

Bible. English 1910. American Revised

THE

LIBRARY OF THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY
FEB 27 1958

Cross-Reference Bible

CONTAINING THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

THE TEXT OF THIS BIBLE IS THAT OF THE
American Standard Edition of the Revised Bible

(COPYRIGHT, 1901, BY THOMAS NELSON & SONS)

WITH VARIORUM READINGS AND RENDERINGS
WITH TOPICAL ANALYSIS AND CROSS REFERENCES



HAROLD E. MONSER, B.A.

Editor-in-Chief

Associate Editors

CHARLES REIGN SCOVILLE, A.M., LL.D.

Evangelist.

IRA M. PRICE, Ph.D., LL.D.

Professor of Semitic Languages and Literatures in Chicago University; Secretary of the International Sunday School Lesson Committee; Author of "Monuments and the Old Testament," "The Ancestry of Our English Bible," etc.

R. A. TORREY, D.D.

Evangelist. Author of "What the Bible Teaches," "The Bible and Its Christ," etc.

A. T. ROBERTSON, A.M., D.D.

Professor of New Testament Interpretation, Southern Baptist Theological Seminary; Author of "The Student's Chronological New Testament," "Epochs in the Life of Jesus," "A Short Grammar of the Greek New Testament."

ANDREW C. ZENOS, D.D.

Professor of Ecclesiastical History in McCormick Theological Seminary; Co-editor of the "Standard Bible Dictionary"; "Elements of Higher Criticism," etc.

MILTON S. TERRY, D.D., LL.D.

Professor of Christian Doctrine in Garrett Biblical Institute; Author of "Biblical Hermeneutics," "Biblical Apocalypics," and "Biblical Dogmatics."

D. R. DUNGAN, A.M., LL.D.

Professor of Church History and Exegesis in Drake University; Author of "Hermeneutics," "On the Rock," etc.

JOHN R. SAMPEY, D.D., LL.D.

Professor of Old Testament Interpretation, Southern Baptist Theological Seminary; Member of the International Sunday School Lesson Committee; Author of a "Syllabus for Old Testament Study."

J. W. MONSER

Formerly Librarian of the State University of Missouri; Author of "Types and Metaphors of the Bible."

F. C. EISELEN, A.M., Ph.D.

Professor of Semitic Languages and Old Testament Exegesis in Garrett Biblical Institute; Member of the International Sunday School Lesson Committee.

The Cross-Reference Bible Company

NEW YORK

CHICAGO

CHAMPAIGN, ILLINOIS

Library of The Theological Seminary

PRINCETON · NEW JERSEY



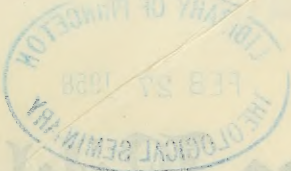
Presented by
The Estate of James Everett Frame

BS190

.A1

1910

COPY 2



THE

Cross-Reference Bible

CONTAINING THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

THE TEXT OF THIS BIBLE IS THAT OF THE

American Standard Edition of the Revised Bible

(Copyright, 1901, by Thomas Nelson & Sons)

WITH VARIOUS READINGS AND RENDERINGS
WITH TOPICAL ANALYSIS AND CROSS REFERENCES

COPYRIGHT, 1910, BY HAROLD E. MONSER

THE TEXT OF THIS BIBLE IS THAT OF THE
AMERICAN STANDARD EDITION OF THE REVISED BIBLE

(Copyright, 1901, by Thomas Nelson & Sons)

Editor-in-Chief

Associate Editors

MILTON S. TERRY, D.D., LL.D.

Professor of Christian Theology in Garrett Biblical Institute, Author of "Bible Hermeneutics," "Bible Apocrypha," and "Bible Hermeneutics."

D. R. DUNGAN, A.M., LL.D.

Professor of Church History and Theology in Duke University, Author of "Hermeneutics," "On the Book," etc.

JOHN R. SAMPEY, D.D., LL.D.

Professor of Old Testament Interpretation, Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, Member of the International Sunday School Lesson Committee, Author of a "Synopsis for Old Testament Study."

J. W. MONSER

Formerly Professor of the State University of Missouri, Author of "Types and Methods of the Bible."

F. C. FISHER, A.M., Ph.D.

Professor of Semitic Languages and Old Testament, Exegete in Garrett Biblical Institute, Member of the International Sunday School Lesson Committee.

CHARLES BRIGGS SCOVILLE, A.M., LL.D.

LEA M. PRICE, Ph.D., LL.D.

Professor of Semitic Languages and Literature in Princeton University, Member of the International Sunday School Lesson Committee, Author of "The Accuracy of the Old Testament," "The Accuracy of the English Bible," etc.

R. A. TORREY, D.D.

Professor, Author of "What the Bible Teaches," "The Bible and Its Times," etc.

A. T. ROBERTSON, A.M., D.D.

Professor of New Testament Interpretation, Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, Author of "The Student's Chronological New Testament," "Epochs in the Life of Jesus," "A Short Grammar of the Greek New Testament," etc.

ANDREW C. ZENOS, D.D.

Professor of Biblical Hebrew in McCormick Theological Seminary, Co-author of the "Standard Bible Dictionary," "Elements of Higher Criticism," etc.

The Cross-Reference Bible Company

CHICAGO

NEW YORK

CHAMPAIGN, ILLINOIS

Preface to the American Version

A few statements need to be made respecting the origin of this edition of the Revised Version of the English Bible.

In the course of the joint labors of the English and American Revisers it was agreed that, respecting all points of ultimate difference, the English Companies, who had had the initiative in the work of revision, should have the decisive vote. But as an offset to this, it was proposed on the British side that the American preferences should be published as an Appendix in every copy of the Revised Bible during a term of fourteen years. The American Committee on their part pledged themselves to give, for the same limited period, no sanction to the publication of any other editions of the Revised Version than those issued by the University Presses of England.

There still remained the possibility that the British Revisers, or the University Presses, might eventually adopt in the English editions many, or the most, of the American preferences, in case these should receive the approval of scholars and the general public. But soon after the close of their work in 1885 the English Revision Companies disbanded; and there has been no indication of an intention on the part of the Presses to amalgamate the readings of the Appendix, either wholly or in part, with the text of the English editions.

The American Revision Committee, after the publication of the Revised Version in 1885, resolved to continue their organization, and have regarded it as a possibility that an American recension of the English Revision might eventually be called for. Accordingly they have been engaged more or less diligently, ever since 1885, and especially since the year 1897, in making ready for such a publication. The judgment of scholars, both in Great Britain and in the United States, has so far approved the American preferences that it now seems to be expedient to issue an edition of the Revised Version with those preferences embodied in the text.

If the preparation of this new edition had consisted merely in the mechanical work of transferring the readings of the Appendix to the text, it would have been a comparatively easy task. But the work was in point of fact a much more elaborate one. The Appendix was itself in need of revision; for it had been prepared under circumstances which rendered fulness and accuracy almost impossible. This work could of course not be taken in hand until the revision was concluded; and since it required a careful consideration of discussions and decisions extending over a period of many years, there was need of many months' time, if the Appendix was to be satisfactorily constructed, especially as it was thought desirable to reduce the number of recorded differences, and this required the drawing of a sharp line between the more and the less important. Manifestly such a task would be one of no little difficulty at the best. But when the time came for it to be done, the University Presses deemed that the impatient demand of the British public for the speedy publication of the Revision must be respected; and they insisted on a prompt transmission of the Appendix. Prepared under such pressure and in such haste, it was obviously inevitable that it should be marked by grave imperfections; and the correction of its errors and the supplementing of its defects has been a work of much time and labor.

When the Appendix was originally prepared, an effort was made to pave the way for an eventual acceptance of the American preferences on the part of the English Presses, by reducing the number of the points of difference to the lowest limit, and thus leaving out much the larger part of the emendations which the Revisers had previously by a two-thirds vote pronounced to be in their opinion of decided importance. In now issuing an American edition, the American Revisers, being entirely untrammelled by any connection with the British Revisers and Presses, have felt themselves to be free to go beyond the task of incorporating the Appendix in the text, and are no longer restrained from introducing into the text a large number of those suppressed emendations.

The remainder of this Preface has especial reference to the Old Testament. Nothing needs to be said about the various particular proposals which are found in the Appendix of the English Revised Version. But some remarks may be made concerning the General Classes of changes, therein specified, and also concerning those emendations in this edition which are additional to those prescribed in the Appendix.

I. The change first proposed in the Appendix—that which substitutes “Jehovah” for “LORD” and “GOD” (printed in small capitals)—is one of which will be unwelcome to many, because of the frequency and familiarity of the terms displaced. But the American Revisers, after a careful consideration, were brought to the unanimous conviction that a Jewish superstition, which regarded the Divine Name as too sacred to be uttered, ought no longer to dominate in the English or any other version of the Old Testament, as it fortunately does not in the numerous versions made by modern missionaries. This Memorial Name, explained in Ex. iii. 14, 15, and emphasized as such over and over in the original text of the Old Testament, designates God as the personal God, as the covenant God, the God of revelation, the Deliverer, the Friend of his people;—not merely the abstractly “Eternal One” of many French translations, but the ever living Helper of those who are in trouble. This personal name, with its wealth of sacred associations, is now restored to the place in the sacred text to which it has an unquestionable claim.

The uniform substitution of “Sheol” for “the grave,” “the pit,” and “hell,” in places where these terms have been retained by the English Revision, has little need of justification. The English Revisers use “Sheol” twenty-nine times out of the sixty-four in which it occurs in the original. No good reason has been given for such a discrimination. If the new term can be fitly used at all, it is clear that it ought to be used uniformly.

The use of “who” and “that” for “which,” when relating to persons, should commend itself to all as required by grammatical accuracy. The same remark applies to the substitution of “are” for “be” in indicative clauses, the omission of “for” before infinitives, and the change of “an” to “a” before “h” aspirated. The latter change was made in the English Revision of the New Testament, but not in that of the Old. Likewise we have uniformly adopted the modern spelling in place of antiquated forms. No one would advocate the resumption of the exact orthography of the edition of 1611. The mere fact that in a few cases an older form has happened to be retained constitutes no reason for its perpetual retention.

II. Inasmuch as the present edition differs from the English Revision not simply in presenting in the text the American preferences as given in the Appendix, a few remarks may be made with regard to the additional variations which will be found to exist.

1. As has already been intimated, this edition embodies a very considerable number of renderings originally adopted by the American Old Testament Company at their second revision (and so by a two-thirds majority), but waived when the Appendix was prepared. These represent the deliberate preference of the American Company; but, for reasons already assigned, they were not included in the Appendix.

2. Partly coinciding with the foregoing is a number of alterations which consist in a return to the readings of the Authorized Version. While in some cases the older readings, though inaccurate, seem to have been retained in the English Revision through an excessive conservatism, in others they have been abandoned needlessly, and sometimes to the injury of the sense and the sound. In such cases fidelity to the general principle that has governed us has required us to give the preference to the rendering of the Common Version. Among the many instances of these restorations we may note: Ex. xx. 4, 13; Lev. xix. 22; Ps. xlviii. 1; civ. 26; cxiv. 4; cxvi. 11; Prov. xiii. 15; Am. vi. 5.

3. Sometimes we have found occasion to recede from proposals originally made, when a more careful and mature consideration required us to do so. Besides individual cases, like Ps. lxxviii. 8; Ezek. v. 13, may be mentioned the fact that the requirement of the Appendix, that “be ashamed” should everywhere be changed to “be put to shame,” has been found to need qualification. While the change seems desirable in a majority of the instances, it is by no means so in all. We have therefore retained “ashamed” in a large number of passages; in some, however, we have preferred “confounded” as better suiting the connection.

4. Very many of the instances in which we have gone beyond the literal requirements of the Appendix are alterations demanded by consistency. Changes were originally proposed in certain passages only, though the reason for the changes equally requires them to be made in numerous others. Thus at Ps. xxxiii. 5, and in twenty-four other places, “justice” was to be put for “judgment.” But it is manifest that in a multitude of other passages there is equal need of the same alteration. We have accordingly undertaken to introduce it wherever the Hebrew word plainly has this abstract sense. For the same reason we have substituted “ordinance” for “judgment” in the numerous passages, like Lev. xviii. 4, where the word denotes, not a judicial sentence, threatened or inflicted, but a law of action. This rendering of the Hebrew word is found in the Authorized Version in some instances, and has been introduced by the Revised Version in a few more; but, since the English word “judgment” in common use never denotes a statute or command, it is manifestly desirable that “ordinance” should be used wherever the Hebrew word has this meaning.

Similarly, the English Revision in a few cases, and the Old Testament Appendix in a few more, put “despoil” for “spoil.” But the same reason which holds for those few is equally good for the numerous others in which this word occurs. The word “spoil” in the Authorized Version represents a great number

of Hebrew words, some of which denote "lay waste," "ruin," or "destroy," rather than "despoil"; and as "spoil" has nearly lost in popular use its original meaning, and is liable to occasion misconception, we have replaced it by "despoil," "plunder," "ravage," and other terms, each as best adapted to the connection.

In like manner we have carried out another alteration which was made to a limited extent by the English Revisers—the distinction between the words "stranger" ("strange"), "foreigner" ("foreign"), and "sojourner." These renderings correspond fairly well to three distinct Hebrew words; there is no good reason why the correspondence should not be made uniform throughout. Likewise we have carried out consistently the substitution of "false," "falsehood," and other terms, for "vain," "vanity," where the meaning of the original requires it. Here too a beginning was made by us in the Appendix. Many other examples might be adduced.

Here may be mentioned also that changes made for the sake of euphemism have been considerably increased. It has not been possible in every case to find an appropriate substitute for terms which in modern times have become offensive; but when it has been possible, we have deemed it wise to make the change. Some of the words, as, for example, "bowels," are tolerable when used in their literal sense, but offensive when employed in a psychological sense. Thus, no other word would be appropriate in 2 Sam. xx. 10; but in Jer. iv. 19 or Lam. i. 20 to retain that term would be both unpleasant and incorrect. The conception of the writer is not really reproduced by a literal translation. The Hebrews were accustomed to attribute mental actions or emotions to various physical organs, whereas in English such a trope is limited almost entirely to "heart" and "brain." There is nowhere any occasion for using the latter of these in the Bible; consequently it is almost unavoidable that "heart" should often be used as the translation of different Hebrew words. All scholars know that the Hebrew word commonly rendered "heart" is used very largely to denote not so much the seat of the emotions, as the seat of thought. It is rendered in the Authorized Version more than twenty times by "mind," and might well be so rendered much oftener.

The word "reins" is one of those which in the Old Testament is used in a psychological relation. This word was retained by the English Revisers, and was also left without mention by the American Revisers when they prepared their Appendix. But if the synonymous word "kidneys" had been used in these passages, there would be an earnest and unanimous protest. In favor of the continued use of "reins," therefore, one can only urge the poor reason that most readers attach to it no meaning whatever. We have consequently regarded it as only a consistent carrying out of our general principle when we have uniformly substituted "heart" for it, whenever it is used in a psychological sense.

In this connection it may be remarked that, while the English Revisers, yielding to the urgent representations of the Americans, voted to substitute "its" for "his" or "her" when relating to impersonal objects not personified, the substitution was so imperfectly made that we have had occasion to supplement the work in some two hundred cases.

Furthermore, the general intention of the American Revisers to eliminate obsolete, obscure, and misleading terms, has been more fully carried out by replacing some expressions which were left unmentioned in the Appendix; *e.g.*, "bolloed" (Ex. ix. 31), "in good liking" (Job xxxix. 4).

5. Closely connected with the foregoing are certain additional alterations which have seemed to be required by regard for pure English idiom.

We are by no means insensible to the justly lauded beauty and vigor of the style of the Authorized Version, nor do we forget that it has been no part of our task to modernize the diction of the Bible. But we are also aware that the rhetorical force and the antique flavor which we desire to retain do not consist in sporadic instances of uncouth, unidiomatic, or obscure phraseology. While we may freely admit that the English of the Scriptures can, as a whole, hardly be improved, yet it would be extravagant to hold that it cannot be bettered in any of its details. What was once good usage is often such no longer; and we can see no sound reason for retaining such expressions as "smell thereto" (Ex. xxx. 38), "forth of" (instead of "forth from"), "inquire at" (1 K. xxii. 5), "a fool's vexation is heavier than them both" (Prov. xxvii. 3), or "when . . . he be jealous over his wife" (Num. v. 30). These are only a few of the many instances of phraseology which there is the best reason for amending.

A change of a more general kind is the introduction of a greater degree of consistency and propriety in the use of the auxiliaries "will" and "shall." The latter is certainly used to excess in the Authorized Version, especially when connected with verbs denoting an action of the Divine Being; and the two are also often very inconsistently used, as may be observed in such a striking case as Ps. cxxi. 3, 4.

Again, the attempt to translate literally from the original has not infrequently led to Hebraisms which had better be avoided. Many of these have indeed become, as it were, naturalized in our language, and need not be disturbed. But others must be called bad and outlandish. Thus, in Ezek. xx. 17, we read, "mine eye spared them from destroying them," which is a very literal translation of the Hebrew, but very poor English.

Scarcely more tolerable is the expression, "that they may be to do the service" (Num. viii. 11), which also comes from over-literalness. To the same class belongs the phrase "by the hand of," as used after such expressions as "Jehovah spake" (or, "commanded"), *e.g.*, in Num. xxvii. 23. This is indeed the literal rendering; but the Hebrew really means simply "through" or "by means of," and is in the majority of these instances in the Authorized Version rendered "by," but sometimes "by the hand of." Manifestly the simpler form is every way preferable; and the change, if any is made, should be in this direction, whereas in the English Revision "by" is, in nine cases out of forty-two, changed to "by the hand of." Similarly, "in the land," in Deut. v. 16 and in several other places, has been changed in the English Revision to "upon the land"; but as "land" is here equivalent to "country," "in the land" is clearly the most appropriate. In both these groups of cases we have everywhere adopted the idiomatic English, rather than the slavishly literal, rendering.

6. In introducing certain translations different from those of the English Revised Version, and also not directly or implicitly required by the Appendix, we have been governed by the conviction that, in cases where accuracy and perspicuity clearly required an emendation, we were fully warranted in resorting to it. We have been careful, in making these alterations, to consult the best authorities, and especially the recent carefully revised versions of the German, French, Dutch, Danish, Swedish, and Norwegian Bibles. Few certainly will object to such alterations as are found in Deut. xxxii. 14; Ju. v. 20; Is. xxx. 32; xxxv. 8; Hos. xi. 2; Mic. i. 6. We have also not hesitated to insert "the" before "Jordan" and other names of rivers. Likewise, as the English Revisers had with good reason removed the fabulous "unicorn" from the Old Testament, so we have removed the equally fabulous "dragon," as also the "arrow-snake" of the English Revision (Is. xxxiv. 15)—an animal unknown to zoology, the term having obviously been adopted through a too literal translation of the German word "Pfeilschlange."

7. Another particular in which we have to some extent deviated from the requirements of the Appendix relates to our treatment of the references in the margin to the readings of ancient versions. On account of the extreme difficulty of correcting the Hebrew text by means of those versions, we originally decided that it would be better to make no reference to them at all. The case is radically different from that of the New Testament, where the variant readings are mostly found in Greek manuscripts of the New Testament itself. The authorities referred to in the Old Testament are translations from the Hebrew; and though the date of these translations is more ancient than any extant manuscripts of the Hebrew Bible, yet there is no means of verifying with certainty the text of these translations; and one can never get beyond plausible conjecture in attempting to correct the Hebrew text by means of them. It is one thing to admit that the Hebrew text is probably corrupt here and there; quite another, to be sure how to rectify it. In the English Revision there are frequent references in the margin to the ancient versions. The most of these seem to us at the best of trivial importance, and have been dropped. A few represent only a different vocalization of the Hebrew. A certain number, however, have to do with variations of some importance and such as may, with considerable probability, be conjectured to represent the original Hebrew. We have therefore retained a little more than one-sixth of the references given in the English Revision, but have been careful to designate which of the ancient versions contain a specified reading, instead of making the vague, and often inaccurate, statement that "some" or "many" ancient versions present the reading in question.

8. Considerable attention has been paid to the paragraph divisions and to the punctuation. While the English Revisers did well to abandon the older way of making a paragraph of each verse, they often went to the opposite extreme of making the paragraphs excessively long, leaving in some cases whole pages without a break, as, for example, at Gen. xxiv. and Num. xxii.-xxiv. We have revised the paragraph divisions throughout, making them generally shorter, and sometimes altering the place of the division.

In the matter of punctuation, we have aimed to remove many inconsistencies found in previous editions, and also, while retaining the general system adopted by our predecessors, to make the book conform somewhat more nearly to modern usage. One result is a considerable reduction of the number of colons, which are often replaced by semicolons, occasionally by periods or commas. In some cases a change of punctuation has modified the sense; as, *e.g.*, in Gen. ii. 5; xiv. 24; Ezek. xxix. 9, 10. We have also made much more frequent use of the hyphen than has been made in previous editions. In many instances we have recurred to the punctuation of the Authorized Version, especially where the English Revisers have departed from it out of an undue regard to the pausal accents of the Massoretic text; as, *e.g.*, in Lev. vi. 7; Zech. xi. 16.

Earnestly hoping that our work may contribute to the better understanding of the Old Testament, we commend it to the considerate judgment of all students of the Sacred Scriptures.

Preface

WHY THIS BIBLE IS CALLED A CROSS-REFERENCE BIBLE.

Throughout this work will be found foot-notes, each foot-note containing nearly all important references on a given subject. These references are carefully classified under heads and sub-heads. In the text itself will be found small reference letters. These reference letters refer to a marginal index. This marginal index refers to other passages in the Bible and to these foot-notes, so that there is a double index from the text to the margin and the foot-notes, and from the foot-notes to the text, margin, and other foot-notes. Thus the references are continually crossing, and so this is a Cross-Reference Bible. For an illustration, see "HOW TO USE THIS BIBLE."

THE TOPICAL ANALYSIS.

In the preparation of the Topical Analysis of this edition of the Bible the editors have sought to give the entire teaching of the Bible on practically all of the important subjects. No one knows better than the editors the imperfections of this work. All that they claim is that it is the most complete analysis of the Bible ever produced in a single volume. No doubt the reader will find many things to criticise, for no two men see anything alike. This is especially true of the Bible. It is undoubtedly true that no two of the associate editors would have produced the same analysis. Therefore it was necessary for some one to make the final decision, and so the responsibility for all that is found in this analysis must rest upon the editor-in-chief. Great care has been taken to make this analysis accurate, undenominational, original, broad, and true to the Word. All the proofs of the foot-notes of the Old Testament were submitted to Drs. Sampey, Eiselen, and Torrey, and those of the New Testament to Drs. Zenos, Robertson, and Torrey, and they revised as they saw fit. Among the editors are three well-known evangelists, men who have been successful in reaching men and in dealing with the difficulties of every-day life. Three of these editors are members of the International Sunday School Lesson Committee. Several are professors in representative Theological Seminaries. So they represent many shades of thought. We have tried conscientiously to leave out all pet theories, and the editor-in-chief has asked but one question in his work—What does the Bible teach? Often he has been compelled to change his own previously formed opinions during the progress of his work. It must be remembered that this is the first extensive analysis of the American Standard Version—in fact, of any Revised Version—and therefore every passage had to be verified. While this has caused prodigious effort, it has added both to the originality and accuracy of the work. This analysis has been prepared for the average reader and not for the Bible scholar alone; thus we have paid but little attention to whether we were conforming to any systematic scheme of theology. Our only object has been so to index the contents of the Bible as to put them within the reach of the masses. We have made free use of Bible dictionaries, concordances and other Bible helps. In the preparation of this analysis we have not first of all formed a skeleton or outline for an article and then hunted up references to fit these outlines, but we have taken the passages themselves, using Strong's and Young's Concordances, and have actually read every passage, and from these passages we have prepared our analysis to meet the needs of the actual material. The editor-in-chief has sought to gather together the result of the best modern scholarship without regard to school or phase of thought and to put it in such shape that the faith of the reader in the unity of God's Word would be strengthened. But this leads us to give the following

CAUTION.

In the preparation of this analysis, as stated above, many men have taken part, and the utmost care has been taken to give to the world a Bible without bias, and representative of the best Christian thought. The editors have tried to keep their own opinions upon various subjects from becoming too prominent. We have had no purpose of presenting a commentary, but to index the Bible so that the material may be made more easily available. In other words, we have sought to do for the Bible what has been done for the

lawyer with his law books. We have attempted to give a digest of the Bible, not a digested Bible. That would be too great a task. The reader is cautioned therefore against accepting as authoritative any Variorum Reading or Rendering in this Bible simply because it is found there. We simply give the translation and the authority. The reader must decide whether the authority is sufficient. Again, when the reader finds certain references under certain heads, he is cautioned against taking it for granted that these headings are always right, or that such passages should have been classified as they are. We give the references classified there with a view to convenience. We have tried to classify correctly, but, since there are so many differences of opinion and interpretation, the reader must take these references for himself and come to his own decision. In order to avoid all appearance of even seeming to present any particular phase of thought by forging a chain of references in such a way that they would present the editor's opinions, the books, chapters, and verses of the Bible are given in their regular order.

HOW TO USE THIS BIBLE.

If the reader will turn to page 1756, in the first line of the text he will find a reference letter ^a before the word "city." This letter is also found in the margin before the same word with a reference "Gen. 4:17." Now if the reader will turn to page 15 and verse 17 he will find the word "city" with a mark ‡ and at the foot of the page he will find the beginning of an article containing nearly all the references of the Bible on "Cities" all carefully classified under heads and sub-heads. In the same line on page 1756 will be found an asterisk before the word Nazareth. This refers to a foot-note on the same page on that subject. In the third line he will find the letter ^b, which refers to the margin, where is found a reference to "Gen. 3:15." Turning to Gen. 3:15, which is on page 11, he will find the beginning of an article on "Prophecies concerning Jesus, and their Fulfilment." In the same line is the letter ^c, which refers to "II Ki. 17:13" on page 676. So throughout the Bible. The reference letter refers to the margin. Where there is a title in the margin in connection with this reference, the reference refers to a foot-note on the same page on which the reference is found. In the fifth line is the letter ^d, which refers to "Mark 1:42." This is simply a reference to the text and not to a foot-note. Frequently references are made to the text in other parts of the Bible where marginal reference will be found similar to this one, but no foot-note. In the fourth line will be found the figure ¹ referring to the margin, where will be found the letter Q. All quotations from the Old Testament found in the New Testament are thus indicated by this letter. In the sixth line will be found the letter ^e. This letter refers to several references in the margin preceded by the letter P. All references to parallel passages, either in the Gospels or other books of the Bible, are thus marked with the letter P. Where a reference in the margin refers to a topic in another part of the Bible, and chapter and verse are given, if there is some mark found in this given verse, then a foot-note will be found on that page. If not, references will be found in the margin. It will be noticed that the references in the margin are divided under verse numbers to correspond with the text. While we have tried to put these marginal references opposite the text as far as possible, yet owing to the large number of such references we have not always been able to do so. But all references in the text refer to references in the margin under corresponding verse numbers. Every page is indexed independently, without reference to any other page. Owing to the large number of references, we have usually tried to have only one reference to a subject on a page. If therefore the reader finds a certain subject in a certain verse with no reference letter, he will probably find a reference to the same subject elsewhere in the margin of the same page.

OUTLINE STUDIES IN THE BOOKS OF THE BIBLE have been prepared by the following editors: All those on the Books of the Old Testament from Genesis to Psalms, inclusive, and the Book of Daniel, have been prepared by Dr. Zenos; the outlines on "Wisdom Literature" and Proverbs have been taken from "The Literary Study of the Bible," by Dr. Richard G. Moulton. This has been done with the consent of both author and publishers.

The Introductions to Ecclesiastes, The Song of Solomon, Isaiah, Jeremiah, and Ezekiel have been written by Dr. Sampey and those on the Minor Prophets by Professor Clinton J. Lockhart. Dr. A. F. Robertson has written all the Studies in the Books of the New Testament.

THE AMERICAN STANDARD REVISED TEXT, USED BY PERMISSION OF THOMAS NELSON AND SONS, IS THE TEXT OF THIS BIBLE. The marginal readings of this text will be printed in italics and will be indicated by numerals in the body of the text. Where there is a difference between the American Revision and the English Revision, the Rendering of the English Revision is given in the Variorum Renderings.

SEVEN OF THE REASONS WHY THE AMERICAN STANDARD BIBLE IS THE BEST VERSION OF THE SCRIPTURES IN ANY LANGUAGE. Never before in the history of Bible translation and revision has there been such an immediate and hearty acceptance of the work of the translators as has been accorded that of the American Committee. This is due to many causes: 1. The recognized reverent scholarship of the Committee. 2. The representation on the Committee of every phase of Evangelical belief. 3. The extreme care and deliberation of the work, covering a period of nearly 30 years. 4. The wealth of new material at the command of the Committee, older and more authentic manuscripts, and tablets and papyri recovered and deciphered from cities which had been buried for centuries. 5. England, Germany, France, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, and Norway have all made recent revisions of the Bible, thus showing that Christian scholars the world over have felt the necessity of a better revision of the Scriptures. 6. The American Committee had for reference and comparison all these recent revisions made by other countries, thus giving them the advantage of the accumulated Christian scholarship of the world. 7. Since the translation and revision of the King James Bible in 1611, many words have become obsolete, and many others have entirely changed their meaning. Upwards of forty English dictionaries have been issued in order to keep pace with the changes in the language.

WHAT ARE VARIORUM RENDERINGS AND READINGS? The Standard Dictionary defines "Variorum" as, "Having notes or comments by different critics or editors." By "Variorum Readings" we mean those readings or passages from other manuscripts not adopted by the American Revisers in the body of the text; by "Variorum Renderings" we mean the translations from the original languages by various scholars.

Arrangements have been made with Messrs. Eyre and Spottiswoode of England, by which we use the **VARIORUM RENDERINGS AND READINGS** of their "**VARIORUM BIBLE**," edited by T. K. Cheyne, S. R. Driver, and W. Sanday. These Renderings and Readings are given just as they appear in the "Variorum Bible." But only those Renderings and Readings which differ from the American Standard Revised Text are quoted. The "Variorum" Bible, published by Messrs. Eyre and Spottiswoode, while it is the best of its kind, gives only the Renderings and Readings from authors prior to 1888, and practically excludes American authors. We quote from such American authors as W. R. Harper, C. A. Briggs, Marvin R. Vincent, W. H. Green, Philip Schaff, H. B. Hackett, M. B. Riddle, G. B. Gray, George F. Moore, Paul Haupt, C. H. Toy, E. D. Burton, John A. Broadus, H. G. Mitchell, E. P. Gould, G. A. Barton, and J. W. McGarvey. All of the Renderings given by Messrs. Cheyne, Driver, and Sanday will be marked by having the abbreviated names of the scholars quoted printed in italics. To these Renderings will be added the Renderings by **OVER 150 OF THE GREATEST BIBLE SCHOLARS OF THE WORLD, WRITING SINCE 1900**, and even of those writing in 1909. This list of commentators will include the names of all of the authors of the "Hand Kommentar zum Alten Testament," the "Kurzer-Hand Kommentar zum Alten Testament," the "Hand Kommentar zum Neuen Testament," the authors of the volumes so far published of the "International and Critical Commentary," "The Expositor's Greek Testament," the "Westminster Commentaries," and the "New Century Bible," and most of the authors of the "Strack-Zöckler Commentaries" and "Kautzsch's Bible"; also the names of many other scholars. This list has been submitted to several representative Bible scholars, and has been approved by them as containing the names of the foremost modern Biblical scholars. The abbreviated names of these writers will be printed in capital letters after each Rendering to distinguish between those given by Messrs. Cheyne, Driver, and Sanday and those given by the editor-in-chief.

Permission has been granted by Messrs. Dodd, Mead & Co. to use the Readings from ancient MSS. quoted in their "**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**," published in 4 vols. at \$7.50 per vol.

All Variorum Renderings and Readings have been edited by the editor-in-chief. Those in the first seven books of the Bible were read in proof by Dr. M. S. Terry; but, unfortunately, Dr. Terry became ill and was unable to continue the work. Where Readings are given by the editor-in-chief, if from ancient MSS., they will be included in parentheses; if from commentaries, the names of authorities will be in capital letters. Great care has been taken to have these Renderings and Readings given accurately; and translations have been made directly from German texts. After they were printed they were verified with the original text. The editor wishes to acknowledge his indebtedness to Mr. D. H. Schroeder for valuable assistance in German translation. In making these translations, beauty of English has been sacrificed for the sake of accuracy of translation. In the use of commentaries from which these Renderings have

been taken only one question has been asked: Is the commentator a representative scholar, having a reputation as such outside of his own country? It will be noticed that a very large percentage of these men are recognized as belonging to what is known as the critical school, and many of their renderings reflect critical theories. If the editor had rejected these men because of this fact, or if a Variorum Bible had been prepared without the translations of these men, we would have produced a book not worthy of the approval of modern scholarship. Of course, the editor does not agree with many of the translations given. Necessarily, many of them cannot be right since they are diametrically opposed to each other, but what we have tried to do is to give to the reader the results of the study of the best scholarship of the world representing various phases of thought. In doing this we have not raised the question of source; and while we have occasionally mentioned the fact that certain passages are said to be "glosses," usually we have done this only where such a "gloss" was a small part of the Scriptures and where the meaning of the translation was affected. The editors of this Bible represent many phases of thought and differ widely. They would probably not have agreed upon any work entering into the question of composite authorship.

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

IN THE VARIORUM RENDERINGS AND READINGS*

I—Old Testament

1. NAMES OF COMMENTATORS, ETC.

<i>AE.</i> —Aben Ezra, Rabbi (died about 1175).	DAVIES, T. W.
<i>AW.</i> —Abu'l Walid, Jewish lexicographer (born about 985).	DAV.—Davison, Prof. W. T.
<i>BA.</i> —Bachmann, Dr. J. (died 1888).	<i>De.</i> —Delitzsch, Dr. Franz.
<i>Bä.</i> —Bähr, Dr. K. C. (died 1874).	<i>DeW.</i> —De Wette, Dr. W. M. L. (died 1849).
<i>BAEN.</i> —Bäntzch, B.	<i>Di.</i> —Dillmann, Dr. August.
<i>BAETH.</i> —Bäthgen, F.	<i>Door.</i> —Doorninck, Dr. A. van.
<i>BAR.</i> —Barton, Geo. A.	<i>Dr.</i> —Driver, Rev. Dr. S. R.
<i>BEHR.</i> —Behrman, G.	DUHM, B.
<i>BEN.</i> —Bennett, W. H.	<i>Dy.</i> —Dyserinck, Dr. John.
<i>BENZ.</i> —Benzinger, I.	<i>Ew.</i> —Ewald, Dr. Heinrich (died 1875).
<i>Be.</i> —Bertheau, Dr. Ernst (died 1888).	<i>FD.</i> —Delitzsch, Dr. Friedrich.
<i>BER.</i> —Bertholet, A.	<i>FL.</i> —Fleischer, Dr. H. L. (quoted from Delitzsch) (died 1888).
<i>Bi.</i> —Bickell, Dr. Gustav.	FRANK.—Frankenberg.
<i>Bl.</i> —Bleek, Dr. Friedrich (died 1859).	<i>Ge.</i> —Gesenius, Dr. W. (died 1842).
<i>Bo.</i> —Bochart, Samuel (died 1667).	<i>Gei.</i> —Geiger, Dr. Abraham (died 1875).
<i>Bö.</i> —Böttcher, Dr. J. F. (died 1863).	<i>GIB.</i> —Gibson, E. C. S.
<i>Br.</i> —Bredenkamp, Dr. C. J.	<i>GIE.</i> —Giesebrecht, Friedrich.
<i>BRI.</i> —Briggs, C. A.	<i>Gi.</i> —Ginsburg, Rev. Dr. C. D.
<i>BRO.</i> —Brown, Charles Rufus.	<i>Gr.</i> —Grätz, Dr. H.
<i>BUD.</i> —Budde, K.	GRAY, G. B.
<i>BUHL.</i> —F. P. W.	GUN.—Gunkel, H.
<i>BUR.</i> —Burney, C. F.	GU.—Guthe, Hermann.
<i>Cá.</i> —Caspari, Dr. C. P.	<i>Hä.</i> —Hävernick, Dr. H. A. C. (died 1845).
<i>Ch.</i> —Cheyne, Rev. Dr. T. K.	<i>HAR.</i> —Harper, Dr. W. R.
<i>Cl.</i> —Clark, Rev. Samuel (died 1875).	<i>HJ.</i> —Harvey-Jellie, W.
<i>Co.</i> —Cornill, Dr. Carl Heinrich.	HAUPT, Paul.
<i>Da.</i> —Davidson, Rev. Dr. A. B.	<i>He.</i> —Hengstenberg, Dr. E. W. (died 1869).

*These abbreviations, with the exception of names in capital letters and adaptations to American Standard Revision, are taken from the "Variorum Bible." Where authorities are quoted in "Variorum Bible" under full name, these names are quoted in italics. For explanation of the methods of reference, see page xvi.

Her.—Herzfeld, Dr. L.
Hi.—Hitzig, Dr. F. (died 1875).
Hoff.—Hofmann, Dr. G.
HOR.—Forton, R. F.
Houb.—Houbigant, C. F. (died 1783).
Hu.—Hupfeld, Dr. H. (died 1866).
Jer.—Jerome, St. (died 420).
Ka.—Kalisch, Dr. M. M. (died 1885).
Kamp.—Kamphausen, Dr. A. H. H.
KAU.—Kautzsch, E. F.
KAY, W.
Ke.—Keil, Dr. C. F. (died 1888).
KEN.—Kennedy, A. R. S.
Kenn.—Kennicott, Rev. Dr. B. (died 1783).
Ki.—Kimchi, Rabbi David (died about 1240).
KIT.—Kittel, R.
Kl.—Kleinert, Dr. Paul.
Klie.—Kliefoth, Dr. Th.
Klo.—Klostermann, Dr. August.
Kn.—Knobel, Dr. A. (died 1863).
Kö.—Köhler, Dr. August.
Kp.—Kirkpatrick, Rev. Prof. A. F.
KRA.—Krätzschmar, R.
Ku.—Kurtz, Dr. J. H.
Kue.—Kuenen, Dr. A.
La.—Lagarde, Dr. Paul de.
LEY, Julius.
LOFT.—Lofthouse, W. F.
LÖHR, M.
Loe.—Loewenstein, L. H.
Lo.—Lowth, Right Rev. Dr. R. (died 1787).
Luz.—Luzzatto, Samuel David (died 1865).
MARTI, D. K.
MAR.—Martin, G. Currie.
Me.—Merx, Dr. Adalbert.
Mich.—Michaelis, Dr. J. D. (died 1791).
MI.—Mitchell, H. G.
MOORE, Geo. F.
Mo.—Movers, Dr. F. E. (died 1856).
McN.—McNeille, A. H.
Naeg.—Naegelsbach, Dr. C. W. E. (died 1880).
Nö.—Nöldeke, Dr. Theodor.
Now.—Nowack, Dr. Wilhelm.
Oeh.—Oehler, Dr. G. F. (died 1872).
Ol.—Olshausen, Dr. Justus (died 1882).
OR.—Orelli, H. K.
PATON, L. B.

PS.—Payne-Smith, Very Rev. Dr. R.
PEAKE, A. S.
Pe.—Perowne, Very Rev. Dr. J. J. S.
Pu.—Pusey, Rev. Dr. E. B. (died 1882).
Ra.—Rashi, Jewish commentator (died 1105).
RED.—Redpath, H. A.
Re.—Renan, M. Ernest.
Rei.—Reinke, Dr. Laurenz.
Rie.—Riehm, Dr. Eduard (died 1888).
ROB.—Robinson, H. W.
Rö.—Rödiger, Dr. Emil (died 1874).
Roo.—Roorda, Dr. T.
ROTH.—Rothstein, J. W.
RS.—Robertson-Smith, Dr. W.
RUE.—Rütschi, Rudolf.
Ry.—Ryssel, Dr. Victor.
Sch.—Schultz, Dr. F. W. (died 1888).
Schl.—Schlottmann, Dr. Const. (died 1887).
SCHN.—Schneedorfer, Leo.
Schr.—Schrader, Dr. Eberhard.
Schrö.—Schröder, Dr. F. W. J.
Schu.—Schultens, Dr. Albert (died 1750).
SIEG.—Siegfried, C.
Si.—Simson, Dr. August.
SKI.—Skinner, J.
Sm.—Smend, Dr. Rudolf.
SMI.—Smith, Geo. A.
SMITH, H. P.
SPU.—Spurrell, G. J.
Sta.—Stade, Dr. Bernhard.
St.—Stanley, Very Rev. Dr. A. P. (died 1881).
STEU.—Stearnagel, C.
STR.—Strack, D. H.
THA.—Thatcher, G. W.
Th.—Thenius, Dr. Otto.
Thr.—Thrupp, Rev. J. F. (died 1867).
TOY, C. H.
Tu.—Tuch, Dr. Friedrich (died 1867).
Vaih.—Vaihinger, Dr. J. G.
Vo.—Volek, Dr. Wilhelm.
We.—Wellhausen, Dr. Julius.
WHI.—Whitehouse, O. C.
WILD.—Wildeboer, G.
Wr.—Wright, Dr. Charles Henry Hamilton.
Wü.—Wünsche, Dr. August.
Zö.—Zöckler, Dr. Otto.

2. NAMES OF TRANSLATORS, ETC.

Aq.—Aquila, a Jewish proselyte of Sinope in Pontus; his work, which is in Greek and painfully literal, is only extant in the fragments of Origen's Hexapla. Date, about middle of second century A.D.

Jer.—St. Jerome's Latin translation of the Psalms, made directly from the Hebrew. The Vulgate

version of the Psalms is St. Jerome's revision of the Old Latin Psalter, which was based upon the Septuagint.

Jerus., Ps.—Jon.—The Jerusalem Targum (*i.e.* interpretation, translation, viz. in Chaldee or West Aramaic) of the Pentateuch. Extant in two recensions; the one, sometimes called the Tar-

gum of Pseudo-Jonathan, entire, and belonging to the seventh century A.D.; the other fragmentary and considerably earlier.

Jos.—Josephus, Jewish historian (died A.D. 95).

Onk.—The Chaldee (rather, West Aramaic) Targum or translation of the Pentateuch, ascribed to Onkelos. Thrown into its present form about end of third century A.D. on the basis of an ancient Palestinian Targum, by learned men at Babylon. Very literal, except in poetical passages.

Pesh.—The Peshitto, i.e. "simple" or faithful; a Syriac (rather, East Aramaic) version, made for Christian readers from the Hebrew, though influenced frequently by Jewish exegesis, and in parts (e.g. in the Psalms) by the Septuagint. Date, not later than second or third century.

R—Revised Version of 1885.

R marg.—Margin of do.

A. v.—Authorised Version.

Saad.—Rabbi Saadyah Gaon (died 942 A.D.). Arabic translation of most of the Old Testament, of which, however, only the Pentateuch, Song of Songs, Isaiah, and parts of Job, Psalms, and Proverbs, have been published.

Sam.—The Hebrew Pentateuch as read by the Samaritans. In character, its text agrees with that used by the Septuagint.

Sept.—The Septuagint. An aggregate of Greek translations made in Egypt by Hellenistic Jews. The oldest and best is that of the Pentateuch (third century B.C.); the latest, those of the Hagiographa (mostly finished before 130 B.C.). More valuable for criticism of the text than for interpretation.

Symm.—Symmachus, probably a Hellenistic Jew. Date, close of second century A.D. More elegant in style than Aquila; fragmentary.

Targ.—Various Targums, or Chaldee versions, particularly that of the books of Joshua, Judges, Samuel, Kings, and the Prophets (except Daniel), ascribed to Jonathan ben Uzziel. Thrown into its present form in Babylon—probably some time after the Targum of the Pentateuch (see '*onk.*'). In style paraphrastic. The Targums of the other books are of late and uncertain date, and of inferior value.

Theod.—Theodotion, a Jewish proselyte of Ephesus. His Greek version of Daniel was (according to a common opinion) substituted by the Christians for that given by the Septuagint, as being more accurate. The rest of his translation (which

seems to have been based on the Septuagint) is only extant in the fragments of Origer's Hexapla. Date, probably not later than Aquila.

Vulg.—The Vulgate, or Latin translation of the Bible, by St. Jerome. The Old Testament was done in the main from the Hebrew; date of its completion, 405 A.D.

NOTE 1. Notes of the form *Vulg.* (*MSS.*), *Sept.* (*Cod. Al.*), mean that the reading or rendering is not found in the ordinary texts of the Vulgate or Septuagint, but is supported by particular *MSS.*, or by the *MS.* cited. The abbreviation *MSS.* is sometimes used to indicate a small number of *MSS.*

2. (On notes of the form *Heb. marg.*) There is a certain number of places in the Old Testament in which Jewish tradition itself has introduced what may be termed an "authorised correction" of the text, noting the alteration in the margin, and directing the reader to substitute it for what he finds in the text. These marginal corrections are found in all *MSS.* and Hebrew Bibles. They are by no means always critically preferable; sometimes they merely attempt to obviate an unusual, but defensible, grammatical form.

3. When (*L.*) is appended to a Various Reading, it means that the proposed correction differs from the ordinary reading only in the form of one or two letters, which may have been mistaken by the scribe. On the contrary, (*pt.*), or (*pts.*); signifies that the correction does not differ in the letters, but only in one or more of the vowel-points attached to them.

4. The readings of the Hebrew *MSS.* are as a rule cited from De Rossi's *Varia Lectiones Veteris Testamenti* (Parma, 1784–1788), and his *Scholia Critica* (Parma, 1798); those of the St. Petersburg *MS.* of A.D. 916 (containing Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and the 12 Minor Prophets) from the facsimile published by Dr. Hermann Strack in 1876.

5. The Septuagint is cited, except where stated otherwise, from Tischendorf's edition; Dr. Swete's edition (vol. I, as far as II Kings) arriving too late to be generally used: the variations which it exhibits from Tischendorf's text, however, are rarely of a character to affect quotations such as those in the present volume. Lucian's recension of the Septuagint, published (as far as Esther) by Lagarde (Göttingen, 1883), is referred to as *Sept. (Luc.)*. The Peshitto is cited from the edition of Dr. Lee, the Targums from Walton, Berliner, and Lagarde, the Vulgate partly from Heyse's edition of the Codex Amiatinus, partly from the Clementine text, and *Aq. Symm. Theod.* from Dr. Field's Oxford edition of the Hexapla.

II—New Testament

I. NAMES OF MODERN COMMENTATORS.

AB.—Abbott, T. K.

AD.—Adeney, W. F.

AL.—Alford, Very Rev. Dr. H. (died 1870).

ALLEN, W. C.

ANG.—Angus, Joseph.

BART.—Bartlet, J. Vernon.

BAU.—Bauer, W.

BAUM.—Baumgarten, M.

BAUM, O.—Baumgarten, Otto.

Baur—Dr. F. Ch. (died 1860).

Beet, Rev. J. A.

BELSER, J. E.

Be.—Benge, Dr. J. A.
BEN.—Beanett, W. H.
Bentley, Dr. R. (died 1742).
BER.—Bernard, H. H.
BIGG, Chas.
BLASS, Friedrich.
Bl.—Bleek, Dr. Friedrich (died 1859).
Bou.—Bouman, Dr. H.
BOU.—Bousset, Wilhelm.
BROAD.—Broadus, John A.
BRUCE, A. B.
BUR.—Burger, C. H. A. von.
BURTON, E. D.
Bu.—Buttmann, Dr. Alexander.
Calvin, John (died 1564).
Co.—Conybeare, Rev. W. J. (died 1875), and Howson, Very Rev. J. S. (died 1885).
COOK, Canon F. C.
Da.—Davidson, Rev. Dr. Samuel.
Del.—Delitzsch, Dr. Franz.
DENNY, James.
DENT.—Denton, W.
DeW.—DeWette, Dr. W. M. L. (died 1849).
DODS, Marcus.
Dü.—Düsterdieck, Dr. Friedrich.
DY.—Dykes, J. Oswald.
Eb.—Ebrard, Dr. J. H. A.
EDW.—Edwards, T. C.
El. or Ell.—Ellicott, Right Rev. Dr. C. J.
Erasmus, Desiderius (died 1533).
Ev.—Evans, Rev. T. S.
Ew.—Ewald, Dr. Heinrich (died 1875).
Farrar, Rev. Dr. F. W.
FEL.—Felten, Joseph.
Field, Rev. Dr. F. (died 1885).
FIN.—Findlay, G. G.
Fr.—Fritzsche, Dr. C. F. A.
GA.—Garvie, A. E.
Gi.—Gifford, Ven. Dr. E. H.
GLO.—Gloag, P. J.
Go.—Godet, Dr. F.
GOU.—Goudge, R. J.
GOULD, E. P.
GREG.—Gregory, C. R.
Grimm, Dr. C. L. W.
HACK.—Hackett, H. B.
Ha.—Harless, Dr. J. C. A. von.
HAR.—Harnaek, A.
HEAD.—Headlam, A. C.
Heinrich, Dr. J. H.
HEIT.—Heitmüller, W.
HILG.—Hilgenfeld, A.
Hitzig, Dr. F. (died 1875).
HOLL.—Hollmann, Georg.
Ho.—Holzmann, H. J.
HOR.—Horton, R. F.
HORT, F. J. A.

HS.—Howson and Spence.
Hu.—Huther, Dr. J. F.
Je.—Jelf, Rev. W. E.
Jo.—Jowett, Rev. B.
JÜ.—Jülicher, A.
KEN.—Kennedy, H. A. A.
Ke.—Kern, Dr. F. H.
KNO.—Knowling, R. J.
KÖ.—Köhler, Franz.
KÜ.—Kübel, R.
Lan.—Lange, Dr. J. P.
LECH.—Lechler, G. V.
LIE.—Lietzmann, Hans.
Li.—Lightfoot, Right Rev. Dr. J. B.
LIND.—Lindsay.
LIP.—Lipsius, R. A.
LUE.—Lüken, Wilhelm.
LUM.—Lumby, J. R.
Lü.—Lünemann, Dr. G.
LUT.—Luthardt, Ch. E.
Luther, Martin (died 1546).
Mack, Dr. Martin.
MAR.—Martin, G. Currie.
MAS.—Massie, J.
MA.—Mayor, J. B.
Mcl.—McClellan, Rev. J. B.
McCLY.—McClymont, J. A.
McG.—McGarvey, J. W.
MEN.—Menzies, Allen.
MEYRICK, F.
Me.—Meyer, Dr. H. A. W. (died 1873).
MI.—Milligan, Geo.
MIL.—Milligan, W.
MM.—Milligan and Moulton.
MOR.—Morison, J.
MOULE, H. C. Y.
NÖS.—Nösgen, C. F.
Ol. or Ols.—Olshausen, Dr. Hermann (died 1839).
PAGE, T. E.
Paley, Dr. F. A.
PEAKE, A. S.
PLUM.—Plummer, Alfred.
PLU.—Plumtree, E. H.
RA.—Rackham, R. B.
RAM.—Ramsay, W. M.
Renan, M. Ernest.
REN.—Rendall, F.
Reuss, Dr. E.
RI.—Riddle, M. B.
RO.—Robinson, J. A.
Rü.—Rückert, Dr. L. J. (died 1871).
SA.—Sanday, W.
SAL.—Salmond, S. D. F.
SCH.—Schaff, Philip.
SCHM.—Schmiedel, P. W.
SCHN.—Schnedermann, Georg.
Schürer, Dr. Emil.

Sc.—Scott, Very Rev. Dr. R. (died 1887)
SCOTT, C. Anderson.
SH.—Sanday and Headlam.
SLA.—Slater, W. F.
SO.—Soden, H. v.
SPE.—Spence, H. D. M.
SR.—Schaff and Riddle.
St.—Stier, Dr. Rudolph (died 1862).
Sta.—Stanley, Very Rev. Dr. A. P. (died 1881).
SW.—Swete, H. B.
Tho.—Tholuck, Dr. August (died 1877).
Trench, Most Rev. Dr. R. C. (died 1886).
Va.—Vaughan, Very Rev. Dr. C. J.
VH.—Van Hengel, Dr. W. A. (died 1870).
VIN.—Vincent, Marvin R.

WACE, H.
Wa.—Waite, Rev. Dr. Joseph.
We. or *Weiss*—Weiss, Dr. Bernhard.
WEISS, J.—Weiss, Johannes.
WELL.—Wellhausen, Julius.
W.—Westcott, Rev. B. F.
WENDT, H. H.
Welstein, Dr. J. J. (died 1754).
WIN.—Windisch.
Wi.—Winer, Dr. G. B. (died 1858).
Wie.—Wiesinger, Dr. A.
Wo.—Wordsworth, Rev. Dr. Chr. (died 1885).
ZÖ.—Zöckler, Dr. Otto.
Zü.—Züllig, Dr. F. J.

2. NAMES OF ANCIENT COMMENTATORS OCCASIONALLY QUOTED.

Aug.—Augustine, Bishop of Hippo, 395–430.
Bas.—Basil, Bishop of Cæsarea in Cappadocia, 370–379.
Chrys.—Chrysostom, Bishop of Constantinople, 397–407.
Clem. Alex.—Clement of Alexandria, flourished 194.
Cypr.—Cyprian, Bishop of Carthage, 248–258.
Eus.—Eusebius, Bishop of Cæsarea, 315–339 or 40.
Hil.—Hilary, Bishop of Poitiers, 353–368.
Hipp.—Hippolytus, Bishop of Rome (?), 200–236 or 7.

Iren.—Irenæus, Bishop of Lyons, 178.
Jer.—Jerome, flourished 378–420.
Orig.—Origen (died 254).
Orig.^{int.}—The same as represented by an ancient Latin translation.
Theod. Mops.—Theodore, Bishop of Mopsuestia, 399–tr. 428.
Theod. (in I Tim.—Titus)—Theodoret, Bishop of Cyrus (died 457).

3. VERSIONS.

Latin.

OL.—The Old Latin Translation, made in the second century A.D., and existing in various forms; the oldest MSS. belong to the fourth and fifth centuries.
Vulg.—The Old Latin as revised by Jerome with the help of Greek MSS., A.D. 383–5; the oldest MS. was written before 546 A.D.

Syriac.

Cur.—The Curetonian Syriac. Probably an old form of the Syriac Version made in the second century; considerable fragments exist in a MS. of the fifth century.

Syriac—Continued.

Syr. Sin.—Syriac Sinaitic (recently discovered).
Pesh.—The Peshitto Syriac. Apparently a revised form of the above; exists in many old MSS., the oldest of the fifth century.

Egyptian.

Memph.—The Memphitic Version. In the dialect of Lower Egypt; made probably not later than the third century.
Theb.—The Thebaic Version. In the dialect of Upper Egypt; about the same date as the Memphitic; some MSS. attributed to the fourth century, but probably somewhat later.

4. MANUSCRIPTS.

NOTE.—In the citation of the MSS., and the several handwritings in them, Tischendorf's notation has been followed. The citations of MSS. have been taken from the editions of Tischendorf, Tregelles, and Alford; usually the first: the accounts of the MSS., from Tischendorf and Scrivener.

Ⲁ (i.e. Aleph, first letter of Hebrew alphabet). Codex Sinaiticus, now at St. Petersburg; discovered by Tischendorf in 1859 in the Convent of St. Catherine on Mount Sinai. Contains a large part of the Septuagint and the whole New Testament. Written, in Tischendorf's judgment, about the middle of the fourth century A.D. and at Alexandria; others have thought at Cæsarea in Palestine. Corrected in some places

by later hands, Ⲁ² of the fourth century, Ⲁ³, about the sixth century, Ⲁ⁴ or Ⲁ⁵, early in the seventh century, Ⲁ⁶, of the seventh century. The first hand is denoted by Ⲁ or Ⲁ*. (See note on following page.)

A Codex Alexandrinus, in the British Museum; presented to Charles I in 1628 by Cyril Lucar, Patriarch, first, of Alexandria, then of Constantinople. Contains the Septuagint almost complete, the whole New Testament, except St. Matthew i.–xxv. 6, St. John vi. 50–viii. 52, and II Cor. iv. 13–xii. 6. Date (first hand denoted by A or A*), middle of the fifth century or earlier, corrected in a few places by later hands (A² and A³); corrections which may probably have been made

- by the original scribe himself are denoted by A*. May have been written at Alexandria, but "it exhibits, especially in the Gospels, a text more nearly approaching that found in later copies than is found in most of its high antiquity."—*Scrivener*.
- B Codex Vaticanus, in the Vatican Library at Rome. Contains nearly all the Septuagint and all the New Testament except Hebrews ix. 14, to end, I and II Timothy, Titus, Philemon, Revelation; the missing parts of Hebrews and Revelation have been supplied by a late hand, probably of the fifteenth century. First hand (B or B*) of the fourth century. Tischendorf thinks that the copyist who wrote out this MS. was one of the two scribes who produced the original Sinaitic MS. of the New Testament. Ceriani and Dr. Hort think that it was written in Italy, De Rossi that it was written in the East, and several scholars have supposed that this MS., like the Sinaitic, was written at Casarea in Palestine. Corrected in some places by later hands, B², of the fourth or fifth century, B³, of the tenth or eleventh century.
- B (Revelation). Also in the Vatican. Contains Revelation. About 800 A.D.
- C Codex Ephraemi Syri Rescriptus. So called because certain tracts by St. Ephraem the Syrian had been copied upon it above the old writing. Now in the National Library at Paris. Mutilated, containing about half the New Testament, no single book being entire. First hand (C or C*) of the fifth century, Alexandrine, or at least Egyptian, Tischendorf thinks; later hands, C², of the sixth century, apparently Syrian or Egyptian, C³, of ninth century, Constantinopolitan.
- D (Gospels and Acts). Codex Bezae. In the University Library at Cambridge; presented to the University in 1581 by Theodore Beza. Contains the Gospels and Acts in Greek and Latin, except a few chapters. The first hand (D or D*) of the sixth century. Written in the West. Some of the missing portions are supplied, "perhaps from the original leaves," by a hand of about the tenth century (D^{supp}). Has many words and some passages not found in other MSS.
- D (Epistles). Codex Claromontanus. In the National Library at Paris. Contains the Epistles of St. Paul in Greek and Latin. Written (D or D*) in the sixth century in North Africa by a Greek of Alexandria, Tischendorf thinks—in any case in the West; meant for the use of a Latin church. Corrected by later hands, both Greek, D², of the seventh century, D³, early in the ninth.
- E (Gospels). Codex Basilensis, in the Public Library at Basle, apparently brought thither from Constantinople. Contains the Gospels, except a few verses of St. Luke. Eighth century.
- E (Acts). Codex Laudianus, now at Oxford; presented to the University by Archbishop Laud in 1636. Contains the Acts in Greek and Latin, except about two chapters. Date, about 600 A.D. Apparently written in Sardinia, for use in a Latin church, but some think at Rome.
- E (Epistles). Codex Sangermanensis, now at St. Petersburg. An inexact copy of D Claromontanus. Ninth century.
- F (Epistles). Codex Augiensis; in the Library of Trinity College, Cambridge. Contains the Pauline Epistles in Greek and Latin, except a few passages; the Greek text of the Epistle to the Hebrews is also missing. Ninth century.
- G (Epistles). Codex Boernerianus; in the Royal Library at Dresden. Contains the Pauline Epistles, except the Hebrews, with some omissions. It has much resemblance to Codex Augiensis, F, and Scrivener believes that both were copied from one MS. some centuries older than either. Originally formed part of the same MS. as Δ.
- H (Gospels). Codex Andr. Seidelii, now at Hamburg. Contains the Gospels, with many omissions. Ninth or tenth century.
- H (Acts). Codex Mutinensis; at Modena. Contains part of the Acts. Ninth century.
- H (Epistles). Codex Coislinianus Parisiensis. Part now at Paris, part at St. Petersburg. Contains fragments of eight of the Pauline Epistles. Sixth century.
- K (Gospels). Codex Cyprius Parisiensis. In the National Library at Paris. Contains the Gospels. Ninth century.
- K (Epistles). Codex Mosquensis. At Moscow. Contains the Epistles, except about 12 chapters. Ninth century.
- L (Gospels). Codex Parisiensis Regius. In the National Library at Paris. Contains the Gospels, except a few passages. Eighth century. Often agrees with Codd. *Σ*, B.
- L (Acts and Epistles). Codex Angelicus Romanus, belonging to the Augustinian monks at Rome. Contains Acts from viii. 10, and Epistles, except a few verses. Of ninth century.
- Z Codex Palimpsestus Dublinensis. In Library of Trinity College, Dublin. Passages of Chrysostom and Epiphanius written over the old writing, in a hand of the tenth century or later. Contains part of St. Matthew. Sixth century.
- Γ (i.e. Gamma). Part at Oxford, part at St. Petersburg. Contains the Gospels nearly entire. Dated 979 A.D. (Gardthausen).
- Δ (i.e. Delta). Codex Sangallensis. In the Monastery of St. Gall in N. E. Switzerland. Contains the Gospels, except part of St. John. The text is more important in St. Mark than in the other Gospels. "Written by Latin (most probably by Irish) monks in the west of Europe during the ninth [rather tenth] century."—*Scrivener*.
- Π Codex Petrolitonus Tisch. Ninth century (Gospels nearly complete).
- Ξ (i.e. Xi). Codex Zacynthius. In the Library of the British and Foreign Bible Society, London. Contains considerable portions of St. Luke. Like Z, a palimpsest, the original hand being probably of the eighth century.

References of the forms *Σ**, B*, C*, &c., are used to denote the original reading of the MSS. *Σ*, B, C, etc., in cases where a later hand has introduced an alteration. In passages which have not been touched by the later hands, the first hand is denoted by *Σ*, B, C, &c., simply.

B^{corr}, *C^{corr}*, and the like are sometimes used to denote one or more of the correctors, or later hands, of the MS. in question, where it has not been thought worth while to distinguish these hands from one another.

Cri (i.e. C, ut videtur) and the like denote that the editor from whom the citation is taken is not quite sure that he has rightly read the passage in question in the particular MS.

5. CRITICAL EDITIONS OF THE TEXT.

- AL.*—Alford, Very Rev. Dr. H. (died 1870). The Greek Testament, with a critically revised text, and a critical and exegetical commentary. 3rd-5th edition, 4 vols., London, 1865, &c.
- EL.*—Ellicott, Right Rev. Dr. C. J., Minor Epistles of St. Paul (Galatians-Philemon). London, 1854, &c.
- LA.*—Lachmann, Dr. C. (died 1851). The New Testament in Greek and Latin according to the recension of C. Lachmann. 2 vols., Berlin, 1842-1850.
- LI.*—Lightfoot, Right Rev. Dr. J. B. Select Epistles of St. Paul (Galatians, Philippians, Colossians, Philemon). London, 1865, &c.
- MCL.*—McClellan, Rev. J. B. The New Testament, &c., vol. I. The Four Gospels. London, 1785.
- NES.*—Nestle, E. Greek Testament.
- R.*—The Revised Version of 1881.
- R marg.*—Margin of do.
- A. v.*—Authorized Version.
- SCR.*—Scrivener, Rev. Dr. F. H. A plain introduction to the criticism of the New Testament. Cambridge, 1874, 2nd edition; 1883, 3rd edition.
- TI.*—Tischendorf, Dr. Const. von (died 1874). Greek New Testament, 8th critical edition. Leipzig, 1865-1872.
- TR.*—Tregelles, Dr. S. P. (died 1875). The Greek New Testament edited from ancient authorities, with the Latin version of Jerome from the Codex Amiatinus. London, 1857-1871.
- WE.*—Weiss, Dr. D. The Gospel of St. Mark, Berlin, 1872. The Gospel of St. Matthew, Halle, 1876. Also in Meyer's Commentary, St. Mark. St. Luke, St. John, and Romans; 6th edition.
- WH.*—Westcott, Rev. Dr. B. F., and Hort, Rev. Dr. F. J. A. The New Testament in the Original Greek. Cambridge and London, 1881.
- Edd.*—This abbreviation=(Gospels) *La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. R.*
 =(Acts) *La. Ti. Tr. WH. R.*
 =(Romans) *La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. R.*
 =(I and II Corinthians) *La. Ti. Tr. WH. R.*
 =(Galatians, Philippians, Colossians, Philemon) *La. Ti. Tr. El. Li. WH. R.*
 =(Ephesians, I Thessalonians-Titus) *La. Ti. Tr. El. WH. R.*
 =(Hebrews-Revelation) *La. Ti. Tr. WH. R.*

NOTE.—There are many passages in which a critical editor does not satisfy himself that one of two rival readings is confidently to be preferred to the other, the evidence being divided. In such cases a figure (¹, ²) has been appended to the name of the editor in question; the former showing that the reading is judged on the whole the more probably correct by the editor, the latter that it is judged the less probable by him. It should be said, however, that the preference thus indicated is in some cases more decided than in others.

The readings which Drs. Westcott and Hort print in their margin within the signs **⋈** are not as such noticed in this edition. It is expressly stated that these readings, though mentioned as containing matter of interest and as possibly derived "from some extraneous source," are not considered to possess any claim to admission into the text, and therefore they are not true alternatives. The important readings which the same editors enclose in double brackets are regarded by them as interpolations which, though added to the text at a very early date, did not originally form part of it.

HOW TO USE THE VARIORUM READINGS.

A section of the text of the American Version is given first. Where this section is long, usually only the first and last words are given. Three points between these words usually indicate that the variant rendering, or reading is to be substituted for all that is included in and between these first and last words. The section is followed by a — and those authorities agreeing with the translators of the American Version are given, their names being preceded by the word "So." All authorities quoted from the "Variorum Bible" are in italics and those quoted by the editor are given in capital letters. Where manuscripts such as N, B, C, etc., are quoted by the editor and not by the "Variorum Bible," they are inclosed in parentheses.

When an alteration is introduced by the word "*Or*," it implies that the renderings of the American Standard Version appear defensible, though the alternative rendering has been adopted by the authority mentioned. "*Alt.*" signifies that the rendering in question is given as an alternative by the authority cited.

"*Omit*," followed by the name of a critic, denotes that the editor in question judges that the words referred to did not form part of the original text of the Bible.

In the Various Readings notes of the form "*Gr.* (after *Sept.*)" imply that the reading in question has been suggested to the critic named by the version that is cited, but is not the reading actually expressed by it. Explanatory words are printed in italics; those which are given as substitutes or alternatives for something in the text are printed in Roman type.

KEY TO THE SIGNS USED IN THIS BIBLE.

The pronunciation adopted in this Bible, and the diacritical marks used to express it, are based (by arrangement with the publishers, G. and C. Merriam and Co.) on Webster's International Dictionary (latest edition). This will be found a great convenience, as Webster's marks are more or less familiar to almost every reader.

To make the system of pronunciation as thorough as possible, *every syllable of the Proper Names is indicated, and every vowel is diacritically marked.* Further, those consonants are also marked which are capable of more than one pronunciation.

Syllables are indicated by a hyphen (-), while those on which stress has to be laid are marked with an accent ('). In the case of compound names as given in the Authorized Version, the proper accent of each name is given where necessary, and the component parts indicated by a double hyphen (--).

ā as in dāy.	ī as in ill.	āi as in aid.
ē " mēte.	ō " nōt.	oi " oil.
ī " time.	ū " ūs.	aō " Pharaōh.
ō " ōld.	ȳ " pitȳ.	ç = s (Sadducees).
ü " ūse.	ā " cāre.	e, eh = k (Cain; Chaldea).
ȳ " defȳ.	ä " fār.	ġ = j (Gentile).
ā " senāte.	à " lāst.	ġ as in ġet (Gethsemane).
è " èvent.	ā " fāl.	i = y (Christian).
í " ídea.	ē " tērm.	s = z (Moşes).
ó " óbey.	ī " fīrm.	x = gz (Alexandria).
ú " únite.	ô " lôrd.	ci } (Cilicia).
ă " ädd.	û " túrn.	ti } = sh, shi { (Egyptian).
ě " ěnd.	u " rûde.	si } (Persia).

NOTE: In the use of the words "Conditional Salvation" we have had no intention of taking sides on the question of Calvinism or Arminianism. We believe the careful study of our article on "Salvation" will show this to be so.

THE NAMES AND ORDER OF THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

	PAGE		PAGE
GENESIS	1	ECCLESIASTES	1178
EXODUS	107	SONG OF SOLOMON	1200
LEVITICUS	184	ISAIAH	1211
NUMBERS	236	JEREMIAH	1327
DEUTERONOMY	307	LAMENTATIONS	1462
JOSHUA	373	EZEKIEL	1477
JUDGES	413	DANIEL	1598
RUTH	460	HOSEA	1636
I. SAMUEL	467	JOEL	1657
II. SAMUEL	530	AMOS	1664
I. KINGS	583	OBADIAH	1679
II. KINGS	643	JONAH	1682
I. CHRONICLES	697	MICAH	1687
II. CHRONICLES	744	NAHUM	1699
EZRA	800	HABAKKUK	1704
NEHEMIAH	817	ZEPHANIAH	1711
ESTHER	842	HAGGAI	1717
JOB	856	ZECHARIAH	1721
PSALMS	924	MALACHI	1739
PROVERBS	1108		

BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

	PAGE		PAGE
THE GOSPEL:—		II. THESSALONIANS	2243
According to MATTHEW	1751	I. TIMOTHY	2247
According to MARK	1827	II. TIMOTHY	2255
According to LUKE	1878	TITUS	2261
According to JOHN	1969	PHILEMON	2265
THE ACTS	2027	HEBREWS	2267
ROMANS	2120	JAMES	2293
I. CORINTHIANS	2152	I. PETER	2301
II. CORINTHIANS	2179	II. PETER	2311
GALATIANS	2197	I. JOHN	2318
EPHESIANS	2208	II. JOHN	2325
PHILIPPIANS	2220	III. JOHN	2327
COLOSSIANS	2228	JUDE	2328
I. THESSALONIANS	2236	REVELATION	2331

ANALYSIS OF THE PENTATEUCH

THE PENTATEUCH

Name: "The Five [Treatise] Book."

Other Designation: The Law (Heb. *Torah*).

General Contents: The Political Constitution of Israel. The Moral Code. The Ceremonial for Worship (Ritual). The History of Israel with a Sketch of the World before Abraham.

GENESIS.

1. **Names:** First Book of Moses; Genesis ("Origin").
2. **Subject:** History of the Hebrews to the Descent into Egypt (Patriarchal Period; Israel, One Tribe).
3. **Contents:**

I. The World before Abraham. Chs. 1-11.

1. Before the Flood—Chs. 1-5. The Creation of the World—1:1-2:3. The Creation of Man—2:4-25. The Fall and Punishment of Adam—3:1-24. The Sin of Cain; Development of Arts—4:1-26. The Descendants of Seth—5:1-32.
2. The Flood—Chs. 6-9. The Corruption of Mankind—6:1-8. Noah instructed to make an Ark—6:9-7:12. The Flood—7:13-24. Subsidence of the Waters—8:1-22. Blessing of Noah; Covenant of the Rainbow—9:1-20.
3. From the Flood to Abraham—Chs. 10, 11. The Posterity of Noah—10:1-32. The Tower of Babel (Confusion of Tongues)—11:1-9. Genealogy of Abraham—11:10-32.

II. From Abraham to Joseph: The Hebrews One Tribe—Chs. 12-50. Abraham—Chs. 12-25:11. See "Abraham"—Gen. 11:27. Isaac—25:12-27:46. See "Isaac"—Gen. 21:3. Jacob—28:1-35:29. See "Jacob"—Gen. 25:25. Esau—36:1-43. See "Esau"—Gen. 27:1. Joseph—37:1-50:26. See "Joseph"—Gen. 30:24.

EXODUS.

1. **Name:** Second Book of Moses; Exodus, *going out*.
 2. **Subject:** Deliverance of Israel from Bondage in Egypt.
 3. **Contents:**
- #### I. The Story of the Deliverance. Chs. 1-19.
- The Oppression in Egypt—1:1-22. Appearance of the Deliverer (Moses)—2:1-25. Commission to deliver: Signs—3:1-7:19. The Ten Plagues—7:20-

12:36. The Flight from Egypt—12:37-51. Ordinance of Passover—13:1-22. Pursuit and Destruction of the Egyptians—14:1-31. Song of Moses and Miriam—15:1-18. The March from the Red Sea to the Wilderness of Sin—15:19-16:3. Complaints: Quails and Manna given in Answer—16:4-36. Water from the Rock at Rephidim—17:1-7; War with Amalek—8-16. Organization by Jethro—18:1-17. Arrival at Sinai—19:1-25.

II. Legislation for the Delivered People.—Chs. 20-40.

1. "The Book of the Covenant"—Chs. 20-24. The Ten Commandments—20:1-17. Laws based on the Decalogue—20:18-23:33. The Covenant—24:1-18.
2. Ceremonial Laws—Chs. 25-40. The Ark, the Table of Showbread, the Candlestick, the Curtains of the Tabernacle—25:1-40. The Tabernacle—26:1-37. The Altar of Burnt-offering—27:1-21. The Priestly Robes—28:1-43. The Consecration of Priests—29:1-46. The Altar of Incense—30:1-10. Atonement Money; the Anointing Oil—30:11-38. Bezalel and Oholiab—31:1-11. Observance of Sabbaths—12-18.
3. Historical Episode of the Golden Calf—32:1-33:23. Renewal of the Covenant—34:1-35.
4. Construction of the Sanctuary—35:1-40:38.

LEVITICUS.

1. **Name:** The Third Book of Moses; Leviticus (The Levitical [Law]).

2. **Subject:** The Law of the Ceremonial.

3. **Contents:**

I. Sacrifices. Chs. 1-5.

The Burnt-offering—1:1-17. The Meal-offering—2:1-16. The Peace-offering—3:1-17. The Sin-offering—4:1-35. The Trespass-offering—5:1-19.

II. The Priesthood. Chs. 6-10.

The Priest's Function in Sacrifice—6:1-7:38. The Consecration of the Priest—8:1-36. Sacrifices of Aaron—9:1-24. Nadab and Abihu: Temperance of Priests—10:1-20.

III. Clean and Unclean. Chs. 11-15.

Purification of Women—12:1-8. Leprosy, its Kinds, its Tests and Purification—13:1-14:57. Ceremonial Uncleanness—15:1-33.

IV. The Ritual of the Day of Atonement.—16:1-34.

V. The Law of Holiness. Chs. 17-27.

The Israelites' Sacrifice: Abstinence from Blood—17:1-16. Prohibition of Incest and Impurity—

18:1-30. Laws against Idolatry, Unchastity and Uncleaness—19:1-20:27. The Priests' Character and Mode of Life—21:1-22:33. Feasts of Israel—23:1-44. Lamp and Bread of Sanctuary—24:1-23. The Sabbatical Periods (Year of Jubilee)—25:1-55. Blessings and Penalties—26:1-46. Law of Vows, Firstlings and Tithes—27:1-34.

NUMBERS.

1. **Name:** The Fourth Book of Moses; Numbers (from Census recorded in Chs. 1-4 and 26).
2. **Subject:** Story of the Israelites' Journey from Sinai to the Plains of Moab.
3. **Connection:** Exodus, chs. 1-19.
4. **Contents:**
 - I. Enumeration of Men of War, Priests, and Levites.—Chs. 1-4.
 - II. **Legislation:** Concerning Jealousy with Test of Adultery (ch. 5), and concerning the Nazarite Vow—Ch. 6.
 - III. **Oblations of the Princes.**—Ch. 7.
 - IV. **Legislation:** Concerning the Seven Lamps of the Sanctuary, the Purification of the Levites and the Keeping of the Passover—Chs. 8, 9. The Silver Trumpets—Ch. 10:1-10.
 - V. **The March from Sinai to Taberah.**—10:11-11:3. Murmurs: Appointment of Seventy Elders, Eldad and Medad, Quails and Plague, Arrival at Hazeroth—11:4-35. Miriam's Rebellion and Leprosy—12:1-15. From Hazeroth to the Wilderness of Paran—12:16. The Spies: their Discouraging Report; the People's Distrust and Condemnation to Forty Years' Wandering—Chs. 13, 14.
 - VI. **Legislation:** Concerning Offerings—Ch. 15.
 - VII. **Rebellion of Korah:** Confirmation of Aaron's Priesthood—Chs. 18, 19.
 - VIII. **Legislation:** Concerning Priesthood, Tithes, Purification with the Ashes of a Red Heifer—Chs. 18, 19.
 - IX. **Arrival at Kadesh:** Death of Miriam; Journey to Mt. Hor; Refusal of Edom to allow Israel to pass; Death of Aaron—Chs. 20. The Fiery Serpents; Journey to Oboth and Pishgah; Victory over Sihon and Og—Ch. 21. Balaam and Balak—Chs. 22-24. Sojourn in Moab; Sin of People; Zeal of Phinehas—Ch. 25. New Census—Ch. 26. Zelophehad's Daughters—Ch. 27.
 - X. **Legislation:** Concerning Offerings at the Festivals—Chs. 28, 29. Vows—Ch. 30.
 - XI. **Conquest of Midianites**—Ch. 31. Settlement of Two and One-half Tribes East of Jordan—Ch. 32. Recapitulation of Itinerary—Ch. 33. Directions

concerning Conquest and Partition of Canaan, Levitical Cities and Cities of Refuge—Chs. 34, 35:28.

- XII. **Legislation:** Concerning Murder—35:29-34. Heir-esses—36:1-13.

DEUTERONOMY.

1. **Name:** The Fifth Book of Moses; Deuteronomy ([Book of] Second Law).
2. **Subject:** Popular Summary of Moses' Leadership.
3. **Presupposes:** Exodus, Leviticus and Numbers.
4. **Contents:**
 - I. **Historical Review by Moses.**—Chs. 1-4.
 - II. **Recapitulation of the Law.** Chs. 5-26.

Moral Provisions.—Chs. 5-11.

The Ten Commandments—5:1-33. Exhortation to Faithfulness—6:1-25. Warning against Apostasy—7:1-11. Promise of Blessing and Help—12-26. Rehearsal of History—8:1-10:22. Reasons for Obedience: Study of the Law—11:1-32.

Ceremonial Provisions.—Chs. 12-26.

Unity of Worship—12:1-32. Prohibition of Idolatry—13:1-18. Of Idolatrous Practices—14:1-29. Provision of Year of Release for Debt and of Bond-servants—15:1-23. Feasts: Passover, Pentecost, and Tabernacles—16:1-17. Administration of Justice—16:18-17:13. The Law of the King—17:14-20. The Portion of the Levites—18:1-8. Promise of True Prophets—9-22. Cities of Refuge—19:1-10. Laws concerning Landmarks and Testimony—11-21. Laws concerning Warfare—20:1-20. Expiation of Murder whose Perpetrator is Unknown—21:1-11. Marriage of Captive Women; the Treatment of Sons—12-23. Laws of Property and Chastity—22:1-30. Laws concerning the Assembly, Clemency in War, Vows, Divorce, Loans, Payment of Wages, Unjust Judgments—23:1-25:4. The "Levirate" Law—25:5-10 (concerning Marriage). Fairness in Conflict and Commerce—25:11-16. Destruction of Amalek—17-19. First-fruits—26:1-19.
 - III. **Sanctions of the Law.** Ch. 27-30.

Curses upon Violators (to be pronounced at Ebal)—27:1-26. Blessings upon the Obedient (to be pronounced at Gerizim)—28:1-14. Additional Warnings of Evils of Disobedience—15-68. The Covenantant at Moab—29:1-30:20.
 - IV. **Last Days of Moses.** Chs. 31-34.

Delivery of the Law to the Priests—31:1-29. The Song of Moses—31:30-32:47. The Ascent of Nebo: the Blessing of Moses—32:48-33:29. The Death of Moses—34:1-12.

THE FIRST BOOK OF MŌ-ŠĒŠ,

COMMONLY CALLED

ĠĒN-Ē-SĪS

GOD'S WORK OF CREATION

1 In the *beginning † God created the ^a heavens and the ^b earth. 2 And the earth was ^c waste and void; and ^d darkness was upon the ^e face of the deep: and the ^f Spirit of God ¹ moved upon the face of the ^g ^h waters. 3 And God said,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. In the beginning—*taken absolutely*, LAN. KE. DE. MURPHY; *relatively*, DR. V. 1. So KE. and DE. DR. LAN. HOLZINGER, SPU.; in the beginning, when God created the heaven and the earth—when the earth was waste and void and darkness was upon the face of the deep, and the spirit (or, breath) of God was brooding (or, hovering) upon the face of the water—then God said, etc., *Rashi, Ev. Schr. Martineau, Di. BEN. GUN. Or keep V. 1 as in A. V. for a superscription or summary of the chapter, and continue.* Now the earth was waste, etc. (as above), and God said, *Graf, Ch. Di. V. 2.* Waste—without form, DR.; moved upon—was brooding, DR. MURPHY, DI.; hovered over, KA.

Let there be ⁱ light: and there was light. 4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness. 5 And God called the light ^j Day, and the darkness he called ^k Night. And there was ^l evening and there was ^m morning, one day.

6 And God said, Let there be a ⁿ ² firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. 7 And

Var. Rend.—V. 5. And there was evening and there was morning—and evening came and morning came, DI. DR. V. 6. divide—be dividing, DR. MURPHY, SPU.

The Beginning of the Kingdom.—Among the Jews first—Dan. 2:44, 45; Mt. 16:18, 19, 28; Lu. 24:47; Acts 1:4-8, 2:4, 11:15. Among the Gentiles—Acts 8:4-40; 10:1-48; 11:1-23, 15:7-9.

The Gentiles chosen "In the Beginning."—Eph. 1:4; I Thess. 2:13.

Beginning of Wisdom is the Fear of God.—Ps. 111:10; Pr. 1:7; 9:10.

Beginning of Strife.—Pr. 17:14.

The Beginning and the End; the Alpha and the Omega.—Rev. 1:8; 21:6; 22:13.

† GOD: Is Almighty.—Gen. 17:1; 28:3; 35:11; Ex. 6:3; Job. 42:2; Acts 26:8; Rev. 1:8; 7:12; 19:6; 21:22. Nothing too hard for Him: Gen. 18:14; Jer. 32:17, 27; Mt. 19:26; Mk. 10:27; Lu. 1:37; 18:27.

Creator.—Gen. 21:26-30; Job 38:4-10; Pr. 16:4; Is. 40:22-26; 45:7; 66:1, 2; Amos 4:13; Mk. 13:19; Acts 7:50; 17:24-26, 28; Heb. 2:10; 3:4; Rev. 4:11. Of the Heavens—Gen. 1:1, 6-8; Ex. 20:11; 31:17; I Chr. 16:26; Neh. 9:6; Job 37:18; Ps. 8:3; 19:1-4; 96:5; 102:25; 104:2; Pr. 8:27; Is. 37:16; 40:21, 22; 42:5; 44:24; 45:12, 18; 48:13; 51:13; Jer. 10:12; 32:17; 51:15; Zech. 12:1; Acts 4:24; 14:15; Rev. 10:6; 14:7. Of the Sun and Moon—Gen. 1:14-18; Ps. 8:3; 74:16. Of the Stars—Gen. 1:16; Job 9:8, 9; Ps. 8:3; 136:9; Amos 5:8. Of the Earth—Gen. 1:1; 9:10; 2:1-4; Ex. 20:11; 31:17; I Sam. 2:8; Neh. 9:6; 38:4-10; Ps. 24:1, 2; 90:2; 95:5; 102:25; 104:5-14; Pr. 8:22-29; Is. 42:5; 44:24; 45:12, 18; Jer. 10:12; 27:5; 32:17; 51:15; Zech. 12:1; Acts 4:24; 14:15; 17:24; Rev. 10:6; 14:7. Of the Inhabitants of the Sea—Gen. 1:21; Ex. 20:11; Neh. 9:6; Ps. 104:25-30; Rev. 10:6. Of the Beasts of the Earth and the Fowls of the Air—Gen. 1:24, 25; 2:19; Jer. 27:5. Of Vegetation—Gen. 1:29, 30; Job 32:27; 104:14; 147:8. **Of Man.**—Gen. 2:7; Ex. 4:11; Deut. 4:32; 32:15; Job 10:3, 8, 11, 12; 14:15; 31:15; 34:19; Ps. 100:3; 119:73; 130:8; 139:15, 16; Pr. 22:2; Is. 43:7; 44:2, 24; 45:12; Jer. 27:5; Mk. 10:6; I Cor. 12:18, 24; Eph. 2:10; I Pet. 4:19. *Man made in the Image of God*—Gen. 1:26-27; 5:1, 2; 9:6. *Man created a Spiritual Being*—Gen. 2:7; Job 32:8; 33:4; Is. 42:5; 57:16; Zech. 12:1; Acts 17:28, 29; Heb. 12:9. *God the Potter; Man the Clay*—Job 10:9; Is. 29:16; 45:9; 64:8; Rev. 9:20, 21. See "God is our Father."

From Everlasting to Everlasting.—Gen. 21:33; Ex. 3:15; Deut. 33:27; I Chr. 16:36; Neh. 9:5; Job 36:26; Ps. 90:1-4; 102:12, 24-27; 145:13; Is. 40:28; 43:10; 44:6; 57:15; 63:16; Lam. 5:19; Dan. 4:34; Rom. 1:20; I Tim. 1:17; 16:15, 16; II Pet. 3:8; Rev. 1:8; 4:8, 9; 10:6.

^a Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^b Earth, Gen. 2:1.

²
^c Heb. 11:3.
^d Darkness, Job 38:9.
^e Face, Is. 6:2.
^f Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
¹ Or, was brooding upon.
^g Water, Ps. 95:5.
^h Sea, Ex. 14:21.

³
ⁱ Light, Ps. 74:16.

⁵
^j Day, Lev. 25:8.
^k Night, Ps. 19:2.
^l Evening, Ps. 65:8.
^m Morning, Ps. 65:8.

⁶
ⁿ Firmament, Ps. 19:1.
² Heb. *expanse*.

* BEGINNINGS: Of Creation.—Pr. 8:22-31; Is. 40:21; John 1:1-3; Mk. 13:19; Heb. 1:10; 11:3—Man created Male and Female—God ordained from the Beginning that Man should have but one Wife—Gen. 1:27; 2:18, 21-24; 5:2; Mt. 19:4-6; Mk. 10:6-9; Eph. 5:31.

Beginning of Sin.—Gen. 3:1-6; John 8:44; Rom. 5:14-21; I John 3:8.

Of Death.—Gen. 3:3, 22-24; 4:8; Rom. 5:14-18; I Cor. 15:22.

Of Nations.—Gen. Chap. 10.

Of Sacrifice.—Gen. 4:4.

Of the Old Covenant.—Gen. 12:1-3; 17:1-14; Ex. 19:5; Gal. 4:24; Heb. 8:9.

Of the New Covenant.—Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:24; Lu. 22:20; I Cor. 11:25; Heb. 9:14-28.

Of Bondage in Egypt.—Ex. 1:8-14.

Of the Deliverance.—Ex. Chaps. 3 and 4.

Of the Departure from Egypt.—Ex. 12:29-42.

Of the Passover.—Ex. 12:1-28, 43-49; 13:1-10; 23:15; 34:18; Deut. 1:16.

Of keeping the Sabbath Day by Man.—Ex. 16:22-30. See "Sabbath"—Ex. 16:23.

Of the Tabernacle and its Furnishings.—Ex. Chaps. 25, 26, 36-40.

Of the Kingdom.—I Sam. 8:4-22; 9:15-27; 10:1-25; 11:15.

Of the Temple.—I Ki. 5:1-18.

Of the Division of the Kingdom.—I Ki. 11:29-40; 12:1-33. See "The Kingdom divided because of the Violation of the Commandments"—Ex. 20:1.

Of the Captivity of Israel.—II Ki. 17:1-23.

Of the Captivity of Judah.—II Ki. 24:10-20; 25:1-12; II Chr. 36:11-21.

Of the Restoration.—II Chr. 36:22, 23; Ezra, Chaps. 1-3.

Jesus was in the Beginning with God;—He was God.—John 1:1-3; 8:58; Rom. 11:36; I Cor. 8:6; Col. 1:16-18; Heb. 1:2; I John 1:1; 2:13, 14.

Beginning of the Ministry of Jesus.—Mt. 4:17; Mk. 1:14, 15; Lu. 1:2; 3:23; John 15:27; Acts 1:1, 21, 22.—**Of the Miracles of Jesus.**—John 2:11.

Jesus and His Disciples began with Moses and the Prophets to prove the Divinity of Jesus.—Lu. 24:27, 44; John 1:45; 3:14; 5:39, 45-47; Acts 2:22; 7:2-53; 8:35; 13:27; 28:23.

God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so. 8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And there was evening and there was morning, a second day.

⁹
a Water, Ps. 95:5.
b Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
c Sea, Ex. 14:21.
d Land, Gen. 23:15.

¹⁰
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.

9 And God said, Let the ^a waters under the ^b heavens be gathered together unto ^c one place, and let the dry ^d land appear: and it was so. 10 And God called the dry land ^e Earth; and

Var. Rend.—V. 9. heaven—heavens, *r*. V. 11. after their kind—in the several kinds thereof—*So throughout*. After its kinds, *DR.*; its kind, *KA.* V. 12. herbs—herb, *r* *KA.* their—their, *r* *KA.* trees—tree, *r* *KA.*

He knows All.—Job 23:24; Ps. 39:1-6; 149:4, 5; Pr. 5:21; 15:3; Is. 40:12, 14, 26-28; 46:9, 10; Jer. 23:24; Mt. 24:36; Rom. 11:33, 34; I John 1:5. The Searcher of Hearts—Gen. 20:6; Deut. 32:21; I Sam. 16:7; I Ki. 8:39; I Chr. 28:9; II Chr. 6:30; Job 11:11; Ps. 7:9; 44:21; 139:1-16; Pr. 15:11; 17:3; 21:2; 24:12; Jer. 11:20; 17:10; Amos 4:13; Mt. 6:4, 8, 18, 32; Lu. 16:15; Acts 1:24; 15:8; I Cor. 3:20; I Thess. 2:4; Heb. 4:13. He knows Man's Condition and Needs—Ex. 3:7; Deut. 2:7; II Chr. 16:9; Job 34:21, 22, 25; Ps. 1:6; 11:4; 33:13-15; 66:7; 103:13, 14; Is. 29:15; 37:28; 66:18; Jer. 32:19; Amos 9:2-4; Mt. 10:29, 30; I Cor. 8:3.

Foreknowledge of God.—Gen. 41:25-32; I Sam. 23:10-12; Ps. 139:15, 16; Is. 41:26; 42:9; 44:7; 45:11, 21; 46:10; 48:3, 5; Jer. 1:5; Dan. 2:28-45; 10:14; Mt. 6:8, 32; 24:36; 26:24; Luke 22:22; 24:27, 44; Acts 2:23; 3:18; 4:28; 15:18; Rom. 8:29; 11:2; Gal. 1:15, 16; II Tim. 1:9; I Pet. 1:2, 20. See "Prophecies concerning Jesus"—Gen. 3:15; "Prophecies and their Fulfilment"—II Ki. 17:13; "Election" and "God plans Man's Salvation"—Acts 2:40; "Foreordination"—Eph. 1:11.

He is Immutable.—Num. 23:19, 20; I Sam. 15:29; Job 23:13; Ps. 33:11; 102:27; Is. 40:28; Mal. 3:6; Rom. 11:29; Titus 1:2; Heb. 6:17, 18; Jas. 1:17.

He is Omnipresent.—Gen. 28:16; Deut. 4:35-39; I Ki. 8:27; II Chr. 2:6; Ps. 34:18; 139:7-10; Pr. 15:33; Is. 57:15; 66:1; Jonah 1:3, 4; Jer. 23:23, 24; Acts 7:48, 49; 17:24-28.

His Appearances to Men.—To Adam—Gen. 3:8-24. To Cain—Gen. 4:6, 7, 9-15; To Abraham—Gen. 12:7, 17:1; 18:1-33; Ex. 6:3. To Isaac—Ex. 6:3. To Jacob—Gen. 32:30; 35:7, 9-13; 48:3; Ex. 6:3. To Moses—Ex. 3:4-22; 4:1-17; 19:19-24; 24:1-18; Deut. 34:10. To Moses and Joshua—Deut. 31:14, 15. To Solomon—I Ki. 3:5-14; 9:2-9; 11:9; II Chr. 1:7-12; 7:12-22. To Job—Job 42:5, 6. To Isaiah—Is. 6:1-8. To Ezekiel—Ez. 1:24-28; 2:1-9; 3:1-27; 8:1-4; 43:2, 3. To Daniel—Dan. 7:9, 10. To Amos—Amos 9:1. To John—Rev. 4:2, 3; 20:11.

He is Invisible.—Ex. 33:20; Job 9:11; 23:8, 9; Is. 6:1-8; John 1:18; 5:37; 6:46; Rom. 1:20; Col. 1:15; I Tim. 1:17; 6:16; Heb. 11:27; I John 4:12, 20. God concealed in Darkness—Ex. 19:16-21; 20:21; Deut. 4:11, 12, 15; 5:22; I Ki. 8:12; II Chr. 6:1; Ps. 18:11; 97:2.

His Perfection.—Deut. 32:4; II Sam. 22:31; Job 36:4; 37:16; Ps. 18:30; Mt. 5:48; Rom. 12:2; Jas. 1:17; I John 1:5.

His Holiness.—Ex. 15:11; Lev. 19:2; 20:26; Josh. 24:19; I Sam. 2:2; 6:20; Job 6:10; 15:15; 25:5; Ps. 22:3; 47:8; 60:6; 89:35; 99:3, 9; 105:3; 111:9; Is. 5:16, 24; 6:3; 12:6; 29:19, 23; 41:14, 16; 43:14, 15; 47:4; 49:7; 57:15; Ez. 36:21, 22; 39:7, 25; Hos. 11:9; Hab. 1:12, 13; Lu. 1:49; John 17:11; Rom. 1:23; Rev. 4:8; 6:10; 15:4.

His Righteousness.—Gen. 18:25; Ex. 9:27; Ju. 5:11; I Sam. 12:7; Ezra 9:15; Neh. 9:8; Job 36:3; 37:23; Ps. 5:8; 7:9, 11; 11:7; 19:9; 31:1; 36:6; 48:10; 50:6; 71:2, 15, 19; 72:1; 83:12; 89:14, 16; 96:13; 97:2; 116:5; 119:7, 40, 75, 137, 142; 129:4; 143:1, 11; 145:7, 17; Is. 5:16; 41:10; 45:19, 23, 24; 46:13; 56:1;

the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good. 11 And God said, Let the earth put forth ^f grass, ^g herbs yielding ^h seed, and ⁱ fruit-trees bearing ^j fruit ^k after their kind, wherein is the seed thereof, upon the earth: and it was so. 12 And the earth brought forth grass, herbs yielding seed after their kind, and trees bearing fruit, wherein is the seed thereof, after their kind: and God saw that it was good. 13 And there was ^l evening and there was ^m morning, a third ⁿ day.

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 7. and it was so—*misplaced, Di. De. Sept. Lcormant, DR.* *GUN.* place after V. 6; cf. vs. 9, 11, 15, 24.

63:1; Jer. 4:2; 9:24; 11:20; 12:1; 23:6; Lam. 1:18; Dan. 9:7, 14; Micah 6:5; 7:9; John 17:25; II Tim. 4:8; I John 1:9. Revealed in the Gospel—Rom. 1:17; 3:1-5, 21-26; 10:3, 4; Phil. 3:9; II Pet. 1:1.

Goodness of God.—Ex. 33:19; I Ki. 8:66; I Chr. 16:34; II Chr. 5:13; 7:3; Ps. 25:8; 31:19; 65:11; 68:10; 86:5; 100:5; 106:1; 118:29; 119:68; 135:3; 136:1; 145:7-9; Is. 63:7; Jer. 33:11; Lam. 3:25; Nah. 1:7; Mt. 19:17; Mk. 10:18; Acts 14:17; Rom. 2:4; 11:22.

The Justice of God.—Gen. 18:25; Deut. 32:4; Ps. 89:14; Is. 45:21; Jer. 11:20; 14:23; 18:25, 29, 30; 33:1-20; Zeph. 3:5; Zech. 9:9; Acts 17:31; Rom. 2:2; I John 1:9; Rev. 15:3. He is Impartial—No Responder of Persons—Deut. 10:17, 18; 16:19; II Chr. 19:7; Job 34:18, 19; Acts 10:34, 35; Rom. 2:11; Gal. 2:6; Eph. 6:8, 9; Col. 3:25; I Pet. 1:17. He despises None—Job 36:5; Ps. 22:24; 69:33; 102:17.

He is Faithful who Promised.—Gen. 9:16; 21:1; 28:15; Ex. 2:24; 6:4, 5; Lev. 26:44, 45; Josh. 22:4; 23:10-14; Ju. 2:1; I Sam. 12:22; II Sam. 7:28; 23:5; I Ki. 8:56; II Ki. 13:23; Neh. 9:7, 8; Ps. 18:30; 19:9; 25:10; 33:4; 40:10; 100:5; 132:11; Rom. 3:3, 4; 11:2; 29; 15:8; I Cor. 1:9; II Cor. 1:20; I Thess. 5:24; II Tim. 2:13; Titus 1:2; I Pet. 4:19; Rev. 6:10; 15:3.

God is Long-suffering.—Gen. 6:3; Ex. 34:6, 7; Num. 23:17, 21; Ps. 86:15; 103:8-14; Is. 5:1-4; 30:18; Jer. 7:13, 23-25; 15:15; Ez. 33:11; Joel 2:13; Mt. 21:38-41; Acts 14:16, 17; 17:30; Rom. 2:4; 3:25; 9:22-24; 15:5; I Pet. 3:20-22; II Pet. 3:9, 15; Rev. 2:21. **His Long-suffering is sometimes abused.**—It was so with Pharaoh; when the Curse was removed he hardened his Heart. Others have acted in the Same Way—Neh. 9:28-31; Pr. 1:24-27; 29:1; Eccl. 8:11; Mt. 23:37, 38; 24:48-51; Lu. 13:6-9.

The Love of God.—Deut. 10:15, 18; 23:5; II Sam. 12:24; Ps. 103:13; 146:8; Jer. 31:3; Mal. 1:2; John 3:16; 14:21, 23; 16:27; 17:10, 23, 26; Rom. 5:8; 9:13; II Cor. 9:7; 13:11; Eph. 2:4; II Thess. 2:16; Heb. 1:26; I John 3:1; 4:8, 9, 10, 16, 19; Jude 21. **His Love Manifested.**—Ex. 6:7; 19:4; Lev. 25:42; 26:12; Deut. 28:9; 32:9-12; Ps. 31:19, 21; 90:1; 114:2; Is. 49:16; 54:5, 6, 10; Mal. 3:16, 17; Mt. 18:11-14; Rom. 5:8; 8:31, 32, 39; Eph. 3:1-6; Heb. 11:16; Jas. 1:18. See "God Loves Man"—Acts 2:40.

The Mercy of God is a Further Exemplification of His Love.—Ex. 20:2, 6, 22; 22:27; II Chr. 30:9; Ezra 9:9; Neh. 1:10; 9:17, 27-31; Is. 54:9; 57:11; 65:2; Jer. 2:9; 3:12; 42:7; Hos. 2:14, 23; Lu. 6:36; Acts 26:16-18; Rom. 10:10-13. See "God is Merciful," "God the Author of Salvation" and "God plans Man's Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Sovereignty of God.—Ex. 15:18; I Chr. 29:11, 12; II Chr. 20:6; Job 9:2-12; 25:2; 33:12, 13; Ps. 59:13; 82:1, 8; 89:11-14; 93:1, 2; 97:1-6, 9; 103:19; 105:7; 113:3-5; 135:5-21; 145:11-13; Is. 40:12-31; 66:1; Lam. 3:27; 5:19; Dan. 6:26; Micah 4:7, 13; Mt. 6:10; 11:25; Lu. 10:21; John 10:29; 19:11; Acts 7:48-50; 17:24-31; Rom. 9:19-33; 11:33-36; Heb. 1:1-14; Rev. 4:11; 19:6.

¹¹
f Grass, Ps. 37:2.
g Herbs, Ps. 15:17.
h Seed, Deut. 22:9.
i Tree, Mt. 7:17.
j Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
k Reaping what we Sow, Gal. 6:7.

¹³
l Evening, Ps. 65:8.
m Morning, Ps. 65:8.
n Day, Lev. 23:5.

14 Light, Ps. 74:16.
b Firmament, Ps. 19:1.
c Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
d Day, Lev. 25:8.
e Night, Ps. 19:2.
f Signs of the Heavens, Jer. 10:2.
g Seasons, Gen. 8:22.
h Year, Lev. 25:8.

15
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.

16
j Sun, Ps. 136:8.

14 And God said, Let there be ^a lights in the ^b firmament of ^c heaven to divide the ^d day from the ^e night; and let them be for ^f signs, and for ^g seasons, and for days and ^h years: 15 and let them be for lights in the firmament of heaven to give light upon the ⁱ earth: and it was so. 16 And God made the two great lights; the ^j greater light to rule

Var. Rend.—Vs. 14, 15, 17, heaven—the heaven, R. V. 20. swarm with swarms of living creatures—*Lit.* swarm with swarms of living souls; bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, R let birds—*Lit.* fowl; flying things, DR. BEN. in the open—before the, GUN; in front of the, DR. SPU; in the face of (the front of), KE. and DE.; towards, KA.

the day, and the ^k lesser light to rule the night: *he made* ^l the stars also. 17 And God set them in the firmament of heaven to give light upon the earth, 18 and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the ^m darkness: and God saw that it was good. 19 And there was evening and there was morning, a fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the ⁿ waters swarm with ^p swarms of ^q living creatures, and let ^r birds fly above the earth ¹ in the open firmament of heaven.

^k Moon, Ps. 136:9.
^l Stars, Ps. 136:9.

18
^m Darkness, Job 38:9.

20
ⁿ Water, Ps. 95:5.
^o Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^p Fish, Gen. 9:2.
^q Life, Gen. 2:7.
^r Birds, Gen. 9:2.
¹ Heb. on the face of the expanse of the heavens.

One God Alone—Ex. 8:10; 9:14; Deut. 4:35, 39; 6:4; 32:39; Neh. 9:6; Ps. 83:18; 86:10; Is. 37:16; 43:11-15; 44:6, 8; 45:5-12; 21-25; Mk. 12:29, 32; John 5:44; 17:3; I Cor. 8:4, 6; Eph. 4:6; I Tim. 1:17; 6:15; Jas. 4:12; Jude 25.

Lord of Heaven and Earth—Ex. 8:22; 9:28, 29; 19:5; Deut. 10:14-22; Josh. 2:11; 3:11; Ps. 24:1-10; 50:10-12; Is. 54:5; Jer. 10:10-16; Hag. 2:8; I Cor. 10:26.

Lord of All Living—Num. 16:22; 27:16; I Sam. 2:6; Job 12:9, 10, 16-25; Ps. 22:27-29; 145:15-20; Eccl. 9:1; Is. 42:5; 45:20-25; 57:16; Jer. 10:23; 18:1-17; Ez. 18:4; Dan. 5:23; Acts 17:28; Rom. 14:11.

His Sovereignty in Human Affairs—Gen. 15:5; 22:17; Deut. 1:10; 4:32-40; 10:22; 26:5-9; I Sam. 15:1-35; 16:1-13; Job 12:17-25; Ps. 75:9-25; 135:8-13; Is. 26:7; 45:9-25; Jer. 10:23; 27:5-22; 32:26-44; Ez. 16:50; 17:1-24; Dan. 2:20-47; 4:3, 17, 25, 29-37; 5:5-31; 6:10-27. See "Providences of God," below; "Children of Israel led into Captivity" and "The Kingdom divided because of the Violation of Commandments"—Ex. 20:1; "Foreordination"—Eph. 1:11; "God Plans Man's Salvation," "Election" and "God the Author of Salvation" and "Deliverance from Bondage"—Acts 2:40; "Rulers of Israel"—Ju. 5:7.

The Glory of God.—Ex. 24:10; 33:20-23; 40:34; Deut. 28:58; Num. 14:21; Job 35:5-17; Ps. 8:1, 9; 18:9-15; 19:1; 24:7-10; 29:2; 57:5; 72:19; 102:15, 16, 21, 22; Is. 6:1, 3; 43:7; 52:10; 61:1, 2; 63:14; Hab. 2:14; Eph. 1:6, 12; 2:7; 3:21; Phil. 2:11; I Tim. 6:15, 16; Heb. 12:18-21; Jude 25; Rev. 4:11; 15:8; 21:10, 11, 23.

God is a Jealous God.—Ex. 20:5; 34:14; Deut. 4:24; 5:9; 6:15; 29:20; 32:15-27; Josh. 24:19, 20; I Ki. 14:22; II Chr. 16:7-9; Ps. 78:58; Is. 30:1-3; Ez. 8:17, 18; 23:25; 36:5, 6; 38:19; 39:25; Joel 2:18; Nah. 1:2; Zeph. 1:18; 3:8; Zech. 1:14; 8:2; I Cor. 10:22.

Vengeance belongeth unto the Lord.—Gen. 4:15; Deut. 32:41, 43; Ju. 11:36; Ps. 94:11; P. 6:34; Is. 34:8; 35:4; 47:3; 61:2; 63:4; Jer. 11:20; 29:12; 46:10; 51:6, 11, 36; Ez. 24:8; 25:14; 33:12-16; Lu. 21:22; Acts 13:8-12; Rom. 2:2-11; 12:19; II Thess. 1:7-9; 2:7-12; I Pet. 4:17, 18.

God is a Person.—Ex. 3:14; 20:3, 4; 34:14; Deut. 4:35, 39; 6:4; 32:12, 39; Ju. 13:16; I Sam. 7:3; II Sam. 7:22; II Ki. 19:15; Ezra 1:3; Neh. 9:6; Is. 41:6, 8; 46:5, 9; Jer. 10:6, 7; 32:27; Hos. 13:4; Mal. 2:10; Mt. 4:10; 23:9; John 14:9; 17:3; I Cor. 8:4-6; II Cor. 4:4; Gal. 3:20; I Thess. 1:9; I Tim. 2:5; Heb. 1:3. This is indicated in all the Scriptures which speak of the Unity of God—I Ki. 8:60; 20:28; Is. 42:8; Mk. 12:29.

God is a Spirit.—John 4:24. But that involves no Contradiction. The Angels are Spirits too. Yet they are Individual Personal Beings. See "Spirit"—Job 4:15; "Angels"—I Pet. 1:12.

Anthropomorphisms.—Ez. 43:6, 7. God represented as Local—Ex. 19:17-21; 20:21; 24:12; Num. 23:15; Deut. 4:37; 5:5; I Ki. 19:11; Is. 40:22.

He dwells with Men.—Ex. 15:17; 25:8; 29:43-46; Lev. 26:11, 12; Num. 5:3; 35:34; I Ki. 8:13; Ps. 132:14; Mic. 1:2; Hab. 2:20; Zech. 8:3; Mt. 23:21; John 14:23; II Cor. 6:16; Rev. 21:3.

He moves About—Gen. 3:8; 11:5-7; 17:22; 18:20, 21, 33; 28:13; 35:13; 46:4; Ex. 3:8; 19:9, 11, 18, 20; 34:5; Lev. 26:12; Deut. 23:14; 33:2; Ju. 5:4; I Sam. 4:7; I Ki. 19:11; Neh. 9:13; Ps. 47:5; 68:7, 8; Is. 26:21; Jer. 14:8; Mic. 1:3; Hab. 3:3; Zech. 8:3; II Cor. 6:16; Rev. 2:1. He uses Vehicles—II Sam. 22:11; Ps. 18:10; Hab. 3:8, 15. Rides upon the Clouds—Deut. 33:26; Ps. 68:33; 104:3; Is. 19:1; Zech. 9:14. See Mt. 26:64; Rev. 1:7.

He rests—Ex. 20:11; 31:17; Ps. 132:8, 14; Heb. 4:4, 10. Has a Face—Gen. 32:30; Ex. 33:11, 20; Num. 6:25, 26; 14:14; Deut. 5:4; 31:17; 34:10; Ps. 4:6; 27:9; 31:16; 34:16; 44:3; 67:1; 69:17; 80:3, 7, 19; 102:2; 119:135; 143:7; Is. 8:17; 54:8; 59:2; Jer. 21:10; 44:11; Dan. 9:17; I Pet. 3:12; Rev. 20:11.

Has Eyes—Deut. 11:12; II Chr. 16:9; Neh. 1:6; Job 36:7; Ps. 11:4; 32:8; 33:18; 34:15; 94:9; Prov. 15:3; Is. 1:15; 3:8; Amos 9:4; Hab. 1:13; Zech. 4:10; Heb. 4:13; I Pet. 3:12.

He has Ears—II Sam. 22:7; Neh. 1:6; Ps. 17:6; 31:2; 34:15; 39:12; 71:2; 77:1; 80:1; 86:1; 88:2; 94:9; 102:2; Is. 59:1, 2; Lam. 3:56; Jas. 5:4; I Pet. 3:12.

He has a Mouth—Num. 12:8; Deut. 8:3; II Sam. 22:9; Ps. 18:8; 33:6; Is. 30:27; Mt. 4:4.

He has Nostrils—Ex. 15:8; II Sam. 22:9, 16; Ps. 18:15.

He has a Voice and uses Human Speech—Ex. 3:4; 19:19; 20:1, 19, 22; Lev. 1:1; Num. 7:89; 12:4; 22:9; Deut. 4:12, 13, 36; 5:24-26; I Ki. 19:12, 13; Neh. 9:13; Job 26:14; 37:4, 5; 40:9; Ps. 18:13; 29:4, 5; 46:6; 68:33; Is. 42:13; Jer. 25:30; Ez. 1:24; 10:5; 43:6, 7; Joel, 2:11; 3:16; Amos 1:2; Acts 7:31; Heb. 12:19, 26. Heard at the Baptism of Jesus—Mt. 3:17; Mk. 1:11; Lu. 3:22. Heard by the Disciples—John 12:28. At the Transfiguration—Mt. 17:5; Mk. 9:7; Lu. 9:35; II Pet. 1:17, 18. By John—Rev. 1:10.

His Back—Ex. 33:21-23.

His Shoulders—Deut. 33:12.

His Feet—Ps. 18:9; Acts 7:49. The Earth His Footstool—Is. 66:1; Mt. 5:35; Acts 7:49. The Temple His Footstool—I Chr. 28:2; Ps. 99:5; 132:7.

His Arm—Ex. 15:16; Ps. 44:3; 77:15; 98:1; Is. 40:10, 11; 51:5, 9; 52:10; 53:1; 59:16; 63:5, 12; Acts 13:17. His Outstretched Arm—Ex. 6:6; Deut. 4:34; 5:15; 7:19; 9:29; I Ki. 8:42; Jer. 21:5; 27:5; 32:17. The Arm of His Strength—Ps. 89:10, 13, 21; Is. 62:8; Lu. 1:51.

His Hand—Ex. 7:4, 5; 9:3; I Sam. 7:13; I Ki. 18:46; II Ki. 3:15; Ps. 21:8; 89:21; Jer. 6:12; 21:5; Ez. 1:3; 3:22; 8:1; 33:22; 37:1; 40:1; Hab. 3:4; Lu. 1:66; Acts 11:21. His Hand not Shortened—Num. 11:23; Is. 50:2; 59:1. His Hand Strong or Mighty—Ex. 3:19, 20; 6:1; 13:3, 9, 14; Deut. 4:34; 5:15; 7:19; Joshua 4:24; I Ki. 8:42; Ps. 89:13; Is. 8:11; 40:10; Ez. 3:14. His Hand Heavy—I Sam. 5:6, 7, 9, 11. His Right Hand—Ex. 15:6; Ps. 44:3; 74:11; 98:1; 118:16; Is. 62:8; Lam. 2:3. His Fists.—Pr. 30:4.

His Finger—Ex. 8:19; Ps. 8:3; Lu. 11:20. He wrote the Ten Commandments with His Finger—Ex. 31:18; Deut. 9:10.

God represented as Laughing—Ps. 2:4; 37:13; 59:8. As sleeping—Ps. 7:6; 44:23; 73:20; 78:65. As wondering—Is. 59:16; 63:5.

- 21
a Sea Mon-
sters, Ps.
104:25.
b Fish, Gen.
9:2.
c Water, Ps.
95:5.
d Sea, Ex.
14:21.
e Bird, Gen.
9:2.
- 22
f Blessings,
Gen. 12:3.
g Reproduc-
tion, Gen.
8:17.
- 23
h Evening, Ps.
65:8.
Morning, Ps.
65:8.

21 And God created the great ^a sea-monsters, and every ^b living creature that moveth, wherewith the ^c ^d waters swarmed, after their kind, and every winged ^e bird after its kind: and God saw that it was good. 22 And God ^f blessed them, saying, ^g Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let birds multiply on the earth. 23 And there was ^h evening and there was ⁱ morning, a fifth day.

24 And God said, Let the

Var. Rend.—V. 21. creature—*Lit.* soul (*in Heb.* "soul" is used more widely than in English, and denotes the sentient principle possessed by all animals generally. Cf. ch. 9, 10, 11, 12, 15, 16), DR.; breathing thing, MURPHY; soul that lives, EW.; that moveth—creepeth (*or* glideth), DR. where-with the waters swarmed—So GUN; which the waters brought forth abundantly, R; with which the waters teem, KA. bird—fowl; *Lit.* flying (things) with wings, BEN. DI. Their kind—their kinds, R. V. 22. birds—fowls, R. V. 24. living creatures—living soul (collectively), DR.—the living creature, R. Vs. 24, 25. their kind—its kind. Vs. 26, 28, 30. birds of the heavens—fowl of the air, R.

God represented as a Warrior—Ex. 15:3. *He uses a Sword*—Deut. 32:41, 42; I Chr. 21:12; Ps. 7:12; 17:13; Is. 34:5, 6; Jer. 12:12; 47:6; Ez. 21:3-5, 9-12, 28; 30:11, 24, 25; Amos 9:4; Zeph. 2:12. *He uses a Bow*—Ps. 7:12; Lam. 2:4; 3:12; Hab. 3:9. *An Arrow*—Num. 24:8; Deut. 32:23, 42; II Ki. 13:17; Job 6:4; Ps. 7:12, 13; 18:14; 38:2; 45:5; 58:7; 64:7; 77:17; 144:6; Lam. 3:12, 13; Hab. 3:11; Zech. 9:14. *A Spear*—Hab. 3:11.

God is our Guide.—Gen. 12:1; Ex. 13:21; 33:13-15; Deut. 32:10, 12; Neh. 9:19, 20; Ps. 5:8; 23:2; 35:5, 9; 27:11; 31:3; 32:8; 48:14; 73:24; Is. 40:11; 42:16; 55:4; Lu. 1:79; John 10:3, 4; 16:13. As He guided the Wise Men to Bethlehem by the Finger of Light, so He makes so plain the Path of Duty that the Wayfaring Man, though a Fool, shall not err therein—Is. 35:8.

God's Providences.—They are for the Race—Gen. 1:29, 30; 2:6; 8:2, 22; 9:1-3; 29:1-3; Job 5:8-11; Ps. 65:9-13; 104:1-35; 145:15, 16; Pr. 16:33; Eccl. 2:15-26; 5:18, 19; Jer. 5:24; 27:6; Jonah 4:6-11; Zech. 10:1; Mt. 5:45; Jas. 4:15.

Special.—To Abraham—Gen. 22:14-18; Is. 51:2. To Isaac—Gen. 24:7, 40-50; 26:1-5, 24. To Jacob—Gen. 28:20, 21; 48:15, 16; 49:24, 25. To the Nation of Israel—Ex. 23:22-25; 34:24; Lev. 25:20-22; 26:4-6; Deut. 1:10; 2:7; 5:29; 7:13-15; 8:4, 7-20; 11:12-17; 15:4-6; Chaps. 28 and 29; I Chr. 29:14-16; Neh. 9:24, 25; Ps. 136:10-26; Is. 43:15-21; 48:21; Ez. 36:28-38; Hos. 2:8-13; Joel 2:18-27; John 6:31. To the Poor—Deut. 10:18; 15:4; Ruth 1:6; I Sam. 2:7, 8; Lu. 1:48, 50; Gal. 2:10.

Even God Men have not always understood God's Providences—Job 12:16; Ps. 10:5; 72:2, 3, 13-17; Eccl. 7:15; 9:2, 11; Jer. 12:1, 2; Rom. 11:25; I Cor. 10:11; Phil. 1:12.

God overrules in the Affairs of Men for the Good of His People.—Gen. 50:20; Ex. 14:4; Num. 23:7, 8, 23; Deut. 23:4, 5; I Sam. 2:6-9; II Sam. 17:14; Esth. 6:1-12; 7:10; 9:1, 25; Ps. 23:1-6; 33:10; 34:7-10; 37:1-25; 75:7; 107:1-43; 127:1, 2; 144:12-15; 147:8, 9, 13, 14; Mt. 6:25-34; 10:29-31; Lu. 12:6, 7, 22-30; 22:35; Acts 14:17; Rom. 1:10; 8:28; I Cor. 4:19; 16:7; II Cor. 9:10; Phil. 1:12; Philemon 15; Jas. 4:15; Rev. 17:1. See "Salvation from Enemies"—Acts 2:40; "Led into Captivity" and "The Kingdom divided because of Violation of Commandments"—Ex. 20:1; "Rulers"—Ju. 5:7; "Israel"—Deut. 4:1.

God is our Saviour.—Job 33:24-30; Ps. 3:8; 18:30, 31; 19:13, 14; 25:5; 27:1; 68:19, 20; 96:2; Is. 25:4, 9; 45:17, 22; 47:4; 52:3, 9, 10; Jer. 3:23; Jonah 2:9; Lu. 1:68; John 3:16,

ⁱ earth bring forth living crea-
tures after their kind, ^k ⁱ cattle,
and ^m creeping things, and
ⁿ beasts of the earth after their
kind: and it was so. 25 And
God made the beasts of the earth
after their kind, and the cattle
after their kind, and everything
that creepeth upon the ground
after its kind: and God saw that
it was good. 26 And God said,
Let us make ^o man in our ^p im-
age, after our likeness: and let
them have dominion over the
fish of the sea, and over the birds
of the heavens, and over the cat-
tle, and over all the earth, and
over every creeping thing that
creepeth upon the earth. 27
And God created man in his own
image, in the image of God
created he him; ^q male and fe-

Var. Read.—V. 26. the earth—the
beasts of the earth, *Pesh. Ew. Ol. De. Di.*
Lenormant, DR.; The wild (things) of the
field, GUN.

17; Rom. 1:16; 6:23; 8:32; I Cor. 1:18; II Cor. 5:18-21; I Thess. 5:9; II Tim. 1:9; I John 4:9, 10.

Called a Saviour—II Sam. 22:3; Ps. 106:21; Is. 43:3-21; 45:15, 21, 22; 60:16; 63:8, 9; Jer. 14:8; Hos. 13:4; Lu. 1:47; I Tim. 1:1; 2:3, 4; 4:10; Titus 1:1-3; 2:10-14; 3:4, 5; Jude 25. See "God the Author of Salvation"—Acts 2:40; "Redemption"—Mt. 20:22.

FATHERHOOD OF GOD: In the Old Testament.—Ex. 4:22; Deut. 1:31; 14:1; 32:5, 6; II Sam. 7:14; I Chr. 29:10; Ps. 2:7 (Acts 13:33); Is. 1:2; 63:16; 64:8; Jer. 3:4, 19; 31:9; Hos. 1:10; 11:1; Mal. 2:10. Father of Solomon—I Chr. 22:10; 28:6. Of the Fatherless—Ps. 68:5. Of Christ—Ps. 2:7; 89:26, 27; Is. 9:6.

In the New Testament.—Revealed by Jesus—John 1:12, 14, 18; 4:21, 23; 5:36, 37, 43; 6:27, 44-46; 8:27, 28, 41, 42; 10:15-18, 32; 11:52; 12:49, 50; 16:3, 10; 17:23; Acts 1:4.

God the Father of Jesus.—John 2:16; 5:17-23; 6:32; 8:19, 38, 49; 10:29, 30, 36-38; 11:41; 12:26-28; 13:1, 3; 14:2, 6-13, 16, 20, 21, 23, 26, 31; 15:8-10, 16, 23, 24, 26; 16:15, 25-28; 17:1, 5, 11, 21, 24, 25; 20:17, 21.

The Fatherhood of God taught in the Epistles.—Rom. 1:7; I Cor. 1:3; 8:6; 15:24; II Cor. 1:3; Gal. 1:1-4; Eph. 1:2, 3, 17; 3:14, 4; 6:5, 20; Phil. 1:2; 4:20; Col. 1:2, 3, 12; 3:17; I Thess. 1:1, 3; 3:11, 13; II Thess. 1:1, 2; 2:16; I Tim. 1:2; II Tim. 1:2; Titus 1:4; Heb. 12:9; Jas. 1:17, 27; 3:9; I Pet. 1:2, 3, 17; I John 1:2; 2:1, 13, 15, 22-24; 4:14; II John 3, 4, 9; Jude 1. *That God was the Father of Jesus*—Rom. 1:3, 4; 15:6; Heb. 1:5, 6; 5:5; Rev. 1:6; 5:5. *Father of Adopted Children*—Rom. 8:14-19; 9:8, 26; II Cor. 6:16-18; Gal. 4:4-7; Eph. 2:12-19; 3:26, 29; I John 3:1, 2, 10. See "Adoption"—II Cor. 6:18.

Our Access to God.—Very Desirable—Deut. 4:7; Ps. 27:4; 43:2; 65:4; I John 2:1. We must be Pure in Heart—Ps. 1:1-6; 24:3, 4; 51:10-12; 145:18; Is. 55:3; Mt. 5:8. Only through Christ can we come to the Father—John 10:7, 9; 14:6; Rom. 5:1; Col. 1:21, 22; Eph. 2:13, 18; 3:12; Heb. 2:17; 4:16; 7:19, 25; 9:15; 10:19, 22; I Pet. 3:18; I Tim. 2:4, 5, 6. He will welcome All—Mt. 11:28-30; Acts 2:21; Rom. 10:12, 13. See "Salvation for All Men"—Acts 2:40. The Father draws Men to Christ—John 6:44, 45. See "Human and Divine Agency in Redemption"—Acts 2:40. Calls them by the Gospel—Mk. 1:17; Rom. 9:11; I Cor. 1:17; 4:15; Gal. 1:6; I Thess. 2:12; 5:24; II Thess. 2:14; II Tim. 1:9; Jas. 1:18; I Pet. 1:15. See "Calling of God"—Acts 2:40.

- 24
j Earth, Gen.
2:1.
k Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
l Animals,
Gen. 2:20.
m Creeping
Things, Lev.
11:21.
n Beasts, Rev.
15:2.

- 26
o Man, Gen.
2:7.
p Image, I Ki.
15:3.

- 27
q Male and Fe-
male, Mt.
19:4.

28
a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
b Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
c Earth, Gen. 2:1.
d Man, Ruler over the Earth, Gen. 2:7.
e Fish, Gen. 9:2.
f Sea, Ex. 14:21.
g Birds, Gen. 9:2.
h Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
i Life, Gen. 2:7.
l Or, *creepeth*.
29
j Herb, Ps. 37:2.
k Seed, Deut. 22:9.
l Face, Is. 6:2.
m Tree, Mt. 7:17.
n Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
o Food, Gen. 9:3.
Var. Rend.—V. 28. replenish—fill, DR. V. 29, 30. food—meat, R. V. 30. life—a living soul, DE. BEN. Chap. 2. Vs. 2,

God not only gives Life and Breath and All Things: Acts 17:25, 28. But He gives Christ to redeem us.—John 3:16; 4:10; 6:32, 33. See "God plans Man's Salvation" and "God loves Men"—Acts 2:40.

God gives Grace and Glory.—Ps. 84:11. Wisdom.—Pr. 2:6; Jas. 1:5. The Comforter.—John 14:26; 15:26. See "Holy Spirit"—John 14:16. God would be worshipped.—John 4:23, 24. See "Worship"—Mt. 4:10. Loved.—Mt. 22:37-40. See "Love"—I Cor. 13:1. Honored by Obedience.—Eccl. 12:13, 14; Mt. 12:50; Lu. 1:6; John 14:23, 24; Heb. 5:8, 9; I John 2:3, 4; 3:22. See "Obedience"—Ex. 24:7. See "Jesus the Son of God" and "The Divinity of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "The Holy Spirit"—John 14:16.

Names of God.—*Heb.* El. Mighty One—Gen. 16:13; etc. *Chald.* Elahh—Ezra 4:24; etc. *Heb.* Eloahh—Deut. 32:15; etc. *Heb.* Elohim—Gen. 1:1; etc. *Heb.* Jah (marg.)—Ps. 77:11. *Heb.* Jehovah—Gen. 2:4; etc. *Heb.* Tsur—Hab. 1:12. *Gr.* Theos—Mt. 1:23; etc. *Gr.* Kurios—Acts 19:20.

Aramaic—Abba, Father—Mk. 14:36; Rom. 8:15. Almighty—Gen. 17:1; etc. Creator—Eccl. 12:1; Is. 40:28; etc. Father—Mt. 5:48; etc. God—Ex. 3:6; etc. God Almighty—Ex. 6:3; etc. Holy One of Israel—Ps. 89:18. I AM THAT I AM—Ex. 3:13-15. Judge—Gen. 18:25. King—Ps. 5:2; 89:18; etc. Eternal King—I Tim. 1:17. Lord—Gen. 18:27; Acts 4:24. Lord of Heaven—Dan. 5:23. Lord of Kings—Dan. 2:47. Lord of Lords—I Tim. 6:15. Maker—Is. 54:5. Redeemer—Is. 47:4.

God manifested as Father, Son and Holy Spirit.—Mt. 3:16; 28:19; John 10:30; 17:11, 22; 20:28; Acts 5:3, 4, 9; Rom. 8:9; I Cor. 2:14; 3:16; 6:19; 12:3; II Cor. 13:14; Eph. 4:4-6; I John 5:7.

*** THE EARTH: The Creation of God.**—Gen. 1:1; Ex. 20:11; 31:17; II Ki. 19:15; II Chr. 2:12; Neh. 9:6; Job 38:4; Ps. 90:2; 102:25; 104:5; 115:15; 121:2; 124:8; 134:3; 146:6; Pr. 8:26; Is. 37:16; 42:5; 45:12, 18; Jer. 10:12; 27:5; 32:17; 51:15, 16; John 1:1-3; Acts 14:15; Heb. 1:10; 11:3; II Pet. 3:5; Rev. 10:6; 14:7.

The Residence of Man.—Gen. 1:27, 28; Ps. 8:6; 115:16; Is. 42:5; 45:18.

Separated from the Waters.—Gen. 1:9; Job 38:4-11; Ps. 104:6-9; Pr. 8:26-29; Jer. 5:22; II Pet. 3:5.

Functions of the Earth.—Gen. 1:11, 20, 24; 2:19. Of the Waters—Gen. 1:20-22.

The Earth comprehensively considered.—Embraces Sea, Sky, etc.—Gen. 1:1, 2. Early Divisions—Gen. Chaps. 10 and 11.

Suspended in Space.—Job 26:7.

The Ancients believed it to be Flat.—Job 11:9; 38:18; Rev. 4:1. That it rested on Pillars—I Sam. 2:8; Ps. 75:3. That it had Four Corners—Is. 11:12; Rev. 7:1; 20:8.

to everything that ^acreepeth upon the earth, wherein there is ²life, *I have given* every green herb for food: and it was so. 31 And God saw everything that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And there was ⁷evening and there was ⁸morn- ing, the sixth ⁴day.

2 And the heavens and the ²*earth were finished, and all the host of them. 2 And on the [†]seventh day ^uGod finished his ^vwork which he had made; and he ^x^yrested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. 3 And God blessed ³rested—desisted, DR. Vs. 2, 4. Heavens—heaven, R.
Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 2. seventh day—sixth day, SEPT. SAM. PESH.

The Earth God's Footstool.—Is. 66:1; Mt. 5:35; Acts 7:49. **Man formed out of Earth.**—Gen. 2:7; 3:19; Job 4:19; 33:6; Ps. 103:14; Eccl. 3:20; 12:7; I Cor. 15:42-49; II Cor. 4:7. **Man given Dominion over the Earth.**—Gen. 1:26, 28; Ps. 8:6-8; 115:16.

Cursed of God.—Gen. 3:17-19; 5:29; 6:7, 13. The Curse Removed—Gen. 8:21, 22.

Destruction foretold.—Ps. 102:25, 26; Is. 24:19, 20; 34:4; 51:6; Mt. 5:18; 24:35; Mk. 13:31; Lu. 21:33; II Pet. 3:7, 10; Rev. 6:14; 20:11; 21:1.

A New Earth foretold.—Is. 65:17; 66:22; II Pet. 3:13; Rev. 21:1.

The Saints shall inherit the Earth.—Ps. 25:13; Mt. 5:5. **Satan goes to and fro on the Earth.**—Job 1:7; 2:2; I Pet. 5:8.

The Earth shall be filled with the Knowledge of God.—Ps. 2:8; 22:27; 98:2, 3; Is. 11:9; 45:6; 52:10; Hab. 2:14.

† THE NUMBER SEVEN.—Hebrew people had their favorite numbers to which they were constantly resorting. Seven and forty were conspicuous. Many modern writers think these numbers were sometimes used to express a group of things in an indefinite way. Some believe these numbers to be mystical.

I. The Number Seven.—Seven Sabbaths shall be Complete Passover—Lev. 23:15; Deut. 16:9-12. Build Seven Altars, prepare Seven Oxen, Rams—Num. 23:1, 29. Seven Rams and Bulls—Num. 29:32; I Chr. 15:26; II Chr. 29:21; Job 42:8; Ez. 45:23. Seven Nations Greater—Deut. 7:1; Acts 13:19. Seven Weeks thou shalt number—Deut. 16:9. Abraham offers Seven Ewe Lambs to Abimelech—Gen. 21:28. Flee before thee Seven Ways—Deut. 28:7. Remained of Israel Seven Tribes—Josh. 18:2. Barren hath borne Seven—I Sam. 2:5. In Seven Troubles no Evil—Job 5:19. Seven Abominations—Pr. 6:16-19. Wisdom hath hewn Seven Pillars—Pr. 9:1. Portion to Seven, also to Eight—Eccl. 11:2. Seven Women take hold of One Man—Is. 4:1. Seven Months be burying—Ez. 39:12. Messiah, shall be Seven Weeks—Dan. 9:25. Seven Lean and Seven Fat Cattle—Gen. 41:2-4, 19, 20, 26-31. Seven Good and Seven Thin Ears of Grain—Gen. 41:5-7, 26, 27. Upon One Stone Seven Eyes—Zech. 3:9; 4:10. And Seven Men had her—Mk. 12:20-22; Lu. 20:29, 31. John to Seven Churches—Rev. 1:4, 11, 20. When he cried, Seven Thunders—Rev. 10:3. Dragon having Seven Heads, etc.—Rev. 12:3. Seven Plagues—Lev. 26:21, 24, 28; Rev. 15:1, 6. One of the Seven Angels—Rev. 15:1, 6, 7; 16:1; 17:1; 21:9. Better than Seven Sons—Ruth 4:15. Seven Loaves and a Few Fishes—Mt. 15:34. Seven Baskets left—Mt. 15:37. Seven Men that can render a Reason—Pr. 26:16.

II. Seven Days.—The Week—Gen. 2:3; Ex. 16:22-30; 20:8-11. Noah in Ark before the Flood came—Gen. 7:4, 10;

30
p Beast, Rev. 15:2.
q Creeping Thing, Lev. 11:21.
2 Heb. *a living soul*.

31
r Evening, Ps. 65:8.
s Morning, Ps. 65:8.
t Day, Lev. 23:8.

2
u God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
v Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
w Labor, Ex. 23:12.
x Rest, Heb. 4:4.
y Anthropomorphisms, see "God," Gen. 1:1.

³
a Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

the seventh day, and ^a hallowed it; because that in it he rested from all his work which God had created and made.

4 These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that Jê-hô-vâh God made earth and heaven. 5 And no

Var. Rend.—V. 3. And—then, GUN.—work which he had made—business in doing which God had created, DR.; in making which he had created, DI. SPU. V. 4. These are the generations—*i.e.* The above, *Ew. Kn. De. Di. or. The Following, Tu. Hu. Ka. KE. and DE.* Generations—*i.e.* origin. These are the generations—when they were created—*End of subscription of one narrative or superscription of another.* Vs. 4-7. (*The text reads obscurely.*) In the day that the Lord God made earth and heaven—when no plant of the field was yet in the earth and no herb of the field was yet sprouting (because the Lord had not, etc.—ground); and a mist used to go up, etc.—then, *Ew. Schr. Martineau, Di. Or. Omitt "when" and put full stop at the end of V. 6, Tu. Kn. Ka.* This is the

^b plant of the ^c field was yet in the earth, and no ^d herb of the field had yet sprung up; for Jê-hô-vâh God had not caused it to ^e rain upon the earth: and there was not a man to ^f till the ^g ground; 6 but there went up a ^h mist from the ⁱ earth, and watered the whole ^k face of the ground. 7 And ^l Jê-hô-vâh God formed * man of the ^m dust

genealogy (pedigree) of the heavens and the earth, when they were created. At the time, when Jahveh God created Earth and Heaven,—when no shrubs (bushes) were yet in the earth and no herbs had grown, because Jahveh God had not yet caused to rain on the earth and there were no men to till the ground; but a stream broke forth out of the earth and watered the whole face of the ground—then God formed, GUN. V. 5, plant—shrub, DR. DE. and KE. DI. GUN. V. 5, and throughout—Jehovah God—Lord God, *r.* V. 6, there went up a mist from the earth, and watered—but a mist used to go up and water, DR.; a mist arose—and watered, KE. and DE. V. 7. And—Then, GUN.

⁵
b Plants, Ps. 144:12.
c Field, Num. 20:17.
d Herbs, Pr. 15:17.
e Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
f Rain, Deut. 11:14.
g Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
h Ground, Gen. 33:19.
⁶
i Acts 13:11;
j II Pet. 2:17.
k Face, Is. 6:2.
⁷
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Dust, Is. 65:25.

8:10, 12. Dove sent out after Seven Days—Gen. 8:10, 12. Laban pursues Jacob—Gen. 31:23. Plague of Bloody Waters in Egypt—Ex. 7:20-25. Passover and Unleavened Bread—Ex. 12:15; 23:15; 34:18; Deut. 16:3. Feast of Tabernacles—Lev. 23:34, 42; Deut. 16:13. Israelites went round Jericho—Josh. 6:4; Heb. 11:30. Consecration of Priests and Altars—Ex. 29:30, 35-37; Lev. 8:33. Defilements lasted—Lev. 12:2; 13:4, 5; 15:19; 24, 28. Miriam shut up without the Camp—Num. 12:15. Fasts—I Sam. 31:13. Wedding Feast lasted Seven Days—Ju. 14:12-17. First-born of Flocks before Offering—Ex. 22:30. Feast of Ahasuerus—Esth. 1:5. Paul tarries at Troas—Acts 20:6; at Tyre—Acts 21:4; at Puteoli—Acts 28:13, 14.

III. Seven Weeks.—(See Seven.)

IV. Seven Months.—Holy Convocation—Lev. 23:24-44; Num. 29:1-12; Ez. 45:25. Ark rested in the Seventh Month—Gen. 8:4. Annual Atonement in the Seventh Month—Lev. 16:29. The Ark brought into the Temple in the Seventh Month—I Ki. 8:1-6.

V. Seven Years.—Jacob serves for Rachel and Leah—Gen. 29:15-20. Seven good Kine are Seven Years—Gen. 41:26, 27. Plenty and Famine in Egypt—Gen. 41:1-57. Famine in Canaan—II Ki. 8:1. Building of Temple required Seven Years—I Ki. 6:38. Insanity of Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 4:32. Period of Jubilee, Seven times Seven—Lev. 25:8.

VI. Miscellaneous.—Clean Beasts taken into Ark—Gen. 7:2. Birds of the Air taken into Ark—Gen. 7:3. Rams and Bulls in Sacrifices—Lev. 23:18. Seven Steps in Temple Vision—Ez. 40:22, 26. Heat of Furnace—Dan. 3:19. Light of Sun increased—Is. 30:26. Punishment of Israel—Lev. 26:18, 21, 24, 28. Purification of Silver—Ps. 12:6. Worshipping daily—Ps. 119:164. Seven Chamberlains and Princes at Ahasuerus' Court—Esth. 1:10, 14. Seven Deacons—Acts 6:3; 21:8. Seven Shepherds sent against Assyria—Mic. 5:5, 6. Seven Lamps and Pipes—Zech. 4:2. Seven Kings—Rev. 17:10. Seven Seals—Rev. 5:1. Seven Golden Bowls—Rev. 15:7; 16:1. Samson is bound with Seven Green Withes—Ju. 16:7, 8.

VII. Seven Spirits.—Mt. 12:45; Lu. 11:26; Rev. 1:4; 3:1; 4:5; 5:6.

VIII. Seven Stars.—Amos. 5:8; Rev. 1:16, 20; 2:1; 3:1; 3:20.

IX. Seven Candlesticks.—Ex. 25:31-37; 37:17-24; Zech. 4:2; Rev. 1:12, 20; 2:1.

X. Seven Angels.—Rev. 8:2, 6-13; 9:1, 13; 11:15; 15:1, 6-8; 16:1; 21:9.

XI. The Seven Gethsemane Commands.—Mt. 26:36, 38, 41, 45, 46, 52; John 18:8.

XII. The Seven Easter Promises of Jesus Christ.—Mt. 28:10, 20; Mk. 16:16; 16:17; 16:18; Acts 1:5.

XIII. The Sevenfold Easter Command.—Mk. 16:15; Lu.

24:39, 49; John 20:22; 21:6, 10, 12, 15, 17. Last Commands in V. 22.

XIV. Seven Last Sentences of Jesus.—Mt. 27:46; Mk. 15:34; Lu. 23:34, 43, 46; John 19:26-30.

XV. Seven Times.—Jacob bowed before Esau—Gen. 33:3. Priests sprinkle Blood—Lev. 4:6; 8:11; 14:7; 16:14; Num. 19:4. Sprinkle Oil—Lev. 14:16. Sprinkle the House—Lev. 14:51. Forgive—Mt. 18:21; Lu. 17:4. Went around Jericho Seven times—Josh. 6:4. Elijah's Servant looked for Rain—I Ki. 18:43. Naaman washed in Jordan—II Ki. 5:10.

* MAN: Is Created by God.—Gen. 2:7; Deut. 4:32; Job 4:17; 10:3, 8; 14:15; 31:15; 32:22; 33:4; 34:19; 35:10; 36:3; Ps. 95:6; 100:3; 119:73; 138:8; 139:15, 16; Pr. 14:31; 22:2; Eccl. 7:29; Is. 17:7; 45:12; Jer. 27:5; Hos. 8:14. See "God the Creator" and "The Fatherhood of God"—Gen. 1:1.

Man made in the Image of God.—Gen. 1:26, 27; 5:1, 2; 9:6; I Cor. 11:7; Jas. 3:9.

Man formed from the Dust of the Earth.—Gen. 2:7; 3:19; Job 4:19; 10:9; 33:6; Is. 29:16; 45:9; 64:8; Jer. 18:6; Rom. 9:20, 21; II Cor. 4:7.

God gives to Man the Breath of Life—The Father of his Spirit—Gen. 2:7; Num. 16:22; 27:16; Job 12:10; 27:3; 33:4; 34:14; Is. 42:5; 57:16; Dan. 5:23; Ez. 37:5, 6, 9, 10; Zech. 12:1; Acts 17:25; Heb. 12:9; Rev. 22:6.

Man consists of Body (Heb. Basar. Gr. Soma).—Soul (Heb. Nephesh. Gr. Psyche). See "Soul"—Job 4:15; Spirit (Heb. Ruach. Neshama. Gr. Pneuma). See "Spirit"—Job 4:15; Gen. 2:7; Job. 32:8, 18; 34:14; Ps. 31:9; Is. 10:18; Mt. 10:28; II Cor. 5:6, 8; I Thess. 5:23; Heb. 4:12.

Man is the Completion of Creation.—Gen. 1:28; 2:4-7; Ps. 8:4-8; Heb. 2:6-8.

Made but a little Lower than God.—Ps. 8:5. Than Angels—Heb. 2:7.

Granted Dominion over the Earth.—Gen. 1:26, 28; Ps. 8:6-8; 49:14; 72:8.

Wonderfully made.—Job 10:8-11; Ps. 149:14-16; Eccl. 11:5. A Puzzled Saint—Job 12:4-6; Rom. 7:15-24. Thwarted Plans—Ps. 33:10-19.

Differs from Everything Else Living.—I Cor. 15:39.

Male and Female represented in Man.—Gen. 1:26-28; 5:2; Mt. 19:4; Mk. 10:6.

Endowed with Intellect.—Job 13:3, 15; Is. 1:18; 41:1, 21; 43:26; Jer. 12:1; Mt. 11:25; 16:7.

Endowed with Affections.—Gen. 3:16; Lev. 19:18; Deut. 18:6; I Chr. 29:3; Mt. 19:19; John 13:34; Rom. 12:10; 13:9, 10; Col. 3:12; I Thess. 4:9; Heb. 13:1; I Pet. 1:22; I John 3:14.

⁷
a Nose, Nostrils, Gen. 7:22.
b Breath, Acts, 17:25.
c Soul, Job 4:15.
⁸
d Garden, Deut. 11:10.
e Eden, Gen. 3:23.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
⁹
g Ground, Gen. 33:19.
h God, Gen. 1:1.

of the ground, and breathed into his ^a nostrils the ^b breath* of life; and man became a living ^c soul. 8 And Jê-hô-vâh God planted a ^d garden eastward, in ^e Eden; and there he put the ^f man whom he had formed. 9 And out of the ^g ground made ^h Jê-

Var. Rend.—V. 7. breathed—blew, DI. GUN. man—the man.

hō-vâh God to grow every ⁱ tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for ^j food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of the ^k knowledge of ^l good and ^m evil. 10 And a ⁿ river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became four

ⁱ Tree, Mt. 7:17.
^j Food, Gen. 9:3.
^k Moral Conscience, Pr. 1:7.
^l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^m Evil, Ps. 97:10.
ⁿ Rivers, Is. 32:2.

Var. Rend.—V. 8. And Jehovah God planted a garden eastward, in Eden—Then Jahveh God planted a garden in Eden, far in the East, GUN.

Man made to toil.—Gen. 1:28; 2:5, 15; 3:19; 31:42; Ex. 31:16; Ps. 104:23; Pr. 13:11; 14:23.

Full Liberty granted with but one Restriction.—Gen. 2:16, 17; 3:2, 3.

The Fall of Man.—Gen. 3:1-5; Eccl. 7:27-29; Rom. 5:12-19; I Cor. 15:21, 22.

Enticed by the Tempter.—Gen. 3:4, 5, 13; Pr. 1:10-19; 12:26; 16:29; John 8:44; II Cor. 11:3; I Tim. 2:14; I Thess. 3:5; I Tim. 2:14; Jas. 1:13-15; I John 2:16, 17; Rev. 12:9, 13.

The Sinfulness of Man.—Gen. 6:5, 6, 12; 8:21; I Ki. 8:46; Job 15:14-16; Ps. 14:1-3; 51:5; Pr. 20:9; Eccl. 7:20; 9:3; Is. 53:6; Jer. 17:9; Mk. 7:21-23; John 3:19; 7:7; Rom. 3:9-18; 7:18; Gal. 5:17; Jas. 1:13-15; I John 1:8. See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

Imperfection and Weakness of Man.—Job 4:17-21; Ps. 39:5-13; Is. 41:21-24; Mt. 6:27; Rom. 9:16; II Cor. 3:5; Gal. 6:3.

Man subject to Suffering.—Gen. 3:17-19; Job 5:7; 14:1, 2; Rom. 8:22, 23.

Man rebuked for Perversity.—Is. 59:1-15; John 8:21-24, 38-48.

Vanity of Man's Life.—Job 7:7-10, 16; Ps. 103:14-16; Eccl. Chaps. 1; 2; 7:15; 12:1-8; I Pet. 1:24.

Equality of Man.—I Sam. 2:7; Job 21:23-26; Ps. 49:6-14; Pr. 22:2; 29:13; Acts 10:34-35; Gal. 3:28; Eph. 6:5-9; Jas. 2:1-9.

The Shortness of his Life.—Job 14:1-22; Ps. 39:5; 49:6-14; 89:48; 90:5-10; Eccl. 1:4; 12:1-8; Heb. 9:27.

Man is Great, though in Ruins.—Lu. 15:17-24; 19:7-10; Rom. 5:7-8.

Man honored in the Assumption of Humanity by Jesus.—I Cor. 15:45-49; Eph. 1:19-23; Phil. 2:5-9; Col. 1:12-20; Heb. 2:5-18.

Man's Salvation provided for from the Beginning.—Gen. 3:15; 12:3; Is. 53:1-12; Mt. 25:34; Rom. 16:25; Eph. 1:3-14; 3:1-11; II Thess. 2:13, 14; II Tim. 1:9, 10; Titus 1:2, 3; II Pet. 1:10-12, 18-20; Rev. 13:8. See "God plans Man's Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Man at his Best when following Christ.—Mt. 4:19; 19:28, 29; II Cor. 3:18; 5:17; Eph. 2:4-7, 10; 4:11-13.

Man's Individuality respected.—Lu. 12:57; John 8:15; 12:47; 15:14-16; Rev. 3:20, 21.

Man obtains Enlargement of Life.—John 1:4; 5:21-26; 6:33-35; 10:10; 17:2, 3; 20:31; I John 3:1-3.

Endowed with Will.—John 7:17; Rom. 7:18; I Cor. 9:17; Phil. 2:13; Rev. 22:17.

The Value of Man.—Mt. 10:31; 12:12; 16:26; Mk. 2:27; John 3:16; I Cor. 11:7.

The Whole Duty of Man.—Deut. 10:12; Eccl. 12:13; Mic. 6:8; I John 3:18-22.

Man proposes, but God disposes.—I Sam. 17:47; II Chr. 20:15; Eccl. 9:11; Is. 10:11; 47:1-15; Jer. 9:23, 24; Amos 2:14-16; Lu. 12:16-21.

Obtains an Advocate in Time of Trouble.—Rom. 8:34; I Tim. 2:5, 6; Heb. 7:25; 9:24-28; I John 2:1, 2.

Man the Partaker of the Divine Nature.—John 1:16; Eph. 3:19; 4:13, 24; Heb. 3:1, 14; 6:4; 12:10; II Pet. 1:4; I John 3:2.

He shall be recompensed according to his Works.—Deut. Chaps. 27; 28; Job 34:1, 12, 25; Ps. 62:12; Pr. 12:14; 24:12; Is. 3:10, 11; Jer. 32:19; Mt. 7:15-27; 16:27; John 5:29; Rom. 2:5, 6; 6:20-23; 14:12; I Cor. 3:8; II Cor. 5:10; Eph. 6:8; Col. 3:25; Rev. 2:23-27; 20:12, 13; 21:7, 8; 22:12.

*LIFE, TEMPORAL OR PHYSICAL: What is it? It is given by the Breath or Spirit of God.—Gen. 1:11-27; 2:7; Num. 16:22; Job 27:3; 33:4; Ps. 36:9; Eccl. 12:7; Is. 38:16; 42:5; Zech. 12:1; Acts 17:25, 28; Heb. 12:9; Jas. 2:26.

Nephesh, Psyche (sometimes), Pneuma, Ruahh: Vitality—being animate.—Gen. 1:30; Lev. 17:11; Ju. 15:19; Lu. 8:55; John 10:11.

Hhayyim: nearly the same as above.—Gen. 2:7; 7:22; Ps. 103:4; Pr. 14:30.

Hhayyim: Condition of Vitality and the Time during which Vitality continues.—Life as a State of Animation opposed to Death.—Gen. 27:46; Ex. 1:14; II Sam. 1:23; Job 3:20; 10:1; Ps. 17:14; 63:3; 66:9; Pr. 18:21; Jer. 8:3. The Period during which One lives.—Gen. 23:1; Ex. 6:16; Deut. 4:9; Josh. 1:5; II Sam. 18:18; I Ki. 11:34; Ps. 23:6; 128:5; Jer. 52:34.

Zoe: Opposed to Death.—Acts 17:25; Rom. 8:38; I Cor. 3:22; II Cor. 4:12; Jas. 4:14.

Duration of Life.—Lu. 1:75; 16:25; I Cor. 15:19.

Bios: The Means of Living or Subsistence.—Mk. 12:44; Lu. 8:43; 15:12, 30; 21:4; I John 3:17.

Condition, Mode or Course of Life.—Lu. 8:14; I Tim. 2:2; II Tim. 2:4; I Pet. 4:3; I John 2:16.

Long Life.—Gen. 6:3; Ps. 91:16. Promised to the Wise—Pr. 3:16; 9:11. To Those who are Obedient—Deut. 4:40; Pr. 3:1, 2; 10:27. To Those who honor their Parents—Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16; Eph. 6:1-3. To the Pure in Heart—Ps. 34:13, 16; 91:1-10; Eccl. 3:12, 13; I Pet. 3:10, 12. To Those who fear God and walk in the Light and Love of His Truth—Pr. 10:27; Is. 65:18-21; 38:2-5; Jas. 5:15. As They are protected of God—Job 2:6; Acts 18:9, 10; 27:42, 43; Lu. 21:17-19; Mt. 28:20; I Pet. 3:13, 14.

The Value of Life.—Job 2:4; Mt. 16:26, 26; Mk. 8:36, 37.

Men should take Proper Care of their Lives—Pr. 6:9-11; 12:14; 13:2-4; Acts 14:6; 27:34; I Tim. 5:23.

Yet this Life should be given up if Right and Truth demand it—Dan. 3:17, 18; Mt. 10:37-39; Lu. 14:25-27; Acts 20:22-24; 21:13-14; Rom. 8:35-38; II Cor. 12:9, 10; Phil. 2:17; I John 3:16.

From Sorrow and Pain Some have come to wish for Life to be taken away—Job 3:11; 6:11; 7:7, 15; 9:21; 10:1; 13:14.

The Brevity of Life—It is compared to a Pilgrimage—Gen. 47:9; a Hand Breadth—Ps. 39:5; a Dream—Ps. 73:20; a Weaver's Shuttle—Job 7:6; a Sleep—Ps. 90:5; a Vapor—Jas. 4:14; a Shadow—I Cor. 29:15; Job 14:2; Eccl. 6:12; a Flower—Job 14:2; Ps. 103:15; Is. 40:6; Jas. 1:10; Grass—Ps. 37:2; 90:5, 6; 103:15; Is. 40:6-8; Jas. 1:10, 11; I Pet. 1:24; Water spilt on the Ground—II Sam. 14:14; Waters drying up—Job 14:10-12.

Time itself is only Duration which intervenes between two Eternities—I Cor. 7:29-31.

Man should number his Days—Ps. 90:12.

Our Life should be spent in the Fear of God—Ps. 25:14; 33:18; 34:7, 9; 103:11, 13; I Pet. 1:17; In His Service—Mt. 4:10; Lu. 1:75; Acts 20:19; Rom. 12:11; Heb. 12:28.

Life consisteth not in the Abundance of Things which a Man hath.—Job 1:13-19; Mt. 6:25-34; Mk. 8:35; Lu. 12:15, 16-21.

THE LIFE THAT WE MAY NOW LIVE IN CHRIST JESUS.—SPIRITUAL LIFE: The Gift of God through Christ.—John 1:12, 13; 5:21, 40; 6:33; 51, 54-57; Rom. 6:23; I John 5:11-12.

We must be born again.—John 1:13; 3:3-5; I Cor. 4:15; 6:11; II Cor. 5:17; Col. 3:10; Titus 3:5; Heb. 10:22; Jas. 1:18. Begotten through the Gospel—Mt. 13:19, 23; Lu. 8:11, 12; Rom. 10:8, 9, 17; I Cor. 4:15; Gal. 3:25-29; Jas. 1:18; I Pet. 1:23.

11
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Gen. 25:18; I Sam. 15:7.
c Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
12
1 Or, *beryl*.
d Onyx, Job 28:16.
13
e River, Is. 32:2.
f Gihon, I Ki. 1:33; II Chr. 32:30; 33:14.
g Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
14
h Dan. 10:4.
2 That is, *Tigris*.
3 Or, *towards the east of*.
i Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
j Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
15
k God, Gen. 1:1.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Garden, Deut. 11:10.
n Eden, Gen. 3:23.
o Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
p Labor, Ex. 23:12.
16
q Tree, Mt. 7:17.

heads. 11 The name of the first is Pī-shōn: that is it which compasseth the whole ^a land of ^b Hāv-ī-lāh, where there is ^c gold; 12 and the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the ¹ ^a onyx stone. 13 And the name of the second ^c river is ⁷ Gī-l-hōn: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of ⁹ Cūsh. 14 And the name of the third river is ^h ² Hid-dē-kēl: that is it which goeth ³ in front of ⁴ Ās-sūr-ī-ā. And the fourth river is the ⁱ Eū-phrā-tēs. 15 And ^k Jē-hō-vāh God took the ¹ man, and put him into the ^m garden of ⁿ Eden to ^o dress it and to keep it. 16 And Jē-hō-vāh God commanded the man, saying, Of every ^a tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: 17 but of the

Var. Rend.—V. 14. in front of (*i.e.* from the author's point of view, writing in W. Asia. The Tigris is not on the E. of Assyria); easterly from Asshur, GUN. V. 16. And—Now, GUN. V. 18. help

tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the ⁷ day that thou eatest thereof ⁴ thou shalt surely die.

18 And Jē-hō-vāh God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him a ^u ^v ^w help ⁴ meet for him. 19 And out of the ^x ground Jē-hō-vāh God formed every ^y beast of the ^z field, and every ^a bird of the ^b heavens; and brought them unto the man to see what he would ^c call them: and whatsoever the man called every living creature, that was the name thereof. 20 And the man gave names to all ^{*} ^a cattle, and to the birds of the heavens, and to every beast of the field; but for ⁵ man there was not found a help

meet for him—*i.e.* to match him; corresponding to him, DR.; a being, who assists him and suits him. GUN. Vs. 19, 20. Bird of the heavens—fowl of the air, R. V. 19. would call—should call, R. creature—*Lit.* soul, DR. was—was to be. V. 20. helpmeet—who had stood by (assisted) him and could suit him, GUN.

17
r Day, Lev. 23:8.
s Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
t Death, Rom. 5:12.
18
u Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
v Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
w Women, Ruth 3:9.
4 Or, *answering to*.
19
x Ground, Gen. 33:19.
y Beast, Rev. 15:2.
z Field, Num. 20:17.
a Birds, Gen. 9:2.
b Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
c Name, Acts 16:18.
20
d Cattle, Prov. 15:17.
5 Or, *Adam*.

Is Newness of Life—Rom. 6:1–11. The Old Man must die out and be buried and raised up into this New Life. We should seek the Things above—Rom. 6:3, 4; Col. 2:12; 3:1–4.

This Life a Growth.—Babes—I Cor. 3:1; Heb. 5:13; I Pet. 2:2. Little Children—Mt. 18:3; 19:14; Mk. 10:15; Lu. 18:17; John 13:33; Gal. 4:19; I John 2:1, 12, 28; 3:7, 18; 4:4; 5:21. Young Men—I John 2:13, 14. Full-grown Men—I Cor. 14:20; Eph. 2:13; Heb. 5:14. Fathers—I John 2:14.

The Presence of the Spirit needed—John 14:17; 15:26; Rom. 5:5; 8:2, 6, 9–11; I Cor. 3:16, 17; 6:19, 20; Gal. 4:6.

Must open our Minds and Hearts to receive the Things of God—Mt. 13:15; I Cor. 2:16.

The Mind must be renewed and be like the Mind of Christ—Eph. 2:1, 5; Phil. 2:2, 5; Col. 2:13; Heb. 5:8, 9; I Pet. 4:1; I John 3:14.

This New Life will be seen in the Imitation of the Life of Christ—Acts 10:38; Rom. 14:19; I Cor. 14:1; Gal. 6:1–5; I Tim. 6:11; II Tim. 2:22.

This Life hidden with Christ—Col. 3:3; see “Christian Graces.” II Pet. 1:5. Man should show Mercy—Mt. 5:7; 23:23; Lu. 10:25–37; Rom. 12:8; Eph. 2:10; Jas. 2:13; 3:17; I John 3:16, 18.

Accomplishing Good becomes a Habit—Mt. 5:44, 45; Gal. 6:10; I Thess. 4:10, 11; I Tim. 4:4–6; Titus 2:7; 3:8, 14; Heb. 6:9, 10; 10:34; 13:16; Jas. 3:13; I Pet. 2:12; I John 3:17, 18; III John 11.

Must bear much Fruit—Mt. 3:8; 7:17–20; John 15:2–8; Rom. 6:22; 7:4; Gal. 5:22; Eph. 5:9; Phil. 1:11; Heb. 13:15; Jas. 3:17, 18. See Col. 1:1, 10.

This Growth springs out of Love for God and Men.—Ex. 20:6; Lev. 19:18; Deut. 5:10; 6:5; 10:19; 11:22; Ps. 97:10; Jer. 31:3; Amos 5:15; Mic. 6:8; Mt. 5:43, 44; John 8:42; 13:34; 14:15, 21; 15:9, 12, 17; Rom. 5:5; II Cor. 5:14; Eph. 5:2; Phil. 1:9; I Thess. 4:9; I Pet. 1:22; I John 2:10; 4:8–12; 5:1, 2. See Rom. 12:10; Heb. 13:1.

This Character makes them Saints, or Holy Ones.—I Sam. 2:9; Ps. 31:23; 85:8; 116:15; 132:16; 148:14; Dan. 7:18–27; Zech. 14:5; Mt. 27:52; Acts 9:13, 32, 41; 26:10; Rom. 1:7; 8:27; 12:13; 15:25; 16:2; I Cor. 1:2; 6:1; 14:23; 16:1, 15; II Cor. 1:1; 8:4; Eph. 1:1; 2:19; 3:18; 4:12; 6:18; Phil. 1:1; Col. 1:2, 12;

I Thess. 3:1, 13; II Thess. 1:10; I Tim. 5:10; Heb. 6:10; Jude 3; Rev. 5:8; 13:7; 16:6; 20:9.

ETERNAL LIFE.—Mt. 19:16–21; Mk. 10:17–21, 29–30; Lu. 18:18–22, 29–30; John 3:15, 16, 36; 5:24; 6:27, 47, 54; 10:28; 17:2–3; Rom. 2:7; 6:23; I John 1:2; 2:25; 5:11, 20; Rev. 2:7; 21:6.

Eternal Life, a Present Possession.—John 3:15, 36; 10:28; 11:25, 26; Rom. 6:11, 23; Eph. 2:6; I Tim. 6:12, 19; I John 5:11, 13.

There is a Sin which is unto Death, for which there is never Forgiveness.—Mk. 3:29; I Cor. 9:27; I John 5:16; Jude 5, 6, 24.

God has ordained to Eternal Life Those who believe and follow Christ.—John 6:54, 68; 10:28; 12:50; 17:2, 3; Acts 13:48; Rom. 2:7; 5:17, 21; 6:22; Gal. 6:7, 8; I Tim. 6:12, 19.

They must endure to the End.—Mt. 10:22; 24:13; Heb. 2:1–4; 3:6–10; 4:1, 2, 14–16; 5:8, 9; 6:4–6; 10:23–31; 12:7, 14, 15, 25; Jas. 1:12; 2:5; Rev. 2:25, 26; 3:10–12.

The Fountain of Life.—Ps. 36:9; Jer. 2:13; Ez. 47:1–12; Zech. 13:1; Rev. 7:17; 21:6.

The Issues of Life, Source of.—Ps. 16:11; Pr. 4:23; 8:34–35; Mt. 15:18–20; Mk. 7:20–23.

The Tree of Life.—Gen. 2:9; 3:22; Pr. 3:18; 11:30; 13:12; 15:4; Rev. 2:7; 22:2, 14, 19.

* ANIMALS: Creation of.—Gen. 1:20–25; 2:19; Jer. 27:5.

Man's Dominion over.—Gen. 1:26, 28; 9:2; Ps. 8:6–8; 49:14.

Man Names Them.—Gen. 2:19, 20.

Herbs for the Food of.—Gen. 1:30.

God resolves to destroy all Flesh.—Gen. 6:13, 17; 7:21–23.

Animals preserved in the Ark for Propagation.—Gen. 6:19,

20; 7:2, 3, 8, 9, 14–16. Preserved for Food.—Gen. 7:2, 3.

Blood not to be eaten.—Gen. 9:4; Lev. 7:26–27; 17:3; Deut.

12:15–25; Acts 15:20, 29. Life in the Blood.—Gen. 9:4; Lev.

17:11–14. The Penalty.—Lev. 7:27; 17:10. Instance of

Transgression—I Sam. 14:32–34.

Fat not to be eaten.—Lev. 3:17; 7:23–25.

Defilement of Clean Meats.—Lev. 11:39–40; 17:15; 22:8; Deut. 14:21.

21
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

22
1 Heb. *buildd* *he into*.
e Women, Ruth 3:9.
f Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
g Wife, I Cor. 6:17.

23
2 Heb. *Issah*.
3 Heb. *Ish*.

24
h Father, Ex. 21:15.
i Mother, Deut. 5:16.

meet for him. 21 And ^a Jê-hô'-vâh God caused a deep ^b sleep to fall upon the ^c man, and he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the ^d flesh instead thereof: 22 and the rib, which Jê-hô'-vâh God had taken from the man, ¹ made he a ^e woman, and ^f brought her unto the man. 23 And the man said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called ² Woman, because she was taken out of ³ Man. 24 Therefore shall a man leave his ^h father and his ⁱ mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they

Var. Rend.—V. 21. Then Jahveh God caused a wondrous sleep to fall on the man, that he slept; then he took one of his ribs and filled up the gap (breach) with flesh. V. 23. Now—at last, GUN. V. 24. shall—shall—he—doth—are. *Tu. Ew. De. Di.* (remark of narrator, cf. ch. 10, 9), DR. are; become, DR.

Flesh torn of Beasts—Ex. 22:31; Lev. 7:24; 17:15, 16; 22:8.

Various Kinds of Animals.—Clean and Unclean—Lev. 11:1-47; Deut. 14:4-20; Acts 10:12-15. Ezekiel's Vision—1:5-14; 10:13-22. Daniel's Vision—Dan. 7:3-24; 8:3-27. John's Vision—Rev. 4:7, 8; 13:1-18. Antelope—Deut. 14:5; Is. 51:20. Ape—I Ki. 10:22; II Chr. 9:21. Bats—Lev. 11:18; Is. 2:20. Bear—I Sam. 17:34; Pr. 17:12; 28:15; Hos. 13:8. See "Bear"—I Sam. 17:34. Cattle—Ex. 9:6, 7; 12:29; Job 42:12; Ps. 144:14. See "Cattle"—Pr. 15:17.

Used for Sacrifice—Gen. 8:20; Lev. 1:2-9; 9:2, 4, 8-11, 18-21; 16:3, 6, 11; 22:19, 23:18, 27, 28; Num. 15:24; 19:2-10; 28:27; 29:1-40. See "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2. Chameleon—Lev. 11:30. Chamois—Deut. 14:5. The Coney—Lev. 11:5; Ps. 104:18; Pr. 30:26. Crocodile—Job 41:1-34. See *marg.* Dogs—Ju. 7:5; I Sam. 24:14; I Ki. 21:19; Ps. 59:6; Pr. 26:11; Eccl. 9:4; Is. 56:10, 11; Mt. 7:6; 15:27; Lu. 16:21. See "Dog"—Deut. 23:18. Dromedary—Jer. 2:23. The Fox—Ju. 15:4; Neh. 4:3; Ps. 63:10; Song of Sol. 2:15; Lam. 5:18; Ez. 13:4; Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58; 13:32. Gazelle—Deut. 12:15. Goats—Gen. 27:9, 16; 30:32, 33; 37:31; Ex. 12:5; 25:4; 26:7; 35:6, 26; 36:14; Lev. 1:10; 3:12; 4:23, 28; 5:6; 7:23; 9:3; 16:5; 17:3; 22:19, 27; 23:19; etc. See "Goat"—Deut. 14:4; "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2. Hare—Lev. 11:6; Deut. 14:7. The Hart—Deut. 12:15; Ps. 42:1; Is. 35:6. Hippopotamus—Job 40:15-24. See *marg.* Jackal—Is. 13:22; 34:13; Jer. 51:37; Lam. 4:3. The Lion—Num. 23:24; Ju. 14:5-18; I Sam. 17:34-37; Job 4:10, 11; I Ki. 13:24-28; 20:36; II Ki. 17:25, 26; Ps. 10:9; 17:11, 12; Jer. 12:8; Dan. 6:7-27; Heb. 11:33. See "Lion"—Job 4:10. Leopard—Song of Sol. 4:8; Is. 11:6; Jer. 5:6; 13:23; Dan. 7:6; Hos. 13:7; Hab. 1:8; Rev. 13:2. Lizards—Lev. 11:29, 30. Moles—Is. 2:20. Mouse—Lev. 11:29; Is. 66:17. Night-monster—Is. 34: 14. Pygarg—Deut. 14:5. Roebeek—Deut. 14:5. Sheep—Gen. 4:2; 12:16; 20:14; 21:27-31; 29:2, 3, 6-10; 30:32-35; 31:19; Ex. 12:5; 22:19, 27; Deut. 14:4; etc. See "Sheep"—Deut. 14:4; "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2. Swine—Lev. 11:7; Deut. 14:8; Is. 65:4; Mt. 8:32; Lu. 15:15. See "Swine"—Deut. 14:8. Weasel—Lev. 11:29. The Wolf—Is. 11:6; 65:25; Ez. 22:27; Mt. 10:16; John 10:12, 13.

Mercy to Animals.—Ex. 23:19; 34:26; Lev. 22:28; Deut. 14:21; 22:4, 6, 7; 25:4; Pr. 12:10; Lu. 14:5; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18.

God's Care for.—Gen. 9:9, 10; Job 38:41; Ps. 36:6; 104:10-28; 145:15, 16; 147:9; Jonah 4:11; Mt. 6:26; 10:29; Lu. 12:6, 24; I Cor. 9:9.

The Serpent under a Curse.—Gen. 3:14. Used in the Plagues of Egypt—Ex. Chaps. 8, 9, 10; 11:5.

shall be one flesh. 25 And they were both ¹ naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

3 Now the ^k serpent was more subtle than any ^l beast of the ^m field which Jê-hô'-vâh God had made. And he said unto the woman, ⁿ Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of ⁴ any ^o tree of the ^p garden? 2 And the woman said unto the serpent, Of the ^r fruit of the trees of the garden we may eat: 3 but of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not ^s eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, ^t u lest ye die. 4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: 5 for God

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 24. they—thy two, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ps. Jon.* (similarly Sam).

Man and Animals compared.—Ps. 49:12; 104:21-23; Eccl. 3:19-21; 9:12.

Animals used for Transportation.—Camels for riding—Gen. 24:61; 31:17, 18; I Sam. 30:17. Camels for Burden Bearing—Gen. 37:25; Ju. 6:5; 7:12; I Ki. 10:2; II Ki. 8:9. Asses for Riding—Ex. 4:20; Num. 22:21; Ju. 10:4; 12:14; II Sam. 19:25, 26; I Ki. 13:23, 27; II Ki. 4:24.

White Asses ridden by Rulers—Judges 5:10.

Ass ridden by Jesus—Matt. 21:2-8. Asses for Burdens—I Sam. 25:18; I Chr. 12:40. Horses for Riding—Ex. 15:1, 19; Ps. 20:7; Esth. 6:8, 9; Is. 30:16; 31:1-3; Jer. 51:21. Amos 2:15; Horses for Driving—II Ki. 9:20.

Kings forbidden to raise Horses, lest the Children of Israel should return to Egypt.—Deut. 17:16. Solomon's Horses—I Ki. 4:26; 10:26-29. Horses as Mail Carriers—Esth. 8:10.

Hebrew Law concerning Damage by Cattle.—Gen. 9:5; Ex. 21:28-36.

Figures drawn from Animals.—Sheep—Ps. 44:11, 22; 74:1; 95:7; 100:3; Is. 53:6, 7; Jer. 12:3; 50:6; Ez. 34:2-22; Mt. 18:12-13; Lu. 15:4-7; John 1:29; 10:1-16; Acts 8:32, 33. Oxen—Deut. 25:4; Ps. 22:12, 13; Jer. 46:20; Amos. 4:1; I Cor. 9:9. Wild Ass—Jer. 2:23, 24. Horses—Job 39:19-25; Ps. 32:9; Rev. 9:16-19. Dogs—Ps. 59:6; Pr. 26:11; Is. 56:10, 11; II Pet. 2:22; Rev. 22:15. The Bear—Pr. 17:12; 28:15; Is. 59:11. Fish—Mt. 4:19; 13:47-48. Birds—I Sam. 26:20; Ps. 124:7; Eccl. 9:12.

Man may learn Wisdom from Animals.—Job 12:7-8; 35:11; Pr. 6:6-8; 30:29-31.

Pre-natal Influence shown.—Gen. 30:31-41.

Instincts of Animals.—Job 24:5; 39:1-30; 40:15-24; Ps. 124:7; Pr. 1:17; 6:5-8; 30:24-28; Is. 1:3; Jer. 2:24; 8:7; Lam. 4:3; Mt. 24:28; Lu. 17:37.

Abodes of Animals.—Wild Ass in the Desert—Job 24:5; 39:5-8; Jer. 2:24. Wild Goat in the Rocks—I Sam. 24:2; Job 39:1; Ps. 104:18.

Wild Beasts.—Job 37:8; Ps. 50:10; 104:20-22, 25; Song of Sol. 4:8; Is. 13:21, 22; 34:14, 15; 56:9; Jer. 50:39; 51:37; Mic. 5:8; Zeph. 2:14, 15; Mk. 1:13.

Services rendered of Special Sort.—The Dove—Gen. 8:8-12. The Raven—Gen. 8:7; I Ki. 17:4-6. Animals used in Plagues of Egypt—Ex. Chaps. 8, 9, 10. The Goat—Lev. 16:10, 21, 22. The Ass—Num. 22:28-30. The Fish—Jonah 1:17; 2:1-10.

Sacrificial Animals.—Lev. 8:14-23; 9:2-4, 15-21; 12:6-8. See "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2. "Beasts"—Rev. 15:2. "Birds"—Gen. 9:2. "Creeping Things"—Lev. 11:21. "Cattle"—Pr. 15:17. "Insects"—Pr. 30:25. "Reptiles"—Pr. 30:28. "Fish"—Gen. 9:2.

25
j Nakedness, Job 1:21.

1
k Serpent, I Cor. 11:3.
l Beast, Rev. 15:2.
m Field, Num. 20:17.
n Gen. 2:16, 17.
o Or, all the trees.
p Tree, Mt. 7:17.
q Garden, Deut. 11:10.
r Garden of Eden, Gen. 3:23.

2
r Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

3
s Food, Gen. 9:3.
t Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
u Death, Rom. 5:12.

⁵
 a Knowledge of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Eye, Ps. 17:8.
 1 Or, *gods*.
 c Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.
 d Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 6
 e Women,
 Ruth 3:9.
 f Tree, Mt.
 7:17.
 g Food, Gen. 9:3.
 2 Or, *desirable to*
look upon.
 h Wisdom, Ps.
 111:10.
 i Disobedience,
 Rom. 5:19.

doth ^a know that in the day ye
 eat thereof, then your ^b eyes shall
 be opened, and ye shall be as
¹ God, knowing ^c good and ^d evil.
 6 And when the ^e woman saw
 that the ^f tree was good for
^g food, and that it was a delight
 to the eyes, and that the tree
 was ² to be desired to make one
^h wise, she ⁱ took of the fruit
 thereof, and did eat; and she

ⁱ gave also unto her ^k husband
 with her, and he did eat. 7 And
 the eyes of them both were
 opened, and they ^l knew that
 they were ⁿ naked; and they
 sewed ^o fig-leaves together, and
 made themselves ^p aprons.

Var. Rend.—V. 6 to be desired to make
 one wise—Or, desirable to look upon, *Ge.*
Tu. Kn. Ka. De. BEN. GUN.; for be-
 coming wise, DR.; to become wise,
 SPU.; desirable to look at, or to view,
 so as to (that one might) obtain insight,
 or become wise, DI.

ⁱ Temptation,
 Pr. 1:10.
^k Husband,
 I Cor. 7:16.
 7
^l Innocence,
 Dan. 6:22.
^m Ignorance,
 Acts 17:23.
ⁿ Nakedness,
 Job 1:21.
^o Fig Tree,
 Deut. 8:8.
¹ Or, *girdles*.
^p Clothing, Job.
 31:19.

*SIN.—Heb. "Going astray"; Guilt; Iniquity. *Gr.* Missing
 the Mark; Failure.

Kinds of Sin: Transgression, i. e. Going Beyond—I Ki.
 14:22-24; Rom. 2:12-24; 8:7; Heb. 10:26-29; Jas. 2:6-11;
 I John 3:4.

Disobedience; i. e. Going Short—I Sam. 15:6-9, 19-23.

Rebellion; i. e. Antagonizing; Lawlessness; Presump-
 tion—Deut. 9:7, 23; Josh. 1:18; II Chr. 24:19; Ps. 30:1.

Unrighteousness; i. e. Yielding to Temptation—I John 5:17.

Lust of the Flesh.—Mt. 5:28; Rom. 7:13-25; 8:3, 5-7;
 Gal. 5:16-21; Eph. 2:3; II Pet. 2:18.

Evil Thoughts.—Pr. 24:9; Is. 59:7; 65:2; Jer. 7:24; I
 John 3:15; Acts 8:22.

Unbelief.—John 3:18; 15:22-24; Heb. 6:4-6; 10:28, 29.

Omission.—Jas 4:17.

Philosophy of Sin.—James 1:14, 15. Illustrated—Gen.
 3:6; Joshua 7:20, 21.

Whence it comes: From the Devil—Mt. 13:24-43; John
 8:44; Eph. 2:2; I John 3:8. From the Heart—Is. 44:20; Jer.
 17:9, 10; Ez. 20:16; Mt. 12:33-35; 15:11, 19; Mk. 7:21-23;
 Lu. 6:45. From the Tongue—Job 2:10; Ps. 39:1; 34:13;
 Eccl. 5:6; Mt. 12:36; Jas. 3:5-12. Through Heredity—
 Gen. 2:17; 3:1-6; Ps. 51:5; 58:3; Is. 48:8; Rom. 5:12-19; Eph.
 2:3, 5. Through Environment—Ps. 1:1; 140:1, 2; Pr.
 1:10-19; 4:14-16. Through Knowledge of the Law—Lu.
 12:47, 48; John 9:41; 15:22-24; Rom. 1:21, 32; 3:20; 4:15;
 5:13, 20; I Cor. 15:56; Jas. 4:17; II Pet. 2:21.

Specifications of Sin: Presumptuous—Ps. 19:13. Open
 and manifest—I Tim. 5:24. Works of Darkness—Eph. 5:11.
 Dead Works—Heb. 6:1; 9:14. Besetting—Heb. 12:1. Se-
 cret—Gen. 3:10; Job 31:33; Ps. 64:2; 19:12; 90:8; Is. 29:15;
 Ez. 8:12; John 3:20; Eph. 5:12. Deceitful—I Cor. 11:3;
 Eph. 4:22; Heb. 3:13. Reproachful—Pr. 14:34.—Not of
 Faith—Rom. 14:23. An Abomination—Pr. 15:9; 16:12;
 Jer. 44:4. Evil Imaginations—Gen. 6:5; 8:21.

Its Universality.—Gen. 5:3; I Ki. 8:46; Job 15:4; Ps.
 14:3; 51:5; 130:3; 143:2; Eccl. 7:20; Is. 53:6; 64:6; Rom.
 3:10-19, 23; 5:12; Gal. 3:22; I John 1:8. Christ Alone with-
 out Sin—I Cor. 5:21; Heb. 4:15. Paul Conscious of His Own
 Sins—I Cor. 15:9; Eph. 3:8; I Tim. 1:15. Saints Dead to
 Sin—Rom. 6:2, 11. Made Free from Sin—Rom. 6:18; I Pet.
 4:1; I John 1:8, 10; 3:9; 5:18.

Characterized as: A Disease—Job 20:11; Is. 1:4-6.
 Madness—Eccl. 9:3. Bitter Thing—Deut. 29:18; Jer. 2:19;
 3:18; Heb. 2:15. Selfishness—II Ki. 5:20-27; Jer. 45:3.
 Bondage—Pr. 5:22; Is. 49:9; John 8:24-36; Rom. 3:9;
 6:6, 12, 15; 7:23, 24; 8:2, 21; II Pet. 2:19-22. Defiling—
 Pr. 30:12; Is. 1:15, 16; 59:3; Heb. 12:15.

Sin should be put away.—Job 11:14; Ps. 34:14; II Tim.
 2:19; Guarded against—Ps. 4:4; 39:1; Striven against—
 Heb. 12:4; Confessed—Mt. 3:5-6; I John 1:9; Avoided in
 Appearance—I Thess. 5:22.

National Sins.—Bring down Judgments—Mt. 23:35, 36;
 27:25. Defile the Land—Lev. 18:25; Num. 25:33, 34;
 Ps. 106:38; Ps. 24:5; Mic. 2:10. Sanctioned by Rulers—I
 Ki. 12:26-33; 14:16; II Chr. 21:11-13; Pr. 29:12. Rejected
 Prayers—Is. 1:15; 59:2. Rejected Worship—Is. 1:10-14; Jer.
 6:19, 20. Prosperity induces—Deut. 32:15; Neh. 9:28; Jer.
 48:11; Ez. 16:49. Privileges lost—Lam. 2:9; Amos 8:11.

Denunciations against.—Is. 1:24; 30:1; Jer. 5:9. Pun-
 ishments—Is. 3:8; Jer. 12:17; 25:12; Ez. 28:7-10. Punish-
 ment averted—Ju. 10:15, 16; Ps. 106:43-46; Jonah 3:10.

Individual Sins exemplified: Adam, Eve, Satan—Gen.
 3: Moses—Num. 20:10-12; Saul—I Sam. 13:14, 15; 15:3-28;
 David—Ps. 50:1-5; II Sam. 12:7-15; Solomon—I Ki. 11:1-
 13; Jeroboam—I Ki. 11:26-33; 13:1-5, 33, 34; Gehazi—

II Ki. 5:20-27; Peter—John 18:25-27; Judas—Mt. 26:14-16;
 Paul—I Tim. 1:15; Ananias and Sapphira—Acts 5:1-10.

National Sins Exemplified: Sodomites—Gen. 18:20;
 Egyptians—Ex. Chaps. 7-14; Israelites—Lev. 26:14-39;
 15:30-36; Deut. 9:11-21; 32:30; Ju. 2:10-23; 3:1-8; II Sam.
 21:1; II Ki. 17:1-17; 24:3; II Chr. 36:21; Ezra 9:1-15;
 Neh. 9:36, 37; Ps. 78:8-78; Is. 1:21-23; 5:5-9; Jer. 2:5; Ez.
 2:7; 24:6-14; 28:18; 33:25-26; Hos. 4:11; 6:8-10; Amos 2:1-
 16; 5:1-27; Judah—I Ki. 14:22-25; II Ki. 17:19; II Chr.
 12:1-12.

Protection from Sin.—Fear of God restrains—Ex.
 20:20; Ps. 4:4; Pr. 16:6. Word of God keeps from—Ps.
 17:4; 119:11. Being born of God—I John 3:9. An Active
 Consistency—II Cor. 1:12. Faith in Christ—I John 5:4-5.

Is against God.—Gen. 39:9; Ex. 16:7, 8; Job 21:14, 15;
 Ps. 10:4; 51:4; Jer. 3:25; Lu. 15:21.

Abhorrent to God.—Gen. 6:6; Lev. 18:24-30; Deut.
 25:16; 32:19-21; II Sam. 11:27; I Ki. 14:22; Ps. 5:4; 10:3;
 11:5; 95:10; 106:40; Pr. 3:32; 6:16; 15:8; 21:27; Is. 43:24;
 Jer. 25:7; Heb. 1:13; Zech. 8:17; Lu. 16:15; Rev. 2:6, 15.

Separates from God.—Deut. 31:17; Josh. 7:12; II Chr.
 24:20; Ps. 78:59; Is. 59:1, 2; 64:7; Ez. 23:18; Hos. 9:12;
 Mic. 3:4; Mt. 7:23; Lu. 13:27; Heb. 12:14.

Known to God.—Gen. 3:11; 4:10; Ex. 16:8, 9, 12; Num.
 14:26, 27; Deut. 1:34; 31:21; 32:34; Josh. 7:10-15; Job 11:11;
 14:16, 17; 34:21-27; Ps. 44:20, 21; 69:5; 90:8; 94:11; Eccl.
 5:8; Jer. 2:22; 16:17; 29:23; Hos. 5:3; 7:2; Amos 5:12; Mt.
 10:26.

Repugnant to the Righteous.—Gen. 39:7-9; Deut. 7:26;
 Ps. 26:5, 9; 84:10; 101:3, 4, 7; 119:104, 113, 163; 139:19-22;
 Pr. 8:13; 29:27; Jer. 9:2; Rom. 7:15, 19, 23, 24; II Pet.
 2:7, 8; Jude 23; Rev. 2:2.

What Sin leads to:—Toil and Sorrow—Gen. 3:16-19.
 Thorns and Briers—Gen. 3:17, 18. Disquietude—Ps. 38:3;
 Is. 57:20-21; 59:8. Shame—Job. 42:6; Is. 6:5; Ez. 6:9;
 20:43; 36:31; Rom. 6:21. Hopelessness—Pr. 8:13; 11:7,
 20; Eph. 2:12; I Thess. 4:13. Hardening of the Heart—
 Rom. 1:32; Eph. 4:18, 19; I Tim. 4:2; Titus 1:15; Heb. 3:13.
 Death—Pr. 11:19; Rom. 6:21, 23; I Cor. 15:56. Exclu-
 sion from Heaven—I Cor. 6:9-10; Gal. 5:19-21; Eph. 5:5;
 Rev. 21:27; 22:14.

Sin Progressive.—Ps. 1:1; Is. 30:1; Jer. 16:11, 12; Hos.
 13:1, 2; II Tim. 3:13; James 1:14, 15.

Sin reacts.—Job 4:8; Ps. 7:15, 16; 9:15, 16; 10:2; 94:23;
 141:10; Pr. 1:31; 5:22, 23; 11:5, 6, 27, 29; 22:8; Is. 3:11; Jer.
 6:19; Hos. 8:7; 10:13, 14; Gal. 6:7, 8.

Punishment for.—The Children of Israel and Judah.

Led into Captivity because of Sin—Deut. 28:47-52, 62-68;
 29:25-28; 30:1-5; Ju. 3:7, 8; I Ki. 9:6-9; 14:1-16; II Ki.
 17:18, 20, 23; 18:9-12; 23:27; 24:1-4; II Chr. 7:20; Neh.
 1:8, 9; 9:26-30; Ps. 106:34-47; Jer. 21:3-14; 22:1-30; 5:1-
 10; 25:1-11; Ez. 39:23, 24.

The Kingdom divided because of Sin—I Ki. 2:1-4; 9:7-9;
 11:9-13, 26-39; 12:19, 20; 14:6; II Ki. 17:21; I Chr. 28:6-9;
 II Chr. 7:17-22; Ps. 89:20-33.

The Soul that Sins shall die—Gen. 2:17; Pr. 8:36; Ez.
 18:4; Rom. 7:13; Eph. 2:1; Heb. 10:26-28; Jas. 1:15.

Banishment—Mt. 24:51; 25:46; Rev. 22:15.

Cast into Sheol—Ps. 9:17; 49:10-14; Mt. 5:27-30.

Cast into Lake of Fire—Rev. 20:15; 21:8. See "Wicked,
 Punishment of"—Ex. 23:7.

Children suffer for Sins of Parents.—Ex. 20:5; 34:7; Lev.
 26:39, 40; Num. 14:33; Deut. 5:9; I Ki. 14:9-10; Job 5:3-7;
 Ps. 21:10; 37:28; Is. 1:4; 13:16; 14:20-22; Jer. 32:18; Lam.
 5:7; Mt. 23:32-36; John 9:2, 3, 34.

Children not punished for Sins of Parents.—Deut

8
 1 Or, *sound*.
 a Voice, Gen.
 27:22.
 b God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Garder, Deut.
 11:10.
 2 Heb. *wind*.
 d Sonce of Sol.
 2:17.
 e Adam, Gen.
 5:1.
 f Wife, I Cor.
 7:16.

10
 g Fear of God,
 Gen. 9:2.

8 And they heard the ^{1 a} voice of ^b Jê-hô'vâh God walking in the ^c garden in the ^{2 d} cool of the day: and the ^e man and his ^f wife hid themselves from the presence of Jê-hô'vâh God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And Jê-hô'vâh God called unto the man, and said unto him, Where art thou? 10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was ^g afraid, because I was naked; and I hid

Var. Rend.—V. S voice=—sound, *i.e.* the noise of his footsteps, DE. KA. DI. BEN.; cool of the day—*No* DK. SPÜ.; the blowing of the day, DI.; wind of the day, KA. Vs. 9, 13. Jehovah God—Lord God R.

24:16; II Ki. 14:6; II Chr. 25:4; Jer. 31:29, 30; 32:18; Ez. 18:2-4, 20; Mt. 19:13, 14; Mk. 10:13-15; Lu. 18:15-17.

Cleansing from Sin.—GOD AND MAN CO-OPERATE. Man must cleanse himself—Is. 1:16; Acts 22:16; Jas. 4:8; I Pet. 1:22.

God cleanses us from Sin—Job 9:30-31; Ps. 51:2, 7, 10; Pr. 20:9; Is. 1:18; Jer. 2:22; John 15:3; 17:17; Eph. 5:26; I John 1:9.

God opened a Fountain—Zech. 13:1. Christ's Manifestation—John 1:29; I John 3:5. *His Blood Sufficient*—Eph. 1:7; I John 1:7. *He Died for our Sins*—I Cor. 15:4; II Cor. 5:17-21; Gal. 1:4; Titus 2:14; Heb. 1:3; 9:26-28; I Pet. 2:24; 3:18. See "Christ's Death and Blood for Remission of Sins" and "Human and Divine Agency in Redemption"—Acts 2:40; "Remission of Sins"—Lu. 24:47.

Types of Sin.—Uncleanness—Lev. 5:2-5; Ez. 36:17, 29; Zech. 13:1; Mt. 23:27; II Cor. 5:2-5; II Cor. 6:17; Eph. 5:5; I Thess. 2:3; 4:7; Heb. 9:13.

Unclean Animals.—Lev. 11:1-47; 20:25; Deut. 14:3-20; Acts 10:14, 15.

LEPROSY.—Lev. 13:1-59. Separated from Intercourse—Lev. 13:46; Num. 5:1-4; 12:14-15. Associate Together—II Ki. 7:3; Lu. 17:12. Cut off from God's House—II Chr. 26:21. Excluded from Priest's Office—Lev. 22:2-4. Must cry "Unclean"—Lev. 13:45; Lam. 4:13-16.

BLEMISHES.—Ex. 12:5; Lev. 1:10; 3:1, 6; 22:18-20; Num. 28:3, 9, 11, 19, 31; I Pet. 1:19.

Conviction of Sin.—Deut. 28:67; Ps. 31:10; 51:2-9; 73:21, 22; Pr. 28:1; Is. 6:5; Lu. 5:8.

By the HOLY SPIRIT—John 16:8, 9.

THROUGH the GOSPEL—Acts 2:37; 24:25.

By CONSCIENCE—Rom. 2:15.

Examples of:—Adam and Eve—Gen. 3:8-10; Cain—Gen. 4:13; Pharaoh's Butler—Gen. 41:9; Joseph's Brethren—Gen. 44:16; 45:3; Pharaoh—Ex. 9:27; Balaam—Num. 22:34; Saul—I Sam. 15:24, 30; 24:16-20; David—II Sam. 12:13; 24:10, 17; I Chr. 21:17; Ps. 38:1-4, 18; 40:12; 51:2-9; Job—Job 7:20; 9:20; 42:5, 6; Isaiah—Is. 6:5; Children of Israel—Num. 14:40; Deut. 1:41, 45; Ju. 10:10; Ezra 10:11-14; Neh. 9:1-3; Is. 59:12-15; Jer. 3:21, 24, 25; 8:14; 14:20; Judas—Mt. 27:3-5; Peter—Mt. 26:75; Lu. 5:8; The Prodigal Son—Lu. 15:17-21; The Publican—Lu. 18:13; Zacchaeus the Publican—Lu. 19:8; The Ephesians—Acts 19:18-20; The Scribes and Pharisees—John 8:7-9; The Jews on the Day of Pentecost—Acts 2:37; The Jailor—Acts 16:29, 30; Paul—Acts 22:10; I Cor. 15:9; I Tim. 1:15; Felix—Acts 24:25.

Confession of Sins.—ENJOINED.—To God—Lev. 5:5-10; 16:21; Num. 5:6, 7; I Ki. 8:46-49; Pr. 28:13; Hos. 5:15; I John 1:8-10; To One Another—Jas. 5:16.

Instances of: Adam and Eve—Gen. 3:12, 13; Pharaoh's Butler—Gen. 41:9; Joseph's Brethren—Gen. 44:16; Pharaoh—Ex. 9:27; 10:16, 17; Saul—I Sam. 15:24, 30; David—II Sam. 12:13; 24:10, 17; I Chr. 21:17; Ps. 32:5; 38:1-4, 18; 40:12; 41:4; 51:2-5; 69:5; Job—Job 7:20; 9:20; 40:4; Isaiah—Is. 6:5; Daniel—Dan. 9:20; Judas—Mt. 27:3-5; Peter—

myself. 11 And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldst not eat? 12 And the man said, ^{h i} The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. 13 And Jê-hô'vâh God said unto the woman, What is this thou hast done? And the woman said, The ^{i k} serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. 14 And Jê-hô'vâh God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, ^l cursed art thou above all ^m cattle, and above every ⁿ beast of the ^o field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and ^p dust shalt thou eat all the ^q days of thy ^r life: 15 and * I will put enmity be-

12
 h Women, Ruth
 3:9.
 i Excuses for
 Disobedience,
 Ex. 32:25.

13
 j Serpent,
 Ex. 4:3.
 k Satan, I Chr.
 21:1.

14
 l Curses, Gen.
 4:11.
 m Cattle, Pr.
 15:17.
 n Beast, Rev.
 15:2.
 o Field, Num.
 20:17.
 p Dust, Is.
 65:25.
 q Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 r Life, Gen.
 2:7.

Lu. 5:8; The Prodigal Son—Lu. 15:18-21; The Publican—Lu. 18:13; The Ephesians—Acts 19:18; Paul—I Cor. 15:9; I Tim. 1:15; The Children of Israel—Lev. 26:40; Num. 14:40; Deut. 1:41, 45; Ju. 10:10; I Sam. 7:6; Ezra 10:11-14; Neh. 9:1-3, 16-18, 26-28, 34, 35; Ps. 64:5-7; Jer. 3:21, 24, 25; 8:14; 14:20; 31:18, 19; Lam. 1:18, 20; 3:42; *At the Baptism of John*—Mt. 3:6; Mk. 1:5; *The Sins of the Israelites Confessed by Aaron*—Lev. 16:21; *Hezekiah*—II Chr. 29:6, 7; *Ezra*—Ezra 9:1-15; 10:1; *Isaiah*—Is. 64:6, 7; *Jeremiah*—Jer. 14:20; Lam. 1:18, 20; 3:42; *Daniel*—Dan. 9:4-16, 20.

Sin against Man.—I Sam. 2:25; Mt. 18:15, 21; Mk. 11:25; Lu. 11:4; 17:3, 4. Oppression—Job 20:19-22; 27:13-23; Pr. 14:31; Is. 30:12-14; Mic. 2:2; Mt. 18:23-35. Theft—Ex. 21:16; Lev. 6:3-5; 19:11, 13; Deut. 24:7; Job 5:5; Zech. 5:3, 4; Lu. 19:8; John 12:6-6. False Witness—Ex. 20:16; 23:1; 7. Murder—Gen. 4:8-15; I Sam. 19:1-3; 20:30-34; Mt. 5:21, 22; I John 3:12.

Forgiveness of Sins.—Acts 8:22; Rom. 4:7; Col. 2:13; I John 1:9.

God is Forgiving.—Ex. 34:6, 7; Num. 14:18-20; II Sam. 12:13; Ps. 85:2; 99:8; 130:4; Is. 1:18; 6:6; 43:25; 44:21; 55:6; Jer. 31:34; 33:38; Dan. 9:9; Heb. 8:12; 10:17; Jas. 5:15; I John 1:9.

The Sin and Trespass Offerings in Order to Forgiveness.—Lev. 4:1-35; 5:1-19; 6:1-7, 24-30; 7:1-10; 19:21-22.

Forgiveness Conditional.—Man must repent—Ez. 18:21-32; 33:10-16. See "Repentance"—Lu. 13:3.

Man must forgive his Fellow Man—Mt. 6:14, 15; 18:21, 22; Mk. 11:25; Lu. 11:4; 17:3, 4; Eph. 4:32.

Parable of the Unmerciful Servant—Mt. 18:23-35. Of the Two Debtors—Lu. 7:41-50.

Forgiveness is in Christ.—Eph. 1:17; Col. 1:14. Christ Forgave the Paralytic—Mt. 9:2-6; Mk. 2:1-12; Lu. 5:18-25. The Woman in the Pharisee's House—Lu. 7:36-50. Fallen Woman—John 8:1-11. Apostolic Forgiveness—John 20:23. See "Remission of Sins"—Lu. 24:47.

The Unpardonable Sin.—Num. 15:30; Mt. 12:31; Mk. 3:29; Lu. 12:10; Heb. 6:4, 6; 10:26-29; I John 5:16, 17.

The Pleasures of Sin.—Job 20:12-15; Lu. 8:14; Heb. 11:25. See "The Sin against the Holy Spirit"—John 14:16; "Remission of Sins"—Lu. 24:47; "Salvation from Sin"—Acts 2:40; "The Wicked"—Ex. 23:7.

*** OLD TESTAMENT PROMISES CONCERNING JESUS AND NEW TESTAMENT FULFILMENT.** The Seed of the Woman—Gen. 3:15 (Rom. 16:20; Gal. 4:4).

He should be of the Seed of Abraham—Gen. 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14 (Mt. 1:1; Lu. 1:54, 55; Acts 3:25; Rom. 4:13; Gal. 3:8).

a Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.
b Woman, Ruth 3:9.
c Seed, Deut. 22:9.
1 Or, *lie in wait* for.

16
d Afflictions, Ps. 9:13.
e Husband, I Cor. 7:16.

tween *a* thee and the *b* woman, and between thy *c* seed and her seed: he shall ¹ bruise thy head, and thou shalt ¹ bruise his heel. 16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy *d* pain and thy conception; in pain thou shalt bring forth * children; and thy desire shall be to thy *e* hus-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 3.—V. 15. bruise—Or, eagerly desire or lie in wait for (*akin to the word rendered* "would swallow up"; Ps. 56:1; 57:3). *Sept. Itala, Umr. Ge. Ew. Di.*; he tread thee upon thy head, thou snap him on the heel, GUN. V. 16. in pain—in sorrow, R KE. and DE; I will make great thy misery and groaning; and with pain must thou bear children, GUN. I will make much thy pain and thy conception, DI. V. 17. toil—misery, GUN.

He should be the Seed of Isaac—Gen. 17:19; 26:2-5 (Rom. 9:6-8; Heb. 11:18).

Judah should be in the Line of Descent—Gen. 49:10; Ps. 60:7 (Mt. 1:2).

This Promise was made to David—II Sam. 7:11, 12, 27; Ps. 89:3, 4, 35-37; Is. 9:6; 55:3, 4; Amos 9:11, 12 (Mt. 1:1; Lu. 1:32, 69; Acts 15:15-18); Ps. 16:8-10 (Acts 2:25-28; 13:34-37).

Christ was the Prophet that was to come—Deut. 18:15, 18, 19 (John 1:45; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37).

He was to be born in Bethlehem in Judaea—Mic. 5:2 (Mt. 2:6; John 7:42; Heb. 7:14).

The Time when He should come and the Time of His Kingdom was told to Daniel by the Angel Gabriel—Dan. 9:22-27 (Mk. 1:15; Lu. 3:15).

He should be brought forth out of Egypt—Hos. 11:1 (Mt. 2:14, 15).

A Harbinger should precede Him in His Ministry, and make ready a People prepared for Him and His Kingdom—Is. 40:3-5 (John 1:19-25).

While John was not the Sept. of Elijah risen from the Dead, he was the Elijah that was to come—Mal. 3:1; 4:5, 6 (Mt. 11:14; 17:9-13; Mk. 9:13; Lu. 1:15-17, 76, 77; 7:37).

Death of the Innocents—Jer. 31:15 (Mt. 2:16-18).

He was favored by God and Men.—Is. 40:5 (Mt. 2:40).

He was to lead the People as the faithful Shepherd—Is. 11:1-9; 42:1-4 (John 10:11-18).

He was to be the Liberator of the Race—Is. 61:1-3 (Lu. 4:16-22; Heb. 2:8-10).

He would live at Capernaum and give Light to the Land of Zebulun and Naphtali—Is. 9:1, 2 (Mt. 4:12-16).

He should be a Healer of Many—Is. 53:4; Mt. 8:14-17; Acts 10:37-39).

The Deaf should hear and the Blind see—Is. 29:18, 19; 35:3-6; 42:5-8 (Mt. 11:2-6; Lu. 7:22).

To be known and to save by his Knowledge—Is. 53:11 (John 4:39-42).

He taught by the use of Parables—Ps. 49:4; 78:2 (Mt. 13:1-53).

He did not lift up His Voice in the Streets—Is. 42:2.

His whole Life attests the Truth of the Statement, "He was the Prince of Peace"—Is. 9:6 (Eph. 2:14).

His Zeal for the House of God greatly endangered Him—Ps. 69:9; 119:139; Is. 56:7; Jer. 7:11 (Mt. 21:13; Lu. 19:46; John 2:17).

His triumphal Entry into Jerusalem—Zech. 9:9 (John 12:12-16).

Taught the Resurrection from the Dead—Is. 26:19; Ez. 37:1-8; Dan. 12:1-4 (Mk. 12:18-27; John 5:28, 29).

In this Way was His Death foretold—Mt. 12:38-40; Mk. 8:31-33; 9:9, 10; 10:32-34; John 12:31-34; 20:6-10. See Divinity of Jesus.

As a Shepherd of the Flock He should be smitten, and the Sheep should be scattered—Zech. 13:7 (Mt. 26:31).

He confounds His Questioners—Is. 52:13-15 (Mt. 22:34-40).

Herod and Pilate become Friends to crucify Him—Ps. 2:1-5 (Acts 4:25-28).

band, and he shall rule over thee. 17 And unto ¹ Adam he said, Because ² thou hast hearkened unto the ³ voice of thy ⁴ wife, and hast ⁵ eaten of the ⁶ tree, of which ⁷ I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ⁸ ground for thy sake; in ⁹ ² ⁿ toil shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life; 18 ^o thorns also and ^p thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the ^q herb of the field;

17
f Adam, Gen. 5:1.
g Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
i Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
j Sin, Gen. 3:16.
k Tree, Mt. 7:17.
l Gen. 2:16, 17.
m Ground, Gen. 33:19.
2 Or, *sorrow*.
n Labor, Ex. 23:12.
18
o Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
p Thistles, Mt. 7:16.
q Herbs, Ps. 37:2.

He was betrayed for Thirty Pieces of Silver—Ps. 41:9; 55:12-21; Zech. 11:12, 13 (Mt. 26:14-16, 23, 48-50; 27:3-10; John 13:18-30).

The Trials—Ps. 27:12; Is. 53:7 (Mk. 14:53-64).

He was maltreated—Ps. 35:15; Is. 50:5, 6 (John 19:1-6).

They gave him Gall and Vinegar—Ps. 69:21 (Mt. 27:34, 35, 48).

They crucified Him—Ps. 22:16; Zech. 12:10, 11 (Lu. 23:33; John 19:37).

He was put to Death between Thieves—Is. 53:8, 9, 12. (Lu. 22:37).

They cast Lots for His Vesture—Ps. 22:17, 18 (Mt. 27:35).

The Rabble railed on Him—Ps. 22:7, 8, 11; 35:16-22 (Mk. 15:29-32).

He suffered alone—Ps. 22:1; 53:3, 4; Is. 63:1-6 (Mt. 27:45-47).

His Committal of His Spirit—Ps. 31:5 (Lu. 23:46).

A Bone of Him should not be broken—Ps. 34:20 (John 19:31-37).

He made Intercession for the Transgressors—Is. 53:12 (Lu. 23:34).

He was with the Wicked and the Rich in Death and Burial—Is. 53:9 (Mt. 27:57-60; Mk. 15:42-47; Lu. 23:50-53; John 19:34-42).

He rose from the Dead—Ps. 16:8-11 (John 20:1-10; Acts 2:25-32; 13:35-37; 17:2, 3; I Cor. 15:1-7).

He died that our Sins might be forgiven—Is. 53:4, 5, 6, 10, 11 (Mt. 20:28; 26:28; Heb. 9:26-28; I Pet. 3:18).

He conquered Death for us—Hos. 13:14 (I Cor. 15:20-28).

Christ ascended up into Heaven—Ps. 24:7-10; 68:18; Dan. 7:13, 14 (Eph. 4:9-11).

He was the Stone that was rejected and yet made the Head of the Corner—Ps. 118:22; Is. 28:16 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17; Acts 4:11).

He became Priest and King upon His Throne—Gen. 49:10; Ps. 2:6; 110:4; 132:11; Is. 2:4; 9:6, 7; 32:1; Zech. 6:13 (Mt. 22:44, 45; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 20:40-43; Acts 2:30; Heb. 4:14, 15; 7:17; 9:24).

His Kingdom is an Everlasting Kingdom—II Sam. 7:12, 13; Ps. 45:6, 7; 89:3, 4, 29-37; Dan. 2:44; Mic. 4:7 (Mk. 1:14, 15; Col. 1:13; Rev. 1:9).

Thus He swallowed up Death in Victory—Ps. 16:8-10; Is. 25:8; Hos. 13:14 (John 5:28, 29; 11:25, 26; Acts 2:24-28; Rom. 5:21; 6:9; I Cor. 15:21, 54, 55; Eph. 4:8-10; Col. 2:15; Heb. 2:9, 14, 15; Rev. 1:18; 20:13, 14; 21:4).

Having ascended into Heaven, He sent forth the Holy Spirit—Is. 32:15; Joel 2:28-32 (Lu. 24:49; John 14:16, 17, 25, 26; 16:7-14; Acts 1:4, 5; 2:1-4, 16-21).

This was the going forth of the new Law of the Kingdom—Is. 2:1-3; Jer. 31:31-34; Mic. 2:1, 2 (Acts 2:37-42; Heb. 8:6-13).

The Son of God—Ps. 2:7 (Acts 13:33; Heb. 1:5; 5:5).

The Son of Man—Ps. 8:4-6 (I Cor. 15:27, 28). (Jesus calls Himself "Son of Man" in over fifty instances.)

His Sinlessness—Is. 53:9 (John 8:46; I Pet. 2:22).

His Innocence and Meekness—Is. 53:7, 8 (Acts 8:32-35).

His Sacrifice surpasses All Others—Ps. 40:6-8 (Heb. 10:5-14).

* **CHILDREN:** The Chosen Type of the Kingdom.—Mt. 18:2-5; 19:14; Mk. 10:14, 15; Lu. 18:17; I Cor. 14:20; I Pet. 2:2.

¹⁹
^a Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^b Face, Is. 6:2.
^c Ground, Gen. 33:19.
^d Dust, Is. 65:25.
^e Man taken from the Earth, Gen. 2:7.
^f Death, Rom. 5:12.

²⁰
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.
^h Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
ⁱ Name, Acts 16:18.

1 Heb. *Havvah*, that is, *Living*, or *Life*. j Eve, I Cor. 11:3; I Tim. 2:13. k Mother, Deut. 5:16.

19 in the ^a sweat of thy ^b face shalt thou eat ^c bread, till thou return unto the ^c ground; for out of it was thou taken: for ^d ^e dust thou art, and ^f unto dust shalt thou return. 20 And the ^g man called his ^h wife's ⁱ name ^j Eve; because she was the ^k mother of

Var. Rend.—V. 20. Eve—i.e. Life. Because she was—(and rightly so) for she hath become, *Kn. De. V. 21.* coats—tunics.

Promised as an Inducement to Righteousness.—Gen. 15:5; 22:17; Ex. 32:13; Lev. 26:9; Deut. 7:12-14; 13:17; 30:5; Job 5:24, 25; Ps. 45:16, 17; 128:1-6; Is. 44:3, 4; 48:18, 19; Jer. 33:22; Rom. 4:18.

Come from God.—Gen. 4:1, 25; 17:20; 29:31-35; 30:2, 6, 17-20; 33:5; 48:9; Deut. 7:13; Ruth 4:13; I Sam. 1:19, 20; Ps. 107:41; 113:9; 127:3-5; 128:1-6.

Children a Blessing.—Gen. 5:29; Ps. 113:9; 127:3-5; Pr. 10:1; 15:20; 17:6; 23:24; 27:11; 29:3.

Childlessness an Affliction.—Gen. 15:2, 3; 30:1; I Sam. 1:6, 7; Jer. 20:30; 22:30; Lu. 1:25.

Given in Answer to Prayer.—Gen. 15:2-5; 25:21; I Sam. 1:10-20; 27; Lu. 1:13.

By Special Appointment.—Isaac—Gen. 15:2-6; 17:16; 21:1-3. Jacob and Esau—Gen. 15:21-26. Samuel—I Sam. 1:11, 19, 20. John the Baptist—Lu. 1:13-25, 57-80; Lu. 1:26-42. Jesus—Mt. 1:18-23; Lu. 1:26-38.

Children taken away in Punishment.—Ex. 12:29, 30; Deut. 28:32, 41; II Sam. 12:14, 15; Job 27:14, 15; Ps. 21:10, 11; Hos. 9:12.

Covenant of Circumcision.—Gen. 17:10-14; Lev. 12:3; Phil. 3:5.

Named.—Gen. 21:3; 30:6, 8, 10, 13, 18, 20, 21, 24; 41:51, 52; Ex. 2:22; Ruth 4:17; I Sam. 4:21. At Circumcision—Lu. 1:59; 2:21. After Relatives—Lu. 1:59, 61. From Remarkable Events—Gen. 21:3, 6; 18:13; Ex. 2:10; 18:3, 4. From Circumstances connected with their Birth—Gen. 25:25, 26; 35:18; I Chr. 4:9. Named by God—Is. 8:3; Hos. 1:4, 6, 9; Lu. 1:31.

Treatment at Birth.—Ez. 16:4-6; Lu. 2:7, 12. Brought early to the House of the Lord.—I Sam. 1:24.

Weaning of.—Gen. 21:8; I Sam. 1:22-24; I Ki. 11:20; Ps. 131:2; Is. 11:8; 28:9.

Nurses of.—Gen. 24:59; Ex. 2:7, 9; Ruth 4:16; II Sam. 4:4; II Ki. 11:2.

Adopted.—Gen. 48:5, 6; Ex. 2:10.

Education of.—Gen. 18:19; Ex. 10:2; 13:8-10; Deut. 4:9; 11:19; 31:12, 13; Ps. 78:3-8; Pr. 4:1-22; 13:1, 24; 22:6, 15; Is. 28:9, 10; Lu. 2:46; II Tim. 3:14, 15.

Training of.—Pr. 22:6, 15; 29:17; Eph. 6:4.

Parental Authority.—Gen. 9:24, 25; 18:19; 21:14; 38:24; Pr. 13:1, 24.

Parental Indulgence.—Gen. 27:6-17, 42-45; 37:3, 4. Indulgence Forbidden—Deut. 21:15-17.

Parental Example.—Gen. 18:19; II Tim. 1:5.

Duties of Children to Parents.—Ex. 20:12; 21:15, 17; Lev. 19:3; 20:9; Deut. 5:16; 27:16; Pr. 1:8; 6:20; 15:5; 23:22; 24:21; Is. 45:10; Eph. 6:2-3; Col. 3:20; I Tim. 5:4; I Pet. 5:5.

Penalty for Disobedience.—Deut. 21:18-21; Pr. 30:17.

Prosperity of, greatly depended on Obedience of Parents.—Deut. 4:40; 12:25, 28; Ps. 128:1-3.

Amusements.—Job 21:11; Zech. 8:5; Mt. 11:16, 17; Lu. 7:31, 32.

Fellowship with Parents.—Gen. 6:18; 13:15-16; Lev. 26:45.

Children sacrificed to Idols.—Lev. 18:21; 20:2-5; Deut. 12:29-31; 18:10; II Ki. 17:31; II Chr. 28:3; 33:6; Ez. 16:20, 21.

Prayers for.—Gen. 17:18; I Chr. 29:19.

DISCRIMINATIONS: Male.—Redeemed as Belonging to God—Ex. 13:13-15. Under Care of Tutors—II Ki. 10:1; Acts 22:3; Gal. 4:1, 2. Inherited Possessions of their Fathers

all living. 21 And Jê-hô-vâh ^l God made for ^m Adam and for his wife ⁿ coats of ^o skins, and ^p clothed them.

22 And Jê-hô-vâh God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know ^q good and ^r evil; and now, lest he put forth his ^s hand, and take also of the ^t tree of life, and eat, and live for

²¹
^l God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Adam, Gen. 5:1.
ⁿ Coats, Gen. 37:3.
^o Skin, Lev. 8:17.
^p Clothing, Job 31:19.
²²
^q Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^r Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^t Tree of Life, Gen. 2:7.

—Deut. 21:16, 17; Lu. 12:13, 14. Received Paternal Blessing—Gen. 27:1-4; 48:15; 49:1-33.

Female.—Drawers of Water—Gen. 24:13; Ex. 2:16. Inheritors of Property in Default of Sons—Num. 27:1-8; Josh. 17:1-16. Were given in Marriage by Father, Eldest preferred—Gen. 29:16-29. Being debarred from Marriage a Reproach—Jer. 11:37; Is. 4:1.

Illegitimate.—Disregarded by Father—Heb. 12:8. Despised by Brothers—Ju. 11:2. Excluded from Congregation—Deut. 23:2. Exiled from Family—Gen. 21:14; 25:6. Had no Inheritance—Gen. 21:10-14; Gal. 4:30.

Good Children.—Obey Parents—Gen. 28:7; 47:29-31; Ex. 20:12; Pr. 10:1; 13:1; Col. 3:20. Observe the Law of God—Ps. 119:9, 99; Pr. 28:7. Submit to Discipline—Pr. 8:32-36; Heb. 12:9. Honor and Care for Parents—Gen. 45:9-11; 46:29; 47:12; Pr. 10:1; 29:17. Respect the Aged—Lev. 19:32.

Examples of: Shem and Japheth—Gen. 9:23. Isaac—Gen. 22:6. Judah—Gen. 4:32. Joseph—Gen. 37:13; 46:29. Jacob's Sons—Gen. 50:12. Jephthah's Daughter—Ju. 11:36. Samuel—I Sam. 3:19; 22:6. David—I Sam. 17:20; Ps. 71:5. Solomon—II Ki. 2:19. Josiah—II Chr. 34:3. Esther—Esth. 2:20. The Rechabites—Jer. 35:5-10. Daniel—Dan. 1:6. Jesus—Lu. 2:51. Timothy—II Tim. 3:15.

Wicked Children.—To their Parents—Gen. 26:34, 35; Deut. 27:16; I Sam. 2:25; II Sam. 15:10-15; I Ki. 1:5-10; Pr. 15:5, 20; 19:26; 28:24; 29:15; 30:11; Ez. 22:7. To their Leaders—II Ki. 2:23, 24; Job 19:18. Not restrained by Parents—I Sam. 3:11-14. Sons of Belial—I Sam. 2:12-17, 22-25; 8:1-3. Punishment of.—Ex. 21:15; Deut. 21:18, 21; 27:16; II Ki. 2:23; Pr. 28:24; 30:17; Mk. 7:10.

Fondness and Care of Mothers for.—Ex. 2:2-10; I Sam. 2:19; I Ki. 3:27; Is. 49:15; I Thess. 2:7, 8.

Grief occasioned by Loss of.—Gen. 37:35; 44:27-29; II Sam. 13:37; Jer. 6:26; 31:15.

Consequences of Sin entailed on Children in this World.—Ex. 20:5; 34:7; Lev. 26:39, 40; Num. 14:33; Deut. 5:9; I Ki. 14:9-10; Job 5:3-7; Ps. 21:10; 37:28; Is. 1:4; 13:16; 14:20-22; Jer. 32:18; Lam. 5:7; Mt. 23:32-36; John 9:2, 3, 34.

Children not punished for Sins of Parents.—Deut. 24:16; II Ki. 14:6; II Chr. 25:4; I Sam. 31:29, 30; 32:18; Ez. 18:2-4, 20; Mt. 19:13, 14; Mk. 10:13-15; Lu. 18:15-17.

Children of God.—Heb. 12:5-9; I Pet. 1:14. See "Fatherhood of God"—Gen. 1:1.

Children of Light.—Lu. 16:8; John 12:36; Eph. 5:8; I Thess. 5:5.

* BREAD.—First mentioned in Relation to Penalty—Gen. 3:19; Ez. 4:15-17.

Kinds mentioned are Leavened and Unleavened, Common and Hallowed.—Leavened—Lev. 7:13; 23:17; Hos. 7:4; Amos 4:5; Mt. 13:33. Unleavened—Gen. 19:3; Ex. 29:2; Ju. 6:19; I Sam. 28:24. Common and Hallowed—I Sam. 21:4-6.

Its Influence on Man, to strengthen.—Ps. 104:15. To gladden—Ecl. 9:7.

Staff of Physical Life.—Gen. 3:19; Ez. 4:16; Mt. 4:6; 6:11.

Made of Wheat.—Ex. 29:2; Ps. 81:16. Of Barley—Ju. 7:13; John 6:9. Of Beans, Millet—Ez. 4:9. Of Manna—Num. 11:8.

How prepared.—With Honey—Ex. 16:31. With Oil—Ex. 29:2, 23. Kneaded—Gen. 18:6; Ex. 8:3; 12:34. Into Loaves—I Sam. 10:3, 4; Mt. 14:17. Cakes—II Sam. 6:19; I Ki. 17:13. Waters—Ex. 16:31; 29:23. Baked in Ovens—Ex. 8:3; Lev. 2:4; 7:9; Hos. 7:1. On Hearths—Gen. 18:6. On Coals—I Ki. 19:6; Is. 44:19; John 21:9.

Principal Food used by Ancients.—Gen. 18:5; 21:14; 27:17; Ju. 19:5.

Kept in Baskets.—Gen. 40:16; Ex. 29:32.

Made by Women.—Lev. 26:26; I Sam. 8:13.

- 23
 a God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Garden, Deut. 11:10.
 c Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
 d Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 e Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 24
 f Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.
 g Sword, Joel 3:10.
 h Tree of Life, Gen. 2:7.

- 1
 i Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
 j Heb. *kanah*, to get.
 k Children, Gen. 3:16.

- 2
 k Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 l Shepherd, Gen. 46:32.
 m Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

- 3
 n Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
 o Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

- 4
 p Abel, Gen. 4:9.

ever—23 therefore ^a Jê-hô'-vâh God sent him forth from the ^b garden of * Eden, to ^c till the ^d ground from whence ^e he was taken. 24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden the ^f Chêr'-û-bîm, and the flame of a ^g sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the ^h tree of life.

4 And the man knew Eve his wife; and she ⁱ conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have ^j gotten a man with the help of Jê-hô'-vâh. 2 And again she bare his ^k brother Abel. And Abel was ^l a keeper of ^m sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. 3 And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the ⁿ fruit of the ground an ^o offering unto Jê-hô'-vâh. 4 And ^p Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And

Var. Rend.—V. 24. the flame of a sword—the blade of the flashing (or, waving) sword; the flame of a moving sword, GUN. SPU. Chap. 4.—V. 1. Cain—As *if*—a thing produced, *Ge. Ev.* I have gotten—*So Onk. BEN. DR.* This requires the addition of one letter; *So Kamp.* Or, I have produced (*Ge. in one place, and Ev. KE. and DE.; others, gotten*) a man with the help of the Lord, *Ge. Ev. Tu. De. Ka. Di. BEN. a;* I have gotten a son, for whom I longed (whom I desired), GUN. V. 3.

Scarcity of, sent as Punishment.—Ps. 105:16; Is. 3:1; Ez. 5:16.

Offered to God as First Fruits.—Num. 15:19, 20; 28:2.

Other Offerings.—I Sam. 2:36; II Ki. 23:9.

Typical.—Lev. 21:6, 8, 17, 21, 22.

Figurative.—I Ki. 22:27; II Chr. 18:26; Is. 30:20; 55:2; Hos. 9:4.

Paul uses it as a Figure.—I Cor. 5:6-8. Used in Connection with Idleness—II Thess. 3:8-12.

Used in Sacrifices.—Ex. 29:2, 23; Num. 28:2; Mk. 14:12; Lu. 22:7. By Idolaters—Jer. 7:18; 44:19.

Show Bread.—Ex. 25:30; I Chr. 23:29; II Chr. 2:4; Heb. 9:2.

When Scarce sold by Weight.—Lev. 26:26; Ez. 4:16.

Refused to the Unclean and Blemished.—Lev. 21:21.

In New Testament Times: Multitudes fed.—Mt. 14:19-21; 15:34-37.

Jesus discourses on "Bread."—John 6:31-35; 48:51.

Used in Communion.—Mt. 26:26; Acts 20:7; I Cor. 10:16-17; 11:23-29.

Used in Social Meals.—Acts 2:46.

Jesus warns through Leavened Bread.—Mt. 16:6-12; Mk. 8:15; Lu. 12:1.

Eating with Defiled Hands.—Mk. 7:2.

Not to be taken on Journey.—Mk. 6:8.

David demands it to eat.—I Sam. 21:3-6; Mt. 12:4; Mk. 2:26; Lu. 6:4.

*EDEN, signifies "delight." The LXX has "Paradise." The Word Garden must not be taken as meaning a Small Place. Probably a Rich Champaign Land lying between Rivers. This is no Theme for the Insertion of Modern Ideas.

Jê-hô'-vâh had respect unto Abel and to his offering: 5 but unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell. 6 And Jê-hô'-vâh said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen? 7 If thou doest well, shall it not be lifted up? and if thou doest not well, ^q sin coucheth at the door; and unto thee shall be its desire; but do thou rule over it. 8 And † Cain ² told Abel his brother. And it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and ^r slew him.

an offering—*Lit.* a gift. V. 4. fat—fat pieces, DR. V. 7. shall it not be lifted up?—canst thou not lift it up? *Tu. Kn. Ev. Ke. Di. W. H. Green;* shall there not be lifting up? DR.; is there not lifting up? KE. and DE.; wilt thou not find acceptance? KA.; shalt thou not be accepted? R Is it not so? If thou intendest well, canst thou not lift it up freely; but if thou intendest not well, let it fall!—but thou shouldst keep peace with him, GUN. Is there not, if thou doest well, lifting up? and if thou doest not well, at the door sin croucheth, SPU. Coucheth—is a croucher, KE. and DE. (*sin is figured as a beast of prey, ready to spring upon the man who allows it the opportunity*). Shall be—*So. BEN.;* is, KE. and DE. DR. its desire—his desire, R but do thou rule over it—but thou shouldst rule over it, DR. KE. DE. SPU.; thou shalt, KA.; Thou shalt rule over him, R. V. 8. told—*Heb.* said unto, BEN. DR. KE. and DE.; *see Var. Read.*; told—began a quarrel with, GUN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 7. If thou doest well—*Ol. Di. consider text here to be doubtful.* V. 8. told—watched, *Bo. Kn. Al. (l).* After brother insert, Let us go into the field, *Sam. Sept. Pesh. Ps.-Jon. Jerus. Kenn. Houb. Mich. Ev. Di. Lenormant, Kp. Dr. Briggs.*

In N. W. Mesopotamia an Eden is mentioned near the Tigris (II Ki. 12:12; Is. 37:12; Ez. 27:23). See Amos 1:5. Our Eden was somewhere in the Locality where the Euphrates and Tigris (Hiddekel) join, but we know Nothing definite about Location.

God planted a Garden in.—Gen. 2:8.

River went out of to water.—Gen. 2:10.

Adam appointed to cultivate it.—Gen. 2:15.

Trees and Fruit permitted for Use.—Gen. 2:16.

One Tree forbidden with Threat.—Gen. 2:17. Serpent introduces Himself.—Gen. 3:1. Conversation with Woman.—Gen. 3:2-5. Woman eats Fruit and gives to Husband.—Gen. 3:6. Shame seizes them.—Gen. 3:7-8. Jehovah arraigns them.—Gen. 3:9-20. Adam and Eve thrust out.—Gen. 3:23.

Cherubim placed as Guards at the East.—Gen. 3:24.

Cain settles East of Eden.—Gen. 4:16.

Allusions to Garden of Eden.—Reclaim Wilderness.—Is. 51:3. Traffickers from—Ez. 27:23. In the Garden—Ez. 28:13. Trees of Envious—Ez. 31:9. Trees of, Comforted—Ez. 31:16. Trees brought into Humiliation—Ez. 31:18.

Desolate Land like Eden—Ez. 36:35. Compared to Eden—Joel 2:3.

Eden a Son.—II Chr. 29:12; 31:15. Children of Eden—II Ki. 19:12. Scepter from House of Eden—Amos 1:5.

†CAIN: First Son of Adam and Eve.—Cain signifies "acquired." Eve supposed the Birth of Cain was the Fulfil-

7
 q Sin, Gen. 3:6.

8
 2 Heb. *Said unto.*
 r Homicide, Job 24:14.

9
a Cain, Gen. 4:8.
b Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 10
c Voice, Gen. 27:22.
d Blood, Lev. 17:11.
e Ground, Gen. 33:29.
 11
f Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 12
g Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
h Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 13
1 Or, mine iniquity.
i Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
2 Or, than can be forgiven.
 14
j Face, Is. 6:2.

9 And Jê-hô'-vâh said unto *a* Cain, Where is * Abel thy *b* brother? And he said, I know not: am I my brother's keeper? 10 And he said, What hast thou done? the *c* voice of thy brother's *d* blood crieth unto me from the *e* ground. 11 And now † cursed art thou from the ground, which hath opened its *f* mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand; 12 when thou *g* tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee its strength; a fugitive and a wanderer shalt thou be in the *h* earth. 13 And Cain said unto Jê-hô'-vâh, *1* My *i* punishment is greater *2* than I can bear. 14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the *j* face of the ground; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a wanderer in the earth; and it will

Var. Rend.—Vs. 11, 14. ground—*Or*, land, its—*her*, R. V. 12. a fugitive—a totterer, DR. V. 13. My punishment—*So*, BEN. K.A. GUN. SPU.; *Or*, guilt, *Tu. De. Kc. Di.*; *Lit.* iniquity; including its consequences—punishment, DR. V. 14. Be hid—hide myself, BEN. K.A. Whosoever—anyone that; every one that, K.A. R. V. 15. Vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold—it shall be avenged sevenfold, *Tu. Kn. De. Di.* appointed a sign for—*So*, *Kn. De. Di. W. H. Green* KE and DE. GUN. SPU. R. (as a warning to others not to kill him); gave a sign to, *Ge. Tu. Ka. SPU.* (as a confirmation to Cain of the preceding promise). V. 21. handle the harp and pipe—play the zither (guitar) and flute, GUN. Zither and reed pipe, *Di.*

ment of the Promise—"The Seed of the Woman," Gen. 3:15. "I have gotten a Man," Gen. 4:1.

Cain a Tiller of the Ground.—Gen. 4:2. Brought Fruit for Offering.—Gen. 4:3. God did not respect Cain's Offering.—Gen. 3:5. Cain murders Abel.—Gen. 4:5-8. Jehovah Questions.—Gen. 4:9. Jehovah curses and banishes.—Gen. 4:11, 12. Cain complains.—Gen. 4:13, 14. Jehovah protects.—Gen. 4:15. Cain dwells in Nod.—Gen. 4:16. Cain marries, has a Son, builds a City.—Gen. 4:17. Lamech refers to Cain.—Gen. 4:24. Eve appointed another Seed.—Gen. 4:25. Descendants of Cain.—Gen. 4:17, 18.

New Testament References.—Heb. 11:4; I John 3:12; Jude 11.

* **ABEL.**—Heb. *Breath or Vanity*. Second Son of Adam and Eve.—Gen. 4:12. A Keeper of Sheep.—Gen. 4:2. Makes an Offering.—Gen. 4:4. The Offering accepted.—Gen. 4:4. Cain converses with Abel.—Gen. 4:8. Abel slain.—Gen. 4:8. Cain's Heartless Question.—Gen. 4:9.

New Testament References—Righteous Abel.—Mt. 23:35; I John 3:12. Blood of Abel.—Lu. 11:51; Heb. 12:24. Faith of Abel.—Heb. 11:4. God testifies of His Gifts.—Heb. 11:4.

† **CURSES: In Old Testament.**—Upon the Serpent.—Gen. 3:14-15. Upon the Ground.—Gen. 3:17-19; 5:29; 6:7, 13. The Curse removed.—Gen. 8:21, 22. Upon Cain.—Gen. 4:11. Upon Canaan.—Gen. 9:25. Upon the Disobedient.—Lev.

come to pass, that whosoever findeth me will *k* slay me. 15 And *l* Jê-hô'-vâh said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, *m* vengeance shall be taken on him *n* sevenfold. And Jê-hô'-vâh appointed a *o* sign for Cain, lest any finding him should smite him.

16 And Cain went out from the presence of Jê-hô'-vâh, and dwelt in the *p* land of *q* Nod, *4* on the east of *q* Eden. 17 And Cain knew his *r* wife; and she conceived, and bare *s* Ê'-nôch: and he builded a ‡ city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Ê'-nôch. 18 And unto Ê'-nôch was born Î-râd: and Î-râd begat Mě-hû'-jâ-êl; and Mě-hû'-jâ-êl begat Mě-thû'-shâ-êl; and Mě-thû'-shâ-êl begat *t* Lâ'-mêch. 19 And Lâ'-mêch took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Ā'-dâh, and the name of the other Zîl'-lâh. 20 And Ā'-dâh bare Jâ'-bâl: he was the father of such as dwell in tents and have cattle. 21 And his brother's name was Jû'-bâl: he was the father of all such as handle the *u* harp and *v* pipe. 22 And Zîl'

k Murder, Vengeance for, Job 24:14.

15

l Jehovah God, Gen. 1:1.
m Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
n Seven, Gen. 2:2.
o Sign, Acts 2:22.

16

p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q That is, Wandering.
4 Or, in front of.
r Eden, Gen. 3:23.

17

r Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
s Enoch, Gen. 5:24.

18

t Lamech, Gen. 4:23.

21

u Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
v Pipe, I Sam. 10:5.

26:14-39; Deut. 11:26-29; 27:13-26; 28:15-46; 29:19-21; Josh. 8:34, 35; Pr. 3:23; Mal. 2:2. Upon Meroz—Ju. 5:23. Upon Shimei—II Sam. 16:5-13. Upon Gehazi—II Ki. 5:27. Upon Robbers of Tithes—Mal. 3:9. Upon Persecutors of the Poor—Ps. 102; 109:9-16. Cursing the Name of Jehovah—Lev. 24:10-16, 23. Cursing Father and Mother forbidden—Ex. 21:17; Lev. 20:9; Ps. 109:17; Pr. 20:20; 30:11; Mt. 15:4; Mk. 7:10.

In New Testament.—Fig Tree—Mk. 11:21. Upon Those Ignorant of the Law—John 7:49; Gal. 3:10. Upon Those who preach Another Gospel—Gal. 1:8, 9. Upon Those who love not Christ—I Cor. 16:22. Curses uttered by Men—II Pet. 2:14. By Noah—Gen. 29:26. By Jotham—Ju. 9:20, 57. By Job—Job 3:1-10. By Jeremiah—Jer. 20:14. By Peter—Mt. 26:74; Mk. 14:71. From the Tongue—Jas. 3:9, 10.

Infirmities considered by the Jews as Curses from God.—John 9:2. Bless them that curse you.—Lu. 6:28; Rom. 12:14. Christ redeems from the Curse.—Rom. 3:10; Gal. 3:10; Rev. 22:3.

‡ **CITIES.**—The modern Conception not to be applied to Ancient Cities. Rather Walled Villages, or possibly Mere Hamlets. Later on were populous.

First Mention of.—Gen. 4:17.

City of Shinar built to perpetuate a Name.—Gen. 11:4.

Named.—After the Family of the Founder.—Gen. 4:17; Ju. 18:29. The Proprietor of the Land—I Ki. 16:24. The Country in which built.—Dan. 4:29, 30.

For Protection of Families.—Num. 32:24-26.

22
1 Or, an in-
structor of
every artificer.
a Tools, Ex.
32:4.
2 Or, copper
(and so else-
where).
b Brass, Josh.
22:8.
c Iron, I Chr.
22:3.
23
d Voice, Gen.
27:22.
e Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
f Homicide,
Job 24:14.
g Murderer,
Num. 35:16.
3 Or, I will slay.
4 Or, to my
wounding
and a young
man to my
hurt.
lāh, she also bare Tū'bāl-cāin,
the forger of every ^a cutting in-
strument of ^{2 b} brass and ^c iron:
and the sister of Tū'bāl-cāin
was Nā'ā-māh. 23 And * Lā'-
mēch said unto his wives:
Ā'dāh and Zī'lāh, hear my
^a voice;
Ye ^e wives of Lā'-mēch,
hearken unto my speech:
For ^{i o 3} I have slain a man
⁴ for wounding me,
Var. Rend.—V. 22. the forger of every
cutting instrument (?), *Ge. Tu. De. R.*; who ham-
mered every kind of cutting instrument,
KE and DE.; a sharpener of all instru-
ments, KA.; the forger of every cutting
instrument of brass and iron—who is the
father of all those who forge (work in)
brass and iron; a sharpener (or hammerer)
of every kind of instrument of brass
(bronze, DL) and iron, SFU. DL brass So
SPU. copper, BEN.; bronze or copper,
DL. V. 23. for wounding me—for a
wound, GUN. for bruising me—for a scar,
GUN. Di. V. 24. seventy and sevenfold
—seventy times seven, *Sept. Vulg. Kamp.*
V. 25. Seth—As *if* = appointed.
Var. Read.—V. 22. the forger—he was
the father of, *Ol. BEN. (conj.)*; GUN.

Necessary Habitations (Cities and Houses preceded Tents).
For Man—Gen. 10:10-12; Ps. 107:7, 36. For the Lord—Ps.
132:13.
Walled In.—Deut. 1:28; 3:5; II Chr. 8:4, 5.
Entered through Gates.—Gen. 23:10, 18; 34:26, 24; Ruth
4:1, 11; Neh. 13:19. Solicitors sat at the Gates—II Sam.
15:1-6; 19:8.
Fortified Naturally.—Ps. 125:2; Is. 33:16.
Built for Defence.—Deut. 1:28; II Chr. 11:5-10; 14:6, 7;
Jer. 4:5.
Fortified and supplied.—II Chr. 11:11, 12; 33:14; Ps.
48:12, 13.
Arranged in Streets and Lanes.—Zech. 8:5; Lu. 14:21.
Result of Slaughter.—Mic. 3:10; Hab. 2:12.
Result of Iniquity.—Mic. 3:10; Hab. 2:12.
Built.—Num. 32:24-26. By Solomon—I Ki. 9:15-19;
II Chr. 8:1-6. Near Rivers—Babylon on Euphrates; Nine-
veh on Tigris; Rome on Tiber; Bethabara and Jericho on Jordan.
Near Lake of Galilee—Capernaum, Bethsaida, Mag-
dala, Dalmanutha, Tiberias. Near the Mediterranean—
Caesarea, Joppa. On Hills—Mt. 5:14; Lu. 4:29. In Plains
—Gen. 11:2, 4; 13:12; 19:24, 25.
Early Cities built of Brick and Slime.—Gen. 11:3. Of
Brick and Mortar—Ex. 1:11-14.
Chariot Cities.—II Chr. 1:14; 8:6; 9:25.
Levitical Cities.—Lev. 25:32, 33; Num. 35:7, 8; Josh. 13:14;
21:1-42.
Merchant Cities.—Is. 23:11 marg.; Ez. 17:4; 27:3.
Royal Cities.—Num. 21:26; Josh. 10:2; II Sam. 12:26.
Store Cities.—Ex. 1:11; I Ki. 9:19; II Chr. 8:4-6.
Dealing with Cities of the Enemy.—Deut. 20:10-20.
Water Supply.—II Ki. 18:17; 20:20.
Ruled by Captains of the Army.—II Chr. 33:14. By
Governors—II Cor. 11:32.
Judges appointed.—Deut. 16:18; II Chr. 19:5.
Protected by Watchmen.—Ps. 127:1; Is. 21:11.
Besieged.—Deut. 28:52; II Ki. 19:24, 25.
Captured.—Gen. 34:25-27; Ju. 8:17; II Sam. 12:26-29.
Wasted by Pestilence and Famine.—I Sam. 5:11; Jer. 52:6;
Amos 4:6.
Depopulated.—Is. 17:9; Ez. 26:19.
Destroyed.—Num. 21:28; 31:10; Deut. 13:16; Ju. 1:8; 9:45,
48, 49; 20:48; Is. 25:2.
Jerusalem described.—City in which God's Name was re-
corded—I Ki. 11:36. City of Solemnities—Is. 33:20. City

And a young man for bruising me:
24 If Cain shall be avenged
^h sevenfold,
Truly Lā'-mēch seventy and
sevenfold.
25 And Adam knew his wife
again; and she bare a son,
and called his name ⁵ Seth:
For, *said she*, ⁱ God ⁶ hath ap-
pointed me another ⁱ seed in-
stead of ^k Abel; for ^l Cain slew
him. 26 And to Seth, to him
also there was born a son; and
he called his name Ē'nōsh.
Then began ^m men to call upon
the name of Jē-hō'vāh.
5 This is the ⁿ book of the
^o generations of † Adam. In
the ^p day that God created man,
in the likeness of God made he
Var. Rend.—Chap. 5.—Vs. 1-4. Adam—
Man, KA. DR.

of God—Ps. 46:4; 48:1, 8. City of the Great King—Ps. 48:2.
City of Truth—Zech. 8:3.
The Church symbolized.—Heb. 12:22.
The Builder, God—Heb. 11:10. A City set on a Hill—
Mt. 5:14.
Christ and His Disciples went first to Cities.—Mt. 9:35; 11:1.
Paul preached in Cities.—Athens—Acts 17:16-33. Corinth
—Acts 18:1-11. Ephesus—Acts 19:1-10. Jerusalem—Acts
21:17-40; Chaps. 22, 23. Philippi—Acts 16:11-40. Rome—
Acts 28:16-31.
How to approach People of Cities.—Mt. 10:11-14, 23.
CITIES OF REFUGE.—Design of—Ex. 21:13; Num. 35:11;
Josh. 20:3.
Names, etc., of.—Deut. 4:41-43; Josh. 20:7, 8.
Required to be Easy of Access.—Deut. 19:3; Is. 62:10.
Open to all Manslayers—Josh. 20:4.
Strangers might take Advantage of.—Num. 35:15.
Those admitted to, were put on Trial.—Num. 35:12, 24.
Not protected outside of—Num. 35:26, 27. Obligated to re-
main in until the Death of the High Priest—Num. 35:25, 28.
Afforded no Asylum to Murderers.—Ex. 21:14; Num.
35:16-21.
Illustrative of Christ.—Ps. 91:2; Is. 25:4. Of the Hope of
the Gospel—Heb. 6:18. Of the Way to Christ—Is. 35:8;
John 14:6.
* LAMECH, Heb. "A Strong Young Man."—Son of Methu-
shael.—Gen. 4:18; 5:25. Marries Adah and Zillah.—Gen.
4:19. Father of Noah.—Gen. 5:28, 29; Lu. 3:36; Jabal—Gen.
4:20; Jubal—Gen. 4:21; Tubal-cain and Naamah—Gen. 4:22.
Refers to Cain and the Murder of Abel and prophesies concern-
ing his own Curse.—Gen. 4:23.
† ADAM: The Son of God.—Luke 3:38. Creation of, out
of Dust.—Gen. 1:26-28; 2:7. Made upright. In the Image
of God.—Gen. 1:27; 2:7; 5:1. Placed in the Garden of Eden.—
Gen. 2:15. No Helpmeet for.—Gen. 2:20. Helpmeet created,
"Bone of my Bones."—Gen. 2:21-23. Named Woman—
Gen. 2:23. His Occupation.—Gen. 2:15. Pronounced Good.
—Gen. 1:31. His Fall.—Gen. 3:6; Job 31:33; Rom. 5:12.
His Shame.—Gen. 3:7, 8. Jehovah appears—Gen. 3:9.
Adam confesses—Gen. 3:10, 12. His Punishment.—
Gen. 3:17-19. God clothes Adam and Eve.—Gen. 3:21. Ex-
pelled from Eden.—Gen. 3:23. Promise made to.—Gen. 3:15.
Sons born to Adam.—Gen. 4:1, 2, 25. Book of the Genera-
tions of Adam.—Gen. 5:1-32; I Chr. 1:1-42; Lu. 3:23-38
Age of Adam.—Gen. 5:5.

2
a Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
b Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
1 Or, *man*.
3
c Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.

5
d Death, Rom. 5:12.

6
e I Chr. 1:1.

9
f I Chr. 1:2; Lu. 3:37.

him; ² male and female created he them, and ^b blessed them, and called their name ¹ Adam, in the day when they were created. 3 And Adam lived a hundred and thirty years, and ^c begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth: 4 and the days of Adam after he begat Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters. 5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he ^d died.

6 And Seth lived a hundred and five years, and begat ^e Ē'nošh: 7 and Seth lived after he begat Ē'nošh eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters: 8 and all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 And Ē'nošh lived ninety years, and begat ^f Kē'nān: 10 and Ē'nošh lived after he begat Kē'nān eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters: 11 and all the days of Ē'nošh were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 And Kē'nān lived seventy years, and begat ¹ Mā-hā'lā-lēl: 13 and Kē'nān lived after he begat Mā-hā'lā-lēl eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters: 14 and all the days of Kē'nān were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 And Mā-hā'lā-lēl lived sixty and five years, and begat ¹ Jā'rēd: 16 and Mā-hā'lā-lēl lived after he begat Jā'rēd eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters: 17

Var. Rend.—V. 3. sqq. N. B. the Sam. and Sept. chronologies differ considerably from the Hebrew. See the Commentators. V. 29. Noah.—As if = Comfort (in these and many similar cases the text affirms not an etymology or derivation, in the modern sense,

and all the days of Mā-hā'lā-lēl were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 And Jā'rēd lived a hundred sixty and two years, and begat Ē'noēh: 19 and Jā'rēd lived after he begat Ē'noēh eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: 20 and all the days of Jā'rēd were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 And Ē'noēh lived sixty and five years, and begat ^o Mē-thū'sē-lāh: 22 and Ē'noēh ^h walked with ⁱ God after he begat Mē-thū'sē-lāh three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: 23 and all the days of Ē'noēh were three hundred sixty and five years: 24 and ^{*} Ē'noēh walked with God: and he was not; for God took him.

25 And Mē-thū'sē-lāh lived a hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lā'mēeh: 26 and Mē-thū'sē-lāh lived after he begat Lā'mēeh seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters: 27 and all the days of Mē-thū'sē-lāh were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 And ¹ Lā'mēeh lived a hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son: 29 and he called his name ^k Noah, saying, This same shall ^l comfort us in our work and ³ in the ^m toil of our ⁿ hands, *which cometh* ³ because of the ^o ground which Jē-hō'vāh hath ^p cursed. 30 And *but merely an assonance in the Heb. in our work—for our work, ^k in the toil—for the toil, ^l from our work and from the toil, DR. KA. KE. and DE. DI. SPU. which cometh because of—which cometh from, DR.; because of the ground, ^r GUN.; from the ground, KA. KE. and DE. DI. SPU.*

21
o I Chr. 1:3; Lu. 3:37.
22
h Walking, Figurative, Col. 1:10; Acts 2:40.
i God, Gen. 1:1.

28
j Lamech, Gen. 4:23.

29
k Noah, Gen. 6:9.
l Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
2 Heb. *Nahem*, to comfort.
3 Heb. *from*.
m Labor, Ex. 23:12.
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.
o Ground, Gen. 33:19.
p Curse, Gen. 4:11.

New Testament References to Adam.—Rom. 5:12–21; I Cor. 15:22, 45; I Tim. 2:13, 14; Jude 14.

ADAM, THE LAST.—I Cor. 15:45.

ADAM, A CITY.—Josh. 3:16.

* ENOCH, Heb. "Initiated." Son of Jared.—Gen. 5:18. Father of Methuselah.—Gen. 5:21; I Chr. 1:2, 3. Preached to his Generation.—Jude 14, 15. Lived 365 Years.—Gen. 5:23. Of Noah and Enoch alone is it written, "They walked with God." Others walked "before God"—Gen. 5:24; 17:1. Translated.—Gen. 5:24; Heb. 11:5. He pleased God.—Heb. 11:5.

Lā'mēeh lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters: 31 And all the days of Lā'mēeh were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And ^aNoah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat ^bShem, ^cHam, and ^aJā-phēth.

32
a Noah, Gen. 6:9.
b Shem, Gen. 6:10.
c Ham, Gen. 6:10.
d Japheth, Gen. 6:10.

1
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Reproduction, Gen. 1:27.
g Face, Is. 6:2.
h Ground, Gen. 3:19.
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 6.—V. 2. of all that—whomsoever, DR. V. 3. strive—abide, GUN.; rule in, *Kn. De. Schr. KA.*; Or, be humbled in, *Ge. Tu. Ew. Dt.*; dwell in, DI. But see Var. Read.—for that he also is flesh—*So Verss. Kn. Hu. De.*; only flesh, GUN. in his erring he, *Ge. Tu. Ew. Oeh. Ka. Di.* while he, *KA.* yet—Or, therefore, *Tu. Kn. (lit. and)* shall his days be—let his days be.

* SONS OF GOD.—Saw and married Daughters of Men—Gen. 6:2, 4. Came to present Themselves before Jehovah—Job 1:6. Shouted for Joy—Job 38:7. Ye are the Sons of the Living God.—Hos. 1:10; Rom. 9:26. As Many as are led by the Spirit of God are Sons of God—Rom. 8:14-17. Power to become Children (Sons, A. V.) of God—John 1:12. Children (Sons, A. V.) of God without Blemish—Phil. 2:15. Waiting for revealing of Sons of God—Rom. 8:19. We should be called Children (Sons, A. V.) of God—I John 3:1. Now are we Children (Sons, A. V.) of God—I John 3:2. Adoption—Gal. 4:6-7. Peacemakers called Sons of God—Mt. 6:9. Ye shall be Sons and Daughters of God—II Cor. 6:18. Sons of God, through Faith, in Christ Jesus—Gal. 3:26. See "Children"—Gen. 3:16.

† MARRIAGE: Ordained of God.—Gen. 2:18, 24; Mt. 19:5, 6; Mk. 10:7, 8; I Cor. 6:16; 11:11, 12; Eph. 5:31; Heb. 13:4.

Expressed by.—Joining together—Mt. 19:6; Mk. 10:9. Making Affinity—I Ki. 3:1; 7:8; 9:16; II Chr. 8:11. Taking to Wife—Ex. 2:1; Ruth 4:13. Giving Daughters to Sons, and Sons to Daughters—Deut. 7:2; Ezra 9:12.

Commended.—Pr. 18:22; 31:10-12; Jer. 29:6; I Tim. 5:14, 15.

For This Life only.—Mt. 22:30; Mk. 12:23; Lu. 20:27-36.

Marriage of Near Relatives.—Abraham and Sarai were Half Brother and Sister—Gen. 20:12. The Mother of Moses and Aaron was the Aunt of her Husband—Ex. 6:20. Of Cousins—Gen. 24:50-67; 28:2. Num. 36:1-12.

Marriages contracted by Parents.—Gen. 21:21; 24:1-67; 34:4-10; 38:6; Ex. 21:7; 22:17; Ju. 1:12; 14:2, 3; I Sam. 17:25; 18:17-27.

Father gave Daughters in Marriage.—Ex. 22:17; Deut. 7:3; Josh. 15:16; 17: Ju. 14:20; 15:1-6; I Sam. 18:17-21; 25:44. Eldest Daughter usually given first—Gen. 29:26. A Dowry given to Woman's Parents before Marriage—Gen. 24:53; 29:18; 34:12; Deut. 22:29; I Sam. 18:25-28; Hos. 3:2.

Consent of Parties necessary.—Gen. 24:57, 58; I Sam. 18:20, 21; 25:40, 41.

Marriage Contract made at Gate of City.—Ruth 4:1-11.

Marriage Laws of the Jews: Concerning Near Relatives.—Lev. 18:6-18, 24; 20:11-21; Deut. 22:30; 27:20-23; Mark 6:17-19. After Seduction.—Deut. 22:28, 29; Ex. 22:16.

Levirate Marriage.—In Case a Man died without an Heir—Brother or Near Kinsman to marry Widow—Gen. 38:8-11; Deut. 25:5-10; Ruth 2:1, 10-13; 3:2-18; 4:1-13; Mt. 22:24-28; Mk. 12:19-23; Lu. 20:28-33.

Marriages were to be between Members of the same Tribe.—Ex. 2:1; Num. 36:6-12.

Marriages of Priests.—Lev. 21:7, 13, 14; Ez. 44:22.

Marriages with Gentiles forbidden because of Idolatry.—Gen. 24:3-6; 27:46; 28:1, 2, 6-9; 34:13, 14; Ex. 34:13-16; Deut. 7:3, 4; Num. 25:6-15; Josh. 23:12, 13; I Ki. 11:2; 16:31; Ezra 9:11, 12; Neh. 10:30; 13:23-30.

Marriages made with Gentiles.—Jer. 14:1-5; I Ki. 11:1; Neh. 13:23-30.

Marriage of Captives.—Deut. 21:10-14.

6 And it came to pass, when ^emen began to ⁱmultiply on the ^oface of the ^hground, and daughters were born unto them, ²that the ^{*}sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they [†]took them ⁱwives of all that they chose. 3 And Jē-hō'vāh said, ⁱMy Spirit shall not ^mstrive with man for ever, ²for that he also is ⁿflesh: ^oyet shall his ^vdays be a hundred and

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 3. strive—dwell (or, sojourn) in, *Ol. Kue. DI. (L.)* as Sept. *Onk. Pesh. Vulg. render.*

Married Man exempted from going to War for One Year after Marriage.—Deut. 20:7; 24:5.

Infidelity of those contracted in Marriage same as if Married.—Deut. 22:23, 24; Mt. 1:19. Tokens of Virginity—Deut. 22:13-21.

Not to be married considered a Calamity.—Ju. 11:37, 38; Ps. 78:63.

Weddings.—Celebrated with Feasting—Gen. 29:22; Ju. 14:10-12; Esther 2:18; Jer. 16:8, 9; 33:11; John 2:1-10. Feasting lasted Seven Days—Gen. 29:27; Ju. 14:12. Garments provided for Guests at the Wedding—Mt. 22:12. Christ attends the Wedding Feast in Cana—John 2:1-10.

The Bride.—The Bath and Anointing—Ruth 3:3. Receives Presents—Gen. 24:53. Given a Handmaid—Gen. 24:59; 29:24, 29. Adorned—Ps. 45:13, 14; Is. 49:18; Jer. 2:32; Rev. 19:7, 8. With Jewels.—Is. 61:10. Attended by Bridesmaids—Ps. 45:9. Stood on Right Hand of Bridegroom—Ps. 45:9. Receives Benediction—Gen. 24:60; Ruth 4:11, 12. Must forget Father's House and People—Lev. 1:8-17; Ps. 45:10.

Bridegroom.—Specially Clothed—Is. 61:10. Attended by Many Friends—Ju. 14:11; John 3:29. Crowned with Garlands—Song of Sol. 3:11; Is. 61:10. Rejoices over Bride—Ps. 19:5; Is. 62:5. Returns with Bride to his House at Night—Mt. 25:1-6.

Paul's Teaching concerning—Advise Marriage.—I Tim. 5:14, 15. For the Sake of Chastity—I Cor. 7:1-6, 9. Lawful in All—I Cor. 7:8-40; 9:5. Rebukes those who advise against Marriage—I Tim. 4:3. Elders or Bishops or Deacons to be Husbands of One Wife—I Tim. 3:2, 12.

Should be only in the Lord.—I Cor. 7:39. Honorable in All.—Heb. 13:4.

Seems to think that to remain Unmarried and Virtuous is better, because of Persecution of that Time.—I Cor. 7:8, 17, 25-40.

Be not Unequally Yoked with Unbelievers.—II Cor. 6:14, 17. Marriage of Widows.—Rom. 7:1-3; I Cor. 7:39, 40.

Monogamy taught in the Bible.—Wife Singular Number—Matt. 19:5. God gave Adam one Wife—Gen. 2:18-24. Each Man had One Wife in the Ark—Gen. 7:13. See Gen. 2:24; Mal. 2:15; Mt. 19:5, 6; Mk. 10:7, 8; I Cor. 11:11, 12; Eph. 5:31; I Tim. 3:2, 12.

Polygamy and Concubinage practised.—Lamech the First Polygamist—Gen. 4:19. Abraham—Gen. 12:5; 16:1-6; 25:1, 6. Jacob—Gen. 29:25-30. Esau—Gen. 36:2, 3. Gideon the Judge—Ju. 8:30, 31. Elkanah the Father of Samuel—I Sam. 1:2. Saul—II Sam. 3:7. David—I Sam. 27:3; II Sam. 5:13; I Chr. 14:3. Solomon—I Ki. 11:1-3; Song of Sol. 6:8. Rehoboam—II Chr. 11:21.

Marriage Figurative.—Symbolizes: Idolatry—Mal. 2:11. God's Union with the Jews—Is. 54:5; Jer. 3:14; Hos. 2:19, 20. Christ's Union with the Church—Mt. 22:1-14; 25:1-10; Rom. 7:4; Eph. 5:23, 24, 32; Rev. 19:7.

DIVORCE.—Ex. 21:7-11; Deut. 21:14; 22:13-19, 28, 29; 24:1-4; 28:1-4; Mt. 5:31, 32; 19:3-9; Mk. 10:2-12; Lu. 16:18; Rom. 7:2, 3; I Cor. 7:10-17. Moses allowed Divorce because of the Hardness of Heart of the Jew—Mt. 19:8. Adultery breaks the Marriage Bond—Mt. 19:9.

2
i Wives, I Cor. 7:16.
k Women, Ruth 3:9.
3
l Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
m Resisting Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
1 Or, rule in, acc. to Sept., Vulg., and Syrc., and
2 Or, in their going astray they are flesh.
n Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
o Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, therefore.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.

³ a Year, Lev. 25:8.	twenty ^a years. 4 The *¹ Nēph'î-lim were in the ^b earth in those days, and also after that, when the ^c sons of God ^d came in unto the daughters of men, and they ^e bare children to them: the same were the mighty men that were of old, the men of renown.	9 These are the generations of † Noah. Noah was a ^r righteous man, and ³ perfect in his generations: Noah ^s walked with God. 10 And Noah bogat three sons, ‡ Shem, § Ham, and Jā'phēth. 11 And the earth was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence.	⁹ r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. 3 Or, blameless. s Walking, Figurative, Col. 1:10.
⁴ 1 Or, giants. See Num. 13:33. b Earth, Gen. 2:1. c Sons of God, Gen. 6:2. d Marriage, Gen. 6:2. e Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.	5 And Jē-hō'vāh saw that the ¹ wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his ^h heart was only evil continually. 6 And it repented Jē-hō'vāh that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. 7 And Jē-hō'vāh said, I will ⁱ ² destroy ^j man whom I have created from the ^k face of the ^l ground; both man, and ^m beast, and ⁿ creeping things, and ^o birds of the ^p heavens; for it ^q repenteth me that I have made them. 8 But Noah found favor in the eyes of Jē-hō'vāh.	12 And God saw the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted their way upon the earth. 13 And ^u God said unto Noah, ^v The end of all ^w flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth. 14 Make thee an ark of gō'phēr ^x wood; ^y rooms shalt thou ^z make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch. 15 And this is how thou shalt make it: the length of the ark three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits. 16 A	⁹ t God, Gen. 1:1. u Punishment, Gen. 39:20. v Death, Rom. 5:12. w Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
⁵ f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7. g Sin, Gen. 3:6. h Heart, Acts 15:9.	Var. Rend.—V. 6. it grieved him at his heart—he was pained to his heart, DR. DI. KN.; it grieved him deeply, GUN. was grieved in his heart, KA.; pained in his heart, SPU. V. 7. destroy—So GUN. blot out, DR. KA. BEN. things—thing, r. birds of the heavens—fowl of the air, r. V. 9. generations—i.e. contemporaries. V. 13. come before me—i.e. determined upon by. V. 14. rooms shalt thou make in the ark—(all) cells (lit. nests) shalt thou make the ark, DR. KA. pitch-bitumen, DR. BEN.	16 A	¹³ x Wood, Ex. 31:5. y Heb. nests. Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
⁷ i Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6. j Heb. blot out. k Man, Gen. 2:7. l Face, Is. 6:2. m Ground, Gen. 3:19. n Beast, Rev. 15:2. o Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21. p Birds, Gen. 9:2. q Heavens, Deut. 26:15. r Repentance, Luke 13:3.	* ANTEDILUVIANS: Genealogies of.—Gen. 5:3-32; I Chr. 1:1-4. Were Worshipers—Gen. 4:3, 4, 26. Tillers of the Soil and Shepherds—Gen. 2:15; 4:2. Longevity of—Gen. 5:3-32. Giants—Gen. 6:4. God sent out Preachers among them.—I Pet. 3:19-20; II Pet. 2:5; Jude 14. They would not heed—Gen. 6:5; Mt. 24:37-39; Lu. 17:26-27; I Pet. 3:19, 20. The Wicked destroyed—Gen. 6:13, 17.	Noah plants a Vineyard.—Gen. 9:20. Is overcome with Wine.—Gen. 9:21. Ham acts shamefully and is cursed by Noah—Gen. 9:24-27. Noah blesses Shem and Japheth—Gen. 9:26, 27. Lives 950 Years—Gen. 9:29. Is Matched with Daniel and Job for Righteousness—Ez. 14:14, 20.	¹⁴ z Wood, Ex. 31:5. y Heb. nests. Builder, I Ki. 5:18.

* ANTEDILUVIANS: Genealogies of.—Gen. 5:3-32; I Chr. 1:1-4. Were Worshipers—Gen. 4:3, 4, 26. Tillers of the Soil and Shepherds—Gen. 2:15; 4:2. Longevity of—Gen. 5:3-32. Giants—Gen. 6:4. God sent out Preachers among them.—I Pet. 3:19-20; II Pet. 2:5; Jude 14. They would not heed—Gen. 6:5; Mt. 24:37-39; Lu. 17:26-27; I Pet. 3:19, 20. The Wicked destroyed—Gen. 6:13, 17.

† NOAH, Heb. "Nahem," to comfort.—Son of Lamech and Tenth from Adam in Seth's Line.—Gen. Chap. 5. Lamech's Prophecy concerning Noah.—Gen. 5:29. Noah's Three Sons.—Gen. 5:23. God decides to destroy Man because of Wickedness.—Gen. 6:5-13.

Orders Noah to build an Ark.—Gen. 6:14. Describes the Fashion of it—Gen. 6:14-16.

Noah and Family find Grace with Jehovah.—Gen. 6:18; 7:1; Heb. 11:7; II Pet. 2:5.

The Antediluvians Reckless though Forewarned.—Mt. 24:37-29; Lu. 17:26, 27; I Pet. 3:19, 20.

Noah and Family enter Ark.—Gen. 7:7. After 150 Days, the Waters decreased and the Ark was emptied—Gen. 7:24; 8:3, 13-19. Every other Living Thing except Inhabitants of the Waters was destroyed—Gen. 7:21-23.

Noah builds an Altar and makes an Offering.—Gen. 8:20. Jehovah covenants with him concerning Future.—Gen. 8:21, 22; 9:11. Uses Rainbow as a Pledge of Protection—Gen. 9:12-17. Must replenish the Earth—Gen. 9:1. Everything Good for Food to be his—Gen. 9:3. Forbidden to use Blood—Gen. 9:4, 5.

† NOAH. Signifies "name." From the Order it seems he was Noah's First Son.—Gen. 5:32; 6:10; 7:13; 9:18; 10:1; I Chr. 1:4.

Took a Garment and covered his Father.—Gen. 9:23. Received Blessing from Father.—Gen. 9:27.

Noah's Descendants.—Gen. 10:21-31. (His Descendants dwelt chiefly in Western Asia, South of the Asiatic Japhethites in an Unbroken Line from the Mediterranean to the Mountains of Luristan and the Indian Ocean; Lydia, Palestine, Syria, Chaldea, Assyria, Persia, Northern and Central Arabia—Gen. 10:21; 11:10-29; I Chr. 1:17-54.)

Shem in Lineage of Jesus.—Luke 3:36. [I Chr. 1:4.

§ HAM. Signifies "hot." Son of Noah.—Gen. 5:32; 9:18; Is Indecent toward his Father, for which He and his Descendants are cursed.—Gen. 9:22-25.

His Children.—Gen. 10:6-20; I Chr. 1:8-16.

Egyptians his Descendants.—Ps. 78:51; 105:23. Ancestors of Cush (Ethiopia), Mizraim (Egypt), Phut (Libya) and Canaan. First Steps in Arts and Sciences seemingly due to Hamites. Descendants of Ham smitten by the Simeonites—I Chr. 4:10-42.

|| JAPHETH.—From pathah, "to extend," enlargement. One of Noah's Three Sons.—Gen. 10:1.

Descendants of Japheth.—Gen. 10:2-5; I Chr. 1:5-7. Gomer (Cyprus or Celts); Magog (Seythians and Slavonians); Medai (Medes or Aryans); Javan (Ionians or Greeks); Tubal (the Tibareni); Meshech (the Moschi); Tirans (the Thracians or Teutons).

Divided the Honor with Shem in Filial Treatment—Gen. 9:23. Blessed by Noah—Gen. 9:27.

- 16
1 Or, roof.
2 Or, from above.
a Door, Ex. 12:22.
- 17
b Flood, Gen. 7:6.
c Water, Ps. 95:5.
d Earth, Gen. 2:1.
e Breath, Acts 17:25.
f Life, Gen. 2:7.
g Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
- 18
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
- 19
k Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
l Male and Female, Matt. 19:4.
- 20
m Birds, Gen. 9:2.
n Cattle, Prov. 15:17.
o Animals, Gen. 2:20.
p Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
q Ground, Gen. 33:19.
- 21
r Food, Gen. 9:3.

¹ light shalt thou make to the ark, and to a cubit shalt thou finish it ² upward; and the ^a door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it. 17 And I, behold, I do bring the ^b flood of ^c waters upon the ^a earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the ^e breath of ^f life, from under ^g heaven; everything that is in the earth shall die. 18 But ^h I will establish my ⁱ covenant with thee; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy ^j wife, and thy sons' wives with thee. 19 And of every living thing of all ^k flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be ^l male and female. 20 Of the ^m birds after their kind, and of the ⁿ cattle after their kind, of every ^o creeping thing of the ^q ground after its kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive. 21 And take thou unto thee of all ^r food that is eaten, and gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them. 22 Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

Var. Rend.—V. 16. a light—*So DI.SPU.; Or, roof, Schu. Ew. Budde. GUN. (from the Arabic).* to a cubit shalt thou finish it upward—*Lit. unto—*from above; *i.e.* the window (*lit.* light; not the same as the "window" Ch. 8: 6) was to be a cubit below the roof (?). KN. *or*, was to be a cubit in height, running round the ark under the roof, *Ge. Di. Ke. De. DR.* birds—fowl, *R.* V. 20. kind—kinds, *DR.*

7 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the * ark; for thee have I seen * righteous before me in this generation. 2 Of every ⁴ clean ^u beast thou shalt take to thee ^v seven and seven, the male and his female; and of the beasts that are ^w not clean two, the male and his female: 3 of the birds also of the heavens, seven and seven, male and female, ^x to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth. 4 For yet seven days, and I will ^y cause it to ^z rain upon the earth ^a forty ^b days and forty ^c nights; and every living thing that I have made will I ³ destroy from off the ^d face of the ground. 5 And Noah did according unto all that Jê-hô'vâh commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the † flood of waters was upon the earth. 7 And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood. 8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of birds, and of everything that creepeth upon the ground, 9 there went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, male and female, as God commanded

Var. Rend.—Chap. 7.—V. 2. the male and his female—each and his mate, *DR.* V. 3. birds also of the heavens—fowls also of air, *R.* V. 4. living thing—subsisting thing, *DR.* Vs. 3, 8. birds—fowls, *R.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 3. heavens, add which are clean, *Sam. Sept. Pesh.*

- 1
s The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
- 2
t Clean Beasts, Gen. 2:20.
u Beast, Rev. 15:2.
v Seven, Gen. 2:2.
w Unclean Beasts, Gen. 2:20.
- 3
x Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
- 4
y Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
z Rain, Deut. 11:14.
a Forty Days, Ex. 4:6.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
c Night, Ps. 19:2.
3 Heb. blot out.
d Face, Is. 6:2.

* ARK, Noah's: Built by Order of Jehovah.—Gen. 6:14; Heb. 11:7. Noah instructed how to build.—Gen. 6:14, 16. Dimensions of.—Gen. 16:15. The Occupants.—Gen. 6:18; 7:7; Mt. 24:38; I Pet. 3:20. Different Classes of Animals preserved in the Ark.—Gen. 6:19, 20; 7:2, 3, 8, 9, 14–16; 8:17, 18. Rested in the Seventh Month on the Mountains of Ararat.—Gen. 8:4. A Raven sent from.—Gen. 8:7. A Dove sent out.—Gen. 8:8–12. Noah and Family went forth in the Second Month of the Next Year.—Gen. 8:14–19. See "Ark of the Covenant," Gen. 17:2.

† THE FLOOD: Jehovah declares His Purpose.—Gen. 6:17; 7:4. Time of Flood.—Gen. 7:6, 10, 11. Flood described.—Gen. 7:10–12, 17–20.

Waters assuaged.—Gen. 8:1–19. Description of Animals preserved in the Ark.—Gen. 6:19, 20; 7:2–16. Length of Time the Ark floated.—Gen. 7:24. Promise that the Flood should not occur again.—Gen. 8:21; 9:8–17; Is. 54:9. References to Flood.—Job 22:15, 16; Ps. 90:5; Mt. 24:38, 39; Lu. 17:26, 27; Heb. 11:7; I Pet. 3:20; II Pet. 2:5; 3:4–7. "Flood" used in Other Senses.—House of the Foolish Man Destroyed.—Mt. 7:27; Lu. 6:48. In Floods of Great Waters the Godly shall come nigh.—Ps. 32:6. David's Prayer.—Ps. 69:15. Destruction of City and Sanctuary.—Dan. 9:26. Jehovah pursuing Wicked.—Nah. 1:8. The Crossing of the Red Sea.—Ex. 15:8. World founded on.—Ps. 24:2. The Might of Jehovah.—Ps. 93:2–4; 98:7–9. Floods cannot drown Love.—Song of Sol. 8:7. Floods compassing Jonah.—Jonah 2:3.

10 <i>a</i> Seven, Gen. 2:2. <i>b</i> Water, Ps. 95:5. <i>c</i> Flood, Gen. 7:6.	Noah. 10 And it came to pass after the ^a seven days, that the ^b waters of the ^c flood were upon the earth. 11 In the six hundredth ^d year of ^e Noah's ^f life, in the second * month, on the seventeenth ^g day of the month, on the same day were all ^h the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the ⁱ windows of ^j heaven were opened. 12 And the ^k rain was upon the earth ^l forty days and forty nights.	^u flesh wherein is the ^v breath of life. 16 And they that went in, went in ^w male and female of all flesh, as God commanded him: and Jē-hō'vāh shut him in. 17 And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lifted up above the earth. 18 And the waters prevailed, and increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the ^x face of the waters. 19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high ^y mountains that were under the whole heaven were covered. 20 Fifteen ^z cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. 21 And all flesh ^{a b} died that moved upon the earth, both birds, and cattle, and beasts, and every ² creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every ^c man: 22 all in whose [†] nostrils was the breath of the spirit of life, of all that was on the dry land, died. 23 ³ And every living thing was ⁴ destroyed that was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and creeping things, and birds of the heavens; and they were ⁴ destroyed from the earth: and Noah only was left, and they that were with him in the ark. 24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth a hundred and fifty days.	16 <i>w</i> Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
11 <i>d</i> Years, Lev. 25:8. <i>e</i> Noah, Gen. 6:9. <i>f</i> Life, Gen. 2:7. <i>g</i> Day, Lev. 25:8. <i>h</i> Meteorology, Gen. 27:39. <i>i</i> Window, I Sam. 19:12. <i>j</i> Heaven, Deut. 26:15.	13 In the selfsame day entered Noah, and ^m Shem, and Ham, and Jā'phēth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's ⁿ wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark; 14 they, and every beast after its kind, and all the ^{o p} cattle after their kind, and every ^q creeping thing that creepeth upon the ^r earth after its kind, and every ^s bird after its kind, every bird of every ¹ sort. 15 And they went in unto Noah into the ^t ark, two and two of all	18 And the waters prevailed, and increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the ^x face of the waters. 19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high ^y mountains that were under the whole heaven were covered. 20 Fifteen ^z cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. 21 And all flesh ^{a b} died that moved upon the earth, both birds, and cattle, and beasts, and every ² creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every ^c man: 22 all in whose [†] nostrils was the breath of the spirit of life, of all that was on the dry land, died. 23 ³ And every living thing was ⁴ destroyed that was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and creeping things, and birds of the heavens; and they were ⁴ destroyed from the earth: and Noah only was left, and they that were with him in the ark. 24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth a hundred and fifty days.	18 <i>x</i> Face, Is. 6:2.
12 <i>k</i> Rain, Deut. 11:14. <i>l</i> Forty days, Ez. 6:4.	15 And they went in unto Noah into the ^t ark, two and two of all	18 And the waters prevailed, and increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the ^x face of the waters. 19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high ^y mountains that were under the whole heaven were covered. 20 Fifteen ^z cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. 21 And all flesh ^{a b} died that moved upon the earth, both birds, and cattle, and beasts, and every ² creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every ^c man: 22 all in whose [†] nostrils was the breath of the spirit of life, of all that was on the dry land, died. 23 ³ And every living thing was ⁴ destroyed that was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and creeping things, and birds of the heavens; and they were ⁴ destroyed from the earth: and Noah only was left, and they that were with him in the ark. 24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth a hundred and fifty days.	19 <i>y</i> Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
13 <i>m</i> Shem, Ham, and Japheth, Gen. 6:10. <i>n</i> Wife, I Cor. 7:16.	Var. Rend.—V. 11. broken up—cleft asunder, DR. V. 12. the rain—there was heavy rain, DR. V. 14. kind—kinds, DR. bird—fowl, R. V. 15. breath—spirit, DR. V. 21. died—expired, DR. creeping thing that creepeth—swarming thing that swarmeth, R. marg. (Lev. 11:21, 29) DR. GUN.; reptile that creepeth, K.A. birds—fowl, R. V. 22. of all that—whatsoever, DR. V. 23. living—subsisting, DR. destroyed—blotted out, DR. BEN. K.A. things—thing, R. creeping things—reptiles, K.A. birds—fowl, R.	18 And the waters prevailed, and increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the ^x face of the waters. 19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high ^y mountains that were under the whole heaven were covered. 20 Fifteen ^z cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. 21 And all flesh ^{a b} died that moved upon the earth, both birds, and cattle, and beasts, and every ² creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every ^c man: 22 all in whose [†] nostrils was the breath of the spirit of life, of all that was on the dry land, died. 23 ³ And every living thing was ⁴ destroyed that was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and creeping things, and birds of the heavens; and they were ⁴ destroyed from the earth: and Noah only was left, and they that were with him in the ark. 24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth a hundred and fifty days.	20 <i>z</i> Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
14 <i>o</i> Cattle, Prov. 15:17. <i>p</i> Animals, Gen. 2:20. <i>q</i> Creeping Thing, Lev. 11:21. <i>r</i> Earth, Gen. 2:1. <i>s</i> Bird, Gen. 9:2. <i>t</i> Heb. wing.	15 <i>t</i> Ark, Gen. 7:1. <i>u</i> Flesh, Rom. 2:28. <i>v</i> Breath, Acts 17:25.	18 And the waters prevailed, and increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the ^x face of the waters. 19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high ^y mountains that were under the whole heaven were covered. 20 Fifteen ^z cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. 21 And all flesh ^{a b} died that moved upon the earth, both birds, and cattle, and beasts, and every ² creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every ^c man: 22 all in whose [†] nostrils was the breath of the spirit of life, of all that was on the dry land, died. 23 ³ And every living thing was ⁴ destroyed that was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and creeping things, and birds of the heavens; and they were ⁴ destroyed from the earth: and Noah only was left, and they that were with him in the ark. 24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth a hundred and fifty days.	21 <i>a</i> Death, Rom. 5:12. <i>b</i> Punishment, Gen. 39:20. <i>2</i> Or, swarming thing that swarmeth. <i>c</i> Man, Gen. 2:7.
* MONTHS: Sun and Moon for Signs and Seasons.—Gen. 1:14. Year divided into Twelve Months.—I Ki. 4:7; I Chr. 27:1-15; Esth. 2:12. Flood began in Second Month.—Gen. 7:11. Ark rested in Seventh Month.—Gen. 8:4-5. Time computed by Months.—Gen. 29:14. (Jephthah's daughter)—Judg. 11:37. (Ark in Bondage)—I Sam. 6:1. (New Moon began Month)—Ps. 81:3; Num. 10:10. Fruits came Monthly—Rev. 22:2. Names of Months.—I. Abib or Nisan (April).—Beginning of Jewish Calendar—Ex. 12:2. The First Passover—Ex. 12:1-28. Departure from Egypt—Ex. 13:4. Setting up of Tabernacle—Ex. 40:2. Arrive at Zin—Num. 20:1. Cross Jordan—Josh. 4:19. II. Zif (May).—Building of the Temple—I Ki. 6:1, 37. Rebuilding of Temple—Ezra 3:8. III. Sivan (June).—Jews warned by Mordecai—Esth. 8:9-14. Asa renews Covenant—II Chr. 15:10-15. IV. Tammuz (July).—A Fast Month—Zech. 8:19. Jerusalem taken by Nebuchadnezzar—in Jer. 39:2. V. Ab (August).—Aaron died in—Num. 33:38. Temple destroyed in—II Ki. 25:8-10. Captivity began in—Jer. 1:3. Ezra returns in—Ezra 7:8-9. VI. Elul (September).—Walls of Jerusalem finished—Neh. 6:15. VII. Ethanim or Tizri (October).—First Month in Civil Year—I Ki. 8:2. Day of Atonement in—Lev. 23:27.	Var. Rend.—V. 11. broken up—cleft asunder, DR. V. 12. the rain—there was heavy rain, DR. V. 14. kind—kinds, DR. bird—fowl, R. V. 15. breath—spirit, DR. V. 21. died—expired, DR. creeping thing that creepeth—swarming thing that swarmeth, R. marg. (Lev. 11:21, 29) DR. GUN.; reptile that creepeth, K.A. birds—fowl, R. V. 22. of all that—whatsoever, DR. V. 23. living—subsisting, DR. destroyed—blotted out, DR. BEN. K.A. things—thing, R. creeping things—reptiles, K.A. birds—fowl, R.	18 And the waters prevailed, and increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the ^x face of the waters. 19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high ^y mountains that were under the whole heaven were covered. 20 Fifteen ^z cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. 21 And all flesh ^{a b} died that moved upon the earth, both birds, and cattle, and beasts, and every ² creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every ^c man: 22 all in whose [†] nostrils was the breath of the spirit of life, of all that was on the dry land, died. 23 ³ And every living thing was ⁴ destroyed that was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and creeping things, and birds of the heavens; and they were ⁴ destroyed from the earth: and Noah only was left, and they that were with him in the ark. 24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth a hundred and fifty days.	23 <i>3</i> Or, and he destroyed every living thing. <i>4</i> Heb. blotted out.

Feasts begin—Lev. 23:39-44. Beginning of Jubilee—Lev. 25:9-12. Altar renewed—Ezra 3:1-6. VIII. Bul (November).—Temple finished—I Ki. 6:38. Jeroboam's Feast—I Ki. 12:32. IX. Chisleu (December).—Ezra accuses Jews of Trespass in—Ezra 10:9-11. Fast proclaimed for Sin—Jer. 36:9. X. Tebeth (January).—Esther chosen Queen—Esth. 2:16. Jerusalem besieged—II Ki. 25:1. XI. Sebat (February).—Jehovah speaks to Zechariah—Zech. 1:7. XII. Adar (March).—Decree against Jews—Esth. 3:12-13. House of Jehovah completed—Ezra 6:15. Feast of Purim—Esth. 9:1-26.

† NOSE, NOSTRILS.—Job 40:24; Ps. 115:6; Ez. 38:18. God said to have Nostrils (*Anthropomorphism*)—II Sam. 22:9; Ps. 18:15. Breath of Life breathed into Nostrils of Man—Gen. 2:7. Nose Jewels—Gen. 24:47; Is. 3:21; Ez. 16:12. Flat Nose—Lev. 21:18.

¹
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c Noah, Gen. 6:9.
d Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
e Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
f Ark, Gen. 7:1.
g Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
h Wind, Job 27:21.
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.

²
j Window, I Sam. 19:12.
k Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
l Rain, Deut. 11:14.

³
m Day, Lev. 25:9.

⁴
n Seven, Gen. 7:2.
o Month, Gen. 7:11.
p Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
q Ararat, Is. 37:38.

⁶
r Forty Days, Ez. 14:6.

8 And ^{a b} God remembered ^c Noah, and all the ^d beasts, and all the ^e cattle that were with him in the ^f ark: and God ^g made a ^h wind to pass over the ⁱ earth, and the waters assuaged; 2 the fountains also of the deep and the ^j windows of ^k heaven were stopped, and the ^l rain from heaven was restrained; 3 and the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of a hundred and fifty ^m days the waters decreased. 4 And the ark rested in the ⁿ seventh ^o month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the ^p mountains of ^q Ār-ā-rāt. 5 And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 And it came to pass at the end of ^r forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made: 7 and he sent forth a ^{*} raven, and it went forth to and fro, until the waters

Var. Rend.—Chap. 8.—V. 1. all the beasts—every living thing, R, KA. V. 2. the rain—heavy rain, DR. V. 3. returned—retired, KA; subsided, GUN. continually—more and more, KA. V. 11. olive-leaf—fresh olive-leaf, DR. KA. GUN. SPU.

*** RAVEN, Oreb,** from a root, "black."—Including the Crow—Song of Sol. 5:11. Called "the Raven of the Valley"—Pr. 30:17. Carnivorous—Pr. 30:17. Not to be used as Food—Lev. 11:15; Deut. 14:14. Preserved by Noah in the Ark—Gen. 8:7. Sent out, but never returned—Gen. 8:7. Solitary in Disposition—Is. 34:11. Improvident—Lu. 12:24. Fed Elijah—I Ki. 17:4-6. Provided for—Job 38:41; Ps. 147:9; Luke 12:24.

† THE DOVE: Dwells in Rocks.—Song of Sol. 2:14; Jer. 48:28. **Frequents Streams and Rivers.**—Song of Sol. 5:12. **Emblem of Peace.**—Gen. 8:7-12. **Sent out of Ark.**—Gen. 8:8-12. **Clean and used as Food.**—Gen. 14:11. **Easily Domesticated.**—Is. 60:8. **Characteristics.**—As Harmless as Doves—Mt. 10:16. Like a Silly Dove—Hos. 7:11. Gregarious—Is. 60:8. Timid—Ps. 74:19; Jer. 48:28; Hos. 11:11. **Fleeing before Danger**—Ps. 11:1, 2.

Mourning like a Dove.—Nahum 2:7; Ez. 7:16. **Weariness**—Ps. 55:6; Is. 38:14.

Used in Sacrifices.—Gen. 15:9; Lev. 1:14; 5:7, 11; 12:6-8; Num. 6:10; Lu. 2:24.

Sold in Temple for Use in Offerings.—Mt. 21:12; Mk. 11:15; John 2:14.

Holy Spirit descends in Form of a Dove.—Mt. 3:16; Lu. 3:22; John 1:32.

were dried up from off the earth. 8 And he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the ^s face of the ^t ground; 9 but the dove found no rest for the sole of her ^u foot, and she returned unto him to the ark; for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: and he put forth his ^v hand, and took her, and brought her in unto him into the ark. 10 And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the [†] dove out of the ark; 11 and the dove came in to him at ^w eventide; and, lo, in her [‡] mouth an ^x olive-leaf plucked off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth. 12 And he stayed yet other seven days, and sent forth the dove; and she returned not again unto him any more.

13 And it came to pass in the six hundred and first ^y year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the ^z ^a waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 8. and Noah waited seven days, and, *Ol. Schr. De. Budde.* Cf. vs. 10, 12.

† MOUTH, as a Means of Communication.—Babes—Ps. 8:2; Mt. 21:16. Prophets—Ex. 4:16; Num. 23:5, 16; II Chr. 36:21; Jer. 36:18; Ez. 3:26, 27; Acts 1:16; 3:18, 21. False Prophets—I Ki. 22:13-23. Priests—Mal. 2:6-7. Wicked Persons—Job 20:13; Ps. 107:42; 109:2; 144:8; Pr. 4:24; 5:3; 6:12; 19:28; 22:14; 26:28; Jer. 9:8; 51:44; Lu. 6:45; Rom. 3:13, 14; Rev. 13:5. Righteous—Ex. 13:9; Deut. 22:23; Lu. 6:45.

The Mouth of Jesus.—Mt. 5:2; Lu. 1:64; 4:22; 11:54; 22:71; John 19:29; I Pet. 2:22; Rev. 1:16; 19:15.

The Mouth of God.—Deut. 8:3; II Sam. 22:9; Job 22:22; Is. 45:23; Lam. 3:38; Mt. 4:4.

Mouths restrained.—Job 20:13; 29:9; 31:30; Ps. 38:13, 14; 39:1; 107:42; Pr. 13:3; Mt. 5:37; Eph. 4:29; Col. 3:8; Titus 1:11; Heb. 11:33; Jas. 3:3-12.

Mouths opened.—Earth—Gen. 4:11; Num. 16:30, 32; 26:10; Deut. 11:6; Rev. 12:16. Ass—Num. 22:28. Jephthah—Ju. 11:36. Hell (Sheol)—Is. 5:14. Job—Job 3:1. Philip—Acts 8:32-35. Paul—II Cor. 6:11.

Noble Issues of the Mouth.—Ps. 37:30; Pr. 4:23; 10:31; 31:26.

Confession made with the Mouth.—Rom. 10:10; 15:6.

Mouth of Fools.—Pr. 10:14; 14:3; 15:2, 14; 18:7; 26:7.

Source of Defilement.—Job 31:30; Ps. 63:11; 144:8; Mt. 12:34, 35; 15:11; Jas. 3:10; Rev. 13:5. **Sinning with the Mouth.**—Job 31:30. **Mouth of a Cave.**—Josh. 10:18, 22, 27. **Mouth of a Well.**—Gen. 29:3, 8, 10. **Mouth of a Sack.**—Gen. 42:27; 43:21; 44:1, 2, 8. **Mouth of a Pit.**—Ps. 69:15. **Mouth of Sheol.**—Ps. 141:7.

⁸
s Face, Is. 6:2.
t Ground, Gen. 33:19.

⁹
u Feet, Gen. 18:4.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.

¹¹
w Evening, Ps. 65:8.
x Olive, Ex. 23:11.

¹³
y Year, Lev. 25:8.
z Water, Ps. 95:5.
a Flood, Gen. 7:6.

14
a Month, Gen. 7:11.
b Seven, Gen. 2:2.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Earth, Gen. 2:1.
15
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Noah, Gen. 6:9.
16
g Ark, Gen. 7:1.
h Wife, I Cor. 6:17.
17
i Flesh, Rom. 2:8.
j Birds, Gen. 9:2.
k Cattle, Prov. 15:17.
l Animals, Gen. 9:20.
m Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
19
n Beast, Rev. 15:2.

was dried. 14 And in the second ^a month, on the ^b seven and twentieth ^c day of the month, was the ^d earth dry. 15 And ^e God spake unto ^f Noah, saying, 16 Go forth from the ^g ark, thou, and thy ^h wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee. 17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee of all ⁱ flesh, both ^j birds, and ^k cattle, and every ^m creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may ^{*}breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth. 18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him: 19 every ⁿ beast, every creeping thing, and every bird, whatsoever moveth upon

Var. Rend.—V. 17. birds—fowl, R. KA. creeping thing—reptile, KA. breed—swarm, DR. Vs. 19, 20. bird—fowl, R. V. 21. savor—savour of gratification (or, composure; lit. of rest giving) DR.; odour, KA. DI. SPU. imagination—cogitation, KA.

the earth, after their families, went forth out of the ark.

20 And Noah builded an ^o altar unto Jê-hô'vâh, and took of every ^p clean beast, and of every clean bird, and ^q offered burnt-offerings on the altar. 21 And Jê-hô'vâh ^r smelled the sweet savor; and Jê-hô'vâh said in his ^s heart, I will not again ^t curse the ground any more for ^u man's ¹sake, for that the imagination of man's heart is ^v evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more everything living, as I have done. 22 While the earth remaineth, ^x [†] seedtime and ^y harvest, and cold and heat, and [‡] summer and [§] winter, and day and ^z night shall not cease.

9 And God ^a blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth. 2 And the ^{||} fear of you and the dread

20
o Altar, Gen. 22:9.
p Clean Animals, Gen. 2:20.
q Offering, Gen. 22:2.
21
r Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
s Heart, Acts 15:9.
t Curse, Gen. 4:11.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
1 Or, sake; for the.
v Evil, Ps. 97:10.
w The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
22
x Seed, Deut. 22:9.
y Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
z Night, Ps. 19:2.
1
a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

*REPRODUCTION.—Herbs and Trees.—Gen. 1:11, 12, 29. Fish and Sea Animals.—Gen. 1:20-22. Birds.—Gen. 1:20-22; 8:17. [Jer. 2:23, 24; 31:27, 28. Beasts of the Earth.—Gen. 1:24, 25; 7:14; 8:17; Job 39:2, 3; Man.—Gen. 1:26-28; 5:1-3; 6:1, 2; 7:14; 9:1, 7; 15:5; 16:10; 17:2, 6, 20; 26:4, 28; Ex. 1:7; Ps. 107:38; Jer. 31:27, 28; Mal. 2:14-16; Rom. 4:18.
Male and Female created.—Gen. 1:27; 2:21-24; 5:2; 6:19, 20; 7:2, 3, 14-16; Mt. 19:4, 5; Mk. 10:6; I Cor. 11:8, 9. Like producing Like.—Gen. 1:21, 24, 25; 6:20; 7:14; 8:19; 30:32-43; 31:8-12; Lev. 19:19; Deut. 22:9.
Pre-Natal Influence.—Gen. 30:32-43; 31:8.
Hybrids forbidden.—Lev. 19:19.

†SEASONS.—Job 37:9; Pr. 26:1; Song of Sol. 2:11-13. Lights in the Heavens for Seasons.—Gen. 1:14. Made permanent.—Gen. 8:22. Rain given in its Season.—Deut. 28:12. Life likened to Harvest.—Job 5:26; Ps. 1:3. Stated Season for Feasts.—Ex. 13:10; 23:14; Lev. Chap. 23; II Chr. 8:13; Ez. 45:25; Lu. 2:41. Moon appointed for.—Ps. 104:19. For Everything a Season.—Ecc. 3:1-8. Rains governed by.—Jer. 5:24; Ez. 34:26. God changeth them.—Dan. 2:21. Season of Figs.—Mk. 11:13. God continues them.—Deut. 11:14; Job 38:22-32; Joel 2:23; Acts 14:17. Guilty Husbandmen.—Mt. 21:34-41; Lu. 20:10. Must ever watch.—Luke 21:36. Spiritual Refreshing.—Acts 3:19. Times and Seasons not revealed.—Acts 1:7. Angel went down to Pool.—John 5:4. Always urgent.—II Tim. 4:2. Felix dismisses Paul.—Acts 24:25. Moses declines Pleasure for a Season.—Heb. 11:25.

‡SUMMER: Summer and Winter.—Gen. 8:22. Turned into Drought of Summer.—Ps. 32:4. Thou hast made Summer.—Ps. 74:17. Provided Meat in Summer.—Pr. 6:8; 30:25. He that gathereth in Summer is Wise.—Pr. 10:5. Snow in Summer.—Pr. 26:1. As Hasty Fruit before Summer.—Is. 28:4. Harvest is past, Summer is ended.—Jer. 8:20. Chaff of Summer Threshing-floor.—Dan. 2:35. In Summer and Winter.—Zech. 14:8. Ye know that Summer is nigh.—Mt. 24:32; Mk. 13:28; Lu. 21:20. [Ju. 3:24.
Summer Chamber.—Covers his Feet in Summer Chamber—

Summer Fruit.—II Sam. 16:2; 17:1; Is. 16:9; Jer. 40:10; 48:32; Amos 8:1; Mic. 7:1.

Summer House.—Ju. 3:20; Amos 3:15.

§ WINTER: Summer and Winter.—Gen. 8:22. Thou hast made Winter.—Ps. 74:17. The Winter is past.—Song of Sol. 2:11. By Reason of the Winter.—Pr. 20:4. The Beasts shall winter upon them.—Is. 18:6. I will smite the Winter House.—Amos 3:15. In Winter shall it be.—Zech. 14:8. That your Flight may not be in Winter.—Mt. 24:20; Mk. 13:18. Feast of Dedication was in Winter.—John 10:22. Haven not Commodious to winter in.—Acts 27:12. To Phoenix, and there to Winter.—Acts 27:12. I will abide and winter with you.—I Cor. 16:6. Give Diligence to come before Winter.—II Tim. 4:21. Paul winters at Nicopolis.—Titus 3:12. Coldness and Inclemency of.—Pr. 20:4; John 10:22. Ships laid up in Port during Winter.—Acts 27:12; 28:11. Unsuitable for journeying.—Mt. 24:20; Acts 27:12; 28:11. Winter Houses.—King sat in Winter House.—Jer. 36:22; Amos 3:15.

||FEAR.—From *faeren*, to frighten, to be afraid, to terrify. Scriptural fear is "the apprehension of incurring, or solicitude to avoid, God's wrath"—Ex. 15:16; Deut. 28:65-67; Job 9:34, 35; Ps. 90:11.

Guilty Conscience leads to Fear.—Adam and Eve—Gen. 3:12. Jacob—Gen. 31:31. Accusers of Woman—John 8:9. Felix.—Acts 24:25. Demons.—Jas. 2:19.

Overwhelming Odds.—Cain—Gen. 4:14. Aaron—Ex. 32:22-24. The Ten Spies.—Num. 13:28, 29. Men of Israel meeting Goliath.—I Sam. 17:24. David fleeing.—II Sam. 15:13-17. Disciples at Sea.—Mt. 8:26; Mk. 4:38; Lu. 8:25. Peter's Denial.—Mt. 26:69-74; Mk. 14:66-72; Lu. 22:54-60. Pilate.—John 19:8.

Rank Cowardice.—Israelites.—Num. 14:3. Gideon's Army.—Ju. 7:3. Midianites.—Ju. 7:21, 22. Saul.—I Sam. 28:5, 20. Parents of Blind Man.—John 9:22.

Fear as a Judgment.—Gen. 4:13, 14; Lev. 26:16, 17; Job 15:20-22; Is. 2:19; Jer. 49:5; Lu. 21:26; Acts 5:11; Heb. 10:26, 27; Rev. 6:15-17.

²
a Man has Dominion over Animals, Gen. 2:7.
b Beast, Rev. 15:2.
c Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
d Ground, Gen. 3:19.
1 Or, *creeper*.
f Sea, Ex. 14:21.
Hand, Gen. 16:12.

of you shall be ^a upon every ^b beast of the earth, and upon every ^{*} bird of the ^c heavens; with all wherewith the ^d ground ¹ teemeth, and all the [†] fishes of the ^e sea, into your [†] hand are

Var. Rend.—Chap. 9.—V. 2. bird of the heavens—fowl of the air, R. V. 4. but—only, DR. life—soul. Cf. Lev. 17:10, 14; DR. GUN.

Reverential Fear of God.—Deut. 4:10; 10:12; II Cor. 5:11; Heb. 10:31; Jude 23; Rev. 19:5. The Beginning of Wisdom—Job 28:28; Ps. 11:10; Pr. 1:7; 9:10; 15:33.

Instances: Abel—Gen. 4:4. Enoch—Gen. 5:24. Noah—Gen. 6:9; Heb. 11:7. Abraham—Gen. 22:12. Jacob—Gen. 28:16; 17. Joseph—Gen. 42:18; Job 1:8. David—Ps. 5:7. Cornelius—Acts 10:2.

Motives to fear God.—Obedience—Deut. 31:12, 13; Is. 8:12, 13; Jer. 42:6; Rom. 6:16, 17. Greatness of God—Lev. 19:14; Deut. 28:58; Josh. 4:24; Jer. 8:13; 10:7. Providence—Gen. 22:13, 14; Ps. 91:1-7; Jer. 1:8; Mt. 6:26-33. The Judgment—Mt. 10:28; Lu. 12:5; Rom. 11:20-22; Heb. 10:30, 31; Rev. 14:7. Forgiveness—Ps. 103:2-18; 130:4; Mt. 28:18-20; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 1:77-79; 24:45-48. God's Love—Ps. 103:11; John 3:16, 17; 15:13; Rom. 8:35-39; II Cor. 5:14; I John 4:18.

Blessings resulting from Fear of God.—Prosperity—Deut. 5:29; Eccl. 8:12; Mal. 4:2. Food provided—Ps. 111:5. Lives preserved—Ps. 33:18; Pr. 10:27; 22:4; Lu. 1:50. Riches, Honor and Life—Pr. 22:4. Friendship of God—Ps. 25:14; 147:11. Mercy of God—Ps. 85:9; Lu. 1:50. Eternal Life—Rev. 11:18.

*** BIRDS AND FOWLS.**—Hebrew '*oph*, "a flying thing," including even winged insects, though mostly used of birds. Ravenous birds are expressed by the Heb. *ai*, Gr. *aetos*, one that pounces on prey. Smaller birds, as the sparrow, are called in Heb. *tsippor*, the *tsip* imitating its note.

Part of God's Primeval Work.—Gen. 1:20, 21, 26, 28.

Adam names them.—Gen. 2:20.
Admitted into Ark.—Gen. 6:20; 7:3, 8, 14. Birds outside Ark died—Gen. 7:21-23. Birds sent out of Ark—Gen. 8:7-12. Ark emptied—Gen. 8:17, 18.

Man again given Control.—Gen. 9:2; Deut. 14:11; Ps. 8:5-8; Dan. 2:38; Jas. 3:7. [Mk. 4:4; Lu. 8:5.]

Food of Birds.—Herbs—Gen. 1:30. Grain—Mt. 13:4. God provides for Birds.—Ps. 104:10-12; Mk. 6:26; 10:29; Mk. 4:32; Lu. 12:24; 13:19.

Nesting Birds.—Job 39:27-30; Mt. 8:20.

Nesting in House of the Lord.—Ps. 84:3. In Clefts of Rocks—Num. 24:21; Jer. 48:28. In Trees—Ps. 104:17; Ez. 31:6; Dan. 4:21. On the Ground—Deut. 22:6.

Habitation of Birds.—Mountains—Ps. 50:11. Deserts—Ps. 102:6; Is. 34:11, 15. Housetop—Ps. 102:7. By the Springs—Ps. 104:12. In Branches of Trees—Ps. 104:17; Ez. 31:6; Dan. 4:21; Mt. 13:32; Mk. 4:32. [Hos. 9:8.]

Snaring of Birds.—Ps. 91:3; 124:7; Pr. 1:17; Jer. 5:27; Migration of.—Deut. 4:17; Job 35:11; Jer. 8:7; Ez. 39:17; Hos. 11:11.

Birds in Flight.—Gen. 8:7, 9-11; Ps. 11:1; Is. 31:5; Jer. 4:25; 9:10; Hos. 9:11; 11:11.

Care for Young.—Deut. 32:11; Mt. 23:37; Lu. 13:34.

Neglect of Young.—Job 39:14-16.

Solomon speaks of them.—I Ki. 4:33.

Jehovah forbids Likeness.—Deut. 4:17.

Worshipped by Idolaters.—Rom. 1:23.

Used in Sacrifice.—Gen. 15:9; Lev. 12:8; 14:4; Num. 6:10; Ez. 39:17; Lu. 2:24.

Clean Birds.—Dove—Gen. 8:8. *Turtle-dove*—Lev. 14:22; Song of Sol. 2:12. Chickens—Mt. 23:37; 26:34, 74; Mk. 14:30, 68, 72; Lu. 13:34; 22:34, 60, 61; John 13:38; 18:27. Crane—Is. 38:14; Jer. 8:7. Partridge—I Sam. 26:20; Jer. 17:11. Peacock?—I Ki. 10:22; II Chr. 9:21. Pigeon—Lev. 1:14; 12:6. Quail—Ex. 16:12, 13; Num. 11:31, 32; Ps. 105:40. Sparrow—Ps. 84:3; 102:7; Pr. 26:2; Mt. 10:29; Lu. 12:6. Swallow—Ps. 84:3; Is. 38:14; Jer. 8:7. Used for Food—Deut. 14:11, 20. Used in Sacrifice—Gen. 8:20; Lev. 1:14.

Unclean Birds.—The Bat—Lev. 11:19; Is. 2:20. Cormorant—Lev. 11:17. Dart-snake? (Great Owl, A. v.)—Is. 34:15. Eagle—Ex. 19:4; Lev. 11:13; II Sam. 1:23; Job 39:27;

they delivered. 3 Every moving thing that ^e liveth shall be [†] food for you; as the green ^h herb have I given you all. 4 But ⁱ flesh with the life thereof, *which is* ^j the blood thereof, shall ^k ye not

³
g Life, Gen. 2:7.
Herb, Ps. 37:2.
4
i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
j Blood, Lev. 17:11.
k Blood not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20.

Ps. 103:5; Is. 40:31; Mt. 24:28; Rev. 8:13. See "Eagle"—Ex. 19:4. Falcon—Lev. 11:14; Job 28:7. Gier-eagle—Lev. 11:13; Deut. 14:12. Gledede—Deut. 14:13. Hawk—Lev. 11:16; Deut. 11:15; Job 39:26. *Night-hawk*—Lev. 11:16; Deut. 14:15. Heron—Lev. 11:19; Deut. 14:18. Hoopoe—Lev. 11:19; Deut. 14:18. Ibis—Lev. 11:19 *marg.* Kite—Lev. 11:14; Deut. 14:13. Ospray—Lev. 11:13; Deut. 14:12. Ostrich—Lev. 11:16; Deut. 14:15; Job 30:29; 39:13; Is. 13:21; 34:13; 43:20; Jer. 50:39; Lam. 4:3; Mic. 1:8. Owl—Lev. 11:16. *Great Owl*—Lev. 11:17; Deut. 14:16. *Horned Owl*—Lev. 11:18; Deut. 14:16. *Little Owl*—Lev. 11:17; Deut. 14:16. Pelican—Lev. 11:18; Deut. 14:17; Ps. 102:6; Is. 34:11; Zeph. 2:14. Raven—Lev. 11:15; Deut. 14:14. Porcupine? (Bittern, A. v.)—Is. 14:23; 34:11. See "Raven"—Gen. 8:7. Sea-mew—Lev. 11:16; Deut. 14:15. Stork—Lev. 11:19; Deut. 14:18; Ps. 104:17; Jer. 8:7. Swan—Lev. 11:18 *marg.* Vulture—Lev. 11:13 *marg.*

Carnivorous Birds.—Gen. 15:11; 40:19; Deut. 28:26; Dan. 4:33; Rev. 9:21.

Singing Birds.—Ps. 104:12; Eccl. 12:4; Song of Sol. 2:12. **Suffer for Man's Sin.**—Gen. 6:7; Jer. 12:4; Ez. 38:20; Hos. 4:3. "Birds" used **Figuratively.**—Timid Persons—Ez. 7:16; Hos. 7:11; 11:11. Wicked Rich—Jer. 17:11. Cruel Kings—Is. 46:11. Hostile Nations—Jer. 12:9. Wanderers—Pr. 27:8; Is. 16:2. Overshadowing Nations—Ez. 31:6. Kingdom of Heaven—Mt. 13:32. Silly Youth—Eccl. 9:12. Designs of Wicked—Ps. 124:7; Pr. 1:10-17; 7:23. Images of Sorrow—Ps. 68:13; 102:6, 7.

† FISH.—Heb. *dag*, implying increase or fecundity. Created by God.—Gen. 1:20, 21. God destroys Fish in Egypt.—Ex. 7:21.

Man has Dominion over.—Gen. 1:26; Ps. 8:8. **Found in Seas.**—Gen. 9:2; Num. 11:22; Ez. 47:10. In Rivers—Ex. 7:18; Is. 19:8; Ez. 29:5; 47:9.

Appointed for Food.—Clean and Unclean—Lev. 11:9-12. Used as Food by Egyptians—Ex. 7:18-21; Num. 11:5; Ps. 105:29; Is. 19:8. By Jews—Num. 11:5, 22; Mt. 4:18; Mk. 1:16; Lu. 5:2. By Mixed Multitudes—Mt. 7:10; 14:17; 15:34-38; Mk. 6:38-43; 8:7, 8; Lu. 5:6-9; 9:13-16; John 6:9. By Disciples—John 21:5-13. **Mode of Cooking.**—Lu. 24:42; John 21:9. **Selling of Fish at the Fish Gate.**—II Chr. 33:14; Neh. 3:3; 12:39; 13:16.

Catching of Fish.—Net—Eccl. 9:12; Ez. 26:45; 47:10; Hab. 1:15; Mt. 4:18-22; 13:47, 48; Mk. 1:19; Lu. 5:2, 4; John 21:6. Hook—Job 41:1; Is. 19:8; Amos 4:2; Mt. 17:27. Spear—Job 41:7.

Flesh Different from that of Other Animals—I Cor. 15:39. Likenesses of, forbidden.—Ex. 20:4; Deut. 4:18.

Worshipped as Emblem of Fecundity.—Dagon, Half Fish and Half Man—Ju. 16:23; I Sam. 5:1-5; I Chr. 10:10.

Miracles concerning: Slaying of Egyptian Fish—Ex. 7:18, 21. Jonah—Jonah 2:1-10. Multiplying them—Mt. 14:17-21; 15:34-38; Mk. 6:38-43; 8:7, 8; Lu. 9:13-16; John 6:9. Immense Draughts—Lu. 5:6, 9; John 21:6-11. Procuring Tribute Money—Mt. 17:27.

Dressed on Shore.—John 21:9.

Figurative, The Gospel Net (Prophetic).—Ez. 47:10. Fishers of Men—Mt. 4:19; Lu. 5:10. Separation of Righteous and Wicked—Mt. 13:48. Pharaoh—Ez. 29:3-5. Ignorance of Future Events—Eccl. 9:12. Ensnared by Wicked—Hab. 1:14. See "Animals"—Gen. 2:20; "Fishermen"—Mk. 1:16.

† FOOD.—A Gift of God—Gen. 1:29, 30; 2:9; 6:21; 9:3; Ex. 16:32-34; Ruth 1:6; I Ki. 17:2-5.

Necessity of Food.—I Ki. 18:41; I Sam. 14:29-31; 30:11-12; Mk. 8:1-4; Acts 9:19; 27:33-26.

ARTICLES OF FOOD.—Bread—Gen. 18:5; I Sam. 16:20; 17:17; 25:18; 30:12; II Sam. 16:1; I Chr. 12:40; Mt. 4:3, 4; 14:20, 21; Mk. 8:5-9; John 6:7-13, 26. See "Bread"—Gen. 3:19. Butter—Gen. 18:8; Deut. 32:14; II Sam. 17:29; Pr. 30:33; Is. 7:15. Cheese—I Sam. 17:18; II Sam. 17:29. Condiments—*Anise*—Mt. 23:23. *Cassia*—Ex. 30:24; Ps. 45:8; Ez.

eat. 5 And surely your blood, *the blood* of your lives, will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require it: and at the hand of every man, even at the hand of every man's brother, will I require the life of man. 6 Whoso ^{a b} sheddeth man's blood, ^{c d} by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he ^e man. 7 And you, ^f be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the ^g earth, and multiply therein.

8 And ^h God spake unto ⁱ Noah, and to his sons with

Var. Rend.—V. 5. of your lives—according to your souls, *De*; even (the blood) of your souls (*i.e.* your own blood, *opp.* to that of animals; cf. Lev. 11:43 with *marg.*), Maurer, Budde, DI. R.; for (*i.e.* for the safety of) your souls, *Tu. Kn. Ka.*; But your own blood will I require; of every beast will I require it; and of man, of you one among another, will I require the soul of man, GUN.; from the hand of man, from the hand of each one's brother will I require the life of man, SPU, brother—*i.e.* kinsman. Life—soul. V. 7. bring forth abundantly—swarm, DR. GUN. V. 10. birds—fowl, R. Vs. 10, 12, 15, 16. living creature—*Lit.* soul, DR. V. 14. cloud—clouds (*lit.* cloud (with) cloud), DR.

him, saying, 9 And I, behold, I establish my ^j covenant with you, and with your ^k seed after you; 10 and with every ^l living creature that is with you, the ^m birds, the ⁿ cattle, and every ^o beast of the earth with you; of all that go out of the ^p ark, even every beast of the earth. 11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall ^q all flesh be ^r cut off any more by the ^s waters of the ^t flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth. 12 And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations: 13 ^u I do set my ^v bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth. 14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be

9
j Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
k Seed, Deut. 22:9.
10
l Animals suffer with Man, Gen. 2:20.
m Birds, Gen. 9:2.
n Cattle, Prov. 15:17.
o Beast, Rev. 15:2.
p Ark, Gen. 7:1.
11
q Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
r Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
s Waters, Ps. 95:5.
t Flood, Gen. 7:6.

13
1 Or, *I have set.*
u Symbols, Num. 12:8.
v Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.

27:19. *Cinnamon*—Ex. 30:23; Pr. 7:17; Rev. 18:13. *Coriander*—Ex. 16:31; Num. 11:17. *Cumin*—Is. 28:25, 27; Mt. 23:23. *Black Cumin*—Is. 28:25 *marg.* *Mint*—Mt. 23:23; Lu. 11:42. *Mustard*—Mt. 13:31; 17:20; Mk. 4:31; Lu. 13:19; 17:6. *Salt*—Job 6:6; Is. 30:24; Mt. 5:13. See "Salt"—Lev. 2:13. *Eggs*—Job 6:6; Is. 10:14; Lu. 11:12. *Flesh*—Ex. 16:8, 12; Gen. 6:26; 7:31; 10:14; 11:2, 3, 9, 21, 22; Deut. 12:15; 14:4-6; II Sam. 6:19. See "Flesh"—Rom. 2:28. *Of Cattle*—Gen. 18:6; Deut. 14:4; I Sam. 14:32; I Ki. 19:21. See "Cattle"—Pr. 15:17; *Of Fish*—Ex. 7:18-21; Lev. 11:9-12; Num. 11:5, 22; Ps. 105:29; Is. 19:8; Mt. 4:18; 7:10; 14:17; 15:34-38; Mk. 1:16; 6:38-43; 8:7, 8; Lu. 5:2, 6-9; 9:13-16; John 6:9; 21:5-13. See "Fish"—Gen. 9:2. *Fowl*—Deut. 14:20; I Ki. 4:23. See "Bird"—Gen. 9:2. *Gazelle* and *Hart*—Deut. 12:15, 22; 14:5; I Ki. 4:23. *Of Goats*—Gen. 27:9, 10, 14-25; Ex. 23:19; 34:26; Deut. 14:4; I Sam. 16:20; Lu. 15:29. See "Goats"—Deut. 14:4. *Insects*—See "Insects"—Pr. 30:25; Lev. 11:20-22. *Mutton*—Ex. 12:8; 29:32; Deut. 14:4; 32:14; I Sam. 7:9; 14:32; 25:18; II Sam. 17:29; I Ki. 4:23. *Quail*—Ex. 16:12, 13; Num. 11:31, 32. *Roebuck*—Deut. 14:5; I Ki. 4:23. *Venison*—Gen. 27:7, 25; Deut. 12:16. *Fruit*—Gen. 3:2; Lev. 19:23-25; II Sam. 16:1. *Apple*—So. of Sol. 2:3, 5; 7:8; 8:5; Joel 1:12. (*This is probably not our apple.*) *Figs*—Num. 13:23; 20:5; I Sam. 25:18; II Ki. 18:32; I Chr. 12:40; Neh. 13:15; Joel 1:12. See "Fig-tree"—Deut. 8:8. *Grapes*—Gen. 40:11; Num. 6:3; 13:23; Deut. 23:24; 24:20; 32:14; Neh. 13:15. See "Raisins." See "Grape"—I Ki. 21:16. *Mulberries*—II Sam. 5:23, 24; I Chr. 14:14, 15. *Olives*—Deut. 8:8; 24:20; II Ki. 18:32. *Pomegranates*—Num. 20:5; Deut. 8:8; So. of Sol. 8:2; Joel 1:12. *Raisins*—I Sam. 25:18; II Sam. 6:19; 16:1; I Chr. 16:3; 12:40; So. of Sol. 2:5; Hos. 3:1. *Summer Fruits*—I Sam. 16:1. *Sycamore* (*resembling the Fig*)—I Chr. 27:28; Amos 7:14. *Grain*—Gen. 42:33; Lev. 23:14; II Ki. 4:42; 18:32; Mt. 12:1. *Purched Grain*—Lev. 23:14; Josh. 5:11; Ruth 2:14; I Sam. 25:8; II Sam. 17:28. *Barley*—II Ki. 4:42; Ez. 4:9, 12; John 6:9, 13. See "Barley"—Deut. 8:8. *Fitches*—Is. 28:25. *Millet*—Ez. 4:9. *Spelt*—Ex. 9:32; Is. 28:25; Ez. 4:9.

Wheat—Deut. 32:14; Ps. 81:16; 147:14; Ez. 4:9. See "Wheat"—Gen. 42:33. *Herbs*—Gen. 3:18; 9:3; Ex. 12:8; Num. 9:11; II Ki. 4:39; Pr. 4:39; Rom. 14:2. *Honey*—Deut. 8:8; 32:13; Ju. 14:8, 9; I Sam. 14:25-29; 43; Ps. 81:16; Pr. 24:13, 14; 25:16; Is. 7:15. *Manna*—Ex. 16:14-31. See "Manna"—Num. 11:4. *Meal*—Gen. 18:6; II Sam. 17:28; I Ki. 17:12, 16; I Chr. 12:40; Is. 47:2; Mt. 13:33. *Milk*—Gen. 18:8; Ex. 23:19; 34:26; Num. 13:27; Deut. 32:14; Ju. 4:19; 5:25; Pr. 27:27; 30:33; Song of Sol. 5:1. See "Milk"—Ex. 23:19. *Nuts*—Gen. 43:11; Song of Sol. 6:11; Lu. 15:16 *marg.* *Oil*—Lev. 2:4, 5; Num. 11:8; I Ki. 17:12-16; I Chr. 12:40; Pr. 21:17; Ez. 16:13. See "Oil"—I Ki. 17:12. *Vegetables*—*Beans*—II Sam. 17:28; Ez. 4:9. *Cucumbers*—Num. 11:5. *Garlic, Leek and Onions* (*usually eaten raw*)—Num. 11:5. *Lentils* (*sometimes ground and mixed with flour to make bread. Usually made into a pottage*)—Gen. 25:34; II Sam. 17:28; 23:11; Ez. 4:9. *Melons*—Num. 11:5. *Pulse*—II Sam. 17:28; Dan. 1:12, 16. *Vinegar*—Num. 6:3; Ruth 2:14; Mt. 27:48. *Wine*—Gen. 9:20; 14:18; 27:25; Num. 6:3; II Sam. 16:1; Neh. 13:15; I Chr. 12:40. *Forbidden Food*—Gen. 2:17; 3:3; Lev. 19:23-25. *Blood*—Gen. 9:4; Lev. 7:26, 27; 17:10-14; 19:26; Deut. 12:15-25; 15:23; Acts 15:20, 29. See "Blood"—Lev. 17:11. *Fat*—Lev. 3:17; 7:23-25. *Flesh torn of Beasts*—Ex. 22:31; Lev. 7:24; 17:15, 16; 22:8. That which dieth of itself—Lev. 7:24; 17:15; 22:8; Deut. 14:21. *Unclean Meat*—Lev. 7:15-19; 19:5-8. *Unclean Animals*—Lev. 11:1-47; 17:10-14; Deut. 14:3, 7, 8, 12-19. *Peter's Vision*—Acts 10:10-16. *Food offered to Idols*—Rom. 14:1-23; 8:4-13; 10:18-32. *Forbidden to eat Other Food in Connection with the Lord's Supper*—I Cor. 11:20-22. *Custom founded in Jacob*—Shrunk Sinev—Gen. 32:32. *Eating Human Flesh. Threatened*—Lev. 26:27-29; Deut. 28:53-57; Is. 9:20; 49:26; Jer. 19:9. *Symbolic*—Mic. 3:2-3. *Because of Starvation*—II Ki. 6:28-29. *Leavened Bread*—Ex. 12:18-20; 23:18; 34:25. *Cooked Food*—Gen. 25:29; Deut. 14:21; II Sam. 13:6-8. *Savory Meat*—Gen. 27:4, 9, 14, 17, 31. *Figurative Use*—Ez. 11:3, 7, 11; 24:6, 10, 11, 12; Hos. 7:3-8.

15
 a God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Covenant,
 Gen. 17:2.
 c Man, Gen.
 2:7.
 d Animals,
 Gen. 2:20.
 e Flesh, Rom.
 2:28.
 f Waters, Ps.
 95:5.
 g Flood, Gen.
 7:6.
 h Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 i Punishment
 for Sin, Gen.
 3:6.

16
 j Symbols,
 Num. 12:8.
 k Anthropo-
 morphism.
 See "God,"
 Gen. 1:1.
 l Earth, Gen.
 2:1.

17
 m Noah, Gen.
 6:9.

18
 n Ark, Gen. 7:1.
 o Shem, Ham,
 and Japheth,
 Gen. 6:10.
 p Canaan, Gen.
 13:7.

seen in the cloud, 15 and ^a I will remember my ^b covenant, which is between me and ^c you and every ^d living creature of all ^e flesh; and the ^f waters shall no more become a flood to ^h destroy all flesh. 16 And the ⁱ bow shall be in the cloud; and ^k I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the ^l earth. 17 And God said unto ^m Noah, This is the token of the covenant which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

18 And the sons of Noah, that went forth from the ⁿ ark, were Shem, and ^o Ham, and Jā-phēth: and Ham is the father of ^p Ēā-nāan. 19 These three were the sons of Noah: and of

these was the whole earth over-spread.

20 And Noah began to be a ^q husbandman, and planted a ^r vineyard: 21 and he drank of the ^t wine, and was ^u drunken; and he was ^v uncovered within his ^w tent. 22 And Ham, the father of Ēā-nāan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two ^x brethren without. 23 And Shem and Jā-phēth took a ^y garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their ^z faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. 24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his ¹ youngest son had done unto him. 25 And he said,

Var. Rend.—V. 20, began to be an husbandman—*Or*, being a husbandman, began to plant, *Luz. De. Schr. Di.*: the husbandman, began, *DR. GUN. SPU.*; the husbandman was the first to plant, *BEN.* V. 23, garment—the upper garment (of their father).

20
 q Agriculture,
 Is. 28:24.
 r Vineyard,
 I Ki. 21:16.
 s Grapes, I Ki.
 21:16.

21
 t Wine, Lev.
 10:9.
 u Drunken-
 ness, Pr.
 23:29.
 v Nakedness,
 Job 1:21.
 w Tent, Num.
 24:5.

22
 x Brethren,
 Gen. 13:8.

23
 y Clothing, Job
 31:19.
 z Faces, Is. 6:2.

24
 1 Or, younger.

Blessing before partaking.—Mk. 8:6; Acts 27:35.
Feasting.—I Sam. 9:22-24; Job 1:4, 13; I Ki. 3:15; 8:65-66; Pr. 23:1-8; Lu. 14:12; Jude 12.

Gluttony.—Num. 11:4-13; Ps. 78:29-30; 106:14-15; Pr. 23:20; 25:16; Job 6:26.

Fasting.—Gen. 24:33; Deut. 29:6; I Ki. 13:7-17; 21:4; Dan. 10:3; Lu. 5:33-35.

Famine.—Gen. 12:10; 26:1; 41:53-54; 45:6; 47:13-21; Deut. 28:33-40; II Sam. 21:1; I Ki. 18:2; II Ki. 8:1-2; Lam. 1:11; 2:11-12; Ez. 6:11-14. See "Meal" (Serving of)—Ruth 2:14.

PREPARATION OF FOOD.—By the Wife—Gen. 18:6; Pr. 31:15. Servant—Gen. 18:7; Lu. 12:42. Special Servant or Cook—I Sam. 8:13; 9:23, 24. Meat boiled—Ex. 23:19; 34:26; Deut. 14:21; I Sam. 2:15; Ez. 24:3-11. Broiling Fish—Lu. 24:42; John 21:9. Roasting—Ex. 12:8, 9; Deut. 16:7; I Sam. 2:15; II Chr. 35:11; Is. 44:16, 19. Vegetables boiled in Water or with Milk or Butter—Gen. 25:29; II Ki. 4:38.

Vessels used in the Preparation of Food.—Basin—*Gold and Brass*—Ex. 12:22; 24:6; 27:3; 38:3; Num. 4:14; II Sam. 17:28; I Ki. 7:40, 45, 51; I Chr. 28:17; II Chr. 4:8, 11, 22; Neh. 7:70; Jer. 52:19.

Baskets for Bread.—Ex. 29:3, 23; Lev. 8:2, 26, 31; Mt. 15:37; Mk. 6:43. See "Basket"—Lev. 8:2. For Figs—II Ki. 10:7; Ps. 81:6; Jer. 24:2. For First Fruits—Deut. 26:2, 4. For Fruit—Amos 8:1, 2. For Grapes—Jer. 6:9.

Bellows.—Num. 7:13-85.
Bowls.—*Gold and Silver*—Ju. 6:38; I Chr. 28:17; Jer. 52:19; Amos 6:6; Rev. 5:8; 21:9. See "Bowls"—II Ki. 25:15.

Bottles.—Jer. 19:1, 10. For holding Milk—Ju. 4:19. For holding Water—Gen. 21:14, 15, 19. For Wine—Josh. 9:4, 13; I Sam. 1:24; 10:3; 16:20; Jer. 13:12; Hab. 2:15. Of Skin—Mt. 9:17 *margin*; Mk. 2:22 *margin*; Lu. 5:37, 38 *margin*. See "Bottles"—Josh. 9:4.

Caldron.—*Heb. Sir.*—A large Pot, often of Brass—Jer. 1:13; Ez. 11:3, 7, 11; 24:3, 6. Called "Flesh-pots"—Ex. 16:3. Called "Pots"—Ex. 27:3; I Ki. 7:45; II Ki. 4:38; Jer. 52:18, 19; Zech. 14:20, 21. Called "Wash-pot"—Ps. 60:8.

Caldron.—*Heb. Dud*—II Chr. 35:13.
Caldron.—*Heb. Kallachath*—earthen—I Sam. 2:14; Mic. 3:3.

Coffer.—I Sam. 6:8, 11.

Cruise.—I Sam. 26:11; I Ki. 14:3; 17:12; II Ki. 2:20; Mt. 26:7; Mk. 14:3; Lu. 7:37.

Cups.—Gen. 40:11; I Ki. 7:50; Pr. 23:31; Jer. 35:5; 52:19. Drinking Cup—Mt. 10:42; 20:22, 23; 23:26; 26:27, 39, 42; Mk. 7:4, 8; 9:41; 10:38, 39; 14:23, 36; Lu. 11:39; 22:17, 20; I Cor. 10:16, 21; 11:26-28; Rev. 14:10; 16:19; 17:4; 18:6.

Dish.—Ex. 25:20; II Ki. 21:13; Pr. 19:24; 26:15; Mt. 26:23; Mk. 14:20.

Firepans.—Ex. 27:3; 38:3; Num. 16:6; I Ki. 7:50; II Ki. 25:5; Jer. 52:19.

Flesh-hooks.—*Brazen Forks with Three Prongs*—Ex. 27:3; 38:3; Num. 4:14; I Sam. 2:13, 14.

Forks.—I Sam. 13:21.

Jar.—I Ki. 17:12, 14, 16; 18:33.

Kettle.—I Sam. 2:14.

Mill or Mortar for grinding Meal.—Gen. 18:6; Ex. 11:5; Num. 11:8; Deut. 24:6; Is. 47:2; Jer. 25:10; Mt. 18:6; Lu. 17:2.

Oven.—Ex. 8:3; Lev. 2:4; 7:9; 11:35; 26:26.

Pan.—I Sam. 2:14; I Ki. 7:38; II Chr. 4:6; 35:13; Zech. 12:6. *Baking-pan.*—Lev. 2:3; 6:21; 7:9. *Frying-pan.*—Lev. 2:7; 7:9.

Pitcher.—Gen. 21:14; 24:15, 20, 43-46; Ju. 7:10-20; Mk. 14:13; Lu. 22:10. *Of Earth.*—Lam. 4:2.

Platter.—Mt. 23:25. *Silver.*—Num. 7:13-85. *Gold.*—Ezra 1:9. *Wooden.*—Mt. 14:8, 11; Mk. 6:25, 28.

Pot.—*Heb. Parur*—Ex. 16:33; Num. 11:8; Ju. 6:19. See "Caldron."

Sieve.—Amos. 9:9.

Skin, Wine.—See "Bottle."

Shovel.—Ex. 27:3; 38:3; Num. 4:14; I Ki. 7:45; II Ki. 25:4; II Chr. 4:22; Jer. 52:18.

Snuffer.—I Ki. 7:50; II Chr. 4:22.

Spoon.—Ex. 25:29; Num. 4:7; 7:14-86; I Ki. 7:50; II Ki. 25:14; II Chr. 4:22; Jer. 52:18.

See "Meal, Serving of"—Ruth 2:14. "Vessels of the Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9.

²⁵
a Curse, Gen.
4:11.
b Servant, Ex.
21:2.

²⁶
c Blessing, Gen.
21:3.
1 Or, *their*.

²⁷
2 Or, *he shall*.

²⁸
d Flood, Gen.
7:6.

¹
e Reproduction,
Gen. 8:17;
f Genealogies,
Mt. 1:1.

^g Shem, Ham
and Japheth,
Gen. 6:10.

^h Children,
Gen. 3:16.

²
i See I Chr.
1:1-23.

^j Gomer, Ez.
38:6.

^k Magog, Ez.
38:2; 39:6;
Rev. 20:8.

^l The Medes,
II Ki. 17:6;
18:11; Is.
13:17; 21:2;
Dan. 8:20.

^m Javan-
Greeks, Is.
66:19; Ez. 27:
13; Dan. 8:21;
10:20; Joel
3:6; Zech.
9:13.

ⁿ Tubal and
Meshech, Is.
66:19; Ez.
27:13; 32:26;
38:2; 39:1.

^o Ashkenaz,
Jer. 51:27.
p Togarmah,
Ez. 27:14;
38:6.

^q Elishah, Ez.
27:7.
r Tarshish,
II Chr.
9:21; Ps. 48:7;
72:10; Is.
2:16; 23:6;
60:9; 66:19;
Jer. 10:9; Ez.
27:12; Jonah
1:3.

^s Kittim, Num.
24:24; Is.
23:1, 12; Jer.
2:10; Ez. 27:6.

⁵
t Islands,
Esther 10:1.
3 Or, *coastlands*.

^u Nations, Gen.
10:32.

^v Land, Gen.
23:15.

^w Language,
Neh. 13:24.

⁶
x Mizraim, See
"Egypt", Gen.
12:10.

^y Put, Jer.
46:9; Ez.
27:10; 30:5;
38:5; Nah. 3:9.

⁷
z Seba, Is. 43:3.

^a Cursed be Ēā'nāan;

A ^b servant of servants shall
he be unto his brethren.

26 And he said,

^c Blessed be Jê-hô'vâh, the
God of Shem;

And let Ēā'nāan be ¹ his
servant.

27 God enlarge Jā'phêth,

And ² let him dwell in the
tents of Shem;

And let Ēā'nāan be his serv-
ant.

28 And Noah lived after the
^a flood three hundred and fifty
years. 29 And all the days of
Noah were nine hundred and
fifty years: and he died.

10 Now these are the
^e generations of the
sons of Noah, *namely*, of ^g Shem,
Ham, and Jā'phêth: and unto
them were sons ^h born after the
flood.

² The sons of Jā'phêth:
ⁱ Gō'mêr, and ^k Mā'gōg, and
^l Mā'dāi, and ^m Jā'vān, and
ⁿ Tū'bāl, and ⁿ Mē'shêeh, and
Tī'rās. 3 And the sons of Gō'
mêr: ^o Āsh'kê-nāz, and Rī'
phāth, and ^p Tò-gār-māh. 4
And the sons of Jā'vān: ^q Ê-lī'
shāh, and ^r Tār-shīsh, ^s Kīt'tim,
and Dōd'ā-nīm. 5 Of these
were the ^t isles of the ^u nations
divided in their ^v lands, every
one after his ^w tongue, after their
families, in their nations.

6 And the sons of Ham:

Var. Rend.—Chap. 9.—V. 27. God—
Let God. Chap. 10.—V. 2. Gomer—*i.e.*
the Kimmerians, DR. BEN. Magog—*i.e.*
prob. the Scythians, DR. Madai—*i.e.*
the Medes, DR. BEN. Javan—*i.e.* the
Greeks (Ionians, in the older language
Iawon-es), DR. BEN. V. 4. Tarshish—*i.e.*
Tartessus, in Spain, DR. BEN. Kittim—*i.e.*
the Cyprians (from Kition, a town in Cyprus), DR. BEN. V. 5. Of
these were the isles of the nations divided—
From these did the isles of the nations
separate themselves; from these the sea-
lands (*i.e.* islands) of the peoples have se-
parated themselves, DI. V. 6. Cush—*i.e.*
Ethiopia, DR. BEN. Mizraim—*i.e.* Egypt,
DR. BEN. Put—*i.e.* Libya (Nah. 3:9;
Jer. 46:9), DR. V. 10. Babel—*i.e.* Baby-
lon, DR. V. 12. the same—that, DR.
V. 14. Pathrusim—*i.e.* the people of Path-
rus, in upper Egypt, Ezek. 30:14, DR. BEN.
Vs. 15, 19. Sidon—Zidon, R.

Ēūsh, and ^x Miz-rā'im, and
^y Pūt, and Ēā'nāan. 7 And the
sons of Ēūsh: ^z Sē'bā, and
^a Hāv'ī-lāh, and Sāb'tāh, and
^b Rā'ā-māh, and Sāb'tē-ē; and
the sons of Rā'ā-māh: ^c Shē'bā,
and ^d Dē'dān. 8 And Ēūsh be-
gat Nīm'rōd: he began to be
a mighty one in the ^e earth. 9
He was a mighty hunter before
^f Jê-hô'vâh: wherefore it is said,
Like Nīm'rōd a mighty ^g hunter
before Jê-hô'vâh. 10 And the
beginning of his kingdom was
^h i Bā'zēl, and Ē'rēch, and Āē'
cād, and Ēāl'nēh, in the land of
ⁱ Shī'nār. 11 Out of that land
⁴ he went forth into ^k Ās-sūr'ī-ā,
and builded ^l Nīn'ē-veh, and
Rē-hō'bōth-Īr', and Ēā'lāh, 12
and Rē'sēn between Nīn'ē-veh
and Ēā'lāh (the same is the
great city). 13 And Miz-rā'im
begat ^m Lū'dīm, and Ān'ā-mīm,
and Lē'hā-bīm, and Nāph'tu-
hīm, 14 and ⁿ Pāth-ru'šīm, and
Ēās'lu-hīm (whence went forth
⁵ o the Phī-lis'tīnes), and Ēāph'-
tō-rīm.

15 And ^p Ēā'nāan begat ^q Sī'
dōn his first-born, and ^r Heth,
16 and the ^s Jēb'ū-sīte, and the
^t Ām'ōr-īte, and the ^u Ġir'gā-
shīte, 17 and the ^v Hī'vīte, and
the Ārk'īte, and the Sīn'īte, 18
and the ^w Ār-vād-īte, and the
^x Hā'māth-īte: and afterward were the fam-
ilies of the Ēā'nāan-īte spread
abroad. 19 And the border of
the Ēā'nāan-īte was from Sī'
dōn, as thou goest toward ^y Ġē'
rār, unto ^z Gā'zā; as thou goest

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 4. Dodanim
—*So. Ge. Kn. De.; Rodanin, Sept. Sam.*
and I Chr. 1:7, *i.e.* the Rhodians, Tu. Di.
Lenormant, DR. BEN. V. 5. divided in—
separate themselves, GUN. (End of V. 4,
relating to the sons of Javan only.) V. 5.
These are the sons of Japheth, in (*cf.* vs.
20, 31), Ew. Ol. Di. De.; These are the
sons of Japheth in their lands, DR. V. 14.
(whence went forth the Philistines) and
Caphtorim—and Caphtorim (out of whom
came Philistia [*i.e.* the Philistines]), Tu.
Be. Ew. Budde. (See Deut. 2:23; Amos
9:7.)

^a Havilah,
Gen. 2:11;
10:29; 25:18;
I Sam. 15:7.

^b Raamah, Ez.
27:22.

^c Sheba, Is.
60:6; Ez.
27:22; 38:13.

^d Dedan, Gen.
25:3; Is.
21:13; Jer.
25:23; 48:8;
Ez. 25:3;
27:15, 20.

^e Earth,
Gen. 2:1.

^f God, Gen. 1:1.
^g Hunter, Gen.
25:27.

^h Babel, Gen.
11:1-9.

ⁱ Babylon,
II Ki. 27:13.

^j Shinar, Gen.
11:2; 14:1, 9;
Josh. 7:21; Is.
11:11; Dan.
1:2; Zech. 5:11.

^k Assyria,
II Ki. 15:19.

^l Nineveh,
II Ki. 19:36.

^m Ludim, Is.
66:19; Jer.
46:9; Ez.
27:10; 30:5;
38:5.

ⁿ Pathrusim,
Inhabitants of
Pathrus, Is.
11:11; Jer.
44:1, 15; Ez.
29:14; 30:14.

^o Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.

^p Canaan, Gen.
13:7.

^q Sidon, I Ki.
5:6; 11:1, 5;
16:31; II Ki.
10:18; 17:16;
Jer. 47:4.

^r Heth, Gen.
23:3.

^s Jebusite,
Gen. 15:21;
Ex. 3:8, 17;
Josh. 9:1;
18:16. See
"Jerusalem,"
Ju. 1:8.

^t Amorites,
I Chr. 1:13.

^u Gergashite,
15:21; Josh.
3:10; Neh. 9:8.

^v Hivite, Gen.
34:2; Ex. 3:8
17; Josh. 9:1;
7; 11:19.

^w Arvadite, Ez.
27:8, 11.

^x Hamathite,
Is. 37:13.

^y Gerar, Gen.
20:1; 26:1, 6.

^z Gaza, Josh.
10:41.

¹⁹
a Sodom, Gen. 18:20.
b Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
c Admah and Zebonim, Gen. 14:2, 8; Deut. 29:23; Hos. 11:8.
²¹
d Shem, Gen. 6:10.
e Eber, Gen. 11:14-17; I Chr. 8:12, 22; Neh. 12:20.
1 Or, the brother of Japheth the elder.
²²
f Elam, Gen. 14:1, 9; Is. 11:11; 21:2; 22:6; Jer. 25:25; 49:34-39; Ez. 32:24; Dan. 8:2.
g Asshur (Assyria), Num. 24:22, 24; I Chr. 1:17; Ez. 27:23; 32:22.
h Arpachshad, Gen. 11:10-13; I Chr. 1:24; Lu. 3:36.
i Lud, Is. 66:19; Ez. 27:10; 30:5.
j Aram (Syria), Num. 23:7; Is. 36:11 marg.
k Uz, Job 1:1; Jer. 25:20; Lam. 4:21.
l Shelah, I Chr. 1:18; Lu. 3:35.
²⁵
m Peleg, Lu. 3:35.
2 That is, *Division*.
n Day, Lev. 25:8.

toward ^a Sôd'ôm and ^b Gô-môr'rah and ^c Âd-mâh and Zê-boi'im, unto Lâ-shâ. 20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, in their nations.

21 And unto ^a Shem, the father of all the children of ^e Ê'z'bêr, ¹ the elder brother of Jâ'z-phêth, to him also were children born. 22 The sons of Shem: ¹ Ê'lâm, and ² Âssh-ûr, and ³ Âr-pâchshâd, and ⁴ Lûd, and ⁵ Â'râm. 23 And the sons of Â'râm: ⁶ Ūz, and Hûl, and Ġê'z-thêr, and Mash. 24 And Âr-pâchshâd begat ⁷ Shê'lâh; and Shê'lâh begat Ê'z'bêr. 25 And unto Ê'z'bêr were born two sons: the name of the one was ^m Pê'lêg; for in his ⁿ days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Jôk'tân. 26 And Jôk'tân begat Âl-mô'dâd, and Shê'lêph, and Hâ-

Var. Rend.—V. 21, the elder brother of Japheth.—*Tu. Kn. De. Ka. Di. R. DR. GUN. BEN.*; Or, the brother of Japheth the elder; *So the accents.* V. 25, was the earth divided—Or, did (the people of) the earth divide themselves, *De. Di. V.* 30, the mountain—unto the mountain, *DR.*; to the mount, *KA.* V. 32, of these were the nations divided—from these did the nations separate themselves. Chap. 11. V. 2. east—eastward, *Tu. Kn. De. Ke. Di. R* eastwards, *DR.* Vs. 3, 4, 7, come—go to, *R.* V. 3, thoroughly—thoroughly, *R.* V. 4, name—Or, mark, *Schu. Th.*; memorial, *De.* (see 11 Sam. 8:13).

zâr-mâ-vêth, and Jê'râh, 27 and Hâ-dô'râm, and Ū'zâl, and Dîk'lâh, 28 and ³ Ô'bâl, and Â-bîm'-â-êl, and ^o Shê'z'bâ, 29 and ^p Ô'z-phîr, and ^q Hâv'zî-lâh, and Jô'bâb: all these were the sons of Jôk'tân. 30 And their dwelling was from Mê'zshâ, as thou goest toward Sê'phâr, the ⁴ mountain of the east. 31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their ⁵ tongues, in their ⁶ lands, after their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of ^a Noah, after their ^v generations, in their ^{*} nations: and of these were the nations divided in the ^w earth after the flood.

11 And the whole earth was of one ⁵ language and of one ⁶ speech. 2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed ⁷ east, that they found a plain in the land of ^z Shî'nâr; and they dwelt there. 3 And they said one to another, Come, let us make ^y brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for ^z stone, and ⁸ slime had they for mortar. 4 And they said, Come, let us build us a ^a city, and a

28
3 In I Ch. 1:22, *Êbûl*.
o Sheba, vs. 7.
²⁹
p Ophir, I Ki. 9:28; I Chr. 29:4.
q Havilah, Gen. 10:7.
³⁰
4 Or, *hill country*.
r Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
³¹
8 Language, Neh. 13:24.
t Land, Gen. 23:15.
³²
u Noah, Gen. 6:9.
v Genealogies, Mt. 1:1.
w Earth, Gen. 2:1.

1
5 Heb. *lip*.
6 Heb. *words*.

2
7 Or, *in the east*.
z Shinar, Gen. 10:10.

3
y Brick, Ex. 1:14.
z Stone, Ex. 34:1.
8 That is, *bitumen*.

4
a Cities, Gen. 4:17.

* NATIONS: Origin of.—Gen. 9:18 to 10:32.
Unity of Race destroyed.—Gen. 11:1-9.
Ham, the Founder of Babylon and Egypt.—Gen. 10:6-20.
Shem, the Founder of Assyria.—Nimrod—Gen. 10:11, 12 marg., 21-31.
Japheth, the Founder of European Nations.—Gen. 10:2-5; I Chr. 1:5-7.
God, the Governor and Judge.—Ps. 22:28; 47:7-9; 67:4; Jer. 10:7; Is. 2:4.
God gave Nations to Israel.—Neh. 9:22.
God's Marvellous Works among Nations.—I Chr. 16:24-26.
Abraham the Father of Many Nations.—Gen. 17:4-6.
Abraham the Founder of Israelitish Nation.—Gen. 12:2.
Offshoots of Abrahamic Stock.—Gen. 19:36-38; 25:12-16; 25:1-4; 36:6-8.
All the Nations and Families blessed in Abraham.—Gen. 12:3; 22:18; Acts 3:25; Gal. 3:8.
God's Principle in Governing Nations.—I Sam. 12:14-15; Jer. 12:14-17; 18:7-10.
God, the Builder and Controller.—Job 12:23; Is. 9:3; 26:15; Dan. 4:35.
Israel enters into Possession not because of Righteousness.—Deut. 7:7-9; 9:4-5.
Reasons for destroying Nations.—Deut. 7:1-6, 10, 16, 18; II Ki. 24:1-4; Ps. 9:17; Is. 3:8-9; 14:12-27; 19:1-10.

Mercy blended with Judgment.—Jer. 30:5-17; Hos. 2:14-20.
Encouragement to Obedient Nations.—Lev. 26:3-12; Is. 2:4; 14:3-8; 60:10-22.
God hath made of one Blood All Nations.—Acts 17:26.
Gospel of Kingdom preached to All Nations.—Mt. 28:19; Mk. 13:10; Lu. 24:27; Rom. 16:26. See "Salvation for All Men"—Acts 2:40.
Before Christ shall be gathered All Nations.—Mt. 25:32.
Suffered to walk in their own Ways.—Acts 14:16.
Disciples must not follow Nations.—Lu. 12:29-30.
All Nations come and worship God.—Rev. 15:4.
Devout Men from Every Nation hear Apostles.—Acts 2:5.
In every Nation the God-fearing respected.—Acts 10:34-35.
Saints redeemed out of Every Nation.—Rev. 5:9.
Angel to bear good Tidings to Every Nation.—Rev. 14:6.
Leaves of Tree for Healing of Nations.—Rev. 22:2.
See "Cities"—Gen. 4:17. "Arabia"—II Chr. 17:11.
"Assyria"—II Ki. 15:19. "Canaan"—Gen. 13:7. "Chaldea"—II Ki. 24:2. "Edom"—Num. 20:18. "Egypt"—Gen. 12:10. "Ethiopia"—Esth. 1:1. "Greece"—Acts 11:20. "Israel"—Deut. 4:1. "Judah"—I Ki. 12:23. "Media"—Esth. 1:3. "Moab"—Ju. 11:18. "Paddanaram" (Mesopotamia)—Gen. 28:2. "Persia"—II Chr. 36:20. "Rome"—John 11:48. "Samaria"—I Ki. 18:2. "Syria"—Gen. 25:20. "Babylon"—II Ki. 25:13. "Macedonia"—Acts 20:1.

4 <i>a</i> Tower, Ju. 9:46. <i>b</i> Hea'en, Dert. 26:15. <i>c</i> Name, Acts 18:18. <i>d</i> Face, Is. 6:2. <i>e</i> Earth, Gen. 2:1.	^a tower, whose top <i>may reach</i> unto ^b heaven, and let us make us a ^c name; lest we be scattered abroad upon the ^d face of the whole ^e earth. 5 And ^f Jê-hô'vâh came down to see the city and the tower, which the ^g children of men builded. 6 And Jê-hô'vâh said, Behold, they are one people, and they have all one ^h language; and this is what they begin to do: and now nothing will be withholden from them, which they purpose to do. 7 Come, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. 8 So Jê-hô'vâh scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off ⁱ building the city. 9 Therefore was the name of it called ^j Bâ'bel; because Jê-hô'vâh did there ^k confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did Jê-hô'vâh scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.	lived after he begat Shê'lâh four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.	14 <i>r</i> Eber, Gen. 10:21.
5 <i>f</i> God, Gen. 1:1. <i>g</i> Children, Gen. 3:16. 6 <i>h</i> Language, Neh. 13:24.	one people, and they have all one ^h language; and this is what they begin to do: and now nothing will be withholden from them, which they purpose to do. 7 Come, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. 8 So Jê-hô'vâh scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off ⁱ building the city. 9 Therefore was the name of it called ^j Bâ'bel; because Jê-hô'vâh did there ^k confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did Jê-hô'vâh scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.	14 And Shê'lâh lived thirty years, and begat ^r Ê'zôr: 15 and Shê'lâh lived after he begat Ê'zôr four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.	16 <i>s</i> Peleg, Gen. 10:25; Lu. 3:35.
8 <i>i</i> Builder, I Ki. 5:18. 9 <i>j</i> Babel, Gen. 10:10. <i>k</i> Babylon, II Ki. 25:13. <i>l</i> Heb. <i>Balal</i>, to confound.	10 These are the generations of ^l Shem. Shem was a hundred years old, and begat ^m Âr-pâehs' hâd two years after the ⁿ flood: 11 and Shem lived after he ^o begat Âr-pâehs' hâd five hundred ^p years, and begat sons and daughters. 12 And Âr-pâehs' hâd lived five and thirty years, and begat ^q Shê'lâh: 13 and Âr-pâehs' hâd	16 And Ê'zôr lived four and thirty years, and begat ^s Pê'zêg: 17 and Ê'zôr lived after he begat Pê'zêg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters. 18 And Pê'zêg lived thirty years, and begat Rê'û: 19 and Pê'zêg lived after he begat Rê'û two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.	22 <i>t</i> Nahor, Grandfather of Abraham, I Chr. 1:26; Lu. 3:34.
10 <i>l</i> Shem, Gen. 6:10. <i>m</i> Arpachshad, Gen. 10:22. <i>n</i> Flood, Gen. 7:6. 11 <i>o</i> Reproduction, Gen. 8:17. <i>p</i> Years, Lev. 25:8. 12 <i>q</i> Shelah, Gen. 10:24.	10 These are the generations of ^l Shem. Shem was a hundred years old, and begat ^m Âr-pâehs' hâd two years after the ⁿ flood: 11 and Shem lived after he ^o begat Âr-pâehs' hâd five hundred ^p years, and begat sons and daughters. 12 And Âr-pâehs' hâd lived five and thirty years, and begat ^q Shê'lâh: 13 and Âr-pâehs' hâd	20 And Rê'û lived two and thirty years, and begat Sê'rûg: 21 and Rê'û lived after he begat Sê'rûg two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters. 22 And Sê'rûg lived thirty years, and begat ^t Nâ'hôr: 23 and Sê'rûg lived after he begat Nâ'hôr two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.	24 <i>u</i> Terah, Josh. 24:2; Lu. 3:34.
14 <i>r</i> Eber, Gen. 10:21. 16 <i>s</i> Peleg, Gen. 10:25; Lu. 3:35. 22 <i>t</i> Nahor, Grandfather of Abraham, I Chr. 1:26; Lu. 3:34. 24 <i>u</i> Terah, Josh. 24:2; Lu. 3:34.	10 These are the generations of ^l Shem. Shem was a hundred years old, and begat ^m Âr-pâehs' hâd two years after the ⁿ flood: 11 and Shem lived after he ^o begat Âr-pâehs' hâd five hundred ^p years, and begat sons and daughters. 12 And Âr-pâehs' hâd lived five and thirty years, and begat ^q Shê'lâh: 13 and Âr-pâehs' hâd	24 And Nâ'hôr lived nine and twenty years, and begat ^u Tê'râh: 25 and Nâ'hôr lived after he begat Tê'râh a hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters. 26 And Tê'râh lived seventy years, and begat Abram, ^v Nâ'hôr, and Hâ'rân.	26 <i>v</i> Nahor, Brother of Abraham, Gen. 22:20, 23; 24:10, 15, 24, 47; 29:5; 31:53; Josh. 24:2.
26 <i>v</i> Nahor, Brother of Abraham, Gen. 22:20, 23; 24:10, 15, 24, 47; 29:5; 31:53; Josh. 24:2. 27 <i>w</i> Genealogies, Mt. 1:1.	13 and Âr-pâehs' hâd Var. Read.—V. 6. withholden—i.e. unattainable. V. 9. Babel—As if = Confusion. (As written in the Assyrian inscriptions, the name denotes "Gate of God," Schr. F.D.) V. 10. sqq. N.B. The chronology of the Sam. and Sept. texts, especially that of the latter, differs remarkably from that of the Hebrew. See the Commentaries.	27 Now these are the ^w generations of Tê'râh. Tê'râh begat * Abram, Nâ'hôr, and Hâ'rân; Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—Vs. 12, 13. Sept. inserts Cainan between Arphaad and Salah. Cf. Lu. 3:36.	Reason for leaving.—God's Revelation came to Him—Gen. 12:1. His Renunciation of Gods Many, made him a Fit Leader for Jehovah—Josh. 24:2, 3; Neh. 9:7, 8; Heb. 11:8-10. Gift of Canaan first revealed at Shechem.—Gen. 12:6, 7. Abraham builds an Altar at Shechem—Gen. 12:7. Famine drove Him down to Egypt.—Gen. 12:10. Abraham's Error concerning his Wife and Pharaoh and Abimelech—Gen. 12:11-20; 20:2-18. His Dispute and Separation from Lot.—Gen. 13:7-12.

* **ABRAHAM.**—Originally "Abram." "Father of a Multitude." "Exalted Father"—Gen. 17:5.

Son of Terah.—Gen. 11:26, 27. Marries Sarai—Gen. 11:29.

Residence.—Ur of Chaldees (in Mesopotamia in way to river Tigris or possibly Mugheir lying on right bank of Euphrates. Scholars differ. Last is favored).

Age of Abraham.—Seventy years when he left Ur, and seventy-five when he departed from Haran—Gen. 12:4; Acts 7:2-4.

- ^a 28
Ur, Gen.
11:31; 15:7;
Neh. 9:7.
^b Chaldea,
II Ki. 24:2.

^c 29
Abraham,
Gen. 3:27.
^d Nahor, Gen.
22:20.
^e Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
^f Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.
^g Milcah, Gen.
22:20-23;
24:15, 24, 47.
See Num.
27:1, 7;
36:1-12;
Josh. 17:3, 4.

^h 30
Children, to
be without an
Affliction,
Gen. 3:16.

ⁱ 31
Terah, Gen.
11:24.
^j Lot, Gen.
13:1.

and Hā'rān begat Lot. 28 And Hā'rān died before his father Tē'rāh in the land of his nativity, in ^a Ūr of the ^b Chāl'dēes. 29 And ^c Abram and ^d Nā'hōr took them ^e wives: the name of Abram's wife was * Sā'rāi; and the name of Nā'hōr's wife, ^f Mil'ēah, the daughter of Hā'rān, the father of Mil'ēah, and the father of Is'ēah. 30 And Sā'rāi was ^h barren; she had no child. 31 And ⁱ Tē'rāh took Abram his son, and ^j Lot the son of Hā'rān, his son's son, and Sā'rāi his daughter-in-law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with

Var. Rend.—V. 28, before—in the presence of, R. *I.e.*, while his father was yet alive; *So Num.* 3:4, DR. *Lit.* upon the face of his father, so that he saw and survived his death, KE, and DE. Chap. 12. V. 1. Now Jehovah said—And the Lord said. V. 3. *So De.* (Jer. 4:2). Or, through, *Tu. DR.*; or, with (as a formula; see ch. 48, 20), *Ge. Ew. Di. Briggs.* be blessed—Or, account themselves blessed, *Tu.*; bless themselves, *Ge. Ew. Di. De. Ric. Briggs.*

them from Ūr of the Chāl'dēes, to go into the land of ^k Cā'nān; and they came unto Hā'rān, and dwelt there. 32 And the days of Tē'rāh were two hundred and five years: and Tē'rāh ^l died in Hā'rān.

12 Now ^m Jē-hō-vāh said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy ⁿ father's ^o house, unto the ^p land that I will show thee: 2 and I will make of thee a great ^q nation, and ^r I will bless thee, and make thy ^s name great; and be thou a blessing: 3 and ^t I will bless them that bless thee, and him that curseth thee will I curse: and ^u in thee shall all the fami-

Var. Read.—V. 31. they went forth with them.—V. 31. they went forth with them, *Pesh. Ol.*; he brought them forth, *Sept. Sam. Vulg.*

- ^k Cā'nān, Gen. 13:1.

^l 32
Death, Rom. 5:12.

^m 1
God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Father, Ex. 21:15.
^o House, Deut. 24:10.
^p Land, Gen. 23:15.

^q 2
Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^r Promises, John 14:2.
^s Name, Acts 16:18.

^t 3
Old and New Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

God confirms his Promise to Abraham.—Gen. 13:14-17. Three Points in Promise: The Land; the Miracle Son; The Seed a Blessing to all Nations.

Abraham goes to the Aid of Lot and his Neighbors.—Gen. 14:1-16.

Melchizedek meets and blesses Abraham.—Gen. 14:18-20; Heb. 7:1-4.

God promises an Heir to Abraham.—Gen. 15:3-5. God's Way of proving Himself.—Gen. 15:9-18. Abraham's Faith counted for Righteousness.—Gen. 15:6. Spiritual Heirs.—Rom. 4:11-12; Gal. 3:29.

Birth of Ishmael.—Gen. 16:1-15.

Covenant of Circumcision.—Gen. 17:9-14, 23-27; Ex. 12:48. Privileges.—Ex. 12:43-49. Obligation.—Gal. 5:3. Abolished.—Eph. 2:11-15. See "Circumcision not Necessary"—Acts 2:40.

Angels' Visit.—Gen. 18:1-22; 19:1-3. Nefarious Act of Sodomites.—Gen. 19:4-11.

Sodom threatened, plead for, destroyed.—Gen. 18:17-21; 19:12-28; 23:33; Deut. 29:23; Mt. 10:15; 11:24; II Pet. 2:6.

Prepares for True Heir by dismissing False Heir.—Gen. 21:9-21; Gal. 4:22-31.

Birth of Isaac.—Gen. 21:1-8. Circumcised at Eighth Day.—Gen. 21:4. Child of Miracle.—Rom. 4:18-21; Heb. 11:11, 12.

Ewald says, "Highest blessings bring highest trials." Note those of Abraham: Abandoning Home in Ur.—Gen. 11:31. Forsaking Kindred at Haran.—Gen. 12:1. Separation from Lot.—Gen. 13:9. Homeless in Canaan.—Acts 7:1-5. Hopes built on Ishmael.—Gen. 17:18. Child of Promise given.—Gen. 21:2. Isaac's Life demanded.—Gen. 22:2. The Father must slay the Son.—Gen. 22:2.

Abraham offers Isaac.—By Miraculous Birth God gave Proof of Power to restore Isaac.—Gen. 17:17. Abraham must love Nothing better than God.—Mt. 10:34-38. Abraham's Endurance of this Test makes Him the Father of the Faithful.—Rom. 4:16-25. The Way to escape Trouble is through Obedience.—Gen. 22:12, 13. Abraham's Act delightful to God.—Gen. 22:12, 13.

Sarah dies and is buried.—Gen. 23:1, 20. Sends for a Wife for Isaac.—Gen. 24:1-67. Must not be of Canaanites.—Gen. 24:3. His own Country and Kindred.—Gen. 24:4.

Marries Keturah.—Gen. 25:1. Keturah called a Concubine.—I Chr. 1:32. Offspring by her.—Gen. 25:2-4; I Chr. 1:32.

Invests Isaac with the Inheritance.—Gen. 25:5.

Abraham's Death.—Gen. 25:8. Buried in Machpelah.—Gen. 25:9, 10.

Faith of Abraham distinguished from that of Other Ancestors in This: He obtains and holds the Promise of Salvation, not only for himself, but for his Family.—Gen. 22:16-17. Distinguished from Mosaic System by holding the Promised Blessing, "in the Seed of Abraham," as a Blessing for All People.—Gen. 22:18; Mt. 28:19; Mk. 16:16; Lu. 24:45-48; Rom. 4:13, 14.

Three great Religious Bodies—Jews, Christians, Mohammedans—unite in calling him Father and Friend of God.

See "Nations"—Gen. 10:32. "Lot"—Gen. 13:1. "Isaac"—Gen. 21:3. "Promises"—John 14:2.

* SARAH: Wife of Abraham.—Gen. 11:29, 31. Is Barren.—Gen. 11:30; 16:1.

Also Abraham's Half Sister.—Gen. 12:13; 20:2, 5, 12. Goes out with Others from Ur.—Gen. 11:31. Dwells in Haran.—Gen. 11:31. Sarai goes with Husband into Egypt.—Gen. 12:10.

Is persuaded to pass as Sister.—Gen. 12:15. Beholding her Beauty, Pharaoh takes her as his Wife.—Gen. 12:15. Jehovah plagued Pharaoh and he releases Sarai.—Gen. 12:17-20.

Sarai gives Hagar as a Concubine to Abraham.—Gen. 16:1-3. Hagar despises Sarai.—Gen. 16:4. Sarai drives her out.—Gen. 16:6. Angel of Jehovah bids her return.—Gen. 16:7-9. Ishmael is born to Hagar.—Gen. 16:15.

Sarai's Name changed to Sarah.—Gen. 17:15.

Sarah is promised a Son.—Gen. 17:16-19; 18:10-15. Entertains Messengers of God.—Gen. 18:1-15.

Sarah visits Gerar with her Husband and is taken into Harem by Abimelech.—Gen. 20:2. God warns him concerning his Act and Sarah is restored.—Gen. 20:3-18.

Isaac is born.—Gen. 21:1-7.

Demands that Hagar be cast out.—Gen. 21:9-13; Gal. 4:23-30.

Sarah dies in Hebron at the Age of 127 Years.—Gen. 23:1, 2. Buried in the Cave of Machpelah.—Gen. 23:3-19.

The Faith of Sarah.—Heb. 11:11. Obeyed Abraham.—I Pet. 3:5, 6.

Justified in casting out Hagar.—Gal. 4:23-31. See "Abraham"—Gen. 11:27. "Isaac"—Gen. 21:3.

† BLESSINGS: Old Testament.—Blessings from God—Creatures of Air and Sea.—Gen. 1:20-22. Adam and Eve.—Gen. 1:28; 5:2. The Sabbath.—Gen. 2:3; Ex. 20:11. Noah and Sons.—Gen. 9:1.

<i>a</i> Abraham, Gen. 11:27. <i>b</i> Gad, Gen. 1:1. <i>c</i> Lot, Gen. 13:11.	lies of the earth be blessed. 4 So ^aAbram went, as ^bJê-hô'-vâh had spoken unto him; and ^cLot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Hâ'-rân. 5 And Abram took ^dSâ'-râi his ^ewife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their ^fsubstance that they had gathered, and the ^gsouls that they had gotten in Hâ'-rân; and they went forth to go into the land of ^hCâ'-nân; and into the land of Câ'-nân they came. 6 And Abram passed through the ⁱland unto the place of ^jShê'-chēm, unto the ^koak of Mô'-rêh. And the Câ'-nân-ite was then in the land. 7 And Jê-hô'-vâh appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy ^kseed will I give this land: and there builded he ^l^m an altar unto Jê-hô'-vâh, who appeared unto him. 8 And he removed from thence unto the ⁿmountain on the east of ^oBêth'-ël, and pitched his tent, having Bêth'-ël on the west, and Āi on the east: and there he	builded an altar unto Jê-hô'-vâh, and ^pcalled upon the name of Jê-hô'-vâh. 9 And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the ^qSouth. 10 And there was a ^rfamine in the land: and Abram went down into *Ê'-ġypt to sojourn there; for the famine was sore in the land. 11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Ê'-ġypt, that he said unto Sâ'-râi his ^swife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon: 12 and it will come to pass, when the Ê'-ġypt-îānš shall see thee, that they will say, This is his wife: and they will ^tkill me, but they will save thee alive. 13 ^u^vSay, I pray thee, thou art ^wmy sister; that it may be well with me for thy sake, and that my soul may ^xlive because of thee. 14 And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Ê'-ġypt, the Ê'-ġypt-îānš beheld the woman that she was very fair. 15 And the princes of ^yPhā'-raōh saw her, and praised her to Phā'-raōh: and the woman was taken into Phā'-raōh's ^zhouse.	^p Prayer, Mt. 5:44. ⁹ ² Heb. <i>Negeb</i>, the southern tract of Judah. ¹⁰ ^q Famines, II Sam. 21:1. ¹¹ ^r Women, Ruth 3:9. ¹² ^s Homicide, Job 24:14. ^t Murder, Num. 35:16. ¹³ ^u Falsehood, Lev. 6:2. ^v Deception, Gen. 37:31. ^w Gen. 20:12. ^x Life, Gen. 2:7. ¹⁵ ^y Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5. ^z House, Deut. 24:10.
--	--	---	--

Var. Rend.—V. 6. oak—directing terebinth, i.e., oracular tree, DR. V. 9. South—(viz. of Judah); *Heb.* Negeb; *R* always, South.

Abraham's Blessing.—Gen. 12:2, 3; 18:18; 22:17, 18; Acts 3:25; Gal. 3:8, 9, 16. Sarah—Gen. 17:16. Isaac—Gen. 26:3, 4. Jacob—Gen. 28:14; 48:3, 4. Prophesied—Is. 51:1-3; 61:9; Ez. 34:25-31; Zech. 8:11-13; Mal. 3:10-12. Fulfilled in Apostle's Day—Acts 3:25; Gal. 3:8, 13. Jacob wrestles—Gen. 32:26-29; 35:9.

Children of Israel.—Ex. 20:24; Deut. 12:5, 12, 18; 14:26. Bless their Bread and Water—Ex. 23:25. Their Crops—Lev. 25:18-22. Blessing through Balaam—Num. 22:12; 23:11, 12; Deut. 23:5. The Work of their Hands—Deut. 2:7; 12:7, 12. Because of Liberty—II Chr. 31:10; Lu. 6:38. Being blessed, must bless Others—Deut. 15:14; 16:10; I Pet. 3:9. Many Blessings catalogued—Deut. 11:8-25; 28:1-14; 30:15-20. Samson—Ju. 13:24. Obed-edom protects Ark—II Sam. 6:10-12; I Chr. 13:14; 26:5. David's Prayer for Blessing—I Chr. 17:26, 27. Job—Job 1:10; 42:12. Egypt blessed—Is. 19:25. Sacrifice to be blessed—I Sam. 9:13. Children a Blessing—Gen. 5:29; Ps. 113:9; 127:3-5; Pr. 10:1; 15:20; 17:6; 23:24; 27:11; 29:3.

New Testament—The Beatitudes.—Mt. 5:3-12; Lu. 6:20-23. The Seeing Eye—Mt. 13:16-17; Lu. 10:23, 24. Blessing Bread—Mt. 14:19; 15:36; 26:26; Mk. 6:41; 8:7; 14:22; Lu. 24:30; Acts 27:35; Rom. 14:6. Simon Bar-Jonah at Caesarea Philippi—Mt. 16:17. Faithful Servant—Mt. 24:45-47. Those on Right Hand—Mt. 25:34. Little Children—Mk. 9:36, 37; 10:16. Hearers of Word preferred—Lu. 11:27, 28. Watchful Servants—Lu. 12:37, 38. Those who feed the Poor—Lu. 14:13, 14. Referring to John the Baptist—Mt. 11:6; Lu. 7:23. Jesus' Departure—Lu. 24:50-51. Referring to Thomas—John 21:29. The Forgiven—Rom.

4:7, 8. Saints blessed—Eph. 1:3. The Earth—Heb. 6:6, 7. The Tested Man—Mt. 5:10; Lu. 6:22; Jas. 1:12; 5:11; I Pet. 3:14; 4:14. The Obedient Person—Lu. 11:28; John 13:17; Jas. 1:25. Called to inherit Blessing—Gal. 3:14; Heb. 12:17; I Pet. 3:9. The Lamb Worthy—Rev. 5:12, 13.

***EGYPT.**—Called "*House of Bondage*"—Ex. 13:3, 14; Deut. 7:8. "*Land of Ham*"—Ps. 105:23; 106:22. "*Mizraim*"—Gen. 10:6; I Chr. 1:8. Rahab—Job 9:13; 26:12; Ps. 87:4; 89:10; Is. 30:7; 51:9.

Boundaries of.—Ez. 29:10. **Characteristics.**—Ambitious—Jer. 46:8. Proud—Jer. 46:8; Ez. 29:3; 30:6, 18; 32:12. Strong—Is. 30:2, 3. Treacherous—Is. 36:6. Wise—I Ki. 4:30; Is. 19:11; Acts 7:22.

Commercial.—Gen. 41:57; Pr. 7:16; Is. 23:3; Ez. 27:7. Cloth made in—Pr. 7:16; Is. 19:9. Solomon bought Horses—I Ki. 10:28, 29. Store Cities—Ex. 1:11.

Congregation of Jews.—Egyptians permitted to enter in the Third Generation because of Hospitality—Deut. 23:7, 8. **Drought.**—Deut. 11:10, 11; Ez. 30:12.

Embalming.—Gen. 50:2, 3, 26.

Famines in.—Gen. 41:30, 54-57; 45:6; 47:13-21; Ez. 29:9; 30:7-12; Acts 7:11.

Fertility due to being well watered.—Gen. 13:10; Deut. 11:10, 11. Watered by the Nile—Gen. 41:1-3; Ex. 1:22; Jer. 46:7, 8. By the River Shihor (probably the river Nile)—Josh. 13:3; I Chr. 13:5; Is. 23:3; Jer. 2:18.

Inhabitants of.—Hospitalable—Gen. 43:32-34; 47:5, 6; I Ki. 11:18. Intermarry with Foreigners—Gen. 21:24; I Ki. 3:1; 11:19; I Chr. 2:34, 35.

16
a Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
b Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
c Sarah, Gen. 11:29.
d Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
e Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
f Asses, Num. 31:34.
g Servants, Ex. 21:2.
h Camels, Job 1:3.
17
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
l Adultery, Num. 5:12.
m Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6; 39:20.

20
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

16 And ^a he dealt well with ^b Abram for ^c her sake: and he had ^d sheep, and ^e oxen, and ^f he-
asses, and ^g men-servants, and
maid-servants, and she-asses, and
^h camels. 17 And ⁱ Jê-hô'-vâh
^j plagued Phâ'-raôh and his house
with great plagues ^{k l m} because
of Sâ'-râi, Abram's wife. 18 And
Phâ'-raôh called Abram, and
said, What is this that thou hast
done unto me? why didst thou
not tell me that she was thy
wife? 19 why saidst thou, She is
my sister, so that I took her to be
my wife? now therefore behold
thy wife, take her, and go thy
way. 20 And Phâ'-raôh gave
ⁿ men ^o charge concerning him:

Var. Rend.—V. 16. dealt well with Abra-
ham—entreated Abram well, n. **Chap. 13.**
—Vs. 1, 3. South—south country. V. 3.
on his journeys—by stages—by his sta-
tions, SPU.

Inundations.—Jer. 46:7, 8; Amos 8:8, 9:5.
Land owned and controlled by Pharaoh.—Gen. 47:22-26.
Magic practised.—Gen. 41:8; Ex. 7:11, 22; 8:7; Is. 19:3.
Plagues.—Deut. 7:15; 28:27, 60. See Ex. 7:19-25; Chaps. 8-12.

Refuge for Strangers.—Abraham—Gen. 12:10. Joseph's
Kinsmen—Gen. 47:4. Haddad—I Ki. 11:17. Solomon—
I Ki. 11:40. Judah—II Ki. 25:26; Jer. 43:4-7. Joseph and
Mary—Mt. 2:13.

Religion.—Idolatry—Ex. 12:12; 32:1-9; Num. 33:4; Is.
19:1; Ez. 20:8; Acts 7:39, 40. Eating with Hebrews an
Abomination—Gen. 43:32. Priests—Gen. 41:45, 50; 47:22.
Sacrifice of Oxen abhorred—Ex. 8:26. Shepherds an Abomi-
nation—Gen. 46:34.

Ruled by Kings who were called "Pharaoh."—Gen. 12:14-
20; 40:1, 2; Ex. 1:8, 11, 19, 22; Chaps. 7-14; I Ki. 3:1; 11:19.
See "Pharaoh"—Ex. 2:5. Had Princes and Counsellors—
Gen. 12:15; Is. 19:11; 30:4. Joseph made Governor—Gen.
41:37-44; 42:6; 44:18; 45:25, 26; Acts 7:10.

Armies of.—Ex. 14:7-9; II Chr. 12:3. Destroyed in the
Red Sea—Ex. 14:23-31; 15:4-10; Josh. 24:6, 7. Captured
and burned Gezer—I Ki. 9:16. Besieged and plundered Jeru-
salem while Rehoboam was King—I Ki. 14:25, 26; II Chr.
12:2-11. Invaded Assyria and killed Josiah who was an Ally
of Assyria—II Ki. 23:29, 30; II Chr. 35:20-24. Deposed
Jehoshaphat and made Judea tributary—II Ki. 23:31-35;
II Chr. 36:3, 4. Assistance of, sought by Judah against the
Chaldees—Jer. 37:5, 10; Ez. 17:15. Civil War in Egypt—Is.
19:2. Conquered by Nebuchadnezzar—II Ki. 24:7; Jer.
43:9-11; 46:1-26; Ez. 29:18-20; 30:2-19; 32:9-32.

Israel in Egypt.—Abraham and his Descendants dwelt in Ur
and Egypt 430 years—Gen. 15:13; Ex. 12:40, 41; Acts 7:6;
Gal. 3:17. Abraham goes to Egypt—Gen. 12:10-20. Re-
turns to Canaan—Gen. 13:1-4. Jehovah predicts Egyptian
Bondage—Gen. 15:13, 14; Acts 7:6, 7. Joseph taken into
Egypt by Ishmaelites—Gen. 37:28; 59:1. Joseph and Poti-
phar's Wife—Gen. 39:1-18. Joseph cast into Prison—Gen.
39:18-23. Interprets the Dreams of the Butler and Baker—
Gen. 40:1-23. Interprets Pharaoh's Dream and counsels
Pharaoh—Gen. 41:1-36. Made Governor—Gen. 41:37-44.
Provides against Famine—Gen. 41:46-57. Jacob's Sons sent
to Egypt for Food—Gen. 42:1-38; 43:1-25. Joseph feasts
with his Brethren—Gen. 43:26-34; 44:1-34; 45:1-7. Jacob
and Sons come to Egypt—Gen. 45:9; 46:27. Israel dwells in
Land of Goshen—Gen. 45:10; 46:28-34; 47:11, 27. The
Famine and Joseph's Provision against It—Gen. 47:13-26.
Jacob Blesses Joseph's Sons—Gen. 48:1-22. Jacob's Prophe-
cy concerning his Sons—Gen. 49:1-28. Jacob's Death and

and they brought him on the
way, and his ^p wife, and all
that he had.

13 And Abram went up
out of ^a Ê'-gypt, he, and
his wife, and all that he had, and
* Lot with him, into the South.
2 And Abram was very ^r rich in
cattle, in ^s silver, and in ^t gold.
3 And he went on his journeys
from the South even to ^u Bêth'-
ël, unto the place where his
^v tent had been at the ^w begin-
ning, between Bêth'-ël and Â'-i,
4 unto the place of the ^x altar,
which he had made there at the
first: and there Abram ^{y z} called
on the ^a name of Jê-hô'-vâh. 5
And Lot also, who went with
Abram, had ^b flocks, and herds,
and tents. 6 And ^c the land
was not able to bear them, that
they might dwell together: for
their ^d substance was great, so
that they could not dwell to-

^p Wife, i Cor. 7:16.
1
^q Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
2
^r Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
^s Silver, Job 22:25.
^t Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
3
^u Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
^v Tent, Num. 24:5.
^w Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
4
^x Altar, Gen. 22:9.
^y Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^z Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^a Name, Acts 16:18.
5
^b Goats, Deut. 14:4.
6
^c Land, Gen. 23:15.
^d Goods, Num. 31:9.

Burial—Gen. 49:29-33; 50:1-14. Israel oppressed in Egypt
—Ex. 1:22; 5:1-23. Moses born and hidden—Ex. 2:1-4.
Adopted and educated by Pharaoh's Daughter—Ex. 2:5-10;
Acts 7:21, 22. Moses slays an Egyptian—Ex. 2:11, 12. God
calls Moses to deliver Israel—Ex. Chaps. 3 and 4; 6:1-13;
7:1-13. The Plagues—Ex. 7:14; 11:6; 12:29, 30. Passover
—Ex. 12:1-28, 43-49. Departure from Egypt—Gen. 12:30-
42; 13:17-22; Heb. 11:27. Pharaoh and his Army pursue and
are destroyed—Gen. 14:1-31. About 70 Men went into
Egypt with Jacob—Gen. 46:8-27; Ex. 1:1-5; Deut. 10:22; Acts
7:14. 600,000 men besides Children went out—Ex. 12:37, 38.

Prophecies concerning Egypt.—Folly of relying on Egypt—
Is. 31:3. Israel's Affliction foretold—Gen. 15:13-14. Egypt
in Fear—Is. 19:1, 16-17. Civil War in—Is. 19:2. Oppres-
sion of their King—Is. 19:4. Failure of Resources—Is. 19:5-10.
Utter Desolation for Forty Years—Ez. 29:8-12; 30:12-19.
Ever to be a Base Kingdom—Ez. 29:15. Nebuchadnezzar
overcomes Egypt—Jer. 46:3-12; II Ki. 24:7; Ez. 32:11-16.
Destruction of its Power—Ez. 30:24-26. Destruction of
its Cities—Ez. 30:14-17. Destruction of its Idols—Jer.
43:12-13; 46:25. Captivity of People—Is. 20:4; Jer. 46:19-
26; Ez. 30:4. Jews who practised its Idolatries to share its
Punishment—Jer. 44:7-28; Hos. 8:11-14. Egypt shall sub-
mit to Jehovah—Is. 19:18-22. Christ to be called out of—
Hos. 11:1; Mt. 2:15. Jehovah threatens Egypt for Violence
to Judah—Joel 3:19-21. Ephraim to return—Zech. 10:7-12.
Egypt used as Symbol—Rev. 11:8.

*** LOT.**—Son of Haran and Nephew of Abraham—Gen.
11:27. Terah takes Lot to Haran to dwell there—Gen. 11:31.
Abraham and Lot go to Canaan—Gen. 11:31; 12:4. Lot had
Flocks, Herds, and Tents—Gen. 13:5. A Strife between
Herdsmen causes Separation—Gen. 13:7. Lot selects Plain
of the Jordan—Gen. 13:7, 8. Dwells in Cities of Plain—
Sodom—Gen. 13:9-12. Taken Captive by Four Kings—Gen.
14:12. Rescued by Abraham—Gen. 14:13-16. Rescued
from Destruction by Angels—Gen. 19:1-17. Proposes a
Change of Place of Refuge—Gen. 19:17-20. Lot's Wife dis-
obeys Command and perishes—Gen. 19:16, 17, 26; Lu.
17:31, 32. Lot dwells in the Mountain—Gen. 19:30. His
Daughters cause him to sin—Gen. 19:31-38. Peter justifies
Lot—II Pet. 2:7, 8. Possession of Children of Lot—Gen.
19:36, 37; Deut. 2:19. See "Abraham"—Gen. 11:27.

7
a Jealousy, Ex. 34:15.
b Servants, Ex. 21:5.
c Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
d Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
e Lot, Gen. 13:1.

9
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.

10
g Eye, Ps. 17:8.
h Or, Circle.
i Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
j God, Gen. 1:1.
k Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
l Garden, Deut. 11:10.
m Garden of Eden, Gen. 3:23.
n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
o Zoar, Is. 15:5.

gether. 7 And there was a ^a strife between the ^b herdsmen of ^c Abram's ^d cattle and the herdsmen of ^e Lot's cattle: and the ^f Ā-nān-ite and the Pēr-iz-zite dwelt then in the land. 8 And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdsmen and thy herdsmen; for we are † brethren. 9 Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if *thou wilt take* the left ¹ hand, then I will go to the right; or if *thou take* the right hand, then I will go to the left. 10 And Lot lifted up his ² eyes, and beheld all the ¹ Plain of the ^h Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before ⁱ Jē-hō-vāh destroyed ^j Sōd-ōm and Gō-mōr-rāh, like the ^k garden of Jē-hō-vāh, like the land of ^m Ē-ġypt, as thou goest unto ⁿ Zō-ār. 11 So Lot chose him all the Plain of the Jordan; and Lot journeyed east:

Var. Rend.—Vs. 10, 11, 12. Plain—Circle (ch. 19, 17; Deut. 34:3. The name of a particular district). V. 18. oaks—tere-

* CANAAN.—Heb. Kana, to depress—"Lowland," "Land Country Fertile"—Ex. 3:8, 17; 13:5; Jer. 11:5. [of Ham.] Boundaries.—Gen. 10:19. Different Families residing there.—Gen. 10:15-18. Seven Distinct Nations.—Deut. 7:1; Acts 13:19. Language of.—Is. 19:18.

Called.—Land of Canaan—Gen. 11:31; 17:8; 23:2; Acts 13:19. Land of the Hebrews—Gen. 40:15. Land of the Jews—Acts 10:39. Land of Israel—I Sam. 13:19. Land of Promise—Heb. 11:9. Holy Land—Zech. 2:12. Jehovah's Land—Hos. 9:3. Immanuel's Land—Is. 8:8. Beulah Land—Is. 62:4. Characteristics of Canaanites.—Strong People—Num. 13:28; Deut. 7:1. Idolatrous—Deut. 29:17. Superstitious—Deut. 18:9-11. Wicked—Lev. 18:27; Deut. 9:5; 18:12.

Abraham called to dwell there.—Gen. 12:1-5. Promised it for Inheritance—Gen. 13:14-17; 15:7, 18; 22:17; 24:7; 28:4; 35:12; Deut. 12:9-10; 34:4; Ps. 105:11; Ez. 47:13-14; Acts 7:5; Gal. 3:18. Renewed in Isaac—Gen. 26:2-3. In Jacob—Gen. 28:13; 35:12; Ps. 105:10-11. Given to Israelites—Ex. 3:8; 6:4; 15:17; Lev. 20:24; Deut. 3:28; 11:31; Josh. 1:3-4; Ps. 135:12; Ez. 36:28.

Inhabitants of Canaan terrified at Approach of the Israelites—Ex. 15:15, 16; Jos. 2:9-11; 5:1.

Spies sent into Canaan.—Num. 13:1-33; 14:36, 37. Murmurers forbidden to enter.—Num. 14:1-35.

Viewed by Moses.—Deut. 3:27; 34:1-4.

Israel commanded to make no Alliance with.—Ex. 23:32; 34:12; Deut. 7:2; Ju. 2:2. Not to intermarry with.—Gen. 24:3, 37; Ex. 34:14, 15; Deut. 7:3; Josh. 23:12, 13. Not to worship their Idols—Ex. 23:23, 24; Deut. 7:5, 25. To destroy their Idols and Pillars—Ex. 23:24; Num. 33:52; Deut. 7:5; 12:3; II Ki. 18:4. Not to follow Customs of.—Lev. 18:26-29. To destroy them—Ex. 23:31; 34:11; Num. 33:52; Deut. 20:16. They were not wholly destroyed—Josh. 13:1, 13;

and they separated themselves the one from the other. 12 Abram dwelt in the land of Ā-nān, and Lot dwelt in the cities of the Plain, and moved his tent as far as Sōd-ōm. 13 Now the ^o men of Sōd-ōm were ^p wicked and ^q sinners against Jē-hō-vāh exceedingly.

14 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, northward and southward and eastward and westward: 15 for all the ^s land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy ^t seed for ever. 16 And I will make thy seed as the ^u dust of the ^v earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then may thy seed also be numbered. 17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for ^w unto thee will I give it. 18 And Abram moved his ^x tent, and came and dwelt by the ^y oaks of ^z Mām-rē, which are in ^a Hē-ḥrōn, and built there an ^b altar unto Jēhō-vāh.

14 And it came to pass in the ^c days of Ām-rā-phēl king of ^d Shī-nār, Ā-ri-ōch ^e king

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 10. Zoar—Zoar, Pesh. Gei. (l).

15:63; 16:10; 17:12; Ju. Chaps 1-3. Some Descendants remained in the Time of Jesus—Mt. 15:22; Mk. 7:26.

† BRETHREN.—Over your Brethren ye shall not rule—Lev. 25:46; Deut. 24:14. Shall raise up a Prophet of thy Brethren—Deut. 18:15; Acts 7:37. Better a Neighbor near than a Brother far off—Pr. 27:10. Shall reach no more Every Man his Brother—Jer. 31:34; Heb. 8:11.

Disciples of Christ called Brethren.—Lu. 22:31; John 21:23; Acts 1:15; 6:3; 9:30; 10:23; 11:1; 12:29; 13:14; 18:18, 27; 21:7, 17; 22:5; 28:14; Rom. 1:13. One is Master, ye are Brethren—Mt. 23:8-10. No Strife, for we are Brethren—Gen. 13:8; Ps. 133:1; Pr. 6:19; Acts 7:26; I Cor. 6:5-8; Jas. 4:11. Brother must marry Brother's Widow—Deut. 25:5-10. A Friend who sticks closer than Brother—Pr. 17:17; 18:24. Going to Law with Brethren—I Cor. 6:5-8. First be reconciled to thy Brother—Mt. 5:23-24. Hating and loving Brethren—I John 1:9-11; 3:10-12, 14, 15, 16. When thou hast turned, establish Brethren—Lu. 22:31. If Any Man see his Brother sin, ask God—I John 5:16. How to prevent his Heart being lifted up above Brethren—Deut. 17:18-20. My Mother and my Brethren—Those who do will of God—Mt. 12:49-50; Mk. 3:33. Inasmuch as to the Least of Brethren—Mt. 25:40. I am of thy Brethren, the Prophets—Rev. 22:9. The First-born among many Brethren—Rom. 8:29; I Cor. 15:20; Col. 1:18.

13
o Men, Gen. 2:7.
p The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
q Sin, Gen. 3:6.
r Sodomites, Gen. 18:20.

15
s Land, Gen. 23:15.
t Seed, Deut. 22:9.

16
u Dust, Is. 65:25.
v Earth, Gen. 2:1.

17
w Promises, John 14:2.
x Abrahamic Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

18
y Tent, Num. 24:5.
z Or, terebinths. Trees, Mt. 7:17.
a Mamre, Gen. 14:13; 18:1-15; 35:27.
b Hebron, Num. 13:22.
c Altar, Gen. 22:9.
d Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

1
e Day, Lev. 25:8.
f Shinar, Gen. 10:10.
g Kings, Deut. 17:15.

- 1
a Elam, Gen. 10:22.
1 Or, nations.
2
b Admah and Zebouim, Gen. 10:9.
c Zoar, Is. 15:5.
3
2 Or, *Joined themselves together against.*
d Seas, Ex. 14:21.
4
e Years, Lev. 25:8.
5
3 Or, *the plain of Kiriathaim.*
f Num. 32:37.
6
g Horites, Gen. 36:20; Deut. 2:12, 22; I Chr. 1:38-42.
7
4 Heb. *field.*
h Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.
i Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
j Hazazon-tamar, II Chr. 20:2.
8
k Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.

of Ēl-lā-sār, Chēd-ōr-lā-ō-mēr king of ^a Ē-lām, and Tī-dāl king of ¹ Goi-ām, 2 that they made war with Bē-lā king of Sōd-ōm, and with Bir-shā king of Gō-mōr-rāh, Shī-nāb king of ^b Ād-māh, and Shēm-ē-bēr king of Zē-boi-ām, and the king of Bē-lā (the same is ^c Zō-ār). 3 All these ² joined together in the vale of Sīd-dīm (the same is ^d the Salt Sea). 4 Twelve ^e years they served Chēd-ōr-lā-ō-mēr, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled. 5 And in the fourteenth year came Chēd-ōr-lā-ō-mēr, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rēph-ā-īm in Āsh-tē-rōth-kār-nā-īm, and the Zū-zīm in Ham, and the Ē-mīm in ³ / Shā-vēh-kīr-ī-ā-thā-īm, 6 and the ^g Hō-rītes in their mount Sē-ir, unto Ēl-pārān, which is by the wilderness. 7 And they returned, and came to Ēn-mīsh-pāt (the same is Kā-dēsh), and smote all the ⁴ country of the ^h Ām-ā-lēk-ītes, and also the ⁱ Ām-ōr-ītes, that dwelt in ^j Hāz-ā-zōn-tā-l-mār. 8 And there went out the king of ^k Sōd-ōm, and the king of Gō-mōr-rāh, and the king of Ād-māh, and the king of Zē-boi-ām, and the king of Bē-lā (the same is Zō-ār); and they set the battle in array against them in the vale of Sīd-dīm; 9 against Chēd-ōr-lā-ō-mēr king of Ē-lām, and Tī-dāl king of Goi-ām, and Ām-rā-phēl king of Shī-nār, and Ā-rī-ōeh king of Ē-lā-sār; four kings against the five. 10 Now the vale of Sīd-dīm was full of slime pits; and the kings of

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 1. Goiim—*So De. Di. R. (Perhaps corrupt, Di.)* V. 3. in the vale—(and came) into; or, against. V. 7. En-mishpat—*i.e.* the spring of judgment. V. 10. Slime pits—springs of naphtha; bitumen wells, DR. V. 13. oaks—terebinths, DR. V. 14. led forth—let loose, SPU. Vs. 19, 22. possessor—Or, producer, Ge. Ew. De. Ka.

Sōd-ōm and Gō-mōr-rāh fled, and they fell there, and they that remained fled to the ^l mountain. 11 And they took all the ^m goods of Sōd-ōm and Gō-mōr-rāh, and all their ⁿ victuals, and went their way. 12 And they took ^o Lot, ^p Abram's ^q brother's son, who dwelt in Sōd-ōm, and his goods, and departed. 13 And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew: now he dwelt by the oaks of Mām-rē, the Ām-ōr-īte, brother of Ēsh-eōl, and brother of Ā-nēr; and these were confederate with Abram. 14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken ^r captive, he led forth his ^s / trained men, born in his house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued as far as ^u Dan. 15 And he divided himself against them by ^v night, he and his servants, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hō-bāh, which is on the ^w / left hand of ^z Dā-mās-eūs. 16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought back his brother Lot, and his goods, and the ^y women also, and the people.

17 And the king of Sōd-ōm went out to meet him, after his return from the slaughter of Chēd-ōr-lā-ō-mēr and the kings that were with him, at the vale of Shā-vēh (the same is the King's Vale). 18 And ^z Mēl-chīz-ē-dēk ^a king of Sāl-lēm brought forth ^b bread and ^c wine: and he was ^d priest of ^e God Most High. 19 And he ^f blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of ^g God Most High, ^h possessor of ⁱ heaven and ^j earth: 20 and blessed be ^k God Most High, who hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand.

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 1. days of—Add, Abram, that, Ew. Ol.

- 10
l Mountain, Ex. 3:2.
11
m Goods, Num. 31:9.
n Food, Gen. 9:3.
12
o Lot, Gen. 13:1.
p Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
14
r Captivity, Num. 24:22.
s Servants, Ex. 21:2.
t Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
u Dan, Josh. 19:47.
15
v Night, Ps. 19:2.
w Hand, Gen. 16:12.
x Or, north.
y Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
16
y Women, Ruth 3:9.
18
z Melchizedek, Heb. 7:4.
a King, Deut. 17:15.
b Bread, Gen. 3:19.
c Wine, Lev. 10:9.
d Priest, Ex. 28:1.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Heb. *El Elyon.*
19
f Blessings, Gen. 12:3.
g As, maker. Deut. 26:15.
h Earth, Gen. 2:1.

20

a Tithe, Gen.
28:22.

21

b Sodom, Gen.
18:20.
c Goods, Num.
31:9.

23

d Thread, Josh.
2:18.
e Shoe, Josh.
5:15.

24

1 Or, let there
be nothing for
me; only that,
&c.

1

f Vision, Num.
12:6.
g Fear, Gen.
9:3.
h Shield, Ps.
35:2.
2 Or, thy re-
ward shall be
exceeding
great.

2

i Or, go hence,
Children, to be
without,
an Affliction,
Gen. 3:16.
j Possessions,
Mk. 10:22.

3

k Seed, Deut.
22:9.
l House, Deut.
24:10.
m Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

4

n Reproduc-
tion, Gen.
8:17.
o Isaac, Gen.
21:3.

5

p Star, Ps.
136:9.

And he gave him a ^atenth of all.
21 And the king of ^bSöd-öm
said unto Abram, Give me the
persons, and take the ^cgoods to
thyself. 22 And Abram said to
the king of Söd-öm, I have lifted
up my hand unto Jê-hôz-väh,
God Most High, possessor of
heaven and earth, 23 that I will
not take a ^dthread nor a ^eshoe-
latchet nor aught that is thine,
lest thou shouldest say, I have
made Abram rich: 24 ¹save only
that which the young men have
eaten, and the portion of the men
that went with me, Ä-nër, Êsh-
eöl, and Mäm-rè; let them take
their portion.

15 After these things the
word of Jê-hôz-väh came
unto Abram in a ¹vision, saying,
²Fear not, Abram: I am thy
^hshield, ²and thy exceeding
great reward. 2 And Abram
said, O Lord Jê-hôz-väh, what
wilt thou give me, seeing I ^{3 i}go
childless, and he that shall be
ⁱpossessor of my house is Ê-lî-
êz-ër of Dä-mäs-ëüs? 3 And
Abram said, Behold, to me thou
hast given no ^kseed: and, lo,
one born in my ^lhouse is mine
^mheir. 4 And, behold, the word
of Jê-hôz-väh came unto him,
saying, This man shall not be
thine heir; ^{n o}but he that shall
come forth out of thine own
bowels shall be thine heir. 5
And he brought him forth
abroad, and said, Look now
toward heaven, and number the
^pstars, if thou be able to number
them: and he said unto him, So

Var. Rend.—V. 22. I have lifted up—I lift up, DR. SPU. V. 23. shoe latchet—sandal thong, DR. V. 24. Nought for me, only that which the young men, etc., SPU. **Chap. 15.**—V. 1. and thy exceeding great reward—thy reward (shall be) exceeding great, DR. V. 2. go—go hence, i. e. die (Ps. 39:13). is Eliezer of Damascus—(will be) Damascus, (namely) Eliezer, *Dr. Ke.*; (will be) Damascus (the city) of Eliezer, *Ew. Di.*; Dammesek Eliezer, *r. Damascus—Hrb.* Dammesek. V. 5. number—tell, *r. V. 13.* sojourners—astranger, *r. V. 16.* come—return, DR.

shall thy seed be. 6 And he
^abelieved in Jê-hôz-väh; and he
reckoned it to him for ^rright-
eousness. 7 And he said unto
him, I am Jê-hôz-väh that
brought thee out of ^sÛr of the
^tChäl-dêes, to give thee this
^uland to inherit it. 8 And he
said, O Lord Jê-hôz-väh, where-
by shall I know that I shall in-
herit it? 9 And he said unto
him, Take me a ^{v w x}heifer three
years old, and a ^yshe-goat three
years old, and a ^zram three
years old, and a ^aturtle-dove,
and a young ^bpigeon. 10 And
he took him all these, and di-
vided them in the midst, and
laid each half over against the
other: but the ^cbirds divided he
not. 11 And the birds of prey
came down upon the carcasses,
and ^dAbram drove them away.

12 And when the ^esun was
going down, ^fa deep sleep fell
upon Abram; and, lo, a hor-
ror of great ^gdarkness fell upon
him. 13 And he said unto
Abram, ^{h i}Know of a surety
that ^jthy seed shall be sojourn-
ers in a ^kland that is not theirs,
and shall serve them; and they
shall ^lafflict them four hundred
years; 14 and also that ^mnation,
whom they shall serve, ⁿwill I
judge: and afterward ^oshall
they come out ^pwith great sub-
stance. 15 But thou ^qshalt go
to thy ^rfathers in ^speace; thou
shalt be ^tburied in a good old
age. 16 And in the fourth gen-
eration they shall come hither
again: for the iniquity of the
Äm-ör-ite is not yet full. 17
And it came to pass, that, when
the sun went down, and it was
dark, behold, a smoking ^ufur-
nace, and a flaming ^vtorch that

Var. Read.—**Chap. 15.**—V. 2. is Eliezer of Damascus—is Eliezer the Damascene, *Onk. Pesh. r marg.* is Eliezer, *Hi. Tu. Ol. W. A. Wright* (omitting "Damascus" as a gloss on the rare Heb. word meshek, "possession").

6

q Faith, Heb.
11:1.
r Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

7

s Ur, Gen.
11:28.
t Chaldea,
11 Ki. 24:2.
u Land, Deut.
23:15.

9

v Cattle, Prov.
15:17.
w Sacrifice,
Gen. 31:54.
x Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
y Goat, Deut.
14:4.
z Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
a Dove, Gen.
8:10.
b Pigeon, Gen.
9:2.

10

c Birds, Gen.
9:2.

11

d Abraham,
Gen. 3:27.

12

e Sun, Ps.
136:8.
f Sleep, I Sam.
26:2.
g Darkness,
Job 38:9.

13

h Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
i Promises,
John 14:2.
j Israel in
Bondage,
Deut. 4:1.
k Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
l Afflictions,
Ps. 9:10.

14

m Nations, Gen.
10:32.
n Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
o Deliverance
of the Child-
ren of Israel,
Ex. 15:13.
p Wealth, Josh.
22:8.

15

q Death, Rom.
5:12.
r Father, Ex.
21:15.
s Peace, Ps.
34:14.
t Burial,
I Chr. 16:14.

17

u Furnace,
Dan. 3:6.
v Torch, Ju.
7:16.

18
a Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
b River, Is. 32:2.
c Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.

20
d Hittite, Gen. 26:34.

21
e Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
f Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
g Girsashite, Gen. 10:16.
h Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.

1
i Sarah, Gen. 11:27.
j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
k Children, Gen. 3:16.
l Servant, Ex. 21:2.

2
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Childless a Calamity, Gen. 3:16.
o Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
1 Heb. be builded by her.

3
p Year, Lev. 25:8.
q Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
r Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
s Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

passed between these pieces. 18 In that day Jê-hô-vâh made a ^a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the ^b river of Ê-ġypt unto the great river, the river ^c Eû-phrà-tês: 19 the Kên-îte, and the Kên-îz-zîte, and the Kâd-môn-îte, 20 and the ^d Hît-tîte, and the Pêr-îz-zîte, and the Rêph-â-îm, 21 and the ^e Âm-ôr-îte, and the ^f Ê-â-nân-îte, and the ^g Ġîr-gâ-shîte, and the ^h Jêb-û-sîte.

16 Now ⁱ Sâ-râi, Abram's ^j wife, bare him no ^k children: and she had a ^l handmaid, an Ê-ġypt-î-ân, whose name was Hâ-gâr. 2 And Sâ-râi said unto Abram, Behold now, ^m Jê-hô-vâh hath ⁿ restrained me from ^o bearing; * go in, I pray thee, unto my handmaid; it may be that I shall ¹ obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sâ-râi. 3 And Sâ-râi, Abram's wife, took † Hâ-gâr the Ê-ġypt-î-ân, her handmaid, after Abram had dwelt ten ^p years in the land of ^q Ê-â-nân, and gave her to Abram her ^r husband ^s to be his wife. 4 And he went in unto Hâ-gâr, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 16.—V. 2. obtain children by—be built up from, DR. V. 12. wild ass among men—wild ass of a man, DR. SPU.

* **CONCUBINES.**—Hebrew Concubinage grew out of a Desire for Offspring as associated with the Hope of the Promised Redeemer. The Children were adopted as if the Wife's Own Offspring—Gen. 30:1–24. Husband could take any of his Own Slaves as Concubines, but could not take any of his Wife's Slaves without her Consent—Gen. 16:2, 3; 30:3, 4, 9. Not Illegal, but Supplementary (same). Abraham sent Ishmael away to guard the Rights of Isaac—Gen. 17:20, 21.

Laws concerning.—Ex. 21:7–11; Lev. 19:20–22; Deut. 21:9–14. Concubines called Wives—Gen. 37:2; Ju. 19:1–4. Children, but not Heirs—Gen. Chap. 49.

Incest with Concubines.—Gen. 35:22; 49:4; I Chr. 5:1; II Sam. 16:21, 22.

Concubinage not Right as we see it, but permitted for the Time.—Acts 17:30; Mt. 19:3–12. Since Christ, Fornication a Sin against One's Own Body—I Cor. 6:15–20.

Examples in Abraham.—Gen. 16:3; 25:6; I Chr. 1:32. Nahor—Gen. 22:24. Jacob—Gen. 30:4; 35:22; 49:4; I Chr. 5:1. Eliphaz—Gen. 36:12. Gideon—Ju. 8:31. Caleb—I Chr. 2:46. Manasseh—I Chr. 7:14. Saul—II Sam. 3:7; 21:11. David—II Sam. 5:13; 15:16; 19:5; 20:3; I Chr. 3:9.

her mistress was despised in her ^t eyes. 5 And Sâ-râi said unto Abram, ^u My wrong be upon thee: I gave my handmaid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: Jê-hô-vâh judge between me and thee. 6 But Abram said unto Sâ-râi, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her that which is good in thine eyes. And Sâ-râi dealt hardly with her, and she fled from her face.

7 And the ^v angel of Jê-hô-vâh found her by a fountain of ^w water in the ^x wilderness, by the fountain in the way to ^y Shûr. 8 And he said, Hâ-gâr, Sâ-râi's handmaid, whence camest thou? and whither goest thou? And she said, I am fleeing from the ^z face of my mistress Sâ-râi. 9 And the angel of Jê-hô-vâh said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands. 10 And the angel of Jê-hô-vâh said unto her, I will greatly multiply thy ^{a b} seed, that it shall not be numbered for multitude. 11 And the angel of Jê-hô-vâh said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son; and thou shalt call his name ² Îsh-mâ-êl, because Jê-hô-vâh hath ^c heard thy ^d affliction. 12 And he shall be as a ^e wild ass among ^f men; his [†] hand shall

4
t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
5
u Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

7
v Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
w Water, Ps. 95:5.
x Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
y Shur, I Sam. 27:8.

8
z Face, Is. 6:2.

10
a Ishmaelites, Gen. 17:23.
b Seed, Deut. 22:9.

11
2 That is, God heareth.
c Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

12
e Ass, Num. 31:34.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.

Solomon—I Ki. 11:3. Rehoboam—II Chr. 11:21. Belshazzar—Dan. 5:3.

† **HAGAR.**—Handmaid of Sarai—Gen. 16:1. Taken as Legal Concubine at Sarai's Suggestion—Gen. 16:2, 3. Hagar despises Sarai—V. 5. Causes Trouble—Vs. 5, 6. Hagar flees into Wilderness, but is sent back by an Angel—Vs. 7–9. Her Seed to be multiplied—Gen. 16:10; 17:20; 21:18. Descendants—Gen. 16:12, 15, 25; 12–18; I Chr. 5:10, 19, 20; 27:31; Ps. 83:6. Descendants described—Gen. 16:12. Ishmael born—Gen. 16:11–16. Hagar recognizes Jehovah—Gen. 16:13. Hagar sent away—Gen. 21:9–16. God appears unto Hagar—Gen. 21:17–20.
Figureative.—Gal. 4:24–25. See "Sarah"—Gen. 3:29. "Ishmael"—Gen. 17:23.

† **HAND—Necessary Member of the Body.**—I Cor. 12:21. **Parts of Hand.**—Palm—Is. 49:16; Mt. 26:67. Fingers—See "Finger"—II Sam. 21:20. Thumb—Ex. 29:20; Lev. 8:23, 24; 14:14, 17; Ju. 1:6, 7.

12
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
1 Or, *i. the east of*.
b Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

13
c Hagar, Gen. 16:3.
d Name, Acts 16:18.
2 Or, *Thou God seest me*.
3 *El roi*, that is, *God of seeing*.

14
e Well, John 4:6.
4 That is, *The well of the living one who seest*.
f Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.

be against every ^a man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell ¹ over against all his ^b brethren. 13 And she ^c called the ^d name of Jē-hō'vāh that spake unto her, ² Thou art ³ a God that seeth: for she said, Have I even here looked after him that seeth me? 14 Wherefore the ^e well was called ⁴ Bē'ēr-lā-hāi'-roi; behold, it is between ^f Kā'dēsh and Bē'zēd.

Var. Rend.—V. 12: over against—*Lit.* before the face of, *i.e. to the east of, Tu. Kn. De.*; in the face of (or in front of), *DR.*; in the presence of, *R.* V. 13. Thou art a God that seeth—Thou art *El Roi* (the God of Seeing; *i.e. an all seeing God*; or, with the reading *β*, a God who art seen); a God of Seeing, *DR.* Have I even here looked after him that seeth me?—*So De. Di. Ke. (i.e. not seen God, when he saw me, but only after he has gone perceived that he has been with me, and then "looked after him").* Or, Do I even still (?) see (live) after seeing (God)? *Ka. Tu. Kn.* A slight emendation gives "Have I even seen God and survived?" **BEN.** V. 14. Beer-lahai-roi—*i.e.* Well of the Living One who seeth me, *De. Di. Ke.*; the Well of (*i.e. bearing the name of*), "He that seeth me liveth, *We.*; A slight alteration gives "Well of living" (*i.e. continuing to live*) "after seeing" (God), **BEN.**

Right and Left Hand distinguished between: Right Hand—Ex. 29:20; Lev. 8:23, 24; 14:14, 17; I Chr. 12:2; Acts 3:7. Left Hand—Gen. 14:15; Ju. 3:15; 7:20; 20:16; I Chr. 12:2; Acts 21:3.

Anger, Hands smitten together in.—Num. 24:10; Ez. 6:11; 21:14, 17; 22:13.

Beard held by the Hand when kissing.—II Sam. 20:9.

Bloody Hands.—Is. 1:15; 59:3.

Clapping Hands in Derision or Rebellion.—Job 27:23; 34:37; Lam. 2:15; Ez. 25:6; Nah. 3:19. To express Joy—II Ki. 11:12; Ps. 47:1; 98:8; Is. 55:12.

Criminals bound by the Hand.—Mt. 22:13; Acts 21:11. Deprived of Hands—Deut. 25:12; II Sam. 4:12. Hung by the Hands—Lam. 5:12.

Dandling Children.—Lam. 2:20, 22.

Derision, Hands stretched out in.—Hos. 7:5; Zeph. 2:15.

Eating with Hands.—Mt. 15:20; 26:23.

Fellowship, Right Hand of.—Gal. 2:9.

Handling (Feeling).—Ps. 115:7; Lu. 24:39; John 20:27; I John 1:1.

Holding.—Ex. 4:17; Num. 35:18; Ju. 7:2; Pr. 31:19; Rev. 10:2; 17:4.

Innocence, Washing Hands Symbol of.—Deut. 21:6, 7; Mt. 27:24.

Kissing an Idolatrous Worship.—Job 31:27.

Laying on of Hands.—Heb. 6:2. Aaron and Sons consecrated—Ex. 29:10, 15; Lev. 8:18, 22. Accused, on Head of—Lev. 24:13; Deut. 13:9; 17:7. Blessing.—*Jacob and Joseph's Sons*—Gen. 48:14, 20. *Little Children*—Mt. 19:13, 15; Mk. 10:16. Elders to lay Hand on Head of Offering—Lev. 4:4. Gifts of the Holy Spirit imparting—Acts 8:17; 19:6. See Acts 9:17. Goat, laying Hands on—Lev. 4:24; 16:21, 22. Healing—Mk. 5:23; 6:5; 7:32, 35; 8:23; Lu. 4:40; 13:13; Acts 9:17; 28:8. Ordination—I Tim. 4:14; 5:22; II Tim. 1:6. *Deacons*—Acts 6:6. *Paul and Barnabas*—Acts 13:3. Priests to lay Hand on Head of Burnt-offering—Ex. 29:10, 15, 19; Lev. 1:4; 3:2, 8, 13; Num. 8:12. Sin-offering—Ex. 29:10, 15; Lev. 4:4, 24, 33; 8:14; Num. 8:12, 14. Setting apart—*Joshua*—Num. 28:18, 23; Deut. 34:9. *Levites*—Num. 8:10.

Leaning on.—II Ki. 5:8; 7:2, 7.

Left-handed.—Ju. 3:15; 20:16.

Lifted up.—Against—Job 31:21; II Sam. 20:21; see Gen. 16:12. In Blessing—Lev. 9:22; Ps. 134:2; Lu. 24:50. In

15 And Hā'gār ^a bare Abram a son: and ^b Abram called the name of his son, whom Hā'gār bare, ^c Īsh'ā-mā-ēl. 16 And Abram was fourscore and six ^d years old, when Hā'gār bare Īsh'ā-mā-ēl to Abram.

17 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, Jē-hō'vāh ^k appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am ⁵ God Almighty; ^l walk before me, and

Var. Rend.—**Chap. 16.**—V. 13. Have I even here looked after him that seeth me?—*Text corrupt, Ol. La.*; Have I even seen God, and am I alive after (my) seeing? *We.* (see Judg. 6:22, 13:22).

15
a Reproduction Gen. 8:17.
b Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
i Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.

16
j Year, Lev. 25:8.

1
k God, Appearances of.
5 Heb. *El Shaddai*.
l Walking before God, Col. 1:10.

Praise.—Ps. 63:4; 134:2. In Prayer—Ex. 9:29; Ezra 9:5; Job 11:13; Ps. 28:2; 63:4; 88:9; 134:2; 141:2; 143:6; Lam. 2:19; 3:41; I Tim. 2:8. In making an Oath—Gen. 14:22; Rev. 10:5.

Measure, Used as.—Ex. 37:12; I Ki. 7:26; Ps. 39:5. **Oath Taken.**—With Uplifted (Right) Hand—Gen. 14:22; 32:40; II Ki. 10:15; Pr. 11:21; Ez. 17:18. By placing Hand under Thigh of Person with whom Oath is made—Gen. 24:2, 3; 47:29, 31.

Poor, Hand stretched out to.—Pr. 3:27; 31:20; Acts 3:7. **Prayer.**—Hands lifted in—Ps. 28:2; 134:2; 141:2; Lam. 2:19; 3:41; I Tim. 2:8. Spread out in—Ex. 9:29; Ezra 9:5; Job 11:13; Ps. 88:9; 143:6.

Strengthen Hands.—Ju. 9:24; I Sam. 23:16; II Sam. 2:7; Neh. 2:18; Zech. 8:9; see II Sam. 4:1.

Striking with.—Mt. 26:67; John 18:22; 19:3.

Sureties given by striking Hands.—Job 17:3; Pr. 6:1; 17:18; 22:26.

Treaties made by joining Hands.—II Ki. 10:15; Ezra 10:19; Pr. 11:21; 16:5; Lam. 5:6; Ez. 17:18.

Violent.—Ps. 58:2; Is. 58:4; 59:6.

Washing.—Before eating—Mt. 15:2; Mk. 7:3, 5; Lu. 11:38. After touching Unclean Person—Lev. 15:11. In Token of Innocency—Deut. 21:6, 7; Mt. 27:24.

Wicked Hands.—Mic. 7:3. Bloody—Is. 1:15; 59:3. Bribing—Ps. 26:10. Ensnaring—Ps. 9:16. Violent—Ps. 58:2; Is. 58:4; 59:6.

Withered.—I Ki. 13:4, 6; Mt. 12:10; Mk. 3:1, 5; Lu. 6:6.

Work of.—Deut. 2:7; 30:9; Job 1:10; Ps. 9:16; 90:17. Righteous—Blessed in Work of—Deut. 30:9; Job 1:10; 31:25; Ps. 90:17; Pr. 12:14. Wicked to be recompensed according to Works of—Ps. 28:4; Pr. 12:14; Is. 3:11.

Working with.—Pr. 31:19; Eph. 4:28; I Thess. 4:11. See Pr. 21:25.

Writing.—Is. 44:5; I Cor. 16:21; Gal. 6:11; Col. 4:18; II Thess. 3:17.

Right Hand.—Embracing with—Song of Sol. 2:6; 8:3. Fellowship, Right Hand of—Gal. 2:9. Right Hand of Leper touched with Blood of Sacrifice—Lev. 14:14, 17, 25. With Oil—Lev. 14:28. Right Hand of Priests washed with Blood of Consecration—Ex. 29:20; Lev. 8:23, 24. Signet Ring worn on—Jer. 22:24. Staff carried in—Ex. 12:11; II Ki. 4:29.

Right Hand (Location).—Accuser stood on the Right Hand of Accused—Ps. 109:6; Zech. 3:1. Honor, Place of—I Ki. 2:19; Ps. 45:9; 110:1. Power, Place of—Ps. 110:1; Mt. 26:64; Mk. 16:19; Lu. 22:69; Acts 7:55; Rom. 8:34; Eph. 1:20; Col. 3:1; Heb. 1:3; 8:1; 10:12; I Pet. 3:22. Standing at Right Hand (Protection)—Ps. 16:8; 109:31; 110:5.

Figurative Use.—At the Hand of (From)—Gen. 9:5; 33:10; II Ki. 9:7; Is. 1:12; Rev. 19:2. By the Hand of—Ex. 4:13. Cutting off (Self Denial)—Mt. 5:30; 18:8. Come to One's Hand (To have)—I Sam. 25:8. Held by the Right Hand (For Support)—Ps. 73:23; Is. 41:13; 42:6; 45:5. High Hand—Ex. 14:8; Num. 15:30; 33:3. Influence, Power—Ju. 1:35; I Sam. 22:17. In Hand (In Progress)—I Sam. 20:19. In One's Hand (Possession)—Power—Gen. 24:10; 35:4; 39:3; Deut. 24:1; Josh. 9:25; Ju. 8:24; I Sam. 17:22; I Chr. 29:12; II Chr. 20:6; Job 12:10; Is. 44:20; Jer. 26:14; 38:5. Into the Hand (Power over)—Gen. 9:2. Lay Hands upon (To

	be thou perfect. 2 And I will make my *covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly. 3 And Abram fell on his ^a face: and God talked with him, saying, 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be the ^b father of a multitude of ^c nations. 5 Neither shall thy name	any more be called ^{d1} Abram, but thy ^e name shall be ² Abraham; for the father of a multitude of nations have I made thee. 6 And I will make thee exceeding ¹ fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and ⁹ kings shall come out of thee. 7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy ^h seed after	⁵ <i>d</i> Abraham, Gen. 1:27. ¹ That is, exalted father. <i>e</i> Name, Acts 16:18. ² That is, father of a multitude. ⁶ <i>f</i> Reproduction, Gen. 8:17. <i>g</i> Kings, Deut. 17:15. ⁷ <i>h</i> Seed, Deut. 22:9.
³ <i>a</i> Face, Is. 6:2.			
⁴ <i>b</i> Father, Ex. 21:15. <i>c</i> Nations, Gen. 10:32.			
	Var. Rend.—Chap. 17.—V. 5, Abraham—Meaning not known. Marg. improbable.		

take)—Esth. 9:10, 15, 16. Mouth, to lay Hand on (Silence)—Ju. 15:19; Job 21:5; 29:9; 40:4; Mic. 7:16. Of One's Hand (From)—Gen. 21:30; 31:29; 39:1. Open the Hand (To be Liberal)—Deut. 15:7, 8; Ps. 104:28; 145:16. Out of Hand (Out of the Power of)—Gen. 37:21. (At once)—Num. 11:15. Person—Gen. 4:11; 38:20; I Sam. 23:16; Ps. 144:8, 11; Pr. 3:27; Is. 44:20. Put One's Hand with (Go with, To take part with)—Ex. 23:1. Put One's Life in One's Hand (To risk it)—

Ju. 12:3; I Sam. 19:5; 28:21; Job 13:14; Ps. 119:109. Strength or Power—Deut. 34:12; Ju. 9:24; I Sam. 23:16; II Sam. 2:7; 4:1; Ps. 76:5; 78:42. Under the Hands of (Under the Power of)—Ex. 21:20; Num. 4:28; Ju. 9:29; I Sam. 21:3. To be in Captivity—Gen. 41:35; II Ki. 13:5. At Hand (To be near)—Gen. 27:41; Deut. 15:9; 32:35; Is. 13:6; Ez. 12:23; 36:8; Joel 1:15; Zeph. 1:7; Mt. 3:2; 4:17; 10:7; 26:45, 46; Mk. 1:15; 14:42; John 2:13; 7:2; Rom. 13:12; Phil. 4:5; I Pet. 4:7. See "Hand" in "Anthropomorphisms," under "God"—Gen. 1:1.

* **COVENANTS.**—Heb. *Berith*. Gr. *Diatheke*.—Covenant, Testament, Will.

BETWEEN GOD AND MEN.

THE OLD COVENANT.

Called:

Covenant of Circumcision—Acts 7:8.
Covenants of Promise—Eph. 2:12.
Everlasting Covenant—Gen. 17:7, 13, 19; Ps. 105:10.

First Covenant—Heb. 9:1, 15; 10:9.

Letter—Rom. 2:29; 7:6; II Cor. 3:6.

Ministration of Condemnation—Rom. 3:20; II Cor. 3:9; Gal. 3:10–13. See Deut. 27:26; 29:31; Heb. 12:18–21; Jas. 2:10, 11, 13.

Ministration of Death—II Cor. 3:7. See Gal. 3:21; "Penalty for Violation of Commandments"—Ex. 20:1.

Old Covenant—II Cor. 3:14; Heb. 9:13.

Yoke of Bondage—Acts 15:10; Rom. 7:14–24; 8:15; Gal. 2:4; 3:10–13, 22; 4:1–3, 24, 30, 31; 5:1; Col. 2:14; Heb. 2:15; Jas. 2:12.

Heirs.

Abraham and his Seed—Gen. 12:1–3; 15:4–21; 17:2–8; 18:18; 22:15–18; 26:3–5; 35:11, 12; Ex. 2:23, 24; 6:3–8; Lev. 26:42; Num. 32:11; Deut. 29:13; II Ki. 13:23; I Chr. 16:16; Neh. 9:7, 8; Ps. 105:7–9; Mic. 7:20; Lu. 1:72, 73; Acts 3:25.
Only by Promise—Deut. 5:3 (Lu. 1:55); Rom. 4:13–25; Gal. 3:14–18; Heb. 6:13–18.

Born in House of Abraham—Gen. 17:13, 27.

Bought with his Money—Gen. 17:13, 27; Ex. 12:44; Lev. 22:11.

Only Male Seed—Gen. 17:10–14; Ex. 12:48.

If circumcised—Gen. 17:10–14, 23–27; Ex. 12:48; Lev. 12:3; Lu. 1:59; 2:21; Rom. 4:11, 12; Phil. 3:5.

Males 8 days old, if circumcised, are Heirs—Gen. 17:12; Lev. 12:3; Lu. 1:59; 2:21; Phil. 3:5.

In Isaac and his Seed—Gen. 35:11, 12; 50:24; Ex. 2:23, 24; 6:3, 4, 8; Lev. 26:42; Num. 32:11; Deut. 29:13; II Ki. 13:23; I Chr. 16:16; Ps. 105:9–11.

Isaac the Child of Promise—Gen. 15:4; 17:15–21; Rom. 4:19, 21; 9:7–9; Gal. 4:23, 28; Heb. 11:18.

In Jacob and his Seed—Gen. 25:21–26, 30–34; 27:1–37; 28:3, 4, 13–18; 35:11, 12; 50:24; Ex. 2:23, 24; 6:3, 4, 8; Lev. 26:42; Num. 32:11; Deut. 29:13; II Ki. 13:23; I Chr. 16:17; Ps. 105:9–11; Mic. 7:20.

THE NEW COVENANT.

Called:

Better Covenant—Heb. 7:22; 8:6.

Covenant of Peace—Ez. 34:25; 37:26.

Everlasting Covenant—Is. 55:3; 61:8; Jer. 32:40; 50:5; Ez. 37:26. *Eternal*—Heb. 13:20.

Second Covenant—Heb. 10:9.

Spirit—Rom. 2:29; 7:6; II Cor. 3:6.

Ministration of Righteousness—II Cor. 3:9. See Rom. 3:20, 21; Gal. 3:21.

Ministration of the Spirit—II Cor. 3:8.

New Covenant—Jer. 31:31; Lu. 22:20; I Cor. 11:25; II Cor. 3:6; Heb. 8:8, 13; 9:15; 12:24.

Law of Liberty—Is. 54:1–8; Acts 15:10; Rom. 8:15; II Cor. 3:17; Gal. 2:4; 4:21–31; 5:1, 13; Jas. 2:12.

Heirs.

The Whole World—*The Great Commission*—Mt. 28:18–20; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:46, 47. See Acts 1:8; "Salvation for all Men"—Acts 2:40.

If Christ's, then are ye Abraham's Seed—Rom. 4:16–25; 9:6–33; Gal. 3:8, 14, 26–29.

Neither Bond nor Free—Gal. 3:28.

Neither Male nor Female—Gal. 3:28.

Circumcision not Necessary.—See "Salvation by Faith in Christ without the Works of the Law"—Acts 2:40.

They shall be All taught of God—Is. 54:13; Jer. 31:34; John 6:45; Heb. 8:11.

Gentiles are Children of Promise—Rom. 4:9–25; 9:7; Gal. 3:29; 4:28.

Jacob Typical of the Gentile—Is. 49:6, 7; Mal. 1:1–15; Rom. 9:9–33; 11:25–32.

^a ⁸ Land, Gen. 23:15.	thee throughout their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee and to thy seed after thee. 8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land of thy sojournings, all the ^a land of	^b Cā'nāan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God. 9 And God said unto Abraham, And as for thee, thou shalt keep my covenant, thou, and thy seed after thee throughout their	^b Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
--	--	---	--

Confirmed with an Oath—Gen. 22:16; 26:3; 50:24; Ex. 6:8; Num. 32:11; Deut. 4:31; 7:8; 8:18; Ju. 2:1; I Chr. 16:16; Ps. 105:9-11; Mic. 7:20; Lu. 1:73; Rom. 9:10-13; Gal. 3:15, 17; Heb. 6:13-18.

Israelites only—Gen. 17:7-14, 19; Ex. 2:23, 24; 6:4-8; 34:27-35; Lev. 24:8; 26:9-13, 45, 46; Num. 25:10-13; Deut. 4:13-20; 5:1-6; 8:11-20; 23:7, 8; 29:1-28; I Ki. 8:9; II Ki. 17:34-38; I Chr. 16:17; Ps. 105:6-45; Jer. 11:1-10; 31:32 (Heb. 8:9); 34:13; Mal. 4:4; Lu. 1:72-74; Rom. 2:13-16; 9:4-6; Eph. 2:12. See Mt. 10:6; 15:24; John 4:22.

Israelites a Peculiar People—Ex. 19:5; 34:9-12; Deut. 7:6-24; 14:2; 26:18, 19.

WHAT WAS THE OLD COVENANT?

The Inheritance.

In Thee and Thy Seed shall all Nations be Blessed.—Gen. 12:1-3; 18:18; 22:14-18; Heb. 6:13, 14.

Repeated to David—II Sam. 23:5; I Ki. 11:13; II Chr. 21:7; Is. 55:3.

That his Throne should be established forever—II Sam. 7:12-16; II Chr. 6:16; 7:18; Ps. 89:3, 4, 28-36.

Everlasting—II Chr. 21:7; Ps. 89:34-37; Is. 49:8-16; 54:4-10.

The Land of Canaan.—Gen. 12:2; 13:15-17; 15:7-21; 17:8; 26:2-4; 28:4; Ex. 6:4-8; 34:11-24; Lev. 26:1-13; Num. 32:11; Ju. 2:1-7; I Chr. 16:16-22; Neh. 9:7, 8; Ps. 105:9-13; Acts 7:5-8; Gal. 3:16-18.

An Everlasting Possession—Gen. 17:7, 8; Ps. 105:10, 11.

Possession Conditional—Upon Obedience of Commandments—Ex. 19:5; Lev. 26:1-46; Deut. 4:13, 14; 7:9-16; 8:11-20; Josh. 7:2-25; Ju. 2:1-4; I Ki. 8:23; II Ki. 17:13-23; Neh. 1:5; 9:7-37; Ps. 25:10, 14; 50:16-23; 78:31-64; 103:17, 18; 132:12; Is. 56:4-8. *Must not be Idolaters*—Ex. 23:20-33; 32:34, 35; 34:12-28; Deut. 4:25-31; 7:16, 25, 26; 29:14-28; Ju. 2:18-25; II Ki. 11:17-20. *Israelites punished for Disobedience*—Ex. 32:34, 35; Num. 14:26-35; 32:11. See "Children of Israel led into Captivity because of Disobedience," under "Sin"—Gen. 3:6.

What were the Conditions of the Old Covenant?

The Law.

The Ten Commandments—Deut. 4:12-14, 23; 5:1-22; 8:11-19; 17:2-5; 29:14-28; Josh. 7:11-25; 23:16; Jer. 2:19, 20.

Called Covenant—Deut. 4:13; I Ki. 8:9, 21; II Chr. 6:11; Jer. 11:10, 13; 22:9.

Called Words of the Covenant—Ex. 34:28.

Tables of Testimony—Ex. 31:18; 32:15, 16; 34:29.

Written on Tables of Stone and called "Tables of Stone"—Ex. 24:12; 31:18; 32:15, 16; 34:1-12; Deut. 4:13; 5:22; 9:9-11; II Cor. 3:3, 7, 8.

Put in the Ark—Ex. 25:16, 21, 22; Deut. 10:1-5; I Ki. 8:9, 21; II Chr. 5:10; 6:11; Heb. 9:1-4. See "Ark of the Covenant," below.

Statutes and Ordinances—Heb. 9:1. See Ex. Chaps. 19-31; 34:1-33; 35:1-19. See Lev. 18:4, 5; 26:46; 27:34.

Book of the Law called Book of the Covenant—Ex. 24:1-7; II Ki. 23:2, 3, 21; II Chr. 34:30.

Put in the Side of the Ark of the Covenant—Deut. 31:9-13, 24-29.

Service of the Tabernacle—Ex. 25:40; 38:21; 39:42, 43; Acts 7:44; Heb. 8:5; 9:1-28; 10:1-19.

Shadow of Heavenly Things—Col. 2:14-17; Heb. 8:5; 9:23; 10:1-9.

Priesthood—Lev. 1:1-17; 28:1-4; 8:1-36; Heb. 8:4; 9:6-10; 10:6-10.

After the Order of Aaron—Ex. 29:9; 40:13-15; Lev. 8:1-39; Num. 18:1; 20:24-28; 25:10, 13; Heb. 7:11.

From the Tribe of Levi—Ex. 38:21; Num. 3:5-10; 4:1-49; 8:6-22; 18:1-7; Deut. 10:8, 9; 18:1-8; Mal. 2:4-9; Heb. 7:5, 11.

Promises confirmed by the Holy Spirit—Acts 1:8; 19:11, 12; Rom. 15:18, 19; II Cor. 12:12; I Thess. 1:5; Heb. 2:1-4; II Pet. 1:16-21.

The Middle Wall of Partition broken down—I Cor. 12:13; Eph. 2:11-19; Col. 3:11.

The Promise to the Gentiles—See "Salvation to the Jew First," "Rejected by the Jew," "Sent to the Gentiles" in "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Christians a Peculiar People—John 1:11-13; 15:19-21; 17:14-16; Titus 2:14; I Pet. 2:9, 10.

WHAT IS THE NEW COVENANT?

The Inheritance.

Fulfilled in Christ.—Is. 49:6-10 (II Cor. 6:2); 54:1-14 (Gal. 4:25-31); 55:1-13; 59:20, 21; 61:1-11; Jer. 31:31-34; Lu. 1:46-55, 72-79; Acts 3:25, 26; 13:22-40; Rom. 4:11-25; 11:25-28; Gal. 3:5-16, 19; Heb. 2:14-16; 6:14-20.

The Kingdom of Christ established forever—Is. 11:1-10; Ez. 34:22-24, 26; Dan. 2:44; 7:13, 14, 18, 27; 9:7-24, 27; Amos 9:11-15 (Acts 15:12-18); Zech. 6:12, 13; Mt. 28:18; Lu. 1:32, 33; Acts 2:34-36; Rom. 1:1-14.

Everlasting—Is. 55:3-5; 61:8-11; Jer. 31:35-40; Dan. 2:44; Mt. 16:18, 19.

Christ given for a Covenant.—Is. 42:6-9; 49:6-10; 59:20, 21. John the Baptist the Messenger of the New Covenant—Mal. 3:1 (Mt. 11:9-11; Mk. 1:2; Lu. 7:27, 28).

Eternal Life called an Inheritance.—Mt. 25:34; Mk. 10:17; Acts 20:32; 26:18; Rom. 8:17; Gal. 3:29; 4:7; Eph. 1:11, 14, 18; 5:5; Phil. 3:11, 12; Col. 1:12; 3:24; I Thess. 2:12; II Tim. 2:12; Titus 3:7; Heb. 1:14; 6:12-20; 9:15; 10:34; 11:13-16; 13:14; I Pet. 1:4; Rev. 21:7. See "Salvation Conditional," under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

What were the Conditions of the New Covenant?

The Gospel.

Nine of the Commandments repeated after the Death of Jesus—See "The Ten Commandments" and "The Commandments summed up by Christ"—Ex. 20:1; and "The Sabbath"—Ex. 16:23.

Gentiles did not have the Law—Rom. 2:11-16; 9:1-5; I Cor. 9:21; Gal. 3:2-14, 19.

Put in their Minds and written on the Tables of their Hearts—John 6:45; II Cor. 3:3; Heb. 8:10.

The True Tabernacle—Heb. 8:2; 9:11, 24.

To come—Heb. 10:1.

Priesthood changed—Heb. 7:12-28.

Christ our High Priest—Heb. 2:17; 3:1; 4:14-16; 5:1-10; 6:20; 7:26-28; 8:1-3; 9:11-13.

After the Order of Melchizedek—Heb. 5:6, 10; 6:20; 7:11-17.

From the Tribe of Judah—Mt. 2:6; Heb. 7:14; Rev. 5:5.

10 a Covenant, Gen. 17:2. b Seed, Deut. 22:9. 11 c Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.	generations. 10 This is my ^a covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy ^b seed after thee: every male among you shall be circumcised. 11 And ye shall be ^c circumcised in the flesh of your foreskin; Var. Rend.—Vs. 12, 27. foreigner— stranger, R.	and it shall be a token of a covenant betwixt me and you. 12 And he that is eight ^d days old shall be circumcised among you, every male throughout your gen- erations, he that is ^e born in the ^f house, or bought with ^g money of any foreigner that is not of thy	12 d Day, Lev. 25:8. e Children, Gen. 3:16. f House, Deut. 24:10. g Money, Ex. 12:44.
--	--	--	--

Priests offered Blood of Animals—Heb. 5:1-3; 8:3, 4; 9:6-10, 12, 13; 10:1-8, 11. See "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2.

Character of.

The Law Added because of Transgression—Gal. 3:18, 19; I Tim. 1:8-10.

Could not make perfect—Heb. 7:11, 18, 19; 9:9, 10; 10:1, 2.

Could not justify—Acts 13:38, 39; Rom. 3:20, 27, 28; Gal. 2:16; 3:10-12; 5:4.

Righteousness could not come by the Law—Rom. 3:21; 4:15; 5:13; 7:7; 9:30-32; Gal. 2:21; 3:21; Phil. 3:6.

Could not give Peace of Conscience—Heb. 9:9; 10:1, 2.

Could not give Life—Rom. 4:15; 7:9-13; II Cor. 3:6-13; Gal. 2:19; 3:21.

No Remission of Sins—Heb. 9:9, 10; 10:1-4, 11. See Lev. 4:1-35; 16:1-34.

High Priest entered once Every Year into the Holiest of Holies—Lev. 16:11-17, 34; Heb. 9:7, 25; 10:1, 3.

A Veil before the Holiest of Holies—Ex. 26:31-33; 36:35-38; Heb. 9:3.

Way into Holiest not made manifest while First Tabernacle stood—Heb. 9:7, 8.

Old Covenant made at Mt. Sinai (Called Horeb).—Ex. Chaps. 19-32, 34; Lev. 26:46; 27:34; Deut. 5:2; 29:25; 33:2; I Ki. 8:9; Jer. 11:4, 7; 31:32; Mal. 4:4; Gal. 4:24, 25.

About 430 years after Promise made to Abraham—Gen. 15:13; Ex. 12:40, 41; Acts 7:6; Gal. 3:17.

Repeated in Moab.—Deut. Chaps. 29, 30.

Moses the Mediator.—Ex. 19:5-25; 20:18-21; Deut. 4:5; 5:1-5, 23-35; Ps. 99:6; Mal. 4:4; John 1:17; 7:19; Gal. 3:19.

Sealed with Blood of Bulls and Goats.—Ex. 24:6-8; Heb. 9:18-21.

Based on Flesh.—John 3:6; Rom. 8:3, 4; II Cor. 11:18; Phil. 3:1-8; Gal. 4:21-31; 6:12-14.

Blessings Temporal.—Deut. 11:13-17; 28:1-68; 29:1.

Israelites broke the Covenant by Disobedience.—Ex. 32:1-35; Lev. 26:14-16; Deut. 9:9-29; 29:25, 26; I Ki. 17:13-19, 40; 18:12; Ps. 78:10-58; Is. 24:5; 33:8; Jer. 11:8, 10-17; Ez. 44:6, 7; Hos. 6:7; 8:1. See "Possession of Land Dependent on Obedience of Commandments" and "Led into Captivity because of Violation," under "Ten Commandments"—Ex. 20:1.

Covenant not binding with God because broken by Israelites.—Num. 14:27-34; 26:64, 65; 32:6-15; I Cor. 10:5-12.

In Force until all Things were fulfilled.—Mt. 5:17-19; Lu. 16:17.

Glory of the Old.—Ex. 34:29-35.

Finding Fault with the First Covenant.—Heb. 7:11, 18, 19; 8:7-12; 9:11-15.

He hath made the First Old.—II Cor. 3:14; Heb. 8:13; 9:13.

That which is Old is Ready to vanish away.—II Cor. 5:17; Heb. 8:13.

He taketh away the First.—Heb. 7:18, 19; 10:9.

We are become Dead to the Law.—Rom. 7:1-13.

The Law our Tutor to bring us to Christ.—Gal. 3:23-25; 4:1-5.

Bond written in Ordinances taken out of the Way; nailed to the Cross.—Col. 2:14.

Cast out the Handmaid and her Child.—Gal. 4:21-31.

Old Covenant in Force until New properly sealed.—Heb. 9:11-22.

Christ offered His Own Blood—Heb. 2:17; 9:12, 14, 25-28; 10:10, 12, 14; I Peter 2:24. See "Man Saved by Death of Jesus" and "Man Saved by the Blood of Jesus," under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Character of.

Till the Seed should come—Gal. 3:16, 19; 4:1-5.

Perfection the Standard of New Testament.—Mt. 5:48; John 17:23; I Cor. 1:8; II Cor. 13:7, 9-11; Gal. 3:3; Eph. 4:12; Phil. 3:12, 15; Col. 1:22, 28; Heb. 6:1; Jas. 1:4.

Justified by Faith—Rom. 2:12-16; 3:21-31; Gal. 2:16; 3:8-14; 5:4; Eph. 2:8-11; Titus 3:3-7.

Righteousness which is of Faith—Rom. 1:17; 3:21; 9:30; 10:6-10; I Cor. 1:30; Phil. 3:9; Heb. 11:7. See Rom. 4:9, 13.

He that hath the Son hath Life—John 1:4; 3:15, 16, 36; 5:24; 6:33, 47, 50, 51; 10:10; 11:25, 26; 17:23; 20:30, 31.

Their Sins and Iniquities I will remember no more forever—Jer. 31:34; Heb. 8:12; 10:17, 18.

Holy Place a Type of Heaven—Heb. 9:2. Christ enters once for All—Heb. 7:27; 9:12, 26, 28; 10:10.

The Veil of the Temple rent in Twain—Mt. 27:51; Mk. 15:38; Lu. 23:45.

Entrance into Holy Place through a New and Living Way—Heb. 6:19; 10:19, 20.

New Covenant to begin at Jerusalem.—Is. 2:3; Mic. 4:2; Mt. 23:37; Lu. 13:34; 24:47; Acts 1:8; 2:1-6.

Christ the Mediator.—Rom. 8:34; Eph. 2:18; 3:11, 12; I Tim. 2:5, 6; Heb. 7:24-27; 8:6; 9:15, 24; 12:24.

Sealed with Blood of Christ.—Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:24; Lu. 22:20; I Cor. 11:25.

Not based on Flesh.—John 1:13; 3:5; Jas. 1:18; I Pet. 1:23.

Blessings Eternal.—Mt. 6:19-34; 10:38, 39; 16:24-27; Mk. 8:34-38; Lu. 9:23-26; 16:10-31; 17:33; John 12:25, 26.

See "Salvation through Jesus rejected by the Jews," under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Fulfilled in the Death of Jesus.—Mk. 1:15; Lu. 24:44-47; Gal. 4:4; Eph. 1:9, 10.

Exceeded by the Glory of the New.—II Cor. 3:7-11.

God Promises a New Covenant.—Jer. 31:31-34; Heb. 8:6-12; 9:11-15.

In that He saith a New Covenant.—Lu. 22:20; II Cor. 3:6; Heb. 7:22; 8:6, 13; 9:15; 12:24.

The New founded on Better Promises.—Heb. 7:22; 8:6; 9:15; 12:24.

That He may establish the Second.—Heb. 7:18; 10:9.

By the Body of Christ.—Rom. 7:4-6; I Pet. 2:24.

After the Faith came, we were no Longer under Tutors.—Gal. 3:25; 4:2-5.

We are the Children of the Free Woman.—Gal. 4:21-31. See "New Covenant Sealed with Blood."

Stephen stoned for changing Customs.—Acts 6:9-15. See Acts 15:1-29; 21:17-26.

F
a House, Deut. 24:10.
b Money, Ex. 12:24.
c Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
d Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

14
e Children, Gen. 3:16.
f Soul, Job 4:15.

15
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
i Sarah, Gen. 11:29.
j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
k Name, Acts 16:18.
l That is, *Princess*.

seed. 13 He that is born in thy ^a house, and he that is bought with thy ^b money, must needs be circumcised: and my ^c covenant shall be in your ^d flesh for an everlasting covenant. 14 And the uncircumcised ^e male who is not *circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin, that ^f soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

15 And ^g God said unto ^h Abraham, As for ⁱ Sā-rāi thy ^j wife, thou shalt not call her ^k name Sā-rāi, but ^l Sarah shall
Var. Rend.—V. 14. people—fellow-tribesmen; its father's kin, DR. V. 15. Sarai—perhaps an older form of Sarah, *Ol. No. Or.* combatant, heroine, *Ew. Ge. Ka. De.* Sarah—i.e. Princess; or rather, Queen. V. 16. a mother of—become, DR.

OTHER COVENANTS WITH MEN.—With Hezekiah—II Chr. 29:3–36. With Jehoiada—II Ki. 11:17–20. With Josiah—II Chr. 34:29–33. With Noah—Gen. 6:18–21; 8:20–22; 9:1–7; Is. 54:9, 10.

COVENANT OF PEACE.—Num. 26:2; Is. 54:10; Ez. 34:25; 37:26.

COVENANT OF PRIESTHOOD.—Ex. 29:9; 40:13–15; Num. 18:1–7; 25:13; Neh. 13:29.

Made with the Levites—Num. 3:5–10; 8:6–22; 18:1–7; Deut. 10:8, 9; 18:1–8; Mal. 2:4–9.

COVENANT OF SALT.—Num. 18:11–19; II Chr. 13:5.

COVENANTS RATIFIED.—By an Oath—See "Confirmed with an Oath," under "Heirs of Old Covenant." By passing between the divided Parts of a Sacrifice—Gen. 15:9, 17; Jer. 34:18, 19. By giving the Hand—II Ki. 10:15; Ezra 10:19; Lam. 5:6; Pr. 11:21; 16:5; Lam. 5:6; Ez. 17:18. By striking Hands—Job 17:3; Pr. 6:1; 17:18; 22:26. By loosing the Shoe before Witnesses—Ruth 4:7–11. By writing and sealing—Neh. 9:38; Jer. 32:10–12. By Presents—Gen. 21:27–30; I Sam. 18:3. By a Heap of Stones and a Pillar—Gen. 31:45–52. With Salt—Lev. 2:13; Num. 18:19; II Chr. 13:5.

ARK OF THE COVENANT.—Material and Construction.—Ex. 25:10–15; 37:1–5.

Called.—Ark of God—I Sam. 3:3; II Sam. 15:25, 29. Ark of God's Strength—II Chr. 6:41; Ps. 132:8. The Ark of the Covenant—Num. 10:33; 14:44; Deut. 10:8; 31:9, 25, 26; Josh. 3:6–17; 4:9; 6:6; Heb. 9:4. Ark of Jehovah—Josh. 4:5, 11; 6:6, 7; I Ki. 8:4. Ark of the Covenant of God—Ju. 20:27; I Sam. 4:4; II Sam. 15:24; I Chr. 16:6. Ark of Testimony—Ex. 25:22; 30:6; Num. 7:89. Ark of the Covenant of Jehovah—Num. 10:33; Josh. 3:3, 5; 4:7, 18; 6:8, 11; 8:33; I Sam. 4:3, 5; I Ki. 3:15; 6:19; 8:1, 6; I Chr. 5:2, 7; Jer. 3:16. Placed in Holy of Holies.—Ex. 26:33; 40:21; II Chr. 35:3; Heb. 9:3, 4.

Contained.—Tables of Testimony—Ex. 25:16, 21, 22; Deut. 10:1–5; I Ki. 8:9, 21; II Chr. 5:10; 6:11; Heb. 9:4. Pot of Manna and Aaron's Rod—Ex. 16:33, 34; Num. 17:10; Heb. 9:4. The Book of the Covenant—Deut. 31:24–26.

Anointing of.—Ex. 30:26.

Presence of Ark made Holy.—II Chr. 8:11.

Covered with Veil before Removal.—Num. 4:5, 6.

Profanation of Punished.—Num. 1:51; 4:5, 15, 20; I Sam. 6:19; II Sam. 6:6–8; I Chr. 15:13.

Carried.—By Priests or Levites only—Num. 3:31; Deut. 10:8; Josh. 3:14; II Sam. 15:24; I Chr. 15:2. Before Israelites in journeying—Num. 10:33; Josh. 3:6. To the Camp in Time of War—I Sam. 4:4–7. Set up in Shiloh—Josh. 18:1. Served as Director—Num. 14:44; Ju. 20:27, 28; I Sam. 4:3–7.

Symbol of God's Presence.—Josh. 7:6; I Sam. 4:7. Prepared for Conveyance—Num. 4:5–15.

History of.—Made at Sinai—Ex. 25:10–15; 37:1–9. Used to Divide the Jordan—Josh. 3:14–17. Carried around Jeri-

her name be. 16 And I will ⁱ bless her, and moreover I will give thee ^m a son of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a ⁿ mother of ^o nations; ^p kings of peoples shall be of her. 17 Then Abraham fell upon his ^q face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is a hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear? 18 And Abraham said unto God, Oh that ^r Īsh-mā-ēl might live before thee! 19 And God said, Nay, but Sarah thy wife shall ^s bear thee a son; and thou shalt call his name ² Ī-šāac: and I will establish my covenant with

16
l Blessings, Gen. 12:3.
m Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
n Mother, Deut. 5:16.
o Nations, Gen. 10:32.
p Kings, Deut. 17:15.

17
q Face, Is. 6:2.

18
r Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.

19
s Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
2 From the Heb. word to laugh.

cho—Josh. 6:6–20. Taken by Philistines—I Sam. 5:6–12. Restored to Israel—I Sam. 6:1–18. At Kiriath-jearim, 20 Years—I Sam. 7:1, 2. Brought to House of Obed-edom—II Sam. 6:1–11. Brought to Jerusalem—II Sam. 6:12–15; I Chr. 15:2–28. Deposited in Temple—I Ki. 8:1–16. John sees the Ark in Temple of God in Heaven—Rev. 11:19. See "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9; 'Priest'—Ex. 28:1.

BLOOD OF THE COVENANT.—Of the Old—Ex. 24:8; Zech. 9:11. Of the New—Matt. 26:28; Lu. 22:20; I Cor. 11:25; Heb. 10:29; 13:20.

BOOK OF THE COVENANT.—Law written in—Ex. 17:14; 24:7; II Ki. 23:3, 21, 24. Delivered to the Priests—Deut. 31:9–13. Read to the Israelites—Deut. 31:9–13; II Ki. 23:2, 3; II Chr. 34:30. Put in the Ark—Deut. 31:24–26. Found by Hilkiah—II Ki. 22:8; 23:24; II Chr. 34:14, 15, 30.

BREAD OF THE COVENANT.—Lev. 24:5–9.

SALT OF THE COVENANT.—Lev. 2:13; Ez. 43:24.

***CIRCUMCISION.**—Institution of—Gen. 17:10; Rom. 4:11. Described—Gen. 17:11. Appointed as the Token of God's Covenant—Gen. 17:11; Rom. 4:11. Performed on all Home-born and Bought Males—Gen. 17:12, 13. Observed by Abraham—Gen. 17:24–26; 21:3, 4. Shechemites—Gen. 34:24. Zipporah—Ex. 4:25. Of Strangers—in order to keep Pass-over—Ex. 12:48. Joshua at Gilgal—Josh. 5:1–9. By Parents of John the Baptist—Luke 1:59. *Of Christ*—Luke 2:21. *Of Paul*—Phil. 3:5. Timothy—Acts 16:3. David circumcised Slain Bodies of Philistines—I Sam. 18:25, 27; II Sam. 3:14. Omitted in the Wilderness—Josh. 5:7. Painful Rite—Gen. 34:25; Josh. 5:8. With Knives of Flint—Ex. 4:25; Josh. 5:2, 3. Done on Eighth Day—Gen. 17:12; Lu. 1:59; 2:21; Acts 7:8. Even if Eighth Day was the Sabbath—John 7:23. Act in which Child is named—Gen. 21:3, 4; Lu. 1:59; 2:21. Enforced by Law—Lev. 12:3; John 7:22, 23.

The Uncircumcised is cut off from his people—Gen. 17:14.

Neglect causes Punishment—Ex. 4:24–26.

Jews called the Circumcision—Acts 10:45; 11:2; Rom. 3:30; 4:9–12; Gal. 2:8, 9; Col. 4:11; Titus 1:10.

Gentiles called Uncircumcision—I Sam. 14:6; Rom. 3:30; 4:9–12; Gal. 2:7; Eph. 2:11. Unlawful for Jews to intermarry with the Uncircumcised—Gen. 34:14; Ju. 14:3. Wrong to associate with—Ez. 44:7; Acts 10:28; 11:3; Gal. 2:12–14. Jews despised the Uncircumcised—I Sam. 17:26, 36; Eph. 2:11.

Promises connected with—Gen. 17:4–14; Rom. 3:1, 2; 4:11; 9:7–13.

Circumcision of Heart—Lev. 26:41; Deut. 10:16; 30:6; Jer. 4:4; Rom. 2:29; Phil. 3:3; Col. 2:11.

CIRCUMCISION ABOLISHED BY CHRIST.—Eph. 2:13–15; Col. 3:11. Councils concerning—Acts 10:28–35; 11:1–18; 15:1–29. Paul denies its Necessity—Gal. 2:3–5. Timothy circumcised as a Matter of Expediency—Acts 16:3. Paul is

- 20
a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
b Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
c Prince, Num. 2:7.
d Nations, Gen. 10:32.

- 21
e Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
f Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
g Sarah, Gen. 11:29.
h Year, Lev. 25:8.

- 22
i Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
j God, Gen. 1:1.
k Abraham, Gen. 11:27.

- 23
l Son, Gen. 21:19.
m House, Deut. 24:10.
n Servants, Ex. 21:2.
o Money, Ex. 12:44.
p Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
q Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
r Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.

him for an everlasting covenant for his seed after him. 20 And as for Īsh' mā-ēl, I have heard thee: behold, I have ^a blessed him, and will make him ^b fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve ^c princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great ^d nation. 21 But my ^e covenant will I establish with ^f Ī-šāae, whom ^g Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next ^h year.

22 And ⁱ he left off talking with him, and ^j God went up from ^k Abraham. 23 And Abraham took ^{*} Īsh' mā-ēl his ^l son, and all that were born in his ^m house, and all that were ⁿ bought with his ^o money, every ^p male among the men of Abraham's house, and ^q circumcised the ^r flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame ^s day, as God had said unto him. 24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 25 And Īsh' mā-ēl his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Īsh' mā-ēl his son. 27

Var. Rend.—Chap. 18.—V. 2. lifted—lift, n. V. 3. My Lord—O Lord. Heb. Adonai. V. 5. strengthen—support, DR. DL.; comfort, n. V. 6. cakes—rolls, DR.

accused of opposing—Acts 21:21. Paul exposes Jewish Sophistry—Rom. 2:25-27. Teaches the True Circumcision to be of the Heart—Rom. 2:28, 29; Phil. 3:3. Refers it to Baptism—Col. 2:11, 12. False Teaching concerning Circumcision—Acts 15:24; Gal. 6:12; Titus 1:10.

* ISHMAEL, "God is hearing."—The Son of Abraham by Hagar, the Handmaid—Gen. 16:11-16; I Chr. 1:28. Names of the Sons of Ishmael—I Chr. 1:20-31. Abraham begs God to grant Ishmael as Heir—Gen. 17:18. Ishmael circumcised at Thirtieth Year (this because then Covenant established)—Gen. 17:23. His mocking Isaac caused his Exile—Gen. 21:9-19; Gal. 4:29. Blessed of God—Gen. 21:18, 20. Dwells in the Wilderness and becomes an Archer—Gen. 21:20. His Daughter marries Esau—Gen. 28:9; 36:2, 3. With Isaac he buries his Father Abraham—Gen. 25:9. Died at 137 years of age—Gen. 25:17.

Ishmaelites.—Descendants divided into Twelve Nations—Gen. 25:12-16; I Chr. 1:28-31. Ishmaelites called Hagrites—I Chr. 5:10; 27:30. Hagarenes—Ps. 83:6. Arabians—Is. 13:20. Midianites—Gen. 37:28, 36; Ju. 8:24, 26. Their Boundaries—Gen. 25:18. Princes appointed over them—Gen. 25:16; Jer. 25:24. Were migratory—Is. 13:20. Grazed Cattle—I Chr. 5:21. Wore Golden Ear-rings—Ju. 8:24.

And all the men of his house, those born in the house, and those bought with money of a foreigner, were circumcised with him.

18 And Jē-hō-vāh appeared unto him by the ¹ oaks of ² Mām-rē, as he sat in the ^u tent ^v door in the heat of the day; 2 and he lifted up his ^w eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood over against him: and when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself to the ^x earth, 3 and said, ^y ^z 2 My lord, if now I have found favor in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant: 4 let now a little ^a water be fetched, and wash your [†] feet, and rest yourselves under the ^b tree: 5 and I will fetch a morsel of ^c bread, and strengthen ye your ^d heart; after that ye shall pass on: ³ forasmuch as ye are come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said. 6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly three ^c [†] measures of fine meal, knead

- 1 Or, terebinths.
t Mamre, Gen. 13:18.
u Tent, Num. 24:5.
v Door, Ex. 12:22.

- 2
w Eye, Ps. 17:8.
x Earth, Gen. 2:1.

- 3
y Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
z Teaching of Jesus on Hospitality, Lu. 2:21.
2 Or, O Lord.

- 4
a Water, Ps. 95:5.
b Trees, Mt. 7:17.

- 5
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.
d Heart, Acts 15:9.
3 Or, for therefore.

- 6
e Measures, Ex. 36:9.
f See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

Predatory and Rapacious—Gen. 16:12; Jer. 3:2. Conquered by Gideon—Ju. 8:10-24. By Tribes of Reuben, Gad and Half Tribe of Manasseh—I Chr. 5:10, 18-20. By Uzziah—I Chr. 26:7. Fulfilled Predictions—Gen. 13:18; 16:11, 12; 17:20. Under the Divine Threat—Jer. 25:23-25.

Ishmael, Son of Nathaniah.—Murders Gedaliah at the Instigation of the King of Ammon—II Ki. 25:23-25; Jer. 40:8-16. Defeated by Johanan—Jer. 41:1-18.

† FEET. (The word "Feet" is used in Scripture in a great variety of ways to express action.)

Indicative of: Reverence—Ex. 3:5; Josh. 5:15; Eccl. 5:1; Lu. 7:38; Rev. 19:10. Of Possession—Josh. 1:3; II Chr. 33:8; Acts 7:5. Of supporting others—Ju. 5:15; Job 29:15. Of Agility—II Sam. 2:18; 22:34; Ps. 18:33, 36; Amos 2:15; Hab. 3:14. Of Contempt—Job 12:5; Ez. 25:6-7; Heb. 10:29. Breadth of Opportunity—Deut. 33:24; Ps. 31:8; 36:11; Is. 60:13. Of Receptive Attitude—Ez. 2:1; Lu. 8:35; Acts 26:16; Rev. 3:9. Of Watchfulness—Ps. 119:101; Pr. 4:26-27. Of Divine Guidance—Ps. 91:12; 94:18; 119:105; 121:3; Is. 41:2-3; Mt. 4:6; Lu. 4:11. Of Evil Tendencies—Pr. 1:16; 6:18; Is. 1:6; 59:7; Jer. 2:25; 12:10; 14:10; 38:22; Ez. 16:25; Rom. 3:15.

Symbol of: Beauty—II Sam. 14:25; Song of Sol. 7:1; Is. 3:16-18; 52:7; Nah. 1:15; Rom. 10:15. Of Subjection—Josh. 10:24; II Ki. 9:33; Ps. 110:1; Is. 14:25; 18:7; 20:3-5; 26:6; 60:14; Rom. 16:20; I Cor. 15:25, 27; Eph. 1:22; Heb. 2:8; Rev. 11:2. Of Insecurity—Gen. 8:9; Deut. 28:56, 65; 32:35; Job 39:15; Ps. 38:16. Of Christ's Kingdom—Dan. 2:33, 34, 41, 44. Of Warning—Ez. 6:11. Of Desolation—Ez. 29:11; 32:13; Dan. 8:13-14. Of Repudiation—Mt. 10:14; Mk. 6:11;

7 a Abraham, Gen. 11:27. b Cattle, Pr. 15:17. c See "Food," Gen. 9:3. d Servant, Ex. 21:2.	it, and make cakes. 7 And ^a Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a ^{b c} calf tender and good, and gave it unto the ^d servant; and he hasted to dress it. 8 And he took ^e butter, and ^f milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the ^g tree, and they did eat.	Sarah after the manner of ^p women. 12 And Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also? 13 And Jê-hôz-vâh said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety ^{q r} bear a child, who am old? 14 Is anything too ² hard for Jê-hôz-vâh? At the set time I will return unto thee, when the season cometh round, and Sarah shall have a son. 15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I ^s laughed not; for she was ^t afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.	11 p Women, Ruth 3:9. 13 q Children, Gen. 3:16. r God is All Powerful, Gen. 1:1. 14 2 Or, <i>wonderful</i>.
8 e See "Food," Gen. 9:3. f Milk, Ex. 23:19. g Trees, Mt. 7:17. 9 h Sarah, Gen. 11:29. i Wife, I Cor. 7:16. j Marriage, Gen. 6:2. k Tent, Num. 24:5.	9 And they said unto him, Where is ^h Sarah thy ^{i j} wife? And he said, Behold, in the ^k tent. 10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee when the ^l season ¹ cometh round; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a ^{m n} son. And Sarah heard in the tent ^o door, which was behind him. 11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old, and well stricken in age; it had ceased to be with	16 And the ^u men rose up from thence, and looked toward ^v Sôd-ôm: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way. 17 And ^w Jê-hôz-vâh said, Shall I hide from Abraham that which I do; 18 seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty ^x nation, and all the nations of the ^y earth shall be ^z blessed in him? 19 For I have ^a known him, to the end that he may ^{b c} command his children and his ^d household after	15 s Laughter, Job 8:21. t Fear, Gen. 9:2. 16 u Angels, I Pet. 1:12. v Sodom, Gen. 18:20. 17 w God, Gen. 1:1. 18 x Nations, Gen. 10:32. y Earth, Gen. 2:1. z Abrahamic Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
10 l Season, Gen. 8:22. 1 Heb. <i>liveth</i>, or, <i>reviveth</i>. m Son, Gen. 21:19. n Isaac, Gen. 21:3. c Door, Ex. 12:22.	Var. Rend.—V. 8. butter—curdled milk, DR. GUN.; soured milk, BEN. V. 12. waxed old—worn out, worn away, DR.; old and withered, GUN. V. 13. who—which, R. V. 19. have known him—have taken notice of him (Amos 3:2), DR.; chosen, GUN. that they may (Abraham is "known" of God, in order that he may be the founder of a community preserving and perpetuating the principles of true faith), DR. righteousness and justice—justice and judgment, R.		19 a Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. b Instruction, Is. 54:13. c Commandments, Ex. 20:1. d Household, Pr. 31:27.

Lu. 9:3; 10:11; Acts 13:51. Of Captivity—Mt. 22:13; Acts 21:11. Of Deliverance—Ps. 25:15. Of Unfitness—Mt. 5:13. **Habits of Evil Men and Women.**—Pr. 5:5; 6:28-29; 7:11, 12. Avoidance of Evil Tendencies—Job 31:5; Ps. 119:59, 101; Pr. 4:25-27; 6:27-28; 25:17; Jer. 13:16.

Protection from Temptation.—Ps. 56:13; 66:9; 73:2; 116:8; Is. 58:13-14; Heb. 12:13. Ground of Security—I Sam. 2:9; Ps. 26:12; 40:2; 122:2; Pr. 3:23, 26; Eph. 6:15. Divine Interposition—Ps. 60:13.

Washing the Feet.—Abraham and Angels—Gen. 18:4. Lot and Angels—Gen. 19:2. Isaac's Servant with Laban—Gen. 24:32. Joseph's Brethren—Gen. 43:24. Aaron and Sons, as Priests—Ex. 30:19; 40:31. Jesus sets a Good Example of Humility—John 13:4-14. A Good Work—I Tim. 5:10. Act of Cleanliness—II Sam. 19:24.

Modes of Punishment.—Fetters—II Sam. 3:34; Job 13:27. Cutting off Feet—II Sam. 4:12; Mt. 18:8; Mk. 9:45. Crushing out Life—Ps. 68:23.

A Type of Disaster.—Ez. 24:17-24.

Destruction of Nations.—Dan. 7:7.

Mode of ensnaring.—Job 18:8; Ps. 9:15; Pr. 29:5; Jer. 18:22; Lam. 1:13.

Mode of journeying.—Ju. 4:15; Mt. 14:13; Mk. 6:33; Acts 20:13.

Mode of Submission.—Ruth 3:8; Job 23:11; Acts 5:2, 9.

Mode of Crucifixion.—Ps. 22:16; Mt. 27:35; John 20:25.

Mode of Humility.—The Demoniac—Lu. 8:35. The Magdalene—Lu. 7:37-38. Mary—John 11:2; 12:3.

Humiliation.—Is. 49:23.

Attitude of Pupils.—Deut. 33:3; Lu. 10:39; Acts 22:3.

Preparation for Ease and Sleep.—Ju. 3:24; I Sam. 24:3.

Terror of Conscience.—Job 18:11. Of Apparitions—Rev. 1:17.

Persons recognized by Sound of.—I Ki. 14:6; II Ki. 6:32.

An Abnormal Foot.—Citizen of Gath—II Sam. 21:20. Mephibosheth—II Sam. 4:4.

Feet dipped in Jordan.—Josh. 3:15. In Red Sea—Ps. 66:6.

Feet must co-operate with other Parts of Body.—I Cor. 12:14-21.

Jesus identified by.—Lu. 24:39-40. The Activities of Providence—Ez. 1:5-7.

Lame Legs typical of Unbalanced Conduct.—Pr. 25:19; 26:6-7.

As Expression of dying.—Gen. 49:33. Preparation for Burial—John 11:44.

Foot, Sole of.—Dove—Gen. 8:9. Delicate Woman—Deut. 28:56, 65. Gift of Canaan—Josh. 1:3. Absalom without Blemish—II Sam. 14:25. Unsound throughout—Is. 1:6. Description of Ezekiel's Creatures—Ez. 1:7.

Footstool.—For God—I Chr. 28:2. To worship at—Ps. 99:5; 132:7. Of One's Enemies—Ps. 110:1; Mt. 22:44; Mk. 12:36; Lu. 20:43; Acts 2:35; Heb. 1:13; 10:13. Earth a Footstool—Is. 66:1; Mt. 5:35; Acts 7:49. Under my Footstool—Jas. 2:3.

FOOTWASHING.—A Necessary Act—Gen. 43:24; Song of Sol. 5:3.

An Act of Courtesy—Gen. 18:4; 24:32.

Ceremonial Cleansing—Ex. 30:19-21; 40:30-31.

A Good Work—I Tim. 5:10.

An Example—John 13:5-15.

An Act of Humility—I Sam. 25:41; John 13:16.

An Act of Gratitude—Lu. 7:38.

A Symbol of Vengeance—Ps. 58:10.

A King's Strategy—II Sam. 11:8.

- 19
a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of the Righteous," Lu. 2:21.
c Justice, Mic. 6:8.

- 20
1 Or, *Verily*.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.

- 21
e See "Anthropomorphism," under "God," Gen. 1:1.

- 23
f Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
g The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

- 24
h City, Gen. 4:17.

him, that they may keep the way of Jê-hôz-vâh, to do ^{a b} righteousness and ^c justice; to the end that Jê-hôz-vâh may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. 20 And Jê-hôz-vâh said, ¹ Because the cry of * † Sôd'ôm and ‡ Gô-môr-râh is great, and because their ^d sin is very grievous; 21 ^e I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned from thence, and went toward Sôd'ôm: but Abraham stood yet before Jê-hôz-vâh. 23 And Abraham drew near, and said, ^f Wilt thou consume the righteous with the ^g wicked? 24 Peradventure there are fifty righteous within the ^h city: wilt thou consume and not spare the place for the fifty

Var. Rend.—V. 20. Because—verily, *Ev. Tu. De. Di. Ke. R marg.; omît* because, GUN. Vs. 23, 24. consume—destroy; sweep away, DR.

* SODOM.—A City in the Plain of Jordan—Gen. 13:10. In the Vale of Siddim—Gen. 14:1-3. Chief of 5 Cities—Gen. 10:19. Well watered, like the Garden of Jehovah—Gen. 13:10. The Vicinity full of Slime Pits—Gen. 14:10.

Four Kings make a Raid.—Gen. Chap. 14: The Kings of five Cities in the Valley meet them in Battle—Gen. 14:2-3. Chedorlaomer overcomes the five Kings and enslaves them for 12 Years—Gen. 14:4. In the 13th Year they rebel and are again attacked—Gen. 14:5-9. The Kings of Sodom and Gomorrah are overcome in the Slime Pits—v. 10. Sodom and Gomorrah are sacked—v. 11. Lot and his Goods captured—v. 12. Lot and Family continue to reside in Sodom—Gen. 19:1. Abraham, hearing this, pursues the four Kings with 318 trained Men—Gen. 14:14. He divides his Forces, smites them, and recaptures Lot, all the People, and all the Goods—Gen. 14:15-16. Abraham is met and blessed by Melchizedek, King of Salem—Gen. 14:18-20. Abraham gives this Priest of God, One Tenth of All—v. 20. The King of Sodom offers Abraham all the Recaptured Goods which Abraham refuses—vs. 21-24.

Lot's Residence in Sodom.—His grasping Nature—Gen. 13:9-11. He pitched his Tent towards Sodom—v. 12. Permitted his Daughters to intermarry with Sons of Sodom—Gen. 19:12. His Sons-in-law depraved—vs. 12-14. Lot was vexed at the Conduct of Sodom—11 Pet. 1:7-8.

The Cup of Iniquity full to the Brim.—Jehovah sends the three Angels of Destruction—Gen. 18:1, 2. Abraham intercedes for Sodom—Gen. 18:22-33. Not enough Righteous People to save it—vs. 32-33. The Angels arrive in Sodom at Even—Gen. 19:1. Lot entertains them—Gen. 19:2-3. Men of Sodom demand the Angels, but are struck blind—Gen. 19:4-11. Lot and Family ordered out of Sodom—vs. 12-15. Lot lingering, the Angels take Lot, the Wife and two Daughters by the Hand—v. 16. Lot sent to Zoar—v. 21. Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed—vs. 23-35; Lu. 17:29. Lot's Wife, looking back, becomes encrusted with Salt—v. 26; Lu. 17:32. Nothing remains but Smoke and Ruins—v. 28.

Reasons for the City's Destruction; Lewdness—Gen. 19:5-7; Jer. 23:14; Ez. 16:50; Jude 7. Pride—Ez. 16:49-50; Zeph. 2:9-11.

righteous that are therein? 25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked, that so the righteous should be as the wicked; that be far from thee: shall not ⁱ the Judge of all the earth do right? 26 And Jê-hôz-vâh said, If I find in Sôd'ôm fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sake. 27 And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, ^j who am but ^k dust and ^l ashes: 28 peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, I will not destroy it, if I find there forty and five. 29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for the forty's sake. 30 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be ^{m n} angry, and I will speak: peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there. 31 And he said,

Var. Read.—Chap. 18.—V. 22. Abraham stood yet before Jehovah—the Lord stood yet before Abraham, *Jewish tradition, Bl. Gei.*

Destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah used as typical.—Of Children of Israel—Deut. 29:23. Of Judah, Is. 3:9. Of Prophets of Jerusalem—Jer. 23:14. Of Jerusalem—Is. 1:9-10; Ez. 16:46-59; Rom. 9:29. Of Babylon—Is. 13:19; Jer. 50:40.

Threats of Similar Punishment.—Edom—Jer. 49:18. Moab—Zeph. 2:9-11. Cities rejecting Apostles—Mt. 10:15; Lu. 17:28.

A Warning to Others.—Mt. 10:15; 11:23, 24; Lu. 17:28, 29; II Pet. 2:4-9; Jude 7.

† SODOMITE.—This Word describes those who practised as a Religious Rite the Unnatural Vice of the People of Sodom and Gomorrah—Deut. 23:17; I Ki. 14:24; 15:12; 22:46; II Ki. 23:7; Job 36:14 (*margin*). Women were also consecrated to this Lewd Religious Rite—Gen. 38:21-23 (also *margin*); Deut. 23:17; Hos. 4:14; I Ki. 22:38.

‡ GOMORRAH.—Arabic, *Ghamara*. To overwhelm with Water. One of the five Cities of the Plain or "Vale of Siddim"—Gen. 13:10; 14:1-3. Second to Sodom in Importance, and in Wickedness—Gen. 19:24. Under its King it joined Battle with Chedorlaomer—Gen. 14:2-8. Was discomfited until Abraham came as a Relief—Gen. 14:11-16. Its Enormities were such that the City is used as a Warning to others. Deut. 29:23; Is. 13:19; Jer. 23:14; 50:40; Zeph. 2:9; Amos 4:11; Mt. 10:15; II Pet. 2:6; Jude 4-7. See "Sodom."

- 25
i God the Judge of the Earth, Gen. 1:1.

- 27
j Humility, Pr. 15:33.
k Dust, Is. 65:25.
l Ashes, II Sam. 13:9.

- 30
m Anger, Pr. 15:1.
n Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.

Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the twenty's sake. 32 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be ^a angry, and I will speak yet but this once: peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the ten's sake. 33 And Jē-hō-vāh ^c went his way, as soon as he had left off communing with ^a Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

19 And the ^e two angels came to ⁱ Sōd-ōm at ^q even; and ^h Lot sat in the ⁱ gate of Sōd-ōm: and Lot saw them, and rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his ⁱ face to the ^k earth; 2 and he said, Behold now, my lords, ⁱ turn aside, I pray you, into your ^m servant's ⁿ house, and tarry all ^p night, and ^q wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your way. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the ^r street all night. 3 And he urged them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a ^s feast, and did bake ^t unleavened bread, and they did eat. 4 But before they lay down, the men of the ^u city, *even* the ^v men of Sōd-ōm, compassed the house round, both young and old, all the people from every quarter; 5 and they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men that came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them. 6 And Lot

went out unto them to the ^w door, and shut the door after him. 7 And he said, I pray you, my ^x brethren, do not so ^y wickedly. 8 Behold now, I have two ^a daughters that have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing, ⁱ forasmuch as they are come under the shadow of my roof. 9 And they said, Stand back. And they said, This one fellow came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a ^b judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and drew near to break the door. 10 But the men put forth their ^c hand, and brought Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door. 11 And ^d they smote the men that were at the door of the house with ⁱ blindness, both small and great, so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son-in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whomsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of the place: 13 for we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxed great before Jē-hō-vāh; and Jē-hō-vāh hath sent us to destroy it. 14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons-in-law, who ^g married his daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place; for Jē-hō-vāh ^h will destroy the city. But he seemed unto his sons-in-law as one that mocked. 15 And when the ^k morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy ⁱ wife, and thy two daughters that are here,

6
w Door, Ex. 12:22.

7
x Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.

8
a Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
1 Or, for therefore.

9
b Judge, Ex. 18:22.

10
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.

11
d Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
e Punishment for Sin, Gen. 39:20.
f Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

14
g Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
2 Or, were to marry.
h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
j Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

15
k Morning, Ps. 65:8.
l Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

Var. Rend.—V. 33. communing with—speaking to, DR. Chap. 19.—V. 2. street—broad place, or square, DR. V. 3. unleavened bread—cakes, DR. SPU. GUN. V. 14. married—had married, Sept. Kn. De. Ka.; Or, were about to marry, Vulg. Tu. Ew. Ke. Di. BEN. (*a participle in the Heb.*).

15
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
1 Or, *punishment*.

16
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
d Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

17
e Life, Gen. 2:7.
f Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
g Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

18
2 Or, *O Lord*.

19
h Servant, Ex. 21:2.
i Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, *the evil*.
j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
k Death, Rom. 5:12.

20
l Soul, Job 4:15.

22
m Zoar, Is. 15:5.
4 That is, *Little*. See ver. 20; ch. 14:8.

23
n Sun, Ps. 136:8.

24
o Fire from Heaven, Lev. 10:2.
p Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
q Lu. 17:29; Jude 7.
r Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
s Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

lest thou be consumed in the ^a iniquity of the city. 16 But he lingered; and the ^b men laid hold upon his ^c hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters, Jê-hôz-vâh being ^d merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city. 17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy ^e life; ^f look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the Plain; escape to the ^g mountain, lest thou be consumed. 18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, ² my lord: 19 behold now, thy ^h servant hath found favor in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy ⁱ lovingkindness, which thou hast showed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest ³ ^j evil overtake me, and I ^k die: 20 behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one. Oh let me escape thither (is it not a little one?), and my ^l soul shall live. 21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow the city of which thou hast spoken. 22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do anything till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called ^m Zô'âr.

23 The ⁿ sun was risen upon the earth when Lot came unto Zô'âr. 24 Then Jê-hôz-vâh ^{p q} rained upon ^r Sôd'ôm and upon Gô-môr'rah brimstone and fire from Jê-hôz-vâh out of ^s heaven; 25 and he overthrew

Var. Rend.—Vs. 15, 17. consumed—swept away, DR. SPÜ. V. 15. in—by; or, for; by, GUN. V. 17. when they had brought them forth—as they were bringing them forth. Vs. 17, 25, 28, 29. plain—circle (ch. 13:10), DR. R. V. 19. favor—grace, R. lest evil—(for I fear) lest the calamity. V. 29. in which—in the which, R. V. 31. earth—Or, land, Tu. Luz. Di.

those cities, and all the Plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ^t ground. 26 But his wife ^u looked back from behind him, and she became a ^v pillar of ^w salt. 27 And ^x Abraham gat up early in the morning to ^y the place where he had stood before Jê-hôz-vâh: 28 and he looked toward Sôd'ôm and Gô-môr'rah, and toward all the ^z land of the Plain, and beheld, and, lo, ^a the smoke of the land went up as the smoke of a ^b furnace.

29 And it came to pass, when God ^c destroyed the cities of the Plain, that God remembered Abraham, and ^d sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in which Lot dwelt.

30 And Lot went up out of Zô'âr, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zô'âr: and he dwelt in a ^e cave, he and his two daughters. 31 And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the ^f earth to come in unto us ^g after the manner of all the earth: 32 come, let us make our father ^h drink ⁱ wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve ^j seed of our father. 33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the ^k first-born went in, and ^l lay with her ^m father; and he knew not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this ⁿ night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 35 And they made their

25
t Ground, Gen. 23:19.

26
u Lu. 17:32
v Pillars, Num. 3:36.
w Salt, Lev. 2:13.

27
x Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
y Gen. 18:22.

28
z Land, Gen. 23:15.
a Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
b Furnace, Dan. 3:15.

29
c Cities destroyed, Gen. 4:17.
d II Pet. 2:7.

30
e Cave, John 11:38.

31
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.
g Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.

32
h Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
i Wine, Lev. 10:9.
j Seed, Deut. 22:9.

33
k First-born, Ex. 13:1.
l Incest, Deut. 22:30.
m Father, Ex. 21:15.

34
n Night, Ps. 19:2.

father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he knew not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 36 Thus were both the ^a daughters of ^b Lot ^c with child by their father. 37 And the first-born bare a ^d son, and called his ^e name ^f Mō'āb: the same is the father of the Mō'āb-ites unto this ^h day. 38 And the younger, she also bare a ⁱ son, and called his name Bēn-ām'mī: the same is the father of the children of ^j Ām'mōn unto this day.

20 And ^k Abraham journeyed from thence toward the ^l land of the ^m South, and dwelt between ⁿ Kā'dēsh and ^o Shūr; and he sojourned in ^p Gē'zār. 2 And Abraham said of ^q Sarah his ^r wife, ^s 'She is my ^t sister: and *Ā-bīm'ē-lēch king of Gē'zār sent, and took Sarah. 3 But ^v God came to Ā-bīm'ē-lēch in a ^w dream of the night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a ^x dead man, ^y because of the woman whom thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife. 4 Now Ā-bīm'ē-lēch had not come near her: and he said, Lord, wilt thou ^a slay even a ^b righteous ^c nation?

Var. Rend.—V. 37. Moab—*As if* = From (*i.e. begotten by*) a father, DR. GUN. V. 38. Ben-ammi—*i.e.* Son of my tribe; son of my father's kinsman, DR. Chap. 20.—V. 7. and he shall pray—let him but pray. V. 10. sawest thou—hadst thou in view, DR. SPU. hast thou thought, GUN. V. 16. it is for thee a covering of the eyes to (for, SPU.) all that are with thee—*So SPU.*; he is to thee a covering of the eyes, unto all that are with thee, *Ew. Ka.*; "covering of the eyes"—protection. Or, let this (*i.e. the present*) be to thee a covering of the eyes for all who are with thee (*viz. that they may not notice what has occurred: Cf. I Sam. 12:3; Job 9:24*). *Di. Ke. De. R.*; with regard to all that which has befallen thee, SPU.; that shall be a covering for thee for all that has happened, GUN. in respect of all thou art righted—and so with (*i.e. in the judgment of*) all thou art cleared, *De. Di. Ke. R. marg.*; before all (men) thou art righted, DR.; and among all (or, in the judgment of all, so art thou justified, SPU.; but thou art justified in respect to all (everything), GUN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 37. Moab—*insert after Moab* saying "From my father," *Sept. V. 38.* called his name Ben-ammi—called his name Amman, the son of my race, *Sept.*

5 Said he not himself unto me, ^a She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, ^c He is my brother: in the integrity of my ^d heart and the ^e innocency of my ^f hands have I done this. 6 And God said unto him in the dream, Yea, ^g I know that in the integrity of thy heart thou hast done this, and I also withheld thee from ^h sinning against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. 7 Now therefore restore the man's wife; for he is a ⁱ prophet, and ^j he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine.

8 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch rose early in the ^m morning, and called all his ⁿ servants, and told all these things in their ^o ears: and the men were ^p sore afraid. 9 Then Ā-bīm'ē-lēch called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and wherein have I sinned against thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done. 10 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing? 11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God is not in this place; and ^q they will ^r slay me for my wife's sake. 12 And moreover she is indeed my sister, the daughter of my ^t father, but not the daughter of my ^u mother; and she became my wife: 13 and it came to pass,

* ABIMELECH. "Father King."—Common Title, as Pharaoh, Cæsar, etc. Hence *Achish* called *Abimelech*—Ps. 34 (the Title) which explains seeming Discrepancy in I Sam. 21:11. King of Gerar reproved concerning Abraham's Wife—Gen. 20:3. The King rebukes Abraham and returns Sarah—Gen. 20:9-14. Healed at Abraham's Prayer—Gen. 20:17. Another *Abimelech*.—Isaac rebuked by, concerning Wife—Gen. 26:10. He covenants with Isaac—Gen. 26:26-29. Still another, King at Shechem, Son of Gideon.—Ju. 8:31. Murders his Brethren—Ju. 9:5. His Death—Ju. 9:53-54.

5
d See v. 13.
e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
f Heart, Acts 15:9.
g Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
6
i Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
7
k Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
l Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

8
m Morning, Ps. 65:8.
n Servants, Ex. 21:2.
o Ear, Ex. 29:20.
p Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

11
q ch. 12:12; 26:7.
r Homicide, Job 24:14.
s Murderer, Num. 35:16.

12
t Father, Ex. 21:15.
u Mother, Deut. 5:16.

36
a Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
b Lot, Gen. 13:1.
c Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.

37
d Son, Gen. 21:19.
e Name, Acts 16:18.
f Naming Children, Gen. 3:16.
g Moab, Ju. 11:18.
h Day, Lev. 25:8.

38
i Children, Gen. 3:16.
j Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

1
k Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
l Land, Gen. 23:15.
m South, Deut. 34:3.
n Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.
o Shur, I Sam. 27:8.
p Gerar, Gen. 10:19.

2
q Sarah, Gen. 11:29.
r Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
s v. 12; Ch. 12:13.
t Deception, Gen. 37:31.
u Sister, Mt. 19:20.

3
v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Dreams, Job 33:15.
x Visions, Num. 12:6.
y Death Penalty for Adultery. See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
z Adultery, Num. 5:12.

4
a Death, Rom. 5:12.
b Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
c Nations, Gen. 10:32.

13
 a God, Gen. 1:1.
 b House, Deut.
 24:10.
 c Ch. 12:13.

14
 d Abimelech,
 Gen. 20:2.
 e Sheep, Deut.
 14:4.
 f Cattle, Pr.
 15:17.
 g Servants, Ex.
 21:2.

15
 h Hospitality,
 Lu. 14:12.
 i Land, Gen.
 23:15.

16
 j Money, Ex.
 12:44.
 k Silver, Job
 22:25.
 l Or, *he*.
 m Women wore
 Veils, Ruth
 3:9.
 n Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
 o Or, *before all*
men.

when ^a God caused me to wander from my father's ^b house, that I said unto her, ^c This is thy kindness which thou shalt show unto me: at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He is my brother. 14 And ^d Ā-bīm'ē-lēch took ^e sheep and ^f oxen, and ^g men-servants and women-servants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife. 15 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch said, ^h Behold, my ⁱ land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee. 16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a ^j thousand pieces of ^k silver: behold, ^l it is for thee a ^m covering of the ⁿ eyes to all that are with thee; and ^o in respect of

all thou art righted. 17 And ⁿ Abraham prayed unto God: and God ^o healed Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and his wife, and his maid-servants; and they bare children. 18 For Jē-hō'vāh had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, because of Sarah, Abraham's wife.

21 ^q And Jē-hō'vāh visited Sarah as he had said, and Jē-hō'vāh did unto Sarah as he had spoken. 2 And Sarah ^r conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at ^s the set time of which God had spoken to him. 3 And Abraham ^t called the name of his ^u son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, *Īšāae. 4 And ^v Abraham ^w circumcised his son ^x Īšāae when he was eight days old, as God had commanded him. 5 And Abraham was a hundred years old, when his son Īšāae was born unto him. 6 And ^y Sarah said, ^z God hath ^a made me to ^b laugh; every one that heareth will laugh with me. 7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should give ^c children suck? for

Var. Rend.—Chap. 21.—V. 6. God hath made me to laugh—*Lit.* A laugh (laughter, SPU.) hath God prepared for me, GUN. (*cf.* Ch. 17:17, 19); hath prepared laughter for me, DR. with me—*Or*, at me, *Tu. Kn. Di.* SPU.; on account of me, DR. GUN.

Father—Gen. 27:30-31. The Deception is revealed and Esau has been supplanted—Gen. 27:32-37. Isaac blesses Esau—Gen. 27:39-40. Esau hates Jacob—Gen. 27:41. Esau's Marriage provokes Isaac—Gen. 26:35. Jacob sent to Paddan-aram to avoid Esau and obtain a Wife—Gen. 27:42-45; 28:1-5. Jacob returns before Isaac's Death—Gen. 35:27. Isaac dies at the age of 180—Gen. 35:28-29. Buried in Cave of Machpelah—Gen. 49:30-31. The Characteristics of Isaac: *Peaceful*—Gen. 25:14-31. *Submissive*—Gen. 22:9. *Devout*—Gen. 24:63; 25:21; 26:25. *Easily entreated*—Gen. 27:22-27; 27:35-40.

Ancestor of Jesus Christ—Mt. 1:2; Lu. 3:34. Prophecies Concerning—Gen. 17:16-21; 21:12; Ex. 32:13-14.

REBEKAH, Arabic, "A Rope with a Noose."—Captivating. Bethuel's Daughter, Laban's Sister, Isaac's Wife—Gen. 22:23; 24:15, 50-67. Passes as Isaac's Sister—Gen. 26:6-11. Barren for 19 Years, at last she had Children, Esau and Jacob—Gen. 25:21-26; Rom. 9:10-12. Makes Jacob a Favorite—Gen. 25:28. Partiality led her to deceive her Husband—Gen. 27:6-29. Robs Esau of the Blessing—Gen. 27:42-45. Buried in Cave of Machpelah—Gen. 49:31. Paul refers to her—Rom. 9:10-13. See "Isaac"—Gen. 21:3. "Jacob"—Gen. 25:26.

7
 n Intercessory
 Prayer Mt.
 5:44.
 o Miracles Mk.
 16:17.
 p Healing, Jer.
 30:13.

1
 q Ch. 17:16, 21;
 18:10, 14.

2
 r Reproduction,
 Gen. 8:17.
 s Ch. 17:21;
 18:10, 14.

3
 t Naming Child-
 ren, Gen.
 3:16.
 u Son, Gen.
 21:19.

4
 v Abraham,
 Gen. 11:27.
 w Circumcision,
 Gen. 17:14.
 x Isaac, Gen.
 21:3.

6
 y Sarah, Gen.
 11:29.
 z Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 3 Or, *prepared*
laughter for
me.
 a Ch. 18:13.
 b Laughter, Job
 8:21.

7
 c Children, Gen.
 3:16.

* **ISAAC**.—Name signifies "Laughter"—Gen. 17:17; 18:12. **Isaac a Miracle Son**—Abraham and Sarah, respectively, 100 and 90 years of Age at Isaac's Birth—Gen. 17:17; 18:9-15; 21:1-3. Isaac, a Gift from God—Gen. 17:16; 18:14; 21:1-2; Josh. 24:3; John 1:13; Rom. 4:17-22; Gal. 4:23; Heb. 11:11-12.

Ishmael, a Son of the Flesh.—Gen. 16:2-4. Son of a Bondwoman—Gen. 16:1, 2, 15; Gal. 4:23. Ishmael mocks Isaac—Gen. 21:8-9. Struggles for Supremacy between Flesh and Spirit—Rom. 7:14-25.

Abraham's Seed to be called in Isaac.—Gen. 17:18-19, 21. Ishmael obtains a Limited Blessing—Gen. 17:20. Isaac an Unlimited Blessing—Gen. 17:21; 22:16-18; Rom. 9:6-9; Heb. 11:17-18.

Given to Sarah to decide between the Two Sons.—Gen. 21:10. Abraham, though grieved, consents—Gen. 21:11-14. Jesus' Application—John 8:34-35. Paul's—Rom. 4:19-20; Gal. 4:21-31.

Abraham put to the Final Test.—Jehovah's Demand on Abraham—Gen. 22:1-2. Abraham obeys God—Gen. 22:3-5. Preparation for the Sacrifice—vs. 6-10. His Hand stayed by the Angel—vs. 11-12. Jehovah provided a Ram—v. 13. Abraham and Isaac abundantly blessed—vs. 15-18; Heb. 11:17-19. Isaac's Deliverance in Harmony with Covenant—Gen. 17:19.

Wife chosen for Isaac from Abraham's Kindred.—Gen. 24:3-4. At 40 he marries his Cousin, Rebekah—Gen. 24:67. At 60 two Sons were born to him—Jacob and Esau—Gen. 25:24-26. Birth of these Twins the Beginning of two Nations—Gen. 25:23.

Abraham gives Isaac an Inheritance.—Gen. 25:5. Merely gives Gifts to Sons of Concubines, separating them from Isaac—Gen. 25:6. Isaac and Ishmael bury their Father—Gen. 25:9-10. God blesses Isaac—Gen. 25:11. Isaac dwells near Beer-lahai-roi—Gen. 25:11.

A Famine induces Change of Residence.—Gen. 26:1. Jehovah forbids going to Egypt—Gen. 26:2-6. Isaac dwells in Gerar—Gen. 26:1-6. Fearing to lose his Life, he falsifies concerning Rebekah to the Man—Gen. 26:7. Abimelech reproves Isaac and protects him—Gen. 26:8-11.

Isaac grows Wealthy at Gerar.—Gen. 26:12-13. He accumulates Flocks and Herds—Gen. 26:14. The Philistines envy him and strive for his Wells—Gen. 26:15-22. Is sent away by Abimelech—Gen. 26:16. His Household grows (Gen. 26:14) and he finds Room in Beer-sheba—Gen. 26:23. He builds an Altar there and Jehovah blesses him. Gen. 26:23-25. Abimelech and Isaac make a Covenant of Peace—Gen. 26:26-31.

Rebekah and Jacob practise Deceit upon Isaac.—Gen. 27. By Strategy, Jacob secures the Blessing—Gen. 27:5-29. Esau returning from the Hunt, prepares Venison for his

I have borne him a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was ^a weaned: and Abraham made a great feast on the day that ^lĪšāae was weaned. 9 And Sarah saw ^b the son of ^c Hā'gār the ^d Ē-ġypt' tīān, whom she had borne unto Abraham, ¹ mocking. 10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this ^e handmaid and her son: for the son of this handmaid shall not be ^f heir with my son, even with ^lĪšāae. 11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight on account of his son. 12 And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy handmaid; in all that Sarah saith unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for ^g ^h in ^lĪšāae shall thy seed be called. 13 And also of the son of the handmaid will I make a ⁱ nation, because he is thy ^j seed.

Var. Rend.—V. 9. And Sarah saw the son . . . mocking—Or, playing. *Ge. Tu. Kn. Di. BEN. r marg.*; Now Sarah saw, as the son . . . played with her son Isaac, GUN. Vs. 10, 13. handmaid—bondwoman, r. V. 12. shall thy seed be called—shall seed be called to thee, DR. GUN. In (*or*, through Isaac will a seed be called for thee, SPU. V. 14. bottle—skin, DR. V. 16. a good way off, as it were a bowshot—about as far off as a bowshot. lifted—lift, r. V. 18. in—by.

^a Weaning Children, Gen. 3:16.

^b Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.
^c Hagar, Gen. 16:3.
^d Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
¹ Or, playing.

^e Concubines, Gen. 16:2.
^f Inheritance, I Cor. 21:3.

^g Old and New Covenants, Gen. 16:2.
^h Abrahamic Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

ⁱ Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^j Seed, Deut. 22:9.

14 And Abraham rose up early in the ^k morning, and took ^l bread and a ^m ² bottle of ⁿ water, and gave it unto Hā'gār, putting it on her shoulder, and *gave her* the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the ^o wilderness of ^p Bē'ēr-shē'bā. 15 And the water in the bottle was spent, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs. 16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, ^q Let me not look upon the ^r death of the child. And she sat over against him, and lifted up her ^s voice, and ^t wept. 17 And God ^u heard the voice of the lad; and the ^v angel of God called to Hā'gār out of ^w heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hā'gār? ^x fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is. 18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thy ^y hand; for I will make him a great nation. 19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a ^z well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the ¹ lad drink. 20 And ^a God was with the lad, and he grew; and he dwelt in the wilderness, and became, as he grew up, an ^b ^c archer. 21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of ^d Pā'zrān: and his ^e mother ^f took him a ^g wife out of the ^h land of ⁱ Ē-ġypt.

22 And it came to pass at that time, that ^j Ā-bīm'ē-lēch and

¹⁴
^k Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^l Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^m Bottle, Gen. 9:3.
² Or, skin.
ⁿ Water, Ps. 95:5.
^o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^p Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.

¹⁶
^q Fondness of Mothers for Children, Gen. 3:16.
^r Death, Rom. 5:12.
^s Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^t Mourning, John 11:35.

¹⁷
^u Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^v Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
^w Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^x Fear, Gen. 9:2.

¹⁸
^y Hand, Gen. 16:12.

¹⁹
^z Well, John 4:6.

²⁰
^a God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Archer, I Sam. 20:20.
^c Hunting, Gen. 27:30.

²¹
^d Paran, Deut. 1:1.
^e Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^f Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
^g Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^h Land, Gen. 23:15.

²²
ⁱ Abimelech, Gen. 20:2.

*SON.—Heb. "ben," a Son, in O. T. Aram. Equivalent, "bar" in N. T. Used frequently in Composition with Names of Persons.

Used for Descendant.—Num. 23:18; Ju. 5:12; I Sam. 10:11; 16:18; 20:27, 31; 22:7, 9, 12; 25:10, 17; I Ki. 12:16; I Chr. 12:18; II Chr. 10:16; Mt. 1:1, 20; 9:27; 12:23; 15:22; 20:30; 22:42, 45; Mk. 10:48; Lu. 18:38; 19:9.

Son of God.—Applied to Jesus some 40 Times. Son of the Gods.—Dan. 3:25. Son of the Most High God.—Lu. 1:32.

Son of Man.—Applied by Jesus to Himself 65 Times. See "Son of Man" under "DIVINITY OF JESUS"—Lu. 2:21. Applied by Others to Jesus 3 Times (Stephen)—Acts 7:56; (John) Rev. 1:13; 14:14. (Possibly, also, in Dan. 7:13.) Applied by Jehovah to Ezekiel some 90 Times. Applied generally to all Descendants of Adam.—Num. 23:19; Job 25:6; Ps. 8:4; 80:17; 144:3; 146:3; Is. 51:12; 56:2; Jer. 49:18, 33; 50:40.

Sons of God.—Gen. 6:2; Job 1:6; 38:7; Hos. 1:10; John 1:12; Rom. 8:14, 19.

Sons of Israel.—Ex. 4:22; Hos. 11:1; (Children of) Mt. 27:9; Lu. 1:16; Acts 5:21.

Sons of the Prophets.—I Ki. 20:35; II Ki. 2:3, 5, 7, 15.

Sons of the Kingdom.—Mt. 8:12; 13:38. Of the Bride-chamber.—Mt. 9:15.

Sons of the Resurrection.—Lu. 20:36.

Sons of this World.—Lu. 16:8.

Sons of Anak.—Gen. 6:4; Num. 13:33.

Sons of Disobedience.—Eph. 2:2; 5:6.

Son of Perdition.—John 17:12; II Thess. 2:3.

A Term of Endearment.—I Sam. 3:6, 16; Heb. 12:5-6; I Pet. 5:13.

A Title of Address.—Pr. 1:8, 10, 15; 2:1; 3:1, 11, 21; 4:1, 10, 20; 5:1, 7; 6:1, 20; 7:1, 24; 8:32.

Denoting Character or Quality.—Sons of Thunder—Mk. 3:17. Son of Peace—Lu. 10:6. Sons of Light—Lu. 16:8; John 12:36; I Thess. 5:5. Son of Exhortation—Acts 4:36. Son of Oil—Is. 5:1 (*marg.*). Lucifer, Son of Morning—Is. 14:12.

A Wise Son—Pr. 3:12; 10:1, 5; 13:1; 15:20; 28:7; Is. 19:11. A Foolish Son—Pr. 17:25; 19:13; Hos. 13:13; Mic. 7:6.

Son not responsible for Sins of Father.—Ez. Chap. 18. See "Children"—Gen. 3:6.

22
a Captain, Num. 2:3.
23
b Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
c Deception, Gen. 37:31.
1 Or, *my offspring, nor with my posterity.*
d Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

25
e Abimelech, Gen. 20:2.
f Well, John 4:6.
g Servants, Ex. 21:2.

27
h Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
i Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
j Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
k See Ch. 26:31.

28
l Lambs, Ex. 29:38.

Phī'eōl the ^a captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, God is with thee in all that thou doest: 23 now therefore ^b swear unto me here by God that thou wilt not ^c deal falsely with me, nor with ¹ my son, nor with my son's son: but according to the ^d kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned. 24 And Abraham said, I will swear. 25 And Abraham reproved ^e Ā-bīm'ē-lēch because of the ^f well of water, which Ā-bīm'ē-lēch's ^g servants had violently taken away. 26 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch said, I know not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to-day. 27 And ^h Abraham took ⁱ sheep and ^j oxen, and gave them unto Ā-bīm'ē-lēch; and ^k they two made a covenant. 28 And Abraham set seven ^l ewe lambs of the flock by themselves. 29 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by

Var. Rend.—V. 23. nor with my son, nor with my son's son—nor with mine offshoot nor with mine offspring (*an alliterative phrase*; cf. Job 18:19; Is. 14:22), DR.

*OFFERINGS AND OBLATIONS: Gifts brought to God as a Religious Duty and Privilege; Sacrificial, i. e.—Brought to the Altar, and Non-Sacrificial, i. e. Sacred Dues, Votive and Freewill-offerings.

For Oblations brought to the Altar, see "Sacrifice" (Burnt-offering, Sin-offering, Peace-offering, Trespass-offering, Meal-offering, Drink-offering, etc.).

Non-Sacrificial Offerings: In Token of, Recognition of and Gratitude to God—Gen. 4:3, 4.

First Fruits: The Earliest Portion of the Crop to be gathered in, consecrated to God.

Law of, Earliest Form—Ex. 23:16, 19; 34:22, 26. Second Form—Deut. 18:4. Third Form—Lev. 23:10-14; Num. 18:12-28.

Materials: Corn, Wine, Oil and Honey—II Chr. 31:5. All the Increase—Pr. 3:9; Jer. 2:3; Ez. 20:40; 44:30; Neh. 14.

Allusions in History—Deut. 26:10; II Ki. 4:42; Heb. 10:35, 37; 12:44; 13:31.

Figurative: First Fruits of the Spirit—Rom. 8:23; Jas. 1:18; Rev. 14:4. First Converts to Christ—Rom. 16:5; I Cor. 16:15. Christ as Subject to Death and Resurrection—I Cor. 15:20, 23.

Firstlings: First Born of Domestic Animals, brought to God—Gen. 4:4; Ex. 13:12; Lev. 27:26. At the Sanctuary—Deut. 12:6, 7; 14:23. Unclean, to be redeemed—Ex. 13:13; 34:20; Lev. 27:27; Num. 18:15. Not to be made Source of Gain—Deut. 15:19.

First-born Sons under the Same Law. Tribe of Levi redeems them—Num. 3:41.

themselves? 30 And he said, These seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my ^m hand, that it may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well. 31 Wherefore he called that place ⁿ Bē'ēr-shē' bā; because there they sware both of them. 32 So they made a covenant at Bē'ēr-shē' bā; and Ā-bīm'ē-lēch rose up, and Phī'eōl the captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the ^o Phī-lis'tīneš. 33 And Abraham planted a ^p tamarisk tree in Bē'ēr-shē' bā, and ^q called there on the name of Jē-hō' vāh, the ^r Everlasting God. 34 And Abraham sojourned in the land of the Phī-lis'tīneš many days.

22 And it came to pass after these things, that God did prove Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham; and he said, Here am I. 2 And he said, Take now ^t ^u thy son, thine only son, whom thou lovest, even I'šāac, and get thee into the land of ^v Mō-rī' āh; and ^w offer him there for a *burnt-offering upon one of the ^x mountains which I will tell thee of. 3 And Abraham rose early in the ^y morning, and saddled his ^z ass, and took two of his young men with him,

3
m Hand, Gen. 16:12.

31
n Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.

32
o Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

33
p Trees, Mt. 7:17.
q Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
r Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
s Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.

2
t Son, Gen. 21:19.
u Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
v See II Chr. 3:1.
w Sacrifice, Gen. 36:54.
x Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

3
y Morning, Ps. 65:8.
z Asses, Num. 31:34.

Allusions in History—Neh. 10:36.

Tithes: One Tenth of Gain bestowed to the Minister of Religion.

Pre-mosaic Practice: Abraham's Tithe to Melchizedek—Gen. 14:20; Heb. 7:6-10. Jacob's Promise to God—Gen. 28:22.

Mosaic Law of Tithes: Earliest Form: Tenth of Land Crop brought to the Sanctuary, and there consumed by Offerer and Priest—Deut. 14:22-29. Second Form: Tenth of Land Crop, Means of Support of Levites—Num. 18:24-28. Third Form: Tenth of Crop and of Increase of Herds or Flocks—Lev. 27:32-33; II Chron. 31:5-12.

Allusions in History—Neh. 10:37, 38; 12:44; 13:5. By Prophets—Amos 4:4; Mal. 3:8, 10.

Pharisees' Punctiliousness about Tithes—Mt. 23:23; Lu. 11:42; 18:12.

Showbread.—Twelve Loaves of Unleavened Bread presented at the Sanctuary—Lev. 24:5 f.; Ex. 25:30; 35:13; 39:36; II Chr. 2:4. "Continual Bread"—Num. 4:7. On a Special Table—Num. 4:7; I Ki. 7:48; II Chr. 4:19; Heb. 9:2. Renewed each Week—Lev. 24:8. To Represent the Twelve Tribes of Israel—Lev. 24:8.

To be eaten by the Priests only—I Sam. 21:2 f.; Mt. 12:4. Maintained by Special Tax—Neh. 10:32.

Wood-offering.—Neh. 10:34; 13:31.

- 3
a Wood, Ex. 3:5.
b Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
c Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
- 4
d Day, Lev. 25:8.
e Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
- 5
f Worship, Mt. 4:10.
- 6
g Fire, Lev. 10:2.
h Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.
- 7
i Father, Ex. 21:15.
j Son, Gen. 21:19.
k Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
- 8
l Faith, Heb. 11:1.
1 Heb. see for himself.

and Īšāae his son; and he clave the ^a wood for the ^{b c} burnt-offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. 4 On the third ^d day Abraham lifted up his ^e eyes, and saw the place afar off. 5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass, and I and the lad will go yonder; and we will ^f worship, and come again to you. 6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt-offering, and laid it upon Īšāae his son; and he took in his hand the ^g fire and the ^h knife; and they went both of them together. 7 And Īšāae spake unto Abraham his ⁱ father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I, my ^j son. And he said, Behold, the fire and the wood: but where is the ^k lamb for a burnt-offering? 8 And Abraham said, God will ^{l 1} provide himself the lamb for a

burnt-offering, my son: so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built ^m the altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Īšāae his son, and laid him on the altar, upon the wood. 10 And Abraham ⁿ stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. 11 And the ^o angel of Jê-hō-vāh called unto him out of ^p heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here am I. 12 And he said, Lay not thy hand upon the lad, neither do thou anything unto him; for now I know that thou ^q fearest God, seeing thou hast not ^r withheld thy son, thine only son, from me. 13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, behind him a ram caught in the thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt-offering in

- 9
m Heb. 11:17-19.
- 10
n Hand stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
- 11
o Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
- 12
q Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
r Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.

* ALTAR.—From the Root *Zabhab*, to slay. Place of Sacrificial Slaughter.

The most Primitive Altars consisted of a Rock or a Stone.—Ju. 13:19; I Sam. 14:33-35. That of *Noah*—Gen. 8:20. Of *Abraham*, at Shechem—Gen. 12:7. At Bethel—Gen. 12:8. On *Moriah*—Gen. 22:9. Of *Isaac*, at Beer-sheba—Gen. 26:25. Of *Jacob*, at Bethel—Gen. 35:7. At Shechem—Gen. 33:18-20. Of *Moses*, at Rephidim—Ex. 17:15.

Jehovah, through Moses, gives Instruction as to how and what.—Either Earth or Stone.—Ex. 20:24-26; 27:1-7; Deut. 27:5-6; Josh. 8:30. Moses builds a Sample Altar after receiving the Law—Ex. 24:4.

In Early Times Altars built on Spots hallowed by Presence of Jehovah.—Shechem—Gen. 12:7. Hebron—Gen. 13:18. Beer-sheba—Gen. 26:23-25. Bethel—Gen. 35:1.

Builders of Idolatrous Altars: Aaron—Ex. 32:5. Balaam, builds Seven Altars, in three Different Places, at *Bamoth-Baal*—Num. 23:1-2; *Pisgah*—Num. 23:14; *Peor*—Num. 23:29. Gideon's Father—Ju. 6:25. Jeroboam—I Ki. 12:32-33. Ahab—I Ki. 16:32-33. Prophets of Baal—I Ki. 18:26. Ahaz—II Ki. 16:10-16. Kings of Judah—II Ki. 23:12; II Chr. 33:3. Israel—Is. 27:9; 65:3. Ephraim—Hos. 8:11. Athenians—Acts 17:23.

Idolatrous Altars built on Tops of Houses.—II Ki. 23:12; Jer. 19:13; 32:29.

Wooden Symbols, called *Asherim*, erected near Altars.—Ex. 34:13; Deut. 7:5; 12:3; Ju. 3:7; 6:30; I Ki. 14:23; 16:32-33; 18:19; II Ki. 21:3; 23:14; II Chr. 14:3; 17:6; 33:3; 34:3; Is. 17:8; Jer. 17:2; Mic. 5:14.

Zealots for a Pure Altar: Moses—Ex. 32:4-6, 19, 20. Gideon—Ju. 6:25-32. Samuel—I Sam. 7:17; 13:9-14. David—II Sam. 24:18-25. Elijah—I Ki. 18:30-32. Isaiah—Is. 19:19-20; 27:9. Malachi—Mal. 1:10-13.

Distinction between the Central and Local Altars.—Central, or National Altar (Deut. 12:5) had Horns at each Corner.—Ex. 27:2; 38:1-2; Ps. 118:27. Sin represented as engraved on the Horns—Jer. 17:1. Blood applied to Horns with Finger of Priest.—Ex. 29:12; 30:10; Lev. 4:7, 18, 25, 30, 34. Moses applies Blood—Lev. 8:15.

The Horns of the Altar resorted for Protection.—Ex. 21:14; I Ki. 1:50-51; 2:28-29.

Var. Read.—Chap. 22.—V. 13. A (*lit.* one, as Ju. 13:2; I Sam. 1:1; *MSS.* Sept. *Sam. Pesh. Ps.-Jon. Ev. Ol.* (l)).

Altars in the Tabernacle: Of Burnt Offerings. *Its Construction*—Ex. 27:1-8; 38:1-7. *Its Situation*—Ex. 40:6, 29. *Its Use*—Lev. 1:1-17. *Its Dedication*—Num. Chap. 7. *Continual Fire*—Lev. 6:13. Altar of Incense (called the Golden Altar—Ex. 39:38): *Its Construction*—Ex. 30:1-5; 37:25-29. In the Temple, made of Cedar-wood, overlaid with Gold—I Ki. 6:20; 7:48; I Chr. 28:18. Covering—Num. 16:36-40. *Its Situation*—Ex. 30:6; 40:5, 26, 27. *Its Use*—Ex. 30:7-10; Lev. 4:7, 18. Blood of Sin-offering put on its Horns—Lev. 4:7, 18; 8:15; 9:9; 16:18. Things forbidden—Ex. 30:9. Sacred Fire only to be used on—Lev. 10:1, 2; 16:12. Atonement thereon—Ex. 30:10; Lev. 16:18, 19. Anointed—Ex. 30:26-29; 40:10; Lev. 8:10, 11.

Atonement for the Altar.—Ex. 29:36, 37.

Altars in Solomon's Temple.—Of Burnt Offerings, made of Bronze, and Large—I Ki. 8:64; II Ki. 16:14; II Chr. 4:1. Asa renewed it, after Neglect—II Chr. 15:3-8. Ahaz had it removed and another built—II Ki. 16:14-16. Cleansed by Order of Hezekiah—II Chr. 29:18; 33:16. Repaired by Manasseh—II Chr. 33:16. Nothing polluted or defective to be offered on it—Lev. 22:21-23; Mal. 1:7-8.

Altar of Incense.—I Chr. 28:18; II Chr. 4:19; I Ki. 7:48; 9:25; Is. 6:6.

Altar of Second Temple.—Ezra 3:2-6. Placed on Spot as Solomon's (Josephus, Ant. ii. 4, Sect. 1). Constructed of Unhewn Stones (I Macc. 4:47). Deseccated by Antiochus Epiphanes (I Macc. i:54).

Altar erected by Herod.—Size, 50 Cubits Broad and Long; 15 High (Josephus 5, Sect. 6).

Visions of Ezekiel.—Ez. 8:16; 41:22; 43:13-27.

New Testament References.—Mt. 5:23; 23:18, 35; Lu. 11:51; Acts 17:23; Rom. 11:3; I Cor. 9:13; 10:18; Heb. 7:13; 13:10; Rev. 6:9; 8:3; 9:13. See "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2; "Sacrifice"—Gen. 31:54; "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9; "Temple"—I Sam. 1:9.

14
1 That is, *Jehovah will see, or provide.*
a Day, Lev. 25:8.
b Mountain called "Mount of Jehovah," Ex. 3:12.
2 Or, *he shall be seen.*

15
c Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

16
g Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
h Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.

17
i Old and New Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
j Abrahamic Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
k Seed, Deut. 22:9.
l Stars, Ps. 136:8.
m Sand, Ps. 139:18.
n Sea, Ex. 14:21.
o Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
p Enemies, Job 31:29.

18
q Nations, Gen. 10:32.
r Earth, Gen. 2:1.
3 Or, *bless themselves.*
s Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
t Voice of God obeyed, Gen. 27:22.

19
u Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.

20
v Milcah, Gen. 11:29.
w Children, Gen. 3:16.
x Nahor, Gen. 11:26.

21
y Uz, Gen. 10:23.
z See Num. 34:24; I Chr. 27:17.
a Father, Ex. 21:15.
b Aram, Gen. 10:24.

22
c See Gen. 24:15, 24; 25:20; 28:2, 5.

the stead of his son. 14 And Abraham called the name of that place ¹ Jē-hō-vāh-jī-rēh: as it is said to this ^a day, In the ^b mount of Jē-hō-vāh ² it shall be provided. 15 And the ^c angel of ^d Jē-hō-vāh called unto ^e Abraham a second time out of ^f heaven, 16 and said, ^g By myself have I sworn, saith Jē-hō-vāh, because thou hast done this thing, and hast not ^h withheld thy son, thine only son, 17 that ⁱ in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy ^k seed as the ^l stars of the heavens, and as the ^m sand which is upon the ⁿ seashore; and thy seed shall possess the ^o gate of his ^p enemies; 18 and in thy seed shall all the ^q nations of the ^r earth ³ be blessed; because thou hast ^s obeyed my ^t voice. 19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to ^u Bē-ēr-shē-bā; and Abraham dwelt at Bē-ēr-shē-bā.

20 And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, ^v Mil-cāh, she also hath borne ^w children unto thy brother ^x Nā-hōr: 21 ^y Ūz his first-born, and Būz his brother, and ^z Kēm-ū-ēl the ^a father of ^b Ā-l-rām, 22 and Ēhē-sēd, and Hā-zō, and Pīl-dāsh, and Jīd-lāph, and ^c Bē-thū-ēl.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 22.—V. 14, it shall be provided—he appeareth (or, it shall be seen), *Tu, De. a marg.*; (On the mountain where Jehovah) appeareth (supply, let us praise him, *Ev.*), *Ev. Di. Ke.*: it is provided, *Ge. Kn. R.* one shall be seen (as a worshipper: *Cf. Ps. 42:2; 84:7*), *Ka.* (A proverb, having allusion to the Temple worship, and implying either (a) that to those who seek God in His Temple, He will be present with His providence, or show Himself to them His aid; or (b) that it is there that men must "appear" with their offerings); he is seen (or, it is provided), *DR.*; provision shall be made, *S.P.U.* V. 18, in— or, through; or, with. be blessed (*Here and ch. 26:4, the form is different from that in ch. 12:3; 18:18; 28:14; and even those scholars, as He. Ke. G. Baur, Orelli, Green, who doubt the reflexive sense there, do not question it here*); bless themselves, *DR.* obeyed—hearkened to, *DR.*

23 And Bē-thū-ēl begat ^d Rē-bēk-āh: these eight did Mil-cāh bear to Nā-hōr, Abraham's brother. 24 And his ^e concubine, whose name was Reu-māh, she also bare Tē-lbāh, and Gā-hām, and Tā-hāsh, and Mā-ā-cāh.

23 And the life of Sarah was a hundred and seven and twenty years: these were the years of the life of Sarah. 2 And Sarah died in ^f Kīr-ī-āth-ār-bā (the same is ^g Hē-l-brōn), in the land of ^h Ē-ā-nāan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to ⁱ weep for her. 3 And Abraham rose up from before his ^j dead, and spake unto the children of ^k Heth, saying, 4 I am a stranger and a ^l sojourner with you: give me a ^m possession of a ⁿ burying-place with you, that I may ^o bury my dead out of my sight. 5 And the children of ^p Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him, 6 Hear us, my lord; thou art a ^q prince of God among us: in the choice of our ^r sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead. 7 And Abraham rose up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth. 8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight, hear me, and entreat for me to ^s Ē-phrōn the son of ^t Zō-l-hār, 9 that he may give me the ^u cave of ^v Māeh-pē-lāh, which he hath, which is in the end of his ^w field; for the full price let him give it to me in the midst of you for a possession of a burying-place. 10 Now Ē-phrōn was sitting in the midst of the children of Heth: and Ē-phrōn the ^x Hīt-tite answered Abraham in the

23
d Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.
24
e Concubine, Gen. 16:2.
2
f Josh. 14:15; 15:13; 21:11.
g Hebron, Num. 13:22.
h Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
i Mourning, John 11:35.
3
j Death, Rom. 5:12.
k Gen. 10:15; 15:20.
4
l Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
m Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
n Land, Gen. 23:15.
o Burial Places, II Chr. 16:14.
p Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
5
q Ch. 10:15; 15:20.
6
r Prince, Num. 2:7.
s Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
8
t Gen. 25:8-10; 49:29, 30; 50:13; Josh. 15:9.
u Gen. 46:10; Ex. 6:15.
9
v Caves, John 11:38.
w Gen. 23:17-20; 25:9; 49:30, 31; 50:13; Acts 7:16.
x Field, Num. 20:17.
10
y Hittites, Gen. 26:34.

audience of the children of Heth, even of all that went in at the gate of his city, *saying, 11 Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the children of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead. 12 And Abraham bowed himself down before the people of the land. 13 And he spake unto E^h-phrōn in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt, I pray thee, hear me: I will give the price of the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there. 14 And E^h-phrōn answered Abraham, saying unto him, 15 My lord, hearken unto me: a piece of *land worth four hundred shek^l-els of silver, what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 23.—V. 13. But if thou wilt, I pray thee, hear me—If thou only—oh, if thou wouldst hear me. *See Var. Read.* If only thou—pray hear me. SPU. V. 16. current money with—*Lit.* that passeth to, DR. BEN. V. 17. before Mamre—i.e. east of, DR.

* **LAND—Creation of.**—Gen. 1:9, 10; Ps. 95:5. Appeared on third Day—Gen. 1:9. Deluged because of Wickedness—Gen. 7:19–22. Noah's Posterity settled in Land of Shinar—Gen. 11:2. From thence scattered everywhere—Gen. 11:9.

Jehovah covenants with Abraham concerning Land for Posterity.—Gen. 12:1–7; 13:14–15; 15:18–20; 17:8; 24:7; Num. 32:11. Land rich and fertile—Num. 13:23–27; Deut. 11:9–15; 26:10, 15; Josh. 5:12. Unclean because of Inhabitants—Deut. 9:4–5; Ezra 9:11–12.

Israel's Relation to Land of Egypt.—Joseph sold into—Gen. 39:1; 40:15. He is set over the Land—Gen. 41:41–45. Provides against Famine—Gen. 41:46–57. His Brethren visit Egypt to buy Food—Gen. Chaps. 42–44. Jacob and Family move there—Gen. 45:16–28; 46:1–7; 47:1–6. They dwell in the Land of Goshen—Gen. 47:5, 27.

Gift of the Land of Canaan.—Promised: To Abraham—Gen. 12:1–7; 13:14–18; 15:7; 17:8; 28:4, 13; Neh. 9:8; Acts 7:3–6. To Isaac—Gen. 26:3. To Jacob—Gen. 35:12; 48:4. To Descendants of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob—Gen. 50:24; Ex. 6:4, 8; 12:25; 33:1; Lev. 23:10; 25:2, 38; Deut. 1:25; 8:7–10; 12:10; 17:14; 19:1, 8; 26:1, 2, 15; 28:8; Josh. 2:9, 14; Ps. 105:11; Jer. 11:5; Ez. 11:17.

Land given—Josh. 2:24; I Ki. 8:34; Neh. 9:35; Ps. 135:12; 136:12; Jer. 7:7; 32:22; Gen. 11:15; 33:24; 36:28; 37:25.

Gift Conditional—Lev. 20:22; Num. 27:12, 13; Deut. 1:34–36; 5:16; 6:23, 24; 9:6, 23; 11:31, 32; 15:4, 5; 16:20; 18:9; 25:19; 30:20; 32:49, 52; 34:4; Jer. 35:15.

Israelites must conquer Inhabitants and take Possession.—Num. 32:22; 33:53–56; Deut. 3:18–20; 4:37, 38; Josh. 1:1–9; 9:24; Ju. 6:9.

Conquest of the Land.—Num. 32:22, 29, 33:52–53; Deut. 1:8; 3:12, 20; 4:1, 22, 47; 6:1, 18; 8:1; 9:4, 5, 23; 10:11; 11:8, 11, 31; 12:29; 16:20; Josh. 1:11; 2:24; 9:24; 11:16, 23; 12:1–24; 23:5; 24:8; Ju. 2:4; 11:21–22; Ps. 44:3. Conquered little by little for Fear of Beasts—Lev. 26:6; Deut. 7:22. Land still to be Conquered—Num. 33:52–56; Josh. 13:1–6.

Division of Land.—Three Men sent out from each Tribe to describe and lay off Land—Josh. 18:1–10. Land allotted for Inheritance—Num. 26:52–55; 32:22; 33:54; 34:2–28; Josh.

16 And ^a Abraham hearkened unto ^b E^h-phrōn; and Abraham ^c weighed to E^h-phrōn the ^d silver which he had named in the audience of the ^e children of ^f Heth, four hundred shek^l-els of silver, current money with the ^h merchant.

17 So the field of E^h-phrōn, which was in Māch-pē-lāh, which was before ⁱ Mām-rē, the ^j field, and the ^k cave which was therein, and all the ^l trees that were in the field, that were in all the border thereof round about, were made sure 18 unto Abraham for a ^m possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the ^o gate of his ^p city. 19 And after

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—V. 13. But if thou wilt, I pray thee, hear me—*Perhaps words like* "wilt shew kindness to thy servant," have dropped out, *Ol.*

13:8–33; Chaps. 14–21; Ez. Chap. 48. Priests to have no Inheritance in Land—Num. 18:20, 24. Land devoted to Priests and Levites for Residence—Ez. 48:10–14. Rechabites have no Inheritance—Jer. 35:7. Jesus refuses to judge in Division of—Lu. 12:13–14.

Boundary of Land.—Eden—Gen. 2:10–14. Nimrod's Territory—Gen. 10:10–12. Children of Israel—Gen. 15:18–19; Ex. 23:31; Num. 34:2–12; Deut. 1:7–8; 11:24; Josh. 1:2–4; Ez. 47:13–18.

Purchase, Sale and Redemption of Land.—Abraham buys—Gen. 23:15–18. Jacob buys—Gen. 33:19. Joseph buys—Gen. 47:20, 26. Naomi sells—Ruth 4:3. Ananias sells—Acts 4:37. Land cannot be sold permanently—Lev. 25:10, 13, 23, 24; Num. 36:4; Jer. 32:7–15. Land of Egyptian Priests not for Sale—Gen. 47:22. Land bought and dedicated to Jehovah—Lev. 27:16–21. Dearth compels Mortgage of Lands—Neh. 5:1–5. Land not to pass out of Family Possession—Lev. 25:23–28; 27:22–24; II Ki. 8:1–6. Land returned in Year of Jubilee—Lev. 25:10–17; 27:22–25. Conveyance of Title—Gen. 23:3–20; Num. 27:8–11. Ruth 4:3–8, 11; Jer. 32:6–15. Land confiscated—II Ki. 8:1–6; Ezra 10:8. Land leased—Mt. 21:33–41; Mk. 12:1–9; Lu. 20:9–16. Land to rest every seven Years—Ex. 23:11; 25:3–7; Lev. 26:34–35.

Famine in.—Canaan—Gen. 12:10; 26:1; 42:5; 43:5; 47:4, 13; Ruth 1:1; II Sam. 21:1; 24:13; I Ki. 8:37; 18:2; II Ki. 6:25; 7:4; 8:1; 25:3; I Chr. 21:12; II Chr. 20:9; 32:11; Ps. 105:16; Is. 14:30; Jer. 5:12; 11:22; 14:12–18; 15:2; 16:4; 18:21; 21:7–9; 24:10; 27:8, 13; 29:17–18; 32:24, 36; Ez. 5:12–17; 6:11–12; 7:15; Amos 8:11; Lu. 4:25; 15:14. In Egypt—Gen. 41:27–57; 47:13.

Miscellaneous.—Abraham and Lot—Gen. 13:1–12; Acts 7:2–7; Heb. 11:9. Abimelech and Abraham—Gen. 20:15. Jacob returning from Laban—Gen. 31:3; 32:3; 33:18–19. Esau removes from Canaan to Mt. Seir—Gen. 36:6–8. Inhabitants and Kings of Edom—Gen. Chap. 36. Rachel's Death—Gen. 48:7. Land of Egypt filled with Children of Israel—Ex. 1:7. Moses born there—Ex. 2:2. Dwelt in Land of Midian—Ex. 2:15. Brought Brethren into Land of Canaan, etc.—Ex. 3:17. Through Land of Sin and Sinai—Ex. 17:1; 19:1–2. Spies sent to report on the Land—Num. 13:1–29. The Mass die in the Land of the Wilderness—Num. 14:28–37; 26:65; Josh. 5:4–6. Fame went throughout—Mt. 9:26. More Tolerable for—Mt. 10:15–24. Darkness over—Mt. 27:45; Mk. 15:33. See "Ground"—Gen. 33:19; "Canaan"—Gen. 13:7.

LANDMARK.—Deut. 19:14; 27:17; Job 24:2; Prov. 22:28; 23:10; Hos. 5:10.

- 16
a Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
b Ephron, Gen. 23:8.
c Measures, Ex. 36:9.
d Money, Ex. 12:44.
e Silver, Job 22:25.
f Children, Gen. 3:16.
g Ch. 10:15; 15:20.
h Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
17
i Mamre, Gen. 13:18.
j Field, Num. 20:17.
k Caves, John 11:38.
l Trees, Mt. 7:17.
18
m Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
n Land, Gen. 23:15.
o Gate, 1 Sam. 23:7.
p City, Gen. 4:17.

- 19
a Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
b Sarah, Gen. 11:29.
c Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
d Machpelah, Gen. 23:9.
e Hebron, Num. 13:22.
f Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

- 1
g Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

- 2
h Servants, Ex. 21:2.
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 3
k Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
l Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
o Earth, Gen. 2:1.
p Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
q Son, Gen. 21:19.
r Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
s Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

- 5
t Woman, Ruth 3:9.

- 7
u Old and New Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
v Abrahamie Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
w Ch. 12:7.
x Angel, I Pet. 1:12.

this, Abraham ^a buried ^b Sarah his ^c wife in the cave of the field of ^d Mäeh-pēlāh before Mām'rē (the same is ^e Hēlbrōn), in the land of ^f Cā'nāan. 20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a burying-place by the children of Heth.

24 And Abraham was old, and well stricken in age: and Jē-hō'vāh had ^g blessed Abraham in all things. 2 And Abraham said unto his ^h servant, the elder of his ⁱ house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy ^j hand under my thigh: 3 and I will make thee ^k swear by ^m Jē-hō'vāh, the God of ⁿ heaven and the God of the ^o earth, that thou wilt not ^p take a wife for my ^q son of the ^s daughters of the Cā'nāan-ites, among whom I dwell: 4 but thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife for my son Īšāae. 5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the ^t woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest? 6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again. 7 Jē-hō'vāh, the God of heaven, who took me from my father's house, and from the land of my nativity, and who spake unto me, and who sware unto me, saying, ^u ^v ^w Unto thy seed will I give this land; he will send his ^x angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife for my son from thence. 8 And if the woman be not willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this my

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—V. 10. goodly things—good things. Mesopotamia—*Heb.* Aram-naharaim, *i. e.* Aram of the two rivers, DR. SPU. V. 13. am standing—stand, R. are coming out—come, R. fountain—spring, BEN. V. 17. from—of, R.

oath; only thou shalt not bring my son thither again. 9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning this matter.

10 And the servant took ten ^y camels, of the camels of his master, and departed, ¹ having all ^z goodly things of his master's in his hand: and he arose, and went to ^a ² Mēs-ō-pō-tā'mi-ā, unto the city of ^b Nā'hôr. 11 And he made the camels to kneel down without the ^c city by the ^d well of water at the time of ^e evening, the time that women ^f go out to draw water. 12 And he said, O Jē-hō'vāh, the God of my master ^g Abraham, send me, ^h I pray thee, good speed this day, and show ⁱ kindness unto my master Abraham. 13 Behold, I am standing by the fountain of water; and the daughters of the ^j men of the city are coming out to draw water: 14 and let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy ^k pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Īšāae; and thereby shall I know that thou hast showed kindness unto my master. 15 And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, ^l Rē-bēk'āh came out, who was born to ^m Bē-thū'ēl the son of ⁿ Mīl'ēāh, the wife of ^o Nā'hôr, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder. 16 And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a ^p virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the ^q fountain, and filled her pitcher, and came up. 17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Give

- 10
y Camels, Gen. 2:20.
1 Or, for all the goods of his master were in his hand.
z Goods, Num. 31:9.
a Mesopotamia, Gen. 28:2.
2 Heb. Aram-naharaim, that is, Aram of the two rivers.
b Nahor, Gen. 11:22, 26.

- 11
c City, Gen. 4:17.
d Wells, John 4:6.
e Evening, Ps. 65:8.
f Duties of Women, Ruth 3:9.

- 12
g Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
h Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
i Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

- 13
j Men, Gen. 2:7.

- 14
k Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

- 15
l Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.
m Bethuel, Gen. 22:22.
n Milcah, Gen. 11:29.
o Nahor, Gen. 11:26.

- 16
p Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
q Fountain, Ki. 3:19.

18
a Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
3:3.

19
b Camels. See
"Animals,"
Gen. 2:20.

20
c Work of
Women, Ruth
3:9.

22
d Jewels of
Women, Ruth
3:9.
e Measures, Ex.
36:9.
1 Heb. *a beka*.
See Ex. 38:26.
f Hand, Gen.
16:12.
g Gold, I Ki.
10:21.

23
h Hospitality,
Lu. 14:12.
i Father, Ex.
21:15.
j House, Deut.
24:10.

25
k Food for Ani-
mal, Gen. 9:3.

26
l Worship, Mt.
4:10.

27
m Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
n Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
o Truth, John
14:6.
p Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.

28
q Mother, Deut.
5:16.

me to drink, I pray thee, a little water from thy pitcher. 18 And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hastened, and let down her ^a pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink. 19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw for thy ^b camels also, until they have done drinking. 20 And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw, and ^c drew for all his camels. 21 And the man looked stedfastly on her, holding his peace, to know whether Jê-hôz-vâh had made his journey prosperous or not. 22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took ^d a golden ring of ^e ¹ half a shêk'zêl weight, and two bracelets for her ^f hands of ten shêk'zêls weight of ^g gold, 23 and said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee. ^h Is there room in thy ⁱ father's ^j house for us to lodge in? 24 And she said unto him, I am the daughter of Bê-thûzêl the son of Mil'zâh, whom she bare unto Nâzhôr. 25 She said moreover unto him, We have both ^k straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in. 26 And the man bowed his head, and ^l worshipped Jê-hôz-vâh. 27 And he said, ^m Blessed be Jê-hôz-vâh, the God of my master Abraham, who hath not forsaken his ⁿ lovingkindness and his ^o truth toward my master: as for me, Jê-hôz-vâh hath led me in the way to the house of my master's ^p brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told her ^q mother's house according to these words. 29 And Rê-bêk'âh had a brother, and his

Var. Rend.—V. 27. lovingkindness—mercy, R. in the way to—straight to. V. 30. was standing—stood, R. V. 32. feet of the men—men's feet, R. V. 43. Behold—Understand, let this be the sign. am standing—stand, R. maiden—See on Is. 7:14 that—which, R.

name was ^r Lâ'bân: and Lâ'bân ran out unto the man, unto the fountain. 30 And it came to pass, when he saw the ring, and the bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of ^s Rê-bêk'âh his ^t sister, saying, Thus spake the ^u ^v man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he was standing by the camels at the ^w fountain. 31 And he said, Come in, thou blessed of ^x Jê-hôz-vâh; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels. 32 And the man came into the house, and he ungirded the camels; and he gave straw and provender for the camels, and ^y water to ^z wash his ^a feet and the feet of the men that were with him. 33 And there was set ^b food before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on. 34 And he said, I am ^c Abraham's servant. 35 And Jê-hôz-vâh hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him ^d ^e flocks and ^f herds, and ^g silver and ^h gold, and men-servants and maid-servants, and camels and ⁱ asses. 36 And ^j Sarah my master's ^k wife bare a ^l ^m son to my master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all that he hath. 37 ⁿ And my master made me ^o swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife for my son of the ^p daughters of the ^q Āz-nâan-îtes, in whose ^r land I dwell: 38 but thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my ^s kindred, and ^t take a wife for my son. 39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me. 40 And he said unto me, Jê-hôz-vâh, before whom I ^u walk, will send his

29
r Gen. 29:12-30; 30:27-43; 31:1-55.

30
s Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.
t Sister, Mt. 19:20.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
w Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.

31
x God, Gen. 1:1.

32
y Water, Ps. 95:5.
z Foot Washing, Gen. 18:4.
a Feet, Gen. 18:4.

33
b Food, Gen. 9:3.
c Abraham, Gen. 11:27.

35
d Flock, Lu. 12:32.
e Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
g Silver, Job 22:25.
h Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
i Asses, Num. 31:34.

36
j Sarah, Gen. 11:29.
k Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
l Son, Gen. 21:19.
m Isaac, Gen. 21:3.

37
n See vs. 2-4.
o Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
p Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
q Canaanites, Gen. 13:7.
r Land, Gen. 23:15.

38
s Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.
t Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

40
u Walking, Col. 1:10.

40
a Angel, I Pet.
1:12.

42
b Vs. 11,12.

43
c Vs. 13, 14.
d Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.

45
e Heart, Acts
15:9.

47
f Bethuel, Gen.
22:22.
g Nahor, Gen.
11:22.
h Milcāh, Gen.
11:29.
i Jewels of
Women, Ruth
3:9.
j Nose, Gen.
7:22.
k Hand, Gen.
16:12.

48
l Worship, Mt.
4:10.

^a angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house: 41 then shalt thou be clear from my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give her not to thee, thou shalt be clear from my oath. 42 And ^b I came this day unto the fountain, and said, O Jê-hô'vâh, the God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go: 43 ^c behold, I am standing by the fountain of water; and let it come to pass, that the maiden that cometh forth to draw, to whom I shall say, Give me, I pray thee, a little water from thy ^a pitcher to drink; 44 and she shall say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom Jê-hô'vâh hath appointed for my master's son. 45 And before I had done speaking in my ^e heart, behold, Rê-bêk'âh came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the fountain, and drew: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee. 46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also. 47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of ^f Bê-thû'êl, ^g Nâ'hôr's son, whom ^h Mîl'câh bare unto him: and I put the ⁱ ring upon her ^j nose, and the bracelets upon her ^k hands. 48 And I bowed my head, and ^l worshipped Jê-hô'vâh, and blessed Jê-hô'vâh, the God of my master Abraham, who had led me in the right way

Var. Rend.—V. 45. my—mine, R. V. 48. brother's—kinsman's (cf. ch. 14:16; 29:12) V. 60. that—which, R.

to ^m take my ⁿ master's ^o brother's ^p daughter for his ^q son. 49 And now if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then ^r Lâ'zân and Bê-thû'êl answered and said, The thing proceedeth from Jê-hô'vâh: we cannot speak unto thee bad or good. 51 Behold, ^s Rê-bêk'âh is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as Jê-hô'vâh hath spoken. 52 And it came to pass, that, when ^t Abraham's ^u servant heard their words, he ^v bowed himself down to the ^w earth unto Jê-hô'vâh. 53 And the servant brought forth jewels of ^x silver, and jewels of ^y gold, and ^z raiment, and gave them to Rê-bêk'âh: he gave also to her brother and to her ^a mother ^b precious things. 54 And they did ^c eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master. 55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us ^a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go. 56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing Jê-hô'vâh hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master. 57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and ^d inquire at her mouth. 58 And they called Rê-bêk'âh, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go. 59 And they sent away Rê-bêk'âh their sister, and her ^e nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men. 60 And they ^f blessed Rê-bêk'âh, and said unto her, Our ^g sister, ^h be thou *the mother of thou-*

^m Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
ⁿ Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.
^o Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^p Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^q Son, Gen. 21:19.

50
^r Laban, Gen. 24:29.

51
^s Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.

52
^t Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^u Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^v Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^w Earth, Gen. 2:1.

53
^x Silver, Job 22:25.
^y Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^z Clothing, Job 31:19.
^a Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^b Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.

54
^c Feasts, Num. 29:39.

57
^d Consent of Parties to be married required. See Gen. 6:2.

59
^e Nurses for Children, Gen. 3:16.
^f See Gen. 35:8.

60
^g Blessing Gen., 12:3.
^h Sister, Mt. 19:20.
ⁱ Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.

sands of ten thousands, and let thy seed possess the ^agate of those that ^bhate them.

61 And Rê-bêk'zâh arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the ^ccamels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rê-bêk'zâh, and went his way. 62 And Î'sâae came from the way of ^dBê'êr-lâ-hâi'-roi; for he dwelt in the ^eland of the ^f'South. 63 And ^gÎ'sâae went out to meditate in the ^hfield at the ⁱeventide: and he lifted up his ^jeyes, and saw, and behold, there were camels coming. 64 And Rê-bêk'zâh lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Î'sâae, she alighted from the camel. 65 And she said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant said, It is my master: and she ^ktook her veil, and covered herself. 66 And the servant told Î'sâae all the things that he had done. 67 And Î'sâae brought her into his mother ^l^mSarah's ⁿtent, and took Rê-bêk'zâh, and she became his ^owife; and he loved her: and Î'sâae was ^pcomforted after his mother's ^qdeath.

25 And Abraham took another wife, and her name was ^rKê-tû'râh. 2 And she bare him Zîm'rân, and Jôk'shân, and Mê'dân, and Mid'î-ân, and Îsh'bâk, and Shû'zâh. 3 And Jôk'shân begat ^sShê'bâ, and ^tDê'dân. And the sons of Dê'dân were Âs-shû'rîm, and Lê-tû'shîm, and Lê-ûm'mîm. 4 And the sons of Mid'î-ân: ^uÊ'phâh, and ^vÊ'phêr, and

Var. Rend.—V. 62. And Isaac came—Now Isaac had come, DR. SPU. from the way of—from coming to. *See Var. Read.*; had just come to, *Ew.* V. 63, to meditate, *So Tu. De.*; to lament, *Ew.* Kn. Dê. there were camels coming—*Omit.* VAR. V. 65, her veil—her mantle. **Chap. 25.**—Vs. 8, 17, people—fellow-tribesmen, GUN. father's kin, DR. Vs. 9, 18, before—i.e. east of, SPU.

^wHâ'nôeh, and ^xÂ-bî'dâ, and ^yÊl-dâ'âh. All these were the ^zchildren of Kê-tû'râh. 5 And ^zAbraham gave ^a^ball that he had unto Î'sâae. 6 But unto the ^csons of the ^dconcubines, that Abraham had, Abraham gave ^egifts; and he sent them away from Î'sâae his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the east country. 7 And these are the ^fdays of the ^gyears of Abraham's ^hlife which he lived, a hundred threescore and fifteen years. 8 And Abraham gave up the ghost, and ⁱdied in a good old age, an old man, and full of ^jyears, and was gathered to his people. 9 And Î'sâae and ^kÎsh'mâ-êl his sons ^lburied him in the ^mcave of ⁿMâeh-pê'zâh, in the ^ofield of ^pÊ'phrôn the son of ^qZô'hâr the ^rHî't'tîte, which is before ^sMâm'rê; 10 the field which Abraham purchased of the children of ^tHeth: there was Abraham buried, and ^uSarah his wife. 11 And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God ^vblessed Î'sâae his son: and Î'sâae dwelt by ^wBê'êr-lâ-hâi'-roi.

12 Now these are the generations of Îsh'mâ-êl, Abraham's son, whom ^xHâ'gâr the ^yÊ-ğyp'tîân, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham: 13 and these are the names of the sons of Îsh'mâ-êl, by their names, according to their generations: the first-born of Îsh'mâ-êl, Nê-bâ'îjôth; and ^zKê'dâr, and Âd'bê-êl, and ^aMîb'sâm, 14 and ^bMîsh'mâ, and ^cDû'mâh, and Mâs'sâ, 15 ^dHâ'dâd, and ^eTê'z'mâ, Jê'tûr, Nâ'phîsh, and Kêd'ê-mâh:

Var. Read.—**Chap. 24.**—V. 62. from the way of to the wilderness of, *Di.* (after *Sep. Sam.*). V. 63, to meditate—to stroll (Num. 11:8; Job 1:7; Heb.). *Pesh. Ge. Di.* (alt.). **Chap. 25.**—V. 15, Hadad—very many MSS. read Hadad (or rather, Khadad); so *Sam. De. Di.* r (cf. I Chr. 1:30); many *Edd.*, Khadar.

^w Gen. 46:9.
^x I Chr. 1:33.
^y Children, Gen. 3:16.

5

^z Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^a Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
^b Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

6

^c Son, Gen. 21:19.
^d Concubines, Gen. 16:2.
^e Presents, II Sam. 8:10.

7

^f Day, Lev. 25:8.
^g Year, Lev. 25:8.
^h Life, Gen. 2:7.

8

ⁱ Death, Rom. 5:12.

9

^j Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.
^k Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^l Cave, John 11:38.
^m Machpelah, Gen. 23:9.
ⁿ Field, Num. 20:17.
^o Ephron, Gen. 23:8.
^p Zohar, Gen. 23:8.
^q Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
^r Mampe, Gen. 13:18.

10

^s Ch. 10:15; 15:20.
^t Gen. 23:19.

11

^u Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^v Ch. 16:14; 24:62.

12

^w Hagar, Gen. 16:3.
^x Egyptian, Gen. 12:10.

13

^y Is. 21:16; Ex. 27:21.
^z I Chr. 4:25.

14

^a I Chr. 4:25.
^b Josh. 15:52.

15

^c Hadad, Gen. 36:35, 36; I Ch. 11:14; I Chr. 1:50.
^d Tempt. Gen. 36:34; Job 2:11; 6:19; Is. 21:14; Jer. 25:23; 49:7; Hab. 3:3.

¹⁶
a Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.
b Name, Acts 16:18.
c Village, Deut. 2:23.
d Encampment, Num. 31:10.
e Prince, Num. 2:7.
f Nations, Gen. 10:32.
¹⁸
g Havilah, Gen. 10:7.
h Shur, I Sam. 27:8.
i Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
j Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
1 Or, settled; Heb. fell.
k Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
¹⁹
l Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
m Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
n Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
²⁰
o Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
p Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.
q Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
r Bethuel, Gen. 22:22.
s Heb. Aramean.
s Paddan-aram (Mesopotamia), Gen. 28:2.
t Laban, Gen. 24:29.

16 these are the sons of ^a Īsh-mā-ēl, and these are their ^b names, by their ^c villages, and by their ^d encampments; twelve ^e princes according to their ^f nations. 17 And these are the years of the life of Īsh-mā-ēl, a hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost and died, and was gathered unto his people. 18 And they dwelt from ^g Hāv-ī-lāh unto ^h Shūr that is before ⁱ Ē-gypt, as thou goest toward ^j Ās-sūr-ī-ā: he ^k abode over against all his ^k brethren.

19 And these are the ^l generations of ^m Īš-sāe, ⁿ Abraham's son: Abraham begat Īš-sāe: 20 and Īš-sāe was forty years old when he ^o took ^p Rē-bēk-āh, the ^q daughter of ^r Bē-thū-ēl the ^s *2 Sūr-ī-ān of ^s Pād-dān-ā-rām, the sister of ^t Lā-bān the 2 Sūr-ī-ān, to be his wife. 21 And

Var. Rend.—V. 18. abode—settled. SPU. GUN. over against—Lit. before the face; cf. 16:12; in the presence of, R. V. 20. Syrian—Aramaean, DR. BEN. V. 23. from—even from, R.

Īš-sāe ^u entreated ^v Jē-hō-vāh for his ^w wife, because she was ^x barren: and Jē-hō-vāh was entreated of him, and Rē-bēk-āh his wife ^y conceived. 22 And the ^z children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, ³ wherefore do I live? And she went to inquire of Jē-hō-vāh. 23 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto her, ^a Two nations are in thy womb,

And two peoples shall be separated from thy bowels: And the ^b one people shall be stronger than the other people; And ^c d the elder shall serve the younger.

24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were [†] twins in her womb. 25 And the first came forth ⁴ red, all over like a hairy ^e garment; and they called his name ^f Ē-sāu.

Var. Read.—V. 18. As thou goest toward Assyria—Corrupt, or a gloss, Hu. (who supposes it derived from I Sam. 15:7), We. No. Di.

²
u Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
x Childlessness an Affliction. See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
y Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
²²
z Children, Gen. 3:16.
3 Or, wherefore am I thus.
²³
a Ch. 17:4-6, 16.
b Children of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
c Esau sold his Birthright, vs. 31-34.
d Ch. 27:40; Mal. 1:2, 3; Rom. 9:12.

²⁵
4 Or, ruddy.
e Clothing, Job 31:19.
f Esau, Gen. 27:1.

* SYRIA, Aram. "Mount-up."—The Wall of Mountains North of Palestine extending from the Mediterranean to the Euphrates, with Damascus as its Capital—Num. 23:7; II Sam. 8:5-6; Is. 7:8. Originally it was much more spacious, including Mesopotamia—Gen. 24:10; 25:20; 28:5.

Divided into Provinces.—Zobah and Rehoh, Geshur, Hamath, Damascus—I Sam. 14:47; II Sam. 8:3, 5, 6, 9, 10; 10:6-8; 15:8; I Ki. 11:23; I Chr. 18:5, 9; 19:6; Jer. 39:5.

Famous Rivers.—Abana and Parphar—I Ki. 5:12. Orontes, Antioch, on this River.

Chief Towns: Antioch, Damascus, Palmyra, Laodicea, Hamath, Hierapolis, Baalbec, Aleppo. Mountain—Hermon—Deut. 4:48; Josh. 11:17; 12:1; I Chr. 5:23.

Occupants.—The Hamites, first; then a Shemite (Semitic) Element entered from the Southeast, i. e. Abraham, Chedolamer, Amraphel.

Conquest by David.—After the Days of Abraham, Syria first appears in Scripture as a Confederate against David, with Hadadezer, King of Zobah—I Sam. 8:3. Syria submits to David—II Sam. 8:4-5. David puts Garrisons throughout the Land—(II Sam. 8:6). In the Days of Solomon, Syria revolted under Rezon of Zobah, and Damascus was recaptured—I Ki. 1:23-25.

Further Strife of the Kings.—Benhadad. This was the Name of three Kings of Damascus. (1) Benhadad I was the Son of Tabrimmon and Grandson of Hezion—I Ki. 15:18. He entered into an Alliance with Asa, King of Judah, against Israel—I Ki. 15:18-20. Elisha anoints Hazael to be King and deplores his future development—I Ki. 19:15. (2) Benhadad II. This King had many Wars with Israel, but was eventually defeated—I Ki. 20:29-32. His Prestige shown in the 3 Vassal Kings who accompanied him to the Siege of Samaria—I Ki. 20:1. In Second Siege of Samaria a Famine resulted, and during a Providential Panic the Syrians fled in Confusion—II Ki. 7:1-7. The King becoming ill, Hazael smothers him and seizes the Throne—II Ki. 8:7-15. The new King greatly oppressed Israel, but Relief came through his Death—II Ki. 13:22-24. (3) Benhadad III. This King was Hazael's Son.

He was unsuccessful, Jehoash recapturing the Cities which were previously lost—II Ki. 13:25. Jeroboam II followed up this Advantage, and in a subsequent Reign the Syrian Kingdom, under Rezin, makes an Alliance with Israel against Abaz, King of Judah—Is. 7:17.

The following References added to the above give the whole Syrian History: II Ki. 5:1-5; 6:8, 11, 23, 24; 9:14, 15; 12:17; 18:13, 4, 7, 17, 19, 22; 15:37; 16:5-7; I Chr. 18:5, 6; 19:10-19; II Chr. 1:17; 16:2-7; 18:10, 30; 20:2; 22:5-6; 24:23; 28:5, 23; Is. 7:1-8; 9:12; 17:3; Jer. 35:11; Amos 9:7.

Syria as a Commercial Country.—Traded with Tyre—Ez. 27:16. Was Idolatrous—Ju. 10:6. Lewd—Ez. 16:57.

Story of Naaman, the Leper.—II Ki. 5th Chap.

New Testament References.—Report of Jesus—Mt. 4:24. Enrollment under Quirinius—Lu. 2:2. Disciples first called Christians at Antioch—Acts 11:26. Starting-point for Paul's Journeys—Acts 13:1-4; 15:35-41; 18:22-23. Sails into Syria—Acts 21:3. Paul came into region of Syria—Gal. 1:21. Syrophenician Woman appeals to Jesus—Mk. 7:26-30. Barnabas preached in Antioch—Acts 15:35. Paul resisted Peter at Antioch—Gal. 2:11. See "Mesopotamia"—Gen. 28:2.

† JACOB, Heb. "Supplanter."—According to others, "Re-enforcement," "Straggler."

Son of Isaac and Rebekah.—Gen. 25:26. Took Esau by Heel—Gen. 25:26; Hos. 12:3. Given in Answer to Prayer—Gen. 25:21. A Quiet Man dwelling in Tents—Gen. 25:27.

Tricked Esau out of Birthright.—Gen. 25:29-34. At Rebekah's Suggestion he obtained Esau's Blessing—Gen. 27:1-38. Fled from Anger of Esau to Paddan-aram—Gen. 27:41-46. Took Isaac's Blessing with him—Gen. 28:1-5. Jacob's Vision by the Way—Gen. 28:12-22; Hos. 12:4; John 1:51.

Coming to Haran, meets Rachel.—Gen. 29:19. Laban employs him as a Shepherd—Gen. 29:14-15. Jacob stipulates for Rachel as his Wages—Gen. 29:18-21. Laban, breaking

^a ²⁶ ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

Contract, gives him Leah—Gen. 29:23. Jacob serves Seven Years more after marrying Rachel—Gen. 29:25-30. Children are born to Jacob from Leah, Rachel, Bilhah and Zilpah—Gen. 30:1-25. Angry at Rachel—Gen. 30:2. By Craft, Jacob secures Large Flocks—Gen. 30:31-43. Laban becoming jealous, Jacob returns to Canaan—Gen. 31:1-21. Laban pursues—Gen. 31:22-35. Meets Angels on the Way—Gen. 32:1-2. Sends Messengers to pacify Esau—Gen. 32:9-12. Sends Present to Esau—Gen. 32:13-21. Wrestles with Angel at Jabbok—Gen. 32:24-32; Hos. 12:3-4.

Name becomes Israel.—Gen. 32:28. Wins Esau and they are reconciled—Gen. 33:1-16. Purchases Ground at Shechem and rears Altar—Gen. 33:18-20. Josh. 24:32.

Shechem defiles Dinah.—Gen. 34:1-3. Jacob refers Act to his Sons—Gen. 34:5. Hamor, the Father, asks Dinah for a Wife—Gen. 34:6-12. Jacob's Sons propose Circumcision and slay entire Family of Males—Gen. 34:15-29. Reserve Wives and Stock—Gen. 34:28, 29. Jacob vainly protests—Gen. 34:30.

God orders Jacob to return to Bethel.—Gen. 35:1. Puts away Foreign Gods and builds Altar—Gen. 35:2-7. Erects Pillar—Gen. 35:14. God renews Covenant with Jacob there. Benjamin is born, but Rachel dies—Gen. 35:16-19. Pillar erected upon Rachel's Grave—Gen. 35:20. Visits his Father Isaac—Gen. 35:27.

Partiality for Joseph and the Result.—Gen. 37:1-24. Joseph sold and carried to Egypt—Gen. 37:25-36.

Famine drove Jacob to send to Egypt.—Gen. 42:1, 2. Negotiations for Food—Gen. Chap. 42 and 43. Jacob is sent for—Gen. 45:16-28; 46:1-7; Josh. 24:4; I Sam. 12:8. Settles in Goshen—Gen. 45:28. List of Sons and Children going to Egypt—Gen. 46:8-27; Ex. 1:1-5. Jacob blesses Pharaoh—Gen. 47:1-10. Lives in Egypt seventeen Years—Gen. 47:1-12, 28. Before passing away, Jacob blesses his Children, prophesying—Gen. Chap. 49; Heb. 11:21. Jacob lived to be 147 Years of Age—Gen. 47:28. Joseph and Sons visit Jacob—Gen. 48:1-22. Jacob dies and is buried with his Fathers—Gen. 49:29-33; 50:1-13.

Sons of Jacob furnish Basis of Covenant Relation destined to possess Land of Canaan.—Gen. Chaps. 48 and 49; Deut. 4:37; 7:8.

God makes Covenant with Jacob.—Gen. 28:13-15; 35:9-12; 48:4; Ex. 2:24; 6:8; 33:1; Lev. 26:42; Num. 32:11; Deut. 1:8; 6:10; 9:5; 29:13; 30:20; 34:4; II Ki. 13:23; Ps. 105:10.

Tribes of Israel took Names of Sons of Jacob.—Gen. 35:23-26; 46:8-27; 49:1-22; Ex. 6:14-25; I Ki. 18:31; I Chr. Chap. 2.

Israelites called Jacob.—Num. 23:7, 10; 24:5, 17, 19; 32:1; Deut. 32:9; 33:4, 10, 28; I Chr. 16:17; Ps. 14:7; 24:6; 44:4; 53:6; 78:5, 21, 71; 79:7; 99:4; 105:23; 135:4; 147:19; Nah. 2:2; Mal. 2:12. Children of Jacob—II Ki. 17:34; I Chr. 16:13; Ps. 105:6. Called House of Jacob—Ex. 19:3. Seed of Jacob—Ps. 20:1; 22:23. Sons of Jacob—Ps. 77:15; Mal. 3:6. Tribes of the Sons of Jacob—I Ki. 18:31.

God loved Jacob rather than Esau.—Mal. 1:2. **Jacob typical of the Gentiles.**—Is. 49:6, 7; Mal. 1:1-15; Rom. 9:9-33; 11:25-32.

New Testament References.—Acts 7:8, 12, 15, 32, 46; Rom. 9:13; 11:26. Abraham, Isaac and Jacob in the Kingdom of God—Mt. 8:11; Lu. 13:28. Jacob's Well—John 4:5, 6, 12.

JACOB FATHER OF JOSEPH, THE HUSBAND OF MARY.—Mt. 1:15, 16.

JACOB'S SONS:

Asher, "Happy."—Eighth Son of Jacob, by Zilpah, Leah's

^h tents. 28 Now Ī-šāac loved Ē-šau, because he did eat of his ⁱ venison: and ^j Re-bek-ah loved Jacob. 29 And Jacob boiled ^k pottage: and Ē-šau came in from the field, and he was faint: 30 and Ē-šau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with ³ that same red *pottage*; for I am faint: therefore was his name called

^h Tent, Num. 24:5.
²⁸
ⁱ See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^j Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.
²⁹
^k See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
³⁰
³ Heb. *the red pottage*, this red pottage.

Handmaid—Gen. 3:13; 30:12, 13; 35:26. Asher had four Sons and one Daughter. Heads of Families—Gen. 46:17; Num. 26:44-47; I Chr. 7:30-40. At the Exodus, the Tribe numbered 41,500—Num. 1:40, 41. At the close of 40 Years in the Wilderness, 53,400—Num. 26:47. Encampment—Num. 2:25, 27; 10:25, 26. Allotment was the rich Sea Coast between Carmel and Lebanon—Josh. 19:24-31; Ju. 5:17. Did not drive out Canaanites—Ju. 1:31, 32. Princes of—Num. 1:13; 7:72-77; 34:27. Stood on Mt. Ebal—Deut. 27:13. 40,000 assisted David to become King over all Israel—I Chr. 12:36. Predictions concerning—Gen. 49:20; Deut. 33:24-25. Shrank from jeopardizing Life against Sisera—Ju. 5:17. Assisted Gideon against Midianites—Ju. 6:35; 7:23. Aided in Hezekiah's Reformation—II Chr. 30:11. See "Israel, Division of the Land"—Deut. 4:1.

Benjamin.—"Son of the Right Hand." Named by Rachel "Benoni," Son of my Sorrow—Jacob's Twelfth Son, by Rachel, who died at his Birth, Only Full Brother of Joseph—Gen. 35:16-18, 24. Only Son born in Palestine—Gen. 35:19. After Joseph went to Egypt, the Father's Favorite—Gen. 42:4, 36, 38; 44:30. Visits Joseph—Gen. Chaps. 43-45. Predictions concerning—Gen. 49:27; Deut. 33:12. Descendants of—Gen. 46:21; Num. 26:38-41; I Chr. 7:6-12; 8:1-40. Strength of, when leaving Egypt 35,400—Num. 1:36, 37. After 40 Years in the Wilderness, 45,600—Num. 26:38-41. Stood on Mt. Gerizim—Deut. 27:12. Cities and Boundaries of Inheritance—Josh. 18:11-28. Did not drive out the Canaanites—Ju. 1:21. Tribe of Benjamin defends Men of Gibeah. They are finally defeated and their Country ravaged—Ju. Chaps. 19-20. Benjamites obtain Wives at Jabesh-Gilead and at Shiloh—Ju. Chap. 21. Celebrated as Bowmen and Slingers—I Chr. 12:2. Many Left-handed—Ju. 20:13-16; I Chr. 12:2

30
1 That is, *Red*.
31
a Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
b Heb. *to-day*.
c Birthright of first-born, Ex. 13:1.
32
c Esau, Gen. 27:1.
d Death, Rom. 5:12.
33
o Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
f Heb. 12:16.
34
g Bread, Gen. 3:19.
h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
1
i Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
j Land, Gen. 23:15.
k Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
l Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
m Abimelech, Gen. 20:2.
n Kings, Deut. 17:15.
o Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
p Gerar, Gen. 10:19.
2
q Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹ Ē-dōm. 31 And ^a Jacob said, Sell me ² first thy ^b birthright. 32 And ^c Ē-sau said, Behold, I am about to ^d die: and what profit shall the birthright do to me? 33 And Jacob said, ^e Swear to me first; and he swore unto him: and ^f he sold his birthright unto Jacob. 34 And Jacob gave Ē-sau ^g bread and pottage of ^h lentils; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: so Ē-sau despised his birthright.

26 And there was ⁱ a famine in the ^j land, besides the first famine that was in the days of ^k Abraham. And ^l Ī-sāac went unto ^m Ā-bīm-ē-lēch ⁿ king of the ^o Phī-līs-tīnes, unto ^p Ġē-rār. 2 And Jē-hō-vāh ^q appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into ^r Ē-ġypt;

Var. Rend.—Vs. 31, 33. ¹ at once, or first of all, *Ge. Kn. De. We. Di. DR. SPU. GUN.*; this day, *R. Chap. 26*.—V. 4. in thy seed—*See on ch. 22:18.* in thy seed... be blessed—by thy seed... bless themselves, *DR.*

Inheritance was East of Jordan—Num. 32:33. They were to cross Jordan and help subdue the Canaanites, leaving their Families on East Side—Num. 32:1-27; Josh. 1:12-18; 4:12-14; 22:1-34. Bounds of Inheritance—Deut. 22:9; Josh. 13:24, 28; 18:7; 22:9. Number leaving Egypt, 45,650—Num. 1:24, 25. Number after 40 Years in Wilderness, 45,000—Num. 26:15-18. Cities built—Num. 32:34-36. Descendants of—Num. 26:15-18; I Chr. Chaps. 2-4; 5:11-17. Encampment—Num. 2:10-14; 10:18-20. Princes—Num. 7:42-47. Stood on Mt. Ebal—Deut. 27:13. Blessing of Moses—Deut. 33:20, 21. Their Prowess described—I Chr. 12:8. Make War with, and subdue Hagarites—I Chr. 5:18-22. David appoints Rulers over—I Chr. 26:32. Land of Gad Battle Field, for Long Time between Syria and Israel—II Ki. 10:33. Barzillai, one of their Loyal, Noble Men—II Sam. 17:27-29; 19:31-40. Elijah was also a Gileadite—I Ki. 17:1. Strength of, when entering Canaan—Num. 26:18. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1.

Issachar.—The Ninth Son of Jacob and the Fifth Son by Leah—Gen. 30:17, 18; Ex. 1:1-4. As respects numbering and dividing the Land—Num. 1:8, 28-29; 34:26. Bounds of Inheritance—Josh. 19:17-23. Assisted Deborah against Sisera—Ju. 5:15. Princes—Num. 7:18-23; 13:7; 34:26. Insurgents from, joined David—I Chr. 12:33, 32. Join with Kingdom of Judah at the Passover—II Chr. 30:18. Strength when leaving Egypt, 54,400—Num. 1:28, 29. Strength when entering Canaan, 64,300—Num. 26:25. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1.

Joseph.—See Gen. 30:24.
Judah.—"Praise."—Jacob's Fourth Son by Leah—Gen. 29:35; 35:23. Saved Joseph from Death by Intercession—Gen. 37:26-27. Offers to be Surety for Benjamin—Gen. 43:3-10. Stands for Benjamin also, respecting the Cup found in Sack—Gen. 44:16. Judah shows the Way into Land of Goshen—Gen. 46:28. Takes two Wives—Gen. 28:1-6. Dwells at Chezib—Gen. 38:5. His Incest with his Daughter-in-law—Gen. 38:12-26. Jacob's Prophecy concerning him—Gen. 49:8-12. Ancestor of Jesus—Gen. 49:10; Mt. 1:2-3; Heb. 7:14; Rev. 5:5. The Tribe first and most vigorous in driving out Canaanites—Ju. 1:3-19. Furnished the First Judge—Ju. 3:9. Descendants—Gen. 46:12; Num. 26:19-22; I Chr. Chap. 2. Princes—Num. 7:12-17; 13:6; 34:19. Moses blesses—Deut. 33:7. Inheritance—Josh. 15:1-12; 19:9. Bezael of

^s dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of: 3 sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will ^t bless thee; for ^v unto thee, and unto thy ^w seed, I will give all these lands, and I will establish the ^x oath which I swore unto Abraham thy ^y father; 4 and I will ^z multiply thy seed as the ^a stars of ^b heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these lands; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth ^c be blessed; 5 because that Abraham ^d obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my ^e commandments, my ^f statutes, and my ^g laws. 6 And Ī-sāac dwelt in Ġē-rār: 7 and the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said, ^h ⁱ She is my sister: for he ^j feared to say, My ^k wife; lest, *said he*, the men of the place should ^l ^m kill me for ⁿ Rē-bēk-āh; because she was ^o fair to look upon. 8 And it

^r Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^s See Ch. I:1.
^t Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
3
^u Abrahamic Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^v Old and New Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
^w Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^x Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
^y Father, Ex. 21:15.
4
^z Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
^a Stars, Ps. 136:8.
^b Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
3 Or, *bless themselves*.
5
^c Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^d Voice of God obeyed, Gen. 27:22.
^e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^f Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
^g Law, Deut. 31:24.

7 ^h Ch. 12:13; 20:2. 12. ⁱ Deception, Gen. 37:31. ^j Fear of Man, Gen. 9:2. ^k Wife, I Cor. 7:16. ^l Homicide, Job 24:14. ^m Murderer, Num. 35:16. ⁿ Rebekah, Gen. 21:3. ^o Beauty of Women, Ruth 3:9.

Tribe of Judah—Ex. 31:2; 35:30. Achan—Josh. 7:16-26. Boaz—Ruth 2:1. Rehobam made King over—I Ki. 12:21. Encampment—Num. 2:3, 9; 10:14. Tribe of Judah leads the War against the Benjamites—Ju. 20:18. Aided Saul in his Wars—I Sam. 7:4-17. Reigned over by David, Seven and One-Half Years—II Sam. 2:4, 11; 5:5. Other Tribes Jealous of, because of David—II Sam. 19:41-43; 20:11. Number who left Egypt, 74,600—Num. 1:26, 27; 2:4. Strength, when entering Canaan, 76,500—Num. 26:22. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1. "The Kingdom of Judah"—I Ki. 12:23.

Levi.—"Joined."—Jacob's Third Son by Leah, Name Expressive of Trust—Gen. 29:34. Levi joined Simeon in avenging Dinah—Gen. 34:25-30. Jacob feels the Sting of the Brothers' Act—Gen. 34:30. Prophecies concerning Levi—Gen. 49:5-7. Lived 137 Years—Ex. 6:16. Levites descended from him. Descendants—Gen. 35:23; 46:11-15; Ex. 6:16-27; Num. 3:15-34; I Chr. 6:1-53; 24:20-31. Cities of the Levites—I Chr. 6:54-81. Princes of—Num. 3:35. Stood on Mt. Gerizim—Deut. 27:12. Moses a Levite—Ex. 2:1-10; Num. 26:59. Levites punish Idolaters—Ex. 32:25-29. Made Priests—Num. 3:5-13; Deut. 10:8, 9; 21:5; 31:9; 33:8. Had a Tithe for an Inheritance—Num. 18:21-30; Deut. 10:8, 9; 18:1-8; Josh. 13:14, 33; Neh. 10:37-39; Heb. 7:5, 9. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1. "Levites"—Num. 1:47. "Priests"—Ex. 28:1.

Naphtali.—"Wrestling."—Jacob's sixth Son, second by Bilhah, Rachel's Maid—Gen. 30:8; 35:25. Had four Sons when he went into Egypt—Gen. 46:24. Predictions respecting—Gen. 49:21; Deut. 33:23. Census of, for War, 53,400—Num. 1:42-43. After 40 Years in Wilderness, 45,400—Num. 26:48-50. Bounds of Inheritance—Josh. 19:32-39. Failed to drive out Canaanites—Ju. 1:33. Made them Tributary—Ju. 1:33. Princes—Num. 2:29; 7:78; 34:28; Ps. 68:27. Descendants—I Chr. 7:13. Stood on Mt. Ebal—Deut. 27:13. Inheritance—Josh. 21:6, 32; I Chr. 6:62, 67. Hill Country—Josh. 20:7; Ju. 5:18. Hiram of Tyre was of the Tribe of Naphtali—I Ki. 7:13, 14. Helped David to become King of all Israel—I Chr. 12:34. Cities destroyed—II Chr. 16:4; 34:6. Chosen to go against Sisera—Ju. 4:6-10. Land ravaged by Ben-hadad—

a Abimelech, Gen. 20:2.
b King, Deut. 17:15.
c Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
d Window, I Sam. 19:12.
e Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
f Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.

g Death, Rom. 5:12.

h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i Adultery, Num. 5:12.

j Adultery punished with Death, Num. 5:12.

k Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
l Land, Gen. 23:15.
m Year, Lev. 25:8.
n Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

o Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
p Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
q Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
r Household, Pr. 31:27.
s Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
t Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

I Ki. 15:20. Land purged of Idols by Josiah—II Chr. 34:5-7. Taken Captive by Tiglath-pileser—II Ki. 15:29. Land prominent in Jesus' Ministry—Is. 9:1-2; Mt. 4:13-15. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1.

Reuben, "Behold a Son."—Leah's Son, and First Born of Jacob—Gen. 29:32; 35:23. Gathered Mandrakes for his Mother—Gen. 30:15. Descendants—Gen. 46:9; Ex. 6:14; Num. 26:5-11; I Chr. 5:1-10. Princes—Num. 7:30; I Chr. 5:6. Encampment—Num. 2:10, 16; 10:18. Part of the Tribe rebels against Moses and Aaron—Num. 16:1-3; Deut. 11:6. Stood on Mt. Ebal—Deut. 27:13. Moses blesses—Deut. 33:6. Armies of—Josh. 4:12; I Chr. 5:18-22; 12:37. Cities given to Levites—Josh. 21:7, 36. Builds an Altar which gives Offense to other Tribes—Josh. 22:10-34. Taken Captive—I Chr. 5:26. By Virtue of his Birthright he was entitled to Double Portion and Pre-eminence—Gen. 49:3. But because of Incest (Gen. 35:22), he forfeits the Birthright to Sons of Joseph—Gen. 49:4; I Chr. 5:1. Seeks to save Joseph from Murder by his Brethren—Gen. 37:21-30; 42:22. Offers to stake his two Sons' Lives for Safety of Benjamin—Gen. 42:37. Jacob pronounces Benediction on him—Gen. 49:3-4. Reuben had four Sons at Migration into Egypt—Gen. 46:9. Had many Cattle—Num. 32:1. Reubenites had their Inheritance East of Jordan, bordering on the Dead Sea—Num. Chap. 32; 34:14; Deut. 3:1-20; Josh. 12:6; 13:15-23; 18:7; 22:9, 10; I Chr. 6:63, 78, 79. Aided other Tribes in the Conquest of Region West of Jordan—Josh. 1:12-18; 22:1-6. Strength when leaving

came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that *a* Ā-bīm'ē-lēh *b* king of the *c* Phī-līs'tīneš looked out at a *d* window, and saw, and, behold, *e* Īšāae was sporting with *f* Rē-bēk'āh his wife. 9 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēh called Īšāae, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidsst thou, She is my sister? And Īšāae said unto him, Because I said, Lest I *g* die because of her. 10 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēh said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might easily have *h* *i* lain with thy wife, and thou wouldest have brought guiltiness upon us. 11 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēh charged all the people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be *j* put to death.

12 And Īšāae *k* sowed in that *l* land, and found in the same *m* year a hundredfold: and Jē-hō'vāh *n* blessed him. 13 And the man waxed great, and grew more and more until he became very great: 14 and he had *o* possessions of *p* flocks, and possessions of *q* herds, and a great *r* household: and the *s* Phī-līs'tīneš *t* en-

Var. Rend.—V. 15. stopped, and filled—stopped them, and filled them, R.

vied him. 15 Now all the *u* wells which his father's *v* servants had digged in the days of *w* Abraham his father, the Phī-līs'tīneš had stopped, and filled with earth. 16 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēh said unto Īšāae, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we. 17 And Īšāae departed thence, and encamped in the valley of *x* Ġēz'rār, and dwelt there.

18 And Īšāae digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Phī-līs'tīneš had stopped them after the death of Abraham: and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them. 19 And Īšāae's servants digged in the *y* valley, and found there a well of *z* springing *z* water. 20 And the herdsmen of Ġēz'rār strove with Īšāae's herdsmen, saying, The water is ours: and he called the name of the well *z* Ēš'ēk, because they contended with him. 21 And they digged another well, and they strove for that also: and he called the name

15
u Well, John 4:6.
v Servants, Ex. 21:2.
w Abraham, Gen. 11:27.

17
x Gerar, Gen. 10:19.

19
y Valleys, Josh. 8:13.
z Heb. living.
z Water, Ps. 95:5.

20
z That is, Contention.

Egypt, 46,500—Num. 1:20, 21. Strength, when receiving Inheritance, 43,730—Num. 26:7. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1. **Simeon, "Hearing."**—Jacob's Second Son by Leah—Gen. 29:33; 35:23. The Slaughter of the Shechemites incurred Jacob's Reproof—Gen. 34:25-30; 49:5-7. Judah and Simeon joined together in the Conquest of Canaan—Ju. 1:3-17. Joseph selects Simeon as a Hostage for Benjamin's Appearance—Gen. 42:24, 36; 43:23. Simeon's Sons—Gen. 46:10; Ex. 6:15. Descendants—Ex. 6:15; Num. 26:12-14; I Chr. 4:24-43. The Tribe of, Persons selected from, to number the People—Num. 1:6. To spy out the Land—Num. 13:5. To divide the Land—Num. 34:20. Princes—Num. 2:12; 7:36; 10:19; 34:20. Encamped under Standard of Reuben—Num. 2:12. Strength of on leaving Egypt, 59,300—Num. 1:22-23. After 40 Years, 22,200—Num. 26:12-14. Plague on Account of Idolatry, etc., depletes the Tribe—Num. 25:9-14. Inheritance of—Josh. 19:1-9. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1.

Zebulun, "Neighbor."—Tenth of Jacob's Sons; Sixth and last of Leah's Sons—Gen. 30:20; 35:23; 46:14. Territory reached from Lake of Tiberias to Mount Carmel, and so nearly to Mediterranean Sea. Jacob's Prophecy concerning Dwelling Place—Gen. 49:13. Princes—Ps. 68:27. Zebulun possessed the Fisheries of the Lake of Tiberias. Courageous—Ju. 5:18. Prediction concerning—Deut. 33:18-19, where it is said "they shall suck the Abundance of the Seas." Loyalty of the Tribe in resisting the Enemies of Israel, with Barak against Sisera—Ju. 4:6-10; 5:14. Also with Gideon against the Midianites—Ju. 6:34-35. Inheritance—Josh. 19:10-16; 21:7, 34; I Chr. 6:63, 77. Did not drive out Canaanites—Ju. 1:30. Number when leaving Egypt, 57,400—Num. 1:30, 31. After 40 Years, 60,000—Num. 26:26, 27. Aided in David's Coronation—I Chr. 12:33-40. Carried into Captivity by Tiglath-pileser—II Ki. 15:29; Is. 9:1. Jesus dwelt in the Land of Zebulun—Mt. 4:15. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1.

- 21
1 That is, *Enmily*.
- 22
2 That is, *Broad places, or, Room*.

- 23
a Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
- 24
b Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
d Abrahamic Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
e Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

- 25
f Altar, Gen. 22:9.
g Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
h Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
i Tent, Num. 24:5.

- 26
j Captain, Num. 2:3.

- 27
k Enemies, Job 31:29.

- 28
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.

of it ¹Šit'náh. 22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it ²Rê-hô'bôth; and he said, For now Jê-hô'vâh hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to ^aBê'êr-shê'bâ. 24 And Jê-hô'vâh ^bappeared unto him the same night, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father: ^cfear not, for I am with thee, and ^{d e}will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake. 25 And he builded an ^faltar there, and ^{g h}called upon the name of Jê-hô'vâh, and pitched his ⁱtent there: and there Î'sšâe's servants digged a well.

26 Then Â-bim'ê-lêch went to him from Ġê'râr, and Â-hûz'zâth his friend, and Phi'côl the ^jcaptain of his host. 27 And Î'sšâe said unto them, Wherefore are ye come unto me, seeing ye ^khate me, and have sent me away from you? 28 And they said, We saw plainly that ^lJê-hô'vâh was with thee: and we said, Let there now be an ^moath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee, 29 that thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched

thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou art now the ⁿblessed of Jê-hô'vâh. 30 And he made them a feast, and they did ^{o p}eat and drink. 31 And they rose up betimes in the ^qmorning, and sware one to another: and Î'sšâe sent them away, and they departed from him in peace. 32 And it came to pass the same ^rday, that ^sÎ'sšâe's ^tservants came, and told him concerning the ^uwell which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found ^vwater. 33 And he called it Šî'bâh: therefore the name of the city is ^wBê'êr-shê'bâ unto this day.

34 And when Ê'sâu was forty years old he ^xtook to wife Jû'dîth the daughter of ^yBê-ê'ri the ^z*Hit'tite, and ^aBâs'ê-mâth the daughter of ^bÊ'lôn the Hit'tite: 35 and they were ^c^{b c}a grief of ^dmind unto Î'sšâe and to ^eRê-bêk'âh.

27 And it came to pass, that when Î'sšâe was old, and ^fhis eyes were dim, so that ^ghe could not see, he called ^h†Ê'sâu his ⁱelder ^json, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Here am I. 2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my ^kdeath.

- 29
n Temporal Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

- 30
o Feasts, Num. 29:39.
p Food, Gen. 9:3.

- 31
q Morning, 65:8.

- 32
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
t Servants, Ex. 21:2.
u Well, John 4:6.
v Water, Ps. 95:5.

- 33
w Ch. 21:31.

- 34
x Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
y Hos. 1:1.
z Gen. 36:3;
I Ki. 4:15.
a Num. 26:26.

- 35
b Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
c Sorrow, Thess. 4:13.
3 I Heb. bitterness of spirit.
d Mind, Job 38:36.
e Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.

- 1
f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
g Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
h First-born, Ex. 13:1.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.

- 2
j Death, Rom. 5:12.

To be driven out of their Land.—Ex. 23:23; Deut. 7:1; 20:17; Josh. 3:10.

Reason for driving Hittites out.—Wickedness—Deut. 9:5. To prevent Intermarriage and Idolatry—Deut. 7:1-5; 20:17-18; Josh. 23:4-13.

Must not be driven out at once.—Danger of Wild Beasts—Deut. 7:22. Needed as Servants to aid in Jehovah's Work—I Ki. 9:15-21; I Chr. 8:7-8.

Children of Israel dwell among them.—Ju. 3:5. Rebekah troubled because of Daughters of Heth—Gen. 27:46. Isaac troubled also—Gen. 28:8. Solomon marries Hittite Women—I Ki. 11:1-3.

Two Hittites attached to Service of David.—Uriah (one of 37 of David's Body-guard)—II Sam. 11:6-7; 23:39; I Chr. 11:41. Ahimilech—I Sam. 26:6.

Names of Hittites in Bible: Adah—Gen. 36:2. Abimelech—I Sam. 26:6. Basemath—Gen. 26:34. Beeri—Gen. 26:34. Elon—Gen. 26:34. Ephron—Gen. 23:10-14; Judith—Gen. 26:34. Uriah—II Sam. 11:3; 23:39. Zohar—Gen. 23:8.

† ESAU.—Twin Brother of Jacob—Name signifies "hairy"—Gen. 25:25. For Record of Birth see Gen. 25:19-26. Was a Lover of Nature, a Hunter—Gen. 25:27. Won his Father with his Venison—Gen. 25:28. During a Search for Venison Jacob prepared Pottage—Gen. 25:29. Esau, being hungry,

* HITTITES.—Descendants of Hêth, 2d Son of Canaan—Gen. 10:15; 23:10.

First Important Mention of them has to do with the Sale of the Burying Ground to Abraham.—Gen. 23:3-18; 25:9-10.

They were Immigrants, their Original Seat being in Cappadocia, and the Mountain Region of the Taurus (Sayce).

In their Earliest Settlement not noted.—Gen. 12:6; 13:7.

Grew so strong as to give Name to Palestine, for the Assyrians (Sayce).

Settled in and about Hebron and Jebus (Jerusalem).—Gen. 23:19; Num. 13:29; Josh. 12:8; Ez. 16:3, 45.

Were Generous and Commercial in their Dealings.—Gen. 23:15-20. Solomon bought of them Horses and Chariots—I Ki. 10:29; II Chr. 1:17. A Man builds a City—Ju. 1:26.

Were Warriors.—Join with others to resist Israel—Josh. 9:1-2; 11:3-5; 24:11. The Syrians feared them—II Ki. 7:6-7. Although subdued by Joshua (Josh. 11 and 12) and by Solomon (I Ki. 9:20-21) they were not destroyed. Permitted Kings—I Ki. 10:29; II Ki. 7:6; II Chr. 1:17.

Jehovah makes a Covenant with Abraham to give his Posterity their Land.—Gen. 15:18-21; Neh. 9:7-8. Also to Moses—Ex. 3:8, 17; 13:5; Josh. 1:4.

3
a Arberry.
b Hunting, Gen. 20:20.
c Field, Num. 20:17.
d See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

4
c Soul, Job 4:15.

5
f Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.
g Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
h Esau, Gen. 27:1.

6
i Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

7
j Food, Gen. 9:3.
k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.

8
n Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

9
o Flock, Lu. 12:32.
p Goats, Deut. 14:4.
q Father, Ex. 21:15.

11
r Ch. 25:25.

12
s Deception, Gen. 37:31.
t Or, *mock*.

3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy ^a weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and ^b go out to the ^c field, and take me ^d venison; 4 and make me savory food, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my ^e soul may bless thee before I die.

5 And ^f Rê-bêk'âh heard when ^g Î-sâae spake to ^h Ê-sau his son. And Ê-sau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it. 6 And Rê-bêk'âh spake unto ⁱ Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Ê-sau thy brother, saying, 7 Bring me venison, and make me savory ^j food, that I may eat, and ^k bless thee before ^l Jê-hô'vâh before my ^m death. 8 Now therefore, my son, ⁿ obey my voice according to that which I command thee. 9 Go now to the ^o flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the ^p goats; and I will make them savory food for thy ^q father, such as he loveth: 10 and thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, so that he may bless thee before his death. 11 And Jacob said to Rê-bêk'âh his mother, Behold, Ê-sau my brother is a ^r hairy man, and I am a smooth man. 12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a ^s ^t de-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 27.—Vs. 4, 7, 9, 14, 17, 31, food—meat, r. V. 12, deceive—mock, *Ge. Kn. Ke. De. Di. DR. GUN. r marg.*; one that mocks, SPU. V. 15, goodly—choicest, DR.; costly, SPU. garments—raiment, r.

ceiver; and I shall bring a ^t curse upon me, and not a blessing. 13 And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son; only obey my voice, and go fetch me them. 14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savory food, such as his father loved. 15 And Rê-bêk'âh took the goodly ^u garments of Ê-sau her elder son, which were with her in the ^v house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son; 16 and she put the ^w skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his ^x neck: 17 and she gave the savory food and the ^y bread, which she had ^z prepared, into the ^a hand of her son Jacob.

18 And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son? 19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Ê-sau thy ^b first-born; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me. 20 And Î-sâae said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, ^c ^d Because Jê-hô'vâh thy God sent me good speed. 21 And Î-sâae said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Ê-sau or not. 22 And Jacob went near unto Î-sâae his father; and he felt him, and said, The ^e voice is

^t Curse, Gen. 4:11.

15
^u Clothing, Job 31:19.
^v House, Deut. 24:10.

16
^w Skins, Lev. 8:17.
^x Neck, Pr. 3:3.

17
^y Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^z Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.
^a Hand, Gen. 16:12.

19
^b First-born, Ex. 13:1.

20
^c Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
^d Lying, Lev. 19:11.

was tempted to sell Birthright—Gen. 25:30-34. Rebekah, who loved Jacob, prepared for the Robbery of the Blessing—Gen. 27:1-26. Isaac confers Esau's Blessing upon Jacob—Gen. 27:27-29. Esau, on returning from Field, discovers Treachery and weeps.—Gen. 27:30-38. Isaac blesses Esau, who hates Jacob—Gen. 27:39-41. Fear of Esau's Wrath drives Jacob to Haran—Gen. 27:43-45. Esau marries two Hittites, grieving his Father—Gen. 2:34. Marries also an Ishmaelite—Gen. 28:9. Dwells in Mount Seir—Deut. 2:4-8. Enmity between Esau and Jacob, personally, ceased—Gen. 33:8-16. But Enmity between Descendants remained—Ob. 10-18. Caused by Edomites refusing Israel Passage through their Country—Num. 20:17-21. Esau's Descendants divinely protected from Hand of Israel—Deut. 2:4-7. Because of Idolatry, God punished them—Mal. 1:2-5; Rom. 9:13; Heb. 11:20; Heb. 12:16.

* VOICE: Of God.—Gen. 3:8, 10; Deut. 5:25, 26; 18:16; II Sam. 22:14; Ps. 29:3-9; 46:6; 81:11; 95:7; 106:25.

Delegating Moses—Ex. 3:4. Giving the Law—Ex. 19:19; 20:1, 18; Num. 7:89; Deut. 4:12, 33, 36; 5:24-26. To Ezekiel—Ez. 1:24; 10:5. His Majesty—Job 37:4; Ps. 18:13; 29:4; 68:33; Jer. 25:30; Joel 2:11. Heard at Baptism of Jesus—Mt. 3:17; Mk. 1:11; Lu. 3:22. Disciples thought it thundered—John 12:28. Transfiguration—Mt. 17:5; Mk. 9:7; Lu. 9:35; II Pet. 1:17, 18. Hearken to the Voice of God—Ex. 5:2; 15:26; 23:21, 22; Num. 14:22; Deut. 8:20; 9:23; 13:18; 15:5; 26:14, 17; 28:1, 2, 15, 45, 62; Josh. 5:6; 22:2; 24:24; Ju. 2:2, 20; 6:10; I Sam. 12:14, 15. Obey the Voice of God—Gen. 22:18; 26:5; Deut. 13:4; 27:10; 30:2, 8, 10, 20; I Sam. 15:19, 20, 22; 28:18; II Ki. 18:12; Jer. 3:13, 25. Voices of Men.—Gen. 3:17; 16:2; 21:12, 16, 17; 27:22; 30:6; Ex. 3:18; 4:1, 8, 9; 18:19, 24; 23:21; 24:3; Num. 20:16; 21:3; Deut. 1:45;

23
a Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
b Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
c Gen. 25:25.
d See v. 16.
e Esau, Gen. 27:1.

24
f Deception, Gen. 37:31.
g Lying, Lev. 19:11.

25
h Food, Gen. 9:3.
i Soul, Job 4:15.
j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
k Wine, Lev. 10:9.

27
l Clothing, Job 31:19.
m Field, Num. 20:17.

28
n Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
p Earth, Gen. 2:1.
q Grain, Gen. 42:33.

29
r Nations, Gen. 10:32.
s Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of *Ē'sau*. 23 And ^a he discerned ^b him not, because his hands were ^{c,d} hairy, as his brother ^e *Ē'sau*'s hands: so he blessed him. 24 And he said, Art thou my very son *Ē'sau*? And he said, ^f I am. 25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's ^h venison, that my ⁱ soul may ^j bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him ^k wine, and he drank. 26 And his father *Ī'sāae* said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son. 27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his ^l raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son

Is as the smell of a ^m field which *Jē-hō'vāh* hath blessed:

28 And God give thee of the ⁿ dew of ^o heaven, And of the fatness of the ^p earth, And plenty of ^q grain and new wine:

29 Let peoples serve thee, And ^r nations bow down to thee: Be lord over thy ^s brethren, And let thy mother's sons bow down to thee:

Var. Rend.—Vs. 28, 39. fatness—fat places, DR.; fat fields (plains), GUN.

21:18, 20; 26:7; 33:7; Josh. 10:14; Ju. 13:9; 18:3, 25; 20:13; I Sam. 1:13; 2:25; 8:7, 9, 19, 22; 12:1; 15:24; 19:6; 24:16; 25:35; 26:17; 28:21, 23; II Sam. 12:18; 13:14; 22:7; I Ki. 17:22; II Ki. 4:31; 7:10; 10:6; 19:22; Job 3:7, 18; 4:16; 9:16; 38:34; Ps. 3:4; 5:2, 3; 18:6; 44:16; 58:5; 74:23; 77:1; 116:1; 119:149; 130:2; 141:1; 142:1; Pr. 5:13; Eccl. 5:6; Song of Sol. 2:8; 5:2; 8:13; John 3:8; 10:4; 12:30; Acts 9:7; 22:14; I Cor. 14:8; I Thess. 4:16; II Pet. 2:16. Of Adjunction—Lev. 5:1. Birds—Eccl. 12:4; Song of Sol. 2:12, 14. Charmers—Ps. 58:5. Cities—Is. 42:11. Floods—Ps. 93:3. Fools—Eccl. 5:3; Pr. 10:10, 14; 14:16; 18:6; 7; 29:11. Heaven—Ps. 19:3. Groaning—Ps. 102:5. Joy—Job 3:7; Ps. 42:4; 118:15. Lion—Job 4:10; Is. 31:4. Melody—Ps. 98:5; Is. 51:3. Praise—Ps. 42:4; 66:8. Prayer—Ps. 66:19. Singing—Ex. 32:18; II Sam. 19:35; I Chr. 15:16; II Chr. 5:13. Supplication—Ps. 28:2, 6; 31:22; 86:6; 130:2; 142:1. Thanksgiving—Ps. 26:7. Thunder—Job 37:4, 5; 40:9; Ps. 18:13; 77:18; 104:7. Triumph—Ps. 47:1. Turnult—Is. 66:6. Weeping—II Sam. 15:23; 19:4; Job 2:12; 30:31. See Ju. 2:4; Ruth 1:9. Wilderness—Is. 42:11. One crying in the Wilderness—Is. 40:3, 6; Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Lu. 3:4; John 1:23. Wisdom—Pr. 1:20; 8:1, 4, 32; 5:13. Words, Of—Deut. 1:34; 5:28; I Sam. 15:1; Job 33:8; 34:16; Ps. 103:20.

^t Cursed be every one that curseth thee, And blessed be every one that blesseth thee.

30 And it came to pass, as soon as *Ī'sāae* had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of *Ī'sāae* his father, that *Ē'sau* his brother came in from his ^{*} hunting. 31 And he also made savory food, and brought it unto his father; and he said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me. 32 And *Ī'sāae* his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy ^u first-born, *Ē'sau*. 33 And *Ī'sāae* trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who then is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed. 34 When *Ē'sau* heard the words of his father, he cried with an exceeding great and bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father. 35 And he said, Thy brother came with guile, and hath taken away thy blessing. 36 And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he took away my ^{v,w} birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for

^t Curse, Gen. 4:11.

32
^u First-born, Ex. 13:1.

36
^v Birthright of First-born, Ex. 13:1.
^w Gen. 25:31-34.

Lifting up the Voice.—Gen. 29:11; 39:15, 18; Num. 14:1; Ju. 2:4; 9:7; Ruth 1:9, 14; I Sam. 30:4; II Sam. 3:32; 13:36; I Chr. 15:16; II Chr. 5:13; Job 2:12; Pr. 2:3; Is. 24:14; 40:9; 42:2; 52:8; 58:1.

Loud Voice.—Gen. 39:14; Deut. 27:14; I Sam. 28:12; II Sam. 19:4; I Ki. 8:55; II Ki. 18:28; Ezra 3:12; 10:12; Neh. 9:4; Pr. 27:14; Is. 36:13.

* HUNTING.—Nimrod—Gen. 10:8-12; Lev. 17:13. Of Men by Evil—Ps. 140:11. By Jehovah—Job 10:16; Jer. 16:16. Soul hunting—Ez. 13:18. Israel in Distress—Jer. 50:17. Saul hunting David—I Sam. 26:20. Hunting of Animals—Job 38:39; Pr. 12:27. Ishmael—Gen. 21:20. Esau—Gen. 25:27; 27:3-5, 30-33. Permitted by Moses—Lev. 17:13.

Symbolic Passages.—Ps. 141:9, 10; Pr. 1:17; 6:5; Eccl. 9:12; Law 3:2; Amos 3:5.

me? 37 And Īśāae answered and said unto Ēśau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with grain and new wine have I sustained him: and what then shall I do for thee, my son? 38 And Ēśau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father. And Ēśau lifted up his voice, and wept. 39 And ^a Īśāae his father answered and said unto him,

Behold, ¹ of the fatness of the ^b earth shall be thy dwelling,

And of the *dew of ^c heaven from above;

40 And by thy ^a sword shalt thou live, and ^e thou shalt serve thy brother; And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt break loose, That thou shalt shake his yoke from off thy ¹ neck.

41 And ^o Ēśau ^h hated ⁱ Jacob because of the ^j blessing where-
Var. Rend.—V. 37. grain—corn, R. V. 39. of the fatness . . . and of the—the fatness, *Pu. Dr. R; Or, away from the fatness—and away from, Gc. Ew. He. Tu. De. Ke. Di. SP. GUN. R marg.; fat places, DR. V. 40. break loose—grow restless (Ps. 55:2); or exert thyself, Ew. Di.; rebel, Tu. Hu. (in proportion as thou) rovest restlessly or at large (Jer. 2:31), Gc. De. (alluding to the exertions made by Edom, after its subjection to Israel (II Sam. 8:13, 14) to regain its freedom); become restless, DR. V. 42. doth comfort himself—i.e. is seeking to satisfy his longing for vengeance (cf. Is. 1:24, "will ease me"); is comforting himself with regard to thee, DR.*

with his ^k father blessed him: and Ēśau said in his heart, The days of ^l mourning for my father are at hand; then will I ^m slay my brother Jacob. 42 And the words of Ēśau her elder son were told to ^o Rē-bēk'āh; and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Ēśau, as touching thee, doth ^p comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee. 43 Now therefore, my son, ^q obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to ^r Lābān my brother to ^s Hā'rān; 44 and tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away; 45 until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be bereaved of you both in one day?

46 And Rē-bēk'āh said to Īśāae, I am weary of my life because of ^t the ^u daughters of ^v Heth: if Jacob ^w take a ^x wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these, of the daughters of the **28** land, what good shall my life do me? 1 And Īśāae called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of ^y Cā'nān. 2 Arise, go to ^z Pād'dān-ā'rām, to the house of ^z Bē-thū'el

^k Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
^l Mourning, John 11:35.
^m Homicide, Job 24:14.
ⁿ Murderer, Num. 35:16.

^o Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.
^p Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

^q Voice obeyed, Gen. 27:22.
^r Laban, Gen. 24:29.
^s Gen. 11:29, 31; I Chr. 23:9; Acts 7:4.

^t Ch. 26:34, 35.
^u Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^v Ch. 10:15; 15:20.
^w Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
^x Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

^y Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

^z Bethuel, Gen. 22:22.

³⁹
^a Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
¹ Or, away from.
^b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^c Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

⁴⁰
^d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^e Bondage, John 8:33.
^f Neck, Pr. 3:3.

⁴¹
^g Esau, Gen. 27:1.
^h Anger, Pr. 15:1.
ⁱ Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

* **METEOROLOGY.**—Signs of the Weather.—I Ki. 18:43-45; Job 37:21-22; Eccl. 11:4; Mt. 16:2-3; Lu. 12:54-57.

Clouds.—Deut. 4:11; Ju. 5:4; II Sam. 22:12; 23:4; I Ki. 18:45; Job 20:6; 22:14; 26:8; 37:16; 38:34, 37; Ps. 18:11, 12; 77:17; 97:2; 104:3; 147:8; Eccl. 11:3, 4; 12:2; Is. 5:6; 14:14; Jer. 4:13; Ez. 30:3; 34:12; Dan. 7:13; Joel 2:2; Nah. 1:3; Zeph. 1:15; Mt. 24:30; 26:64; Mk. 13:26; 14:62; I Thess. 4:17; Rev. 1:7.

Mist.—Gen. 2:6; Acts 13:11; II Pet. 2:17.
Rain.—Gen. 2:5; 7:4-24; Lev. 26:4; Deut. 11:11, 14, 17; 28:24; I Sam. 12:17; II Sam. 1:21; I Ki. 8:35; 18:45; II Chr. 7:13; Job 5:10; 28:26; 37:6; 38:37, 38; Ps. 65:9, 10; 147:8; Pr. 27:15; Is. 30:23; 55:10; Jer. 5:24; Ez. 22:24; 34:26; Joel 2:23; Amos 4:7; Zech. 10:1; 14:17; Acts 14:17; Jas. 5:17.

Dew.—Gen. 27:28; Ex. 16:13, 14; Num. 11:9; Deut. 32:2; 33:13, 28; Ju. 6:37-40; II Sam. 1:21; 17:12; I Ki. 17:1; Job 29:19; 38:28; Ps. 110:3; 133:3; Pr. 3:20; Song of Sol. 5:2; Is. 18:4; 26:19; Dan. 4:15, 23, 25, 33; 5:21; Hos. 6:4; 13:3; 14:5; Mic. 5:7; Hag. 1:10; Zech. 8:12.

Snow.—II Sam. 23:20; II Chr. 11:22; Job 6:16; 9:30; 24:19; 37:6; 38:22; Ps. 51:7; 68:14; 147:16; 148:8; Is. 1:18; 55:10; Jer. 18:14; Lam. 4:7; Dan. 7:9; Mt. 28:3; Rev. 1:14.

Hail.—Ex. 9:18-34; 10:5, 12, 15; Josh. 10:11; Job 38:22; Ps. 18:12, 13; 78:47, 48; 105:32; 148:8; Is. 28:2; 30:30; 32:19; Ez. 13:11, 13; 38:22; Hag. 2:17; Rev. 8:7; 11:19; 16:21.

Ice.—Job 6:16; 37:10; 38:29; Ps. 147:17.

Frost.—Gen. 31:40; Ex. 16:14; Ps. 78:47.

Thunder.—Ex. 9:23; I Sam. 12:17; Job 28:26; Ps. 18:13.

Lightning.—Job 28:26; 36:32; 38:25, 35; Zech. 10:1.

Storm.—Is. 28:2; 29:6; II Pet. 2:17.

Wind.—Job 1:18, 19; 27:20, 21; 37:21; Ps. 77:18; 148:8; Is. 29:6; Ez. 13:13.

† **MESOPOTAMIA**, "*Region between the Rivers*."—Country lying between the Tigris and the Euphrates Rivers. Its Hebrew name is Aram Naharaim, meaning the same, and giving us the term Aramaic.

This was the Plain of Shinar and Seat of Babylon.—Gen. 11:2; 14:1. Abraham sent his servant thither.—Gen. 24:10. The Residence of Balaam.—Deut. 23:4. Children of Israel sold to a Mesopotamian King.—Ju. 3:8. Othniel delivered them and captured the King.—Ju. 3:9-10. Ammon hires

	thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Lā-bān thy mother's brother. 3 And ¹ God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a company of peoples; 4 and give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land of thy sojournings, which God gave unto Abraham. 5 And ^a Īśāae sent away ^b Jacob: and he went to ^c Pād'dān-ā-rām unto Lā-bān, son of Bē-thū'ēl the Sūr-ī-ān, the brother of Rē-bēk'āh, Jacob's and Ē-sau's mother.	der set up on the ^u earth, and the top of it reached to ^v heaven; and, behold, the ^w angels of God ascending and descending on it. 13 And, behold, Jē-hō'vāh ^x stood ³ above it, and said, I am Jē-hō'vāh, the God of ^y Abraham thy father, and the God of Īśāae: the ^z land whereon thou liest, ^a to thee will I give it, and to ^b thy seed; 14 and thy seed shall be as ^c the dust of the earth, and thou shalt ^d spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and ^d in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed. 15 And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee whithersoever thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of. 16 And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely Jē-hō'vāh is in this place; and I knew it not. 17 And he was ^e afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other than the ^f house of God, and this is the ^g gate of ^h heaven.	^u Earth, Gen. 2:1. ^v Heaven. Deut. 26:15. ^w Angels, 1 Pet. 1:12.
3		13	
1 Heb. <i>El Shaddai</i> .		^x "Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. ³ Or, <i>beside him</i> . ^y Abraham, Gen. 11:27. ^z Land, Gen. 23:15. ^a See "Old Covenant," Gen. 17:2. ^b Seed, Deut. 22:9.	
5		14	
^a Isaac, Gen. 21:3. ^b Jacob, Gen. 25:25. ^c Paddan-aram (Mesopotamia), Gen. 28:2.		^c Dust, Is. 65:25. ^d Heb. <i>break forth</i> . ^d Abrahamic Blessing, Gen. 12:3.	
6			
^d Marriage, Gen. 6:2. ^e Wife, 1 Cor. 7:16. ^f Daughter, Ju. 11:34. ^g Canaan, Gen. 13:7.			
7			
^h Obedience, Ex. 24:7. ⁱ Parents, Pr. 1:8.			
8			
^j Esau, Gen. 27:1.			
9			
^k Ishmael, Gen. 17:23. ^l II Chr. 11:18.			
10			
^m Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2. ⁿ Haran, Gen. 27:43.			
11			
² Heb. <i>the place</i> . ^o Night, Ps. 19:2. ^p Sun, Ps. 136:8. ^q Stones, Ex. 34:1. ^r Head, Pr. 20:29. ^s Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.			
12			
^t Dreams, Dan. 2:1.			

Chariots and Horsemen from Mesopotamia to defeat David—I Chr. 19:6-7.

Mesopotamians hear the Gospel.—Acts 2:9. Stephen refers to Abraham and this Country in his Sermon—Acts 7:1-4. See "Syria"—Gen. 25:20.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 28.—V. 9. besides the—unto the, R. V. 11. a certain place—the (fitting) place, *Di*, V. 13. above it—Or, beside him, *Hu. Tu. Di. De. DR. r marg.* Vs. 21, 22. Jehovah will be my God, then—Or, and if the Lord will be my God; Then—*Tu. He. Rie. R marg.* then—and, R.

21
1 Or, then shall
Jehovah be my
God, and this
stone and etc.

1
a Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
2 Heb. lifted up
his feet.
3 Journey, Josh.
3:4.
c Land, Gen.
23:15.
d Children, Gen.
3:16.

2
e Well, John
4:6.
f Field, Num.
20:17.
g Flock, Lu.
12:32.
h Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
i Stones, Ex.
34:1.
j Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

4
k Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
l Haran, Gen.
27:43.

5
m Laban, Gen.
24:29.
n Nahor, Gen.
11:26.

7
o Day, Lev.
25:8.
p Cattle, Pr.
15:17.

to my father's house in peace,
1 and Jē-hō'vāh will be my God,
22 then this stone, which I have
set up for a pillar, shall be God's
house: and of all that thou shalt
give me I will surely *give the
tenth unto thee.

29 Then ^a Jacob ² went on
his ^b journey, and came
to the ^c land of the ^d children of
the east. 2 And he looked, and,
behold, a ^e well in the ^f field,
and, lo, three ^g flocks of ^h sheep
lying there by it; for out of that
well they watered the flocks:
and the ⁱ stone upon the well's
^j mouth was great. 3 And
thither were all the flocks gath-
ered: and they rolled the stone
from the well's mouth, and wa-
tered the sheep, and put the
stone again upon the well's
mouth in its place. 4 And Jacob
said unto them, My ^k brethren,
whence are ye? And they said,
Of ^l Hā'rán are we. 5 And he
said unto them, Know ye ^m Lā'
bān the son of ⁿ Nā'hôr? And
they said, We know him. 6 And
he said unto them, Is it well with
him? And they said, It is well:
and, behold, Rā'chēl his daugh-
ter cometh with the sheep. 7
And he said, Lo, it is yet high
^o day, neither is it time that the
^p cattle should be gathered to-
gether: water ye the sheep, and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 29.—V. 9. was yet
speaking—yet spake, n. kept them—was
a shepherdess. V. 12. brother—i.e. kins-
man (ch. 24:40).

go and feed them. 8 And they
said, We cannot, until all the
flocks be gathered together, and
they roll the stone from the well's
mouth; then we water the sheep.
9 While he was yet speaking with
them, Rā'chēl came with her fa-
ther's sheep; for she kept them.
10 And it came to pass, when Ja-
cob saw Rā'chēl the daughter
of Lā'bān his mother's brother,
and the sheep of Lā'bān his
mother's brother, that Jacob
went near, and rolled the stone
from the well's mouth, and wa-
tered the flock of Lā'bān his
mother's brother. 11 And Jacob
^q kissed Rā'chēl, and lifted up
his voice, and wept. 12 And Ja-
cob told Rā'chēl that he was her
father's brother, and that he was
Rē-bēk'āh's son: and she ran
and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when
Lā'bān heard the tidings of Ja-
cob his sister's son, that he ran to
meet him, and embraced him,
and kissed him, and brought him
to his house. And he told Lā'
bān all these things. 14 And
Lā'bān said to him, Surely ^r thou
art my bone and my flesh. And
he abode with him the space of a
^s month. 15 And Lā'bān said
unto Jacob, Because thou art my
brother, shouldest thou there-
fore ^tu serve me for nought? tell
me, what shall thy ^v wages be?
16 And Lā'bān had two daugh-
ters: the name of the elder was

11
q Kiss, II Sam.
14:33.

14
r Kinsman,
Deut. 25:5.
s Month, Gen.
7:11.

15
t Servants, Ex.
21:2.
u Labor, Ex.
23:12.
v Wages, Deut.
24:15.

* TITHES.—Tenths of Produce, Property, or Spoils, dedi-
cated to Sacred Use—I Sam. 8:15, 17.

First Mention of: Abraham presents to Melchizedek—Gen.
14:18–20; Heb. 7:1–10. Jacob, conditionally, devotes One
Tenth to God—Gen. 28:20–22.

The Usage of Consecrated Tithes existed among the Greeks,
Romans and Others.—See I Macc. 11:35; Herodotus 1:89;
4:152; 5:77; 7:132; 9:81; Cicero, vss. 2, 3, 6, 7; Diod. Sic. 5:42;
11:33; 20:44.

The Mosaic Law with Regard to.—Lev. 27:30–32.
The Levites were the Recipients.—Num. 18:21–24; Deut.
12:5–19; 14:22–27; Heb. 7:5–9.

Levites required to give a Tithe of Tithe to Jehovah.—(Num.
18:25–32; Neh. 10:38.) For the Use of the Priests.

If Anything is redeemed a Fifth Part of Value is added.—
Lev. 27:31.

At the End of every Three Years all Tithes brought for Good
of Levite, Sojourner, Poor, etc.—Deut. 14:28–29; 26:12–14.
Law to prevent Covetous from changing the Tithe.—Lev.
27:33.

Jews reproved for neglecting and abusing Tithes.—Neh.
13:10; Mal. 3:8.

Nehemiah adopts Rigorous Measures and restores Tithes.—
Neh. 10:35–39; 12:44; 13:5, 11–12.

Hezekiah restores the Tithes.—II Chr. 31:4–12. Must bring
into Store-house—Mal. 3:10; Amos 4:4.

Rulers appointed to secure Honest Distribution.—II Chr.
31:12–20; Neh. 13:13.

In the Jubilee Year there was no Tithe.—Lev. 27:17–18.

Pharisees scrupulous about paying Tithes.—Mt. 23:23; Lu.
11:42; 18:12.

New Testament Teaching not limited to Tenths.—I Cor.
16:2; II Cor. 9:7–12.

18
a Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
b Love, I Cor. 13:1.
c Rachel, Gen. 29:16.
d Servant, Ex. 21:2.

19
e Laban, Gen. 24:29.

21
f Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
g Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

22
h Wedding Feasts, Num. 29:39.

23
i Evening, Ps. 65:8.
j Leah, Gen. 29:16.

24
k Zilpah, Gen. 30:12.

25
l Morning, Ps. 65:8.
m Deception, Gen. 37:31.

26
n Rights of the First-born, Ex. 13:1.

* *Lē'āh*, and the name of the younger was † *Rā'chēl*. 17 And *Lē'āh's* eyes were tender; but *Rā'chēl* was beautiful and well-favored. 18 And ^a Jacob ^b loved ^c *Rā'chēl*; and he said, I will ^d serve thee seven years for *Rā'chēl* thy younger daughter. 19 And ^e *Lā'bān* said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me. 20 And Jacob served seven years for *Rā'chēl*; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her.

21 And Jacob said unto *Lā'bān*, Give me my ^f ^g wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her. 22 And *Lā'bān* gathered together all the men of the place, and made a ^h feast. 23 And it came to pass in the ⁱ evening, that he took ^j *Lē'āh* his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her. 24 And *Lā'bān* gave ^k *Zil'pāh* his handmaid unto his daughter *Lē'āh* for a handmaid. 25 And it came to pass in the ^l morning that, behold, it was *Lē'āh*: and he said to *Lā'bān*, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for *Rā'chēl*? wherefore then hast thou ^m beguiled me? 26 And *Lā'bān* said,

ⁿ It is not so done in our place, to give the younger before the first-born. 27 Fulfil the week of this one, and we will give thee the other also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years. 28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him *Rā'chēl*

Var. Rend.—V. 35. left off bearing—left bearing, R.

his daughter to wife. 29 And *Lā'bān* gave to *Rā'chēl* his daughter *Bil'hāh* his handmaid to be her handmaid. 30 And he went in also unto *Rā'chēl*, and he loved also *Rā'chēl* more than *Lē'āh*, and served with him yet seven other years.

31 And *Jē-hō-vāh* saw that *Lē'āh* was hated, and he opened her womb: but *Rā'chēl* was ^o barren. 32 And *Lē'āh* conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name ^p ^q *Reu'ēbēn*: for she said, Because *Jē-hō-vāh* hath looked upon my ^r affliction; for now my ^s husband will love me. 33 And she conceived again, and bare a ^t son: and said, Because *Jē-hō-vāh* ^u hath heard that I am hated, he hath therefore given me this ^v son also: and she called his name ^w ^x *Sim'ē-ōn*. 34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be ^y joined unto me, because I have borne him three sons: therefore was his ^z name called ^a ^b *Lē'vī*. 35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, This time will I ^c praise *Jē-hō-vāh*: therefore she called his ^d name ^e ^f *Jū'dāh*; and she left off bearing.

30 And when *Rā'chēl* saw that she bare Jacob no children, *Rā'chēl* ^g envied her ^h sister; and she said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die. 2 And Jacob's ⁱ anger was kindled against *Rā'chēl*: and he said, Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the ^j fruit of the womb? 3 And she said, Be-

31
o Childlessness an Affliction, Gen. 3:16.

32
p See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
q That is, See, a Son.
r Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
s Husband, I Cor. 7:16.

33
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t "Anthropomorphism," See "God," Gen. 1:1.
u Heb. *shama*.
v Heb. *Shimeon*.

34
4 From the root *lavah*.
u Name, Acts 16:18.
v Levites, Num. 1:47.

35
w Praise, Ju. 5:3.
5 From the Heb. *hodah*.
x Naming Children, Gen. 3:16.
y Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
6 Heb. *Jehudah*.

1
z Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
a Sister, Mt. 19:20.

2
b Anger, Pr. 15:1.
c Fruit (fig), Lev. 23:40.

by Boaz as Builders of House of Israel—Ruth 4:11. See "Jacob"—Gen. 25:26.

† *RACHEL*.—Wife of Jacob and Daughter of Laban—Gen. 29:6, 9, 10, 12, 16, 18, 29. Jacob serves 7 years for her—Gen. 29:20, 25. And yet 7 more—Gen. 29:30. Laban gives *Bilhah* to—Gen. 29:29. Envis Leah—Gen. 30:1. Jacob angry with—Gen. 30:2. Blessed with Sons—Gen. 30:6, 8, 24; 46:22, 25. Meets Jacob in Field—Gen. 31:14. Asks Father for Portion—Gen. 31:14. Flees with Jacob—Gen. 30:25. Steals Teraphim—

* *LEAH*.—Rachel's Sister, and Daughter of Laban—Gen. 29:16. Tender-eyed—Gen. 29:17. Married to Jacob—Gen. 29:23–26. Laban gives *Zilpah* to—Gen. 29:24. Children of—Gen. 29:31–35; 30:9–13, 17–21; 35:26. Reuben brings Mandrakes to—Gen. 30:14, 16. In Field—Gen. 31:4. Asks Father for Portion—Gen. 31:14. Flees with Jacob—Gen. 31:19–12; 32:1, 22–23; 33:1–18. Daughter defiled—Gen. 34:1. Death of—Gen. 35:19; 49:31. Leah and Rachel referred to,

3
1 Heb. *be builded by her.*

4
a Concubine, Gen. 16:2.

6
b God a Judge, Gen. 1:1.
2 Heb. *dan*, he judged.
c Voice, Gen. 27:22.
d Son, Gen. 21:19.
e Name, Acts 16:18.
f See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

8
3 Heb. *wrestlings of God.*
4 Heb. *niphtal*, he wrestled.

9
o Leah, Gen. 29:16.

11
5 Heb. *With fortune!* Another reading is, *Fortune is come.*
6 That is, *Fortune.*

13
7 Heb. *With my happiness!*
8 That is, *Happy.*

14
h Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
i Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
9 Or, *love-apples.*
j Field, Num. 20:17.

hold, my maid *Bil'häh, go in unto her; that she may bear upon my knees, and I also may ¹ obtain children by her. 4 And she gave him Bil'häh her ^a handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto her. 5 And Bil'häh conceived, and bare Jacob a son. 6 And Rā'chēl said, God hath ^{b 2} judged me, and hath also heard my ^c voice, and hath given me a ^d son: therefore called she his ^e name ^f Dan. 7 And Bil'häh Rā'chēl's handmaid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son. 8 And Rā'chēl said, With ³ mighty wrestlings have I ⁴ wrestled with my sister, and have prevailed: and she called his name ^f Nāph-tā-li.

9 When ^o Lē'āh saw that she had left off bearing, she took Zil'pāh her handmaid, and gave her to Jacob to wife. 10 And Zil'pāh Lē'āh's handmaid bare Jacob a son. 11 And Lē'āh said, ⁵ Fortunate! and she called his name ^{f 6} Gad. 12 And †Zil'pāh Lē'āh's handmaid bare Jacob a second son. 13 And Lē'āh said, ⁷ Happy am I! for the daughters will call me happy: and she called his name ^{f 8} Ash'ēr.

14 And Reu'bēn went in the days of ^h wheat ⁱ harvest, and found ⁹ mandrakes in the ^j field, and brought them unto his mother Lē'āh. Then Rā'chēl said to Lē'āh, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes. 15

Var. Rend.—Chap. 30.—V. 9. left off bearing—left bearing, R. V. 20. Zebulun—As if = Intercourse. V. 24. add to me another son—Omit, VAR.

And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that thou hast taken away my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rā'chēl said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to-night for thy son's mandrakes. 16 And Jacob came from the field in the ^k evening, and Lē'āh went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for I have surely hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night. 17 And God hearkened unto Lē'āh, and she conceived, and bare Jacob a fifth son. 18 And Lē'āh said, God hath given me my ¹⁰ hire, because I gave my handmaid to my husband: and she called his name ^f 'Is-sā-ehār. 19 And Lē'āh conceived again, and bare a sixth son to Jacob. 20 And Lē'āh said, God hath endowed me with a good dowry; now will my husband ¹¹ dwell with me, because I have borne him six sons: and she called his name ^f Zēb-ū-lūn. 21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name ^f Dī'nāh. 22 And God remembered Rā'chēl, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb. 23 And she conceived, and bare a son: and said, God hath taken away my reproach: 24 and she called his name † Joseph, saying, Jē-hō'vāh ¹² add to me another son.

Var. Read.—Chap. 30.—V. 11. Fortune—with fortune; i.e. *Fortunate am I*, Heb. text, Sept. Vulg. (A. v. follows Heb. marg., though rendering wrongly, A troop: Onk. rightly, Fortune cometh; and similarly Pesh. Jerus. Ps.—Jon.

Gen. 31:19, 32–35. Rachel and Son follow Company—Gen. 33:1, 2, 7. Rachel dies in Travail—35:16, 19. Jacob mourns for Rachel—48:7. Leah and Rachel referred to by Boaz as Builders of House of Israel—Ruth 4:11. See "Jacob"—Gen. 25:26.

* BILHAH.—Laban gives to Daughter Rachel—Gen. 29:29. Given by Rachel to Jacob—Gen. 30:3, 4, 5, 7. Defiled by Reuben—Gen. 35:22. Sons of—Gen. 35:25; 37:2; 46:25; 1 Chr. 7:13.

† ZILPAH.—Laban gives to Daughter Leah—Gen. 29:24. Given by Leah to Jacob—Gen. 30:9, 10, 12. Sons of—Gen. 35:26; 37:2; 46:18.

† JOSEPH, "added to."—Jacob's Son by Rachel.—Gen. 30:24, 27. Fed the Flock when Seventeen—Gen. 37:2.

16
k Evening, Ps. 65:8.

18
10 Heb. *sachar*.

20
11 Heb. *Zabal*, he dwelt.

21
l Ch. 34.

24
12 Heb. *Joseph*.

Jealousy—Gen. 37:3–4; Acts 7:9. Reciting of Dreams to Brothers angered them—Gen. 37:5–11. Visits them and is conspired against—Gen. 37:18. Reuben pleads for Joseph's Life—Gen. 37:21–22. Sold to Ishmaelites and bought by Potiphar—Gen. 37:28; 39:1. Potiphar's Wife entices him but he consents not—Gen. 39:7–15. By Falsifying she has him cast into Prison—Gen. 39:17–20. Meanwhile, Sons' Lies cause Jacob to grieve—Gen. 37:31–35. Joseph interprets Dreams of Baker and Butler—Gen. 40:5–23. Pharaoh has Dreams no Magician can solve—Gen. 41:9–13. The released Butler recommends Joseph—Gen. 41:9–13. Joseph being sent for, interprets Dreams—Gen. 41:14–45. Joseph is chosen as Manager—Gen. 41:37–44.

25
a Rachel, Gen. 29:16.
b Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
d Laban, Gen. 24:29.

26
e Ch. 29:18, 27.

27
f Temporal Blessings, Gen. 12:3.

28
g Labor, Ex. 23:12.
h Wages, Deut. 24:15.

29
i Servant, Ex. 21:2.
j Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

30
1 Heb. *broken forth*.
k God, Gen. 1:1.
2 Heb. *at my foot*.
l House, Deut. 24:10.

25 And it came to pass, when ^a Rā'chēl had borne ^b Joseph, that ^c Jacob said unto ^d Lā'bān, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country. 26 Give me my wives and my children ^e for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service wherewith I have served thee. 27 And Lā'bān said unto him, If now I have found favor in thine eyes, *tarry: for* I have divined that Jē-hō'vāh hath ^f blessed me for thy sake. 28 And he said, Appoint me thy ^g wages, and I will give it. 29 And he said unto him, Thou knowest how I have ⁱ served thee, and how thy ^j cattle have fared with me. 30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it hath ^k increased unto a multitude; and ^l Jē-hō'vāh hath blessed thee ² whithersoever I turned: and now when shall I provide for mine own ¹ house also? 31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me aught: if thou wilt do

Var. Rend.—V. 29. how thy cattle have fared with me—what thy cattle hath become. V. 30. whithersoever I turned—wherever I went, SPU. V. 33. So shall my righteousness answer for me hereafter, when thou shalt come concerning my hire that is before thee; And my righteousness shall witness against me in time to come, when thou shalt come to (*i.e. to view*) my hire, before thee, *De.*; to my hire (that will be) before thee, *Di.*

At Thirty, Joseph is made second only to King.—Gen. 41:46. Marries the Daughter of a Priest—Gen. 41:45. Gathers up all the Food and stores it—Gen. 41:48-49. Buys everything of Egyptians, even themselves—Gen. 47:19-20. Spares Priests, but exacts One Fifth—Gen. 47:22-24.

Jacob sends down to Egypt to buy Food.—Gen. 42:1-3. Joseph recognizes Brothers and calls them Spies—Gen. 42:7-14. Holds Simeon, demands Benjamin, and grants Food—Gen. 42:18-26. They find their Money in Sacks and are alarmed—Gen. 42:35. Jacob yields Benjamin under Pressure of Famine—Gen. 43:11-15. Joseph reveals himself and sends for Jacob—Gen. Chaps. 45, 46, 47. Provides Land of Goshen for Family—Gen. 47. Mourns his Father's Death—Gen. 50:1-3. Buries him—Gen. 50:4-14. Joseph shows that Hand of God is in all these things—Gen. 50:20; Ex. 1:5, 6, 8. Insists that his Bones be taken to Canaan—Gen. 50:25; Ex. 13:19; Josh. 24:32. Joseph dies, being 110 years old—Gen. 50:26; Ex. 1:6.

References: Moses' Blessing—Deut. 33:13-17. David's Song—Ps. 105:17-22.

Joseph's Faith in God's Promise.—Heb. 11:22.

Descendants of.—Num. 1:10, 32; 13:11; 26:28, 32; 27:1; 32:33; 36:12; Josh. 14:4; 16:1, 4; 17:1, 2, 14, 16, 17; 18:5, 11; Ju. 1:22, 23, 35; I Ki. 11:28; I Chr. 5:2; Rev. 7:8.

this thing for me, I will again feed thy ^m flock and ⁿ keep it. 32 I will pass through all thy flock to-day, removing from thence every speckled and spotted one, and every black one among the ^o sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and *of such* shall be my hire. 33 So shall my ^p righteousness answer for me hereafter, when thou shalt come concerning my hire that is before thee: every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and black among the sheep, that, *if found* with me, shall be counted ^q stolen. 34 And Lā'bān said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word. 35 And he removed that day the he-goats that were ringstreaked and spotted, and all the she-goats that were speckled and spotted, every one that had white in it, and all the black ones among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons; 36 and he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Lā'bān's flocks.

31
m Flock, Lu. 12:32.
n Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.

32
o Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

33
p Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
q Stealing, Ex. 19:11.

Redeemed by God.—Ps. 77:15.

Led by God.—Ps. 80:1; 81:5.

Tent of Joseph refused by God.—Ps. 78:67.

House of Joseph.—Amos 5:6, 15; Ob. 18; Zech. 10:6.

Affliction of Joseph.—Amos 6:6.

JOSEPH II.—Of the Tribe of Issachar.—Num. 13:7.

JOSEPH III.—Son of Bani.—Ezra 10:42.

JOSEPH IV.—Head of the House of Shebaniah.—Neh. 12:14.

JOSEPH V.—Name found in Genealogy of Jesus.—Lu. 3:24.

JOSEPH VI.—Name found in Genealogy of Jesus.—Lu. 3:30.

JOSEPH VII.—Son of Heli and Husband of Mary.—Mt. 1:16-19, 24; Lu. 3:24. A Righteous Man.—Mt. 1:19. Of David's Lineage.—Mt. 1:20; Lu. 1:27; 2:4; John 1:45. Dwelt at Nazareth.—Lu. 1:26; John 1:45. Showed his Faith by his Works.—Mt. 1:19-25. Went to Bethlehem to enroll for Taxes.—Lu. 2:4. Joseph in Company with Mary and the Babe Jesus.—Lu. 2:16. He marvelled at the Words of Simeon.—Lu. 2:33. Ordered to take the Child into Egypt.—Mt. 2:13-15. Commanded to return.—Mt. 2:19-23. Went with Mary and Jesus to Jerusalem.—Lu. 2:41-42. Spent Three Days searching for Jesus.—Lu. 2:43-46.

JOSEPH VIII.—A Brother of Jesus.—Mt. 13:55; Mk. 6:3.

JOSEPH IX.—Of Arimathea, Member of Sanhedrin.—Mk. 15:43. Waited for Kingdom of God.—Lu. 23:51. He feared the Jews.—John 19:38. Was bold before Pilate.—Mk. 15:43-45; Lu. 23:50, 52. Helped embalm Body of Jesus.—John 19:38, 40. The Body laid in Joseph's New Tomb.—Lu. 23:53; John 19:41-42.

JOSEPH X.—Called Barsabaz.—One of the two chosen to fill the Place of Judas.—Acts 1:23.

37
a Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
b Trees, Mt. 7:17.
1 Or, *storax-tree*.

39
c Pre-natal Influence. See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

40
d Lambs, Ex. 28:38.
e Laban, Gen. 24:29.

43
f Servants, Ex. 21:2.
g Camels, Gen. 2:20.
h Asses, Num. 31:34.

1
i Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
j Or, *wealth*.
2 Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

3
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
l Father, Ex. 21:15.
m Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.

37 And ^a Jacob took him rods of fresh ^{b1} poplar, and of the almond and of the plane-tree; and peeled white streaks in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods. 38 And he set the rods which he had peeled over against the flocks in the gutters in the watering-troughs where the flocks came to drink; and they conceived when they came to drink. 39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and the flocks ^c brought forth ringstreaked, speckled, and spotted. 40 And Jacob separated the ^d lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstreaked and all the black in the flock of ^e Lā'bán: and he put his own droves apart, and put them not unto Lā'bán's flock. 41 And it came to pass, whenever the stronger of the flock did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the flock in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods; 42 but when the flock were feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler were Lā'bán's, and the stronger Jacob's. 43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had large flocks, and ^f maid-servants and men-servants, and ^g camels and ^h asses.

31 And he heard the words of Lā'bán's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away ⁱ all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this ^{j2} glory. 2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of Lā'bán, and, behold, it was not toward him as beforetime. 3 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto Jacob, Return unto the ^k land of thy ^l fathers, and to thy ^m kindred;

Var. Read.—V. 38. over against—in front of, DR. Chap. 31.—V. 10. speckled—patched, DR. V. 15. money—Or, price, DR.

and I will be with thee. 4 And Jacob sent and called ⁿ Rā'chêl and Lē'âh to the ^o field unto his flock, 5 and said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as beforetime; but the God of my father hath been with me. 6 And ye know that with all my power I have served your father. 7 And your father hath ^p deceived me, and ^q changed my ^r wages ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me. 8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the flock bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstreaked shall be thy wages; then bare all the flock ringstreaked. 9 Thus God hath taken away the ^s cattle of your father, and given them to me. 10 And it came to pass at the time that the flock conceive, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a ^t dream, and, behold, the he-goats which leaped upon the flock were ringstreaked, speckled, and grizzled. 11 And the ^u angel of God said unto me in the dream, Jacob: and I said, Here am I. 12 And he said, ^v Lift up now thine eyes, and see: all the he-goats which leap upon the flock are ringstreaked, speckled, and grizzled: for I have seen all that Lā'bán doeth unto thee. 13 I am the God of ^w Bêth'-êl, where thou ^x anointedst a ^y pillar, where thou vowedst a ^z vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the ^a land of thy nativity. 14 And Rā'chêl and Lē'âh answered and said unto him, Is there yet any portion or ^b inheritance for us in our father's ^c house? 15 Are we not accounted by him as foreigners?

Var. Read.—V. 40. and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstreaked and all the black in the flock of Laban—These words disturb the narrative, and appear to be an interpolation, Hu. De. Ol. We. Di.

4
n Rachel and Leah, Gen. 29:16.
o Field, Num. 20:17.

7
p Deception, Gen. 37:31.
q See v. 41.
r Wages, Deut. 24:15.

9
s Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

10
t Dreams, Dan. 2:1.

11
u Angel, I Pet. 1:12.

12
v Eyes lifted up, Ps. 17:8.

13
w Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
x Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
y Pillar, Num. 3:36.
z Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
a Ch. 28:18, 20.

14
b Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
c House, Deut. 24:10.

- 15
1 Or, *the price paid for us.*
a Money, Ex. 12:44.
- 16
b Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d Laban, Gen. 24:29.
e Father, Ex. 21:15.
f Children, Gen. 3:16.
- 17
g Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
h Sons, Gen. 21:19.
i Wives, I Cor. 7:16.
j Camels, Gen. 2:20.
- 18
k Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
l Goods, Num. 31:9.
m Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
n Paddan-aram (Mesopotamia), Gen. 28:2.
o Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
p Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
- 19
q Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
r Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
- 20
2 Heb. *stole the heart of Laban the Aramean.*
s Syria, Gen. 25:20.
- 21
t Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
3 That is, *The Euphrates.*
u Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
v Gilead, Num. 32:1.
- 23
w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
x Journey, Jonah, 3:4.
- 24
y Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
z Night, Ps. 19:2.
- 25
a Tent, Num. 24:5.
b Encampment, Num. 31:10.

for he hath sold us, and hath also quite devoured ¹ our ^a money. 16 For all the ^b riches which ^c God hath taken away from our ^d father, that is ours and our ^e children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do. 17 Then ^f Jacob rose up, and set his ^h sons and his ⁱ wives upon the ^j camels; 18 and he carried away all his ^k cattle, and all his ^l substance which he had gathered, the cattle of his getting, which he had gathered in ⁿ Pād'dān-ā'zām, to go to ^o Ī'sāae his father unto the land of ^p Cā'nāan. 19 Now Lā'bān was gone to shear his ^q sheep: and Rā'chēl stole the ^r tēr'ā-phīm that were her father's. 20 And Jacob ² stole away unawares to Lā'bān the ^s Sŷr'ī-ān, in that he told him not that he fled. 21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over ^t the River, and set his face toward the ^u mountain of ^v Gīl'ē-ād. 22 And it was told Lā'bān on the third day that Jacob was fled. 23 And he took his ^w brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' ^x journey; and he overtook him in the mountain of Gīl'ē-ād. 24 And God came to Lā'bān the Sŷr'ī-ān in a ^y dream of the ^z night, and said unto him, Take heed to thyself that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. 25 And Lā'bān came up with Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his ^a tent in the mountain: and Lā'bān with his brethren ^b encamped in the mountain of Gīl'ē-ād. 26 And

Var. Rend.—V. 18. to go—for to go, R. V. 19. was gone—had gone. Vs. 19, 34, 35. Teraphim (*The name of a particular kind of image, probably a kind of household god; see marg.*). V. 20. stole away unawares—to—duped, DR. GUN. V. 21. the River (*i.e. the Euphrates, ch. 15:18*). Vs. 23, 25, 32, 37. brethren—*i.e. kinsmen*. V. 28. didst not—hast not, R. V. 34. saddle—litter, VAR. DR. BEN.; furniture, R.

Lā'bān said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters as ^c captives of the ^d sword? 27 Wherefore didst thou flee secretly, and ^e steal away from me, and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth and with ^f songs, with ^g tabret and with ^h harp; 28 and didst not suffer me to ⁱ kiss my sons and my daughters? now hast thou done foolishly. 29 It is in the power of my ^j hand to do you hurt: but ^k the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take heed to thyself that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. 30 And now, *though* thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, *yet* wherefore hast thou stolen my gods? 31 And Jacob answered and said to Lā'bān, Because I was ^k afraid: for I said, Lest thou shouldest take thy daughters from me by force. 32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, he ^l shall not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that ^m Rā'chēl had stolen them. 33 And Lā'bān went into Jacob's tent, and into ⁿ Lē'āh's tent, and into the tent of the two maid-servants; but he found them not. And he went out of Lē'āh's tent, and entered into Rā'chēl's tent. 34 Now Rā'chēl had taken the tēr'ā-phīm, and put them in the camel's saddle, and sat upon them. And Lā'bān felt about all the tent, but found them not. 35 And she said to her father, Let not my lord be angry that I cannot rise up before thee; for the manner of ^o women is upon me. And he

- 26
c Captivity, Num. 24:22.
d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
- 27
4 Heb. *didst steal me.*
e Songs, Ex. 15:1.
f Musical Instruments, I Chr. 6:31.
g Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
- 28
h Kiss, II Sam. 14:33.
- 29
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
j Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
- 31
k Fear of Man, Gen. 9:2.
- 32
l Stealing punished with Death, Ex. 20:1.
m See v. 19.
- 33
n Rachel and Leah, Gen. 29:16.
- 35
o Women, Ruth 3:9.

- 36
a Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
b Anger, Pr. 15:1.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.

- 37
d Goods, Num. 31:9.
e Household, Pr. 31:27.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g Judge, Ex. 18:22.

- 38
h Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

- 39
i Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
j Stealing, Ex. 19:11.
k Night, Ps. 19:2.

- 40
l Day, Lev. 25:8.
m Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
n Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
o Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

- 41
q Ch. 29:27, 30.
r See v. 7.
s Wages, Deut. 24:15.

- 42
t Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
u Fear of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Isaac, Gen. 21:19.
w Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
x Labor of Hands, Ex. 23:12.

- 43
y Children, Gen. 3:16.

searched, but found not the tēr^z ā-phīm.

36 And ^a Jacob was ^b wroth, and chode with Lā^bbān: and Jacob answered and said to Lā^bbān, What is my ^c trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast hotly pursued after me? 37 Whereas thou hast felt about all my ^d stuff, what hast thou found of all thy ^e household stuff? Set it here before my ^f brethren and thy brethren, that they may ^g judge betwixt us two. 38 These twenty years have I been with thee; thy ^h ewes and thy she-goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flocks have I not eaten. 39 That which was torn of ⁱ beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of my hand didst thou require it, whether ^j stolen by day or stolen by ^k night. 40 Thus I was; in the ^l day the ^m drought consumed me, and the ⁿ frost by night; and my ^o sleep fled from mine ^p eyes. 41 These twenty years have I been in thy house; ^q I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy flock: and thou hast ^r changed my ^s wages ten times. 42 Except the God of my father, the God of ^t Abraham, and the ^u Fear of ^v Īśāae, had been with me, surely now hadst thou sent me away empty. God hath seen mine ^w affliction and the ^x labor of my hands, and rebuked thee yesternight.

43 And Lā^bbān answered and said unto Jacob, The daughters are my daughters, and the ^y chil-

Var. Rend.—V. 41. These twenty years have I been—I have been these. V. 42. Fear (*i.e. object of fear*). with me—on my side, DR. V. 51. set—thrown (up), DR.

* SACRIFICE: Offering, designed to express, promote, or restore Normal Relations with God.—Hence embodies Meanings of: (1) Communion, (2) Gift, (3) Propitiation. Communion—Gen. 4:3-5; Num. 22:40; 23:1-6, 14-17, 29-30. Gift (tribute)—Gen. 8:20; as to a Friend—Gen. 32:13-14; as an Act of Homage—I Sam. 10:27. Propitiation—Job 1:5; 42:7-9.

Sacrifice as old as Mankind.—A Sign of Fellowship with

dren are my children, and the flocks are my flocks, and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children whom they have borne? 44 And now come, let us make a ^z covenant, I and thou; and let it be for a witness between me and thee. 45 And Jacob took a ^a stone, and set it up for a ^b pillar. 46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made a heap: and they did eat there by the heap. 47 And Lā^bbān called it ¹ Jē^zgār-sā^hhā-dū^tthā: but Jacob called it ² Gāl^zē-ēd. 48 And Lā^bbān said, This heap is witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Gāl^zē-ēd: 49 and ^c ³ Miz^zpāh, for he said, Jē^hhō^zvāh watch between me and thee, when we are ⁴ absent one from another. 50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, and if thou shalt take wives besides my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness betwixt me and thee. 51 And Lā^bbān said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold the pillar, which I have set betwixt me and thee. 52 This heap be witness, and the pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm. 53 The God of Abraham, and the God of ^d Nā^hhōr, the ⁵ God of their father, judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware by the Fear of his father Īśāae. 54 And Jacob offered a ^e sacrifice in the ^f mountain, and called his brethren to eat ^g bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried

- 44
z Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

- 45
a Stones used in making Covenants, Ex. 34:1.
b Pillar, Num. 3:36.

- 47
1 That is, *The heap of witness, in Aramaic.*
2 That is, *The heap of witness, in Hebrews.*

- 49
c See Ju. 10:17, 11:11, 29, 34.
3 That is, *The watch tower.*
4 Heb. *hidden.*

- 53
d Nahor, Gen. 11:22, 26.
5 Or, *gods.*

- 54
e Offering, Gen. 22:2.
f Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
g Bread, Gen. 3:19.

God and of Self-dedication to Him—Gen. 4:3 ff.; 8:20; 12:7, 8; 13:18; 15:9; 26:25; 28:18; 33:20; 35:14; Num. 22:40; 23:1-6. Offered by the Heathens to their Gods (Idols).—Acts 7:41; I Cor. 8:4; 10:19 f.; 28; Rev. 2:14, 20.

54
a Night, Ps.
19:2.
55
b Morning, Ps.
65:8.
c Laban, Gen.
24:29.
d Kissed,
II Sam. 14:33.
e Sons, Gen.
21:19.
f Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
g Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
1
h Angels, I Pet.
1:12.

all ^a night in the mountain. 55
And early in the ^b morning ^c Lā^a
bān rose up, and ^a kissed his
^e sons and his ^f daughters, and
^g blessed them: and Lā^abān de-
parted, and returned unto his
32 place. 1 And Jacob
went on his way, and
the ^h angels of God met him. 2
And Jacob said when he saw
Var. Rend.—Chap. 32.—V. 1. the angels
of God met him.—Omit. VAR. V. 2. host
—camp, DR. SPU.

Practised by Abraham.—Gen. 15:9, 10. By Jacob—Gen.
31:54; 46:1. By the Israelites in Egypt—Ex. 12:27, 28.

Sacrifice of Human Victims.—First-born Son (among the
Phœnicians)—II Ki. 3:27; 17:31. (Among Israelites)—II Ki.
16:3; 21:6; 23:10; Is. 57:5; Jer. 7:31; 19:5; Ez. 16:20, 21; 23:37.

Mosaic Legislation concerning it.—Forbids Human Sacrifice—Lev. 18:21; 20:2-5; Deut. 12:31; 18:10.

Distinguishing Different Kinds: Animal Sacrifice.—(1) The
Burnt-offering: The Universal Sacrifice Before Moses; adopted
into Mosaic System—Ex. 20:24; 29:18, 25; Lev. Chap. 1;
Num. 6:11, 14, 16; 7:15-81; Deut. 12:6-27. The Daily Sacrifice
(Continual)—Ex. 29:42; Num. 28:3-31; 29:11-38;
Neh. 10:33. Doubled on Weekly Sabbath—Num. 28:6-12;
and on Monthly Sabbath (New Moon), Two Bulls, One Ram,
Seven Lambs—Num. 28:11-15. Daily during Passover
Week, Two Bulls, One Ram, Seven Lambs—Num. 28:19-24.
Daily during Feast of Tabernacles, beginning with Thirteen
Bulls, Two Rams, Fourteen Lambs, on the First Day; Number
lessening each day—Lev. 23:36, 37; Num. 29:13-40. With
the Sheaf of First Fruits, a He-lamb—Lev. 23:12. On the Day
of First Fruits, Two Young Bulls, One Ram, Seven Lambs—
Num. 28:26-31. At Pentecost, One Bull, Two Rams, Seven
Lambs—Lev. 23:18. Or Two Bulls—Num. 28:27. On Day of
Atonement, a Ram for the High-Priest—Lev. 16:5, 24; a
Ram for the Congregation—Lev. 16:5, 24; and One Bull, One
Ram, Seven Lambs—Num. 29:8. At Consecration of Priests,
Two Rams—Ex. 29:15-25; Lev. 8:18-28; and One Ram—Lev.
9:1-14. Consecration of Levites—Lev. 9:3, 4, 15-21. For
Sins of Ignorance, One Young Bull—Num. 15:24, 25. Tres-
pass-offering, for One who hears Swearing (a Turtle-Dove or
Young Pigeon)—Lev. 5:7-10. For Purification of Women,
One Lamb or Pigeon—Lev. 12:6, 8. For Lepers, One Lamb or
Pigeon—Lev. 14:10, 21, 22, 31. For Defilement, One Pigeon—
Lev. 15:15, 30. For Nazirite's Defilement, One Pigeon—
Num. 6:11. On Expiration of Vow, One Lamb—Num. 6:14,
16. At all Festivals—I Chr. 23:31; II Chr. 2:4; 31:3.

Victim must be a Male (a Bullock, a Ram, Lamb, or a Pair
of Turtle Doves).—Lev. 9:2-14. Without Blemish—Mal. 1:8.
To be killed before Jehovah, the Blood sprinkled upon the
Altar, and the Body cut into Pieces and burned completely
(Holocaust)—Lev. 1:3-17; 6:8-13; 9:2-24.

Instances in History.—Offered by Jethro—Ex. 18:12. By
Aaron—I Chr. 6:49. Joshua—Josh. 8:31; 22:23-29. Vowed
by Jephthah—Jud. 11:31. Offered by Manoaah—Jud. 13:16, 23.
By the People of Israel—Ju. 20:26; 21:4; I Sam. 6:14, 15. By
Samuel—I Sam. 7:9, 10; 10:8. Saul—I Sam. 13:9-12.
David—II Sam. 6:17, 18; 24:24, 25; I Chr. 16:2, 40; 21:26;
29:21. Solomon—I Ki. 3:4, 5; 8:64; 9:25; II Chr. 1:6; 2:4;
7:7, 8:12. Elijah—I Ki. 18:33, 38. Jehoiada—II Chr. 13:28;
24:14. Hezekiah—II Chr. 29:7-35; 30:15; 31:3. Ezra—3:2-
6; 8:35; Job 1:5; 42:8.

The Peace-offering.—In General—Ex. 20:24; 24:5; 29:28;
32:6; Lev. 10:14; 17:5; 19:5; 22:21; 23:19; Num. 10:10; 15:8;
29:39; Deut. 27:7; Amos 5:22. Victim either Male or Female,
but without Blemish—Lev. 3:1; 4:10, 26, 31, 35; cf. Num.
6:14, 17, 18; 7:17-88. Of the Herd or of the Flock—Lev. 3:6.
May be a Thanksgiving-offering—Lev. 7:11. Accompanied
by Meal-offering—vss. 12-14; to be eaten on Prescribed Con-
ditions—v. 15. Vow or Freewill-offering—Lev. 7:16; to be
eaten on prescribed Conditions—vss. 17, 18. Wave-offering—
Ex. 29:26; Lev. 7:30, 34; 8:27; 9:21; 10:14, 15; 14:12;
23:15, 20; Num. 6:20; 18:11, 18. Heave-offering—Ex. 29:27;
28; Lev. 7:14, 32; Num. 5:9; 15:19-21; 18:8, 11, 19, 29; 31:29,
41; Deut. 12:6, 11, 17.

them, This is God's host: and he
called the name of that place
ⁱ Mā-hā-nā'īm.

3 And Jacob sent messengers
before him to ^j E^asau his brother
unto the land of ^k Sē^a'ir, the field
of ^l E^a-dōm. 4 And he com-
manded them, saying, Thus
shall ye say unto my lord E^asau:
Thus saith thy ^m servant Jacob,
I have sojourned with Lā^abān,

2
i Josh. 21:38;
II Sam. 2:8.
1 That is, Two
hosts, or, Com-
panies.
3
j Esau, Gen.
27:1.
k Seir, Deut.
2:4.
l Edom, Num.
20:18.
4
m Servant, Ex.
21:2.

Instances in History: The Passover—Ex. 12:1-24 *Excep-*
tional Features: Use of the Blood—Ex. 12:7, 13, 22, 33; 24:25.
Flesh eaten by All—Ex. 12:4, 8. Under Joshua—Josh. 8:31;
22:23, 27. During the Period of Judges—Ju. 20:26; 21:4.
By Samuel—I Sam. 10:8, 11:15. By Saul—I Sam. 13:9.
By David—II Sam. 6:17, 18; I Chr. 16:1, 2; II Sam. 24:25; I Chr.
21:26. By Solomon—I Ki. 3:15; 8:63, 64; II Chr. 7:7. By
Ahaz—II Ki., 16:13. Under Hezekiah—II Chron. 29:35;
30:22; 31:2. By Manasseh—II Chr. 33:16. Foreshadowed by
Ezekiel in the Ideal Temple—Ez. 43:27; 45:15, 17; 46:2, 12.

The Sin-offering.—To be offered for Sins committed Un-
wittingly—Lev. 4:2. Either (1) by the High Priest—Lev.
4:2-12; (2) by the Whole Congregation—Ex. ch. 29; Lev.
4:13-21; Num. 15:22-26; (3) by a Ruler—Lev. 4:22-26; or
(4) by one of the Common People—Lev. 4:27-35; Num.
15:27-29.

A Special Feature of the Great Day of Atonement.—Ex.
30:10; Lev. 16:2-28.

Victims of.—For a Ruler, a He-goat—Lev. 4:25. For an
Ordinary Person, according to his Means, a She-goat—Lev.
4:29; a Ewe Lamb—Lev. 4:32; a Turtle-dove or Young
Pigeon—Lev. 5:7 ff.; or a Cereal Offering—Lev. 5:11. For a
Priest or a Levite at their Consecration, a Bullock—Ex. 29:36;
Lev. 4:3; Num. 8:8; for the Whole Congregation, a Bullock
and a He-goat—Num. 15:24. On the Day of Atonement, a
Bullock for the Priest and Two He-goats for the Congrega-
tion—Lev. 16:3 ff.

Ritual.—Imposition of Hands on the Victim by the Of-
ferer—Lev. 4:4, 29, 33; by Representatives when offered in
behalf of the Congregation—Lev. 4:15. Burning of the Vic-
tim in Part without the Camp—Ex. 29:14; Lev. 4:8 ff.; Eating
the Remainder by the Priests when not offered for them-
selves—Lev. 5:13; 10:16 ff. Regulations regarding the Eat-
ing—Lev. 6:26, 30. Smearing of the Blood on the Horns of
the Altar and pouring of Part at the Base of the Altar—Lev.
4:7, 34; 5:9.

Special Occasions for Sin-offering.—Lev. 12:6, 8. For
Cleansing of Leper—Lev. 14:13, 19, 22, 31. For Removal of
Ceremonial Uncleaness—Lev. 15:15, 30. On the Great Day
of Atonement—Lev. 16:3-27. On Pentecost—Lev. 23:19.
For Redemption of Vow—Num. 6:11-16. At the Feast of
Tabernacles—Num. 29:11-38. At the Beginning of the
Year—Num. 28:15. At the Passover—Num. 28:22.

Historic Instances.—Upon the Consecration of Aaron and
His Sons—Lev. 8:2, 14. By Aaron for the People—Lev. 9:2-
22. By the Princes of the Tribes—Num. 7:16, 22, 28, 34, 40,
46, 52, 58, 64, 70, 76, 82, 87. Under Hezekiah—II Chr. 29:21,
24. Under Ezra—Ezra 8:35. Nehemiah 10:33. For the
Purification of the Virgin Mary—Lu. 2:22-24. The Law of
violated by Eleazar—Lev. 10:16-19.

The Trespass-offering ("Guilt-offering," *marg.*).—For Guilt
contracted through Ceremonial Uncleaness—Lev. 5:2, 3;
Num. 6:12; or through Rash Swearing—v. 4.

Law of: Lev. 5:7, 15-18. To be offered by the Priests—
Num. 18:9.

Victim: A Ram without Blemish—Lev. 5:15; 6:6.

Ritual: Slaying of Victim and Disposition of the Body—
Lev. 7:2-10.

Special Features: Compensation for Damages, Accom-
paniment—Num. 5:7, 8; I Sam. 6:17. Special Trespass-offering
for a Leper when cleansed—Lev. 14:12-24. For a Case of
Fornication—Lev. 19:21, 22.

Instances in History.—Called for with the Ark from the
Philistines—I Sam. 6:3-8. Provided for by Jehoiada—II Ki.
12:16. In the Ideal Temple of Ezekiel—Ez. 40:39; 42:13;

- 5
 a Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
 c Asses, Num. 31:34.
 d Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
 e Servants, Ex. 21:2.

- 6
 f Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

- 7
 g Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 h Camels, Gen. 2:20.

- 9
 i Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 j God, Gen. 1:1.
 k Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
 l Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
 m Ch. 28:15; 31:13.
 n Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.

44:29. Foreshadowed by Ezekiel in the Ideal Temple Service—Ez. 40:39; 42:13; 43:21-25; 44:27-29; 45:17-25; 46:20.

Vegetable Sacrifices: The Meal-offering: (a) of Fine Flour—Lev. 2:1-3; (b) of Baked Cakes—vs. 4-10; (c) of First Fruits (Grain in the Ear)—vs. 14-16. Prohibition of Leaven in—vs. 11-13; cf. Lev. 6:14-17. Not an Independent Sacrifice, but Accompaniment of Animal Sacrifices. Hence, for Historical Instances, see "Burnt-offering," "Peace-offering," "Sin-offering," above.

Memorial Offering.—Lev. 2:2, 9, 16; 5:12; 6:15; Num. 5:15, 18, 20.

Jealousy Offering (Oblation).—To be used upon the Rise of Suspicion, as a Test of a Woman's Fidelity in the Marriage Relation—Num. 5:11-31.

First-fruits.—Cf. "Offerings and Oblations"—Gen. 22:2.

Showbread, Not an Altar Sacrifice. See "Offerings and Oblations"—Gen. 22:2.

Tithes, Not an Altar Sacrifice.—Cf. "Offerings and Oblations"—Gen. 22:2; also "Tithes"—Gen. 28:22.

Liquid Sacrifices.—**Drink-offerings** (libations): Consisting of Wine ("Fourth Part of an Hin for a Lamb"), Accompaniment of Every Public Burnt-offering, i. e. the Daily (Continual) Burnt-offering—Ex. 29:40. The Additional Burnt-offering on the Sabbath, the New Moon and Festival Days—Lev. 23:13, 18, 37; Num. 28:9, 14; 29:18-38; cf. Num. 15:24. Offered in the Holy Place—Num. 28:7.

Consisting of Water, Accompaniment of the Morning (Burnt) Offering during the Week of the Feast of Tabernacles—Num. 29:12-38.

Odor Sacrifices.—**Savor-offering:** Usually the Odor of the Burnt Sacrifice—Gen. 8:21; Ex. 5:21; 29:18, 25, 41; Lev. 1:9, 13, 17; 2:2, 9, 12, etc.; possibly more generally of all Sacrifice—Lev. 26:31; 37:29; 40:27.

Incense, The Odor of Burning—Ex. 37:29; 40:27; Lev. 16:7, 17, 18, 35, 40, 46, 47. Offered on a Special Altar—Ex. 30:7; 31:8; 35:15; 37:25; 40:5; I Chr. 28:18. Accompanying the

and stayed until now: 5 and ^aI have ^boxen, and ^casses, and ^dflocks, and ^emen-servants, and maid-servants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may find favor in thy sight. 6 And the messengers returned to ^fJacob, saying, We came to thy brother ^Ēsau, and moreover he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him. 7 Then Jacob was greatly ^gafraid and was distressed: and he divided the people that were with him, and the flocks, and the herds, and the ^hcamels, into two companies; 8 and he said, If ^Ēsau come to the one company, and smite it, then the company which is left shall escape. 9 And Jacob said, ⁱO ^jGod of my father ^kAbraham, and God of my father ^lĪšāae, O ^mJē-hō-vāh, who saidst unto me, ⁿReturn unto thy country, and to thy ⁿkindred, and I will do

Var. Rend.—V. 5. favor—grace, R. Vs. 7, 10. companies—camps, DR. Vs. 8, 21. company—camp, DR. V. 10. the least of—*Omit.* VAR. lovingkindness—tokens of love and favor, BEN.; mercies, R. V. 11. the mother with the children—*Omit.* See Hos. 10:14. V. 15. cows—kine, R.

thee good: 10 ¹I am not worthy of the least of all the ^oloving-kindnesses, and of all the ^ptruth, which thou hast showed unto thy servant; for with my ^qstaff I passed over this ^rJordan; and now I am become two companies. 11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the ^shand of my brother, from the hand of ^Ēsau: for I fear him, lest he come and smite me, the mother with the children. 12 And thou saidst, ^t'I will surely do thee good, and ^umake thy ^vseed as the ^wsand of the ^xsea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 And he lodged there that ^ynight, and took of that which he had with him a ^zpresent for ^a^Ēsau his brother: 14 two hundred ^bshe-goats and twenty he-goats, two hundred ewes and twenty rams, 15 thirty ^cmilch

- 10
 1 Heb. *I am less than all, &c.*
 o Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
 p Truth, John 14:6.
 q Staff. See "Tools" and "Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 r Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

- 11
 s Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 12
 t Ch. 28:14.
 u Ch. 22:17.
 v Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 w Sand, Ps. 139:18.
 x Seas, Ex. 14:21.

- 13
 y Night, Ps. 19:2.
 z Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
 a Esau, Gen. 27:1.
 b Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

- 15
 c Milk, Ex. 23:19.

Daily Sacrifice—Num. 4:16; 7:14-80; II Chr. 13:11; Lu. 1:10, 11. The Offering of it a Function of the Priesthood—Ex. 30:7; I Sam. 2:28; I Chr. 6:49; II Chr. 2:4; 13:11. A Symbol of all Worship—Rev. 8:3, 4; Ps. 66:15; 141:2; Is. 60:6.

Offered unlawfully by Uzziah—II Chr. 26:16. By Idolatrous Worshipers in the Temple in Ezekiel's Day—Ez. 8:11; 23:41. Omission to offer regarded as Sin—II Chr. 29:7; Ez. 16:18. Apart from Pure Heart unacceptable—Is. 1:13; Jer. 6:20.

Fire-offering.—Offered by Fire. See "Burnt-offering." **Spiritual Meaning of Sacrifice.**—Consecration of the Heart—Deut. 33:19; Ps. 27:6; 51:17, 19; 107:22; 119:108; 141:2; Eph. 5:2; Phil. 2:17; 4:18; Heb. 11:4; 13:15, 16; I Pet. 2:5; Hos. 15:2 (*Lit.* "Bullocks"); Rom. 12:1. Hence, Right Heart preferred to Sacrifice—I Sam. 15:22; Ps. 40:6; 50:8-15; 69:31; Prov. 21:3, 27; Is. 1:12-17; Jer. 7:22, 23; Hos. 6:6; Amos 5:24-27; Mt. 9:13; Mk. 12:33; Acts 7:42, 43.

Unacceptable Sacrifice.—Pr. 15:8; Is. 61:8; Jer. 6:20; Hos. 8:13; 9:4; Amos 5:21, 22; Mal. 1:10; 2:13.

Figurative.—Ez. 39:17; Zeph. 1:7; Ps. 51:17; Jer. 33:11; Rom. 12:1; Phil. 4:18; Heb. 13:15.

Remission in Sacrifice.—Strange Fire—Lev. 10:1, 2. Slow in presenting—Neh. 13:10-12. Defrauded Jehovah—Mal. 3:8. Gave their Worst—Mal. 1:8, 13. Presented to Idols—Ez. 20:28. Abhorred because of Sin—I Sam. 3:14; Ps. 51:16; Mt. 5:23-24. Sons of Eli—I Sam. 2:12-17.

Sacrifice in the New Testament.—Offered by Zacharias—Lu. 1:9. Offered for the Child Jesus—Lu. 2:22-24.

Allusions of Jesus to Sacrifice—Mt. 5:23; 8:4; 9:13; 12:7; 23:18-20; Mk. 1:44; 12:33, 34; 14:12-15; Lu. 22:7-13, 37.

Jesus, the Great Sacrifice.—Foreshadowed in the O. T.—Is. Chap. 53; Acts 8:32; Rom. 4:25; Heb. 9:28; I Pet. 2:22-25. Needed none for Himself—Heb. 7:27. Offered Himself as a Sacrifice—Heb. 9:14, 26. Once for All—Heb. 7:27; 9:25-26. Proposes thus to draw all Men to Him—John 12:32. Superior to all Other Sacrifices—Heb. 9:13, 14, 23. Obtained thus Eternal Redemption—Heb. 9:12. Supersedes all Others—Heb. 7:11, 15-19; 8:1-13; Col. 2:14; Eph. 2:13-16.

Allusions by Paul—I Cor. 9:13; 10:18.

Pagan Sacrifice (Idol Sacrifice).—To Golden Calf—Acts 7:41. Other Idolatrous Sacrifices—I Cor. 8:4; 10:19, 20, 28; Rev. 2:14, 20.

Attempt to Offer Sacrifice to the Apostles—Acts 14:13, 18. See "Priests"—Ex. 28:1. "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2. "Altar"—Gen. 22:9.

camels and their colts, forty cows and ten bulls, twenty she-asses and ten foals. 16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by itself, and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove. 17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Ē'sau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee? 18 then thou shalt say, *They* are thy servant Jacob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Ē'sau: and, behold, he also is behind us. 19 And he commanded also the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Ē'sau, when ye find him; 20 and ye shall say, Moreover, behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept me. 21 So the present passed over before him: and he himself lodged that night in the company.

22

- a* Rachel and Leah, Gen. 29:16.
- b* Wives, I Cor. 7:16.
- c* Bilhah, Gen. 30:3.
- d* Zilpah, Gen. 30:12.
- e* Rivers, Is. 32:2.
- f* Num. 21:24; Ju. 11:13, 22; Deut. 3:16; Josh. 12:2.

24

- g* Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
- h* Day, Lev. 25:8.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his *a b* two wives, and his two *c d* handmaids, and his eleven children, and passed over the ford of the *e* *f* Jāb'böök. 23 And he took them, and sent them over the stream, and sent over that which he had. 24 And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a *g* man with him until the breaking of the *h* day. 25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh

was strained, as he wrestled with him. 26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou *i* bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What is thy *j* name? And he said, Jacob. 28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but *k* ¹ Īs'rá-ël: for thou hast ² striven with God and with men, and hast prevailed. 29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there. 30 And Jacob called the name of the place ³ Pè-nī'ël: for, *l* said he, ¹ I have seen God ^m face to face, and my ⁿ life is preserved. 31 And the ^o sun rose upon him as he passed over ^p Pè-nū'ël, and he limped upon his thigh. 32 Therefore the children of Īs'rá-ël ^q eat not the sinew of the hip which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew of the hip.

33 And Jacob lifted up his ^r eyes, and looked, and, behold, Ē'sau was coming, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Lē'āh, and unto Rā'chēl, and unto the two handmaids. 2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Lē'āh and her children after, and Rā'chēl and Joseph hindmost. 3 And he himself passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ^s ground ^t seven times, until he came near to his brother. 4 And ^u Ē'sau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his ^v neck, and ^w kissed him: and they wept. 5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the ^x women and the ^y children; and said,

26
i Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

27
j Name, Acts 16:18.

28
k Israel, Deut. 4:1.
1 That is, *He who striveth with God, or, God striveth.*
2 Or, *had power with.*

30
3 That is, *The face of God.*
l Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Face, Is. 6:2.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.

31
o Sun, Ps. 136:8.
p Ju. 8:8.

32
q See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

1
r Eyes lifted up, Ps. 17:8.

3
s Ground, Gen. 33:19.
t Seven, Gen. 2:2.

4
u Esau, Gen. 27:1.
v Neck, Pr. 3:3.
w Kiss, II Sam. 14:33.
x Love, I Cor. 13:1.

5
y Women, Ruth 3:9.
z Children, Gen. 3:16.

Var. Rend.—V. 22. the Jabbok—Jabbok, R. V. 31. limped—halted, R. Chap. 33.—V. 1. was coming—came, R.

5
a Servants, Ex. 21:2.

6
b Concubines, Gen. 16:2.

7
c Rachel and Leah, Gen. 29:16;
d Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

9
e Esau, Gen. 27:1.

10
f Jacob, Gen. 25:25;
g Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
i Or, for therefore have I seen.
j Face, Is. 6:2.
k Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

11
2 Heb. blessing.
3 Heb. all.

12
k Journey, Jonah 3:4.

13
l Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
m Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
n Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

Who are these with thee? And he said, The children whom God hath graciously given thy ^a servant. **6** Then the ^b handmaids came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves. **7** And ^c Lē'āh also and her children came near, and bowed themselves; and after came ^d Joseph near and Rā'chēl, and they bowed themselves. **8** And he said, What meanest thou by all this company which I met? And he said, To find favor in the sight of my lord. **9** And ^e Ē'sau said, I have enough, my brother; let that which thou hast be thine. **10** And ^f Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found favor in thy sight, then receive my ^g present at my ^h hand; ⁱ forasmuch as I have seen thy face, as one seeth the ^j face of God, and thou wast pleased with me. **11** Take, I pray thee, my ² gift that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have ³ enough. And he urged him, and he took it. **12** And he said, Let us take our ^k journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee. **13** And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and that the ^l m flocks and ⁿ herds with me have their young; and if they overdrive them one day, all the flocks will die. **14** Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead

Var. Rend.—Vs. 10, 15. favor—grace, R. V. 13. have thy young—give sack, R. V. 14. gently—softly, R. are—is, R.

*** GROUND: Used in Formation of Man.**—Gen. 2:6, 7, 19. **The Occupation of Man.**—Gen. 2:5, 8, 15; 3:18–19, 23; 4:2, 3, 12; I Chr. 27:26.

Cursed for Man's Sake.—Gen. 3:17; 5:29. Is dried—Gen. 8:8, 13. Not to be cursed again—Gen. 8:21, 22.

Cultivation of.—Job 14:8; Ps. 107:33; Is. 28:24; 30:23–25; Jer. 4:3; Hos. 10:12; Mt. 13:8, 23; Mk. 4:5, 8; Lu. 8:8, 15; 13:7; John 12:24.

Piece of Ground.—Josh. 24:32; II Ki. 9:26. **Fruits of.**—Deut. 28:4, 11; I Sam. 8:12; II Sam. 23:11; I Chr. 11:13; Neh. 10:35; Ps. 105:35; 107:35; Jer. 7:20; Zech. 8:12; Mal. 3:11; Lu. 12:16.

Out of.—Job 5:6.

Fell or cast upon.—Gen. 38:9; Ex. 4:3; I Sam. 3:19; 5:4;

on gently, according to the pace of the cattle that are before me and according to the pace of the children, until I come unto my lord unto ^o Sē'ir. **15** And Ē'sau said, Let me now leave with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me find favor in the sight of my lord. **16** So Ē'sau returned that day on his way unto Sē'ir. **17** And Jacob journeyed to ^p Sū'e'ōth, and built him a ^q house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called ⁴ Sū'e'ōth.

18 And Jacob came ⁵ in ⁷ peace to the ^s city of 'Shē'ehēm, which is in the land of ^u Ēā'nāan, when he came from ^v Pād'dān-ā'zrām; and ^w encamped before the city. **19** And he bought the ^x parcel of ^{*} ground, where he had spread his ^y tent, at the hand of the children of ^z Hā'môr, Shē'ehēm's father, for a hundred ^a pieces of money. **20** And he erected there an ^b altar, and called it ⁷ Ēl-Ē-lō' hē-Īš'rā-ēl.

34 And ^c Dī'nāh the daughter of Lē'āh, whom she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the ^d daughters of the land. **2** And Shē'ehēm the son of Hā'môr the ^e Hī'vite, the ^f prince of the land, saw her; and he took her, and lay with her, and humbled her. **3** And his ^g soul clave unto Dī'nāh the daughter of Jacob, and he ^h loved the damsel, and spake ⁸ kindly

14:25–26; II Sam. 14:4, 22; 17:12; Job 1:20; 38:27; Lam. 2:2; Ps. 89:39, 44; 143:3; 147:6; Is. 14:12; 21:9; 25:12; 26:5; Ez. 13:14; 19:12; 26:11; 38:20; Dan. 8:7, 10, 12; 10:9, 15; Amos 3:14; Ob. 3; Mt. 10:29; Mk. 9:20; 14:35; Lu. 22:44; John 18:6; Acts 22:7.

Upon the Ground.—Gen. 19:25; Ex. 8:21; 16:14; Deut. 9:21; 15:23; 28:56; Ju. 13:20; 20:21, 25; I Sam. 2:22; 14:23, 45; 20:31; 26:7; II Sam. 8:2; 14:14; 18:11; 20:10; II Ki. 13:18; Job 16:13; Ps. 74:7; Is. 3:26; 47:1; Jer. 14:2; Lam. 2:10, 21; Ez. 24:7; 26:16; 41:16, 20; 44:3; 47:1; Hos. 2:18; Mt. 15:35; John 8:6, 8; 9:6.

Bowed to.—Gen. 33:3; Ju. 13:20; Ruth 2:10; I Sam. 20:41; 25:23; II Chr. 7:1; II Sam. 14:33; I Ki. 1:23; II Ki. 2:15; 4:37; 21:21; II Chr. 7:3; Neh. 8:6; Is. 51:23; Lam. 2:10.

Trouble from.—Gen. 4:10; II Ki. 2:19; Job 5:16; 18:10; Jer. 14:4.

14
o Seir, Deut. 2:4.

17
p Ex. 12:37; 13:20; Num. 33:5, 6; Ju. 8:5, 14; Ps. 60:6.
q House, Deut. 24:10.
4 That is, Booths.

18
5 Or, to Shalem, a city.
r Peace, Pr. 17:1.
s City, Gen. 4:17.
t Shechem, Josh. 21:1.
u Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
v Paddan-aram (Mesopotamia), Gen. 28:2.
w Encampment, Num. 31:10.

19
x Land, Gen. 23:15.
y Tent, Num. 24:5.
z Josh. 24:32; Ju. 9:28.
a Money, Ex. 12:44.
6 Heb. kesitah.

20
b Altar, Gen. 22:9.
7 That is, God, the God of Israel.

1
c Ch. 30:21.
d Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

2
e Hivite, Gen. 10:17.
f Prince, Num. 2:7.

3
g Soul, Job 4:15.
h Love, I Cor. 13:1.
8 Heb. to the heart of the damsel.

4
a Marriage contracted by Parents, Gen. 6:2.
 5
b Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
c Field, Num. 20:17.
d Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 7
e Anger, Pr. 15:1.
f Chastity, Deut. 22:21.
g Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 9
h Israelites forbidden to marry the People of another Nation, Deut. 4:1.
 10
i Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
 11
j Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 12
k Marriage Dowry, Gen. 6:2.

unto the damsel. 4 And Shē'ehēm spake unto his father Hā'môr, saying, ^aGet me this damsel to wife. 5 Now Jacob heard that he had defiled Dī'nāh his daughter; and his ^bsons were with his cattle in the ^cfield: and Jacob held his ^dpeace until they came. 6 And Hā'môr the father of Shē'ehēm went out unto Jacob to commune with him. 7 And the sons of Jacob came in from the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and they were very ^ewroth, because he had ^fwrought folly in ^gĪs'rā-ēl in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ought not to be done. 8 And Hā'môr communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shē'ehēm longeth for your daughter: I pray you, give her unto him to wife. 9 And make ye ^hmarriages with us; give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you. 10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and get you ⁱpossessions therein. 11 And Shē'ehēm said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find favor in your ^jeyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give. 12 Ask me never so much ^kdowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife. 13 And the sons of Jacob

Var. Rend.—Chap. 34.—Vs. 15, 22. on this condition—on these terms.

Holy Ground.—Ex. 3:5; Ps. 99:9; Ez. 45:1; Acts 7:33.
 Used for casting Brass.—I Ki. 7:46; II Chr. 4:17.
 Jerusalem brought low.—Is. 29:4; Lam. 2:9; Lu. 19:44.
 Purchase or Gift of.—Gen. 23:11-13; Lu. 14:18; John 4:4.
 Ground as a Basis.—I Chr. 21:21-22; Eph. 3:17; Col. 1:23; I Tim. 3:15.
 Swallowed the Wicked: Korah, etc.—Num. 16:30-33.
 Sisera pinned to.—Ju. 4:21.
 Gideon's Test.—Ju. 6:36-40.
 Thirsty or dry.—Is. 35:7; 44:3; 53:2.
 On Dry Ground through Sea.—Ex. 14:16, 22. Through Jordan.—Josh. 3:17.
 Fire ran down.—Ex. 9:23.
 Bird's Nest upon.—Deut. 22:6. See "Earth"—Gen. 2:1.
 "Land"—Gen. 23:15.

answered Shē'ehēm and Hā'môr his father ^lwith guile, and spake, because he had defiled Dī'nāh their sister, 14 and said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is ^muncircumcised; for that were a reproach unto us. 15 Only on this condition will we consent unto you: if ye will be as we are, that every male of you be circumcised; 16 then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people. 17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hā'môr, and Shē'ehēm Hā'môr's son. 19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he was honored above all the house of his father. 20 And Hā'môr and Shē'ehēm his son came unto the ⁿgate of their ^ocity, and communed with the men of their city, saying, 21 These ^pmen are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the ^qland, and ^rtrade therein; for, behold, the land is large enough for them; let us take their ^sdaughters to us for ^twives, and let us give them our daughters. 22 Only on this condition will the men consent unto us to dwell with us, to become one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised. 23 Shall not their ^ucattle and their ^vsubstance and all their ^wbeasts be ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us. 24 And unto ^vHā'môr and unto ^zShē'ehēm his son hearkened all that went out of the gate

13
l Deception, Gen. 37:31.

14
m Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.

20
n Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
o City, Gen. 4:17.

21
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q Land, Gen. 23:15.
r Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
s Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
t Wives, I Cor. 7:16.

23
u Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
v Goods, Num. 31:9.
w Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
x Beasts, Rev. 15:2.

24
y Hamor, Gen. 33:19.
z Shechem, Josh. 21:1.

25
a Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
b Sword, Ju. 7:20.
1 Or, *boldly*.

26
c Homicide, Job 24:14.
d Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
e House, Deut. 24:10.

28
f Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
g Asses, Num. 31:34.
h Field, Num. 20:17.

29
i Children, Gen. 3:16.
j Women taken captive, Ruth 3:9.

30
k Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
l Canaanites, Gen. 13:7.
m Gen. 13:7; 15:20; Ex. 3:8; 20:17; Ju. 3:5-7; Ezra 9:1, 2.

31
n Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
o Harlot, Pr. 2:16.

1
p Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
q Altar, Gen. 22:9.
r Ch. 28:13.
s Esau, Gen. 27:1.

2
t Household, Pr. 31:27.

of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city. 25 And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the ^a sons of Jacob, Sîm'ê-ôn and Lê'vî, Dî'nâh's brethren, took each man his ^b sword, and came upon the city ¹ unawares, and slew all the males. 26 And they ^{c d} slew Hâ'imôr and Shê'ehêm his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dî'nâh out of Shê'ehêm's ^e house, and went forth. 27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and plundered the city, because they had defiled their sister. 28 They took their ^f flocks and their herds and their ^g asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the ^h field; 29 and all their wealth, and all their ⁱ little ones and their wives, took they ^j captive and made a prey, even all that was in the house. 30 And ^k Jacob said to Sîm'ê-ôn and Lê'vî, Ye have troubled me, to make me odious to the inhabitants of the land, among the ^l 'Ēā'nāan-ites and the ^m Pēr'iz-zites: and, I being few in number, they will gather themselves together against me and smite me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house. 31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with a ^{n o} harlot?

35 And God said unto ^p Jacob, Arise, go up to ^p Bēth'-ēl, and dwell there: and make there an ^q altar unto God, who ^r appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of ^s Ē'sau thy brother. 2 Then Jacob said unto his ^t household, and to all that were with him,

Var. Rend.—V. 25. unawares—in its carelessness, *Kn. Dc. Di. Ke.* V. 30. odious—to stink, *R.* Chap. 35.—V. 2. purify—cleanse. V. 4. foreign—strange, *R.*

Put away the foreign ^u gods that are among you, and ^v purify yourselves, and change your ^w garments: 3 and let us arise, and go up to Bēth'-ēl; and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and ^x was with me in the way which I went. 4 And they gave unto Jacob all the foreign gods which were in their ^y hand, and the ^{z a b} rings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the ^{c 2} oak which was by Shē'ehêm. 5 And they ^d journeyed: and a ^e terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. 6 So Jacob came to ^f Lûz, which is in the land of 'Ēā'nāan (the same is Bēth'-ēl), he and all the people that were with him. 7 And he built there an altar, and called the place ^g Ēl-bēth'-ēl; because there God was revealed unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother. 8 And ^h Dēb'ô-râh ⁱ Rê-bēk'âh's nurse died, and she was ^j buried below Bēth'-ēl under the oak: and the ^k name of it was called ^l Āl-lôn-bāc'ûth.

9 And God ^m appeared unto Jacob again, when he came from ⁿ Pād'dân-ā'rām, and ^o blessed him. 10 And ^p God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy ^q name shall not be called any more Jacob, but ^r Īs'ra-ēl shall be thy name: and he called his name Īs'ra-ēl. 11 And God said unto him, I am ^{s 5} God Almighty: ^t be fruitful and multiply; a ^u nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and ^v kings shall come out of thy loins; 12 and the ^w land which I gave unto ^x Abraham and ^y Ī'sāae, ^z to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the

^u Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^v See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^w Clothing, Job 31:19.

3
^x Ch. 28:15.
4
^y Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^z Jewels of Women, Ruth 3:9.
^a Earrings, Ex. 29:20.
^b Jewels, Num. 31:51.
^c Trees, Mt. 7:17.
2 Or, *terebinth*.

5
^d Journey, Jonah 3:4.
^e Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
6
^f Ch. 28:19; 48:3.

7
3 That is, *The God of Beth-el*.

8
^g Ch. 24:59.
^h Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.
ⁱ Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^j Name, Acts 16:18.
4 That is, *The oak of weeping*.

9
^k Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Paddan-aram (Mesopotamia), Gen. 28:2.
^m Ch. 32:28.
ⁿ Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

10
^o Ch. 32:28.
^p Names changed, Acts 16:18.
^q Israel, Deut. 4:1.

11
^r Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
5 Heb. *Ēl Shaddai*.
^s Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
^t Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^u Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^v Kings, Deut. 17:15.

12
^w Land, Gen. 23:15.
^x Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^y Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
^z Old and New Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

14

- a Pillar, Num. 3:36.
b Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
c Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

16

- d Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
e Journey, Jonah 3:4.
f v. 19; Ruth 4:11; Mic. 5:2. See "Bethlehem."
g Beth-lehem, Ju. 17:7.
h Rachel, Gen. 29:16.
i Labor in Child-birth, Ex. 23:12.

18

- j Soul, Job 4:15.
k Death, Rom. 5:12.
l That is, *The son of my sorrow*.
l Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
2 That is, *The son of the right hand*.

19

- m Grave, Job 3:22.

21

- n Tent, Num. 24:5.

22

- o Ch. 49:4; I Chr. 5:1.
p Incest, Deut. 22:30.
q Bilhah, Gen. 30:3.
r Concubine, Gen. 16:2.

land. 13 And God went up from him in the place where he spake with him. 14 And Jacob set up a ^a pillar in the place where he spake with him, a pillar of stone: and he poured out a ^b drink-offering thereon, and poured ^c oil thereon. 15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Bēth'-ēl.

16 And ^a they ^e journeyed from Bēth'-ēl; and there was still some distance to come to ^f ^g Ēph'rāth: and ^h Rā'chēl travailed, and she ⁱ had hard labor. 17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labor, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; for now thou shalt have another son. 18 And it came to pass, as her ^j soul was departing (for she ^k died), that she called his name ^l Bēn-ō'-nī: but his father called him ^l Bēn'-jā-mīn. 19 And Rā'chēl died, and was ^m buried in the way to Ēph'rāth (the same is Bēth'-lē-hēm). 20 And Jacob set up a pillar upon her grave: the same is the Pillar of Rā'chēl's grave unto this day. 21 And Īs-rā-ēl journeyed, and spread his ⁿ tent beyond the tower of Ē'ā-dēr. 22 And it came to pass, while Īs-rā-ēl dwelt in that land, that ^o Reu'běn went and ^p lay with ^q Bīl'hāh his father's ^r concubine: and Īs-rā-ēl heard of it.

Now the ^l sons of Jacob were twelve: 23 the sons of Lē'āh: Reu'běn, Jacob's first-born, and ^l Sīm'ē-ōn, and Lē'vī, and Jū'dāh, and Īs-sā-ehār, and Zēb'ū-lūn; 24 the sons of Rā'chēl: Joseph and Bēn'-jā-mīn; 25 and the sons of Bīl'hāh, Rā'chēl's handmaid: Dan and Nāph'tā-li; 26 and the sons of Zīl'pāh, Lē'

Var. Rend.—V. 16. still some distance—yet a length of way; still some way.
R. V. 17. now thou shalt have—thou hast now. V. 21. Eder—i.e. The Flock.

āh's handmaid: Gad and Āsh'ēr: these are the sons of Jacob, that were born to him in Pād'dān-ā'z-rām. 27 And Jacob came unto Ī'sāae his father to ^s Mām'rē, to ^t Kīr'ī-āth-ār'zā (the same is ^u Hē'brōn), where Abraham and Ī'sāae sojourned.

28 And the days of Ī'sāae were a hundred and fourscore years. 29 And Ī'sāae gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, old and full of days: and Ē'sāu and Jacob his sons buried him.

36 Now these are the ^v generations of Ē'sāu (the same is ^w Ē'dōm). 2 ^x Ē'sāu ^y took his ^z wives of the ^a daughters of ^b Cā'nāan: Ā'dāh the daughter of Ē'ā'lon the ^d Hīt'tite, and Ō-hōl-ī-bā'māh the daughter of Ā'nāh, the daughter of Zīb'ē-ōn the ^e Hī'vite, 3 and ^f Bās'ē-māth Īsh'mā-ēl's daughter, sister of Nē-bā'zīōth. 4 And Ā'dāh bare to Ē'sāu Ēl'ī-phāz; and Bās'ē-māth bare Reu'ēl; 5 and Ō-hōl-ī-bā'māh bare Jē'ūsh, and Jā'lām, and Kō'rāh: these are the sons of Ē'sāu, that were born unto him in the land of Cā'nāan. 6 And Ē'sāu took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the souls of his ^g house, and his ^h cattle, and all his ⁱ beasts, and all his ^j possessions, which he had gathered in the land of Cā'nāan; and went into a land away from his brother Jacob. 7 For their ^k ^l substance was too great for them to dwell together; and the land of their ^m sojournings could not bear

Var. Read.—Chap. 35.—V. 19. (the same is Bethlehem)—Omit. Th. Kn. H. Graf. Dt. (A gloss, Beth-lehem being the better known. Ephrath. From I Sam. 10:2; cf. Vs. 3, 5; Josh. 18:13; Jer. 31:15. Rachel's grave appears to have been near Bethel, on the north border of Benjamin. But De. supposes two different traditions). Chap. 36.—Vs. 2, 14. daughter—son, Sam. Sept. Pesh. (l). See v. 24. V. 2. Hivite—Horite, Mich. Tu. Be. Kn. Ew. De. Di. (cf. vs. 20, 24, 25). V. 6. into a land—(into the land) of Seir, Pesh. Kn. De. Ol. Ke. Di.

27

- s Mamre, Gen. 13:18.
t Kiriath-arba, Gen. 23:2.
u Hebron, Num. 13:22.

1

- v Genealogies, Mt. 1:1.
w Edom, Num. 20:18.

2

- x Esau, Gen. 27:1.
y Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
z Wives, I Cor. 7:16.
a Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
b Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
c Elonites, Num. 26:26.
d Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
e Hivite, Gen. 10:17.

3

- f Basemath, Gen. 26:34.

6

- g House, Deut. 24:10.
h Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
i Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
j Possessions, Mk. 10:22.

7

- k Goods, Num. 31:9.
l Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
m Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

8
a Mountain, Ex.
31:12.
b Seir, Deut.
2:4.

9
1 Heb. *Edom*.

11
c Jer. 49:7;
Hab. 3:3.
2 In I Chr. 1:36,
Zephi.

12
d Concubine,
Gen. 16:2.

them because of their cattle. 8 And Ê'sau dwelt in ^amount
^bSê'îr: Ê'sau is Ê'dôm.

9 And these are the genera-
tions of Ê'sau the father of ¹the
Ê'dôm-ites in mount Sê'îr: 10
these are the names of Ê'sau's
sons: Êl'î-pház the son of Â'dâh
the wife of Ê'sau, Reu'êl the son
of Bäs'ê-mâth the wife of Ê'sau.
11 And the sons of Êl'î-pház
were ^cTê'măn, Ô'mär, ²Zê'
phô, and Gä'täm, and Kê'náz.
12 And Tîm'nä was ^dconcubine
to Êl'î-pház Ê'sau's son; and
she bare to Êl'î-pház Äm'ä-lêk:
these are the sons of Â'dâh,
Ê'sau's wife. 13 And these are
the sons of Reu'êl: Nâ'hâth, and
Zê'râh, Shâm'mâh, and Mîz'
zâh; these were the sons of Bäs'
ê-mâth, Ê'sau's wife. 14 And
these were the sons of Ô-höl-î-
bâ'mâh the daughter of Â'nâh,
the daughter of Zîb'ê-ôn, Ê'sau's
wife: and she bare to Ê'sau Jê'
ûsh, and Jâ'lâm, and Kô'râh.

15 These are the chiefs of the
sons of Ê'sau: the sons of Êl'î-
pház the first-born of Ê'sau:
chief Tê'măn, chief Ô'mär, chief
Zê'phô, chief Kê'náz, 16 chief
Kô'râh, chief Gä'täm, chief Äm'
ä-lêk: these are the chiefs that
came of Êl'î-pház in the land
of Ê'dôm; these are the sons of
Â'dâh. 17 And these are the
sons of Reu'êl, Ê'sau's son: chief
Nâ'hâth, chief Zê'râh, chief
Shâm'mâh, chief Mîz'zâh: these
are the chiefs that came of
Reu'êl in the land of Ê'dôm;
these are the sons of Bäs'ê-mâth,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 36.—V. 8. Mount
Seir—land of Seir, DR. V. 9. the Edomites
—Edom, DR. GUN. V. 15. chiefs of the
sons—chiefs of thousands (subdivisions of
"tribes"). Vs. 15-22. chief—duke, R.
V. 16. chief Korah—the chief of Korah,
DR. GUN. V. 20. Horites—i.e. cave-
men (cave dwellers), the inhabitants of
the land—i.e. the aboriginal inhabitants,
whom the descendants of Esau succeeded
(Deut. 2:12). VAR. SPU. V. 30. accord-
ing to their chiefs—duke by duke; accord-
ing to their tribal princes, SPU.

Ê'sau's wife. 18 And these are
the sons of Ô-höl-î-bâ'mâh,
Ê'sau's wife: chief Jê'ûsh, chief
Jâ'lâm, chief Kô'râh: these are
the chiefs that came of Ô-höl-î-
bâ'mâh the daughter of Â'nâh,
Ê'sau's wife. 19 These are the
sons of Ê'sau, and these are their
chiefs: the same is Ê'dôm.

20 These are the sons of Sê'îr
the ^eHô'rîte, the inhabitants of
the land: Lô'tân and Shô'bâl
and Zîb'ê-ôn and Â'nâh, 21 and
Dî'shôn and Ê'zêr and Dî'
shân: these are the chiefs that
came of the Hô'rîtes, the chil-
dren of Sê'îr in the land of
Ê'dôm. 22 And the children of
Lô'tân were ^cHô'rî and ¹²Hê'
măn; and Lô'tân's sister was
^oTîm'nä. 23 And these are the
children of Shô'bâl: ³Äl'vân
and ^eMä-nâ'hâth and ^hÊ'bâl,
⁴Shê'phô and Ô'nâm. 24 And
these are the children of Zîb'
ê-ôn: Äj'âh and Â'nâh; this is
Ä'nâh who found the ⁱhot
springs in the ^kwilderness, as he
fed the ^lasses of Zîb'ê-ôn his fa-
ther. 25 And these are the chil-
dren of Â'nâh: Dî'shôn and
Ô-höl-î-bâ'mâh the daughter of
Ä'nâh. 26 And these are the
children of ⁵Dî'shôn: ⁶Hêm'
dân and Êsh'bân and İth'rân
and Chê'rân. 27 These are
the children of Ê'zêr: Bîl'hân
and Zâ'ä-vân and ⁷Ä'kân. 28
These are the children of Dî'
shân: ^mÛz and Ä'rân. 29
These are the chiefs that came of
the Hô'rîtes: chief Lô'tân, chief
Shô'bâl, chief Zîb'ê-ôn, chief
Ä'nâh, 30 chief Dî'shôn, chief
Ê'zêr, chief Dî'shân: these are
the chiefs that came of the Hô'
rîtes, according to their chiefs in

the ⁿland of ^oSê'îr.

31 And these are the ^pkings
that reigned in the land of

Var. Read.—V. 16. chief Korah—Omit,
Sam. Tu. Kn. De. Ol. Ke. Di.

20
e Horites, Gen.
14:6.

22
f Num. 13:5;
I Chr. 1:39.
2 In I Chr. 1:39,
Homam.
g I Ki. 4:31;
I Chr. 6:33.

23
3 In I Chr. 1:40,
Ahan.
h I Chr. 1:40;
8:6.
i I Chr. 1:22.
4 In I Chr. 1:40,
Shephi.

24
j Springs, Num.
33:9.
k Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
l Asses, Num.
31:34.

26
5 Heb. *Dishan*.
6 In I Chr. 1:41,
Hamran.

27
7 In I Chr. 1:42,
Jaakan.

28
m Uz, Gen.
10:23.

30
n Land, Gen.
23:15.
o Seir, Deut.
2:4.

31
p Kings, Deut.
17:15.

31 a Edom, Num. 20:18. b Israel, Deut. 4:1.	^a Ē'dōm, before there reigned any king over the children of ^b Īś-rā-ēl. 32 And Bē'lā the son of Bē'ōr reigned in Ē'dōm; and the name of his city was Dīn'hā-bāh. 33 And Bē'lā died, and Jō'bāb the son of Zē'rāh of Bōz'rāh reigned in his stead. 34 And Jō'bāb died, and Hū'shām of the land of the Tē'mān-ites reigned in his stead. 35 And Hū'shām died, and ^c Hā'dād the son of Bē'dād, who smote Mid'i-ān in the field of ^d Mō'āb, reigned in his stead; and the name of his ^e city was Ā'vīth. 36 And Hā'dād died, and Sām'lāh of Mās-rē'kāh reigned in his stead. 37 And Sām'lāh died, and Shā'ūl of Rē-hō'bōth by the ^f River reigned in his stead. 38 And Shā'ūl died, and Bā'āl-hā'nān the son of Āeh'bōr reigned in his stead. 39 And Bā'āl-hā'nān the son of Āeh'bōr died, and ¹ Hā'dār reigned in his stead; and the name of his city was ² Pā'ū; and his wife's name was ³ Mē-hēt'ā-bēl, the daughter of Mā'trēd, the daughter of Mē-zā'hāb.	chief Tīm'nā, chief ³ Āl'vāh, chief Jē'thēth, 41 chief Ō-hōl-ī-bā'māh, chief Ē'lāh, chief Pī'nōn, 42 chief Kē'nāz, chief Tē'mān, chief Mīb'zār, 43 chief Māg'dī-ēl, chief Ī'rām: these are the chiefs of Ē'dōm, according to their habitations in the land of their possession. This is Ē'sāu, the father of ⁴ the Ē'dōm-ites.	40 3 In I Chr. 1:51, <i>Aliah</i>.
35 c Hadad, Gen. 25:15. d Moab, Ju. 11:18. e City, Gen. 4:17.	37 f River, Is. 32:2.	37 And Jacob dwelt in the land of his father's sojournings, in the land of ^h Ēā'nān. 2 These are the generations of Jacob. ⁱ Joseph, being seventeen years old, was ^j * feeding the ^k flock with his ^l m brethren; and he was a lad with the sons of ⁿ Bīl'hāh, and with the sons of ^o Zīl'pāh, his father's wives: and Joseph brought the ^p evil report of them unto their father. 3 Now ^q Īś-rā-ēl loved Joseph more than all his ^r children, because he was the ^s son of his old age: and he made him ^t a ^u † coat of many colors. 4 And his brethren saw that their ^v father ^w loved him more than all his brethren; and they ^x hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.	43 4 Heb. <i>Edom</i>. 1 h Canaan, Gen. 13:7. 2 i Joseph, Gen. 30:24. j Shepherd, Ps. 23:1. k Flock, Lu. 12:32. l Brethren, Gen. 13:8. m Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26. n Bilhah, Gen. 30:3. o Zilpah, Gen. 30:12. p Evil, Ps. 97:10. 3 q Jacob, Gen. 25:25. r Children, Gen. 3:16. s Son, Gen. 21:19. t Clothing, Job 31:19. 5 Or, <i>a long garment with sleeves</i>. 4 u Father, Ex. 21:15. v Love, I Cor. 13:1. w Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
39 1 In I Chr. 1:50, Hadad. 2 In I Chr. 1:50, Pāi. 3 Neh. 6:10.	40 And these are the names of the chiefs that came of Ē'sāu, according to their families, after their places, by their names: Var. Rend.—V. 40. chief Timna—The chief of Timna, DR. GUN. V. 41. chief Elah—the chief of Elah, DR. GUN. Chap. 37.—V. 1. dwelt—Or, remained. V. 2. and he was a lad—and he was a servant (<i>lit.</i> a young man: so Ju. 9:54; 19:13), <i>Ge. Kn. De.</i>; being a youth, <i>Ke. Di.</i> the evil report of them—an evil report concerning them. Vs. 3, 23, 32. coat—a long coat, <i>Lit.</i> a tunic of extremities, <i>i.e. reaching to the hands and feet</i> (cf. II Sam. 13:18); a tunic, DR.	5 And Joseph ^x dreamed a dream, and he told it to his brethren: and they hated him yet the more. 6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have Var. Read.—V. 39. Hadar—Hadad, good MSS. and editions, <i>Pesh.</i>; some MSS. of <i>Sass.</i> and <i>Targ.</i>; cf. I Chr. 1:50.	5 x Dreams, Dan. 2:1.

* GRASS.—Earth brings forth—Gen. 1:11. Israel licks up everything as an Ox—Num. 22:4. Give Grass for thy Cattle—Deut. 11:15; Ps. 106:20. Ahab searches for Grass to save Horses—I Ki. 18:5. Offspring shall be as Grass—Job 5:25. Behemoth eateth Grass as an Ox—Job 40:15. Nebuchadnezzar made to eat Grass as Oxen—Dan. 4:25, 32, 33; 5:21. Wicked spring as the Grass—Ps. 37:2; 92:7; Pr. 9:12. Mown Grass—Ps. 72:6. Dew on the Grass—Pr. 19:12; Dan. 4:15, 23. If God doth so clothe the Grass—Mt. 6:30; Lu. 12:28. There was much Grass—Mk. 6:39; John 6:10. Locusts should not hurt the Grass—Rev. 9:4. No Grass grow—Deut. 29:23; II Sam. 23:4; Jer. 14:5. Tender Grass—Deut. 32:2; Pr. 27:25; Is. 15:6; Dan. 4:15, 23; Mk. 6:39. Flourish like Grass—Ps. 72:16; 90:5; 104:14; 147:8; Is. 35:7; Zech. 10:1. Locusts eat Grass—Amos 7:2. Made to sit down on—Mt. 14:19; Mk. 6:39; John 6:10. Among the Grass—Is. 44:4. Withered—

Ps. 102:4, 11; 129:6; Is. 15:6; 37:27; 40:6-8; 51:12; Mic. 5:7; Jas. 1:10. Burnt up—Rev. 8:7.
Brevity of Life, compared to Grass.—II Ki. 19:26; Ps. 90:5; 102:11; 103:15; 129:6; Is. 40:6, 7; I Pet. 1:24. See "Herbs"—Ps. 39:2.

† COATS: Coats of Skin.—Gen. 3:21. Joseph's Coat—Gen. 37:3, 23, 31-33. Embroidered Coat for Priest—Ex. 28:4, 39, 40, 41; 29:5, 8, 39; 27:40; Lev. 8:7, 13; 16:4. Nadab and Abihu carried out in—Lev. 10:5. The Coat of Goliath—I Sam. 17:5. Saul puts Coat of Mail on David—I Sam. 17:38. Hushai rends his Coat—II Sam. 15:32. God binds Job as by a Coat—Job 30:18.

New Testament References.—Take away Coat—Mt. 5:40. Must not provide—Mt. 10:10; Mk. 6:9; Lu. 9:3. Instruction of John—Lu. 3:11. Nor withhold—Lu. 6:29. Parted the Savior's Coat—John 19:23. Peter puts on—John 21:7. Show Coats Dorcas made—Acts 9:39.

7
a Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
b Sheaf, Deut. 24:19.
c Ch. 42:6, 9; 43:26; 44:14.

8
d Ch. 49:26; Deut. 33:16.

9
e Sun, Ps. 136:8.
f Moon, Ps. 136:9.
g Stars, Ps. 136:8.

11
h Mind, Job 38:36.

12
i Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
j Flock, Lu. 12:32.
k Shechem, Josh. 21:1.

14
l Hebron, Num. 13:22.

15
m Field, Num. 20:17.

dreamed: 7 for, behold, we were ^{a b} binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves came round about, and ^c made obeisance to my sheaf. 8 And his brethren said to him, ^d Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words. 9 And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it to his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed yet a dream; and, behold, the ^e sun and the ^f moon and eleven ^g stars made obeisance to me. 10 And he told it to his father, and to his brethren; and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth? 11 And his brethren envied him; but his father kept the saying in ^h mind.

12 And his brethren went to ⁱ feed their father's ^j flock in ^k Shē^l-ehēm. 13 And Īš^l-rā^l-ēl said unto Joseph, Are not thy brethren feeding the flock in Shē^l-ehēm? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I. 14 And he said to him, Go now, see whether it is well with thy brethren, and well with the flock; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of ^l Hē^l-brōn, and he came to Shē^l-ehēm. 15 And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the ^m field: and the man asked

Var. Rend.—V. 7. came round about—set themselves, VAR.; were moving round, SPÜ. bowed down around, GÜN. V. 13. Are not thy brethren feeding—Do not thy brethren feed, R. V. 16. am seeking—seek, R. V. 25. spicery—most probably gum tragacanth, DR. GÜN. myrrh—Ladanum, DR. SPÜ. GÜN.

him, saying, What seekest thou? 16 And he said, I am seeking my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they are feeding *the flock*. 17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to ⁿ Dō^l-thān. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dō^l-thān.

18 And they saw him afar off, and before he came near unto them, they ^o conspired against him to ^p slay him. 19 And ^q they said one to another, Behold, this ^r ¹ dreamer cometh. 20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into one of the ^s pits, and we will say, An evil ^t ^u beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams. 21 And ^v Reu^l-bēn heard it, and delivered him out of their hand, and said, Let us not take his ^w life. 22 And Reu^l-bēn said unto them, Shed no blood; cast him into this pit that is in the ^x wilderness, but lay no hand upon him: that he might deliver him out of their hand, to restore him to his father. 23 And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stripped Joseph of his ^y coat, the coat of many colors that was on him; 24 and they took him, and cast him into the pit: and the pit was empty, there was no water in it.

25 And they sat down to eat ^z bread: and they ¹ lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a caravan of ^a Īsh^l-mā^l-ēl-ites was coming from ^b Gīl^l-ē^l-ād, with their ^c camels ^d bearing ^e ² spicery and ^f ³ balm and ^g ⁴ myrrh, going to carry it down to ^h Ē^l-gŷpt. 26 And Jū^l-dāh said unto his ⁱ brethren, What profit is it if we slay our brother and conceal his ^j blood? 27 Come, and let us ^k sell him to the Īsh^l

17
n II Ki. 6:13.

18
o Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
p Homicide, Job 24:14.

19
q Jacob's Sons, Gen. 25:26.
r Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
1 Heb. master of dreams.

20
s Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
t Beast, Rev. 15:2.
u Animals, Gen. 2:20.

21
v Life, Gen. 2:7.

22
w Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

23
x Coat, Gen. 37:3.

25
y Bread, Gen. 3:19.
z Eyes lifted up, Ps. 17:8.
a Ishmaelites, Gen. 17:23.
b Gilead, Num. 32:1.
c Camels, Num. 2:20.
d Commerce, Fr. 31:41.
e Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
2 Or, gum tragacanth. Or, storax.
f Balm, Jer. 8:22.
3 Or, mastic.
g Myrrh, Esth. 2:12.
4 Or, ladanum.
h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

26
i Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
j Blood, Lev. 17:11.

27
k Bondage, John 8:33.

27
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
b Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
c Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.

28
d Silver, Job 22:25.

29
e Clothing rent in Token of grief, Job 31:19.

31
f Goat, Deut. 14:4.

34
g Sackcloth, 1 Ki. 20:31.
h Mourning, John 11:35.

35
i Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
j Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
k Sheol, Job 7:9.

36
l Midianites, Ju. 6:1.
1 Heb. *Medanites*.
m Bondage, John 8:33.

mā-ēl-ites, and let not our ^a hand be upon him; for he is our brother, our ^b c flesh. And his brethren hearkened unto him. 28 And there passed by Mīd-ī-ān-ites, merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Īsh-mā-ēl-ites for twenty pieces of ^a silver. And they brought Joseph into Ē-g̃ypt.

29 And Reu-bēn returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he ^c rent his clothes. 30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child is not; and I, whither shall I go? 31 And *they took Joseph's coat, and killed a ^f he-goat, and dipped the coat in the blood; 32 and they sent the coat of many colors, and they brought it to their father, and said, This have we found: know now whether it is thy son's coat or not. 33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt torn in pieces. 34 And Jacob rent his garments, and put ^g sackcloth upon his loins, and ^h mourned for his son many days. 35 And all his ⁱ sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be ^j comforted; and he said, For I will go down to ^k Shē-ōl to my son mourning. And his father wept for him. 36 And the ^l Mīd-ī-ān-ites ^m sold

Var. Rend.—V. 28, sold—they sold, DR. GUN. pieces—silverlings, GUN.; shekels, DR. V. 30. is not—i.e. is gone, V. 35. Sheol—i.e. the underworld—the Greek Hades; the grave, R. V. 36. an officer—a courtier, Chap. 38.—V. 9. when—when-ever, DR. GUN.

him into ⁿ Ē-g̃ypt unto Pōt-ī-phār, an officer of ^o Phā-raōh's, the ^p captain of the guard.

38 And it came to pass at that time, that Jū-dāh went down from his ^q brethren, and turned in to a certain ^r Ā-dūl-lām-ite, whose name was Hī-rāh. 2 And Jū-dāh saw there a ^s daughter of a certain ^t Cā-nāan-ite whose name was Shū-ā; and he took her, and went in unto her. 3 And she conceived, and bare a ^u son; and he called his name ^v Ēr. 4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name ^w Ō-nān. 5 And she yet again bare a son, and called his name ^x Shē-lāh; and he was at Chē-zīb, when she bare him. 6 And Jū-dāh took a wife for Ēr his first-born, and her name was ^y Tā-mār. 7 And Ēr, Jū-dāh's ^z first-born, was ^a wicked in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh; and Jē-hō-vāh ^b slew him. 8 And Jū-dāh said unto Ō-nān, ^c Go in unto thy brother's wife, and perform the duty of a ^d husband's brother unto her, and raise up ^e seed to thy brother. 9 And Ō-nān knew that the seed would not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's ^f wife, that he spilled it on the ^g ground, lest he should give seed to his brother. 10 And the thing which he did was ^h evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh; and he slew him also. 11 Then said Jū-dāh to Tā-mār his daughter-in-law, Remain a ⁱ widow in thy ^j father's ^k house, till Shē-lāh my son be grown up; for he said, Lest he also ^l die, like

n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
o Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
p Captain, Num. 2:3.
2 Heb. *chief of the executioners*.

1
q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
r Adullam, Josh. 12:15.

2
s Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
t Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.

3
u Son, Gen. 21:19.
v Ch. 46:12; Num. 26:19; I Chr. 2:3.

4
w Ch. 46:12; Num. 26:19; I Chr. 2:3.

5
x Shelah, Gen. 10:24.

6
y Ruth 4:12; I Chr. 2:14; Mt. 1:3.

7
z First-born, Ex. 13:1.
a The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
b Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

8
c Levirate Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
d Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
e Seed, Deut. 22:9.

9
f Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
g Ground, Gen. 33:19.

10
h Evil, Ps. 97:10.

11
i Widow, Lev. 22:13.
j Father, Ex. 21:15.
k House, Deut. 24:10.
l Death, Rom. 5:12.

* **DECEPTION.**—Deceit is Falsehood—Ps. 119:118; Pr. 14:25. Comes from the Heart—Mk. 7:22; Jer. 18:9. A Continual Habit with some—Ps. 38:12. Hard to give up—Jer. 8:5. Unbecoming a Saint—Job 27:4. God abhors—Ps. 5:6. Warned against Deceitful Testimony—Pr. 24:28. Devise against Peaceful People—Ps. 35:20. Such Persons grow away from Good—Ps. 36:3. Cheat in Wages—Pr. 11:18. Uncertain Counsel—Pr. 12:5. Jeremiah has a Bad Opinion of—Jer. 9:4-6. Deceived by Pride of Heart—Ob. 3. Wax worse and

worse—II Tim. 3:13. Not to deceive ourselves—I Cor. 3:18. Nor handle Word of God deceitfully—II Cor. 4:2. Nor mock God—Gal. 6:7. Nor deny our Sin—I John 1:8. Must not blame Sin on the Wrong Person—Jas. 1:13-16. False Estimates—II Cor. 6:8. Deceivers who are Antichrist—II John 7. **Christ free from.**—Is. 53:9; I Pet. 2:22. **Saints free from.**—Job 31:5; Ps. 24:4; 111:7; 120:2-3; Eph. 4:14; 5:6; Col. 2:8; I Pet. 2:1; Rev. 14:5.

his brethren. And Tā'mār went and dwelt in her father's house.

12 And in process of time Shū'ā's daughter, the wife of Jū'dāh, died; and Jū'dāh was comforted, and went up unto his ^asheep-shearers to ^bTim'nāh, he and his friend Hī'rāh the Ā-dūl'lām-ite. 13 And it was told Tā'mār, saying, Behold, thy ^cfather-in-law goeth up to Tim'nāh to shear his sheep. 14 And she put off from her the ^dgarments of her ^ewidowhood, and ^fcovered herself with her veil, and wrapped herself, and sat in the ^ggate of ^hĒ-nā'īm, which is by the way to Tim'nāh; for she saw that Shē'lāh was grown up, and she was not given unto him to wife. 15 When Jū'dāh saw her, he thought her to be a ⁱharlot; for she had covered her face. 16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Come, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee: for he knew not that she was his daughter-in-law. And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me? 17 And he said, I will send thee a kid of the ^jgoats from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a ^kpledge, till thou send it? 18 And he said, What pledge shall I

give thee? And she said, Thy ^lsignet and thy cord, and thy ^mstaff that is in thy hand. And he gave them to her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him. 19 And she arose, and went away, and put off her veil from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood. 20 And Jū'dāh sent the kid of the goats by the ⁿhand of his ^ofriend the ^pĀ-dūl'lām-ite, to receive the pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not. 21 Then he asked the men of her place, saying, Where is the ¹prostitute, that was at Ē-nā'īm by the wayside? And they said, There hath been no prostitute here. 22 And he returned to Jū'dāh, and said, I have not found her; and also the men of the place said, There hath been no prostitute here. 23 And Jū'dāh said, Let her take it to her, lest we be put to shame: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told ^qJū'dāh, saying, ^rTā'mār thy ^sdaughter-in-law hath played the harlot; and moreover, behold, she is with child by whoredom. And Jū'dāh said, Bring her forth, and ^tlet her be burnt. 25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father-in-law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and the cords, and the staff. 26 And Jū'dāh acknowledged them, and said, She is more ^vrighteous than I, forasmuch as ^wI gave her not to ^xShē'lāh my son. And he knew her again no more. 27 And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, ^ytwins were in her

Var. Rend.—V. 14. veil—mantle. the gate of Enaim—the entrance to Enaim, DR. was not given unto him to wife—without her being given him to wife, SPU. V. 21. prostitute—temple-harlot, Lit. one consecrated (viz. to impure heathen rites), Hos. 4:14; votary, DR.; harlot, r. V. 23. be put to shame—become a contempt, DR.

Satan a Deceiver.—Gen. 3:4-5; I Ki. 22:22; Lu. 22:3; John 8:44; 13:27; Acts 5:3; Rev. 12:9.

Exemplified.—Serpent and Eve—Gen. 3:1-5. Abraham and Wife—Gen. 12:18; 20:2. Isaac and Wife—Gen. 26:7. Rebekah and Jacob deceive Isaac—Gen. 27:6-23. Laban substitutes Leah for Rachel—Gen. 29:23-25. Jacob's Sons in entrapping the Shechemites—Gen. 34:13-29. Joseph's Brethren deceive Jacob concerning Joseph—Gen. 37:31-35. Joseph in dealing with his Brethren in Egypt—Gen. 42:7-17. Gibeonites, in misrepresenting Place of Residence—Josh. 9:3-15. Ehid deceives Eglon—Ju. 3:15-22. Jael and Sisera—Ju. 4:20. Delilah deceives Samson—Ju. 16:4-20. David feigns Madness—I Sam. 21:13. Amnon deceives Tamar—II Sam. 13:6-11. The Old Prophet—I Ki. 13:18. Gehazi and Naaman—II Ki. 5:20-24. Herod concerning Young Child—Mt. 2:8. Pharisees seeking to entrap Jesus—Mt. 22:15-22. Also Chief Priests—Mk. 14:1. Ananias and Sapphira—Acts Chap. 5.

18
l Signet, Dan. 6:17.
m Staff. See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

20
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.
o Friend, Pr. 27:6.
p Adullam, Josh. 12:15.

21
1 Heb. *kedeshah*, that is, a woman dedicated to impure heathen worship. See Deut. 23:17; Hos. 4:14.

24
q See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
r Tamar, Gen. 38:6.
s Daughter-in-law, Ju. 11:34.
t Lev. 21:9.
u Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

26
v Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
w Levirate Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
x Shelah, Gen. 10:24.

27
y Chap. 25:24-26.

28
a Gen. 35:17;
Ex. 1:15-21.
b Scarlet. See
"Colors," Job
3:5.
c Thread, Josh.
2:18.

29
1 Or, *How hast thou made a breach! a breach be upon thee!*
d Name, Acts 16:18.
e Perez, Lu. 3:33.
2 That is, *A breach.*

30
f Gen. 46:12;
I Chr. 6:21, 41;
II Chr. 14:9;
Mt. 1:3.

1
g Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
i Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
j Captain, Num. 2:3.
k Ishmaelites, Gen. 17:23.

2
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m House, Deut. 24:10.

5
n Overseer, Pr. 6:7.
o Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

womb. 28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that one put out a hand: and the ^a midwife took and bound upon his hand a ^b scarlet ^c thread, saying, This came out first. 29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, ¹ Wherefore hast thou made a breach for thyself? therefore his ^d name was called ^e *Pē-řez*. 30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called ^f *Zē-řāh*.

39 And ^g Joseph was brought down to ^h *Ē-ğypt*; and *Pōt-ři-phār*, an officer of ⁱ *Phā-řaōh*'s, the ^j captain of the guard, an *Ē-ğypt-ťiān*, bought him of the hand of the ^k *Īsh-řmā-ēl-ites*, that had brought him down thither. 2 And ^l *Jē-hō-řvāh* was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the ^m house of his master the *Ē-ğypt-ťiān*. 3 And his master saw that *Jē-hō-řvāh* was with him, and that *Jē-hō-řvāh* made all that he did to prosper in his hand. 4 And Joseph found favor in his sight, and he ministered unto him: and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand. 5 And it came to pass from the time that he made him ⁿ overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that *Jē-hō-řvāh* ^o blessed the *Ē-ğypt-ťiān*'s house for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of *Jē-hō-řvāh* was upon all

Var. Rend.—V. 29. wherefore hast thou made a breach (rent, SPU.) for thyself?—So Luther, *De. Di. Ke. R. SPU.* How hast thou broken forth, *Ge.* How forcibly hast thou broken through! GUN. Chap. 39.—V. 6. he knew not aught *that was with*—and seeing that he had him, he concerned himself about nothing (*lit.* and with him knew nothing). V. 8. knoweth not what is with me—seeing that he hath me, concerning himself about nothing, VAR. he concerns himself about nothing, GUN. V. 9. he is not—there is none, R. V. 14. he—one.

that he had, in the house and in the field. 6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and ³ he knew not aught *that was* with him, save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph was comely, and well-favored.

7 And it came to pass after these things, that his master's ^p wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, ^q *7 Lie with me.* 8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master ^r knoweth not what is with me in the house, and he hath put all that he hath into my ^s hand: 9 ^t *u* he is not greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back anything from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great ^v wickedness, and ^w sin against God? 10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, *or* to be with her. 11 And it came to pass about this time, that he went into the house to do his ^x work; and there was none of the men of the house there within. 12 And ^y she caught him by his ^z garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out. 13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth, 14 that she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, ^a See, he hath brought in a ^b Hebrew unto us to mock us: he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice: 15 and it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment by me, and fled, and got him out. 16 And she laid up his garment by her,

6
3 Or, *with him he knew not.*

7
p Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
q Adultery, Num. 5:12.
r Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

8
4 Or, *knoweth not with me what is, &c.*
s Hand, Gen. 12:10.

9
t Ch. 41:40.
u Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
v The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
w Sin, Gen. 3:6.

11
x Labor, Ex. 23:12.

12
y Wicked Women, Ruth 3:9.
z Clothing, Job 31:19.

14
a Lying, Lev. 19:11.
b Israelites called Hebrews, Deut. 4:1.

until his master came home. 17 And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, whom thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me: 18 and it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment by me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy ^a servant to me; that his ^b wrath was kindled. 20 And Joseph's master took him, and * put him into the ^c prison, the place where the ^d king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison. 21 But ^e Jê-hô'vâh was with ^f Joseph, and showed ^g kindness unto him, and gave him favor in the sight of the keeper of the prison. 22 And the keeper of the prison ^h committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it. 23 The keeper of the prison looked not to anything that was under his hand, because Jê-hô'vâh was with him; and that which he did, Jê-hô'vâh made it to prosper.

Var. Rend.—V. 20. the prison—*So GUN*; the Round House, DR. the house of surrounding, SPU. Vs. 21, 22, 23. keeper—governor, SPU. **Chap. 40.**—V. 3. the prison—*So GUN*; the Round House, DR. V. 4. charged Joseph with—appointed Joseph (*to be*) with, DR. and they continued a season—the were days, SPU.; long time, GUN. V. 6. sad—of a sad countenance, cast down, SPU.

* **PUNISHMENT.**—Gen. 3:13-24; 4:13, 14; Chaps. 6 and 7; Lev. 24:10-23; 26:14-45; Num. 32:23; Deut. 11:26-29; 24:16; Chaps. 27 and 28; 30:15-19; I Sam. 3:10-14; I Ki. 21:17-29; I Chr. 10:13, 14; Esth. 7:1-10; 9:14; Is. 26:21; Jer. 16:18; 30:14; 48:44; Lam. 3:39; 4:22; Ez. Chaps. 7-9, 21-35; Hos. Chaps. 8-10; 13:16-21; Amos 1:3; Mic. Chap. 6; Nah. 1:12; Hab. 3:12; Zeph. 1:12; 3:8.

Discussed by Job and his Friends.—Job 4:7-9; 5:3-7; 8:20; 10:14; 11:20; 15:20-35; 18:1-21; 19:29; 20:1-29; 21:1-34; 27:13-23; 31:3.

Design of: To check Crime.—Gen. 9:5-6; Lev. 24:18-22; Deut. 24:7; 25:2-3; I Ki. 2:36-38. To correct the Life—II Sam. 7:14-15; Job 5:17-20; 23:10; Ps. 94:12-13; Pr. 13:24; 19:18; 22:15; 23:13-14; Mal. 3:2-3; John 15:2; Eph. 6:4; Heb. 12:5-11; I Pet. 2:20. To warn Others—Num. 16:1-21, 40; Deut. 13:11; 17:13; 19:20.

Kinds of Capital Punishment.—Burning—Gen. 38:24; Lev. 20:14; 21:9; Dan. 3:6. Hanging—Gen. 40:22; 41:13; Num.

40 And it came to pass after these things, that the ⁱ butler of the king of ^j Ē-gýpt and his ^k baker offended their lord the ^l king of ^m Ē-gýpt. 2 And Phā'raōh was wroth against his two officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers. 3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph was bound. 4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he ministered unto them: and they continued a season in ward. 5 And they dreamed a ⁿ dream both of them, each man his dream, in one ^o night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Ē-gýpt, who were bound in the prison. 6 And Joseph came in unto them in the ^p morning, and saw them, and, behold, they were ^q sad. 7 And he asked Phā'raōh's officers that were with him in ward in his master's house, saying, Wherefore look ye so sad to-day? 8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it. And Joseph said unto them, Do not interpretations belong to God? tell it me, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to

¹ See "Cup-bearer," I Ki. 10:5.
ⁱ I Sam. 8:13; Jer. 37:21; Hos. 7:4, 6.
^k Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
^l Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

⁵
^m Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
ⁿ Night, Ps. 19:2.

⁶
^o Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^p Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

25:4; Deut. 21:22-23; Josh. 8:29; II Sam. 21:9; Esth. 2:23; 7:9-10. Crucifixion—Mt. 20:19; 27:35; Mk. 15:24-25; Lu. 23:33. Beheading—Gen. 40:19; II Ki. 6:31; 10:7; Mt. 14:10; Mk. 6:16, 27. Stoning—Ex. 19:13; Lev. 20:2, 27; 24:14; Num. 15:35-36; Deut. 13:10; 17:5; 22:21-24; Josh. 7:25; I Ki. 21:10, 13; Ez. 16:40; John 8:5, 59; Acts 7:58-59; 14:19; II Cor. 11:25; Heb. 11:37. Slaying with Sword—Ex. 32:27-28; I Sam. 15:8, 33; Acts 12:2. Cut in Pieces—Dan. 2:5. Exposing to Wild Beasts—Dan. 6:16, 24; I Cor. 15:32.

Punishment of Lesser Degree.—Imprisonment—Ezra 7:26; Mt. 5:25. Confinement in Stocks—Jer. 20:2; Acts 16:24. In Dungeon—Jer. 38:6; Zech. 9:11. See "Prison"—Gen. 42:16. Binding with Fetters—Ps. 105:18. Restitution—Ex. 21:36; 22:1-4, 6, 11; Lev. 6:4-5; 24:18; Num. 5:6. Retaliation—Ex. 21:23-36; Lev. 24:17-22; Deut. 19:21. Scourging—Lev. 19:20; Deut. 25:1-3; Mt. 20:19; 23:34; 27:26; Mk. 10:34; Lu. 18:33; John 19:1; Acts 22:24, 25; II Cor. 11:24; Heb. 11:36. Beating with Rods—Pr. 23:14; Acts 16:22. Selling the Crim-

9 a Vine, Is. 5:2.	him, In my dream, behold, a a vine was before me; 10 and in	he said unto ⁿ Joseph, I also was in my ^o dream, and, behold,	ⁿ Joseph, Gen. 30:24. ^o Dream, Dan. 2:1.
10 b Grapes, I Ki. 21:16. c Fruit, Lev. 23:40.	the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, and its blossoms shot forth; and	three ^p baskets of white ^q bread were on my ^r head: 17 and in the	^p Baskets, Lev. 8:2. ^q Bread, Gen. 3:19. ^r Head, Pr. 20:29.
11 d Vessel. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.	the clusters thereof brought forth ripe ^b grapes: 11 and Phā- raōh's cup was in my hand; and	uppermost basket there was of all manner of ^s baked food for ^t Phā-raōh; and the ^u birds did	^s Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3. ^t Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5. ^u Birds, Gen. 9:2.
13 e Day, Lev. 25:8.	I took the grapes, and pressed them into Phā-raōh's ^d cup, and I gave the cup into Phā-raōh's	eat them out of the basket upon my head. 18 And Joseph an- swered and said, This is the in- terpretation thereof: the three	^v Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
14 f Kindness, Zech. 7:9.	hand. 12 And Joseph said unto him, This is the interpretation of it: the three branches are three	baskets are three days; 19 within yet three days shall Phā-raōh ^v lift up thy head from off thee,	^v Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
15 g Ch. 37:26-28. h Bondage, John 8:33. i Land, Gen. 23:15. j Canaan, Gen. 13:7. k Israelites called He- brews, Deut. 4:1. l Prison, Gen. 42:16.	days; 13 within yet three ^e days shall Phā-raōh lift up thy head, and restore thee unto thine of- fice: and thou shalt give Phā- raōh's cup into his hand, after	and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee. 20 And it came to pass the third day, which was	^w Feasts, Num. 29:39. ^x Servants, Ex. 21:2.
16 m Baker, Gen. 40:1.	the former manner when thou wast his butler. 14 But have me in thy remembrance when it shall be well with thee, and show	Phā-raōh's birthday, that he made a ^w feast unto all his ^x serv- ants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and the head of	^y See "Cup- bearer," I Ki. 10:5.
	^l kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Phā-raōh, and bring me out of this house: 15 for indeed ^g ^h I was stolen away out of the ⁱ ^j land of the ^k Hebrews: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the ^l dungeon.	the chief baker among his serv- ants. 21 And he restored the ^y chief butler unto his butlership again; and he gave the cup into Phā-raōh's hand: 22 but he hanged the chief baker: as Jo- seph had interpreted to them. 23 Yet ^z did not the chief butler re- member Joseph, but forgot him.	^z Ingratitude, Hos. 13:6.
	16 When the chief ^m baker saw that the interpretation was good, Var. Rend.—V. 10, and it was as though it budded, and its blossoms shot forth— it was just budding when its blossom shot forth, <i>Di.</i>; it (the vine) went up into bloss- oms, <i>Ev.</i>; it was covered with blossoms, and the clusters brought forth the ripe berries, GUN. Chap. 41.—Vs. 1-3, 17, 18. river—Nile (<i>Heb.</i> Yeor, the Egyptian name of the Nile, used regularly in He- brew), DR. SPU. GUN. Vs. 2, 18, the reed- grass—the sedge.	41 And it came to pass at the end of two full ^a years, that Phā-raōh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the ^b ¹ river. 2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven ^c kine, well-favored and fat- fleshed; and they fed in the ^d ^e reed-grass. 3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill-favored and lean-fleshed, and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river. 4 And the ill-favored and lean-fleshed kine did eat up the seven well-favored and fat kine. So Phā-raōh awoke. 5 And he ¹ slept and dreamed a second time: and, behold, seven	¹ Year, Lev. 25:8. ^b River, Is. 32:2. ¹ Heb. Yeor, that is, the Nile. ² ^c Cattle, Pr. 15:17. ^d Food for Ani- mals, Gen. 9:2. ^e Grass, Ps. 31:2. ⁵ ^f Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

inal—Mt. 18:25. Banishment—Ezra 7:26; Rev. 1:9. Confi-
scating Property—Ezra 7:26.

Torturing.—By putting out Eyes—Ju. 16:21; I Sam. 11:2.
Cutting off Nose and Ears—Ez. 23:25. Hanging by Hands—
Lam. 5:12. Plucking out Hair—Neh. 13:25; Is. 50:6. Fining
—Ex. 21:22, 32; 22:1-4, 7-9, 16, 17; Deut. 22:18, 19, 28, 29.
General.—Mt. 18:34; 26:67; Acts 23:2.

Future Punishment.—Mt. 3:10-12; 5:21, 22, 27-30; 7:18-
23; 10:28; 18:5-9; 21:41-44; Chaps. 23-25; Mk. 9:43-48; Lu.
6:49; 12:5; 16:19-31; 19:27; 20:16-18; Acts 1:25; I Cor. 3:17;
6:9; 10; Eph. 5:3-6; Heb. 10:31; II Pet. 2:4-21; Rev.
21:27; 22:14, 15. See "Punishment for Sin"—Gen. 3:6.
"Ten Commandments"—Ex. 20:1. "The Wicked"—Ex.
23:7. "The Judgment"—II Pet. 2:4. "Hell"—Mk. 9:43.
"Sowing and Reaping"—Gal. 6:7. "Prison"—Gen. 42:16.
"Teaching of Jesus concerning Judgment and Hell"—Lu. 2:21.

5
1 Heb. *fat*.

8
a Spirit troubled, Job 4:15.
b Magic, Dan. 5:11.
2 Or, *sacred scribes*.
c Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
d Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

9
e Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
3 Or, *will make mention of*.

13
f Ch. 40:21, 22.
g Dreams interpreted, Dan. 2:1.
4 Or, *I was restored—and he was hanged*.
h Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

14
i Pharaoh, Gen. 2:5.
j Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
k Prison, Gen. 42:16.
l Clothing, Job 31:19.

ears of grain came up upon one stalk, ¹ rank and good. 6 And, behold, seven ears, thin and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them. 7 And the thin ears swallowed up the seven rank and full ears. And Phā'raōh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream. 8 And it came to pass in the morning that his ^a spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the ^b magicians of ^c Ēġypt, and all the ^d wise men thereof: and Phā'raōh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them unto Phā'raōh.

9 Then spake the chief butler unto Phā'raōh, saying, I ^e do remember my faults this day: 10 Phā'raōh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, me and the chief baker: 11 and we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream. 12 And there was with us there a young man, a Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret. 13 And it came to pass, ^f as he interpreted to us, so it was; ^g ⁴ me he restored unto mine office, and him he ^h hanged.

14 Then ⁱ Phā'raōh sent and called ^j Joseph, and they brought him hastily out of the ^k dungeon: and he shaved himself, and changed his ^l raiment, and came in unto Phā'raōh. 15 And Phā'raōh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and I

have heard say of thee, that when thou hearest a dream thou canst interpret it. 16 And Joseph answered Phā'raōh, saying, It is not in me: ^m God will give Phā'raōh an answer of ⁿ peace. 17 And Phā'raōh spake unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the brink of the ^o river: 18 and, ^p behold, there came up out of the river seven ^q kine, fat-fleshed and well-favored; and they fed in the ^r reed-grass: 19 and, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill-favored and lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in all the ^s land of Ēġypt for badness: 20 and the lean and ill-favored kine did eat up the first seven fat kine: 21 and when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill-favored, as at the beginning. So I awoke. 22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, ^t seven ^u ears came up upon one stalk, full and good: 23 and, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the ^v east wind, sprung up after them: 24 and the thin ears swallowed up the seven good ears: and I told it unto the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me.

25 And Joseph said unto Phā'raōh, The dream of Phā'raōh is one: what God is about to do he hath declared unto Phā'raōh. 26 The ^x seven good kine are seven ^y years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one. 27 And the seven lean and ill-favored kine that came up after them are seven years, and also the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind; they shall be seven years of ^z famine. 28 That is the thing which I spake unto Phā'raōh: what

16
m Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Peace, Fr. 17:1.

17
o River, Is. 32:2.

18
p See vs. 1-4.
q Cattle, Fr. 15:17.
r Grass, Ps. 31:2.

19
s Land, Gen. 23:15.

22
t See vs. 5-7.
u Ears of Grain, Ex. 29:20.
v Grain, Gen. 42:33.

23
w Wind, Job 27:21.

26
x Seven, Gen. 2:2.
y Years, Lev. 25:8.

27
z Famine, II Sam. 21:1.

Var. Rend.—V. 5, grain—corn, R. V. 8, magicians—lettered men, SPU. V. 9, do remember—must make mention of, Di. R marg.; make mention of, SPU. must remember to-day, GUN. V. 16, It is not in me—Not at all (or, Not I), DR.

God is about to do he hath showed unto Phā'raōh. 29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Ē'ġypt: 30 and there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Ē'ġypt; and the famine shall consume the land; 31 and the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine which followeth; for it shall be very grievous. 32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Phā'raōh, it is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass. 33 Now therefore let Phā'raōh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Ē'ġypt. 34 Let ^a Phā'raōh do *this*, and let him appoint ^b overseers over the ^c land, and take up the fifth part of the land of ^a Ē'ġypt in the ^c seven plenteous ⁱ years. 35 And let them gather all the ^g food of these good years that come, and lay up ^h grain under the ⁱ hand of Phā'raōh for food in the ⁱ cities, and let them keep it. 36 And the food shall be for a store to the land against the seven years of ^k famine, which shall be in the land of Ē'ġypt; that the land perish not through the famine.

37 And the thing was good in the ⁱ eyes of Phā'raōh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

Var. Rend. — V. 28. showed — shewed, R. V. 32. for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh, it is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass — with respect to the repetition of the dream unto Pharaoh twice (it is), because the matter is resolved on by God, and God hastens to do it, SPU. Pharaoh — Pharaoh twice, R. V. 40. according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled — order themselves, *Tu. De. Ke. Di. DR.*; obey, GUN. thy mouth (or, towards thy mouth) shall all my people kiss, *Ge. Kn. V. 45.* Zaphenath-paneah — *Meaning uncertain.* Sept. reads "Psonthomphanek," which is explained "support" (Lepsius), or, "foundation (*Cook*) of life."

38 And Phā'raōh said unto his ^m servants, Can we find such a one as this, a man in whom the ⁿ spirit of God is? 39 And Phā'raōh said unto ^o Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath showed thee all this, there is none so discreet and ^p wise as thou: 40 thou shalt be over my ^q house, and according unto thy word shall all my people ¹ be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou. 41 And Phā'raōh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Ē'ġypt. 42 And Phā'raōh took off his ^r signet ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in ^s vestures of ² fine linen, and put a ^t gold chain about his ^v neck; 43 and he made him to ride in the second ^w chariot which he had: and they cried before him, ³ Bow the knee: and he set him over all the land of Ē'ġypt. 44 And Phā'raōh said unto Joseph, I am Phā'raōh, and without thee shall no ^x man lift up his ^y hand or his ^z foot in all the land of Ē'ġypt. 45 And Phā'raōh called Joseph's name Zāph-ē-nāth-pā-nē-āh; and he gave him to wife Ās'ē-nāth, the daughter of Pōt-ī-phē'rā ^a priest of ^b On. And Joseph went out over the land of Ē'ġypt.

46 And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Phā'raōh, and went throughout all the land of Ē'ġypt. 47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls. 48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years which were in the land of Ē'ġypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the ^c field, which was round

34
a Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
b Overseer, Pr. 6:7.
c Land, Gen. 23:15.
d Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
e Seven, Gen. 2:2.
f Year, Lev. 25:8.

35
g Food, Gen. 9:3.
h Grain, Gen. 42:33.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
j Cities, Gen. 4:17.

36
k Famine, II Sam. 21:1.

37
l Eyes, Ps. 17:8

38
m Servant, Ex. 21:2.
n Spirit, Job 4:15.

39
o Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
p Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

40
q House, Deut. 24:10.
1 Or, order themselves. Or, do homage.

42
r Signet Ring, Dan. 6:17.
s Clothing, Job 31:19.
2 Or, cotton.
t Jewels, Num. 31:51.
u Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
v Neck, Pr. 3:3.

43
w Chariot, I Sam. 13:5.
3 Abrech, probably an Egyptian word, similar in sound to the Hebrew word meaning to kneel.

44
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
y Hand lifted up, Gen. 16:12.
z Foot, Gen. 18:4.

45
a Priest, Ex. 28:1.
b Jer. 43:13; Ez. 30:17.

48
c Field, Num. 20:17.

49

- a* Sand, Ps.
139:18.
b Sea, Ex.
14:21.

51

- c* Name, Acts
16:18.
d Naming Chil-
dren, Gen.
3:16.
e First-born,
Ex. 13:1.
f Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.
g Tribes of
Israel, Num.
36:9.
h Israel, Deut.
4:1.

- i* That is, *Making to forget.*

52

- i* Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.
2 From a
Hebrew word
signifying to
be fruitful.
j Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

54

- k* Seven, Gen.
2:2.
l Year, Lev.
25:8.
m Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
n Joseph, Gen.
30:24.
o Land, Gen.
23:15.
p Bread, Gen.
3:19.

55

- q* Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.

56

- r* Face, Is. 6:2.
s Earth, Gen.
2:1.
t Houses, Deut.
24:10.

57

- u* Grain, Gen.
42:33.

1

- v* Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
w Sons of
Jacob, Gen.
25:26.

about every city, laid he up in the same. 49 And Joseph laid up grain as the ^asand of the ^bsea, very much, until he left off numbering; for it was without number. 50 And unto Joseph were born two sons before the year of famine came, whom Āsē-nāth, the daughter of Pōt-i-phē'rā priest of On, bare unto him. 51 And Joseph called the ^cd name of the ^efirst-born ^{1 q h 1}Mā-nās'sēh: For, *said he*, God hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house. 52 And the name of the second called he ^{i 2}Ē-phrā'im: For God hath made me fruitful in the land of my ^jaffliction. 53 And the seven years of plenty, that was in the land of Ē-ġypt, came to an end. 54 And the ^kseven ^lyears of ^mfamine began to come, according as ⁿJoseph had said: and there was famine in all ^olands; but in all the land of Ē-ġypt there was ^pbread. 55 And when all the land of Ē-ġypt was famished, the people cried to ^qPhā-raōh for bread: and Phā-raōh said unto all the Ē-ġypt'ān, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do. 56 And the famine was over all the ^rface of the ^searth: and Joseph opened all the ^tstore-houses, and sold unto the Ē-ġypt'ān; and the famine was sore in the land of Ē-ġypt. 57 And all countries came into Ē-ġypt to Joseph to buy ^ugrain, because the famine was sore in all the earth.

42 Now ^vJacob saw that there was grain in Ē-ġypt, and Jacob said unto his ^wsons, Why do ye look one upon another? 2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is

Var. Rend.—V. 49, grain—corn, R. V. 56. All the storehouses—*Implies a change of text, which runs literally, "all that was in them."* Chap. 42.—Vs. 2, 3, 19, 25, 26, 33. grain—corn, R.

grain in Ē-ġypt: get you down thither, and ^xbuy for us from thence; that we may ^ylive, and not ^zdie. 3 And Joseph's ^wten brethren went down to buy grain from Ē-ġypt. 4 But ^uBēn-jā-mīn, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, Lest peradventure harm befall him. 5 And the sons of Īs-rā-ēl came to buy among those that came: for the famine was in the land of Ĉā'nāan. 6 And Joseph was the ^{b c}governor over the land; he it was that sold to all the people of the land. And Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down themselves to him with their faces to the earth. 7 And Joseph saw his ^dbrethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake roughly with them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Ĉā'nāan to buy ^efood. 8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him. 9 And Joseph ^jremembered the ^qdreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are ^hspies; to see the ⁱnakedness of the land ye are come. 10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy ^jservants come. 11 We are all one man's sons; we are true men, thy servants are no spies. 12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. 13 And they said, We thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Ĉā'nāan; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and one is not. 14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spies: 15 hereby ye shall be proved: by the life of Phā-raōh ye shall not go forth

2

- x* Commerce,
Pr. 31:14.
y Life, Gen. 2:7.
z Death, Rom.
5:12.

5

- a* Canaan, Gen.
13:7.

6

- b* Ch. 41:41, 55.
c Governor,
Neh. 8:9.

7

- d* Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
e Food, Gen.
9:3.

9

- f* Ch. 37:6-9.
g Dreams, Dan.
2:1.
h Spies, Josh.
2:1.
i Nakedness,
Job 1:21.

10

- j* Servants, Ex.
21:2.

16
a Truth, John
14:6.

hence, except your youngest brother come hither. 16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be * bound, that your words may be proved, whether there be ^a truth in you: or else by the life of Phā-raōh surely ye are spies. 17 And he put them all together into ward three days.

18
b Joseph, Gen.
30:24.
c Sons of
Jacob, Gen.
25:26.
d Life, Gen. 2:7.
e Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

18 And ^b Joseph said unto ^c them the third day, This do, and ^d live; for I ^e fear God: 19 if ye be true men, let one of your ^f brethren be bound in your prison-house; but go ye, carry grain for the ^g famine of your ^h houses: 20 and bring your youngest ⁱ brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not ^j die. And they did so. 21 And they said one to another, ^k We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the distress of his ^l soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; ^m therefore is this ⁿ distress come upon us. 22 And Reu^lbēn answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore also, behold, his blood is required. 23 And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for there was an interpreter between them. 24 And he

19
f Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
g Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
h House, Deut.
24:10.
i Death, Rom.
5:12.

21
j Ch. 37:26-28;
45:3.
k Soul, Job 4:15.
l Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.
m Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

Var. Rend.—V. 28. turned trembling one to another—looked fearfully at one another, GUN.

* PRISON:—Is. 24:22; 42:7, 22; 61:1; Mt. 5:25, 26; 25:26, 39, 43, 44; Lu. 12:58; 22:33.

First mentioned.—Gen. 39:20. Jehovah with Joseph in—Gen. 39 21-23. Joseph places Brother in—Gen. 42:16-19. Samson confined in Prison—Ju. 16:21, 25. Jehoiachim in—II Ki. 25:27-29. Micaiāh in—II Chr. 18:26. Jeremiah imprisoned—Jer. 32:2, 8, 12; 33:1; 37:15-21; 38:6, 10, 28; 39:14, 15. John the Baptist in Prison—Mt. 4:12; Mk. 1:14; 6:17-27; Lu. 3:19, 20. Paul and Silas—Acts 16:23-40. Peter—Acts 12:4-7, 17; John—Mt. 11:2; 14:3; Mk. 6:17; John 3:24.

Used for confining.—Person accused of Crime (Barabbas)—Lu. 23:19, 25. For Blasphemy—Lev. 24:12. Accused of Heresy (The Apostles)—Acts 4:3; 5:18-25. Condemned Criminals till executed (Peter)—Acts 12:4-6. Enemies taken Captive (Hoshea, King of Israel)—II Ki. 17:4. Zedekiah, King of Judah—Jer. 52:11. Debtors confined till they paid—Mt. 5:25-26; 18:30. Persecuting Prophets—I Ki. 22:28; II Chr. 16:10. Prediction concerning Apostles—Lu. 21:12. Saul imprisons Disciples—Acts 8:3; 22:4; 26:10. Paul often in Prison—II Cor. 11:23.

turned himself about from them, and ⁿ wept; and he returned to them, and spake to them, and took Sīm^l-ē-ōn from among them, and bound him before their ^o eyes. 25 Then Joseph commanded to fill their ^p vessels with grain, and to restore every man's ^q money into his ^r sack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus was it done unto them.

26 And they laded their ^s asses with their grain, and departed thence. 27 And as one of them opened his sack to give his ass ^t provender in the lodging-place, he spied his money; and, behold, it was in the ^u mouth of his sack. 28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their ^v heart failed them, and they turned ^w trembling one to another, saying, What is this that God hath done unto us? 29 And they came unto ^x Jacob their ^y father unto the land of ^z Cā-nāan, and told him all that had befallen them, saying, 30 The man, the lord of the land, spake roughly with us, and took us for spies of the country. 31 And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies: 32 we are twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Cā-nāan. 33 And the man, the lord of the land, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men: leave one of your brethren with me, and take [†] grain for the famine

24
n Ch. 43:30;
45:14, 15.
o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

25
p Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
q Money, Ex.
12:44.
r II Ki. 4:42.

26
s Asses, Num.
31:34.

27
t Food for Ani-
mals, Gen. 9:3.
u Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

28
v Heart, Acts
15:9.
w Fear, Gen. 9:2.

29
x Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
y Father, Ex.
21:15.
z Canaan, Gen.
13:7.

Spirits in Prison.—I Pet. 3:19. See "Punishment"—Gen. 39:20.

† GRAIN.—Grain in Pharaoh's Dream—Gen. 41:5. All came to buy Grain—Gen. 41:57; 42:1. Grain given for Famine—Gen. 42:33. Acts 7:12. Law on burning Grain—Ex. 22:6. Grain for Offering—Lev. 16:6. Offering before eating—Lev. 23:14. Likeness to Heave-offering—Num. 18:27. Used as a Measure of Time—Deut. 16:9. Must not muzzle Ox—Deut. 25:4; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18. Grain eaten after Passover—Josh. 5:11. Ruth gleanes among—Ruth 2:2. Lies down at Heap—Ruth 3:3. David takes to Brethren—I Sam. 17:17.

34
a Benjamin.
See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
b Spies, Josh.
2:1.
c Commerce,
Pr. 31:14.
d Land, Gen.
23:15.

35
e Money, Ex.
12:44.
f Fear, Gen.9:2.

36
g Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
h Joseph, Gen.
30:24.
i See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
j Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
l Or, upon.

37
k Hand, Gen.
16:12.

38
l Son, Gen.
21:19.
m Death, Rom.
5:12.
n Hair, II Sam.
14:26.
o Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
p Sheol, Job 7:9.

1
q Ch. 41:56, 57.
r Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.

2
s Grain, Gen.
42:33.
t Egypt, Gen.
12:10.

of your houses, and go your way; 34 and bring your ^ayoungest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no ^bspies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall ^ctraffic in the ^dland.

35 And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of ^emoney was in his sack: and when they and their father saw their bundles of money, they were ^fafraid. 36 And ^gJacob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my children: ^hJoseph is not, and ⁱŠim'ē-ōn is not, and ye will take Bēn'jā-mīn away: all these things are ^jagainst me. 37 And Reu'ben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my ^khand, and I will bring him to thee again. 38 And he said, My ^lson shall not go down with you; for his brother is ^mdead, and he only is left: if harm befall him by the way in which ye go, then will ye bring down my gray ⁿhairs with ^osorrow to ^pŠhē'ōl.

43 ^qAnd the ^rfamine was sore in the land. 2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the ^sgrain which they had brought out of ^tĒ'gẏpt, their father said unto them, Go

Var. Rend.—V. 36. all these things are against me—upon me do (have, DR.) all these things come, VAR. DR. GUN. V. 38. harm—mischief, R. Sheol—the grave, R. Chap. 43.—V. 2. grain—corn, R. V. 11. spicery and myrrh—gum tragacanth and ladanum, DR. Vs. 12, 15. double—fresh.

Abigail takes to David's Men—I Sam. 25:18. Inhabitants likened to Blasted Grain—II Ki. 19:26; Is. 37:27. Nehemiah's Builders seek Grain—Neh. 5:2. Aged Man like Shock of—Job 5:26. Can a Beast plan a Harvest?—Job 39:12. God provides—Ps. 65:9, 13; 72:16; 78:24. Withholder is cursed—Pr. 11:26. Merely Gleanings for Wicked—Is. 17:5-6. Wantonness like Trampling Heifer—Jer. 50:11. Idolatry punished—Hos. 8:7. Jehovah promises Abundance—Joel 2:19, 24. Will sift Israel—Amos 9:9. Grain makes prosperous—Zech. 9:17.

New Testament uses Parables.—Mt. 13:1-8, 24-32; Mk. 4:1-32; Lu. 8:4-15. Also Mt. 17:20; Lu. 13:19; 17:6. Pull down my Barns—Lu. 12:18. Except a Grain of Wheat die—John 12:24. Pluck Ears of Grain—Mt. 12:1; Mk. 2:23; Lu. 6:1. Argument for Resurrection—I Cor. 15:37. See "Barley"—Deut. 8:8; Ex. 9:32. "Food"—Gen. 9:3; Amos 9:9; Mk. 3:1; Lu. 17:6.

again, buy us a little ^ufood. 3 And Jū'dāh spake unto him, saying, ^vThe man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my ^wface, except your brother be with you. 4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food: 5 but if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down; for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you. 6 And Īs'rá-ēl said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother? 7 And they said, The man asked straitly concerning ourselves, and concerning our ^xkindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye ^yanother brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words: could we in any wise know that he would say, Bring your brother down? 8 And Jū'dāh said unto Īs'rá-ēl his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our ^zlittle ones. 9 I will be ¹surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not unto thee, and set me him before thee, then ²let me bear the blame for ever: 10 for except we had lingered, surely we had now returned a second time. 11 And their father Īs'rá-ēl said unto them, If it be so now, do this: take of the choice ^afruits of the land in your ^bvessels, and carry down the man a ^cpresent, a little ^dbalm, and a little ^ehoney, ^fspicery and ^gmyrrh, ^hnuts, and almonds; 12 and take double money in your hand; and the money that was returned in the ⁱmouth of your sacks carry again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight: 13 take

u Food, Gen. 9:3.

3
v Ch. 42:33, 34.
w Face, Is. 6:2.

7
x Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.

8
y Children, Gen. 3:16.

9
z Surety, Pr. 6:1.
2 Heb. I shall have sinned against thee for ever.

11
a Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
b Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
c Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
d Balm, Jer. 8:22.
e See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
f Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
g Myrrh, Esth. 2:12.
3 That is, pistachio nuts.

12
h Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

- 14
a God, Gen. 1:1.
1 Heb. *El Shaddai*.
b Mercy, Ps. 25:26.
c Ch. 42:36.

- 15
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
e Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
f Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

- 16
g Servants, Ex. 21:2.
h House, Deut. 24:10.
i Feasts, Num. 29:39.

- 18
j Fear, Gen. 9:2.
2 Heb. *roll himself upon us*.
k Bondage, John 8:33.
l Asses, Num. 31:34.

- 20
m Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
n Food, Gen. 9:3.

- 21
o Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
p Measures, Ex. 36:9.

- 23
q Peace, Pr. 17:1.

also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man: 14 and ^a God Almighty give you ^b mercy before the man, that he may release unto you ^c your other brother and Bën-jä-mîn. And if I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved. 15 And the men took that present, and they took double money in their ^d hand, and Bën-jä-mîn; and rose up, and went down to ^e Ē-ġypt, and stood before ^f Joseph.

16 And when Joseph saw Bën-jä-mîn with them, he said to the ^g steward of his ^h house, Bring the men into the house, and slay, and make ready; for the men shall ⁱ dine with me at noon. 17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men to Joseph's house. 18 And the men were ^j afraid, because they were brought to Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may ² seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for ^k bondmen, and our ^l asses. 19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they spake unto him at the door of the house, 20 and said, Oh, my lord, we came indeed down at the first time to ^m buy ⁿ food: 21 and it came to pass, when we came to the lodging-place, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the ^o mouth of his sack, our money in full ^p weight: and we have brought it again in our hand. 22 And other money have we brought down in our hand to buy food: we know not who put our money in our sacks. 23 And he said, ^q Peace be to you, fear
Var. Rend.—V. 20. Oh—pray; with your leave, GUN. V. 30. heart—bowels, R.

not: your God, and the God of your father hath given you ^r treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Sîm-ē-on out unto them. 24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them ^s water, and they ^t washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender. 25 And they made ready the present against Joseph's coming at noon: for they heard that they should eat ^u bread there.

26 And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed down themselves to him to the ^v earth. 27 And he asked them of their welfare, and said, Is your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive? 28 And they said, Thy servant our father is well, he is yet alive. And they bowed the head, and made obeisance. 29 And he ^w lifted up his eyes, and saw Bën-jä-mîn his brother, his ^x mother's son, and said, Is this your youngest brother, of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son. 30 And Joseph made haste; for his ^y heart yearned over his brother: and he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and ^z wept there. 31 And he washed his ^a face, and came out; and he refrained himself, and said, Set on bread. 32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Ē-ġypt-^{ti}ans, that did eat with him, by themselves: because the Ē-ġypt-^{ti}ans might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is ^b an abomination unto the Ē-ġypt-^{ti}ans. 33 And they sat before him, the ^c first-born ac-

^r Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.

24
^s Water, Ps. 95:5.
^t Washing Feet, Gen. 18:4.

25
^u Bread, Gen. 3:19.

26
^v Earth, Gen. 2:1.

29
^w Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^x Rachel, Gen. 29:16.

30
^y Heart, Acts 15:9.
^z Ch. 42:24; 45:2, 14, 15; 46:29.

31
^a Face, Is. 6:2.

32
^b Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
^c Egyptians, Gen. 12:10.

33
^d Rights of the First-born, Ex. 13:1.

cording to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one with another. 34 And ¹ he took *and sent* messes unto them from before him: but Běn'jā-mīn's mess was five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and ² were merry with him.

44 And he commanded the ^a steward of his ^b house, saying, Fill the men's sacks with ^c food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's ^d money in his sack's ^e mouth. 2 And put my ^f cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his ^g grain money. And he did according to the word that ^h Joseph had spoken. 3 As soon as the ⁱ morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their ^j asses. 4 And when they were gone out of the ^k city, and were not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded ^l evil for good? 5 Is not this that in which my lord drinketh, and whereby he indeed ^m divineth? ye have done evil in so doing. 6 And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these words. 7 And they said unto him, Wherefore speaketh my lord such words as these? Far be it from thy servants that they should do such a thing. 8 Behold, the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of ⁿ Ēā-nāan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house ^o silver or ^p gold? 9 ^q With whomsoever

Var. Rend.—V. 34. And he took *and sent* messes—and messes were taken, DR. Chap. 44.—V. 2. cup—bowl, and so throughout. Cf. Jer. 35:5; goblet, DR. V. 7. Far be it from—God forbid that, R.

of thy servants it be found, ^r let him die, and we also will be my lord's ^s bondmen. 10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my bondman; and ye shall be blameless. 11 Then they hastened, and took down every man his sack to the ^t ground, and opened every man his sack. 12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left off at the youngest: and the cup was found in Běn'jā-mīn's sack. 13 Then they ^u rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 And Jū'dāh and his brethren came to Joseph's house; and he was yet there: and they fell before him on the ground. 15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? know ye not that such a man as I can indeed divine? 16 And Jū'dāh said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the ^v iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are my lord's bondmen, both we, and he also in whose hand the cup is found. 17 And he said, Far be it from me that I should do so: the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my bondman; but as for you, get you up in ^w peace unto your father.

18 Then Jū'dāh came near unto him, and said, Oh, my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ^x ears, and let not thine ^y anger burn against thy servant; for ^z thou art even as ^a Phā'raōh. 19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a ^b father, or a ^c brother? 20 And we said unto my lord, We have a ^d father, an old man, and a ^e child of his old age, a lit-

^r Punishment for sin, Gen. 3:6.
^s Death Penalty for stealing, Ex. 20:1.
^t Bondage, John 8:33.

11
^u Ground, Gen. 33:19.

13
^v Clothing rent, Job 31:19.

16
^w Sin, Gen. 3:6.

17
^x Peace, Pr. 17:1.

18
^y Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^z Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^a Ch. 37:7, 8; 41:42-44.
^b Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

19
^c Father, Ex. 21:15.
^d Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

20
^e Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^f Benjamin, see Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.

34
¹ Or, *messes were taken*.
² Heb. *drank largely*.

1
^a Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^b House, Deut. 24:10.
^c Food, Gen. 9:3.
^d Money, Ex. 12:44.
^e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

2
^f Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^g Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^h Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

3
ⁱ Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^j Asses, Num. 31:34.

4
^k City, Gen. 4:17.
^l Evil, Ps. 97:10.

5
^m V. 15; ch. 30:27; Lev. 19:26; Deut. 18:10-14.

8
ⁿ Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^o Silver, Job 22:25.
^p Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

9
^q Stealing, Ex. 19:11.

20
a Rachel, Gen.
29:16.

21
b Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

22
c Death, Rom.
5:12.

23
d Face, Is. 6:2.

25
e Food, Gen.
9:3.

28
f Ch. 37:31-35.

29
g Ch. 42:38.
h Hair, II Sam.
14:26.
i Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
1 Heb. evil.
j Sheol, Job 7:9.

30
k Life, Gen. 2:7.
2 Or, his soul is
knit with the
lad's soul. See
I Sam. 18:1.

tle one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his ^a mother; and his father loveth him. 21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine ^b eyes upon him. 22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would ^c die. 23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my ^d face no more. 24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord. 25 And our father said, Go again, buy us a little ^e food. 26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down; for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us. 27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me two sons: 28 and the one went out from me, and ^f I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I have not seen him since: 29 and if ye take this one also from me, and harm befall him, ye will ^g bring down my gray ^h hairs with ⁱ sorrow to ^j Shē'ōl. 30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad is not with us; seeing that ^k his life is bound up in the lad's life; 31 it will come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not *with us*, that he will die: and thy servants will bring down the gray hairs of thy serv-

Var. Rend.—V. 29. harm—mischiev. R. Vs. 29, 31. Sheol—the grave, R. V. 31. with us—supplied by Sept. Sam. Pesh. Vulg. Chap. 45.—V. 3. troubled—dismayed, DR. V. 7. preserve—give, DR. SPU. to save you alive by a great deliverance—unto you the lives of many escaped. VAR.: that you might remain to be a great company that escape. BEN.: to save you alive for a great escaping. DR.: to keep you alive, a great body of fugitives, SCHUMANN, WRIGHT.

ant our father with sorrow to Shē'ōl. 32 For thy servant became ^l surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then shall I bear the blame to my father for ever. 33 Now therefore, let thy servant, I pray thee, abide instead of the lad a ^m bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren. 34 For how shall I go up to my father, if the lad be not with me? lest I see the ⁿ evil that shall come on my father.

45 Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, ^o while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren. 2 And he ³ wept aloud: and the Ē-gŷp't-ŭjānš heard, and the house of Phā'raōh heard. 3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I am Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were troubled at his presence. 4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into Ē-gŷpt. 5 And now be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ^p ye sold me hither: for ^q God did send me before you to preserve life. 6 For these two years hath the ^r famine been in the ^s land: and there are ^t yet five years, in which there shall be neither ^u plowing nor ^v harvest. 7 And God sent me before you to preserve you a remnant in the earth, and to save you alive ⁴ by a great deliverance. 8 So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a ^w father to ^x Phā'raōh, and lord of all his

32
l Surety, Pr.
6:1.

33
m Bondage,
John 8:33.

34
n Evil, Ps.
97:10.

1
o Acts 7:13.

2
3 Heb. gave
forth his voice
in weeping.

5
p Ch. 37:28;
44:20.
q Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.

6
r Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
s Land, Gen.
23:15.
t Gen. 41:22-27
u Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
v Harvest, Jer.
5:24.

7
4 Or, to be a
great company
that escape.

8
w Father, Ex.
21:15.
x Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.

8
a House, Deut. 24:10.
b Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

9
c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

10
d See Josh. 10:41; 11:16; 15:51.
e Children, Gen. 3:16.
f Flock, Lu. 12:32.
g Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

11
h Household, Pr. 31:27.

12
i Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
j See Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

13
l Glory, Ps. 7:5.

14
m Neck, Pr. 3:3.

15
n Love, I Cor. 13:1.
o Kiss, II Sam. 14:33.
p Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

16
q Servants, Ex. 21:2.

17
r Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
s Animals, Gen. 2:20.
t Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

^a house, and ruler over all the land of ^bĒḡṣ̄ṣ̄pt. 9 Haste ye, and go up to my ^cfather, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Ēḡṣ̄ṣ̄pt: come down unto me, tarry not; 10 and thou shalt dwell in the land of ^dGōš̄shēn, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy ^echildren, and thy children's children, and thy ^fflocks, and thy ^gherds, and all that thou hast: 11 and there will I nourish thee; for there are yet five years of famine; lest thou come to poverty, thou, and thy ^hhousehold, and all that thou hast. 12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the ⁱeyes of my brother ^jBēn'jā-mīn, that it is my ^kmouth that speaketh unto you. 13 And ye shall tell my father of all my ^lglory in Ēḡṣ̄ṣ̄pt, and of all that ye have seen: and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither. 14 And he fell upon his brother Bēn'jā-mīn's ^mneck, and wept; and Bēn'jā-mīn wept upon his neck. 15 And he ⁿo kissed all his ^pbrethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 And the report thereof was heard in Phā-raōh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it pleased Phā-raōh well, and his ^qservants. 17 And Phā-raōh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye: lade your ^rs beasts, and go, get you unto the land of ^tCānān; 18 and take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Ēḡṣ̄ṣ̄pt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land. 19 Now

Var. Rend.—V. 16. report—fame, R. V. 22. changes of raiment—i.e. costly garments, pieces—shekels, DR. V. 23. After this manner—In like manner, DR. grain—corn, R. provision—victual, R. V. 24. See that ye fall not out by the way—Or, Be not angry, *Kn. De. Di.* DR. *Lit.* Do not give way to emotion; do not quarrel, SPÜ.; have no anxiety on the way, GUN.

thou art commanded, this do ye: take you ^uwagons out of the land of Ēḡṣ̄ṣ̄pt for your little ones, and for your ^vwives, and bring your father, and come. 20 Also regard not your ^wstuff; for the good of all the land of Ēḡṣ̄ṣ̄pt is yours.

21 And the sons of Īś-rā-ēl did so: and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the commandment of Phā-raōh, and gave them provision for the way. 22 To all of them he gave each ^xman ^ychanges of raiment; but to Bēn'jā-mīn he gave three hundred pieces of ^zsilver, and five changes of raiment. 23 And to his father he sent after this manner: ^aten asses laden with the good things of Ēḡṣ̄ṣ̄pt, and ten she-asses laden with ^bgrain and ^cbread and provision for his father by the way. 24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way. 25 And they went up out of Ēḡṣ̄ṣ̄pt, and came into the land of Cā'nān unto Jacob their father. 26 And they told him, saying, ^dJoseph is yet alive, and he is ^eruler over all the ^fland of Ēḡṣ̄ṣ̄pt. And his ^gheart fainted, for he believed them not. 27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the ^hwagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the ⁱspirit of Jacob their father revived: 28 and Īś-rā-ēl said, It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I ^jdie.

46 ^kAnd Īś-rā-ēl took his journey with all that he had, and came to ^lBēžer-shē'bā, and ^moffered sacrifices unto the ⁿGod of his father ^oĪśāae. 2 And God spake unto

19
u Gen. 45:21-27. 46:5; Num. 7:3, 6-8; Ez. 23:24.
v Wives, I Cor. 7:16.

20
w Goods, Num. 31:9.

22
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
y Clothing, Job 31:19.
z Silver, Job 22:25.

23
a Asses, Num. 31:34.
b Grain, Gen. 42:33.
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.

26
d Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
e Governor, Neh. 8:9.
f Land, Gen. 23:15.
g Heart, Acts 15:9.

27
h Wagon, Gen. 45:19.
i Spirit, Job 4:15.

28
j Death, Rom. 5:12.

1
k Journey, Jonah 3:4.
l Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
m Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
n Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Isaac, Gen. 21:3.

- 2**
a Visions, Num. 12:6.
b Night, Ps. 19:2.
3
c Fear, Gen. 9:2.
d Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
e Nation, Gen. 10:32.
f Israel, Deut. 4:1.
4
g Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
5
h Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
i Children, Gen. 3:16.
j Wives, I Cor. 7:16.
k Wagons, Gen. 45:19.
l Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
6
m Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
n Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
o Seed, Deut. 22:9.
9
p Hezron, Num. 26:6.
10
1 In Num. 26:12, I Chr. 4:24, *Nemuel*.
q I Ki. 7:21; I Chr. 9:10; 24:17.
2 In I Chr. 4:24, *Zorab*.
r Zorab, Gen. 23:8.
3 In Num. 26:13, I Chr. 4:24, *Zerah*.
s Woman, Ruth 3:9.
11
t Levites, Num. 1:47.
4 In I Chr. 6:16, *Gershom*.
12
u Gen. 38:4.
v Shelah, Gen. 10:24.
w Perez, Lu. 3:33.
x Zerah, Gen. 38:30.
y Death, Rom. 5:12.
13
5 In I Chr. 7:1, *Puah*, *Jashub*. See Num. 26:23, 24.

İs'ra-ël in the ^avisions of the ^bnight, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I. 3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: ^cfear not to go down into ^dE'ğypt; for ^eI will there make of thee a great ^fnation: 4 ^gI will go down with thee into ^dE'ğypt; and I will also surely bring thee up again: and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes. 5 And Jacob rose up from Bē-ēr-shē'zā: and the ^hsons of İs'ra-ël carried Jacob their father, and their ⁱlittle ones, and their ^jwives, in the ^kwagons which ^lPhā'raōh had sent to carry him. 6 And they took their ^mcattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of ⁿCā'nāan, and came into ^dE'ğypt, Jacob, and all his ^oseed with him: 7 his sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into ^dE'ğypt.

8 And these are the names of the children of İs'ra-ël, who came into ^dE'ğypt, Jacob and his sons: Reu'bēn, Jacob's first-born. 9 And the sons of ^hReu'bēn: Hā'nōeh, and Pāl'lū, and ^pHēz'rōn, and Ćar'mī. 10 And the sons of Sīm'ē-ōn: ¹Jēm'ū-ël, and Jā'mīn, and Ō'hād, and ²Jā'ehīn, and ³Zō'hār, and Shā'ul the son of a Cā'nāan-i-tish ^swoman. 11 And the sons of ⁱLē'vī: ⁴Ĝēr'shōn, Kō'hāth, and Mē-rā'rī. 12 And the sons of Jū'dāh: Ēr, and ^uŌ'nān, and ^vShē'lāh, and ^wPē'rēz, and ^xZē'rāh; but Ēr and Ō'nān ^ydied in the land of Cā'nāan. And the sons of Pē'rēz were Hēz'rōn and Hā'mūl. 13 And the sons of İs'sā-ehār: Tō'lā, and ⁵Pū'vāh, and Iōb, and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 46.—V. 3. God—Lū. the Strong (EL).
 Var. Read.—V. 13. Job—Jashub, Sam.; Asum, Sept.; cf. on Job 1:1.

Shīm'rōn. 14 And the sons of Zēb'ū-lūn: Sē'rēd, and ^zE'lōn, and Jāh'lē-ël. 15 These are the sons of ^aLē'āh, whom she bare unto Jacob in ^bPād'dān-ā'rām, with his daughter ^cDi'nāh: all the ^dsouls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three. 16 And the sons of Gad: ⁶Ziph'ī-ōn, and Hāg'gī, Shū'nī, and ⁷Ez'zōn, Ē'rī, and ⁸Ār'zō-di, and ^hĀ-rē'li. 17 And the sons of Āsh'ēr: ⁱIm'nāh, and ^jİsh'vāh, and İsh'vī, and Bē-rī'āh, and Sē'rāh their sister; and the sons of Bē-rī'āh: ^oHē'bēr, and Māl'ehī-ël. 18 These are the sons of ^hZil'pāh, whom ⁱLā'bān gave to Lē'āh his daughter; and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls. 19 The sons of ^jRā'chēl Jacob's wife: Joseph and Bēn'jā-mīn. 20 And unto ^kJoseph in the ^lland of ^mE'ğypt were born ⁿo Mā'nās'sēh and ^pE'phrā-īm, whom Ās'ē-nāth, the daughter of Pōt-ī-phē'rā priest of On, bare unto him. 21 And the sons of Bēn'jā-mīn: ^qBē'lā, and Bē'zēhēr, and Āsh'bēl, Ĝērā, and Nā'āmān, ⁹E'hī, and Rosh, ¹⁰Mū'pīm, and ¹¹Hū'pīm, and Ārd. 22 These are the sons of Rā'chēl, who were born to Jacob: all the souls were fourteen. 23 And the sons of Dan: ¹²Hū'shīm. 24 And the sons of Nāph'tā-li: ¹³Jāh'zē-ël, and Gū'nī, and Jē'zēr, and ¹⁴Shil'lēm. 25 These are the sons of ^rBil'hāh, whom Lā'bān gave unto Rā'chēl his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob: all the souls were seven. 26 All the ¹⁵souls that came with Jacob into ^dE'ğypt, that came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six; 27 and the sons of Joseph, who were born to him in ^dE'ğypt, were

- 14**
z Elon, Num. 26:26.
15
a Leah, Gen. 29:16.
b Paddan-aram (Mesopotamia), Gen. 28:2.
c Dinah, Gen. 30:21.
d Soul, Job 4:15.
16
6 In Num. 26:15, *Zephon*.
7 In Num. 26:16, *Ozni*.
8 In Num. 26:17, *Arod*.
17
e I Chr. 7:30; II Chr. 31:14.
f I Sam. 14:49; I Chr. 7:30.
g Ju. 4:11; I Chr. 4:18. See Num. 26:45.
18
h Zilpah, Gen. 30:12.
i Laban, Gen. 24:29.
19
j Rachel, Gen. 29:16.
20
k Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
l Land, Gen. 23:15.
m Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
n Manasseh. See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
o Tribes, Num. 36:9.
p Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
21
q Gen. 14:2. 36:32.
9 In Num. 26:38, *Ahiram*.
10 In Num. 26:39, *Shephupham*. In I Chr. 7:12, *Shuphim*.
11 In Num. 26:39, *Hupham*.
23
12 In Num. 26:42, *Shurham*.
24
13 In I Chr. 7:13, *Jahziel*.
14 In I Chr. 7:13, *Shalum*.
25
r Bilhah, Gen. 30:3.
26
15 Or, *souls belonging to Jacob that came*.

27
a House, Deut.
24:10.

28
b Goshen, Gen.
42:10.

29
c Chariot,
I Sam. 13:5.
d Neck, Pr. 3:3.

30
e Death, 5:12.
f Face, Is. 6:2.

32
g Shepherds,
Ps. 27:1.
h Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
i Flocks, Lu.
12:32.

two souls: all the souls of the^a house of Jacob, that came into Ēġypt, were threescore and ten.

28 And he sent Jūdāh before him unto Joseph, to show the way before him unto^b Gō'shēn; and they came into the land of Gō'shēn. 29 And Joseph made ready his^c chariot, and went up to meet Īš-rā-ēl his father, to Gō'shēn; and he presented himself unto him, and fell on his^d neck, and wept on his neck a good while. 30 And Īš-rā-ēl said unto Joseph, Now let me^e die, since I have seen thy^f face, that thou art yet alive. 31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and tell Phā'raōh, and will say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, who were in the land of Ēā'nāan, are come unto me; 32 and the men are^g shepherds, for they have been keepers of^h cattle; and they have brought theirⁱ flocks, and their herds, and all that they have. 33 And it shall come to pass, when Phā'raōh shall call you, and shall say, What is your occupation? 34 that ye shall say, Thy servants have been keepers of cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Gō'shēn; for every shepherd is an abomination unto the Ē-ġyptiāns.

47 Then Joseph went in and told Phā'raōh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their

Var. Rend.—V. 28. show the way before him—announce his coming, *De.*; should appear before him, (*i.e.* come to meet him) to Goshen, *Di.* **Chap. 47.**—V. 9. pilgrimage—*Lit.* sojourning (ch. 17:8; 28:4; 36:7), *DR.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 46.**—V. 27. threescore and ten—seventy-five, *Sept.* (counting in five descendants of Ephraim and Manasseh, for which see Num. 26:28–37. So also in *Sept.*, Ex. 1:5; Deut. 10:22 (*MSS.*); and Acts 7:14.

herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Ēā'nāan; and, behold, they are in the land of Gō'shēn. 2 And from among his brethren he took five men, and presented them unto Phā'raōh. 3 And Phā'raōh said unto his brethren, What is your occupation? And they said unto Phā'raōh, Thy servants are shepherds, both we, and our fathers. 4 And they said unto Phā'raōh, Toⁱ sojourn in the land are we come; for there is^k no pasture for thy servants' flocks; for the famine is sore in the land of Ēā'nāan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Gō'shēn. 5 And^l Phā'raōh spake unto^m Joseph, saying, Thyⁿ father and thy^o brethren are come unto thee: 6 the^p land of^q Ēġypt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and thy brethren to dwell; in the land of Gō'shēn let them dwell: and if thou knowest any^r able men among them, then make them rulers over my cattle. 7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Phā'raōh: and Jacob^r blessed Phā'raōh. 8 And Phā'raōh said unto Jacob, How many are the days of the years of thy life? 9 And Jacob said unto Phā'raōh, The days of the years of my^s pilgrimage are a hundred and thirty years: few and^t evil have been the days of the years of my life, and they have not attained unto the days of the years of the^u life of my fathers in the days of their^v pilgrimage. 10 And Jacob blessed Phā'raōh, and went out from the presence of Phā'raōh. 11 And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a^w possession in the land of Ēġypt, in the best of the land,

4
j Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
k Famine, II Sam. 21:1.

5
l Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
m Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
n Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
o Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.

6
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
r Or, men of activity.

7
r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

9
2 Or, sojournings.
s Evil, Ps. 97:10.
t Life, Gen. 2:7.

11
u Possession, Mk. 10:22.

12

¹ Or, according to the number of their little ones.

13

^a Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

14

^b Money, Ex. 12:44.
^c Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^d House, Deut. 24:10.

15

^e Death, Rom. 5:12.

16

^f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

17

^g Horses. See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^h Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
² Heb. cattle of the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds.
³ Heb. led them as a shepherd.

in the land of Rām'ē-sēs, as Phā'raōh had commanded. 12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, ¹ according to their families.

13 And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Ē'ġypt and the land of Ā'ā'nān fainted by reason of the famine. 14 And Joseph gathered up all the ^b money that was found in the land of Ē'ġypt, and in the land of Ā'ā'nān, for the ^c grain which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Phā'raōh's ^d house. 15 And when the money was all spent in the land of Ē'ġypt, and in the land of Ā'ā'nān, all the Ē'ġypt' tianš came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we ^e die in thy presence? for *our* money faileth. 16 And Joseph said, Give your ^f cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail. 17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph; and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for the ^g horses, and for the ^h flocks, and for the herds, and for the asses: and he ³ fed them with bread in exchange for all their cattle for that year. 18 And when that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide from my lord, how that our money is all spent; and the herds of cattle are

Var. Rend.—V. 13. land—earth. V. 14. grain—corn. R. V. 18. how that our money is all spent; and the herds of cattle are my lord's; there is nothing left—that if the money is spent, and the cattle we owe be my lord's, there is nothing left, SPU.; but (must say), the money and the cattle we own are all my lord's, there is left, *Del.*; that if our money, and the cattle we own are entirely at an end, (and come) to my lord, *Di. Kn.*; much more the gold is gone and our lord already has the herds of cattle, GUN. V. 19. servants—Or, bondmen, DR. V. 21. to the cities—according to their cities, *Luz. De. Ke. R marg.* See **Var. Read.** removed them to the cities—made them bondmen to him—GUN.

my lord's; there is nought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands: 19 wherefore should we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? ⁱ buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be ^j servants unto Phā'raōh: and give us ^k seed, that we may live, and not die, and that the land be not desolate.

20 So Joseph bought all the land of Ē'ġypt for Phā'raōh; for the Ē'ġypt'tianš sold every man his ^l field, because the famine was sore upon them: and the land became Phā'raōh's. 21 And as for the people, ^m ⁴ he removed them ⁵ to the ⁿ cities from one end of the border of ^o Ē'ġypt even to the other end thereof. 22 Only the ^p land of the ^q priests bought he not: for the priests had a portion from ^r Phā'raōh, and did eat their portion which Phā'raōh gave them; wherefore they sold not their land. 23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Phā'raōh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall ^s sow the land. 24 And it shall come to pass at the ^t ingatherings, that ye shall give a fifth unto Phā'raōh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your ^u food, and for them of your ^v households, and for food for your ^w little ones. 25 And they said, Thou hast saved our ^x lives: let us find favor in the sight of my lord, and we will be Phā'raōh's servants. 26 And Joseph made it a ^y statute concerning the land of Ē'ġypt unto this ^z day, that Phā'raōh should have the fifth; only the land of the priests alone became not Phā'raōh's.

27 And ^a Īš-rā-ēl dwelt in the

Var. Read.—Chap. 47.—V. 21. he removed them to the cities—made slaves of them, *Sept. Sam. Vulg. Kn. Ol. Di. Kp. (l).*

19

ⁱ Bondage, John 8:33.
^j Servants, Ex. 21:2.
^k Seed, Deut. 22:9.

20

^l Field, Num. 20:17.

21

^m Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
⁴ According to Sept. and Vulg., *he made bondmen of them, from, &c.*
⁵ Or, according to their cities.
ⁿ Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^o Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

22

^p Land, Gen. 23:15.
^q Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^r Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

23

^s Agriculture, Is. 28:24.

24

^t Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
^u Food, Gen. 9:3.
^v Household, Pr. 31:27.
^w Children, Gen. 3:16.

25

^x Life, Gen. 2:7.

26

^y Statute, Neh. 9:14.
^z Day, Lev. 25:8.

27

^a Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.

27

- ^a Goshen, Gen. 45:10.
^b Possessions, Mk. 10:22.

29

- ^c Death, Rom. 5:12.
^d Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
^e Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

30

- ^f Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
^g Father, Ex. 21:15.
^h Ch. 23:17-20; 49:29-32.

31

- ⁱ Bed, Deut. 3:11.

1

- ^j Disease, Ps. 103:3.
^k Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^l Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

3

- ^m God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
¹ Heb. *El Shaddai*.
ⁿ Ch. 28:19; 35:6.
^o Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^p Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

4

- ^q Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
^r Old and New Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

5

- ^s Son, Gen. 21:19.

land of Ē'gypt, in the land of ^aGō'shēn; and they gat them ^bpossessions therein, and were fruitful, and multiplied exceedingly. 28 And Jacob lived in the land of Ē'gypt seventeen years: so the days of Jacob, the years of his life, were a hundred forty and seven years. 29 And the time drew near that Īś'rā-ēl must ^cdie: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found favor in thy sight, ^dput, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me: ^ebury me not, I pray thee, in Ē'gypt; 30 but when I ^fsleep with my ^gfathers, thou shalt carry me out of Ē'gypt, and bury me in ^htheir burying-place. And he said, I will do as thou hast said. 31 And he said, Swear unto me: and he sware unto him. And Īś'rā-ēl bowed himself upon the ⁱbed's head.

48 And it came to pass after these things, that one said to Joseph, Behold, thy father is ^jsick: and he took with him his two sons, ^kMā-nās'sēh and ^lĒ'phrā-īm. 2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Īś'rā-ēl strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed. 3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, ^m1 God Almighty appeared unto me at ⁿLūz in the land of ^oĒā'nān, and ^pblessed me, 4 and said unto me, Behold, I will make thee ^qfruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a company of peoples, and ^rwill give this land to thy seed after thee for an everlasting possession. 5 And now thy two ^ssons, who were born unto thee in the

Var. Rend.—V. 29. favor—grace, R. V. 31. himself upon the bed's head—down towards the head of the bed, SPU. **Chap.** 48.—V. 7. by me—to my sorrow, DR. still some distance—a length of way.

land of Ē'gypt before I came unto thee into Ē'gypt, are mine; Ē'phrā-īm and Mā-nās'sēh, even as ^tReu'bēn and ^uSim'ē-ōn, shall be mine. 6 And thy issue, that thou ^vbegetttest after them, shall be thine; ^wthey shall be called after the name of their ^xbrethren in their ^yinheritance. 7 And as for me, when I came from ^zPād'dān, ^aRā'chēl died ^bby me in the land of Ēā'nān in the way, when there was still some distance to come unto Ēph'rāth: and I buried her there in the way to Ēph'rāth (the same is ^cBēth'lē-hēm).

8 And ^dĪś'rā-ēl beheld ^eJoseph's sons, and said, Who are these? 9 And Joseph said unto his father, ^fThey are my sons, whom God hath given me here. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will ^gbless them. 10 Now the ^heyes of Īś'rā-ēl were dim for age, ⁱso that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he ^jkissed them, and embraced them. 11 And Īś'rā-ēl said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy ^kface: and, lo, God hath let me see thy ^lseed also. 12 And Joseph brought them out from between his ^mknees; and he bowed himself with his face to the ⁿearth. 13 And Joseph took them both, Ē'phrā-īm in his right ^ohand toward Īś'rā-ēl's left hand, and Mā-nās'sēh in his left hand toward Īś'rā-ēl's right hand, and brought them near unto him. 14 And Īś'rā-ēl stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ē'phrā-īm's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon

- ^t Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.

6

- ² Or, *hast begotten*.
^u See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^v See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
^w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^x Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

7

- ^y Paddan-aram, Gen. 28:2.
^z Ch. 35:19, 20.
^a Rachel, Gen. 29:16.
³ Or, *to my sorrow*.
^b Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.

8

- ^c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^d Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

9

- ^e Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^f Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^g Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

10

- ^h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
ⁱ Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^j Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.

11

- ^k Face, Is. 6:2.
^l Seed, Deut. 22:9.

12

- ^m Knees, Is. 35:3.
ⁿ Earth, Gen. 2:1.

13

- ^o Hand, Gen. 16:12.

Var. Read.—V. 31. upon the bed's head—upon the top of the staff (*pts.*), Sept. Pesh. *Gen.*; cf. Heb. 11:21. **Chap.** 48.—V. 7. (the same is Beth-lehem)—Omit, Th. Kn. &c. (see on ch. 35:19).

- 14
1 Or, *crossing his hands*.
a First-born, Ex. 13:1.
15
b Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
c Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
d Walking, Col. 1:10.
e Life, Gen. 2:7.
16
f Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
g Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
h Evil, Ps. 97:10.
i Name, Acts 16:18.

- 17
j Head, Pr. 20:29.

- 19
2 Heb. *fulness*.

- 20
3 Or, *By*.

Mă-năs'sēh's head, ¹ guiding his hands wittingly; for Mă-năs'sēh was the ^a first-born. 15 And he blessed Joseph, and said, The God before whom my fathers ^b Abraham and ^c Īśāae did ^d walk, the God who hath fed me all my ^e life long unto this day, 16 the ^f angel who hath ^g redeemed me from all ^h evil, bless the lads; and let my ⁱ name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Īśāae; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. 17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the ^j head of Ē'phrā-īm, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ē'phrā-īm's head unto Mă-năs'sēh's head. 18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father; for this is the first-born; put thy right hand upon his head. 19 And his father refused, and said, I know *it*, my son, I know *it*; he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: howbeit his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become ² a multitude of nations. 20 And he blessed them that day, saying, ³ In thee will Īś'rā-ēl bless, saying, God make thee as Ē'phrā-īm

Var. Rend.—V. 14. guiding his hands wittingly—Or, laying his hands crosswise, *Tu. Ew. De. Di. SPU. GUN. V. 15. fed—Lit. shepherded* (Ps. 23:1; 28:9), DR. GUN. V. 16. let my name be named on them—i.e. let them be reckoned as my sons, BEN. earth—Or, land. V. 19. a multitude of—thefulness of, DR. V. 20. In—By or With: cf. on ch. 12:3; By, DR. V. 21. again—back, DR. V. 22. portion—ridge; *lit. back, alluding to meaning of Shechem*; shoulder (or, perhaps, mountain—slope), DR. SPU. **Chap. 49.**—V. 1. in the latter days—Or, in time to come, *Tu. Kn. Ka. Lit.* in the sequel of days; In the end of the days, DR. SPU. V. 3. beginning—first fruits, DR. pre-eminence—excellency, R. V. 4. boiling over as water, thou shalt not have the pre-eminence—Bubbling over as water! do not thou excel; unstable as water, have not thou the pre-eminence, DR. V. 5. Weapons of violence are their swords—Rather (if the vowel-points are right), Their daggers are instruments of violence, *Ge. Luz. De. Di. Ke.* swords—daggers, DR. V. 6. a man—men.

and as Mă-năs'sēh: and he set Ē'phrā-īm before Mă-năs'sēh. 21 And Īś'rā-ēl said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but God will be with you, and ^k bring you again unto the land of your fathers. 22 Moreover I have given to thee one ^l portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the ^m Ām'ôr-ite with my ⁿ sword and with my ^o bow.

49 And Jacob called unto his sons, and said: Gather yourselves together, that I may ^p tell you that which shall befall ^q you in the latter days.

2 Assemble yourselves, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; And hearken unto Īś'rā-ēl your father.

3 ^r Reu'bēn, thou art my ^s first-born, my might, and the ^t beginning of my strength;

The pre-eminence of dignity, and the pre-eminence of power.

4 Boiling over as ^u water, ^v thou shalt not have the pre-eminence;

^w Because thou wentest up to thy father's ^x bed; Then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch.

5 ^y Sim'ē-ōn and ^z Lē'vī are ^a brethren;

^b Weapons of violence are their ^c swords.

6 O my ^d soul, come not thou into their ^e council;

Unto their assembly, my ^f glory, be not thou united;

For in their ^g anger they slew ^h a ⁱ man,

Var. Read.—Chap. 49.—V. 5. Weapons of violence are their swords—Instruments of violence are their compacts (i.e. their nuptial contracts, see ch. 34:13, 25, 26), *Kn. C. Taylor, R. marg. (pts.)*: They have accomplished the violence of their nature, *Gei. and partly Sept. Pesh. Targums* (l. pts.).

- 21
k Ch. 28:15; 46:4; 50:24.

- 22
l Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
4 Or, *mountain slope*. Heb. *Shechem* (shoulder).
m Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
n Sword, Ju. 7:20.
o Archery, I Sam. 20:20.

- 1
p Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
q Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.

- 3
r First-born, Ex. 13:1.
5 Or, *first-fruits*.

- 4
s Water, Ps. 95:5.
6 Or, *have not thou*.
t Ch. 35:22; Deut. 27:20.
u Incest, Deut. 22:10.
v Bed, Deut. 3:11.

- 5
w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
x Weapon, Job 20:24.
7 Or, *compacts*.

- 6
y Soul, Job 4:15.
8 Or, *secret*.
z Glory, Ps. 7:5.
a Anger, Pr. 15:1.
9 Or, *men*.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.

6
1 Or, *ozen*.

8
a Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
b Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
d Neck, Pr. 3:3.
e Enemies, Job 31:29.

9
f Lion, Job 4:10.

10
g Num. 24:17; Ps. 60:7; 108:8.
h Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
i Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15.
2 Or, a law-giver.
3 Or, Till he come to Shiloh, having the obedience of the peoples. Or, acc. to Syr., Till he come whose it is, &c.
j Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

And in their self-will they hocked ¹ an ox.

7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce;

And their wrath, for it was cruel:

I will divide them in Jacob, And scatter them in *İs'ra-ël*.

8 ^{a b} *Jū'dāh*, thee shall thy brethren praise:

Thy ^c hand shall be on the ^d neck of thine ^e enemies;

Thy father's sons shall bow down before thee.

9 *Jū'dāh* is a ^f lion's whelp;

From the prey, my son, thou art gone up:

He stooped down, he couched as a lion,

And as a lioness; who shall rouse him up?

10 ^g The sceptre shall not depart from ^h *Jū'dāh*,

Nor ^{i 2} the ruler's staff from between his feet,

³ Until *Shi'loh* come;

And unto him shall the ^j obedience of the peoples be.

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (con.). they hocked an ox—digged down a wall, a. v., So most Versions (implying a difference of vocalization); houghed an ox, Text as pointed, Sept., moderns, R. (a figure of vindictive destructiveness, II Sam. 8:4, such as was shown on the occasion described in ch. 34:28, 29); they houghed oxen, SPU. V. 8. Judah, thee shall thy brethren praise—*Lit.* Judah, thou! thy brethren shall praise thee; may thy brethren praise thee, SPU. V. 9. stooped—hath stooped; stooped, DR. couched—hath couched; coucheth, DR. V. 10. sceptre—Or, marshal's staff, Herder, *Ev. De. Di. Pe.*; commander's staff, DR. until Shiloh come, So He. *Fu. Ke.* (with the translators of the sixteenth century, and supposing, but questionably, "Shiloh" to mean Peaceful); until he come to Shiloh (Josh. 18). Herder, *Bl. Ew. Ro. Lenormant, De. Di. SPU.*; as long as men come to Shiloh (viz. to worship), *Hi. Tu. G. Baur*: Until he that is his shall come, or, until he come whose (it is), DR. V. 11. washed—washeth. V. 12. shall be—are. V. 13. haven—shore. for a haven—at the shore. border—side. V. 14. strong, *Lit.* bony; bony, strong-bond, DR. the sheepfolds—So DR.; the cattle-pens (a figure of inactivity and indolence, cf. Ju. 5:16). V. 15. under task-work—i. e. was subjected to forced labor; cf. Josh. 16:10; I Ki. 9:15; same word rendered "levy." V. 17. Dan shall be—Let Dan be. VAR. SPU. may Dan be, DR. adder—horned snakes or cerastes, *Ge. De. Tristram, &c.*, DR. (a small but highly venomous snake, apt to coil itself in the sand, whence it darts out and alarms any passing animal).

11 Binding his foal unto the ^k vine,

And his ^l ass's colt unto the choice vine;

He hath washed his ^m garments in ⁿ wine,

And his vesture in the blood of ^o grapes:

12 His ^p eyes shall be red with wine,

And his ^q teeth white with ^r milk.

13 ^b *Zēb-ū-lūn* shall dwell at the ^s haven of the ^t sea;

And he shall be for a haven of ^u ships;

And his border shall be ^v upon ^w *Sī'dōn*.

14 ^b *İs'sā-chār* is a strong ass, Couching down between the ^x sheepfolds:

15 And he saw ^{y 6} a resting-place that it was good,

And the land that it was pleasant;

And he bowed his shoulder to ^z bear,

And became a ^a servant ^b under ^c taskwork.

16 ^b Dan shall ^c judge his people,

As one of the ^d tribes of ^e *İs'ra-ël*.

17 Dan shall be a ^f serpent in the way,

An ^g adder in the path,

That biteth the horse's heels,

So that his rider falleth backward.

Var. Read.—V. 10. until Shiloh come—(1) Shiloh for Shiloh. Rendered (a) Till that which is his shall come, Sept. 1 (treated as a paraphrase) Theod. (hence Old Lat. and many Fathers), Dr. Briggs; (b) Till he come to that which is his, Orrelli; (c) (questionable grammatically) Till he come whose it is, Sept. 2 (another reading, also paraphrastic; found likewise in Old Lat. and Fathers), Pesh. Saad. H. Schultz; similarly, but supplying [the kingdom] for [it], Onk. Jerus. Rashi, and other Jews; (d) till he come for whom it is reserved, Sept. 2 (treated as literal, and not as a paraphrase), Romsch. Ch. (supplying letters to make (c) grammatical). (2) Sheleh for Shiloh. (a) Till peace or tranquillity cometh, Ge. Kn. Reuss, Friedlander; (b) Till he come to peacefulness (or, a place of rest), Ku. Oeh. Fe. V. 14. a strong ass—an ass of foreigners, Sam. Gei. Ol. Kue. (pt.).

11
k Vine, Is. 5:2.
l Asses, Num. 31:34.
m Clothing, Job 31:19.
n Wine, Lev. 10:9.
o Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.

12
p Eye, Ps. 17:8.
q Tooth, Pr. 25:19.
r Milk, Ex. 23:19.

13
s Heb. beach.
t Sea, Ex. 14:21.
u Ship, I Ki. 9:26.
v Or, by.
w Sidon, Gen. 10:15.

14
x Sheepfolds, Deut. 14:4.

15
y Rest, Heb. 4:4.
z Or, rest.
a See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
b Servants, Ex. 21:2.
c Bondage, John 8:33.
d Labor, Ex. 23:12.

16
e Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
f Judge, Ex. 18:22.
g Tribes, Num. 36:9.
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.

17
i Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.
j Or, horned snake.

- 18
a Salvation, Acts 2:40.
- 19
b Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
1 Heb. *Gedud*, a marauding band.
c War, Josh. 22:12.
2 Heb. *Gad*, to press.
d Foot, Gen. 18:4.
- 20
e Bread, Gen. 3:19.
f Food, Gen. 9:3.
- 21
g Animals, Gen. 2:20.
- 22
h Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
i Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
3 Heb. *the son of a fruitful tree*.
j Tree, Mt. 7:17.
k Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
4 Heb. *daughters*.
- 23
l Archery, I Sam. 20:20.
m Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
- 24
n Arm, Ju. 15:14.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
5 Or, *active*.
p Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
q God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
r Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
6 Or, *From thence, from the shepherd*. Or, as otherwise read, *By the name of the shepherd*.
s The Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
t Stone, Ex. 34:1.
u The Stone the Builders rejected. See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
v Israel, Deut. 4:1.
- 25
w Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

18 I have waited for thy ^a salvation, O Jê-hô-vâh.

19 ^b Gad, ¹ a troop ^{c2} shall press upon him;
But he shall press upon their ^d heel.

20 Out of ^b Āsh-tēr his ^e bread shall be fat,
And he shall yield royal ^f dainties.

21 ^b Nāph-tā-li is a ^g hind let loose:
He giveth goodly words.

22 ^h Joseph is ⁱ³ a fruitful ^j bough,
A fruitful bough by a ^k fountain;
His ^l branches run over the wall.

23 The ^l archers have sorely grieved him,
And shot at him, and ^m persecuted him:

24 But his bow abode in strength,
And the ⁿ arms of his ^o hands were made ⁵ strong,
By the ^p hands of the ^q Mighty One of ^r Jacob
(⁶ From thence is the ^s shepherd, ^t the stone of ^v Īś-
rā-ël),

25 Even by the God of thy father,
^w who shall help thee,

Var. Rend.—V. 19. shall press—shall troop, DR. their—the. V. 20. Out of Asher—As for Asher, DR.; Asher, SPU. V. 21. He giveth—He who giveth, DR. V. 22. a fruitful bough—a young fruit tree, DR. son of a fruit tree, SPU. V. 24. abode in strength—abideth firm; abode firm, DR.; remained in firmness, SPU. were—are. strong—so most Jews; active, *Saad. Schu. moderns*, r marg. nimble, SPU. were made strong—were agile, DR. From thence is—where is, *Ew. Tu. Di. Sta.* (even from), *De. Ke.* (omitting marks of parenthesis, "from thence"—from heaven, and "the shepherd" and "the stone of Israel," being supposed to be titles of God; cf. ch. 48:15). V. 26. progenitors—Lit. conceivers: see *Var. Read.* utmost bound—Or, delight, See *Var. Read.* separate from—i.e. eminent among, Or, the crowned among, *Ew. Ka. Di.* have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound—are mighty beyond (i.e. surpass) the blessings of the perpetual mountains, the desirable things (i.e. the choice products) of the everlasting hills, DR. They shall be on—May they be upon, DR. was separate from—is the prince among, DR. V. 27. raveneth—teareth, DR.

And by the Almighty, who shall ^x bless thee,
With blessings of ^y heaven above,
Blessings of the deep that coucheth beneath,
Blessings of the breasts, and of the womb.

26 The blessings of thy father
Have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors
Unto the utmost bound of the ^z everlasting hills:
They shall be on the ^a head of Joseph,
And on the ^b crown of the head of him ⁷ that was separate from his ^c brethren.

27 ^a Bēn-jā-mīn is a wolf that raveneth:
In the morning he shall devour the prey,
And at even he shall divide the spoil.

28 All these are the ^e twelve tribes of Īś-rā-ël: and this is it that their father spake unto them and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them. 29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be ⁱ gathered unto my people: ^q bury me with my fathers in the ^h cave that is in the field of ⁱ Ē-phrōn the ^j Hīt-tite, 30 in the cave that is in the ^k field of ⁱ Māch-pē-lāh, which is before ^m Mām-rē, in the ⁿ land of ^o Cā-nāan, which ^{p q} Abraham bought

Var. Read.—V. 19. shall press upon their heel—shall overcome at the last, A. v. V. 20. Out of Asher—As for Asher, *Bl. Kn. Ol. Sta. Dr. r marg.* (words differently divided. Versions do not express out of). V. 21. a hind let loose—a slender terebinth. He giveth goodly words—he that spreadeth forth goodly boughs, *Sept. Bo. Lo. Ew. Ol. Di.* V. 24. From thence is—by the name of (omitting marks of parenthesis), *Onk.* (prob.) *Pesh. r marg.* cf. Ps. 21:2. Corrupt, *La. Ol. Dr.* V. 26. of my progenitors unto—of the eternal mountains (above the delight, &c. [one l and pts.]), *MSS. Sept. Sam.* ("mountains"), *Ew. Di. De. and most moderns* (cf. Hab. 3:6).

^x Blessings, Gen. 12:3.
^y Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

26
^z Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^a Head, Pr. 20:29.
^b Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
⁷ Or, *that is Prince among*.
^c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

27
^d Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.

28
^e Tribes of Israel, Num. 36:9.

29
^f Death, Rom. 5:12.
^g Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^h Cave, John 11:38.
ⁱ Ephron, Gen. 23:8.
^j Hittite, Gen. 26:34.

30
^k Field, Num. 20:17.
^l Machpelah, 23:9.
^m Mamre, Gen. 13:18.
ⁿ Land, Gen. 23:15.
^o Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^p Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^q Gen. 23:3–16.

- 30
a Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
- 31
b Ch. 25:9.
c Ch. 23:19.
d Ch. 35:29.
e Isaac and Rebekah, Gen. 21:3.
f Leah, Gen. 29:16.
- 33
g Bed, Deut. 3:11.
- 1
h Love, I Cor. 13:1.
i Face, Is. 6:2.
j Kiss, II Sam. 14:33.
- 2
k Servant, Ex. 21:2.
l Physicians, Mk. 5:26.
m Embalming in Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
- 3
n Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.
o Mourning, John 11:35.
- 4
p Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
q House, Deut. 24:10.
r Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
s Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
t Ears, Ex. 29:20.
- 5
u Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
v Ch. 47:29-31.
w Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
x Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
y Death, Rom. 5:12.
z Grave, Job 3:22.
1 Or, bought.
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
c Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

with the field from Ê'phrôn the Hittite for a ^apossession of a burying-place. 31 There they buried ^bAbraham and ^cSarah his wife; there they buried ^dÊ'sāac and Rê-bêk'āh his wife; and there I buried ^fLê'āh—32 the field and the cave that is therein, which was purchased from the children of Heth. 33 And when Jacob made an end of charging his sons, he gathered up his feet into the ^gbed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people. 1 And Joseph fell upon his father's ⁱface, and wept upon him, and ^jkissed him. 2 And Joseph commanded his ^kservants the ^lphysicians to ^membalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Îs'rā-ēl. 3 And ⁿforty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of embalming: and the Ê-g'yp'tiānš ^owept for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of weeping for him were past, ^pJoseph spake unto the ^qhouse of ^rPhā'raōh, saying, If now I have found favor in your ^seyes, speak, I pray you, in the ^tears of Phā'raōh, saying, 5 ^uMy father made me ^wxswear, saying, Lo, ^vI die: in my ^zgrave which I ¹have digged for me in the ^aland of ^bÊā'nāan, there shalt thou ^cbury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again. 6 And Phā'raōh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according

Var. Rend.—V. 33. people—Or, fellow-tribesmen; father's kin, DR. Chap. 50.—V. 3. so are fulfilled the days of embalming—so many days are fulfilled in embalming. V. 4. favor—grace, R. V. 5. come again—come back, DR. Vs. 10, 11. Atad—i.e., The Cactus, Gr.; thorns, BEN. Goren-ha-atad (threshing floor of thorns), GUN.; threshing-floor of the thornbush, BEN. lamented—wailed, DR. lamentation—wailing, DR. V. 11. Abel-mizraim—i.e., according to the points, Meadow of the Egyptians. V. 15. fully—surely, DR.

as he made thee swear. 7 And Joseph went up to bury his father; and with him went up all the servants of Phā'raōh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Ê'g'yp't, 8 and all the house of Joseph, and his ^ac brethren, and his father's house: only their ⁱlittle ones, and their ^oflocks, and their ^hherds, they left in the land of ⁱGō'shēn. 9 And there went up with him both ⁱchariots and ^khorsemen: and it was a very great company. 10 And they came to the ^lthreshing-floor of Ā'tād, which is beyond the ^mJordan, and there they lamented with a very great and sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days. 11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Êā'nāan-ites, saw the mourning in the floor of Ā'tād, they said, This is a grievous ²mourning to the Ê-g'yp'tiānš: wherefore the name of it was called Ā'bēl-mīz' rā-īm, which is beyond the Jordan. 12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them: 13 for his sons carried him into the land of Êā'nāan, and buried him in the ⁿcave of the ^ofield of ^pMāch-pē'lāh, which ^qAbraham bought with the field, for a ^rpossession of a burying-place, of ^sÊ'phrôn the ^tHittite, before ^uMām'rê. 14 And Joseph returned into Ê'g'yp't, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, It may be that Joseph will hate us, and will fully ^vrequite us all the ^xevil ^ywhich we did unto him. 16 And they sent a message unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did

- 8
d Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
e Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
f Children, Gen. 3:16.
g Flock, Lu. 12:32.
h Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
i Goshen, Gen. 45:10.

- 9
j Chariots, I Sam. 13:5.
k Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
- 10
l Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
m Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

- 11
2 Heb. ebel.

- 13
n Cave, John 11:38.
o Field, Num. 20:17.
p Machpelah, Gen. 23:9.
q Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
r Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
s Ephron, Gen. 23:8.
t Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
u Mamre, Gen. 13:18.

- 15
v Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
w Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
x Evil, Ps. 97:10.
y Ch. 37:28; 42:21, 22.

- 17
 a Forgiveness,
 Pr. 25:21.
 b Sin, Gen. 3:6.

- 19
 c Fear, Gen.
 19:2.
 20
 d Ch. 37:26, 27;
 45:5, 7.
 e Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.

- 21
 f Children, Gen.
 3:16.
 g Consolation,
 Mt. 5:4.
 h Kindness,
 Zech. 7:9
 1 Heb. to their
 heart.

command before he died, saying, 17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, ^a Forgive, I pray thee now, the ^b transgression of thy brethren, and their sin, for that they did unto thee evil. And now, we pray thee, forgive the transgression of the servants of the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him. 18 And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we are thy servants. 19 And Joseph said unto them, ^c Fear not: for am I in the place of God? 20 And as for you, ^d ye meant evil against me; but ^e God meant it for good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. 21 Now therefore fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your ^f little ones. And he ^g comforted

Var. Rend.—V. 19. are—be, R. V. 26. coffin—*Lit.* ark, *i.e.* chest.

them, and spake ^h ¹ kindly unto them.

22 And ⁱ Joseph dwelt in ⁱ Ē-ġypt, he, and his father's ^k ^l house: and Joseph lived a hundred and ten years. 23 And Joseph saw ^m Ē-phrā-īm's children of the third generation: the children also of ⁿ Mā-chīr the son of ^o Mā-nās'sēh were born upon Joseph's ^p knees. 24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die; but God will surely visit you, and bring you up out of this ^q land unto the land which he ^r sware to ^s Abraham, to ^t Ī-šāac, and to ^u Jacob. 25 And ^v Joseph took ^w an oath of the children of Ī-šā-ēl, saying, God will surely visit you, and ^x ye shall carry up my bones from hence. 26 So Joseph died, being a hundred and ten years old: and they ^y embalmed him, and he was put in a ^z coffin in Ē-ġypt.

- 22
 i Joseph, Gen.
 30:24.
 j Egypt, Gen.
 12:10.
 k House, Deut.
 24:10.
 l Sons of Jacob,
 Gen. 25:26.
 23
 m Ephraim,
 Num. 26:35.
 n Josh. 17:1.
 o Manasseh,
 Deut. 33:17.
 p Knees, Is.
 35:3.
 24
 q Land, Gen.
 23:15.
 r Old and New
 Covenants,
 Gen. 17:2.
 s Abraham,
 Gen. 11:27.
 t Isaac, Gen.
 21:3.
 u Jacob, Gen.
 25:25.
 25
 v Covenants
 confirmed
 with an Oath,
 Gen. 17:2.
 w Oaths and
 Vows, Num.
 14:30.
 x Ex. 13:19;
 Josh. 24:32;
 Heb. 11:22.
 26
 y Embalming in
 Egypt, Gen.
 12:10.
 z Coffin.

THE SECOND BOOK OF MŌ-SĒŠ,

COMMONLY CALLED

ĒX-Ō-DŪS

1: 1

ISRAEL OPPRESSED IN EGYPT

1: 17

¹ Names, Acts 16:18.
^b Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
^c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^d Gen. 46:1, 27.
^e Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^f Man, Gen. 2:7.
^g Household, Pr. 31:27.

⁵ Soul, Job 4:15.
ⁱ Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

⁶ Death, Rom. 5:12.
^k Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

⁷ Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^m Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
ⁿ Land, Gen. 23:15.

⁸ King, Deut. 17:15.
^p Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

⁹ Or, too many and too mighty for us.

¹⁰ Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^r War, Josh. 22:12.

1 Now these are the ^a names of the ^b sons of Ēš-rā-ēl, ^d who came into Ēš-ġypt (every ⁱ man and his ^o household came with Jacob): 2 ^b Reu^hbēn, Sīm^h ě-ōn, Lē^hvī, and Jū^hdāh, 3 Īs^h sā-ehār, Zēb^h-ū-lūn, and Bēn^h-jā-mīn, 4 Dan and Nāph^h-tā-lī, Gad and Āsh^h-ēr. 5 And all the ^h souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: and ⁱ Joseph was in Ēš-ġypt already. 6 And Joseph ⁱ died, and all his ^k brethren, and all that generation. 7 And the children of ⁱ Īš-rā-ēl ^m were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the ⁿ land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose a new ^o king over Ēš-ġypt, who knew not Joseph. 9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Īš-rā-ēl are ⁱ more and mightier than we: 10 come, let us deal ^a wisely with them, lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any ^r war, they also join them-

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. into Egypt (every man and his household came with Jacob)—into Egypt with Jacob; every man came with his household; who had come into Egypt; they had come with Jacob, every man with his household. **BAEN.** V. 12. and they were grieved—had an horror (Num. 22:3; Is. 7:16). **VAR.** so that they (directly) felt a horror. **BAEN.** V. 16. and see them upon the birth-stool—*So Onk. Ps.—Jon. Saad. Ra. Ge. Di. R.* ye shall look upon the stone-basin, *Ge. (formerly), Ka.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 11. Raamses, *Sept. adds, and On.*

selves unto our ^s enemies, and fight against us, and get them up out of the land. 11 Therefore they did set over them ^u task-masters to ^v afflict them with their ^w ^x burdens. And they built for Phā^h-raōh ^y store-cities, Pī^h-thōm and Rā^h-ām-sēs. 12 But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and the more they spread abroad. And they ² were grieved because of the children of Īš-rā-ēl. 13 And the Ē-ġy^p-tūānš made the children of Īš-rā-ēl to serve with rigor: 14 and they made their ^z lives ^a bitter with hard service, in ^b mortar and in ^{*} brick, and in all manner of service in the ^c field, all their service, wherein they made them serve with rigor.

15 And the king of Ēš-ġypt spake to the Hebrew ^d midwives, of whom the name of the one was Shīph^h-rāh, and the name of the other Pū^h-āh: 16 and he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the ^e Hebrew women, and see them upon the birth-stool; if ⁱ it be a ^o son, then ye shall ^h kill him; but if it be a ⁱ daughter, then she shall live. 17 But the

^s Enemies, Job 31:29.

11
^t Bondage, John 8:33.
^u Overseers, Pr. 6:7.
^v Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^w Burdens, Teaching of Jesus concerning Lu. 2:21.
^x Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^y Store-cities, Gen. 4:17.

12
² Or, abhorred.

14
^z Life, Gen. 2:7.
^a Adversity, Job 19:6.
^b Mortar, a cement, Ez. 13:10.
^c Field, Num. 20:17.

15
^d Gen. 35:17; 38:28.

16
^e Children of Israel called Hebrews, Deut. 4:1.
^f Children, Gen. 3:16.
^g Son, Gen. 21:19.
^h Homicide, Job 24:14.
ⁱ Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

*** BRICK.**—The Earliest Mention of Burned Brick that of Babel—Gen. 11:3. Bitumen or Slime used for Mortar—Gen. 11:3. Babylonian Brick resembled Thick Tiles—Ez. 4:1. Egyptians made Lives of Children of Israel bitter by Severe Tasking—Ex. 1:14; 5:7-19; Ps. 105:25; Acts 7:18-19. Substitution of Altars of Brick for those of Stone—Is. 65:3. Stones hid in the Brickwork as a Symbol of Conquest—Jer. 43:9. David compelled Ammonites to labor in Brick-yards—II Sam. 12:31. Samaria and Ephraim too proud in Architecture—Is. 9:10.

17
a See Ex. 1:15.
b Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
c King, Deut.
17:15.
d Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.
e Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
f Command-
ments of Men,
Ex. 20:1.
g Male Children,
Gen. 3:16.

19
h Women, Ruth
3:9.

20
i Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
j Reproduction,
Gen. 8:17.

21
k Household,
Pr. 31:27.

22
l Son, Gen.
21:19.
m River, Is.
32:2.
n Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
o Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.

1
p House, Deut.
24:10.
q Levites, Num.
1:47.
r Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.
s Wife, I Cor.
7:16.

midwives ^a feared God, and ^b did not as the ^{c,d} king of ^e Ē-ġypt / commanded them, but saved the ^g men-children alive. 18 And the king of Ē-ġypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men-children alive? 19 And the midwives said unto Phā-raōh, Because the Hebrew ^h women are not as the Ē-ġypt-ⁱtiān women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwife come unto them. 20 And ^j God dealt well with the midwives: and the people ^j multiplied, and waxed very mighty. 21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made them ^k households. 22 And Phā-raōh charged all his people, saying, Every ^l son that is born ye shall cast into the ^m river, and every ⁿ daughter ye shall ^o save alive.

2 And there went a man of the ^p house of ^q Lē'-vī, and ^r took to ^s wife a daughter of Lē'-vī. 2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a

Var. Rend.—V. 21. made them households—gave them a rich (great) posterity, BAEN. households—houses, R. V. 22. River—Nile, BAEN. Chap. 2.—V. 3. bulrushes—paper-reeds (i.e. *papyrus*); *papyrus*—reeds, BAEN. V. 3. rivers—Nile, VAR. BAEN. V. 5. river—Nile, VAR. BAEN. V. 10. Moses—As if = Drawn out. (*The name is probably the same as the Egyptian mes or messu, signifying "son"*).

goodly child, she hid him three months. 3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ^{t,u} ark of ^{v,w} 1 bulrushes, and daubed it with ^x 2 slime and with pitch; and she put the child therein, and laid it in the flags by the river's brink. 4 And his ^{y,z} sister stood afar off, to know what would be done to him. 5 And the daughter of * Phā-raōh came down ^a to bathe at the river; and her ^b maidens walked along by the river-side; and she saw the ark among the flags, and sent her handmaid to fetch it. 6 And she opened it, and saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the Hebrews' children. 7 Then said his sister to Phā-raōh's daughter, Shall I go and call thee a ^c nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee? 8 And Phā-raōh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maiden went and called the child's ^{d,e} mother. 9 And Phā-raōh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy ^f wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it. 10 And the ^g child grew, and she brought him unto Phā-raōh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name ^h 3 Mō'-šes,

3
t Noah's Ark,
Gen. 7:1.
u Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
v Plants, Ps.
144:12.
w Grass, Ps.
37:2.
1 That is,
papyrus.
x See "Mortar,"
Ez. 13:10.
2 That is,
bitumen.

4
y Sister, Mt.
19:20.
z Miriam, Ex.
15:20.

5
a Baths, I Ki.
7:26.
b Servant, Ex.
21:2.

7
c Nurses for
Children, Gen.
3:16.

8
d Mother, Deut.
5:16.
e Jochebed, Ex.
6:20.

9
f Wages, Deut.
24:15.

10
g Children, Gen.
3:16.
h Moses, Ex.
3:4.
3 Heb. *Mosheh*.

* PHARAOH: An Official Title applied to the Kings of Egypt, after 1000 B. C., and in the Bible to those who reigned before that Date by Accommodation.

(1) Unidentified Pharaoh of the Time of Abraham.—Gen. 12:15–20.

(2) Unidentified Patron of Joseph.—Gen. 37:36; 39:1; 40:2 ff.; Ps. 105:17–22. Dreams a Dream—Gen. 41:1–7; which baffles his Official Interpreters—vs. 8–13; but is interpreted by Joseph—vs. 14–36. He accepts Joseph's Advice regarding the Storage of Grain—vs. 37–40; and appoints him Viceroy—vs. 41–44. He invites Joseph's Father and Family to Egypt—Gen. 45:16–21; and settles them in the Land of Goshen—Gen. 47:3–11. He reduces his People to Serfs in return for supporting them through the Famine—vs. 19–26. He permits the Return of Jacob's Clan to bury his Body in Canaan—Ben. 50:4–7.

(3) The Pharaoh of the Oppression (Rameses II?).—Ex. 1:8, 11, 19. Uses the Israelites as Slave-laborers in building Treasure Cities (Pithom and Raameses)—v. 11. Orders Male Children destroyed—vs. 15–22. His Daughter saves Moses—Ex. 2:7 ff.

(4) The Pharaoh of the Exodus (Merenptah).—Visited by Moses with the Demand from Jehovah for the Freedom of Israel—Ex. 4:19–23; 5:1–3. Refuses and strengthens the Oppression—Ex. 5:6–14. Promises to yield repeatedly under Pressure of Plagues, but recalls his Promises—Ex. 8:8, 15, 25, 28, 32; 9:5, 27, 35; 10:16, 28. His First-born is smitten—12:29. He lets Israel go—12:30, 31. But repents and pursues them—Ex. 14:5–9. Is overwhelmed in the Red Sea—vs. 26–31; Neh. 9:10; Ps. 135:9; 136:15; Acts 7:10, 13, 21; Rom. 9:17; Heb. 11:29.

(5) Father-in-law of Mered.—I Chr. 4:18.

(6) Tanaitic King who gave Refuge to Hadad.—I Ki. 11:14 ff.

(7) Solomon's Father-in-law.—I Ki. 3:1; same as (6)?; I Ki. 7:8; 9:16, 24; II Chr. 8:11.

(8) Contemporary of Hezekiah and Sennacherib (Tirhakah).—II Ki. 18:21; Is. 19:11; 30:23; 36:6.

(9) Pharaoh Necho.—II Ki. 23:29–35; 24:7; II Chr. 35:22; 36:4; Jer. 46:2; 32:2, 31, 32.

(10) Pharaoh Hophra.—Jer. 37:5, 7, 11; 44:30; Ez. 17:17; 29:1–20; 30:21, 26; 31:2, 18; 32:2, 31, 32.

10
1 Heb. *marshah*,
to draw out.
a Water, Ps.
95:5.

11
b Day, Lev.
25:8.
c Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
d Burden, Ps.
55:22.
e Burdens,
Teachings of
Jesus concern-
ing, Lu. 2:21.
f Egyptians,
Gen. 12:10.
g Children of
Israel called
Hebrews,
Deut. 4:1.

12
h Homicide,
Job 24:14.
i Murderer,
Num. 35:16.
j Sand, Ps.
139:18.

14
k Prince, Num.
2:7.
l Judge, Ex.
18:22.
m Fear, Gen.
9:2.

15
n Land, Gen.
23:15.
o Midianites,
Ju. 6:1.
p Wells, John
4:6.

16
q Priest, Ex.
28:1.
r Work of
Women, Ruth
3:9.
s Flock, Lu.
12:32.

and said, Because I ¹ drew him out of the ^a water.

11 And it came to pass in those ^b days, when Mō'šēš was grown up, that he went out unto his ^c brethren, and looked on their ^d burdens: and he saw an ^e Ē-ġyṗ-tiān smiting a ^f Hebrew, one of his brethren. 12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he ^h smote the Ē-ġyṗ-tiān, and hid him in the ⁱ sand. 13 And he went out the second day, and, behold, two men of the Hebrews were striving together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow? 14 And he said, Who made thee a ^k prince and a ^l judge over us? thinkest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Ē-ġyṗ-tiān? And Mō'šēš ^m feared, and said, Surely the thing is known. 15 Now when Phā'raōh heard this thing, he sought to slay Mō'šēš. But Mō'šēš fled from the face of Phā'raōh, and dwelt in the ⁿ land of ^o Mid'i-ān: and he sat down by a ^p well.

16 Now ^q the priest of Mid'i-ān had seven daughters: and they came and ^r drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's ^s flock. 17 And the shepherds came and drove them away; but Mō'šēš stood up and helped them, and watered their

Var. Rend.—V. 13. were striving—strove, R. V. 22. foreign—strange, R. Chap. 3.—V. 1. to the back of—Lit. behind.

* WILDERNESS.—*Arabiah*, a Dry, Desolate Tract of Land. *Midbar*, to drive, as Cattle, to a Scant Pasture Land.

Place where Wild Animals roam—Job 24:5; Ps. 102:6; Jer. 2:24; Lam. 4:3; Mal. 1:3. Whither Israel went to worship Jehovah—Ex. 3:18; 5:1; 7:16; 8:27, 28. Where Aaron met Moses—Ex. 4:27.

Of Shur, Just beyond East Border of Egypt.—Hagar's Flight into—Gen. 16:7. Abraham resided near—Gen. 20:1. Place of Ishmael's Posterity—Gen. 25:18; I Sam. 15:7; 27:8. First Landing of Israel after crossing the Red Sea—Ex. 15:22. Called also Wilderness of Etham—Ex. 13:20; 14:3, 11, 12; 15:22; Num. 33:8.

Of Sin.—The Plain of El Markha—Ex. 16:1; Num. 33:11, 12. A Desolate Expanse of Flints, Gravel and Sand, needing Aid from Heaven in the Gift of Manna and Quails—Ex.

flock. 18 And when they came to Reu'ēl their ¹ father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to-day? 19 And they said, An Ē-ġyṗ-tiān delivered us out of the ^u hand of the ^v shepherds, and moreover he drew water for us, and watered the flock. 20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? ^w call him, that he may eat ^x bread. 21 And Mō'šēš was content to dwell with the man: and he ^y gave Mō'šēš ^z Zip-pō'rāh his daughter. 22 And she bare a son, and he called his name ^a Ġēr-shōm; for he said, I have been ^b a sojourner in a foreign land.

23 And it came to pass in the course of those many days, that the king of Ē-ġyṗt died: and the ^c children of Īš-rā-ēl sighed by reason of the ^d bondage, and they cried, and their ^e cry came up unto ^f God by reason of the bondage. 24 And God heard their groaning, and God ^g remembered his ^h covenant with ⁱ Abraham, with ^j Ī'sāae, and with ^k Jacob. 25 And God saw the children of Īš-rā-ēl, and God took knowledge of *them*.

3 Now Mō'šēš was keeping the flock of ¹ Jē'thrō his ^m father-in-law, the priest of Mid'i-ān: and he led the flock to the back of the ^{*} wilderness, and came to the ⁿ mountain of God,

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 25. took knowledge of them—became known unto them, Sept. (l).

16:11–22. Jethro meets Moses here, together with Moses' Wife and Sons—Ex. 18:1–7. Judges appointed to aid Moses—Ex. 18:24–27.

Of Sinai.—In Third Month, Israel came into—Ex. 19:1, 2; Lev. 7:38. Law given—Ex. chap. 20. Tabernacle built—Ex. chap. 26–27. Priests appointed—Ex. chap. 28. Moses commanded to number Israel—Num. 1:1–19. Also the Levites—Num. 3:15–16. Nadab and Abihu offered Strange Fire in the Wilderness—Num. 3:4. Goat sent away alive into—Lev. 16:10. Israel keeps Passover in—Num. 9:5. Children of Israel set forth out of—Num. 10:12.

Of Paran.—The Directing Cloud rested in Paran—Num. 10:12. This Desert extended from near Sinai to beyond Hazereth and up to Kadesh-barnea—Num. 12:16; 13:3, 26. Called Mount Paran—Deut. 33:2; Hab. 3:3. Included Wil-

18
1 Father, Ex.
21:15.

19
u Hand, Gen.
16:12.
v Shepherd, Ps.
23:1.

20
w Hospitality,
Lu. 14:12.
x Bread, Gen.
3:19.

21
y Marriage,
Gen. 3:16.
z Ex. 4:25, 26;
18:2–6; Num.
12:1.

22
a Ex. 18:3;
I Chr. 23:15,
16; 26:24;
Acts 7:29.
b Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.
2 Heb. ger.

23
c Israel in
Egypt, Deut.
4:1.
d Bondage,
John 8:33.
e Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
f God, Gen. 1:1.

24
g Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
h Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.
i Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
j Isaac, Gen.
21:3.
k Jacob, Gen.
25:25.

1
l Jethro, Ex.
18:22.
m Father-in-law,
Num. 10:29.
n Mountain, Ex.
3:12.

^a Horeb. See "Sinai," Ex. 19:2.

^b Angel, I Pet. 1:12.

^c Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.

^d Fire, Lev. 10:2.

^e Plants, Ps. 144:12.

^f Miracle, Mk. 16:17.

^g Josh. 5:15; Acts 7:33.

^h Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

ⁱ Ground, Gen. 33:19.

^j Father, Ex. 21:15.

^k Abraham, Gen. 11:27.

^l Isaac, Gen. 21:3.

^m Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

ⁿ Face, Is. 6:2.

^o Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

unto ^a Hō'lēb. 2 And the ^b angel of Jē-hō'vāh ^c appeared unto him in a ^d flame of fire out of the midst of a ^e bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush ^f was not consumed. 3 And Mō'sēs said, I will turn aside now, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt. 4 And when Jē-hō'vāh saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, * Mō'sēs, Mō'sēs. And he said, Here am I. 5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: ^g put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is ^h holy ⁱ ground. 6 Moreover he said, I am the God of thy ^j fa-

Var. Rend.—Vs. 2, 3, 4, a bush—the thorn-bush, VAR. BAEN.

derness of Zin—Num. 13:21; 20:1; 27:14; 33:36. Spies sent into Canaan from there—Num. 13:3, 21. Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron there—Num. 14:2. Jehovah threatens their Lives for it—Num. 14:20-35. The Threat fulfilled—Num. 26:63-65; 27:3; 32:13-15; Josh. 5:4-6; Ez. 20:10-26.

Record of Journeys in Wilderness.—Num. Chap. 33; Deut. 1:19-40; 2:1-15; 8:2, 15-16; 29:5-8; 32:10; Ju. 11:15-22; Neh. 9:12-25; Ps. 68:7; 78:15-33, 40, 41, 52.

David, as an Outlaw, dwells in the Wilderness of Maon.—I Sam. 23:14-24. Saul pursues him thither—I Sam. 23:25-28. Of Engedi—I Sam. 24:1-7. He goes to the Wilderness of Paran—I Sam. 25:1. Meets Nabal there and protects his Flock—I Sam. 25:21. Saul seeks David in Wilderness of Ziph—I Sam. 26:1-3. David's Warriors pursue Abner to Wilderness of Gibeon—II Sam. 2:24. David flees from Absalom toward the Wilderness—II Sam. 15:23. Is succored in Wilderness by Ziba—II Sam. 16:1-2. Is warned not to lodge at Fords of—II Sam. 17:16. Is again succored by Friends—II Sam. 17:27-29. Warriors who rallied about David in the Wilderness—I Chr. Chap. 12. David fled thither after Samuel's Death—I Sam. 25:1.

Jehoshaphat makes Battle in Wilderness of Jeruel.—II Chr. 20:14-26.

Natural History of Wilderness.—Dry and Parched—Deut. 8:15; 32:10; II Sam. 16:2; 17:29; Ps. 78:15; 102:6; Is. 35:6; 41:18; Jer. 9:12; 12:10; 17:6; 23:10; 51:43; Joel 1:19; 2:3; Zeph. 2:13. Winds—Is. 21:1; Jer. 4:11. Sands—Deut. 28:24; Jer. 4:12, 13.

Transformation of.—Ps. 65:11-13; 68:7-10; 78:15-29; Is. 32:15-16; 35:1; Ez. 19:10, 13; Joel 2:22.

New Testament References.—The Preaching of John—Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:34; Lu. 3:2-4; John 1:23. Jesus led into, by the Spirit—Mt. 4:1; Mk. 1:12; Lu. 4:1. There 40 days—Mt. 4:2; Mk. 1:13; Lu. 4:2. Jesus withdraws into—Lu. 5:16. What went ye out to see?—Mt. 11:7; Lu. 7:24. Miraculous Bread furnished in—Mt. 15:33; Mk. 8:4; John 6:49. Lifted up Serpent in—John 3:14. Leave 99 in—Lu. 15:4. Israel in—Acts 7:30, 36, 38, 42, 44; 13:18; I Cor. 10:5; Heb. 3:8, 17. Was Paul that Egyptian?—Acts 21:38. The Woman in Revelations—Rev. 12:6, 14; 17:3.

Wilderness mentioned in Scripture.—Arabian—Ex. 23:31. Beth-aven—Josh. 18:12. Beer-sheba—Gen. 21:14; I Ki. 19:3, 4. Damascus—I Ki. 19:15. Edom—II Ki. 3:8. Engedi—I Sam. 24:1. Gibeon—II Sam. 2:24. Judea—Mt. 3:1. Jeruel—II Chr. 20:16. Kedemoth—Deut. 2:26. Kadesh—Ps. 29:8. Maon—I Sam. 23:24, 25. Paran—Gen. 21:21; Num. 10:12. Shur—Gen. 16:7; Ex. 15:22. Sin—Ex. 16:1. Sinai—Ex. 19:1, 2; Num. 33:16. Zeph—I Sam. 23:14, 15.

ther, the God of ^k Abraham, the God of ^l I'sāae, and the God of ^m Jacob. And Mō'sēs hid his ⁿ face; for he was ^o afraid to look upon God. 7 And Jē-hō'vāh said, ^p I have surely seen the ^q affliction of my ^r people that are in ^s Ē-ġypt, and have heard their ^t cry by reason of their ^u taskmasters; for I know their ^v sorrows; 8 and I am come down ^w to deliver them out of the hand of the Ē-ġypt'ūāns, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land ^x flowing with ^y ^z milk and honey; unto the place of the ^a Cā'nāan-ite, and the ^b Hit'tite, and the ^c Ām'ōr-ite, and the ^d Pēr'īz-zite, and the ^e Hi'vite, and the ^f Jēb'ū-site. 9 And

⁷ Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

^q Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

^r Israel, Deut. 4:1.

^s Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

^t Bondage, John 8:33.

^u Overseers, Pr. 6:7.

^v Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

⁸ Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:15.

^x V. 17; ch. 13:5; Jer. 11:5.

^y See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

^z Milk, Ex. 23:19.

^a Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

^b Hittite, Gen. 26:34.

^c Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.

^d Perizzite, Gen. 34:30.

^e Hivite, Gen. 10:17.

^f Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.

Zin—Num. 20:1; 27:14. Of the Red Sea—Ex. 13:18. Near Gaza—Acts 8:26.

Dangers of.—Trackless—Is. 43:19. Waste and howling—Deut. 32:10. Perils in—Ex. 14:3; II Cor. 11:26. Guides needed—Num. 10:31.

Robbers Frequent.—Jer. 3:2; Lam. 4:19. Wild Beasts—Is. 13:21; Mk. 1:13. Serpents—Num. 21:6; Deut. 8:15.

Jehovah's Mercies in.—Ex. 15:13; Deut. 8:2; 11:5; Ps. 77:20; 78:52; 136:16; Jer. 31:2; Ez. 20:17, 34-36; Hosea 2:14-15; Amos 2:10; Acts 13:18.

* MOSES, Heb. "Drawn Out":

Birth of.—Son of Amram and Jochebed—Ex. 6:20. A Levite—Ex. 6:16-20. Hidden three Months at Home because of Pharaoh's Edict—Ex. 2:2; Acts 7:20; Heb. 11:23. Placed in an Ark by the Brink of the River—Ex. 2:3; Heb. 11:23. Found and adopted by Pharaoh's Daughter—Ex. 2:5-6. Miriam, Moses' Sister, proposes a Nurse—Ex. 2:7-10; Acts 7:21. Moses' Mother is appointed—Ex. 2:8-9.

Egyptian Training.—The Princess claims Moses as her Son—Ex. 2:10; Acts 7:21. He was taught in all the Wisdom of the Egyptians—Acts 7:22. (Tradition says Moses studied at the Temple of the Sun in Heliopolis, and fought Pharaoh's Battles.)

Moses' Choice.—At 40 Years of Age, Moses visits his Brethren—Ex. 2:11; Acts 7:23; Heb. 11:24-27. Is vexed at their Burdens—Ex. 2:11. Smites an Egyptian—Ex. 2:11-12; Acts 7:24. Supposed his Brethren ready for Deliverance—Acts 7:25. Attempts to part two Quarrelsome Hebrews and is repulsed—Ex. 2:13-14; Acts 7:26-27. Pharaoh, hearing, seeks to slay Moses—Ex. 2:15. Moses flees into the Land of Midian—Ex. 2:15; Acts 7:29.

His Training in Midian.—Defends Reuel's Daughters at the Well—Ex. 2:16-19. Reuel makes a Home for him, and gives him Zipporah as his Wife—Ex. 2:20-21. Moses has two Sons, Gershom and Eliezer—Ex. 2:22; 18:4. Fulfills 40 years herding for Jethro, and learning the Land—Acts 7:30.

God appeared to Moses at the Bush.—Ex. 3:2; Acts 7:30. Moses draws near—Ex. 3:3; Acts 7:31. Is commanded to remove his Sandals—Ex. 3:5. God reveals Himself—Ex. 3:6; Acts 7:32. Declares in Favor of Israel's Deliverance—Ex. 3:7-10; Acts 7:34. Prophecies concerning Deliverance—Gen. 15:13-14; 46:4; 50:24-25. Moses hesitates, giving four Reasons: (1) Personal Inability—Ex. 3:11-12; (2) Jehovah Unknown—Ex. 3:13-16; (3) Needed Confirmation—Ex. 4:1-9; (4) Lack of Eloquence—Ex. 4:10-17.

Moses and Family start for Egypt.—Jethro sanctions it—Ex. 4:18-19. The Start made—Ex. 4:20. Jehovah instructs—Ex. 4:21-23. Jehovah seeks to kill Moses for Neglect of

⁹
a Children, Gen. 3:16.
b Israel, Deut. 4:1.
c Bondage, John 8:33.
d Egyptian, Gen. 12:10.

¹⁰
e Moses, Ex. 3:4.
f Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
g Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

now, behold, the cry of the ^a children of ^b Īsʿrā-ēl is come unto me: moreover I have seen the ^c oppression wherewith the ^a Ē-ġypʿtīānš oppress them. 10 Come now therefore, and I will send ^e thee unto ^f Phāʿrāōh, ^g that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Īsʿrā-ēl out of Ē-ġypʿt. 11 And Moʿ^{Var. Rend.}—V. 12. the token—the sign.

šēs said unto ^h God, ⁱ Who am I, that I should go unto Phāʿrāōh, and that I should bring forth the children of Īsʿrā-ēl out of Ē-ġypʿt? 12 And he said, Certainly ^j I will be with thee; and this shall be the token unto thee, that I have sent thee: when thou hast brought forth the people out of Ē-ġypʿt, ^k ye shall serve God upon this * mountain.

¹¹
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Humility, Pr. 15:33.

¹²
j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Worship, Mt. 4:10.

Duty—Ex. 4:24. Zipporah circumcises Gershom—Ex. 4:25-26. She returns to her Father—Ex. 18:1-7. Aaron meets Moses—Ex. 4:27. After Conference they gather together the Elders of Israel—Ex. 4:29-31.

Moses and Aaron present themselves to Pharaoh.—Ex. 5:1. Pharaoh spurns them—Ex. 5:2. Pharaoh puts heavier Burdens on Israel, for which Moses and Aaron get the Blame—Ex. 5:4-21. The Matter is referred to Jehovah and the Mosaic Miracles begin—Ex. 5:22-23; 6:1-30; 7:1-9.

A Contest between Moses and Magicians—Ex. 7:10; 8:18. Moses wins—Ex. 18:19. The Plagues of the Flies, of Boils, of Hail, of Locusts, of Darkness, and of the Death of the First-born succeed each other—Ex. 8:20; 12:30. Pharaoh relents—Ex. 12:31-33. Israel eats the Passover, obeys respecting the Blood, and girds itself for the Exodus—Ex. 12:1-34. Laden with Gifts, Israel departs—Ex. 12:35-41.

Moses as a Leader.—From Rameses to Succoth—Ex. 12:37. Towards the Red Sea—Ex. 13:17-22. They encamp between Migdol and Sea—Ex. 14:2. Pharaoh pursues Israel—Ex. 14:5-9. Israel becomes alarmed—Ex. 14:10-12. Moses interposes, but is ordered forward by Jehovah—Ex. 14:13-20. He stretches out his Hand over the Sea and the Crossing is made—Ex. 14:21-22; Ps. 78:13; 106:9-10; 136:13-14; Is. 63:11-13. Pharaoh's Host follows and is drowned—Ex. 14:23-28; Ps. 106:11; 136:15. Moses writes a Song of Deliverance, which Israel sings—Ex. 15:1-21.

Moses' Trials with his People.—Murmuring at Marah—Ex. 15:24. At Sin—Ex. 16:2. At Rephidim—Ex. 17:2. Sweetens the Waters at Marah—Ex. 15:25. Brings Water from the Rock—Ex. 17:5.

Moses as a Ruler.—Had the Care of Three Million People—Ex. 12:37; Deut. 1:9-10. Aaron and Miriam, his Helpers, were Hindrances—Ex. 32:1-6, 21-24. Aaron restrains not his Sons—Lev. 10:1-3. He did not restrain Moses—Num. 20:10-13. Aaron and Miriam rebelled—Num. 12:1-13. The Burden heavy upon Moses—Ex. 18:13.

Moses as a Judge.—Ex. 18:13. Advised by Father-in-Law to appoint Judges—Ex. 18:14-23. Takes the Advice, but Difficult Cases brought to Moses—Ex. 18:24-26; Deut. 1:9-18.

Moses' Main Dependencies.—Joshua, Faithful from the First to Last, won at Amalek—Ex. 17:8-13. Ascended Mount with Moses, waiting for him 40 Days—Ex. 24:13; 32:17. Attended Moses in his Visits to the Tabernacle—Ex. 33:11. Brought True Report from Canaan—Num. 14:6-10. With Moses when he sung his Last Song—Deut. 2:14. Moses' other Dependents was Phinehas—Num. 25:6-8; Ps. 106:30; Num. 31:6-7.

Moses, the Man of God.—Here was his greatest Dependence—Josh. 14:6; Ezra. 3:2; I Chr. 23:14; II Chr. 30:16; Deut. 33:1; 34:5; Num. 12:8; Josh. 1:1.

Moses, the Lawgiver.—Chosen because of his Aptitudes as a Legislator—Ex. 18:19-20; 33:11; Deut. 34:10-12; Num. 11:16-17; 27:6-11. His Ability to take in the Divine Plan—Ex. 14:15-30; Hos. 12:13. The Law came from Jehovah's Mouth but through the Mind of Moses—Deut. 10:12-22; 11:1-8. Moses' Individuality is seen in his Responsive Actions—Ex. 19:14, 15:25; Deut. 9:12-19; 20:21. Receives the Law and enforces it upon the People—Ex. 20:23; chs. 24:3-4.

Moses, the Tabernacle Builder.—His Training in Egypt a Preparation—Acts 7:22. Hating Idolatry, he forsook Egypt—Heb. 11:27-28. He builds according to Divine Pattern—Ex. 25:9, 40; 26:30; 27:8; Heb. 8:5; 9:23-24. The Material Egyptian—Ex. 12:35, 36; 25:3-7; 35:5-9. Training for Artistic Work Egyptian—Gen. 15:13-14. (See Taylor's "Moses" and Rawlinson's "Moses.") Egyptian Linen—Ex. 26:1, 31; 27:9; 28th Chap.

Further Acts of Moses: Brings Water from the Rock, offend-

ing Jehovah—Num. 20:1-13. Makes a Brazen Serpent—Num. 21:8-9; John 3:14. Sends Spies into Canaan—Num. 13:1-24. Views the Promised Land, but may not enter—Num. 20:12; 27:12. Appoints Joshua to succeed him—Num. 27:15. His Death and Burial—Deut. 34:5.

Moses as a Prophet.—Surpassed all Prophets in Personal Communion with Jehovah—Deut. 34:10; Ex. 17:4; 19:20; 27:28; 33:11; Num. 8:4; 11:16-17; 12:7-8; 14:5; 27:5. Jehovah gave direct Revelations to Moses—Ex. 3:6-10; 14:15-18; Deut. 1:5-8, 34-40, 42-45; 2:2-8, 9-13, 16-25. Welcomed other Prophets—Num. 11:26-30.

Moses as a Poet.—Had the Historic Imagination—Deut. 32:1-43; 33:1-29; Ps. 90.

Moses as an Orator.—(1) Announcement of his Deposition—Deut. 1:5-4, 39. (2) On the Delivery of the Covenant—Deut. 5:1; 11:30. (3) At the Rehearsal of the Blessings and Cursings—Deut. 28:1-68. (4) The Covenant in the Land of Moab—Deut. 29:2; 31:7. (See Moulton's Bible.)

Moses as an Historian.—Accuracy—Gen. 1:1-31; 19:24-28; 26:2-5; Ex. 1:8-14; 6:1-8. Description—Gen. 3:1-21; 19:1-22; 21:8-21; 24:10-49; 27:1-45; 42:6-38. Comprehensiveness—Deut. 8:1-20; 10:12-22.

Characteristics of Moses: Boldness before Jehovah—Ex. 3:10, 11, 13; 4:1, 10, 14; 5:22-23; 32:11-14; 33:12-13; Num. 16:15. Disparagement of Speech—Ex. 3:11; 4:10; 6:30; 32:32; Num. 12:3. Intercession for Others—Ex. 32:30-35; Num. 12:11-13; 21:7-9. Hasty Anger—Ex. 32:19-20; Num. 20:10-12.

Contrasts between Moses and Jesus.—The Law came through Moses; Grace and Truth through Jesus Christ—John 1:17. Moses' Covenant was a Ministration of Death (II Cor. 7); Jesus' Covenant, the Law of the Spirit of Life—Rom. 8:2. Moses was a faithful Servant over God's House; Jesus built the House—Heb. 3:3-4. Moses pointed to the Tables of Stone (Ex. 34:32; Deut. 5:1-22); Jesus pointed to Himself—John 8:28, 58; 11:25; 14:6. Moses appeared at Transfiguration and Prophecies about Jesus' Death (Lu. 9:30-31); Jesus Died for our Sins—I Cor. 15:3.

Jesus' References to Moses: Concerning Marriage—Mk. 12:18-27; Lu. 20:28. Concerning Divorce—Mt. 19:3-9; Mk. 10:3. Scribes sitting on Moses' Seat—Mt. 23:2. Not hearing Moses and the Prophets—Lu. 16:29. That the Dead are raised—Lu. 20:39-40. Gives Interpretation of Moses and Prophets—Lu. 24:27. As Moses lifted up the Serpent—John 3:14. Moses, the Accuser—John 5:45-47. Moses gave them not Bread—John 6:32. Moses gave Circumcision—John 7:19-24.

Other New Testament References: Law given by Moses—John 1:17. Pharisees and Blind Man—John 9:28-29. Peter's Sermon—Acts 3:22. False Witness against Stephen—Acts 6:11. Stephen refers to Moses—Acts 7:40-44. Not Justified by Law of Moses—Acts 13:39. Circumcision required according to Moses—Acts 15:1-5. Concerning the Forsaking of Law of Moses—Acts 21:21. Paul refers to Moses—Acts 26:22. Moses and Veil—II Cor. 3:13-16. Jannes and Jambres withstand Moses—II Tim. 3:8. Moses Faithful in all his House—Heb. 3:2-5, 16. Moses sprinkles the Book—Neb. 9:19. Cost of despising Law of Moses—Heb. 10:28. Moses hid three Months—Heb. 11:23. Moses fears and quakes—Heb. 12:21. Dispute about Body of Moses—Jude 9. Sing the Song of Moses—Rev. 15:3. (See also "Aaron," "Egypt," "Israel," "Law," "Exodus," "Tabernacle," "Priest," "Pharaoh," "Plagues," "Christ appeals to Moses to prove His Divinity," see "Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

* MOUNTAINS: Having Scriptural Mention. Not Named.—Gen. 12:8; 19:30; Ex. 15:17; 20:18; 32:12; Num. 14:40; 23:7;

13
a Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.

13 And Mōʿšēs said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of ʾĪs-rā-ʾēl, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, ^aWhat is his name? what shall I say unto them? 14 And ^bGod said unto ^cMōʿšēs, ¹I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the ^dchildren of ʾĪs-rā-ʾēl, ²I AM hath sent me unto you.

Var. Rend.—V. 14. I am that I am—i.e. I am self-consistent, unchangeable, *Hā. Ko. De. Di. Or rather, I become that I become (i.e. He is both self-determined and ever manifesting Himself historically under some fresh relation), Hofmann, Ock.; or, I will be what I will be (no words can sum up all that He will be to His people), Ra. RS. Evg. (nearly). Or, I am, because I am, A.E. ("I am" alone being the name); I am, since I am, BAEN. V. 16. saying—and hath said to me, BAEN. have surely visited you, and seen—i.e. taken account of you and of; will interest myself in you and your fate (lot), BAEN.*

14
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Moses, Ex. 3:4.
1 Or, I AM, BECAUSE I AM. Or, I AM WHO I AM. Or, I WILL BE THAT I WILL BE.
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
2 Heb. *Ehyeh*. From the same root as *Jehovah*.

Deut. 33:19; Josh. 2:23; 18:16; II Ki. 2:16; Job 14:18; 24:8; Ps. 30:7; 65:6; 72:3; 78:54; 87:1; 90:2; 104:8, 13; 114:4, 6; 121:1; 148:9; Pr. 8:25; Song of Sol. 2:8; Is. 13:2; 22:5; 25:10; 34:3; 40:4, 12; 41:15; 42:15; 49:11; 52:7; 54:10; 65:9; Jer. 3:23; 4:24; 9:10; 13:16; 17:3; 26:18; 51:25; Ez. 11:23; 28:16; 31:12; 32:5, 6; 38:21; Dan. 2:35, 45; Amos 4:13; Jonah 2:6; Mic. 1:4; 7:12; Nah. 1:5; Hab. 3:10; Hag. 1:11; Zech. 4:7; 5:1.

Abode of: Birds—I Sam. 26:20; Ps. 50:11; Is. 18:6; Ez. 17:23. Roes—I Chr. 12:8; Song of Sol. 2:17; 8:14. Leopards—Song of Sol.—4:8. Wolf, Lamb, Lion, Ox—Is. 56:25. See Ps. 76:4. See "Animals"—Gen. 2:20.

Called: God's Mountains—Ex. 4:27; Ps. 36:6; Is. 49:11. Ancient—Deut. 33:15. Eternal—Hab. 3:6. Holy Mountain—Ps. 48:1; 87:1; Is. 11:9; 56:7; 65:11, 25; 66:20; Jer. 31:23; Ez. 20:40; 28:14; Dan. 9:16, 20; 11:45; Joel 2:1; 3:17; Ob. 16; Zeph. 3:11; Zech. 8:3. Mountain of Jehovah—Is. 30:29; Mic. 4:2. Pillars of Heaven—Job 26:11.

Caves in.—Ju. 6:2; Heb. 11:38; Rev. 6:15, 16.

Faith to remove.—Mt. 17:20; Mk. 11:23; I Cor. 13:2.

Fire on.—Deut. 32:22; Ps. 83:14; Heb. 12:18, 20; Rev. 8:8.

Flee as a Bird to.—Ps. 11:1.

Flight into.—Gen. 14:10; 19:17, 19; Josh. 2:16, 22, 23; Song of Sol. 4:6; Lam. 4:19; Zech. 14:5; Mk. 13:14; Lu. 21:21. See Ju. 11:37, 38.

Horses and Chariots of Fire in.—II Ki. 6:17.

House of God.—Is. 2:2, 3, 14; Mic. 4:1, 2.

Idol Worship on Mountains.—Deut. 12:2; Is. 17:9; Ez. 6:13; 18:6, 11, 15; 22:9; Hos. 10:8.

Israel in.—I Sam. 17:3; II Chr. 18:16; 21:11; Is. 13:2-5; Jer. 3:6; 50:6; Ez. 6:2, 3; 19:9; 33:28; 34:6, 13, 14; 35:12; 36:1, 4, 8; 37:22; 38:8; 39:2, 4, 17.

Jerusalem, Around.—Ps. 125:2; John 4:20, 21.

John carried to.—Rev. 21:10.

Laborers in.—Hewers—I Ki. 5:15; II Chr. 2:2, 18. Hunters in—Jer. 16:16. Vine dressers—II Chr. 26:10; Jer. 31:5.

Products.—II Sam. 1:21. Pasture—Job 39:8; 40:20.

Grain.—Ps. 72:16. Grass—Ps. 147:8; Pr. 27:25. Chaff—Is. 17:13. Feast of Fat Things—Is. 25:6, 7. Herbs and Trees—Ez. 17:23; Amos 9:13; Hag. 1:8.

Quaked.—Ju. 5:5; I Ki. 19:11; Job 9:5, 6; Is. 64:1, 3; Nah. 1:5, 6; Rev. 6:14; 16:20. See Ps. 46:2, 3; Ez. 38:20.

Robbers in.—Ju. 9:25.

Shadow of.—Ju. 9:35.

Singing.—Is. 44:23; 49:13; 55:12.

Smoking.—Ex. 20:18; Ps. 144:5.

Top of.—Ju. 9:25, 36; Ps. 72:16; Song of Sol. 4:8; Is. 2:2, 3; 17:9; 18:3, 6; 30:17, 25; 40:9; 42:11; Ez. 7:7, 16; 17:22, 23; 43:12; Hos. 4:13; Joel 2:5; Mic. 4:1.

Use in War.—I Sam. 17:3; 24:26.

15 And God said moreover unto Mōʿšēs, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of ʾĪs-rā-ʾēl, Jē-hōʿvāh, the God of your ^efathers, the God of ^fAbraham, the God of ^gʾĪśāae, and the God of ^hJacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my ⁱmemorial unto all generations. 16 Go, and gather the ^jelders of ʾĪs-rā-ʾēl together, and say unto them, Jē-hōʿvāh, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of ʾĪśāae, and of Jacob, ^khath appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you, and ^lseen that which is done to you in ʼĒ-ḡypt: 17 and ^mI have said, I will bring you up out of

15
e Father, Ex. 21:15.
f Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
g Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
h Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
i Memorial, Is. 57:8.

16
j Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
k See vs. 2-10.
l Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.

17
m Gen. 15:13-21; 46:4; 50:24, 25.

Water above Mountains.—Gen. 7:20; Ps. 104:6.

Abarim, a Chain including Nebo.—Num. 33:47, 48.

Ararat.—Ark rested on—Gen. 8:4.

Amalek, Hill Country of Amalekites.—Ju. 12:15.

Baalath.—Josh. 15:11.

Bashan, a Mountain of God.—Ps. 68:15.

Bethel, a Stronghold of Saul.—I Sam. 13:2.

Calvary, Place of Crucifixion.—Lu. 23:33.

Carmel, where Elijah defeated Baal.—Josh. 19:26; I Ki. 18:19-42; Jer. 46:18.

Ebal, Curses pronounced there.—Deut. 11:29; 27:13.

Ephraim, Hill Country of that Tribe.—Josh. 17:15; Ju. 2:9.

Ephron.—Josh. 15:9.

Gerizim, Blessing pronounced there.—Deut. 11:29; Ju. 9:7.

Gilboa, Where Saul was Slain.—I Sam. 31:1-8; II Sam. 1:21.

Gilead, Where Laban overtook Jacob.—Gen. 31:23.

Hachilah, Hiding-place of David.—I Sam. 23:19.

Halak.—Josh. 11:17; 12:7.

Hermion, Supposed Scene of Transfiguration.—Josh. 13:11; Deut. 3:8-9; Josh. 11:17; Ps. 133:3; Song of Sol. 4:8; Mt. 17:1; Lu. 9:28.

Hor, Where Aaron died.—Num. 20:22; 34:7-8.

Horeb (Same as Sinai).—Place of giving of the Law—Ex. 3:1; 19:1-11; Deut. 1:19; 4:10, 11; 5:2, 5, 22, 23.

Jearim (Chesalon).—Josh. 15:11.

Lebanon, Famous for Cedars.—Deut. 3:25; I Ki. 5:14; 7:2; Ps. 92:12; Is. 37:24.

Mizar, "The Little Mountain."—Ps. 42:6.

Moreh, Camping place of Gideon.—Ju. 7:1.

Moriah, Site of Temple, Isaac Offered.—Gen. 22:2; II Chr. 3:1.

Nebo, Where Moses was buried.—Num. 32:3; Deut. 32:49; 34:1.

Olives (or Olivet), Our Lord's Ascension. David wept over Jerusalem—II Sam. 15:30; Zech. 14:4; Mt. 24:3; Acts 1:9-12.

Pisgah, Moses viewed Canaan.—Num. 21:20; Deut. 34:1.

Scir, Home of Esau.—Gen. 14:6; 36:8; Deut. 2:1, 3; Josh. 15:10; Song of Sol. 4:8; Ez. 35:7, 8. See Ob. 8, 9, 19, 21; Mal. 1:3.

Sinai (same as Horeb).—Ex. 19:2-23; 31:18; Ju. 5:5; Gal. 4:24, 25.

Tabor.—Ju. 4:6; 12:14; Jer. 46:18.

Zalmon.—Ju. 9:48; Ps. 68:14.

Zion, Site of David's Palace.—II Sam. 5:7; Ps. 48:2, 11, 12; 133:3; Lam. 5:18; Ob. 17, 21; Mic. 4:7; Heb. 12:22.

Associated with Jesus.—Faith to remove—Mt. 17:20; Mk. 11:23. Tempted upon—Mt. 4:8. Preaches from—Mt. 5:1; 8:1; 15:29; 17:20; 18:12; 21:21; 24:16; Mk. 3:13. Goes up to pray—Mt. 17:1-8; Mk. 9:1-8; Lu. 9:28-36. Meets his Disciples on, after Resurrection—Mt. 28:16-17. See "Ascension of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

^a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^b Egypt, Gen. 12:13.
^c Land, Gen. 12:15.
^d Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^e Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
^f Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
^g Perizzite, Gen. 34:30.
^h Hivite, Gen. 10:17.
ⁱ Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
^j Gen. 3:8; 13:5; Jer. 11:5.
^k Milk, Ex. 23:19.
^l See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^m Hearken to Voice, Gen. 27:22.
ⁿ Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
^o King, Deut. 17:15.
^p Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^q God, Gen. 1:1.
^r Israelites called Hebrews, Deut. 4:1.
^s Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^t Day's Journey, Jonah 3:4.
^u Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^v Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Hand, Gen. 12:10.
^x Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
^y Ch. 11:1; 12:31-33.
^z Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^a Ch. 11:2, 3; 12:35, 36.
^b Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
^c House, Deut. 24:10.
^d Jewels, Num. 31:51.
^e Silver, Job 22:25.
^f Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^g Clothing, Job 31:19.
^h Son, Gen. 21:19.
ⁱ Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
^j Ch. 3:15, 16.
^k Rod, Num. 20:8.
^l Ground, Gen. 33:19.
^m Ch. 7:10-12.

the ^a affliction of ^b Ē-ġypt unto the ^c land of the ^d Cā-nāan-ite, and the ^e Hīt-tite, and the ^f Ām-ô-rite, and the ^g Pēr-iz-zite, and the ^h Hī-vite, and the ⁱ Jēb-ū-site, unto a land ^j flowing with ^k milk and ^l honey. 18 And they shall ^m hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Īs-rā-ēl, unto the ⁿ king of ^o Ē-ġypt, and ye shall say unto him, ^a Jē-hō-vāh, the God of the ^r Hebrews, ^s hath met with us: and now let us go, we pray thee, three ^t days' journey into the wilderness, that we may ^u sacrifice to Jē-hō-vāh our God. 19 And ^v I know that the king of Ē-ġypt will not give you leave to go, no, not by a ^w mighty hand. 20 And I will put forth my hand, and smite Ē-ġypt with all my ^x wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you go. 21 And I will give this people favor in the sight of the Ē-ġypt-ians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty: 22 but every ^z woman ^a shall ask of her neighbor, and of her that ^b sojourneth in her ^c house, ^d jewels of ^e silver, and jewels of ^f gold, and ^g raiment: and ye shall put them upon your ^h sons, and upon your ⁱ daughters; and ye shall despoil the Ē-ġypt-ians.

4 And Mō-šēs answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice; for they will say, ^j Jē-hō-vāh hath not appeared unto thee. 2 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto him, What is that in thy hand? And he said, ^k A rod. 3 And he said, Cast it on the ^l ground. And he cast it on the ground, and ^m it became a

Var. Rend.—Chap. 4.—V. 2. rod—So BAEN.; shepherd's staff. V. 9. river—Nile, VAR. BAEN.

ⁿ serpent; and Mō-šēs ^p fled from before it. 4 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto Mō-šēs, Put forth thy hand, and take it by the tail (and he put forth his hand, and laid hold of it, and it became a rod in his hand); 5 that they may believe that Jē-hō-vāh, the God of their fathers, the God of ^q Abraham, the God of ^r Ī-šāae, and the God of ^s Jacob, hath appeared unto thee. 6 And Jē-hō-vāh said furthermore unto him, Put now thy hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand was ^t leprous, as ^u white as snow. 7 And he said, Put thy hand into thy bosom again. (And he put his hand into his bosom again; and when he took it out of his bosom, behold, ^v it was turned again as his ^w other flesh.) 8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not ^x believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first ^y sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign. 9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe even these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the ^z water of the ^a river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the water which thou takest out of the river ^b shall become ^c blood upon the dry land.

10 And Mō-šēs said unto Jē-hō-vāh, Oh, Lord, ^d I am not ^e eloquent, neither heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy ^f servant; for I am slow of speech, and of a slow ^g tongue. 11 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto him, ^h Who hath made man's ⁱ mouth? or who maketh a man ^j dumb, or ^k deaf, or seeing, or ^l blind? is it not I, Jē-hō-vāh?

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 19. no, not by a mighty hand—Or, but by a strong hand, Sept. Vulg. Ew. Di.

ⁿ Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.
^o Serpent, Teaching of Jesus concerning Lu. 2:21.
¹ Heb. nahash.
^p Fear, Gen. 9:2.
⁵
^q Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^r Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
^s Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
⁶
^t Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
^u Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
⁷
^v II Ki. 5:14; Mt. 8:3; Lu. 17:12-14.
^w Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
⁸
^x Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^y Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
⁹
^z Water, Ps. 95:5.
^a River, Is. 32:2.
^b Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
^c Blood, Lev. 17:11.
¹⁰
^d Humility, Pr. 15:33.
^e Meekness. See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
² Heb. a man of words.
^f Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^g Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
¹¹
^h God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^j The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.
^k The Deaf, Mt. 11:5.
^l Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

- 12**
a Inspiration, II Ki. 17:13.
b Instruction, Is. 54:13.
13
c Prayer, Mt. 5:41.
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
14
e Anger, Pr. 15:1.
f God, Gen. 1:1.
g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
h Levite, Num. 1:47.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
15
j Inspiration, II Ki. 17:13.
k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
l Instruction, Is. 54:13.
16
m See ch. 7:1, 2.
n Israel, Deut. 4:1.
17
o Vs. 2-20. Ch. 17:9.
p Rod, Num. 20:8.
q Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
r Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
18
s Jethro, Ex. 18:22.
t Heb. *Jether*.
u Father-in-law, Num. 10:29.
v Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
w Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
w Life, Gen. 2:7.

12 Now therefore go, and ^a I will be with thy mouth, and ^b teach thee what thou shalt speak. 13 And he said, Oh, Lord, send, ^c I pray thee, by the ^d hand of him whom thou wilt send. 14 And the ^e anger of ^f Jê-hô'-vâh was kindled against ^g Mô'-šêš, and he said, Is there not ^h *Ââr'ôn thy brother the ⁱ Lê'-vîte? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his ^j heart. 15 And thou shalt speak unto him, and ^k put the words in his ^l mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will ^l teach you what ye shall do. 16 And ^m he shall be thy spokesman unto the ⁿ people; and it shall come to pass, that he shall be to thee a mouth, and thou shalt be to him as God. 17 And thou shalt take in thy hand this ^o ^p rod, wherewith thou shalt do the ^q ^r signs.

18 And Mô'-šêš went and returned to ^s ^t Jê'-thrô his ^u father-in-law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my ^v brethren that are in ^v Ê'-gýpt, and see whether they be yet ^w alive. And Jê'-thrô said

Var. Rend.—V. 21. harden—make stubborn. *In this and the following chapters "harden" represents three distinct terms in the Heb.: one, "to make (or was) strong or stubborn;" another, "to make (or was) heavy;" and a third, (ch. 7:3) "to stiffen."* Vs. 25, 26. bridegroom of blood—i.e. a bridegroom only secured to me at the cost of my son's blood.

* AARON, Heb. "Mountaineer,"—Of Tribe of Levi—Ex. 6:25. Eldest Son of Amram and Jochebed—Ex. 6:20. Brother of Moses and Miriam—Num. 26:59. Three Years older than Moses—Ex. 7:7. Miriam the eldest of the Three—Ex. 2:7. Married Elisheba, Daughter of Amminadab of Judah—Ex. 6:23; I Chr. 2:10. Had four Sons, Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar—Ex. 6:23, 25. Their Descendants—I Chr. 6:3-15, 50-53. Their Courses as Priests—I Chr. 24:1-19.

God sends Aaron to meet Moses.—Ex. 4:14-16, 27, 31. Is chosen as Moses' Speaker—Ex. 4:14-16; Heb. 5:4. Accompanies Moses to Egypt—Ex. 4:29. Addresses Israelites and Pharaoh—Ex. 4:30; 7:2. Although Moses has the Credit, Aaron is Speaker—Ex. chaps. 6 and 11. Works Miracles with Rod—Ex. chaps. 6-11. With Hur, holds up Moses' Hands—Ex. 17:12. Comes to Sinai—Ex. 19:24; 24:9-11.

Set apart for Priest's Office.—Ex. chaps. 28 and 29; Lev. 8:1-9. Intimidated by the People he makes a Golden Calf—Ex. 32:1-4. God's Anger thereat—Ex. 32:7; Deut. 9:20. Is

to Mô'-šêš, Go in ^x peace. 19 And Jê-hô'-vâh said unto Mô'-šêš in ^y Mid'î-ân, Go, return into Ê'-gýpt; for all the men are ^z dead that sought thy life. 20 And Mô'-šêš took his ^a ^b wife and his ^c sons, and set them upon an ^d ass, and he returned to the ^e land of Ê'-gýpt: and Mô'-šêš took the rod of God in his hand. 21 And Jê-hô'-vâh said unto Mô'-šêš, When thou goest back into Ê'-gýpt, see that thou do before ^f Phā'-raôh all the wonders which I have put in thy hand: but I will ^g ^h harden his heart, and he will not let the people go. 22 And thou shalt say unto Phā'-raôh, Thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh, Iŝ'-râ-êl is my son, my ⁱ first-born: 23 and I have said unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me; and thou hast refused to let him go: behold, I will ^j ^k slay thy son, thy first-born. 24 And it came to pass on the way at the lodging-place, that Jê-hô'-vâh met him, and sought to kill him. 25 Then Zîp-pô'-râh took ^l a flint, and ^m cut off the foreskin of her ⁿ son, and ^o cast it at his ^p feet; and she said, Surely a ^q bridegroom of ^r blood art thou to me. 26 So he let him alone. Then she said, ^s A bridegroom of blood art thou, because of the circumcision.

27 And Jê-hô'-vâh said to

- ^x Peace, Pr. 17:1.
19
^y Midian, Ju. 6:1.
^z Death, Rom. 5:12.
20
^a Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^b Zipporah, Ex. 2:21.
^c Ch. 18:3; Acts 7:29.
^d Ass, Num. 31:34.
^e Land, Gen. 23:15.
21
^f Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
^g Hardening of the Heart, Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^h Heb. *make strong*.
22
ⁱ First-born, Ex. 13:1.
23
^j Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
25
^k Stone, Ex. 34:1.
^l Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
^m Son, Gen. 21:19.
ⁿ Heb. *made it touch*.
^o Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^p See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
^q Blood, Lev. 17:11.
26
^r Or, *A bridegroom of blood in regard of the circumcision*.

Forgiven—Ex. 32:7; Deut. 19:20. His Excuse to Moses—Ex. 32:22. Judges Israel in Moses' Absence—Ex. 24:14. Blossoming of Rod confirms his Priesthood—Num. 17:1-10; Heb. 9:4. Rod preserved in Ark—Num. 17:1-10; Heb. 9:4. Offers Sacrifice—Lev. Chap. 9. His Sons, Nadab and Abihu, offer Strange Fire and die—Lev. 10:1-2. Num. 3:4. His Sons, Eleazar and Ithamar, censured by Moses—Lev. 10:16. Places Pot of Manna in the Ark—Ex. 16:34. Forbidden to mourn his Sons—Lev. 10:6, 19. Joins Miriam in murmuring—Num. 12:2. God rebukes them and commends Moses—Num. 12:1-8. Miriam became a Leper—Num. 12:10. Aaron intercedes for her and also Moses—Num. 12:9-13. After Seven Days she is restored—Num. 12:15. Aaron and Moses both guilty at the Rock—Num. 20:12. Blesses Israel—Lev. 9:22; Num. 6:23. Stays Plague after Korah's Rebellion—Chap. 16.

Not permitted to enter Canaan.—Num. 20:12. Death and Burial—Num. 20:28; Deut. 10:6; 32:50. Age 123 Years—Num. 33:39.

Priest's Robe and Office transferred to Eleazar.—Num. 20:23-29.

27
a Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
b Mountain of God, Ex. 3:12.
c Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.

29
d Moses, Ex. 3:4.
e Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
f Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
g Israel, Deut. 4:1.

30
h Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
i Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

31
j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
k Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
l Worship, Mt. 4:10.

1
m Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
n Ch. 3:18.
o Ch. 4:23.
p Feast, Num. 29:39.

2
q Job 21:15.
r Hearken to Voice, Gen. 27:22.
s Ch. 3:19.

3
t Ch. 3:18.
u Children of Israel called Hebrews, Deut. 4:1.
v Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

w Day's Journey, Jonah 3:4.
x Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
y Plague, Ex. 7:18.
z Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

a Violation of Commandment, Ex. 20:1.
b Sword, Ju. 7:20.

4
c Labor, Ex. 23:12.
d Bondage, John 8:33.
e Burden, Ps. 55:22.

5
f Ch. 1:9.

Aâr'ôn, Go into the ^a wilderness to meet Mô'sēs. And he went, and met him in the ^b mountain of God, and ^c kissed him. 28 And Mô'sēs told Aâr'ôn all the words of Jê-hô'vâh wherewith he had sent him, and all the signs wherewith he had charged him. 29 And ^d Mô'sēs and ^e Aâr'ôn went and gathered together all the ^f elders of the children of ^g Îs'râ-ël: 30 and Aâr'ôn spake all the words which Jê-hô'vâh had spoken unto Mô'sēs, and did the ^h signs in the sight of the people. 31 And the people ⁱ believed: and when they heard that Jê-hô'vâh had visited the children of Îs'râ-ël, and that he had seen their ^k affliction, then they bowed their heads and ^l worshipped.

5 And afterward Mô'sēs and Aâr'ôn came, and said unto ^m Phâ'raôh, ⁿ Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Îs'râ-ël, ^o Let my people go, that they may hold a ^p feast unto me in the wilderness. 2 And Phâ'raôh said, ^q Who is Jê-hô'vâh, that I should ^r hearken unto his voice to let Îs'râ-ël go? I know not Jê-hô'vâh, and moreover ^s I will not let Îs'râ-ël go. 3 And they said, ^t The God of the ^u Hebrews ^v hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three ^w days' journey into the wilderness, and ^x sacrifice unto Jê-hô'vâh our God, lest he fall upon us with ^{y z a} pestilence, or with the ^b sword. 4 And the king of Ê'g'ÿpt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Mô'sēs and Aâr'ôn, loose the people from their ^c works? get you unto your ^{d e} burdens. 5 And Phâ'raôh said, Behold, ^f the people of the land are now many, and ye make them

Var. Rend.—Chap. 5.—V. 8. number—tale, R.

rest from their burdens. 6 And the same day Phâ'raôh commanded the ^g taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying, 7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather ^h straw for themselves. 8 And the number of the ⁱ bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish aught thereof: for they are idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God. 9 Let heavier work be laid upon the men, that they may labor therein; and let them not regard ^j lying words.

10 And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Phâ'raôh, I will not give you straw. 11 Go yourselves, get you straw where ye can find it; for nought of your work shall be diminished. 12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Ê'g'ÿpt to gather stubble for straw. 13 And the taskmasters were urgent, saying, Fulfil your works, ^k your daily tasks, as when there was straw. 14 And the officers of the children of Îs'râ-ël, whom Phâ'raôh's taskmasters had set over them, ^l were beaten, ¹ and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task both yesterday and to-day, in making brick as heretofore?

15 Then the officers of the children of Îs'râ-ël came and cried unto Phâ'raôh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy ^m servants? 16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 31. when they heard . . . then they bowed.—rejoiced (that —and they bowed, &c.), Sept. Kn. (l).

6
g Overseers, Pr. 6:7.

7
h Straw, I Ki. 4:28.

8
i Brick, Ex. 1:14.

9
j Lying, Lev. 19:11.

14
k Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
l Heb. saying.

15
m Servant, Ex. 21:2.

18
a Labor, Ex. 23:12.
b Straw, I Ki. 4:28.
c Brick, Ex. 1:14.

19
d Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
e Adversity, Job 14:6.
f Bondage, John 8:33.
1 Or, *were set on mischief, when they said.*
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.

20
h Moses, Ex. 3:4.
i Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
j Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

21
k Ch. 14:11; 15:24; 16:2.
l Public Opinion, I Sam. 14:45.
m God the Judge, Gen. 1:1.
n Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
o Sword, Ju. 7:20.
p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
q Homicide, Job 24:14.

22
r Num. 11:11; Jer. 4:10.

23
s Name, Ac'ts 16:18.
t Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

1
u Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

3
v Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.

beaten; but the fault is in thine own people. 17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and sacrifice to Jē-hō'vāh. 18 Go therefore now, and ^a work; for there shall no ^b straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the number of ^c bricks. 19 And the officers of the ^d children of Īs-rā-ēl did see that they ^e ¹ were in ^g evil case, when it was said, Ye shall not diminish aught from your bricks, *your* daily tasks. 20 And they met ^h Mō'šēs and ⁱ Aār'ōn, who stood in the way, as they came forth from ^j Phā'raōh: 21 and ^k they said unto them, Jē-hō'vāh look upon you, and ^l ^m judge; because ye have made our savor to be abhorred in the ⁿ eyes of Phā'raōh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a ^o sword in their ^p hand to ^q slay us.

22 And Mō'šēs returned unto Jē-hō'vāh, and said, ^r Lord, wherefore hast thou dealt ill with this people? why is it that thou hast sent me? 23 For since I came to Phā'raōh to speak in thy ^s name, he hath dealt ill with this people; ^t neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

6 1 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'šēs, Now shalt thou see ^u what I will do to Phā'raōh: for by a strong hand shall he let them go, and by a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Mō'šēs, and said unto him, I am Jē-hō'vāh: 3 and I ^v appeared unto

Var. Rend.—Chap. 6.—V. 2. Jehovah—Jahweh (pronounce Yahweh), *Ge. Ev. De. Kay*, BAEN. with an *overwhelming majority of the critics*—"He that is" (see ch. 3:14), *Ev. De. Di. and most scholars*; others, as "He that causeth to be," viz. either as *creator or life-giver*, *Kue. Schr. H. Schultz, Tide*; or as *one who brings to pass, or fulfils, his promises*, *Le Clerc, La. Nestle*. V. 3. I was not known to them—Or, did I not make myself known. V. 8. which—concerning which, *r. sware—Lit. lift up my hand, in the gesture accompanying an oath: cf. Ez. 20:5, 6, 13; Ps. 106:26*; have sworn, BAEN.

^w Abraham, unto ^x Ī'šāac, and unto ^y Jacob, as ^z God Almighty; but ³ by my name Jē-hō'vāh I was not ⁴ known to them. 4 And I have also established my ^z covenant with them, to give them the ^a land of ^b Ēā'nāan, the land of their ^c sojournings, wherein they sojourned. 5 And moreover I have heard the groaning of the children of Īs-rā-ēl, whom the Ē-ġyp'tiāns keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant. 6 Wherefore say unto the children of Īs-rā-ēl, I am Jē-hō'vāh, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Ē-ġyp'tiāns, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with an ^d outstretched arm, and with great ^e judgments: 7 and I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God; and ye shall know that I am Jē-hō'vāh your God, who bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Ē-ġyp'tiāns. 8 And I will bring you in unto the land which I ⁵ sware to give to Abraham, to Ī'šāac, and to Jacob; and I will give it you for a ^g heritage: I am Jē-hō'vāh. 9 And Mō'šēs spake so unto the children of Īs-rā-ēl: but they hearkened not unto Mō'šēs for ^h ⁶ anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'šēs, saying, 11 Go in, speak unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġypt, that he let the children of Īs-rā-ēl go out of his land. 12 And Mō'šēs spake before ⁱ Jē-hō'vāh, saying, Behold, the children of Īs-rā-ēl have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Phā'raōh hear me, ^j ^k who am of ^l uncircumcised ^m lips? 13 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'šēs and unto Aār'ōn, and gave them a

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 1. by a strong hand—by a stretched out arm, *Sept.*

w Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
x Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
y Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
z Heb. *El Shaddai*.
3 Or, *as to*.
4 Or, *made known*.

4
z Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
c Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

6
d Outstretched Arm, Ju. 15:14.
e Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

8
f Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
5 Heb. *lifted up my hand*.
g Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

9
h Spirit, Job 4:15.
6 Or, *impatience*. Heb. *shortness of spirit*.

12
i God, Gen. 1:1. Meekness. See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
k Humility, Pr. 15:33.
l Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
m Lips, Job 2:10

13

- a Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
b Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
c Land, Gen. 23:15.

14

- d Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
e Father, Ex. 21:15.
f House, Deut. 24:10.
g Son, Gen. 21:19.
h Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
i First-born, Ex. 13:1.
j Gen. 46:9.
k Hebron, Num. 26:6.
l Num. 26:6.

15

- m Jachin, Gen. 46:10.
n Zohar, Gen. 23:8.
o Gen. 46:10; Num. 26:13.
p Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
q Woman, Ruth 3:9.

16

- r Gen. 46:11; Num. 4:24; 7:7; 10:17.
s Gen. 46:11; Num. 3:27; ch. 4.
t Gen. 46:11; Num. 3:20; 4:29; 1 Chr. 23:6.
u Life, Gen. 2:7.
v Levites, Num. 1:47.

17

- w Num. 3:21; 1 Chr. 6:29.

18

- x Num. 3:19-27; 1 Chr. 26:23.

20

- y Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
z Jacobed, Ex. 2:1-9; Num. 26:59.
a Sister, Mt. 19:20.

21

- b Num. 16:1.

22

- c Lev. 10:4; Num. 3:30.
d Num. 3:27; 1 Chr. 4:42; 7:7; 25:4.
e Neh. 8:4; Dan 1:6.

charge unto the children of Īś-rā-ēl, and unto Phā-raōh king of ^aĒ-ġypt, to ^bbring the children of Īś-rā-ēl out of the ^cland of Ē-ġypt.

14 ^dThese are the heads of their ^efathers' ^fhouses. The ^gsons of ^hReu-bēn the ⁱfirst-born of Īś-rā-ēl: ^jHā-nōeh, and Pāl-lū, ^kHēz-rōn, and ^lĒ-ar-mī; these are the families of Reu-bēn. 15 And the sons of ^hSīm-ē-ōn: Jēm-zū-ēl, and Jā-mīn, and Ō-hād, and ^mJā-ehīn, and ⁿZō-hār, and ^oShā-zūl the son of a ^pĒ-ā-nān-i-tish ^qwoman; these are the families of Sīm-ē-ōn. 16 And these are the names of the sons of Lē-vī according to their generations: ^rĠēr-shōn, and ^sKō-hāth, and ^tMē-rā-rī; and the years of the ^ulife of ^vLē-vī were a hundred thirty and seven years. 17 The sons of Ġēr-shōn: ^wLib-nī and Shīm-ē-i, according to their families. 18 And the sons of Kō-hāth: ^xĀm-rām, and Īz-hār, and Hē-brōn, and Ū-zī-ēl; and the years of the life of Kō-hāth were a hundred thirty and three years. 19 And the sons of Mē-rā-rī: Māh-lī and Mū-shī. These are the families of the Lē-vītes according to their generations. 20 And Ām-rām ^ytook him ^zJōeh-ē-bēd his father's ^asister to wife; and she bare him Aār-ōn and Mō-šēs; and the years of the life of Ām-rām were a hundred and thirty and seven years. 21 And ^bthe sons of Īz-hār: Kō-rāh, and Nē-phēg, and Zīeh-rī. 22 ^cAnd the sons of ^dŪ-zī-ēl: ^eMīsh-ā-ēl, and Ēl-zā-phān, and Sith-rī. 23 And Aār-ōn took him Ē-lish-ē-bā, the daughter of * Ām-mīn-

ā-dāb, the sister of ^fNāh-shōn, to wife; and she bare him ^gNā-dāb and ^hĀ-bī-zūhū, ⁱĒ-lē-ā-zār and Īth-ā-mār. 24 And the ^jsons of Kō-rāh: Ās-sīr, and ^kĒl-kā-nāh, and ^lĀ-bī-ā-sāph; these are the families of the Kō-rāh-ites. 25 And Ē-lē-ā-zār Aār-ōn's son took him one of the daughters of Pū-tī-ēl to wife; and she bare him ^mPhīn-ē-hās. These are the heads of the fathers' ⁿhouses of the Lē-vītes according to their families. 26 These are that Aār-ōn and Mō-šēs, to whom Jē-hō-vāh said, Bring out the children of Īś-rā-ēl from the land of Ē-ġypt according to their hosts. 27 These are they that spake to Phā-raōh king of Ē-ġypt, to bring out the children of Īś-rā-ēl from Ē-ġypt: these are that Mō-šēs and Aār-ōn.

28 And it came to pass on the day when Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēs in the land of Ē-ġypt, 29 that Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēs, saying, I am Jē-hō-vāh: ⁿspeak thou unto Phā-raōh king of Ē-ġypt all that I speak unto thee. 30 And Mō-šēs said before Jē-hō-vāh, Behold, I am of ^ouncircumcised lips, and how shall Phā-raōh hearken unto ^pme? 1 And Jē-hō-vāh said ^qunto Mō-šēs, See, I have made thee as God to Phā-raōh; and ^rAār-ōn thy brother shall be thy ^sprophet. 2 ^tThou shalt speak all that I command thee; and ^uAār-ōn thy brother shall speak unto ^vPhā-raōh, that he let the ^wchildren of Īś-rā-ēl go out of his land. 3 And I will ^xharden Phā-raōh's heart, and multiply my ^ysigns and my wonders in the land of Ē-ġypt. 4 But ^zPhā-raōh will not hearken unto you, and ^aI will ^blay my

23

- f Num. 1:7; 2:3.
g Nadab, Num. 3:4.
h Abihu, Num. 3:4.
i Josh. 24:33.

24

- j 1 Chr. 6:22, 23, 37.
k 1 Sam. Ch. 1.
l 1 Chr. 6:37.

25

- m Phinehas, Num. 31:6.

29

- n Ch. 7:2.

30

- o V. 12.

1

- p Ch. 4:16.
q Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

2

- r Moses, Ex. 3:4.
s Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
t Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
u Israel, Deut. 4:1.

3

- v Heart hardened, Acts 15:9.
w Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

4

- x Ch. 3:19, 20; 11:9.
y God, Gen. 1:1.
z Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

* AMMINADAB, Heb. "My kinsman is noble"—Aaron's Father-in-law—Ex. 6:23. As Chief—1 Chr. 15:10, 11. Descendants—Num. 1:7; 7:12, 17; Ruth 4:20; 1 Chr. 2:10-20; Mt. 1:4-16; Lu. 3:23-33. Nahshon, his Son, a Prince—Num. 2:3.

Var. Rend.—V. 14. father's houses—i.e. families. Chap. 7.—V. 3. harden—stiffen.

hand upon Ē-ġypt, and bring forth my hosts, my people the children of Īs-rā-ēl, out of the land of Ē-ġypt by great judgments. 5 And the Ē-ġypt'ūānš shall know that I am Jē-hō-vāh, when I stretch forth my hand upon Ē-ġypt, and bring out the children of Īs-rā-ēl from among them. 6 And Mō-šēs and Aār-ōn did so; as Jē-hō-vāh commanded them, so did they. 7 And Mō-šēs was fourscore years old, and Aār-ōn fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Phā-raōh.

8 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēs and unto Aār-ōn, saying, 9 When Phā-raōh shall speak unto you, saying, Show a wonder for you; then thou shalt say unto Aār-ōn, Take thy ^a rod, and cast it down before Phā-raōh, ^b that it become a ^{c1} serpent. 10 And Mō-šēs and Aār-ōn went in unto Phā-raōh, and they did so, as Jē-hō-vāh had commanded: and Aār-ōn cast down his rod before Phā-raōh and before his ^d servants, and it became a serpent. 11 Then Phā-raōh also called for the wise men and the sorcerers: and they also, the ^{e1} magicians of Ē-ġypt, ^e did in like manner with their ² enchantments. 12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became ser-

Var. Rend.—Vs. 9, 10, 12. a serpent—*Lit.* a [sea- or river-] monster (*different word from ch. 4:3 and ch. 7:15*). V. 13. was hardened—was stubborn. V. 14. stubborn—*Lit.* heavy. V. 15. river's—Niles. VAR. BAEN. V. 17. river—*Nile: So throughout.* V. 18. become foul—become stinking. BAEN.; stink. R. V. 19. streams—canals. VAR. BAEN. ponds—reservoirs. VAR. BAEN.

pents: but Aār-ōn's rod swallowed up their rods. 13 And Phā-raōh's heart ³ was hardened, and ^h he hearkened not unto them; as Jē-hō-vāh had spoken.

14 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto Mō-šēs, Phā-raōh's heart is ⁴ stubborn, he refuseth to let the people go. 15 Get thee unto Phā-raōh in the ⁱ morning; lo, ^{j k} he goeth out unto the ^l water; and thou shalt stand by the ^m river's brink to meet him; and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thy ⁿ hand. 16 ^o And thou shalt say unto him, Jē-hō-vāh, the God of the Hebrews, hath sent me unto thee, saying, ^p Let my people go, that they may ^{q r} serve me in the ^s wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou hast not hearkened. 17 Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, ^t In this thou shalt know that I am Jē-hō-vāh: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in my hand upon the waters which are in the river, and ^u they shall be turned to ^v blood. 18 And ^{*} the ^w fish that are in the river shall die, and the river shall become foul; and the Ē-ġypt'ūānš shall ^x loathe to drink water from the river. 19 And ^y Jē-hō-vāh said unto ^z Mō-šēs, Say unto ^a Aār-ōn, Take thy rod, and stretch out thy hand over the waters of ^b Ē-ġypt, over their ⁵ rivers, over their streams, and over their pools, and over all their ponds of water, ^c that they may become blood; and ^d there shall be blood

13
3 Heb. was strong.
h V. 4.

14
4 Heb. heavy.

15
i Morning, Ps. 65:8.
j Ch. 2:5; 8:20.
k Baths, 1 Ki. 7:26.
l Water, Ps. 95:5.
m River, Is. 32:2.
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.

16
o Ch. 3:18; 4:22; 5:1.
p Ch. 4:23; 5:1.
q Worship, Mt. 4:10.
r Feasts, Num. 29:39.
s Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

17
t Ch. 10:2.
u V. 20.
v Blood, Lev. 17:11.

18
w Fish, Gen. 9:2.
x Vs. 21, 24.

19
y God, Gen. 1:1.
z Moses, Ex. 3:4.
a Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
b Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
5 Or, canals.
c Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
d Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

9
a Rod, Num. 20:8.
b Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
c Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.
1 Heb. tannin, any large reptile; and so in vs. 10, 12.

10
d Servants, Ex. 21:2.

11
e Magic, Dan. 5:11.
f Gen. 41:8.
g V. 22; Ch. 8:7; II Tim. 3:9.
2 Or, secret arts.

* PLAGUES.—Ex. chaps. 7-12.

A Judgment.—Ps. 105:26-38; 135:8, 9; Acts 7:36. Ten in Number, signifying Completeness. Full Flood of God's Wrath upon the Opposing World—Power—Ex. 8:22. (1) River turned into Blood—Ex. 7:14-25. (2) Frogs infest Homes—Ex. 8:1-15. (3) Lice on Man and Beast—Ex. 8:16-19. (4) Flies—Ex. 8:20. (5) Murrain among Animals—Ex. 9:1-7. (6) Boils and Blains—Ex. 9:8-12. (7) Hail and Fire mingled—Ex. 9:22-34. (8) Locusts—Ex. 10:1-20. (9) Darkness for Three Days—Ex. 10:21-23. (10) Death of First-born—Ex. 11:4-7; 12:29-30.

Plagues on Israel: For making Golden Calf—Ex. 32:35. For despising Manna—Num. 11:33. For making Evil Report about Canaan—Num. 14:37. For murmuring at Destruction of Korah—Num. 16:41-50. For loathing God's Provisions—Num. 21:5-6. For Idolatry with Baal-Peor—Num. 25:1-9; Josh. 22:17. For David's numbering the People—II Sam. 24:10-25. Israel spared from Plagues—Ex. 8:22-23; Ex. 9:6-7; 9:26; Ex. 10:23; 11:7; 12:27-28.

New Testament References.—Plague-stricken press upon Jesus—Mk. 3:10; Lu. 7:21. Woman healed of—Mk. 5:29. The Plagues of Revelation—9:20; 11:6; 16:9, 21; 18:4; 22:18. See "Egypt," "Exodus," and "Pharaoh."

19
a Land, Gen.
23:15.
b Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.

20
c Servants, Ex.
21:2.

21
d Fish, Gen.
9:2.

22
e Magic, Dan.
5:11.
f Heart hard-
ened, Acts
15:9.
1 Heb. *was*
strong.

23
g House, Deut.
24:10.
2 Heb. *set his*
heart even to
this.

1
* Ch. 7:26 in
Heb.
h Ch. 4:23.

2
i Ps. 78:45;
105:30; Rev.
16:13.

3
f Bed, Deut.
3:11.

throughout all the ^aland of
Ē-ġypt, both in ^bvessels of wood
and in vessels of stone.

20 And Mōśšes and Aār'ōn
did so, as Jê-hō'vāh com-
manded; and he lifted up the
rod, and smote the waters that
were in the river, in the sight of
Phā'raōh, and in the sight of his
^cservants; and all the waters that
were in the river were turned to
blood. 21 And the ^dfish that
were in the river died; and the
river became foul, and the
Ē-ġypt'ūāns could not drink wa-
ter from the river; and the blood
was throughout all the land of
Ē-ġypt. 22 And the ^emagicians
of Ē-ġypt did in like manner
with their enchantments: and
Phā'raōh's heart ^fwas hard-
ened, and he hearkened not unto
them; as Jê-hō'vāh had spoken.
23 And Phā'raōh turned and
went into his ^ghouse, neither did
he ²lay even this to heart. 24
And all the Ē-ġypt'ūāns digged
round about the river for water
to drink; for they could not drink
of the water of the river. 25
And seven days were fulfilled,
after that Jê-hō'vāh had smitten
the river.

* 8 And Jê-hō'vāh spake
unto Mōśšes, Go in unto
Phā'raōh, and say unto him,
Thus saith Jê-hō'vāh, ^hLet my
people go, that they may serve
me. 2 And if thou refuse to let
them go, behold, I will smite all
thy borders with ⁱfrogs: 3 and
the river shall swarm with frogs,
which shall go up and come into
thy house, and into thy bed-
chamber, and upon thy ^jbed,
and into the house of thy serv-

Var. Rend.—V. 21. became foul—was
stinking, BAEN.; stank, R. V. 22. hard-
ened—stubborn. Chap. 8.—Vs. 3, 9, 11.
river—Nile. VAR. BAEN. V. 5. streams—
canals, VAR. BAEN. V. 9. Have thou
this glory over me (*viz. of fixing the time*
when I shall do this), AE. Kn. Ke. Di. R.;
condescend to me only to determine,
BAEN.

ants, and upon thy people, and
into thine ^bovens, and into thy
kneading-troughs: 4 and the
frogs shall come up both upon
thee, and upon thy people, and
upon all thy servants. * 5 And
Jê-hō'vāh said unto Mōśšes, Say
unto Aār'ōn, Stretch forth thy
hand with thy rod over the riv-
ers, over the streams, and over
the pools, and cause frogs to
come up upon the land of
Ē-ġypt. 6 And Aār'ōn stretched
out his hand over the waters of
Ē-ġypt; and the frogs came up,
and covered the land of Ē-ġypt.
7 And the magicians did in like
manner with their enchant-
ments, and brought up frogs
upon the land of Ē-ġypt.

8 Then Phā'raōh called for
Mōśšes and Aār'ōn, and said,
Entreat Jê-hō'vāh, that he take
away the frogs from me, and
from my people; and ^kI will let
the people go, that they may
sacrifice unto Jê-hō'vāh. 9 And
Mōśšes said unto Phā'raōh,
Have thou this ^lglory over me:
against what time shall ^mI en-
treat for thee, and for thy serv-
ants, and for thy people, that the
frogs be destroyed from thee and
thy houses, and remain in the
river only? 10 And he said,
Against to-morrow. And he
said, Be it according to thy
word; that thou mayest know
that there is ⁿnone like unto Jê-
hō'vāh our God. 11 And the
^ofrogs shall depart from thee,
and from thy houses, and from
thy servants, and from thy ^qpeo-
ple; they shall remain in the
^rriver only. 12 And ^sMōśšes
and ^tAār'ōn went out from
^uPhā'raōh: and Mōśšes ^vcried
unto Jê-hō'vāh concerning the
frogs ³which he had brought
upon Phā'raōh. 13 And Jê-hō'
vāh ^wdid according to the word

5
* Ch. 8:1 in Heb.

8
k Vs. 15, 19.

9
l Glory, Ps. 7:5.
m Intercessory
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

10
n One God
alone, Gen.
1:1.

11
o Frogs, Ex.
8:2.
p Plagues, Ex.
7:18.
q Egyptians,
Gen. 12:10.
r River, Is.
32:2.

12
s Moses, Ex.
3:4.
t Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
u Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.
v Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
3 Or, as he had
appointed unto
Pharaoh.

13
w Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.

13
a Fields, Num.
20:17.

14
b Land, Gen.
23:15.

15
c Heart hard-
ened, Acts
15:9.
1 Heb. *made*
heavy.

16
d Rod, Num.
20:8.
e Dust, Is.
65:25.
f Earth, Gen.
2:1.
g Insects, Pr.
30:25.
2 Or, *sand flies*.
Or, *fleas*.

17
h Man, Gen.
2:7.
i Beast, Rev.
15:2.
j Animals, Gen.
2:20.
k Ps. 105:31.

18
l Magic, Dan.
5:11.
m V. 7; Ch. 7:11,
12; 9:11.

19
n Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
o Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.
3 Heb. *was*
strong.
p Ch. 3:19, 20;
7:4, 13.

20
q Ch. 7:15; 9:13.
r Morning, Ps.
65:8.
s Ch. 2:5; 7:15.
t Baths, 1 Ki.
7:26.
u Ch. 4:23.

of Mō'-šēš; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the courts, and out of the ^a fields. 14 And they gathered them together in heaps; and the ^b land stank. 15 But when Phā'-raōh saw that there was respite, he ^{c1} hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as Jê-hō'-vāh had spoken.

16 And Jê-hō'-vāh said unto Mō'-šēš, Say unto Aār'-ōn, Stretch out thy ^a rod, and smite the ^e dust of the ^f earth, that it may become ^{g2} lice throughout all the land of Ē'-ġypt. 17 And they did so; and Aār'-ōn stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and there were lice upon ^h man, and upon ⁱ¹ beast; all the ^k dust of the earth became lice throughout all the land of Ē'-ġypt. 18 And the ^l magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but ^m they could not: and there were lice upon man, and upon beast. 19 Then the magicians said unto Phā'-raōh, ^{n o} This is the finger of God: and Phā'-raōh's heart ^s was hardened, and he ^p hearkened not unto them; as Jê-hō'-vāh had spoken.

20 And Jê-hō'-vāh said unto Mō'-šēš, ^q Rise up early in the ^r morning, and stand before Phā'-raōh; lo, ^{s t} he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith Jê-hō'-vāh, ^u Let my people go, that they may serve me. 21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Ē'-ġypt'-tjānš

Var. Rend.—V. 15. hardened—*Lit.* made heavy. Vs. 16, 17, 18. lice—gnats, VAR. BAEN. V. 17. there were lice upon man, and upon beast—there arose gnats on man and beast, VAR. BAEN. V. 19. hardened—stubborn. Vs. 21, 22, 24, 29, 31. swarms of flies—dog-flies, *Ge. Kn. Di.*; Or, beetles, *Ka.*; stinging-flies, BAEN. V. 22. set apart—sever, *r.* V. 23. put a division—*Text doubtful.* V. 24. swarms of flies—dog-flies (*or*, beetles).

shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ^v ground whereon they are. 22 ^w And I will set apart in that day the land of ^x Gō'-shēn, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I am Jê-hō'-vāh in the midst of the earth. 23 And I will ⁴ put a division between my people and thy people: by to-morrow shall this sign be. 24 And Jê-hō'-vāh did so; and there came grievous swarms of flies into the house of Phā'-raōh, and into his servants' houses: and in all the land of Ē'-ġypt the land was ⁵ corrupted by reason of the swarms of flies.

25 And Phā'-raōh ^v called for Mō'-šēš and for Aār'-ōn, and said, Go ye, ² sacrifice to your God in the land. 26 And Mō'-šēš said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the ^a abomination of the Ē'-ġypt'-tjānš to Jê-hō'-vāh our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Ē'-ġypt'-tjānš before their eyes, and will they not ^{b c} stone us? 27 ^a We will go three ^e days' journey into the ^f wilderness, and sacrifice to Jê-hō'-vāh our God, as he shall command us. 28 And Phā'-raōh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to Jê-hō'-vāh your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: ^g entreat for me. 29 And ^h Mō'-šēš said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will entreat Jê-hō'-vāh that the ⁱ swarms of flies may depart from ^j Phā'-raōh, from his ^k servants, and from his ^l people, to-morrow: only let not Phā'-raōh ^{m n} deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to Jê-hō'-vāh. 30 And Mō'-šēš went out from Phā'-raōh, and entreated Jê-hō'-vāh. 31 And Jê-hō'-vāh did according to the

21
v Ground, Gen.
33:19.

22
w Ch. 9:4, 6, 26;
10:23; 11:7.
x Goshen, Gen.
45:10.

23
4 Or, *set a sign*
of deliverance.
Heb. *set re-*
demption.

24
5 Or, *destroyed*.

25
y Ch. 9:28; 10:8,
24; 12:31.
z Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.

26
a Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
b Stoning, Ex.
34:1.
c Persecution,
1 Ki. 18:4.

27
d Ch. 3:18; 5:3.
e Day's Jour-
ney, Jonah
3:4.
f Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.

28
g Intercersory
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

29
h Moses, Ex.
3:4.
i Plagues, Ex.
7:18.
j Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.
k Servants, Ex.
21:2.
l Egyptians,
Gen. 12:10.
m Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
n Vs. 8, 15.

word of Mōʿšēs; and he removed the swarms of flies from Phāʿraōh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one. 32 And Phāʿraōh ^ahardened his heart this time also, and he did not let the people go.

9 Then Jê-hōʿvāh said unto Mōʿšēs, Go in unto Phāʿraōh, and tell him, Thus saith Jê-hōʿvāh, the God of the ^bHebrews, ^cLet my people go, that they may serve me. 2 For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still, 3 behold, the ^dhand of Jê-hōʿvāh is upon thy ^ecattle which are in the ^ffield, upon the ^ghorses, upon the ^hasses, upon the camels, upon the herds, and upon the ⁱflocks: *there shall be* a very grievous murrain. 4 And Jê-hōʿvāh shall ^jmake a distinction between the cattle of Īśʿrā-ēl and the cattle of Ēʿġypt; and there shall ^knothing die of all that belongeth to the children of Īśʿrā-ēl. 5 And Jê-hōʿvāh appointed a set time, saying, Tomorrow Jê-hōʿvāh shall do this thing in the land. 6 And Jê-hōʿvāh did that thing on the morrow; and all the cattle of Ēʿġypt died; but of the cattle of the children of Īśʿrā-ēl died not one. 7 And Phāʿraōh sent, and, behold, there was not so much as one of the cattle of the Īśʿrā-ēl-ites dead. But the heart of Phāʿraōh was ²stubborn, and he did not let the people go.

8 And Jê-hōʿvāh said unto Mōʿšēs and unto ¹Aārʿōn, Take to you handfuls of ^mashes of the ⁿfurnace, and let Mōʿšēs

Var. Rend.—Chap. 9.—V. 7. hardened—*Lit.* heavy. V. 12. hardened—made stubborn. V. 15. For now I had put forth my hand, and smitten thy people—and thou hadst been—For else I should have stretched out my hand and smitten thee, &c., and thou wouldst have been. V. 16. made thee to stand—preserved thee alive. VAR. BAEN.

^osprinkle it toward ^pheaven in the sight of Phāʿraōh. 9 And it shall become small ^qdust over all the land of Ēʿġypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth with blains upon man and upon beast, throughout all the land of Ēʿġypt. 10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Phāʿraōh; and Mōʿšēs sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon man and upon beast. 11 ^rAnd the ^smagicians could not stand before Mōʿšēs because of the boils; for the boils were upon the magicians, and upon all the Ē-ġypt-^ttiāns. 12 And Jê-hōʿvāh ⁴hardened the heart of Phāʿraōh, and he hearkened not unto them; as Jê-hōʿvāh had spoken unto Mōʿšēs.

13 And Jê-hōʿvāh said unto Mōʿšēs, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phāʿraōh, and say unto him, Thus saith Jê-hōʿvāh, the God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. 14 For I will this time send all my plagues upon thy heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that there is none like me in all the earth. 15 For ⁴now I had put forth my hand, and ^usmitten thee and thy people with pestilence, and thou hadst been ^vcut off from the ^wearth: 16 but in very deed ^xfor this cause have I made thee to stand, to show thee my power, and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth. 17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go? 18 Behold, to-morrow about this time ^yI will cause it to ^zrain a

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 14. my plagues upon thine heart—these (*cf. ch. 10:1*) my plagues upon thee (*cf. ch. 8:21*), *Hi.*

32
a Heart hardened, Acts 15:9.
1 Heb. *made heavy.*

b Israelites called Hebrews, Deut. 4:1.
c Ch. 4:23.

3
d Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
e Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
f Field, Num. 20:17.
g See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
h Asses, Num. 31:34.
i Flocks, Lu. 12:32.

4
j Ch. 8:22.
k V. 6.

7
2 Heb. *heavy.*

8
l Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
m Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
3 Or, *soot.*
n Furnace, Dan. 3:15.

o Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

9
q Dust, Is. 65:25.

11
r Ch. 8:18.
s Magic, Dan. 5:11.

12
4 Heb. *made strong.*

15
t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
v Death, Rom. 5:12.
w Earth, Gen. 2:1.

16
x Rom. 9:17.

18
y Vs. 23, 24.
z Rain, Deut. 11:14.

18
a Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
b Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.

19
d Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
e Field, Num. 20:17.
f V. 25.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
i Animals, Ex. 2:20.
j Home, Lev. 18:9.
k Death, Rom. 5:12.

20
l Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
m Servants, Ex. 21:2.
n House, Deut. 24:10.

22
o Hands stretched forth, Gen. 16:12.

23
p Rod, Num. 20:8.
q Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
r Fire from Heaven, Lev. 10:2.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
t See Gen. 19:24.

24
1 Or, *flashing continually amidst*.
u Nation, Gen. 10:32.

25
v Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
w Trees, Mt. 7:17.

26
x Ch. 8:22.
y Goshen, Gen. 45:10.

27
z Ch. 8:8.

very grievous ^a hail, such as hath not been in ^b Ēġypt since the ^c day it was founded even until now. 19 Now therefore send, hasten in thy ^d cattle and all that thou hast in the ^e field; for ^f every ^g man and ^h i beast that shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought ⁱ home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall ^k die. 20 He that ^l feared the word of Jē-hō'vāh among the ^m servants of Phā'raōh made his servants and his cattle flee into the ⁿ houses: 21 and he that regarded not the word of Jē-hō'vāh left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'sēs, ^o Stretch forth thy hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Ēġypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Ēġypt. 23 And Mō'sēs stretched forth his ^p rod toward ^q heaven: and Jē-hō'vāh sent thunder and hail, and ^r fire ran down unto the ^s earth; and ^t Jē-hō'vāh rained hail upon the land of Ēġypt. 24 So there was hail, and fire ¹ mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as had not been in all the land of Ēġypt since it became a ^u nation. 25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Ēġypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every ^v herb of the field, and brake every ^w tree of the field. 26 ^x Only in the land of ^y Gō'shēn, where the children of Īṣ'rá-ēl were, was there no hail.

27 And Phā'raōh sent, and ^z called for Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn,

Var. Rend.—V. 19. hasten in—*Lit.* make to flee; see V. 20. V. 24. fire mingled with—fire taking hold on itself (*i.e. consistent*); in the midst of; masses of fire mingled with, BAEN. V. 31. in bloom—*bolled*, R. V. 32. were grown up—are late, VAR. BAEN. V. 34. hardened—made heavy (ch. 8:15). V. 35. hardened—stubborn.

and said unto them, ^{a b} I have sinned this time: Jē-hō'vāh is ^c righteous, and I and my people are ^d wicked. 28 ^e Entreat Jē-hō'vāh; for there hath been enough of *these* ² mighty thunderings and hail; and ^f I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer. 29 And Mō'sēs said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the ^g city, I will ^h spread abroad my hands unto Jē-hō'vāh; the ^{i j} thunders shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know that the earth is Jē-hō'vāh's. 30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear Jē-hō'vāh God. 31 And the ^k flax and the ^l barley were smitten: for the barley was in the ^m ear, and the flax was in bloom. 32 But the ^{*} wheat and the spelt were not smitten: for they were not grown up. 33 And ⁿ Mō'sēs went out of the ^o city from ^p Phā'raōh, and ^q spread abroad his hands unto ^r Jē-hō'vāh: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth. 34 And when Phā'raōh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he ^s sinned yet more, and ³ hardened his heart, he and his servants. 35 And the heart of Phā'raōh ⁴ was hardened, and he did not let the children of Īṣ'rá-ēl go; as Jē-hō'vāh ^t had spoken by Mō'sēs.

10 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'sēs, Go in unto Phā'raōh: for I have ^{u 3} hard-

a Ch. 10:16, 17.
b Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

28
e Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
2 Heb. *voices* (or, *thunderings*) of God.
f Ch. 8:25; 10:8.

29
g City, Gen. 4:17.
h Hands spread out, Gen. 16:12.
i Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
j Signs and wonders, Acts 2:22.

31
k See "Grain," Gen. 42:33.
l Barley, Deut. 8:8.
m Ears of Grain, Ex. 29:20.

33
n Moses, Ex. 3:4.
o City, Gen. 4:17.
p Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
q Hands spread out, Gen. 16:12.
r God, Gen. 1:1.

34
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
3 Heb. *made heavy*.

35
4 Heb. *was strong*.
t Ch. 3:19, 20; 7:4, 13; 9:12, 35; 11:9.

1
u Heart hardened, Acts 15:9.

* WHEAT.—II Sam. 4:6; 17:28. Finest of—Ps. 81:16. Article of Food—Deut. 32:14; I Ki. 5:11. Bread made of—Ex. 29:2; Ps. 81:16; Ez. 4:9. Cakes made of—Ex. 29:2. Field of—Ex. 9:32; Deut. 8:8; Ju. 6:11; Jer. 41:8. Flour made of—Ex. 29:2. Growth, Curse on—Job 31:40; Jer. 12:13. Harvest—Gen. 30:14; Ju. 15:1; Ruth 2:23; I Sam. 6:13; 12:17; I Chr. 21:20; Joel 1:11. Minnith, Of—Ez. 27:17. Miscellaneous—Song of Sol. 7:2; Is. 28:25; Jer. 12:13; 23:28. Offerings used: Meal-offering—I Chr. 21:23; Burnt-offering—Ezra 6:9; Ez. 45:13. Parables—John 12:24; Mt. 13:25, 29, 30; Lu. 16:7. Payment, Used in—II Chr. 2:10, 15; 27:5; Ez. 7:22; Joel 2:24. Sale of—Amos 8:5, 6. Thrown into Sea—Acts 27:38.

1
a Servants, Ex. 21:2.
b Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
c Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

2
d Ch. 12:26, 27; 13:8, 14, 15.
e Ears, Ex. 29:20.
f Son, Gen. 21:19.
1 Or, *how I have mocked the Egyptians.*

4
g Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
h Insects, Pr. 30:25.

5
i Face, Is. 6:2.
j Darkness, Job 38:9.
k Tree, Mt. 7:17.

6
l House, Deut. 24:10.

8
m Ch. 8:25.

ened his heart, and the heart of his ^a servants, that I may show these my ^{b c} signs in the midst of them, 2 and ^d that thou mayest tell in the ^e ears of thy ^f son, and of thy son's son, ¹ what things I have wrought upon Ē'ġypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know that I am Jê-hô'vâh. 3 And Mō'sēs and Aâr'ōn went in unto Phā'raōh, and said unto him, Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh the God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me. 4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to-morrow ^g will I bring ^h locusts into thy border: 5 and they shall cover the ⁱ face of the earth, so that one ^j shall not be able to see the earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every ^k tree which groweth for you out of the field: 6 and thy ^l houses shall be filled, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Ē'ġypt' tîāns; as neither thy fathers nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned, and went out from Phā'raōh. 7 And Phā'raōh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve Jê-hô'vâh their God: knowest thou not yet that Ē'ġypt is destroyed? 8 And Mō'sēs and Aâr'ōn were brought again unto Phā'raōh: and he said unto them, ^m Go, serve Jê-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 10.—V. 1. in the midst of—among. **V. 2.** what things I have wrought upon—how I have made a toy of (*or* mocked), *Fl. De. Ke. Di. R marg.* **V. 6.** upon the earth—*Or.* in the land; in possession of the land, *BAEN.* **V. 10.** before you—what ye hold in view, *Kn. Ke. Di. R marg.* You have evil designs in view, *BAEN.*

hō'vâh your God; but who are they that shall go? 9 And Mō'sēs said, ⁿ We will go with our young and with our old; with our sons and with our ^o daughters, with our ^p flocks and with our ^q herds will we go; for we must hold a ^r feast unto Jê-hô'vâh. 10 And he said unto them, So be Jê-hô'vâh with you, as I will let you go, and your ^s little ones: look to it; for ^t evil is ² before you. 11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve Jê-hô'vâh; for that is what ye desire. And ^u they were driven out from Phā'raōh's presence.

12 And ^v Jê-hô'vâh said unto ^w Mō'sēs, ^x Stretch out thy hand over the ^y land of ^z Ē'ġypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Ē'ġypt, and eat every ^a herb of the land, even all that the ^b hail hath left. 13 And Mō'sēs stretched forth his ^c rod over the land of Ē'ġypt, and Jê-hô'vâh brought an east ^d wind upon the land all that ^e day, and all the ^f night; and when it was ^g morning, the east ^h wind brought the locusts. 14 And the locusts went up over all the land of Ē'ġypt, and rested in all the borders of Ē'ġypt; very grievous were they; before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they covered the face of the whole ⁱ earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the ^j fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing, either tree or herb of the ^k field, through all the land of Ē'ġypt. 16 Then ^l Phā'raōh ^m called for Mō'sēs and ⁿ Aâr'ōn in haste; and he said, ^{o p} I have sinned against Jê-hô'vâh your God, and against you. 17 Now therefore ^q forgive,

9
n Ch. 12:37, 38.
o Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
p Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
q Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
r Feasts, Num. 29:39.

10
s Children, Gen. 3:16.
t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
2 Or, *what ye purpose.* Heb. *before your face.*

11
u V. 28.

12
v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Moses, Ex. 3:4.
x Hand stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
y Land, Gen. 23:15.
z Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
a Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
b Ch. 9:24-26.

13
c Rod, Num. 20:8.
d Wind, Job 27:21.
e Day, Lev. 25:8.
f Night, Ps. 19:2.
g Morning, Ps. 65:8.
h Ps. 78:46; 105:34.

15
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.
j Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
k Field, Num. 20:17.

16
l Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
m Ch. 8:8.
n Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
o Ch. 9:27.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.

17
q Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

17
a Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
b Ch. 8:8, 29.
c Death, Rom. 5:12.

19
d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.

20
f Heart hardened, Acts 15:9.
g Hardness of Heart. See Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
1 Heb. made strong.
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.

21
i Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
2 Or, so that men shall grope in darkness.
j Deut. 28:29.

23
k Ch. 8:22.
l Light, Ps. 74:16.

24
m Worship, Mt. 4:10.
n Feasts, unto Jehovah, Num. 29:39.
o Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
p Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
q Children, Gen. 3:16.

25
r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
s Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
t Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

I pray thee, my sin only this once, and ^{a b} entreat Jê-hô'vâh your God, that he may take away from me this ^c death only. 18 And he went out from Phā'raôh, and entreated Jê-hô'vâh. 19 And Jê-hô'vâh ^d turned an exceeding strong west wind, which took up the locusts, and drove them into the ^e Red Sea; there remained not one locust in all the border of Ê'ġypt. 20 But Jê-hô'vâh ^f ^g hardened Phā'raôh's heart, and he did not let the ^h children of Īś'râ-êl go.

21 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto Mō'šēs, Stretch out thy hand toward ⁱ heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Ê'ġypt, ^j even darkness ^k which may be felt. 22 And Mō'šēs stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Ê'ġypt three days; 23 they saw not one another, neither rose any one from his place for three days: ^l but all the children of Īś'râ-êl had ^m light in their dwellings. 24 And Phā'raôh called unto Mō'šēs, and said, Go ye, ⁿ serve Jê-hô'vâh; only let your ^o flocks and your ^p herds be stayed: let your ^q little ones also go with you. 25 And Mō'šēs said, Thou must also give into our ^r hand ^s sacrifices and ^t burnt-offerings, that we may sacrifice unto Jê-hô'vâh our God. 26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not a hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve Jê-hô'vâh our God;

Var. Rend.—V. 19, west wind—*Lit.*, sea wind ("west" is regularly expressed in Heb. by "sea"—the Mediterranean Sea being on that side of Palestine). Vs. 20, 27, hardened—made stubborn. V. 21, even darkness which may be felt—*Heb.* So that one may grope in darkness, *Ka.* Chap. 11.—V. 1, let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether—let you go altogether, he shall even thrust you out hence, *Ke. Di.* BAEN. V. 7, move—point, VAR. growl at, BAEN.

and we know not with what we must serve Jê-hô'vâh, until we come thither. 27 But Jê-hô'vâh ¹ hardened Phā'raôh's heart, and he would not let them go. 28 And Phā'raôh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in the day thou seest my face thou shalt die. 29 And Mō'šēs said, Thou hast spoken well; ^u I will see thy face again no more.

11 And ^v Jê-hô'vâh said unto ^w Mō'šēs, Yet one ^x plague more will I bring upon ^y Phā'raôh, and upon ^z Ê'ġypt; ^a afterwards he will let you go hence: ^b ³ when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether. 2 Speak now in the ^c ears of the people, and ^d let them ask every ^e man of his ^f neighbor, and every ^g woman of her neighbor, ^h jewels of ⁱ silver, and jewels of ^j gold. 3 And Jê-hô'vâh gave the people favor in the sight of the Ê'ġypt'îānš. Moreover the man Mō'šēs was very great in the land of Ê'ġypt, in the sight of Phā'raôh's ^k servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Mō'šēs said, Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh, About ^l midnight will I go out into the midst of Ê'ġypt: 5 and all the ^m first-born in the land of Ê'ġypt shall die, from the first-born of Phā'raôh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the first-born of the maid-servant that is behind the ⁿ mill; and all the first-born of cattle. 6 And there shall be ^p a great cry throughout all the land of Ê'ġypt, such as there hath not been, nor shall be any more. 7 ^q But against any of the ^r children of Īś'râ-êl shall not a ^s dog ^t move his ^u tongue, against ^v man or ^w beast: that ye may know how that Jê-hô'vâh doth

29
u Heb. 11:27.

1
v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Moses, Ex. 3:4.
x Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
y Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
z Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
a Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 12:31, 33, 39.
3 Or, when he shall let you go altogether, he shall utterly thrust you out hence.

2
c Ears, Ex. 29:20.
d Ch. 3:22; 12:35-36.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
g Woman, Ruth 3:9.
h Jewels, Num. 31:51.
i Silver, Job 22:25.
j Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

3
k Servants, Ex. 21:2.

4
l Ch. 12:29.

5
m First-born, Ex. 13:1. Ps. 78:51; 105:36; 135:8; 136:10.
n Mill. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
o Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.

6
p Ch. 12:30.

7
q Ch. 8:22.
r Israel, Deut. 4:1.
s Dog, Deut. 23:18.
4 Heb. whet.
t Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Beast, Rev. 15:2.
w Animals, Gen. 2:20.

8 ^a Heb. 11:27. ^b Anger, Pr. 15:1.	make a distinction between the Ē-ġp-tiānš and Īš-rā-ēl. 8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee: and after that ^aI will go out. And he went out from Phā-rāōh in ^bhot anger.	for a household: 4 and if the household be too little for a lamb, then shall he and his ⁿneighbor next unto his house take one according to the number of the ^osouls; according to every man's ^peating ye shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be ^awithout ^rblemish, a male a year old: ye shall take it from the ^ssheep, or from the goats: 6 and ye shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Īš-rā-ēl shall kill it ^tat even. 7 And they shall take of the ^vblood, and put it on the two ^wside-posts and on the lintel, upon the houses wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in ^xthat night, roast with ^yfire, and ^zunleavened bread; with bitter ^aherbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but roast with fire; its head with its legs and with the inwards thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the ^bmorning; but that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus shall ye eat it: with your ^cloins girded, your ^dshoes on your ^efeet, and your ^fstaff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is Jē-hō-vāh's passover. 12 For ^gI will ^hgo through the ⁱland of ^jĒ-ġypt in that night, and will ^ksmite all the ^lfirst-born in the land of Ē-ġypt, both ^mman and ⁿbeast; and	4 ⁿ Neighbor, Rom. 13:10. ^o Soul, Job 4:15. ^p Food, Gen. 9:3.
9 ^c Ch. 7:4. ^d Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.	9 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto Mō-šēs, ^cPhā-rāōh will not hearken unto you; that my ^dwonders may be multiplied in the land of Ē-ġypt. 10 And Mō-šēs and Aār-ōn did all these wonders before Phā-rāōh: and Jē-hō-vāh ^ehardened Phā-rāōh's heart, and he did not let the children of Īš-rā-ēl go out of his land.	ish, a male a year old: ye shall take it from the ^ssheep, or from the goats: 6 and ye shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Īš-rā-ēl shall kill it ^tat even. 7 And they shall take of the ^vblood, and put it on the two ^wside-posts and on the lintel, upon the houses wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in ^xthat night, roast with ^yfire, and ^zunleavened bread; with bitter ^aherbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but roast with fire; its head with its legs and with the inwards thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the ^bmorning; but that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus shall ye eat it: with your ^cloins girded, your ^dshoes on your ^efeet, and your ^fstaff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is Jē-hō-vāh's passover. 12 For ^gI will ^hgo through the ⁱland of ^jĒ-ġypt in that night, and will ^ksmite all the ^lfirst-born in the land of Ē-ġypt, both ^mman and ⁿbeast; and	5 ^q Lev. 22:18-20. ^r Blemish, Lev. 5:18. ^s Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
10 ^e Heart hardened, Acts 15:9. ^f Heb. made strong.	12 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēs and ^fAār-ōn in the land of Ē-ġypt, saying, 2 ^gThis month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the ^hyear to you. 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Īš-rā-ēl, saying, ⁱ* ^jIn the tenth ^kday of this month they shall take to them every man a ^llamb, according to their ^mfathers' ⁿhouses, a lamb	ish, a male a year old: ye shall take it from the ^ssheep, or from the goats: 6 and ye shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Īš-rā-ēl shall kill it ^tat even. 7 And they shall take of the ^vblood, and put it on the two ^wside-posts and on the lintel, upon the houses wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in ^xthat night, roast with ^yfire, and ^zunleavened bread; with bitter ^aherbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but roast with fire; its head with its legs and with the inwards thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the ^bmorning; but that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus shall ye eat it: with your ^cloins girded, your ^dshoes on your ^efeet, and your ^fstaff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is Jē-hō-vāh's passover. 12 For ^gI will ^hgo through the ⁱland of ^jĒ-ġypt in that night, and will ^ksmite all the ^lfirst-born in the land of Ē-ġypt, both ^mman and ⁿbeast; and	6 ^t Passover, Ex. 12:3. ^u Evening, Ps. 65:8. ^v Heb. between the two evenings.
1 ^f Aaron, Ex. 4:14.	Var. Rend.—V. 9. boiled—sodden, R; cooked in water, BAEN. V. 10. hardened—made stubborn. Chap. 12.—V. 3. fathers' houses—i.e. families. V. 3. 4. lamb—a piece of small animal, BAEN. V. 4. ye shall make your count—shall ye count. V. 5. a year old—of the first year, R. V. 6. at even—So BAEN.; <i>Lit.</i> as marg.; i.e. between sunset and darkness, Onk. A.E. Mich. Ge. Kn. Ke. Ka. Luz.; or, between the time when the sun declines in the afternoon (which night, if necessary, be reckoned from noon, Saad. Ra. K.). <i>Maimonides</i> and the period beginning with sunset, Talmud, Bo. Ha. Edersheim; or, during the hours before and after sunset, Ew. Di. (<i>In Josephus' time the paschal lamb was slain from 3 to 5 P. M.</i>)	loins girded, your ^dshoes on your ^efeet, and your ^fstaff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is Jē-hō-vāh's passover. 12 For ^gI will ^hgo through the ⁱland of ^jĒ-ġypt in that night, and will ^ksmite all the ^lfirst-born in the land of Ē-ġypt, both ^mman and ⁿbeast; and	8 ^x Ch. 34:25; Num. 9:12. ^y Fire, Lev. 10:2. ^z Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19. ^a Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
2 ^g Month, Gen. 7:11. ^h Year, Lev. 25:8.	* PASSOVER: Institution of.—Ex. 12:3-49; Heb. 11:28. Placed in the Law.—Ex. 23:15-18; 34:18; Lev. 23:4-8; Num. 9:2-5; 5:13, 14; 28:16-25; Deut. 16:1-8, 16; Ps. 81:3, 5. Design of—Ex. 12:21-28.	both ^mman and ⁿbeast; and	10 ^b Morning, Ps. 65:8.
3 ⁱ Feasts, Num. 29:39. ^j Day, Lev. 25:8. ^k Lamb, Ex. 29:38. ^l Heb. or kid. ^m Father, Ex. 21:15. ⁿ House, Gen. 24:10.	Provision for the unclean.—Num. 9:6-12; II Chr. 30:2-4. For Strangers.—Ex. 12:48, 49; Num. 9:14; cf. Ex. 6:19-22. To be observed at Place designated by God.—Deut. 16:5-7. And as directed by Him—Ex. 12:8, 15-20; 13:3, 6; 23:15; Lev. 23:6; Num. 9:11; 28:17; Deut. 16:3, 4; Mk. 14:12; Lu. 22:7; Acts 12:3; I Cor. 5:7, 8. Observed by Joshua.—Josh. 5:10, 11. By Hezekiah—II Chr. 30:1-27. By Josiah—II Ki. 23:22, 23; II Chr. 35:1, 18. To be observed after returning from Captivity.—Ezra 6:20; Ez. 45:21-24. Observed by Christ.—Mt. 26:19-30; Lu. 22:15; John 2:13,	23. Christ crucified at the Time of the Passover—Mt. 26:2; Mk. 14:1-2; John 18:28. The Lamb a Type of Christ.—I Cor. 5:7. Pilate released a Prisoner at the Time of the Passover—Mt. 27:15-18; Mk. 15:6; Lu. 23:16, 17; John 18:39, 40. Peter imprisoned at the Time of the Passover—Acts 12:3. Paul at Philippi—Acts 20:6. Lamb a Symbol of Innocence.—Gen. 21:28-30; Is. 11:6; 53:7; Acts 8:32; Lu. 10:3; I Pet. 1:19. A Sin-offering—Lev. 4:32; 14:12-21, 24, 25; Num. 6:12; 7:15, 21; 28:3-8. Christ the Lamb of God.—Is. 53:7; John 1:29, 36; I Pet. 1:19; Rev. 5:6, 12; 7:9, 10, 14; 12:11; 14:4, 10; 15:3; 17:14; 19:7, 9; 21:9, 27; 22:3.	11 ^c Loins, Is. 11:5. ^d Shoes, Josh. 5:15. ^e Feet, Gen. 18:4. ^f Staff. See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
4 ⁿ Neighbor, Rom. 13:10. ^o Soul, Job 4:15. ^p Food, Gen. 9:3.	125	125	12 ^g Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. ^h See v. 29. ⁱ Land, Gen. 23:15. ^j Egypt, Gen. 12:10. ^k Plagues, Ex. 7:18. ^l First-born, Ex. 13:1. ^m Man, Gen. 2:7. ⁿ Beast, Rev. 15:2. ^o Animals, Gen. 2:20.

* PASSOVER: Institution of.—Ex. 12:3-49; Heb. 11:28.

Placed in the Law.—Ex. 23:15-18; 34:18; Lev. 23:4-8; Num. 9:2-5; 5:13, 14; 28:16-25; Deut. 16:1-8, 16; Ps. 81:3, 5. Design of—Ex. 12:21-28.

Provision for the unclean.—Num. 9:6-12; II Chr. 30:2-4. For Strangers.—Ex. 12:48, 49; Num. 9:14; cf. Ex. 6:19-22. To be observed at Place designated by God.—Deut. 16:5-7. And as directed by Him—Ex. 12:8, 15-20; 13:3, 6; 23:15; Lev. 23:6; Num. 9:11; 28:17; Deut. 16:3, 4; Mk. 14:12; Lu. 22:7; Acts 12:3; I Cor. 5:7, 8.

Observed by Joshua.—Josh. 5:10, 11. By Hezekiah—II Chr. 30:1-27. By Josiah—II Ki. 23:22, 23; II Chr. 35:1, 18.

To be observed after returning from Captivity.—Ezra 6:20; Ez. 45:21-24.

Observed by Christ.—Mt. 26:19-30; Lu. 22:15; John 2:13,

23. Christ crucified at the Time of the Passover—Mt. 26:2; Mk. 14:1-2; John 18:28.

The Lamb a Type of Christ.—I Cor. 5:7. Pilate released a Prisoner at the Time of the Passover—Mt. 27:15-18; Mk. 15:6; Lu. 23:16, 17; John 18:39, 40. Peter imprisoned at the Time of the Passover—Acts 12:3. Paul at Philippi—Acts 20:6.

Lamb a Symbol of Innocence.—Gen. 21:28-30; Is. 11:6; 53:7; Acts 8:32; Lu. 10:3; I Pet. 1:19. A Sin-offering—Lev. 4:32; 14:12-21, 24, 25; Num. 6:12; 7:15, 21; 28:3-8.

Christ the Lamb of God.—Is. 53:7; John 1:29, 36; I Pet. 1:19; Rev. 5:6, 12; 7:9, 10, 14; 12:11; 14:4, 10; 15:3; 17:14; 19:7, 9; 21:9, 27; 22:3.

^a Num. 33:4.
^b Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

¹ Or, for a destroyer.

^c Ch. 13:9.
^d Memorial, Is. 57:8.
^e Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

^f Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^g Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.

^h Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
ⁱ Labor, Ex. 23:12.

^j See v. 41.

^a against all the ^b gods of Ē-ġypt I will execute judgments: I am Jē-hō-^cvāh. 13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and there shall no plague be upon you ¹ to destroy you, when I smite the land of Ē-ġypt. 14 And ^c this day shall be unto you for ^d a memorial, and ye shall keep it a feast to Jē-hō-^cvāh: throughout your generations ye shall keep it a feast by ^e an ordinance for ever.

15 ^f Seven days shall ye eat ^g unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Īš-rā-^hēl. 16 And in the ^h first day there shall be to you a holy convocation, and in the seventh day a holy convocation; no manner ⁱ of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done by you. 17 And ye shall observe the *feast of* unleavened bread; for in this ^j selfsame day have I brought your hosts out of the land of Ē-ġypt: therefore

Var. Rend.—V. 21. Draw out—Or. Withdraw, *Ge. Kn. Ke. Di.* lamb—small animal (out of the hurdle), BAEN.

shall ye observe this day throughout your generations by an ordinance for ever. 18 In the first *month*, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even. 19 ^k Seven ^l days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, that ^m soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Īš-rā-ⁿēl, whether he be a ⁿ sojourner, or one that is born in the ^o land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ^p Then ^q Mō-^ršēš called for all the ^r elders of Īš-rā-^sēl, and said unto them, ² Draw out, and take you ^s ³ lambs according to your families, and kill the ^t ^u passover. 22 And ye shall take a bunch of ^v hyssop, and dip it in the ^w blood that is in the ^x basin, and strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out of the ^y * door of his ^z house until the ^z morning. 23 For Jē-hō-^vvāh will pass through to smite the Ē-ġypt-^z ūānš; and when he seeth the

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 17. The *feast* of unleavened bread—the commandment, *Sam. Sept. (l).*

¹⁹
^k Day, Lev. 25:8.
^l Leavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^m Soul, Job 4:15.
ⁿ Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
^o Land, Gen. 23:15.

²¹
^p Heb. 11:28.
^q Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^r Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
^s Or, *Go forth.*
^t Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
^u Or, *kids.*
^v Passover, Ex. 12:3.
^w Feasts, Num. 29:39.

²²
^v Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
^w Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^x Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^y House, Deut. 24:10.
^z Morning, Ps. 65:8.

* DOOR.—Gen. 19:9; Ex. 12:23; Job 31:34; Ps. 141:3; 26:14; Song of Sol. 5:4; 8:9; Ez. 8:8.

At the Door.—Acts 5:9. Base Men at—Gen. 19:6, 9–11; Ju. 19:22, 26, 27. Beggar laid at Door of the Temple—Acts 3:2. Child dies at—I Ki. 14:17. Colt tied at—Mk. 11:4. Damsel stoned—Deut. 22:21. Ear punched at—Deut. 15:17. Every Man at—Ex. 33:8, 10; Num. 11:10. Jeroboam, Wife of—I Ki. 14:6. Jesus at—Mt. 24:33; Mk. 13:20; Jas. 5:9; Rev. 3:20. Joseph's Door—Gen. 43:19. King's House—II Sam. 11:9. Multitude gathered at—Mk. 1:33; 2:2. Naaman at—II Ki. 5:9, 10. Neighbor's—Job 31:9. Peter at—John 18:16, 17; Acts 12:13. Pillar of Cloud at—Ex. 33:9. Priests at—Neh. 3:20, 21. Shunammite Woman—II Ki. 4:15. Sin coucheth at—Gen. 4:7. Tower, Of—Ju. 9:52. Wisdom at—Pr. 9:14. Entrance by.—John 10:1; Rev. 3:20. Everlasting.—Ps. 24:7.

Jesus the Door.—John 10:7.
Open.—II Ki. 9:3, 10; Acts 12:16; 14:27; 16:26; I Cor. 16:9; II Cor. 2:12; Col. 4:3; Rev. 3:8, 20; 4:1.

Shut.—Gen. 19:6, 10; I Sam. 13:17, 18; II Ki. 4:4, 5, 21, 33; 9:3, 10; Neh. 6:10; Mal. 1:10; Mt. 6:6; 25:10; Lu. 11:7; 13:25; John 20:19, 26; Acts 21:30.

Door of Ark.—Gen. 6:16.

Door of the Court.—Ez. 8:3, 7.

Door of the Gate.—Ju. 16:3; I Sam. 21:13; I Chr. 22:3; Ez. 8:3, 14; 11:1; Acts 12:13.

Door of Hope.—Hos. 2:15.

Door of House.—Lev. 14:38; Josh. 2:19; Ju. 19:27; I Sam. 3:15; II Ki. 5:9; II Chr. 28:24; 29:3; Neh. 3:20; Pr. 5:8; 9:14; Ez. 33:30; 47:1.

Door of Sheepfold.—John 10:1, 2, 7, 9.

Door of Tabernacle.—Ex. 40:6, 29.

Door of Temple.—I Ki. 6:8, 34; Neh. 6:10; Ez. 8:14, 16; 40:13; 41:11, 16, 17, 20, 24, 25, 42; 22, 11, 12; 46:3; Acts 3:2. Of Gold—I Ki. 7:50; II Ki. 18:16.

Door of Tent.—Ex. 33:8, 10; Num. 11:10; 16:27; Ju. 4:20. Jehovah appears at—Gen. 18:1, 2, 10; 26:25; Deut. 31:15. Of the Tent of Meeting—Ex. 26:36; 29:4, 10, 11, 32, 42; 33:9, 10; 35:15; 36:37; 38:8, 30; 39:38; 40:5, 6, 12, 28, 29; Lev. 1:3, 5; 3:2; 4:4, 7, 18; 8:3, 4, 31, 33, 35; 10:7; 12:6; 14:11, 23; 15:14, 19; 16:7; 17:4, 5, 6, 9, 19; 21; Num. 3:25, 26; 4:25, 26; 6:10, 13, 18; 10:3; 12:5; 16:18, 19, 50; 20:6; 25:6; 27:2; Josh. 19:57; I Sam. 2:22; I Chr. 9:21.

Of the Tomb.—Mt. 27:60; Mk. 15:46; 16:3.

Doorkeeper.—I Ki. 14:27, 28; Acts 12:6.

Door-posts.—Ex. 21:6; Deut. 11:20; I Ki. 6:33.

blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, Jē-hō'vāh will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ye ^a shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye are come to the ^b land which Jē-hō'vāh ^c will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service. 26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, It is the ^d sacrifice of Jē-hō'vāh's pass-over, ¹ who passed over the houses of the ^e children of Īs'rá-ēl in Ē-ġypt, when he smote the Ē-ġypt'ūānš, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped. 28 And the children of Īs'rá-ēl went and did so; as Jē-hō'vāh had commanded Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn, so did they.

29 And it came to pass at ¹ midnight, that Jē-hō'vāh smote all the first-born in the land of Ē-ġypt, from the first-born of Phā'raōh that sat on his throne unto the first-born of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the first-born of cattle. 30 And Phā'raōh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Ē-ġypt'ūānš; and there was a great ² cry in Ē-ġypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead. 31 And he called for Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn by night, and said, Rise up, get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Īs'rá-ēl; and

Var. Rend.—V. 33. are—be, R. V. 34. clothes—upper garments; mantle, BAEN. V. 36. despoiled—spoiled, R. V. 38. mixed—Or, foreign, *lit.* admixed, *Th.* V. 40. time that the children of Israel dwelt in Egypt—sojourning of the children of Israel, which they sojourned, R.

go, serve Jē-hō'vāh, as ye have said. 32 Take ^h both your ⁱ flocks and your ^j herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and ^k bless me also. 33 And the ^l Ē-ġypt'ūānš were urgent upon the people, to send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We are all ^m dead men. 34 And the people took ⁿ their dough ^o before it was leavened, their kneading-troughs being bound up in their ^p clothes upon their shoulders. 35 ^q And the children of Īs'rá-ēl did according to the word of Mō'sēs; and they asked of the Ē-ġypt'ūānš ^r jewels of ^s silver, and jewels of ^t gold, and raiment: 36 and Jē-hō'vāh gave the people favor in the sight of the Ē-ġypt'ūānš, so that they let them have what they asked. And they ^u despoiled the Ē-ġypt'ūānš.

37 And the children of Īs'rá-ēl journeyed from ^v Rām'ē-sēs to Sūe'ēōth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, besides children. 38 And a ^w mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle. 39 And they ^x baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Ē-ġypt; for it was not leavened, because they were thrust out of Ē-ġypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victuals. 40 Now the time that the children of Īs'rá-ēl dwelt in Ē-ġypt was four hundred and thirty years. 41 And it came to pass at the end of four hundred and thirty years, even the self-same day it came to pass, that all the hosts of Jē-hō'vāh went out from the land of Ē-ġypt. 42 ^y It is ^z a night to be much

Var. Read.—V. 40. in Egypt—in the land of Egypt and in the land of Canaan, *Sam. Sept.* Cf. Gal. 3:17.

32

^h Ch. 10:9, 26.
ⁱ Flocks, 12:32.
^j Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
^k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

33

^l Egyptians, Gen. 12:10.
^m Death, Rom. 5:12.

34

ⁿ See v. 39.
^o Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^p Clothing, Job 31:19.

35

^q Ch. 3:21, 22; 11:2, 3; Ps. 105:37.
^r Jewels, Num. 31:51.
^s Silver, Job 22:25.
^t Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

36

^u Ch. 3:22.

37

^v Num. 33:3, 4.

38

^w Num. 11:4.

39

^x Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.

42

^y Ch. 13:10; 34:13; Deut. 16:1.
^z Or, a night of watching unto Jehovah.

42
a Deliverance
from Bond-
age, Ex.
15:13.

44
b Servant, Ex.
21:2.
c Circumcision,
Gen. 17:14.

45
d Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.
e Passover, Ex.
12:3.

46
f House, Deut.
24:10.
g Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
h Num. 9:12;
John 19:36.

47
i Israel, Deut.
4:1.
l Heb. *do it*.

observed unto Jê-hô'vâh for
^a bringing them out from the land
of Ê'gypt: this is that night of
Jê-hô'vâh, to be much observed
of all the children of Îs'râ-ël
throughout their generations.

43 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto
Mô'sēs and Aâr'ôn, This is the
ordinance of the passover: there
shall no foreigner eat thereof; **44**
but every man's ^b servant that is
bought for * money, when thou
hast ^c circumcised him, then
shall he eat thereof. **45** A ^d so-
journer and a hired servant
shall not eat ^e thereof. **46** In one
^f house shall it be eaten; thou
shalt not carry forth aught of the
^g flesh abroad out of the house;
^h neither shall ye break a bone
thereof. **47** All the congrega-
tion of ⁱ Îs'râ-ël shall ^l keep it.

Var. Rend.—V. 43. foreigner—alien, R.
V. 44. Man's servant—man-servant; slave,
BAEN. Chap. 13.—V. 2. openeth—first
openeth, *lit.* cleaveth; so throughout.

* **MONEY.**—Gold and Silver used as—Gen. 13:2; Num.
22:18. Brass added by Romans—Mt. 10:9; 12:41. Silver
used frequently—Gen. 17:12, 13, 23, 27; 20:16 (Upwards of 50
other instances in Old Testament). Gold referred to—Gen.
24:35; 34:8; I Chr. 21:25; Ezra 8:25–27; Is. 13:17; 46:6; 60:9;
Ez. 7:19; 28:4. Usually taken by Weight—Gen. 23:16; 43:21;
Job 28:15; Jer. 32:9–10; Zech. 11:12. Bag of—Pr. 7:20. Image
on—Mt. 22:20–21. Conscience Money—Ju. 17:2; Mt. 27:3–5.

VALUES MENTIONED.—Old Testament: *Shekel* means
Weight, so used for Spices—Ex. 30:23. Brass—Ex. 38:29.
Uncoinced Bars till 500 B.C. Gold, *Shekel*—\$9.96. *Mina*
(pound)—\$496.38. *Talent*—\$29,728.96. Silver, *Shekel*—
\$0.67. *Mina* (pound)—\$31.62. *Talent*—\$1,995.26. Coined:
Gold Doric—I Chr. 29:7; Ezra 2:69; 8:27; Neh. 7:70–72.
Value, \$5.13.

New Testament: Gold alluded to once—Mt. 10:9. *Aureus*,
value, \$4.98. Silver, *Denarius*, value, \$0.198. *Drachma* or
Drachm, same value, once only—Lu. 15:8. *Didrachma* (2
Drachma)—Mt. 17:24. Equal to Holy Shekel or Temple Tax.
Stater, or *Tetradrachma* (4 *Drachma*), Temple Tax for two—
Mt. 17:27. *Mina* (pound)—Lu. 19:13, 16, 18, 20, 24, 25.
Value, \$19.80. *Talent*, equivalent to 6000 Denarii; value,
\$1,188.00. Copper or Bronze: *Assarion* (penny)—Mt. 10:29;
Lu. 12:6. Value, \$0.012. *Quadrans* (farthing)—Mt. 5:26; Mk.
12:42. Value, Three Tenths of a Cent. *Lepton* (mite)—Mk.
12:42; Lu. 12:59; 21:2. Value, Three Twentieths of a Cent.
Pieces of Money.—Mt. 26:15 (probably the *Stater*). Thirty
Pieces about 120 *Denarii*, or \$23.76. Acts 19:19—Books
worth probably 50,000 *Denarii*, equal to \$9,900.00.

Money for Ransom of Souls.—Ex. 30:11–16; Lev. 5:15–16.
Jewish Money regulated by Standard of Sanctuary.—Lev.
5:15; Num. 3:47.

Forbidden to take Interest.—Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:37; Deut.
23:19; Neh. 5:7, 10, 11, 13; Pr. 15:5.

Abraham used Current Money.—Gen. 23:9, 13, 16.
Money-changing a Trade.—Mt. 21:12; Mk. 11:15; John 2:15.

Given as Offerings.—II Ki. 12:4–16; 22:7, 9; II Chr. 24:5,
11, 14; 34:9, 14, 17; Ezra 2:68, 69; 7:17; Neh. 10:32; Mk. 12:41;
Acts 4:37. As Alms—I Sam. 2:36; Acts 3:3–6. For Tribute
—II Ki. 15:20; 23:33; Neh. 5:4; Mt. 17:24, 27; 22:17, 19.
Usefulness as a Defence.—Eccl. 7:12.

Love of a Root of Evil.—Mic. 3:11; I Tim. 6:10.

Gifts.—Naaman to Gehazi—II Ki. 5:22, 26. To Job—Job

48 And when a stranger shall so-
journ with thee, and will keep
the passover to Jê-hô'vâh, let all
his males be ^c circumcised, and
then let him come near and keep
it; and he shall be as one that
is born in the land: but no un-
circumcised person shall eat
thereof. **49** One law shall be to
him that is home-born, and unto
the stranger that sojourneth
among you. **50** Thus did all
the children of Îs'râ-ël; as Jê-hô'
vâh commanded ⁱ Mô'sēs and
^k Aâr'ôn, so did they. **51** And it
came to pass the selfsame day,
that Jê-hô'vâh did ^l bring the
children of Îs'râ-ël out of the
land of Ê'gypt by their hosts.

13 And Jê-hô'vâh spake
unto Mô'sēs, saying, **2**
^m Sanctify unto me all the
† first-born, whatsoever openeth
the womb among the children of
Îs'râ-ël, both of ⁿ man and of
^p beast: it is mine.

50
i Moses, Ex.
3:4.
k Aaron, Ex.
4:14.

51
l Vs. 12, 13, 15;
ch. 22:29; Lu.
2:23.

2
m Sanctification,
I Sam. 7:1.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Beast, Rev.
15:2.
p Animals, Gen.
2:20.

42:11. Queen of Sheba to Solomon—I Ki. 10:2; II Chr. 9:9.
Simon offers to Apostles—Acts 8:18. Felix expects Gift of
Paul—Acts 24:26.

To purchase with.—Gen. 23:16; 33:19; I Ki. 9:14; 17:24;
Ezra 3:7. Joseph puts his Brother's Money in Sack—Gen.
42:25, 27, 28, 35; 43:12, 15, 18; 22:23; 47:14, 15, 16, 18.
Food—Deut. 2:6, 28; 14:26. Fruit—Job 31:39. Pleasure—
Eccl. 10:19. Slaves—Gen. 37:28; Ex. 12:44; 21:21; Lev.
22:11; 25:50, 51. Dowry of Wives—Ex. 21:11; 22:17; Deut.
21:14. Vineyard—I Ki. 21:2, 6, 15.

Recompense Money.—Ex. 21:11, 21, 30, 34, 35; 22:7. In
Year of Jubilee—Lev. Chap. 27.

Redemption Money.—Num. 3:48–51; 18:16. Tithes, used
in Paying—Deut. 14:25.

Use in New Testament.—Silver—Mt. 25:18, 27; 28:11, 15;
Mk. 6:8; 14:11; Lu. 9:3; 19:15, 23; 22:5; Acts 7:16; 8:20.
Gold—Mt. 2:11; 10:9; Acts 3:6; 20:33; I Pet. 1:18.

† **FIRST-BORN: Birthright.**—Gen. 25:31; 27:29, 35–37;
43:33; 48:18; 49:3; Deut. 21:17; I Chr. 5:1; Ps. 89:27.

Set aside—Cain—Gen. 4:4, 5, 9–16. *Ishmael*—Gen. 17:19–
21. *Esau*—Gen. 25:23, 33, 34; 27:30–37 (Heb. 12:16). *Manasseh*—
Gen. 48:15–20. *Reuben*—Gen. 49:3, 4; I Chr. 5:1, 2. *David's*
Brothers—I Sam. 16:2–12. *Adonijah*—I Ki. 2:15. *Hosah's*
Son—I Chr. 26:10.

Of Egyptians slain.—Ex. 11:5; 12:12, 29, 30; 13:15; Num.
3:13; 8:17; 33:4.

Consecration of First-born.—Of Man and Beast to God, to
commemorate sparing of First-born of Israel in Egypt—Ex.
13:2, 12–15; 22:29, 30; Num. 3:13; 8:17; Deut. 15:19, 20;
Neh. 10:36; Lu. 2:23.

Redemption.—Levites taken instead of—Num. 3:12, 13, 40–
45; 8:16–18. Five Shekels taken for each of the 273 more than
the Number of Levites—Num. 3:40–50; 18:16. Price given to
the Priests—Num. 3:48–51.

Of Kings to succeed to the Throne.—II Ki. 3:27; II Chr. 21:3.
Sacrificed to Idols.—II Ki. 3:27; Mic. 6:7.

Daughters married first.—Gen. 29:26.

Term of Honor.—Ex. 4:22; Ps. 89:27; Jer. 31:9; Rom. 8:29;
Col. 1:15; Heb. 12:23; Rev. 1:5.

First-born of Animals: Of Clean—Shall not labor nor be

3
a Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
b Bondage, John 8:33.
1 Heb. *bondsmen*
c Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
d Leavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
4
e Month Abib, Gen. 7:11.
5
f Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Ch. 3:8, 17; Josh 24:11.
h Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
i Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
j Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
k Hivite, Gen. 10:17.
l Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
m Ex. 3:8; Josh. 5:6; Jer. 11:5.
6
n Seven, Gen. 2:2.
o Day, Lev. 25:8.
p Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
q Feast, Num. 29:39.
9
r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
s V. 16; Ch. 12:14; Deut. 6:8; 11:18.
t Law, Deut. 31:24.
u Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
10
v Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
11
w Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

3 And Mō'sēs said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from ^aĒ-ġypt, out of the house of ^b1 bondage; for ^cby strength of hand Jē-hō'vāh brought you out from this place: there shall no ^dleavened bread be eaten. 4 This day ye go forth in the ^emonth Ā-bib. 5 And it shall be, when Jē-hō'vāh ^f1 shall bring thee into the land of the ^hĒā'nān-ite, and the ⁱHit'tite, and the ^jĀm-ōr-ite, and the ^kHi'vite, and the ^lJēb' ū-site, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, ^ma land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month. 6 ⁿSeven ^odays thou shalt eat ^punleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a ^qfeast to Jē-hō'vāh. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten throughout the seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee, in all thy borders. 8 And thou shalt tell thy son in that day, saying, It is because of that which Jē-hō'vāh did for me when I came forth out of Ē-ġypt. 9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thy ^rhand, and for a memorial between thine ^seyes, that the ^tlaw of Jē-hō'vāh may be in thy ^umouth: for with ^ca strong hand hath Jē-hō'vāh brought thee out of Ē-ġypt. 10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ^vordinance in its season from year to year.

11 And it shall be, when ^wJē-hō'vāh shall bring thee into the

Var. Rend.—V. 18. Red Sea—*Lit.* Sea of Weeds, *or*, of Suph. armed—*So* BAEN.; in battle array (*lit.* in five parts or divisions), *Saad. Pococke, Ev.*

shorn—Deut. 15:19. Remains with Dam for seven Days—Ex. 22:30; Lev. 22:27. Offered in Sacrifice—Gen. 4:4; Ex. 34:19; Lev. 18:17; 22:27; 27:26; Num. 18:17; Deut. 15:19–22; Neh. 10:36. Could not be a Free-will Offering—Lev. 27:26. Flesh to belong to Priests—Num. 18:18, 19. Of Unclean: Redemption of—Lev. 27:27; Num. 18:15, 16. Firstling of the Ass redeemed with a Lamb or its Neck to be broken—Ex. 13:13; 34:20. See "Offerings of First-Fruits"—Gen. 22:2. "Inheritance"—I Chr. 21:3.

land of the Ēā'nān-ite, ^xas he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee, 12 that ^ythou shalt ^zset apart unto Jē-hō'vāh all that openeth the womb, and every firstling which thou hast that cometh of a ^abeast; the males shall be Jē-hō'vāh's. 13 And every firstling of an ^bass thou shalt ^credeem with a ^d3 lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break its neck: and all the first-born of man among thy sons shalt thou redeem. 14 And it shall be, when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand Jē-hō'vāh brought us out from Ē-ġypt, from the house of ¹bondage: 15 and it came to pass, when ^ePhā'raōh ⁴would hardly let us go, that Jē-hō'vāh slew all the first-born in the land of Ē-ġypt, both the first-born of man, and the first-born of beast: therefore I ^fsacrifice to Jē-hō'vāh all that openeth the womb, being males; but all the first-born of my sons I redeem. 16 And it shall be for a sign upon thy hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand Jē-hō'vāh brought us forth out of Ē-ġypt.

17 And it came to pass, when Phā'raōh had let the people go, that God led them not by the way of the land of the ^gPhī-lis'tīnes, although that was near; for God said, ^hLest peradventure the people ⁱrepent when they see war, and they return to Ē-ġypt: 18 but God led the people about, by the way of the ^jwilderness by the ^kRed Sea: and the children of Īš-rā-ēl went up ^larmed out of the land of Ē-ġypt. 19 And Mō'sēs took ^mthe bones of ⁿJoseph with him:

^x Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

12
^y Consecration of First-born, Ex. 13:1.
^z Heb. *cause to pass over*.
^a Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
^b Animals, Gen. 2:20.

13
^b Asses, Num. 31:34.
^c Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^d Lamb, Ex. 28:38.
³ Or, *kid*.

15
^e Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
⁴ Or, *hardened himself against letting us go*.
^f Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

17
^g Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
^h Ch. 14:11, 12; Num. 14:1–4.
ⁱ Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

18
^j Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^k Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^l War, Josh. 22:12.

19
^m Gen. 50:24, 25; Josh. 24:32.
ⁿ Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

20

- a Succoth, Gen. 33:17.
b Encampment, Num. 31:10.

21

- c Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
d Night, Ps. 19:2.
e Fire, Lev. 10:2.
f Light, Ps. 74:16.

22

- 1 Or, he took not away the pillar of cloud by day nor the, &c.
g Pillar, Num. 3:36.

2

- h Num. 33:7, 8.

3

- i Land, Gen. 23:15.

4

- j Heart hardened, Acts 15:9.
2 Heb. make strong.
k Vs. 17, 23.

5

- l King, Deut. 17:15.
m Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
o Israel, Deut. 4:1.
p Heart, Acts 15:9.
q Servants, Ex. 21:2.
r Bondage, John 8:33.

6

- s Chariot, I Sam. 13:5.
3 Or, chariots.

for he had straitly sworn the children of Īś-rā-ēl, saying, God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you. 20 And they took their journey from ^aSūc-eōth, and ^bencamped in Ē-thām, in the edge of the wilderness. 21 And Jē-hō-vāh went before them by day in a ^cpillar of cloud, to lead them the way, and by ^dnight in a pillar of ^efire, to give them ^flight; that they might go by day and by night: 22 ¹the pillar of cloud by day, and the ^gpillar of fire by night, departed not from before the people.

14 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēs, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Īś-rā-ēl, that they turn back and encamp before ^hPi-hā-hi-rōth, between Mīg-dōl and the sea, before Bā-āl-zē-phōn: over against it shall ye encamp by the sea. 3 And Phā-raōh will say of the children of Īś-rā-ēl, They are entangled in the ⁱland, the wilderness hath shut them in. 4 And I will ^jharden Phā-raōh's heart, and ^khe shall follow after them; and I will get me honor upon Phā-raōh, and upon all his host; and the Ē-ġyp-tiānš shall know that I am Jē-hō-vāh. And they did so. 5 And it was told the ^lm king of ⁿĒ-ġypt that the ^opeople were fled: and the ^pheart of Phā-raōh and of his ^qservants was changed towards the people, and they said, What is this we have done, that we have let Īś-rā-ēl go from ^rserving us? 6 And he made ready his ^schariot, and took his people with him: 7 and he took six hundred chosen char-

iots, and all the chariots of Ē-ġypt, and ^tcaptains over all of them. 8 And Jē-hō-vāh ^uhardened the heart of Phā-raōh king of Ē-ġypt, and he pursued after the children of Īś-rā-ēl: for the children of Īś-rā-ēl went out with a high hand. 9 And the Ē-ġyp-tiānš pursued after them, all the ^vhorses and chariots of Phā-raōh, and his ^whorsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the ^xsea, ^ybeside Pi-hā-hi-rōth, before Bā-āl-zē-phōn.

10 And when Phā-raōh drew nigh, the children of Īś-rā-ēl ^zlifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Ē-ġyp-tiānš were marching after them; and they were ^{aa}sore afraid: and the children of Īś-rā-ēl cried out unto Jē-hō-vāh. 11 And they said unto Mō-šēs, ^{ab}Because there were no ^{ac}graves in Ē-ġypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the ^{ad}wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to bring us forth out of Ē-ġypt? 12 Is not this the word that we spake unto thee in Ē-ġypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Ē-ġyp-tiānš? For it were better for us to serve the Ē-ġyp-tiānš, than that we should die in the wilderness. 13 And Mō-šēs said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still, and see the ^{ae}salvation of Jē-hō-vāh, which he will work for you to-day: ^{af}for the Ē-ġyp-tiānš whom ye have seen to-day, ye shall see them again no more for ever. 14 Jē-hō-vāh will fight for you, and ye shall hold your ^{ag}peace.

15 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto Mō-šēs, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Īś-rā-ēl, that they go forward. 16 And lift thou up thy ^{ah}rod, and ^{ai}stretch out thy hand over the sea, and divide it: and

7

- t Captains, Num. 2:3.

8

- 4 Heb. made strong.

9

- u See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
v Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
w Sea, Ex. 14:21.
x Num. 33:7, 8.

10

- y Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
z Fear, Gen. 9:2.

11

- a Ch. 5:21; 15:24; 16:2.
b Graves, Job 3:22.
c Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

13

- d Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
e Ch. 15:3; Deut. 1:30; 3:22.
5 Or, for whereas we have seen the Egyptians to-day.

14

- f Peace, Pr. 17:1.

16

- g Rod, Num. 20:8.
h Vs. 27-30; Heb. 11:29.

Var. Rend.—V. 22. departed not—did not remove. Chap. 14.—Vs. 4, 17. hardened—make stubborn. V. 8. hardened—made stubborn. V. 9. horses—chariot-horses. V. 10. were marching—marched, r. V. 13. the Egyptians whom ye have seen—as ye have seen the Egyptians. V. 14. will—shall, r.

16 <i>a</i> Ground, Gen. 33:19. 17 <i>1</i> Heb. <i>make strong</i>. 19 <i>b</i> Angel, I Pet. 1:12. 20 <i>c</i> Encampment, Num. 31:10. <i>d</i> Egypt, Gen. 12:10. <i>e</i> Israel, Deut. 4:1. <i>f</i> Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19. <i>g</i> Darkness, Job 38:9. <i>h</i> Light, Ps. 74:16.	the children of Īś-rā-ēl shall go into the midst of the sea on dry ^aground. 17 And I, behold, I will ¹harden the hearts of the Ē-ġyp-tūāns, and they shall go in after them: and I will get me honor upon Phā-raōh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. 18 And the Ē-ġyp-tūāns shall know that I am Jē-hō-vāh, when I have gotten me honor upon Phā-raōh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. 19 And ^bthe angel of God, who went before the camp of Īś-rā-ēl, removed and went behind them; and the * pillar of cloud removed from before them, and stood behind them: 20 and it came between the ^ccamp of ^dĒ-ġypt and the camp of ^eĪś-rā-ēl; and there was the ^fcloud and the ^gdarkness, yet gave it ^hlight Var. Rend.—V. 24. discomfited—brought into confusion, BAEN. V. 25. drive them heavily—Or, led them on with difficulty, <i>Ka. Di.</i> Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 20. there was the cloud and the darkness, yet gave it light by night: and the one—there were clouds and darkness all the night, but there was light to the children of Israel all the night, and, <i>Pesh.</i>; there arose clouds and darkness, and the night passed, and, <i>Sept.</i>; <i>Heb. text affords no intelligible sense.</i>	by ⁱnight: and the one came not near the other all the night. 21 And ^jMō-šēš ^kstretched out his hand over the ^lsea; and ^mJē-hō-vāh caused the sea to go <i>back</i> by a strong east ⁿwind all the night, and made the sea ^odry land, and the ^pwaters were divided. 22 And the children of Īś-rā-ēl went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. 23 And the Ē-ġyp-tūāns pursued, and went in after them into the midst of the sea, all Phā-raōh's ^rhorses, his ^schariots, and his ^thorsemen. 24 And it came to pass in the ^umorning ^vwatch, † SEAS.—The Gathering together of the Waters called Seas—Gen. 1:10. The Earth founded upon—Ps. 24:2. Bounds set to—Job 26:10; 38:8-11; Pr. 8:27-29. Extent of—Job 11:9; Ps. 104:25. Replenished by Rivers—Eccl. 1:7; Ez. 47:8. Wonders of God seen in—Gen. 1:20-21; Ps. 104:25-26; 107:24. Made to glorify God—Ps. 69:34; 148:7. To serve Man, To sail on—I Ki. 9:26; Ps. 107:23. To build Cities near—Gen. 49:13; Ez. 27:3; Nah. 3:8. To derive Wealth from—Deut. 33:19; Mt. 4:18. Seas mentioned in Scripture.—Adria, Sea of—Acts 27:27. Dead Sea, or Arabah, called Vale of Siddim, or Salt Sea, Sea of Plains, Eastern Sea, Sea of Lot (40x8 miles).—Gen. 14:3, 10; Num. 34:12; Deut. 3:17; Josh. 3:16; 12:3; 15:2, 5; 18:19. Eastern Sea—Zech. 14:8; Joel 2:20. Galilee (12½ by 8 miles, 65 miles above Dead Sea and 680 feet below sea-level), or Tiberias, or Lake of Genesareth or Chinnereth—Num. 34:11; Josh. 12:3; 13:27. Jesus by—Mt. 8:26; Mk. 4:39; Lu. 8:24; John 6:19. Sea to give up the Dead.—Rev. 20:13. In Redeemed Earth no more Sea—Rev. 21:1. Figurative.—Of the Wicked—Is. 57:20. Of Afflictions—Is. 43:2. Of Righteousness—Is. 48:18. Of Devastating Armies—Ez. 26:3. Of John's Vision—Rev. 4:6. Unstable Disciples—Jas. 1:6. SEA-MONSTERS.—God created them—Gen. 1:21. Job's Comparison—Job 7:12. God's Power displayed—Ps. 74:13; Is. 51:9-10; 27:1; Ez. 29:3. Praise enjoined upon—Ps. 148:7.	<i>i</i> Night, Ps. 19:2. 21 <i>j</i> Moses, Ex. 3:4. <i>k</i> Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12. <i>l</i> God, Gen. 1:1. <i>m</i> Miracles, Mk. 16:17. <i>n</i> Wind, Job 27:21. <i>o</i> Land, Gen. 23:15. <i>p</i> Waters, Ps. 95:5. <i>q</i> Gen. 15:8. 23 <i>r</i> See "Animals," Gen. 2:20. <i>s</i> Chariots, I Sam. 13:5. <i>t</i> Horsemen, Acts 23:23. 24 <i>u</i> Morning, Ps. 65:8. <i>v</i> Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
--	--	---	---

* CLOUD OF GLORY: Called.—The Cloud—Ex. 34:5; 40:34-38. The Pillar of Cloud—Ex. 33:9, 10. The Cloud of Jehovah—Num. 10:34. Pillar of Cloud and Pillar of Fire—Ex. 13:22. Presence of Jehovah—Ex. 33:14, 15.

First Appearance of.—Ex. 13:20, 21.

What designed for.—To decide the Goings and Stayings of Israel—Ex. 40:36-37; Num. 9:15-23. To guide them by Day and by Night—Ex. 13:21, 22; Neh. 9:12, 19; Ps. 78:14; 99:7; 105:39. To shield the Ark and the People while journeying—Num. 10:33-36; Ps. 105:39; Is. 4:5-6. To protect Israel from Foes—Ex. 14:19-20; Job 36:32; Ps. 105:38; I Cor. 10:2. To embody the Glory of Jehovah at the Tabernacle—Ex. 29:42-43; 33:9-10; 40:34-35; Lev. 16:2. At Solomon's Temple—I Ki. 8:10-11; II Chr. 5:13-14. Latter Temple—Ez. 10:3, 4, 18. Over Jerusalem—Ez. 11:22-23. Paul speaks of this Glory—Rom. 9:4; I Cor. 10:2.

Clouds the Medium through which Jehovah approached the People.—At Sinai—Ex. 16:10-12; 24:15-18; Deut. 5:22. On the Journey—Ex. 33:10; Ps. 99:7. To produce Faith in Moses—Ex. 19:9-16; 33:9; Num. 12:5-10. At Transfiguration of Jesus—Mt. 17:5; Mk. 9:7; Lu. 9:34-35.

Nebulous Haze typifies the Hiding of Jehovah.—Job 24:14; 26:9; Ps. 97:2.

Cloud of Fire symbolizes the Purity of Jehovah.—Ex. 24:17; Dan. 7:9-10.

Return of Cloud of Glory foretold.—Is. 4:5; Ez. 43:2-4.

Ezekiel's Further Visions.—Ez. 1:4; 30:3.

Clouds in Connection with Jesus.—Transfiguration—Mt. 17:5; Mk. 9:7. Ascension—Acts 1:9. Return to Disciples—Mt. 24:30; Lu. 21:27. Crowned in the Heavens—Rev. 14:14.

Clouds in Connection with the Saints.—I Thess. 4:17; Rev. 11:12.

- 24
a Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
25
1 Acc. to Sept. and Syr. bound.
2 And, *and made them to drive.*

- 27
3 Or, *wanted flow.*
c The Egyptians, Gen. 12:10.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
4 Heb. *shook off.*

that ^a Jê-hô'-vâh looked forth upon the host of the Ê-ğyp'-tîāṣ through the pillar of ^b fire and of cloud, and discomfited the host of the Ê-ğyp'-tîāṣ. 25 And he ¹ took off their chariot wheels, ² and they drove them heavily; so that the Ê-ğyp'-tîāṣ said, Let us flee from the face of Îš'-râ-êl; for Jê-hô'-vâh fighteth for them against the Ê-ğyp'-tîāṣ.

26 And Jê-hô'-vâh said unto Mō-šēs, Stretch out thy hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Ê-ğyp'-tîāṣ, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. 27 And Mō-šēs stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to its ³ strength when the morning appeared; and the Ê-ğyp'-tîāṣ fled against it; and ^d Jê-hô'-vâh ⁴ overthrew the

Var. Rend.—V. 27. overthrew—in; *Rather*, shook off—into, VAR. BAEN.
Var. Read.—V. 25, took off—bound, i.e. clogged, Sam. Sept. Pesh. Ew. Di.

*FORMS OF LYRIC POETRY IN THE BIBLE.

Songs:

Folk Songs quoted.—Song of the Sword (Genesis iv. 23-4)—Of the Well (Numbers xxi. 17-18)—Husbandry Song (Proverbs xxvii. 23-7)—War Ballad (Joshua x. 12-13)—Fragments of others in Numbers xxi.

Odes—not a determinate form. As illustrations:

Triumphal Odes (the word suggests dance movements): such as Deborah's Song (Judges v)—Song of Moses and Miriam (Exodus xv)—with such a Link as the **Processional Ode** (Psalms lxxviii) passes into Ritual Poetry.

National Anthems: Psalms cxxxvi, cv, lxxviii, cvi.—**Elegiac Ode** on the Covenant (Psalms lxxxix).

Odes on Themes: Of the Redeemed (Psalms cvii)—Of the World within and the World without (Psalms ciii-iv).

Songs—the essential lyric form:

Occasional: Song of Deborah (Judges v)—of Moses and Miriam (Exodus xv)—Psalms of Sennacherib's Overthrow (xlv, xlviii, lxxvi).

Of Deliverance: Psalms xviii, cxxxviii, cxlii—in the Songs of Ascents: Psalms cxvii, cxvii.

Of Nature and Providence: Song of Moses (Deuteronomy xxxii)—Psalms xxix, cvii, ciii-civ.

Of Judgment: Psalms lii, lviii, lxxv, lxxxiii (national), xciv.

Of Trust: Psalms xi, lxii—and Consecration: Psalm xvi.

On Themes: Psalms ii, cx, lxxii, lxxxiv, lxxxvii, xciii.—In the Songs of Ascents: cxv, cxvii, cxviii, cxxxii.

The Songs of Ascents: A Psalter within a Psalter: Psalms cxx-cxxxiv.

Songs scattered through Works of Prophecy: e. g. Songs of Zion in the Rhapsody of Zion Redeemed.

Elegies resting on the Professional Wall:

National: Psalms xlv, lxxv, lxxx, lxxx, lxxxix, cxxxvii.—Especially: Acrostic Suite of Elegies: The Book of Lamentations.

Personal: David's Lament over Saul and Jonathan (II Samuel i)—Psalm lxxxviii.

* From "The Literary Study of the Bible," by Richard G. Moulton. Copyright 1895 and 1899. Used by permission.

Ê-ğyp'-tîāṣ in the midst of the ^e sea. 28 And the ^f waters returned, and covered the ^g chariots, and the ^h horsemen, even all the host of ⁱ Phā'-rā'oh that went in after them into the sea; ^j there remained not so much as one of them. 29 But the ^k children of Îš'-râ-êl walked upon ^l dry ^m land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their ⁿ right hand, and on their left. 30 ^{o p} Thus Jê-hô'-vâh ^{q r} saved Îš'-râ-êl that ^s day out of the hand of the Ê-ğyp'-tîāṣ; and Îš'-râ-êl saw the Ê-ğyp'-tîāṣ ^t dead upon the sea-shore. 31 And Îš'-râ-êl saw the great ^u work which Jê-hô'-vâh did upon the Ê-ğyp'-tîāṣ, and the people ^v feared Jê-hô'-vâh: and they ^w believed in Jê-hô'-vâh, and in his servant ^w Mō-šēs.

15 Then *sang Mō-šēs Îš'-râ-êl this song unto Jê-hô'-vâh, and spake, saying,

^e Sea, Ex. 14:21.

^f Waters, Ps. 95:5.

^g Chariots, I Sam. 13:5.

^h Horsemen, Acts 23:23.

ⁱ Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

^j Ps. 78:53; 106:11.

^k Israel, Deut. 4:1.

^l Ps. 66:6; Is. 11:15.

^m Land, Gen. 23:15.

ⁿ Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^o Ps. 106:8, 10, 22; Is. 63:8, 11.

^p Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

^q Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

^r Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

^s Day, Lev. 25:8.

^t Death, Rom. 5:12.

^u Heb. *hand.*

^v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

^w Faith, Heb. 11:1.

^w Moses, Ex. 3:4.

Meditations on Themes:

The Consecrated Life: Psalm xv—The Quiet Soul: Psalm cxxxi—The Protection of Jehovah: Psalms xxiii, cxxi. The Prosperity of the Wicked: Psalms xxxvii (acrostic), xlix, lxxiii. The Law of the Lord: Psalms i, cxix (acrostic). Man the Viceroy of God: Psalm viii—The Heavens Above and the Law Within: Psalm xix—Evil Unbounded and Infinite Good: Psalm xxxvi. Thoughts from the Song of Moses: Psalms xc, xci.

Monologues:

Monodies of Experience: Psalms xxxii, xxxix, xli, xlii-iii, lxxvii.

Prayers and Litanies:

Prayers: Psalms iv, v, xiii, xvii, xxvi, xxxviii, li, cxliii—In the Songs of Ascents: cxx, cxxiii, cxxx.

Litanies: Psalms xxxv, lv, lxx, cix, cxl—In the Songs of Ascents: cxxix.

Dramatic Lyrics and Anthems:

Lyrics: Psalms iii, vi, xii, xxii, xxviii, liv, lvi, lvii, lxix, lxxi, cxxxix—Peculiar: cxxi.

Anthems: Psalms ix-x (acrostic), xxvii, lxxxv, cviii, cxlv.

Visions, dramatic, but not wholly monologue:

Psalms vii, l, xiv (=liii), lxxxii—compare in Prophecy Habakkuk's Vision (chapter iii).

Ritual Psalms:

Occasional Anthems: Inauguration of Jerusalem: Psalms xxiv, xxx, ci, cxxxii.

Festal Hymns and Anthems:

Hymns: Psalms xxxiii, xlv, xlvii, lxxx—In the Songs of Ascents: Psalms cxxi, cxxii, cxxxiv.

Anthems: Psalms lxvii (a Festal Response), lxviii, xc-c, cxxxv, cxlv-cl (cxlv is an acrostic preface).

War Ballads and Anthems:

War Ballad: Psalm lix.

War Anthems: Psalms xx-i, lx, and cviii (dramatic).

Votive Hymns and Anthems:

Hymns: Psalms xxxiv (acrostic), lxvi, xcii.

1	I will ^a sing unto Jê-hô'vâh, for he ¹ hath triumphed glo- riously:
a Is. 12:5; 42:10; 13. 1 Or, <i>is highly</i> <i>exalted.</i> b Jer. 51:21.	The ^b horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.
2	2 ^{cd} Jê-hô'vâh is my strength and song, And he is become my ^e salva- tion:
c Is. 12:2. d God, Gen. 1:1. 2 Heb. <i>Jah.</i> e Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40. f Praise, Ju. 5:3. g Father, Ex. 21:15.	This is my God, and I will ¹ praise him; My ^o father's God, and I will exalt him.
3	3 Jê-hô'vâh is a ^h man of war: Jê-hô'vâh is his ⁱ name.
h Anthropomor- phism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. i Names of God, Gen. 1:1.	4 ⁱ Phâ-raôh's ^k chariots and his host ^l ^m hath he cast into the ⁿ sea;
4	And his chosen ^o captains are sunk in the ^p Red Sea.
j Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5. k Chariot, I Sam. 13:5. l Miracles, Mk. 16:17. m Gen. 14:26-28. n Sea, Ex. 14:21. o Captains, Num. 2:3. p Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.	5 The deeps cover them: They ^q went down into the depths like a ^r stone.
5	6 Thy right hand, O Jê-hô'vâh, is glorious in power, Thy right hand, O Jê-hô'vâh, ^s dasheth in pieces the ^t en- emy.
q Y. 10; Neh. 9:11. r Stone, Ex. 34:1.	7 And in the greatness of thine excellency thou overthrow-
6	Var. Rend.—Chap. 15. —V. 8. heap— <i>i.e.</i> heap-of-corn, <i>Hu.</i> V. 9. desire— <i>lust</i> , <i>r</i> ; desire for revenge, <i>BAEN.</i> V. 13. loving- kindness— <i>mercy</i> , <i>r.</i>
s Ps. 2:9. t Enemies, Job 31:29.	

Anthems: Psalms cxi-cxxviii (the first two an acrostic preface).

National Anthems: Psalms cxxxvi, cv, lxxviii, cvi.

Liturgies: Psalms xxv (acrostic), xl, lxx, lxxxvi.

Doom Songs.—Utterances against Particular Nations or Cities: partly corresponding to Satires and Philipics of other literatures. **Prototype.**—The Curse (Genesis ix. 25.)

Nineveh: *Nahum*, Assyria: *Isaiah* xiv. 24-7.

Babylon: *Isaiah* xlii-xiv. 23; *Jeremiah* li-li.

Egypt: *Isaiah* xix; *Jeremiah* xlv. 3-12 and 14-28;

Ezekiel xxix-xxxii (Sevenfold).

Tyre and Zidon: *Isaiah* xxiii; *Ezekiel* xxvi-xxviii

(Threefold).

Philistia: *Isaiah* xiv. 28-32; *Jeremiah* xlviii; *Ezekiel*

xxv. 15-17.

Damascus: *Isaiah* xvii. 1-II; *Jeremiah* xlix. 23-7.

Moab: *Isaiah* xv-xvi; *Jeremiah* xlviii; *Ezekiel* xxv.

8-11.

Edom: *Jeremiah* xlix. 7-22; *Ezekiel* xxv. 12-14; *Oba-*

diah.

Ammon: *Jeremiah* xlix. 1-6; *Ezekiel* xxv. 1-7.

Others: *Isaiah* xvii. 12-14; xviii; xx; especially, The

Prophetic Watchman xxi-xxii. 14; *Jeremiah* xlix.

28-39.

Books of Dooms: *Jeremiah* xlvli-li; *Ezekiel* xxv-xxxii.

Cycle of Dooms: *Isaiah* xlii-xxvii; *Ezekiel* xxv; *Amos*

i-ii.

est them that rise up
against thee:

Thou sendest forth thy
wrath, it consumeth them
as stubble.

8 And with the blast of thy nos-
trils the waters were piled
up,

The ^u floods ^v stood upright
as a heap;

The ^w deeps were congealed
in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said,
I will pursue, I will over-
take, I will divide the
spoil;

My desire shall be satisfied
upon them;

I will draw my ^x sword, my
hand shall destroy them.

10 Thou didst blow with thy
wind, the sea covered
them:

They sank as ^y lead in the
mighty waters.

11 Who is like unto thee, O
Jê-hô'vâh, among the
gods?

Who is like thee, ^z glorious in
^a holiness,

Fearful in praises, doing won-
ders?

12 Thou stretchedst out thy
right hand,

The ^b earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy ^c lovingkindness

8
u Flood, Gen.
7:6.
v Ps. 78:13.
w Waters, Ps.
95:5.

9
x Sword, Ju.
7:20.

10
y Metals, Job
19:24.

11
z Glory of
God, Gen. 1:1
a Holiness of
God, Gen. 1:1.

12
b Earth, Gen.
2:1.

13
c Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

Prophetic Lyrics (396): Triumph Song over Babylon (*Isaiah* xlvii. 1-5)—Ezekiel's Doom on Egypt (xxxii. 17-32)—Isaiah's Sevenfold Denunciation (v. 8-30)—his Doom of the North (ix. 8-x. 4).

Prototype: Blessings and Last Words (of Jacob, *Genesis* xlix. 2-27; Of Moses, *Deuteronomy* xxxiii. 2-29; Of David, II *Samuel* xxiii. 1-7).

Other Songs.—Blessing of Jacob—Gen. 49:1-27. David's Lament over Saul and Jonathan—II Sam. 1:19-27. Lament on Death of Abner—II Sam. 3:33. 38. Swan Song—II Sam. 23:1-7. Song of Saul and David—I Sam. 18:7. 8. Taunt Song—Job 30:9; Lam. 3:14, 63; Job 30:9; Ps. 69:12. Forgotten Courtesan—Is. 23:16. Drinking Song—Ps. 69:12; Amos 6:5. 6. Hannah—I Sam. 2:1-10. David's Psalm of Praise—I Sam. 22:1-51; 23:1-7. Mary—Lu. 1:46-55. Zacharias—Lu. 1:67-79. Angels—Lu. 2:13, 14. Simeon—Lu. 2:29. Redeemed—Rev. 5:9. See Rev. Chap. 19.

Singing Men and Women.—Ex. 32:18; II Sam. 19:35; I Chr. 15:16; II Chr. 5:15.

Hymns and Spiritual Songs.—Mt. 26:30; Mk. 14:26; Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16. See "Music of the Bible"—I Chr. 6:31. "Poetry of the Bible" ?—Deut. 32:44. Praise—Jude 5:3.

13
a Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.

14
b Deut. 2:25;
Hab. 3:7.
c Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.

15
d Edom, Num.
20:18.
e Heb. *rams*.
f Moab, Ju.
11:18.
g Fear, Gen.
9:2.
h Canaanites,
Gen. 13:7.

16
2 Heb. *gotten*.

17
h Israel, Deut.
4:1.
i Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
j Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.
k Ps. 68:16;
76:2; 132:14.
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Ps. 78:69.

18
n Eternity of
God, Gen. 1:1.

19
o Ch. 14:23, 28.
p See "Animals,"
Gen. 2:20.
q Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.
r Chariot,
I Sam. 13:5.
s Horsemen,
Acts 23:23.
t Miracles, Mk.
16:17.

hast *led the people that
thou hast ^aredeemed:

Thou hast guided them in
thy strength to thy holy
habitation.

14 The ^bpeoples have heard,
they tremble:

Pangs have taken hold on
the inhabitants of ^cPhī-lis-
tī-ā.

15 Then were the ^dchiefs of
Ē-dōm dismayed;

The ^emighty men of ^eMō-āb,
'trembling taketh hold
upon them:

All the inhabitants of ^gCā-
nāan are melted away.

16 Terror and dread falleth
upon them;

By the greatness of thine arm
they are as still as a stone;
Till thy people pass over, O
Jē-hō'-vāh,
Till the people pass over that
thou hast ²purchased.

17 Thou wilt bring ^hthem in,
and plant them in the
ⁱmountain of thine ^jin-
heritance,

The ^kplace, O ^lJē-hō'-vāh,
which thou hast made for
thee to dwell in,

The ^msanctuary, O Lord,
which thy hands have es-
tablished.

18 ⁿJē-hō'-vāh shall reign for
ever and ever.

19 ^oFor the ^phorses of ^qPhā-
rāōh went in with his ^rchariots
and with his ^shorsemen into the
sea, and Jē-hō'-vāh ^tbrought

Var. Rend.—Vs. 14-17. *The verbs should
be in the past tense, heard, trembled, &c.,*
VAR. BAEN.

back the waters of the sea upon
them; ^ubut the children of Īs-
rā-ēl walked on ^vdry land in the
midst of the ^wsea. 20 And
† Mīr-ī-ām the ^xprophetess, the
^ysister of ^zAār-ōn, took a ^atim-
brel in her hand; and all the
^bwomen went out after her with
timbrels and with ^cdances. 21
And Mīr-ī-ām answered them,

^dSing ye to Jē-hō'-vāh, for
he ³hath triumphed glo-
riously;

The horse and his rider
hath he thrown into the
sea.

22 And ^eMō-šēš ^fled Īs-
rā-ēl onward from the ^gRed Sea, and
they went out into the ^hwilder-
ness of ⁱShūr; and they went
three ^jdays in the wilderness,
and found no water. 23 And
when they came to ^kMā'-rāh,
they could not drink of the ^lwa-
ters of Mā'-rāh, for they were bit-
ter: therefore the ^mname of it
was called ⁿMā'-rāh. 24 And the
people ^omurmured against Mō-
šēš, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he cried unto Jē-hō'-vāh;
and Jē-hō'-vāh showed him a
^qtree, and he cast it into the wa-
ters, and the waters were made
sweet. There he made for them
a ^pstatute and an ^qordinance,
and there he ^rproved them; 26
and he said, ^sIf thou ^twilt dili-
gently hearken to the voice of
Jē-hō'-vāh thy God, and wilt ^udo

^u Ch. 14:22, 29.
^v Land, Gen.
23:15.
^w Sea, Ex.
14:21.

20
^x Prophetess,
II Ki. 17:13.
^y Sister, Mt.
19:20.
^z Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
^a Musical In-
struments,
I Chr. 6:13.
^b Women, Ruth
3:9.
^c Dancing,
I Sam. 18:6.

21
^d Songs of the
Bible, Ex.
15:1.
³ Or, *is highly
exalted*.

22
^e Moses, Ex.
3:4.
^f Deliverance
from Bond-
age, Ex.
15:13.
^g Red Sea, Ex.
14:21.
^h Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
ⁱ Shur, I Sam.
27:8.
^j Day, Lev.
25:8.

23
^k Num. 33:8.
^l Waters, Ps.
95:5.
^m Name, Acts
16:18.
ⁿ That is, *Bit-
terness*.

24
^o Ch. 14:11; Ps.
106:13.

25
^p Tree, Mt. 7:17.
^q Statute, Neh.
9:14.
^r Ordinance,
Lev. 5:10.
^s Ch. 16:4.

26
^t Ch. 19:5, 6.
^u Harkening to
the Voice of
God, Gen.
27:22.
^u Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

* DELIVERANCE OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL. Were
enslaved by Egyptians.—Ex. Chaps. 1, 2, 5; Deut. 4:20; 7:18-
36; Heb. 11:25. God heard Complaint and calls Moses to
deliver them.—Ex. Chaps. 3, 4. Calls Aaron to assist.—Ex.
4:10-17, 27-31. God visits Plagues upon Egypt.—Ex. Chaps.
7-12. Israel exempt from Plagues.—Ex. 8:22, 23; 9:4, 6, 26;
10:23; 11:7; 12:13, 27, 28. Israel brought out of Egypt.—Ex.
12:41-42. See "Israel in Egypt"—Gen. 12:10; "Moses"—
Ex. 3:4. Israelites obtain Jewels.—Ex. 3:21, 22; 11:2, 3;
12:35, 36; Ps. 105:37. Institution of Passover in Memorial of
the Night of Deliverance.—Ex. 12:1-28, 43-49; 13:3-10; Heb.
11:28. See Deut. 5:15.

Children of Israel leave Egypt.—Ex. 12:37-42, 51. Accom-
panied by a Mixed Multitude.—Ex. 12:38. Their Flocks and
Herds.—Ex. 12:39; 34:3. Consecration of the First-born—
Ex. 13:1-16. Led by the Angel of the Lord.—Ex. 14:19;
23:20-23; 32:34; 33:2, 14; Deut. 1:33; Neh. 9:12, 19; Ps.
78:14. Defended by the Pillar of Cloud by Night.—Ex. 14:19,
20, 24; Ps. 105:39. See "Cloud of Glory"—Ex. 14:19.

Crossing the Red Sea and Destruction of Pharaoh.—Ex.
14:1-31; Deut. 11:4; Ps. 78:13; 106:7-11; 136:13-15. Song of
Moses and Miriam.—Ex. 15:1-24; Ps. 106:11, 12; Heb. 11:29;
Rev. 15:3. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1.

† MIRIAM.—Sister of Moses and Aaron.—Ex. 15:20.
Watches over Moses while in the Ark.—Ex. 2:4-8. Called
"The Prophetess"—Ex. 15:20. Ranks with Moses and
Aaron—Mic. 6:4. Led the Women in a Song of Deliverance—
Ex. 15:20, 21. Stricken for being Jealous of Moses—Num.
Chap. 12; Deut. 24:9. Dies and is buried at Kadesh—Num.
20:1. See "Moses"—Ex. 3:4. "Aaron"—Ex. 4:14.

26
 a Ear, Ex. 29:20.
 b Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 c Deut. 7:15; 28:60.
 d Diseases, Ps. 103:3.
 e Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
 f Egyptians, Gen. 12:10.
 g Deut. 32:39; Ps. 30:2; 103:3.
 h Healing, Jer. 30:13.

27
 i Num. 33:9, 10.
 j Springs, Num. 23:9.
 k Palm-trees, Mt. 7:17.
 l Encampment, Num. 31:10.

1
 m Journey, Jonah 3:4.
 n Ch. 17:1; Num. 33:11, 12.
 o Months, Gen. 7:11.

2
 p Ch. 14:11.

3
 q Ch. 17:3; Num. 14:2, 3; 20:3.
 r Num. 11:4, 5.
 s Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 t Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 u Hunger, Deut. 8:3.

4
 Manna, Num. 11:6.
 w Law, Deut. 31:24.

5
 x V. 22.
 y Day, Lev. 25:8.

6
 z Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 a Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
 b Israel, Deut. 4:1.

that which is right in his eyes, and wilt give ^a ear to his ^b commandments, and keep all his statutes, ^c I will put none of the ^{d e} diseases upon thee, which I have put upon the ^f Ē-ġyptiāns: for I am ^{g h} Jē-hō'vāh that healeth thee.

27 And they came to ⁱ Ē-līm, where were twelve ^j springs of water, and threescore and ten ^k palm-trees: and they ^l encamped there by the waters.

16 ^m And they took their journey from Ē-līm, and all the congregation of the children of Īs'rā-ēl came unto the wilderness of ⁿ Sīn, which is between Ē-līm and Sī'nāi, on the fifteenth day of the second ^o month after their departing out of the land of Ē'ġypt. 2 And the whole congregation of the children of Īs'rā-ēl ^p murmured against Mō'sēs and against Aār'ōn in the wilderness: 3 and the children of Īs'rā-ēl said unto them, ^q Would that we had died by the hand of Jē-hō'vāh in the land of Ē'ġypt, ^r when we sat by the ^s flesh-pots, when we did eat ^t bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with ^u hunger.

4 Then said Jē-hō'vāh unto Mō'sēs, Behold, ^v I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a day's portion every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my ^w law, or not. 5 And it shall come to pass ^x on the sixth ^y day, that they shall prepare that which they bring in, and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily. 6 And ^z Mō'sēs and ^a Aār'ōn said unto all the ^b children of Īs'rā-ēl,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 16.—V. 4. not—no, R. V. 12. at even—See on ch. 12:6. V. 14. round—peeled, Ge. Ka. Di. congealed, Kn. Ke.; scaly, BAEN.

^c At even, then ye shall know that ^d Jē-hō'vāh hath ^e brought you out from the ^f land of ^g Ē'ġypt; 7 and in the ^h morning, then ye shall see the ⁱ glory of Jē-hō'vāh; for that ^j he heareth your murmurings against Jē-hō'vāh: and ^k what are we, that ye murmur against us? 8 And Mō'sēs said, *This shall be*, when Jē-hō'vāh shall give you in the evening ^l flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that Jē-hō'vāh heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but against Jē-hō'vāh. 9 And Mō'sēs said unto Aār'ōn, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Īs'rā-ēl, Come near before Jē-hō'vāh; for he hath heard your murmurings. 10 And it came to pass, as Aār'ōn spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Īs'rā-ēl, that they looked toward the ^m wilderness, and, behold, the glory of Jē-hō'vāh appeared in the ⁿ cloud. 11 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, 12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Īs'rā-ēl: speak unto them, saying, ¹ At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am Jē-hō'vāh your God.

13 And it came to pass at even, that ^{o p} the quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning the ^q dew lay round about the camp. 14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the ^r face of the wilderness a small ² round thing, small as the ^s hoar-frost on the ground. 15 And when the children of Īs'rā-ēl saw it, they said one to another, ³ What is it? for

c Evening, Ps. 65:8.
 d God, Gen. 1:1.
 e Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
 f Land, Gen. 23:15.
 g Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

7
 h Morning, Ps. 65:8.
 i Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
 j Num. 14:27; 17:5.
 k Num. 16:11.

8
 l Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

10
 m Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 n Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.

12
 1 Heb. *Between the two evenings.*

13
 o Num. 11:31; Ps. 78:25; 105:40.
 p See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
 q Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.

14
 r Face, Is. 6:2.
 2 Or, *flake*.
 s V. 4.

15
 3 Or, *It is manna*. Heb. *mān hu*.

they knew not what it was. And Mōššš said unto them, It is the bread which Jē-hōvāh hath given you to eat. 16 This is the thing which Jē-hōvāh hath commanded. Gather ye of it every man according to his eating; an ^aō-mēr a head, according to the number of your persons, shall ye take it, every ^bman for them that are in his ^ctent. 17 And the children of Īśrā-ēl did so, and gathered some more, some less. 18 And when they measured it with an ōmēr, ^dhe that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating. 19 And Mōššš said unto them, ^eLet no man leave of it till the morning. 20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Mōššš; but some of them left of it until

Var. Rend.—V. 15. What is it? What [Heb. man, i.e. strictly man, a contracted Aramaic particle = What?] is this? *Sept. Ka. Di. Ke. Kautzsch, R;* It is a gift (viz. of God), *AE. Ki. Ge. Kn.*; what is that? *BAEN.* V. 18. measured—did mete, *R.* V. 20. became foul—stank, *R.* was stinking, *BAEN.* V. 22. rulers—chiefs. V. 23. solemn rest, a holy sabbath—a deep rest (or sabbath), a holy rest (or sabbath); a rest-day, a sabbath consecrated to Jahveh, *BAEN.* boil—seethe, *R;* cooked, *BAEN.* V. 24. became foul—stink, *R;* became stinking, *BAEN.*

the morning, and it bred worms, and became foul: and Mōššš was ^fwroth with them.

21 And they gathered it morning by morning, every man according to his eating; and when the ^gsun waxed hot, it melted. 22 ^hAnd it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as much ⁱbread, two ōmērs for each one: and all the ^jrulers of the congregation came and told ^kMōššš. 23 And he said unto them, This is that which ^lJē-hōvāh hath spoken, ^mTo-morrow is a solemn rest, a holy *sabbath unto Jē-hōvāh: ⁿbake that which ye will bake, and boil that which ye will boil; and ^oall that remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning. 24 And they laid it up till the ^pmorning, as Mōššš bade: and ^qit did not become foul, neither was there any worm therein. 25 And Mōššš said, Eat that to-day; for to-day is a sabbath unto Jē-hōvāh: to-day ye shall not find it in the ^rfield. 26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day is the sab-

20
f Anger, Pr. 15:1.

21
g Sun, Ps. 136:8.

22
h V. 5.
i Bread, Gen. 3:19.
j Ch. 34:31.
k Moses, Ex. 3:4.

23
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Ch. 20:8; 23:12; Neh. 9:14.
n Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.
o V. 19.

24
p Morning, Ps. 65:8.
q V. 20.

25
r Field, Num. 20:17.

* **SABBATH, Sabbath**, to cease.

Called: Sabbath of the Lord—Ex. 20:10; Lev. 23:3; Deut. 5:14. Sabbath of Rest—Ex. 31:15; 35:2; Lev. 16:31; 23:3, 32; 25:4. Rest of Holy Sabbath—Ex. 16:23. A Holy Day—Ex. 35:2; Neh. 9:14; Is. 58:13.

Four Reasons for Observance: (1) Day of Rest—Gen. 2:2-3; Ex. 20:11. *No Sort of Work allowed*—Ex. 20:10; Lev. 23:3; Mk. 16:1; Lu. 23:54-56. *No Burden to be carried*—Neh. 13:19; Jer. 17:21. *No Purchases allowed*—Neh. 10:31; 13:15-17. *Necessary Demands allowed*—Mt. 12:1; Lu. 13:15; 14:1. (2) A Deed of Mercy: *Servants and Stock must rest*—Ex. 20:10; Deut. 5:14. *Works of Mercy Lawful*—Mt. 12:12; Lu. 13:16; John 9:14. *Made to benefit Man*—Mk. 2:27-28. (3) A Memorial of the Deliverance of the Children of Israel—Deut. 5:15; Jer. 17:21-22. (4) A Holy Day—Ex. 16:23; 20:8; 23:14-17; 35:2-3; Deut. 5:12-14; Neh. 9:14; Is. 58:13-14; Ez. 44:24. *Scriptures read on*—Acts 13:27; 15:21. *Word of God preached on*—Acts 13:14, 15, 44; 17:2; 18:4. *Religious Instruction on*—Mk. 6:2; Lu. 4:16, 31; 6:6; 13:10; Acts 13:14, 42, 44; 15:21; 17:2; 18:4. *Religious Works Lawful*—Num. 28:9; Mt. 12:5; John 7:23. *Wrong Observance of*—Is. 1:13; Ez. 20:13-24; 22:8, 26; 23:38.

Offerings prescribed for.—Lev. 24:8; Num. 28:9, 10; I Chr. 23:31; II Chr. 2:4; Ez. 46:4, 5. Morning and Evening Sacrifices Doubled—Num. 28:9, 10. Showbread set in Order—Lev. 24:8.

As Children of Israel degenerated the Sabbath became Unpopular.—Amos 8:5; Jer. 17:21-24.

The Observance not approved by Jehovah.—Is. 1:13; Hos. 2:11. Punishment for Violation—Ex. 35:2; Num. 15:32-36; Jer. 17:27.

The Sabbath profaned.—Ez. 20:13, 16, 21, 24; 22:8, 26; 23:38.

After the Captivity Nehemiah restored it.—Neh. 10:29-31. Shuts the Gates of the City to prevent Traffic on the Sabbath—Neh. 13:15-22.

One Thousand People massacred rather than profane Sabbath.—I Macc. 2:32-41.

Jesus systematically set to Work to break Traditions.—He is Lord of—Mk. 2:28. His Interpretation of—Mt. 12:1-8; Lu. 6:1-10; 13:10-17; John 7:21-24; 9:14. Performed Miracles on—Mt. 12:10-13; Mk. 3:1-5; Lu. 6:1-10; 13:10-17; John 5:5-14; 7:21-24; 9:1-16. The Sabbath was made for Man—Mk. 2:27. Man Greatest of All—Mt. 12:9-12.

With the Establishment of Christianity the Sabbath gradually passes away.—Col. 2:14. Paul counsels not to follow a Shadow—Col. 2:16-17. Used as a Symbol of Future Rest—Heb. 4:9-11.

The Lord's Day (Rev. 1:10), the Christian's Holy Day.—It was the Day our Lord rose from the Dead—Mt. 28:1; Mk. 16:9; Lu. 24:1-3; John 20:1-2. He confirms this as the Holy Day by appearing upon it—Lu. 24:33-36; John 20:19, 26; 21:12-17. The Disciples kept the Ordinances on this Day—Acts 20:7; I Cor. 11:18-26; 16:2. Justin Martyr (100-150 A.D.) says, "On the Lord's Day of the Lord come together and break Bread and give Thanks" (Didache).

Other Sabbaths.—First and Seventh Day of Feast of the Passover and Unleavened Bread—Lev. 23:7, 8. Day of First Fruits—Lev. 23:21. Feast of Trumpets—Lev. 23:24, 25. Day of Atonement—Lev. 23:32. Feast of Tabernacles, First and Eighth Day—Lev. 23:39. Every Seventh Year a Sabbatical Year—Lev. 23:1-4. Every Fiftieth Year a Sabbatical Year—Lev. 25:8-13. See "Lord's Day"—Acts 20:7; "Day"—Lev. 25:8; "Old and New Covenants"—Gen. 17:2.

bath, in it there shall be none. 27 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that there went out some of the people to gather, and they found none. 28 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto Mō'sēs, ^a How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws? 29 See, for that Jê-hô'vâh hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day. 30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Īś-rā-ēl called the name thereof ¹ Măn'nā: and it was like ^b coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was like wafers *made* with honey. 32 And Mō'sēs said, This is the thing which Jê-hô'vâh hath commanded, Let an ô'mēr-ful of it be kept throughout your generations, that they may see the bread wherewith I fed you in the wilderness, ^c when I brought you forth from the land of Ē'ġypt. 33 And ^a Mō'sēs said unto ^e Aār'ōn, ^f Take a ^g pot, and put an ^h ô'mēr-ful of ⁱ măn'nā therein, and lay it up before Jê-hô'vâh, to be kept throughout your generations. 34 As ^j Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs, so Aār'ōn laid it up before ^k the Testimony, to be kept. 35 And the ^l children of Īś-rā-ēl did eat the măn'nā forty years, until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat the măn'nā, until they came unto the borders of the land of ^m Ēā'nāan. 36 Now an ô'mēr is the tenth part of an ē'phāh.

17 And all the congregation of the children of

Var. Rend.—V. 27. to—for to, R. V. 31. wafers—cakes, VAR. BAEN. Chap. 17.—V. 1. encamped—pitched, R. V. 5. river—Nile.

Īś-rā-ēl ⁿ journeyed from the ^o wilderness of ^p Sîn, by their ² journeys, according to the ^q commandment of Jê-hô'vâh, and ^r encamped in ^s Rēph'î-dîm: and there was no ^t water for the people to drink. 2 Wherefore the people ^u strove with Mō'sēs, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Mō'sēs said unto them, Why strive ye with me? wherefore do ye tempt Jê-hô'vâh? 3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Mō'sēs, and said, ^v Wherefore hast thou brought us up out of ^w Ē'ġypt, to kill us and our ^x children and our ^y cattle with ^z thirst? 4 And Mō'sēs cried unto Jê-hô'vâh, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they are ^a almost ready to ^b stone me. 5 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto Mō'sēs, Pass on before the people, and take with thee of the ^c elders of Īś-rā-ēl; and thy ^d rod, wherewith ^e thou smotest the ^f river, take in thy hand, and go. 6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the ^g rock in ^h Hô'z-rēb; and ⁱ thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Mō'sēs did so in the sight of the elders of Īś-rā-ēl. 7 And he called the name of the place ^j ³ Mās'sāh, and ^k ⁴ Mēr'î-bāh, because of the striving of the children of Īś-rā-ēl, and because they ^l tempted Jê-hô'vâh, saying, Is Jê-hô'vâh among us, or not?

8 Then came ^m Ām'ā-lēk, and fought with Īś-rā-ēl in Rēph'î-dîm. 9 And Mō'sēs said unto ⁿ Jōsh'û-â, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Ām'ā-lēk: to-morrow I will stand on the top of the ^o hiil with the rod of God in my hand. 10 So Jōsh'û-â

- 1
n Journey, Jonah 3:4.
o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
p Sîn, Wilderness of, Ex. 16:1.
q Or, stages.
r Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
s Encampment, Num. 31:10.
t Ch. 19:2; Num. 33:14, 15.
u Water, Ps. 95:5.
2
u Ch. 14:11; Num. 20:2, 3, 13.
3
v Ch. 16:3.
w Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
x Children, Gen. 3:16.
y Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
z Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
4
a Num. 14:10; I Sam. 30:6.
b Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
5
c Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
d Rod, Num. 20:8.
e Ch. 7:20.
f River, Is. 32:2.
6
g Stone, Ex. 34:1.
h Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
i Deut. 8:15; Neh. 9:15; Ps. 78:15; 105:41; I Cor. 10:4.
7
j Massah, Deut. 6:16.
3 That is, Tempting, or, Proving.
k Meribah, Num. 20:13.
4 That is, Chiding, or, Strife.
l Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
8
m Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.
9
n Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
o Hills, Ps. 2:6.

10

^a Ex. 24:14;
31:2; 35:30;
38:22; 1 Chr.
2:19, 20;
II Chr. 1:5.

13

1 Heb. *pros-
trated*.
b Sword, Ju.
7:20.

14

c Ch. 24:4;
34:27; Num.
33:2.
d Memorial, Is.
57:8.
e Book, Eccl.
12:12.
2 Or, *the book*.
f Ears, Ex.
29:20.
3 Or, *for*.
j Deut. 25:19.

15

h Moses, Ex.
3:4.
i Altar, Gen.
22:9.
j Gen. 22:14.
4 That is, *Jehovah is my banner*.

16

k Gen. 22:16.
5 Or, *Because there is a hand against the throne of Jehovah*. Heb. *A hand is lifted up upon the throne jah*.
l Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
m War, Josh. 22:12.

1

n Jethro, Ex. 3:1.
o Priest, Ex. 28:1.
p Midianites, Ju. 6:1.
q Father-in-law, Num. 10:29.
r Israel, Deut. 4:1.
s Egypt, Gen. 10:12.

2

f Zipporah, Ex. 2:21.
u Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

3

v Son, Gen. 21:19.
w Gershom, Ex. 2:22.

did as Mō'sēs had said to him, and fought with Ām'ā-lēk: and Mō'sēs, Aār'ōn, and ^aHūr went up to the top of the hill. 11 And it came to pass, when Mō'sēs held up his hand, that Īś'rā-ēl prevailed; and when he let down his hand, Ām'ā-lēk prevailed. 12 But Mō'sēs' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aār'ōn and Hūr stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun. 13 And Jōsh'ū-ā ¹discomfited Ām'ā-lēk and his people with the edge of the ^bsword. 14 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'sēs, ^cWrite this for a ^dmemorial in ^ea book, and rehearse it in the ^fears of Jōsh'ū-ā: ³that ^gI will utterly blot out the remembrance of Ām'ā-lēk from under heaven. 15 And ^hMō'sēs built an ⁱaltar, and called the name of it ^jJē-hō'vāh-nīs'sī; 16 and he said, ^kJē-hō'vāh hath ^lsworn: Jē-hō'vāh will have ^mwar with Ām'ā-lēk from generation to generation.

18 Now ⁿJē'thrō, the ^opriest of ^pMid'ān, Mō'sēs' ^qfather-in-law, heard of all that God had done for Mō'sēs, and for ^rĪś'rā-ēl his people, how that Jē-hō'vāh had brought Īś'rā-ēl out of ^sĒ'ġypt. 2 And Jē'thrō, Mō'sēs' father-in-law, took ^tZīp-pō'rāh, Mō'sēs' ^uwife, after he had sent her away, 3 and her two ^vsons; of whom the name of the one was ^wĠēr'shōm;

Var. Rend.—V. 14. a—*Lit.* the. V. 16. Jehovah hath sworn: Jehovah will have war with Amalek—*Lit.* yea, the hand on (or towards) the throne (?) of Jah (i.e. I swear, *Ev. Di.*; see Gen. 14:22; or, The Lord swears, *Onk. Ra. AE. Luz. R*; see Deut. 32:40). The Lord will have war against Amalek. *But see Var. Read.*: Hand to the banner of Jah! For Jahveh has war with Amalek for ever and ever, BAEN. **Chap. 18.**—V. 3. foreign—strange, R. V. 11. thing—very matter.

for he said, I have been ^aa ^xsojourner in a foreign ^yland: 4 and the name of the other was ^zĒ-lī-ē'zēr; for *he said*, The ^aGod of my father was my help, and delivered me from the sword of ^bPhā'raōh. 5 And Jē'thrō, Mō'sēs' father-in-law, came with his sons and his wife unto Mō'sēs into the ^cwilderness where he was ^dencamped, at ^ethe mount of God: 6 and he said unto Mō'sēs, I, thy father-in-law Jē'thrō, am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her. 7 And Mō'sēs went out to meet his father-in-law, and did obeisance, and ^fkissed him; and they asked ^geach other of their welfare; and they came into the ^htent. 8 And Mō'sēs told his father-in-law all that Jē-hō'vāh had done unto Phā'raōh and to the Ē'ġypt'ān's for Īś'rā-ēl's sake, all the travail that had come upon them by the way, and how ⁱJē-hō'vāh delivered them. 9 And Jē'thrō rejoiced for all the ^jgoodness which Jē-hō'vāh had done to Īś'rā-ēl, in that he had delivered them out of the hand of the Ē'ġypt'ān's. 10 And Jē'thrō said, ^kBlessed be Jē-hō'vāh, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Ē'ġypt'ān's, and out of the hand of Phā'raōh; who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Ē'ġypt'ān's. 11 Now I know that Jē-hō'vāh is greater than all ^lgods; yea, in the thing wherein they dealt proudly against them. 12 And ^mJē'thrō,

Var. Read.—Chap. 17.—V. 16. Jehovah hath sworn—*See lit. rendering above*. For throne (?) one MS. has banner; so *Le Clere, Ge. Kn. Gei.* with hand the Lord warreth, &c., *Sept.* **Chap. 18.**—V. 6. and he said unto Moses, I, thy father-in-law Jethro, am come—And it was told Moses, saying, Behold, I, thy father-in-law Jethro am come—And it was told Moses, saying, Behold, thy father-in-law Jethro is come, *Sept. Pesh.*

* JETHRO.—Moses' Father-in-law, Father of Zipporah—Ex. 3:1; 18:2. Called also, Raguel and Reuel. Moses became

6 Heb. *ger*.
x Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
y Land, Gen. 23:15.

4

z Gen. 15:2;
I Chr. 7:8;
15:24; Ezra 8:16; Lu. 3:29.
7 Heb. *El*, God, and *ezel*, help, and *ezel*, Gen. 1:1.
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

5

c Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
d Encampment, Num. 31:10.
e Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

7

f Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.
g Gen. 43:27.
h Tent, Num. 24:5.

8

i Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

9

j The Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.

10

k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

11

l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

12
a Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
b Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
c Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
d Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
e Bread, Gen. 3:19.

13
f Morning, Ps. 65:8.

14
g Evening, Ps. 65:8.

15
h Gen. 25:22; Num. 9:8; 27:5; Deut. 17:8-13.

16
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
k Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
l Law, Deut. 31:24.

17
m Moses, Ex. 3:4.
n Jethro, Ex. 18:12.
o Father-in-law, Num. 10:29.

Mō-šēs' father-in-law, took a ^a burnt-offering and ^b sacrifices for God: and ^c Aār-ōn came, and all the ^d elders of Iś-rā-ēl, to eat ^e bread with Mō-šēs' father-in-law before God.

13 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō-šēs sat to judge the people: and the people stood about Mō-šēs from the ^f morning unto the evening. 14 And when Mō-šēs' father-in-law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand about thee from morning unto ^g even? 15 And Mō-šēs said unto his father-in-law, Because the people come unto me ^h to inquire of God: 16 when they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between a ⁱ man and his ^j neighbor, and I make them know the ^k statutes of God, and his ^l laws. 17 And ^m Mō-šēs' ⁿ o ^o father-in-law

Var. Rend.—V. 15. Because the—the.

said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good. 18 ^p Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for the thing is too heavy for thee; thou art not able to perform it thyself alone. 19 ^q Harken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God be with thee: be thou for the people to Gōdward, and bring thou the causes unto God: 20 ^r and thou shalt ^s teach them the statutes and the laws, and shalt show them the way wherein they must ^t walk, and the ^u work that they must do. 21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as ^v fear God, men of ^w truth, hating unjust ^x gain; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens: 22 and let them ^y judge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they

18
p Deut. 1:12.

19
q Harken to Voice, Gen. 27:22.

20
r Deut. 1:18.
s Instruction, Is. 54:13.
t Walking, Col. 1:10.
u Labor, Ex. 23:12.

21
v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
w Truth, John 14:6.
x Gain, Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

his Herdsman—Ex. 3:1. Jethro's Son accompanies Moses—Num. 10:29. Jethro advises the Appointment of Judges to relieve Moses—Ex. 18:13-26. He visits Moses in the Wilderness, bringing Moses' Family to him—Ex. 18:1-7. After Consultation, Jethro blessed Jehovah and made a Burnt-offering—Ex. 18:8-12. See "Moses"—Ex. 3:4.

* JUDGES: In Primitive Times the Head of the Patriarchal Family judged his Dependents.—Gen. 38:24; Ex. 2:14.

The Popular Element of Judicature.—(1) Princes—Num. 7:2, 10; 16:2; 17:6; 34:18; Josh. 22:14; Ju. 8:14; II Sam. 15:3-4; Ezra 10:8; Job 29:7-9; Jer. 26:10. (2) Elders or Rulers—Ex. 24:1, 9, 14; Num. 11:16, 17, 24, 25, 30; Deut. 19:12; 21:2; Josh. 24:1; Ju. 8:14; I Ki. 21:8, 11; II Ki. 10:1; Ezra 10:8.

Originally Judges were not Priests.—Ju. 2:16-19; 3:9, 15 (Eli an exception—I Sam. 1:9; 4:18). Priests resorted to, for Conference—Deut. 17:8-13.

Qualifications of Judges.—Ex. 18:21; Lev. 19:15; Deut. 1:17; 16:18-20; II Chr. 19:6, 7.

Jurisdiction of.—To judge at all Seasons—Ex. 18:22. Judge for Jehovah not for Man—II Chr. 19:5-10. Difference between sinning against God and against Man—I Sam. 2:25. Judge according to God's Ordinances—Ez. 44:24. Judge Righteous Judgment—John 7:24. No respect of Persons—Pr. 24:23. As respects False Witnesses—Deut. 19:16-19. Wicked to be punished—Deut. 25:1-3.

Seat of Judgment.—The Gate—Job 29:7-9; Ps. 69:12; Pr. 8:15. Absalom sat in—II Sam. 15:3-4.

Kings act as Judges.—Saul—I Sam. 11:13; 14:44, 45. David—II Sam. 1:15; 15:6. Solomon—I Ki. 3:9; Ps. 72:1, 4. Burden, as in Moses' Case, gets too heavy—I Chr. 23:4; 26:29.

Moses as a Judge.—Ex. 18:13, 16. Father-in-law advises Appointment of—Ex. 18:17-22. Moses appoints—Ex. 18:24-26; Deut. 1:12-17. Jehovah confirms it—Deut. 16:18.

Period of the Judges.—They were Heroes and Saviors of Israel, springing up in Times of Exigency.—(1) Othniel—Ju. 3:9-11. (2) Ehud—Ju. 3:15-30. (3) Shamgar—Ju. 3:31. (4) Deborah and Barak—Ju. 4:4-9. (5) Gideon—Ju. 6:11-40.

(6) Abimelech—Ju. 9:1-54. (7) Tola—Ju. 10:1, 2. (8) Jair—Ju. 10:3-5. (9) Jephthah—Ju. 12:7. (10) Ibzan—Ju. 12:8-10. (11) Elon—Ju. 12:11, 12. (12) Abdon—Ju. 12:13, 14. (13) Samson—Ju. 15:20. (14) Eli—I Sam. 4:18. (15) Samuel—I Sam. 7:15. (16, 17) Samuel's Two Sons—I Sam. 8:1-3. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1.

Priests as Judges.—Deut. 17:9; I Chr. 23:4; II Chr. 19:8-11; Ez. 44:24; Mt. 26:57-66; Mk. 14:53-64; John 18:19-24; Acts 23:2-3.

Miscellaneous Judges.—Pilate—Mt. 27:24; Mk. 15:15; Lu. 23:24; John 18:29-40. Herod—Lu. 23:7. Felix—Acts 24:22. Festus—Acts 25:6. The Godless Judge—Lu. 18:2.

Corrupt Judges.—Is. 1:17, 21; 5:7; 10:2; 28:7; 56:1; 59:4; Jer. 2:8; 5:1; 7:5; 21:12; Ez. 22:27; 45:8, 9; Hos. 5:10; 7:5, 7; Amos 5:7, 15, 24; 6:12; Hab. 1:4.

Jehovah as a Judge.—Of Egypt—Gen. 15:14. As to Abraham and Sarah—Gen. 16:5. Of Moses and Aaron—Ex. 5:21. Of his People—Deut. 32:36; II Chr. 6:23; Ps. 7:8; 50:4; 135:14; Is. 3:13-14; 33:22; Heb. 10:30. Of Nations—Ju. 11:27. Of the Ends of the Earth—I Sam. 2:10. Of Saul and David—I Sam. 24:12, 15. Of the Wicked—I Ki. 8:32. Of the Earth—I Chr. 16:33; Ps. 82:8; 94:2; 96:13; 98:9. Of Ammon and Moab—II Chr. 20:12. Of Job—Job 9:15; 22:13; 23:7. Of the Fatherless and Oppressed—Ps. 10:18; Is. 1:17, 23. Of David—Ps. 26:1; 35:24; 54:1. Of the Widows—Ps. 68:5. Of the Poor—Ps. 72:4. Of the Nations—Ps. 110:6; Is. 2:4; Joel 3:12. By his Arms—Is. 51:5. Of Jeremiah—Lam. 3:59. According to his Ways—Ez. 7:3, 8; 18:30; 33:20. According to Desert—Ez. 7:27. In the Border of Israel—Ez. 11:11. As Women who break Wedlock—Ez. 16:38. In the Land of Birth—Ez. 21:30. Between Sheep and Sheep—Ez. 34:17, 20-22. Of the World—Acts 17:31; Heb. 12:23. The Secrets of Men—Rom. 2:16; 3:6. Adulterers—Heb. 13:4. Is a Righteous Judge—Gen. 18:25; Ps. 9:8; 67:4; 72:2; 75:7; 96:10, 13; 98:9; Pr. 31:9; Eccl. 3:17.

Jesus Christ as Judge.—The Judge of the World—Ps. 96:13; Is. 2:4; Mt. 16:27; 25:31-46; John 5:22, 23, 27, 30; Acts 10:42;

22
a Burden, Ps.
55:22.

23
b Peace, Pr.
17:1.

26
c Judges, Ex.
18:22.
d Season, Gen.
8:22.
e V. 22.
f Moses, Ex.
3:4.

27
g Jethro, Ex.
18:12.
h Father-in-law,
Num. 10:29.
i Midianites,
Ju. 6:1.

shall judge themselves: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall bear the ^aburden with thee. 23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people also shall go to their place in ^bpeace. 24 So Mō'sēs hearkened to the voice of his father-in-law, and did all that he had said. 25 And Mō'sēs chose able men out of all Īś'rā-ēl, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. 26 And they ^cjudged the people at all ^dseasons: ^ethe hard causes they brought unto ^fMō'sēs, but every small matter they judged themselves. 27 And Mō'sēs let his ^gfather-in-law depart; and he went his way into his own ⁱland.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 19.—V. 5. mine own possession—So BAEN. a peculiar treasure unto me, R.

Rom. 2:16; I Cor. 4:5; II Cor. 5:10; II Tim. 4:1, 8; Rev. 22:12. No Judge of Inheritance—Lu. 12:14; 19:22. Judges as He hears—John 5:30. True Judgment—John 8:15, 16, 26. Judged by His Work—John 12:47-48. Judge of Living and Dead—Acts 10:42; II Tim. 4:1, 8; I Pet. 4:5. Judges in Righteousness—Rev. 19:11.

Disciples as Judges.—Mt. 7:1, 2; Lu. 6:37; Rom. 14:3, 10, 13; I Cor. 5:12; 6:2, 3, 4, 5; 10:15; 11:13, 31; 14:29; II Cor. 5:14; Col. 2:16; Jas. 4:11, 12. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1; "Judgment"—II Pet. 2:4.

*SINAI.—The Name of this Mountain varies. In the Earlier Portions of Scripture it is called Horeb—Ex. 3:1, 12; 4:27; 17:6; 18:5. Sinai is first mentioned after the Battle of Rephidim—Ex. 19:1, 2. This Name is Prominent until the Breaking-up of the Encampment in the Wilderness—Num. 10:12. In re-stating the Journey, Horeb is spoken of as the Point of Departure—Deut. 1:2, 6, 19. See Ex. Chap. 20, and Deut. Chap. 5.

Situation.—Nearly in the Centre of the Peninsula which stretches between the Horns of the Red Sea, about 150 Miles from the Crossing of the Sea, including the Windings of the Route. See Ex. 16:1; Deut. 1:2; Gal. 4:25.

Height.—Between 1500 and 2000 Feet above the Plain, which reached almost to the very Cliff—Ex. 19:12.

Material of the Mountain.—A Wedge of Granite and Porphyry Rock in the Shape of a Triangle.

Known as "The Mount."—Ex. 19:12, 13, 14, 16, 17, 20; 24:17, 18; Deut. 9:15.

Moses sees Burning Bush.—Ex. 3:1-6.

Rock in Horeb smitten.—Ex. 17:6.

The Children of Israel encamp at the Base of Sinai.—Ex. 19:2. They meet Jehovah there—Ex. 19:11, 17; Ju. 5:5. Moses called up to the Top of the Mountain—Ex. 19:3, 14, 20, 24, 25; 24:1, 2, 9-11, 12, 13, 15, 18; 32:15, 17; 34:2. The Law received by Moses on Sinai—Ex. 20:1-17; 24:12-18; 32:15-16; 34:24; Lev. 7:37-38; 25:1; 26:46; 27:34; Num. 3:1; Deut. 4:11-14; 5:4, 22, 26; 29:1; 33:2; Neh. 9:13; Ps. 68:8; Mal. 4:4; Acts 7:38; Heb. 12:18-21.

Clouds, Darkness, Lightning, and Thunder on.—Ex. 19:9,

19 ⁱIn the third ^kmonth after the ^lchildren of Īś'rā-ēl were ^mgone forth out of the land of ⁿĒ-ġypt, the same ^oday came they into the ^pwilderness of *Sī'nāi. 2 And when they were departed from Rēph'ī-dīm, and were come to the wilderness of Sī'nāi, they ^qencamped in the wilderness; and there Īś'rā-ēl encamped before the mount. 3 And Mō'sēs went up unto God, and Jē-hō-vāh called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the ^rhouse of ^sJacob, and tell the children of Īś'rā-ēl: 4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Ē-ġypt' ūānš, and how I bare you on ^t† eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself. 5 ^uNow therefore, if ye will ^vobey my voice indeed, and ^wkeep my covenant, then ye shall be ^xmine own possession ^yfrom among all peoples: for all the earth is mine: 6 and ye shall be unto me ^za kingdom of ^apriests, and a ^bholy ^cnation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Īś'rā-ēl.

16-19; 20:18; 24:15-17; Deut. 4:10-13, 33, 36; 5:4; 33:2; Ju. 5:5; Ps. 68:8, 17.

Sanctified.—Ex. 19:23.

Called "Mountain of God."—Ex. 3:1; 24:13.

Israelites worship Golden Calf.—Ex. 33:6; Deut. 9:8.

Wilderness of.—Ex. 18:5; 19:1, 2; Num. 33:15.

Elijah journeyed toward this Mountain when fleeing from Jezebel.—I Ki. 19:8.

Old Covenant called Sinai.—Gal. 4:24-31. See also "Law"—Deut. 31:24; "Mountain"—Ex. 3:12.

† EAGLE: Training its Young.—Youthful Israel—Ex. 19:4; Deut. 32:11.

Transplanting and nourishing.—Ez. 17:3-8; Deut. 32:9-12.

Renewing, by moulting.—Israel dropping Decayed Powers and taking on New—Ps. 103:5. By Circling Flight—Pr. 30:19; Is. 40:31.

Resemblances.—To Jehovah—Ez. 1:10; 10:4, 5, 14. To Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 4:33. To Redeemed Man—Rev. 4:7. To the Church—Rev. 12:14.

Swiftmess.—Of the Flight of Days—Job 9:25-26. Of the Flight of Riches—Pr. 23:5. Of Warriors—II Sam. 1:23; Jer. 4:13; Lam. 4:19.

Fierceness.—World-Powers—Deut. 28:49-50; Jer. 48:40; Hos. 8:1-3; Hab. 1:8; Ez. 17:3-4; Dan. 7:4.

Predaceous Ways.—Deut. 28:49-51; Job 39:28-30; Jer. 49:22; Ez. 17:3-4; Pr. 30:17; Mt. 24:28; Lu. 17:37.

Setting its Nest in High Places to avoid Interruption.—Job 39:27; Jer. 49:16; Ob. 4.

Baldness of.—Shaving Head in Mourning—Mic. 1:16; Is. 22:12.

Forbidden as Food.—Lev. 11:13; Deut. 14:12.

1
i Ch. 12:6, 51;
16:1.
k Month, Gen.
7:11.
l Israel, Deut.
4:1.
m Deliverance
from Bond-
age, Ex.
15:13.
n Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
o Day, Lev.
25:8.
p Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.

2
q Encampment,
Num. 31:10.

3
r House, Deut.
24:10.
s Jacob, Gen.
25:25.

5
t Ch. 15:26.
u The Voice of
God obeyed,
Gen. 27:22.
v Old Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
w Children of
Israel God's
Possession.
See "Old and
New Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
1 Or, above.

6
x Kingdom, Mt.
6:3.
y I Pet. 2:5, 9;
Rev. 1:6; 5:10.
z Priests, Ex.
28:1.
a Holiness, Eph.
4:24.
b Nation, Gen.
10:32.

7
a Ch. 4:29, 30.
b Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
c Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

8
d Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

9
e Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
f Faith, Heb. 11:1.

10
g Sanctification, 1 Sam. 7:1.
h Gen. 35:2; Num. 8:7; 19:19; Rev. 22:14.
i Clothing, Job 31:19.

11
j Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
m Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
n Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

12
o Death, Rom. 5:12.

13
p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
1 Or, *it*.
q Heb. 12:20.
r Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
s Shot, 1 Sam. 20:20.
t Beast, Rev. 15:2.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Life, Gen. 2:7.
w Trumpets, Num. 10:2.
2 Or, *ram's horns*.

14
x See v. 10.

7 ^a And Mō'šēš came and called for the ^b elders of the people, and set before them all these words which Jē-hō'vāh ^c commanded him. **8** And all the people answered together, and said, All that Jē-hō'vāh hath spoken ^d we will do. And Mō'šēš reported the words of the people unto Jē-hō'vāh. **9** And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'šēš, Lo, I come unto thee in ^e a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and may also ^f believe thee for ever. And Mō'šēš told the words of the people unto Jē-hō'vāh. **10** And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'šēš, Go unto the people, and ^g sanctify them to-day and to-morrow, and let them ^h wash their ⁱ garments, **11** and be ready against the ^j third day; for the ^k third day Jē-hō'vāh ^l will come down in the sight of all the people upon ^m mount ⁿ Sī'nāi. **12** And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely ^o put to death: **13** no ^p hand shall touch ¹ him, but ^q he shall surely be ^r stoned, or ^s shot through; whether it be ^t beast or ^u man, he shall not ^v live: when the ^w ² trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount. **14** And Mō'šēš went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people; and they ^x washed their garments. **15** And he said unto the people, Be

Var. Rend.—V. 13. hand—hand of man, BAEN. trumpet—ram's horn (*different word from* vs. 16, 19), VAR. BAEN. When the trumpet soundeth long—when one blows the ram's horn, BAEN. V. 18. the whole of it smoked—was altogether on smoke, *n*. stood in smoke, BAEN. V. 19. when the voice—as the sound, VAR. BAEN. Vs. 22, 24. break forth—*So* BAEN.; make a breach. V. 25. told—*Heb.* said unto.

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 18. mount—(all the) people, MSS. Sept. Di. *n* marg.

ready against the third day: come not near a ^y woman.

16 ² And it came to pass on the third day, when it was ^a morning, that there were ^b thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the ^c voice of a trumpet exceeding loud; and all the people that were in the ^d camp ^e trembled. **17** And ^f Mō'šēš brought forth the people out of the camp to meet God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount. **18** ^g And mount Sī'nāi, the whole of it, ^h smoked, because Jē-hō'vāh descended upon it in ⁱ fire; and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a ^j furnace, and the whole mount ^k quaked greatly. **19** And when the voice of the trumpet waxed louder and louder, Mō'šēš spake, and God answered him by a voice. **20** And Jē-hō'vāh came down upon mount Sī'nāi, to the top of the mount: and Jē-hō'vāh called Mō'šēš to the top of the mount; and Mō'šēš went up. **21** And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'šēš, Go down, charge the people, lest ^l they break through ^m unto Jē-hō'vāh to gaze, and many of them perish. **22** And let the ⁿ priests also, that come near to Jē-hō'vāh, sanctify themselves, lest Jē-hō'vāh break forth upon them. **23** And Mō'šēš said unto Jē-hō'vāh, The people cannot come up to mount Sī'nāi: for thou didst charge us, saying, ^o Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it. **24** And Jē-hō'vāh said unto him, Go, get thee down; and thou shalt come up, thou, and ^p Aār'ōn with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto Jē-hō'vāh, lest he break forth upon them. **25** So Mō'šēš went down unto the people, and told them.

15
y Woman, Ruth 3:9.

16
z Heb. 12:18, 19.
a Morning, Ps. 65:8.
b Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
c Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
d Encampment, Num. 31:10.
e Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

17
f Moses, Ex. 3:4.

18
g Ps. 104:32; 144:5.
h Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
i Fire, Lev. 10:2.
j Furnace, Dan. 3:15.
k Mountains quaking, Ex. 3:12.

21
l Ch. 3:5; 1 Sam. 6:19.
m God Invisible Gen. 1:1.

22
n Priests, Ex. 28:1.

23
o V. 12.

24
p Aaron, Ex. 4:24.

¹
a God, Gen. 1:1.
²
b Deliverance from Egypt, Ex. 15:13.
c Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
d Bondage, Ex. 2:23.
e Captivity, Num. 24:22.
1 Heb. *bondmen*.

20 *And ^a God spake all these words, saying,
2 I am Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, who ^b brought thee out of the land of ^c Ê-gÿpt, out of the house of ^{d e 1} bondage.
3 ⁱ Thou shalt have no other gods ² before me.

4 Thou shalt not make unto thee a graven ^g image, nor any likeness of *any thing* that is in ^h heaven above, or that is in the ⁱ earth beneath, or that is in the ⁱ water under the earth:
5 thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve

³
f Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
2 Or, *beside me*.
⁴
g Image, I Ki. 15:3.
h Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.
j Water, Ps. 95:5.

*THE TEN COMMANDMENTS.—Primarily the Decalogue, or Ten Words.—Ex. 20:3-17; Deut. 5:7-21. Given orally from Sinai—Ex. 20:1; 24:3; Deut. 5:4, 22-25; 9:10; 10:4. Written in Book of Covenant—Ex. 24:4. Written on Tables of Stone—Ex. 24:12; 34:1, 4; Deut. 4:13; 5:22; 9:9-11; II Cor. 3:3, 7. Moses broke the First Tables of Stone—Ex. 32:19; Deut. 9:17; 10:2. God gave a Later Copy—Ex. 31:18; 34:1, 28; Deut. 10:1-5. God wrote—Ex. 24:12; 32:16; 34:1, 28; Deut. 4:13; 5:22; 9:19; 10:2, 4. Seems to fix Number at Ten—Ex. 34:28; Deut. 10:4. Put in the Ark—Deut. 10:1-5; I Ki. 8:9; II Chron. 5:10; Heb. 9:4. Called Covenant—Deut. 4:13. Words of the Covenant—Ex. 34:28. Tables of the Covenant—Deut. 9:9, 11; Heb. 9:4. Tables of Testimony—Ex. 31:18; 32:15, 16; 34:29. Ministration of Death—Rom. 7:5; II Cor. 3:7, 9. Given to Moses for the Children of Israel—Ex. 25:22; 34:3; Lev. 26:46; 27:34; Deut. 1:3.

Hints that the Principles involved in these Commandments had been taught before.—Gen. 26:5; I Ex. 8:10; 9:14; II. Gen. 35:2; IV. Ex. 16:23-30; V. Gen. 9:20-27; VI. Gen. 4:9-11; 9:5-6; VII. Gen. 20:2-7; 26:6-11; 39:7-9; VIII. Gen. 30:33; 31:19, 30, 32.

These Commandments repeated prior to the Death of Jesus:

I. Ex. 20:23; 22:20; 23:13, 24, 32; 34:14-16; Lev. 11:7; Deut. 4:35, 39; 5:7; 6:4, 14; 8:19, 20; 11:26-28; 13:1-11; 17:2-7; 30:17, 18; Ju. 6:10; II Ki. 17:35-39; Is. 40:18-26; Jer. 2:11; 5:7; 12:17; 7:6; 25:6; 35:15; Hos. 13:4; Mk. 12:29, 30; Lu. 10:27.

II. Ex. 20:23; 32:8, 19-35; 34:13-17; Lev. 19:4; 26:1; Deut. 4:16-23; 5:8-10; 16:21, 22; 27:15; 29:17-21; I Ki. 18:17-40; Jer. 16:20, 21.

III. Ex. 22:28; Lev. 18:21; 19:12; 20:3; 21:6; 22:32; 24:10-16, 23; Deut. 5:11; 6:13; 10:20; Mt. 5:33-37; 23:16-22.

IV. Ex. 23:12; 31:13-17; 34:21; 35:2, 3; Lev. 19:3, 30; 23:3; 26:2; Num. 15:32-36; Deut. 5:12-15; Neh. 13:15-21; Jer. 17:21-25; Ez. 20:12, 20; 44:24.

V. Ex. 21:15, 17; Lev. 19:3; 20:9; Deut. 5:16; 21:18-21; 27:16; Mt. 15:4; 19:19; Mk. 7:10; 10:19; Lu. 18:20.

VI. Ex. 21:12, 14, 20, 21; Lev. 24:17, 21; Num. 35:16-21, 30-33; Deut. 5:17; 19:10-13; Mt. 5:21-26; 19:18; 26:52; Mk. 10:19; Lu. 18:20.

VII. Lev. 18:20; Num. 5:12-31; 20:10; Deut. 5:18; 22:22-27; 24:1-4; Jer. 3:1; 5:7-9; 28:21-23; Mt. 5:27-32; 19:3-9, 18; Mk. 10:19; Lu. 18:20.

VIII. Ex. 21:16; 22:1-4, 7-15; Lev. 6:2-7; 19:11, 13, 35, 36; Deut. 5:19; 23:24, 25; 25:13-16; Amos 8:4-11; Mic. 6:10-15; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lu. 18:20.

IX. Ex. 23:1, 7, 8; Lev. 19:11, 12; Deut. 5:20; 19:16-21; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lu. 18:20.

X. Deut. 5:21; Jer. 22:13-19; Amos 8:4-11; Mic. 2:1-3; Heb. 2:9; Lu. 12:15-21.

These Commandments repeated after the Death of Jesus:

I. Acts 17:23-31; Rom. 1:23-25; I Cor. 8:4-6.

II. Acts 14:11-17; 17:23-31; I Cor. 6:9, 10; 8:4-6; 10:7, 14, 19, 20; II Cor. 6:16, 17; Gal. 5:19-21; Eph. 5:3-6; Col. 3:5; I John 5:21; Rev. 21:8; 22:15.

III. Jas. 5:12.

IV. The Only Commandment not repeated after the Death of Jesus—Mk. 2:27. Not in force as a Commandment after His Death. See Mk. 2:27; Rom. 14:5, 16; Gal. 4:10, 11; Col. 2:16, 17; Heb. 8:5; 10:1, 9. See "Lord's Day," Acts 20:7.

V. Eph. 6:1-3; Col. 3:20.

VI. Rom. 13:9; I John 3:15; Rev. 21:8; 22:15.

VII. Rom. 13:9; I Cor. 6:13-18; Gal. 5:19-21; Eph. 5:3-6; Col. 3:5; I Thess. 4:4-7; Heb. 13:4; Rev. 22:15.

VIII. Rom. 13:9; I Cor. 6:10, 11; Eph. 4:28.

IX. Rom. 13:9.

X. Rom. 7:7; 13:9; I Cor. 6:10; Eph. 5:5; Col. 3:5; I Tim. 6:9-11, 17; Heb. 13:5.

Bind on Hand.—Ex. 13:9, 16; Deut. 6:8; 11:18. For Frontlets.—Ex. 13:9, 16; Deut. 6:8; 11:18. Written on Door-posts and Gates—Deut. 6:9; 11:20.

Keeping the Commandments.—Lev. 18:5; 22:31; Deut. 4:4, 6; 5:10, 29; 6:17; 8:6; 11:8, 22; 26:13, 18; 28:9; I Ki. 2:3; 3:14; 6:12; 8:58, 61; 9:4; II Ki. 23:1-24; I Chr. 29:19; Ps. 119:1-176; I Cor. 7:19; I John 5:2, 3; Rev. 12:17; 14:12.

Blessing pronounced on those who keep the Commandments.—Lev. 18:5; Deut. 4:40; 5:10, 29; 7:9-11; 26:12-19; 28:1-68; 29:10-28; 30:1-20; I Sam. 12:14, 15; I Ki. 2:1-4; 3:14; 6:12, 13; 8:56-61; 9:3-9; Ps. 78:5-72; 119:7-104; Is. 48:17-22; Mt. 19:17; Lu. 10:28; Rom. 10:5; Gal. 3:12.

People taught to wear a Fringe or Border on their Garments to remind the Wearers of the Commandments.—Num. 15:37-41; Deut. 22:12.

Possession of the Land dependent on the Obedience of these Commandments.—Deut. 4:40; 6:17-25; 7:17-26; 8:1-20; 11:7-15, 22-32; 29:22-28; 30:1-5; I Ki. 9:6-9; I Chr. 28:8; Neh. 9:13-25; Ez. 20:15-44. See Num. 13:30-33; 14:18, 38; Deut. 1:21-40; 9:23.

Violation of the Commandments, Instances of: The Children of Israel—Num. 15:30-36; Deut. 9:11-21; Ju. 2:10-23; 3:1-8; II Ki. 17:1-17; Ps. 78:8-78; Amos 2:1-16; Of Judah—I Ki. 14:22-25; II Ki. 17:19; II Chr. 12:1-12; Of Saul—I Sam. 13:14, 15; 15:3-28; Of David—II Sam. 12:7-15; Of Solomon—I Ki. 11:1-13; Of Jeroboam—I Ki. 11:26-33; 13:1-5, 33, 34.

Led into Captivity because of Violation.—Deut. 28:47-52, 62-68; 29:25-28; 30:1-5; Ju. 3:7, 8; I Ki. 9:6-9; 14:1-16; II Ki. 17:18, 20, 23; 18:9-12; 23:27; 24:1-4; II Chr. 7:20; Neh. 1:8, 9; 9:26-30; Ps. 106:34-47; Jer. 21:3-14; 22:1-30; 24:1-10; 25:1-11; Ez. 39:23, 24.

The Kingdom divided because of Violation.—I Ki. 2:1-4; 9:7-9; 11:9-13, 26-39; 12:19, 20; 14:8; II Ki. 17:21; I Chr. 28:6-9; II Chr. 7:17-22; Ps. 89:29-33.

Making void through the Traditions of Men.—Mt. 15:1-9; Mk. 7:13-13.

Penalty for breaking the Commandments.—Mt. 5:19; Jas. 2:10-13.

Death, Penalty for Violation.—I and II. Ex. 22:20; Lev. 17:7; Deut. 13:1-17; 17:2-7; 30:17, 18; Acts 17:23-31; I Cor. 6:9, 10; II Cor. 6:16, 17; Gal. 5:19-21; Rev. 21:8; 22:15. III. Lev. 24:10-16, 23. IV. Ex. 31:13-17; Num. 15: 32-36. V. Ex. 21:15, 17; Deut. 21:18-21; Mt. 15:4-16; Mk. 7:10-13. VI. Ex. 21:12-14; Lev. 24:17, 21; Num. 35:16-34; Deut. 19:1-13; Mt. 5:21, 22; 26:52; I John 3:15; Rev. 13:10; 21:8; 22:15. VII. Lev. 18:20; 20:10-12; Deut. 22:22-27; Mt. 5:27-32; John 8:5; Gal. 5:19-21; Eph. 5:3-5; I Thess. 4:4-7; Heb. 13:4; Rev. 21:8; 22:15. VIII. Ex. 21:16; 22:1-5, 7-12; Amos 8:4-11; Mic. 6:10-15; I Cor. 6:10. IX. Deut. 19:16-21; Rev. 21:8; 22:15. X. Josh. 7:20-26; I Cor. 6:10; Eph. 5:5; Col. 3:5, 6; I Tim. 6:9, 10; Jas. 5:1-6.

Knowledge of Sin by the Law.—Rom. 3:20; 4:15; 5:13, 20; 7:7-13; I Cor. 15:56; II Pet. 2:21.

As a Law, Commandments are spiritual.—Mt. 5:17-40; Rom. 7:14.

The Commandments summed up by Christ.—Mt. 22:35-40; Mk. 12:28-34; Lu. 10:25-37. See Lev. 19:18; Deut. 6:5; 10:12; 30:6, 16, 20; Mt. 5:43, 44; 7:12; 19:19; Lu. 6:31-35; Rom. 12:14, 20; 13:8-10; 15:1; Gal. 5:14, 15; 6:2; Jas. 2:8.

The New Commandment.—John 13:34; 15:12, 17; I John 2:7-11; 3:10-16, 22-24; 4:20, 21; II John 5.

Keeping Jesus' Commands—John 14:15, 21, 23; 15:10-14; I Cor. 7:19; I John 2:3-5; 3:22-24; 5:2, 3; II John 6.

Commandments or Precepts of Men.—Mt. 5:19; Mk. 7:7; Col. 2:22; Titus 1:14. See "The Old and New Covenants," Gen. 17:2; "The Lord's Day," Acts 20:7; Sabbath, Ex. 16:23; "Law," Ezra 7:10; Statutes, Neh. 9:14; "Obedience," Ex. 24:7; and "Disobedience," Rom. 5:19.

5
a God a Jealous
Gen. 1:1.
b Jealousy, Ex.
34:13.
c Sins of Par-
ents visited
upon Chil-
dren, Gen.
3:6.
d Iniquity,
Teaching of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
e Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
f Children, Gen.
3:16.
6
g Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, a thousand
generations.
h Love for God,
I Cor. 13:1.
i Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
7
j See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
2 Or, *for vanity*.
(Or, *falsehood*)
8
k Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
l Holiness, Eph.
4:24.
9
m Day, Lev.
25:8.
n Labor, Ex.
23:12.
10
o Son, Gen.
21:19.
p Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
q Servant, Ex.
21:2.
r Hand-maid,
II Sam. 6:22.
s Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
t Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.
u Gates, I Sam.
23:7.
11
v Ch. 31:17;
Gen. 2:2, 3.
w God a Creator,
Gen. 1:1.
x Heaven, Deut.
26:15.
y Earth, Gen.
2:1.
z Sea, Ex.
14:21.
a Rest, Heb.
4:4.
b Sanctification
I Sam. 7:1.
12
c Mother, Deut.
5:16.
d Life, Gen. 2:7.
e Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
13
f Homicide,
Job 24:14.
g Murderer,
Num. 35:16.
14
h Adultery,
Num. 5:12.
15 i Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
k Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

them; for I ^a Jê-hô'vâh thy God
am a ^b jealous God, ^c visiting the
^d iniquity of the ^e fathers upon
the ^f children, upon the third
and upon the fourth generation
of them that hate me, 6 and
showing ^g lovingkindness unto
^h thousands of them that ⁱ love
me and ^j keep my command-
ments.
7 ^j Thou shalt not take the
name of Jê-hô'vâh thy God ² in
vain; for Jê-hô'vâh will not hold
him guiltless that taketh his
name ² in vain.
8 Remember the ^k sabbath
day, to keep it ^l holy. 9 Six
^m days shalt thou ⁿ labor, and do
all thy work; 10 but the seventh
day is a sabbath unto Jê-hô'vâh
thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do
any work, thou, nor thy ^o son,
nor thy ^p daughter, thy ^q man-
servant, nor thy ^r maid-servant,
nor thy ^s cattle, nor thy ^t stranger
that is within thy ^u gates: 11 for
^v in six days ^w Jê-hô'vâh made
^x heaven and ^y earth, the ^z sea,
and all that in them is, and
^a rested the seventh day: where-
fore Jê-hô'vâh blessed the sab-
bath day, and ^b hallowed it.
12 Honor thy father and thy
^c mother, that thy ^d days may be
long in the ^e land which Jê-hô'
vâh thy God giveth thee.
13 ^f Thou shalt not ^g kill.
14 ^h Thou shalt not commit
adultery.
15 ⁱ Thou shalt not steal.
16 ^j Thou shalt not bear false
witness against thy ^k neighbor.
Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 7. take—take
up; speak out (pronounce), BAEN. in vain
—for a falsehood, VAR. BAEN. taketh—
taketh up; speaketh out (pronounce),
BAEN. V. 24. peace-offerings—So Sept.
(sometimes) Ro. Hu. Ku. De. BAEN.;
thank-offerings, Ge. Ba. Ev. Kn. Ka.;
safety-offerings, Sept. (here and most often),
He. Ke. I record my name—I cause my
name to be remembered (celebrated), Ge.
Kn. Ka. Ev. I shall determine (fix) for
the praise of my name, BAEN.

17 Thou shalt not ^l covet thy
neighbor's ^m house, thou shalt
not ⁿ covet thy neighbor's ^o wife,
nor his man-servant, nor his
maid-servant, nor his ox, nor
his ^p ass, nor anything that is thy
neighbor's.
18 ^q And all the people per-
ceived the ^r thunderings, and the
lightnings, and the ^s voice of the
^t trumpet, and the ^u mountain
^v smoking: and when the people
saw it, ^w they ^x trembled, and
stood afar off. 19 ^y And they
said unto Mô'sēs, Speak thou
with us, and we will hear; but let
not God speak with us, ^z lest we
^a die. 20 And ^b Mô'sēs said unto
the people, Fear not: for God is
come ^c to prove you, and that his
fear may be before you, that ye
^d sin not. 21 And the people
stood afar off, and Mô'sēs drew
near unto the ^e thick darkness
where God was.
22 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto
Mô'sēs, Thus thou shalt say
unto the children of Iṣ-râ-ël, Ye
yourselves have seen that ^f I
have talked with you from
heaven. 23 Ye shall not make
other ^g gods with me; ^h gods of
ⁱ silver, or gods of ^j gold, ye shall
not make unto you. 24 ^k An
altar of earth thou shalt make
unto me, and shalt ^l sacrifice
thereon thy ^m burnt-offerings,
and thy peace-offerings, thy
ⁿ sheep, and thine oxen: in
every place ^o where I ⁴ record my
^p name I ^q will come unto thee
and I will ^r bless thee. 25 And
if thou make me an altar of
^s stone, thou shalt not build it of
hewn stones; for if thou lift up
thy ^t tool upon it, thou hast pol-

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 24. I re-
cord—then shalt (or, art wont to) cele-
brate, Pesh. Jerus. AW. Gei. Me. Hi.
Kue. (l).

r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
Implements, Ex. 32:4.

17
l Covetousness,
Deut. 5:21.
m House, Deut.
24:10.
n Fornication,
Deut. 22:21.
o Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
p Asses, Num.
31:34.
18
q Ch. 19:16, 18.
r Meteorology,
Gen. 27:29.
s Voice of God,
Gen. 27:22.
t Trumpet,
Num. 10:2.
u Mountains
smoking, Ex.
3:12.
v Smoke, Ju.
20:40.
w Israel, Deut.
4:1.
x Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
3 Or, *were*
moved.
19
y Deut. 5:5, 23-
27; Heb.
12:19.
z God Invisible,
Gen. 1:1.
a Death, Rom.
5:12.
20
b Moses, Ex.
3:4.
c Ch. 15:25.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
21
e Darkness, Job
28:9.
22
f Deut. 4:36;
5:24, 26; Neh.
9:13.
23
g Images, I Ki.
15:3.
h Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
i Silver, Job
22:25.
j Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
24
k Altar, Gen.
22:9.
l Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
m Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
n Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
o Deut. 12:5;
26:2.
4 Or, *cause my*
name to be
remembered.
p Name, Acts
16:18.
q Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.

s Stone, Ex. 34:1. t Tools and

- 26
a Altar, Gen. 22:9.
b Ch. 28:42, 43.
c Nakedness, Job 1:21.
1
d Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
2
e Bondage, John 8:33.
f Israelites called Hebrews, Deut. 4:1.
1 Or, *bondman*.
g Year, Lev. 25:8.
h Seven, Gen. 2:2.
3
i Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
4
k Son, Gen. 21:19.
l Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
m Children, Gen. 3:16.

luted it. 26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine ^a altar, that ^b thy ^c nakedness be not uncovered thereon.

21 Now these are the ^d ordinances which thou shalt set before them.

2 If thou buy ^e a ^f Hebrew ^g servant, six ^h years he shall serve; and in the ⁱ seventh he shall go out free for nothing. 3 If he come in by himself, he shall go out by himself; if he be ^j married, then his ^k wife shall go out with him. 4 If his master give him a wife, and she bear him ^l sons or ^m daughters; the wife and her ⁿ children shall be her mas-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 21.—Vs. 2, 5, 20, 26, 27, 32. *bondman* (Lev. 25:44), or, slave, VAR.; slave, BAEN. V. 6. God; the sentence of a judge being regarded, in primitive times, as a Divine oracle (cf. ch. 18:15, 16, 19), and being given probably amongst the Hebrews at a sanctuary (cf. ch. 22:8, 9). *Sept. renders judgment, court of God; Onk. Pesh. simply judges.* and shall bring—and take, *Kn. Ke.*; and one (of them) shall take, *Ew. Di.*; Godhead or Deity, BAEN. Vs. 7, 20, 26, 27, 32. maid-servant—bondmaid, VAR.; Female slave, BAEN. V. 7. men-servants—bondmen, VAR.; Slave, BAEN. V. 10. Wife—a concubine, BAEN. duty—rights.

* **SERVANT: Early Mention of.**—Gen. 9:25-26. **Divided into:** Male—Gen. 24:34. Female—Gen. 16:6. Bond—Gen. 43:18; Lev. 25:46. Hired—Mk. 1:20; Lu. 15:17. Called Hirelings—John 10:12-13. **Servitude under the Patriarchs.**—Was of Two Kinds, born in the House, and bought with Money—Gen. 17:13. Abraham formed an Army out of his 318—Gen. 14:1-16. Those born in House had large Privileges—Gen. 15:2-3; 24:2-9; 17:12-14. Jacob bought his Wives with Labor—Gen. 29:16-23. Joseph was sold into Egypt—Gen. 37:27-28. **Egyptian Bondage.**—Egyptians had Servants—Ex. 8:21, 24; 9:14, 20, 21; 11:5. Israelites not distributed among Egyptians—Gen. 46:33-34; Ex. 8:21-24; 9:23. Service required of the Males by Taskmasters—Ex. 1:8-14; 5:4-21. **Servitude under Moses.**—Laws of Moses concerning—Ex. 21:1-11, 20-32; Lev. 19:20-22; 25:6, 10, 44-54; Deut. 15:12-18. **Israelites were no Men-stealers.**—Ex. 21:16; Deut. 24:7. Service either voluntarily or judicially imposed—Lev. 25:39, 47; Ex. 21:7; 22:3, 4; Deut. 20:14. Strangers, only, might be purchased—Lev. 25:44-46. Not to be oppressed—Deut. 24:14-15. Could change his Master—Deut. 23:16. If abused he went free—Ex. 21:26-27. Term Limited—Deut. 15:12. **Privileges of Servants.**—Admitted into Covenant with God—Deut. 29:10, 13. Took part at Festivals—Ex. 12:43, 44; Deut. 12:18; 16:10-16. **Instructed in Conduct of Life.**—Deut. 31:10-13; Josh. 8:33-35; II Chr. 17:8-9; 34:30. Under Same Law as Masters—Deut. 1:16, 17; 27:19; Lev. 19:15; 24:22. Rights the same—Num. 15:15, 16, 29. Intermarried with Master's Family—Gen. 16:1, 2, 6; 30:3, 9. **Hired Servants.**—Engaged by the Day—Mt. 20:2. By the Year—Lev. 25:53; Is. 16:14. To be paid when Work is done—Lev. 19:13; Deut. 24:15. To be esteemed worthy of Wages—Lu. 10:7. To partake of Produce of Land in Sabbatical Year—Lev. 25:6. If Foreigners, not allowed to partake of Holy Things—Ex. 12:45; Lev. 22:10. **Bondservants.**—Bought and sold—Gen. 17:13, 27; 37:28,

ter's, and he shall go out by himself. 5 But if the servant shall plainly say, I ⁿ love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free: 6 then his master shall bring him unto ^o God, and shall bring him to the ^p door, or unto the door-post; and his master shall bore his ^q ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him for ever.

7 And if a man sell his daughter to be a ^r ^s ³ maid-servant, she shall not go out ^t as the men-servants do. 8 If she please not her master, ^u who hath espoused her to himself, then shall he let her be ^v redeemed: to sell her unto a foreign people he shall have no power, seeing he hath ^w dealt deceitfully with her. 9 And if he espouse her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters. 10 If he take him another ^x wife; her ^y food, her ^z raiment, and her ¹ duty of marriage, shall he not

- 5
n Love, I Cor. 13:1.
6
o God, Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, *the judges*.
p Door, Ex. 12:22.
q Ear, Ex. 29:20.
7
r Concubine, Gen. 16:2.
s Hand-maid, II Sam. 6:22.
3 Or, *bondwoman*.
t Vs. 2, 3.
8
u Another reading is, *so that he hath not espoused her*.
v Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
w Deception, Gen. 37:31.
10
x Food, Gen. 9:3.
5 Heb. *flesh*.
z Clothing, Job 31:19.
y I Cor. 7:3, 5.

36; 39:17; Lev. 22:11; Deut. 28:68; Esth. 7:4; Ez. 27:13; Joel 3:6; Rev. 18:13. **Captives of War made Slaves.**—II Ki. 5:2; II Chr. 28:8-10. Portion of Captives given to Priests and Levites—Num. 31:28-47. **Other Classes made Slaves.**—Sojourners—Lev. 25:45. Belonging to Foreign Nations—Lev. 25:44. Unable to pay Debts—II Ki. 4:1; Neh. 5:4-5; Mt. 18:25. Thieves unable to make Restitution—Ex. 22:3. **Kindness Enjoined.**—Lev. 25:43; Eph. 6:9. **Shown by Job.**—Job 31:13-14. By Boaz—Ruth 2:4. By Centurion—Mt. 8:13. In redeeming them—Neh. 5:8. Emancipation—II Chr. 36:23; Ezra 1:1-4; Jer. 34:8-16; Acts 6:9; I Cor. 7:21. **New Testament Principles.**—Cannot serve Two Masters—Mt. 6:24; Lu. 16:13. He that serves is greatest—Mt. 20:26-28; 23:11; Mk. 9:35; 10:43, 44. Advance from Servants to Friends—John 15:15. To serve One Another—Gal. 5:13. Render Justice to Servants—Col. 4:1. Must not be Eye-servers—Col. 3:22. Obedience becomes Servants—Eph. 6:5. Believing Masters to be honored—I Tim. 6:1-2. Must not Purloin from or gainsay—Tit. 2:9-10. Must treat believing Servants as Brothers and Sisters—I Cor. 7:20-22. Philemon 16. See "Teaching of Jesus concerning Servants"—Lu. 2:21. **Term Servant used by People to express Courtesy.**—Gen. 18:3; 32:5; 33:5; I Sam. 20:7; I Ki. 20:32. **Examples of Good Servants:** Eliezer—Gen. 24:10. Jacob—Gen. 31:36-42. Joseph—Gen. 39:5; 41:39; Acts 7:10. Boaz—Ruth 2:4. Jonathan—I Sam. 14:6-7. Abigail—I Sam. 25:14-17. David's Servants—II Sam. 12:18. Naaman's—II Ki. 5:2-13. Centurion's—Mt. 8:9. Those of Cornelius—Acts 10:7. Phœbe—Rom. 16:1. Onesimus—Phil. 11. **Examples of Bad Servants:** Hagar—Gen. 16:4. Of Abraham and of Lot—Gen. 13:7. Of Abimilech—Gen. 21:25. Of Absalom—II Sam. 13:28-29; 14:30. Ziba—II Sam. 16:1-4. Zimri—I Ki. 16:9. Gehazi—II Ki. 5:20. Of Joash—II Ki. 12:19-21. Of Amon—II Ki. 21:23. See also Mt. 18:28; 25:14-30; Lu. 19:12-26.

- 11**
a Money, Ex. 12:44.
- 12**
b Gen. 9:6; Lev. 24:17.
c Homicide, Job 24:14.
d Murderer, Num. 35:16.
e Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
- 13**
f Cities of Refuge, Gen. 4:17.
- 14**
g Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
h Altar, Gen. 22:9.
- 15**
i Mother, Deut. 5:16.
- 16**
j Man-stealing, Lev. 19:11.
k Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
- diminish. 11 And if he do not these three things unto her, then shall she go out for nothing, without ^a money.
- 12 ^b He that smiteth a man, ^{c d} so that he dieth, ^e shall surely be put to death. 13 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver ^{him} into his hand; then I will appoint thee ^f a place whither he shall flee. 14 And if a man come presumptuously upon his ^g neighbor, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from mine ^h altar, that he may die.
- 15 And he that smiteth his ⁱ father, or his ⁱ mother, shall be surely put to death.
- 16 ^j And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he ^k shall surely be put to death.
- Var. Rend.—V. 13. If a man lie not in wait—If he has done it unintentionally, BAEN. But God deliver him unto (have brought him to, VAR.)—and because the Deity has so ordained, BAEN.

17 ^l And he that ^l curseth his father or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 And if men ^m contend, and one smite the other with a ⁿ stone, or with his ^o fist, and he die not, but keep his ^p bed; 19 if he rise again, and walk abroad upon his ^q staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for ^r the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly ^r healed.

20 And if a ^s man smite ^t ^u his servant, or his ^v maid, with a ^v rod, and he die under his hand; he shall surely be ^w punished. 21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: ^x for he is his money.

22 And if men strive together, and hurt a ^y woman with ^z child, so that her ^a fruit depart, and yet no harm follow; he shall

- 17**
l Cursing, Gen. 4:11.
1 Or, revileth.
- 18**
m Strife, Pr. 26:21.
n Stone, Ex. 34:1.
o See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
p Bed, Deut. 3:11.
- 19**
q Staff. See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
2 Heb. his sitting or ceasing.
r Healing, Jer. 30:13.
- 20**
s Man, Gen. 2:7.
t Servant, Ex. 21:2.
3 Or, his bondman; or, his bondwoman.
u Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
v Rod, Num. 20:8.
w Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
- 21**
x Lev. 25:44-46.
- 22**
y Woman, Ruth 3:9.
z Children, Gen. 3:16.
a Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

* FATHER (Heb. Ab; Chald. Abba. Ancestor, Source. Ab, when a Prefix to a Name, signifies "Father of"):

As an Ancestor.—Gen. 2:24; 9:18, 22; 10:21; 11:28, 29; 22:7, 21; 26:3, 15, 18, 24; 31:3; 47:3, 9, 30; 48:15; 49:29; Ex. 3:13; 10:6; 13:5; Deut. 1:8, 11; Josh. 24:6; Ju. 2:10; I Sam. 12:6, 8, 15; II Sam. 7:12; I Ki. 11:12; 13:22; II Ki. 8:24; I Chr. 29:18; II Chr. 9:31; Ezra 7:27; Neh. 9:2, 9; Ps. 22:4; 49:19; 106:7; Jer. 7:7; 11:10; Ez. 18:2; Zech. 1:4; 23:10; Mk. 11:10; Lu. 1:32, 73; 6:23, 26; John 7:22; Acts 7:2.

As Chief or Ruler.—Priest—Ju. 17:10; 18:19; Acts 22:1. Prophet—II Ki. 2:12; 6:21; 13:14. King—Josh. 15:13; I Ki. 15:24. Apostle—I Cor. 4:15. Syrian General—II Ki. 5:13.

Father of Nations or Tribes.—Gen. 17:4, 5; 19:37, 38; 36:9, 43; 45:18; Num. 3:30; Josh. 17:1; I Chr. Chaps. 2, 4; 9:19. (In Num. Chap. 17, "House" is used for Tribe.)

Father, as related to Household.—Gen. 12:1; 20:13; 24:7, 23, 38, 40; 28:21; 31:14; 38:11; 41:51; 46:31; 50:8, 22; Lev. 22:13; Num. 2:2; 18:1; Deut. 22:21; Josh. 2:12; Ju. 6:15; 9:5, 18; 11:2, 7; I Sam. 2:31; 9:20; 18:2; 22:1, 11, 16, 22; II Sam. 3:29; 14:9; I Ki. 18:18; I Chr. 7:2; II Chr. 21:13; Neh. 1:6; Is. 7:17; 22:23, 24; Lu. 2:49; 16:27; Acts 7:20.

Father, as Source or Inventor of.—Gen. 4:21; Job 17:14; 38:28; John 8:44; Rom. 4:11, 12; 9:5; I Cor. 4:15; II Cor. 1:3. As an Object of Respect.—II Ki. 2:12; 5:13; 6:21; Jer. 2:27; Acts 7:2; 22:1.

In Earliest Times his Jurisdiction was Supreme.—Gen. 22:31, 32; 38:24; 42:37.

In Later Times Jurisdiction was distributed.—Court of Judges determine—Ex. 21:22, 15, 17; Lev. 20:9; Deut. 21:18-21. Power to Sacrifice Children, still his—II Ki. 16:3; Jer. 7:31; 19:5; Ez. 16:20; 20:26. Done in Violation of Law—Lev. 18:21; 20:1-5; Deut. 12:31; 18:10.

Children treated by Fathers as Slaves or Chattels.—Arbitrary Marriages—Gen. 38:6; Ju. 12:9; Ezra 9:2. Children pledged or sold—II Ki. 4:1; Is. 50:1. Harlotry of Daughters forbidden—Lev. 19:29. Bonds of Daughters disallowed—Num. 30:5. Wives divorced at Pleasure—Gen. 21:9-10.

Blessing of Father.—Gen. 27:4-38; 48:9-22; 49:1-28.

Malediction of Father.—Gen. 9:25-27; 27:27-40; 48:17-19; 49:1-28. (In which Blessing and Curse mingle.)

Qualities of a Father.—To command—Gen. 18:19; 49:33; Deut. 32:46. To provide—Ju. 1:14-15; Mt. 7:9-11; Lu. 11:11-13; 12:32; 15:12. To renounce—Gen. 22:2-3; Hos. 11:8; Lu. 15:11-12. To pity—Ps. 103:13. To grieve—Gen. 21:11-12; 37:34-35; 42:38; 44:29; II Sam. 18:33. To love—Gen. 25:28; 37:3; II Sam. 2:32. To protect—Job 29:16; Ps. 27:10; 68:5; Deut. 32:6. To correct—Pr. 3:12; 23:13; 29:17; Heb. 12:9.

Duties of Children to Fathers.—To obey—Gen. 27:8, 13, 43; Deut. 21:18-21; Jer. 35:14; Eph. 6:1; Col. 3:20. To honor—Ex. 20:12; Lev. 19:3; Mt. 15:4; 19:19. To love—Gen. 45:9-11; 46:29; 47:12, 29-30. To gladden—Pr. 10:1; 17:21; Phil. 2:22.

Influence of Fathers upon Posterity.—Evil Influence—Ex. 20:5; 34:7; Lev. 26:39; Num. 14:18; Deut. 5:9; 8:3; I Ki. 15:12; II Ki. 17:14, 41; II Chr. 30:7, 8; Neh. 9:2, 16; Ps. 78:57; 106:6; Is. 14:21; 65:7; Jer. 2:5-9; 6:21; 7:26; 9:16; 13:14; 14:20; 16:12; 19:4; 44:9; Lam. 5:7; Ez. 20:30-32; Dan. 9:16; Amos 2:4; Zech. 1:4-6; Mal. 2:10; Mt. 23:29-32; Lu. 11:47-48; Acts 7:51-53. Good Influence—Gen. 15:15; 47:9; I Ki. 2:10; 15:11, 12, 23, 24; II Chr. 14:2-6; 32:32-33; Heb. 12:9.

Children not to suffer for Sins of Fathers.—Deut. 24:16; II Ki. 14:6; II Chr. 25:4; Jer. 31:29-30; Ez. Chap. 18.

Fatherless.—Abuse of—Ex. 22:22; Job 6:27; 22:9; 24:9; Ps. 94:6; 109:10-12; Is. 10:2; Jer. 7:6; 22:3; Ez. 22:7; Zech. 7:10. To be cared for—Deut. 14:29; 16:11, 14; II Sam. 9:3; II Ki. 11:1-2; Job. 31:17-18; Ps. 68:5; 146:9; Jer. 49:11; Jas. 1:27.

Father-in-law.—Gen. 38:13; Ex. 2:18; 3:1; 18:1-27; Num. 10:29; Ju. 1:16; 4:11; 19:4, 7, 9; I Sam. 4:19, 21.

New Testament References.—Whose Son asks for a Loaf—Mt. 7:9-11. To bury my Father—Mt. 8:21; Lu. 9:59. He that loveth Father more—Mt. 10:37. Father give me the Portion—Lu. 15:12. Devil is Father of Lies—John 8:34. Father of All that believe—Rom. 4:11, 17. As a Child serveth Father—Phil. 2:22. Father of our Flesh—Heb. 12:9. Your Father tried me—Heb. 3:9. See "Fatherhood of God"—Gen. 1:1. "Teachings of Jesus concerning Father"—Lu. 2:21. "Parents"—Pr. 1:8. "Children"—Gen. 3:16.

^a Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^b Husband, 1 Cor. 7:16.
^c Judges, Ex. 18:22.

^d Lev. 24:19; Deut. 19:21.

^e Mt. 5:38.
^f Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^g Tooth, Pr. 25:19.
^h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
ⁱ Foot, Gen. 18:4.

^j See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
^k Wound, Job 34:6.
^l Stripes, Is. 53:5.

^m Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
ⁿ Gen. 9:5.
^o Stoning, Ex. 34:1.

^p Redemption, Mt. 20:22.

^q Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^r Zech. 11:12; Mt. 26:15.
^s Money, Ex. 12:44.
^t Silver, Job 22:25.

^u Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

be surely ^a fined, according as the woman's ^b husband shall lay upon him; and he shall pay as the ^c judges determine. 23 But if any harm follow, ^d then thou shalt give life for life, 24 ^e eye for eye, ^f tooth for tooth, ^g hand for hand, ^h foot for foot, 25 ⁱ burning for burning, ^k wound for wound, ^l stripe for stripe.

26 And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, and destroy it; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake. 27 And if he smite out his man-servant's tooth, or his maid-servant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 And if an ^m ox gore a man or a woman to death, ⁿ the ox shall be surely ^o stoned, and its flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit. 29 But if the ox was wont to gore in time past, and it hath been testified to its owner, and he hath not kept it in, but it hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and its owner also shall be put to death. 30 If there be laid on him a ransom, then he shall give for the ^p redemption of his life whatsoever is laid upon him. 31 Whether it have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him. 32 If the ox gore a ^q man-servant or a maid-servant, there shall be given unto their master ^r thirty shekels of ^s silver, and the ox shall be stoned.

33 And if a man shall open a ^u pit, or if a man shall dig a pit and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein, 34 the owner of the pit shall make it good; he shall give money unto the owner

Var. Rend.—V. 23. life for life—soul for soul. V. 36. Or—But, VAR. BAEN. Chap. 22.—V. 2. bloodguiltiness—blood (i.e. blood-guiltiness) be to him (viz. to the person smiting him).

thereof, and the dead *beast* shall be his.

35 And if one man's ox hurt another's, so that it dieth, then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the price of it; and the dead also they shall divide. 36 Or if it be known that the ox was wont to gore in time past, and its owner hath not kept it in; he shall surely pay ox for ox, and the dead *beast* shall be his own.

22 If a man shall ^v steal an ox, or a ^w sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall pay five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep. 2 If the thief be found breaking in, and be smitten so that he dieth, there shall be no ¹ bloodguiltiness for him. 3 If the ^x sun be risen upon him, there shall be bloodguiltiness for him; he shall make restitution: if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft. 4 If the theft be found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall pay double.

5 If a man shall cause a ^y field or ^z vineyard to be eaten, and shall let his ^a beast loose, and it feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 If fire break out, and catch in ^b thorns, so that the shocks of ^c grain, or the standing grain, or the field are consumed; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ^d If a man shall deliver unto his ^e neighbor money or ^f stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of

Var. Read.—Chap. 22.—V. 5. cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall let his beast loose, and it feed in—set on fire a field or a vineyard, and put the burning fuel so that he burn up, W. A. Wright (slight change in one word). of the best—he shall make restitution according to the fruits thereof out of his own field, but if it have fed off the whole field, of the best, &c., Sept. Ew.; Di. inclines.

¹
^v Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
^w Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

²
¹ Heb. blood.

³
^x Sun, Ps. 136:8.

⁵
^y Field, Num. 20:17.
^z Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
^a Animals, Gen. 2:20.

⁶
^b Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
^c Grain, Gen. 42:33.

⁷
^d Lev. 6:1, 7.
^e Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
^f Goods, Num. 31:9.

7
a House, Deut.
24:10.

8
b God, Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, *the judges*.
c Hand, Gen.
16:12.

9
d Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
e Asses, Num.
31:34.
f Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
g Clothing, Job
31:19.
h Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.

11
i Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.

13
j Flesh torn of
Beasts not to
be eaten. See
"Animals,"
Gen. 2:20.

14
2 Heb. *ask*.

the man's ^a house; if the thief be found, he shall pay double. 8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall come near unto ^{b 1} God, *to see* whether he have not put his ^c hand unto his neighbor's goods. 9 For every matter of trespass, whether it be for ^d ox, for ^e ass, for ^f sheep, for ^g raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, whereof one saith, 'This is it, the cause of both parties shall come before ¹ God; he whom God shall condemn shall ^h pay double unto his neighbor.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbor an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it: 11 the ⁱ oath of Jê-hô-vâh shall be between them both, whether he hath not put his hand unto his neighbor's goods; and the owner thereof shall accept it, and he shall not make restitution. 12 But if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof. 13 If it be ^j torn in pieces, let him bring it for witness; he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 And if a man ² borrow aught of his neighbor, and it be

Var. Rend.—V. 10. driven away—carried off (*by marauders*), VAR. BAEN. V. 12. restitution — (it) good, VAR. BAEN. V. 15. if it be a hired thing, it came for its hire — *i.e. it must have been hired for a definite sum, in fixing which the owner is supposed to have allowed for all risks, so that any compensation is unnecessary*: So Kn. Ke. Di. BAEN. V. 17. according to the dowry of virgins — *i.e. pay her as much as would usually be given for a dowry*. V. 20. utterly destroyed—devoted, or laid under the ban (*and, if necessary, actually "destroyed"*): cf. Deut. 2:34; 7:2; 13:15; Josh. 6:17-19; fall under the ban, BAEN.

hurt, or die, the owner thereof not being with it, he shall surely make restitution. 15 If the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be a hired thing, ³ it came for its hire.

16 And if a man ^{*} entice a ^k virgin that is not ^l betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely pay a ^m dowry for her to be his ⁿ wife. 17 If her ^o father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins.

18 Thou shalt not suffer a ^{p q} sorceress to live.

19 ^r Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 ^s He that ^t sacrificeth unto any god, ^u save unto Jê-hô-vâh only, shall be ^v utterly destroyed.

21 And a ^w sojourner shalt thou not wrong, neither shalt thou ^x oppress him: for ^y ye were sojourners in the land of ^z Ê-ġypt.

22 ² Ye shall not ^a afflict any ^b widow, or fatherless ^c child. 23 ^d If thou afflict them at all, and ^e they cry at all unto me, I will surely hear their cry; 24 and ^f my wrath shall wax hot, and I will ^g kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 ^h If thou lend ⁱ money to any of my people with thee that is ^j poor, thou shalt not be to him as a creditor; neither shall ye lay upon him ^k interest. 26 [†] If thou at all take thy ^l neigh-

Var. Read.—V. 13. it for witness; he shall not make good that which is torn—him (*the owner*) unto that which was torn, (*and*) he shall not make it good, *Sept. Vulg. some ancient Jewish authorities, Gen. (pt.)*.

25 ^h Lev. 25:35-37. ⁱ Money, Ex. 12:44. 24:14. ^k Deut. 23:19, 20. 26 ^l Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

15
3 Or, *it is reckoned in* (Heb. *cometh into*) its hire.

16
k Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
l Betrothal, Lev. 19:20.
m Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
n Wife, 1 Cor. 7:16.

17
o Marriage Contract made by Parents, Gen. 6:2.

18
p Lev. 20:27; Deut. 18:10; Jer. 27:9, 10.
q Magic, Dan. 5:11.

19
r Lev. 18:23; 20:15, 16; Deut. 27:21.

20
s Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
t Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
u One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
4 Heb. *devoted*.

21
v Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
w Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
x Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
y Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

22
z Deut. 24:17, 18.
a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
b Widow, Lev. 22:13.
c Children, Gen. 3:16.

23
d Pr. 23:10, 11; Jer. 7:6; 22:3.
e God the Father of the Fatherless, Gen. 1:1.

24
f Anger of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

^j Poor, Deut. 15:11.

* SEDUCTION, Leading astray.—Sexual Seduction: Laws concerning—Ex. 22:16-17; Deut. 22:23-29.

Instances of: Lot—Gen. 19:30-35. Dinah—Gen. 34:2. Bilhah by Reuben—Gen. 35:22; 49:3; Deut. 27:20; 1 Chr. 5:1, 2. Judah—Gen. 38:13-18. Attempted Seduction of Joseph—Gen. 39:7-12. Bath-sheba—II Sam. 11:2-5. Warnings against—Pr. 6:23-35; 7:4-27; 9:13-18.

Political Seduction.—Israel—II Ki. 21:9-12; Ez. 13:10. Samson—Ju. 16:4-20. Egypt—Is. 19:13.

Spiritual Seduction.—Jer. 3:9; Mk. 13:22; I Tim. 4:1; II Tim. 3:13; I John 2:26; Rev. 2:20.

† DEBT: Leniency of Hebrew Laws.—Must not be as a Creditor—Ex. 22:25; Deut. 23:19-20; Ez. 18:18. No One must take a Mill for a Pledge—Deut. 24:6. Must not take Raiment—Ex. 22:26-27; Deut. 24:10-13; Job 22:6; Amos 2:8. Must restore to Debtor his Pledge—Ez. 18:7. Dealing to exact Payment on 7th Year—Neh. 10:31.

What returning to the Law involves.—If circumcised,

26
a Clothing, Job
31:19.
b Pledge, Pr.
20:16.
c Sun, Ps.
136:8.

27
d Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.

28
e Curses, Gen.
4:11.
f God, Gen. 1:1.
g Or, the judges.
Acts 23:5.

29
h Ch. 23:16, 19;
Deut. 26:2, 11.
i Offering, Gen.
22:2.
j Harvest, Jer.
5:24.
2 Heb. thy ful-
ness and thy
tear.

bor's ^a garment to ^b pledge, thou shalt restore it unto him before the ^c sun goeth down: 27 for that is his only covering, it is his garment for his skin: wherein shall he ^d sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.

28 Thou shalt not ^e revile ^f God, ^g nor curse a ruler of thy people. 29 ^h Thou shalt not delay to ⁱ offer of ^j thy harvest, and of the outflow of thy

Var. Rend.—Vs. 26, 27. garment—upper garment; mantle, BAEN. V. 28. God—*So Kn. Ke. Ka. Di. r* (especially in the persons of the "judges," *Di.*; see ch. 21:6); the judges, *Targg. Ra. AE. Ew. r marg.* ruler of—chief amongst, V. 29, thy harvest, and the outflow of thy presses—*cf.* Num. 18:27, V. 31. therefore ye shall not eat any flesh that is torn of beasts in the field—and flesh in the field that is torn of beasts ye shall not eat, VAR.; the flesh of a beast torn (in the field) shall ye not enjoy, BAEN. **Chap. 23.**—V. 2. speak—answer, or give witness, V. 3. favor—No BAEN.; honour, VAR. BAEN. V. 5. leave him—leave (it) to him (alone). release it—loosen (it).

Debtor to the Whole Law—Gal. 5:1-4. Doing Works of Law is paying a Debt—Rom. 4:4. Not Debtors to a Fleshly Law—Rom. 8:12.

The Severity of Debt.—Children taken for Bond—II Ki. 4:1. A Prophet's Intervention—II Ki. 4:1-7. Debtors become Outlaws—I Sam. 22:2. Warning against going Security—Pr. 11:15; 22:26. The Mortgaging of Homes—Neh. 5:1-13.

Christ's Teaching respecting Debt.—Christians counselled not to contract Debt—Rom. 13:8. Jesus uses Two Parables to inculcate Compassion—Mt. 18:23-35; Lu. 7:41-43. Parable of the Unrighteous Steward—Lu. 16:1-8. Our Debt must obtain Consideration—Mt. 6:12; Lu. 11:4. Those who receive Spiritual Aid are Debtors—Rom. 15:27. Paul a Debtor to All Men—Rom. 1:14.

To swear by the Gold of the Temple makes One a Debtor.—Mt. 23:16-18. See "Teaching of Jesus" concerning "Debt" and "Debtors"—Lu. 2:21.

*** THE WICKED: Source of Wickedness in the Heart.**—Set to do Evil—Ecl. 8:11; 9:3. Wash thy Heart—Jer. 4:14; Jas. 4:8. Soul of Wicked desireth—Ps. 36:4; 52:3; Pr. 2:14; 10:23; 15:21; 21:10; Hos. 4:18. Out of the Heart proceeds Evil—Mt. 12:34, 35; 15:18, 19; Mk. 7:21-23; Lu. 6:45. Loving Darkness rather than Light—John 3:19. Evil Heart of Unbelief—Ps. 34:14; Heb. 3:12.

God's Attitude toward.—Will not justify them—Ex. 23:7; Deut. 10:17. See Is. 5:23. Withdraws Spirit—Gen. 6:3; Hos. 4:17; Rom. 1:24, 26, 28. Angry with them—Ps. 7:11; 11:5, 6; 78:49-51; Is. 13:9; 62:10; Jer. 4:4; 5:9; 21:5; Ez. 5:13; Rom. 2:5; Col. 3:6; Rev. 2:18; 22:18. Shall be turned back to Sheol—Ps. 9:17; 49:14. He shall judge them—Ps. 75:2-4; Ecl. 3:17. See "The Judgment"—II Pet. 2:4. Will punish the Wicked—Ps. 50:22; 68:2; 119:119; 129:4; 146:9; 147:6; Pr. 3:33; 10:3; 11:8; Is. 1:20; 5:24; 14:5; 13:11; 24:6; 26:21; 47:14; 50:11; Jer. 8:12; 12:3; 30:14; Ez. 3:19; 21:32; Amos 1:3-15; 2:1-16; Mic. 6:3. See "Punishment"—Gen. 39:20. Punishment for Sin—Gen. 3:6. Hell—Mk. 9:43. The Judgment—II Pet. 2:4. Their Light put out—Job 18:5; 21:17; Pr. 13:9; 20:20; 24:20; Is. 8:22. Their Seed cut off—Ps. 21:10; 37:9, 28; Pr. 2:22; 10:30. Stripped and banished—Ps. 92:7; 104:35; Ez. 22:15; Mt. 25:26-30. See "Children of Israel led into Captivity because of Violation of Commandments"—Ex. 20:1. Shall be condemned—Ps. 91:8; 145:20; Pr. 12:2; 16:4; Ecl. 8:13; Is. 28:21, 22; Jer. 14:12; Ez. 18:4. Given over to

^k presses. ^l The first-born of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. 30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine ^m oxen, and with thy ⁿ sheep: seven days it shall be with its dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me. 31 And ye shall be ^o holy men unto me: therefore ye shall not eat any ^p flesh that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the ^q dogs.

23 ^r Thou shalt not take up a false report: put not thy hand with *the wicked to be an *unrighteous witness. 2 Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do ^t evil; neither shalt thou ^u speak in a cause to turn aside after a multitude to ^v wrest justice: 3 ^w neither shalt thou favor a poor man in his cause.

4 If thou meet thine ^x enemy's ox or his ass going astray, ^y thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. 5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, ^z ^a thou shalt forbear to leave him, thou shalt surely release it with him.

6 Thou shalt not wrest the justice ^b due to thy poor in his cause. 7 Keep thee far from a false matter; and the ^c innocent and ^d righteous slay thou not: for I will not justify the wicked.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 23.**—V. 3. poor—mighty, *Kn. (l); cf.* Lev. 19:15.

^k Wine-presses, Lev. 10:9.
^l Consecration of the First-born, Ex. 13:1.

^m Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
ⁿ Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

^o Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^p Flesh torn of Beasts not to be eaten, See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^q Dog, Deut. 23:18.

^r Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
^s Deut. 19:16-21; Ps. 35:11.

^t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^u Or, bear witness.
^v Deut. 16:19; 24:17.

^w V. 6; Lev. 19:15; Deut. 1:17; 16:19.
^x Justice, Mic. 6:8.

^y Enemy, Job 31:29.
^z Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

^a Mercy to Animals, Gen. 2:20.

^b Or, and wouldst forbear to release it for him, thou shalt surely release it with him.

^c Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
^d Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

Reprobate Mind—Rom. 1:24-28. Have Part in Lake of Fire—Mt. 5:22, 29, 30; 13:42, 50; Rev. 19:20; 21:8. See "Hell"—Mk. 9:43. "Teaching of Jesus" concerning "Hell"—Lu. 2:21.

Description of.—Children in whom there is no Faithfulness—Deut. 32:20. Children of Transgression—Is. 57:4. Children of Disobedience—Eph. 2:2; 5:6; Col. 3:6. Children of the Devil—Mt. 13:38; John 8:44; Acts 13:10; I John 3:10. Children of the Flesh—Rom. 9:8. Children who will not hear the Law of the Lord—Is. 30:9. Rebellious Children—Is. 1:2; 30:1. See Is. 65:2. Lying Children—Is. 30:9. Servants of Sin—John 8:34; Rom. 6:20. Servants of Corruption—II Pet. 2:19. Unprofitable Servants—Mt. 25:30. Seed of Falsehood—Is. 57:4. Seed of the Wicked—Ps. 37:28; Mt. 13:38. Seed of Evil-doers—Is. 1:4; 14:20. Lovers of Darkness—John 3:19-20. Despisers of God—Job 21:14. Dead in Trespases and Sins—Eph. 2:1-3.

Results of Wickedness.—Reap as they sow—Job 4:8; Pr. 22:8; Hos. 10:13; Gal. 6:7-8. Eat Fruit of their Deeds—Pr. 1:31; Jer. 6:19. Fall by their own Wickedness—Pr. 5:22, 23; 11:5, 19. Wrath responds to Expectation—Pr. 11:23. Overthrown by Wickedness—Ps. 27:2; Pr. 13:6, 21. Driven out of Power—Ez. 31:11. No Peace—Is. 57:20, 21. Indignation

8
a Bribery, Is. 33:15.
b Spiritual Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
1 Or, *cause*.
c Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

9
d Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
e Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
f Heart, Acts 15:9.
g Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

10
i Agriculture, Is. 28:24.

11
j Sabbaths, Ex. 16:23.
2 Or, *release it and let it lie fallow*. See Deut. 15:2.
k Rest, Heb. 4:4.
l Poor, Deut. 24:14.
m Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
n Animals, Gen. 2:20.
o Field, Num. 20:17.
p Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.

Var. Rend.—V. 8. them that have sight—the open eyed, VAR.; the seeing, BAEN. words—cause, Kn. Ke. Di.

and Wrath their Lot—Rom. 2:8. Wages of Sin is Death—Rom. 6:23. Disinherited—I Cor. 6:9, 10; Gal. 5:19-21; Eph. 5:5. Everlasting Destruction—II Thess. 1:9. Brings Many Sorrows—Ps. 16:4; 32:10; Is. 47:11. Chaff—Job 21:18; Ps. 1:4; Mt. 3:12. Tares—Mt. 13:38-41. Autumn Trees without Fruit—Jude 12. Clouds without Water—II Pet. 2:17. Springs without Water—II Pet. 2:17. Fools building on Sand—Mt. 7:26, 27; Lu. 6:49. Whited Sepulchres—Mt. 23:27. Raging Waves of the Sea—Jude 13. Wandering Stars—Jude 13. Goats—Mt. 25:32-33. Swine—Mt. 7:6; II Pet. 2:22. Blind—Zeph. 1:17; Mt. 15:14; 23:16-24. Bad Fish—Mt. 13:48. Corrupt Trees—Mt. 7:17, 18; Lu. 6:43. See "Teaching of Jesus" concerning "The Character of the 'Wicked,' 'Hell,' and 'The Judgment'"—Lu. 2:21. "Sin"—Gen. 3:6. "The Ten Commandments"—Ex. 20:1. "Punishment"—Gen. 39:20. "The Judgment"—II Pet. 2:4. "Hell"—Mk. 9:43.

* **OLIVE**.—Native of Syria.
Grows wild.—Ju. 9:8-9; Neh. 8:15; Rom. 11:17-24.
Prolific in Canaan.—Deut. 6:11; 8:8; 28:40; Josh. 24:13; II Ki. 18:32; Neh. 9:25.
Olive-yards.—Ju. 15:5; I Sam. 8:14; I Chr. 27:28; II Ki. 5:26.
Cultivation of.—By Kings—I Sam. 8:14; I Chr. 27:28. To lie Fallow the Seventh Year—Ex. 23:11.
Used for Furniture of Temple.—Cherubim—I Ki. 6:23. Doors—I Ki. 6:23, 31, 32. Posts—I Ki. 6:33.
Other Uses.—Oil of in Sanctuary—Ex. 27:20; 30:24; Lev. 24:2. For Booths at Feasts—Neh. 8:15. As Exchange for Labor—II Chr. 2:10. For Sojourner and Poor—Ex. 23:11; Deut. 24:20. As an Allegory—Ju. 9:8-9.
Injuries to.—By Wind—Job 15:33. By Locusts—Amos 4:9. By Samson's Raid—Ju. 15:5.
Emblematic of.—Prosperity—Ps. 52:8; 128:3; Jer. 11:16; Hos. 14:6. Peace—Gen. 8:11. Children—Ps. 128:3. Punishment—Job 15:33; Hab. 3:17; Mic. 6:15; Hag. 2:19. Of Word of Jehovah—Zech. 4:3-6. Of Forlorn Damascus—Is.

that I have said unto you take ye heed: and ^v make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ^w Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.
 15 The feast of ^x unleavened bread shalt thou keep: seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, ^y at the time appointed in the ^z month Ābīb (for ^a in it thou camest out from Ēgypt); and ^b none shall appear before me empty: 16 and the feast of ^c harvest, the ^d first-fruits of thy ^e labors, which thou sowest in the field: and the feast of ingathering, at the end of the year, when thou gatherest in thy labors out of the field. 17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord Jē-hō-vāh.
 18 Thou shalt not ⁱ offer the ^j blood of my ^k sacrifice with

Var. Read.—V. 15. shall appear before me—see my face, *Ge. Ol. Luz. Gei. Ch. Di. (pts.)*; see Gen. 33:10; 43:3; II Ki. 25:19; Ps. 63:2. V. 17. appear before—see the face of, *Gei. Di. and partly MSS. Sam. (l pts.)*; cf. ch. 34:23.

17:6. Of Sinful Nations—Is. 24:13. Of Consistency—Jas. 2:11. Of the Witnesses—Rev. 11:3-4. Of Jewish Delinquency—Rom. 11:17-24.

† **LABOR**.—Josh. 7:3; Neh. 4:22; 5:13; Job 20:18; 39:11; Ps. 90:10; 107:12; Pr. 5:10; 16:26; Is. 47:12, 15; 58:3; Jer. 20:18; Dan. 6:14; Hos. 12:8; Jonah 4:10; Hab. 2:13; Mt. 11:28; Lu. 5:5; Rev. 14:13.

Is as Old as Man.—Gen. 1:28; 2:5, 15; 3:17-19.
 Appointed of God in the Law.—Ex. 20:9; 23:12; 34:21; Deut. 5:13; Lu. 13:14.

In Egypt.—Ex. 5:9; Deut. 26:7.
 Approved by Man.—Ps. 104:23; Eccl. 5:12; Acts 20:35; I Cor. 4:12; Eph. 4:28.

Benefits of.—Ps. 128:2; Pr. 10:16; 13:11; 14:23; Eccl. 5:12. Labor of Fools.—Eccl. 10:15.

Labor of Hands.—Gen. 5:29; 31:42; Ps. 128:2; Pr. 21:25; Eccl. 2:11; 9:9, 10; Hag. 1:11; 2:17; I Cor. 4:12; Eph. 4:28; I Thess. 4:11.

Of Harvest.—Ex. 23:16, 16; Deut. 28:33; John 4:36-38; Jas. 5:4.

Fruits of Labor.—Eccl. 2:24; 3:13; 4:9; 5:18, 19; Ez. 29:20; I Cor. 3:8, 9; Phil. 1:22.

Labor not for that which satisfieth not.—Is. 55:2; John 6:27.
 Labor in Vain.—Deut. 6:10, 11; Josh. 24:13; Job 9:29; 39:16; Ps. 78:46; Ps. 105:44; 109:11; 127:1; Eccl. 1:3; 2:10, 11, 18-24; 4:8; 5:15, 16; 6:7; 8:15-17; Is. 49:4; Jer. 3:24; 51:58; Ez. 23:29. See Is. 65:23; I Cor. 15:58; Gal. 4:11; Phil. 2:16; I Thess. 3:5.

Lilies toil not.—Mt. 6:28; Lu. 12:27.
 Paul sets Example.—Acts 18:3; 20:33-35; I Cor. 4:12; 9:17-19; II Cor. 6:5; 11:23; Phil. 4:11-13; I Thess. 2:9; 4:11, 12; II Thess. 3:7-13; I Tim. 4:10.

Labor in Gospel.—Rom. 16:6, 12; I Cor. 3:5-15; 15:10, 58; II Cor. 10:15; Gal. 4:11; Phil. 1:22; 2:16; 3:13; Col. 1:29;

12
q See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
3 Or, *keep Sabbath*.
r Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
s Asses, Num. 31:34.
t Son, Gen. 21:19.
u Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.

13
v Josh. 23:7; Ps. 16:4.

14
w Feasts, Num. 29:39.

15
x Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
y Ch. 12:2.
z Month Abib, Gen. 7:11.
a Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
b Ch. 22:29; 34:20.

16
c Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
d First-fruits, Lev. 23:40.
e Labor, Ex. 23:12.

18
f Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
g Blood, Lev. 17:11.
h Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

^a 18
Leavened
Bread, Gen.
3:19.
^b Ch. 12:10;
Lev. 7:15.
^c 19
House of God,
Deut. 24:10.
^d Deut. 14:21.
^e Preparation of
Food, Gen. 9:3.
^f Goats, Deut.
14:4.
^g 20
Angel, I Pet.
1:12.
^h Ch. 15:16, 17.
ⁱ Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
^j Land, Gen.
23:15.
^k 21
Or, *be not
rebellious
against him*.
^l Forgiveness of
Sins, Gen. 3:6.
^m Ch. 3:14; 6:3;
34:5-7.
ⁿ 22
Hearken to
Voice, Gen.
27:22.
^o Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
^p Gen. 12:3;
Num. 24:9;
Deut. 30:7.
^q Enemy, Job
31:29.
^r 23
Josh. 24:11.
^s Amorite,
I Chr. 1:13.
^t Hittite, Gen.
26:34.
^u Perizzite, Gen.
34:30.
^v Hivite, Gen.
10:17.
^w Jebusite, Gen.
10:16.
^x 24
Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
^y Images, I Ki.
15:3.
^z Pillars, Num.
3:36.
^a 25
Or, *obelisks*.
^b See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
^c Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
^d Bread, Gen.
3:19.
^e Ch. 15:26;
Deut. 7:15.
^f Disease, Ps.
103:3.

^a leavened bread; ^b neither shall the fat of my feast remain all night until the morning. 19 The first of the first-fruits of thy ground thou shalt bring into the ^c house of Jê-hô'vâh thy God. ^d Thou shalt not ^e boil a ^f kid in its mother's * milk.

20 Behold, I send ^g an angel ^h before thee, to keep thee by the way, and to bring thee ⁱ into the place which I have prepared. 21 Take ye heed before him, and hearken unto his voice; ^j provoke him not; for he will not ^k pardon your transgression: for ^l my name is in him. 22 But if thou shalt indeed ^m hearken unto his voice, and ⁿ do all that I speak; then ^o I will be an enemy unto thine ^p enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries. 23 ^q For mine angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the ^r Âm'ôr-ite, and the ^s Hit'tite, and the ^t Pêr'iz-zite, and the ^u Că'năan-ite, the ^v Hi'vite, and the ^w Jêb'û-site: and I will cut them off. 24 ^x Thou shalt not bow down to their ^y gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works; but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and break in pieces their ^z pillars. 25 ^a And ye shall serve Jê-hô'vâh your God, and he will ^b bless thy ^c bread, and thy water; and ^d I will take ^e sickness away from the midst

Var. Rend.—V. 21. provoke him not—rebel not against him. VAR. BAEN.

of thee. 26 There shall none cast her young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will fulfil. 27 I will ^e send my terror before thee, and ^f I will discomfit all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee. 28 And I will send ^g the hornet before thee, which shall drive out the Hi'vite, the Că'năan-ite, and the Hit'tite, from before thee. 29 I will not drive them out from before thee in one year, lest the land become desolate, and the ^h beasts of the field multiply against thee. 30 ⁱ By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and ^j inherit the land. 31 ^k And I will set thy border from the Red ^l Sea even unto the sea of the Phî-lis'tines, and from the ^m wilderness unto ⁿ the River: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee. 32 Thou shalt make no ^o covenant with them, ^p nor with their gods. 33 ^q They shall not dwell in thy land, ^r lest they make thee ^s sin against me; for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

24 And he said unto ^t Mō'sēs, ^u Come up unto Jê-hô'vâh, thou, and ^v Aâr'ôn, ^w Nă'dăb, and Ā-bî'hū, and seventy of the ^x elders of Iſ'rl

27
^e Ch. 15:16.
^f Deut. 7:23.

28
^g Insects, Pr.
30:25.

29
^h Beasts, Rev.
15:2.

30
ⁱ Deut. 7:22.
^j Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

31
^k Gen. 15:18;
Deut. 1:7, 8.
^l Red Sea, Ex.
14:21.
^m Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
ⁿ That is, the
Euphrates.
^o Euphrates,
Deut. 1:7.

32
^p Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.
^q Israelites
punished for
Idolatry. See
"Ten Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.

33
^r Deut. 7:1-5,
16.
^s Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.
^t Sin, Gen. 3:6.

1
^u Moses, Ex.
3:4.
^v Ch. 19:24.
^w Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
^x Nadab and
Abihu, Num.
3:4.
^y Elders of Is-
rael, Ezra 5:5.

I Thess. 1:3; 2:9; 3:5; 5:12; I Tim. 4:10; 5:17; Heb. 6:10; Rev. 2:2, 3.

Labor of Love.—I Thess. 1:3; Heb. 6:10.

Labor in Childbirth.—Gen. 35:16, 17; Mic. 4:10.

LABORER.—Deut. 25:4; Mt. 20:1, 2, 8. Worthy of his Hire.—Lu. 10:7; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18; Jas. 5:4. Few.—Mt. 9:37; Lu. 10:2. Send forth.—Mt. 9:38; Lu. 10:2.

* MILK, Chalab, Rich, Fat; Matsat, To Suck.

From Various Animals.—Of Goats—Pr. 27:27. Of Sheep—Deut. 32:14; Is. 7:21, 22. Of Camels—Gen. 32:15. Of Cows—Deut. 32:14; I Sam. 6:7, 10. Of Flock—I Cor. 9:7.

Food of Children.—Is. 28:9; I Cor. 3:2; Heb. 5:12, 13; I Pet. 2:2.

Offered in Hospitality.—Gen. 18:8; Ju. 4:19.

Prepared for Drink.—Ju. 4:19; 5:25; Ez. 25:4. In Bottles.—Ju. 4:19.

A Land flowing with.—Ex. 3:8, 17; 13:5; 33:3; Lev. 20:24; Num. 13:27; 14:8; 16:13, 14; Deut. 6:3; 11:9; 26:9, 15; 27:3; 31:20; Josh. 5:6; Jer. 11:5; 32:22; Ez. 20:6, 15; Joel 3:18. Instances of Prosperity—Job 21:24; 29:5, 6; Pr. 27:27. Of Scarcity—Is. 7:22; Ez. 25:4.

Emblematic of Gospel Blessings.—Is. 55:1; 60:16.

Law of Israel for avoiding Heathen Practice.—Ex. 23:19; 34:26; Deut. 14:21. Milk converted into: Cheese—I Sam. 17:18; II Sam. 17:29. Butter—Job 29:5, 6; Ps. 55:21; Pr. 30:33.

Figurative Use.—Is. 66:11. Of Judah's Destiny—Gen. 49:12. Poured out like Milk—Job 10:10. Of Craftiness—Is. 55:1. Of avoiding Strife—Pr. 30:33. Of Bridal Charms—Song of Sol. 4:11. Bridegroom's Response—Song of Sol. 5:1, 12. Whiter than—Lam. 4:7.

¹
a Worship, Mt. 4:10.

³
b Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
c V. 7; ch. 19:8.

⁴
d Ch. 17:14; 34:27.
e Morning, Ps. 65:8.
f Altar, Gen. 22:9.
g Mountain, Ez. 3:12.
h Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
i Israel, Deut. 4:1.

⁵
j Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
k Sacrifices, Gen. 31:54.
l Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

⁶
m Blood, Lev. 17:11.
n Vessels of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
o Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.

⁷
p Book of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
q Law read publicly, Deut. 31:24.

⁸
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.
s Blood of Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

rā-ēl; and ^a worship ye afar off: 2 and Mō'-šēs alone shall come near unto Jē-hō'-vāh; but they shall not come near; neither shall the people go up with him. 3 And Mō'-šēs came and told the people all the words of Jē-hō'-vāh, and all the ^b ordinances: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, ^c All the words which Jē-hō'-vāh hath spoken will we do. 4 And ^d Mō'-šēs wrote all the words of Jē-hō'-vāh, and rose up early in the ^e morning, and builded an ^f altar under the ^g mount, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of ⁱ Īs'-rā-ēl. 5 And he sent young men of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, who ^j offered burnt-offerings, and ^k sacrificed peace-offerings of ^l oxen unto Jē-hō'-vāh. 6 And Mō'-šēs took half of the ^m blood, and put it in ⁿ basins; and half of the blood he ^o sprinkled on the altar. 7 And he took the ^p book of the covenant, and ^q read in the audience of the people: and they said, * All that Jē-hō'-vāh hath spoken will we do, and be obedient. 8 And ^r Mō'-šēs took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the ^s blood of the covenant, which

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—V. 5. peace-offerings—*See* ch. 20:24. V. 6. sprinkled it on—threw it over. concerning—upon (*i.e.* upon the basis of). V. 10. a paved work—*Or*, the shining, *Ge. Ev. Kc. Ka.*; bottom (floor), *BAEN.* V. 12. that thou mayest teach them—for their instruction. V. 14. cause—cause to try.

* **OBEDIENCE.**—A Fundamental Law—Deut. 13:1-4; Rom. 5:19; 6:16; Phil. 2:12.

Life depends on Obedience.—God's Instructions to Adam—Gen. 2:16-17. To Israel through Moses—Lev. 18:5; Deut. 8:1-3. Through Joshua—Josh. 5:6; Rom. 5:18-19.

Faith is assured by Obedience.—Acts 6:7; 5:31-32; Rom. 1:5; 5:19; 6:17-18; II Cor. 7:15; Heb. 5:8-9; 11:7-8; I Pet. 1:22.

Christ an Example of.—Mt. 3:14-15; John 15:10; Phil. 2:5-11; Heb. 5:8.

Can obey but one God.—Deut. 4:1-4; I Ki. 18:21; Lu. 16:13; Acts 5:29; Gal. 1:6-9.

Knowing depends on Obedience.—John 7:17; 13:34-35; II Cor. 9:12-13; II Thess. 1:8; I John 1:3-6; 3:23-24; 5:2-3.

Fulfilment of Promises depends on Obedience.—Old Testament—Deut. 11:8-9; 26-28; 32:46-47; 28:1-14; Jer. 38:20; Zech. 3:7. New Testament—Mt. 19:17; Lu. 11:28; John 10:27-28; 14:15-16, 23; Acts 2:38-39; 3:19-20; Jas. 1:25; Rev. 22:14.

^t Jē-hō'-vāh hath made with you ¹ concerning all these words.

9 Then went up Mō'-šēs, and ^u Aār'-ōn, ^v Nā'-dāb, and Ā-bī'-hū, and seventy of the ^w elders of Īs'-rā-ēl: 10 and ^x they saw the God of Īs'-rā-ēl; and there was ^y under his ^z feet as it were ² a paved work of ^a sapphire stone, and as it were the very ^b heaven for clearness. 11 And upon the ^c nobles of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl he laid not his ^d hand: and they beheld God and did eat and drink.

12 And Jē-hō'-vāh said unto Mō'-šēs, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and ^e I will give thee the ^f tables of stone, and the ^g law and the commandment, which I have written, that thou mayest ^h teach them. 13 And Mō'-šēs rose up, and ⁱ Jōsh'-ū-ā his ^j minister: and Mō'-šēs went up into the mount of God. 14 And he said unto the elders, ^k Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aār'-ōn and ^l Hūr are with you; whosoever hath a cause, let him come near unto them. 15 And Mō'-šēs went up into the mount, and the ^m cloud covered the mount. 16 And the ⁿ glory of Jē-hō'-vāh abode upon mount Sī'-nāi, and the cloud covered it six days: and the ^o seventh day he ^p called unto Mō'-šēs out of the midst of the cloud. 17 And the appear-

^t God, Gen. 1:1.
¹ Or, upon all these conditions.

⁹
^u Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
^v Nadab and Abihu, Num. 3:4.
^w Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

¹⁰
^x Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
^y Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^z Feet, Gen. 18:4.
² Or, work of bright sapphire.
^a Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
^b Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

¹¹
^c Princes of Israel, Num. 2:7.
^d Hand, Gen. 16:12.

¹²
^e Ch. 31:18.
^f Tables of Stone. See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^g Law, Deut. 31:24.
^h Instruction, Is. 54:13.

¹³
ⁱ Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^j Minister, Acts 15:39.

¹⁴
^k See Gen. 22:5.
^l Hur, Ex. 17:10.

¹⁵
^m Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.

¹⁶
ⁿ Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^o Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^p Ps. 99:7.

Obedience must be from the Heart.—Deut. 10:13; Mk. 12:33; Rom. 10:8-10; 6:17.

Obedience better than Sacrifice.—I Sam. 15:22; Ps. 50:8-15; 69:31; Pr. 15:8; 28:9; Is. 1:12-17; Jer. 6:20; Hos. 6:6; Amos 5:22; Mt. 9:13; 21:19; Mk. 12:33.

Obedience must be rendered to Masters.—Eph. 6:5; Col. 3:22; Tit. 2:9.

By Children to Parents.—Eph. 6:1; Col. 3:20. **By Disciples—**Tit. 3:1-2.

General Fruits of Obedience.—Gen. 18:19; Lev. 26:3-13; Num. 14:24; Deut. 7:9, 12-15; 15:4; 28:1-15; Josh. 1:8; 14:6-14; I Ki. 2:3-4; II Ki. 21:8; I Chr. 22:13; 28:7-8; II Chr. 26:5; 27:6; Job 36:11; Is. 1:19; Jer. 7:3-7; 11:1-5; 22:16; Mal. 3:10-12. New Testament—Mt. 5:19; 7:24; 12:50; 25:20-23; Mk. 3:35; Lu. 6:46-48; 8:21; 11:28; 12:37-38; John 12:26; 13:17; 14:23; 15:10, 14; Jas. 1:25; I John 2:17; 3:24; Rev. 22:7.

Examples of Obedience: Noah—Gen. 6:22. Abram—Gen. 12:1-4; 22:3, 12; Heb. 11:8. Jacob—Gen. 35:1-4. Moses and Aaron—Ex. 7:6; 40:16-33. Israelites—Ex. 12:28; 24:7;

17 a Devouring Fire, Lev. 10:2.	ance of the glory of Jê-hô'-vâh was like ^adevouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Îs'â-ël. 18 And Mō'-šēs entered into the midst of the cloud, and went up into the mount: and Mō'-šēs was in the mount ^bforty days and forty nights.	6 ^koil for the ^llight, ^mspices for the ⁿanointing oil, and for the sweet ^oincense, 7 ^p^qonyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ^aêph'ôd, and for the breast-plate. 8 And let them make me a sanctuary, that I may dwell among them. 9 According to all that I show thee, the pattern of the ^{*5}tabernacle, and the pattern of all the furniture thereof, even so shall ye make it.	6 k Oil, I Ki. 17:12. l Light, Ps. 74:16. m Spices, II Ki. 20:13. n Anointing, Ps. 2:2. o Incense, Ex. 30:34.
18 b Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.	ance of the glory of Jê-hô'-vâh was like ^adevouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Îs'â-ël. 18 And Mō'-šēs entered into the midst of the cloud, and went up into the mount: and Mō'-šēs was in the mount ^bforty days and forty nights.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	6 k Oil, I Ki. 17:12. l Light, Ps. 74:16. m Spices, II Ki. 20:13. n Anointing, Ps. 2:2. o Incense, Ex. 30:34.
2 c Offering, Gen. 22:2. 1 Or, heave-offering.	25 And Jê-hô'-vâh spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Îs'â-ël, that they take for me an ^{e1}offering: of every man whose heart maketh him willing ye shall take my ¹offering. 3 And this is the ¹offering which ye shall take of them: gold, and ^dsilver, and ^ebrass, 4 and ^fblue, and purple, and scarlet, and ^{g2}fine linen, and ^hgoats' hair, 5 and ⁱrams' ^jskins dyed red, and ³sealskins, and acacia wood,	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	7 p Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11. 4 Or, beryl. q See "Priest," Ex. 28:1.
3 d Silver, Job 22:25. e Brass, Josh. 22:8.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	9 5 Heb. dwelling.
4 f Colors, Job 3:5. g Linen, Esth. 8:18. 2 Or, cotton. h Goat's hair, Deut. 14:4.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	10 r Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2. s Wood, Ex. 31:5. t Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
5 i Sheep, Deut. 14:4. j Skins, Lev. 8:17. 3 Or, porpoise-skins.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.
39:42-43; Num. 9:20-23. Caleb and Joshua—Num. 14:24; 32:12; Josh. 10:40; 11:15. Elijah—I Ki. 17:5. David—I Ki. 11:34. Hezekiah—II Ki. 18:6-7. Josiah—II Ki. 22:2. Jehoshaphat—II Chr. 17:3-6. The Three Hebrews—Dan. Chap. 3. Cornelius—Acts 10:33. Paul—Acts 26:16-20. Disciples—Rom. 6:17. See "Ten Commandments"—Ex. 20:1. "Teaching of Jesus concerning Obedience"—Lu. 2:21. "The Gospel must be obeyed," under "SALVATION"—Acts 2:40. "The Righteous"—Ps. 24:4. "The Wicked"—Ex. 23:7.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.
*TABERNACLE: Construction of.—Ex. chaps. 25-27, 36-39; Heb. 9:1-6. To be made after a Divine Pattern—Ex. 25:9; 26:30; Heb. 8:5. Made of the Freewill-offerings—Ex. 25:1-8; 35:4-5, 21-29.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.
Called: Tabernacle of Jehovah—Josh. 22:19; I Ki. 2:28; I Chr. 16:39. Tabernacle of Testimony—Ex. 38:21; Num. 1:50; Acts 7:44. Tent of Testimony—Num. 17:7, 8; II Chr. 24:6. Tent of Meeting—Ex. 27:21; 33:7; 40:22-35. See "Tent"—Num. 24:5. Tabernacle of Shiloh—Ps. 78:60. Tent of Joseph—Ps. 78:67. Temple of Jehovah—I Sam. 1:9; 3:3. House of Jehovah—Josh. 6:24; I Sam. 1:7, 24.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.
Manifestation of God's Presence.—Ex. 25:8; 29:42-46. Divided into: Court round about it—Ex. 27:9-17; 38:9-18; 40:8. The Holy Place—Ex. 26:31-37; 40:22-26; Heb. 9:2-8. The Most Holy Place—Ex. 26:33-35; 40:21; Heb. 9:3-8.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.
Furniture of: Court, Brazen Altar, Laver of Brass—Ex. 40:29-30. Holy Place, Table of Showbread, Golden Candlestick, Altar of Incense—Ex. 26:35; 40:22-26; Heb. 9:2. See "Holy of Holies." Ark and Mercy Seat—Ex. 26:33-34; 40:20-21; Heb. 9:4.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.
For Service of.—See "Priest." Vessels of the Tabernacle: Basin.—Gold and Brass—Ex. 12:22; 24:6; 27:3; 38:3; Num. 4:14. Firepans—Ex. 27:3; 38:3. Flagons—Ex. 25:29. Flesh-hooks—Ex. 27:3; 38:3; Num. 4:14. Pots for Ashes—Ex. 27:3. Shovels—Ex. 27:3; 38:3; Num. 4:14. Spoons—Ex. 25:29; Num. 4:7. Snuffers—Ex. 26:38. Snuffdishes—Ex. 25:38.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.
Finished.—Ex. 39:32. Anointed and sanctified—Ex. 29:43; 40:9-16; Num. 7:1. With Holy Oil—Ex. 30:25-26; Lev. 8:10. Sprinkled with Blood—Lev. 16:15-20; Heb. 9:21-23. Filled with Glory of Jehovah—Ex. 40:34-35.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.
Prepared for Removal.—Num. 1:51; 4:5-15. By whom—Num. 4:5-33; 7:6-9. Tribes camped about it.—Num. 2:1-32. Strangers forbidden to enter—Num. 1:51. Defilement punished.—Lev. 15:31; Num. 19:13. Journeys regulated by Cloud above—Ex. 40:36-37. See "Cloud of Glory"—Ex. 14:19.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.
Offerings brought to.—Lev. 17:4; Num. 31:54. Freewill-offerings made at Rearing and Dedication—Num. 7:1-9; 7:10-87. Was set up.—At Sinai—Ex. 40:17-20; Num. 10:11-12. At Shiloh—Josh. 18:1; 19:51; Ju. 18:31; 21:19; I Sam. 2:14; 4:3-4; Jer. 7:12-14. At Gibeon—I Chr. 16:39; 21:29; II Chr. 1:3. David pitches a Tent—II Chr. 1:3. Solomon offers Sacrifice at—II Chr. 1:3-6.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.
Males required to appear before, three times annually.—Ex. 23:17. Required to pay a Tax—Ex. 30:11-16. Illustrative of: The Church—Heb. 8:2; Rev. 21:2-3. The Christ—Heb. 9:11-14; 10:20. The Body—II Cor. 5:1; II Pet. 1:13. Heaven—Heb. 6:19-20; 9:12-24; 10:19. See "Priest"—Ex. 28:1. "Altar"—Gen. 22:9. "Offering"—Gen. 22:2. "Temple"—I Sam. 1:9. "Vessels used in Preparation of Food"—Gen. 9:2.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 2, 3. offering—<i>Lit.</i> lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered heave and heave-offering), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (Ba. Ku.); or, (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (Ew. Ka. A. v.); or (3), never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (Ge.), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Oeh.; Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg., set apart); contribution, BAEN. V. 5. seal—or some similar marine animal, as the dugong—most moderns. V. 9. according to all that—as. show—shew. r. tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN.; cf. Num. 9:17, 18. furniture—vessels. Vs. 11, 24, 25. crown—Or, moulding, Cl.	10 And they shall make an ^rark of ^sacacia wood: two ^tcubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 ^uAnd thou shalt overlay it with pure ^vgold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^wcrown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in	11 u Heb. 9:4. v Gold, I Ki. 10:21. 6 Or, rim. Or, moulding.

12
a Feet, Gen. 18:4.
1 Heb. rib.

16
b "Ten Commandments" put in the Ark, Ex. 20:1.
c "Ten Commandments" called Testimony, Ex. 20:1.

17
d Mercy-seat, I Chr. 28:11.
2 Or, covering.

18
3 Or, turned.

19
4 Heb. out of the mercy-seat.

the four ^a feet thereof; and two rings shall be on the one ¹ side of it, and two rings on the other ¹ side of it. 13 And thou shalt make staves of acacia wood, and overlay them with gold. 14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings on the sides of the ark, wherewith to bear the ark. 15 The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it. 16 And thou shalt ^b put into the ark the ^c testimony which I shall give thee. 17 And thou shalt make a ^{a2} mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof. 18 And thou shalt make two * chēr'û-bîm of gold; of ³ beaten work shalt thou make them, at the two ends of the mercy-seat. 19 And make one chēr'ûb at the one end, and one chēr'ûb at the other end: ⁴ of one piece with the mercy-seat shall ye make the chēr'û-bîm on the two ends thereof. 20 And the chēr'û-bîm shall spread out their wings on high, covering the mercy-seat with their wings, with their faces one to another; toward the mercy-seat shall the faces of the chēr'û-bîm be. 21 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee. 22 And there I

Var. Rend. — V. 12. in—on. V. 16. testimony—warning or declaration, *Ge. De. Hi. Dt.*; so always; the law, BAEN. V. 17. mercy-seat—*Lit.* place of atonement. *So Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Bâ. Oeh. Ke. Rie. (lit. covering), lid, Saad. Ra. Ki. Ge. Kn. De. BAEN.*; top (above the lid proper), *Di.*; so always. V. 18. at—(to rise) out of. V. 19. at—(to rise) out of. V. 22. meet—speak, VAR. BAEN. Vs. 25, 27. border—Or, framing, *Cl.* V. 26. in—upon. on—by. V. 27. Close by—close to. V. 29. bowls—chalices, *Cl.* pour out—pour out withal, *r.* V. 30. showbread — *Lit.* Face or Presence-bread, i.e. bread set in Jehovah's presence.

Var. Read.—Chap. 25.—V. 19. shall ye—shalt thou, *MSS. Sept. Sam. Pesh. Ps.—Jon. Di.*

will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy-seat, from between the two chēr'û-bîm which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of İs'ra-ël.

23 And thou shalt make a table of acacia wood: two cubits *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about. 25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of a hand-breadth round about; and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about. 26 And thou shalt make for ^e it four rings of ^f gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four ^g feet thereof. 27 Close by the border shall the rings be, for places for the staves to bear the ^h table. 28 And thou shalt make the staves of ⁱ acacia wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them. 29 And thou shalt make the ^j dishes thereof, and the spoons thereof, and the flagons thereof, and the bowls thereof, wherewith to pour out: of pure gold shalt thou make them. 30 And thou shalt set upon the table ^{k5} showbread before me alway.

31 And thou shalt make a ^l candlestick of pure gold: of

26
e Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
f Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
g Feet, Gen. 18:4.

27
h Table, II Ki. 4:10.

28
i Wood, Ex. 31:5.

29
j Vessels of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

30
k Showbread, Gen. 3:19.
5 Or, Presence-bread.

31
l Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49.

* CHERUBIM.—Placed at Entrance of Eden—Gen. 3:24. Form and Appearance of—Ez. 1:5-14. Working out Purpose of God—I Sam. 4:4; Ez. 1:15-21; 10:9-17. Display the Glory of Jehovah—Isa. 37:16; Ez. 9:3; 1:26-28; 10:4-5. Figures of, on Walls of Tabernacle—Ex. 26:1; 36:8; 37:7-9. On the Veil—Ex. 26:31; 36:35. In the Temple—I Ki. 6:23-29; II Chr. 3:10-14. The Ark was under Wings of—I Ki. 8:6-7; I Chr. 5:7-8; 13:6; Ez. 28:16. Figures of, on Temple Veil—II Chr. 3:14. On the Walls—I Ki. 6:29-35; II Chr. 3:7. On the Lavers—I Ki. 7:29, 36. In Ezekiel's Vision—Ez. 10:20; 11:22; 41:18-25. Made of Gold—Ex. 25:18-20; I Chr. 28:18. David refers to—Ps. 80:1; 18:10; II Sam. 22:11. God manifested at Place of—II Sam. 6:2; II Ki. 19:15; Ps. 99:1; Num. 7:89. Cherubim of Glory, overshadowing Mercy-seat—Heb. 9:5.

31

- 1 Or, *turned*.
2 Heb. *thigh*.
3 Heb. *out of the same*.

33

- a Trees, Mt.
7:17.

¹ beaten work shall the candlestick be made, even its ² base, and its shaft; its cups, its knops, and its flowers, shall be ³ of one piece with it: 32 and there shall be six branches going out out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof: 33 three cups made like almond-blossoms in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three cups made like ^a almond-blossoms in the other branch, a knop and a flower: so for the six branches going out of the candlestick: 34 and in the candlestick four cups made like almond-blossoms, the knops thereof, and the flowers thereof; 35 and a knop under two branches ³ of one piece with it, and a knop under two branches of one piece with it, and a knop under two branches of one piece with it, for the six branches going out of the candlestick. 36 Their knops and their branches shall be of one piece with it; the whole

Var. Rend.—V. 31. base—*Lit.* loins. shaft—stem, *lit.* reed. V. 37. light—fix on, VAR. BAEN. V.38. snuffers—tongs, R. **Chap. 26.**—Vs. 1, 7, 12, 13, 15, 17, 18, 20, 22, 23, 26, 27, 30, 35. tabernacle—dwelling—place, VAR. BAEN. (*i.e.* the structure formed by the fine linen curtains and boards, Vs. 1-6, 15-30; and divided into two parts by the veil, Vs. 31-35; and enclosed within the tent, properly so called, of goats' hair, Vs. 7-13). V. 1. the work of the skilful workman—the work of the pattern weaver (*lit.* designer, *viz.* of rich work interwoven with devices or gold threads), *Ge. Kn. Ke. Ka. Ba. Di.* skilful—cunning, R. V. 4. from the selvedge in the coupling—at the end in the (first) piece, *Kn.*; on the selvedge of one curtain at the end, at the coupling, BAEN. edge of curtain that is outmost in the second coupling—*So* BAEN.; edge of the outermost curtain in the second piece. V. 5. second coupling—*So* BAEN.; second piece. be opposite one to another—match one another.

of it one beaten ^b work of pure gold. 37 And thou shalt make the * lamps thereof, ^c seven: and they shall ^d light the lamps thereof, to give light over against it. 38 And the snuffers thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold. 39 Of a ^d talent of pure gold shall it be made, with all these vessels. 40 And ^e see that thou make them ^f after their pattern, which hath been showed thee in the mount.

26 ^g Moreover thou shalt make the ^h tabernacle with ten curtains; of fine twined ⁱ linen, and ^j blue, and purple, and scarlet, with ^k chēr'û-bîm the work of the skilful ^l workman shalt thou make them. 2 The length of each curtain shall be eight and twenty ^m cubits, and the breadth of each curtain four cubits: all the curtains shall have one measure. 3 Five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and the other five curtains shall be coupled one to another. 4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain ⁵ from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is outmost in the second ⁶ coupling. 5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the second coupling; the loops shall be opposite one to another. 6 And thou shalt make fifty clasps of gold, and couple the curtains

36

- b Labor, Ex.
23:12.

37

- c Seven, Gen.
2:2.

- 4 Or, *set up*.

39

- d Measure of
Money, Ex.
12:44.

40

- e Heb. 8:5.
f V. 9.

1

- g Ch. 36:8-19.
h Tabernacle,
Gen. 25:9.
i Linen, Esth.
8:15.
j Colors, Job
3:5.
k Cherubim,
Ex. 25:18.
l Laborer, Ex.
23:12.

2

- m Cubit, Deut.
3:11.

4

- 5 Or, *that is outmost in the first set*.
6 Or, *set*.

* LAMP.—Nerah, To glisten (*Lappid*, A Torch):
Used in Tabernacle.—Ex. 25:37; 27:20; 35:14; 39:37; 40:4;
Lev. 24:2, 4; Num. 4:9; 8:2, 3.

In Temple.—I Sam. 3:3; I Ki. 7:49; I Chr. 28:15; II Chr. 4:20, 21; 13:11; 29:7.

Used in Marriage Ceremonies.—Mt. 25:1, 3, 7, 8. In Sacrifices—Gen. 15:17. To light Houses—Mt. 5:15.

Used figuratively.—Taken away from Judah—Jer. 25:10. To search Jerusalem—Zeph. 1:12. David to have a—I Ki. 11:36; II Ki. 8:19. Of Wicked put out—Job 18:6; Pr. 13:9; 20:20. To light the Way—II Sam. 22:29; Job 29:3; Ps.

119:105; 132:17; Pr. 6:23; II Pet. 1:19. Emblem of Salvation—Is. 62:1; Zech. 4:2. Seven Lamps before Throne—Rev. 4:5. Descriptive of John—John 5:35. Light of Lamp not needed—Rev. 22:5. The Lamp of the Body is the Eye—Mt. 6:22. Lamp thereof is the Lamb—Rev. 21:23. His God gave him a Lamp in Jerusalem—I Ki. 15:4.

Lamps or Torches.—Gideon—Ju. 7:16-20. War Chariots—Nah. 2:4. Behemoth—Job 41:19. Samson's—Ju. 15:4, 5. Hope for Judah—Zech. 12:6. Daniel's Vision of a Man—Dan. 10:6. Ezekiel's Living Creatures—Ez. 1:13. Star falls from Heaven—Rev. 8:10. Pursuers of Jesus—John 18:3.

one to another with the clasps: and the tabernacle shall be one whole.

7 And thou shalt make curtains of ^a goats' hair for a ^b tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make them. 8 The length of each curtain shall be thirty ^c cubits, and the breadth of each curtain four cubits: the eleven curtains shall have one measure. 9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double over the sixth curtain in the forefront of the ^d tent. 10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the ¹ coupling, and fifty loops upon the edge of the curtain which is *outmost in the second* ² coupling. 11 And thou shalt make fifty clasps of ^e brass, and put the clasps into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one. 12 And the overhanging part that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the back of the taber-

Var. Rend.—V. 6. and the tabernacle shall be one whole (*omit whole, R*)—so that the dwelling-place may be one (*insert whole*), VAR. BAEN. V. 9. shalt double over—*Or, fold around (so that it might be a kind of finish for the front of the tent), Ew. Kn. Bā. Ka. Kamp;* shalt lay doubled, BAEN. V. 10. curtain which is utmost in the second coupling—other curtain that is to be coupled (*thereto*); on the seam of the outmost curtain in the other coupling, BAEN. V. 14. covering—*i.e. an outer covering made of coarser materials, as a protection against the weather.* V. 15. boards—*So BAEN.; Or, beams, Ew. Kamp. Fries. Riggénbach, Bā.; so throughout. Tradition states that they were one cubit thick.* V. 22. hinder part—extreme end: west side, BAEN. Vs. 23, 27, in the hinder part—*So BAEN.; at the extreme end.* V. 24. double beneath, and in like manner they shall be entire unto the top thereof unto one ring—twins from below, and at the same time entire, (each) unto the top thereof, (even) unto the first ring, *Riggénb.; double from below, and in like manner entire, (each) unto the top thereof, for (?) the principal (the first, Di.) ring (they were to serve the double purpose of terminating at once the side and the end of the building, and they were to have the full dimensions laid down in V. 16), Bā. Di.; joined together below and likewise shall both sides be joined above to the first ring, BAEN.*

nacle. 13 And the cubit on the one side, and the cubit on the other side, of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

14 And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of ^f rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of ^g sealskins above.

15 And thou shalt make ^h the boards for the tabernacle of ⁱ acacia wood, standing up. 16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half the breadth of each board. 17 Two tenons shall there be in each board, ⁴ joined one to another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards for the south side southward. 19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for its two tenons, and two sockets under another board for its two tenons: 20 and for the second side of the tabernacle, on the north side, twenty boards, 21 and their forty sockets of ^j silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. 22 And for the hinder part of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards. 23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the hinder part. 24 And they shall be double beneath, and in like manner they shall be entire unto the top thereof unto ⁵ one ring: thus shall it be for them both;

Var. Read.—Chap. 26.—V. 24. and in like manner they shall be entire unto the top thereof unto one ring—entire from below, and at the same time entire (each) towards the top thereof, even unto the first ring, *Kamp. (1)—conceiving that above this ring, the corner of the beam was sawn away, in order that the sharp angle might not injure the curtains.*

7
a Goats, Deut. 14:4.
b Tent, Num. 24:5.

8
c Cubit, Deut. 3:11.

9
d Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

10
1 Or, first set.
2 Heb. set.

11
e Brass, Josh. 22:8.

14
f Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
g Skins, Lev. 8:17.
3 Or, porpoise-skins.

15
h Ch. 36:20-34.
i Wood, Ex. 31:5.

17
4 Or, mortised.

21
j Silver, Job 22:25.

24
5 Or, the first.

they shall be for the two corners. 25 And there shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 And thou shalt make bars of acacia wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, 27 and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the hinder part westward. 28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall pass through from end to end. 29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with ^agold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold. 30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle ^b according to the fashion thereof which hath been showed thee in the ^cmount.

31 And thou shalt make ^aa veil of ^eblue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined ^flinen: with chër-û-bîm the work of the skilful workman shall it be made: 32 and thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of acacia overlaid with gold; their hooks *shall* be of gold, upon four sockets of silver. 33 And thou shalt hang up the veil under the clasps, and shalt bring in thither within the veil the ^gark of the testimony: and the veil shall separate unto you between the holy place and

Var. Rend.—V. 31. skilful—cunning, R. skilful workmen—*So* BAEN.; pattern weaver. V. 32. their hooks (nails, BAEN.) shall be of gold, upon—*So* BAEN.; with their hooks of gold, upon. V. 33. separate—divide, R. serve for a partition wall, BAEN. V. 36. door—*So* BAEN.; entrance. work of the embroiderer—work of the variegator, *Hu. Bâ.* BAEN. (*whether decorated by embroidery or needlework, Ge. Ka., or by being woven in stripes, Kn. Ke.*). This work was less elaborate and costly than that of the pattern-weaver (V. 1, &c.). **Chap. 27.**—V. 3. basins—bowls. V. 5. that the net may reach—*So* BAEN.; and the net shall reach.

the ^hmost holy. 34 And thou shalt put the ⁱmercy-seat upon the ^jark of the testimony in the most holy place. 35 And thou shalt set the ^ktable without the ^mveil, and the ⁿcandlestick over against the table on the side of the ^otabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And thou shalt make a screen for the ^pdoor of the Tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the embroiderer. 37 And thou shalt make for the screen five ^qpillars of ^racacia, and overlay them with gold; their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of ^sbrass for them.

27 And thou shalt make the ^taltar of acacia wood, five ^ucubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be four-square: and the height thereof shall be three cubits. 2 And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof; the horns thereof shall be of one piece with it: and thou shalt overlay it with brass. 3 And thou shalt make its ^vpots to take away its ashes, and its shovels, and its basins, and its flesh-hooks, and its firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass. 4 And thou shalt make for it a grating of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brazen rings in the four ¹corners thereof. 5 And thou shalt put it under the ledge round the altar beneath, that the net may reach half-way up the altar. 6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of acacia wood, and overlay them with brass. 7 And the staves thereof shall be put into

^h Most Holy Place, Lev. 16:2.

34

ⁱ Mercy-seat, 1 Chr. 28:11.

^j Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

35

^k Table, II Ki. 4:10.

^l Ch. 25:23.

^m V. 31.

ⁿ Candlestick, 1 Ki. 7:49.

^o Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

36

^p Door of the Tent. See "Tent," Num. 24:5.

37

^q Pillars, Num. 3:36.

^r Wood, Ex. 31:5.

^s Brass, Josh. 22:8.

1

^t Altar, Gen. 22:9.

^u Cubit, Deut. 3:11.

3

^v Vessels of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

4

1 Heb. ends.

^a Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

^b Ch. 25:9.
^c Mt. Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

^d Ch. 36:35-38; Mt. 27:51; Heb. 9:3.
^e Colors, Job 3:5.
^f Linen, Esth. 8:15.

^g Ark of the Covenant, called Ark of Testimony, Gen. 17:2.

- 7
1 Heb. *ribs*.
8
a Mount Sinai,
Ex. 19:2.

- 10
b Silver, Job
22:25.

- 11
c Cubit, Deut.
3:11.

- 14
d Gate, I Sam.
23:7.

the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two ¹ sides of the altar, in bearing it. 8 Hollow with planks shalt thou make it: as it hath been showed thee in the ^a mount, so shall they make it.

9 And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen a hundred cubits long for one side: 10 and the pillars thereof shall be twenty, and their sockets twenty, of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *shall be* of ^b silver. 11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings a hundred ^c cubits long, and the pillars thereof twenty, and their sockets twenty, of brass; the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets, of silver. 12 And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits; their pillars ten, and their sockets ten. 13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits. 14 The hangings for the one side of the ^d gate shall be fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. 15 And for the other side shall be hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets

Var. Rend.—V. 8. showed—shewed, R. Vs. 9, 19. tabernacle—dwelling-place, VAR. BAEN. Vs. 10, 11. twenty—So BAEN.; shall be twenty. sockets twenty, of brass (copper, BAEN.)—sockets of brass twenty. fillets—So BAEN.; connecting rods, *Kn. Cl.* V. 14. for the one side of the gate—*Lit.* for the (one) shoulder. V. 15. side—shoulder. V. 17. filleted—connected together; furnished with silver fillets, BAEN. V. 20. cause a lamp to burn—set up the lamps, BAEN. V. 21. shall keep it in order—shall order it, R.

* **PRIEST**, Heb. *Cohen*; Gr. *Hiereus*.—There are Four Characteristics of the Priest: (1) Chosen of God; (2) the Property of God; (3) Holy to God; (4) Offers to, and receives Gifts of God—Num. 16:5; Heb. 5:1-4.

First Notice of Persons acting at the Altar, Cain and Abel.—Gen. 4:3-4. In Patriarchal Times, Heads of Families officiated—Gen. 8:20; 12:8; 13:4, 18; 35:7. Melchizedek was Conspicuous as the Priest who Best typified Christ—Gen. 14:18-24; Heb. 5:5-6, 10; 6:20; 7:1-22. Jethro Priest of Midian—Ex. 2:16. Priests before giving the Law—Ex. 19:22, 24; 24:5.

Priests under Moses' Administration.—Levites set apart for

three. 16 And for the gate of the court shall be a screen of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the embroiderer; their pillars four, and their sockets four. 17 All the ^e pillars of the court round about shall be filleted with silver; their hooks of silver, and their sockets of ^f brass. 18 The length of the court shall be a hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits, of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass. 19 All the ^g instruments of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 And thou shalt ^h command the ⁱ children of Is¹-ra²-el, that they bring unto thee ^j pure olive ^k oil beaten for the ^l light, ² to cause a ^m lamp to burn continually. 21 In the ⁿ tent of meeting, without the ^o veil which is before the ^p testimony, ^q Aâr³-ôn and his ^r sons shall keep it in order from ^v evening to morning before ^w Jê⁴-hō⁵-vâh: it shall be a ^x statute for ever throughout their generations ³ on the behalf of the children of Is¹-ra²-el.

28 And ^y bring thou near unto thee Aâr³-ôn thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Is¹-ra²-el, that he may ^z minister unto me in the ^{*} priest's office, even Aâr³-ôn, ^a Nâ⁶-dâb and Ā⁷-bî⁸-hû, ^b Ê⁹-lê¹⁰-â¹¹-zâr and Îth¹²-â-

- 17
e Pillars, Num.
3:36.
f Brass, Josh.
22:8.

- 19
g Vessels of the
Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.

- 20
h Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
i Israel, Deut.
4:1.
j Olive, Ex.
23:11.
k Oil, I Ki.
17:12.
l Light, Ps.
74:16.
2 Or, to set up a
lamp contin-
ually.
m Lamp, Ex.
25:37.

- 21
n Tent of Meet-
ing, Num.
24:5.
o Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
p Ch. 26:31.
q Veil, Heb.
6:19.
r Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
s Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
t Priests, Ex.
28:1.
u Levites, Num.
1:47.
v Evening and
Morning, Ps.
65:8.
w God, Gen. 1:1.
x Statutes, Neh.
9:14.
3 Or, from.

- 1
y Ps. 99:6; Heb.
5:4.
z Ministering,
Acts 15:39.
a Nadab and
Abihu, Num.
3:4.
b Ex. 6:23.

God—Num. 3:45. Aaron and his Sons appointed—Ex. 28:1; 29:9, 44. Num. 3:10; 18:7; I Chr. 23:13. The Priesthood to be for them and theirs for a Permanent Office—Ex. 27:21; 28:43; 29:9; 40:15. Garments made for Aaron and Sons—Ex. Chap. 28. Their Consecration—Ex. Chap. 29; 40:12-16. Their Ablutions—Ex. 40:30-32; Lev. 16:24. (See below.)

The Levites assigned to Aaron as Assistants.—Num. 3:5-6; 16:9-10; Ez. 44:15-16. To keep his Charge, the Charge of Congregation, to do Service in the Tabernacle, to bear the Ark, etc.—Num. 3:7-9, 25-39; 16:9; Deut. 10:8; I Chr. 15:2. (See below, under "Services.")

Method of Consecration.—Washing in Water—Ex. 29:4; Lev. 8:6; 16:4. Clothed with Holy Garments—Ex. 29:5-9; 40:14; Lev. 8:7-13; 16:4; Ez. 44:17-19. Anointed with Oil—

2
 a Garments of the Priests, Ex. 28:1.
 b Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
 c Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 d Beauty, Ps. 50:2.

3
 e Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 f Spirit, Job 4:15.
 g Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

4
 h Coat, Gen. 37:3.
 i Or, turban.

mār, Aār'ōn's sons. **2** And thou shalt make holy ^agarments for ^bAār'ōn thy brother, for ^cglory and for ^dbeauty. **3** And thou shalt speak unto all that are ^ewise-hearted, whom I have filled with the ^fspirit of wisdom, that they make Aār'ōn's garments to ^gsanctify him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. **4** And these are the garments which they shall make: a breastplate, and an ēph'ōd, and a robe, and a ^hcoat of checker work, a ⁱmitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aār'ōn thy brother,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 28.—V. 4. coat of checker work—checked coat, *Ge. Ka.*; or, plaited coat, *Kn. Ke.* V. 6. skilful—cunning, *R.* Vs. 6, 15. skilful workman—pattern-weaver (ch. 26:1). V. 7. joined to the two ends thereof, that it may be joined together—coupling it together; at the two edges thereof shall it be coupled; at the two (upper) ends shall it be joined together, *BAEN.* Vs. 8, 27, 28. skilfully—cunningly, *R.* V. 8. skilfully woven band—Or, band for fastening it, *VAR. BAEN.*

Ex. 29:7; 30:30-33; 40:13-15. Sacrifices to be offered: The Bullock—Ex. 29:10-14; Lev. 8:14-17. The Two Rams—Ex. 29:15-21; Lev. 8:18-24. The Wave-offering—Ex. 29:22-28; Lev. 8:25-29. Aaron and Sons eat Portions of these Sacrifices—Ex. 29:31-33; Lev. 8:31. The Remainder to be burnt—Ex. 29:34; Lev. 8:32. During Seven Days of Consecration must remain in Tabernacle—Ex. 29:35; Lev. 8:33-36. The Altar also consecrated—Ex. 29:36-37. No Defective Persons Acceptable—Lev. 21:16-23. Later on, required to prove their Genealogy—Ezra 2:62; Neh. 7:64-65; Ez. 44:7.

Garments of.—Ex. 28:2-43; 29:29; 31:10; 39:1; Lev. 6:10-11; 8:13; Ez. 44:17. Specified thus: The Breastplate—Ex. 28:15-30; 39:8-21. The Ephod—Ex. 28:6-14; 39:2-7. The Robe of the Ephod—Ex. 28:31-35; 39:22-26. The Coat or Tunic—Ex. 28:39, 40; 39:27. The Girdle—Ex. 28:39, 40; 39:29. The Mitre—Ex. 28:39. The Head-tires—Ex. 28:40; 39:28. The Linen Breeches—Ex. 28:42; 39:28. Sometimes provided by People—Ezra 2:69; Neh. 7:70, 72. To be worn: When consecrated—Ex. 29:9; 40:15. While serving in the Tabernacle—Ex. 28:43; 39:41. While serving in Temple—Ez. 42:14; 44:17-19. By High Priest on Day of Atonement—Lev. 16:4. To be purified by Blood—Ex. 29:21.

The Priest's Service.—Must bathe in the Laver before entering the Sanctuary—Ex. 30:19-21; 40:31-32; Lev. 16:24. Duties of Especial Kind confined to High Priest, To designate Levites for Certain Services—Num. 4:19; I Sam. 2:34-36. To have Charge of the Treasury—II Ki. 12:10; 22:4; II Chr. 24:6; 34:9. To judge in Cases of Controversy—Deut. 17:8-13; Mt. 26:57; Mk. 14:53. To officiate in the Consecration of Kings—I Ki. 1:34. To offer the Animal as an Atonement for his and the People's Sins—Ex. 30:10; Lev. Chap. 16; Heb. 5:1-4; 9:7. Duties devolving on Aaron, his Sons, his Successors and Appointees: Keeping the Charge of the Tabernacle—Num. 3:38; 18:1-7. Lighting and trimming the Lamps—Ex. 27:20-21; Lev. 24:3-4; II Chr. 13:10-11. Preserving the Sacred Fire—Lev. 6:12-13. Covering Sacred Things on Removal—Num. 4:5-15. Burning Incense—Ex. 30:7-8; Lu. 1:9. To place and remove Showbread—Lev. 24:5-9. Offering Sacrifices, General Offerings—Lev. 1:1-17; 5:6-10; 6:9-13; 17:8-9; 23:18; 23:26-37; Num. 15:24-25; 28:27; Chap. 29; I Chr. 16:40; II Chr. 29:31-35; 35:12-13; Heb. 10:11. First-fruits—Lev. 23:10-11; Deut. 26:3-4. For other Sacrifices see under "OFFERINGS"—Gen. 22:2. Blessing the People—Num. 6:23-27; Deut. 21:5;

and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. **5** And they shall take ⁱthe ^jgold, and the ^kblue, and the purple, and the scarlet, and the fine ^llinen.

6 And they shall make ^mthe ēph'ōd of gold, of blue, and purple, scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the skilful workman. **7** It shall have two shoulder-pieces joined to the two ends thereof, that it may be joined together. **8** And the skilfully woven band, which is upon it, wherewith to gird it on, shall be like the work thereof and of the same piece; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. **9** And thou shalt take two ⁿ ²onyx stones, and grave on them the ^onames of the children of ^pĪṣ-rā-ēl: **10** six of their names on the one stone, and the names of the six that remain

5
 i Ch. 25:3.
 j Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 k Colors, Job 3:5.
 l Linen, Esth. 8:15.

6
 m Ch. 39:2-7.

9
 n Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
 2 Or, beryl.
 o See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 p Israel, Deut. 4:1.

II Chr. 30:27. Purifying the Unclean—Lev. 12:7; 15:15, 30, 31. Deciding in Cases of Jealousy—Num. 5:14, 15. In Cases of Leprosy—Lev. 13:2-59; 14:34-57. Instructing in the Law—Lev. 10:11; 24:8; Deut. 33:8-10. Blowing the Trumpets—Num. 10:1-10; 31:6; Josh. 6:3-4. Carrying the Ark—Josh. 3:6-17; 6:6-12. Encouraging People in Battle—Deut. 20:1-4.

Means of Support.—Cities with their Suburbs—Num. 35:1-8; I Chr. 6:54-81; Josh. 21:3-42. (This includes Cities of Refuge and those of Levites. Aaron and Sons had 13 Cities.) Bought and possessed Other Lands—I Ki. 2:26; Jer. 32:8, 9. Lands devoted to the Lord—Lev. 27:21. Everything devoted—Num. 5:10; 18:14. Tenth of Tithes paid to Levites—Num. 18:26, 28; Neh. 10:34-39; Heb. 7:4-5. First-fruits—Lev. 23:20; 24:9; Num. 18:8-13; Deut. 18:3-4; Neh. 10:35-37. Redemption-money of First-born—Lev. 27:23; Num. 3:48-51; 18:15-16. First-born of Animals—Ex. 13:12-13; Num. 18:17-19. Parts of Animals and Wool—Deut. 18:3-4. Trespas Money and Offerings—Lev. 5:15-16; Num. 5:5-10; 18:9. Part of Spoils of War—Num. 31:25-31. Showbread, after Removal—Lev. 24:9; I Sam. 21:3-6; Mt. 12:4. A Share in all Offerings—Ex. 29:27-34; Lev. 2:2-10; 5:12-13; 6:15-18; 7:6-14, 31-34; 10:12-15; 14:12-13; Num. 6:19-20; 18:8-11; Deut. 18:3-5; I Sam. 2:13-14; Ez. 44:28-30; 45:1-4; I Cor. 9:13; 10:18.

Laws appertaining to Priests.—Must not marry Divorced or Improper Persons—Lev. 21:7, 13-14; Ezra 9:1-2; 10:3-5. Must not defile himself for the Dead, except for his Kin—Lev. 21:1-6. Must not drink Wine while serving—Lev. 10:9; Ez. 44:2. Must not eat what died of itself or was torn—Lev. 22:8. Must be clean when serving—Lev. 22:1, 2, 3-7; Num. 19:7. No Sojourner or Hired Servant to eat of Priest's Portion—Lev. 22:10. Those bought or belonging to House may eat—Lev. 22:11. Children of, married to Strangers, not to eat—Lev. 22:12. Restitution where one ignorantly eats—Lev. 22:14-16. Divided by David into 24 Courses—I Chr. 24:1-19; I Chr. 8:14; 35:4, 5. The Four Courses returning from Babylon were divided into 24 Courses—Ez. 2:36-39. Each Course had its President or Chief—I Chr. 24:6, 31. Courses decided by Lot—I Chr. 26:12-19; Lu. 1:9. Punishment for invading the Office of—Num. 16:1-35; 18:7; II Chr. 26:16-21.

Evil Characteristics of.—Eli's Sons—I Sam. 2:13-17, 22-24. Levites more Upright than Priests—II Chr. 29:34. Jero-

11

- a* Labor, Ex. 23:12.
b Signet, Dan. 6:17.
c Name, Acts 16:18.
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
e Tribes, Num. 36:9.

12

- f* Memorial, Is. 57:8.
g Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

13

- h* Ch. 39:6, 7.

14

- i* Jewels, Num. 31:51.

15

- j* Garments of the Priests, Ex. 28:1.

on the other stone, according to their birth. 11 With the ^a work of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a ^b signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones, according to the ^c names of the children of ^d *Īs-râ-ēl*: thou shalt make them to be inclosed in settings of gold. 12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulder-pieces of the *ēph'ōd*, to be stones of ^e memorial for the children of *Īs-râ-ēl*: and ^f *Aâr-ōn* shall bear their names before *Jê-hōš-vāh* upon his two shoulders for a memorial. 13 ^h And thou shalt make settings of gold, 14 and two ⁱ chains of pure gold; like cords shalt thou make them of wreathen work: and thou shalt put the wreathen chains on the settings.

15 And thou shalt make a ^j breastplate of judgment, the work of the skilful workman; like the work of the *ēph'ōd* thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine

Var. Rend.—V. 11. inclosed in settings of gold—surrounded by plaits or rosettes. Vs. 11, 13, 14, 25. settings—ouches, R. Vs. 13, 25. settings—plaits or rosettes, VAR. BAEN. V. 14. like cords—of wreathen work—tightly twisted, of corded work, VAR.; twisted like cords, BAEN. wreathen chains—corded chains. on the settings—upon the plaits (or rosettes). V. 15. skilful—cunning, R. V. 17. carbuncle—beryl, VAR.; emerald, BAEN. V. 18. an emerald—a carbuncle, VAR.; ruby, BAEN.; diamond—jasper, BAEN. V. 19. jacinth—So BAEN.; perhaps, amber, *Kn.* V. 20. beryl—chrysolite, VAR. BAEN. inclosed—plaited (or, mounted) with. V. 21. every one according to his name, they shall be—according to the name of each shall they be, for, VAR. BAEN. Vs. 24, 25. wreathen chains—cords, VAR. BAEN.; on—upon. in the forefront thereof—So BAEN.; to the front of it. V. 26. upon the edge thereof, which is toward the side of the ephod inward—on the border of it which faceth the ephod inwards, VAR. BAEN.

twined linen, shalt thou make it. 16 Foursquare it shall be and double; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof. 17 And thou shalt set in it settings of ^k stones, four rows of stones: a row of ¹ sardius, topaz, and ² carbuncle shall be the first row; 18 and the second row an ³ emerald, a sapphire, and a ⁴ diamond; 19 and the third row a ⁵ jacinth, an agate, and an amethyst; 20 and the fourth row a ⁶ beryl, and an ⁷ onyx, and a jasper: they shall be inclosed in gold in their settings. 21 And the stones shall be according to the names of the children of *Īs-râ-ēl*, twelve, according to their names; like the engravings of a signet, every one according to his name, they shall be for the twelve tribes. 22 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains like cords, of wreathen work of pure gold. 23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate. 24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings at the ends of the breastplate. 25 And the *other* two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt put on the two settings, and put them on the shoulder-pieces of the *ēph'ōd* in the forefront thereof. 26 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breast-

17

- k* Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
 1 Or, *ruby*.
 2 Or, *emerald*.

18

- 3 Or, *carbuncle*.
 4 Or, *sardonyx*.

19

- 5 Or, *amber*.

20

- 6 Or, *chalcidonyx*.
 7 Or, *beryl*.

boam takes Hymn for Priests—I Ki. 12:31. Priest sent back to Samaria—II Ki. 17:27-33. Priests who dealt falsely—Jer. 6:13. Drunken Priests—Is. 28:7. Corrupters of the Covenant—Mal. 2:7-8. Levitical Priesthood Imperfect—Heb. 7:11. Marriages with Heathen Nations—Ez. 9:1-2; 10:2-5. Taken Captive to Babylon—Jer. 29:1. Restore the Altar and offer Sacrifice for Sins—Ezra 3:1-7.

Priests in Times of Jesus.—Enquire concerning Jesus—John 1:19. Zacharias serves in Temple—Lu. 1:5. Leper ordered to show himself to Priests—Mt. 8:4; Mk. 1:44; Lu. 5:15; 17:14. Priest passes by Samaritan—Lu. 10:31. Jesus refers to David, Priests and Showbread—Mt. 12:3-6; Mk. 2:25-26; Lu. 6:3-4. Priests arrest Apostles—Acts 4:1-3; 5:17-41. Priests obedi-

ent to Faith—Acts 6:7. Priest of Jupiter brought Oxen—Acts 14:13. Priests conspire to take Jesus—Mt. 26:3-5, 15-16, 47; Mk. Chap. 14; Lu. 22:1-6, 50-71; John 11:47-57. Priests condemn Jesus—Mt. 26:57-68; 27:1-2; Mk. 14:53-65; Lu. 22:52-71; 23:13-23; John 18:15-32. Prefer Barabbas to Jesus—Mt. 27:20; Mk. 15:11; Lu. 23:18. Priests give Authority to Saul of Tarsus—Acts 22:5. Try and condemn Stephen—Acts 6:12-15; 7:54-60; 8:1-2. Paul brought before Priests—Acts 22:30; 23:1-5.

New Testament References.—Heb. 7:3, 11, 15, 20, 21, 23; 8:4, 10, 11; 9:6; Rev. 1:6; 5:10; 20:6. See "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9. "Temple"—I Sam. 1:9. "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2. "Israel"—Deut. 4:1. "Altar"—Gen. 22:9. "High Priest"—Num. 22:41.

plate, upon the edge thereof, which is toward the side of the *ēphōd* inward. 27 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and shalt put them on the two shoulder-pieces of the *ēphōd* underneath, in the forepart thereof, close by the coupling thereof, above the skilfully woven band of the *ēphōd*. 28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the *ēphōd* with a lace of blue, that it may be upon the skilfully woven band of the *ēphōd*, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the *ēphōd*. 29 And *Aâr-ōn* shall bear the names of the children of *Īś-rā-ēl* in the ^a breastplate of judgment upon his ^b heart, when he goeth in ^c unto the holy place, for a ^d memorial before *Jē-hō-vāh* continually. 30 And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment ¹ the *Ū-rīm* and the *Thūm-mīm*; and they shall be upon ^e *Aâr-ōn*'s heart, when he goeth in before *Jē-hō-vāh*: and *Aâr-ōn* shall bear the ^f judgment of the ^g children of *Īś-rā-ēl* upon his heart before *Jē-hō-vāh* continually.

31 ^h And thou shalt make the robe of the *ēphōd* all of blue. 32 And ² it shall have a hole for the head in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven

Var. Rend.—V. 27. underneath, in the forepart thereof, close by—*So* BAEN.; low down, to the front of it, close to. V. 30. in—into, *Ge. Ew. Bā. Ke. Di.*; on to, *Kn. Ka.* V. 32. it shall have a hole for the head—the hole for the head thereof shall be, VAR. BAEN. V. 38. the iniquity of the holy things—*i.e. any iniquity committed against.* Cf. Num. 18:1. V. 39. weave the coat (undergarment, BAEN.) in checker work—*So* BAEN.; checker or plait the coat. the work of the embroiderer—with work of the variegator (*ch.* 26:36), VAR. BAEN. V. 41. consecrate—install; *lit.* fill their hand (*cf.* Ju. 17:5; I Ki. 13:33), BAEN.

* **SKIRT.**—Described—Ex. 28:33-34; 39:25-26. Shall not uncover Father's—Deut. 22:30. Spread Skirt over Handmaid—Ruth 3:9. Saul laid hold of Samuel's—I Sam. 15:27. David cut off Saul's—I Sam. 24:4-5, 11. Oil came down upon Skirt of Aaron—Ps. 133:2. In thy Skirts found Blood of Innocent—Jer. 2:34. For Iniquity, Skirts uncovered—Jer. 13:22, 26; Nah. 3:5. Filthiness in—Lam. 1:9. Bind them in thy Skirts—Ez. 5:3. See "Clothing"—Job 31:19.

work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of a ⁱ coat of mail, that it be not rent. 33 And upon the ^j skirts of it thou shalt make pomegranates of ^k blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the ^k skirts thereof; and bells of gold between them round about: 34 a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the skirts of the robe round about. 35 And it shall be upon *Aâr-ōn* to ^l minister: and the sound thereof shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before ^m *Jē-hō-vāh*, and when he cometh out, that he ⁿ die not.

36 And thou shalt make ^o a plate of pure ^p gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a ^q signet, HOLY TO *JĒ-HŌ-VĀH*. 37 And thou shalt put it on a lace of blue, and it shall be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the ³ mitre it shall be. 38 And it shall be upon *Aâr-ōn*'s ^r forehead, and *Aâr-ōn* shall bear ^s the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of *Īś-rā-ēl* shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before *Jē-hō-vāh*. 39 And thou shalt weave ^t the ^u coat in checker work of fine linen, and thou shalt make a mitre of ⁴ fine ^v linen, and thou shalt make a girdle, the work of the embroiderer.

40 And for *Aâr-ōn*'s ^w ^x sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and head-tires shalt thou make for them, for ^y glory and for ^z beauty. 41 And thou shalt put them upon *Aâr-ōn* thy brother, and upon his sons with him, and shalt anoint them, and ⁵ consecrate them, and ^a sanctify them,

ⁱ Armor, See "War," Josh. 22:12.

33
^j Colors, Job 3:5.
^k Skirt, Ex. 28:33.

35
^l Minister, Acts 15:39.
^m God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Death, Rom. 5:12.

36
^o Ch. 39:30. 31.
^p Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^q Signet, Dan. 6:17.

37
³ Or, turban.

38
^r Head, Pr. 20:29.
^s Lev. 10:17; 22:16; Num. 18:1.

39
^t Ch. 39:27-29.
^u Coat, Gen. 37:3.
⁴ Or, silk.
^v Linen, Esth. 8:15.

40
^w Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^z Levites, Num. 1:47.
^y Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^z Beauty, Ps. 50:2.

41
⁵ Heb. fill their hand.
^a Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

42

a Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
b Nakedness, Job 1:21.
c Loins, Is. 11:5.

43

d Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
e Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
f Ch. 20:26.
g Altar, Gen. 22:9.
h Seed, Deut. 22:9.

1

i Lev. 8:1-34.
j Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
k Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
l Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
m Blemish, Lev. 5:18.

2

n Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
o Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
p Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

3

q Baskets, Lev. 8:2.

4

r Water, Ps. 95:5.

5

s Garments of the Priests, Ex. 28:1.
t Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
u Coat, Gen. 37:3.
v Ch. 28:39.
w Ch. 28:31.
x Ch. 28:6.
y Ch. 28:15.
z Ch. 28:8.

6

1 Or, turban.

that they may minister unto me in the priest's office. 42 And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover the ^a flesh of their ^b nakedness; from the ^c loins even unto the thighs they shall reach: 43 and they shall be upon Aâr'ôn, and upon his sons, when they go in unto the ^{d e} tent of meeting, or ^f when they come near unto the ^g altar to minister in the holy place; that they bear not iniquity, and die: it shall be a statute for ever unto him and unto his ^h seed after him.

29 ⁱ And this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: ^j take one young ^k bullock and two ^l rams without ^m blemish, 2 and unleavened bread, and cakes ⁿ unleavened mingled with ^o oil, and wafers unleavened ^p anointed with oil: of fine wheaten flour shalt thou make them. 3 And thou shalt put them into one ^q basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams. 4 And Aâr'ôn and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tent of meeting, and shalt wash them with ^r water. 5 And thou shalt take the ^s garments, and put upon ^t Aâr'ôn the ^{u v} coat, and ^w the robe of the éph'ôd, and ^x the éph'ôd, and ^y the breastplate, and gird him with the skilfully ^z woven band of the éph'ôd; 6 and thou shalt set the ¹ mitre upon his head, and put the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 29.—Vs. 4, 11, 32, 42. door—*So* BAEN.; entrance. V. 5. gird him with—*So* BAEN.; fasten (it) to. skilfully—cunningly, *r*. V. 6. crown—*Or*, (sign of) consecration, *Ev.* Vs. 6, 7. mitre—head-band, BAEN. V. 9. consecrate—install, VAR.; fill their hands (install in their office), BAEN. Vs. 13, 22. caul—*i.e.* network, *So* Vulg. *Kn. Ku. Ke.*; great lobe, *Sept. Bo. Ba. Ev.* BAEN.; fat appendage, *Di.* V. 15. the one ram—*So* BAEN.; one of the rams. Vs. 16, 20. sprinkle—*So* BAEN.; throw. Vs. 16, 20. upon—against. V. 18. sweet savor—*Lit.* savour of satisfaction.

holy ^a crown upon the mitre. 7 Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and anoint him. 8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them. 9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aâr'ôn and his sons, and bind head-ties on them: and they shall have the priesthood by a perpetual ^b statute: and thou shalt consecrate Aâr'ôn and his sons.

10 And thou shalt bring the bullock before the tent of meeting: and Aâr'ôn and his sons shall ^c lay their hands upon the head of the bullock. 11 And thou shalt ^d kill the bullock before Jê-hô'vâh, at the door of the tent of meeting. 12 And thou shalt take of the ^e blood of the bullock, and put it upon the horns of the altar with thy ^f finger; and thou shalt pour out all the blood at the base of the altar. 13 And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the ^g caul upon the ^h liver, and the two ⁱ kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them upon the altar. 14 But the flesh of the bullock, and its skin, and its dung, shalt thou burn with ^j fire without the camp: it is a ^{k 2} sin-offering.

15 Thou shalt also take the one ram; and Aâr'ôn and his sons shall lay their hands upon the head of the ram. 16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take its blood, and ^l sprinkle it round about upon the altar. 17 And thou shalt cut the ram into its pieces, and wash its inwards, and its legs, and put them ³ with its pieces, and ³ with its head. 18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it is a burnt-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh; it is a sweet savor, an

^a Crown, 11 Sam. 1:10.

9

^b Statutes, Neh. 9:14.

10

^c Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^d Offering, Gen. 22:2.

12

^e Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^f Finger, 11 Sam. 21:20.

13

^g Caul, Is. 3:18.
^h Liver, Pr. 7:23.
ⁱ Kidneys, Is. 34:6.

14

^j Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
² Heb. *sin*.

16

^l Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.

17

3 Or, upon.

- 19
a Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
b Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
c Ithamar, 1 Chr. 24:1.
d Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.

- 20
e See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
f Foot, Gen. 18:4.

- 21
g Blood, Lev. 17:11.
h Altar, Gen. 22:9.
i Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
j Anointing Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
k Consecration of Priests, Ex. 28:1.
l Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
m Levites, Num. 1:47.

- 22
n Caul, Is. 3:18.
o Liver, Pr. 7:23.
p Kidneys, Is. 34:6.
1 Or, *shoulder*.
q Offering, Gen. 22:2.
r Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

- 23
s Bread, Gen. 3:19.

offering made by fire unto Jê-hô-vâh.

19 And thou shalt take the other ^a ram; and Aâr-ôn and his ^b sons shall ^d lay their hands upon the head of the ram. 20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of its blood, and put it upon the tip of the right ^{*} ear of Aâr-ôn, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the ^c thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right ¹ foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. 21 And thou shalt take of the ^v blood that is upon the ^h altar, and of the ⁱ anointing ^j oil, and ^k sprinkle it upon ^l Aâr-ôn, and upon his garments, and upon his ^m sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him. 22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat, and the fat tail, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the ⁿ caul of the ^o liver, and the two ^p kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right ¹ thigh (for ^q ^r it is a ram of consecration), 23 and ^s one

Var. Rend.—V. 22. fat tail—(*the allusion is to the large tail, peculiar to certain breeds of sheep in the East, and esteemed a delicacy*). thigh—*So Ge. Ev. Km. Ke. Ku. Di. R. shoulder, Sept. Vulg. Rô. Ka. Vs. 22, 26, 27, 31, consecration—installation, VAR. BAEN. V. 27. breast of the wave offering, and the thigh of the heave offering—wave-breast and the heave-thigh, VAR. BAEN. heaved up—See ch. 25:2. V. 28, as their portion for ever—for a perpetual due, VAR. BAEN.; as a due for ever, R. peace offerings—See ch. 20:24.*

loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, out of the ^t basket of unleavened bread that is before Jê-hô-vâh: 24 and thou shalt put the whole upon the ^u hands of Aâr-ôn, and upon the hands of his sons, and shalt wave them for a wave-offering before Jê-hô-vâh. 25 And thou shalt take them from their hands, and burn them on the altar upon the burnt-offering, for a sweet savor before Jê-hô-vâh: it is an offering made by ^v fire unto Jê-hô-vâh.

26 And thou shalt take the breast of Aâr-ôn's ram of ^w consecration, and wave it for a wave-offering before Jê-hô-vâh: and it shall be thy portion. 27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave-offering, and the thigh of the heave-offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of consecration, even of that which is for Aâr-ôn, and of that which is for his sons: 28 and it shall be for Aâr-ôn and his sons as *their* portion for ever from the ^x children of Îs'-râ-êl; for it is a heave-offering: and it shall be a heave-offering from the children of Îs'-râ-êl of the sacrifices of their peace-offerings, even their heave-offering unto Jê-hô-vâh.

29 And the holy garments of Aâr-ôn shall be for his sons after him, to be anointed in them, and

Var. Read.—Chap. 29.—V. 22, the fat—the fat, (even), *Sam. Ge. Dt.; cf. Lev. 3:9.*

*** EAR: The Attentive Ear.**—Ex. 15:26; I Sam. 3:3-10; 9:15. (*See Margin.*) Is. 6:10; 50:4-5; Neh. 1:6; Pr. 20:12; Mt. 10:27; 11:15; 13:23; Lu. 8:15; Acts 17:11, 12, 34; Rev. 2:7. **The Reasonable Ear.**—Job 12:11; 29:21; 32:11; 34:3; Ps. 94:9; Pr. 1:5; 15:31; John 6:45-46; 10:21.

The Eager Ear.—Is. 48:8; Pr. 25:12; Acts 10:33; 17:11-12. **Inclining—Ps.** 45:10; 78:1; Pr. 22:17; Is. 55:3.

The Gracious Ear.—Gen. 23:13-14; Deut. 1:16-17; I Ki. 8:28-30; Job 29:11; Lu. 10:39.

The Mistaken Ear.—Pr. 19:27; Eccl. 7:5, 21; Is. 30:9-10; Mt. 27:46, 47; John 12:29.

The Indifferent Ear.—Ps. 115:6; Neh. 9:30; Is. 42:20; 43:8; Mt. 7:26-27; 13:12; Mk. 4:15; 8:18; Lu. 8:12; Rom. 11:8; Jas. 1:23-24.

The Unprofitable Ear.—Mt. 13:20; Mk. 4:16-17; 6:20; Lu. 8:13; Acts 17:19, 32; 24:24-25; 26:1, 24-29.

The Clogged Ear.—Ps. 40:6; 115:6; 135:17; Pr. 21:13; 28:9;

^t Basket, Lev. 8:2.

24
^u Hand, Gen. 16:12.

25
^v Fire, Lev. 10:2.

26
^w Consecration, Is. 13:3.

28
^x Israel, Deut. 4:1.

Is. 6:9-10; 59:1; Jer. 5:21; 6:10; Mt. 13:14-15, 22; Mk. 4:19; Lu. 8:14; John 7:36; 8:6; Acts 7:51; 28:27.

Fearful Ear.—Ex. 15:14; 20:19; Deut. 5:25; 13:11; 17:13; 19:20; 31:13; John 6:60; 9:22-23; Acts 5:13.

The Vicious Ear.—Is. 33:15; Ez. 12:2; Zech. 7:11; Lu. 4:22-23; John 7:47-48; 8:43; 10:20; Acts 7:57-58; 13:45, 50; II Tim. 4:3, 4.

The Perforated Ear.—Ex. 21:6; Deut. 15:17.

The Blood-tipped Ear.—Ex. 29:20; Lev. 8:23; 14:14.

The Deaf Ear.—Is. 35:5; 43:8; Mic. 3:1-6; Mk. 7:33; Lu. 9:44-45. See "Ear of God, Anthropomorphism"—Gen. 1.1; "Teaching of Jesus concerning Ear"—Lu. 2:21.

Ear-ring.—Gen. 35:4; Ez. 32:2, 3; Num. 31:50; Ju. 8:24-26; Is. 3:21; Ez. 16:12; Hos. 2:13.

Ear (of Grain).—Gen. 41:5-27; Ex. 9:31; Lev. 2:14; 23:14; Deut. 32:25; Ruth 2:2; II Ki. 4:42; Job 24:24; Is. 17:5; Mt. 12:1; Mk. 4:28; Lu. 6:1.

30
a Seven, Gen. 2:2.
b Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
c Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
d Minister, Acts 15:39.

32
e Door of the Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

33
f Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
g Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

34
h Bread, Gen. 3:19.
i Fire, Lev. 10:2.

to be consecrated in them. **30** *a* Seven days shall the son that is priest in his stead put them on, when he cometh into the *b* ^c tent of meeting to *d* minister in the holy place.

31 And thou shalt take the ram of consecration, and boil its flesh in a holy place. **32** And Aâr'ôn and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the basket, at the *e* door of the tent of meeting. **33** And they shall eat those things where-with *f* atonement was made, to consecrate and to *g* sanctify them: but a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy. **34** And if aught of the flesh of the consecration, or of the *h* bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the remainder with *i* fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aâr'ôn, and to his sons, according to all that I have commanded thee: seven days shalt thou consecrate them. **36** And every day shalt thou offer the bullock of sin-offering for atonement: and

Var. Rend.—V. 31. boil—seethe, R; cook, BAEN. Vs. 33, 35. consecrate—install. V. 34. to consecrate—when their hand is filled, BAEN. consecrations—installation-offering. Vs. 36, 38, 39, 41. offer—*Lit.* do. V. 36. cleanse—purge from sin, VAR. BAEN. when thou makest—*So* BAEN.; by making. V. 37. whatsoever—whosoever. V. 38. a year old—of the first year, R. Vs. 39, 41. at even—*Lit.* between the two evenings (*ch.* 12:6). V. 41. sweet savor—savor of satisfaction.

* LAMB.—Described as: Gentle—Jer. 11:19. Playful—Ps. 114:4, 6. Patient—Is. 53:7; Jer. 11:19. Used for: Clothing—Pr. 27:26. Food—Deut. 32:14; Amos 6:4.

Traffic in.—Ez. 39:18.
 Offered in Sacrifice.—Gen. 22:7, 8; Ex. 12:3, 4, 5, 21; 29:39, 41; Lev. 3:7; 4:32, 35; 5:6, 7; 9:3; 12:6, 8; 14:10, 11, 24, 25; 17:3; 22:32; 23:12; Num. 6:12, 14; 7:15–81; 15:5, 11; 28:4, 7, 8, 13, 14, 21, 29; 29:4, 10, 15–37; I Sam. 7:9; Is. 34:6; 66:3; Ez. 45:15; 46:4, 5, 6, 7, 11, 15.
 Slain by Wild Beasts.—I Sam. 17:34.
 Disciples sent among Wolves.—Lu. 10:3.
 Covenant between Abimelech and Abraham.—Gen. 21:28–30.

Parable of.—II Sam. 12:3, 4, 6.
 Figurative Use.—Ps. 37:20; 144:4, 6; Is. 5:17; 11:6; 16:1; 40:11; 65:25; Hos. 4:16; Lu. 10:3; John 21:15.
 Christ called.—Is. 53:7; John 1:29, 36; Acts 8:32; I Pet. 1:19; Rev. 5:6, 8, 12, 13; 6:1, 16; 7:9, 10, 14, 17; 12:11; 13:8, 11; 14:1, 4, 10; 15:3; 17:14; 19:7, 9; 21:14, 22, 23; 22:1, 3.

thou shalt *j* ^k cleanse the altar, when thou makest atonement for it; and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it. **37** Seven *k* days thou shalt make atonement for the *l* altar, and *m* sanctify it: and the altar shall be most *n* holy; ² whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 Now this is that which thou shalt *o* ^p offer upon the altar: two * lambs a *q* year old day by day continually. **39** The one lamb thou shalt offer in the *r* morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer *s* at even: **40** and with the one lamb a tenth part of an *s* ^t *ēphāh* of fine flour mingled with the fourth part of a *hīn* of beaten *u* oil; and the fourth part of a *hīn* of *u* wine for a drink-offering. **41** And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meal-offering of the morning, and according to the drink-offering thereof, for a sweet savor, an offering made by fire unto Jê-hō'vâh. **42** It shall be a continual burnt-offering throughout your generations at the door of the tent of meeting before Jê-hō'vâh, where I will meet with you, to speak there unto thee. **43** And there I will meet with the *v* children of Īs'râ-ēl; and the *w* Tent shall be sanctified by my *w* glory. **44** And I will sanctify the tent of meeting, and the altar: *x* Aâr'ôn also and his *y* sons will I sanctify, to minister to me in the *z* priest's office. **45** And I will dwell among the children of Īs'râ-ēl, and will be their *a* God. **46** And they shall know that I am Jê-hō'vâh their God, that *b* brought them forth out of the land of *c* *Ē*-gÿpt, that I might dwell among them: I am Jê-hō'vâh their God.

36
j Purification, Lev. 15:2.
1 Or, *purge the altar, by thy making atonement.*

37
k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l Altar, Gen. 22:9.
m Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
n Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
2 Or, *whosoever.*

38
o Offering, Gen. 22:2.
p Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
q Year, Lev. 25:8.

39
r Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.
3 Heb. *between the two evenings.*

40
s Measures, Ex. 36:9.
t Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
u Wine, Lev. 10:9.

43
v Israel, Deut. 4:1.
w Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

44
x Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
y Levites, Num. 1:47.
z Priest, Ex. 28:1.

45
a God, Gen. 1:1.

46
b Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
c Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

1
a Incense, Ex. 30:34.
b Wood, Ex. 31:5.

2
c Cubit, Deut. 3:11.

3
d Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
1 Heb. roof.
2 Heb. walls.
e Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
3 Or, rim. Or, moulding.

6
f Veil, Heb. 6:19.
g Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
h Mercy-seat, I Chr. 28:11.

7
i Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
j Lamp, Ex. 25:37.

8
4 Or, setteth up. Heb. causeth to ascend.

10
5 Or, for.
k Year, Lev. 25:8.
l Blood, Lev. 17:11.
m Sin, Ex. 3:6.
n Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
o Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

30 And thou shalt make an altar to burn ^aincense upon: of acacia ^bwood shalt thou make it. 2 A ^ccubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; four-square shall it be; and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof shall be of one piece with it. 3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure ^dgold, the ¹top thereof, and the ²sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a ^e³crown of gold round about. 4 And two golden rings shalt thou make for it under the crown thereof; upon the two ribs thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make them; and they shall be for places for staves wherewith to bear it. 5 And thou shalt make the staves of acacia wood, and overlay them with gold. 6 And thou shalt put it before the ^fveil that is by the ^gark of the testimony, before the ^hmercy-seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee. 7 And Aâr'ôn shall burn thereon incense of sweet ⁱspices: every morning, when he dresseth the ^jlamps, he shall burn it. 8 And when Aâr'ôn ⁴lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn it, a perpetual incense before Jê-hô'vâh throughout your generations. 9 Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt-offering, nor meal-offering; and ye shall pour no drink-offering thereon. 10 And Aâr'ôn shall make atonement ⁵upon the horns of it once in the ^kyear; with the ^lblood of the ^{mno}sin-offering of atonement once in the year shall

Var. Rend.—Chap. 30.—Vs. 3, 4. crown—moulding, *Cl.*: border, BAEN. V. 4. bear it—bear it withal, R. V. S. lighteth—setteth up, VAR.; sets the lamps in the stand, BAEN. V. 10. upon—Or, for, *Ge. Kn. Ke. Ku.*; cf. Lev. 16:16, 18. Vs. 13, 14, 15. offering—See *ch.* 25:2.

he make ^patonement ⁶for it throughout your generations: it is ^qmost holy unto ^rJê-hô'vâh.

11 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto ^sMô'sēs, saying, 12 When thou takest ^tthe sum of the children of Îs-râ-êl, according to those that are numbered of them, then shall they give every man a ^uransom for his ^vsoul unto Jê-hô'vâh, when thou numberest them; that there be no ^wplague among them, when thou numberest them. 13 This they shall give, every one that passeth over unto them that are numbered: half a ^xshêk'êl after the shêk'êl of the ^ysanctuary (the shêk'êl is twenty gē'râhs), half a shêk'êl for an offering to Jê-hô'vâh. 14 Every one that passeth over unto them that are numbered, from twenty years old and upward, shall give the offering of Jê-hô'vâh. 15 The ^zrich shall not give more, and the ^apoor shall not give less, than the half shêk'êl, when they give the offering of Jê-hô'vâh, to make atonement for your souls. 16 And thou shalt take the atonement money from the children of Îs-râ-êl, and shalt appoint it for the service of the ^btent of meeting; that it may be a ^cmemorial for the children of Îs-râ-êl before Jê-hô'vâh, to make atonement for your souls.

17 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 18 Thou shalt also make ^da laver of ^ebrass, and the base thereof of brass, wherewith to wash. And thou shalt put it between the tent of meeting and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein. 19 And ^fAâr'ôn and his ^gsons shall ⁱwash their ^jhands and their ^kfeet thereat: 20 when they go into the tent of meeting, they shall wash with water, that they ^ldie not; or when they come near to the altar

^p Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
⁶ Or, upon.
^q Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^r God, Gen. 1:1.

11
^s Moses, Ex. 3:4.

12
^t Numbering the Children of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^u Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^v Soul, Job 4:15.
^w Plague, Ex. 7:18.

13
^x Money, Ex. 12:4.
^y Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

15
^z Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
^a Poor, Deut. 24:14.

16
^b Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
^c Memorial, Is. 57:8.

18
^d Furniture of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
^e Brass, Josh. 22:8.

19
^f Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
^g Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^h Levites, Num. 1:47.
ⁱ Purification, Lev. 15:2.
^j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^k Feet, Gen. 18:4.

20
^l Death, Rom. 5:12.

²⁰
a Fire, Lev.
10:2.

²¹
b Statute, Neh.
9:14.
c Seed, Deut.
22:9.

²³
d Spices, II Ki.
20:13.
e Myrrh, Esth.
2:12.
f Measures, Ex.
36:9.
g Money, Ex.
12:44.
h See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

²⁴
i Plants, Ps.
144:12.
1 Or, *costus*.
j Olive, Ex.
23:11.
k Oil, I Ki.
17:12.

²⁵
l Anointing, Ps.
2:2.
m Perfume, So.
of Sol. 3:6.

²⁶
n Tent of Meet-
ing, Num.
24:5.
o Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
p Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.

²⁷
q Table, II Ki.
4:10.
r Vessels of the
Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
s Candlestick,
I Ki. 7:49.
t Altar of In-
cense, Gen.
22:9.
u Incense, Ex.
30:34.

²⁹
v Sanctification,
I Sam. 7:1.
w Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
2 Or, *whosoever*.

³⁰
x Minister, Acts
15:39.

³¹
y Israel, Deut.
4:1.

³²
z Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Anointing Oil,
I Ki. 17:12.

to minister, to burn an offering made by ^a fire unto Jè-hô'-vâh. 21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and it shall be a ^b statute for ever to them, even to him and to his ^c seed throughout their generations.

22 Moreover Jè-hô'-vâh spake unto Mô'-šes, saying, 23 Take thou also unto thee the chief ^d spices: of flowing ^e myrrh ^f five hundred ^g shek'-els, and of sweet ^h cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty, 24 and of ⁱ cassia five hundred, after the shek'-el of the sanctuary, and of ^j olive ^k oil a hin; 25 and thou shalt make it a holy ^l anointing oil, a ^m perfume compounded after the art of the perfumer: it shall be a holy anointing oil. 26 And thou shalt anoint therewith the ⁿ tent of meeting, and the ^p ark of the testimony, 27 and the ^q table and all the ^r vessels thereof, and the ^s candlestick and the vessels thereof, and the ^t altar of ^u incense, 28 and the altar of burnt-

offering with all the vessels thereof, and the laver and the base thereof. 29 And thou shalt ^v sanctify them, that they may be ^w most holy: ² whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy. 30 And thou shalt anoint Aâr'-ôn and his sons, and sanctify them, that they may ^x minister unto me in the priest's office. 31 And thou shalt speak unto the ^y children of İs'-rà-ël, saying, This shall be a holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations. 32 Upon the ^z flesh of ^a man shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any like ^b it, ac-

Var. Rend.—V. 23. flowing—*So* BAEN.; liquid. V. 29. whatsoever—*whosoever*. V. 34. spices—*Or*, scents. V. 38. thereof—*thereto*, r. **Chap. 31.**—V. 4. skilful—*cunning*, r.

cording to the composition thereof: it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you. 33 Whosoever compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger, he shall be cut off from his people.

34 And ^c Jè-hô'-vâh said unto ^d Mô'-šes, *Take unto thee sweet spices, ³ stæ'-tè, and òn'-ÿ-ehâ, and gäl'-bà-nüm; sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight; 35 and thou shalt make of it incense, a perfume after the art of the perfumer, ⁴ seasoned with ^e salt, pure and holy: 36 and thou shalt beat some of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tent of meeting, where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto you most holy. 37 And the incense which thou shalt make, according to the composition thereof ye shall not make for yourselves: it shall be unto thee holy for Jè-hô'-vâh. 38 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereof, he shall be cut off from his people.

31 And Jè-hô'-vâh spake unto Mô'-šes, saying, 2 See, I have called by name ^f Bè-zäl'-ël the son of Ū'-rî, the son of ^g Hûr, of the ^h tribe of ⁱ Jû'-dâh: 3 and I have ^j filled him with the Spirit of God, in ^k wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship, 4 to devise skilful works, to work in ^l gold, and in

³⁴
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d Moses, Ex.
3:4.
3 Or, *opobalsamum*.

³⁵
4 Or, *tempered together*.
e Salt, Lev. 2:13.

²
f Ch. 35:30-35;
Chs. 36-39;
11 Chr. 1:5.
g Hur, Ex.
17:10.
h Tribes, Num.
36:9.
i See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

³
j Filled with the Spirit of God, John 14:16.
k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

⁴
l Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

* **INCENSE: Sweet Incense.**—Ex. 25:6. Its Composition—Ex. 30:34-35. Altar to burn on—Ex. 30:1-8; 40:5, 27; II Chr. 2:4; 32:12. Aaron offers it—Lev. 16:12-13. Unlawfully offered by Nadab and Abihu—Lev. 10:1. By Korah and Others—Num. 16:6. 250 Men offer it—Num. 16:17-18. They are devoured—Num. 16:35. Example of Rebellion—Num. 16:36-40. Bezalel made it—Ex. 37:29. Offered Morning and Evening—Ex. 30:7-8; II Chr. 13:11. Prayer goes forth as—Ps. 141:2. Indication of Praise—Mal. 1:11. Of Approved Service—Eph. 5:2. Presented by Wise Men to Jesus—Mt. 2:11.

Offered in Idolatry.—I Ki. 11:8; 12:33; II Ki. 17:11; II Chr. 25:14; 28:3; Jer. 19:13; Ez. 8:11. See "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2. "Altar"—Gen. 22:9.

4 a Silver, Job 22:25. b Brass, Josh. 22:8.	^a silver, and in ^b brass, 5 and in cutting of ^c stones for setting, and in carving of [*] wood, to work in all manner of workmanship. 6	a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am Jē-hō'vāh who ^w sanctifieth you. 14	^w Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
5 c Stone, Ex. 34:1.	And I, behold, I have appointed with him ^a Ō-hō'li-āb, the son of Ā-his'ā-māeh, of the tribe of Dan; and in the hearts of all that are ^e wise-hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee:	Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that profaneth it ^a shall surely be put to death; for ^v whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. 15	14 ^x Death Penalty for Violation of the Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1. ^y Labor, Ex. 23:12.
6 d Ch. 35:34. e Heart, Acts 15:9.	7 the tent of meeting, and the ark of the testimony, and the ⁱ mercy-seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the Tent, 8 and the ^q table and its vessels, and the pure ^h candlestick with all its ⁱ vessels, and the altar of incense, 9 and the altar of burnt-offering with all its vessels, and the laver and its base, 10 and the ⁱ finely wrought garments, and the holy garments for ^k Aār'ōn the priest, and the garments of his ⁱ sons, to minister in the priest's office, 11 and the ^m anointing ^a oil, and the ^o incense of ^p sweet spices for the ^q holy place: according to all that I have ^r commanded thee shall they do.	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
7 f Mercy-seat, I Chr. 28:11.	8 and the ^q table and its vessels, and the pure ^h candlestick with all its ⁱ vessels, and the altar of incense, 9 and the altar of burnt-offering with all its vessels, and the laver and its base, 10 and the ⁱ finely wrought garments, and the holy garments for ^k Aār'ōn the priest, and the garments of his ⁱ sons, to minister in the priest's office, 11 and the ^m anointing ^a oil, and the ^o incense of ^p sweet spices for the ^q holy place: according to all that I have ^r commanded thee shall they do.	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
8 g Table, II Ki. 4:10. h Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49. i Vessels of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.	10 and the ⁱ finely wrought garments, and the holy garments for ^k Aār'ōn the priest, and the garments of his ⁱ sons, to minister in the priest's office, 11 and the ^m anointing ^a oil, and the ^o incense of ^p sweet spices for the ^q holy place: according to all that I have ^r commanded thee shall they do.	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
9 j Garments of the Priest, Ex. 28:1. k Aaron, Ex. 4:14. l Levites, Num. 1:47.	11 and the ^m anointing ^a oil, and the ^o incense of ^p sweet spices for the ^q holy place: according to all that I have ^r commanded thee shall they do.	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
10 m Anointing, Ps. 2:2. n Anointing Oil, I Ki. 17:12. o Incense, Ex. 30:34. p Spices, II Ki. 20:13. q Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9. r Commandments, Ex. 20:1.	12 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^t Mō'sēs, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
11 s God, Gen. 1:1. t Moses, Ex. 3:4.	13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
12 u Israel, Deut. 4:1. v Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.	Var. Rend.—V. 15. a sabbath of solemn rest—<i>Lit.</i> a rest of deep rest; i.e. a perfect sabbath, VAR. a holy day with full rest, BAEN. V. 16. sabbath—i.e. rest. V. 18. communing—speaking, VAR. BAEN. Chap. 32.—V. 1. Gods—a god, DeW. Ew. Ke. Cl. Di. BAEN.	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
13 * WOOD: In building Noah's Ark.—Gen. 6:14. For Instruments.—II Sam. 6:5; I Chr. 21:23; Is. 60:17; Jer. 28:13. Pulpit—Neh. 8:4. Weapons.—Num. 35:18; Is. 10:15. Accidental Strokes—Deut. 19:5; Eccl. 10:9. Vessels of.—Ex. 7:19; Lev. 11:32; II Tm. 2:20; Rev. 18:12. Used in Uncleaness.—Lev. 11:32; 14:4, 6, 49-52; 15:12; Num. 19:6; 31:20. For Fuel.—I Sam. 6:14; II Sam. 24:22; I Chr. 21:23; Neh. 10:34; 13:31; Pr. 26:20-21; Is. 30:33; Jer. 5:14; 7:18; Lam. 5:4; Ez. 15:1-7; 24:10; Zech. 12:6. Used in Burnt-offerings.—Gen. 22:3-9; Lev. 1:7-17; 3:5; 4:12; 6:12; I Ki. 18:23, 33, 38; Neh. 10:34; 13:31. In building Tabernacle.—Ex. 26:15, 26, 32; 27:1, 6; 30:1, 5; 35:7, 24, 33; 36:20, 31, 36. Furniture of Tabernacle.—Ark—Ex. 25:5, 10, 13, 23, 28; 37:1, 4, 10, 15, 25, 28; Deut. 10:1, 3. Altar of Burnt—Ex. 27:1, 6; 30:1, 5; 33:1, 6; Ju. 6:26. Elijah's Altar—I Ki. 18:23, 33, 38.	12 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^t Mō'sēs, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
14 s God, Gen. 1:1. t Moses, Ex. 3:4.	12 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^t Mō'sēs, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
15 u Israel, Deut. 4:1. v Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.	12 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^t Mō'sēs, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
16 s God, Gen. 1:1. t Moses, Ex. 3:4.	12 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^t Mō'sēs, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
17 u Israel, Deut. 4:1. v Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.	12 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^t Mō'sēs, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
18 s God, Gen. 1:1. t Moses, Ex. 3:4.	12 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^t Mō'sēs, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
19 u Israel, Deut. 4:1. v Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.	12 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^t Mō'sēs, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
20 s God, Gen. 1:1. t Moses, Ex. 3:4.	12 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^t Mō'sēs, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
21 u Israel, Deut. 4:1. v Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.	12 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^t Mō'sēs, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the ^u children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Verily ye shall keep my ^v sabbaths: for it is	16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.	15 ^z Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^a Day, Lev. 25:8. ^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.

a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am Jē-hō'vāh who ^w sanctifieth you. 14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that profaneth it ^a shall surely be put to death; for ^v whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. 15 Six days shall work be done; but on the ^z seventh ^a day is a sabbath of solemn ^b rest, holy to Jē-hō'vāh; whosoever doeth any work on the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death. 16 Wherefore the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual ^c covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Īs'rā-ēl for ever: for in six days ^d Jē-hō'vāh made ^e heaven and ^f earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 And he gave unto Mō'sēs, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sī'nāi, ^g the two tables of the testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

32 And when the people saw that Mō'sēs ^h delayed to come down from the ⁱ mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aār'ōn, and said unto him, Up, ^j make us ^k ^l 1 gods, which shall go before

^w Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

14
^x Death Penalty for Violation of the Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^y Labor, Ex. 23:12.

15
^z Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^a Day, Lev. 25:8.
^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.

16
^c Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

17
^d God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^e Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^f Earth, Gen. 2:1.

18
^g See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

1
^h Ch. 24:18; Deut. 9:11,12.
ⁱ Mount Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
^j Acts 7:40.
^k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^l Images, I Ki. 15:33.
¹ Or, a god.

In building Temple.—I Ki. 5:6, 8, 10, 18; 6:9, 15-20, 23, 31, 33, 36; I Chr. 22:4; 29:2. Ezekiel's Temple—Ez. 41:16-22. Latter Temple—Hag. 1:8. The Church—I Cor. 3:12.

Used for Idols.—Deut. 4:28; 28:36, 64; 29:17; II Ki. 19:18; Is. 37:19; 45:20; Ez. 20:32; Dan. 5:4, 23; Hab. 2:19; Rev. 9:20. Destruction of—Ju. 6:26; II Ki. 19:18; Is. 37:19; 45:20.

Pulpit of.—Neh. 8:4.

Wood-offering.—Neh. 10:34; 13:31.

Woods of Canaan.—Num. 13:20; Josh. 17:15, 18.

Woods or Forest.—I Sam. 14:25-26; 23:15-19; II Sam. 18:6, 8, 17; II Ki. 2:24; 6:4; I Chr. 16:33; II Chr. 2:16; Ps. 80:13; 83:14; 96:12; 132:6; Eccl. 2:6; 10:9; Song of Sol. 2:3; 3:9; Is. 7:2; Ez. 34:25; 39:10; Mic. 7:14. David hides in—I Sam. 23:15-19.

Workmen in Wood.—Deut. 19:5; 29:11; Josh. 9:21-23, 27; Jer. 46:22-23.

1 us; for as for this Mō'sēs, the man ^a that brought us up out of the land of ^b Ē'ġypt, we know not what is become of him. **2** And Aār'ōn said unto them, ^c Break off the ^d golden rings, which are in the ^e ears of your ^f wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me. **3** And all the people brake off the golden rings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aār'ōn. **4** And he received it at their hand, and fashioned it with a * graving tool, and made it a ^g molten calf: and they said, ^h These are thy gods, O Īs'rā-ēl, which brought thee up out of the land of Ē'ġypt. **5** And when ⁱ Aār'ōn saw *this*, he built an ^j altar before it; and Aār'ōn made proclamation, and said, To-morrow shall be a ^k feast to ^l Jē-hō-vāh. **6** And they rose up early on the morrow, and ^m offered burnt-offerings, and brought peace-offerings; and

Var. Rend.—V. 4. fashioned it with a graving tool.—*So Kc. Ka. Di. BAEN; bound it up in the bag (viz. with the other offerings, Ew.), Ge. Vs. 4, 8. These are thy gods.—this is thy god, DeW. Ew. Ke. BAEN; these be thy gods, a.*

* **TOOLS: First mentioned.**—Gen. 4:22.

Uses of.—Is. 44:12-14. Aaron, in making Calf—Ex. 32:4. David's Disposition of Captives—II Sam. 12:31; I Chr. 20:3. For plowing and harrowing—Is. 28:24-28; Lu. 9:62. Smiting with Hammers—Ju. 4:21; 5:26; Is. 44:12; Jer. 50:23.

Sharpening of Tools.—I Sam. 13:19-21.

Forbidden in Erection of Altars.—Ex. 20:25; Deut. 27:5.

Not used in Erection of Temple.—I Ki. 6:7.

Preparation of Temple Material.—Stones sawed out—I Ki. 7:9. Masons, Woodmen and Iron-men employed—I Ki. 5:15-18; I Chr. 22:1-3; II Ki. 12:11-12.

Tools and Implements used.—Anvil—Is. 41:7. Awl—Ex. 21:6; Deut. 15:17. Axe—Deut. 19:5; 20:19; Ju. 9:48; I Sam. 13:20, 21; II Sam. 12:31; I Ki. 6:7; II Ki. 6:5, 6; I Chr. 20:3; Ps. 74:5, 6; Is. 10:15; 44:12; Jer. 10:3; 46:22; Mt. 3:10; Lu. 3:9. *Axe-head*—II Ki. 6:5. *Axe-helve*—Deut. 19:5. *Battle Axe*—Jer. 51:20; Ez. 26:9. Balances or Scales—Lev. 19:36; Job 6:2; 31:6; Pr. 11:1; 16:11; 20:23; Is. 40:12, 15; 46:6; Jer. 32:10; Ez. 5:1; 45:10; Dan. 5:27; Hos. 12:7; Amos 8:5; Mic. 6:11; Rev. 6:5. Bellows—Num. 7:13-85; Jer. 6:9. Besom—Is. 14:23. Buckets—Num. 24:7; Is. 40:15. Coulter—I Sam. 13:20, 21. Distaff—Pr. 31:19. File—I Sam. 13:21. Firepans—Ex. 27:3; 38:3; Num. 16:6; I Ki. 7:50; II Ki. 25:15; Jer. 52:19. Flesh-hooks—*Brazen Forks with three Prongs*—Ex. 27:3; 38:3, 28; Num. 4:14; I Sam. 2:13, 14. Fork—Ex. 27:3; I Sam. 13:21. Goad—Ju. 3:8; I Sam. 13:21; Eccl. 12:11. Graving Tool—Ex. 32:4. Hammer—Ju. 4:21; 5:26; I Ki. 6:7; Ps. 74:6; Is. 41:7; 44:12; Jer. 10:4; 23:29; 50:23. Harrow—II Sam. 12:31; I Chr. 20:3; Job 39:10; Is. 28:24. Hatchet—Ps. 74:6. Hoe—Is. 5:6. Hooks—Ex. 38:28. Knife—Gen. 22:6, 10; Ju. 5:23; 19:29; I Ki. 18:28; Pr. 23:2; 30:14; Ezra 1:9. Penknife—Jer. 36:23. Mattock—I Sam. 13:20, 21; Is. 7:25. Maul—Pr. 25:18. Mill—Ex. 11:5;

ⁿ the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto ^o Mō'sēs, Go, get thee down; for thy people, that thou broughtest up out of the land of Ē'ġypt, have ^p corrupted themselves: **8** they have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have ^q worshipped it, and have sacrificed unto it, and said, These are thy gods, O Īs'rā-ēl, which brought thee up out of the land of Ē'ġypt. **9** And Jē-hō-vāh said unto Mō'sēs, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a ^r stiffnecked people: **10** now therefore let me alone, that my ^s wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may ^t consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation. **11** And Mō'sēs ^u besought Jē-hō-vāh his God, and said, Jē-hō-vāh, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, that thou hast brought forth out of the land of Ē'ġypt with great ^v power and with a

ⁿ I Cor. 10:7.

7

^o Moses, Ex.

3:4.

^p Idolatry, Lev.

19:1.

^q Sin, Gen. 3:6.

8

^r Worship, Mt.

4:10.

^s Israel, Deut.

4:1.

9

^t Ch. 33:3, 5;

34:9; Acts

7:51.

10

^u Wrath of God,

Gen. 1:1.

^v Punishment,

Gen. 39:20.

11

^w Intercessory

Prayer, Mt.

5:44.

^x Power of God,

Gen. 1:1.

Num. 11:8; Deut. 24:6; Mt. 24:41; Rev. 18:22. Millstone—Deut. 24:6; Ju. 9:53; II Sam. 11:21; Job 41:24; Is. 47:2; Jer. 25:10; Mt. 18:6; Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:2; Rev. 18:21. Mortar—Gen. 11:3; Num. 11:8; Pr. 27:22; Is. 41:25; Nah. 3:14; Nail—I Chr. 22:3; II Chr. 3:9; Is. 41:7; Jer. 10:4; John 20:25; Col. 2:14. *Figurative*—Ezra 9:8; Is. 22:23, 25; Zech. 10:4; Eccl. 12:11. Pen—Job 19:24; Ps. 45:1; Is. 8:1; Jer. 8:8; 17:1; III John 13. Penknife—See "Knife." Plane—Is. 44:13. Plow—Deut. 22:10; Ju. 14:18; I Ki. 19:19; Job 1:14; Ps. 129:3; Pr. 20:4; Is. 28:24; Jer. 26:18; Hos. 10:13; Amos 6:12; Mic. 3:12; Lu. 17:7; 9:62; I Cor. 9:10. Plowshares—Is. 2:4; Joel 3:10; Mic. 4:3. Plummer—I Ki. 21:13; Is. 28:17; Zech. 4:10. Plumb-line—Amos 7:7, 8. Pruning Hooks or Knives—Lev. 25:3, 4; Is. 2:4; 5:6; 18:5; Joel 3:10; Mic. 4:3. Razor—Num. 6:5; Ju. 13:5; 16:17; I Sam. 1:11; Ps. 52:2; Jer. 7:20; Ez. 5:1. Rod—Gen. 30:37, 39, 41; Ex. 7:12; Num. 17:2, 6, 7, 9; Is. 28:27; Jer. 48:17; Ez. 19:11, 12; II Cor. 11:25. Ropes—Ju. 16:11, 12; II Sam. 17:13; I Ki. 20:31, 32; Is. 5:18; Acts, 27:32. Saw—I Sam. 12:31; I Ki. 7:9; I Chr. 20:3; Is. 10:15. Shovel—Ex. 27:3; 38:3; Num. 4:14; I Ki. 7:45; II Ki. 25:14; Jer. 52:18. Sickle—Deut. 16:9; Jer. 50:16; Joel 3:13; Mk. 4:29; Rev. 14:14-19. Sieve—Is. 30:28; Amos 9:9; Lu. 22:31. Snuffer—Ex. 37:23; Num. 4:9; I Ki. 7:50; II Ki. 12:13; 25:14; I Chr. 4:22; Jer. 52:18. Spindle—Pr. 31:19. Spoons—Ex. 25:29; Num. 4:7; 7:14-86; I Ki. 7:50; II Ki. 25:14; I Chr. 4:22; Jer. 52:18. Staff—Gen. 32:10; 38:18, 25; Ex. 12:11; 21:19; Num. 13:23; 22:7; Ju. 6:21; I Sam. 17:7, 40; II Sam. 3:29; 21:19; 23:7, 21; II Ki. 4:29, 31; 18:21; I Chr. 11:23; 20:5; Ps. 23:4; Is. 9:4; 10:5, 15, 24; 14:5; 28:17; 30:32; 36:6; Jer. 48:17; Ez. 29:6; Hos. 4:12; Zech. 8:4; 11:10, 14; Mk. 6:8; Heb. 11:21. Threshing Instrument—II Sam. 24:22; I Chr. 21:23; Is. 28:27; 41:15; Amos 1:3. Tongues—I Ki. 7:49; II Chr. 4:21; Is. 6:6. Weaver's Beam—Ju. 16:14; I Sam. 17:7; II Sam. 21:19; I Chr. 11:23; 20:5. Weaver's

11
a Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

12
b Evil, Ps. 97:10.
c Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
d Face, Is. 6:2.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
f Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

13
g Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
h Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
i Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
j Servant, Ex. 21:2.
k Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
l Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
m Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
n Seed, Deut. 22:9.
o Stars, Ps. 136:8.
p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
q Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
r Land, Gen. 23:15.
s Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

15
t See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

17
u Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
v War, Josh. 22:12.

18
w Voice, Gen. 27:22.
x Songs, Ex. 15:1.

19
y Encampment, Num. 31:10.
z Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.

mighty ^a hand? 12 Wherefore should the Ē-ġyptiāns speak, saying, For ^b evil did he bring them forth, to slay them in the ^c mountains, and to consume them from the ^d face of the ^e earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and ^f repent of this evil against thy people. 13 Remember ^g Abraham, ^h Īšāae, and ⁱ Īš-rā-ēl, thy ^j servants, to whom thou ^k ^lswarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, ^m I will multiply your ⁿ seed as the ^o stars of ^p heaven, and all this ^q ^r land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall ^s inherit it for ever. 14 And Jē-hō-vāh repented of the evil which he said he would do unto his people.

15 And Mō-šēš turned, and went down from the mount, with the ^t two tables of the testimony in his hand; tables that were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written. 16 And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables. 17 And when ^u Jōsh-ū-ā heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Mō-šēš, There is a noise of ^v war in the camp. 18 And he said, It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the ^w voice of them that cry for being overcome; but the noise of them that ^x sing do I hear. 19 And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the ^y camp, that he saw the calf and the ^z dancing; and Mō-

Var. Rend.—V. 12. thy fierce—*Lit.* the heat of thy. V. 25. for a derision among (for, BAEN.) their enemies—*So* BAEN.; for a whispering (or, derision) among them that rose up against them. V. 29. Consecrate yourselves to-day to—Fill your hand to-day (*viz. with gifts*, II Chr. 13:9) for, *Ge. Ke. Di.* BAEN.

šēš' ^a anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount. 20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it with ^b fire, and ground it to powder, and strewed it upon the ^c water, and made the children of Īš-rā-ēl drink of it.

21 And Mō-šēš said unto Aār-ōn, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought a great ^d sin upon them? 22 And ^e Aār-ōn said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the ^f people, ^g that they are set on evil. 23 For ^h they said unto me, ⁱ Make us ^j gods, which shall go before us; for as for ^k this ^l Mō-šēš, the man that ^m brought us up out of the land of ⁿ Ē-ġypt, we know not what is become of him. 24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any ^o gold, let them break it off: so they gave it me; and ^p I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.

25 And when Mō-šēš saw that the people were broken loose (for Aār-ōn had let them loose for a ¹ derision among their ^q enemies), 26 then Mō-šēš stood in the ^r gate of the camp, and said, Whoso is on ^s Jē-hō-vāh's side, let him come unto me. And all the ^t sons of Lē-vī gathered themselves together unto him. 27 And he said unto them, Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, the God of Īš-rā-ēl, Put ye every man his sword upon his thigh, and go to and fro from gate to gate throughout the camp, and ^u slay every ^v man his ^w brother, and every man his companion, and every man his ^x neighbor. 28 And the sons of Lē-vī did according to the word of Mō-šēš: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men. 29 And Mō-šēš said,

a Anger, Pr. 15:1.

20
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
c Water, Ps. 95:5.

21
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.

22
e Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
f Israel, Deut. 4:1.
g Deut. 9:24.

23
h Vs. 1-4.
i Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
j Images, I Ki. 15:3.
k Ch. 14:11;
l Moses, Ex. 3:4.
m Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

24
o Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
p V. 4.

25
1 Heb. *whispering*.
q Enemies, Job 31:29.

26
r Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
s God, Gen. 1:1.
t Levites, Num. 1:47.

27
u Death Penalty of Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
v Man, Gen. 2:7.
w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
x Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

Shuttle—Job 7:6. Winepress. See "Wine"—Lev. 10:9. Yoke—See "Yoke"—Jer. 27:11. See Implements of War in "War"—Josh. 22:12. Vessels in "Food"—Gen. 9:2.

29

- a Consecration, Is. 13:3.
1 Heb. *Fill your hand.*
2 Or, *for every man hath been against his son and against his brother.*
3 Or, *upon.*
b Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

30

- c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

31

- e Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

32

- f Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
g Book, Eccl. 12:12.

33

- h Ch. 17:14; Deut. 29:20; Ps. 9:5.

34

- i Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
j Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

1

- m Egypt, n Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
o Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
p Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
q Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
r Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

2

- s Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
t Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
u Hittite, Gen. 26:34.

^{a1} Consecrate yourselves to-day to Jê-hô'-vâh, ² yea, every man against his son, and ³ against his brother; ^b that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō'-šêš said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great ^c sin: and now I will go up unto Jê-hô'-vâh; peradventure I shall make ^d atonement for your sin. 31 And Mō'-šêš returned unto Jê-hô'-vâh, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have ^e made them gods of gold. 32 ^f Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy ^g book which thou hast written. 33 And Jê-hô'-vâh said unto Mō'-šêš, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him ^h will I blot out of my book. 34 And now go, lead the people unto ⁱ the place of which I have spoken unto thee: behold, mine ^j angel shall go before thee; nevertheless in the ^k day when I visit, ^l I will visit their sin upon them. 35 And Jê-hô'-vâh smote the people, because they made the calf, which Aâr'-ôn made.

33 And Jê-hô'-vâh spake unto Mō'-šêš, Depart, go up hence, thou and the people that thou hast brought up out of the land of ^m Ê'-gýpt, unto the land of which ⁿ I swear unto Abraham, to ^p Î'-šāac, and to ^q Jacob, saying, ^r Unto thy seed will I give it: 2 And I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the ^s Ê'-nāan-ite, the ^t Â'm-ôr-ite, and the ^u Hî't-ite,

Var. Rend.—V. 29 (*cont.*), yea, every man against his son, and against—fore every man (hath been) against his son, and against, *Di. a marg.* BAEN.; so that every man may be against his son, &c. *Kn. Ke.* V. 34. nevertheless—and; but, BAEN. Chap. 33.—Vs. 7-11. These four verses form a parenthesis, describing what was the custom with Moses and the people, VAR. BAEN. Vs. 8, 10, at his tent door—So BAEN.; at the entrance of his own tent. Vs. 9, 10. door—So BAEN.; entrance.

and the ^v Pêr'-iz-zîte, the ^w Hî'-vite, and the ^x Jêb'-û-site: 3 unto a ^z land ^a flowing with ^b milk and ^c honey: for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art a ^d stiffnecked people; lest I consume thee in the way. 4 And when the people heard these ^e evil tidings, they ^f mourned: and no man did put on him his ^g ornaments. 5 And ^h Jê-hô'-vâh said unto ⁱ Mō'-šêš, Say unto the ^j children of Îš-râ-ël, Ye are a ^k stiffnecked people; if ^l I go up into the midst of thee for one moment, I shall consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to do unto thee. 6 And the children of Îš-râ-ël stripped themselves of their ornaments from ^m mount Hô'-rêb onward.

7 Now Mō'-šêš used to take the ⁿ tent and to pitch it without the ^p camp, afar off from the camp; and he called it, The tent of meeting. And it came to pass, that every one that sought Jê-hô'-vâh went out unto the tent of meeting, which was without the camp. 8 And it came to pass, when Mō'-šêš went out unto the Tent, that all the people rose up, and stood, every man at his ^q tent door, and looked after Mō'-šêš, until he was gone into the Tent. 9 And it came to pass, when Mō'-šêš entered into the Tent, the ^r pillar of cloud descended, and stood at the door of the Tent: and Jê-hô'-vâh spake with Mō'-šêš. 10 And all the people saw the pillar of cloud stand at the door of the Tent: and all the people rose up and ^s worshipped, every ^t man at his tent door. 11 And Jê-hô'-vâh spake unto Mō'-šêš ^u face to face, as a man speaketh unto his ^v friend. And he turned again into the camp: but his ^w minister ^x Jôsh'-û-â, the son

- v Perizzite, Gen. 34:30.
w Hivite, Gen. 10:17.
x Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
y See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.

3

- z Land, Gen. 23:15.
a Ch. 3:8, 17; 13:5; Jer. 11:5.
b Milk, Ex. 23:19.
c See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
d V. 5; ch. 32:9.

4

- e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
f Mourning, John 11:35.
g Jewels, Num. 31:51.

5

- h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Moses, Ex. 3:4.
j Children of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
k V. 3; ch. 32:9.
l Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

6

- m Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

7

- n Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
o Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
p Encampment, Num. 31:10.

8

- q Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.

9

- r Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.

10

- s Worship, Mt. 4:10.
t Man, Gen. 2:7.

11

- u Face, Is. 6:2.
v Friend, Pr. 27:6.
w Minister, Acts 15:39.
x Joshua, Josh. 1:1.

11
a Nun, I Chr. 7:27.
12
b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, *him whom*.
c Name, Acts 16:18.

13
d Ps. 25:4; 51:13.
e Nation, Gen. 10:32.

14
f Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
g Deut. 4:37; Is. 63:9.
h Deut. 12:10; 25:19; Josh. 22:4.
i Rest, Heb. 4:4.

16
j Israelites a Separated People. See "Old and New Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

of ^a Nūn, a young man, departed not out of the Tent.

12 And Mō-šēš said unto Jē-hō-vāh, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know ^b ¹whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I know thee by ^cname, and thou hast also found favor in my sight. 13 Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found favor in thy sight, ^dshow me now thy ways, that I may know thee, to the end that I may find favor in thy sight: and consider that this ^enation is thy people. 14 And he said, ^f^gMy presence shall go *with thee*, and ^hI will give thee ⁱrest. 15 And he said unto him, If thy presence go not *with me*, carry us not up hence. 16 For wherein now shall it be known that I have found favor in thy sight, I and thy people? ^jis it not in that thou goest with us, so that we are separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth?

17 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto Mō-šēš, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken; for thou

Var. Rend.—Vs. 13, 17. favor—*grace*, R. V. 14. My presence shall go with thee, and I will—*So BAEN*; Or, Must my presence (*lit.* my face) go with thee (*i.e.* will nothing less suffice?) that I may, *Ew. Di.* V. 15. carry—bring. V. 16. now—then.

*** STONES:** Used in giving the Law.—Ex. 24:12; 31:18; 34:1-4; Deut. 4:13; 5:22; 9:9-11; 10:1-3; II Cor. 3:7.

Used as a Witness.—Gen. 28:18-22; 31:45-48; Deut. 27:4; Josh. 4:6, 20-24; 7:26; 8:29; 10:27; 24:26; I Sam. 7:12.

Used as Memorials.—Ex. 28:16-21; 39:7-14; Deut. 27:2, 4, 5, 6, 8; Josh. 4:3-9, 20, 21.

Used as Landmarks.—I Sam. 6:18; 20:19; I Ki. 1:9.

Used for building: Houses—I Ki. 15:22; II Chr. 3:6; Is. 9:10; Amos 5:11. Walls—Neh. 4:3. Temple—I Ki. 5:17-18; 6:7; 7:9-12; 10:2, 10, 11, 27; Mt. 24:2; Mk. 13:1; Lu. 19:44; 21:5-6; I Chr. 22:2; 29:2; II Chr. 3:6; Ezra 5:8; 6:4.

Used in Altar building.—Ex. 20:25; I Ki. 18:31, 38; Is. 27:9. Sepulchres hewn out of.—Mt. 27:60; Mk. 15:46; 16:3.

Closed with a Stone.—Mt. 27:60; Mk. 15:46; 16:3.

Idols made of Stone.—Num. 33:52; Deut. 4:28; 28:36, 64; 29:17; II Ki. 19:18; Is. 37:19; Ez. 20:32.

A Man shall be stoned to Death.—Lev. 20:2, 27; 24:23; Num. 14:10; 15:35, 36; Deut. 13:10; 17:5; 21:21; 22:21, 24; Josh. 7:25, 26; 8:29-32; I Ki. 12:18; 21:13; II Chr. 10:18; 24:21; Ez. 16:40; 23:47. Stones of Iron.—Deut. 8:9; Is. 60:17.

Used as a Weapon.—Ju. 20:16; I Sam. 17:40; II Sam. 16:6, 13; I Chr. 12:2; II Chr. 26:14, 15; Jer. 43:9, 10; Zech. 9:15, 16; John 8:59; 10:31, 32.

Knives made of—Ex. 4:25; Josh. 5:2, 3.

hast found favor in my sight, and I know thee by name. 18 And he said, Show me, I pray thee, thy glory. 19 And he said, I will make all ^kmy goodness pass before thee, and will proclaim the name of Jē-hō-vāh before thee; and I will be ^lgracious to whom I will be gracious, and will show ^mmercy on whom I will show mercy. 20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face; ⁿfor man shall not see me and live. 21 And Jē-hō-vāh said, Behold, there is a place by me, and ^othou shalt stand upon the rock: 22 and it shall come to pass, while ^pmy glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a cleft of the rock, and will ^qcover thee with my hand until I have passed by: 23 and I will take away my ^rhand, and thou shalt see my back; but my ^sface shall not be seen.

34 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto 'Mō-šēš, Hew thee two tables of *stone like unto the first: and I will write upon the ^utables the words that were on the first tables, which thou brakest. 2 And be ready by the ^vmorning, and come up in the morning unto ^wmount Sī-

19
k Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Grace, John 1:17.
m Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

20
n God Invisible, Gen. 1:1.

21
o Ps. 18:2, 46; 27:5; 61:2; 62:7.

22
p Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Is. 49:2; 51:16.

23
r Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
s Face, Is. 6:2.

1
t Moses, Ex. 3:4.
u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

2
v Morning, Ps. 65:8.
w Mount Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

Cast down from Heaven.—Josh. 10:11, 18.

Paved with Stone.—II Ki. 16:17.

Cave closed with Stone.—Josh. 10:27.

Absalom's Monument.—II Sam. 18:17.

Mar Good Land with.—II Ki. 3:19, 25.

Hewers of Stones.—Ecl. 10:9.

Special References.—Flints used in Circumcision.—Ex. 4:25; Josh. 5:2, 3. Lest thou dash thy Foot.—Ps. 91:12; Mt. 4:6. Stones of Ramah carried away—I Ki. 15:22; II Chr. 16:6. Revive the Stones out of Heap—Neh. 4:2. In League with the Stones of Field—Job 5:23. Place of Stones—Job 8:17. Waters wear Stone—Job 14:9. Our Daughters as Corner-stones.—Ps. 141:12. A Time to gather and cast away.—Ecl. 3:5; Is. 62:10. Hewn Stones.—Is. 9:10; Amos 5:11. Cutting himself with Stones.—Mk. 5:5. Smooth Stones.—Is. 57:6. Stones of Fire.—Ez. 28:14, 16. Stones consumed.—Zech. 5:4. Of Stones to raise Children unto Abraham.—Mt. 3:9; Lu. 3:8. One Stone upon Another.—Mk. 13:1. Not to be left here One Stone.—Mt. 24:2. Sealed the Stone.—Mt. 27:66. Roll away the Stone.—Mt. 28:2. Command that this Stone be made Bread.—Mt. 4:3; Lu. 4:3. Stones will cry out.—Lu. 19:40. First cast a Stone.—John 8:7. Godhead is not like Stone.—Acts 17:29. As Living Stone—I Pet. 2:5. A White Stone.—Rev. 2:17. For which do ye stone me.—John 10:32.

The Stone which the Builders rejected.—Ps. 118:22 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17; Acts 4:11; Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:7, 8).

Christ the Corner-stone.—Mk. 12:10; Lu. 20:17; Acts 4:11; I Pet. 2:6. See "Precious Stones"—I Ki. 10:11.

²
a Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

³
b Ch. 19:12, 13.
c Flock, Lu. 12:32.
d Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

⁴
e Mount Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

⁵
f Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
g Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

¹ Or, and he stood with him there, and called upon and, &c.
² Or, *Jehovah* by name.

⁶
h Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Anger, Pr. 15:1.
j Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
k Truth, John 14:6.

⁷
l Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n Sins of the Fathers visited upon the Children, Gen. 3:6.
o Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
p Children, Gen. 3:16.

⁸
q Head, Pr. 20:29.
r Earth, Gen. 2:1.
s Worship, Mt. 4:10.

⁹
t Ch. 32:9.
u Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

¹⁰
v Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
w Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
x Heb. *created*.
z Nation, Gen. 10:32.

¹¹
y Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
z Ch. 33:2.
a Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
b Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
c Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
d Perizzite, Gen. 34:30.
e Hivite, Gen. 10:17.
f Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.

nai, and present thyself there to me on the ^a top of the mount. ³ And ^b no man shall come up with thee; neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the ^c flocks nor ^d herds feed before that mount. ⁴ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Mō-šēš rose up early in the morning, and went up unto ^e mount Sīnāi, as Jē-hō-^{vāh} had commanded him, and took in his hand two tables of stone. ⁵ And Jē-hō-^{vāh} descended in the ^f cloud, ^g and stood with him there, and proclaimed ^h the name of Jē-hō-^{vāh}. ⁶ And Jē-hō-^{vāh} passed by before him, and proclaimed, Jē-hō-^{vāh}, Jē-hō-^{vāh}, a God ^h merciful and gracious, slow to ⁱ anger, and abundant in ^j loving-kindness and ^k truth; ⁷ keeping lovingkindness for thousands, ^l forgiving iniquity and transgression and ^m sin; and that will by no means clear *the guilty*, ⁿ visiting the iniquity of the ^o fathers upon the ^p children, and upon the children's children, upon the third and upon the fourth generation. ⁸ And Mō-šēš made haste, and bowed his ^q head toward the ^r earth, and ^s worshipped. ⁹ And he said, If now I have found favor in thy sight, O Lord, let the Lord, I pray thee, go in the midst of us; for it is a ^t stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine ^u inheritance.

¹⁰ And he said, Behold, I make a ^v covenant: before all thy people ^w I will do marvels, such as have not been ^x wrought in all

Var. Rend.—Chap. 34.—V. 13. pillars—Or, obelisks (*erected in, or in front of, heathen temples*; see II Ki. 10:26, 27; Jer. 43:13). Asherim—Asherahs (*i.e. emblems of the goddess of that name, probably a kind of artificial tree*; see Deut. 16:21; Ju. 6:25, 26; II Ki. 13:6; 23:6, 7). V. 15. play the harlot—go a-whoring, R.

the earth, nor in any ^z nation; and all the people among which thou art shall see the work of Jē-hō-^{vāh}; for it is a terrible thing that I do with thee. ¹¹ ^y Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, ^z I drive out before thee the ^a Ām-ōr-ite, and the ^b Ēā-nāan-ite, and the ^c Hīt-ite, and the ^d Pēr-iz-zite, and the ^e Hī-^{vite}, and the ^f Jēb-ū-site. ¹² ^h Take heed to thyself, lest ⁱ thou make a covenant with the ^j inhabitants of the ^k land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee: ¹³ but ye shall break down ^l their ^m altars, and dash in pieces their ⁿ ⁴ pillars, and ye shall cut down their ⁵ Ā-shē-^{rīm} ¹⁴ (for thou shalt worship ^o no other god: for Jē-hō-^{vāh}, whose name is ^{*} Jealous, is a ^p jealous God); ¹⁵ lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they play the ^q harlot after their gods, and ^r sacrifice unto their gods, and one ^s call thee and thou eat of his sacrifice; ¹⁶ and ^t thou take of their ^v ^w daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters play the harlot after their gods, and make thy ^x sons play the harlot after their gods. ¹⁷ ^y Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

¹⁸ ^z The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. ^a Seven ^b days thou shalt eat ^c unleav-

^o See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.

¹²
h Ch. 23:32, 33.
i Covenants made between Men, Gen. 17:2.

^j Canaanites, Gen. 13:7.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.

¹³
l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

^m Altars, Gen. 22:9.

ⁿ Pillars, Num. 3:36.

⁴ Or, *obelisks*.
⁵ Probably the wooden symbols of a goddess Asherah.

¹⁴
o One God alone, Gen. 1:1.

^p God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁵
q Harlot, Pr. 2:16.

^r Fornication, Deut. 22:21.

^s Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

^t Num. 25:1, 2; Deut. 32:38.

¹⁶
u Israelites forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles, Deut. 4:1.

^v Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

^w Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

^x Son, Gen. 21:19.

¹⁷
y See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

¹⁸
z Feasts, Num. 29:39.

^a Seven, Gen. 2:2.

^b Day, Lev. 25:8.

^c Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.

*** JEALOUSY:** *Motherly*.—Gen. 30:1.

National.—II Ki. 5:12; Lu. 9:52-53.

Implacable.—Pr. 6:34-35; Song of Sol. 8:6; I Sam. 18:28. *Fraternal*.—Ju. 8:1-3; II Sam. 19:43; Mt. 20:23-24; Lu. 15:28; II Cor. 11:2.

Ordeal of.—Num. 5:11-31; Pr. 6:34.

Of Jehovah.—Ex. 20:5; 34:14; Deut. 4:24; 5:9; 6:15; 29:20; 32:16, 21; Josh. 24:19; Ez. 39:25; Joel 2:18; Nah. 1:2; I Ki. 14:22; Ps. 78:58; 79:5; Ez. 16:42; 23:25; 36:5-6; 38:19; 39:25; Joel 2:18; Nah. 1:2; Zeph. 1:18; 3:8.

For Jehovah.—I Ki. 19:10, 14; Num. 25:11.

For Jerusalem.—Zech. 1:14; 8:2; Ez. 8:3, 5.

Free from Jealousy.—Moses—Num. 11:28. Paul—Phil. 1:15-18.

Provoked to.—Rom. 10:19; 11:11; Gal. 1:8-9; I Cor. 10:22.

Character of.—Song of Sol. 8:6; Ez. 16:38.

Condemned.—Rom. 13:14; I Cor. 3:3; II Cor. 12:20; Gal. 5:20; Jas. 3:14-16.

18

- a Ch. 12:15, 16.
b Ch. 12:2.
c Month Abib, Gen. 7:11.
d Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

19

- e Consecration of the First-born, Ex. 13:1.
f Cattle, Lev. 15:17.
g Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

20

- h Ch. 13:13.
i Asses, Num. 31:34.
j Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
k Or, *kid*.
l Redemption, Mt. 20:2.
m Neck, Pr. 3:3.

21

- n Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
o Rest, Heb. 4:4.
p Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
q Harvest, Jer. 5:24.

22

- r First Fruits, Lev. 23:40.
s Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
1 Heb. *revolution*.

24

- t Nations, Gen. 10:32.

25

- u Offering, Gen. 22:2.
v Blood, Lev. 17:11.
w Leavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
x Passover, Ex. 12:3.

26

- y Ground, Gen. 33:19.
z House, Deut. 24:10.
a Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.
b Animals, Gen. 2:20.
c Goat, Deut. 14:14.
d Milk, Ex. 23:19.

ened bread, as I commanded thee, at the ^atime appointed in the ^{b c}month Ā'bīb; for in the month Ā'bīb ^dthou camest out from Ē'gypt. 19 ^eAll that openeth the womb is mine; and all thy ^fcattle that is male, the firstlings of cow and ^gsheep. 20 ^hAnd the firstling of an ⁱass thou shalt redeem with a ^{j k}lamb: and if thou wilt not ^lredeem it, then thou shalt break its ^mneck. All the first-born of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me empty.

21 Six days thou shalt work, but on the ⁿseventh day thou shalt ^orest: in ^pplowing time and in ^qharvest thou shalt rest. 22 And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, *even* of the ^rfirst-fruits of ^swheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's ¹end. 23 Three times in the year shall all thy males appear before the Lord Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Īs' râ-êl. 24 For I will cast out ^tnations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou goest up to appear before Jê-hô'vâh thy God three times in the year.

25 Thou shalt not ^uoffer the ^vblood of my sacrifice with ^wleavened bread; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the ^xpassover be left unto the morning. 26 The first of the first-fruits of thy ^yground thou shalt bring unto the ^zhouse of Jê-hô'vâh thy God. ^{a b}Thou shalt not boil a ^ckid in its mother's ^dmilk.

Var. Rend.—V. 19. openeth—first openeth. Cf. ch. 13:2, 12; openeth the womb—first-born, BAEN. V. 26. boil—seethe, R; cook, BAEN. V. 29. knew—wist, R. shone by reason of his speaking with him—through his talking, VAR.; had become shining in consequence of His (God's) speaking with him, BAEN. V. 31. rulers of—chiefs in, VAR. princes, BAEN. V. 33. when—So BAEN.; after. V. 34. took off—So BAEN.; used to take; *similarly to the end of v. 35.*

27 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto Mō'sēs, ^eWritethou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Īs' râ-êl. 28 And he was there with Jê-hô'vâh ^fforty days and forty nights; ^ghe did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten ^{h 2}commandments.

29 And it came to pass, when ⁱMō'sēs came down from ^jmount Sî'nāi with the two tables of the testimony in Mō'sēs' ^khand, when he came down from the ^lmount, that Mō'sēs knew not that the ^mskin of his ⁿface ³shone ⁴by reason of his speaking with him. 30 And when ^oAâr'ôn and all the children of ^pĪs' râ-êl saw Mō'sēs, behold, the skin of his face shone; and ^qthey were afraid to come nigh him. 31 And Mō'sēs called unto them; and Aâr'ôn and all ^rthe rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Mō'sēs spake to them. 32 And afterward all the children of Īs' râ-êl came nigh: and he gave them in ^scommandment all that Jê-hô'vâh had spoken with him in mount Sî'nāi. 33 And when Mō'sēs had done speaking with them, ^the put a ^uveil on his face.

34 But when Mō'sēs went in before Jê-hô'vâh to speak with him, ^vhe took the veil off, until he came out; and he came out, and spake unto the children of Īs' râ-êl that which he was commanded. 35 And the children of Īs' râ-êl saw the face of Mō'sēs, that the skin of Mō'sēs' face shone; and Mō'sēs put the veil upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

Var. Read.—Chap. 34.—V. 20. appear before me—see my face, *Ge. Ol. &c. (pts.)*. See on ch. 23:15. Vs. 23, 24. appear before—see the face of; see *ibid.*

27

- e Ten Commandments, Conditions of Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

28

- f Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.
g Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
h See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
2 Heb. *words*.

29

- i Moses, Ex. 3:4.
j Mt. Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
k Hand, Gen. 16:12.
l Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
m Skin, Lev. 8:17.
n Face, Is. 6:2.
3 Or, *sent forth beams* (Heb. *horns*).
4 Or, *while he talked with him*.

30

- o Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
p Israel, Deut. 4:1.
q II Cor. 3:7.

31

- r Ch. 16:22.

32

- s Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

33

- t II Cor. 3:13.
u Veil, Heb. 6:19.

34

- v II Cor. 3:16.

35 And Mō'sēs assembled all the congregation of the children of Īs'rá-ēl, and said unto them, These are the words which Jê-hō'vâh hath commanded, that ye should do them. 2^a Six^b days shall^c work be done; but on the^d seventh day there shall be to you a holy day, a^e sabbath of solemn^f rest to Jê-hō'vâh: whosoever doeth any work therein shall^g be put to^h death. 3ⁱ Ye shall kindle no^j fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4^k And Mō'sēs spake unto all the congregation of the children of Īs'rá-ēl, saying, This is the thing which Jê-hō'vâh commanded, saying, 5 Take ye from among you an^l offering unto Jê-hō'vâh; whosoever is of a willing^m heart, let him bring it, Jê-hō'vâh's offering:ⁿ gold, and^o silver, and^p brass, 6 and^q blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine^r linen, and^s goats'^t hair, 7 and^u rams'^v skins dyed red, and sealskins, and^w acacia wood, 8 and^x oil for the^y light, and^z spices for the^a anointing oil, and for the sweet^b incense, 9 and^c onyx stones, and^d stones to be set, for the ĕph'ôd, and for the^e breastplate.

10 And let every wise-hearted man among you come, and make all that Jê-hō'vâh hath commanded: 11 the^f tabernacle, its^g tent, and its covering, its clasps, and its boards, its bars, its

Var. Rend.—Chap. 35.—V. 2. a—an, R. a sabbath of solemn rest—a perfect rest: see ch. 31:15, VAR.; a holy day consecrated to Jahveh with entire rest, BAEN. Vs. 5, 21, 24, offering—see ch. 25:2. Vs. 7, 23, seals—Or, dugongs: see ch. 25:5. Vs. 11, 15, tabernacle—dwelling-place (see on ch. 26:1), VAR. BAEN. V. 13, showbread—See on ch. 25:30. V. 19, for ministering—to minister withal; the service, BAEN. V. 22, brooches—So Ge. Ka. Di. BAEN. R.; nose-rings, Bo. Ka. armlets—necklaces, VAR. BAEN. offered an offering—waved a wave-offering, VAR.; and every man who had determined to give a hallowed offering in gold to Jahveh (brought it hither), BAEN.

ⁱ pillars, and its sockets; 12 the^k ark, and the staves thereof, the^l mercy-seat, and the veil of the screen; 13 the^m table, and its staves, and all itsⁿ vessels, and the^o showbread; 14 the^p candlestick also for the light, and its vessels, and its^q lamps, and the oil for the light; 15 and the^r altar of incense, and its staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the screen for the door, at the door of the tabernacle; 16 the altar of burnt-offering, with its grating of brass, its staves, and all its vessels, the laver and its base; 17 the hangings of the court, the pillars thereof, and their sockets, and the screen for the^s gate of the court; 18 the pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords; 19 the^t finely wrought garments, for^u ministering in the holy place, the holy garments for^v Aâr'ôn the^w priest, and the garments of his^x sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 And all the congregation of the^y children of Īs'rá-ēl departed from the presence of^z Mō'sēs. 21 And they came, ^aevery one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his^b spirit made willing, and brought^c Jê-hō'vâh's offering, for the work of the tent of meeting, and for all the service thereof, and for the holy garments. 22 And they came, both^d men and^e women, as many as were willing-hearted, and brought brooches, and^f ear-rings, and^g signet-rings, and^h armlets, all jewels of gold; even every man that offered an offering of gold unto Jê-hō'vâh. 23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and

ⁱ Pillars, Num. 3:36.

12
^k Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
^l Mercy-seat, I Chr. 28:11.

13
^m Table, II Ki. 4:10.
ⁿ Vessels of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
^o Showbread, Gen. 3:19.
^p Or, Presence-bread.

14
^p Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49.
^q Lamps, Ex. 25:37.

15
^r Altar, Gen. 22:9.

17
^s Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

19
^t Ch. 25:30.
^u Minister, Acts 15:39.
^v Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
^w Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^x Levites, Num. 1:47.

20
^y Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^z Moses, Ex. 3:4.

21
^a Ch. 25:2.
^b Spirit, Job 4:15.
^c God, Gen. 1:1.

22
^d Man, Gen. 2:7.
^e Women, Ruth 3:9.
^f Jewels, Num. 31:51.
^g Or, nose-rings.
^h Signet, Dan. 6:17.
ⁱ Or, necklaces.

23
a Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
b Skins, Lev.
8:17.

24
c Silver, Job
22:25.
d Brass, Josh.
22:3.
e Trees, Mt.
7:17.
f Wood, Ex.
31:5.

25
g Labor of
Women, Ruth
3:9.

27
h Onyx, Job
28:16.
i Or, beryl.
j Precious
Stones, I Ki.
10:11.

28
j Spices, 20:13.
k Oil, I Ki.
17:12.
l Light, Ps.
74:16.
m See "The
Tabernacle,"
Ex. 25:9.
n Anointing, Ps.
2:2.
o Incense, Ex.
30:34.

30
p Ch. 31:1-6.
q Hur, Ex.
17:10.
r Tribes, Num.
36:9.
s See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

31
t Filled with
the Spirit of
God, John
4:16.
u Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

^a rams' ^b skins dyed red, and seal-skins, brought them. 24 Every one that did offer an offering of ^c silver and ^d brass brought Jê-hô'-vâh's offering; and every man, with whom was found ^e acacia ^f wood for any work of the service, brought it. 25 And all the women that were wise-hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had ^g spun, the blue, and the purple, the scarlet, and the fine linen. 26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun the goats' hair. 27 And the rulers brought the ^h onyx stones, and the ⁱ stones to be set, for the êph'ôd, and for the breastplate; 28 and the ^j spice, and the ^k oil; for the ^l light, and for the ^m anointing oil, and for the sweet ⁿ incense. 29 The children of Îs'rá-ël brought a freewill-offering unto Jê-hô'-vâh; every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all the work, which Jê-hô'-vâh had commanded to be made by Mô'sêš.

30 ^p And Mô'sêš said unto the children of Îs'rá-ël, See, Jê-hô'-vâh hath called by name Bê-zâl'êl the son of Ū-rî, the son of ^q Hûr, of the ^r tribe of ^s Jû'dâh; 31 and he hath ^t filled him with the Spirit of God, in ^u wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship; 32 and to devise skilful

Var. Rend.—V. 24. offer—heave or lift off. V. 27. rulers—chiefs, VAR.; princes of the tribes, BAEN. V. 29. by Moses—So BAEN.; by the hand of Moses. R. Vs. 32, 33. skilful—cunning. R. V. 35. engraver—craftsman; metal (wood and stone) cutter, BAEN. skilful workman—pattern-weaver, embroiderer—variegator (see ch. 26:1-36). **Chap. 36.**—V. 1. Chap. 36 should begin with v. 2. V. 3. received—So BAEN.; took from before. wherewith to make it—to make it withal. R. Vs. 3, 6. offering—See ch. 25:2. V. 8. all the wise-hearted men—every wise-hearted man, R.; all the expert artists, BAEN.; made the tabernacle with—made the dwelling-place of, VAR. BAEN. skilful—cunning. R. Bezalel made them—made he them.

works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 33 and in cutting of stones for setting, and in carving of wood, to work in all manner of skilful workmanship. 34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Ō-hô'li-âb, the son of Ā-hîs'â-mâeh, of the tribe of ^v Dan. 35 Them hath he filled with wisdom of ^w heart, to work all manner of workmanship, of the ² engraver, and of the skilful ^x workman, and of the embroiderer, in ^y blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine ^z linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any workmanship, and of those that **36** devise skilful works.

36 1 And Bê-zâl'êl and Ō-hô'li-âb shall work, and every wise-hearted man, in whom Jê-hô'-vâh hath put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all the work for the service of the ^a sanctuary, according to all that Jê-hô'-vâh hath commanded.

2 And ^b Mô'sêš called Bê-zâl'êl and Ō-hô'li-âb, and every wise-hearted man, in whose heart Jê-hô'-vâh had put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it: 3 and they received of Mô'sêš all the ^c offering which the ^d children of Îs'rá-ël had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, wherewith to make it. And they brought yet unto him freewill-offerings every ^e morning. 4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they wrought; 5 and they spake unto Mô'sêš, saying, ^f The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work which Jê-hô'-vâh commanded to make. 6 And Mô'sêš

34
v See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

35
w Heart, Acts 15:9.
x Or, craftsman.
y Labor, Ex. 23:12.
z Colors, Job 3:5.
Linen, Esth. 8:15.

1
a Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

2
b Moses, Ex. 3:4.

3
c Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
e Morning, Ps. 65:8.

5
f Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
g II Chr. 24:14; 31:6-10.

EXODUS

6	šēš gave ^a commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the ^b camp, saying, Let neither ^c man nor ^d woman make any more ^e work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing. 7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the ^e work to make it, and too much.	9	eight and twenty ^h cubits, and the breadth of each curtain four cubits: all the curtains had one measure. 10 And he coupled five curtains one to another: and the other five curtains he coupled one to another. 11 And he made loops of ⁱ blue upon the edge of the one curtain ¹ from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the edge of the curtain that was outmost in the second ² coupling. 12 Fifty loops made he in the one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain that was in the second coupling: the loops were opposite one to another. 13 And he made fifty clasps of ^j gold, and coupled the curtains one to another with the clasps: so the ^k tabernacle was one.	9	^h Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
8	8 And all the ¹ wise-hearted men among them that wrought the work made the tabernacle with ten curtains; of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, with ^q chēr-ū-bīm, the work of the skilful workman, Bē-zal-ēl made them. 9 The [*] length of each curtain was	11	11 And he made loops of ⁱ blue upon the edge of the one curtain ¹ from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the edge of the curtain that was outmost in the second ² coupling. 12 Fifty loops made he in the one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain that was in the second coupling: the loops were opposite one to another. 13 And he made fifty clasps of ^j gold, and coupled the curtains one to another with the clasps: so the ^k tabernacle was one.	11	ⁱ Colors, Job 3:5. 1 Or, that was outmost in the first set. 2 Or, set.
11:10.	Var. Rend.—Vs. 8, 35. skilful workman—pattern-weaver (see ch. 26:1). V. 8. Bezalel made them—were they made: so throughout, VAR.; he made them, BAEN. V. 11. from the selvedge in the coupling—at the end in the (first) piece, <i>Kn.</i> ; at the outermost edge of a curtain at the coupling, BAEN. curtain that was outmost in the second coupling—outermost curtain in the second piece (coupling, BAEN.). BAEN. V. 12. coupling—So BAEN.; piece—were opposite—So BAEN.; answered. V. 13. the tabernacle was one—the dwelling-place became one (formed one whole), VAR. BAEN. Vs. 14, 20, 22, 23, 27, 28, 31, 32. tabernacle—dwelling-place, VAR. BAEN.	13	13 And he made curtains of ^l goats' ^m hair for a ⁿ tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them. 15 The length of each curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits the breadth of	13	^f Gold, I Ki. 10:21. ^k Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
11:10.		14	14 And he made curtains of ^l goats' ^m hair for a ⁿ tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them. 15 The length of each curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits the breadth of	14	^l Goats, Deut. 14:4. ^m Hair, II Sam. 14:26. ⁿ Tent, Num. 24:5.
25:18.					

* MEASURE.—(Modern estimates vary so much we hardly feel justified in making one more attempt for accuracy, so we offer a table already prepared by good English scholars.)

MEASURES			
LONG MEASURE			
	ft.	in.	
A digit, or finger (Jer. 52:21)	—	0.912	
4 digits = 1 palm (Ex. 25:25)	—	3.648	
3 palms = 1 span (Ex. 28:16)	—	10.944	
2 spans = 1 cubit (Gen. 6:15)	1	9.888	
4 cubits = 1 fathom (Acts 27:28)	7	3.552	
1.5 fathoms = 1 reed (Ez. 40:3, 5)	10	11.328	
13.3 reeds = 1 line (Ez. 40:3)	145	11.04	
LAND MEASURE			
	Eng. miles	paces	ft.
A cubit	—	—	1.824
400 cubits = 1 furlong (Lu. 24:13)	—	145	4.6
5 furlongs = 1 sabbath day's journey (John 11:18; Acts 1:12)	—	727	3.0
10 furlongs = 1 mile (Mt. 5:41)	1	399	1.0
24 miles = 1 day's journey	33	76	4.0
LIQUID MEASURE			
	gals.	pts.	
A caph	—	0.625	
1.3 caph = 1 log (Lev. 14:10)	—	0.833	
4 logs = 1 cab	—	3.333	
3 cabs = 1 hin (Ex. 30:24)	1	2	
2 hins = 1 seah	2	4	
3 seahs = 1 bath, or ephah (I Ki. 7:26; John 2:6)	7	4.5	
10 ephahs = 1 kor, or homer (Is. 5:10; Ez. 45:14)	75	5.25	

DRY MEASURE			
	pecks	gals.	pts.
A gachal	—	—	0.1416
20 gachals = 1 cab (II Ki. 6:25; Rev. 6:6)	—	—	2.8333
1.8 cab = 1 omer (Ex. 16:36)	—	—	5.1
3.3 omers = 1 seah (Mt. 13:33)	1	0	1
3 seahs = 1 ephah (Ez. 45:11)	3	0	3
5 ephahs = 1 leteah (Hos. 3:2)	16	0	0
2 letechs = 1 kor, or homer (Num. 11:32; Hos. 3:2)	32	0	0

N.B.—The above table will explain many texts in the Bible, especially those which are placed within brackets. Take, for instance, Is. 5:10: "Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah." This curse upon the covetous man was, that 10 acres of vines should produce only 7 gallons of wine, i.e. one acre should yield less than 3 quarts; and that 32 pecks of seed should only bring a crop of 3 pecks, or, in other words, that the harvest should produce a quantity equal to one-tenth only of the seed sown.

References.—Measure of my Days—Ps. 39:4. Can add One Cubit to the Measure of his Life—Mt. 6:27. With what Measure ye mete—Mt. 7:2. Hid in 3 Measures of Meal—Mt. 13:33. Fill the Measure of your Father's—Mt. 23:32. Good Measure pressed down—Lu. 6:38. A Hundred Measures of Oil—Lu. 16:6. Give not the Spirit by Measure—John 3:34. In Stripes above Measure—II Cor. 11:23. Beyond Measure I persecuted—Gal. 1:13. Measure of the Stature—Eph. 4:13. According to the Measure of a Man—Rev. 21:17. To measure Jerusalem—Zech. 2:2; Rev. 11:1; 21:15-17. Distances measured by Reeds and Lines—II Sam. 8:2; Jer. 31:39; Ez. 40:3, 5; Rev. 11:1; 21:15.

15
a Measure, Ex.
 36:9.

17
1 Or, *first sel.*

18
b Brass, Josh.
 22:8.

19
c Sheep, Deut.
 14:4.
d Skins, Lev.
 8:17.
2 Or, *porpoise-*
skins.

20
e Ch. 26:15-29.
f Trees, Mt.
 7:17.
g Wood, Ex.
 31:5.

21
h Cubit, Deut.
 3:11.

22
3 Or, *mortised.*

24
i Silver, Job
 22:25.

each curtain: the eleven curtains had one ^a measure. 16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves. 17 And he made fifty loops on the edge of the curtain that was outmost in the ¹ coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which was *outmost* in the second ¹ coupling. 18 And he made fifty clasps of ^b brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one. 19 And he made a covering for the tent of ^c rams' ^d skins dyed red, and a covering of ² seal-skins above.

20 ^e And he made the boards for the tabernacle, of ^f acacia ^g wood, standing up. 21 Ten ^h cubits was the length of a board, and a cubit and a half the breadth of each board. 22 Each board had two tenons, ³ joined one to another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 23 And he made the boards for the tabernacle: twenty boards for the south side southward; 24 and he made forty sockets of ⁱ silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for its two tenons, and two sockets under another board for its two tenons. 25 And for the second side of the tabernacle, on the north side, he made twenty boards, 26 and their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and

Var. Rend.—V. 17, curtain which was outmost in the second coupling—other curtain that was to be coupled (thereto). VAR. on the edge of the outmost curtain at the coupling, BAEN. V. 20, boards—So BAEN.; Or, beams (*cf.* ch. 26:15). Vs. 27, 28, 32, hinder part—So BAEN.; extreme end, V. 29, and in like manner they were entire unto the top thereof unto one ring—See ch. 26:24. V. 33, to pass through—to reach, VAR.; so that it passed up through, BAEN. V. 36, skilful—cunning, R. V. 37, door—So BAEN.; entrance, work of the embroiderer—work of the variegator (*see* ch. 26:36), VAR. BAEN. V. 38, fillets—connecting rods, *Kn. Cl.*; ring-bands, BAEN.

two sockets under another board. 27 And for the hinder part of the tabernacle westward he made six boards. 28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the hinder part. 29 And they were double beneath; and in like manner they were entire unto the top thereof unto one ring: thus he did to both of them in the two corners. 30 And there were eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; under every board two sockets.

31 And he made bars of acacia wood; five for the boards of the one side of the ⁱ tabernacle, 32 and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the hinder part westward. 33 And he made the middle bar to pass through in the midst of the boards from the one end to the other. 34 And he overlaid the boards with ^k gold, and made their rings of gold for places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ^l And he made the ^m veil of ⁿ blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined ^o linen: with ^p chër-û-bîm, the ^q work of the skilful workman, made he it. 36 And he made thereunto four ^r pillars of acacia, and overlaid them with gold; their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver. 37 And he made a screen for the ^s door of the Tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the embroiderer; 38 and the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their capitals and their fillets with gold; and their five sockets were of brass.

31
j Tabernacle,
 Ex. 25:9.

34
k Gold, I Ki.
 10:21.

35
l Ch. 26:31-37.
m Veil, Heb.
 6:19.
n Colors, Job
 3:5.
o Linen, Esth.
 8:15.
p Cherubim,
 Ex. 25:18.
q Labor, Ex.
 25:12.

36
r Pillars, Num.
 3:36.

37
s Door of the
 Tent, Ex.
 12:22.

- 1**
a Ch. 25:10-20.
b Ark of the
 Covenant,
 Gen. 17:2.
c Trees, Mt.
 7:17.
d Wood, Ex.
 31:5.

- 2**
e Crown,
 II Sam. 1:10.
1 Or, *rim*. Or,
moulding.

- 3**
f Heb. *rib*.

- 6**
g Mercy-seat,
 I Chr. 28:11.
h Or, *covering*.

- 7**
i Cherubim, Ex.
 25:18.
2 Or, *turned*.

- 10**
j Ch. 25:23-29.
k Table, II Ki.
 4:10.

37 ^a And Bě-zāl'ēl made the ^bark of ^cacacia wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it. **2** And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a ^c1 crown of gold to it round about. **3** And he cast for it four rings of gold, in the four feet thereof; even two rings on the one ^dside of it, and two rings on the other ^dside of it. **4** And he made staves of acacia wood, and overlaid them with gold. **5** And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the ark, to bear the ark. **6** And he made a ^gh mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half *was* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof. **7** And he made two ⁱchěr'û-bīm of gold; of ²beaten work made he them, at the two ends of the mercy-seat; **8** one chěr'ûb at the one end, and one chěr'ûb at the other end: of one piece with the mercy-seat made he the chěr'û-bīm at the two ends thereof. **9** And the chěr'û-bīm spread out their wings on high, covering the mercy-seat with their wings, with their faces one to another; toward the mercy-seat were the faces of the chěr'û-bīm.

10 ^j And he made the ^ktable of acacia wood: two cubits *was* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. **11** And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereto a crown

Var. Rend.—Chap. 37.—Vs. 2, 11, 12, 26, 27. crown—Or, moulding. *Cl.* V. 3. in—on. V. 5. on—upon. V. 6. mercy-seat—See ch. 25:17. V. 7. at—(to rise) out of. Vs. 12, 14. border—Or, framing. *Cl.* V. 13. on—by. V. 14. by—to. V. 16. bowls thereof, and the flagons thereof, wherewith to pour out (the drink-offering. BAEN.)—So BAEN.; chalices and his flagons to pour out withal. wherewith to pour out—to pour out withal. R. V. 17. shaft—stem.

of gold round about. **12** And he made unto it a border of a ¹handbreadth round about, and made a golden crown to the border thereof round about. **13** And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that were on the four feet thereof. **14** Close by the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table. **15** And he made the staves of acacia wood, and overlaid them with ^mgold, to bear the table. **16** And he made the ⁿvessels which were upon the table, the dishes thereof, and the spoons thereof, and the bowls thereof, and the flagons thereof, wherewith to pour out, of pure gold.

17 ^o And he made the ^pcandlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick, even its base, and its shaft; its cups, its knops, and its flowers, were of one piece with it. **18** And there were six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof: **19** three cups made like almond-blossoms in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three cups made like almond-blossoms in the other branch, a knop and a flower: so for the six branches going out of the candlestick. **20** And in the candlestick were four cups made like almond-blossoms, the knops thereof, and the flowers thereof; **21** and a knop under two branches of one piece with it, and a knop under two branches of one piece with it, and a knop under two branches of one piece with it, for the six branches going out of it. **22** Their knops and their branches

- 12**
l Hand used as
 a Measure,
 Gen. 16:12.

- 15**
m Gold, I Ki.
 10:21.

- 16**
n Vessels of the
 Tabernacle,
 Ex. 25:9.

- 17**
o Ch. 25:31-36.
p Candlestick,
 I Ki. 7:49.

23
a Lamps, Ex.
25:37.
b Seven, Gen.
2:2.

24
c Money, Ex.
12:44.
d Measure, Ex.
36:9.

25
e Ch. 30:1-5.
f Altar, Ex.
22:9.
g Incense, Ex.
30:34.
h Cubit, Deut.
3:11.

26
i Crown,
II Sam. 1:10.

29
j Ch. 30:23, 24,
34, 35.
k Anointing, Ps.
2:2.
l Anointing Oil,
I Ki. 17:12.
m Spices, II Ki.
20:13.
n Perfume,
Song of Sol.
3:6.

1
o Ch. 27:1-8.
p Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.

were of one piece with it: the whole of it was one beaten work of pure gold. 23 And he made the ^alamps thereof, ^bseven, and the snuffers thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, of pure gold. 24 Of a ^cd talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ^eAnd he made the ^faltar of ^gincense of acacia wood: a ^hcubit was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, foursquare; and two cubits was the height thereof; the horns thereof were of one piece with it. 26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: and he made unto it a ⁱcrown of gold round about. 27 And he made for it two golden rings under the crown thereof, upon the two ribs thereof, upon the two sides of it, for places for staves wherewith to bear it. 28 And he made the staves of acacia wood, and overlaid them with gold. 29 ^jAnd he made the holy ^kanointing ^loil, and the pure incense of sweet ^mspices, after the art of the ⁿperfumer.

38 ^oAnd he made the altar of ^pburnt-offering of acacia wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof, foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof. 2 And he made the horns thereof upon the four corners of it; the horns thereof

Var. Rend.—V. 23. snuffers—tongs, r. V. 26. top—*Lit.* roof. sides—walls, VAR. BAEN. V. 27. wherewith to bear it—to bear it withal, r. V. 29. spices—*Or.* scents, VAR.; frankincense, BAEN. **Chap.** 38.—V. 3. basins—bowls. V. 5. ends—corners. V. 8. ministering women that ministered—serving women which served, r (*Lit.* served in the host, like the *Levites*, Num. 4:23), VAR.; who ministered at the door of the tent of revelation, BAEN. Vs. 8, 30. door—entrance. Vs. 10, 11, 12, 17, 19. fillets—connecting rods, VAR.; ring-bands, BAEN. V. 14. for the one side—*Lit.* for the (one) shoulder.

were of one piece with it: and he overlaid it with ^qbrass. 3 And he made all the ^rvessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basins, the flesh-hooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass. 4 And he made for the altar a grating of network of brass, under the ledge round it beneath, reaching halfway up. 5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grating of brass, to be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves of ^sacacia ^twood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, wherewith to bear it; he made it hollow with planks.

8 ^uAnd he made the ^vlaver of brass, and the base thereof of brass, of the ^w*mirrors of ^xthe ^yministering ^zwomen that ministered at the ^adoor of the ^btent of meeting.

9 ^cAnd he made the court: for the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined ^dlinen, a hundred cubits; 10 their ^epillars were twenty, and their sockets twenty, of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of ^fsilver. 11 And for the north side a hundred cubits, their pillars twenty, and their sockets twenty, of brass; the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets, of silver. 12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets, of silver. 13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits. 14 The hangings for the one side

2
q Brass, Josh.
22:8.

3
r Vessels of the
Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.

6
s Trees, Mt.
7:17.
t Wood, Ex.
31:5.

8
u Ch. 30:18.
v Furniture of
the Taber-
nacle, Ex.
25:9.
1 Or, the women
that assembled
to minister.
w Minister, Acts
15:39.
x Women, Ruth
3:9.
y Door of the
Tent, Ex.
12:22.
z Tent of Meet-
ing, Num.
24:5.

9
a Ch. 27:9-19.
b Linen, Esth.
8:15.

10
c Pillars, Num.
3:36.
d Silver, Job
22:25.

* MIRROR.—Belongings of Zion's Daughters—Is. 3:23. Used for Laver of Tabernacle—Ex. 38:8.

Description of Sky.—Job 37:18. Of the Glory of the Lord—II Cor. 3:18.

Partial Vision.—I Cor. 13:12.

Superficial Observation.—Jas. 1:23.

- 14
 a Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
 b Pillars, Num. 3:6.

of the ^agate were fifteen cubits; their ^bpillars three, and their sockets three; 15 and so for the other side: on this hand and that hand by the gate of the court were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. 16 All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen. 17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets, of silver; and the overlaying of their capitals, of silver; and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver. 18 And the screen for the gate of the court was the work of the embroiderer, of ^cblue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court. 19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets four, of brass; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their capitals, and their fillets, of silver. 20 And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass.

- 18
 c Colors, Job 3:5.

- 21
 d Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
 e Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 f Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 g Levites, Num. 1:47.
 h Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.
 i Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
 j Priest, Ex. 28:1.

21 This is the sum of the things for the ^atabernacle, even the tabernacle of the testimony, as they were counted, according to the ^ecommandment of ^fMōšēš, for the service of the ^gLēvītes, by the hand of ^hĪth'ā-mār, the son of ⁱAār'ōn the ^jpriest.

Var. Rend.—V. 15. side; on this hand and that hand by the gate of the court—shoulder, even on this hand and on that hand of the court gate; for the two sides (at both sides of the gate of the court) were—(he made), BAEN. V. 17. filleted—connected together. Vs. 17, 19. capitals—chapters, r. V. 18. embroiderer—variegator. breadth—So BAEN.; Or, doorway, DeW. Ke. Vs. 20, 21. 31. tabernacle—dwelling-place, VAR. BAEN. V. 21. for the service—by the service, VAR. BAEN. V. 23. engraver—wood (metal and stone) cutter, BAEN.; an engraver and a skilful workman and an embroiderer—a craftsman and pattern-weaver and a variegator (ch. 26:1, 36). Vs. 24, 29. offering—Lit. wave-offering. V. 28. made fillets for them—connected them together.

22 And ^kBē-zāl'ēl the son of Ū'rī, the son of ^lHūr, of the ^mtribe of ⁿJū'dāh, made all that Jē-hō'vāh commanded Mōšēš. 23 And with him was Ō-hōz'li-āb, the son of Ā-hīs'ā-māch, of the tribe of Dan, ¹an engraver, and a skilful workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and in fine linen.

24 All the gold that was used for the work in all the work of the sanctuary, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine ^otalents, and seven hundred and thirty ^pshēk'ēls, after the shēk'ēl of the sanctuary. 25 And the ^qsilver of them that were numbered of the congregation was a hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shēk'ēls, after ^rthe shēk'ēl of the sanctuary: 26 a bē'kā a ^shead, that is, half a shēk'ēl, after the shēk'ēl of the sanctuary, for every one that passed over to them that were ^tnumbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And the hundred talents of silver were for casting the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the ^uveil; a hundred sockets for the hundred talents, a talent for a socket. 28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shēk'ēls he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their capitals, and made fillets for them. 29 And the ^vbrass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shēk'ēls. 30 And therewith he made the sockets to the ^wdoor of the ^xtent of meeting, and the brazen ^yaltar, and the brazen grating for it, and all the ^zvessels of the altar, 31 and the

- 22
 k Bezalel, Ex. 31:2.
 l Hur, Ex. 17:10.
 m Tribes, Num. 36:9.
 n See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

- 23
 1 Or, a craftsman.

- 24
 o Measures, Ex. 36:9.
 p Money, Ex. 12:44.

- 25
 q Silver, Job 22:25.
 r Redemption, Mt. 20:22.

- 26
 s Head, Pr. 20:29.
 t Numbering of the Israelites, Deut. 4:1.

- 27
 u Veil, Heb. 6:19.

- 29
 v Brass, Josh. 22:8.

- 30
 w Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
 x Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
 y Altar, Gen. 22:9.
 z Vessels of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

31
a Gate, I Sam.
23:7.

1
b Colors, Job
3:5.
c Garments of
the Priests,
Ex. 28:1.
d Ministering,
Acts 15:39.
e Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
f God, Gen. 1:1.
g Moses, Ex.
3:4.

2
h Ch. 28:6-12.
i Linen, Esth.
8:15.

3
j Gold, I Ki.
10:21.

6
k Onyx, Job
28:16.
l Signet, Dan.
6:17.
m Name, Acts
16:18.
n See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:28.
o Israel, Deut.
4:1.

sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the ^a gate of the court, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

39 And of the ^b blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made ^c finely wrought garments, for ^d ministering in the holy place, and made the holy garments for ^e Aâr'ôn; as ^f Jê-hô'vâh commanded ^g Mō'sēs.

2^h And he made the êph'ôd of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined ⁱ linen. 3 And they did beat the ^j gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, the work of the skilful workman. 4 They made shoulder-pieces for it, joined together; at the two ends was it joined together. 5 And the skilfully woven band, that was upon it, wherewith to gird it on, was of the same piece and like the work thereof; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs.

6 And they wrought the ^k onyx stones, inclosed in settings of gold, graven with the engravings of a ^l signet, according to the ^{m n} names of the children of ^o Īs'râ-êl. 7 And he put them on the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 39.—V. 1. for ministering—to minister withal (ch. 35:19). Vs. 3, 8. skilful—cunning, r. skilful workman—pattern-weaver. V. 5. skilfully woven band—Or, band for fastening it. Vs. 5, 20. skilfully—cunningly, r. V. 6. inclosed in settings of gold—surrounded by plaits or rosettes. Vs. 6, 13, 18. settings—ouches, r. V. 10. carbuncle—beryl, VAR.; emerald, BAEN. V. 11. emerald—carbuncle, VAR.; ruby, BAEN. V. 12. jacinth—perhaps, amber, Kn.; hyacinth, BAEN. V. 13. beryl—chrysolite, VAR. BAEN.; inclosed in inclosings of—surrounded by plaits or rosettes. V. 14. every one according to his name, for—according to the names of each, for. V. 15. like cords, of wreathen—tightly twisted, of corded. V. 16. settings—plaits or rosettes. Vs. 17, 18. wreathen chains—cords. in the forefront thereof—to the front of it. V. 19. was toward the side of the ephod inward—faced the ephod inwards, VAR. BAEN.

shoulder-pieces of the êph'ôd, to be stones of ^p memorial for the children of Īs'râ-êl; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs.

8^q And he made the breastplate, the work of the skilful workman, like the work of the êph'ôd; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. 9 It was four-square; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being double. 10 And they set in it four rows of ^r stones. A row of sardius, topaz, and carbuncle was the first row; 11 and the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond; 12 and the third row, a jacinth, an agate, and an amethyst; 13 and the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were inclosed in inclosings of gold in their settings. 14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Īs'râ-êl twelve, according to their names; like the engravings of a signet, every one according to his name, for the ^s twelve tribes. 15 And they made upon the breastplate chains like cords, of wreathen work of pure gold. 16 And they made two settings of gold, and two gold rings, and put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate. 17 And they put the two ^t wreathen chains of gold in the two rings at the ends of the breastplate. 18 And the *other* two ends of the two wreathen chains they put on the two settings, and put them on the shoulder-pieces of the êph'ôd, in the forefront thereof. 19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them upon the two ends of the breastplate, upon the edge thereof, which was toward the side of the êph'ôd inward.

7
p Memorial, Is.
57:8.

8
q Ch. 28:15-28.

10
r Precious
Stones, I Ki.
10:11.

14
s Tribes, Num.
36:9.

17
t Jewels, Num.
31:51.

20 And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two shoulder-pieces of the ĕph'öd underneath, in the forepart thereof, close by the coupling thereof, above the skilfully woven band of the ĕph'öd. 21 And they did bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ĕph'öd with a lace of ^a blue, that it might be upon the skilfully woven band of the ĕph'öd, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ĕph'öd; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded ^b Mō'sēs.

22 ^c And he made the robe of the ĕph'öd of woven work, all of blue; 23 and the hole of the robe in the midst thereof, as the hole of a ^d coat of mail, with a binding round about the hole of it, that it should not be rent. 24 And they made upon the ^e skirts of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined ^f linen, 25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the skirts of the robe round about, between the pomegranates; 26 a bell and a pomegranate, upon the skirts of the robe round about, to minister in; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs.

27 ^g And they made the ^h coats of fine linen of woven work for ⁱ Aâr'ōn, and for his ^j sons, 28 and the ^k mitre of fine linen, and the goodly head-tires of fine linen, and the linen breeches of fine twined linen, 29 and the gir-

dle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, the work of the embroiderer; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs.

30 ^l And they made the plate of the holy ^m crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like the engravings of a signet, ⁿ HOLY TO JÊ-HÔ'VÂH. 31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it upon the mitre above; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs.

32 Thus was finished all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of meeting; and the children of Īš-râ-ĕl ^o did according to all that Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs; so did they. 33 And they brought the ^p tabernacle unto Mō'sēs, the ^q Tent, and all its furniture, its clasps, its boards, its bars, and its ^r pillars, and its sockets; 34 and the covering of ^s rams' ^t skins dyed red, and the covering of ^u sealskins, and the ^v veil of the screen; 35 the ^w ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the ^x mercy-seat; 36 the ^y table, all the ^z vessels thereof, and the ^a showbread; 37 the pure ^b candlestick, the ^c lamps thereof, even the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the ^d oil for the ^e light; 38 and the golden ^f altar, and the ^g anointing oil, and the sweet ^h incense, and the screen for the ⁱ door of the Tent; 39 the brazen altar, and its grating of brass, its staves, and all its vessels, the laver and its base; 40 the hangings of the court, its pillars, and its sockets, and the screen for the ^j gate of the court, the cords thereof, and the pins thereof, and all the instruments of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of meeting; 41 the finely wrought ^k garments for

30

^l Ch. 28:36, 37.
^m Crown,
II Sam. 1:10.
ⁿ Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.

32

^o Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.

33

^p Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
^q Tent of Meeting,
Num. 24:5.
^r Pillars, Num. 3:36.

34

^s Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
^t Skins, Lev. 8:17.
^u Or, porpoise-skin.
^v Veil, Heb. 6:19.

35

^w Ark of the Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
^x Mercy-seat,
I Chr. 28:11.

36

^y Table, II Ki. 4:10.
^z Vessels of the Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
^a Showbread,
Gen. 3:19.

37

^b Candlestick,
I Ki. 7:49.
^c Lamps, Ex. 25:37.
^d Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
^e Light, Ps. 74:16.

38

^f Altar, Gen. 22:9.
^g Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
^h Incense, Ex. 30:34.
ⁱ Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.

40

^j Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

41

^k Garments of the Priests,
Ex. 28:1.

21
^a Colors, Job 3:5.
^b Moses, Ex. 3:1.

22
^c Ch. 28:31-34.

23
^d Armor, Ju. 15:14.

24
^e Skirt, Ex. 28:33.
^f Linen, Esth. 8:15.

27
^g Ch. 28:39, 40, 42.
^h Coats, Gen. 37:3.
ⁱ Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
^j Levites, Num. 1:47.
^k Priests, Ex. 28:1.

28
^l Or, turban.

Var. Rend.—V. 20. underneath, in the forepart thereof, close by—So BAEN.; low down, to the front of it, close to. V. 24. skirts—hem, VAR.; underseam, BAEN. V. 28. goodly—ornamental. V. 29. embroiderer—variegator. V. 30. holy crown—So BAEN.; Or, holy consecration, *Evo* (see ch. 29:6; Lev. 8:9). Vs. 32, 33, 40. Tabernacle—dwelling-place, VAR. BAEN. V. 36. showbread—See ch. 25:30. V. 38. door of—entrance to, VAR. BAEN. V. 40. instruments—tools (ch. 27:19).

41

- a Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
b Levites, Num. 1:47.
c Priests, Ex. 28:1.

ministering in the holy place, and the holy garments for ^a Aâr'ôn the ^b c priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office. 42 According to all that Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs, so the children of Iſ-râ-êl did all the work. 43 And Mō'sēs saw all the work, and, behold, they had done it; as Jê-hô'vâh had commanded, even so had they done it: and Mō'sēs ^d blessed them.

43

- d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

2

- e Months, Gen. 7:11.

40 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, 2 On the first day of the ^e first month shalt thou rear up the tabernacle of the tent of meeting. 3 And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and thou shalt screen the ark with the veil. 4 And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that are upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and ¹ light the lamps thereof. 5 And thou shalt set the golden altar for incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the screen of the door to the tabernacle. 6 And thou shalt set the altar of ¹ burnt-offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of meeting. 7 And thou shalt set the laver between the tent of meeting and the altar, and shalt put water therein. 8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the screen of the gate of the court. 9 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the furniture thereof: and it shall be holy. 10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of burnt-offering, and all its

4

- 1 Or, set up.

6

- f Offering, Gen. 22:2.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 40.—Vs. 2, 5, 6, 9, 17, 18, 19, 21, 22, 24, 33, 34, 35, 36, 38, tabernacle—dwelling-place, VAR. BAEN. V. 4, light—set up or fix on, VAR. BAEN. Vs. 5, 6, 12, 29. door—entrance.

vessels, and ^o sanctify the altar: and the altar shall be most holy. 11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and its base, and sanctify it. 12 And thou shalt bring Aâr'ôn and his sons unto the door of the tent of meeting, and shalt ^h wash them with water. 13 And thou shalt put upon Aâr'ôn the holy garments; and thou shalt anoint him, and ⁱ sanctify him, that he may ^j minister unto me in the priest's office. 14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put ^k coats upon them; 15 and thou shalt ^l anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: and their anointing shall be to them for an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations. 16 Thus did Mō'sēs: according to all that Jê-hô'vâh commanded him, so did he.

17 And it came to pass in the first month in the second ^m year, on the first ⁿ day of the month, that the ^o tabernacle was reared up. 18 And ^p Mō'sēs reared up the tabernacle, and laid its sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up its ^q pillars. 19 And he spread the ^r tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as Jê-hô'vâh ^s commanded Mō'sēs. 20 And he took and put ^t the testimony into the ^u ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the ^v mercy-seat above upon the ark: 21 and he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the ^w veil of the screen, and screened the ark of the testimony; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs. 22 And he put the ^x table in the ^y tent of meeting, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the veil. 23 And he set

10

- g Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

12

- h Purification, Lev. 15:2.

13

- i Consecration, Is. 13:3.
j Minister, Acts 15:39.

14

- k Coats, Gen. 37:3.

15

- l Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

17

- m Year, Lev. 25:8.
n Day, Lev. 25:8.
o Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

18

- p Moses, Ex. 3:4.
q Pillars, Num. 3:36.

19

- r Tent, Num. 24:5.
s Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

20

- t See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
u Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
v Mercy-seat, I Chr. 28:11.

21

- w Veil, Heb. 6:19.

22

- x Table, II Ki. 4:10.
y Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

23
a Bread, Gen.
3:19.

24
b Candlestick,
I Ki. 7:49.

25
1 Or, set up.
c Lamps, Ex.
25:37.

27
d Incense, Ex.
30:34.
e Spices, II Ki.
20:13.
f Moses, Ex.
3:4.

28
g Door, Ex.
12:22.

29
h Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.

30
i Purification,
Lev. 15:2.

31
j Ch. 30:19, 20.
k Hands, Gen.
16:12.
l Washing Feet,
Gen. 18:4.

the ^a bread in order upon it before Jê-hô'vâh; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs. 24 And he put the ^b candlestick in the tent of meeting, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward. 25 And he ¹ lighted the ^c lamps before Jê-hô'vâh; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs. 26 And he put the golden altar in the tent of meeting before the veil: 27 and he burnt thereon ^d incense of sweet ^e spices; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded ^f Mō'sēs. 28 And he put the screen of the ^g door to the tabernacle. 29 And he set the altar of ^h burnt-offering at the tent of meeting, and offered upon it the burnt-offering and the meal-offering; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs. 30 And he set the laver between the tent of meeting and the altar, and put water therein, ⁱ wherewith to wash. 31 ^j And Mō'sēs and Aâr'ôn and his sons washed their ^k hands and their ^l feet

Var. Rend.—V. 25. lighted—fixed on. V. 28. door—entrance. tabernacle—dwelling-place. V. 30. wherewith to wash—to wash withal, R.

thereat; 32 when they went into the tent of meeting, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs. 33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the screen of the gate of the court. So Mō'sēs finished the work.

34 ^m Then the ⁿ cloud covered the ^o tent of meeting, and the ^q glory of Jê-hô'vâh filled the tabernacle. 35 And Mō'sēs was not able to enter into the tent of meeting, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of Jê-hô'vâh filled the tabernacle. 36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Īs'râ-ël went onward, throughout all their ^r journeys: 37 but if the cloud was not taken up, then they journeyed not till the ^s day that it was taken up. 38 For the cloud of ^t Jê-hô'vâh was upon the tabernacle by day, and there was ^u fire therein by ^v night, in the sight of all the ^w house of ^x Īs'râ-ël, throughout all their journeys.

34
m Num. 9:15-23.
n Cloud of
Glory. Ex.
14:19.
o Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
p Tent of Meet-
ing, Num.
24:5.
q Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.

36
r Journeys,
Jonah 3:4.

37
s Day. Lev.
25:8.

38
t God, Gen. 1:1.
u Fire, Lev.
10:2.
v Night, Ps.
19:2.
w House, Deut.
24:10.
x Israel, Deut.
4:1.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MŌ-ŠĚŠ,

COMMONLY CALLED

LĒ-VĪT-Ī-CŪS

1: 1

THE LAW OF BURNT-OFFERINGS

1: 8

¹
^a God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^c Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^d Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

²
^e Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^f Man, Gen. 2:7.
^g Offerings and Oblations, Gen. 22:2.
^h Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
ⁱ Flock, Lu. 12:32.

³
^j Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
^k Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.

1 And ^aJē-hō'-vāh ^bcalled unto ^cMō'-šĕš, and spake unto him out of the ^dtent of meeting, saying, 2 Speak unto the ^echildren of Īš-rā'-ĕl, and say unto them, When any ^fman of you ^goffereth an oblation unto Jē-hō'-vāh, ye shall offer your oblation of the ^hcattle, *even* of the herd and of the ⁱflock.

3 If his oblation be a burnt-offering of the herd, he shall offer it a male without ^jblemish: he shall offer it at the ^kdoor of the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 2. offering—*Heb.* Corban, *i.e.* *lit.* something brought near or presented: *cf.* Mk. 7:11. unto Jehovah, ye shall offer your oblation of the cattle, even of the herd and of—*So Ka. Di. BAEN.* r; unto the Lord from the cattle, ye shall bring your offering from the herd, or from, *Be. Kn. Ke.* V. 3. door—entrance, *Var. BAEN.* that he may be accepted—for his acceptance, *Var. BAEN.* Vs. 5, 11. sprinkle—*So BAEN.*; throw, *Cl.* upon—against.

tent of meeting, that he may be accepted before Jē-hō'-vāh. 4 And he shall ^llay his hand upon the ^mhead of the burnt-offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make * atonement for him. 5 And he shall ⁿkill the bullock before Jē-hō'-vāh: and ^oAār'-ōn's sons, the ^ppriests, shall present the ^qblood, and ^rsprinkle the blood round about upon the ^saltar that is at the door of the tent of meeting. 6 And he shall flay the burnt-offering, and cut it into its pieces. 7 And the sons of Aār'-ōn the priest shall put ^tfire upon the altar, and lay ^uwood in order upon the fire; 8 and Aār'-ōn's sons, the priests, shall lay the pieces, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that

⁴
^l Laying on Hands, Gen. 4:14.
^m Head, Pr. 20:29.

⁵
ⁿ Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^o Aaron, Ex. 28:1.
^p Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^q Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^r Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
^s Altar, Gen. 22:9.

⁷
^t Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^u Wood, Ex. 31:5.

* ATONEMENT: *Kaphar*, to cover, to cancel; also to cleanse, to forgive.

The Value of Scriptural Atonement depends on One's Conception of Sin. Sin is yielding to Lust.—Gen. 3:6; I Pet. 4:3-4; I John 2:16. Sin is Lawlessness—I John 3:4. The Result is Separation from God—Deut. 31:17; Josh. 7:12; Ps. 78:59; Is. 59:2; 64:7; Ez. 23:18; Hos. 9:12; Mic. 3:4; Mt. 7:23; Lu. 13:27; Heb. 12:14.

The Necessity of Atonement grows out of Two Things: (1) Holiness of Jehovah—Ex. 3:5; 15:11; Lev. 19:2; Is. 6:3. (2) Disobedience of Man—Gen. 3:17-19; Ex. 34:7; Acts 17:30-31; Rom. 3:9, 19; 5:12. Holding these Two Features in Combination, we get a Just Conception of Sin—Gen. 3:7-8; Ps. 46:10; Is. 55:8-9; Lev. 10:10.

Sacrifice the Appointed Means of Approach to God.—Ex. 29:31-37; Lev. 4:1-35; 6:24-30; 23:26-31; Num. 29:1-11; Deut. 12:11-14.

Through whom Atonement is made.—Must offer through the Priest—Lev. 4:13-18, 22-26; 5:6, 8-10, 12-13; 6:6-7, 12-13; Mt. 8:4; Mk. 1:44; Lu. 5:14; Heb. 8:3; 9:6-7; 10:11. Great Prophets sometimes offered Sacrifices—I Sam. 7:9, 10; I Ki. 18:30-39.

The Principle of the Atonement.—The Life is in the Blood—Lev. 17:11; Deut. 12:23. Life of no Value in Atonement unless offered up in Death—See Lev. Chaps. 4, 5, 6, etc. Not possible for Blood of Animals to purge away Sin—Heb. 10:1-4. These Sacrifices foreshadow the Death of

Jesus—Heb. 9:11-14, 23-28; 10:11-14. "Except a Grain of Wheat fall into the Earth and die, it abideth alone," etc.—John 12:24. "If I be lifted up from the Earth, will draw," etc.—John 12:32-33. The Atonement of Jesus effects our Reconciliation with God—John 1:29; Rom. 5:8-11; II Cor. 5:14-19; Rom. 3:21-26. His Obedience unto Death, even the Death of the Cross, paves the Way for the Obedience of the Race—Phil. 2:8; Rom. 5:19. We are instructed to die with Him in order to rise into the New Life—Rom. 6:1-11; 8:10-13; II Cor. 5:14-17.

The Attitude of the Old Testament Prophets.—They favored Sacrifice—Is. 56:6-7; 60:7; Jer. 17:26; 33:18. But opposed its Abuse—Is. 66:3-4; Hos. 6:6; Mic. 6:6-8; Mal. 1:6-8. The Servant of Jehovah takes upon Himself an Expiatory Character—Is. 53:5, 6, 8, 10-12. (See also Zech. 12:10; 13:1; Dan. 9:24.) The Moral Character of the Suffering Servant set forth—Is. 52:13; 53:4, 7, 9. His Life and Death blend in the Perfect Sacrifice—Is. 11:1-5; 61:1-3; 63:1-3; Mic. 7:18-20; Zeph. 3:14-17.

The Day of Atonement.—On the Tenth Day of the Seventh Month (Tisri)—Ex. 30:10. Mode of Observance—Lev. 16:3-10. Details—Lev. 16:11-34. Special Victims—Num. 29:7-11. The Action of the People—Lev. 23:26-32. To be kept as a Sabbath—Lev. 16:29-31; Num. Chap. 29. The Day on which Jubilee is to be proclaimed—Lev. 25:9. See also "Priests"—Ex. 2:1. "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2. "Sacrifices"—Gen. 31:54. "Blood"—Lev. 17:11. "Blood of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Death of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

- 9
a Leg, Ps. 147:10.
b Purification, Lev. 15:2.
c Water, Ps. 95:5.
d Priest, Ex. 28:1.
e Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
f Altar, Gen. 22:9.
g Offering, Gen. 22:2.
h God, Gen. 1:1.

- 10
i Flock, Lu. 12:32.
j Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
k Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
 11
l Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
m Levites, Num. 1:47.
n Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
o Blood, Lev. 17:11.

- 12
p Wood, Ex. 31:5.
q Fire, Lev. 10:2.

- 14
r Birds, Gen. 9:2.
s Dove, Gen. 8:10.

- 15
t Or, *pinch*.

is on the fire which is upon the altar: 9 but its inwards and its ^a legs shall he ^b wash with ^c water. And the ^d priest shall ^e burn the whole on the ^f altar, for a ^g burnt-offering, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto ^h Jê-hô'vâh.

10 And if his oblation be of the ⁱ flock, of the ^j sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt-offering; he shall offer it a male without ^k blemish. 11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before Jê-hô'vâh: and ^l Aâr'ôn's ^m sons, the priests, shall ⁿ sprinkle its ^o blood upon the altar round about. 12 And he shall cut it into its pieces, with its head and its fat; and the priest shall lay them in order on the ^p wood that is on the ^q fire which is upon the altar: 13 but the inwards and the legs shall he wash with water. And the priest shall offer the whole, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt-offering, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh.

14 And if his oblation to Jê-hô'vâh be a burnt-offering of ^r birds, then he shall offer his oblation of ^s turtle-doves, or of young pigeons. 15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and ^t wring off its head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be drained

Var. Rend.—V. 9. sweet savor—savor of satisfaction, *so always*. V. 14. birds—fowls, *r*. V. 15. wring off his head—*Properly, according to Jews, pinch off his head with the nail. Cf. ch. 5:8; pinch off, BAEN.; and burn it on the altar [Gloss: and let (the head) go up upon the altar in smoke], BAEN.; on the side—against the wall. V. 16. filth—feathers, BAEN. beside, So BAEN.; into. V. 17. by—at. Chap. 2.—V. 2. he—i.e. the priest [Gloss: And he (the priest, BAEN.) shall take a handful of the fine flour thereof and of the oil together with all the frankincense thereof], BAEN.; memorial—i.e. a gift bringing the offerer into remembrance before God (cf. Is. 62:6); So Ge. Oeh. Ke. Ku. Ka.; fragrance—offering, Saad. Ki. Schu. Ew. Hu. Di.; praise-offering, Ba. V. 5. of—on. V. 7. of the frying-pan—prepared in a boiling pot, Var. prepared in a pan, BAEN.*

out on the side of the altar; 16 and he shall take away its crop with the ² filth thereof, and cast it beside the altar on the east part, in the place of the ashes: 17 and he shall rend it by the wings thereof, *but* shall not divide it asunder. And the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt-offering, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh.

2 And when any one offereth an oblation of a meal-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh, his oblation shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour ⁴ oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon: 2 and he shall bring it to Aâr'ôn's sons the priests; and he shall take thereout his handful of the fine flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof. And the priest shall burn *it as* the ^u memorial thereof upon the altar, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh: 3 and that which is left of the meal-offering shall be Aâr'ôn's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of Jê-hô'vâh made by fire.

4 And when thou offerest an oblation of a meal-offering ^v baken in the oven, it shall be ^w unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil. 5 And if thy oblation be a meal-offering of the ^x ³ baking-pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil. 6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it is a meal-offering. 7 And if thy oblation be a meal-offering of the frying-pan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil. 8 And thou shalt bring the meal-offering that is made of these things unto

- 16
 2 Or, *feathers*.

- 1
t Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

- 2
u Memorial, Is. 57:8.

- 4
v See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
w Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.

- 5
x Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 3 Or, *flat plate*.

	Jê-hô'vâh: and it shall be presented unto the priest, and he shall bring it unto the altar. 9 And the ^a priest shall take up from the ^{b c} meal-offering the ^d memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the ^e altar, an offering made by ^f fire, of a sweet savor unto ^g Jê-hô'vâh. 10 And that which is left of the meal-offering shall be ^h Aâr'ôn's and his ⁱ sons': it is a thing ^j most holy of the offerings of Jê-hô'vâh made by fire.	ear. 15 And thou shalt put ^q oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meal-offering. 16 And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, part of the bruised grain thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto Jê-hô'vâh.	15 ^q Oil, I Ki. 17:12.	
9 ^a Priests, Ex. 28:1. ^b Offering, Gen. 22:2. ^c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54. ^d Memorial, Is. 57:8. ^e Altar, Gen. 22:9. ^f Fire, Lev. 10:2. ^g God, Gen. 1:1.				
10 ^h Aaron, Ex. 4:14. ⁱ Levites, Num. 1:47. ^j Holiness, Eph. 4:24.		3 And if his oblation be a sacrifice of ¹ peace-offerings; if he offer of the ^r herd, whether ^s male or female, he shall offer it without ^t blemish before Jê-hô'vâh. 2 And he shall ^u lay his hand upon the head of his oblation, and kill it at the door of the tent of meeting: and Aâr'ôn's sons the priests shall ^v sprinkle the ^w blood upon the altar round about. 3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of peace-offerings an offering made by fire unto Jê-hô'vâh; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 4 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the ^x loins, and the ^y caul upon the ^z liver, ² with the ^a kidneys, shall he take away. 5 And Aâr'ôn's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt-offering, which is upon the ^b wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh.	1 ¹ Or, thank-offering. ^r Cattle, Pr. 15:17. ^s Male and a Female, Mt. 19:4. ^t Blemish, Lev. 5:18.	
11 ^k Leavened Bread, Gen. 3:19. ^l See "Food," Gen. 9:3.			2 ^u Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12. ^v Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25. ^w Blood, Lev. 17:11	
12 ^m First-fruits, Lev. 23:40.				
13 ⁿ Salt of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.				
14 ^o Grain, Gen. 42:33. ^p Ears of Grain, Ex. 29:20.			4 ^x Loins, Is. 11:5. ^y Caul, Is. 3:18. ^z Liver, Pr. 7:23. ² Or, which he shall take away by the kidneys. ^a Kidneys, Is. 34:6.	
	Var. Rend. —V. 8. and it shall be presented unto the priest, and he shall bring it unto the altar— <i>Gloss</i> , BAEN. V. 9. take up from—lift off or heave (Ex. 25:2). V. 12. As— <i>So</i> BAEN.; for. shall—may. up—upon. V. 14. grain—corn, R. grain in the ear parched with fire— <i>Or</i> , fresh ears of corn parched with fire, VAR.; roasted ears, BAEN. bruised grain of the fresh ear—rubbings (or, groats) of garden growth, VAR.; rubbed grain of fresh fruits, BAEN. V. 16. part of the bruised grain— <i>So</i> BAEN.; rubbings (or, groats). Chap. 3.—V. 1. peace-offering— <i>So Sept. (sometimes) Rô. Hu. Ku. De.</i> BAEN.; thank-offering, <i>Ge. Bâ. Ew. Kn. Ka.</i> ; safety-offering, <i>Sept. (most often, He. Ke. Ka. alt.)</i> . V. 2. door—entrance, VAR. BAEN. Vs. 2, 8, 13. sprinkle— <i>So</i> BAEN.; throw. upon— <i>So</i> BAEN.; against. Vs. 4, 10, 15. caul— <i>i.e.</i> network, <i>so Vulg. Kn. Ku. Ke.</i> ; great lobe, <i>Sept. Bo. Ba. Ew. Ka.</i> ; fat appendage, <i>Di.</i> BAEN. with— <i>So</i> BAEN.; which he shall take off as far as.		5 ^b Wood, Ex. 31:5.	
		* SALT: A Quality of Value. —II Ki. 2:20, 21; Mt. 5:13; Mk. 9:50; Col. 4:6. Covenant of. —Lev. 2:13; Num. 18:19; II Chr. 13:5. Sacrifice of. —Lev. 2:13; Ezra 6:9; 7:22; Ez. 43:24; Mk. 9:49. Tasteless Salt. —Job 6:6; Mt. 5:13; Mk. 9:50; Lu. 14:34. Deserted to Salt. —Ez. 47:11; Zeph. 2:9. City of. —Josh. 15:62; Ju. 9:45. Land of—Jer. 17:6. Valley of. —II Sam. 8:13; II Ki. 14:7; I Chr. 18:12; II Chr. 25:11. Pillar of (Lot's Wife). —Gen. 19:26. Sea of. —Gen. 14:3; Num. 34:3, 12; Deut. 3:17; Josh. 3:16; 12:3; 15:2, 5; 18:19.		

7
a Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

9
b Offering, Gen. 22:2.
c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
d Fire, Lev. 10:2.
e God, Gen. 1:1.

10
f Kidney, Is. 34:6.
g Loins, Is. 11:5.
h Caul, Is. 3:18.
i Liver, Pr. 7:23.

11
j Priest, Ex. 28:1.
k Altar, Gen. 22:9.
l Food, Gen. 9:3.
m Heb. bread.
n Fire, Lev. 10:2.

12
n Goat, Deut. 14:4.

13
o Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
p Head, Pr. 20:29.
q Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
r Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
s Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
t Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
u Blood, Lev. 17:11.

out blemish. 7 If he offer a^a lamb for his oblation, then shall he offer it before Jê-hô'vâh; 8 and he shall lay his hand upon the head of his oblation, and kill it before the tent of meeting: and Aâr'ôn's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about. 9 And he shall^{b c} offer of the sacrifice of peace-offerings an offering made by^d fire unto^e Jê-hô'vâh; the fat thereof, the fat tail entire, he shall take away hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 10 and the two^f kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the^g loins, and the^h caul upon theⁱ liver, with the kidneys, shall he take away. 11 And the^j priest shall burn it upon the^k altar: it is the^l food of the offering made by^m fire unto Jê-hô'vâh.

12 And if his oblation be aⁿ goat, then he shall offer it before Jê-hô'vâh: 13 and he shall^o lay his hand upon the^p head of it, and kill it before the^q tent of meeting; and the sons of^s Aâr'ôn shall^t sprinkle the^u blood thereof upon the altar round about. 14 And he shall offer thereof his oblation, *even* an offering made by fire unto Jê-hô'vâh; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 15 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the loins, and the caul upon the liver, with the kidneys, shall he take away.

Var. Rend.—V. 9. (namely, BAEN.) the fat tail entire, he shall take away—*So* BAEN.: the fat tail which he shall take off. Chap. 4.—V. 3. to bring guilt on—to the guilt of, *i.e. so as to incriminate*: thereby the people be involved in guilt. BAEN. Vs. 4, 7, 18. door—entrance. VAR. BAEN. Vs. 6, 17. before—*So* BAEN.; in front of, *Ge. Kn. Ke. Dt.*: against, *Ew. Ku. Ka.* V. 8. take off—*Lit.* lift off or heave (*see* Ex. 25:2). V. 9. caul—*See* ch. 3:4. V. 9. with—*So* BAEN.: which he shall take off as far as.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire, for a sweet savor; all the fat is Jê-hô'vâh's. 17 It shall be a perpetual^v statute throughout your generations in all your^w dwellings, that ye shall eat neither fat nor blood.

4 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Īs'râ-êl, saying, If any one shall^x sin² unwittingly, in any of the things which Jê-hô'vâh hath^y commanded not to be done, and shall do any one of them: 3 if the^z anointed priest shall sin so as to bring guilt on the people, then let him offer for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young^a bullock without^b blemish unto Jê-hô'vâh for a sin-offering. 4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tent of meeting before Jê-hô'vâh; and he shall lay his hand upon the head of the bullock, and kill the bullock before Jê-hô'vâh. 5 And the anointed priest shall take of the blood of the bullock, and bring it to the tent of meeting: 6 and the priest shall dip his^c finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood^d seven times before Jê-hô'vâh, before the^e veil of the sanctuary. 7 And the priest shall put of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet^f incense before Jê-hô'vâh, which is in the tent of meeting; and all the blood of the bullock shall he pour out at the base of the altar of burnt-offering, which is at the door of the tent of meeting. 8 And all the fat of the bullock of the sin-offering he shall take off from it; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 9 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon

17
v Statute, Neh. 9:14.
w Houses, Deut. 24:10.

2
x Sin, Gen. 3:6.
y Or, through error.
y Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

3
z Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
a Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
b Blemish, Lev. 5:18.

6
c Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
d Seven, Gen. 2:2.
e Veil, Heb. 6:19.

7
f Incense, Ex. 30:34.

10

- a Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
b Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
c Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
d Priest, Ex. 28:1.
e Altar, Gen. 22:9.

11

- f Skin, Lev. 8:17.
g Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
h Head, Pr. 20:29.
i Legs, Ps. 147:10.

12

- j Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
k Wood, Ex. 31:5.
l Fire, Lev. 10:2.

13

- m Israel, Deut. 4:1.
n Sin, Gen. 3:6.
o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
p Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

14

- q Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

15

- r Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
s Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.

16

- t Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
u Blood, Lev. 17:11.

17

- v Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
w Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
x Seven, Gen. 2:2.
y Veil, Heb. 6:19.

them, which is by the loins, and the caul upon the liver, with the kidneys, shall he take away, 10 as it is taken off from the ^a ox of the ^b ^c sacrifice of peace-offerings: and the ^d priest shall burn them upon the ^e altar of burnt-offering. 11 And the ^f skin of the bullock, and all its ^g flesh, with its ^h head, and with its ⁱ legs, and its inwards, and its dung, 12 even the whole bullock shall he carry forth without the camp unto a clean place, where the ^j ashes are poured out, and burn it on ^k wood with ^l fire: where the ashes are poured out shall it be burnt.

13 And if the whole congregation of ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{xg} ^{xh} ^{xi} ^{xj} ^{xk} ^{xl} ^{xm} ^{xn} ^{xo} ^{xp} ^{xq} ^{xr} ^{xs} ^{xt} ^{xu} ^{xv} ^{xw} ^{xx} ^{xy} ^{xz} ^{ya} ^{yb} ^{yc} ^{yd} ^{ye} ^{yf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz} ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{xg} ^{xh} ^{xi} ^{xj} ^{xk} ^{xl} ^{xm} ^{xn} ^{xo} ^{xp} ^{xq} ^{xr} ^{xs} ^{xt} ^{xu} ^{xv} ^{xw} ^{xx} ^{xy} ^{xz} ^{ya} ^{yb} ^{yc} ^{yd} ^{ye} ^{yf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

Var. Rend.—V. 10. is taken off—*Lit.* is lifted off or heaved. Vs. 12, 21. he—*Or.* one. V. 20. the sin-offering—*i.e.* his own. V. 22. ruler—chief. Vs. 23, 28. a goat—a shaggy buck. V. 27. any one of the common people—*So* BAEN. *Lit.* a soul of the people of the land.

tar of burnt-offering, which is at the ^z door of the tent of meeting. 19 And all the fat thereof shall he take off from it, and burn it upon the altar. 20 Thus shall he do with the bullock; as he did with the bullock of the sin-offering, so shall he do with this; and the priest shall make ^a atonement for them, and they shall be ^b forgiven. 21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the ^c camp, and burn it as he burned the first bullock: it is the sin-offering for the assembly.

22 When a ruler sinneth, and doeth unwittingly any one of all the things which Jè-hō'vāh his God hath commanded not to be done, and is guilty; 23 if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, be made known to him, he shall bring for his oblation a ^d goat, a male without ^e blemish. 24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt-offering before Jè-hō'vāh: it is a sin-offering. 25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering; and the blood thereof shall he pour out at the base of the altar of burnt-offering. 26 And all the fat thereof shall he burn upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest shall make atonement for him as concerning his sin, and he shall be forgiven.

27 And if any one of the ¹ common people sin unwittingly, in doing any of the things which Jè-hō'vāh hath commanded not to be done, and be guilty; 28 if his ¹ sin, which he hath sinned, be made known to him, then he shall bring for his ^q oblation a goat, a female without blemish,

18

- z Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.

20

- a Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
b Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

21

- c Encampment, Num. 31:10.

23

- d Goat, Deut. 14:4.
e Blemish, Lev. 5:18.

27

- 1 Heb. people of the land.

28

- f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Offerings and Oblations, Gen. 22:2.

29
a Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
b Head, Pr. 20:29.
c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

30
d Priest, Ex. 28:1.
e Blood, Lev. 17:11.
f Finger, 11 Sam. 21:20.
g Altar, Gen. 22:9.

31
h Fat of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 9:3.
i Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

32
j Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

for his sin which he hath sinned. 29 And ^a he shall lay his hand upon the ^b head of the sin-offering, and ^c kill the sin-offering in the place of burnt-offering. 30 And the ^d priest shall take of the ^e blood thereof with his ^f finger, and put it upon the horns of the ^g altar of burnt-offering; and all the blood thereof shall he pour out at the base of the altar. 31 And all the ^h fat thereof shall he take away, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savor unto Jè-hō'vāh; and the priest shall make ⁱ atonement for him, and he shall be forgiven.

32 And if he bring a ^j lamb as his oblation for a sin-offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish. 33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and kill it for a sin-offering in the place where they kill the burnt-offering. 34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering; and all the blood thereof shall he pour out at the base of the altar. 35 And all the fat thereof shall he take away, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest

Var. Rend.—V. 35. upon—*So Ke. Di. BAEN. r.*; after the manner of, *Kn. Chap. 5*.—V. 1. being—might be. utter it—give information; has not given information, *BAEN. V. 2.* unclean, then he shall be guilty—unclean and guilty, *VAR.*; conscious of his guilt, *BAEN. V. 3.* him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty—him, and he discover it and be guilty, *VAR. BAEN. V. 4.* rashly—speaking unadvisedly, *VAR. unadvisedly, BAEN.*; utter rashly—speak unadvisedly, *VAR.*; swear in an unadvised manner, *BAEN. Vs. 4, 5.* him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these things—and him, and he discover it and be guilty in any one of these things: Then, *VAR. BAEN. Vs. 6, 15.* his trespass-offering—as his forfeit, *Kn. Ka. Cl. BAEN.*; guilt-offering, *r. V. 6.* goat—shaggy buck. *V. 7.* his trespass-offering (guilt-offering, *r.*) for that wherein he hath sinned—*So BAEN.*; as his forfeit which he hath incurred.

shall burn them on the altar, ¹ upon the offerings of Jè-hō'vāh made by ^k fire; and the priest shall make atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned, and he shall be ^l forgiven.

5 And if any one sin, in that he heareth the ^m voice of adjuration, he being a witness, whether he hath seen or known, if he do not utter *it*, then he shall bear his iniquity. 2 Or if any one touch ⁿ any unclean thing, whether it be the carcass of an ^o unclean beast, or the carcass of unclean ^p cattle, or the carcass of unclean ^q creeping things, and it be hidden from him, and he be unclean, then he shall be guilty.

3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever his uncleanness be wherewith he is unclean, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty. 4 Or if any one ^r swear rashly with his ^s lips to do ^t evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall utter rashly with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these *things*. 5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these *things*, that he shall ^v confess that wherein he hath sinned: 6 and he shall bring ² his trespass-offering unto ^w Jè-hō'vāh for his sin which he hath sinned, ^z a female from the flock, a lamb or a goat, for a sin-offering; and the priest shall make atonement for him as concerning his sin.

7 And if his ^y means suffice not for a lamb, then he shall bring ^z his trespass-offering for that wherein he hath sinned, two ^a turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, unto ^b Jè-hō'vāh; one for a sin-offering, and the other for a

35
¹ Or, after the manner of.
^k Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^l Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

1
^m Voice, Gen. 27:22.

2
ⁿ See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^o Unclean Animals, Gen. 2:20.
^p Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^q Creeping things, Lev. 11:21.

4
^r Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^s See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^t Lips, Job 2:10.
^u Evil, Ps. 97:10.

5
^v Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.

6
² Or, for his guilt.
^w God, Gen. 1:1.
^x Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.

7
^y Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^z Offering, Gen. 22:2.
³ Or, for his guilt.
^a Doves, Gen. 8:10.
^b God, Gen. 1:1.

8
a Priest, Ex. 28:1.
b Or, *pinch*.
c Head, Pr. 20:29.
d Neck, Pr. 3:3.

9
e Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
f Blood, Lev. 17:11.
g Altar, Gen. 22:9.

10
1 Or, *prepare*.
h Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
i Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

11
j See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
k Oil, 1 Ki. 17:12.

burnt-offering. 8 And he shall bring them unto the ^a priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin-offering first, and ^b wring off its ^c head from its ^d neck, but shall not divide it asunder: 9 and he shall ^e sprinkle of the ^f blood of the sin-offering upon the side of the ^g altar; and the rest of the blood shall be drained out at the base of the altar: it is a sin-offering. 10 And he shall ¹ offer the second for a burnt-offering, according to the * ordinance; and the priest shall make ^h atonement for him as concerning his sin which he hath sinned, and he shall be ⁱ forgiven.

11 But if his means suffice not for two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, then he shall bring his oblation for that wherein he hath sinned, the tenth part of an ^j *ē-phāh* of fine ^j flour for a sin-offering: he shall put no ^k oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon; for it is a sin-offering. 12 And

Var. Rend.—V. 8. wring off—properly, pinch through (*viz. with the nail*: cf. ch. 1:15). VAR.; pinch off, BAEN. from—in front of, VAR.; or, BAEN. V. 9. side-wall. V. 12. upon—*Kē. Di.* BAEN. *r*; after the manner of, *Kn. Ka.* V. 13. as the—like the. V. 14. *There should be a break here, and none at v. 19. Ch. 5:14-6:7, deals with the trespass-offering (called regularly in *r* the guilt-offering), whereas ch. 5:1-13 deals still with the sin-offering, as ch. 4. V. 15. commit a trespass—Or, act unfaithfully, VAR.; defraud, BAEN. unwittingly—through error, in (withholding ought) from, VAR.; with respect to, BAEN. Vs. 15, 16, 18. trespass-offering—guilt-offering, *r*. Vs. 15, 18. according to—at. V. 15. by shekels—of the value of (several) shekels. V. 16. make restitution for that which he hath done amiss in—BAEN. restore that which he has sinfully withheld of. V. 17. the—all the.*

he shall bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it as the ^l memorial thereof, and burn it on the altar, ² upon the offerings of *Jē-hō'-vāh* made by fire: it is a sin-offering. 13 And the priest shall make atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in any of these things, and he shall be forgiven: and ^m the remnant shall be the priest's, as the meal-offering.

14 And *Jē-hō'-vāh* spake unto *Mō'-šēs*, saying, 15 If any one commit a trespass, and sin unwittingly, in the holy things of *Jē-hō'-vāh*; then he shall bring his trespass-offering unto *Jē-hō'-vāh*, ⁿ a ram without blemish out of the ^o flock, according to thy estimation in ^p silver by ^q *shēk'-ēls*, after the ^r *shēk'-ēl* of the sanctuary, for a trespass-offering: 16 and he shall make restitution for that which he hath done amiss in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest; and the priest shall make atonement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering, and he shall be forgiven.

17 And if any one ^s sin, and do any of the things which *Jē-hō'-vāh* hath ^t commanded not to be done; though he knew it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity. 18 And he shall bring a ram without [†] blemish out of

12
l Memorial, Is. 57:8.
2 Or, *after the manner of*.

13
m Food of the Priest, Ex. 28:1.

15
n Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
o Flock, Lu. 12:32.
p Silver, Job 22:25.
q Money, Ex. 12:44.
r Redemption, Mt. 20:22.

17
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

* ORDINANCES (Authoritative and Established Rites): Ordinances of Israel.—Ex. 15:25; Num. 15:15, 16; Ps. 122:4. The Passover—Ex. 12:14, 24, 43; 13:8-10; Num. 9:14; II Chr. 35:13. Trumpet blowing—Lev. 23:24; Num. 10:1-10; Ps. 81:3-5. Concerning building a House for Jehovah—II Chr. 2:4. Ordinance of Mourning—II Chr. 35:25. Putting away False Gods—Josh. 24:23-25. Jehovah's Ordinances are compulsory—Lev. 18:4-5; II Chr. 33:8.

The First Covenant had Ordinances.—Num. 9:3, 14; Lev. 18:4-5; Heb. 9:1-5.

These Ordinances imposed for a Time.—Jer. 31:31-34; Heb. 9:10.

Ordinances blotted out.—Eph. 2:14-16; Col. 2:14-15. Unduly depended upon—Is. 1:10-14; Mic. 6:8-8.

Folly of turning back to Jewish Ordinances.—Gal. 5:1-14; 6:12-15; Eph. 2:14-22; Col. 2:20-23; 3:1-4; Heb. 7:11-19.

Ordinances of David.—Concerning the Courses of Priests

and Levites—II Chr. 8:14. Concerning going to Battle—I Sam. 30:22-25.

Teaching on Ordinances.—Ps. 19:9; 119:13, 30, 39, 43, 62, 91, 102, 106, 149, 156, 160, 164, 175.

Ordinances of the Jews.—Concerning the Altar—Ez. 43:18; 46:14. Failure to keep Ordinances—Ez. 11:9-12; Mal. 3:13-15.

Walked faithfully in the Ordinances.—Neh. 12:28-33; Is. 58:2; Lu. 1:6.

Christian Ordinances.—Baptism—Mt. 3:15; 28:19-20; Mk. 16:16; Acts 2:38-39; Rom. 6:3-6. The Lord's Supper—Mt. 26:26-29; Mk. 14:22-25; Lu. 22:14-20; I Cor. 11:23-26.

Civil Ordinances.—Must submit—Rom. 13:2; I Pet. 2:13.

Ordinances of the Heavens.—Job 38:33; Ps. 8:3-4; 19:1-4; Jer. 31:35-36; 33:25. See "Statutes"—Neh. 9:14. "Law"—Deut. 31:24.

† BLEMISH: Sacrifices to be without.—Ex. 12:5; 29:1; Lev. 1:3, 10; 3:1, 6; 4:3, 32; 5:15, 18; Lev. 6:6; 9:2, 3; 14:10; 22:19,

18
a Flock, Lu. 12:32.
b Offering, Gen. 22:2.
c Priest, Ex. 28:1.
d Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

1
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Moses, Ex. 3:4.

2
g Deception, Gen. 37:31.
h Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
i Or, *pledge*.
j Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
k Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

3
l Lying, Lev. 19:11.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.

the ^a flock, according to thy estimation, for a ^b trespass-offering, unto the ^c priest; and the priest shall make ^d atonement for him concerning the thing wherein he erred unwittingly and knew it not, and he shall be forgiven. 19 It is a trespass-offering: he is certainly guilty before Jê-hô'vâh.

6 And ^e Jê-hô'vâh spake unto ^f Mô'sēs, saying, 2 If any one sin, and commit a trespass against Jê-hô'vâh, and ^g deal * falsely with his ^h neighbor in a matter of deposit, or of ⁱ bargain, or of ^j robbery, or have ^k oppressed his neighbor, 3 or have found that which was lost, and deal falsely therein, and swear to a ^l lie; in any of all these things that a ^m man doeth, sinning therein; 4 then it shall be, if he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took by robbery, or the thing which he hath gotten by oppression, or the deposit which was committed to him, or the lost thing which he found, 5 or anything about which he hath

Var. Rend.—Chap. 6.—V. 2. commit a trespass—*or*, act unfaithfully, VAR.; make himself guilty of a breach of trust, BAEN. in a matter of deposit, or of bargain, or of robbery, or have oppressed—concerning a trust or a deposit or anything robbed, or hath defrauded, VAR.; concerning something entrusted or deposited, or destroys the property of his neighbor, or defrauds, BAEN. V. 3. these—the, V. 4. if he hath sinned—*So* BAEN.; when he (so) sinneth, took by robbery—hath robbed, VAR. BAEN. by oppression—fraudulently, VAR.; defrauding (oppressing), BAEN. the deposit—the trust, VAR.; the possession deposited, BAEN. V. 5. anything about—whatever it may be, V. 6. his trespass-offering—as his forfeit, VAR. BAEN.; guilt-offering, *r.* according to—at, V. 7. concerning whatsoever he doeth so as to be guilty thereby—all that one may do so as to be guilty, VAR.; through the commission of which guilt could be brought upon him, BAEN. V. 10. whereto the fire hath consumed—*So* BAEN. unto which the fire consumeth.

† sworn falsely; he ⁿ shall even restore it in full, and shall add the fifth part more thereto: unto him to whom it appertaineth shall he give it, in the day of his being found guilty. 6 And he shall bring his trespass-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh, a ram without blemish out of the flock, according to thy estimation, for a trespass-offering, unto the priest: 7 and the priest shall make atonement for him before Jê-hô'vâh; and he shall be forgiven concerning whatsoever he doeth so as to be guilty thereby.

8 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 9 Command ^o Aârôn and his ^p sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt-offering: the burnt-offering shall be ^q on the hearth upon the ^r altar all ^s night unto the ^t morning; and the ^u fire of the altar shall be kept burning thereon. 10 And the ^v priest shall put on his ^w linen ^x garment, and his linen ^y breeches shall he put upon his ^z flesh; and he shall take up the

5
n Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

9
o Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
p Levites, Num. 1:47.
q Or, on its fire-wood.
r Altar, Gen. 22:9.
s Night, Ps. 19:2.
t Morning, Ps. 65:8.
u Fire, Lev. 10:2.

10
v Priest, Ex. 28:1.
w Linen, Esth. 8:15.
x Garments of the Priests, Ex. 28:1.
y Clothing, Job 31:19.
z Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

* FALSEHOOD.—Father of.—Ps. 7:14; John 8:44. Falsehood begets Falsehood.—II Ki. 5:21-27; Mk. 14:70-71. Falsehood.—For Grain—Acts 5:1-9. For Concealment—Mt. 28:12-15. For Conquest—I Ki. 22:20-22. For Worship—Jer. 10:14; 51:17.

Dealing falsely.—Gen. 21:23; Ps. 119:118; 144:8, 11; Is. 28:15; 57:4; 59:13; Jer. 13:25.

False Witness.—Ex. 20:16; 23:1; Deut. 5:20; 19:16-18; II Ki. 9:12; Ps. 27:12; 35:11; Pr. 6:19; 12:17; 14:5; 17:4; 19:5, 9; 21:28; 25:18; Mt. 15:19; 19:18; 26:59, 60; Mk. 10:19; 14:56-57; Lu. 18:20.

False Things.—Accusations—II Ki. 9:12; Jer. 40:16; Lu. 19:8; II Tim. 3:3; Titus 2:3; I Pet. 3:16. Answers—Job 21:34. Apostles—II Cor. 11:13. Balances—Pr. 11:1; 20:23; Amos 8:5; Hos. 12:7. Brethren—II Cor. 11:26; Gal. 2:4. Christs—Mt. 24:24; Mk. 13:22. Anti-christs—I John 2:18, 22; 4:3; II John 7. Divinations—Ez. 21:23; Jer. 14:14. Dreams—Jer. 23:32; Zech. 10:2. Gifts—Pr. 25:14. Lips—Job 27:4; Pr. 17:4. Oaths—Zech. 8:17. Prophets—I Ki. 13:17-18; Is. 30:10; Jer. 5:31; 29:9; Acts 13:6; II Pet. 2:1; I John 4:1; Mt. 7:15; 24:11, 24; Mk. 13:22; Lu. 6:26; Rev. 16:13. Reports—Ex. 23:1; Jer. 37:14. Swearers—Lev. 6:3, 5; 19:12; Jer. 5:2; 7:9; Hos. 10:4; Zech. 5:4; Mal. 3:5. Teachers—II Pet. 2:1. Tongues—Job 27:4; Ps. 120:3; Rom. 3:13; Jas. 1:26; 3:5-9. Visions—Jer. 14:14; Lam. 2:14. See "Lying"—Lev. 19:11. "False Witness"—Deut. 19:15. "Deception"—Gen. 37:31. "Deceit, Teaching of Jesus concerning"—Lu. 2:21. "Perjury"—Lev. 6:5.

† PERJURY.—Forswear thyself.—Ex. 20:7; Lev. 19:12; Zech. 5:4; Mt. 23:16-22; Jas. 5:12.

False Witness.—Ex. 20:16; 23:1, 7; Lev. 6:3; 19:11; Deut. 5:20; Mal. 3:5; Mt. 19:18; I Tim. 1:10.

Breaking of Covenant.—Ez. 16:59; 17:16; Hos. 4:2, 3.

21; 23:12, 18; Num. 6:14; 19:2; 28:19, 31; 29:2, 36; Deut. 15:21; 17:1; Ez. 43:22, 25; 45:18, 23; 46:1, 13.

Priests must be without.—Lev. 21:17, 23.

Men without Blemish.—II Sam. 14:25; Dan. 1:4; Heb. 9:14. The Lord wants His Children to be without.—Eph. 5:27; I Pet. 1:19.

Punishment for those who cause Blemishes.—Lev. 24:19, 20; II Pet. 2:13.

10 o Ashes, II Sam. 13:19. ð Fire, Lev. 10:2. c Offerings, Gen. 22:2. ä Altar, Gen. 22:9. 11 e Encampment, Num. 31:10. 12 f Wood, Ex. 31:5. 14 g Law, Deut. 31:24. h God, Gen. 1:1. 15 i Oil, I Ki. 17:12. j Memorial, Is. 57:8. 16 k Aaron, Ex. 4:14. l Leavened Bread, Gen. 3:19. m Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.	^aashes whereto the ^bfire hath consumed the ^cburnt-offering on the altar, and he shall put them beside the ^daltar. 11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the ^ecamp unto a clean place. 12 And the fire upon the altar shall be kept burning thereon, it shall not go out; and the priest shall burn ^fwood on it every morning: and he shall lay the burnt-offering in order upon it, and shall burn thereon the fat ^gof the peace-offerings. 13 Fire shall be kept burning upon the altar continually; it shall not go out. 14 And this is the ^hlaw of the meal-offering: the sons of Aâr'ôn shall offer it before ^hJê-hô'vâh, before the altar. 15 And he shall take up therefrom his handful, of the fine flour of the meal-offering, and of the ⁱoil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meal-offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savor, as the ^jmemorial thereof, unto Jê-hô'vâh. 16 And that which is left thereof shall ^kAâr'ôn and his sons eat: it shall be eaten without ^lleaven in a holy place; in the court of the ^mtent of meeting they shall eat it. 17 It shall not be baked with leaven. I have given it as their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as the sin-offering, and as Var. Rend.—V. 15. he shall take up—one of them shall lift off or heave (Ex. 25:2). memorial—See ch. 2:2. V. 17. trespass-offering—guilt-offering, R. V. 18. his portion forever—perpetual due, VAR. BAEN. from—out of. Vs. 18:27. be—become. V. 21. on—upon. baking-pan—Or, flat plate, VAR.; plate, BAEN. soaked—Or, mixed, VAR. BAEN. in baked pieces shalt thou offer the meal-offering—the baked substance (?) of a meal-offering parted in pieces, <i>Ge. Ka.</i>: a meal-offering in bits shall he offer it to Jahveh as a sweet smell, BAEN. V. 22. offer—<i>Lit. do</i>; So Sept. statute forever—perpetual due, VAR. BAEN. V. 23. of the—of a. V. 27. Whatsoever—Whosoever, VAR.; Every uncalled person, who, BAEN.	the trespass-offering. 18ⁿ Every male among the children of Aâr'ôn shall eat of it, as <i>his</i> portion for ever throughout your generations, from the offerings of Jê-hô'vâh made by fire: whosoever toucheth them shall be ^hholy. 19 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 20 This is the oblation of Aâr'ôn and of his sons, which they shall offer unto Jê-hô'vâh in the day ^pwhen he is anointed: the tenth part of an ^qē-phâh of fine flour for a meal-offering perpetually, half of it in the ^rmorning, and half thereof in the evening. 21 On a ^sbaking-pan it shall be made with oil; when it is soaked, thou shalt bring it in: in ^tu baken pieces shalt thou offer the meal-offering for a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh. 22 And the ^vanointed priest that shall be in his stead from among his sons shall offer it: by a ^wstatute for ever it shall be wholly burnt unto Jê-hô'vâh. 23 And every meal-offering of the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten. 24 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 25 Speak unto Aâr'ôn and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin-offering: in the place where the ^xburnt-offering is killed shall the sin-offering be killed before Jê-hô'vâh: it is most holy. 26 The priest that offereth it for ^ysin shall eat it: in a holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tent of meeting. 27 ¹Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy; and when there is ^zsprinkled of the ^ablood thereof upon any garment, ^bthou shalt wash that whereon Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 21. baken—The word rendered baken is inexplicable or corrupt, <i>Di.</i> Perhaps, thou shalt break it (ch. 2:6) into a meal-offering parted in pieces, and offer it, &c., <i>Pesh. Me. Di.</i>	18 n Levites, Num. 1:47. o Holiness, Eph. 4:24. 20 p Consecration of Priests, Ex. 28:1. q Measures, Ex. 36:9. r Morning, Ps. 65:8. 21 s Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3. t Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3. u The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain. 22 v Anointing, Ps. 2:2. w Statute, Neh. 9:14. 25 x Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54. 26 y Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9. 27 1 Or, Whosoever. z Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25. a Blood, Lev. 17:11. b Purification, Lev. 15:2.
--	--	---	--

	it was sprinkled in a holy place.	that offereth any man's burnt-offering, even the priest shall have to himself the ^l skin of the burnt-offering which he hath offered.	⁸ Skin, Lev. 8:17.
^a Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.	28 But ^a the earthen vessel ^b wherein it is boiled shall be broken; and if it be boiled in a brazen vessel, it shall be scoured, and rinsed in water.	9 And every meal-offering that is baked in the ^m oven, and all that is dressed in the frying-pan, and on the baking-pan, shall be the priest's that offereth it.	⁹ See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^b Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.	29 ^c Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy.	10 And every meal-offering, mingled with ⁿ oil, or dry, shall all the sons of Aâr'ôn have, one as well as another.	¹⁰ Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
^c Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.	30 And no sin-offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the tent of meeting to make ^d atonement in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt with fire.	11 And this is the law of the sacrifice of peace-offerings, which one shall offer unto Jê-hô'vâh.	¹² Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
^d Atonement, Lev. 1:4.	7 And this is the ^e law of the trespass-offering: it is most holy.	12 If he offer it for a ^o thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving ^p unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers ^q anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour soaked.	¹² Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^e Law, Deut. 31:24.	2 In the place where they kill the burnt-offering shall they kill the trespass-offering; and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle upon the ⁱ altar round about.	13 With cakes of leavened bread he shall offer his oblation with the sacrifice of his peace-offerings for thanksgiving.	¹² Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
^f Altar, Gen. 22:9.	3 And he shall offer of it ^o all the fat thereof: the fat tail, and the fat that covereth the inwards, 4 and the two ^h kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the ⁱ loins, and the ^j caul upon the ^k liver, with the kidneys, shall he take away; 5 and the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto Jê-hô'vâh: it is a trespass-offering.	14 And of it he shall offer one out of each oblation for a heave-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh; it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace-offerings.	¹⁵ Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
^g Fat of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20.	6 Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in a holy place: it is most holy.	15 And the ^r flesh of the ^s sacrifice of his ^t peace-offerings for ^u thanksgiving shall be eaten on the ^v day of his oblation; he shall not leave any of it until the ^w morning.	¹⁵ Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^h Kidneys, Is. 34:6.	7 As is the sin-offering, so is the trespass-offering; there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith, he shall have it.	16 But if the sacrifice of his oblation be a ^x vow, or a freewill-offering, it shall be eaten on the day that he offereth his sacrifice; and on the morrow that which remaineth of it shall be eaten: 17 but that which remaineth of the flesh of the sacrifice on the ^y third day shall be burnt with fire.	¹⁵ Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
ⁱ Loins, Is. 11:5.	8 And the priest	18 And if any	¹⁶ Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^j Caul, Is. 3:18.			¹⁷ Third Day, Lu. 9:22.
^k Liver, Pr. 7:23.			

Var. Rend.—V. 28. But—and, boiled—sodden, r; cooked, BAEN. V. 30. And—But, atonement—an atonement. Chap. 7.—Vs. 2, 5. trespass-offerings—*guilt-offerings*, r. V. 2. sprinkle—*So* BAEN.; throw, upon—against. V. 4. caul—*See ch. 3:4.* with—which he shall take off as far as. V. 9. frying-pan—boiling-pot, on the baking-pan—on a pan (*or*, flat plate), VAR. BAEN. V. 10. And—But, VAR. BAEN. V. 11. one—a man. V. 12. soaked—*Or*, well-mixed, V. 13. With cakes of leavened bread he shall offer his oblation with—*So* Ka. Ke. Di. BAEN. r; Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering leavened bread with, Ka. V. 14. sprinkle—*So* BAEN.; throweth.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 3. the inwards—*Add*, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, *Sept. Sam. Me.*

18 <i>a</i> Soul, Job 4:15. <i>b</i> Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.	of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings be eaten on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an abomination, and the ^a ^b soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.	made by ^l fire unto Jè-hō'vāh, even the soul that eateth it shall be cut off from his people. 26 ^m ⁿ And ye shall eat no manner of blood, whether it be of bird or of beast, in any of your dwellings. 27 Whosoever it be that eateth any blood, that soul shall be cut off from his people.	25 <i>l</i> Fire, Lev. 10:2. 26 <i>m</i> Blood not to be eaten, Gen. 9:3. <i>n</i> Bird, Gen. 9:2.
19 <i>c</i> See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.	19 And the flesh that toucheth any ^c unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire. And as for the flesh, every one that is clean shall eat thereof: 20 but the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings, that pertain unto Jè-hō'vāh, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from his people. 21 And when any one shall touch any unclean thing, the uncleanness of man, or an unclean beast, or any unclean *abomination, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings, which pertain unto ^d Jè-hō'vāh, that soul shall be cut off from his people.	28 And Jè-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, 29 Speak unto the children of Īs-rā-ēl, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace-offerings unto Jè-hō'vāh shall bring his oblation unto Jè-hō'vāh out of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings: 30 his own ^o hands shall bring the offerings of Jè-hō'vāh made by fire; the fat with the breast shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a wave-offering before Jè-hō'vāh. 31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar; but the breast shall be Aār'ōn's and his sons'. 32 And the right ¹ thigh shall ye give unto the priest for a heave-offering out of the sacrifices of your peace-offerings. 33 He among the ^p sons of ^q Aār'ōn that offereth the blood of the peace-offerings, and the fat, shall have the right thigh for a portion. 34 For the wave-breast and the heave-¹ thigh have I taken of the children of Īs-rā-ēl out of the ^r sacrifices of their ^s peace-offerings, and have given them unto Aār'ōn the ^t priest and unto his sons as <i>their</i> portion for ever from the children of Īs-rā-ēl.	30 <i>o</i> Hand, Gen. 16:12.
21 <i>d</i> God, Gen. 1:1.	21 And when any one shall touch any unclean thing, the uncleanness of man, or an unclean beast, or any unclean *abomination, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings, which pertain unto ^d Jè-hō'vāh, that soul shall be cut off from his people.	28 And Jè-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, 29 Speak unto the ⁱ children of Īs-rā-ēl, saying, Ye shall eat ^q no fat, of ^h ox, or ⁱ sheep, or goat. 24 And the fat of ^j that which dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn of ^k beasts, may be used for any other service; but ye shall in no wise eat of it. 25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering	32 <i>1</i> Or, shoulder.
22 <i>c</i> Moses, Ex. 3:4.	22 And Jè-hō'vāh spake unto ^c Mō'sēs, saying, 23 Speak unto the ⁱ children of Īs-rā-ēl, saying, Ye shall eat ^q no fat, of ^h ox, or ⁱ sheep, or goat. 24 And the fat of ^j that which dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn of ^k beasts, may be used for any other service; but ye shall in no wise eat of it. 25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering	28 And Jè-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, 29 Speak unto the children of Īs-rā-ēl, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace-offerings unto Jè-hō'vāh shall bring his oblation unto Jè-hō'vāh out of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings: 30 his own hands shall bring the offerings of Jè-hō'vāh made by fire; the fat with the breast shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a wave-offering before Jè-hō'vāh. 31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar; but the breast shall be Aār'ōn's and his sons'. 32 And the right thigh shall ye give unto the priest for a heave-offering out of the sacrifices of your peace-offerings. 33 He among the sons of Aār'ōn that offereth the blood of the peace-offerings, and the fat, shall have the right thigh for a portion. 34 For the wave-breast and the heave-thigh have I taken of the children of Īs-rā-ēl out of the sacrifices of their peace-offerings, and have given them unto Aār'ōn the priest and unto his sons as their portion for ever from the children of Īs-rā-ēl.	33 <i>p</i> Levites, Num. 1:47. <i>q</i> Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
23 <i>f</i> Israel, Deut. 4:1. <i>g</i> Fat of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20. <i>h</i> Cattle, Pr. 15:17. <i>i</i> Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.	23 And the fat of that which dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn of beasts, may be used for any other service; but ye shall in no wise eat of it. 25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering	28 And Jè-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, 29 Speak unto the children of Īs-rā-ēl, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace-offerings unto Jè-hō'vāh shall bring his oblation unto Jè-hō'vāh out of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings: 30 his own hands shall bring the offerings of Jè-hō'vāh made by fire; the fat with the breast shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a wave-offering before Jè-hō'vāh. 31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar; but the breast shall be Aār'ōn's and his sons'. 32 And the right thigh shall ye give unto the priest for a heave-offering out of the sacrifices of your peace-offerings. 33 He among the sons of Aār'ōn that offereth the blood of the peace-offerings, and the fat, shall have the right thigh for a portion. 34 For the wave-breast and the heave-thigh have I taken of the children of Īs-rā-ēl out of the sacrifices of their peace-offerings, and have given them unto Aār'ōn the priest and unto his sons as their portion for ever from the children of Īs-rā-ēl.	34 <i>r</i> Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54. <i>s</i> Offerings, Gen. 22:2. <i>t</i> Priests, Ex. 28:1.
24 <i>j</i> Unclean Food, Gen. 9:3. <i>k</i> Beasts, Rev. 15:2.	24 And the fat of that which dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn of beasts, may be used for any other service; but ye shall in no wise eat of it. 25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering	28 And Jè-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, 29 Speak unto the children of Īs-rā-ēl, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace-offerings unto Jè-hō'vāh shall bring his oblation unto Jè-hō'vāh out of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings: 30 his own hands shall bring the offerings of Jè-hō'vāh made by fire; the fat with the breast shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a wave-offering before Jè-hō'vāh. 31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar; but the breast shall be Aār'ōn's and his sons'. 32 And the right thigh shall ye give unto the priest for a heave-offering out of the sacrifices of your peace-offerings. 33 He among the sons of Aār'ōn that offereth the blood of the peace-offerings, and the fat, shall have the right thigh for a portion. 34 For the wave-breast and the heave-thigh have I taken of the children of Īs-rā-ēl out of the sacrifices of their peace-offerings, and have given them unto Aār'ōn the priest and unto his sons as their portion for ever from the children of Īs-rā-ēl.	

*ABOMINATION: Hateful Thing.—Gen. 43:32; 46:34; Deut. 25:16; Ps. 88:8; Lu. 16:15; Rev. 21:27.
Ceremonial Impurity.—Lev. 11:10-13, 20, 23, 41, 42; Deut. 24:4; Is. 66:17; Jer. 2:7; Ez. 16:2-58.
Moral Wrong.—In General.—Pr. 15:9; 16:12; Rev. 17:4, 5; 21:27. Impurity.—Lev. 18:22; 20:13; Perversity.—Pr. 3:12; 11:20. Falsehood in Speech.—Pr. 8:7; 12:22. Dishonesty in Trade.—Pr. 11:1; 20:10, 23; Justifying the Wicked or condemning the Righteous.—Pr. 17:15.
Religious Offence.—From Heathen Point of View: to the Egyptians, Israelite's Sacrifice—Ex. 8:26. From Christian Point of View: A Proud Heart—Pr. 6:16; Lu. 16:15; Defect-

ive Ritual.—Deut. 17:1; Rev. 17:18. Ritual without Ethical Meaning.—Is. 1:13. The Prayer of the Wicked.—Pr. 28:9. Their Sacrifice.—Pr. 15:8. Themselves.—Is. 41:24.
Idols.—In General.—Deut. 7:25, 26; 27:15; 29:17; Ez. 7:20. Milcom of the Ammonites.—I Ki. 11:5. Ashtoreth of the Sidonians.—II Ki. 23:13. Stock of Tree.—Is. 44:19.
Idolatrous Practice.—Deut. 17:4; 18:9, 12; II Ki. 21:2, 11; II Chr. 28:3; 33:2; Ez. 8:6, 9, 13. Idols and Idolatrous Practices combined.—Jer. 4:1; Ez. 5:9; 16:22; 33:29. Cf. Hos. 9:10; Mal. 2:11.
Abomination of Desolation (That desolates by its Enormity).—Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11; Mt. 24:15; Mk. 13:14.

35
a Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
b Or, portion.
c Fire, Lev. 10:2.
d Day, Lev. 25:8.
e Consecration of Priests, Ex. 28:1.
f Minister, Acts 15:39.

36
f God, Gen. 1:1.

37
g Law, Deut. 31:24.
h Consecration, Is. 13:3.

38
i Mt. Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
j Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

2
k Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.

3
l Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
m Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

35 This is the ^a anointing-portion of Aâr-ôn, and the anointing-portion of his sons, out of the offerings of Jê-hô'vâh made by ^b fire, in the ^c day when he ^d presented them to ^e minister unto Jê-hô'vâh in the priest's office; 36 which ^f Jê-hô'vâh commanded to be given them of the children of Îs-râ-êl, in the day that he anointed them. It is *their* portion for ever throughout their generations.

37 This is the ^g law of the burnt-offering, of the meal-offering, and of the sin-offering, and of the trespass-offering, and of the ^h consecration, and of the sacrifice of peace-offerings; 38 which Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mô'sêš in ⁱ mount Sî'nâi, in the day that he commanded the children of Îs-râ-êl to offer their oblations unto Jê-hô'vâh, in the ^j wilderness of Sî'nâi.

8 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sêš, saying, 2 Take Aâr-ôn and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and the bullock of the sin-offering, and the two rams, and the ^k basket of unleavened bread; 3 and assemble thou all the congregation at the ^l door of the ^m tent of meeting. 4 And Mô'sêš did as Jê-hô'vâh commanded him; and the congregation was assembled at the

Var. Rend. — V. 35. anointing portion — share, VAR. BAEN. trespass-offering — guilt-offering, R. V. 37. consecration — installation-offerings, VAR.; Gloss, installation-offering, BAEN. Vs. 3, 4, 31, 33, 35. door — entrance, VAR. BAEN. Chap. 8. — V. 7. skilfully woven band — Or, band, VAR.; cunningly woven band, R. bound — fastened. V. 8. in the breastplate — See on, Ex. 28:30. V. 9. crown — Or, (sign of) consecration, Etw. V. 10. tabernacle — dwelling-place. V. 15. purified — So BAEN.; purged from sin. atonement — an atonement.

* BASKET: Baskets for Bread.—Gen. 40:16, 18; Ex. 29:3, 23, 32; Lev. 8:2, 26, 31; Num. 6:15, 17, 19; Mt. 14:20; 16:9, 10; Mk. 6:43; 8:19, 20; Lu. 9:17; John 6:13.

Baskets for Fruit.—Deut. 26:2, 4; Jer. 6:9; 24:2; Amos 8:1, 2. Baskets for Meat.—Ju. 6:19; Mt. 15:37; Mk. 8:8.

Paul escapes in a Basket.—Acts 9:25; II Cor. 11:33.

Blessings and Cursings on Baskets.—Deut. 28:5, 17.

Heads put in a Basket.—II Ki. 10:7.

door of the tent of meeting. 5 And Mô'sêš said unto the congregation, This is the thing which Jê-hô'vâh hath ⁿ commanded to be done.

6 And Mô'sêš brought Aâr-ôn and his sons, and washed them with water. 7 And he put upon him the ^o coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the êph'ôd upon him, and he girded him with the skilfully woven band of the êph'ôd, and bound it unto him therewith. 8 And he placed the breastplate upon him: and in the breastplate he put the ^p Ū'rîm and the ^q Thûm'mîm. 9 And he set the ^r mitre upon his ^s head; and upon the ^t mitre, in front, did he set the golden plate, the holy ^u crown; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mô'sêš.

10 And ^v Mô'sêš took the ^w anointing ^x oil, and anointed the ^y tabernacle and all that was therein, and ^z sanctified them. 11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar ^a seven times, and anointed the altar and all its vessels, and the laver and its base, to sanctify them. 12 And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aâr-ôn's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him. 13 And Mô'sêš brought Aâr-ôn's sons, and clothed them with coats, and girded them with girdles, and bound head-tires upon them; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mô'sêš.

14 And he brought the ^b bullock of the ^c sin-offering: and ^d Aâr-ôn and his ^e sons ^f laid their hands upon the head of the bullock of the sin-offering. 15 And he ^g slew it; and Mô'sêš took the ^h blood, and put it upon the horns of the ⁱ altar round about with his ^j finger, and ^k purified the altar, and poured out the blood at the base of the

5
n Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

7
o Coat, Gen. 37:3.

8
p Urim and Thummim, Ezra 2:63.
2 That is, the Lights and the Perfections.

9
3 Or, turban.
q Head, Pr. 20:29.
r Crown, II Sam. 1:10.

10
s Moses, Ex. 3:4.
t Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
u Anointing Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
v Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
w Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

11
x Seven, Gen. 2:2.

14
y Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
z Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
a Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
b Nadab and Abihu, Num. 3:4.
c Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.

15
d Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
e Blood, Lev. 17:11.
f Altar, Gen. 22:9.
g Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
h Purification, Lev. 15:2.

- 15**
a Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
- 16**
b Fat of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20.
c Caul, Is. 3:18.
d Liver, Pr. 7:23.
e Kidneys, Is. 34:6.
- 17**
f Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
g Fire, Lev. 10:2.
h Encampment, Num. 31:10.
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

- 18**
k Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

- 19**
l Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.

- 22**
m Consecration of Priests, Ex. 28:1.
n Consecration, Is. 13:3.

- 23**
o Ex. 29:20, 21.
p Ear, Ex. 29:20.
q See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
r Foot, Gen. 18:4.

altar, and sanctified it, to make^a atonement for it. 16 And he took all the^b fat that was upon the inwards, and the^c caul of the^d liver, and the two^e kidneys, and their fat; and Mō'sēs burned it upon the altar. 17 But the bullock, and its * skin, and its^f flesh, and its dung, he burnt with^g fire without the^h camp; asⁱ Jê-hō'vāh^j commanded Mō'sēs.

18 And he presented the^k ram of the burnt-offering: and Aār'ōn and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram. 19 And he killed it; and Mō'sēs^l sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. 20 And he cut the ram into its pieces; and Mō'sēs burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat. 21 And he washed the inwards and the legs with water; and Mō'sēs burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt-offering for a sweet savor: it was an offering made by fire unto Jê-hō'vāh; as Jê-hō'vāh commanded Mō'sēs.

22 And he presented the other ram, the ram of^m n consecration: and Aār'ōn and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram. 23 And he slew it; and Mō'sēs took of the blood thereof, and^o put it upon the tip of Aār'ōn's^p right ear, and upon the^q thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his^r right foot. 24 And he brought Aār'ōn's sons; and Mō'sēs put of the blood upon the tip of their right

Var. Rend.—Vs. 16, 25. Caul—*See ch. 3:4*. V. 17. he—*Or*, was. Vs. 19, 24. sprinkled—*So* BAEN.; threw. upon—*against*. Vs. 22, 29, 31, 33. consecration—*installation*, VAR. BAEN.

* SKIN.—Made Coats of—Gen. 3:21. Rebecca put Skins on Hands of Isaac—Gen. 27:16. His only Covering—Ex. 22:27. Skin of Bullock to burn—Ex. 29:14. Skin of his Face shone—Ex. 34:29, 30, 35. Priest have the Skin of Sacrifice—Lev. 7:8. Leprosy—Lev. 13:2, 4, 11, 56. Filthy Skin to be washed—Lev. 15:17. Skin for Skin, etc.—Job 2:4. After my Skin is destroyed—Job 19:26. Can Ethiopian change Skin?—Jer. 13:23. John had a Girdle of—Mk. 1:6. Wandered in Sheep-skins—Heb. 11:37.

ear, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot: and Mō'sēs sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. 25 And he took the fat, and the fat tail, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul of the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right¹ thigh: 26 and out of the^s basket of^t unleavened bread, that was before Jê-hō'vāh, he took one unleavened cake, and one cake of^u oiled bread, and one wafer, and placed them on the fat, and upon the right thigh: 27 and he put the whole upon the hands of Aār'ōn, and upon the hands of his sons, and waved them for a wave-offering before Jê-hō'vāh. 28 And Mō'sēs took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt-offering: they were a consecration for a sweet savor: it was an offering made by fire unto Jê-hō'vāh. 29 And^v Mō'sēs took the breast, and waved it for a^w wave-offering before Jê-hō'vāh: it was Mō'sēs' portion of the ram of consecration; as Jê-hō'vāh commanded Mō'sēs.

30 And Mō'sēs took of the^x v anointing oil, and of the^y blood which was upon the^z altar, and sprinkled it upon^a Aār'ōn, upon his garments, and upon^b his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him, and^c sanctified Aār'ōn, his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 And Mō'sēs said unto Aār'ōn and to his sons, ^e Boil the flesh at the^f door of the^g tent of meeting: and there eat it and the bread that is in the

Var. Read.—**Chap. 8.**—V. 25. the fat, and—the fat (even), *Sam. Gen. Di.* (*cf.* Ex. 29:22; ch. 3:9). V. 31. I commanded—*am* commanded, *Sept. Onk. Pesh. Di. & marg. (pts.) Cf. v. 35; ch. 10:13.*

- 25**
1 Or, shoulder.

- 26**
s Basket, Lev. 8:2.
t Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
u Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

- 29**
v Moses, Ex. 3:4.
w Offering, Gen. 22:2.

- 30**
x Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
y Anointing Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
z Blood, Lev. 17:11.
a Altar, Gen. 22:9.
b Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
c Nadab and Abihu, Num. 3:4.
d Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

- 31**
e Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.
f Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
g Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

31
a Basket, Lev. 8:2.
1 Or, as otherwise read, as I commanded.

32
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.

33
c Seven, Gen. 2:2.

34
d Day, Lev. 25:8.
e Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

35
f Night, Ps. 19:2.
g Death, Rom. 5:12.

1
h Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

2
i Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

3
j Israel, Deut. 4:1.
k Goats, Deut. 14:4.
l Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
m Blemish, Lev. 5:18.

4
n Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

a basket of consecration, ¹ as I commanded, saying, Aâr'ôn and his sons shall eat it. 32 And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with ^b fire. 33 And ye shall not go out from the door of the tent of meeting ^c seven days, until the days of your consecration be fulfilled: for he shall consecrate you seven days. 34 As hath been done this ^d day, so Jê-hô'vâh hath commanded to do, to make ^e atonement for you. 35 And at the door of the tent of meeting shall ye abide day and ^f night seven days, and keep the charge of Jê-hô'vâh, that ye ^g die not: for so I am commanded. 36 And Aâr'ôn and his sons did all the things which Jê-hô'vâh commanded by Mō'sēs.

9 And it came to pass on the eighth day, that Mō'sēs called Aâr'ôn and his sons, and the ^h elders of Īs'râ-êl; 2 and he said unto Aâr'ôn, Take thee a calf of the ⁱ herd for a sin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering, without blemish, and offer them before Jê-hô'vâh. 3 And unto the ^j children of Īs'râ-êl thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye a ^k he-goat for a sin-offering; and a calf and a ^l lamb, both a year old, without ^m blemish, for a burnt-offering; 4 and an ox and a ram for peace-offerings, to sacrifice before Jê-hô'vâh; and a meal-offering mingled with ⁿ oil: for to-day Jê-hô'vâh appeareth unto you. 5 And they brought that which Mō'sēs commanded before the tent of meeting: and all the congregation drew near and stood before Jê-hô'vâh.

Var. Rend.—V. 33. consecrate you—install you, *lit.* fill your hand (*cf.* Ju. 17:5; I Ki. 13:33). VAR. fill your hands. BAEN. V. 36. by Moses—by the hand of Moses, *ri*; through the mediation of Moses. BAEN. **Chap. 9.**—V. 3. he-goat—shaggy buck. V. 7. offer—*Lit.* do. Vs. 10, 19. caul—*See* ch. 3:4. Vs. 12, 18. sprinkled—threw. upon—against.

6 And Mō'sēs said, This is the thing which Jê-hô'vâh commanded that ye should do: and the ^o ^p glory of Jê-hô'vâh shall appear unto you. 7 And Mō'sēs said unto Aâr'ôn, Draw near unto the altar, and offer thy sin-offering, and thy burnt-offering, and make atonement for thyself, and for the people; and offer the oblation of the people, and make atonement for them; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded.

8 So Aâr'ôn drew near unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin-offering, which was for himself. 9 And the sons of Aâr'ôn presented the blood unto him; and he dipped his ^q finger in the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the base of the altar: 10 but the ^r fat, and the ^s kidneys, and the ^t caul from the ^u liver of the sin-offering, he burnt upon the altar; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēs. 11 And the ^v flesh and the ^w skin he burnt with fire without the ^x camp.

12 And he slew the ^y ^z burnt-offering; and ^a Aâr'ôn's ^b ^c sons delivered unto him the ^d blood, and he ^e sprinkled it upon the ^f altar round about. 13 And they delivered the burnt-offering unto him, piece by piece, and the ^g head: and he burnt them upon the altar. 14 And he washed the inwards and the ^h legs, and burnt them upon the burnt-offering on the altar.

15 And he presented the people's oblation, and took the goat of the sin-offering which was for the people, and slew it, and offered it for ⁱ sin, as the first. 16 And he presented the burnt-offering, and offered it according to the ^j ordinance. 17 And he presented the meal-offering, and filled his hand

6
o Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.

9
q Finger, II Sam. 21:20.

10
r Fat of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20.
s Kidneys, Is. 34:6.
t Caul, Is. 3:18.
u Liver, Pr. 7:23.

11
v Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
w Skin, Lev. 8:17.
x Encampment, Num. 31:10.

12
y Offering, Gen. 22:2.
z Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
a Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
b Nadab and Abihu, Num. 3:4.
c Levites, Num. 1:47.
d Blood, Lev. 17:11.
e Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.
f Altar, Gen. 22:9.

13
g Head, Pr. 20:29.

14
h Legs, Ps. 147:10.

15
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.

16
j Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.

17
a Morning, Ps. 65:8.

19
b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
c Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
d Kidneys, Is. 34:6.
e Caul, Is. 3:18.
f Liver, Pr. 7:23.

21
g Moses, Ex. 3:4.

22
h Hands lifted up, Ex. 16:12.

therefrom, and burnt it upon the altar, besides the burnt-offering of the ^a morning.

18 He slew also the ox and the ram, the sacrifice of peace-offerings, which was for the people: and Aâr'ôn's sons delivered unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about, 19 and the fat of ^b the ox and of the ^c ram, the fat tail, and that which covereth *the inwards*, and the ^d kidneys, and the ^e caul of the ^f liver: 20 and they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar: 21 and the breasts and the right thigh Aâr'ôn waved for a wave-offering before Jê-hô'vâh; as ^g Mô'sêš commanded.

22 And Aâr'ôn ^h lifted up his
Var. Rend.—Vs. 20, 24. fat—fat pieces, VAR. BAEN. V. 20. breast—breast pieces, BAEN.

*** FIRE: Used on Altar.**—Gen. 22:6, 7; Lev. 6:13; 9:24; 22:22; 23:8, 13, 18, 25, 27, 36, 37; 24:7, 9; Ju. 13:20; II Chr. 35:13.

Offerings made with Fire.—Ex. 29:18, 25, 41; 30:20; Lev. 1:7, 8, 9, 13, 17; 2:2, 3, 9, 10, 11, 16; 3:3, 5, 9, 11, 14, 16; 6:17, 18; 7:5, 25; 8:21, 28; 10:12, 13; 16:12, 13; 21:6–21; 22:27; 23:8, 13, 18, 25, 27, 36, 37; 24:7; Num. 15:3, 10, 13, 14, 25; 18:17; 28:2, 3, 6, 8, 13, 19, 24; 29:6, 13; Deut. 18:1; Josh. 13:14; Ps. 148:8, &c.

Incense must only be burned on the Altar Fire.—Lev. 6:9, 10, 12, 13; 10:1; 16:12; Num. 16:46.

Used miraculously.—Ps. 18:12, 13. Abraham—Gen. 15:17. Aaron—Lev. 9:24. Gideon—Ju. 6:21. Manoah—Ju. 13:20. David—I Chr. 21:26. Solomon—II Chr. 7:1. Elijah—I Ki. 18:23–25, 38; 19:12; II Ki. 1:10, 12, 14, 2:11.

Coming down from Heaven.—Gen. 19:24; Ex. 9:23, 24; I Ki. 18:24, 38; II Chr. 7:1, 3; Job 1:16; Ez. 38:22; Lu. 9:54; 17:29; Rev. 8:5, 7; 9:18; 13:13; 16:8; 20:9.

Used as a Symbol of God's Presence.—To Abraham—Gen. 15:17. To Children of Israel—Ex. 19:18; Deut. 4:11, 12, 15, 33, 36; Is. 4:5. In Burning Bush—Ex. 3:2; Acts 7:30. At Sinai—Ex. 19:18; Lev. 10:2; Deut. 5:4, 5, 22, 24, 26; 9:10, 15; 10:4; Heb. 12:18. At Pentecost—Acts 2:3.

Used as a Propitiation to Molech.—Lev. 18:21; I Ki. 11:7; II Ki. 16:3; 17:17; 23:10.

Child Sacrifice forbidden.—Lev. 18:21; 20:2–5; Deut. 18:10.

Sons and Daughters pass through Fire.—II Ki. 17:17, 31; 21:6; 23:10, 11; II Chr. 28:3; 33:6; Jer. 7:31; 19:5; Ez. 16:21; 20:26, 31; 23:37.

Cooking with.—Ex. 12:8, 9; Lev. 10:12; John 21:9.

Burnt with Fire.—Ps. 80:16. Remains of Offering—Ex. 12:10; 29:14, 34; Lev. 4:12; 7:17, 19; 8:17, 32; 9:11; 16:27; 19:6. Chariots—Josh. 11:6, 9; II Ki. 23:11. Fir-tree—Is. 44:16, 19. Forest—Ps. 83:14; Jer. 21:14; 22:7; Ez. 15:1–8; 20:46–48; Joel 1:19, 20; Zech. 1:11. Golden Calf—Ex. 32:20; Deut. 9:21. Grain—Ex. 22:6; Ju. 15:5; II Sam. 14:30, 31. Gods—Is. 37:19; Jer. 43:13, 13. Graven Images—Deut. 7:5, 25; II Ki. 19:18. Asherim—Deut. 12:3. Hair of Nazirite—Num. 6:18. Rings cast into Fire—Ex. 32:24. Weapons—Ez. 39:9, 10. Hires—Mic. 1:7.

Consuming Fire.—Job 31:12; Jer. 48:45. Cities and Encampment—Num. 21:28; 31:10; Deut. 13:16; Josh. 6:24; 8:8; Ju. 1:8; 9:49, 52; II Ki. 8:12; Neh. 1:3; 2:3, 13, 17; Ps. 74:7; Is. 1:7; Jer. 21:10; 32:29; 34:2, 22; 37:8, 10, 38:17, 18, 23; 39:8; 49:2, 27; 50:32; 51:31, 32, 58; 52:13; Ez. 5:2; 15:1–8;

hands toward the people, and ⁱ blessed them; and he came down from offering the sin-offering, and the burnt-offering, and the peace-offerings. 23 And Mô'sêš and Aâr'ôn went into the ^j tent of meeting, and came out, and blessed the people: and the ^k glory of Jê-hô'vâh appeared unto all the people. 24 And there came forth fire from before Jê-hô'vâh, and consumed upon the altar the burnt-offering and the fat: and when all the people saw it, they shouted, and fell on their ⁿ faces.

10 And ^o Nâ'dâb and Ā-bî'hû, the sons of Aâr'ôn, took each of them his ^p censor, and put fire therein, and laid ^q incense thereon, and offered strange fire before Jê-hô'vâh, which he had not commanded them. 2 And there came forth ^r fire from before Jê-hô'vâh, and devoured them, and they ^s died before Jê-hô'vâh.

23:47; Hos. 8:14; Amos 1:4, 7, 10, 12, 14; 2:2, 5. Adversaries—Job 22:20; Ps. 97:3; Is. 26:11. Sheep and Servants—Job 1:16. Tents of Bribery—Job 15:34.

Punishment.—Josh. 7:15, 25; Job 31:11; Ps. 11:6; 21:9; 68:2; 89:46; 105:32; 140:10; Is. 9:5, 18, 19; 47:14. Upon Egypt—Ex. 9:23, 24; Ez. 30:8–16. Upon Sodom and Gomorrah—Gen. 19:24, 25; Lu. 17:29; Jude 7. Consumes Korah's Followers—Lev. 21:9; Num. 16:35; Ps. 106:18. At Taberah—Num. 11:1–3. Elijah—II Ki. 1:9–12.

Used as a Torture.—Lev. 21:9; Deut. 18:10; Jer. 29:22; Dan. 3:6.

Burning of Garments for Leprosy.—Lev. 13:52, 55, 57.

Fire of Vengeance.—Deut. 32:22; Ju. 12:1; 14:15; 15:6; 18:27; 20:48; I Sam. 30:1, 3, 14; I Ki. 9:16; 16:18; II Ki. 25:9; I Chr. 14:12; II Chr. 36:19; Neh. 1:3; Ps. 78:21; Is. 50:11; 66:15, 16, 24; Jer. 4:4; 5:14; 15:14; 17:4, 27; Lam. 1:12, 13; Ez. 16:41; 21:31, 32; 23:25; 24:8–12; 28:18; 39:6; Joel 1:19, 20, 2:3, 5; Amos 1:4, 7, 10, 12, 14; 2:2, 5; 5:6; Ob. 18; Mic. 1:4; Zeph. 1:18; 3:8; Zech. 9:4; Heb. 12:29; Jude 7, 23; Rev. 17:16; 18:8. See "Anger" under "Figurative Use," and "Hell Fire."

Used as a War Signal.—Ju. 20:38, 40; Jer. 6:1.

A Refining Process.—Num. 31:23; Ps. 12:6; Is. 48:10; Zech. 13:9; Mal. 3:2; Mt. 3:10–12; Rev. 1:15; 3:18.

Forbidden Fire.—Not to be kindled on the Sabbath—Ex. 35:3. Vain Fire—Mal. 1:10.

Pillar of Fire.—Ex. 13:21–22; 14:24; 40:38; Num. 9:15–16; 14:14; Deut. 1:33; Neh. 9:12, 19; Ps. 78:14; 105:39; Rev. 10:1.

The Righteous Endure It.—Is. 33:14–16; Dan. 3:24–27.

Strange Fire.—Lev. 10:1; Num. 3:4; 26:61.

Eternal Fire.—Mt. 18:8; 25:41.

Hell of Fire.—Mt. 5:22; 13:40–42, 50; 18:9; Mk. 9:43, 45–48; Jas. 3:6; II Pet. 3:7; Jude 7, 23; Rev. 14:10, 11. See "Vengeance." "Hell" Mk. 9:43.

Unquenchable Fire.—Mk. 9:43.

Lake of Fire.—Rev. 19:20; 10:10, 14, 15; 21:8.

Salted with Fire.—Mk. 9:49.

Baptism of Fire.—Figurative—Mt. 3:11–12; Lu. 3:16–17; 12:49.

ⁱ Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

23
^j Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
^k Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
^l Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.

24
ⁿ Face, Is. 6:2.

1
^o Nadab and Abihu, Num. 3:4.
^p Furniture of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
^q Incense, Ex. 30:34.

2
^r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

3
a Moses, Ex. 3:4.
b Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
1 Or, *are nigh*.
e Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Peace, Pr. 17:1.

4
g Mishaël, Ex. 6:22.
h Son, Gen. 21:19.
i Uzziel, Ex. 6:22.
j Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
k Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
l Encampment, Num. 31:10.

5
m Coat, Gen. 37:3.

6
n Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
o Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.
2 Acc. to Sept., Vulg. and Svr., *Uncover not your heads*.
p Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
q Head, Pr. 20:27.
r Mourning, John 11:35.
s Clothes, Job 31:19.

3 Then ^aMōšēs said unto ^bAārōn, This is it that ^cJē-hō'vāh spake, saying, I will be ^dsanctified in them that ¹come nigh me, and before all the people I will be ^eglorified. And Aārōn held his ^fpeace. 4 And Mōšēs called ^gMishā-ēl and Ēl-zā-phān, the ^hsons of ⁱŪ-zīzēl the uncle of Aārōn, and said unto them, Draw near, carry your ^jbrethren from before the ^ksanctuary out of the ^lcamp. 5 So they drew near, and carried them in their ^mcoats out of the camp, as Mōšēs had said. 6 And Mōšēs said unto Aārōn, and unto ⁿĒ-lē-ā-zār and unto ^oĪthā-mār, his sons, ²Let not the ^phair of your ^qheads go loose, neither ^rrend your ^sclothes; that ye ^tdie not, and that he be not ^uwroth with all the congregation: but let your

Var. Rend.—Chap. 10.—V. 3. be sanctified—*Rather*, sanctify myself, i.e. show myself holy. Cf. Ez. 38:16. **VAR. BAEN.** V. 6. Let not the hair of your heads go loose—*So BAEN.*; Dishevel. V. 7. door—entrance, **VAR. BAEN.**

References.—Abraham carries Fire in his Hand—Gen. 22:6. Like as—Pr. 6:27; 26:20, 21; Is. 5:24. Chariots of Fire—II Ki. 6:17. Of Jealousy—Ps. 79:5; Song of Sol. 8:6; Ez. 36:5; Zeph. 1:18; 3:8. Heap Coals of Fire—Pr. 25:22; Rom. 12:20. Contend by Fire—Amos 7:4. Unsatisfied Fire—Pr. 30:16. Devouring—Ex. 24:17; Deut. 4:24; 9:3; 32:22; Job. 9:15, 20; Job 20:26; Ps. 18:8; 21:9; 50:3; Is. 29:6; 30:30, 33. See Deut. 18:16; Is. 30:17. Reserved from—Num. 18:9. Stones of—Ez. 28:14, 16; Rev. 18:16. Burnt Flax—Job. 15:14; 16:9. Take Fire from the Hearth—Is. 30:14. Kindle a Fire—Jer. 7:18; 11:16; 17:27; 21:14; 43:12; 44:27; 50:32; Lam. 4:11; Ez. 20:47; Amos. 1:14; Acts 28:2. Flames of Fire—Ps. 29:7; 104:4; Dan. 3:22; Hos. 7:6. Through Fire and Water—Ps. 66:12; Is. 43:2. In the Brazier—Jer. 36:22, 23, 32. Underneath the Earth—Job 28:5. Furnace of—Gen. 15:17; Ps. 21:9; Dan. 3:11, 15. Wall of Fire—Zech. 2:5. Quench power of Fire—Heb. 12:18. Brand from the Fire—Zech. 3:2. Pan of Fire—Zech. 12:6. See "Firepan" under "Food"—Gen. 9:2. Heavens on Fire—II Pet. 3:7, 12. Falling in—Mt. 17:15; Mk. 9:22. Branches and Trees cut down and cast into the Fire—Mt. 3:10; 7:19; Lu. 3:9, 17; John 15:6; Rev. 14:18. Peter warming by the Fire—Mk. 14:54, 67; Lu. 22:55, 56; John 18:18. Shook off Serpent into Fire—Acts 28:2-5. Fuel for Fire—Is. 9:5, 19; Ez. 15:4, 6, 21:32.

Figure.—II Sam. 22:13; Job 41:19; Is. 10:16, 17; 65:5; Ez. 1:4, 13, 27; 5:2, 4; 8:2; 10:2, 6, 7; 19:12, 14; Dan. 7:9; 10:6; Hos. 7:6; Joel 2:30; Acts 2:19; Rev. 1:14; 2:18; 4:5; 8:8; 9:17; 11:5. Of Jehovah—II Sam. 22:19; Is. 31:9. Anger—Ps. 39:3; 57:4; 78:21; Is. 42:25; Jer. 4:4; 20:9; 21:12; Lam. 2:3, 4; Ez. 21:31, 32; 22:20-22, 31; 38:19; Nah. 1:6. Thorns burnt in Fire—II Sam. 23:6, 7; Ps. 58:9; 118:12; Is. 33:12. Breath as Fire—Is. 33:11. Tares burnt—Mt. 13:40-43. Tongue on Fire—Pr. 16:27; Jas. 3:6. Word of Jehovah as Fire—Jer. 5:14; 23:29. Ministers a Flame of Fire—Heb. 1:7. Lips as Scorching Fire—Pr. 16:27. Sea of Glass mingled with Fire—Rev. 15:2. Flesh as Fire—Jas. 5:3. Tested by Fire—I Cor. 3:13-15. See "Hell"—Mk. 9:43. "The Judgment"—II Pet. 2:4. "Punishment"—Gen. 39:20.

brethren, the whole house of ^vĪs-rā-ēl, bewail the burning which Jē-hō'vāh hath kindled. 7 And ye shall not go out from the ^wdoor of the ^xtent of meeting, lest ye die; for the ^yanointing ^zoil of Jē-hō'vāh is upon you. And they did according to the word of Mōšēs.

8 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Aārōn, saying, 9 ^aDrink no ^{*}wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tent of meeting, that ye die not: it shall be a ^bstatute for ever throughout your generations: 10 and ³that ye may make a distinction between the ^choly and the common, and between the ^dunclean and the clean; 11 and ^ethat ^fye may teach the children of Īs-rā-ēl all the statutes which Jē-hō'vāh hath spoken unto them by Mōšēs.

12 And Mōšēs spake unto Aārōn, and unto Ē-lē-ā-zār and unto Īthā-mār, his sons that were left, Take the ^gmeal-offering that remaineth of the

t Death, Rom. 5:12.
u Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Israel, Deut. 4:1.

7
w Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
x Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
y Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
z Anointing Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

9
a Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
b Statute, Neh. 9:14.

10
3 Or, *ye shall*.
c Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
d Clean and Unclean Animals, Gen. 2:20.

11
e Purification, Lev. 15:2.
f Instruction, Is. 54:13.

12
g Offering, Gen. 22:2.

*** WINE:** Making of.—Gen. 9:20-21; Is. 16:10; 24:7; 27:2; Mt. 21:33; Mk. 12:1.

A Token of Prosperity.—Gen. 27:28, 37; 49:11-12; Deut. 7:13; 11:14; 16:13; 18:4; 33:28; II Ki. 18:32.

A Mark of Desolation.—Deut. 28:39, 51; 32:32, 33, 38. **Used in Offerings.**—Ex. 29:40; Lev. 23:13; Num. 15:5, 7, 10; 28:14; I Chr. 9:29; Ezra 6:9.

Denied to High Priests.—Lev. 10:9; Ez. 44:21. Allotted to Priests among First-fruits—Num. 18:12.

Forbidden in Nazirite Vow.—Num. 6:3, 4, 20; Ju. 13:4, 7, 14; Amos 2:12; Lu. 1:15. Forbidden to Rechabites—Jer. 35:6, 7.

Used as a Drink.—Gen. 27:25; I Sam. 1:24; 10:3; 16:20; 25:18; Pr. 9:5; Eccl. 9:7; Song of Sol. 8:2; Is. 24:9; Amos 9:14; I Tim. 5:23.

Vicious Use of.—Gen. 19:32-35; I Sam. 1:14-15; 25:37; II Sam. 13:28; Esth. 1:10; 7:2, 7, 8; Ps. 78:65; Pr. 4:17; 20:1; 21:17; 23:30-31; 31:4-7; Eccl. 2:3; 10:19; Is. 5:11, 12, 22; 28:1, 7; Hos. 4:11; Joel 1:5; Hab. 2:5, 15; Rom. 14:21; Eph. 5:18; I Tim. 3:3, 8; I Pet. 4:3.

Various Uses.—As a Tithe—Deut. 12:17; 14:23-26; Neh. 10:37; 13:5, 12, 15. In Trickery—Josh. 9:4, 13. In Hospitality—Ju. 19:19; Lu. 10:34. In King's Courts—I Chr. 27:27; Dan. 5:1-4. As an Exchange—II Chr. 2:10. For Military Supply—II Chr. 11:11. For Taxes—Neh. 5:11. Symbol of God's Gracious Gifts—Is. 55:1. As a False Charge—Acts 2:13. In a Fable—Ju. 9:13.

New Wine in Old Bottles.—Mt. 9:17; Mk. 2:22; Lu. 5:37. **The Wine Miracle.**—John 2:3-10; 4:46.

For Communion and Blessing.—Gen. 14:18-20; Mt. 26:26-29; Mk. 14:22-25; Lu. 22:15-20; I Cor. 11:20-27.

Used Figuratively.—Job 32:19; Ps. 60:3; 75:8; Song of Sol. 1:2-4; 4:10; Rev. 14:8, 10; 16:19; 17:2; 18:3.

Winebibbers.—Pr. 23:30; Mt. 11:19; Lu. 7:34.

Winepress.—Is. 5:1-2; Mt. 21:33; Mk. 12:1.

12
a Fire, Lev. 10:2.
b Leavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
c Altar, Gen. 22:9.

13
d Portions of the Priests, Ex. 28:1.

16
e See "Goats," Deut. 14:4.
f Sin-offering, Gen. 22:2.

17
1 Or, to take away.
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Acts 22:16; Ex. 8:38; Num. 18:1.

18
i Ch. 6:30.

offerings of Jê-hô'vâh made by^a fire, and eat it without^b leaven beside the^c altar; for it is most holy; 13 and ye shall eat it in a holy place, because it is thy^d portion, and thy sons' portion, of the offerings of Jê-hô'vâh made by fire: for so I am commanded. 14 And the wave-breast and the heave-thigh shall ye eat in a clean place, thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they are given as thy portion, and thy sons' portion, out of the sacrifices of the peace-offerings of the children of Īś' râ-êl. 15 The heave-thigh and the wave-breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave-offering before Jê-hô'vâh: and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, as a portion for ever; as Jê-hô'vâh hath commanded.

16 And Mō'sēs diligently sought^e the goat of the^f sin-offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Ē-lê-â'zâr and with Īth'â-mâr, the sons of Aâr'ôn that were left, saying, 17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin-offering in the place of the sanctuary, seeing it is most holy, and he hath given it you¹ to bear^g the iniquity of the congregation, to make^h atonement for them before Jê-hô'vâh? 18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought into the sanctuary within: ye should certainly have eaten it in the sanctuary, ⁱas I commanded. 19 And Aâr'ôn spake unto Mō'sēs, Behold, this day have they offered

Var. Rend.—V. 15. fat—fat pieces, VAR. BAEN. as a portion forever—for a perpetual due. VAR. BAEN. V. 18. certainly—under all circumstances, BAEN. sanctuary within, i.e. the fore-court; holy court, BAEN. V. 19. Would it have been well pleasing—Lit. would it seem good. Chap. 11.—V. 3. parteth—divideth. cheweth—Lit. bringeth up. V. 5. coney—rock-badger, VAR. BAEN. V. 10. move—swarm, VAR. BAEN. creatures—Lit. souls. Cf. 1:20, 24.

their sin-offering and their burnt-offering before Jê-hô'vâh; and there have befallen me such things as these: and if I had eaten the sin-offering to-day, would it have been well-pleasing in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh? 20 And when Mō'sēs heard that, it was well-pleasing in his sight.

11 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mō'sēs and to Aâr'ôn, saying unto them, 2 Speak unto the children of Īś' râ-êl, saying, ^jThese are the living things which ye may eat among all the^k beasts that are on the^l earth. 3 Whatsoever parteth the^m hoof, and is cloven-footed, and² cheweth the cud, among the beasts, ⁿthat may ye eat. 4 Nevertheless^o these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that part the hoof: the camel, because he cheweth the cud but parteth not the hoof, he is unclean unto you. 5 And the³ coney, because he cheweth the cud but parteth not the hoof, he is unclean unto you. 6 And the hare, because she cheweth the cud but parteth not the hoof, she is unclean unto you. 7 And the^p swine, because he parteth the hoof, and is cloven-footed, but² cheweth not the cud, he is unclean unto you. 8 Of their^q flesh ye shall not eat, and their carcasses ye shall not touch; they are unclean unto you.

9 These may ye eat of all that are in the^r waters: ^swhatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the^t seas, and in the^u rivers, that may ye eat. 10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of all the living creatures that are in the waters, they are an^v abomination unto you, 11 and

2
i Clean Animals, Gen. 2:20.
k Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
l Earth, Gen. 2:1.

3
m Foot, Gen. 18:4.
2 Heb. bringeth up.
n Clean Food, Gen. 9:3.

4
o Unclean Animals, Gen. 2:20.

5
3 Heb. shaphan, the Hyrax Syriacus. Or, rock-badger.

7
p Swine, Deut. 19:8.

8
q Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

9
r Water, Ps. 95:5.
s Fish, Gen. 9:2.
t Seas, Ex. 14:21.
u River, Is. 32:2.

10
v Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

they shall be an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, and their carcasses ye shall have in abomination. 12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that is an abomination unto you.

13 And these ye shall have in abomination among the ^abirds; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination: the ^{b1}eagle, and the gier-eagle, and the ospray, 14 and the kite, and the falcon after its kind, 15 every ^craven after its kind, 16 and the ostrich, and the night-hawk, and the ^dsea-mew, and the hawk after its kind, 17 and the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl, 18 and the ²horned owl, and the pelican, and the vulture, 19 and the stork, the ³heron after its kind, and the hoopoe, and the bat.

20 All winged creepings things that go upon all fours are an abomination unto you. 21 Yet these may ye eat of all winged *creeping things that go upon all fours, which have ^elegs above their ^ffeet, wherewith to leap upon the earth; 22 even these of them ye may eat: the ^{g4}locust after its kind, and the ⁴bald lo-

Var. Rend. — V. 13. eagle — *Properly the griffon-vulture (see Mic. 1:16), Tristram. So always. ospray—sea-eagle, Sept. Vulg.; lamb vulture (or bearded vulture), BAEN. V. 14. After his kind—in the several kinds thereof. So throughout. VAR.; after their (different) kinds, BAEN. V. 16. ostrich—So BAEN.; female ostrich, Bo. Ge. night hawk—owl, Sept. Vulg.; male ostrich, Bo. Ge. V. 17. little owl—horned owl, Sept. Houghton; screech-owl, Kn. BAEN. great owl—ibis, Sept. Houghton; horned owl, Kn. V. 18. horned owl—purple water-hen, Sept. Tristram; owl, BAEN. vulture—carrion-vulture. V. 19. heron—parrot (?), Ge., the different kinds of plover, BAEN. V. 20. winged creeping thing—flying swarming things. that go upon all fours—[Gloss: which have four feet], BAEN. Vs. 21, 23, 29, 41–44. creeping—swarming. V. 21. legs—jointed legs. V. 22. bald—devouring. cricket—wingless locust. V. 26. and—but. Vs. 29, 31. unclean—the cleanest, Ku. Di. Vs. 29, 31, 42. creep—swarm. V. 29. great lizard—land crocodile, Sept. VAR. different kinds of lizards, BAEN. V. 30. gecko, and the land crocodile and the lizard and the sand lizard—*Different species of lizards, Ge.**

cust after its kind, and the ⁴cricket after its kind, and the ⁴grasshopper after its kind. 23 But all winged creeping things, which have four feet, are an abomination unto you.

24 And ^hby these ye shall become unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcass of them shall be unclean until the ⁱeven; 25 and whosoever beareth *ought* of the carcass of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even. 26 Every beast which parteth the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, is unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean. 27 And whatsoever goeth upon its paws, among all beasts that go on all fours, they are unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcass shall be unclean until the even. 28 And he that beareth the carcass of them shall ^jwash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

29 And these are they which are unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth: the weasel, and the mouse, and the great lizard after its kind, 30 and the ⁵gecko, and the ⁵land-crocodile, and the ⁵lizard, and the ⁵sand-lizard, and the chameleon. 31 These are they which are ^kunclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they are dead, ^lshall be unclean until the even. 32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any ^mvessel of ⁿwood, or ^oraiment, or ^pskin,

24
h See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
i Evening, Ps. 65:8.

28
j Ablutions, I Ki. 7:26.

30
5 Words of uncertain meaning, but probably denoting four kinds of lizards. Reptiles, Pr. 30:28.

31
k Unclean Animals, Gen. 2:20.
l See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

32
m Vessel. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
n Wood, Ex. 31:5.
o Clothing, Job 31:19.
p Skin, Lev. 8:17.

* CREEPING THINGS.—General Term for Insects and Reptiles—Gen. 1:26; Lev. 11:20–23, 29–31, 41–47; Ps. 104:20, 25; Rom. 1:23. Not to touch—Lev. 5:2; 11:20; Deut. 14:19. May eat of—Lev. 11:21–22. Uses of in False Worship—Ez. 8:10. Overthrow of—Ez. 38:20. All Manner of—Acts 10:12. Image of—Rom. 1:23. Every Kind of—Jas. 3:7. Creep into Houses—II Tim. 3:6. Creep in privily—Jude 4.

34
a Food, Gen. 9:3.
b Water, Ps. 95:5.

35
1 Or, *stewpan*.

36
c Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
2 Or, *cistern*.
Or, *he who*.

37
d Seed, Deut. 22:9.

39
e See "Clean Animals," Gen. 2:20.

41
f Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
g Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, wherewith any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; then shall it be clean. 33 And every earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean, and it ye shall break. 34 All^a food *therein* which may be eaten, that on which ^b water cometh, shall be unclean; and all drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessel shall be unclean. 35 And everything whereupon *any part* of their carcass falleth shall be unclean; whether oven, or ¹ range for pots, it shall be broken in pieces: they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you. 36 Nevertheless a fountain of a ^c pit wherein is a gathering of water shall be clean: but ³ that which toucheth their carcass shall be unclean. 37 And if *aught* of their carcass fall upon any sowing ^d seed which is to be sown, it is clean. 38 But if water be put upon the seed, and *aught* of their carcass fall thereon, it is unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, ^e of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcass thereof shall be unclean until the even. 40 And he that eateth of the carcass of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcass of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every ^f creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth is an ^g abomination; it shall not be eaten. 42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all fours, or whatso-

ever hath many feet, even all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination. 43 Ye shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby. 44 For I am ^h Jê-hô'vâh your God: ⁱ sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye ^j holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that moveth upon the ^k earth. 45 For I am Jê-hô'vâh that ^l brought you up ^m out of the land of ⁿ Ê'gÿpt, to be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.

46 This is the ^o law of the beast, and of the bird, and of every ^p living creature that moveth in the ^q waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth; 47 to make a distinction between the unclean and the clean, and between the living thing that may be eaten and the living thing that may not be eaten.

12 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Îs'râ-êl, saying, If a ^r woman conceive seed, and bear a man-child, then she shall be ^s unclean seven ^t days; as in the days of the ^u impurity of her sickness shall she be unclean. 3 And in the eighth day the ^v flesh of his foreskin shall be ^w circumcised. 4 And she shall continue in the ^x blood of *her* purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled. 5 But if she bear a maid-child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her impurity; and she shall

44
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
j Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
k Earth, Gen. 2:1.

45
l Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
m Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

46
o Law, Deut. 31:24.
p Life, Gen. 2:7.
q Sea, Ex. 14:21.

2
r Woman, Ruth 3:9.
s See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
t Day, Lev. 25:8.
4 Or, *separation*.

3
u Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
v Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.

4
w Blood, Lev. 17:11.
x Purification, Lev. 15:2.

Var. Rend. — V. 36. pit — Or, *cistern*, VAR. BAEN.; that—he that. Vs. 41, 43, 46. creepeth—swarmeth. V. 46. creature — Lit. soul (as Gen. 1:21, 24).

continue in the blood of *her* purifying threescore and six days.

6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a ^ason, or for a ^bdaughter, she shall bring a ^clamb a year old for a ^dburnt-offering, and a young pigeon, or a ^eturtle-dove, for a sin-offering, unto the ^fdoor of the ^gtent of meeting, unto the ^hpriest: 7 and he shall offer it before ⁱJê-hô^lvâh, and make ^katonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the ^lfountain of her blood. This is the ^mlaw for her that beareth, whether a male or a female. 8 And if her ⁿmeans suffice not for a lamb, then she shall take two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons; the one for a burnt-offering, and the other for a sin-offering; and the priest shall make atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

13 And Jê-hô^lvâh spake unto ^oMô^lšêš and unto ^pAâr^lôn, saying, 2 When a ^qman shall have in the ^rskin of his flesh a rising, or a scab, or a bright spot, and it become in the skin of his flesh the ^splague of ^tleprosy, then he shall be brought unto Aâr^lôn the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests: 3 and the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and if the ^uhair in the plague be turned white, and the appearance of the plague be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is the plague of leprosy; and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean. 4 And if the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and the appearance thereof be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be

not turned white, then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague seven days: 5 and the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if in his ^veyes the plague be at a stay, and the plague be not spread in the skin, then the priest shall shut him up ^wseven days more: 6 and the priest shall look on him again the seventh day; and, behold, if the plague be dim, and the plague be not spread in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is a scab: and he shall ^xwash his clothes, and be clean. 7 But if the scab spread abroad in the skin, after that he hath showed himself to the priest for his cleansing, he shall show himself to the priest again: 8 and the priest shall look; and, behold, if the scab be spread in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is leprosy.

9 When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest; 10 and the priest shall look; and, behold, if there be a white rising in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be quick raw flesh in the rising, 11 it is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean: he shall not shut him up; for he is unclean. 12 And if the leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague from his ^yhead even to his ^zfeet, as far as appeareth to the priest; 13 then the priest shall look; and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he is clean. 14 But whensoever raw flesh appeareth in him, he

6
a Son, Gen. 21:19.
b Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
c Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
d Offering, Gen. 22:2.
e Dove, Gen. 8:10.
f Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
g Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
h Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
i Priest, Ex. 28:1.

7
j God, Gen. 1:1.
k Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
l Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
m Law, Deut. 31:24.

8
n Poor, Deut. 24:14.

1
o Moses, Ex. 3:4.
p Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

2
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Skin, Lev. 8:17.
s Plague, Ex. 7:18.
t Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.

3
u Hair, II Sam. 14:26.

5
v Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
w Seven, Gen. 2:2.

6
x Ablutions, I Ki. 7:26.

12
y Head, Pr. 20:29.
z Feet, Gen. 18:4.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 12.—V. 6. door—entrance, VAR. BAEN. Chap. 13.—V. 2. plague—Or, spot; *Lit.* stroke. Vs. 6, 21, 26, 28, 56. be dim—have become pale, VAR.; paler, BAEN. V. 12. And—But. V. 14. whensoever—in the day that.

¹⁴
^a See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

shall be ^aunclean. 15 And the priest shall look on the raw flesh, and pronounce him unclean: the raw flesh is unclean: it is leprosy. 16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, then he shall come unto the priest; 17 and the priest shall look on him; and, behold, if the plague be turned into white, then the priest shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: he is clean.

18 And when the flesh hath in the skin thereof a boil, and it is healed, 19 and in the place of the boil there is a white rising, or a bright spot, reddish-white, then it shall be showed to the priest; 20 and the priest shall look; and, behold, if the appearance thereof be lower than the skin, and the ^bhair thereof be turned white, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy, it hath broken out in the boil. 21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs therein, and it be not lower than the skin, but be dim; then the priest shall shut him up seven days: 22 and if it spread abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague. 23 But if the bright spot stay in its place, and be not spread, it is the scar of the boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 Or when the ^cflesh hath in the skin thereof a burning by fire, and the quick *flesh* of the burning become a bright spot, reddish-white, or white; 25 then the priest shall look upon it; and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and the ap-

pearance thereof be deeper than the skin; it is leprosy, it hath broken out in the burning: and the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy. 26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no lower than the skin, but be dim; then the priest shall shut him up seven days: 27 and the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: if it spread abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy. 28 And if the bright spot stay in its place, and be not spread in the skin, but be dim; it is the rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean; for it is the scar of the burning.

29 And when a man or woman hath a plague upon the head or upon the beard, 30 then the priest shall look on the plague; and, behold, if the appearance thereof be deeper than the skin, and there be in it yellow thin hair, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a scall, it is leprosy of the head or of the beard. 31 And if the ^apriest look on the ^cplague of the scall, and, behold, the appearance thereof be not deeper than the ^fskin, and there be no black hair in it, then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague of the scall ^gseven days: 32 and in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague; and, behold, if the scall be not spread, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the appearance of the scall be not deeper than the skin, 33 then he shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the scall seven

Var. Rend.—V. 16. Or—Yet. Vs. 23, 28. scar—scab (inflammation, *Ka.*), *Ge. Kn. Ke. Di.*; an (harmless) ulcerous scar, BAEN. V. 24. a burning by fire—the scar of a burn, *Ge. Kn. Ke. Ka. Di. BAEN.* Vs. 24, 25. burning—scar, VAR.; scar of burning, BAEN. V. 28. and if—but if. V. 31. and there be—but there be.

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 31. black—*So DeW. Ka. Di.*; yellow, *Sept. Kn. Ke.*

³¹
^d Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^e Plague, Ex. 7:18.
^f Skin, Lev. 8:17.
^g Seven, Gen. 2:2.

²⁴
^c Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

34

- a* Ablutions,
1 Ki. 7:26.
b Purification,
Lev. 15:2.
c Ceremonial
Cleansing,
Lev. 15:14.

days more: 34 and in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall; and, behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin, and the appearance thereof be not deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall ^a wash his clothes, and ^{b c} be clean. 35 But if the scall spread abroad in the skin after his cleansing, 36 then the priest shall look on him; and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for the yellow hair; he is unclean. 37 But if in his eyes the scall be at a stay, and black hair be grown up therein; the scall is healed, he is clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38

- d* Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Woman, Ruth 3:9.

38 And when a ^d man or a ^e woman hath in the skin of the flesh bright spots, even white bright spots; 39 then the priest shall look; and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be of a dull white, it is a tetter, it hath broken out in the skin; he is clean.

40

- f* Head, Pr. 20:27.

40 And if a man's hair be fallen off his ^f head, he is bald; *yet* he is clean. 41 And if his hair be fallen off from the front part of his head, he is forehead bald; *yet* he is clean. 42 But if there be in the bald head, or the bald forehead, a reddish-white plague; it is leprosy breaking out in his bald head, or his bald forehead. 43 Then the priest shall look upon him; and, behold, if the rising of the plague be reddish-white in his bald head, or in his

Var. Rend.—V. 39. dull—pale. Vs. 42, 43. plague—*Or*, spot; *see* v. 2. V. 45. the hair of his head shall go loose—*So* BAEN.; his head disheveled. V. 47. a woollen—in a woollen, VAR. BAEN. V. 48. whether it be in warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen—*Or*, in a warp, or in a woof [*i.e.* in yarn for a warp or for a woof], whether it be linen or woollen; or, VAR.; or in a linen or woollen warp or woof or, BAEN. Vs. 51, 52. fretting—*Or*, malignant, VAR. BAEN. V. 52. whether the warp or the woof, in woollen or in linen—or the warp or the woof, whether woollen or linen. Vs 53, 56. And if—but if.

bald forehead, as the appearance of ^g leprosy in the skin of the flesh; 44 he is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall surely pronounce him unclean; his plague is in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his ^h clothes shall be rent, and ⁱ the hair of his head shall go loose, and he shall cover his upper ^j lip, and shall cry, ^k Unclean, unclean. 46 All the days wherein the plague is in him he shall be unclean; he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; ^l without the ^m camp shall his dwelling be.

47 The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a ⁿ linen garment; 48 whether it be in ¹ warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in anything made of skin; 49 if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, or in the warp, or in the woof, or in anything of skin; it is the plague of leprosy, and shall be showed unto the priest. 50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *that which hath* the plague seven days: 51 and he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in the skin, whatever service skin is used for; the plague is a fretting leprosy; it is unclean. 52 And he shall burn the ^o garment, whether the warp or the woof, in woollen or in ^p linen, or anything of ^q skin, wherein the ^r plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the ^s fire.

53 And if the ^t priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in

43

- g* Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.

45

- h* Clothes, Job 31:19.
i Ez. 24:17, 22; Mic. 3:7.
j Lips, Job 2:10.
k Lam. 4:15.

46

- l* Num. 5:1-4; 12:14.
m Encampment, Num. 31:10.

47

- n* Linen, Esth. 8:15.

48

- 1* Or, woven, or knitted stuff (and in ver. 49, &c.).

52

- o* Clothing, Job 31:19.
p Linen, Esth. 8:15.
q Skin, Lev. 8:17.
r Plague, Ex. 7:18.
s Fire, Lev. 10:2.

53

- t* Priest, Ex. 28:1.

54
a Ablutions,
I Ki. 7:26.

55
b See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.
1 Heb. *whether
it be bald in the
head thereof,
or, in the fore-
head thereof.*

59
c Law, Deut.
31:24.

anything of skin; 54 then the priest shall command that they^a wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more: 55 and the priest shall look, after that the plague is washed; and, behold, if the plague have not changed its color, and the plague be not spread,^b it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire: it is a fret,¹ whether the bareness be within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be dim after the washing thereof, then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof: 57 and if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in anything of skin, it is breaking out: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire. 58 And the garment, either the warp, or the woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This is the^c law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or the woof, or anything of skin, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

Var. Rend.—V. 55. it is a fret—*i.e.* eaten in. whether the bareness be within or without—whether it be bald behind or in front (v. 42). V.A.R. on the hinder or front side. BAEN. V. 57. breaking out—plague breaking out. V. 59. the woof, or—in the woof, or in. **Chap. 14.**—Vs. 5, 6, 50-52. running—fresh; *lit.* living. V.A.R.; living. BAEN.

*LEPROSY.—Disease possessing special Ceremonial Significance.

In the Human Body.—Lev. 13 ff.; Num. 5:2; Deut. 24:8. False Leprosy (Plague of Leprosy). Seven Varieties: "Scab"—Lev. 13:6. "Quick, raw Flesh"—Lev. 13:16. "Scab or Boil"—Lev. 13:23; "Scall"—Lev. 13:37. "Tetter"—Lev. 13:39. "Baldness"—Lev. 13:41.

Treatment of Genuine Leprosy.—Lev. 13:45, 46; Deut. 24:8. Isolation of Victims—Num. 5:2; Purification after Cure—Lev. 14:1-32. Cured by Jesus—Mt. 8:2, 3; 11:5; Mk. 1:40-42; Lu. 5:12, 13; 7:22; 17:12. To be healed by the Disciples—Mt. 10:8. In Clothing—Lev. 13:47 ff. Purification—Lev. 14:55 ff. In a House—Lev. 14:33. Purification—Lev. 14:43 ff.

14 And Jê-hô⁴-vâh spake unto Mô⁴-šêš, saying, 2 This shall be the law of the * leper in the day of his^{d e} cleansing: he shall be brought unto the priest: 3 and the priest shall go forth out of the^f camp; and the priest shall look; and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper, 4 then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two living^g clean birds, and^{h i} cedar-wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: 5 and the priest shall command to kill one of the birds in an^j earthen vessel over² running^k water. 6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar-wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the^l blood of the bird that was killed over the running water: 7 and he shall^m sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let go the living bird into the openⁿ field. 8 And^o he that is to be^p cleansed shall wash his^q clothes, and shave off all his^r hair, and bathe himself in water; and he shall be clean: and after that he shall come into the^s camp, but shall dwell outside his^t tent seven days. 9 And it shall be on the^u seventh^v day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his^w eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day he

2
d Purification,
Lev. 15:2.
e Ceremonial
Cleansing,
Lev. 15:14.

3
f Encampment,
Num. 31:10.

4
g Birds, Gen.
9:2.
h Wood, Ex.
31:5.
i Trees, Mt.
7:17.

5
j Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
k Heb. *living*.
l Water, Ps.
95:5.

6
l Blood, Lev.
17:11.

7
m Sprinkle, Ez.
36:25.
n Field, Num.
20:17.

8
o Leprosy, Lev.
14:2.
p Ceremonial
Cleansing,
Lev. 15:14.
q Clothes, Job
31:19.
r Hair, II Sam.
14:26.
s Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
t Tent, Num.
24:5.

9
u Seven, Gen.
2:2.
v Days, Lev.
25:5.
w Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

Notable Cases of Leprosy.—In the Hand of Moses as a Sign—Ex. 4:6. Threatened on Family of Joab—II Sam. 3:29. Visited as Punishment on Miriam—Num. 12:10; Deut. 24:9. On Gehazi—II Ki. 5:27. Cured in Naaman—II Ki. 5:1, 11; Lu. 4:27. Attack of King Uzziah (Azariah), II Ki. 15:5; II Chr. 26:19 ff. The Four Lepers of Samaria—II Ki. 7:3, 8. The Ten Lepers healed by Jesus—Lu. 17:12-19. Simon, the Leper—Mt. 26:6; Mk. 14:3.

10

- a* Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
b Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
c Offering, Gen. 22:2.
d Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
e Measures, Ex. 36:9.

11

- f* Priest, Ex. 28:1.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
i Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
j Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

12

- k* God, Gen. 1:1.

14

- l* Blood, Lev. 17:11.
m Ear, Ex. 29:20.
n See "Right Hand," Gen. 16:12.
o Foot, Gen. 18:4.

16

- p* Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
q Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.

shall take two ^a he-lambs without ^b blemish, and one ewe-lamb a year old without blemish, and three tenth parts of an ^c *ē-phāh* of fine flour for a ^e meal-offering, mingled with ^d oil, and one ^e *lōg* of oil. 11 And the ^f priest that cleanseth him shall set the ^g man that is to be cleansed, and those things, before *Jê-hō'vāh*, at the ^h door of the ⁱ tent of meeting. 12 And the priest shall take one of the he-lambs, and offer him for a trespass-offering, and the *lōg* of oil, and wave them for a wave-offering before ^k *Jê-hō'vāh*: 13 and he shall kill the he-lamb in the place where they kill the sin-offering and the burnt-offering, in the place of the sanctuary: for as the sin-offering is the priest's, so is the trespass-offering: it is most holy. 14 And the priest shall take of the ^l blood of the trespass-offering, and the priest shall put it upon the tip of the right ^m ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the ⁿ thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right ^o foot. 15 And the priest shall take of the *lōg* of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand; 16 and the priest shall dip his right ^p finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall ^q sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before *Jê-hō'vāh*. 17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass-offering: 18 and the rest of the oil that

Var. Rend.—Vs. 11, 23, 38. door—entrance, VAR. BAEN. Vs. 13, 25. he shall kill the lamb—Or, the lamb shall be slain, VAR. BAEN. V. 13. they kill the sin-offering—the sin-offering is killed, VAR.: are accustomed to kill, BAEN. Vs. 21, 48. And if—But if, VAR. BAEN. V. 23. for—of.

is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the ^r head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall make ^s atonement for him before *Jê-hō'vāh*. 19 And the priest shall offer the sin-offering, and make atonement for him that is to be cleansed because of his uncleanness: and afterward he shall kill the burnt-offering; 20 and the priest shall offer the burnt-offering and the meal-offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And if he be ^t poor, and cannot get so much, then he shall take one he-lamb for a trespass-offering to be waved, to make atonement for him, and one tenth part of an ^u *ē-phāh* of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering, and a *lōg* of oil; 22 and two ^v turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin-offering, and the other a burnt-offering. 23 And on the eighth day he shall bring them for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tent of meeting, before *Jê-hō'vāh*: 24 and the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass-offering, and the *lōg* of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave-offering before *Jê-hō'vāh*. 25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass-offering; and the priest shall take of the blood of the trespass-offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. 26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand; 27 and the priest shall ^w sprinkle with his right ^x finger some of the oil that is in his left hand ^y seven

18

- ^r Head, Pr. 20:29.
^s Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

21

- ^t Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^u Measures, Ex. 36:9.

22

- ^v Doves, Gen. 8:10.

27

- ^w Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.
^x Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
^y Seven, Gen. 2:2.

28
a Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
b Purification, Lev. 15:2.

29
c Head, Pr. 20:29.
d Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

30
e Dove, Gen. 8:10.

32
f Law, Deut. 31:24.

33
g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
h Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

34
i Land, Gen. 23:15.
j Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
k Plague, Ex. 7:18.
l House, Deut. 24:10.
m Possession, Mk. 10:22.

times before Jê-hôl-vâh: 28 and the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of ^ahim that is to be ^bcleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass-offering: 29 and the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the ^chead of him that is to be cleansed, to make ^datonement for him before Jê-hôl-vâh. 30 And he shall offer one of the ^eturtle-doves, or of the young pigeons, such as he is able to get, 31 even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, with the meal-offering: and the priest shall make atonement for him that is to be cleansed before Jê-hôl-vâh. 32 This is the ^flaw of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, who is not able to get that *which pertaineth* to his cleansing.

33 And Jê-hôl-vâh spake unto ^gMô'sēs and unto ^hAâr'ôn, saying, 34 When ye are come into the ⁱland of ^jĒā-nāan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the ^kplague of leprosy in a ^lhouse of the land of your ^mpossession; 35 then he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, There seemeth to me to be as it were a plague in the house. 36 And the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest goeth in to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house: 37 and he shall look on the plague;

Var. Rend.—V. 37. hollow streaks greenish or reddish—small depressions, greenish or reddish, VAR. greenish shapes or reddish pimples, BAEN. Vs. 42, 45, he—*Or*, they. V. 43, he hath taken—*Or*, they have. V. 44, fretting—*Or*, malignant, VAR. BAEN.

and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow streaks, greenish or reddish, and the appearance thereof be lower than the wall; 38 then the priest shall go out of the house to the ⁿdoor of the house, and shut up the house seven days. 39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look; and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house; 40 then the priest shall command that they take out the ^ostones in which the plague is, and cast them into an unclean place without the ^pcity: 41 and he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the ^qmortar, that they scrape off, without the city into an unclean place: 42 and they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken out the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plastered; 44 then the ^rpriest shall come in and look; and, behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is a fretting leprosy in the house: it is unclean. 45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place. 46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the ^seven. 47 And he that lieth in the house shall ^twash his ^uclothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

38
n Door, Ex. 12:22.

40
o Stones, Ex. 34:1.
p City, Gen. 4:17.

41
q Mortar, Ez. 13:10.

44
r Priest, Ex. 28:1.

46
s Evening, Ps 65:8.

47
t Washings, I Ki. 7:26.
u Clothes, Job 31:19.

48 And if the priest shall come in, and look, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plastered; then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed. 49 And he shall take to cleanse the house two ^a birds, and cedar-wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: 50 and he shall kill one of the birds in an earthen ^b vessel over ¹ running ^c water: 51 and he shall take the cedar-wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the ^d blood of the slain bird, and in the ¹ running water, and ^e sprinkle the house ¹ seven times: 52 and he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running

Var. Rend.—Vs. 49, 52. cleanse the house—*Lit.* purge the house from sin. V. 53. But he—And he.

49
a Birds, Gen. 19:2.

50
b Vessel. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
c Heb. *living*.
d Water, Ps. 95:5.

51
e Blood, Lev. 17:11.
f Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.
g Seven, Gen. 2:2.

water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar-wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet: 53 but he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open ^o field: so shall he make ^h atonement for the house; and it shall be clean.

54 This is the ⁱ law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and for a scall, 55 and for the leprosy of a garment, and for a house, 56 and for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot; 57 to ⁱ teach when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

15 And ^k Jê-hô-vâhspake ^l unto ¹ Mō-šêš and to ^m Aâr-ōn, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of ⁿ Îš-râ-ël, and say unto them, When any ^o man hath an issue out of his ^p flesh, because of his issue * he is un-

53
o Field, Num. 20:17.
h Attonement, Lev. 1:4.

54
i Law, Deut. 31:24.

57
j Instruction, Is. 54:13.

1
k God, Gen. 1:1.
l Moses, Ex. 3:4.
m Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

2
n Israel, Deut. 4:1.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

* **PURITY, PURIFICATION** (Clean, Cleansing). Correlative terms, Clean, Pure; Contrasted, Unclean, Impure. **Purification**.—Removal of Uncleaness; hence rendering Clean (Pure) what previously was Unclean (Defiled).

Clean and Unclean (ceremonially). (1) **Of Animals**: respectively Fit and Unfit for Food—Gen. 7:2, 8; 8:20; Lev. 20:25. Marks of Distinction: Quadrupeds—Lev. 11:4, 5, 6, 7, 8; Deut. 14:7, 10. Birds—Lev. 11:13-19; Deut. 14:11-20. Insects—Lev. 20:23. Reptiles—Lev. 11:29-31; Deut. 14:19. Fish—Lev. 11:9-12. Unclean may not be offered on the Altar—Lev. 22:25.

(2) **Of Persons**, qualified or disqualified to appear in Worship before God; hence also to mingle in Society—Lev. 11:24, 39, 40, 47; 12:2, 5; 13:3, 8 ff.; 15:2 ff.; Deut. 12:15, 22; 15:22. **The Uncircumcised are unclean**.—Is. 52:1.

Sources of Personal Defilement: Primary, Natural Causes, Issue out of One's Flesh—Lev. 15:2, 3. Seed of Copulation—Lev. 15:16. Sexual Intercourse—v. 18. Issue from a Woman in Health—Lev. 15:9; in Disease—vs. 25 ff.

Woman in Childbirth—Lev. 12:1-5. Contact with a Corpse—Num. 19:11; Lev. 5:2; 21:1 ff. Touching a Carcass—Lev. 11:39.

Eating that which died of itself—Lev. 17:15; 22:8. Transmission by Heredity—Job 14:4.

Secondary: Accidental, touching an Unclean Person or Thing—Lev. 15:4, 10; 22:5, 6. Sitting on Anything that an Unclean Person has sat on—Lev. 15:4 ff.; or lying down on a Bed occupied by an Unclean Person—Lev. 15:24.

Moral Cause of Uncleaness: Unnatural Sins of Uncastity ("Abominations")—Lev. 18:6-18; 19:23, 30; Job 36:14 marg. Incestuous Relations—Lev. 20:21, 25.

(3) **Of Places**, respectively free or not free of ceremonially Unclean Objects.—Lev. 14:36, 40, 41. Leprous Houses—Lev. 14:31-57 (see "Leprosy"—Lev. 14:2). Foreign Lands—Amos 7:17. Any Land defiled by Sin—Lev. 18:25, 28; Num. 35:33; Josh. 22:19; Ez. 9:11; Lam. 4:15; Ez. 22:24.

Distinction between Clean and Unclean of Vital Importance.—Lev. 10:10; 20:25; Deut. 23:14.

Regulations affecting the Unclean.—Animals must be redeemed—Lev. 27:11, 27; Num. 18:15. Persons may not eat of Holy Things—Lev. 7:19-21; 22:4, 5. What they may eat—Deut. 12:15, 22. They may celebrate the Passover at a Special Time—Num. 9:10. General Disqualifications—Is. 35:8. Priests especially must avoid Defilement—Num. 6:7; Is. 52:11. Also a Nazirite's Mother—Ju. 13:4, 7, 14. Duty of

teaching Distinctions devolves on Priests—Ez. 44:23. The Temple to be guarded against Uncleaness—II Chr. 23:19. Application of Distinctions by Haggai—Hag. 2:13. Uncleaness a Hardship—Hos. 9:3.

Confession of Uncleaness.—Is. 6:5; 64:6. **Duration of Uncleaness**.—For Secondary Causes, "until even"—Lev. 11:32, 39, 40; 15:5, 6, 8, 18, 21, 27; 17:15; 22:6; Num. 19:22. Priests in preparing Water of Purification—Num. 19:8, 21. In applying the Same—Num. 19:20.

For Primary Causes: Seven Days—Woman after Birth of a Son—Lev. 12:2 (continued to Forty Days). Suspicion of Leprosy—Lev. 13:4, 21, 26, 31, 50, 54. Contact with Dead Body—Num. 19:11, 14, 16. Two Weeks—Woman after Birth of a Daughter—Lev. 12:5 (continued to 80 days). Indefinite, depending on Length of Impurity—Lev. 15:25ff. Permanent. Leprosy Pronounced Incurable—Lev. 13:8, 15, 36, 44. In Garments—Lev. 13:51, 55.

Modes of Purification, Law of.—Num. 19:11-13. (1) Washing of one's Clothes—Lev. 15:5, 6, 11, 13, 22. (2) Bathing the Body with Water—Lev. 15:5-7, 13. (3) Sacrifice of two Turtle Doves, one for a Burnt-offering, the other for a Sin-offering—Lev. 15:14, 15, 29, 30. Or a Lamb in Purification for Childbirth, in Case of Wealthy Mother—Lev. 12:6-8.

(4) **Special Ceremonials**.—Water of Purification Made by Mixture of Ashes, of Red Heifer, Cedar Wood and Hyssop—Num. 19:2 ff.; Heb. 9:13. (5) For Leprosy—Lev. 14:21-32 (see also, "Leprosy"—Lev. 14:2).

Applications of the Law of Purification.—Purging the Altar—Lev. 8:15; Ez. 43:20, 25; II Chr. 34:5. The Temple—II Chr. 29:18; Neh. 13:9; Dan. 8:14. The Levites and Priests—Num. 8:21; Ez. 6:20; Neh. 12:30. Bathsheba—II Sam. 11:4.

Purification according to Persian Rite.—Esth. 2:3, 9, 12. **Moral Purification**.—Essential to Normal Relations with God—Ps. 24:4; 18:26; Job 4:17 marg.; 8:6; II Sam. 22:27; Pr. 20:9; 21:8; 30:12. Prayer for—Ps. 51:7; 79:9.

Purification in the N. T.—Ritual Elaborate—Mt. 15:2 ff.; Mk. 7:3 ff.; Heb. 9:10, 22; John 11:65. Provisions made for—John 2:6.

Discussion about.—John 3:25. **Attitude of Jesus towards**.—Lu. 11:38-41; Mt. 15:3-20; Mk. 7:6-23. Neglect by the Disciples of Jesus—Mk. 7:1-5; Mt. 15:1, 2; but practised by Paul—Acts 21:26; and Distinctions survive in Christian Practice—Acts 10:10 ff.; 11:8.

	clean. 3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness. 4 Every ^a bed whereon he that hath the issue lieth shall be unclean; and everything whereon he sitteth shall be unclean. 5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall ^b wash his ^c clothes, and bathe himself in ^d water, and be unclean until the ^e even. 6 And he that sitteth on anything whereon he that hath the issue sat shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean, then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 9 And what ¹ saddle soever he that hath the issue rideth upon shall be unclean. 10 And whosoever toucheth anything that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 11 And whomsoever he that hath the issue toucheth, without having rinsed his ⁷ hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the	even. 12 And the ⁹ earthen vessel, which he that hath the issue toucheth, shall be broken; and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water. 13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue, then he shall number to himself ^h seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes; and he shall bathe his flesh in ² running water, and shall be clean. 14 And on the eighth ⁴ day [*] he shall take to him two ⁱ turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, and come before ^k Jê-hô'vâh unto the ^l door of the ^m tent of meeting, and give them unto the ⁹ priest: 15 and the priest shall offer them, the one for a ^p sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make ⁹ atonement for him before Jê-hô'vâh for his issue. 16 And if any man's ^r seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall ^s bathe all his ^t flesh in water, and be unclean until the ^u even. 17 And every garment, and every ^v skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even. 18 The ^w woman also with whom a man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until the even.	12 ^g Vessel. See "Food," Gen. 9:3. 13 ^h Seven, Gen. 2:2. ² Heb. living. 14 ⁱ Day, Lev. 25:3. ^j Doves, Gen. 8:10. ^k God, Gen. 1:1. ^l Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22. ^m Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5. ⁿ Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9. ^o Priest, Ex. 28:1. 15 ^p Offering, Gen. 22:2. ^q Atonement, Lev. 1:4. 16 ^r Seed, Deut. 22:9. ^s Purification, Lev. 15:2. ^t Flesh, Rom. 2:8. ^u Evening, Ps. 65:8. 17 ^v Skin, Lev. 8:17. 18 ^w Woman, Ruth 3:9.
4 ^a Bed, Deut. 3:11.			
5 ^b Washings, I Ki. 7:26. ^c Clothes, Job 31:19. ^d Water, Ps. 95:5. ^e Evening, Ps. 65:8.			
9 ¹ Or, carriage.			
11 ⁷ Hand, Gen. 16:12.			

* CEREMONIAL CLEANSING.—Typical of Purification from Sin. The Israelites underwent a Severe Training both for themselves and for us—Heb. 9:8-10.

The Priest.—The Initiation—Ex. 29:4, 20; 40:12; Lev. 8:6. Daily Ministrations—Ex. 30:19-21; 40:31-32; II Chr. 4:6.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 15.—V. 3. stopped from—So BAEN.; stopped up by. V. 9. saddle—Or, carriage, Ge. Kn. Ke. Ka. V. 13. running—So BAEN. fresh, VAR. Vs. 14, 29. door—entrance, VAR. BAEN.

Transfer of Distinction to that between Idol Worship and Spiritual Worship—Acts 15:29; but with Abolition of Inherent Values—Rom. 14:14-20; I Cor. 6:13; Col. 2:16, 20-22; Titus 1:15; Heb. 10:2; and Symbolic Use—Rev. 16:13; 18:2. Distinction spiritualized.—II Cor. 6:17; Eph. 5:5; Heb. 9:23. Spiritual Purification through Jesus Christ.—I Pet. 1:22; II Pet. 1:9; Heb. 1:3; I John 3:3. See "Ceremonial Cleansing"—Lev. 15:4.

* CEREMONIAL CLEANSING.—Typical of Purification from Sin. The Israelites underwent a Severe Training both for themselves and for us—Heb. 9:8-10.

The Priest.—The Initiation—Ex. 29:4, 20; 40:12; Lev. 8:6. Daily Ministrations—Ex. 30:19-21; 40:31-32; II Chr. 4:6. On Day of Atonement—Lev. 16:4, 24, 26, 28. Purify the Unclean—Num. 19:7-10. Cleansing the Levites—Num. 8:7.

The Congregation.—Their Garments—Ex. 19:10, 14; Lev. 11:25, 40. Themselves—Num. 31:24; II Chr. 30:17-18.

The Individual.—Issues of Men—Lev. 15:1-18; 22:4-7. Of Women—Lev. 12:6-8; Num. 5:16-28.

The Leper.—Lev. Chap. 11, 13, 14. Miriam, a Leper—Num. 12:10-15.

Healed by Jesus.—Mt. 8:2-4; Mk. 1:40-44; Lu. 5:12-14.

The Garments.—Of Priests—Ex. 29:21; Lev. 6:27; Num. 19:7-10. Of People—Ex. 19:10, 14; Lev. 11:25, 40; 14:8, 47; 15:5-27.

The Sacrifice.—Lev. 1:9, 13; 8:21; 9:14; II Chr. 4:6.

Altar, Furniture, etc.—Ex. 29:20; 40:9-11; Lev. 1:5, 11; 3:2, 8, 13; 7:2; 17:6; Num. 18:17; Heb. 9:18-22.

19
a Blood, Lev.
17:11.
1 Or, separation.
b Seven, Gen.
2:2.

21
c Bed, Deut.
3:11.

19 And if a woman have an issue, *and* her issue in her flesh be ^a blood, she shall be in her ¹impurity ^bseven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even. 20 And everything that she lieth upon in her impurity shall be unclean: everything also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean. 21 And whosoever toucheth her ^cbed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 22 And whosoever toucheth anything that she sitteth upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 23 And if it be on the bed, or on anything whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even. 24 And if any man lie with her, and her impurity be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and every bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days not in the time of her impurity, or if she have an issue beyond the time of her impurity; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness she shall be as in the days of her impurity: she is unclean. 26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her impurity: and everything whereon she sitteth shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her impurity. 27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven

days, and after that she shall be clean. 29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tent of meeting. 30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make atonement for her before Jè-hô^zvâh for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye separate the ^dchildren of Īś-râ-ël from their uncleanness, that they ^edie not in their ^funcleanness, when they defile my ^gtabernacle that is in the midst of them.

32 This is the ^hlaw of him that hath an issue, and of him whose ⁱseed of copulation goeth from him, so that he is unclean thereby; 33 and of her that is sick with her impurity, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the ^jwoman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

16 And ^kJè-hô^zvâh spake ^lunto ^mMô^zšes, after ⁿthe death of the two sons of ^oAâr^z-ôn, when they drew near before Jè-hô^zvâh, and died; 2 and Jè-hô^zvâh said unto Mô^zšes, Speak unto Aâr^z-ôn thy brother, that he come not at ^pall times into the ^q* holy place within the ^rveil, before the ^smercy-seat which is upon the ^tark; that he die not: for I will appear in the ^ucloud upon the mercy-seat. 3 Herewith shall Aâr^z-ôn come into the holy place: with a young ^vbullock for a ^wsin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering. 4 He shall put on the ^xholy ^ylinen ^zcoat, and he shall have

31
d Israel, Deut.
4:1.
e Death, Rom.
5:12.
f See "Purification," Lev.
15:2.
g Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
32
h Law, Deut.
31:24.
i Seed, Deut.
22:9.
33
j Woman, Ruth
3:9.

1
k God, Gen. 1:1.
l Moses, Ex.
3:4.
m Nadab and
Abihu, Num.
3:4.
n Ch. 10:1, 2.
o Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
2
p Ex. 30:10;
Heb. 9:7, 25.
q Veil, Heb.
6:19.
r Mercy-seat,
I Chr. 28:11.
s Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
t Cloud of
Glory, Ex.
14:19.

3
u Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
v Offering, Gen.
22:2.
w Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.

4
x Ex. 28:39, 42.
y Linen, Esth.
8:15.
z Coat, Gen.
37:3.

Var. Rend.—V. 31, tabernacle—dwelling-place, BAEN. V. 33, sick—infirm. Chap. 16.—V. 2. I will appear—because I appear, VAR. I am visible, BAEN.

* MOST HOLY PLACE.—Ex. 26:33, 34; I Ki. 6:16; 7:50; 8:6; I Chr. 6:49; Ez. 41:4.
Most Holy House.—II Chr. 3:8, 10; 4:22; 5:7.
Holy of Holies.—Way into not made known—Heb. 9:3.

4
a Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
1 Or, *turban*.
b Purification, Lev. 15:2.
c Bathing, I Ki. 7:26.
d Water, Ps. 95:5.

5
e Goats, Deut. 14:4.

6
f Heb. 5:3.
g Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

7
h Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
i Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

8
2 Or, *removal*.

10
3 Or, *over*.
j Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

11
k Heb. 7:27; 9:7.

12
l Ch. 10:1.
m Fire, Lev. 10:2.
n Altar, Gen. 22:9.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
p Incense, Ex. 30:34.
q Veil, Heb. 6:19.

the linen breeches upon his ^a flesh, and shall be girded with the linen girdle, and with the linen ¹ mitre shall he be attired: they are the holy garments; and he shall ^{b c} bathe his flesh in ^a water, and put them on. 5 And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Īś-rā-ēl two ^e he-goats for a sin-offering, and one ram for a burnt-offering.

6 And ⁱ Aâr-ōn shall present the bullock of the sin-offering, which is for himself, and make ^g atonement for himself, and for his house. 7 And he shall take the two goats, and set them before Jê-hōz-vāh at the ^h door of the ⁱ tent of meeting. 8 And Aâr-ōn shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for Jê-hōz-vāh, and the other lot for ² Ā-zā-zēl. 9 And Aâr-ōn shall present the goat upon which the lot fell for Jê-hōz-vāh, and offer him for a sin-offering. 10 But the goat, on which the lot fell for Ā-zā-zēl, shall be set alive before Jê-hōz-vāh, to make atonement ³ for him, to send him away for Ā-zā-zēl into the ^j wilderness.

11 And Aâr-ōn shall present the bullock of the sin-offering, ^k which is for himself, and shall make atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin-offering which is for himself. 12 And he shall take a ^l censer full of coals of ^m fire from off the ⁿ altar before Jê-hōz-vāh, and his ^o hands full of ^p sweet incense beaten small, and bring it within the ^q veil: 13 and he shall put the incense upon the fire before Jê-hōz-vāh, that the cloud of the incense may

Var. Rend.—V. 5. he-goats—shaggy bucks. V. 7. door—*So* BAEN. entrance. V. 10. for him—*So* DeW. Ba. He. H. Schult. Rie. over. Sept. Vulg. Kn. Ke. Ku. BAEN. V. 14. before the—upon the, *Ge. Ew. Ka. BAEN.*: against the front of, *Kn. Ke. Oeh. Di.* V. 15. upon—*So* BAEN.; *Or.* against. V. 20. atoning for—making an atonement for.

cover the mercy-seat that is upon the ^r testimony, that he die not: 14 and ^s he shall take of the ^t blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his ^u finger upon the mercy-seat on the east; and before the mercy-seat shall he ^v sprinkle of the blood with his finger ^w seven times.

15 Then shall he kill the ^x goat of the ^y sin-offering, ^z that is for the people, and bring his blood within the veil, and do with his blood as he did with the blood of the ^a bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy-seat, and before the ^b mercy-seat: 16 and ^c he shall make atonement for the ^d holy place, because of the ^e uncleannesses of the ^f children of Īś-rā-ēl, and because of their transgressions, even all their ^g sins: and so shall he do for the tent of meeting, that dwelleth with them in the midst of their uncleannesses. 17 And there shall be no man in the tent of meeting when he goeth in to make atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made atonement for himself, and for his ^h household, and for all the assembly of Īś-rā-ēl. 18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before ⁱ Jê-hōz-vāh, and make atonement for it, and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about. 19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleannesses of the children of Īś-rā-ēl.

20 And when he hath made an end of atoning for the holy place, and the tent of meeting, and the altar, he shall present the live goat: 21 and ⁱ Aâr-ōn shall ^k lay both his hands upon the ^l head

13
r See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

14
s Heb. 9:25.
t Blood, Lev. 17:11.
u Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
v Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.
w Seven, Gen. 2:2.

15
x Goat, Deut. 14:4.
y Offering, Gen. 22:2.
z Heb. 7:27; 9:7.
a Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
b Mercy-seat, I Chr. 28:11.

16
c Ex. 29:36, 37; 30:10; Heb. 2:17.
d Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
f Israel, Deut. 4:1.
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.

17
h Household, Pr. 31:27.

18
i God, Gen. 1:1.

21
j Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
k Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
l Head, Pr. 20:29.

21
a Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
1 Or, appointed.
b Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

22
c Land, Gen. 23:15.

23
d Linen, Esth. 8:15.
e Garments of Priests, Ex. 28:1.

24
f Washings, I Ki. 7:26.
g Water, Ps. 95:5.

25
h Fat of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20.

26
2 Or, removal.
i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
j Encampment, Num. 31:10.

27
k Heb. 13:11.
l Fire, Lev. 10:2.
m Skin, Lev. 8:17.

of the live goat, and ^a confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Īś-rā-ēl, and all their transgressions, even all their sins; and he shall put them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a man ¹ that is in readiness into the ^b wilderness: 22 and the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a solitary ^c land: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aār-ʿōn shall come into the tent of meeting, and shall put off the ^d linen ^e garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there: 24 and he shall ¹ bathe his flesh in ^g water in a holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt-offering and the burnt-offering of the people, and make atonement for himself and for the people. 25 And the ^h fat of the sin-offering shall he burn upon the altar. 26 And he that letteth go the goat for ² Ā-zā-ʿzēl shall wash his clothes, and bathe his ⁱ flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the ^j camp. 27 And the bullock of the sin-offering, and the goat of the sin-offering, ^k whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy place, shall be carried forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the ^l fire their ^m skins, and their flesh, and their dung. 28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and

Var. Rend.—V. 22, a solitary—cut off (i.e. a region whence it would not readily find its way back); a region out of the way (unfruitful), BAEN. V. 27, burn in the fire—burn with the fire, VAR.; burn, BAEN. V. 31, sabbath of solemn rest—perfect sabbath (Ex. 31:15) VAR.; a day of absolute rest, BAEN. V. 32, who shall be consecrated—who shall be installed; whose hands shall be filled, BAEN.

afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 And it shall be a ⁿ statute for ever unto you: in the ^o seventh ^p month, on the tenth ^q day of the month, ye shall ¹ afflict your ^s souls, and ^t shall do no manner of ^u work, the home-born, or the stranger that ^v sojourneth among you: 30 for on this day shall ^w atonement be made for you, to ^x cleanse you; from all your ^y sins shall ye be clean before ^z Jē-hō-ʿvāh. 31 It is a sabbath of solemn ^a rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your ^b souls; it is a statute for ever. 32 And the ^c priest, who shall be ^d anointed and who shall be ^e consecrated to be priest in his ^f father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the ^g linen garments, even the holy garments: 33 and he shall make atonement for the holy sanctuary; and he shall make atonement for the ^h ⁱ tent of meeting and for the ^j altar; and he shall make atonement for the priests and for all the people of the assembly. 34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to ^k make atonement for the ^l children of Īś-rā-ēl because of all their sins once in the ^m year. And he did as Jē-hō-ʿvāh commanded ⁿ Mō-ʿšēš.

17 And Jē-hō-ʿvāh spake unto Mō-ʿšēš, saying, 2 Speak unto ^o Aār-ʿōn, and unto his ^p ^q sons, and unto all the children of Īś-rā-ēl, and say unto them: This is the thing which Jē-hō-ʿvāh hath ^r commanded, saying, 3 What ^s man soever there be of the ^t house of Īś-rā-ēl, that killeth an ^u ox, or ^v lamb, or ^w goat, in the camp, or that killeth it without the camp, 4 and hath not brought it

29
n Statute, Neh. 9:14.
o Seven, Gen. 2:2.
p Month, Gen. 7:11.
q Day, Lev. 25:8.
r Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
s Soul, Job 4:15.
t Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
u Labor, Ex. 23:12.
v Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

30
w Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
x Purification, Lev. 15:2.
y Sin, Gen. 3:6.
z God, Gen. 1:1.

31
a Rest, Heb. 4:4.
b Soul, Job 4:15.

32
c Priest, Ex. 28:1.
d Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
e Consecration, Is. 13:3.
f Father, Ex. 21:15.
g Ex. 28:39, 42.

33
h Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
i Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
j Altar, Gen. 22:9.

34
k Heb. 9:7.
l Israel, Deut. 4:1.
m Year, Lev. 25:8.
n Moses, Ex. 3:4.

2
o Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
p Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
q Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.
r Commandment, Ex. 20:1.

3
s Man, Gen. 2:7.
t House, Deut. 24:10.
u Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
v Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
w Goat, Deut. 14:4.

4
a Door of the Tent, Num. 24:5.

5
b Sacrifice, Gen. 31:24.
c Field, Num. 20:17.

6
d Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.

7
e Harlot, Pr. 2:16.

unto the ^a door of the tent of meeting, to offer it as an oblation unto Jê-hô'vâh before the tabernacle of Jê-hô'vâh: blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people: 5 to the end that the children of Īs-râ-êl may bring their ^b sacrifices, which they sacrifice in the open ^c field, even that they may bring them unto Jê-hô'vâh, unto the door of the tent of meeting, unto the priest, and sacrifice them for sacrifices of peace-offerings unto Jê-hô'vâh. 6 And the priest shall ^d sprinkle the blood upon the altar of Jê-hô'vâh at the door of the tent of meeting, and burn the fat for a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh. 7 And they shall no more sacrifice their sacrifices unto the he-goats, after which they play the ^e harlot. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Īs-râ-êl, or of the strangers that sojourn among

Var. Rend.—Chap. 17.—Vs. 4-6, 9. door—entrance, VAR. BAEN. V. 4. tabernacle—dwelling-place, VAR. BAEN. V. 5. they sacrifice—are (now) wont to sacrifice, VAR. BAEN. V. 6. sprinkle—So BAEN.; throw. upon—against. fat—fat pieces, BAEN. V. 7. he-goats—satyrs (Is. 13:21; 34:14); *lit.* goats. Vs. 11, 14. life—soul. by reason of the—for the soul, *Ge. Ew.*; by means of, *De. Ba. Kn. Ke. Ka. Ku. Oeh. Cl. Di.* BAEN. life—life contained (therein), BAEN. V. 14. as to the life of all flesh, the blood thereof is all one with the life thereof, *So Di. r.*; the soul of all flesh is its blood with its soul, *Ku. Oeh. Cl. Cf. Gen. 9:4; Deut. 12:23; VAR.* What the life is to the body, so is its blood its soul, BAEN.

them, that offereth a burnt-offering or sacrifice, 9 and bringeth it not unto the door of the tent of meeting, to sacrifice it unto Jê-hô'vâh; that man shall be cut off from his people.

10 And whatsoever man there be of the house of Īs-râ-êl, or of the strangers that ⁱ sojourn among them, that ^g eateth any manner of blood, I will set my ^h face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people. 11 For the ¹ life of the ⁱ flesh is in the * blood; and I have given it to you upon the altar to make atonement for your ^j souls: for it is the blood that maketh atonement by reason of the life. 12 Therefore I said unto the children of ^k Īs-râ-êl, No soul of you shall eat ^l blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood. 13 And whatsoever ^m man there be of the children of Īs-râ-êl, or of the strangers that sojourn among them, who taketh in ⁿ hunting any ^o ^p beast or ^q bird that may be eaten; he shall pour out the blood thereof, and cover it with ^r dust.

14 For as to the ^s life of all flesh, the blood thereof is *all one* with the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Īs-râ-êl, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh; for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof:

10
i Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
g Blood not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20.
h Face, Is. 6:2.

11
1 Heb. *soul*.
i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
j Soul, Job 4:15.

12
k Israel, Deut. 4:1.
l Blood, Lev. 17:11.

13
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Hunting, Gen. 27:30.
o Beast, Rev. 15:2.
p Animals, Gen. 2:20.
q Birds, Gen. 9:2.
r Dust, Is. 65:25.

14
s Life, Gen. 2:7.

Law violated—I Sam. 14:33; Ez. 22:2-4. Must bring Offering to the Altar—Lev. 17:3-9.

Blood of Atonement.—Ex. 30:10; Lev. 1:4-5; 4:1-7, 16-20, 25-35; 5:8-10; 6:25-30; 9:1-7; 16:14-27; II Chr. 29:21-24; Ps. 50:8-13; Heb. 9:7, 12-25; 10:19; 12:24; 13:20; Rev. 1:5; 5:9.

Blood of the Covenant.—Ex. 24:6-8; Zech. 9:11; Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:24; Lu. 22:20; I Cor. 11:25; Heb. 9:19-20; 10:29.

Blood used in Offerings.—Peace—Lev. 3:2, 8, 13, 17; 7:14, 26, 27, 33. Trespass—Lev. 7:2. Burnt—Lev. 9:9, 12, 18; Deut. 12:27. Sin—Lev. 10:18. Consecration of Aaron and Sons—Lev. 8:15-30. Of Women—Lev. 12:1-8; 15:19, 25. Of Unclean—Num. 19:4-5. For Lepser—Lev. 14:6-28, 51-52. How to offer—Ex. 23:18; 29:12-21; 34:25.

Blood of Jesus.—Betrayed—Mt. 27:4. Assumed by Enemies—Mt. 27:25. Shunned by Enemies—Acts 5:28. Sweat as Great Drops of—Lu. 22:44. Drinketh my Blood—John 6:54. My Blood of New Covenant—Mk. 14:24. New Covenant in my Blood—Lu. 22:20. Came by Water and Blood—

* BLOOD: Israelites escaped Death by Use of.—Ex. 12:7, 13, 22, 23.

Water turned into.—Ex. 4:9; 7:19; Rev. 8:8; 11:16.

Punishment for shedding.—Gen. 4:10; 9:6; Num. 35:29-34; II Sam. 1:15-16; 4:11-12; I Ki. 21:19; Jer. 22:17-19; Lu. 11:50-51; Rom. 3:15. Blood forfeited, for cursing Parents—Lev. 20:9. For Sexual Crimes—Lev. 20:10-27. Polluting Blood—Ps. 106:38; Ez. 16:6; Hos. 6:8; Hab. 2:12; Mk. 5:25; Lu. 8:43. No Punishment for killing a Thief—Ex. 22:2-3.

Shedding Innocent Blood.—Deut. 19:10, 13; 21:6-9; 22:8; II Ki. 21:16; 24:4; Ps. 106:38; Pr. 6:17; Is. 59:7; Jer. 7:6; 19:4; 22:3, 17; Joel 3:19; Ez. 22:4; Mt. 27:4, 24.

The Blood Avenger.—Num. 35:19-33; Deut. 19:4-10; 32:41-43. An Exceptional Case—Deut. 17:8-9.

Forbidden to be eaten.—Deut. 12:16; 15:23; Lev. 3:17; 7:26; 19:26; I Sam. 14:34; Ez. 33:25; Acts 15:20, 29; 21:25. A Definite Reason given—Lev. 17:10-14; Deut. 12:16, 23. The

15
a Heb. *a carcass*.
 Unclean Food,
 Gen. 9:3.
b See "Anim-
 als," Gen.
 2:20.
c Washing, I Ki.
 7:26.
d Clothes, Job
 31:19.
e See "Purifica-
 tion," Lev.
 15:2.

16
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.

1
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h Moses, Ex.
 3:4.

3
i Ez. 20:7, 8.
j Egypt, Gen.
 12:10.
k Vs. 24-30; ch.
 20:23.
l Land, Gen.
 23:15.
m Canaan, Gen.
 13:7.
n Walking, Col.
 1:10.
o Statutes, Neh.
 9:14.

4
p Ordinances,
 Lev. 5:10.

5
q Keeping Com-
 mandments,
 Ex. 20:1.
r Gal. 3:12; Lu.
 10:28; Rom.
 10:5; Ez.
 20:11.
s Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.
2 Or, *by*.

6
t Kinsman,
 Deut. 25:5.
u Nakedness,
 Job 1:21.

7
v Father, Ex.
 21:15.
w Mother, Deut.
 5:16.

whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. 15 And every soul that eateth ¹ that which ^{a b} dieth of itself, or that which is torn of beasts, whether he be home-born or a sojourner, he shall ^c wash his ^d clothes, and ^e bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean. 16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh, then he shall bear his ^f iniquity.

18 And ^g Jê-hô'-vâhspake unto ^h Mô'sēs, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-ël, and say unto them, I am Jê-hô'-vâh your God. 3 After the ⁱ doings of the land of ^j Ē'gypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after ^k the doings of the ^l land of ^m Ē'ā-nāan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do; neither shall ye ⁿ walk in their ^o statutes. 4 Mine ^p ordinances shall ye do, and my statutes shall ye keep, to walk therein: I am Jê-hô'-vâh your God. 5 Ye shall therefore ^q keep my statutes, and mine ordinances; ^r which if a man ^s do, he shall live ² in them: I am Jê-hô'-vâh.

6 None of you shall approach to any that are near of ^t kin to him, to uncover ^u their ^v nakedness: I am Jê-hô'-vâh. 7 The nakedness of thy ^w father, even the nakedness of thy ^x mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 8 The naked-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 18.—V. 5. in them—by or through. VAR. BAEN. V. 6. that are near of kin—*Lit.* flesh of his flesh. Vs. 12, 13. near kinswoman—*Lit.* flesh.

I John 5:6. Precious Blood—I Pet. 1:19. In Blood of the Lamb—Rev. 7:14. Purchased with His Blood—Acts 20:28. Sanctified with His Blood—Heb. 13:12. Made Peace through—Col. 1:20.

Appertaining to Discipleship.—Faith in His Blood—Rom. 3:25. Must drink His Blood—John 6:53-57. Made nigh by Blood—Eph. 2:13. Flesh and Blood cannot inherit—I Cor. 15:50. Conferred not with—Gal. 1:16. Communion of Blood—I Cor. 10:16. Guilty of—I Cor. 11:27. Wrestle not against—Eph. 6:12. Justified by His Blood—Rom. 5:9. Redemption through Blood—Eph. 1:7. See "Priests"—Ex. 28:1. "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2. "Sacrifices"—Gen. 31:54. "Atonement"—Lev. 1:4. Death of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Blood of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

ness of thy father's ^x wife shalt thou not uncover; it is thy father's nakedness. 9 The nakedness of thy ^y sister, the ^a daughter of thy father, or the daughter of thy mother, whether born at * home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. 10 The nakedness of thy ^b son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own nakedness. 11 The nakedness of thy father's ^c wife's ^d daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman. 13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman. 14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's ^e brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt. 15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter-in-law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness. 17 Thou shalt not

8
x Wife, I Cor.
 7:16.
y Concubine,
 Gen. 16:2.

9
z Sister, Mt.
 19:20.
a Daughter, Ju.
 11:34.

10
b Son, Gen.
 21:19.

11
c Wife, I Cor.
 7:16.
d Sister, Mt.
 19:20.

14
e Brethren,
 Gen. 13:8.

* **HOME: At Home.**—I Ki. 5:14; Lam. 1:20.

Going, coming, bringing Home.—Gen. 39:16; 43:26; Ex. 9:19; Ju. 11:9; 19:9; Ruth 1:21; I Sam. 18:2; 24:22; I Ki. 13:15; I Chr. 13:12; Jer. 39:14; John 19:27; 20:10.

Government of.—Gen. 3:16. Controlling Children—Gen. 18:19; I Tim. 3:4. Giving Honor to Husbands—Esth. 1:20-22; I Pet. 3:1-6.

References.—Protected from Invasion by Creditors—Deut. 24:10-11. Preparing for a Home—Deut. 21:10-14. Infelicity at—Pr. 14:1; 15:17. Blessing bestowed upon—I Sam. 2:20. Purifying Home by Sacrifices—Job 1:5. Good Conduct at—Ps. 101:2. Jealousy among Children caused by Favoritism—Gen. 27:5-46. Must provide for—I Tim. 5:8. Jesus' Compassion on those He dismisses—Mk. 8:3, 26. Home rejoicing for Sheep finding—Lu. 15:6. John takes Jesus' Mother to—John 19:27. Broken Bread at Home—Acts 2:46. Taught at—Acts 5:42. Hungry Disciples most not devour the Lord's Supper—I Cor. 11:34. At Home in Body, with the Lord—I Cor. 5:6. Workers at Home—Titus 2:5.

Unhappiness caused by Plurality of Women.—Gen. 16:5; 21:10-11; 29:30-34. By Contemptuous Conduct—II Sam. 6:16, 20-23. By Riotous Life—Esth. 1:10-22.

Home, as Future Abode.—Eccl. 12:5; II Cor. 5:8. See Job 17:13; 30:23. See "House"—Deut. 24:10.

17
a Woman, Ruth 3:9.
1 Or, *enormity*.

19
b Ch. 15:24; 20:18.
2 Or, *separated for*.
c See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

20
d Adultery, Num. 5:12.
e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
f Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

21
g Seed, Deut. 22:9.
3 Or, *to set them apart to Molech*.
h Fire, Lev. 10:2.

22
i Sodom, Gen. 18:20.
j Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

24
k Ez. 20:7, 8.
l Nations, Gen. 10:32.

uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter; thou shalt not take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; they are near kinswomen: it is ¹ wickedness. 18 And thou shalt not take a wife to her sister, to be a rival to her, to uncover her nakedness, besides the other in her life-time.

19 ^b And thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is ² impure by her ^c uncleanness. 20 ^{d e} And thou shalt not lie carnally with thy ^f neighbor's wife, to defile thyself with her. 21 And thou shalt not give any of thy ^g seed ³ to make them pass through the ^h fire to Mōlēch; neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am Jē-hō'vāh. 22 ⁱ Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with woman-kind: it is ^j abomination. 23 And thou shalt not lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith; neither shall any woman stand before a beast, to lie down thereto: it is confusion. 24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these ^k the ^l nations are defiled which I cast out from before

Var. Rend.—V. 23. confusion—*Or*, pollution; shameful pollution, BAEN. V. 24. cast out—*am* casting out; will cast out, BAEN. V. 25. *Gloss*, BAEN. Vs. 25, 27. is—*Or*, was, VAR.BAEN.; do visit—visited (*or*, have visited). vomiteth—vomited (*or*, hath vomited). V. 27. *Gloss*, BAEN. V. 28. *Gloss*; as it vomited out the people who were before you, BAEN.

* IDOLATRY; Idol Worship forbidden.—Gen. 35:2; Ex. 20:3; 23:13, 24; Deut. 5:7; 7:26; 11:16; 12:30; Josh. 24:14; I Sam. 7:3; II Ki. 17:35; Ps. 81:9; Jer. 25:6; Ez. 20:7; I Cor. 10:7, 14; I John 5:21.

Idol Making forbidden.—Ex. 20:23; 34:17; Lev. 19:4; 26:1; Deut. 4:16, 17, 18.

Intercourse with Idolaters forbidden.—Ex. 34:15, 16; Deut. 7:3, 4; I Ki. 18:21; II Cor. 6:15, 16.

Objects of Idolatry.—Foreign Gods—Gen. 31:19, 30; 35:2; 4; Josh. 24:20. New Gods—Deut. 32:17; Ju. 5:8. Sun, Moon and Stars—Deut. 4:19; II Ki. 17:16; 21:35; Job 31:26–28; Jer. 7:17–20; Ez. 8:15, 16; Acts 7:42, 43. Golden Calf—Ex. 32:4–31; Deut. 9:12–16; Neh. 9:18; Acts 7:40–41. Dumb Idols—Is. 46:1, 7; Hab. 2:18; I Cor. 12:2. Graven Images—Deut. 7:5, 25; Ju. 18:18; II Ki. 19:18; Is. 44:17; 45:20; Hos. 11:2. Pillars—Ex. 23:24; 34:13; Lev. 26:1; Deut. 7:5; II Ki. 3:2; 18:4; Jer. 43:13. Stones and Stocks—Is. 44:16, 17; Hab. 2:19; Jer. 3:9; Hos. 4:12. Angels—Col. 2:18. Asherim—Ex. 34:13; Ju. 6:25, 26. Brazen Serpent—II Ki. 18:4.

you; 25 and the ^m land is defiled: ⁿ therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land ^o vomiteth out her inhabitants. 26 Ye therefore shall keep my ^p statutes and mine ^q ordinances, and shall not do any of these abominations; neither the home-born, nor the stranger that ^r sojourneth among you 27 (for all these abominations have the men of the land done, that were before you, and the land is defiled); 28 that the land vomit not you out also, when ye defile it, as it vomited out the nation that was before you. 29 For whosoever shall do any of these abominations, even the souls that do them shall be cut off from among their people. 30 Therefore shall ye keep my charge, that ye practise not any of these abominable customs, which were practised before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am Jē-hō'vāh your God.

19 And ^s Jē-hō'vāh spoke unto ^t Mō'šēs, saying, 2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of ^u Is'ra-ēl, and say unto them, Ye shall be ^v holy; for I Jē-hō'vāh your ^w God am holy. 3 Ye shall ^x fear every ^y man his ^z mother, and his ^a father; and ye shall keep ^b my sabbaths: I am Jē-hō'vāh your God. 4 Turn ye not unto ^c ⁴ idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am Jē-hō'vāh your God.

5 And when ye offer a ^c sacri-

25
m Land, Gen. 23:15.
n Ch. 20:23; Deut. 9:5; 18:12.
o V. 28; ch. 20:22.

26
p Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
q Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
r Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

1
s God, Gen. 1:1.
t Moses, Ex. 3:4.

2
u Israel, Deut. 4:1.
v Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
w Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.

3
x Fear, Gen. 9:2.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Mother, Deut. 5:16.
a Father, Ex. 21:15.
b Sabbaths, Ex. 16:23.

4
4 Heb. *things of nought*.

5
c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

Child Sacrifice to Molech.—Lev. 18:21; I Ki. 11:7; II Ki. 16:3; 17:17; 23:10.

Child Sacrifice forbidden.—Lev. 18:21; 20:2–5; Deut. 18:10. Sons and Daughters pass through Fire.—II Ki. 17:17, 31; 21:6; 23:10, 11; II Chr. 28:3; 33:6; Jer. 7:31; 19:5; Ez. 16:21; 20:26, 31; 23:37.

Folly of Idolatry.—Ps. 115:8; Is. 41:28, 29; 44:9, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20; Jer. 10:8, 14, 15; 51:17, 18; Zech. 10:2; Acts 17:29; Rom. 1:21, 22, 23, 25. Helplessness of Idolatry—Deut. 32:37, 38; Ju. 6:28–32; 10:14; I Ki. 18:29; II Ki. 18:33, 34, 35; 19:17; II Chr. 25:15; 32:13; Jer. 2:28; Ps. 115:4–7; Is. 46:1–2.

What it consists in.—Offering Human Sacrifices—Lev. 18:21; 20:2–5; Deut. 12:31; 18:10; II Ki. 3:26; Ps. 106:37, 38; Is. 57:5; Jer. 7:31; Ez. 16:20. Worshipping Angels—Col. 2:18. Worshipping Devils—Mt. 4:9–10; Rev. 9:20. Wor-

⁵
a Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
⁶
b Third Day, Lu. 9:22.
c Fire, Lev. 10:2.
⁷
d Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
⁸
e Soul, Job 4:15.
⁹
f Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
g Land, Gen. 21:15.
¹⁰
h Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
i Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
j Poor, Deut. 21:14.
k Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
¹¹
l Deception, Gen. 37:31.
¹²
m See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
n Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
o Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
¹³
p Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
q Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
r Wages, Deut. 24:15.
s Servant, Ex. 21:2.
t Night, Ps. 19:2.

fice of ^a peace-offerings unto Jê-hô'vâh, ye shall offer it that ye may be accepted. 6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if aught remain until the ^b third day, it shall be burnt with ^c fire. 7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is an ^d abomination; it shall not be accepted: 8 but every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the holy thing of Jê-hô'vâh: and that ^e soul shall be cut off from his people.

9 And when ye reap the ^f harvest of your ^g land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest. 10 And thou shalt not glean thy ^h vineyard, neither shalt thou gather the fallen ⁱ fruit of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the ^j poor and for the ^k sojourner: I am Jê-hô'vâh your God.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 19.—V. 5. that—so that. **V. 10.** fallen—So BAEN.; strewn. **V. 16.** people—fellow tribesmen.

shipping Host of Heaven—Deut. 4:19; 17:3. Accompanied by Licentiousness—Ex. 32:6; Num. 25:1-3; I Ki. 14:24; 15:12; II Ki. 17:30; 23:7; Amos 2:8; Mic. 1:7; Rom. 1:24-27; I Cor. 10:7; I Pet. 4:3-4; Rev. 2:14; 9:20, 21; 14:8; 17:1-6. Worshipping the Dead—Ps. 106:28. Setting up Idols in the Heart—Ez. 14:3-4. Worshipping in Groves—Deut. 16:21; Is. 17:8; Ez. 6:13; Mic. 5:14. Worshipping Baal—Num. 25:3; Ju. 8:33; I Ki. 16:31; 18:17-26; II Ki. 10:18-22. Worshipping Images—Ps. 106:38; Is. 44:17; Dan. 3:5-15. Worshipping any Other Gods—Deut. 30:17; Ps. 81:9; Hos. 3:1; Acts 17:16-23; 19:23-37; I Cor. 12:2; Gal. 4:8; I Thess. 1:9. Swearing by—Jer. 12:16; Zeph. 1:5.

Results to Worshiper.—Obscurity and Impurity—Ex. 32:25; Num. 25:1-3. Ruin of Israel—II Chr. 28:22-23. Estrangement from God—Ez. 14:5; 44:10. Hatred of God—II Chr. 19:2-3. Vanity of Imagination—Rom. 1:21.

Results to God.—Pollute His Temple—Ez. 5:11. Defile His Name—Ez. 20:39. Forget God—Deut. 8:19; Jer. 18:15. Provoke God—Deut. 31:20; Is. 65:3; Jer. 25:6.

Styles of Worship.—With Burnt-offerings—Ex. 32:6; II Ki. 10:25; Acts 14:13. With Libations—Is. 57:6; 65:11; Jer. 7:18. Of Blood—Ps. 16:4; Zech. 9:7. Of Wine—Deut. 32:38. With Incense—Jer. 48:35. With Singing and Dancing—Ex. 32:18-19; I Ki. 18:26; I Cor. 10:7. With Meal-offerings—Is. 57:6; Jer. 7:18; Ez. 16:19. With Incense burned on Altars—I Ki. 12:33; Is. 65:3; Jer. 1:16; 11:12. Kissing—I Ki. 19:18; Hos. 13:2. Cutting the Flesh—I Ki. 18:28; Jer. 41:5. Prophecies relating to—Ex. 12:12; Is. 2:18; 17:7; 19:1; Jer. 10:11; Ez. 43:7; Zech. 13:2.

Idolatrous Things destroyed.—II Ki. 23:4-19; II Chr. 14:3; 17:6; 19:3; 30:14; Is. 36:7. Golden Calf—Ex. 32:20; Deut. 9:21.

Threats against.—Ex. 12:12; Is. 2:18; 19:1; Jer. 46:25; 51:44-52; Ez. 30:13; Mic. 5:13; Zeph. 2:11.

Persistence of Jews.—Ju. 2:17-19; Is. 65:3; Jer. 44:17-18; Hos. 4:17; 9:10; Amos 5:26; Acts 7:43.

11 ^l Ye shall not *steal; neither shall ye deal falsely, nor [†] lie one to another. 12 ^m And ye shall not ⁿ swear by my name falsely, and profane the ^o name of thy God: I am Jê-hô'vâh.

13 Thou shalt not ^p oppress thy ^q neighbor, nor rob him: the ^r wages of a hired ^s servant shall not abide with thee all ^t night until the ^u morning. 14 Thou shalt not ^v curse the ^w deaf, nor put a ^x stumblingblock before the ^z blind; but thou shalt ^a fear thy God: I am Jê-hô'vâh.

15 Ye shall do no ^b ^c ^d unrighteousness in ^e ^f judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty; but in ^g righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbor. 16 Thou shalt not go up and down as a ^h talebearer among thy people; neither shalt thou stand against the ⁱ blood of thy neighbor: I am Jê-hô'vâh.

17 Thou shalt not ⁱ ^k hate thy

^u Morning, Ps. 65:8.
¹⁴
^v Curses, Gen. 4:11.
^w The Deaf, Mt. 11:5.
^x Stumblingblock, Jer. 6:21.
^y Stumblingblock. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^z Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^a Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
¹⁵
^b Unrighteousness. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^e Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^f Judgment. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^g Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
¹⁶
^h Gossip, Ps. 15:3.
ⁱ Blood, Lev. 17:11.
¹⁷
^j Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^k Hatred. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

Penalties against.—Ex. 32:34-35; Lev. 26:30; Deut. 31:17-18; II Ki. 22:16-17; II Chr. 34:24; Jer. 1:16-17; 16:10-21; Ez. 5:11; Hos. 2:13.

National Extermination.—Deut. 4:25-26; 6:14-15; 8:19-20; Josh. 23:16; Jer. 18:15-16; 22:8-9; 44:2-8. See "Pillars"—Num. 3:36. "High Places"—Deut. 12:2. "Ten Commandments"—Ex. 20:1.

*** STEALING: The Law for.**—Ex. 20:15; Lev. 19:11; Deut. 5:19; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Rom. 13:9.

Ranked with Other Crimes.—Mt. 15:19; Mk. 7:22.

Punishment for.—Ex. 22:3; Zech. 5:3.

Restitution for.—Ex. 22:1-4; Pr. 6:30; 30:9; Lu. 19:8.

Thieves at Work.—Mt. 6:19-20; John 10:10. Unrepentant Thieves—Rev. 9:21.

The Lord's House a Den of Robbers.—Jer. 7:9-11; Mt. 21:13; Mk. 11:17. Stealing God's Words—Jer. 23:30.

Men-stealers.—Ex. 21:16; I Tim. 1:10. Stealing the Lord's Body—Mt. 27:64.

Tempest stealing Bodies.—Job 27:20.

Search yourself.—Rom. 2:21. Stop it—Eph. 4:28.

Stealing away from.—Gen. 31:27; 44:8; II Sam. 19:3. See "Ten Commandments"—Ex. 20:1.

† LYING: As respects God.—Gen. 3:1-5; Num. 23:19; I Sam. 15:29; Rom. 3:4; Titus 1:2; Heb. 6:18; I John 1:10; 5:10.

Forging Lies.—Job 13:4; Ps. 119:69; Is. 44:20; Rev. 3:9; 21:27; 22:15.

Divining Lies.—Ez. 21:29; 22:28; John 8:44.

Changing Truth into.—Rom. 1:25; 3:7; Jas. 3:14; I John 1:6; 2:21, 27.

Trusting in.—Jonah 2:8; Jer. 28:15; 7:4, 8; II Thess. 2:11.

Lies as a Refuge.—Ps. 89:35; Is. 28:15, 17; 59:4; Hos. 7:3.

Propheying Lies.—Is. 9:15; Jer. 14:14; 23:14-32; 27:10-16; 29:21; Ez. 13:1-23; Mic. 3:11.

Speaking Lies.—Ps. 109:2; Jer. 29:23; Zeph. 3:13; Zech. 13:3; John 8:44; Eph. 4:25; I Tim. 4:2.

Lying Spirits.—I Ki. 22:22, 23; II Chr. 18:21, 22.

Lying Tongues.—Pr. 17:4, 7; 21:6; 26:28; Col. 3:9.

False Witnesses.—Pr. 6:19; 14:5, 25.

17
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.

18
b Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
c Children, Gen. 3:16.
d Love, I Cor. 13:1.
e Love. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

19
f Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
g Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
h Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
i Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
j Field, Num. 20:17.
k Seed, Deut. 22:9.
l Clothing, Job 31:19.

20
m Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
n Woman, Ruth 3:9.
o Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
p Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
q Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
1 Heb. there shall be inquisition.
r Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
s Death, Rom. 5:12.

21
t Offering, Gen. 22:2.
u God, Gen. 1:1.
v Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
w Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
x Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
y Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

22
z Priest, Ex. 28:1.
a Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

brother in thy heart: thou shalt surely rebuke thy neighbor, and not bear ^a sin because of him. 18 Thou shalt not take ^b vengeance, nor bear any grudge against the ^c children of thy people; but thou shalt ^{d e} love thy neighbor as thyself: I am Jê-hô-vâh.

19 Ye shall keep my ^f statutes. Thou shalt not let thy ^g cattle ^h gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not ⁱ sow thy ^j field with two kinds of ^k seed: neither shall there come upon thee a ^l garment of two kinds of stuff mingled together. 20 And whosoever ^m lieth carnally with a ⁿ woman, that is a ^o bondmaid, * betrothed to a ^p husband, and not at all ^q redeemed, nor freedom given her; ^r they shall be ^s punished; they shall not be put to ^t death, because she was not free. 21 And he shall bring his ^u trespass-offering unto ^v Jê-hô-vâh, unto the ^w door of the ^x tent of meeting, even a ^y ram for a trespass-offering. 22 And the ^z priest shall make ^a atonement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering before Jê-hô-vâh for his sin which he hath

Var. Rend. — V. 19. a diverse kind — divers sorts, two kinds — divers sorts, two kinds of stuff mingled together — of mixed stuff of divers sorts, VAR.; two kinds of threads, BAEN. V. 20. they shall be punished — *Lit.* there shall be inquisition (punishment, BAEN.), *So Sept. Onk. (?) Ps.-Jon. Pesh. R marg. The inquisition is defined by Jewish tradition to signify scourging.* V. 21. door — entrance, VAR. BAEN. V. 24. for giving praise unto Jehovah — for a merrymaking unto the Lord. *Cf. Ju. 9:27, holy oblations of the feast of fruit-harvest, BAEN.* V. 26. practise augury — deal in soothsayings, VAR. BAEN. V. 28. the dead — *Lit.* a soul, i.e. a (dead) person.

sinned: and the sin which he hath sinned shall be ^b forgiven him.

23 And when ye shall come into the ^{c d} land, and shall have planted all manner of ^e trees for ^f food, then ye shall count the ^g fruit thereof as their ^h uncircumcision: three ⁱ years shall they be as uncircumcised unto you; it shall not be eaten. 24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be ^j holy, for giving ^k praise unto Jê-hô-vâh. 25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am Jê-hô-vâh your God.

26 Ye shall not ^l eat anything with the blood: neither shall ye use ^m enchantments, nor practise augury. 27 ⁿ Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard. 28 Ye shall not make any cuttings in your ^o flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am Jê-hô-vâh.

29 ^p Profane not thy daughter, to make her a ^q harlot; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of ^{r s} wickedness. 30 ^t Ye shall keep my ^u sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am Jê-hô-vâh.

31 Turn ye not unto them that have familiar spirits, nor unto the wizards; seek them not out, to be defiled by them: I am Jê-hô-vâh your God.

32 ^v Thou shalt rise up before the hoary ^w head, and honor the

b Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

23
c Land, Gen. 23:15.
d Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
e Trees, Mt. 7:17.
f Food, Gen. 9:3.
g Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
h Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
i Year, Lev. 25:8.

24
j Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
k Praise, Ju. 5:3.

26
l Blood not to be eaten. See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
m Magic, Dan. 5:11.

27
n Hair, II Sam. 14:26.

28
o Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

29
p Incest, Deut. 22:30.
q Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
r The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
2 Or, enormity.

30
t See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
u Sabbaths, Ex. 16:23.

32
v Lam. 5:12.
w Head, Pr. 20:29.

Men as Liars. — Job 11:3; 25; Ps. 58:3; 62:4; 116:11; Pr. 17:4; 19:22; 30:6; Titus 1:12; I John 2:4, 22; 4:20; Rev. 2:2; 21:8.

Danger of Lying. — Pr. 19:5, 9; 29:12; Is. 32:7; Hos. 10:13; Amos 2:4, 5.

Not guilty of. — Rom. 9:1; II Cor. 11:31; Gal. 1:20; I Tim. 2:7.

Hatred of Lies. — Ps. 31:18; 59:12; 119:29, 163; 120:2; Pr. 6:17; 12:22. See "Falsehood" — Lev. 6:2. "False Witness" — Deut. 19:15. "Deception" — Gen. 37:31. "Deceit, Teaching of Jesus concerning" — Lu. 2:21.

*BETROTHAL. — Espousal among the Hebrews was something more than a Marriage Engagement is with us. It was the Beginning of Marriage, was as legally binding as Mar-

riage itself, and could be broken off only by a Bill of Divorce. Hence we find that Joseph is called the Husband of Mary — Mt. 1:18, 19. Parents chose the Companion — Gen. 21:21; 34:4-6; 38:6; Deut. 22:16.

The Marriage was not consummated for Some Time after the Betrothal. — Ju. 14:7-8. Brothers were consulted — Gen. 24:58.

The Betrothal was accompanied with Gifts. — Gen. 24:53; 34:12. A Dowry was given — I Sam. 18:25.

The Bride remained at her Home till taken by the Bridegroom. — Deut. 20:7.

The Friend of the Bridegroom kept up Communication between the Two. — John 3:29. Compulsory Betrothal — Ex. 22:16; Deut. 22:28-29. Violated Betrothal. — Lev. 19:20; Deut. 22:23. A Blameless Woman — Deut. 22:25.

32
a Fear of God, Gen. 9:3.

33
b Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

34
c Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
d Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

35
e Unrighteousness. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f Judges, Ex. 18:22.
g Justice, Mic. 6:8.
h Measures, Ex. 36:9.

37
i Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
j Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

1
k Moses, Ex. 3:4.

2
l Israel, Deut. 4:1.
m Seed, Deut. 22:9.
n Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
o Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
p Stoning, Ex. 34:1.

3
q Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
r Face, Is. 6:2.
s Man, Gen. 2:7.

4
t Eyes, Ps. 17:8

face of the old man, and thou shalt ^a fear thy God: I am Jè-hō-vāh.

33 And if a stranger ^b sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not do him wrong. **34** The stranger that sojourneth with you shall be unto you as the home-born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ^c ye were sojourners in the land of ^d Ē-ġypt: I am Jè-hō-vāh your God.

35 Ye shall do no ^e unrighteousness in ^f judgment, in ^g measures of length, of weight, or of quantity. **36** Just balances, just weights, a just ^h ē-phāh, and a just hīn, shall ye have: I am Jè-hō-vāh your God, who brought you out of the land of Ē-ġypt. **37** And ye shall observe all my ⁱ statutes, and all mine ^j ordinances, and do them: I am Jè-hō-vāh.

20 And Jè-hō-vāh spake unto ^k Mō-šes, saying, **2** Moreover, thou shalt say to the children of ^l Is-ṛā-ēl, Whosoever he be of the children of Is-ṛā-ēl, or of the strangers that sojourn in Is-ṛā-ēl, that giveth of his ^m seed unto ⁿ Mō-lēeh; he shall ^o surely be put to death: the people of the land shall ^p stone him with stones. **3** I also will ^q set my ^r face against that ^s man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Mō-lēeh, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. **4** And if the people of the land do at all hide their ^t eyes from that man, when he giveth of his seed unto Mō-lēeh, and put him not to death; **5** then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that play the harlot after him, to play

Var. Rend.—Chap. 20.—V. 12. wrought confusion—Or, pollution, VAR.; have allowed a pollution involving guilt to come upon them.

the harlot with Mō-lēeh, from among their people.

6 And the soul that turneth unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto the wizards, to play the harlot after them, I will even set my face against that ^u soul, and will cut him off from among his people. **7** ^v Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye ^w holy; for I am Jè-hō-vāh your God. **8** And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I am Jè-hō-vāh who sanctifieth you. **9** For every one that ^x curseth his ^y father or his ^z mother shall surely be put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his ^a blood shall be upon him.

10 And the man that committeth ^b adultery with another man's ^c wife, even he that committeth adultery with his ^d neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death. **11** And the man that ^e lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's ^f nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. **12** And if a ^g man lie with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their blood shall be upon them. **13** And if a man ^h lie with mankind, as with ⁱ womankind, both of them have committed ^j abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. **14** And if a man ^k take a wife and ^l her mother, it is ^m ⁿ wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no ^o ^p wickedness among you. **15** ^q And if a man lie with a ^r ^s beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. **16** And if a woman ap-

6
u Soul, Job 4:15.

7
v Sanctification, 1 Sam. 7:1.
w Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

9
x Curses, Gen. 4:11.
y Father, Ex. 21:15.
z Mother, Deut. 5:16.
a Blood, Lev. 17:11.

10
b Adultery, Num. 5:12.
c Wife, 1 Cor. 7:16.
d Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

11
e Incest, Deut. 22:30.
f Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
g Nakedness, Job. 1:21.

12
h Father-in-law, Num. 10:29.

13
i Sodom, Gen. 18:20.
j Woman, Ruth 3:9.
k Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

14
l Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
m Mother-in-law, Ruth 1:6.
n The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
o Or, enormity.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

15
q Ch. 18:23.
r Beast, Rev. 15:2.
s Animals, Gen. 2:20.

17
a Sister, Mt.
19:20.
b Daughter, Ju.
11:34.

18
c Fountain,
II Ki. 3:19.

19
d Kinsman,
Deut. 25:5.

20
e Childlessness
an Affliction,
Gen. 3:16.

21
f Brethren, Gen.
13:8.
g See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.

22
h Statutes, Neh.
9:14.
i Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.
j Land, Gen.
23:15.
k Canaan, Gen.
13:8.
l Ch. 18:28.

23
m Walking, Col.
1:10.
n Ch. 18:3.
o Nations, Gen.
10:32.

proach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

17 And if a man shall take his ^asister, his father's ^bdaughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a shameful thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of the children of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity. 18 And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath made naked her ^cfountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people. 19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister; for he hath made naked his near ^akin: they shall bear their iniquity. 20 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die ^echildless.

21 And if a man shall take his ^fbrother's wife, it is ^gimpurity: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

22 Ye shall therefore keep all my ^hstatutes, and all mine ⁱordinances, and do them; that the ^jland, whither I bring you to dwell therein, ^kvomit you not out. 23 And ye shall not ^lwalk

ⁿin the customs of the ^onation, **Var. Rend.**—V. 17. shameful thing—disgrace. V. 18. having her sickness—in her infirmity. V. 19. his near kin—*Lit.* his own flesh. V. 21. impurity—impure. V. 23. cast out—am casting out. V. 25. a distinction—separation. from you—for you. Chap. 21.—V. 1. the dead—*Lit.* a soul (ch. 19:28); **VAR.**; dead body, **BAEN.** V. 2. his kin—*Lit.* his own flesh. V. 4. being a chief man among his people—*Text obscure, probably corrupt, Di.* As a husband (?), *Kn.*; as head of a family (?), *Ge. Ke.* married man, **BAEN.**

which I cast out before you: for they did all these things, and ^ptherefore I abhorred them. 24 But I have said unto you, ^qYe shall ^rinherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land ^sflowing with ^tmilk and ^uhoney: I am Jè-hō'vāh your God, who hath ^vseparated you from the peoples. 25 Ye shall therefore make a distinction between the ^wclean beast and the unclean, and between the ^xunclean fowl and the clean: and ye shall not make your ^ysouls abominable by beast, or by bird, or by anything wherewith the ^zground ^ateemeth, which I have separated from you as unclean. 26 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I, Jè-hō'vāh, am ^bholy, and have set you apart from the peoples, that ye should be mine.

27 A man also or a woman that ^chath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall ^dstone them with stones; their blood shall be upon them.

21 And ^eJè-hō'vāh said unto the ^fpriests, the ^gsons of ^hAār'ōn, and say unto them, There shall none defile himself for the ⁱdead among his people; 2 except for his kin, that is near unto him, for his ^jmother, and for his ^kfather, and for his ^lson, and for his daughter, and for his brother, 3 and for his sister a ^mvirgin, that is near unto him, that hath had no ⁿhusband; for her may he defile himself. 4 He shall not defile himself, ^obeing a chief man among his people, to profane himself. 5 ^pThey shall not make baldness upon their ^qhead, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their ^rflesh.

^sOr, as a husband.
^tHair, II Sam. 14:26.
^uHead, Pr. 20:29.
^vFlesh, Rom. 2:28.

p Ch. 18:25.
24
q Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
r Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
s Ex. 3:8; 13:5; Josh. 5:6; Jer. 11:5.
t Milk, Ex. 23:19.
u See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
v Israelites a Separated People. See, "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

25
w Clean and Unclean Animals, Gen. 2:20.
x Clean and Unclean Birds, Gen. 9:2.
y Soul, Job 4:15.
z Ground, Gen. 33:19.
a Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
1 Heb. creepeth.

26
b Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

27
c Magic, Dan. 5:11.
d Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
e Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

1
f God, Gen. 1:1.
g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
h Priest, Ex. 28:1.
i Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
j Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.
k Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
l Death, Rom. 5:12.

2
m Mother, Deut. 5:16.
n Father, Ex. 21:15.
o Son, Gen. 21:19.

3
p Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
q Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
r Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

4
s Or, as a husband.

5
t Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
u Head, Pr. 20:29.
v Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

6
a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
b See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
c Names, Acts 16:18.
d Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Offering, Gen. 22:2.
f Fire, Lev. 10:2.
g Bread, Gen. 3:19.

7
h Marriage of Priests, Ex. 28:1.
i Woman, Ruth 3:9.
j Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
k Or, *polluted*.
l Divorce, Gen. 6:2.

8
l Sanctification, 1 Sam. 7:1.

9
m Fornication, Deut. 22:21.

10
n Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
o Anointing Oil, 1 Ki. 17:12.
p Consecration of Priests, Ex. 28:1.
q Heb. *whose hand is filled*.

12
q Crown, 11 Sam. 1:10.
3 Or, *consecration*.

14
r Widow, Lev. 22:13.

6 They shall be ^a holy unto their God, and ^b not profane the ^c name of their God; for the ^d offerings of Jê-hô'vâh made by ^e fire, the ^f bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy. ⁷ ^h They shall not take a ⁱ woman that is a ^j harlot, or ^k profane; neither shall they take a woman ^l put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God. 8 Thou shalt ^m sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee; for I Jê-hô'vâh, who sanctify you, am holy. 9 And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by ⁿ playing the harlot, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

10 And he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the ^o anointing oil is poured, and ^p ² that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not let the hair of his head go loose, nor rend his clothes; 11 neither shall he go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother; 12 neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for the ^q ³ crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am Jê-hô'vâh. 13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity. 14 A ^r widow, or one divorced, or a profane woman, a harlot, these shall he not take:

Var. Rend.—V. 6, the bread—even the food, VAR.; the food, BAEN. Vs. 7, 14, profane, *i.e.* *dishonored*, BAEN. Vs. 8, 21, 22, bread—food, VAR. BAEN. V. 9, profane herself by playing—begin to play, V. 10, consecrated—installed, VAR. BAEN. V. 10, Let the hair of his head go (grow, BAEN.) loose—So BAEN.; dislevel his head, V. 11, go in to any dead body—So BAEN.; *Lit.* come at the soul (*i.e.* person) of one that is dead, V. 12, crown—Or, consecration, *Ge. Ev. Kn. Ke. Di.* (Num. 6:9). V. 14, people—fellow-tribesmen, V. 18, flat nose—Or, mutilated nose, *Sept. Ev. Kn. VAR.*; disfigured (in the face), BAEN. or anything superfluous—Or, a limb too long, *Ge. Di. BAEN.*; cropped ears, *Sept. Ev. V. 20*, a dwarf—shrunk or withered, *Ge. Kn. Ke.*; consumptive, BAEN. blemish—white speck, *Symm. Theod. Vulg. Ge. Kn. Ke. Di.* dim speck, BAEN.

but a virgin of his own people shall he take to wife. 15 And he shall not profane his ^s seed among his people: for I am Jê-hô'vâh who sanctifieth him.

16 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sès, saying, 17 Speak unto ^t Aâr'ôn, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed throughout their generations that hath a ^u blemish, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God. 18 For whatsoever ^v man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a ^w blind man, or a ^x lame, or he that hath a ⁴ flat ^z nose, or anything superfluous, 19 or a man that is ^y broken-footed, or ^z broken-handed, 20 or crook-backed, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his ^a eye, or is scurvy, or scabbed, or hath his stones broken; 21 no man of the seed of Aâr'ôn the ^b priest, that hath a blemish, shall come nigh to offer the offerings of ^c Jê-hô'vâh made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God. 22 He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the ^d most holy, and of the holy: 23 only he shall not go in unto the ^e veil, nor come nigh unto the ^f altar, because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I am Jê-hô'vâh who sanctifieth them. 24 So ^g Mô'zès spake unto Aâr'ôn, and to his ^h ⁱ sons, and unto all the children of ^j Is'ra-êl.

22 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sès, saying, 2 Speak unto Aâr'ôn and to his sons, that they separate them-

15
s Seed, Deut. 22:9.

17
t Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
u Blemish, Lev. 5:18.

18
v Man, Gen. 2:7.
w Blindness, 1 Sam. 4:15.
4 Or, *stilt*.
x Nose, Gen. 7:22.

19
y Foot, Gen. 18:4.
z Hand, Gen. 16:12.

20
a Eye, Ps. 17:8.

21
b Priest, Ex. 28:1.
c God, Gen. 1:1.

22
d Most Holy Place, Lev. 16:2.

23
e Veil, Heb. 6:19.
f Altar, Gen. 22:9.

24
g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
h Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
i Ithamar, 1 Chr. 24:1.
j Israel, Deut. 4:1.

*** LAMENESS.**—Disqualified for Priesthood—Lev. 21:18. Lame not to be offered in Sacrifice—Deut. 15:21; Mal. 1:8. Lame thrust in Way of David's Army—11 Sam. 5:8. Cast off Nation described as—Mic. 4:6. Feet to the Lame—Job 29:15. Lame Man leap as a Hart—Is. 35:6. Bring in Lame—Lu. 14:21. Tell John the Lame walk—Mt. 11:5. Legs of, not equal—Pr. 26:7. Lame healed by Christ—Mt. 11:5; 21:14; Lu. 7:22. By Apostles—Acts Chap. 3; 8:7. Figurative Use—Heb. 12:13.

³
a See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
b Soul, Job 4:15.

⁴
c Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
1 Or, *anyone*.

⁵
d Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.

⁶
e Evening, Ps. 65:8.
f Washings, I Ki. 7:26.
g Water, Ps. 95:5.

⁷
h Sun, Ps. 136:8.

⁸
i Unclean Flesh of Animals, Gen. 2:20.

⁹
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.

¹⁰
k Sojourner, Ps. 119:13.
l Servant, Ex. 21:2.

selves from the holy things of the children of Īś-rā-ēl, which they hallow unto me, and that they profane not my holy name: I am Jê-hô-vāh. 3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed throughout your generations, that approacheth unto the holy things, which the children of Īś-rā-ēl hallow unto Jê-hô-vāh, ^a having his uncleanness upon him, that ^b soul shall be cut off from before me: I am Jê-hô-vāh. 4 What man soever of the seed of Aâr-ōn is a ^c leper, or hath an issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, until he be clean. And whoso toucheth ¹ anything that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him; ⁵ or whosoever toucheth any ^a creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath; ⁶ the soul that toucheth any such shall be unclean until the ^e even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he ^f bathe his flesh in ^g water. 7 And when the ^h sun is down, he shall be clean; and afterward he shall eat of the holy things, because it is his bread. 8 ⁱ That which dieth of itself, or is torn of beasts, he shall not eat, to defile himself therewith: I am Jê-hô-vāh. 9 They shall therefore keep my charge, lest they bear ^j sin for it, and die therein, if they profane it: I am Jê-hô-vāh who sanctifieth them.

10 There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a ^k sojourner of the priest's, or a hired ^l servant,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 22.—V. 3. approacheth—cometh nigh, VAR. BAEN. V. 4. the dead—*Lit.* a soul (ch. 21:1, 11). V. 5. creeping—swarming, VAR.; small animal, BAEN. Vs. 10-13. the—a. Vs. 11, 13, 25. bread—food, VAR. BAEN. V. 13. be returned—is returned, R. V. 14. the holy—a holy. V. 15. offer—heave or lift off (see Ex. 25:2). V. 18. sojourners—strangers, R. Vs. 19, 29. that ye may be accepted—for your acceptance, VAR. BAEN.

shall not eat of the holy thing. 11 But if a priest ^m buy any soul, the purchase of his ⁿ money, he shall eat of it; and such as are born in his house, they shall eat of his bread. 12 And if a priest's daughter be married unto a stranger, she shall not eat of the heave-offering of the holy things. 13 But if a priest's daughter be a * widow, or divorced, and have no ^o child, and be returned unto her father's house, as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's bread: but there shall no stranger eat thereof. 14 And if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth part thereof unto it, and shall give unto the priest the holy thing. 15 And they shall not profane the ^p holy things of the ^q children of Īś-rā-ēl, which they ^r offer unto ^s Jê-hô-vāh, 16 and so cause them to bear the ^t iniquity that bringeth guilt, when they eat their holy things: for I am Jê-hô-vāh who sanctifieth them.

17 And Jê-hô-vāh spake unto ^u Mō-šēs, saying, 18 Speak unto ^v Aâr-ōn, and to his ^w sons, and unto all the children of Īś-rā-ēl, and say unto them, Whosoever he be of the house of Īś-rā-ēl, or of the sojourners in Īś-rā-ēl, that offereth his oblation, whether it be any of their ^x vows, or any of their freewill-offerings, which they offer unto Jê-hô-vāh for a burnt-offering; 19 that ye may be accepted, *ye shall offer* a ^y male without ^z blemish, of the

¹¹
m Bondage, John 8:33.
n Money, Ex. 12:44.

¹³
o Children, Gen. 3:16.

¹⁵
p Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
q Israel, Deut. 4:1.
r Offering, Gen. 22:2.
s God, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁶
t Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

¹⁷
u Moses, Ex. 3:4.

¹⁸
v Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
w Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
x Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.
y Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

¹⁹
z Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
a Blemish, Lev. 5:18.

* WIDOW.—Under God's Protection—Deut. 10:18; Ps. 68:5; 146:9; Pr. 15:25; Jer. 49:11. Laws relating to Marriage—Deut. 25:5; Lev. 21:14; Ez. 44:22; Mk. 12:19. See also I Cor. 7:8.

Laws respecting: Not to be oppressed—Ex. 22:22; Deut. 27:19; Is. 1:17, 23; 10:2; Jer. 22:3; Zech. 7:10; Mal. 3:5. Creditors not to take Raiment—Deut. 24:17. Bound to perform their Vows—Num. 30:9. To be allowed to glean in Fields—Deut. 24:19. To have a Share of Triennial Tithe—Deut. 14:28-29; 26:12-13. To share in Public Rejoicings—Deut. 16:11-14.

When childless, to be married to Husband's Nearest Kin.—Deut. 25:8-10; Ruth 3:10-13; 4:4-5; Mt. 22:24-26.

Widows to be cared for by Church.—Acts 6:1; I Tim. 5:3-5, 9-16; Jas. 1:27.

19
a Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
b Sheep and
Goats, Deut.
14:4.

21
c Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
1 Or, *make a
special vow.*
d Flock, Lu.
12:32.

22
e Blindness,
I Sam. 4:15.
f Lameness,
Lev. 21:18.
2 Or, *sores.*
g Fire, Lev.
10:2.
h Altar, Gen.
22:9.

23
i Lamb, Ex.
29:38.

24
3 Or, *sacrifice
them.*

25
j Hand, Gen.
16:12.
k Bread, Gen.
3:19.

27
l Seven, Gen.
2:2.

a bullocks, of the ^b sheep, or of the goats. 20 But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you. 21 And whosoever offereth a ^c sacrifice of peace-offerings unto Jê-hô'vâh to ¹ accomplish a vow, or for a freewill-offering, of the herd or of the ^d flock, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein. 22 ^e Blind, or ^f broken, or maimed, or having ² a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto Jê-hô'vâh, nor make an offering by ^g fire of them upon the ^h altar unto Jê-hô'vâh. 23 Either a bullock or a ⁱ lamb that hath anything superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill-offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted. 24 That which hath its stones bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut, ye shall not offer unto Jê-hô'vâh; neither shall ye ³ do *thus* in your land. 25 Neither from the ^j hand of a foreigner shall ye offer the ^k bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be ^l seven days under the dam; and

Var. Rend.—V. 19. bullocks—beesves, R. V. 21. accomplish a vow—*So BAEN.; Or, make a special vow, Ke. Di. (on Num. 6:2) R marg.* V. 22. a wen—ulcers, *Ge. Kn. Ke. Ka. Di.;* sores, BAEN. V. 23. anything superfluous or lacking in his parts—*Or, any limb overgrown or stunted, Ge. Di. BAEN.;* cropped ears or tail, *Sept. Ew.* V. 28. its—her, R. **Chap. 23.**—Vs. 2, 4, 44. set feasts—*Or, appointed seasons. A wider term than the feast of vs. 6, 34, 39, 41 [Heb. chag], which denotes a festival accompanied by a pilgrimage, such as was observed by the Hebrews thrice in the year (Ex. 23:14-17), and celebrated with dances or joyous processions (Ju. 21:19-21; Is. 30:29).* V. 3. A sabbath of solemn rest—a sabbath of deep rest, *i.e. a perfect sabbath.* V. 5. at even—between the two evenings (Ex. 12:6). Vs. 7, 8, 27, 35. a holy—an holy, R.

from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for the oblation of an offering made by fire unto Jê-hô'vâh. 28 And whether it be cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it and its young both in one day. 29 And when ye sacrifice a sacrifice of ^m thanksgiving unto Jê-hô'vâh, ye shall sacrifice it that ye may be accepted. 30 On the same ⁿ day it shall be eaten; ye shall leave none of it until the ^o morning: I am Jê-hô'vâh. 31 Therefore shall ye keep my ^p commandments, and ^q do them: I am Jê-hô'vâh. 32 And ye shall not profane my holy name; but I will be hallowed among the children of Īṣ'rá-ēl: I am Jê-hô'vâh who halloweth you, 33 who ^r brought you out of the land of Ê'ġypt, to be your God: I am Jê-hô'vâh.

23 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Īṣ'rá-ēl, and say unto them, The ^s ⁴ set feasts of Jê-hô'vâh, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my set feasts. 3 Six days shall ^t work be done: but on the seventh day is a ^u sabbath of solemn ^v rest, a holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of work: it is a sabbath unto Jê-hô'vâh in all your dwellings.

4 These are the set feasts of Jê-hô'vâh, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their appointed season. 5 In the first ^w month, on the fourteenth day of the month ⁵ at ^x even, is Jê-hô'vâh's ^y passover. 6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of ^z unleavened bread unto Jê-hô'vâh: seven days ye shall eat unleavened bread. 7 In the first day ye shall have a holy convocation:

29
m Thanksgiving,
11 Cor. 4:15.

30
n Day, Lev.
25:8.
o Morning, Ps.
65:8.

31
p Commandments, Ex.
20:1.
q Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.

33
r Deliverance
from Bondage,
Ex. 15:13.

2
s Feasts, Num.
29:39.
4 Or, *appointed
season.*

3
t Labor, Ex.
23:12.
u Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
v Rest, Heb.
4:4.

5
w Month, Gen.
7:11.
5 Heb. *between
the two even-
ings.*
x Evening, Ps.
65:8.
y Passover, Ex.
12:3.

6
z Unleavened
Bread, Gen.
3:19.

7 1 Heb. <i>work of labor</i>.	ye shall do no ¹ servile work. 8 But ye shall ^a offer an offering made by fire unto Jê-hô'vâh	there be complete: 16 even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meal-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh.	
8 ^a Offering, Gen. 22:2.	seven days: in the seventh day is a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.	17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave-loaves of two tenth parts of an <i>ê'phâh</i>: they shall be of fine flour, they shall be ^q baked with ^r leaven, for first-fruits unto Jê-hô'vâh.	17 ^q Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3. ^r Leavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
10 ^b Israel, Deut. 4:1. ^c Land, Gen. 23:15. ^d Canaan, Gen. 13:7. ^e Harvest, Jer. 5:24. ^f Sheaf, Deut. 24:19. ^g First-fruits, Lev. 23:40. ^h Priest, Ex. 28:1.	9 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of ^b Îs'rá-ël, and say unto them, When ye are come into the ^c land which I give unto you, and shall ^e reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring the ^f sheaf of the ^g first-fruits of your harvest unto the ^h priest: 11 and he shall wave the sheaf before Jê-hô'vâh, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.	18 And ye shall present with the bread seven lambs without blemish a year old, and one young ^s bullock, and two ^t rams: they shall be a burnt-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh, with their meal-offering, and their drink-offerings, even an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh. 19 And ye shall offer one ^u he-goat for a ^v sin-offering, and two he-lambs a year old for a ^w sacrifice of peace-offerings. 20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the first-fruits for a wave-offering before Jê-hô'vâh, with the two lambs: they shall be holy to Jê-hô'vâh for the priest. 21 And ye shall make proclamation on the selfsame day; there shall be a holy convocation unto you; ye shall do no servile work: it is a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.	18 ^s Cattle, Pr. 15:17. ^t Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
12 ⁱ Lamb, Ex. 29:38. ^j Blemish, Lev. 5:18.	12 And in the day when ye wave the sheaf, ye shall offer a ⁱ he-lamb without ^j blemish a year old for a burnt-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh. 13 And the meal-offering thereof shall be two tenth parts ^k of an <i>ê'phâh</i> of fine flour mingled with ^l oil, an offering made by fire unto Jê-hô'vâh for a sweet savor; and the drink-offering thereof shall be of ^m wine, the fourth part of a hîn.	22 And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy ^x field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them for the ^y poor, and for the ^z sojourner: I am ^a Jê-hô'vâh your God.	19 ^u Goat, Deut. 14:4. ^v Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^w Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
13 ^k Measures, Ex. 36:9. ^l Oil, I Ki. 17:12. ^m Wine, Lev. 10:9.	14 And ye shall eat neither ⁿ bread, nor ^o parched grain, nor fresh ears, until this selfsame day, until ye have brought the oblation of your God: it is a ^p statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.	22 And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy ^x field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them for the ^y poor, and for the ^z sojourner: I am ^a Jê-hô'vâh your God.	22 ^x Field, Num. 20:17. ^y Poor, Deut. 24:14. ^z Sojourner, Ps. 119:19. ^a God, Gen. 1:1.
14 ⁿ Bread, Gen. 3:19. ^o Grain, Gen. 42:33. ^p Statute, Neh. 9:14.	15 And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave-offering; seven sabbaths shall	23 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto ^b Mô'sēs, saying, 24 Speak unto the children of Îs'rá-ël, saying, In the ^c seventh ^d month, on the first ^e day of the month, shall be a solemn ^f rest unto you, a ^g memorial ^h feast	23 ^b Moses, Ex. 3:4.
Var. Rend.—Vs. 12, 18, 19, a year old—of the first year, R. V. 14. grain—corn, R. fresh ears—garden growth, VAR.; fresh grain (of new corn), BAEN. V. 19, he-goat—shaggy buck, V. 22, sojourner—stranger, R. V. 24, on—in, R. solemn rest—deep rest, VAR.; rest day, BAEN. a memorial of—to be (with) warning by, BAEN. a holy convocation—(with) feast—convocation in the sanctuary, BAEN.		24 ^c Seven, Gen. 2:2. ^d Month, Gen. 7:11. ^e Day, Lev. 25:8. ^f Sabbath, Ex. 16:23. ^g Rest, Heb. 4:4. ^h Memorial, Is. 57:8.	

24 a Trumpet, Num. 10:2.	morial of blowing of ^atrumpets, a holy convocation. 25 Ye shall do no servile ^bwork; and ye shall ^coffer an offering made by ^dfire unto Jê-hôz'vâh.	the children of Īš'ra-ël, saying, On the fifteenth day of this seventh month is the ⁱfeast of ^ktabernacles for seven days unto Jê-hôz'vâh. 35 On the first day shall be a holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work. 36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto Jê-hôz'vâh: on the eighth day shall be a holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto Jê-hôz'vâh: it is a ²solemn assembly; ye shall do no servile work.	34 i Feasts, Num. 29:39. k Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9. 1 Heb. booths.
25 b Labor, Ex. 23:12. c Offering, Gen. 22:2. d Fire, Lev. 10:2.	26 And Jê-hôz'vâh spake unto Mōz'sēs, saying, 27 Howbeit on the tenth day of this seventh month is the day of ^eatonement: it shall be a holy convocation unto you, and ye shall ^fafflict your ^gsouls; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto Jê-hôz'vâh. 28 And ye shall do no manner of work in that same day; for it is a day of atonement, to make atonement for you before Jê-hôz'vâh your God. 29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day; he shall be cut off from his people. 30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any manner of work in that same day, that soul will I ^hdestroy from among his people. 31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it is a ⁱstatute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of solemn rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye keep your sabbath.	37 These are the set feasts of Jê-hôz'vâh, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto Jê-hôz'vâh, a burnt-offering, and a meal-offering, a ^lsacrifice, and drink-offerings, each on its own day; 38 besides the sabbaths of Jê-hôz'vâh, and besides your gifts, and besides all your ^mvows, and besides all your freewill-offerings, which ye give unto Jê-hôz'vâh.	36 2 Or, closing festival.
27 e Atonement, Lev. 1:4. f Affliction, Ps. 9:10. g Soul, Job 4:15.	33 And Jê-hôz'vâh spake unto Mōz'sēs, saying, 34 Speak unto	39 Howbeit on the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruits of the land, ye shall keep the feast of Jê-hôz'vâh seven days: on the first day shall be a solemn rest, and on the eighth day shall be a solemn rest. 40 And ye shall take you on the first day the *fruit of goodly ⁿtrees, branches	37 l Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
30 h Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.	Var. Rend. — V. 34. tabernacles — booths. V. 41. throughout—in, VAR.; for, BAEN.	* FRUIT: General.—Ex. 10:15; Lev. 19:24, 25; 25:3, 4, 16, 21, 22; 26:4, 20; Num. 13:26, 27; Deut. 33:14; Josh. 5:12; Ju. 9:11; II Sam. 9:10; II Ki. 8:6; 19:29; Job 31:39; Neh. 9:36; 10:35, 37; Ps. 105:35; 107:37; Eccl. 2:5; Is. 10:12; 13:18; 27:6, 9; 37:30, 31; Jer. 2:7; 29:5, 28; 32:19; Lam. 4:9; Ez. 25:4; 34:27; 47:12; Hag. 1:10; Zech. 8:12; Mal. 3:11; Lu. 1:42; Acts 2:30; II Tim. 2:6; Jas. 5:7, 18; Jude 12.	38 m Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
31 i Statute, Neh. 9:14.		Parable of Fruit.—Ez. 17:8, 9, 23; Mt. 21:34, 41, 43; Lu. 12:17, 18; 13:6, 7.	40 n Trees, Mt. 7:17.

* FRUIT: General.—Ex. 10:15; Lev. 19:24, 25; 25:3, 4, 16, 21, 22; 26:4, 20; Num. 13:26, 27; Deut. 33:14; Josh. 5:12; Ju. 9:11; II Sam. 9:10; II Ki. 8:6; 19:29; Job 31:39; Neh. 9:36; 10:35, 37; Ps. 105:35; 107:37; Eccl. 2:5; Is. 10:12; 13:18; 27:6, 9; 37:30, 31; Jer. 2:7; 29:5, 28; 32:19; Lam. 4:9; Ez. 25:4; 34:27; 47:12; Hag. 1:10; Zech. 8:12; Mal. 3:11; Lu. 1:42; Acts 2:30; II Tim. 2:6; Jas. 5:7, 18; Jude 12.

Spiritual Fruit.—Mt. 3:8; 7:16, 20; Lu. 3:8; Rom. 1:13; 6:21, 22; 7:4, 5; 15:28; Gal. 5:22; Eph. 5:9; Phil. 1:22; 4:17; Col. 1:6, 10; Rev. 18:14. Fruit of the Wicked. See "The Wicked"—Ex. 23:7. "Sins"—Gen. 3:6. "Righteousness"—Is. 3:10; Amos 6:12; II Cor. 9:10; Phil. 1:11; Heb. 12:11; Jas. 3:18.

Adder, Of.—Is. 14:29.
Doings, Of.—Jer. 21:14; Mic. 7:13.
Hands, Of.—Pr. 31:16, 31.
Lips, Of.—Is. 57:19; Heb. 13:15.
Mouth, Of.—Pr. 12:14; 13:2; 18:20, 21.

Names of: Apple—Song of Sol. 2:3, 5; 7:8; 8:5; Joel 1:12.

Date-palm—Ex. 15:27. Figs—Num. 13:23; 20:5; Ju. 9:11; I Sam. 25:18; II Ki. 18:31; I Chr. 12:40; Neh. 13:15; Is. 28:4; Joel 1:12; 2:22; Mic. 7:1; Hab. 3:17. See "Fig Tree"—Deut. 8:8. Grapes—Gen. 40:11; Num. 6:3; 13:23; Deut. 23:24; 24:21; 32:14; Neh. 13:15. Vineyards—Neh. 9:25; Song of Sol. 8:11, 12; Amos 9:14; Lu. 20:10; I Cor. 9:7. See "Raisins." See "Grape"—I Ki. 21:16. Mulberries—II Sam. 5:23, 24; I Chr. 14:14, 15. Olives—Deut. 8:8; 24:20; II Ki. 18:32. Pomegranates—Num. 13:23, 24; 20:5; Deut. 8:8; Song of Sol. 4:13; 6:11; 8:2; Joel 1:12. Precious—Song of Sol. 4:16; 7:13. Raisins—I Sam. 25:18; II Sam. 6:19; 16:1; I Chr. 16:3; 12:40; Song of Sol. 2:5; Hos. 3:1. Summer Fruits—I Sam. 16:1, 2; Is. 16:9; Jer. 40:10, 12; 48:32; Amos 8:1, 2; Mic. 7:1. Sweet Fruit—Song of Sol. 2:3; Ju. 9:11.

Figurative.—II Ki. 19:29, 30; Ps. 1:3; 21:10; 72:16; 132:11; Pr. 8:19; Is. 14:29; 28:4; 57:19; Jer. 6:19; 11:19; 12:2; 17:8, 10; 21:14; Lam. 2:20; Ez. 19:12, 14; 36:8, 11; Dan. 4:12,

41

- a Feast, Num. 29:39.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Seven, Gen. 2:2.
d Day, Lev. 25:8.
e Year, Lev. 25:8.
f Statute, Neh. 9:14.

42

- g Israel, Deut. 4:1.

43

- h Children, Gen. 3:16.
i Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
j Israelites in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
k Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

44

- l Moses, Ex. 3:4.

2

- m Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
n Olive, Ex. 23:11.
o Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
p See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.
q Light, Ps. 74:16.
r 1 Or, to set up a lamp continually.
r Lamp, Ex. 25:37.

3

- s Veil, Heb. 6:19.
t Ark of the Covenant, Ex. 17:2.
u Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
v Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
w Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.

4

- x Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49.

of palm-trees, and boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before Jê-hô'-vâh your God seven days. 41 And ye shall keep it a ^a feast unto ^b Jê-hô'-vâh ^c seven ^d days in the ^e year: it is a ^f statute for ever throughout your generations; ye shall keep it in the seventh month. 42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are home-born in ^g Îs'-râ-ël shall dwell in booths; 43 that your generations may know that I made the ^h children of Îs'-râ-ël to dwell in booths, when I ⁱ brought them out of the land of ^{ik} Êg'-ypt: I am Jê-hô'-vâh your God. 44 And ^l Mô'-sêš declared unto the children of Îs'-râ-ël the set feasts of Jê-hô'-vâh.

24 And Jê-hô'-vâh spake ² unto Mô'-sêš, saying, 2 ^m Command the children of Îs'-râ-ël, that they bring unto thee pure ⁿ olive ^o oil beaten for the ^p ^q light, ¹ to cause a ^r lamp to burn continually. 3 Without the ^s veil of the ^t testimony, in the ^u tent of meeting, shall ^v Aâr'-ôn keep it in order from ^w evening to morning before Jê-hô'-vâh continually: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations. 4 He shall keep in order the lamps upon the pure ^x candlestick before Jê-hô'-vâh continually.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—V. 2. cause a lamp to burn—fix on the lamps, VAR. BAEN. V. 4. keep in order—order, R. V. 7. memorial—See ch. 2:2. V. 8. an everlasting—So BAEN.; as or for an everlasting. V. 9. by a perpetual statute—even a perpetual due, VAR. BAEN.

14, 21; Hos. 9:16; 10:13; 14:8; Joel 2:22; Amos 2:9; 8:1, 2; Mic. 6:7; Mal. 1:12. Known by Fruits—Mt. 3:10; 7:17, 18, 19; 13:8, 23, 26. I shall not drink of the Fruits of the Vine—Mt. 26:29; Mk. 14:25; Lu. 22:18. Yielded no Fruit—Mk. 4:7, 8; 11:14; Lu. 3:9; 8:14; 13:6, 7, 9; John 15:2, 4. Yielded much Fruit—Mt. 13:8, 23; Mk. 4:20, 28, 29; 12:2; Lu. 6:43; 8:8; John 12:24; 15:5, 8, 16; Rev. 22:2. Gathereth for Eternal Life—John 4:36. Bring Fruit with Patience—Lu. 8:15; Jas. 5:7, 18. Fruit of Righteous a Tree of Life—Pr. 11:30. Fruit worthy of Repentance—Mt. 3:8; Lu. 3:8. By Fruit ye shall know them—Mt. 7:16, 20; Lu. 6:44. Make Tree good, etc.—Mt. 12:33. Every Branch, etc.—John 15:2. Fruit unto God—Rom. 7:4. Peaceable Fruits—Heb. 12:11.

References.—Fruit-bearing Trees—Gen. 1:11–12, 29. For-

5 And thou shalt take fine flour, and ^y bake twelve ^z cakes thereof: two tenth parts ^a of an ^a ^{el-phâh} shall be in one cake. 6 And thou shalt set them in ² two rows, six on a row, upon the pure ^b table before Jê-hô'-vâh. 7 And thou shalt put pure ^c frankincense upon each ³ row, that it may be to the bread for a ^d memorial, even an ^e offering made by ^f fire unto Jê-hô'-vâh. 8 Every ^g sabbath day he shall set it in order before Jê-hô'-vâh continually; it is on the behalf of the children of Îs'-râ-ël, an everlasting ^h covenant. 9 ⁱ And it shall be for Aâr'-ôn and his ^j sons; and they shall eat it in a holy place: for it is most ^k holy unto him of the offerings of Jê-hô'-vâh made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 And the son of an ^m Îs'-râ-ël-i-tish woman, whose ⁿ father was an ^o Ê-gyp'-tîân, went out among the children of Îs'-râ-ël; and the son of the Îs'-râ-ël-i-tish woman and a man of Îs'-râ-ël ^p strove together in the ^q camp: 11 and the son of the Îs'-râ-ël-i-tish woman blasphemed the ^r ^s Name, and ^t cursed; and they brought him unto Mô'-sêš. And his ^u mother's name was ^v Shêl'-ô-mîth, the ^w daughter of Dîb'-rî, of the ^x tribe of ^y Dan. 12 And they put him ^z in ward, that it might be declared unto them at the ^a ^b mouth of Jê-hô'-vâh.

Var. Read.—Chap. 24.—V. 7. frankincense—Add, and salt, Sept. Ew.

bidden—Gen. 3:2–3, 6; Lev. 19:10; 23:40; Eccl. 2:5. Jacob made Gifts of Fruits—Gen. 43:11. Mixed Seed forbids Fruit—Deut. 22:9. Fruit denied one as Punishment—Deut. 28:30. Fruit of the Ground—Gen. 4:3; Is. 4:2; Jer. 7:20. Fruitful Land into a Salt Desert—Ps. 107:34. Shall shake like Lebanon—Ps. 72:16. Fruit of Body for Sin of Soul—Mic. 6:7. Let there be no Fruit from thee—Mt. 21:19. Season of Fruit drew near—Mt. 21:34. Full of good—Jas. 3:17. Trees without—Jude 12. Twelve manner of—Rev. 22:2.

Fruit destroyed as Punishment.—Jer. 7:20; Joel 1:2; Deut. 28:38–39.

Word "Fruit" meaning Offspring.—Gen. 30:2; Deut. 7:13; Ps. 21:10; 132:11; Lu. 1:42.

- ^y See "Preparation of Food," Gen. 9:3.
^z See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
^a Measures, Ex. 36:9.
⁶
² Or, two piles, six in a pile.
^b Table, I Ki. 4:10.
⁷
^c Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
³ Or, pile.
^d Memorial, Is. 55:8.
^e Offering, Gen. 22:2.
^f Fire, Lev. 10:2.
⁸
^g Sabbath, Gen. 16:23.
^h Ten Commandments Conditions of the Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
⁹
ⁱ Mt. 12:4; Mk. 2:26; Lu. 6:4.
^j Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
^k Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.
^l Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
¹⁰
^m Israelites, Deut. 4:1.
ⁿ Father, Ex. 21:15.
^o Egyptian, Gen. 12:10.
^p Strife, Pr. 26:21.
^q Encampment, Num. 31:10.
¹¹
^r Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Name, Acts 16:18.
^t Curse, Gen. 4:11.
^u Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^v I Chr. 3:19; 23:18.
^w Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^x Tribes, Num. 36:9.
^y See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
¹²
^z Prison, Gen. 42:16.
^a Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

14
a Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
b Head, Pr. 20:29.
c Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
d Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
e Stoning, Ex. 34:1.

15
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.

16
g Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

17
h Homicide, Job 24:14.
i Murderer, Num. 35:16.

18
j Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
k Animals, Gen. 2:20.
l Life, Gen. 2:7.

19
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
o Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

20
p Ex. 21:23; Deut. 19:21.
q Mt. 5:38.
r Eye, Ps. 17:8.
s Tooth, Pr. 25:19.

22
t Law, Gen. 31:24.

13 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sêš, saying, 14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard him ^alay their hands upon his ^bhead, and ^{c d}let all the congregation stone him. 15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Îš'rà-êl, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall bear his ^lsin. 16 And he that blasphemeth the name of Jê-hô'vâh, he shall surely be put to death; all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the ^gsojourner, as the home-born, when he ^{*}blasphemeth the name of *Jê-hô'vâh*, shall be put to death. 17 And he that ^{h i}smiteth any man mortally shall surely be put to death. 18 And he that smiteth a ^{j k}beast mortally shall make it good, ^llife for life. 19 And if a ^mman cause a ⁿblemish in his ^oneighbor; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him: 20 ^pbreach for breach, ^{q r}eye for eye, ^stooth for tooth; as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be rendered unto him. 21 And he that killeth a beast shall make it good: and he that killeth a man shall be put to death. 22 Ye shall have one manner of ^llaw, as well for the

Var. Rend.—Vs. 17, 18. smiteth any man mortally—*Lit.* smiteth any soul of. V. 18. life for life—*Lit.* soul for soul: *cf.* on Gen. 1:21. V. 22. sojourner—stranger, *r.* Chap. 25.—V. 4. sabbath of solemn rest—*See ch.* 23:3. Vs. 5, 11. thy undressed (in that year, BAEN.). vine—*So* BAEN.; *lit.* thy Nazirite. V. 5. solemn rest—deep rest. V. 6. who—that, *r.*

sojourner, as for the home-born: for I am Jê-hô'vâh your God. 23 And Mô'sêš spake to the children of Îš'rà-êl; and they brought forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stoned him with stones. And the children of Îš'rà-êl did as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mô'sêš.

25 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sêš in mount Si'nâi, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Îš'rà-êl, and say unto them, When ye come into the ^{u v}land which I give you, then shall the land keep a ^wsabbath unto Jê-hô'vâh. 3 Six years thou shalt ^xsow thy ^yfield, and six years thou shalt prune thy ^zvineyard, and gather in the fruits thereof; 4 but in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of solemn rest for the land, a sabbath unto Jê-hô'vâh: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. 5 That which groweth of itself of thy ^aharvest thou shalt not reap, and the ^{b c}grapes of thy undressed ^avine thou shalt not gather: it shall be a year of solemn rest for the land. 6 And the sabbath of the land shall be for ^efood for you; for thee, and for thy ^fservant and for thy ^gmaid, and for thy hired servant and for thy stranger, who sojourn with thee. 7 And for thy ^hcattle, and for the beasts that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be for food.

8 And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven [†]years; and there shall be unto thee

2
u Land, Gen. 23:15.
v Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
w Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

3
x Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
y Field, Num. 20:17.
z Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.

5
a Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
b Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
c Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
d Vine, Is. 5:2.

6
e Food, Gen. 9:3.
f Servant, Ex. 21:2.
g Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.

7
h Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

***BLASPHEMY: False Charges of.**—I Ki. 21:10-13; Acts 6:11.

Blaspheming the Name of God.—Lev. 24:11, 16; Ps. 74:10, 18; Is. 52:5; Rev. 13:6; 16:9.

Blaspheming God.—II Ki. 19:6, 22; Is. 37:6, 23; 65:7; Ez. 20:27; Rev. 13:6; 16:11, 21.

Jesus charged with.—Mt. 9:3; 26:65; Mk. 2:7; 14:64; Lu. 5:21; John 10:33, 36; I Tim. 1:13.

Blaspheming Jesus.—I Tim. 1:13; Jas. 2:7. Israel.—Ps. 44:16. The Word.—Tit. 2:5. The Goddess.—Acts 19:37.

Blasphemy against Holy Spirit.—Mt. 12:31; Mk. 3:29; Lu. 12:10.

The Act of Blasphemy.—Acts 13:45; Rev. 2:9. Names of—Rev. 13:1; 17:3.

Tempting to blaspheme.—Acts 26:11. Causing Bad Deeds.—II Sam. 12:14. Taught not to—I Tim. 1:20. Some forgiven—Mt. 12:31; Mk. 3:28.

† YEAR: Governed by Sun and Moon.—Gen. 1:14. Divided into Months.—Gen. 7:11; Ex. 12:2; 40:17; Num. 10:10; 28:11; I Chr. 27:1.

Divided into Seasons.—Gen. 8:22.

Into Weeks.—Dan. 9:27; Lu. 18:12.

Into Days.—Gen. 7:11-12; 25:7; Esth. 9:27-28.

New Beginning after Exodus.—Ex. 12:2.

Special Years.—Sabbatical—Lev. 25:4. Jubilee Year—Lev. Ch. 25; 27:17-24; Deut. 15:9, 12, 20.

9

a Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
b Month, Gen. 7:11.
c Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

10

d Jubilee, Lev. 27:17.
e Debt, Ex. 22:25.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Possessions, Mk. 10:22.

11

h Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
i Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
j Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.

the * days of seven sabbaths of years, even forty and nine years. 9 Then shalt thou send abroad the loud *a* trumpet on the tenth day of the seventh *b* month; in the day of *c* atonement shall ye send abroad the trumpet throughout all your land. 10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a *d* jū-bī-lēe unto you; and *e* ye shall return every *f* man unto his *g* possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. 11 A jū-bī-lēe shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not *h* sow, neither *i* reap that which growth of itself in it, nor gather the *j* grapes in it of the undressed

Var. Rend.—V. 16. the years (*viz.* to the next jubilee).

Days reckoned prophetically as Years.—Dan. 12:11–12.

Land to rest One Year in Seven.—Lev. 25:5.

Redemption of Houses limited to One Year.—Lev. 25:29–30.

Special References.—The Days of the Years of my Life—Gen. 47:9. Atonement once in—Ex. 30:10; Lev. 16:34. Yearly Sacrifice—Heb. 10:13. Years should teach Wisdom—Job 32:7. Crownest Year with Goodness—Ps. 65:11. A Thousand Years in Thy Sight—Ps. 90:4. We bring our Years to an End—Ps. 90:9. Go softly all my—Is. 38:15. The Year of my Redeemed—Is. 63:4. Revive Your mind in midst of—Hab. 3:2. Let it alone this Year—Lu. 13:8. Year by Year with Blood—Heb. 9:25. A Remembrance of Sin—Heb. 10:3. Bound him 1000 Years—Rev. 20:2. Year of Release—Deut. 31:10; Ez. 46:17. Year of Reconspence—Is. 34:8. Bring Tribute to Solomon once a Year—I Ki. 10:25; II Chr. 9:13, 24. Bring Tribute to King of Assyria once a Year—II Ki. 17:4, 6. Seven Years of Plenty, and Seven Years of Famine—Gen. 41:53, 54. Third Year of Famine—I Ki. 18:1. Year of Drought—Jer. 17:8. Dates after coming out of Egypt—Num. 1:1; 9:1, 2; 10:11; 14:34; 33:38; Deut. 1:3; I Ki. 6:1. No More Manna after that Year—Josh. 5:12. Fourth Year Fruits given to Jehovah—Lev. 19:24. Fourth Year House of Jehovah laid—I Ki. 6:37, 38. Feast of Jehovah—Ju. 21:19. Hannah takes Coat—I Sam. 2:19. Appears before Jehovah once a Year—Ex. 34:23, 24; Zech. 14:16; Lu. 2:4. Three Times a Year appears before Jehovah—Deut. 16:16; I Ki. 9:25; II Chr. 8:13. Lambs a Year old used in Sacrifice—Ex. 29:38; Lev. 9:3; 12:6; 24:10; 23:12, 18, 19; Num. 6:12, 14; 7:15–88; 15:27; 28:3, 9, 11, 14, 19, 27; Chap. 29; Ez. 46:13. Samuel as Circuit Judge Year by Year—I Sam. 7:16. Tithes Year by Year—Deut. 14:22; 26:12. Man exempt from Service for One Year after Marriage—Deut. 20:7; 24:5. Acceptable Year of the Lord—Lu. 4:19. For a Whole Year the Church was gathered—Acts 11:26. For a Whole Year Achaia was prepared—II Cor. 9:2. For a Year and Six Months, Paul teaching—Acts 18:11.

* **DAY: Creative and Time Periods.**—A Period of Time limited by Context.—Gen. 5:1, 2; Light called Day—Gen. 1:5. Reckoned by Jews from Evening to Evening—Lev. 23:32. By Egyptians from Morning to Evening—Gen. 43:16. Six Working Days appointed—Ex. 20:9. Sixth, Preparation Day—Mk. 15:42; John 19:14, 31. Seventh, The Sabbath of the Jews.—Gen. 2:2–3; Ex. 20:8–9; Deut. 5:12–13. First Day of the Week, the Lord's Day—John 20:19, 26; Acts 20:7; Rev. 1:10. Day divided into 12 Hours—Mt. 20:1–6; John 11:9. Governed by Rise and Set of Sun—Gen. 32:24, 26.

k vines. 12 For it is a jū-bī-lēe; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall *l* eat the increase thereof out of the *m* field.

13 In this year of jū-bī-lēe ye shall return every man unto his possession. 14 And if thou *n* sell aught unto thy *o* neighbor, or buy of thy neighbor's *p* hand, ye shall *q* not wrong one another. 15 According to the number of *r* years after the jū-bī-lēe thou shalt buy of thy neighbor, and according unto the number of years of the crops he shall sell unto thee. 16 According to the multitude of the years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of the years thou shalt diminish the price of it; for the number of

k Vine, Is. 5:2.

12

l Food, Gen. 9:3.
m Field, Num. 20:17.

14

n Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
o Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
q Justice, Mic. 6:8.

15

r Year, Lev. 25:8.

Judicial Periods.—Anger—Lam. 2:21. Wrath—Job 20:28; 21:30; Zeph. 1:15, 18; Rom. 2:5; Rev. 6:17. Visitation—Mic. 7:4. Destruction—Job 21:30. Darkness—Joel 2:2; Zeph. 1:15. Distress—Ps. 102:2–3. Calamity—Deut. 32:35; Jer. 18:17. Adversity—Pr. 24:10. Vengeance—Pr. 6:34; Is. 34:8; 61:2. Slaughter—Is. 30:25; Jer. 12:3. Evil—Jer. 17:17; Amos 6:3; Eph. 6:13. Of Jehovah—Is. 2:12; 13:6; Zeph. 1:14.

Day of Judgment.—Job 21:30; Dan. 7:9; Mt. 7:22; 10:15; 11:22; 12:36; Lu. 10:12; John 12:48; Acts 17:31; Rom. 2:5, 16; I Cor. 3:13; II Tim. 4:1, 8; II Pet. 2:4, 9; 3:7, 10; I John 4:17; Jude 6; Rev. 6:17. See "Judgment"—II Pet. 2:4.

Merciful Periods.—Visitation—Jer. 27:22; I Pet. 2:12. Of God's Power—Ps. 110:3. Salvation—II Cor. 6:2. Redemption—Eph. 4:30.

Festive Periods.—A Good Day—Esth. 8:17. Day of Good Tidings—II Ki. 7:9. Day of Gladness—Num. 10:10. Of Solemn Assembly—Hos. 9:5.

Special References: Old Testament.—God walked in Cool of—Gen. 3:8. Gather a Day's Portion—Ex. 16:4. Sun stayed in midst of Heaven—Josh. 10:14. Choose you this Day—Josh. 24:15. Days swifter than Shuttle—Job 7:6. Few Days and full of Trouble—Job 14:1. Meditate Day and Night—Ps. 1:2. Day uttereth Speech—Ps. 19:2. A Day in Thy Courts—Ps. 84:10. Teach us to number—Ps. 90:12. Days are as Grass—Ps. 103:15. Length of Days in Right Hand—Pr. 3:16. A Day may bring forth—Pr. 27:1. Remember in Days of Youth—Eccl. 12:1. Kneeled 3 Times a Day—Dan. 6:10. Great and Terrible Day—Joel 2:31. Despise Day of Small Things—Zech. 4:10. Shall be mine in the Day—Mal. 3:17.

New Testament.—Sufficient unto Day—Mt. 6:34. Third Day be raised—Mt. 16:21. A Shilling a Day—Mt. 20:2. Make sure until the Third Day—Mt. 27:64. The Day is far spent—Mk. 6:35; Lu. 24:29. After 3 Days shall rise—Mk. 9:31. Born to you this Day—Lu. 2:11. More Tolerable in that Day—Lu. 10:12. Rejoiced to see my Day—John 8:56. Work while it is Day—John 9:4. Walk in the Day—John 11:9. Added Day by Day—Acts 2:47. Serving God Night and Day—Acts 26:7. Esteemeth every Day alike—Rom. 14:5. The Day shall declare it—I Cor. 3:13. Day of the Lord at Hand—II Thess. 2:2. Guard against that Day—II Tim. 1:12. This Day have I begotten thee—Acts 13:33; Heb. 1:5; 5:5. See Ps. 2:7. See Good Days—I Pet. 3:10. No Rest Day or Night—Rev. 4:8. Serve him Day and Night—Rev. 7:15.

A Day's Journey, a Measure of Distance.—Ex. 3:18; I Ki. 19:4; Jonah 3:4. Sabbath-Day Journey—Acts 1:12.

17
a Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
b God, Gen. 1:1.

18
c Statutes, Neh.
9:14.
d Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.
e Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
f Land, Gen.
23:15.
g Canaan, Gen.
13:7.

19
h Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
i Food, Gen.
9:3.

21
j Blessing, Gen.
12:3.

23
k Heb. 11:13;
l Pet. 2:11.
m Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.

24
n Possessions,
Mk. 10:22.
o Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.

25
p Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
q Poor, Deut.
24:14.
r Kinsman,
Deut. 25:5.

26
s Wealth, Josh.
22:8.

the crops doth he sell unto thee. 17 And ye shall not wrong one another; but thou shalt ^a fear thy God: for I am ^b Je-hō-^{vā}h your God.

18 Wherefore ye shall do my ^c statutes, and ^d keep mine ordinances and do them; and ye shall dwell in the ^e land in safety. 19 And the land shall yield its ^f fruit, and ye shall ^g eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety. 20 And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase; 21 then I will command my ^h blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for the three years. 22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat of the fruits, the old store; until the ninth year, until its fruits come in, ye shall eat the old store.

23 And the land shall not be sold in perpetuity; for ^k the land is mine: for ye are strangers and ^l sojourners with me. 24 And in all the land of your ^m possession ye shall grant a ⁿ redemption for the land. 25 If thy ^o brother be waxed ^p poor, and sell some of his possession, then shall his ^q kinsman that is next unto him come, and shall redeem that which his brother hath sold. 26 And if a man have no one to redeem it, and he be waxed ^r rich and find sufficient to redeem it; 27 then let him reckon the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; and he shall return

Var. Rend.—V. 18. ordinances—laws, BAEN. R. Vs. 19, 22. its—her, R. Vs. 25, 26. waxed—waxen, R. unto—to, V. 25. kinsman—So BAEN.; redeemer, V. 27. reckon—count, R. of—i.e. since, V. 32. Nevertheless—And concerning, V. 33. redeem it—redeems it (*viz.* after it has been already sold to a member of another tribe), DeW. Cl. V. 34. suburbs—pasture-land, VAR. BAEN. V. 35. as a stranger and a sojourner shall he—So Kn. Ke. BAEN.; and virtually Sept. Vulg. Gei.; yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner, Ka. Vs. 36, 37. interest—usury, R.

unto his possession. 28 But if he be not able to get it back for himself, then that which he hath sold shall remain in the ^s hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jū⁴bī-lēe: and in the jū⁴bī-lēe it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a ^t dwelling-house in a ^u walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; for a full year shall he have the right of redemption. 30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be made sure in perpetuity to him that bought it, throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jū⁴bī-lēe. 31 But the houses of the ^v villages which have no wall round about them shall be reckoned with the ^w fields of the country: they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jū⁴bī-lēe. 32 Nevertheless the ^x cities of the ^y Lē²vītes, the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Lē²vītes redeem at any time. 33 And ¹ if one of the Lē²vītes redeem, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in the jū⁴bī-lēe; for the houses of the cities of the Lē²vītes are their possession among the children of ² Īš²rā-ēl. 34 But the field of the ² suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual possession.

35 And if thy brother be waxed poor, and his hand fail with thee; then thou shalt ³ uphold him: as a stranger and a sojourner shall he live with thee. 36 ^a Take thou no interest of him or increase, but fear thy ^b God; that thy brother may live

37 And if thy brother be waxed poor, and his hand fail with thee; then thou shalt ³ uphold him: as a stranger and a sojourner shall he live with thee. 36 ^a Take thou no interest of him or increase, but fear thy ^b God; that thy brother may live

Var. Read.—Chap. 25.—V. 33. one of the Levites redeem—one of the Levites do not redeem it, Vulg. Ew. Kn. Oeh. Di.

28
s Hand, Gen.
16:12.

29
t House, Deut.
24:10.
u Walled Cities,
Gen. 4:17.

31
v Villages,
Deut. 2:23.
w Fields, Num.
20:17.

32
x Levitical
Cities, Gen.
4:17.
y Levites, Num.
1:47.

33
1 Or, if a man
redeem from
the Levites.
Or, acc. to
Vulg., if they
have not been
redeemed.
2 Israel, Deut.
4:1.

34
2 Or, pasture
lands.

35
3 Or, relieve.

36
a Interest. See
"Money," Ex.
12:44.
b God, Gen. 1:1.

37
a Food, Gen.
9:3.

38
b Deliverance
from Bond-
age, Ex.
15:13.

c Egypt, Gen.
12:10.

d Land, Gen.
23:15.

e Canaan, Gen.
13:8.

39
f Bondage,
John 8:33.

g Servant, Ex.
21:2.

40
h Jubilee, Lev.
27:17.

41
i Children, Gen.
3:16.

j Father, Ex.
21:15.

44
k Handmaids,
II Sam. 6:22.

46
l Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

m Israel, Deut.
4:1.

with thee. 37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon interest, nor give him thy ^a victuals for increase. 38 I am Jê-hô'vâh your God, who ^b brought you forth out of the land of ^c Ê'ġypt, to give you the ^d land of Ēā'nāan, and to be your God.

39 And if thy brother be waxed poor with thee, and ^e sell himself unto thee; thou shalt not make him to serve as a ^f bond-servant. 40 As a hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee; he shall serve with thee unto the year of ^h jû'bi-lêe: 41 then shall he go out from thee, he and his ⁱ children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his ^j fathers shall he return. 42 For they are my servants, whom I brought forth out of the land of Ê'ġypt: they shall not be sold as bondmen. 43 Thou shalt not rule over him with rigor, but shalt fear thy God. 44 And as for thy bondmen, and thy ^k bondmaids, whom thou shalt have; of the nations that are round about you, of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids. 45 Moreover of the children of the strangers that sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they have begotten in your land; and they shall be your possession. 46 And ye shall make them an ^l inheritance for your children after you, to hold for a possession; of them shall ye take your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of ^m Īs'râ-ël ye shall not rule, one over another, with rigor.

Var. Rend. — V. 38. to be — And to be, R. Vs. 39, 47, 49. waxed—waxen, R. Vs. 40, 50. a—an, R. V. 45. that—that do, R. V. 50. according to the time of a hired servant—So BAEN.; as though (he were serving) the days. Vs. 51, 52. give—give back, VAR. BAEN.

47 And if a stranger or sojourner with thee be waxed ⁿ rich, and thy brother be waxed poor beside him, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner with thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family; 48 after that he is sold he may be ^o redeemed: one of his ^p brethren may redeem him; 49 or his ^q uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be waxed rich, he may redeem himself. 50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he sold himself to him unto the year of jû'bi-lêe: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years; according to the time of a hired servant shall he be with him. 51 If there be yet many years, according unto them he shall give back the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for. 52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jû'bi-lêe, then he shall reckon with him; according unto his years shall he give back the price of his redemption. 53 As a servant hired year by year shall he be with him: ^r he shall not rule with rigor over him in thy sight. 54 And if he be not redeemed ¹ by these means, then he shall go out in the ^s year of jû'bi-lêe, he, and his children with him. 55 For unto me the children of Īs'râ-ël are servants; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Ê'ġypt: I am Jê-hô'vâh your God.

26 ^t 'Ye shall make you no ^u idols, neither shall ye rear you up a graven ^v image, or ^w a ^x pillar, neither shall ye place any ^x figured stone in your

47
n Wealth, Josh.
22:8.

48
o Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.

p Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.

49
q Kinsman,
Deut. 25:5.

53
r Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.

54
1 Or, in these
years.

s Year, Lev.
25:8.

1
t See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

u Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.

v Images, I Ki.
15:3.

w Or, an obelisk.
Pillars, Num.
3:36.

x Stone, Ex.
34:1.

1
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
1 Or, *thereon*.
2
b Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
c Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
3
d Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
e Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
f Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
4
g Rain, Deut. 11:14.
h Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
i Season, Gen. 8:22.
j Trees, Mt. 7:17.
k Fields, Num. 20:17.
l Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
5
m Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
n Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
o Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
p Vines, Is. 5:2.
q Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
r Bread, Gen. 3:19.
6
s Peace, Pr. 17:1.
t Fear, Gen. 9:2.
u Evil, Ps. 97:10.
v Beasts, Rev. 13:2.
w Sword, Ju. 7:20.
7
x Enemies, Job 31:29.
9
y Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
a See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
10
b Ch. 25:22.
2 Or, *from before*.
11
c Soul, Job 4:15.
12
d Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
e Walking, Col. 1:10.

a land, to bow down ¹ unto it: for I am Jê-hô²vâh your God. 2 Ye shall keep my ^b sabbaths, and reverence my ^c sanctuary: I am Jê-hô²vâh.
3 If ye walk in my ^d statutes, and ^e keep my commandments, and do them; 4 then I will give your ^g rains in their ⁱ season, and the land shall yield its increase, and the ^j trees of the ^k field shall yield their ^l fruit. 5 And your ^m threshing shall reach unto the ^o vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the ^q sowing time; and ye shall eat your ^r bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely. 6 And I will give ^s peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make you ^t afraid: and I will cause ^u evil ^v beasts to cease out of the land, neither shall the ^w sword go through your land. 7 And ye shall chase your ^x enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. 8 And five of you shall chase a hundred, and a hundred of you shall chase ten thousand; and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. 9 And ^y I will have respect unto you, and ^z make you fruitful, and multiply you, and will establish my ^a covenant with you. 10 ^b And ye shall eat old store long kept, and ye shall bring forth the old ² because of the new. 11 And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my ^c soul shall not abhor you. 12 And ^d I will ^e walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people. 13 I am Jê-hô²vâh your God, who brought you forth out of the land

Var. Rend.—Chap. 26.—Vs. 4, 20, 34. its—her, R. V. S. a—an, R. V. 10. bring forth the old because—clear away the old before (*out of the storehouse*) BAEN.). CL V. 11. tabernacle—dwelling-place, VAR. BAEN. V. 13. bars—So BAEN. poles. V. 15. ordinances—laws, BAEN. R.

of Ê²gÿpt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the bars of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not ⁱ do all these commandments; 15 and if ye shall reject my statutes, and if your soul abhor mine ^q ordinances, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but ^h break my covenant; 16 I also will do this unto you: I will appoint terror over you, even ⁱ consumption and fever, that shall consume the ^j eyes, and make the soul to pine away; and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. 17 And I will set my ^k face against you, and ye shall be smitten before your enemies: they that ^l hate you shall rule over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you. 18 And if ye will not yet for these things hearken unto me, then I will ^m chastise you ^o seven times more for your ^p sins. 19 And I will break the ^q pride of your power: and I will make your ^r heaven as ^s iron, and your ^t earth as ^u brass; 20 and ^v your strength shall be spent in vain; for your land shall not yield its increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruit.

21 And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not ^w hearken unto me, I will bring seven times more ^x plagues upon you according to your ^y sins. 22 And I will send the beast of the field among you, which shall rob you of your ^z children, and destroy your ^a cattle, and make you few in number; and your ^b ways shall become desolate.

23 And if by these things ye will not be reformed ³ unto me, but will walk contrary unto me;

14
f Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
15
g Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
h Ten Commandments Conditions of the Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
16
i Disease, Ps. 103:3.
j Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
17
k Face, Is. 6:2.
l Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
18
m Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
o Seven, Gen. 2:2.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
19
q Pride, Ps. 10:2.
r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
s Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
t Earth, Gen. 2:1.
u Brass, Josh. 22:8.
20
v Curses, Gen. 4:11.
21
w Hearken to the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
x Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
y Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
22
z Children, Gen. 3:16.
a Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
b Adversity, Job 19:6.
23
3 Or, *by*.

24
a Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

25
b Sword, Ju. 7:20.
c Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
e Cities, Gen. 4:17.
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.
g Enemy, Job 31:29.

26
h Bread, Gen. 3:19.
i Women, Ruth 3:9.
j Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.
k Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
l Measures, Ex. 36:9.
m Hunger, Deut. 8:3.

29
n Human Flesh eaten. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
o Sons, Gen. 21:19.
p Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

30
q High Places, Deut. 12:2.
r Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
s Images, I Ki. 15:3.
t Death, Rom. 5:12.
u Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
v Body, Num. 25:8.
w Soul, Job 4:15.

31
x Cities destroyed, Gen. 4:17.

33
y Captivity, Num. 24:22.
z Nations, Gen. 10:32.

24 then will I also ^awalk contrary unto you; and I will smite you, even I, seven times for your sins. 25 And I will bring a ^bsword upon you, that shall execute the ^cvengeance of the ^dcovenant; and ye shall be gathered together within your ^ecities: and I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the ^fhand of the ^genemy. 26 When I break your staff of ^hbread, ten ⁱwomen shall ^jbake your bread in one ^koven, and they shall deliver your bread again by ^lweight: and ye shall eat, and ^mnot be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; 28 then I will walk contrary unto you in wrath; and I also will chastise you seven times for your sins. 29 And ye shall ⁿeat the flesh of your ^osons, and the flesh of your ^pdaughters shall ye eat. 30 And I will destroy your ^qhigh places, and cut down your ^rsun-images, and cast your ^sdead ^tbodies upon the bodies of your idols; and my ^usoul shall abhor you. 31 And I will make your ^vcities a waste, and will bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savor of your sweet odors. 32 And I will bring the land into desolation; and your enemies that dwell therein shall be astonished at it. 33 And you will I ^wscatter among the ^xna-

Var. Rend.—V. 24. I will—I also will. V. 25. ye shall be gathered together—*i.e.* when ye retreat. VAR.; withdrawn, BAEN. V. 28. wrath—fury, r. V. 30. sun-images—sun pillars (*cf.* Is. 17:8; Ez. 6:4, 6). bodies—carcases, r. idols—idol-blocks, *Ge.*; doll-images, *Ew.*; *lit.* things rolled, Vs. 34, 43. enjoy—*Or.* make good, *Ge. Kn. Ka.* V. 34. are—be, r. V. 39. in—for. shall they pine away with them—with them (*i.e.* as well as of themselves), shall they pine away, VAR., in consequence of the iniquity of their fathers shall they rot away as these (*did*), BAEN. V. 40. trespass—unfaithfulness, trespassed—committed. walked—have walked, r.

tions, and I will draw out the sword after you: and your land shall be a desolation, and your cities shall be a waste.

34 Then shall the land enjoy its ^asabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye are in your enemies' ^bland; even then shall the land ^crest, and enjoy its sabbaths. 35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall have rest, even the rest which it had not in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. 36 And as for them that are left of you, I will send ^da ^efaintness into their ^fheart in the lands of their enemies: and the sound of a driven leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as one fleeth from the sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. 37 ^gAnd they shall stumble one upon another, as it were before the sword, when none pursueth: and ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies. 38 And ye shall perish among the nations, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up. 39 ^hAnd they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their ⁱfathers shall they pine away with them.

40 ^jAnd they shall ^kconfess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, in their trespass which they trespassed against me, and also that, because they walked contrary unto me, 41 I also walked contrary unto them, and ^lbrought them into the land of their ^menemies: if ⁿthen their ^ouncircumcised heart be ^phumbled, and ^qthey then accept of the ^rpunishment of their iniquity; 42 then will I remember my ^scovenant with ^tJacob; and also my covenant with ^uİśāac, and also my covenant with

34
a Sabbaths, Ex. 16:23.
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
c Rest, Heb. 4:4.

36
d Is. 30:17; Lam. 1:3, 6; 4:19.
e Fear, Gen. 9:2.
f Heart, Acts 15:9.

37
g Jer. 6:21; Nah. 3:3.

39
h Ez. 4:17; 33:10.
i Father, Ex. 21:15.

40
j Jer. 3:12-15; 14:20; Hos. 5:15.
k Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.

41
l Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Jer. 4:4; 9:25, 26; Ez. 44:9.
n Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
o Humility, Pr. 15:33.
p Ez. 20:43.
q Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
r See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

42
s Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
t Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
u Isaac, Gen. 21:3.

42
a Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
43
b Sabbaths, Ex. 16:23.
c Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
d Soul, Job 4:15.
e Statute, Neh. 9:14.

44
f Deut. 4:31; Jer. 30:11.
g Jer. 33:20-26.

45
h Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
i Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
j Nations, Gen. 10:32.

46
k Conditions of the Old Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
l Law, Gen. 31:24.
m Old Covenant made between God and Israelites, Gen. 17:2.
n Israel, Deut. 4:1.
o Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
p Moses, Ex. 3:4.

2
1 Or, *make a special vow.*
q Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
2 Or, *according to thy estimation of persons unto Jehovah, then thy estimation, &c.*

3
r Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
s Measures, Ex. 36:9.
t Money, Ex. 12:44.
u Silver, Job 22:25.
v See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

a Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land. 43 The land also shall be left by them, and shall enjoy its ^b sabbaths, while it lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity; because, even because they rejected mine ^c ordinances, and their ^d soul abhorred my ^e statutes. 44 And yet for all that, when they are in the land of their enemies, I will not reject them, neither will I abhor them, ^f to destroy them utterly, and ^g to break my covenant with them; for I am Jê-hô^hvâh their God; 45 but I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I ^h brought forth out of the land of ⁱ Ê^gÿpt in the sight of the ^j nations, that I might be their God: I am Jê-hô^hvâh.

46 ^k These are the statutes and ordinances and ^l laws, which Jê-hô^hvâh ^m made between him and the children of ⁿ Îs^lrá^l-êl in mount ^o Sîⁿ-nâi by ^p Mô^s-šêš.

27 And Jê-hô^hvâh spake unto Mô^s-šêš, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Îs^lrá^l-êl, and say unto them, When a man shall ¹ accomplish a ^q vow, ² the persons shall be for Jê-hô^hvâh by thy estimation. 3 And thy estimation shall be of the ^r male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty ^s ^t shêk^l-êls of ^u silver, after ^v the shêk^l-êl of the sanctuary. 4 And

Var. Rend.—V. 43. *by*—So BAEN.; of, R. and shall—So BAEN.; that she may, it—her, R. V. 44. *are*—be, R. V. 46. ordinances—laws, BAEN. R. *by*—by the hand of, R; through the mediation of, BAEN. Chap. 27.—V. 2. accomplish a vow—So Ge. Kn. BAEN. R. make a special vow. Ke. Di. R marg. (cf. ch. 22:31). Vs. 2, 3. the estimation. And—of Jehovah by thy estimation. And—of souls unto the Lord at thy valuation. Then, Kn. Di. Targ. V. 8. poorer—i.e. too poor to pay. Vs. 12, 14. whether it be good or bad—i.e. determining how good or bad it is, DeW. Ka. Di.; lû. between good and bad.

if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shêk^l-êls. 5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shêk^l-êls, and for the female ten shêk^l-êls. 6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shêk^l-êls of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shêk^l-êls of silver. 7 And if it be from sixty years old and upward; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shêk^l-êls, and for the female ten shêk^l-êls. 8 But if he be ^w poorer than thy estimation, then he shall be set before the ^x priest, and the priest shall value him; according to the ability of him that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a ^y ^z beast, whereof ^a men offer an ^b oblation unto Jê-hô^hvâh, all that any man giveth of such unto Jê-hô^hvâh shall be ^c holy. 10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then both it and that for which it is changed shall be holy. 11 And if it be any ^d unclean beast, of which they do not offer an oblation unto Jê-hô^hvâh, then he shall set the beast before the priest; 12 and the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou the priest valuest it, so shall it be. 13 But if he will indeed redeem it, then he shall add the fifth part thereof unto thy estimation.

14 And when a man shall ^e sanctify his ^f house to be holy unto ^g Jê-hô^hvâh, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand. 15 And if he that sanctified it

8
w Poor, Deut. 24:14.
x Priest, Ex. 28:1.

9
y Beast, Rev. 15:2.
z Animals, Gen. 2:20.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Offerings and Oblations, Gen. 22:2.
c Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

11
d Unclean Animals, Gen. 2:20.

14
e Sanctification, 1 Sam. 7:1.
f House, Deut. 24:10.
g God, Gen. 1:1.

15 a Redemption, Mt. 20:22. b Money, Ex. 12:44.	will ^aredeem his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the ^bmoney of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.	shall give thine estimation in that ^kday, as a holy thing unto Jê-hô'vâh. 24 In the year of jû-bî-lêe the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom the possession of the land belongeth. 25 And all thy estimations shall be according to ^lthe shêk'ël of the sanctuary: twenty gē-râhs shall be the shêk'ël.	23 k Day, Lev. 25:8.
16 c Field, Num. 20:17. d Possessions, Mk. 10:22. e Agriculture, Is. 28:24. f Measures, Ex. 36:9. g Barley, Deut. 8:8. h Silver, Job 22:25.	16 And if a man shall sanctify unto Jê-hô'vâh part of the ^cfield of his ^dpossession, then thy estimation shall be according to the ^esowing thereof: the sowing of a ^fhō-mēr of ^gbarley shall be valued at fifty shêk'ëls of ^hsilver. 17 If he sanctify his field from the ⁱyear of *jû-bî-lêe, according to thy estimation it shall stand. 18 But if he sanctify his field after the jû-bî-lêe, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain unto the year of jû-bî-lêe; and an abatement shall be made from thy estimation. 19 And if he that sanctified the field will indeed redeem it, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him. 20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have ⁱsold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more: 21 but the field, when it goeth out in the jû-bî-lêe, shall be holy unto Jê-hô'vâh, as a field devoted; the possession thereof shall be the priest's. 22 And if he sanctify unto Jê-hô'vâh a field which he hath bought, which is not of the field of his possession; 23 then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation unto the year of jû-bî-lêe: and he	26 Only the ^mfirstling among beasts, which is made a firstling to Jê-hô'vâh, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ⁿox or ^osheep, it is Jê-hô'vâh's. 27 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall ransom it according to thine estimation, and shall add unto it the fifth part thereof: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.	25 l See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
17 i Year, Lev. 25:8.	20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have ⁱsold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more: 21 but the field, when it goeth out in the jû-bî-lêe, shall be holy unto Jê-hô'vâh, as a field devoted; the possession thereof shall be the priest's. 22 And if he sanctify unto Jê-hô'vâh a field which he hath bought, which is not of the field of his possession; 23 then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation unto the year of jû-bî-lêe: and he	28 Notwithstanding, no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto Jê-hô'vâh of all that he hath, whether of man or beast, or of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is most holy unto Jê-hô'vâh. 29 No one devoted, that shall be devoted from among men, shall be ransomed; he shall surely be put to death.	26 m First-born, Ex. 13:1. n Cattle, Pr. 15:17. o Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
20 j See "Land," Gen. 23:15.	Var. Rend.—V. 20. or if he—<i>So Eng. Ke.</i>; but, <i>Kn. Ka. Di.</i> V. 29. No one—None, R.	30 And all the ^ptithe of the land, whether of the ^qseed of the land, or of the ^rfruit of the ^stree, is Jê-hô'vâh's: it is holy unto Jê-hô'vâh. 31 And if a man will redeem aught of his tithe, he shall add unto it the fifth part thereof. 32 And all	30 p Tithes, Gen. 28:22. q Seed, Deut. 22:9. r Fruit, Lev. 23:40. s Trees, Mt. 7:17.

* JUBILEE.—The Year of Jubilee was ushered in by the Sound of Trumpets throughout the Land, every 50th Year, on the 10th Day of the Seventh Month—the Great Day of Atonement—Lev. 25:9-10.

It was a Sabbatical Year of Rest for the Soil.—Lev. 25:11.

Two Rest Years for the Soil came together every 50 Years, the Sabbatical Year and the Jubilee Year.—Lev. 25:20-22; II Ki. 19:29; Is. 37:30.

Provision made for Food during the Rest Years.—Lev. 25:14-17, 20-22.

The Jubilee Year to keep sacred the Ownership of Land as first allotted to the Tribes and Families.—Num. 36:2-4.

It kept a few Wealthy Ones from robbing the Poor.—Lev. 25:25-28.

It preserved the Title in Jehovah whose was the Land.—Lev. 25:23.

All Transfers of Land were made with Reference to Jubilee Year.—Lev. 27:22-25; Num. 36:2-4.

Law for redeeming the Land.—Lev. 27:18-19. Also Houses in Villages.—Lev. 25:29-34.

Land not redeemed went back to Jehovah.—Lev. 27:20-21.

Bondmen must be redeemed or freed in Jubilee Year.—Ex. 21:6; Lev. 25:39-55.

³²
^a Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
^b Rod, Num. 20:8.
^c Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
³³
^d Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
³⁴
^e Ten Commandments, Condi-

the tithe of the herd or the
^a flock, whatsoever passeth under the ^b rod, the tenth shall be ^c holy unto Jè-hō'väh. 33
 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it

at all, then both it and that for which it is changed shall be holy; it shall not be ^d redeemed.

34 ^e / These are the commandments, which Jè-hō'väh commanded ^g Mō'sēs ^h for the children of ⁱ Īs'rá-ël in mount ^j Sī'nāi.

tions of the Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
^f Law, Deut. 31:24.
^g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^h Old Covenant made between God and Israelites, Gen. 17:2.
ⁱ Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^j Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MŌ'SĖŠ

COMMONLY CALLED

N Ū M ' B Ē R S

1: 1

MEN OF WAR NUMBERED

1: 21

^a God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Inspiration. See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^c Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^d Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^e Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
^f Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
^g Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
^h See "Months," Gen. 7:11.
ⁱ Year, Lev. 25:8.
^j Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
^k Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^l Ch. 26:2; Ex. 12:37; 38:25, 26.
^m Israel, Deut. 4:1.
ⁿ Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^o Houses, Deut. 24:10.
^p Name, Acts 16:18.
^q Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
^r Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
^s Numbering the Children of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^t Princes, Num. 2:7.
^u See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^v Nahshon, Ex. 6:23.
^w Amminadab, Ex. 6:23.
^x I Chr. 2:14; Ezra 10:22.
^y Ch. 16:1; I Sam. 16:6; I Chr. 6:27; 12:9; 15:20.
^z Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
^a Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

1 And ^a Jê-hô'vâh ^b spake unto ^c Mō'sēš in the ^d wilderness of ^e Sî'nâi, in the ^f tent of meeting, on the first day of the second ^h month, in the second ⁱ year ^j after they were come out of the land of ^k Ē'gypt, saying, 2 ^l Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of ^m Īś'râ-êl, by their families, by their ⁿ fathers' ^o houses, according to the number of the ^p names, every ^q male, by their polls; 3 from twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Īś'râ-êl, thou and ^r Aâr'ôn shall ^s number them by their hosts. 4 And with you there shall be a ^t man of every tribe; every one head of his fathers' house. 5 And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you. Of ^u Reu'běn: Ē-lî'zūr the son of Shêd'č-ūr. 6 Of Sîm'ě-ôn: Shê-lū'mî-êl the son of Zū-rî-shâd'dâi. 7 Of Jū'dâh: ^v Nâh'shôn the son of ^w Ām-mîn'ă-dâb. 8 Of Īś'sâ-châr: ^x Nê-thân'êl the son of Zū'âr. 9 Of Zêb'ū-lūn: ^y Ē-lî'âb the son of Hê'lôn. 10 Of the children of ^z Joseph. Of ^a Ē'phrâ-îm: Ē-lîsh'ă-mâ the son of Ām-mî'hūd. Of

Var. Rend.—Chap. I.—V. 2. by their fathers' houses—after their fathers' houses, i.e. their families: so throughout the chapter. according to the—by: so throughout. by their polls—head for head, BAEN; Rather, skulls, in the sense of person, or individual, GRAY. V. 3. to war in Israel—in the host: so throughout. V. 16. they that were called—those that were summoned. princes—chiefs. V. 17. mentioned—expressed. r; designated, BAEN. V. 20. by their generations—even their descendants: so throughout.

^b Mă-năs'sêh; Gă-mă'li-êl the son of Pê-dâh'zūr. 11 Of Bēn'jă-mîn: Āb'î-dân the son of Gîd-ê-ô'nî. 12 Of ^c Dan: Ā-hî-ê'zēr the son of Ām-mî-shăd'dâi. 13 Of Āsh'êr: Pă'gî-êl the son of Ōeh'răn. 14 Of Gad: ^d Ē-lî'ă-săph the son of ^e Deu'êl. 15 Of Năph'tă-li: Ā-hî'râ the son of Ē'nân. 16 These are they that were called of the congregation, the princes of the ^f tribes of their fathers; they were the heads of the ^g thousands of Īś'râ-êl. 17 And Mō'sēš and Aâr'ôn took these ^h men that are mentioned by name: 18 and they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month; and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls. 19 As Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mō'sēš, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sî'nâi.

20 And the children of Reu'běn, Īś'râ-êl's ⁱ first-born, their generations, by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to ^j war; 21 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Reu'běn, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

^b Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^c 12
^d Ch. 7:66; 10:25; 1 Chr. 12:3.
^e 14
^f Ch. 2:14; 3:24.
^g In ch. 2:14, Reuel.
^h 16
ⁱ Tribes, Num. 36:9.
^j Or, families.
^k 17
^l Man, Gen. 2:7.

²⁰
^h First-born, Ex. 13:1.
ⁱ War, Josh. 22:12.

22

- a* Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
b House, Deut.
24:10.
c Name, Acts
16:18.
d War, Josh.
22:12.

22 Of the children of Sîm'ě-ôn, their generations, by their families, by their ^a fathers' ^b houses, those that were numbered thereof, according to the number of the ^c names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to ^d war; 23 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Sîm'ě-ôn, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 Of the children of Gad, their generations, by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 25 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 Of the children of Jû'dāh, their generations, by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 27 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Jû'dāh, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 Of the children of Īs'sā-chār, their generations, by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 29 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Īs'sā-chār, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 Of the children of Zēb'û-lûn, their generations, by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able

to go forth to war; 31 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Zēb'û-lûn, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 Of the children of ^e Joseph, *namely*, of the children of 'Ē-phrā'im, their generations, by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 33 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Ē-phrā'im, were forty thousand and five hundred.

34 Of the children of ^g Mā-nās'sēh, their generations, by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 35 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 Of the children of Bēn'jā-mîn, their generations, by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 37 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Bēn'jā-mîn, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 Of the children of Dan, their generations, by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 39 those that were ^h numbered of them, of the ⁱ tribe of Dan, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 Of the children of 'Ī Ash'ēr,

32

- e* Joseph, Gen.
30:24.
f Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.

34

- g* Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.

39

- h* Numbering of
Israel, Deut.
4:1.
i Tribes, Num.
36:9.

40

- j* See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

- 40
a Father, Ex. 21:15.
b House, Deut. 24:19.
c Name, Acts 16:18.
d War, Josh. 22:12.

- 44
e Moses, Ex. 3:4.
f Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
g Princes, Num. 2:7.

- 50
h Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
i Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

their generations, by their families, by their ^a fathers' ^b houses, according to the number of the ^c names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to ^d war; 41 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Āsh-ēr, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 Of the children of Nāph-tā-li, their generations, by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 43 those that were numbered of them, of the tribe of Nāph-tā-li, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 These are they that were numbered, whom ^e Mō-šēš and ^f Āār-ōn numbered, and the ^g princes of Īś-rā-ēl, being twelve men: they were each one for his fathers' house. 45 So all they that were numbered of the children of Īś-rā-ēl by their fathers' houses, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Īś-rā-ēl; 46 even all they that were numbered were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 But the ^h Lē-vites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them. 48 For Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēš, saying, 49 Only the tribe of Lē-vi thou shalt not number, neither shalt thou take the sum of them among the children of Īś-rā-ēl; 50 but appoint thou the Lē-vites over the ⁱ tabernacle of the ^j testimony, and over all

Var. Rend.—Vs. 50, 53. tabernacle—dwelling-place. testimony—See Ex. 25:16. V. 53. encamp—pitch, R. Chap. 2.—Vs. 2, 3, 5, 27. encamp—pitch, R. V. 2. Ensigns of their fathers' houses—field-badge of his tribe, BAEN. tent of meeting—tent of revelation, BAEN. Vs. 3, 9, 10, 16, 18, 24, 25, 32. according to—by.

the furniture thereof, and over all that belongeth to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the furniture thereof; and they shall ⁱ minister unto it, and shall ^k encamp round about the tabernacle. 51 And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Lē-vites shall take it down; and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Lē-vites shall set it up; and ^l the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to ^m death. 52 And the children of Īś-rā-ēl shall pitch their ⁿ tents, every ^o man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, according to their hosts. 53 But the Lē-vites shall encamp round about the tabernacle of the testimony, that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Īś-rā-ēl: and the Lē-vites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of the testimony. 54 Thus did the children of Īś-rā-ēl; according to all that ^p Jē-hō-vāh commanded Mō-šēš, so did they.

2 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēš and unto Āār-ōn, saying, 2 The children of Īś-rā-ēl shall encamp every man by his own standard, with the ensigns of their fathers' houses: over against the ^q tent of meeting shall they encamp round about. 3 And those that encamp on the east side toward the ^r sunrising shall be they of the standard of the camp of Jū-dāh, according to their hosts: and the

- i* Minister, Acts 15:39.
k Encampment, Num. 31:10.

- 51
l Ch. 3:10, 38; 4:15, 19, 20.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 52
n Tent, Num. 24:5.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 54
p God, Gen. 1:1.

- 2
q Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

- 3
r Sun, Ps. 136:8.

* LEVITES: Belonging to Tribe of Levi.—Consisted of Three Families—Ex. 6:16, 22; Num. 3:17–20. Not numbered with Other Tribes—Num. 1:47; 3:14–16.

Duties of Levites stated.—Num. 1:48–54; 3:5–10; I Chr. 23:28–32. Taken instead of First-born—Ex. 13:2; Num. 3:11–13, 41–45; 8:14–19. Age for Service—Num. 4:3, 30, 47; 8:23–26; I Chr. 23:3, 27. Selected for Courage—Ex. 32:25–28. Bore Ark of Covenant—Deut. 10:8; I Chr. 15:2, 26, 27. Had Care of Tithes and Offerings—I Chr. 9:26–27; 26:20–26; 29:8; II Chr. 24:5, 11; 31:11–19; 34:9. Had Charge of Tabernacle—Num. 1:50–53; 3:6–9, 21–37. Also, of Temple—Ezra 8:24–34. See "Priest"—Ex. 28:1. "Sons of Jacob"—Gen. 25:26. "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9. "Temple"—I Sam. 1:9.

3
a Nahshon, and
Amminadab,
Ex. 6:23.

4
b Numbering of
Israel, Deut.
4:1.

5
c Encampment,
Num. 31:10.

d Tribes, Num.
36:9.

e See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

f Children, Gen.
3:16.

g Nathanel,
Num. 1:8.

7
h Eliab, Num.
1:9.

* prince of the children of Jū⁴dāh shall be ^a Nāh⁴-shōn the son of Ām-min⁴ā-dāb. 4 And his host, and those that were ^b numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred. 5 And those that ^c encamp next unto him shall be the ^d tribe of Īs-sā-ehār: and the prince of the ^e children of Īs-sā-ehār shall be ^g Nē-thān⁴zēl the son of Zū⁴ār. 6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred. 7 And the tribe of Zēb⁴ū-lūn: and the ^f prince of the children of Zēb⁴ū-lūn shall be ^h Ē-lī⁴āb the son of Hē⁴lōn. 8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred. 9 All that were numbered of the

Var. Rend.—V. 3. prince—chief: so always. V. 4. and even: so vs. 6, 8, etc.

* CAPTAIN.—Applies to Various Bodies of Men—Num. Chap. 2. Over all—Ex. 14:7. Of Thousands—Num. 31:14, 48, 52, 54; Deut. 1:15; I Sam. 8:12; 22:7; II Sam. 5:2; 18:1; I Chr. 12:20; 13:1; 15:25; 26:26; 27:1; 28:1; 29:6; II Chr. 1:2; 17:14; 25:5. Of Hundreds—Num. 31:14; Deut. 1:15; I Sam. 22:7; II Sam. 18:1; II Ki. 11:4, 9, 10, 15, 19; I Chr. 4:42; 13:1; II Chr. 23:1, 9, 14, 20. Of Fifties—Deut. 1:15; I Sam. 8:12; II Ki. 1:9, 14; Is. 3:3. Of Tens—Deut. 1:15. Of the Guard—Gen. 37:36; II Ki. 25:8. Sunk in the Red Sea—Ex. 15:4. Sisera, a Captain of Host—Ju. 4:2; I Sam. 12:9. Officers appoint Captains of Hosts—Deut. 20:9. Jephthah made Chief or Captain—Ju. 11:6. Captains sent to capture Elijah—II Ki. 1:9-15. Naaman a Captain—II Ki. 5:1. Zadok's Twenty Captains—I Chr. 12:28. David's Captains—II Sam. 19:13; 23:8-39. Herod's Captains—Mk. 6:21. Judas confers with Captains—Lu. 22:4. Chief Captain seizes Jesus—John 18:12. Captains arrest Apostles—Acts 5:24-26. Jesus called Captain (or Author)—Heb. 2:10. Captains of Bands—II Sam. 4:2. Captains' charge concerning Absalom—II Sam. 18:5. Captain of Hosts—Deut. 20:9; I Ki. 1:25; 2:5; II Ki. 9:5; I Chr. 12:14, 21; 25:1; 27:3. Solomon's Captains—I Ki. 9:22. Captains of Chariots—I Ki. 22:31-33; II Ki. 8:21; II Chr. 18:30, 32; 21:9. Captains of Forces—II Ki. 25:23, 26; Jer. 40:7; 41:11; 42:1, 8; 43:4, 5. Naphtali a Thousand Captains—I Chr. 12:34. Rehoboam's Captains—II Chr. 11:11. Captains of War—II Chr. 32:6, 21; 33:14; Neh. 2:9; Job 39:25. Agrippa and Chief Captain—Acts 25:23.

Figurative.—May eat the Flesh of Captains—Rev. 19:18.

† PRINCES: Appealed to.—Dan. 1:8.

Appointment made by.—Dan. 1:10, 11, 18.

Captured.—Ju. 7:25; 8:3, 6; Ez. 12:10, 12.

Characteristics of.—Ju. 8:14; I Chr. 7:40; Job 3:15; Pr. 17:7;

25:15; 31:4; Ps. 83:11; Eccl. 10:7, 16, 17.

Children of.—Song of Sol. 7:1.

David a Prince.—Ez. 34:24; 37:25.

Destruction of.—Pr. 14:28; Is. 10:8; Lam. 1:6; 2:2, 9; 5:12;

Ez. 26:16; Hab. 1:10. Grief over Destruction of.—Ez. 19:1;

21:12; 22:6.

Duties of.—Ez. 45:8; Is. 32:1.

Early Mention of.—Gen. 12:15; 17:20; 23:6; 25:16; 34:2.

Evil Princes rebuked.—Ez. 11:1; 17:12.

Gifts by.—II Chr. 35:8; Ez. 46:16, 17, 18; Dan. 1:7.

God is greater than.—Ps. 118:9; 146:3.

camp of Jū⁴dāh were a hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, according to their hosts. They shall set forth first.

10 On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reu⁴bēn according to their hosts: and the prince of the children of Reu⁴bēn shall be Ē-lī⁴zūr the son of Shē⁴d⁴ē-ūr. 11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred. 12 And those that encamp next unto him shall be the tribe of Sim⁴ē-ōn: and the prince of the children of Sim⁴ē-ōn shall be Shē-lū⁴mī-ēl the son of Zū-rī-shād⁴dāi. 13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

God turns against.—Job 12:21; Ps. 76:12; 107:40; Is. 19:11, 13; Hos. 9:15.

God warns.—Is. 3:4, 14; Is. 23:8, 9; 30:4; 31:9; 34:12; 40:23; 41:25; 43:28; Jer. 1:18; 2:26; 4:9; 8:1; 17:25; 24:1, 8; 25:18, 19; 34:19, 21; 39:3, 13; 44:17, 21; 48:7; 49:3, 38; 50:35; 51:57; 52:10; Ez. 7:27; 32:29, 30; 39:18; Hos. 5:10; 8:10; Amos 1:15; 2:3.

Messiah called Prince.—Dan. 9:25. Prince of Peace—Is. 9:6.

Jesus called Prince.—Acts 5:31. Prince of Life—Acts 3:15.

Land given to.—Ez. 45:7; 48:21, 22.

Mercy shown by.—Dan. 1:9.

Miscellaneous.—Job 21:28; 31:37; Pr. 19:10; 25:7; Eccl.

10:7, 16, 17; Jer. 35:4; Ez. 23:15; 27:21; Hcs. 13:10.

Moses called.—Ex. 2:14; Num. 16:13.

Mutiny against.—Pr. 14:28.

Offerings of Prince for Dedication of the Altar.—Num. 7:11,

18, 24, 30, 36, 42, 48, 54, 60, 66, 72, 78.

Persecution by.—Ps. 119:23. Prince 26:10, 11, 12; 37:14, 15;

38:4, 17, 18, 22, 25, 27.

Rule through God.—Pr. 8:15, 16.

Worship of God by Princes.—Ez. 45:16, 17, 22; 46:2, 4, 8,

10, 12; Ps. 148:11; Is. 21:5; 49:7; Jer. 26:16, 21; 29:2; 34:10;

Jer. 36:12, 14, 19, 21.

Princes of: Ammon—II Sam. 10:3; I Chr. 19:3; Amos 1:15.

Of Balak or Moab—Num. 22:8; 13, 14, 15, 21, 35, 40; 23:6, 17;

Amos 2:3. Of David—I Chr. 29:24. Of Demons (or World)—

Mt. 9:34; 12:24; Mk. 3:22; John 12:31; 14:30; 16:11; I Cor.

2:6, 8. Of Egypt—Gen. 12:15; Ez. 30:13; Ps. 68:31; 105:22;

Of Gilead—Ju. 10:18. Of God—Gen. 23:6. Of Greece—Dan.

10:20. Of Host—Dan. 8:11. Of Ishmael—Gen. 17:20; 25:16.

Of Israel—Num. 1:16, 44; 7:2, 18, 24, 30, 36, 42, 48, 54,

60, 66, 72, 78, 84; 10:4; 16:2; 17:2, 6; 21:18; 25:14, 18;

27:2; 32:2; 34:13, 18, 22, 23, 24; 36:1; Josh. 9:15, 18, 19, 21;

17:4; 22:14, 30, 32; Ju. 5:3, 15; II Sam. 3:38; I Ki. 11:34; 16:2;

I Chr. 5:6; 22:17; 23:2; 24:6; 28:1; 29:6; II Chr. 12:6; 21:4; Ez.

21:25; 45:8, 9; Hos. 3:4; Mic. 3:1, 9. Of Meshech and Tubal—

Ez. 38:2, 3; 39:1. Of People—Ps. 47:9; 113:8. Of Princes—

Dan. 8:25. Of Persia—Dan. 10:13, 20; 11:18. Of the Power

of the Air—Eph. 2:2. Of Shechem—Gen. 34:2. Of Sion—

Josh. 13:21. Of Solomon—I Ki. 4:2; 9:22; 20:14, 15, 17, 19.

Of Tyre—Ez. 28:2. Michael, Prince of Judah—Dan. 10:20,

21; 12:1. Prince of this World—See "Of Demons (or

World").

PRINCESSES.—I Ki. 11:3; Lam. 1:1.

14

- a* Princes, Num. 2:7.
b Eliasaph, Num. 1:14.
c In ch. 1:14, Deut.

14 And the tribe of Gad: and the ^a prince of the children of Gad shall be ^b Ê-lî'ă-săph the son of ^c Reu'êl. 15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty. 16 All that were numbered of the camp of Reu'ben were a hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, according to their hosts. And they shall set forth second.

17

- d* Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
e Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
f Encampment, Num. 31:10.
g Levites, Num. 2:7.

17 Then the ^{d e} tent of meeting shall set forward, with the ^f camp of the ^g Lê'vites in the midst of the camps: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place, by their standards.

18

- h* Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

18 On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of ^h Ê'phră-îm according to their hosts: and the prince of the children of Ê'phră-îm shall be Ê-lîsh'ă-mâ the son of Â-m-mî' hûd. 19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred. 20 And next unto him shall be the tribe of ⁱ Mă-nă'sêh: and the prince of the children of Mă-nă'sêh shall be Gă-mă'li-êl the son of Pê-dăh'zûr. 21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred. 22 And the tribe of Běn'jă-mîn: and the prince of the children of Běn'jă-mîn shall be Âb'î-dăn the son of Ġîd-ê-ô'nî. 23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred. 24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ê'phră-îm were a hundred thousand and eight thousand and a hundred, according to

Var. Rend. — V. 17. camps — (other) camps. Vs. 17, 31, 34. by — according to. V. 34. encamped — pitched, R.

their hosts. And they shall set forth third.

25 On the north side shall be the standard of the camp of Dan according to their hosts: and the prince of the children of Dan shall be ^j Â-hî-ê'zêr the son of Â-m-mî-shăd'dăi. 26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred. 27 And those that encamp next unto him shall be the tribe of Âsh'êr: and the prince of the children of Âsh'êr shall be Pă'gî-êl the son of Ôeh'răn. 28 And his hosts, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred. 29 And the tribe of Năph'tă-lî: and the prince of the children of Năph'tă-lî shall be Â-hî-râ the son of Ê'năn. 30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred. 31 All that were numbered of the camp of Dan were a hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. They shall set forth hindmost by their standards.

32 These are they that were numbered of the children of Î's' ră-êl by their ^k fathers' ^l houses: all that were numbered of the camps according to their hosts were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty. 33 But the Lê'vites were not numbered among the children of Î's' ră-êl; as Jê-hô'văh commanded Mō'sêš. 34 Thus did the children of Î's' ră-êl; according to all that Jê-hô'văh commanded ^m Mō'sêš, so they encamped by their standards, and so they set forward, every one by their families, according to their fathers' houses.

Var. Read. — Chap. 2. — V. 14. Reuel — Deuel, MSS. Sam. Vulg. Kn. Ke.; Sept. Pesh. have everywhere Reuel.

25

- j* Abiezer, Num. 1:12.

1

- a* Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
b Moses, Ex. 3:4.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Mount Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

2

- f* Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
g Ithamar, 1 Chr. 24:1.

3

- h* Priests, Ex. 28:1.
i Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
j Minister, Acts 15:39.

4

- k* Ch. 26:61; Lev. 10:1, 2.
l Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.
n Fire, Lev. 10:2.
o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
p Children, Gen. 3:16.

6

- q* Tribes, Num. 36:9.
r See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
s Levites, Num. 1:47.

7

- t* Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
u Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

9

- 1* Heb. *given*
2 Or, *from*.
v Israel, Deut. 4:1.

10

- 3* Or, *number*.
w Ch. 1:51.

3 Now these are the generations of ^aAâr'ôn and ^bMō'sēs in the ^cday that ^dJê-hô'vâh spake with Mō'sēs in ^emount Sî'nâi. 2 And these are the names of the sons of Aâr'ôn: Nâ'dâb the first-born, and Ā-bî'hû, ^fĒ-lê-â'zâr, and ^gĪth'â-mâr. 3 These are the names of the sons of Aâr'ôn, the ^hpriests that were ⁱanointed, whom he consecrated to ^jminister in the priest's office. 4 ^kAnd * Nâ'dâb and † Ā-bî'hû ^ldied before Jê-hô'vâh, when they offered strange ⁿfire before Jê-hô'vâh, in the ^owilderness of Sî'nâi, and they had no ^pchildren; and Ē-lê-â'zâr and Īth'â-mâr ministered in the priest's office in the presence of Aâr'ôn their father.

5 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, 6 Bring the ^qtribe of ^rs Lē'vî near, and set them before Aâr'ôn the priest, that they may minister unto him. 7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the ^ttent of meeting, to do the service of the tabernacle. 8 And they shall keep all the furniture of the tent of meeting, and the charge of the children of Īs'râ-ël, to do the service of the tabernacle. 9 And thou shalt give the Lē'vîtes unto Aâr'ôn and to his sons: they are ¹wholly given unto him ²on the behalf of the children of ^vĪs'râ-ël. 10 And thou shalt ³appoint Aâr'ôn and his sons, and they shall keep their priesthood: and ^wthe stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

Var Rend.—Chap. 3.—V. 3. consecrated—installed (Lev. 8:33). V. 7. keep his charge—i.e. perform the duties devolving upon him and the congregation. V. 8. furniture—vessels. V. 12. openeth—Lit. cleaveth (Ex. 13:2).

11 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, 12 And I, behold, I have taken the Lē'vîtes from among the children of Īs'râ-ël instead of all the ^xfirst-born that openeth the womb among the children of Īs'râ-ël; and the Lē'vîtes shall be mine: 13 for all the first-born are mine; on the day that ^yI smote all the first-born in the land of ^zĒ'g'p't I hallowed unto me all the first-born in Īs'râ-ël, both ^aman and ^bbeast; mine they shall be: I am Jê-hô'vâh.

14 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mō'sēs in the wilderness of Sî'nâi, saying, 15 ^aNumber the children of Lē'vî by their ^efathers' ^fhouses, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them. 16 And Mō'sēs numbered them according to the word of Jê-hô'vâh, as he was commanded. 17 And these were the sons of ^gLē'vî by their names: ^hĜēr'shôn, and ⁱKō'hâth, and Mē-râ'rî. 18 And these are the names of the sons of Ĝēr'shôn by their families: ^jLîb-nî and Shîm'ê-î. 19 And the sons of Kō'hâth by their families: Ām'rām, and Īz'hâr, ^kHē'brôn, and ^lŪz-zî'êl. 20 And the sons of Mē-râ'rî by their families: Mäh'lî and Mū'shî. These are the families of the Lē'vîtes according to their fathers' houses.

21 Of Ĝēr'shôn was the family of the Lîb'nîtes, and the family of the Shîm'ê-îtes: these are the families of the Ĝēr'shôn-îtes. 22 Those that were ^mnumbered of

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 10. thou shalt appoint—Insert, Over the tent of the testimony, Sept. Keep their priesthood—Insert, And everything about the altar and within the veil, Sept.

12

- x* First-born, Ex. 3:1.

13

- y* See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
z Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Beast, Rev. 15:2.
c Animals, Gen. 2:20.

15

- d* Numbering Israel, Deut. 4:1.
e Fathers, Ex. 13:22.
f House, Deut. 24:10.

17

- g* Ex. 6:16–22.
h Gershon, Ex. 6:16.
i Kohath and Merari, Ex. 6:16.

18

- j* Libni, Ex. 6:17.

19

- k* Hebron, Num. 13:22.
l Uzziel, Ex. 6:22.

22

- m* Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.

* NADAB (*noble*).—Eldest Son of Aaron—Ex. 6:23; Num. 3:2; 26:60. Goes up to the Mount—Ex. 24:1, 9. Priest's Office—Ex. 28:1. His Trespass and Death—Lev. 10:1, 2; Num. 3:4; 26:61. Reign—I Ki. 14:20; 15:25. Smote—I Ki. 15:27. Rest of his Acts—I Ki. 15:31.

† ABIHU (*my father is he*).—Second Son of Aaron—Ex. 6:23; 1 Chr. 6:3; 24:1. Offers Strange Fire and dies—Lev. 10:1–2. Goes up into the Mount—Ex. 24:9. Consecrated Priest—Ex. 28:1. Sin and Death—Lev. 10:1, 2; Num. 3:4; 26:61; 1 Chr. 24:2.

23
a Gershon, Ex. 6:16.
b Encampment, Num. 31:10.
c Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

24
d Prince, Num. 2:7.
e Father, Ex. 21:15.
f House, Deut. 24:10.
g Eliasaph, Num. 1:14.

25
h Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
i Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.

26
j Altar, Gen. 22:9.

27
k Kohath, Ex. 6:16.
l Hebron, Num. 13:22.
m Uzziel, Ex. 6:22.

them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred. 23 The families of the ^aGēr-shōn-ites shall ^bencamp behind the ^ctabernacle westward. 24 And the ^dprince of the ^efathers' ^fhouse of the Gēr-shōn-ites shall be ^gĒ-lī-ā-sāph the son of Lā'ēl. 25 And the charge of the sons of Gēr-shōn in the ^htent of meeting shall be the tabernacle, and the Tent, the covering thereof, and the screen for the ⁱdoor of the tent of meeting, 26 and the hangings of the court, and the screen for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the ^jaltar round about, and the cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 And of ^kKō-hāth was the family of the Ām-rām-ites, and the family of the Īz-hār-ites, and the family of the ^lHē-brōn-ites, and the family of the ^mŪz-zī-ēl-ites: these are the families of the Kō-hāth-ites. 28 According to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, there were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary. 29 The families of the sons of Kō-hāth shall encamp on the side of the tabernacle southward. 30 And the prince of the fathers' house of the families of the Kō-hāth-ites shall be Ē-līz-ā-phān the son of Ūz-zī-ēl. 31 And their charge

Var. Rend.—Vs. 23, 29, 35, 38. encamp—pitch, R. Vs. 25, 26. door—entrance. V. 28. According to—By. V. 35. was—shall be. V. 36. boards—Or, beams, instruments—tools.

* **PILLARS.**—Of Tabernacle—Ex. 26:32, 37; 27:10-17; 35:11, 17; 36:36, 38; 39:33, 40; 40:18; Num. 3:36, 37; 4:31, 32. In Solomon's House—I Ki. 7:2, 3, 6, 15, 22, 41, 42. Of Temple—I Ki. 7:41, 42; 10:12; II Ki. 18:16; 25:13, 16, 17; II Chr. 3:15, 16, 17; 4:12; Jer. 52:21, 22; Ez. 40:49. In Palace of Shushan—Esth. 1:6. Of Brass—Jer. 52:17. Of Silver—Song of Sol. 3:10. Of Iron—Jer. 1:18. Of Salt—Gen. 19:26. Of Jacob—Gen. 28:18, 22; 31:13, 45; 35:14. Of Fire—Ex. 13:21, 22; 14:24; Rev. 10:1. Of Smoke—Ju. 20:40; Song of Sol.

shall be the ⁿark, and the ^otable, and the ^pcandlestick, and the altars, and the ^qvessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and the screen, and all the service thereof. 32 And ^rĒ-lē-ā-zār the son of ^sAār-ōn the ^tpriest shall be prince of the princes of the ^uLē-zvites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 Of ^vMē-rā-rī was the family of the Māh-lītes, and the family of the Mū-shītes: these are the families of Mē-rā-rī. 34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred. 35 And the prince of the fathers' house of the families of Mē-rā-rī was Zū-rī-ēl the son of Āb-ī-hā'il: they shall encamp on the side of the tabernacle northward. 36 And ¹the appointed charge of the sons of Mē-rā-rī shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the ^{*}pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the instruments thereof, and all the service thereof, 37 and the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

38 And those that encamp before the tabernacle eastward, before the tent of meeting toward the ^wsunrising, shall be ^xMō-sēs, and Aār-ōn and his sons, keep

Var. Read.—V. 25. six—three. *Houb. Kn. Ke. Di.* (see vs. 22, 34, 39), BAEN. GRAY.

3:6. Of Cloud—Ex. 13:21, 22; 14:19, 24; 33:9, 10; Num. 12:5; 14:14; Deut. 31:15; Neh. 9:12, 19; Ps. 99:7. In Shechem—Ju. 9:6. King stood by—II Ki. 11:14; 23:3; II Chr. 23:13. Absalom's Monument—II Sam. 18:18. Used as Tombstone—Gen. 35:20. Samson pulls down Pillars—Ju. 16:25, 26, 29. As Witness between Laban and Jacob—Gen. 31:51, 52. Memorial Stones—Josh. 4:7; Is. 19:19. **Figurative.**—Of Heaven—Job 26:11; Rev. 3:12. Of Earth—I Sam. 2:8; Job 9:6; Ps. 75:3. Of Marble—Song of Sol. 5:15. Of Wisdom—Pr. 9:1. Of Truth—Tim. 3:15. James and John as—Gal. 2:9.

31
n Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
o Table, II Ki. 4:10.
p Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49.
q Vessels of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

32
r Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
s Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
t Priest, Ex. 28:1.
u Levites, Num. 1:47.

33
v Merari, Ex. 6:16.

36
1 Heb. the office of the charge.

38
w Sun, Ps. 136:8.
x Moses, Ex. 3:4.

38
 1 Or, *even*.
 a Ch. 1:51.
 b Death, Rom. 5:12.

39
 c Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 d Levites, Num. 1:47.
 e Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 f Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
 g Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 h Month, Gen. 7:11.

40
 i God, Gen. 1:1.
 j First-born, Ex. 13:1.

41
 k Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

46
 l Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
 2 Or, *those that are to be redeemed, the, &c.*

ing the charge of the sanctuary¹ for the charge of the children of Īś-rā-ēl; and ^a the stranger that cometh nīgā shall be put to ^b death. 39 All that were ^c numbered of the ^d Lē'vītes, whom ^e Mō'šēs and ^f Aār'ōn numbered at the ^g commandment of Jē-hō'vāh, by their families, all the males from a ^h month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand.

40 And ⁱ Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'šēs, Number all the ^j first-born males of the children of Īś-rā-ēl from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names. 41 And thou shalt take the Lē'vītes for me (I am Jē-hō'vāh) instead of all the first-born among the children of Īś-rā-ēl; and the ^k cattle of the Lē'vītes instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Īś-rā-ēl. 42 And Mō'šēs numbered, as Jē-hō'vāh commanded him, all the first-born among the children of Īś-rā-ēl. 43 And all the first-born males according to the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'šēs, saying, 45 Take the Lē'vītes instead of all the first-born among the children of Īś-rā-ēl, and the cattle of the Lē'vītes instead of their cattle; and the Lē'vītes shall be mine: I am Jē-hō'vāh. 46 And for ^l the redemption of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the first-born of the children of Īś-rā-ēl, that are over and above *the number of* the Lē'vītes,

Var. Rend.—V. 46. the redemption—the redemption money. Chap. 4.—V. 7. bowls—chalices, cups wherewith to pour out—flagons to pour out withal.

47 thou shalt take five ^m shēk'ēls apiece by the poll; after the shēk'ēl of the sanctuary shalt thou take them (the shēk'ēl is twenty ġē'rāhs): 48 and thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is redeemed, unto Aār'ōn and to his sons. 49 And Mō'šēs took the redemption-money from them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Lē'vītes; 50 from the first-born of the children of Īś-rā-ēl took he the money, a thousand three hundred and threescore and five *shēk'ēls*, after the shēk'ēl of the sanctuary: 51 and Mō'šēs gave ⁿ the redemption-money unto Aār'ōn and to his sons, according to the word of Jē-hō'vāh, as Jē-hō'vāh commanded Mō'šēs.

4 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'šēs and unto Aār'ōn, saying, 2 Take the sum of the sons of ⁿ Kō'hāth from among the sons of Lē'vī, by their families, by their fathers' houses, 3 from thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter upon the ⁴ service, to do the ^o work in the ^p tent of meeting. 4 This is the ⁵ service of the sons of Kō'hāth in the tent of meeting, *about* the most holy things: 5 when the ^q camp setteth forward, ^r Aār'ōn shall go in, and his ^s sons, and they shall take down the ^t veil of the screen, and cover the ^u ark of the testimony with it, 6 and shall put thereon a covering of ^v sealskin, and shall spread over it a cloth all of ^w blue, and shall put in the staves thereof. 7 And upon the ^x table of ^z showbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the ^a dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls and the cups wherewith to pour out; and the continual bread shall be

47
 m Money, Ex. 12:44.

51
 3 Or, *the money of them that were redeemed.*

2
 n Kohath, Ex. 6:16.

3
 4 Heb. *warfare*. Or, *host* (and so in vs. 35, 39, 43).
 o Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 p Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

4
 5 Or, *work*.

5
 q Encampment, Num. 31:10.
 r Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
 s Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
 t Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.
 u Veil, Heb. 6:19.
 v Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

6
 w Skin, Lev. 8:17.
 x Colors, Job 3:5.

7
 y Table, II Ki. 4:10.
 z Showbread, Gen. 3:19.
 a Vessels of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

thereon: 8 and they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of sealskin, and shall put in the staves thereof. 9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the ^a candlestick of the ^b light, and its ^c lamps, and its snuffers, and its snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it: 10 and they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of sealskin, and shall put it upon ¹ the frame. 11 And upon the golden ^d altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of sealskin, and shall put in the staves thereof: 12 and they shall take all the vessels of ^e ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of sealskin, and shall put them on the frame. 13 And they shall take away the ^f ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon: 14 and they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, the firepans, the flesh-hooks, and the shovels, and the basins, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of sealskin, and put in the staves thereof. 15 And when ^g Aâr'ôn and his ^h sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the furniture of the sanctuary, as the ⁱ camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of ^k Kō'hāth shall come to bear it: but they shall not touch the ² sanctuary, ^l lest they die. These things are the burden of the sons of Kō'hāth in the ^m tent

Var. Read.—V. 9. snuffers—tongs, R. V. 14. basins—bowls. Vs. 16, 25, 26, 31. tabernacle—dwelling-place. V. 20. sanctuary—the holy things. V. 23. wait upon the service—do hard duty; *lit.* serve in the host. V. 24. bearing—carrying. Vs. 25, 26. door—entrance.

of meeting. 16 And the charge of Ē-lē-ā'zār the son of Aâr'ôn the ⁿ priest shall be the ^o oil for the light, and the sweet ^p incense, and the continual ^q meal-offering, and the ^r anointing oil, the charge of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, the sanctuary, and the furniture thereof.

17 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ^s Mō'šēs and unto Aâr'ôn, saying, 18 Cut ye not off the ^t tribe of the families of the Kō'hāth-ites from among the ^u Lē-vītes; 19 but thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things: Aâr'ôn and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden; 20 but they shall not go in to see the sanctuary even for a moment, lest they die.

21 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'šēs, saying, 22 Take the sum of the sons of ^v Gēr-shōn also, by their ^w fathers' ^x houses, by their families; 23 from thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to ³ wait upon the service, to do the work in the tent of meeting. 24 This is the service of the families of the Gēr-shōn-ites, in serving and in bearing ^y burdens: 25 they shall bear the curtains of the ^z tabernacle, and the tent of meeting, its covering, and the covering of ^a sealskin that is above upon it, and the screen for the ^b door of the tent of meeting, 26 and the hangings of the court, and the screen for the door of the ^c gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all

16

- ⁿ Priest, Ex. 28:1.
- ^o Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
- ^p Incense, Ex. 30:34.
- ^q Offering, Gen. 22:2.
- ^r Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

17

- ^s Moses, Ex. 3:4.

18

- ^t Tribes, Num. 36:9.
- ^u Levites, Num. 1:47.

22

- ^v Gershon, Ex. 6:16.
- ^w Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
- ^x House, Deut. 24:10.

23

- ³ Heb. *war the warfare.*

24

- ^y Burden, Ps. 55:22.

25

- ^z Tabernacle, Ex. 5:9.
- ^a Skin, Lev. 8:17.
- ^b Door, Ex. 12:22.

26

- ^c Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

26
a Vessels of the
Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.

27
b Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
c Eleazar, Deut.
10:6.
d Ithamar,
I Chr. 24:1.
e Gershon, Ex.
6:16.
f Burden, Ps.
55:22.

28
g Priest, Ex.
28:1.

29
h Merari, Ex.
6:16.
i Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
j House, Deut.
24:10.

30
k Numbering of
Israel, Deut.
4:1.
l Labor, Ex.
23:12.

31
m Pillars, Num.
3:36.

32
1 Or, number.

34
n Princes, Num.
2:7.

the ^a instruments of their service, and whatsoever shall be done with them: therein shall they serve. 27 At the commandment of ^b Aâr'ôn and his ^{c d} sons shall be all the service of the sons of the ^e Ġēr'shôn-ites, in all their ^f burden, and in all their service; and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burden. 28 This is the service of the families of the sons of the Ġēr'shôn-ites in the tent of meeting; and their charge shall be under the hand of Ith'â-mâr the son of Aâr'ôn the ^g priest.

29 As for the sons of ^h Mê-râ'rî, thou shalt number them by their families, by their ⁱ fathers' ^j houses; 30 from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou ^k number them, every one that entereth upon the service, to do the ^l work of the tent of meeting. 31 And this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tent of meeting: the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the ^m pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, 32 and the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall ¹ appoint the instruments of the charge of their burden. 33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Mê-râ'rî, according to all their service, in the tent of meeting, under the hand of Ith'â-mâr the son of Aâr'ôn the priest.

34 And Mō'sēs and Aâr'ôn and the ⁿ princes of the congre-

gation numbered the sons of the Kō'hāth-ites by their families, and by their fathers' houses, 35 from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered upon the service, for work in the tent of meeting: 36 and those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty. 37 These are they that were numbered of the families of the Kō'hāth-ites, all that did serve in the tent of meeting, whom Mō'sēs and Aâr'ôn numbered according to the commandment of Jê-hō'vāh by Mō'sēs.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Ġēr'shôn, their families, and by their fathers' houses, 39 from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered upon the service, for work in the tent of meeting, 40 even those that were numbered of them, by their families, by their fathers' houses, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty. 41 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Ġēr'shôn, all that did serve in the ^{o p} tent of meeting, whom ^q Mō'sēs and Aâr'ôn numbered according to the commandment of Jê-hō'vāh.

42 And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mê-râ'rî, by their families, by their fathers' houses, 43 from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered upon the service, for work in the tent of meeting, 44 even those that were numbered of them by their families, were three thousand and two hundred. 45 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mê-râ'rî,

Var. Rend.—V. 26. done with them; therein shall they serve—done in respect of them shall they perform. Vs. 30, 35, 43. upon the service—into the host. Vs. 34, 36. princes—chiefs. Vs. 37, 41. all that did serve—all doing.

41
o Tent of Meeting, Num.
24:5.
p Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
q Moses, Ex.
3:4.

whom Mō'sšēš and Aār'ōn numbered according to the commandment of Jê-hō'vāh by Mō'sšēš.

46 All those that were numbered of the ^aLē'vites, whom Mō'sšēš and Aār'ōn and the ^bprinces of ^cĪš'rá-ēl numbered, by their families, and by their fathers' houses, 47 from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered in to do the work of service, and the work of bearing ^dburdens in the tent of meeting, 48 even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of Jê-hō'vāh they were numbered by Mō'sšēš, every one according to his service, and ^eaccording to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as Jê-hō'vāh commanded Mō'sšēš.

5 And Jê-hō'vāh spake ^funto Mō'sšēš, saying, 2 Command the children of Īš'rá-ēl, that they put out of the ^gcamp every ^hleper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is ⁱunclean by the ^jdead: 3 both ^kmale and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall

Var. Rend.—V. 47. service and the work of bearing—serving and the work of. V. 49. according to—for. his service and his burden—burden and his duty, *Kē. R marg.* Chap. 5.—V. 2. unclean by the dead—defiled by a corpse, BAEN. the dead—*Lit.* a soul (*see* Lev. 19:28). V. 6. so as to trespass—to do unfaithfulness; to do a trespass, *R.* V. 7. he shall confess—they shall confess, *R.* BAEN. V. 8. kinsman—*Lit.* redeemer (Lev. 25:25). V. 10. his—*i. e.* the priests. V. 12. A trespass—unfaithfulness.

ye put them; that they defile not their camp, in the midst whereof I dwell. 4 And the children of Īš'rá-ēl did so, and put them out without the camp; as Jê-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sšēš, so did the children of Īš'rá-ēl.

5 And Jê-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sšēš, saying, 6 Speak unto the children of Īš'rá-ēl, When a ^jman or ^kwoman shall commit any ^lsin that men commit, so as to trespass against Jê-hō'vāh, and that ^msoul shall be guilty; 7 then he shall ⁿconfess his sin which he hath done; and he shall ^omake restitution for his guilt in full, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him in respect of whom he hath been guilty. 8 But if the man have no ^pkinsman to whom restitution may be made for the guilt, the restitution for guilt which is made unto Jê-hō'vāh shall be the ^qpriest's; besides the ^rram of the ^satonement, whereby atonement shall be made for him. 9 And every ^theave-offering of all the holy things of the children of Īš'rá-ēl, which they present unto the priest, shall be his. 10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his.

11 And Jê-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sšēš, saying, 12 Speak unto the children of Īš'rá-ēl, and say unto them, If any man's ^uwife go aside, and *commit a tres-

6
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k Woman, Ruth 3:9.
l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
m Soul, Job 4:15.

7
n Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
o Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

8
p Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.
q Priest, Ex. 28:1.
r Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
s Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

9
t Offering, Gen. 22:9.

12
u Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

a Levite, Num. 1:47.
b Princes, Num. 2:7.
c Israel, Deut. 4:1.

d Burden, Ps. 55:22.

e Or, according to his burden and his duty, as and, &c.

f Encampment, Num. 31:10.
g Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
h See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.

j Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.

* ADULTERY.—Commandments concerning.—Ex. 20:14; Lev. 18:20; Num. 5:12-31; Deut. 5:18; 22:22-27; 24:1-4; Jer. 3:1; 5:7-9; 29:21-23; Mt. 5:27-32; 19:3-9, 18; Mk. 10:19; Lu. 18:20; Jas. 2:11. Law of—Rom. 7:3.

Teaching of Jesus concerning.—Mt. 5:27-32; 15:19; 19:9, 18; Mk. 7:21; 10:11, 12, 19; Lu. 16:18; 18:20. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Punished with Death.—Lev. 18:20; 20:10-12; Deut. 22:22-27; Pr. 9:18; Mt. 5:27-32; John 8:5; Gal. 5:19-21; Eph. 5:3-5; I Thess. 4:4-7; Heb. 13:4; Rev. 21:8; 22:15. By Jehovah—Jer. 7:9; Mal. 3:5.

Despoils Life.—Deceives—Job 24:15; Ps. 50:18. Children of Transgression—Pr. 6:26; 31:3; Is. 57:3.

Disgraces Individual.—Path towards Death—Pr. 2:18, 19.

Woman deceives—Pr. 5:3, 4; 6:27-33; 22:14; 23:27, 28; 30:20; Eccl. 7:26.

Degrades a Nation.—Lev. 19:29; Deut. 23:17; Job 31:9-12; Jer. 3:1; 7:9; Hos. 4:1-2, 11; Mt. 12:39; 16:4; Mk. 8:38; I Cor. 10:8; Jude 7; I Pet. 4:3; Rev. 2:14.

Debars Fellowship.—Eph. 5:11, 12. With God—Jas. 4:4. Dwarfs a Soul.—Mk. 15:19; I Cor. 3:17; II Pet. 2:10, 14; Eph. 4:17, 19, 20; 5:3, 4.

Adulterers shall not inherit Kingdom of God.—I Cor. 6:9; Gal. 5:19, 21; Eph. 5:5; Rev. 21:8; 22:5. God will judge—Jer. 7:9; 29:23; Ez. 22:9-11; Eph. 5:6; Col. 3:6; I Thess. 4:3-5; Heb. 13:4; Jude 7; Rev. 2:20, 22.

Judged by Righteous Men.—Ez. 23:45; Job 31:11.

Examples of.—Shechem—Gen. 34:2. Reuben—Gen. 35:22. Judah—Gen. 38:1-24. Potiphar's Wife—Gen. 39:7-12. Eli's Sons—I Sam. 2:22. David—II Sam. 11:1-5. Absalom—II Sam. 16:22. Israelites—Jer. 5:7-9; 29:23; Ez. 22:9-11;

13

a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Adultery, Num. 5:12.
c Eye, Ps. 17:8.
d Husband, I Cor. 7:16.

14

e Spirit of Jealousy, Job 4:15.
f Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

15

g Priest, Ex. 28:1.
h Offerings and Oblations, Gen. 22:2.
i Measures, Ex. 36:9.
j Barley, Deut. 8:8.
k Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
l See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.
m Memorial, Is. 57:8.

17

n Water, Ps. 95:5.
o Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
p Dust, Is. 65:25.
q Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

18

r Woman, Ruth 3:9.
s Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
t Head, Pr. 20:29.
u Curse, Gen. 4:11.

19

v Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

pass against him, 13 and a ^a man ^b lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the ^c eyes of her ^d husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, and she be not taken in the act; 14 and the ^e spirit of ^f jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled: 15 then shall the man bring his wife unto the ^g priest, and shall bring her ^h oblation for her, the tenth part of an ⁱ ē'phāh of ^j barley meal; he shall pour no ^k oil upon it, nor put ^l frankincense thereon; for it is a meal-offering of jealousy, a meal-offering of ^m memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before Jē-hō'vāh: 17 and the priest shall take ⁿ holy water in an earthen ^o vessel; and of the ^p dust that is on the floor of the ^q tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it into the water. 18 And the priest shall set the ^r woman before Jē-hō'vāh, and let the ^s hair of the woman's ^t head go loose, and put the meal-offering of memorial in her hands, which is the meal-offering of jealousy: and the priest shall have in his hand the water of bitterness that causeth the ^u curse. 19 And the priest shall cause her to ^v swear, and shall say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee,

Var. Rend.—V. 13. and she be not neither she be, R. V. 14. the spirit—a spirit. V. 17. tabernacle—dwelling-place. V. 18. let the hair of the woman's head go loose—dishevel the woman's head. Vs. 19, 20. lain—lien, a. Vs. 21, 22. body—belly, R. V. 26. the memorial thereof—See Lev. 2:2.

and if thou have not gone aside to uncleanness, ^w being under thy husband, be thou free from this water of bitterness that causeth the curse. 20 But if thou have gone aside, ¹ being under thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee besides thy husband: 21 then the priest shall cause the woman to swear with the oath of ² cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, Jē-hō'vāh make thee a ² curse and an oath among thy people, when ^x Jē-hō'vāh doth make thy thigh to fall away, and thy ^y body to swell; 22 and this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, and make thy body to swell, and thy thigh to fall away. And the woman shall say, Ā-mēn', Ā-mēn'.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a ^z book, and he shall blot them out into the water of bitterness: 24 and he shall make the woman drink the water of bitterness that causeth the curse; and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her and become bitter. 25 And the priest shall take the meal-offering of jealousy out of the woman's ^a hand, and shall wave the meal-offering before Jē-hō'vāh, and bring it unto the ^b altar: 26 and the priest shall take a handful of the meal-offering, as the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall make the woman

w See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

20

1 Or, with another instead of thy husband. See Ez. 23:5; Rom. 7:2.

21

2 Or, adjuration.
x God, Gen. 1:1.
y Body, Num. 25:8.

23

z Book, Eccl. 12:12.

25

a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
b Altar, Gen. 22:9.

SPIRITUAL ADULTERY: Fascinating.—Parable—Num. 25:1-3; Ez. 16:30-34; Ch. 23; Hos. 4:18; 11:2.

Predicted.—Lev. 20:1-5; Deut. 31:16-18, 20, 29.

Prohibited.—Ex. 34:12-16.

Introduced by Foreign Wives.—I Ki. 11:1-8; II Ki. 9:22.

Practised by Israel and Judah.—Ju. 8:27, 33; I Chr. 5:25;

Ps. 106:38, 39; Jer. 3:1, 2; Ez. 16:16, 17, 20-29; Hos. 1:2; 2:2-5;

4:12, 13; 5:3, 4, 6, 10; Mal. 2:11. Nineveh—Nah. 3:4.

Babylon—Rev. 17:1, 2.

Reprieved.—Ju. 3:8-10; Gen. 13:27; Ez. 20:30-32, 39; Hos. 2:6-9; 4:14, 15.

Entreaty to return.—Jer. 3:14, 16; Ez. 43:7, 9.

Punished.—II Ki. 9:22; Ps. 73:27; Ez. 6:9; 16:35-43; Hos. 2:9-13; Rev. 17:16, 17; 18:2, 3, 5; 19:2.

33:26. Herod—Mk. 6:17, 18. Samaritan Woman—John 4:18. A Woman—John 8:3-11. Corinthians—I Cor. 5:1. Gentiles—I Pet. 4:3.

Figurative.—Adulterous State of Zion—Jer. 9:2; 23:10; Hos. 2:2; 3:1; 7:4; Rom. 7:1-6.

- 26
a Water, Ps. 95:5.
- 27
b Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
c Curse, Gen. 4:11.
d Body, Num. 25:8.
- 28
e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
f Seed, Deut. 22:9.
- 29
g Law, Deut. 31:24.
h Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
i Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
1 Or, *goeth aside with another instead of her husband.*
- 30
j Spirit, Job 4:15.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l God, Gen. 1:1.
- 31
m Punishment for Sin, Gen. 39:20.
n Death penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
- 1
o Moses, Ex. 3:4.
- 2
p Israel, Deut. 4:1.
q Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
2 That is, *one separated, or consecrated.*
r Nazirite, Ju. 13:5.
s Consecration, Is. 13:3.
3 Or, *consecrate.*
- 3
t Wine, Lev. 10:9.
u See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
v Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
w Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
- 4
x Day, Lev. 25:8.
4 Or, *consecration.* Or, *Naziriteship.*
y Vine, Is. 5:2.

drink the ^a water. 27 And when he hath made her drink the water, then it shall come to pass, if she be defiled, and have committed a trespass against her ^b husband, that the water that causeth the ^c curse shall enter into her and become bitter, and her ^d body shall swell, and her thigh shall fall away: and the woman shall be a curse among her people. 28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be ^e clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive ^f seed.

29 This is the ^g law of ^h jealousy, when a ⁱ wife, ¹ being under her husband, goeth aside, and is defiled; 30 or when the ^j spirit of jealousy cometh upon a ^k man, and he is jealous of his wife; then shall he set the woman before ^l Jê-hôz-vâh, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law. 31 And the man shall be free from iniquity, and that woman shall ^{m n} bear her iniquity.

6 And Jê-hôz-vâh spake unto ^o Môz-sēs, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of ^p Îš' rā-êl, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall make a ^q special vow, the vow of ² a ^r Nāz'î-rîte, to ^s ³ separate himself unto Jê-hôz-vâh, 3 he shall separate himself from ^t wine and strong drink; he shall drink no ^u vinegar of wine, or vinegar of ^v strong drink, neither shall he drink any ^w juice of grapes, nor eat fresh grapes or dried. 4 All the ^x days of his ⁴ separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the ^y grape-vine, from the kernels even to the husk.

Var. Rend.—V. 30. of his wife—over his wife, R. Chap. 6.—V. 3. Nazirite—i.e. one separated. juice—liquor, R. V. 6. dead body—*Lit.* soul of one dead: so V. 11. Cf. Lev. 21:11. Vs. 10, 13, 18. door—entrance. V. 11. offer—*Lit.* do: so vs. 16, 17. V. 12, 14. a year old—of the first year, R. trespass-offering—guilt-offering, R.

5 All the days of his vow of separation there shall no ^z razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in which he separateth himself unto Jê-hôz-vâh, he shall be ^a holy; he shall let the ^b locks of the hair of his head grow long.

6 All the days that he separateth himself unto Jê-hôz-vâh he shall not come near to a ^c dead body. 7 He shall not make himself unclean for his ^d father, or for his ^e mother, for his ^f brother, or for his ^g sister, when they die; because his separation unto God is upon his ^h head. 8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto Jê-hôz-vâh.

9 And if any man die very suddenly beside him, and he defile the head of his separation; then he shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it. 10 And on the eighth day he shall bring two ⁱ turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the ^j door of the ^k tent of meeting: 11 and the priest shall offer one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, and make ^l atonement for him, for that he ^m sinned by reason of the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day. 12 And he shall separate unto Jê-hôz-vâh the days of his separation, and shall bring a ⁿ he-lamb a year old for a trespass-offering: but the former days shall be void, because his separation was defiled.

13 And this is the law of the Nāz'î-rîte, when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tent of meeting: 14 and he shall ^o offer his oblation unto Jê-hôz-vâh, one he-lamb a year old without blemish for a burnt-offering, and one ewe-

- 5
z Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.
a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
b Hair, II Sam. 14:26.

- 6
c Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 7
d Father, Ex. 21:15.
e Mother, Deut. 5:16.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g Sister, Mt. 19:20.
h Head, Pr. 20:29.

- 10
i Dove, Gen. 8:10.
j Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
k Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

- 11
l Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.

- 12
n Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

- 14
o Offering and Oblations, Gen. 22:2.

14
a Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
b Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

15
c Basket, Lev. 8:2.
d Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
e Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

16
f Priest, Ex. 28:1.

17
g Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

18
h Head, Pr. 20:29.
i Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
j Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
k Fire, Lev. 10:2.

19
l Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.

20
1 Or, shoulder.
m Wine, Lev. 10:9.

21
n Law, Deut. 31:24.
o Oaths and Vows, Deut. 14:30.

lamb a year old without ^a blemish for a sin-offering, and one ^b ram without blemish for peace-offerings, 15 and a ^c basket of ^d unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with ^e oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and their meal-offering, and their drink-offerings. 16 And the ^f priest shall present them before Jè-hō'-vāh, and shall offer his sin-offering, and his burnt-offering: 17 and he shall offer the ram for a ^g sacrifice of peace-offerings unto Jè-hō'-vāh, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also the meal-offering thereof, and the drink-offering thereof. 18 And the Nāz'î-rite shall shave the ^h head of his separation at the ⁱ door of the ^j tent of meeting, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it on the ^k fire which is under the sacrifice of peace-offerings. 19 And the priest shall take the ^l boiled shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Nāz'î-rite, after he hath shaven the *head* of his separation; 20 and the priest shall wave them for a wave-offering before Jè-hō'-vāh; this is holy for the priest, together with the wave-breast and heave-¹ thigh: and after that the Nāz'î-rite may drink ^m wine.

21 This is the ⁿ law of the Nāz'î-rite who ^o voweth, and of his oblation unto Jè-hō'-vāh for his separation, besides that which he is able to get: accord-

Var. Rend.—V. 14. peace-offerings—*See* Lev. 3:1. V. 19. boiled—sodden, R. V. 20. together with—in addition to. **Chap. 7.**—Vs. 1, 3. tabernacle—dwelling-place. V. 2. princes—chiefs: *so throughout*. V. 3. covered wagons—*Or*, litter-wagons, *DeW. Ge. De.* (cf. Is. 66:20). V. 5. used in doing—to do, R.

ing to his vow which he voweth, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 And Jè-hō'-vāh spake unto ^p Mō'-šēš, saying, 23 Speak unto ^q Aār'-ōn and unto his ^r sons, saying, On this wise ye shall ^t bless the children of ^u Īs'-rā'-ēl: ye shall say unto them,

24 Jè-hō'-vāh bless thee, and keep thee:

25 Jè-hō'-vāh make his ^v face to shine upon thee, and be ^w gracious unto thee:

26 Jè-hō'-vāh lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee ^x peace.

27 So shall they put my ^y name upon the children of Īs'-rā'-ēl; and I will bless them.

7 And it came to pass on ^z the day that Mō'-šēš had made an end of setting up the ^a tabernacle, and had ^b anointed it and ^c sanctified it, and all the furniture thereof, and the ^d altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them and sanctified them; 2 that the ^e princes of Īs'-rā'-ēl, the heads of their ^f fathers' ^g houses, offered. These were the princes of the ^h tribes, these are they that were over them that were ⁱ numbered: 3 and they brought their oblation before Jè-hō'-vāh, six covered ^j wagons, and twelve ^k oxen; a wagon for every two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they presented them before the tabernacle. 4 And Jè-hō'-vāh spake unto Mō'-šēš, saying, 5 Take it of them, that they may be *used* in doing the service of the tent of meeting; and thou shalt give them unto the ^l Lē'-vîtes, to every man according to his service. 6 And Mō'-šēš took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Lē'-vîtes.

22
p Moses, Ex. 3:4.

23
q Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
r Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
s Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.
t Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
u Israel, Deut. 4:1.

25
v Face, Is. 6:2.
w Grace, John 1:17.

26
x Peace, Pr. 17:1.

27
y Name, Acts 16:8.

1
z Ex. 40:17.
a Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
b Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
c Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
d Altar, Gen. 22:9.

2
e Prince, Num. 2:7.
f Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
g House, Deut. 24:10.
h Tribes, Num. 36:9.
i Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.

3
j Wagons, Gen. 45:19.
k Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

5
l Levites, Num. 1:47.

- 7**
a Gershon, Ex. 6:16.
8
b Wagons, Gen. 45:19.
c Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
d Merari, Ex. 6:16.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
f Ithamar, 1 Chr. 24:1.
g Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
h Priest, Ex. 28:1.
9
i Kohath, Ex. 6:16.
10
j Prince, Num. 2:7.
k Offering, Gen. 22:2.
l Or, the dedication-gift, Altar, Gen. 22:9.
m Day, Lev. 25:8.
n Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
11
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Moses, Ex. 3:4.
12
q Nahshon and Amminadab, Ex. 6:23.
r Tribe, Num. 36:9.
s See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
13
t See "Oblations of Princes," Gen. 22:2.
u Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
v Measures, Ex. 36:9.
w See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
x Bowl, II Ki. 25:15.
y See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
z Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
14
a Incense, Ex. 30:34.
15
b Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
c Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
16
d Goat, Deut. 14:4.
e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
18
f Nethanel, Num. 1:8.

7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of ^a Ġēršōn, according to their service: 8 and four ^b wagons and eight ^c oxen he gave unto the sons of ^d Mē-rā'ri, according unto their service, under the ^e hand of ^f Īth'ā-mār the son of ^g Aār'ōn the ^h priest. 9 But unto the sons of ⁱ Kō'hāth he gave none, because the service of the sanctuary belonged unto them; they bare it upon their shoulders. 10 And the ^j princes ^k offered ^l for the dedication of the ^m altar in the ⁿ day that it was ^o anointed, even the princes offered their oblation before the altar. 11 And ^p Ĵē-hō'vāh said unto ^q Mō'sēs, They shall offer their oblation, each prince on his day, for the dedication of the altar.

12 And he that offered his oblation the first day was ^r Nāh'shōn the son of Ām-mīn'ā-dāb, of the ^s tribe of ^t Ĵūdāh: 13 and his ^u oblation was one silver ^v platter, the ^w weight whereof was a hundred and thirty ^x shēk'ēls, one silver ^y bowl of seventy shēk'ēls, after ^z the shēk'ēl of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with ^a oil for a meal-offering; 14 one golden spoon of ten shēk'ēls, full of ^b incense; 15 one young bullock, one ^c ram, one ^d he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 16 one male of the ^e goats for a ^f sin-offering; 17 and for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of Nāh'shōn the son of Ām-mīn'ā-dāb.

18 On the second day ^g Nē-thān'ēl the son of Zū'ār, prince

Var. Rend.—V. 9. they bare—they had to bear. V. 13. platter—Or, dish; charger, R: so throughout. V. 15. a year old—of the first year, R: so throughout. V. 16. male—shaggy buck: so throughout.

of Īs'sā-ehār, did offer: 19 he offered for his oblation one silver platter, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shēk'ēls, one silver bowl of seventy shēk'ēls, after the shēk'ēl of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering; 20 one golden spoon of ten shēk'ēls, full of incense; 21 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 22 one male of the goats for a sin-offering; 23 and for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of Nē-thān'ēl the son of Zū'ār.

24 On the third day ^g Ē-lī'āb the son of Hē'lōn, prince of the children of Zēb'ū-lūn: 25 his oblation was one silver platter, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shēk'ēls, one silver bowl of seventy shēk'ēls, after the shēk'ēl of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering; 26 one golden spoon of ten shēk'ēls, full of incense; 27 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 28 one male of the goats for a sin-offering; 29 and for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of Ē-lī'āb the son of Hē'lōn.

30 On the fourth day Ē-lī'zūr the son of Shēd'ē'ūr, prince of the children of Reu'bēn: 31 his oblation was one silver platter, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty shēk'ēls, one silver bowl of seventy shēk'ēls, after the shēk'ēl of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering; 32 one golden spoon of

24
g Eliab, Num. 1:9.

- 34**
a Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
b Goats, Deut. 14:4.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Offering, Gen. 22:2.

- 35**
e Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
g Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
h Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

- 36**
i Prince, Num. 2:7.
j Children, Gen. 3:16.
k See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

- 37**
l Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
m Measures, Ex. 36:9.
n See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
o Bowl, II Ki. 25:15.
p See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

- 38**
q Incense, Ex. 30:34.

- 42**
r Eliasaph, Num. 1:14.

ten *shēk'ēls*, full of incense; 33 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 34 one ^a male of the ^b goats for a ^{c d} sin-offering; 35 and for ^e the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two ^f oxen, five ^g rams, five he-goats, five ^h he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of *Ē-lī-zūr* the son of *Shēd'ē-ūr*.

36 On the fifth day *Shē-lū' mī-ēl* the son of *Zū-rī-shād'dāi*, ⁱ prince of the ^j children of ^k *Sim' ē-ōn*: 37 his oblation was one silver ^l platter, the ^m weight whereof was a hundred and thirty ⁿ *shēk'ēls*, one silver ^o bowl of seventy *shēk'ēls*, after ^p the *shēk'ēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering; 38 one golden spoon of ten *shēk'ēls*, full of ^q incense; 39 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 40 one male of the goats for a sin-offering; 41 and for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of *Shē-lū' mī-ēl* the son of *Zū-rī-shād'dāi*.

42 On the sixth day ^r *Ē-lī-ā-sāph* the son of *Deū'ēl*, prince of the children of Gad: 43 his oblation was one silver platter, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shēk'ēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shēk'ēls*, after the *shēk'ēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering; 44 one golden spoon of ten *shēk'ēls*, full of incense; 45 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 46 one male of the goats for a sin-offering; 47 and for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year

old: this was the oblation of *Ē-lī-ā-sāph* the son of *Deū'ēl*.

48 On the seventh day *Ē-līsh' ā-mā* the son of *Ām-mī'hūd*, prince of the children of ^s *Ē'phrā-īm*: 49 his oblation was one silver platter, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shēk'ēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shēk'ēls*, after the *shēk'ēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering; 50 one golden spoon of ten *shēk'ēls*, full of incense; 51 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 52 one male of the goats for a sin-offering; 53 and for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of *Ē-līsh' ā-mā* the son of *Ām-mī'hūd*.

54 On the eighth day *Gā-mā'li-ēl* the son of *Pē-dāh'zūr*, prince of the children of ^t *Mā-nās'sēh*: 55 his oblation was one silver platter, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shēk'ēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shēk'ēls*, after the *shēk'ēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering; 56 one golden spoon of ten *shēk'ēls*, full of incense; 57 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 58 one male of the goats for a sin-offering; 59 and for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of *Gā-mā'li-ēl* the son of *Pē-dāh'zūr*.

60 On the ninth day *Āb'ī-dān* the son of *Ġid-ē-ō'nī*, prince of the children of *Bēn'jā-mīn*: 61 his ^u oblation was one silver platter, the weight whereof was

48
s Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

54
t Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

61
u Offerings and Oblations, Gen. 22:2.

- ⁶¹
a See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
b Bowl, II Ki. 25:15.
c See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
d Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
⁶²
e Incense, Ex. 30:34.
⁶³
f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
g Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
h Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
⁶⁴
i Goats, Deut. 14:4.
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
⁶⁵
k Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
⁶⁶
l Abiezer, Num. 1:12.
m See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

a hundred and thirty ^a *shēk'ēls*, one silver ^b bowl of seventy *shēk'ēls*, after ^c the *shēk'ēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with ^d oil for a meal-offering; 62 one golden spoon of ten *shēk'ēls*, full of ^e incense; 63 one young ^f bullock, one ^g ram, one ^h he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 64 one male of the ⁱ goats for a ^j sin-offering; 65 and for the ^k sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of Āb'ī-dān the son of Gīd-ē-ō'nī.

66 On the tenth day ^l Ā-hī-ē'zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'dāi, prince of the children of ^m Dan: 67 his oblation was one silver platter, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shēk'ēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shēk'ēls*, after the *shēk'ēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering; 68 one golden spoon of ten *shēk'ēls*, full of incense; 69 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 70 one male of the goats for a sin-offering; 71 and for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of Ā-hī-ē'zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'dāi.

72 On the eleventh day Pā'gī-ēl the son of Ōch'rān, prince of the children of Āsh'ēr: 73 his oblation was one silver platter, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shēk'ēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shēk'ēls*, after the *shēk'ēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering; 74 one golden spoon of ten *shēk'ēls*, full of incense;

75 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 76 one male of the goats for a sin-offering; 77 and for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of Pā'gī-ēl the son of Ōch'rān.

78 On the twelfth day Ā-hī'rā the son of Ē'nān, prince of the children of ⁿ Nāph'tā-li: 79 his oblation was one silver platter, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shēk'ēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shēk'ēls*, after the *shēk'ēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal-offering; 80 one golden spoon of ten *shēk'ēls*, full of incense; 81 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb a year old, for a burnt-offering; 82 one male of the goats for a sin-offering; 83 and for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five he-lambs a year old: this was the oblation of Ā-hī'rā the son of Ē'nān.

84 This was ⁿ the ¹ dedication of the ^o altar, in the ^p day when ^q it was ^r anointed, ² by the princes of Īš'rā-ēl: twelve silver platters, twelve silver bowls, twelve golden spoons; 85 each silver platter *weighing* a hundred and thirty *shēk'ēls*, and each bowl seventy; all the silver of the vessels two thousand and four hundred *shēk'ēls*, after the *shēk'ēl* of the sanctuary; 86 the ^s twelve golden spoons, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shēk'ēls* apiece, after the *shēk'ēl* of the sanctuary; all the ^t gold of the spoons a hundred and twenty *shēk'ēls*; 87 all the oxen for the burnt-offering twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the he-lambs a year old twelve, and their

84

- ⁿ V. 10.
¹ Or, *dedication-gift*.
^o Altar, Gen. 22:9.
^p Day, Lev. 25:8.
^q V. 1.
^r Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
² Or, *at the hands of*.

86

- ^s See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
^t Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

88

- a* Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
b Altar, Gen. 22:9.
c Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

89

- d* Moses, Ex. 3:4.
e Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
f Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
g Voice, Gen. 27:22.
h Mercy-seat, 1 Chr. 28:11.
i Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
k Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.

2

- l* Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
1 Or, *settest up*.
m Lamps, Ex. 25:37.
n Light, Ps. 74:16.
o Candlestick, 1 Ki. 7:49.

3

- 2* Or, *set up*.

4

- 3* Or, *turned*.
p Ex. 25:9, 40; 26:30.

6

- q* Levites, Num. 1:47.
r Israel, Deut. 4:1.
s See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

7

- t* Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.

meal-offering; and the males of the goats for a sin-offering twelve; 88 and all the oxen for the ^a sacrifice of peace-offerings twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he-goats sixty, the he-lambs a year old sixty. This was the dedication of the ^b altar, after that it was ^c anointed.

89 And when ^d Mō'šēš went into the ^e tent of meeting to speak with him, then he heard the ^f Voice speaking unto him from above ^h the mercy-seat that was upon the ⁱ ark of the ^j testimony, from between the two ^k cherūbīm: and he spake unto him.

8 And Jê-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'šēš, saying, 2 Speak unto ^l Aār'ōn, and say unto him, When thou ¹ lightest the ^m lamps, the seven lamps shall give ⁿ light in front of the ^o candlestick. 3 And Aār'ōn did so; he ² lighted the lamps thereof *so as to give light* in front of the candlestick, as Jê-hō'vāh commanded Mō'šēš. 4 And this was the work of the candlestick, beaten work of gold; unto the base thereof, and unto the flowers thereof, it was ³ beaten work: ^p according unto the pattern which Jê-hō'vāh had showed Mō'šēš, so he made the candlestick.

5 And Jê-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'šēš, saying, 6 Take the ^q Lē'vites from among the children of ^r Īs'rā-ēl, and ^s cleanse them. 7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: ^t sprinkle

Var. Rend.—Chap. 8.—V. 2. lightest—fixest on. V. 3. lighted—fixed on so as to give light in front of—i.e. towards the north side of: see Ex. 26:35, R. on the space in front of, GRAY. V. 7. water of expiation—sin-water; i.e. water for the removal of sin, GRAY. cause a razor to pass over—pass the razor over. Vs. 9, 15, 19, 22, 24, 26. tent of meeting—tent of revelation, BAEN. V. 11. It may be theirs—that they be, R. V. 13. offer—Lūt. wave. V. 16. wholly given—See ch. 3:9.

the ^u water of expiation upon them, and let them ^v cause a ^z razor to pass over all their ^y flesh, and ² let them wash their ^a clothes, and cleanse themselves. 8 Then let them take a young bullock, and its meal-offering, fine flour mingled with oil; and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin-offering. 9 And thou shalt present the Lē'vites before the tent of meeting: and thou shalt assemble the whole congregation of the children of Īs'rā-ēl: 10 and thou shalt present the Lē'vites before Jê-hō'vāh. And the children of Īs'rā-ēl shall ^b lay their hands upon the Lē'vites: 11 and Aār'ōn shall ^c offer the Lē'vites before Jê-hō'vāh for a wave-offering, ⁵ on the behalf of the children of Īs'rā-ēl, that it may be theirs to do the service of Jê-hō'vāh. 12 And the Lē'vites shall lay their hands upon the ^d heads of the bullocks: and offer thou the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, unto Jê-hō'vāh, to make ^e atonement for the Lē'vites. 13 And thou shalt set the Lē'vites before Aār'ōn, and be'fore his ^f sons, and offer them for a wave-offering unto Jê-hō'vāh.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Lē'vites from among the children of Īs'rā-ēl; and the Lē'vites shall be mine. 15 And after that shall the Lē'vites go in to do the service of the tent of meeting: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for a wave-offering. 16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Īs'rā-ēl; instead of all that openeth the womb, even the first-born of all the children of Īs'rā-ēl, have I taken them unto me. 17 For all the ^h first-born among the

- ^u Ch. 19:9, 13, 20.
^v Water, Ps. 95:5.
^w Lev. 14:8, 9.
^x See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
^y Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^z Washings, 1 Ki. 7:26.
^a Clothes, Job 31:19.

10

- ^b Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.

11

- ^c Consecration, Is. 13:3.
⁴ Heb. *wave*, and in vs. 13, 15:21.
⁵ Or, *from*.

12

- ^d Head, Pr. 20:29.
^e Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

13

- ^f Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
^g Ithamar, 1 Chr. 24:1.

17

- ^h First-born, Ex. 13:1.

17

- a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
c Animals, Gen. 2:20.
d See "Plagues," Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
f Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

19

- 1 Heb. *Nethunim*, given.
g Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
h Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
i Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.
j Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
k Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
l Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
m Plague, Ex. 7:18.
2 Or, *through the children of Israel coming nigh*.

20

- n Moses, Ex. 3:4.

21

- o Purification, Lev. 15:2.
p Ablutions, I Ki. 7:26.
q Clothes, Job 31:19.
r Offering, Gen. 22:2.

children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl are mine, both ^a man and ^b c beast: on the day that ^d I smote all the first-born in the land of ^e ʾĒ-ġypt I ^f sanctified them for myself. 18 And I have taken the Lē-vītes instead of all the first-born among the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl. 19 And I have given the Lē-vītes as ¹ a gift to ^g Aār-ōn and to his ^h i sons from among the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl, to do the service of the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl in the ⁱ k tent of meeting, and to make ^l atonement for the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl; that there be no ^m plague among the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl, ² when the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 Thus did ⁿ Mō-šēs, and Aār-ōn, and all the congregation of the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl, unto the Lē-vītes: according unto all that Jē-hō-vāh commanded Mō-šēs touching the Lē-vītes, so did the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl unto them. 21 And the Lē-vītes ^o purified themselves from sin, and they ^p washed their ^q clothes: and Aār-ōn ^r offered them for a wave-offering before Jē-hō-vāh; and Aār-ōn made atonement for them to cleanse them. 22 And after that went the Lē-vītes in to do their service in the tent of meeting before Aār-ōn, and before his sons: as Jē-hō-vāh had commanded Mō-šēs concerning the Lē-vītes, so did they unto them.

23 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēs, saying, 24 This is that which belongeth unto the Lē-

Var. Rend. — V. 19. when — through, come — coming. V. 21. purified — purged, unsinced, GRAY; freed from sin, BAEN. V. 24. wait upon — do hard duty in. V. 25. waiting upon — doing hard duty in. Chap. 9. — Vs. 3, 5, 11. at even — between the two evenings. V. 6. by reason of — by, R. Vs. 6, 7. dead body — *Lit.* soul, i.e. person (Lev. 19:28).

vītes: from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in ³ to wait upon the service in the work of the tent of meeting: 25 and from the age of fifty years they shall ⁴ cease waiting upon the work, and shall serve no more, 26 but shall ⁵ minister with their ⁶ brethren in the tent of meeting, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Lē-vītes touching their charges.

9 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēs in the ^u wilderness of ^v Sī-nāi, in the first ^w month of the second year after they were come out of the land of ʾĒ-ġypt, saying, 2 Moreover let the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl keep the ^x y passover in its appointed ^z season. 3 In the fourteenth day of this month, ⁵ at ^a even, ye shall keep it in its appointed season: according to all the ^b statutes of it, and according to all the ^c ordinances thereof, shall ye keep it. 4 And Mō-šēs spake unto the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl, that they should keep the pass-over. 5 And they kept the pass-over in the first ^{month}, on the fourteenth day of the month, at even, in the wilderness of Sī-nāi: according to all that Jē-hō-vāh commanded Mō-šēs, so did the children of ʾĪś-rā-ēl. 6 And there were certain men, who were ^d unclean by reason of the dead ^e body of a man, so that they could not keep the pass-over on that day: and they came before Mō-šēs and before Aār-ōn on that day: 7 and those men said unto him, We are unclean by reason of the ⁱ dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer the oblation of ^g Jē-hō-vāh in its appointed season

24

- 3 Heb. *to war the warfare in the work*.

25

- 4 Heb. *return from the warfare of the work*.

26

- s Minister, Acts 15:39.
t Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

1

- u Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
v Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
w Month, Gen. 7:11.

2

- x Passover, Ex. 12:3.
y Feasts, Num. 29:39.
z Season, Gen. 8:22.

3

- 5 Heb. *between the two evenings*.
a Evening, Ps. 65:8.
b Statute, Neh. 9:14.
c Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

6

- d See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
e Body, Num. 25:8.

7

- f Death, Rom. 5:12.
g God, Gen. 1:1.

7
a Israel, Deut.
4:1.

8
b Moses, Ex.
3:4.
c Ex. 18:15.

10
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Journey, Jonah 3:4.
f Passover, Ex. 12:3.
g Feasts, Num. 29:39.
h God, Gen. 1:1.

11
i Month, Gen. 7:11.
j Day, Lev. 23:8.
k Evening, Ps. 65:8.
l Heb. *between the two evenings*.
l Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
m Herbs, Ps. 37:2.

12
n Morning, Ps. 65:8.
o John, 19:36; Ex. 12:46.
p Statute, Neh. 9:14.

13
q Ex. 12:47.
r Soul, Job 4:15.
s Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t Sins of Omission, Gen. 3:6.

14
u Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
v Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
w Land, Gen. 23:15.
x Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

15
y Ex. 40:1, 17.
z Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
a Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
b Tent, Num. 24:5.
c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
d Fire, Lev. 10:2.

among the children of ^aİs'rá-ël? 8 And ^bMô'sēs said unto them, ^cStay ye, that I may hear what Jê-hô'vâh will command concerning you.

9 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of İs'rá-ël, saying, If any ^dman of you or of your generations shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be on a ^ejourney afar off, yet he shall keep the ^fpassover unto ^hJê-hô'vâh. 11 In the second ⁱmonth on the fourteenth ^jday at ^keven they shall keep it; they shall eat it with ^lunleavened bread and bitter ^mherbs: 12 they shall leave none of it unto the ⁿmorning, ^onor break a bone thereof: according to all the ^pstatute of the passover they shall keep it. 13 ^qBut the man that is clean, and is not on a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, that ^rsoul shall be cut off from his people; because he offered not the oblation of Jê-hô'vâh in its appointed season, that man shall ^sbear his ^tsin. 14 And if a stranger shall ^usojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto Jê-hô'vâh; according to the statute of the passover, and according to the ^vordinance thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one statute, both for the sojourner, and for him that is born in the ^wland.

15 And on ^ythe day that the ^ztabernacle was reared up the ^acloud covered the tabernacle, even the ^btent of the ^ctestimony: and at even it was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of ^dfire, until morn-

Var. Read.—Vs. 15, 18, 19, 20, 22. tabernacle—dwelling-place. V. 21. or if it continued by day and by night, when—or whether for a day and a night, and that then. V. 22. a year—(many) days; a yet longer time, BAEN.; for some time, GRAY.

ing. 16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it, and the appearance of fire by ^enight. 17 And whenever the cloud was taken up from over the Tent, then after that the children of İs'rá-ël journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of İs'rá-ël ^fencamped. 18 At the ^gcommandment of Jê-hô'vâh the children of İs'rá-ël journeyed, and at the commandment of Jê-hô'vâh they encamped: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they remained encamped. 19 And when the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of İs'rá-ël kept the charge of Jê-hô'vâh, and journeyed not. 20 And sometimes the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; then according to the commandment of Jê-hô'vâh they remained encamped, and according to the commandment of Jê-hô'vâh they journeyed. 21 And sometimes the cloud was from evening until morning; and when the cloud was taken up in the morning, they journeyed: or *if it continued* by day and by night, when the cloud was taken up, they journeyed. 22 Whether it were two days, or a month, or a ^hyear, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, abiding thereon, the children of İs'rá-ël remained encamped, and journeyed not; but when it was taken up, they journeyed. 23 At the commandment of Jê-hô'vâh they encamped, and at the commandment of Jê-hô'vâh they journeyed: they kept the charge of Jê-hô'vâh, at the commandment of Jê-hô'vâh by Mô'sēs.

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 16. cloud covered it—add, by day, Sept. Pesh. Vulg.

16
c Night, Ps. 19:2.

17
f Encampment, Num. 31:10.

18
g Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

22
h Year, 25:8.

10 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'šêš, saying,

2 Make thee two *trumpets of ^asilver; of ¹beaten work shalt thou make them: and thou shalt use them for the ^bcalling of the congregation, and for the ^cjourneying of the ^dcamps. 3 And when they shall blow them, all the congregation shall gather themselves unto thee at the ^edoor of the ^ftent of meeting. 4 And if they blow but one, then the ^hprinces, the heads of the thousands of ⁱÎš-râ-êl, shall gather themselves unto thee. 5 And when ye blow an alarm, the camps that lie on the east side shall take their journey. 6 And when ye blow an alarm the second time, the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys. 7 But when the assembly is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not sound an alarm. 8 And the ^jsons of ^kAâr'ôn, the ^mpriests, shall blow the trumpets; and they shall be to you for a ⁿstatute for ever throughout your generations. 9 And when ye go to ^owar in your ^pland

Var. Rend. Chap. 10.—Vs. 2, 8, 9, 10. trumpets—clarions. journeying of the camps—breaking up of the camps, BAEN. V. 3. tent of meeting—tent of revelation, BAEN. Vs. 3, 8, 10. blow—i.e. a long-sustained, single blast: the alarm consisting of a series of repeated blasts. Vs. 3, 4. gather themselves unto—meet with. V. 3. door—entrance. V. 4. but one—but with one, R. princes—chiefs. Vs. 5, 6. take their journey—break up camp, BAEN. V. 10. set feasts—appointed seasons (Lev. 23:2). beginning of your months—your new moons, BAEN. for a memorial—for a gracious remembrance, BAEN. Vs. 11, 17, 21. tabernacle—dwelling-place. V. 12. according to their journeys—by their divisions (i.e. camp by camp); station-like, BAEN. V. 13. by Moses—by the hand of Moses, R. V. 14. set forward—Lit. broke up, VAR. BAEN. Vs. 14, 18, 22, 25, 28. According to—by. V. 17. was taken down—used to be taken down, GRAY.

against the ^qadversary that ^roppresseth you, then ye shall sound an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be remembered before Jê-hô'vâh your God, and ye shall be ^ssaved from your enemies. 10 Also in the day of your ^tgladness, and in your ^uset feasts, and in the beginnings of your ^vmonths, ye ^wshall blow the trumpets over your burnt-offerings, and over the ^xsacrifices of your ^ypeace-offerings; and they shall be to you for a ^zmemorial before your God: I am Jê-hô'vâh your God.

11 And it came to pass in the second year, in the second month, on the twentieth day of the month, that the ^acloud was taken up from over the tabernacle of the ^btestimony. 12 And the children of Îš-râ-êl set forward according to their ^cjourneys out of the ^dwilderness of ^eSî'nâi; and the cloud abode in the wilderness of ^fPâ'rân. 13 ^gAnd they first took their journey according to the commandment of Jê-hô'vâh by Mô'šêš. 14 ^hAnd in the first *place* the standard of the camp of the children of ⁱJû'dâh set forward according to their hosts: and over his host was ^jNâh'shôn the son of Âm-mîn'ä-dâb. 15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Îš-sâ-châr was ^kNê-thân'êl the son of Zû'âr. 16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zêb'û-lûn was ^lÊ-lî'âb the son of Hê'lôn.

17 ^mAnd the tabernacle was **Var. Read.**—Chap. 10.—V. 6. South side take their journey. *Add:* and ye shall sound a third alarm and the camps pitched seaward shall move; and ye shall sound a fourth alarm and the camps pitched toward the north shall move, *Sept.*

^q Enemy, Job 31:29.
^r Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
^s Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

10

^t Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^u Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^v Months, Gen. 7:11.
^w Ps. 81:3-5.
^x Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^y Offering, Gen. 22:2.
^z Memorial, Is. 57:8.

11

^a Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
^b See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

12

^c Journeys of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^d Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^e Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
^f Paran, Deut. 1:1.

13

^g Deut. 1:6.

14

^h Ch. 2:3-9.
ⁱ See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^j Nahshon and Amminadab, Ex. 6:23.

15

^k Nethanel, Num. 1:8.

16

^l Eliab, Num. 1:9.

17

^m Ch. 4:21-32.

* TRUMPETS: Memorial of Blowing.—Lev. 23:24. Silver Trumpets.—Num. 10:1-10. Priests blew.—Josh. 6:4, 6, 8, 9, 16, 20; II Chr. 13:14; 29:26, 27. Feast of.—Lev. 23:24; Num. 29:1. Alarm sounded with.—Num. 10:9; 31:6; II Chr. 13:12. Blowing of Trumpets.—Num. 29:1; Ju. 7:8, 18, 19, 20, 22; II Ki. 9:13; 11:14.

Sounding of Trumpet.—Job 39:25. Given to Angels.—Rev. 8:2, 8. In the Temple.—I Chr. 13:8; II Chr. 5:12; Ps. 98:6. Psalms of Thanksgiving.—I Chr. 13:8; 15:24, 28; 16:6, 42; II Chr. 5:12, 13; 7:6; 20:28; 23:13; Ezra 3:10; Neh. 12:35, 41; Ps. 98:6. [6:31. Sware to Jehovah with.—II Chr. 15:14. See Music—I Chr

17

a Gershon and Merari, Ex. 6:16.

18

b Ch. 2:10-16.
c Encampment, Num. 31:10.
d See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

20

e Eliasaph, Num. 1:14.

21

f Ch. 4:4-20.
g Kohath, Ex. 6:16.
h Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

22

i Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

23

Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

taken down; and the sons of ^aGēr-shōn and the sons of Mē-rā-rī, who bare the tabernacle, set forward. 18 ^bAnd the standard of the ^ccamp of ^dReu'bēn set forward according to their hosts: and over his host was Ē-lī-zūr the son of Shēd'ē-ūr. 19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Sīm'ē-ōn was Shē-lū-mī-ēl the son of Zū-rī-shād'dāi. 20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad was ^eĒ-lī'ā-sāph the son of Deu'ēl.

21 ^fAnd the ^gKō'hāth-ites set forward, bearing the sanctuary: and *the others* did set up the ^htabernacle against their coming. 22 And the standard of the camp of the children of ⁱĒ'phrā-īm set forward according to their hosts: and over his host was Ē-līsh'ā-mā the son of Ām-mī'hūd. 23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of ^jMā-nās'sēh was Gā-mā'z-lī-ēl the son of Pē-dāh-zūr. 24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Bēn'jā-mīn was Āb'ī-dān the son of Ġīd-ē-ō-nī.

25 And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan, which was the rearward of all the camps, set forward according to their hosts: and over his host was Ā-hī-ē'zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'dāi. 26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Āsh'ēr was Pā'gī-ēl the son of Ōeh'rān. 27 And over the host of the tribe of the chil-

Var. Rend.—V. 21. Bearing the sanctuary—carried the holy things, *i.e.* those enumerated in 3:31; 4:5, GRAY. V. 28. journeyings—divisions; order of breaking up, BAEN. V. 31. thou knowest how we are to encamp—thou knowest our encamping, GRAY; thou knowest the place where we can encamp, BAEN. V. 34. set forward from—broke up, BAEN. **Chap. 11.** V. 1. the people were as murmurers, speaking evil in the ears of Jehovah—the people became like men complaining of evil in the ears of the Lord, *Kc. Di.*; were as those complaining of misfortune, GRAY. in the uttermost part—the extremity.

dren of Nāph'tā-lī was Ā-hī'rā the son of Ē'nān. 28 Thus were the journeyings of the children of Īs'rā-ēl according to their hosts; and they set forward.

29 And ^kMō'sēs said unto Hō'bāb, the son of ^lReu'ēl the ^mMīd'ī-ān-īte, Mō'sēs' *father-in-law, We are journeying unto the place of which Jē-hō'vāh said, I will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good; for Jē-hō'vāh ⁿhath spoken good concerning Īs'rā-ēl. 30 And he said unto him, ^oI will not go; but I will depart to mine own ^pland, and to my ^qkindred. 31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the ^rwilderness, and thou shalt be to us instead of ^seyes. 32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that ^twhat good soever Jē-hō'vāh shall do unto us, ^uthe same will we do unto thee.

33 And they set forward from the ^vmount of Jē-hō'vāh three ^wdays' journey; and ^xthe ark of the covenant of Jē-hō'vāh went before them three days' journey, to seek out a ^yresting-place for them. 34 And the ^zcloud of Jē-hō'vāh was over them by day, when they set forward from the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Mō'sēs said, ^a^bRise up, O Jē-hō'vāh, and let thine ^cenemies be scattered; and let them that ^dhate thee flee before thee. 36 And when it rested, he said, ^eReturn, O Jē-hō'vāh, unto the ten ^fthousands of the thousands of Īs'rā-ēl.

Var. Read.—Vs. 35, 36. *These two verses stand in Sept. before. V. 34. In the Heb. text, also, they are distinguished by two marks, which are thought to indicate that they are out of place.*

* **FATHER-IN-LAW.**—Judah the Father-in-law of Tamar—Gen. 38:25. Moses was keeping flock of his Father-in-law—Ex. 3:1. Returns to Jethro—Ex. 4:18. Reuel—Num. 10:29;

29

k Moses, Ex. 3:4.
l Ex. 2:18; 3:1; 18:12.
m Midianites, Ju. 6:1.
n Deut. 4:40; 30:5.

30

o Mt. 21:28, 29; Ju. 1:16.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.

31

r Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
s Eyes, Ps. 17:8

32

t Ps. 22:27-31; 67:5-7.
u Lev. 19:34; Deut. 10:18.

33

v Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
w Journey, Jonah 3:4.
x Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
y Rest, Heb. 4:4.

34

z Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.

35

a Ps. 68:1, 2; Is. 17:12-14.
b Imprecatory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
c Enemies, Job 31:29.
d Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

36

e Is. 63:17.
f Deut. 1:10.

¹
a Ch. 14:2;
16:11; 17:5.
1 Or, *which was evil*.
b Evil, Ps. 17:10.
c Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
d Ear, Ex. 29:20.
e Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Fire from Heaven, Lev. 10:2.
g Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

²
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.
i Moses, Ex. 3:4.
j Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
k God, Gen. 1:1.

³
l Names changed, Acts 16:18.
2 That is, *Burn-ing*.

⁴
m Ex. 12:38;
1 Cor. 10:6.
n Lust, Rom. 6:12.
o Mourning, John 11:35.
p Ps. 78:20.
q See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

⁵
r Ex. 16:3.
s Fish, Gen. 9:2.
t Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
u Food, Gen. 9:3.

⁶
v Ch. 21:5.
w Soul, Job 4:15.

⁷
x Seed, Deut. 22:9.
3 Heb. *eye*.

11 And the people were as ^a *murmurers*, ¹ *speaking* ^b *evil* in the ^c *ears* of Jê-hô'vâh: and when Jê-hô'vâh heard it, his ^e *anger* was kindled; and the ^f *fire* of Jê-hô'vâh burnt among them, and ^g *devoured* in the uttermost part of the camp. 2 And the ^h *people* cried unto ⁱ *Mô'sēs*; and *Mô'sēs* ^j *prayed* unto ^k Jê-hô'vâh, and the fire abated. 3 And the ^l *name* of that place was called ^m *Tâb-ê-râh*, because the fire of Jê-hô'vâh burnt among them.

4 And the ⁿ *mixed multitude* that was among them ^o *lusted* exceedingly; and the children of *Ïs'rá-ël* also ^p *wept* again, and said, ^q *Who* shall give us ^r *flesh* to eat? 5 ^s *We* remember the ^t *fish*, which we did eat in ^u *Ë'gýpt* for nought; the ^v *cucumbers*, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlic: 6 but now ^w *our* ^x *soul* is dried away; there is nothing at all save this ^y *mân'nâ* to look upon. 7 And the *mân'nâ* was like coriander ^z *seed*, and the ^a *appearance* thereof as the appearance of bdellium. 8 The people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in mills, or beat it in mortars, and boiled it in pots, and made cakes of it: and the taste of it was as the taste

Var. Rend.—V. 4. lusted exceedingly—fell a *lusting*, R. V. 6. our soul is dried away—we are *languishing*, BAEN. there is nothing at all save this *manna* to look upon—save that our eyes are toward this *manna*; we have nought save this *manna* to look to, R. V. 8. ground it in mills, or beat it in mortars—used to grind it between the mill-stones or pound it in a mortar, GRAY. boiled—seethed, R. as the taste of fresh oil—like that of a dainty prepared with oil, GRAY; as dainty pastry prepared with oil, BEN. V. 10. door—entrance. V. 11. dealt ill with—evil entreated, R. V. 17. Take of the spirit—take away some of the spirit, BAEN, withdraw some of the spirit, GRAY.

of ^a *fresh* ^y *oil*. 9 And when the ^z *dew* fell upon the ^a *camp* in the ^b *night*, the *mân'nâ* fell ^y *upon* it.

10 And *Mô'sēs* heard the people weeping throughout their families, every man at the ^c *door* of his ^d *tent*: and the anger of Jê-hô'vâh was kindled greatly; and *Mô'sēs* was displeased. 11 ^e *And* *Mô'sēs* said unto Jê-hô'vâh, Wherefore hast thou dealt ill with thy ^f *servant*? and wherefore have I not found favor in thy sight, that thou layest the ^g *burden* of all this people upon me? 12 Have I conceived all this people? have I brought them forth, that thou shouldest say unto me, Carry them in thy bosom, as a ^h *nursing-father* carrieth the sucking ⁱ *child*, unto the ^j *land* which thou ^k *swarest* unto their ⁿ *fathers*? 13 Whence should I have ^o *flesh* to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat. 14 ^p *I* am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me. 15 ^q *And* if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favor in thy sight; and let me not see my ^r *wretchedness*.

16 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto *Mô'sēs*, Gather unto me seventy men of the ^s *elders* of *Ïs'rá-ël*, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto the ^t *tent* of meeting, that they may stand there with thee. 17 And I will come down and talk

*** MANNA: It is the Bread which Jehovah hath given thee to eat.**—Ex. 16:15-31.
Description.—As Coriander Seed—Num. 11:7.
Given.—When Israel murmured for Bread—Ex. 16:2, 3, 22, 26, 35; Deut. 8:3-16. In Answer to Israel's Prayer—Ps. 105:40.
Manna ceased.—When Israel entered Canaan—Josh. 5:12.
Names.—God's Manna—Neh. 9:20. Food from Heaven—Ps. 78:24.
Our Fathers ate Manna in the Wilderness.—John 6:31, 49.
Bread of Life.—John 6:58.
Put in Ark of Covenant.—Ex. 16:33; Heb. 9:4.
Promise of the Hidden Manna.—Rev. 2:17.

Ju. 1:16. Laban the Father-in-law of Jacob—Gen. 29:19. Pharaoh, Father-in-law of Solomon—I Ki. 7:8. Eli, the Father-in-law of Phinehas—I Sam. 4:19, 21. Saul becomes David's Father-in-law—I Sam. 18:18, 21, 22, 27. Annas, Father-in-law to Caiaphas—John 18:13.

⁸
4 Or, *cakes baked with oil*.
y Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
⁹
z Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
a Encampment, Num. 31:10.
b Night, Ps. 19:2.
5 Or, *with*.
¹⁰
c Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.
d Tent, Num. 24:5.

¹¹
e Ex. 5:22.
f Servant, Ex. 21:2.
g Burden, Ps. 55:22.

¹²
h I Ki. 10:1, 5; Is. 49:23.
i Children, Gen. 3:16.
j Land, Gen. 23:15.
k Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
l Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
m Old and New Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
n Father, Ex. 21:15.

¹³
o Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

¹⁴
p Ex. 18:18; Deut. 1:12.

¹⁵
q Ex. 32:32.
r Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

¹⁶
s Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
t Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

- 17
a See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
b Inspiration. See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
c Burden, Ps. 55:22.

- 18
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
e Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
f Food, Gen. 9:3.
g Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
h Mourning, John 11:35.
i Ear, Ex. 29:20.
j Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

- 19
k Day, Lev. 25:8.

- 20
l Month, Gen. 7:11.
m Nostrils, Gen. 7:22.

- 22
n Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
o Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
p Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
q Fish, Gen. 9:2.
r Sea, Ex. 14:21.

- 23
s God All Powerful, Gen. 1:1.

with thee there: and I will take of the ^a Spirit which is upon thee, and will ^b put it upon them; and they shall bear the ^c burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone. 18 And say thou unto the ^a people, ^c Sanctify yourselves against tomorrow, and ye shall ^h eat ^o flesh; for ye have ^h wept in the ⁱ ears of Jê-hôz-vâh, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in ⁱ Ê-ġypt: therefore Jê-hôz-vâh will give you flesh, and ye shall eat. 19 Ye shall not eat one ^k day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days, 20 but a whole ^l month, until it come out at your ^m nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you; because that ye have rejected Jê-hôz-vâh who is among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Ê-ġypt? 21 And Mōz-sēs said, The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month. 22 Shall ⁿ o flocks and ^p herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the ^q fish of the ^r sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them? 23 And Jê-hôz-vâh said unto Mōz-sēs, Is ^s Jê-hôz-vâh's hand waxed short? now shalt thou see whether my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 And Mōz-sēs went out, and told the people the words of Jê-hôz-vâh: and he gathered seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the Tent. 25 And Jê-hôz-vâh came

Var. Rend. — V. 26. written — registered, GRAY, BAEN. V. 28. the minister of Moses—Moses' minister from his youth up. V. 31. by—over. about two cubits—(flying) about two cubits, Vulg. Ku. Di.

down in the ^t cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the Spirit that was upon him, and ^u put it upon the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the Spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, but they did so no more.

26 But there remained two men in the ^v camp, the name of the one was Êl-dād, and the name of the other Mē-dād: and the Spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were written, but had not gone out unto the Tent; and they prophesied in the camp. 27 And there ran a young man, and told Mōz-sēs, and said, Êl-dād and Mē-dād do prophesy in the camp. 28 And ^w Jōsh-ū-ā the son of ^x Nūn, the ^y minister of Mōz-sēs, ¹ one of his chosen men, answered and said, ² My lord Mōz-sēs, forbid them. 29 And Mōz-sēs said unto him, Art thou ^a jealous for my sake? would that all Jê-hôz-vâh's people were ^b prophets, that Jê-hôz-vâh would put his Spirit upon them! 30 And Mōz-sēs gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Īs-rā-ēl.

31 And there went forth a ^c wind from Jê-hôz-vâh, and brought ^d quails from the sea, and let them fall ² by the camp, about a ^e day's journey on this side, and a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and about two ^f cubits above the ^g face of the ^h earth. 32 And the people rose up all that day, and all the ⁱ night, and all the next day, and gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten ^j hōz-mērs: and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp. 33 ^k While the flesh was

- 25
t Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
u See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

- 26
v Encampment, Num. 31:10.

- 28
w Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
x Nun, I Chr. 7:27.
y Minister, Acts 15:39.
1 Or, from his youth.
z Mk. 9:38-40.

- 29
a Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
b Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

- 31
c Wind, Job 27:21.
d See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
e Or, over.
2 Day's Journey, Jonah 3:4.
f Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
g Face, Is. 6:2.
h Earth, Gen. 2:1.

- 32
i Night, Ps. 19:2.
j Measures, Ex. 36:9.

- 33
k Ps. 78:29-31; 106:15.

³³
a Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
b Plague, Ex.
7:18.

³⁴
c Ch. 33:16, 17;
Deut. 9:22.
1 That is, *the*
graves of lust.
d Burial, II Chr.
16:14.

³⁵
e Ch. 33:16, 17;
Deut. 9:22.
f Journeys of
Israel, Deut.
4:1.
g Ch. 12:16;
33:17, 18;
Deut. 1:1.

¹
h Miriam, Ex.
15:20.
i Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
j II Sam. 18:21.
k Woman, Ruth
3:9.
l Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.

²
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Inspiration,
See "Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
o Jealousy, Ex.
34:13.
2 Or, *by*.

³
p Meekness, See
"Christian
Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
q Face, Is. 6:2.
r Earth, Gen.
2:1.

⁴
s Moses, Ex.
3:4.
t Tent of Meet-
ing, Num.
24:5.

yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the anger of Jê-hô'vâh was kindled against the people, and Jê-hô'vâh ^a smote the people with a very great ^b plague. 34 And the name of that place was called ^c Kîb'zôrth-hât-tâ'â-vâh, because there they ^d buried the people that lusted. 35 From ^e Kîb'zôrth-hât-tâ'â-vâh the people ^f journeyed unto ^g Hâ-zê'rôth; and they abode at Hâ-zê'rôth.

12 And ^h Mîr'î-âm and ⁱ Aâr'ôn spake against Mō'sēs because of the ^j Cûsh'ite ^k woman whom he had ^l married; for he had married a Cûsh'ite woman. 2 And they said, Hath ^m Jê-hô'vâh indeed ⁿ spoken ^o only ² with Mō'sēs? hath he not spoken also with us? And Jê-hô'vâh heard it. 3 Now the man Mō'sēs was very ^p meek, above all the men that were upon the ^q face of the ^r earth.

4 And Jê-hô'vâh spake suddenly unto ^s Mō'sēs, and unto Aâr'ôn, and unto Mîr'î-âm, Come out ye three unto the ^t tent of meeting. And they

Var. Rend.—V. 33. plague—slaughter, Lit. smiting, GRAY.

three came out. 5 And Jê-hô'vâh came down in a ^u pillar of cloud, and ^v stood at the ^w door of the Tent, and called Aâr'ôn and Mîr'î-âm; and they both came forth. 6 And he said, Hear now my words: if there be a ^x prophet among you, I Jê-hô'vâh will make myself known unto him in a ^y vision, I will speak with him in a ^z dream. 7 My ^a servant Mō'sēs is not so; he is ^a faithful in all my house: 8 with him will I speak ^b mouth to mouth, even manifestly, and not in ^c dark speeches; and ^e the form of Jê-hô'vâh shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not ^d afraid to speak against my servant, against Mō'sēs?

9 And the anger of Jê-hô'vâh was kindled against them; and he departed. 10 And the cloud removed from over the Tent; and, behold, Mîr'î-âm was ^e leprous, as *white as snow*: and Aâr'ôn looked upon Mîr'î-âm, and, behold, she was leprous. 11 And Aâr'ôn said unto Mō'sēs, Oh, my lord, lay not, I pray thee, sin upon us, for that we have done foolishly, and for that we

⁵
u Cloud of
Glory, Ex.
14:19.
v Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
w Door of the
Tent, Ex.
12:22.

⁶
x Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
y Dreams, Dan.
2:1.

⁷
z Servant, Ex.
21:2.
a Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.

⁸
b Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
c Appearances
of God, Gen.
1:1.
d Fear, Gen.
9:2.

¹⁰
e Leprosy, Lev.
14:2.

* VISIONS OF.—Abraham—Gen. 15:1-17. Jacob—46:2-5. Moses—Ex. 3:3, 4; 33:11, 18-23. Aaron and Miriam—Num. 12:6; Balaam—Num. 24:6, 16. Samuel—I Sam. 3:10-15. Nathan—II Sam. 7:4-17; I Chr. 17:3-15. Micah—II Ki. 22:19-22; II Chr. 18:18-21. Iddo—II Chr. 9:29. Eliphaz—Job 4:12-17. Isaiah—II Chr. 32:32; Is. 1:1; 2:1; 6:1-8; 21:2; 22:1-5. Jeremiah—Jer. 1:11-13; 23:16; 24:1-8. Ezekiel—Ez. 1:1; 2:8-10; 8:4-18; 11:24; Chaps. 40, 41, 42, 43. Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. Chap. 4. Belshazzar—Dan. 5:5. Daniel—Dan. 1:17; 2:19; 7:1, 7, 13, 15; 8:1, 2; 13:17, 26, 27; 9:21-24; 10:1, 7, 8, 14, 16. Hosea—Hos. 12:10. Obadiah—Ob. 1; Mic. 3:6, 7; Nah. 1:1. Habakkuk—1:1; 2:2, 3. Zechariah—Zech. 1:7, 8; Chaps. 2-6. Zacharias—Lu. 1:11-22. Christ—Mt. 17:2-7. Peter—Mt. 17:2; Acts 10:10-17; 11:5-10; 12:7-11. James—Mt. 17:2. John—Mt. 17:2; Rev. 1:4-22. Stephen—Acts 7:55, 56. Ananias—Acts 9:10. Cornelius—Acts 10:3-6. Paul—Acts 9:3; 16:9, 10; 18:9; 22:6; 23:11; 26:13-19; 27:23; II Cor. 12:1-4; Ps. 89:19. Of God—Gen. 12:7; 17:1; 18:1; 26:2, 24; 35:9; Num. 24:4; Job 7:14, 15; Is. 1:1; Acts 2:17; II Cor. 12:1. No Vision of Jehovah—I Sam. 3:1; Pr. 29:18; Lam. 2:9; Ez. 7:26; Mic. 3:6.

As a Book that is sealed.—Is. 29:11.
False.—Ez. 12:24; 13:7, 23; Lam. 2:14.
Lying.—Jer. 14:14; 23:16; 29:8-9.

Their own.—Jer. 23:16.
Ashamed of.—Zech. 13:4; Mic. 3:7.

Fulfillment of.—Ez. 12:22, 23, 24, 27, 28. Young Men shall see Visions—Joel 2:28; Acts 2:17.

For Multitude.—Ez. 7:13.

Of Peace.—Ez. 13:16. Grievous—Is. 21:2.
Of Night.—Job 4:13; 20:8; Is. 29:7.

Heavenly.—Acts 26:19.

Figurative.—Job 7:14; 20:8; 33:15; Is. 22:1; 29:7. Err in—Is. 28:7.

Valley of.—Is. 22:1, 5. Saw Horses in—Rev. 9:17. See "Dreams"—Dan. 2:1. "Appearances of God"—Gen. 1:1.

† SYMBOLS AND SIMILITUDES.—Sign of an Idea, Resemblance, Comparison—Hos. 12:10. Similitude of the Lord—Num. 12:8; Deut. 4:12, 15, 16. Of Oxen—II Chr. 4:3; Ps. 106:20. Of a Palace, refers to Polished Daughters—Ps. 144:12. Of Sons of Men—Dan. 10:16. Of Adam's Transgression—Rom. 5:14. Of Melchizedek—Heb. 7:15. Of God, Jas. 3:9.

Symbols.—Tree of Knowledge and of Life—Gen. 2:9, 17; 3:3, 24; Rev. 22:2. Rainbow—Gen. 9:12-13. Circumcision—Gen. 17:11; Col. 2:11; Rom. 2:29. Passover—Ex. 12:23-24; I Cor. 5:7. Pillar of Cloud—Ex. 19:9; Deut. 31:15; Num. 12:5. Smitten Rock—I Cor. 10:4. Blood of Animals—Heb. 9:13-14. Canaan—Heb. 3:11-12; 4:9. Fire—Mt. 3:11-12; Mal. 3:2. Wind—Hos. 8:7; Mt. 11:7; John 3:8; Jas. 1:6. Wine—Is. 55:1; Jer. 25:15-17. Oil—Is. 61:3; Heb. 1:9. Vine—Is. 5:1-7; Ez. 15:2; John 15:1-8. Bread—Is. 55:2; John 6:31-51. Salt—Mt. 5:13; Col. 4:6. Light—Is. 9:2; Hab. 3:4; Mt. 5:14; John 5:35. Water—Is. 42:3; John 4:10-15; Rev. 22:17.

(N.B.—Almost all descriptions of heaven and hell are symbolic, since these must be in earthly figures to be understood by us. For example—Rev., Chaps. 11, 12, 14, 19, 20, 21, 22. Herein are the profoundest realities.) See "Types."

11
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.

12
b Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
c Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
d Mother, Deut. 5:16.

13
e Miracles of Healing, Jer. 30:13.

14
f Deut. 25:9; Job 17:6; 30:10; Is. 50:6.
g Spitting, Is. 50:6.
h Face, Is. 6:2.
i Seven, Gen. 2:2.
j Encampment, Num. 31:10.

16
k Hazeroth, Num. 11:35.
l Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
m Paran, Deut. 1:1.

1
n Moses, Ex. 3:4.

2
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Spies, Josh. 2:1.
q Land, Gen. 23:15.
r Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
s Israel, Deut. 4:1.
t Tribe, Num. 36:9.
u Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
v Prince, Num. 2:7.

4
w See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

6
x Caleb, Josh. 14:6.

7
y See "Joseph," Gen. 30:24.

8
z Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

have ^asinned. 12 Let her not, ^bI pray, be as one dead, of whom the ^cflesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his ^dmother's womb. 13 And Mō'sēs cried unto Jē-hō'vāh, saying, ^eHeal her, O God, I beseech thee. 14 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'sēs, If her father had but ^fspit in her ^hface, should she not be ashamed ⁱseven days? let her be shut up without the ^jcamp seven days, and after that she shall be brought in again. 15 And Mīr'ī-ām was shut up without the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Mīr'ī-ām was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people journeyed from ^kHā-zē'rōth, and encamped in the ^lwilderness of ^mPā'rān. 1 And

13 Jē-hō'vāh spake unto ⁿMō'sēs, saying, 2 Send thou ^omen, that they may ^pspy out the ^qland of ^rĒā'nān, which I give unto the children of ^sİś'rā-ēl: of every ^ttribe of their ^ufathers shall ye send a man, every one a ^vprince among them. 3 And Mō'sēs sent them from the wilderness of Pā'rān according to the commandment of Jē-hō'vāh: all of them men who were heads of the children of İś'rā-ēl. 4 And these were their names: Of the tribe of ^wReu'bēn, Šām-mū'ā the son of Zāc'eūr. 5 Of the tribe of Šīm'ē-ōn, Šā'phāt the son of Hō'rī. 6 Of the tribe of ^xJū'dāh, Ēā'lēb the son of Jē-phū'nēh. 7 Of the tribe of ^yİs'sā-ehār, İ'gāl the son of Joseph. 8 Of the tribe of ^zĒ'phrā-īm,

Var Rend.—Chap. 12.—V. 2. prince—chief. V. 17. South—south country; Heb. *Negeb* (Gen. 12:9). Vs. 17, 29. hill-country—mountains, R. V. 20. Be ye of good courage and bring—exert yourselves to obtain some of. GRAY. Vs. 22, 29. South—south country. V. 22. Anak—*Lit.* the Anak; *i.e.* probably, long-necked.

^aHō-shē'ā the son of ^bNūn. 9 Of the tribe of Bēn'jā-mīn, Pāl'tī the son of Rā'phū. 10 Of the tribe of Zēb'ū-lūn, Gād'dī-ēl the son of Sō'dī. 11 Of the tribe of ^cJoseph, *namely*, of the tribe of ^dMā-nās'sēh, Gād'dī the son of Sū'sī. 12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ām'mī-ēl the son of Gē-māl'ī. 13 Of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, Sē'thūr the son of Mī'ēhā-ēl. 14 Of the tribe of Nāph'tā-lī, Nāh'bī the son of Vōph'sī. 15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geū'ēl the son of Mā'chī. 16 These are the ^enames of the men that Mō'sēs sent to spy out the land. And Mō'sēs called Hō-shē'ā the son of Nūn Jōsh'ū-ā.

17 And Mō'sēs sent them to spy out the land of Ēā'nān, and said unto them, Get you up this way ^fby the ^gSouth, and go up into the hill-country: 18 and see the land, what it is; and the people that dwell therein, whether they are strong or weak, whether they are few or many; 19 and what the land is that they dwell in, whether it is good or bad; and what ^hcities they are that they dwell in, whether in camps, or in strongholds; 20 and what the land is, whether it is fat or lean, whether there is wood therein, or not. And be ye of good ⁱcourage, and bring of the ^jfruit of the land. Now the ^ktime was the time of the first-ripe ^lgrapes.

21 So they went up, and spied out the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rē'hōb, to ^mthe entrance of Hā'māth. 22 And they went up by the South, and came unto ⁿHē'brōn; and Ā-hī'mān, Shē'shāi, and Tāl'māi, the children of Ā'nāk, were there. (Now Hē'brōn was built

a V. 16; Deut. 32:44.
b Num. I Chr. 7:27.

11
c Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
d Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

16
e Name, Acts 16:18.

17
f Or, *into*.
g The South, Deut. 34:3.

19
g Cities, Gen. 4:17.

20
h Courage, Num. 13:30.
i Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
j Season, Gen. 8:22.
k Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.

21
l Josh. 19:28, 30.

*HEBRON (league).—Sons of—Ex. 6:18; I Chr. 2:24, 43. Hebron a City in Mamre—Gen. 13:18; 14:13, 14, 15; Num. 13:22; Josh. 14:13; I Sam. 30:31; II Sam. 2:1; 3:22.

22
a Ps. 78:12, 43.
b Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

23
c Valley, Josh. 8:13.
d V. 24; ch. 32:9; Gen. 14:13; Deut. 1:24.
e See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
f See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.

24
1 That is, a cluster.

25
g Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.

26
h Spies, Josh. 2:1.
i Moses, Ex. 3:4.
j Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
k Israel, Deut. 4:1.
l Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
m Paran, Deut. 1:1.
n Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.
o Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.

27
q Ex. 3:8; 13:5; Josh. 5:6; Jer. 11:5.
r Milk, Ex. 23:19.
s See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

28
t Fortified Cities, Gen. 4:17.

29
u Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.

seven years before ^aZō'ān in ^bĒ'g̃ypt.) 23 And they came unto the ^cvalley of ^aĒsh'cōl, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it upon a ^estaff between two; *they brought* also of the pomegranates, and of the ^ffigs. 24 That place was called the valley of ^fĒsh'cōl, because of the cluster which the children of Īs'rā-ēl cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from spying out the land at the end of ^gforty days. 26 And ^hthey went and came to ⁱMō'sēs, and to ⁱAār'ōn, and to all the congregation of the children of ^kĪs'rā-ēl, unto the ^jwilderness of ^mPā'rān, to ⁿKā'dēsh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and showed them the ^ofruit of the ^pland. 27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us; and surely ^qit floweth with ^rmilk and ^shoney; and this is the fruit of it. 28 Howbeit the people that dwell in the land are strong, and the ^tcities are fortified, and very great: and moreover we saw the children of Ā'znāk there. 29 ^uĀm'ā-lēk dwelleth in the land

Var. Rend.—V. 23. upon a staff between two—on a frame (borne) by two, GRAY. V. 28. fortified—fenced, R. V. 31. brought up—uttered, GRAY. Chap. 14.—V. 2. would that . . . would that—V. 2. would that—would God, R.; O that, BAEN. V. 3. doth . . . bring—is . . . bringing.

* COURAGE.—Be of Good Courage—Num. 13:20; Josh. 1:6; Pr. 28:1; Deut. 31:6, 7, 23; Josh. 10:25; I Chr. 19:13; 22:13; 28:20; II Sam. 10:12; Ezra 10:4; Is. 41:6. Asa took Courage and put away Idolatry—II Chr. 15:8. Shall stir up—against King of the South—Dan. 11:25. He shall strengthen thy Heart—Ps. 27:14. Let your Heart take Courage—Ps. 31:24. Courageous among Mighty—Amos 2:16. Paul thanked God and took—Acts 28:15. Being always of Good Courage—II Cor. 5:6. Paul of Good Courage—II Cor. 10:1, 2. With Good Courage we say—Heb. 13:6.

Instances of.—Joshua and Caleb—Num. 13:30; 14:6-12. Deborah in leading the Army of Israel—Ju. Chap. 4. David in slaying Goliath—I Sam. 17:32-50. In entering Saul's Tent—I Sam. 26:7-12. Joab in reproving David—II Sam. 19:5-7. Esther in presenting herself to King in Jews' Behalf—Esth. 4:8-16. The Three Hebrews—Dan. 3:16-18. Daniel himself—Dan. 6:10. Nehemiah refusing Shelter in the Temple—Neh. 6:10-11. Joseph in caring for Jesus' Body—Mk. 15:43. Peter and Apostles—Acts 3:12-26; 4:9-13, 19, 20, 31; 5:29. Paul, when arrested—Acts 20:22-24; 24:14, 25. See "Prophets"—II Ki. 17:13.

of ^vthe South: and the ^wHit'tite, and the ^xJēb'ū-site, and the ^yĀm'ōr-ite, dwell in the ^zhill-country; and the ^aCā'nāan-ite dwelleth by the ^bsea, and along by the side of the ^cJordan.

30 And ^aCā'lēb stilled the people before Mō'sēs, and said, *Let us go up at once, and ^epossess it; for we are well able to overcome it. 31 But the men that went up with him said, ^fWe are not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we. 32 And they brought up ^gan evil report of the land which they had spied out unto the children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, The land, through which we have gone to spy it out, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it are ^hmen of great stature. 33 And there we saw the ⁱ2 Nēph'ī-līm, the sons of Ā'znāk, who come of the Nēph'ī-līm: and we were in our own sight as ^jgrasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

14 And all the congregation lifted up their ^kvoice, and cried; and the people ^lwept that ^mnight. 2 And all the children of Īs'rā-ēl ⁿmur-mured against Mō'sēs and against Aār'ōn: and the whole congregation said unto them, ^oWould that we had ^pdied in the land of Ē'g̃ypt! or would that we had died in this wilderness! 3 And wherefore doth Jē-hō'vāh bring us unto this land, to fall by the ^qsword? Our ^rwives and our ^slittle ones will be a prey: were it not better for us to return into Ē'g̃ypt?

4 And they said one to another, †Let us make a ^tcaptain,

^v The South, Deut. 34:3.
^w Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
^x Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
^y Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
^z Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^a Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
^b Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^c Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

30
^d Caleb, Josh. 14:6.
^e Possession of the Land Conditional. See "Old Covenant," Gen. 17:2.

31
^f Deut. 1:28; 9:1-3.

32
^g Ch. 14:36, 37; Ps. 106:34.
^h Man, Gen. 2:7.

33
ⁱ Gen. 6:4.
^j Or, *giants*.
^j See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.

1
^k Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^l Mourning, John 11:35.
^m Night, Ps. 19:2.

2
ⁿ Ch. 11:1.
^o Ch. 11:5; 16:13; 20:3, 4; 21:5.
^p Death, Rom. 5:12.

3
^q Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^r Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^s Children, Gen. 3:16.

4
^t Captain, Num. 2:3.

† CONSPIRACY.—Against Joseph—Gen. 37:18. Miriam and Aaron against Moses—Num. 12. Israelites against Moses' Authority—Num. 14:1-10. Abimelech against Gideon's Sons—Ju. 9:1-6. Delilah against Samson—Ju. 16:4-21.

6
a Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
b Caleb, Josh. 14:6.
c Clothes rent, Job 31:19.

7
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
e Land, Gen. 23:15.

8
f Ex. 3:8; 13:5; Jos. 5:6; Jer. 11:5.

9
g Rebellion a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.
i Bread, Gen. 3:19.
j Heb. *shadow*.

10
k Ex. 17:4.
l Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
m Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
o Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
p Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

11
q God, Gen. 1:1.
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.
s Little Faith, Heb. 11:1.
t Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
u Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
v Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

12
v See "Dis-eases," Ps. 103:3.

Ahimelech against Saul—I Sam. 22:11-19. Absalom against David—II Sam. 15:10-12. Baasha against Nadab—I Ki. 15:25-28. Zimri against Elah—I Ki. 16:8-10. Jezebel against Naboth—I Ki. 21:8-16. Jehu against Joram—II Ki. 9:14-26. Servants against Joash—II Ki. 12:20. Against Shadrach, etc.—Dan. 3:18-18. Against Daniel—Dan. 6:4-17. Against Jesus—Mt. 12:14; 21:38-41; 26:3-4; 27:1; Mk. 3:6; 14:1; Lu. 22:2; John 11:47-57; 13:18. Against Paul—Acts 18:12; 23:12-15.

Other Conspiracies.—II Ki. 10:9; 14:19; 15:10, 25; 17:4; 21:23; II Chr. 24:21, 25; 25:27; 33:24; Neh. 4:8; Esth. 2:21-23; Jer. 11:9; Ez. 22:25; Amos 7:10.

and let us return into *E-gypt*. 5 Then *Mō-sēs* and *Aār-ōn* fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of *Īs-rā-ēl*. 6 And *a Jōsh-ū-ā* the son of *Nūn* and *b ʿāl-ēb* the son of *Jē-phūn-nēh*, who were of them that spied out the land, *c* rent their clothes: 7 and they spake unto all the congregation of the children of *ʿĪs-rā-ēl*, saying, *e* The land, which we passed through to spy it out, is an exceeding good land. 8 If *Jē-hō-ṽāh* delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it unto us; *a* *ʿ* land which floweth with milk and honey. 9 Only *g* rebel not against *Jē-hō-ṽāh*, neither *h* fear ye the people of the land; for they are *i* bread for us: their *ʿ* defence is removed from over them, and *Jē-hō-ṽāh* is with us: fear them not. 10 *j* But all the congregation bade *k* stone them with stones. And *l m* the glory of *Jē-hō-ṽāh* appeared in the *n o* tent of meeting unto all the children of *Īs-rā-ēl*.

11 *p* And *Jē-hō-ṽāh* said unto *q* *Mō-sēs*, How long will this people despise me? and how long will *r* they not believe in me, for all the *s t u* signs which I have wrought among them? 12 I will smite them with *v* the pestilence, and disinherit them, and

Var Rend.—V. 9. bread—our food (Deut. 7:16). V. 11. despise—contemn. for all the signs—in spite of all the signs. GRAY. V. 13. will—shall, n. Vs. 13, 14. for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them; and they will—that thou broughtest up, etc. . . . of this land. yea they will, *Di.* (*substantially*). V. 14. face to face—eye to eye (Is. 52:8). V. 19. lovingkindness—mercy, r.

w x will make of thee a nation greater and mightier than they.

13 And *Mō-sēs* said unto *Jē-hō-ṽāh*, Then the *y E-gypt-ians* will hear it; for thou *z* broughtest up this people in thy might from among them; 14 and they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land. They have heard that thou *Jē-hō-ṽāh* art in the midst of this people; for thou *Jē-hō-ṽāh* *a* art seen *b* face to face, and thy cloud standeth over them, and thou goest before them, in a *2* pillar of cloud by day, and in a pillar of *c* fire by night. 15 Now *d* if thou shalt kill this people as one man, then the *e* nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying, 16 Because *Jē-hō-ṽāh* was not able to bring this people into the land which he *f* swore unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the *g* wilderness. 17 And now, *h* I pray thee, let *i* the power of the Lord be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying, 18 *j* *Jē-hō-ṽāh* is slow to *k* anger, and abundant in *l m* lovingkindness, *n* forgiving *o* iniquity and transgression; and that *p* will by no means clear *the guilty*, *q* visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the *r* children, upon the third and upon the fourth generation. 19 *s* Pardon, I pray thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy lovingkindness, and according as thou hast forgiven this people, from *E-gypt* even until now.

20 And *Jē-hō-ṽāh* said, *t u* I have pardoned according to thy word: 21 but in very deed, as I live, and as all the earth shall be filled with the glory of *v* *Jē-hō-ṽāh*; 22 because all those men that have seen my glory, and my signs, which I wrought in *E-gypt*

w Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
x See "Old and New Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

13
y Egyptians, Gen. 12:10.
z Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

14
a Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Face, Is. 6:2.
c 2 Face, eye to eye.
d Fire, Lev. 10:2.

15
d Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
e Nations, Gen. 10:32.

16
f Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
g Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

17
h Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
i God is All Powerful, Gen. 1:1.

18
j Ex. 34:6, 7.
k Anger, Pr. 15:1.
l Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
m Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p Punishment for Sin, Ex. 3:6.
q Children suffer for the Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:6.
r Children, Gen. 3:16.

19
s Ex. 32:32; 34:9.

20
t Mic. 7:18-20.
u Answers to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

21
v Is. 6:3; Hab. 2:14.

22
a Temptation, Fr. 1:10.
b Ex. 5:21; 14:11; 15:24; 16:2; 17:2, 3; 32:1; Num. 11:1, 4; 12:1; 14:2.
c Hearken to Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

23
d Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants" Gen. 17:2; Land, Gen. 23:15.
e Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
g Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
h Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
i Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

24
j Servant, Ex. 21:2.
k Caleb, Josh. 14:6.
l Vs. 7-9.
m Spirit, Job 4:15.
n Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
o Ch. 26:65; 32:12; Deut. 1:36; Josh. 14:6-15.
p Seed, Deut. 22:9.

25
q Amalekite, I Sam. 15:7.
r Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
s Valley, Josh. 8:13.
t Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.

26
u Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

27
v Evil, Ps. 97:10.
wh Ch. 11:1.

28
x V. 2; Deut. 2:14, 15; Heb. 3:17.

29
y Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
z Death, Rom. 5:12.

and in the wilderness, yet have ^atempted me these ^bten times, and have not ^chearkened to my voice; 23 ^asurely they shall not see the ^eland which I ^gswore unto their ⁱfathers, neither shall any of them that despised me see it: 24 but my ^jservant ^kĀl-lēb, ⁱbecause he had another ^mspirit with him, and hath ⁿfollowed me fully, ^ohim will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his ^pseed shall possess it. 25 Now the ^qĀm-ā-lēk-ite and the ^rĀn-ān-ite dwell in the ^svalley: to-morrow turn ye, and get you into the wilderness by the way to the ^tRed Sea.

26 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-sēs and unto ^uAār-ōn, saying, 27 How long shall I bear with this ^vevil congregation, that ^wmurmur against me? I have heard the murmurings of the children of Īs-ṛā-ēl, which they murmur against me. 28 Say unto them, As I live, saith Jē-hō-vāh, surely as ^xye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you: 29 your ^ydead ^abodies shall fall in this wilderness; and all that ^bwere numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, that have murmured against me, 30 surely ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I ^c†¹swore that

Var. Rend.—V. 23. despised—contemned, V. 25. dwell in the valley—were dwelling in the vale, GRAY. Vs. 29, 32. dead bodies—carcasses, R. V. 30. swore—lifted up my hand, R. V. 31. rejected—despised, GRAY. V. 33. consumed—complete, GRAY. V. 34. my alienation—what it is to me to hold aloof; my opposition, GRAY.

I would make you dwell therein, save Āl-lēb the son of Jē-phūn-ēh, and ^aJōsh-ū-ā the son of ^eNūn. 31 ⁱBut your little ones, that ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have rejected. 32 ^hBut as for you, your ⁱdead ^jbodies shall fall in this ^kwilderness. 33 And your children shall be ²wanderers in the wilderness ¹forty years, and shall bear your ^mwhoredoms, until your dead bodies be consumed in the wilderness. 34 After the number of the ^odays in which ye ^pspied out the land, even ^qforty days, for every day a year, shall ye ^rbear your iniquities, even forty years, and ye shall know ^smy alienation. 35 ^tI, Jē-hō-vāh, have spoken, surely this will I do unto all this evil congregation, that are ^ugathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 And the men, whom Mō-sēs sent to spy out the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up an evil report against the land, 37 even those men that did bring up an

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 23. which I swore unto their fathers—Add, but their children who are with me here, as many as know not good or evil, every inexperienced youth to them will I give the land, SEPT.

50:25; Neh. 5:5; I Sam. 14:24. Especially in the Test of Adultery—Num. 5:21.

Swearing by Idols.—Jer. 12:16; Zeph. 1:5.

Jehovah's Oath: given as a Means of Greater Assurance to his People.—Deut. 7:8; I Chr. 16:16; Ps. 105:9; Is. 62:8. Is Inviolable—Jer. 11:5; Hab. 3:9; Lu. 1:73; Acts 2:30; Heb. 6:17.

Characterizes the High Priesthood of Christ.—Heb. 7:20, 28. Common Use of Oath forbidden.—Mt. 5:34; Jas. 5:12.

† **VOW.**—A Promise to God to do his Pleasure on Condition of receiving a Blessing from Him.—Gen. 28:20; Num. 21:2; Ps. 65:1; Is. 19:21.

Two Kinds of Vows: the Ordinary or Lesser Vow—Num. 30:2 ff.; the Nazirite or Greater Vow—Num. 6:2 ff.

Law regulating (governing) Vows.—Num. 30:2-13. No Compulsion to take Vows—Deut. 23:22; Eccl. 5:5. But must be fulfilled if taken—Deut. 23:21; Eccl. 5:4; Num. 30:2; John 2:9. Women's Vows, to be approved by Father or Husband—Num. 30:3, 6-16. But Widows and Divorced Women may

a Body, Num. 25:8.
b Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.

30

c See v. 24.
d Heb. *lifted up my hand*.
e Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
f Num, I Chr. 7:27.

31

f Children not punished for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:6.
g Children, Gen. 3:16.

32

h Ch. 26:64, 65; 32:13; I Cor. 10:5.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.
j Bodies, Num. 25:8.
k Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

33

2 Heb. *shepherds*.
l Deut. 2:7; 8:2; 4:29:5.
m Spiritual Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
n Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

34

o Day, Lev. 25:8.
p Spies, Josh. 2:1.
q Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.
r Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
s See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
3 Or, *the revoking of my promise*.

35

t God, Gen. 1:1.
u Rebellion in Sin, Gen. 3:6.

* **OATH:** Invocation of God to witness the Truth of a Statement.—Ex. 33:1; Num. 32:11; Deut. 1:35; Josh. 1:6; Heb. 6:16.

Accompanies Promises.—Josh. 2:12 ff.

Confirms Vows.—Num. 30:2, 10, 13.

Ratifies Covenants.—Josh. 9:15; Neh. 10:29; Ez. 17:13 ff.

Sacred and binding.—Josh. 9:20; Ju. 21:5-7; II Sam. 21:7; I Ki. 2:43; Ps. 15:4; Eccl. 8:2; Zech. 8:17.

Violation of, to be expiated by Sin-offering.—Lev. 5:4.

May be exacted on Important Occasions.—Gen. 24:3 ff.;

37
a Ch. 16:49.
b Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
c Diseases, Ps. 103:3.

39
d Mourning, John 11:35.

40
e Morning, Ps. 65:8.
f Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
g Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.

42
h Enemies, Job 31:29.

43
i Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.
j Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
k Sword, Ju. 7:20.

44
l Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
m Encampment, Num. 31:10.

45
n Ch. 21:3.

evil report of the land, died by the ^{a b c} plague before Jê-hô'vâh. 38 But Jôsh'û-â the son of Nûn, and Că'ălêb the son of Jê-phûn' nêh, remained alive of those men that went to spy out the land.

39 And Mō'šêš told these words unto all the children of Îš'rá-êl: and the people ^d mourned greatly. 40 And they rose up early in the ^e morning, and gat them up to the top of the ^f mountain, saying, Lo, we are here, and will go up unto the place which Jê-hô'vâh hath promised: for ^g we have sinned. 41 And Mō'šêš said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of Jê-hô'vâh, seeing it shall not prosper? 42 Go not up, for Jê-hô'vâh is not among you; that ye be not smitten down before your ^h enemies. 43 For there the ⁱ Â'm-ă-lêk-ite and the ^j Că'năan-ite are before you, and ye shall fall by the ^k sword: because ye are turned back from following Jê-hô'vâh, therefore Jê-hô'vâh will not be with you. 44 But they presumed to go up to the top of the mountain: nevertheless the ^l ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh, and Mō'šêš, departed not out of the ^m camp. 45 Then the Â'm-ă-lêk-ite came down, and the Că'năan-ite who dwelt in that mountain, and smote them and beat them down, even unto ⁿ Hôr'măh.

Var. Rend. — V. 40. top — hill — top. Chap. 15. — Vs. 3, 8. to accomplish a vow — accomplishing a vow; or, making a special vow (cf. Lev. 27:2). V. 3. set feasts — appointed seasons. sweet savor — savour of satisfaction: so throughout. odor of rest, GRAY. V. 5. drink-offering — libation, GRAY.

Vow for themselves—Num. 30:9. Sacrifice as Vow Offering—Lev. 7:16; 22:21, 23; Num. 16:3, 8; Deut. 12:11.

Nazirite Vow.—Num. 6:2-21. Prohibitions pertaining to Strong Drink—Num. 6:3. Shaving Hair—Num. 6:5. Touching Dead Bodies—Num. 6:6. Sacrifice for the Redemption of—Num. 6:10 ff. Ceremonial of Redemption—Num. 6:13-21.

Notable Vows in History.—Jacob's—Gen. 28:20; 31:13. Jephthah's—Ju. 11:30, 39. Hannah's—I Sam. 1:11, 21. Absalom's—II Sam. 15:7, 8. Paul's—Acts 18:18. Of the Four whom he took into the Temple with him—Acts 21:23.

15 And ^o Jê-hô'vâh spake unto ^p Mō'šêš, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of ^q Îš'rá-êl, and say unto them, When ye are come into the ^{r s} land of your habitations, which ^t I give unto you, 3 and will make an ^u offering by fire unto Jê-hô'vâh, a burnt-offering, or a ^v sacrifice, ¹ to accomplish a ^w vow, or as a freewill-offering, or in your ^x set feasts, to make a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh, of the ^y herd, or of the ^{z a} flock; 4 then shall he that offereth his oblation offer unto Jê-hô'vâh a meal-offering of a tenth part of an ^b ê'phăh of fine flour mingled with the fourth part of a hîn of ^c oil: 5 and ^d wine for the drink-offering, the fourth part of a hîn, shalt thou prepare with the burnt-offering, or for the sacrifice, for each lamb. 6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meal-offering two tenth parts of an ^e ê'phăh of fine flour mingled with the third part of a hîn of oil: 7 and for the drink-offering thou shalt offer the third part of a hîn of wine, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh. 8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt-offering, or for a sacrifice, to accomplish a vow, or for peace-offerings unto Jê-hô'vâh; 9 then shall he offer with the bullock a meal-offering of three tenth parts of an ^f ê'phăh of fine flour mingled with half a hîn of oil: 10 and thou shalt offer for the drink-offering half a hîn of wine, for an offering made by ^g fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh.

11 Thus shall it be done for each bullock, or for each ram, or for each of the ^h he-lambs, or of the kids. 12 According to the

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 6. And for a ram—Add. when ye offer it for a whole burnt-offering or for a sacrifice, SEPT.

1
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Moses, Ex. 3:4.

2
q Israel, Deut. 4:1.
r Land, Gen. 23:15.
s Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
t See "Old and New Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

3
u Offering, Gen. 22:2.
v Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
1 Or, in making a special vow.
w Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
x Feasts, Num. 29:39.
y Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
z Flock, Lu. 12:32.
a Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

4
b Measures, Ex. 36:9.
c Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

5
d Wine, Lev. 10:9.

10
e Fire, Lev. 10:12.

11
f Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

14
a Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.

15
b Statutes, Neh.
9:14.

16
c Law, Deut.
31:24.
d Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.

19
e Bread, Gen.
3:19.

20
1 Or, *coarse meal*.
f Threshing-
floor, Ju. 6:37.

22
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.

number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number. 13 All that are home-born shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh. 14 And if a ^a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever may be among you throughout your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh; as ye do, so he shall do. 15 For the assembly, there shall be one ^b statute for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth *with you*, a statute for ever throughout your generations: as ye are, so shall the sojourner be before Jê-hô'vâh. 16 One ^c law and one ^d ordinance shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 18 Speak unto the children of Īś-râ-ël, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you, 19 then it shall be, that, when ye eat of the ^e bread of the land, ye shall offer up a heave-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh. 20 Of the first of your ¹ dough ye shall offer up a cake for a heave-offering: as the heave-offering of the ^f threshing-floor, so shall ye heave it. 21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto Jê-hô'vâh a heave-offering throughout your generations.

22 And when ye shall ^g err, and not ^h observe all these commandments, which Jê-hô'vâh hath spoken unto Mô'sēs,

Var. Rend.—Vs. 19, 20. offer up—*Lit.* heave or lift off (see Ex. 25:2). Vs. 20, 21. dough—*Rather*, coarse meal. V. 20. as the—as ye do the, R. V. 22. err—See Lev. 4:2, 13, 22, 27. V. 24. he-goat—shaggy buck. V. 27. one—a single. A year old—of the first year, R. V. 30. doeth aught with a high hand—commits (a sin) on purpose, *i.e.* in open rebellion, BAEN. sojourner—stranger, R.

23 even all that Jê-hô'vâh hath commanded you by Mô'sēs, from the day that Jê-hô'vâh gave commandment, and onward throughout your generations; 24 then it shall be, if it be done ² unwittingly, without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall ⁱ offer one young ^j bullock for a burnt-offering, for a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh, with the meal-offering thereof, and the drink-offering thereof, according to the ordinance, and one ^k he-goat for a sin-offering. 25 And the ^l priest shall make ^m atonement for all the congregation of the children of Īś-râ-ël, and they shall be ^o forgiven; for it was an error, and they have brought their oblation, an offering made by ^p fire unto Jê-hô'vâh, and their sin-offering before Jê-hô'vâh, for their error: 26 and all the congregation of the children of Īś-râ-ël shall be forgiven, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; for in respect of all the people it was done unwittingly.

27 And if one person sin unwittingly, then he shall offer a she-goat a year old for a sin-offering. 28 And the priest shall make atonement for the ^q soul that erreth, when he sinneth unwittingly, before Jê-hô'vâh, to make atonement for him; and he shall be forgiven. 29 Ye shall have one law for him that doeth aught unwittingly, for him that is home-born among the children of Īś-râ-ël, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them. 30 But the soul that doeth aught with a high hand, whether he be home-born or a sojourner, the same ^r blasphemeth Jê-hô'vâh; and that soul shall be cut off from among his

24
2 Or, *in error*.
i Offering, Gen.
22:2.
j Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
k Goat, Deut.
14:4.

25
l Priest, Ex.
28:1.
m Atonement,
Lev. 1:4.
n Israel, Deut.
4:1.
o Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.
p Fire, Lev.
10:2.

28
q Soul, Job
4:15.

30
r Blasphemy,
Lev. 24:16.

31
a Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

32
b Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
c Wood, Ex. 31:5.
d Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

33
e Moses, Ex. 3:4.
f Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

34
g Prison, Gen. 42:16.

35
h Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments. See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
i Stoning, Ex. 34:1.

36
j Death, Rom. 5:12.

38
k Fringes worn on Garments as Reminders of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
l Or, tassels in the corners.

39
2 Heb. *spy* not out.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
n Spiritual Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
o Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
p Harlot, Pr. 2:16.

people. 31 Because he hath despised the word of Jê-hô'vâh, and hath ^a broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity shall be upon him.

32 And while the children of Îš-râ-êl were in the ^b wilderness, they found a man gathering ^c sticks upon the ^d sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto ^e Mô'sêš and ^f Aâr'ôn, and unto all the congregation. 34

And they put him ^g in ward, because it had not been declared what should be done to him. 35

And Jê-hô'vâh said unto Mô'sêš, ^h The man shall surely be put to death: all the congregation shall ⁱ stone him with stones without the camp. 36 And all the congregation brought him

without the camp, and stoned him to ^j death with stones; as Jê-hô'vâh commanded Mô'sêš.

37 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sêš, saying, 38 Speak unto the children of Îš-râ-êl, and bid them that they make them ^k ^l fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of each border a cord of blue: 39 and it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of Jê-hô'vâh, and do them; and that ye ² follow not after your own ^l heart and your own ^m eyes, after which ye use to ⁿ ^o play the ^p harlot; 40 that ye may remember and do all my commandments, and

Var. Rend.—V. 36. with stones—*Insert*, and he died, R. Chap. 16.—V. 2. before Moses—against Moses, BAEN. Princes—chiefs. called to—summoned in. Cf. ch. 1:16. V. 3. assembled themselves together against—conspired against, BAEN. came together to, Cf. Ex. 32:1. GRAY. V. 5. who is holy, and will cause—him that is holy will he suffer, GRAY. shall choose—doth choose. V. 7. in them—therein, R.

be ^q holy unto your ^r God. 41 I am Jê-hô'vâh your God, who ^s brought you out of the land of ^t Ê'ġypt, to be your God: I am Jê-hô'vâh your God.

16 Now ^u Kô-râh, the son of Îz'hâr, the son of ^v Kô'hâth, the son of ^w Lê'vî, with ^x Dâ'zhân and ^y Â-bî'râm, the sons of ^z Ê-li'âb, and On, the ^a son of Pê'lêth, sons of ^b Reu'êbên, took ^c men: 2 and they ^d rose up before Mô'sêš, with certain of the children of ^e Îš-râ-êl, two hundred and fifty ^f princes of the congregation, called to the assembly, men of renown; 3 and they assembled themselves together against Mô'sêš and against Aâr'ôn, and said unto them, ^g Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and Jê-hô'vâh is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the assembly of Jê-hô'vâh?

4 And when Mô'sêš heard it, ^h he fell upon his ⁱ face: 5 and he spake unto Kô-râh and unto all his company, saying, In the morning Jê-hô'vâh ^j will show who are his, and who is holy, and ^k will cause him to come near unto him: even him whom he shall choose will he cause to come near unto him. 6 This do: take you ^l ^m censers, Kô-râh, and all his company; 7 and put ⁿ fire in them, and put ^o incense upon them before Jê-hô'vâh to-morrow: and it shall be that the man whom Jê-hô'vâh doth choose, he *shall be* holy: ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Lê'vî.

8 And Mô'sêš said unto Kô-râh, Hear now, ye sons of Lê'vî:

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 1. Now Korah . . . took men—And there arose (gathered together, *Ev.*) Korah, etc. (*omitting* took (men) at the end of the v.), *Selwyn*, *Gei. Ev. We. Kue. Di.* (1). son of Peleth, sons—son of Pallu, son, *Graf. Nö. Gei. Kue. Di. Cf. ch. 46:5, 8, 9.*

40
q Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
r God, Gen. 1:1.

41
s Deliverance from Egypt, Ex. 15:13.
t Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

1
u Ex. 5:21; Jude 11.

v Kohath, Ex. 6:16.

w Levites, Num. 1:47.

x See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

y Ch. 26:9; Deut. 11:6; Ps. 106:17.

z Ch. 26:9, 10; Deut. 11:6; Ps. 106:17.

a Son, Gen. 21:19.

b Eliab, Num. 1:9.

2
c Conspiracy, Num. 14:1.

d Israel, Deut. 4:1.

e Prince, Num. 2:7.

3
3 Heb. *It is enough for you.*

4
f Ch. 14:5.

g Face, Is. 6:2.

5
h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

4 Or, *whom he will cause to come near.*

6
i See Lev. 10:1.

j See "Furniture of the Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.

7
k Fire, Lev. 10:2.

l Incense, Ex. 30:34.

9

- a Consecration of Priests, Ex. 28:1.
b Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
c Minister, Acts 15:39.

10

- d Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
e Priesthood, Ex. 28:1.

13

- f Ex. 3:8; 13:5; Josh. 5:6; Jer. 11:5.
g Milk, Ex. 23:19.
h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
i Ch. 14:2, 3.
j Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

14

- k Ch. 13:27; 14:8.
l Land, Gen. 23:15.
m Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
n Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
o Field, Num. 20:17.
p Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
1 Heb. *bore out*.
q Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6.

15

- t Gen. 4:4, 5.
u Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
v I Sam. 12:3.
w Asses, Num. 31:34.

16

- x See v. 1.

17

- y Man, Gen. 7:2.
z See Lev. 10:1.
a Furniture of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
b Incense, Ex. 30:34.
c God, Gen. 1:1.

9 *seemeth it but* a small thing unto you, that the God of Īś-rā-ēl hath ^a separated you from the congregation of Īś-rā-ēl, to bring you near to himself, to do the service of the ^b tabernacle of Jê-hō-vāh, and to stand before the congregation to ^c minister unto them; 10 and that he hath brought thee near, and all thy ^a brethren the sons of Lē-vī with thee? and seek ye the ^e priesthood also? 11 Therefore thou and all thy company are gathered together against Jê-hō-vāh: and Aār-ōn, what is he that ye murmur against him?

12 And Mō-šēs sent to call Dā-thān and Ā-bī-rām, the sons of Ē-lī-āb; and they said, We will not come up: 13 is it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a ^f land flowing with ^g milk and ^h honey, ⁱ to kill us in the ^j wilderness, but thou must needs make thyself also a prince over us? 14 Moreover thou hast not brought us ^k into a ^l land flowing with milk and honey, nor given us ⁿ inheritance of ^o fields and ^p vineyards: wilt thou ¹ put out the ^q eyes of these ^r men? ^s we will not come up.

15 And Mō-šēs was very wroth, and said unto Jê-hō-vāh, ^t Respect not thou their ^u offering: ^v I have not taken one ^w ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them. 16 And Mō-šēs said unto ^x Kō-rāh, Be thou and all thy company before Jê-hō-vāh, thou, and they, and Aār-ōn, to-morrow: 17 and take ye every ^y man his ^z censer, and put ^a incense upon them, and bring ye before ^c Jê-hō-vāh every man his censer, two hun-

Var. Rend.—Vs. 9, 24. tabernacle—dwelling-place. V. 11. and—for. V. 13. but thou must needs make thyself also a prince over us?—that thou must go on also to play the prince over us? Vs. 18, 19, 42, 43, 50. door—entrance. V. 26. consumed—swept away.

dred and fifty censers; ^d thou also, and ^e Aār-ōn, each his censer. 18 And they took every man his censer, and put ^f fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood at the ^g door of the ^h tent of meeting with ⁱ Mō-šēs and Aār-ōn. 19 And Kō-rāh assembled all the congregation against them unto the door of the tent of meeting: and ^j the glory of Jê-hō-vāh appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And Jê-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēs and unto Aār-ōn, saying, 21 ^k Separate yourselves from among this congregation, ^l ^m that I may consume them in a moment. 22 And they fell upon their ⁿ faces, and said, ^o O God, the God of the ^p spirits of all ^q flesh, ^r shall one man ^s sin, and wilt thou be ^t wroth with all the congregation? 23 And Jê-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šēs, saying, 24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Kō-rāh, Dā-thān, and Ā-bī-rām.

25 And Mō-šēs rose up and went unto ^u Dā-thān and Ā-bī-rām; and the ^v elders of Īś-rā-ēl followed him. 26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the ^w tents of these ^x wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, ^y lest ye be consumed in all their sins. 27 So they gat them up from the tabernacle of Kō-rāh, Dā-thān, and Ā-bī-rām, on every side: and Dā-thān and Ā-bī-rām came out, and stood at the door of their tents, and their ^z wives, and their ^a sons, and their ^b little ones. 28 And Mō-šēs said, Hereby ye shall know that Jê-hō-vāh hath sent me to do all these works; for *I have not done them of mine own* ^c mind. 29 If

Var. Read.—V. 19. all the congregation—all his assembly, SEPT.

- d Korah, Num. 16:1.
e Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

18

- f Fire, Lev. 10:2.
g Door, Ex. 12:22.
h Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
i Moses, Ex. 3:4.

19

- j Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.

21

- k See v. 45.
l Ex. 32:10, 12.
m Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

22

- n Faces, Is. 6:2.
o Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
p Spirits of all Flesh, Job 4:15.
q Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
r Gen. 18:23-32; Lev. 4:3.
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.

25

- u Dathan and Abiram, Num. 16:1.
v Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

26

- w Tents, Num. 24:5.
x The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
y Gen. 19:15, 17.

27

- z Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
a Son, Gen. 21:19.
b Children, Gen. 3:16.

28

- c Mind, Job 38:36.

29
a Death, Rom. 5:12.

30
b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Heb. *create a creation*.
c Ground, Gen. 33:19.
d Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
e Life, Gen. 2:7.
f Sheol, Job 7:9.

32
g Earth, Gen. 2:1.
h Ch. 26:10; Deut. 11:6; Ps. 106:17.
i Household, Pr. 31:27.
j Goods, Num. 31:9.

36
*** Ch. 17:1, in Hebrew.

37
k Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
l Priest, Ex. 28:1.
m Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

38
n See Lev. 10:1.
o Furniture of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
2 Or, *these men who have sinned at the cost of their lives*.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
3 Or, *souls*.

these men die the ^acommon death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; then Jê-hô'vâh hath not sent me. 30 But if Jê-hô'vâh ^{b1}make a new thing, and the ^cground open its ^dmouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they go down ^ealive into ^lShê'ôl; then ye shall understand that these men have despised Jê-hô'vâh.

31 And it came to pass, as he made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them; 32 and ^gthe earth opened its mouth, and swallowed them up, and their ⁱhouseholds, and all the men that appertained unto Kô'râh, and all their ^jgoods. 33 So they, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into Shê'ôl: and the earth closed upon them, and they perished from among the assembly. 34 And all Îs'rá-ël that were round about them fled at the cry of them; for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up. 35 And fire came forth from Jê-hô'vâh, and devoured the two hundred and fifty men that offered the incense.

* 36 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'zêš, saying, 37 Speak unto ^kÊ-lê-â'zâr the son of Aâr'ôn the ^lpriest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are ^mholy, 38 even the ⁿcensers of ²these ^psinners against their own ³lives; and let them be made beaten plates for a covering of

Var. Rend.—V. 30. *make*—*Lit.* create. *Despised*—*contemned*. Vs. 30, 33. *Sheol*—*Or*, the Underworld; the pit, R. V. 37. are holy—*are become holy*. V. 38. for a covering of the altar—to overlay the altar withal. Vs. 42, 43, 50. tent of meeting—tent of revelation, BAEN. V. 43. front—entrance. V. 50. the plague was stayed—the plague having been stayed, GRAY.

the ^qaltar: for they ⁷offered them before Jê-hô'vâh; therefore they are holy; and they shall be a ^ssign unto the children of ^tÎs'rá-ël. 39 And Ê-lê-â'zâr the priest took the ^ubrazen ^vcensers, which ^wthey that were burnt had offered; and they beat them out for a covering of the altar, 40 to be a ^xmemorial unto the children of Îs'rá-ël, to the end that ^yno stranger, that is not of the ^zseed of ^aAâr'ôn, come near to burn ^bincense before ^cJê-hô'vâh; that he be not as ^dKô'râh, and as his company: as Jê-hô'vâh spake unto him by ^eMô'zêš.

41 But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Îs'rá-ël ^lmurmured against Mô'zêš and against Aâr'ôn, saying, Ye have killed the people of Jê-hô'vâh. 42 And it came to pass, when the congregation ^qwas assembled against Mô'zêš and against Aâr'ôn, that they looked toward the ^htent of meeting: and, behold, the ⁱcloud covered it, and the glory of Jê-hô'vâh appeared. 43 And Mô'zêš and Aâr'ôn came to the front of the tent of meeting. 44 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'zêš, saying, 45 ^kGet you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment. And they fell upon their ^lfaces. 46 And Mô'zêš said unto Aâr'ôn, Take thy censer, and put ^mfire therein from off the altar, and lay incense thereon, and carry it quickly unto the congregation, and make ⁿatonement for them: for ^othere is wrath gone out from Jê-hô'vâh; the ^pplague is begun. 47 And Aâr'ôn took as Mô'zêš spake, and ran

Var. Read.—V. 30. swallowed them up—*Sept.* adds and their houses and their tents.

q Altar, Gen. 22:9.
r Offering, Gen. 22:2.
s Symbols, Num. 12:8.
t Israel, Deut. 4:1.

39
u Brass, Josh. 22:8.
v See Lev. 10:1.
w See v. 32.

40
x Memorial, Is. 57:8.
y Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
z Seed, Deut. 28:9.
a Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
b Incense, Ex. 30:34.
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d Korah, Num. 16:1.
e Moses, Ex. 3:4.

41
f Ch. 12:2; Ps. 106:16.

42
g Conspiracy, Num. 14:34.
h Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
i Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
j Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.

45
k Vs. 21, 24; Gen. 19:15, 17, 22.
l Face, Is. 6:2.

46
m Fire, Lev. 10:2.
n Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
o Ch. 18:5; Deut. 9:22.
p Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

into the midst of the assembly; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on the incense, and made atonement for the people. 48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. 49 ^a Now they that died by the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, besides them that died about the matter of ^b Kō-rāh. 50 And Aār-ōn returned unto Mō-šēs unto the door of the tent of meeting: and the plague was stayed.

17 And Jē-hō-ṽahspake unto Mō-šēs, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Īś-rā-ēl, and take of them ^c rods, one for each fathers' ^d house, of all their ^e princes according to their ^f fathers' houses, ^g twelve rods: write thou every man's ^h name upon his rod. 3 And thou shalt write Aār-ōn's name upon the rod of ⁱ Lē-ṽi; for there shall be one rod for each head of their fathers' houses. 4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tent of meeting before the ^k testimony, where I meet with you. 5 And it shall come to pass, that the rod of ^l the man whom I shall choose shall bud: and I will make to them from me the murmurings of the children of Īś-rā-ēl, which they murmur

Var. Rend.—Chap. 17.—Vs. 2, 6, princes—chiefs. V. 5. the rod of the man whom I shall choose shall bud—the man whom I shall choose, his rod shall bud, R. V. 8. produced—bloomed, R. bare ripe—ripened. V. 10. children of rebellion—rebellious. V. 12. we perish, we are undone, we are all undone—we expire, we perish, we all perish! GRAY. V. 13. tabernacle of Jehovah—dwelling-place of the Lord. shall we perish all of us?—ever have finished dying? Schl. Dr., have we not (already almost) completely lost our life? BAEN. Chap. 18.—V. 1. bear the iniquity of your priesthood—i.e. be responsible for every neglect or offence relating to. . . Cf. Ex. 28:38; bear the responsibility for the holy things, BAEN; bear the guilt of the sanctuary, GRAY. V. 2. bring thou near—cause thou to come near. Vs. 2, 4. joined—there is a play here upon the word Levi, which closely resembles the word rendered join. cf. Gen. 29:34.

against you. 6 And Mō-šēs spake unto the children of Īś-rā-ēl; and all their princes gave him rods, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: and the rod of Aār-ōn was among their rods. 7 And ⁿ Mō-šēs laid up the rods before ^o Jē-hō-ṽah in ^p the tent of the testimony.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō-šēs went into the tent of the testimony; and, behold, ^r the rod of ^s Aār-ōn for the house of Lē-ṽi was budded, and put forth buds, and produced blossoms, and bare ripe ^t almonds. 9 And Mō-šēs brought out all the rods from before Jē-hō-ṽah unto all the children of ^u Īś-rā-ēl: and they looked, and took every ^v man his rod. 10 And Jē-hō-ṽah said unto Mō-šēs, Put back the rod of Aār-ōn before the testimony, to be kept for a token against the ^w children of ^x rebellion; that ^y thou mayest make an end of their ^z murmurings against me, that they die not. 11 Thus did Mō-šēs: as Jē-hō-ṽah commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Īś-rā-ēl spake unto Mō-šēs, saying, ^a Behold, we perish, we are undone, we are all undone. 13 Every one that cometh near, that cometh near unto the tabernacle of Jē-hō-ṽah, ¹ dieth: shall we perish all of us?

18 And Jē-hō-ṽah said unto Aār-ōn, Thou and thy sons and thy fathers' house with thee shall ^b bear the iniquity of the sanctuary; and thou and thy ^c sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your ^d priesthood. 2 And thy ^e brethren also, the ^f tribe of Lē-ṽi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou near with thee, that they

49
a Ch. 25:9.
b Korah, Num. 16:1.

1
* Ch. 17:16, in Hebrew.
2
c Rod, Num. 20:8.
d House, Deut. 24:10.
e Prince, Num. 2:7.
f Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
g See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
h Name, Acts 16:18.

3
i See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
j Levites, Num. 1:47.

4
k See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

5
l Ch. 16:5.
m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

7
n Moses, Ex. 3:4.
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
q Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

8
r Heb. 9:4.
s Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
t See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

9
u Israel, Deut. 4:1.
v Man, Gen. 2:7.

10
w Symbol, Num. 12:7.
x Deut. 9:7, 24.
y Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6.
z Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

12
a Is. 6:5.

13
1 Or, shall die.

1
b Ex. 28:38; Lev. 10:17; 22:16.
c Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
d Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.
e Priest, Ex. 28:1.

2
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g Tribe, Num. 36:9.

2
a Ch. 3:5-10.
b Minister, Acts
15:39.

3
c Vessels of the
Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
d Altar, Gen.
22:9.

4
e Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.

5
f Ch. 16:46.

6
g See "Redem-
ption," Mt.
20:22.

7
h Most Holy
Place, Lev.
16:2.
i Veil, Heb.
6:19.

8
1 Or, *for a por-
tion.*
j Anointing, Ps.
2:2.
k Portion of the
Priest, Ex.
28:1.

may be ^a joined unto thee, and
^b minister unto thee: but thou
and thy sons with thee shall be
before the tent of the testimony.
3 And they shall keep thy
charge, and the charge of all the
Tent: only they shall not come
nigh unto the ^c vessels of the
sanctuary and unto the ^d altar,
that they die not, neither they,
nor ye. 4 And they shall be
joined unto thee, and keep the
charge of the tent of meeting,
for all the service of the Tent:
and a ^e stranger shall not come
nigh unto you. 5 And ye shall
keep the charge of the sanctuary,
and the charge of the altar;
^f that there be wrath no more
upon the children of Īś-rā-ēl. 6
And I, behold, I have taken
your brethren the Lē-vites from
among the children of Īś-rā-ēl:
to you they are a gift, ^g given
unto Jē-hō'vāh, to do the service
of the tent of meeting. 7
And thou and thy sons with thee
shall keep your priesthood for
everything of the altar, and for
that ^h within the ⁱ veil; and ye
shall serve: I give you the priest-
hood as a service of gift: and the
stranger that cometh nigh shall
be put to death.

8 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto
Aār-ōn, And I, behold, I have
given thee the charge of my
heave-offerings, even all the hal-
lowed things of the children of
Īś-rā-ēl; unto thee have I given
them ¹ by reason of the ^j anoint-
ing, and to thy sons, as a ^k por-
tion for ever. 9 This shall be
thine of the most holy things, re-

Var. Read.—V. 2. but thou and thy
sons with thee shall be before—whilst thou
and thy sons with thee are before, *Kn. Di.*
V. 7. And—But. V. 8. by reason of the
anointing—as a share. Vs. 8, 11, 19. as a
portion forever—for a perpetual due; as a
due forever, R. V. 9. trespass-offering—
guilt-offering, R. which they shall render
unto me—with which they make restitu-
tion to me, GRAY. BAEN V. 12, 27.
grain—corn, R. V. 15. openeth—first
openeth. V. 17. cow—ox, R.

served from the ^l fire: every ^m ob-
lation of theirs, even every meal-
offering of theirs, and every
sin-offering of theirs, and every
trespass-offering of theirs, which
they shall render unto me, shall
be most ⁿ holy for thee and for
thy ^o sons. 10 As the most holy
things shalt thou eat thereof;
every ^q male shall eat thereof: it
shall be holy unto thee. 11 And
this is thine: the heave-offering
of their gift, even all the wave-
offerings of the children of Īś-
rā-ēl; I have given them unto
thee, and to thy sons and to thy
^s daughters with thee, as a por-
tion for ever; every one that is
clean in thy house shall eat
thereof. 12 All the ² best of
the oil, and all the ^t best of the
^u vintage, and of the ^v grain, the
^x first-fruits of them which they
give unto Jē-hō'vāh, to thee
have I given them. 13 The first-
ripe fruits of all that is in their
^y land, which they bring unto
Jē-hō'vāh, shall be thine; every
one that is ^a clean in thy ^b house
shall ^c eat thereof. 14 ^d Every-
thing devoted in Īś-rā-ēl shall
be thine. 15 ^e Everything that
openeth the womb, of all ^f flesh
which they offer unto Jē-hō'vāh,
both of ^g man and ^h ⁱ beast shall
be thine: nevertheless the first-
born of man shalt thou surely
^j redeem, and the firstling of
^k unclean beasts shalt thou re-
deem. 16 ³ And those that are
to be redeemed of them from a
month old shalt thou redeem,
according to thine estimation,
for the ^l money of five shēk'ēls,
after the shēk'ēl of the sanctuary
(the same is twenty gē-rāhs.) 17
But the firstling of a ^m cow, or
the firstling of a ⁿ sheep, or the
firstling of a goat, thou shalt

Var. Read.—Chap. 18.—V. 10. eat
thereof—Add thou and thy sons, SEPT.

9
l Fire, Lev.
10:2.
m Offerings and
Oblations,
Gen. 22:2.
n Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
o Son, Gen.
21:19.
p Levites, Num.
1:47.

10
q Male and
Female, Mt.
19:4.

11
r Israel, Deut.
4:1.
s Daughter, Ju.
11:34.

12
2 Heb. *fat*.
t Oil, I Ki.
17:12.
u Grapes, I Ki.
21:16.
v Vineyard,
I Ki. 21:16.
w Grain, Gen.
42:33.
x First-fruits,
Lev. 23:40.

13
y Land, Gen.
23:15.
z Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
a See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.
b House, Deut.
24:10.
c See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

14
d Lev. 27:1-33.

15
e Consecration
of the First-
born, Ex.
13:1.
f Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
g Man, Gen.
2:7.
h Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
i Animals, Gen.
2:20.
j Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.
k Unclean
Animals, Gen.
2:20.

16
3 Or, *And as to
their redem-
tion money,
from a month
old shalt thou
redeem them.*
l Money, Ex.
12:44.

17
m Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
n Sheep and
Goats, Deut.
14:4.

17

- a* Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
b Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.
c Blood, Lev. 17:11.
d Altar, Gen. 22:9.
e Fat of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 9:3.
f Offering, Gen. 22:2.
g Fire, Lev. 10:2.
h God, Gen. 1:1.

19

- i* Covenant of Salt, Gen. 17:2.
j Salt, Lev. 2:13.
k Seed, Deut. 22:9.

20

- l* Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
m The Division of the Land. See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

21

- n* Tithes, Gen. 28:22.

22

- o* Ch. 1:51.
p Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
q Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
r Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
s Death, Rom. 5:12.
t Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

23

- u* See v. 1.
v Statute, Neh. 9:14.

not redeem; they are ^a holy: thou shalt ^b sprinkle their ^c blood upon the ^d altar, and shalt burn their ^e fat for an ^f offering made by ^g fire, for a sweet savor unto ^h Jê-hô'vâh. 18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave-breast and as the right thigh, it shall be thine. 19 All the heave-offerings of the holy things, which the children of Îs'rá-ël offer unto Jê-hô'vâh, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, as a portion for ever: it is ⁱ a covenant of ^j salt for ever before Jê-hô'vâh unto thee and to thy ^k seed with thee. 20 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto Aâr'ôn, Thou shalt have no ^l inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any portion among them: I am thy portion and thine inheritance among the children of Îs'rá-ël.

21 And unto the children of Lē'vî, behold, I have given all the ⁿ tithe in Îs'rá-ël for an inheritance, in return for their service which they serve, even the service of the tent of meeting. 22 And henceforth ^o the children of Îs'rá-ël shall not come nigh the ^p tent of meeting, lest they ^q bear sin, and ^r die. 23 But the Lē'vîtes shall do the service of the tent of meeting, and they shall ^s bear their iniquity: it shall be a ^t statute for ever throughout your generations; and among the children of Îs'rá-ël they shall have no inheritance. 24 For the tithe of the children of Îs'rá-ël, which they offer as a heave-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh, I have

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). sprinkle their blood upon—throw their blood against. Vs. 19, 24, 26, 28, 29, offer—heave or lift off (see Ex. 25:2). Vs. 26, 27, of it—from it. V. 27, as—like. V. 30, reckoned—counted, R. V. 32, and ye shall not profane the holy things . . . that ye die not—Or, neither will pollute the . . . neither shall ye die, *Kn. Di.*

given to the Lē'vîtes for an inheritance: therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Îs'rá-ël they shall have no inheritance.

25 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 26 Moreover ^w thou shalt speak unto the ^x Lē'vîtes, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of ^y Îs'rá-ël the tithe which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up a heave-offering of it for Jê-hô'vâh, a tithe of the tithe. 27 And your heave-offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the ^z grain of the ^a threshing-floor, and as the fulness of the ^b winepress. 28 Thus ye also shall offer a heave-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Îs'rá-ël; and thereof ye shall give Jê-hô'vâh's heave-offering to ^c Aâr'ôn the ^d priest. 29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave-offering of Jê-hô'vâh, of all the ^e best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it. 30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye heave the best thereof from it, then it shall be ^f reckoned unto the Lē'vîtes as the increase of the threshing-floor, and as the increase of the winepress. 31 And ye shall ^g eat it in every place, ye and your ^h households: for it is your reward in return for your service in the tent of meeting. 32 And ye shall bear no ⁱ sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the ^j best thereof: and ye shall not profane the holy things of the children of Îs'rá-ël, that ye die not.

19 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs and unto Aâr'ôn, saying, 2 This is the

26

- w* Moses, Ex. 3:4.
x Levites, Num. 1:47.
y Israel, Deut. 4:1.

27

- z* Grain, Gen. 42:33.
a Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
b Winepress, Lev. 10:9.

28

- c* Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
d Priest, Ex. 28:1.

29

- 1* Heb. *fat*.

30

- e* Portion of the Priest, Ex. 28:1.

31

- f* See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
g Household, Pr. 31:27.

32

- h* Sin, Gen. 3:6.
2 Or, *neither shall ye die*.

- 2**
a Statute, Neh. 9:14.
b Law, Deut. 31:24.
c See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
d Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
1 Or, *perfect*.
e Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
f Yoke, Jer. 27:11.

- 3**
e Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
h Priest, Ex. 28:1.
i Encampment, Num. 31:10.
j Face, Is. 6:2.

- 4**
k Blood, Lev. 17:11.
l Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
m Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
n Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
o Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
p Seven, Gen. 2:2.

- 5**
q Skin, Lev. 8:17.
r Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

- 6**
s See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
t See "Herbs," Ps. 37:2.
u Colors, Job 3:5.

- 7**
v Washings, I Ki. 7:26.
w Water, Ps. 95:5.
x Evening, Ps. 65:8.

- 9**
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.

^a statute of the ^b law which Jē-hō-vāh hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Īś-rā-ēl, ^c that they bring thee a red ^d heifer ¹ without spot, wherein is no ^e blemish, and upon which never came ^f yoke. 3 And ye shall give her unto ^g Ē-lē-ā-zār the ^h priest, and he shall bring her forth without the ⁱ camp, and one shall slay her before his ^j face: 4 and Ē-lē-ā-zār the priest shall take of her ^k blood with his ^l finger, and ^m sprinkle of her blood toward the front of the ⁿ tent of meeting ^p seven times. 5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; her ^q skin, and her ^r flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn: 6 and the priest shall take ^s cedar-wood, and ^t hyssop, and ^u scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer. 7 Then the priest ^v shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in ^w water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the ^x even. 8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even. 9 And a ^y man that is clean shall gather up the ^z ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place; and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Īś-rā-ēl for a water for impurity: it is a sin-offering. 10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash

Var. Rend.—Chap. 19.—V. 2. heifer—cow, BAEN, GRAY. V. 3. before his face—before his eyes, BAEN. V. 4. tent of meeting—tent of revelation, BAEN. Vs. 9, 13, 20, 21. for impurity—i.e. to remove impurity: of separation, R. sin-offering—means of expiation, BAEN. Vs. 12, 13, 20. purify—*Lit.* purge from sin; unsin himself, GRAY. V. 13. a dead person, the body of a man—the dead body of any man, R. tabernacle—dwelling-place. Vs. 13, 20. sprinkled upon—thrown over, no covering found upon it—no covering and no cord upon it, GRAY.

his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Īś-rā-ēl, and unto the ^a stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 He that toucheth the dead ^b body of any man shall be unclean seven days: 12 the same shall purify himself therewith on the ^c third day, ² and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, ³ then the seventh day he shall not be clean. 13 Whosoever toucheth a dead person, the body of a man that hath ^d died, and purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of ^e Jē-hō-vāh; and that ^f soul shall be cut off from ^g Īś-rā-ēl: because the water for impurity was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness is yet upon him.

14 This is the law when a man dieth in a ^h tent: every one that cometh into the tent, and every one that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days. 15 And every open ⁱ vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean. 16 And whosoever in the open ^j field toucheth one that is slain with a ^k sword, or a dead body, or a ^l bone of a man, or a ^m grave, shall be unclean seven days. 17 And for the unclean they shall take of the ashes of the burning of the sin-offering; and ⁴ running water shall be put thereto in a vessel: 18 and a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched the bone,

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 3. without the camp—Add into a clean place, SEPT. V. 12. day he shall be clean—day, so shall he be clean (1). *Sept. Sam. Vulg. Pesh. Di.* (implying two lustrations: cf. v. 19; ch. 31:19).

- 10**
a Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

- 11**
b Body, Num. 25:8.

- 12**
c Third Day, Lu. 9:22.
2 Or, and on the seventh day, so shall he be clean.
3 Or, and.

- 13**
d Death, Rom. 5:12.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Soul, Job 4:15.
g Israel, Deut. 4:1.

- 14**
h Tent, Num. 24:5.

- 15**
i Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

- 16**
j Field, Num. 20:17.
k Sword, Ju. 7:20.
l Bone, Ps. 34:20.
m Grave, Job 3:22.

- 17**
4 Heb. *living*.

19
a Washings,
I Ki. 7:26.

21
b Statute, Neh.
9:14.

1
c Wilderness of
Zin, Ex. 3:1.
d Month, Gen.
7:11.
e Kadesh, Deut.
1:19.
f Miriam, Ex.
15:20.
g Death, Rom.
5:12.
h Burial, II Chr.
16:14.

2
i Ex. 17:1.
j Conspiracy,
Num. 14:4.
k Moses, Ex.
3:4.
l Aaron, Ex.
4:14.

or the slain, or the dead, or the grave: 19 and the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: and on the seventh day he shall purify him; and he shall ^a wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from the midst of the assembly, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of Jê-hô'-vâh: the water for impurity hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean. 21 And it shall be a perpetual ^b statute unto them: and he that sprinkleth the water for impurity shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water for impurity shall be unclean until even. 22 And whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

20 And the children of Îs'-râ-ël, even the whole congregation, came into the ^c wilderness of Zîn in the first ^a month: and the people abode in ^e Kâ-dêsh; and ^f Mir'-î-âm ^g died there, and was ^h buried there.

2 ⁱ And there was no water for the congregation: and ^j they assembled themselves together against ^k Mô'-sêš and against ^l Aâr'-ôn. 3 And the people strove with Mô'-sêš, and spake, saying, Would that we had died when our brethren died before Jê-hô'-vâh! 4 And why have ye

Var. Rend.—V. 19. purify him—purge him from sin. Chap. 20.—V. 4. beasts—cattle, R. V. 6. door—entrance. Vs. 8, 10, 11. rock—crag (a different word from the rock of Ex. 17:6).

brought the assembly of Jê-hô'-vâh into this wilderness, that we should die there, we and our ^m beasts? 5 And wherefore have ye made us ^o to come up out of ^p Ê-ġypt, to bring us in unto this ^q evil place? it is no place of ^r seed, or of ^s figs, or of ^t vines, or of ^u pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink. 6 And Mô'-sêš and Aâr'-ôn went from the presence of the assembly unto the ^v door of the ^w tent of meeting, and fell upon their faces: and the ^x glory of Jê-hô'-vâh appeared unto them. 7 And ^z Jê-hô'-vâh spake unto Mô'-sêš, saying, 8 Take the ^a rod, and assemble the congregation, thou, and Aâr'-ôn thy ^b brother, and speak ye unto the ^c rock before their eyes, that it give forth its water; and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock; so thou shalt give the congregation and their cattle drink. 9 And Mô'-sêš took the rod from before Jê-hô'-vâh, as he commanded him.

10 And Mô'-sêš and Aâr'-ôn gathered the assembly together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; shall we bring you forth water out of this rock? 11 And Mô'-sêš lifted up his hand, and smote the rock with his rod twice; and ^d water came forth abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their ^e cattle. 12 And Jê-hô'-vâh said unto Mô'-sêš and Aâr'-ôn, ^f Because ye believed not in me, to ^g sanctify me in the ^h eyes of the children of ⁱ Îs'-râ-ël, therefore

4
m Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
n Animals, Gen. 2:20.

5
o Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
p Egypt, Ex. 12:10.
q Evil, Ps. 97:10.
r Seed, Deut. 22:9.
s Fig Tree, Deut. 8:8.
t Vine, Is. 5:2.
u See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.

6
v Door, Ex. 12:22.
w Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
x Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
y Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.

7
z God, Gen. 1:1.

8
a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
b Stones, Ex. 34:1.

11
c Ps. 78:16; Is. 48:21; I Cor. 10:4.
d Water, Ps. 95:5.
e Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

12
f V. 24; ch. 27:14; Deut. 1:37; 3:26, 27.
g Little Faith, Heb. 11:1.
h Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
i Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
j Israel, Deut. 4:1.

Strong Rods.—Ps. 110:2. Of Iron—Rule Nations with Rod of Iron—Rev. 12:5.

For Back of Fools.—Pr. 10:13; 26:3.

He that spareth Rod.—Pr. 13:24.

Rod gives Wisdom.—Pr. 29:15.

Cause to pass under Rod.—Ex. 20:37.

Hear ye the Rod.—Mic. 6:9.

Beaten with Rods.—II Cor. 11:25.

* **ROD.**—Of Jacob—Gen. 30:37, 38, 39, 41.
Of Moses.—Ex. 4:2-4, 17, 20; 7:20; 14:16; 17:9.
Of Aaron.—Ex. 7:9-12; Num. 17:26-10; Heb. 9:4.
Of God.—Job 21:9.
Thy Rod.—Ps. 23:4.
Of Strength.—Ez. 19:11, 12. Rod of Iron—Ps. 2:9.

12
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

13
1 That is, *Strife*.
c Strife, Pr. 26:21.
2 Or, *showed himself holy*.

14
d Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
e Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g Edom, Num. 20:18.
h Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

15
i Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.

ye shall not bring this assembly into the ^{a b}land which I have given them. 13 These are the waters of * ¹Mēr-^li-bāh; because the children of Īś-rā-ēl ^cstrove with Jē-hō-^vāh, and he ²was sanctified in them.

14 And Mō-^sšēs sent ^dmessen-
gers from ^eKā-^ddēsh unto the ^fking of ^gĒ-^dōm, Thus saith thy brother Īś-rā-ēl, Thou knowest all ^hthe travail that hath befallen us: 15 how our ⁱ fathers went down into Ē-^ggypt, and we dwelt in Ē-^ggypt a long time; and the

Var. Rend.—V. 13. was sanctified—sanctified himself, *i.e.* *showed himself holy*. Cf. Lev. 10:3. V. 15. dealt ill with—evil entreated, R. V. 16. the uttermost of thy border—thy uttermost.

* MERIBAH, "contention."—Israel's rebellion there—Ex. 17:7; Num. 20:13; 27:14; Deut. 32:51; 33:8; Ps. 81:7.

† FIELD.—No Plant of the Field—Gen. 2:5. Cain and Abel in—Gen. 4:8. Isaac meditates in—Gen. 24:63. Field and Cave become Abraham's—Gen. 23:20; 25:9, 10, 27. Smell of Jacob as that of—Gen. 27:27. Jacob desired to be buried in Abraham's—Gen. 49:30; 50:13. Hail smites all in Field—Ex. 9:19–25. No Manna in, on Sabbath—Ex. 16:25. Blessed in Field—Lev. 26:4; Deut. 28:3. Cursed in—Deut. 28:16. Moses tries to pass through—Num. 20:17; 21:22. Six Years shalt sow thy—Ex. 23:11, 16–24; Lev. 25:3. Go not to glean in another—Ruth 2:9, 22. Must buy Field of Ruth—Ruth 4:5. Shunammite Woman's Field—II Ki. 8:6. Why set my Field afire?—II Sam. 14:30–31. Rabshakeh stands in Fuller's Field—II Ki. 18:17; Is. 36:2. Woe to them who lay Field to Field—Is. 5:8. Wilderness becomes a Fruitful—Is. 32:15. Good Seed in his—Mt. 13:44. Field is World—Mt. 13:38. Like a Treasure hid in—Mt. 13:44. Bought Potter's—Mt. 27:7–8. Branches cut from, spread in Way—Mk. 11:8. I have bought a—Lu. 14:18. Going through on Sabbath—Mk. 2:23. Lift up eyes and look on—John 4:35. Having a field, sold it—Acts 4:37. Shepherds abiding in—Lu. 2:8. Clothe Grass in—Mt. 6:30; Lu. 12:28. Elder Son in—Lu. 15:25. Consider Lilies of—Mt. 6:28. Reap your—Jas. 5:4. Judas—Acts 1:18.

BATTLE-FIELDS.—Abimelech—Ju. 9:27–44. Benjamin defeated—Ju. 20:31–35. Philistines defeat Israel—I Sam. 4:2. Joab in Field—II Sam. 11:23. Field taken away—I Sam. 8:14. Army arrayed in—I Sam. 10:8. Encamped in—II Sam. 11:11. Strife in Field—II Sam. 18:6. Against Israel—II Sam. 18:6. Punishment in Fields—I Sam. 17:44. Syrians hide in—II Ki. 7:12. Joram cast in Field of Naboth—II Ki. 9:25, 37. David hides in—I Sam. 20:5, 11, 24, 35. Ammon and Syria defeated—I Chr. 19:9; Ez. 7:17. Fields given—I Sam. 22:7. Of Offerings—II Sam. 1:21. Death in—I Ki. 2:26; 11:29; 14:11; 16:4; 21:24. Abel-beth-maachah—I Ki. 15:20. Admah—Josh. 19:36. Admah—Gen. 10:19; 14:2, 8; Deut. 29:23; Hos. 1:8. Ai—Josh. 7:2–5; 8:1–28. Anneroth—I Ki. 15:20. Ashdod—Josh. 11:22; 13:3; 15:47; I Sam. 5:1–8; II Chr. 26:6; Neh. 4:7; 13:23, 24. Ashteroth Kainaim—Gen. 14:5. Baal-gad—Josh. 11:17; 12:7; 13:5. Baal-perazim—I Sam. 5:20; II Chr. 14:11. Bethel—J. 1:22; I Sam. 10:3; II Chr. 13:19. Beth-shean—Josh. 17:11 ff.; Ju. 1:27; I Sam. 31:7. Beth-horon—Josh. 10:11. Bochim—Ju. 2:1. Carmel—I Sam. 15:12; 25:2; II Chr. 26:10. Chedor-laomer—Gen. 14:5. Dan—Ju. 1:34; I Ki. 15:20. Egypt—Deut. 28:68; II Ki. 23:29. Ekron—Josh. 13:3; I Sam. 5:10; 6:16; 7:14; 17:52. Eltekeh (Altaku)—Josh. 19:44; 21:33; Ju. 11:29. Elah—I Sam. 17:21. Field of Megiddo—Josh. 17:12, 13; Ju. 1:27, 28; I Ki. 9:15; II Ki. 9:27; 23:29, 30; II Chr. 35:22. Gath—II Sam. 24:5; II Ki. 12:17. Geba—I Sam. 14:5; II Sam. 5:25; Is. 10:28; Neh. 11:31; Ezra 2:26.

Ē-^gyp-^ttiānš dealt ill with us, and our fathers: 16 and when we cried unto Jē-hō-^vāh, ⁱhe heard our ^kvoice, and sent ^lan angel, and ^mbrought us forth out of ⁿĒ-^ggypt: and, behold, we are in Kā-^ddēsh, a ^ocity in the uttermost of thy border. 17 Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy land: we will not pass through [†]field or through ^pvineyard, neither will we drink of the water of the ^qwells; we will go along the king's highway; we will not turn aside to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy border. 18 And [†]Ē-^dōm

16
i Anthropolomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
k Voice, Gen. 27:22.
l Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
m Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
o City, Gen. 4:17.

17
p Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
q Well, John 4:6.

18
r Ch. 24:18.

Gezer—Ju. 1:29; I Chr. 20:4; I Ki. 9:15. Gibeon—Josh. 10:6; II Sam. 2:12–32; 20:9; Jer. 41:12. Gilboa—I Sam. 28:4, 5; II Sam. 5:17–25. Gilead—I Ki. 22:3; II Ki. 8:28; 9:1. Gilgal—Josh. 4:19; 10:16; Ju. 2:1. Gomorrah—Gen. 14:11. Hadadrimmon—Zech. 12:11. Ham—Gen. 14:5. Hamoth—II Ki. 23:29–35. Harosheth—Jer. 4:2, 13, 16. Hazazon-tamar—Gen. 14:7. Ijon—I Ki. 15:20. Jericho—Josh. 4:19; 6:20; II Sam. 10:5; II Ki. 25:5; Jer. 39:5; 52:8. Jerusalem—I Ki. 14:25; II Ki. 12:17; 16:5; 18:17; 25:1–4; II Chr. 12:1–4; Is. 7:1; Jer. 9:11; 26:18. Jezreel—Josh. 17:16; Ju. 6:33; Hos. 1:5. Jogbehah—Ju. 8:11. Judah—Zech. 12:2. Kedesh-naphtali—II Ki. 15:29. Kishon—Ju. 4:16; 5:19. Karkor—Ju. 8:10. Lachish—II Ki. 18:17; 19:8. Libnah—Josh. 10:29; II Ki. 18:17; 19:8. Megiddo—II Ki. 23:29; II Chr. 35:22; Zech. 12:11. Midian—Ju. 8:3. Mizpah—I Ki. 15:16–22; Nobah—Ju. 8:11. Ramoth-gilead—I Ki. 22:3, 15; II Ki. 8:28; 9:1. Rephaim—II Sam. 5:18. Samaria, besieged by Benhadad—I Ki. 20:1–12; II Ki. 6:24. *By Shalmaneser*—II Ki. 17:5, 6; 18:9, 10. Samaria delivered—II Ki. 7:6, 7. *Destruction of*—Is. 7:9; 28:1. Shaveh-kiriathaim—Gen. 14:1–8. Seir, Mt.—Gen. 14:6; 32:3. Shaa'raim—I Sam. 17:52. Shechem—Josh. 24:1. Shiloh—Josh. 18:1; 22:12. Shunem—I Sam. 28:4. Sodom—Gen. 14:11. Tabor—Mt. Ju. 4:6.

Beasts of.—Gen. 1:24; Ps. 50:11; 80:13; 104:11; Is. 43:20; 56:9; Jer. 27:6; 28:14; Ez. 31:6; 32:4; 33:27; 34:5, 8; 38:20; 39:4; Dan. 2:38; 1:12, 21, 25; Hos. 2:12, 18; 4:3; Joel 1:20; 2:22.

Grass of.—Ps. 103:15; Is. 40:6; Dan. 4:15, 23; Zech. 10:1; Mt. 6:30; Lu. 12:28.

Tares and Mustard Seed in.—Mt. 13:31, 36.

Two Men in.—Mt. 24:40.

Sacrifice in Open Field.—Lev. 17:5.

Sundry Laws concerning Fields.—Trespass Laws—Ex. 22:5–31; Lev. 19:9, 19; 23:22. Year of Jubilee—Lev. 25:31, 34; 27:17–28; 19:16; Deut. 20:19; 21:1; 22:25, 27; 28:38. Tithing—Deut. 14:22; II Chr. 31:5. Caleb's Fields—Achsah's Request for a Field—Josh. 15:18; Ju. 1:14. Given to Caleb—Josh. 21:12; I Chr. 6:56.

† EDOM.—Land of Edomites.—Gen. 32:3.

Previously called Mt. Seir, a Hilly Region south of the Salt Sea and reaching to the Elanitic Gulf.

Border of Edom.—Josh. 15:1.

Cities of Judah toward Coast of.—Josh. 15:21.

Mountains.—Halak—Josh. 12:7. Hor—Num. 20:22. Moab—Gen. 36:35.

Wilderness of Edom.—II Ki. 3:8.

Rulers.—Dukes of—Gen. 36:9–43; Ex. 15:15; I Chr. 1:51–54. Kings of—Gen. 36:31–39; Num. 20:14; I Chr. 1:43–50; Ez. 32:29; Amos 2:1. No King in Edom—I Ki. 22:47.

Inhabitants of.—Horites—Deut. 2:12. Esauites—Gen. 32:4. Edomites—Deut. 2:4.

Strifes of Edom.—Messengers sent unto King and Edom refuses Passage to Edom—Num. 20:14, 23; 21:4. Saul against

18 a Sword, Ju. 7:20.	said unto him, Thou shalt not pass through me, lest I come out with the ^asword against thee.	ered unto his people, and shall die there. 27 And Mō'sšes did as Jê-hō'vâh commanded: and they went up into mount Hôr in the sight of all the congregation.	
19 b Israel, Deut. 4:1. c Water, Ps. 95:5. d Cattle, Pr. 15:17. e Feet, Gen. 18:4.	19 And the children of ^bĪs'rá-ël said unto him, We will go up by the highway; and if we drink of thy ^cwater, I and my ^acattle, then will I give the price thereof: let me only, without <i>doing</i> anything <i>else</i>, pass through on my ^efeet. 20 And he said, Thou shalt not pass through. And Ē'dōm ⁱcame out against him with much people, and with a ^qstrong hand. 21 ^hThus Ē'dōm refused to give Īs'rá-ël passage through his border: wherefore Īs'rá-ël turned away from him.	28 And Mō'sšes stripped Aâr'ōn of his garments, and put them upon Ē-lê-ā'zār his son; and Aâr'ōn died there on the top of the mount: and Mō'sšes and Ē-lê-ā'zār came down from the mount. 29 And when all the congregation saw that Aâr'ōn was dead, they wept for Aâr'ōn thirty days, even all the ^vhouse of Īs'rá-ël.	29 v House, Deut. 24:10.
20 f War, Josh. 22:12. g Hand, Gen. 16:12.	21 And they journeyed from ⁱKā-dēsh: and the children of Īs'rá-ël, even the whole congregation, came unto ^kmount Hôr. 23 And Jê-hō'vâh spake unto ⁱMō'sšes and ^mAâr'ōn in mount Hôr, by the border of the ⁿland of Ē'dōm, saying, 24 Aâr'ōn shall be gathered unto his people; for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Īs'rá-ël, because ^oye rebelled against my word at the waters of ^pMēr'āi-bāh. 25 Take Aâr'ōn and ^qĒ-lê-ā'zār his ^rson, and bring them up unto mount Hôr; 26 and strip Aâr'ōn of his ^sgarments, and put them upon Ē-lê-ā'zār his son; and Aâr'ōn shall be ^ugathered unto his people, as I have said.	21 And the ^wCā'nāan-ite, the ^xking of ^yĀ'rād, who dwelt in the ^zSouth, heard tell that Īs'rá-ël came by the way ¹of Āth'ā-rīm; and he fought against Īs'rá-ël, and took some of them ^acaptive. 2 And Īs'rá-ël vowed a vow unto Jê-hō'vâh, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will ²utterly destroy their cities. 3 And Jê-hō'vâh ^bhearkened to the voice of Īs'rá-ël, and delivered up the Cā'nāan-ites; and they ³utterly destroyed them and their ^ccities: and the name of the place was called ^dĤōr'māh.	29 v House, Deut. 24:10.
21 h Ju. 11:17.	21 And they journeyed from ⁱKā-dēsh: and the children of Īs'rá-ël, even the whole congregation, came unto ^kmount Hôr. 23 And Jê-hō'vâh spake unto ⁱMō'sšes and ^mAâr'ōn in mount Hôr, by the border of the ⁿland of Ē'dōm, saying, 24 Aâr'ōn shall be gathered unto his people; for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Īs'rá-ël, because ^oye rebelled against my word at the waters of ^pMēr'āi-bāh. 25 Take Aâr'ōn and ^qĒ-lê-ā'zār his ^rson, and bring them up unto mount Hôr; 26 and strip Aâr'ōn of his ^sgarments, and put them upon Ē-lê-ā'zār his son; and Aâr'ōn shall be ^ugathered unto his people, as I have said.	21 And the ^wCā'nāan-ite, the ^xking of ^yĀ'rād, who dwelt in the ^zSouth, heard tell that Īs'rá-ël came by the way ¹of Āth'ā-rīm; and he fought against Īs'rá-ël, and took some of them ^acaptive. 2 And Īs'rá-ël vowed a vow unto Jê-hō'vâh, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will ²utterly destroy their cities. 3 And Jê-hō'vâh ^bhearkened to the voice of Īs'rá-ël, and delivered up the Cā'nāan-ites; and they ³utterly destroyed them and their ^ccities: and the name of the place was called ^dĤōr'māh.	29 v House, Deut. 24:10.
22 i Journeys of Israel, Deut. 4:1. j Kadesh, Deut. 1:19. k Mountains, Ex. 3:12.	22 And they journeyed from ⁱKā-dēsh: and the children of Īs'rá-ël, even the whole congregation, came unto ^kmount Hôr. 23 And Jê-hō'vâh spake unto ⁱMō'sšes and ^mAâr'ōn in mount Hôr, by the border of the ⁿland of Ē'dōm, saying, 24 Aâr'ōn shall be gathered unto his people; for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Īs'rá-ël, because ^oye rebelled against my word at the waters of ^pMēr'āi-bāh. 25 Take Aâr'ōn and ^qĒ-lê-ā'zār his ^rson, and bring them up unto mount Hôr; 26 and strip Aâr'ōn of his ^sgarments, and put them upon Ē-lê-ā'zār his son; and Aâr'ōn shall be ^ugathered unto his people, as I have said.	21 And the ^wCā'nāan-ite, the ^xking of ^yĀ'rād, who dwelt in the ^zSouth, heard tell that Īs'rá-ël came by the way ¹of Āth'ā-rīm; and he fought against Īs'rá-ël, and took some of them ^acaptive. 2 And Īs'rá-ël vowed a vow unto Jê-hō'vâh, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will ²utterly destroy their cities. 3 And Jê-hō'vâh ^bhearkened to the voice of Īs'rá-ël, and delivered up the Cā'nāan-ites; and they ³utterly destroyed them and their ^ccities: and the name of the place was called ^dĤōr'māh.	29 v House, Deut. 24:10.
23 l Moses, Ex. 3:4. m Aaron, Ex. 4:14. n Land, Gen. 23:15.	23 And Jê-hō'vâh spake unto ⁱMō'sšes and ^mAâr'ōn in mount Hôr, by the border of the ⁿland of Ē'dōm, saying, 24 Aâr'ōn shall be gathered unto his people; for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Īs'rá-ël, because ^oye rebelled against my word at the waters of ^pMēr'āi-bāh. 25 Take Aâr'ōn and ^qĒ-lê-ā'zār his ^rson, and bring them up unto mount Hôr; 26 and strip Aâr'ōn of his ^sgarments, and put them upon Ē-lê-ā'zār his son; and Aâr'ōn shall be ^ugathered unto his people, as I have said.	21 And the ^wCā'nāan-ite, the ^xking of ^yĀ'rād, who dwelt in the ^zSouth, heard tell that Īs'rá-ël came by the way ¹of Āth'ā-rīm; and he fought against Īs'rá-ël, and took some of them ^acaptive. 2 And Īs'rá-ël vowed a vow unto Jê-hō'vâh, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will ²utterly destroy their cities. 3 And Jê-hō'vâh ^bhearkened to the voice of Īs'rá-ël, and delivered up the Cā'nāan-ites; and they ³utterly destroyed them and their ^ccities: and the name of the place was called ^dĤōr'māh.	29 v House, Deut. 24:10.
24 o Vs. 5, 10. p Meribah, Num. 20:13.	24 Aâr'ōn shall be gathered unto his people; for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Īs'rá-ël, because ^oye rebelled against my word at the waters of ^pMēr'āi-bāh. 25 Take Aâr'ōn and ^qĒ-lê-ā'zār his ^rson, and bring them up unto mount Hôr; 26 and strip Aâr'ōn of his ^sgarments, and put them upon Ē-lê-ā'zār his son; and Aâr'ōn shall be ^ugathered unto his people, as I have said.	21 And the ^wCā'nāan-ite, the ^xking of ^yĀ'rād, who dwelt in the ^zSouth, heard tell that Īs'rá-ël came by the way ¹of Āth'ā-rīm; and he fought against Īs'rá-ël, and took some of them ^acaptive. 2 And Īs'rá-ël vowed a vow unto Jê-hō'vâh, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will ²utterly destroy their cities. 3 And Jê-hō'vâh ^bhearkened to the voice of Īs'rá-ël, and delivered up the Cā'nāan-ites; and they ³utterly destroyed them and their ^ccities: and the name of the place was called ^dĤōr'māh.	29 v House, Deut. 24:10.
25 q Eleazar, Deut. 10:6. r Son, Gen. 21:19.	25 Take Aâr'ōn and ^qĒ-lê-ā'zār his ^rson, and bring them up unto mount Hôr; 26 and strip Aâr'ōn of his ^sgarments, and put them upon Ē-lê-ā'zār his son; and Aâr'ōn shall be ^ugathered unto his people, as I have said.	21 And the ^wCā'nāan-ite, the ^xking of ^yĀ'rād, who dwelt in the ^zSouth, heard tell that Īs'rá-ël came by the way ¹of Āth'ā-rīm; and he fought against Īs'rá-ël, and took some of them ^acaptive. 2 And Īs'rá-ël vowed a vow unto Jê-hō'vâh, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will ²utterly destroy their cities. 3 And Jê-hō'vâh ^bhearkened to the voice of Īs'rá-ël, and delivered up the Cā'nāan-ites; and they ³utterly destroyed them and their ^ccities: and the name of the place was called ^dĤōr'māh.	29 v House, Deut. 24:10.
26 s Garments of Priests, Ex. 28:1. t Clothing, Job 31:19. u Death, Rom. 5:12.	26 and strip Aâr'ōn of his ^sgarments, and put them upon Ē-lê-ā'zār his son; and Aâr'ōn shall be ^ugathered unto his people, as I have said.	21 And the ^wCā'nāan-ite, the ^xking of ^yĀ'rād, who dwelt in the ^zSouth, heard tell that Īs'rá-ël came by the way ¹of Āth'ā-rīm; and he fought against Īs'rá-ël, and took some of them ^acaptive. 2 And Īs'rá-ël vowed a vow unto Jê-hō'vâh, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will ²utterly destroy their cities. 3 And Jê-hō'vâh ^bhearkened to the voice of Īs'rá-ël, and delivered up the Cā'nāan-ites; and they ³utterly destroyed them and their ^ccities: and the name of the place was called ^dĤōr'māh.	29 v House, Deut. 24:10.
	Var. Rend.—V. 19. Without doing anything else—since there is no risk thereby, BAEN; it is no matter (<i>of offence or annoyance</i>, cf. I Sam. 20:21), GRAY. V. 23. by the border—on the border. Chap. 21.—V. 1. South—south country. Of Atharim—<i>So Sept. Ge. Ev. Di. BAEN. GRAY.</i> of the spies, <i>Pesh. Targ. Kn. Ke. V. 3.</i> utterly destroy—<i>devote, or ban.</i> (Ex. 22:20). Hormah—<i>i.e. Devotion, ban.</i> V. 4. was much discouraged—<i>became impatient.</i> V. 5. light—<i>miserable.</i>	4 And they journeyed from mount Hôr by the way to the ^eRed Sea, to compass the land of Ē'dōm: and the ^fsoul of the people ⁵was much discouraged ⁶because of the way. 5 And the people spake against God, and against Mō'sšes, ^gWherefore ^hhave ye brought us up out of	29 v House, Deut. 24:10.

Edom—I Sam. 14:47. Edom subdued by David—II Sam. 8:14. Solomon makes Navy of Ships in—I Ki. 9:26. Hadad an Adversary to Solomon—I Ki. 11:14-16. Under a Regent—I Ki. 22:47. Revolt against Joram and Defeat—II Ki. 8:20-22. Jehoshaphat defeats them—II Chr. 20:22. Defeated by Amaziah—II Ki. 14:7, 10. Invade Judah—II Chr. 28:17. Devastation threatened—Ez. 25:12-14; Amos 1:9-11; Ob. 1:16. Edom shall be a Possession—Num. 24:18.

Prophecies concerning Edom.—Pride of Edom humbled—Ob. 1-21. Burden of Dumah (Edom)—Is. 21:11. Subjection to Israel—Gen. 25:23; 27:29, 37, 40; Is. 11:14; Amos 9:12. Edom a Possession of Israel—Num. 24:18; Ob. 17-19. Edom to suffer in the Punishment of Nations—Is. 63:1-7; Jer. 9:26; 25:15-27; Lam. 4:21; Ez. 32:29. Devastation of Edom—Is. 34:5-17; Jer. 27:3-6; 49:7-22; Ez. 25:12-14; 35:7-15; Ob. 18; Mal. 1:3-5. Edom punished for Persecuting—Is. 34:5-8; 63:1-4; Lam. 4:21; Ez. 25:13, 14; Joel 3:19; Amos 1:11, 12; 2:1, 12; Ob. 10, 15.

- 5
 a Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 b Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 c Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 1 Or, *vile*.
 6
 d Deut. 8:15.
 e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 f Serpents, II Cor. 11:3.
 g Jer. 8:17.
 h I Cor. 10:9.

- 7
 i Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 j Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 8
 k God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 m Is. 14:29; 30:6; John 3:14.
 n Life, Gen. 2:7.

- 9
 o II Ki. 18:4; John 3:14, 15.
 p Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 10
 q Journeys of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 r Journey, Jonah 3:4.
 s Encampment, Num. 31:10.
 11
 t Moab, Ju. 11:18.
 u Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 12
 v Deut. 2:13.
 13
 w Arnon, Is. 16:2.
 x Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.

^a Ē-ġypt to die in the ^b wilderness? for there is no ^c bread, and there is no water; and our soul loatheth this ¹ light bread. 6 ^d And ^e Jē-hō'vāh sent fiery ^f serpents among the people, and ^g they bit the people; and ^h much people of Īs'ra-ēl died. 7 And the people came to Mō'sēs, and said, ⁱ We have sinned, because we have spoken against Jē-hō'vāh, and against thee; ^j pray unto Jē-hō'vāh, that he take away the serpents from us. And Mō'sēs prayed for the people. 8 And ^k Jē-hō'vāh said unto ^l Mō'sēs, Make thee a fiery ^m serpent, and set it upon a standard: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he seeth it, shall ⁿ live. 9 And Mō'sēs made a ^o serpent of ^p brass, and set it upon the standard: and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he looked unto the serpent of brass, he lived.

10 ^q And the children of Īs'ra-ēl ^r journeyed, and ^s encamped in Ō'bōth. 11 And they journeyed from Ō'bōth, and encamped at Ī'yē-āb'ā-rīm, in the wilderness which is before ^t Mō'āb, toward the ^u sun-rising. 12 From thence they journeyed, and encamped in the valley of ^v Zē'rēd. 13 From thence they journeyed, and encamped on the other side of the ^w Ār'nōn, which is in the wilderness, that cometh out of the border of the ^x Ām'ōr-ites: for the Ār'nōn is the border of

Var. Rend.—V. 11. Iye-Abarim—the ruins of Abarim. V. 13. encamped—pitched, R. the Arnon—Arnon, R. Vs. 14, 15. Waheb in Suphah—And the valleys of the Arnon . . . valleys—(We took). Waheb in Suphah, and the Arnon water-courses . . . water courses. (For Waheb, *Gei. Bu. Gr.* (after *Sept.*) read *Zaheb*; cf. Deut. 1:1. Cliff of the valleys which extends to the site of Ar, GRAY. V. 18. princes—the princes. the nobles—nobles. delved—hollowed out. the sceptre—a ruler's wand; leader's wand, GRAY. from the wilderness to Mattanah—out of the wilderness a gift, BAEN. V. 20. top—ravine.

Mō'āb, between Mō'āb and the Ām'ōr-ites. 14 Wherefore it is said in the ^y book of the ^z Wars of Jē-hō'vāh, Vā'hēb ² in Sū-phāh, And the ^a valleys of the Ār'nōn, 15 And the slope of the valleys That inclineth toward the dwelling of ^b Ār, And leaneth upon the border of Mō'āb.

16 And from thence *they journeyed* to ³ Bē'ēr: that is the ^c well whereof Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'sēs, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 Then ^d sang Īs'ra-ēl this song: Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it:

18 The well, which the ^e princes digged, Which the nobles of the people delved, ⁴ With the sceptre, *and* with their staves.

And from the wilderness *they journeyed* to Māt'tā-nāh; 19 and from Māt'tā-nāh to Nā-hā'li-ēl; and from Nā-hā'li-ēl to Bā'mōth; 20 and from Bā'mōth to the valley that is in the field of Mō'āb, to the top of ^{*} Pīš'gāh, which looketh down upon ⁵ the ^f desert.

21 And Īs'ra-ēl sent ^g messengers unto ^h Sī'hōn ⁱ king of the Ām'ōr-ites, saying, 22 ^j Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn aside into ^k field, or into ^l vineyard; we will not drink of the water of the wells; we will go by the king's highway, until we have passed thy border.

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 18. the wilderness—Beer, *Sept. Houb. Mich. Ew. Kue.; Du. inclines*.

*** PISGAH**, Heb. *Cleft*.—A Hill in Moab. A Ridge of Mountains of Abarim in which Nebo is the Highest Point. Balak offers Sacrifices at—Num. 21:20; 23:14. Moses views Canaan from—Deut. 3:27; Num. 27:12. Moses went up to Top of—Deut. 34:1. The Slope of—Deut. 3:17. Under the Spring of—Deut. 4:49.

- 14
 y Book, Eecl. 12:12.
 z War, Josh. 22:12.
 2 Or, *in storm*.
 a Valley, Josh. 8:13.
 15
 b V. 28; Deut. 2:9, 18, 29; Is. 15:1.

- 16
 3 That is, A well.
 c Well, John 4:6.

- 17
 d Songs, Ex. 15:1.

- 18
 e Prince, Num. 2:7.
 4 Or, *By order of the law-giver*.

- 20
 5 Or, *Jeshimon*.
 f Desert, Jer. 17:6.

- 21
 g Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
 h Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
 i King, Deut. 17:15.

- 22
 j Ch. 20:16, 17.
 k Field, Num. 20:17.
 l Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.

23
a Ch. 20:21.
b Jahaz, Jer.
48:34.

24
c Sword, Ju.
7:20.
d Jabbok, Gen.
32:22.
e Ammonites,
Ju. 10:6.

25
f Heshbon,
Num. 21:25.
1 Heb. *daughters*.

26
g City, Gen.
4:17.
h Sihon, Josh.
13:10.
i King, Deut.
17:15.
j Amorite,
I Chr. 1:13.
k Moab, Ju.
11:18.
l Land, Gen.
23:15.
m Hand, Gen.
16:12.
n Arnon, Is.
16:2.

27
o Proverbs, Ez.
12:22.

28
p Jer. 48:45.
q Fire, Lev.
10:2.
r Ar, Num.
21:15.
s High Places,
Deut. 12:2.
2 Or, *Bamoth*.

29
t Jer. 48:46.
u Chemosh, Jer.
48:7.
v Son, Gen.
21:19.

23^a And Sî'hôn would not suffer
İş-râ-ël to pass through his bor-
der: but Sî'hôn gathered all his
people together, and went out
against İş-râ-ël into the wilder-
ness, and came to ^b Jâ'hâz; and
he fought against İş-râ-ël. 24
And İş-râ-ël smote him with the
edge of the ^c sword, and pos-
sessed his land from the Ä'r-nôn
unto the ^a Jâb'bök, even unto
the ^e children of Ä'm'môn; for
the border of the children of
Ä'm'môn was strong. 25 And
İş-râ-ël took all these cities: and
İş-râ-ël dwelt in all the cities of
the Ä'm'ôr-ites; in * Hêsh'bôn,
and in all the ^f towns thereof.

26 For Hêsh'bôn was the ^g city
of ^h Sî'hôn the ⁱ king of the
^j Ä'm'ôr-ites, who had fought
against the former king of
^k Mō'āb, and taken all his ^l land
out of his ^m hand, even unto the
ⁿ Ä'r-nôn. 27 Wherefore they
that speak in ^o proverbs say,

Come ye to Hêsh'bôn;
Let the city of Sî'hôn be built
and established:

28^p For a ^q fire is gone out of
Hêsh'bôn,
A flame from the city of Sî'
hôn:
It hath devoured ^r Ä'r of
Mō'āb,
The lords of ^s the high places
of the Ä'r-nôn.

29^t Woe to thee, Mō'āb!
Thou art undone, O people
of ^u Chê'mōsh:
He hath given his ^v sons as
fugitives,

Var. Rend.—V. 27. speak in pro-
verbs—sing in ballads, *Pe.* reciters of
meshalim (poems). GRAY. established
—restored. V. 28. a fire is gone out of
—went forth fire out of. hath—*Omit.*
V. 32. towns—*Lil.* daughters (V. 25,
marg.) **Chap. 22.**—V. 3. was sore afraid
—had an horror (Ex. 1:12).

Var Read.—V. 24. strong at Jaazer,
Sept. Ew. V. 30. Nophah, which reach-
eth—Nophah, with fire, even, *Sept. Ew.*
Kn. Ke.; Until fire was kindled, even,
Dr. Di.—and their seed shall perish from
Heshbon unto Dibon, and their women
still further kindled fire against Moab,
SEPT.

And his ^w daughters into
^z captivity,
Unto Sî'hôn king of the Ä'm'
ôr-ites.

30 We have ^y shot at them;
Hêsh'bôn is perished even
unto ^z Dî'bôn,
And we have laid waste even
unto Nō'phāh,
Which *reacheth* unto Mēd'
ē-bā.

31 Thus İş-râ-ël dwelt in the
land of the Ä'm'ôr-ites. 32 And
Mō'sêš sent to spy out ^a Jâ'zêr;
and they took the ^b towns
thereof, and drove out the Ä'm'
ôr-ites that were there.

33 And they turned and went
up by the way of ^c Bā'shān: and
^d Og the king of Bā'shān ^e went
out against them, he and all his
people, to battle at ^f Ēd'rē-i. 34
And Jê-hō'vāh said unto Mō'
šêš, ^g Fear him not: for ^h I have
delivered him into thy hand, and
all his people, and his land; and
thou shalt do to him as thou
didst unto Sî'hôn king of the
Ä'm'ôr-ites, who dwelt at Hêsh'
bôn. 35 So they smote him, and
his sons and all his people, until
there was none left him remain-
ing: and they possessed his land.

22 1 And the children of
İş-râ-ël journeyed, and
encamped in the plains of Mō'āb
beyond the ⁱ Jordan at ^j Jêr'i-
ehō.

2 And ^k Bāl'lāk the son of Zîp'
pôr saw all that İş-râ-ël had
done to the Ä'm'ôr-ites. 3 And
Mō'āb was sore afraid of the
people, because they were many:
and Mō'āb was distressed be-
cause of the children of İş-râ-ël.

* **HESHBON**, Heb. *Reckoning*.—A Levitical City east of
Jordan—Num. 21:25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 34; 32:3; Josh.
21:39; I Chr. 6:81.

Sihon, King of.—Deut. 1:4; 2:24, 26, 30; 3:2, 6;
4:46; 29:7; Josh. 9:10; 12:2, 5; 13:21, 27; Ju. 11:19;
Neh. 9:22.

Land of.—Ju. 11:26; Is. 15:4; 16:8; Jer. 48:2, 34. Pools
of—Song of Sol. 7:4.

City of Reuben and Gad.—Josh. 13:17, 21, 26.

^w Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
^z Captivity,
Num. 24:22.

30
^y Shot, I Sam.
20:20.
^z Ch. 32:3, 34;
33:45; Josh.
13:9, 17; Is.
5:2, 9; Jer.
48:18, 22.

32
^a Jazer, II Sam.
24:5.
^b Villages,
Deut. 2:23.

33
^c Bashan, Josh.
12:4.
^d Og, Josh.
12:4.
^e War, Josh.
22:8.
^f Deut. 1:4;
3:1, 3; Josh.
12:4; 13:12,
31.

34
^g Fear, Gen.
9:2.
^h Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.

1
ⁱ Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
^j Jericho, II Ki.
2:18.

2
^k Chaps. 22-24;
Josh. 24:9, 10;
Ju. 11:25; Mic.
6:5.

4
a Midianites, Ju. 6:1.
1 Heb. *the assembly*.
b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
c Grass, Ps. 37:2.
d Field, Num. 20:17.

5
e Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
f Ch. 23:7; Deut. 23:4.
g River, Is. 32:2.
h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
i Face, Is. 6:2.
2 Heb. *eye*.
j Earth, Gen. 2:1.

6
k Curse, Gen. 4:11.
l Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

7
m Moab, Ju. 11:18.
n Magic, Dan. 5:11.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
p Balaam, Num. 20:8.
q Balak, Num. 22:2.

8
r Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
s Hospitality, Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
t Faith, Heb. 11:1.
u Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
v Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
w God, Gen. 1:1.
x Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
y Princes, Num. 2:7.

11
z Israel, Deut. 4:1.

4 And Mō'āb said unto the elders of ^a Mid'ān, Now will ¹ this multitude lick up all that is round about us, as the ^b ox licketh up the ^c grass of the ^d field. And Bā'lāk the son of Zip'pōr was king of Mō'āb at that time.

5 And he sent ^e messengers unto * Bā'lāam the son of Bē'ōr, to ^f Pē'thōr, which is by the ^g River, to the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from ^h Ē'gypt: behold, they cover the ⁱ² face of the ^j earth, and they abide over against me. 6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, ^k curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land; for I know that he whom thou ^l blestest is blessed, and he whom thou curtest is cursed.

7 And the elders of ^m Mō'āb and the elders of Mid'ān departed with the rewards of ⁿ divination in their ^o hand; and they came unto ^p Bā'lāam, and spake unto him the words of ^q Bā'lāk. 8 And he said unto them, ^{r s} Lodge here this night, and ^{tu v} I will bring you word again, as ^{w x} Jē-hō'vāh shall speak unto me: and the ^y princes of Mō'āb abode with Bā'lāam. 9 And God came unto Bā'lāam, and said, What men are these with thee? 10 And Bā'lāam said unto God, Bā'lāk the son of Zip'pōr, king of Mō'āb, hath sent unto me, *saying*, 11 Behold, the ^z people that is come out of Ē'gypt, it covereth the face

of the earth: now, come ³ curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to ^a fight against them, and shall ^b drive them out. 12 And God said unto Bā'lāam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people; for they are blessed. 13 And Bā'lāam rose up in the ^c morning, and said unto the princes of Bā'lāk, Get you into your land; for Jē-hō'vāh refuseth to give me leave to go with you. 14 And the princes of Mō'āb rose up, and they went unto Bā'lāk, and said, Bā'lāam refuseth to come with us.

15 And Bā'lāk sent yet again princes, more, and more honorable than they. 16 And they came to Bā'lāam, and said to him, Thus saith Bā'lāk the son of Zip'pōr, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me: 17 for ^d I will promote thee unto very great ^e honor, and whatsoever thou sayest unto me I will do: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people. 18 And Bā'lāam answered and said unto the ^f servants of Bā'lāk, If Bā'lāk would give me his ^g house full of ^h silver and ⁱ gold, I cannot go beyond the word of Jē-hō'vāh my God, to do less or more. 19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that ^j I may know what Jē-hō'vāh will speak unto me more. 20 And God ^k came unto Bā'lāam at night, and said unto him, If the men are come to call thee, rise

3 Heb. *eye*.
a War, Josh. 22:8.
b Possession of Land conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

13
c Morning, Ps. 65:8.

17
d Bribery, Is. 33:15.
e Honor, Mal. 1:6.

18
f Servants, Ex. 21:2.
g House, Deut. 24:10.
h Silver, Job 22:25.
i Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

19
j Answers to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

20
k See "Visions," Num. 12:6.

Var. Rend.—V. 5. to the land—in the land. Vs. 5, 11. face—*Lit.* eye (*cf.* Ex. 10:5, *marg.*). V. 16. Let nothing hinder thee—Hold not thyself back, GRAY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 22. V. 5. his people—Ammon, *Sam. Pesh. Vulg. MSS. Houb. Bö. Ke. Halvey, Di.* V. 18. less or more—Add, in my mind, *Sept.*

* BALAAM.—Son of Beor—Num. 22:5. Moab sends Messengers to—Num. 22:5, 7, 8; Josh. 24:9, 10; Mic. 6:5. God speaks to—Num. 22:9, 10, 12, 20. Refuses Moab's Request—Num. 22:14. More Messengers sent—Num. 22:16–18; Deut. 23:4, 5; Neh. 13:2. Goes with Messengers—Num. 22:21, 35; II Pet. 2:15; Jude 11; Rev. 2:15. God's Anger against—Num. 22:22. Angel appears to—Num. 22:34. Balak receives—Num. 22:36–41. Offers Sacrifice—Num. 23:2, 3. First Prophecy—Num. 23:7–10. Second Prophecy—Num. 23:16–25. Third Prophecy—Num. 24:4–10. Fourth Prophecy—Num. 24:15–25. Blesses Israelites—Num. 23:11, 12. Views of Israelites—Num. 24:10, 12. Slain by the Midianites—Num. 31:8; Josh. 13:22.

20
a V. 35; ch. 23:5,
 12, 16, 26;
 24:13.

21
b II Pet. 2:15.
c Morning, Ps.
 65:8.
d Asses, Num.
 31:34.

22
e Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
f Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
g Angel, I Pet.
 1:12.
h See "Ene-
 mies," Job
 31:29.

23
i See "Ani-
 mals," Gen.
 2:20.
j Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
k Field, Num.
 20:17.

24
l Vineyard,
 I Ki. 21:16.

25
m Foot, Gen.
 8:4.

27
n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Balaam,
 Num. 22:5.
p See "Tools
 and Imple-
 ments," Ex.
 32:4.

28
q Miracles, Mk.
 16:17.
r Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.

up, go with them; but ^a only the word which I speak unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 ^b And Bā'lāam rose up in the ^c morning, and saddled his ^d ass, and went with the princes of Mō'āb. 22 And God's ^e anger was kindled because he went; and the ^f angel of Jê-hō'vāh placed himself in the way for an ^g adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with him. 23 And the ^h ass saw the angel of Jê-hō'vāh standing in the way, with his ⁱ sword drawn in his hand; and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the ^k field: and Bā'lāam smote the ass, to turn her into the way. 24 Then the angel of Jê-hō'vāh stood in a narrow path between the ^l vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side. 25 And the ass saw the angel of Jê-hō'vāh, and she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Bā'lāam's ^m foot against the wall: and he smote her again. 26 And the angel of Jê-hō'vāh went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left. 27 And the ass saw the angel of ⁿ Jê-hō'vāh, and she lay down under ^o Bā'lāam: and Bā'lāam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with his ^p staff. 28 And Jê-hō'vāh ^q opened the ^r mouth of the ass, and she said unto Bā'lāam, What have I done

Var. Rend. — V. 22. for an adversary against him — or one who would oppose him, GRAY. V. 24. path—hol- low; hollow way, R. wall—fence, R. V. 31. opened the eyes of Balaam—uncov- ered Balaam's eyes, GRAY. V. 32. I am come forth for an adversary—it was I who came forth for an adversary; it is I who have come forth as a hinderer, GRAY. perverse before me—headlong against me, Ge. V. 36. the City of Moab—Ir-Moab (called Ar, ch. 21:15, 28). which is in the utmost part of the border—even in the uttermost border; at the extremity of the boundary, GRAY.

unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times? 29 And Bā'lāam said unto the ass, Be- cause thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in my ^s hand, for now I had killed thee. 30 And the ass said unto Bā'lāam, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden all thy life long unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then Jê-hō'vāh opened the eyes of Bā'lāam, and he saw the angel of Jê-hō'vāh standing in the way, with his sword drawn in his hand; and he bowed his ^t head, and fell on his ^u face. 32 And the angel of Jê-hō'vāh said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I am come forth for an adversary, because thy way is ^v perverse before me: 33 and the ass saw me, and turned aside before me these three times: unless she had turned aside from me, surely now ^w I had even slain thee, and saved her ^x alive. 34 And Bā'lāam said unto the angel of Jê-hō'vāh, ^x I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again. 35 And the angel of Jê-hō'vāh said unto Bā'lāam, Go with the men; but ^y only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Bā'lāam went with the ^z princes of ^a Bā'lāk.

36 And when Bā'lāk heard that Bā'lāam was come, he went out to meet him unto the ^b City of ^c Mō'āb, which is on the border of the ^d Ār'nōn, which is in the utmost part of the border. 37 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'lāam, Did I not earnestly send

Var. Read. — V. 23. smote the ass— with the rod, SEPT.

29
s Hand, Gen.
 16:12.

31
t Head, Pr.
 20:29.
u Face, Is. 6:2.

32
1 Heb. *headlong*.

33
v Punishment,
 Gen. 39:20.
w Life, Gen. 2:7.

34
x Confession of
 Sin, Gen. 3:6.

35
y See v. 15.
z Prince, Num.
 2:7.
a Balak, Num.
 22:2.

36
b City, Gen.
 4:11.
c Moab, Ju.
 11:18.
d Arnon, Is.
 16:2.

37
a Bribery, Is. 33:15.
b Honor, Mal. 1:6.

38
c V. 18.
d Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

40
e Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
g Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

41
1 Or, *Bamoth-baal*.

1
h Seven, Gen. 2:2.
i Altar, Gen. 22:9.

3
j Balaam, Num. 22:5.
k Balak, Num. 22:2.
l Offering, Gen. 22:2.
m God, Gen. 1:1.

4
n Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? ^a am I not able indeed to promote thee to ^b honor? 38 And Bā'läām said unto Bā'läk, Lo, I am come unto thee: ^c have I now any power at all to speak anything? ^d the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak. 39 And Bā'läām went with Bā'läk, and they came unto Kīr-ī-āth-hū'zōth. 40 And Bā'läk ^e sacrificed ^f oxen and ^g sheep, and sent to Bā'läām, and to the princes that were with him.

41 And it came to pass in the morning, that Bā'läk took Bā'läām, and brought him up into ¹ the * high places of Bā'äl; and he saw from thence the utmost part of the people. 1 And Bā'läām said unto Bā'läk,

23 Build me here ^h seven ⁱ altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams. 2 And Bā'läk did as Bā'läām had spoken; and Bā'läk and Bā'läām offered on every altar a bullock and a ram. 3 And ^j Bā'läām said unto ^k Bā'läk, Stand by thy ^l burnt-offering, and I will go: peradventure ^m Jē-hō'vāh will come to meet me; and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And he went to a bare height. 4 And God ⁿ met Bā'läām: and he said unto him, I have prepared the seven altars,

Var. Rend.—V. 41. the high places of Baal Bamoth—Baal (*ch.* 21:19). **Chap. 23.**—V. 4. met—fell in with, GRAY. V. 6. was standing—stood, R. V. 7. hath Balak brought me—Balak bringeth me, GRAY. defy—denounce, GRAY. V. 9. not be reckoned among the nations—not accounting itself as one of the nations, GRAY. V. 10. fourth part of—myriads of, GRAY, BAEN. (*cf.* Deut. 33:17). V. 11. blessed them altogether—powerfully blessed (them). BAEN.; hast done nothing but bless, GRAY. V. 13. not see them all—not see the whole of him, GRAY.

* **HIGH PLACES.**—Dead Bodies of Kings in—Ez. 43:7. Forbidden.—I Ki. 12:31, 32; 14:23; Jer. 3:6-11. **The People Sacrificed in High Places.**—I Ki. 3:2, 4; Ez. 6:3, 6; 16:16; 20:29, 30. **Called Lofty Places.**—Ex. 16:24, 31. **Called Open Places.**—Neh. 4:13. See "Idolatry"—Lev. 19:4.

and I have offered up a bullock and a ram on every altar. 5 And Jē-hō'vāh put a word in Bā'läām's ^o mouth, and said, Return unto Bā'läk, and thus thou shalt speak. 6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he was standing by his burnt-offering, he, and all the ^p princes of ^q Mō'āb. 7 And he took up his ^r ^s parable, and said,

From ^t Ā'rām hath Bā'läk brought me,
The ^u king of Mō'āb from the ^v mountains of the East:

Come, ^w curse me ^x Jacob,
And come, ^y defy ^z Īs'rá-ēl.

8 How shall I curse, ¹ whom God hath not cursed?

And how shall I defy, whom Jē-hō'vāh hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the ^a rocks I see him,

And from the ^b hills I behold him:

Lo, it is a people that ^c dwelleth alone,

And shall not be reckoned among the ^d nations.

10 ^e Who can count the ^f dust of Jacob,

^g Or number the fourth part of Īs'rá-ēl?

Let ^h me die the ⁱ death of the ^j righteous,

And let ^k my last end be like his!

11 And Bā'läk said unto Bā'läām, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee to curse mine ^l enemies, and, behold, thou hast ^m blessed them altogether. 12 And he answered and said, ⁿ Must I not take heed to speak that which Jē-hō'vāh putteth in my mouth?

13 And Bā'läk said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them; thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse

5
o Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

6
p Prince, Num. 2:7.
q Moab, Ju. 11:18.

7
r Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.

s Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
t Paddan-aram, Gen. 28:2.

u King, Deut. 17:15.
v Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

w Curse, Gen. 4:11.
x Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
y Heb. *be wroth against*.

z Israel, Deut. 4:1.

8
z Ch. 22:12.

9
a Stones, Ex. 34:1.
b Hills, Ps. 2:6.
c Israelites a Separate People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

d Nations, Gen. 10:32.

10
e Gen. 13:16; 28:14.
f Dust, Is. 65:25.

3 Heb. *Or, by number, the, &c.*
4 Heb. *my soul*.

g Death, Rom. 5:12.
h The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

i See "Sowing and Reaping," Gal. 6:7.

11
j Enemies, Job 31:29.
k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

12
l Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
m Faithfulness of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

- 14
 a Pīsgah, Num. 21:20.
 b Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 c Altar, Gen. 22:9.

me them from thence. 14 And he took him into the field of Zō'phīm, to the top of ^a Pīś'gāh, and built ^b seven ^c altars, and offered up a bullock and a ram on every altar. 15 And he said unto Bā'lāk, Stand here by thy burnt-offering, while I meet Jē-hō'vāh yonder. 16 And Jē-hō'vāh met Bā'lāam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Return unto Bā'lāk, and thus shalt thou speak. 17 And he came to him, and, lo, he was standing by his burnt-offering, and the princes of Mō'āb with him. And Bā'lāk said unto him, What hath Jē-hō'vāh spoken? 18 And he took up his parable, and said,

Rise up, Bā'lāk, and hear;
 Hearken unto me, thou son of Zip'pōr:

- 19
 d God is Righteous, Gen. 1:1.
 e I Sam. 15:29; Mal. 3:6; Rom. 11:29; Titus 1:2; Heb. 6:18; Jas. 1:17.
 f Man, Gen. 2:7.
 g Lying, Lev. 19:11.
 h Son, Gen. 21:19.
 i Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
 j Is. 40:8; 55:11.

19 ^a God is not a ⁱ man, that he should ^j lie,
 Neither the ^h son of man, that he should ⁱ repent:
^j Hath he said, and will he not do it?

Or hath he spoken, and will he not make it good?

- 20
 k Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

20 Behold, I have received ^k commandment to bless:

And he hath blessed, and I cannot reverse it.

- 21
 l Ps. 32:2, 5; 55:2.
 1 Or, trouble.
 m Ex. 29:45, 46; Lev. 26:12; Zech. 2:10.

21 ⁱ He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob;

Neither hath he seen ¹ perverseness in Īś'rā-ēl:

^m Jē-hō'vāh his God is with him,

And the shout of a king is among them.

Var. Rend.—V. 18. Rise up—Arouse thee, GRAY. hear—listen, GRAY. hearken unto me—lend me thine ear, BAEN; give ear unto me, GRAY. V. 19. will—shall, R. V. 20. he hath blessed, and I—if he blesseth, I. And he hath blessed and I cannot reverse it—that I should bless and not recall it, GRAY. V. 21. iniquity—mischiefs, BAEN.; misfortune, GRAY. V. 22. strength—towering horns (*lit.* eminences), *Hē. De. Di., and virtually Ew.* V. 23. enchantment—observation of omens, GRAY. with—against, *Ew.*; in, *He. Kn. Ke. Oort. Di.* V. 25. Neither—thou shalt (again) neither.

22 ⁿ God ^o bringeth them forth out of ^p Ē'gýpt;

He hath as it were the ² strength of the ^q wild-ox.

23 Surely there is no ^r enchantment ⁴ with Jacob;

Neither is there any divination with ^s Īś'rā-ēl:

⁵ Now shall it be ⁶ said of Jacob and of Īś'rā-ēl,
 What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people riseth up as a lioness,

And as a ^u lion doth he lift himself up:

He shall not lie down until he eat of the prey,

And drink the ^v blood of the slain.

25 And ^w Bā'lāk said unto ^x Bā'lāam, Neither ^y curse them at all, nor ^z bless them at all. 26 But Bā'lāam answered and said unto Bā'lāk, Told not I thee, saying, ^a ^b All that Jē-hō'vāh speaketh, that I must do?

27 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'lāam, Come now, I will take thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence. 28 And Bā'lāk took Bā'lāam unto the ^c top of Pē'ōr, that looketh down upon ⁷ the ^d desert. 29 And Bā'lāam said unto Bā'lāk, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven ^e bullocks and seven ^f rams. 30 And Bā'lāk did as Bā'lāam had said, and offered up a bullock and a ram on every

24 altar. 1 And when Bā'lāam saw that it pleased Jē-hō'vāh to bless Īś'rā-ēl, he went not, as at the other times, to meet with enchantments, but he set his ^g face toward the ^h wilderness. 2 And Bā'lāam lifted up his ⁱ eyes, and he saw Īś'rā-ēl dwelling according to their ^j tribes; and ^k the Spirit of God

- 22
 n God, Gen. 1:1.
 o Deliverance from Egypt, Ex. 15:13.
 p Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 2 Or, horns.
 q See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 3 Or, or-ante-lope. Heb. reem.

- 23
 r Magic, Dan. 5:11.
 4 Or, against.
 s Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
 t Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 5 Or, At the due season.
 6 Or, told to... what God hath wrought.

- 24
 u Lion, Job 4:10.
 v Blood, Lev. 17:11.

- 25
 w Balak, Num. 22:2.
 x Balaam, Num. 22:5.
 y Curse, Gen. 4:11.
 z Bless, Gen. 12:3.

- 26
 a Ch. 22:18.
 b Faithfulness of Prophets, 11 Ki. 17:13.

- 28
 c See "Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
 7 Or, Jeshimon.
 d Desert, Jer. 17:6.

- 29
 e Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
 f Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

- 1
 g Face, Is. 6:2.
 h Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

- 2
 i Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 j Tribes, Num. 36:9.
 k Inspiration of the Spirit, John 14:16.

3
 a Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
 b Parables of Jesus, Lu. 22:21.
 1 Or, it opened.

4
 c Ch. 22:20.
 d Vision, Num. 22:6.

5
 c Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

6
 f Valley, Josh. 8:13.
 g Garden, Deut. 11:10.
 h River, Is. 32:2.
 i See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

7
 j Water, Ps. 95:5.
 k See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 l Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 m King, Deut. 17:15.
 n I Sam. 15:8-23.

came upon him. 3 And he took up his ^{a b} parable, and said, Bā'läām the son of Bē'ôr saith, And the man whose eye ¹ was closed saith;
 4 He saith, who ^c heareth the words of God, Who seeth the ^d vision of the Almighty, Falling down, and having his eyes open:
 5 How goodly are thy * ^e tents, O Jacob, Thy tabernacles, O Īs'rá-ël!
 6 As ¹ valleys are they spread forth, As ^g gardens by the ^h river-side, As ⁱ lign-aloes which Jē-hō'vāh hath planted, As cedar-trees beside the waters.
 7 ^j Water shall flow from his ^k buckets, And his ^l seed shall be in many waters, And his ^m king shall be higher than ⁿ Ā'z'gāg, And his kingdom shall be exalted.
 8 God bringeth him forth out of Ē'ġypt; He hath as it were the strength of the wild-ox:

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—V. 3. closed—So Vulg. He. Hu. Ro. Ke. Oort. Di.; open, Pesh., most Jews, Ge. Ev. Kn.; perfect, BAEN. Vs. 4, 16. Falling down—Fallen down (i.e. prostrated by the prophetic impulse), He. Ev. Ke. Oort. Di. I Sam. 19:24. V. 5. tabernacles—dwelling. V. 7. flow—stream. And his king—Let his king, He. Kn. Ke. shall be exalted—be exalted. V. 8. strength—See ch. 23:22. break—gnaw or suck.

He shall eat up the ^o nations his ^p adversaries, And shall break their ^q bones in pieces, And smite *them* through with his ^r arrows.

9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, And as a lioness; who shall rouse him up? Blessed be every one that blesseth thee, And cursed be every one that curseth thee.

10 And ^s Bā'läk's ^t anger was kindled against ^u Bā'läām, and he ^v smote his hands together; and Bā'läk said unto Bā'läām, I called thee to ^w curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether ^x blessed them these three times. 11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great ^y honor; but, lo, ^z Jē-hō'vāh hath kept thee back from honor. 12 And Bā'läām said unto Bā'läk, ^a Spake I not also to thy ^b messengers that thou sentest unto me, saying, 13 If Bā'läk would ^c give me his ^d house full of ^e silver and ^f gold, ^g I cannot go beyond the word of Jē-hō'vāh, to do either good or bad of mine own ^h mind; ⁱ what Jē-hō'vāh

Var. Read.—Chap. 24.—V. 7. water shall flow, etc. . . . higher than Agag—There shall come a man from his seed and he shall rule all nations; and the Kingdom of Gog shall be exalted, SEPT. V. 8. with his arrows—(And break in pieces) their loins, Pesh. Mich. Oort. G. Baur. Orelli; Ge. inclines; (break in pieces) his oppressors, Di.

8
 o Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 p Enemies, Job 31:29.
 q Bones, Ps. 34:20.
 r See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

10
 s Balak, Num. 22:2.
 t Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 u Balaam, Num. 22:5.
 v Hands smitten in Anger, Gen. 16:12.
 w Curse, Gen. 4:11.
 x Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

11
 y Honor, Mal. 1:6.
 z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

12
 a Ch. 22:18.
 b Messengers, Mal. 2:7.

13
 c Bribery, Is. 33:15.
 d House, Deut. 24:10.
 e Silver, Job 22:25.
 f Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 g Faithfulness of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 h Mind, Job 33:36.
 i Ch. 22:20.

30, 32, 34, 35; Num. 3:25; 9:15; II Sam. 7:6; I Chr. 17:5; II Chr. 1:3, 6; Ps. 78:60.

Tent over Tabernacle.—Ex. 36:14.

Tent for the Ark.—I Chr. 15:1; 16:1; II Chr. 1:4.

A Shepherd's Tent.—Is. 38:12.

Lepers dwell out of.—Lev. 14:8; II Ki. 7:8.

Cleansing of Tent.—Num. 19:14, 18.

Pavilion.—Num. 25:8.

Door of Tent.—Ex. 33:8, 10; Num. 11:10; 16:27; Ju. 4:20. Jehovah appears at—Gen. 18:1, 2, 10; 26:25; Deut. 31:15.

Of the Tent of Meeting.—Ex. 26:36; 29:4, 10, 11, 32, 42; 33:9, 10; 36:37; 38:8, 30; 39:38; 40:6, 12, 28, 29; Lev. 1:3, 5; 3:2; 4:4, 7, 18; 8:3, 4, 31, 33, 35; 10:7; 12:6; 14:11, 23; 15:14, 29; 16:7; 17:4, 5, 6, 9; 19:21; Num. 3:25, 26; 4:25; 6:10, 13, 18; 10:3; 16:18, 19, 50; 20:6; 25:6; 27:2; Josh. 19:57; I Sam. 2:22; I Chr. 9:21.

Figurative.—Enlarge thy Tent.—Is. 40:22; 54:2; Jer. 10:20.

* TENTS: Persons mentioned as dwelling in: Patriarchs—Noah—Gen. 9:21, 27. Abraham—Gen. 13:3, 5, 18; 14:18; 18:6, 9; 24:67. Lot—Gen. 13:5, 12. Isaac—Gen. 26:25. Jacob—Gen. 31:25, 33, 34; 33:19; 35:21; Moses—Ex. 18:7. Achan—Josh. 7:21, 22. Heber and Jael—Ju. 4:11, 17, 18, 20.

Tent-pin.—Ju. 4:21, 22.

David's Tent.—I Sam. 17:54. Absalom's—17:54. Arabian Tents.—Is. 13:20.

Dream of.—Ju. 7:13.

Every Man at his Tent.—Ex. 33:8; Ju. 7:8; 20:8; I Sam. 4:10; 13:2; II Sam. 18:17; 19:8; 20:22; II Chr. 25:22; Jer. 37:10.

Tabernacle is called Tent.—Ex. 26:7, 9, 11, 12, 13, 36; 33:8, 11; 35:11; 36:18, 19; 39:32, 33, 40; 40:2, 6, 7, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29,

13 a Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.	13 speaketh, that will I ^aspeak? 14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come, and I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people in the latter days. 15 And he took up his	^p Sē'ir also shall be a possession, <i>who were</i> his ^qenemies; While Īś'rā-ēl doeth valiantly.	p Gen. 32:3. q Enemy, Job 31:29.
15 b Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1. c Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. d Eye, Ps. 17:8. 1 Or, is opened.	15 And he took up his ^bparable, and said, Bā'läam the son of Bē'ōr saith, And the man whose ^deye ¹was closed saith;	19 And out of Jacob shall one have dominion, And shall destroy the remnant from the ^rcity.	19 r City, Job 4:17.
16 e Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. f Vision, Num. 12:6.	16 He saith, who heareth the words of God, And knoweth the ^eknowledge of the Most High, Who seeth the ^fvision of the Almighty, Falling down, and having his eyes open:	20 And he looked on ^sĀm'ā-lēk, and took up his parable, and said, Ām'ā-lēk was the first of the ^tnations; But his latter end shall come to destruction.	20 s Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7. t Nations, Gen. 10:32.
17 g Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15. h Star, Ps. 136:8. i Jacob, Gen. 25:25. j Sceptre, Esth. 5:2. k Israel, Deut. 4:1. l Moab, Ju. 11:18. m Son, Gen. 21:19. 2 Or, of Sheth.	17 I see him, but not now; I behold him, but not nigh: There shall come forth a ^gstar out of ⁱJacob, And a ^jsceptre shall rise out of ^kĪś'rā-ēl, And shall smite through the corners of ^lMō'āb, And break down all the ^msons ²of tumult.	21 And he looked on the ^uKēn'ite, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwelling-place, And thy nest is set in the ^vrock.	21 u Kenite, Gen. 15:19. v Stones, Ex. 34:1.
18 n Edom, Num. 20:18. o Possession, Mk. 10:22.	18 And ⁿĒ'dōm shall be a ^opossession, Var. Rend.—V. 14. advertise thee—announce to thee, GRAY. V. 15. Balaam... saith—oracle of Balaam, oracle of the man, GRAY. V. 17. Shall come forth—hath arisen, GRAY. smite through the corners—smite in pieces both sides. break down—Lūt, undermine. corners—temples (<i>i.e.</i> two sides of the head), GRAY. BAEN. V. 18. Seir also shall be a possession, who were his enemies—And Seir, his (Israel's) enemies, shall be a possession. doeth valiantly—is gaining success, GRAY. V. 19. the city—or, the cities. V. 21. Strong—Firm. is set in the rock—fixed in the crags. V. 22. Nevertheless, Kain shall be wasted—Nevertheless the Kenite shall be wasted, <i>He. Oort. Ew. Kn. Di.</i>; For surely the Kenite shall not be, <i>Gei. Ke.</i> V. 23. doeth—hath done, after God hath appointed him, GRAY; when God decrees such things! BAEN. Chap. 25.—V. 1. play the harlot—commit whoredom, R.	22 Nevertheless ³Kā'ān shall be wasted, ⁴Until ^wĀssh'ūr shall carry thee away [*]captive. 23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God ⁵doeth this? 24 But ^xy ships shall come from the coast of ^zKīt'tīm, And they shall ^aafflict Āssh'ūr, and shall afflict ^bĒ'zār; And he also shall come to destruction. 25 And Bā'läam rose up, and went and returned to his place; and Bā'lāk also went his way. 25 And Īś'rā-ēl abode in ^cShit'tīm; and the people began ^dto play the ^eharlot	22 3 Or, the Kenites. 4 Or, How long? w Assyria, II Ki. 15:19. 23 5 Or, establisheth him. 24 x Ships, I Ki. 9:26. y Commerce, Pr. 31:14. z Kittim, Gen. 13:4. a Affliction, Ps. 9:10. b Eber, Gen. 10:21. 1 c Joel 3:18. d Ch. 31:16; 1 Cor. 10:8; Rev. 2:14. e Fornication, Deut. 22:21. f Harlot, Fr. 2:16.

* CAPTIVITY.—Abram's Brother—Gen. 14:14. Sons of Jacob take Shechem—Gen. 34:29.

Israel taken Captive.—Num. 21:1; 24:22; II Ki. 17:6, 23; I Chr. 5:26; Ezra 4:1; 9:4. Foretold—Is. 39:6; Jer. 13:19; 20:4; 25:11. Fulfilled—II Ki. 18:11; 24:15, 16; 25:11; II Chr. 36:6-10; Jer. Chap. 52. Return from—II Chr. 36:23; Ezra 1:2; Neh. Chap. 2; Ps. 126. Mordecai a Son of Israel—Esth. 2:6. Captives led away—Ps. 68:18; 137:3; Ezra 8:35; Jer. 29:4; Dan. 2:25; Eph. 4:8.

Led into Captivity because of Disobedience.—Deut. 28:47-52, 62-68; 29:25-28; 30:1-5; Ju. 3:7, 8; I Ki. 9:6-9; 14:1-16; II Ki. 17:18, 20, 23; 18:9-12; 23:27; 24:1-4; II Chr. 7:20; Neh. 1:8, 9; 9:26-30; Ps. 106:34-47; Jer. 21:3-14; 22:1-30; 24:1-10; 25:1-11; Ez. 39:23, 24.

Proclaim Liberty to.—Is. 61:1; Lu. 4:18.

Women taken captive.—Gen. 31:26, II Ki. 5:2; 24:15. See "Prison"—Gen. 42:16. Ten Commandments—Ex. 20:1.

1
a Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
2
b Sacrifices, Gen. 31:54.
3
c Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
d Or, *yoked*.
e Baal, Ju. 2:13.
f Or, *the Baal of Peor*. See ch. 23:28.
g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
h Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.

4
h God, Gen. 1:1. Moses, Ex. 3:4.
i Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
j Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
k Sun, Ps. 136:8.
l Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Israel, Deut. 4:1.

5
n Judges, Ex. 18:22.

6
o Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
p Midianite, Ju. 6:1.
q Ch. 22:4.
r Woman, Ruth 3:9.
s Mourning, John 11:35.
t Door, Ex. 12:22.
u Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
v Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

7
w Ch. 16:46-48; Ps. 106:30.
x Phinehas, Num. 31:6.

with the ^a daughters of Mōšāb: 2 for they called the people unto the ^b sacrifices of their gods; and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods. 3 And ^cĪśrā-ēl joined himself unto ^d2 Bā'al-pē-ōr: and the ^e anger of Jē-hō-vāh was kindled against Īśrā-ēl. 4 And ^f Jē-hō-vāh said unto ^h Mōšēs, Take all the chiefs of the people, and ⁱ hang them up unto Jē-hō-vāh before the ^k sun, that the fierce ^l anger of Jē-hō-vāh may turn away from ^m Īśrā-ēl. 5 And Mōšēs said unto the ⁿ judges of Īśrā-ēl, Slay ye every one his men that have joined themselves unto Bā'al-pē-ōr.

6 And, behold, one of the children of Īśrā-ēl came and brought unto his ^o brethren a ^p *Qidā'i-ān-i-tish* ^r woman in the sight of Mōšēs, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Īśrā-ēl, while they were ^s weeping at the ^t door of the ^u *tent of meeting*. 7 ^w And when ^x Phīn-ē-hās, the son of ^y Ē-lē-ā-zār, the son of ^z Aār-ōn the ^a priest, saw it, he rose up from the midst of the congregation, and took a ^b spear in his ^c hand; 8 and he went after the

Var. Rend.—Vs. 3, 5. Baal-peor—Baal of Peor (ch. 23:28). V. 6. door—entrance. V. 8. pavilion—alcove. body—belly, r. Vs. 14, 18. prince—chief. V. 15. people—peoples.

* **BODY.**—Dead Bodies making unclean—Lev. 21:11; Num. 6:6; 9:6, 7, 10; 19:11, 13, 16; Deut. 21:23; Hag. 2:13. Fastened to the Wall—I Sam. 31:10, 12. Took away Body—I Chr. 10:12. Worms eat Dead Body—Job 19:26. Destruction of—Pr. 5:11; Is. 10:18; Jer. 26:23; 36:30; Dan. 7:11; Mt. 10:28; Lu. 12:4; I Cor. 13:3. Resurrection of—Is. 26:19; Acts 9:40; I Cor. 15:35; Heb. 10:5, 10. Bodies of Kings—Ez. 43:7. Took up Body—Mt. 14:12; 27:58, 59. Begged Body of Jesus—Mk. 15:43, 45; 23:52, 55; John 19:38, 40. Found not—Lu. 24:3, 23; John 20:1, 2. Dead to the Law through Body of Christ—Rom. 7:4, 24. Dead because of Sin—Rom. 8:10. Dead without Spirit—Jas. 2:26. Of Moses—Jude 9.

Fruit of the Body.—Deut. 28:4, 11, 18, 53; 30:9; Ju. 8:30; Ps. 132:11; Mic. 6:7.

The Whole Body.—Mt. 5:29, 30; 6:23; Eph. 4:16; Jas. 3:3, 6. **Body has Many Members.**—I Cor. 12:12, 16, 17, 24, 25; II Cor. 12:2, 3.

No Thought of.—Mt. 6:25; Lu. 12:22, 23; 17:37.

Light of.—Mt. 6:22; Lu. 11:34, 36.

Body wet with Dew.—Dan. 4:33; 5:21.

Preservation of Body.—I Thess. 5:23.

Absent in.—I Cor. 5:3; 6:16, 18, 19; II Cor. 5:6.

man of Īśrā-ēl into the ³ pavilion, and thrust both of them through, the man of Īśrā-ēl, and the woman through her ^{*} body. So the ^a plague was stayed from the children of Īśrā-ēl. 9 And those that died by the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mōšēs, saying, 11 Phīn-ē-hās, the son of Ē-lē-ā-zār, the son of Aār-ōn the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Īśrā-ēl, in that he was jealous with my ^e jealousy among them, so that I consumed not the children of Īśrā-ēl in my jealousy. 12 Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto him my ⁱ covenant of ^o peace: 13 and it shall be unto him, and to his ^h seed after him, the ⁱ covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was jealous for his God, and made ^j atonement for the children of Īśrā-ēl.

14 Now the ^k name of the ^l man of Īśrā-ēl that was slain, who was slain with the Mīd-i-ān-i-tish woman, was Zīm-ri, the son of Sā-lū, a ^m prince of a ⁿ fathers' ^o house among the ^p Sīm-ē-ōn-ites. 15 And the name of the Mīd-i-ān-i-tish woman that was slain was Cōz-bī, the daughter of ^q Zūr; he was head of the

y Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
z Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
a Priest, Ex. 28:1.
b Weapons, Job 20:24.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.

8
3 Or, *alcove*.
d Plague, Ex. 7:18.

11
e Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

12
f Covenant of Peace, Gen. 17:2.
g Peace, Pr. 17:1.

13
h Seed, Deut. 22:9.
i Covenant of Priesthood, Gen. 17:2.
j Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

14
k Name, Acts 16:18.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Prince, Num. 2:7.
n Father, Ex. 21:15.
o House, Deut. 24:10.
p See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

15
q Ch. 31:8.

Power over Body.—I Cor. 7:4; 9:27.

Body of Cherubim.—Ez. 10:12.

Needful to.—Jas. 2:16.

Saviour of.—Eph. 5:23.

Deeds of Body.—Rom. 8:13; II Cor. 5:10.

Healed.—Mk. 5:29; Acts 19:12.

Redemption of.—Rom. 8:23.

Persecution of.—Gal. 6:17.

Christ manifested in.—Rom. 6:8; I Cor. 4:10; Phil. 1:20.

Anointed.—Mt. 26:12; Mk. 14:8.

Sacrifice of Christ's Body.—Rom. 4:19.

Body of Sin.—Rom. 6:6. **Sins of Body**—II Cor. 4:10; Phil. 3:21; Col. 2:11, 17, 23; I Pet. 2:24.

God gives.—I Cor. 15:38.

Spiritual Body.—Dan. 7:15; I Cor. 7:34; 15:37; II Cor. 5:1; 15:44.

Church as a Body.—Col. 1:18, 22. See "Church"—Acts 20:28.

One Body in Christ.—Rom. 12:5; I Cor. 12:13-27; II Cor. 5:6, 8; Eph. 2:16; 3:6; 4:4, 12; 5:30; Col. 3:15.

Figurative.—Cometh out of—Job 20:25. **Body like Beryl.**—Dan. 10:6. **Bread represents Body of Christ.**—Mt. 26:26; Mk. 14:22; Lu. 22:19; I Cor. 10:16; 11:24, 27; Eph. 1:23. **Body as a Temple.**—John 2:21; I Cor. 6:19.

- 17
 a V. 1; ch. 31:1-3.
 b Medianite, Ju. 6:1.

- 18
 c Deception, Gen. 37:31.
 d Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
 e See "Baal," Ju. 2:13.
 f See vs. 6-15.
 g Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 h Prince, Num. 2:7.
 i Sister, Mt. 19:20.
 j Plague, Ex. 7:18.

- 1
 k Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 l Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
 m Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
 n Priest, Ex. 28:1.

- 2
 o Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 p Father, Ex. 21:15.
 q House, Deut. 24:10.
 r War, Josh. 22:12.

- 3
 s Moab, Ju. 11:18.
 t Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
 u Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

- 4
 v Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
 w Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

- 5
 x See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 y First-born, Ex. 13:1.

- 7
 z Ch. 1:21.

- 8
 a Eliab, Num. 1:9.

people of a fathers' house in Mid⁴i-ān.

16 And Jê-hô⁴vâh spake unto Mō⁴sēs, saying, 17 ^aVex the ^bMid⁴i-ān-ites, and smite them; 18 for they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have ^cd beguiled you ^ein the matter of Pē⁴ôr, and ^fin the matter of Cōz⁴bī, the ^gdaughter of the ^hprince of Mid⁴i-ān, their ⁱsister, who was slain on the day of the ^jplague in the matter of Pē⁴ôr.

26 And it came to pass after the plague, that Jê-hô⁴vâh spake unto ^kMō⁴sēs and unto ^lÊ-lê-āz⁴zâr the son of ^mAâr⁴ôn the ⁿpriest, saying, 2 ^oTake the sum of all the congregation of the children of Îs⁴râ-êl, from twenty years old and upward, by their ^pfathers' ^qhouses, all that are able to go forth to ^rwar in Îs⁴râ-êl. 3 And Mō⁴sēs and Ê-lê-āz⁴zâr the priest spake with them in the plains of ^sMō⁴āb by the ^tJordan at ^uJēr⁴i-chō, saying, 4 *Take the sum of the people*, from twenty years old and upward; as Jê-hô⁴vâh commanded Mō⁴sēs and the children of Îs⁴râ-êl, that ^vcame forth out of the land of ^wÊ⁴ġypt.

5 ^xReu⁴bēn, the ^yfirst-born of Îs⁴râ-êl; the sons of Reu⁴bēn: of Hā⁴nōeh, the family of the Hā⁴nōeh-ites; of Pāl⁴lū, the family of the Pāl⁴lū-ites; 6 of Hēz⁴rōn, the family of the Hēz⁴rōn-ites; of Ēār⁴mī, the family of the Ēār⁴mītes. 7 These are the families of the Reu⁴bēn-ites; and they that were numbered of them were ^zforty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty. 8 And the sons of Pāl⁴lū: ^aÊ-lī⁴āb. 9 And the sons of Ê-lī⁴āb:

Var. Rend. — V. 17. Vex — attack, GRAY; make war on, BAEN. Chap. 26. — V. 2. go forth to war — go out in the host; army-bound, BAEN. V. 9. called — summoned (ch. 16:2). V. 10. its — her, R. a sign — a wonder, GRAY; sign or warning, BAEN.

^bNēm⁴-ū-êl, and ^cDā⁴-thān, and Ā-bī⁴rām. These are that Dā⁴-thān and Ā-bī⁴rām, who were ^dcalled of the congregation, who ^estrove against Mō⁴sēs and against Aār⁴-ôn in the company of Kō⁴rāh, when they strove against Jê-hô⁴vâh, 10 and ^gthe ^hearth opened its ⁱmouth, and swallowed them up together with ^jKō⁴rāh, when that company died; what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men, and they became a sign. 11 ^kNotwithstanding, the sons of Kō⁴rāh died not.

12 The sons of Sīm⁴ē-ôn after their families: of ^l1 Nēm⁴-ū-êl, the family of the Nēm⁴-ū-êl-ites; of Jā⁴mīn, the family of the Jā⁴mīn-ites; of ^m2 Jā⁴-chīn, the family of the Jā⁴-chīn-ites; 13 of ⁿ3 Zē⁴rāh, the family of the Zē⁴rāh-ites; of Shā⁴ūl, the family of the Shā⁴ūl-ites. 14 These are the families of the Sīm⁴ē-ôn-ites, ^ptwenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 The sons of Gad after their families: of ^q4 Zē⁴phōn, the family of the Zē⁴phōn-ites; of Hāġ⁴-gī, the family of the Hāġ⁴-gītes; of Shū⁴-nī, the family of the Shū⁴-nītes; 16 of ^r5 Ōz⁴-nī, the family of the Ōz⁴-nītes; of Ê⁴-rī, the family of the Ê⁴-rītes; 17 of ^s6 Ā⁴-rōd, the family of the Ā⁴-rōd-ites; of Ā⁴-rē⁴lī, the family of the Ā⁴-rē⁴lītes. 18 ^tThese are the families of the sons of ^uGad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 The sons of ^vJū⁴dāh: Êr and ^wŌ⁴-nān; and Êr and Ō⁴-nān died in the ^xland of ^yCā⁴-nāan. 20 And the sons of Jū⁴dāh after their families were: of ^zShē⁴lāh, the family of the Shē⁴lān-ites; of ^aPē⁴-rēz, the family of the ^bPē⁴-rēz-ites; of Zē⁴rāh, the family of

- 9
 b I Chr. 4:24.
 c Dathan and Abiram, Num. 16:1.
 d Ch. 1:16;
 e Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
 f Strife, Pr. 26:21.

- 10
 g Ch. 16:32.
 h Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 i Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 j Korah, Num. 16:1.

- 11
 k Ch. 16:27, 33; Deut. 24:16.

- 12
 l Gen. 46:10;
 I Chr. 2:27;
 Neh. 8:7.
 1 In Gen. 46:10, Ex. 6:15, *Jemuel*.
 m Jachin, Gen. 46:10.
 2 In I Chr. 4:24, *Jarib*.

- 13
 n Zerah, Gen. 38:30.
 o Zohar, Gen. 23:8.
 3 In Gen. 46:10, *Zohar*.

- 14
 p Ch. 1:23.

- 15
 q Gen. 46:16;
 Ezra 6:14.
 4 In Gen. 46:16, *Ziphion*.

- 16
 r Gen. 46:16.
 5 In Gen. 46:16, *Ezbon*.

- 17
 6 In Gen. 46:16, *Arodi*.

- 18
 s Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
 t Ch. 1:25.

- 19
 u Gen. 38:3;
 Lu. 3:28.
 v Onan, Gen. 38:4.
 w Land, Gen. 23:15.
 x Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

- 20
 y Shelah, Gen. 10:24.
 z Perez, Lu. 3:33.
 a Perizzites, Gen. 34:30.

the Zē'rah-ites. 21 And the sons of Pē'rēz were: of * Hēz'rōn, the family of the Hēz'rōn-ites; of Hā'mūl, the family of the Hā'mūl-ites. 22 These are the families of Jūdāh according to those that were numbered of them, ^a threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 The sons of Is'sā-chār after their families: of Tō'lā, the family of the Tō'lā-ites; of Pū'vāh, the family of the Pū'nites; 24 of ¹ Jāsh'ūb, the family of the Jāsh'ūb-ites; of Shīm'rōn, the family of the Shīm'rōn-ites. 25 These are the families of ^b Is'sā-chār according to those that were numbered of them, ^c threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 The sons of Zēb'ū-lūn after their families: of ^a Sē'rēd, the family of the Sē'rēd-ites; of Ē'lōn, the family of the Ē'lōn-ites; of Jāh'lē-ēl, the family of the Jāh'lē-ēl-ites. 27 These are the families of the Zēb'ū-lūn-ites according to those that were numbered of them, ^c threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 The sons of ¹ Joseph after their families: ^a Mā-nās'sēh and Ē'phrā-īm. 29 The sons of Mā-nās'sēh: of ^b Mā'ehīr, the family of the Mā'ehīr-ites; and Mā'ehīr begat ⁱ Gīl'ē-ād: of Gīl'ē-ād, the family of the Gīl'ē-ād-ites. 30 These are the sons of Gīl'ē-ād: of ² Īē'zēr, the family of the Īē'zēr-ites; of Hē'lēk, the family of the Hē'lēk-ites; 31 and of Ās'rī-ēl, the family of the Ās'rī-ēl-ites; and of ⁱ Shē'chēm, the

family of the Shē'chēm-ites; 32 and of ^k Shē-mī'dā, the family of the Shē-mī'dā-ites; and of ^l Hē'phēr, the family of the Hē'phēr-ites. 33 And Zē-lō-phē-hād the son of Hē'phēr had no ^m sons, but ⁿ daughters: and ^o the names of the daughters of Zē-lō-phē-hād were Māh'lāh, and Noah, Hōg'lāh, Mīl'cāh, and Tīr'zāh. 34 These are the families of Mā-nās'sēh; and they that were numbered of them were ^p fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 These are the sons of [†] Ē'phrā-īm after their families: of ^q Shū'thē-lāh, the family of the Shū'thē-lāh-ites; of ³ Bē'chēr, the family of the Bē'chēr-ites; of Tā'hān, the family of the Tā'hān-ites. 36 And these are the sons of Shū'thē-lāh: of Ē'rān, the family of the Ē'rān-ites. 37 These are the families of the sons of Ē'phrā-īm according to those that were numbered of them, ^r thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph after their families.

38 The sons of Bēn'jā-mīn after their families: of Bē'lā, the family of the Bē'lā-ites; of Āsh'bēl, the family of the Āsh'bēl-ites; of ⁴ Ā-hī'rām, the family of the Ā-hī'rām-ites; 39 of ⁵ Shē-phū'phām, the family of the Shū'phām-ites; of Hū'phām, the family of the Hū'phām-ites. 40 And the sons of Bē'lā were ⁶ Ārd and Nā'ā-mān: of Ārd, the family of the Ārd-ites; of Nā'ā-mān, the family of the Nā'ā-mān-ites. 41 These are the sons of

32

^k I Chr. 7:19;
^l Josh. 12:17;
I Chr. 4:6;
11:36.

33

^m Son, Gen. 21:19.
ⁿ Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^o Ch. 27:1.

34

^p Ch. 1:35.

35

^q I Chr. 7:20.
³ In I Chr. 7:20, Bēred.

37

^r Ch. 1:33.

38

⁴ In Gen. 46:21, Ehi; In I Chr. 8:1, Aharah.

39

⁵ In Gen. 46:21, Muppim and Huppim.

40

⁶ In I Chr. 8:3, Addar.

22
^a Ch. 1:27.

24
¹ In Gen. 46:13, Iob.

25
^b Ch. 1:29.
^c Gen. 46:14.

26
^d Gen. 46:14.

27
^c Ch. 1:31.

28
^f Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
^g Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

29
^h Josh. 17:1.
ⁱ Gilead, Num. 32:1.

30
² In Josh. 17:2, Abieser. See Ju. 6:11, 24, 34.

31
^j Shechem, Josh. 21:1.

* HEZRON.—(1) Ancestor of a Family of Tribe of Reuben.—Gen. 46:9; Ex. 6:14; Num. 26:6; I Chr. 5:3.
(2) A Son of Perez, Ancestor of Family of Judah.—Gen. 46:12; Num. 26:21; Ruth 4:18, 19; I Chr. 2:5. See Mt. 1:3; Lu. 3:33.

(3) A Place on South Boundary of Judah, west of Kadesh-barnea.—Josh. 15:3 (Hazar-addar, Num. 34:4).

(4) A Town in South Judea (Kerioth-hezron) (called Hazor).—Josh. 15:25.

Strifes of.—Only City burnt—Josh. 11:13, 17.

Israelites sold to Jabin, who reigned in Hazor.—Ju. 4:2; I Sam. 12:9.

Taken Captive to Assyria.—II Ki. 15:29.

Peace is made between Jabin and the House of Heber.—Ju. 4:17.

† EPHRAIM.—Birth; Parentage—Gen. 41:50; 48:1, 5. So called—Gen. 41:52.

Events in Life.—Jacob's Blessing—Gen. 48:5–20. Sons of Ephraim—Num. 26:35, 37. Grief over Son's Death—I Chr. 7:20, 22. See " Tribes "—Num. 36:9.

41
a Ch. 1:37.

Bēn'jā-mīn after their families; and they that were numbered of them were ^a forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42
1 In Gen. 46:23,
Hushim.

42 These are the sons of Dan after their families: of ¹ Shū'hām, the family of the Shū'hām-ites. These are the families of Dan after their families. 43 All the families of the Shū'hām-ites, according to those that were numbered of them, were ^b three-score and four thousand and four hundred.

44
c Imnah, Gen.
46:17.
d Ishvi, Gen.
46:17.

44 The sons of Āsh'ēr after their families: of ^c Īm'nāh, the family of the Īm'nites; of ^d Īsh'vī, the family of the Īsh'vites; of Bē-rī'āh, the family of the Bē-rī'ites. 45 Of the sons of Bē-rī'āh: of Hē'bēr, the family of the Hē'bēr-ites; of ^e Māl'chī'ēl, the family of the ^f Māl'chī'ēl-ites. 46 And the name of the daughter of Āsh'ēr was ^g Sē'rāh. 47 These are the families of the sons of Āsh'ēr according to those that were numbered of them, ^h fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

45
e Gen. 46:17;
Ju. 4:11; I
Chr. 4:18.
f Gen. 46:17.

46
g Gen. 46:17;
I Chr. 7:30.

47
h Ch. 1:41.

48 The sons of Nāph'tā-li after their families: of ⁱ Jāh'zē-ēl, the family of the Jāh'zē-ēl-ites; of Gū'nī, the family of the Gū'nites; 49 of ^j Jē'zēr, the family of the Jē'zēr-ites; of Shīl'lēm, the family of the Shīl'lēm-ites. 50 These are the families of Nāph'tā-li according to their families; and they that were numbered of them were ^k forty and five thousand and four hundred.

48
i Gen. 46:24.

49
j Gen. 46:24.

50
k Ch. 1:43.

51 These are they that were ^l numbered of the children of Īs'rā-ēl, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

51
l See "Num-
bering of Is-
rael," Deut.
4:1.

52
m God, Gen. 1:1.

52 And ^m Jē-hō'vāh spake
Var. Rend. — V. 54. more — greater.
fewer — smaller. V. 56. more and fewer
— great and small.

unto ⁿ Mō'sēs, saying, 53 Unto these the ^o land shall be ^p divided for an ^q inheritance according to the number of ^r names. 54 To the more thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to the fewer thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one according to those that were numbered of him shall his inheritance be given. 55 Notwithstanding, the land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the ^s tribes of their ^t fathers they shall inherit. 56 According to the lot shall their inheritance be divided between the more and the fewer.

n Moses, Ex.
3:4.

53
o Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
p Land divided.
See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
q Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.
r Name, Acts
16:18.

57 And these are they that were numbered of the ^u Lē'vites after their families: of ^v Ġēr'shōn, the family of the Ġēr'shōn-ites; of Kō'hāth, the family of the Kō'hāth-ites; of Mē-rā'rī, the family of the Mē-rā'rī-ites. 58 These are the families of Lē'vī: the family of the ^w Līb'nites, the family of the ^x Hē'b'rōn-ites, the family of the Māh'rites, the family of the Mū'shites, the family of the ^y Kō'rāh-ites. ^z And Kō'hāth begat Ām'rām. 59 And the name of Ām'rām's ^a wife was ^b Jōch'ē-bēd, the daughter of Lē'vī, who was born to Lē'vī in ^c Ē'gẏpt: and she bare unto Ām'rām ^d Āār'ōn and Mō'sēs, and ^e Mīr'ā-ām their sister. 60 And unto Āār'ōn were born ^f Nā'dāb and Ā-bī'hū, ^g Ē-lē-ā'zār and ^h Īth'ā-mār. 61 ⁱ And Nā'dāb and Ā-bī'hū died, when they ^j offered ^k strange fire before Jē-hō'vāh. 62 And they that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, every male from a month old and upward: for they were not numbered among the children of Īs'rā-ēl because there was no inheritance given them among the children of Īs'rā-ēl.

55
s Tribes, Num.
36:9.
t Father, Ex.
21:15.

57
u Levites, Num.
1:47.
v Gershon, Ko-
hath and Me-
rari, Ex. 6:16.

58
w Libni, Ex.
6:17.
x See "He-
bron," Num.
13:22.
y Korah, Num.
16:1.
z Ex. 6:20;
Num. 3:19,
27; I Chr.
26:23.

59
a Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
b Jochebed,
Ex. 6:20.
c Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
d Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
e Miriam, Ex.
15:20.

60
f Nadab and
Abihu, Num.
3:4.
g Eleazar,
Deut. 10:6.
h Ithamar,
I Chr. 24:1.

61
i Ch. 3:4; Lev.
10:1, 2.
j Offering, Gen.
22:2.
k Strange Fire,
Lev. 10:2.

63

- a* Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
b Moses, Ex. 3:1.
c Priest, Ex. 28:1.
d Moab, Ju. 11:18.
e Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
f Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

64

- g* Ch. 14:29-35; Deut. 2:14-16; Heb. 3:17.
h Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
i Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

65

- j* Caleb, Josh. 14:6.
k Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
l Nun, I Chr. 7:27.

1

- m* Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
n Ch. 26:31; 36:1.
o Hephher, Num. 26:33.
p Gilead, Num. 32:1.
q Machir, Num. 26:29.
r Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
s Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

2

- t* Prince, Num. 2:7.
u Door, Ex. 12:23.
v Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
w Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

3

- x* Father, Ex. 21:15.
y Korah, Num. 16:1.
z Ch. 26:64, 65.
a Death, Rom. 5:12.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Son, Gen. 21:19.

4

- d* Name, Acts 16:18.
e Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
f Possession, Mk. 10:22.
g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

5

- h* V. 21; ch. 9:8.

63 These are they that were *a* numbered by *b* Mō-šēs and Ē-lē-ā-zār the *c* priest, who numbered the children of Īs-ṛā-ēl in the plains of *d* Mō-āb by the *e* Jordan at *f* Jēr-ī-cho. 64 *g* But among these there was not a man of them that were numbered by Mō-šēs and Aār-ōn the priest, who numbered the children of Īs-ṛā-ēl in the *h* wilderness of *i* Sī-nāi. 65 For Jē-hō-vāh had said of them, They shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save *j* Ē-lēb the son of Jē-phūn-neh, and *k* Jōsh-ū-ā the son of *l* Nūn.

27

Then drew near the *m* daughters of Zē-lō-phē-hād, the son of *o* Hē-phēr, the son of *p* Ġīl-ē-ād, the son of *q* Mā-ehūr, the son of *r* Mā-nās-sēh, of the families of Mā-nās-sēh the son of *s* Joseph; and these are the names of his daughters: Māh-lāh, Noah, and Hōg-lāh, and Mīl-eāh, and Tīr-zāh. 2 And they stood before Mō-šēs, and before Ē-lē-ā-zār the priest, and before the *t* princes and all the congregation, at the *u* door of the *v* tent of meeting, saying, 3 Our *x* father died in the wilderness, and he was not among the company of them that gathered themselves together against Jē-hō-vāh in the company of *y* Kō-rāh: but *z* he *a* died in his own *b* sin; and he had no *c* sons. 4 Why should the *d* name of our father be taken away from among his family, because he had no son? Give unto us a *e* possession among the *g* brethren of our father. 5 *h* And Mō-šēs brought their cause before Jē-hō-vāh.

6 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto

Var. Rend.—Chap. 27.—V. 2. princes—chiefs. tent of meeting—tent of revelation, BAEN. door—entrance.

Mō-šēs, saying, 7 *i* The daughters of Zē-lō-phē-hād speak right: thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them. 8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Īs-ṛā-ēl, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter. 9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren. 10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren. 11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his *j* kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Īs-ṛā-ēl a *k* statute and *l* ordinance, as Jē-hō-vāh commanded Mō-šēs.

12 *m* And Jē-hō-vāh said unto Mō-šēs, Get thee up into this *n* mountain of Āb-ā-rim, and behold the *o* land which I have given unto the children of *q* Īs-ṛā-ēl. 13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also *r* shalt be gathered unto thy people, as *s* Aār-ōn thy brother was gathered; 14 because *t* ye rebelled against my word in the *u* wilderness of Zīn, in the *v* strife of the congregation, to *w* sanctify me at the *x* waters before their *y* eyes. (These are the waters of *z* Mēr-ī-bāh of *a* Kā-dēsh in the wilderness of Zīn.)

15 And Mō-šēs spake unto Jē-hō-vāh, saying, 16 Let Jē-hō-vāh, the God of the *b* spirits of all *c* flesh, appoint a man over the congregation, 17 *d* who may go out before them, and who may

Var. Read.—V. 4. family—clan, GRAY. V. 11. kinsman—*lit.* flesh. statute and ordinance—statute of right.

7

- i* Ch. 36:2; Josh. 17:4.

11

- j* Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.
k Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
l Heb. statute of judgment.
l Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.

12

- m* Deut. 32:48-52.
n Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.
p Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
q Israel, Deut. 4:1.

13

- r* Ch. 31:2.
s Ch. 20:28.

14

- t* Ch. 20:12.
u Wilderness, of Zīn, Ex. 3:1.
v Strife, Pr. 26:21.
w Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
x Waters, Ps. 95:5.
y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
z Meribah, Num. 20:13.
a Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.

16

- b* Spirits of all flesh, Job 4:15.
c Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

17

- d* See "Minister," Acts 15:39.

17
a Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
b Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.

18
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d Moses, Ex. 3:4.
e Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
f Nun, I Chr. 7:27.
g Inspiration of the Spirit, John 14:16.
h Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.

19
i Consecration, Is. 13:3.
j Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
k Priest, Ex. 28:1.
l Deut. 3:28; 31:3, 7, 8, 23.

20
m Honor, Mal. 1:6.
n Israel, Deut. 4:1.
o Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

21
p I Sam. 28:6.
q Urin and Thummim, Ezra 2:63.

2
r Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
s Offerings and Oblations, Gen. 22:2.
t Food, Gen. 9:3.
u Heb. bread.
v Fire, Lev. 10:2.
w Season, Gen. 8:22.

lead them out, and who may bring them in; that the congregation of Jê-hô'vâh be not as ^asheep which have no ^bshepherd. 18 And ^cJê-hô'vâh said unto ^dMô'sēs, Take thee ^eJôshû-â the son of ^fNûn, a man ^gin whom is the Spirit, and ^hlay thy hand upon him; 19 and ⁱset him before ^jË-lê-â'zâr the ^kpriest, and before all the congregation; and ^lgive him a charge in their sight. 20 And thou shalt put of thine ^mhonor upon him, that all the congregation of the children of ⁿÏs'râ-êl may ^oobey. 21 And he shall stand before Ë-lê-â'zâr the priest, who shall inquire for him ^pby the judgment of the ^qÛ-rim before Jê-hô'vâh: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Ïs'râ-êl with him, even all the congregation. 22 And Mô'sēs did as Jê-hô'vâh commanded him; and he took Jôshû-â, and set him before Ë-lê-â'zâr the priest, and before all the congregation: 23 and he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as Jê-hô'vâh spake by Mô'sēs.

28 And Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Mô'sēs, saying, 2 ^rCommand the children of Ïs'râ-êl, and say unto them, My ^soblation, my ^tfood for my offerings made by ^ufire, of a sweet savor unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due ^vseason. 3 And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offer-

Var. Rend.—V. 18. the Spirit—a spirit; spirit (i.e. capacity), GRAY. BAEN. V. 20. honor—majesty, GRAY. Chap. 28.—V. 2. my food for—even my food, in; my odor of rest, GRAY. Vs. 2, 6, 8, 13, 24, 27. sweet savor—savor of satisfaction. Vs. 2, 11, 19, 26, 27. offer—*lit.* bring near or present. Vs. 3, 4, 8, 20, 21, 23, 24, 31. offer—*lit.* do. Vs. 3, 9, 27. a year old—of the first year, R. V. 6. It is a—This is the. V. 7. in the holy place—i.e. in the forecourt (Lev. 10:18), *Evo. Ku Ke*. V. 8. at even—between the two evenings. Vs. 13, 21, 29. A tenth part—a several tenth part, R.

ing made by fire which ye shall offer unto Jê-hô'vâh: ^whe-lambs a ^xyear old without ^yblemish, two ^zday by day, for a continual burnt-offering. 4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the ^amorning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer ²at even; 5 and the tenth part of an ^bê-phâh of fine flour for a meal-offering, mingled with the fourth part of a hîn of beaten ^coil. 6 It is a continual burnt-offering, which was ordained in mount Sî'nâi for a sweet savor, an offering made by fire unto Jê-hô'vâh. 7 And the drink-offering thereof shall be the fourth part of a hîn for the one lamb: in the ^dholy place shalt thou pour out a drink-offering of ^estrong drink unto Jê-hô'vâh. 8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meal-offering of the morning, and as the drink-offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô'vâh.

9 And on the ^fsabbath day two he-lambs a year old without blemish, and two tenth parts of an ^gê-phâh of fine flour for a meal offering, mingled with oil, and the drink-offering thereof: 10 this is the burnt-offering of every sabbath, besides the continual burnt-offering, and the drink-offering thereof.

11 And in the ^hbeginnings of your ⁱmonths ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh: two young ^jbullocks, and one ram, seven he-lambs a year old without blemish; 12 and three tenth parts of an ^kê-phâh of fine flour for a meal-offering, mingled with oil, for each bullock; and two tenth parts of fine flour for a meal-offering, mingled with oil, for the one ram; 13 and a tenth part of fine flour mingled

3
w Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
x Year, Lev. 25:8.
y Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
z Day, Lev. 25:8.

4
a Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.
2 Heb. between the two evenings.

5
b Measures, Ex. 36:9.
c Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

7
d Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
e See "Wine," Lev. 10:9.

9
f Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

11
g Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
h Month, Gen. 7:11.
i Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

14

- a* Offering, Gen. 22:2.
b Measure, Ex. 36:9.
c Wine, Lev. 10:9.
d Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
e Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
f Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
g Month, Gen. 7:11.
h Year, Lev. 25:8.

15

- i* Goat, Deut. 14:4.

16

- j* Passover, Ex. 12:3.

17

- k* Feast, Num. 29:39.
l Seven, Gen. 2:2.
m Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.

18

- n* Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
o Labor, Ex. 23:12.

19

- p* Blemish, Lev. 5:18.

22

- q* Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

23

- r* Morning, Ps. 65:8.

24

- e* Food, Gen. 9:3.
1 Heb. *bread*.

with oil for a meal-offering unto every lamb; for a burnt-offering of a sweet savor, an offering made by fire unto Jê-hô²vâh. 14 And their ^a drink-offerings shall be half a ^b hîn of ^c wine for a ^d bullock, and the third part of a hîn for the ^e ram, and the fourth part of a hîn for a ^f lamb: this is the burnt-offering of every ^g month throughout the months of the ^h year. 15 And one ⁱ he-goat for a sin-offering unto Jê-hô²vâh; it shall be offered besides the continual burnt-offering, and the drink-offering thereof.

16 And in the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month, is Jê-hô²vâh's ^j passover. 17 And on the fifteenth day of this month shall be a ^k feast: ^l seven days shall ^m unleavened bread be eaten. 18 In the first day shall be a holy convocation: ⁿ ye shall do no servile ^o work; 19 but ye shall offer an offering made by fire, a burnt-offering unto Jê-hô²vâh: two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven he-lambs a year old; they shall be unto you without ^p blemish; 20 and their meal-offering, fine flour mingled with oil: three tenth parts shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth parts for the ram; 21 a tenth part shalt thou offer for every lamb of the seven lambs; 22 and one he-goat for a sin-offering, to make ^q atonement for you. 23 Ye shall offer these besides the burnt-offering of the ^r morning, which is for a continual burnt-offering. 24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, for seven days, the ^s food of the offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô²vâh: it shall be

offered besides the continual burnt-offering, and the drink-offering thereof. 25 And on the seventh day ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 Also in ^t the day of the ^u first-fruits, when ye offer a new meal-offering unto Jê-hô²vâh in your *feast of weeks*, ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work; 27 but ye shall offer a burnt-offering for a sweet savor unto Jê-hô²vâh: two young bullocks, one ram, seven he-lambs a year old; 28 and their meal-offering, fine flour mingled with oil, three tenth parts for each bullock, two tenth parts for the one ram, 29 a tenth part for every lamb of the seven lambs; 30 one he-goat, to make atonement for you. 31 Besides the continual burnt-offering, and the meal-offering thereof, ye shall offer them (they shall be unto you without blemish), and their drink-offerings.

29 And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: it is a day of blowing of ^v trumpets unto you. 2 And ye shall offer a burnt-offering for a sweet savor unto Jê-hô²vâh: one young bullock, one ram, seven he-lambs a year old without blemish; 3 and their meal-offering, fine flour mingled with oil, three tenth parts for the bullock, two tenth parts for the ram, 4 and one tenth part for every lamb of the seven lambs; 5 and one he-goat for a sin-offering, to make atonement for you; 6 besides the burnt-offering of the new ^w moon, and the meal-offering thereof, and the continual burnt-offering and the meal-offering thereof, and their drink-

26

- t* See "Feasts" Num. 29:39.
u See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.

1

- v* Trumpets, Num. 10:2.

6

- w* Moon, Ps. 136:9.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 15, 22, 30. he-goat—shaggy buck. **Chap. 29.**—Vs. 2, 6, 8, 13, 36. sweet savor—savor of satisfaction. **V. 5.** he-goat—shaggy buck: *so throughout*.

6

a Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.

7

c Month, Gen. 7:11.
d Affliction of Soul, Job 4:15.
e Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
f Labor, Ex. 23:12.

8

g Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
h Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
i Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
j Blemish, Lev. 5:18.

9

k Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

11

l Goat, Deut. 14:4.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.

12

n See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.

offerings, according unto their ^a ordinance, for a sweet savor, an offering made by ^b fire unto Jê-hô²vâh.

7 And on the tenth day of this seventh ^c month ye shall have a holy convocation; and ye shall ^{d e} afflict your souls: ye shall do no manner of ^f work; 8 but ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto Jê-hô²vâh for a sweet savor: one young ^g bullock, one ^h ram, seven ⁱ he-lambs a year old; they shall be unto you without ^j blemish; 9 and their meal-offering, fine flour mingled with ^k oil, three tenth parts for the bullock, two tenth parts for the one ram, 10 a tenth part for every lamb of the seven lambs: 11 one ^l he-goat for a ^m sin-offering; besides the sin-offering of atonement, and the continual burnt-offering, and the meal-offering thereof, and their drink-offerings.

12 And on ⁿ the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto Jê-hô²vâh seven days: 13 and ye shall offer a burnt-offering, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto Jê-hô²vâh; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, fourteen he-lambs a year old; they shall be without blemish; 14 and their meal-offering, fine flour mingled with oil, three tenth parts for every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth parts for each ram of the two rams, 15 and a tenth part for every lamb of the fourteen lambs; 16 and one he-goat for a sin-offering; besides the continual burnt-offering, the meal-offering thereof, and the drink-offering thereof.

17 And on the second day *ye*

Var. Rend.—Vs. 8, 13, 17, 20, 23, 32, 36. a year old—of the first year, R. V. 10. a tenth part—a several tenth part, R.

shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen he-lambs a year old without blemish; 18 and their meal-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number, after the ordinance; 19 and one he-goat for a sin-offering; besides the continual burnt-offering, and the meal-offering thereof, and their drink-offerings.

20 And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen he-lambs a year old without blemish; 21 and their meal-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number, after the ordinance; 22 and one he-goat for a sin-offering; besides the continual burnt-offering, and the meal-offering thereof, and the drink-offering thereof.

23 And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, fourteen he-lambs a year old without blemish; 24 their meal-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number, after the ordinance; 25 and one he-goat for a sin-offering; besides the continual burnt-offering, the meal-offering thereof, and the drink-offering thereof.

26 And on the fifth ^o day nine bullocks, two rams, fourteen he-lambs a year old without blemish; 27 and their ^p meal-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number, after the ordinance; 28 and one he-goat for a sin-offering; besides the continual burnt-offering, and the meal-offering thereof, and the drink-offering thereof.

26

o Day, Lev. 25:8.

27

p Offering, Gen. 22:2.

29
a Blemish, Lev.
5:18.

29 And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, fourteen he-lambs a year old without ^a blemish; 30 and their meal-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number, after the ordinance; 31 and one he-goat for a sin-offering; besides the continual burnt-offering, the meal-offering thereof, and the drink-offerings thereof.

32
b Seven, Gen.
2:2.

32 And on the ^b seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, fourteen he-lambs a year old without blemish; 33 and their meal-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number, after the ordinance; 34 and one he-goat for a sin-offering; besides the continual burnt-offering, the meal-offering thereof, and the drink-offering thereof.

35
c Labor, Ex.
23:12.

35 On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile ^c work; 36 but ye shall offer a burnt-offering, an offering made by ^d fire, of a

36
d Fire, Lev.
10:2.

Var. Rend.—V. 39. set feasts—appointed seasons (See on Lev. 23:2). **Chap. 30.**—V. 2. bond—*Viz. to restrict himself from anything.*

sweet savor unto Jê-hôz-vâh: one bullock, one ram, seven he-lambs a year old without blemish; 37 their meal-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the ordinance: 38 and one he-goat for a sin-offering; besides the continual burnt-offering, and the meal-offering thereof, and the drink-offering thereof.

39 These ye shall offer unto Jê-hôz-vâh in your set † feasts, besides your vows, and your freewill-offerings, for your burnt-offerings, and for your meal-offerings, and for your drink-offerings, and for your peace-offerings. * 40 And ^e Môz-sêš told the children of † Îs-râ-êl according to all that ^g Jê-hôz-vâh ^h commanded Môz-sêš.

30 And Môz-sêš spake unto the heads of the ⁱ tribes of the children of Îs-râ-êl, saying, This is the thing which Jê-hôz-vâh hath commanded. 2 When a man ^j voweth a vow unto Jê-hôz-vâh, or sweareth an oath to bind his ^k soul with a bond, he shall not ^l break his

40
* Ch. 31 in Hebrew.
^e Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^f Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^g God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
1
ⁱ Tribes, Num. 36:9.
2
^j Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^k Soul, Job 4:15.
^l Heb. *profane.*

† FEASTS.—Human Origin: (1) Hospitality.—Abram—Gen. 18:3–8. Lot—Gen. 19:3. Nabal—I Sam. 25:36. Ahasuerus—Esth. 1:2. Vashti—Esth. 1:9. Esther's—Esth. 6:4, 6, 8; 7:1–8. Job's Sons—Job 1:13. Matthew (Levi)—Lu. 5:29. Pharisee's Dinner—Lu. 11:37, 38. Martha's Supper—John 12:2. Jesus—John 21:9–15.

Special Occasions.—Weaning of Isaac—Gen. 21:8. Feast unto Jehovah.—In Egypt—Ex. 5:23; 10:9. In Wilderness—Ex. 23:5, 6.

Idolatrous.—Aaron's Golden Calf—Ex. 32:6. Moabites—Num. 25:1, 9. Jeroboam—I Ki. 12:32. Belshazzar—Dan. 5:1, 31.

For Reconciliation.—Jacob and Brethren—Gen. 31:54. Isaac and Abimelech—Gen. 26:30. Joseph and Brethren—Gen. 43:16–32.

Marriage.—Laban—Gen. 29:22. Sampson—Ju. 14:10. Esther—Esth. 2:18. Parable of—Mt. 22:2. Ten Virgins—Mt. 25:1. Cana—John 2:1. The Lamb—Rev. 19:7, 8, 9.

Birthday.—Pharaoh—Gen. 40:20. Herod—Mk. 6:21.

Commemorative.—(1) Purim (Lots), celebrated on 14th and 15th days of Adar (March), the Time Jews were delivered from Haman. Joyous, Book of Esther read—Esth. Chap. 9. (2) Dedication. Solomon instituted 7-Days' Feast—II Chr. 7:9. Judas Maccabæus re-established Temple and Altar Worship in 165 B.C. See "IV Macc. 59:2." Called "Feast of Lights." Occurred in Winter—John 10:22.

FEASTS.—Divine Origin: Called "Set Feasts"—Lev. 23:2, 4, 37, 44; Num. 29:39; II Chr. 8:13; Ez. 46:9. Renewed: *By*

David—I Chr. 23:31. *By Hezekiah*—II Chr. 31:3. *By Solomon*—II Chr. 8:13. *By Ezra*—Ezra 3:5. To meet Expense of—Neh. 10:32. Hatred of God—Is. 1:14; Amos 5:21. To Cease—Hos. 2:11; Amos. 8:10.

Seven Days'.—Ex. 23:18; Deut. 16:13, 15; Ju. 14:12; Ez. 45:21, 25.

Seventh Month.—Num. 29:1; I Ki. 8:2; II Chr. 5:3; Neh. 8:14; Ez. 45:25. Offering at: Burnt-, Meal-, Peace-, Sin-, Drink-, of Oil, and a Sacrifice—Lev. 23:37; Ez. 45:15, 17, 25; 46:2, 4.

Events at Time of.—Lu. 2:41, 42; John 4:45; 5:1; 7:2–14; 11:56. Jesus teaches at—John 2:23; 7:37; 10:22. Jesus coming to—John 12:12. Greeks at—John 12:20. Buy for—John 13:29. Invite Poor—Lu. 14:13, 14.

Three a Year.—Ex. 23:14; Deut. 16:16; II Chr. 8:13.

(1) The Sabbath.—Lev. 23:3, 38; I Chr. 8:31; II Chr. 8:13; 31:3; Neh. 10:33; Ez. 45:17; 46:1, 3.

The New Moon.—I Chr. 23:31; II Chr. 8:13; 31:3; Ezra 3:5; Neh. 10:33; Ez. 45:17; 46:1, 3; Hos. 2:11.

Trumpets.—Lev. 25:9; Num. 29:1.

(2) Passover (Followed by Unleavened Bread).—In the Spring Month (Abib), 14th Day—Lev. 23:5–8; Ezra 6:19, 21; Ez. 45:21. Who shall eat of—Ex. 12:43–49. Where eaten—Ex. 12:46. Anniversary of the Exodus—Ex. 12:13, 27; Num. 9:1–14; Deut. 16:1; II Ki. 23:21–23. Kept on leaving Egypt—Ex. 12:28–50; Heb. 11:28. In the Wilderness—Num. 9:3–5. On entering Canaan—Josh. 5:10, 11. Kept by: *Moses*—Ex. 12:21; *Heb.* 11:28. *Joshua*—Josh. 5:10, 11.

²
a Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

³
b Woman,
Ruth 3:9.
c Father, Ex.
21:15.
d House, Deut.
24:10.

⁴
e Peace, Pr.
17:1.

⁵
f Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.

⁶
g Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.
h Husband, I
Cor. 7:16.
i Lips, Job
2:10.

⁷
j Day, Lev.
25:8.

word; he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his ^a mouth. ³ Also when a ^b woman voweth a vow unto Jê-hô'vâh, and bindeth herself by a bond, being in her ^c father's ^d house, in her youth, ⁴ and her father heareth her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father holdeth his ^e peace at her; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. ⁵ But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth, none of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and Jê-hô'vâh will ^f forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

⁶ And if she be ^g married to a ^h husband, while her vows are upon her, or the rash utterance of her ⁱ lips, wherewith she hath bound her soul, ⁷ and her husband hear it, and hold his peace at her in the ^j day that he heareth it; then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. ⁸ But if her husband disallow her in the day that he heareth it, then he shall make void her vow which is upon her, and the rash

Var. Rend.—Vs. 5, 8. disallow her—expresses his disapproval of her. GRAY. V. 10. she vowed—(a woman) hath vowed.

utterance of her lips, wherewith she hath bound her soul: and Jê-hô'vâh will forgive her.

⁹ But the vow of a ^k widow, or of her that is ^l divorced, *even* everything wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand against her. ¹⁰ And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath, ¹¹ and her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand. ¹² But if her husband made them null and void in the day that he heard them, then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and Jê-hô'vâh will forgive her.

¹³ Every vow, and every binding oath to ^m afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void. ¹⁴ But if her husband altogether hold his ⁿ peace at her from day to day, then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he hath established them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard

⁹
k Widow, Lev.
22:13.
l Divorce, Gen.
6:2.

¹³
m Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
n Affliction of
Soul, Job
4:15.

¹⁴
o Peace, Pr.
17:1.

Hezekiah—II Chr. Chap. 30. *Josiah*—II Ki. 23:21; II Chr. 35:1-19. *Ezra*—Ezra 6:19-22. *Christ*—Mt. 26:17, 19; Mk. 14:1, 12; Lu. 22:1, 7, 8; John 13:1. Distinguished from Feast of Unleavened Bread—Lev. 23:6; Num. 28:16-25. No Distinction made in Gospels—Mt. 26:17, 19; Mk. 14:1, 12; Lu. 22:1, 7, 8. At Time of Crucifixion—Mt. 26:2, 17; Mk. 14:1, 12, 16; Lu. 22:1, 11, 15; John 19:14; 31:42. Paschal Lamb eaten at—Ex. 12:3-15; Lu. 22:7. Where killed—Deut. 16:5-7. By Levites—II Chr. 30:17; 35:3-11; Ezra 6:20. Blood sprinkled—Ex. 12:7; II Chr. 30:16. No Broken Bones—Ex. 12:45; Num. 9:12 (see John 19:33, 36). Roasted Whole—Ex. 12:8, 9; II Chr. 35:13. Eaten with Wine—Mt. 26:27-29; Lu. 22:15-20. Bitter Herbs—Ex. 12:8; Num. 9:11. Unleavened Bread—Ex. 12:8, 15, 20; 13:3, 6; 7:23, 15; Lev. 23:6; Num. 9:11; Deut. 16:3, 4; Mk. 14:12. Figurative—I Cor. 5:8. Hastily—Ex. 12:11. Punishment for eating Leavened Bread—Ex. 12:15. A Prisoner released at—Mt. 27:15; Lu. 23:18-20. Christ as: Lamb of God, our Passover—I Cor. 5:7. Take away Sin—John 1:29. Perfect Sacrifice—Mt. 27:35-43; Mk. 15:22-32; Lu. 23:33-42. No Bones broken—John 19:33, 36. The Lord's Supper a Memorial of Him—Lu. 22:19; I Cor. 11:26.

Unleavened Bread (following Passover).—As a Memorial—Ex. 12:14-21; 23:15; 34:18, 25. On 15th Day of Month

(Abib)—Lev. 23:6; Num. 28:17. Commanded to attend—Deut. 16:8, 16. Assembled for—II Chr. 30:13, 21; 35:17; Ezra 6:22; Ezr. 45:15; Lu. 22:1, 7; Acts 12:3; 20:7. Kept Idolatrously—I Ki. 12:32.

(3) **Pentecost** (or, **Weeks**, or, **Harvest**).—In the Month Nisan. It was held 50 Days after Passover. Hence called "Feast of Weeks," *i.e.* Seven Times Seven Weeks; the Following Day being 50th—Ex. 34:22; Lev. 23:17, 21; Num. 28:26; Deut. 16:9-12. Loaves called "First-fruits"—Lev. 23:17. Holy Spirit given on—Acts 2:1-4. "First-fruits" of Spirit's Work—Acts 2:38-41. The Beginning—Acts 11:15. Christ the "First-fruits" of them that slept—I Cor. 15:20.

(4) **Tabernacles** (or, **Ingatherings** at End of the Year).—Seventh Month (Tishri)—Ex. 23:16; 34:22; Ezr. 45:21. A Remembrance of the Time the Israelites dwelt in Booths—Lev. 23:34-42; Neh. 8:14-16. Kept 7 Days—Lev. 23:34; Num. 29:12; Deut. 16:13, 15. Every 7th Year at Occurrence of this Feast a Sabbatical Year began—Deut. 31:10-12; Neh. 8:18.

(5) **Sabbatical Year**.—Lev. 25:43. **JUBILEE**, Joy in Liberty, Freedom of Slaves—Lev. 25:8-12. Fixed Price of Land—Lev. 25:13, 16. Occurred every 50 Years—Lev. 25:10, 11, 12.

- 15**
a Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
- 16**
b Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
e Moses, Ex. 3:4.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
h Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
i Father, Ex. 21:15.
j Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
- 2**
k Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
l Midianites, Ju. 6:1.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.
n Ch. 20:24, 26; 27:13.
- 3**
o War, Josh. 22:12.
p Lev. 26:25.
- 4**
q Tribes, Num. 36:9.
- 6**
r Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
s Priest, Ex. 28:1.
t Vessels of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
u Trumpets, Num. 10:2.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
- 7**
w Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.

them. 15 But if he shall make them null and void after that he hath heard them, then he shall ^abear her iniquity. 16 These are the ^bstatutes, which ^cJê-hôz-vâh ^dcommanded ^eMô'sêš, between ^fa man and his ^gh wife, between ⁱa father and his ^jdaughter, being in her youth, in her father's house.

31 And Jê-hôz-vâh spake unto Mô'sêš, saying, 2 ^kAvenge the children of Īš-râ-êl of the ^lMid'î-ân-ites: afterward shalt thou be ^mn gathered unto thy people. 3 And Mô'sêš spake unto the people, saying, Arm ye men from among you for the ⁿwar, that they may go against Mid'î-ân, to execute ^pJê-hôz-vâh's vengeance on Mid'î-ân. 4 Of every ^qtribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Īš-râ-êl, shall ye send to the war. 5 So there were delivered, out of the thousands of Īš-râ-êl, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war. 6 And Mô'sêš sent them, a thousand of every tribe, to the war, them and *Phîn'ê-hâs the son of ^rĒ-lê-â'zâr the ^spriest, to the war, with the ^tvessels of the sanctuary and the ^utrumpets for the alarm in his ^vhand. 7 And they warred against Mid'î-ân, as Jê-hôz-vâh commanded Mô'sêš; and they slew every ^wmale. 8 And they

Var. Rend.—Chap. 31.—Vs. 3-6, 21, 27, 28. war—the host. V. 6. and the trumpets for the alarm—even the alarm clations (ch. 10:9); trumpets for the blast, GRAY. V. 10. places—districts; encampments—enclosures, GRAY. V. 13. princes—chiefs. V. 16. trespass—unfaithfulness.

***PHINEHAS** (*High Priest*).—Son of Eleazar—Ex. 6:25; I Chr. 6:4, 50. Slays Zimri and Cozbi and is promised an Everlasting Priesthood—Num. 25:7-15; Ps. 106:30. Ruler of the Korahites—I Chr. 9:20. Carries Trumpets to War against Midian—Num. 31:6. Against Reubenites—Josh. 22:13-32. Inquires of the Lord—Ju. 20:28. Property of—In Ephraim—Josh. 24:33.

Son of Eli.—I Sam. 1:3. Sin and Death of—Carries the Ark against Philistines and is slain—I Sam. 4:4, 11, 17. Death of his Wife—I Sam. 4:19-22.

† **GOODS.**—Carried away those of Lot, Sodom, etc.—Gen. 14:12, 16, 21. Jacob departs with—Gen. 31:17-18. Law

slew the ^xkings of Mid'î-ân with the rest of their slain: ^yĒ'vî, and Rê-kēm, and ^zZûr, and Īlûr, and Rê-bâ, the five kings of Mid'î-ân: ^aBâ'lâam also the son of Bê'ôr they slew with the ^bsword. 9 And the children of Īš-râ-êl took ^ccaptive the ^dwomen of Mid'î-ân and their ^elittle ones; and all their cattle, and all their ^fg flocks, and all their ^g goods, they took for a prey. 10 And all their ^h cities in the places wherein they dwelt, and all their ⁱ encampments, they ^j burnt with fire. 11 And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of man and of ^k beast. 12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Mô'sêš, and unto Ē-lê-â'zâr the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of ^lĪš-râ-êl, unto the ^mcamp at the plains of ⁿMô'âb, which are by the ^oJordan at ^pJêr'î-elhō.

13 And Mô'sêš, and Ē-lê-â'zâr the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp. 14 And Mô'sêš was wroth with the officers of the host, the ^q captains of thousands and the captains of hundreds, who came from the service of the war. 15 And Mô'sêš said unto them,

concerning Stolen Goods—Ex. 22:7-9. Earth swallows Korah and Goods—Num. 16:31-33. Israel takes Goods of Midian—Num. 31:9-12. Aided their Priests in Removal—Ju. 18:21. Cyrus urges Help for Israel—Ezra 1:4-6. Spoiling the Strong Man—Mt. 12:29; Mk. 3:27; Lu. 11:21. Delivers Goods to Servants—Mt. 25:14. Ask not for Return of—Lu. 6:30. The Rich Man—Lu. 12:15-21. Prodigal Son—Lu. 15:12-13. Unjust Steward—Lu. 16:1. Leave Goods where they are—Lu. 17:31. Zachæus—Half of my Goods—Lu. 19:8. Sold their Goods—Acts 2:45. If I bestow all my Goods—I Cor. 13:3. Took joyfully the Spoiling of—Heb. 10:34. Whoso hath this World's—I John 3:17. I have gotten Riches—Rev. 3:17. See "Possessions"—Mk. 10:22. "Wealth"—Josh. 22:8.

† **ENCAMPMENT.**—Job 19:12; Ps. 27:3; Zech. 9:8. **Israelites encamp.**—Ex. 13:20; 14:2; 15:27; 18:5; Num. 33:10-46; Josh. 4:19; 5:10; Ju. 6:4; 20:19; II Sam. 11:11; 12:28; I Ki. 16:15, 16; II Chr. 32:1.

Forces of Five Kings.—Josh. 10:5-34. Of Abimelech—Ju. 9:50. Ammon—Ju. 10:17; I Sam. 11:1. Philistines—I Sam. 13:16; I Chr. 11:15. See "Israel in the Wilderness"—Deut. 4:1.

- 8**
x King, Deut. 17:15.
y Josh. 13:21.
z Ch. 25:15.
a Balaam, Num. 22:5.
b Sword, Ju. 7:20.
- 9**
c Captivity, Num. 24:22.
d Women in Captivity, Lu. 3:9.
e Children, Gen. 3:16.
f Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
g Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
- 10**
h Cities, Gen. 4:17.
i Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.
- 11**
j Animals, Gen. 2:20.
k Beast, Rev. 15:2.
- 12**
l Israel, Deut. 4:1.
m Encampment, Num. 31:10.
n Moab, Ju. 11:18.
o Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
p Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
- 14**
q Captain, Num. 2:3.

15
a Women, Ruth 3:9.
b Life, Gen. 2:7.

16
c Ch. 25:1-9.
d Balaam, Num. 22:5.
e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
f Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
g Plague, Ex. 7:18.
h God, Gen. 1:1.

17
i Deut. 7:2; 20:16-18.
j Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
k Children, Gen. 3:16.
l Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

19
m Ch. 19:11-22.
n Seven, Gen. 2:2.
o See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

20
p Clothing, Job 31:19.
q Skin, Lev. 8:17.
r Goat, Deut. 14:4.
s Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
t Wood, Ex. 31:5.

21
u Statute, Neh. 9:14.
v Law, Deut. 31:24.

22
w Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
x Silver, Job 22:25.
y Brass, Josh. 22:8.
z Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
a See "Metals," Job 19:24.

23
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
c Water of Separation, Ps. 95:5.

24
d Washings, I Ki. 7:26.

Have ye saved all the ^a women ^b alive? 16 ^c Behold, these caused the children of ^d Iš-rā-ēl, through the counsel of ^e Bā-lāam, to commit ^f trespass against Jē-hō-^gvāh in the ^h matter of Pē-ōr, and so the ⁱ plague was among the congregation of ^j Jē-hō-^kvāh. 17 ^l Now therefore kill every ^m male among the ⁿ little ones, and ^o kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him. 18 But all the women-children, that have not known man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves. 19 ^p And encamp ye without the camp ^q seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify yourselves on the third day and on the seventh day, ye and your captives. 20 And as to every ^r garment, and all that is made ^s of skin, and all work of ^t goats' ^u hair, and all things made of ^v wood, ye shall purify yourselves.

21 And ^w Ē-lē-ā-^xzār the priest said unto the men of war that went to the battle, This is the ^y statute of the ^z law which Jē-hō-^avāh hath commanded Mō-^bšēš: 22 howbeit the ^c gold, and the ^d silver, the ^e brass, the ^f iron, the ^g tin, and the lead, 23 everything that may abide the ^h fire, ye shall make to go through the fire, and it shall be clean; nevertheless it shall be purified with the ⁱ water for impurity: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make to go through the water. 24 And ye shall ^j wash your clothes on the seventh day, and

Var. Rend.—V. 19. encamp ye—pitch your tents. Vs. 19, 20. purify—purge from sin. V. 22. brass—*Rather* copper. V. 23. purified—purged from sin. for impurity—of separation, R. V. 28. levy—heave or lift off (see Ex. 25:2). Vs. 28, 30, 33. oxen—beeves, R. Vs. 30, 47. tabernacle—dwelling-place. V. 32. the prey, over and above the booty—*Or*, the prey, in addition to the spoil, *Ge. Kn.* Men of War—People of the host. to war—in the host.

ye shall be clean; and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 And Jē-hō-^avāh spake unto Mō-^bšēš, saying, 26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of ^c man and of ^d ^e beast, thou, and ^f Ē-lē-ā-^gzār the priest, and the heads of the ^h fathers' ⁱ houses of the congregation; 27 and divide the prey into two parts: between the men skilled in war, that went out to battle, and all the congregation. 28 And levy a tribute unto Jē-hō-^jvāh of the men of war that went out to battle: one ^k soul of five hundred, ^l both of the persons, and of the ^m oxen, and of the ⁿ asses, and of the ^o flocks: 29 take it of their half, and give it unto ^p Ē-lē-ā-^qzār the priest, for Jē-hō-^rvāh's ^s heave-offering. 30 And of the children of Iš-rā-ēl's half, thou shalt take one drawn out of every fifty, of the persons, of the oxen, of the asses, and of the flocks, *even* of all the cattle, and give them unto the ^t Lē-^uvites, that keep the charge of the ^v tabernacle of Jē-hō-^wvāh. 31 And Mō-^xšēš and ^y Ē-lē-ā-^zzār the priest did as Jē-hō-^avāh commanded Mō-^bšēš.

32 Now the prey, over and above the booty which the men of ^c war took, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand ^d sheep, 33 and threescore and twelve thousand oxen, 34 and threescore and one thousand ^e asses, 35 and

26
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
g Animals, Gen. 2:20.
h Father, Ex. 21:15.
i House, Deut. 24:10.

28
j Soul, Job 4:15.
k Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
l Asses, Num. 31:34.
m Flocks, Lu. 12:32.

29
n Offering, Gen. 22:2.

30
o Levite, Num. 1:47.
p Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

32
q War, Josh. 22:12.
r Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

* **ASSES:** Used for Transportation.—Gen. 42:26; 44:3; 45:23; I Sam. 25:18; II Sam. 16:2; I Chr. 12:40; II Chr. 28:15; Neh. 13:15; Job 1:3; Is. 30:6.

Numbers of.—Num. 31:34, 39, 45; Ju. 19:3, 10; II Sam. 16:1; II Ki. 4:22; Ezra 2:67; Neh. 7:69; Job 42:12. A troop of—Is. 21:7.

A White Ass.—Ye that ride on—Ju. 5:10.

Jesus rode on.—John 12:14, 15. Ass's Colt—Gen. 49:11. The King cometh, sitting upon Ass's Colt—Zech. 9:9; Mt. 21:5; John 12:15.

Wild Asses.—Figurative—Job 24:5. Wild Ass—Job 39:5; Ps. 104:11; Is. 32:14; Jer. 14:6.

Dumb Ass.—II Pet. 2:16.

Miscellaneous.—Abram owned—Gen. 12:16; 24:35; 30:43. Jacob owned—Gen. 32:5, 15; 34:28. Zibeon—Gen. 36:24.

35
a Women,
Ruth, 3:9.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.

36
c See v. 27.

37
d God, Gen. 1:1.

41
e Moses, Ex.
3:4.
f Offering, Gen.
22:2.
g Eleazar,
Deut. 10:6.
h Priest, Ex.
28:1.
i Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.

42
j Israel, Deut.
4:1.

thirty and two thousand persons in all, of the ^a women that had not known ^b man by lying with him. 36 And the ^c half, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep: 37 and ^d Jè-hō-vāh's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen. 38 And the oxen were thirty and six thousand; of which Jè-hō-vāh's tribute was threescore and twelve. 39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which Jè-hō-vāh's tribute was threescore and one. 40 And the persons were sixteen thousand; of whom Jè-hō-vāh's tribute was thirty and two persons. 41 And ^e Mō-šēs gave the tribute, which was Jè-hō-vāh's ^f heave-offering, unto ^g Ē-lē-ā-zār the ^h priest, as Jè-hō-vāh ⁱ commanded Mō-šēs.

42 And of the children of ^j Īs-rā-ēl's half, which Mō-šēs divided off from the men that warred 43 (now the congregation's half was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand, seven thousand and five hundred sheep, 44 and thirty and six thousand oxen, 45 and thirty thousand and five hundred asses, 46 and sixteen thousand persons), 47 even of the children of Īs-rā-ēl's half, Mō-šēs took one drawn out of every fifty, both of

Var. Rend.—V. 42. warred—belonged to the host. V. 50. armlets—necklaces. V. 52. offered—heaved or lifted off.

man and of ^k ^l beast, and gave them unto the ^m Lē-vites, that kept the charge of the ⁿ tabernacle of Jè-hō-vāh; as Jè-hō-vāh commanded Mō-šēs.

48 And the officers that were over the thousands of the host, the ^o captains of thousands, and the captains of hundreds, came near unto Mō-šēs; 49 and they said unto Mō-šēs, Thy ^p servants have taken the sum of the men of war that are under our charge, and there lacketh not one man of us. 50 And we have brought Jè-hō-vāh's oblation, what every man hath gotten, of jewels of ^q gold, ankle-chains, and bracelets, signet-rings, ear-rings, and ^r armlets, to make ^s atonement for our souls before Jè-hō-vāh. 51 And Mō-šēs and Ē-lē-ā-zār the priest took the gold of them, even all wrought ^t jewels. 52 And all the gold of the heave-offering that they offered up to Jè-hō-vāh, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty ^u shēk-ēls. 53 ^v (For the men of ^w war had taken booty, every man for himself.) 54 And Mō-šēs and Ē-lē-ā-zār the ^x priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the ^y tent of meeting, for a ^z memorial for the children of Īs-rā-ēl before Jè-hō-vāh.

32 Now the children of ^z Reu-bēn and the children of Gad had a very great

47
k Beast, Rev.
15:2.
l Animals, Gen.
2:20.
m Levites, Num.
1:47.
n Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.

48
o Captain,
Num. 2:3.

49
p Servants, Ex.
21:2.

50
q Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
r Or, necklaces.
s Atonement,
Lev. 1:4.
t Atonement
for souls, Job
4:15.

52
t Money, Ex.
12:44.

53
u See v. 32.
v War, Josh.
22:12.

54
w Priest, Ex.
28:1.
x Tent of
Meeting,
Num. 24:5.
y Memorial, Is.
57:8.

1
z See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

Benjamin—Gen. 43:18. Balaam and his Ass—Num. Chap. 22. The Murrain upon Asses—Ex. 9:3. Joshua owned—Josh. 7:24. Asses Smitten—I Sam. 22:19. Took away—I Sam. 27:9. Left—II Ki. 7:7. Saul seeks his Father's—I Sam. 9:3; 10:14. Asses found—I Sam. 10:2, 16. Does not each loose his Ass on Sabbath—Lu. 13:15. Or having fallen in Pit—Lu. 14:5.

Provender for.—Gen. 43:24; 47:17; Ju. 19:19, 21; Job 1:14; Is. 30:24.

Laws concerning.—Ex. 13:13; 23:4, 5. Levy Tribute—Num. 31:28, 30. Thou shalt not plow with an Ox and Ass together—Deut. 22:10.

*** JEWELS: Offering unto Jehovah.**—Ex. 35:22. Ankle Chains, Bracelets, Signet Rings, Ear Rings and Armlets—Num. 31:50; Is. 3:18-24.

Fair Jewels.—Ez. 16:17, 39; 23:26.

For Ephod.—Ex. 35:9; 39:6.

Breastplate.—Ex. 39:15, 16, 19, 21. Chains—Ex. 39:18. Engraved Plate—Ex. 39:30.

Of Silver or Gold.—Gen. 24:53; Ex. 3:22; 11:2; 12:35; 35:22; Num. 31:50, 51; I Sam. 6:8; 6:15; Pr. 11:22.

Wisdom not exchanged for.—Job 28:17, 19.

Signet as a Seal.—Dan. 6:17; Hag. 2:23.

Taken from Dead.—II Chr. 20:25.

Worn by Women.—By Vain Women—Is. 3:18-24; I Tim. 2:9. Ear Rings—Gen. 24:47; 35:4, 22; Ez. 16:12. Nose

1
a Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
b Jazer, II Sam.
24:35.

2
c Princes, Num.
2:7.

3
d Josh. 16:5;
I Chr. 2:54.
e Dibon, Num.
21:30.
1 In v. 36,
Beth-nimrah.
f Heshbon,
Num. 21:25.
2 In v. 38,
Sibmah.
3 In v. 38,
Baal-meon.

4
g Land, Gen.
23:15.
h Servant, Ex.
21:2.

5
i Possession,
Mk. 10:22.
j Jordan, Josh.
15:5.

7
k Ch. 13:27;
14:4.

8
l Father, Ex.
21:15.
m Kadesh,
Deut. 1:19.
n See "Journeys
of Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
o Canaan, Gen.
13:7.

9
p See "Spies,"
Josh. 2:1.
q Valley, Josh.
8:13.
r Eshcol, Num.
13:23.
s Heart, Acts
15:9.

multitude of ^acattle: and when they saw the land of ^bJā-zēr, and the land of *Gīl-ē-ād, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle; 2 the children of Gad and the children of Reu^bben came and spake unto Mō^sšes, and to Ē^l-lē-ā-zār the priest, and unto the ^cprinces of the congregation, saying, 3 ^aĀt-ā-rōth, and ^cDī^bōn, and Jā-zēr, and ¹Nīm⁴-rāh, and ¹Hēsh⁴bōn, and Ē^l-lē-ā⁴lēh, and ²Se⁴bām, and Ne⁴bōb, and ³Be⁴ōn, 4 the ^oland which Jē^h-hō⁴vāh smote before the congregation of Īs⁴-rā-ēl, is a land for cattle; and thy ^hservants have cattle. 5 And they said, If we have found favor in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a ⁱpossession; bring us not over the ^jJordan.

6 And Mō^sšes said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reu^bben, Shall your brethren go to the war, and shall ye sit here? 7 ^kAnd wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Īs⁴-rā-ēl from going over into the land which Jē^h-hō⁴vāh hath given them? 8 Thus did your ^lfathers, when I sent them from ^mKā⁴-dēsh-bār⁴-nē-ā to see the ^oland. 9 For when ^pthey went up unto the ^qvalley of ^rĒsh⁴-ēōl, and saw the land, they discouraged the ^sheart of

Var. Rend.—Chap. 32.—V. 2. princes—chiefs. V. 5. favor—grace, R. V. 14. an increase—a brood, GRAY. V. 15. will—shall, R. V. 17. We ourselves will be ready armed to go before—we will equip ourselves hastening before, GRAY. Vs. 17, 36. fortified—fenced, R.

the children of Īs⁴-rā-ēl, that they should not go into the land which Jē^h-hō⁴vāh had given them. 10 And Jē^h-hō⁴vāh's ^uanger was kindled in that day, and he ^vsware, saying, 11 ^wSurely none of the men that ^xcame up out of ^yĒ⁴-g⁴ypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I ^zsware unto ^aAbraham, unto ^bĪ⁴-šāae, and unto ^cJacob; ^dbecause they have not wholly followed me: 12 save ^eĈā⁴lēb the son of Jē^h-phūn⁴-nēh the Kēn⁴-iz-zite, and ^fJōsh⁴-ū-ā the son of ^gNūn; because they have wholly followed Jē^h-hō⁴vāh. 13 ^hAnd Jē^h-hō⁴vāh's anger was kindled against Īs⁴-rā-ēl, and he made them wander to and fro in the wilderness forty years, until all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of Jē^h-hō⁴vāh, was consumed. 14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of ⁱsinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of Jē^h-hō⁴vāh toward Īs⁴-rā-ēl. 15 For if ye turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the ^kwilderness; and ye will destroy all this people.

16 And they came near unto him, and said, We will build ^lsheepfolds here for our cattle, and ^mcities for our ⁿlittle ones: 17 but we ourselves will be ready ^oarmed to go before the children of Īs⁴-rā-ēl, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fortified cities because of the inhabitants of the land. 18 ^pWe will not

10
t Anger, Pr.
15:1.
u Wrath of God,
Gen. 1:1.
v Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.

11
w Ch. 14:28-30.
x Deliverance
from Bond-
age, Ex.
15:13.
y Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
z Old and New
Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.
a Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
b Isaac, Gen.
21:3.
c Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
d Covenants
Conditional,
Gen. 17:2.

12
e Caleb, Josh.
14:6.
f Joshua, Josh.
1:1.
g Nun, I Chr.
7:27.

13
h Ch. 14:33-35.

14
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j Wicked, Ex.
23:7.

15
k Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.

16
l See "Sheep,"
Deut. 14:4.
m Cities, Gen.
4:17.
n Children, Gen.
3:16.

17
o War, Josh.
22:12.

18
p Josh. 22:1-4.

Rings—Ex. 24:47; Is. 3:21. Bracelets—Gen. 24:22, 30, 47; Gen. 35:22; Is. 3:18; Ez. 16:11. Armlets—Is. 3:18. Golden Ring—Gen. 24:22, 30. Signet Rings—Ex. 35:22. Anklets—Is. 3:18. Armlets—Is. 3:20.

Jewels worn by Men.—Ear Rings—Gen. 35:4; Ex. 32:2, 3; 35:22; Ju. 8:24, 25, 26. Brooches—Gen. 35:22; Ex. 35:22. Signet Rings—Gen. 38:18; Ex. 28:11; 35:22; Jer. 22:24; Lu. 15:22. Pharaoh—Gen. 41:42. King's Ring—Esth. 3:10; 8:2, 8, 10. Armlets—Gen. 35:22; Ex. 35:22. Ring of Gold—Job 42:11.

* GILEAD: A Hard, Rocky Region.—For a Description of its Boundary, see Deut. 3:12-17. Although largely Mountainous, it formed a Broad Tableland on which grew Rich Pasture—Num. 32:1-5.

Its Aromatic Spices and Balm were exported to Egypt.—Gen. 37:25; Jer. 8:22.

It was the Retreat of David when pursued by Absalom.—II Sam. 17:22-29.

Ish-bosheth was made King of Gilead by Abner.—II Sam. 2:8-9.

From this Region, Elijah sprang.—I Ki. 17:1.
Being a Border Land it was exposed to Marauders.—Josh. 17:1, 5-7; I Ki. 22:3-6.

Jesus twice withdrew to this Country.—Mt. 4:1; Mk. 1:12; Lu. 4:1-2; John 10:39-40. See "Ramoth-Gilead"—II Ki. 9:1.

- 18
a Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
- 19
b Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
- 20
d Deut. 3:18. Moses, Ex. 3:4.
- 21
e Israelites must take Possession of Land, Gen. 23:15. Enemy, Job 31:29.
- 22
o Canaan, Gen. 13:7. Possession, Mk. 10:22.
- 23
i Sin, Gen. 3:6. Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
- 24
k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
- 25
l See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26. Servant, Ex. 21:2.
- 26
n Wife, I Cor. 7:16. Flock, Lu. 12:32. Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
- 28
q Eleazar, Deut. 10:6. Priest, Ex. 28:1. Joshua, Josh. 1:1. Nun, I Chr. 7:27. Head, Pr. 20:29. Fathers, Ex. 21:15. House, Deut. 24:10.

return unto our houses, until the children of Īś-rā-ēl have inherited every man his ^a inheritance. 19 For we will not inherit with them on the other side of the ^b Jordan, and forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side of the Jordan eastward.

20 ^c And ^d Mō-šēš said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will arm yourselves to go before Jē-hō-vāh to the war, 21 and every armed man of you will pass over the Jordan before Jē-hō-vāh, ^e until he hath driven out his ^f enemies from before him, 22 and the land is subdued before Jē-hō-vāh; then afterward ye shall return, and be guiltless towards Jē-hō-vāh, and towards Īś-rā-ēl; and this ^g land shall be unto you for a ^h possession before Jē-hō-vāh. 23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against Jē-hō-vāh; and be sure your ⁱ sin will find you out. 24 Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your ^k mouth. 25 And the children of ^l Gad and the children of ^m Reu-bēn spake unto Mō-šēš, saying, Thy ⁿ servants will do as my lord commandeth. 26 Our little ones, our ^o wives, our ^p flocks, and all our ^q cattle, shall be there in the cities of Ġil-ē-ād; 27 but thy servants will pass over, every man that is armed for war, before Jē-hō-vāh to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So Mō-šēš gave charge concerning them to ^r Ē-lē-ā-zār the ^s priest, and to ^t Jōsh-ū-ā the son of ^u Nūn, and to the ^v heads of the ^w fathers' ^x houses of the

Var. Read.—V. 22. be guiltless towards—be quit of obligation at the hands of. GRAY; *So also substantially*, BAEN. V. 27. War—the host. V. 33. with their borders—with (their several) coasts.

^x tribes of the children of Īś-rā-ēl. 29 And Mō-šēš said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reu-bēn will pass with you over the Jordan, every man that is armed to battle, before Jē-hō-vāh, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of ^y Ġil-ē-ād for a possession: 30 but if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Ēā-nān. 31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reu-bēn answered, saying, As Jē-hō-vāh hath said unto thy servants, so will we do. 32 We will pass over armed before Jē-hō-vāh into the land of Ēā-nān, and the possession of our inheritance *shall remain* with us beyond the Jordan.

33 ^z And Mō-šēš gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reu-bēn, and unto the half-tribe of ^a Mā-nāš-sēh the son of ^b Joseph, the kingdom of ^c Sī-hōn king of the ^d Ām-ōr-ites, and the kingdom of ^e Ōg king of ^f Bā-shān, the land, according to the cities thereof with *their* borders, even the cities of the land round about. 34 And the children of Gad built ^g Dī-bōn, and Āt-rōth, and Ār-ō-ēr, 35 and Āt-rōth-shō-phān, and ^h Jā-zēr, and Jōg-bē-hāh, 36 and Bēth-nīm-rāh, and Bēth-hā-rān: fortified cities, and folds for sheep. 37 And the children of Reu-bēn built ⁱ Hēsh-bōn, and Ē-lē-ā-lēh, and Kīr-ī-ā-thā-īm, 38 and Nē-bō, and ^j Bā-āl-mē-ōn, their ^k names being changed, and ^l Sīb-māh: and they gave other

Var. Read.—Chap. 32.—V. 30. pass over with you armed—*Add*, to the war before the Lord, then ye shall transport their household stuff, and their wives and their cattle before you into the land of Canaan, SEPT.

^x Tribe, Num. 36:9.

^y Gilead, Num. 32:1.

33
^z Deut. 3:8-17. Josh. 12:1-6.
^a Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^b Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
^c Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
^d Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
^e Og, Josh. 12:4.
^f Bashan, Josh. 12:4.

34
^g Dibon, Num. 21:30.

35
^h Jazer, II Sam. 24:5.

37
ⁱ Heshbon, Num. 21:35.

38
^j Baal, Ju. 2:13.
^k Names changed, Acts 16:18.
^l Josh. 13:19.

38
a Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
39
b Machir, Num. 26:29.
40
c Moses, Ex. 3:4.
41
d Ju. 10:3.
e Villages, Deut. 2:23.
f Deut. 3:14; Ju. 10:4.
1 That is, *The towns of Jair*.
42
g Ju. 8:11.
2 Heb. *daughters*.
1
h Journey, Jonah 3:4.
3 Or, *stages*.
i Israel, Deut. 4:1.
4 Or, *by which*.
j Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
l Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
m Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
2
n Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
3
o Ex. 12:37.
p Month, Gen. 7:11.
q Day, Lev. 25:8.
r Passover, Ex. 12:3.
s Feasts, Num. 29:39.
t Ex. 14:8.
4
u Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
v First-born, Ex. 13:1.
w Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
x Ex. 12:12.
y Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
z God, Gen. 1:1.
a Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
5
b Succoth, Gen. 33:17.

names unto the cities which they ^a builded. 39 And the children of ^b Mā'ehīr the son of Mā-nās'sēh went to Gīl'ē-ād, and took it, and dispossessed the Ām'ōr-ites that were therein. 40 And ^c Mō'sēs gave Gīl'ē-ād unto Mā'ehīr the son of Mā-nās'sēh; and he dwelt therein. 41 And ^d Jā'ir the son of Mā-nās'sēh went and took the ^e towns thereof, and called them ^f ¹ Hāv'vōth-jā'ir. 42 And ^g Nō'bāh went and took Kē'nāth, and the ² villages thereof, and called it Nō'bāh, after his own name.

33 These are the ^h ³ journeys of the children of ⁱ Īs'rā-ēl, ⁴ when they ^j went forth out of the ^k land of ^l Ē'ġypt by their hosts under the hand of Mō'sēs and ^m Aār'ōn. 2 And Mō'sēs wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the ⁿ commandment of Jē-hō'vāh: and these are their journeys according to their goings out. 3 ^o And they journeyed from Rām'ē-sēs in the first ^p month, on the fifteenth ^q day of the first month; on the morrow after the ^r ³ pass-over the children of Īs'rā-ēl ^t went out with a high hand in the sight of all the Ē'ġypt'īānš, 4 while the Ē'ġypt'īānš were ^u burying all their ^v first-born, whom Jē-hō'vāh had ^w smitten among them: ^x upon their ^y gods also ^z Jē-hō'vāh executed ^a judgments.

5 And the children of Īs'rā-ēl journeyed from Rām'ē-sēs, and encamped in ^b Sū'e-ōth.

Var. Rend.—V. 41, towns—tent-villages, *Ew. Hayvōth-jair*—i.e. the tent-villages of Jair. *Cf.* Deut. 3:14; Ju. 10:4. V. 42, Villages—dependent towns, GRAY, *tit.* daughters. *Chap. 33.*—V. 1, by—according to, the hand—the authority, GRAY, the guidance, BAEN. V. 2, goings out—places of departure; starting places, GRAY. V. 6, encamped—pitched, *r*; so throughout.

6 And they journeyed from Sū'e-ōth, and ^d encamped in Ē'thām, which is in the edge of the ^e wilderness. 7 ^f And they journeyed from Ē'thām, and turned back unto Pī-hā-hī-rōth, which is before Bā'āl-zē-phōn: and they encamped before Mīg'dōl. 8 ^g And they journeyed from before Hā-hī-rōth, and passed through the midst of the ^h sea into the wilderness: and ⁱ they went three days' journey in the wilderness of Ē'thām, and encamped in ^j Mā'rāh. 9 ^k And they journeyed from Mā'rāh, and came unto Ē'līm: and in Ē'līm were twelve ^l ^{*} ⁱ springs of ^m water, and three score and ten ⁿ palm-trees; and they encamped there. 10 And they journeyed from Ē'līm, and encamped by the ^o Red Sea. 11 And they journeyed from the Red Sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sīn. 12 And they journeyed from the wilderness of Sīn, and encamped in Dōph'kāh. 13 And they journeyed from Dōph'kāh, and encamped in Ā'lūsh. 14 And they journeyed from Ā'lūsh, and encamped in ^p Rēph'ī-dīm, where was no water for the people to drink. 15 And they journeyed from Rēph'ī-dīm, and encamped in the wilderness of ^q Sī'nāi. 16 And they journeyed from the wilderness of Sī'nāi, and encamped in ^r Kīb'rōth-hāt-tā'ā-vāh. 17 And they journeyed from Kīb'rōth-hāt-tā'ā-vāh, and encamped in

6
c Ex. 13:20.
d Encampment, Num. 31:10.
e Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
7
f Ex. 14:1, 2.
8
g Ex. 14:22.
h Sea, Ex. 14:21.
i Ex. 15:22.
j Marah, Ex. 15:23.
9
k Ex. 15:27.
l Springs, Num. 23:9.
m Water, Ps. 95:5.
n See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
10
o Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.
14
p Rephidim, Ex. 17:1.
15
q Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
16
r Kibroth-hattavah, Num. 11:34.

** SPRINGS.*—Hot Springs.—Gen. 36:24. *Springs of Water.*—12 Springs of Water—Ex. 15:27; Num. 33:9; Deut. 8:7. *Guided by.*—Is. 49:10. *Thirsty Ground shall become.*—Is. 35:7; 41:18. *Achsah's Request for.*—Ju. 1:15. *Upper and Nether Springs.*—Given to Achsah—Josh. 15:19; Ju. 1:15. *Springs threatened.*—Jer. 51:36; Hos. 13:15; II Pet. 2:17. *Springs in Valleys.*—Ps. 104:10. *Place of Spring.*—Ps. 84:6. *Figurative.*—Spring of Sea—Job 38:16. Springs dispersed—Pr. 5:16. As a Corrupted Spring—Pr. 25:26. Like a Spring of Water—Is. 58:11.

17 a Hazeroth, Num. 11:35.	^a Hă-zē-rōth. 18 And they journeyed from Hă-zē-rōth, and encamped in Rîth-māh. 19 And they journeyed from Rîth-māh, and encamped in Rîm-mōn-pē-rēz. 20 And they journeyed from Rîm-mōn-pē-rēz, and encamped in Lib-nāh. 21 And they journeyed from ^b Lib-nāh, and encamped in Rîs-sāh. 22 And they journeyed from Rîs-sāh, and encamped in Kē-hēl-ā-thāh. 23 And they journeyed from Kē-hēl-ā-thāh, and encamped in ^c mount Shē-phēr. 24 And they journeyed from mount Shē-phēr, and encamped in Hār-ā-dāh. 25 And they journeyed from Hār-ā-dāh, and encamped in Māk-hēlōth. 26 And they journeyed from Māk-hēlōth, and encamped in Tā-hāth. 27 And they journeyed from Tā-hāth, and encamped in Tē-rāh. 28 And they journeyed from Tē-rāh, and encamped in Mîth-kāh. 29 And they journeyed from Mîth-kāh, and encamped in Hāsh-mō-nāh. 30 And they journeyed from Hāsh-mō-nāh, and encamped in ^d Mō-sē-rōth. 31 And they journeyed from Mō-sē-rōth, and encamped in Bēn-ē-jā-ā-kān. 32 And they journeyed from Bēn-ē-jā-ā-kān, and encamped in Hôr-hāg-gîd-gād. 33 And they journeyed from Hôr-hāg-gîd-gād, and encamped in ^e Jōt-bā-thāh. 34 And they journeyed from Jōt-bā-thāh, and encamped in Ā-brō-nāh. 35 And they journeyed from Ā-brō-nāh, and encamped in ^f Ē-zî-ōn-gē-bēr. 36 And they journeyed from Ē-zî-ōn-gē-bēr, and encamped in the wilderness of Zin (the same is ^g Kād-dēsh). 37 And they jour-	neyed from Kād-dēsh, and encamped in ^h mount Hôr, in the edge of the land of ⁱ Ē-dōm. 38 ^j And ^k Āâr-ōn the ^l priest went up into mount Hôr at the ^m commandment of ⁿ Jē-hō-vāh, and ^o died there, in the fortieth ^p year after the children of ^q Īs-rā-ēl were come out of the land of ^r Ē-g̃ypt, in the fifth ^s month, on the first day of the month. 39 And Āâr-ōn was a hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hôr. 40 And the ^t Ēā-nāan-ite, the ^u king of ^v Ā-rād, who dwelt in the ^w South in the land of Ēā-nāan, heard of the coming of the children of Īs-rā-ēl. 41 And they journeyed from mount Hôr, and encamped in Zāl-mō-nāh. 42 And they journeyed from Zāl-mō-nāh, and encamped in Pū-nōn. 43 And they journeyed from Pū-nōn, and encamped in ^x Ō-bōth. 44 And they journeyed from Ō-bōth, and encamped in Ī-yē-āb-ā-rîm, in the border of ^y Mō-āb. 45 And they journeyed from Ī-yîm, and encamped in Dî-bōn-gād. 46 And they journeyed from Dî-bōn-gād, and encamped in Āl-mōn-dîb-lā-thā-îm. 47 And they ^z journeyed from Āl-mōn-dîb-lā-thā-îm, and ^a encamped in the mountains of Āb-ā-rîm, before Nē-bō. 48 And they journeyed from the mountains of Āb-ā-rîm, and encamped in the plains of Mō-āb by the ^c Jordan at ^d Jēr-î-chō. 49 And they encamped by the Jordan, from Bēth-jēsh-î-mōth even unto ^e Āl-bēl-shî-tîm in the plains of Mō-āb. 50 And Jē-hō-vāh spake unto ^f Mō-šēs in the plains of Mō-āb by the Jordan at Jēr-î-chō, say-	37 h See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12. i Edom, Num. 20:18. 38 j Ch. 20:28. k Aaron, Ex. 4:14. l Priest, Ex. 28:1. m Commandments, Ex. 20:1. n God, Gen. 1:1. o Death, Rom. 5:12. p Year, Lev. 25:8. q Israel, Deut. 4:1. r Egypt, Gen. 12:10. s Month, Gen. 7:11. 40 t Canaanite, Gen. 13:7. u King, Deut. 17:15. v Arad, Num. 21:1. w The South, Deut. 34:3. 43 x Ch. 21:10, 11. 44 y Moab, Ju. 11:18. 47 z Journey, Jonah 3:4. a Deut. 3:27; 32:49; 34:1, 5; Jer. 22:20. b Num. 27:12. 48 c Jordan, Josh. 15:5. d Jericho, II Ki. 2:18. 49 e Ch. 25:1. 50 f Moses, Ex. 3:4.
---	--	--	---

Var. Rend. — V. 40. South — south-country. V. 44. Iye-abarim — i.e. the ruins of Abarim.

51
a Israel, Deut. 4:1.
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
c Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

52
d Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
e Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
f Images, I Ki. 15:3.
g High Places, Deut. 12:2.

54
h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
i Tribes, Num. 36:9.
j Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

55
k Josh. 23:13.
l Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
m Thorns, Mt. 13:7.

2
n Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

3
o Josh. 14:1, 2.

ing, 51 Speak unto the children of ^aİs-râ-ël, and say unto them, When ye pass over the Jordan into the ^bland of ^cĒā-nāan, 52 then ye ^dshall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and ^edestroy all their figured *stones*, and destroy all their molten ^fimages, and demolish all their ^ghigh places: 53 and ye shall take possession of the land, and dwell therein; for unto you have I given the land to possess it. 54 ^hAnd ye shall inherit the land by lot according to your families; to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer thou shalt give the less inheritance: whosoever the lot falleth to any man, that shall be his; according to the ⁱtribes of your ^jfathers shall ye inherit. 55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you, then shall those that ye let remain of them be as ^kpricks in your ^leyes, and as ^mthorns in your sides, and they shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell. 56 And it shall come to pass, that, as I thought to do unto them, so will I do unto you.

34 And Jê-hôl-vâh spake unto Mō-šêš, saying, 2 ⁿCommand the children of İs-râ-ël, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Ēā-nāan (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Ēā-nāan according to the borders thereof), 3 ^othen your south quarter shall be from

Var. Rend.—V. 54. more—greater. Fewer—smaller. Chap. 34.—V. 3. South quarter—southern side, GRAY. from the end of the Salt Sea eastward—(start) from the eastward end of the Salt Sea. V. 4. ascent of—pass of, GRAY. Vs. 4, 5, 8, 9, 12. goings out—extremity. V. 4. southward—to the south of. V. 5. brook—torrent (the Wady-el-Arish: I Ki. 8:65; Is. 27:12). V. 11. reach unto the side of the sea of Chinnereth eastward—strike upon the east shoulder of the sea of Chinnereth.

the ^pwilderness of Zîn along by the side of ^qĒ-dōm, and your south border shall be from the end of the ^rSalt Sea eastward; 4 and your border shall turn about southward of the ascent of ^sĀ-krâb-bîm, and pass along to Zîn; and the goings out thereof shall be southward of ^tKā-dêsh-bâr-nê-â; and it shall go forth to Hā-zâr-âd-dâr, and pass along to Āz-mōn; 5 and the border shall turn about from Āz-mōn unto the brook of ^uĒ-g̃ypt, and the goings out thereof shall be at the ^vsea.

6 And for the western border, ye shall have the great sea ¹ and the border *thereof*: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall mark out for you mount Hôr; 8 from mount Hôr ye shall mark out unto the entrance of ^wHā-māth; and the goings out of the border shall be at Zē-dād; 9 and the border shall go forth to Ziph-rōn, and the goings out thereof shall be at Hā-zâr-ē-nān: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall mark out your east border from Hā-zâr-ē-nān to Shē-phām; 11 and the border shall go down from Shē-phām to ^xRîb-lāh, on the east side of ^yĀ-în; and the border shall go down, and shall reach unto the ^zside of the sea of Chîn-nê-rêth eastward; 12 and the border shall go down to the ²Jordan, and the goings out thereof shall be at the Salt Sea. This shall be your land according to the borders thereof round about.

13 And ^aMō-šêš commanded the children of İs-râ-ël, saying, This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which ^bJê-hôl-vâh hath commanded to give

^p Wilderness of Zîn, Ex. 3:1.
^q Edom, Num. 20:18.
^r Salt Sea, Ex. 14:21.

4
^s Josh. 15:3; Ju. 1:36.
^t Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.

5
^u Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^v Sea, Ex. 14:12.

6
¹ Or, for a border.

8
^w Hamath, Gen. 10:17.

11
^x II Ki. 23:33; 25:6, 20, 21; Jer. 39:5, 6; 52:9, 26.
^y Ain, I Chr. 4:32.
^z Heb. shoulder.

12
² Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

13
^a Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^b God, Gen. 1:1.

13
a Tribes, Num.
36:9.

14
b Ch. 32:33.
c See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
d Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
e House, Deut.
24:10.
f Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.

15
g Jericho,
II Ki. 2:18.
h Sun, Ps.
136:8.

17
i Josh. 14:1, 2.
j Name, Acts
16:18.
k Division of
the Land.
See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
l Eleazar,
Deut. 10:6.
m Priest, Ex.
28:1.
n Joshua, Josh.
1:1.
o Nun, I Chr.
7:27.

18
p Prince, Num.
2:7.

19
q Caleb, Josh.
14:6.

20
r I Chr. 7:2.
s Num. 1:10;
II Sam. 13:37,
A. V.

23
t Joseph, Gen.
30:24.
u I Chr. 7:39.

unto the nine ^a tribes, and to the half-tribe: 14 ^b for the tribe of the children of ^c Reu⁴bēn according to their ^d fathers' ^e houses, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to their fathers' houses, have received, and the half-tribe of ^f Mā-nās'sēh have received, their inheritance: 15 the two tribes and the half-tribe have received their inheritance beyond the Jordan at ^g Jēr'ī-ehō eastward, toward the ^h sunrising.

16 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, 17 ⁱ These are the ^j names of the men that shall ^k divide the land unto you for inheritance: ^l Ē-lē-ā'zār the ^m priest, and ⁿ Jōsh'ū-ā the son of ^o Nūn. 18 And ye shall take one ^p prince of every tribe, to divide the land for inheritance. 19 And these are the names of the men: Of the tribe of Jū'dāh, ^q Ēā'lēb the son of Jē-phūn'nēh. 20 And of the tribe of the children of ^r Sīm'ē-ōn, ^s Shēm'ū-ēl the son of Ām-mī'hūd. 21 Of the tribe of Bēn'jā-mīn, Ē-lī'dād the son of Chīs'lōn. 22 And of the tribe of the children of Dan a prince, Būk'kī the son of Jōg'lī. 23 Of the children of ^t Joseph: of the tribe of the children of Mā-nās'sēh a prince, ^u Hān'nī-ēl the son of Ē'phōd. 24 And of the tribe of the children of Ē'phrā-īm a prince, Kēm'ū-ēl the son of Shīph'tān. 25 And of the tribe of the children of Zēb'ū-iūn a prince, Ē-līz'ā-phān the son of Pār'nāch. 26 And of the tribe of the children of Īs'sā-ehār a prince, Pāl'tī-ēl the son of Āz'zān. 27 And of the tribe of the children of Āsh'ēr a prince, Ā-hī'hūd the

Var. Rend. — V. 18. prince — chiefs: so throughout. Chap. 35. — Vs. 2-5, 7. suburbs — pasture grounds. V. 6. unto — thither, R. V. 8. the many — the greater (tribe). the few — the smaller.

son of Shēl'ō-mī. 28 And of the tribe of the children of Nāph'tā-lī a prince, Pēd'ā-hēl the son of Ām-mī'hūd. 29 These are they whom Jē-hō'vāh commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Īs'rā-ēl in the land of ^v Ēā'nāan.

35 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sēs in the plains of ^w Mō'āb by the Jordan at Jēr'ī-ehō, saying, 2 Command the children of Īs'rā-ēl, that they give unto the ^x Lē'vītes of the inheritance of their possession ^y cities to dwell in; and ¹ suburbs for the cities round about them shall ye give unto the Lē'vītes. 3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and their suburbs shall be for their ² cattle, and for their substance, and for all their ^{a b} beasts. 4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Lē'vītes, shall be from the wall of the city and outward a thousand ^c cubits round about. 5 And ye shall measure without the city for the east side two thousand cubits, and for the south side two thousand cubits, and for the west side two thousand cubits, and for the north side two thousand cubits, the city being in the midst. This shall be to them the suburbs of the cities. 6 And the cities which ye shall give unto the Lē'vītes, they shall be the six ^d cities of refuge, which ye shall give for the manslayer to flee unto: and besides them ye shall give forty and two cities. 7 All the cities which ye shall give to the Lē'vītes shall be forty and eight cities; them *shall ye give* with their suburbs. 8 ^e And concerning the cities which ye shall give of the possession of the children ^f of Īs'rā-ēl, from the many ye shall take many; and from the

29
v Canaan, Gen.
13:7.

1
w Moab, Ju.
11:18.

2
x Levites, Num.
1:47.
y Cities, Gen.
4:17.
1 Or, pasture
lands.

3
z Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
a Animals, Gen.
2:20.
b Beasts, Rev.
15:2.

4
c Cubit, Deut.
3:11.

6
d Cities of
Refuge, Gen.
4:17.

8
e Ch. 26:54;
33:54; Lev.
25:32-34;
Josh. 21:1-42.
f Israel, Deut.
4:1.

8
a Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

9
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Moses, Ex. 3:4.

10
d Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
e Land, Gen. 23:15.
f Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

11
1 Or, *through error*.

12
g Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
h Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

15
i Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

few ye shall take few: every one according to his inheritance which he ^ainheriteth shall give of his cities unto the Lēvites.

9 And ^bJē-hō'-vāh spake unto ^cMō'-šēs, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Iś-ṛā'-ēl, and say unto them, When ye pass over the ^aJordan into the ^eland of ^fĒā'-nāan, 11 then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you, that the manslayer that killeth any person ¹unwittingly may flee thither. 12 And the cities shall be unto you for refuge from the ^gavenger, that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation for ^hjudgment. 13 And the cities which ye shall give shall be for you six cities of refuge. 14 Ye shall give three cities beyond the Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Ēā'-nāan; they shall be cities of refuge. 15 For the children of Iś-ṛā'-ēl, and for the stranger and for the ⁱsojourner among them, shall these six cities be for refuge; that every one that killeth any person unwittingly may flee thither.

Var. Rend.—V. 11. appoint—select, *Ge. Ke. Di.* Vs. 16-18. smote—have smitten. V. 16. murderer—manslayer, R: *so throughout*. V. 20. thrust him—push him, GRAY. V. 22. hurled—have hurled; cast on him, GRAY.

* **MURDERER.**—Condemned—Ex. 20:13; Deut. 5:17. Why?—Gen. 9:6. Needs Restraining—I Tim. 1:9. God's Abhorrence of—Ps. 5:6; Pr. 6:16-17.

Modes of.—Beheading—Ju. 7:25; Mt. 14:10; Mk. 6:27. Drowning—Ex. 1:22. Crucifixion—Mt. 27:35, 38. Shooting—II Sam. 18:14; II Ki. 9:24. Smiting with Club—Num. 35:18. With Fist—Gen. 4:8; Ex. 2:12; 21:18. With Iron—Num. 35:16. With Rod—Ex. 21:20. With Stone—Num. 35:17. Spearing—II Sam. 23:21; I Chr. 11:23. Stabbing—II Sam. 3:27; I Ki. 2:5. Suffocation—II Ki. 8:15. Sword Thrust—Gen. 34:35; Ju. 8:20, 21; II Chr. 21:4; 23:21; Mt. 2:16; Acts 12:2. Sword of the Enemy—II Sam. 12:9. Throwing from a Window—II Ki. 9:33. Throwing a Millstone on Head—Ju. 9:53.

Motives.—Ambition—Ju. 9:5; I Ki. 16:10; II Ki. 8:15. Anger—Gen. 4:8. Covetousness—I Ki. 21:7, 15; Pr. 1:11, 13. Diplomacy—Ex. 1:9, 10, 16, 22; Mt. 2:16. Enmity—Num. 35:21; Ex. 21:14. Hiding Crime—II Sam. 12:9. Jealousy—Gen. 37:20, 21. Patriotism—Ex. 2:12; II Ki. 9:33; II Sam. 18:14. Punishment of Slave—Ex. 21:20. Revenge—Gen. 4:23; 34:26, 27; II Sam. 3:27, 30; Mt. 14:8, 10; Mk. 6:19, 24, 27.

Characteristics of.—Cowardly—Gen. 4:14. Wanderers and Fugitives fear Presence of God—Gen. 4:16. Unprotected in Refuge Cities—Deut. 19:11-12. No Protection at

16 But if he smote him with an ^jinstrument of ^kiron, so that he died, he is a *murderer: the murderer shall ^lsurely be put to ^mdeath. 17 And if he smote him with a ⁿstone in the ^ohand, whereby a man may die, and he died, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. 18 Or if he smote him with a ^pweapon of ^qwood in the hand, whereby a man may die, and he died, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. 19 The avenger of ^rblood shall himself put the murderer to death: when he meeteth him, he shall put him to death. 20 And if he thrust him of ^shatred, or hurled at him, lying in wait, so that he died, 21 or in ^tenmity smote him with his hand, so that he died; he that smote him shall surely be put to death; he is a murderer: the avenger of blood shall put the murderer to death, when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or hurled upon him anything without lying in wait, 23 or with any stone, whereby a ^uman may ^vdie, seeing him not, and cast it

Var. Read.—Chap. 35.—Vs. 20, 22. hurled at (or upon) him lying in wait shall cast upon him any vessel from an ambush, SEPT.

Altar—Ex. 21:14; I Ki. 2:28-34. Not to be sympathized with—Deut. 19:13.

Washing Hands in token of Innocency.—Deut. 21:1-9. **Punishment for.**—Lev. 24:17; Deut. 19:11-13; Ps. 55:23. Divine Curse—Gen. 4:11. Death—Gen. 9:5, 6; Ex. 21:12; Num. 35:16; I Ki. 21:19-24; Ez. 35:6. No Ransom for—Num. 35:32. Inflicted by Nearest Kin—Num. 35:19-21. Everlasting Punishment—Rev. 21:8; 22:15.

New Testament Conception of.—Mt. 5:21-22; 15:19-20; Mk. 7:21-22; Rom. 13:9-10; I Tim. 1:9; James 2:11-13; I Pet. 4:14-19; I John 3:11-12, 15.

Noted Instances in Old Testament.—Cain—Gen. 4:8. Lamech—Gen. 4:23-24. Sons of Jacob—Gen. 34:25-29. Pharaoh—Ex. 1:22. Abimelech—Ju. 9:5. Joab—II Sam. 3:27. The Amalekite—II Sam. 1:14-16. David—II Sam. 12:9. Absalom—II Sam. 13:29. Zimri—I Ki. 16:10. Jezebel—I Ki. 21:10, 19. Hazeal—II Ki. 8:15. Jehu—II Ki. 9:24. Athaliah—II Ki. 11:1. Joash—II Ki. 12:20, 21. Menahem—II Ki. 15:16. Adrammelech—II Ki. 19:37. Manasseh—II Ki. 21:16.

New Testament Instances.—Herod—Mt. 2:16; 14:10; Mk. 6:27. Judas and Priests—Mt. 27:4. Barabbas—Mk. 15:7; Acts 3:14. Herod Agrippi I—Acts 12:1-2.

16
j Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.
k Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
l Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.

17
n Stone, Ex. 34:1.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.

18
p Weapon. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
q Wood, Ex. 31:5.

19
r Blood, Lev. 17:11.

20
s Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

21
t Enemy, Job 31:29.

23
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 23**
a Enemy, Job 31:29.
- 24**
b Judge, Ex. 18:22.
c Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
d Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
e Blood, Lev. 17:11.
f Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
- 25**
g Murderer, Num. 35:16.
h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
i City of Refuge, Gen. 4:17.
j High Priest, Ex. 28:1.
k Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
l Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
- 27**
1 Or, *there shall be no blood-guiltiness for him.*
- 28**
m Land, Gen. 23:15.
n Possession, Mk. 10:22.
- 29**
o Statute, Neh. 9:14.
2 Heb. *statute of judgment.*
- 30**
p Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
q Witness, John 8:17.
- 31**
r Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
s Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

upon him, so that he died, and he was not his ^a enemy, neither sought his harm; 24 then the congregation shall ^{b c} judge between the smiter and the ^d avenger of ^e blood according to these ^f ordinances; 25 and the congregation shall deliver the ^g manslayer out of the ^h hand of the avenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to his ⁱ city of refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall dwell therein until the death of the ^j high priest, who was ^k anointed with the ^l holy oil. 26 But if the manslayer shall at any time go beyond the border of his city of refuge, whither he fleeth, 27 and the avenger of blood find him without the border of his city of refuge, and the avenger of blood slay the manslayer; ¹ he shall not be guilty of blood, 28 because he should have remained in his city of refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the manslayer shall return into the ^m land of his ⁿ possession.

29 And these things shall be for a ^{o 2} statute and ordinance unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be slain at the ^p mouth of ^q witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person that he die. 31 Moreover ye shall take no ^r ransom for the life of a murderer, that is guilty of death; but ^s he shall surely be put to death. 32 And ye shall take no ransom for

Var. Rend.—V. 24. ordinances—judgments, R. GRAY. V. 27. He shall not be guilty of blood—he has no blood (*viz. to answer for*; cf. Ex. 22:1), GRAY. V. 28. shall—may. V. 29. statutes and ordinances—statutes of right; statutes of judgment, R. V. 31. life—*Lit.* soul. V. 33. and no expiation can be made for the land for—and the land cannot have atonement made for. **Chap. 36.**—V. 1. princes—chiefs. V. 3. and if—now if. Vs. 3, 4. will—shall, R.

him that is fled to his city of refuge, that he may come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest. 33 ^t So ye shall not ^u pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood, it polluteth the land; and no expiation can be made for the land for the blood that is shed therein, but ^v by the blood of him that shed it. 34 And thou shalt not ^w defile the land which ye inhabit, in the midst of which ^x I dwell: for I, Jê-hô-vâh, dwell in the midst of the children of Îs-râ-êl.

36 And the ^y heads of the ^z fathers' ^a houses of the family of the children of ^b Gîl-ê-âd, the son of ^c Mâ-ê-chîr, the son of ^d Mâ-nâs-ê-sêh, of the families of the sons of ^e Joseph, came near, and spake before ^f Mô-šêš, and before the ^g princes, the heads of the fathers' houses of the children of ^h Îs-râ-êl: 2 and they said, Jê-hô-vâh ⁱ commanded my lord to give the land for ^j inheritance by lot to the children of Îs-râ-êl: and my lord ^k was commanded by Jê-hô-vâh to give the inheritance of Zê-lô-î-phê-hâd our ^l brother unto his ^m daughters. 3 And if they be ⁿ married to any of the ^o sons of the ^p other ^q tribes of the children of Îs-râ-êl, then will their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of our fathers, and will be added to the inheritance of the tribe wherunto they shall belong: so will it be taken away from the lot of our inheritance. 4 And when the ^r jû-bî-lêe of the children of Îs-râ-êl shall be, then will their inheritance be added unto the inheritance of the tribe wherunto they shall belong: so will their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And ^r Mô-šêš commanded

- 33**
t Deut. 21:7, 8; Ps. 106:38.
u See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
v Gen. 9:6.
- 34**
w Lev. 18:24, 25.
x Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

- 1**
y Head, Pr. 20:29.
z Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
a House, Deut. 24:10.
b Gilead, Num. 32:1.
c Machir, Num. 32:29.
d Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
e Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
f Moses, Ex. 3:4.
g Prince, Num. 2:7.
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.
- 2**
i Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
j Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
k Ch. 27:5, 6.
l Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
m Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

- 3**
n Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
o Son, Gen. 21:19.
p Tribe, Num. 36:9.

- 4**
q Jubilee, Lev. 27:17.

- 5**
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.

5
a Israel, Deut. 4:1.
b Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
c Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
d Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
e Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

6
f Ch. 27:5, 6.
g Israelites to marry within the Tribe, Gen. 6:2.

7
h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
i Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

8
j Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
k Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

the children of ^aİs'ra-ël ^b according to the word of Jê-hô-vâh, saying, The tribe of the ^{c d} sons of ^e Joseph speaketh right. 6 ^f This is the thing which Jê-hô-vâh doth command concerning the daughters of Zê-lô-phê-hăd, saying, Let them be married to whom they think best; ^g only into the family of the tribe of their father shall they be married. 7 So shall no ^h inheritance of the children of İs'ra-ël remove from tribe to tribe; for the children of İs'ra-ël shall cleave every one to the inheritance of the tribe of his ⁱ fathers. 8 And every ^j daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of İs'ra-ël, shall be ^k wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of İs'ra-ël may possess every man the inheritance.

Var. Rend.—V. 13. ordinances—judgment, R.

ance of his fathers. 9 So shall no inheritance remove from one *tribe to another tribe; for the tribes of the children of İs'ra-ël shall cleave every one to his own inheritance.

10 Even as Jê-hô-vâh commanded Mô'sêš, so did the daughters of Zê-lô-phê-hăd: 11 for ^l Măh'lăh, Tîr'zăh, and Hôg'lăh, and Mîl'eăh, and Noah, the daughters of Zê-lô-phê-hăd, were married unto their father's ^{m n} brothers' ^o sons. 12 They were married into the families of the sons of Mă-năš'sêh the son of Joseph; and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 ^p These are the commandments and the ^q ordinances which Jê-hô-vâh commanded by Mô'sêš unto the children of İs'ra-ël in the plains of ^r Mô'ăb by the ^s Jordan at ^t Jêr'î-ehô.

11
l Ch. 26:33.
m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
n Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.
o Son, Gen. 21:19.

13
p Ch. 22:1; Lev. 26:46; 27:34.
q Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
r Moab, Ju. 11:18.
s Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
t Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

* **TRIBES.**—"A Tribe was a Close Corporation constituting a Perfect Social Unit." The Interest of Each Member was the same.

Tribes of Israel.—Number of, Twelve—Gen. 49:28; Jas. 1:1. **Descent.**—From Jacob's Twelve Sons—Gen. 35:22-26. Ephraim and Manasseh numbered among the Twelve instead of Joseph and Levi—Gen. 48:5; Josh. 14:3-4.

Genealogies of.—Gen. 35:23-26; 46:8-25; Ex. 6:14-24; Num. 3:17-20; 26:59-60; I Chr. 2:1-11; 4:1-37; 5:11-17; 6:16-30; 7:1-40; 8:1-28.

History of Twelve Tribes foreshadowed.—Gen. 49:3-27; Deut. 33:6-35.

Total Strength of, on leaving Egypt.—Ex. 12:37; Num. 1:44-46; 2:32.

Census taken in the Wilderness.—Num. 1:1-46; 26:5-65.

Organization of.—Each Tribe had a Prince or Chief—Num. 1:4-16; Josh. 3:12. The Tribes were in Four Divisions while

in Wilderness—Num. 10:14-28. They encamped by Divisions, and by their Standards round the Tabernacle—Num. 2:2-31. Prepared for War—Num. 31:4-5. Concerning Landed Property—Num. 36:1-9.

Total Strength on entering Canaan.—Num. 26:51.

Canaan divided according to Size of Families.—Num. 33:54.

Tribes required to drive out Inhabitants or take Punishment.—Num. 33:55-56.

Two and a Half Tribes settle east of the Jordan.—Deut. 3:12-17; Josh. 13:23-32.

Must first assist in subduing Canaan.—Num. 32:6-32; Deut. 3:18-20.

Situation and Bounds of Nine and One-half Tribes.—Josh. Chaps. 15-17.

Names of Tribes engraved on Breastplate of High Priest.—Ex. 28:21; 39:14.

Division of Tribes occasioned by Folly of Rehoboam.—I Ki. 12:16-20. See "Twelve Sons of Jacob"—Gen. 25:26.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MŌ'SĒŠ,

COMMONLY CALLED

DEŪ-TĒR-ŌN'-Ō-MŸ

1: 1 MOSES RECOUNTS THE DEPARTURE FROM HOREB

1: 12

¹
a Moses, Ex. 3:4.
b Israel, Deut. 4:1.
c Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
d Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
e Arabah, Josh. 18:18.
1 That is, the deep valley running north and south of the Dead Sea.
f Hazereth, Num. 11:35.
²
g Day, Lev. 25:8.
h Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
i Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
j Seir, Deut. 2:4.
k Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.
³
l Num. 33:38.
m Year, Lev. 25:8.
n Month, Gen. 7:11.
o Ch. 4:1, 2.
p Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
q God, Gen. 1:1.
r Commandment, Ex. 20:1.
⁴
s Num. 21:24, 25.
t Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
u King, Deut. 17:15.
v Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
w Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
x Og, Josh. 12:4.
y Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
z Ashteroth, Josh. 2:13.
a Edrei, Num. 21:33.
⁵
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
c Moab, Ju. 11:18.
d Law, Deut. 31:24.

1 These are the words which ^a Mō'sēs spake unto all ^b Īśrā-ēl beyond the ^c Jordan in the ^d wilderness, in the ^e Ār'ā-bāh over against ¹ Sūph, between * Pā-rān, and Tō'phēl, and Lā-bān, and ¹ Hā-zē-rōth, and Dī-zā-hāb. **2** It is eleven ^o days' journey from ^h Hō'rēb by the way of ⁱ i mount Sē'ir unto ^k Kā'dēsh-bār-nē-ā. **3** And it came to pass in the ^l fortieth ^m year, in the eleventh ⁿ month, on the first day of the month, that Mō'sēs spake unto the children of Īśrā-ēl, ^o according unto all that ^q Jē-hō'vāh had given him in ^r commandment unto them; **4** after he had ^s smitten ^t Sī'hōn the ^u king of the ^v Ām'ōr-ites, who dwelt in ^w Hēsh'bōn, and ^x Ōg the king of ^y Bā'shān, who dwelt in ^z Āsh'tā-rōth, at ^a Ēd'rē-i. **5** Beyond the Jordan, in the ^b land of ^c Mō'āb, began Mō'sēs to declare this ^d law, saying, **6** Jē-hō'vāh our God spake unto us in Hō'rēb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mountain: **7** turn you, and take your
Var. Rend.—Chap. I.—V. 1. These—Or, such (referring to the preceding books), *Kn. Gr.* are—be, *r.* Vs. 1, 7. the Arabah—the name given to the chalky depression in the midst of which the Jordan ran). V. 1. over against—in front of, *DR.* Laban—Insert, in, *Kn. Di.* V. 5. began... to declare—expound, *ROB.* set himself to expound, *DR.* V. 7. lowland—*Heb.* Shephelah, i.e. the maritime plain inhabited by the Philistines. South—south-country (Gen. 12:9). V. 11. as many as—so many more as, *r.*

^e journey, and go to the ¹ hill-country of the Ām'ōr-ites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the Ār'ā-bāh, in the hill-country, and in the lowland, and in the ^o South, and by the ^h sea-shore, the land of the ⁱ Cā'nān-ites, and ¹ Lēb'ā-nōn, as far as the great ^k river, the river † Eū-phrā'tēs. **8** Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and ^l possess the land which Jē-hō'vāh ^m nsware unto your fathers, to ^o Abraham, to ^p Ī'sāae, and to ^q Jacob, to give unto them and to their ^r seed after them.
9 And I spake unto you at that time, saying, ^s I am not able to bear you myself alone: **10** Jē-hō'vāh your God hath ^u multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day as the ^v stars of ^w heaven for multitude. **11** Jē-hō'vāh, the God of your fathers, make you a thousand times as many as ye are, and ^x bless you, as he hath ^y promised you! **12** How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and
Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 1. over against Sūph—near the Red Sea, *Sept. Vulg.* Di-zahab, *Di.*; Waheb, *Ew.* doubtfully (see Num. 21:14). on Di-zahab; where there is much gold, *Vulg.*; similarly, *Sept.*

⁷
e Journeys of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
f Hills, Ps. 2:6.
g The South, Deut. 34:3.
h Sea, Ex. 14:21.
i Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
j Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
k River, Is. 32:2.
⁸
l Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
m Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
n Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
o Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
p Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
q Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
r Seed, Deut. 22:9.
⁹
s Ex. 18:18, 24.
¹⁰
t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
v Stars, Ps. 136:8.
w Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
¹¹
x Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
y Promises, John 14:2.

*PARAN, dug out; or, cave district.—Site of the Israelite Encampment—Gen. 21:21; Num. 10:12; 12:16; 13:26; Deut. 33:2. David goes to Paran—I Sam. 25:1. And they came to Paran—I Ki. 11:18. And the Holy One from Mt. Paran—Hab. 3:3.

† RIVER EUPHRATES.—One of the Edenic Rivers—Gen. 2:14. Known as "The River"—Ex. 23:31; Josh. 24:2; Neh. 2:7; Ps. 72:8. Appointed as Eastern Boundary for Israelites—Gen. 15:18; Ex. 23:31; Deut. 1:7; 11:24; Josh. 1:4; II Sam. 8:3; I Ki. 4:21; I Chr. 5:9; 18:3. Assyria bounded by—II Ki. 23:29; Is. 7:20. King of Assyria symbolized by—Is. 8:6-8. Pharaoh-nechoh conquered up to—II Ki. 24:7; Jer. 46:2-10. Babylon situated upon—Jer. 51:13, 36. Egyptian Army destroyed at—Jer. 46:2-10. Captive Jews wept at—Ps. 137:1-3. Jeremiah hides Girdle at—Jer. 13:1-9. Book as a Sign thrown into—Jer. 51:63. Apocalyptic Symbols—Rev. 9:14; 16:12.

13
a Ex. 18:21.
b Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
c Tribes, Num. 36:9.
d Head, Pr. 20:29.

14
e Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

15
f Captain, Num. 2:3.

16
g Judges, Ex. 18:22.
h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
i Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

17
l Ch. 10:17; 16:19; 24:17.
m Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
n Fear of Man, Gen. 9:2.
o Face, Is. 6:2.
p God, Gen. 1:1.
q Ex. 18:19, 23.
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.

18
s Ex. 18:20.
t Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
u Law, Deut. 31:24.

19
v Journeys of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
w Mount Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
x Ch. 2:7; 8:15; 32:10.
y Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
z Hills, Ps. 2:6.
a Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.

your strife? 13 ^aTake you ^bwise men, and understanding, and known, according to your ^ctribes, and I will make them ^dheads over you. 14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken ^eis good *for us* to do. 15 So I took the heads of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, ^fcaptains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, and captains of fifties, and captains of tens, and officers, according to your tribes. 16 And I charged your ^gjudges at that time, saying, Hear *the causes* between your ^hbrethren, and judge ⁱrighteously between a ^jman and his brother, and the ^ksojourner that is with him. 17 ^lYe shall not respect persons in ^mjudgment; ye shall hear the small and the great alike; ye shall not be ⁿafraid of the ^oface of man; for the judgment is ^pGod's: and ^qthe cause that is too hard for you ye shall bring unto ^rme, and I will hear it. 18 ^sAnd I ^tcommanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 And we ^vjourneyed from ^wHôr-rëb, and went through all that ^xgreat and terrible ^ywilderness which ye saw, by the way to the ^zhill-country of the ^aĀm'ôr-ites, as Jê-hôz'vâh our God commanded us; and we came to *Kâ'dêsh-bâr-nê-â. 20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the hill-country of the Ām'ôr-

Var. Rend.—Vs. 24, 41, 43. hill-country—mountain, R. V. 28. fortified—fenced, R.

ites, which Jê-hôz'vâh our God giveth unto us. 21 Behold, Jê-hôz'vâh thy God hath set the ^bland before thee: go up, ^ctake possession, as Jê-hôz'vâh, the God of thy fathers, hath spoken unto thee; fear not, neither be dismayed. 22 ^dAnd ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, ^eLet us send men before us, that they may search the ^fland for us, and bring us word again of the way by which we must go up, and the ^gcities unto which we shall come. 23 And the thing pleased me well; and I took twelve men of you, one man for every tribe: 24 and ^hthey turned and went up into the hill-country, and came unto the ⁱvalley of ^jĒsh'ôl, and spied it out. 25 And they took of the ^kfruit of the land in their ^lhands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, It is a good land which Jê-hôz'vâh our God giveth unto us.

26 ^mYet ye would not go up, but ⁿrebelled against the commandment of Jê-hôz'vâh your God: 27 and ye ^omurmured in your ^ptents, and said, Because Jê-hôz'vâh ^qhated us, he hath ^rbrought us forth out of the land of ^sĒ'g'gypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Ām'ôr-ites, to destroy us. 28 Whither are we going up? our brethren have made our ^theart to melt, saying, The people are greater and taller than we; the ^ucities are great and fortified up to ^vheaven; and moreover we have seen ^wthe

21
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
c Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

22
d Num. 13:1-3.
e Spies, Josh. 2:1.
f Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
g Cities, Gen. 4:17.

24
h Num. 13:21-25.
i Valley, Josh. 8:13.
j Eschol, Num. 13:23.

25
k Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
l Hands, Gen. 16:12.

26
m Num. 14:1-4.
n Rebellion in Sin, Gen. 3:6.

27
o Num. 14:2; Ps. 106:25.
p Tent, Num. 24:5.
q Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
r Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
s Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

28
t Heart, Acts 15:9.
u City, Gen. 4:17.
v Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
w Ch. 9:2; Num. 13:28, 33.

*KADESH: Known as Kadesh-Barnea.—It lay on the South Boundary of the Amorite Highlands, in the outermost Border of Edom—Num. 34:3-4; Deut. 1:19; Josh. 15:1-3. It lies about 60 miles south of Hebron, almost midway between Dead Sea and Mediterranean Coast (Geikie). Was noted as a Watering Place—Gen. 16:14; Ez. 47:19; 48:28.

A Place of Note in Abraham's Day.—Gen. 14:7; 16:14. He dwelt near there by the Fountains of Water—Gen. 20:1. Thither Hagar went when cast out—Gen. 16:7, 14.

Israel encamped there preparatory to entering Canaan.—Num. 20:2. The Fountain they sought had dried up, so they murmured—Num. 20:2-5. Moses smote the Rock and ob-

tained Water, but Israel was turned back to the Wilderness—Num. 20:22-24.

Israel refused Passage through Edom.—Num. 20:14-21; 21:21-31; Ju. 11:16-17; Ps. 29:8.

Moses sends Spies by Way of Hill-country.—Num. 13:17-26; Deut. 1:24-25.

Kadesh a Camping Place frequently resorted to.—Num. 12:16; 13:26; 20:1; 33:36; Deut. 1:46; 2:14.

Miriam died there.—Num. 20:1.

Afterwards, it was a Battle Centre for Joshua.—Josh. 10:41. Caleb calls for the Fulfilment of Moses' Promise while at Kadesh.—Deut. 1:36; Josh. 14:6-12.

28
a Son, Gen. 21:19.
29
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
30
c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. *d* Ch. 3:22; 20:4; Ex. 14:14. *e* Egypt, Gen. 12:10. *f* Eye, Ps. 17:8.
31
g Wilderness, Ex. 3:1. *h* Acts, 13:18. *i* Man, Gen. 2:7.
32
j Lack of Faith, Heb. 11:1. *1* Or, *for all this thing*.
33
k Num. 9:15-23. *l* Tent, Num. 24:5. *m* Fire, Lev. 10:2. *n* Night, Ps. 19:2. *o* Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19. *p* Day, Lev. 25:8.
34
q Voice, Gen. 27:22. *r* Anger of God, Gen. 1:1. *s* Num. 14:28-30. *t* Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
35
u Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
36
v Caleb, Josh. 14:6. *w* Num. 14:24; Josh. 14:9. *x* Land, Gen. 23:15. *y* Canaan, Gen. 13:7. *z* Children, Gen. 3:16. *a* Obedience, Ex. 24:7. *b* Teaching of Jesus concerning Obedience, Lu. 2:21.
37
c Num. 20:12. *d* Num. 27:13, 18. *e* Moses, Ex. 3:4.

a sons of the Ān'ā-kīm there. **29** Then I said unto you, *b* Dread not, neither be afraid of them. **30** *c* Jē-hō'vāh your God who goeth before you, *d* he will fight for you, according to all that he did for you in *e* Ē-ġypt before your *f* eyes, **31** and in the *g* wilderness, where thou hast seen how that *h* Jē-hō'vāh thy God bare thee, as a *i* man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came unto this place. **32** Yet *j* ¹ in this thing ye did not believe Jē-hō'vāh your God, **33** *k* who went before you in the way, to seek you out a place to pitch your *l* tents in, in *m* fire by *n* night, to show you by what way ye should go, and in the *o* cloud by *p* day.

34 And Jē-hō'vāh heard the *q* voice of your words, and was *r* wroth, and *s* ¹ sware, saying, **35** *t* Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see the good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers, **36** save *u* Cālēb the son of Jē-phūn'neh; he shall see it; and *v* to him will I give the *w* ¹ land that he hath trodden upon, and to his *x* children, because he *y* ¹ hath wholly followed Jē-hō'vāh. **37** *z* Also Jē-hō'vāh was angry with me for your sakes, saying, *a* ¹ Thou also shalt not go in thither: **38** *b* ¹ Jōsh'ū-ā the son of *c* Nūn, who standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: encourage thou him; for *d* he shall cause Īš-rā'ēl to *e* inherit it. **39** Moreover *f* your little ones, that ye said should be

Var. Rend.—V. 30. will—shall, *r*. V. 32. yet in this thing ye did not believe Jehovah your God—Yet, notwithstanding this word (of mine) ye were not trusting Yahveh your God, ROB. STEU. *So nearly*, DR. V. 39. this day—to-day. V. 41. were forward—thought it but little. *Ge. Kn. Ke. Di.*: deemed it a light thing. ROB. STEU. DR. *R marg.* V. 44. hill-country—hill (Num. 14:45). **Chap. 2.**—V. 1. compassed—*So* DR.: journeyed round the hill-country of. V. 3. this mountain—*Rather*, these mountains.

a prey, and your children, *k* that this day have no *l* knowledge of *m* good or *n* evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it. **40** But as for you, *o* turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way to the *p* Red Sea.

41 Then ye answered and said unto me, *q* We have sinned against Jē-hō'vāh, *r* we will go up and fight, according to all that Jē-hō'vāh our God commanded us. And ye girded on every man his weapons of war, and *s* were forward to go up into the hill-country. **42** *t* And Jē-hō'vāh said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your *u* enemies. **43** So I spake unto you, and ye hearkened not; but *v* ¹ ye rebelled against the commandment of Jē-hō'vāh, and were presumptuous, and *w* went up into the hill-country. **44** And the *x* Ām'ōr-ites, that dwelt in that hill-country, came out against you, and chased you, as *y* bees do, and beat you down in Se'ār, even unto *z* Hōr-māh. **45** And ye *a* returned and *b* wept before Jē-hō'vāh; but Jē-hō'vāh *c* hearkened not to your voice, nor gave *d* ear unto you. **46** So ye abode in *e* Kā'dēsh many days, according unto the days that ye abode *there*.

2 ¹ Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way to the Red Sea, as Jē-hō'vāh spake unto me; and we compassed mount Se'ār many days. **2** And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto me, saying, **3** Ye have compassed this *q* mountain long enough: turn

Var. Read.—V. 44. in Seir—from Seir, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Kn. Kō. Kōsters, Di.*

38
f Joshua, Josh. 1:1. *g* Nun, I Chr. 7:27. *h* Ch. 3:28; 31:7; Num. 34:17; Josh. 11:23. *i* Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

39
j Children not punished for Sins of Parents. See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. *k* Innocence, Dan. 6:22. *l* Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. *m* Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. *n* Evil, Ps. 97:10.

40
o Num. 14:25. *p* Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.

41
q Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6. *r* War, Josh. 22:12. *2* Or, *deemed it a light thing*.

42
s Num. 14:41-43. *t* Enemy, Job 31:29.

43
u Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6. *v* Num. 14:44. *w* See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

44
x Amorite, I Chr. 1:13. *y* See "Insects," Pr. 30:25. *z* Hormah, Num. 14:45.

45
a Repentance, Lu. 13:3. *b* Mourning, John 11:35. *c* Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. *d* Ear, Ex. 29:20.

46
e Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.

1
f Num. 21:4.

3
g Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

DEUTERONOMY

³
a Moses, Ex. 3:1.
b Israel, Deut. 4:1.
⁴
c Num. 20:14-21.
d Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
e Children, Gen. 3:16.
f Esau, Gen. 27:1.
g Ex. 15:15.
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.

⁵
i Land, Gen. 23:15.
j Foot, Gen. 18:4.
k Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
⁶
l Food, Gen. 9:3.
m Money, Ex. 12:44.
n Water, Ps. 95:5.

⁷
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
q Labor, Ex. 23:12.
r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
s Walking, Col. 1:10.
t Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
u V. 14; Num. 14:33, 34; 32:13.
v Year, Lev. 25:8.

⁸
w Arabah, Josh. 18:18.
x See "Journeys of Israel," Deut. 4:1.
y Moab, Ju. 11:18.

⁹
z War, Josh. 22:12.

^a ^b you northward. 4 ^c And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the border of your ^d brethren the ^e children of ^f Ē'sāu, that dwell in *Sē'īr; and ^g they will be ^h afraid of you. Take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore; 5 contend not with them; for I will not give you of their ⁱ land, no, not so much as for the ^j sole of the foot to tread on; because I have given mount Sē'īr unto Ē'sāu for a ^k possession. 6 Ye shall purchase ^l food of them for ^m money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy ⁿ water of them for money, that ye may drink. 7 For ^o Jē-hō'vāh thy God hath ^p blessed thee in all the ^q work of thy ^r hand; he hath known thy ^s walking through this ^t great wilderness: these ^u forty ^v years Jē-hō'vāh thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing. 8 So we passed by from our brethren the children of Ē'sāu, that dwell in Sē'īr, from the way of the ^w Ār'ā-bāh from Ē'lāth and from Ē'zī-ōn-gē'bēr.

And ^x we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of ^y Mō'āb. 9 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto me, Vex not Mō'āb, neither ^z contend with them in battle; for I will not give thee of his land

Var. Rend.—V. 4. will—shall, R. V. 8. from the way of.—So DR.; off (i.e. leaving on one side); through, ROB. from . . . from—off . . . off. And we—and then we. V. 12. The Horites also dwelt in Seir—And in Seir dwelt the Horim, and in Seir had the Horites earlier dwelt, STEU. And in Seir the Horites aforetime dwelt, DR. Vs. 13, 14. brook—torrent (Or, torrent-valley), VAR. DR. V. 15. destroy—discomfit; discomfit, or, rout them in confusion, DR.

for a possession; because I have given ^a Ār unto the children of ^b Lot for a possession. 10 (The Ē'mīm dwelt therein aforetime, a people great, and many, and tall, as ^c the Ān'ā-kīm: 11 these also are accounted Rēph'ā-īm, as the Ān'ā-kīm; but the Mō'āb-ītes call them Ē'mīm. 12 The ^d Hō'rītes also dwelt in Sē'īr aforetime, but the children of Ē'sāu succeeded them; and they destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their stead; ^e as Īš-rā-ēl did unto the land of his possession, which Jē-hō'vāh gave unto them.) 13 Now rise up, and get you over the ^f brook Zē'rēd. And we went over the brook Zē'rēd. 14 And the days in which we came from ^g Kā'dēsh-bār-nē-ā, until we were come over the brook Zē'rēd, were thirty and eight years; until ^h all the generation of the men of war were consumed from the midst of the camp, as Jē-hō'vāh ⁱ sware unto them. 15 ^j Moreover the ^k hand of Jē-hō'vāh was against them, to destroy them from the midst of the ^l camp, until they were consumed.

16 So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people, 17 that Jē-hō'vāh spake unto me, saying, 18 Thou art this day to pass over Ār, the border of Mō'āb: 19 and when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ām'mōn, vex them not, nor contend with them; for I will not give thee of the land of the children of ^m Ām'mōn for a possession; because I have given it unto the children of Lot for a possession. 20 (That also is accounted a land of ⁿ Rēph'ā-īm: Rēph'ā-īm dwelt therein aforetime; but the Ām'mōn-ītes call

a Ar, Num. 21:15.
b Lot, Gen. 13:1.

¹⁰
c Ch. 9:2; Num. 13:28, 33.

¹²
d Horites, Gen. 1:46.
e Num. 21:25, 35.

¹³
f Rivers, Is. 32:2.

¹⁴
g Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.
h Num. 14:29-35; 26:64, 65; Ps. 106:26; I Cor. 10:5.
i Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

¹⁵
j Jude 5.
k Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
l Encampment, Num. 31:10.

¹⁹
m Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

²⁰
n V. 11; Gen. 14:5.

* MT. SEIR (a Hilly Region south of the Salt Sea and reaching to the Elanitic Gulf).

Occupied in Succession by Horites.—Gen. 14:6; 36:20-30; Deut. 2:12, 22. Edomites—Gen. 32:3; 33:14, 16; 26:8, 9; Num. 24:18; Deut. 2:4, 5.

Israel defeated in.—Deut. 1:44. Wanderings by.—Deut. 1:2; 2:1. Blessing of Moses—Deut. 33:2. Predictions about—Is. 21:11; Ez. 35:2, 3, 7, 15. Sons of Seir—I Chr. 1:38. Children of Mt. Seir—II Chr. 20:10, 22, 23. Smote the Children of Seir—II Chr. 25:11. Gods of Children of Seir—II Chr. 25:14. When thou wentest out of Seir—Ju. 5:4. Went to Mt. Seir—I Chr. 4:42. See "Mountains"—Ex. 3:12.

them Zām-zūm'mīm, 21 a people great, and many, and tall, as the Ān'ā-kīm; but Jē-hō'vāh destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead; 22 as ^a he did for the children of ^b Ē'sāu, that dwell in ^c Se'īr, when he destroyed the ^d Hō'rītes from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day. 23 And the ^e Āv'vīm, that dwell in * villages as far as ^f Gā'zā, the ^g Ćph'tō-rīm, that came forth out of ^h Ćph'tōr, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.) 24 Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the ⁱ valley of the ^j Ār'nōn: behold, I have given unto thy hand ^k Sī'hōn the ^l Ām'ōr-ite, ^m king of ⁿ Hēsh'bōn, and his land; begin to possess it, and ^o contend with him in battle. 25 This ^p day will I begin to put ^q the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the peoples that are under the whole ^r heaven, who shall hear the report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 And I sent ^s messengers out of the ^t wilderness of ^u Kēd'

Var. Rend.—V. 24. valley—torrent (or, torrent-valley). **Var. DR.** V. 27. I will go along by the highway—*Lit.* in the way, in the way will I go, **Var. DR.**; I will go only on the highway, **STEU.** V. 28. only let me—*So STEU. DR.*; I will only. V. 34. utterly destroyed—*devoted (or, banned); So ch. 3:6; Var. ROB. STEU. DR.*

ē-mōth unto Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn with words of ^v peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go ¹ along by the highway, I will turn neither unto the right ^w hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me ^x food for ^y money, that I may eat; and give me ^a water for money, that I may drink: only let me pass through on my ^b feet; 29 as the children of Ē'sāu that dwell in Se'īr, and the ^c Mō'āb-ītes that dwell in ^d Ār, did unto me; until I shall pass over the ^e Jordan into the ^f land which Jē-hō'vāh our God giveth us. 30 But Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him; for ^h ⁱ Jē-hō'vāh thy God hardened his ^j spirit, and made his ^k heart ² obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as at this day. 31 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto me, Behold, I have begun to deliver up Sī'hōn and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land. 32 Then Sī'hōn came out against us, he and all his people, unto battle at ^l Jā'hāz. 33 And Jē-hō'vāh our God delivered him up before us; and we smote him, and his ³ sons, and all his people. 34 And we took all his ^m cities at that time, and ⁿ ⁴ utterly destroyed every ⁵ inhabited city, with the ^o women

^v Peace, Pr. 17:1.

¹ Heb. *by the way, by the way.*
^w Hand, Gen. 16:12.

²⁸
^x Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
^y Food, Gen. 9:3.
^z Money, Ex. 12:44.
^a Water, Ps. 95:5.
^b Feet, Gen. 18:4.

²⁹
^c Moab, Ju. 11:18.
^d Ar, Num. 21:15.
^e Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^f Land, Gen. 23:15.
^g Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

³⁰
^h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ See "Teachings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^j Spirit, Job 4:15.
^k Heart, Acts 15:9.
² Heb. *strong.*

³²
^l Jahaz, Jer. 48:34.

³³
³ Or, *son.*

³⁴
^m Cities, Gen. 4:17.
ⁿ Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments. See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
⁴ Heb. *devoted.*
⁵ Heb. *city of men.*
^o Women, Ruth, 3:9.

* **VILLAGES, Chatzer.**—Properly an Enclosure, as of Buildings enclosing a Court (Josh. 13:23, 28); the Encampment of Nomads (Gen. 26:16; Deut. 2:23) and of Hamlets near Towns (Lev. 25:31, 34; Josh. 15:32; I Chr. 4:33; Neh. 11:25). *Kopher.* A Village as protected by Walls. Neither a Hamlet nor a City, but between, as to Size and Character—I Sam. 6:18; I Chr. 27:25; Song of Sol. 7:11; Mt. 21:2; Mk. 8:22, 26; Lu. 8:1; 10:38; John 11:1; 7:42.

Cities were surrounded by Villages.—Mk. 8:27.
Conditions prescribed for a City different from those of a Village.—Lev. 25:29-31.

Villages by Conquest.—Num. 32:42; Ez. 38:11-12; Hab. 3:14 (see margin).

Deborah arouses the Villages.—Ju. 5:7, 11 (margin).
Villages of Philistines returning Trespass-offering.—I Sam. 6:18.

Villages as an Inheritance.—Of Reuben—Josh. 13:23, 28. Of Judah—Josh. 15:32-62; Neh. 11:25-30. Of Ephraim—Josh. 16:9. Of Benjamin—Josh. 18:24, 28. Of Simeon—Josh. 19:6. Of Zebulun—Josh. 19:15-16. Of Issachar—

Josh. 19:22. Of Asher—Josh. 19:30, 31. Of Naphtali—Josh. 19:38-39. Of Dan—Josh. 19:48. Given to Caleb for—Josh. 21:12; II Chr. 5:56.

The Habitations of.—Simeon—I Chr. 4:32-33. Of the Levites—I Chr. 9:14-16, 22, 25. Of the Temple Singers—Neh. 12:28-29.

Miscellaneous Facts concerning.—Oversight of King's Treasures in—I Chr. 27:25. Nehemiah invited to meet Sanballat in—Neh. 6:2. Lodging Place of Lovers—Song of Sol. 7:11. Jews of Esther's Day rejoice at their Conquest—Esth. 9:19. Called on to give Glory to Jehovah—Is. 42:11. The Haunts of the Murderer—Ps. 10:8.

Miscellaneous Facts concerning Jesus and the Disciples.—Jesus Preaches in—Mt. 9:35; Mk. 6:6; Lu. 8:1; 13:22. He heals in—Mk. 6:56; Lu. 17:12. He abides in—Lu. 9:56; 10:38. Is refused Hospitality in—Lu. 9:52-53. Sends Crowd away to buy Food—Mt. 14:15; Mk. 6:36. Sends Disciples for a Colt—Mt. 21:2; Mk. 11:2; Lu. 19:30. Meets Two Disciples near Emmaus—Lu. 24:13-15, 28. Apostles preach in Samaritan Villages—Acts 8:25.

34
a Children, Gen. 3:16.
35
b Ch. 3:12; 4:48.
c Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
36
d Deut. 4:48; I Sam. 30:28; II Sam. 24:5; I Chr. 11:44; Is. 17:2.
e Valley, Josh. 8:13.
f Arnon, Is. 16:2.
g Gilead, Num. 32:1.
37
h Ammonite, Ju. 10:6.
i River, Is. 32:2.
j Jabhok, Gen. 32:22.
k Cities, Gen. 4:17.
l Hills, Ps. 2:6.
m God, Gen. 1:1.

1
n Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
o War, Josh. 22:12.
p Edrei, Num. 21:33.
2
q Fear, Gen. 9:2.
r Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Land, Gen. 23:15.
t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
u Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
v King, Deut. 17:15.
w Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
x Heshbon, Num. 21:25.

and the ^alittle ones; we left none remaining: 35 ^bonly the ^ccattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, with the spoil of the cities which we had taken. 36 From ^dĀr'ō-ēr, which is on the edge of the ^evalley of the ^fĀr'nōn, and *from* the city that is in the valley, even unto ^gGil'ē-ād, there was not a city too high for us; Jē-hō-vāh our God delivered up all before us: 37 only to the land of the children of ^hĀm'mōn thou camest not near; all the side of the ⁱriver ^jJāb'ōbōk, and the ^kcities of the ^lhill-country, and wheresoever Jē-hō-vāh our ^mGod forbade us.

3 Then we turned, and went up the way to ⁿBā'shān: and Ōg the king of Bā'shān ^ocame out against us, he and all his people, unto battle at ^pĒd-rē-i. 2 And Jē-hō-vāh said unto me, ^qFear him not; for ^rI have delivered him, and all his people, and his ^sland, into thy ^thand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto ^uSihōn king of the ^vĀm'ōr-ites, who dwelt at ^wHēsh'bōn. 3 So Jē-hō-vāh our God delivered into

Var. Read.—Vs. 36, 37. valley—torrent-valley (or, water-course), *Var. DR.* Chap. 3.—V. 5. were cities fortified—(being) fenced cities, DR.; cities fenced, R. un-walled towns—*Lit.* towns of the peasantry; open country towns, STEU. cities of the country-folk, DR. V. 9. which Hermon the Zidonians call—the Zidonians call Hermon, DR. V. 10. plain—table-land, *Stanley* (*Heb. Mishor, technical term applied to the high ground east of Jordan*). V. 11. bedstead—*Or.* sarcophagus, *Mich. Dathe, Kn. Di. ROB. STEU.*

* BED.—*Mittah*, "A Bed for sleeping or eating on." *Mishkab*, "A Bed or Couch." *Cheder*, "An Inner Chamber."

The Outer Garment the Bed of the Poor.—Taken as a Pledge must be returned at Sunset—Ex. 22:26-27; Deut. 24:12-13.

A Mat or Mattress that could be rolled up.—Mt. 9:6-7; Mk. 2:4, 9-12; 6:55; Lu. 5:18-25; John 5:8-13; Acts 5:15.

The Better Class had Beds and Bedchambers.—Ex. 21:18; II Sam. 4:7; 13:5; II Ki. 1:4; 11:2; II Chr. 22:11; Song of Sol. 3:1. Bed-head—Gen. 47:31; I Sam. 19:13. Pillows—I Sam. 19:13-16. Cushions—Amos 3:12. Other Adornings—Pr. 7:16-17. Furniture of a Bed Chamber—II Ki. 4:10, 21.

Used as Couches by Day.—I Sam. 28:23; Job 7:13; Esth. 1:5-6; 7:8; Ezr. 23:40-41; Amos 3:12.

Uses of Beds.—Covered with Frogs—Ex. 8:3. For Meals—Amos 6:4. Taken for Debt—Pr. 22:27. Furnished to David's Followers—II Sam. 17:28. For Solicitation—Pr. 7:17. For a King's Burial—II Chr. 16:14. To devise Iniquity on—Ps. 36:4; Eccl. 10:20; Mic. 2:1. To sing on—Ps. 149:5. To howl

our hand ^yŌg also, the king of Bā'shān, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining. 4 And we took all his cities at that time; there was not a city which we took not from them; threescore cities, all the region of ^zĀr'gōb, the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shān. 5 All these were cities fortified with high walls, ^agates, and bars; besides the ^bunwalled towns a great many. 6 And we ²utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn, utterly destroying every ³inhabited city, with the ^cwomen and the little ones. 7 ^dBut all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey unto ourselves. 8 ^eAnd we took the land at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Ām'ōr-ites that were beyond the ^fJordan, from the valley of the Ār'nōn unto ^gmount Hēr'mōn 9 (*which* Hēr'mōn the ^hSi-dō'nī-ānš call Si'r'ī-ōn, and the Ām'ōr-ites call it Sē'nīr); 10 all the cities of the ⁱplain, and all Gil'ē-ād, and all Bā'shān, unto Sāl'ē-ē-āh and Ēd-rē-i, cities of the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shān. 11 (For only Ōg king of Bā'shān remained of the remnant of the ^jRēph'ā-īm; behold, his ^{*}bedstead was a bedstead of iron; is it not in ^kRāb'bāh of the children of Ām'mōn? nine [†]cubits was

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 37. wheresoever Jehovah our God forbade us according to all that the Lord our God commanded us, *Sept. Hē. (L.)*.

on—Hos. 7:14. To pout on—I Ki. 21:4. To hide Light under—Mk. 4:21; Lu. 8:16. To cover the Wicked—Is. 28:20.

Made of.—Iron (Ōg's)—Deut. 3:11. Of Ivory—Amos 6:4. Of Gold and Silver—Esth. 1:6.

Unclean Beds.—Issues of Men—Lev. 15:4, 5, 24. Issues of Women—Lev. 15:21, 23, 26.

Polluting the Bed.—Gen. 49:4; II Sam. 11:2, 4; 13:5, 14; I Chr. 5:1; Heb. 13:4; Rev. 2:21-22. By Murder—II Sam. 4:7, 11.

Visions connected with Daniel upon.—Dan. 2:28, 29; 4:5, 10, 13; 7:1.

† CUBIT, Lat. *Cubitus*, "The Lower Arm."—The Hebrews used the Forearm and Hand as a Standard of Measure. But as Arms and Hands differed in Size, so Cubits varied. There is no

3
y Og, Josh. 12:4.
4
z I Ki. 4:13.
5
a Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
b Villages, Deut. 2:23.
1 Or, country towns.
6
2 Heb. devoted.
3 Heb. city of men.
c Women, Ruth 3:9.
7
d Ch. 2:35.
8
e Num. 32:33; Josh. 12:1-7; 13:8-12.
f Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
g Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
9
h Sidon, Is. 23:12.
10
4 Or, table-land.
11
i Ch. 2:11, 20.
j Rabbah, II Sam. 11:1.

the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.)

12 And this ^{a b} land we took in possession at that time: from ^c Ār-ō-ēr, which is by the ^d valley of the ^e Ār-nōn, and half the ^f hill-country of ^g Gīl-ē-ād, and the ^h cities thereof, gave I unto the ⁱ Reu^lbēn-ites and to the Gād^lites: 13 and the rest of Gīl-ē-ād, and all ^j Bā^l-shān, the kingdom of ^k Ōg, gave I unto the half-tribe of ^l Mā-nās^l-sēh; all the region of ^m Ār^l-gōb, ⁿ even all Bā^l-shān. (The same is called the land of ^o Rēph^l-ā-īm. 14

^o Jā^l-īr the son of Mā-nās^l-sēh took all the region of Ār^l-gōb, unto the border of the ^p Ġēsh^l-ū-rites and the ^q Mā-āē^l-ā-thites, and called them, even Bā^l-shān, after his own name, ^r Hāv^l-vōth-jā^l-īr, unto this day.) 15 And I gave Gīl-ē-ād unto ^s Mā^l-ēhīr. 16 And unto the Reu^lbēn-ites and unto the Gād^lites I gave from Gīl-ē-ād even unto the valley of the Ār-nōn, the middle of the valley, ^t and the border thereof, even unto the ^u river ^v Jāb^l-bōk, which is the border of the children of ^w Ām^l-mōn; 17 the ^x Ār^l-bāh also, and the ^y Jordan and the border thereof, from ^z Chīn^l

Var. Rend.—Vs. 12, 16, valley—torrent. V. 16, the valley of the Arnon, the middle of the valley, and the border thereof, even—the water-course of Arnon, even unto the middle of the water-course (ch. 2:26), for (their) border; and *Ge. Ew. Di.* (for a border, ROB, R marg.); to the river Arnon (*i.e.* the middle of the valley and indeed as a border), and to, STEU.; unto the torrent of Arnon, the middle of the torrent-valley (being) also a border, and unto, DR. V. 17, the Arabah—and the eastern Arabah, STEU. and the border thereof—Or, for a (western) border, *Ge. Ew. Di.*: as a border, STEU. DR. slopes—Or, cliffs, ROB.

nē-rēth even unto the sea of the Ār^l-bāh, the ^z Salt Sea, under the ^a slopes of ^a Pīš^l-gāh eastward.

18 And ^b I ^c commanded you at that time, saying, ^d Jē-hō^l-vāh your God ^e hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over ^f armed before your brethren the children of ^g Īs^l-rā-ēl, all the men of valor. 19 But your ^h wives, and your ⁱ little ones, and your ^j cattle (I know that ye have much cattle), shall abide in your cities which I have given you, 20 until Jē-hō^l-vāh give ^k rest unto your ^l brethren, as unto you, and they also possess the land which Jē-hō^l-vāh your God giveth them beyond the Jordan: ^m then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you. 21 And I commanded ⁿ Jōsh^l-ū-ā at that time, saying, Thine ^o eyes have seen all that ^p Jē-hō^l-vāh your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall Jē-hō^l-vāh do unto all the kingdoms whither thou goest over. 22 Ye shall not fear them; for Jē-hō^l-vāh your God, he it is that fighteth for you.

23 And I ^q besought Jē-hō^l-vāh at that time, saying, 24 O Lord Jē-hō^l-vāh, thou hast begun to show thy ^r servant thy greatness, and thy ^s strong hand: for what ^t god is there in ^u heaven or in ^v earth, that can do according to thy ^w works, and according to thy mighty acts? 25 Let me go over, I pray thee, and see the good land that is beyond the

^z Salt Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^t Or, springs.
^a Pisgah, Num. 21:20.

18

^b Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^c Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^d God, Gen. 1:1.
^e See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^f War, Josh. 22:12.
^g Israel, Deut. 4:1.

19

^h Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
ⁱ Children, Gen. 3:16.
^j Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

20

^k Rest, Heb. 4:4.
^l Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^m Josh. 22:4.

21

ⁿ Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^o Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^p Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

23

^q Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

24

^r Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^s Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^t God is all-powerful, Gen. 1:1.
^u Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^v Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^w Works of God, Ps. 8:3.

12
^a Land, Gen. 23:15.
^b Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^c Aroer, Deut. 2:36.
^d Valley, Josh. 8:13.
^e Arnon, Is. 16:2.
^f Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^g Gilead, Num. 32:1.
^h Cities, Gen. 4:17.
ⁱ See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

13

^j Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
^k Og, Josh. 12:4.
^l Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^m Argob, Deut. 3:4.
ⁿ Or, all the region of Argob. (All that Bashan is called &c.)
^o Or, with.
^p Rephaim, Deut. 2:20.

14

^o Jair, Num. 32:41.
^p Josh. 12:6;
11 Sam. 3:3.
^q Josh. 12:5.
^r Havvoth-jair, Num. 32:42.

15

^s Machir, Num. 26:29.

16

^t Or, for a border.
^u River, Is. 32:2.
^v Jabbok, Gen. 32:22.
^w Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

17

^x Arabah, Josh. 15:18.
^y Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^z Num. 34:11;
Josh. 13:27.

certainly as respects the Number of Inches in a Cubit. Some say 18, some 19, some 21 Inches, and even 25.

"The Cubit of a Man."—Deut. 3:11. "The Measure of a Man"—Rev. 21:17.

The Egyptian Cubit consisted of Six Handbreadths.—Jer. 52:21.

Early Use of.—Noah's Ark was 300 Cubits long, 50 broad, and 30 high—Gen. 6:15.

Hebrews seem to have had Two Sizes of Cubits.—Solomon's Temple laid out on Basis of a "Cubit of First Measure"—II Chr. 3:3. Ezekiel prophesies concerning a Temple whose

Cubit Measure is described as a Cubit and a Handbreadth—Ez. 40:5; 43:13. If so, this corresponds to Egyptian Measurements, where there was a Common and a Royal Cubit, the Common being but $\frac{2}{3}$ of the Other.

Ezekiel also speaks of Great Cubits.—Ez. 41:8.

Among the Hebrews the Scale was as follows: The Finger—Jer. 52:21. The Handbreadth (I Ki. 7:26), which consisted of 4 Fingers (Jer. 52:21); a Span which was 3 Handbreadths (Ex. 28:16), and a Cubit which was 2 Spans.

New Testament References.—Mt. 6:27; Lu. 12:25; John 21:8; Rev. 21:17.

25
a Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
1 Or, *hill-country*.

26
b Num. 20:12;
Deut. 1:37.

27
c See ch. 1:37.

28
d Ch. 1:38.
e Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

29
f Deut. 34:6;
Josh. 13:20;
Pisgah, Num.
21:20.

1
g Statutes, Neh.
9:14.
h Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.
i Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
j Command-
ments, keep-
ing, Ex. 20:1.
k Life, Gen. 2:7.
l Possession of
Land depend-
ent on Obedi-
ence, Ex. 20:1.
m Land, Gen.
23:15.
n Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Father, Ex.
21:15.

2
q Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.

3
r Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
s Num. 25:1-9.
t Baal-peor,
Hos. 9:10.
u Idolatry,
Lev. 19:4.
v Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
w Death, Rom.
5:12.

Jordan, that goodly ^{a1} mountain,
and Lēb'ā-nōn. 26 But ^b Jē-hō-
vāh was wroth with me for your
sakes, and hearkened not unto
me; and Jē-hō'vāh said unto
me, Let it suffice thee; speak no
more unto me of this matter. 27
Get thee up unto the top of Pis-
gāh, and lift up thine eyes west-
ward, and northward, and south-
ward, and eastward, and behold
with thine eyes: ^c for thou shalt
not go over this Jordan. 28
But charge Jōsh'ū-ā, and en-
courage him, and strengthen
him; ^d for he shall go over before
this people, and he shall cause
them to ^e inherit the land which
thou shalt see. 29 So we abode
in the valley over against ^f Bēth-
pē'ōr.

4 And now, O *İś'ra-ēl,
hearken unto the ^g statutes
and unto the ^h ordinances, which
I ⁱ teach you, ⁱ to do them; that
ye may ^k live, and go in and
^l possess the ^m land which Jē-
hō'vāh, the ^o God of your ^p fa-
thers, giveth you. 2 Ye shall
not add unto the word which I
^q command you, neither shall ye
diminish from it, that ye may
keep the commandments of Jē-
hō'vāh your God which I com-
mand you. 3 Your ^r eyes have
seen ^s what Jē-hō'vāh did be-
cause of ^t Bā'āl-pē'ōr; for all
the men that ^u followed Bā'āl-
pē'ōr, Jē-hō'vāh thy God hath
^v destroyed them from the

Var. Rend.—V. 29. valley—*So* STEU.;
ravine, Var. DR. Chap. 4.—V. 3. Baal-
Peor—Baal of Peor, DR. V. 7. A God—
Or, gods, Sch. Ku. Ke. ROB. DR.

midst of thee. 4 But ye that did
cleave unto Jē-hō'vāh your God
are alive every one of you this
^x day. 5 Behold, I have taught
you statutes and ordinances,
even as Jē-hō'vāh my God com-
manded me, that ye should do so
in the midst of the land whither
ye go in to possess it. 6 Keep
therefore and do them; for this is
your ^y wisdom and your under-
standing in the sight of the peo-
ples, that shall hear all these stat-
utes, and say, Surely this great
^z nation is a wise and under-
standing people. 7 For what
great nation is there, that hath
² a god so nigh unto them, as Jē-
hō'vāh our God is whensoever
we ^{a b} call upon him? 8 And
what great nation is there, that
hath statutes and ordinances so
righteous as all this ^c law, which
I set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself,
and keep thy ^d soul diligently,
lest thou forget the things which
thine eyes saw, and lest they de-
part from thy ^e heart all the days
of thy life; but make them
known unto thy children and
thy children's children; 10 the
day that thou stoodest before Jē-
hō'vāh thy God in ^f Hō'rēb,
when Jē-hō'vāh said unto me,
Assemble me the people, and I
will make them hear my words,
that they may learn to ^g fear me
all the days that they live upon
the earth, and that they may
teach their ^h children. 11 And

4
x Day, Lev.
25:8.

6
y Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
z Nations, Gen.
10:32.

7
2 Or, *God*.
a Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
b Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.

8
c Law, Deut.
31:24.

9
d Soul, Job
4:15.
e Heart, Acts
15:9.

10
f Horeb, Ex.
19:2.
g Fear, Gen.
9:2.
h Children, Gen.
3:16.

11:22. Children of Israel—Gen. 32:32; 36:31; 46:8; Ex. 1:9, 12, 13; 12:42; Lev. 23:42-44; Deut. 1:3; 3:18; 10:6; Josh. 13:6, 13; etc. Children of Jacob—I Chr. 16:13; Ps. 105:6. Seed of Abraham—Ps. 105:6; Is. 41:8; Jer. 33:26. Seed of Isaac—Jer. 33:26. Seed of Jacob—Jer. 33:26.

Described as.—A Peculiar People—Deut. 14:2. A Holy Nation—Ex. 19:6. A Holy People—Deut. 7:6; 14:2, 21; 26:19. The Possession of Jehovah—Ex. 19:5; Deut. 7:6; 26:18. Jehovah's Portion—Deut. 32:9. A Kingdom of Priests—Ex. 19:6. A Separate People—Ex. 33:16; Lev. 20:24, 26; I Ki. 8:53. God's Inheritance—Ex. 34:9; Deut. 4:20; 9:26, 29; I Ki. 8:51, 53; II Sam. 21:3; Ps. 33:12; 68:9; Jer. 10:16.

Tribes took the Name of Jacob's Sons, as follows: Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Dan, Naphtali, Gad, Asher, Issachar, Zebulun, Joseph, Benjamin. (For full particulars of tribes see footnotes under each of these names.)

* ISRAEL.—Heb. *God persists*, or *perseveres*, or, perhaps, *God is a Warrior*.

Name given to Jacob for striving with God.—Gen. 32:28; 35:10; I Ki. 18:31; II Ki. 17:34.

Names given to Descendants of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.—Hebrews—Gen. 14:13; 39:14, 17; 40:15; 41:12; 43:32; Ex. 1:15, 16, 19; 2:6, 7, 11, 13; 3:18; 7:16; 9:1, 13; 10:3; 21:2; Deut. 15:12; I Sam. 4:6, 9; 13:3, 7, 19; 14:11, 21; 29:3; Jer. 34:9, 14; Jonah 1:9; Acts 6:1; II Cor. 11:22; Phil. 3:5. Israel—Ex. 3:16; Lev. 17:3, 8, 10; Deut. 5:1; Josh. 3:17; 8:24; 13:6; I Sam. 25:1; II Ki. 7:13; II Chr. 9:2; etc. Israelites—Ex. 9:7; Lev. 24:10, 11; Ju. 20:21; I Sam. 2:14; 13:20; 14:21; 29:1; II Sam. 4:1; 17:25; II Ki. 3:24; John 1:47; Rom. 9:4; 11:1; II Cor.

¹¹
a Giving of the Law, Deut. 31:24.
b Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
c Sinai (Horeb), Ex. 19:2.
d Fire, Lev. 10:2.
e Heart, Acts 15:9.
f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
g Darkness, Job 38:9.
h See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
¹²
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Voice, Gen. 27:22.
¹³
k Old Covenant, what did it contain? Gen. 17:2.
l Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
1 Heb. words.
m Tables of Stone, Ex. 20:1.
¹⁴
n Instruction, Is. 54:13.
o Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
p Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
q Land, Gen. 23:15.
r Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
s Possession of Land dependent on Obedience, Ex. 20:1.

a ye came near and stood under the ^b mountain; and ^c the mountain burned with ^d fire unto the ^e heart of ^f heaven, with ^g darkness, ^h cloud, and thick darkness. 12 And ⁱ Jê-hôz'vâh spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the ^j voice of words, but ye saw no form; only ye heard a voice. 13 And he declared unto you his ^k covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even the ten ^l commandments; and he wrote them upon two ^m tables of stone. 14 And Jê-hôz'vâh commanded me at that time to ⁿ teach you ^o statutes and ^p ordinances, that ye might do them in the ^q land whither ye go over to ^r possess it. 15 Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye ^s saw no manner of form on the day that Jê-hôz'vâh spake unto you in Hôz'rêb out of the midst of the fire; 16 lest ye corrupt yourselves, and ^t make you a

graven ^v image in the form of any figure, the likeness of ^w male or female, 17 the likeness of any ^x beast that is on the ^y earth, the likeness of any winged ^z bird that flieth in the heavens, 18 the likeness of anything that ^a creepeth on the ^b ground, the likeness of any ^c fish that is in the ^d water under the earth; 19 and lest thou lift up thine ^e eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the ^f sun and the ^g moon and the ^h stars, even all the host of heaven, thou be drawn away and ⁱ worship them, and serve them, which Jê-hôz'vâh thy God hath allotted unto all the peoples under the whole heaven. 20 But Jê-hôz'vâh hath taken you, and ^j brought you forth out of the iron furnace, out of ^k Ê-ġypt, to be unto him a ^l people of ^m inheritance, as at this ⁿ day.

Var. Rend.—V. 20. But Jehovah hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace.—But you hath the Lord taken, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace (i.e. the furnace for smelting iron), Var.

¹⁵
t God Invisible, Gen. 1:1.
¹⁶
u Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
v Images, I Ki. 13:3.
w Male or Female, Mt. 19:4.
¹⁷
x Beast, Rev. 15:2.
y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
z Bird, Gen. 9:2.
¹⁸
a Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
b Ground, Gen. 33:19.
c Fish, Gen. 9:2.
d Water, Ps. 95:5.
¹⁹
e Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
f Sun, Ps. 136:8.
g Moon, Ps. 136:9.
h Stars, Ps. 136:8.
i Worship, Mt. 4:10.
²⁰
j Deliverance from Egypt, Ex. 15:13.
k Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
l Israel, Deut. 4:1.
m Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
n Day, Lev. 25:8.

Half of the Tribes—Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Joseph and Benjamin—stood on Mt. Gerizim to pronounce the Blessing.

Half—Reuben, Gad, Asher, Zebulun, Dan and Naphtali—stood on Mt. Ebal "for the Curse" (to say "Amen" when Curses were pronounced)—Deut. 27:12, 13; Josh. 8:32, 33.

Tribes divided into Families each having a Chief.—Num. 26:5–61; Josh. 7:14; I Chr. Chaps. 4–8.

Land to be divided among the Tribes and the Inheritance of Each Tribe was to remain within that Tribe.—Num. 26:52–56, 62; 27:1–11; 32:1–33; Chaps. 34 and 35; 36:1–13; Josh. Chaps. 13–22; I Ki. 21:3; I Chr. 23:22. Ephraim and Manasse the Sons of Joseph were adopted by Jacob and inherited in place of Joseph—Gen. 48:5, 6; Num. 32:33; Josh. 14:2, 3. The Levites did not participate in the Division of the Land—Deut. 18:1–8; Josh. 13:14; 14:3.

Number of, at Different Periods.—Going down to Egypt: Seventy Souls—Gen. 46:8–27; Ex. 1:5; Deut. 10:22; Acts 7:14. At the Time of the Exodus: 600,000 Men besides Children—Ex. 12:37, 38; 38:26; Num. 11:21. Numbered by Tribes at Sinai: 603,550, over 20 Years of Age and able to go to War (this does not include the Levites)—Num. 1:1–50; 2:32, 33. After the Plague at Shittim: 601,730 Men over 20 Years of Age and able to go to War, besides 23,000 Levites—Num. Chap. 26. When David numbered: 1,570,000 Warriors—II Sam. 24:1–9; I Chr. 21:5, 6; 27:23, 24. Warriors in Actual Service in David's Army: 285,000—I Chr. 27:1–15. After the Babylonian Captivity: 42,360, besides Servants and Men and Women Singers—Ezra 2:64; Neh. 7:7–67. John's Vision: 144,000—Rev. 7:1–8.

Settle in Goshen.—Gen. Chaps. 46 and 47; Ex. 1:1–6; Acts 7:15.

DWELT IN EGYPT 400 YEARS.—Gen. 15:13; Acts 7:6. 430 Years from the Call of Abraham—Ex. 12:40–41; Gal. 3:17. (Possibly the Years they were "Strangers and Sojourners" in Canaan are to be counted in this 430 Years. Again, the Limit may be between "the Promise" and "the Giving of the Law.")

Were enslaved by Egyptians.—Ex. Chaps. 1, 2, 5; Deut. 4:20; Acts 7:18–36; Heb. 11:25. God heard Complaint and calls Moses to deliver them—Ex. Chaps. 3, 4. Calls Aaron to assist—Ex. 4:10–17, 27–31. God visits Plagues upon Egypt—Ex. Chaps. 7–12. Israel exempt from Plagues—Ex. 8:22, 23; 9:4, 6, 26; 10:23; 11:7; 12:13, 27, 28. Israel brought out of Egypt—Ex. 12:41–42. See "Israel in Egypt"—Gen. 12:10; "Moses"—Ex. 3:4. Israelites obtain Jewels—Ex. 3:21, 22; 11:2, 3; 12:35, 36; Ps. 105:37. Institution of Passover in Memorial of the Night of Deliverance—Ex. 12:1–28, 43–49; 13:3–10; Heb. 11:28. See Deut. 5:15.

CHILDREN OF ISRAEL LEAVE EGYPT.—Ex. 12:37–42, 51. Accompanied by a Mixed Multitude—Ex. 12:38. Their Flocks and Herds—Ex. 12:38; 34:3. Consecration of the First-born—Ex. 13:1–16. Led by the Angel of the Lord—Ex. 14:19; 23:20–23; 32:34; 33:2, 14; Deut. 4:37; Is. 63:11–14. By a Pillar of Cloud—Ex. 13:21, 22; 40:36–38; Num. 9:15–22; 10:11, 12, 33–36; 14:14; Deut. 1:33; Neh. 9:12, 19; Ps. 78:14. Defended by the Pillar of Cloud by Night—Ex. 14:19, 20, 24; Ps. 105:39. See "Cloud of Glory"—Ex. 14:19.

Crossing the Red Sea and Destruction of Pharaoh.—Ex. 14:1–31; Deut. 11:4; Ps. 78:13; 106:7–11; 136:13–15. Song of Moses and Miriam—Ex. 15:1–24; Ps. 106:11, 12; Heb. 11:29; Rev. 15:3.

Narration of Journeys.—Num. 33:1–49. Children of Israel murmur at Marah—Waters made Sweet—Ex. 15:22–27. Murmur for Bread—Ex. 16:1–3. Manna and Quails Sent—Ex. 16:4–36. See Num. 11:1–35; Deut. 8:3; Neh. 9:15, 20; Ps. 78:23–25; 105:40; John 6:31, 32; I Cor. 10:3. Israelites fed on Manna for 40 Years—Ex. 16:35. Pot of Manna laid up for a Memorial—Ex. 16:33, 34; Heb. 9:4. See Rev. 2:17. People murmur at Rephidim. Water from the Rock at Massah and Meribah—Ex. 17:1–7. Ps. 81:7. Amalek defeated by Joshua—Ex. 17:8–16; Deut. 25:17, 18. By Advice of Jethro, Moses appoints Assistant Judges—Ex. 18:1–27; Deut. 1:9–17.

Israel encamps at Sinai in the Third Month. The Giving of

21
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Anthropomorphisms, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c Moses, Ex. 3:4.
d See Num. 20:1-13.
e Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
f Land, Gen. 23:15.
g Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
22
i Death, Rom. 5:12.
j Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
k Possession Dependent on Obedience, Ex. 20:1.
23
l Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
m Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
n Images, I Ki. 15:3.
24
o Fire, Lev. 10:2.
p Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
q God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.

21 Furthermore ^a Jê-hô-vâh was ^b angry with me for your sakes, and sware that ^{c d} I should not go over the ^e Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good ^{f g} land, which Jê-hô-vâh thy God giveth thee for an ^h inheritance: 22 but I must ⁱ die in this land, I must not go over the Jordan; but ye shall go over, and ^{j k} possess that good land. 23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the ^l covenant of Jê-hô-vâh your God, which he made with you, and ^m make you a ⁿ graven image in the form of anything which Jê-hô-vâh thy God hath forbidden thee. 24 For Jê-hô-vâh thy God is a devouring ^o fire, a ^{p q} jealous God. 25 When thou shalt ^r beget ^s children, and children's children, and ye shall have been long

in the land, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image in the form of anything, and shall do that which is ^t evil in the sight of Jê-hô-vâh thy God, to provoke him to anger; 26 I call ^u heaven and ^v earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over the Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. 27 And Jê-hô-vâh will ^w scatter you among the peoples, and ye shall be left few in number among the ^x nations, whither Jê-hô-vâh shall lead you away. 28 And there ye shall serve gods, the ^y work of ^z men's hands, ^a wood and ^b stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor ^c eat, nor smell. 29 But from thence

25
r Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
s Children, Gen. 3:16.
t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
26
u Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
v Earth, Gen. 2:1.
27
w Captivity because of Disobedience, Ex. 20:1.
x Nations, Gen. 10:32.
28
y Labor, Ex. 23:12.
z Men, Gen. 2:7.
a Wood, Ex. 31:5.
b Stone, Ex. 34:1.
c Food, Gen. 9:3.

the Law.—Ex. Chaps. 19-23:19; 24:1-12. See "Law"—Deut. 31:24; "Moses"—Ex. 3:4.

Instructions concerning the Building of the Tabernacle and its Furniture.—Ex. Chaps. 25-27.

The Aaronic Priesthood, Services and Ritual of the Tabernacle.—Ex. Chaps. 28-31. See "Leviticus;" "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9; "Priest"—Ex. 28:1. The Tables of Stone given.—Ex. 31:18. Worshipping the Golden Calf.—Ex. 32:1-14, 20-24. The Tables of Stone broken.—Ex. 32:15-19. The Levites slay 3000 Men.—Ex. 32:28. New Tables of Stone given, Covenant renewed.—Ex. 34:1-35.

Tabernacle and the Furniture constructed.—Ex. Chaps. 35-40. Second Passover observed.—Num. 9:1-5. Nadab and Abihu offered Strange Fire and are slain.—Lev. 10:1-5.

Numbering the Israelites.—Num. Chaps. 1-4. Service of the Levites.—Num. Chap. 4. Various Ceremonies.—Num. Chaps. 5, 6. Oblations of the Princes.—Num. Chap. 7. Purification of the Levites.—Num. Chap. 8.

The Journey resumed.—Num. 9:15-23; 10:1-36. The Silver Trumpets.—Num. 10:1-10. Hobab invited to accompany the Israelites.—Num. 10:29-32. The People murmur and many are consumed at Taberah.—Num. 11:1-3. At Kibroth-hattaavah, Manna and Quails sent. Plague follows.—Num. 11:4-9, 18-23, 31-35. Seventy Elders chosen.—Num. 11:16, 17, 24, 25. At Hazeroth, Miriam and Aaron rebuke Moses for marrying a Cushite Woman.—Num. 12:1-3. See Ex. 2:16-22. Miriam stricken with Leprosy.—Num. 12:9-15; Deut. 24:9.

In the Wilderness of Paran.—Spies sent out.—Num. 13:1-33; 32:8-13; Deut. 1:19-36; Josh. 14:7. The People rebel and are compelled to wander 40 Years, and all except Caleb and Joshua die in the Wilderness.—Num. 14:1-45; 26:64, 65; 32:13; Deut. 2:7, 14; 8:2-4; 29:5; Josh. 5:6; Ps. 106:26; I Cor. 10:5. The Ten Spies die by a Plague.—Num. 14:36-38. See Num. 11:30-33. Korah, Dathan and Abiram with 250 Princes rebel and are swallowed up by the Ground.—Num. 16:1-35. Altar made from their Censers.—Num. 16:36-46; Jude 11. People murmur and Plague follows.—Num. 16:41-50; Deut. 11:6; Ps. 106:16-18. Aaron's Rod buds.—Num. 17:1-13; Heb. 9:4.

Kadesh.—Miriam dies and is buried.—Num. 20:1-3. Moses smites the Rock at Meribah. Is told that He may not enter Land of Canaan.—Num. 20:12-13; Is. 48:21. Passage through Edom refused.—Num. 20:14-22; Ju. 11:17. Mt. Hor.—Death of Aaron, being 123 Years of Age. Appointment of Eleazar, his Son, as High Priest.—Num. 20:22-29; 33:38, 39; Deut. 10:6. Arad the Canaanite is conquered.—Num. 21:1-3.

The Dead Sea.—The Fiery Serpents and the Brazen Serpent.—Num. 21:4-9. See II Ki. 18:4; John 3:14, 15. From Oboto to Pisgah.—Israelites conquer the Amorites and the King of Bashan.—Num. 21:1-35; Deut. 2:24-37; 3:1-17.

Israel encamped in the Plains of Moab east of Jordan.—Balaam and Balak.—Num. Chaps. 22-24; II Pet. 2:15, 16; Jude 11. Idolatry in Moab.—Num. 25:1-5. Plague in Consequence; 24,000 Slain. Zeal of Phinehas.—Num. 25:1-18; 26:1; Ps. 106:28-31.

The Numbering in Shittim.—Num. Chap. 26. Daughters of Zelophehad claim their Inheritance.—Num. 27:1-11. See Num. 26:33; 36:1-3; Josh. 17:3-6.

Moses warned of his Death. Joshua appointed his Successor.—Num. 27:15-23; Deut. 4:9; 32:23. Slaughter of the Midianites.—Num. Chap. 31. Reuben, Gad and Half-tribe of Manasseh settle in Gilead.—Num. Chap. 32.

DIVISION OF CANAAN AND THE NAMES OF THOSE WHO WERE TO MAKE THE DIVISION.—Num. Chaps. 34 and 35; 36:1-13. See Num. 26:52-56, 62; 27:1-11; 32:1-33.

MOSES DELIVERS THREE PARTING ADDRESSES. He recounts the History of the Wanderings of the Israelites.—Deut. Chaps. 1-4. Repeats the Law.—Deut. Chaps. 5-11. The Book of the Covenant.—Deut. Chaps. 12-26. The Law to be recorded at Mt. Ebal. The Blessings and Curses.—Deut. Chaps. 27 and 28. Renewal of the Covenant.—Deut. Chaps. 29, 30. The Law delivered to the Priests. Law put beside the Ark.—Deut. 31:9-26. Song of Moses.—Deut. 31:30; 32:43. See Rev. 15:3. Blessing of Moses.—Deut. Chap. 33. Death of Moses.—Deut. 34:18-52; 34:1-8. Joshua prepares to cross the Jordan into Canaan.—Josh. Chap. 1. Spies sent to Jericho and saved by Rahab.—Josh. Chap. 2; Heb. 11:31. Israelites pass over Jordan on Dry Ground, and the Ark going before.—Josh. Chaps. 3, 4. Memorials of this Crossing set up.—Josh. 4:1-9, 20-24. The People circumcised.—Josh. 5:2-9. Israelites ate Passover and Manna ceased.—Josh. 5:10-12. Joshua's Vision and Jericho taken. Rahab saved.—Josh. 5:13-15; 6:1-27. Israel defeated at Ai because of Achan.—Josh. Chap. 7. Destruction of Ai.—Josh. 8:1-29. The Reading of the Law on Mts. Ebal and Gerizim.—Deut. 27:1-26; Josh. 8:30-35. The Gibeonites make a League with Joshua. The Long Day of the Battle. Joshua's Conquests.—Josh. Chaps. 9-12. See Josh. 10:41, 42.

DIVISION OF THE LAND OF CANAAN AMONG THE TRIBES.—Josh. 13:1-33; 14:1-5; Chaps. 15-19. Hebron

²⁹
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Heart, Acts 15:9.
c Soul, Job 4:15.

³⁰
d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
e Adversity, Job 19:6.
f Or, *if in the latter days thou return*.
g Day, Lev. 25:8.
h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
i Voice, Gen. 27:22.

³¹
i Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
j God a Faithful God, Gen. 1:1.
k Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

³²
l Man created, Gen. 2:7.
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
n Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

³³
o Life, Gen. 2:7.

ye shall seek ^a Jê-hô'vâh thy God, and thou shalt find him, when thou searchest after him with all thy ^b heart and with all thy ^c soul. ³⁰ When thou art in ^{d e} tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, ^f in the latter ^g days thou shalt return to Jê-hô'vâh thy God, and ^h hearken unto his ⁱ voice: ³¹ For Jê-hô'vâh thy God is a ^j merciful God; he will not ^k fail thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the ^l covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them.

³² For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God ^m created man upon the ⁿ earth, and from the one end of ^o heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any such thing* as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it? ³³ Did ever a people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and ^o live?

³⁴ Or hath God ^p assayed to go and ^q take him a ^r nation from the midst of *another* nation, by trials, by ^s signs, and by wonders, and by ^t war, and ^{u v} by a mighty hand, and by an outstretched arm, and by great ^w terrors, according to all that Jê-hô'vâh your God ^x did for you in ^y Ê'g'p't before your ^z eyes? ³⁵ Unto thee it was showed, that thou mightest know that Jê-hô'vâh he is God; ^a there is none else besides him. ³⁶ Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might ^b instruct thee: and upon earth he made thee to see his great ^c fire; and thou heardest his ^d words out of the midst of the fire. ³⁷ And because he ^e loved thy ^f fathers, therefore he chose their ^g seed after them, and brought thee out with his presence, with his great power, out

Var. Rend.—V. 37. Therefore he chose —and—Or, and hath chosen—and, *Ku. Di.* (with colon at end of v. 38).

³⁴
p Anthropomorphisms. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
q Deliverance of Children of Israel, Ex. 15:13.
r Nations, Gen. 10:32.
s Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
t War, Josh. 22:12.
u Hand, Gen. 16:12.
v Anthropomorphisms. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
w Fear, Gen. 9:3.
x Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
y Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
z Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

³⁵
a One God only, Gen. 1:1.

³⁶
b Instruction, Is. 54:13.
c Fire, Lev. 10:2.
d Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

³⁷
e Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
g Seed.

assigned to Caleb—Josh. 14:6-15. **Three Cities of Refuge appointed.**—West of the Jordan: Kedesh-Naphtali, Shechem in Ephraim, Hebron in Judah; East of the Jordan: Bezer, in the Wilderness of the Tribe of Reuben, Ramoth in Gilead of the Tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan of the Tribe of Manasseh—Josh. Chap. 20. Cities assigned to the Levites—Josh. Chap. 21. The Transjordanic Tribes, Gad, Reuben and the Half-Tribe of Manasseh, return, build an Altar which offends. Understanding reached—Josh. Chap. 22. Joshua's Farewell Address—Josh. Chaps. 23 and 24. Covenant Renewed at Shechem—Josh. 24:14-27. Death and Burial of Joshua and Eleazar—Josh. 24:29-33; Ju. 2:6-9.

Settled in Canaan.—Num. 34:1-12; Josh. 14:1-5. Inhabitants not wholly expelled—Ju. 1:27-36; 3:1-7. Israel turns away to Idolatry—Ju. 2:10-23. Under Theocracy till Samuel's Time—Ex. 19:4-6; I Sam. 8:7-9. Judges first suggested by Jethro—Ex. 18:13-27.

GOVERNMENT ADMINISTERED BY JUDGES FOR OVER 300 YEARS.—Ju. 2:16-18; Acts 13:20. Idolatry practiced—Ju. 3:7. **Subject to Mesopotamia.**—Being sold to King of Mesopotamia, they repent when delivered after 8 Years by **Othniel the First Judge.**—Ju. 3:8-11. **Subject to Moab.**—Return to Idolatry and Tribute is levied by Eglon, King of Moab 18 Years—Ju. 3:12-14. **Ehud, of Southern Canaan, the Second Judge,** delivers them by slaying Eglon, King of Moab—Ju. 3:15-30. Israel has Rest for 80 Years—Ju. 3:30. **Shamgar of Southern Canaan, the Third Judge,** slays 600 Philistines with an Ox-goad—Ju. 3:31. **Subject to Jabin, King of Hazor for 20 Years—Ju. 4:1-3.** Delivered by **Deborah of Northern Canaan, the Fourth Judge.**—Ju. Chap. 4. Song of Deborah and Barak—Ju. Chap. 5. **Subject to Midian Seven Years,** but delivered by **Gideon, the Fifth Judge.**—Ju. Chaps. 6 and 7; 8:1-28. Land rested 40 Years—Ju. 8:28. **Abimelech, the Sixth Judge,** foments War—Ju. 9. Slays 70 of his Brethren and usurps the Judgeship around Shechem. **Tola judges for 23 Years—Ju. 10:1-2.** **Jair, Eighth Judge,** judges for 22 Years—Ju. 10:3-4. **Subject to Ammon for 18 Years** and delivered by **Jephthah, the Ninth Judge.** His Vow. His Daughter sacrificed—Ju. 10:6-11:40.

Inter-tribal War: 42,000 Ephraimites slain at the Fords of the Jordan. Jephthah judges Israel 6 Years—Ju. 12:1-7. **Ibzan, Tenth Judge,** judges for 7 Years; **Elon, Eleventh Judge,** for 10 Years; **Abdon, the Twelfth Judge,** for 8 Years—Ju. Chap. 12. **Eli, High Priest and probably Thirteenth Judge.** Samuel born—I Sam. Chap. 1:4, 18. Sons of Eli profane Tabernacle Service—I Sam. 2:12-17, 22-25. Prophecy of Death of Hophni and Phinehas in one Day and forfeiture of the Priesthood—I Sam. 2:27-36. **Israel in Bondage to the Philistines 40 Years—Ju. 13:1; 14:4.** Samson Born—Ju. 13:2-24. Samson marries a Philistine Woman; Slays a Lion—Ju. Chap. 14. Samuel's Vision and Prophetic Call in Shiloh—I Sam. Chap. 3. **Samuel, the Fifteenth Judge.**—I Sam. 7:6, 15. Philistines take the Ark at Ebenezer and slay Hophni and Phinehas. Death of Eli and Wife of Phinehas—I Sam. Chap. 4.

Ark set up in House of Dagon—I Sam. 5:1-5. Philistines suffer Seven Months with Plagues and restore the Ark with Presents—I Sam. Chap. 6. **Ruth and Boaz probably lived at this Time.**—Ruth Chaps. 1-4.

Samson and the Foxes. Samson bound with New Ropes. Slays Philistines with the Jawbone of an Ass. **Samson, the Fourteenth Judge.**—Ju. 15:20. Judges Israel 20 Years—Ju. Chap. 15. Samson and Delilah. Death of Samson—Ju. Chap. 16. Story of Micah and the Levite—Ju. Chaps. 17, 18. Abuse of the Levite's Concubine in Gibeah—Ju. Chap. 19. War between the Benjamites and the Other Tribes in Consequence—Ju. Chaps. 20, 21.

On Account of Samuel's Sons being Unsatisfactory a King is Demanded.—I Sam. 8:4-22; Acts 13:21. Characteristics of King given by Samuel—I Sam. 8:10-18. Israelites refuse to listen, so King granted—I Sam. 8:22.

ISRAEL UNDER KINGS BEFORE SEPARATION INTO TWO KINGDOMS. Saul established as King.—I Sam. 9:15-27; 10:1; 11:15. Saul and his People gain Victory over Ammonites—I Sam. 11:6-11. Makes War with the Philistines—I Sam. Chaps. 13 and 14. Jonathan, Saul's Son, sentenced to Death—I Sam. 14:43-44. People rescue him—I Sam. 14:45-46. Saul's Disobedience respecting Amalek—I Sam.

38
a Canaanites, Gen. 13:7.
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
c Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
d Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
e Day, Lev. 25:8.
39
f Heart, Acts 15:9.
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.
40
j Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
k Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
l Children, Gen. 3:16.
m Possession dependent on Obedience, Ex. 20:1.
n Old Covenant, what was it? Gen. 17:2.
41
o Moses, Ex. 3:4.
p Cities of Refuge, Gen. 4:17.
q Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
r Sun, Ps. 136:8.
42
s Murderer, Num. 35:16.
t Homicide, Job 24:14.
u Life, Gen. 2:7.
43
v Josh. 20:8; 21:36; I Chr. 6:78; 7:37.
w Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
1 Or, table-land.

of *E'gypt*; 38 to drive out ^a nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou, to bring thee in, to give thee their ^{b c} land for an ^a inheritance, as at this ^e day. 39 Know therefore this day, and lay it to thy ⁱ heart, that ^o *Jê-hô-vâh* he is God in ^h heaven above and upon the ⁱ earth beneath; there is none else. 40 And thou shalt keep his ^j statutes, and his ^k commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy ^l children after thee, and that thou mayest ^m prolong thy days in the land, ⁿ which *Jê-hô-vâh* thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 Then ^o *Mô'sēs* set apart three ^p cities beyond the ^q Jordan toward the ^r sunrising; 42 that the ^s 'manslayer might flee thither, that slayeth his neighbor unawares, and hated him not in time past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might ^u live: 43 *namely*, ^v *Bê'zër* in the ^w wilderness, in the ¹ plain coun-

Var. Rend.—V. 43, plain country—table land (ch. 3:10). V. 46, valley—ravine, DR. V. 48, river—torrent.

try, for the ^x *Reu'bên-ites*; and ^y *Râ'môth* in ^z *Gil'ê-âd*, for the ^a *Gâd-ites*; and ^b *Gô-lân* in ^c *Bâ'shân*, for the ^d *Mâ-nâs-sites*.

44 And this is the ^e law which *Mô'sēs* set before the children of *Îš-râ-êl*: 45 these are the ^f testimonies, and the statutes, and the ^g ordinances, which *Mô'sēs* spake unto the children of *Îš-râ-êl*, when they ^h came forth out of ⁱ *E'gypt*, 46 beyond the Jordan, in the valley over against ^j *Bêth-pê-ôr*, in the land of ^k *Sî'hôn* king of the ^l *Âm-ôr-ites*, who dwelt at ^m *Hêsh-bôn*, whom *Mô'sēs* and the children of ⁿ *Îš-râ-êl* smote, when they came forth out of ^o *E'gypt*. 47 And they took his land in possession, and the land of *Ôg* king of *Bâ'shân*, the two kings of the *Âm-ôr-ites*, who were beyond the Jordan toward the sunrising; 48 from ^p *Âr-ô-êr*, which is on the edge of the ^q valley of the ^r *Âr-nôn*, even unto ^s mount *Sî-ôn* (the same is ^t *Hêr-môn*), 49 and all the *Âr-â-bâh* beyond the Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the ^u *Âr-â-bâh*, under the ^v slopes of *Pî's-gâh*.

s Mt. Hermon, I Chr. 5:23. 49 t Arabah, Josh. 18:18. 2 Or, springs.

consults the Witch at En-dor. He learns his Fate—I Sam. Chap. 28.

Saul and his Sons slain by Philistines—I Sam. Chap. 31. Buried at Jabesh-Gilead—I Sam. Chap. 31. David mourns for Saul and Jonathan. The Song of the Bow—I Sam. Chap. 1.

DAVID MADE KING OVER JUDAH. *Israelites* (tenacious concerning Saul's Succession and choose Ishbosheth as King of Israel.—II Sam. 2:8, 9. Strife begins between Judah and Israel.—II Sam. 2:12-17; 3:1. Sons born to David.—II Sam. 3:8-21. Joab suspects Abner and murders him. David mourns for him.—II Sam. Chap. 4.

DAVID BECOMES KING OVER ALL ISRAEL.—II Sam. 5:1-5; I Chr. 12:23-40.

He captures Jerusalem and makes it his Capital.—II Sam. 5:7-9. Defeating the Philistines, he brings the Ark up to Jerusalem.—II Sam. Chaps. 6 and 7. Death of Uzzah.—II Sam. 6:6-11. David proposes to build God a House.—II Sam. 7:1-3. Jehovah is Gracious but chooses Solomon for that Work.—II Sam. 7:4-17. David is Victorious over Philistia, Moab, Zobah and Syria.—II Sam. Chap. 8. His Kindness to Mephibosheth, Jonathan's Son.—II Sam. Chap. 9. Wages War against the Ammonites and their Syrian Allies.—II Sam. Chap. 10. His Sin with Bath-sheba, Wife of Uriah. Death of Uriah.—II Sam. Chap. 11. Nathan's Parable. Death of Bath-sheba's Child. Solomon born.—II Sam. Chap. 12. Amnon ravishes his Sister Tamar.—II Sam. 13:1-19. Murder of Amnon in Revenge.—II Sam. 13:23-38. Joab pleads for Absalom and he is recalled.—II Sam. Chap.

¹ Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^b Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^c Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
^d Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
^e Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^f Day, Lev. 25:8.
^g Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

² Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
ⁱ Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

³ Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

⁴ Face, Is. 6:2.
^l Num. 14:14.
^m God Invisible, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
^o Ch. 4:33.
^p Fire, Lev. 10:2.

⁵ Moses a Mediator, Ex. 3:4.
^r Fear, Gen. 9:2.

⁶ Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
^s Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^u House, Deut. 24:10.
¹ Heb. *bond-men*.

⁷ Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^w Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
² Or, *besides me*.

⁸ Images, I Ki. 15:13.
^y Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^z Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^a Water, Ps. 95:5.
^b Cosmology, Ps. 104:2.

5 And ^a Mō'šes called unto all ^b Īš-rā-ēl, and said unto them, Hear, O Īš-rā-ēl, the ^c statutes and the ^d ordinances which I speak in your ^e ears this ^f day, that ye may learn them, and ^g observe to do them. **2** Jē-hō'vāh our God made ^h a covenant with us in ⁱ Hō'rēb. **3** Jē-hō'vāh made not this covenant with our ^j fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day. **4** Jē-hō'vāh spake with you ^{k l m} face to face in the ⁿ mount ^o out of the midst of the ^p fire **5** (^q I stood between Jē-hō'vāh and you at that time, to show you the word of Jē-hō'vāh: ^r for ye were afraid because of the fire, and went not up into the mount), saying,

6 I am Jē-hō'vāh thy God, who ^s brought thee out of the land of ^t Ē'ġypt, out of the ^u house of ^v bondage.

7 ^w Thou shalt have no other gods ² before me.

8 Thou shalt not make unto thee a ^x graven image, *nor* any likeness of *anything* that is in ^y heaven above, or that is in the ^z earth beneath, or that is in the ^a ^b water under the earth: **9** thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them; for I, Jē-

Var. Rend.—Vs. 1, 31. ordinances—judgments, R. V. 8. *nor* any likeness of anything—the likeness of any form, R. V. 10. lovingkindness—mercy, R. thousands—thousands of generations, ROB. STEU. R marg. V. 11. take—So STEU.; take up. in vain—So STEU.; for a falsehood. taketh—taketh up.

14. Absalom conspires against David.—II Sam. Chaps. 15-18. **Death of Absalom.**—David mourns for him—II Sam. 18:6-33; 19:1-8. Jealousy between Israel and Judah. Rebellion of Sheba—II Sam. Chaps. 19 and 20. Three Years of Famine—II Sam. 21:1. Seven Sons of Saul slain to avenge the Death of the Gibeonites—II Sam. 21:1-11. Bones of Saul and Jonathan brought from Jabesh-Gilead and buried in the Sepulchre of Kish—II Sam. 21:12-14. David's Psalm of Praise—II Sam. 22:1-51; 23:1-7. The People Numbered. David buys the Threshing Floor of Araunah and builds an Altar—II Sam. Chap. 24. Adonijah seeks to usurp the Throne—I Ki. 1:5-10.

SOLOMON ANOINTED AS DAVID'S SUCCESSOR.—Adonijah spared—I Ki. 1:11-53; 2-12. David's Charge to Solomon—I Ki. 2:1-9; I Chr. Chaps. 28 and 29. Death of David—I Ki. 2:10-12; I Chr. 29:26-30. See "David"—I Sam. 17:12. Solomon's Vision—I Ki. 3:5-15. His

hō'vāh, thy God, am a ^{c d} jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the ^e fathers upon the ^f children, and upon the third and upon the fourth generation of them that ^g hate me; **10** and showing ^h lovingkindness unto ³ thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 ⁱ Thou shalt not take the ^j name of Jē-hō'vāh thy God ^k in vain: for Jē-hō'vāh will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 Observe the ^k sabbath day, to keep it ^l holy, as Jē-hō'vāh thy God commanded thee. **13** Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy ^m work; **14** but the ⁿ seventh day is a sabbath unto Jē-hō'vāh thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy ^o son, nor thy ^p daughter, nor thy ^q man-servant, nor thy ^r maid-servant, nor thine ^s ox, nor thine ^t ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy ^u stranger that is within thy ^v gates; that thy man-servant and thy maid-servant may ^w rest as well as thou. **15** ^x And thou shalt remember that ^y thou wast a servant in the land of Ē'ġypt, and Jē-hō'vāh thy God brought thee out thence by a ^z mighty hand and by an outstretched arm: therefore Jē-hō'vāh thy

⁹ Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
^d God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Children suffer for the Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:6.
^f Children, Gen. 3:16.
^g Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

¹⁰ Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
³ Or, a thousand generations.

¹¹ See Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^j Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
⁴ Or, for vanity (or, falsehood).

¹² Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
^l Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
¹³ Labor, Ex. 23:12.

¹⁴ Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^o Son, Gen. 21:19.
^p Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^q Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^r Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
^s Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^t Asses, Num. 31:34.
^u Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
^v Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
^w Rest, Heb. 4:4.
¹⁵ Ex. 20:11.
^y Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
^z Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

Wise Judgment concerning the Child—I Ki. 3:16-28. Solomon's Great Wealth. Visit of the Queen of Sheba—I Ki. Chaps. 4, 9, 10. Mt. 6:29; 12:42; Lu. 11:31; 12:27.

In League with Hiram, King of Tyre, Solomon builds the Temple. The Palace of Solomon. Dedication of Temple.—I Ki. Chaps. 5-9. **Solomon corrupts his Kingdom by Foreign Marriages.**—I Ki. 3:1-3; 11:1-8. God is angry and threatens to rend the Kingdom Asunder—I Ki. 11:9-13, 29-44; 12:15, 16, 20; I Sam. 2:30.

THE DIVISION OF THE KINGDOM.—The Misconduct of Rehoboam causes Revolt—I Ki. 12:1-19; II Chr. 10. **Jeroboam returns from Exile and is accepted as King over Ten Tribes** (v. 20). Rehoboam is for going to Battle but is forbidden by Jehovah—I Ki. 12:21-24. Jehovah's Threat to Solomon fulfilled (v. 24). See "The Kingdom of Israel" and "The Kingdom of Judah"—I Ki. 12:23; "The Jews"—II Ki. 16:6; "Pharaoh"—Ex. 2:5; "Philistines"—I Chr. 1:12; "Rulers of Israel"—Ju. 5:7; "Government"—Neh. 8:9; "Priests"—Ex. 28:1; "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9; "Temple"—I Ki. 7:13; "Possession of Land Dependent on Obedience of Commandments"—Ex. 20:1; "The Kingdom Divided" and "Led in to Captivity because of Violation of Commandments"—Ex. 20:1.

- 16**
a See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
b See "Parents," Pr. 1:8.
c Life, Gen. 2:7.
d Land, Gen. 23:15.
e Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

- 17**
f Murderer, Num. 35:16.

- 18**
g Adultery, Num. 5:12.
h See "Teachings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- 19**
i Stealing, Lev. 19:11.

- 20**
j Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
k Witness, John 8:17.

- 21**
** V. 18, in Hebrew.*
l Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
m Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
n House, Deut. 24:10.
o Field, Num. 20:17.

- 22**
p Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
q See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
r Mount Sinai, Ex. 3:12.
s Fire, Lev. 10:2.
t Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
u Darkness, Job 38:9.
v Voice of God, Job. 27:22.

God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 ^a Honor thy ^b father and thy [†] mother, as Jê-hôz'vâh thy God commanded thee; ^c that thy days may be long, and that it may go well with thee, in the ^{d e} land which Jê-hôz'vâh thy God giveth thee.

17 ^f Thou shalt not kill.

18 ^{g h} Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 ⁱ Neither shalt thou steal.

20 ^{j k} Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbor.

* 21 [†] Neither shalt thou covet thy ^l neighbor's ^m wife; neither shalt thou desire thy neighbor's ⁿ house, his ^o field, or his manservant, or his maid-servant, his ox, or his ass, or anything that is thy neighbor's.

22 ^p These words ^q Jê-hôz'vâh spake unto all your assembly in the ^r mount out of the midst of the ^s fire, of the ^t cloud, and of the thick ^u darkness, with a great ^v voice: and he added no more. And he wrote them upon two tables of stone, and gave them unto me. 23 And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice

Var. Rend.—V. 17. not kill—do no murder, R. V. 20. bear false witness against thy neighbor—answer against thy neighbor as a vain witness, DR. V. 23. was burning—did burn, R.

[†] **MOTHER.**—Must honor her—Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16; Pr. 1:8; 23:22; Mt. 15:4; 19:19; Mk. 7:10; 10:19; Lu. 18:20; Eph. 6:2. Eve, the Mother of All—Gen. 3:20. Love of Mothers contrasted with God's—Is. 49:15. Sarah a Mother of Nations—Gen. 17:16. Punishment for Maltreatment of—Ex. 21:15, 17; Lev. 18:7; 20:9; Pr. 30:11; 30:17. Foolish Son Heaviness of—Pr. 10:1. Despise not, when Old—Pr. 23:22. He that loveth, more than Me—Mt. 10:37. Mother of Lord come to me—Lu. 1:43. Mother of Jesus was there—John 2:1. Peter's Wife's Mother—Mt. 8:14; Lu. 4:38. Who is My Mother—Mt. 12:48; Mk. 3:34. Mary, Mother of Jesus, Steadfast—Acts 1:14. Can a Man enter Second Time, etc.—John 3:4. Entreat Elderly Women as Mothers—I Tim. 5:2.

[†] **COVETOUSNESS.**—Shut out from the Kingdom of God—I Cor. 6:9-10; 5:11; Eph. 5:3-5; Col. 3:5-6. Riches make Entrance Difficult—Mt. 19:23-24; Lu. 18:24-25.

Its Origin.—The Heart—Ez. 33:31; Mk. 7:21-22; Mt. 6:19-21; II Pet. 2:14.

Its Character.—A Root of All Kinds of Evil—I Tim. 6:10. Idolatry—Eph. 5:5; Col. 3:5. Greedy—Pr. 21:26; Eccl. 4:8; 5:10; Is. 56:11; Lu. 12:15; Hab. 2:5-6.

What it leads to.—Punishment—Josh. 7:21, 25; Pr. 28:20; Mic. 2:2-3. Foolish and Hurtful Lusts—I Tim. 6:9. Infidel-

out of the midst of the darkness, while the mountain was burning with fire, that ye came near unto me, even all the ^w heads of your ^x tribes, and your ^y elders; 24 and ye said, Behold, Jê-hôz'vâh our God hath showed us his ^z glory and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this ^a day that ^b God doth speak with ^c man, and he liveth. 25 ^d Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: if we hear the voice of Jê-hôz'vâh our God any more, then we shall die. 26 For ^e who is there of all ^f flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived? 27 ^g Go thou near, and hear all that Jê-hôz'vâh our God shall say: and speak thou unto us all that Jê-hôz'vâh our God shall speak unto thee; and ^{h i} we will hear it, and do it.

28 And Jê-hôz'vâh heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and Jê-hôz'vâh said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they have spoken. 29 ¹ Oh that

ity—I Tim. 6:10. Sorrow—I Tim. 6:10. Domestic Trouble—Pr. 15:27. Murder—Pr. 1:18-19; Jas. 4:2. Oppression—Ez. 22:12.

Dangers multiply.—Robbing a Brother—Deut. 15:9. Shutting out the Gospel—Mt. 13:22. Choking the Word—Mk. 4:19. Breeding Unholy Love—II Tim. 3:2; Heb. 13:5. Make Merchandise of you—II Pet. 2:3. Love the Hire of Wrongdoing—II Pet. 2:15.

Punishment.—Job 20:15; 31:24, 25, 28; Is. 57:17; Jer. 8:10; 22:17-19; Ez. 22:12-16; Col. 3:5-6.

Examples. Eve—Gen. 3:6. Lot—Gen. 3:6. Laban—Gen. 24:30. Jacob obtaining Esau's Birthright—Gen. 27:36. Laban deceiving Jacob—Gen. 31:7. Balaam—Num. Chap. 22; II Pet. 2:15. Achan, at Jericho—Josh. 7:21. Eli's Sons—I Sam. 2:12-17. Samuel's Sons—I Sam. 8:3. Saul—I Sam. 15:8, 9. Ahab, desiring Naboth's Vineyard—I Ki. 21:2-26. David in his Act with Bathsheba and Uriah—II Sam. Chap. 11. Gehazi—II Ki. 5:20-24. Jews robbing their Brethren—Neh. 5:1-11. Tyrians—Ez. 28:19. Priests—Mal. 1:10. Rich Young Ruler—Mt. 19:16-22. Money-changers—Mt. 21:12, 13. The Rich Fool—Lu. 12:15-21. Judas—Mt. 26:14-16; Mk. 14:10-11; Lu. 22:3-6; John 12:4-6. Pharisees—Lu. 16:14. Stewards—Lu. 16:1-8. Men of Sodom—Lu. 17:28-30. Ananias—Acts 5:1-10. Simon Magus—Acts 8:18-23. Sorcerers—Acts 16:19. Demetrius—Acts 19:24-27. Festus—Acts 24:26. Demas—II Tim. 4:10.

- 23**
w Head, Pr. 20:29.
x Tribe, Num. 36:9.
y Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

- 24**
z Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Day, Lev. 25:8.
b Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 25**
d Ch. 18:16; Ex. 20:18, 15.

- 26**
e God Invisible, Gen. 1:1.
f Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

- 27**
g Moses a Mediator, Ex. 3:4.
h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
i Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

- 29**
1 Or, *Oh that they had such a heart as this always, to fear me, and keep all my commandments, that, &c.*

29
a Heart, Acts 15:9.
b Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
c Children, Gen. 3:16.

30
d Tent, Num. 24:5.

31
e Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
f Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
g Instruction, Is. 54:13.

32
h Ch. 17:20; 28:14; Josh. 17:23:6.

33
i Walking, Col. 1:10.
j Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

2
k See "Life," Gen. 3:7.

3
l Israel, Deut. 4:1.
m Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
p Ex. 3:8; 13:5; Josh. 5:6; Jer. 11:5.
q Land, Gen. 23:15.
r Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

4
s Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:20, 30; Lu. 10:27.
t One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, *Jehovah* our God, *Jehovah* is one, Or, *Jehovah* is our God, *Jehovah* is one, Or, *Jehovah* is our God, *Jehovah* alone.

there were such a ^a heart in them, that they would ^b fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their ^c children for ever! 30 Go say to them, Return ye to your ^d tents. 31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandment, and the ^e statutes, and the ^f ordinances, which thou shalt ^g teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it. 32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as Jê-hô'vâh your God hath commanded you: ^h ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. 33 Ye shall ⁱ walk in all the way which Jê-hô'vâh your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye may ^j prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

6 Now this is the commandment, the statutes, and the ordinances, which Jê-hô'vâh your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it; 2 that thou mightest fear Jê-hô'vâh thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy ^k life; and that thy days may be prolonged. 3 Hear therefore, ^l O Îš-râ-êl, and ^m observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as ⁿ Jê-hô'vâh, the God of thy ^o fathers, hath promised unto thee, in ^p a ^q ^r land flowing with milk and honey.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 6.—Vs. 1, 20. ordinances—judgments. V. 4. Jehovah our God is one Jehovah—Yahweh (Ex. 6:2); our God, is one Yahweh, *Sch. Kn. De. Di.*; Yahweh our God, Yahweh is one, *Ev. Oek.*; Hear, Israel, Yahweh is our God, Yahweh alone, *STEU.*; Hear, O Israel, Jehovah our God is one Jehovah, *DR.*

4 ^s Hear, O Îš-râ-êl: ^t Jê-hô'vâh our God is one Jê-hô'vâh: 5 and thou shalt ^u love Jê-hô'vâh thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy ^v soul, and with all thy might. 6 And these words, which I ^w command thee this day, shall be upon thy heart; 7 and thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thy ^x house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. 8 ^y And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thy ^z hand, and they shall be for frontlets between thine ^a eyes. 9 And thou shalt write them upon the ^b door-posts of thy house, and upon thy ^c gates.

10 And it shall be, when Jê-hô'vâh thy God shall ^a bring thee into ^e the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to ^f Abraham, to ^g Îš-šâae, and to ^h Jacob, to give thee, great and goodly ⁱ cities, which thou ^j buildedst not, 11 and houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and ^k cisterns hewn out, which thou hewedst not, ^l vineyards and ^m olive-trees, which thou plantedst not, and thou shalt eat and be full; 12 then beware lest thou forget Jê-hô'vâh, who ⁿ brought thee forth out of the land of ^o Êġypt, out of the house of ^p bondage. 13 Thou shalt fear Jê-hô'vâh thy God; and him shalt thou serve, and ^q shalt swear by his name. 14 ^r Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the peoples that are round about you; 15 for Jê-hô'vâh thy God in the midst of thee is a ^s ^t jealous God; lest the ^u anger of Jê-hô'vâh thy God be kindled against thee, and he ^v destroy thee from off the ^w face of the ^x earth.

5
u Love, I Cor. 13:1.
v Soul, Job 4:15.

6
w Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

7
x House, Deut. 24:10.

8
y See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
a Eyes, Ps. 17:18.

9
b Door-post, Ex. 12:22.
c Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

10
d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
e See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

f Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
g Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
h Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
i Cities, Gen. 4:17.
j Builder, I Ki. 5:18.

11
k Cisterns, Jer. 2:13.
l Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
m Olives, Ex. 23:11.

12
n Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
o Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
p Bondage, John 8:33.

13
q Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

14
r Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

15
s Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
t God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
u Anger of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Death, Rom. 5:12.
w Face, Is. 6:2.
x Earth, Gen. 2:1.

16
a Mt. 4:7; Lu. 4:12.
b Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
c Ex. 17:7.

17
d Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

18
e Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

19
f Enemies, Job 31:29.

20
g Ex. 13:8, 14. Son, Gen. 21:19.
i Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
j Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

21
k Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

22
l Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
m Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

24
n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
p Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
q Life, Gen. 2:7.

25
r Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

1
s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Land, Gen. 23:15.
u Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
1 Heb. *pluck off*.
v Nations, Gen. 10:32.
w Hittite, Gen. 36:24.
x Gen. 15:21; Josh. 3:10; 24:11; Neh. 9:8.
y Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
z Perizzite, Gen. 34:30.
a Hivite, Gen. 10:17.

16 ^aYe shall not ^btempt Jê-hô'vâh your God, ^cas ye tempted him in * Mâs'sâh. 17 Ye shall diligently ^dkeep the commandments of Jê-hô'vâh your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. 18 And thou shalt do that which is ^eright and good in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which Jê-hô'vâh swore unto thy fathers, 19 to thrust out all thine ^fenemies from before thee, as Jê-hô'vâh hath spoken.

20 ^gWhen thy ^hson asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the ⁱstatutes, and the ^jordinances, which Jê-hô'vâh our God hath commanded you? 21 then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were ^kPhâ'raôh's bondmen in Ê'gÿpt; and Jê-hô'vâh brought us out of Ê'gÿpt with a mighty hand; 22 and Jê-hô'vâh showed ^lsigns and wonders, great and sore, upon Ê'gÿpt, upon Phâ'raôh, and upon all his house, before our ^meyes; 23 and he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he swore unto our fathers. 24 And ⁿJê-hô'vâh ^ocommanded us to do all these statutes, to ^pfear Jê-hô'vâh our God, for our good always, that he might preserve us ^qalive, as at this day. 25 And it shall be righteousness unto us, if we ^robserve to do all this commandment before Jê-hô'vâh our God, as he hath commanded us.

Var. Rend.—V. 16. tempt—test (*Or*, prove), ROB.; cf. Ex. 17:7. Chap. 7.—V. 1. cast out—clear away, DR. V. 2. utterly destroy.—*Lit*, devote (*or*, ban) them (Ex. 22:20), Var. DR. V. 6. a people for his own possession—*Or*, peculiar people (*as in* Ex. 19:5; ch. 14:2), Var. STEU. DR. R.

7 When Jê-hô'vâh thy God ^sshall bring thee into the ^tland whither thou goest to possess it, and shall ^ucast out many ^vnations before thee, the ^wHî't-ûite, and the ^xGî'r-gâ-shîte, and the ^yÂ'm'ôr-îte, and the Ê'ân'ân-îte, and the ^zPê'r-îz-zîte, and the ^aHî'-vîte, and the ^bc Jêb'û-site, ^de seven nations greater and mightier than thou; 2 and when Jê-hô'vâh thy God shall deliver them up before thee, and thou shalt smite them; ^fthen thou shalt ^gutterly destroy them: thou shalt make no ^hcovenant with them, ⁱnor show mercy unto them; 3 ^jneither shalt thou make ^kmarriages with them; thy ^ldaughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. 4 For he will turn away thy son from following me, that they ^mmay serve other gods: so will the ⁿanger of Jê-hô'vâh be kindled against you, and ^ohe will destroy thee quickly. 5 But thus shall ye deal with them: ye shall break down their ^paltars, and dash in pieces their ^qpil-lars, and hew down their ^rÂ-shê'rim, and burn their graven ^simages with ^tfire.

6 For thou art ^ua ^vholy people unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God: Jê-hô'vâh thy God hath chosen thee to be a people for his own possession, ^wabove all peoples that are upon the face of the earth. 7 ^xJê-hô'vâh did not set his ^ylove upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all peoples: 8 but because Jê-hô'vâh loveth you, and because ^zhe would keep the ^aoath which he swore unto ^byour fathers, hath Jê-hô'vâh ^cbrought you out with a ^dmighty ^ehand, and ^fredeemed you out

b Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
c See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
d Acts 13:19.
e Seven, Gen. 2:2.

2
f Num. 31:17.
g Heb. *devote*.
g Covenants of Men, Gen. 17:2.
h Mercy, Ps. 25:26.

3
i Israel forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles, Deut. 4:1.
j Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
k Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

4
l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
m Anger of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

5
o Altar, Gen. 20:9.
p Pillar, Num. 3:6.
3 Or, *obelisks*.
q Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
r Images, I Ki. 15:13.
s Fire, Lev. 10:2.

6
t Israelites a Peculiar People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
u Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
4 Or, *out of*.

7
v Ch. 4:37.
w Love of God, Gen. 1:1.

8
x See "Old and New Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
y Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
z Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
a Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
d Redemption, Mt. 20:22.

* MASSAH, trial.—Ex. 17:7. Tempted God in.—Deut. 6:16; 9:22; 33:8.

8

- a* House, Deut. 24:10.
b Bondage, John 8:33.
c Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
d King, Deut. 17:15.
e Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

9

- f* Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Love, I Cor. 13:1.

10

- h* Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

11

- j* Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
k Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
l Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

13

- m* Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
n Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
o Body, Num. 25:8.
p Ground, Gen. 33:19.
q Grain, Gen. 42:33.
r Wine, Lev. 10:9.
s Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
t Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
u Flock, Lu. 12:32.
v Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

14

- w* Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.

15

- x* Evil, Ps. 97:10.
y Diseases, Ps. 103:3.

16

- z* God, Gen. 1:1.

of the ^a house of ^b bondage, from the hand of ^c Phā-raōh ^d king of ^e Ē-g̃ypt. 9 Know therefore that Jē-hō-vāh thy God, he is God, the ^f faithful God, who keepeth covenant and lovingkindness with them that ^g love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations, 10 and ^h repayeth them that ⁱ hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face. 11 Thou shalt therefore ^j keep the commandment, and the ^k statutes, and the ^l ordinances, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 And it shall come to pass, because ye hearken to these ordinances, and keep and do them, that Jē-hō-vāh thy God will keep with thee the covenant and the lovingkindness which he swore unto thy fathers: 13 and he will love thee, and ^m bless thee, and multiply thee; he will also bless the ⁿ fruit of thy ^o body and the fruit of thy ^p ground, thy ^q grain and thy new ^r wine and thine ^s oil, the increase of thy ^t cattle and the young of thy ^u flock, in the land which he swore unto thy fathers to give thee. 14 Thou shalt be blessed above all peoples: there shall not be ^w male or female barren among you, or among your cattle. 15 And Jē-hō-vāh will take away from thee all sickness; and none of the ^x evil ^y diseases of Ē-g̃ypt, which thou knowest, will he put upon thee, but will lay them upon all them that hate thee. 16 And thou shalt consume all the peoples that ^z Jē-

Var. Rend.—Vs. 9, 12, lovingkindness—mercy, R. V. 11, ordinances—judgments, R. V. 13, grain—corn, R. V. 19—offspring. V. 16, consume—*Lit.* eat up (*cf.* Num. 14:9); devour, DR. V. 19, trials—temptations, R; provings—DR.; proofs of power, STEU.

hō-vāh thy God shall deliver unto thee; thine ^a eye shall not pity them: ^b neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thy ^c heart, These ^d nations are more than I; ^e how can I dispossess them? 18 thou shalt not be ^f afraid of them: thou shalt well remember ^g what Jē-hō-vāh thy God did unto Phā-raōh, and unto all Ē-g̃ypt; 19 the great trials which thine eyes saw, and the ^h signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the ⁱ outstretched arm, whereby Jē-hō-vāh thy God brought thee out: so shall Jē-hō-vāh thy God do unto all the peoples of whom thou art afraid. 20 Moreover Jē-hō-vāh thy God will send the ^j hornet among them, until they that are left, and ^k hide themselves, ^l perish from before thee. 21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them; for Jē-hō-vāh thy God is in the midst of thee, a great God and a terrible. 22 And Jē-hō-vāh thy God will cast out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them ^m at once, lest the ⁿ beasts of the ^o field increase upon thee. 23 But Jē-hō-vāh thy God will deliver them up before thee, and will discomfit them with a great discomfiture, until they be destroyed. 24 And he will deliver their kings into thy hand, and thou shalt make their ^p name to perish from under ^q heaven: ^r there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them. 25 ^s The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with ^t fire: thou shalt not ^u covet the ^v silver or the ^w gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be

17

- c* Heart, Acts 15:9.
d Nations, Gen. 10:32.
e Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

18

- f* Fear, Gen. 9:2.
g See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.

19

- h* Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
i Arm, Ju. 15:14.

20

- j* See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
k Or, *hide themselves from thee, perish. Thou.*
l Death, Rom. 5:12.

22

- m* Or, *quickly.*
n Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
o Animals, Gen. 2:20.
p Field, Num. 20:17.

24

- q* Name, Acts 16:18.
r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
s Ch. 11:25; Josh. 1:5; 10:8; 23:9.

25

- t* Images, I Ki. 15:13.
u Fire, Lev. 10:2.
v Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
w Silver, Job 22:25.
x Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

25
a Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

26
b House, Deut. 24:10.

1
c Life, Gen. 2:7.

2
d See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
e Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
f Humility, Pr. 15:33.
g Heart, Acts 15:9.

3
h Manna, Num. 11:6.
i Mt. 4:4; Lu. 4:4.
j Bread, Gen. 3:19.
k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

4
l Clothing, Job 31:19.

snared therein; for it is an ^aabomination to Jê-hô-vâh thy God. 26 And thou shalt not bring an abomination into thy ^bhouse, and become a devoted thing like unto it: thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a devoted thing.

8 All the commandment which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye ^cmay live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which Jê-hô-vâh sware unto your fathers. 2 And thou shalt remember all the way which Jê-hô-vâh thy God ^dhath led thee these forty years in the ^ewilderness, that he might ^fhumble thee, to prove thee, to know what was in thy ^gheart, whether thou wouldst keep his commandments, or not. 3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to ^h*hunger, and fed thee with ^hmăn'-nâ, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that ⁱman doth not live by ^jbread only, but by everything that proceedeth out of the ^kmouth of Jê-hô-vâh doth man live. 4 Thy ^lraiment waxed not old upon

Var. Rend.—Chap. 8.—V. 7. brooks—torrents, Var.; streams, DR. springs—depths, R. V. 9. copper—brass, R.

*HUNGER.—Physical, of Esau—Gen. 25:30. Of David—I Sam. 21:3-6. Of Elijah—I Ki. 17:11-13. Of Jeremiah—Jer. 38:9. Of Peter—Acts 10:10. Of Paul.—II Cor. 6:5. Of Jesus—Mt. 4:2-3; 21:18; Mk. 11:12; Lu. 4:2-4; John 4:8. Of Men—Pr. 16:26; 27:7; Mt. 12:1.

Wasted with.—Deut. 32:24; I Sam. 30:11-12; Acts 27:33. Drives to Desperation.—Gen. 25:30-33; Ex. 16:3; I Sam. 14:31-32; II Ki. 6:29; Lu. 15:16-18.

Hunger running Riot.—Pr. 23:1-2; Num. 11:4-5, 19-20. Necessary Hunger.—Mt. 14:14-21; 15:32-38; Mk. 6:31-44; Lu. 9:12-17.

As a Punishment.—Deut. 28:48; Is. 8:21; 9:20.

Divinely supplied.—Ex. 16:4-21; I Sam. 2:5; Neh. 9:15; Ps. 37:25; 104:15; Is. 55:10; Mt. 6:11; Lu. 11:3; 1:53; John 6:31-32.

Men to relieve One Another.—II Sam. 17:28-29; Pr. 25:21; Is. 58:7; Jer. 37:21; Ez. 18:7; Rom. 12:20.

Results in Affliction of Soul.—Lev. 16:29-31; II Sam. 3:35; Is. 58:5; Acts 9:9.

Prevented by feeding on Christ.—Is. 55:1-2; John 6:33-35, 48-58. On Truth—Ex. 34:28; Deut. 8:3; Mt. 4:4; Lu. 4:4.

Hungering after Righteousness.—Is. 55:2; Mt. 5:6; Lu. 1:53; 6:21.

thee, neither did thy ^mfoot swell, these forty years. 5 And thou shalt consider in thy heart, that, as a ⁿman ^ochasteneth his ^pson, so Jê-hô-vâh thy God ^qchasteneth thee. 6 And thou shalt ^rkeep the commandments of Jê-hô-vâh thy God, to ^swalk in his ways, and to ^tfear him. 7 For Jê-hô-vâh thy God bringeth thee into a good ^uv land, a land of brooks of ^wwater, of ^xfountains and ^ysprings, flowing forth in ^zvalleys and ^ahills; 8 a land of ^bwheat and ^cbarley, and ^dvines and ^efig-trees and ^fpomegranates; a land of ^golive-trees and honey; 9 a land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack anything in it; a land whose ^hstones are ⁱiron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig ^jcopper. 10 And thou shalt eat and be full, and thou shalt ^kbless Jê-hô-vâh thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware lest thou forget Jê-

^m Feet, Gen. 18:4.

ⁿ Man, Gen. 2:7.

^o Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

^p Son, Gen. 21:19.

^q Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

^r Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

^s Walking, Col. 1:10.

^t Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

^u Land, Gen. 23:15.

^v Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

^w Water, Ps. 95:5.

^x Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.

^y Springs, Num. 23:9.

^z Valleys, Josh. 8:13.

^a Hills, Ps. 2:6.

^b Wheat, Ex. 9:32.

^c Vine, Is. 5:2.

^d See "Fruits," Lev. 23:40.

^e Olives, Ex. 23:11.

^f See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

^g Stones, Ex. 34:1.

^h Iron, I Chr. 22:3.

ⁱ See "Metals," Job 19:24.

^j Blessings, Gen. 12:3.

† BARLEY.—An Egyptian Grain—Ex. 9:31. A Product of Palestine—Deut. 8:8; I Chr. 11:13; Jer. 41:8. Inferior to Wheat as an Offering, the Jealousy Offering being of Barley, the Meal Offering of Wheat—Lev. 2:1; Num. 5:15. Was also Purchase Price of Hosea's Wife—Hos. 3:2. Measure of Wheat equal in Value to three of Barley—Rev. 6:6. Sown during Autumnal Rains and harvested in May—II Sam. 21:9. Fed to Horses—I Ki. 4:28. Used in People's Offerings—Ez. 45:13. Gideon likened to a Barley-cake—Ju. 7:13. Made into Loaves—II Ki. 4:42; Ez. 4:9. Jesus feeds with Five Loaves—John 6:9-13. Priests place a Value on—Lev. 27:16. Absalom burns Joab's Field of—II Sam. 14:30.

† FIG-TREE.—Teenah, Common Fig or *Ficus Carica*. Leaves used for Covering.—Gen. 3:7.

A Prevalent Tree in Palestine.—Deut. 8:8; Ju. 9:10; I Ki. 4:25; Ps. 105:33; Jer. 5:17; Hos. 2:12; Amos 4:9; Hag. 2:19. Putting forth an Early Indication of Summer.—Song of Sol. 2:11-13; Mt. 24:32; Mk. 13:28; Lu. 21:29.

Fruit used for Food.—Early Fruit plucked from Tree—II Ki. 18:31; Is. 28:4; 36:16; Jer. 24:2; Hos. 9:10; Mic. 7:1. Made into Cakes—I Sam. 25:18; 30:12; I Chr. 12:40.

Failure of Fruit a Calamity.—Jer. 5:17; 8:13; Joel 1:7, 12; Hab. 3:17-18.

Used for Shelter from Heat.—I Ki. 4:25; Mic. 4:4; Zech. 3:10; John 1:48.

Used for Medicinal Purposes.—II Ki. 20:7; Is. 38:21.

Parables of.—Ju. 9:10-11; Lu. 13:6-9; 21:29-31. Parable referring to Jews—Mt. 21:18-21; Mk. 11:12-14.

Judgment visited upon, to punish or warn People.—Ps. 105:33; Jer. 5:17; Amos 4:9; Mt. 21:19; Mk. 11:12-14.

Figurative Use.—Describing Captive Judah—Jer. 24:1-10. Sign of Prosperity—Deut. 8:8; I Ki. 4:25. Nation spared for Worthier Life—Lu. 13:6-9. Sign of Calamity—Rev. 6:13. Fruit corresponds with Tree—Mt. 7:16; Lu. 6:44.

^a Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
^b Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
^c Day, Lev. 25:8.

^d House, Deut. 24:10.

^e Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^f Flocks, Lu. 12:32.

^g Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

^h Silver, Job 22:25.

ⁱ Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

^j Pride, Ps. 10:2.

^k Pride. See "Teachings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^l Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

^m Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

ⁿ Bondage, John 8:33.

^o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

^p Serpents, II Cor. 11:3.

^q Reptiles, Pr. 30:28.

^r Thirst, Ps. 42:1.

^s Ground, Gen. 33:19.

^t Ch. 32:13; Ex. 17:6; Num. 20:11; Ps. 78:15; 114:8.

^u Manna, Num. 11:6.

^v Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

^w Humility, Pr. 15:33.

^x Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^y Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

^z Pr. 10:22; Hos. 2:8.

^a Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

^b Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.

^c Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

^d Witness, John 8:17.

^e Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

^f Nations, Gen. 10:32.

^g Harkening to the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

hō'vāh thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his ^a ordinances, and his ^b statutes, which I command thee this ^c day: 12 lest, when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly ^d houses, and dwelt therein; 13 and when thy ^e herds and thy ^f flocks multiply, and thy ^g silver and thy ^h gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied; 14 then thy ⁱ heart be lifted up, and thou forget Jē-hō'vāh thy God, who ^j brought thee forth out of the land of ^k Ē'g̃ypt, out of the house of ^l bondage; 15 who led thee through the great and terrible ^m wilderness, *wherein were* ⁿ fiery serpents and scorpions, and ^o thirsty ^p ground where was no water; who ^q brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint; 16 who fed thee in the wilderness with ^r mān'ā, which thy ^s fathers knew not; that he might ^t humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter end: 17 and lest thou say in thy heart, My power and the might of my ^u hand hath gotten me this ^v wealth. 18 But thou shalt remember Jē-hō'vāh thy God, for ^w it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth; that he may establish his ^x covenant which he ^y sware unto thy fathers, as at this day. 19 And it shall be, if thou shalt forget Jē-hō'vāh thy God, and ^z walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, ^a ^e I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish. 20 As the ^b nations that Jē-hō'vāh maketh to perish before you, so shall ye perish; because ye would not ^c hearken

Var. Rend.—V. 17. and lest thou say—and thou say, R. Chap. 9.—V. 1. dispossess—possess, R. fortified—fenced, R.

unto the voice of Jē-hō'vāh your God.

9 Hear, O ^h Īs'rā-ēl: thou art to pass over the ⁱ Jordan this day, to go in to ^j dispossess nations greater and mightier than thyself, ^k cities great and fortified up to ^l heaven, 2 a people great and tall, the sons of the Ān'ā-kīm, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, ^m Who can stand before the sons of Ā'nāk? 3 Know therefore this day, that Jē-hō'vāh thy God is he ⁿ who goeth over before thee as ^o a devouring fire; ^p he will destroy them, and he will bring them down before thee: so shalt thou drive them out, and make them to perish quickly, as Jē-hō'vāh hath spoken unto thee. 4 Speak not thou in thy ^q heart, after that Jē-hō'vāh thy God hath thrust them out from before thee, saying, For my ^r righteousness Jē-hō'vāh hath brought me in to possess this land; whereas ^s for the ^t wickedness of these nations Jē-hō'vāh doth drive them out from before thee. 5 Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thy heart, dost thou go in to possess their land; but for the wickedness of these nations Jē-hō'vāh thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may establish the word which Jē-hō'vāh sware unto thy fathers, to ^u Abraham, to ^v Īs'āae, and to ^w Jacob.

6 Know therefore, that Jē-hō'vāh thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art a stiffnecked people. 7 Remember, forget thou not, how thou provokedst Jē-hō'vāh thy God to wrath in the wilderness: ^x from the day that thou wentest forth

¹ Israel, Deut. 4:1.
² Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
³ Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
⁴ Cities, Gen. 4:17.
⁵ Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

⁶ Num. 13:22, 28, 33; Josh. 11:21, 22.

⁷ Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
⁸ Fire, Lev. 10:2.
⁹ Death, Rom. 5:12.

¹⁰ Heart, Acts 15:9.
¹¹ Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
¹² Ch. 12:31; 18:9-14; Lev. 8:3, 24-30.
¹³ The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

¹⁴ Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
¹⁵ Isaac, Gen. 21:19.
¹⁶ Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

¹⁷ Num. 14:22.

- 7
 a Egypt, Gen. 21:10.
 b Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 8
 c Mount Sinai, Gen. 19:2.
 d Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
 9
 e See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 f Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.
 g V. 18; ch. 8:3; Ex. 24:18.
 h Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 i Water, Ps. 95:5.
 10
 j Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 11
 k Ten Commandments, Conditions of the Old Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
 12
 l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 m Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 14
 n Ex. 32:10.
 o Name, Acts 16:18.
 p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 15
 q Ex. 32:15-19.
 r Tables of the Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

out of the land of ^a Ē-ġypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been ^b rebellious against Jê-hô-^c vâh. 8 Also in ^c Hô-^{rēb} ye provoked Jê-hô-^{vâh} to ^d wrath, and Jê-hô-^{vâh} was angry with you to destroy you. 9 When I was gone up into the mount to receive the ^e tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which Jê-hô-^{vâh} made with you, then I abode in the mount ^f forty days and forty nights; ^g I did neither eat ^h bread nor drink ⁱ water. 10 And Jê-hô-^{vâh} delivered unto me the two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them *was written* according to all the words, which Jê-hô-^{vâh} spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the ^j fire in the day of the assembly. 11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that Jê-hô-^{vâh} gave me the two tables of stone, even the ^k tables of the covenant. 12 And Jê-hô-^{vâh} said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people that thou hast brought forth out of Ē-ġypt have ^l corrupted themselves; they are quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have ^m made them a molten image. 13 Furthermore Jê-hô-^{vâh} spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiff-necked people: 14 ⁿ let me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their ^o name from under ^p heaven; and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they. 15 ^q So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount was burning with fire; and the ^r two tables of the cove-

Var. Rend. — V. 12. have corrupted themselves—have done corruptly, ROB. V. 13. Furthermore—and. V. 18. provoke him to anger—Omit, to anger, ROB.; vex him, DR. V. 25. that I fell down—for which I did fall down (v. 18).

nant were in my two ^s hands. 16 And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against ^t Jê-hô-^{vâh} your God; ye had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which Jê-hô-^{vâh} had commanded you. 17 And I took hold of the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes. 18 ^u And I fell down before Jê-hô-^{vâh}, as at the first, forty ^v days and forty ^w nights; ^x I did neither eat bread nor drink water; because of all your sin which ye sinned, in doing that which was evil in the sight of Jê-hô-^{vâh}, to provoke him to ^y anger. 19 For ^z I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith Jê-hô-^{vâh} was wroth against you to destroy you. But Jê-hô-^{vâh} hearkened unto me that time also. 20 And Jê-hô-^{vâh} was very angry with ^a Aâr-^{ôn} to ^b destroy him: and ^c I prayed for Aâr-^{ôn} also at the same time. 21 ^d And I took your sin, the ^e calf which he had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, grinding it very small, until it was as fine as ^f dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount. 22 And at ^g Tâb-^ĕ-râh, and at ^h Mâs-^{sâh}, and at ⁱ Kîb-^{rôth}-hât-tâ-^â-vâh, ye provoked Jê-hô-^{vâh} to wrath. 23 And when Jê-hô-^{vâh} sent you from ^j Kâ-^{dēsh}-bâr-^{nē}-â, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of Jê-hô-^{vâh} your God, and ye ^k believed him not, nor ^l hearkened to his voice. 24 ^m Ye have been rebellious against Jê-hô-^{vâh} from the day that I knew you. 25 So I fell down before Jê-hô-^{vâh} the forty days and forty

- s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 16
 t God, Gen. 1:1.
 18
 u Ex. 34:28.
 v Day, Lev. 23:8.
 w Night, Ps. 19:2.
 x See v. 9.
 y Anger of God, Gen. 1:1.
 19
 z Ex. 34:10.
 20
 a Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
 b Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 c Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 21
 d Ex. 32:20.
 e See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.
 f Dust, Is. 65:25.
 22
 g Num. 11:3.
 h Massah, Deut. 6:16.
 i Kibroth-hataavah, Num. 11:34.
 23
 j Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.
 k Lack of Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 l Harken to Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
 24
 m See v. 7.

nights that I fell down, because Jê-hôzvâh had said he would destroy you. 26 And I prayed unto Jê-hôzvâh, and said, O Lord Jê-hôzvâh, destroy not ^a thy people and thine ^b inheritance, that thou hast ^c redeemed through thy greatness, that ^d thou hast brought forth out of ^e Êḡṣṣypt with a mighty ^f hand. 27 ^g Remember thy ^h servants, ⁱ Abraham, ^j Îššaac, and ^k Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin, 28 lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, Because Jê-hôzvâh was not able to bring them into the land which he promised unto them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the ^l wilderness. 29 Yet they are ^m thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy great power and by thine outstretched arm.

10 At that time Jê-hôzvâh said unto me, ⁿ Hew thee two tables of ^o stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and make thee an ^p ark of wood. 2 And ^q I will write on the tables the words that were on the first tables which thou brakest, and ^r thou shalt put them in the ark. 3 So ^s I made an ark of ^t wacacia wood, and hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in my hand. 4 And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten ^u commandments, which Jê-hôzvâh spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 10.—V. 7. brooks—water-torrents; richly watered, STEU. V. 8. set apart—separated, r. Vs. 6-9. should be regarded as parenthetical. V. 10. and I stayed—So DR.; But as for me, I stayed; But I had stayed, STEU. ROB.

fire in the day of the assembly: and Jê-hôzvâh gave them unto me. 5 And ^v I turned and came down from the ^w mount, and ^x put the tables in the ark which I had made; and there they are as ^y Jêhōzvâh commanded me. 6 (And the children of Îšrâ-êl journeyed from ^z Bē-êrōth Bēn'ê-jā'ā-kān to Mō-sē-rāh. ^a There ^b Aār'ōn died, and there he was ^c buried; and ^{*} Ê-lē-āzār his son ^d ministered in the ^e priest's office in his stead. 7 ^f From thence they journeyed unto Gūd'gō-dāh; and from Gūd'gō-dāh to Jōt'bā-thāh, a land of brooks of water. 8 ^g At that time Jê-hôzvâh set apart the ^h tribe of ⁱ Lē'vî, to bear the ark of the covenant of Jê-hôzvâh, to stand before Jê-hôzvâh to minister unto him, and to ^j bless in his ^k name, unto this day. 9 Wherefore Lē'vî hath no portion nor inheritance with his brethren; Jê-hôzvâh is his inheritance, according as ^l Jê-hôzvâh thy God spake unto him.) 10 ^m And I stayed in the mount, as at the first time, ⁿ forty days and forty nights: and Jê-hôzvâh hearkened unto me that time also; Jê-hôzvâh would not destroy thee. 11 And Jê-hôzvâh said unto me, Arise, take thy ^o journey before the people; and they shall go in

* ELEAZAR: Third Son of Aaron.—Ex. 6:23, 25; Num. 3:2, 4; 26:1; 26:60; I Chr. 6:3, 50; 24:1, 2, 3. Prince of Princes.—Num. 3:32. His Charge.—Num. 4:16. Numbered Children of Israel.—Num. 26:63. Divided the Land.—Num. 34:17; Josh. 19:51. Sons of.—Num. 25:7-11; Num. 31:6; Josh. 22:13, 31, 32; Ju. 20:28; I Chr. 9:20; 24:4, 5, 6; Ezra 7:5. Succeeds Aaron.—Num. 20:25-28; Deut. 10:6. Angers Moses.—Lev. 10:16. Priest.—Num. 16:37-39; 19:3, 4; 26:1, 3; 27:2; 27:19, 21, 22; 31:12-13, 21, 26, 29, 31, 41, 51, 54; 32:2, 28; 34:17; Josh. 14:1; 17:4; 21:1. Death and Burial.—Josh. 24:33. SON OF ABINADAB.—Keeper of Ark—I Sam. 7:1. SON OF ELIUD.—Mt. 1:15. With David—I Chr. 11:12-14. SON OF PHINEHAS.—Ezra 8:33; 10:25; Neh. 12:42. SON OF DOSAI.—II Sam. 23:9. SON OF MAHLI.—I Chr. 23:21. Died without Sons—I Chr. 23:22; 24:28.

- 26
a Israel a Chosen People, Deut. 4:1.
b Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
c Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
d Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
e Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.
27
g Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
h Servant, Ex. 21:2.
i Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
j Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
k Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
28
l Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
29
m Israelites a Peculiar People. See "Old Covenant," Gen. 17:2.
n Ex. 34:1.
o Stone, Ex. 34:1.
p Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
2
q See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
r Ex. 25:16.
3
s Ex. 37:1-9.
t Wood, Ex. 31:5.
u See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
4
1 Heb. words.

- 5
v Moses, Ex. 3:4.
w Mount Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
x Ex. 40:20.
y God, Gen. 1:1.
6
z Josh. 9:17.
2 Or, the wells of the children of Jaakan.
a Num. 20:25-28.
b Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
c Burial, I Chr. 16:14.
d Minister, Acts 15:39.
e Priest, Ex. 28:1.
7
f Num. 33:33, 34.
8
g Ch. 31:9; Num. 3:6; 18:1-7.
h Tribes, Num. 36:9.
i Levites, Num. 1:47.
j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
k Name, Acts 16:18.
9
l Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
10
m Ch. 9:18.
n Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.
11
o Journey, Jonah, 3:4.

11
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
c See "Old Covenant," Gen. 17:2.
12
d Mic. 6:8.
e Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
f Walking, Col. 1:10.
g Love for God, 1 Cor. 13:1.
h Heart, Acts 15:9.
i Soul, Job 4:15.
13
j Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
k Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
14
l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
15
n Ch. 4:37.
o Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
p Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Israelites a Peculiar People. See "Old Covenant," Gen. 17:2.
r Seed, Deut. 22:9.
1 Or, *out of*.
16
s Circumcision, Gen. 16:14.
t See ch. 9:6.
18
u Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Justice, Mic. 6:8.
w Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
x See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
y Widow, Lev. 22:13.
z Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
a Food, Gen. 9:3.
b Clothing, Job 31:19.
19
c See "Love," 1 Cor. 13:1.
d See "Israel in Egypt," Gen. 12:10.
20
e Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
21
f Praise, Ju. 5:3.
g Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
22
h Gen. 46:27.

and possess the ^aland, which ^cI swear unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 ^dAnd now, Īś-rā-ēl, what doth Jê-hō-ŵāh thy God require of thee, but to ^efear Jê-hō-ŵāh thy God, to ^fwalk in all his ways, and to ^glove him, and to serve Jê-hō-ŵāh thy God with all thy ^hheart and with all thy ⁱsoul, 13 to ^jkeep the commandments of Jê-hō-ŵāh, and his ^kstatutes, which I command thee this day for thy good? 14 Behold, unto Jê-hō-ŵāh thy God belongeth ^lheaven and the heaven of heavens, the ^mearth, with all that is therein. 15 ⁿOnly Jê-hō-ŵāh had a delight in thy ^ofathers to ^plove them, and he ^qchose their ^rseed after them, even you ¹above all peoples, as at this day. 16 ^sCircumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more ^tstiffnecked. 17 For Jê-hō-ŵāh your God, he is God of gods, and Lord of lords, the great God, the mighty, and the terrible, who regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward. 18 He doth execute ^ujustice for the ^wx fatherless and ^ywidow, and loveth the ^zsojourner, in giving him ^afood and ^braiment. 19 ^cLove ye therefore the sojourner; for ^dye were sojourners in the land of Ē-ġypt. 20 Thou shalt fear Jê-hō-ŵāh thy God; him shalt thou serve; and to him shalt thou cleave, and ^eby his name shalt thou swear. 21 He is thy ^fpraise, and he is thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine ^geyes have seen. 22 ^hThy fathers went down into Ē-ġypt with threescore and ten persons;

Var. Rend. — V. 15. above — out of. Var. STEU. Chap. 11. — V. 2. chastisement—So STEU.; discipline, ROB. DR. V. 6. its—her, R. every living thing that—all the living substances which; all the (living) substance that, DR. Vs. 9, 21. in—upon, R.

ⁱand now ^jJê-hō-ŵāh thy God hath made thee as the ^kstars of heaven for multitude.

11 Therefore thou shalt love Jê-hō-ŵāh thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his ^lordinances, and his commandments, alway. 2 And know ye this ^mday: ⁿfor I ^ospeak not with your children that have not known, and that have not seen the ^pchastisement of Jê-hō-ŵāh your God, his greatness, his ^qmighty ^rhand, and his outstretched ^sarm, 3 and his ^tsigns, and his ^uworks, which he did in the midst of Ē-ġypt unto ^vPhā-raōh the ^wking of Ē-ġypt, and unto all his land; 4 and what he did unto the ^xarmy of Ē-ġypt, unto their ^yhorses, and to their ^zchariots; ^ahow he made the water of the ^bRed Sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how Jê-hō-ŵāh hath destroyed them unto this day; 5 and what he did unto you in the ^cwilderness, until ye came unto this place; 6 and what he did unto Dā-thān and Ā-bī-rām, the sons of ^dĒ-lī-āb, the son of ^eReu-ḇbēn; how the earth opened its ^fmouth, and swallowed them up, and their ^ghouseholds, and their ^htents, and every ⁱliving thing that followed them, in the midst of all Īś-rā-ēl: 7 but your eyes have seen all the great work of Jê-hō-ŵāh which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandment which I command thee this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and ^jpossess the land, whither ye go over to possess it; 9 and ^kthat ye may prolong your days in the land, which ^lJê-hō-ŵāh ^msware unto your fathers to give unto them

Var. Read. — Chap. 10. — V. 22. ten — fifteen, Sept. (Cod. Al.). Cf. Gen. 46:27.

ⁱ Ch. 1:10.
^j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Stars, Ps. 136:8.
1
^l Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
2
^m Day, Lev. 25:8.
ⁿ Ch. 4:34.
^o Or, *instruction*.
^p Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^q Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^r Arm, Ju. 15:14.
3
^s Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^t Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
^u Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
^v King, Deut. 17:15.
4
^w War, Josh. 22:12.
^x Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
^y See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^z Chariot, 1 Ki. 20:1.
^a Ex. 14:28.
^b Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
^c Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.
5
^d Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
6
^e Eliab, Num. 1:9.
^f See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^g Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^h Household, Pr. 31:27.
ⁱ Tents, Num. 24:5.
^j Num. 26:10, 11.
8
^k Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
9
^l Life, Gen. 2:7.
^m Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
ⁿ Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

⁹
a Ex. 3:8; 13:5;
Josh. 5:6; Jer.
11:5.
b Milk, Ex.
23:19.

¹⁰
c Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
d Seed, Deut.
22:9.
e Foot, Gen.
18:4.
f Herbs, Ps.
37:2.

¹¹
g Hills, Ps. 2:6.
h Valleys, Josh.
8:13.
i Water, Ps.
95:5.

¹²
1 Heb. *seeketh*
after.
j Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
k Year, Lev.
25:8.

¹³
l Heart, Acts
15:9.
m Soul, Job
4:15.

¹⁴
n Meteorology,
Gen. 27:39.
o Season, Gen.
8:22.
p Grain, Gen.
42:33.
q Wine, Lev.
10:9.
r Oil, I Ki.
17:12.

¹⁵
s Grass, Ps.
37:2.
t Fields, Num.
20:17.
u Cattle, Pr.
15:17.

¹⁶
v Deception, Gen.
37:31.
w Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
x Worship, Mt.
4:10.

¹⁷
y Wrath of God,
Gen. 1:1.

and to their seed, a ^aland flow-
ing with ^bmilk and honey. 10
For the land, whither thou goest
in to possess it, is not as the land
of Ægypt, from whence ye came
out, where thou ^csowedst thy
^dseed, and wateredst it with thy
^efoot, as a * garden of ^fherbs;
11 but the land, whither ye go
over to possess it, is a land of
^ghills and ^hvalleys, and drinketh
ⁱwater of the †rain of heaven, 12
a land which Jê-hô-vâh thy God
¹careth for: the ^jeyes of Jê-hô-
vâh thy God are always upon it,
from the beginning of the ^kyear
even unto the end of the year.

13 And it shall come to pass, if
ye shall hearken diligently unto
my commandments which I
command you this day, to love
Jê-hô-vâh your God, and to
serve him with all your ^lheart
and with all your ^msoul, 14 that I
will give the ⁿrain of your land in
its ^oseason, the former rain and
the latter rain, that thou mayest
gather in thy ^pgrain, and thy new
^qwine, and thine ^roil. 15 And I will
give ^sgrass in thy ^tfields for thy
^ucattle, and thou shalt eat and
be full. 16 Take heed to your-
selves, lest your heart be ^vde-
ceived, and ye turn ^waside, and
^xserve other gods, and ^yworship
them; 17 and the ^yanger of Jê-

Var. Rend. — V. 14. grain — corn, n.
V. 17. shall be — be, n. shall not yield —
yield not, n.

hō-vâh be kindled against you,
and he shut up the heavens, ^za so
that there shall be no rain, and
the land shall not yield its ^bfruit;
and ye perish quickly from off
the good land which Jê-hô-vâh
giveth you.

18 ^cTherefore shall ye lay up
these my words in your heart
and in your soul; and ye shall
^dbind them for a sign upon your
^ehand, and they shall be for
^ffrontlets between your eyes. 19
^gAnd ye shall ^hteach them your
ⁱchildren, talking of them, when
thou sittest in thy ^jhouse, and
when thou walkest by the way,
and when thou liest down, and
when thou risest up. 20 ^kAnd
thou shalt write them upon the
^ldoor-posts of thy house, and
upon thy ^mgates; 21 that your
ⁿdays may be multiplied, and
the days of your children, in
the ^pland which Jê-hô-vâh
sware unto your ^qfathers to
give them, as the days of the
^rheavens above the ^searth. 22
For if ye shall diligently keep
all this commandment which I
command you, to do it, to ^tlove
Jê-hô-vâh your God, to ^uwalk in
all his ways, and to cleave unto
him; 23 then will Jê-hô-vâh
drive out all these nations from

^z Ch. 28:24.
^a Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
^b Fruit, Lev.
23:40.

¹⁸
^c Ch. 6:8; Ex.
12:14; 13:9,
16.
^d See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
^e Hand, Gen.
16:12.
^f Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

¹⁹
^g Ch. 4:9, 10;
6:7.
^h Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
ⁱ Children, Gen.
3:16.
^j House, Deut.
24:10.

²⁰
^k Ch. 6:9.
^l Door-posts,
Ex. 12:22.
^m Gates, I Sam.
23:7.

²¹
ⁿ Day, Lev.
25:8.
^o Life, Gen.
2:7.
^p Land, Gen.
23:15.
^q Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
^r Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
^s Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
^t Earth, Gen.
2:1.

²²
^u Love for God,
I Cor. 13:1.
^v Walking, Col.
1:10.

Violent Rains.—Job 24:8; I Sam. 12:17-18; I Ki. 18:44-45;
Pr. 28:3; Is. 4:6; Jer. 10:13; 51:16.

Where it comes from.—Job 36:27-28; I Ki. 18:43-44; Pr.
25:23; Lu. 12:54.

Average Annual Rain in Palestine.—From 20 to 22
Inches.

Rain given or withheld, dependent on Obedience.—Lev.
26:3, 4, 19; Deut. 11:13-15; 28:24; I Ki. 8:35-36; 17:1, 7, 14;
II Ki. 3:17; Job 5:10-11; 37:11-13; Jer. 3:3; 5:24; 14:22; Jas.
5:17-18.

The Blessings of the Rain.—Job 5:10-11; Ps. 68:9; 72:6;
78:24, 27; 84:6; 147:8; Is. 55:10-11; Hos. 10:12; Amos 4:7-8;
Zech. 10:1; Mt. 5:45; Acts 14:17; Heb. 6:7; Jas. 5:7.

Ruinous Rains.—Gen. 7:4, 12; 19:24; Ex. 9:23; I Sam.
12:17-18; Ps. 11:6; Pr. 26:1; 28:3; Mt. 7:26-27.

Want of Rain.—Not supplied by Heathen Gods.—Jer. 14:22.
Occasions Famine.—I Ki. 18:12. Dries up Springs and Foun-
tains.—I Ki. 17:7.

Removed by Prayer.—I Ki. 8:35-36; Jas. 5:18.

Illustrative of.—Word of God.—Deut. 32:1-3; Is. 55:10-11.
Of a Contentious Woman.—Pr. 27:17. Of Righteousness—
Hos. 10:12. Of God's Judgments.—Job 20:23; Ps. 11:6; Ez.
38:22. Of Oppression.—Pr. 28:3. See "Meteorology"—
Gen. 27:39.

* GARDEN.—Made by River-side—Num. 24:6. God
planted a Garden Eastward—Gen. 2:8. Plain of Jordan
like—Gen. 13:10. Zion likened to—Is. 51:3.

Lodges erected in.—Is. 1:8.

Gardens used for.—Entertainment—Song of Sol. 5:1. Re-
tirement—John 18:1. Burial Places—II Ki. 21:18, 26; John
19:41. Idolatrous Worship—Is. 1:29; 65:3. Jews ordered to
plant in Babylon—Jer. 29:5, 28. Peter accused of being in—
John 18:26.

Israel to be as Well-watered Garden.—Is. 58:11; Jer. 31:12.
Wicked likened to.—Is. 1:30. See "Eden"—Gen. 3:23.

† RAIN.—*Matar*, Rain; *Geshem*, Violent Rain. Divided into
Early, Winter, and Latter.—Early (in November, preparing for
Plowing)—Deut. 11:14; Is. 55:10; Jer. 5:24; Joel 2:23. Winter
(continuing through January and February). Latter (in
March, before Harvest)—Job 29:23; Pr. 16:15; Jer. 3:3; Hos.
6:3; Zech. 10:1; Jas. 5:7.

Showers.—Deut. 32:2; Job 36:27-28; Jer. 3:3; 14:22; Mic.
5:7; Ps. 65:10; 72:6. Continual Dropping.—Pr. 27:17.

23
a Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
b Nations, Gen. 10:32.

24
c Josh. 1:3.
d Foot, Gen. 18:4.
e Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
f Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
g River, Is. 32:2.
h Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
i That is, western.
i Sea, Ex. 14:21.

25
f Ch. 7:24; Ex. 23:27.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Fear, Gen. 9:2.

26
m Ch. 30:1, 19.
n Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
o Curse, Gen. 4:11.

27
p Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
q See "Keeping Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

29
r Ch. 27:12; Josh. 8:33.
s Mount Gerizim, Ex. 3:12.
t Mount Ebal, Ex. 3:12.

30
u Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
v Sun, Ps. 136:8.
w Arabah, Josh. 18:18.
x Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.
y See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
2 Or, terebinths.

before you, and ye shall ^a dispossess ^b nations greater and mightier than yourselves. 24 ^c Every place whereon the sole of your ^d foot shall tread shall be yours: from the ^e wilderness, and ^f Lēb-ā-nōn, from the ^g river, the river ^h Eū-phrā-tēs, even unto the ⁱ hinder ^j sea shall be your border. 25 ^j There shall no ^k man be able to stand before you: Jē-hō-^lvāh your God shall lay the ^l fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath spoken unto you.

26 ^m Behold, I set before you this day a ⁿ blessing and a ^o curse: 27 the blessing, ^p if ye shall ^q hearken unto the commandments of Jē-hō-^lvāh your God, which I command you this day; 28 and the curse, if ye shall not hearken unto the commandments of Jē-hō-^lvāh your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known. 29 And it shall come to pass, when Jē-hō-^lvāh thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, ^r that thou shalt set the blessing upon ^s mount Gēr-ī-zīm, and the curse upon ^t mount Ē-bāl. 30 Are they not beyond the ^u Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the ^v sun, in the land of the Ē-ā-nān-ites that dwell in the ^w Ār-ā-bāh, over against ^x Gīl-gāl, beside the ^y oaks of Mō-rēh? 31 For ye are to pass over the Jordan to go in to possess the land which Jē-hō-^lvāh your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and

Var. Rend.—V. 23. dispossess—possess, R. V. 24. hinder—i.e. the western (the Mediterranean Sea; So Joel 2:20; Zech. 14:8). V. 30. over against—So STEU.; in front of, Var. DR. Gilgal—the stone-circle, STEU. V. 32. ordinances—judgments, R. Chap. 12.—V. 2. dispossess—possess, R. V. 6. heave-offerings—See Ex. 25:2.

dwell therein. 32 And ye shall observe to do all the ^z statutes and the ^a ordinances which I set before you this day.

12 These are the statutes and the ordinances which ye shall observe to do in the land which Jē-hō-^lvāh, the God of thy fathers, hath given thee to possess it, all the days that ye live upon the earth. 2 Ye shall surely destroy all the places wherein the nations that ye shall dispossess served their gods, upon the ^b high mountains, and upon the ^c hills, and under every green tree: 3 and ye shall break down their ^d altars, and dash in pieces their ^e pillars, and burn their ^f Ā-shē-^lrīm with ^g fire; and ye shall hew down the graven ^h images of their gods; and ye shall destroy their ⁱ name out of that place. 4 Ye shall not do so unto Jē-hō-^lvāh your God. 5 ^j But unto the place which Jē-hō-^lvāh your God shall choose out of all your ^k tribes, to put his name there, even unto ^l his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come; 6 and thither ye shall bring your ^m burnt-offerings, and your ⁿ sacrifices, and your ^o tithes, and the heave-offering of your ^p hand, and your ^q vows, and your freewill-offerings, and the ^r firstlings of your ^s herd and of your ^t flock: 7 and there ye shall ^v eat before Jē-hō-^lvāh your God, and ye shall ^w rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your ^x households, wherein Jē-hō-^lvāh thy God hath blessed thee. 8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every man whatsoever is ^y right in his own eyes; 9 for ye are not as yet come to the ^z rest and to the ^a inheritance, which ^b Jē-hō-^lvāh thy God giv-

32
z Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
a Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

2
b Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
c Hills, Ps. 2:6.

3
d Altars, Gen. 20:9.
e Pillars, Num. 3:36.
3 Or, obelisks.
f Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
g Fire, Lev. 10:2.
h Images, I Ki. 15:3.
i Name, Acts 16:8.

5
j Vs. 18, 19; Ch. 26:11–13.
k Tribes, Num. 36:9.
l Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

6
m Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
n Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
o Tithes, Gen. 28:22.
p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
q Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
r First-born, Ex. 13:1.
s Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
t Flock, Lu. 12:32.
u Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

7
v See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
w Joy, Ps. 30:5.
x Household, Pr. 31:27.

8
y Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

9
z Rest, Heb. 4:4.
a Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
b God, Gen. 1:1.

10
a Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
c Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
d Enemies, Job 31:29.
e Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

11
f See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.

12
g Son, Gen. 21:19.
h Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
i Servant, Ex. 21:2.
j Handmaid, 11 Sam. 6:22.
k Levites, Num. 1:47.
l Gate, 1 Sam. 23:7.

13
m See vs. 5, 11.

15
n See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
o Soul, Job 4:15.
p Clean and Unclean Animals, Gen. 2:20.

16
q Blood of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20.
r Blood, Lev. 17:11.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
t Water, Ps. 95:5.

17
u V. 26.

eth thee. 10 But when ye go over the ^a Jordan, and dwell in the ^b land which Jè-hôz-vâh your God causeth you to inherit, and he giveth you rest from all your ^d enemies round about, so that ye dwell in ^e safety; 11 then it shall come to pass that to ^f the place which Jè-hôz-vâh your God shall choose, to cause his name to dwell there, thither shall ye bring all that I command you: your burnt-offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave-offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto Jè-hôz-vâh. 12 And ye shall rejoice before Jè-hôz-vâh your God, ye, and your ^g sons, and your ^h daughters, and your ⁱ men-servants, and your ^j maid-servants, and the ^k Lēz-vîte that is within your ^l gates, forasmuch as he hath no portion nor inheritance with you. 13 ^m Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt-offerings in every place that thou seest; 14 but in the place which Jè-hôz-vâh shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 ⁿ Notwithstanding, thou mayest kill and eat flesh within all thy gates, after all the desire of thy ^o soul, according to the blessing of Jè-hôz-vâh thy God which he hath given thee: the ^p unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the gazelle, and as of the hart. 16 ^q Only ye shall not eat the ^r blood; thou shalt pour it out upon the ^s earth as ^t water. 17 ^u Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of

Var. Rend.—V. 11. it shall come to pass that to the place—it shall be that unto the place; Then to the place, STEU. V. 17. grain—corn, R. V. 21. mayest—shalt, R. V. 22. may—shall, R. V. 23. life—soul (see Lev. 17:11).

thy ^v grain, or of thy new ^w wine, or of thine ^x oil, or the firstlings of thy herd or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill-offerings, nor the heave-offering of thy hand; 18 but thou shalt eat them before Jè-hôz-vâh thy God in the place which Jè-hôz-vâh thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Lēz-vîte that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before Jè-hôz-vâh thy God in all that thou puttest thy hand unto. 19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Lēz-vîte as long as thou livest in thy land.

20 When Jè-hôz-vâh thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat ^y flesh, because thy soul desireth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, after all the desire of thy soul. 21 If the place which ^z Jè-hôz-vâh thy God shall choose, to put his ^a name there, be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy ^b herd and of thy ^c flock, which Jè-hôz-vâh hath given thee, as I have commanded thee; and thou mayest ^e eat within thy gates, after all the desire of thy soul. 22 Even as the ^f gazelle and as the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat thereof: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof alike. 23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the ^g life; and thou shalt not eat the life with the flesh. 24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it out upon the earth as water. 25 Thou shalt not eat it; that it may go well with thee, and with thy ^h children after thee, when thou shalt do that which is right in the eyes of

v Grain, Gen. 42:33.
w Wine, Lev. 10:9.
x Oil, 1 Ki. 17:12.

20
y Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

21
z God, Gen. 1:1.
a Name, Acts 16:18.
b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
c Flock, Lu. 12:32.
d Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
e Food, Gen. 9:3.

22
f See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

23
g Life, Gen. 2:7.

25
h Children, Gen. 3:16.

26

a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

27

c Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
d Altar, Gen. 22:9.
e Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

28

f Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
g Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

29

h Nations, Gen. 10:32.
i Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
j Land, Gen. 23:15.
k Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

30

l Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
1 Heb. *after them*.
m Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
n Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
2 Or, *that I also may do likewise*.

31

o Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
p Sacrifice of Children, Gen. 3:16.
q Fire, Lev. 10:2.

32

* Ch. 13:1, in Hebrew.

1

r Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
s Dream, Dan. 2:1.
t Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

Jê-hô'vâh. 26 Only thy ^a holy things which thou hast, and thy ^b vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which Jê-hô'vâh shall choose; 27 and thou shalt offer thy ^c burnt-offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the ^a altar of Jê-hô'vâh thy God; and the blood of thy ^e sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of Jê-hô'vâh thy God; and thou shalt eat the flesh. 28 ^f Observe and hear all these ^g words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the eyes of Jê-hô'vâh thy God.

29 When Jê-hô'vâh thy God shall cut off the ^h nations from before thee, ⁱ whither thou goest in to dispossess them, and thou dispossess them, and dwellest in their ^j land; 30 take heed to thyself that thou be not ^l ensnared ¹ to follow them, after that they are destroyed from before thee; and that thou inquire not after their gods, ^m saying, How do these nations serve their ⁿ gods? ² even so will I do likewise. 31 Thou shalt not do so unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God: for every ^o abomination to Jê-hô'vâh, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; ^p for even their sons and their daughters do they burn in the ^q fire to their gods.

*32 What thing soever I command you, that shall ye observe to do: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

13 If there arise in the midst of thee a ^r prophet, or a dreamer of ^s dreams, and he give thee a ^t sign or a wonder,

2 and the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them; 3 thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or unto that dreamer of dreams: for Jê-hô'vâh your God proveth you, to know whether ye ^u love Jê-hô'vâh your God with all your ^v heart and with all your soul. 4 Ye shall ^w walk after Jê-hô'vâh your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and ^x obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him. 5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to ^y death, because he hath spoken ^z rebellion against Jê-hô'vâh your God, who ^a brought you out of the land of ^b Ê'g'ÿpt, and ^c redeemed thee out of the house of ^d bondage, to draw thee aside out of the way which Jê-hô'vâh thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put away the ^e evil from the midst of thee.

6 If thy ^f brother, the son of thy ^g mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the ^h wife of thy bosom, or thy ⁱ friend, that is as thine own ^j soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy ^k fathers; 7 of the gods of the peoples that are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the ^l earth even unto the other end of the earth; 8 thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine ^m eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him: 9 but thou shalt surely

lion against Jehovah — revolt against the Lord; spoken defection against Jehovah, DR.; preached rebellion, STEU. put away—extinguish, VR. consume, or exterminate, DR. ROB.

3

u Love for God, I Cor. 13:1.
v Heart, Acts 15:9.

4

w Walking, Col. 1:10.
x Obey the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

5

y Death, Rom. 5:12.
z Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6.
3 Heb. *turning aside*.
a Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
b Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
c Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
d Bondage, John 8:33.
e Evil, Ps. 97:10.

6

f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g Mother, Deut. 5:16.
h Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
i Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
j Soul, Job 4:15.
k Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

7

l Earth, Gen. 2:1.

8

m Eye, Ps. 17:8.

Var. Rend.—V. 26. Only—But; Nevertheless (However), STEU. V. 27. upon—against, Sch. Kn. Ke. V. 29. dispossess—possess, R. dispossess—possess, R. V. 30. to follow—into following. are—be, R. **Chap. 13.**—V. 5. rebel-

⁹
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.

¹⁰
b Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
c Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
e Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
f House, Deut. 24:10.

¹¹
g Fear, Gen. 9:2.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i The wicked, Ex. 23:7.

¹²
j City, Gen. 4:17.

¹³
1 Heb. *sons of worthlessness.*

¹⁴
k Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

¹⁵
l Sword, Ju. 7:20.
2 Heb. *devoting it.*
m Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

¹⁶
n Street, Josh. 2:19.
o Fire, Lev. 10:2.
3 Or, *as a whole burnt-offering.*
4 Or, *mound.*
Heb. *tel.*

kill him; thy ^a hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people. 10 And thou shalt ^b stone him to death with stones, because he hath sought to draw thee away from Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, who ^c brought ^d thee out of the land of ^e Ê-ġypt, out of the ^f house of bondage. 11 And all Iſ-râ-êl shall hear, and ^g fear, and shall do no more any such ^h ⁱ wickedness as this is in the midst of thee.

12 If thou shalt hear tell concerning one of thy ^j cities, which Jê-hôz-vâh thy God giveth thee to dwell there, saying, 13 Certain ¹ base fellows are gone out from the midst of thee, and have drawn away the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known; 14 then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such ^k abomination is wrought in the midst of thee, 15 thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the ^l sword, ² destroying it utterly, and all that is therein and the ^m cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword. 16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the ⁿ street thereof, and shalt burn with ^o fire the city, and all the spoil thereof ³ every whit, unto Jê-hôz-vâh thy God: and it shall be a ⁴ heap for ever; it shall not be built again. 17 And there shall cleave nought of

Var. Rend.—V. 13. base fellows—*So* DR. sons of wickedness (*lit.* of worthlessness); worthless ones, STEU. V. 15. destroying it utterly—*Lit.* banning (*or* devoting) it, Var. DR. STEU. V. 16. every whit—*Or*, for a whole burnt-offering unto, *Ge. Kn. Kê. Di. ROB. DR. STEU. Chap. 14.*—V. 1. the children of—*So* STEU.; children (*or*, sons) unto; Sons are ye to, DR. V. 2. a people for his own possession—a peculiar people unto himself, R. above—out of, Var. STEU. Vs. 4, 9. may—shall, R.

the devoted thing to thy hand; that Jê-hôz-vâh may turn from ^p the fierceness of his anger, and show thee ^q mercy, and have ^r compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as ^s he hath sworn unto thy ^t fathers, 18 when thou shalt ^u hearken to the voice of Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, to keep all his ^v commandments which I command thee this day, to do ^w that which is right in the eyes of Jê-hôz-vâh thy God.

14 Ye are the children of Jê-hôz-vâh your God: ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your ^x eyes for the dead. 2 For thou art ^y a holy people unto Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, and Jê-hôz-vâh hath chosen thee to be a people for his own possession, ⁵ above all peoples that are upon the face of the earth.

3 Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. 4 ^z These are the beasts which ye may eat: the ox, the *sheep, and the

¹⁷
p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Mercy, Ps. 25:26.
r Compassion of God, Gen. 1:1.
s See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
t Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

¹⁸
u Hearken to Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
v Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
w Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

¹
x Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

²
y Israel a Peculiar People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
5 Or, *out of.*

⁴
z Clean Animals, Gen. 2:20.

* SHEEP: The Common Sheep of Palestine was the Fat-tailed.—Lev. 3:9; 7:3.

Places Famous for feeding Flocks.—Bashan—Deut. 32:14. Bethlehem—Lu. 2:8. Bozrah—Is. 34:6; Mic. 2:12. Carmel—I Sam. 25:2. Gedor—I Chr. 4:39. Haran—Gen. 29:7-10. Nebaioth—Is. 60:7. Tekoah—Amos 1:1.

Large Numbers of.—Num. 31:32, 36, 43; I Sam. 14:32; I Chr. 5:21; II Chr. 14:15; 15:11; 30:24; II Ki. 3:4; Job 1:3; 42:12.

Flocks tended by Sons.—Gen. 30:29; 37:12; I Sam. 16:11. By Daughters—Gen. 29:6; Ex. 2:19.

Relation of Shepherds to.—Gen. 31:38-41; 33:13; Num. 27:17; I Chr. 4:39-41; Ps. 23:1; 77:20; 78:71; 80:1; Is. 40:11; Jer. 23:1-2; Ez. 34:1-31; John 10:1-5, 10-13.

Shearing of.—Gen. 31:19; 38:12-13; Deut. 15:19; I Sam. 25:4; Is. 53:7.

Tribute paid in.—Num. 31:28, 37; I Sam. 8:17; II Ki. 3:4. Restoration of.—Ex. 22:1, 4, 10, 12.

Uses of.—Skins: Clothing—Lev. 13:47; Deut. 22:11; Job 31:20; Pr. 31:13; Mt. 7:15; Heb. 11:37. For Tabernacle—Ex. 25:5; 26:14; 35:7, 23; 39:34. Food—Lev. 11:3; I Sam. 25:18; I Ki. 1:19; 4:23; Ps. 44:11. Wool—Lev. 13:47-59; 19:19; Deut. 22:11; Ju. 6:37-40; II Ki. 3:4; Pr. 31:13; Is. 51:8; Ez. 27:18; 34:3; 41:17; Dan. 7:9; Hos. 2:5, 9; Heb. 9:19; Rev. 1:14. Horns, for Trumpets—Josh. 6:4-13.

Sacrifice of.—Lambs of First Year generally used—Ex. 29:38; Lev. 9:3; 12:6; Num. 28:9; I Sam. 7:9. No Lamb under 8 Days allowed to be killed—Lev. 22:27. Sheep for Offering—Ex. 20:24; Lev. 1:10; 22:19, 27; 27:26; Num. 18:17; 22:40; Deut. 17:1; 18:3; I Sam. 14:32; 15:15; I Ki. 1:9; 8:5, 63; II Chr. 5:6; 29:33.

Illustrative of.—The Lord's People—Ps. 23; Is. 40:11; Lu. 15:4-6; John 10:8, 11, 27-29; 21:16-17; Heb. 13:20. (See also, "Relation of Shepherds to.") Care of his People—Ez. 34:1-16; I Pet. 5:2. Patience and Submission of Jesus—Acts 8:32. See Is. 53:7. Jesus the Shepherd—John Chap. 10; Heb.

- 5**
a Clean Animals, Gen. 2:20.
- 6**
b Beast, Rev. 15:2.
1 Heb. *bringeth up*.
- 7**
c Unclean Animals, Gen. 2:20.
d See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
- 8**
e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
f Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

*goat, 5 ^a the hart, and the gazelle, and the roebuck, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and the antelope, and the chamois. 6 And every ^b beast that parteth the hoof, and hath the hoof cloven in two, and ¹ cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that may ye eat. 7 Nevertheless these ^{c d} ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that have the hoof cloven: The camel, and the hare, and the coney, because they chew the cud but part not the hoof, they are unclean unto you. 8 And the [†] swine, because he parteth the hoof but cheweth not the cud, he is ^e unclean unto you: of their ^f flesh ye

Var. Rend.—V. 7. coney—rock-badger. V. 12. eagle—See Lev. 11:13; So STEU.; griffon or great vulture, ROB. DR. V. 13. and the glade—*Omit*, ROB. DR. STEU. after its kind—in the several kinds thereof, *a*. V. 15. night-hawk—owl (?); or, screech owl, DR.; swallow, STEU. sea-mew—or, petrel, DR.; sea-gull, STEU. V. 16. little owl—See Lev. 11:17; screech owl, STEU. great owl—See Lev. 11:17; horned owl, STEU. horned owl—purple water-hen, *Var. DR.*; owl (owlet), STEU. V. 17. vulture—carrion—vulture, ROB. DR. V. 18. heron—parrot (?), *Ge.* V. 19. creeping—winged; swarming, ROB. DR.

13:20; I Pet. 2:25. Man Greater than a Sheep—Mt. 12:11–12. Restoration of Sinners—Mt. 10:6; 15:24; Lu. 15:5, 7. See "Shepherd"—Ps. 23:1. "Lamb"—Ex. 29:38.
Sheepcote.—I Sam. 24:3; II Sam. 7:8; I Chr. 17:7.
Sheepfold.—Num. 32:16, 24, 26; Ju. 5:16; Ps. 78:70; John 10:1.

* **GOAT.**—Five Sorts: Syrian, Egyptian, Angora, Wild, and Harmless. Highly valued in Palestine.—Gen. 30:33; 32:14; I Sam. 25:2; Pr. 27:26–27.

Uses of Goats.—For Sacrifice—Gen. 15:9; Ex. 12:5; Lev. 3:12; 9:15; Ez. 43:25. (See also under "He-goats," "She-goats," and "Kids.") Several Scriptures do not designate sex, mostly in Leviticus—Lev. 3:12; 4:24; 7:23, 25; 9:15; 10:16; 17:3; 22:27; Num. 18:17. The Levitical Law ran as follows, touching Goats: For a Ruler, a He-goat—Lev. 4:22–24. For the Common People, a She-goat—Lev. 4:27–29. For a Priest or Levite, a He-goat—Lev. 8:18. On the Day of Atonement, Two He-goats, one to be slain and one to be sent into the Wilderness—the Azazel—Lev. 16:7–10, 11–28.

For Food.—Designated as a Clean Animal—Deut. 14:4. Goats supplied much of the Milk used in Palestine—Pr. 27:27. Kids were the Favorite Food for Family and Guests—Gen. 27:9; Deut. 14:4–5; Ju. 6:19; 13:15. Not seethed in Mother's Milk—Ex. 23:19; 34:26.

Uses of Hair and Skin.—The Hair was converted into Curtains for Tabernacle—Ex. 25:4; 26:7; 35:6, 23, 26; 36:14. For Pillows—I Sam. 19:13. For Clothing—Num. 31:20; Heb. 11:37. Skins of Goats were tanned and used to carry Water and Milk—Gen. 21:14; Josh. 9:4, 13; Ju. 4:19; I Sam. 10:3; 16:20; Ps. 119:83; Mt. 9:17; Mk. 2:22; Lu. 5:37.

Though Sheep and Goats were led to Pasture together they were parted for Milking, Herding and Feeding.—Ez. 34:17–22; Mt. 25:32.

Bare Hills the Result of the Tramp of Goats.—Ez. 34:17.
He-goats.—Gen. 30:35; 32:14; Lev. 9:3; 16:5; 23:19; Num. 7:16–88; 28:22; 29:11; II Chr. 17:11; 29:21, 23; Ezra 6:17;

shall not eat, and their carcasses ye shall not touch.

9 These ye may eat of all that are in the ^{g h} waters: ⁱ whatsoever hath fins and scales may ye eat; 10 and whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye shall not eat; it is unclean unto you.

11 Of all ^j clean birds ye may eat. 12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the ^k eagle, and the gier-eagle, and the ospray, 13 and the glade, and the falcon, and the kite after its kind, 14 and every ^l raven after its kind, 15 and the ostrich, and the night-hawk, and the seamew, and the hawk after its kind, 16 the little owl, and the great owl, and the horned owl, 17 and the pelican, and the vulture, and the cormorant, 18 and the ^m stork, and the heron after its kind, and the hoopoe, and the bat. 19 And all winged ⁿ creeping things are unclean unto you: ^o they shall not be eaten. 20 Of all clean birds ye may eat.

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 13. And the glade—*Omit*, Sam. Sept. 4 MSS. Kn. Di. (word corruptly repeated).

8:35; Ps. 50:9; Pr. 30:31; Is. 1:11; Jer. 50:8; 51:40; Ez. 34:17; Dan. 8:5, 8.

She-goats.—Gen. 15:9; 30:35; 31:38; 32:14; Lev. 5:6; Num. 15:27.

Kids.—Gen. 27:9; Ex. 23:19; 34:26; Deut. 14:4–5, 21; Lev. 5:6; 9:3; Num. 7:16–87; 28:15, 30; 29:5, 16, 19, 25; Ez. 43:22; 45:23.

Wild Goat.—Deut. 14:5; I Sam. 24:2; Job 39:1; Ps. 104:18.

Daniel's Vision of the Goats.—Dan. 8.

Blood of, cannot remove Sins.—Heb. 9:12, 13, 19; 10:4.

Figurative uses of.—Wantonness and Lust—Jer. 50:8; Zech. 10:3; Mt. 25:32–33. **Stately Leadership.**—Pr. 30:31. **Diminutive in Value.**—Lu. 15:29. **Pushing vigorously in Conquest.**—Dan. Chap. 8. **Indicative of Desolation.**—Is. 13:21. **Used as Objects of Worship.**—Lev. 17:7. **To express the Beauty of Hair.**—Song of Sol. 4:1.

† **SWINE:** Forbidden as Food.—Lev. 11:7; Deut. 14:8.

Law against Eating, violated.—Is. 65:4; 66:17.

Reputed Sacrifice.—Is. 66:3.

Feeding of.—Mt. 8:30–33; Mk. 5:11–14; Lu. 8:32–34. **Jewish Degradation of.** Lu. 15:15–16.

Habitations of Demons.—Mt. 8:31–32; Mk. 5:12–13; Lu. 8:32–33.

Turning back from Truth.—II Pet. 2:21–22.

Ornaments out of Place.—Pr. 11:22; Mt. 7:6.

Gerasines punished by Loss of.—Mt. 8:32–34; Mk. 5:13, 14, 17; Lu. 8:33, 37.

Illustrative of.—The Ravage of God's People—Ps. 80:13. **Want of Judgment in presenting Truth.**—Mt. 7:6. **Joy over the Redeemed.**—Mt. 18:12–13; Lu. 15:4–6. **False Teachers.**—Mt. 7:15; John 10:1, 5, 8, 10, 12–13. **Persecution of Disciples.**—Mt. 10:16; 26:31; Mk. 14:27; Rom. 8:36. **Separation of, from Sinners.**—Mt. 25:32–33.

- 9**
g Water, Ps. 95:5.
h Seas, Ex. 14:21.
i Fish, Gen. 9:2.

- 11**
j Birds, Gen. 9:2.

- 12**
k Eagle, Ex. 19:4.

- 14**
l Raven, Gen. 8:7.

- 18**
m See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.

- 19**
n Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
o See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

21

- a* Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
b Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
c Israelites a Peculiar People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Ex. 23:19; 34:26.
f Mother, Deut. 5:16.
g Milk, Ex. 23:19.

22

- h* Tithe, Gen. 28:22.
i Seed, Deut. 22:9.
j Field, Num. 20:17.
k Year, Lev. 25:8.

23

- l* Ch. 12:5.
m Name, Acts 16:18.
n Grain, Gen. 42:33.
o Wine, Lev. 10:9.
p Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
q First-born, Ex. 13:1.
r Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
s Flock, Lu. 12:32.
t Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
u Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

24

- v* Ch. 12:5.
w Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

25

- x* Money, Ex. 12:44.
y Hand, Gen. 16:12.

26

- z* Soul, Job 4:15.
a See "Drunk-
 enness," Pr. 23:29.
b Joy, Ps. 30:5.
c Household, Pr. 31:27.

27

- d* Levite, Num. 1:47.

21 Ye shall not eat of anything that dieth of itself: thou mayest give it unto the ^asojourner that is within thy ^bgates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto a foreigner: for ^cthou art a holy people unto ^dJê-hô'vâh thy God. ^eThou shalt not boil a kid in its ^fmother's ^gmilk.

22 Thou shalt surely ^htithe all the increase of thy ⁱseed, that which cometh forth from the ^jfield year by ^kyear. 23 And thou shalt eat before Jê-hô'vâh thy God, in ^lthe place which he shall choose, to cause his ^mname to dwell there, the tithe of thy ⁿgrain, of thy new ^owine, and of thine ^poil, and the ^qfirstlings of thy ^rherd and of thy ^sflock; that thou mayest learn to ^tfear Jê-hô'vâh thy God always. 24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it, because the place is too far from thee, which Jê-hô'vâh thy God shall choose, ^vto set his name there, when Jê-hô'vâh thy God shall ^wbless thee; 25 then shalt thou turn it into ^xmoney, and bind up the money in thy ^yhand, and shalt go unto the place which Jê-hô'vâh thy God shall choose: 26 and thou shalt bestow the money for whatsoever thy ^zsoul desireth, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for ^astrong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul asketh of thee; and thou shalt eat there before Jê-hô'vâh thy God, and thou shalt ^brejoice, thou and thy ^chousehold. 27 And the ^dLê'vîte that is

Var. Rend.—Vs. 21, 29. stranger—sojourner. boil—seethe, R. V. 23. grain—corn, R. Chap. 15.—V. 2. Jehovah's release hath been proclaimed—a release hath been proclaimed unto the Lord; a release (in honor) of Yahweh, ROB. STEU. V. 4. Howbeit there shall (should, Di.). be—So Sch. Ke. (as a command), DR.; Howbeit there will be, Hu. Kn. V. 5. if only—So Ew. Sch. Ke.; Yet only if, Kn. Di. V. 6. lend—Lit. receive pledges of, borrow—give pledges (to them).

within thy gates, thou shalt not forsake him; for he hath no portion nor ^einheritance with thee.

28 ^fAt the end of every three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase in the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates: 29 and the Lê'vîte, because he hath no portion nor inheritance with thee, and the sojourner, and the ^gfatherless, and the ^hwidow, that are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that Jê-hô'vâh thy God may bless thee in all the work of thy hand which thou doest.

15 ⁱAt the end of every ^jseven years thou shalt make a release. 2 And this is the manner of the release: every ^kcreditor shall release that which he hath lent unto his ^lneighbor; he shall not exact it of his neighbor and his ^mbrother; because Jê-hô'vâh's release hath been proclaimed. 3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it: but whatsoever of thine is with thy brother thy hand shall ¹release. 4 Howbeit there shall be no ⁿpoor with thee (for Jê-hô'vâh will surely bless thee in the ^oland which Jê-hô'vâh thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it), 5 if only thou ^adiligently ^rhearken unto the voice of Jê-hô'vâh thy God, to observe to do all this ^scommandment which I command thee this day. 6 For Jê-hô'vâh thy God will bless thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many ^tnations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt rule over many nations, but they shall not rule over thee.

7 If there be with thee a poor man, one of thy brethren, within any of thy gates in thy land which Jê-hô'vâh thy God giveth

^e Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

28

^f Ch. 26:12.

29

^g Children, Gen. 3:16.
^h Widow, Lev. 22:13.

1

ⁱ Ch. 31:10.
^j Seven, Gen. 2:2.

2

^k Debt, Ex. 22:25.
^l Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
^m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

3

¹ Or, release: save when there and, &c.

4

ⁿ Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^o Land, Gen. 23:15.
^p Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

5

^q Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^r Hearken to the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
^s Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

6

^t Nations, Gen. 10:32.

- 7
a Heart, Acts 15:9.
- 8
b Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
c Poor, Deut. 24:14.
- 9
d See "Mind," Job 38:36.
e Seven, Gen. 2:2.
f Eye, Ps. 17:8.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
i Ch. 24:15; Ex. 22:23.
j Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
- 10
l Giving, See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
- 11
o Mt. 26:11; Mk. 14:7; John 12:8.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
- 12
q Ex. 21:2-6; Lev. 25:39-43.
r Israelites called Hebrews, Deut. 4:1.
s Man, Gen. 2:7.
t Woman, Ruth 3:9.
u Bondage, John 8:33.
v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
- 14
w Flock, Lu. 12:32.
x Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
y Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
z Winepress, Lev. 10:9.
- 15
a Israel in Egypt, Deut. 14:1.
b Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

thee, thou shalt not harden thy ^a heart, nor shut thy hand from thy poor brother; 8 but thou shalt surely ^b open thy hand unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his ^c need in that which he wanteth. 9 Beware that there be not a base ^d thought in thy heart, saying, The ^e seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine ^f eye be ^g evil against thy poor ^h brother, and thou give him nought; and he ⁱ cry unto Jê-hô'vâh against thee, and it be ^k sin unto thee. 10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thy heart shall not be grieved when thou ^l givest unto him; because that for this thing ^m Jê-hô'vâh thy God will ⁿ bless thee in all thy work, and in all that thou puttest thy hand unto. 11 ^o For the poor will never cease out of the ^p land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt surely open thy hand unto thy brother, to thy needy, and to thy poor, in thy land.

12 ^q If thy brother, a ^r Hebrew ^s man, or a Hebrew ^t woman, be ^u sold unto thee, and ^v serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. 13 And when thou lettest him go free from thee, thou shalt not let him go empty: 14 thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy ^w flock, and out of thy ^x threshing-floor, and out of thy ^y winepress; as Jê-hô'vâh thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him. 15 And thou shalt remember that ^a thou wast a bondman in the land of ^b Ê'gÿpt, and Jê-hô'vâh thy

Var. Rend.—V. 8. lend—*Lit.* let him give pledges. V. 14. furnish him liberally—*Lit.* decorate his neck. V. 17. servant—bondman (Lev. 25:39-46). V. 19. herd—ox. V. 22. clean shall eat—clean may eat, Var. STEU.

God ^c redeemed thee: therefore I ^d command thee this thing to-day. 16 And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go out from thee; because he ^e loveth thee and thy ^f house, because he is well with thee; 17 then thou shalt take an ^g awl, and thrust it through his ^h ear unto the ⁱ door, and he shall be thy ^j servant for ever. And also unto thy ^k maid-servant thou shalt do likewise. 18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou lettest him go free from thee; for to the double of the hire of a hiring hath he served thee six years: and Jê-hô'vâh thy God will bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 All the ^k firstling ^l males that are born of thy ^m herd and of thy flock thou shalt ⁿ sanctify unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy herd, nor shear the firstling of thy flock. 20 Thou shalt eat it before Jê-hô'vâh thy God year by year in the place which Jê-hô'vâh shall choose, thou and thy ^o household. 21 And if it have any ^p blemish, as if it be ^q lame or ^r blind, any ill blemish whatsoever, thou shalt not ^s sacrifice it unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God. 22 Thou shalt eat it within thy ^t gates: the ^u unclean and the clean shall eat it alike, as the gazelle, and as the hart. 23 Only thou ^v shalt not eat the ^w blood thereof; thou shalt pour it out upon the ^x ground as ^y water.

16 Observe the ^z month of Â'bîb, and keep the ^a ^b passover unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God; for in the month of Â'bîb Jê-hô'vâh thy God ^c brought thee forth out of Ê'gÿpt by ^d night. 2 And thou shalt sacrifice the passover unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God, of the flock and the

- c Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
d Commandment, Ex. 20:1.
- 16
e Love, I Cor. 13:1.
f House, Deut. 24:10.
- 17
g See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
h Ear, Ex. 29:30.
i Door, Ex. 12:22.
j Or, bond-man.
k Handmaid, I Sam. 6:22.
l Or, bond-woman.
- 19
k First-born, Ex. 13:1.
l Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
m Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
n Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
- 20
o Household, Pr. 31:27.
- 21
p Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
q Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
r Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
s Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
- 22
t Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
u See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
- 23
v Blood not to be eaten. See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
w Blood, Lev. 17:11.
x Ground, Gen. 33:19.
y Water, Ps. 95:5.
- 1
z Month, Gen. 7:11.
a Passover, Ex. 12:3.
b Feasts Num. 29:39.
c Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
d Night, Ps. 19:2.

- 3**
a Ex. 12:8, 15.
b Feast of Unleavened Bread, Num. 29:39.
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.
d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
e Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
f Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
g Ch. 4:9.
4
h Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
i Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k Evening and Morning, Ps. 65:8.
l Night, Ps. 19:2.
5
m Passover, Ex. 12:3.
n Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
6
o Ch. 12:5.
p Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Name, Acts 16:18.
r Sun, Ps. 136:8.
s Season, Gen. 8:22.
7
t Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.
1 Or, *boil*.
u Tent, Num. 24:5.
8
v Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
9
w Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
x Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
y See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
z Grain, Gen. 42:33.

herd, in the place which Jê-hô'vâh shall choose, to cause his name to dwell there. 3 ^{a b} Thou shalt eat no leavened ^c bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of ^d affliction; for ^e thou camest forth out of the land of ^f Ê'gÿpt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Ê'gÿpt ^g all the days of thy life. 4 And there shall be no leaven seen with thee in all thy borders seven days; neither shall any of the ^h flesh, which thou ⁱ sacrificest the first ^j day at ^k even, remain all ^l night until the morning. 5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the ^m passover within any of thy ⁿ gates, which Jê-hô'vâh thy God giveth thee; 6 but ^o at the place which ^p Jê-hô'vâh thy God shall choose, to cause his ^q name to dwell in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down of the ^r sun, at the ^s season that thou camest forth out of Ê'gÿpt. 7 And thou shalt ^t roast and eat it in the place which Jê-hô'vâh thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy ^u tents. 8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread; and on the ^v seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to Jê-hô'vâh thy God; thou shalt do no work therein.

9 ^w Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: from ^x the time thou beginnest to put the ^y sickle to the standing ^z grain

Var. Rend.—Chap. 16.—V. 8. solemn assembly—an assembly, ROB. V. 9. grain—corn, R. V. 10. feast—pilgrimage, DR. with a tribute of—with the sufficiency of, &c. (i.e. with the full amount that thou canst afford to offer); the freewill-offering, STEU. thou—thy hand, STEU. Vs. 13, 16. tabernacles—booths. Cf. Lev. 23:34, 42, 43; Neh. 8:14, 17. V. 14. sojourner—stranger, R. V. 15. a feast—the feast. joyful—So DR.; rejoicing. V. 16. appear. See Ex. 23:15.

shalt thou begin to number seven weeks. 10 And thou shalt keep the ^a feast of weeks unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God ² with a tribute of a ^b freewill-offering of thy ^c hand, which thou shalt give, according as Jê-hô'vâh thy God ^d blesseth thee: 11 and thou shalt ^e rejoice before Jê-hô'vâh thy God, thou, and thy ^f son, and thy ^g daughter, and thy ^h man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the ⁱ Lē'vite that is within thy gates, and the ^j sojourner, and the ^k fatherless, and the ^l widow, that are in the midst of thee, in the place which Jê-hô'vâh thy God shall choose, to cause his name to dwell there. 12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a ^m bondman in Ê'gÿpt: and thou shalt observe and do these ⁿ statutes.

13 Thou shalt keep the feast of ^o tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast ³ gathered in from thy ^p threshing-floor and from thy ^q winepress: 14 and thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Lē'vite, and the sojourner, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates. 15 Seven days shalt thou keep a feast unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God in the place which Jê-hô'vâh shall choose; because Jê-hô'vâh thy God will bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the work of thy hands, and thou shalt be altogether joyful. 16 Three times in a year shall all thy ^r males appear before Jê-hô'vâh thy God in the place which he shall choose: in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles; and they shall not appear before Jê-

- 10**
a See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
2 Or, *after the measure of the, &c.*
b Offering, Gen. 22:2.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
11
e Joy, Ps. 30:5.
f Son, Gen. 21:19.
g Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
h Servant, Ex. 21:2.
i Levite, Num. 1:47.
j Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
k Children, Gen. 3:16.
l Widow, Lev. 22:13.
12
m Bondage, John 8:33.
n Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
13
o Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
3 Heb. *booths*.
p Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
q Winepress, Lev. 10:9.

- 16**
r Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.

1 Heb. *according to the gift of his hand.*

^a Judges, Ex. 18:22.
^b Tribes, Num. 36:9.
^c Judgment, 1 Pet. 2:4.
^d Justice, Mic. 6:8.

^e Ch. 1:17; 10:17.
^f Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^g Bribery, Is. 33:15.
^h Spiritual Blindness, 1 Sam. 4:15.
ⁱ Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^j Wisdom, Ps. 11:10.
^k Or, *cause*.
^l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

^m Heb. *Justice, justice*.
ⁿ Life, Gen. 2:7.
^o Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.
^p Land, Gen. 23:15.
^q Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

^r Ch. 7:5.
^s Asherim, 11 Chr. 14:3.
^t Trees, Mt. 7:17.
^u Altar, Gen. 17:9.

^v Pillar, Num. 3:36.
^w Or, *obelisks*.

^x Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^y God, Gen. 1:1.
^z Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^{aa} Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
^{ab} Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
^{ac} Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^{ad} Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

^{ae} Ch. 13:6-11.
^{af} Gate, 1 Sam. 23:7.
^{ag} Man, Gen. 2:7.
^{ah} Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^{ai} Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

^{aj} Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^{ak} Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^{al} Sun, Ps. 136:8.
^{am} Moon, Ps. 136:9.
^{an} Stars, Ps. 136:8.

hō'vāh empty; 17 every man¹ shall give as he is able, according to the blessing of Jē-hō'vāh thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ^a Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which Jē-hō'vāh thy God giveth thee, according to thy ^b tribes; and they shall ^c judge the people with ^d righteous judgment. 19 ^e Thou shalt not wrest ^f justice; thou shalt not respect persons; neither shalt thou take a ^g bribe; for a bribe doth ^h blind the ⁱ eyes of the ^j wise, and pervert the ^k words of the ^l righteous. 20 ^m That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest ⁿ live, and ^o inherit the ^p land which Jē-hō'vāh thy God giveth thee.

21 ^q Thou shalt not plant thee an ^r Ā-shē'rāh of any kind of ^s tree beside the ^t altar of Jē-hō'vāh thy God, which thou shalt make thee. 22 Neither shalt thou set thee up a ^u pillar; which Jē-hō'vāh thy God hateth.

17 Thou shalt not ^v sacrifice unto ^w Jē-hō'vāh thy God an ^x ox, or a ^y sheep, wherein is a ^z blemish, or anything ^{aa} evil; for that is an ^{ab} abomination unto Jē-hō'vāh thy God.

2 ^b If there be found in the midst of thee, within any of thy ^c gates which Jē-hō'vāh thy God giveth thee, a man or ^d woman, that doeth that which is evil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh thy God, in transgressing his ^e covenant, 3 and hath gone and ^f served other gods, and ^g worshipped them, or the ^h sun, or the ⁱ moon, or any of the ^j host of heaven, which I

Var. Rend. — V. 19. bribe — gift. R. words — See Ex. 23:8. STEU.; cause, DR. Chap. 17. — V. 1. evil — evil favouredness. R. V. 3. any of the host — the whole host, Var. STEU. V. 5. with stones — Insert, that they die, R. Vs. 7, 12. put away — extinguish; exterminate, DR. V. 8. hard — difficult, DR. V. 10. show — declare unto, Var. STEU. direct, DR. teach — direct, DR. V. 11. law — instruction; direction, DR.

have not commanded, 4 and it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it; then shalt thou inquire diligently; and, behold, if it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in Īś-rā-ēl, 5 then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, who hath done this evil thing, unto thy gates, even the man or the woman; and thou shalt ^l stone them to death with stones. 6 ⁿ At the ^o mouth of two ^p witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is to die be put to death; at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. 7 The ^q hand of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to ^r death, and afterward the hand of all the people. So thou shalt put away the evil from the midst of thee.

8 If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between ^t blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being ^u matters of controversy within thy gates; then shalt thou arise, and get thee up unto ^v the place which Jē-hō'vāh thy God shall choose; 9 and thou shalt come unto the ^w priests the ^x Lē'vites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days: and thou shalt inquire; and they shall show thee the sentence of judgment. 10 And ^y thou shalt do according to the tenor of the sentence which they shall show thee from that place which Jē-hō'vāh shall choose; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they shall ^z teach thee: 11 according to the tenor of the ^a law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do; thou shalt not turn aside from the sentence which they shall show thee,

⁵
^l Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
^m Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

⁶
ⁿ Ch. 19:15; Num. 35:30.
^o Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^p Witness, John 8:17.

⁷
^q Ch. 13:9; Lev. 24:14.
^r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^s Death, Rom. 5:12.

⁸
^t Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^u Strife, Pr. 26:12.
^v See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.

⁹
^w Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^x Levites, Num. 1:47.

¹⁰
^y Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^z Instruction, Is. 54:13.

¹¹
^a Law, Deut. 31:24.

12

- a V. 13; ch. 1:43; 18:20.
b Minister, Acts 15:39.
c Israel, Deut. 4:1.

to the right hand, nor to the left. 12 And the man that doeth^a presumptuously, in not hearkening unto the priest that standeth to^b minister there before Jê-hô^c-vâh thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from 'Îs-râ-êl. 13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14

- d I Sam. 8:5, 19, 20.
e Nations, Gen. 10:32.

14 When thou art come unto the land which Jê-hô^c-vâh thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, ^aI will set a king over me, like all the ^enations that are round about me; 15 thou shalt surely set him *king over thee, whom ^fJê-hô^c-vâh thy God shall choose: one from among thy ^gbrethren shalt thou set king over thee; thou mayest not put a foreigner over thee, who is not thy brother. 16 ^hOnly he shall not multiply ⁱhorses to himself, nor ^jcause ^kthe people to return to ^lÊ^g-ÿpt, to the end that he may multiply horses; forasmuch as Jê-hô^c-vâh hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way. 17 Neither shall he^m multiply ⁿwives to himself, that his ^oheart turn not away: neither

17

- m Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
n Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
o Heart, Acts 15:9.

Var. Rend.—V. 14. like all—like as all, R. V. 16. may—should, R. Chap. 18.—V. 1. even—So Sch. Kn. Ke. Kue. Kl. Di. DR. r; and, Ric. V. 3. shoulder—Lit. arm. V. 4. grain—corn, R.

shall he greatly multiply to himself ^psilver and ^qgold.

18 And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the ^rthrone of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this ^slaw in a ^tbook, out of that which is before the priests the Lê^c-vîtes: 19 and it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his ^ulife; that he may learn to ^vfear Jê-hô^c-vâh his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them; 20 that his ^wheart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he and his children, in the midst of Îs-râ-êl.

18 The priests the Lê^c-vîtes, even all the tribe of Lê^c-vî, shall have no portion nor inheritance with Îs-râ-êl: they shall eat the ^xofferings of Jê-hô^c-vâh made by ^yfire, and his ^zinheritance. 2 And ^athey shall have no inheritance among their brethren: ^bJê-hô^c-vâh is their inheritance, as he hath spoken unto them. 3 And this shall be the ^cpriests' due from the people, from them that offer a ^dsacrifice, whether it be ^eox or ^fsheep, that they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw. 4 The ^gfirst-fruits of thy ^hgrain,

- p Silver, Job 22:25.
q Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

18

- r Throne, Acts 12:21.
s Law, Deut. 31:24.
t Book, Eccl. 12:12.

19

- u Life, Gen. 2:7.
v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

20

- w Pride, Ps. 10:2.

1

- x Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
y Fire, Lev. 10:2.
z Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

2

- a Levites, Num. 1:47.
b God, Gen. 1:1.

3

- c Priests, Ex. 28:1.
d Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
e Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
f Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

4

- g First-fruits, Lev. 23:40.
h Grain, Gen. 42:33.

* KING: King of Kings.—Ezra 7:12; Ez. 26:7; Dan. 2:37. Jesus, the True King.—Mt. 2:1-3; John 18:36-37; Rev. 17:14. See "Kingship of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Earliest Kings.—Pharaoh—Gen. 12:15. Four Kings war with Kings of Sodom, Gomorrah, etc.—Gen. 14:1-10. The Two Abimelechs—Gen. Chaps. 20 and 26.

God the Chooser.—Deut. 17:14-15; I Sam. 9:17; 16:12; II Sam. 7:8; I Ki. 11:34-35; 19:15.

Israel desires a King.—I Sam. 8:5, 19, 20. To be as Other Nations—I Sam. 8:5, 20; 12:12; I Chr. 28:5, 6; Dan. 2:21; 4:17. Israel is warned.—I Sam. 8:9. A Rejection of Jehovah—I Sam. 8:7. Pronounced a Sin—I Sam. 12:11-18.

Evil Methods of a King described.—I Sam. 8:11-18; 22:17-18; II Sam. 1:15; 4:9-12; I Ki. 2:23, 25, 31.

Restrictions required in a King.—Shall not multiply Horses—Deut. 17:16. Shall not multiply Wives—Deut. 17:17. Shall copy this Law into a Book—Deut. 17:18-20. Not Foreigners—Deut. 17:15.

Nature of Appointment.—By Anointing—Ju. 9:8-15; I Sam. 9:16; 10:1; 15:1; 16:3, 12, 13; II Sam. 2:4; 5:3; 12:7; 19:21; I Ki. 1:39; 19:16; 23:30; II Ki. 9:1-12; 11:12; I Chr. 11:3;

29:22; II Chr. 23:11; Is. 45:1. By Proclamation—II Sam. 15:10; I Ki. 1:33-34; II Ki. 9:13; 11:12. By Oath—II Ki. 11:4. By Selection of the People—I Chr. 1:43-51. By Lot—I Sam. 10:20, 21. By Succession—II Sam. 7:12-16; I Ki. 1:28-30; II Chr. 21:34; Ps. 89:35-37.

Duties of Kings.—To be Righteous—Pr. 16:12. To render True Judgment—Pr. 16, 10, 13. To search out Matters—Pr. 25:2. To establish the Land in Justice—Pr. 29:4, 14. To be Temperate—Pr. 31:4-5. To succor their People—Is. 49:23. To prevent Robbery—Jer. 21:12. To exercise Clemency—I Sam. 11:13; II Sam. 16:10-12.

Ceremonies at Inauguration.—Crowning—II Ki. 11:12; II Chr. 23:11; Ps. 21:3. Proclaiming with Trumpets—II Sam. 15:10; I Ki. 1:34; II Ki. 9:13; 11:14. Enthroning—I Ki. 1:35, 46; II Ki. 11:19. Girding on Sword—Ps. 45:3. (For "Anointing," see above.)

Chief Officers of.—Grouped in—II Sam. 8:16-18, 20, 23-25. Also I Ki. 4:1-19; II Ki. 22:14; I Chr. 27:25; II Chr. 34:22.

Compensation of the King.—Voluntary Contributions—

4
a Wine, Lev. 10:9.
b Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

5
c Ex. 20:9.
d Tribes, Num. 36:9.
e Minister, Acts 15:39.

6
f Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
g Israel, Deut. 4:1.
h Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
i Soul, Job 4:15.

8
j Lev. 27:30-33; Num. 18:21-24.
k See "Land," Gen. 23:15.

9
l Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
m Nations, Gen. 10:32.

10
n Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
o Son, Gen. 21:19.
p Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
q See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
r Fire, Lev. 10:2.
s Magic, Dan. 5:11.

11
t Familiar Spirits, Job 4:15.

of thy new ^a wine, and of thine ^b oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him. 5 ^c For Jê-hô'-vâh thy God hath chosen him out of all thy ^d tribes, to stand to ^e minister in the name of Jê-hô'-vâh, him and his sons for ever.

6 And if a Lê'-vîte come from any of thy ^f gates out of all ^g Îs' râ-êl, where he ^h sojourneth, and come with all the desire of his ⁱ soul unto the place which Jê-hô'-vâh shall choose; 7 then he shall minister in the name of Jê-hô'-vâh his God, as all his brethren the Lê'-vîtes do, who stand there before Jê-hô'-vâh. 8 ^j They shall have like portions to eat, besides that which cometh of the sale of his ^k patrimony.

9 When thou art come into the land which Jê-hô'-vâh thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the ^l abominations of those ^m nations. 10 There shall not be found with thee any one ⁿ that maketh his ^o son or his ^p daughter to pass through the ^q fire, one that useth divination, one that practiseth augury, or an ^r enchanter, or a sorcerer, 11 or a charmer, or a consulter with a ^s familiar spirit, or a wizard, or a necromancer. 12 For whosoever doeth these things is an abomination unto Jê-hô'-vâh: and because of these abominations Jê-hô'-vâh thy God doth

Var. Rend.—V. 8. sale of his patrimony—*Lit.* his sales by the fathers. V. 10. one that practiseth augury—a soothsayer, *Var. DR.* V. 14. dispossess—possess, *R.* them that practise augury—soothsayers. Vs. 15, 18. a prophet (*viz.* as occasion shall arise, superseding the need of the agencies described in vs. 10, 11, 14); *So He. Sch. Kn. Ke. Och. Rci. Espin. Orelli, Di. DR. ROB. DR. (but not Ev.). Cf. Amos 2:11.*

I Sam. 10:27; 16:20; I Chr. 12:39, 40. Spoils—II Sam. 12:30. Tribute from Foreign Nations—I Ki. 4:21-25; II Chr. 8:8; 17:11. Tithing of the Land—I Ki. 4:7-19. Tax on Foreign Merchandise—I Ki. 10:15; II Sam. 8:2; 20:24. Their own Flocks and Herds—II Chr. 32:29. Poll Tax—Mt. 17:24-27.

Obeisance paid to.—I Sam. 25:41; II Sam. 9:6, 8; I Ki. 1:16, 23; Mt. 27:29; Dan. 2:4; 6:6, 21.

Decrees Unchangeable.—Esth. 8:8; Dan. 6:8, 9, 12-15.

Prayer for required.—I Tim. 2:1, 2. See "Kingdom of Israel"—I Ki. 11:11. "Kingdom of Judah"—I Ki. 12:13.

drive them out from before thee. 13 ^u Thou shalt be ^v perfect with Jê-hô'-vâh thy God. 14 For these nations, that thou shalt dispossess, hearken unto them that practise augury, and unto diviners; but as for thee, Jê-hô'-vâh thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 ^w Jê-hô'-vâh thy God will raise up unto thee a ^x prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; 16 ^y according to all that thou desiredst of Jê-hô'-vâh thy God in ^z Hô-rêb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the ^a voice of Jê-hô'-vâh my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not. 17 ^b And Jê-hô'-vâh said unto me, They have well said that which they have spoken. 18 I will raise them up a prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee; and I will put my words in his ^c mouth, and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. 19 ^d And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him.

20 But the prophet, that shall speak a word ^e presumptuously ^f in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, that same prophet shall die. 21 And if thou say in thy ^g heart, How shall we know the ^h word which ⁱ Jê-hô'-vâh hath not spoken? 22 when a prophet speaketh in the name of Jê-hô'-vâh, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which Jê-hô'-vâh hath not spoken: the prophet hath spoken it ^j presumptuously, thou shalt not be ^k afraid of him.

13
^u Mt. 5:48; Gen. 6:9; 17:1.
^v Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

15
^w See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^x Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

16
^y Ch. 5:23-27; Ex. 20:18, 19.
^z Mount Sinai, Gen. 19:2.
^a Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

17
^b Ch. 5:28.

18
^c Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

19
^d Acts 3:23; Heb. 12:25.

20
^e Ch. 17:12.
^f See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

21
^g Heart, Acts 15:9.
^h Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
ⁱ God, Gen. 1:1.

22
^j See v. 20.
^k Fear, Gen. 9:2.

¹
a Ch. 6:10, 11.
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
c Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
d Cities, Gen. 4:17.
e Houses, Deut. 24:10.

²
f Cities of Refuge, Gen. 4:17.

³
g Inheritance, I Chr. 21:33.
h Murderer, Num. 35:16.

⁴
i Num. 35:9-34.
j Life, Gen. 2:7.
k Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
l Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

⁵
m See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
n Wood, Ex. 31:5.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
p Axe, I Sam. 13:20.
q Heb. *iron*.
2 Or, *the tree*.
3 Death, Rom. 5:12.

⁶
r Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
s Anger, Pr. 15:1.
t Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

⁸
u See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
v Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

⁹
w Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

19 ^a When Jê-hôz'vâh thy God shall cut off the ^b nations, whose ^c land Jê-hôz'vâh thy God giveth thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their ^d cities, and in their ^e houses; 2 thou shalt set apart ^f three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which Jê-hôz'vâh thy God giveth thee to possess it. 3 Thou shalt prepare thee the way and divide the borders of thy land, which Jê-hôz'vâh thy God causeth thee to ^g inherit, into three parts, that every ^h manslayer may flee thither.

4 ⁱ And this is the case of the manslayer, that shall flee thither and ^j live: whoso killeth his ^k neighbor unawares, and ^l hated him not in time past; 5 as when a man goeth into the ^m forest with his neighbor to hew ⁿ wood, and his ^o hand fetcheth a stroke with the ^p axe to cut down the tree, and the ¹ head slippeth from ² the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbor, so that he ^q dieth; he shall flee unto one of these cities and live: 6 lest the ^r avenger of blood pursue the manslayer, while his heart ^s is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and smite him mortally; whereas he was not ^t worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not in time past. 7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt set apart three cities for thee. 8 And if Jê-hôz'vâh thy God enlarge thy border, as ^u he hath sworn unto thy ^v fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers; 9 ^w if thou shalt keep all this commandment to do it,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 19.—Vs. 2, 7. set apart—separate. R. V. 3. the way (*viz. leading to each of the cities*). V. 11. so that he dieth—that he die. R. Vs. 13, 19. put away—extinguish; exterminate. DR. V. 16. wrong-doing—any act of revolt (*viz. from that which is right*; cf. ch. 13:5); defection. DR. STEU.

which I command thee this day, to ^x love Jê-hôz'vâh thy God, and to ^y walk ever in his ways; then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, besides these three: 10 that ^z innocent ^{a b} blood be not shed in the midst of thy land, which Jê-hôz'vâh thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee.

11 But if any man hate his neighbor, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally so that he dieth, and he flee into one of these cities; 12 then the ^c elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. 13 Thine ^d eye shall not ^e pity him, but thou shalt put away ⁴ the innocent blood from ^f Îs-râ-ël, that it may go well with thee.

14 Thou shalt not remove thy neighbor's ^g landmark, which they of old time have set, in thine inheritance which thou shalt inherit, in the land that Jê-hôz'vâh thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 ^h One ⁱ witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any ^j sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the ^k mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall a matter be established. 16 If an ^l unrighteous witness rise up against any man to testify against him of ^m wrong-doing, 17 then both the men, between whom the ⁿ controversy is, shall stand before Jê-hôz'vâh, before the priests and the ^o judges that shall be in those days; 18 and the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a ^p false witness, and have testified ^q falsely against his ^r brother; 19 then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to

^x Love of God, I Cor. 13:1.
^y Walking, Col. 1:10.

¹⁰
^z Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
³ Or, *the blood of an innocent man*.
^a Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^b Ch. 21:1-9; Num. 35:33.

¹²
^c Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

¹³
^d Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^e Pity, Ps. 103:13.
⁴ Or, *the blood of the innocent*.
^f Israel, Deut. 4:1.

¹⁴
^g See "Land," Gen. 23:15.

¹⁵
^h Ch. 17:6; Num. 35:30; Mt. 18:16; II Cor. 13:1.
ⁱ Witness, John 8:17.
^j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

¹⁶
^l False Witness. See "Falsehood," Lev. 6:2.
⁵ Or, *rebellion*. See ch. 13:5.

¹⁷
^m Strife, Pr. 26:21.
ⁿ Judges, Ex. 18:22.

¹⁸
^o False Witness, Lev. 6:2.
^p Lying, Lev. 19:11.
^q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

- 19
a Evil, Ps. 97:10.
- 20
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
- 21
c Eye, Ps. 17:8.
d Pity, Ps. 103:13.
e Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
f Ex. 21:23; Lev. 24:20.
g Life, Gen. 2:7.
h Mt. 5:38.
i Tooth, Pr. 25:19.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
k Foot, Gen. 18:4.
- 1
l War, Josh. 22:12.
m Enemy, Job 31:29.
n See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
o Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
p God, Gen. 1:1.
q Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
r Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
- 2
s Priest, Ex. 28:1.
- 3
t Israel, Deut. 4:1.
u Day, Lev. 25:8.
v Heart, Acts 15:9.
- 4
w Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
- 5
x House, Deut. 24:10.
y Death, Rom. 5:12.
- 6
z Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
a Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
b Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
- 7
c Betrothal, Lev. 19:20.
d Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
e Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

do unto his brother: so shalt thou put away the ^a evil from the midst of thee. 20 And those that remain shall hear, and ^b fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil in the midst of thee. 21 And thine ^c eyes shall not ^d pity; ^e ^f ^g life shall go for life, ^h eye for eye, ⁱ tooth for tooth, ^j hand for hand, ^k foot for foot.

20 When thou goest forth ^l to battle against thine ^m enemies, and seest ⁿ horses, and ^o chariots, and a people more than thou, thou shalt not be afraid of them; for ^p Jê-hô'vâh thy God is with thee, who ^q brought thee up out of the land of ^r Ê'ġypt. 2 And it shall be, when ye draw nigh unto the battle, that the ^s priest shall approach and speak unto the people, 3 and shall say unto them, Hear, O ^t Īs'ra-êl, ye draw nigh this ^u day unto battle against your enemies: let not your ^v heart faint; fear not, nor tremble, neither be ye affrighted at them; 4 for ^w Jê-hô'vâh your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. 5 And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new ^x house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he ^y die in the battle, and another man dedicate it. 6 And what man is there that hath planted a ^z vineyard, and hath not used the ^a ^b fruit thereof? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man use the fruit thereof. 7 And what man is there that hath ^c ^d betrothed a wife, and hath not ^e taken her?

Var. Rend.—Chap. 20.—V. 6. used the fruit thereof—*Heb.* made it common: See Lev. 19:23, 24; ch. 28:30. V. 17. utterly destroy—*devote*, *Var.*

let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another ^f man take her. 8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, ^g What man is there that is fearful and faint-hearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart melt as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall appoint ^h captains of hosts at the head of the people.

10 When thou drawest nigh unto a ⁱ city to fight against it, then proclaim ^j peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that are found therein shall become ^k ^l tributary unto thee, and shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it: 13 and when Jê-hô'vâh thy God delivereth it into thy hand, thou shalt smite every ^m male thereof with the edge of the ⁿ sword: 14 but the ^o women, and the ^p little ones, and the ^q cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the ^r spoil thereof, shalt thou take for a prey unto thyself; and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which Jê-hô'vâh thy God hath given thee. 15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these ^s nations.

16 ^t But of the cities of these peoples, that Jê-hô'vâh thy God giveth thee for an ^u inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth; 17 but thou shalt ^v utterly destroy them: the ^w Hî't-îte, and the ^x Âm'ôr-îte, the ^y Êā-nān-îte, and the ^z Pê'r-îz-zîte,

f Man, Gen. 2:7.

8
g Ju. 7:3.

9
h Captain, Num. 2:3.

10
i City, Gen. 4:17.
j Peace, Pr. 17:1.

11
k Captivity, Num. 24:22.
l Or, subject to taskwork.

13
l Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
m Sword, Ju. 7:20.

14
n Women, Ruth 3:9.
o Children, Gen. 3:16.
p Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
q Goods, Num. 31:9.

15
r Nations, Gen. 10:32.

16
s Ch. 7:1-5; Ex. 23:31-33.
t Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

17
2 Heb. *devote*.
u Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
v Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
w Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
x Perizzite, Gen. 34:30.

17
a Hivite, Gen. 10:17.
b Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
c See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
d Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

18
e Ch. 9:5.
f Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
g Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

19
h War, Josh. 22:12.
i Trees, Mt. 7:17.
j Axe, I Sam. 13:20.
k Food, Gen. 9:3.
l Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
m Field, Num. 20:17.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.

20
o City, Gen. 4:17.

1
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
 See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
r Murderer, Num. 35:16.

2
s Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
t Judges, Ex. 18:22.
u Measures, Ex. 36:9.

3
v Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
w Yoke, Jer. 27:11.

4
x Valley, Josh. 8:13.
y Water, Ps. 95:5.
z Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
a Neck, Pr. 3:3.

5
b Priest, Ex. 28:1.
c Levites, Num. 1:47.
d God, Gen. 1:1.

the ^a Hî-vîte, and the ^b Jêb'-û-site; as Jê-hô'-vâh thy God hath ^a commanded thee; 18 that they teach you not to do ^e after all their ⁱ abominations, which they have ^o done unto their gods; so would ye sin against Jê-hô'-vâh your God.

19 When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making ^h war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the ⁱ trees thereof by wielding an ^j axe against them; for thou mayest ^k eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down; for is the tree of the ^m field ⁿ man, that it should be besieged of thee? 20 Only the trees of which thou knowest that they are not trees for food, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the ^o city that maketh war with thee, until it fall.

21 If one be found slain in the ^p land ^q which Jê-hô'-vâh thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known ^r who hath smitten him; 2 then thy ^s elders and thy ^t judges shall come forth, and they shall ^u measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain: 3 and it shall be, that the city which is nearest unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take a ^v heifer of the herd, which hath not been wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the ^w yoke; 4 and the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a ^x valley with running ^y water, which is neither ^z plowed nor sown, and shall break the heifer's ^a neck there in the valley. 5 And the ^b priests the ^c sons of Lê'-vî shall come near; for them ^d Jê-hô'-vâh thy God

hath chosen to ^e minister unto him, and to ^f bless in the ^g name of Jê-hô'-vâh; and ^h according to their word shall every ⁱ controversy and every stroke be. 6 And all the elders of that city, who are nearest unto the slain man, shall ^j wash their hands over the heifer whose neck was broken in the valley; 7 and they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this ^k blood, neither have our ^l eyes seen it. 8 ⁿ O Forgive, O Jê-hô'-vâh, thy people ^p Îs'-rà-ël, whom thou hast ^q redeemed, and suffer not ^r innocent blood to remain in the midst of thy people Îs'-rà-ël. And the blood shall be forgiven them. 9 ^s So shalt thou put away the innocent blood from the midst of thee, when thou shalt do ^t that which is right in the eyes of Jê-hô'-vâh.

10 When thou goest forth to battle against thine ^u enemies, and ^v Jê-hô'-vâh thy God delivereth them into thy hands, and thou ^w carriest them away captive, 11 and seest among the captives a beautiful ^x woman, and thou hast a desire unto her, and wouldest ^y take her to thee to ^z wife; 12 then thou shalt bring her ^a home to thy ^b house; and she shall shave her ^c head, and pare her ^d nails; 13 and she shall put the ^e raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thy house, and ^f bewail her ^g father and her ^h mother a full ⁱ month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her ^j husband, and she shall be thy wife. 14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 19. is the tree of the field man, that it should be besieged of thee?—is the tree of the field a man that it should be besieged before thee? *Sept. Ev. Kn. Ke. Di. (pl.).*

e Minister, Acts 15:39.
f Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
g Name, Acts 16:18.
h Government, Neh. 8:9.
i Strife, Pr. 26:21.

6
j Washing, I Ki. 7:26.
k Washing Hands, Token of Innocence, Gen. 16:12.

7
l Blood, Lev. 17:11.
m Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

8
n Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
o Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
p Israel, Deut. 4:1.
q Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
r Innocence, Dan. 6:22.

9
s Ch. 19:13.
t Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

10
u Enemy, Job 31:29.
v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Captivity, Num. 24:22.

11
x Woman, Ruth 3:9.
y Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
z Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

12
a Home, Lev. 18:9.
b House, Deut. 24:10.
c Head, Pr. 20:29.
d See "Finger," II Sam. 21:20.

13
e See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
f Mourning, John 11:35.
g Father, Ex. 21:15.
h Mother, Deut. 5:16.
i Month, Gen. 7:11.
j Husband, I Cor. 7:16.

14
a Bondage, John 8:33.
b Money, Ex. 12:44.
c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
1 Or, as a chattel.
15
d Polygamy practised. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
e Love, I Cor. 13:1.
f Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
g Children, Gen. 3:16.
h First-born, Ex. 13:1.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
16
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
2 Or, during the lifetime of.
17
l Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
m Gen. 49:3.
18
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Rebellion in Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p Duty of Children to Parents, Gen. 3:16.
q Parents, Pr. 1:8.
r Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
s Voice, Gen. 27:22.
t Father, Ex. 21:15.
u Mother, Deut. 5:16.
v Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
19
w Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
x City, Gen. 4:17.
y Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
20
z Gluttony, Is. 22:13.
a Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
21
b Lev. 20:2, 27; 24:14-23; Num. 15:35, 36.
c Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
d Death, Rom. 5:12.
e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
f Fear, Gen. 9:2.
22
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Mt. 26:66; Mk. 14:64.
i Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
j See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
k Trees, Mt. 7:17.

will; but thou shalt not ^a sell her at all for ^b money, thou shalt not deal with her ^{c1} as a slave, because thou hast humbled her.

15 ^d If a man have two wives, the one ^e beloved, and the other ^f hated, and they have borne him ^g children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the ^h first-born ⁱ son be hers that was hated; 16 then it shall be, in the ^j day that he causeth his sons to ^k inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved the first-born ² before the son of the hated, who is the first-born: 17 but he shall acknowledge the first-born, the son of the ^l hated, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath; for he is the ^m beginning of his strength; the right of the first-born is his.

18 If a ⁿ man have a stubborn and ^o rebellious son, ^p ^q that will not ^r obey the ^s voice of his ^t father, or the voice of his ^u mother, and, though they ^v chasten him, will not hearken unto them; 19 then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the ^w elders of his ^x city, and unto the ^y gate of his place; 20 and they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a ^z glutton, and a ^a drunkard. 21 ^b And all the men of his city shall ^c stone him to ^d death with stones: so shalt thou put away the ^e evil from the midst of thee; and all ^f Īs-^g rā-^hēl shall hear, and ⁱ fear.

22 And if a man have committed a ^j sin ^k ^h ⁱ worthy of death, and he be put to death, and thou ^j hang him on a ^k tree;

Var. Rend. — V. 20. glutton — So DR. ROB.; riotous liver, Var. R. V. 22. if a man have committed a sin worthy of death — if there be in a man a sin, a judgment of death (i.e. a proved capital charge), DR. Chap. 22. — V. 7. surely — in any wise, R.

23 ^l his ^m body shall not remain all ⁿ night upon the tree, but thou shalt surely ^o bury him the same day; for ^p he that is hanged is ^q ^a ³ accursed of God; that thou ^r defile not thy land which Jē-hō'-vāh thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

22 ^s Thou shalt not see thy ^t brother's ^u ox or his ^v sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely bring them again unto thy brother. 2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring ^w it home to thy ^x house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him. 3 And so shalt thou do with his ^y ass; and so shalt thou do with his garment; and so shalt thou do with every lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found: thou mayest not hide thyself. 4 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fallen down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again.

5 A ^z woman shall not ^a wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment; for whosoever doeth these things is an ^b abomination unto Jē-hō'-vāh thy God.

6 If a ^c bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way, in any tree or on the ^d ground, with young ones or ^e eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, ^f thou shalt not take the dam with the young: 7 thou shalt surely let the dam go, but the young thou mayest take unto thyself; ^g that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days.

8 When thou buildest a new

23
l Josh. 8:29; 10:26, 27; John 19:31.
m Body, Num. 25:8.
n Night, Ps. 19:2.
o Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
p Gal. 3:13.
q Curse, Gen. 7:11.
3 Heb. the Curse of God.
r See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
1
s Ex. 23:4, 5.
t Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
u Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
v Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
2
w Home, Lev. 18:9.
x House, Deut. 14:10.
3
y Asses, Num. 31:34.
5
z See "Woman," Ruth 3:9.
a See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
b Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
6
c See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
d Ground, Gen. 33:19.
e See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
f Lev. 22:28.
7
g Ch. 4:40.

^a Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^b Lev. 10:19.
^c Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
^d Seed, Deut. 22:9.
¹ Heb. *fulness*.
^e Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
² Heb. *consecrated*.
¹⁰
^f Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
⁰ See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
^h Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
ⁱ Asses, Num. 31:34.
¹¹
^j Lev. 19:19.
^k See "Cloth-ing," Job 31:19.
^l Linen, Esth. 8:15.
¹²
^m Num. 15:37-41; Mt. 23:5.
³ Or, *twisted threads*.
¹³
ⁿ Ch. 24:1.
^o Man, Gen. 2:7.
^p Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
^q Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^r Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
¹⁴
^s See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
^t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^u Name, Acts. 16:18.
^v Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^w Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
¹⁵
^x Father, Ex. 21:15.

house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not^a blood upon thy house, if any man fall from thence.

9^b Thou shalt not sow thy^c vineyard with two kinds of^d seed, lest the¹ whole^e fruit be² forfeited, the seed which thou hast sown, and the increase of the vineyard. 10 Thou shalt not^f plow with an^h ox and anⁱ ass together. 11^j Thou shalt not^k wear a mingled stuff, wool and^l linen together.

12^m Thou shalt make thee³ fringes upon the four borders of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

13ⁿ If any^o man^p take a^q wife, and go in unto her, and^r hate her, 14 and^s lay shameful things to her charge, and bring up an^t 'evil' name upon her, and say, I took this^v woman, and when I came nigh to her, I found^w not in her the tokens of[†] virginity; 15 then shall the^x father

Var. Rend.—V. 12. fringes—twists; twisted cords, DR. borders—corners (Num. 15:38), *Var.* DR. V. 14. lay shameful things to her charge—lay wanton charges against her, *Di.*; frame against her wanton charges—(*Lit.* caprices of words), DR. V. 19. fine—amerce, R; V. 21. stone her to death with stones—stone her with stones that she die, R; stone her to death, STEU. V. 21, 22, 24. put away the evil—extinguish the evil.

of the damsel, and her^y mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the^z elders of the city in the^a gate; 16 and the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her; 17 and, lo, he hath laid shameful things to her^{charge}, saying, I found not in thy daughter the tokens of virginity; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the garment before the elders of the city. 18 And the elders of that city shall take the man and^b chastise him; 19 and they shall fine him a hundred^c *shekels* of^d silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of *Is'ra-ël*: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days. 20 But if this thing be true, that the tokens of virginity were not found in the damsel; 21 then they shall bring out the damsel to the^e door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her to death with stones, because she hath

^y Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^z Elders of Is-rael, Ezra 5:5.
^a Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

¹⁸
^b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

¹⁹
^c Money, Ex. 12:44.
^d Silver, Job 22:25.

²¹
^e Door, Ex. 12:22.

* **SEED: Vegetable.**—Development of—Gen. 1:11, 12, 29. **Seed Time.**—Gen. 8:22; Eccl. 7:6. Each Kind has its own Body—I Cor. 15:38. Must be put into Ground and die—John 12:24. Not to be sown in Sabbatical Year, nor Jubilee Year—Lev. 25:4, 20; 25:11. Rechabites to sow Nothing—Jer. 35:7, 9. **Law with Regard to Sowing.**—Lev. 19:19; Deut. 22:9. **Seed in Time of Famine.**—Gen. 47:19, 23, 24. Egyptian Seed needs Irrigation—Deut. 11:10. Seed like Manna—Ex. 16:31; Num. 11:7. Place with no Seed—Num. 20:5. Seed consumed by Locusts—Deut. 28:38; Joel 1:4. Requires Rain—Is. 55:10. Choked by Thorns—Jer. 12:13; Mt. 13:7; Lu. 8:14. Seed rots under Clods—Joel 1:17. **Parable of the Sower.**—Mt. Chap. 13; Mk. Chap. 4; Lu. Chap. 8. Lessons from Sowing of Seed—Eccl. 11:6; Hos. 10:12; II Cor. 9:6, 10. **Signifying Posterity.**—Eve and the Serpent—Gen. 3:15. Birth of Seth—Gen. 4:25. Noah and Animals—Gen. 7:3; 9:9. Abraham's Posterity—Gen. 12:7; 13:15, 16; 15:3, 13, 18; 16:10; 17:7-19; 21:12, 13, 22; 17:18, 24; 27, 60; 28:4, 13, 14; 32:12; 35:12; Ex. 32:13; Deut. 1:8; 4:37; Lu. 1:55; John 8:33, 37; Rom. 4:13; 11:1; II Cor. 11:22; Gal. 3:29; Heb. 2:16; 11:18. **Seed of Copulation.**—Lev. 12:2; 15:16, 17, 18, 32. Seed passing through Fire of Moloch—Lev. 18:21; 20:2, 3, 4. Aaronic Seed must not be profaned or blemished—Lev. 21:14, 15, 17, 21; 22:3, 4. Destruction of Royal Seed—I Sam. 24:21; II Ki. 11:1; II Chr. 22:10. Mixture of Holy Seed—Ezra 9:2; Neh. 7:61. Jews in Esther's Time, protect their Seed—Esth.

9:27, 28:31. Raising up Seed to Brother—Mt. 22:24-28; Mk. 12:19-23.
Christ as Seed—Acts 13:23; Gal. 3:16, 19, 29; II Tim. 2:8.
Word of God, as Seed—Lu. 8:11; I Pet. 1:23.
Seed of Righteous.—Never beg Bread—Ps. 37:25-26. Shall come again bringing Sheaves—Ps. 126:6. Shall be delivered—Pr. 11:21. Shall not labor in Vain—Is. 65:23. Doth not commit Sin—I John 3:9.
Seed of Wicked.—Be cut off—Ps. 37:28; 106:27; Is. 1:4, 7; 57:3, 13; Jer. 22:28. Shall not prosper—Jer. 22:30. Shall cease from being a Nation—Jer. 31:36. To be punished—Jer. 36:31.
† VIRGIN, Heb. *Bethulah*.—Separated, Unmarried Woman. Gr. *Parthenos*—a Virgin. Personification of City or State: Israel—Jer. 18:13; 31:4, 13, 21; Ez. 23:3, 8; Amos 5:2; 8:13. Zion—II Ki. 19:21; Is. 37:22, 62:5; Jer. 14:17; Lam. 1:4, 18; 2:10, 13, 21; Joel 1:8. Judah—Lam. 1:15; Ez. 23:3, 8. Babylon—Is. 47:1. Egypt—Jer. 46:11. Sidon—Is. 23:4, 12. Of the Church—II Cor. 11:2.
Laws for Protecting.—Deut. 22:23-29. Tokens of Virginity—Deut. 22:13-21. Abuse of Virginity—II Sam. 13:1-14. Dowry of—Ex. 22:17. As respects Marriage—I Cor. 7:28, 34, 36, 37. Fate befalling Rebellious—Deut. 32:25.
Priests permitted to marry Virgins only.—Lev. 21:13, 14. May handle their own Deed—Lev. 21:3.
Occupied in watering Stock.—Gen. 24:14, 19, 43, 46. In carrying Water—Gen. 24:14, 19, 43, 46.
Virgins sought for King's Wife.—Esth. 2:2, 3, 17, 19. For Tribe of Benjamin—Ju. 21:12. For David's Decline—I Ki.

21
a Harlot, Pr.
2:16.

22
b Adultery,
Num. 5:12.
c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Woman, Ruth
3:9.
e Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.
f Husband,
1 Cor. 7:16.
g Death Penalty
for Violation
of Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
h Evil, Ps.
97:10.
i Israel, Deut.
4:1.

23
j Lev. 19:20-22.
k Virgin, Deut.
22:14.
l Betrothal,
Lev. 19:20.
m City, Gen.
4:17.
n Fornication,
Deut. 22:21.

24
o Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
p Stoning, Ex.
34:1.
q Neighbor,
Rom. 13:10.
r Wife, I Cor.
7:16.

26
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.

† wrought folly in Īṣ-rā-ēl, to play the ^aharlot in her father's house: so shalt thou put away the evil from the midst of thee.

22 ^bIf a ^cman be found lying with a ^dwoman ^emarried to a ^fhusband, then ^gthey shall both of them die, the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away the ^hevil from ⁱĪṣ-rā-ēl.

23 ^jIf there be a damsel that is a ^kvirgin ^lbetrothed unto a husband, and a man find her in the ^mcity, and ⁿlie with her; 24 then ye shall bring them both out unto the ^ogate of that city, and ye shall ^pstone them to death with stones; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his ^qneighbor's ^rwife: so thou shalt put away the evil from the midst of thee.

25 But if the man find the damsel that is betrothed in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with her shall die: 26 but unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no ^ssin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbor, and slayeth him, even so is this matter; 27 for he found

her in the ^tfield, the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.

28 ^uIf a man find a damsel that is a virgin, that is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found; 29 then the man that lay with her ^vshall give unto the damsel's ^wfather fifty ^xshēk-ēls of ^ysilver, and she shall be his wife, because he hath humbled her; he may not put her away all his days.

* 30 † A man shall not take his father's wife, and shall not uncover his father's ^zskirt.

23 He that is ^awounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the ^bassembly of ^cJē-hō-ṽāh.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the assembly of Jē-hō-ṽāh; even to the tenth generation shall none of his enter into the assembly of Jē-hō-ṽāh.

3 An ^eĀm-mōn-ite or a ^fMō-āb-ite shall not enter into the assembly of Jē-hō-ṽāh; even to the tenth generation shall none belonging to them enter into the assembly of Jē-hō-ṽāh for ever: 4 because they ^gmet you not with ^hbread and with ⁱwater in the way, ^jwhen ye came forth

27
t Field, Num.
20:17.

28
u Ex. 22:16.

29
v Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
w Father, Ex.
21:15.
x Money, Ex.
12:44.
y Silver, Job
22:25.

30
* Ch. xxiii:1, in
Hebrew.
z Skirt, Ex.
28:33.

1
a Wound, Job
34:6.
b Blemishes,
Lev. 5:18.
c See "Taber-
nacle," Lev.
25:9.
d God, Gen. 1:1.

3
e Ammonite,
Ju. 10:6.
f Moabite, Ju.
11:18.

4
g Hospitality,
Lu. 14:12.
h Bread, Gen.
3:19.
i Water, Ps.
95:5.
j Deliverance
from Bond-
age, Ex. 15:13.

1:2. Companions of King's Daughter—Ps. 45:14. Love of—Song of Sol. 1:3. Praise of—Song of Sol. 6:8. Apparel of—II Sam. 13:18. Men so called—Rev. 14:4. Prophetesses—Lu. 2:36; Acts 21:9.

Jephthah's Daughter.—Ju. 11:37-38.
Parable of.—Mt. 25:1, 7, 11. See "Women"—Ruth 3:9.

† FORNICATION.—Forbidden—Ex. 22:16, 17. With Bond-
maiden—Lev. 19:20. Offering to be made on Account of—
Lev. 19:21-22. Midianitish Woman—Num. 25:6, 8. Take a
Wife and hate her—Deut. 22:13-22. A Betrothed Virgin—
Deut. 22:23. No Prostitutes in House of God—Deut. 23:17.
Jerusalem's—Ez. 16:15, 29. Delivered from Strange Woman
—Pr. 2:16; 5:3; 6:25, 26. Young Men warned of—Pr. Chap. 7;
31:3. The Foolish Woman's Entreaty—Pr. 9:13-18. Mouth
of Strange Woman—Pr. 22:14; 23:27; 29:3. Out of the Heart
comes—Mt. 15:19; Mk. 7:21. Putting away Wife save for
—Mt. 5:32; 19:9. Were not born of Fornication—John 8:41.
Abstain from—Acts 15:20, 29; I Cor. 6:9; I Thess. 4:3. Have
no Company with Fornication—I Cor. 5:9. Shall not inherit
Kingdom of Heaven—I Cor. 6:9. The Works—Gal 5:19; Eph.
5:3. Put to Death your Members—Col. 3:5. Law made for—
I Tim. 1:10. God will judge—Heb. 13:4. To commit—Rev.
2:14. Second Death for—Rev. 21:8. Without are Fornicators
—Rev. 22:15. Gentiles abstain from—Acts 21:25. Among

the Jews—I Cor. 5:1. Body not for—I Cor. 6:13, 18. Let
every Man have his own Wife, to avoid—I Cor. 7:2. Re-
pented not of—II Cor. 12:21.

Examples of: Lot—Gen. 19:31. Reuben—Gen. 35:22. Ju-
dah—Gen. 38:1-24. Samson—Ju. 16:1. Eli's Sons—I Sam.
2:22. Ammon—II Sam. 13:1-20. Gentiles—Eph. 4:17-19;
I Pet. 4:3. See "Adultery"—Num. 5:12.

Spiritual (Idolatry).—Ez. 16:22. Take thee a Wife of—
Hos. 1:2, 3. Err because of—Hos. 4:11. Cities given over
to—Ju. 7. Wrath of—Rev. 14:8; 18:3. Kings of Earth
counted—Rev. 17:2, 4; 18:3. Repented not of—Rev. 9:21.
Corrupted the Earth with—Rev. 19:2.

† INCEST.—Shall not take a Father's Wife—Lev. 18:7, 8;
20:11; Deut. 22:30; 27:20. With Daughter-in-law—Lev.
18:10, 15; 20:12; Deut. 27:23; Ez. 22:11. With Sister—
Lev. 18:9, 11; 20:17; Deut. 27:22; Ez. 22:11. Father's Kins-
man—Lev. 18:12. A Wife and her Mother—Lev. 20:14.
A Wife and her Daughter—Lev. 18:17. Mother's Kinsman—
Lev. 18:13. Thy Father's Brother's Wife—Lev. 18:14; 20:20.
Brother's Wife—Lev. 18:16; 20:21. Kinswomen—Lev.
18:17; 20:19. Instances of: Lot—Gen. 19:33. Reuben—
Gen. 35:22. Judah—Gen. 38:11, 15, 18. Ammon—I Sam.
13:11, 16, 22. Absalom—II Sam. 16:21, 22. Herod—Mk. 6:17.

- ⁴
a Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
b Balaam, Num. 22:5.
c Mesopotamia, Gen. 28:2.
1 Heb. *Aram-naharaim*.
d Curse, Gen. 4:11.

⁵
e Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
f Love of God, Gen. 1:1.

⁶
g Peace, Pr. 17:1.

⁷
h Edom, Num. 20:18.
i Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
j Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
k Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

⁸
l Children, Gen. 3:16.
m Egyptian, Gen. 12:10.
n See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.
o God, Gen. 1:1.

⁹
p Encampment, Num. 31:10.
q Enemy, Job 31:29.
r Evil, Ps. 97:10.

¹⁰
s Lev. 15:16.
t See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
u Night, Ps. 17:8.

¹¹
v Ablutions, I Ki. 7:26.
w Water, Ps. 95:5.
x Sun, 136:8.

¹³
2 Or, shovel.

¹⁴
y Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

out of ^aĒgypt, and because they hired against thee ^bBālaam the son of Bē'ôr from Pēthôr of ^cMēs-ô-pô-tā'mi-à, to ^dcurse thee. 5 Nevertheless Jê-hô'vâh thy God would not hearken unto Bālaam; but Jê-hô'vâh thy God turned the curse into a ^eblessing unto thee, because Jê-hô'vâh thy God ^floved thee. 6 Thou shalt not seek their ^gpeace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 Thou shalt not abhor an ^hĒdôm-ite; for he is thy ⁱbrother: thou shalt not abhor an Ēgypt'ân; ^jbecause thou wast a ^ksojourner in his land. 8 The ^lchildren of the third generation that are born unto ^mthem shall enter into the ⁿassembly of ^oJê-hô'vâh.

9 When thou goest forth in ^pcamp against thine ^qenemies, then thou shalt keep thee from every ^revil thing. 10 ^sIf there be among you any man, that is not ^t'clean by reason of that which chanceth him by ^unight, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp: 11 but it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall ^vbathe himself in ^wwater; and when the ^xsun is down, he shall come within the camp. 12 Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad: 13 and thou shalt have a ^ypaddle among thy weapons; and it shall be, when thou sittest down abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee: 14 for ^yJê-hô'vâh thy God walketh

Var. Rend.—Chap. 23.—V. 14. that he may not see an—that he see no, R. V. 17. prostitute—temple-harlot (Gen. 38:21); temple-prostitute, DR.; consecrated(one), STEU.; harlot, R. V. 18. hire—wages. Vs. 19, 20. interest—usury, R.

in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be ^zholy, that he may not see ³an unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 Thou shalt not deliver unto his master a ^aservant that is escaped from his master unto thee: 16 he shall dwell with thee, in the midst of thee, in the place which he shall choose within one of thy ^bgates, where it pleaseth him best: thou shalt not ^coppress him.

17 ^dThere shall be no ^eprostitute of the ^fdaughters of ^gĪs'râ-êl, neither shall there be a ^hsodomite of the sons of Īs'râ-êl. 18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a harlot, or the wages of a ⁱ* dog, into the house of Jê-hô'vâh thy God for any ^jvow: for even both these are an ^kabomination unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God.

19 ^lThou shalt not lend upon ^minterest to thy brother; interest of money, interest of ⁿvictuals, interest of anything that is lent upon interest. 20 ^oUnto a foreigner thou mayest lend upon interest; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon interest, that Jê-hô'vâh thy God may bless thee in all that thou puttest thy ^phand unto, in the ^q* land whither thou goest in to possess it.

21 ^rWhen thou shalt vow a vow unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God, thou shalt not be slack to pay it: for Jê-hô'vâh thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be ^s'sin in thee. 22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall

- ^z Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
3 Heb. *nakedness of anything*.

- ¹⁵
a Servant, Ex. 21:2.

- ¹⁶
b Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
c Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

- ¹⁷
d Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
e Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
f Heb. *kedeshah*. See Gen. 38:21.
g Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.
i Sodomite, Gen. 18:20.
j Heb. *kadesh*.

- ¹⁸
i Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
j Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

- ¹⁹
k Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:35-37.
l Usury, Pr. 28:8.
m Interest. See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
n Food, Gen. 9:3.

- ²⁰
o Ch. 28:12.
p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
q Land, Gen. 23:15.
r Canaan, Gen. 34:7.

- ²¹
s Num. 30:1, 2; Mt. 5:33.
t Sin, Gen. 3:6.

* DOG: Watchers of Flocks.—Job 30:1. Of Houses.—Is. 56:10.
Noted for Noise.—Ps. 59:6, 14, 15. For Savageness.—Ps. 22:16, 20.
Devours Dead Bodies.—Jezebel's—I Ki. 21:19, 23; II Ki. 9:10, 36. Jeroboam's Posterity—I Ki. 14:11. Baasha's Posterity—I Ki. 16:4. Ahab's Posterity—I Ki. 21:24.
Things torn by Beasts given to.—Ex. 22:31; Lev. 7:24.

23
a Lips, Job 2:10.
b Offering, Gen. 22:2.
c Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

24
d Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
e Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
f Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
g Vessel. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

25
h Mt. 12:1; Mk. 2:23; Lu. 6:1.
i Grain, Gen. 42:33.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
k Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.

1
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
n Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
o Eye, Ps. 17:8.
p Ch. 22:13-21; Num. 5:12, 25.
q Mt. 5:31; 10:7-9; Mk. 10:4, 5.
r Divorce, Gen. 6:2.
s House, Deut. 24:10.

3
t Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

be no sin in thee. 23 That which is gone out of thy ^alips thou shalt observe and do; according as thou hast vowed unto Jê-hô-vâh thy God, a ^bfreewill-offering, which thou hast promised with thy ^cmouth.

24 When thou comest into thy ^dneighbor's ^evineyard, then thou mayest eat of ^fgrapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy ^gvessel. 25 ^hWhen thou comest into thy neighbor's standing ⁱgrain, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thy ^jhand; but thou shalt not move a ^ksickle unto thy neighbor's standing grain.

24 When a ^lman ^mtaketh a ⁿwife, and marrieth her, then it shall be, if she find no favor in his ^oeyes, because he hath found some ^punseemly thing in her, that ^qhe shall write her a bill of ^rdivorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his ^shouse. 2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's ^twife. 3 And if the latter husband ^uhate her, and write her a bill of divorce, and give it in her hand,

Var. Rend.—V. 23. vowed unto Jehovah thy God, . . . freewill-offering, which thou hast promised with thy mouth—So STEU.; vowed freely unto the Lord (Jehovah, DR.) thy God that which, thou dost utter (spoken [promised], DR.) with thy mouth, **Var. DR.** V. 25. grain—corn, **r. Chap. 24.**—V. 1. some unseemly thing in her—in her some indecency, DR. in her, that he—in her, and he, **Var. STEU.** V. 2. And when she is departed—And she depart, **Var. DR. STEU.** she may go—and go, **Var. DR. STEU.** V. 3. And if—Then; And, **DR. STEU.** V. 6. mill—So STEU.; handmill, V. 7. deal—dealeth. put away—extinguish.

Fond of Blood.—I Ki. 21:19; 22:38. Licks Wounds—Lu. 16:21.
Used to belittle one.—I Sam. 17:43; 24:14; II Sam. 3:8; 9:8; 16:9; II Ki. 8:13.
Despised by Israelites.—II Sam. 3:8. Price of, may not pay a Vow (fig.)—Deut. 23:18. Unholy Sacrifice—Is. 66:3.
Israel protected against.—Ex. 11:7. Judah threatened—Jer. 15:3.
Returns to its Vomit.—Pr. 26:11; II Pet. 2:22.
Illustrative of.—Humble Recipients of Jesus—Mt. 15:26-27; Mk. 7:27-28. Unwise Interference—Pr. 26:17. Of Jehovah's Watchmen—Is. 56:10-11. Of Enemies—Phil. 3:2. Of Castaways—Rev. 22:15. Drinking Habit used to select Warriors—Ju. 7:5-7.

and send her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, who took her to be his wife; 4 her former husband, who sent her away, ^umay not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is ^vabomination before Jê-hô-vâh: and thou shalt not cause the ^wland to ^xsin, which Jê-hô-vâh thy God giveth thee for an ^yinheritance.

5 ^zWhen a man taketh a new wife, he shall not go out ^ain the host, neither shall he be charged with any ^bbusiness: he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer his wife whom he hath taken.

6 No man shall take the mill or the upper millstone to ^cpledge; for he taketh a ^dman's ^elife to pledge.

7 ^fIf a man be found ^gstealing any of his ^hbrethren of the children of ⁱJê-hô-vâh, and he deal with him ^jas a ^kslave, or sell him; then ^lthat thief shall die: so shalt thou put away the ^mevil from the midst of thee.

8 ⁿTake heed in the ^oplague of ^pleprosy, that thou observe diligently, and ^qdo according to all that the ^rpriests the ^sLêvîtes shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do. 9 Remember ^twhat Jê-hô-vâh thy God did ^uunto ^vMîr-î-âm, by the way as ye came forth out of ^wEgÿpt.

10 ^xWhen thou dost lend thy neighbor any manner of loan, thou shalt not go into his house

4
u Adultery, Num. 5:12.
v Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
w Land, Gen. 23:15.
x Sin, Gen. 3:6.
y Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

5
z Ch. 20:7.
a War, Josh. 22:12.
b Commerce, Pr. 31:14.

6
c Pledge, Pr. 20:16.
d Life, Gen. 2:7.

7
e Ex. 21:16.
f Man-stealing, Lev. 19:11.
g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.
i Or, as a chattel.
j Servant, Ex. 21:2.
k Bondage, John 8:33.
l Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
m Evil, Ps. 97:10.

8
n Lev. 13:1-14, 57.
o Plague, Ex. 7:18.
p Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
q Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
r Priests, Ex. 28:1.
s Levite, Num. 1:47.

9
t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Num. 12:10.
v Miriam, Ex. 15:20.
w Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

10
x Usury, Pr. 28:8.

* HOUSE.—None other than House of God—Gen. 28:17, 22. Must not covet Neighbor's—Ex. 20:17.

Houses used for Dwellings and for Worship.—Gen. 43:16-17; Josh. 24:15; Neh. 13:11; Acts 12:12; Rom. 16:5; I Cor. 16:19; Col. 4:15.

House made of: Stone—Lev. 14:40-45; Amos 5:11. Clay—Job 4:19. Bricks—Ex. 1:11-14; Is. 9:10. Built on Walls—Josh. 2:15; II Cor. 11:33.

Antiquity of.—Gen. 4:17; 12:1; 19:3.

Flat Roofs used: For Battlements—Deut. 22:8. For Booths—II Sam. 16:22; Neh. 8:16; Pr. 21:9. For Idolatrous Altars—II Ki. 23:12; Jer. 19:13; Zeph. 1:5. For drying Flax—Josh. 2:6. For Exercise—II Sam. 11:2; Dan. 4:29. For Devotion—Acts 10:9. For making Proclamations—Lu. 12:3.

10 a Pledge, Pr. 20:16.	to fetch his ^apledge. 11 Thou shalt stand without, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring forth the pledge with-	upon it); lest ^khe cry against thee unto Jê-hôz-vâh, and it be ^lsin unto thee.	k Ch. 15:9; Ex. 22:23. l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
12 b Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.	out unto thee. 12 And if he be a poor man, thou shalt not ^bsleep with his pledge; 13 thou shalt surely restore to him the pledge	16 ^mThe ⁿfathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the ^ochildren be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.	16 m Punishment, Gen. 39:20. n Father, Ex. 21:15. o Children not punished for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
13 c Sun, Ps. 136:8. d Clothing, Job 31:19. e Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.	when the ^esun goeth down, that he may sleep in his ^dgarment, and bless thee: and it shall be ^erighteousness unto thee before Jê-hôz-vâh thy God.	17 ^pThou shalt not wrest the ^qjustice due to the sojourner, or to the ^rfatherless, nor take the ^swidow's raiment to pledge; 18 but thou shalt remember that thou wast a ^tbondman ^uin ^vÊz-gÿpt, and Jê-hôz-vâh thy God ^wredeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.	17 p Ch. 1:17; 10:17; 16:19. q Justice, Mic. 6:8. r Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. s Widow, Lev. 22:13.
14 f Oppression, Jer. 22:17. g Sojourner, Ps. 119:19. h Gate, I Sam. 23:7.	14 Thou shalt not ⁱoppress a hired servant that is *poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy ^jsojourners that are in thy land within thy	19 When thou reapest thy ^xharvest in thy ^yfield, and hast forgot a ^zsheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the sojourner, for the fatherless, and for the widow; that Jê-hôz-vâh thy God may	18 t Bondage, John 8:33. u Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1. v Egypt, Gen. 12:10. w Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
15 i Lev. 19:13; Jas. 5:4. j Heart, Acts 15:9.	gates: 15 ⁱin his day thou shalt give him his ^jhire, neither shall the sun go down upon it (for he is poor, and setteth his ^jheart		19 x Harvest, Jer. 5:24. y Field, Num. 20:17.
	Var. Rend.—V. 13. garment—upper garment; mantle, STEU. V. 14. oppress—So STEU. defraud, Var. DR. Vs. 17, 20, sojourner—stranger, R.		

Construction of. Foundation—I Ki. 7:9; Ezra 6:3-4; Jer. 51:26. Porches—Ju. 3:23; I Ki. 7:6-7. Courts—Esth. 1:5. Summer Houses—Ju. 3:20; Amos 3:15. Winter Houses—Amos 3:15. Inner Chamber—I Ki. 22:25. Chambers of—Gen. 43:30; II Sam. 18:33; I Ki. 17:19; II Ki. 1:2; 4:10. Upper Chamber—Acts 1:13; 9:37; 20:8. Pillars of—Ju. 16:29. Windows—Josh. 2:15; Ju. 5:28; Acts 20:9.

Figurative.—Of the Body—Job 4:19; II Cor. 5:1. Of the Grave—Job 30:23. Of the Church—Heb. 3:6; I Pet. 2:5. Of Saints' Inheritance—John Chap. 14; II Cor. 5:1. House on Sand—Mt. 7:26-27. House on Rock—Mt. 7:24-25; Lu. 6:48, 49. House of Pilgrimage—Ps. 119:54. House of Mourning and of Feasting—Eccl. 7:2. My Father's House—Lu. 2:49; John 14:1. House divided—Mt. 12:25. Is left unto you desolate—Mt. 23:38. See Jer. 22:5. See "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9. "Temple"—I Sam. 1:9. "Home"—Lev. 18:9. "Household"—Pr. 31:37.

* **POOR:** Pleading with Jehovah.—Job 31:16-22; Ps. 69:29, 33; 70:5; 74:19-21; 109:21-22.

Care of Jehovah.—Deut. 15:4-6; I Sam. 2:7-8; Job 5:15-16; Ps. 14:6; 34:6; 35:10; 40:17; 68:10; 107:41; Is. 14:30; 29:19; 66:2; Jer. 20:13.

Laws concerning.—Lending Money—Ex. 22:25-27; Deut. 24:12; Job 24:9. If he sell himself—Lev. 25:39. To redeem him—Lev. 25:47. To redeem Possessions—Lev. 25:25. Land to lie fallow—Ex. 23:11. Gleaning Vineyards—Lev. 19:10. Reaping Harvests—Lev. 23:22; Ruth 2:14-16.

Treatment of.—Kindness—Deut. 15:7-11; Esth. 9:22; Job 29:11-16; 31:16-22; Ps. 41:1; 132:15; Pr. 14:21; Is. 25:4. Benevolence—Job 29:16; Pr. 22:9; 31:20; Mt. 19:21; 26:9; Mk. 10:21; Lu. 19:8; Acts 9:36; 11:29-30; Rom. 15:25, 26. Must not neglect—Pr. 28:27; 29:7; 29:14; Gal. 2:10; Jas. 2:2-6. Deal justly—Ex. 23:6, 6; Lev. 19:15; Job 34:17-20; Ps. 9:18; 72:2, 12, 13; 82:3; Pr. 13:23; 31:9; Is. 10:2; 11:4. Employment—II Ki. 25:12; Pr. 10:4; 21:17. Harshness—Job 24:3-4; Ps. 10:2, 9; 37:14; Pr. 17:5; 18:23; 21:13; 28:15; Amos 8:4-6. Hypocrisy—Mk. 14:5; John 12:5-8. Hatred—Pr. 14:20; 19:7; Jer. 2:34. Preach Gospel to them—Mt. 11:5; Lu. 4:18; 7:22. Call to Feast—Lu. 14:13, 21. Equal before God—Pr. 22:2.

Oppression of.—Deut. 24:14-15; Job 20:19; Ps. 12:5;

109:15-16; Pr. 14:31; 22:16, 22; 28:3; Eccl. 5:8; Is. 3:14-15; Jer. 52:15; Amos. 4:1.

Duties of.—To pay Offerings—Ex. 30:15; Lev. 14:21; Mk. 12:42-43. To listen to Truth—Pr. 13:8; Is. 61:1; Lu. 4:18.

Characteristics of.—Integrity—Pr. 19:1; 28:6. Understanding—Pr. 28:11. Wisdom—Eccl. 4:13-14; 6:8; 9:15, 16. Patience—Lu. 16:20-21.

The True Religion.—Is. 58:5-7; Dan. 4:27; Mt. 5:3; I Cor. 13:3.

False Religion.—Rev. 13:16. Known and marked—Rev. 13:16.

What Poverty does.—Separates—Pr. 19:4. Produces Servitude—Pr. 22:7. Comes as a Robber—Pr. 6:11; 24:34.

What brings Poverty.—Famine—Gen. 45:11. Gluttony—Pr. 23:21. Indolence—Pr. 28:19; II Thess. 3:10-12. Dangers of—Pr. 30:8-9.

Benefits of.—Mt. 5:3; Lu. 6:20; 7:22.

Parables.—The Little Ewe Lamb—II Sam. 12:1-6. The Great Supper—Lu. 14:16-24.

† **WAGES.**—Earning of Wages. What shall thy Wages be?—Gen. 29:15. Jacob's Wages changed—Gen. 31:7, 41. Given to Moses' Nurse—Ex. 2:9. Looketh for—Job 7:2. Nebuchadnezzar receives no Wages—Ez. 29:18. To put in Bag—Hag. 1:6. Is worthy of—Lu. 10:7. Of Reaper—John 4:36. Rate of, mentioned only in—Mt. 20:1-14. Paid in Money—Mt. 20:1-14. In Portion of Flock—Gen. 29:20; 30:32; 31:8. Babylonian Spoils—Ez. 29:19.

Laws concerning.—To be punctually paid—Lev. 19:13; Deut. 24:15; Jas. 5:4. Wages of Harlots and Dogs an Abomination—Deut. 23:18. Punishment for using Service without Wages—Jer. 22:13. Oppression in—Mal. 3:5. Contentment of—Lu. 3:14.

Wages of Sin is Death.—Rom. 6:23; II Pet. 2:15.

† **SHEAF.**—Obeisance to—Gen. 37:7. Of First-fruits—Lev. 23:10. Wave of the Sheaf-offering—Lev. 23:11, 12, 15. Forgotten—Shall be for Sojourner and Fatherless—Deut. 24:19. Sheaves for Hungry—Job 24:10. Ruth gathers—Ruth 2:7, 15. Bringing in—Neh. 13:15. Bringing Bound—Ps. 129:7. Figurative.—Amos. 2:13; Zech. 12:6.

Typical.—Ps. 126:6; Mic. 4:12; Mt. 13:30.

19
a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.

20
c Olives, Ex. 23:11.
d Trees, Mt. 7:17.

21
e Grapes and Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.

1
f Strife, Pr. 26:21.
g Judges, Ex. 18:22.
h The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
i The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

2
j Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
k Face, Is. 6:2.

3
l II Cor. 11:24.
m Stripes, Is. 53:5.

4
n I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18.
o Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
p Grain, Gen. 42:33.

5
q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
r Death, Rom. 5:12.
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
u Mt. 22:24; Mk. 12:19; Lu. 20:28.
v Levirate Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

6
w First-born, Ex. 13:1.
x Ruth 4:5, 10.
y Name, Acts 16:18.
z Israel, Deut. 4:1.

7
a Ruth 4:1, 2.

^a bless thee in all the work of thy ^b hands. 20 When thou beatest thine ^{c d} olive-tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the sojourner, for the fatherless, and for the widow. 21 When thou gatherest the ^e grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it after thee: it shall be for the sojourner, for the fatherless, and for the widow. 22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of ^f Ē-ġypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

25 If there be a ^g controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, and ^h the judges judge them; then they shall justify the ⁱ righteous, and condemn the ^j wicked. 2 And it shall be, ^k if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his ^l face, according to his wickedness, by number. 3 ^m Forty stripes he may give him, he shall not exceed; lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 ⁿ Thou shalt not muzzle the ^o ox when he treadeth out the ^p grain.

5 If ^q a brethren dwell together, and one of them ^r die, and have no ^s son, the ^t wife of the dead shall not be married without unto a stranger: ^u her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and ^v take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of a husband's brother unto her. 6 And it shall be, that the ^w first-born that she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother that is dead, that ^x his ^y name be not blotted out of ^z Īś-râ-ĕl. 7 ^a And if the

Var. Rend.—V. 21. sojourner—stranger, R. Chap. 25.—V. 4. grain—corn, R.

^b man like not to take his brother's wife, then his brother's wife shall go up to the ^c gate unto the ^d elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Īś-râ-ĕl; he will not perform the duty of a husband's brother unto me. 8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand, and say, I like not to take her; 9 ^e then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his ^f shoe from off his ^g foot, ^h and ⁱ spit in his face; and she shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto the man that doth not build up his brother's ^j house. 10 And his name shall be called in Īś-râ-ĕl, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near to deliver her husband out of the ^k hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets; 12 then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine ^l eye shall have no ^m pity.

13 ⁿ Thou shalt not have in thy bag diverse ^o weights, a great and a small. 14 Thou shalt not have in thy house diverse measures, a great and a small. 15 A perfect and ^p just weight shalt thou have; a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be long in the land which Jê-hō-vāh thy God giveth thee. 16 For all that do such things, ^q even all that ^r do unrighteously, are an ^s abomination unto Jê-hō-vāh thy God.

17 ^t Remember what ^u Ām-ā-

b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
d Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

9
e Ruth 4:7, 8.
f See "Shoe," Josh. 5:15.
g Foot, Gen. 18:4.
h Num. 12:14.
i Spitting, Is. 50:6.
j House, Deut. 24:10.

11
k Hand, Gen. 16:12.

12
l Eye, Ps. 17:8.
m Pity, Ps. 103:13.

13
n Lev. 19:35-37.
o Measures, Ex. 36:9.

15
p Justice, Mic. 6:8.

16
q Sin, Gen. 3:6.
r Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

17
s Ex. 17:8-16.
t Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.

* KINSMAN.—"Goel": To support, redeem, avenge. Duties of Kinsman.—Must buy back Property—Lev. 25:23-27. Must redeem him who sold himself—Lev. 25:47-49. Must marry Widow and raise up Seed—Gen. 38:8; Deut. 25:5-10; Mt. 22:25; Lu. 20:28. Must avenge his Blood—Ex. 21:12-14; Num. 35:9-34; Deut. 19:1-13; Job 19:25. Whole Clan helps—II Sam. 14:7. Make Restitution to Kin for Guilt—Num. 5:5-8.

lĕk did unto thee by the way as ye came forth out of Ēġypt; 18 how he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he feared not God. 19 Therefore it shall be, when Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God hath given thee ^a rest from all thine ^b enemies round about, in the ^c land which Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God giveth thee for an ^e inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Ām'ā-lĕk from under ⁱ heaven; thou shalt not forget.

26 And it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein, 2 that thou shalt take of the ^g first of all the fruit of the ^h ground, which thou shalt bring in from thy land that ⁱ Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God giveth thee; and thou shalt put it in a ^j basket, and shalt go unto the place which Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God shall choose, to cause his ^k name to dwell there. 3 And thou shalt come unto the ^l priest that shall be in those ^m days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God, that I am come unto the land ⁿ which Jĕ-hō'vāh sware unto our ^o fathers to give us. 4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thy hand, and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 26.—V. 3. to give—for to give, r. V. 5. Syrian—Aramean. STEU. ready to perish—Or, wandering astray, *Ge. DeW. Kn.*; near to destruction, STEU. V. 6. dealt ill with—evil entreated, r. Vs. 11, 12, 13. sojourner—stranger, r.

set it down before the ^p altar of Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God. 5 And thou shalt answer and say before Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God, A ^q ^r Sŷr'ī-ān ² ready to ⁷ perish was my father; and he went down into ^s Ēġypt, and ^t sojourned there, ^u few in number; and he became there a nation, ^v great, mighty, and populous. 6 And the ^w Ē-ġy'p-tiān dealt ill with us, and ^x afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage: 7 and we cried unto Jĕ-hō'vāh, the God of our fathers, and Jĕ-hō'vāh heard our voice, and saw our affliction, and our ^y toil, and our ^z oppression; 8 and Jĕ-hō'vāh ^a brought us forth out of Ēġypt with a ^b mighty hand, and with an outstretched ^c arm, and with great terribleness, and with ^d signs, and with wonders; 9 and he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, a ^e land flowing with ^f milk and ^g honey. 10 And now, behold, I have brought the first of the fruit of the ground, which thou, O Jĕ-hō'vāh, hast given me. And thou shalt set it down before Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God, and worship before Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God: 11 and thou shalt ^h rejoice in all the good which Jĕ-hō'vāh thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thy ⁱ house, thou, and the ^j Lē'vite, and the sojourner that is in the midst of thee.

12 When thou hast made an end of ^k tithing all the tithe of thine increase in the third year, which is the year of tithing, then thou shalt give it unto the Lē'vite, to the sojourner, to the

- 4**
p Altar, Gen. 22:9.
- 5**
q Syria, Gen. 25:20.
1 Heb. *Aramean*.
2 Or, *wanderings*. Or, *lost*.
r Death, Rom. 5:12.
s Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
t Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
u Gen. 46:27.
v Ch. 1:10; 10:22.
- 6**
w Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
x Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
- 7**
y Labor, Ex. 23:12.
z Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
- 8**
a Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c Arm, Ju. 15:14.
d Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
- 9**
e Ex. 3:8, 17; 13:5; Josh. 5:6; Jer. 11:5.
f Milk, Ex. 23:19.
g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
- 11**
h Joy, Ps. 30:5.
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j Levite, Num. 1:47.
- 12**
k Tithe, Gen. 28:22.

Naomi's Kinsman.—Ruth 2:1, 20. Hebrew Custom indicating Willingness to marry—Ruth 3:9. Boaz pledges himself—Ruth 3:12-13. Meets a Near Kinsman—Ruth 4:1-8.
Kinsman fails in his Duty.—Job 19:14; Ps. 38:11; Lu. 21:16. Not to be invited to Feast—Lu. 14:12.
Paul's Sympathy for.—Rom. 9:3. His own Kinsmen—Rom. 16:7, 11, 21.
Miscellaneous.—Servant of High Priest—John 18:26. Belonging to Cornelius' Family—Acts 10:24.

Kinsfolk.—Zimri's Slaughter—I Ki. 16:11. Seeking Jesus among—Lu. 2:44. Elizabeth's—Lu. 1:58.
Kin.—Uncover Nakedness—Lev. 18:6; 20:19. May defile for—Lev. 21:2. May redeem him—Lev. 25:49. Kin to King—II Sam. 19:42. Jesus among—Mk. 6:4.
Kinswomen.—Uncovering Nakedness—Lev. 18:12-13, 17. Name for Understanding—Pr. 7:4. Kinswoman of Mary—Lu. 1:36.

12
a Children, Gen. 3:16.
b Widow, Lev. 22:13.

13
c Commandment, Ex. 20:1.

14
d Mourning, John 11:35.
e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
f Death, Rom. 5:12.
g Hearken to the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

15
h Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
i See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

16
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k God, Gen. 1:1.
l Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
m Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

^a fatherless, and to the ^b widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled. 13 And thou shalt say before Jê-hô'vâh thy God, I have put away the hallowed things out of my house, and also have given them unto the Lē'vîte, and unto the sojourner, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy ^c commandment which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed any of thy commandments, neither have I forgotten them: 14 I have not eaten thereof in my ^d mourning, neither have I put away thereof, being ^e unclean, nor given thereof for the ^f dead: I have ^g hearkened to the voice of Jê-hô'vâh my God; I have done according to all that thou hast commanded me. 15 ^h Look down from thy holy habitation, from * heaven, and bless thy people Īš-râ-ēl, and the ground ⁱ which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land flowing with milk and honey.

16 This ^j day Jê-hô'vâh thy ^k God commandeth thee to do these ^l statutes and ^m ordinances: thou shalt therefore keep and

Var. Rend.—Vs. 13, 14. put away—viz. by handing them over to those to whom they were due; exterminated, DR.; carried out, STEU. V. 14. being unclean—whilst I was unclean, Var. DR. Vs. 16, 17. ordinances—judgments, R. Vs. 17, 18. avouched—invited—Lit. caused or given occasion to say, Var. caused Jehovah to say that he will be thy God, DR.; caused to declare, STEU.

* **HEAVEN: Physical Heavens.**—Created by God—Gen. 1:1; Ex. 20:11; II Ki. 19:15; I Chr. 16:26; II Chr. 2:12; Neh. 9:6; Ps. 8:3; 33:6; 148:5-6; Pr. 8:27; Is. 37:16; 42:5; Jer. 10:12; 32:17; 51:15; Acts 4:24; Heb. 1:10; Rev. 10:6; 14:7.

Their Function.—To declare God's Glory—Ps. 19:1. To declare His Righteousness—Ps. 50:6; 97:6. To shew His Wonders—Mt. 24:29; Acts 2:19. To contain the Lights—Gen. 1:14-19.

Their Destruction.—Ps. 102:26; Is. 34:4; 51:6; Mt. 24:35; Heb. 1:11-12; II Pet. 3:10; Rev. 6:12; 20:11.

The New Heavens.—Is. 65:17; 66:22; II Pet. 3:13; Rev. 21:1. See "Cosmology"—Ps. 104:2.

Heaven, the Dwelling-place of God.—Deut. 26:15; I Ki. 8:30, 39, 43, 49; II Chr. 6:21, 27, 30, 33, 35, 39; Neh. 9:37; Ps. 2:4; 11:4; 20:6; 33:13; 102:19; Is. 63:15; 66:1; Mt. 5:34; 6:9; 10:22; 12:50; 16:17; 18:10; Mk. 11:25; Acts 7:49.

Of the Christ.—Mt. 24:30; Mk. 14:62; John 3:13, 31; 6:38; 14:2-3; Acts 1:11; I Cor. 15:47; I Thess. 1:10; 4:16; Heb. 1:3; Rev. 22:1.

Of the Angels.—Lu. 2:13-15; Rev. 1:4; 18:1; 20:1.

ⁿ do them with all thy ^o heart, and with all thy ^p soul. 17 Thou hast avouched Jê-hô'vâh this day to be thy God, and that thou wouldest ^q walk in his ways, and keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his ordinances, and hearken unto his voice: 18 and Jê-hô'vâh hath avouched thee this day to be ^r a people for his own possession, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his commandments; 19 and to make thee high above all nations that he hath made, ¹ in ^s praise, and in ^t name, and in ^u honor; and that thou mayest be a holy people unto Jêhō'vâh thy God, as he hath spoken.

27 And ^v Mō-šēs and the ^w elders of ^x Īš-râ-ēl commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandment which I command you this day. 2 ^y And it shall be on the day when ye shall pass over the ^z Jordan unto the land which Jê-hô'vâh thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great ^a stones, and plaster them with plaster: 3 and thou shalt write upon them all the words of this ^b law, when thou art passed over; that thou mayest go in unto the ^c land which Jê-hô'vâh thy God giveth thee, ^d a land flowing with ^e milk and ^f honey,

ⁿ Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^o Heart, Acts 15:9.
^p Soul, Job 4:15.

17
^q Walking, Col. 1:10.

18
^r Israelites a Peculiar People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

19
¹ Or, for a praise, and for a name, and for an honor.
^s Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^t Name, Acts 16:18.
^u Honor, Mal. 1:6.

1
^v Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^w Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
^x Israel, Deut. 4:1.

2
^y Josh. 8:30-32.
^z Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^a Stones, Ex. 34:1.

3
^b Law, Deut. 31:24.
^c Land, Gen. 23:15.
^d Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

^e Ex. 3:8, 17; 13:5; Josh. 5:6; Jer. 11:5.
^f Milk, Ex. 23:19.
^g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

Of the Righteous.—Mt. 5:12; 25:34, 46; John 12:26; 14:2-3; 17:24; I Thess. 4:17; Phil. 3:20; Rev. 2:7; 3:21; 22:14.

God reigns in Heaven.—Over Angels—Ps. 103:20; Mt. 6:10. Deut. 4:35-36; 33:26-27; I Sam. 12:12-15; Ps. 47:8; Jer. 23:23, 24. Over the Devil—Job 1:12; 2:6; Lu. 10:18; II Pet. 2:4; Jude 6; Rev. 20:1-3.

Hears Petitions in.—I Ki. 8:30, 32, 34, 36, 39, 54-56; I Chr. 21:26; II Chr. 7:14; Neh. 9:27; Ps. 20:6; Mt. 6:9; 7:7-11.

Sends His Judgments from.—Gen. 19:24; I Sam. 2:10; Dan. 4:13-17; Rom. 1:18.

Descriptions of.—The Father's House—Jchn 14:2. A Garner—Mt. 3:12. A City—Heb. 11:10, 16. A Kingdom—Mt. 25:34; Lu. 12:32; Eph. 5:5. Paradise—II Cor. 12:4. The Holy City—Rev. 21:1-3, 10-27; 22:1-5.

Characteristics of.—No Marriages there—Mt. 22:30. No Sorrow—Rev. 7:17; 21:4. No Curse—Rev. 22:3. No Pain—Rev. 7:16; 21:4. No Night—Rev. 22:5. No Death—Rev. 21:4. No Flesh and Blood—I Cor. 15:50. No Corruption—I Cor. 15:42, 50. Joy there—Ps. 16:11; Lu. 15:7, 10. Treasure in—Mt. 6:20; 19:21. Righteousness in—II Pet. 3:13. Service in—Rev. 7:15.

³
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Promises, John 14:2.

⁴
c See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
d See "Mortar," Ez. 13:10.

⁵
e Altar, Gen. 22:9.
f Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
g Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.

⁶
i Heb. *whole*.
h Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

⁷
i Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

⁹
j Priests, Ex. 28:1.
k Levites, Num. 1:47.

¹²
l See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
m Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
n See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

as ^a Jê-hô'vâh, the God of thy fathers, hath ^b promised thee. 4 And it shall be, when ye are passed over the Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in ^c mount Ê'zâ'bal, and thou shalt ^d plaster them with plaster. 5 And there shalt thou build an ^e altar unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God, an altar of stones: thou shalt lift up no ^f iron ^g tool upon them. 6 Thou shalt build the altar of Jê-hô'vâh thy God of ^h unhewn stones; and thou shalt ^h offer burnt-offerings thereon unto Jê-hô'vâh thy God: 7 and thou shalt ⁱ sacrifice peace-offerings, and shalt eat there; and thou shalt rejoice before Jê-hô'vâh thy God. 8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

9 And Mô'sê's and the ^j priests the ^k Lê'vîtes spake unto all Îs'ra-êl, saying, Keep silence, and hearken, O Îs'ra-êl: This day thou art become the people of Jê-hô'vâh thy God. 10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of Jê-hô'vâh thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 And Mô'sê's charged the people the same day, saying, 12 These shall stand upon ^l mount Ġê'î-zîm to ^m bless the people, when ye are passed over the Jordan: ⁿ Sim'ê-ôn, and Lê'vî, and Jû'dâh, and Îs'sâ-ehâr, and Jo-seph, and Bën'jâ-mîn. 13 And these shall stand upon mount

Var. Rend.—Chap. 27.—V. 9. Keep silence—Hold silence. V. 16. setteth light by—dishonoreth, DR. V. 19. justice—judgement, R.

Conditions of Entrance.—Mt. 25:34-36, 46; Lu. 6:47-48; 13:24; John 3:5, 18, 21; 8:24; 11:25-26; 20:31; Rom. 8:17; 12:1-2; II Pet. 1:5-11; Rev. 2:7, 10-11; 21:7; 22:14.

Conditions which bar Entrance.—Mt. 5:29-30; 7:26-27; 10:37-39; 13:41-42; Lu. 13:23-28; I Cor. 6:9-10; Gal. 5:19-20; Eph. 5:5; Jude 14, 15; Rev. 21:8; 22:11, 15.

Signs of the Heavens.—Planets and Bow originally for Signs—Gen. 1:14; 9:13. Nations became Dismayed because of them—Jer. 10:2. Astrologers vainly interpreted them—Is.

Ê'zâ'bal for the ^o curse: Reu'ben, Gad, and Âsh'êr, and Zêb'û-lûn, Dan, and Nâph'tâ-lî. 14 And the Lê'vîtes shall answer, and say unto all the men of ^p Îs'ra-êl with a loud ^q voice,

15 Cursed be the ^r man that maketh a graven or molten ^s image, an ^t abomination unto Jê-hô'vâh, the ^u work of the ^v hands of the craftsman, and setteth it up in secret. And all the people shall answer and say, Â-mên'.

16 ^w Cursed be he that ^x setteth light by his ^y father or his ^z mother. And all the people shall say, Â-mên'.

17 ^a Cursed be he that removeth his neighbor's ^b landmark. And all the people shall say, Â-mên'.

18 ^c Cursed be he that maketh the ^d blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Â-mên'.

19 ^e Cursed be he that wresteth the ^f justicedue to the ^g sojourner, ^h fatherless, and ⁱ widow. And all the people shall say, Â-mên'.

20 ^j Cursed be he that lieth with his father's ^k wife, because he hath uncovered his father's ^l skirt. And all the people shall say, Â-mên'.

21 ^m Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of ⁿ beast. And all the people shall say, Â-mên'.

22 ^p Cursed be he that lieth with his ^q sister, the ^r daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Â-mên'.

23 ^s Cursed be he that lieth with his ^t mother-in-law. And all the people shall say, Â-mên'.

¹³
o Curse, Gen. 4:11.

¹⁴
p Israel, Deut. 4:1.
q Voice, Gen. 27:22.

¹⁵
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s Images, I Ki. 15:3.
t Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
u Labor, Ex. 23:12.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.

¹⁶
w See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
x Parents, Pr. 1:8.
y Father, Ex. 21:15.
z Mother, Deut. 5:16.

¹⁷
a Ch. 19:14.
b See "Land," Gen. 23:15.

¹⁸
c Lev. 19:14.
d Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

¹⁹
e Ch. 24:17.
f Justice, Mic. 6:8.
g Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
h Children, Gen. 3:16.
i Widow, Lev. 22:13.

²⁰
j Incest, Deut. 22:30.
k Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
l Skirt, Ex. 28:33.

²¹
m Ex. 22:19; Lev. 18:23.
n Beast, Rev. 15:2.
o Animals, Gen. 2:20.

²²
p Lev. 18:9; 20:17.
q Sister, Mt. 19:20.
r Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

²³
s Lev. 20:14.
t Mother-in-law, Ruth 1:6.

47:12-14. Pharisees seek Signs from Heaven—Mt. 12:38; 16:1-3; Mk. 8:11; Lu. 11:16; 12:54-56; I Cor. 1:22. Used as Witness for Spiritual Truth—Ps. 89:36-37; 72:5. Inability to read Heavenly Signs—Job 37:14-17, 21-22. The Signs of the Son of Man—Mt. 24:29-31; Mk. 13:24-27. Visions of John—Rev. 4:1; 7:1-3; 10:1-6; 12:1-3; 15:1; 18:1; 20:1-3; 21:1-2; 22:1-2. See "Ascension and Divinity of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Eternal Life"—Gen. 2:7. "The Resurrection"—Mt. 22:23. "Immortality"—II Cor. 5:1.

24
a Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

25
b Bribery, Is. 33:15.
c Murderer, Num. 35:16.

26
d Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
e Law, Deut. 31:24.

1
f Harkening to the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
g Nations, Gen. 10:32.
h Earth, Gen. 2:1.

3
i Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
j City, Gen. 4:17.
k Field, Num. 20:17.

4
l Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
m Body, Num. 25:8.
n Ground, Gen. 33:19.
o Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
p Flock, Lu. 12:32.
q Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

5
r Basket, Lev. 8:2.
s Vessels. See "Preparation of Food," Gen. 9:3.
t See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.

7
u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Enemy, Job 31:29.

9
w Israelites a Peculiar People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

24 Cursed be he that smiteth his ^a neighbor in secret. And all the people shall say, *Ā-mēn'*.

25 Cursed be he that taketh a ^b bribe to ^c slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, *Ā-mēn'*.

26 ^d Cursed be he that confirmeth not the words of this ^e law to do them. And all the people shall say, *Ā-mēn'*.

28 And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt ^f hearken diligently unto the voice of *Jê-hô'vâh* thy God, to observe to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that *Jê-hô'vâh* thy God will set thee on high above all the ^g nations of the ^h earth: 2 and all these blessings shall come upon thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of *Jê-hô'vâh* thy God. 3 ⁱ Blessed shalt thou be in the ^j city, and blessed shalt thou be in the ^k field. 4 Blessed shall be the ^l fruit of thy ^m body, and the fruit of thy ⁿ ground, and the fruit of thy beasts, the increase of thy ^o cattle, and the young of thy ^p flock. 5 Blessed shall be thy ^q basket and thy ^r kneading-trough. 6 Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

7 ^s *Jê-hô'vâh* will cause thine ^t enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thee: they shall come out against thee one way, and shall flee before thee seven ways. 8 *Jê-hô'vâh* will command the blessing upon thee in thy barns, and in all that thou puttest thy hand unto; and he will bless thee in the land which *Jê-hô'vâh* thy God giveth thee. 9 *Jê-hô'vâh* will establish thee for a ^u holy people unto

Var. Rend.—Chap. 28.—Vs. 4, 18, 51. young—offspring.

himself, as ^x he hath sworn unto thee; ^y if thou shalt keep the commandments of *Jê-hô'vâh* thy God, and ^z walk in his ways. 10 And all the peoples of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of *Jê-hô'vâh*; and they shall be ^a afraid of thee. 11 And *Jê-hô'vâh* will make thee plenteous for good, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which *Jê-hô'vâh* sware unto thy fathers to give thee. 12 *Jê-hô'vâh* will open unto thee his good ^b treasure the ^c heavens, to give the ^d rain of thy land in its ^e season, and to bless all the work of thy hand: and ^f thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow. 13 And *Jê-hô'vâh* will make thee the ^g head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if thou shalt hearken unto the ^h commandments of *Jê-hô'vâh* thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do ⁱ them, 14 and ^j shalt not turn aside from any of the words which I command you this ^k day, to the ^l right hand, or to the left, to ^m go after other gods to serve them.

15 ⁿ But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of *Jê-hô'vâh* thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his ^o statutes which I command thee this day, that all these ^p curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. 16 Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field. 17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy kneading-trough. 18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, the increase

^x Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
^y Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^z Walking, Col. 1:10.

10
^a Fear, Gen. 9:2.

12
^b Treasure, I Chr. 27:35.
^c Or, *treasury*, Heaven, Deut. 25:15.
^d Rain, Deut. 11:14.
^e Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
^f Season, Gen. 8:22.
^g Ch. 23:20.
^h Usury, Pr. 28:8.

13
ⁱ Head, Pr. 20:29.
^j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

14
^k Ch. 5:32.
^l Day, Lev. 25:8.
^m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
ⁿ Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

15
^o Lev. 26:14–43; Josh. 23:15.
^p Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
^q Curses, Gen. 4:11.

of thy cattle, and the young of thy flock. 19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

20 ^a Jê-hô^z-vâh will send upon thee cursing, discomfiture, and rebuke, in all that thou puttest thy hand unto to do, until thou be destroyed, and until ^b thou perish quickly; ^c because of the evil of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me. 21 ^a Jê-hô^z-vâh will make the ^e pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest in to possess it. 22 Jê-hô^z-vâh will smite thee with ^o consumption, and with fever, and with inflammation, and with fiery heat, and with ^h the sword, and with ⁱ blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish. 23 And thy heaven that is over thy head shall be ^j brass, and the ^k earth that is under thee shall be ^l iron. 24 ^m Jê-hô^z-vâh will make the rain of thy land powder and ⁿ dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 Jê-hô^z-vâh will cause thee to be smitten before thine ^o enemies; thou shalt go out one way against them, and shalt flee seven ways before them: and thou shalt be ^p tossed to and fro among all the kingdoms of the earth. 26 ^q And thy dead ^r body shall be ^s food unto all ^t birds of the heavens, and unto the ^u beasts of the earth; and there shall be none to frighten

Var. Rend.—V. 22. fever—*So* DR. STEU.; burning ague (Lev. 26:16). V. 25. tossed to and fro among—*So* De. R.; (a play-ball unto, *Ew. Sch. Ke.*); a shuddering unto, *Hi. Graf. Di. DR.*; given up for ill usage unto, *Ge. DeW. Kn. STEU.* Cf. Jer. 15:4. V. 26. thy dead body shall be food—*So* STEU.; thy carcases shall become meat, DR.; thy carcase shall be meat, R. frighten—*fray*, DR. R. V. 29. robbed—*So* STEU.; spoiled, R.

them away. 27 Jê-hô^z-vâh will smite thee with the ^w boil of Ê^z-gypt, and with the ^x emerods, and with the scurvy, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed. 28 Jê-hô^z-vâh will smite thee with ^y madness, and with ^z blindness, and with astonishment of ^z heart; 29 and thou shalt ^a grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in ^b darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only ^c oppressed and ^d robbed away, and there shall be none to ^e save thee. 30 Thou shalt ^f betroth a ^g wife, and another man shall ⁱ lie with her: ^j thou shalt build a ^k house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a ^l vineyard, and shalt not use the ^m fruit thereof. 31 Thine ⁿ ox shall be slain before thine ^o eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ^p ass shall be violently taken away from before thy ^q face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy ^r sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to save thee. 32 Thy ^s sons and thy ^t daughters shall be given unto another people; and thine eyes shall look, and ^u fail with longing for them all the day: and there shall be nought in the power of thy ^v hand. 33 The fruit of thy ^w ground, and all thy ^x labors, shall a ^y nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed away; 34 so that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 35 Jê-hô^z-vâh will smite thee in the ^z knees, and in the ^a legs, with a sore boil, whereof thou canst not be ^b healed, from the ^c sole of thy foot unto the ^d crown of thy ^e head.

Var. Read.—Chap. 28.—V. 22. the sword—*Or*, drought, *Sam. Vulg. Saad. Ge. Kn. Di.*; also *Sch.* doubtfully (*pts.*).

- 20**
^a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^c Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

- 21**
^a Lev. 26:25; Num. 14:12.
^e Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
^f Diseases, Ps. 103:3.

- 22**
^o See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
¹ Or, as otherwise read, *drought*.
^h Sword, Ju. 7:20.
ⁱ See "Fam-ine," II Sam. 21:1.

- 23**
^j Brass, Josh. 22:8.
^k Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^l Iron, I Chr. 22:3.

- 24**
^m V. 12; ch. 11:17.
ⁿ Dust, Is. 65:25.

- 25**
^o Enemy, Job 31:29.
^p II Chr. 29:8; Jer. 15:4.
² Or, a terror unto all.

- 26**
^q Jer. 7:33; 16:4; 19:7; 34:20.
^r Body, Num. 25:8.
^s Food, Gen. 9:3.
^t Birds, Gen. 9:2.
^u Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
^v Animals, Gen. 2:20.

- 27**
^w See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
³ Or, tumors, Or, plague boils.

- 28**
^x Insanity, I Sam. 21:15.
^y Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^z Heart, Acts 15:9.

- 29**
^a Ex. 10:21.
^b Darkness, Job 38:9.
^c Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
^d See "Steal-ing," Lev. 19:11.
^e Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

- 30**
^f Betrothal, Lev. 19:20.
^g Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^h Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
ⁱ Adultery, Num. 5:12.
^j Amos 5:11.
^k House, Deut. 24:10.
^l Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
^m Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

- 31**
ⁿ Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^p Asses, Num. 31:34.
^q Face, Is. 6:2.
^r Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

- 32**
^s Sons, Gen. 21:19.
^t Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^u Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^v Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 33**
^w Ground, Gen. 33:19.
^x Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^y Nation, Gen. 10:32.

- 35**
^z Knees, Is. 35:3.
^a Legs, Ps. 147:10.
^b Healing, Jer. 30:13.
^c Foot, Gen. 18:4.
^d Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
^e Head, Pr. 20:29.

- 36
a King, Deut. 17:13.
b Captivity, Num. 24:22.
c Fathers, Ez. 21:15.
d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
e Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
f Wood, Ex. 31:5.
g Stone, Ex. 34:1.
37
h Jer. 19:8; 29:19.
i Proverb, Ez. 12:22.
j Byword, Ez. 23:10.
38
k Is. 5:10; Mic. 6:15.
l Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
m Seed, Deut. 22:9.
n Field, Num. 20:17.
o See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
39
p Wine, Lev. 10:9.
q Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
r Worms, Is. 66:24.
40
s Jer. 11:16; Mic. 6:15.
t Olives, Ex. 23:11.
u Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
v Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
41
w Sons, Gen. 21:19.
x Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
42
y Trees, Mt. 7:17.
43
z Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
44
a Usury, Pr. 28:8.
b See v. 13.
c Head, Pr. 20:29.
45
d Curse, Gen. 4:11.
e Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
f Hearkened to the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
g Statutes, Neh. 9:14.

36 Jê-hô-vâh will bring thee, and thy ^aking whom thou shalt set over thee, ^bunto a nation that thou hast not known, thou nor thy ^cfathers; and ^dthere shalt ^ethou serve other gods, ^fwood and ^gstone. 37 And ^hthou shalt become an astonishment, a ⁱproverb, and a ^jbyword, among all the peoples whither Jê-hô-vâh shall lead thee away. 38 ^kThou shalt carry much ^mseed out into the ⁿfield, and shalt gather little in; for the ^olocust shall consume it. 39 Thou shalt plant vineyards and dress them, but thou shalt neither drink of the ^pwine, nor gather the ^qgrapes; for the ^rworm shall eat them. 40 ^sThou shalt have ^tolive-trees throughout all thy borders, but thou shalt not ^uanoint thyself with the ^voil; for thine olive shall cast *its fruit*. 41 Thou shalt beget ^wsons and ^xdaughters, but they shall not be thine; for they shall go into captivity. 42 All thy ^ytrees and the fruit of thy ground shall the locust possess. 43 The ^zsojourner that is in the midst of thee shall mount up above thee higher and higher; and thou shalt come down lower and lower. 44 ^{a b}He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him; he shall be the ^chead, and thou shalt be the tail. 45 And all these ^dcurses ^eshall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou ^fhearkenedst not unto the voice of Jê-hô-vâh thy God, to keep his commandments and his ^gstatutes which he commanded

Var. Rend. — V. 42, locust — cricket, Var. DR.; insects, STEU. V. 43, sojourner — stranger, R. V. 49, flieth — So STEU.; swoopeth; darteth, DR. V. 51, cattle — kine, R. V. 52, fortified — fenced, R.; strong, STEU. Vs. 53, 57, distress — So STEU.; straitness, R. distress — So STEU.; straiten, R.

thee: 46 and they shall be upon thee for a ^hsign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

47 ⁱBecause thou servedst not Jê-hô-vâh thy God with ^jjoyfulness, and with ^kgladness of heart, by reason of the abundance of all things; 48 therefore shalt thou ^lserve thine enemies that Jê-hô-vâh shall send against thee, in ^mhunger, and in ⁿthirst, and in ^onakedness, and in ^pwant of all things: and he shall put a ^qyoke of ^riron upon thy ^sneck, until he have destroyed thee. 49 ^tJê-hô-vâh will bring a nation against thee from far, from the ^uend of the earth, as the ^veagle flieth; a nation whose ^{w x}tongue thou shalt not understand; 50 a ^ynation of fierce countenance, that shall not regard the person of the old, nor show favor to the young, 51 and shall ^zeat the ^afruit of thy ^bcattle, and the fruit of thy ^cground, until thou be destroyed; that also shall not leave thee ^dgrain, new wine, or oil, the increase of thy cattle, or the young of thy ^eflock, until they have caused thee to ^fperish. 52 ^gAnd they shall ^hbesiege thee in all thy ⁱgates, until thy high and ^jfortified walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy ^kland; and they shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which Jê-hô-vâh thy ^lGod hath given thee. 53 ^mAnd thou shalt ⁿeat the fruit of thine own ^obody, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, whom Jê-hô-vâh thy God hath given thee, in the siege and in the ^{p q}distress wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee. 54 The ^rman that is tender among you, and very delicate, his ^seye shall be ^tevil toward his ^ubrother, and toward the ^vwife of his bosom,

- 46
h Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
47
i Ch. 12:7.
j Joy, Ps. 30:5.
k Gladness, Is. 51:3.
48
l Captivity because of Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
m Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
n Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
o Nakedness, Job 1:21.
p Poverty, Deut. 24:14.
q Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
r Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
s Neck, Pr. 3:3.
49
t Is. 5:26-30; 8:18-20.
u See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
v Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
w Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
x Language, Neh. 13:24.
50
y Nation, Gen. 10:32.
51
z Food, Gen. 9:3.
a Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
c Ground, Gen. 33:19.
d Grain, Gen. 42:33.
e Flock, Lu. 12:32.
f Death, Rom. 5:12.
52
g Jer. 10:17, 18; Zeph. 1:15, 16.
h War, Josh. 22:12.
i Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
j Cities fortified, Gen. 4:17.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
l God, Gen. 1:1.
53
m Lev. 26:29; Jer. 19:9; Lam. 2:20.
n Human Flesh, eaten. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
o Body, Num. 25:8.
p Adversity, Job 19:6.
q Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
54
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s Eye, Ps. 17:8.
t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
u Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
v Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

54
a Children, Gen. 3:16.

55
b Enemy, Job 31:29.

56
c Lam. 4:10.
d Woman, Ruth 3:9.
e Foot, Gen. 19:4.

57
1 Or, after-birth.

58
f Law, Deut. 31:24.
g Book, Eccl. 12:12.
h Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

59
j Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
k Seed, Deut. 22:9.
l Diseases, Ps. 103:3.

60
m Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

62
n Ch. 1:10.
o Stars, Ps. 136:8.
p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

and toward the remnant of his
a children whom he hath remain-
ing; 55 so that he will not give to
any of them of the flesh of his
children whom he shall eat, be-
cause he hath nothing left him,
in the siege and in the distress
wherewith thine b enemy shall
distress thee in all thy gates.
56 c The tender and delicate
d woman among you, who would
not adventure to set the sole of
her e foot upon the ground for
delicateness and tenderness, her
eye shall be evil toward the hus-
band of her bosom, and toward
her son, and toward her daugh-
ter, 57 1 and toward her young
one that cometh out from be-
tween her feet, and toward her
children whom she shall bear;
for she shall eat them for want
of all things secretly, in the siege
and in the distress wherewith
thine enemy shall distress thee
in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to
do all the words of this f law that
are written in this g book, that
thou mayest fear this h glorious
and fearful i name, JĒ-HŌ-
VĀH THY GOD; 59 then JĒ-
hō-vāh will make thy j plagues
wonderful, and the plagues of
thy k seed, even great plagues,
and of long continuance, and
sore l sicknesses, and of long
continuance. 60 And he will
bring upon thee again all the
diseases of m Ē-ġypt, which thou
wast afraid of; and they shall
cleave unto thee. 61 Also every
sickness, and every plague,
which is not written in the book
of this law, them will JĒ-hō-vāh
bring upon thee, until thou be
destroyed. 62 And ye shall be
left few in number, n whereas ye
were as the o stars of p heaven for

Var. Rend.—V. 60. bring—bring back,
Var. DR. V. 67. would it—So DR.;
would that it; would God, R.

multitude; because thou didst
not q hearken unto the voice of
JĒ-hō-vāh thy God. 63 And it
shall come to pass, that, as JĒ-
hō-vāh r rejoiced over you to do
you good, and to multiply you,
so JĒ-hō-vāh will rejoice over
you to cause you to perish, and
to destroy you; and ye shall
be s plucked from off the land
whither thou goest in to pos-
sess it. 64 And JĒ-hō-vāh will
t u scatter thee among all peo-
ples, from the one v end of the
w earth even unto the other end
of the earth; and there thou
shalt x serve other gods, which
thou hast not known, thou nor
thy y fathers, even z wood and
a stone. 65 And b among these
c nations d shalt thou e find no
ease, and there shall be no f rest
for the sole of thy foot: but JĒ-
hō-vāh will give thee there a
g trembling h heart, and failing of
i eyes, and pining of j soul; 66
and thy life shall hang in doubt
before thee; and thou shalt fear
night and day, and shalt have no
assurance of thy k life. 67 In the
l morning thou shalt say, Would
it were even! and at m even thou
shalt say, Would it were morn-
ing! for the fear of thy heart
which thou shalt fear, and for
the sight of thine eyes which
thou shalt see. 68 And n JĒ-
hō-vāh o will bring thee into
Ē-ġypt again with ships, by the
way whereof p I said unto thee,
Thou shalt see it no more again:
and there ye shall sell your-
selves unto your enemies for
q r bondmen and for bond-
women, and no man shall buy
you.

* 29 These are the words
of the s covenant which
JĒ-hō-vāh commanded t Mō-šes
to make with the children of u Īs-
rā-ēl in the land of v Mō-āb, be-

q Hearken to the Voice of
God, Gen. 1:1.
27:22.

63
r Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
Jer. 12:14;
45:4.

64
t Ch. 4:27.
u Captivity
because of
Violation of
Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
v See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
w Earth, Gen.
2:1.
x Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
y Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
z Wood, Ex.
31:5.
a Stone, Ex.
34:1.

65
b Lam. 1:13.
c Nations, Gen.
10:32.
d The Kingdom
of Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
e Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
f Rest, Heb.
4:4.
g Fear, Gen.
9:2.
h Heart, Acts
15:9.
i Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
j Soul, Job
4:15.

66
k Life, Gen. 2:7.

67
l Morning, Ps.
65:8.
m Evening, Ps.
65:8.

68
n Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
o Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
p Ex. 13:14.
q Servants, Ex.
21:2.
r Bondage,
John 8:33.

1
* Ch. xxviii:69
in Heb.
s Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
t Moses, Ex.
3:4.
u Israel, Deut.
4:1.
v Moab, Ju.
11:18.

^a Mount Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

^{*} Ch. xxix. 1 in Hebrew.
^b See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
^c Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

^d Afflictions, Ps. 9:10.
^e Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

^f Rom. 11:8; Is. 6:9, 10; Acts 28:26, 27.
^g Heart, Acts 15:9

^h Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
ⁱ Ch. 8:4.
^j Clothing, Job 31:19.
^k Shoes, Josh. 5:15.

^l Ch. 8:3.
^m Bread, Gen. 3:19.
ⁿ Wine, Lev. 10:9.

^o Ch. 2:26-3:17; Num. 21:21-24, 33-35.
^p Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
^q Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
^r Og, Josh. 12:4.
^s King, Deut. 17:15.
^t Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
^u War, Josh. 22:12.

^v Ch. 3:12, 13; Num. 32:32.
^w Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^x See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^y Tribes, Num. 36:9.
^z Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

⁹ Or, *deal wisely*.

¹⁰
^a Head, Pr. 20:29.
^b Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

¹¹
^c Children, Gen. 3:16.
^d Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^e Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

^f Encampment, Num. 31:10.
^g Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^h Wood, Ex. 31:5.
ⁱ Water, Ps. 95:5.

sides the covenant which he made with them in ^a Hō-rēb.

^{*} 2 And Mō-šes called unto all Īś-rā-ēl, and said unto them, ^b Ye have seen all that Jē-hō-vāh did before your eyes in the land of Ē-ġypt unto ^c Phā-raōh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land; 3 the great ^d trials which thine eyes saw, the ^e signs, and those great wonders: 4 but ^f Jē-hō-vāh hath not given you a ^g heart to know, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day. 5 And I have led you forty years in the ^h wilderness: ⁱ your ^j clothes are not waxed old upon you, and thy ^k shoe is not waxed old upon thy foot. 6 ^l Ye have not eaten ^m bread, neither have ye drunk ⁿ wine or strong drink; that ye may know that I am Jē-hō-vāh your God. 7 ^o And when ye came unto this place, ^p Sī-ḥōn the king of ^q Hēsh-bon, and ^r Ōg the ^s king of ^t Bā-shān, came out against us ^u unto battle, and we smote them: 8 and we took their land, and ^v gave it for an ^w inheritance unto the ^x Reu-bēn-ites, and to the Gād-ites, and to the ^y half-tribe of the ^z Mā-nā-sites. 9 ¹ Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

10 Ye stand this day all of you before Jē-hō-vāh your God; your ^a heads, your tribes, your ^b elders, and your officers, even all the men of Īś-rā-ēl, 11 your ^c little ones, your ^d wives, and thy ^e sojourner that is in the midst of thy ^f camps, from the ^g hewer of thy ^h wood unto the drawer of thy ⁱ water; 12 that thou mayest

Var. Read.—Chap. 29.—V. 3. trials—temptations, R. V. 11. sojourner—stranger, R. V. 12. mayest—shouldest, R. V. 16. ye passed—So DR.; did come through. V. 17. abominations—detestable things, DR.; monsters (objects of horror), STEU. idols—So STEU.; idol-blocks, Ge. DR. doll-images, Ew.

enter into the ^j covenant of Jē-hō-vāh thy God, and into his oath, which Jē-hō-vāh thy God maketh with thee this day; 13 that he may establish ^k thee this day unto himself for a people, and that he may be unto thee a God, as he spake unto thee, and as he sware unto thy fathers, to ^l Abraham, to ^m Ī-śāac, and to ⁿ Jacob.

14 Neither with you only do I make this ^o covenant and this oath, 15 but with him that standeth here with us this day before Jē-hō-vāh our God, and also with him that is not here with us this ^p day 16 (for ye know how ^q we dwelt in the land of ^r Ē-ġypt, and how ^s we came through the midst of the ^t nations through which ye passed; 17 and ye have seen their ^u abominations, and their ^v idols, wood and ^w stone, ^x silver and ^y gold, which were among them); 18 ^z lest there should be among you ^a man, or ^b woman, or ^c family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from Jē-hō-vāh our God, to go to serve the gods of those nations; lest there should be among you ^d a root that beareth ^e ² gall and wormwood; 19 and it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this ^f ³ curse, that he ^g bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have ^h peace, though I ⁱ walk in the ^j stubbornness of my heart, ^k to destroy the moist with the dry. 20 Jē-hō-vāh will not ^l pardon him, but then the ^m anger of Jē-hō-vāh and his ⁿ ⁴ jealousy will ^o smoke against that man, and all the curse that is written in this ^p book shall lie upon him, and Jē-hō-vāh will ^q blot out his ^r name from under ^s heaven.

Var. Read.—Chap. 29.—V. 10. your tribes—your judges, Kn. doubtfully, Di. after Sept. (l). See Josh. 23:2; 24:1.

¹²
^j Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.

¹³
^k Israelites a Peculiar People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^l Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^m Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
ⁿ Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

¹⁴
^o Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

¹⁵
^p Day, Lev. 25:8.

¹⁶
^q Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.

¹⁷
^r Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

¹⁸
^s Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

¹⁹
^t Nations, Gen. 10:32.

²⁰
^u Abominations, Lev. 7:21.

²¹
^v Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

²²
^w Stone, Ex. 34:1.

²³
^x Silver, Job 22:25.

²⁴
^y Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

²⁵
^z Ch. 13:6.

²⁶
^a Man, Gen. 2:7.

²⁷
^b Woman, Ruth 3:9.

²⁸
^c See "Household," Pr. 31:27.

²⁹
^d Ch. 32:32; Heb. 12:15.

³⁰
^e See "Herbs," Ps. 30:17.

³¹
² Heb. *rosh*, a poison herb.

³²
³ Curse, Gen. 4:11.

³³
⁴ Or, *oath* (and so vs. 20, 21).

³⁴
^g Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

³⁵
^h Peace, Pr. 17:1.

³⁶
ⁱ Walking, Col. 1:10.

³⁷
^j Sin, Gen. 3:6.

³⁸
^k Or, to add drunkenness to thirst.

³⁹
²⁰
^l Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

⁴⁰
^m Anger, Pr. 15:1.

⁴¹
ⁿ God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.

⁴²
^o Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

⁴³
^p Smoke, Ju. 20:40.

⁴⁴
^q Book, Eccl. 12:12.

⁴⁵
^r Ch. 9:14; Ex. 32:33; II Ki. 14:27.

⁴⁶
^s Name, Acts 16:18.

⁴⁷
^t Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

21
a Law, Deut.
31:24.

22
b Jer. 19:8;
49:17; 50:13.
c Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.
d Land, Gen.
23:15.
e Plagues, Ex.
7:18.
f Diseases, Ps.
103:3.

23
g Gen. 19:24; Is.
34:9.
h Brimstone,
Ez. 38:22.
i Salt, Lev.
2:13.
j Is. 1:7; 64:11.
k Grass, Ps.
37:2.
l Sodom and
Gomorrhah,
Gen. 18:20.
m Admah and
Zebouim, Gen.
10:19.

25
n II Ki. 17:9-
23; II Chr.
36:13-21.
o See "Cove-
nant Condi-
tional," Gen.
17:2.
p Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
q Deliverance
from Bond-
age, Ex. 15:13

26
r Worship, Mt.
4:10.
1 Heb. *allotted*.

28
s Ez. 19:12, 13.

21 And Jê-hôz-vâh will set him apart unto evil out of all the tribes of Īs-ṛā-ēl, according to all the curses of the covenant that is written in this book of the ^a law.

22 And the generation to come, your children that shall rise up after you, and ^b the foreigner that shall come from a far ^d land, shall say, when they see the ^e plagues of that land, and the ^f sicknesses wherewith Jê-hôz-vâh hath made it sick; 23 *and that* the whole land thereof is ^g brimstone, and ^h salt, and ⁱ a burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, ^j nor any ^k grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of ^l Sôd-ôm and Gô-môr-rah, ^m Ād-măh and Zê-boi-îm, which Jê-hôz-vâh overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath: 24 even all the nations shall say, Wherefore hath Jê-hôz-vâh done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, ⁿ Because they forsook the ^o covenant of Jê-hôz-vâh, the God of their ^p fathers, which he made with them when he ^q brought them forth out of the land of Ēz-ġypt, 26 and went and served other gods, and ^r worshipped them, gods that they knew not, and that he had not ¹ given unto them: 27 therefore the anger of Jê-hôz-vâh was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curse that is written in this book; 28 and ^s Jê-hôz-vâh rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as at this day. 29 The secret things belong unto Jê-hôz-vâh our God; but the things that are

Var. Rend.—Chap. 30.—V. 3. turn thy captivity.—Or, restore thy prosperity, *Ew. Hi. Ol. Kue. Bo. DR.*; turn thy lot (destiny), *STEU.* V. 4. If any of thine outcasts be in—Though thine outcasts were in. V. 8. And—But.

^t revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

30 And it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and thou shalt call them to ^u mind among all the nations, whither Jê-hôz-vâh thy God hath driven thee, 2 and ^v ^w shalt return unto ^y Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, and shalt ^z obey his voice according to all that I ^a command thee this ^b day, ^c thou and thy ^d children, with all thy ^e heart, and with all thy ^f soul; 3 that then Jê-hôz-vâh thy God will turn thy ^g captivity, 2 and have ^h compassion upon thee, and will return and gather thee from all the peoples, whither Jê-hôz-vâh thy God hath scattered thee. 4 If *any* of thine outcasts be in the uttermost parts of heaven, ⁱ from thence will Jê-hôz-vâh thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee: 5 and ^j Jê-hôz-vâh thy God will bring thee into the ^k ^l land which thy ^m fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do to thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers. 6 And Jê-hôz-vâh thy God will ⁿ circumcise thy heart, and the heart of thy ^o seed, to ^p love Jê-hôz-vâh thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest ^q live. 7 ^r And Jê-hôz-vâh thy God will put all these ^s curses upon thine ^t enemies, and on them that ^u hate thee, that ^v persecuted thee. 8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of Jê-hôz-vâh, and do all his commandments which I ^w command thee this day. 9 ^x And Jê-hôz-vâh thy God will make thee plenteous in all the ^y work of thy ^z hand, in the ^a fruit of thy ^b body, and in

29
t Revelation,
Dan. 2:22.

1
u Mind, Job
38:36.

2
v Ch. 4:29, 30.
w See "King-
dom of Israel,"
I Ki. 11:11.
x See "King-
dom of Judah,"
I Ki. 12:23.
y God, Gen. 1:1.
z Obey the
Voice of God,
Gen. 27:22.
a Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
b Day, Lev.
25:8.
c Israel, Deut.
4:1.
d Children, Gen.
3:16.
e Heart, Acts
15:9.
f Soul, Job
4:15.

3
g Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
2 Or, *return to*.
h Compassion of
God, Gen. 1:1.

4
i Neh. 1:9; Is.
43:6; 48:20;
62:11.

5
j Jer. 29:14;
30:3.
k Land, Gen.
23:15.
l Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
m Fathers, Ex.
21:15.

6
n Circumcision,
Gen. 17:14.
o Seed, Deut.
22:9.
p Love, I Cor.
13:1.
q Life, Gen. 2:7.

7
r Ch. 7:15.
s Curses, Gen.
7:11.
t Enemies, Job
31:29.
u Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
v Persecution,
I Ki. 18:4.

8
w Keeping Command-
ments,
Ex. 20:1.

9
x Jer. 31:27, 28.
y Labor, Ex.
23:12.
z Hand, Gen.
16:12.
a Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
b Body, Num.
25:8.

9
a Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
b Ground, Gen. 33:19.
c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
10
d Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
e Book, Eccl. 12:12.
f Law, Deut. 31:24.

11
1 Or, *wonderful*.

12
g Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
h Rom. 10:6-8.

13
i Sea, Ex. 14:21.

14
j Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
k Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
l Obedience. See "Teachings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

15
m Life, Gen. 2:7.
n Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
o Death, Rom. 5:12.
p Evil, Ps. 97:10.

16
q Walking, Col. 1:10.
r Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
s Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
t Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

17
u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
v Worship, Mt. 4:10.
w Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

18
x Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
y Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

the fruit of thy ^acattle, and in the fruit of thy ^bground, for good: for Jê-hôz-vâh will again ^crejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers; 10 if thou shalt obey the voice of Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, to keep his commandments and his ^dstatutes which are written in this ^ebook of the ^flaw; if thou turn unto Jê-hôz-vâh thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul.

11 For this commandment which I command thee this day, it is not too ¹hard for thee, neither is it far off. 12 It is not in ^gheaven, that thou shouldest say, ^hWho shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, and make us to hear it, that we may do it? 13 Neither is it beyond the ⁱsea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, and make us to hear it, that we may do it? 14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy ^jmouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest ^kdo it.

15 See, I have set before thee this day ^mlife and ⁿgood, and ^odeath and ^pevil; 16 in that I command thee this day to love Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, to ^qwalk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his ^rordinances, that thou mayest live and multiply, and that Jê-hôz-vâh thy God may ^sbless thee in the land ^twhither thou goest in to possess it. 17 But ^uif thy heart turn away, and thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and ^vworship other gods, and serve them; 18 I denounce unto you this day, that ^xye shall surely perish; ye shall not prolong your days in the land,

Var. Rend.—V. 11. too hard—*Or*, wonderful (difficult). DR. V. 16. ordinances—judgments, *R.* V. 18. in—upon, *R.* V. 20. he—that, *Var.* DR.

whither thou passest over the ^zJordan to go in to possess it. 19 ^aI call heaven and ^bearth to ^cwitness against you this day, that I have set before thee life and death, the blessing and the curse: therefore choose life, that thou mayest live, thou and thy ^dseed; 20 to love Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, to obey his voice, and to cleave unto him; for ²he is thy life, and the length of thy days; that thou mayest dwell in the land which Jê-hôz-vâh ^esware unto thy fathers, to ^fAbraham, to ^gĪśāae, and to ^hJacob, to give them.

31 And ⁱMôzšes went and spake ^jthese words unto all ^kĪśrā-ēl. 2 And he said unto them, I am a hundred and twenty years old this ^lday; I can no more go out and come in: and Jê-hôz-vâh hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this ^mJordan. 3 Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, ⁿhe will go over before thee; he will destroy these ^onations from before thee, and thou shalt dispossess them: and ^p^qJôsh-ū-ā, he shall go over before thee, as Jê-hôz-vâh hath spoken. 4 And Jê-hôz-vâh will do unto them as he did to ^rSīr-hōn and to ^sŌg, the ^tkings of the ^uĀm-ōr-ites, and unto their land; whom he destroyed. 5 And Jê-hôz-vâh will deliver them up before you, and ye shall do unto them according unto all the ^vcommandment which I have commanded you. 6 Be strong and of good ^wcourage, ^xfear not, nor be frightened at them: for Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; ^y^zhe will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. 7 And Môzšes called unto Jôsh-ū-ā, and said unto him in the sight of all Īśr

Var. Read.—Chap. 31.—V. 7. shalt go with—shalt bring, *Pesh. Vulg. Kn. Di. DR.*

z Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

19
a Ch. 4:26.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
c Witness, John 8:17.
d Seed, Deut. 22:9.

20
2 Or, *that*.
e Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
f Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
g Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
h Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

1
i Moses, Ex. 3:4.
j Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
k Israel, Deut. 4:1.

2
l Day, Lev. 25:8.
m Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

3
n Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Nations, Gen. 10:32.
p Num. 27:18.
q Joshua, Josh. 1:1.

4
r Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
s Og, Josh. 12:4.
t Kings, Deut. 17:15.
u Amorrites, I Chr. 1:13.

5
v Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

6
w Courage, Num. 13:30.
x Fear, Gen. 9:2.
y Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Heb. 13:5.

7
a Land, Gen. 23:13.
b Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
c Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
d Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

9
e Law, Deut. 31:24.
f Priests, Ex. 28:1.
g Levites, Num. 1:47.
h Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
i Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

10
j Seven, Gen. 2:2.
k Ch. 15:1, 2.
l Feasts, Num. 29:39.
m Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

11
n Israel, Deut. 4:1.
o Ch. 12:5.

12
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q Woman, Ruth 3:9.
r Children, Gen. 3:16.
s Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
t Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
u Instruction, Is. 54:13.
v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
w Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
x Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

13
y Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

14
z Ch. 4:22; 32:50; Num. 27:12, 13.
a Death, Rom. 5:12.
b Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
c Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

rā-ēl, Be strong and of good courage: for thou shalt go with this people into the land which Jē-hō'vāh hath ^{a b} sworn unto their ^c fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to ^d inherit it. 8 And Jē-hō'vāh, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 And Mō'šēš wrote this ^e law, and delivered it unto the ^f priests the sons of ^g Lē'vī, that bare the ^h ark of the covenant of Jē-hō'vāh, and unto all the ⁱ elders of Īś'rá-ēl. 10 And Mō'šēš commanded them, saying, At the end of *every* ⁱ seven years, in the set time of ^k the year of release, in the ^l feast of ^m tabernacles, 11 when all ⁿ Īś'rá-ēl is come to appear before Jē-hō'vāh thy God in ^o the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Īś'rá-ēl in their hearing. 12 Assemble the people, the ^p men and the ^q women and the ^r little ones, and thy ^s sojourner that is within thy ^t gates, that they may hear, and that they may ^u learn, and ^v fear Jē-hō'vāh your God, and observe ^{w x} to do all the words of this law; 13 and that their children, who have not known, may hear, and learn to fear Jē-hō'vāh your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over the ^y Jordan to possess it.

14 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'šēš, Behold, ^z thy days approach that thou must ^a die: call ^b Jōsh'ū-ā, and present yourselves in the ^c tent of meeting, that I may give him a charge.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 31.—V. 3. dispossession—possess, R. V. 10. set time—So DR.; appointed season; time, STEU. tabernacles—booths, Var. DR. STEU. V. 11. to appear—See Ex. 23:15, 17. V. 12. sojourner—stranger, R. V. 15. door—entrance. V. 16. play the harlot—go a whoring, R. V. 20. despise—contemn, DR.

^d And Mō'šēš and Jōsh'ū-ā went, and presented themselves in the tent of meeting. 15 ^e And Jē-hō'vāh appeared in the Tent in a ^f pillar of cloud: and the pillar of cloud stood ¹ over the ^g door of the Tent. 16 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Mō'šēš, Behold, ^h thou shalt ⁱ sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and ^{j k} play the harlot after the strange gods of the land, whither they go to be among them, and ^l will forsake me, and ^m break my ⁿ covenant which I have made with them. 17 Then my ^o anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and ^p I will forsake them, and I will hide ^q my face from them, and ^r they shall be ^s devoured, and many ^t evils and ^{u v} troubles shall come upon them; so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon us because our God is not among us? 18 And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evil which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods. 19 Now therefore write ye this ^w song for you, and teach thou it the children of Īś'rá-ēl: put it in their ^x mouths, that this song may be a ^y witness for me against the children of Īś'rá-ēl. 20 ^z For when I shall have brought them into the land which I ^{a b} sware unto their fathers, ^c flowing with ^d milk and ^e honey, and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and ^{f g} waxed fat; then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and despise me, and break my covenant. 21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are come upon them, that this song shall testify before them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed:

^d Ex. 33:9-11.
15
e Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
1 Or, *by*.
g Door of the Tent, Ex. 12:22.

16
h See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
i Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
j Spiritual Adultery, Num. 5:12.
k Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
m Ju. 10:6.
n Covenant broken, Gen. 17:2.

17
o Anger, Pr. 15:1.
p Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
q Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
r Face, Is. 6:2.
s Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
u Adversity, Is. 28:24.
v Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

19
w Songs, Ex. 15:1.
x Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
y Witness, John 8:17.

20
z Ch. 6:10-12; 8:10, 19; 11:16, 17.
a Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
c Ex. 3:8; 13:5; Josh. 5:6; Jer. 11:5.
d Milk, Ex. 23:19.
e See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
f Pride, Ps. 10:2.
g Ch. 32:15-17.

23

- a See v. 7.
b Nun, I Chr. 7:27.
c Courage, Num. 13:30.
d Ex. 3:12.

24

- e Moses, Ex. 3:4.
f Book of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

25

- g Levites, Num. 1:47.
h Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
i Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
j God, Gen. 1:1.

27

- k See Chap. 9.
l Death, Rom. 5:12.

28

- m Elders of Israel, Num. 11:16;
Ezra 5:5.
n Tribes, Num. 36:9.
o Captains, Num. 2:3.
p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
q Earth, Gen. 2:7.

for I know their imagination which they frame this day, before I have brought them into the land which I sware. 22 So Mō-šēš wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Iś-rā-ēl. 23 ^a And he gave Jōsh-ū-ā the son of ^b Nūn a charge, and said, Be strong and of good ^c courage; for thou shalt bring the children of Iś-rā-ēl into the land which I sware unto them: and ^d I will be with thee.

24 And it came to pass, when ^e Mō-šēš had made an end of writing the words of this ^f law in a ^g book, until they were finished, 25 that Mō-šēš commanded the ^h Lē-vītes, that bare the ⁱ ark of the ^j covenant of ⁱ Jē-hō-vāh, saying, 26 Take this book of the law, and put it by the side of the ark of the covenant of Jē-hō-vāh your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee. 27 For I know ^k thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against Jē-hō-vāh; and how much more after my ^l death? 28 Assemble unto me all the ^m elders of your ⁿ tribes, and your ^o officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call ^p heaven and ^q earth to witness against them. 29 For I know that after my death ye will

utterly ^r corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and ^s evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do that which is evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh, to provoke him to anger through the ^t work of your hands.

30 And Mō-šēš spake in the ears of all the assembly of Iś-rā-ēl the words of this ^u song, until they were finished.

32 Give ear, ye heavens, and I will speak;
And let the earth hear the words of my ^v mouth.

2 My ^w doctrine shall drop as the ^x rain;

My speech shall distil as the ^y dew,

As the ^z small rain upon the tender ^a grass,

And as the showers upon the ^b herb.

3 For I will proclaim the ^c name of Jē-hō-vāh:

Ascribe the greatness unto our God.

4 The Rock, his work is ^d perfect;

For all his ways are ^e justice: A God of ^f faithfulness and without iniquity,

Just and right is he.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 32. V. 2. My doctrine shall—Let my doctrine, KE and DE; Let my teaching, ROB. DR.; My doctrine pours forth, STEU. My speech shall distil—Let my speech distil, KE and DE. DR.; My speech drops, STEU. V. 4. The Rock—As for the Rock.

29

- r Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
s Evil, Ps. 97:10.
t See Commandments, Violation of, Ex. 20:1.
u Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

30

- v Song, Ex. 15:1.

1

- w Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

2

- x Instruction, Is. 54:13.
y Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
z Grass, Ps. 37:2.
a Herbs, Ps. 37:2.

3

- b Name, Acts 16:18.

4

- c Perfection, Justice and Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.

* **LAW:** Adamic.—Broad Permission with but one Prohibition—Gen. 2:16, 17; 3:2, 3.

The Law given to Noah.—To abstain from eating Blood, from Murder, to multiply and replenish the Earth—Gen. 9:4-7.

The Law of Moses.—Was added because of Transgression—Rom. 5:20, 21; Gal. 3:19; I Tim. 1:8-10. Given by Jehovah, through Moses, at Sinai—Ex. 19:11, 20; 20:1-17; Deut. 5:1-5, 27, 28; John 1:17; 7:19. See "Ten Commandments"—Ex. 20:1.

The Law of Ordinances given.—Ex. Chaps. 21-23. See Leviticus.

Given through the Ministration of Angels.—Acts 7:53; Gal. 3:19; Heb. 2:2.

Called.—Law of Moses—Ezra 7:6; Neh. 8:1; Heb. 10:28. Fiery Law—Deut. 33:2. Letter—Rom. 2:9; II Cor. 3:6. Word spoken by Angels—Heb. 2:2. Ministration of Death—II Cor. 3:7. Ministration of Condemnation—II Cor. 3:9; Gal. 3:10-13. See Deut. 27:26; 29:21; Heb. 12:18-21; Jas. 2:10-13. Living Oracles—Acts 7:38; Rom. 3:2. Royal Law—Jas. 2:8. Book of the Law—Deut. 29:21; 30:10; 31:26;

Josh. 1:8; 8:34; II Ki. 22:8; II Chr. 34:14, 15. Book of Moses—II Chr. 25:4; 35:12. Book of the Covenant—Ex. 24:7; II Chr. 34:30.

The Law given to the Children of Israel.—Lev. 26:46; 27:34; Deut. 4:5; 29:1.

Genitiles did not have the Decalogue.—Rom. 2:11-16; 9:1-5; I Cor. 9:21; Gal. 3:2-14, 19.

References to the Law.—Moses cites the Law—Deut. 5:1-21. He relates the Circumstances connected with the Giving of the Law—Deut. 10:1-5; 33:1-4. Moses wrote the Law in the Book of the Covenant and delivered it to the Priests—Deut. 31:9-13, 24-29. He orders that it be put by the Side of the Ark—Deut. 31:26-29. Tables of the Law put into the Ark—Ex. 25:16, 21, 22; Deut. 10:5; I Ki. 8:9, 21, II Chr. 5:10; 6:11; Heb. 9:1-4. Written on Stones—Deut. 27:2, 3. Upon Gates and Door-posts—Deut. 6:9; 11:20. Carried in Front-lets between the Eyes and bound on the Hands—Ex. 13:9; Deut. 6:8. Read every Seven Years—Deut. 31:9-10. By Joshua—Josh. 8:34.

5
a The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
d Children, Gen. 3:6.
e Sons of God, Gen. 6:2.

6
f Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, *possessed*.
g God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

7
h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i Year, Lev. 25:8.

8
j Nations, Origin of, Gen. 10:32.
k Inheritance.

5 ^a They have dealt ^{b c} corruptly with him, *they are* not his ^{d e} children, *it is* their blemish;

They are a perverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus requite Jê-hô^zvâh,

O foolish people and unwise? Is not he thy ¹ father that hath ¹ bought thee?

He hath ^o made thee, and established thee.

7 Remember the ^h days of old, Consider the ⁱ years of many generations:

Ask thy father, and he will show thee;

Thine elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the Most High gave to the ^j nations their ^k inheritance,

When he separated the children of men,

Var. Rend.—V. 5. They have dealt corruptly with him, *they are* not his children, *it is* their blemish—dealt corruptly with him—not his children, (but) their spot, *Kn. Ke. (Corrupt.)*; Corruptly has dealt towards him—not his sons are their blemish—a twisted and crooked generation, OETTL; Corruptly has dealt towards him—not his children, blemishes (*i.e.* spots *disfiguring their Father, God*)—a twisted and crooked generation, KAMP. His children have dealt corruptly towards him; there is a blemish in them, DI; The shameful have committed a crime against him, the base and perverted generation—*Untranslatable—Lit.* has dealt corruptly against him not his children their blot, STEU. They dealt evilly toward him, they are not his sons but their own blot, BER. V. 6.

He set the bounds of the peoples

According to the number of the children of ^l Īś-râ-ēl.

9 For Jê-hô^zvâh's ^m portion is his people;

ⁿ Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.

10 He found him in a ^o desert land,

And in the waste howling ^p wilderness;

He compassed him about, he cared for him,

He kept him as ^q the apple of his eye.

11 As an ^r eagle that stirreth up her nest,

That fluttereth over her young,

He spread abroad his wings, he took them,

He bare them on his pinions.

12 Jê-hô^zvâh alone did lead him,

bought—formed or produced (Gen. 4:1; 14:19; Pr. 8:22). *Ge. Ew. Kamp. Di. Dr.*; made, created, STEU. KE. and DE.; begotten, ROB. V. 11. Eagle—Vulture, DR. That stirreth—which stirreth, STEU. That fluttereth—Or, Nestles on, *Kn. Kamp. (Alt.)*. Vs. 11, 12. He spread abroad his wings, he took them, He bore them on his pinions. Jehovah.—So he spread abroad his wings, he took him, yea he bore him on his feathers. The Lord, *Ew. Kn. Kamp. Ke. Volck. Di.*; He spread out his wings, took him up, carried him upon his wings, KE. and DE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 32. V. 5. They have dealt corruptly with him, they are not his children, it is their blemish—His children have dealt corruptly with him; (there is) a blemish on them, *Dr.*

^l Israel, Deut. 4:1.

⁹
^m Israelites called Portion of God, Deut. 4:1.
ⁿ Jacob, Gen. 25:26.

¹⁰
^o Desert, Jer. 17:6.
^p Wilderness, Ex. 3:1
^q Eye, Ps. 17:8.

¹¹
^r Eagle, Ex. 19:4.

Children of Israel required.—To know the Law—Ex. 18:16. To keep the Law—Deut. 4:5-9. Not to add to or diminish—Deut. 4:2. To teach it to their Children—Deut. 4:9-10; 6:6; 11:18-19. Lay it up in their Hearts—Deut. 6:6; 11:18. To obey it—Deut. 4:40; 5:32-33; 6:17; 7:11; 10:12-13; 27:1; 30:10-14; Josh. 1:7; I Ki. 2:3-4.

The Law rightly used.—Is a Royal Law—Lev. 19:18; Jas. 2:8. Is a Revealer of Sin—Rom. 3:20; 4:15; 7:7-8. It is holy and good—Rom. 7:12, 16. Is magnified and made honorable—Isa. 42:21. Is a Tutor to bring us to Christ—Gal. 3:24. A Shadow of Good Things to come—Col. 2:14, 17; Heb. 8:5; 9:23; 10:1-9.

The Law violated.—Is a Fiery Law—Deut. 33:2; Heb. 12:18-20. Is a Ministration of Condemnation and Death—II Cor. 3:7-9; Gal. 3:10-13. See Deut. 27:26; 29:21; Heb. 12:18-21; Jas. 2:10-13. Is an Administration of Guilt and Judgment—John 5:45; Rom. 2:12; 3:19, 20.

The Law interpreted by.—Priests and Levites—Lev. 10:11; Deut. 33:10; II Chr. 35:2-3; Neh. 8:7; Mal. 2:7. Scribes—Ezra 7:10; Mt. 7:29; 13:52; Chap. 23. Apostles—Acts 13:15-16; 17:1-3; 18:4. Jesus—Mt. 5:17-48; 22:35-40; Mk. 12:28-34; Lu. 10:25-37.

Facts concerning the Law.—Read responsively at Ebal and Gerizim—Deut. 27:12-26; Josh. 8:33-35. Discovered by Hilkiah in the Temple—II Ki. 22:8; 23:2. Read before Josiah

the King with Effect—II Ki. 22:10-20. Reformation instituted—II Ki. Chap. 23. Read by Ezra on the return from Babylon—Neh. 8th Chap. Read in the Synagogues every Sabbath—Acts 13:14-15; 15:21; II Cor. 3:14. Following after the Law the Jews rejected Christ—Rom. 9:31-33. Christ accused of breaking it—John 19:7 (Lev. 24:16).

Inherent Defects of the Law as respects Salvation.—Could not make perfect—Heb. 7:11, 18, 19; 9:9, 10; 10:1, 2. Could not justify—Acts 13:38, 39; Rom. 3:20, 27, 28; Gal. 2:16; 3:10-12; 5:4. Could not give Peace of Conscience—Heb. 9:9; 10:1, 2. Righteousness could not come by the Law—Rom. 3:21; 4:15; 5:13; 7:7; 9:30-32; Gal. 2:21; 3:21; Phil. 3:6. Has no Grace for Man—John 1:17. Could not give Life—Rom. 4:15; 7:9-13; II Cor. 3:6-13; Gal. 2:19; 3:21.

Christ fulfils the Law.—Mt. 5:17; Mk. 1:15; Lu. 24:44-47; Acts 17:3; Rom. 10:4; Gal. 4:4-6; Eph. 1:9, 10.

Christ sums up the Law.—Mt. 22:35-40; Mk. 12:28-34; Lu. 10:25-37. See Lev. 19:18; Deut. 6:5; 10:12; 30:6, 16, 20; Mt. 5:43, 44; 7:12; 19:19; Lu. 6:31-35; Rom. 12:14, 20; 13:8-10; 15:1; Gal. 5:14, 15; 6:2; Jas. 2:8.

Temporary Character of the Law.—Rom. 1:1-6; II Cor. 3:7-14; Col. 2:14; Gal. 3:23-25; 4:1-5.

References.—Ps. 19:7; 119:70, 97, 109; Is. 8:20; Lu. 16:16, 17; Jno. 7:51; I Cor. 6:1; I Tim. 1:7. See "Ten Command-

12 a Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. b Is. 58:14.	And there was ^{a b} no foreign god with him.	To new <i>gods</i> that came up of late, Which your ^o fathers dreaded not.	^o Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
13 c Food, Gen. 9:3. d Field, Num. 20:17. e Oil, I Ki. 17:12. f See "Stones," Ex. 34:1. g Rock, I Cor. 10:4.	13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, And he did ^c eat the increase of the ^d field; And he made him to suck honey out of the rock, And ^e oil out of the flinty ^g rock;	18 Of the Rock that ² begat thee thou art unmindful, And hast ^h forgotten God that gave thee birth.	18 ² Or, <i>bare</i>. ^h Ps. 106:21; Hos. 8:14.
14 h Cattle, Pr. 15:17. i Milk, Ex. 23:19. j Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4. k Lambs, Ex. 29:38. l Bashan, Josh. 12:4. m Heb. <i>fat of kidneys of wheat</i>. n Wheat, Ex. 9:32. o Blood, Lev. 17:11. p Grapes, I Ki. 21:16. q Wine, Lev. 10:9.	14 ^h Butter of the herd, and ⁱ milk of the ^j flock, With fat of ^k lambs, And rams of the breed of ^l Bā'-shān, and goats, With the ¹ finest of the ^m wheat; And of the ⁿ blood of the ^o grape thou drankest ^p wine.	19 And Jē-hō'-vāh saw <i>it</i>, and ⁱ abhorred <i>them</i>, Because of the provocation of his ^j sons and his ^k daughters.	19 ⁱ Jer. 44:21-23. ^j Sons, Gen. 21:19. ^k Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
15 q Ch. 33:5, 26; Is. 44:2. r Ch. 31:20. s Pride, Ps. 10:2. t Pride. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. u Ju. 10:6; Is. 1:4. v Ingratitude, Hos. 13:6. w God a Creator, Gen. 1:1. x Salvation, Acts 2:40.	15 But Jēsh-ū-rūn ^q waxed fat, and kicked: Thou art waxed fat, thou art become sleek; Then he ^{r s t u} forsook God ^{v w} who made him, And lightly esteemed the Rock of his ^x salvation.	20 And he said, ⁱ I will hide my ^m face from them, I will see what their ^{n o} end shall be: For they are a very ^{p q} perverse generation, ^r Children in whom is no ^s faithfulness.	20 ^l Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. ^m Face, Is. 6:2. ⁿ Ch. 31:20. ^o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. ^p The Wicked, Ex. 23:7. ^q Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^r Children, Gen. 3:16. ^s Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
16 y Ps. 78:58. z God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1. a Jealousy, Ex. 34:13. b Abomination, Lev. 7:21. c Anger, Pr. 15:1.	16 They ^v moved him to ^{z a} jealousy with strange <i>gods</i>; With ^b abominations provoked they him to ^c anger.	21 They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; They have provoked me to anger with their ^t vanities: And I will move them to jealousy with those that are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish ^u nation.	21 ^t Vanity, Eccl. 1:2. ^u Nation, Gen. 10:32.
17 d Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54. e Demons, Mt. 8:16. f Ju. 5:8.	17 They ^d sacrificed unto ^e demons, <i>which were</i> no God, To gods ^f that they knew not,	22 For a ^v fire is kindled in mine anger, And burneth unto the lowest ^w Shē-ōl,	22 ^v Fire, Lev. 10:2. ^w Sheol, Job 7:9.

Var. Rend.—V. 12. foreign—strange, R. V. 13. rock—crag, Var. DR. V. 14. Butter—Curdled, or soured milk, DR. lambs—So STEU.; rams, DR. finest of the wheat—kidney fat (i.e. the choicest fat; *metaphorically here of the finest wheat*; cf. Num. 18:12 marg.; Ps. 81:16), Var. DR. STEU.; fat of kidneys, R. Of the blood of the grape thou drankest wine—thou didst drink as foaming wine the blood of the grape, Var. DR.; blood of the grape, it drinks, fiery wine, STEU. V. 15. Jeshurun—i.e. the upright one. thou art waxed fat, thou art grown, thou art—didst wax fat, didst grow thick, wast, Var.; waxedst

fat, thou grewest thick, thou wast gorged with food, DR.; Jacob ate and was satisfied, and Jeshurun was fat, therefore he struck out, he became fat and thick, and plump, STEU. Then—And, Var. STEU. V. 17. demons—So STEU.; Heb. Shedim (probably, as in Assyrian, a name for demigods, Oppert, Sayce); Shedim, DR.; which were no God—(to) a no God, DR.; who were not gods, STEU.; which your fathers dreaded not—So STEU.; Before whom your fathers shuddered not, DR. V. 18. art—wast, Var. DR. hast forgotten—forgottest, Var. DR. V. 20. perverse—forward, R.

ments"—Ex. 20:1. "Old and New Covenants"—Gen. 17:2. "Statutes"—Neh. 9:14. "Idolatry"—Lev. 19:4. "Sabbath"—Ex. 16:23. "Blasphemy"—Lev. 24:16. "Perjury"—Lev. 6:5. "Duty of Children to Parents" and "Rights of Children"—Gen. 3:16. "Homicide"—Job 24:14. "Cities of Refuge"—Gen. 4:17. "Marriage"—Gen. 6:2. "Concubinage"—Gen. 6:2. "Women"—Ruth 3:9. "Adultery"—Num. 5:12. "Seduction"—Ex. 22:16. "Rape"—II Sam. 13:14. "Servants" or "Slaves"—Ex. 21:2. "Land"—Gen. 23:15. "Kings"—Deut. 17:15. "Rulers of Israel"—Ju. 5:7. "Government"—Neh. 8:9.

"Punishment"—Gen. 39:20. "Judges"—Ex. 18:22. "Stealing"—Lev. 19:11. "Lying"—Lev. 19:11. "False Witness"—Deut. 19:15. "Rights of the Poor"—Deut. 24:14. "Debt"—Ex. 22:25. "Captivity"—Num. 24:22. "Animals. Clean and Unclean" and "Kindness to"—Gen. 2:20. "Food, Clean and Unclean"—Gen. 9:2. "Circumcision"—Gen. 17:14. "Temple"—I Sam. 1:9. "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9. "Priests"—Ex. 28:1. "Offerings"—Gen. 22:2. "Ceremonial Cleansing"—Lev. 15:14. "Tithes"—Gen. 28:22. "Feasts"—Num. 29:39. "Jubilee"—Lev. 27:17.

22
a Earth, Gen. 2:1.
b Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

23
c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
d See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

24
e Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
f Heb. *burning coals*. See Hab. 3:5.
g Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
h Teeth, Fr. 25:19.
i Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
j Animals, Gen. 2:20.
k Poison, Rom. 3:13.
l Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
m Dust, Is. 65:25.

25
n Sword, Ju. 7:20.
o See "House," Deut. 24:10.
p Fear, Gen. 9:2.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
s See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
t See "Hair," I Sam. 14:26.
u See "Head," Pr. 20:29.

26
v Ch. 4:27; 28:64.
w Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
x Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

27
y Enemy, Job 31:29.

And devoureth the ^a earth with its increase,
And setteth on fire the foundations of the ^b mountains.

23 I will heap ^c evils upon them;
I will spend mine ^d arrows upon them:

24 *They shall be wasted with* ^e hunger, and devoured with ^f burning heat
And bitter ^g destruction;
And the ^h teeth of ⁱ beasts will I send upon them,
With the ^j poison of ^k crawling things of the ^l dust.

25 Without shall the ^m sword be-reave,
And in the ⁿ chambers ^o terror;
It shall destroy both young ^p man and ^q virgin,
The ^r suckling with the man of ^s t' gray hairs.

26 I said, I would ^u v scatter them afar,
I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men;

27 Were it not that I feared the provocation of the ^x enemy,
Lest their adversaries should judge amiss,

Var. Rend.—V. 22. devoureth—consumeth. Sheol—pit, R.; depths of the underworld, STEU. V. 23. evils—mischiefs, R. V. 24. wasted—So STEU.; sucked out, Var. DR.; devoured with burning heat—eaten up with the fire-bolt, DR.; destroyed with fever heat, STEU. burning heat—scorching fever; fever heat, STEU. poison—venom, DR. crawling—trailing; creeping, STEU. V. 26. scatter them afar—blow them away, Var. STEU.; cleave them in pieces, DR. V. 27. provocation of—vexation from; vexation caused by, DR.; adversaries—oppressors, STEU. judge amiss—feign themselves ignorant; mislead, DR. R. V. 29. Oh that they were—If they had been, Var. DR. Oh that they were wise, that they understood this—And they were not (wise and they understood this), STEU. that they—They would, Var. DR.; And they, STEU. That they would—they would, Var. DR. V. 31. enemies themselves being judges—enemies being umpires, DR. V. 32. grapes—berries, STEU. of gall—of poison, DR.; gall bitter, STEU. V. 33. serpents—dragons, R. V. 35. At the time when their foot shall slide—for the time when their foot shall slip (waver, STEU.?), So STEU.; against the time when their foot slippeth, DR.; are to come upon them—are prepared for them, Var. DR.

Lest they should say, ^y Our ^z hand is exalted,
And Jê-hô'vâh hath not done all this.

28 For they are a ^a nation void of counsel,
And there is no understanding in them.

29 ^b Oh that they were ^c wise, that they understood this,
That they would ^{d e f g} consider their latter end!

30 How should one chase a thousand,
And two put ten thousand to flight,
Except their ^h Rock had sold them,
And ⁱ Jê-hô'vâh had delivered them up?

31 For their rock is not as our Rock,
Even our enemies themselves being ^j judges.

32 For their ^k vine is of the vine of ^l Sôd'ôm,
And of the ^m fields of Gô-môr'rah:
Their ⁿ grapes are grapes of gall,
Their clusters are bitter:

33 Their ^o wine is the poison of ^p serpents,
And the cruel venom of asps.

34 Is not this ^q laid up in store with me,
Sealed up ^r among my treasures?

35 * Vengeance is mine, and recompense,
At the time when their ^s foot shall slide:

Var. Read.—Chap. 32.—V. 35. Vengeance is mine, and recompense. At the time when their foot shall slide—Against the day (of vengeance and recompense; Against the time when their foot shall slip), Sam. Sept. Kamp. Klo. Di.

y Ps. 140:8; Is. 10:13.
z Hand, Gen. 16:12.

28
a Nation, Gen. 10:32.

29
b Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
c Ch. 5:29; Ps. 81:13.
d Ch. 31:29; Is. 47:7; Lam. 1:9.
e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
f Punishment for Sin, Gen. 39:20.
g Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

30
h Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
i See "God," Gen. 1:1.

31
j Judges, Ex. 18:22.

32
k Vine, Is. 5:2.
l Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
m Fields, Num. 20:17.
n Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.

33
o Wine, Lev. 10:9.
p Serpents, II Cor. 11:3.

34
q Jer. 44:21; Hos. 13:12.
r Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, in my treasures.

35
s Foot, Gen. 18:4.

* VENGEANCE.—Cain in Danger—Gen. 4:14–15. Forbidden—Lev. 19:18. Executing the Vengeance of the Covenant—Lev. 26:25. Belongs to God—Deut. 32:35, 41–43; Ps. 94:1; Rom. 12:19; Heb. 10:30. Widow seeks Vengeance—Lu. 18:2–8. Jehovah takes Vengeance on Ammon—Ju. 11:36. Upon Israel—Ps. 99:8. Sons of Jacob, on Shechem—Gen. 34:20–31. Jehovah hath a Day of—Is. 34:8, 63:4. Will come with—Is. 35:4. Put on Garments of—Is. 59:17.

35 <i>a</i> Adversity, Job 19:6. <i>b</i> Affliction, Ps. 9:10.	For the ^{a b} day of their calam- ity is at hand, And the things that are to come upon them shall make haste.
36 <i>c</i> God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1. <i>d</i> Repentance, Lu. 13:3. <i>e</i> Servants, Ex. 21:2. <i>f</i> Power, Acts 1:18.	36 For ^c Jê-hô ⁴ -vâh will judge his people, And ^d repent himself for his ^e servants; When he seeth that <i>their</i> ^f power is gone, And there is none <i>remaining</i> , shut up or left at large.
37 <i>g</i> Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.	37 And he will say, ^g Where are their gods, The rock in which they took refuge;
38 <i>h</i> Num. 25:1, 2. <i>i</i> Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54. <i>j</i> Offering, Gen. 22:2.	38 Which did ^h eat the fat of their ⁱ sacrifices, And drank the wine of their ^j drink-offering? Let them rise up and help you, Let them be your protection.
39 <i>k</i> God Almighty, Gen. 1:1. <i>l</i> Death, Rom. 5:12. <i>m</i> Life, Gen. 2:7. <i>n</i> Wound, Job 34:6. <i>o</i> Miracles of Healing, Jer. 30:13.	39 See now that I, even I, am he, And there is ^k no god with me: I ^l kill, and I make ^m alive; I ⁿ wound, and I ^o heal; And there is none that can deliver out of my hand.
	40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, And say, As I live for ever,
	Var. Read. —V. 36. shut up or left at large—loosed; i.e. imprisoned or re- leased, <i>Saad.</i> ; bond or free, <i>Ge. Dietrich</i> , <i>DoW.</i> ; kept in (by legal impurity) or at large, <i>Ew.</i> (cf. Jer 36:5); fettered or set free, <i>DR.</i> (under or over age), <i>Th. Kamp</i> . <i>DR.</i> And there is none remaining, shut up or left at large—And those under age are as those over age therein, <i>STEU</i> . V. 37. took refuge—trusted, <i>r.</i> V. 42. head of the leader of— <i>So Sept. Ge. Ew. Sch.</i> <i>Kamp. Di. STEU.</i> ; hairy head of, <i>Schult.</i> <i>Vo. Kn. Kc.</i> ; long-haired heads of, <i>DR.</i> V. 43. Rejoice, O ye nations, <i>with</i> —Sing aloud, O ye nations, of; Sing joyously, O nations, of, <i>DR.</i> ; Praise, nations, his people! <i>STEU.</i> make expiation—atone- ment; clear from guilt, <i>DR. STEU.</i> V. 47. no vain thing—no empty word (or, thing), <i>Var. STEU.</i> ; not a thing too empty for, <i>DR.</i>

Vengeance on Babylon—Jer. 50:15, 28. On Rebellious House of Israel—Ez. 24:8. On Nations who hear not Jehovah—Mic. 5:15. Days of Vengeance—Lu. 21:22. Concerning Paul's Hand—Acts 28:4. On Evil-doers—I Pet. 2:14. God not unrighteous—Rom. 3:5-6. On those that obey not—II Thess. 1:8-9. See "The Judgment"—II Pet. 2:4. "Punishment for Sin"—Gen. 3:6. "Ten Commandments"—Ex. 20:1.

41 If I whet ¹ my glittering
^p sword,
And my ^q hand take hold on
^r judgment;
I will render vengeance to
mine adversaries,
And will recompense them
that hate me.

42 I will make mine ^s arrows
^t drunk with ^u blood,
And my sword shall devour
^v flesh;
With the blood of the slain
and the ^w captives,
² From ³ the ^x head of the
leaders of the enemy.

43 ^y ⁴ Rejoice, O ⁵ ye ^z nations,
with his ^a people:
For he will avenge the blood
of his servants,
And will ^b render vengeance
to his adversaries,
And will make expiation for
his land, for his people.

44 And ^c Mô⁴-šêš came and
spake all the words of this ^d song
in the ^e ears of the people, he,
and ^f Hô-shê⁴-à the son of ^g Nûn.
45 And Mô⁴-šêš made an end of
speaking all these words to all
Îš⁴-râ-êl; 46 and he said unto
them, ^h Set your ⁱ heart unto all
the words which I testify unto
you this day, which ye shall com-
mand your ^j children to observe
to do, *even* all the words of this
^k law. 47 For it is no vain thing
for you; because it is your life,
and ^l through this thing ye shall
prolong your days in the land,
whither ye go over the ^m Jordan
to possess it.

48 And ⁿ Jê-hô⁴-vâh spake
Var. Read.—V. 43. his land, for his—
the land of, *Sept. Sam. Kto. Di.*

41
1 Heb. *the light-
ning of my
sword.*
p Sword, Ju.
7:20.
q Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
r Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.

42
s See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
t Drunkenness,
Pr. 23:29.
u Blood, Lev.
17:11.
v Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
w Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
2 Or, *From the
beginning of
revenge upon
the enemy.*
3 Or, *the hairy
head of the
enemy.*
x Head, Pr.
20:29.

43
y Joy, Ps. 30:5.
4 Or, *Praise his
people, ye
nations.*
5 Or, *ye nations,
his people.*
z Nations, Gen.
10:32.
a Israel, Deut.
4:1.
b See "Salva-
tion from
Enemies,"
Acts 2:40.

44
c Moses, Ex.
3:4.
d Song, Ex.
15:1.
e Ear, Ex.
29:20.
f Joshua, Josh.
1:1.
g Nun, I Chr.
7:27.

46
h Ez. 40:4; 44:5.
i Heart, Acts
15:9.
j Children, Gen.
3:16.
k Law, Deut.
31:24.

47
l Possession of
Land Condi-
tional. See
"Covenants,"
Ex. 20:1.
m Jordan, Josh.
15:5.

48
n God, Gen. 1:1.

* **BIBLICAL POETRY.** Writing characterized by Imagina-
tive Conception and Versified Form of Expression.

Poetical Books: Job, Psalms, Proverbs, Song of Solomon, Lamentations.

Prophetic Literature, largely poetic in Substance if not in Form.

Poems in Prose Books in the Old Testament: Song of Lamech—Gen. 4:23, 24. Curse of Noah—Gen. 9:25-27. Oracle of Jacob and Esau—Gen. 25:23. Blessing of Isaac—Gen. 27:27-29; 39, 40. Blessing of Jacob—Gen.

- 48
a Day, Lev. 25:8.
- 49
b Ch. 3:27; Num. 27:12-14.
c Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
d Moab, Ju. 11:18.
e Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
f Land, Gen. 23:15.
g Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
- 50
h Death, Rom. 5:12.
i Death of Aaron, Num. 20:28.
j See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
- 51
k Num. 20:10-13.
l Meribah, Num. 20:13.
m Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.
n Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
o Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
- 52
p Ch. 34:1-3.
q Ch. 1:37; 3:27.

unto Mō'zēs that selfsame ^a day, saying, 49 ^b Get thee up into this ^c mountain of Āb'ā-rīm, unto mount Nē'bo, which is in the land of ^d Mō'āb, that is over against ^e Jēr'ī-ehō; and behold the ^f land of ^g Cā'nāan, which I give unto the children of Īs'rā-ēl for a possession; 50 and ^h die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people, as ⁱ Aār'ōn thy brother died in ^j mount Hōr, and was gathered unto his people: 51 ^k because ye trespassed against me in the midst of the children of Īs'rā-ēl at the waters of ^l Mēr'ī-bāh of ^m Kā'dēsh, in the ⁿ wilderness of Zin; because ye ^o sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Īs'rā-ēl. 52 ^p For thou shalt see the land before thee; but ^q thou shalt not go thither into the land which I give the children of Īs'rā-ēl.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 33.—V. 2. rose—beameth forth, DR. STEU. came from the ten thousand of holy ones—approached out of holy myriads, DR. Meribah-Kadesh, STEU. At—So STEU.; From, DR. was a fiery law for them—Lit. fire (was) a law for them, So DeW. De. But see *Var. Read.* (the word rendered law is of Persian origin, occurring only in some of the latest books of the Old Testament—Ezra, Esther, and Daniel); was a (burning) fire for them, DR. for—unto, R. V. 3 his saints are—Or, the saints thereof, Saad. Vo. Di.; its holy ones were, DR. are—were, STEU. sat—Or, sit, Sch. Ke.; followed, DR. feet—foot, DR. shall receive—receiving of, Sept. Ge. DeW. Vo. DR.; rising up at, Sch. Ke. V. 4. inheritance—possession, DR. V. 5. was—became, Var. DR. V. 6. Nor let—And let, Sch. De. Pu. Vo. DR.; that, STEU.

49:2-27. Song of Miriam—Ex. 15:1-18. From the "Wars of Jehovah"—Num. 21:14, 15. The Song of the Well—Num. 21:17, 18. From the "Sayings of those who speak in Proverbs"—Num. 21:27, 30. The Oracles of Balaam—Num. 23:7-10; 18:24; 24:3-9; 15:24. The Song of Moses—Deut. 32:1-43. The Blessing of Moses—Deut. 33:2-29. From the "Book of Jashar"—Josh. 10:12, 13. The Song of Deborah—Ju. 5:2-31. Samson's Riddle and its Answer—Ju. 14:14, 18. Samson's Boast—Ju. 15:16. The Song of Hannah—I Sam. 2:1-10. The Praise of David—I Sam. 18:7; 21:11; 29:5. David's Lament over Saul and Jonathan—II Sam. 1:19-27. David's Lament over Abner—II Sam. 3:33, 34. David's Psalm of Praise—II Sam. 22:2-51. David's Last Words—II Sam. 23:1-7. David's Thanksgiving—I Chr. 16:8-36 (cf. Ps. 105:1-15). Hezekiah's Thanksgiving—Is. 38:9-20. Jonah's Prayer—Jonah 2:2-9. The Prayer of Habakkuk—Hab. 3:2-19.

In the New Testament: The Magnificat—Lu. 1:46-55. The Benedictus—Lu. 1:68-79. The Angel's Song (Gloria in Excelsis)—Lu. 2:14. The Nunc Dimittis—Lu. 2:29-32. From Cleanthes' Hymn—Acts 17:28. Spiritual

33 And this is the ^r blessing, wherewith Mō'zēs the man of God blessed the children of Īs'rā-ēl before his death. 2 And he said,

Jē-hō'vāh ^s came from ^t Sī'nāi, And rose from ^u Sē'ir unto them; He shined forth from mount ^v Pā'rān, And he came from the ten thousands of ^w holy ones: At his right hand ^x was a fiery ^y law for them.

3 Yea, ^z he loveth the ^a people; All ^b his ^c saints are in thy hand: And they sat down at thy ^d feet; Every one ^e shall receive of thy words.

4 ^f Mō'zēs ^g commanded us a law, An ^h inheritance for the assembly of ⁱ Jacob.

5 And ^j he was ^k king in ^l Jēsh'ū-rūn, When the ^m heads of the people were gathered, All the ⁿ tribes of Īs'rā-ēl together.

6 Let ^o Reu'bēn live, and not die;

Var. Read.—Chap. 33.—V. 2. the ten thousands of holy ones—Meribah-kadesh, Sept. (partly), Ev. Di. was a fiery law—(Corrupt) was a burning fire, Di.; were streams, Mich. (pts.). V. 3. the people—(Lit. peoples); his people, Sept. Di. are in thy hand—he blesteth, Pesh. sat down—Sense very doubtful; Bō. (after Pesh. would read, journeyed).

Sight—I Cor. 2:9. Early Liturgical Fragment—I Tim. 3:16.

Kinds of Poetry in the Bible: Lyric, The Psalms. Elegiac, The Lament (Dirge)—II Sam. 1:19-27; 3:33, 34. Gnomie (Didactic), Proverbs. Special Type, The Riddle—Pr. 30:15, 16; Ju. 14:14, 18. Dramatic: In Strict Sense absent. Quasi-dramatic: Job, Song of Songs.

Verseification: Chief Feature Parallelism, i.e. the Expression of a Thought in Repeated Similar or Contrasted Forms. (1) Synonymous: Repetition in Varied Expression. Duplicate—Ps. 21:1, 2; Job 8:5. Triplicate—Num. 6:24-26; cf. Mt. 7:7, 8. (2) Antithetical, Contrasted Expressions—Ps. 1:6; Pr. 1:7; 22:29; 27:10; Mt. 8:20. (3) Progressive—Ps. 23:1; Pr. 25:8. (4) Chiastic (Inverted)—Pr. 23:15, 16. (5) Synthetic—Ps. 25:12. (6) Climactic—Ps. 121:3, 4. (7) Comparative—Ps. 42:1; Pr. 15:16.

Rhythm: Made by Accent rather than Length of Syllable. **Metre:** Unit, the Accented Syllable; Prevalent Measures, 3-3 Accents, 4-4 Accents, 2-2 Accents.

1
r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

2
s Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
t Mount Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
u Mount Seir, Deut. 2:4.
v Paran, Deut. 1:1.
1 Heb. holiness.
2 Or, was fire, a law. Or, as otherwise read, were streams for them.
w Law, Deut. 31:24.

3
x Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
y Israel, Deut. 4:1.
3 Or, tribes.
4 Or, their holy ones.
z The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
a Feet, Gen. 18:4.
5 Or, received.

4
b Moses, Ex. 3:4.
c Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
d Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
e Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

5
6 Or, there was a king.
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g Jeshurun, Deut. 32:15.
h Heads, Pr. 20:29.
i Tribes, Num. 36:9.

6
j See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

6
1 Or, *but*.
7
a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
b Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
c Voice, Gen. 27:22.
2 Or, *Let his hands be sufficient for them*.
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
3 Or, *for them*.
e Enemies, Job 31:29.

8
f Urim and Thummim, Ezra 2:63.
4 Or, *him whom thou lovest*.
g Massah, Deut. 6:16.
h Strife, Pr. 26:2.
i Water, Ps. 95:5.

9
j Father, Ex. 21:15.
k Mother, Deut. 5:16.
l Ex. 32:27-29.
m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
n Children, Gen. 3:16.
o Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
p Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

10
q Instruction, 54:13.
r Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

¹ Nor let his men be few.
7 And this is *the* ^a blessing of
^b Jū-ḏāh: and he said,
Hear, Jē-hō-ṽāh, the ^c voice
of Jū-ḏāh,
And bring him in unto his
people.
² With his ^d hands he con-
tended ³ for himself;
And thou shalt be a help
against his ^e adversaries.
8 And of Lē-ṽi he said,
Thy ^f Thūm'-mīm and thy
Ū-rīm are with ⁴ thy godly
one,
Whom thou didst prove at
^g Mās'-sāh,
With whom thou didst ^h strive
at the ⁱ waters of Mēr-ḏi-
bāh;
9 Who said of his ^j father, and
of his ^k mother, I have not
seen him;
Neither did he ^l acknowledge
his ^m brethren,
Nor knew he his own ⁿ chil-
dren:
For ^o they have observed thy
word,
And keep thy ^p covenant.
10 They shall ^q teach Jacob thine
^r ordinances,
And Īs-rā-ēl thy law:

Var. Read.—V. 7. he contended for himself—hath he striven for it; he hath contended for it, DR. STEU. V. 8. are with thy godly one—before the man, thy godly one, DR.; heareth him, who is devoted to thee, STEU. with whom—So DR.; Or, for whom, *Wc. Br. Di. (alt.)*, STEU. V. 12. by him—upon him, *Sch. Ke. Vo.*; beside him, DR. all the day long—all the time, STEU. he dwelleth—Or, shall dwell (dwells, STEU.) (*making the Lord to be the subject*), *Targums, Ev. Graf, Kn. Kl. Di. Sta.* STEU. Vs. 13-16. For—By (*lit. from*); from, DR.; with, STEU. Vs. 13, 14. precious things—So STEU.; choice fruits, DR.; V. 14. fruits—crops, DR. the fruits of the sun—which the sun brings forth, STEU. growth of the moons—yield of the months, DR. V. 16. separated from—See Gen. 49:26; prince among, DR.; the crowned among, STEU.

They shall put ^s incense ⁵ be-
fore thee,
And whole ^t burnt-offering
upon thine ^u altar.
11 Bless, Jē-hō-ṽāh, his ^v sub-
stance,
And accept the ^w work of his
hands:
Smite through the ^x loins of
them that rise up against
him,
And of them that ^y hate him,
that they rise not again.
12 Of Bēn-ḏjā-mīn he said,
The ^z beloved of Jē-hō-ṽāh
shall ^a dwell in safety by
him;
He covereth him all the day
long,
And ^b he dwelleth between
his shoulders.
13 And of ^c Joseph he said,
Blessed of Jē-hō-ṽāh be his
land,
For the precious things of
^d heaven, for the ^e dew,
And for the ^f deep that
coucheth beneath,
14 And for the precious things
of the ^g fruits of the ^h sun,
And for the precious things
of the growth of the
ⁱ ⁶ moons,
15 And for the chief things of
the ancient ^j mountains,
And for the precious things
of the everlasting ^k hills,
16 And for the precious things
of the ^l earth and the ful-
ness thereof,
And the good will of ^m him
that dwelt in the bush.
Let the blessing come upon
the head of Joseph,
And upon the ⁿ crown of the
^o head of him ⁷ that was
separate from his breth-

s Incense, Ex. 30:34.
5 Heb. *in thy nostrils*.
t Offering, Gen. 22:2.
u Altar, Gen. 22:9.

11
v Goods, Num. 31:9.
w Labor, Ex. 23:12.
x Loins, Is. 11:5.
y Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

12
z Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
b Anthropomor- phism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

13
c Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
e Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
f See "Cosmol- ogy," Ps. 104:2.

14
g Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
h Sun, Ps. 136:8.
i Moon, Ps. 136:9.
6 Or, *months*.

15
j Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
k Hills, Ps. 2:6.

16
l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
m Ex. 3:2-6;
Acts 7:30.
n Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
o Head, Pr. 20:29.
7 Or, *that is prince among*.

Strophes.—Marked by Refrain—Ps. 42 and 43; 107.
Acrostics: Poems with Artistic Arrangement of Initials.

Alphabetic Poems—Ps. 25, 24; Lam. Chaps. 1, 2, 2, 4.
Poem of 22 Stanzas, each Stanza consisting of 8 Verses with the Same Initials—Ps. 119.

Artificial Acrostic, incorporating Name of Author in Initials of Lines (Pedaiah in the Heb. text)—Ps. 25.

Var. Read.—V. 12. by him—*Omit, Sept. Pesh. Sam. MSS. Kn. Di. Sta.* V. 13. of heaven—of heaven above, a few MSS. *Kn. Sta. (l.)*. cf. Gen. 49:25.

17
1 Or, *His firstling bullock.*
a First-born, Ex. 13:1.
b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
c Pride, Ps. 10:2.
d Horn, Dan. 7:7.
e See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
2 Or, *gore.*
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.
g Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

18
h See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
i Jov, Ps. 30:5.
j Tent, Num. 24:5.

19
k Israel, Deut. 4:1.
l Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
m Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
n Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
o Seas, Ex. 14:21.
p Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
q Sand, Ps. 139:18.

20
r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
s Lion, Job 4:10.
t Arm, Ju. 15:14.
u Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
v Head, Pr. 20:29.

21
3 Or, *chose*, Heb. saw.

17 ¹ The ^a firstling of his ^b herd,
^c majesty is his;
And his ^d horns are the horns
of ^e the wild-ox:
With them he shall ² push the
peoples all of them, *even*
the ends of the ^f earth:
And they are the ten thou-
sands of ^g Ē'phrā-īm,
And they are the thousands
of ^h Mā-nās'sēh.

18 And of ^h Zēb'ū-lūn he said,
ⁱ Rejoice, Zēb'ū-lūn, in thy
going out;
And, Īs'sā-ehār, in thy ^j tents.

19 They shall call the ^k peoples
unto the ^l mountain;
There shall they offer ^m sacri-
fices of ⁿ righteousness:
For they shall suck the
abundance of the ^o seas,
And the hidden ^p treasures of
the ^q sand.

20 And of Gad he said,
^r Blessed be he that enlarg-
eth Gad:
He dwelleth as a ^s lioness,
And teareth the ^t arm, yea,
the ^u crown of the ^v head.

21 And he ³ provided the first
part for himself,

Var Read.—V. 17. The firstling of his herd (bullock, r). majesty is his—So r; Glorious is the firstling of his bullock; His firstling bullock—it hath majesty, DR.; His first-born bullock is full of majesty, STEU; peoples all of them, even—peoples (even), altogether, Var. STEU. ten thousands—So STEU. myriads, DR. V. 21. provided—looked out, Var. STEU. For there was the lawgiver's portion reserved—Because there the leader's (the lawgiver's, Ge. r) portion was reserved, Graf, Kn. Ke. Sta. STEU. r marg.; Because there was the portion of the hidden (i.e. buried) lawgiver, Ev. Diestel (after Targums), with—to, Sch. Diestel, Ke. Vo. STEU.; at, Targums, Pesh. Graf, Kn. Sta. V. 23. the west—the sea, Var. STEU.

* **MANASSEH**, *One who makes to forget*: **First-born Son of Joseph**.—Gen. 41:51; Josh. 17:1. Adopted by Jacob—Gen. 48:5. His Blessing—Gen. Chap. 48. The Blessing of Moses—Deut. 33:17. His Descendants—Num. 1:34; 26:29; Josh. 22:1; I Chr. 5:23; 7:14. Former Inhabitants of Jerusalem—I Chr. 9:3. Inheritance—Num. 32:33; 34:14; Deut. 3:13, 14; 29:8; Josh. 13:7, 29, 31; 16:4; 17:1-17; 18:7; 22:1-9.

King of Judah.—II Ki. 20:21; 21:1; II Chr. 33:2. Evil Reign—II Ki. 21:2-9, 16, 17. Jehovah's Wrath against—II Ki. 23:26. Death of Manasseh—II Ki. 21:18; II Chr. 33:20.

Tribes of.—Passing over of Manasseh—Josh. 4:12. Pursue Midian—Ju. 7:23. Build an Altar to Jehovah—Josh. 22:10, 15. Shall be against Judah—Is. 9:21. Incline to David's Cause—I Chr. 12:19; II Chr. 15:9; 30:11.

Summoned to keep Passover.—II Chr. 30:1. Manasseh is mine—Ps. 60:7; 108:8.

For there was ⁴ the ^w law-
giver's ^x portion reserved;
And he came ^u *with* the
heads of the people;
He executed the righteous-
ness of Jē-hō'vāh,
And his ^z ordinances with Īs'-
rā-ēl.

22 And of ^a Dan he said,
Dan is ^b a lion's whelp,
That leapeth forth from ^c Bā'z
shān.

23 And of ^d Nāph'tā-li he said,
O Nāph'tā-li, satisfied with
favor,
And full with the blessing of
Jē-hō'vāh,
Possess thou the ^e west and
the south.

24 And of ^e Āsh'ēr he said,
Blessed be Āsh'ēr ⁷ with ^f chil-
dren;
Let him be acceptable unto
his ^g brethren,
And let him ^h dip his foot in
ⁱ oil.

25 Thy ⁸ bars shall be ^j iron and
^k brass;
And as thy ^l days, so shall
thy ⁹ strength be.

26 There is ^m none like unto
God, O ⁿ Jēsh'ū-rūn,
Who ^o rideth upon the ^p heav-
ens for thy help,
And in his excellency on the
^q skies.

27 The ^r eternal God is *thy*
dwelling-place,
And underneath are the ^s ev-
erlasting arms.

V. 24. Blessed be Asher with children—Blessed above children (sons, DR.) be Asher, Sch. Graf, Kn. Ke. Vo. Di. DR.; Blessed be Asher among Sons, STEU. acceptable unto—the favoured of; acceptable (favoured) one of, DR. STEU. V. 25. bars—So STEU.; fastenings (i.e. locks), Ge. Graf, Sch. Vo. Di.; fastnesses, Kn. Ke.; bolts, DR. brass—bronze, DR. strength—So Sept. Pesh. Onk. Saad. Di. DR. STEU. (Text uncertain). V. 26. like unto God, O Jeshurun—like the God of Jeshurun, DR. STEU. Vs. 26, 29. excellency—dignity, Var. DR. V. 27. the eternal God—So STEU.; The God of old time, Var. DR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 33.—V. 26. unto God, O Jeshurun, Heb. text, Sch. Ke. Vo.; unto the God of Jeshurun, Versions, Graf, Kn. Di. (pt.).

4 Or, *a ruler's portion.*
w See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
x Num. 34:14.
y Num. 32:31, 32; Josh. 4:12.
5 Or, *to.*
z Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

22
a Gen. 49:16.
b Gen. 49:9; Ez. 19:2, 3.
c Bashan, Josh. 12:4.

23
d Gen. 49:21.
6 Or, *sea.*

24
e Gen. 49:20.
7 Or, *above sons.*
f Children, Gen. 3:16.
g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
h Job. 29:6.
i Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

25
8 Or, *shoes.*
j Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
k Brass, Josh. 22:8.
l Day, Lev. 25:8.
9 Or, *rest*, Or, *security.*

26
m One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
n Jeshurun, Deut. 32:15.
o Anthropomor-
phism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
p Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
q Cosmology, Ps. 104:2.

27
r Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

^a Enemy, Job 31:29.
^b Ch. 7:2.
^c Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^d Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
^e Jacob, Gen. 25:23.
^f Land, Gen. 23:15.
^g Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^h Wine, Lev. 10:9.
ⁱ Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
^j Ps. 144:15.
^k Ch. 4:32-34; II Sam. 7:23.
^l See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^m Sword, Ju. 7:20.
ⁿ Or, yield feigned obedience.
^o High Places, Deut. 12:2.
^p Ch. 32:49.
^q Moab, Ju. 11:18.
^r See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
^s Pisgah, Num. 21:20.
^t Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
^u Ch. 32:52.
^v Gilead, Num. 32:1.
^w See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^x Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^y Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^z Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^a That is, western.
^b Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^c City, Gen. 4:17.
^d See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
^e Zoar, Is. 15:5.
^f God, Gen. 1:1.
^g Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^h Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.

And he thrust out the ^a enemy from before thee,
 And said, ^b Destroy.

28 And ^cİs-râ-êl ^ddwelleth in safety,
 The ^efountain of ^fJacob alone,
 In a ^gland of ^hgrain and new ⁱwine;
 Yea, his heavens drop down ^jdew.

29 ^kHappy art thou, O ^lİs-râ-êl:
^mWho is like unto thee, a people saved by ⁿJê-hô-vâh,
 The ^oshield of thy help,
 And the ^psword of thy excellency!
 And thine enemies shall ^qsubmit themselves unto thee;
 And thou shalt tread upon their ^rhigh places.

34 ^sAnd Mō-sēs went up from the plains of ^tMō-âb unto mount ^uNē-bō, to the top of ^vPis-gāh, that is over against ^wJēr-î-ehō. And Jê-hô-vâh ^xshowed him all the land of ^yGil-ê-âd, unto ^zDan, 2 and all Nāph-tā-lî, and the land of ^aÊ-phrā-îm and ^bMā-nās-sēh, and all the land of ^cJū-dāh, unto the ^dhinder ^esea, 3 and the ^fSouth, and the Plain of the valley of Jēr-î-ehō the ^gcity of ^hpalm-trees, unto ⁱZō-âr.

Var. Rend.—V. 28. And—So DR. STEU. dwelleth—dwelt, DR. in safety—securely, DR. STEU. in—So STEU. upon, DR. grain—corn, R. V. 29. And thine—So shall thy, DR.; so must thy, STEU. submit themselves unto—come cringing unto, DR.; flatter, STEU. Chap. 34.—V. 2. hinder—See ch. 11:24. V. 3. South—south-country. The Plain of (the Circle, even, Gen. 19:17. Var.) of the valley of Jericho—The Round (even), the Plain of the Valley of—the plain of, DR.; the (Jordan) meadow (pasture) and the Plain of, STEU.

* **SOUTH, the South Country.**—Creation—Ps. 89:12. Abram journeyed toward—Gen. 12:9; 20:1. Jacob—Gen. 28:14. Place toward South—I Sam. 20:41. Stretcheth her Wings toward South—Job 39:26. Into South: Abram with Lot and Wife—Gen. 13:1. Dwelt in South—Isaac—Gen. 24:62. Amalekites—Num. 13:29. Canaanite—Num. 21:1; 33:40; Ju. 1:9. Achsah—Josh. 15:19; Ju. 1:15. Commands pertaining to South: Go in the South—Deut. 1:7. Possess the South—Deut. 33:23. Philip is told to go toward South—Acts 8:26. Moses views South—Deut. 34:3. When they were inhabited—Zech. 7:7.

4 And ^aJê-hô-vâh said unto him, This is the ^bland which I ^cswore unto ^dAbraham, unto ^eİ-šāac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy ^fseed: I have caused thee to see it with thine ^geyes, ^hbut thou shalt not go over thither. 5 So ⁱMō-sēs the ^jservant of Jê-hô-vâh ^kdied there in the land of Mō-âb, ^laccording to the word of Jê-hô-vâh. 6 And ^mhe buried him in the ⁿvalley in the land of Mō-âb over against ^oBēth-pē-ôr: but no man knoweth of his ^psepulchre unto this ^qday. 7 And Mō-sēs was ^ra hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated. 8 And the children of ^sİs-râ-êl ^twept for Mō-sēs in the plains of Mō-âb thirty days: so the days of weeping in the mourning for Mō-sēs were ended.

9 And ^aJōsh-û-â the son of ^bNūn was ^cfull of the ^dspirit of ^ewisdom; for Mō-sēs had ^flaid his hands upon him: and the children of ^gİs-râ-êl hearkened unto him, and did as Jê-hô-vâh ^hcommanded Mō-sēs. 10 And there hath not arisen a ⁱprophet since in ^jİs-râ-êl like unto Mō-sēs, whom ^kJê-hô-vâh knew face to ^lface, 11 in all the ^msigns and the wonders, ⁿwhich Jê-hô-vâh sent him to do in the land of ^oĒ-ġypt, to ^pPhā-raōh, and to all his servants, and to all his land, 12 and in all the mighty hand, and in all the great ^qterror, which Mō-sēs wrought in the sight of all ^rİs-râ-êl.

^a Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^b Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^c Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
^d Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^e Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^f Num. 20:10-13.
^g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^h Num. 12:7.
ⁱ Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^j Ch. 32:50.
^k Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^l Or, he was buried.
^m Valley, Josh. 8:13.
ⁿ Beth-peor, Deut. 4:29.
^o Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
^p Burial Places, II Chr. 16:14.
^q Day, Lev. 25:8.
^r Ch. 31:2.
^s Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^t Mourning, John 11:35.
^u Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^v Nun, I Chr. 7:27.
^w Filled with the Spirit, John 14:16.
^x Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^y Spirit, Job 4:15.
^z Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^a Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^b Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^c Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
^d Num. 12:8.
^e Face, Is. 6:2.
^f Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^g Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
^h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
ⁱ Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
^j Fear, Gen. 9:2.

Strifes.—Strength of King of South—Dan. 11:5. Conflict between North and South Kingdoms foretold—Dan. 11:2-45. Raid against South—I Sam. 30:1.

Possessions.—Ob. 19, 20. Cities: Ramah of South—I Sam. 30:27; Jer. 13:19.

Beasts of South.—The Burden of the Beasts—Is. 30:6. Whirlwinds.—Zech. 9:14.

South Wind.—Lu. 12:55; Acts 27:13; 28:13.

Queen of South.—Mt. 12:42; Lu. 11:31.

And they shall come from the South.—Lu. 13:29.

Of the South Three Gates.—Rev. 21:13.

FROM THE CONQUEST TO SOLOMON

JOSHUA, BOOK OF.

1. **Name:** Derived from the Chief Character in the Book.
2. **Subject:** The Conquest and Partition of Canaan.
3. **Presupposes:** The Pentateuch.
4. **Contents:**

I. The Conquest. Chs. 1-12.

The Commission of Joshua—1:1-18. The Sending of Spies to Jericho—2:1-24. The Crossing of Jordan—3:1-17. The Memorial of the Crossing—4:1-24. Preparations for Conquest—5:1-15. Siege and Capture of Jericho—6:1-27. Defeat at Ai: The Sin of Achan—7:1-26. Renewed Attack and Capture of Ai—8:1-29. Reading of the Law at Ebal—30-35. Stratagem of Gibeon—9:1-27. War with the Five Kings—10:1-43. Completion of the Campaign—11:1-12:24.

II. The Partition. Chs. 13-22.

The Portion of Reuben, Gad and Half of Manasseh—13:1-32. Provision for Levi; the Portion of Caleb—14:1-15. The Portion of Judah—15:1-63. The Portion of Ephraim—16:1-10. The Portion of Manasseh—17:1-18. The Portion of Benjamin—18:1-28. The Portions of Simeon, Zebulun, Issachar, Asher, Naphtali and Dan—19:1-51. The Cities of Refuge—20:1-9. The Levitical Cities—21:1-45. The Relations of the Transjordanic Tribes to the Rest defined—22:1-34.

III. The Retirement of Joshua. Chs. 23, 24.

Joshua's Farewell—23:1-16. Renewal of the Covenant—24:1-28. Death and Burial of Joshua and of Eleazar—29-33.

JUDGES, BOOK OF.

1. **Name:** Derived from that of the Leaders of Israel immediately after the Settlement in Canaan.
2. **Subject:** History of Israel between Joshua and the Monarchy.
3. **Presupposes:** The Book of Joshua.
4. **Contents:**

I. Condition of Affairs after Joshua's Death. Chs. 1-13:6.

The Subjugation of Canaanite Clans—1:1-36. Demoralization in Israel: Unconquered Clans—2:1-3:6.

II. The Judges. Chs. 3:7-16:31.

Othniel—3:7-11. Ehud—3:12-30. Shamgar—3:31. Barak and Deborah—4:1-24. The Song of Deborah—5:1-31. Gideon—6:1-8:35. Abimelech's

Attempt at Monarchy—9:1-57. Tola—10:1-2. Jair—3-5. Apostasy and Repentance—10:6-18. Jephthah—11:1-40. Civil War—12:1-7. Ibzah—12:8-10. Elon—11-12. Abdon—13-15. Samson—13:1-16:31.

III. Lawlessness of the Period. Chs. 17-21.

A Case of Idolatry: Micah—17:1-13. Violence of the Danites—18:1-31. The Outrage at Gibeah—19:1-30. Decimation of Benjamin—20:1-48. Scheme for the Restoration of the Tribe—21:1-25.

RUTH, BOOK OF.

1. **Name:** Derived from the Heroine of the Story.
2. **Subject:** The Experience of a Moabite Ancestress of David (and of the Messiah).
3. **Supplement:** To the Book of Judges (especially chs. 17-21), illustrating the Happier Side of Life. Instructive on Social Conditions and Legal Practice.

4. Contents:

Famine in Judah: Removal of Elimelech to Moab; Death of Elimelech; Return of Naomi and Ruth to Judah—1:1-22. The Lowly Life of Ruth; Gleaning in the Fields of Boaz—2:1-23. Ruth's Request to Boaz to take the Kinsman's Part—3:1-18. Redemption of Elimelech's Inheritance by Boaz—4:1-12. Marriage of Ruth to Boaz; Posterity up to David—4:13-22.

SAMUEL, FIRST BOOK OF.

1. **Name:** Derived from the Prophetic Judge of Israel, who established the Kingdom. In Greek Version: First Book of Kingdoms.
2. **Subject:** The Last Judge and the First King of Israel.
3. **Embodies:** Experiences of Three Great Personalities—Samuel, Saul and David.
4. **Presupposes:** The Book of Judges.
5. **Contents:**

I. The Decline of the Judgeship as a Form of Government. Chs. 1-8.

The Birth of Samuel—Ch. 1:1-28. Hannah's Song of Thanksgiving—2:1-11. Corruption in Israel—12-36. Samuel's Prophetic Call—3:1-21. Defeat of Israel by the Philistines: Downfall of the House of Eli—4:1-22. The Ark in the Temple of Dagon: its Return—5:1-6:20. Samuel's Judgeship: Vic-

tory over Philistines—7:1-17. Demand of the People for a King: Protest and Consent of Samuel—8:1-22.

II. The Reign of Saul. Chs. 9-15.

Saul's Providential Guidance to Samuel—9:1-27. Saul's Designation as King—10:1-27. Saul's Championship of Israel against the Ammonites—11:1-14. Samuel's Farewell as Prophet-Judge—12:1-25. Beginnings of Saul's Reign—13:1-23. The Campaign of Michmash: Jonathan's Bravery and Peril—14:1-52. War with Amalek: Saul's Failure and Rejection—15:1-35.

III. Selection and Training of David. Chs. 16-27.

Samuel's Visit to Jesse: Anointing of David: Invitation to the Court—16:1-23. David's Feat of Slaying Goliath—17:1-58. Saul's Jealousy of David—18:1-30. David's Flight from Court—19:1-24. Jonathan's Friendship for David—20:1-42. David's Life as Exile and Fugitive—21:1-27:12. See DAVID.

IV. Last Campaign and Death of Saul. Chs. 28-31.

Saul's Consultation with Witch of En-dor—28:1-25. Philistine Encampment at Aphek: Their Distrust of David—29:1-11. David's Attack on Amalekites—30:1-31. Battle of Gilboa: Death of Saul and of his Son—31:1-13.

SAMUEL, SECOND BOOK OF.

1. **Name:** Probably given because it is a Continuation of I Samuel. In Greek Version: Second Book of Kingdoms.
2. **Subject:** The Reign of David.
3. **Presupposes:** I Samuel.

4. Contents:

I. David King over Judah. Chs. 1-4.

Announcement of Saul's Death—1:1-16. David's Lament over Saul—17-27. David's Assumption of Sovereignty at Hebron—2:1-7. Ishbosheth set over Israel; Civil War—2:8-3:1. Defection of Abner from Ishbosheth to David; Assassination of Ishbosheth—4:1-12.

II. David King over All Israel. Chs. 5-24.

- a. **Period of Prosperity.**—Chs. 5-12. Assumption of Rule; Capture of Zion; Conquest of Philistines—5:1-25. Removal of Ark to Jerusalem—6:1-23. Plan to build a Temple; Postponement; Prayer of Thanksgiving—7:1-29. Victories over Philistines and Edom—8:1-18. David's Kindness to Mephibosheth—9:1-13. Conquest of Ammon and Syria—10:1-19. Sin against Uriah: Marriage with Bathsheba; Birth of Solomon—11:1-12:31.
- b. **Period of Trials and Rebellions.**—Chs. 12-20. Ammon's Abuse of Tamar avenged by Absalom—13:1-39. Flight and Recall of Absalom—14:1-33. Conspiracy and Rebellion of Absalom—15:1-12. Flight of David; Deception of Tiba; Curse of Shimei—13-16:14. Civil War; Counsels—16:15-17:26. End of War; Absalom's Defeat and Death—17:27-18:33. Return of David to Jerusalem—18:1-43. Sheba's Rebellion—20:1-26.
- c. **David's Latter Days.**—Chs. 21-24. The Avenging of the Gibeonites; Heroism of Rizpah—21:1-11. Reëntombment of Saul and Jonathan—21:1-14. War with Philistines—15-22. David's Psalm of Praise—22:1-51. Last Song—23:1-7. David's Mighty Men—8-39. Census; Pestilence; Purchase of Araunah's Threshing-floor—24:1-25.

THE BOOK OF JŌSH-Ū-Ā

1: 1 JEHOVAH'S CHARGE TO JOSHUA. JOSHUA PREPARES TO CROSS THE JORDAN 1: 12

¹
a Deut. 34:7.
b Moses, Ex.
3:4.
c Servant, Ex.
21:2.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Nun, I Chr.
7:27.
f Minister, Acts
15:39.

²
g Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
h Land, Gen.
23:15.
i Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
j Israel, Deut.
4:1.

³
k Deut. 11:24.
l Foot, Gen.
18:4.

⁴
m Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
n Lebanon, Jer.
18:14.
o River, Is.
32:2.
p Euphrates,
Deut. 1:7.
q Hittites, Gen.
26:34.
r Sea, Ex.
14:21.
s Sun, Ps.
136:8.

⁵
t Deut. 7:24.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Life, Gen. 2:7.
w Faithfulness
of God, Gen.
1:1.

⁶
x Courage,
Num. 13:30.
y Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.
z See "Coven-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
a Fathers, Ex.
21:15.

1 Now it came to pass after the ^a death of ^b Mōśšēs the ^c servant of ^d Jē-hō'vāh, that Jē-hō'vāh spake unto * Jōsh'ū-ā the son of ^e Nun, Mōśšēs' ^f minister, saying, 2 Mōśšēs my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this ^g Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the ^h land which I do give to them, even to the children of ⁱ Īś'ra-ēl. 3 Every place that the sole of your ^j foot shall tread upon, to you have I given it, as I spake unto Mōśšēs. 4 From the ^k wilderness, and this ^l Lēb'ā-nōn, even unto the great river, the ^m river ⁿ Eū-phrā'tēs, all the land of the ^o Hīt'tites, and unto the great ^p sea toward the going down of the ^q sun, shall be your border. 5 ^r There shall not any ^s man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy ^t life; as I was with Mōśšēs, so I will be with thee; ^u I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. 6 Be strong and of good ^v courage; for thou shalt cause this people to ^w inherit the land ^x which I swear unto their ^y fathers to give them. 7 Only be strong and very cour-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 8. thereon—therein, R.

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 4. all the land of the Hittites—Omit, Sept. We. Budde. Di. (cf. Deut. 11:24).

ageous, to ^b observe to do according to all the ^c law, which Mōśšēs my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the ^d right hand or to the left, that thou mayest ^e have good success whithersoever thou goest. 8 This ^f book of the law shall not depart out of thy ^g mouth, but thou shalt meditate thereon ^h day and ⁱ night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: ^j for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success. 9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of good courage; ^k be not affrighted, neither be thou dismayed: ^l for Jē-hō'vāh thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 Then Jōsh'ū-ā commanded the officers of the people, saying, 11 Pass through the midst of the ^m camp, and command the people, saying, Prepare you ⁿ victuals; for within ^o three days ye are to pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which Jē-hō'vāh your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ^p And to the ^q Reū'bēn-ites, and to the Gād'ites, and to the ^r half-tribe of ^s Mā-nās'sēh,

⁷
b Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
c Law, Deut. 31:24.
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
1 Or, deal wisely.

⁸
e Book of the Law, Eccl. 12:12.
f Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
g Day, Lev. 25:8.
h Night, Ps. 19:2.
i Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

⁹
j Fear, Gen. 9:2.
k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹¹
l Encampment, Num. 31:10.
m Food, Gen. 9:3.
n Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

¹²
o Num. 32:20-22.
p See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
q Tribes, Num. 36:9.
r Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

* JOSHUA, "Deliverer."—Called also "Hoshea," son of Nun—Num. 13:8, 16; I Chr. 7:27.

Moses' Minister and Successor as a Military Leader.—Ex. 24:13; 32:17; 33:11; Deut. 31:14, 23; Josh. 1:1-3. Chosen by Moses to fight Amalek—Ex. 17:8-13. Spies out Canaan—Num. 13:16. Sends out Spies—Josh. 2:1. Addresses his Officers before passing over Jordan—Josh. 1:10. Crosses Jordan—Josh. Chap. 3. Erects Memorial Pillars at Jordan—Josh. Chap. 4. Re-enacts Circumcision—Josh. 5:2-9. Besieges and captures Jericho—Josh. 6:1-21. Condemns Achan for Appropriations—Josh. 7:19-26. Because of this Sin de-

feated at Ai—Josh. 7:2-5. Afterwards conquers Ai—Josh. Chap. 8. Kings of Nations combine against him—Josh. 9:1-2. They are slain—Josh. 10:1-27. Other Victories—Josh. Chap. 11. Commands Sun to stand still—Josh. 10:12-14. List of Kings overcome—Josh. Chap. 12. Gives Portions of Land to 12 Tribes—Josh. Chaps. 13-21. Gives Charge to Reubenites—Chap. 22. Sets up Tabernacle in Shiloh—Josh. 18:1. Exhorts People to Obedience—Josh. Chap. 23. Appoints Cities of Refuge—Josh. Chap. 20. Assigns 48 Cities to Levites—Josh. Chap. 21. Death and Burial—Josh. 24:29-30; Ju. 2:8-9.

- 12**
a Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
13
b Moses, Ex. 3:4.
c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
f Deut. 3:18-20.
g Rest, Heb. 4:4.
h Land, Gen. 23:15.
i Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
14
j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
k Children, Gen. 3:16.
l Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
m Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
n Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
o See "War," Josh. 22:12.
15
p Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenant," Gen. 17:2.
q Ch. 22:1-3.
r Sun, Ps. 136:8.
17
s Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
18
t Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6.
u Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
v Courage, Num. 13:30.
1
w Nun, I Chr. 7:27.
x Shittim, Joel 3:18.
y Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
z House, Deut. 24:10.
a Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
b Mt. 1:5; Heb. 11:31; Jas. 2:25.

spake ^a Jōsh'ū-ā, saying, 13 Remember the word which ^b Mō'šēš the ^c servant of ^d Jē-hō'vāh ^e commanded you, saying, ^f Jē-hō'vāh your God giveth you ^g rest, and will give you this ^h ⁱ land. 14 Your ^j wives, your ^k little ones, and your ^l cattle, shall abide in the land which Mō'šēš gave you beyond the ^m Jordan; but ye shall pass over before your ⁿ brethren ^o armed, all the mighty men of valor, and shall help them; 15 until Jē-hō'vāh have given your brethren rest, as *he hath given* you, and they also have possessed the land which Jē-hō'vāh your God giveth them: ^p ^q then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and possess it, which Mō'šēš the servant of Jē-hō'vāh gave you beyond the Jordan toward the ^r sunrising. 16 And they answered Jōsh'ū-ā, saying, All that thou hast commanded us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us we will go. 17 ^s According as we hearkened unto Mō'šēš in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only Jē-hō'vāh thy God be with thee, as he was with Mō'šēš. 18 Whosoever he be that shall ^t rebel against thy commandment, and shall not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, ^u he shall be put to death: only be strong and of good ^v courage.

2 And Jōsh'ū-ā the son of ^w Nūn sent out of ^x Shīt'tīm two men as ^y spies secretly, saying, Go, view the land, and ^z Jēr'ī-ehō. And they went, and came into the ^a house of a ^b harlot whose name was ^b Rā'hāb,

Var. Rend.—V. 14. armed—in battle array, Var. STEU.; see Ex. 13:18. V. 15. beyond the Jordan—beyond Jordan. Chap. 2.—V. 5. know—wot, R. V. 7. the Jordan—Jordan, R. V. 9. the fear of you—your terror, R.

and lay there. 2 And it was told the ^c king of Jēr'ī-ehō, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to-night of the children of ^d Īs'rā-ēl to search out the land. 3 And the king of Jēr'ī-ehō sent unto Rā'hāb, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, that are entered into thy house; for they are come to search out all the land. 4 And the ^e woman took the two men, and hid them; and she said, Yea, the men came unto me, but I knew not whence they were: 5 and it came to pass about the time of the shutting of the ^f gate, when it was ^g dark, that the men went out; whither the men went I know not: pursue after them quickly; for ye will overtake them. 6 ^h But she had brought them up to the roof, and hid them with the stalks of ⁱ flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof. 7 And the men pursued after them the way to the Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they that pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof; 9 and she said unto the men, ^j I know that Jē-hō'vāh hath given you the land, and that ^k the fear of you is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land ^l melt away before you. 10 ^m For we have heard how Jē-hō'vāh ⁿ dried up the ^o water of the ^p Red Sea before you, ^q when ye came out of ^r Ē'gypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the ^s Ām'ôr-ites, that were beyond the Jor-

- 2**
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
4
e Woman, Ruth 3:9.
5
f Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
g Darkness, Job 38:9.
6
h Jas. 2:25.
i See "Grain," Gen. 42:33.
9
j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
k Ex. 23:27; Deut. 2:25.
l Fear, Gen. 9:2.
10
m Num. 23:22.
n Ex. 14:21.
o Water, Ps. 95:5.
p Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.
q Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
r Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
s Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.

* SPIES.—Gen 42:9, 11, 14, 16, 30, 31, 34. Sent into Canaan by Moses—Num. 13:3, 21; 14:36. Sent to Jericho by Joshua—Josh. 2:1; 6:23. Sent by David—I Sam. 26:4. Sent by Absalom—II Sam. 15:10. Sent by Levites and Chief Priests—Lu. 20:20. Received—Heb. 11:31.

10
a Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
b Og, Josh. 12:4.
1 Heb. devoted.

11
c Heart, Acts 15:9.
d Spirit, Job 4:15.
e One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
g Earth, Gen. 2:1.

12
h Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
i Covenants made between Men, Gen. 17:2.
j Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
k Father, Ex. 21:15.
l House, Deut. 24:10.
m Token, Mk. 14:44.

13
n Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
o Mother, Deut. 5:16.
p Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
q Sister, Mt. 19:20.
r Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
s Life, Gen. 2:7.
t Death, Rom. 5:12.

14
u Spies, Josh. 2:1.
2 Heb. *instead of you to die*.
v Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

15
w Window, I Sam. 19:12.
x Wall, Jer. 51:58.

16
y Jas. 2:25.
z Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
a Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

18
b Colors, Job 3:5.

dan, unto ^aŠi'hōn and to ^bŌg, whom ye ¹utterly destroyed. 11 And as soon as we had heard it, our ^c hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more ^d spirit in any man, because of you: for Jê-hō'vāh your God, ^e he is God in ^f heaven above, and on ^g earth beneath. 12 Now therefore, I pray you, ^h swear unto me by Jê-hō'vāh, since I have dealt kindly with you, ⁱ that ye also will deal ^j kindly with my ^k father's ^l house, and give me a true ^m token; 13 and that ye will ⁿ save alive my father, and my ^o mother, and my ^p brethren, and my ^q sisters, and ^r all that they have, and will deliver our ^s lives from ^t death. 14 And the ^u men said unto her, Our life ² for yours, if ye utter not this our business; and it shall be, when Jê-hō'vāh giveth us the land, ^v that we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she let them down by a cord through the ^w window: for her house was upon the side of the ^x wall, and she dwelt upon the wall. 16 And she said unto them, ^y Get you to the ^z mountain, lest the pursuers light upon you; and hide yourselves there ^a three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way. 17 And the men said unto her, We will be guiltless of this thine oath which thou hast made us to swear. 18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of ^b scarlet * thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and thou shalt gather unto thee into the house thy father, and

Var. Rend.—V. 15. wall—town wall, r. Chap. 3.—Vs. 1, 11, 17. the Jordan—Jordan, r.

* **THREAD.**—Abram said, "I will not take a Thread that is thine"—Gen. 14:23. Scarlet Thread, bound upon his Hand—Gen. 38:28, 30. Bind this in the Window—Josh. 2:18.

Figurative.—Samson breaks them like a Thread—Ju. 16:12. Like a Thread of Scarlet—Song of Sol. 4:3.

thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's ^c household. 19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the ^d doors of thy house into the ^e street, his ^f blood shall be upon his head, and we shall be ^g guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his ^h blood shall be on our ⁱ head, if any ^j hand be upon him. 20 But if thou ^k utter this our business, then we shall be guiltless of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear. 21 And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not. 23 Then the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Jōsh'ū-ā the son of Nūn; and they told him all that had befallen them. 24 And they said unto Jōsh'ū-ā, Truly Jê-hō'vāh hath delivered into our hands all the land; and moreover all the inhabitants of the land do melt away before us.

3 And ^l Jōsh'ū-ā rose up early in the ^m morning; and they removed from ⁿ Šit'ā'tim, and came to the ^o Jordan, he and all the children of Īs'rā-ēl; and they lodged there ^p before they

c Household, Pr. 31:27.

19
d Doors, Ex. 12:22.
e Blood, Lev. 17:11.
f Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Murderer, Num. 35:16.
i Head, Pr. 20:29.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.

20
k See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.

1
l Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
m Morning, Ps. 65:8.
n Shittim, Joel 3:18.
o Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
p See "Journeys of Israel," Deut. 4:1.

† **STREET:** Old Testament.—Will abide in the Street all Night—Gen. 19:2. Publish not in Street of Ashkelon—II Sam. 1:20. Wisdom crieth aloud in—Pr. 1:20. Sluggard says, "Shall be slain in"—Pr. 22:13; 26:13. Now she is in the—Pr. 7:12.

New Testament.—Do not sound Trumpet in—Mt. 6:2. Pray standing in—Mt. 6:5. Found a Colt tied in—Mk. 11:4. If they receive you not go out into—Lu. 10:10. Thou hast taught in our—Lu. 13:26. Go out into Streets and compel them—Lu. 14:21. Go into Street called Straight—Acts 9:11. Angel leads Peter through Streets—Acts 12:10. Dead Bodies shall lie in—Rev. 11:8. Street of Gold in Heavenly City—Rev. 21:21. River in the Midst of—Rev. 22:2. See "Cities"—Gen. 4:17.

3

- a* Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
b Priests, Ex. 28:1.
c Levites, Num. 1:47.

4

- d* Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
e Measure, Ex. 36:9.

5

- f* Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
g Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

10

- h* Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
j Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
k Hivite, Gen. 10:17.
l Perizzite, Gen. 34:30.
m Gergashite, Deut. 7:1.
n Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.

passed over. 2 And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the midst of the camp; 3 and they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ^aark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh your God, and the ^bpriests the ^cLê'vîtes bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it. 4 Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand ^dcubits by ^emeasure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go; for ye have not passed this way heretofore. 5 And Jôsh'û-â said unto the people, ^fSanctify yourselves; for to-morrow Jê-hô'vâh will do ^gwonders among you. 6 And Jôsh'û-â spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto Jôsh'û-â, This day will I begin to magnify thee in the sight of all Îs'rá-ël, that they may know that, as I was with Mô'şêš, so I will be with thee. 8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the waters of the Jordan, ye shall stand still in the Jordan. 9 And Jôsh'û-â said unto the children of Îs'rá-ël, Come hither, and hear the words of Jê-hô'vâh your God. 10 And Jôsh'û-â said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is among you, and that he will ^hwithout fail drive out from before you the ⁱĒā'nāan-îte, and the ^jHî'tîte, and the ^kHî'vîte, and the ^lPēr'îz-zîte, and the ^mĠîr'gā-shîte, and the ⁿĀm'ôr-

îte, and the ^op Jêb'û-sîte. 11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of the Lord of all the earth passeth over before you into the Jordan. 12 ^aNow therefore take you twelve men out of the ^rtribes of Îs'rá-ël, for every tribe a man. 13 And it shall come to pass, when the ^ssoles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of Jê-hô'vâh, the ^tLord of all the earth, shall rest in the ^uwaters of the Jordan, that the waters of the Jordan shall be cut off, even the waters that come down from above; and they shall ^vstand in one heap.

14 And it came to pass, when the people removed from their ^wtents, to pass over the Jordan, the priests that bare the ark of the covenant being before the people; 15 and when they that bare the ark were come unto the ^xJordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brink of the water (for the ^yJordan overfloweth all its banks all the time of ^zharvest), 16 ^athat the waters which came down from above stood, and rose up in one heap, a great way ¹off, at ^bAdam, the ^ccity that is beside Zār'ê-thān; and those that went down toward the ^dsea of the ^eĀr'ā-bāh, even the Salt Sea, were wholly cut off; and the people passed over right against ^fJēr'î-ehō. 17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh stood firm on ^gdry ground in the midst of the Jordan; and all Îs'rá-ël passed over on dry ground, until all the ⁱnation were passed clean over the Jordan.

4 And it came to pass, ^hwhen all the nation were clean passed over the Jordan, that Jê-hô'vâh spake unto Jôsh'û-â, saying, 2 ⁱTake you

- o* Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
p See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:18.

12

- q* Ch. 4:2.
r Tribes, Num. 36:9.

13

- s* Feet, Gen. 18:4.
t Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Waters, Ps. 95:5.
v Ex. 15:8.

14

- w* Tents, Num. 24:5.

15

- x* Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
y See "River," Is. 32:2.
z Harvest, Jer. 5:24.

16

- a* Ps. 66:6; 74:15; 114:3, 5.
1 Another reading is, *off from*.
b Adam, a City, Gen. 5:1.
c City, Gen. 4:17.
d Sea, Ex. 14:21.
e Arabah, Josh. 18:18.
f Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

17

- g* Ex. 14:21, 22, 29.
h Dry Ground, Gen. 33:19.
i Nations, Gen. 10:32.

2

- j* Ch. 3:12.

3
a Stones, Ex.
34:1.
b V. 20.

twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man, 3 and command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of the Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve ^a stones, and carry them over with you, and lay them down in ^b the lodging-place, where ye shall lodge this night. 4 Then Jōsh'ū-ā called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Īś'rā-ēl, out of every tribe a man: 5 and Jōsh'ū-ā said unto them, Pass over before the ark of Jē-hō'vāh your God into the midst of the Jordan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Īś'rā-ēl; 6 that this may be a sign among you, that, ^c when your ^d children ask in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones? 7 then ye shall say unto them, Because the waters of the Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of Jē-hō'vāh; when it passed over the Jordan, the waters of the Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a ^e memorial unto the children of Īś'rā-ēl for ever.

8 And the children of Īś'rā-ēl did so as Jōsh'ū-ā commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of the Jordan, as Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Jōsh'ū-ā, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Īś'rā-ēl; and they carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there. 9 And Jōsh'ū-ā set up twelve stones in the midst of the Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests that bare the

Var. Rend.—V. 13. for war—So STEU.; for the host. V. 17. the Jordan—Jordan, R.

ark of the covenant stood; and they are there unto this day. 10 For the priests that bare the ark stood in the midst of the Jordan, until everything was finished that Jē-hō'vāh commanded Jōsh'ū-ā to speak unto the people, according to all that Mō'šēs commanded Jōsh'ū-ā: and the people hastened and passed over. 11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of Jē-hō'vāh passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people. 12 ^f And the children of ^g Reu'bēn, and the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of ^h Mā-nās-sēh, passed over ⁱ armed before the children of Īś'rā-ēl, as Mō'šēs spake unto them: 13 about forty thousand ready armed for war passed over before Jē-hō'vāh unto battle, to the plains of Jēr'ī-chō. 14 ^j On that day ^k Jē-hō'vāh magnified ^l Jōsh'ū-ā in the sight of all ^m Īś'rā-ēl; and they ⁿ feared him, as they feared ^o Mō'šēs, all the ^p days of his ^q life.

15 And Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Jōsh'ū-ā, saying, 16 Command the ^r priests that bear the ^s ark of the ^t testimony, that they come up out of the ^u Jordan. 17 Jōsh'ū-ā therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of the Jordan. 18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of Jē-hō'vāh were come up out of the midst of the Jordan, and the ^v soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the ^w dry ground, that the ^x waters of the Jordan returned unto their place, and went over all its banks, as aforetime.

19 And the people came up out of the Jordan on the tenth day of the first ^y month, and ^z encamped in ^a Gīl'gāl, on the east

12

^f Num. 32:17.
^g See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^h Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
ⁱ See "War," Josh. 22:12.

14

^j Ch. 3:7.
^k God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^m Israel, Deut. 4:1.
ⁿ Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^o Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^p Day, Lev. 25:8.
^q Life, Gen. 2:7

16

^r Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^s Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
^t See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^u Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

18

^v Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^w Dry Ground, Gen. 33:19.
^x Waters, Ps. 95:5.

19

^y Month, Gen. 7:11.
^z Encampment, Num. 31:10.
^a Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.

19
a Jericho, II Ki.
2:18.

20
b V. 8.
c Stones, Ex.
34:1.

23
d Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
e Ex. 14:21.
f Red Sea, Ex.
14:21.

24
g Nations, Gen.
10:32.
h Earth, Gen.
2:1.
i Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

1
j Kings, Deut.
17:15.
k Amorites,
I Chr. 1:13.
l Canaanites,
Gen. 13:7.
m Ch. 2:10, 11.
1 Another read-
ing is, *they*.
n Heart, Acts
15:9.
o Spirit, Job
4:15.

2
p See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
q See "Stone,"
Ex. 34:1.
r Circumcision,
Gen. 17:14.

3
2 Or, *Gibeath-
haaraloth*.

border of ^a Jër'î-chô. 20 ^b And those twelve ^c stones, which they took out of the Jordan, did Jôsh'û-â set up in Gîl'gâl. 21 And he spake unto the children of Îs'râ-êl, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean these stones? 22 then ye shall let your children know, saying, Îs'râ-êl came over this Jordan on dry land. 23 For Jê-hô-vâh your God ^a dried up the waters of the Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as Jê-hô-vâh your God did to the ⁱ Red Sea, which he dried up from before us, until we were passed over; 24 that all the ^g peoples of the ^h earth may know the hand of Jê-hô-vâh, that it is mighty; that ye may ⁱ fear Jê-hô-vâh your God for ever.

5 And it came to pass, ^k when all the ^j kings of the ^k Â'môr-îtes, that were beyond the Jordan westward, and all the kings of the ^l Că'năan-îtes, that were by the sea, ^m heard how that Jê-hô-vâh had dried up the waters of the Jordan from before the children of Îs'râ-êl, until ¹ we were passed over, that their ⁿ heart melted, neither was there ^o spirit in them any more, because of the children of Îs'râ-êl.

2 At that time Jê-hô-vâh said unto Jôsh'û-â, Make thee ^p knives of ^q flint, and ^r circumcise again the children of Îs'râ-êl the second time. 3 And Jôsh'û-â made him knives of flint, and circumcised the children of Îs'râ-êl at ² the hill of the foreskins. 4 And this is the cause why Jôsh'û-â did circum-

cise: ^s all the people that came forth out of Ê'gÿpt, that were ^t males, even all the ^u men of war, died in the ^v wilderness by the way, after ^w they came forth out of ^x Ê'gÿpt. 5 For all the people that came out were circumcised; but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Ê'gÿpt, they had not circumcised. 6 For the children of Îs'râ-êl walked ^y forty years in the wilderness, till all the nation, even the men of war that came forth out of Ê'gÿpt, were consumed, because they ^z hearkened not unto the voice of Jê-hô-vâh: ^a unto whom Jê-hô-vâh sware that he would not let them see the land which Jê-hô-vâh ^b csware unto their ^c fathers that he would give us, a ^d land ^e flowing with ^f milk and ^g honey. 7 And their ^h children, whom he raised up in their stead, them did Jôsh'û-â circumcise: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way. 8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the nation, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole. 9 And ⁱ Jê-hô-vâh said unto ^j Jôsh'û-â, This ^k day have I rolled away ^l the ^m reproach of Ê'gÿpt from off you. Wherefore the ⁿ name of that place was called ^o Gîl'gâl, unto this day.

10 And the children of ^p Îs'râ-êl encamped in Gîl'gâl; and they kept the ^q passover on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jër'î-chô. 11 And they did eat of the produce of the ^r land on the morrow after the passover, ^s unleavened cakes and ^t parched grain, in the selfsame day. 12 And the

4
s Deut. 2:14.
t Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
u See "War," Josh. 22:12.
v Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
w Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
x Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

6
y Deut. 2:7, 14.
z Hearken to the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
a Num. 14:20-35; 26:63-65.
b Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
c Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
d Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
e Land, Gen. 23:15.
f Ex. 3:8; 13:5; Josh. 5:6; Jer. 11:5.
g Milk, Ex. 23:19.
h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

7
i Children, Gen. 3:16.

9
j God, Gen. 1:1.
k Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
l Day, Lev. 25:8.
m Zeph. 2:8.
n Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
o Name, Acts 16:18.
3 That is, *Rolling*.

10
p Israel, Deut. 4:1.
q Passover, Ex. 12:3.
r Feasts, Num. 29:39.

11
s Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
t Bread, Gen. 3:19.
u Grain, Gen. 42:33.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 5.—Vs. 11, 12. produce—old corn, *x*.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 24. ye—they, *Ew. Kn. Dr. Kp. Di. (pts.)*. [*Ye* involves a grammatical solecism.] Chap. 5.—V. 1. we—they, *Heb. marg., Versions*.

12

- a Manna, Num. 11:6.
b Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

13

- c Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
d Gen. 18:1, 2; 32:24, 30; Num. 22:31.
e Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Sword, Ju. 7:20.
h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
i Enemy, Job 31:29.

14

- j Prince, Num. 2:7.
k Face, Is. 6:2.
l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
m Worship, Mt. 4:10.
n Servant, Ex. 21:2.

15

- o Ex. 3:5.
p Foot, Gen. 18:4.
q Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

1

- 1 Heb. *shut the gates and was shut in.*

3

- r City, Gen. 4:17.

^a măn'ná ceased on the morrow, after they had eaten of the produce of the land; neither had the children of Ȫś'rá-ēl măn'ná any more; but they did eat of the ^b fruit of the land of Ćă'nāan that year.

13 And it came to pass, when Jōsh'ū-ā was by Jēr'ī-chō, that he ^c lifted up his eyes and looked, and behold, there stood ^{d e f} a man over against him with his ^g sword drawn in his ^h hand: and Jōsh'ū-ā went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our ⁱ adversaries? 14 And he said, Nay; but *as* ^j prince of the host of Jē-hō'vāh am I now come. And Jōsh'ū-ā fell on his ^k face to the ^l earth, and did ^m worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his ⁿ servant? 15 And the prince of Jē-hō'vāh's host said unto Jōsh'ū-ā, ^o Put off thy ^p shoe from off thy ^q foot; for the place whereon thou standest is ^q holy. And Jōsh'ū-ā did so.

6 Now Jēr'ī-chō ¹ was straitly shut up because of the children of Ȫś'rá-ēl: none went out, and none came in. 2 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Jōsh'ū-ā, See, I have given into thy hand Jēr'ī-chō, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valor. 3 And ye shall compass the ^r city, all the men of war, going about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days. 4 And

Var. Rend.—V. 12. grain—corn, R. V. 14. prince—captain, R. Chap. 6.—Vs. 4, 6, 8, 13. trumpets—alarm-trumpets; ram's-horn trumpets, STEU. V. 5. ram's horn—alarm; ram's horn signal, STEU. Vs. 8, 20. the trumpets—with the trumpets, R.

^s seven ^t priests shall bear seven ^u trumpets of ^v rams' ^w horns before the ark: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow the trumpets. 5 And it shall be, that, when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the ^x wall of the city shall fall down ³ flat, and the people shall go up every man straight before him. 6 And Jōsh'ū-ā the son of ^y Nūn called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ^z ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of Jē-hō'vāh. 7 And ⁴ they said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let the armed men pass on before the ark of Jē-hō'vāh.

8 And it was so, that, when Jōsh'ū-ā had spoken unto the people, the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns before Jē-hō'vāh passed on, and blew the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of Jē-hō'vāh followed them. 9 And the ^a armed men went before the priests that blew the trumpets, and the rearward went ^b after the ark, *the priests* blowing the trumpets as they went. 10 And ^c Jōsh'ū-ā commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor let your ^d voice be heard, neither shall any word proceed out of your ^e mouth, until the ^f day I bid you shout; then shall ye

4

- s Seven, Gen. 2:2.
t Priests, Ex. 28:1.
u Trumpets, Num. 10:2.
2 Or, *jubilee trumpets.*
v See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
w Horn, Dan. 7:7.

5

- x Wall, Jer. 51:58.
3 Heb. *in its place.*

6

- y Nun, I Chr. 7:27.
z Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

7

- 4 Another reading is, *he.*

9

- a See "War," Josh. 22:12.
b Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

10

- c Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
d Voice, Gen. 27:22.
e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.

* SHOE or SANDAL.—Mt. 3:11; Mk. 6:9; Acts 12:8.

Early Use of.—Gen. 14:23.

Of Women.—Of Badger's Skin.—Ez. 16:10. Ornamented—Song of Sol. 7:1.

When worn.—Put in before beginning a Journey.—Ex. 12:11. Never.—In Mourning.—II Sam. 15:30; Is. 20:2; Ez. 24:17, 23. In Worship.—Ex. 3:5; Josh. 5:15.

Worn out by a Long Journey.—Josh. 9:5, 13.

Preserved.—Deut. 29:5.

Latchet.—Not to be broken.—Is. 5:27. Of whose Shoes, I am not Worthy to unloose.—Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:7; John 1:27.

Customs connected with.—Loosing from the Foot on refusing to marry a Brother's Widow.—Deut. 25:9, 10; Ruth 4:7, 8. Casting, a Mark of Conquest.—Ps. 60:8; 108:9.

The Apostles prohibited from taking for their Journey more than the Pair they had on.—Mt. 10:10; Mk. 6:9; Lu. 10:4.

Illustrative of.—Preparation of the Gospel.—Eph. 6:15. Beauty conferred on Saints.—Lu. 15:22. Having Blood on, of being engaged in War and Slaughter.—I Ki. 2:5. Of Something of Little Value.—Amos 2:6; 8:6.

11

- a City, Gen. 4:17.
b Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
c Encampment, Num. 31:10.

shout. 11 So he caused the ark of Jê-hô'vâh to compass the ^{a b} city, going about it once: and they came into the ^c camp, and lodged in the camp.

13

- d Seven, Gen. 2:2.
e See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
f Horn, Dan. 7:7.

12 And Jôsh'û-â rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of Jê-hô'vâh. 13 And the ^d seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of ^e rams' ^f horns before the ark of Jê-hô'vâh went on continually, and blew the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; and the rearward came after the ark of Jê-hô'vâh, the priests blowing the trumpets as they went. 14 And the second day ^g they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

14

- g See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early at the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times. 16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew the trumpets, Jôsh'û-â said unto the people, ^h Shout; for Jê-hô'vâh hath given you the city. 17 And the city shall be ⁱ devoted, even it and all that is therein, to Jê-hô'vâh: only ^j Râ'hâb the ^k harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent. 18 But as for you, only ^l keep yourselves from the devoted thing, lest when ye have devoted it, ye take of the devoted thing; ^m so would ye make the camp of Îs'â-râ-êl ^{n 1} accursed, and trouble it. 19 ^o But all the ^p silver, and ^q gold, and ^r vessels of ^s brass and ^t iron, are ^u holy unto

17

- i Devoted, Ez. 44:29.
j Rahab, Josh. 2:1.
k Harlot, Pr. 2:16.

17 And the city shall be ⁱ devoted, even it and all that is therein, to Jê-hô'vâh: only ^j Râ'hâb the ^k harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent. 18 But as for you, only ^l keep yourselves from the devoted thing, lest when ye have devoted it, ye take of the devoted thing; ^m so would ye make the camp of Îs'â-râ-êl ^{n 1} accursed, and trouble it. 19 ^o But all the ^p silver, and ^q gold, and ^r vessels of ^s brass and ^t iron, are ^u holy unto

18

- l See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
m Ch. 7:1.
n Curse, Gen. 4:11.
1 Heb. devoted.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 17, 18, 21. devoted—*Lit.* laid under a ban, *Var.* STEU.; see 7:2, 26. V. 18. But as for you, only—And ye, in any wise, R. accursed—to be devoted; for the ban, STEU.

19

- o Num. 31:11, 12, 21–23.
p Silver, Job 22:25.
q Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
r Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
s Brass, Josh. 22:8.
t Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
u Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

Jê-hô'vâh: they shall come into the ^v treasury of Jê-hô'vâh. 20 So the people shouted, and the ^w priests blew the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, that the people shouted with a great shout, and the ^w wall fell down ² flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city. 21 ^x And they ¹ utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both ^y man and ^z woman, both young and old, and ^a ox, and sheep, and ^b ass, with the edge of the ^c sword.

22 And Jôsh'û-â said unto the two men that had ^d spied out the land, ^e Go into the harlot's ^f house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, as ye ^{g h} sware unto her. 23 And the young men the spies went in, and ⁱ brought out Râ'hâb, and her ^j father, and her ^k mother, and her ^l brethren, and all that she had; all her ^{m 4} kindred also they brought out; and they set them without the camp of Îs'â-râ-êl. 24 ⁿ And they ^o burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein; only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the ^p house of Jê-hô'vâh. 25 ^q But Râ'hâb the harlot, and her father's ^r household, and all that she had, did ^s Jôsh'û-â save alive; and she dwelt in the midst of ^t Îs'â-râ-êl unto this day, because ^u she hid the ^v messengers, whom Jôsh'û-â sent to spy out Jêr'î-ehô. 26 And Jôsh'û-â charged them with an oath at that time, saying, ^{w x} Cursed be the man before ^y Jê-hô'vâh, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jêr'î-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 6.—V. 18. When ye have devoted it, ye—covet, and, *Sept.* Hollenberg, Kp. Dr. Di.; cf. ch. 7:21.

^v Treasury, Jer. 38:11.

20

^w Wall, Jer. 51:58.
² Heb. in its place.

21

^x Deut. 20:16.
^y Man, Gen. 2:7.
^z Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^a Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^b Asses, Num. 31:34.
^c Sword, Ju. 7:20.

22

^d Spies, Josh. 2:1.
^e Ch. 2:12–19.
^f House, Deut. 24:10.
^g See "Covenants of Men," Gen. 17:2.
^h Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

23

ⁱ Heb. 11:31.
^j Father, Ex. 21:15.
^k Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^l Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^m Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.
⁴ Heb. families.

24

ⁿ Deut. 20:16–18.
^o Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^p See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.

25

^q Heb. 11:31.
^r Household, Pr. 31:27.
^s Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^t Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^u Ch. 2:6.
^v Messengers, Mal. 2:7.

26

^w I Ki. 16:34.
^x Curses, Gen. 4:11.
^y God, Gen. 1:1.

26

- a* First-born, Ex. 13:1.
b Son, Gen. 21:19.
c Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

27

- d* Land, Gen. 23:15.
e Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

- f* Ch. 6:17-19.
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
i Zerah, Gen. 38:30.
j Tribe, Num. 36:9.
k See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
l Anger, Pr. 15:1.

2

- m* Gen. 12:8; Josh. 8:9-28; Ezra 2:28; Neh. 7:32; Is. 10:28.
n Josh. 18:12; I Sam. 13:5; 14:23; Hos. 4:15; 5:8; 10:5.
o Bethel, Ju. 20:18.

3

- p* See "War," Josh. 22:12.

4

- q* Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
r Or, the quarries.
s Heart, Acts 15:9.
t Fear, Gen. 9:2.

5

- u* Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
v Earth, Gen. 2:1.
w Face, Is. 6:2.
x Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
y Evening, Ps. 65:8.
z Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
a Lam. 2:10; Rev. 18:19.
b Dust, Is. 65:25.
c Head, Pr. 20:29.

6

- d* Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
f Face, Is. 6:2.
g Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
h Evening, Ps. 65:8.
i Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
j Lam. 2:10; Rev. 18:19.
k Dust, Is. 65:25.
l Head, Pr. 20:29.

ehō: with the loss of his ^a first-born shall he lay the foundation thereof, and with the loss of his youngest ^b son shall he set up the ^c gates of it. 27 So Jē-hō'vāh was with Jōsh'ū-ā; and his fame was in all the ^d e land.

7 ^f But the children of Īś'rá-ēl committed a ^g ^h trespass in the devoted thing; for Ā'ēhān, the son of Ēār'mī, the son of Zāb'dī, the son of ⁱ Zē'rāh, of the ^j tribe of ^k Jū'dāh, took of the devoted thing; and the ^l anger of Jē-hō'vāh was kindled against the children of Īś'rá-ēl.

2 And Jōsh'ū-ā sent men from Jēr'ī-chō to ^m Ā'ī, which is beside ⁿ Bēth-ā'vēn, on the east side of ^o Bēth'-ēl, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and spy out the land. And the men went up and spied out Ā'ī. 3 And they returned to Jōsh'ū-ā, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but ^p let about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ā'ī; make not all the people to toil thither; for they are but few. 4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and they fled before the men of Ā'ī. 5 And the men of Ā'ī smote of them about thirty and six men; and they chased them *from* before the ^q gate even unto ^r Shēb'ā-rīm, and smote them at the descent: and the ^s hearts of the people ^t melted, and became as water.

6 And Jōsh'ū-ā ^u rent his clothes, and fell to the ^v earth upon his ^w face before the ^x ark of Jē-hō'vāh until the ^y evening, he and the ^z elders of Īś'rá-ēl; and ^a they put ^b dust upon their ^c heads. 7 And Jōsh'ū-ā said,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 7.—V. 1, committed a trespass—*Or*, were unfaithful, *Var.* STEU.; *cf.* Lev. 6:2. V. 5, descent—going down, *R.* V. 7, the Jordan—Jordan, *R.*

^c Alas, O Lord Jē-hō'vāh, wherefore hast thou at all ^d brought this people over the ^e Jordan, to deliver us into the ^f hand of the ^g Ām'ōr-ītes, to cause us to ^h perish? would that we had been content and dwelt beyond the Jordan! 8 Oh, Lord, what shall I say, after that Īś'rá-ēl hath turned their backs before their ⁱ enemies! 9 ^j For the Ēā'nāan-ītes and all the inhabitants of the land will hear of it, and will compass us round, and cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do for thy great ^k name?

10 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Jōsh'ū-ā, Get thee up; wherefore art thou thus fallen upon thy face? 11 Īś'rá-ēl hath ^l sinned; yea, they have even transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: yea, they have even taken of the devoted thing, and have also ^m stolen, and dissembled also; and they have even put it among their own stuff. 12 ⁿ ^o Therefore the children of Īś'rá-ēl cannot stand before their enemies; they turn their backs before their enemies, because they are become ^p accursed: I will not be with you any more, except ye destroy the devoted thing from among you.

13 Up, ^q ^r sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow: for thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īś'rá-ēl, There is a devoted thing in the midst of thee, O Īś'rá-ēl; thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the devoted thing from among you. 14 In the ^s morning therefore ye shall be brought near by your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which ^t Jē-hō'vāh taketh shall come near by ^u families; and the family which Jē-hō'vāh

7

- c* Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
d Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
e Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.
g Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
h Death, Rom. 5:12.

8

- i* Enemy, Job 31:29.

9

- j* Ex. 23:12; Deut. 9:28.
k Name, Acts 16:18.

11

- l* Covenant broken, Gen. 17:2.
m Stealing, Lev. 19:11.

12

- n* Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
o Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p Curses, Gen. 4:11.

13

- q* Ch. 3:5.
r Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

14

- s* Morning, Ps. 65:8.
t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1
u Family, Eph. 5:22.

- 14
a Household,
Pr. 31:27.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 15
c See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
d Devoted, Ez.
44:29.
e Death Penalty
for Violation
of Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Covenant
broken, Gen.
17:2.
h Israel, Deut.
4:1.

- 16
i Joshua, Josh.
1:1.
j See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

- 17
k Family, Eph.
5:22.
l Zerah, Gen.
38:30.

- 18
m See v. 1.

- 19
n Son, Gen.
21:19.
o Glory, Ps.
7:5.
p Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
1 Or, give praise.

- 21
q Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
2 Heb. mantle of
Shinar.
r See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
s Mantle, Dan.
3:21.
t See "Money,"
Ex. 12:44.
u Silver, Job
22:25.
v Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
w Covetousness,
Deut. 5:21.
x Earth, Gen.
2:1.
y Tent, Num.
24:5.

- 22
z Messengers,
Mal. 2:7.

shall take shall come near by households; and the ^a household which Jê-hô^zvâh shall take shall come near ^b man by man. 15 And it shall be, that he that is taken with ^c the ^d devoted thing shall be ^e burnt with fire, he and all that he hath; because he hath ^f transgressed the ^g covenant of Jê-hô^zvâh, and because he hath wrought folly in ^h Îs^zrâ-êl.

16 So ⁱ Jôsh^zû-â rose up early in the morning, and brought Îs^zrâ-êl near by their tribes; and the tribe of ^j Jû^zdâh was taken: 17 and he brought near the ^k family of Jû^zdâh; and he took the family of the ^l Zê^zrâh-îtes: and he brought near the family of the Zê^zrâh-îtes man by man; and Zâb^z-dî was taken: 18 and he brought near his household man by man; and ^m Â^z-ehân, the son of Câr^z-mî, the son of Zâb^z-dî, the son of Zê^z-râh, of the tribe of Jû^z-dâh, was taken. 19 And Jôsh^zû-â said unto Â^z-ehân, My ⁿ son, give, I pray thee, ^o glory to Jê-hô^zvâh, the God of Îs^z-râ-êl, and ^p make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me. 20 And Â^z-ehân answered Jôsh^zû-â, and said, Of a truth I have sinned against Jê-hô^zvâh, the God of Îs^z-râ-êl, and thus and thus have I done: 21 when I saw among the spoil a goodly ^q Bâb^z-ÿ-lô^z-nish ^r mantle, and two hundred ^s shêk^z-êls of ^u silver, and a wedge of ^v gold of fifty shêk^z-êls weight, then I ^w coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the ^x earth in the midst of my ^y tent, and the silver under it.

22 So Jôsh^zû-â sent ^z messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in

his tent, and the silver under it. 23 And they took them from the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Jôsh^zû-â, and unto all the children of Îs^z-râ-êl; and they laid them down before Jê-hô^zvâh. 24 And Jôsh^zû-â, and all Îs^z-râ-êl with him, took Â^z-ehân the son of Zê^z-râh, and the silver, and the mantle, and the wedge of gold, and his ^a sons, and his ^b daughters, and his ^c oxen, and his ^d asses, and his ^e sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them up unto the ^f valley of ^g Â^z-ehôr. 25 And Jôsh^zû-â said, Why hast thou ^h troubled us? Jê-hô^zvâh shall trouble thee this day. And all Îs^z-râ-êl ⁱ stoned him with stones; and they burned them with ^j fire, and stoned them with stones. 26 And they raised over him a great heap of stones, unto this day; and Jê-hô^zvâh turned from the fierceness of his ^k anger. Wherefore the ^l name of that place was called, The valley of ^m Â^z-ehôr, unto this day.

8 And Jê-hô^zvâh said unto Jôsh^zû-â, ⁿ Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of ^o war with thee, and arise, go up to ^p Â^z-î; see, ^q I have given into thy ^r hand the ^s king of Â^z-î, and his people, and his ^t city, and his ^u land; 2 and thou shalt do to Â^z-î and her king as thou didst unto ^v Jêr^z-î-ehô and her king: ^w only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: set thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 So Jôsh^zû-â arose, and all the people of ^x war, to go up to Â^z-î: and Jôsh^zû-â chose out thirty thousand men, the mighty

- 24
a Children suffer
for Sins of
Parents, Gen.
3:6.
b Daughters,
Ju. 11:34.
c Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
d Asses, Num.
31:34.
e Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
f Valley, Josh.
8:13.
g Is. 65:10; Hos.
2:15.

- 25
h Ch. 6:18.
i Stoning, Ex.
34:1.
j Fire, Lev.
10:2.

- 26
k Anger, Pr.
15:1.
l Name, Acts
16:18.
3 That is, Trou-
bling.

- 1
m Ch. 1:9; 10:8.
n Fear, Gen.
9:2.
o War, Josh.
22:12.
p Ai, Josh. 7:2.
q Ch. 6:2.
r Hand, Gen.
16:12.
s King, Deut.
17:15.
t City, Gen.
4:17.
u Land, Gen.
23:15.

- 2
v Jericho, II Ki.
2:18.
w V. 27; Deut.
20:14.

- 3
x War, Josh.
22:12.

Var. Rend.—V. 21. Babylonish—Lût. of Shinar (Gen. 1:12).

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 17. family—families, MSS. Kn. Di.; similarly Sept. Pesh. Vulg. (pts.). man by man—house by house, MSS. Pesh. Vulg. Kn. Di.

- 3
a Night, Ps.
19:2.
- 4
b City, Gen.
4:17.

- 7
c Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
d Hand, Gen.
16:12.

- 8
c Cities de-
stroyed by
Fire, Lev.
10:2.
f V. 2; Deut.
20:16-18.

- 9
g Bethel, Ju.
20:18.

men of valor, and sent them forth by ^a night. 4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie in ambush against the ^b city, behind the city; go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready: 5 and I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city. And it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that we will flee before them; 6 and they will come out after us, till we have drawn them away from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: so we will flee up from the ambush, and take possession of the city: for ^c Jê-hô-vâh your God will deliver it into your ^d hand. 8 And it shall be, when ye have seized upon the ^e city, that ye shall set the city on fire; according to the word of ^f Jê-hô-vâh shall ye do: see, I have commanded you. 9 And Jôsh'û-â sent them forth; and they went to the ambushment, and abode between ^g Bêth'-êl and Ā'î, on the west side of Ā'î: but Jôsh'û-â lodged that night among the people.

10 And Jôsh'û-â arose up early in the morning, and mustered the people, and went up,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 8.—V. 11. encamped—pitched, R. Ai—Insert, with the ravine. V. 13. valley—vale, R. V. 14. time—place. knew—wist, R.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 9. people—in the midst of the valley, *Ew. Di.* (one letter added: cf. v. 13).

he and the ^h elders of ⁱ Īš'-râ-êl, before the people to Ā'î. 11 And all the people, *even the men of war* that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and ^j encamped on the north side of Ā'î: now there was a ^k valley between him and Ā'î. 12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them in ambush between Bêth'-êl and Ā'î, on the west side of ^l the city. 13 ² So they set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and their liers-in-wait that were on the west of the city; and Jôsh'û-â ³ went that night into the midst of the * valley. 14 And it came to pass, when the ^l king of Ā'î saw it, that they hastened and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Īš'-râ-êl to battle, he and all his people, ⁴ at the time appointed, before the ^m Ār'-â-bâh; but he knew not that there was an ambush against him behind the city. 15 And Jôsh'û-â and all Īš'-râ-êl made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the ⁿ wilderness. 16 And all the people that were in the city were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Jôsh'û-â, and were drawn away from the city. 17 And there was not a man left in Ā'î or Bêth'-êl, that went not out after Īš'-râ-êl:

- 10
h Elders of Is-
rael, Ezra 5:5.
i Israel, Deut.
4:1.

- 11
j Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
k Valley, Josh.
8:13.

- 12
1 Another read-
ing is, Ai.

- 13
2 Or, *So the peo-
ple set all, &c.*
3 Some MSS.
read, *lodged
that night in.*

- 14
l King, Deut.
17:15.
4 Or, *to the place
appointed.*
m Arabah, Josh.
18:18.

- 15
n Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.

* **VALLEY**, *Tract of Land between Mountains.*—I Sam. 17:3. Called Vales and Dales.

Mentioned in Scripture.—Vale of Siddim—Gen. 14:3, 8. Shaveh, or King's Vale—Gen. 14:17; II Sam. 18:18. Gerar—Gen. 26:17. Eshcol—Num. 32:9; Deut. 1:24. Zared—Num. 21:12. Moab—Deut. 34:6. Jericho—Deut. 34:3. Achor—Josh. 7:24; Is. 65:10; Hos. 2:15. Aijalon—Josh. 10:12. Hinnom or Tophet—Josh. 18:16; II Ki. 23:10; II Chr. 28:3; Jer. 7:32. Iphtahel—Josh. 19:14, 27. Lebanon—Josh. 11:17. Rephaim or Giant's—Josh. 15:8; 18:6; II Sam. 5:18; Is. 17:5. Bochim—Ju. 2:5. Sorek—Ju. 16:4. Zeboim—I Sam. 13:18. Vale of Elah—I Sam. 17:2; 21:9. Gad—I Sam. 24:5. Salt—II Sam. 8:13. Zephathah—II Chr. 14:10. Megiddo—II Chr. 35:22; Zech. 12:11. Beraab—II Chr. 20:26. Succoth—Ps. 60:6. Gibeon—Is. 28:21. Hamon-gog—Ez. 39:11. Jezreel—Hos. 1:5. Shittim—Joel 3:18. Of Vision—Is. 22:1. Of

the Shadow of Death.—Ps. 23:4. Rough Valley—Deut. 21:4; Job 30:6; Is. 57:5.

Fat Valley (When it is fruitful).—I Sam. 6:13; Ps. 65:13; Is. 28:1, 4.

Abounds with Springs and Fountains.—Deut. 8:7; 11:11; Ps. 104:10; Is. 41:18.

Trees of Valley.—I Ki. 10:27.

A Lily of the Valley.—Song of Sol. 2:1. Ravens of—Pr. 30:17. Doves of—Ez. 7:16.

To be filled with Hostile Chariots.—Is. 22:7.

Miracles connected with.—Moon made to stand still over Aijalon—Josh. 10:12. Ditches filled with Water—II Ki. 3:16, 17. Water made to appear to Moabites like Blood—II Ki. 3:22, 23.

Inhabitants of.—Jer. 21:13.

Illustrative of.—The Tents of Israel—Num. 24:6. Affliction and Death—Ps. 23:4. Removing Obstructions to the Gospel—Is. 40:4; Lu. 3:5. Church of Christ—Song of Sol. 6:11.

18

a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
c V. 26; Ex. 14:16; 17:9-13.
d Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
f Ai, Josh. 7:2.
g City, Gen. 4:17.

19

h Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.
i Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
1 Heb. hands.
k Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

21

l Israel, Deut. 4:1.

23

m Captivity, Num. 24:22.

24

n Sword, Ju. 7:20.

25

o Deut. 20:16-18.

and they left the city open, and pursued after *Īś-rā-ēl*.

18 And ^a *Jē-hō-vāh* said unto ^b *Jōsh-ū-ā*, ^c "Stretch out the ^d javelin that is in thy ^e hand toward ^f *Ā-ī*; for I will give it into thy hand. And *Jōsh-ū-ā* stretched out the javelin that was in his hand toward the ^g city. 19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand, and entered into the city, and took it; and they hastened and ^h set the city on fire. 20 And when the men of *Ā-ī* looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the ⁱ smoke of the city ascended up to ^j heaven, and they had no ¹ power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the ^k wilderness turned back upon the pursuers. 21 And when *Jōsh-ū-ā* and all ^l *Īś-rā-ēl* saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of *Ā-ī*. 22 And the others came forth out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of *Īś-rā-ēl*, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they let none of them remain or escape. 23 And the king of *Ā-ī* they ^m took alive, and brought him to *Jōsh-ū-ā*.

24 And it came to pass, when *Īś-rā-ēl* had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of *Ā-ī* in the field, in the wilderness wherein they pursued them, and they were all fallen by the edge of the ⁿ sword, until they were consumed, that all *Īś-rā-ēl* returned unto *Ā-ī*, and smote it with the edge of the sword. 25 ^o And all that fell that day, both

Var. Rend.—V. 26. utterly destroyed—Heb. devoted. V. 33. of the ark—the ark, R. of Israel—Insert, first of all, R.

of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of *Ā-ī*. 26 For *Jōsh-ū-ā* drew not back his hand, wherewith ^p he stretched out the javelin, until he had ² utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of *Ā-ī*. 27 ^q Only the ^r cattle and the spoil of that city *Īś-rā-ēl* took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of *Jē-hō-vāh* which he commanded *Jōsh-ū-ā*. 28 So *Jōsh-ū-ā* burnt *Ā-ī*, and made it a ³ heap for ever, even a desolation, unto this day. 29 ^s And the ^t king of *Ā-ī* he ^u hanged on a ^v tree until the ^w eventide: and at the going down of the ^x sun *Jōsh-ū-ā* commanded, and they took his ^y body down from the tree, and cast it at the entrance of the ^z gate of the city, and raised thereon a great heap of ^a stones, unto this day.

30 Then *Jōsh-ū-ā* built an ^b altar unto *Jē-hō-vāh*, the God of *Īś-rā-ēl*, in ^c mount *Ē-bāl*, 31 as ^d *Mō-sēs* the ^e servant of *Jē-hō-vāh* commanded the children of *Īś-rā-ēl*, as it is written in the ^f book of the ^g law of *Mō-sēs*, an altar of ^h unhewn stones, upon which no ⁱ man had lifted up any ^j iron: and they offered thereon ^k burnt-offerings unto *Jē-hō-vāh*, and ^l sacrificed peace-offerings. 32 And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of *Mō-sēs*, ⁵ which he wrote, in the presence of the children of *Īś-rā-ēl*. 33 And all *Īś-rā-ēl*, and their ^m elders and officers, and their ⁿ judges, stood on this side of the ^o ark and on that side before the ^p priests the ^q *Lē-vites*, that bare the ark of the covenant of *Jē-hō-vāh*, as well the ^r sojourner as the home-born; ^s half of them in front of ^t mount *Ĝēr-ā-zim*, and half of them in front of mount

26

p Ex. 17:11, 12.
2 Heb. devoted

27

q See v. 2.
r Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

28

3 Or, mound, Heb. tel.

29

s Deut. 21:22, 23.
t King, Deut. 17:15.
u Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
v Tree, Mt. 7:17.
w Evening, Ps. 65:8.
x Sun, Ps. 136:8.
y Body, Num. 25:8.
z Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
a Stones, Ex. 34:1.

30

b Altar, Gen. 22:9.
c See "Moun-tain," Ex. 3:12.

31

d Moses, Ex. 3:4.
e Servant, Ex. 21:2.
f Book, Eccl. 12:12.
g Law, Deut. 31:24.
h Heb. whole.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
k See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
l Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
m Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

32

5 Or, which he wrote in, &c.

33

m Elders of Is-rael, Ezra 5:5.
n Judges, Ex. 18:22.
o Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
p Priests, Ex. 28:1.
q Levites, Num. 1:47.
r Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
s See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
t See "Moun-tain," Ex. 3:12.

33
1 Or, *commanded that they should bless the people of Israel first of all.*
a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

34
b Curse, Gen. 4:11.

35
c The Law read, Gen. 31:24.

d Women, Ruth 3:9.

e Children, Gen. 3:16.

2 Heb. *walked.*

f Ch. 3:10; Num. 13:29.

g Kings, Deut. 17:15.

h Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

i Hills, Ps. 2:6.

j Sea, Ex. 14:21.

k Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.

l Hittite, Gen. 26:34.

m Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.

n Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.

o Perizzite, Gen. 34:30.

p Hivite, Gen. 10:17.

q Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.

r See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:18.

s War, Josh. 22:12.

t Joshua, Josh. 1:1.

u Israel, Deut. 4:1.

3
v Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.

w Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

x Ai, Josh. 7:2.

4
y Deception, Gen. 37:31.

3 Acc. to Sept., Vulg., and Syr., *took provisions.*

z Asses, Num. 31:34.

a Wine-skins, Lev. 10:9.

5
b Shoes, Josh. 5:15.

c Feet, Gen. 18:4.

d See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

e Bread, Gen. 3:19.

f Food, Gen. 9:3.

6
g Encampment, Num. 31:10.

h Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.

i Covenants of Men, Gen. 17:2.

Ē'bal; as Mō'sšes the servant of Jê-hō'vāh had ¹commanded at the first, that they should ^abless the people of Īś'rā-ēl. **34** And afterward he read all the words of the law, the blessing and the ^bcurse, according to all that is written in the book of the law. **35** There was not a word of all that Mō'sšes commanded, which Jōsh'ū-ā ^cread not before all the assembly of Īś'rā-ēl, and the ^dwomen, and the ^elittle ones, and the sojourners that ²were among them.

9 And it came to pass, when ¹all the ^gkings that were beyond the ^hJordan, in the ⁱhill-country, and in the low-land, and on all the shore of the great ^jsea in front of ^kLēb'ā-nōn, the ^lHit'tite, and the ^mĀm'ōr-ite, the ⁿCā'nāan-ite, the ^oPēr'iz-zite, the ^pHiv-ite, and the ^qJēb'ū-site, heard thereof; **2** that they gathered themselves together, to ^sfight with ^tJōsh'ū-ā and with ^uĪś'rā-ēl, with one accord.

3 But when the inhabitants of ^vGib'ā-ōn heard what Jōsh'ū-ā had done unto ^wJēr'ī-chō and to ^xĀ'ī, **4** they also did work ^ywilily, and went and ³made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their ^zasses, and ^a* wine-skins, old and rent and bound up, **5** and old and patched ^bshoes upon their ^cfeet, and old ^dgarments upon them; and all the ^ebread of their ^fprovision was dry and was become mouldy. **6** And they went to Jōsh'ū-ā unto the ^gcamp at ^hGil'gāl, and said unto him, and to the men of Īś'rā-ēl, We are come from a far country: now therefore make ye a ⁱcovenant

Var. Rend.—V. 35. sojourners that were among—strangers that were conversant among, R. **Chap. 9.**—V. 5. old and patched shoes—old shoes and clouted, R. V. 13. are—be, R.

with us. **7** And the men of Īś'rā-ēl said unto the Hit'vites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and how shall we make a covenant with you? **8** And they said unto Jōsh'ū-ā, We are thy ⁱservants. And Jōsh'ū-ā said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye? **9** And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come because of the ^kname of Jê-hō'vāh thy God: for we have heard the fame of him, and ^lall that he did in ^mĒ'g'gypt, **10** and all that he did to the two kings of the Ām'ōr-ites, that were beyond the Jordan, to ⁿSī'hōn king of ^oHēsh'bōn, and to ^pŌg king of ^qBā'shān, who was at ^rĀsh'tā-rōth. **11** And our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take provision in your ^shand for the ^tjourney, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: and now make ye a covenant with us. **12** ^uThis our bread we took hot for our provision out of our ^vhouses on the ^wday we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and is become mouldy: **13** and these wine-skins, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they are rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey. **14** ^xAnd the men took of their provision, and asked not counsel at the ^ymouth of ^zJê-hō'vāh. **15** ^aAnd Jōsh'ū-ā made ^bpeace with them, and made a covenant

Var. Read.—**Chap. 9.**—V. 4. made as if they had been ambassadors—gat them provision, a few MSS. *Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg. Ge. Kn. Di. (l); cf. 5:12.*

* **BOTTLES:** For holding Water.—Gen. 21:14, 15, 19. For Milk—Ju. 4:19. For Wine—I Sam. 1:24; 10:3; 16:20; 25:18; II Sam. 16:1; Jer. 13:12. Earthen—Jer. 19:1. Skin—Josh. 9:4. Wine-skins—Lev. 8:17. Old and New—Mt. 9:17; Mk. 2:22; Lu. 5:37, 38. Broken—Jer. 19:10; 48:12.

Figurative.—Like Wine-skin—Ps. 119:83. Like New Wine-skins—Job 32:19. Of Heaven—Job 38:37. Of Tears—Ps. 56:8.

8
j Servants, Ex. 21:2.

9
k Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
l V. 24; ch. 2:9.
m See "Egypt," Gen. 12:10.

10
n Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
o Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
p Og, Josh. 12:4.
q Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
r Ashtaroth, Ju. 2:13.

11
s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
t Journey, Jonah 3:4.

12
u Lying, Lev. 19:11.
v House, Deut. 24:10.
w Day, Lev. 25:8.

14
x Num. 27:21.
y Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
z Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

15
a Ex. 23:32.
b Peace, Pr. 17:1.

15
a Princes, Num. 2:7.
b Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.

16
c Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
d Neighbors, Rom. 13:10.

17
e Cities, Gen. 4:17.
f Beeroth, Deut. 10:6.
g Kiriath-jeanim, II Chr. 1:4.

18
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.
i See v. 15.

19
j God, Gen. 1:1.

20
k Anger, Pr. 17:1.
l Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Gen. 17:2.
m Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

21
n Life, Gen. 2:7.
o Servants, Ex. 21:2.
p Labor, Ex. 23:12.
q Wood, Ex. 31:5.
r Water, Ps. 95:5.

22
s Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
t Deception, I Gen. 37:31.

23
u Curses, Gen. 4:11.
1 Heb. *shall not be cut off from you*.

with them, to let them live: and the ^aprinces of the congregation ^bswore unto them.

16 And it came to pass at the end of ^cthree days after they had made a covenant with them, that they heard that they were their ^dneighbors, and that they dwelt among them. 17 And the children of Īś-rā-ēl journeyed, and came unto their ^ecities on the third day. Now their cities were Ġib-ē-ōn, and Ċhē-phī-rāh, and ^fBē-ē-rōth, and ^gKīr-ā-āth-jē-ā-rīm. 18 And the children of ^hĪś-rā-ēl smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by Jē-hō-vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl. And all the congregation murmured ⁱagainst the princes. 19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by ^jJē-hō-vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl: now therefore we may not touch them. 20 This we will do to them, and let them live; lest ^kwrath be upon us, because of the ^moath which we swore unto them. 21 And the princes said unto them, Let them ⁿlive: so ^othey became ^phewers of ^qwood and drawers of ^rwater unto all the congregation, as the princes had spoken unto them.

22 And ^sJōsh-ū-ā called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye ^tbeguiled us, saying, We are very far from you; when ye dwell among us? 23 Now therefore ^uye are cursed, and there ¹shall never fail to be of you bondmen, both hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God. 24 And they answered Jōsh-ū-ā, and said, Because it was cer-

tainly told thy servants, how that Jē-hō-vāh thy God commanded his servant ^vMō-šēs to give you all the ^wland, and ^yto destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you; therefore we were ^zsore afraid for our lives because of you, and have done this thing. 25 And now, behold, we are in thy ^ahand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. 26 And so did he unto them, and ^bdelivered them out of the hand of the children of Īś-rā-ēl, that they slew them not. 27 And Jōsh-ū-ā made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the ^caltar of Jē-hō-vāh, unto this day, in the ^dplace which he should choose.

10 Now it came to pass, when ^eĀ-dōn-ī-zē-dēk ^fking of ^gJē-ru-śā-lēm heard how Jōsh-ū-ā had taken ^hĀ-ī, and had ²utterly destroyed it (as he had done to ⁱJēr-ī-ehō and her king, so he had done to Ā-ī and her king), and how the inhabitants of ^jĠib-ē-ōn had made peace with Īś-rā-ēl, and were among them; 2 that they feared greatly, because Ġib-ē-ōn was a great ^kcity, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than Ā-ī, and all the men thereof were mighty. 3 Wherefore Ā-dōn-ī-zē-dēk king of Jē-ru-śā-lēm sent unto Hō-hām king of ^lHē-brōn, and unto Pī-rām king of Jār-mūth, and unto ^mJā-phī-ā king of ⁿLā-ehīsh, and unto ^oDē-bīr king of Ēg-lōn, saying, 4 Come up unto me, and help me, and let us smite Ġib-ē-ōn; for it hath made peace with Jōsh-ū-ā and with the children of Īś-rā-ēl. 5 ^pTherefore the five kings of the ^qĀm-ōr-ites, the king of Jē-ru-śā-lēm, the king of

24
v Moses, Ex. 3:4.
w Land, Gen. 23:15.
x Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
y Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
z Fear, Gen. 9:2.

25
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.

26
b Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

27
c Altar, Gen. 22:9.
d Deut. 12:5.

1
e Deut. 21:23.
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
h Ai, Josh. 7:2.
2 Heb. *devoted*.
i Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
j Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.

2
k Royal City, Gen. 4:17.

3
l Hebron, Num. 13:22.
m Josh. 19:12; II Sam. 5:15.
n Lachish, II Chr. 11:9.
o Josh. 13:26; 15:7, 49; Ju. 1:11.

5
p Num. 13:29.
q Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 15, 18, 19, 21. *princes*—chiefs. V. 21. and—so. V. 23. Now—So STEU. fail to be of you bondmen—So STEU.; fail you bondmen.

- ⁵ War, Josh. 22:12.
- ⁶ Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
Hills, Ps. 2:6.
- ⁸ God, Gen. 1:1.
Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
Ch. 1:5, 9.
Fear, Gen. 9:2.
Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
Hand, Gen. 16:12.
- ⁹ Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.
Night, Ps. 19:2.
- ¹⁰ Deut. 7:23.
Israel, Deut. 4:1.
Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
Beth-horon, II Chr. 8:5.
Azekah, II Chr. 11:9.
- ¹¹ Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
Stones, Ex. 34:1.
Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
Death, Rom. 5:12.
Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
Sword, Ju. 7:20.

Hē-brōn, the king of Jār-mūth, the king of Lā-ehish, the king of Ēg-lōn, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped against Ġib-ē-ōn, and made ^a war against it.

6 And the men of Ġib-ē-ōn sent unto Jōsh-ū-ā to the camp to Ġil-gāl, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and ^b save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Ām-ōr-ites that dwell in the ^c hill-country are gathered together against us. 7 So Jōsh-ū-ā went up from Ġil-gāl, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valor. 8 And ^d Jē-hō-vāh said unto ^e Jōsh-ū-ā, ^f Fear them not: for ^h I have delivered them into thy ⁱ hands; there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Jōsh-ū-ā therefore came upon them suddenly; ^j for he went up from ^k Ġil-gāl all the ^l night. 10 ^m And Jē-hō-vāh discomfited them before ⁿ Īś-rā-ēl, and he slew them with a great slaughter at ^o Ġib-ē-ōn, and chased them by the way of the ascent of ^p Bēth-hō-rōn, and smote them to ^q Ā-zēl-kāh, and unto Māk-kē-dāh. 11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Īś-rā-ēl, while they were at the descent of Bēth-hō-rōn, that ^r Jē-hō-vāh cast down great ^s stones from ^t heaven upon them unto Ā-zēl-kāh, and they ^u died: they were more who died with the ^v hail-stones than they whom the children of Īś-rā-ēl slew with the ^w sword.

12 Then spake Jōsh-ū-ā to

Var. Rend.—Chap. 10.—V. 9. for he went up—going; who had marched up, STEU. V. 11. descent—going down, R. V. 13. of Jashur—i.e. of the Upright (perhaps a collection of odes describing the valiant deeds of Israelites: see II Sam. 1:18); the Upright, STEU. V. 20. fortified—fenced, R.

Jē-hō-vāh in the ^x day when Jē-hō-vāh delivered up the ^y Ām-ōr-ites before the children of Īś-rā-ēl; and he said in the sight of Īś-rā-ēl,

^z Sun, ¹ stand thou still upon Ġib-ē-ōn;

And thou, ² Moon, in the ^a valley of ^b Āi-jā-lōn.

13 ^c And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed,

Until the ^d nation had ^e avenged themselves of their ^f enemies.

Is not this written in the ^g book of ^h Jā-sār? And the sun stayed in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day. 14 And there was

no day like that before it or after it, that Jē-hō-vāh hearkened unto the ⁱ voice of a man: for ^j Jē-hō-vāh fought for Īś-rā-ēl.

15 And Jōsh-ū-ā returned, and all Īś-rā-ēl with him, unto the ^k camp to Ġil-gāl.

16 And these five kings fled, and hid themselves in the ^l cave at Māk-kē-dāh. 17 And it was told Jōsh-ū-ā, saying, The five kings are found, hidden in the cave at Māk-kē-dāh. 18 And Jōsh-ū-ā said, Roll great stones unto the ^m mouth of the cave, and set men by it to keep them:

19 but stay not ye; pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their ⁿ cities: for Jē-hō-vāh your God hath delivered them into your hand. 20 And it came to pass, when Jōsh-ū-ā and the children of Īś-rā-ēl had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, ^o till they were consumed, and the remnant which remained of them had entered into the fortified cities, 21 that

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 11. Beth-horon—Horonaim, Sept.; i.e. the double (Upper and Lower) Horon.

- ¹² Day, Lev. 25:8.
^x Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
^y Sun, Ps. 136:8.
^z Moon, Ps. 136:9.
^a Valley, Josh. 8:13.
^b Ju. 1:35; I Sam. 14:31; I Chr. 6:69; II Chr. 28:18.

- ¹³ Hab. 3:11.
^d Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^e Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
^f Enemies, Job 31:29.
^g Book, Eccl. 12:12.
^h Is. 38:8.
² Or, *The Upright*.

- ¹⁴ Voice, Gen. 27:22.
ⁱ V. 42; Ex. 14:14; Deut. 1:30.

- ¹⁵ Encampment, Num. 31:10.

- ¹⁶ Cave, John 11:38.

- ¹⁸ Mouth of a Cave, Gen. 8:11.

- ¹⁹ Cities, Gen. 4:17.

- ²⁰ Deut. 20:16.

21

- ¹ Heb. *whetted*.
^a Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

all the people returned to the camp to Jōsh'ū-ā at Māk-kē'dāh in peace: none ¹ moved his ^a tongue against any of the children of Īs'rā-ēl.

22 Then said Jōsh'ū-ā, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring forth those five kings unto me out of the cave. 23 And they did so, and ^b brought forth those five ^c kings unto him out of the cave, the king of ^a Jē-ru'sā-lēm, the king of ^e Hē'brōn, the king of Jār'mūth, the king of ¹ Lā'ehīsh, the king of Ēg'lōn. 24 And it came to pass, when they brought forth those kings unto Jōsh'ū-ā, that Jōsh'ū-ā called for all the men of Īs'rā-ēl, and said unto the chiefs of the men of war that went with him, Come near, put your ^g feet upon the ^h necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them. 25 And ⁱ Jōsh'ū-ā said unto them, ^k Fear not, nor be dismayed; be strong and of good ^l courage: for ^m thus shall Jē-hō'vāh do to all your ⁿ enemies against whom ye fight. 26 And afterward Jōsh'ū-ā smote them, and put them to death, and ^o ^p ^q hanged them on five ^r trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the ^s evening. 27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the ^t sun, that Jōsh'ū-ā commanded, and ^u they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the ^v ^w cave wherein they had hidden themselves, and laid ^x great stones on the ^y mouth of the cave, unto this very ^z day.

24

- ^g Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^h Neck, Pr. 3:3.

25

- ⁱ Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^j Ch. 1:5, 9; 10:8.
^k Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^l Courage, Num. 13:30.
^m Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
ⁿ Enemy, Job 31:29.

26

- ^o Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^p Death, Rom. 5:12.
^q Ch. 8:29.
^r Trees, Mt. 7:17.
^s Evening, Ps. 65:8.

27

- ^t Sun, Ps. 136:8.
^u Deut. 21:22, 23.
^v Cave, John 11:38.
^w Burial Places, II Chr. 16:4.
^x Stone, Ex. 34:1.
^y Mouth of a Cave, Gen. 8:11.
^z Day, Lev. 25:8.

28 And Jōsh'ū-ā took Māk-kē'dāh on that day, and smote

Var. Rend.—V. 21. none moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel—none had, nor could any one get the least start against the Israelites, STEU. moved—pointed (Ex. 11:7). Vs. 28, 35, 39. utterly destroyed—*Heb.* devoted; banned, STEU.

it with the edge of the ^a sword, and the king thereof: ^b he ² utterly destroyed them and all the ^c souls that were therein; he left none remaining; and he did to the king of Māk-kē'dāh ^a as he had done unto the king of ^e Jēr'ī-ehō.

29 And Jōsh'ū-ā passed from Māk-kē'dāh, and all Īs'rā-ēl with him, unto Līb'nāh, and fought against ^f Līb'nāh: 30 and Jē-hō'vāh delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the ^g hand of ^h Īs'rā-ēl; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining in it; and he did unto the king thereof as he had done unto the king of Jēr'ī-ehō.

31 And Jōsh'ū-ā passed from Līb'nāh, and all Īs'rā-ēl with him, unto Lā'ehīsh, and ⁱ encamped against it, and ^j fought against it: 32 and Jē-hō'vāh delivered Lā'ehīsh into the hand of Īs'rā-ēl; and he took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Līb'nāh.

33 Then Hō'rām king of ^k Gēzēr came up to help Lā'ehīsh; and Jōsh'ū-ā smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 And Jōsh'ū-ā passed from Lā'ehīsh, and all Īs'rā-ēl with him, unto Ēg'lōn; and they encamped against it, and fought against it; 35 and they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword; and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lā'ehīsh.

36 And Jōsh'ū-ā went up from Ēg'lōn, and all Īs'rā-ēl with him, unto Hē'brōn; and

28

- ^a Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^b Deut. 20:16.
^c Heb. *devoted*.
^d Souls, Job 4:15.
^e Ch. 6:21.
^f Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

29

- ^f Libnah, Num. 33:21.

30

- ^g Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^h Israel, Deut. 4:1.

31

- ⁱ Encampment, Num. 31:10.
^j War, Josh. 22:12.

33

- ^k Gezer, I Chr. 20:4.

37 a City, Gen. 4:17.	they fought against it: 37 and they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the ^a cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Ēg'lōn; but he utterly destroyed it, and all the souls that were therein.	to the kings that were on the north, in the hill-country, and in the ^v Ār'ā-bāh south of Chīn' nē-rōth, and in the lowland, and in the heights of ² Dor on the west, 3 to the ^w Cā'nāan-ite on the east and on the west, and the ^x Ām'ōr-ite, and the ^y Hit'tite, and the ^z Pēr'iz-zīte, and the ^{a b} Jēb'ū-site in the hill-country, and the ^c Hi'-vite under ^d Hēr'mōn in the land of ^e Miz'pāh. 4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the ⁱ sand that is upon the ^o seashore in multitude, with ^{h i} horses and ⁱ chariots very many. 5 And all these kings met together; and they came and encamped together at the ^k waters of Mē'rōm, to ⁱ fight with Īs'rā-ēl.	2 v Arabah, Josh. 18:18. 2 Or, Naphtodor.
38 b Debir, Josh. 10:3.	38 And Jōsh'ū-ā returned, and all Īs'rā-ēl with him, to ^b Dē'bīr, and fought against it: 39 and he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hē'b'rōn, so he did to Dē'bīr, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Lib'nāh, and to the king thereof.	6 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Jōsh'ū-ā, ^m Be not ⁿ afraid because of them; for to-morrow at this time will I deliver them up all slain before Īs'rā-ēl: thou shalt ^o hock their horses, and ^p burn their chariots with fire. 7 So Jōsh'ū-ā came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Mē'rōm suddenly, and fell upon them. 8 And Jē-hō'vāh delivered them into the hand of Īs'rā-ēl, and they smote them, and chased them unto great ^q Sī'dōn, and unto ^r Mis'rē-phōth-mā'im, and unto the valley of ^s Miz'pēh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining. 9 And Jōsh'ū-ā did unto them as Jē-hō'vāh bade him: he hocked their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.	3 w Canaanite, Gen. 3:7. x Amorite, I Chr. 1:13. y Hittite, Gen. 26:34. z Perizzite, Gen. 34:30. a Jebusite, Gen. 10:16. b See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8. c Hivite, Gen. 10:17. d Mount Hermon, I Cor. 5:23. e Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.
40 c Hills, Ps. 2:6. d The South, Deut. 34:3. 1 Heb. devoted. e Breath, Acts 17:25.	40 So Jōsh'ū-ā smote all the land, the ^c hill-country, and the ^d South, and the lowland, and the slopes, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but he ⁱ utterly destroyed all that ^e breathed, as Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl, commanded. 41 And Jōsh'ū-ā smote them from ⁱ Kā'dēsh-bār'nē-ā even unto ^o Gā'zā, and all the country of ^h Gō'shēn, even unto Gīb'ē-ōn. 42 And all these ⁱ kings and their ^j land did ^k Jōsh'ū-ā take at one time, ⁱ because Jē-hō'vāh, the God of ^m Īs'rā-ēl, ⁿ fought for Īs'rā-ēl. 43 And Jōsh'ū-ā returned, and all Īs'rā-ēl with him, unto the ^o camp to ^p Gīl'gāl.	6 f Sand, Ps. 139:18. g Sea, Ex. 14:21. h See "Animals," Gen. 2:20. i Horsemen, Acts 23:23. j Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.	4 f Sand, Ps. 139:18. g Sea, Ex. 14:21. h See "Animals," Gen. 2:20. i Horsemen, Acts 23:23. j Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
42 i King, Deut. 17:15. j Land, Gen. 23:15. k Joshua, Josh. 1:1. l Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. m Israel, Deut. 4:1. n Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.	42 And it came to pass, ¹ when ^a Jā'bīn king of ^r Hā'zōr heard thereof, that he sent to ^s Jō'bāb king of Mā'dōn, and to the king of ^t Shīm'rōn, and to the king of ^u Āch'shāph, 2 and	10 And Jōsh'ū-ā turned back at that time, and took Hā'zōr, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hā'zōr before-	5 k Waters, Ps. 95:5. l War, Josh. 22:12.
43 o Encampment, Num. 31:10. p Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.	11 when ^a Jā'bīn king of ^r Hā'zōr heard thereof, that he sent to ^s Jō'bāb king of Mā'dōn, and to the king of ^t Shīm'rōn, and to the king of ^u Āch'shāph, 2 and	10 And Jōsh'ū-ā turned back at that time, and took Hā'zōr, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hā'zōr before-	6 m Ch. 1:5, 9; 10:8. n Fear, Gen. 9:2. o II Sam. 8:4. p Fire, Lev. 10:2.
1 q Ju. 4:24. r Hazor, II Ki. 15:29. s Gen. 10:29; 36:33. t Num. 26:24; Josh. 19:15; I Chr. 7:1. u Josh. 12:20; 19:25.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 11.—V. 2. heights—uplands. V. 5. encamped—pitched, R.	Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 3. Hittite—Hivite, Sept. (Cod. Vat.). Hivite—Hittite, Sept. (ib.) We. Meyer, Budde.	8 q Sidon, Is. 23:12. r Ch. 13:6. s See "Mizpah," Ju. 10:17.

10
a Head, Pr. 20:29.
11
b Deut. 20:16.
1 Heb. *devoting*.
c Breath, Acts 17:25.

12
2 Heb. *devoted*.
d Moses, Ex. 3:4.

13
e City, Gen. 4:17.
f Cities burned, Lev. 10:2.

14
g Num. 31:11, 12.
h Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.

15
3 Heb. *he removed nothing*.

16
j Goshen, Gen. 45:10.

17
k See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
4 Or, *the bare mountain*.
l Seir, Deut. 2:4.
m Valley, Josh. 8:13.
n Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
o Hermon, I Cor. 5:23.
p Deut. 7:24.
q Death, Rom. 5:12.

time was the ^a head of all those kingdoms. 11 ^b And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, ¹ utterly destroying them; there was none left that ^c breathed: and he burnt Hāz-zôr with fire. 12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Jōsh'-ū-ā take, and he smote them with the edge of the sword, and ² utterly destroyed them; as ^d Mō-šes the servant of Jē-hō-vāh commanded. 13 But as for the ^e cities that stood on their mounds, Īs-rā-ēl ^f burned none of them, save Hāz-zôr only; that did Jōsh'-ū-ā burn. 14 ^g And all the spoil of these cities, and the ^h cattle, the children of Īs-rā-ēl took for a prey unto themselves; but every ⁱ man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any that breathed. 15 As Jē-hō-vāh commanded Mō-šes his servant, so did Mō-šes command Jōsh'-ū-ā: and so did Jōsh'-ū-ā; ³ he left nothing undone of all that Jē-hō-vāh commanded Mō-šes.

16 So Jōsh'-ū-ā took all that land, the hill-country, and all the South, and all the land of ^j Gō-shēn, and the lowland, and the Ār'-ā-bāh, and the hill-country of Īs-rā-ēl, and the lowland of the same; 17 from ^k ⁴ mount Hā-lāk, that goeth up to ^l Sē-ir, even unto Bā'-āl-gād in the ^m valley of ⁿ Lēb'-ā-nōn under mount ^o Hēr-mōn: and ^p all their kings he took, and smote them, and put them to ^q death. 18 Jōsh'-ū-ā made war a long time with all those kings. 19 There was

Var. Rend.—V. 17. mount Halak—the bald mountain; flat mountain land, STEU. V. 21. utterly destroyed—devoted; banned. Chap. 12.—Vs. 1, 2. valley—torrent; flow (river), STEU. V. 2. valley—torrent-valley (see Deut. 2:36); flow (river), STEU. half Gilead—over half Gilead, STEU. V. 3. the Arabah—over the Arabah.

not a city that made ^r peace with the children of Īs-rā-ēl, save ^s the Hīz-vites the inhabitants of ^t Ġīb-ē-ōn: they ^u took all in battle. 20 ^v For it was of Jē-hō-vāh to ⁵ harden their ^w hearts, to come against Īs-rā-ēl in battle, that he might ^e utterly destroy them, that they ⁷ might have no favor, but that he might destroy them, as Jē-hō-vāh commanded Mō-šes.

21 And Jōsh'-ū-ā came at that time, and cut off the ^x Ān-ā-kīm from the hill-country, from ^y Hē-ḥbrōn, from ^z Dē-ḥbir, from Ā-nāb, and from all the hill-country of ^a Jū-dāh, and from all the hill-country of ^b Īs-rā-ēl: ^c Jōsh'-ū-ā ² utterly destroyed them with their cities. 22 There was none of the Ān-ā-kīm left in the land of the children of Īs-rā-ēl: only in ^d Gā-zā, in ^e Gāth, and in ^f Āsh-dōd, did some remain. 23 So Jōsh'-ū-ā took the whole land, according to all that Jē-hō-vāh spake unto Mō-šes; and ^g Jōsh'-ū-ā gave it for an ^h inheritance unto Īs-rā-ēl according to their ⁱ divisions by their ^j tribes. ^k And the land had rest from war.

12 ^l Now these are the kings of the land, whom the children of Īs-rā-ēl smote, and possessed their land beyond the ^m Jordan toward the ⁿ sun-rising, from the ^o valley of the ^p Ār'-nōn unto mount Hēr-mōn, and all the ^q Ār'-ā-bāh eastward: 2 ^r Sī-ḥōn king of the ^s Ām-ōr-ites, who dwelt in ^t Hēsh-bōn, and ruled from ^u Ār-ō-ēr, which is on the edge of the valley of the Ār'-nōn, and *the city that is in the middle of the valley and half* ^v Ġil-ē-ād, even unto the river ^w Jāb-ḥōk, the border of the children of ^x Ām-mōn; 3 and the Ār'-ā-bāh unto the sea of Chīn-

19
r Peace, Pr. 17:1.
s Ch. 9:3, 7.
t Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
u Captivity, Num. 24:22.

20
v Ex. 14:17.
5 Heb. *make strong*.
w Heart, Acts 15:9.
6 Heb. *devote*.
7 Or, *might not sue for favor*.

21
x Num. 13:33; Deut. 9:2.
y Hebron, Num. 13:22.
z Debir, Josh. 10:3.
a Ch. 15:50.
b See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
c See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

22
d Gaza, Ju. 16:1.
e Gath, II Sam. 21:20.
f I Sam. 5:5; II Chr. 26:6; Neh. 4:7. See Acts 8:40.

23
g Deut. 1:38.
h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
i Division of the Land. See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
j Tribes, Num. 36:9.
k Deut. 12:9, 10; 25:19; Heb. 4:8.

1
l Num. 32:33; Deut. 3:8-17.
m Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
n Sun, 136:8.
o Valley, Josh. 8:13.
p Arnon, Is. 16:2.
q Arabah, Josh. 18:18.

2
r Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
s Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
t Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
u Aroer, Deut. 2:36.
v Gilead, Num. 32:1.
w Jabbok, Gen. 32:22.
x Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

- ³
a Sea, Ex. 14:21.
b Num. 13:20; Num. 33:49.
c Pisgah, Num. 21:20.
⁴
d Rephaim, Deut. 2:20.
e Ashtaroth, Ju. 2:13.
f Edrei, Num. 21:33.

- ⁵
g Deut. 3:10; I Chr. 5:11.
h Geshurite, Deut. 3:14.
i Maacathites, Deut. 3:14.

- ⁶
j Moses, Ex. 3:4.
k Servant, Ex. 21:2.
l Possession, Mk. 10:22.
m See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
n Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

- ⁷
o Kings, Deut. 17:15.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
r Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
s Israel, Deut. 4:1.
t Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
u Valley, Josh. 8:13.
v Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
w See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
x Mt. Seir, Deut. 2:4.
y Division of Land. See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
z Tribes, Num. 36:9.

- ⁸
a Hills, Ps. 2:6.
b Arabah, Josh. 18:18.
c Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
d The South, Deut. 34:3.
e Hittite, Gen. 26:34.

nē-rōth, eastward, and unto the ^a sea of the Ār-ā-bāh, even the Salt Sea, eastward, the way to ^b Bēth-jēsh-ī-mōth; and on the south, under the slopes of ^c Pisgāh: 4 and the border of ^{*} Ōg king of † Bā-shān, of the remnant of the ^a Rēph-ā-īm, who dwelt at ^e Āsh-tā-rōth and at ^f Ēd-rē-ī, 5 and ruled in mount Hēr-mōn, and in ^g Sāl-ē-āh, and in all Bā-shān, unto the border of the ^h Gēsh-ū-rītes and the ⁱ Mā-āc-ā-thites, and half Gīl-ē-ād, the border of Sī-hōn king of Hēsh-bōn. 6 ^j Mō-sēs the ^k servant of Jē-hō-vāh and the children of Īs-rā-ēl smote them: and Mō-sēs the servant of Jē-hō-vāh gave it for a ^l possession unto the ^m Reu-bēn-ītes, and the Gād-ītes, and the half-tribe of ⁿ Mā-nās-sēh.

7 And these are the ^o kings of the ^p land whom ^q Jōsh-ū-ā and the children of ^r Īs-rā-ēl smote beyond the ^t Jordan westward, from Bā-āl-gād in the ^u valley of ^v Lēb-ā-nōn even unto ^w mount Hā-lāk, that goeth up to ^x Sē-īr (and Jōsh-ū-ā gave it unto the tribes of Īs-rā-ēl for a possession ^y ^z according to their divisions; 8 in the ^a hill-country, and in the lowland, and in the ^b Ār-ā-bāh, and in the slopes, and in the ^c wilderness, and in the ^d South; the ^e Hīt-tite, the

Var. Rend.—V. 5. half—(unto) the half, *Espin. Di.* (See v. 2); over half Gilead, STEU. V. 7. Mount Halak—the bald mountain; level mountain land, STEU. V. 8. in the slopes—along the slopes. V. 23. height—uplands; hill-lands, STEU.

* OG: King of Bashan.—Num. 32:33; Ps. 135:11; 136:20. Smitten by Moses—Deut. 1:4; 29:7; 31:4. Delivered unto Israelites—Deut. 3:1, 3, 4, 10, 11, 13; 4:47. Utterly destroyed—Josh. 2:10; 9:10. Kingdom of—Deut. 1:4, 10, 13; 4:47; Josh. 12:4; 13:12, 30, 31; I Ki. 4:19; Neh. 9:22.

† BASHAN, *Fruitful*.—A Large Fertile Region east of the Jordan, conquered—Num. 21:35.

OG, King of Bashan.—Josh. 12:4, 5; I Ki. 4:19; Ps. 135:11; 136:20.

Conquest of Bashan.—King smote—Deut. 1:4. Against Israel at Edrei—Deut. 3:1; 29:7; Josh. 13:12. Bashan is delivered unto Israel—Deut. 29:8. Smote by Hazael—II Ki. 10:33. Sons of Gad dwelt over against—I Chr. 5:11, 12, 16. Bashan languisheth—Nah. 1:4; Is. 33:9.

^f Ām-ōr-ite, and the ^g Ēā-nāan-ite, the ^h Pēr-īz-zite, the ⁱ Hī-vite, and the ^j Jēb-ū-sīte): 9 the king of ^k Jēr-ī-chō, one; the king of ^m Ā-ī, which is beside ⁿ Bēth-ēl, one; 10 the king of ^o Jē-ru-sā-lēm, one; the king of ^p Hēb-rōn, one; 11 the king of Jār-mūth, one; the king of ^q Lā-elish, one; 12 the king of ^r Ēg-lōn, one; the king of ^s Gē-zēr, one; 13 the king of ^t Dē-bīr, one; the king of ^u Gē-dēr, one; 14 the king of ^v Hōr-māh, one; the king of ^w Ā-rād, one; 15 the king of ^x Līb-nāh, one; the king of ^y Ā-dūl-lām, one; 16 the king of Māk-kē-dāh, one; the king of Bēth-ēl, one; 17 the king of ^z Tāp-pū-āh, one; the king of ^a Hē-phēr, one; 18 the king of Ā-phēk, one; the king of Lās-shār-ōn, one; 19 the king of Mā-dōn, one; the king of ^b Hā-zōr, one; 20 the king of Shīm-rōn-mē-rōn, one; the king of ^c Āeh-shāph, one; 21 the king of ^d Tā-ā-nāch, one; the king of ^e Mē-gīd-dō, one; 22 the king of ^f Kē-dēsh, one; the king of Jōk-nē-ām in Cār-mēl, one; 23 the king of Dor in ^g the height of Dor, one; the king of ^h Gō-īm in ⁱ Gīl-gāl, one; 24 the king of Tīr-zāh, one: all the kings thirty and one.

13 Now Jōsh-ū-ā was old and well stricken in years; and Jē-hō-vāh said unto

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 18. Aphek, one; the King of Lasharon—Aphek of the Sharon, *W. Hollenberg, Di. (after Sept.)*. V. 23. Gilgal—Galilee, *Sept. Graf, Di. (l); cf. Is. 9:1*.

Cities.—Taken and destroyed—Deut. 3:4, 6. Golan, City of Refuge, given to Manasseh—Deut. 4:43; Josh. 20:8; 21:27. Inhabitants destroyed—Deut. 3:6. King only remained—Deut. 3:11. Land of Bashan given to Tribes—Num. 32:33; Deut. 3:13; Josh. 13:11, 30, 31; 17:1, 5; 21:6; 22:7; I Chr. 6:62, 71.

Israelites possess.—Neh. 9:22. He shall feed upon—Jer. 50:19. Let them feed in Bashan—Num. 7:14.

Mountain of God is Mountain of Bashan.—Ps. 68:22.

Oaks of Bashan.—Is. 2:13; Ez. 27:6; Zech. 11:2.

Beasts of Bashan.—Rams of—Deut. 32:14; Ez. 39:18. Lions—Deut. 33:22. Bulls of—Ps. 22:12. Kine of—Amos 4:1.

- ^f Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
^g Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
^h Perizzite, Gen. 34:30.
ⁱ Hivite, Gen. 10:17.
^j Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
^k See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
^l Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
^m Ai, Josh. 7:2.
ⁿ Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
^o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^p Hebron, Num. 13:22.
^q Lachish, II Chr. 11:9.
^r Gezer, I Chr. 20:4.
^s Debir, Josh. 10:3.
^t Hormah, Num. 14:45.
^u Arad, Num. 21:1.
^v Libnah, Num. 33:21.
^w Adullam, Josh. 12:15.
^x Josh. 16:8; 17:8.
^y Hephher, Num. 26:33.
^z Hazor, I Ki. 15:29.
^a Achshaph, Josh. 11:1.
^b Taanach, I Chr. 7:29.
^c Ju. 5:19; II Ki. 9:27; 23:29.
^d Kedesh, II Ki. 15:29.
^e Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.
^f Ch. 14:10.

²
a Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
b Geshurites, Deut. 3:14.

³
1 Commonly called, *the brook of Egypt*. See Num. 34:5.
c I Chr. 13:5.
d Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
e Ju. 1:18; I Sam. 5:10.
f Avvim, Deut. 2:23.
2 Or, *also the Avvim: from the south, all, &c.*

⁴
g Sidon, Is. 23:12.
h Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.

⁵
i Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
j Sun, Ps. 136:8.
k Mount Hermon, I Cor. 5:23.
l Hamath, Gen. 10:17.

⁶
m Ch. 11:8.
n Israel, Deut. 4:1.
o Inheritance, I Chr. 21:13.

⁷
p Division of the Land. See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
q Tribes, Num. 36:9.
r Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

⁸
s See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
t Moses, Ex. 3:4.
u Ch. 12:1-6.

⁹
v Aroer, Deut. 2:36.
w Valley, Josh. 8:13.

him, Thou art old and well stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed. 2 This is the land that yet remaineth: all the regions of the ^a Phī-lis'tīnes, and all the ^b Ġesh'ū-rītes; 3 from ¹ the ^c Shī'hôr, which is before ^d Ē'ġypt, even unto the border of ^e Ēk'rôn northward, *which* is reckoned to the Ġā-nāan-ites; the five lords of the Phī-lis'tīnes; the Gā-zītes, and the Āsh-dōd-ites, the Āsh-kē-lōn-ites, the Ġīt-tītes, and the Ēk'rōn-ites; ¹² also the Āv'vim, 4 on the south; all the land of the Ġā-nāan-ites, and Mē-ā-rāh that belongeth to the ^o Sī-dō'nī-āns, unto A'phēk, to the border of the ^h Ām'ôr-ites; 5 and the land of the Ġē'bāl-ites, and all ⁱ Lēb'ā-nōn, toward the ^j sunrising, from Bā'āl-gād under ^k mount Hēr'mōn unto the entrance of ^l Hā'māh; 6 all the inhabitants of the hill-country from Lēb'ā-nōn unto ^m Mīs'rē-phōth-mā'īm, even all the Sī-dō'nī-āns; them will I drive out from before the children of ⁿ Īs'rā-ēl: only allot thou it unto Īs'rā-ēl for an ^o inheritance, as I have commanded thee. 7 Now therefore ^p divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine ^q tribes, and the half-tribe of ^r Mā-nās'sēh.

8 With him the ^s Reu'bēn-ites and the Gād'ites received their inheritance, which ^t Mō'sēs gave them, ^u beyond the Jordan eastward, even as Mō'sēs the servant of Jē-hō'vāh gave them: 9 from ^v Ār'ō-ēr, that is on the edge of the ^w valley of the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 13.—V. 2. regions—districts, *Var.*; circuits, STEU. V. 3. reckoned—counted, R. V. 5. entrance—entering in, R. V. 9. valley of the—torrent; ravine, STEU. Vs. 8, 27. the Jordan—Jordan, R. Vs. 9, 16. valley—torrent-valley (*or*, watercourse, Deut. 2:36; 3:16); ravine, STEU. Vs. 9, 16, 17, 21. plain—table-land, *Var.* STEU. Vs. 12, 13. drove—drave, R. V. 14. no—none, R.

^x Ār'nōn, and the ^y city that is in the middle of the valley, and all the ³ plain of Mēd'ē-bā unto ^z Dī'bōn; 10 and all the cities of ^{*} Sī'hōn ^a king of the Ām'ôr-ites, who reigned in ^b Hēsh'bōn, unto the border of the children of ^c Ām'mōn; 11 and ^d Ġil'ē-ād, and the border of the Ġesh'ū-rītes and ^e Mā-āē-ā-thītes, and all ^f mount Hēr'mōn, and all ^g Bā'shān unto ^h Sāl'ē-ēh; 12 all the kingdom of ⁱ Ōg in Bā'shān, who reigned in ^j Āsh'tā-rōth and in ^k Ēd'rē-ī (*the same was left of the remnant of the* ^l Rēph'ā-īm); for these did Mō'sēs smite, and drove them out. 13 ^m Nevertheless the children of Īs'rā-ēl drove not out the Ġesh'ū-rītes, nor the Mā-āē-ā-thītes: but Ġē'shūr and Mā'ā-ē-āth dwell in the midst of Īs'rā-ēl unto this day. 14 ⁿ Only unto the tribe of ^o Lē'vī he gave no inheritance; the ^p offerings of Jē-hō'vāh, the ^q God of Īs'rā-ēl, made by fire are his inheritance, as he spake unto him.

15 And Mō'sēs gave unto the tribe of the children of Reu'bēn according to their ^r families. 16 And their border was from Ār'ō-ēr, that is on the edge of the valley of the Ār'nōn, and the city that is in the middle of the valley, and all the ³ plain by ^s Mēd'ē-bā; 17 Hēsh'bōn, and all its cities that are in the plain;

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 8. Insert, For the half-tribe of Manasseh, and (with it the Reubenites, &c.), *Di. (after Sept. Text gives an incorrect sense).*

^{*} SIHON, *Sweeping away.* King of the Amorites.—Num. 21:21; Deut. 1:4.

King of Heshbon.—2:26; Josh. 12:2, 5; 13:10; I Ki. 4:19; Ps. 135:11; 136:19.

Strifes.—Israel sends Messengers unto Sihon.—Num. 21:21; Ju. 11:19. Sihon would not permit Israel to pass.—Num. 21:23; Deut. 2:30. King slain.—Deut. 1:4; Josh. 2:10. Battle at Jahaz.—Deut. 2:32. Sihon is delivered up.—Deut. 2:24, 31; Ju. 11:21.

Cities Destroyed.—Israel takes All Cities.—Num. 21:25. Heshbon perished.—Num. 21:30; Josh. 13:21.

Kingdom of Sihon given to Tribes.—Num. 32:33.

A Flame from the City of Sihon.—Num. 21:28; Jer. 48:45.

^x Arnon, Is. 16:2.
^y City, Gen. 4:17.
^z Or, *table-land*.
³ Dibon, Num. 21:30.

¹⁰
a King, Deut. 17:15.
b Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
c Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

¹¹
d Gilead, Num. 32:1.
e Maacathites, Deut. 3:14.
f See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
g Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
h Salecah, Josh. 12:5.

¹²
i Og, Josh. 12:4.
j Ashtaroth, Ju. 2:13.
k Edrei, Num. 21:33.
l Rephaim, Deut. 2:20.

¹³
m Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

¹⁴
n Deut. 18:1, 2.
o Levites, Num. 1:47.
p Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
q God, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁵
r Family, Eph. 5:22.

¹⁶
s Num. 21:30.

17
a See "Baal,"
Ju. 2:13.

18
b Jahaz, Jer.
48:34.
c Kedemoth,
Deut. 2:26.

19
d Num. 32:37;
Jer. 48:1, 23;
Ez. 25:9.
e Sibmah, Num.
32:38.

20
f Beth-peor,
Deut. 4:29.
g Or, *springs*.
h Beth-jeshi-
moth, Josh.
12:3.

21
i Midianites,
Ju. 6:1.
j Evi, Num.
31:8.
k Num. 31:8.
l Hur, Ex.
17:10.

22
m Balaam, Num.
22:5.
n Sword, Ju.
7:20.

23
o Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
p Villages,
Deut. 2:23.

25
q Jazer, II Sam.
24:5.
r Rabbah,
II Sam. 11:1.

26
s Debir, Josh.
10:3.
2 Or, *Lidebir*.

27
t Num. 32:36.
u Succoth, Gen.
33:17.
3 Or, *having the
Jordan for a
border*.
v Sea, Ex.
14:21.
w Chinnereth,
Deut. 3:17.

Dīzbōn, and ^aBāzmōth-bā'āl, and Bēth-bā'āl-mē'ōn, 18 and ^bJā'hāz, and ^cKēdē-mōth, and Mēphā-āth, 19 and ^dKīr-ī-ā-thā'im, and ^eSīb'māh, and Zē'reth-shā'hār in the mount of the valley, 20 and ^fBēth-pē'ōr, and the ¹slopes of ^gPīš-gāh, and ^hBēth-jēsh'ī-mōth, 21 and all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sī'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, who reigned in Hēsh'bōn, whom Mō'sēs smote with the chiefs of ⁱMid'ī-ān, ^jĒ'vī, and ^kRē'kēm, and Zūr, and ^lHūr, and Rē'bā, the princes of Sī'hōn, that dwelt in the land. 22 ^mBālāam also the son of Bē'ōr, the soothsayer, did the children of Īs'rā-ēl slay with the ⁿsword among the rest of their slain. 23 And the border of the children of Reu'bēn was the ^oJordan, and the border *thereof*. This was the inheritance of the children of Reu'bēn according to their families, the cities and the ^pvillages thereof.

24 And Mō'sēs gave unto the tribe of Gad, unto the children of Gad, according to their families. 25 And their border was ^qJā'zēr, and all the cities of Ġīl'ē-ād, and half the land of the children of Ām'mōn, unto Ār'ō-ēr that is before ^rRāb'bāh; 26 and from Hēsh'bōn unto Rā'māth-mīz-pēh, and Bēt'ō-nīm; and from Mā-hā-nā'im unto the border of ^s2 Dē'bīr; 27 and in the valley, Bēth-hā'rām, and ^tBēth-nīm'rāh, and ^uSūe'eōth, and Zā'phōn, the rest of the kingdom of Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn, ³the Jordan and the border *thereof*, unto the uttermost part of the ^vsea of ^wChīn'

Var. Rend.—V. 17. its—her, R. V. 27. the Jordan and the border thereof—*Or*, with Jordan for a border; coast-land of the Jordan, STEU. V. 30. towns—tent-villages, *Var. STEU.* Chap. 14.—V. 2. by Moses—by the hand of, R. V. 3. the Jordan—Jordan, R.

nē-rēth beyond the Jordan eastward. 28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad according to their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

29 And ^xMō'sēs gave ^y*inheritance* unto the ^zhalf-tribe of ^aMā-nās'sēh: and it was for the half-tribe of the children of Mā-nās'sēh according to their ^bfamilies. 30 And their border was from Mā-hā-nā'im, all ^cBā'shān, all the kingdom of ^dŌg king of Bā'shān, and all the ^etowns of ^fJā'ir, which are in Bā'shān, threescore ^gcities: 31 and half ^hĠīl'ē-ād, and ⁱĀsh'tā-rōth, and ^jĒd'rē-ī, the cities of the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shān, were for the children of ^kMā'ehīr the son of Mā-nās'sēh, even for the half of the children of Mā'ehīr according to their families.

32 These are the inheritances which Mō'sēs distributed in the plains of ^lMō'āb, beyond the Jordan at ^mJēr'ī-ehō, eastward. 33 But unto the tribe of ⁿLē'vī Mō'sēs gave no inheritance: Jē'hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl, is their inheritance, as he spake unto them.

14 And these are the ^oinheritances which the children of ^pĪs'rā-ēl took in the ^qland of Ēā'nān, which ^rĒ-lē-āzār the priest, and ^sJōsh'ū-ā the son of ^tNūn, and the ^uheads of the ^vfathers' ^whouses of the tribes of the children of Īs'rā-ēl, distributed unto them, 2 by the lot of their inheritance, as Jē'hō'vāh commanded by Mō'sēs, for the nine tribes, and for the half-tribe. 3 ^xFor Mō'sēs had given the inheritance of the two tribes and the half-tribe beyond the Jordan: but unto the Lē'

Var. Read.—V. 26. of Debir—of Lidbir, *Ke. Di.*, of Lo-debar, *Kn. Gr.* Cf. II Sam. 9:4.

29
x Moses, Ex.
3:4.
y Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.
z Tribes, Num.
36:9.
a Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.
b Family, Eph.
5:22.

30
c Bashan, Josh.
12:4.
d Og, Josh. 12:4.
e See "Vil-
lages," Deut.
2:23.
f Jair, Num.
32:41.
g Cities, Gen.
4:17.

31
h Gilead, Num.
32:1.
i Ashtaroth, Ju.
2:13.
j Edrei, Num.
21:33.
k Machir, Num.
26:29.

32
l Moab, Ju.
11:18.
m Jericho, II Ki.
2:18.

33
n Levites, Num.
1:47.

1
o Israel, Deut.
4:1.
p Land, Gen.
23:15.
q Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
r Eleazar, Deut.
10:6.
s Joshua, Josh.
1:1.
t Nun, I Chr.
7:27.
u Head, Pr.
20:29.
v Father, Ex.
21:15.
w House, Deut.
24:10.

3
x Num. 32:33.

- 4
 a Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
 b Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 1 Or, *pasture lands*.
 c Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

- 6
 d See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 e Gilgal, 11 Sam. 19:15.
 f Deut. 1:36.
 g Kadesh, Deut. 2:19.

- 7
 h Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 i Spies, Josh. 2:1.
 j Heart, Acts 15:9.

- 8
 k Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 l Faithfulness, 1 Chr. 4:17.

- 9
 m Deut. 1:16.
 n Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
 o Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 p Foot, Gen. 18:4.

- 10
 q Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

vites he gave no inheritance among them. 4 For the children of ^a Joseph were two tribes, Mā-nās'sēh and ^bĒ-phrā'im; and they gave no portion unto the Lē-vites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with the ¹suburbs thereof for their ^ccattle and for their substance. 5 As Jē-hō'vāh commanded Mō'sēs, so the children of Īs-rā-ēl did; and they divided the land.

6 Then the children of ^dJū'dāh drew nigh unto Jōsh'ū-ā in ^eGil'gāl: and *Ē-ālēb the son of Jē-phūn'nēh the Kēn'iz-zite said unto him, ^f'Thou knowest the thing that Jē-hō'vāh spake unto Mō'sēs the man of God concerning me and concerning thee in ^gKā-dēsh-bār'nē-ā. 7 Forty years old was I when Mō'sēs the ^hservant of Jē-hō'vāh sent me from Kā-dēsh-bār'nē-ā to ⁱspy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in my ^jheart. 8 Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people ^kmelt; but ^lI wholly followed Jē-hō'vāh my God. 9 ^mAnd Mō'sēs ⁿo'sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy ^pfoot hath trodden shall be an inheritance to thee and to thy children for ever, because thou hast wholly followed Jē-hō'vāh my God. 10 And now, behold, Jē-hō'vāh hath kept me alive, as he spake, these forty and five years, from the time that Jē-hō'vāh spake this word unto Mō'sēs, while Īs-rā-ēl walked in the ^qwilderness: and now, lo, I am this day

fourscore and five years old. 11 As yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Mō'sēs sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for ^rwar, and to go out and to come in. 12 Now therefore give me this ^shill-country, whereof Jē-hō'vāh spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the ^tĀn'ā-kim were there, and cities great and fortified: it may be that Jē-hō'vāh will be with me, and I shall drive them out, as Jē-hō'vāh spake.

13 And ^uJōsh'ū-ā ^vblessed him; and he gave ^wHē-brōn unto ^xĒ-ālēb the son of Jē-phūn'nēh for an ^yinheritance. 14 ^zTherefore Hē-brōn became the inheritance of Ē-ālēb the son of Jē-phūn'nēh the Kēn'iz-zite unto this day; because that he wholly followed ^aJē-hō'vāh, the God of ^bĪs-rā-ēl. 15 Now the name of Hē-brōn beforetime was ^cKīr'ī-āth-ār'bā; *which Ār'bā was the greatest man among the Ān'ā-kim.* ^dAnd the ^eland had ^frest from war.

15 ^hi And the lot for the ⁱtribe of the children of Jū'dāh according to their ^kfamilies was unto the ^lborder of ^mĒ-dōm, even to the wilderness of Zin southward, at the uttermost part of the south. 2 And their south border was from the uttermost part of the ⁿSalt Sea, from the ^obay that looketh southward; 3 and it went out southward of the ascent of

- 11
 r War, Josh. 22:12.

- 12
 s Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
 t Anakim, Num. 13:33.

- 13
 u Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
 v Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 w Hebron, Num. 13:22.
 x Caleb, Josh. 14:6.
 y Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.

- 14
 z Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 a God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Israel, Deut. 4:1.

- 15
 c Kiriath-arba, Gen. 23:2.
 2 That is, *The city of Arba*.
 d Ch. 11:23.
 e Land, Gen. 23:15.
 f Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 g Rest, Heb. 4:4.

- 1
 h Num. 34:3, 4.
 i Division of the Land. See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
 j Tribes, Num. 36:9.
 k Family, Eph. 5:22.
 l Num. 20:16.
 m Edom, Num. 20:18.

- 2
 n Salt Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 3 Heb. *tongue*.

* CALEB, Son of Jephunneh.—Num. 13:6; 32:12; Josh. 14:6.

Events of Life.—Stilled People before Moses—Num. 13:30. Sent out as Spy—Num. 14:6. His Courage and Reward—Num. 14:24, 30, 38; Deut. 1:36. Prince of Judah—Num. 34:19. His Inheritance—Josh. 14:6-15; 15:13-16; Ju. 1:20; 1 Chr. 6:56. Gives Daughter Possessions—Ju. 1:14, 15.

Descendants.—1 Sam. 25:3; 30:14; 1 Chr. 4:15.

CALEB, Son of Hezron.—1 Chr. 2:18.

CALEB, Son of Hur.—1 Chr. 2:50.

Var. Rend.—V. 4. suburbs—*Probably, pasture-grounds* (Num. 35:2); cattle-pasture, STEU. V. 12. mountain—hill-country, fortified—*So STEU.*; fenced, f. V. 15. Kiriath-arba—the city of Arba, the city of Arba; this, STEU. Chap. 15.—V. 1. at the uttermost part of the south—in the furthest south (*viz. of the land*).

15: 4

3

- a Akkrabbim, Num. 34:1.
b Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.
c Hezron, Num. 26:6.
d Gen. 46:21; I Chr. 8:3.

4

- e Num. 34:4.
f Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

5

- g Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

6

- h See "Arabab," Josh. 18:18.
i Stone, Ex. 34:1.

7

- j Debir, Josh. 10:3.
k Valley, Josh. 8:13.
l Achor, Josh. 7:24.
m River, Is. 32:2.

8

- n Hinnom, Jer. 19:2.
o Heb. *shoulder*.
p Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
r Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
s Rephaim, Deut. 2:20.

9

- s Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
t Water, Ps. 95:5.

^a Ā-krāb'-bīm, and passed along to Zin, and went up by the south of ^b Kā'-dēsh-bār-nē-ā, and passed along by ^c Hēz-rōn, and went up to ^d Ād'-dār, and turned about to Kār-kā; and it passed along to ^e Āz-mōn, and went out at the brook of ^f Ē'-ggypt; and the goings out of the border were at the sea: this shall be your south border. 5 And the east border was the Salt Sea, even unto the end of the ^g Jordan. And the border of the north quarter was from the bay of the sea at the end of the Jordan; 6 and the border went up to Bēth-hōg-lāh, and passed along by the north of ^h Bēth-ār-ā-bāh; and the border went up to the ⁱ stone of Bō'-hān the son of Reu'-bēn; 7 and the border went up to ^j Dē'-bīr from the ^k valley of ^l Ā'-chōr, and so northward, looking toward Gīl-gāl, that is over against the ascent of Ā-dūm'-mīm, which is on the south side of the ^m river; and the border passed along to the waters of Ēn-shē-mēsh, and the goings out thereof were at Ēn-rō'-gēl; 8 and the border went up by the valley of the son of ⁿ Hīn'-nōm unto the ^o side of the ^p Jēb'-ū-sīte southward (the same is ^q Jē-rū'-sā-lēm); and the border went up to the top of the ^r mountain that lieth before the valley of Hīn'-nōm westward, which is at the uttermost part of the vale of ^s Rēph'-ā-īm northward; 9 and the border extended from the top of the mountain unto the ^t fountain of the ^u waters of Nēph'-tō-āh, and went

out to the cities of mount ^u Ē'-phrōn; and the border extended to Bā'-āl-āh (the same is ^v Kīr'-ī-āth-jē'-ā-rīm); 10 and the border turned about from Bā'-āl-āh westward unto mount ^w Sē'-ir, and passed along unto the side of ^x mount Jē'-ā-rīm on the north (the same is Chēs'-ā-lōn), and went down to ^y Bēth-shē-mēsh, and passed along by ^z Tīm'-nāh; 11 and the border went out unto the side of ^a Ēk'-rōn northward; and the border extended to Shīk'-kēr-ōn, and passed along to mount Bā'-āl-āh, and went out at Jāb'-nēel; and the goings out of the border were at the ^b sea. 12 And the west border was to the great sea, and the border *thereof*. This is the border of the children of ^c Jū'-dāh round about according to their ^d families.

13 And unto ^e Cālēb the son of Jē-phūn'-nēh he gave a ^f portion among the children of Jū'-dāh, according to the ^g commandment of ^h Jē-hō'-vāh to ⁱ Jōsh'-ū-ā, even ^j Kīr'-ī-āth-ār'-bā, which *Ar'-bā* was the father of ^k Ā'-nāk (the same is ^l Hēz-brōn). 14 And Cālēb drove out thence the three ^m sons of Ā'-nāk: Shē'-shāi, and Ā-hī'-mān, and Tāl'-māi, the ⁿ children of Ā'-nāk. 15 And he went up thence against the inhabitants of ^o Dē'-bīr: now the name of Dē'-bīr beforetime was Kīr'-ī-āth-sē'-phēr. 16 And Cālēb said, He that smiteth ^p Kīr'-ī-āth-sē'-phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Āch-

- u Ephron, Gen. 23:8.
v Kiriath-jearim, II Chr. 1:4.

10

- w Seir, Deut. 2:4.
x See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
y Beth-shemesh, II Ki. 14:11.
z Gen. 38:12; Josh. 15:57; Ju. 14:1.

11

- a Ekron, Josh. 13:3.
b Sea, Ex. 14:21.

12

- c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
d Family, Eph. 5:22.

13

- e Caleb, Josh. 14:6.
f Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
g Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
j Kiriath-arba, Gen. 23:2.
k That is, *The city of Arba*.
l Anakim, Num. 13:33.
m Hebron, Num. 13:22.

14

- n Sons of Anak. See "Son," Gen. 21:19.
o Children, Gen. 3:16.

15

- o Debir, Josh. 10:3.

16

- p Ju. 1:9-13; I Chr. 2:49.

Var. Rend.—V. 4. brook—*So* STEU.; torrent. V. 5. the end of the Jordan—the end of Jordan, R.; mouth of the Jordan, STEU. Vs. 7, 47. river—torrent. V. 7. En-shemesh—*i.e.* the sun-spring. En-rogel—*i.e.* the fuller's spring V. 8. valley—ravine. V. 9. mountain—ridge, Kn. Ke. extended to—reached along; was drawn to, R. Vs. 13, 14. Anak—the Anak (Num. 13:22).

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 4. shall be your—is their, *Sept.*

* JORDAN, "The Descender."—A River in Palestine which empties into the Dead Sea. From Sea of Galilee to Dead Sea is 65 Miles, falling from 682 to 1292 Feet below Sea Level. Average Width 30 Yards. Depth varies from 3 Feet to 10 Feet. Fords of—Gen. 32:10; Josh. 2:7; Ju. 3:28; 7:24; 8:4; 10:9; 12:5-6; II Sam. 2:29; 17:22-24; 19:15, 31; I Chr. 19:17. Swelling in Spring and Harvest—Josh. 3:15; Jer. 12:5. Miraculously crossed by Israel—Josh. 3:15-17. Also by *Elijah and Elisha*—II Ki. 2:8, 14. Crossed by Ferry-boat—II Sam. 19:18. Naaman bathes in for Leprosy—II Ki. 5:10-14. John baptizes in—Mt. 3:6; Mk. 1:5; John 1:28. Jesus baptized in—Mt. 3:13; Mk. 1:9.

16
a Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
b Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

17
c Othniel, Ju. 3:9.
d See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.

18
e Field, Num. 20:17.
f Asses, Num. 31:34.

19
g Blessing, Ex. 12:3.
1 Or, *present*.
2 Or, *given me the land of the South*.
h The South, Deut. 34:3.
i Springs, Num. 23:9.
j Water, Ps. 95:5.

20
k Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
l Tribe, Num. 36:9.

21
m Edom, Num. 20:18.
n Gen. 35:12.

23
o Kadesh, II Ki. 15:21.
p Hazor, II Ki. 15:29.

28
q Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.

30
r Hormah, Num. 14:45.

31
s Ziklag, II Sam. 1:1.

32
t Villages, Deut. 2:23.

33
u Zorah, II Chr. 11:10.

sāh my ^a daughter to ^b wife. 17 And ^{c,d} Ōth-ni-ēl the son of Kē' nāz, the brother of Cā'lēb, took it: and he gave him Āeh'-sāh his daughter to wife. 18 And it came to pass, when she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a ^e field: and she alighted from off her ^f ass; and Cā'lēb said, What wouldest thou? 19 And she said, Give me a ^g blessing; for that thou hast ² set me in the land of ^h the South, give me also ⁱ springs of ^j water. And he gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

20 This is the ^k inheritance of the ^l tribe of the children of Jū'- dāh according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Jū'-dāh toward the border of ^m Ē'dōm in the South were Kāb' zē-ēl, and ⁿ Ē'dēr, and Jā'gūr, 22 and Kī'-nāh, and Dī-mō'-nāh, and Ā-dā'-dāh, 23 and ^o Kē' dēsh, and ^p Hā'-zōr, and Īth'-nān, 24 Zīph, and Tē'lēm, and Bē' ā-lōth, 25 and Hā'-zōr-hā-dāt'- tāh, and Kē'-rī-ōth-hēz'-rōn (the same is Hā'-zōr), 26 Ā'-mām, and Shē'-mā, and Mōl'-ā-dāh, 27 and Hā'-zār-gād'-dāh, and Hēsh'-mōn, and Bēth-pē'lēt, 28 and Hā'-zār-shū'-āl, and ^q Bē'ēr-shē'-bā, and Bīz'-ī-ō-thī'-āh, 29 Bā'-āl-āh, and Ī'-īm, and Ē'-zēm, 30 and Ēl-tō'-lād, and Chē'-sil, and ^r Hōr'-māh, 31 and ^s Zīk'-lāg, and Mād-mān'-nāh, and Sān-sān'-nāh, 32 and Lēb'-ā-ōth, and Shīl'-hīm, and Ā'-in, and Rīm'-mōn: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their ^t villages.

33 In the lowland, Ēsh'-tā'-ōl, and ^u Zō'-rāh, and Āsh'-nāh,

Var. Rend.—V. 18. a field—the field. V. 19. the land of the South—*The word primarily signifies dry land; dry land, STEU.* V. 25. Hazor-hadattah—New Hazor, Kn. Ke. STEU. V. 32. Ain, and Rimmon—Ain-and-Rimmon, STEU. V. 45. its—her, R.

34 and Zā-nō'-āh, and Ēn-gān'- nīm, ^v Tāp'-pū-āh, and Ē'-nām, 35 Jār'-mūth, and ^w Ā'-dūl'-lām, Sō'-eōh, and ^x Ā'-zē'-kāh, 36 and Shā'-ā-rā'-īm, and Ād-i-thā'-īm, and Ġē-dē'-rāh, and Ġēd-ē-rō-thā'-īm; fourteen cities with their villages.

37 Zē'-nān, and Hād'-ā-shāh, and Mig'-dāl-gād, 38 and Dīl'-ē-ān, and ^y Miz'-pēh, and Jōk'-thē-ēl, 39 ^z Lā'-chish, and Bōz'-kāth, and Ēg'-lōn, 40 and Ćāb'-bōn, and ³ Lāh'-mām, and Chī'-tlīsh, 41 and Ġē-dē'-rōth, Bēth-dā'-gōn, and Nā'-ā-māh, and Māk-kē'-dāh; sixteen cities with their villages.

42 ^a Lib'-nāh, and Ē'-thēr, and Ā'-shān, 43 and Īph'-tāh, and Āsh'-nāh, and Nē'-zīb, 44 and Kēi'-lāh, and Āeh'-zīb, and ^b Mā-rē'-shāh; nine ^c cities with their villages.

45 ^d Ēk'-rōn, with its ⁴ towns and its villages; 46 from Ēk'-rōn even unto the ^e sea, all that were by the side of ^f Āsh'-dōd, with their villages.

47 Āsh'-dōd, its towns and its villages; ^g Gā'-zā, its towns and its villages; unto ^h the brook of ⁱ Ē'-g̃ypt, and the great sea, and the border thereof.

48 And in the ^j hill-country, Shā'-mīr, and Jāt'-tīr, and Sō'-eōh, 49 and Dān'-nāh, and Kīr'-ī-āth-sān'-nāh (the same is ^k Dē'-bīr), 50 and Ā'-nāb, and Ēsh'-tē-mōh, and Ā'-nīm, 51 and ^l Gō'-shēn, and Hō'-lōn, and Ġī'-lōh; eleven cities with their villages.

52 Ā'-rāb, and Dū'-māh, and

Var. Read.—V. 22. Adabah—Ararah, We. Di. after Sept. (Aroer, I Sam. 30:28). Vs. 26–28, and Shema and Moladah, and Beth-pelet, and Hazor-shual, and Beer-sheba, and Biziothiah—*Interpolated from Neh. 11:26, 27—Hollenberg, Di.* [If omitted, the number 29 in v. 32 will be correct.] V. 28. And Biziothiah—with her villages [lit. daughters], We. Hollenberg, Di. (after Sept.). V. 30. Chesil—Bethul, Kn. Ke. Di. (ch. 19:4) (Sept. Beth-el: see I Sam. 30:27). V. 36. and Gederotaim—Omit, Sept. Kn.

34
v Tappuah, Josh. 12:17.

35
w Adullam, Josh. 12:15.
x Azekah, II Chr. 11:9.

38
y Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.

39
z Lachish, I Chr. 11:9.

40
3 Or, Lahmas.

42
a Libnah, Num. 33:21.

44
b Mereshah, II Chr. 11:8.
c City, Gen. 4:17.

45
d Ekron, Josh. 13:3.
4 Heb. *daughters*.

46
e Sea, Ex. 14:21.
f Ashdod, Josh. 11:22.

47
g Gaza, Ju. 16:1.
h See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
i Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

48
j Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.

49
k Debir, Josh. 10:3.

51
l Goshen, Gen. 45:10.

54 a Kiriath-arba, Gen. 23:2. b Hebron, Num. 13:22.	Ēśhān, 53 and Jā'nīm, and Bēth-tāp'pū-āh, and Ā-phē'kāh, 54 and Hūm'tāh, and ^a Kīr'ī-āth-ār'ābā (the same is ^b Hē'brōn), and Zī'ôr; nine cities with their villages.	3 and it went down westward to the border of the Jāph-lē'tites, unto the border of ^u Bēth-hō'zrōn the nether, even unto ^v Ġē'zēr; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. 4 And the children of Joseph, Mā-nās'sēh and Ē'phrā-īm, took their inheritance.	3 ^u Beth-horon, II Chr. 8:5. ^v Gezer, I Chr. 20:4.
56 c Josh. 19:18.	55 Mā'ōn, Cār'mēl, and Zīph, and Jū'tāh, 56 and ^c Jēz-rē-ēl, and Jōk'dē-ām, and Zā-nō'āh, 57 Kā'in, Ġīb'ē-āh, and ^a Tīm'nāh; ten cities with their villages.	5 And the border of the children of Ē'phrā-īm according to their families was <i>thus</i>: the border of their inheritance eastward was ^w Āt'ā-rōth-ād'dār, unto Bēth-hō'zrōn the upper; 6 and the border went out westward at ^x Mīeh'mē-thāth on the north; and the border turned about eastward unto Tā'ā-nāth-shī'lōh, and passed along it on the east of Jā-nō'āh; 7 and it went down from Jā-nō'āh to Āt'ā-rōth, and to ^y Nā'ā-rāh, and reached unto Jēr'ī-ehō, and went out at the Jordan. 8 From ^z Tāp'pū-āh the border went along westward to the brook of Kā'nāh; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ē'phrā-īm according to their families; 9 together with the ^a cities which were set apart for the children of Ē'phrā-īm in the midst of the inheritance of the children of Mā-nās'sēh, all the cities with their ^b villages.	5 ^w Ch. 18:13.
57 d Timnah, Josh. 15:10.	58 Hāl'hūl, Bēth'-zūr, and Ġē'dōr, 59 and Mā'ā-rāth, and Bēth-ā'nōth, and Ēl'tē-kōn; six cities with their villages.	10 ^{cd} And they drove not out the ^e Cā'nāan-ites that dwelt in Ġē'zēr: but the Cā'nāan-ites dwell in the midst of Ē'phrā-īm unto this ^f day, and are become ^g servants to do ^h ⁱ taskwork.	6 ^x Ch. 17:7.
60 e Kiriath-jeirim, II Chr. 1:4. f Rabbah, II Sam. 11:1.	60 ^e Kīr'ī-āth-bā'āl (the same is Kīr'ī-āth-jē'ā-rīm), and ^f Rāb'bāh; two cities with their villages.	10 ^{cd} And they drove not out the ^e Cā'nāan-ites that dwelt in Ġē'zēr: but the Cā'nāan-ites dwell in the midst of Ē'phrā-īm unto this ^f day, and are become ^g servants to do ^h ⁱ taskwork.	6 ^x Ch. 17:7.
61 g Wilderness, Ex. 3:1. h See "Arabab," Josh. 18:18.	61 In the ^g wilderness, ^h Bēth-ār'ā-bāh, Mid'dīn, and Sēē'ā-cāh, 62 and Nīb'shān, and the City of ⁱ Salt, and Ēn-ġē'dī; six cities with their villages.	10 ^{cd} And they drove not out the ^e Cā'nāan-ites that dwelt in Ġē'zēr: but the Cā'nāan-ites dwell in the midst of Ē'phrā-īm unto this ^f day, and are become ^g servants to do ^h ⁱ taskwork.	7 ^y I Chr. 7:28.
62 i See "Salt," Lev. 2:13.	62 And as for the ⁱ Jēb'ū-sītes, the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, the children of ^k Jū'dāh could not drive them out: but the Jēb'ū-sītes dwell with the children of Jū'dāh at ^l Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto this day.	10 ^{cd} And they drove not out the ^e Cā'nāan-ites that dwelt in Ġē'zēr: but the Cā'nāan-ites dwell in the midst of Ē'phrā-īm unto this ^f day, and are become ^g servants to do ^h ⁱ taskwork.	7 ^y I Chr. 7:28.
63 j Jebusites, Gen. 10:16. k See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26. l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.	63 And as for the ⁱ Jēb'ū-sītes, the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, the children of ^k Jū'dāh could not drive them out: but the Jēb'ū-sītes dwell with the children of Jū'dāh at ^l Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto this day.	10 ^{cd} And they drove not out the ^e Cā'nāan-ites that dwelt in Ġē'zēr: but the Cā'nāan-ites dwell in the midst of Ē'phrā-īm unto this ^f day, and are become ^g servants to do ^h ⁱ taskwork.	8 ^z Tappuah, Josh. 12:17.
1 m Division of the Land. See "Canaan," Deut. 4:1. n Manasseh, Deut. 33:17. o Ephraim, Num. 26:35. p Joseph, Gen. 30:24. q Jordan, Josh. 15:5. r Jericho, II Ki. 2:18. s Bethel, Ju. 20:18.	16 And the ^m lot came out for the ⁿ children of ^p Joseph from the ^q Jordan at ^r Jēr'ī-ehō, at the waters of Jēr'ī-ehō on the east, even the wilderness, going up from Jēr'ī-ehō through the hill-country to ^s Bēth'-ēl; 2 and it went out from Bēth'-ēl to Lūz, and passed along unto the border of the ^t Ār'-ehītes to Āt'ā-rōth;	10 ^{cd} And they drove not out the ^e Cā'nāan-ites that dwelt in Ġē'zēr: but the Cā'nāan-ites dwell in the midst of Ē'phrā-īm unto this ^f day, and are become ^g servants to do ^h ⁱ taskwork.	8 ^z Tappuah, Josh. 12:17.
2 t II Sam. 15:32.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 16.—V. 1. came out—So STEU.; went out, R. V. 1. on the east—eastward. V. 2 and it went out—and it (<i>viz. the border</i>) goeth forth. V. 6. went out westward—out to the sea, STEU. at Michmethah on the north—on the north side of Michmethah; at ham—Michmethah on the north, STEU. V. 8. brook—torrent. V. 9. which were set apart—So STEU.; set apart. V. 10. drive—drive, R. dwell . . . and are become servants to do taskwork—dwelt . . . and were subject to the forced service of a laborer (<i>cf. Gen. 49:15, and marg.</i>); and so they continue to dwell in the midst of Ephraim (to this day, they were bondservants to do menial tasks, STEU.).	Var. Read.—V. 52. Eshan—Shema (I Chr. 2:43), Sept. Kn. V. 59. with their villages—Add, Tekoa, and Ephratah, which is Bethlehem, and Peor, and Etam, and Kulon, and Tatam, and Sores, and Karem, and Galem, and Bether, and Munchoh; eleven cities with their villages, Sept. Kn. Ke. Hollenberg, Kp. Di. Chap. 16.—V. 1. Joseph fell. <i>Eve. would place here vs. 4, 5, thus: (of Joseph:) And the children . . . east side was, discarding the five words of v. 5, as repeated by mistakes from vs. 1, 2.</i>	9 ^a City, Gen. 4:17. ^b Villages, Deut. 2:23. 10 ^c Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. ^d Ju. 1:29; I Ki. 9:16. ^e Canaanites, Gen. 13:7. ^f Day, Lev. 25:8. ^g Servant, Ex. 21:2. ^h Bondage, John 8:33. ⁱ Labor, Ex. 23:12.

- ¹
^a Division of Land. See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^b Tribe, Num. 36:9.
^c First-born, Ex. 13:1.
^d Machir, Num. 26:29.
^e Father, Ex. 21:15.
^f Gilead, Num. 32:1.
^g Bashan, Josh. 12:4.

- ²
^h Family, Eph. 5:2.
ⁱ Ju. 5:11, 15.
^j See Num. 26:30; 11 Sam. 23:27.
^k Shechem, Josh. 20:7.
^l Hephher, Num. 26:33.
^m Shemida, Num. 26:32.
ⁿ Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.

- ³
^o Num. 26:33; 27:1-7.
^p Daughters, Ju. 11:34.

- ⁴
^q Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
^r Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^s Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^t Nun, I Chr. 7:27.
^u Princes, Num. 2:7.
^v Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^w Num. 27:5-7.
^x Commandment, Ex. 20:1.

- ⁵
¹ Heb. *lines*.

17 And *this* was the ^a lot for the ^b tribe of Mă-năs'sēh; for he was the ^c first-born of Joseph. As for ^a Mă'ehîr the first-born of Mă-năs'sēh, the ^e father of ^f Ġil'ē-ād, because he was a man of war, therefore he had Ġil'ē-ād and ^g Bă'shān. 2 So *the* lot was for the rest of the children of Mă-năs'sēh according to their ^h families: for the children of ⁱ Ā-bî-ē-zēr, and for the children of Hē'lēk, and for the children of Ās'ri-ēl, and for the children of ^k Shē'ehēm, and for the children of ^l Hē'phēr, and for the children of ^m Shē-mî'dā: these were the ⁿ male children of Mă-năs'sēh the son of Joseph according to their families. 3 But ^o Zē-lō'phē'hād, the son of Hē'phēr, the son of Ġil'ē-ād, the son of Mă'ehîr, the son of Mă-năs'sēh, had no sons, but ^p daughters: and these are the names of his daughters: Măh'lāh, and Noah, Hōg'lāh, Mîl'cāh, and Tîr'zāh. 4 And they came near before ^q Ē-lē-ā'zar the ^r priest, and before ^s Jōsh'ū-ā the son of ^t Nūn, and before the ^u princes, saying, Jē-hō'vāh commanded Mō'sēs to give us an inheritance among our ^v brethren: therefore according ^w to the ^x commandment of Jē-hō'vāh he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father. 5 And there fell ten ¹ parts to Mă-năs'sēh, besides the land of Ġil'ē-ād and Bă'shān, which is beyond the Jordan; 6 because the daughters

Var. Rend.—Chap. 17.—V. 4. princes—chiefs. V. 5. And—Thus—So STEU. the Jordan—Jordan, R. V. 7. En-tappaah—i.e. the apple-spring. V. 9. brook of—So STEU.; torrent. belonged to Ephraim among—pertained unto Ephraim, in the midst of, Var. STEU. V. 10. reached to—touched upon; struck on, STEU. to Issachar—upon Issachar, Var. STEU. Vs. 11, 16. its—her, R. Vs. 11, 16. towns—*Lit.* daughters: *so throughout*; daughter-towns, STEU. V. 11. even the three heights—the three (cities on the) uplands; the three uplands, STEU.

of Mă-năs'sēh had an inheritance among his sons. And the land of Ġil'ē-ād belonged unto the rest of the sons of Mă-năs'sēh.

7 And the border of Mă-năs'sēh was from ^y Āsh'ēr to ^z Mîeh'mē-thāth, which is before Shē'ehēm; and the border went along to the ^a right hand, unto the inhabitants of ^b Ēn-tāp'pū-āh. 8 The land of Tāp'pū-āh belonged to Mă-năs'sēh; but Tāp'pū-āh on the border of Mă-năs'sēh belonged to the children of Ē'phrā'im. 9 And the border went down unto the ^c brook of Kā'nāh, southward of the brook: these cities belonged to Ē'phrā'im among the cities of Mă-năs'sēh; and the border of Mă-năs'sēh was on the north side of the brook, and the goings out thereof were at the sea: 10 southward it was Ē'phrā'im's, and northward it was Mă-năs'sēh's, and the sea was his border; and they reached to Āsh'ēr on the north, and to Īs'sā-ehār on the east. 11 And ^d Mă-năs'sēh had in Īs'sā-ehār and in Āsh'ēr ^e Bēth-shē'ān and its ² towns, and ^f Īb'lē-ām and its towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and its towns, and the inhabitants of Ēn'-dōr and its towns, and the inhabitants of ^g Tā'ā-nāch and its towns, and the inhabitants of ^h Mē-gîd'dō and its towns, even the three heights. 12 ⁱ Yet the children of Mă-năs'sēh could not drive out *the inhabitants of* those cities; but the ^j Că'nāan-îtes would dwell in that land. 13 And it came to pass, when the children of ^k Īs'ra-ēl were waxed strong, ^l that they put the Că'nāan-îtes to ^m taskwork, and did not utterly drive them out.

14 And the children ^o of ^p Jo-

- ⁷
^y See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^z Michmethath, Josh. 16:6.
^a See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
^b See "Tappuah," Josh. 12:17.

- ⁹
^c See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.

- ¹¹
^d I Chr. 7:29.
^e Beth-shean, I Sam. 31:10.
² Heb. *daughters*.
^f Ibleam, II Ki. 9:27.
^g Taanach, I Chr. 7:29.
^h Megiddo, Josh. 12:21.

- ¹²
ⁱ Ch. 11:2; 12:23.
^j Canaanites, Gen. 13:7.

- ¹³
^k Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^l Ch. 16:10.
^m Labor, Ex. 23:12.
ⁿ Servant, Ex. 21:2.

- ¹⁴
^o Num. 13:8.
^p Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

14

- 1 Heb. line.
a Inheritance,
1 Chr. 21:3.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Blessing, Gen.
12:3.

15

- d Joshua, Josh.
1:1.
e See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.
f Land, Gen.
23:15.
g Perizzites,
Gen. 34:30.
h Rephaim,
Deut. 2:20.
i Hill-country,
Ps. 2:6.
j Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.

16

- 2 Heb. is not
found for us.
k Valley, Josh.
8:13.
l Chariots,
1 Ki. 20:1.
m Iron, 1 Chr.
22:3.
n Beth-shean,
1 Sam. 31:10.
o Jezreel, Josh.
15:56.

17

- p House, Deut.
24:10.
q Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.

1

- r Ju. 21:19;
Jer. 7:12;
26:6, 9.
s Tent of Meet-
ing, Num.
24:5.

2

- t Tribes, Num.
36:9.

seph spake unto Jōsh'ū-ā, say-
ing, Why hast thou given me
but one lot and one ¹ part for an
^a inheritance, seeing I am a
great people, forasmuch as hith-
erto ^b Jē-hō'vāh hath ^c blessed
me? 15 And ^a Jōsh'ū-ā said
unto them, If thou be a great
people, get thee up to the ^e for-
est, and cut down for thyself
there in the ^f land of the ^g Pēr'iz-
zites and of the ^h Rēph'ā-īm;
since the ⁱ hill-country of
Jēphrā-īm is too narrow for
thee. 16 And the children of
Joseph said, The hill-country
² is not enough for us: and all
the Cā'nāan-ites that dwell in
the land of the ^k valley have
^l chariots of ^m iron, both they
who are in ⁿ Bēth-shē'ān and
its towns, and they who are in
the valley of ^o Jēz-rē-ēl. 17 And
Jōsh'ū-ā spake unto the ^p house
of Joseph, even to Jēphrā-īm
and to ^q Mā-nās'sēh, saying,
Thou art a great people, and
hast great power; thou shalt not
have one lot only: 18 but the
hill-country shall be thine; for
though it is a forest, thou shalt
cut it down, and the goings out
thereof shall be thine; for thou
shalt drive out the Cā'nāan-ites,
though they have chariots of
iron, and though they are
strong.

18 And the whole con-
gregation of the children
of Īs'rā-ēl assembled themselves
together at ^r Shī'lōh, and set up
the ^s tent of meeting there; and
the land was subdued before
them. 2 And there remained
among the children of Īs'rā-ēl
seven ^t tribes, which had not yet

Var. Rend.—V. 18. the hill-country—So
STEU.; a hill-country. though—Or, be-
cause, Kn. Ke. Di. STEU. Are—be, R.
thou shalt cut it down—and thou dost
grub it up, STEU. Chap. 18.—V. 4. of
each—So STEU.; for each, R. Vs. 7, 12,
20. the Jordan—Jordan, R.

divided their inheritance. 3
And Jōsh'ū-ā said unto the chil-
dren of Īs'rā-ēl, ^u How long are
ye slack to go in to possess the
land, which Jē-hō'vāh, the God
of your fathers, hath given you?
4 Appoint for you three men of
each tribe: and I will send them,
and they shall arise, and walk
through the land, and describe it
according to their inheritance;
and they shall come unto me. 5
And they shall ^v divide it into
seven portions: ^w Jū'dāh shall
abide in his border on the south,
and the house of Joseph shall
abide in their border on the
north. 6 And ye shall describe
the land into seven portions, and
bring the description hither to
me; and I will cast lots for you
here before Jē-hō'vāh our God.
7 For the ^x Lē'vites have no por-
tion among you; for the ^y priest-
hood of Jē-hō'vāh is their
inheritance: and Gad and Reu-
bēn and the half-tribe of Mā-
nās'sēh have received their in-
heritance beyond the Jordan
eastward, which ^z Mō'sēs the
servant of Jē-hō'vāh gave them.

8 And the men arose, and
went: and Jōsh'ū-ā charged
them that went to describe the
land, saying, Go and walk
through the land, and describe
it, and come again to me; and I
will cast lots for you here before
Jē-hō'vāh in Shī'lōh. 9 And the
men went and passed through
the land, and described it by
cities into seven portions in a
^a book; and they came to Jōsh'
ū-ā unto the ^b camp at Shī'lōh.
10 ^c And Jōsh'ū-ā cast lots for
them in Shī'lōh before Jē-hō'
vāh: and there Jōsh'ū-ā divided
the land unto the children of Īs'
rā-ēl according to their divi-
sions.

3

- u Possession of
Land Condi-
tional. See
"Covenantants,"
Gen. 17:2.

5

- v Division of
Land. See
"Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
w See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

7

- x Levites, Num.
1:47.
y Priesthood,
Ex. 28:1.
z Moses, Ex.
3:4.

9

- a Book, Eccl.
12:12.
b Encampment,
Num. 31:10.

10

- c Ch. 19:51;
Num. 34:16-
29.

11 And the lot of the tribe of the children of Běn'já-mîn came up according to their families: and the border of their lot went out between the children of Jū'dāh and the children of Joseph.

12 And ^atheir border on the north quarter was from the ^bJordan; and the border went up to the ¹side of ^cJēr'ī-ehō on the north, and went up through the ^dhill-country westward; and the goings out thereof were at the ^ewilderness of ^fBēth-ā'vén.

13 And the border passed along from thence to Lūz, to the side of Lūz (the same is ^gBēth'-ēl), southward; and the border went down to Āt'ā-rōth-ād'dār, by the ^hmountain that lieth on the south of ⁱBēth-hō'rōn the nether. 14 And the border extended *thence*, and turned about on the west quarter southward,

from the mountain that lieth before Bēth-hō'rōn southward; and the goings out thereof were at ^jKīr'ī-āth-bā'āl (the same is Kīr'ī-āth-jē'ā-rīm), a city of the children of Jū'dāh: this was the west quarter. 15 ^kAnd the

south quarter was from the uttermost part of Kīr'ī-āth-jē'ā-rīm; and the border went out westward, and went out to the ^lfountain of the waters of Nēph'tō-āh; 16 and the border went down to the uttermost part of the mountain that lieth before the ^mvalley of the son of ⁿHīn'nōm, which is in the vale of ^oRēph'ā-īm northward; and it went down to the valley of Hīn'nōm, to the side of the ^pq Jēb'ū-sīte southward, and went down

Var. Rend.—Vs. 12, 13, 16, 18, 19. side—shoulder. Vs. 14, 17. extended—reached along; was drawn on, R. turned about on the west quarter southward—*So* STEU.; fetched a compass toward the southwest. V. 16. valley—*So* STEU.; ravine. V. 24 Chephar-ammoni—i.e. the village of the Ammonite; Chephar-ha-Ammona, STEU. Ophni—ha'Ophni, STEU.

to Ēn-rō'gēl; 17 and it extended northward, and went out at Ēn-shē'mēsh, and went out to Gēl'ī-lōth, which is over against the ascent of Ā-dūm'mīm; and it went down to the stone of Bō'hān the son of Reu'bēn; 18 and it passed along to the side over against the ^rĀr'ā-bāh northward, and went down unto the Ār'ā-bāh; 19 and the border passed along to the side of Bēth-hōg'lāh northward; and the goings out of the border were at the north ^sbay of the ^tSalt Sea, at the south end of the Jordan: this was the south border. 20 And the Jordan was the border of it on the east quarter. This was the inheritance of the children of Běn'já-mîn, by the borders thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Běn'já-mîn according to their families were Jēr'ī-ehō, and Bēth-hōg'lāh, and Ē'mēk-kē'ziz, 22 and Bēth-ār'ā-bāh, and Zēm-ā-rā'īm, and Bēth'-ēl, 23 and ^uĀv'vim, and Pā'rāh, and Ōph'rāh, 24 and Chē'phār-ām'mō-nī, and Ōph'nī, and ^vGē'bā; twelve cities with their villages: 25 ^wĠib'ē-ōn, and ^xRā'māh, and ^yBē-ēl rōth, 26 and ^zMīz'pēh, and Chē-phī'rāh, and Mō'zāh, 27 and Rē'kēm, and Īr'pē-ēl, and Tār'ā-lāh, 28 and Zē'lāh, Ē'lēph, and the Jēb'ū-sīte (the same is Jē-ru'sā-lēm), Ġib'ē-āth, and Kīr'ī-āth; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Běn'já-mîn according to their families.

* ARABAH, Plain, Wilderness.—The Name given by the Hebrews to the Whole of the Great Depression from the Sea of Galilee to the Gulf of Akabah. Arabah seems to denote a Particular Place in—Josh. 18:18. The Description of an Arabah is beautifully given in Jer. 51:43.

- 12
a Division of the Land. See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
b Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
c Heb. *shoulder*. Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
d Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
e Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
f Beth-aven, Josh. 7:2.

- 13
g Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
h Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
i Beth-horon, II Chr. 8:5.

- 14
j Kiriath-jearim, II Chr. 1:4.

- 15
k Ch. 15:5-9.
l Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.

- 16
m Valley, Josh. 8:13.
n Hinnom, Jer. 19:2.
o Rephaim, Deut. 2:20.
p Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
q See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.

- 18
r Arabah, Josh. 18:18.

- 19
s Heb. *tongue*. Salt Sea, Ex. 14:21.

- 23
t Avvim, Deut. 2:23.

- 24
u Geba, II Chr. 16:6.

- 25
v Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
w Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
x Beeroth, Deut. 10:6.

- 26
y Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.

19 And the second lot came out for Sim'ē-ōn, even for the tribe of the children of Sim'ē-ōn according to their families: and their inheritance was in the midst of the inheritance of the children of Jū'dāh. 2 And they had for their inheritance ^a Bē'ēr-shē'bā, or Shē'bā, and Mōl'ā-dāh, 3 and Hā'zār-shū'āl, and Bā'lāh, and Ē'zēm, 4 and Ēl-tō'lād, and Bē'thūl, and ^b Hōr'māh, 5 and ^c Zik'lāg, and Bēth-mār'cā-bōth, and Hā'zār-sū'sāh, 6 and Bēth-lēb'ā-ōth, and Shā-ru'zhēn; thirteen ^d cities with their ^e villages: 7 Ā'īm, Rīm'mōn, and Ē'thēr, and Ā'shān; four cities with their villages: 8 and all the villages that were round about these cities to Bā'āl-āth-bē'ēr, ^f Rā'māh of ^g the South. This is the ^h inheritance of the ⁱ tribe of the children of ^j Sim'ē-ōn according to their ^k families. 9 Out of the ^l part of the children of Jū'dāh was the inheritance of the children of Sim'ē-ōn; for the portion of the children of Jū'dāh was too much for them: therefore the children of Sim'ē-ōn had inheritance in the midst of their inheritance.

10 And the third lot came up for the children of Zēb'ū-lūn according to their families. And the border of their inheritance was unto Sā'rid; 11 and their border went up westward, even to Mār'ā-lāh, and reached to Dāb'bē-shēth; and it reached to the ^l brook that is before Jōk'nē-ām; 12 and it turned from Sā'rid eastward toward the sun-rising unto the border of Chis'lōth-tā'bōr; and it went out to

Dāb'ē-rāth, and went up to Jā-phī'ā; 13 and from thence it passed along eastward to Gāth-hē'phēr, to Ēth-kā'zīn; and it went out at Rīm'mōn which stretcheth unto Nē'āh; 14 and the border turned about it on the north to Hān'nā-thōn; and the goings out thereof were at the valley of Īph'tāh-ēl; 15 and Kāt'tāth, and Nā-hāl'āl, and Shīm'rōn, and Īd'ā-lāh, and ^m Bēthlē-hēm: twelve cities with their villages. 16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zēb'ū-lūn according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 The fourth lot came out for Īs'sā-chār, even for the children of Īs'sā-chār according to their families. 18 And their border was unto ⁿ Jēz'rē-ēl, and Chē-sūl'lōth, and Shū'nēm, 19 and Hāph'ā-rā'īm, and Shī'ōn, and Ān-ā-hā'rāth, 20 and Rāb'bīth, and Kīsh'ōn, and Ē'bēz, 21 and Rē'mēth, and Ēn-gān'nīm, and Ēn-hād'dāh, and Bēth-pāz'zēz, 22 and the border reached to ^o Tā'bōr, and Shā'hāz'ū-māh, and ^p Bēth-shē'mēsh; and the goings out of their border were at the ^q Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages. 23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Īs'sā-chār according to their families, the cities with their villages.

24 And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Āsh'ēr according to their families. 25 And their border was Hēl'kāth, and Hā'li, and Bē'tēn, and ^r Āch'shāph, 26 and Āl-lām'mē-lēch, and Ā'mād,

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 2. or Sheba—*Omit*, MSS. Be. No. Di. (cf. 1 Chr. 4:28); and Shema (ch. 15:26), *Sept. Hollenberg, Di. (alt.)*. V. 7. Ain, Rimmon, Ain-Rimmon (cf. Neh. 11:29), and Tochen, and, *Hollenberg, Di. (after Sept. and 1 Chr. 4:32)*. V. 14. to-of, many MSS. *Edd. Pesh.; Di. inclines (pt.)*.

- ^a Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
^b Horemah, Num. 14:45.
^c Ziklag, II Sam. 1:1.
^d City, Gen. 4:17.
^e Villages, Deut. 2:23.
^f Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
^g The South, Deut. 34:3.
^h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
ⁱ Tribe, Num. 36:9.
^j See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^k Family, Eph. 5:22.
^l Heb. *line*.

- ¹ See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.

- ¹⁵ m Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
¹⁸ n Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.
²² o Tabor, Jer. 45:18.
^p Beth-she-mesh, II Ki. 14:11.
^q Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
²⁵ r Achsaph, Josh. 11:1.

and Mî'shāl; and it reached to Ēār'mēl westward, and to Shî' hōr-lib'náth; 27 and it turned toward the sunrising to Bēth-dā'zōn, and reached to Zēb'ū-lūn, and to the valley of Iph'tāh-ēl northward to Bēth-ē'mēk and Nē-i'ēl; and it went out to Ēā'būl on the left hand, 28 and Ē'brōn, and Rē'hōb, and Hām'mōn, and Kā'nāh, even unto great ^a Sî'dōn; 29 and the border turned to ^b Rā'māh, and to ¹ the fortified city of ^c Tÿre; and the border turned to Hō'sāh; and the goings out thereof were at the ^d sea ² by the region of Āch'zîb; 30 Ūm'māh also, and Ā'phēk, and Rē'hōb: twenty and two cities with their villages. 31 This is the inheritance of Āsh'ēr according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out for the children of Nāph'tā-lî, even for the children of Nāph'tā-lî according to their families. 33 And their border was from Hē'lēph, from the ³ oak in Zā-ā-nā'nīm, and Ād'ā-mî-nē'kēb, and Jāb'nēl, unto Lāk'kūm; and the goings out thereof were at the Jordan; 34 and the border turned westward to Āz'nōth-tā'zōr, and went out from thence to Hūk'kōk; and it reached to Zēb'ū-lūn on the south, and reached to Āsh'ēr on the west, and to Jū'dāh at the Jordan toward the ^e sunrising. 35 And the fortified cities were Zîd'dîm, Zēr, and Hām'māth, Rāk'kāth, and ^f Chîn'nē-rēth, 36 and Ād'ā-māh, and Rā'māh, and ^g Hā'z

Var. Rend.—V. 29, 34. turned—turneth back. V. 29. by the—off the. At the sea, by the region of Achzib—out to the sea (Besides: Machalab, Achzib), STEU. V. 33. Adami-nekeb—i.e. Adami in the pass; the pass—Adami, STEU. V. 34. Aznoth-tabor—i.e. the ears of Tabor, GE. V. 35. fortified—fenced, R.

zōr, 37 and ^h Kē'dēsh, and ⁱ Ēd'rē-i, and Ēn-hā'zōr, 38 and Ī'rōn, and Mig'dāl-ēl, Hō'rēm, and Bēth-ā'nāth, and ^j Bēth-shē'mēsh; nineteen cities with their villages. 39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Nāph'tā-lî according to their families, the cities with their villages.

40 The seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families. 41 And the border of their inheritance was ^k Zō'rāh, and Ēsh'tā-ōl, and Īr-shē'mēsh, 42 and Shā-āl-āb'bin, and ^l Āi'jālōn, and Īth'lāh, 43 and Ē'lōn, and ^m Tîm'nēh, and ⁿ Ēk'rōn, 44 and Ēl'tē-kēh, and Ġîb'bē-thōn, and Bā'āl-āth, 45 and Jē'hūd, and Bēn'ē-bē'rāk, and ^o Gāth-rîm'mōn, 46 and Mē-jār'kōn, and Rāk'kōn, with the border over against ^p Jōp'pā. 47 And the border of the children of Dan went out ⁵ beyond them; for the children of Dan went up and fought against ⁶ Lē'shēm, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the ^q sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Lē'shēm, Dan, after the name of Dan their father. 48 This is the ^r inheritance of the ^s tribe of the children of ^t Dan according to their ^u families, these ^v cities with their ^w villages.

49 So they made an end of ^x distributing the ^y ^z land for inheritance by the borders thereof; and the children of Īs'rā-ēl gave an inheritance to ^a Jōsh'ū-ā the son of ^b Nūn in the midst of them: 50 according to the ^c commandment of ^d Jē-hō'vāh they gave him the city which he

Var. Read.—V. 30. Ummah—Acho, Sept. (MSS.) Hollenberg, Di. (i): cf. Ju. 1:31. V. 34. Judah at—Chinneroth of, Ew. Di. (cf. ch. 11:2; I Ki. 15:20). V. 47. went out beyond them—was too narrow for them, Dr. Kp. (after Sept.).

37

^h Kedesh, II Ki. 15:29.
ⁱ Edrei, Num. 21:33.

38

^j Beth-she-mesh, II Ki. 14:11.

41

^k Zorah, II Chr. 11:10.

42

^l Aijalon, Josh. 10:12.

43

^m Timnah, Josh. 15:10.
ⁿ Ekron, Josh. 13:3.

45

^o See "Gath," II Sam. 21:20.

46

^p Joppa, Acts 10:5.
^q Heb. Japho.

47

⁵ Or, from them; and, &c.
⁶ In Ju. 18:29, Laish.
^q Sword, Ju. 7:20.

48

^r Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^s Tribe, Gen. 36:9.
^t See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^u Family, Eph. 5:22.
^v City, Gen. 4:17.
^w Villages, Deut. 2:23.

49

^x Division of Land. See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^y Land, Gen. 23:15.
^z Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^a Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^b Nun, I Chr. 7:27.

50
^c Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^d God, Gen. 1:1.

28
^a Sidon, Is. 23:12.

29

^b Ramah, Jer. 31:15.

¹ Or, the city of Mûzar-zor, that is, the fortress of Tyre.

^c Tyre, Hos. 9:13.

^d Sea, Ex. 14:21.

² Or, from Hebel to Achzib.

33

³ Or, oak. (Or, terebinth) of Bezaananim.

34

^e Sun, Ps. 136:8.

35

^f Chinnereth, Deut. 3:17.

36

^g Hazor, II Ki. 15:29.

50

- a Ch. 24:30;
Num. 13:8.
b Hill-country,
Ps. 2:6.
c Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.
d Builder, I Ki.
5:18.

51

- e Ch. 18:10.
f Eleazar, Deut.
10:6.
g Priest, Ex.
28:1.
h Nun, I Chr.
7:27.
i Head, Pr.
20:29.
j Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
k House, Deut.
24:10.
l Shiloh, Josh.
18:1.
m Door of the
Tent, Ex.
12:22.
n Tent of Meet-
ing, Num.
24:5.
o See "Taber-
nacle," Ex.
25:9.

2

- p Cities of
Refuge, Gen.
4:17.
q Num. 35:6-34;
Deut. 4:41;
10:2.
r Moses, Ex.
3:4.

3

- s Murderer,
Num. 35:16.
1 Or, through
error.
t Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
u Blood, Lev.
17:11.

4

- v Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
w Ears, Ex.
29:20.
x Elders of Is-
rael, Ezra 5:5.
2 Heb. *gathēr*.

5

- y Death Penalty
for Violation
of Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
z Hand, Gen.
16:12.
a Innocence,
Dan. 6:22.
b Hatred, Pr.
26:24.

6

- c See "Judges,"
Ex. 18:22.
d See "Govern-
ment," Neh.
8:9.
e Death, Rom.
5:12.
f Priest, Ex.
28:1.

asked, even ^aTim'nāth-sē'rāh in the ^bhill-country of ^cĒ'phrā-īm; and he ^dbuilt the city, and dwelt therein.

51 ^eThese are the inher-
itances, which ^fĒ-lē-ā'zār the
^gpriest, and Jōsh'ū-ā the son of
^hNūn, and the ⁱheads of the
^jfathers' ^khouses of the tribes of
the children of Īs'rā-ēl, distrib-
uted for inheritance by lot in
^lShilōh before Jē-hō'vāh, at
the ^mdoor of the ⁿo tent of meet-
ing. So they made an end of
dividing the land.

20 And Jē-hō'vāh spake
unto Jōsh'ū-ā, saying,
2 Speak to the children of Īs'rā-
ēl, saying, Assign you ^pq the
cities of refuge, whereof I spake
unto you by ^rMō'sēs, 3 that the
^smanslayer that killeth any
person ⁱunwittingly and un-
awares may flee thither: and
they shall be unto you for a
refuge from the ^tavenger of
^ublood. 4 And he shall flee unto
one of those cities, and shall
stand at the entrance of the
^vgate of the city, and declare his
cause in the ^wears of the ^xelders
of that city; and they shall ²take
him into the city unto them, and
give him a place, that he may
dwell among them. 5 And ^yif
the avenger of blood pursue
after him, then they shall not
deliver up the manslayer into
his ^zhands; ^abecause he smote
his neighbor unawares, and
^bhated him not beforetime. 6
And he shall dwell in that city,
until he stand before the congrega-
tion for ^cd judgment, until the
^edeath of the ^fi high priest that

Var. Rend.—V. 51. door—entrance,
Var. STEU. Chap. 20.—V. 2. by Moses
—by the hand of Moses, r. V. 7. Galilee
—Lit. the circuit, or, district: cf. Is. 9:1.
V. 8. plain—table-land, Var. STEU. Chap.
21.—Vs. 2, 8. by Moses—by the hand of
Moses, r. V. 2. suburbs—pasture-grounds:
so throughout, Var. STEU.

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 7. set apart—
selected (Num. 35:11), Sept. Hollenberg.

shall be in those days: then shall
the manslayer return, and come
unto his own city, and unto his
own house, unto the city from
whence he fled.

7 And they ^q3 set apart ^hKē'z-
dēsh in ⁱ4 Gāl'ī-lēe in the hill-
country of ^jNāph'tā-lī, and
^{*}Shē'ehēm in the hill-country
of Ē'phrā-īm, and ^kKīr'ī-āth-
ār'bā (the same is ^lHē'brōn) in
^mthe hill-country of Jū'dāh. 8
And beyond the ⁿJordan at
^oJēr'ī-ehō eastward, they as-
signed ^pBē'zēr in the ^qwilder-
ness in the ⁵plain out of the tribe
of Reu'bēn, and ^rRā-mōth in
Gāl'ē-ād out of the tribe of Gad,
and ^sGō'lān in ^tBā'shān out of
the tribe of ^uMā-nās'sēh. 9
These were the appointed cities
for all the children of Īs'rā-ēl,
and for the stranger that ^vso-
journeth among them, that who-
soever killeth any person ⁶un-
wittingly might flee thither, and
not ^wdie by the hand of the
avenger of blood, until he stood
before the congregation.

21 Then came near the
heads of fathers' houses
of the ^xLē'vites unto Ē-lē-ā'zār
the priest, and unto ^yJōs'hū-ā
the son of ^zNūn, and unto the
heads of fathers' houses of the
^atribes of the children of ^bĪs'rā-
ēl; 2 and they spake unto
them at Shilōh in the ^cland of
^dCā'nāan, saying, ^ef Jē-hō'vāh
^gcommanded by Mō'sēs to ^hgive
us ⁱcities to dwell in, with the
^jsuburbs thereof for our ^kcattle.
3 And the children of Īs'rā-ēl
gave unto the Lē'vites out of
their ^kinheritance, according to
the commandment of Jē-hō'vāh,
these cities with their suburbs.

7

- g See "Conse-
cration," Is.
13:3.
3 Heb. *sancti-
fied*.
h Kedesh, II Ki.
15:29.
i Galilee, Mt.
17:23.
4 Heb. *Galil*.
j See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
k Kiriath-arba,
Gen. 23:2.
l Hebron, Num.
13:22.
m Ch. 21:11; Lu.
1:39.

8

- n Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
o Jericho, II Ki.
2:18.
p Deut. 4:33;
I Chr. 7:37.
q Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
5 Or, *table-land*.
r Ramoth in
Gilead, II Ki.
9:1.
s Golan, Deut.
4:43.
t Bashan, Josh.
12:4.
u Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.

9

- v Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.
6 Or, *through
error*.
w Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.

1

- x Levites, Num.
1:47.
y Joshua, Josh.
1:1.
z Nun, I Chr.
7:27.
a Tribes, Num.
36:9.
b Israel, Deut.
4:1.

2

- c Land, Gen.
23:15.
d Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Num. 35:2.
g Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
h Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
i Cities, Gen.
4:17.
7 Or, *pasture
lands*.
j Cattle, Pr.
15:17.

3

- k Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

* SHECHEM, Heb. *Shoulder*.—Son of Hamor; seduces
Jacob's daughter, Dinah; slain by Jacob's Sons — Chap. 34;
Josh. 24:32; Ju. 9:28.

Shechemites, Descendants of Shechem—Num. 26:31.
Shechem, a City in Samaria, also Sechem and Sychar, a

- 4
 a Family, Eph. 5:22.
 b Kohath, Ex. 6:16.
 c Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
 d See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

- 5
 e Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

- 6
 f Gershon, Ex. 6:16.
 g Bashan, Josh. 12:4.

- 7
 h Merari, Ex. 5:16.

4 And the lot came out for the ^a families of the ^b Kō'hāth-ites; and the children of ^c Aār'ōn the priest, who were of the Lē'vites, had by lot out of the tribe of ^d Jū'dāh, and out of the tribe of the Sim'ē-ōn-ites, and out of the tribe of Bēn'jā-mīn, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kō'hāth had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ē'phrā-īm, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half-tribe of ^e Mā-nās'sēh, ten cities.

6 And the children of ^f Ġēr'shōn had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Īs'sā-chār, and out of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, and out of the tribe of Nāph'tā-lī, and out of the half-tribe of Mā-nās'sēh in ^g Bā'shān, thirteen cities.

7 The children of ^h Mē-rā'ri according to their families had out of the tribe of Reu'bēn, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zēb'ū-lūn, twelve cities.

8 And the children of Īs'rā-ēl gave by lot unto the Lē'vites these cities with their suburbs, as Jē-hō'vāh commanded by Mō'sēs. 9 And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Jū'dāh, and out of the tribe of the children of Sim'ē-ōn, these cities which are *here* mentioned by name: 10 and they were for the children of Aār'ōn, of the families of the Kō'hāth-ites, who were of the children of Lē'vī; for theirs was the first lot. 11 And

Var. Rend.—V. 13. its—her: so throughout, R.

they gave them ⁱ Kīr'ī-āth-ār'bā, *which Ār'bā was the father of* ^j Ā'nāk (the same is ^k Hē'l-brōn), in the ^l hill-country of Jū'dāh, with the suburbs thereof round about it. 12 But the ⁿ fields of the city, and the ^o villages thereof, gave they to ^p Cāl'lēb the son of Jē-phūn'zēh for his ^q possession.

13 And unto the children of Aār'ōn the priest they gave Hē'l-brōn with its suburbs, the ^r city of refuge for the ^s manslayer, and ^t Līb'nāh with its suburbs, 14 and Jāt'tir with its suburbs, and Ēsh-tē-mō'ā with its suburbs, 15 and Hō'lōn with its suburbs, and ^u Dē'l'bīr with its suburbs, 16 and ^v Ā'īn with its suburbs, and Jūt'tāh with its suburbs, and ^w Bēth-shē'mēsh with its suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes. 17 And out of the tribe of Bēn'jā-mīn, ^x Ġīb'ē-ōn with its suburbs, ^y Ġē'bā with its suburbs, 18 Ān'ā-thōth with its suburbs, and Āl'mōn with its suburbs; four cities. 19 All the cities of the children of Aār'ōn, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 And the families of the children of Kō'hāth, the Lē'vites, even the rest of the children of Kō'hāth, they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of ^z Ē'phrā-īm. 21 And they gave them ^a Shē'ehēm with its suburbs in the hill-country of Ē'phrā-īm, the city of refuge for the manslayer, and ^b Ġē'zēr with its suburbs, 22 and Kīb'zā-īm with its suburbs, and ^c Bēth-hō'rōn with its suburbs; four cities. 23 And out of the tribe of Dan,

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 16. Ain—Ashan, *Sept. (partly) Kn. Ke. Gr. Holl. Di. Cf. I Chr. 6:59.* V. 25. Gath-rimmon—Ibleam (ch. 17:11), or, Bileam (I Chr. 6:70), *Sept. (nearly) Kn. Ke. Be. Gr. Di. (Gath-rimmon repeated by error of the eye from v. 24).*

- 11
 i Kiriath-arba, Gen. 23:2.
 j Anakim, Num. 13:33.
 k See "Son," Gen. 21:19.
 l Hebron, Num. 13:22.
 m Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.

- 12
 n Fields, Num. 20:17.
 o Villages, Deut. 2:23.
 p Caleb, Josh. 14:6.
 q Possession, Mk. 10:22.

- 13
 r City of Refuge, Gen. 4:17.
 s Murderer, Num. 35:16.
 t Libnah, Num. 33:21.

- 15
 u Debir, Josh. 10:3.

- 16
 v Ain, I Chr. 4:32.
 w Beth-shemesh, II Ki. 14:11.

- 17
 x Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
 y Geba, II Chr. 16:6.

- 20
 z Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

- 21
 a Shechem, Josh. 20:7.
 b Gezer, I Chr. 20:4.

- 22
 c Beth-horon, II Chr. 8:5.

District in Central Part of Palestine. Abraham settles there—Gen. 12:6. Jacob buys Ground and erects Altar—Gen. 33:18-20.

Sychar.—City of Refuge in Mount Ephraim—Josh. 20:7; 21:21. All the Tribes gathered at—Josh. 24:1. Joshua buried at—24:30. Abimelech made King at—Ju. 9:1-6. Rehoboam crowned at—I Ki. 12:1. Abimelech destroys City—Ju. 9:45. Rebuilt by Jeroboam—I Ki. 12:25. Jesus visits, meets the Woman of Samaria, reveals his Messiahship—John Chap. 4.

24
a Aijalon, Josh.
10:12.
b See "Gath,"
1 Sam. 21:20.

25
c Tribes, Num.
36:9.
d Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.
e Taanach,
1 Chr. 17:9.

26
f Family, Eph.
5:22.
g Kohath, Ex.
6:16.

27
h Gershon, Ex.
6:16.
i Levites, Num.
1:47.
j Golan, Josh.
20:8.
k Bashan, Josh.
12:4.

28
l Josh. 19:20.

30
m Josh. 19:26.

31
n Rehob, Num.
13:21.

32
o Kedesh, II Ki.
15:29.
p Galilee, Mt.
17:23.

34
q Merari, Ex.
6:16.

Ēl-tē-kē with its suburbs, Ġib-
bē-thōn with its suburbs, 24
^a Āi-jā-lōn with its suburbs,
^b Gāth-rīm-mōn with its sub-
urbs; four cities. 25 And out of
the ^c half-tribe of ^d Mā-nās-sēh,
^e Tā-ā-nāch with its suburbs, and
Gāth-rīm-mōn with its suburbs;
two cities. 26 All the cities of
the ^f families of the rest of the
children of ^g Kō-hāth were ten
with their suburbs.

27 And unto the children of
^h Ġēr-shōn, of the families of the
ⁱ Lē-vītes, out of the half-tribe
of Mā-nās-sēh they gave ^j Gō-
lān in ^k Bā-shān with its sub-
urbs, the city of refuge for the
manslayer, and Bē-ēsh-tē-rāh
with its suburbs; two cities. 28
And out of the tribe of ^l Īs-sā-
ehār, Kīsh-ī-ōn with its suburbs,
Dāb-ē-rāth with its suburbs, 29
Jār-mūth with its suburbs, Ēn-
gān-nīm with its suburbs; four
cities. 30 And out of the
tribe of ^m Āsh-ēr, Mī-shāl with
its suburbs, Āb-dōn with its
suburbs, 31 Hēl-kāth with its
suburbs, and ⁿ Rē-hōb with its
suburbs; four cities. 32 And
out of the tribe of Nāph-tā-li,
^o Kē-dēsh in ^p Gāl-ī-lēe with its
suburbs, the city of refuge for
the manslayer, and Hām-mōth-
dōr with its suburbs, and Kār-
tān with its suburbs; three cities.
33 All the cities of the Ġēr-shōn-
ītes according to their families
were thirteen cities with their
suburbs.

34 And unto the families of
the children of ^q Mē-rā-rī, the
rest of the Lē-vītes, out of the
tribe of Zēb-ū-lūn, Jōk-nē-ām
with its suburbs, and Kār-tāh
with its suburbs, 35 Dīm-nāh
with its suburbs, Nā-hā-lāl with
its suburbs; four cities. 36 And

Var. Rend.—V. 27. Be-eshterah—i.e.
(probably) house of Ashoreth; Ashtaroth,
STEU.

out of the tribe of Reu-bēn, ^r Bē-
zēr with its suburbs, and ^s Jā-
hāz with its suburbs, 37 ^t Kēd-
ē-mōth with its suburbs, and
Mēph-ā-āth with its suburbs;
four cities. 38 And out of the
tribe of Gad, ^u Rā-mōth in Ġil-
ē-ād with its suburbs, the city of
refuge for the manslayer, and
Mā-hā-nā-īm with its suburbs,
39 ^v Hēsh-bōn with its suburbs,
^w Jā-zēr with its suburbs; four
cities in all. 40 All these were
the cities of the children of Mē-
rā-rī according to their families,
even the rest of the families of
the Lē-vītes; and their lot was
twelve cities.

41 All the cities of the Lē-
vītes in the midst of the posses-
sion of the children of Īs-rā-ēl
were forty and eight cities with
their suburbs. 42 These cities
were every one with their sub-
urbs round about them: thus it
was with all these cities.

43 ^x So Jē-hō-vāh ^y gave unto
Īs-rā-ēl all the land which he
swore to give unto their fathers;
and ^z they possessed it, and
dwelt therein. 44 And Jē-hō-
vāh ^a gave them ^b rest round
about, according to all that he
^c swore unto their fathers: and
there ^d stood not a man of all
their ^e enemies before them;
^f ^g Jē-hō-vāh delivered all their
enemies into their ^h hand. 45
ⁱ There failed not aught of any
good thing which Jē-hō-vāh had
spoken unto the house of Īs-
rā-ēl; all came to pass.

22 ^j Then ^k Jōsh-ū-ā
called the ^l Reu-bēn-
ītes, and the Gād-ītes, and the
^m half-tribe of Mā-nās-sēh, 2
and said unto them, Ye have
ⁿ kept all that ^o Mō-sēs the
^p servant of ^q Jē-hō-vāh com-

Var. Read.—V. 35. Dimnah—Rimmo-
nah, Kn. Be. Gr. Dt. Cf. I Chr. 6:77; also
above, ch. 19:13.

36
r Bezer, Josh.
20:8.
s Jahaz, Jer.
48:34.

37
t Kedemoth,
Deut. 2:26.

38
u Ramoth in
Gilead, II Ki.
9:1.

39
v Heshbon,
Num. 21:25.
w Jazer, II Sam.
24:5.

43
x Deut. 34:4.
y See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
z Num. 33:53;
Deut. 11:31;
17:44.

44
a Ch. 1:13; 23:1.
b Rest, Heb.
4:4.
c Covenants
confirmed
with an Oath,
Gen. 17:2.
d Deut. 7:24.
e Enemies, Job
31:29.
f Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
g Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
h Hand, Gen.
16:12.

45
i Ch. 23:14;
I Ki. 8:56.

1
j Num. 32:20-
22.
k Joshua, Josh.
1:1.
l See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
m Tribes, Num.
36:9.

2
n Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
o Moses, Ex.
3:4.
p Servant, Ex.
21:2.
q God, Gen. 1:1.

2
a Harkening to Voice, Gen. 27:22.

3
b Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.

4
d Num. 32:18; Deut. 3:20.
e Rest, Heb. 4:4.
f Tent, Num. 24:5.
g Land, Gen. 23:15.

5
h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
i Law, Deut. 31:24.
j Love for God, I Chr. 13:1.
k Walking, Col. 1:10.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m Soul, Job 4:15.

6
n Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

manded you, and have ^a hearkened unto my voice in all that I commanded you: 3 ye have not left your ^b brethren these many ^c days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of Jê-hô⁴vâh your God. 4 ^d And now Jê-hô⁴vâh your God hath given ^e rest unto your brethren, as he spake unto them: therefore now turn ye, and get you unto your ^f tents, unto the ^g land of your possession, which Mō⁵-šēs the servant of Jê-hô⁴vâh gave you beyond the Jordan. 5 ^h Only take diligent heed to do the commandment and the ⁱ law which Mō⁵-šēs the servant of Jê-hô⁴vâh commanded you, to ^j love Jê-hô⁴vâh your God, and to ^k walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your ^l heart and with all your ^m soul. 6 So Jōsh⁶-ū-ā ⁿ blessed them, and sent them away; and they went unto their tents.

7 ^o Now to the one half-tribe of Mā-nās⁷-sēh Mō⁵-šēs had given ^p inheritance in ^q Bā⁸-shān; but unto the other half gave Jōsh⁶-ū-ā among their brethren beyond the ^r Jordan westward. Moreover when Jōsh⁶-ū-ā sent them away unto their tents, he blessed them, 8 and spake unto them, saying, Return with much ^s wealth unto your tents, and with very much ^t cattle, with ^u silver, and with ^v gold, and with ^w brass, and with ^x iron, and with very much ^y raiment: divide the ^z spoil of your enemies with your ^a brethren. 9 And the children of ^b Re⁹-bēn and the children of Gad and the ^c half-tribe of ^d Mā-nās⁷-sēh returned, and departed from the children of ^e Iš¹⁰-rā-ēl out of ^f Shī¹¹-lōh, which is in the land of ^g Cā¹²-nāan, to go unto the land of ^h Gī¹³-l'ā¹⁴, to the land of their ⁱ possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the ^j ^k commandment of Jê-hô⁴vâh by ^l Mō⁵-šēs.

7
o Num. 32:33.
p Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
q Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
r Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

8
s Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
t Silver, Job 22:25.
u Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
v Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
w Clothing, Job 31:19.
x Goods, Num. 31:9.
y Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

9
z See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
a Tribes, Num. 36:9.
b Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
c Israel, Deut. 4:1.
d Shiloh, Josh. 18:1.
e Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
f Gilead, Num. 32:1.
g Possession, Mk. 10:28.
h Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
i Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
j Moses, Ex. 3:4.

* WEALTH, Heb. *Nekhasim*.—"Possessions"—II Chr. 1:11; Eccl. 5:19; 6:2.

Resources of Palestine.—Ex. 3:8; Deut. 8:7-9; Is. 2:7. Power and Social Standing because of.—Job 31:25; Pr. 10:15; 18:11; 19:4; Acts 19:25. Given to turn back King of Assyria—II Ki. 15:20. Solomon exceeds in Riches—I Ki. 10:23; II Chr. 1:11-12; 9:22.

Desirableness of.—I Sam. 2:32; Ezra 9:12; Job 21:13; Pr. 10:15.

Comfort and Luxury of.—Ps. 66:12; Pr. 24:4; Eccl. 5:19-20; Jer. 49:31.

Profitable for this Life, with Godliness.—II Chr. 1:11-12; Ps. 37:3-4, 9, 16, 18; 112:1-3; Pr. 13:22; Mt. 6:33; Mk. 10:30; I Tim. 4:8.

A Gift of God.—I Sam. 2:7; I Chr. 29:12; Eccl. 5:9. Riches of: Kings—Ez. 27:33; Dan. 11:2. Nations—Is. 8:4; 10:14; 60:5, 11; 61:6. Gentiles—Rom. 11:12. World—Ps. 104:24; Rom. 11:12. Secret Places—Is. 45:3.

Transitory in Character.—Gen. 34:28, 29; I Sam. 2:7; Job 21:13; Ps. 39:6; 49:6-20; Pr. 13:11; 23:5; Eccl. 5:13-17; Is. 39:5-6; Jer. 12:14-17; Mt. 6:19-21; Jas. 5:1-5; Rev. 18:15-18.

Miscellaneous References.—Deceitfulness of. They that trust in Riches—Ps. 49:6; 52:7; 62:10; Pr. 11:28; Mt. 13:22; Mk. 4:19. Profit not in Day of Wrath—Pr. 11:4. As Ransom for Man's Life—Pr. 13:8. Uncertain Riches—I Tim. 6:9-10, 17-19. How hardly shall they that have Riches enter into the Kingdom of God—Mk. 10:17-22; Lu. 18:24. Swallowed Riches—Job 20:15. Are choked with Riches—Lu. 8:14. Kinds of—Ez. 27:12, 18. Unsatisfied with—Eccl. 4:8. Riches carried—Is. 30:6. Taken away—Gen. 31:16. He that giveth to Riches—Pr. 22:16. Spoil of—Ez. 26:12. Made desolate—Rev. 18:17. Great Riches—Josh. 22:8; I Sam. 17:25. Poor, yet hath Great Riches—Pr. 13:7. A Good Name is rather to be chosen than Great Riches—Pr. 22:1.

Helpless when in Trouble.—Ps. 49:6-12, 16-19; Ez. 7:19; Zeph. 1:18.

Wealth abused.—Deut. 6:10-12; 8:11-17; 31:20; 32:13-15; Pr. 30:8-9; Is. 2:7-9; 5:7, 8-12; Mic. 2:2, 11; Zech. 14:14. Covetous never satisfied.—Ps. 62:10; Pr. 23:4; 28:20, 22; Eccl. 5:10-12; 6:2; Lu. 12:15.

Getting it dishonestly.—Pr. 11:16; 21:6; 10:2; Jer. 17:11. Envious of the Wealthy.—Ps. 73:3-7, 10-12. Preferring the Rich—Jas. 2:1-8.

Wealthy sometimes need humbling.—Deut. 8:16-18; I Sam. 2:32-33; Ps. 44:12-13; Jer. 5:7-9; Hos. 12:8-9.

Spiritual Danger of.—Mt. 13:22; 19:26-27; Mk. 4:19; 10:17-21; I Tim. 6:9-10, 17-19; Jas. 1:10, 11; 5:1-5; Rev. 3:17.

The Conception Jesus has of it.—Mt. 7:14; Mk. 10:21; Lu. 12:15, 20-21; 16:19-25. Men only Stewards of—Mt. 25:14-30; Lu. 16:9-13; 19:12-27. See Teaching of Jesus concerning "Riches"—Lu. 2:21.

Disciples distributed Possessions.—Acts 2:44, 45; 4:34-35.

Noted Examples.—Abraham—Gen. 24:35. Lot—Gen. 13:5; 24:35. Isaac—Gen. 26:13-14. Jacob—Gen. 32:5, 10. Reuben and Gad—Num. 32:1. Joseph—Gen. 45:8, 13. Boaz—Ruth 2:1. Barzillai—II Sam. 19:32. David—I Chr. 29:28. Solomon—I Ki. 9:16-28; 10:14-23; II Chr. 1:12; 9:1-28. Jehoshaphat—II Chr. 17:5. Hezekiah—II Chr. 32:27-29; Job 1:3; 42:12. Joseph of Arimathea—Mt. 27:57. Zachæus—Lu. 19:2.

Figurative Use: Riches of.—Wisdom—Pr. 3:16; 8:11, 18; 14:24; Eccl. 9:11; Ez. 28:4, 5. Liberty—II Cor. 8:2. Of Christ—Eph. 3:8; Heb. 11:26. Of Full Assurance—Col. 2:2. Of the Glory of His Inheritance—Rom. 9:23; Eph. 1:18; 3:16; Phil. 4:19; Col. 1:27. Of Grace—Rom. 2:4; Eph. 1:7; 2:7. See Teaching of Jesus concerning "Riches"—Lu. 2:21.

† BRASS.—Tubal-Cain the First Worker in—Gen. 4:22. Joshua solicits—Josh. 22:8. Of Great Strength—Job 40:18; Lev. 26:19; Job 6:12. Syria supplied David—II Sam. 8:8. Abundance for the Temple—I Ki. 7:47. Vessels cast in the Plain of the Jordan—I Ki. 7:46. Furniture and Vessels of

10
a Altar, Gen.
22:9.

10 And when they came unto the region about the Jordan, that is in the land of Cā'nāan, the children of Reu'běn and the children of Gad and the half-tribe of Mā-nās'sēh built there an ^a altar by the Jordan, a great altar to look upon. 11 And the children of Īś'rā-ēl heard say, Behold, the children of Reu'běn and the children of Gad and the half-tribe of Mā-nās'sēh have built an altar in the forefront of the land of Cā'nāan, in the region about the Jordan, on the side that pertaineth to the children of Īś'rā-ēl. 12 And when the children of Īś'rā-ēl heard of it, the whole congregation of the children of Īś'rā-ēl gathered themselves together at Shī'lōh, to go up against them to ^war.

13 And the children of Īś'rā-ēl sent unto the children of Reu'běn, and to the children of Gad, and to the half-tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, into the land of Ġil'ě-ād,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 22.—Vs. 10, 11. region—districts (a technical expression: see ch. 13:2); Stone-districts, STEU. Vs. 10, 11, 25. the Jordan—Jordan, R. V. 14. princes, one prince of a father's house—chiefs of each father's house, a chief; a prince to the tribe of all the tribes of Israel, and each was a chief, STEU. their father's houses—a father's house, Vs. 16, 20, 22, 31. trespass—unfaithfulness, Var. STEU.

Temple of Burnished Brass—I Ki. 7:40-45. Hiram of Tyre made the Vessels of—I Ki. 7:40-45. Parts of Tabernacle made of—Ex. 38:3-8, 29-31. Utensils of Jericho devoted to Jehovah—Josh. 6:19. Musical Instruments made of—I Chr. 15:19; 16:5; Ps. 98:6; 150:5. Made into Mirrors—Ex. 38:8. Into Gates—I Ki. 107:16; Is. 45:2. Into Fetters—Ju. 16:21. Into Shields—I Ki. 14:27. Into Armor and Helmets—I Sam. 17:5-6. Household Vessels—Mk. 7:4. Idols—Dan. 5:4; Rev. 9:20. Money—Mt. 10:9. See "Vessels," under "Food"—Gen. 9:3.

* **WAR: Jehovah orders it.**—Ex. 17:16; Num. 31:1, 2; Deut. 7:1, 2; I Sam. 15:1-3.

Jehovah gives the Victory.—Num. 21:3; Deut. 2:33; 3:3; 4:34; 20:10-15; 21:10; II Sam. 23:10; Pr. 21:31.

Jehovah uses War as a Judgment.—Lev. 26:17, 31-33; Deut. 28:25; 32:30; Ju. 2:14-15; II Ki. 15:37; I Chr. 5:22-26; 14:10-15; II Chr. 12:11-12; Is. 5:25-30; Ez. 23:22-29; Amos 4:10; Mt. 24:6-8; Mk. 13:7-8; Lu. 21:9.

Enumeration of Soldiery.—Num. 1:2-3, 20-43; 26:1-51; 31:1-6.

Spies sent to investigate.—Num. 13:17; Josh. 2:1; Ju. 7:10; I Sam. 26:4.

Consult the Urim and Thummin.—Ju. 1:1; 20:27-28; I Sam. 14:37; 23:2; 28:6; 30:8. Consult the Prophets—I Ki. 22:6; II Chr. 18:5. Divination—Ez. 21:21.

Took Ark of Covenant with them.—I Sam. 4:4-18; 14:18; II Sam. 11:11.

Challenges sent.—Ju. 11:12-27; I Ki. 20:2; II Ki. 14:8.

^b Phīn'ě-hās the son of ^c Ē-lē-ā'zār the ^d priest, 14 and with him ten ^e princes, one prince of a ^f fathers' ^g house for each of the tribes of Īś'rā-ēl; and they were every one of them ^h head of their fathers' houses among the ⁱ thousands of Īś'rā-ēl. 15 And they came unto the children of ^j Reu'běn, and to the children of Gad, and to the ^k half-tribe of ^l Mā-nās'sēh, unto the land of ^m Ġil'ě-ād, and they spake with them, saying, 16 Thus saith the whole congregation of ⁿ Jē-hō'vāh, What ^o trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Īś'rā-ēl, to turn away this day from following Jē-hō'vāh, in that ye have builded you an altar, to rebel this ^p day against Jē-hō'vāh? 17 Is ^q the iniquity of ^r Pē'ōr too little for us, from which we have not cleansed ourselves unto this day, although there came a ^s plague upon the congregation of Jē-hō'vāh, 18 that ye must turn away this day from following Jē-hō'vāh? and it will be, seeing ye rebel to-day against Jē-hō'vāh, that to-morrow he will be ^t wroth with the whole congregation of Īś'rā-ēl.

13

b Phinehas, Num. 31:6.
c Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
d Priest, Ex. 28:1.

14

e Prince, Num. 2:7.
f Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
g House, Deut. 24:10.
h Head, Pr. 20:29.
i Or, families.

15

j See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
k Tribes, Num. 36:9.
l Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
m Gilead, Num. 32:1.

16

n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.

17

q Num. 25:1-9.
r Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
s See "Baal," Ju. 2:13.
t Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

18

u Anger of God, Pr. 15:1.

Formation of Ranks.—Num. Chap. 2; Ex. 13:18; I Chr. 12:38. Must be united—Num. 32:6-7, 20-27; Deut. 1:41; Josh. 4:12-14.

Conduct of Battle.—Ps. 110:3; II Chr. 20:21. Battle Signal—Num. 10:9; 31:6. Response by Host—I Sam. 17:20, 52; Is. 42:13; Ez. 21:22; Amos 1:14.

Ambush.—Josh. 8:12; Ju. 20:38.

War of Extermination.—Num. 31:7-17; Deut. 2:33-34; 3:6; 20:13-18; Josh. 6:21, 24; 8:24-25; 10:2-40; 11:11-23; I Sam. 15:3-9; 27:8-11.

Sieges.—Deut. 20:19; 28:52-53; II Sam. 20:15; I Ki. 15:27; Is. 29:3; Mic. 5:1. Line of Circumvallation—Ez. 4:2; Zech. 12:2. Mound—II Sam. 20:15; II Ki. 19:32; 25:1; Is. 37:33; Ez. 4:2. Forts—II Ki. 25:1; Is. 29:3; 32:14; Jer. 52:4; Ez. 17:17; 33:27. Protecting Forts—II Sam. 11:21-24; Ju. 9:53; II Chr. 26:15. Battering Ram—II Sam. 20:15; Ez. 4:2; 21:22. The Slingers—II Ki. 3:25; I Sam. 25:29. Other Weapons—II Chr. 26:15.

Treatment of Conquered.—Num. 31:26; Deut. 20:14; Ju. 1:6; 7:25; 9:45; I Sam. 11:2; 17:51; 31:8; II Sam. 12:31; II Chr. 25:12; II Ki. 8:12; 15:16; Is. 13:16-18; Hos. 10:14; 13:16; Amos 1:13; Nah. 3:10; Mt. 24:15-22.

Booty taken to Soldiers.—Ju. 8:24; I Sam. 30:26.

Victories celebrated by.—Monumental Stones—I Sam. 7:12; II Sam. 8:13. Trophies—I Sam. 21:9; 31:10; II Ki. 11:10. By Song and Dance—Ex. 15:1-21; Ju. 5:1-31; I Sam. 18:6-8; II Sam. 22:1-51.

Instances of War.—With Amalek—Ex. 17:8-16. With Midian—Num. 31:1-12. With Amorites—Deut. 1:41-44.

- 19
 a See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 b Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

- 20
 c Ch. 7:1-26.
 d Zerah, Gen. 38:30.
 e Devoted, Ez. 44:29.
 f Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

- 22
 g God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.

- 23
 h Offering, Gen. 22:2.

19 Howbeit, if the land of your possession be ^aunclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of Jê-hô'vâh, wherein Jê-hô'vâh's ^btabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against Jê-hô'vâh, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar besides the altar of Jê-hô'vâh our God. 20 Did not ^cĀ'lehān the son of ^dZē'rāh commit a trespass in the ^edevoted thing, and wrath fell upon all the congregation of Īs'rā-ēl? and that man ^fperished not alone in his iniquity.

21 Then the children of Reu'ḇen and the children of Gad and the half-tribe of Mă-năś'sēh answered, and spake unto the heads of the thousands of Īs'rā-ēl, 22 The ^gMighty One, God, Jê-hô'vâh, the Mighty One, God, Jê-hô'vâh, he knoweth; and Īs'rā-ēl he shall know: if it be in rebellion, or if in trespass against Jê-hô'vâh (save thou us not this day), 23 that we have built us an altar to turn away from following Jê-hô'vâh; or if to ^hoffer thereon burnt-offering or meal-offering, or if to offer sacrifices of peace-offerings thereon, let Jê-hô'vâh himself

Var. Rend.—V. 19. tabernacle—dwelling-place, *Var.* V. 24. and if—truly only, STEU. out of carefulness done this, and of purpose—*So Kn. Ke.* done it for fear of this thing, *Di.* out of care for a (known) thing have we done this, STEU. saying—because we thought, STEU. V. 29. Far be it from us, *So* STEU.; God forbid, R. tabernacle—dwelling-place. Vs. 30, 32. princes—chiefs.

With Philistines—II Sam. 21:15. Between Israel and Judah—II Sam. 3:1, 6; I Ki. 15:6. With Syria—II Ki. 16:5. Evils of.—Ps. 79:1-3; Is. 3:25-26; 6:11-12; 13:15-16; 15:1-9; Jer. 4:19-31; 5:15-17.

Weapons of War.—Sword—Ex. 17:13; Lev. 26:6-7; Num. 14:3, 43; Deut. 13:15; I Sam. 13:19; 17:39; II Sam. 20:8; Josh. 8:24; 10:11; 11:11; 13:22; 19:47; Ju. 1:25; 7:20-22; I Chr. 5:18; Neh. 4:13; Jer. 50:35-37; Ez. 24:21; 38:4; Joel 3:10; Mt. 26:47; Mk. 14:43; Lu. 22:38, 52. Bow and Arrow—II Ki. 13:15; I Chr. 5:18; II Chr. 17:17; 18:33; 26:14; Ps. 11:2; Is. 37:33; Jer. 6:23; 46:9; Neh. 4:13. See "Archery"—I Sam. 20:20. Spear—I Sam. 13:19; II Ki. 11:10; II Chr. 11:12; 23:9; 26:14; Neh. 4:13; Ps. 57:4; Joel 3:10; Acts 23:23. Sling—Ju. 20:16; I Sam. 17:40, 50; 25:29; Pr. 26:8; Jer. 10:18; Zech. 9:15. Slingers—II Ki. 3:25; II Chr. 26:14. Shield—II Ki. 11:10; II Chr. 11:12; 23:9; 26:14; Is. 37:33; Jer. 46:9; Ez. 38:4; Eph. 6:16.

require it; 24 and if we have not *rather* out of carefulness done this, *and* of purpose, saying, In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, ⁱWhat have ye to do with Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl? 25 for Jê-hô'vâh hath made the ^jJordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reu'ḇen and children of Gad; ye have no portion in Jê-hô'vâh: so might your ^kchildren make our children cease from ^lfearing Jê-hô'vâh. 26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt-offering, nor for ^msacrifice: 27 but it shall be a ⁿwitness between us and you, and between our generations after us, that we may do the service of Jê-hô'vâh before him with our burnt-offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace-offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no portion in Jê-hô'vâh. 28 Therefore said we, It shall be, when they so say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we shall say, Behold the pattern of the altar of Jê-hô'vâh, which our ^ofathers made, not for burnt-offering, nor for sacrifice; but it is a witness between us and you. 29 Far be it from us that we should rebel against Jê-hô'vâh, and turn away this day from following Jê-hô'vâh, to build an altar for burnt-offering, for meal-offering, or for sacrifice, besides the altar of Jê-hô'vâh our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 And when ^pPhīn'ḇ-hās the ^qpriest, and the ^rprinces of the congregation, even the ^sheads of the thousands of 'Īs'rā-ēl that were with him, heard the words that the children of ^uReu'ḇen

- 24
 i Memorial, Is. 57:8.

- 25
 j Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
 k Children, Gen. 3:16.
 l Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

- 26
 m Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

- 27
 n Witness, John 8:17.

- 28
 o Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

- 30
 p Phinehas, Num. 31:6.
 q Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 r Princes, Num. 2:7.
 s Heads, Pr. 20:29.
 t Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 u See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

- 30
a Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
 31
b Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 32
f Gilead, Num. 32:1.
g Land, Gen. 32:15.
h Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

- 33
i Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
j War, Josh. 22:12.

- 34
1 That is, *Witness*.

- 1
k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Rest, Heb. 4:4.
m Enemies, Job 31:29.
n Joshua, Josh. 1:1.

- 2
o Ch. 24:1.
p Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
q Judges, Ex. 18:22.

and the children of Gad and the children of ^aMă-năs'sēh spake, it pleased them well. 31 And Phīn'ē-hās the son of ^bĒ-lē-ā'zār the priest said unto the children of Reu'bēn, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Mă-năs'sēh, This day we know that Jē-hō'vāh is in the midst of us, because ye have not committed this ^{c,d} trespass against Jē-hō'vāh: now have ye delivered the children of Īś'rā-ēl out of the ^ehand of Jē-hō'vāh. 32 And Phīn'ē-hās the son of Ē-lē-ā'zār the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reu'bēn, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of ^fGil'ē-ād, unto the ^gland of ^hCā'nān, to the children of Īś'rā-ēl, and brought them word again. 33 And the thing pleased the children of Īś'rā-ēl; and the children of Īś'rā-ēl ⁱblessed God, and spake no more of going up against them to ^jwar, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reu'bēn and the children of Gad dwelt. 34 And the children of Reu'bēn and the children of Gad called the altar ¹Ēd: For, *said they*, it is a witness between us that Jē-hō'vāh is God.

23 And it came to pass after many days, ^kwhen Jē-hō'vāh had given ^lrest unto Īś'rā-ēl from all their ^menemies round about, and ⁿJōsh'ū-ā was old and well stricken in years; 2 ^othat Jōsh'ū-ā called for all Īś'rā-ēl, for their ^pelders and for their heads, and for their ^qjudges and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old and well stricken in years: 3 and ye have seen all that Jē-hō'

Var. Rend.—V. 34. *Ed.*—The word is supplied from *Pesh.*: witness, STEU. *Chap.* 23.—V. 4. the Jordan—Jordan, R. V. 10. shall chase—chased, STEU.

vāh your God hath done unto all these ^rnations because of you; for Jē-hō'vāh your God, he it is that hath fought for you. 4 Behold, ^sI have allotted unto you these nations that remain, to be an ^tinheritance for your ^utribes, from the Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great ^vsea toward the going down of the ^wsun. 5 And Jē-hō'vāh your God, he will thrust them out from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ^{x,y}ye shall possess their land, as Jē-hō'vāh your God spake unto you. 6 ^zTherefore be ye very ^acourageous to keep and to ^bdo all that is written in the ^cbook of the ^dlaw of ^eMō'sēs, that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right ^fhand or to the left; 7 that ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; ^gneither make mention of the ^hname of their gods, nor ⁱcause to swear *by them*, neither serve them, nor bow down yourselves unto them; 8 but cleave unto Jē-hō'vāh your God, as ye have done unto this day. 9 ^jFor Jē-hō'vāh hath driven out from before you great nations and strong; but as for you, ^kno man hath stood before you unto this day. 10 ^lOne ^mman of you ⁿshall chase a thousand; for Jē-hō'vāh your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he spake unto you. 11 Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye ^olove Jē-hō'vāh your God. 12 Else if ye do at all go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and make ^pmarriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you; 13 know for a certainty that Jē-hō'

- 3
r Nations, Gen. 10:32.

- 4
s Ex. 23:30.
t Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.
u Tribes, Num. 36:9.
v Sea, Ex. 14:21.
w Sun, Ps. 136:8.

- 5
x Num. 33:53.
y Possession of Land Conditional. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

- 6
z Deut. 5:32.
a Courage, Num. 13:30.
b Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
c Book, Deut. 17:18.
d Law, Gen. 31:24.
e Moses, Ex. 3:4.
f See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

- 7
g Ex. 23:13; Ps. 16:4.
h Name, Acts 16:18.
i See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30.

- 9
j Ex. 23:23, 30.
k Deut. 7:24.

- 10
l Lev. 26:8;
 Deut. 28:7.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
 2 *Or, hath chased.*

- 11
n Love for God, 1 Cor. 13:1.

- 12
o See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.

13

- a See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 b Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 c Reaping what ye sow, Gal. 6:7.
 d Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
 e Snare, Pr. 7:23.
 f Traps, Jer. 5:26.
 g Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
 h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 i Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

14

- j I Ki. 2:2.
 k Death, Rom. 5:12.
 l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 m Heart, Acts 15:9.
 n Soul, Job 4:15.
 o Ch. 21:45.
 p Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.

15

- q Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 r Evil, Ps. 97:10.

16

- s Covenant conditional, Gen. 17:2.
 t Anger of God, Pr. 15:1.

1

- u Ch. 23:2.
 v Tribes, Num. 36:9.
 w Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 x Shechem, Josh. 20:7.
 y Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
 z Heads, Pr. 20:29.
 a Judges, Ex. 18:22.

2

- b Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 c See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
 d See "Euphrates," Deut. 1:7.
 e Terah, Gen. 11:24.
 f Abraham, Gen. 11:27.

vāh your God ^a will no more drive these nations from out of your sight; but they ^b shall be a ^d snare and a ^f trap unto you, and a scourge in your sides, and ^g thorns in your ^h eyes, until ye ⁱ perish from off this good land which Jē-hō'vāh your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day ⁱ ^k I am going the way of all the ^l earth: and ye know in all your ^m hearts and in all your ⁿ souls, ^o ^p that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which Jē-hō'vāh your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, not one thing hath failed thereof. 15 And it shall come to pass, that as all the good things are come upon you of which Jē-hō'vāh your God spake unto you, ^q so will Jē-hō'vāh bring upon you all the ^r evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which Jē-hō'vāh your God hath given you. 16 ^s When ye transgress the covenant of Jē-hō'vāh your God, which he commanded you, and go and serve other gods, and bow down yourselves to them; then will the ^t anger of Jē-hō'vāh be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

24 ^u And Jōsh'ū-ā gathered all the ^v tribes of ^w Is'rā-ēl to ^x Shē'chem, and called for the ^y elders of Is'rā-ēl, and for their ^z heads, and for their ^a judges, and for their officers; and they presented themselves before God. 2 And Jōsh'ū-ā said unto all the people, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Is'rā-ēl, Your ^b fathers dwelt of old time beyond the ^c River, even ^e Tē'rāh, the father of ^f Abraham, and the father of

^g Nā'hōr: and they served other gods. 3 ^h And I took your father Abraham from beyond the River, and led him throughout all the ⁱ land of ^j Cā'nāan, and ^k multiplied his ^l seed, and gave him ^m Is'sāae. 4 And I gave unto Is'sāae ⁿ Jacob and ^o Esau: and I ^p gave unto Esau ^q mount Sē'ir, to possess it; and ^r ^s Jacob and his children went down into ^t E'g'gypt. 5 And ^u I sent ^v Mō'sēs and ^w Aār'ōn, and I ^x plagued ^y E'g'gypt, according to that which I did in the midst thereof: and afterward ^z I brought you out. 6 And ^a I brought your fathers out of E'g'gypt: and ye came unto the ^b sea; and the E-g'yp'tiāns pursued after your fathers with ^c chariots and with ^d horsemen unto the Red Sea. 7 And when they cried out unto Jē-hō'vāh, he put ^e darkness between you and the E-g'yp'tiāns, and ^f brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes saw what I did in ^g E'g'gypt: and ye dwelt in the ^h wilderness many days. 8 And ⁱ I brought you into the land of the ^j Am'ōr-ites, that dwelt beyond the ^k Jordan: and they ^l fought with you; and I gave them into your ^m hand, and ye possessed their land; and I destroyed them from before you. 9 Then ⁿ Bā'lāk the son of Zīp'pōr, ^o king of ^p Mō'āb, arose and fought against Is'rā-ēl: and he sent and called ^q Bā'lāam the son of Bē'ōr to ^r curse you; 10 but I would not hearken unto Bā'lāam; therefore he ^s blessed you still: so ^t I delivered you out of his hand. 11 And ^u ye went over the Jordan, and came unto ^v Jēr'ī-chō: and the men of Jēr'ī-chō fought

Var. Read.—Chap. 24.—V. 1. Shechem—Shiloh, Sept. Gr. V. 4. went down into Egypt—Sept. adds: and became there a great and populous and mighty nation; and the Egyptians treated them badly.

- g Nahor, Gen. 11:26.
 h Gen. 12:1; 24:7.
 i Land, Gen. 23:15.
 j Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 k Gen. 15:5.
 l Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 m Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
 n Jacob, Gen. 25:23.
 o Esau, Gen. 27:1.
 p Deut. 2:5.
 q Mount Seir, Deut. 2:4.
 r Gen. 46:6, 7.
 s See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 t Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 u Ex. 4:14-17.
 v Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 w Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
 x Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
 y Israel in Egypt, Deut. 4:1.
 z Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
 a Ex. 14:2-31.
 b Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 c Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
 d Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
 e Darkness, Job 38:9.
 f Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
 g Deut. 1:46; 2:14.
 h Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 i Num. 21:21-25.
 j Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
 k Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
 l War, Josh. 22:12.
 m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 n Num. 22:2.
 o King, Deut. 17:15.
 p Moab, Ju. 11:18.
 q Balaam, Num. 22:5.
 r Curse, Gen. 4:11.
 s Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 t Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
 u Ch. 3:16, 17.
 v Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

11

- a Amorite, 1 Chr. 1:13.
 b Perizzite, Gen. 34:30.
 c Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
 d Girsushite, Deut. 7:1.
 e Hivite, Gen. 10:17.
 f Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
 g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 h Ex. 23:31.

12

- i Ex. 23:28; Deut. 7:20.
 j See "Insects," Ps. 30:25.
 k Ps. 44:3.
 l Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 m See "Archery," 1 Sam. 20:20.

13

- n Deut. 6:10, 11.
 o Land, Gen. 23:15.
 p Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 q Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 r Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 s Builder, 1 Ki. 5:18.
 t Vineyards, 1 Ki. 21:16.
 u Olives, Ex. 23:11.

14

- v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 w Truth, John 14:6.
 x Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 y Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 z River, Is. 32:2.
 a Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
 b Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 c Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 d Worship, Mt. 4:10.

15

- e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 f House, Deut. 24:10.

17

- g Bondage, John 8:33.
 1 Heb. *bondmen*.
 h Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
 i Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
 j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

against you, the ^a Ām'ôr-îte, and the ^b Pēr'iz-zite, and the Ćā'nāan-îte, and the ^c Hit'tite, and the ^d Ġir'zā-shîte, the ^e Hî-vîte, and the ^f Jēb'û-sîte; and ^g I delivered them into your hand. 12 And I ⁱ sent the ^j hornet before you, which drove them out from before you, even the two kings of the Ām'ôr-îtes, ^k not with thy ^l sword, nor with thy ^m bow. 13 ⁿ And I gave you a ^o p land whereon thou hadst not ^q labored, and ^r cities which ye ^s built not, and ye dwell therein; of ^t vineyards and ^u oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 ^v Now therefore fear Jē-hō'vāh, and serve him in sincerity and in ^w truth; and ^x put away the gods which your ^y fathers served beyond the ^z a River, and in ^b Ē'ġypt; and ^c d serve ye Jē-hō'vāh. 15 And if it seem ^e evil unto you to serve Jē-hō'vāh, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were beyond the River, or the gods of the Ām'ôr-îtes, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my ^f house, we will serve Jē-hō'vāh.

16 And the people answered and said, Far be it from us that we should forsake Jē-hō'vāh, to serve other gods; 17 for Jē-hō'vāh our God, he it is that brought us and our fathers up out of the land of Ē'ġypt, from the house of ^g 1 bondage, and that did those great ^h i signs in our sight, and ^j preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the peoples through the midst of whom we

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—Vs. 12, 18. drove—drave, R. V. 16. Far be it from us—So STEU.; God forbid, R. V. 23. foreign—strange, R. V. 26. by the sanctuary—in the holy place, Var. STEU.

Var. Read.—V. 12. two—twelve, Sept. Hollenberg, We. Kue. Di. (The two kings, i.e. Sihon and Og, on the east of Jordan, are out of place after v. 11).

passed; 18 and Jē-hō'vāh drove out from before us all the peoples, even the Ām'ôr-îtes that dwelt in the land: therefore we also will serve Jē-hō'vāh; for he is our God.

19 And Jōsh'û-ā said unto the people, Ye cannot serve Jē-hō'vāh; for he is a ^k holy God; he is a ^l m jealous God; he will not ⁿ forgive your transgression nor your sins. 20 If ye forsake Jē-hō'vāh, and serve foreign gods, then he will turn and do you evil, and ^o consume you, after that he hath done you good. 21 And the people said unto Jōsh'û-ā, Nay; but we will serve Jē-hō'vāh. 22 And Jōsh'û-ā said unto the people, Ye are ^p witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you Jē-hō'vāh, to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses. 23 Now therefore put away, *said he*, the foreign gods which are among you, and ^q incline your heart unto Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl. 24 ^r And the people said unto Jōsh'û-ā, Jē-hō'vāh our God will we serve, and ^s unto his voice will we hearken. 25 So Jōsh'û-ā made a ^t covenant with the people that day, and set them a ^u statute and an ^v ordinance in ^w Shē'chēm. 26 And Jōsh'û-ā wrote these words in the ^x book of the ^y law of God; and he took a great ^z stone, and set it up there under the ^a oak that was ^b by the sanctuary of Jē-hō'vāh. 27 And Jōsh'û-ā said unto all the people, Behold, ^c this stone shall be ^d a witness against us; for it hath heard all the words of Jē-hō'vāh which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness against you, lest ye deny your God. 28 So Jōsh'û-ā sent the people away, every man unto his ^e inheritance.

19

- k Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
 m Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
 n Forgiveness of Sins, Gen. 3:6.

20

- o Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

22

- p Witness, John 8:17.

23

- q 1 Ki. 8:57, 58; Ps. 119:36; 141:4.

24

- r Ex. 19:8; 24:3, 7; Deut. 5:27.
 s Harkening to the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

25

- t Covenants of Men, Gen. 17:2.
 u Statute, Neh. 9:14.
 v Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
 w Shechem, Josh. 20:7.

26

- x Book, Eccl. 12:12.
 y Law, Deut. 31:24.
 z Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 a See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
 2 Or, *in*.

27

- b Memorial, Is. 57:8.
 c Ch. 22:27, 34.

28

- d Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.

^a Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^b Nun, 1 Chr. 7:27.
^c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^d God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Death, Rom. 5:12.

^f Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^g Ch. 19:50.
^h Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
ⁱ Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^j See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.

^k Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^l Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

^m Gen. 50:24, 25; Ex. 13:19;
 Acts 7:15, 16.
ⁿ Bones, Ps. 34:20.
^o Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

29 And it came to pass after these things, that ^aJōsh'ū-ā the son of ^bNūn, the ^cservant of ^dJē-hō'vāh, ^edied, being a hundred and ten years old. 30 And they ^fburied him in the border of his inheritance in ^gTīm'nāth-sē'rāh, which is in the ^hhill-country of ⁱĒ'phrā-īm, on the north of the ^jmountain of Gā'āsh. 31 And ^kĪs'rā-ēl served Jē-hō'vāh all the days of Jōsh'ū-ā, and all the days of the ^lelders that outlived Jōsh'ū-ā, and had known all the work of Jē-hō'vāh, that he had wrought for Īs'rā-ēl.

32 ^mAnd the ⁿbones of ^oJoseph, which the children of Īs'rā-ēl brought up out of ^pĒ'gypt, buried they in ^qShē'ehēm, in ^rthe parcel of ground ^swhich ^tJacob bought of the sons of ^uHā'môr the father of Shē'ehēm for a hundred pieces of ^vmoney: and they became the inheritance of the ^wchildren of Joseph. 33 And ^xĒ-lē-ā'zār the son of ^yAār'ōn died; and they buried him in ^zthe hill of ¹Phīn'ē-hās his son, which was given him in the hill-country of Ē'phrā-īm.

seph, which the children of Īs'rā-ēl brought up out of ^pĒ'gypt, buried they in ^qShē'ehēm, in ^rthe parcel of ground ^swhich ^tJacob bought of the sons of ^uHā'môr the father of Shē'ehēm for a hundred pieces of ^vmoney: and they became the inheritance of the ^wchildren of Joseph. 33 And ^xĒ-lē-ā'zār the son of ^yAār'ōn died; and they buried him in ^zthe hill of ¹Phīn'ē-hās his son, which was given him in the hill-country of Ē'phrā-īm.

Var. Read.—V. 30. mountain of Gaash—Galaad, *Sept.* *Sept. here adds:* there placed they with him into the tomb, into which they there buried him, the knives of stone with which he circumcised the sons of Israel in Galgala, when he led them out of Egypt as the Lord ordained for them; and there they are unto this day.

^p Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^q Shechem, Josh. 20:7.
^r Burial Places, II Chr. 16:4.
^s Gen. 33:19.
^t Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^u Hamor, Gen. 33:19.
^v Money, Ex. 12:44.
^w Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

33
^x Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
^y Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
¹ Or, *Gibeah of Phinehas*.
^z Phinehas, Num. 31:6.

THE BOOK OF JUDG'ES

1: 1

CAPTURE OF BEZEK

1: 8

¹
a Josh. 24:29.
b Death, Rom.
5:12.
c Joshua, Josh.
1:1.
d Israel, Deut.
4:1.
e Num. 27:21.
f Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h V. 27; ch.
2:21-23;
3:1-6.
i Canaanites,
Gen. 13:7.
j War, Josh.
22:12.

²
k See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
l Land, Gen.
23:15.
m Hand, Gen.
16:12.

³
n Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.

⁴
o Perizzites,
Gen. 34:30.

I And it came to pass after the ^{a b} death of ^c Jōsh'ū-ā, that the children of ^d Īś'rá-ēl ^e asked of ^f Jē-hō'vāh, saying, Who shall go up for us first against ^h the ⁱ Ēā'nāan-ites, to ^j fight against them? ² And Jē-hō'vāh said, ^k Jū'dāh shall go up: behold, I have delivered the ^l land into his ^m hand. ³ And Jū'dāh said unto Sīm'ē-ōn his ⁿ brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Ēā'nāan-ites; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Sīm'ē-ōn went with him. ⁴ And Jū'dāh went up; and Jē-hō'vāh delivered the Ēā'nāan-ites and the ^o Pēr'iz-zites into their hand: and they smote of

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 5. Adoni-bezek—Adoni-zedek, MOORE, NOWACK, BUD. V. 7. food—meat, R.

them in Bē'zēk ten thousand men. ⁵ And they found Ā-dōn'ī-bē'zēk in Bē'zēk; and they fought against him, and they smote the Ēā'nāan-ites and the Pēr'iz-zites. ⁶ But Ā-dōn'ī-bē'zēk fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his ^p thumbs and his great ^q toes. ⁷ And Ā-dōn'ī-bē'zēk said, Threescore and ten ^r kings, ^s having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, gathered ^t their ^u food under my ^v table: as I have done, ^w so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and he died there.

⁸ And the children of Jū'dāh fought against ^x Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the ^y sword, and set

⁶
p See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.
q See "Foot,"
Gen. 18:4.

⁷
r Kings, Deut.
17:15.
s Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
t Food, Gen.
9:3.
u Table, II Ki.
4:10.
v Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
w Punishment for
Sin, Gen.
3:6.

⁸
x Sword, Ju.
7:20.

* JERUSALEM.—Heb. Yerushalaim; Gr. Ierousalem.

The Ancient Salem.—Gen. 14:18; Ps. 76:2.

Called: Jebus—Josh. 18:28; Ju. 19:10. Zion—I Ki. 8:1; Is. 60:14; Zech. 9:13. City of God—Ps. 46:4; 48:1; Is. 60:14. City of Judah—II Chr. 25:28. City of Great King—Ps. 48:2; Mt. 4:5. City of Solemnities—Is. 33:20. City of Righteousness—Is. 1:26. City of Truth—Zech. 8:3. City not forsaken—Is. 62:12. Ariel—Is. 29:1. Faithful City—Is. 1:21, 26. Holy City—Neh. 11:1; Is. 48:2; Mt. 4:5. Throne of the Lord—Jer. 3:17. Perfection of Beauty—Lam. 2:15. Princess among Provinces—Lam. 1:1.

Situation.—Lies on a Broad Mountain-ridge, some 35 Miles East from Joppa, and 18 Miles West of the North End of the Dead Sea. It is 22 Miles West of the Jordan. It is 2500 Feet above the Level of the Ocean, and 3812 Feet Higher than the Dead Sea, the latter being about 1300 Feet below the Mediterranean Sea.

Its Defences.—Surrounded by Mountains—Ps. 125:2. By a Wall—I Ki. 3:1; Neh. 4:1, 6; 6:1, 6, 15. Protected by Forts and Bulwarks—Ps. 48:12, 13. Entered by Gates—Ps. 122:2; Jer. 17:19, 21. Spoils of War kept there—I Sam. 17:54; II Sam. 8:7.

Inhabitants and Structure.—Jebusites formerly dwelt there, hence it was a Canaanitish City—Ju. 19:10, 11. Tribes of Judah and Benjamin could not dispossess them—Josh. 15:63; Ju. 1:21. Dispossessed by David—II Sam. 5:6-9; I Chr. 11:5-8. Chosen to place his Name there, by Jehovah—I Ki. 5:3-5;

II Chr. 6:4-6; 12:13. Chief Levites dwelt in—I Chr. 9:34. David's Capital—I Ki. 15:4; II Ki. 19:34; II Chr. 6:6; 12:13. David brings up the Ark from Baale-judah—II Sam. 6:1-15. Purchases Araunah's Threshing-floor for Altar Site—II Sam. 24:18-25. Prepares to build Temple—I Chr. 28:11-21. City brought into Magnificent Proportions by Solomon—I Ki. 3:1; II Chr. 7:11; 8:1, 6; 9:11, 27. (1) The Temple which stood on the Summit of the East Hill, a little West of the Rock which marks the Site of the Altar of Burnt-offering. (2) The King's House. This adjoined the Temple—I Ki. 6:36; 7:8, 12. (3) The House of Pharaoh's Daughter. Surrounded by a Court—I Ki. 7:8; 9:24. (4) The Porch of Judgment, served as the Royal Audience Chamber and contained the Throne of Ivory and Gold—I Ki. 7:7; 10:18-20. (5) The Porch of Pillars—I Ki. 7:6. (6) House of Forest of Lebanon—I Ki. 10:17. For 200 Years after Solomon's Death there was no Improvement of the City. The Fortunes of Judah revived as the Northern Kingdom declined, Uziah is the First King of whom Large Building Work is recorded—II Chr. 26:9-15. Jotham, his Son, continued this Improvement—II Chr. 27:3-4. Hezekiah built Pools and Conduit to supply the Inhabitants—II Ki. 20:20. He made other Improvements—II Chr. 32:5; Is. 22:9-11. Manasseh enlarges the City of David, which at first was limited in Size, and must be distinguished from Jerusalem—I Ki. 8:1; II Ki. 9:28; 14:20; Is. 22:9, 10. The Fact is, as the City of David grew the Wall was extended by Solomon—I Ki. 3:1. By Hezekiah—II Chr. 32:5. By Manasseh

8
a City, Gen. 4:17.
b Cities destroyed by Fire, 1.e.v. 10:2.

9
c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
d War, Josh. 22:12.
e Canaanites, Gen. 31:7.
f Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
g The South, Deut. 34:3.

10
h Josh. 15:13-19.
i Hebron, Num. 13:22.
j Name, Acts 16:18.
k Kiriath-arba, Gen. 23:2.
l Num. 13:22.

11
m Debir, Josh. 10:3.

12
n Caleb, Josh. 14:6.
o Josh. 15:16, 17.
p Achsah, Josh. 15:16.
q Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

the ^a city on fire. 9 And afterward the children of ^c Jū'dāh went down to ^d fight against the ^e Ā'ā'nāan-ites that dwelt in the ^f hill-country, and in the ^g South, and in the lowland. 10 ^h And Jū'dāh went against the Ā'ā'nāan-ites that dwelt in ⁱ Hē'brōn (now the ^j name of Hē'brōn beforetime was ^k Kir'ī-āth-ār'bā); and they smote ^l Shē-shāi, and Ā-hī'mān, and Tāl'mai.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of ^m Dē'bir. (Now the name of Dē'bir beforetime was Kir'ī-āth-sē'phēr.) 12 And ⁿ Ā'ālēb said, ^o He that smiteth Kir'ī-āth-sē'phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give ^p Ā'hē'sāh my ^q daughter

Var. Rend.—V. 15. blessing—present. MOORE, V. 16. And the children of the Kenite, Moses' brother-in-law . . . dwelt with the people—and Hobab the Kenite, Moses' father-in-law, went and dwelt with the Amalekites, MOORE, NOWACK, BUD. brother-in-law — viz. Hobab, ch. 4:11; cf. Num. 10:29.

^r to wife. 13 And ^s Ōth'nī-ēl the son of Kē'nāz, Ā'ālēb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Ā'hē'sāh his daughter to wife. 14 And it came to pass, when she came unto him, ^t that she moved him to ask of her ^u father a ^v field: and she alighted from off her ^w ass; and Ā'ālēb said unto her, What wouldest thou? 15 And she said unto him, Give me a ^x blessing; for that thou hast ^y set me in the ^z land of the South, give me also ^a springs of ^b water. And Ā'ālēb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 And the children of the ^c Kē'nīte, ^d Mō'sēs' ^e brother-in-law, went up out of the ^f city of ^g palm-trees with the children of Jū'dāh into the ^h wilderness of

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 14. a field—So Sept. (Cod. Vat.) Stuler, Door. (Josh. 15:18); Text, the field. V. 16, with the people—with Amalek, Sept. Hollenberg, Meyer, Kue, Budde, MOORE, NOWACK. Cf. 1 Sam. 15:6.

r Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
s Wife, 1 Cor. 7:16.

13
t Othniel, Ju. 3:9.

14
u Josh. 15:18, 19.
v Father, Ex. 21:15.
w Field, Num. 20:17.
x Asses, Num. 31:34.

15
y Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
1 Or, present.
2 Or, given me the land of the South.
z Land, Gen. 23:15.
a Springs, Num. 23:9.
b Water, Ps. 95:5.

16
c Gen. 15:19; Ex. 2:21; 18:1-23; Num. 24:21-23; Ju. 4:17-21; 1 Sam. 15:6; 27:10; 1 Chr. 2:55.
d Moses, Ex. 3:4.
3 Or, father-in-law.

e Ch. 3:13; Deut. 34:3.
f See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
g Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

—II Chr. 33:14. The "City of David" being originally built out of a Structure called "Millo," which protected the North end of the Southeast Hill—II Sam. 5:9; I Ki. 9:15, 24; 11:27; II Chr. 32:5. (We have a Noted Modern Example in the Old City of London, whose Walls included a few Important Structures like Old Bailey, etc.) Nehemiah rebuilt on the Old Lines by order of Cyrus—Ezra 1:3, 4. Taking in what David, Solomon, Hezekiah and Manasseh planned for—Neh. 2:2-18; 3:1-32. During the Captivity of Judah the Palace or Castle was the Residence of the Persian Governor, and later of the Macabean Priest-kings. It was rebuilt by Herod the Great and named Antonia in honor of Mark Antony. It was garrisoned by Roman Soldiers—Acts 21:30-32; 23:10, 16, 32. Seat of Government—Mt. 27:2-19. Transferred to Caesarea—Acts 23:23-24; 25:1-13.

The Pools of Jerusalem.—(1) Bethesda—John 5:2. Perhaps to be identified with the Gihon, or Virgin's Fountain. Fed by an Intermittent Spring. Near the Sheep Gate—Neh. 3:1. (2) Siloam. The names Siloah, Shelah—Neh. 3:15, identical with Siloam. It is fed by a Tunnel cut through the Rock from the Gihon. Hezekiah, in the Days of Sennacherib, stopped the Channel and changed the Course of the Gihon—II Ki. 20:20; II Chr. 32:4. People bathed in these Pools—John 5:7; 9:7.

The Gates of Jerusalem.—Old Gate, Fish Gate, Sheep Gate, Prison Gate—Neh. 3:1, 3, 6, 32; 12:30. Gate of Ephraim—II Chr. 25:23; Neh. 12:39. Gate of Benjamin—Jer. 37:13; Zech. 14:10. Gate of Joshua—II Ki. 23:8. Corner Gate—Zech. 14:10. Valley Gate—Neh. 2:13; 3:13. Dung Gate—Neh. 2:13; 3:13; 12:31. Gate of the Fountain—Neh. 2:14; 3:15; 12:37. Water Gate—Neh. 3:26; 8:1; 12:37. Horse Gate—Neh. 3:28. King's Gate—I Chr. 9:18; II Chr. 23:20. Gate of Shallecheth—I Chr. 26:16. East Gate—Neh. 3:29. Gate of Hammiphkad—Neh. 3:31. Middle Gate—Jer. 39:3. First Gate—Zech. 14:10.

The Valleys of Jerusalem.—(1) Of Kidron, lying East of City—II Sam. 15:23; I Ki. 2:37. (2) Of Hinnom, enclosing Jerusalem on the West and South—Josh. 15:8. (3) Of Rephaim, lying West of Hinnom—Josh. 15:8; 18:16. (4) Of Shaveh, where Melchizedek met Abraham—Gen. 14:17. (5) The Tyropeon, dividing the Upper from the Lower City.

The Hills of Jerusalem.—Acra (N.W.), Bezetha (N.E.), Zion (S.W.), Ophel (S.E.). This last is divided again into Ophel proper and Moriah.

Character of Jerusalem—Populous—Lam. 1:1. Full of Business—Is. 22:3. Full of Wealth—I Ki. 10:26, 27. Wicked—II Ki. 21:12-15; II Chr. 24:18; 28:24; Jer. 5:1-5; Lam. 1:8. Wins the Protection of Jehovah—II Sam. 24:16; II Ki. 19:32; II Chr. 12:7; Is. 31:5.

Calamities of Jerusalem.—Taken and plundered by Shishak—I Ki. 14:25, 26; II Chr. 12:1-4. Taken and plundered by Jehoash—I Ki. 14:13, 14. Besieged by Rezin and Pekah—II Ki. 16:5; Is. 7:1. By Sennacherib—II Ki. 18:17; Chap. 19. Made tributary by Pharaoh-nechoh—II Ki. 23:33-35. Besieged by Nebuchadnezzar—II Ki. 24:10, 11. Taken and burned by Nebuchadnezzar—II Ki. Chap. 25; Jer. 39:1-8. Threatened by Sennacherib—Neh. 4:7, 8.

Relation of Jews to.—Went up to Feasts—Ps. 122:6; Deut. 16:16; Ez. 36:38; Lu. 2:42; John 4:20; 5:1; 7:1-14; 12:20. Prayed towards—I Ki. 8:44; Dan. 6:10. Lamented Affliction of—Neh. 1:2-4. Prayed for Prosperity—Ps. 51:18; 122:4.

Prophecies concerning.—To be taken by King of Babylon—Jer. 20:5. To be made a Heap of Ruins—Jer. 9:11; 26:18. Pestilence, Famine and War to overtake it—Is. 22:1-4; Jer. 34:2; Ez. 5:12. To become a Wilderness—Is. 64:10. To be rebuilt by Cyrus—Is. 44:26-28. To be a Quiet Habitation—Is. 33:20. To be a Terror to its Enemies—Zech. 12:2, 3. The Gospel to go forth from—Is. 2:3; 40:9. To be destroyed by Romans—Lu. 19:42-44. Its Capture, with Calamities—Mt. 24:21, 29; Lu. 21:23, 24. Signs preceding Destruction—Mt. 24:6-15; Lu. 21:7-11, 25, 28. The Restoration of Zion—Is. 54:1-8; Ez. 48:30-35.

The Relation of Christ to.—Preached in—Lu. 21:37, 38; John 18:20. Did Miracles in—John 4:45. Entered into as King—Mt. 21:9, 10. Lamented over—Mt. 23:37; Lu. 19:41. Put to Death at—Lu. 9:31; Acts 13:27, 29. Gospel first Preached at—Lu. 24:47; Acts 2:14. Miraculous Gift of Holy Spirit at—Acts 1:4; 2:1-5. Persecuted of Church at—Acts 2:1; 8:1. First Council held at—Acts 15:4, 6.

Illustrative of.—The Church—Gal. 4:25, 26; Heb. 12:22. The Church glorified—Rev. 3:12; 21:2, 10.

16
a Arad, Num.
21:1.

17
1 Heb. *devoted*.
b Hormah,
Num. 14:45.

18
c Gaza, Ju.
16:1.
d Zeph. 2:4;
Zech. 9:5.
e Ekron, Josh.
13:3.

19
f God, Gen. 1:1.
g See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
h Possession of
Land Conditional. See
"Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
i Hill-country,
Ps. 2:6.
j Valley, Josh.
8:13.
k Chariots,
I Ki. 20:1.
l Iron, I Chr.
22:3.

20
m Hebron, Num.
13:22.
n Caleb, Josh.
14:6, 9.
o Moses, Ex.
3:4.
p V. 10; Josh.
15:14.
q Anakim,
Num. 13:33.

21
r V. 8; Josh.
15:63.
s Jebusites,
Gen. 10:16.
t Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.

22
u Joseph, Gen.
30:24.
v Bethel, Ju.
20:18.

23
w Spies, Josh.
2:1.
x Gen. 28:19.
y City, Gen.
4:17.

24
z Man, Gen. 2:7.

Jūḏāh, which is in the south of ^a Āḏ-rād; and they went and dwelt with the people. 17 And Jūḏāh went with Sīm-ē-ōn his brother, and they smote the Ēā-nāan-ites that inhabited Zēḏ-phāth, and ¹ utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called ^b Hōr-māh. 18 Also Jūḏāh took ^c Gāḏ-zā with the border thereof, and ^{*a} Āsh-ḳē-lōn with the border thereof, and ^e Ēk-rōn with the border thereof. 19 And ¹ Jē-hōḏ-vāh was with ^g Jūḏāh; and ^h he drove out *the inhabitants of the* ⁱ hill-country; for he could not drive out the inhabitants of the ^j valley, because they had ^k chariots of ^l iron. 20 And they gave ^m Heḏ-brōn unto ⁿ Ēāḏlēb, as ^o Mōḏ-ṣēš had spoken; and he drove out thence ^p the three sons of ^q Āḏ-nāk. 21 ^r And the children of Bēn-jā-mīn did not drive out the ^s Jēb-ū-sites that inhabited ^t Jē-ruḏ-sā-lēm; but the Jēb-ū-sites dwell with the children of Bēn-jā-mīn in Jē-ruḏ-sā-lēm unto this day.

22 And the house ^u of Joseph, they also went up against ^v Bēth-ēl; and Jē-hōḏ-vāh was with them. 23 And the house of Joseph sent to ^w spy out Bēth-ēl. (^x Now the name of the ^y city beforetime was Lūz.) 24 And the watchers saw a ^z man come

Var. Rend.—V. 19. for he—for they. he could not drive out—they were unable to expel, MOORE, NOWACK. valley—plain, i.e. the coast plain west of Judah, MOORE. Vs. 19, 29, 30, 31, 33. drove—drave, R. V. 20. sons of Anak—giants, MOORE. V. 22. house of Joseph—sons of Joseph, *Sept. KIT.* V. 27. towns—dependencies—*Lit.* daughters, daughter-towns, MOORE. Vs. 27, 29. its—her, R. V. 28. was waxed—was waxen, R.; became, MOORE. V. 30. the Canaanites dwell among them and became subject to taskwork—they were subjected to compulsory labor, MOORE. Vs. 30, 36. subject to taskwork—tributary, R.

forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Show us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and we will deal kindly with thee. 25 And he showed them the entrance into the city; and they smote the city with the edge of the ^a sword; ^b but they let the man go and all his ^c family. 26 And the man went into the land of the ^d Hīt-tites, and built a city, and called the name thereof ^e Lūz, which is the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¹ And ^g Mā-nās-ṣēh did not drive out *the inhabitants of* ^h Bēth-shē-ān and its ⁱ² towns, nor of ^j Tā-ā-nāeh and its towns, nor the inhabitants of ^k Dōr and its towns, nor the inhabitants of ^l Ib-ḏlē-ām and its towns, nor the inhabitants of ^m Mē-ḡid-dō and its towns; but the ⁿ Ēā-nāan-ites would dwell in that land. 28 And it came to pass, when ^o Īṣ-rā-ēl was waxed strong, that they put the Ēā-nāan-ites to ^{p q} taskwork, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 ^s And ^t Ē-phrā-īm drove not out the Ēā-nāan-ites that dwelt in ^u Ġēḏ-zēr; but the Ēā-nāan-ites dwelt in Ġēḏ-zēr among them.

30 ^v Zēb-ū-lūn drove not out the inhabitants of Kīt-rōn, nor the inhabitants of Nāḏ-hā-lōl; but the Ēā-nāan-ites dwelt among them, and became subject to taskwork.

31 Āsh-ēr drove not out the inhabitants of Āē-ēo, nor the inhabitants of ^w Sīḏ-dōn, nor of Āhḏ-lāb, nor of ^x Āehḏ-zīb, nor of Hēḏḏ-bāh, nor of Ā-phīk, nor of ^y Rēḏhōb; 32 but the Āsh-ēr-ites

Var. Read.—V. 18. Also Judah took Gaza with the border thereof, and—And Judah drave not out (the inhabitants of) Gaza nor (of) the coasts thereof, nor of, *Be. Sept. (perhaps)*; And Judah took not Gaza, &c., *Gr. Door. Sept. (perhaps)*. V. 27. Bethshean—which is a city of the Scythians, *Sept.*

25

a Sword, Ju.
7:20.
b Josh. 6:25.
c Family, Eph.
5:22.

26

d Hittites, Gen.
26:34.
e Luz, Gen.
28:19.

27

f Josh. 17:12.
g Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.
h Beth-shean,
I Sam. 31:10.
i See "Vil-
lages," Deut.
2:23.
2 Heb. *daughters*.
j Taanach,
I Chr. 7:29.
k Josh. 11:12;
12:23; 17:11;
I Ki. 4:11;
I Chr. 7:29.
l Ibleam, II Ki.
9:27.
m Megiddo,
Josh. 12:21.
n Canaanite,
Gen. 13:7.

28

o Israel, Deut.
4:1.
p Labor, Ex.
23:12.
q Servants, Ex.
21:2.
r Bondage,
John 8:33.

29

s Josh. 16:10.
t Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.
u Gezer, I Chr.
20:4.

30

v See "Sons
of Jacob,"
Gen. 25:26.

31

w Sidon, Is.
23:12.
x Josh. 15:44;
19:29.
y Rehob, Num.
13:21.

* ASHKELON.—City of the Philistines—Josh. 13:3; I Sam. 6:17. Captured by Judah—Ju. 1:18. Jehovah smote—Ju. 14:19. Golden Tumor of—I Sam. 6:17. Streets of—II Sam. 1:20. Kings of—Jer. 25:20. Destruction prophesied—Jer. 47:5, 7. Judgment against—Amos 1:8; Zeph. 2:4; Zech. 9:5.

33

a Beth-she-
mesh, II Ki.
14:11.
b Josh. 19:38.

34

c Amorites,
I Chr. 1:13.
d Valley, Josh.
8:13.

35

e Aijalon, Josh.
10:12.
f Hand, Gen.
16:12.

36

g Akrahbim,
Num. 34:1.
h Or, *Sela*.
i See "Stones,"
Ex. 34:1.

1

2 Or, a messenger.
i Angel, I Pet.
1:12.
k God, Gen. 1:1.
l Gilgal,
II Sam. 19:15.
m Ex. 20:2.
n Deliverance
from Bond-
age, Ex.
15:13.
o Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
p Land, Gen.
23:15.
q Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
r Covenants
confirmed
with an Oath,
Gen. 17:2.
s Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
t Covenants
conditional,
Gen. 17:2.

2

u Covenants of
Men, Gen.
17:2.

dwelt among the Ēā-nāan-ites, the inhabitants of the land; for they did not drive them out.

33 Nāph-tā-li drove not out the inhabitants of ^a Bēth-shē-mēsh, nor the inhabitants of Bēth-ā-nāth; but he dwelt among the Ēā-nāan-ites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Bēth-shē-mēsh, and of ^b Bēth-ā-nāth became subject to taskwork.

34 And the ^c Ām-ōr-ites forced the children of Dan into the hill-country; for they would not suffer them to come down to the ^d valley; 35 but the Ām-ōr-ites would dwell in mount Hē-rēs, in ^e Āi-jā-lōn, and in Shā-āl-bīm: yet the ^f hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became subject to taskwork. 36 And the border of the Ām-ōr-ites was from the ascent of ^g Ā-krāb-bīm, from ^h the ⁱ rock, and upward.

2 And ² the ^j angel of ^k Jē-hō-vāh came up from ^l Gīl-gāl to Bō-ehīm. And he said, ^{m n} I made you to go up out of ^o Ē-ġypt, and have brought you unto the ^{p q} land which I ^{r s} sware unto your fathers; and I said, I will never break my ^t covenant with you: 2 and ^u ye shall make no covenant with the inhabit-

Var. Rend.—V. 33. subject to taskwork—tributary unto them, R. V. 34. Amorites—Edomites, MOORE, HOLLEN. BUD. KIT. NOWACK. V. 36. border of the Amorites—boundary of the Edomites, MOORE, NOWACK. from the rock and upward—to Sela and beyond, MOORE. the rock—Sela (*lit.* the crag). **Chap. 2.**—V. 1. the angel—*So Be.* (ed. 2); or, a messenger, *Be.* (ed. 1). *DeW.*, R. marg.; the Messenger, MOORE. to Bochim—to Beth-el? MOORE, NOWACK; to place of weeping and to Bethel and to the house of Israel, BUD. KIT. I made you—*Lit.* I will make you, &c.; indicating that something has dropped out. A gap is noted in the Massora, which is plausibly interpreted as an admission of a lacuna in the text; I brought you up from Egypt (*Theory of lacuna not admitted*), *Var.* MOORE. break my covenant—annul my agreement, MOORE. V. 2. covenant—terms (Ex. 34:12), MOORE. break down—pull down, MOORE. hearkened unto my voice—heeded, why have ye done this?—What is this ye have done? Gen. 3:13); what have you done, THA.

ants of this land; ye shall break down their altars. But ye have not ^v hearkened unto my voice: why have ye done this? 3 Wherefore ^w I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be as ^x thorns in your sides, and their ^y gods shall be a ^z snare unto you. 4 And it came to pass, when the angel of Jē-hō-vāh spake these words unto all the children of ^a Īš-rā-ēl, that the people ^b lifted up their voice, and ^c wept. 5 And they called the name of that place ³ Bō-ehīm: and they ^d sacrificed there unto Jē-hō-vāh.

6 Now when Jōsh-ū-ā had sent the people away, the children of Īš-rā-ēl went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land. 7 And the people ^e served Jē-hō-vāh all the days of ^g Jōsh-ū-ā, and all the ^h days of the ⁱ elders that outlived Jōsh-ū-ā, who had seen all the great work of Jē-hō-vāh that he had wrought for Īš-rā-ēl. 8 And Jōsh-ū-ā the son of ^j Nūn, the servant of Jē-hō-vāh, died, being a hundred and ten years old. 9 And they ^k buried him in the border of his ^l inheritance in Tīm-nāth-hē-rēs, in the ^m hill-country of ⁿ Ē-phrā-īm, on the north of the ^o mountain of Gā-

MOORE. V. 3. wherefore—and, MOORE. thorns—*Perhaps*, nets (Or, traps), A.W. *FD.* (your in A.V. should have been in italics); Or, a scourge on your flanks (*Lit.* they will be sides to you), MOORE. V. 4. lifted up their voice and wept—broke out into loud weeping, MOORE. V. 5. they called the name of that place—they gave the place the name Bochim (*i.e.* weepers), Or, So the place got the name Bochim, MOORE.

Var. Read.—V. 36. Amorites was—Add, the Edomitish (land), *Sept.* (Hollenberg), NOWACK, MOORE. **Chap. 2.**—V. 1. Bochim—and to Beth-el, and to the house of Israel, *Sept.* I made you—I chose you, and made you, &c., *Door.* I said, I will make you, &c., *Be.* Thus saith the Lord, I made you, &c., *Sept. Pesh.* V. 3. as thorns—for adversaries, *Sept. Targ. Vulg. Ge. Be. Cf.* Num. 33:55 (where the corresponding verb is rendered vex). V. 9. Timnath-heres—Timnath-serah (*cf.* Josh. 19:50; 24:30), several MSS. *Pesh. Vulg.*

^v Harkening unto the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

3

^w Josh. 23:13; Num. 33:55.
^x Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
^y Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^z Temptation, Pr. 10:10.

4

^a Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^b Lifting up Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^c Mourning, John 11:35.

5

³ That is, Weepers.
^d Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

7

^e Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^f Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^g Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^h Day, Lev. 25:8.
ⁱ Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

8

^j Nun, I Chr. 7:27.

9

^k Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^l Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^m Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
ⁿ Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^o See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.

10
a Fathers, Ex.
21:15.

11
b Ch. 3:7, 12;
4:1; 6:1.
c Evil, Ps.
97:10.

12
d Deut. 31:16.
e Anger, Pr.
15:1.

14
f See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
g Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
h Deut. 28:25;
32:30.
i Hand, Gen.
16:12.
j Enemy, Job
31:29.

ash. 10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their ^a fathers: and there arose another generation after them, that knew not Jê-hô^zvâh, nor yet the work which he had wrought for Îš^zrâ-êl.

11 And the children of Îš^zrâ-êl did ^b that which was ^c evil in the sight of Jê-hô^zvâh, and served the Bâ^zâl-îm; 12 and ^d they forsook Jê-hô^zvâh, the God of their fathers, who brought them out of the land of Ê^zġypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the peoples that were round about them, and bowed themselves down unto them: and they provoked Jê-hô^zvâh to ^e anger. 13 And they forsook Jê-hô^zvâh, and served * Bâ^zâl and the † Âsh^ztâ-rôth. 14 ^f And the anger of Jê-hô^zvâh was kindled against Îš^zrâ-êl, and ^g he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that despoiled them; and he sold them into the ⁱ hands of their ^j enemies round about, so that they could

Var. Rend.—V. 11. the children of Israel did that which was evil in the sight of Jehovah—the Israelites did what displeased Yahveh (*lit.* that which was evil in his eyes), MOORE. the Baalim—the Baals, VAR. MOORE: *so always*. of the peoples that were round about them—of the surrounding nations, MOORE. provoked Jehovah—exasperated Yahveh, MOORE. V. 13. served Baal and the Ashtaroth—sacrificed to Baal and Astarte, MOORE. Baal—the Baal; *so always*. Ashtaroth—the Ashtoreths. V. 14. the anger of Jehovah was kindled against—Yahveh was incensed against, MOORE. he delivered them into the hands of spoilers—he gave them into the power of pillagers, MOORE. despoiled—spoiled, *r.* into the hands of their enemies round about—into the power of the enemies who surrounded

not any longer stand before their enemies. 15 Whithersoever ^k they went out, the ^l hand of ^m Jê-hô^zvâh was against them for evil, as Jê-hô^zvâh had spoken, and as Jê-hô^zvâh had ⁿ sworn unto them: and they were sore ^o distressed.

16 ^p And Jê-hô^zvâh raised up ^q judges, who ^r saved them out of the hand of those that despoiled them. 17 And yet they hearkened not unto their judges; for they ^s played the ^t harlot after ^u other gods, and bowed themselves down unto them: they turned aside quickly out of the way wherein their fathers ^v walked, ^w ^x obeying the ^y commandments of Jê-hô^zvâh; *but* they did not so. 18 And when Jê-hô^zvâh raised them up judges, then Jê-hô^zvâh was with the judge, and saved them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: for it ^z repented Jê-hô^zvâh because of their groaning by reason of them that ^a oppressed them and

them, MOORE. V. 15. Whithersoever they went out—In every campaign (*lit.* wherever they went out (to war)), MOORE. As Jehovah had sworn unto them—as Yahveh had threatened, MOORE. sore distressed—in great straits, MOORE. V. 16. who saved them out of the hand of those that despoiled—they delivered them from them that pillaged, MOORE. V. 17. played the harlot after—went a whoring after, *r.* apostatized to (*lit.* went whoring after), MOORE. they turned aside quickly—they soon turned aside, MOORE. V. 18. For it repented Jehovah because of their groaning—For Jehovah was moved to pity by their groaning, THA. MOORE. it repented Jehovah—the Lord was grieved, *r.* of them that oppressed them and vexed them—tyrants and oppressors, MOORE.

15
k Israel, Deut.
4:1.
l Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
o Adversity, Job 19:6.

16
p Ps. 106:43-45;
Acts 13:20.
q Judges, Ex. 18:22.
r Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

17
s Spiritual Adultery, Num. 5:12.
t Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
u Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
v Walking, Col. 1:10.
w Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
x Obedience. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
y Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

18
z Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
a Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

* **BAAL.**—(The Supreme Male Divinity of Phœnician and Canaanitish Nations; supposed to correspond to the Sun.) Worship of Baal prevailed in the Time of Moses among the Moabites and Midianites—Num. 22:41; and from them spread to the Israelites—Num. 25:3-18; Deut. 4:3. Became Religion of Court and People of Ten Tribes—I Ki. 16:31, 32; 18:19, 22. Seems never to have been abolished among them—I Ki. 16:32; 18:19, 26-28; II Ki. 10:22.

Worshipped by Israelites.—Num. 25:3-18; Deut. 4:3; Ju. 2:11-13; I Sam. 7:4; II Ki. 17:16; Jer. 2:8, 23; 7:9; 9:14; 11:13, 17; 12:16; 19:5; 23:13, 27; 32:29; Hos. 2:8, 13, 17; 13:1; Zeph. 1:4. By Ahab—I Ki. 16:31-33; 18:18; 19:18; II Ki. 3:2. By Ahaziah—II Chr. 22:2-4; 24:7. By Ahaz—II Chr. 28:2. By Manasseh—II Ki. 21:3; II Chr. 33:3.

Idols and Altars of.—Destroyed by Gideon—Ju. 6:25-32. By Jehu—II Ki. 10:18-28. By Jehoiaada—II Ki. 11:17, 18. By Josiah—II Ki. 23:4, 5.

Prophets of maintained by Jezebel.—I Ki. 18:19. Slain by Elijah.—I Ki. 18:40. By Jehu—II Ki. 10:18-25. Have not bowed to Baal.—Rom. 11:4.

BAAL-HAMON, Lord of Riches.—Song of Sol. 8:11.

BAAL: a Place.—I Chr. 4:33. A Man—I Chr. 5:5; 8:30.

† **ASHTAROTH** (or Ashtaroth-Karnaim), a Town of Bashan belonging to the Rephaim—Gen. 14:5; Deut. 1:4; Josh. 9:10; 12:4. Given to Manasseh—Josh. 13:31. A Levitical City—I Chr. 6:71.

Ashtaroth, a Goddess of the Sidonians.—I Ki. 11:33. Worshipped by the Israelites—Ju. 2:13; 10:6; I Sam. 7:3; 12:10. By the Philistines, who put Saul's Armor in the Temple of—I Sam. 31:10. By Solomon—I Ki. 11:5, 33. High Places of, removed by Josiah—II Ki. 23:13.

19

a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 1 Heb. *they let nothing fall of their doings.*

20

b See v. 14.
 c Anger, Fr. 15:1.
 d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 e Covenant broken, Gen. 17:2.
 f Hearken to Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

21

g Josh. 23:4, 5, 13.
 h Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 i Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
 j Josh. 24:29.
 k Death, Rom. 5:12.

1

l See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 m Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

2

n Instruction, Is. 54:13.

vexed them. 19 But it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they turned back, and ^adealt more corruptly than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; ¹they ceased not from their doings, nor from their stubborn way. 20 ^bAnd the ^canger of Jê-hô'vâh was kindled against ^dĪś-râ-êl; and he said, Because this nation have ^etransgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not ^fhearkened unto my voice; 21 ^gI also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the ^hnations that ⁱJôsh'û-â left ^jwhen he ^kdied; 22 that by them I may prove Īś-râ-êl, whether they will keep the way of Jê-hô'vâh to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not. 23 So Jê-hô'vâh left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Jôsh'û-â.

3 Now these are the nations which Jê-hô'vâh left, to prove Īś-râ-êl by them, even as many of Īś-râ-êl as had not known all the ¹wars of ^mĒā-nāan; 2 only that the generations of the children of Īś-râ-êl might know, to ⁿteach them war, at the least such as before-

Var. Rend.—V. 19. dealt more corruptly than—were worse, MOORE. V. 20. Because—Inasmuch as, MOORE. my covenant which I commanded—the injunction I laid upon, MOORE. V. 21. I also will not henceforth—I, on my part, will not, MOORE. Any from before them—a single man, MOORE. V. 22. Way—Probably, ways, MOORE. V. 23. those—these, MOORE. without driving them out hastily—not expelling them at once, MOORE. delivered he them into the hand—did not give them into the power of, MOORE. Chap. 3.—V. 1. prove—try, MOORE; put to the test, NOWACK. even as many of Israel as had not known—Namely, all those who had no experience of, MOORE. V. 2. only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war—Merely that the Israelites might have experience of war, MOORE; Or, only to know (that he might know) the generations, &c., Be. at the least such as beforetime knew nothing thereof—only those who had not

time knew nothing thereof: 3 *namely*, the five lords of the ^oPhī-līs-tīnes, and all the Ēā-nāan-ites, and the ^pSi-dō-nī-āns, and the ^qHī-vītes that dwelt in ^rmount ^sLēb-ā-nōn, from mount ^tBā-āl-hēr-mōn unto the entrance of ^uHā-māth. 4 And they were *left*, ^vto prove Īś-râ-êl by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of Jê-hô'vâh, which he commanded their fathers by ^wMō'sēs. 5 And the children of Īś-râ-êl dwelt among the Ēā-nāan-ites, the ^xHit-tītes, and the ^yĀm-ōr-ites, and the ^zPēr-iz-zītes, and the Hī-vītes, and the ^aJēb-ū-sītes: 6 and ^bthey ^ctook their ^ddaughters to be their ^ewives, and gave their own daughters to their ^fsons and ^gserved their gods.

7 And the children of Īś-râ-êl did ⁱthat which was ^jevil in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh, and ^kforgot Jê-hô'vâh their God, and served the ^lBā-āl-īm and the ^mĀ-shē-ⁿrōth. 8 ⁿTherefore the anger of Jê-hô'vâh was kindled against Īś-râ-êl, and he ^osold them into the hand of Ēū-shān-rish-ā-thā-īm ^pking of ^qĀ²Mēs-ō-pō-tā^l mī-ā: and the children of Īś-râ-êl served Ēū-shān-rish-ā-thā-īm eight years. 9 And when the

known them before, MOORE. V. 3. lords—tyrants, MOORE. The Hivites that dwelt in—the Hittites inhabiting, THA. MOORE, NOWACK. unto the entrance of—as far as the gateway of, MOORE. entrance—entering in, R. V. 4. they were left, to prove—they served to try, MOORE. left to—for to, R. by Moses—by the hand of Moses, R. V. 5. The Canaanites, the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites: Or, the Canaanites (*a general name*); (namely) the Hittites, &c., R marg. V. 6. served—worshipped, MOORE. V. 7. forgot Jehovah their God, and served the Baalim and the Ashtaroth—forgot Yahveh and served the Baals and the Asherahs, MOORE. the Baalim—the Baals, the Asheroth—the Asherahs (see Ex. 34:13). V. 8. Mesopotamia—Aram-naharaim, MOORE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 3. Hivites—Hittites, Meyer, We. Budde, NOWACK, MOORE.

3

o Philistines, I Chr. 1:12
 p Sidon, Is. 23:12.
 q Hivites, Gen. 10:17.
 r See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
 s Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
 t See "Mount Hermon," I Cor. 5:23.
 u Hamath, Gen. 10:17.

4

v Deut. 8:2.
 w Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
 x Moses, Ex. 3:4.

5

y Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
 z Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
 a Perizzites, Gen. 34:30.
 b Jebusites, Gen. 10:16.

6

c Ex. 34:15, 16; Deut. 7:3, 4; Josh. 23:12.
 d See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
 e Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
 f Wives, I Cor. 7:16.
 g Sons, Gen. 21:19.
 h Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

7

i Ch. 2:11.
 j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 k Ingratitude, Hos. 13:6.
 l Baal, Ju. 2:13.
 m Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.

8

n See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 o Bondage, John 8:33.
 p King, Deut. 17:15.
 q Mesopotamia, Gen. 28:2.
 2 Heb. Aram-naharaim.

9

- a Israel, Deut. 4:1.
b Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

10

- e Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
f Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
g Judges, Ex. 18:22.
h War, Josh. 22:12.
i Captivity, Num. 24:22.
j King, Deut. 17:15.
k Mesopotamia, Gen. 28:2.
l Heb. *Aram*, Hand, Gen. 16:12.

11

- m Land, Gen. 23:15.
n Death, Rom. 5:12.

12

- o Ch. 2:11.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
q Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
r Evil, Ps. 97:10.
s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Moab, Ju. 11:18.

13

- u Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
v Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.
w Ch. 1:16;
Deut. 34:3.
x City, Gen. 4:17.
y See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

14

- z See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
a Bondage, John 8:33.

15

- b See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
d See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

children of ^aĪś-rā-ēl ^bcried unto ^cJē-hō-vāh, Jē-hō-vāh ^draised up a saviour to the children of Īś-rā-ēl, who saved them, even *Ōth-nī-ēl the son of Kē-nāz, Ēālēb's younger brother. 10 And the ^eṢpirit of Jē-hō-vāh came upon him, and he ^gjudged Īś-rā-ēl; and he went out to ^hwar, and Jē-hō-vāh ⁱdelivered Ēū-shān-rīsh-ā-thā'im ^jking of ^kṢēs-ō-pō-tā'mī-ā into his ^lhand: and his hand prevailed against Ēū-shān-rīsh-ā-thā'im. 11 And the ^mland had rest forty years. And Ōth-nī-ēl the son of Kē-nāz ⁿdied.

12 And the children of Īś-rā-ēl again ^o^p^qdid that which was ^revil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh: and ^sJē-hō-vāh strengthened Ēġ-lōn the king of ^tṢō'āb against Īś-rā-ēl, because they had done that which was evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh. 13 And he gathered unto him the children of ^uĀm-mōn and ^vĀm-ā-lēk; ^wand he went and smote Īś-rā-ēl, and they possessed the ^xcity of ^ypalm-trees. 14 And the children of Īś-rā-ēl ^z^aserved Ēġ-lōn the king of Ṣō'āb eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Īś-rā-ēl cried unto Jē-hō-vāh, Jē-hō-vāh raised them up a saviour, ^bĒhūd the son of Gē-rā, the ^cBēn-jā-mīte, a man ^dleft-

Var. Rend. — V. 9. saviour — deliverer, MOORE. V. 10. went out to — went to, MOORE. his hand prevailed against Cushan-rishathaim — he got the upper hand of Cushan, MOORE. V. 11. had rest forty — enjoyed security for forty, MOORE. V. 12. Jehovah strengthened Eglon . . . against Israel — Yāhveh enabled Eglon to prevail over Israel, MOORE. V. 13. and smote Israel, and they possessed the city of palm-trees — and beat Israel and occupied the Palm City, MOORE. Vs. 15, 17, 18. tribute — a present, r. V. 16. a sword which had two edges, a cubit in length — a two-edged dirk a gomed long, MOORE. girded it under his raiment upon — hung it under his clothes on, MOORE. raiment — warrior's dress. V. 18. sent away the people that — dismissed the people who, MOORE. V. 19. quarries — graven images, *Sept. Vulg. Ge. Bach. THA.*; sculptured stones, MOORE. that were by — near, MOORE. I have a secret errand unto — I have a private com-

handed. And the children of Īś-rā-ēl sent tribute by him unto Ēġ-lōn the king of Ṣō'āb. 16 And Ēhūd made him a ^esword which had two edges, a ^fcubit in length; and he girded it under his ^graiment upon his right thigh. 17 And he offered the tribute unto Ēġ-lōn king of Ṣō'āb: now Ēġ-lōn was a very fat man. 18 And when he had made an end of offering the tribute, he sent away the people that bare the tribute. 19 But he himself turned back from the ^hquarries that were by ⁱGil-gāl, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king. And he said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him. 20 And Ēhūd came unto him; and he was sitting by himself alone in the cool ^jupper room. And Ēhūd said, I have a ^kmessage from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat. 21 And Ēhūd put forth his left hand, and took the sword from his right thigh, and ^lthrust it into his ^mbody: 22 and the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, for he drew not the sword out of his body; and it ⁿcame out behind.

23 Then Ēhūd went forth into the ^oporch, and shut the ^pdoors of communication for MOORE. And he said, keep silence — He commanded, Silence! MOORE. V. 20. sitting by himself alone in the cool upper room — sitting alone in his cool upper chamber, *Be. NOWACK*. sitting in his cool upper story alone, MOORE; the cool upper room — his summer parlour, r. message from God unto thee — divine communication for thee, MOORE. out of his seat — from his chair, MOORE. V. 22. closed upon — closed after, MOORE. for he drew not — for he did not draw. body — belly, r. it came out behind — he went forth into the gallery (*The last word, taken by itself, is obscure, but is doubtless a synonym of the word for gallery in v. 23*); the dirt came out, MOORE. V. 23. went forth into the — went out to the, MOORE. porch — *Perhaps, gallery (round the parlour; or, the gallery in the inner court); Pesh. Ev. Ge. Hi.; Heb. misderon, meaning unknown*, MOORE.

*OTHNIEL.—Judge for Forty Years. A Brother of Caleb—Josh. 15:17; Ju. 1:13; 3:9, 11; I Chr. 4:13.

†PORCH.—Ehud went forth into the—Ju. 3:23. David

16

- e Sword, Ju. 7:20.
f Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
g Clothing, Job 31:19.

19

- 2 Or, *graven images*.
h Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.

20

- i See "House," Deut. 24:10.
j Messenger, Mal. 2:7.

21

- k Homicide, Job 24:14.
l Body, Num. 25:8.

22

- 3 Or, *he went out into the antechamber*.

23

- m Door, Ex. 12:22.

- 24
 a Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 b I Sam. 24:3.
 c Feet, Gen. 18:4.

- 25
 d II Ki. 2:17; 8:11.
 e Door, Ex. 12:22.
 f See "House," Deut. 24:10.
 g Key, Is. 22:22.
 h Death, Rom. 5:12.
 i Earth, Gen. 2:1.

- 26
 j Or, *graven images*.

- 27
 j Trumpet, Num. 1:2.
 k Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
 l Israel, Deut. 4:1.

- 28
 m Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
 n Enemies, Job 31:29.
 o Moab, Ju. 11:18.
 p Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
 2 Or, *toward Moab*.

- 29
 q War, Josh. 22:12.

of the upper room upon him, and locked them.

24 Now when he was gone out, his ^aservants came; and they saw, and, behold, the doors of the upper room were locked; and they said, Surely ^bhe is covering his ^cfeet in the upper chamber. 25 And they tarried ^dtill they were ashamed; and, behold, he opened not the ^edoors of the ^fupper room: therefore they took the ^gkey, and opened *them*; and, behold, their lord was fallen down ^hdead on the ⁱearth.

26 And Ēhūd escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the ¹quarries, and escaped unto Sē'ī-rāh. 27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a ^jtrumpet in the ^khill-country of Ē'phrā'im; and the children of ^lĪs'rá-ēl went down with him from the hill-country, and he before them. 28 And he said unto them, Follow after me; for Jē-hō'vāh ^mhath delivered your ⁿenemies the ^oMō'āb-ites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the fords of the ^pJordan ²against the Mō'āb-ites, and suffered not a man to pass over. 29 And they ^qsmote of Mō'āb at that time about ten thousand men,

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (*con.*). room—chamber; story, MOORE. and locked them—Omit, MOORE. V. 24. Now when he was gone out—So he went out, MOORE. his servants—i.e. *Eglon's*. V. 25. They tarried till they were ashamed—They waited till they saw that they were mistaken (*lit.* to the point of confusion), MOORE. V. 26. And Ehud escaped—But Ehud had escaped. tarried—were delaying, and passed—and having passed; he passed, MOORE. quarries—graven images, *Sept. Ge. Bach.*; sculptured stones, MOORE. V. 27. was come—came, MOORE. blew a trumpet—sounded the alarm (*lit.* blew the war-horn), MOORE. hill-country—highlands, MOORE. V. 28. Follow after me—Follow me down, MOORE. they

every lusty man, and every man of valor; and there escaped not a man. 30 So Mō'āb was subdued that day under the ^rhand of Īs'rá-ēl. And the land had rest fourscore years.

31 And after him was ^sShām'gār the son of Ā'nāth, who smote of the Phī-līs'tīnēs six hundred men with an ox-goad: and he also saved Īs'rá-ēl.

4 And the children of Īs'rá-ēl again ^tdid that which was ^uevil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh, when Ēhūd was dead. 2 And Jē-hō'vāh ^vsold them into the hand of ^wJā'bīn ^xking of ^yCā'nāan, that reigned in ^zHā'zôr; the ^acaptain of whose host was Sīs'ē-rā, who dwelt in Hā-rō'shēth of the ^bGēn'zīlēs. 3 And the children of Īs'rá-ēl cried unto Jē-hō'vāh: for he had nine hundred ^cchariots of ^diron; and twenty years he mightily ^eoppressed the children of Īs'rá-ēl.

4 Now Dēb'ō-rāh, a ^fprophetess, the ^gwife of Lāp'pī-dōth, she judged Īs'rá-ēl at that time. 5 And she ^hdwelt under the ⁱpalm-tree of Dēb'ō-rāh between ^jRā'māh and ^kBēth'-ēl in the hill-country of ^lĒ'phrā'im; and the children of Īs'rá-ēl came up to her for judgment. 6 And she sent and called ^mBā'rāk the son of Ā-bīn'ō-ām out of Kē'z

went down after him—they followed him down, MOORE. took—seized, MOORE. V. 29. every lusty man, and every man of valor—All stout and valiant men, MOORE; All robust and powerful people, NOWACK. lusty—Or, reputable, *Be*. V. 30. had rest fourscore—enjoyed security eighty, MOORE. V. 31. was Shamgar the son of Anath—came Shamgar ben Anath, MOORE. who smote of—he smote, MOORE. he also saved—he too delivered, MOORE. **Chap. 4.**—V. 2. the captain of whose host was—his general was, MOORE. Gentiles—nations. V. 3. mightily—cruelly, MOORE. V. 4. she judged—she delivered, MOORE. V. 5. she dwelt under the palm-tree of Deborah—she used to sit under the Deborah Palm, MOORE. dwell—sate, *R*; used to sit, MOORE. judgment—justice, MOORE.

Var. Read.—V. 31. six—three, *I Heb. MS.* (inserting a letter, see on ch. 14:14).

- 30
 r Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 31
 s See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.

- 1
 t Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 u Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 v Evil, Ps. 97:10.

- 2
 w Bondage, John 8:33.
 x See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 y Jabin, Ju. 4:24.
 z King, Deut. 17:15.
 a Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 b Hazor, II Ki. 15:29.
 c Captain, Num. 2:3.
 d Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
 3 Or, *nations*.

- 3
 e Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
 f Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
 g Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

- 4
 h Prophetess, II Ki. 17:13.
 i Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

- 5
 4 Or, *sat*.
 j See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
 k Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
 l Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
 m Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

- 6
 n Heb. 11:32.

gave Solomon Pattern of Temple Porch—I Chr. 28:11; I Ki. 7:6. Wicked Jews shut up Doors of—II Chr. 29:7. Sun-worshippers near Porch of Temple—Ez. 8:16. Priests ordered to weep there—Joel 2:17. Peter went into—Mt. 26:71; Mk. 14:68. Jesus walked in Solomon's—John 10:23. Together in Solomon's—Acts 3:11. With one accord in Solomon's—Acts 5:12. Bethesda having five Porches—John 5:2.

- 6
a Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
b See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

- 7
d River, Is. 32:2.
e See "War," Josh. 22:12.
f Ps. 83:9.

- 9
g Journey, Jonah 3:4.
h Honor, Mal. 1:6.
i V. 21.
j Woman, Ruth 3:9.
k Kedesh, II Ki. 15:29.

- 10
l Ch. 5:18.
m V. 14; 5:15; 8:5.
n Feet, Gen. 18:4.

- 11
o Heber, Num. 26:45.
p Kenite, Ju. 1:16.
1 Heb. Kain. See Num. 24:22.
q See "Jethro," Ex. 18:12.
2 Or, father-in-law.
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.
s Tent, Num. 24:5.
3 Or, terebinth.
t Josh. 19:33.

dēsh-nāph⁴tā-lī, and said unto him, Hath not Jē-hō⁴vāh, the God of Īs-rā-ēl, ^a commanded, saying, Go and draw unto ^b mount Tā⁴bōr, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of ^c Nāph⁴tā-lī and of the children of ^c Zēb⁴ū-lūn? 7 And I will draw unto thee, to the ^d river Kī⁴shōn, Sīs⁴ē-rā, the captain of Jā⁴bīn's ^e army, with his chariots and his multitude; and ^f I will deliver him into thy hand. 8 And Bā⁴rāk said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go; but if thou wilt not go with me, I will not go. 9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding, the ^g journey that thou takest shall not be for thine ^h honor; ⁱ for Jē-hō⁴vāh will sell Sīs⁴ē-rā into the hand of a ^j woman. And Dēb⁴ō-rāh arose, and went with Bā⁴rāk to ^k Kē⁴dēsh. 10 And Bā⁴rāk called ^l Zēb⁴ū-lūn and Nāph⁴tā-lī together to Kē⁴dēsh; and there went up ten thousand men ^m at his ⁿ feet: and Dēb⁴ō-rāh went up with him.

11 Now ^o Hē⁴bēr the ^p Kēn⁴ite had separated himself from the Kēn⁴ites, even from the children of ^q Hō⁴bāb the ² brother-in-law of ^r Mō⁴šēš, and had pitched his ^s tent as far as the ³ oak in ^t Zā⁴-ā-nān⁴nīm, which is by Kē⁴dēsh.

12 And they told Sīs⁴ē-rā that Bā⁴rāk the son of Ā⁴bīn⁴ō-ām was gone up to mount Tā⁴bōr. 13 And Sīs⁴ē-rā gathered to-

Var. Rend.—V. 7. draw unto—march on, *Ge. Be.* MOORE. captain of Jabin's army—Jabin's general, MOORE. with his chariots and his multitude—his chariot corps and his troops, MOORE. V. 9. Notwithstanding, the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honor—Howbeit thou wilt not gain the glory in the expedition on which thou art going, MOORE. the hand—the power, MOORE. V. 10. at his feet—at his back (*lit.* at his feet), MOORE. V. 11. separated—severed, *Var.*, r. oak in—oak at, oak in Zaananim—tree of Basaaim, MOORE; the holy tree at Zaanazim, NOWACK. V. 14. is not—hath not, MOORE. V. 15.

gether all his ^u chariots, even nine hundred chariots of ^v iron, and all the people that were with him, from ^w Hā⁴-rō⁴shēth of the ^x ⁴ Gēn⁴tileš, unto the river Kī⁴shōn. 14 And Dēb⁴ō-rāh said unto Bā⁴rāk, Up; for this is the day in which ^y Jē-hō⁴vāh hath delivered Sīs⁴ē-rā into thy hand; is not Jē-hō⁴vāh gone out before thee? So Bā⁴rāk went down from mount Tā⁴bōr, and ten thousand men after him. 15 ^z And Jē-hō⁴vāh discomfited Sīs⁴ē-rā, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the ^a sword before Bā⁴rāk; and Sīs⁴ē-rā alighted from his chariot, and ^b fled away on his feet. 16 But Bā⁴rāk pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Hā⁴-rō⁴shēth of the ^c ⁴ Gēn⁴tileš; and all the host of Sīs⁴ē-rā fell by the edge of the sword; there was not a man left.

17 Howbeit Sīs⁴ē-rā fled away on his feet to the tent of Jā⁴ēl the wife of Hē⁴bēr the Kēn⁴ite; for there was ^d peace between Jā⁴bīn the ^e king of ^f Hā⁴zōr and the house of Hē⁴bēr the Kēn⁴ite. 18 And Jā⁴ēl went out to meet Sīs⁴ē-rā, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And he turned in unto her into the tent, and she covered him with a rug. 19 ^g And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little ^h water to drink; for I am ⁱ thirsty. And she opened a ^j bottle of ^k milk, discomfited—routed, MOORE. all his host—all the army, MOORE. with the edge—at the point, MOORE. alighted—dismounted, MOORE; alighted down, r. V. 17. place—friendly relations, MOORE. V. 18. Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not—walk in, my lord; walk into my tent; have no fear, MOORE. a rug—the rug. V. 19. a little water to drink—a little drink of water, MOORE. a bottle of milk—the milk-skin, MOORE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 8. will not go—Add, for I know not the day in which the Lord prospers the way of the angel with me, *Sept. Studer.* V. 11. Zaananim—Zaanaim, *A. v. Heb. text.*

- 13
u Chariots, I Sam. 13:5.
v Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
w See v. 2.
x Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
4 Or, nations.

- 14
y Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 15
z Deut. 7:23; Josh. 10:10.
a Sword, Ju. 7:20.
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.

- 16
c Ex. 14:28; Ps. 83:9.

- 17
d Peace, Pr. 17:1.
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f Hazor, II Ki. 15:29.

- 19
g Ch. 5:24-27.
h Water, Ps. 95:5.
i Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
j Bottle, Josh. 9:4.
k Milk, Ex. 23:19.

and gave him drink, and covered him. 20 And he said unto her, Stand in the ^adoor of the tent, and it shall be, when any ^bman doth come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No. 21 Then Jā'ēl Hē'ābēr's wife took a ^ctent-pin, and took a ^dhammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the pin into his ^etemples, and it pierced through into the ground; for he was ¹in a deep ¹sleep; so he swooned and ^qdied. 22 And, behold, as Bā'rāk pursued Sis'ē-rā, Jā'ēl came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will show thee the man whom thou seekest. And he came unto her; and, behold, Sis'ē-rā lay dead, and the tent-pin was in his temples.

23 So God subdued on that day Jā'bin the king of ^hCā'nāan before the children of Īś'ā-ēl. 24 And the hand of the children of Īś'ā-ēl prevailed more and

Var. Rend.—V. 21. he was in a deep sleep—he being sound asleep and exhausted. MOORE. while he exhausted lay in a deep sleep, NOWACK. so he swooned and died—*Omit*, MOORE. a tent-pin—the tent peg. Vs. 21, 22. pin—peg. V. 21. it pierced through—it went down. V. 22. And behold, as Barak—*Lo*, there was Barak, MOORE. V. 24. children of Israel prevailed more and more—the hand of Israel bore harder and harder, MOORE. until they had . . . Canaan—till they finally . . . Canaan altogether, MOORE. Chap. 5.—V. 2. For that the leader

more against Jā'bin the king of Cā'nāan, until they had destroyed Jā'bin king of Cā'nāan.

5 Then ⁱsang Dēb'ō-rāh and Bā'rāk the son of Ā-bin'ō-ām on that day, saying,

2 For that the ⁱleaders took the lead in Īś'ā-ēl,

For that ^kthe people offered themselves willingly,

¹Bless ye Jē-hō'vāh.

3 Hear, O ye ^mkings; give ear, O ye ⁿprinces;

I, *even* I, will sing unto Jē-hō'vāh;

I will sing *praise to Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īś'ā-ēl.

4 ^oJē-hō'vāh, when thou ^pwentest forth out of ^qSē'ir,

When thou marchedst out of the ^rfield of ^sĒ'dōm,

The ^t“^uearth trembled, the ^vheavens also dropped,

Yea, the ^wclouds dropped water.

took the lead—For the leading of the leaders in Israel, for the volunteering of the people, praise ye Yahveh, MOORE; that Israel has again become free, LUTHER; for the avenging of Israel, A. V.; that in Israel wildly waved the hair (*i.e. the hair of the warriors was left to grow freely and wildly, like Nazirites under holy vows*), CASSEL, NOWACK. V. 3. O ye princes—ye potentates, MOORE. I, even I, will sing unto Jehovah—I, to Yahveh, I will sing, for my part, MOORE. V. 4. field—region, MOORE. trembled—quaked, MOORE. dropped—dripped, MOORE.

¹ Songs, Ex. 15:1.

² See v. 9. Ps. 110:3. Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

³ King, Deut. 17:15. Princes, Num. 2:7.

⁴ God, Gen. 1:1. Anthropomorphism. See “God,” Gen. 1:1. Mount Seir, Deut. 2:4. Field, Num. 20:17. Edom, Num. 20:18. Ps. 68:8, 9. See “Cosmology,” Ps. 104:2. Earth, Gen. 2:1. Heavens, Deut. 26:15. Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.

*PRAISE: Is due to God for His Lovingkindness.—II Chr. 20:21; Ps. 138:1-2. For all His Benefits—Ps. 103:2-18; 145:2-9; 107:8-14; 108:3-4; Is. 63:7-9. For His Holiness—Ps. 99:3; Is. 6:3.

How Offered: With the Understanding—Ps. 47:6-7; I Cor. 14:15-16. With the Whole Heart—Ps. 9:1-2; 111:1-2. With Uprightness of Heart—Ps. 119:7. With the Lips—Ps. 63:3-5; 119:171-172. With Gladness—II Chr. 29:30; Jer. 33:11; Ps. 98:4-9; Acts 2:46-47.

Why offered: For the Gift of Christ—Rom. 15:8-13; John 12:12-13; Heb. 13:12-15; Rev. 5:12. For being planted in Christ—Is. 61:2-3; Eph. 1:3-6; Phil. 4:8; I Pet. 1:3-5; 2:9-10.

Old Testament Instances of.—Melchizedek—Gen. 14:19-20. Moses—Ex. 15:1-21. Jethro—Ex. 18:10-11. Deborah—Ju. 5:1-11. Asaph and his Brethren—I Chr. 16:8-36. Hannah—I Sam. 2:1-10. David—I Chr. 29:10-13; Ps. 119:164; II Sam. Chap. 22. At laying Foundation of Temple—Ezra

3:10-11. Placing Ark in Temple—II Chr. 5:13-14. Hezekiah—Is. 38:19-20. Daniel—Dan. 2:20-23.

New Testament Instances.—Mary—Lu. 1:46-55. Shepherds—Lu. 2:20. Zacharias—Lu. 1:68-69. Anna—Lu. 2:36-38. Disciples—Lu. 19:37-38. The People—Lu. 18:43. The Apostles—Lu. 24:53. Those first Obedient to the Faith—Acts 2:47. Lame Man—Acts 3:8. Paul and Silas—Acts 16:25.

References from Old Testament.—Enter His Courts with—Ps. 100:4. Praise is Good—Ps. 147:1. Thou shalt call thy Gates—Is. 60:18. The Garment of Praise for Spirit of Heaviness—Is. 61:3. Bringing Sacrifices of Thanksgiving—Jer. 17:26. Earth full of His—Hab. 3:3.

From New Testament.—Out of Mouth of Babes Thou hast perfected—Mt. 21:16. Give God the Praise—John 9:24. Whose Praise is not of Men—Rom. 2:29. Do that which is good and thou shalt have—Rom. 13:3. Brother whose Praise is in Gospel—II Cor. 8:18. In this I praise you not—I Cor. 11:17. See “Songs”—Ex. 15:1. “Psalms”—Ps. 1:1.

5
a Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
1 Or, *flowed*
down.
b Mount Sinai,
Ex. 19:2.

6
c Ch. 3:31.
d Ch. 4:17.
2 Or, *the caravans*
ceased.
e Travellers, Is.
21:13.
3 Heb. *crooked*
ways.

7
4 Or, *The vil-*
lages were un-
occupied.
f Ch. 4:4.
g See "Judges,"
Ex. 18:22.
h Mother, Deut.
5:16.

8
i Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
j War, Josh.
22:12.
k Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
l Weapons.
See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.

5 The ^a mountains ¹ quaked at
the presence of Jê-hô'vâh,
Even yon ^b Si'nâi at the pres-
ence of Jê-hô'vâh, the God
of Îs'ra-ël.

6 In the days of ^c Shâm'gâr
the son of Â'nâth,
In the days of ^d Jâ'ël, the
highways were ² unoccu-
pied.
And the ^e travellers walked
through ³ byways.

7 ⁴ The * rulers ceased in Îs'ra-
ël, they ceased,
Until that I ^f Dëb'ô-râh
arose,
That I arose a ^h mother in
Îs'ra-ël.

8 They chose ⁱ new gods;
Then was ^j war in the ^k gates:
Was there a ^l shield or spear
seen
Among forty thousand in
Îs'ra-ël?

Var. Read.—V. 5. quaked—flowed down, R; melted from, A. v.; streamed, MOORE. at the presence of Jehovah, Even yon Sinai, at the presence of Jehovah God of Israel—Before Yahweh (that is, Sinai) before Yahweh the God of Israel, MOORE. V. 6. the highways were unoccupied—Or, caravans ceased, Var. MOORE, R marg. NOWACK, the travellers walked through byways—those who travelled the roads went by roundabout paths, MOORE, byways—Lit. crooked paths, So NOWACK. V. 7. Until that I Deborah arose—Till thou didst arise, Deborah, MOORE, mother—matron, MOORE. V. 8. gods—judges, *Ew. Be. MOORE (doubtfully), Heb. Elohim*; then was war—A shield was not to be seen, nor a spear, among forty thousand men, MOORE; God's slaughterings ceased, the barley-bread was wanting there, NOWACK, war in—a fighting around. V. 9. is toward—saith to, *Ew.*

9 My ^m heart is toward the
ⁿ governors of Îs'ra-ël,
⁵ That offered themselves
willingly among the peo-
ple:
Bless ye Jê-hô'vâh.

10 Tell of it, ^o ye that ride on
white asses,
Ye that sit on rich ^p carpets,
And ye that walk by the way.

11 ⁶ Far from the noise of ^q arch-
ers, in the places of draw-
ing ^r water,
There shall they rehearse the
^s righteous acts of Jê-hô'-
vâh,

Even the righteous acts ^t of
his rule in Îs'ra-ël.

Then the people of Jê-hô'-
vâh went down to the
gates.

12 ^u Awake, awake, Dëb'ô-râh;
Awake, awake, utter a song:

V. 10. Tell of it—Sing, *Ew. Be. R*; Tell forth, MOORE; praise, NOWACK. white—reddish or tawny, MOORE. on rich carpets—on carpets, *Ge. Ke. Bâ. R*; Or, on saddles, *Be.*; saddle cloths or carpets, MOORE. V. 11. Far—Free (or, Far), shall they—let them. Then the people of Jehovah went down to the gates—Then marched down to the gates the people of Yahweh, MOORE. to the gates—i.e. against. V. 12. Awake . . . songs—rouse thee, rouse thee, Deborah; rouse thee, strike up the song, MOORE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 7. rulers ceased in Israel—villages (were unoccupied). *Studer, R marg. (only justifiable as an emendation)*. I Deborah arose. That I arose—Thou didst arise, O Deborah, That thou didst arise, *Rô. Gr. (pt.)*. Cf. v. 12; Deborah arose, &c., *Sept. Vulg. We. Bâ. V. 8.* They chose new gods—The Lord chose new things, *Vulg. (new wars), Be. (So Pesh. Me., &c., but reading, as the subject, Elohim, "God")*.

9
m Heart, Acts
15:9.
n Governor,
Neh. 8:9.
5 Or, *Ye that of-*
fered your-
selves willingly
among the peo-
ple, bless, &c.

10
o Asses, Num.
31:34.
p Pr. 7:16;
31:22.

11
6 Or, *Because of*
the voice of the
archers . . .
there let them
rehearse.
q Archery,
I Sam. 20:20.
r Water, Ps.
95:5.
s Righteousness
of God, Gen.
1:1.
t Sovereignty of
God, Gen. 1:1.
7 Or, *toward his*
villages.

12
u Ps. 57:8.

* **RULERS OF ISRAEL:** God, the Author of Power—II Chr. 20:6; Ps. 66:7; 89:34-37; Rom. 13:1.

Rulers dependent on God.—II Sam. 22:30-37; I Ki. 3:7-9; 16:1-4.

Qualifications of Rulers.—Deut. 19:9-19; II Sam. 23:3; Josh. 1:8; Pr. 20:8, 28; 28:2, 16; 31:4, 5; Eccl. 10:5-7, 16; Ez. 45:8, 9; Rom. 12:8.

Required in a King.—Must be a Native—Deut. 17:15. Must not multiply Horses—Deut. 17:16. Nor allow Return to Egypt—Deut. 17:16. Nor multiply Wives—Deut. 17:17. Copy the Law and keep it—Deut. 17:18, 19. Fear the Lord—Ps. 2:10, 11. Be Faithful in his Office—Ps. 72:1-4; Mt. 25:21. Rule over his own Spirit—Pr. 16:32. Righteous Lips and Thrones—Pr. 16:10, 12, 13. Temperate in Habit—Pr. 31:4, 5; Is. 5:22.

Rulers not a Terror to Good Works.—Ex. 18:21; Deut. 16:18-20; II Chr. 19:6, 7; Rom. 13:3-5.

Good Rulers.—Joseph—Gen. 41:37-57. Pharaoh—Gen. 47:5-10. Moses—See "Moses"—Ex. 3:4. David—II Sam. 19:16-39; 21:1-4. Hezekiah—II Ki. 18:3-6. Josiah—II Ki. Chap. 22. Cyrus—Ezra Chap. 1. Artaxerxes—Ezra Chap. 7.

Nehemiah—Neh. 2:1-8. Mentioned—Lu. 7:8. Elders as—I Tim. 5:17. The Typical King—Is. 11:1-5; 33:14-17.

Wicked Rulers.—Shall be overthrown—Pr. 14:11; Is. 24:2, 21. Wrath a Death Messenger—Pr. 16:14; 19:12. Opposing Jehovah—Ps. 2:2-4. Confiscate Property—I Ki. Chap. 21. Enslave a People—Ex. 1:8-14. Corrupted by Intermarriage—I Ki. 11:4-8; 16:31. Encourage Idolatry—Ex. 32:2-6; I Ki. 18:18-40; II Chr. 15:16. Brutal Conduct to Enemies—II Ki. 8:12, 13; Esth. Chap. 3; Dan. 3:19-23; Mt. 2:16-18; 14:1-12; 26:59; Acts 23:2. Indulging in Wickedness—I Sam. 15:8, 9; II Sam. 24:2-10; I Ki. 11:1-4; II Ki. 17:1-12; Pr. 16:12; 25:28; Eccl. 2:1-11. Gifts are dangerous—Pr. 29:4; Ez. 20:31. Danger of hearkening to Lies—Pr. 29:12; Mic. 2:11.

Corrupt Pastors.—Jer. 10:21; 12:10-13; 23:1-4.

False Prophets and Priests.—I Ki. 18:19-40; Jer. Chap. 23; 26:1-11; Mic. 3:11; Mal. 2:1-9. Despise Good Counsel—Zech. 7:9-14.

New Testament Rulers and their Duties.—See "Government"—Neh. 8:9.

12

a Ps. 68:18;
Eph. 4:8.

13

1 Or, *Then go down, O remnant, for the nobles. . . . O Jehovah, go down for me against the mighty. Or, Then made he a remnant to have dominion over the nobles and the people; Jehovah made me have dominion over the mighty. Or, as otherwise read, the people of Jehovah came down for me against (or, among) the mighty. Or, among.*

14

b Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
c Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.
d See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
e Machir, Num. 26:29.
2 Or, *laugivers.*
f See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
3 Or, *the staff of the tribe.*

15

4 Or, *my princes in Issachar.*
g Prince, Num. 2:7.
h Ch. 4:4.
i Valley, Josh. 8:13.
j Feet, Gen. 18:4.
k See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
l Courage, Num. 13:30.
m Heart, Acts 15:9.

16

n See "Sheep," Leut. 14:4.
o Pipe, I Sam. 10:5.
p Flock, Lu. 12:32.

Arise, Bā-rāk, and ^alead away thy captives, thou son of Ā-bin²ō-ām.

13 ¹Then came down a remnant of the nobles and the people;

Jē-hō²vāh came down for me against the mighty.

14 Out of ^bĒ²-phrā-īm came down they whose root is in ^cĀm²ā-lēk;

After thee, ^dBēn²-jā-mīn, among thy peoples;

Out of ^eMā²-chīr came down ²governors,

And out of Zēb²-ū-lūn they that handle ¹³the marshal's staff.

15 And ⁴the ^oprinces of Īs²-sā-ehār were with ^hDēb²-ō-rāh;

As was Īs²-sā-ehār, so was Bā-rāk;

Into the ⁱvalley they rushed forth at his ^jfeet.

By the ^kwatercourses of Reu²-bēn

There were ^lgreat resolves of ^mheart.

16 Why satest thou among the ⁿsheepfolds.

To hear the ^opipings for the ^pflocks?

Var. Rend.—(V. 12, *con.*). Arise, Barak . . . Abinoam—Up, Barak; lead captive thy captive train, son of Abinoam, MOORE. lead away thy captives—lead thy captivity, captive, R. V. 13. Then came down a remnant of the nobles and the people; Jehovah came down for me against the mighty—Then a remnant of nobles, (and of) the people did go down; the Lord went down to my help among the mighty, Heb. accents, *Sept. (Cod. Alex.) Targ. Vulg. Ew. Ke. Be.*; and the people; Jehovah came down for me against the mighty—the people of Yahweh marched down for him as heroes, MOORE. V. 14. peoples—*i.e. tribe-divisions*. Out of Machir, came down governors and out of Zebulun . . . staff—From Machir marched down truncheon bearers, and from Zebulun those who carry the muster-master's (*lit. writer = a kind of adjutant general*) staff, MOORE. V. 15. with—Or, as, *Ew. Be.* Into the valley they rushed forth at his feet—driven into the valley by his feet, *Ew. Be. Ke., or, driven (by martial ardour) into the valley at his feet (i.e. close behind him), De.*; or . . . with his foot soldiers, *Bo.* By the watercourses—at the brooks, *Ge. Ew. Be.*; Or, in the families or districts, *Bo. De.* V. 16. among—between, MOORE. sheepfolds—ash heaps, MOORE. searchings—deliberations; discussions (*lit. investigations of mind*), MOORE. V. 17.

At the watercourse of Reu²-bēn

There were great searchings of heart.

17 ^aGīl²-ē-ād abode beyond the ²Jordan:

And Dan, why did he remain ^sin 'ships?

Āsh²-ēr sat still at the ⁵haven of the ^usea,

And abode by his creeks.

18 Zēb²-ū-lūn was a people that jeopardized their ^vlives unto the death,

And Nāph²-tā-li, upon the high places of the ^wfield.

19 ^xThe ^ykings came and ^zfought;

Then fought the kings of ^aĒā²-nāan,

In ^bTā²-ā-nāch by the waters of ^cMē²-gīd²-dō:

They took no gain of ^dmoney.

20 ^eFrom heaven fought the ^fstars,

From their courses they fought against Sis²-ē-rā.

21 The river Kī²-shōn swept them away,

That ancient river, the river Kī²-shōn.

Gilead abode . . . Jordan—Gilead remained on the other side of the Jordan, MOORE. why did he remain in ships?—why does he live neighbor to the ships? MOORE; why does he stay by the ships as a stranger? NOWACK. sat still at the haven of the sea—abode toward the coast of the Great Sea, MOORE. abode by his creeks—remains by its landings, MOORE. V. 18. Zebulun . . . death—Zebulun is a band that recklessly exposed itself to death (*lit. that contemned its life to death*), MOORE. was—is. death—the death. Naphtali—Naphtali (who dwelleth), the high places of the field—the heights of the open field, MOORE. V. 19. came and fought—came, they fought, MOORE. In Taanach, by—At Taanach, on, MOORE. took—made, MOORE. V. 20. courses they fought against—paths (*lit. highways*) they fought with, MOORE. V. 21. river—torrent; stream, MOORE. Ancient river—Or, onward-rushing torrent, *Ew. (virtually; torrent of battle, Be.)*.

Var. Read.—V. 12. lead away thy captives—lead thy captors captive, *W. e. (pts.)*. V. 13. Then came down a remnant of the nobles, and the people; Jehovah came down for me against the mighty—Then went there down a remnant of nobles; The people of the Lord went down, &c., *some Heb. MSS. Sept. (Cod. Vat.) Mich. Studer (in the main), Bi.* V. 15. the princes—my princes (*pts.*).

17

q Gilead, Num. 32:1.
r Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
s Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
t Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
5 Or, *shore.*
u Sea, Ex. 14:21.

18

v Life, Gen. 2:7.
w Field, Num. 20:17.

19

x Ch. 4:13;
Josh. 11:1, 2.
y King, Deut. 17:15.
z War, Josh. 22:12.
a Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
b Taanach, I Chr. 7:29.
c Megiddo, Josh. 12:21.
d Money, Ex. 12:44.

20

e Josh. 10:11-14.
f Stars, Ps. 136:8.

- 21
a Soul, Job 4:15.
1 Or, *thou hast trodden down strength.*
- 22
b See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
- 23
c Curse, Gen. 4:11.
d Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
2 Or, *among.*
- 24
e Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
f Or, *of.*
3 Women, Ruth 3:9.
g Jael, Ju. 4:17.
h Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
i Heber, Num. 26:45.
j Kenite, Ju. 1:16.
- 25
k Milk, Ex. 23:19.
l See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
m Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
- 26
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.
o See "Tent," Num. 24:5.
p See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

O my ^a soul, ¹ march on with strength.
22 Then did the ^b horsehoofs stamp
By reason of the prancings, the prancings of their strong ones.
23 ^c Curse ye Mē⁴rōz, said the ^d angel of Jē-hō⁴vāh,
Curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof,
Because they came not to the help of Jē-hō⁴vāh,
To the help of Jē-hō⁴vāh ² against the mighty.
24 ^e Blessed ³ above ¹ women shall ^g Jā⁴ēl be,
The ^h wife of ⁱ Hē⁴bēr the ^j Kēn⁴ite;
Blessed shall she be above women in the tent.
25 He asked water, *and* she gave him ^k milk;
She brought him ^l butter in a lordly ^m dish.
26 She put her ⁿ hand to the ^o tent-pin,
And her right hand to the workmen's ^p hammer;
And with the hammer she

Var. Rend.—V. 22. Then did the horsehoofs stamp . . . By reason of—Then clattered the horsehoofs with; then the heels of the horses were battered by the, MOORE. prancings—dashings; gallop galloping, MOORE. their strong ones—his steeds, MOORE. V. 23. Curse ye Meroz—Curse Meroz, MOORE. angel—Messenger, MOORE. against—among, *Var.* MOORE. the mighty—the brave, MOORE. V. 24. Blessed shall she be above women in the tent—Above Bedawin women shall she be blessed (*lit.* women in the tent [tenting women]), MOORE. V. 25. She brought . . . dish—In a bowl fit for lords she brought him sour milk, MOORE. butter—*Strictly*, curdled milk, *Var.* MOORE. V. 26. She put her hand to the tent-pin—She reaches her hand to the pin, MOORE. tent-pin—pin, MOORE; nail, *r.* She smote Sisera, she smote through his head—And strikes Sisera a blow, destroys his head, MOORE. Yea, she pierced and struck through—And wounded and pierced; smashes and demolishes, MOORE. V. 27. At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay—At her very feet he sank down, fell, lay still (*These words are accidentally repeated*), MOORE. dead—*Lit.* overpowered, *r marg.* V. 28. window—lattice window, MOORE. Why is his chariot so long in coming?—Why does his chariot corps fail to come? MOORE. wheels—hoof-beats, MOORE; steps of his team, NOWACK. V. 29. Her wise ladies answered her—The sagest of her princesses answer,

smote Sis⁴ē-rā, she smote through his ^q head;
Yea, she pierced and struck through his temples.
27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay;
At her feet he bowed, he fell:
Where he bowed, there he fell down ⁴ dead.
28 Through the ^r window she looked forth, and cried,
The ^s mother of ^t Sis⁴ē-rā cried through the ^u lattice,
Why is his ^v chariot so long in coming?
Why tarry the ⁵ wheels of his chariots?
29 Her ^w wise ladies answered her, ⁶ Yea, she returned answer to herself,
30 Have they not found, have they not divided the spoil?
A ^x damsel, two damsels to every man;
To Sis⁴ē-rā a spoil of ^y dyed garments,
A spoil of dyed garments embroidered,
Of dyed garments embroidered on both sides, on the necks of the spoil?

MOORE. NOWACK. Vs. 29, 30. answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself. Have they not found, have they not divided the spoil—answer her (but she goeth on repeating her words unto herself). Surely they are winning, they are dividing prey! *Var.* Yea, she returned answer to herself—But she kept repeating her words to herself (*Or*, Yea, she herself replies to herself), MOORE. V. 30. Have they not found, have they not divided the spoil—No doubt they are finding, dividing booty, MOORE. A damsel, two damsels to every man—A wench or a couple of them for each man, MOORE. To Sisera a spoil of dyed garments—A spoil of dyed garments embroidered on both sides—a prey of coloured robes, of embroidery; A coloured robe, two pieces of embroidery; Booty of dyed stuffs for Sisera. A piece of embroidered work or two, REUSS. To Sisera a spoil of divers colours, a spoil of divers colours of embroidery, of divers colours of embroidery on both sides, *r.* on the necks of the spoil—for the neck of the booty (*Or*, for my shoulders), REUSS.

Var. Read.—V. 30. A damsel, two damsels—a heap, two heaps, *Pesh. Gr. Taylor (l.). Cf. Ju. 15:16.* on the necks of the spoil—for my neck hath he taken as a prey, *Gr. and partly Kenn. Bo. Rō. Taylor;* for his neck as a prey, *Sept. and Targ. Meier, Ke.;* for the neck of the queen, *Ew. Be. Door. Bi. Sta.*

q Head, Pr. 20:29.

27
4 Or, *overpowered.*

28
r Window, I Sam. 19:12.
s Mother, Deut. 5:16.
t Sisera, Ju. 4:2.
u Pr. 7:6.
v Chariot, I Sam. 13:5.
5 Heb. *steps.*

29
w Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
6 Or, (*Yet she repeateth her words unto herself*).

30
x Women taken in War, Ruth 3:9.
y See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

31 So let all ^a thine ^b enemies perish, O Jê-hô'vâh:
But let them that ^c love him be as the ^a sun when he goeth forth in his might.
And the ^e land had ^q rest forty years.

6 And the children of Īś-râ-êl ^h did ⁱ that which was ^k evil in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh: and Jê-hô'vâh delivered them into the hand of * Mid'î-ân ^l seven ^m years. 2 And the ⁿ hand of Mid'î-ân prevailed against ^o Īś-râ-êl; and because of Mid'î-ân the children of Īś-râ-êl made them the dens which are in the ^p mountains, and the ^q caves, and the strongholds. 3 And so it was, when Īś-râ-êl had ^r sown, that the Mid'î-ân-ites came up, and the ^s Ām'â-lēk-ites, and the ^t children of the east; they came up against them; 4 and they ^u encamped against them, and ^v destroyed the increase of the ^w earth, till thou come unto ^x Gāl'zâ, and ^y left no ^z sustenance in Īś-râ-êl, neither ^a sheep, nor ^b ox, nor ^c ass. 5 For they came up with their cattle and their ^d tents; they came in ^e as ^f locusts for multitude; both they and their ^g camels were without number: and they came into the land to destroy it.

2 And the children of Īś-râ-êl ^h did ⁱ that which was ^k evil in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh: and Jê-hô'vâh delivered them into the hand of * Mid'î-ân ^l seven ^m years. 2 And the ⁿ hand of Mid'î-ân prevailed against ^o Īś-râ-êl; and because of Mid'î-ân the children of Īś-râ-êl made them the dens which are in the ^p mountains, and the ^q caves, and the strongholds. 3 And so it was, when Īś-râ-êl had ^r sown, that the Mid'î-ân-ites came up, and the ^s Ām'â-lēk-ites, and the ^t children of the east; they came up against them; 4 and they ^u encamped against them, and ^v destroyed the increase of the ^w earth, till thou come unto ^x Gāl'zâ, and ^y left no ^z sustenance in Īś-râ-êl, neither ^a sheep, nor ^b ox, nor ^c ass. 5 For they came up with their cattle and their ^d tents; they came in ^e as ^f locusts for multitude; both they and their ^g camels were without number: and they came into the land to destroy it.

3 And so it was, when Īś-râ-êl had ^r sown, that the Mid'î-ân-ites came up, and the ^s Ām'â-lēk-ites, and the ^t children of the east; they came up against them; 4 and they ^u encamped against them, and ^v destroyed the increase of the ^w earth, till thou come unto ^x Gāl'zâ, and ^y left no ^z sustenance in Īś-râ-êl, neither ^a sheep, nor ^b ox, nor ^c ass. 5 For they came up with their cattle and their ^d tents; they came in ^e as ^f locusts for multitude; both they and their ^g camels were without number: and they came into the land to destroy it.

4 And the children of Īś-râ-êl ^h did ⁱ that which was ^k evil in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh: and Jê-hô'vâh delivered them into the hand of * Mid'î-ân ^l seven ^m years. 2 And the ⁿ hand of Mid'î-ân prevailed against ^o Īś-râ-êl; and because of Mid'î-ân the children of Īś-râ-êl made them the dens which are in the ^p mountains, and the ^q caves, and the strongholds. 3 And so it was, when Īś-râ-êl had ^r sown, that the Mid'î-ân-ites came up, and the ^s Ām'â-lēk-ites, and the ^t children of the east; they came up against them; 4 and they ^u encamped against them, and ^v destroyed the increase of the ^w earth, till thou come unto ^x Gāl'zâ, and ^y left no ^z sustenance in Īś-râ-êl, neither ^a sheep, nor ^b ox, nor ^c ass. 5 For they came up with their cattle and their ^d tents; they came in ^e as ^f locusts for multitude; both they and their ^g camels were without number: and they came into the land to destroy it.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their ^d tents; they came in ^e as ^f locusts for multitude; both they and their ^g camels were without number: and they came into the land to destroy it.

Var. Rend.—V. 31. So let—So shall, MOORE. But let them . . . might.—But his friends shall be as when the sun rises in his might, MOORE. had rest—enjoyed security, MOORE. Chap. 6.—V. 2. hand—power, MOORE. against—over, MOORE. and because of Midian . . . strongholds—For safety from Midian they made the . . . (The precise meaning of word omitted unknown) which are in the hills, and the caves and the fastnesses, MOORE. dens—burrows, Sta. V. 3. came up—would come up. V. 4. till thou come unto—As far as the vicinity of, MOORE. left no sustenance in—they would not leave anything to live on in, MOORE. V. 6. brought very low because of—greatly reduced by reason of, MOORE. V. 8. brought—led, MOORE. house of bondage—slave house, MOORE. V. 9. delivered you out of the hands of the Egyptians—rescued you from the power of Egypt, MOORE. out of the hand of all that oppressed you—from the power of all

6 And Īś-râ-êl was brought ^h very low because of Mid'î-ân; and the children of Īś-râ-êl cried unto Jê-hô'vâh.

7 And it came to pass, when the children of Īś-râ-êl cried unto Jê-hô'vâh because of Mid'î-ân, 8 that Jê-hô'vâh sent a ⁱ prophet unto the children of Īś-râ-êl: and ^j he said unto them, Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Īś-râ-êl, ^k I brought you up from ^l Ē-ġypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage; 9 and ^m I delivered you out of the ⁿ hand of the Ē-ġypt'î-ān, and out of the hand of all that ^o oppressed you, and drove them out from before you, and gave you their land; 10 and I said unto you, I am Jê-hô'vâh your God; ye shall not fear the gods of the ^p Ām'ôr-îtes, in whose land ye dwell. But ye have not ^q hearkened unto my voice.

11 And ^r the angel of Jê-hô'vâh came, and sat under the ^s oak which was in Ōph'râh, that pertained unto Jô'āsh the ^t Ā-bi-ēz-rîte: and his son ^u Gîd'ē-ôn was beating out ^v wheat in the ^w winepress, to hide it from the Mid'î-ân-ites. 12 And the angel of Jê-hô'vâh appeared unto him, and said unto him, Jê-hô'vâh is with thee, thou mighty man of ^x valor. 13 And Gîd'ē-ôn

your oppressors, MOORE. drove—drave, r; expelled, MOORE. V. 10. fear—revere, MOORE. Vs. 11, 20, 21, 22. angel—Messenger, MOORE. oak—holy tree, MOORE. was in—is in, MOORE. mighty man—stalwart hero, MOORE.

6 Deut. 28:43.

8 Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. Ch. 2:1, 2. Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13. Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

9 Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. Hand, Gen. 16:12. Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

10 Amorite, I Chr. 1:13. Harken to the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

11 V. 14; ch. 2:1; 13:3. Angel, I Pet. 1:12. See "Trees," Mt. 7:17. Or, terebinth. Abiezer, Josh. 17:2. Gideon, Ju. 6:23. Wheat, Gen. 9:32. Winepress, Lev. 10:9.

12 Courage, Num. 13:30.

* MIDIANITES.—Descended from Midian, son of Abraham and Keturah—Gen. 25:1, 2, 4; I Chr. 1:32, 33. Called Ishmaelites—Gen. 37:25. Trade—Gen. 37:28. Territory—Ex. 2:15; 3:1; I Ki. 11:18. Possessions of—Num. 31:32–40. Moses marries a Daughter of Jethro, Priest of Midian—Ex. 2:16, 21; 3:1; 4:19; 18:1; Num. 10:29. Join Moab in calling Balaam—Num. 22:4. Seduce Israel to Idolatry—Num. 25:2. Commanded to be destroyed—Num. 25:17; 31:2, 3, 7. Cities destroyed by Moses—Num. 31:10; Josh. 13:21. Five Kings destroyed—Num. 31:8; Josh. 13:21. Princes destroyed—Ju. 7:25; Ps. 83:11. Subdued by Gideon—Ju. 6:8; Ps. 83:9. Is. 9:4; 10:26. Prophecies of—Is. 60:6; Hab. 3:7.

13

- a* V. 1; Ps. 44:9.
b Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

14

- d* God, Gen. 1:1.
e Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, *turned towards*.
f Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

15

- g* Ex. 3:11.
h Family, Eph. 5:22.
2 Heb. *thou-sand*.
i The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
j Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
k Father, Ex. 21:15.
l House, Deut. 24:10.

17

- m* V. 37; Is. 38:7, 8.
n Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
o Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

18

- 3* Or, *offering*.

19

- p* Gen. 18:6-8.
q Goats, Deut. 14:4.
r Bread, Gen. 3:19.
s Measures, Ex. 36:9.
t Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
u Basket, Lev. 8:2.

said unto him, Oh, my lord, if Jê-hô'vâh is with us, why then is all this befallen us? and where are all his wondrous works which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not Jê-hô'vâh bring us up from Ê'ġypt? but ^{a b c} now Jê-hô'vâh hath cast us off, and delivered us into the hand of Mîd'î-ân. 14 And ^d Jê-hô'vâh ^e looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and ^f save Îs'rá-êl from the hand of Mîd'î-ân: have not I sent thee? 15 ^g And he said unto him, Oh, Lord, wherewith shall I save Îs'rá-êl? behold, my ^h family is the ⁱ poorest in ^j Mâ-nâs'sêh, and I am the least in my ^k father's ^l house. 16 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Mîd'î-ân-ites as one man. 17 And he said unto him, If now I have found favor in thy sight, then show me ^{m n o} a sign that it is thou that talkest with me. 18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my ³ present, and lay it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 And Ġîd'ê-ôn went in, and ^p made ready a ^q kid, and ^r unleavened cakes of an ^s ê'phâh of meal: ^t the flesh he put in a ^u basket, and he put the broth in

Var. Rend.—V. 13. wondrous works—wonderful interventions. MOORE. told us of—recounted to us, MOORE. delivered—given, MOORE. hand—grasp, MOORE. V. 14. Jehovah looked upon—Yahweh turned to, MOORE. this thy might—this might of thine, MOORE. have not I sent—do not I send? MOORE. V. 15. wherewith shall I save Israel—How should I deliver Israel? MOORE. my family—my sept (*larger than a family, smaller than a tribe*), MOORE. I am the least in my father's house—and I the most insignificant man in my family, MOORE. V. 17. have found—find, MOORE. favor—grace, *r.* show me a sign . . . with me—Make me a sign that thou art speaking with me, MOORE. V. 18. present—offering, MOORE. V. 19. made ready—prepared, MOORE. meal—flour, MOORE. flesh—meat, MOORE. oak—tree, MOORE. V. 20. rock—crag, V. 22. Alas, O Lord Jehovah—Oh, my Lord Yahweh, MOORE.

a ^v pot, and brought it out unto him under the ^w oak, and presented it. 20 And the ^x angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this ^y rock, and pour out the broth. And he did so. 21 Then the angel of Jê-hô'vâh put forth the end of the ^z staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and ^a there went up ^b fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and the angel of Jê-hô'vâh departed out of his sight. 22 ^c And Ġîd'ê-ôn saw that he was the angel of Jê-hô'vâh; and Ġîd'ê-ôn said, Alas, O Lord Jê-hô'vâh! forasmuch as I have seen the angel of Jê-hô'vâh ^d face to face. 23 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto him, ^e Peace be unto thee; ^f fear not: thou shalt not ^g die. 24 Then *Ġîd'ê-ôn built an ^h altar there unto Jê-hô'vâh, and called it ⁱ Jê-hô'vâh-shâ'lôm: unto this day it is yet in Ôph'râh of the ^j Â'bî-êz'rites.

25 And it came to pass the same night, that Jê-hô'vâh said unto him, Take thy father's ⁱ bullock, ⁵ even the second bullock seven years old, and throw

face to face—*Understand* I must die; cf. Jud. 13:22; MOORE. V. 23. Peace be unto thee—Thou art safe (*lit.* it is well with thee), MOORE. V. 24. Jehovah-shalom—i.e. The Lord (is) prosperity. V. 25. the same night—in that night, MOORE. even—and, *Be*. throw—pull, MOORE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 25. thy father's bullock, even the second bullock *Corrupt, Be. Door.*; ten men of thy servants (*cf.* v. 27). and a bullock, *Kue*.

* GIDEON.—Heb. *Cutter Down*. Called also Jerubbaal—Ju. 6:32. The Son of Joash—Ju. 6:11, 19. He early in life obeys Jehovah—Ju. 6:25-29. Is made the Messenger of Jehovah—Ju. 6:14-24. Baal Worshipers seek to kill Gideon—Ju. 6:28. Gideon obtains Certainty through a Fleece—Ju. 6:36-40. Being thus assured of God, he summons an Army—Ju. 7:1-2. 32,000 Men reduced to 300—Ju. 7:3-8. The Midianites delivered into his Hand—Ju. 7:15-25. Ephraim angry at being slighted—Ju. 8:1-3. Succoth refuses Food to the Army and is punished—Ju. 8:13-21. Refuses to be made a King—Ju. 8:22. Gideon's one Mistake in the Matter of the Ephod—Ju. 8:24-27. The Land rested 40 Years in Gideon's Time—(v. 28). Gideon had 70 Sons—Ju. 8:30. Dies in a Good Old Age—Ju. 8:32.

- v* Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
w Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

20

- x* Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
y Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

21

- z* See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
a Lev. 9:24.
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.

22

- c* Ch. 13:21, 22; Gen. 32:30; Ex. 33:20.
d Face, Is. 6:2.

23

- e* Peace, Pr. 17:1.
f Fear, Gen. 9:2.
g Death, Rom. 5:12.

24

- h* Altar, Gen. 22:9.
i That is, *Jehovah is peace*.
j Abiezer, Josh. 17:2.

25

- i* Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
5 Or, *and*.

25
a Baal, Ju. 2:13.
b Asherim,
II Chr. 14:3.
1 Or, upon.

26
2 Or, with that
pertaining to
it.

27
c Servant, Ex.
21:2.
d Household,
Pr. 31:27.
e City, Gen.
4:17.
f Night, Ps.
19:2.

28
g Morning, Ps.
65:8.

down the altar of ^aBā'āl that thy father hath, and cut down the ^bĀ-shē'rāh that is ¹by it; 26 and build an altar unto Jē-hō'vāh thy God upon the top of this stronghold, ²in the orderly manner, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt-offering with the wood of the Ā-shē'rāh which thou shalt cut down. 27 Then Ġid'ē-ōn took ten men of his ^cservants, and did as Jē-hō'vāh had spoken unto him: and it came to pass, because he feared his father's ^dhousehold and the men of the ^ecity, so that he could not do it by day, that he did it by ^fnight.

28 And when the men of the city arose early in the ^gmorning, behold, the altar of Bā'āl was broken down, and the Ā-shē'rāh was cut down that was ¹by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built. 29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they inquired and asked, they said, Ġid'ē-ōn the son of Jō'āsh hath done this thing. 30 Then the men of the city said unto Jō'āsh, Bring out thy son, that he may die, because he hath broken down the altar of Bā'āl, and because he hath cut down the Ā-shē'rāh that was ¹by it. 31 And Jō'āsh said unto all that stood against him, Will ye contend for Bā'āl? or will ye save him? he that will contend for

Var. Rend.—V. 25 (*con.*). Asherah—sacred post, MOORE. V. 26. top—highest point, MOORE. stronghold—fortress, in the orderly manner—*So Ew. C. R.*; in the ordered place, *Be. (ed. 2), A.V.*; or, in the bastion (*lit.* in the building of ordered stones), *Be. (ed. 2)*; or, with the ordered wood (*taken from the old Altar*), *Ge. Be. (ed. 1)*. V. 27. household—house. V. 31. stood—were arrayed, MOORE. contend—plead, *R.* contend for Baal—take up Baal's quarrel? MOORE. save—vindicate, MOORE. he that will contend . . . morning—Whoever takes up his (*Baal's*) quarrel shall be put to death by morning, MOORE. whilst it is yet morning—*So R.*; before morning, *a marg.* broken—pulled, MOORE. V. 32. On that

him, ³let him be put to death ⁴whilst it is yet morning: if he be a god, let him contend for himself, because one hath broken down his altar. 32 Therefore on that day he called him ⁵Jēr-ūb-bā'āl, saying, Let Bā'āl contend against him, because he hath broken down his altar.

33 Then all the Mīd'yān-ites and the Ām'ā-lēk-ites and the children of the east assembled themselves together; and they passed over, and ^hencamped in the ⁱvalley of ^jJēz'rē-ēl. 34 But the ^kSpirit of Jē-hō'vāh ^lcame upon ^mĠid'ē-ōn; and he blew a ⁿtrumpet; and ^oĀ'bī-ez-zēr was gathered together after him. 35 And he sent ^pmessengers throughout all ^qMā-nāś-sēh; and they also were gathered together after him: and he sent messengers unto ^rĀsh-ēr, and unto ^sZēb'ū-lūn, and unto ^tNāph'tā-li; and ^uthey came up to meet them.

36 And Ġid'ē-ōn said unto God, ^vIf thou wilt save Īs'rā-ēl by my hand, as thou hast spoken, 37 behold, I will put a ^wfleece of wool on the ^x*threshing-floor; if there be ^ydew on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the ^zground, then shall I know that thou wilt save ¹Īs'rā-ēl by my ²hand, as thou hast spoken. 38 And it was so; for he day he called him—he gave him that day the name, MOORE. Jerubbaal—*i.e.* Let Baal contend; or, Baal's foundation, *We.* saying—that is to say, MOORE. V. 33. valley—Or, plain. V. 34. came upon—*Heb.* had clothed himself with; took possession (*lit.* put him on, as a garment), MOORE. blew a trumpet—sounded the war horn, MOORE. V. 35. throughout—through, MOORE. came—went, MOORE. V. 36. hast spoken—sayest, MOORE.

Var. Read.—Vs. 26, 28. second—Omit, *Kue. Be. (virtually)*.

* THRESHING-FLOOR.—Jacob's Death lamented at Atad—Gen. 50:10. Heave it as Heave-offering of—Num. 15:20; 18:27. Gideon put Fleece on—Ju. 6:37. Boaz winnows Barley on—Ruth. 3:2. Uzzah touches Ark at Nacon's—II Sam. 6:6; I Chr. 13:9. David buys of Araunah—II Sam. 24:18–21. Place of Temple—II Chr. 3:1. Image became like Chaff of—Dan. 2:35. Purge his Floor—Mt. 3:12; Lu. 3:17.

31
3 Or, shall be
put to death:
let be till
morning: if
and, &c.
4 Or, before
morning.
32
5 That is, Let
Baal contend.

33
h Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
i Valley, Josh.
8:13.
j Jezreel, Josh.
15:56.

34
k Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.
l Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
m Heb. clothed
itself with.
n Gideon, Ju.
6:24.
o Trumpet,
Num. 10:2.
p Abiezer, Josh.
17:2.

35
p Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.
q Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.
r See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
s Ch. 7:3.

36
t Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.

37
u See "Sheep,"
Deut. 14:4.
v Meteorology,
Gen. 27:39.
w Ground, Gen.
33:19.
x Israel, Deut.
4:1.
y Hand, Gen.
16:12.

38
 a Vessels. See
 "Food," Gen.
 9:3.
 b Bowl, II Ki.
 25:15.

39
 c Gen. 18:32.
 d Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
 e Miracles, Mk.
 16:17.

1
 f Spring, Num.
 23:9.
 1 That is,
 Trembling.
 See v. 3.
 g Midian, Ju.
 6:1.
 2 Or, from the
 hill of Moreh
 onwards in the
 valley.
 h Hill, Ps. 2:6.
 i Gen. 12:6;
 Deut. 11:30.

2
 j Deut. 8:17,
 18.

3
 k Ears, Ex.
 29:20.
 l Deut. 20:8.
 m Fear, Gen.
 9:2.
 3 Or, go round
 about.
 n See "Moun-
 tains," Ex.
 3:12.
 o Gilead, Num.
 32:1.

4
 p I Sam. 14:6.

rose up early on the morrow, and pressed the fleece together, and wrung the dew out of the fleece, a ^{a b} bowlful of water. 39 And Gīd'ē-ōn said unto God, ^c Let not thine ^d anger be kindled against me, and I will speak but this once: let me make trial, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; ^e let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew. 40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

7 Then Jēr-ūb-bā'āl, who is Gīd'ē-ōn, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and encamped beside the ^f spring of ^g Hā'rōd: and the camp of ^h Mīd'yān was on the north side of them, ⁱ by the ^j hill of ^k Mō'rēh, in the valley.

2 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Gīd'ē-ōn, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Mīd'yān-ites into their hand, ^l lest Īš'rā-ēl vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me. 3 Now therefore proclaim in the ^m ears of the people, saying, ⁿ Whosoever is ^o fearful and trembling, let him return and ^p depart from ^q mount ^r Gīl'ē-ād. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 ^s And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Gīd'ē-ōn, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them

Var. Rend.—V. 39. make trial—prove. R. Chap. 7.—V. 1. encamped—pitched. R. beside—above. on the north side of them by the hill of Moreh in the valley—north of Gibeah-ha-moreh, MOORE. Vs. 1, 8, 12. valley—Or, plain. V. 2. themselves—itsself, MOORE. mine—my, MOORE. hath saved—wrought deliverance, MOORE. V. 3. therefore—Insert, Go to, R. trembling—in terror, MOORE. mount—hill country of. V. 4. bring—take, MOORE. water—waters, MOORE. V. 4. I will try—I will purge;

for thee there: and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go. 5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and Jē-hō'vāh said unto Gīd'ē-ōn, Every one that lappeth of the water with his ^t tongue, as a ^u dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his ^v knees to drink. 6 And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their ^w mouth, was three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water. 7 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto Gīd'ē-ōn, By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Mīd'yān-ites into thy hand; and let all the people go every man unto his place. 8 So the people took ^x victuals in their hand, and their ^y trumpets; and he sent all the men of Īš'rā-ēl every man unto his ^z tent, but retained the three hundred men: and the ^a camp of Mīd'yān was beneath him in the valley.

9 And it came to pass the same ^b night, that Jē-hō'vāh said unto him, Arise, get thee down ^c into the camp; for I have ^d delivered it into thy hand. 10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Pū'rāh thy ^e servant down to the camp: 11 and thou shalt hear what they say; and

let me separate, MOORE. V. 6. was—amounted to, MOORE. V. 8. beneath—below, MOORE. V. 9. the same—that, MOORE. Arise, get thee down into—Up, descend on the, MOORE. V. 10. with—and, MOORE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 1. the spring of Herod—En-dor, Gr. Cf. Ps. 83:10. V. 3. mount Gilead—mount Gilboa, Le Clere, Be. Gr. Door. Kō. V. 8. the people took victuals—they took the victuals of the people, Sept. Targ. Be. Ke. Door.

5
 q Tongue, Jas.
 3:5.
 r Dog, Deut.
 23:18.
 s Knees, Is.
 35:3.

6
 t Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.

8
 u Food, Gen.
 9:3.
 v Trumpet,
 Num. 10:2.
 w Tent, Num.
 24:5.
 x Encampment,
 Num. 31:10.

9
 y Night, Ps.
 19:2.
 4 Or, against.
 z Josh. 2:24;
 10:8; 11:6.

10
 a Servant, Ex.
 21:2.

11

¹ Or, *against*.
^a War, Josh.
22:12.

12

^b Amalekites,
I Sam. 15:7.
^c Children, Gen.
3:16.
^d See "In-
sects," Pr.
30:25.
^e See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
^f Sand, Ps.
139:18.
^g Sea, Ex.
14:21.

13

^h Dreams, Dan.
2:1.
ⁱ Bread, Gen.
3:19.

14

^j Sword, Ju.
7:20.
^k Josh. 2:9.
^l Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.

15

^m Worship, Mt.
4:10.

afterward shall thy hands be strengthened to go down ¹ into the camp. Then went he down with Pūṣ-rāh his servant unto the outermost part of the ^a armed men that were in the camp. 12 And the Mīd-ī-ān-ītes and the ^b Ām-ā-lēk-ītes and all the ^c children of the east lay along in the valley like ^d locusts for multitude; and their ^e camels were without number, as the ^f sand which is upon the ^g sea-shore for multitude. 13 And when Ġīd-ē-ōn was come, behold, there was a man telling a ^h dream unto his fellow; and he said, Behold, I dreamed a dream; and, lo, a cake of barley ⁱ bread tumbled into the camp of Mīd-ī-ān, and came unto the tent, and smote it so that it fell, and turned it upside down, so that the tent lay flat. 14 And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the ^j sword of Ġīd-ē-ōn the son of Jōṣ-āsh, a man of Īṣ-rā-ēl: ^k into his hand God hath delivered Mīd-ī-ān, and all the host.

15 And it was so, when Ġīd-ē-ōn heard the telling of the dream, and the interpretation thereof, that he ^m worshipped; and he returned into the camp

Var. Rend.—V. 11. unto the outermost part of the armed men that were in the camp—to the outskirts of the armed men who were in the encampment, MOORE. V. 13. smote—struck, MOORE. so that it fell—*Omit*, MOORE. The tent—(of the general?). V. 14. else save . . . Israel—else than the men of Israel, MOORE. into his hand God hath delivered—God has given into his hand, MOORE. Vs. 14, 15, 21. host—camp, MOORE. V. 15. worshipped—prostrated himself, MOORE. Arise—Up! MOORE. delivered—given, MOORE. V. 16. companies—bodies, MOORE. put into the hands . . . pitchers—furnished them all with horns, and empty jars and torches inside the jars, MOORE. V. 17. Look on me—You shall see from me, MOORE. come to the outermost part—reach the outskirts, MOORE. it shall be that as I do, so do ye—*Omit*, MOORE. V. 18. then blow ye—then you also shall blow, MOORE. V. 19. newly set the watch—just posted the guards, MOORE. brake

of Īṣ-rā-ēl, and said, Arise; for Jē-hōṣ-vāh hath delivered into your hand the host of Mīd-ī-ān. 16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put into the hands of all of them trumpets, and empty ⁿ pitchers, with ^{*} torches within the pitchers. 17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outermost part of the camp, it shall be that, as I do, so shall ye do. 18 When I blow the trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, For Jē-hōṣ-vāh and for Ġīd-ē-ōn.

19 So ^o Ġīd-ē-ōn, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outermost part of the ^p camp in the beginning of the ^q middle watch, when they had but newly set the ^r watch: and they blew the ^s trumpets, and brake in pieces the pitchers that were in their ^t hands. 20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the ^u torches in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands wherewith to blow; and they cried, ² The † sword of ^v Jē-hōṣ-

in pieces the pitchers—smashed the jars which they had, MOORE. V. 20. brake the pitchers—shattered the jars, MOORE. held—held on to, MOORE. in—with, MOORE. And the trumpets in their right hands, wherewith to blow—and with their right, the horns to blow, MOORE.

Var. Read.—V. 13. a cake of barley bread tumbled into the camp—a clash of fighting about the gates (*cf. the camp*, Ex. 32:26); went circling round the camp, Hoffmann (two pts. changed).

† SWORD.—Esau lived by—Gen. 27:40 Joshua used Sword in Battle—Ex. 17:13; Num. 14:3, 43; Deut. 13:15; Josh. 8:24; 10:11; 11:11; 13:22; 19:47; Ju. 1:25; 7:22; I Chr. 5:18; Neh. 4:13; Jer. 50:35-37; Ez. 24:21; 38:4. No Sword in Land—Lev. 26:6, 7. Making of—I Sam. 13:19; Joel 3:10; Mic. 4:3. David tries on—I Sam. 17:39; 21:9. Joab's Girdle and Sword—I Sam. 20:8. Multitude with—Mt. 26:47, 55; Mt. 14:43, 48; Lu. 22:52. Jesus tells Disciples to buy—Lu. 22:36, 38. Gideon's Watchword, "By the Sword of the Lord and Gideon"—Ju. 7:20.

Illustrative.—Deut. 32:41; Ps. 17:13; 57:4; Zech. 13:7; Lu. 2:35.

Symbolical.—Gen. 3:24; Josh. 5:13.

The Word the Sword of the Spirit.—Eph. 6:17.

16

ⁿ Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.

19

^o Gideon, Ju.
6:23.
^p Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
^q See "Night,"
Ps. 19:2.
^r Watchmen,
Neh. 4:9.
^s Trumpets,
Num. 10:2.
^t Hand, Gen.
16:12.

20

^u Torch, Ju.
7:16.
² Or, *A sword*
for, &c.
^v God, Gen. 1:1.

* TORCH.—Flaming Torch—Gen. 15:17; Zech. 12:6. Char-
lots like—Nah. 2:4. Torches—John 18:3. Star burning as—
Rev. 8:10. Torches in Pitchers—Ju. 7:16, 20. Burning
Torches—Job 41:19. Appearance of—Ez. 1:13.

21
 a Man, Gen. 2:7.
 b War, Josh.
 22:12.
 c Shouting, Is.
 12:6.
 1 Another reading
 is, *fled*.

22
 d I Sam. 14:20.
 2 Heb. *lip*.
 e I Ki. 4:12;
 19:16.

23
 f Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
 g See "Sons of
 Jacob," Gen.
 25:26.
 h Manasseh,
 Deut. 33:17.
 i Midian, Ju.
 6:1.

24
 j Messengers,
 Mal. 2:7.
 k Hill-country,
 Ps. 2:6.
 l Ephraim,
 Num. 26:35.
 m Ch. 3:28.
 n Water, Ps.
 95:5.
 3 Or, *and also*.
 o Jordan, Josh.
 15:5.

25
 p Ps. 63:11; Is.
 10:26.
 q Rock, I Cor.
 10:4.
 r See "Wine,"
 Lev. 10:9.
 s Head, Pr.
 20:29.
 t Ch. 8:4.

1
 u Ch. 12:1.

vāh and of Ġid'ē-ōn. 21 And they stood every ^a man in his place round about the camp; and all the ^b host ran; and they ^c shouted, and ¹ put them to flight. 22 And they blew the three hundred trumpets, and ^d Jē-hō'vāh set every man's sword against his fellow, and against all the host; and the host fled as far as Bēth-shit'tāh toward Zēr'ē-rāh, as far as the ² border of ^e Ā'bel-mē-hō'lāh, by Tāb'bāth. 23 And the men of ^f Īs'rā-ēl were gathered together out of ^g Nāph'tā-lī, and out of ^h Āsh'ēr, and out of all ^h Mā-nās'sēh, and pursued after ⁱ Mīd'y-ān.

24 And Ġid'ē-ōn sent ^j messengers throughout all the ^k hill-country of ^l Ē'phrā-īm, saying, Come down against Mīd'y-ān, and ^m take before them the ⁿ waters, as far as Bēth-bā'rāh, ³ even the ^o Jordan. So all the men of Ē'phrā-īm were gathered together, and took the waters as far as Bēth-bā'rāh, ³ even the Jordan. 25 And ^p they took the two princes of Mīd'y-ān, Ō'rēb and Zē'ēb; and they slew Ō'rēb at the ^q rock of Ō'rēb, and Zē'ēb they slew at the winepress of Zē'ēb, and pursued Mīd'y-ān: and they brought the ^r ^s heads of Ō'rēb and Zē'ēb to Ġid'ē-ōn ^t beyond the Jordan.

8 And the men of Ē'phrā-īm said unto him, ^u Why

Var. Rend.—V. 22. trumpets—horns, MOORE. every—each, MOORE. fellow—comrade, MOORE. toward—to, V. 23. *An editorial addition*, MOORE. V. 24. hill-country—highlands, MOORE. take before them the waters—seize the water courses against them, MOORE. V. 25. they slew Ōreb—winepress of Zeeb—They killed Ōreb at Ōreb's Rock and Zeeb at Zeeb's Press, MOORE. beyond—on the other side, MOORE. **Chap. 8.**—V. 1. Why hast . . . calledst us not—What trick is this that thou hast played us, not to call us, MOORE. did chide—quarrelled, MOORE. sharply—violently, MOORE. Vs. 2, 3. in comparison—to compare, MOORE. V. 3. hath delivered—has given, MOORE. was I—have I been, MOORE. their anger was abated toward him, when he had said that—their anger against him was soft-

hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with Mīd'y-ān? And they did chide with him sharply. 2 And he said unto them, What have I now done in comparison with you? Is not the gleanings of the ^v grapes of Ē'phrā-īm better than the vintage of ^w Ā'bi-zēr? 3 God hath delivered into your hand the ^x princes of Mīd'y-ān, Ō'rēb and Zē'ēb: and what was I able to do in comparison with you? Then their ^y ⁴ anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 And Ġid'ē-ōn came to the Jordan, ⁵ and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that were with him, faint, yet pursuing. 5 And he said unto the men of ^z Sūc'ēōth, Give, I pray you, loaves of ^a ^b bread unto the people that follow me; for they are faint, and I am pursuing after Zē'ēb and Zāl-mūn'nā, the ^c kings of Mīd'y-ān. 6 And the princes of Sūc'ēōth said, ^d Are the hands of Zē'ēb and Zāl-mūn'nā now in thy hand, that we should give bread unto thine army? 7 And ^e Ġid'ē-ōn said, Therefore ^f when Jē-hō'vāh hath delivered Zē'ēb and Zāl-mūn'nā into my ^g hand, then I will ^h ⁱ tear your ^j flesh with the ⁱ thorns of the ^j wilderness and with briers. 8 And he went

ened by this speech, MOORE. V. 4. and passed over—crossing over, MOORE. faint, yet pursuing—exhausted and pursuing, MOORE. exhausted and hungry, NOWACK. V. 5. unto the people that follow me—to the men who are at my feet, MOORE. are—be, R. V. 6. are the hands of Z. and Z. now in thy hand, that we should give bread unto thine army—Are Z. and Z. already in thy power that we should give thy soldiers bread, MOORE. V. 7. tear—thresh, MOORE. wilderness—desert, MOORE. briers—thistles, MOORE.

Var. Read.—V. 21. put them to flight—fled, Heb. marg. Sept. Door; hastily rescued (their goods); cf. ch. 6:11. Var. Rend. Heb. text, Be. Ke. V. 22. Zererah—Zereda, some MSS. Pesh. Be. Ke. **Chap. 8.** V. 4. yet pursuing—and hungry, Sept. (Cod. Alex.).

2
 v Grapes, I Ki.
 21:16.
 w Abiezer, Josh.
 17:2.

3
 x Prince, Num.
 2:7.
 y Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
 4 Heb. *spirit*.

4
 5 Or, *to pass*.

5
 z Succoth, Gen.
 33:17.
 a See "Hun-
 ger," Deut.
 8:3.
 b Bread, Gen.
 3:19.
 c King, Deut.
 17:15.

6
 d See v. 15.

7
 e Gideon, Ju.
 6:23.
 f Ch. 7:15.
 g Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
 6 Heb. *thresh*.
 h Flesh, Rom.
 2:28.
 i Thorns, Mt.
 13:7.
 j Wilderness,
 Ex. 3:1.

8
a Gen. 32:30, 31.
b Succoth, Gen. 33:17.

9
c Peace, Pr. 17:1.
d Tower, Ju. 9:46.

10
e War, Josh. 22:12.
f Ch. 6:5; 7:12; Ps. 83:9; Is. 9:4.

11
g Tents, Num. 24:5.
h Nobah, Num. 32:42.
i Num. 32:35.

12
1 Heb. *terrified*.

14
2 Or, *wrote down*.
j See "Elders of Israel," Ezra 5:5.

15
k See v. 6.

up thence to ^aPē-nū'ēl, and spake unto them in like manner; and the men of Pē-nū'ēl answered him as the men of ^bSūc'ēōth had answered. 9 And he spake also unto the men of Pē-nū'ēl, saying, When I come again in ^cpeace, I will break down this ^dtower.

10 Now Zē'bāh and Zāl-mūn'nā were in Kār'kōr, and their ^ehosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the host of the children of the east; ^ffor there fell a hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword. 11 And Ġid'ē-ōn went up by the way of them that dwelt in ^gtents on the east of ^hNō'bāh and ⁱJōg'bē'hāh, and smote the host; for the host was secure. 12 And Zē'bāh and Zāl-mūn'nā fled; and he pursued after them; and he took the two kings of Mīd'ī-ān, Zē'bāh and Zāl-mūn'nā, and ¹discomfited all the host.

13 And Ġid'ē-ōn the son of Jō'āsh returned from the battle from the ascent of Hē'rēs. 14 And he caught a young man of the men of Sūc'ēōth, and inquired of him: and he ²described for him the princes of Sūc'ēōth, and the ^jelders thereof, seventy and seven men. 15 And he came unto the men of Sūc'ēōth, and said, ^kBehold Zē'bāh and Zāl-mūn'nā, concerning whom ye did taunt me, saying, Are the hands of Zē'bāh

Var. Read.—V. 9. come again in peace—return successful, MOORE. break—pull, MOORE. V. 10. hosts—force, MOORE. V. 11. way—road, MOORE. them that dwell—the dwellers, MOORE. V. 12. discomfited all the host—threw all the camp into a panic, MOORE. V. 13. ascent—pass, MOORE. V. 14. described—wrote down, *Var.* MOORE. princes—officials, MOORE. V. 15. Behold—Here are, MOORE. concerning whom ye did taunt—with whom ye taunted, MOORE. thy men that are weary—thine exhausted men, MOORE. V. 16. city—town, MOORE. wilderness—desert, MOORE. briars—thistles, MOORE. taught—threshed, MOORE. V. 18. What manner of men—Where are the men? MOORE.

and Zāl-mūn'nā now in thy hand, that we should give ^lbread unto thy men that are weary? 16 And he took the elders of the ^mcity, and thorns of the wilderness and briars, and with them he taught the men of Sūc'ēōth. 17 And he brake down the tower of Pē-nū'ēl, and slew the men of the city.

18 Then said he unto Zē'bāh and Zāl-mūn'nā, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at ⁿTā'bōr? And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one resembled the ^ochildren of a ^pking. 19 And he said, They were my ^qbrethren, the sons of my ^rmother: as Jē-hō'vāh liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you. 20 And he said unto ^sJē'thēr his ^tfirst-born, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his ^usword; for he ^vfeared, because he was yet a youth. 21 Then Zē'bāh and Zāl-mūn'nā said, Rise thou, and fall upon us; for as the ^wman is, so is his strength. ^xAnd Ġid'ē-ōn arose, and slew Zē'bāh and Zāl-mūn'nā, and took the crescents that were on their ^ycamels' ^znecks.

22 Then the men of ^aĪs'rā-ēl said unto Ġid'ē-ōn, ^bRule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also; for thou hast saved us out of the hand of ^cMīd'ī-ān. 23 And Ġid'ē-ōn said unto them, I will not rule—slew—killed, MOORE. as thou art, so were they—they were just like thee, MOORE. V. 19. my brethren—my own brothers, MOORE. as Jehovah liveth—By Yahweh, MOORE. saved them alive—spared their lives, MOORE. would not slay—would not have killed, MOORE; should not have slain. V. 21. Rise thou and fall upon us; for as the man is so is his strength—Slay us thyself, for a man has a man's strength (*lit.* as the man so is his strength), MOORE. V. 22. saved—delivered, MOORE.

Var. Read.—V. 13. from the ascent of Heres—from the ascent of the mountains, *Symm. Theod.* ("mountain"). *Cf.* v. 11. V. 16. taught—threshed, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ge. Be. Door. Kp.* (l.). *Cf.* v. 7.

^l Bread, Gen. 3:19.

^m City, Gen. 4:17.

ⁿ See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
^o See "Princes," Num. 2:7.
^p King, Deut. 17:15.

^q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^r Mother, Deut. 5:16.

^s I Ki. 2:5; I Chr. 2:32; 4:17.
^t First-born, Ex. 13:1.
^u Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^v Fear, Gen. 9:2.

^w Man, Gen. 2:7
^x Ps. 83:11.
^y V. 26.
^z See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^z Neck, Pr. 3:3.

^a Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^b Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.
^c Midianites, Ju. 6:1.

	over you, neither shall my son rule over you: Jê-hô'vâh shall rule over you. 24 And Ġid'ê-ôn said unto them, I would make a request of you, that ye would give me every man the ^a ear-rings of his spoil. (For they had golden ear-rings, because they were ^b Ġsh'âmâ-êl-îtes.) 25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a ^c garment, and did cast therein every man the ear-rings of his spoil. 26 And the weight of the golden ear-rings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred ^d shêk'êls of ^e gold; besides the crescents, and the pendants, and the purple raiment that was on the kings of Mid'i-ân, and besides the chains that were about their camels' necks. 27 And Ġid'ê-ôn made ^f an êph'ôd thereof, and put it in his ^g city, even in Ôph'râh: and all ^h Ġs'râ-êl ⁱ played the harlot after it there; and it became a ^j snare unto Ġid'ê-ôn, and to his ^k house. 28 So ^l Mid'i-ân ^m was subdued before the children of Ġs'râ-êl, and they lifted up their ⁿ heads no more. And the ^o land had ^p rest forty ^q years in the days of Ġid'ê-ôn.	own house. 30 And Ġid'ê-ôn had ^r threescore and ten ^s sons of his ^t body begotten; for he had ^u many wives. 31 And his ^v concubine that was in ^w Shê'ehêm, she also bare him a son, and he ^x called his name ^y Â-bîm'ê-lêch. 32 And Ġid'ê-ôn the son of Jô'âsh died in a good old age, and was ^z buried in the ^{aa} sepulchre of Jô'âsh his ^{ab} father, in ^{ac} Ôph'râh of the ^{ad} Â'bi-êz-rites.	30 z Ch. 9:2, 5. a Son, Gen. 21:19. b Body, Num. 25:8. c See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2. d Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
	33 And it came to pass, as soon as Ġid'ê-ôn was dead, that the children of ^{ae} Ġs'râ-êl turned again, and played the harlot after the ^{af} Bâ'âl-îm, and made Bâ'âl-bê'rîth their god. 34 And the children of Ġs'râ-êl ^{ag} remembered not Jê-hô'vâh their God, ^{ah} who had delivered them out of the hand of all their enemies on every side; 35 neither showed they ^{ai} kindness to the house of Jêr-üb-bâ'âl, <i>who is</i> Ġid'ê-ôn, according to all the goodness which he had showed unto Ġs'râ-êl.	31 e Concubine, Gen. 16:2. f Shechem, Josh. 20:7. g Naming Children, Gen. 3:16. 2 Heb. <i>set</i> . h Abimelech, Gen. 20:2.	
	9 And Â-bîm'ê-lêch the son of Jêr-üb-bâ'âl went to Shê'ehêm unto ^{aj} his ^{ak} mother's ^{al} brethren, and spake with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying, 2 ^{am} Speak, I pray you, in the ^{an} ears of all the men of Shê'	32 i Burial, II Chr. 16:4. j Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16. k Father, Ex. 21:15. l Josh. 18:23; Ju. 6:11. m Abiezer, Josh. 17:2.	
	called his—gave him the, MOORE. V. 32. in—at, MOORE. sepulchre—tomb, MOORE. V. 33. was dead—died, MOORE. the children of Israel. Baalim—the Israelites again apostatized to heathenism (<i>lit.</i> returned and went whoring after the baals), MOORE. Baalberith—i.e. Baal of the covenant. V. 34. who had delivered them out of the hand who rescued them from the power, MOORE. every side—all sides, MOORE. V. 35. neither showed they kindness to the house—And were not good to the family, MOORE. who is Gideon— <i>Omit</i> , MOORE. Chap. 9.—V. 1. all the family—the whole clan, MOORE. house of his mother's father—his mother's father's house (family), MOORE. V. 2. men—freemen, MOORE. whether—which, MOORE. three score and ten persons—seventy men, MOORE. one—one man, MOORE. also—besides, MOORE.	33 n Ch. 2:11, 12. o Baal, Ju. 2:13.	
		34 p Ch. 3:7; Deut. 4:9. q Ingratitude, Hos. 13:6. r Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.	
		35 s Kindness, Zech. 7:9.	
		1 t Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5. u Mother, Deut. 5:16. v Brethren, Gen. 13:8.	
		2 w Conspiracy, Num. 14:4. x Ear, Ex. 29:20.	
a Jewels, Num. 31:51. 1 Or, nose-rings. b Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.			
c Clothing, Job 31:19.			
d See "Money," Ex. 12:44. e Gold, I Ki. 10:21.			
f Gideon, Ju. 6:23. g See "Garments of Priests," Ex. 28:1. h Ch. 17:5; 18:14-20; Ex. 28:6-35. i City, Gen. 4:17. j Israel, Deut. 4:1. k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. l Spiritual Adultery, Num. 5:12. m Harlot, Pr. 2:16. n Snare, Pr. 7:23. o House, Deut. 24:10. p Family, Eph. 5:22.			
q Midianites, Ju. 6:1. r See "War," Josh. 22:12. s Head, Pr. 20:29. t Land, Gen. 23:15. u Canaan, Gen. 13:7. v Rest, Heb. 4:1. w Year, Lev. 25:8.			
x Ch. 7:1. y Home, Lev. 18:9.			

2
a Gen. 29:14.
b Bone, Fs.
 34:20.
c Flesh, Rom.
 2:28.

3
d Heart, Acts
 15:9.

4
e Money, Ex.
 12:44.
f Silver, Job
 22:25.
g Ch. 8:33.

5
h Ophrah, Ju.
 8:32.

6
1 Or, *Beth-*
millo.
2 Or, *terebinth*.
3 Or, *garrison*.

7
i See "Moun-
 tain," Ex.
 3:12.
j Lifting up
 Voice, Gen.
 27:22.

8
k Parables of
 the Old Testa-
 ment, II Sam.
 12:1.
l Trees, Mt.
 7:17.

chēm, Whether is better for you, that all the sons of Jēr-üb-bā'äl, who are threescore and ten persons, rule over you, or that one rule over you? remember also that I am ^a your ^b bone and your ^c flesh. **3** And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shē'chēm all these words: and their ^d hearts inclined to follow Ā-bīm'ē-lēh; for they said, He is our brother. **4** And they gave him threescore and ten ^e pieces of ^f silver out of the house of ^g Bā'äl-bē'rith, wherewith Ā-bīm'ē-lēh hired vain and light fellows, who followed him. **5** And he went unto his father's house at ^h Ōph'rāh, and slew his brethren the sons of Jēr-üb-bā'äl, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: but Jō'ł-thām the youngest son of Jēr-üb-bā'äl was left; for he hid himself. **6** And all the men of Shē'chēm assembled themselves together, and all ¹ the house of Mīl'lo, and went and made Ā-bīm'ē-lēh king, by the ² oak of the ³ pillar that was in Shē'chēm.

7 And when they told it to Jō'ł-thām, he went and stood on the top of ⁱ mount Gēr'zīm, and ^j lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shē'chēm, that God may hearken unto you. **8** ^k The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them;

Var. Rend.—V. 4. vain and light fellows—worthless and reckless men, MOORE. V. 6. Millo—i.e. the Rampart. Oak—Or, terebinth. oak of the pillar—massebah tree, MOORE. pillar—Or, garrison. in—at, MOORE. V. 7. they told it to—people told it to, MOORE. men—freemen, MOORE. that God may hearken unto you—and may God listen to you! MOORE. V. 8. the trees went forth on a time—once upon a time the trees went about, MOORE. Vs. 9, 11, 13. should I leave—shall I stop, MOORE. V. 9. wherewith by me they honor God and man—which gods (or, God) and men honor in me; with which gods and men are honored, MOORE. go to wave to and fro—come to rule, MOORE. V. 11. good fruit—prolific crop, MOORE. V. 13. my new wine which cheereth God

and they said unto the ^m olive-tree, Reign thou over us. **9** But the olive-tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, ⁿ wherewith by me they ⁿ honor ^o God and ^p man, and go to wave to and fro over the trees? **10** And the trees said to the ^q fig-tree, Come thou, and reign over us. **11** But the fig-tree said unto them, Should I leave my sweetness, and my good ^r fruit, and go to wave to and fro over the trees? **12** And ^s the trees said unto the ^t vine, Come thou, and reign over us. **13** And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my new ^u wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to wave to and fro over the trees? **14** Then said all the trees unto the ^v ⁵ bramble, Come thou, and reign over us. **15** And the ⁵ bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and take refuge in my shade; and if not, let fire come out of the ⁵ bramble, and devour the ^w cedars of ^x Lēb'ā-nōn. **16** Now therefore, if ye have dealt ^y truly and uprightly, in that ^z ye have made ^a Ā-bīm'ē-lēh ^b king, and if ye have dealt well with ^c Jēr-üb-bā'äl and his ^d house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his ^e hands **17** (for my ^f father ^g fought for you, and ^h adventured his ⁱ life, and ^j delivered you out of the hand of ^k Mīd' and man—my juice that gladdens gods and men, MOORE. new wine—wine, ^a God—*Rather*, gods. Vs. 14, 15. bramble—thorn (i.e. buckthorn). V. 15. If in truth you anoint me king over you—If you are anointing me king over you in good faith, MOORE. take refuge—put your trust, ^a shade—shadow, MOORE. and—but, MOORE. let fire . . . cedars—fire shall go forth from the boxthorn and devour the cedars, MOORE. V. 16. Now therefore—And now, MOORE. dealt—acted, MOORE. truly and uprightly—in good faith and honor, MOORE. unto him according to the deserving of his hands—to him as he deserved (*lit.* according to the desert of his hands), MOORE. V. 17. for—in that, MOORE. adventured—hazarded, MOORE. delivered—rescued, MOORE.

^m Olives, Ex.
 23:11.

9
4 Or, *which God and man honor in me*.
ⁿ Honor, Mal. 1:6.
^o God, Gen. 1:1.
^p Man, Gen. 2:7.

10
^q Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.

11
^r Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

12
^s Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
^t Vine, Is. 5:2.

13
^u Wine, Lev. 10:9.

14
^v See "Thorn," Mt. 13:7.
⁵ Or, *thorn*.

15
^w See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
^x Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.

16
^y Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^z See v. 1.
^a Abimelech, Gen. 20:2.
^b King, Deut. 17:15.
^c See "Gideon," Ju. 6:23.
^d House, Deut. 24:10.
^e Hand, Gen. 16:12.

17
^f Father, Ex. 21:15.
^g War, Josh. 22:12.
⁶ Heb. *cast his life before him*.
^h Life, Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^j Midianites, Ju. 6:1.

18
 a Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
 b See v. 5.
 c Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 d Ch. 8:31.
 e Son, Gen. 21:19.
 f Concubine, Gen. 16:2.
 g King, Deut. 17:15.
 h Shechem, Josh. 20:7.

19
 i Justice, Mic. 6:8.
 j Joy, Ps. 30:5.

20
 k Curses, Gen. 4:11.
 l Fire, Lev. 10:2.

21
 m Num. 21:16-18.
 n Fear, Gen. 9:2.

22
 o See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
 p Prince, Num. 2:7.
 q Israel, Deut. 4:1.

23
 r I Sam. 16:14.
 s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 t Spirit, Job 4:15.
 u Deception, Gen. 37:31.

24
 v Vs. 56, 57; Deut. 27:25.
 w Num. 35:33.
 x Blood, Lev. 17:11.

1-ān: 18 and ^aye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain ^bhis sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one ^cstone, and have made Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, ^{d e}the son of his ^fmaid-servant, ^gking over the men of ^hShē'ehēm, because he is your brother); 19 if ye then have ⁱdealt truly and uprightly with Jēr-ūb-bā'āl and with his house this day, then ^jrejoice ye in Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and let him also rejoice in you: 20 but if not, ^klet ^lfire come out from Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and devour the men of Shē'ehēm, and the house of Mīl'lō; and let fire come out from the men of Shē'ehēm, and from the house of Mīl'lō, and devour Ā-bīm'ē-lēch. 21 And Jō'thām ran away, and fled, and went to ^mBē'ēr, and dwelt there, for ⁿfear of Ā-bīm'ē-lēch his brother.

22 And ^oĀ-bīm'ē-lēch was ^pprince over ^qĪs-rā-ēl three years. 23 ^rAnd God sent an ^sevil ^tspirit between Ā-bīm'ē-lēch and the men of Shē'ehēm; and the men of Shē'ehēm dealt ^utreacherously with Ā-bīm'ē-lēch: 24 ^vthat the violence done to the threescore and ten sons of Jēr-ūb-bā'āl might come, and ^wthat their ^xblood might be laid upon Ā-bīm'ē-lēch their brother, who slew them, and upon the men of Shē'ehēm, who strengthened his hands to slay his brethren. 25 And the men of Shē'ehēm set

Var. Rend.—V. 18. And ye are risen up—whereas you have risen, MOORE. three score and ten persons—seventy men, MOORE. V. 19. if ye . . . uprightly—if, I say, you have acted in good faith, MOORE. then rejoice . . . in you—rejoice in A. and may he rejoice in you, MOORE. V. 20. let fire come out—and fire shall go forth, MOORE. men—freemen, MOORE. V. 22. was prince—ruled, MOORE. V. 23. dealt treacherously with—were false to, MOORE. V. 25. set liars-in-wait . . . way by them—put men in ambush on the hill-tops to their damage, and robbed all who passed by them on the road, MOORE. V. 26. went over to—moved into, MOORE. trust—confidence, MOORE. V. 27. held festival—Or, held a merry-making: cf. Lev. 19:24. cursed—

liars-in-wait for him on the tops of the ^zmountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Ā-bīm'ē-lēch.

26 And Gā'āl the son of Ē'zbed came with his brethren, and went over to Shē'ehēm; and the men of Shē'ehēm put their trust in him. 27 And they went out into the ^afield, and gathered their ^bvineyards, and trod the grapes, and ^cheld festival, and went into the house of ^dtheir god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Ā-bīm'ē-lēch. 28 And Gā'āl the son of Ē'zbed said, Who is Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and who is Shē'ehēm, that we should serve him? is not he the son of Jēr-ūb-bā'āl? and Zē'būl his officer? serve ye the men of ^eHā'môr the father of Shē'ehēm: but why should we serve him? 29 And ^fwould that this people were under my hand! then would I remove Ā-bīm'ē-lēch. And he said ^gto Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 And when Zē'būl the ^hruler of the ⁱcity heard the words of Gā'āl the son of Ē'zbed, his ^janger was kindled. 31 And he sent ^kmessengers unto ^lĀ-bīm'ē-lēch ^mcraftily, saying, Behold, Gā'āl the son of Ē'zbed and his ⁿbrethren are come to Shē'ehēm; and, behold, they ^oconstrain the city to

reviled, MOORE. V. 29. that . . . hand—that I had the direction of this people, MOORE. then would I remove—I would get rid of, MOORE. And he said to—I would say to, MOORE. Increase—Enlarge, MOORE. V. 30. ruler—governor, MOORE. V. 31. Gaal . . . are come—Gaal and his kinsmen are coming, MOORE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—Vs. 26, 28, 30, 31, 35. Ebed—Eber, some MSS. Pesh.; Jobel (Jehobaal), Sept. Ev. Sta. Kue. Door. V. 28. Shechem—the son of Shechem, Sept. Be. Oort. Kue. Transpose son of Shechem and son of Jerubbaal (cf. I Sam. 25:10). We. Sta. serve ye the men of Hamor, the father of Shechem—let them make slaves of the men of Hamor, the father of Shechem, We. Sta. RS. (similarly Oort. Kue.). V. 29. he said—I would say, Sept. Gr. Oort, We. Door. (l.). Cf. v. 41.

25
 y Ambush, Jer. 51:12.
 z Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

27
 a Field, Num. 20:17.
 b Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
 c See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
 d Or, offered a praise-offering.
 e Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

28
 e Hamor, Gen. 33:19.

29
 f II Sam. 15:4.
 g Or, of.

30
 g Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.
 h City, Gen. 4:17.
 i Anger, Pr. 15:1.

31
 j Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
 k Abimelech, Gen. 20:2.
 l Or, in Tormah.
 m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 n Or, oppress the city on thy account.

32

a Night, Ps.
19:2.
b Field, Num.
20:17.

33

c Morning, Ps.
65:8.
d Sun, Ps.
136:8.
e See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
f 1 Sam. 10:7.
g Heb. as thy
hand shall
find.

35

g Gate, 1 Sam.
23:7.

36

h Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.

37

i Ez. 38:12.
2 Heb. navel.
j Land, Gen.
23:15.
3 That is, the
augurs' oak
(or, terebinth).
k See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.

38

l Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

take part against thee. 32 Now therefore, up by ^a night, thou and the people that are with thee, and lie in wait in the ^b field: 33 and it shall be, that in the ^c morning, as soon as the ^d sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and rush upon the city; and, behold, when he and the people that are with him ^e come out against thee, then mayest thou ^f do to them ^g as thou shalt find occasion.

34 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shē'chēm in four companies. 35 And Gā'āl the son of Ē'zbed went out, and stood in the entrance of the ^g gate of the city: and Ā-bīm'ē-lēch rose up, and the people that were with him, from the ambushment. 36 And when Gā'āl saw the people, he said to Zē'būl, Behold, there come people down from the tops of the ^h mountains. And Zē'būl said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men. 37 And Gā'āl spake again and said, See, there come people down by ⁱ the ² middle of the ^j land, and one company cometh by the way of ³ the ^k oak of Mē-ōn'ē-nīm. 38 Then said Zē'būl unto him, Where is now thy ^l mouth, that thou saidst, Who is Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, that we should serve him? is not this the people

Var. Rend.—V. 31 (con.). they constrain the city to take part against thee—press hard on the city because of thee; and are plotting to take the city from thee, MOORE. V. 33, rush—set, R. mayest thou do . . . occasion—thou shalt do to him as the occasion serves, MOORE. V. 36, there come . . . mountains—there is a body of men coming down from the tops of the hills! MOORE. mountains—hills, MOORE. as if they were men—as men, MOORE. V. 37, There come . . . middle—There is a body coming down from near the Navel, MOORE. the middle—the highest part, company—division, MOORE. cometh by—advancing from, MOORE. by the way of the oak of M.—from the way to the oak of M. (or, the Enchanter's Oak), oak of M.—the Diviner's Tree, MOORE. V. 38, where is now thy mouth—What has become of thy bragging (*lit.* thy [big] mouth), MOORE.

that thou hast despised? go out now, I pray, and fight with them. 39 And Gā'āl went out before the men of Shē'chēm, and fought with Ā-bīm'ē-lēch. 40 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch chased him, and he fled before him, and there fell many ^m wounded, even unto the entrance of the gate.

41 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch dwelt at Ā-ru'zāh; and Zē'būl drove out Gā'āl and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shē'chēm. 42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Ā-bīm'ē-lēch. 43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field; and he looked, and, behold, the people came forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them. 44 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and the companies that were with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entrance of the gate of the city: and the two companies rushed upon all that were in the field, and smote them. 45 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that were therein: and he beat down the city, and sowed it with ⁿ salt.

46 ^o And when all the men of the *tower of Shē'chēm heard thereof, they entered into the that thou—when thou, MOORE. is not . . . despised?—Are not these the men for whom thou didst express such contempt? MOORE. go out now, I pray—march out now, MOORE. V. 41, drove—drove, R; expelled, MOORE. brethren—Linsmen, MOORE. V. 42, the morrow—the following day, MOORE. field—country, MOORE. V. 44, rushed forward—made a dash, MOORE. stood in the entrance of the gate—took their stand in the gate, MOORE. and—while, MOORE. companies—other divisions, MOORE. smote—killed, V. 46, men—inhabitants, MOORE. the stronghold of—Or, a deep place in *Targ. Vulg. Be.* El-berith—i.e. the covenant-God.

*TOWER.—Tower of Babel—Gen. 11:4, 5. Eder—Gen. 35:21. Of Penuel—Ju. 8:9, 17. Of David—Song of Sol. 4:4. Of the Flock—Mic. 4:8. Of the Furnaces—Neh. 3:11; 12:38. Of Hananel—Neh. 3:1; 12:39; Jer. 31:38; Zech. 14:10. Of Hammeah—Neh. 3:1; 12:39. Of Lebanon—Song of Sol. 7:4.

40

m Wounds, Job
34:6.

45

n Salt, Lev.
2:13.

46

o Ch. 8:33.

stronghold of the house of Ēl'-bē-rīth. 47 And it was told Ā-bīm'ē-lēch that all the men of the tower of Shē'chēm were gathered together. 48 And ^aĀ-bīm'ē-lēch gat him up to ^bmount Zāl'mōn, he and all the people that were with him; and Ā-bīm'ē-lēch took ^can axe in his ^dhand, and cut down a bough from the ^etrees, and took it up, and laid it on his shoulder: and he said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste, and do as I have done. 49 And all the ^fpeople likewise cut down every ^gman his bough, and followed Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and put them to the stronghold, and set the stronghold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the ^htower of ⁱShē'chēm died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 Then went Ā-bīm'ē-lēch to Thē'bēz, and ^jencamped against Thē'bēz, and took it. 51 But there was a strong tower within the ^kcity, and thither fled all the men and ^lwomen, and all they of the city, and shut themselves in, and gat them up to the roof of the tower. 52 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch came unto the tower, and fought against it, and drew near unto the ^mdoor of the tower to ⁿburn it with fire. 53 And a ^ocertain woman cast an ^pupper millstone upon Ā-bīm'ē-

Var. Rend.—V. 48. an axe—*Heb.* the axes (*cf.* Ps. 74:3, 4). V. 49. stronghold—*Or.* deep place. V. 50. strong tower—

ē-lēch's ^rhead, and brake his skull. 54 Then he called hastily unto the young man his ^sarmor-bearer, and said unto him, Draw thy ^tsword, and kill me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he ^udied. 55 And when the men of Īś'rā-ēl saw that Ā-bīm'ē-lēch was dead, they departed every man unto his place. 56 ^vThus God requited the ^wwickedness of Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren; 57 and all the wickedness of the men of Shē'chēm did God requite upon their heads: and upon them came the ^xcurse of ^yĪōz'thām the son of Jēr-ūb-bā'āl.

10 And after ^bĀ-bīm'ē-lēch there arose to save Īś'rā-ēl Tō'lā the son of Pū'āh, the son of Dō'dō, a man of ^cĪś'sā-ehār; and he dwelt in Shā'mīr in the ^dhill-country of ^eĒ'phrā'im. 2 And he judged Īś'rā-ēl twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shā'mīr.

3 And after him arose Jā'ir, the ^fĠīl'ē-ād-īte; and he judged Īś'rā-ēl twenty and two years. 4 And he had thirty ^gsons that rode on thirty ^hass colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called ⁱĤāw'vōth-jā'ir unto this day, which are in the land of Ġīl'ē-ād. 5 And Jā'ir died, and was buried in Kā'mōn.

6 And the children of Īś'rā-ēl again ^jdid that which was ^kevil in the sight of ^lJē-hō'vāh, and

castle. MOORE. All they of the city—all the inhabitants of the town, MOORE. V. 53. brake—smashed, MOORE. an upper—the upper. V. 57. came—came true, MOORE. Chap. 10.—V. 1. save—deliver. *Var.* MOORE. Dodo—*Or.* his father's brother, *Sept. Be.* V. 4. ass colts—saddle asses, MOORE. cities—towns, MOORE. Havvoth-jair—*i.e.* the tent-villages of Jair (Num. 32:41).

^r Head, Pr. 20:29.

54

^s Arms and Armor, Ju. 15:14.

^t Sword, Ju. 7:20.

^u Death, Rom. 5:12.

56

^v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

^w Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^x Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

^y The wicked, Ex. 23:7.

57

^z Curse, Gen. 4:11.

^a Jotham, Ju. 9:7.

1

^b See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.

^c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

^d Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.

^e Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

3

^f Gilead, Num. 32:1.

4

^g Son, Gen. 21:19.

^h Asses, Num. 31:34.

ⁱ Havvoth-jair, Num. 32:42.

² That is, *The towns of Jair.*

6

^j Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

^l Evil, Ps. 97:10.

^m God, Gen. 1:1.

Of Shechem—Ju. 9:46, 47, 49. Of Seveh—Ez. 29:10; 30:6. Of Siloam—Lu. 13:4. A Strong Tower—Ju. 9:50–52. Of Zion—Ps. 48:12. Of Watchmen—II Ki. 17:9; 18:8. In the Land of Chaldeans—Is. 23:13. In Jezreel—II Ki. 9:17. In Judah—II Chr. 17:9. In Jerusalem—II Chr. 26:9, 15; 32:5; Neh. 3:25–27. In Wilderness—II Chr. 26:10. In Forests—II Chr. 27:4. Valorous Men in—Ez. 27:11. Lofty Tower—Is. 2:15.

Destruction of.—Is. 30:25; 32:14; 33:18; Ez. 26:4, 9. Habbakkuk upon—Hab. 2:1. Parable of Householder—Mt. 21:33; Mk. 12:1. Count the Cost of—Lu. 14:28.

Figurative.—The Lord as—Ps. 61:3; Pr. 18:10. Nose like—Song of Sol. 7:4. Neck like—Song of Sol. 4:4. Breasts like—Song of Sol. 8:10. Built a Tower—Is. 5:2; Mt. 21:33. High Tower—II Sam. 22:3; Ps. 144:2.

^a Ch. 2:13.
^b Baal, Ju. 2:13.
^c Ashteroth, Ju. 2:13.
^d Syria, Gen. 25:20.
^e Heb. *Aram*.
^f Sidon, Is. 23:12.
^g Moab, Ju. 6:1.
^h Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
ⁱ Deut. 31:16, 17; 32:15.

⁷
ⁱ Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^j Bondage, John 8:33.
^k See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

⁸
^l Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
^m Israel, Deut. 4:1.
ⁿ Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^o Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
^p Gilead, Num. 32:1.

⁹
^q Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
^r War, Josh. 22:12.
^s See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^t See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
^u Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^v Adversity, Job 19:6.

¹⁰
^w Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^x Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

¹¹
^y Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
^z Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

¹²
^a Amalekites, I Chr. 1:13.

^a served the ^b Bā'āl-īm, and the ^c Āsh'ā-rōth, and the gods of ^d Sūr-ā-ā, and the gods of ^e Sī' dōn, and the gods of ^f Mō'āb, and the gods of the children of ^g Ām'mōn, and the gods of the ^h Phī-lis'tīneš; and they ⁱ forsook Jē-hō'vāh, and served him not. 7 And the ^j anger of Jē-hō'vāh was kindled against Īs'rā-ēl, and he ^k sold them into the hand of the Phī-lis'tīneš, and into the hand of the children of Ām'mōn. 8 And they vexed and ^l oppressed the children of ^m Īs'rā-ēl that year: eighteen years *oppressed they* all the children of Īs'rā-ēl that were beyond the ⁿ Jordan in the land of the ^o Ām'ōr-ītes, which is in ^p Gīl'ē-ād. 9 And the children of ^q Ām'mōn passed over the Jordan to ^r fight also against ^s Jū'dāh, and against ^t Bēn'jā-mīn, and against the house of ^u Ē-phrā-īm; so that Īs'rā-ēl was sore ^v distressed.

10 And the children of Īs'rā-ēl cried unto Jē-hō'vāh, saying, ^w We have sinned against thee, even because ^x we have forsaken our God, and have served the Bā'āl-īm. 11 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto the children of Īs'rā-ēl, ^y *Did not I save you* from the Ē-ġ'p'tiānš, and from the Ām'ōr-ītes, from the children of Ām'mōn, and from the Phī-lis'tīneš? 12 The Sī-dō'nī-ānš also, and the ^z Ām'ā-lēk-ītes,

Var. Read.—Vs. 7, 12. hand—power, MOORE. V. 8. vexed and oppressed—broke and crushed, MOORE. V. 9. sore distressed—in great straits, MOORE.

and the Mā'ōn-ītes, did oppress you; and ye cried unto me, and I saved you out of their hand. 13 Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will save you no more. 14 ^b Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them save you in the time of your distress. 15 And the children of Īs'rā-ēl said unto Jē-hō'vāh, We have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; only deliver us, ^c we pray thee, this day. 16 ^d And they put away the foreign gods from among them, and served Jē-hō'vāh; and his ^e soul was ^f grieved for the misery of Īs'rā-ēl.

17 Then the children of Ām'mōn were gathered together, and ^g encamped in Gīl'ē-ād. And the children of Īs'rā-ēl assembled themselves together, and encamped in ^h Miz'pāh. 18 And the people, the ⁱ princes of Gīl'ē-ād, said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ām'mōn? he shall be ^j head over all the inhabitants of Gīl'ē-ād.

11 Now ^j Jēph'thāh the Gīl'ē-ād-īte was a mighty man of ^k valor, and he was the ^l son of a ^m harlot: and Gīl'ē-ād begat Jēph'thāh. 2 And Gīl'ē-ād's ⁿ wife bare him sons; and when his wife's sons grew up,

V. 12. saved—delivered, MOORE. V. 16. foreign—strange, R. his soul was grieved—he could bear no longer, MOORE. he was impatient over, NOWACK. V. 18. the princes—(even) the princes; the chiefs, MOORE. Chap. 11.—V. 1. mighty man of valor—a great warrior, MOORE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 12. Maonites—Midianites, Sept. Ev. Be. Ke. Gr. Door.

† MIZPAH, Watch-tower. Name—Gen. 31:49.

A City of Gilead.—Ju. 11:29; Hos. 5:1. Armies of Israel encamped in—Ju. 10:17; Ju. 11:11, 29; 20:1; 21:1, 5, 8; I Sam. 7:5, 6, 7; 10:17. Land of—Josh. 11:3, 8. City of Moab—I Sam. 22:3. Valley of—Josh. 11:8. Town in Judah—Josh. 15:38. Jeremiah dwells at—Jer. 40:6-15. City of Benjamin—Josh. 18:26; Ju. 20:1; Neh. 3:7, 15, 19. Built by Asa—I Ki. 15:22; II Chr. 16:6. Ishmael smites Gedaliah at—II Ki. 25:25; Jer. 41:1-16.

¹⁴
^b Deut. 32:37.

¹⁵
^c Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

¹⁶
^d Josh. 24:23.
^e Soul, Job 4:15.
^f Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

¹⁷
^g Encampment, Num. 31:10.

¹⁸
^h Prince, Num. 2:7.
ⁱ Head, Pr. 20:29.

¹
^j See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
^k Courage, Num. 13:30.
^l Son, Gen. 21:19.
^m Harlot, Pr. 2:16.

²
ⁿ Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

* AMMONITES (A People inhabiting the Territory between the Tribe of Gad and the Arabian Desert).—Children of Ammon—Gen. 19:38; Jer. 41:10, 11, 15. Women of—I Ki. 11:1. King of—Jer. 27:3; 40:14. Possessions to remain inviolate—Deut. 2:19.

Laws concerning.—Not to enter Congregation—Deut. 23:3. Strifes.—Subdued by Jephthah—Ju. Chap. 11. Smitten by Saul—I Sam. 11:11. Insult David's Servants—II Sam. Chap. 10. Battle against Jehoshaphat—II Chr. 20:1. Gave Tribute to Uzziah—II Chr. 26:8. Battle with Jotham—II Chr. 27:5. Wrath of—Neh. 4:7.

Abomination of.—I Ki. 11:5; Ezra 9:1. Prophecies concerning.—Jer. 25:21; 49:1, 2; Ez. 21:28; Chap. 25; Amos 1:13; Zeph. 2:8.

they drove out Jēph⁴-thāh, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of another woman. 3 Then Jēph⁴-thāh fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of ^aTōb; and there were gathered vain fellows to Jēph⁴-thāh, and they went out with him.

4 And it came to pass after a while, that the children of Ām⁴-mōn made war against Īs⁴-rā-ēl. 5 And it was so, that, when the children of Ām⁴-mōn made war against Īs⁴-rā-ēl, the elders of Ġil⁴-ē-ād went to fetch Jēph⁴-thāh out of the land of Tōb; 6 and they said unto Jēph⁴-thāh, Come and be our chief, that we may fight with the children of Ām⁴-mōn. 7 And Jēph⁴-thāh said unto the elders of Ġil⁴-ē-ād, Did not ye hate me, and drive me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress? 8 And the elders of Ġil⁴-ē-ād said unto Jēph⁴-thāh, Therefore are we turned again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight with the children of Ām⁴-mōn; and ^bthou shalt be our head over all the inhabitants of Ġil⁴-ē-ād. 9 And Jēph⁴-thāh said unto the elders of Ġil⁴-ē-ād, If ye bring me ^chome again to fight with the children of Ām⁴-mōn, and Jē-hō⁴-vāh deliver them before me, shall I be your head? 10 And the elders of ^dĠil⁴-ē-ād said unto ^eJēph⁴-thāh, ^fJē-hō⁴-vāh shall be ^g1 witness between us; surely according to thy word so will we do. 11 Then

Var. Rend.—V. 3. vain—worthless, MOORE. V. 6. chief—commander, MOORE. Vs. 8, 9. head—chief, MOORE. V. 12. hast thou . . . me—have I . . . thee, MOORE. V. 16. But—For. and Israel went—and Israel walked. R. V. 17. then—and. abode in—remained at, MOORE. V. 18. went around—compassed, R. Vs. 18, 27. encamped—pitched, R. on the other side—beyond, MOORE.

Jēph⁴-thāh went with the elders of Ġil⁴-ē-ād, and the people made him ^hhead and ⁱchief over them: and Jēph⁴-thāh spake all his words before Jē-hō⁴-vāh in ^jMiz⁴-pāh.

12 And Jēph⁴-thāh sent ^kmessengers unto the ^lking of the children of ^mĀm⁴-mōn, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come unto me to ⁿfight against my ^oland? 13 And the king of the children of Ām⁴-mōn answered unto the messengers of Jēph⁴-thāh, Because ^pĪs⁴-rā-ēl took away my land, when he came up out of ^qĒ⁴-ġypt, from the ^rĀr⁴-nōn even unto the ^sĴāb⁴-bōk, and unto the ^tJordan: now therefore restore those *lands* again ^upeaceably. 14 And Jēph⁴-thāh sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ām⁴-mōn; 15 and he said unto him, Thus saith Jēph⁴-thāh: Īs⁴-rā-ēl took not away the land of ^vMō⁴-āb, nor the land of the children of Ām⁴-mōn; 16 but when they came up from Ē⁴-ġypt, and Īs⁴-rā-ēl went through the ^wwilderness unto the ^xRed Sea, and came to ^yKā⁴-dēsh; 17 then Īs⁴-rā-ēl sent messengers unto the king of ^zĒ⁴-dōm, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land; but the king of Ē⁴-dōm hearkened not. ^aAnd in like manner he sent unto the king of Mō⁴-āb; but he would not: and Īs⁴-rā-ēl abode in Kā⁴-dēsh. 18 Then they went through the wilderness, and ^bwent around the land of Ē⁴-dōm, and the land of * Mō⁴-āb, and came by the east

11
h Head, Pr. 20:29.
i See "Prince," Num. 2:7.
j Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.

12
k Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
l King, Deut. 17:15.
m Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
n War, Josh. 22:12.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.

13
p Israel, Deut. 4:1.
q Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
r Armon, Is. 6:2.
s See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
t Jabbok, Gen. 32:22.
u Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
v See "Peace," Pr. 17:1.

15
w Moab, Ju. 11:18.

16
x Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
y Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.
z Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.

17
a Edom, Num. 20:18.
b Josh. 24:9.

18
c Num. 21:4; Deut. 2:8.

3
a II Sam. 10:6, 8.

8
b Ch. 10:18.

9
c Home, Lev. 18:9.

10
d Gilead, Num. 32:1.
e See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
f God, Gen. 1:1.
g Witness, John 8:17.
1 Heb. hearer.

* MOAB: Lot's Son.—Gen. 19:37.

Name of a Nation and Country East of the Dead Sea.—Plains of—Num. 22:1; 26:3, 63; 31:12; 33:48, 49, 50; 35:1; 36:13; Deut. 34:1, 5; Josh. 13:32. Land of—Deut. 1:5; 29:1; 32:49; 34:5, 6, 8; Ju. 11:15, 18; Ruth 1:1-6, 22. Field of—Gen. 36:35; Num. 21:20; I Chr. 1:46; 8:8. Border of—Num. 33:44; Deut. 2:18. Men of—Ex. 15:15. Wilderness before Moab—Num. 21:11, 13, 14, 15; Deut. 2:8. Corners of—Num. 24:17. Toward—Ju. 3:28. Tents of—Ps. 83:6. Dominion

18
a Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
b Deut. 2:9, 18,
19.

19
c Num. 21:21-
32; Deut.
2:26-36.
d Sihon, Josh.
13:10.
e Amorites,
I Chr. 1:13.
f Heshbon,
Num. 21:25.

20
g Jahaz, Jer.
48:34.

22
h Deut. 2:37.

24
i Chemosh, Jer.
48:7.

25
j Num. 22:2;
Josh. 24:9;
Mic. 6:5.

side of the land of Mō'āb, and they^a encamped on the other side of the Ār'nōn; but they^b came not within the border of Mō'āb, for the Ār'nōn was the border of Mō'āb. 19 And Īś-rā-ēl sent^c messengers unto^d Si'hōn king of the^e Ām'ōr-ites, the king of^f Hēsh'bōn; and Īś-rā-ēl said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land unto my place. 20 But Si'hōn trusted not Īś-rā-ēl to pass through his border; but Si'hōn gathered all his people together, and encamped in^g Jā'hāz, and fought against Īś-rā-ēl. 21 And Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl, delivered Si'hōn and all his people into the hand of Īś-rā-ēl, and they smote them: so Īś-rā-ēl possessed all the land of the Ām'ōrites, the inhabitants of that country. 22^h And they possessed all the border of the Ām'ōr-ites, from the Ār'nōn even unto the Jāb'bōk, and from the wilderness even unto the Jordan. 23 So now Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl, hath dispossessed the Ām'ōr-ites from before his people Īś-rā-ēl, and shouldst thou possess them? 24 Wilt not thou possess that whichⁱ Chē'mōsh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever Jē-hō'vāh our God hath dispossessed from before us, them will we possess. 25 And now art thou anything better than^j Bā'lāk the son of Zīp'pōr, king of Mō'āb? did he ever strive against Īś-rā-ēl, or did he

ever fight against them? 26^k While^l Īś-rā-ēl dwelt in Hēsh'bōn and its^m towns, and inⁿ Ār'ō-ēr and its^o towns, and in all the^p cities that are along by the side of the^q Ār'nōn, three hundred^r years; wherefore did ye not recover them within that time? 27 I therefore have not^s sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to^t war against me: ^uJē-hō'vāh, the Judge, be judge this day between the children of Īś-rā-ēl and the children of^v Ām'mōn. 28 Howbeit the^w king of the children of Ām'mōn hearkened not unto the words of^x Jēph'thāh which he sent him.

29 Then^y the Spirit of Jē-hō'vāh came upon Jēph'thāh, and he passed over^z Gīl'ē-ād and^a Mā-nās'sēh, and passed over^b Miz'pēh of Gīl'ē-ād, and from Miz'pēh of Gīl'ē-ād he passed over unto the children of Ām'mōn. 30 And Jēph'thāh^c vowed a vow unto Jē-hō'vāh, and said, ^dIf thou wilt indeed deliver the children of Ām'mōn into my^e hand, 31 then it shall be, that^f whatsoever cometh forth from the^g doors of my^h house to meet me, when I return inⁱ peace from the children of Ām'mōn, it shall be Jē-hō'vāh's, and I will offer it up for a^j burnt-offering. 32 So Jēph'thāh passed over unto the children of Ām'mōn to fight against them; and Jē-hō'vāh delivered them into his hand. 33 And he smote them from Ār'ō-ēr until

26
k Num. 21:25,
26; Deut.
2:36.
l Israel, Deut.
4:1.
m See "Vil-
lages," Deut.
2:23.
n Heb. daugh-
ters.
o Aroer, Deut.
2:36.
p City, Gen.
4:17.
q Arnon, Is.
16:2.
r Year, Lev.
25:8.

27
r Sin, Gen. 3:6.
s War, Josh.
22:12.
t God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
u Ammonites,
Ju. 10:16.

28
v King, Deut.
17:15.
w See "Judges,"
Ex. 18:22.

29
x Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.
y Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
z Gilead, Num.
32:1.
a Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.
b Mizpah, Ju.
10:17.

30
c Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
d Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
e Hand, Gen.
16:12.

31
2 Or, whosoever.
f Door, Ex.
12:22.
g House, Deut.
24:10.
h Peace, Pr.
17:1.
i Offering, Gen.
22:2.

in—I Chr. 4:22. Chemosh the Abomination of—I Ki. 11:7. Children of Israel served the Gods of—Ju. 10:6. Sons of Ariel slain in—II Sam. 23:20; I Chr. 11:22. Proverbs concerning—Num. 21:28, 29. Moab rebellious—II Ki. 1:1; 3:4, 5, 7, 10, 23, 24, 26. Kings of—Num. 21:26; 22:3; Josh. 24:9; Ju. 3:12, 14, 15, 17. Princes of—Num. 23:6, 17. Daughters of—Num. 25:1. Children of—II Chr. 20:1, 10, 22, 23; Jer. 9:26. Moabitish Damsel—Ruth 2:6; 4:3. Saul fought against—I Sam. 14:47. David smote—I Sam. 8:2; I Chr. 18:2. David dedicates to Jehovah—II Sam. 8:12; I Chr. 18:11. Ephraim and Judah against—Is. 11:14. Jews married Women of—Neh. 13:23.

Var. Rend. — V. 19. land — country, MOORE. V. 20. trusted not — refused, MOORE. V. 24. Wilt thou . . . possess—Is it not thus? That which Chemosh thy God giveth thee, thou takest in possession; and whatsoever the Lord our God hath dispossessed before us, that take we in possession. V. 26. its—her, R. V. 27. the Judge—who is arbiter, MOORE. judge—decide, MOORE. V. 29. over—over to, Var. MOORE. V. 31. Whatsoever—whoever, MOORE; Or, Whosoever, R marg. in peace—successful, MOORE. it—him. V. 33. smote—beat, MOORE.

33

a Ez. 27:15.
b That is, *The meadow of vineyards.*
c Israel, Deut. 4:1.

34

d Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.
e Music, I Chr. 6:31.
f Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
g Children, Gen. 3:16.
h Son, Gen. 21:19.

35

i Clothes rent in Mourning, Job 31:19.
j Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
k See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30.
l Num. 30:2; Eccl. 5:4, 5.

36

m Father, Ex. 21:15.
n Self-denial. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
o Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Enemies, Job 31:29.

37

q Month, Gen. 7:11.
r Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
s Mourning, John 11:35.
t Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
u See "Woman," Ruth 3:9.

thou come to ^a Mîn'ñith, even twenty cities, and unto ^b Ā'ġēl-chē-rā'mīm, with a very great slaughter. So the children of Ām'mōn were subdued before the children of ^c Īs'rā-ēl.

34 And Jēph'thāh came to ^d Miz'pāh unto his house; and, behold, his * daughter came out to meet him with ^e timbrels and with ^f dances: and she was his only ^g child; besides her he had neither ^h son nor daughter. 35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he ⁱ rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me; for I have opened my ^j mouth unto Jē-hō'vāh, and ^k I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My ^m father, thou hast opened thy mouth unto Jē-hō'vāh; ⁿ do unto me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth, forasmuch as Jē-hō'vāh hath taken ^o vengeance for thee on thine ^p enemies, even on the children of Ām'mōn. 37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two ^q months, that I may depart and go down upon the ^r mountains, and ^s bewail my ^t virginity, I and my compan-

Var. Rend.—V. 34. timbrels—tambourines, MOORE. dances—choral dances, MOORE. V. 35. brought me very low—hast ruined me (*lit. felled me, as by a deadly blow*), MOORE. thou art . . . me—Thou art the author of my calamity, MOORE. opened my mouth unto Jehovah—spoken a solemn word to Yahweh.

* **DAUGHTERS.**—Daughters of Canaanites—Gen. 24:3; 38:2. Or Princes.—Num 25:18; Song of Sol. 7:1. Of Jephthah—Ju. 11:34-40. Of Pharaoh—Ex. 2:2-10; I Ki. 3:1; 7:8; 9:16, 24; 11:1; I Chr. 4:18; II Chr. 8:11; Acts 7:21; Heb. 11:24. Of Zion—II Ki. 19:21; Ps. 9:14; Is. 1:8; Is. 10:32; 16:1; 37:22; 52:2; 62:11; Jer. 4:31; 6:2, 23; Lam. 1:6; 2:1, 8, 10, 18; 4:21, 22; Mic. 1:13; 4:8, 10, 13; Zeph. 3:14; Zech. 2:10; 9:9; Mt. 21:5; John 12:15. Of Jerusalem—Is. 22:4; 37:22; Jer. 4:11; 8:11, 19, 21, 22; 9:1, 7; 14:17; 31:22; Lam. 2:11, 13, 15; 3:48; 4:3, 6, 10; Zeph. 3:10, 14; Zech. 9:9. Of Kings—Ps. 45:9, 13; Dan. 11:6. Of Tyre—Ps. 45:12. Of Gallim—Is. 10:30. Of Tarshish—Is. 23:10. Of Dibon—Jer. 48:18. Of Rabbah—Jer. 49:2, 3. Backsliding—Jer. 49:4. Of Sidon—Is. 23:12. Of Babylon—Ps. 137:8; Is. 47:1; Jer. 50:42; 51:33; Zech. 2:7. Of Egypt—Jer. 46:11, 19, 24. Of Judah—Lam. 1:15; 2:2, 4, 5. Of Chaldeans—Is. 47:1, 5. Of Edom—Lam. 4:22. Of Troops—

ions. 38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she departed, she and her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains. 39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her ^v according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew not man. And it was ¹ a custom in Īs'rā-ēl, 40 that the daughters of Īs'rā-ēl went ^w yearly to ² celebrate the daughter of Jēph'thāh the ^x Ġil'ē-ād-ite four days in a year.

12 And the men of ^y Ē'phrā-īm were gathered together, and passed ³ northward; and ^z they said unto Jēph'thāh, Wherefore passedst thou over to ^a fight against the children of ^b Ām'mōn, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thy ^c house upon thee with ^d fire. 2 And Jēph'thāh said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ām'mōn; and when I called you, ye ^e saved me not out of their ^f hand. 3 And when I saw that ye saved me not, I ^g put my ^h life in my hand, and passed over

MOORE. V. 37. bewail my virginity—weep because of my maidenhood, MOORE. V. 39. knew not man—had not known man, R; not having known a man, MOORE. celebrate—lament, MOORE. Chap. 12.—V. 1. northward—Or, to Zaphon, Ke. MOORE, *amarg.* upon—over, MOORE.

39

v See v. 30.
1 Or, an ordinance.

40

w Year, Lev. 25:8.
2 Or, Lament.
x Gilead, Num. 32:1.

1

y Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
3 Or, to Zaphon.
z Ch. 8:1.
a War, Josh. 22:12.
b Ammonite, Ju. 10:6.
c House, Deut. 24:10.
d Fire, Lev. 10:2.

2

e Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.

3

g I Sam. 19:5; 28:21; Job 13:14.
h Life, Gen. 2:7.

Mic. 5:1. Of Foreign Gods—Mal. 2:11. Of Herodias—Mt. 14:6; Mk. 6:22. Of Lebanon—II Ki. 14:9; II Chr. 25:18. Hearken O Daughter.—Ps. 45:10.

Laws concerning.—Ex. 1:16, 22; 20:10; 21:7, 31; Lev. 18:9, 10, 11, 17; 19:29; 20:17; 21:2, 9; 22:12, 13; Deut. 5:14; 7:3; 12:18; 13:6; 16:11, 14; 18:10; 22:16, 17; 27:22; 28:56. That no Man might make his Son or Daughter to pass through Fire to Molech—II Ki. 23:10; Ez. 44:25.

Purification of.—Lev. 12:6.

Inheritance determined.—Num. 27:6, 36.

Prophecies concerning.—Ez. 14:20; 16:44, 45; 22:11. Shall give Daughters of Women—Dan. 11:17. And ye shall be to me—II Cor. 6:18.

Riseth against her Mother.—Mic. 7:6; Mt. 10:35; Lu. 12:53. **Care of.**—Mt. 9:18, 22; 15:22, 28; Mk. 5:23, 34; 7:25, 26, 29; Lu. 8:42, 48.

He that loveth Daughter more than Me.—Mt. 10:37.

Figurative.—As a Daughter—II Sam. 12:3.

³
a Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
b Day, Lev.
25:8.

⁴
c Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.

⁵
d Ch. 3:28.
e Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
1 Or, toward
Ephraim.

⁷
f Jephthah, Ju.
11:1.
g See "Judges,"
Ex. 18:22.
h Burial, II Chr.
16:14.

⁸
i Bethlehem,
Ju. 17:7.

⁹
j Son, Gen.
21:19.
k Daughter, Ju.
11:34.

against the children of Ām'zōn, and ^a Jē-hō-vāh delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this ^b day, to fight against me? 4 Then Jēph'thāh gathered together all the men of Gīl'ē-ād, and fought with Ē'phrā-īm; and the men of Gīl'ē-ād smote Ē'phrā-īm, because they said, Ye are fugitives of Ē'phrā-īm, ye Gīl'ē-ād-ites, in the midst of Ē'phrā-īm, and in the midst of ^c Mā-nās'sēh. 5 And the Gīl'ē-ād-ites ^d took the fords of the ^e Jordan ¹ against the Ē'phrā-īm-ites. And it was so, that, when *any* of the fugitives of Ē'phrā-īm said, Let me go over, the men of Gīl'ē-ād said unto him, Art thou an Ē'phrā-īm-ite? If he said, Nay; 6 then said Shīb'bō-lēth; and he said Sīb'bō-lēth; for he could not frame to pronounce it right: then they laid hold on him, and slew him at the fords of the Jordan. And there fell at that time of Ē'phrā-īm forty and two thousand.

7 And ^{1g} Jēph'thāh judged Īs'ra-ēl six years. Then died Jēph'thāh the Gīl'ē-ād-ite, and was ^h buried in *one* of the cities of Gīl'ē-ād.

8 And after him Īb'zān of ⁱ Bēth'-lē-hēm judged Īs'ra-ēl. 9 And he had thirty ^j sons; and thirty ^k daughters he sent abroad, and thirty daughters he brought in from abroad for his sons. And he judged Īs'ra-ēl seven

years. 10 And Īb'zān died, and was buried at Bēth'-lē-hēm.

11 And after him Ē'lōn the ^l Zēb'ū-lūn-ite judged Īs'ra-ēl; and he judged Īs'ra-ēl ten years. 12 And Ē'lōn the Zēb'ū-lūn-ite died, and was buried in ^m Āi'zā-lōn in the land of Zēb'ū-lūn.

13 And after him Āb'dōn the son of Hīl'lēl the Pīr'ā-thōn-ite judged Īs'ra-ēl. 14 And he had forty sons and thirty sons' sons, that rode on threescore and ten ⁿ ass colts: and he judged Īs'ra-ēl eight years. 15 And Āb'dōn the son of Hīl'lēl the Pīr'ā-thōn-ite died, and was buried in Pīr'ā-thōn in the land of Ē'phrā-īm, in the ^o hill-country of the ^p Ām'ā-lēk-ites.

13 And the children of Īs'ra-ēl ^{q r s} again did that which was ^t evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh; and Jē-hō-vāh delivered them into the hand of the ^u Phī-līs'tīnēs forty years.

2 And there was a certain man of ^v Zō'rāh, of the family of the Dān'ites, whose name was Mā-nō'āh; and his ^w wife was ^x barren, and bare not. 3 ^y And the ^z angel of Jē-hō-vāh appeared unto the ^a woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not; but thou shalt ^b conceive, and bear a son. 4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink no ^{c d} wine nor strong drink, and eat not any ^e unclean thing: 5 ^f for, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a * son;

¹¹
l See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

¹²
m Aijalon, Josh. 10:12.

¹⁴
n Asses, Num. 31:34.

¹⁵
o Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
p Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.

¹
q Ch. 2:11.
r Sin, Gen. 3:6.
s Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
u Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

²
v Zorah, II Chr. 11:10.
w Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
x Childlessness considered an Affliction, Gen. 3:16.

³
y Vs. 6, 8, 10, 11; 6:11, 14; Lu. 1:11-13.
z Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
a Woman, Ruth 3:9.
b Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.

⁴
c Wine, Lev. 10:9.
d Pre-natal Influence. See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

⁵
f Lu. 1:15.

Var. Rend.—V. 4. because they said . . . Manasseh—for they (the Ephraimites) had said . . . Manasseh, *Var. Be. (Text interpolated, We.)*. V. 5. against the Ephraimites—towards Ephraim. go over—cross, MOORE. V. 9. sent abroad—i.e. out of his house. V. 14. sons' sons—grandsons. threescore and ten ass colts—seventy saddle asses, MOORE. Chap. 13.—V. 2. family—clan, MOORE. V. 3. angel—Messenger, MOORE. V. 5. thou shalt conceive—thou art with child, MOORE. child—boy, MOORE.

* SAMSON, Heb. *Little Sun*. Belongs to Tribe of Dan. Son of Manoah, and a Nazirite—Ju. 13:1-5. Marries a Philistine Woman of Timnah—Ju. 14:1-4. Samson displays Great Strength—Ju. 14:5-6. Propounds a Riddle—Ju. 14:14. Smites 30 Men—Ju. 14:19. Turns Foxes into the Philistine Grain—Ju. 15:4-5. Samson permits them to bind him, and he snaps the Bands—Ju. 15:12-14. Slew a Thousand with a Jawbone—vs. 15-16. Carries away Doors of the Gates of Gaza—Ju. 16:3. Delilah tempts and betrays him—Ju. 16:4-20. After several Attempts Philistines overcome him and put out his Eyes—Ju. 16:18-21. He grinds in the Prison—v. 21. Brought out to make Sport, pulls down Pillars of Temple and slays a Multitude—Ju. 16:23-30. Death and Burial—vs. 30, 31. Referred to—Heb. 11:32.

5
a Tools and Im-
 plements, Ex.
 32:4.
b Head, Pr.
 20:29.
c Children, Gen.
 3:16.
d Salvation
 from Ene-
 mies, Acts
 2:40.
e Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
f Philistines,
 I Chr. 1:12.

6
g Woman, Ruth
 3:9.
h Husband,
 I Cor. 7:16.
i Angel, I Pet.
 1:12.
j Name, Acts
 16:18.

7
k Reproduction,
 Gen. 8:17.
l Son, Gen.
 21:19.
m Wine, Lev.
 10:9.
n Drunkenness,
 Pr. 23:29.
o Day, Lev.
 25:8.
p Death, Rom.
 5:12.

8
q Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.
r Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.

9
s Prayers an-
 swered, Mt.
 5:44.
t Voice, Gen.
 27:22.
u Field, Num.
 20:17.

and no ^a razor shall come upon his ^b head; for the ^c child shall be a * Nāz-ī-rīte unto God from the womb: and he shall begin to ^d save ^e Īs-ṛā-ēl out of the hand of the ^f Pīl-lis-tīneš. 6 Then the ^g woman came and told her ^h husband, saying, ⁱ A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of the angel of God, very terrible; and I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his ^j name: 7 but he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt ^k conceive, and bear a ^l son; and now drink no ^m wine nor ⁿ strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing; for the child shall be a Nāz-ī-rīte unto God from the womb to the ^o day of his ^p death. 8 Then Mā-nō-āh entreated Jē-hō-vāh, and said, ^q Oh, Lord, I pray thee, let the man of God whom thou didst send come again unto us, and ^r teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born. 9 And God ^s hearkened to the ^t voice of Mā-nō-āh; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the ^u field: but Mā-nō-āh her husband was not with her. 10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and told her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the other day. 11 And Mā-nō-āh arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I am. 12 And Mā-

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (cont.). A Nazirite—i.e. separated. See Num. 6:2; a devotee, MOORE. begin to save—be the first to deliver, MOORE. V. 6. countenance—ap-

nō-āh said, ¹ Now let thy words come to pass: what shall be the ordering of the child, and *how* shall we do unto him? 13 And ^v the angel of Jē-hō-vāh said unto Mā-nō-āh, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware. 14 She may not eat of anything that cometh of the ^w 2 vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing; all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 And Mā-nō-āh said unto the angel of Jē-hō-vāh, I pray thee, ^x let us detain thee, that we may make ready a ^y kid for thee. 16 And the angel of Jē-hō-vāh said unto Mā-nō-āh, Though thou detain me, ^z I will not eat of thy ^a bread; and if thou wilt make ready a ^b burnt-offering, thou must offer it unto Jē-hō-vāh. For Mā-nō-āh knew not that he was the angel of Jē-hō-vāh. 17 And Mā-nō-āh said unto the angel of Jē-hō-vāh, ^c What is thy name, that, when thy words come to pass, we may do thee ^d honor? 18 And the angel of Jē-hō-vāh said unto him, Wherefore askest thou after my name, seeing it is ³ wonderful? 19 So ^e Mā-nō-āh took the kid with the meal-offering, and offered it upon the ^f rock unto ^g Jē-hō-vāh: and *the angel* ^h ⁱ did wondrously; and Mā-nō-āh and his ^j wife looked on. 20 For it came to pass, when the ^k flame went up toward ^l heaven from off the

pearance, Var. MOORE. terrible—awful, MOORE. and I—so I. V. 8. entreated—besought, MOORE. V. 12. Now let thy words come to pass—Now, if what thou sayest comes true, MOORE. What shall be . . . unto him?—What shall be the manner of the child, and what shall be his work? Var. R. What shall . . . child?—how shall the boy be brought up? MOORE. V. 15. detain thee—press thee to stay, MOORE. V. 16. a burnt-offering, thou must offer it unto Jehovah—a burnt-offering unto the Lord, thou mayest offer it. V. 20. went up . . . altar—ascended from the altar to the sky, MOORE.

12
1 Or, *Now when thy words come to pass, what &c.*

13
v See v. 4.

14
w Vine, Is. 5:2.
2 Or, *grape-vine.*

15
x Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
y Goats, Deut. 14:4.

16
z Ch. 6:20.
a Bread, Gen. 3:19.
b Offering, Gen. 22:2.

17
c Gen. 32:29.
d Honor, Mal. 1:6.

18
3 Or, *secret.*

19
e See v. 2.
f Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
i Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

20
k See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

* NAZIRITE.—Vow of—Num. 6:2.
Children raised to be—Ju. 13:5, 7; Amos 2:11, 12.
Laws concerning—Num. 6:13, 18, 19, 20, 21; Ju. 16:17; Amos 2:12.
Examples of: Samson—Ju. 16:17. • John the Baptist—Amos 2:11, 12; Mt. 11:18; Lu. 1:15. Possibly Paul—Acts 18:18; 21:23–26.

20

- a Altar, Gen. 22:9.
b Face, Is. 6:2.
c Ground, Gen. 33:19.

21

- d See v. 16.

22

- e Ch. 6:22.
f God Invisible, Gen. 1:1.

24

- g Samson, Ju. 13:5.
1 Heb. *Shim-shon*.
h Children, Gen. 3:16.
i Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

25

- j Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
k Inspiration, See "Prophets," I Ki. 17:13.
2 That is, *The camp of Dan*.
l Zorah, I Chr. 11:10.

1

- m Timnah, Josh. 15:10.
n Woman, Ruth 3:9.
o Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
p Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

2

- q Father, Ex. 21:15.
r Mother, Deut. 5:16.
s Marriages contracted by Parents, Gen. 6:2.
t Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

3

- u Israelites forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles, See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

^a altar, that the angel of Jê-hô'vâh ascended in the flame of the altar: and Mă-nô'âh and his wife looked on; and they fell on their ^b faces to the ^c ground.

21 But the angel of Jê-hô'vâh did no more appear to Mă-nô'âh or to his wife. ^d Then Mă-nô'âh knew that he was the angel of Jê-hô'vâh. 22 And Mă-nô'âh said unto his wife, ^e We shall surely die, ^f because we have seen God. 23 But his wife said unto him, If Jê-hô'vâh were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt-offering and a meal-offering at our hand, neither would he have showed us all these things, nor would at this time have told such things as these. 24 And the woman bare a son, and called his name ^g Samson: and the ^h child grew, and Jê-hô'vâh ⁱ blessed him. 25 And the ^j Spirit of Jê-hô'vâh began to move him in ² Mă'hă-nêh-dăn, between ^l Zô'răh and Êsh'ă-ôl.

14 And Samson went down to ^m Tîm'năh, and saw a ⁿ woman in Tîm'năh of the ^o daughters of the ^p Phî-lis'tîneş. 2 And he came up, and told his ^q father and his ^r mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Tîm'năh of the daughters of the Phî-lis'tîneş: now therefore ^s get her for me to ^t wife. 3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there never a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, ^u that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Phî-lis'tîneş? And Samson said

Var. Rend.—V. 22. God—a god, MOORE. V. 25. began to move—first stirred him up, MOORE. Move—urge. Chap. 14.—V. 3. brethren—i.e. kinsmen, pleaseth me well—suits me (*lit.* is right in my eyes), MOORE. sought—was seeking, Var. MOORE. occasion—opportunity, MOORE. V. 6. came mightily—rushed, MOORE. V. 7. pleased—suited, MOORE. V. 8. returned to take her—went back after a while (*to*

unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me well. 4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was of Jê-hô'vâh; ^v ^w for he sought an occasion against the Phî-lis'tîneş. Now at that time the Phî-lis'tîneş had rule over Îş'ra-êl.

5 Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Tîm'năh, and came to the ^x vineyards of Tîm'năh: and, behold, a young ^y lion roared against him. 6 And ^z the Spirit of Jê-hô'vâh came mightily upon him, and ^a ^b he rent him as he would have rent a ^c kid; and he had nothing in his ^d hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done. 7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well. 8 And after a while he returned to take her; and he turned aside to see the carcass of the lion: and, behold, there was a swarm of ^e bees in the body of the lion, and ^f honey. 9 And he took it into his hands, and went on, eating as he went; and he came to his father and mother, and gave unto them, and they did eat: but he told them not that he had taken the honey out of the body of the lion.

10 And his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a ^g feast; for so used the young men to do. 11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him. 12 And Samson said unto them, Let me now put forth a ^h riddle unto you: if ye can declare it

his father's house), MOORE. V. 9. took it into his hands—*Perhaps*, broke it (*the honey*) off into his hands, *Ge. Be.* hands—palms, MOORE. taken the honey out of—broken off the honey from. V. 10. his father—he (*i.e.* Samson), MOORE. Samson—*Omit*, MOORE. so used the young men—so bride-grooms used, MOORE.

4

- v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Josh. 11:20.

5

- x Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
y Lion, Job 4:10.

6

- z See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
a Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
b I Sam. 17:34-36.
c Goats, Deut. 14:4.
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.

8

- e See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
f See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

10

- g Marriage Feasts, Num. 29:39.

12

- h Ez. 17:12.

- 12
 a Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 b See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

- 13
 c Linen, Esth. 8:15.

- 14
 d Food, Gen. 9:3.

- 15
 e Samson, Ju. 13:5.
 f Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 g Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
 h Father, Ex. 21:15.
 i House, Deut. 24:10.
 j Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 l Or, *take that which we have.*

- 16
 k Mourning, John 11:35.
 l Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 m Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 n Riddle. See v. 12.
 o Mother, Deut. 5:16.

- 17
 p Wedding Feasts, Num. 29:39.
 q See "Children," Gen. 3:16.

- 18
 r Man, Gen. 2:7.
 s City, Gen. 4:17.

unto me within the ^a seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty linen ^b garments and thirty changes of raiment; 13 but if ye cannot declare it unto me, then shall ye give me thirty ^c linen garments and thirty changes of raiment. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it. 14 And he said unto them,

Out of the eater came forth ^d food,

And out of the strong came forth sweetness.

And they could not in three days declare the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto ^e Samson's ^f wife, ^g Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy ^h father's ⁱ house with ^j fire: have ye called us to ^k impoverish us? is it not so? 16 And Samson's wife ^k wept before him, and said, Thou dost but ^l hate me, and ^m lovest me not: thou hast put forth a ⁿ riddle unto the children of my people; and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my ^o mother, and shall I tell thee?

17 And she wept before him the seven days, while their ^p feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she pressed him sore; and she told the riddle to the ^q children of her people. 18 And the ^r men of the ^s city said unto

Var. Rend.—V. 12. linen garments—fine linen wrappers, MOORE. Vs. 12, 13. garments—shirts; wrappers, MOORE. changes of raiment—i.e. costly garments; gala dresses, MOORE. V. 14. Out of the eater . . . sweetness—Out of the eater came something to eat, and out of the strong came something sweet, MOORE. food—meat, R. declare—tell, MOORE. V. 15. entice—beguile, MOORE. have you called us—did you invite us, MOORE. V. 16. wept before him—annoyed him by weeping, MOORE. V. 17. pressed him sore—besieged him, MOORE. V. 18. the

him on the seventh day before the ^t sun went down, What is sweeter than ^u honey? and what is stronger than a ^v lion? And he said unto them,

If ye had not plowed with my heifer,

Ye had not found out my riddle.

19 And the ^w Spirit of Jê-hôl-vâh came mightily upon him, and he went down to ^x Ash-kê-lôn, and smote thirty men of them, and took their ^y spoil, and gave the changes of raiment unto them that declared the riddle. And his ^z anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife was given to his companion, whom he had used as ^z his friend.

15 But it came to pass after a while, in the time of ^a wheat ^b harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a ^c kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in. 2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger ^d sister fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her. 3 And Samson said unto them, This time ^e shall I be blameless in regard of the ^f Phî-lis-tînes, when I do them a mischief. 4 And Samson went and caught three hundred ^g foxes, and took ^h firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between

sun went down—he went into the bride-chamber, MOORE, NOWACK. V. 20. companion—comrade, MOORE. whom he had used as his friend—Or, whose friend she was, Bunsen; who had been his best man, MOORE. Chap. 15.—V. 3. blameless in regard of—guiltless towards, Ge. Ew. mischief—injury, MOORE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 14. three—six, Studer, Hervey, Door. (see on ch. 3:31). V. 15. seventh—fourth, Sept. Pesh. Be. Kp. is it not so—(have ye called us) hither? MSS. Studer, Be. Door. Kp.

- t Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 u See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 v Lion, Job 4:10.

- 19
 w Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
 x Ashkelon, Ju. 1:18.
 y Or, apparel.
 z Anger, Pr. 15:1.

- 20
 z Friendship, Pr. 27:6.

- 1
 a Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
 b Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
 c Goat, Deut. 14:4.

- 2
 d Sister, Mt. 19:20.

- 3
 3 Or, shall I be quits with.
 e Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

- 4
 f See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 g Or, jackals.
 h Or, torches.

5

- a See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.
b Grain, Gen.
42:33.
c See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.

6

- d Ch. 14:15.

7

- e Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.

8

- f Rock, I Cor.
10:4.

9

- g Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
h See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
i See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.

11

- j Samson, Ju.
13:5.
k Ch. 13:1; 14:4.
l Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.
m Bondage,
John 8:33.

every two tails. 5 And when he had set the brands on ^a fire, he let them go into the standing ^b grain of the Phī-lis'ṭīneš, and burnt up both the shocks and the ^c standing grain, and also the oliveyards. 6 Then the Phī-lis'ṭīneš said, Who hath done this? And they said, Samson, the son-in-law of the Tīm'ṇite, because he hath taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Phī-lis'ṭīneš came up, and ^d burnt her and her father with fire. 7 And Samson said unto them, If ye do after this manner, surely I will be ^e avenged of you, and after that I will cease. 8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the cleft of the ^f rock of Ē'ṭām.

9 Then the Phī-lis'ṭīneš went up, and ^g encamped in ^h Jū'dāh, and spread themselves in Lē'hī. 10 And the men of Jū'dāh said, Why are ye come up against us? And they said, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us. 11 Then three thousand men of Jū'dāh went down to the cleft of the rock of Ē'ṭām, and said to ⁱ Samson, Knowest thou not ^k that the ^l Phī-lis'ṭīneš ^m are rulers over us? what then is this that thou hast done unto us?

Var. Rend.—V. 5. grain—corn, R. V. 6. came up—went up, MOORE. father—father's house, MOORE. NOWACK. V. 7. If ye do after this manner—If this is the way you do, MOORE. after this manner—such things, surely I will—I will, and after—and (only) after, V. 8. dwelt—stayed, MOORE. Vs. 8, 11, cleft—fissure, Var. MOORE. Vs. 8, 11, 13. rock—crag, Var.; cliff, MOORE. V. 9. encamped—pitched, R. spread themselves—made a raid, MOORE. V. 14. dropped—melted, MOORE. V. 15. fresh—green, MOORE. smote—killed, MOORE. V. 16. heaps upon heaps—I have piled them in heaps, MOORE. I have thoroughly flayed them, NOWACK, BUHL.

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 6. her and her father—her and the house of her father, Sept. NOWACK, MOORE. V. 16. ass, heaps upon heaps—ass have I flayed them, Sept. Door. Matthes (pts.).

And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them. 12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Phī-lis'ṭīneš. And Samson said unto them, ⁿ Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves. 13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new ^o ropes, and brought him up from the rock.

14 When he came unto Lē'hī, the Phī-lis'ṭīneš shouted as they met him: and the ^p Spirit of Jē-hō'vāh came mightily upon him, and the ropes that were upon his ^q *† arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands ¹ dropped from off his ⁴ hands. 15 And he found a fresh ^r jawbone of an ^s ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and smote a thousand men therewith. 16 And Samson said,

With the jawbone of an ass,
² heaps upon heaps,

With the jawbone of an ass
have I smitten a thousand
men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone

12

- ⁿ Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.

13

- ^o See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

14

- ^p See "Holy
Spirit," John
14:16.
¹ Heb. were
melted.
^q Hand, Gen.
16:12.

15

- ^r Bones, Ps.
34:20.
^s Asses, Num.
31:34.

16

- ² Heb. heap,
two heaps.

* ARM: Arm of Flesh.—II Chr. 32:8; Jer. 17:5. Without Strength—Job 26:2. Of Job—Job 31:22; Ps. 44:3. Of the Mighty—Job 35:9; Ps. 44:3. Of Wicked—Ps. 10:15. Used for Toil—Is. 17:5. Broken—Job 38:15; Ps. 10:15; Jer. 48:25; Ez. 30:21.

Bracelets worn on.—II Sam. 1:10.

Symbolical.—Ez. 4:7; Dan. 10:6.

Prophecies concerning Arm of the House of Eli.—I Sam. 2:31. Of Moab—Jer. 48:25. Eating of—Is. 9:20. Of South Kingdom—Dan. 11:6. Of Shepherds—Zech. 11:17.

Figurative.—Teareth the Arm—Deut. 33:20. High Arm broken—Job 38:15. Arm of Pharaoh—Ez. 30:21. See "Anthropomorphism" under "God"—Gen. 1:1. "Hand"—Gen. 16:12.

† ARMOR AND ARMS.—Of Philistine—I Sam. 17:54. Every Man his—I Ki. 10:25. Moabites put on—II Ki. 3:21. Of Ahab—II Ki. 10:2. Of Hezekiah—II Ki. 20:13; Is. 39:2. Saul's Armor taken—I Chr. 10:9, 10.

Armorbearer.—Of Jonathan—I Sam. 14:6, 7. David be-

17
1 Or, *he called that place.*
2 That is, *The hill of the jawbone.*

18
a Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
b Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
c Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
d Servant, Ex. 21:2.
e Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.

19
3 Or, *the jawbone.*
f Water, Ps. 95:5.
g Spirit, Job 4:15.
4 Or, *he called the name thereof.*
5 That is, *The spring of him that called.*

20
h See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.

1
i Harlot, Pr. 2:16.

2
j Ambush, Jer. 51:12.
k Night, Ps. 19:2.
l Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
m City, Gen. 4:17.
6 Or, *When (or, Before) the morning is light.*
n Morning, Ps. 65:8.
o Murderer, Num. 35:16.

3
p Door, Ex. 12:22.

out of his hand; and ¹ that place was called ² Rā-māth-lē-hī. 18 And he was sore ^a athirst, and ^b called on Jē-hō-zāvāh, and said, Thou hast given this ^c great deliverance by the hand of thy ^d servant; and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the ^e uncircumcised. 19 But God clave the hollow place that is in ³ Lē-hī, and there came ^f water thereout; and when he had drunk, his ^g spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore ⁴ the name thereof was called ⁵ Ēn-hāk-kō-rē, which is in Lē-hī, unto this day. 20 And he ^h judged Iṣ-rā-ēl in the days of the Phī-lis-tīneš twenty years.

16 And Samson went to ^{*} Gā-zā, and saw there a ⁱ harlot, and went in unto her. 2 And it was told the Gā-zītes, saying, Samson is come hither. And they compassed him in, and ^j laid wait for him all ^k night in the ^l gate of the ^m city, and were quiet all the night, saying, ⁶ Let be till ⁿ morning light, then ^o we will kill him. 3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and laid hold of the ^p doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and plucked them up, bar and all, and put

Var. Rend.—V. 17. Ramath-lehi—As if = Jawbone height. V. 18. deliverance—victory, MOORE. V. 19. hollow place—Mortar (i.e. a round, deep b. sin), MOORE. **Chap. 16.**—V. 2. Let be—we will—(Let us watch) till the day break, and then will we, DeW. Ke. V. 3. laid hold of—grasped, posts—gateposts, MOORE. plucked—tore; pulled, MOORE. is before—faces, MOORE. V. 5. lords—tyrants, MOORE. entice—beguile, MOORE. see wherein his great strength lieth—find out by what means his strength is great, MOORE. prevail—

them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of the ^q mountain that is before ^r Hē-brōn.

4 And it came to pass afterward, that ^s he ^t loved a woman ⁷ in the valley of Sō-rēk, whose ^u name was Dē-lī-lāh. 5 And the ^v lords of the ^w Phī-lis-tīneš came up unto her, and said unto her, ^x y Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to ^z afflict him: and ^a we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred ^b pieces of ^c silver. 6 And Dē-lī-lāh said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be ^d bound to afflict thee. 7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven ^e green withes that were never dried, then shall I become weak, and be as another man. 8 Then the lords of the Phī-lis-tīneš brought up to her seven green withes which had not been dried, and she bound him with them. 9 Now she had liers-in-wait abiding in the ^f inner chamber. And she said unto him, The Phī-lis-tīneš are upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withes, as a

be able to cope, MOORE. against—with, MOORE. bind—secure, MOORE. afflict—torment, MOORE. Vs. 7, 8. green withes—Or, n.w. cords. withes—bowstrings, MOORE. shall I become weak—my strength would fail, MOORE. as another man—like any other man, MOORE. V. 9. liers-in-wait were abiding—there was a man lying, abiding—ready, MOORE. chamber—room, MOORE. withes—cords.

q Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
r Hebron, Num. 13:22.

4
s Samson, Ju. 13:5.
t Love, I Cor. 13:1.
7 Or, *by the brook.*
u Name, Acts 16:18.

5
v Josh. 13:3.
w Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
x Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
y See "Wicked Women," Ruth 3:9.
z Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
8 Or, *humble.*
a Bribery, Is. 33:15.
b Money, Ex. 12:44.
c Silver, Job 22:25.

6
d Bondage, John 8:33.

7
9 Or, *new bowstrings.*

9
e See "House," Deut. 24:10.

comes Saul's—I Sam. 16:21. Of Saul—I Sam. 31:6. Of Goliath—I Sam. 17:7. Of Joab—II Sam. 18:15.

Buckler.—II Chr. 23:9; Job 15:26. Song of Sol. 4:4; Jer. 46:3; Ez. 23:24; 38:4; 39:9.

Breastplate.—Ex. 25:7; 28:4, 22, 23, 24, 26, 28, 30; 29:5; 35:9; 39:8, 9, 15, 16, 17, 19-21; Lev. 8:8. Of Judgment—Ex. 28:15, 29. Of Righteousness—I. 59:17; Eph. 6:14. Of Faith and Love—I Thess. 5:8. Of Iron—Rev. 9:9.

Coat of Mail.—I Sam. 17:38; II Chr. 26:14; Jer. 46:4.

Helmet.—Ez. 23:24; 27:10; 38:5. Of Brass—I Sam. 17:5, 38. Of Salvation—I. 59:17; Jer. 46:4; Eph. 6:17.

Battering Rams.—Against the Gate—Ez. 21:22.

Armor of Christian.—Of Trust—Lu. 11:22. Of Light—Rom. 13:12. Of Righteousness—II Cor. 6:7. Of God—Eph. 6:11, 13. See "War"—Josh. 22:12. "Soldier"—Ju. 20:10.

* CITY OF GAZA.—Gen. 10:19; Josh. 10:41; Ju. 6:4. Anakim left in Gaza—Josh. 11:22. Inheritance of Judah—Josh. 15:47; Ju. 1:18. Sampson went to Gaza—Ju. 16:1, 21. Tumors for Gaza—I Sam. 6:17. Smote Philistines in Gaza—II Ki. 18:8. Pharaoh smote Gaza—Jer. 47:1. Baldness is come upon Gaza—Jer. 47:5. For Three Transgressions of Gaza—Amos 1:6, 7. Gaza shall be sore pained—Zech. 9:5. Way toward Gaza—Acts 8:26.

9

a Is. 1:31.
i Heb. *smelleth*.
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.

10

c Lying, Lev. 19:11.

11

d See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.

13

e See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
f Head, Pr. 20:29.

14

g Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

15

h Ch. 14:16.
i Love, I Cor. 13:1.
j Heart, Acts 15:9.
k Mocking, Lam. 1:7.

string of ^a tow is broken when it ⁱ toucheth the ^b fire. So his strength was not known.

10 And Dê-li'lāh said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me ^c lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound. 11 And he said unto her, If they only bind me with new ^d ropes wherewith no work hath been done, then shall I become weak, and be as another man. 12 So Dê-li'lāh took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Phī-lis'tīneš are upon thee, Samson. And the liers-in-wait were abiding in the inner chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

13 And Dê-li'lāh said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven ^e locks of my ^f head with the web. 14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The Phī-lis'tīneš are upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his ^g sleep, and plucked away the pin of the beam, and the web.

15 And she said unto him, ^h How canst thou say, I ⁱ love thee, when thy ^j heart is not with me? thou hast ^k mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great

strength lieth. 16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, that his ^l soul was vexed unto ^m death. 17 And he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a razor upon my head; for I have been a ⁿ Nāz'ir-ite unto God from my ^o mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other man.

18 And when Dê-li'lāh saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Phī-lis'tīneš, saying, Come up this once, for ² he hath told me all his heart. Then the lords of the Phī-lis'tīneš came up unto her, and brought the ^p money in their ^q hand. 19 And she made him sleep upon her ^r knees; and she called for ³ a man, and shaved off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him. 20 And ^s she said, The ^t Phī-lis'tīneš are upon thee, ^u Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times, and shake myself free. But ^v he knew not that ^w Jê-hō'vāh was departed from him. 21 And the Phī-lis'tīneš laid hold on him, and ^x put out his ^y eyes; and they brought him down to Gā'zā, and bound him with fetters of ^z brass; and he did grind in the ^a prison-house. 22 How-

16

l Soul, Job 4:15.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.

17

n Nazirite, Ju. 13:5.
o Mother, Deut. 5:16.

18

2 Or, according to another reading, *he had told her*.
p Money, Ex. 12:44.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.

19

r Knees, Is. 35:3.
3 Or, *the men*.

20

s See v. 4.
t Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
u Samson, Ju. 13:5.
v Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
w Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

21

x Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
z Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
a Brass, Josh. 22:8.
b Prison, Gen. 42:16.

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*). string—strand. MOORE. toucheth—comes near, MOORE. his strength was not known—(*the secret of*) his strength was not disclosed, MOORE. V. 10. mocked—cheated, MOORE. lies—falsehoods, MOORE. V. 12. the liers-in-wait were abiding—there was a man lying. brake them from off—snapped them off, MOORE. V. 13. locks—plaits; braids, MOORE. with—along with, MOORE. V. 14. So while he was asleep Delilah took the seven braids of his head and wove them into the web (*after Sept.*), MOORE. NOWACK. V. 14. fastened—beat up, MOORE. plucked away—tore out; pulled up, MOORE. the pin of the beam—the loom, MOORE. V. 15. thy

heart is not with me—thou dost not confide in me, MOORE. V. 16. mocked me three times—thrice already thou hast cheated me, MOORE. V. 17. heart—mind, MOORE. V. 19. a man—the man (*cf. vs. 9, 12*). afflict—torment, MOORE. went—departed, MOORE. V. 20. knew—wist, R. V. 21. put out—bored out, MOORE. bound—made him fast, MOORE. fetters of brass—bronze shackles, MOORE.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 16.**—V. 13. web—Add, and beat up with the pin, my strength will fail and I shall be like any other man. V. 18. he hath told me—*So Heb. marg.; Heb. MSS. and Edd., all Versions (had shewed); her, Text.*

22
a Hair, II Sam.
14:26.

23
b Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
c I Sam. 5:2.
d See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.

e Joy, Ps. 30:5.
f Enemy, Job
31:29.
g Hand, Gen.
16:12.

24
h Praise, Ju.
5:3.

25
i Heart, Acts
15:9.
j Pillar, Num.
3:36.

26
k House, Deut.
24:10.

27
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Women, Ruth
3:9.

28
n Ch. 15:18.
o Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

beit the ^a hair of his head began to grow again after he was shaven.

23 And the lords of the Phī-lis-tīneš gathered them together to offer a great ^b sacrifice unto ^{c d} Dā'gōn their god, and to ^e rejoice; for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our ^f enemy into our ^g hand. 24 And when the people saw him, they ^h praised their god; for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hand our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, who hath slain many of us. 25 And it came to pass, when their ⁱ hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison-house; and he made sport before them. And they set him between the ^j pillars: 26 and Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the ^k house resteth, that I may lean upon them. 27 Now the house was full of ^l men and women; and all the lords of the Phī-lis-tīneš were there; and there were upon the roof about three thousand men and ^m women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 ⁿ And Samson called unto Jê-hō'-vāh, and said, ^o O Lord Jê-hō'-vāh, remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O

Var. Rend.—V. 23, to rejoice—for festivities, MOORE. V. 24, praised—set up a shout in honor of, MOORE. delivered—given, MOORE. V. 25, their hearts were merry—they were in high spirits, MOORE. V. 26, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars—Let me touch the columns, MOORE. upon—against, MOORE. V. 27, lords—tyrants, MOORE. that beheld while Samson made sport—looking on at Samson's playing, MOORE. V. 28, be at once . . . two eyes—avenge myself on the Philistines for one of my two eyes, MOORE. NO-WACK. V. 29, pillars—columns, MOORE. rested—was supported, MOORE. leaned upon—braced himself against, MOORE. V. 30, die with—die myself with (*lit.* Let

God, that I may ¹ be at once ^p avenged of the Phī-lis-tīneš for my two eyes. 29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house ^q rested, and leaned upon them, the one with his right hand, and the other with his left. 30 And Samson said, Let me die with the Phī-lis-tīneš. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead that he slew at his ^r death were more than they that he slew in his ^s life. 31 Then his ^t brethren and all the house of his ^u father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and ^v buried him between ^w Zō'rāh and ^x Ēsh-tā-ōl in the burying-place of ^y Mā-nō'-āh his father. ^z And he judged Īs-rā-ēl twenty years.

17 And there was a man ¹ of the ^a hill-country of ^b Ē'-phrā-īm, whose ^c name was ^d Mī'-cāh. 2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred ^e pieces of ^f silver that were taken from thee, about which thou didst utter ^{2 a} ^g curse, and didst also speak it in mine ^h ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, ⁱ Blessed be my ^j son of Jê-hō'-vāh. 3 And he restored the eleven hundred pieces of silver to his mother; and his mother said, I verily ³ dedicate the silver unto Jê-hō'-vāh from my hand for my son, to make a ^k ^l graven image and a molten image: now

my soul die), MOORE. bowed—thrust, MOORE. lords—rulers, MOORE. V. 31, brethren . . . father—kinsmen and all his family, MOORE. judged—had judged, MOORE. **Chap. 17.**—V. 1, hill-country—Highlands, MOORE. V. 2, taken from thee—Or, brought to thee, *Ew.* didst utter a curse—didst adjure (*cf.* Lev. 5:1). speak it in mine ears—saidst in my hearing, MOORE. I took it—Or, I take it (*i.e.* to trade with), *Ew.* be my son of Jehovah—of Yahweh is my son, MOORE. V. 3, verily dedicate—dedicate; consecrate, MOORE. for my—to my, MOORE.

1 Or, *be avenged . . . for one of my two eyes.*
p Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.

29
q Rest, Heb. 4:4.

30
r Death, Rom. 5:12.
s Life, Gen. 2:7.

31
t Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
u Father, Ex. 21:15.
v Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
w Zorah, II Chr. 11:10.
x Eshtaol, Ju. 13:25.
y Manoah, Ju. 13:2.
z See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.

1
a Hill-country, Ps. 2:5.
b Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
c Name, Acts 16:18.
d I Chr. 9:15; Neh. 10:11; 11:17, 22; 12:35, 41.

2
e See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
f Silver, Job 22:25.
2 Or, *an adjuration.*
g Curse, Gen. 4:11.
h Ears, Ex. 29:20.
i Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
j See "Son," Gen. 21:19.

3
3 Or, *had dedicated.*
k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
l Images, I Ki. 15:13.

therefore I will restore it unto thee. 4 And when he restored the money unto his mother, his mother took two hundred *pieces* of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image; and it was in the house of Mi'eāh. 5 And the ^a man ^b Mi'eāh had a ^c house of ^d gods, and he made an ^e eph'ōd, and tēr'ā-phīm, and ^f consecrated one of his ^g sons, who became his ⁱ priest. 6 In those days ^j there was no ^k king in ^m Īś'rá-ēl: ⁿ every man did that which was right in his own ^p eyes.

7 And there was a young man out of * Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dāh, of the ^a family of ^b Jū'dāh, who was a ^c Lē'vite; and he ^d sojourned there. 8 And the man departed out of the ^e city, out of Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dāh, to sojourn where he could find a ^f place; and he came to the ^g hill-country of ^h Ē'phrā-īm to the house of Mi'eāh, as he ⁱ journeyed. 9 And Mi'eāh said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Lē'vite of Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dāh, and I go to sojourn where I may find a ^j place. 10 And Mi'eāh said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me a ^k father and a priest, and I will give thee ten ^l *pieces* of ^m silver by the ⁿ year, and a ^o suit of apparel, and thy ^p victuals. So the Lē'vite went in. 11 And the Lē'vite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one

Var. Rend. — V. 4. And when — So. founder — silversmith, MOORE. V. 5. house of gods — shrine (*lit.* god house), MOORE. built himself a God-house, NOWACK. gods — Or, god, Be. Ke. Vs. 5, 12. consecrated — installed, Var. MOORE. V. 6. that which . . . eyes — as he pleased, MOORE. Vs. 7, 19. family — clan, MOORE. V. 8. sojourn — live, MOORE. V. 10. dwell — stay, MOORE. victuals —

of his sons. 12 And Mi'eāh consecrated the Lē'vite, and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Mi'eāh. 13 Then said Mi'eāh, Now know I that Jē-hō'vāh will do me good, seeing I have a Lē'vite to my priest.

18 ⁱ In those days there was no king in Īś'rá-ēl: and ^j in those days the ^k tribe of the Dān-ites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day ^l their ^m inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Īś'rá-ēl. 2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their whole number, men of ⁿ valor, from ^o Zō'rāh, and from ^p Ēsh'tā-ōl, to ^q spy out the ^r land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land. And they came to the hill-country of Ē'phrā-īm, unto the house of Mi'eāh, and ^s lodged there. 3 When they were by the house of Mi'eāh, they knew the voice of the young man the Lē'vite; and they turned aside thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what doest thou in this place? and what hast thou here? 4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus hath Mi'eāh dealt with me, and he hath hired me, and ^t I am become his priest. 5 And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous. 6 And

living, MOORE. V. 13. have a — have got the, MOORE. a Levite — the Levite. **Chap. 18.** — V. 1. inheritance to dwell in — territory to settle, MOORE. V. 2. family — clan, MOORE. valor — ability, MOORE. search — explore, MOORE. V. 3. by — in the neighborhood of, MOORE. knew — recognized, MOORE. What hast thou here — what is thy business here, MOORE. V. 4. dealt with — done to, MOORE. V. 5. Ask counsel — Inquire, MOORE.

tivity, with Cave and Manger, is found there. Bethlehem — Josh. 19:15. City of David — I Sam. 20:6; John 7:42. Built by

- 5
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Micah, Ju. 17:1.
c House, Deut. 24:10.
d Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
1 Or, God.
e See "Garments of Priests," Ex. 28:1.
f Consecration, Is. 13:3.
2 Heb. filled the hand of.
g Son, Gen. 21:19.
h Num. 3:10.
i Priest, Ex. 28:1.

- 6
j Ch. 18:1; 19:1.
k Government, Neh. 8:9.
l King, Deut. 17:15.
m Israel, Deut. 4:1.
n Ex. 20:4, 23; 34:17.
o Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
p Eyes, Ps. 17:38.

- 7
q Family, Eph. 5:22.
r See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
s See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
t Levite, Num. 1:47.
u Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

- 8
v City, Gen. 4:17.
w Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
x Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
y Journey, Jonah 3:4.

- 10
z See "Father," Ex. 21:15.
a See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
b Silver, Job 22:25.
c Year, Lev. 25:8.
d Clothing, Job 31:19.
e Food, Gen. 9:3.

- 1
f Ch. 17:6; 19:1.
g Josh. 19:40-48.
h Tribe, Num. 36:9.
i Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

- 2
j Courage, Num. 13:30.
k Zorah, II Chr. 11:10.
l Eshtaol, Ju. 13:25.
m Spies, Josh. 2:1.
n Land, Gen. 23:15.
o Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.

- 4
p Ch. 17:12.

* BETHLEHEM, *House of Bread*. — Is now a Thriving Christian Town of 5000 Inhabitants. The Church of the Na-

⁶
a Peace, Pr.
17:1.

⁷
b V. 29; Josh.
19:47.
c Sidon, Is.
23:12.
1 Heb. *power of restraint*.
2 Or, *that might do any hurt*.

⁸
d Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
e Zorah, II Chr.
11:10.
f Eshtaol, Ju.
13:25.

⁹
g Possession of
Land Conditional. See
"Covenants,"
Gen. 17:2.

¹⁰
h Land, Gen.
23:15.
i Hand, Gen.
16:12.
j Earth, Gen.
2:1.

¹¹
k Family, Eph.
5:22.
l See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
m War, Josh.
22:12.

¹²
n Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
o Kirjath-
jearim,
II Chr. 1:4.
p See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
q Ch. 13:25.
r Day, Lev.
25:8.

the priest said unto them, Go in
^a peace: before Jê-hô'vâh is
your way wherein ye go.

7 Then the five men departed,
and came to ^b Lâ'îsh, and saw
the people that were therein,
how they dwelt in security, after
the manner of the ^c Sî-dô'-nî-âns,
quiet and secure; for there was
none in the land, possessing ¹ au-
thority, ² that might put *them* to
shame in anything, and they
were far from the Sî-dô'-nî-âns,
and had no dealings with any
man. 8 And they came unto
their ^a brethren to ^e Zô'-râh and
^f Êsh-tâ-ôl: and their brethren
said unto them, What *say* ye? 9
And they said, Arise, and let us
go up against them; for we have
seen the land, and, behold, it is
very good: and are ye still? be
not slothful to go and to enter in
to ⁹ possess the land. 10 When
ye go, ye shall come unto a peo-
ple secure, and the ^h land is
large; for God hath given it into
your ⁱ hand, a place where there
is no want of anything that is in
the ^j earth.

11 And there set forth from
thence of the ^k family of the
^l Dăn-îtes, out of Zô'-râh and
out of Êsh-tâ-ôl, six hundred
men girt with weapons of ^m war.
12 And they went up, and ⁿ en-
camped in ^o Kîr-î-âth-jê-â-rîm,
in ^p Jû'-dâh: wherefore they
called that place ^q Mâ-hâ-nêh-
dân unto this ^r day; behold, it is

Var. Rend.—V. 7. therein—in the
midst of this peaceful city, *Be*. Sido-
nians—Phœnicians, MOORE. there was

behind Kîr-î-âth-jê-â-rîm. 13
^s And they passed thence unto
the hill-country of ^t Ê'phrâ-îm,
and came unto the ^u house of
^v Mî'-eâh.

14 Then answered the five
men that went to spy out the
country of ^w Lâ'-îsh, and said
unto their brethren, Do ye know
that there is in these houses an
^x êph'ôd, and tēr'-â-phîm, and a
^y ^z graven image, and a molten
image? now therefore consider
what ye have to do. 15 And
they turned aside thither, and
came to the house of the young
man the ^a Lē'-vîte, even unto the
house of Mî'-eâh, and asked him
of his welfare. 16 And the six
hundred men girt with their
weapons of war, who were of the
children of Dan, stood by the
entrance of the ^b gate. 17 And
the five men that went to ^c spy
out the land went up, and came
in thither, and took the graven
image, and the êph'ôd, and the
tēr'-â-phîm, and the molten
image: and the ^d priest stood by
the entrance of the gate with
the six hundred men girt with
^e weapons of war. 18 And when
these went into Mî'-eâh's house,
and fetched the graven image,
the êph'ôd, and the tēr'-â-phîm,
and the molten image, the priest
said unto them, What do ye? 19
And they said unto him, Hold
thy peace, lay thy ^f hand upon
thy ^g mouth, and go with us, ^h and

none . . . anything—*Perhaps*, no man in
the land that possessed wealth (authority,
r) doing any hurt (*But see Var. Read.*);
Omit, MOORE. V. 8. brethren—clans-
men, MOORE. V. 9. Arise—Up, MOORE.
good—fertile, MOORE. be not slothful—
do not delay, MOORE. enter in to pos-
sess—go to occupy, MOORE. V. 10.
land—region, MOORE. large—of wide
extent, MOORE. V. 12. Mahaneh-dan—
i.e. the camp of Dan, *Var.* MOORE. V. 15.
asked of his welfare—gave him a friendly
greeting, MOORE. V. 19. Hold thy
peace—Keep quiet, MOORE. lay—clap,
MOORE.

Var. Read.—Chap.—18.—V. 7. there
was none in the land, possessing authority
that might put them to shame in any-
thing—there was no want of anything in
the land, *Be*. (*Versions give no help.*)

¹³
s Hill-country,
Ps. 2:6.
t Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.
u House, Deut.
24:10.
v Micah, the
Levite, Ju.
17:1.

¹⁴
w Laish, Ju.
18:7.
x See "Gar-
ments of
Priests," Ex.
28:1.
y See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
z Images, I Ki.
15:13.

¹⁵
a Levite, Num.
1:47.

¹⁶
b Gate, I Sam.
23:7.

¹⁷
c Spies, Josh.
2:1.
d Priest, Ex.
28:1.
e Weapons. See
"War," Josh.
22:12.

¹⁹
f See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.
g Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
h Ch. 17:10.

Rehoboam—II Chr. 11:6. Of Bethlehem—Ibzan judged Is-
rael—Ju. 12:8. Rachel was buried at Bethlehem—Gen. 35:19;
48:7. Ibzan was buried at—Ju. 12:10. Asahel buried at—
II Sam. 2:32. Elhanan of—II Sam. 23:24; I Chr. 11:26.
Children of—Ezra 2:21. Men of—Neh. 7:26. Came to—
Ruth 1:19, 22; I Sam. 16:4. From—Ruth 2:4. Famous in—
Ruth 4:11. Garrisons of Philistines—II Sam. 23:14; I Chr.
11:16. Ruth and Naomi at—Ruth 1:2-4. David feeds Sheep
at—I Sam. 17:15. By—Jer. 41:17. Well of—II Sam. 23:15,
16; I Chr. 11:17, 18. Prophecy concerning—Mic. 5:2. Anoint-
ing of David—I Sam. 16:13. Birthplace of our Lord—Mt.
2:1, 6; Lu. 2:4. Wise Men sent to—Mt. 2:8. Shepherds go
to—Lu. 2:15. Events connected with Slaying of Children
at—Mt. 2:16.

- 19
 a See "Father,"
 Ex. 21:15.
 b Tribe, Num.
 36:9.
 c Israel, Deut.
 4:1.

- 20
 d Heart, Acts
 15:9.

- 21
 e Children, Gen.
 3:16.
 f Cattle, Pr.
 15:17.
 g Good, Num.
 31:9.

- 23
 1 Heb. *that thou*
art gathered
together.

- 25
 h See "Sons of
 Jacob," Gen.
 25:26.
 i Voice, Gen.
 27:22.
 j Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
 2 Heb. *bitter of*
soul.
 k Life, Gen. 2:7.
 l Household,
 Pr. 31:27.

- 26
 m Micah, the
 Levite, Ju.
 17:1.
 n House, Deut.
 24:10.

be to us a ^a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be priest unto the house of one man, or to be priest unto a ^b tribe and a family in ^c Īś-rā-ēl? 20 And the priest's ^d heart was glad, and he took the ēph'ōd, and the tēr'-ā-phīm, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the ^e little ones and the ^f cattle and the ^g goods before them. 22 When they were a good way from the house of Mī'-ēāh, the men that were in the houses near to Mī'-ēāh's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan. 23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Mī'-ēāh, What aileth thee, ¹ that thou comest with such a company? 24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and are gone away, and what have I more? and how then say ye unto me, What aileth thee? 25 And the children of ^h Dan said unto him, Let not thy ⁱ voice be heard among us, lest ⁱ² angry fellows fall upon you, and thou lose thy ^k life, with the lives of thy ^l household. 26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when ^m Mī'-ēāh saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back into his ⁿ house.

27 And they took that which Mī'-ēāh had made, and the

Var. Rend.—V. 21. goods—precious things; wealth, MOORE; baggage, NOWACK. V. 24. how then say ye unto me—What a question to ask me, MOORE. What aileth thee?—What is the matter with thee? MOORE. V. 25. angry—fierce, MOORE. V. 27. unto—upon. smote them with the edge of sword—put the inhabitants to the sword, MOORE. V. 30. captivity—exile ("land"—people of the land, as II Ki. 19:9); down to the time of the depopulation of the land, MOORE; until the time

^o priest whom he had, and came unto ^p Lā'-ish, unto a people quiet and secure, and smote them with the edge of the ^q sword; and they ^r burnt the ^s city with fire. 28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from ^t Sī'-dōn, and they had no dealings with any man; and it was in the ^u valley that lieth by ^v Bēth-rē'-hōb. And they ^w built the city, and dwelt therein. 29 And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto ^x Īś-rā-ēl: howbeit the ^y name of the city was Lā'-ish at the first. 30 And the children of Dan set up for themselves ^{z a b} the graven image; and Jōn'-ā-thān, the son of ^c Ġēr'-šōm, the son of ^{d3} Mō'-šēš, he and his sons were priests to the ^e tribe of the Dān'-ites until the ^f day of the ^{g h i} captivity of the land. 31 So they set them up Mī'-ēāh's graven image which he made, all the time that the house of God was in ^j Shī'lōh.

19 And it came to pass in those days, when ^k there was no ^l king in ^m Īś-rā-ēl, that there was a certain ⁿ Lē'-vite ^o sojourning on the farther side of the ^p hill-country of ^q Ē'-phrā-īm, who took to him a ^r concubine out of ^s Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'-dāh. 2 And his concubine played the ^t harlot against him, and went away from him unto her ^u father's house to Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'-dāh, and was there

when the population went into exile, NOWACK. **Chap. 19.**—V. 1. farther—Ephraim—remote parts of Mt. Ephraim, MOORE.

Var. Read.—V. 30. Moses—So all critics, following a Jewish tradition. The N in Manasseh is placed over the line (thus, N M S H), indicating that it was added afterwards (to save the honour of Moses); Sept., however, has Manasseh. land—ark, Houb. Bl.

- 27
 o Priest, Ex.
 28:1.
 p Laish, Ju.
 18:7.
 q Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
 r Cities destroyed by
 Fire, Lev.
 10:2.
 s City, Gen.
 4:17.

- 28
 t Sidon, Is.
 23:12.
 u Valley, Josh.
 8:13.
 v II Sam. 10:6.
 w Builders, I Ki.
 5:18.

- 29
 x Jacob, Gen.
 25:25.
 y Name, Acts
 16:18.

- 30
 z Idolatry, Lev.
 19:4.
 a Ch. 17:3, 5.
 b Images, I Ki.
 15:13.
 c Gershon, Ex.
 2:22.
 d Moses, Ex.
 3:4.
 3 Another reading is, *Manasseh*.
 e Tribes, Num.
 36:9.
 f Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 g Captivity,
 Num. 24:22.
 h See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
 i See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

- 31
 j Shiloh, Josh.
 18:1.

- 1**
 k Ch. 18:1.
 l King, Deut.
 17:15.
 m Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
 n Levite, Num.
 1:47.
 o Sojourner, Ps.
 119:19.
 p Hill-country,
 Ps. 2:6.
 q Ephraim,
 Num. 26:35.
 r Concubine, Gen.
 16:2.
 s Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.

- 2**
 t Harlot, Pr.
 2:16.
 u Father, Ex.
 21:15.

²
a Month, Gen.
7:11.

³
b Husband,
I Cor. 7:16.
c Gen. 34:3;
50:21.
d Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
1 Heb. *to her*
heart.
e Servant, Ex.
21:2.
f Asses, Num.
31:34.
g Women, Ruth
3:9.
h Joy, Ps. 50:5.

⁴
i Father-in-
law, Num.
10:29.
j Hospitality,
Lu. 14:12.

⁵
k Morning, Ps.
65:8.
l Bread, Gen.
3:19.

⁶
m Night, Ps.
19:2.

⁹
n Evening, Ps.
65:8.
o Day, Lev.
25:8.

the space of four ^a months. 3 And her ^b husband arose, and went after her, to ^c speak ^{d1} kindly unto her, to bring her again, having his ^e servant with him, and a couple of ^f asses: and she brought him into her father's house; and when the father of the ^g damsel saw him, he ^h rejoiced to meet him. 4 And his ⁱ father-in-law, the damsel's father, ^j retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there. 5 And it came to pass on the fourth day, that they arose early in the ^k morning, and he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son-in-law, Strengthen thy heart with a morsel of ^l bread, and afterward ye shall go your way. 6 So they sat down, and did eat and drink, both of them together: and the damsel's father said unto the man, Be pleased, I pray thee, to tarry all ^m night, and let thy heart be merry. 7 And the man rose up to depart; but his father-in-law urged him, and he lodged there again. 8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart; and the damsel's father said, Strengthen thy heart, I pray thee, and tarry ye until the day declineth; and they did eat, both of them. 9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father-in-law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth toward ⁿ evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the ^o day groweth to an

Var. Rend. — V. 3. couple — pair, MOORE. V. 5. rose up to depart — rose in the morning and prepared to go, MOORE. Strengthen thy — comfort thine, R. V. 6. let thy heart be merry — enjoy thyself, MOORE. V. 8. tarry ye until the day declineth; and — tarry until after noon. So, &c. V. 12. foreigner — stranger, R. that is not — where there are none. V. 15. to lodge — to spend the night, MOORE. the street — the public (*lit.* broad) place.

end, lodge here, that thy ^p heart may be merry; and to-morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go ^{q2} home.

10 But the ^r man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against ^s Jē'būs (the same is ^t Jē-ru'zā-lēm): and there were with him a couple of ^u asses saddled; his ^v concubine also was with him. 11 When they were by Jē'būs, the day was far spent; and the ^w servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn aside into this ^x city of the Jēb'ū-sites, and lodge in it. 12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside into the city of a foreigner, ^y that is not of the children of ^z Is'ra-ēl; but we will pass over to Gīb'ē-āh. 13 And he said unto his servant, Come and let us draw near to one of these places; and we will lodge in Gīb'ē-āh, or in ^a Rā'māh. 14 So they passed on and went their way; and the ^b sun went down upon them near to Gīb'ē-āh, which belongeth to ^c Bēn'jā-mīn. 15 And they turned aside thither, to go in to lodge in Gīb'ē-āh: and he went in, and sat him down in the ^d street of the city; for there was no man that took them into his ^e house to lodge.

16 And, behold, there came an old man from his ^f work out of the ^g field at even: ^h now the man was of ⁱ the hill-country of ^j E'phrā-īm, and he ^k sojourned in Gīb'ē-āh; but the men of the place were Bēn'jā-mites. 17 And he ^l lifted up his eyes, and saw the wayfaring man in the street of the city; and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou? 18 And he said unto him, We are passing from ^m Bēth'-lē-hēm—

^p Heart, Acts 15:9.
^q Home, Lev. 18:9.
² Heb. *to thy tents*.

¹⁰
^r Man, Gen. 2:7.
^s Jebusites, Gen. 10:16.
^t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^u Asses, Num. 31:34.
^v Concubine, Gen. 16:2.

¹¹
^w Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^x City, Gen. 4:17.

¹²
³ Or, *where there are none of the children of Israel*.
^y Israel, Deut. 4:1.

¹³
^z Ramah, Jer. 31:15.

¹⁴
^a Sun, Ps. 136:8.
^b See ^c Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.

¹⁵
^c Street, Josh. 2:19.
^d House, Deut. 24:10.

¹⁶
^e Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^f Field, Num. 20:17.
^g See v. 1.
^h Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
ⁱ Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^j Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

¹⁷
^k Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

¹⁸
^l Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.

- 19
a Straw, I Ki. 4:28.
b Food for Animals, Gen. 9:3.
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.
d Wine, Lev. 10:9.
e Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
f Concubine, Gen. 16:2.

- 20
g Peace, Pr. 17:1.

- 21
h Gen. 24:32, 33.
i Washing Feet, Gen. 18:4.
j Meals, Lu. 2:14.

- 22
k Heart, Acts 15:9.
l Gen. 19:4, 5; Ez. 16:46-48.
m Deut. 13:13; I Sam. 12:10.
n Door, Ex. 12:22.
o Sodomy, Gen. 18:20.

- 23
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
q The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
r Ch. 20:6; Gen. 35:7; Deut. 22:21; II Sam. 13:12.

- 24
s Gen. 19:8.
t Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
u Virgin, Deut. 22:14.

- 25
v See v. 1.

jū'dāh unto the farther side of the hill-country of Ē-^lphrā'im; from thence am I, and I went to Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dāh: and I am *now* going to the house of Jē-hō'vāh; and there is no man that taketh me into his house. 19 Yet there is both ^a straw and provender for our asses; and there is ^c bread and ^d wine also for me, and for thy ^e handmaid, and for the young man that is with thy servants: there is no want of anything. 20 And the old man said, ^g Peace be unto thee; howsoever let all thy wants lie upon me; only lodge not in the street. 21 ^h So he brought him into his house, and gave the asses fodder; and they ⁱ washed their feet, and did ^j eat and drink.

22 As they were making their ^k hearts merry, behold, ^l the men of the city, certain ^m base fellows, beset the house round about, beating at the ⁿ door; and they spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thy house, ^o that we may know him. 23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, I pray you, ^p do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into my house, ^r do not this folly. 24 ^s Behold, here is my ^t daughter a ^u virgin, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not any such folly. 25 But ^v the men

Var. Rend.—V. 18. unto the farther side—to the recesses. V. 19. straw—chopped straw, MOORE. V. 20. let all thy wants lie upon me—all that thou needst shall be my charge, MOORE. street—square, MOORE. V. 22. base fellows—vile scoundrels, MOORE. V. 22. beating at—pounding on, MOORE. Know him—know him carnally, cf. Gen. 19:5, MOORE. V. 23. Do not this folly—do not commit

would not hearken to him: so the man laid hold on his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and ^w they knew her, and abused her all the ^x night until the ^y morning: and when the ^z day began to spring, they let her go. 26 Then came the ^a woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's ^b house where her lord was, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way; and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, with her ^c hands upon the threshold. 28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going; ^d but none answered: then he took her up upon the ass; ^e and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place. 29 And when he was come into his house, he took a ^f knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and ^g divided her, ^h limb by limb, into ⁱ twelve pieces, and sent her throughout all the borders of ^j Īś-rā-ēl. 30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen ^k from the day that the children of Īś-rā-ēl came up out of the land of ^l Ē-ġypt unto this day: consider it, take counsel, and speak.

20 Then all the children of Īś-rā-ēl went out, and the congregation was assembled as one man, from ^l Dan even to Bē'ēr-shē'ḇā, with the land of

this wanton deed, MOORE: do not perform this outrage, NOWACK. V. 26. in the dawning—as the morning appeared, MOORE. V. 27. upon the threshold—on the sill, MOORE. V. 30. no such deed done—such a thing has not happened, MOORE; has the like of this ever happened, NOWACK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 18. the house of Jehovah—my house, Sept. Hi. The reading turns on the presence or absence of a mark of abbreviation.

- w Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
x Night, Ps. 19:2.
y Morning, Ps. 65:8.
z Day, Lev. 25:58.

- 26
a Woman, Ruth 3:9.
b House, Deut. 24:10.

- 27
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 28
d Ch. 20:5.
e Asses, Num. 31:34.

- 29
f See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
g I Sam. 11:12.
h Heb. according to her bones.
i See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
j Israel, Deut. 4:1.

- 30
j Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
k Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

- l See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

1

a Gilead, Num. 32:1.
b Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.

2

1 Heb. *corners*.
2 Or, *even all*.
c See "War," Josh. 22:12.
d Sword, Ju. 7:20.

4

c Levite, Num. 1:47.
f Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
g Murderer, Num. 35:16.

6

h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

7

i Israel, Deut. 4:1.

8

j Tent, Num. 24:5.
k House, Deut. 24:10.

^aGil'-əd, unto Jē-hō'-vāh at ^bMiz'-pāh. 2 And the ¹chiefs of all the people, ²even of all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, ^cfour hundred thousand footmen that drew ^dsword. 3 Now the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn heard that the children of Īs'-rā-ēl were gone up to Miz'-pāh. And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl said, Tell us, how was this wickedness brought to pass? 4 And the ^eLē'-vīte, the ^fhusband of the woman that was ^gmurdered, answered and said, I came into Gīb'-ē-āh that belongeth to Bēn'-jā-mīn, I and my concubine, to lodge. 5 And the men of Gīb'-ē-āh rose against me, and beset the house round about me by night; me they thought to have slain, and my concubine they forced, and she is dead. 6 And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the ^hinheritance of Īs'-rā-ēl; for they have committed lewdness and folly in Īs'-rā-ēl. 7 Behold, ye children of ⁱĪs'-rā-ēl, all of you, give here your advice and counsel.

8 And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his ^jtent, neither will we any of us turn unto his ^khouse. 9 But now this is the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 20.—V. 3. this wickedness brought to pass—did this crime happen, MOORE. V. 5. men—freemen, MOORE. they forced, and she is dead—they ravished so that she died, MOORE. V. 6. inheritance—possession, MOORE. lewdness and folly—abomination and wantonness, MOORE. V. 7. ye children of Israel, all of you—ye are all here, O children of Israel. advice—word,

* **SOLDIER: Enrolment.**—In the Wilderness—Num. 1:1-46. Before Balak—Num. 26:1-50. At Mizpah—Ju. 20:14-18. In David's Time—I Chr. Chaps. 7 and 8. In Amaziah's Time—II Chr. 25:5.

Order of Battle.—I Sam. 17:2-3, 21; I Ki. 20:14, 15; II Chr. 13:2, 3; 25:6-13. Exempt from Service—Deut. 20:5-9; 24:5. **Relentless in Battle.**—Gen. 14:8-12; II Chr. 25:11-13; II Sam. 11:23, 24. Adopt an Ambush—Josh. 8:12-23.

Means of Protection.—Ezra 8:22; Acts 12:4-6; 21:31-35; 23:10, 23, 31; 27:31-32.

Recklessness of.—Mt. 27:27, 31; Mk. 15:16-20; Lu. 23:36; John 19:2-3.

thing which we will do to Gīb'-ē-āh: *we will go up* against it by ^llot; 10 and we will take ^{*}ten men of a hundred throughout all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl, and a hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch ^mvictuals for the people, that they may do, when they come to ⁿGīb'-ē-āh of ⁿBēn'-jā-mīn, according to ^oall the folly that they have wrought in Īs'-rā-ēl. 11 So all the men of Īs'-rā-ēl were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

12 And the ^ptribes of Īs'-rā-ēl sent men through all the ^qtribe of Bēn'-jā-mīn, saying, What wickedness is this that is come to pass among you? 13 Now therefore deliver up the men, the base fellows, that are in Gīb'-ē-āh, that ^rwe may put them to death, and put away ^sevil from Īs'-rā-ēl. But ^tBēn'-jā-mīn would not hearken to the ^uvoice of their brethren the children of Īs'-rā-ēl. 14 And the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gīb'-ē-āh, to go out to ^vbattle against the children of Īs'-rā-ēl. 15 And the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn were numbered on that day out of the cities ^wtwenty and six thousand men that drew ^xsword, besides the inhabitants of Gīb'-ē-āh, who

MOORE. V. 9. we will go up against it by lot—Or, we will cast the lot upon it (*as a conquered town*), Be. Ke. fetch victuals—procure provisions, MOORE. V. 11. knit together as one man—like one man; as confederates, MOORE. V. 13. base fellows—children of wickedness; sons of Belial, r. But Benjamin—the Benjamites, MOORE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 15. six—five, Sept. (Cod. Alex.) Ew. Be. (see vs. 35, 44-46).

Appropriation of Spoils.—Deut. 2:35; Num. 31:9-12, 53, 54; Josh. 7:19-21; 11:14; 22:8; Ju. 5:30; I Sam. 15:19-21; II Chr. 14:13; John 19:23-25.

Assist at Crucifixion.—John 19:32-34.

Bribery of.—Mt. 28:12.

Possessed of Fear.—Deut. 20:1-9; Ju. 7:3; I Sam. 15:15; II Sam. 19:3; Ps. 68:12; Mt. 27:54; 28:4; Acts 12:18, 19.

Authority of.—Mt. 8:9; 27:27; Mk. 15:16; Lu. 7:8.

Religious Enquirers.—Lu. 3:14; Acts 10:1-8. Type of Christian—II Tim. 2:3, 4. Bad Counsellors—Acts 27:42-43. See "War"—Josh. 22:12.

9

l Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.

10

m Food, Gen. 9:3.
n Heb. *Geba*.
o See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
p See ch. 19:25-28.

12

p Tribes, Num. 36:9.
q Heb. *tribes*.
r See Num. 4:18; I Sam. 9:21.

13

q Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
s Evil, Ps. 97:10.
t Another reading is, the children of Benjamin.
u Voice, Gen. 27:22.

14

u War, Josh. 22:12.

15

v Num. 1:36, 37; 2:23; 26:41.
w See "Numbering of Israel," Deut. 4:1.
x Sword, Ju. 7:20.

16

- a See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.
b Stones, Ex.
34:1.
c See "Hair,"
II Sam. 14:26.

18

- d See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.

19

- e Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
f Battle-fields,
Num. 20:17.

20

- g Israel, Deut.
4:1.
h War, Josh.
22:12.
i See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

21

- j See v. 25.

23

- k Josh. 7:6, 7.
l Mourning,
John 11:35.

were numbered seven hundred chosen men. 16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men ^alefthanded; every one could sling ^bstones at a ^chair-breadth, and not miss.

17 And the men of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl, besides Bën-^ıjä-mîn, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these were men of war. 18 And the children of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl arose, and went up to * Bêth'-^êl, and asked counsel of God; and they said, Who shall go up for us first to battle against the children of Bën-^ıjä-mîn? And Jê-hô-^ıvâh said, ^dJû-dâh shall go up first.

19 And the children of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl rose up in the morning, and ^eencamped against Ġib-^ıê-^âh. 20 And the men of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl went out to ^hbattle against ⁱBën-^ıjä-mîn; and the men of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl set the battle in array against them at Ġib-^ıê-^âh. 21 And the children of Bën-^ıjä-mîn came forth out of Ġib-^ıê-^âh, and ^jdestroyed down to the ground of the ^İş-^ırâ-^êl-ites on that day twenty and two thousand men. 22 And the people, the men of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl, encouraged themselves, and set the battle again in array in the place where they set themselves in array the first day. 23 ^kAnd the children of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl went up and ^lwept before Jê-hô-^ıvâh until even; and they asked of Jê-

Var. Rend.—V. 16. hair-breadth—hair. MOORE. V. 26, sat there—abode there. peace-offerings—Or, thank-offerings. V. 28. before it—before him (i.e. Yahweh), MOORE.

hō-^ıvâh, saying, Shall I again draw nigh to battle against the children of Bën-^ıjä-mîn my brother? And Jê-hô-^ıvâh said, Go up against him.

24 And the children of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl came near against the children of Bën-^ıjä-mîn the second day. 25 And Bën-^ıjä-mîn went forth against them out of Ġib-^ıê-^âh the second day, and ^mdestroyed down to the ⁿground of the children of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword. 26 Then all the children of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl, and all the people, went up, and came unto ^oBêth'-^êl, and wept, and sat there before ^pJê-hô-^ıvâh, and ^qfasted that day until ^reven; and they offered ^sburnt-offerings and peace-offerings before Jê-hô-^ıvâh. 27 And the children of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl asked of Jê-hô-^ıvâh (for the ^tark of the covenant of God was there in those days, 28 and ^uPhîn-^ıê-^âhäs, the son of ^vË-^ılê-^â-zâr, the son of ^wAâr-^ıön, stood before it in those days), saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Bën-^ıjä-mîn my brother, or shall I cease? ^xAnd Jê-hô-^ıvâh said, Go up; ^yfor to-morrow I will deliver him into thy hand.

29 And ^İş-^ırâ-^êl ^zset liers-in-wait against Ġib-^ıê-^âh round about. 30 And the children of ^İş-^ırâ-^êl went up against the children of Bën-^ıjä-mîn on the third day, and set themselves in array

25

- m See v. 21.
n Ground, Deut.
33:19.

26

- o Bethel, Ju.
20:18.
p God, Gen. 1:1.
q Fasting,
I Sam. 7:6.
r Evening, Ps.
65:8.
s Offering, Gen.
22:2.

27

- t Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.

28

- u Phinehas,
Num. 31:6.
v Eleazar, Deut.
10:6.
w Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
x Ch. 7:9.
y Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.

29

- z Ambush, Jer.
51:12.

* BETHEL, *House of God*.—Ten miles north of Jerusalem. Formerly called Luz. Name changed by Jacob—Gen. 28:19. Abraham first visited it, establishing an Altar near by—Gen. 12:8; 13:3, 4. Bethel belonged by Lot to Benjamin, but was taken by Ephraim through Treachery—Josh. 18:13, 22; Ju. 1:22–25; Neh. 11:31. Jacob saw there, in Vision, a Ladder—Gen. 28:12; 31:13; Hos. 12:4. Dwells there and builds an Altar—Gen. 35:1–15. Deborah, Rebekah's Nurse, buried near—Gen. 35:8. Deborah the Prophetess dwelt near—Ju. 4:5. Joshua and Sons possess—I Chr. 7:28. Finally conquered by Joshua—Josh. 8:17; 12:7, 16. One of Samuel's Courts for judging—I Sam. 7:16. Saul's Men at—I Sam. 13:2. Resorted to for Divine Counsel—Ju. 20:18; 21:2–3. Feast of Shiloh near

—Ju. 21:19. Three Men going up to God to Bethel—I Sam. 10:3. David sends Presents to Friends in—I Sam. 30:27. Jeroboam establishes Calf Worship there—I Ki. 12:28–29; 13:1–10. Old Prophet there foretells Disaster—I Ki. 13:11–32. School of Prophets at—I Ki. 2:3. Priests dwelt in—I Ki. 17:28; Amos 7:10, 13. Young Lads mock Elisha—I Ki. 2:23–24. Ashes of Baal's Vessels carried to—I Ki. 23:4, 15. Altar of Baal at—I Ki. 23:17, 19; Amos 3:14. Bethel taken from Jeroboam—I Chr. 13:19. Men of Bethel return from Babylon—Ezra 2:28; Neh. 7:32. House of Israel wicked of—Jer. 48:13. Bethel destroys Israel because of Wickedness—Hos. 10:15. Transgressions at—Amos. 4:4; 5:6. Seek not—Amos 5:5. Was the King's Sanctuary—Amos 7:13. Destruction prophesied—Amos 3:14–15.

31

a Josh. 8:16.
b City, Gen.
4:17.

against Gîb'ê-âh, as at other times. 31 ^aAnd the children of Bën'jâ-mîn went out against the people, and were drawn away from the ^bcity; and they began to smite and kill of the people, as at other times, in the high-ways, of which one goeth up to Bêth'-êl, and the other to Gîb'ê-âh, in the field, about thirty men of Îs'ra-êl. 32 And the children of Bën'jâ-mîn said, They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Îs'ra-êl said, Let us flee, and draw them away from the city unto the highways. 33 And all the men of Îs'ra-êl rose up out of their place, and set themselves in array at Bâ'al-tâ'mâr: and the liers-in-wait of Îs'ra-êl brake forth out of their place, even out of ¹Mâ'â-rêh-gê'â. 34 And there came over against Gîb'ê-âh ten thousand chosen men out of all Îs'ra-êl, and the battle was sore; but they knew not that evil was ²close upon them. 35 And Jê-hô'vâh smote Bën'jâ-mîn before Îs'ra-êl; and the children of Îs'ra-êl destroyed of Bën'jâ-mîn that day twenty and five thousand and a hundred men: all these drew the sword.

33

1 Or, the meadow of Geba. (Or, Gibeah. See v. 10).

34

2 Heb. touching.

Var. Rend.—V. 33. out of Maareh-geba, *So Sept. (Cod. Vat.). Meaning of phrase obscure; Heb. has Geba, not Gibeah, in this verse.* Cf. Is. 10:29. V. 36. smitten—beaten, MOORE. for—and. place—ground, MOORE. because—for. trusted to the liers-in-wait—relied on the ambush, MOORE. set—laid. V. 37. liers-in-wait hasted—ambush made haste, MOORE. with the edge of the sword—without quarter, MOORE. V. 38. appointed sign—time had been agreed upon, MOORE. make a great cloud of smoke rise up—to send up the signal smoke, MOORE. Vs. 38, 40. cloud—beacon (*lit.*

36 So the children of ^cBën'jâ-mîn saw that they were smitten; for the men of ^dÎs'ra-êl gave place to Bën'jâ-mîn, because they trusted unto the ^eliers-in-wait whom they had set against Gîb'ê-âh. 37 And the liers-in-wait hasted, and rushed upon Gîb'ê-âh; and the liers-in-wait drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the ^fsword. 38 Now the appointed sign between the men of Îs'ra-êl and the liers-in-wait was, ^hthat they should make a great cloud of smoke rise up out of the city. 39 ³And the men of Îs'ra-êl turned in the battle, and Bën'jâ-mîn began to smite and kill of the men of Îs'ra-êl about thirty persons; for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle. 40 But when the cloud began to arise up out of the city in a pillar of *smoke, the Bën'jâ-mîtes looked behind them; and, behold, the whole of the ⁱcity went up *in smoke* to heaven. 41 And the men of Îs'ra-êl turned, and the men of Bën'jâ-mîn were dismayed; for they saw that evil was come upon them. 42 There-fore they turned their backs be-

uplifting). Cf. Jer. 6:1. V. 39. turned—should turn about, MOORE. and Benjamin began—(now Benjamin had begun . . .), parenthesis ends with v. 40. V. 40. the whole of the city—the whole city, the whole—the holocaust, MOORE. V. 41. dismayed—amazed, x.

Var. Read.—V. 33. Maareh-geba—cave of Gibeah, *Pesh. Grove (L.).* V. 34. against—from the south of, many MSS. V. 36. saw—said, *Bunsen (L.).* Cf. v. 32. V. 38. great—Omit, Be. Not translated in Sept. (Cod. Vat.). *Pesh. Vulg. A word repeated from last verse, and then misread.*

36

c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
e See "War," Josh. 22:12.
f Ambush, Jer. 51:12.

37

g Sword, Ju. 7:20.

38

h Josh. 8:20.

39

3 Or, And the men . . . battle: (now Benjamin heaven:) and the men, &c.

40

i Cities destroyed by Fire, Gen. 4:17.

* SMOKE: Accompanies Manifestation of God.—Gen. 15:17; Ex. 19:18; 20:18.

Pillars of Smoke.—Joel 2:30; Acts 2:19. Jehovah's Jealousy will smoke—Deut. 29:20. God's Anger smoke—Ps. 74:1. God touches the Mountains and they smoke—Ps. 104:32; 144:5. A Sign to Warriors—Ju. 20:38, 40.

Smoke of a Burning City.—Gen. 19:28; Josh. 8:20, 21.

Smoke from Nostrils.—II Sam. 22:9; Job 41:20; Ps. 18:8; Is. 65:5.

Nineveh's Chariots burned in Smoke.—Nah. 2:13.

Smoking Firebrand.—Is. 7:4.

Figurative.—Consume as—Ps. 37:20; 102:3. Enemies driven as—Ps. 68:2. Heavens vanish as Smoke—Is. 51:6. Out of Chimneys—Hos. 13:3. Compared to Smoke: As Smoke to Eyes, so Sluggard—Pr. 10:26. Come up from Wilderness like Pillar of—Song of Sol. 3:6. Cometh a—Is. 14:31. The Land smokes Night and Day—Is. 34:10. Like a Wine-skin in the Smoke—Ps. 119:83. Smoke of Incense—Rev. 8:4. Of Furnace—Rev. 9:2, 3. Out of Horse's Mouth—Rev. 9:17, 18. Of Torment—Rev. 14:11. Temple filled with—Is. 6:4; Rev. 15:8. Smoke of Babylon—Rev. 18:9, 18. Smoke of the Harlot—Rev. 19:3.

42
1 Or, *them that came . . . they destroyed.*

43
2 Or, *overlooked them.*
3 Or, *at Menuhah.*
a Rest, Heb. 4:4.
b See "Sun," Ps. 136:8.

44
c See "Courage," Num. 13:30.

45
d Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
e Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
f Ch. 21:13.

48
4 Or, *As otherwise read, the inhabited city.* See Deut. 2:34.
g Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

1
h Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
i Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.
j Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
k Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
l Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

fore the men of Īś-rā-ēl unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle followed hard after them; and they ¹ that came out of the cities destroyed them in the midst thereof. 43 They inclosed the Bēn-jā-mītes round about, and chased them, and ² trod them down ³ at their ^a resting-place, as far as over against Ġīb-ē-āh toward the ^b sunrising. 44 And there fell of Bēn-jā-mīn eighteen thousand men; all these were men of ^c valor. 45 And they turned and fled toward the ^d wilderness unto the ^e rock of ^f Rīm-mōn: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men, and followed hard after them unto Ġīdōm, and smote of them two thousand men. 46 So that all who fell that day of Bēn-jā-mīn were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these were men of valor. 47 But six hundred men turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rīm-mōn, and abode in the rock of Rīm-mōn four months. 48 And the men of Īś-rā-ēl turned again upon the children of Bēn-jā-mīn, and smote them with the edge of the sword, both ⁴ the entire city, and the ^g cattle, and all that they found: moreover all the cities which they found they set on fire.

21 Now the men of Īś-rā-ēl ^h had sworn in ⁱ Miz-pāh, saying, There shall not any of us ^j give his ^k daughter unto Bēn-jā-mīn to ^l wife.

Var. Rend.—V. 42. battle followed hard—fighting clung to them, MOORE. they that came out of the cities—i.e. the Israelites. V. 43. inclosed—encircled, MOORE. at their . . . toward—wherever they rested till, Be. Ke. Text doubtful. V. 45. followed hard—pursued closely, MOORE. V. 47. toward—to, MOORE. V. 48. entire city . . . found—man and beast and everything that was there, MOORE. cities—towns, MOORE. which they found—that were there,

2 ^m And the people came to ⁿ Bēth'-ēl, and sat there till even before ^o God, and ^p lifted up their voices, and ^q wept sore. 3 And they said, O Jē-hō'-vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl, why is this come to pass in Īś-rā-ēl, that there should be to-day one ^r tribe lacking in Īś-rā-ēl? 4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an ^s altar, and offered ^t burnt-offerings and peace-offerings. 5 And the children of ^u Īś-rā-ēl said, Who is there among all the tribes of Īś-rā-ēl that came not up in the assembly unto Jē-hō'-vāh? For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up unto Jē-hō'-vāh to Mīz-pāh, saying, He shall surely be put to ^v death. 6 And the children of Īś-rā-ēl ^w repented them for ^x Bēn-jā-mīn their ^y brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Īś-rā-ēl this day. 7 How shall we do for ^z wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by Jē-hō'-vāh that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Īś-rā-ēl that came not up unto Jē-hō'-vāh to Mīz-pāh? And, behold, there came none to the ^a camp from ^b Jā'bēsh-gīl-ē-ād to the assembly. 9 For when the people were numbered, behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Jā'bēsh-gīl-ē-ād there. 10 And the congregation sent thither

MOORE. set on fire—committed to the flames, MOORE. Chap. 21.—V. 1. to wife—in marriage, MOORE. V. 2. sore—immoderately, MOORE. V. 4. peace-offering—thank-offerings. V. 5. they had made a great oath concerning—the great curse had been pronounced upon, MOORE. saying—namely, MOORE.

Var. Read.—V. 48. the entire city—the city of men, many MSS. and Edd. Ge. Kn. Ke. Be. Kp. (pl.).

2
m Vs. 7, 18.
n Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Lifting up Voice, Gen. 27:22.
q Mourning, John 11:35.

3
r Tribe, Num. 36:9.

4
s Altar, Gen. 22:9.
t Offering, Gen. 22:2.

5
u Israel, Deut. 4:1.
v Death, Rom. 5:12.

6
w Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
x See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
y Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

7
z Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

8
a Encampment, Num. 31:10.
b Jabesh-gilead, II Sam. 2:4.

- 10**
a Num. 31:17.
b Women, Ruth 3:9.
c Children, Gen. 3:16.

- 11**
1 Heb. *devote*.

- 12**
d Virgins, Deut. 22:14.
e Shiloh, Josh. 18:1.
f Land, Gen. 23:15.
g Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

- 13**
h Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
i Rimmon, Ju. 20:45.
j Deut. 20:10.
k Peace, Pr. 17:1.

- 14**
l Women taken captive, Ruth 3:9.

- 16**
m Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

- 17**
n Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

- 18**
o See v. 1.
p Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and ^asmite the inhabitants of Jā^hbēsh-^gil^l-ē-ād with the edge of the sword, with the ^bwomen and the ^clittle ones. 11 And this is the thing that ye shall do: ye shall ¹utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man. 12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jā^hbēsh-^gil^l-ē-ād four hundred young ^dvirgins, that had not known man by lying with him; and they brought them unto the camp to ^eShī^llōh, which is in the ^fland of ^gCāⁿnān.

13 And the whole congregation sent and spake to the children of Bēn^zjā^mn that were in the ^hrock of ⁱRīm^lmōn, and ^jproclaimed ^kpeace unto them. 14 And Bēn^zjā^mn returned at that time; and they gave them the ^lwomen whom they had saved alive of the women of Jā^hbēsh-^gil^l-ē-ād: and yet so they sufficed them not. 15 And the people repented them for Bēn^zjā^mn, because that Jē^h-hō^vāh had made a breach in the tribes of Īs^rā^l-ēl.

16 Then the ^melders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Bēn^zjā^mn? 17 And they said, There must be an ⁿinheritance for them that are escaped of Bēn^zjā^mn, that a tribe be not blotted out from Īs^rā^l-ēl. 18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters; for the children of Īs^rā^l-ēl ^o^phad sworn, saying,

Var. Read.—V. 13. spake—spake and called. V. 15. a breach in—a catastrophe upon, MOORE. V. 19. a feast—Or, the feast (*viz.* of Ingathering), Kue. We. V. 22. grant them . . . guilty—gratify us with them; for we have not received every man his wife through the war: for ye have not given them (*i.e.* the damsels) to them; in that case ye would be guilty. But see Var. Read. grant them

^qCursed be he that giveth a wife to Bēn^zjā^mn. 19 And they said, Behold, there is ^ra feast of Jē^h-hō^vāh from year to year in Shī^llōh, which is on the north of ^sBēth^l-ēl, on the east side of the highway that goeth up from Bēth^l-ēl to ^tShē^lehēm, and on the south of Lē^b-bō^lnāh. 20 And they commanded the children of Bēn^zjā^mn, saying, Go and ^ulie in wait in the ^vvineyards; 21 and see, and, behold, if the ^wdaughters of Shī^llōh come out to ^xdance in the dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and ^ycatch you every ^zman his ^awife of the daughters of Shī^llōh, and go to the land of Bēn^zjā^mn. 22 And it shall be, when their ^bfathers or their ^cbrethren come to ³complain unto us, that we will say unto them, Grant them ⁴graciously unto us; because we took not for each man ^{of} them his wife in ^dbattle, neither did ye give them unto them; ^eelse would ye now be guilty. 23 And the children of Bēn^zjā^mn did so, and took them wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they carried off: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and ^fbuilt the ^gcities, and dwelt in them. 24 And the children of ^hĪs^rā^l-ēl departed thence at that time, every man to his ⁱtribe and to his ^jfamily, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 ^kIn those days there was no king in Īs^rā^l-ēl: every man did that which was ^lright in his own ^meyes.

graciously unto us—grant them to them, MOORE; forgive us, NOWACK. V. 25. that which . . . eyes—as he pleased, MOORE; what to him seemed right, NOWACK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 22. because we took not for each man of them his wife in battle—A gloss, Be.; For we have not received, Pesh. has, they (*i.e.* the Benjamites) have not received.

- ^q Curse, Gen. 4:11.

- 19**
r Feast, Num. 29:39.
2 Or, the feast.
s Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
t Shechem, Josh. 20:7.

- 20**
u Ambush, Jer. 51:12.
v Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.

- 21**
w Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
x Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
y See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
z Man, Gen. 2:7.
a Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

- 22**
b Father, Ex. 21:15.
c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
3 Or, strive with us.
4 Or, as a gift.
d See "War," Josh. 22:12.
e Vs. 1, 18.

- 23**
f Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
g City, Gen. 4:17.

- 24**
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.
i Tribes, Num. 36:9.
j Family, Eph. 5:22.

- 25**
k Ch. 17:6; 18:1; 19:1.
l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
m Eye, Ps. 17:8.

THE BOOK OF RUTH

1: 1

ELIMELECH AND HIS FAMILY SOJOURN IN MOAB

1: 14

^a Ju. 2:16-18.
^b Ex. 18:22.
^c Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
^d Land, Gen.
23:15.
^e Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
^f Bethlehem,
Ju. 17:7.
^g Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.
^h Heb. *field*.
ⁱ Moab, Ju.
11:18.
^j Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
^k Son, Gen.
21:19.

²
^k Man, Gen. 2:7.
² Heb. *Noomi*.

³
^l Husband,
I Cor. 7:16.
^m Death, Rom.
5:12.

⁴
ⁿ Ruth, Ruth
2:2.

⁵
^o Woman, Ruth
3:9.
^p Children, Gen.
3:16.

⁶
^q God, Gen. 1:1.
^r Ex. 4:31.
^s Israel, Deut.
4:1.
^t Bread, Gen.
3:19.

1 And it came to pass in the days ^awhen the ^bjudges judged, that there was a ^cfamine in the ^dland. And a certain man of ^eBēth'-lē-hēm-jū-dāh went to ^gsojourn in the ¹country of ^hMō-āb, he, and his ⁱwife, and his two ^jsons. **2** And the name of the ^kman was Ē-līm'-ē-lēh, and the name of his wife *²Nā-ōl-mī, and the name of his two sons Māh-lōn and Chīl'-ōn, Ēph'-rāth-ītes of Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū-dāh. And they came into the country of Mō-āb, and continued there. **3** And Ē-līm'-ē-lēh, Nā-ōl-mī's ¹husband, ^mdied; and she was left, and her two sons. **4** And they took them wives of the women of Mō-āb; the name of the one was Ōr-pāh, and the name of the other ⁿRuth: and they dwelt there about ten years. **5** And Māh-lōn and Chīl'-ōn died both of them; and the ^owoman was left of her two ^pchildren and of her husband.

6 Then she arose with [†]her daughters-in-law, that she might return from the country of Mō-āb: for she had heard in the country of Mō-āb how that ^qJē-hō-vāh had ^rvisited his ^speople in giving them ^tbread. **7** And she went forth out of the place

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 13. therefore—in that case.

where she was, and her two daughters-in-law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of ^uJū-dāh. **8** And Nā-ōl-mī said unto her two daughters-in-law, Go, return each of you to her ^wmother's ^xhouse: ^yJē-hō-vāh deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me. **9** Jē-hō-vāh grant you that ye may find ^zrest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she ^akissed them, and they ^blifted up their voice, and ^cwept. **10** And they said unto her, Nay, but we will return with thee unto thy people. **11** And Nā-ōl-mī said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? have I yet sons in my womb, that they may be your husbands? **12** Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have a husband. If I should say, I have hope, if I should even have a husband to-night, and should also bear sons; **13** would ye therefore tarry till they were grown? would ye therefore stay ^dfrom having husbands? nay, my ^edaughters; for ³it ^fgrieveth me much for your sakes, for the ^ghand of Jē-hō-vāh is gone forth against me. **14** And they ⁱlifted up their voice, and ^jwept again: and Ōr-pāh ^kkissed her

⁷
^u See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^v See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

⁸
^w Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^x House, Deut. 24:10.
^y Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

⁹
^z Rest, Heb. 4:4.
^a Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.
^b Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^c Mourning, John, 11:35.

¹³
^d Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
^e Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
³ Or, it is far more bitter for me than for you.
^f Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
^g Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁴
ⁱ Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^j Mourning, John, 11:35.
^k Kiss, II Sam. 14:33.

* NAOMI.—Mother-in-law of Ruth—Ruth 1:6-18; 3:1, 16, 17. Wife of Elimelech—Ruth 1:2. Husband dies—Ruth 1:3. Women in Bethlehem did not know Naomi—Ruth 1:20, 21. Came to Bethlehem in Barley Harvest—Ruth 1:22. Her Kinsman—Ruth 2:1, 20, 22; 4:3. Buying Naomi's Field—Ruth 4:5, 9. The Women said to Naomi, "Blessed be Jehovah"—Ruth 4:14.

† MOTHER-IN-LAW.—Not to be defiled—Lev. 18:17; 20:14; Deut. 27:23. Ruth's Affection for—Ruth 1:14-17. Dwelt with—Ruth 2:23. Boaz provides for—Ruth 3:17. Rising up against—Mic. 7:6; Mt. 10:35; Lu. 12:53. Peter's Mother-in-law healed by Jesus—Mk. 1:30-31.

14
a Mother-in-law,
Ruth, 1:6.

16
b Love, I Cor.
13:1.

17
c Death, Rom.
5:12.

19
d Bethlehem,
Ju. 17:7.
e City, Gen.
4:17.
f Women, Ruth
3:9.
g Naomi, Ruth
1:2.

20
1 That is, *Pleasant*.
h See "Marah,"
Ex. 15:23.
2 That is, *Bitter*.

21
i Home, Lev.
18:9.
j Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

22
k Moabites, Ju.
11:18.
l Barley, Deut.
8:8.
m Harvest, Jer.
5:24.

^a mother-in-law; but Ruth clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister-in-law is gone back unto her people, and unto her god: return thou after thy sister-in-law.

16 And Ruth said, ^b Entreat me not to leave thee, and to return from following after thee; for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge; thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God; 17 where thou ^c diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: Jê-hôš-vâh do so to me, and more also, if aught but death part thee and me. 18 And when she saw that she was stedfastly minded to go with her, she left off speaking unto her.

19 So they two went until they came to ^d Bêth'-lê-hêm. And it came to pass, when they were come to Bêth'-lê-hêm, that all the ^e city was moved about them, and the ^f women said, Is this ^g Nâ-ô'-mî? 20 And she said unto them, Call me not ^h Nâ-ô'-mî, call me ^{h2} Mâ'râ; for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me. 21 I went out full, and Jê-hôš-vâh hath brought me ⁱ home again empty; why call ye me Nâ-ô'-mî, seeing Jê-hôš-vâh hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath ^j afflicted me? 22 So Nâ-ô'-mî returned, and Ruth the ^k Mō'âb-i-tëss, her daughter-in-law, with her, who returned out of the country of Mō'âb: and they came to Bêth'-lê-hêm in the beginning of ^l barley ^m harvest.

Var. Rend.—V. 15. god—God, NOW. Chap. 2.—Vs. 2, 14.—grain—corn, R. Vs. 2, 10, 13, favor—grace, R. V. 3. the portion of—Omit. V. 6. the—a. V. 7. save—house; her tarrying in the house hath been little as yet; she has also not rested a bit, NOW. See Var. Read. V. 9. have drawn—draw.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 7. she tarried a little in the house—she rested not in the field a little, SEPT.; she has not returned for a moment to the house, VULG.

2 And Nâ-ô'-mî had a ⁿ kinsman of her ^o husband's, a mighty man of ^{p3} wealth, of the ^q family of Ê-lîm'ê-lêeh; and his ^r name was ^s Bō'âz. 2 And * Ruth the Mō'âb-i-tëss said unto Nâ-ô'-mî, Let me now go to the ^t field, and ^u glean among the ^v ears of ^w grain after him in whose sight I shall find favor. And she said unto her, Go, my ^x daughter. 3 And she went, and came and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her hap was to light on the portion of the field belonging unto Bō'âz, who was of the family of Ê-lîm'ê-lêeh. 4 And, behold, Bō'âz came from Bêth'-lê-hêm, and said unto the reapers, Jê-hôš-vâh be with you. And they answered him, ^y Jê-hôš-vâh bless thee. 5 Then said Bō'âz unto his ^z servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this? 6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Mō'âb-i-tîsh damsel that came back with Nâ-ô'-mî out of the country of Mō'âb: 7 and she said, Let me glean, I pray you, and gather after the reapers among the ^a sheaves. So she came, and hath continued even from the ^b morning until now, save that she tarried a little in the ^c house.

8 Then said Bō'âz unto Ruth, Hearkest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither pass from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens. 9 Let thine ^d eyes be on the ^e field that they do ^f reap, and go thou

* RUTH, Friend. Daughter-in-law of Naomi.—Ruth 1:4, 6. Lived in Bethlehem—Ruth 1:19. Refused to leave Naomi—Ruth 1:14, 16-17. Gleans in Boaz's field—Ruth 2:2-3. Boaz recognizes her—Ruth 2:5-9. Presents for Consideration a Kinsman's Duty—Ruth 3:1-9. Boaz submits and marries—Ruth 4:1-13. Obed, a Son, is born, who in Time begets Jesse, the Father of David—Ruth 4:13, 17, 21, 22; Mt. 1:5-6. Ancestress of Jesus.—Lu. 3:32. See "Boaz."

1
n Kinsman,
Deut. 25:5.
o Husband,
I Cor. 7:16.
p Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
q Or, valor.
r Family, Eph.
5:22.
r Name, Acts
16:18.
s Boaz, Ruth
2:19.

2
t Field, Num.
20:17.
u See "Poor,"
Deut. 24:14.
v Ears of Grain,
Ex. 29:20.
w Grain, Gen.
42:33.
x Daughter, Ju.
11:34.

4
y Blessing, Gen.
12:3.

5
z Servant, Ex.
21:2.

7
a Sheaf, Deut.
24:19.
b Morning, Ps.
65:8.
c House, Deut.
24:10.

9
d Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
e Field, Num.
20:17.
f Harvest, Jer.
5:24.

⁹
a See "Servant,"
 Ex. 21:2.
b Thirst, Ps.
 42:1.
c Vessels, See
 "Food," Gen.
 9:3.

¹⁰
d Face, Is. 6:2.
e Ground, Gen.
 33:19.
f Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.

¹¹
g Mother-in-
 law, Ruth 1:6.
h Death, Rom.
 5:12.
i Husband,
 1 Cor. 7:16.
j Parents, Pr.
 1:8.
k Father, Ex.
 21:15.
l Mother, Deut.
 5:16.
m Moab, Ju.
 11:18.

¹²
n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Ch. 1:16.
p Wings, Is.
 40:31.

¹³
q Consolation,
 Mt. 5:4.
r Kindness,
 Zech. 7:9.
1 Heb. to the
 heart of.
s Handmaid,
 II Sam. 6:22.

¹⁴
t Bread, Gen.
 3:19.
u See "Food,"
 Gen. 9:3.

after them: have I not charged the ^ayoung men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art ^bathirst, go unto the ^cvessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn. 10 Then she fell on her ^dface, and bowed herself to the ^eground, and said unto him, Why have I found favor in thy sight, that thou shouldest take ^fknowledge of me, seeing I am a foreigner?

11 And Bô'áz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been showed me, all that thou hast done unto thy ^gmother-in-law since the ^hdeath of thy ⁱhusband; and how thou hast left thy ^kfather and thy ^lmother, and the ^mland of thy nativity, and art come unto a people that thou knewest not heretofore. 12ⁿ Jê-hô'vâh recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Îš-râ-êl, ^ounder whose ^pwings thou art come to take refuge. 13 Then she said, Let me find favor in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast ^qcomforted me, and for that thou hast spoken ^rkindly unto thy ^shandmaid, though I be not as one of thy handmaidens.

14 And at *meal-time Bô'áz said unto her, Come hither, and eat of the ^tbread, and dip thy morsel in the ^uvinegar. And she

Var. Rend.—V. 19. hast thou wrought—wroughtest thou, R.

Var. Read.—V. 18. Her mother-in-law saw—she (Ruth) showed her mother-in-law, VULG. PESH. BUD. NOW.

sat beside the reapers; and ²they reached her ^vparched grain, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left thereof. 15 And when she was risen up to glean, Bô'áz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and ^wreproach her not. 16 And also pull out some for her from the bundles, and leave it, and let her glean, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until even; and she beat out that which she had gleaned, and it was about an ^zê'phâh of ^ybarley. 18 And she took it up, and went into the ^zcity; and her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth and gave to her that which she had left after she was sufficed. 19 And her mother-in-law said unto her, ^aWhere hast thou gleaned to-day? and where hast thou wrought? ^bblessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And she showed her mother-in-law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to-day is †Bô'áz. 20 And ^cNâ-ô'z-mî said unto her daughter-in-law, Blessed be he of Jê-hô'vâh, who hath not left off his kindness to the ^dliving and to the dead. And Nâ-ô'z-mî said unto her, The ^eman is nigh of kin unto us, ³one of our near ^fkinsmen. 21 And ^gRuth the Mō'âb-i-tëss said, Yea, he said

² Or, *he*.
^v Grain, Gen.
 42:33.

¹⁵
^w Reproach, Ez.
 5:15.

¹⁷
^x See "Measures," Ex.
 36:9.
^y Barley, Deut.
 8:8.

¹⁸
^z City, Gen.
 4:17.

¹⁹
^a Labor, Ex.
 23:12.
^b Blessing, Gen.
 12:3.

²⁰
^c Naomi, Ruth
 1:2.
^d Life, Gen. 2:7.
^e Man, Gen. 2:7.
³ Or, *one of them that hath the right to redeem for us.* See Lev. 25:25.
^f Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.

²¹
^g Ruth, Ruth
 2:2.

* MEAL: Chief Meals.—Dinner at Noon—Gen. 43:16, 25; Ruth 2:14; I Ki. 13:7; Mt. 22:4. Supper in the Evening—Ju. 19:16–21; Lu. 14:16–24; John 12:2. Meat served at Supper—Ex. 16:12.

Preparation of People for Meal.—Washing of Hands—Mk. 7:3. Washing of Feet before—Gen. 18:4; Ju. 19:21. After—John 13:5. At the Meal—Lu. 7:44. Head anointed—Ps. 23:5; Amos 6:6; Lu. 7:46.

Position at the Table.—Sat at Table—Gen. 27:19; I Sam. 20:25; I Ki. 13:20. Prophecy concerning—Ez. 23:41; Amos 3:12; 6:4. Recline on Couches—Lu. 7:38; John 13:23. Chief Seat at Table—Mt. 23:6. Contention because of—Lu. 22:24.

Prayer before Meal.—I Sam. 9:13. Jesus brake Bread and blessed it—Mt. 14:9; 15:36; 26:26, 27; Mk. 6:41; 8:6, 7; Lu. 9:16; 22:19; 24:30; John 6:11, 23; I Cor. 11:24. Paul gives Thanks—Acts 27:35.

Giving Thanks to God for Food.—I Cor. 10:30; I Tim. 4:3, 5. Meal served by Women.—Mk. 1:31; Lu. 10:40. Servants.—I Ki. 10:5; John 2:5.

Breaking of Bread.—Mt. 15:36; Mk. 6:41; 8:6, 7; Lu. 9:16; John 6:11–13.

Served in Vessels.—See "Food"—Gen. 9:3. "Feasts"—Num. 29:39.

† BOAZ, Heb. *Quickness*. His Genealogy—I Chr. 2:11–13; Mt. 1:5. Of Family of Elimelech—Ruth 2:1. Wealthy and Valorous—Ruth 2:1. Courteous to his Servants—Ruth 2:4. Gives Directions concerning Ruth—Ruth 2:5–9. Is won by her Modesty—Ruth 3:9–11. Boaz inquires concerning Ruth's Kinsman—Ruth 4:1–6. Boaz buys Kinsman's Right and marries Ruth—Ruth 4:10–13. Has a Son by Ruth named Obed—Ruth 4:13, 17. Ancestor of Jesus—Lu. 3:32. See "Ruth."

21
a Servant, Ex. 21:2.
b Harvest, Jer. 5:24.

22
c Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
d See "Handmaid," II Sam. 6:22.
e Field, Num. 20:17.

23
f Boaz, Ruth 2:19.
g Deut. 16:9.
h Barley, Deut. 8:8.
i Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
j See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
k Mother-in-law, Ruth 1:6.

l Rest, Heb. 4:4.
l Or, a resting-place.

2
m Deut. 25:5-10.
n Night, Ps. 19:2.
o Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.

3
p See "Abolutions," I Ki. 7:26.
q Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
r Clothing, Job 31:19.

unto me, Thou shalt keep fast by my ^a young men, until they have ended all my ^b harvest. 22 And Nā-ō'āmī said unto Ruth her daughter-in-law, It is good, my ^c daughter, that thou go out with his ^d maidens, and that they meet thee not in any other ^e field. 23 So she kept fast by the maidens of ^f Bō'āz, to glean unto ^g the end of ^h barley harvest and of ⁱ wheat harvest; and ^j she dwelt with her ^k mother-in-law.

3 And Nā-ō'āmī her mother-in-law said unto her, My daughter, shall I not seek ^l rest for thee, that it may be well with thee? 2 And now is not Bō'āz ^m our kinsman, with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley ⁿ to-night in the ^o threshing-floor. 3 ^p Wash thyself therefore, and ^q anoint thee, and put thy ^r raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the threshing-floor; but make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done

Var. Rend.—Chap. 3.—V. 7. grain—corn, R. V. S. afraid—startled. Vs. 9, 12. a near kinsman—*Lit.* redeemer, *Heb.* Goel. Cf. Lev. 25:25. V. 10. showed . . . beginning—made thy last kindness better than the first.

eating and drinking. 4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his ^t feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do. 5 And she said unto her, All that thou ² sayest I will do.

6 And she went down unto the threshing-floor, and did according to all that her mother-in-law bade her. 7 And when Bō'āz had eaten and drunk, and his ^u heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of grain: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down. 8 And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was ^v afraid, and turned himself; and, behold, a woman lay at his feet. 9 And he said, Who art thou? And ^{*} she answered, I am Ruth thy handmaid: spread therefore thy skirt over thy handmaid; for thou art a near kinsman. 10 And he said, Blessed be thou of Jê-hō'vāh, my daughter: thou hast showed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch as thou

s See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.

4
t Feet, Gen. 18:4.

5
2 Another reading is, *sayest unto me.*

7
u Heart, Acts 15:9.

8
v Fear, Gen. 9:2.
3 Or, startled.

*WOMAN, i. e. Taken out of Man.—Gen. 2:23. Created.—Gen. 1:27; 2:21, 22. Blessed of God.—Gen. 1:28. The Function of.—Gen. 1:28. A Helpmeet to Man.—Gen. 2:18. Led astray by Satan.—Gen. 3:1-7; II Cor. 11:3; I Tim. 2:14. Curse pronounced on.—Gen. 3:16.

Had Separate Dwelling.—Gen. 24:67; 31:33. Esth. 2:9, 11. Had a Court in the Tabernacle assigned to them.—Ex. 38:8; I Sam. 2:22.

Dress.—II Sam. 13:18; Is. 3:16-23; I Tim. 2:9; I Pet. 3:3-5. May not wear Man's Clothing.—Deut. 22:5. Wore a Veil.—Gen. 24:65; 38:14; I Cor. 11:5-7, 13. Often went unveiled.—Gen. 12:14; 24:16, 21. Wore Long Hair.—I Cor. 11:5, 6, 14, 15. Wore Hair plaited and adorned with Gold and Pearls.—Is. 3:24; I Tim. 2:9; I Pet. 3:3. Had Head covered.—I Cor. 11:5-7, 13. Wore Ornaments.—Is. 3:16-23; I Tim. 2:9. Earrings.—Gen. 24:47; 35:4; Ez. 16:12. Nose Jewels.—Is. 3:21. Bracelets.—Gen. 24:47; Ex. 35:22; Is. 3:9; Ez. 16:11. Armlets.—Is. 3:18. Signet Rings.—Ex. 35:22. Anklets.—Is. 3:18. Amulets.—Is. 3:20.

Abiding as Virgins.—I Cor. 7:25-38. Spared in War.—Num. 31:18, 35; Deut. 21:14. Wives for the Tribe of Benjamin.—Ju. 21:12-14. Apparel of King's Daughters.—II Sam. 13:18. Nurtured for Kings' Wives.—Esth. 2:8-13. No Marriage without Father's Consent.—Gen. 34:6-8; Ex. 22:17. Non-marriage a Calamity.—Ju. 11:37; Ps. 78:63. Punishment for corrupting Betrothed.—Deut. 22:23, 24. When not betrothed.—Ex. 22:16, 17; Deut. 22:28, 29. Kingdom of Heaven likened to.—Mt. 25:1-12. Typify Saints in Heaven.—Rev. 14:4.

Duties of Women.—Subject to Husband.—Gen. 3:16; I Cor. 7:39; 11:8, 9; Eph. 5:22-24; Col. 3:18; Titus 1:5; I Pet.

3:1-6. Helper of Husband.—Pr. 31:11-29. Housekeeping.—Gen. 18:6; Pr. 31:15-21, 27. Spinning.—Ex. 35:25, 26; Pr. 31:19. Tending Flocks and Herds.—Gen. 29:9; Ex. 2:16. Gleaning.—Ruth 2:7, 8, 15-23. Drawing and carrying Water.—Gen. 24:11-16; I Sam. 9:11; John 4:7. Work in Fields.—Is. 27:11; Ez. 26:6, 8. Grinding Corn.—Mt. 24:41; Lu. 17:35.

Social Status of.—Esth. 1:10-22; Dan. 5:1, 2, 10-12; Acts 8:27; 24:24; 25:13, 23. Take Part in Public Affairs.—Ex. 15:20, 21; Ju. 4:4-22; 9:50-54; 11:24; I Sam. 18:6, 7; II Sam. 20:14-22; I Ki. 1:15-21; 10:1-13; 21:7-15; II Ki. 11:1-3; II Chr. 9:1-9; 21:6; 22:3; Ps. 68:25; Dan. 5:9-13.

In Business.—I Chr. 7:24; Pr. 31:14, 16; Acts 16:14. Required to attend the Reading of the Law.—Deut. 31:12; Josh. 8:35.

Celebrants of Victories.—Ex. 15:20-21; I Sam. 18:6-7.

Mourners at Funerals.—Jer. 9:17, 20.

Property Rights.—Num. 27:1-9; Josh. 17:3-6; Ruth 4:3-9; Job 42:15. Wife sold for Husband's Debts.—Mt. 18:25. Aid to Widows.—Deut. 14:29; II Ki. 4:1-7; Ps. 146:9; Acts 6:1; I Tim. 5:3, 16.

Characteristics.—Fair and Graceful.—Gen. 12:11; 24:16; Song of Sol. 1:8. Haughty.—Is. 3:16. Ambitious.—Mt. 20:20, 21. Wise.—II Sam. 14:2; Pr. 31:26. Weaker than Man.—I Pet. 3:7. Timid.—Is. 19:16; Jer. 51:30; Nah. 3:13. Silly and easily led into Error.—II Tim. 3:6. Loving and Affectionate.—II Sam. 1:26. Clings to her Children.—Is. 49:15. Virtuous.—Ruth 3:11. Fond of Dress and Ornaments.—Is. 3:17-21; I Tim. 2:9. Mirthful.—Ju. 11:34; 21:21; Jer. 31:13. Patriotic.—Ex. 15:20-21; Ju. 4:4-22; 5:24-27; 9:53, 54; I Sam. 18:6; II Sam. 20:16-22; Esth. 5:1-8; 7:1-4. Prophetic.—Deborah.—Ju. 4:4. Hannah.—I Sam. 2:1-10.

10
a Poor, Deut. 24:14.
b Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

11
c Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
e City, Gen. 4:17.
1 Heb. *gate*. See ch. 4:1, 11.

12
f Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.

13
g Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
h Hospitality. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Night, Ps. 19:2.
j Morning, Ps. 65:8.
k Levirate Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

14
l Feet, Gen. 18:4.
m Woman, Ruth 3:9.

followedst not young men, whether ^apoor or ^brich. 11 And now, my ^cdaughter, ^dfear not; I will do to thee all that thou sayest; for all the ^{e1}city of my people doth know that thou art a worthy woman. 12 And now it is true that I am a near ^fkinsman; howbeit there is a kinsman nearer than I. 13 ^{gh}Tarry this ⁱnight, and it shall be in the ^jmorning, that if he will perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; ^klet him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, as Jê-hô^lvâh liveth: lie down until the morning.

14 And she lay at his ^lfeet until the morning: and she rose up before one could discern another. For he said, Let it not be known that the ^mwoman came to

Var. Rend.—V. 11. worthy—virtuous, R. V. 15. mantle—cloak. V. 16. who . . . daughter?—how hast thou fared? R marg. **Chap. 4.**—V. 1. went up—had gone.

Huldah—II Ki. 22:14–20. **Elizabeth**—Lu. 1:41–43. **Philip's Daughters**—Acts 21:9.

A Woman's Vows.—Num. 30:3–16.
A Woman, charged with Adultery, to be tried.—Num. 5:12–31.

Taken Captive.—Num. 31:9, 15, 17, 18, 35; Deut. 28:32, 41; Ju. 5:30; Lam. 1:18; Ez. 30:18.

Treated with Cruelty in War.—Is. 13:16; Lam. 5:11; Zech. 14:2.

Purification of.—Lev. Chap. 12; 15:19–33; II Sam. 11:4; Lu. 2:22–24.

Punishment of.—Ex. 22:16, 17; Deut. 22:23–27, 28, 29.

Religious Privileges in N. T.—Lu. 2:36–38; Acts 1:14; 12:12–17; 21:9; I Cor. 11:5; 14:34, 35; Gal. 3:28; Phil. 4:3; I Tim. 2:12; 5:2–11; Titus 2:3–5.

Church Workers.—Phil. 4:3. **Lydia**—Acts 16:14–15. **Dorcas**—Acts 9:36. **Priscilla**—Acts 18:26. **Phebe**—Rom. 16:1, 2. **Julia**—Rom. 16:5. **Mary**—Rom. 16:6.

Paul's Teaching concerning Women.—I Cor. 11:5–15; Eph. 5:22–24; Col. 3:18; I Tim. 3:11; 5:2–16; Titus 2:3–5. **Concerning Public Speaking**—I Cor. 11:13; 14:34, 35; Gal. 3:28; I Tim. 2:12, 13. **Paul welcomes Women as Church Workers**—Acts 16:13–15; 18:2, 3; Rom. 16:1–16.

First at the Sepulchre.—Mk. 15:46, 47; 16:1–6; Lu. 23:55; 24:1–10; John 20:1.

Christ appears to the Women.—Mt. 28:8, 10; Mk. 16:8, 10; Lu. 24:9, 10, 22; John 20:2, 18. **To Mary Magdalene**—Mk. 16:9; John 20:14–17.

Precepts Concerning: Seduction—Pr. 2:16, 19; 5:3–11; 6:25–29; 7:4–27; 23:27. Housekeeping—Pr. 14:1; 18:22; 31:10–31; Lu. 10:38–42. **Keepers at Home, Sober**—Titus 2:1–5. **Virtue**—Pr. 12:4; 31:10–31. **Contentiousness**—Pr. 19:13; 21:9, 19; 25:24; 27:15, 16; I Cor. 14:34. **Prudence**—Pr. 19:14. **Idlers and Tattlers**—I Tim. 5:13. **Examples to the Younger**—Titus 2:3–5. **Modesty**—I Cor. 11:5, 6; 14:34, 35.

the ⁿthreshing-floor. 15 And he said, Bring the ^op mantle that is upon thee, and hold it; and she held it; and he ^ameasured six *measures* of ^rbarley, and laid it on her: and ²he went into the city. 16 And when she came to her ^smother-in-law, she said, ³Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her. 17 And she said, These six *measures* of barley gave he me; for he ⁴said, Go not empty unto thy mother-in-law. 18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall; for the ^tman will not ^urest, until he have finished the thing this day.

4 Now ^vBô^zaz went up to the ^wgate, and sat him down there: and, behold, ^xthe near kinsman of whom Bô^zaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down. 2 And he took ten men of the ^yelders of

ⁿ Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.

15
o Mantle, Dan. 3:21.
p See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
q Measures, Ex. 36:9.
r Barley, Deut. 8:8.
2 Acc. to Vulg. and Syr., she went.

16
s Mother-in-law, Ruth 1:6.
3 Or, How hast thou fared.

17
4 Another reading is, said to me.

18
t Man, Gen. 2:7.
u Rest, Heb. 4:4.

1
v Boaz, Ruth 2:19.
w Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
x Ch. 3:12.

2
y Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

Two Remarkable Conversions.—Samaritan Woman—John 4:7–39. **Lydia**—Acts 16:13–15.

Noted Women Good: Deborah—Ju. 4:5–16; 5:1–31; Mother of Samson—Ju. 13:23; Naomi—Ruth 1:1–22; 2:1–3, 18–22; 3:1; 4:14–17. **Ruth**—Ruth 1:4–22; Chaps. 2–4. **Hannah**, the Mother of Samuel—I Sam. 1:2–28; Abigail—I Sam. 25:14–37. **Widow of Zarephath**, who fed Elijah—I Ki. 17:8–24. **The Shunammite Woman**—II Ki. 4:8–38. **Vashti**—Esth. 1:9–22; 2:1–4. **Esther**—Esth. 2:5–23; 4:4–17; 5:1–14; 7:1–10; 8:1–17. **Mary**, Mother of Jesus—Mt. 1:18–25; 2:11–15; 12:46, 47; Mk. 3:31; Lu. 1:26–56; 2:4–7, 16–19, 34, 35; 8:19; John 2:3–5; 19:25–27; Acts 1:14. **Mary Magdalene**—Mt. 27:56, 61; 28:1–10; Mk. 15:40, 47; 16:1–9; Lu. 8:2, 3; 23:55, 56; 24:1–7; John 19:25; 20:1, 11–18. **Mary**, Sister of Lazarus—Mt. 26:7–13; Mk. 14:3–9; Lu. 10:38–42; John 11:1, 2, 5, 29; 12:3. **Mary**, Wife of Clopas—Mt. 27:55; Mk. 15:47; John 19:25. **Mother of John Mark**—Acts 12:12. **Elizabeth**—Lu. 1:6, 41–45. **Anna**—Lu. 2:37, 38; **Widow with Two Mites**—Mk. 12:41–44; Lu. 21:2–4. **Joanna and Susanna**—Lu. 8:3. **Martha**—Lu. 10:38–42; John 11:1–5, 17–40. **Pilate's Wife**—Mt. 27:19. **Dorcas**—Acts 9:36–39. **Lydia**—Acts 16:14, 15. **Priscilla**—Acts 18:26; Rom. 16:3, 4. **Phebe**—Rom. 16:1, 2. **Julia**—Rom. 16:15. **Lois and Eunice**—II Tim. 1:5.

Wicked Women: Eve—Gen. 3:6; I Tim. 2:14. **Lot's Wife**—Gen. 19:26; Lu. 17:32. **The Daughters of Lot**—Gen. 19:31–38. **Tamar**—Gen. 38:14–24. **Potiphar's Wife**—Gen. 39:7–21. **Samson's Wife**—Ju. 14:15–19. **Delilah**—Ju. 16:4–22. **Micah**—II Sam. 6:16–23. **Jezebel**—I Ki. 18:4; 19:1, 2; 21:1–29; II Ki. 9:30; Rev. 2:20. **Ataliah**—II Ki. 11:1–16. **Herodias and her Daughter**—Mt. 14:3–11; Mk. 6:17–28; Lu. 3:19, 20. **The Woman of Samaria**—John 4:7–29. **Woman taken in Adultery**—John 8:1–11. **The Woman who was a Sinner**—Lu. 7:36–49. **Sapphira**—Acts 5:2–10. See "Marriage"—Gen. 6:2. "The Wicked"—Ex. 23:7. "Wife"—I Cor. 7:16. "Widow"—Lev. 22:13. "Mother"—Deut. 5:16; "Daughter"—Ju. 11:34.

3
a Naomi, Ruth 1:2.
b Moab, Ju. 11:18.
c See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
d Lev. 25:25.
e Brethren, Gen. 13:7.

4
1 Heb. *uncover thine ear*.
f Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
2 So Sept., Vulg., and Syr. Heb. *he will*.

5
g Boaz, Ruth 2:19.
h Field, Num. 20:17.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
j Naomi, Ruth 1:2.
k Ruth, Ruth 2:2.
l Moabite, Ju. 11:18.
m Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
n Death, Rom. 5:12.
o Levirate Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
p Name, Acts 16:18.
q Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

6
r Lev. 25:25.

7
s Deut. 25:8-10.
t Israel, Deut. 4:1.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Shoe, Josh. 5:15.
w Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
x Witness, John 8:17.

8
y Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.

9
z Elders of Israel, Ezra, 5:5.
a Day, Lev. 25:8.

the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down. 3 And he said unto the near kinsman, ^aNā-ō'lmī, that is come again out of the country of ^bMō'āb, selleth the parcel of ^cland, ^dwhich was our ^ebrother Ē-līm'ē-lēh's: 4 and I thought to ¹disclose it unto thee, saying, Buy it before them that sit here, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, redeem it; but if ¹²thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know; for there is none to redeem it besides thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it. 5 Then said ^oBō'āz, What day thou buyest the ^hfield of the ⁱhand of ^jNā-ō'lmī, thou must buy it also of ^kRuth the ^lMō'āb-i-tēss, the ^mwife of the ⁿdead, ^oto raise up the ^pname of the dead upon his ^qinheritance. 6 And ^rthe near kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: take thou my right of redemption on thee; for I cannot redeem it.

7 Now this was ^sthe custom in former time in ^tĪs'rā-ēl concerning redeeming and concerning exchanging, to confirm all things: a ^uman drew off his ^vshoe, and gave it to his ^wneighbor; and this was the manner of ^xattestation in Īs'rā-ēl. 8 So the near ^ykinsman said unto Bō'āz, Buy it for thyself. And he drew off his shoe. 9 And Bō'āz said unto the ^zelders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this ^aday, that I have bought all that was Ē-līm'ē-lēh's, and all that was Ēlī'ī-ōn's and Māh'lōn's,

Var. Rend.—V. 3, selleth—hath sold, Be. Ke. V. 6, my right—i.e. that which I ought to redeem. V. 11, is come—cometh. V. 14, near kinsman—redeemer (i.e. Obed). V. 15, restorer of life—reviver of the soul.

of the hand of Nā-ō'lmī. 10 Moreover Ruth the Mō'āb-i-tēss, the wife of Māh'lōn, have ^bI purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day. 11 And all the people that were in the ^cgate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. Jē-hō'vāh ^dmake the woman that is come into thy house ^elike ^fRā'chēl and like Lē'āh, which two did build the ^ghouse of Īs'rā-ēl: and ³do thou worthily in Ēph'rā-thāh, and be famous in ^hBēth'lē-hēm: 12 and let thy house be like the house of ⁱPē'rēz, whom ^jTā'mār bare unto ^kJū'dāh, of the ^lseed which ^mJē-hō'vāh shall give thee of this young ⁿwoman.

13 So Bō'āz took Ruth, and she became his wife; and he went in unto her, and Jē-hō'vāh ^ogave her conception, and she bare a son. 14 And the women said unto Nā-ō'lmī, Blessed be Jē-hō'vāh, who hath not left thee this day without a near kinsman; and let his name be famous in Īs'rā-ēl. 15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of ^plife, and a nourisher of thine old age; for thy daughter-in-law, who ^qloveth thee, ^rwho is better to thee than ^sseven ^tsons, hath borne him. 16 And Nā-ō'lmī took the ^uchild, and laid it in her bosom, and became ^vnurse unto it. 17 And the women her neighbors gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Nā-ō'lmī; and they called

10
b See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.

11
c Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
e Gen. 29:25-30.
f Rachel and Leah, Gen. 29:16.
g House, Deut. 24:10.
3 Or, *get thee wealth* (or, *power*).
h Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.

12
i Perez, Lu. 3:33.
j Tamar, Gen. 38:6.
k See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
l Seed, Deut. 22:9.
m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Woman, Ruth 3:9.

13
o Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.

15
p Life, Gen. 2:7.
q Love, I Cor. 13:1.
r Ch. 1:16, 17; 2:11, 12.
s Seven, Gen. 2:2.
t Son, Gen. 21:19.

16
u Children, Gen. 3:16.
v Nurse, See "Children," Gen. 3:16.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 5, thou must buy it also of Ruth—thou must also buy Ruth, Vulg. Pesh. Cappel. Gei. Be. Hi. Dr. BUD. NOW.; cf. v. 10.

- 17
a Obed, I Chr.
 2:12.
b Father, Ex.
 21:15.
c Jesse, I Sam.
 16:1.
1 Heb. *Ishai*.
d David, I Sam.
 17:12.

- 18
e Genealogy,
 Mt. 1:1.

his name ^aŌ'běd: he is the
^b father of ^{c1} Jēs'sě, the father
 of ^d David.

18 Now ^e these are the genera-
 tions of Pē'rěz: Pē'rěz begat
 Hěz'rōn, 19 and / Hěz'rōn begat

Var. Rend.—V. 18. these are the gen-
 erations—this is the pedigree.

Ram, and Ram begat ^g Ām-
 mīn'ă-dăb, 20 and Ām-mīn'ă-
 dăb begat ^h Năh'shōn, and Năh'shōn
 begat ⁱ² Săl'mōn, 21 and
 Săl'mōn begat Bō'ăz, and Bō'ăz
 begat Ō'běd, 22 and Ō'běd
 begat Jēs'sě, and Jēs'sě begat
 David.

- 19
f Hezron, Num.
 26:6.
g Amminadab,
 Ex. 6:23.

- 20
h Nahshon, Ex.
 6:23.
i Salmon, I Chr.
 2:1.
2 Heb. *Salmah*.

THE FIRST BOOK OF SĀM' Ū-ĒL

1: 1

ELKANAH AND HIS TWO WIVES

1: 10

^a Man, Gen. 2:7.
^b See v. 19.
^c Hill-country,
Ps. 2:2.
^d Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.
^e Name, Acts
16:18.
^f Elkanah, Ex.
6:24.
^g I Ki. 22:50; II
Ki. 1:17; 8:16;
II Chr. 17:8.
^h See Job
32:4.

ⁱ Polygamy
practised. See
"Marriage,"
Gen. 6:2.
^j Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
^k Lu. 2:36.
^l Children, Gen.
3:16.
^m Childlessness
considered an
Affliction, Gen.
3:16.

ⁿ City, Gen.
4:17.
^o See "Feasts,"
Num. 29:39.
^p Year, Lev.
25:8.
^q Worship, Mt.
4:10.
^r Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
^s God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Shiloh, Josh.
18:1.
^u Son, Gen.
21:19.
^v I Sam. 1:9, 17;
2:11, 17, 31;
3:13; 4:11, 18.
^w See "Judges,"
Ex. 18:22.
^x Phinehas
Num. 31:6.
^y Priest, Ex.
28:1.

1 Now there was a certain ^aman of ^bRā-māth-ā-līm-zō'phīm, of the ^chill-country of ^dĒ'phrā-īm, and his ^ename was ^fĒl'kā-nāh, the son of ^gJēr'ō-hām, the son of ^hĒ-lī'hū, the son of Tō'hū, the son of Zūph, an Ē'phrā-īm-ite: 2 and he had ⁱtwo ^jwives; the name of the one was ^kHannah, and the name of the other Pē-nīn'nāh: and Pē-nīn'nāh had ^lchildren, but Hannah had ^mno children. 3 And this man went up out of his ⁿcity from ^op year to year to ^qworship and to ^rsacrifice unto ^sJē-hō'vāh of hosts in ^tShī'lōh. And the two ^usons of ^vĒ'lī, Hōph'nī and ^xPhīn'ē-hās, ^ypriests unto Jē-hō'vāh, were there. 4 And when the day came that Ēl'kā-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. and his—whose. V. 3. went . . . year—used to go up year by year, SMITH. unto . . . hosts—to Yahweh Sebaoth, SMITH. V. 5. a double portion—one portion sadly (?), *Vulg. Bō. Th.*: one portion, SMITH; a single portion, KEN.; one portion only, NOW. for—although, SMITH; yet, NOW. V. 6. rival . . . sore—her fellow-wife or rival (the common Semitic term, occurring also in Syriac and Arabic, used to denote a "fellow-wife"; cf. the cognate verb, Lev. 18:18), used also to vex her sore. V. 7. provoked—vexed. he did—she (Peninnah) did, KEN.; so it was the custom to go, NOW. did not eat—would not eat, SMITH. V. 8. is . . . grieved—does . . . reproach thee, SMITH; act sad, NOW. V. 9. upon his seat—on his chair, SMITH, NOW.

nāhsacrificed, he ^zgave to Pē-nīn'nāh his wife, and to all her sons and her ^adaughters, portions: 5 but unto Hannah he gave ^ba double portion; for he ^cloved Hannah, ^dbut Jē-hō'vāh had shut up her womb. 6 And her rival ^eprovoked her sore, to make her fret, because Jē-hō'vāh had shut up her womb. 7 And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of Jē-hō'vāh, so she provoked her; therefore she ^gwept, and did not ⁱeat. 8 And Ēl'kā-nāh her husband said unto her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy ^jheart grieved? ^kam not I better to thee than ten sons?

9 So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shī'lōh, and after they had drunk. Now Ē'lī the priest was sitting upon his seat by the ^ldoor-post of the * temple of Jē-hō'vāh. 10 And she was in ^mbitterness of soul,

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. of Ramathaim-Zophim—Ramathaim, a Zuphite, *Eve. We. Kto. (after Sept.)*; the Ramathite, a Zuphite, SMITH. V. 5. a double . . . for—a single portion, because she had no child; howbeit, *Sept. We. Rei. Dr. Sta.* V. 9. in Shiloh . . . drunk—and stood before Yahweh, *Gr. Vers.* SMITH.

⁴
^z Deut. 12:17,
18.
^a Daughter, Ju.
11:34.

⁵
^b Gen. 43:34.
^c Love, I Cor.
13:1.
^d Gen. 16:1;
30:1.

⁶
^e Job 24:21.
^f Jealousy, Ex.
34:13.

⁷
^g Mourning,
John 11:35.
^h Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
ⁱ Food, Gen.
9:3.

⁸
^j Heart, Acts
15:9.
^k Ruth 4:15.

⁹
^l Door-post, Ex.
12:22.

¹⁰
^m Bitterness of
Soul, Job 4:15.

* TEMPLE, Heb. *Hekhal*. "A Large Public Building," "House of Jehovah." Temples, as Places where the Gods were worshipped, were common among the Semitic and other Ancient People—e.g. Assyria, Babylonia, Phoenicia, Egypt. Temples for the Hebrews are of a Later Date. After the Tabernacle Days there must have been a Permanent Structure at Shiloh (see I Sam. 1:9; 3:3). The word Temple, however, as applying to the Hebrews, designates Three Structures: those of Solomon, Zerubbabel and Herod. Besides these we have also Ezekiel's Ideal Temple. The word *Hekhal* is used also of The Dwelling-place of God in Heaven.

Solomon's Temple.—Built on Mount Moriah, the Eastern Hill, on the Former Site of the Threshing-floor of Araunah,

the Jebusite—II Sam. 24:18-25; I Chr. 21:18-26; II Chr. 3:1. David first conceived the Idea—II Sam. 7:1-3. But God did not approve of this, preferring his Son—II Sam. 7:5-13. David then prepared the Material—I Chr. 22:1-5; 29:1-5; Ps. 132:2-5; Acts 7:45, 46. He charged his Son to build the Temple—I Chr. 22:6-16. He prays for Solomon's Success—I Chr. 29:18, 19. Solomon determines to build it—I Ki. 5:1-5; II Chr. 2:1.

Solomon prepares the Material.—Employs Hiram, King of Tyre, David's Friend—I Ki. 5:2-6; II Chr. 2:3. Calls on Hiram for a Superintendent—II Chr. 2:7, 13. Contracts with Hiram for Material and Labor—I Ki. 5:8-11; II Chr. 2:8-10. Solomon and Hiram work together—I Ki. 5:18.

10
a Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Mourning, John 11:35.

11
d Num. 36:11.
e Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
f Childlessness an Affliction. See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
g Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
h Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
i Heb. *seed of men*.
j Children, Gen. 3:16.
k Consecration of the First-born, Ex. 13:1.
l See "Nazirite," Ju. 13:5.
m See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.

and ^aprayed unto ^bJê-hô'vâh, and ^cwept sore. 11 And she ^{d e}vowed a vow, and said, O Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the ^{f g}affliction of thy ^{h i}handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thy handmaid, but wilt give unto thy handmaid ^{j i}a man-child, ^kthen I will give him unto Jê-hô'vâh all the days of his life, and there shall no ^{l m}razor come upon his ⁿhead.

12 And it came to pass, as she continued praying before Jê-hô'vâh, that Ê'li marked her

Var. Rend.—V. 13. thought . . . drunken—*So* NOW.; took her for a drunken woman, SMITH.

^omouth. 13 Now Hannah, ^pshe spoke in her ^qheart; only her ^rlips moved, but her ^svoice was not heard: therefore Ê'li thought she had been ^tdrunken. 14 And Ê'li said unto her, ^uHow long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy ^vwine from thee. 15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a ^wwoman of a ^xsorrowful ^yspirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but I poured out my soul

Var. Read.—V. 11. life—*Insert*, and he shall not drink wine or strong drink, *Sept. Th.* (cf. Num. 6:3, 5). V. 14. And, and go from the presence of Yahweh, *Gr. Vers.* SMITH. V. 15. of spirit—upon whom times are hard (*lit.* hard of day, Job 31:25), *Sept. Th. We. Hi.* (*Heb. text*, by analogy, would signify of hardened spirit: cf. Ez. 3:7).

m See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
n Head, Pr. 20:29.

12
o Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

13
p Gen. 24:42-45.
q Heart, Acts 15:9.
r Lips, Job 2:10.
s Voice, Gen. 27:22.
t Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.

14
u Acts 2:4, 13.
v Wine, Lev. 10:9.

15
w Woman, Ruth 3:9.
x Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
y Spirit, Job 4:15.

Form and Dimensions of the Temple.—The Temple was a Rectangle, 60 Cubits long and 20 broad—I Ki. 6:2. Its Height was 30 Cubits—I Ki. 6:2. There was a Porch in front, facing eastward, of the same width as the Building, and 10 Cubits in depth. It is supposed that these are Inner Measurements. Ezekiel, in his Vision of the Temple, gives 6 Cubits as the Thickness of the Walls—Ez. 41:5.

Inner Chambers.—The Temple was divided into Two Parts: the Holy Place and the Holy of Holies—I Ki. 8:6-11; II Chr. 3:5-8. The Holy Place was 40 Cubits long and 20 wide; the Holy of Holies, 20 by 20. It was all 20 Cubits high—I Ki. 6:16-20; II Chr. 3:3-8.

Surroundings.—Surrounded on all Sides except the Front, which contained the Porch. The Temple was surrounded by a Lateral Building of Three Stories, the whole 15 Cubits high. Each Story contained a Number of Small Rooms for Storage Purposes and Treasury. There were also Windows of Lattice-work—I Ki. 6:4-6.

The Approaches.—This was through Several Gates. The Upper Gate, built by Jotham—II Ki. 15:35; II Chr. 27:3. The King's Gate—II Ki. 16:18; I Chr. 9:18. The Gate of the Guard—II Ki. 11:19. The New Gate—Jer. 26:10; 36:10. Benjamin's Gate—Jer. 20:2.

Construction of Temple—Exterior.—The Solid Part of the House was of Stone hewn in the Quarry; that is, the Foundation and Walls—I Ki. 5:17; 6:7. Not a Tool heard in the Building of them—I Ki. 6:7. In front were Two Pillars, each 18 Cubits high, called Jachin and Boaz—I Ki. 7:15-22; II Chr. 3:15-17.

Interior.—Cypress Wood. The Folding-doors made of this, overlaid with Gold—I Ki. 6:34-35. Floor was of Stone covered with Cypress Wood—I Ki. 6:15. The Walls were built within of Cedar (I Ki. 6:18), the Entrance Doors of Olive Wood, and the Covering of Cedar—I Ki. 6:31. The Whole House was overlaid, within, of Gold (I Ki. 6:20-22) and Carvings.

Furniture of the Outer Court.—As there is a Duplication of the Tabernacle Measurements elsewhere, we may estimate the Dimensions of the Outer Court as 100 Cubits North and South and 200 East and West, the Wall probably being 10 Cubits in Height.

Altar of Burnt-offering.—This was before the Porch, and was reached by an Ascending Platform—II Chr. 15:8. It was 32 Cubits square and 15 high (Talmud, Middoth III, I).

Molten Sea.—This was 10 Cubits across and 5 high with Capacity of 2000 Baths. It stood on 12 Oxen, 3 looking North, 3 South, 3 East, and 3 West. It was on the Right Side of the House, eastward, toward the South—I Ki. 7:39; II Chr. 4:2-10.

Ten Lavers of Brass.—Each contained 40 Baths, 5 were on Right Side of House and 5 on Left Side—I Ki. 7:38, 39; II Chr. 4:6.

Furniture of Holy Place.—Tables of Showbread said to be

10, made in the Form of an Altar—I Ki. 7:48; II Chr. 4:8; 29:18. These made of Gold and of Silver—I Chr. 28:16; II Chr. 4:19. Candlesticks of Gold and Silver, 5 on each Side of Holy Place, before the Holy of Holies—I Ki. 7:49; I Chr. 28:15; II Chr. 4:7, 20. Altar of Incense—I Ki. 6:20; 7:48-50; I Chr. 28:17, 18; II Chr. 4:19, 22.

Holy of Holies.—Ark of the Covenant. Hidden from View by a Wall of Cedar Wood that separated the Two Sanctuaries—I Ki. 6:16. There was also a Linen Veil—II Chr. 3:14. The Ark was overshadowed by Cherubim 10 Cubits high, whose Wings met in the Centre, and stretched out to Each Wall—I Ki. 6:27. The Ark and Cherubim were overlaid with Gold—I Ki. 6:22, 28. Within the Ark were the Two Stone Tables of the Law—I Ki. 8:9.

Minor Pieces of Furniture.—Basins—I Ki. 7:40, 45; I Chr. 28:17; II Chr. 4:8, 11, 22; Neh. 7:70; Jer. 52:19. Bowls—I Ki. 25:15; I Chr. 28:17; Jer. 52:19. Cups—I Ki. 7:50; Jer. 52:19. Firepans—I Ki. 7:50; Jer. 52:19. Shovels—I Ki. 7:45. Snuffers—I Ki. 7:50; II Chr. 4:22; Jer. 52:18. Spoons—I Ki. 7:50; II Ki. 25:14; II Chr. 4:22; Jer. 52:18.

Further Facts concerning Solomon's Temple.—Began building in Fourth Year in Month Ziv—I Ki. 6:37. Finished in Eleventh Year in Month Bul—I Ki. 6:38. Thus, occupied 7 Years and 6 Months. It stood 3½ Centuries and was burned to Ground by Soldiers of Nebuchadnezzar, in 587-6 B.C. Dedicated by Solomon—I Ki. Chap. 8; II Chr. 5:6-7. Sacred Fire sent down through Prayer—II Chr. 7:3. Used by King to rally his People—II Chr. 6:12. Pillaged by Shishak, King of Egypt—I Ki. 14:25, 26; II Chr. 12:9. Pillaged by Jehoash, King of Israel—II Ki. 14:13, 14. Ahaz, King of Judah, makes changes in Structure—II Ki. 16:17, 18. He sacrifices to False Gods, seeking to propitiate Tiglath-pileser—II Chr. 28:16-25. Repaired by Josiah—II Ki. Chap. 22. Temple purified and Worship restored under Hezekiah—II Chr. 29:3-35. Treasures sacrificed by Jehoash—II Ki. 12:17, 18. By Hezekiah—II Ki. 18:13-16. By Asa—I Ki. 15:18. Temple Polluted by Manasseh—II Ki. 21:4-7. Burned by Nebuchadnezzar—II Ki. Chaps. 24 and 25; II Chr. Chap. 36.

Appointed for.—A House of Sacrifice—II Chr. 7:12. A Dwelling-place for Jehovah—I Ki. 8:10-13; 6:12, 13. A House of Prayer—I Ki. 8:27-30; II Chr. 30:27; Is. 56:7; Mt. 21:13. A Depository for Ark of Covenant—I Ki. 8:1-9; II Chr. 5:2-10. For Dedicated Things—II Chr. 5:1. For an Armory—II Ki. 11:10; II Chr. 23:9, 10. As a Refuge—I Ki. 1:50; 2:28.

The Second Temple.—This was built at the Instigation of the Prophets Haggai and Zechariah, under the Leadership of Zerubbabel. Cyrus had already issued a Building Decree (Ezra 1:1-4), as predicted by Isaiah (Is. 44:28), and the Jews began to gather Material for it (Ezra 3:7). Its Dimensions are indicated in Ezra 6:3-5, and according to Haggai (Ezra 2:18), the Foundation was laid in the Second Year of Darius, B.C. 520 (Prof. A. R. S. Kennedy). Those remaining in

16

a Handmaid,
II Sam. 6:22.
b Wicked Wo-
men, Ruth 3:9.
c The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7; Lu.
6:45.

17

d Eli, I Sam. 1:3.
e Ruth 2:13.
f Peace, Pr. 17:1.
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h Israel, Deut.
4:1.
i Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

18

j Rom. 15:13.
k See "Face,"
Is. 6:2.

before Jê-hô'vâh. 16 Count not thy ^a handmaid for a ^b wicked woman; for ^c out of the abundance of my complaint and my provocation have I spoken hitherto. 17 Then ^d Ê'li answered and said, ^e Go in ^f peace; and the ^g God of ^h Is'ra-êl grant thy ⁱ petition that thou hast asked of him. 18 And she said, Let thy handmaid find favor in thy sight. So the woman went her way, and did eat; and her ^j ^k countenance was no more *sad*.

Var. Rend.—V. 16. wicked woman—worthless woman, *Var.* NOW.; daughter of Belial, R. vile woman (*lit.* daughter of Belial), SMITH. For out of the abundance . . . hitherto—For on account of the greatness of my grief have I continued until now, SMITH (*after Sept.*). V. 18. favor—grace, R.

19 And they rose up in the ^l morning early, and ^m worshipped before Jê-hô'vâh, and returned, and came to their ⁿ o house to ^p Râ'mâh. And ^q Êl'kâ-nâh knew ^r Hannah his ^s wife; and ^t Jê-hô'vâh ^u remembered her; 20 and it came to pass, when the time was come about, that Hannah conceived, and bare a son; and she called his name *Sâm'û-êl, *saying*,

Var. Read.—V. 18. way—*Add*, and entered into her lodging (*or*, in the parlor [prepared for the sacrificial feast, *ch.* 9:22], *Sta. Kto.*) *Sept. Bo. Th.* eat—*Add*, with her husband and drank, *Sept. Th.* and did eat—*Omit*, SMITH. V. 20. And . . . conceived—And Hannah conceived: and it came to pass, at the year's end, *Reifman transposing two words.* Hannah conceived—*Omit*, SMITH.

19

l Morning, Ps.
65:8.
m Worship, Mt.
4:10.
n House, Deut.
24:10.
o Home, Lev.
18:9.
p Ramah, Jer.
31:15.
q Elkanah, Ex.
6:24.
r Hannah,
I Sam. 1:2.
s Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
t Gen. 21:1;
30:22.
u Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.

Babylon were required to contribute to this (Ezra 1:4-6). The Vessels of the First Temple were returned (Ezra 1:7-11; 6:5). The Work was suspended because of False Statements (Ezra 4:1-16). Darius searched into the Matter, and justifying the Jews, they were authorized to continue the Work (Ezra 6:1-14). The Samaritans offered to assist in building, but were not permitted (Ezra 4:1-3). The Temple was finished and dedicated B.C. 516.

Differences between First and Second Temple.—The Ground Plan of the Former Temple, consecrated by Centuries of Worship, was followed as nearly as possible (G. A. Smith). In the Main, the Changes were with respect to the Furniture. Instead of one Court, as in the Days of Solomon, there were two, an Outer and an Inner. An Altar of Unhewn Stone took the Place of the Great Brazen Altar. In the Holy Place there was but one Candlestick, and one Table of Showbread where before there were ten. In a Signal Respect the Glory of the First Temple had departed; they had no Ark of the Covenant in the Holy of Holies. But it was the Comparative Poverty of the Second Temple as contrasted with the Magnificence of Solomon's that so disconcerted the Older Exiles on their return to Jerusalem.

Desecration and Renewal of Second Temple.—In B.C. 168, Antiochus Epiphanes spoiled and desecrated the Temple, sacrilegiously setting up a Small Altar to Zeus Olympus, on which he offered up Parts of a Sow, smearing the Furniture with the Liquid in which the Sow was cooked. Three Years later Judas, the Maccabean, after recapturing Jerusalem, made New Sacred Furniture throughout, removing the Polluted Parts.

The Temple of Herod.—In the 18th Year of his Reign, Herod the Great obtained Permission of his Jewish Subjects to rebuild the Temple of Zerubbabel. In his Heart he wished a New One, but feared to make the Attempt. So he devised the Reconstruction in such a Way that it seemed, in its Different Stages, to be merely a repairing of the Old Temple. The Temple proper was rebuilt by 1000 specially trained Priests, within the Space of Eighteen Months. The Rest of the Buildings took Years to finish, and when done it was a Magnificent but Different Structure in many Particulars (Mk. 13:1; Lu. 21:5). It was begun 19 B.C. and finished c. 27 A.D. It was said to have been 46 years in building (John 2:20). The Temple Area was enlarged so as to cover the Whole Surface of Mount Moriah. The Tower, built as a Fortress by John Hyrcanus II, was enlarged and Beautiful, being transformed into a Palace by Herod, and named Antonia, after Mark Anthony. A Covered Colonnade, called the Porch (Mk. 14:68), ran around the Inner Portion of the Wall. The South Division of this was known as the Royal Porch. It consisted of 162 Gigantic Columns arranged in 4 Rows somewhere along the Eastern Portico. Overlooking the Kidron Valley was a Section known as Solomon's Porch (John 10:23; Acts 3:11). The Outer Court (of the Gentiles) was 900 Feet square, and was approached by a Series of Gates and Bridge. Warnings were

posted forbidding Foreigners, on the Pain of Death, from entering the Inner Court. This was divided into two Parts—the Court of Men (or Israel), and the Court of the Women. Within the Court of the Women was the Treasury (Mk. 12:41-44; Lu. 21:1-3). Between the 2 Courts was a Flight of 15 Steps, Semi-circular in form, leading to the Great Gate, which was 40 Cubits wide and 50 high—possibly the Beautiful Gate (Acts 3:2). Within the Court of the Men was a Series of Chambers for Storage Purposes. The Rest of the Temple was little different from the former one, except that there was no Wall between the Holy Place and the Holy of Holies. The Division was made by a Veil consisting of Parallel Curtains of Rich Material (Mt. 27:51; Mk. 15:38; Lu. 23:45).

Ezekiel's Temple.—In Ez. Chaps. 40, 41, 42, 43, may be found a Vision. An Ideal Temple is there described which doubtless had much to do with suggesting Ideas to the Builders of the Restored Jerusalem. This Temple is largely patterned after that of Solomon. One of its Characteristic Features was the Emphasis on its Sacredness. The whole Area of the Temple and its Courts must have nothing to do with Secularity. It was to be erected on a Site 500 Cubits Square and was to be walled (Ez. 40:5-27). It was to have three Gates, so arranged as to have Lodges or Guard Chambers. Each Gateway was to have Arches (Ez. 40:16). The Rest of the Structure was patterned after the Temple of Solomon.

Relation of Jesus to.—Presented in—Lu. 2:22-32. Carried to the Pinnacle—Mt. 4:5; Lu. 4:9. Taught in—Mt. 26:55; Mk. 11:27-33; 12:35-44; John 5:14-47; 10:23-28; 14:49. Purified it—Mt. 21:12-13; Mk. 11:15-17; Lu. 19:45, 46; John 2:15-17. Predicted its Destruction—Mt. 24:2; Mk. 13:2; Lu. 21:6. Veil rent at Crucifixion—Mt. 27:51.

Relation of Jews to.—Separation from Gentiles alluded to—Eph. 2:14. Exclusively for Jews—Acts 21:27-30. Jews prayed outside while Priest offered Incense—Lu. 1:10. Thought it Blasphemy to speak against it—Mt. 26:61; Acts 6:13; 21:28. Polluted it by selling Oxen, etc., in—John 2:14. Desecration foretold—Dan. 9:27; 11:31; Mt. 24:15. Ezekiel's Vision of—Ez. 37:26-28; Chaps. 40-48. Prophecies of Restoration—Is. 44:28; Hag. 1:2; Zech. 1:16; 4:8-10; 6:12-15; 8:9-15.

Figurative.—Of Body of Jesus—John 1:19-22; Mt. 26:61; 27:40. Of Church of Christ—I Cor. 3:16; II Cor. 6:16; Eph. 2:20-22; 4:11-16. Individual Bodies—I Cor. 6:13-20. Man of Sin—II Thess. 2:4. Conquering Christians—Rev. 3:12. John's Vision—Rev. 15:5-8; 16:1-17.

Idolatrous Temples.—House of Dagon—I Sam. 5:2. Jeroboam's Act—I Ki. 12:31. House of Rimmon—II Ki. 5:18. House of Baal—II Ki. 10:21-27. Temple at Babylon—II Chr. 36:7; Dan. 1:2. Temple of Diana—Acts 19:27. See "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9. "Kingdom of Judah," "Priest"—Ex. 28:1. "Offering"—Gen. 22:2.

* **SAMUEL, Name of God.**—Interpreted "asked of God"—I Sam. 1:20. His Mother was Hannah—I Sam. 1:20. Samuel pledged to God—I Sam. 1:11. Hannah's Song of

20

a Gen. 41:51, 52;
Ex. 2:10, 22;
Mt. 1:21.

21

b Offering, Gen.
22:2.
c Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
d Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.

22

e Weaning of
Children, Gen.
3:16.
f Lu. 2:22.
g Consecration
of First-born,
Ex. 13:1.
h Vs. 11, 28.

23

i Elkanah, Ex.
6:24.
j Husband,
I Cor. 7:16.
k See v. 17.
l Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
m Woman, Ruth
3:9.

24

n Num. 15:9, 10;
Deut. 12:5, 6.
1 The Sept. and
Syr. have, a
bullock three
years old.
o Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
p Measures, Ex.
36:9.
q Bottle, Josh.
9:4.
r Or, skin.
r Wine, Lev.
10:9.
s House, Deut.
24:10.
t God, Gen. 1:1.
u Shiloh, Josh.
18:1.
v Children, Gen.
3:16.

26

w See "Soul,"
Job 4:15.
x Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

27

y Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

^a Because I have asked him of Jê-hô^z-vâh.

21 And the man Êl^z-kă-năh, and all his house, went up to ^b offer unto Jê-hô^z-vâh the yearly ^c sacrifice, and his ^d vow. 22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, *I will not go up* until the ^e child be weaned; and then I will bring him, that he may appear before Jê-hô^z-vâh, and ^f there abide for ever. 23 And Êl^z-kă-năh her ^g husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; only ^h Jê-hô^z-vâh establish his word. So the ⁱ woman tarried and gave her son suck, until she weaned him. 24 And when she had weaned him, ^j she took him up with her, with ^k three ^l bullocks, and one ^m ē^z-phăh of meal, and a ⁿ bottle of ^o wine, and brought him unto the ^p house of Jê-hô^z-vâh in Shî^z-lôh: and the ^q child was young. 25 And they slew the bullock, and brought the child to Êl^z. 26 And she said, Oh, my lord, ^r as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, ^s praying unto Jê-hô^z-vâh. 27 ^t For this child I prayed; and Jê-hô^z-

Var. Rend.—V. 20. time . . . about—at the coming around of the days (i.e. at the year's end—Ex. 34:22). *We* (when the feast of Ingathering was held, probably alluded to here in v. 21; see *Var. Read.*), after the expiration of the year, NOW. Samuel—i.e. Name of God, *Ge. Ka. Dr.* V. 22. that . . . Jehovah—*So* NOW. then we shall see the face of Yahweh, SMITH, BUD. abide—dwell, SMITH. V. 24. meal—flour, SMITH. bottle—skin, SMITH. V. 26. Oh, my lord—By thy life, Sir; by your leave, my lord, NOW. V. 27. For this child—concerning this boy, SMITH. V. 28. I have granted him to the Lord (lit. let him be asked of the Lord)—So have I lent him to the Lord, NOW. worshipped—bowed to, SMITH. **Chap. 2.**—V. 1. exulteth—glad is, SMITH. Jehovah

vâh hath given me my petition which I asked of him: 28 therefore also I have ³ granted him to Jê-hô^z-vâh; as long as he liveth he is granted to Jê-hô^z-vâh. And he worshipped Jê-hô^z-vâh there.

2 And Hannah prayed, and said:

My ^z heart ^a exulteth in Jê-hô^z-vâh;

My ^b horn is exalted in Jê-hô^z-vâh;

My ^c mouth is enlarged over mine ^d enemies;

Because I rejoice in thy ^e salvation.

2 There is none ^f holy as Jê-hô^z-vâh;

For there is none besides thee,

Neither is there any ^g rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly;

Let not ^h arrogancy come out of your mouth;

For Jê-hô^z-vâh is a God of ⁱ knowledge,

^j And by him actions are weighed.

4 The ^k bows of the mighty men are broken;

—my God, SMITH. V. 2. beside thee—*So* NOW.; righteous like our God, SMITH. like our God—besides thee, SMITH. V. 3. so . . . proudly—haughtily. And . . . weighed—And a God who weighs men's deeds, SMITH, BUD. And a God weighs deeds, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 21. vow—*Insert*, and all the tithes of his land, *Sept. Th.* and his vow—*Omit*, SMITH. V. 23. his—thy, *Sept. Pesh. We. Klo. SMITH. KEN.* V. 24. three—a bullock of three years old, *Sept. Pesh. Th. We. Rei. Klo. SMITH. KEN.* V. 25. brought—Hannah, the mother of the child, came unto Eli, *Sept. Th. We. Rei.* V. 28. And he . . . there—*Omit*, *Sept. We.* he—they, *Pesh. Vulg. Bö. Th. Chap. 2.*—V. 1. in Jehovah—in my God, *MSS. Sept. Vulg. We. Klo.* V. 4. men—*Omit*, SMITH.

28

3 Or, *lent*.

1

z Heart, Acts 15:9.
a Joy, Ps. 30:5.
b Horn, Dan. 7:7.
c Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
d Enemies, Job 31:29.
e Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

2

f Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

3

h Pride, Ps. 10:2.
i Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
4 According to another reading, *Though actions be not weighed*.

4

k See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

Gratitude—I Sam. 2:1–10. Samuel's Career began early—I Sam. 2:11. Appointed to a Delicate Mission—I Sam. 3:11–14. Feared to tell it—v. 15. Finally consented—v. 18. Anoints Saul—I Sam. 10:1. Samuel resigns his Charge as Judge—I Sam. 12:1–5. Samuel reproves Saul for making the Burnt-offering—I Sam. 13:11–15. Saul again reproved and rejected as King—I Sam. 15:1–23. He slays Agag—v. 33. Samuel anoints David as Saul's Successor—I Sam. 16:12–13. David complains to Samuel of Saul's Treatment—I Sam. 19:18.

As Judge, Samuel visits Bethel, Gilgal, Mizpah and Ramah.—I Sam. 7:15, 16

His Home at Ramah.—I Sam. 7:17.

Makes his Sons Judges over Israel.—I Sam. 8:1–3.

Aids in Organization of Tabernacle Service.—I Chr. 9:22; 26:28; II Chr. 35:18.

A Prophet.—Acts 3:24; 13:20; compare Ps. 99:6. Knew Companies of Prophets—I Sam. 10:5.

Death and Burial.—I Sam. 25:1.

- 5
a Bread, Gen. 3:19.
b Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
1 Or, *have rest*.
c Childlessness
an Affliction,
Gen. 3:16.
d Seven, Gen. 2:2.
- 6
e Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
f Death, Rom. 5:12.
g Life, Gen. 2:7.
h Sheol, Job 7:9.
- 7
i Poor, Deut. 24:14.
j Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
- 8
k Dust, Is. 65:25.
l Prince, Num. 2:7.
m Inheritance,
1 Chr. 21:3.
n Throne, Acts 12:21.
o Glory, Ps. 7:5.
p Pillars, Num. 3:36.
q Earth, Gen. 2:1.
r World, Rev. 10:6.

And they that stumbled are girded with strength.

5 They that were full have hired out themselves for ^a bread;

And they that were ^b hungry ¹ have ceased to *hunger*:

Yea, the ^c barren hath borne ^d seven;

And she that hath many children languisheth.

6 Jè-hō'-vāh ^e killeth, and maketh ^f alive:

He bringeth down to ^h Shē'ōl, and bringeth up.

7 Jè-hō'-vāh maketh ⁱ poor, and maketh ^j rich:

He bringeth low, he also lifteth up.

8 He raiseth up the poor out of the ^k dust,

He lifteth up the needy from the dunghill,

To make them sit with ^l princes,

And ^m inherit the ⁿ throne of ^o glory:

For the ^p pillars of the ^q earth are Jè-hō'-vāh's,

And he hath set the ^r world upon them.

Var. Read.—V. 4. And—But, NOW. they that stumbled—the stumbling, NOW.; the weak, SMITH. V. 5. They . . . bread (food, BUD.)—So NOW.; those who had plenty do lack, SMITH. ceased to hunger—have holiday, *Ew. We.* have rest from toil, KEN.; cease from servant's work, NOW. BUD.; But the famished inherit the land, SMITH. V. 6. Sheol—So BUD.; the grave, KEN. r. V. 7. lifteth up—sets on high, SMITH. V. 8. them—So BUD.; him, SMITH. princes—nobles of the people, SMITH. And inherit . . . glory—he assigns to them a place of honor, NOW.; gives him in possession the place of glory, SMITH. are—belong to, SMITH. BUD. Vs. 9, 10. *Verbs should be in the present tense*, V. 9. holy ones—So BUD.; friends, SMITH. put to silence—perish, NOW. SMITH. For . . . prevail—for not by strength is a man mighty, SMITH.; For a man will not become a champion through strength (alone), NOW. V. 10. They . . . pieces—As for the Lord, they that strive with him are dismayed; Yahweh will shatter his enemies, SMITH. Yahweh shatters his enemies, NOW. Against—upon, SMITH. Against . . . heaven—The Most high in heaven will shatter (annihilate, BUD. NOW.) them, KEN. BUD. NOW. heaven—So NOW.; heavens, And—*Omit*, BUD. SMITH. exalt—will exalt, NOW. SMITH. V. 11. And Elkanah . . . house—And she left him there before Yahweh and, SMITH.; and they went to Ramah into their house, NOW. to his

9 He will keep the ^s feet of his ^t holy ones;

But the wicked shall be put to silence in ^u darkness;

For by strength shall no man prevail.

10 They that ^v strive with Jè-hō'-vāh shall be ^w broken to pieces;

Against them will he ^x thunder in ^y heaven:

Jè-hō'-vāh will ^z judge the ends of the earth;

And he will give strength unto his ^a king,

And exalt the ^b horn of his ^c anointed.

11 And Êl'-kā-nāh went to ^d Rā'-māh to his ^e house. ^f And the child did ^g minister unto Jè-hō'-vāh before ^h Ê'-li the ⁱ priest.

12 Now the sons of Ê'-li were ^k base men; ^l they knew not Jè-hō'-vāh. 13 And the custom of the priests with the people was, that, when any man offered

^m sacrifice, the priest's ⁿ servant came, while the ^o flesh was boiling, with a ^p flesh-hook of three teeth in his hand; 14 and he struck it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the

house—*Omit*, SMITH. And—But, NOW. And the child did minister—boy continued ministering, SMITH, NOW. before—So NOW.; in the presence of, SMITH. V. 12. base men—worthless fellows (Deut. 13:13), *Var.* NOW.; sons of Belial, R; wicked men, SMITH. V. 13. flesh . . . teeth—three pronged fork, SMITH, NOW. BUD. V. 14. he struck—So NOW.; would strike, SMITH. pan or kettle or caldron or pot—kettle (caldron) or pot or basin or dish (platter), NOW.; pot or the jar or the kettle, SMITH. flesh-hook—fork, SMITH, NOW. therewith—for himself, NOW. SMITH. thither—to sacrifice in Shiloh, SMITH. unto all . . . thither—with all Israelites who came thither to Shiloh, NOW.; unto—came to sacrifice to Yahweh in Shiloh, SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 8. up—*Omit*, SMITH. V. 11. And Elkanah . . . house—And she left him there before the Lord, and departed unto Ramah, *Sept. We.* SMITH. Vs. 12, 13. they knew . . . people—they regarded neither Yahweh nor what was due to the priest from the people, KEN. V. 13. And . . . people—neither the due of the priests from the people (for), *We. Ke. Kto. r marg. (Joining the words, with Vulg. Th. to v. 12);* from is given also by *Sept. Pesh. Targ. Cf. Deut. 18:3. V. 14. therewith—for himself, Versions, Th. We. Kp. Kto. (implying letter changed), SMITH, KEN.*

- 9
s Feet, Gen. 8:4.
t Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
2 Or, *godly ones*.
Another reading is, *holy one*.
u Darkness, Job 38:9.

- 10
v Strife, Pr. 26:21.
w Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
x Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
y Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
z God the Judge of the World, See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
a King, Deut. 17:15.
b Horn, Dan. 7:7.
c Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

- 11
d Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
e House, Deut. 24:10.
f V. 18; ch. 1:28.
g Minister, Acts 15:39.
h Eli, I Sam. 1:3.
i See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
j Priest, Ex. 28:1.

- 12
k The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
3 Or, *they knew not Jehovah, nor the due of the priests from the people. When any man, &c.*

- 13
l Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
m Servant, Ex. 21:2.
n Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
o Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

15

- a Fat of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20.
 b Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 d Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 e Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
 f See "Preparation of Food," Gen. 9:3.

16

- 1 Heb. *to-day*.
 2 Another reading is, *he would say unto him, Thou, &c.*

17

- g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 h Men, Gen. 2:7.
 i Mal. 2:7-9.
 j Offering, Gen. 22:2.

18

- k Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
 l Minister, Acts 13:9.
 m Children, Gen. 3:16.
 n V. 28; ch. 22:18.
 o See "Clothing of Priests," Ex. 28:1.
 p Linen, Esth. 8:15.

19

- q Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 r Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
 s Year, Lev. 25:8.

20

- t Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 u Elkanah, Ex. 6:24.

flesh-hook brought up the priest took therewith. So they did in Shîlôh unto all the Īs-râ-êl-ites that came thither. 15 Yea, before they burnt the ^a fat, the ^b priest's ^c servant came, and said to the man that ^d sacrificed, Give ^e flesh to ^f roast for the priest; for he will not have boiled flesh of thee, but raw. 16 And if the man said unto him, They will surely burn the fat ¹ first, and then take as much as thy soul desireth; then ² he would say, Nay, but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take it by force. 17 And the ^g sin of the young ^h men was very great before Jê-hôz-vâh; for the men ⁱ despised the ^j offering of Jê-hôz-vâh.

18 But ^k Sãm-û-êl ^l ministered before Jê-hôz-vâh, being a ^m child, ⁿ girded with a ^o p linen êph'ôd. 19 Moreover his ^p mother made him a little robe, and brought it to him from year to year, when she came up with her ^r husband to offer ^s the yearly sacrifice. 20 And Êli ^t blessed ^u Êl-kâ-nâh

Var. Read.—V. 15. Yea—Moreover, SMITH; Also, NOW. came—were accustomed to come, NOW. said—So NOW.; say, SMITH. the man that sacrificed—So BUD.; the offerer, SMITH, NOW. boiled—sodden, r. have . . . of—take . . . from, BUD. NOW. SMITH. V. 16. if . . . said—should say (should the offerer say), SMITH. first—So NOW. BUD.; at once, SMITH; presently, r. as much as thy soul desireth—whatever you please, SMITH. V. 17. despised—contemned (Num. 16:30), Kp.; abhorred, r; held in light esteem, NOW. offering—offerings, SMITH. V. 18. ministered before—continued serving, SMITH. child—lad, SMITH; boy, NOW. made—used to make, SMITH, NOW. V. 20. blessed—So NOW.; would bless, Var. said—So NOW.; say, Var. give . . . seed—repay . . . with seed, SMITH; repay thee again with new branches, NOW. petition . . . Jehovah—So Var.; gift which she gave to Yahweh, SMITH; loan which she lent, KEN.; the loan . . . which she loaned (has loaned, NOW.) to Yahweh, NOW. BUD. loan which was lent, r; which was asked—which was asked for, Ke.; also We., but changing a point (ch. 1:28; she asked for, Bū. Th. supposing a letter omitted in writing). And they . . . home—Then he went back home, NOW. visited—took, BUD. V. 21. and she conceived—So BUD.; Omit, NOW. and bare—So that she gave birth to, SMITH, NOW. child—lad, SMITH, NOW. V. 22. And he heard . . . did—yet he used to hear what his sons were doing, SMITH; But when

and his ^v wife, and said, Jê-hôz-vâh give thee ^w seed of this woman for ^x the petition which was asked of Jê-hôz-vâh. And they went unto their own ^y home. 21 ³ And ^z Jê-hôz-vâh visited Hannah, and she ^a conceived, and bare three ^b sons and two ^c daughters. And the child Sãm-û-êl grew before Jê-hôz-vâh.

22 Now Êli was very old; and he heard ^d all that his sons did unto all Īs-râ-êl, and how that they ^e lay with ^f the ^g women that did service at the ^h door of the ⁱ tent of meeting. 23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for I hear of your ^k evil dealings from all this people. 24 Nay, my sons; for it is no good report ⁴ that I hear: ye ^l make Jê-hôz-vâh's people to transgress. 25 If one man sin against another, ⁵ God shall judge him; but if a man sin against Jê-hôz-vâh, who shall entreat for him? Notwithstanding, they hearkened not unto the ^m voice of their father, because ⁿ Jê-hôz-vâh was minded to slay them. 26 And

he heard how his sons dealt with all the Israelites, NOW.; When now Eli, who was very old, heard, etc., BUD. V. 23. do ye such things?—will ye do the like of these things? SMITH. NOW. from the—So NOW.; from the mouth of all, SMITH. V. 24. For it is no good—Not good is the, SMITH, NOW. BUD. hear . . . transgress—hear the Lord's people to be spreading abroad, Ev. We.; the people of Yahweh spreading abroad, NOW. BUD. V. 25. God shall judge him—then the judge (lit. God; see Ex. 21:6) is his mediator, Ev. We. then the Godhead is the arbitrator, NOW. shall judge him—will mediate, SMITH. sin against Jehovah—sin against Yahweh one sin, SMITH. entreat—mediate, Ev. We. (For an offence of man against man, God, through his representative, the judge, may interpose and arbitrate; for an offence against God, there is no third party able to do this); shall act as arbiter, KEN.; shall act as mediator, SMITH; shall come in an arbitration, NOW. was minded to—would, r.

Var. Read.—V. 21. And—So Sept. Pesh. We. Dr. Klo. r; Heb. For. V. 22. and how . . . meeting—Omit, Sept. We. Oort. Klo. SMITH. KEN. V. 23. this people—the people of God, We. after Sept. (Heb. text has an unparalleled construction). from all—from the mouth of all, SMITH. such . . . people—these things that I hear from all the people; nay my sons, for evil (lit. "not good") is the report which I hear the Lord's people do spread abroad, KEN.

- v Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 w Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 x Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 y Home, Lev. 18:9.

21

- 3 The Heb. has, For.
 z Gen. 21:1.
 a Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
 b Son, Gen. 21:19.
 c Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

22

- d See vs. 13-17.
 e Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
 f Ex. 38:8.
 g Women, Ruth 3:9.
 h Door, Ex. 12:22.
 i Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
 j Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

23

- k Evil, Ps. 97:10.

24

- 4 Or, which I hear Jehovah's people do spread abroad.
 l Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

25

- 5 Or, the judge.
 m Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 n Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

27

- a Deut. 33:1;
Ju. 13:6.
b Angel, I Pet.
1:12.
c Eli, I Sam. 1:3.
d Ex. 4:14-16;
12:1, 43.
e Revelation,
Dan. 2:22.
f House, Deut.
24:10.
g Father, Ex.
21:15.
h Israelin Egypt,
Deut. 4:1.
i Or, in Pharaoh's house.
i Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.

28

- 2 Or, And I chose.
j Tribes, Num.
36:9.
3 Or, offer upon.
k Altar, Gen.
22:9.
l Incense, Ex.
30:34.
4 Or, and gave.
m Fire, Lev.
10:9.

29

- 5 Or, trample ye upon . . . and upon.
n Honor, Mal.
1:6.

30

- o Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.

the child Sām-ū-ēl grew on, and increased in favor both with Jē-hō'vāh, and also with men.

27 And there came ^{a b} a man of God unto ^c E'li, and said unto him, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, ^d Did I ^e reveal myself unto the ^f house of thy ^g father, when ^h they were in E'g'yp't ⁱ in bondage to ^j Phā'raōh's house? 28 ² and did I choose him out of all the ^k tribes of I's'rā-ēl to be my priest, to ³ go up unto mine ⁴ altar, to burn ⁵ incense, to wear an ēph'ōd before me? ⁶ and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings of the children of I's'rā-ēl made by ^m fire? 29 Wherefore ⁿ kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded in ^{my} habitation, and ^o honorest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of I's'rā-ēl my people? 30 Therefore Jē-hō'vāh, the God of I's'rā-ēl, saith, ^o I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now Jē-hō'vāh saith, Be it far from me;

Var. Read.—V. 26. child—lad, NOW. grew . . . men—kept growing larger and better in the estimation of Yahweh and in the estimation of men, SMITH; continued to increase evermore in stature (age, BUD.) and in favor with Yahweh as well as with men, BUD. NOW. increased—was, R. V. 27. Did I reveal?—I certainly revealed, SMITH; Have I not truly revealed? NOW. Have I truly revealed myself? BUD. in bondage . . . house—servants to the house of Pharaoh, SMITH. NOW. V. 28. go up unto—So Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ke. Klo. NOW. R.; offer upon, Targ. Th. R. marg. SMITH. incense—So NOW.; sacrifices, SMITH. wear—bear, KEN. children of Israel—sons of Israel, SMITH; Israelites, NOW. made by fire—for food, SMITH; fire-offerings, NOW. V. 29. Wherefore kick ye at—Or, Wherefore trample ye down; Why scorn ye, NOW.; Why then dost thou look with evil eye on, SMITH. sacrifice—sacrifices, SMITH. at mine—on my, SMITH. which . . . habitation—Omit, SMITH. NOW. to make yourselves fat—in fattening the, SMITH; that you fatten, BUD. NOW. chiefest—first-fruits, SMITH; firstling, NOW. said indeed—had thought, SMITH; have said, NOW. the house of thy father—So NOW. thy clan, SMITH. walk before me—continue in my presence, SMITH; go in and out, NOW. V. 31. thine arm—So NOW.; thy seed, SMITH. V. 32. behold the affliction of my habitation—look, being in straits and with envious eyes, SMITH; look

for ^p them that honor me I will honor, and they ^q that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. 31 Behold, ^r the ^s days come, that I will cut off thine ^t arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thy house. 32 And thou shalt behold ^u the affliction of ^{my} habitation, in all the ^v wealth which ^{God} shall give ^w I's'rā-ēl; and ^x there shall not be an old man in thy house for ever. 33 ⁷ And the man of thine, ^{whom} I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine ^y eyes, and to grieve thy heart; and all the increase of thy house ^z shall die ⁸ in the flower of their age. 34 And this shall be ^a the ^b sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hōph'ni and ^c Phīn'ē-hās: ^d in one day they shall ^e die both of them. 35 And ^f I will raise me up a ^g faithful ^h priest, that shall do according to that which is in my ⁱ heart and in my ^j mind: and ^k I will build him a sure house; and he shall ^l walk before ^m mine

NOW. my—the, Ge. Ke. in all . . . Israel—upon all with which I favor Israel, SMITH; upon all the good that I will do Israel, NOW. V. 33. And . . . heart—Yet every man of thine will I not cut off from mine altar; that he may consume his eyes and cause his soul ("his" for "thy," Sept.) to pine away, KEN; And one for thy sake will I not wipe out from mine altar that his eyes vanish away (are consumed) and thy soul grew faint, NOW. to grieve thy heart—to starve his soul, SMITH. increase—greater part (I Chr. 12:29), Sept. Bo. Th. Klo.; multitude, NOW. V. 34. in one day—So NOW.; on the same day, SMITH. V. 35. that shall do . . . in—corresponding to, NOW. according . . . in—all that is in, SMITH. mind—So NOW. desire, SMITH. sure—enduring (lit. all the days), SMITH. NOW.

Var. Read.—Vs. 27 to 36. A later interpolation, SMITH. KEN. V. 27. in bondage to, Sept. Targ. Th. Klo.; belonging to, Heb. text. V. 29. in my habitation—they (doing) wickedly, Bo. Th. (dividing words differently), which . . . habitation—Omit, SMITH; Text corrupt, no convincing restoration yet, KEN. V. 30. and . . . father—Omit, KEN. V. 31. and . . . house—Omit, KEN. V. 32. behold . . . in—Look for (?) a rock of defence, amid, Bo. Th. V. 33. thine eyes—his eyes, Sept. Th. We. Rei. Klo. to . . . eyes—spared in order to consume his eyes, SMITH. in . . . age—by the sword of men, Sept. Th. We. KEN.

- p Ps. 50:23.
q Mal. 2:9.

31

- r Ch. 4:11-18;
22:17-20.
s Day, Lev.
25:8.
t Arm, Ju.
15:14.

32

- u Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
6 Or, an adversary in my habitation.
v Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
w Israel, Deut.
4:1.
x Zech. 8:4.

33

- 7 Or, Yet will I not cut off every man of thine from mine altar, to consume, &c.
y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
z Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
8 Heb. when they are men.

34

- a Ch. 10:7-9;
I Ki. 13:3.
b See "Symbols," Num. 12:8.
c Phinehas, Num. 31:6.
d Ch. 4:11, 17.
e Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

35

- f Ch. 3:1; 7:9;
9:12, 13.
g Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
h Priest, Ex. 28:1.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
j Mind, Job 38:36.
k Ch. 8:3-5;
I Ki. 11:38.
l Walking, Col. 1:10.
m Ch. 10:9, 10; 12:3; 16:13.

³⁵
a Anointed, Ps. 2:2.

³⁶
b Silver, Job 22:25.
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.

¹
d Ch. 2:11, 18.
e Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
f Minister, Acts 15:39.
g Ps. 74:9; Ez. 7:26; Amos 8:11, 12.
1 Or, rare.
2 Heb. widely spread.
h Vision, Num. 12:6.

²
i Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
j Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

³
k Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
l Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
m Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
n Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

⁴
o Is. 6:8.

^a anointed for ever. 36 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thy house shall come and bow down to him for a piece of ^b silver and a ^c loaf of bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of the priest's offices, that I may eat a morsel of bread.

3 And ^a the child ^e Sām' ū-ēl ^f ministered unto Jē-hō'vāh before Ē'li. And ^g the word of Jē-hō'vāh was ¹ precious in those days; there was no ² frequent ^h vision. 2 And it came to pass at that time, when Ē'li was laid down in his place (now ⁱ his ^j eyes had begun to wax dim, so that he could not see), 3 and the ^k lamp of God was not yet gone out, and Sām' ū-ēl was laid down to ^l sleep, in the ^m temple of Jē-hō'vāh, where the ⁿ ark of God was; 4 that Jē-hō'vāh called Sām' ū-ēl: and he said, ^o Here am I. 5 And he ran unto Ē'li, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down. 6 And Jē-hō'vāh called yet again, Sām' ū-ēl. And Sām' ū-ēl arose and went to Ē'li, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

Var. Rend.—V. 36. piece of silver—bit of money, SMITH, NOW. bread—So NOW.; bread of Yahweh, SMITH. Chap. 3.—V. 1. precious—*or*, rare, *Ge. Ke. Kp. r marg.* (Is. 13:12). KEN. SMITH; something rare, NOW. no . . . vision (*lost word may mean public or widespread*), SMITH; visions were not experienced, NOW. frequent—*Lit.* widely spread, *Ge. Ke. r marg.*; open, *R.* V. 2. laid down—lying, SMITH, laid . . . place—was sleeping in his (*insert accustomed, NOW.*) place, BUD. NOW. V. 3. was—So BUD. NOW.; had, SMITH. V. 8. And—When now, NOW. had called—was calling, SMITH; called, BUD. NOW. V. 9. he—So NOW.; one, SMITH. Jehovah—Omit, SMITH; Yahweh, NOW. heareth—So NOW.; is listening, SMITH. V. 11. will do—am about to do, SMITH; do, NOW. at which—such that, SMITH; that, NOW. tingle—ring, SMITH. V. 12. perform against—fulfill upon, SMITH, NOW. concerning—against, V. 13. For I have told him—And thou shalt tell him, *Klo.* BUD. SMITH;

7 ^p Now Sām' ū-ēl did not yet know Jē-hō'vāh, neither was the word of Jē-hō'vāh yet ^q revealed unto him. 8 And Jē-hō'vāh called Sām' ū-ēl again the third time. And he arose and went to Ē'li, and said, Here am I; for thou ^r calledst me. And Ē'li perceived that Jē-hō'vāh had called the ^s child. 9 Therefore Ē'li said unto Sām' ū-ēl, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, Jē-hō'vāh; for thy ^t servant heareth. So Sām' ū-ēl went and lay down in his place.

10 And Jē-hō'vāh came, and stood, and called as at other times, Sām' ū-ēl, Sām' ū-ēl. Then Sām' ū-ēl said, Speak; for thy servant heareth. 11 And Jē-hō'vāh said to Sām' ū-ēl, Behold, ^u "I will ^v do a thing in Iṣ' rā-ēl, at which both the ^w ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle. 12 In that ^x day ^y I will perform against Ē'li all that I have spoken concerning his house, from the beginning even unto the end. 13 For I have told him that I will ^z judge his ^a house for ever, for ^b ^c the iniquity which he knew, because ^d his sons did bring a ^e curse upon themselves, and ^f he restrained them not. 14 And

Thou shalt announce to him, NOW. judge—punish, SMITH; condemned (sentenced), NOW. iniquity—guilt, SMITH; Omit, NOW. which he knew—Omit, SMITH, did bring . . . themselves—were blaspheming God, SMITH, NOW.; cursing, *or*, blaspheming, BUD. restrained them not—So NOW.; did not rebuke them, SMITH. V. 14. expiated—purged, *R.* with sacrifice nor offering—by sacrifice or by offering, SMITH; with sacrifice nor food-offering, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 1. frequent—*Lit.* no . . . vision. The *lost word may mean public or widespread*, SMITH. V. 4. Jehovah . . . Samuel—Yahweh stood and called: Samuel! Samuel! KEN. SMITH. V. 6. Samuel—Samuel, Samuel, KEN. SMITH after Sept. V. 9. Jehovah—Omit, SMITH. V. 13. For . . . ever—And thou shalt tell him that I am about to judge (*i.e.* punish) will punish, SMITH, his house forever, *Klo. Bu.* KEN. SMITH did . . . themselves—were blaspheming God, KEN. after Sept.

⁷
p I Cor. 13:11.
q Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

⁸
r Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
s Children, Gen. 3:16.

⁹
t Servant, Ex. 21:2.

¹¹
u II Ki. 21:12;
Jer. 19:3.
v Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
w Ears, Ex. 29:20.

¹²
x Day, Lev. 25:8.
y Ch. 2:27-36.

¹³
z God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
a House, Deut. 24:10.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Ch. 2:22.
d Ch. 2:12, 17, 22.
e Curse, Gen. 4:11.
f Deut. 17:12; 21:18.

14

- a Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
b Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
d Offering, Gen. 22:2.

15

- e I Chr. 15:23.
f Fear, Gen. 9:2.

16

- g Eli, I Sam. 1:3.
h Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.

17

- i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

18

- k Ex. 34:5-7; Lev. 10:3; Job 2:10; Is. 39:8.

19

- l Ch. 9:6.
m Ground, Gen. 33:19.

20

- n Israel, Deut. 4:1.
o Ju. 20:1.
p See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
q Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
r Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

21

- s Shiloh, Josh. 18:1.

therefore I have ^a sworn unto the house of Êli, that the iniquity of Êli's house ^b shall not be expiated with ^c sacrifice nor ^d offering for ever.

15 And Sām'û-êl lay until the morning, and ^e opened the doors of the house of Jê-hô'vâh. And Sām'û-êl ^f feared to show Êli the vision. 16 Then ^g Êli called ^h Sām'û-êl, and said, Sām'û-êl, my son. And he said, Here am I. 17 And he said, What is the thing that ^{i j} Jê-hô'vâh hath spoken unto thee? I pray thee, hide it not from me: God do so to thee, and more also, if thou hide anything from me of all the things that he spake unto thee. 18 And Sām'û-êl told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, ^k It is Jê-hô'vâh: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 And Sām'û-êl grew, and Jê-hô'vâh was with him, and ^l did let none of his words fall to the ^m ground. 20 And all ⁿ Îs'râ-êl ^o from ^p Dan even to ^q Bê'êr-shê'bâ knew that Sām'û-êl was established to be a ^r prophet of Jê-hô'vâh. 21 And Jê-hô'vâh appeared again in ^s Shî'lôh; for Jê-hô'vâh revealed himself to Sām'û-êl in Shî'lôh by the **4** word of Jê-hô'vâh. 1 And to all Îs'râ-êl.

Var. Rend.—V. 15. show—*So* NOW.; make known, NOW. V. 17. anything—*So* NOW.; a word, SMITH. the things—*Omit*, SMITH. NOW. V. 18. seemeth him good—is good in his sight, SMITH; what pleaseth him, NOW. Chap. 4.—V. 2. of the army—in the ranks, SMITH; in the battle, NOW. in the field—on the open field, NOW.; on the battle-field, BUD. V. 3. elders—sheiks, SMITH. fetch—*So* NOW.; bring, SMITH. of the covenant of Jehovah—of our God, BUD. SMITH; of the covenant of our God, NOW. it may come—he may go out, SMITH; he may come, NOW.; he may draw near (in battle), BUD. among—in the midst of, SMITH. NOW. out of the hand of—from, SMITH. V. 5. rang again—resounded, SMITH. V. 6. great shout—shouting; jubilant shouting, NOW. was—has.

Now Îs'râ-êl went out against the ^t Phî-lis'tîneš to ^u battle, and ^v encamped beside ^w Êb'ê'n-ê'zêr: and the Phî-lis'tîneš encamped in ^x Â'phêk. 2 And the Phî-lis'tîneš put themselves in array against Îs'râ-êl: and when ^y they joined battle, Îs'râ-êl was smitten before the Phî-lis'tîneš; and they slew of the ^z army in the field about four thousand ^a men. 3 And when the people were come into the camp, the ^b elders of Îs'râ-êl said, ^c Wherefore hath Jê-hô'vâh smitten us to-day before the Phî-lis'tîneš? ^d Let us fetch the ^e ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh out of Shî'lôh unto us, that it may come among us, and ^f save us out of the hand of our ^g enemies. 4 So the people sent to Shî'lôh; and they brought from thence the ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, who ^h sitteth ⁱ above the ^j chêr'û-bîm: and the two sons of Êli, Hôph'nî and ^k Phîn'ê-hâs, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh came into the camp, ^l all Îs'râ-êl ^m shouted with a great shout, so that the ⁿ earth rang again. 6 And when the Phî-lis'tîneš heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the ^o Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of Jê-hô'vâh was come into the camp. 7 And the Phî-lis'tîneš were afraid, for they said, ^p God is come into the

Var. Read.—V. 17. the things—*Omit*, SMITH. V. 21. in Shiloh . . . Jehovah—*Omit*, SMITH. Add 4:1 to 3:21 and read: to Samuel and the word of Samuel came to all Israel, *Var.* SMITH. Chap. 4.—V. 1. Israel—*Insert*. And it came to pass in those days that the Philistines gathered themselves together against Israel to battle, *Sept. Vulg. (nearly) Th. We. Rel. Kp. Kto. KEN.* SMITH. (nearly) Vs. 3, 4, 5. the covenant of—*Omit*, *Sept. We. V. 4. there—Omit, Sept. Vulg. Th. We. KEN.*

1

- t Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
u War, Josh. 22:12.
v Encampment, Num. 31:10.
w Ch. 7:12.
x Ch. 29:1; Josh. 12:18.

2

- 1 Or, the battle was spread.
2 Heb. array.
y Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.

3

- z Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
a Josh. 7:7, 8.
b Num. 10:35; Josh. 6:6.
c Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
d Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
e Enemies, Job 31:29.

4

- 3 Or, is enthroned.
f Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.
g Phinehas, Num. 31:6.

5

- h Josh. 6:5, 20.
i Shouting, Is. 12:6.
j Earth, Gen. 2:1.

6

- k Israelites called Hebrews, Deut. 4:1.

7

- l Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

⁸
^a See "Israel in Egypt," Deut. 4:1.
^b Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^c Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^d Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
¹ Heb. *smiting*.
^e Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

⁹
^f I Cor. 16:13.
^g Servants, Ex. 21:2.
^h Bondage, John 8:33.
ⁱ Ch. 14:21; Ju. 13:1.

¹⁰
^j V. 2; Deut. 28:15, 25.
^k Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^l II Sam. 18:17; II Ki. 14:12.
^m Tent, Num. 24:5.
ⁿ Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^o Soldier, Ju. 20:10.

¹¹
^p Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2; Ch. 2:34; Ps. 78:56-64.
^r Eli, I Sam. 1:3.
^s Phinehas, Num. 31:6.

¹²
^t See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
² Heb. *array*.
^u Shiloh, Josh. 18:1.
^v Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
^w Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^x Head, Pr. 20:29.

¹³
^y V. 18; ch. 1:9.
^z Heart, Acts 15:9.

camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing heretofore. ⁸ Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty gods? ^a these are the ^b gods that smote the ^c Ē-ġyp-tūāns with all manner of ^d plagues in the ^e wilderness. ⁹ ¹ Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Phī-lis-tīnes, that ye be not ^g ^h servants unto the Hebrews, ⁱ as they have been to you: quit yourselves like men, and fight. ¹⁰ And the Phī-lis-tīnes fought, and ^j Īś-rā-ēl was smitten, and ^k ^l they fled every man to his ^m tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of ⁿ Īś-rā-ēl thirty thousand ^o footmen. ¹¹ And the ^p ark of God was taken; and ^q the two sons of ^r Ē-lī, Hōph-nī and ^s Phīn-ē-hās, were slain.

¹² And there ran a man of ^t Bēn-jā-mīn out of the ^u army, and came to ^v Shī-lōh the same day, with ^w his clothes rent, and with ^x earth upon his ^y head. ¹³ And when he came, lo, ^z Ē-lī was sitting upon his seat by the way-side watching; for his ² heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the

Var. Rend.—V. 7. for there . . . heretofore—for such did not happen yesterday northedaybefore, NOW. V. 8. these mighty gods—this powerful divinity, NOW. all manner of plagues—every manner of smiting, *Kp.*; every sort of plague, SMITH. plagues in the wilderness—plague and with pestilence, SMITH. V. 9. Be strong—Take courage, SMITH; gather yourselves up, NOW. quit yourselves like men—be men (*lit.* become men), SMITH, NOW. V. 10. smitten—defeated, SMITH. was overcome, NOW. every man—each, SMITH. tent—tents, SMITH. V. 11. were slain—died, SMITH. V. 13. cried out—shrieked, SMITH. V. 16. out of the army—from the ranks, SMITH. V. 17. is taken—has been captured, SMITH. V. 18. brake—was broken, SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 7. God is come—these are their Gods (*cf.* 8), they have come to them in the camp, KEN. *after Sept.* (B). SMITH. V. 8. in the wilderness—with the pestilence, KEN, WE, SMITH. Vs. 11, 17. Hophni and Phineas—Omit, SMITH. V. 13. upon . . . watching—beside the gate watching the way, *Sept. Th. We. Rei. Kp.* KEN. *Heb. text is anomalous.* V. 18. forty—*So Sept.*, twenty, KEN.

^a city, and told it, all the city cried out. ¹⁴ And when Ē-lī heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man hasted, and came and told Ē-lī. ¹⁵ Now Ē-lī was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were set, so that ^{*} he could not see. ¹⁶ And the man said unto Ē-lī, I am he that came out of the ² army, and I fled to-day out of the ² army. And he said, ^b How went the matter, my son? ¹⁷ And he that brought the tidings answered and said, Īś-rā-ēl is fled before the ^c Phī-lis-tīnes, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hōph-nī and Phīn-ē-hās, are dead, and the ark of God is taken. ¹⁸ And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that ^d Ē-lī fell from off his seat backward by the side of the ^e gate; and his ^f neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had ^g judged Īś-rā-ēl forty years.

¹⁹ And his daughter-in-law, Phīn-ē-hās' ^h wife, was with ^h child, near to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and

^a City, Gen. 4:17.

¹⁶
^b II Sam. 1:4.

¹⁷
^c Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

¹⁸
^d Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
^e Neck, Pr. 3:3;
^f See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.

¹⁹
^g Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^h Children, Gen. 3:16.

*** BLINDNESS: Natural.**—Jebusites boast that the Blindness can prevent the Entrance of David—II Sam. 5:8-9. Disqualified for Priests—Lev. 21:18. Animals unfit for Sacrifice—Lev. 22:22; Deut. 15:21. Bring to him a Blind Man—Mk. 8:22. Bartimæus—Mk. 10:46. Recovery of Sight—Lu. 4:18; 7:21. Make a Feast; call the Blind—Lu. 14:13. A Multitude of Blind—John 5:3. Saw a Man that was blind—John 9:1.

Miraculous.—Sodomites—Gen. 19:11. Syrians—II Ki. 6:18-20. Saul of Tarsus—Acts 9:8, 9. Elymas—Acts 13:11.

Spiritual.—Explained—John 1:5; I Cor. 2:14; Is. 29:9-14. Foretold—Is. 60:2; Rom. 2:4; 11:10. Taken in their own Craftiness—Job 5:12-14. Watchmen are blind—Is. 56:10; Mt. 23:16-19. Without Understanding—Jer. 5:21. Ignorant of God—Ex. 5:2; Is. 1:3; Hos. 4:1, 6; John 7:28; 15:21; 16:2-3; 17:25; Acts 17:23; I Cor. 2:6-8; 15:34; Gal. 4:8-9.

Blinded by the God of this World.—II Cor. 4:4; Mt. 13:19; Rev. 3:17.

Inflicted as a Judgment.—Is. 29:10; 44:18; Mt. 13:13, 14; John 12:40.

Opening of Eyes.—Acts 26:18.

Saints delivered from.—Eph. 5:8; Col. 1:13; I Thess. 5:4-5; I Pet. 2:9.

19
 a Father-in-law, Num. 10:29.
 b Husband, 1 Cor. 7:16.
 c Death, Rom. 5:12.

21
 d Name, Acts 16:18.
 e Naming-Children, Gen. 3:16.
 1 That is, *There is no glory*.
 f Glory, Ps. 7:5.

1
 g Ch. 4:1; 7:12.
 h Ashdod, Josh. 11:22.

2
 i See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

3
 j Is. 19:1; 46:1, 2.
 2 Or, *before it*.
 k Face, Is. 6:2.
 l Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 m Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
 n God, Gen. 1:1.
 o Is. 46:7.

4
 p Morning, Ps. 65:8.

that her ^a father-in-law and her ^b husband were ^c dead, she bowed herself and brought forth; for her pains came upon her. 20 And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast brought forth a son. But she answered not, neither did she regard it. 21 And she ^{d e} named the child ¹ Ieh-^ā-bōd, saying, ¹ The glory is departed from Iś-^ā-rā-^ēl; because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father-in-law and her husband. 22 And she said, The glory is departed from Iś-^ā-rā-^ēl; for the ark of God is taken.

5 Now the Phī-^lis-^tīneš had taken the ark of God, and ^o they brought it from Ēb-^ē-n-^ēl zēr unto ^h Āsh-^ē-dōd. 2 And the Phī-^lis-^tīneš took the ark of God, and brought it into the house of ⁱ Dā-^gōn, and set it by Dā-^gōn. 3 And when they of Āsh-^ē-dōd arose early on the morrow, behold, ⁱ Dā-^gōn was fallen ² upon his ^k face to the ^l ground before the ^m ark of ⁿ Jē-^h-hō-^z-vāh. And they took Dā-^gōn, and ^o set him in his place again. 4 And when they arose early on the morrow ^p morning, behold, Dā-^gōn was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark

Var. Rend.—V. 20. brought forth—given birth to, NOW. SMITH. answered . . . it—neither answered nor heeded (*lit.* set her heart), NOW. SMITH. V. 21. she named—they called, SMITH. child—boy, SMITH. Ichabod—*i.e.* Without glory, *Ge. Ol. Gr. Ke.*; No glory, KEN. is departed from Israel—from Israel is taken captive, SMITH. **Chap. 5.**—V. 2. house—So NOW.; temple, SMITH. by—So NOW.; up by the side of, SMITH. V. 3. arose early on the morrow, behold—arose on the next morning, NOW.; rose and came to the house, behold, SMITH. Dagon . . . ground—Dagon prostrate on his face on the ground, SMITH. they saw how Dagon had fallen on his face to the earth, NOW. set him in—returned him to, SMITH; set him back on, NOW.; they raised him up, BUD. V. 4. stump—trunk, SMITH; body, NOW.; back (trunk, or body), BUD. to—*Lit.* upon, SMITH; of, NOW. V. 6. destroyed—wasted, SMITH; set them in terror, NOW. tumors—plague-boils, KEN.; boils, NOW. BUD. V. 7. ark . . .

of Jē-^h-hō-^z-vāh; and the ^a head of Dā-^gōn and both the ⁷ palms of his hands *lay* cut off upon the threshold; only *the stump* of Dā-^gōn was left to him. 5 Therefore neither the ^s priests of Dā-^gōn, nor any that come into Dā-^gōn's ^t house, tread on the threshold of Dā-^gōn in Āsh-^ē-dōd, unto this ^u day.

6 But ^v the hand of Jē-^h-hō-^z-vāh was heavy upon them of Āsh-^ē-dōd, and ^w he destroyed them, and smote them with ^{x 3} tumors, even Āsh-^ē-dōd and the borders thereof. 7 And when the men of Āsh-^ē-dōd saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of ^y Iś-^ā-rā-^ēl shall not abide with us; for his ^{z a b} hand is sore upon us, and upon Dā-^gōn our god. 8 They sent therefore and ^c gathered all the lords of the ^d Phī-^lis-^tīneš unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Iś-^ā-rā-^ēl? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Iś-^ā-rā-^ēl be carried about unto ^e Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Iś-^ā-rā-^ēl *thither*. 9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, ^f the hand of Jē-^h-hō-^z-vāh was against the ^g city with a very great discomfiture: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great;

abide—So NOW.; let not the ark of the God of Israel remain, SMITH. sore—severe, SMITH, NOW.; hard, BUD. V. 8. he carried about—go around, SMITH; shall be taken, NOW. V. 9. the hand . . . discomfiture—there was . . . a very great consternation in the city, NOW. the city—them, SMITH. with a great discomfiture—*i.e.* panic, consternation, *Kp.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 5.**—V. 3. morrow—Insert, and went (came, NOW.) into the house of Dagon, they looked and, *Sept. Th. We. Rei. Kfo. NOW.* V. 5. day—Add, but they leap over it, *Sept. Th. Rei.*; step over it, SMITH. of Dagon in Ashdod—Omit, NOW. V. 6. thereof—Add, and in the midst of their land there sprang up mice, and there was a great and deadly destruction in the city, *Sept. Th. R. marq. V. 8.* And they . . . Gath—So NOW.; And they of Gath answered, Let the ark . . . unto us, *Sept. Th. Rei.* V. 9. the hand . . . discomfiture—a very great consternation . . . was in the city, NOW. with . . . discomfiture—Omit, SMITH.

q Head, Pr. 20:29.
 r See "Hands," Gen. 16:12.

5
 s Priests, Ex. 28:1.
 t House, Deut. 24:10.
 u Day, Lev. 25:8.

6
 v Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 w Ch. 6:5.
 x See "Diseases," Ps. 103:3.
 3 Or, *plague boils*. As read by the Jews, *emero*ds.

7
 y Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

8
 c V. 11; ch. 20:6-11.
 d Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
 e Gath, II Sam. 21:20.

9
 f V. 11; ch. 7:13.
 g City, Gen. 4:17.

10
a Ekron, Josh. 13:3.

11
b Plague, Ex. 7:18.
c Diseases, Ps. 103:3.

12
d Death, Rom. 5:12.
e Ex. 12:30.

1
i Heb. *field*.
f Seven, Gen. 2:2.
g Month, Gen. 7:11.

2
h Priest, Ex. 28:1.
i Magic, Dan. 5:11.

3
j Ex. 23:15; Deut. 16:16.
k Offering, Gen. 22:2.
l Healing, Jer. 30:13.

and tumors brake out upon them. 10 So they sent the ark of God to ^aĒk-rōn. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ēk-rōn, that the Ēk-rōn-ites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Īś-rā-ēl to us, to slay us and our people. 11 They sent therefore and gathered together all the lords of the Phī-līs-tīneš, and they said, Send away the ark of the God of Īś-rā-ēl, and let it go again to its own place, that it slay us not, and our people. For there was a ^{b c}deadly discomfiture throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there. 12 And the men that ^ddied not were smitten with the tumors; and ^ethe cry of the city went up to heaven.

6 And the ark of Jē-hō-vāh was in the ¹country of the Phī-līs-tīneš ¹seven ^omonths. 2 And the Phī-līs-tīneš called for the ^hpriests and the ⁱdiviners, saying, What shall we do with the ark of Jē-hō-vāh? show us wherewith we shall send it to its place. 3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Īś-rā-ēl, ^jsend it not empty; but by all means return him a ^ktrespass-offering: then ye shall be ^lhealed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from you. 4 Then said they, What shall be the trespass-offering which we shall return to him? And they said, Five

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*con.*). brake—broke, SMITH; broke out, BUD.; broke forth, NOW. V. 10. us . . . us—me . . . me, SMITH, BUD, NOW. our—my, SMITH, BUD, NOW. V. 11. let . . . place—that it may return to its place, NOW. SMITH. **Chap. 6.**—V. 1. country—So NOW.; field, SMITH. V. 3. empty—without gifts, NOW.; with empty hands, BUD. return . . . offering—repay him a reparation, SMITH; repay it with a peace-offering, NOW. Vs. 3, 4, 17. trespass-offering—guilt-offering, KEN. peace-offering, NOW. V. 5. tumors—pest-boils, NOW.; boils, BUD. and five golden mice—Omit, SMITH. V. 6. wrought . . . them—made a toy (*or*, mock) of them, *Fl. De. R marg.* Ex. 10:2; played badly with

golden ^mtumors, and five golden mice, *according to* the number of the lords of the Phī-līs-tīneš; for one plague was on ²you all, and on your lords. 5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your tumors, and ⁿimages of your ^omice that mar the ^pland; and ^qye shall give ^rglory unto the God of Īś-rā-ēl: peradventure ^she will lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land. 6 Wherefore then do ye ^{t u}harden your hearts, ^vas the ^wĒ-ġyṗ-tiānš and ^xPhā-raōh hardened their hearts? When he had ^{y z}wrought wonderfully among them, ^adid they not let ⁴the people go, ^band they departed? 7 Now therefore take and prepare you a new ^{c d}cart, and two ^emilch ^fkine, on which there hath come no ^gyoke; and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them; 8 and take the ^hark of ⁱJē-hō-vāh and lay it upon the cart; and put the ^jjewels of ^kgold, which ye return him for a trespass-offering, in a ^lcoffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go. 9 And see; if it goeth up by the way of its own border to ^mBēth-shē-mēš, then he hath done us this great ⁿevil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not ^ohis hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to us.

them, NOW. V. 7. kine—cows, SMITH, BUD. NOW. bring—bring back, NOW.; leave, SMITH. home from them—So NOW.; behind them in the house, SMITH. V. 8. jewels . . . trespass-offerings—golden objects which repay it as a peace-gift, NOW.; the golden objects which you shall have repaid him as a reparation, SMITH. coffer—box, SMITH; receptacle, BUD. NOW. V. 9. evil—So NOW.; harm, SMITH. a chance that happened to us—an accident that came to us; a chance that fell to our lot, NOW.; this has happened to us by chance, BUD.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 6.**—V. 1. months—Add, and their land swarmed with mice, *Sept. Th. Ew. Gr. Kto. R marg.* V. 4. five golden mice—So NOW.; Omit, *Sept. SMITH.*

4
m V. 17; ch. 5:6, 9, 12.
2 Heb. *them*.

5
n Images, I Ki. 15:13.
o Mice, See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Josh. 7:19; Is. 42:12.
r Glory, Ps. 7:5.
s Ch. 5:6, 11.

6
t Heart harden-ed, Acts 15:9.
u Hearts harden-ed. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
v Ex. 8:15, 32; 9:34.
w Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
x Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
y Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
z Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
3 Or, *made a mock of*.
a Ex. 12:31.
4 Heb. *them*.
b Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

7
c See "Wagon," Gen. 45:19.
d II Sam. 6:3. Is. 5:18; Amos 2:13.
e Milk, Ex. 23:19.
f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
g Yoke, Jer. 27:11.

8
h Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Jewels, Num. 31:51.
k Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
l Coffer, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

9
m Beth-shemesh, II Ki. 11:11.
n Evil, Ps. 97:10.
o Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

10
a Home, Lev.
18:9.

11
b Mice. See
"Animals,"
Gen. 2:20.
c Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
d Images, I Ki.
15:13.
e Tumors, I Sam.
6:4.

12
1 Heb. *one*
raised way.
f See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.
g Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.

13
h Harvest, Jer.
5:24.
i Wheat, Ex.
9:32.
j Valley, Josh.
8:13.
k Lifting up
Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
l Joy, Ps. 30:5.

14
m Field, Num.
20:17.
n Bethshua, Josh.
1:1.
o Stone, Ex.
34:1.
p Wood, Ex.
31:5.

15
q Levite, Num.
1:47.
r Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.

10 And the men did so, and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at ^a home; 11 and they put the ark of Jê-hô'-vâh upon the cart, and the coffer with the ^b mice of ^c gold and the ^d images of their ^e tumors. 12 And the kine took the straight way by the way to Bêth-shê'z mêsh; they went along ¹ the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the ¹ right hand or to the left; and the lords of the ^o Phî-lîs'-tînes went after them unto the border of Bêth-shê'z mêsh. 13 And they of Bêth-shê'z mêsh were ^h reaping their ⁱ wheat harvest in the ^j valley; and they ^k lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and ^l rejoiced to see it. 14 And the cart came into the ^m field of ⁿ Jôshû-â the Bêth-shê'z mîte, and stood there, where there was a great ^o stone: and they clave the ^p wood of the cart, and offered up the kine for a burnt-offering unto Jê-hô'-vâh. 15 And the ^q Lê'-vîtes took down the ark of Jê-hô'-vâh, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone: and the men of Bêth-shê'z mêsh offered burnt-offerings and ^r sacrificed sacri-

Var. Rend.—V. 11. put—placed, SMITH, NOW. V. 12. by the way to Beth-shemesh—on the Beth-shemesh road, NOW. SMITH. V. 13. rejoiced to see it—came (ran, NOW.) rejoicing to meet it, NOW. SMITH. V. 14. there—still, SMITH; standing there, NOW. where there was a great stone—there was a great stone, NOW.; there a great stone lay, BUD.; and they set there a great stone, SMITH. V. 18. fortified—So NOW. fenced, R. country villages—villages of the peasantry, Var. NOW. the great stone . . . field—And the witness is the great stone by (on, NOW.) which they set the ark of Yahweh (Omit Yahweh, NOW.) to the present day it is in the field, NOW. SMITH. V. 19. looked into—gazed at, Ke. We. Sta. NOW. BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 11. with the mice of gold—Omit, NOW. SMITH. and the images of their tumors—Omit, NOW. V. 13. rejoiced . . . it—came rejoicing to meet it, Sept. We. NOW. V. 15. An interpolation by Levites, SMITH; a post-exilic addition, KEN. Vs. 17, 18. to villages—Another

fices the same day unto Jê-hô'-vâh. 16 And when the five lords of the Phî-lîs'-tînes had seen it, they returned to ^s Êk'-rôn the same ^t day.

17 And these are the golden tumors which the Phî-lîs'-tînes returned for a trespass-offering unto Jê-hô'-vâh: for ^u Âsh'-dôd one, for ^v Gâ'-zâ one, for ^w Âsh'-kê-lôn one, for ^x Gath one, for Êk'-rôn one; 18 and the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Phî-lîs'-tînes belonging to the five lords, both of ^y fortified cities and of ^z country villages, even unto the great ² stone, whereon they set down the ark of Jê-hô'-vâh, *which stone remaineth* unto this day in the field of Jôshû-â the Bêth-shê'z mîte.

19 And ^a he smote of the men of Bêth-shê'z mêsh, because they had looked into the ark of Jê-hô'-vâh, he smote of the people seventy men, *and* fifty thousand men; and the people ^b mourned, because Jê-hô'-vâh had smitten the people with a great slaughter. 20 And the men of Bêth-shê'z mêsh said, ^c Who is able to stand before Jê-hô'-vâh, this holy God? and to whom shall he go up from us? 21 And they sent ^d messengers to the inhab-

addition, NOW. KEN. SMITH. V. 18. even . . . remaineth—and the great stone (So Sept. Targ.) whereon . . . Lord is a witness (thereof), Ew. Th. We. Rei. Ke. Kp.; . . . Lord (remaineth), Hervey, Gr. Kp.; (alt.) Kto. (l.) pts. whereon . . . unto—upon which they set down the ark of Jehovah is a witness unto, KEN, NOW. V. 19. And the sons of Jeconiah were not unpunished (rejoiced not, Ew. Th. Rei. Kto.) among the men of Beth-shemesh because they had gazed at (saw, Ew. Th. Rei. Kto.) the ark of the Lord; and he smote of them, Sept. We. Ew. Th. Rei. Sta. Kto. The sons of Jeconiah did not rejoice with the men of Beth-shemesh when they looked upon, Greek Vers. SMITH; Now the sons of Jeconiah rejoiced not among (with) the men of Beth-shemesh when they beheld (with joy) the ark of Yahweh. And he (Yahweh) slew of them seventy men, KEN.; But . . . came not favorably . . . because they gazed at the ark; he slew, NOW. and fifty thousand men—Omit, Jos. Th. Rei. We. Ke. Hervey, Sta. Kto. Kp. KEN. SMITH, NOW.

16
s Ekron, Josh.
13:3.
t Day, Lev.
25:8.

17
u Ashdod, Josh.
11:12.
v Gaza, Ju.
16:1.
w Ashkelon, Ju.
1:18.
x Gath, II Sam.
21:20.

18
y Cities fortified,
Gen. 4:17.
z Villages, Deut.
2:23.
2 So the Sept.
The Hebrew
text has, *Abel*,
(that is, a
meadow).

19
a Num. 4:5, 15.
20; II Sam.
6:7.
b Mourning,
John 11:35.

20
c Lev. 11:44,
45; II Sam.
6:9.

21
d Messengers,
Mal. 2:7.

21
a Kiriath-jearim, II Chr. 1:4.

1
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
d II Sam. 6:3, 4.
e House, Deut. 24:10.
f I Chr. 13:7.
g Hill, Ps. 2:6.
h Or, *Gibeah*.
i Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.

2
i Day, Lev. 25:8.
j Year, Lev. 25:8.
k Israel, Deut. 4:1.
l Mourning, John 11:35.
2 Or, *was drawn together*.

3
m Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
n Joel 2:12-14.
o Josh. 24:14, 23; Ju. 10:16.
p Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
q Ashtaroth, Ju. 2:13.
r Heart, Acts 15:9.
s God, Gen. 1:1.
t Worship, Mt. 4:10.
u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
w Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

4
x Baal, Ju. 2:13.

itants of ^a Kîr'î-âth-jê'â-rîm, saying, The Phî-lis'tîneš have brought back the ark of Jê-hô'vâh; come ye down, and fetch it up to you. 1 And the ^b men of Kîr'î-âth-jê'â-rîm came, and fetched up the ^c ark of Jê-hô'vâh, and ^d brought it into the ^e house of ^f Â-bîn'â-dâb in ^g the ^h hill, and ⁱ sanctified ^h Ê-lê-â-zâr his son to keep the ark of Jê-hô'vâh. 2 And it came to pass, from the ⁱ day that the ark abode in Kîr'î-âth-jê'â-rîm, that the time was long; for it was twenty ^j years: and all the house of ^k Îš'rá-êl ^l lamented after Jê-hô'vâh.

3 And ^m Sãm'û-êl spake unto all the house of Îš'rá-êl, saying, ⁿ If ye do return unto Jê-hô'vâh with all your heart, then ^o put away the ^p foreign gods and the ^q Âsh'tâ-rôth from among you, and direct your ^r hearts unto ^s Jê-hô'vâh, and ^t serve him only; and ^u he will deliver you out of the ^v hand of the ^w Phî-lis'tîneš. 4 Then the children of Îš'rá-êl did put away the ^x Bâl'âl'im and the Âsh'tâ-rôth, and served Jê-hô'vâh only.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 7.—V. 1. sanctified—consecrated. SMITH. V. 2. abode—dwelt. SMITH; was. NOW. that the time . . . years—Omit. BUD. SMITH. it was twenty years—Omit. NOW. V. 3. foreign—strange. SMITH. R. Vs. 3, 4. the Ashtaroth—the Ashtoreths, a *Canaanite* and *Phœnician* goddess, named on *Phœnician* inscriptions as the consort of Baal. Var. SMITH; Ashtarot. BUD. NOW. V. 3. direct—So. NOW.; prepare. SMITH. unto—towards. SMITH. serve—So. NOW.; worship. SMITH. and he will—that he may. SMITH. NOW. V. 4. children of

5 And Sãm'û-êl said, Gather all Îš'rá-êl to ^y Miz'pâh, and ^z I will pray for you unto Jê-hô'vâh. 6 And they gathered together to Miz'pâh, and drew ^a water, and ^b poured it out before Jê-hô'vâh, and ^c fasted on that day, and said there, ^d We have sinned against Jê-hô'vâh. And ^e Sãm'û-êl judged the children of Îš'rá-êl in Miz'pâh. 7 And when the Phî-lis'tîneš heard that the children of Îš'rá-êl were gathered together to Miz'pâh, the lords of the Phî-lis'tîneš went up against Îš'rá-êl. And when the children of Îš'rá-êl heard it, they were ^e afraid of the Phî-lis'tîneš. 8 And the children of Îš'rá-êl said to Sãm'û-êl, ^f Cease not to cry unto Jê-hô'vâh our God for us, that he will ^g save us out of the hand of the Phî-lis'tîneš. 9 And Sãm'û-êl took a sucking ^h lamb, and offered it for a whole ⁱ burnt-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh: and Sãm'û-êl cried unto Jê-hô'vâh for Îš'rá-êl; and ^j Jê-hô'vâh answered him. 10 And as Sãm'û-êl was offering up the burnt-offering, Israel—sons of Israel, SMITH; Israelites, NOW. Baalim—the Baals (i.e. the *Baals worshipped in different localities*), Var. BUD. NOW. SMITH. the Baalim and the Ashtaroth—the gods and goddesses of *Canaan*, KEN. V. 6. out—Omit. SMITH. against—So. NOW.; Omit. SMITH. V. 9. for—as, NOW. SMITH. V. 10. was offering—So. NOW.; was engaged in offering, SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 2. for . . . years—Omit. SMITH, KEN. NOW. V. 6. out—Omit. SMITH.

The Human Side of Sanctification.—The First-born—Ex. 13:2. Go and sanctify the People—Ex. 19:10. Let the Priests sanctify themselves—Ex. 19:22. Sanctify the Mount—Ex. 19:23. Anoint and sanctify Aaron and Sons—Ex. 28:41; 29:33; 40:13; Lev. 8:12. The Altar—Ex. 29:36-37; 40:10. The Tabernacle and Furniture—Ex. 30:29; 40:9-11; Lev. 8:11. Sanctify yourselves—Lev. 11:44; 20:7; Num. 11:18; Josh. 3:5; 7:13; I Sam. 16:5. Man shall sanctify his House—Lev. 27:14. Firstlings of Herd—Deut. 15:19. Priests and Levites—I Chr. 15:12-14; II Chr. 29:34. Ye shall sanctify Jehovah—Is. 8:13; 29:33. An End to False Sanctification—I. 66:17.

New Testament References.—Husband sanctified by Wife—I Cor. 7:14. Sanctified by purging oneself—II Tim. 2:21. Temple sanctifies Gold—Mt. 23:17. Altar sanctifies Gift—Mt. 23:19.

† **FASTING:** Fast proclaimed.—Lev. 23:27; II Chr. 20:3; Ezra 8:21; Neh. 9:1; Esth. 4:3, 16; Joel 2:12, 16; Jonah 3:5. Recommended—II Cor. 6:5.

5
y Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.
z Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

6
a Water, Ps. 95:5.
b Ch. 1:15; Ps. 62:8. Lam. 2:19.
c Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.

7
e Fear, Gen. 9:2.

8
f Ch. 12:19-24; Is. 37:4.
j Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

9
h Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
i Offering, Gen. 22:2.
j Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

* **SANCTIFICATION.**—Jehovah sanctified the Sabbath—Gen. 2:3. The Tent and the Altar—Ex. 29:43-44; 30:26-29. Aaron and Sons—(same). Children of Israel—Ex. 31:13; Lev. 20:8; Ez. 37:28. Blemished Levites not to be sanctified—Lev. 21:15, 23; 22:9, 16. The Temple—I Ki. 8:10-11; II Chr. 5:13; II Chr. 7:3. The Prophets—Jer. 1:5.

God sanctifies the Church through Christ.—I Cor. 1:2, 30; 6:11; Eph. 5:25-27; Heb. 2:11; 10:10, 14; 13:12. Through the Holy Spirit—Rom. 15:16; I Cor. 6:11; I Thess. 2:13; I Pet. 1:2. Through the Atonement—Heb. 9:13-14; 13:12. Through the Word—John 17:17; Eph. 5:26. Through Obedience of Faith—Acts 26:18.

The Saints are the Sanctified.—II Thess. 2:13; I Pet. 1:1-2. Have Inheritance among—Acts 20:32. Church becomes glorious through Sanctification—Eph. 5:25-27. Saints fit themselves for Service by—II Tim. 2:21. Necessary in order to Inheritance—I Cor. 6:9-11. Fruit of, is Eternal Life—Rom. 6:22.

10 a Philistines, I Chr. 1:12. b War, Josh. 22:12. c Israel, Deut. 4:1. d Ch. 2:10; Ps. 29:3, 4; II Sam. 22:14, 15. e Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. f Heb. Voice. g Day, Lev. 25:8.	the ^a Phī-lis'-tīneš drew near to ^b battle against ^c Īś'-rā-ēl; but ^d Jē-hō'-vāh ^e thundered with a great ^f thunder on that ^g day upon the Phī-lis'-tīneš, and discomfited them; and they were smitten down before Īś'-rā-ēl. 11 And the men of Īś'-rā-ēl went out of ^h Miz'pāh, and pursued the Phī-lis'-tīneš, and smote them, until they came under Bēth'-ēār.	circuit to ⁱ Bēth'-ēl, and ^j Gīl-gāl, and Miz'pāh; and he judged Īś'-rā-ēl in all those places. 17 And his return was to ^k Rā'-māh, for there was his ^l house; and there he judged Īś'-rā-ēl: and he built there an ^m altar unto Jē-hō'-vāh.	16 s Bethel, Ju. 20:18. t Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.
11 g Mizpah, Ju. 10:17. 12 h Gen. 35:14; Josh. 4:9; 24:26. i Stone, Ex. 34:1. j Name, Acts 16:18. k That is, The stone of help.	12 Then Sām'-ū-ēl ⁿ took a ^o stone, and set it between Miz'pāh and Shen, and called the ^p name of it ^q Ēb-ēn-ēz-zēr, saying, Hitherto hath Jē-hō'-vāh helped us. 13 ^r So the Phī-lis'-tīneš were subdued, and ^s they came no more within the border of Īś'-rā-ēl: and the hand of Jē-hō'-vāh was against the Phī-lis'-tīneš all the days of Sām'-ū-ēl.	8 And it came to pass, when Sām'-ū-ēl was old, that he made his ^t sons judges over Īś'-rā-ēl. 2 Now the name of his first-born was Jō-ēl; and the name of his second, Ā-bī'-jāh; they were judges in ^u Bē'-ēr-she'bā. 3 And his sons ^v walked not in his ways, but ^w turned aside after ^x lucre, and ^y took bribes, and perverted ^z justice.	17 u Ramah, Jer. 31:15. v House, Deut. 24:10. w Altar, Gen. 22:9.
13 k Ju. 13:1-15. l Ch. 13:5.	14 And the ^m cities which the Phī-lis'-tīneš had taken from Īś'-rā-ēl were restored to Īś'-rā-ēl, from ⁿ Ēk-rōn even unto ^o Gath; and the border thereof did Īś'-rā-ēl deliver out of the hand of the Phī-lis'-tīneš. And there was ^p peace between Īś'-rā-ēl and the ^q Ām'-ōr-ites.	4 Then all the ^r elders of Īś'-rā-ēl gathered themselves together, and came to Sām'-ū-ēl unto Rā'-māh; 5 and they said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now ^s make us a king to ^t judge us like all the ^u nations.	3 v Sin, Gen. 3:6. z Covetousness, Deut. 5:21. a Money, Ex. 12:44. b Bribery, Is. 33:15. c Justice, Mic. 6:8.
14 m Cities, Gen. 4:17. n Ekron, Josh. 13:3. o Gath, II Sam. 21:20. p Peace, Pr. 17:1. q Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.	15 And ^r Sām'-ū-ēl judged Īś'-rā-ēl all the days of his life. 16 And he went from year to year in	6 But the thing ^s displeased Sām'-ū-ēl, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Sām'-ū-ēl ^t prayed unto Jē-hō'-vāh. 7 And Jē-hō'-vāh said unto Sām'-ū-ēl, Hearken unto the ^u voice of the people in all that they say unto thee; for ^v they have not rejected thee, but they	4 d Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5. 5 e King, Deut. 17:15. f Government, Neh. 8:9. g Nations, Gen. 10:32. 6 h Ch. 12:17. i Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
15 r See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.	Var. Rend.—V. 10 (<i>cont.</i>). thunder—voice, SMITH; sound, NOW. on—Omit, NOW. SMITH. discomfited—overcame, NOW.; routed, SMITH. V. 14. Amorites—So NOW.; Amorite, SMITH. Chap. 8.—V. 1. made—appointed, NOW. SMITH. V. 3. lucre—gain, NOW. SMITH. perverted—wrested, SMITH. V. 7. in all . . . unto thee—according to what (all that, NOW.) they keep saying, NOW. SMITH. that I should not be—So NOW.; from being, SMITH.	Var. Read.—V. 10. on—Omit, NOW. SMITH. V. 11. Beth-car—So NOW.; Beth-jashan, Pesh. Gr. V. 12. Shen—Yeshana, SMITH; Jeshana, NOW.; KEN.; Jashan (or, Jeshanah), We. Gr. Kto. (<i>after Sept. Pesh.</i>). Cf. II Chr. 13:19. V. 16. places—So NOW.; sacred spots (or sanctuaries), Sept. Th. Rei. BUD.	7 i Voice, Gen. 27:22. k Ch. 10:19; Ex. 16:8.

Spirit of Prayer.—Ez. 8:21-23; Dan. 9:3. **Confession.**—I Sam. 7:6; Neh. 9:1. 2. **Mourning.**—Joel 2:12. **Humiliation.**—Deut. 9:18; Neh. 9:1; Ps. 35:13; 69:10.

Manner of.—Esth. 9:31; Mt. 6:17.

Kinds of.—False—Is. 58:4; Jer. 14:12; Mt. 6:16; Lu. 18:12. True—I Sam. 31:13; I Chr. 10:12; Neh. 1:4; Is. 58:6; Acts 13:2, 3; 14:23; 27:33.

Time.—Neh. 9:1; Jer. 36:6; Mk. 2:19. **Length of.**—Forty Days and Forty Nights; Moses—Ex. 34:28; Deut. 9:9, 18. **Elijah**—I Ki. 19:8. **Our Lord**—Mt. 4:2. **Fourteen days**—Acts 27:33. **Effects of.**—Ps. 109:24; Mt. 15:32; Mk. 8:3. **Promises connected with.**—Is. 58:8-12; Mt. 6:18.

How Often.—Lu. 18:12; II Cor. 11:27.

Recommended.—II Cor. 6:5.

Examples of.—Moses—Ex. 24:18; 34:28; Deut. 9:9, 18.

David—II Sam. 1:12; 3:35; 12:16. **Elijah**—I Ki. 19:8. **Children of Israel**—Ju. 20:26; I Sam. 7:6; 14:24-30; I Chr. 10:12. **Men of Jabesh-Gilead**—I Sam. 31:13. **Ahab**—I Ki. 21:27. **Jehoshaphat**—II Chr. 20:3. **Ninevites**—Jonah 3:5-10. **Darius**—Dan. 6:18. **People of Judah**—Jer. 36:9. **Daniel**—Dan. 9:3; 10:1-3. **Ezra**—Ez. 11:6; 8:21-23. **Neemiah**—Neh. 1:4. **Disciples of John**—Mt. 9:14; Mk. 2:19. **Anna**—Lu. 2:37. **Pharisee**—Lu. 18:12. **Apostles**—II Cor. 6:5. **Christ**—Mt. 4:2. **Barnabas and Saul**—Acts 14:23. **Saul**—Acts 9:9. **Paul**—II Cor. 11:27. **Disciples of Christ**—John 21:12, 15.

Christ defends his Disciples for not.—Mt. 9:14, 15; Mk. 2:19; Lu. 5:33-35.

* **BEER-SHEBA**, *Well of the Oath.*—Wilderness of—Gen. 21:14, 31. **City of**—Gen. 26:33. **Covenant of**—Gen. 21:32.

- 8**
a Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
b Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
- 9**
e Ez. 3:18.
f Vs. 11-18; ch. 10:25.
- 10**
g Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
h See v. 4.
i King, Deut. 17:15.
- 11**
j Ch. 14:52.
k Son, Gen. 21:19.
l Or, over his chariots, and over his horses.
m Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
n Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
o II Sam. 15:1.
- 12**
p Ch. 22:7; Num. 31:14.
q Captain, Num. 2:3.
r Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
s Ground, Gen. 33:19.
t Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
u Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.
v See "War," Josh. 22:12.
- 13**
w Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
x Perfume, So. of Sol. 3:6.
y See "Servants," Ex. 21:2.
z See "Preparation of Food," Gen. 9:3.
- 14**
a Field, Num. 20:17.
b Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.

have rejected me, that I should not be king over them. 8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that ^aI brought them up out of ^bEgypt even unto this ^cday, in that they have forsaken me, and ^dserved other gods, so do they also unto thee. 9 Now therefore hearken unto their voice: ^ehowbeit thou shalt protest solemnly unto them, and shalt show them ^fthe manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 And ^gSām-ū-ēl told all the words of Jē-hō-^hvāh unto ⁱthe people that asked of him a ^jking. 11 And he said, ^kThis will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: he will take your ^lsons, and appoint them unto him, ^mfor his ⁿchariots, and to be his ^ohorsemen; and ^pthey shall run before his chariots; 12 and ^qhe will appoint them unto him for ^rcaptains of thousands, and captains of fifties; and ^she will set some to ^tplow his ^uground, and to ^vreap his harvest, and to make his ^winstruments of war, and the instruments of his chariots. 13 And he will take your ^xdaughters to be ^yperfumers, and to be ^zcooks, and to be bakers. 14 And he will take your ^afields, and your ^bvineyards, and your

Var. Rend.—V. 9. protest—testify, SMITH; exhort, NOW. Vs. 9, 11. manner—method, SMITH; right, NOW.; rights, BUD. V. 10. Omit, NOW. that asked—who were asking, SMITH. V. 11. will be—is, NOW. SMITH. reign—rule, SMITH. appoint—place, SMITH. for—in, SMITH. to be—among, SMITH; to be his horsemen—on his horses, NOW. V. 12. instruments of war—So NOW.; arms, SMITH. instruments... chariots—his chariot furniture, SMITH. V. 13. to be—as, SMITH; to become, NOW. perfumers—So Syr. Vers. SMITH (?). embroiderers; confectionaries, R. seed—grain-fields, SMITH; seed-fields, NOW. officers—courtiers; eunuchs, SMITH; cutters, NOW. V. 16. goodliest young men—best cattle, NOW. SMITH; cattle, BUD. V. 17. servants—So NOW.; slaves, SMITH. V. 18. you—for yourselves, NOW. SMITH. V. 19. said, Nay... king—said, No! But a king shall be over us, NOW.—SMITH. V. 22. make them a king—make a king rule over them, SMITH. set a king over them, NOW. to the men of—Omit, NOW. go every man to his city—Omit, NOW.

^boliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants. 15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his ²officers, and to his servants. 16 And he will take your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and your goodliest ³young men, and your ^casses, and put them to his ^dwork. 17 He will take the tenth of your ^eflocks; and ye shall be his servants. 18 And ^fye shall cry out in that day because of your king whom ye shall have chosen you; and ^gh Jē-hō-^hvāh will not answer you in that day.

19 But the people refused to hearken unto the ⁱvoice of Sām-ū-ēl; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us, 20 ^jthat we also may be like all the ^knations, and that our king may ^ljudge us, and go out before us, and fight our ^mbattles. 21 And Sām-ū-ēl heard all the words of the people, and ⁿhe rehearsed them in the ears of Jē-hō-^hvāh. 22 And Jē-hō-^hvāh said to Sām-ū-ēl, Harken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Sām-ū-ēl said unto the men of ^oIs-^ora-ēl, Go ye every ^pman unto his ^qcity.

9 Now there was a man of ^rBēn-jā-mīn, whose name

ture, SMITH. V. 13. to be—as, SMITH; to become, NOW. perfumers—So Syr. Vers. SMITH (?). embroiderers; confectionaries, R. seed—grain-fields, SMITH; seed-fields, NOW. officers—courtiers; eunuchs, SMITH; cutters, NOW. V. 16. goodliest young men—best cattle, NOW. SMITH; cattle, BUD. V. 17. servants—So NOW.; slaves, SMITH. V. 18. you—for yourselves, NOW. SMITH. V. 19. said, Nay... king—said, No! But a king shall be over us, NOW.—SMITH. V. 22. make them a king—make a king rule over them, SMITH. set a king over them, NOW. to the men of—Omit, NOW. go every man to his city—Omit, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 8. have done—Insert, unto me, Sept. Th. We. Klo.: to me, KEN. SMITH. NOW. V. 16. goodliest... men—goodliest oxen, Sept. Th. Ki. We. Ke. Rei. Gr. Kp. Klo. BUD. NOW.; best cattle, SMITH; goodliest cattle, KEN. V. 22. and Samuel... city—Is a later insertion, SMITH. NOW. Chap. 9.—V. 1. Benjamin—Probably, of Gibeah of Benjamin, SMITH, KEN. WE. NOW.

- b* Olive, Ex. 23:11.
- 15**
2 Or, eunuchs.
- 16**
3 The Sept. has herds.
c Asses, Num. 31:34.
d Labor, Ex. 23:12.
- 17**
e Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
- 18**
f Is. 8:21.
g Prayers not answered, Mt. 5:44.
h Pr. 1:25-28; Mic. 3:4.
- 19**
i Voice, Gen. 27:22.
- 20**
j See v. 5.
k Nations, Gen. 10:32.
l See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
m War, Josh. 22:12.
- 21**
n Ju. 11:11.
- 22**
o Israel, Deut. 4:1.
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q City, Gen. 4:17.
- 1**
r See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

Tamarisk Tree planted in—Gen. 21:33. Abraham dwelt there—Gen. 22:19. Isaac went to—Gen. 26:23. Jacob went from—Gen. 28:10; 46:1, 5. Elijah goes to—I Ki. 19:3. Tribe of Judah inherits—Josh. 15:28; 19:2; Neh. 11:27, 30. Sons of Simeon dwelt in—I Chr. 4:28. From Dan even to Beer-sheba—Ju. 20:1; I Sam. 3:20; II Sam. 3:10; 24:2; 24:15; I Ki. 4:24; II Ki. 23:8; I Chr. 21:2; II Chr. 30:5. Judges in—I Sam. 8:2. South of Judah at—II Sam. 24:7. Jehoshaphat Mother from Beer-sheba—II Ki. 12:1; II Chr. 24:4. Jehoshaphat among the People of—I Chr. 19:4. Pass not to Beer-sheba—Amos 5:5. As the Way of Beer-sheba liveth—Amos 8:14.

- 1**
 a See I Chr. 8:30; 24:29; 11 Chr. 29:12; Esth. 2:5.
 b Courage, Num. 13:30.
 1 Or, *wealth*.
- 2**
 c Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
 2 Or, *choice*.
- 3**
 d Asses, Num. 31:34.
 e Father, Ex. 21:15.
 f Servant, Ex. 21:2.
- 4**
 g Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
 h Ephraim, Num. 36:25.
 i Land, Gen. 23:15.
 j II Ki. 4:42.
 k Josh. 19:42.
- 5**
 l I Sam. 1:1.
- 6**
 m City, Gen. 4:17.
 n Deut. 33:1; II Ki. 5:8.
 o Honor, Mal. 1:6.
 p Ch. 3:19.

was ^a Kîsh, the son of Ā-bî-ēl, the son of Zē-rôr, the son of Bē-co-rāth, the son of Ā-phî-āh, the son of a Bēn-jā-mîte, a mighty man of ^b valor. 2 And he had a son, whose name was ^c Saul, a ² young man and a goodly: and there was not among the children of Īs-rā-ēl a goodlier person than he: from his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people. 3 And the ^d asses of Kîsh, Saul's ^e father, were lost. And Kîsh said to Saul his son, Take now one of the ^f servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses. 4 And he passed through the ^g hill-country of ^h Ē-zphrā-īm, and passed through the ⁱ land of ^j Shāl-ī-shāh, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of ^k Shā-ā-līm, and there they were not: and he passed through the land of the Bēn-jā-mîtes, but they found them not.

5 When they were come to the land of ^l Zūph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us return, lest my father leave off caring for the asses, and be anxious for us. 6 And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this ^m city ⁿ a man of God, and he is a man that is held in ^o honor; ^p all that he saith

cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; ^q peradventure he can tell us concerning our ^r journey whereon we go. 7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, what shall we bring the man? for the bread is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: what have we? 8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have in my ^s hand the fourth part of a ^t shēk-ēl of ^u silver: that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way. 9 (Beforetime in Īs-rā-ēl, when a man went to inquire of God, thus he said, Come, and let us go to the seer; for he that is now called a ^v Prophet was beforetime called a Seer.) 10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God was.

11 As they went up the ascent to the city, ^w they found young ^x maidens going out to draw ^y water, and said unto them, Is the seer here? 12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is* before thee: make haste now, for he is come to-day into the city; for ^z the people have a ^a sacrifice to-day in ^b ^c ^d the high place. 13 As soon as ye are come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he goeth up to the high place to eat; for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth ^e bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that are bidden. Now there-

Var. Read.—V. 2. valor—wealth, KEN. NOW. A young man—in the prime of life, SMITH; excellent and goodly, NOW. V. 5. leave off caring—cease thinking of, SMITH. for—about, SMITH. V. 6. saith cometh surely to pass—says surely comes true, NOW. SMITH. peradventure — perchance, SMITH. can—may, NOW. SMITH. concerning . . . go—the way on which we came out, SMITH; the way which we have undertaken, NOW. V. 7. But, behold, if we go—And suppose we would go, (Omit. would, SMITH). NOW. SMITH; BUD. spent in—So NOW.; gone from, SMITH. vessels—sacks, SMITH; pouch (pocket), NOW. V. 8. will I give—thou shalt give, NOW. SMITH. V. 11. went up—were going up, NOW. SMITH. found—So NOW.; met, SMITH. V. 12. he is come to-day into—just now he came to, SMITH; even now he is come into, NOW. the high place—So NOW.; on the Bamah, SMITH. Vs. 13, 19, 25. the high place—So NOW.; the Bamah, SMITH.

q Gen. 24:42.
 r Journey, Jonah 3:4.

8
 s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 t Money, Ex. 12:44.
 u Silver Job 22:25.

9
 v See "Prophet," II Ki. 17:13.

11
 w Gen. 24:15; 29:9; Ex. 2:16.
 x See "Woman," Ruth 3:9.
 y Water, Ps. 95:5.

12
 z Num. 28:11–15.
 a Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 b Ch. 7:17; 10:5.
 c High Places, d Deut. 12:2.

13
 e Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

15
a Revelation,
b Dan. 2:22.
1 Heb. *uncovered the ear of Samuel.*

16
c Land, Gen. 23:15.
d See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
e See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
f Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
g Prince, Num. 2:7.
2 Or, *leader.*
h Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
j Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
k Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

17
l Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
3 Heb. *answered him.*
4 Or, *of whom I said unto thee, This same, &c.*

18
m Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
n House, Deut. 24:10.

19
o See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
p See "Meal," Ruth 2:14.

20
q See v. 3.
r Mind, Job 38:36.
5 Or, *on whom is all the desire of Israel? Is it not on thee, and on all, &c.?*
s Father, Ex. 21:15.

21
t Ju. 20:46-48.

fore get you up; for at this time ye shall find him. 14 And they went up to the city; and as they came within the city, behold, Sām'ū-ēl came out toward them, to go up to the high place.

15 Now Jê-hō'vāh had ^{a b 1} revealed unto Sām'ū-ēl a day before Saul came, saying, 16 Tomorrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the ^c land of ^d Bēn'jā-mīn, and ^e thou shalt ^f anoint him to be ^{g 2} prince over my people Īś'rā-ēl; and he shall ^h save my people out of the ⁱ hand of the ^j Phī-līs-tīneš: for ^k I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me. 17 And when ^l Sām'ū-ēl saw Saul, Jê-hō'vāh ³ said unto him, Behold, the man ⁴ of whom I spake to thee! this same shall have authority over my people. 18 Then Saul drew near to Sām'ū-ēl in the ^m gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's ⁿ house is. 19 And Sām'ū-ēl answered Saul, and said, I am the seer; go up before me unto the high place, for ye shall ^{o p} eat with me to-day; and in the morning, I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thy heart. 20 And ^q as for thine asses that were lost three days ago, set not thy ^r mind on them; for they are found. And ⁵ for whom is all that is desirable in Īś'rā-ēl? Is it not for thee, and for all thy ^s father's house? 21 And Saul answered and said, 'Am not I a Bēn'jā-mite, of the smallest of the tribes of Īś'rā-ēl? and my

Var. Rend. — V. 15. revealed unto Samuel—*Lit.* uncovered the ear of Samuel; communicated the following revelation, NOW.; given communication, BUD. V. 16. prince—*So* NOW.; ruler (*technical term in Sam. and Kings for the chief leader of Israel; in R. regularly, prince*). V. 17. this same shall have authority—He shall rule, NOW. SMITH. V. 19. let thee go—dismiss thee, SMITH. for whom . . . desirable—to whom belong all desirable things, SMITH; all that has worth, NOW.; all the costly things that Israel possesses, BUD.

^u family the least of all the families of the ^{v 6} tribe of Bēn'jā-mīn? wherefore then speakest thou to me after this manner?

22 And Sām'ū-ēl took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the guest-chamber, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, who were about thirty persons. 23 And Sām'ū-ēl said unto the ^w cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee. 24 And the cook ^x took up the ⁷ thigh, and that which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And Sām'ū-ēl said, Behold, that which hath been reserved! set it before thee and eat; because unto the appointed time hath it been kept for thee, ⁸ for I said, I have invited the people. So ^y Saul did eat with Sām'ū-ēl that day.

25 And when they were come down from the ^z high place into the ^a city, he communed with Saul upon the ^b housetop. 26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Sām'ū-ēl called to Saul on the housetop, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Sām'ū-ēl, abroad. 27 As they were going down at the end of the city, Sām'ū-ēl said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us (and he passed on), but stand thou

Var. Read. — V. 14. within the city—within the gate, *Th. We. Rei. Sta. Klo. NOW.* (*See v. 18.*) V. 16. to be—*So* NOW.; *Omit*, SMITH. V. 16. upon—*Insert*, the affliction of, *Sept. Targ. Th. We. Gr. Sta. Kp. Klo. NOW.* V. 24. and . . . upon it—the fat tail, *Gei. We.* (*see Ex. 29:22*) BUD. NOW. *Text anomalous.* Behold . . . people—Behold the meal is served! Eat! For to the appointed time we have waited for thee to eat with the guests, SMITH, BUD. NOW. Vs. 25, 26. he communed . . . early: and—they spread a couch for (made a bed, NOW.) Saul upon the top of the house; and he lay down. And, *Sept. Th. Ew. Me. Rei. Sta. Kp. Klo. R marg. NOW.*

^u Family, Eph. 5:22.
^v Tribe, Num. 36:9.
⁶ Heb. *tribes.*

23
w See "Servant," Ex. 21:2.

24
x Ex. 29:22, 27; Lev. 7:32, 33; Num. 18:18.
7 Or, *shoulder.*
8 Heb. *saying.*
y Saul, I Sam. 10:21.

25
z High Place, Deut. 12:2.
a City, Gen. 4:17.
b Housetop, see "House," Deut. 24:10.

27

1 Heb. *to-day*.

1

a Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

b Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

c Head, Pr. 20:29.

d Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.

e God, Gen. 1:1.

f Anointed, Ps. 2:2.

g Prince, Num. 2:7.

h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

2

i Gen. 35:16-20; 48:7.

j Rachel, Gen. 29:16.

k Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.

l Ch. 9:3-5.

3

m See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

2 Or, *terebinth*.

n See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.

o Gen. 28:16; 22:35:1, 3, 7.

p Bethel, Ju. 20:18.

r Goats, Deut. 14:4.

r Bread, Gen. 3:19.

s Bottle, Josh. 9:4.

3 Or, *skin*.

t Wine, Lev. 10:9.

4

u Hand, Gen. 16:12.

5

4 Or, *Gibeah*.

still ¹ first, that I may cause thee to hear the word of God.

10 Then Sām-ū-ēl took the ^a vial of ^b oil, and poured it upon his ^c head, and ^d kissed him, and said, Is it not that ^e Jē-hō-vāh hath ^f anointed thee to be ^g prince over his ^h inheritance? **2** When thou art departed from me to-day, then thou shalt find two men by ⁱ Rāč-chēl's ^k sepulchre, in the border of Bēn'jā-mīn at Zēl-zāh; and they will say unto thee, ^l The asses which thou wentest to seek are found; and, lo, thy father hath left off caring for the asses, and is anxious for you, saying, What shall I do for my son? **3** Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the ^m oak of ⁿ Tā' bōr; and there shall meet thee there three men going up ^o to God to ^p Bēth'-ēl, one carrying three ^q kids, and another carrying three loaves of ^r bread, and another carrying a ^s bottle of ^t wine: **4** and they will salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread, which thou shalt receive of their ^u hand. **5** After that thou shalt come to ⁴ the hill of God, where is the garrison of the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 10.—V. 1. Is it not that—Has not, NOW. SMITH. prince—a ruler. V. 2. art departed—goest, NOW. SMITH. find—So NOW.; search out, BUD.; meet, SMITH; by Rachel's sepulchre—at the tomb (grave, NOW.) of Rachel, SMITH, NOW. at Zelzah—Omit, NOW. left caring for—dismissed the matter of, SMITH; forgotten the happening of, NOW.; the care of, r. is anxious—taketh thought, r. V. 3. go on forward—So NOW.; pass on thence, SMITH. V. 5. hill of God—Or, Gibeah, Var. SMITH; Gibeah of God, NOW. garrison—Resident, SMITH; governor (officer), NOW. high place—So NOW.; Bamah, SMITH. prophets... with—prophets from the high place. Before them sounds, NOW. psaltery—zither, NOW.; lyre, SMITH.

Phī-līs-tīnēs; and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a band of ^v prophets coming down from the high place with a ^w psaltery, and a timbrel, and a ^x pipe, and a ^x harp, before them; and they will be prophesying: **6** and ^y the Spirit of Jē-hō-vāh will come mightily upon thee, and ^z thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man. **7** And ⁵ let it be, when these ^a ^b signs are come unto thee, ^c that thou ^c do as occasion shall serve thee; for God is with thee. **8** And ^d thou shalt go down before me to ^e Gīl-gāl; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt-offerings, and to ^f sacrifice sacrifices of ^g peace-offerings: ^h seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come unto thee, and show thee what thou shalt do.

9 And it was so, that, when he had turned his back to go from Sām-ū-ēl, God ⁷ gave him another ⁱ heart: and all those signs came to pass that day. **10** And ^j when they came thither to ^k the hill, behold, a band of ^l prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came mightily upon him,

timbrel—tambourine, SMITH. pipe—flute, NOW. SMITH. And they will be prophesying—while they engage in prophesying, SMITH; and they will be seized with the inspiration of prophecy, NOW. V. 6. come mightily upon—rush upon, SMITH; come over, NOW. V. 7. do... thee—do for thee as thy hand shall find, Var. BUD. do whatever the occasion demands, NOW. SMITH. V. 9. God gave him another heart—God turned his heart into a new one, NOW. heart—understanding, SMITH. V. 10. thither to the hill—thence to Gibeah, NOW. SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 1. prince... inheritance—ruler over his people, even over Israel? and thou shalt reign over the people of the Lord, and save them from the hand of their enemies. And this shall be a sign to thee that, *Sept. Th. We. Sta. Kp. Klo.* SMITH, NOW. (with full stop at end of verse, *Scribe's eye passed by error from first "anointed thee" to second*). V. 2. at Zelzah—hurrying along (?), *Ew. (Sept. leaping violently)*; Omit, NOW. V. 3. loaves—So NOW.; baskets, SMITH. V. 4. bottle—So NOW.; skin, SMITH. V. 5. garrison—the officer, *Targ. (lit. the generals)*, *Ew. Gr. Sta. NOW.*; the pillar, *Sept. Pesh. Th. Bo. We. Klo.*

v Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
w See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
x Harp, I Ki. 10:12.

6

y Inspiration of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

z V. 10; ch. 19:23, 24.

7

5 Heb. *it shall come to pass, that when these signs, &c.*

a Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

b Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

6 Heb. *do for thee as thy hand shall find.*

c Eccl. 9:10. Josh. 1:5.

8

d Ch. 13:8.

e Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.

f Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

g Offering, Gen. 22:2.

h Seven, Gen. 2:2.

9

7 Heb. *turned*, i Heart, Acts 15:9.

10

j Vs. 5, 6.

k Or, *Gibeah*.

l Hills, Ps. 2:6.

m Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

* **PIPE**.—A Musical Instrument of Earliest Times—Gen. 4:21. Used by Prophets—I Sam. 10:5. Used at Coronation of Kings—I Ki. 1:40. Wicked rejoice with—Job 21:12. Used in Praises to Jehovah—Ps. 150:4. Prevalent at Wine-feasts—Is. 5:11-12. Expresses Gladness—Is. 30:29; Jer. 48:36. Recalling the Prosperity of Tyre—Ez. 28:13. We piped and you did not dance—Mt. 11:17; Lu. 7:32. Must be distinct in Sound—I Cor. 14:7.

10
a Inspiration of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

11
b Kish, I Sam. 9:1.
c Ch. 19:24; Amos 7:14, 15; Mt. 13:54-57.

12
d Father, Ex. 21:15.

13
e High Place, Deut. 12:2.

14
f Ch. 14:50.
g Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.
h Servant, Ex. 21:2.
i Ch. 9:4-6.
j Asses, Num. 31:34.

16
k Ch. 9:20.

17
l Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.

18
o Israel, Deut. 4:1.
p Ju. 6:8, 9.
q Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
r Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

and he ^a prophesied among them. 11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him before-time saw that, behold, he prophesied with the prophets, then the people said one to another, What is this that is come unto the son of ^b Kish? ^c Is Saul also among the prophets? 12 And one of the same place answered and said, And who is their ^d father? Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the prophets? 13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the ^e high place.

14 And ^f Saul's ^g uncle said unto him and to his ^h servant, Whither went ye? And he said, ⁱ To seek the ^j asses; and when we saw that they were not found, we came to Sām'ū-ēl. 15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Sām'ū-ēl said unto you. 16 And Saul said unto his uncle, ^k He told us plainly that the asses were found. But concerning the matter of the kingdom, whereof Sām'ū-ēl spake, he told him not.

17 And ^l Sām'ū-ēl called the people together unto ^m Jē-hō'vāh to ⁿ Miz'pāh; 18 and he said unto the children of ^o Īś'rā-ēl, ^p Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īś'rā-ēl, ^q I brought up Īś'rā-ēl out of ^r Ē'ġypt, and I de-

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*). prophesied—played the prophet, SMITH; raved as one seized by the spirit, NOW. among—So NOW.; in the midst of, SMITH. V. 11. all—So NOW.; every one, SMITH. beforetime—in times past, SMITH. saw that, behold . . . prophesied—saw him raving with the prophets, SMITH; saw him as he behaved (raved) as a prophet, NOW. then the people said one to another—So NOW.; said each to his fellow, SMITH. What . . . unto—what now has come, upon, SMITH; what has happened unto, NOW. V. 12. And who is their father—To be pronounced with emphasis, BUNSEN. We. Och. Ke. Sta. Kp. (Is their father less unlikely to have had a son a prophet? implying that prophetic inspiration is no hereditary possession). V. 13. came . . . place—went down to the house, NOW. SMITH. V. 18. oppressed—were oppressing, NOW. SMITH. V. 19. himself saveth you—saveth you,

livered you out of the hand of the Ē-ġy'p-tiāns, and out of the hand of all the kingdoms that ^s oppressed you: 19 but ^t ye have this day rejected your God, who himself ^u saveth you out of all your ^v calamities and your ^w distresses; and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a ^x king over us. Now therefore ^y present yourselves before Jē-hō'vāh by your ^z tribes, and by your thousands. 20 So Sām'ū-ēl brought all the tribes of Īś'rā-ēl near, and the tribe of ^a Bēn'jā-mīn was taken. 21 And he brought the tribe of Bēn'jā-mīn near by their families; and the family of the Māt'rites was taken; and Saul the son of Kish was taken: but when they sought him, he could not be found. 22 Therefore ^b ^c they asked of Jē-hō'vāh further, ^d Is there yet a man to come hither? And Jē-hō'vāh answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the ^e baggage. 23 And they ran and fetched him thence; and when he stood among the people, ^f he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward. 24 And Sām'ū-ēl said to all the people, See ye him ^g whom Jē-hō'vāh hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people

NOW.; has been your saviour, SMITH. Ye have said unto him—ye have said, NOW. And ye said, SMITH. Nay . . . us—No! but a king shalt thou place over us, NOW. SMITH. V. 21. with their families—So NOW.; with its clans, SMITH. V. 22. Is . . . hither—Is there still any man come hither (*viz. besides ourselves*); Did any man come hither, SMITH; Is the man (*i.e. Saul*) yet come hither, NOW. KEN. baggage—stuff, r. they—So NOW.; one, SMITH. when—as, SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 12. their—So NOW.; his, Sept. Pesh. Th. Ew. V. 13. the high place—So BUD.; into Gibeah, Th. Ew. (*after Sept.*); into the house, We. Sta. KEN. SMITH. NOW. V. 19. thousands—So NOW.; class, KEN. V. 21. taken—Insert, the family of Matri was brought man by man, and, Sept. Th. We. Klo. KEN. SMITH (*nearly*), NOW. family—So NOW.; clan, KEN.

^s Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

19
t Ch. 8:6, 7.
u Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
v Adversity, Job 19:6.
w Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
x King, Deut. 17:15.
y Josh. 7:14-17; 24:1; Pr. 16:33.
z Tribes, Num. 36:9.

20
a See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

22
b Ch. 23:2, 4, 9-11; Ex. 28:30; Num. 27:21.
c See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
1 Or, Is the man yet come hither?
d I Sam. 17:22; 30:24; Acts 21:15.

23
e Ch. 9:2.

24
f Deut. 17:15; II Sam. 21:6.

24

- a I Ki. 1:25, 34, 39.
b King, Deut. 17:15.

25

- c Ch. 8:11-18; Deut. 17:14-20.
d See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
e See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
f Or, the Book, Eccl. 12:12.
g Deut. 31:26.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i House, Deut. 24:10.

26

- j Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
k Josh. 15:57; Ju. 19:14; 20:1-48.
l Or, men of valor.
m Heart, Acts 15:9.

27

- n The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
o Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
p Present, II Sam. 8:10.
q Or, But he was as though he had been deaf.
r Peace, Pr. 17:1.

1

- q II Sam. 10:2; 17:25.
r Ammonite, Ju. 10:6.
s Jabesh-gilead, II Sam. 2:4.
t Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.

2

- u Num. 16:14.
v Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
w Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

3

- x Ch. 8:4.
y See "Elders of Israel," Ezra 5:5.
z Seven, Deut. 2:2.
a Messenger, Mal. 2:7.

shouted, and said, ^a *Long* live the ^b king.

25 Then Sām'ū-ēl told the people ^c the manner of the ^d kingdom, and wrote it in ^e a book, and ^f laid it up before Jē-hō'vāh. And Sām'ū-ēl sent all the people away, every ^h man to his ⁱ house. 26 And ^j Saul also went ^k to his house to Gīb'ē-āh; and there went with him the ^l host, whose ^m hearts God had touched. 27 But certain ⁿ worthless fellows said, How shall this ^o man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no ^p present. ^q But he held his ^r peace.

II Then ^s Nā'hāsh the ^t Ām'mōn-ite came up, and encamped against ^u Jā' bēsh-gīl'ē-ād; and all the men of Jā' bēsh said unto Nā'hāsh, Make ^v a covenant with us, and we will serve thee. 2 And Nā'hāsh the Ām'mōn-ite said unto them, On this condition will I make it with you, ^w that all your right ^x eyes be put out; and I will lay it for ^y a reproach upon all Īs'rā-ēl. 3 And ^z the ^a elders of Jā' bēsh said unto him, Give us ^b seven days' respite, that we may send ^c messengers unto all the borders of Īs'rā-ēl; and then, if there be none to save us, we will come out to thee. 4 Then

Var. Rend.—V. 21. *Long* live the king—So NOW.; may the king live, SMITH. manner—custom, SMITH; rights, BUD. NOW. *a*—*Lit.* he laid it up—laid it down, NOW.; deposited it, SMITH. V. 26. host—brave men, NOW. BUD. SMITH. V. 27. certain worthless fellows—So NOW.; the base men, SMITH. man—fellow, SMITH; he, NOW. **Chap. 11.**—V. 1. a covenant—So NOW.; terms, SMITH. And we will—So NOW.; that we may, SMITH. V. 2. condition—So NOW.; stipulation, SMITH. it—terms, SMITH. that . . . out—the boring out of every man's right eye, SMITH; that I will put out the right eye of each of you, NOW. I . . . upon—Thereby I will put ignominy on, NOW. V. 3. unto—through, NOW. SMITH. borders—So NOW.; territory, SMITH. V. 4. Gibeah of Saul—So NOW.; Saul's hill, cf. ch. 10:3, 10. 26. lifted up their voice and wept—wept aloud, SMITH; broke forth into loud weeping, NOW.

came the messengers to Gīb'ē-āh of Saul, and spake these words in the ^b ears of the people: and all the people ^c lifted up their voice, and ^d wept. 5 And, behold, Saul came ^e following the ^f oxen out of the ^g field; and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the words of the men of Jā' bēsh.

6 And the ^h Spirit of God came mightily upon Saul when he heard those words, and his ⁱ anger was kindled greatly. 7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and ^j cut them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the borders of Īs'rā-ēl by the hand of messengers, saying, ^k Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Sām'ū-ēl, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And ^l the dread of Jē-hō'vāh fell on the people, and they came out as one man. 8 And he ^m numbered them in ⁿ Bē'zēk; and the children of Īs'rā-ēl were three hundred thousand, and the men of Jū'dāh thirty thousand. 9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jā' bēsh—gīl'ē-ād, To-morrow, by the time the ^o sun is hot ye shall have deliverance. And the messengers came and told the men of Jā' bēsh; and they were glad.

V. 5. came—was just coming, NOW. SMITH. V. 6. anger . . . greatly—wrath became very hot, SMITH; became very angry, NOW. V. 7. And after Samuel—*Omit as a later insertion*, SMITH. NOW. dread of—terror from, SMITH; terror of, NOW. came out—gathered, SMITH. NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 26. the host—the valiant men, *Sept. Ev. Th. We. Klo. & marg. (word dropped out)*; men of worth, KEN.; the brave men, BUD. NOW. SMITH. V. 27. But he . . . peace—And it came to pass, after about a month, that, *Sept. Th. Ev. We. Kp. Kuc. NOW. (forming the commencement of ch. 11)*. **Chap. 11.**—V. 1. And it came to pass after about a month that Nahash, NOW. SMITH. Ammonite—*Insert*, King of the Bne-Ammon, SMITH. V. 7. and after Samuel—*Omit*, NOW. KEN. SMITH. V. 9. they—he, *Sept. We. Sta.* NOW.

4

- b Ears, Ex. 29:20.
c Lifting up Voice, Gen. 27:22.
d Mourning, John 11:35.

5

- e I Ki. 19:19.
f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
g Field, Num. 20:17.

6

- h Inspiration of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
i Anger, Pr. 15:1.

7

- j Ju. 19:29.
k Ju. 21:5, 8, 10.
l Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
m Or, a terror from Jehovah.

8

- n Numbering Israel, Deut. 4:1.
o Ju. 1:5.

9

- p Sun, Ps. 136:8.

11

- a* Ju. 17:16.
b Encampment, Num. 31:10.
c Morning, Ps. 65:8.
d Watch. See "Watchmen," Neh. 4:9.
e Hour, Dan. 3:6.

12

- f* Ch. 10:27.
g Lu. 19:27.

13

- h* Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
i Ch. 10:27; II Sam. 19:22.
j Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
k Death, Rom. 5:12.
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
n Heb. *salvation*. Israel, Deut. 4:1.

14

- o* Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
p Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.
q Ch. 10:25.
 See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

15

- r* Deut. 17:15.
s Ch. 10:17.
t Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
u Offering, Gen. 22:2.
v Joy, Ps. 30:5.

1

- w* Hearkening to Voice, Gen. 27:22.
x Ch. 10:24; 11:14, 15.

10 Therefore the men of Jā'běsh said, To-morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you. 11 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people ^a in three companies; and they came into the midst of the ^b camp in the ^c morning ^d e watch, and smote the Ām' mōn-ites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they that remained were scattered, so that not two of them were left together.

12 And the people said unto Sām'ū-ēl, ^f Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? ^g bring the men, that we may put them to death. 13 And ^h Saul said, ⁱ There shall not a man be put to ^k death this day; for to-day ^j Jē-hō'vāh hath wrought ^m 1 deliverance in ⁿ Īs'rā-ēl.

14 Then said ^o Sām'ū-ēl to the people, Come, and let us go to ^p Gīl'gāl, and renew the ^q kingdom there. 15 And all the people went to Gīl'gāl; and there they made Saul king ^r before ^s Jē-hō'vāh in Gīl'gāl; and there they offered ^t sacrifices of ^u peace-offerings before Jē-hō'vāh; and there Saul and all the men of Īs'rā-ēl ^v rejoiced greatly.

12 And Sām'ū-ēl said unto all Īs'rā-ēl, Behold, I have ^w hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said unto me, and ^x have made a king over

Var. Rend.—V. 10. with us . . . to you—to us whatever you please, NOW. SMITH. V. 11. the Ammonites—*So* NOW.; Ammon, SMITH. V. 12. Shall Saul reign?—Shall Saul be king over us? NOW.; Saul shall not reign, SMITH. V. 15. they offered . . . peace-offerings—sacrificed their sacrifices, SMITH; sacrificed—sacrifices of peace-offerings, R; offered—meal-offerings, NOW. **Chap. 12.**—V. 1. made—appointed, NOW. SMITH. V. 2. gray-headed—gray, NOW. SMITH. V. 3. witness—testify, SMITH; step forth, NOW. defrauded—oppressed, NOW. SMITH. oppressed—maltreated, NOW. SMITH. ransom—gift, SMITH; bribe, NOW. therewith—*So* BUD.; testify against me, SMITH. V. 7. stand still—take your stand, NOW. SMITH. before Jehovah—

you. 2 And now, behold, ^y the king walketh before you; and ^z I am old and ^a ^b grayheaded; and, behold, ^c my sons are with you: and ^d I have walked before you from my youth unto this ^e day. 3 Here I am: ^f witness against me before Jē-hō'vāh, and before his ^g anointed: ^h whose ⁱ ox have I taken? or whose ^j ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I ^k oppressed? or of whose ^l hand have I taken a ^m ⁿ ^o 2 ransom ^s to blind mine ^p eyes therewith? and I will restore it you. 4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken aught of any man's hand. 5 And he said unto them, Jē-hō'vāh is witness against you, and his anointed is witness this day, that ye have not found aught in my hand. And they said, He is witness.

6 And Sām'ū-ēl said unto the people, It is Jē-hō'vāh that ^q appointed ^r Mō'šēš and ^s Āār'ōn, and that ^t brought your ^u fathers up out of the land of ^v Ē'g'gypt. 7 Now therefore stand still, ^w that I may plead with you before Jē-hō'vāh concerning all the righteous acts of Jē-hō'vāh, which he did to you and to your fathers. 8 When ^x Jacob was come into Ē'g'gypt, and your fathers cried unto Jē-hō'vāh, then Jē-hō'vāh sent Mō'šēš and Āār'ōn, who brought forth your fathers out of

So NOW.; Omit, SMITH. righteous acts—just deeds, SMITH. NOW. V. 8. who brought forth—*So* NOW.; to bring out, SMITH. to—Omit, SMITH.

Var. Rend.—V. 11. Ammonites—*So* NOW.; Ammon, SMITH. **Chap. 12.**—V. 2. my—*So* NOW.; Omit, SMITH. V. 3. to . . . therewith—even (or, NOW.) a pair of shoes? witness against me, *Sept. Th. Rei. We. Kfo.* NOW.; cf. Amos 2:6. therewith—*Insert*, testify against me, SMITH; and I will restore it you—and I will take my part, NOW. V. 6. It is Jehovah—the Lord is witness, *Sept. Th. We. Gr.* NOW. V. 7. before Jehovah—*So* NOW.; Omit, SMITH. V. 8. Egypt and—Egypt, and he (Yahweh), *Versions*, KEN. DR. to—Omit, SMITH.

2

- y* Ch. 8:20.
z Ch. 8:1, 5.
a See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
b See "Head," Pr. 20:29.
c Ch. 3:10, 19, 20.
d Walking, Col. 1:10.
e Day, Lev. 25:8.

3

- f* Witness, John 8:17.
g Anointed, Ps. 2:2.
h Ex. 20:17; Num. 16:15; Acts 20:33.
i Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
j Asses, Num. 31:34.
k Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
m Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
n Bribery, Is. 33:15.
o Spiritual Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
 2 Or, *bribe*.
 3 Or, *that I should hide mine eyes at him*.
p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

6

- q* Or, *made*.
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.
s Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
t Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
u Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
v Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

7

- w* Ez. 20:35; Mic. 6:1-5.

8

- x* Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

9
 a Deut. 32:18;
 Ju. 3:7.
 b Ingratitude,
 Hos. 13:6.
 c Bondage,
 John 8:33.
 d See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
 e Ju. 4:2.
 f Captain,
 Num. 2:3.
 g Hazor, II Ki.
 15:29.
 h Philistines,
 Ju. 3:31; 10:7;
 13:1; I Chr.
 1:12.
 i Ju. 3:12-30.
 j Moab, Ju.
 11:18.

10
 k Ju. 10:10.
 l Confession of
 Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 m Idolatry, Lev.
 19:4.
 n Baal, Ju. 2:13.
 o Ashtaroth, Ju.
 2:13.

11
 p See "Gideon,"
 Ju. 6:23.
 1 Acc. to Sept.
 and Syr.,
Barak.
 q Jephthah, Ju.
 11:1.
 r Enemies, Job
 31:29.

12
 s Nahash,
 I Sam. 11:1.
 t Ch. 8:6, 19.
 u Ch. 8:7; Ju.
 8:23.

13
 v Ch. 10:24.
 w King, Deut.
 17:15.
 x Vs. 17, 19;
 8:5; Hos.
 13:11.
 y Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.

14
 z Fear of God,
 Gen. 9:2.
 a Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.
 b Worship, Mt.
 4:10.
 c Harkening to
 Voice of God,
 Gen. 27:22.
 d Rebellion is
 Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 e Command-
 ments, Ex.
 20:1.
 2 Or, *then shall
 both ye
 Jehovah your
 God: but, &c.*

15
 f Josh. 24:20;
 Is. 1:20.

Ê-ġypt, and made them to dwell
 in this place. 9 But ^{a b} they for-
 gat Jê-hô'vâh their God; and
^{c d} he sold them into the hand of
^e Sis'ê-râ, ^f captain of the host of
^g Hâ'zôr, and into the hand of
 the ^h Phî-lîs-tînes, and ⁱ into the
 hand of the king of ^j Mô'âb; and
 they fought against them. 10
 And ^k they cried unto Jê-hô'vâh,
 and said, ^l We have sinned, be-
 cause we have forsaken Jê-hô'
 vâh, and have served ^m the ⁿ Bâ'
 âl-îm and the ^o Âsh-tâ-rôth: but
 now deliver us out of the hand of
 our enemies, and we will serve
 thee. 11 And Jê-hô'vâh sent
^p Jêr-ûb-bâ'âl, and ^q Bê'dân,
 and ^r Jêph'thâh, and Sâ'm-û-êl,
 and delivered you out of the
 hand of your ^s enemies on every
 side; and ye dwelt in safety. 12
 And when ye saw that ^t Nâ'hâsh
 the king of the children of Â'm-
 môn came against you, ye said
 unto me, ^u Nay, but a king shall
 reign over us; ^v when Jê-hô'
 vâh your God was your king.
 13 Now therefore ^w behold the
^x king whom ye have chosen,
 and ^y whom ye have asked for:
 and, behold, Jê-hô'vâh ^z hath
 set a king over you. 14 If
 ye will ^a fear Jê-hô'vâh, and
^b serve him, and ^c hearken unto
 his voice, and not ^d rebel against
 the ^e commandment of Jê-hô'
 vâh, ^f and both ye and also the
 king that reigneth over you be
 followers of Jê-hô'vâh your
 God, *well*: 15 but ^g if ye will not

Var. Rend. — V. 10. Baalim . . .
 Ashtaroth — Baals and the Ashtoreths;
 see ch. 7:3, 4; Baals and the Astartes,
 BUD. NOW. V. 12. children of Ammon
 — Ammon, SMITH; Ammonites, NOW.
 V. 18. all . . . feared — all the peo-
 ple feared, SMITH; all the people were
 seized with greater fear, NOW. V. 20.
 yet — only, SMITH. NOW. V. 21. for
 then would ye go after vain things — after
 nothings, SMITH; and follow not after
 nothings, NOW. cannot — So NOW.; do
 not, SMITH. nor — and do not, SMITH.
 vain — nothing, NOW. SMITH. V. 22.
 forsake — cast away, NOW. SMITH.

hearken unto the voice of Jê-hô'
 vâh, but rebel against the com-
 mandment of Jê-hô'vâh, then
^g will the hand of Jê-hô'vâh be
 against you, as it was against
 your fathers. 16 Now therefore
^h stand still and see ^{i j} this great
 thing, which Jê-hô'vâh will do
 before your eyes. 17 Is it not
^k wheat ^l harvest to-day? ^m I
 will call unto Jê-hô'vâh, that he
 may send ⁿ thunder and rain;
 and ye shall know and see that
^o your ^p wickedness is great,
 which ye have done in the sight
 of Jê-hô'vâh, in asking you a
 king. 18 So Sâ'm-û-êl called
 unto Jê-hô'vâh; and Jê-hô'vâh
 sent thunder and rain that day:
 and ^q all the people greatly
 feared Jê-hô'vâh and ^r Sâ'm-
 û-êl.

19 And all the people said
 unto Sâ'm-û-êl, ^s Pray for thy
^t servants unto Jê-hô'vâh thy
 God, that we ^u die not; for we
 have added unto all our sins *this*
^v evil, to ask us a king. 20 And
 Sâ'm-û-êl said unto the people,
 Fear not: ye have indeed done
 all this evil; yet turn not aside
 from following Jê-hô'vâh, but
 serve Jê-hô'vâh with all your
^w heart: 21 and turn ye not aside;
 for *then would ye go* after ^x vain
 things which cannot profit nor
 deliver, for they are vain. 22
 For ^y Jê-hô'vâh will not forsake
 his people for his great name's

Var. Read. — V. 9. host of — *Insert*,
 Jabin King of, Sept. KEN. NOW. V. 11.
 Bedan — Barak, Sept. Pesh. Th. We. Ke.
 Gr. Kp. Kto. NOW.; Abdon, Ewe. KEN.
 SMITH, Ju. 12:13. V. 12. of the chil-
 dren — *Omit*, SMITH; the children of Am-
 mon — Ammonites, NOW. V. 15. you —
Insert, and against your king, Sept. Bu. Th.
 We. Rei. Gr. Kp. Kto. NOW.; and your
 king to destroy you, SMITH. V. 18.
 greatly feared — feared, SMITH; seized
 with great fear, NOW. V. 21. And turn ye
 not aside — and follow not, NOW. for
 . . . go — *Omit*, Sept. Pesh. Th. We. NOW.
 for . . . profit — aside after the vanities
 which cannot profit, KEN. Sept.; after the
 worthless people, who amount to nothing
 and can save nothing because they are
 nothing, NOW.

g Ch. 5:9.

16
 h Ex. 14:13, 31.
 i Signs and
 Wonders, Acts
 2:22.
 j Miracles, Mk.
 16:17.

17
 k Wheat, Ex.
 9:32.
 l Harvest, Jer.
 5:24.
 m Ch. 7:9, 10.
 n Meteorology,
 Gen. 27:39.
 o The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.
 p Sin, Gen. 3:6.

18
 q Ex. 14:31.
 r Samuel,
 I Sam. 1:20.

19
 s Intercessory
 Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.
 t Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
 u Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 v Evil, Ps.
 97:10.

20
 w Heart, Acts
 15:9.

21
 x See "Vanity,"
 Eccl. 1:2.

22
 y Faithfulness
 of God, Gen.
 1:1.

22
a Israelites a
Peculiar Peo-
ple. See
"Covenants,"
Gen. 17:2.

23
b Rom. 1:9; Col.
1:9; I Thess.
3:10; II Tim.
1:3.

c I Ki. 8:36; Pr.
4:11.

d Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

24
e Deut. 10:21.

25
f Is. 1:20; 3:11.
g Death Pen-
alty for
Violation of
Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
h Ch. 31:1-5;
Hos. 10:3.

1
1 The number is
lacking in the
Heb. text,
and is sup-
plied con-
jecturally.

2
i See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
j V. 5; Ch.
14:31.
k See "Moun-
tain," Ex.
3:12.
l Bethel, Ju.
20:18.

m Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:6.
n Gibeah,
I Sam. 10:26.
o See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
p Tent, Num.
24:5.

3
q Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.
r Geba, II Chr.
16:6.
s Trumpet,
Num. 10:2.

sake, because it hath pleased Jē-
hō'-vāh to ^amake you a people
unto himself. 23 Moreover as
for me, ^bfar be it from me that I
should sin against Jē-hō'-vāh in
ceasing to pray for you: but ^cI
will instruct you in the good and
the ^dright way. 24 ^eOnly fear
Jē-hō'-vāh, and serve him in
truth with all your heart; for
consider how great things he
hath done for you. 25 ^fBut if
ye shall still do wickedly, ^gye
shall be consumed, ^hboth ye and
your king.

13 Saul was [ⁱ forty] years
old when he began to
reign; and when he had reigned
two years over Īś-rā-ēl, 2 Saul
ⁱchose him three thousand men
of Īś-rā-ēl, whereof two thou-
sand were with Saul in ^jMieh'-
māsh and in the ^kmount of
^lBēth'-ēl, and a thousand were
with ^mJōn'-ā-thān in ⁿGīb'-ē-āh
of ^oBēn'-jā-mīn: and the rest of
the people he sent every man to
his ^ptent. 3 And Jōn'-ā-thān
smote the garrison of the ^qPhī-
līs'-tīnēs that was in ^rGēz'-bā; and
the Phī-līs'-tīnēs heard of it.
And Saul blew the ^strumpet

Var. Read.—V. 22 (*cont.*). it has . . .
make—*So* NOW.; For Yahweh has un-
dertaken to make you, SMITH. make
. . . himself—make you his people, NOW.
unto—for, SMITH. V. 23. Moreover
as for me—*Omit*, NOW.; For my part
SMITH. Far be it from me—*So* NOW.;
God forbid, R. in ceasing—that I should
cease, SMITH. in that I would cease,
NOW. V. 24. consider . . . you—For,
see what great things he has done for you,
NOW.; For you see what a great thing he
has wrought in your presence, SMITH.
V. 25. consumed—swept away, NOW.
SMITH. **Chap. 13.**—V. 1. [*Forty*]
—[*Thirty*], R.; *Omit*, BUD. NOW. When
. . . reigned—reigned, Var. NOW.
reigned . . . Israel—reigned . . . over Is-
rael, NOW. V. 2. Saul—And Saul,
mount—mountains, NOW.; hill-country
of, SMITH. And a thousand—*So* NOW.;
the rest of the people, SMITH. Gibeah—
So NOW.; Geba, SMITH. Vs. 3, 4. the
garrison—See on ch. 10:5. V. 4. And also
that—and that, R.; And, NOW. was had
in abomination—made itself of ill odor,
SMITH; made itself to become stink-
ing, NOW. V. 5. encamped—pitched, R.
V. 6. distressed—hard pressed, NOW.
SMITH. thickets—clefts, Wetzstein, Gei.
SMITH; holes, SMITH, NOW. rocks—
clefts, NOW.; coverts—cellars, NOW.;
holds, or, holes, Gr. R.; tombs, SMITH.

throughout all the ^tland, say-
ing, Let the ^uHebrews hear.
4 And all Īś-rā-ēl heard say
that Saul had smitten the gar-
rison of the Phī-līs'-tīnēs, and
also that Īś-rā-ēl was had in
^vabomination with the Phī-līs'-
tīnēs. And the people were
gathered together after Saul to
^wGīl'-gāl.

5 And the Phī-līs'-tīnēs assem-
bled themselves together to fight
with Īś-rā-ēl, thirty thousand
^xchariots, and six thousand
^yhorsemen, and people as the
^zsand which is on the ^asea-shore
in multitude: and they came up,
and encamped in Mieh'-māsh,
eastward of ^bBēth'-ā-vēn. 6
When the men of Īś-rā-ēl saw
that they were in a ^cstrait (for
the people were distressed), then
^dthe people did hide themselves
in ^ecaves, and in thickets, and in
^frocks, and in coverts, and in
^gpits. 7 Now some of the
Hebrews had gone over the
^hJordan to the land of Gad
and ⁱGīl'-ē-ād; but as for Saul,
he was yet in Gīl'-gāl, and all
the people followed him trem-
bling.

8 And ^jhe tarried ^kseven

BUD. pits—cisterns, NOW. V. 7. Now
. . . Hebrews—And . . . much of the
people, SMITH; and they, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 23. I will—*So* NOW.;
Insert, serve the Lord and, Sept. Th. Gr.
Kp. **Chap. 13.**—V. 1. Saul . . . years
—Saul was . . . years old, Hi. Ev. Th.
We. Kue. Ke. Kp. Klo. NOW. (suppos-
ing that number had dropped out or had
never been inserted), Sept. omits whole verse;
Omit, SMITH. reigned two—reigned . . .
two, Ke. (who would supply twenty), Kp.
Klo. Saul was . . . years old, &c., and he
reigned . . . years over Israel (*Blanks*
were never filled out), NOW. KEN. V. 2.
and a thousand—*So* NOW.; the rest of
the people, SMITH. V. 4. heard of it
—heard say (heard, BUD.) (the report
saying) the Hebrews have revolted, WE.
KEN. SMITH. BUD. NOW. after Sept.
saying . . . hear—say the Hebrews have
revolted, We. (after Sept.), (supposing that
the words should follow the Philistines
heard); *Omit*, NOW. hear—revolt, Th.
(after Sept.), Rei. V. 5. thirty—certainly
wrong, Ke. Kp. (on account of the dispropor-
tion to the number of horsemen); three, Sept.
(Luc.) Pesh. We. NOW. Beth-aven—*So*
NOW.; Add, toward the south, Sept. V. 7.
followed—forsook, Sept. KEN. NOW.

^t Land, Gen.
23:15.
^u Israelites
called He-
brews, Deut.
4:1.

4
^v Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
^w Gilgal, II Sam.
19:15.

5
^x Chariots,
I Sam. 13:5.
^y Horsemen,
Acts 23:23.
^z Sand, Ps.
139:18.
^a Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^b Beth-aven,
Josh. 7:2.

6
^c Adversity,
Job 19:6.
^d Ju. 6:2.
^e Caves, John
11:38.
^f Rock, I Cor.
10:4.
^g Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
² Or, cisterns.

7
^h Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
ⁱ Gilead, Num.
32:1.

8
^j Ch. 10:8.
^k Seven, Gen.
2:2.

9
a Offering, Gen. 22:2.

10
1 Or, bless.

13
b Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
c Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
d II Chr. 16:9.
e Ch. 15:22, 28.
f Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
g See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
h See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
i See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

days, according to the set time that Sām'ū-ēl *had appointed*: but Sām'ū-ēl came not to Ġil'gāl; and the people were scattered from him. 9 And Saul said, Bring hither the ^a burnt-offering to me, and the peace-offerings. And he offered the burnt-offering. 10 And it came to pass that, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, behold, Sām'ū-ēl came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might ¹ salute him. 11 And Sām'ū-ēl said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Phī-lis'tineš assembled themselves together at Mieh'māsh; 12 therefore said I, Now will the Phī-lis'tineš come down upon me to Ġil'gāl, and I have not entreated the favor of Jê-hō'vāh: I forced myself therefore, and offered the burnt-offering. 13 And ^b Sām'ū-ēl said to ^c Saul, ^d Thou hast done foolishly; ^e thou hast not ^f kept the commandment of Jê-hō'vāh thy God, which he ^h commanded thee: for ⁱ now would Jê-hō'vāh have established thy

Var Rend.—V. 8. according . . . time—for the appointed time, BUD. NOW. SMITH. V. 10. meet—So NOW.; greet, SMITH. salute—greet, NOW. V. 11. were scattered from me—were scattering away from me, SMITH; were leaving me and were scattering, NOW. within the days appointed—at the appointed time, NOW. SMITH. V. 12. I have not entreated the favor of Jehovah—the face of Yahweh I have not appeased, SMITH; before I have appeased Yahweh, NOW. forced—constrained, SMITH; took heart, NOW. V. 13. done—acted, SMITH, NOW. thou hast not kept—If thou hadst kept, BUD. NOW. SMITH. for now—then, NOW. SMITH. V. 14. shall not continue—shall not stand, SMITH; shall have no standing, NOW. after—according to, SMITH. appointed—set, SMITH. prince—So NOW.; ruler, Var.; leader, SMITH. V. 16. abode—were abiding, NOW. SMITH. V. 17. unto Ophrah—to the Ophrah road, SMITH; unto Ophrah, NOW. V. 18. and another wilderness—and the third went the direction of Geba which looks over Hyantal towards the desert, NOW. V. 20. sharpen—So NOW.; might sharpen, SMITH.

kingdom upon Ġs'rā-ēl ^j for ever. 14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: Jê-hō'vāh hath sought him a ^k man after his own ^l heart, and Jê-hō'vāh ^m hath appointed him to be ⁿ prince over his people, because thou hast not kept that which Jê-hō'vāh commanded thee. 15 And Sām'ū-ēl arose, and gat him up from ^o Ġil'gāl unto ^p Ġib'zē-āh of Bēn'jā-mīn.

And Saul ^q numbered the people that were present with him, about six hundred men. 16 And Saul, and ^r Jōn'ā-thān his ^s son, and the people that were present with them, abode in ^t Ġē'zā of Bēn'jā-mīn: but the ^u Phī-lis'tineš ^v encamped in ^w Mieh'māsh. 17 And ^x the spoilers came out of the camp of the Phī-lis'tineš in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to ^y Ōph'rāh, unto the land of Shū'āl; 18 and another company turned the way to ^z Bēth-hō'rōn; and another company turned the way of the border that looketh down upon the ^a valley of ^b Zē-bō'īm toward the ^c wilderness.

19 Now ^d there was no ^e smith found throughout all the land of Ġs'rā-ēl; for the Phī-lis'tineš said, Lest the Hebrews make them ^f swords or ^g spears: 20 but all the Ġs'rā-ēl-ites went down to the Phī-lis'tineš, to sharpen

Var Read.—V. 8. were—Omit, SMITH, NOW. V. 13. thou . . . would—hadst thou kept the commandment . . . the Lord would now, KEN. NOW. V. 15. Gilgal—Insert, and the rest of the people went up after Saul to meet (to battle after, *Ev.*) the men of war; and they came (but when they had come, NOW.) from Gilgal, *Sept. Ev. We. NOW.; similarly, Th. Gr. Klo. (cf. ch. 11:4);* And Samuel arose and went up from Gilgal and went his way, and the rest of the people went after Saul to meet the men of War and came from Gilgal to Geba of Benjamin, SMITH. V. 18. and another . . . wilderness—and the third went the way to Geba, which looked out toward the desert of the hyenas, NOW. border—hill, *Sept. We. border . . . Zeholim—hill that overhangs the valley of hyenas, KEN. after Sept.*

j Acts 13:22.
14
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Prince, Num. 2:7.

15
o Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.
p Gibeah, I Sam. 10:26.
q Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.

16
r Jonathan, I Sam. 31:6.
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t Geba, II Chr. 16:6.
u Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
v Encampment, Num. 31:10.
w Michmash, I Sam. 13:2.

17
x Ch. 14:15.
y Ophrah, Ju. 8:32.

18
z Beth-horon, II Chr. 8:5.
a Valley, Josh. 8:13.
b Neh. 11:34.
c Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

19
d Ju. 5:8; II Ki. 24:14.
e Smith, Jer. 24:1.
f Sword, Ju. 7:20.
g Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.

20
a See "Tools and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

21
1 Or, *when the edges of the mattocks . . . and of the axes were blunt.* The Hebrew text is obscure.

22
b Hand, Gen.
16:12.

1
c Arms and
Armor, Ju.
15:14.

2
d See "Fruit,"
Lev. 23:40.
e Is. 10:28.

3
f Ch. 22:9-12,
20.
g Ch. 4:21.
h Phinehas,
Num. 31:6.
i Eli, I Sam.
1:3.

every man his ^ashare, and his coultter, and his *axe, and his mattock; 21 ¹yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coultters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to set the goads. 22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the ^bhand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jôn-ä-thän: but with Saul and with Jôn-ä-thän his son was there found. 23 And the garrison of the Phî-lis-tînes went out unto the pass of Mich-măsh.

14 Now it fell upon a day, that Jôn-ä-thän the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his ^carmor, Come, and let us go over to the Phî-lis-tînes' garrison, that is on yonder side. But he told not his father. 2 And Saul abode in the uttermost part of Gîb-ê-äh under the ^dpomegranate-tree which is in ^eMîg-rôn: and the people that were with him were about six hundred men; 3 and ^fÄ-hî-jäh, the son of Ä-hî-tüb, ^gTe-h-ä-bôd's brother, the son of ^hPhî-n-ê-häs, the son of ⁱÊ-ê-li, the

^jpriest of Jê-hô-zäväh in ^kShî-lôh, ^lwearing an êph-ôd. And the people knew not that Jôn-ä-thän was gone. 4 And ^mbetween the passes, by which Jôn-ä-thän sought to go over unto the Phî-lis-tînes' garrison, there was a ⁿrocky crag on the one side, and a rocky crag on the other side: and the name of the one was Bô-zêz, and the name of the other Sê-nêh. 5 The one crag rose up on the north in front of ^oMich-măsh, and the other on the south in front of ^pGê-bä.

6 And ^qJôn-ä-thän said to the young man that bare his armor, Come, and let us go over unto the ^rgarrison of these ^suncircumcised: it may be that ^tJê-hô-zäväh will work for us; for ^uthere is no restraint to Jê-hô-zäväh to ^vsave by many or by few. 7 And his armorbearer said unto him, Do all that is in thy ^wheart: turn thee, behold, I am with thee according to thy heart. 8 Then said Jôn-ä-thän, ^xBehold, we will pass over unto the men, and we will disclose ourselves unto them. 9 If they say thus

SMITH. to save—to his saving power, SMITH; to help, NOW. by—in, SMITH; with, NOW. by many or by few—with much or little, NOW. V. 7. that is in thy heart—to which thy heart inclines, SMITH; according to your own mind, NOW. V. 8. disclose—show, NOW. SMITH; discover, R.

Var. Read.—V. 20. mattock—goad, *Sept.*; probably, *Pesh. We. Klo. NOW.* (as in v. 21). V. 21. yet they had a file for the mattock—A conjecture of a hopelessly corrupt text, *Th. We. Dr. BUD. KIT. SMITH.* And the edges of the shares and of the coultters were sharpened (?) at three shekels for a tooth (i.e. for each piece of iron), and the same for the axes, and for the sickles, and for setting the goads, *Th. (after Sept.)*, similarly, *Rei.*; . . . of the plowshares and the mattocks . . . axes and in order to set? the goads, NOW. V. 22. battle—battle of Michmash, *Sept. Ev. Th. We. NOW.* (doubtfully); the day of Michmash, BUD. Chap. 14.—V. 2. Gibeah—Geba, *We. KEN. SMITH.* In Migron—by the threshing-floor, *We. KEN. SMITH.* V. 3. Jonathan . . . gone—Jonathan and his armorbearer had gone, SMITH. V. 7. that . . . heart—thine heart inclineth unto, *Sept. Th. Ev. We. Klo.* according to thy heart—as is thine heart so is mine, *Sept. Th. Ev. We. Klo. KEN.*

i Priest, Ex. 28:1.
k Shiloh, Josh. 18:1.
l See "Garments of Priests," Ex. 28:1.

4
m Ch. 13:23.
n See "Rock," I Cor. 10:4.

5
o Michmash, I Sam. 13:2.
p Geba, II Chr. 16:6.

6
q Jonathan, I Sam. 31:6.
r See "War," Josh. 22:12.
s See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
t God is all powerful, Gen. 1:1.
u Ch. 17:46, 47; Ju. 7:4, 7; Heb. 11:34.
v Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

7
w Heart, Acts 15:9.

8
x Ju. 7:9-14.

*AXE.—Cut Trees with—Deut. 19:5; 20:19; Ju. 9:48; Ps. 74:5; Is. 10:15; Jer. 10:3; 46:22. Sharpened—I Sam. 13:20, 21. Of Iron—II Sam. 12:31. Not used in building Temple—I Ki. 6:7. People cut with—I Chr. 20:3. Made by Smith—Is. 44:12. Lieth at Root of Tree—Mt. 3:10; Lu. 3:9.

10

a Gen. 24:14;
Ju. 6:36.

11

b Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.
c Israelites
called He-
brews, Deut.
4:1.

12

d Ch. 17:43, 44;
Ju. 8:16.

13

e Hands, Gen.
16:12.
f Feet, Gen.
18:4.

14

1 Or. *hath an
acre of land*.
g Measures, Ex.
36:9.
h Land, Gen.
23:15.

unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them. 10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up; for Jē-hō-ṽāh hath delivered them into our hand: and ^athis shall be the sign unto us. 11 And both of them disclosed themselves unto the garrison of the ^bPhī-lis-tīneš; and the Phī-lis-tīneš said, Behold, the ^cHebrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves. 12 And the men of the garrison answered Jōn-ā-thān and his armorbearer, and said, Come up to us, and ^dwe will show you a thing. And Jōn-ā-thān said unto his armorbearer, Come up after me; for Jē-hō-ṽāh hath delivered them into the hand of Īš-rā-ēl. 13 And Jōn-ā-thān climbed up upon his ^ehands and upon his ^ffeet, and his armorbearer after him: and they fell before Jōn-ā-thān; and his armorbearer slew them after him. 14 And that first slaughter, which Jōn-ā-thān and his armorbearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were ¹half a furrow's length in an ^gacre of ^hland. 15 And there

Var. Rend.—V. 9. Tarry—Be quiet, SMITH; stand still, NOW. Jehovah . . . delivered—God will have given, SMITH; God has given, NOW. V. 11. disclosed—discovered, R. V. 11. Behold—See! SMITH. come forth—are coming, NOW. SMITH. had hidden—hid, SMITH; have hidden, NOW. V. 12. come—mount, NOW. will . . . thing—that we may tell you something, BUD. SMITH. delivered—given, NOW. SMITH. V. 13. fell before Jonathan—And they turned before Jonathan and he smote them, SMITH; And they fell . . . him—and his armorbearer after him made a finish of them *with slingshots and stones of the field*, NOW.; made a finish of them, BUD. slew them—put (them) to death; kept dispatching them, SMITH. V. 14. within . . . land—within as it were an half furrow of an acre of land, *Ge. DeW. Ke.*; as though an acre of land were in the midst of being ploughed, *Ev.*; Omit, NOW. V. 15. trembling—terror, NOW. SMITH. in . . . and—as well in the camp in the field as, *Th. Ke.* the garrison—outpost, NOW. the spoilers . . . trembled—even the plunderers trembled, SMITH; and the plundering host trembled, NOW. so there was—*Lit.* and 'it became; so . . .

was a ⁱtrembling in the ^jcamp, in the ^kfield, and among all the people; the garrison, and ^lthe spoilers, they also trembled; and the ^mearth quaked: so there was ²an exceeding great trembling.

16 And the ⁿwatchmen of ^oSaul in ^pGīb-ē-āh of ^qBēn-ĵā-mīn looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they went *hither* and thither. 17 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jōn-ā-thān and his armorbearer were not there. 18 And Saul said unto ^rĀ-hī-ĵāh, ^sBring hither the ark of God. For the ^tark of God was *there* at that time ⁴with the children of ^uĪš-rā-ēl. 19 And it came to pass, while Saul talked unto the ^vpriest, that the tumult that was in the camp of the Phī-lis-tīneš went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thy hand. 20 And Saul and all the people that were with him were gathered together, and came to the battle: and, behold, ^vevery man's sword was against his fellow,

trembling—so that produced a terror from God, BUD. NOW. V. 16. the multitude . . . thither—a tumult was surging hither and thither, BUD. SMITH; the camp raged hither and thither, NOW. V. 17. Number—Search, SMITH; Hold a muster, NOW. For . . . Israel—For he carried the ephod that day before Israel, SMITH; for he wore the ephod before Israel at that time, NOW. V. 19. talked . . . increased—and yet speaking, the tumult kept on increasing, NOW. SMITH. withdraw—draw back, NOW. SMITH. V. 20. were gathered together—*So NOW.*; raised the war cry, SMITH. was against—*So NOW.*; turned upon, SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 14. within . . . land—with arrows, and pebbles of the plain, *Sept. Th. Rei. Gr. Wc. (We, however, regarding the words as a gloss on the end of v. 13).* V. 16. behold . . . thither—the camp was in commotion (swaying) hither and thither, *Sept. Th. We. Rei. Kp. similarly Klo. Gibeah—Geba.* V. 18. the ark . . . with—the ephod; for he now (bore, KEN.; carried, SMITH) the ephod at that time before, *Sept. Th. Kue. We. Ke. Rei. Kp. RS. Klo.*; in effect, *Ev.* KEN. SMITH. V. 20. were gathered together—raised the war cry, SMITH.

15

i Fear, Gen.
9:2.
j Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
k Field, Num.
20:17.
l Ch. 13:17, 18.
m Earth, Gen.
2:1.
2 Heb. *a trem-
bling of God.*

16

n Watchmen,
Neh. 4:9.
o Saul, I Sam.
10:21.
p Gibeah,
I Sam. 10:26.
q See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

18

r Ahijah, I Sam.
14:3.
3 Some editions
of Sept. have,
*Bring hither
the ephod. For
he wore the
ephod at that
time before
Israel.*
s Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
4 Heb. *and.*
t Israel, Deut.
4:1.

19

u Priest, Ex.
28:1.

20

v Ju. 7:22;
II Chr. 20:23.

I SAMUEL

and there was a very great discomfiture. 21 Now the Hebrews that were with the Phī-lis'tīnes as beforetime, and that went up with them ¹ into the camp, *from the country* round about, even they also *turned* to be with the Īs-rā-ēl-ites that were with Saul and ^a Jōn'-ā-thān. 22 Likewise all the men of Īs-rā-ēl that had hid themselves in the hill-country of ^b Ē-phrā-īm, when they heard that the Phī-lis'tīnes fled, even they also followed hard after them in the ^c battle. 23 So ^d Jē-hō'-vāh ^e saved Īs-rā-ēl that day: and the battle passed over by / Bēth-ā'-vēn.

24 And the men of Īs-rā-ēl were distressed that day; for ^o Saul had ^h adjured the people, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any ⁱ food until it be ^j evening, and I be ^k avenged on mine ^l enemies. So none of the people tasted food. 25 And all ^m the people came into the ⁿ forest; and there was ^o honey upon the ^p ground. 26 And when the people were come unto the forest, behold, ³ the honey

Var. Rend.—V. 20 (*cont.*), and . . . discomfiture—an exceeding great confusion, NOW. SMITH. V. 21. were with—Omit. SMITH. the Israelites that were with—Omit. SMITH. V. 22. followed hard after—pursued, NOW. SMITH. V. 23. saved—delivered, SMITH. V. 24. distressed—driven, BUD. for Saul had—And Saul, *Var. r.* it be—Omit. SMITH. be avenged—am avenged; avenge myself, SMITH; have revenged myself, BUD. And all . . . ground—And honeycombs were found in the fields, NOW. V. 25. came into the forest—So BUD.; entered into the wood. V. 26. man—one, SMITH. oath—So NOW.; oath of Yahweh, SMITH. V. 27. heard not—had not heard, NOW. SMITH. rod—club, SMITH; staff, NOW. charged—adjured, SMITH. were enlightened—*i.e. revived:* cf. Ps. 13:3. V. 28. faint—wearied, NOW. SMITH. V. 29. hath troubled—has brought disaster, BUD. NOW. SMITH. see . . . enlightened—So NOW.; I am refreshed, SMITH. spoil—booty, NOW. SMITH. on the ground—to the earth, NOW. SMITH.

dropped: but no ^q man put his ^r hand to his ^s mouth; for the people ^t feared the oath. 27 But Jōn'-ā-thān heard not when his ^u father charged the people with the oath: wherefore ^v he put forth the end of the ^w rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in the honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and ^x his ^y eyes were enlightened. 28 Then answered one of the people, and said, ^z Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth food this ^a day. And the people were faint. 29 Then said Jōn'-ā-thān, ^b My father hath troubled the ^c land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey. 30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to-day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? ^d for now hath there been no great slaughter among the ^e Phī-lis'tīnes.

Var. Read.—V. 21. from . . . about—even they also turned *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Th. We. Gr. Dr. Klo.* were with—on the side of, SMITH. as beforetime—heretofore, SMITH. the Israelites . . . with—Omit. SMITH. V. 24. And . . . day—And all the people were with Saul, as it were about ten thousand men; and the battle was spread (II Sam. 18:8) unto every city (in all the wood, *Th.*) throughout the hill-country of Ephraim. And Saul committed a great error on that day, *Sept. Th. Rei. Gr. We. NOW. (omitting unto every city, as a doublet), Lxx. (as far as Ephraim; So Israel was with Saul about ten thousand men and the fighting was scattered over all the hill country of Ephraim. And Saul vowed a vow on that day and Saul laid an oath on the people (Saul had laid an oath upon the people that day, BUD.). Vs. 25, 26. And . . . dropped—And there was a honeycomb upon the face of the ground, and the people came to the honeycomb, and the honey overflowed (the bees had gone, KLO. BUD. WE.); but no man, KEN. after Sept. (The bees had gone but no man, NOW.); and the people came to the honey whence the bees had gone, but, SMITH. V. 26. The honey dropped—the bees had left it, *Ba. Th. We. (after Sept.).* V. 30. which they found—Omit. SMITH. Vs. 30, 31. for . . . Philistines—the slaughter of the Philistines would have been great and the people would have smitten the Philistines from Michmash to Ajalon, SMITH.*

21
1 Or, in the camp, round about.
a Jonathan, I Sam. 31:6.

22
b Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
c War, Josh. 22:12.

23
d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
f Beth-aven, Josh. 7:2.

24
g Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
h Curse, Gen. 4:11.
i Food, Gen. 9:3.
j Evening, Ps. 65:8.
k Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
l Enemy, Job 31:29.

25
m See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
n Heb. the land.
o See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
p See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
p Ground, Deut. 33:19.

26
3 Or, a stream of honey.

q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
s Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
t Fear, Gen. 9:2.

27
u Father, Ex. 21:15.
v Rod, Num. 20:8.
x Ch. 30:12.
y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

28
z See v. 24.
a Day, Lev. 25:8.

29
b Josh. 7:25; I Ki. 18:18.
c Land, Gen. 23:15.

30
4 Or, for had there not been now a much greater slaughter, &c.?
d Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

31

a See "Battle-fields," Num. 20:17.
b Michmash, I Sam. 13:2.
c Ajalon, Josh. 10:12.
d Hunger, Deut. 8:3.

32

e Ch. 15:19.
f Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
g Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
h Blood of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20.
i Blood, Lev. 17:11.

33

j Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
l Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
m Stone, Ex. 34:1.

34

n Night, Ps. 19:2.

35

o Ch. 7:12, 17.
p Altar, Gen. 29:9.
q God, Gen. 1:1.

36

r Morning, Ps. 65:8.
s Light, Ps. 74:16.
t Vs. 3, 18, 19.
u Priest, Ex. 28:1.

37

v Ch. 10:22.

31 And they smote of the Phī-lis'tīnes that day from ^{a b} Michmash to ^c Āi-jā-lōn. And the people were very ^d faint; 32 and ^e the people flew upon the spoil, and took ^f sheep, and ^g oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground; and the people did eat them ^h with the ⁱ blood. 33 Then they told ^j Saul, saying, Behold, the people ^k sin against Jē-hō'vāh, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have dealt ^l treacherously: roll a great ^m stone unto me this day. 34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against Jē-hō'vāh in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that ⁿ night, and slew them there. 35 And ^o Saul built an ^p altar unto ^q Jē-hō'vāh: the same was the first altar that he built unto Jē-hō'vāh.

36 And Saul said, Let us go down after the Phī-lis'tīnes by night, and take spoil among them until the ^r morning ^s light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then ^t said the ^u priest, Let us draw near hither unto God. 37 And ^v Saul asked counsel of God,

Var. Rend.—V. 33. unto me—hither, NOW. SMITH. V. 34. me hither—to Yahweh, SMITH; to me, NOW. his ox . . . night—what he had in his hand to Yahweh, SMITH; what he had to Yahweh, NOW. V. 35. And—So, NOW. SMITH. the same . . . Jehovah—With it he made a beginning of his altar building to Yahweh, SMITH; that was the first which he built to Yahweh, NOW. V. 36. take spoil among—spoil, n. V. 37. asked counsel—enquired. V. 38. chiefs—So NOW.; corner-stones, SMITH. wherein—in whom, SMITH; through whom, NOW. V. 39. As Jehovah liveth—So NOW. BUD.; By the life of Jahweh, SMITH. saveth—delivers, SMITH. surely die—So NOW.; be put to death, SMITH. V. 41. Therefore—And; Then, NOW. V. 43. certainly—indeed, SMITH; only, NOW. little—So NOW.; bit, SMITH. rod—bit, SMITH; staff, NOW. And lo, I must die—Here I am! I am ready to die,

Shall I go down after the Phī-lis'tīnes? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of ^w Īś-rā-ēl? But ^x he answered him not that day. 38 And Saul said, ^y Draw nigh hither, all ye ^z chiefs of the people; and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day. 39 For, as Jē-hō'vāh liveth, who saveth Īś-rā-ēl, though it be in Jōn'ā-thān my ² son, he ^{a b} shall surely die. But there was not a man among all the people that answered him. 40 Then said he unto all Īś-rā-ēl, Be ye on one side, and I and Jōn'ā-thān my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee. 41 Therefore Saul said unto Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl, ^{c 2} Show the right. And Jōn'ā-thān and Saul were taken ^{by lot}; but the people escaped. 42 And Saul said, Cast ^{lots} between me and ^d Jōn'ā-thān my son. And Jōn'ā-thān was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jōn'ā-thān, ^e Tell me what thou hast done. And Jōn'ā-thān told him, and said, ^f I did certainly taste a little ^g honey with the end of the ^h rod that was in my ⁱ hand; and, lo, I must die. 44 And Saul said, ^j God do so and more also; for ^k thou shalt surely die, Jōn'ā-thān. NOW. SMITH. V. 44. God . . . also—So do God to me and so again, SMITH; God do this and that to me, NOW.

Van Read.—V. 34. his . . . him—that which he had, *Sept. Th. We. Klo.* me hither—to Yahweh, SMITH. V. 36. And take . . . light—that we may slay them until break of day, NOW. V. 39. be . . . Jonathan—be I or Jonathan, SMITH. V. 41. unto . . . right—O Lord God of Israel, wherefore hast thou not answered thy servant this day? if the iniquity be in me or in Jonathan my son, O Lord God of Israel, give Urim; and if it be in thy people Israel, give I pray thee Thummim. *Sept. (nearly), We. Kp.; similarly Vulg. Ew. Th. Kue. Sta.; similarly KEN. SMITH. V. 42. lots—Omit. SMITH. Sor—Insert, and whomsoever Yahweh shall take he shall die. And the people said to Saul, It shall not be so! but Saul prevailed over the people. And they cast (cast the lot, SMITH) between him and his son Jonathan, KEN. SMITH, Sept. V. 44. do so—Insert, to me, Sept. We. Klo.*

w Israel, Deut. 4:1.
x Prayers not answered, Mt. 5:14.

38

y Ch. 10:19, 20; Josh. 7:11, 12.
1 Heb. corners.

39

z Son, Gen. 21:19.
a Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
b Death, Rom. 5:12.

41

c Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
2 Or, give a perfect lot.

42

d Jonathan, I Sam. 31:6.

43

e Josh. 7:19.
f V. 27.
g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
h Rod, Num. 20:8.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.

44

j Ch. 25:22.
k V. 39.

45

- a Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
b Israel, Deut. 4:1.
c II Sam. 14:11; I Ki. 1:52; Acts 27:34.
d Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
e Head, Pr. 20:29.
f Ground, Gen. 33:19.
1 Heb. *ransomed*.

46

- g Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

47

- h War, Josh. 22:12.
i Enemies, Job 31:29.
j Moab, Ju. 11:18.
k Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
l Edom, Num. 20:18.
m Kings, Deut. 17:15.

48

- n Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.

thần. 45 And the * people said unto Saul, Shall Jôn'ă-thăn die, who hath wrought this great ^asalvation in ^bĪs'rá-ël? Far from it: as Jê-hô'vâh liveth, ^cthere shall not one ^dhair of his ^ehead fall to the ^fground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people ¹rescued Jôn'ă-thăn, that he died not. 46 Then Saul went up from following the ^gPhī-lis'tīneš; and the Phī-lis'tīneš went to their own place.

47 Now when Saul had taken the kingdom over Īs'rá-ël, he ^hfought against all his ⁱenemies on every side, against ^jMô'ăb, and against the children of ^kĂm'môn, and against ^lĒ'dôm, and against the ^mkings of Zô'băh, and against the Phī-lis'tīneš; and whithersoever he turned himself, he put *them* to the worse. 48 And he did valiantly, and smote the ⁿĂm'ă-lêk-ītes, and delivered Īs'rá-ël

Var. Read.—V. 45. salvation—deliverance. SMITH; victory. NOW. in—*So NOW.*; for. SMITH. Far from it—*So NOW.* God forbid. R. as Jehovah liveth—*So NOW.*; by the life of Yahweh, SMITH. V. following—*So NOW.*; pursuing. SMITH. place—country, SMITH; home. NOW. V. 47. Now . . . taken—*So Saul took, SMITH; So Saul had won, NOW. himself . . . won—he was victorious, NOW. SMITH; he punished (?) them, Luther, K.e.; he vexed them, A. V. R. V. 48. them that despoiled them—the plunderers, NOW. despoiled—spoiled, R. V. 52. there was sore war—the war was severe. NOW. SMITH. mighty—powerful, SMITH; brave, NOW. valiant—vigorous, SMITH. took—would attach, NOW.; unto—to, SMITH. Chap. 15.—V. 1. Jehovah sent me—*Me did Yahweh send (Position changed for emphasis).* NOW. SMITH. voice—*So NOW.*; sound, SMITH. V. 2. I have marked—*I will visit, Ge. Th.* have resolved to punish, SMITH; will punish. NOW. how he set—in that he offered, SMITH; in that he set himself, NOW. V. 3. utterly destroy—*devote; so throughout, destroy . . . with the ban, NOW. All they have—him and all which belongs to him, NOW. SMITH. and spare them not—do not spare him, NOW. SMITH. infant and suckling—child and babe, SMITH; children and sucklings, NOW.**

out of the hands of them that despoiled them.

49 Now ^othe sons of Saul were Jôn'ă-thăn, and ^pĪsh'vī, and Măl'chī-shū'ă; and the names of his two ^qdaughters were these: the name of the first-born ^rMê'răb, and the name of the younger ^sMī'êchăl: 50 and the ^uname of Saul's wife was Ā-hīn'ô-ăm the daughter of ^vĀ-hīm'ă-ăz. And the name of the captain of his host was ^wĂb'nēr the son of Nēr, Saul's uncle. 51 And ^xKīsh was the father of Saul; and Nēr the father of Ăb'nēr was the son of Ā-bī'êl.

52 And there was sore war against the Phī-lis'tīneš all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any mighty man, or any ^yvaliant man, he ^ztook him unto him.

15 And ^zSăm'ū-êl said unto Saul, Jê-hô'vâh sent me to ^aanoint thee to be king over his people, over Īs'rá-ël: now therefore ^bhearken thou unto the voice of the ^cwords of Jê-hô'vâh. 2 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, I ^dhave marked ^ethat which Ăm'ă-lêk did to ^fĪs'rá-ël, how he set himself against him in the way, when he came up out of ^gĒ'ġypt. 3 Now go and smite Ăm'ă-lêk, and ^hutterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but ⁱslay both ^jman and ^kwoman, ^linfant and suckling, ^mox and ⁿsheep, ^ocamel and ^pass.

Var. Read.—V. 45. rescued—entreated for. *Sept. II.*; ransomed, SMITH. V. 47. Edom—*Add.* and against the house of Hazor, *Ew. (after Sept.); cf. Jer. 49:28.* put to worse—*was victorious, Sept. Ev. Th. We. Sta. Klo. SMITH. V. 48. he did valiantly—So Th. Ke. Kp. R. (Num. 24:18); he gathered an army (host, A.V.), SMITH. A.V. the Amalekites—Amalek, SMITH. V. 49. Ishvi—Ishyo, Sept. We. Sta. (called Ishbosheth, II Sam. 2:8; Eshbaal, I Chr. 8:33, probably his true name; cf. on II Sam. 2:8). Var. KEN. SMITH. V. 51. Kish was—Kish, KEN. was the son—were sons, *Th. Rei. Ke. Kp. Klo. KEN. SMITH. Chap. 15.—V. 2. of hosts—Sebaoth, SMITH. himself against—Omit, SMITH. V. 3. Now—Omit, SMITH.**

49

- o Ch. 31:2; I Chr. 10:2.
p Ishvi, Gen. 46:17.
q Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
r Ch. 18:17-19.
s Ch. 18:20, 27; 19:12; II Sam. 6:20-23.
t See "David," I Sam. 17:12.

50

- u Name, Acts 16:12.
v Captain, Num. 2:3.
w Abner, II Sam. 2:8.

51

- x Kish, I Sam. 9:1.

52

- y Courage, Num. 13:30.
z Heb. *gathered*.

1

- z Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
a Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
b Hearkening to the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
c Word of God, John 6:63.

2

- d Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, *will visit*.
e Ex. 17:8-16; Num. 24:20; Deut. 25:17-19.
f See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
g Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

3

- 4 Heb. *devote*.
h Ch. 22:19.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j Woman, Ruth 3:9.
k Children suffer for the Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
l Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
m Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
n See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
o Asses, Num. 31:34.

*PUBLIC OPINION.—Men influenced by: Aaron—Ex. 32:1-6. Saul in the Case of Jonathan—I Sam. 14:45. Saul in the Case of Amalekites—I Sam. 15:24. Jehoshaphat—II Chr. 20:21. Hezekiah—II Chr. 30:2. Herod, concerning John—Mt. 14:5; Acts 12:3. Pilate at the Trial of Jesus—Mt. 27:21-26; Mk. 15:8-15; Lu. 23:23; John 19:7-16. Views concerning—Mt. 16:13-15; Mk. 6:2-3. Concerning Voice from Heaven—John 12:28-30. Concerning Source of Jesus' Power—Mt. 12:23, 24; Mk. 3:21, 22. Concerning the Value of the Gospel—I Cor. 1:18-23; Gal. 1:6-12.

4 And Saul summoned the people, and numbered them in ^a Tě-lā'im, two hundred thousand ^b footmen, and ten thousand men of ^{c d} Jū-dāh. **5** And Saul came to the ^e city of Ām-ā-lēk, and ^f laid wait in the valley. **6** And Saul said unto the ^g Kēn-ites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Ām-ā-lēk-ites, lest I destroy you with them; for ^h ye showed kindness to all the children of Īs-rā-ēl, when they came up out of Ē-ġypt. So the Kēn-ites departed from among the *Ām-ā-lēk-ites. **7** And ⁱ Saul smote the Ām-ā-lēk-ites, from ^j Hāv-ī-lāh as thou goest to ^k Shūr, that is before ^l Ē-ġypt. **8** And he took ^m Ā-ġāg the ⁿ king of the Ām-ā-lēk-ites alive, and ^o utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the ^p sword. **9** But Saul and the people ^q spared Ā-ġāg, and the best of the sheep, and of the ^r oxen, and of the fatlings, and the ^s lambs, and all that was good, and would not ^t utterly destroy them: but everything that was vile and refuse, that they ^u destroyed utterly.

10 Then came the ^v word of Jē-hō-zāvāh unto ^w Sām-ū-ēl, saying, **11** ^{x y z a} It repenteth me that ^b I have set up Saul to be king; for ^c he is turned back from following me, and hath not ^d performed my ^e commandments.

Var. Rend.—V. 4. summoned—*So NOW.*: called out, SMITH. numbered—mustered, BUD. SMITH. V. 5. valley—*So NOW.*: wadi, SMITH. V. 11. it repenteth me—I repent, SMITH. have set up—made, NOW. SMITH. to be—*So NOW.*: Omit SMITH. back Omit, SMITH; away, NOW. performed—carried out, NOW. SMITH. wrath—angry, SMITH. V. 12. monument—*So NOW.*: trophy, SMITH. turned—is gone about, R. went—gone, R. V. 13. performed the commandment—*So NOW.*: fulfilled the word, SMITH. V. 14. What . . . this—Then what is this, SMITH: What is this, NOW. oxen—cat-

* AMALEKITES.—Home of—Gen. 14:5-7; Deut. 2:11, 12; 20:23. First of the Nations—Num. 24:20. Judgment against Ex. 17:14-16; Num. 24:20; Deut. 25:19. Strifes of—Fight at Rephidim—Ex. 17:8-13; Deut. 25:17-19. Invade Canaan—Ju. 3:13; 5:14; 6:3-33. King Agag taken—I Sam. 15:1-33. Smitten by David—I Sam. 27:9; 30:17.

And Sām-ū-ēl ^a was wroth; and ^b he cried unto Jē-hō-zāvāh all night. **12** And Sām-ū-ēl rose early to meet Saul in the ^c morning; and it was told Sām-ū-ēl, saying, Saul came to ^d Cār-mēl, and, behold, he set him up a ^e monument, and turned, and passed on, and went down to ^f Gīl-gāl. **13** And Sām-ū-ēl came to Saul; and Saul said unto him, ^g Blessed be thou of Jē-hō-zāvāh: I have performed the commandment of Jē-hō-zāvāh. **14** And Sām-ū-ēl said, ^h What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ⁱ ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear? **15** And Saul said, They have brought them from the Ām-ā-lēk-ites: for ^j the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to ^k sacrifice unto Jē-hō-zāvāh thy God; and the rest we have ^l utterly destroyed. **16** Then Sām-ū-ēl said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what Jē-hō-zāvāh ^m hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Sām-ū-ēl said, ^{p q} Though thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the ^r head of the ^s tribes of ^t Īs-rā-ēl? And Jē-hō-zāvāh ^u anointed thee king over Īs-rā-ēl; **18** and Jē-hō-zāvāh sent tle. SMITH. V. 16. Stay—Stop. NOW. SMITH. I will tell. *So NOW.*: let me tell, SMITH. V. 17. Though . . . Israel—Though thou art little in thine own sight, art thou not the head of the tribes of Israel? And the Lord hath anointed thee king over Israel (*thou art responsible therefore, and oughtest to have restrained the people*). Kc. We. Kto.: Art thou not, though little in thine own eyes, chief of the tribes of Israel? BUD. NOW. SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 4. Telaim—Telam, SMITH. KEN. V. 7. Havilah—Telaim, We.; cf. ch. 27:8. V. 9. the sheep good—the small and large cattle, the fatlings and the lambs, SMITH. Samuel was with—This Samuel received with grief, NOW. V. 13. to Saul—*Insert*, and, behold, he was offering the first-fruits of the spoil which he had brought from the Amalekites for a burnt-offering unto the Lord, Sept. Th. Ew. V. 15. They . . . Amalekites—From Amalek. I brought them, SMITH.

^d Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^e Ex. 32:11-13; Lu. 6:12.

12
^f Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^g Ch. 25:2; Josh. 15:55.
^h See "Memo-
rial," Is. 57:8.
ⁱ Heb. hand.
^j Gilgal,
II Sam. 19:15.

13
^j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

14
^k Ex. 32:21-24.
^l Ears, Ex. 29:20.

15
^m Vs. 9, 21; Gen. 3:12, 13; Ex. 32:22, 23.
ⁿ Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

16
^o Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

17
^p Ch. 9:21; 10:22.
^q Humility, Pr. 15:33.
^r Or, *Though thou be little . . . art thou not head of the tribes of Israel?*
^s Head, Pr. 20:29.
^t Tribes, Num. 36:9.
^u Anointing, Ps. 4:1.
^v Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

- 18
a Journey, Jonah 3:4.
b See v. 3.
c Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d War, Josh. 22:12.

- 19
e Obey the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
f Ch. 14:32.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
h See v. 13.
i Heb. *devoted*.

- 22
i See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
j Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

- 23
k Magic, Dan. 5:11.
l Heb. *divination*.
l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
3 Or, *iniquity*.
m Ch. 13:14.

- 24
n Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
o Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
p Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
q Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
r God, Gen. 1:1.
s Word of God, John 6:63.
t Fear, Gen. 9:2.
u Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
v Voice, Gen. 27:22.

- 25
w Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

thee on a ^a journey, and said, ^b Go, and ^c utterly destroy the sinners the Ām'ā-lēk-ites, and ^d fight against them until they be consumed. 19 Wherefore then didst thou not ^e obey the voice of Jē-hō'vāh, ^f but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst that which was ^g evil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh? 20 And Saul said unto Sām'ū-ēl, ^h Yea, I have obeyed the voice of Jē-hō'vāh, and have gone the way which Jē-hō'vāh sent me, and have brought Ā'gāg the king of Ām'ā-lēk, and have ⁱ utterly destroyed the Ām'ā-lēk-ites. 21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the devoted things, to sacrifice unto Jē-hō'vāh thy God in Gil'gāl. 22 And Sām'ū-ēl said, ^j Hath Jē-hō'vāh as great delight in ^k burnt-offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of Jē-hō'vāh? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. 23 For rebellion is as the sin of ^k ² witchcraft, and stubbornness is as ^l ³ idolatry and ^m tēr'ā-phīm. Because thou hast rejected the word of Jē-hō'vāh, he hath also rejected thee from being king.

24 And ⁿ Saul said unto ^o Sām'ū-ēl, ^p I have sinned; for I have transgressed the ^q commandment of ^r Jē-hō'vāh, and thy ^s words, because I ^t feared the people, and ^u obeyed their ^v voice. 25 Now therefore, I pray thee, ^w pardon my sin, and

Var. Rend.—V. 18. utterly destroy—exterminate, SMITH; destroy, NOW. be consumed—completely destroyed, SMITH. V. 19. fly—swoop, SMITH; fall upon, NOW. spoil—booty, NOW. SMITH. V. 23. witchcraft—soothsaying, Var. NOW. stubbornness—obstinacy, SMITH. as idolatry—the iniquity, SMITH; trespass, NOW. and—of, SMITH. he hath . . . Israel—so that thou canst not longer be king over Israel, NOW. being king—ruling over Israel, SMITH. V. 27. Saul—he, NOW. R. V. 28. the—So NOW.; thy, SMITH. a—the, SMITH; a neighbor of thine—some one else, NOW. V. 29. Strength—Victor, SMITH; glory (*lit.*

turn again with me, that I may ^x worship Jē-hō'vāh. 26 And Sām'ū-ēl said unto Saul, I will not return with thee; for ^y thou hast rejected the word of Jē-hō'vāh, and ^z Jē-hō'vāh hath rejected thee from being king over Iṣ'rá-ēl. 27 And as Sām'ū-ēl turned about to go away, ^a Saul laid hold upon the ^b skirt of his robe, and it rent. 28 And Sām'ū-ēl said unto him, Jē-hō'vāh hath rent the ^d ^e kingdom of Iṣ'rá-ēl from thee this day, and hath given it to a ^f neighbor of thine, that is better than thou. 29 And also the ^g ⁴ Strength of ^h Iṣ'rá-ēl will not ⁱ lie nor ^j repent; for he is not a man, that he should repent. 30 Then he said, I have sinned: yet ^k ^l honor me now, I pray thee, before the ^m elders of my people, and before Iṣ'rá-ēl, and turn again with me, that I may worship Jē-hō'vāh thy God. 31 So Sām'ū-ēl turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped Jē-hō'vāh.

32 Then said Sām'ū-ēl, Bring ye hither to me ⁿ Ā'gāg the ^o king of the ^p Ām'ā-lēk-ites. And Ā'gāg came unto him cheerfully. And Ā'gāg said, Surely the bitterness of ^q death is past. 33 And Sām'ū-ēl said, ^r ^s As thy sword hath made ^t women ^u childless, so shall thy ^v mother be childless among women. And Sām'ū-ēl hewed Ā'gāg in pieces before Jē-hō'vāh in ^w Gil'gāl.

34 Then Sām'ū-ēl went to Splendor, NOW. **R marg.**; or, Trust (*cf.* Lam. 3:18), *Ge. DeW. Th. Ke. V. 32.* cheerfully—So (?) *Ge. Ew. Ke. BUD.* NOW.; delicately, *Symm. We. A. v.* in bonds, *Ki. Kenn. Gr.*; trembling, SMITH. V. 33. made women childless—has bereaved women, SMITH; robbed women of their children, NOW. childless among—bereaved above, SMITH; be robbed of children, NOW. among—above, SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 29. a—Omit, SMITH. V. 32. cheerfully—trembling, *Sept. La. (pts.)*, KEN. SMITH. cheerfully . . . past—trembling, and Agag said: Surely death is bitter, SMITH.

- x Worship, Mt. 4:10.

- 26
y Ch. 13:14; 16:1.
z Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

- 27
a I Ki. 11:30, 31.
b Skirt, Ex. 28:33.
c See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

- 28
d See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
f Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

- 29
g Names of God Gen. 1:1.
h Or, *Victory*.
i Or, *Glory*.
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.
i Lying, Lev. 19:11.
j Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
30
k John 12:43.
l Honor, Mal. 1:6.
m Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

- 32
n Agag, Num. 24:7.
o King, Deut. 17:15.
p Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.
q Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 33
r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
s Gen. 9:6; Ju. 1:7; Mt. 7:2.
t Women, Ruth 3:9.
u Children, Gen. 3:16.
v Mother, Deut. 5:16.
w Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.

34
a Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
b House, Deut. 24:10.
c Home, Lev. 18:9.
d Gibeah, I Sam. 10:26.

35
e Ch. 19:24.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g Or, but.
h Mourning, John 11:35.
i Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

1
i Ch. 15:35.
j Ch. 13:13, 14; 15:23.
k See "Anointing," Ps. 2:2.
l Horn, Dan. 7:7.
m Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
n Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.

2
o Fear, Gen. 9:2.
p See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
q Ch. 20:29.
r Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
s Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

3
t Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
u Ex. 4:15; Acts 9:6.
v Ch. 9:16; Deut. 17:14, 15.
w Name, Acts 16:18.

4
x I Ki. 2:13; II Ki. 9:22; I Chr. 12:17, 18.
y Peace, Pr. 17:1.

5
z Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

^a Rāz-māh; and Saul went up to his ^b house to ^aGīb-ē-āh of Saul. 35 And ^cSām'ū-ēl came no more to see Saul until the ^d day of his death; ^e for Sām'ū-ēl ^f mourned for Saul; and Jê-hō'vāh repented that ^h he had made Saul king over Īs'rā-ēl.

16 And Jê-hō'vāh said unto Sām'ū-ēl, ⁱ How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing ^j I have rejected him from being king over Īs'rā-ēl? ^k fill thy ^l horn with ^m oil, and go: I will send thee to * Jēs'sē the ⁿ Bêth'-lē-hēm-ite; for I have provided me a king among his sons. 2 And Sām'ū-ēl said, ^o How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will ^p kill me. And Jê-hō'vāh said, ^q Take a ^r heifer with thee, and say, I am come to ^s sacrifice to Jê-hō'vāh. 3 And call Jēs'sē to the sacrifice, and ^t u I will show thee what thou shalt do: and ^v thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I ^w name unto thee. 4 And Sām'ū-ēl did that which Jê-hō'vāh spake, and came to Bêth'-lē-hēm. And the elders of the city came to meet him trembling, and said, ^x Comest thou ^y peaceably? 5 And he said, Peaceably; I am come to sacrifice unto Jê-hō'vāh: ^z sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jēs'sē and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

Var. Rend.—V. 35. mourned for—*So NOW.*; grieved over, SMITH. and—though, SMITH; although, NOW. **Chap. 16.**—V. 1. being king—*So NOW.*; ruling over, SMITH. provided me—looked me out, NOW. SMITH. V. 2. can—*So NOW.*; shall, SMITH. if—*So NOW.*; since, SMITH. hear—*So NOW.*; will hear, SMITH. he will—*So NOW.*; and, SMITH. Take a heifer with thee—*So NOW.*; Take in thy hand a calf, SMITH. V. 3. call—invite, BUD. NOW. SMITH. show—tell, SMITH; let you know, NOW. V. 5. sanctify—*So NOW.* BUD.; purify, SMITH. to—at, SMITH. sanctified—prepared,

6 And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on ^a ² Ē-h'zāb, and said, Surely Jê-hō'vāh's anointed is before him. 7 But Jê-hō'vāh said unto Sām'ū-ēl, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have rejected him: for ^b Jê-hō'vāh seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, ^b but Jê-hō'vāh looketh on the ^c heart. 8 Then ^a Jēs'sē called ^e Ā-bīn'ā-dāb, and made him pass before ^f Sām'ū-ēl. And he said, Neither hath Jê-hō'vāh chosen this. 9 Then Jēs'sē made ^g ³ Shām'māh to pass by. And he said, Neither hath Jê-hō'vāh chosen this. 10 And Jēs'sē made ^h seven of his sons to pass before Sām'ū-ēl. And Sām'ū-ēl said unto Jēs'sē, Jê-hō'vāh hath not chosen these. 11 And Sām'ū-ēl said unto Jēs'sē, Are here all thy children? And he said, ⁱ There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he is ^j keeping the ^k sheep. And Sām'ū-ēl said unto Jēs'sē, Send and fetch him; for we will not sit ^l down till he come hither. 12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and withal ⁵ of a ^l beautiful countenance, and goodly to look upon. And Jê-hō'vāh said, ^m Arise, SMITH. called—invited, NOW. SMITH. V. 6. Jehovah's . . . him—in the presence of Jehovah is his anointed, SMITH. V. 7. because—*So NOW.*; for, SMITH. seeth . . . seeth—For not as man doth God see, BUD. SMITH; For whereon man looks, God does not look, NOW. V. 11. remaineth yet—is still, SMITH; yet . . . is, NOW. behold . . . sheep—he keepeth the sheep, NOW.; shepherd with the flock, SMITH. V. 12. ruddy—*So NOW.*; Lit. red (i.e. red-haired), Ge. Th. Ke. BUD. and withal . . . look upon—a youth of fine eyes and goodly appearance; beautiful in appearance and of goodly stature, NOW.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 16.**—V. 4. Comest . . . peaceably—Does thy coming betoken good, O Seer? SMITH. V. 5. come with me—rejoice with me to-day, *Sept. Th. We.* BUD. NOW. V. 6. Jehovah's anointed is (truly, BUD.) before him—*So BUD.*; truly he is Yahweh's prince, his anointed, NOW. V. 10. unto Jesse—*Omit, Sept. Pesh. Ew. (?) Kto.* V. 11. sit down—*So NOW.*; begin the sacrifice, SMITH.

*JESSE.—Birth and Parentage—Ruth 4:17, 22; Mt. 1:5. Sons of Jesse—I Sam. 16:8-13. Sends David to Saul—I Sam. 16:20. Sends David into Camp—I Sam. 17:17, 18. Dwells with King of Moab—I Sam. 22:4.

Descendants.—I Chr. 2:13-17; Is. 11:1.

6
a Eliab, Num. 1:9.
2 In I Chr. 27:18, *Elihu.*

7
b Ch. 2:3; I Ki. 8:39; I Chr. 28:9; Lu. 16:15.
c Heart, Acts 15:9.

8
d Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
e Ch. 17:13.
f Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.

9
g Ch. 17:13.
3 In II Sam. 13:3, *Shimeah.* In I Chr. 2:13, *Shimea.*

10
h Seven, Gen. 2:2.

11
i Ch. 17:12; II Sam. 13:3.
j Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
k Sheep, Deut. 4:1.
4 Heb. *around.*

12
5 Heb. *fair of eyes.*
l See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
m Ch. 9:17.

12
a Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

13
b Horn, Dan. 7:7.
c Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
d Brethren, Gen. 13:7.
e Inspiration of the Spirit, John 14:16.
f David, I Sam. 17:12.
g Ramah, Jer. 31:15.

14
h Ch. 11:6; 18:12; 28:15.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
j Spirit, Job 4:15.
1 Or, terrified.

15
k Servant, Ex. 21:2.

16
l Music, I Chr. 6:31.
m Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.

18
o Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
p Courage, Num. 13:30.
q War, Josh. 22:12.
2 Or, skilful.
r Language, Neh. 13:24.
3 Or, business.

19
s Messengers, Mal. 2:7.

20
t Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
u Ch. 10:4, 27; Pr. 18:16.
v Asses, Num. 31:34.
w Bread, Gen. 3:19.

a anoint him; for this is he. 13 Then Sām-ū-ēl took the ^bhorn of ^coil, and anointed him in the midst of his ^dbrethren: and the ^eSpirit of Jē-hō-vāh came mightily upon ^fDavid from that day forward. So Sām-ū-ēl rose up, and went to ^gRā-māh.

14 ^hNow the Spirit of Jē-hō-vāh departed from Saul, and an ⁱevil ^jspirit from Jē-hō-vāh ¹troubled him. 15 And Saul's ^kservants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee. 16 Let our lord now command thy servants, that are before thee, to seek out a man who is a ^lskilful player on the ^mharp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his ⁿhand, and thou shalt be well. 17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me. 18 Then answered one of the young men, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jēs-sē the ^oBēth'-lē-hēm-ite, that is skilful in playing, and ^pa mighty man of valor, and a man of ^qwar, and ²prudent in ^rspeech, and a comely person; and Jē-hō-vāh is with him. 19 Wherefore Saul sent ^smessen-

gers unto Jēs-sē, and said, Send me David thy son, who is with the sheep. 20 And ^tJēs-sē^u took an ^vass laden with ^wbread, and a **Var. Rend.**—V. 16. Let . . . servants—Let thy servants speak, BUD. SMITH; Then may thy servants speak, NOW. harp—lyre, SMITH; zither, NOW. Vs. 16. 18. skilful—So NOW.; cunning, R. V. 18. skilful in playing—So NOW.; a musician, SMITH. mighty—Omit, SMITH; mighty man of valor—a hero in strength, NOW. man of war—soldier, SMITH; practised in the arts of war, NOW. prudent—So NOW.; judicious, SMITH. comely person—a man of presence, SMITH; a man of comely stature, NOW. V. 19. sheep—So NOW.; flock, SMITH. V. 20. ass laden—ten loaves, SMITH, NOW. bottle—skin, SMITH; flask, NOW. by David—So NOW.; by the hand of David, SMITH. V. 21. he loved him greatly—So NOW.; Saul loved him, SMITH. became—So NOW.; Insert one of, SMITH. armor-bearer—armorbearers, SMITH. V. 23. evil—Omit, SMITH, NOW. was—came,

^xbottle of ^ywine, and a ^zkid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul. 21 And David came to Saul, and ^astood before him: and he ^bloved him greatly; and he became his ^carmorbearer. 22 And Saul sent to Jēs-sē, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favor in my sight. 23 And it came to pass, when the *evil* spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took the harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was ^drefreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

17 Now ^ethe ^fPhī-lis-^gēoh, which belongeth to ^hJū-dāh, and ⁱencamped between ^jSō-lēoh and ^kĀ-zē-kāh, in ^lĒ-phēs-dām-mīm. 2 And Saul and the men of Īs-rā-ēl were gathered together, and encamped in ^mthe vale of ⁿĒ-lāh, and set the battle in array against the Phī-lis-ēoh. 3 And the Phī-lis-ēoh stood on the ^oone side, and Īs-rā-ēl stood on the mountain on the other side: and there was a ^pvalley between them. 4 And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Phī-lis-ēoh, named ^qGō-lī-āth, of ^rGath, whose height was six ^scubits and a SMITH, NOW. took—So NOW.; would take, SMITH. harp—So NOW.; lyre, SMITH. played with his hand—So NOW. play, SMITH. was refreshed—would breathe freely, SMITH, NOW. was well—would be better, NOW. depart—So NOW.; would depart, SMITH. **Chap. 17.**—V. 1. armies to battle—forces for war, SMITH; armies to war, NOW. V. 3. mountain—So NOW.; hill, SMITH, there was a valley—So NOW.; the ravine was, SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 13. mightily—Omit, SMITH, NOW. V. 18. a mighty . . . war—Later insertion, KEN. NOW. mighty—Omit, SMITH. V. 20. an ass—bread—an owner of loaves, Sept. five (or, perhaps, ten) loaves, Wf. (L); cf. ch. 17:17; ten loaves of bread, KEN. SMITH, NOW. bottle—skin, SMITH; flask, NOW. V. 23. evil—Omit, SMITH, NOW.

^x Bottle, Josh. 9:4.
⁴ Or, skin.
^y Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^z Goats, Deut. 14:4.

21
a Gen. 41:46; Pr. 22:29.
b Love, I Cor. 13:1.
c Armor, Ju. 15:14.

23
d Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.

1
e Ch. 13:5.
f Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
g See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
h See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
i Encampment, Num. 31:10.
j II Chr. 28:18.
k Azekah, II Chr. 11:9.
l I Chr. 11:13.

2
m Ch. 21:9.
5 Or, the terebinth.

3
n Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
o See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
p Valley, Josh. 8:13.

4
q II Sam. 21:19.
r Gath, II Sam. 21:20.
s Cubit, Deut. 3:11.

5
a Armor, Ju.
 15:14.
b Brass, Josh.
 22:8.
c Head, Pr.
 20:29.
d Measures, Ex.
 36:9.
e See "Coat,"
 Gen. 37:3.

6
f Legs, Ps.
 147:10.
g Weapons, See
 "War," Josh.
 22:12.

7
h See "Tools
 and Imple-
 ments," Ex.
 32:4.
1 Or, according
 to another
 reading, *blade*.

8
2 Heb. *ranks*
 (and so in vs.
 10, 21, 22, 26,
 &c.).
i Servant, Ex.
 21:2.

span. **5** And he had a ^a helmet
 of ^b brass upon his ^c head, and he
 was clad with a coat of mail; and
 the ^d weight of the ^e coat was
 five thousand shék-^lels of brass.
6 And he had greaves of brass
 upon his ^f legs, and a ^g javelin of
 brass between his shoulders. **7**
 And the ^h staff of his spear was
 like a weaver's beam; and his
 spear's head *weighed* six hun-
 dred shék-^lels of iron: and his
 shield-bearer went before him. **8**
 And he stood and cried unto the
² armies of Íś-râ-^lel, and said
 unto them, Why are ye come out
 to set your battle in array? am
 not I a Phî-lis-^tine, and ye
ⁱ servants to Saul? choose you a
 man for you, and let him come
 down to me. **9** If he be able to

Var. Read.—V. 6. brass—*So* NOW.;
 bronze, SMITH. Vs. 6, 45. javelin—lance.
 V. 8. set your battle in array—form the
 line of battle, NOW. SMITH. for you—
So NOW.; Omit, SMITH. V. 9. kill—*So*
 NOW.; smite, SMITH. V. 10. defy—
 have taunted, NOW. BUD. SMITH. V.
 12. that—are, NOW. SMITH. stricken
 in years among men—advanced in years,
 SMITH; old . . . among the men, NOW.

*** DAVID: Son of Jesse, Childhood and Youth.**—Ruth 4:22;
 I Sam. 16:10, 11; I Chr. 2:13, 15; Mt. 1:6. Born in Bethle-
 hem—I Sam. 17:12. Herded his Father's Sheep—I Sam.
 16:11. A Beautiful, Ruddy Youth—I Sam. 16:12. Chosen
 by Jehovah to succeed Saul as King—I Sam. 16:1. Anointed
 by Samuel—I Sam. 16:13.

At the Court of Saul.—Is recommended to soothe Saul's
 Distemper—I Sam. 16:16–20. Becomes Saul's Armorbearer
 —I Sam. 16:21. Pacifies Saul with his Harp—I Sam. 16:23.
 David subdues the Philistines by slaying Goliath.—I Sam.
 17:32–54. His Valorous Act won both Saul and Jonathan,
 Saul's Son—I Sam. 18:1–4. Saul sets David over his Men of
 War—I Sam. 18:5. Jonathan consents to this Appointment—
 I Sam. 18:4. The Praise David won made Saul Jealous—
 I Sam. 18:6–9. Saul becomes vicious towards David—I Sam.
 18:10–13. Hoping to ensnare David, Saul gives his Daughter
 Michal in Marriage to him—I Sam. 18:17–21. But requires
 the Foreskins of one hundred Philistines as a Dowry—I Sam.
 18:22–25. David obtains two hundred Foreskins and secures
 his Wife—I Sam. 18:27–28. Saul's Enmity to David in-
 creases—I Sam. 18:29.

Flight from the Court.—Saul pursues and persecutes David
 —I Sam. 19:10, 11, 19, 22; 21:10; 22:1–8. Jonathan's Love
 for David.—I Sam. 18:1; 19:1. He converses with his Father
 concerning David's Excellences—I Sam. 19:2–7. David
 makes a Covenant with Jonathan—I Sam. 20:1–17. By a
 Strategic Act Jonathan informs David of Saul's Purpose
 toward him—I Sam. 20:18–42. Visit to Priests of Nob—
 I Sam. 21:1–10.

Outlaw Life.—David, because of Saul's Enmity, becomes an
 Outlaw—I Sam. 21:10; 22:1–2. David with his Small Army
 begins fighting for Jehovah—I Sam. 23:1–5. He abides in
 the Strongholds of the Wilderness—I Sam. 23:14. Jonathan
 visits David, and they renew their Covenant—I Sam. 23:15–
 18. Saul seeks to encompass David, but fails—I Sam.
 23:24–29. Saul's Life in David's Hand, but he is spared—
 I Sam. 24:1–7. David seeks Supplies from Nabal, but is
 refused—I Sam. 25:1–11. David's Vengeance appeased by
 the Wisdom of Nabal's Wife—I Sam. 25:14–35. Nabal dies

fight with me, and kill me, then
 will we be your servants; but if I
 prevail against him, and ⁱ kill
 him, then shall ye be our serv-
 ants, and serve us. **10** And the
 Phî-lis-^tine said, I ³ defy the
 armies of Íś-râ-^lel this day; give
 me a ^k man, that we may fight
 together. **11** And when ^l Saul
 and all ^m Íś-râ-^lel heard those
 words of the Phî-lis-^tine, they
 were dismayed, and greatly
ⁿ afraid.

12 Now * David was the son
 of that ^o Éph-râth-ite of Bêth'-lê-
 hêm-jû-dâh, whose name was
^p Jês-sê; and he had eight ^q sons:
 and the man was an ^r old man in
 the days of Saul, stricken in
^s years among men. **13** And the

Var. Read.—**Chap. 17.**—Vs. 12–13, 41,
 50, 55–58 (as well as parts of ch. 18) are
 omitted in the best MSS. of the Sept. [N.B.—
 From this point to the end of ch. 18 (RS.
 Kp.) (from ch. 18:6 only, We. Sta. Kue.)
 consider that the Sept. preserves the text in
 its most original form.] V. 12. old man
 : . . men—*Lit.* was an old man, entered
 in among men; *Text corrupt, Ke.*; was an
 old man among men, *Hi.*; was old and
 stricken in years (must, according to Heb.
 idiom, be *lit.* "stricken in days"), *Pesh. Th.*
Gr. Sta.; was old . . . among men, NOW.

9
j Murderer,
 Num. 35:16.

10
3 Or, *reproach*.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.

11
l Saul, I Sam.
 10:21.
m Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
n Fear, Gen.
 9:2.

12
o Gen. 35:16;
 I Chr. 2:50;
 Mic. 5:2.
p Jesse, I Sam.
 16:1.
q Son, Gen.
 21:19.
r Old Age, Titus
 2:3.
s Years, Lev.
 25:8.

and David takes Abigail to Wife—I Sam. 25:38–42. He
 also takes Ahinoam of Jezreel to Wife—I Sam. 25:43. David
 creeps up upon Saul and robs him of his Spear—I Sam. 26:6–
 12. He holds a Conversation with Saul, who relents—I Sam.
 26:17–25.

Seeks Refuge in Philistia.—I Sam. 27:1–8. The Philistine
 Princes resented this Union, so David not permitted by
 Achish, the King, to go to Battle with them—I Sam. Chap. 29.
 While David was absent from Ziklag his Wives were captured
 by the Amalekites—I Sam. 30:1–6. David pursues them with
 Great Slaughter and recaptures his Wives—I Sam. 30:7–20.
 David divides the Spoil, showing both Mercy and Justice—I
 Sam. 30:21–31. Saul and his Sons fall in Battle with the
 Philistines—I Sam. 31:1–13; I Chr. Chap. 10.

David becomes King over Judah.—II Sam. 2:1–11. Reigned
 at Hebron, over Judah, Seven and One-half Years—II Sam.
 5:5; I Chr. 3:4.

Reigned in Jerusalem, over both Israel and Judah, 33 Years:
 —II Sam. 5:5; 1 Chr. 3:4. Names of Sons born to David in
 Hebron and Jerusalem—II Sam. 3:2–5; II Sam. 5:14–16;
 I Chr. 3:1–9.

Public Acts as King.—Conquers Jerusalem—II Sam. 5:6–
 10; I Chr. 11:4–8. Builds a Palace in Jerusalem—II Sam.
 5:11; I Chr. 14:1. David attempts to bring the Ark to Jerusa-
 lem—II Sam. 6:1–19; I Chr. 13:1–8. Uzzah struck dead for
 handling the Ark—II Sam. 6:6–7; I Chr. 13:9–10. David
 displeased, left the Ark at the House of Obed-edom—II Sam.
 6:8–10; I Chr. 13:11–13. It remained there Three Months—
 II Sam. 6:11; I Chr. 13:14. David then brings Ark to Jeru-
 salem with Joy and Dancing—II Sam. 6:12–15; I Chr. 14:1–
 28. Michal, David's Wife, sees the Dancing and despises
 David—II Sam. 6:16; I Chr. 15:29. David and Michal
 quarrel—II Sam. 6:20–23. David appoints Levites to minis-
 ter at the Ark—I Chr. 16:4–6. He composes a Thanksgiving
 Song—I Chr. 16:7–36. He also plans to build a House for
 God, but is told this Duty will devolve on his Son—II Sam.
 7:1–17; I Chr. 17:1–16. David addresses Jehovah concerning
 this Purpose—II Sam. 7:18–29; I Chr. 17:16–27. David wins

13
a Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
b Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
c War, Josh. 22:12.
d Ch. 16:6, 8, 9.
e Name, Acts 16:18.
f Eliab, Num. 1:9.
g Abinadab, I Sam. 16:8.
15
h Ch. 16:21-23.
i Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
j Father, Ex. 21:15.
k Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
l Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.

16
m Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
n Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.
o Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.
17
p Ch. 25:18.
q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
r Measures, Ex. 36:9.
s Grain, Gen. 42:33.
t Bread, Gen. 3:19.
u Encampment, Num. 31:10.

18
v Ch. 16:20.
w See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
x Captain, Num. 2:3.
y Gen. 37:13, 14.
z Pledge, Fr. 20:16.

19
1 Or, *are*.
a See v. 2.

20
2 Or, *barricade*.
b Wagon, Gen. 45:19.
c See "Battle-fields," Num. 20:17.
3 Or, *battle-ground*.

21
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.

three eldest sons of ^a Jēs'sē had gone after ^b Saul to the ^c battle: and ^d the ^e names of his three sons that went to the battle were ^f Ē-lī'āb the first-born, and next unto him ^g Ā-bīn'ā-dāb, and the third Shām'māh. 14 And David was the youngest; and the three eldest followed Saul. 15 ^h Now David went to and fro from Saul to ⁱ feed his ^j father's ^k sheep at ^l Bēth'-lē-hēm. 16 And the ^m Phī-lis'tīne drew near ⁿ morning and evening, and presented himself ^o forty days.

17 And Jēs'sē said unto David his son, ^p Take now for thy ^q brethren an ^r ē'phāh of this ^s parched grain, and these ten ^t loaves, and carry ^u them quickly to the ^v camp to thy brethren; 18 and ^w bring these ten ^x cheeses unto the ^y captain of their thousand, ^z and look how thy brethren fare, and take their ¹ pledge. 19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Īs'rā-ēl, ² were in the ^a vale of E'lāh, fighting with the Phī-lis'tīnes. 20 And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jēs'sē had commanded him; and he came to the ² place of the ^b wagons, ^c as the host which was going forth to the ³ fight shouted for the battle. 21 And ^d Īs'rā-ēl and the

Var. Rend.—V. 16. presented himself—took his stand, NOW. SMITH. V. 17. grain—corn, NOW. SMITH. r. carry them quickly—take (them) quickly; bring them in haste, BUD. NOW. SMITH. V. 19. Now . . . Israel, were—So NOW.; And . . . Israel, are, Th. We. Ke. V. 21. army—ranks, SMITH. NOW. V. 22. Saluted his brethren—asked his brothers of their welfare, SMITH. NOW. V. 24. sore afraid—feared greatly, NOW. SMITH. V. 25.

Phī-lis'tīnes put the battle in array, army against army. 22 And David left his ^e baggage in the hand of the keeper of the baggage, and ran to the army, and came and saluted his brethren. 23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Phī-lis'tīne of ^f Gath, ^g Gō-lī'āth by name, out of the ranks of the Phī-lis'tīnes, and spake according to the same words: and David heard them. 24 And all the men of Īs'rā-ēl, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore ^h afraid. 25 And the men of Īs'rā-ēl said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to ⁱ defy Īs'rā-ēl is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the ^j king will ^k enrich him with great riches, and ^l will give him his ^m daughter, ⁿ and make his father's ^o house free in Īs'rā-ēl. 26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Phī-lis'tīne, and taketh away the ^p reproach from Īs'rā-ēl? for who is this ^q uncircumcised Phī-lis'tīne, that he should ^r defy the armies of ^s the living God? 27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

that is come up? . . . come up—To insult Israel he has come up, NOW. SMITH. and it . . . riches—So NOW.; the King will greatly enrich the man who shall smite him, SMITH. V. 26. killeth—So NOW.; shall smite, SMITH. taketh—shall take, NOW. SMITH. should . . . God—So BUD. NOW.; has dared to insult . . . the soldiers of a living God? SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 15. went . . . Saul—So NOW.; returned from Samuel, Gr.; went often for a short time from Saul, BUD.

22
e Baggage, I Sam. 10:22.
23
f Gath, II Sam. 21:20.
g Goliath, I Sam. 17:4.

24
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.

25
4 Or, *reproach*.
i King, Deut. 17:15.
j Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
k Josh. 15:16.
l Marriage Contract by Parents, Gen. 6:2.
m Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
n Ch. 8:11.
o House, Deut. 24:10.

26
p Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
q See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
r Deut. 5:26; II Ki. 19:4.

Victories over the Philistines, Moab, Hadad-ezer and the Syrians—II Sam. 8:1-14; I Chr. Chap. 18. He shows Kindness to Saul's Kin—II Sam. Chap. 9.

Domestic Life and Troubles.—The Sad Story of David's fall—He commits Adultery with Bathsheba, Uriah's Wife—II Sam. 11:2-5. Tries to cover his Sin, but fails—II Sam. 11:6-13. Instructs Joab to put Uriah in the Front of the Battle—II Sam. 11:14-16. Uriah falls—II Sam. 11:17. David marries Bathsheba, but displeases Jehovah—II Sam. 11:26-27. Nathan the Prophet sent to David by Jehovah—

II Sam. 12:1-6. David is convicted and punished—II Sam. 12:7-23. Solomon, Bathsheba's Son, is born—II Sam. 12:24. Absalom, David's Son, conspires against his Father—II Sam. Chaps. 15-17. His Death and David's Lament—II Sam. Chap. 18. Adonijah usurps the Throne during David's Last Days—I Ki. 1:5-10. Nathan and Bathsheba induce David to declare for Solomon—I Ki. 1:11-40. Adonijah set aside.—I Ki. 1:40-53. David sins in numbering the People—II Sam. 24:1-9; I Chr. 21:1-17. Jehovah, through Gad, offers David Three Modes of Punishment—II Sam. 24:11-14; I Chr.

28
 a Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
 b Wilderness,
 Ex. 3:1.
 c Pride, Ps.
 10:2.
 d Heart, Acts
 15:9.

29
 e David, I Sam.
 17:12.
 1 Or, Was it not
 but a word?

31
 f Saul, I Sam.
 10:21.

32
 g Deut. 21:1-4.
 Fear, Gen.
 9:2.
 2 Or, within him.
 i Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
 j Philistine,
 I Chr. 1:12.

33
 k War, Josh.
 22:12.

28 And Ē-lī'āb his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Ē-lī'āb's ^a anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why art thou come down? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the ^b wilderness? I know thy ^c pride, and the naughtiness of thy ^d heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle. 29 And ^e David said, What have I now done? ¹ Is there not a cause? 30 And he turned away from him toward another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before ^f Saul; and he sent for him. 32 And David said to Saul, ^g Let no man's heart fail ² because of him; thy ⁱ servant will go and fight with this ^j Philistine. 33 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him; for thou art but a youth, and he a man of ^k war from his youth. 34 And David said unto Saul,

Var. Rend.—V. 28. those few sheep—*So NOW.*; that morsel of a flock, SMITH. V. 29. Is there not a cause—was it more than a word? (*i.e. I merely asked a question*), Th. Ke. Kp. It was only a word, NOW. V. 34. was keeping—*So NOW.*; kept, R. Vs. 38, 39, his apparel—his own warrior's dress, Var. NOW.; garments, SMITH. V. 39. it—*So NOW.*; them, SMITH.

Thy servant was ^l keeping his ^m father's ⁿ sheep; ³ and when there came a ^o lion, or a ^{*} bear, and took a ^q lamb out of the flock, ³⁵ I went out after him, and smote him, and ^r delivered it out of his ^s mouth; and when he arose against me, I caught him by his ^t beard, and smote him, and slew him. 36 Thy servant smote both the lion and the bear: and this ^u uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath ⁴ defied the armies of the living God. 37 And David said, ^v Jē-hō'vāh that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, ^w Go, and Jē-hō'vāh shall be with thee. 38 And Saul clad David with his apparel, and ^x he put a helmet of ^y brass upon his ^z head, and he clad him with a ^a coat of mail. 39 And David girded his ^b sword upon his ^c apparel, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him. 40 And

Var. Read.—V. 31 he . . . him—and they took him and brought him to Saul, BUD. KEN. Sept. (Luc.); And they took him . . . , NOW. V. 32. no man's—not my Lord's, Sept. Th. We. Gr. Klo. NOW. V. 38. clad . . . mail—Omit, Sept. We. NOW. V. 39. assayed—labored in vain, Sept. We.; made a vain attempt to walk, SMITH, NOW.

34
 l Shepherd, Ps.
 23:1.
 m Father, Ex.
 21:15.
 n Jesse, I Sam.
 16:1.
 o Sheep, Deut.
 14:4.
 3 Or, and there
 came a lion
 and a bear . . .
 and I went out,
 &c.
 p Lion, Job
 4:10.
 q Lamb, Ex.
 29:38.

35
 r Amos, 3:12.
 s Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
 t Beard, Jer.
 41:5.

36
 u See "Circum-
 cision," Gen.
 17:14.
 4 Or, reproached.

37
 v Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 w Ch. 20:13.

38
 x Armor, Ju.
 15:14.
 y Brass, Josh.
 22:8.
 z Head, Pr.
 20:29.
 a See "Coat,"
 Gen. 37:3.

39
 b Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
 c Clothing, Job
 31:19.

21:9-13. David chooses Pestilence—II Sam. 24:15; I Chr. 21:14.

Interest in Public Worship.—Divinely instructed, David purchases Araunah's Threshing-floor and rears an Altar on it—II Sam. 24:18-25; I Chr. 21:18-27. This Ground becomes the Site of the Temple—I Chr. 21:28-30; 22:1. David begins to gather Material for the Temple—I Chr. 22:2-5. David's Charge to Solomon—I Ki. 2:1-9; I Chr. 22:6-19. He prescribes the Offices and Courses of the Levites—I Chr. Chaps. 23-27. Calls together Princes and instructs them for Solomon, giving his Son the Pattern for the Temple—I Chr. Chaps. 28-29. David dies—I Ki. 2:10; I Chr. 29:28.

David the Musician.—He soothed Saul—I Sam. 16:16; 18:10; 19:9. Organized 24 Bands—I Chr. Chap. 25. Played on all Kinds of Instruments—II Sam. 6:5; I Chr. 13:8.

David God's Choice.—Ps. 18:50; 78:70-72; 89:3, 4, 19-37; II Sam. 7:8-12; I Ki. 2:33.

The Ancestor of Jesus.—Ps. 2:6; Mt. 1:1; 9:27; Lu. 1:32; John 7:42; Acts 2:25; 13:22-23; Rom. 1:3; Rev. 5:5.

David's Victories.—Jerusalem—II Sam. 5:6-7. Philis-

tinues—I Chr. 18:1. Moab—II Sam. 8:2; I Chr. 18:2. Hadad-ezer—I Chr. 18:3-4. Syrians—II Sam. 8:3-14; I Chr. 18:5-6. Edom, Ammon, Amalek—I Chr. 18:11.

Justice shown by David.—Weary Soldiers—I Sam. 30:21-25. To his People—II Sam. 8:15; I Chr. 18:14.

Mercy shown by David.—Shimei—II Sam. 19:21-23. Compare I Ki. 2:8, 9. Mephibosheth—II Sam. 19:24-30. Barzillai—II Sam. 19:31-39.

Devotion of David.—To Saul—I Sam. 18:5, 14-16. To Jonathan—I Sam. 20:41-42. To Toi, King of Hamath—II Sam. 8:9-13. To Jehovah—I Ki. 3:14; Acts 13:22-23. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1. "Psalms"—Ps. 1:1. "Solomon" I Ki. 1:30.

***BEARS: Ferocity of.**—I Sam. 17:34; II Sam. 17:8; Fr. 17:12; 28:15; Hosea 13:8; Amos 5:19. Roar of—Is. 59:11. Killed by David—I Sam. 17:34-37. Destroy 42 Children in Bethel—II Ki. 2:24.

Figurative.—Dan, 7:5; Rev. 13:2.

Prophecy concerning.—And the Cow and Bear shall feed—Is. 11:7.

40

- a See "Tools and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
b Hand, Gen.
16:12.
c Stones, Ex.
34:1.
d See "Rivers,"
Is. 32:2.
1 Or, *torrent bed*.
e Weapons. See
"War," Josh.
22:12.

42

- f Pr. 16:18.

43

- g Ch. 24:14;
II Sam. 3:8.
h Dog, Deut.
23:18.
i Curse, Gen.
4:11.
j See "Idol-
atry," Lev.
19:4.

44

- k Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
l Birds, Gen.
9:2.
m Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
n Beast, Rev.
15:2.
o Animals, Gen.
2:20.
p Field, Num.
20:17.

45

- q II Chr. 32:8;
Ps. 124:8;
Heb. 11:34.
r Name, Acts
16:18.
s God, Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, *Re-
proached*.

46

- t Day, Lev.
25:8.
u Body, Num.
25:8.
v Earth, Gen.
2:1.
w I Ki. 18:36;
II Ki. 19:19;
Is. 37:20.

he took his ^a staff in his ^b hand, and chose him ^c five smooth stones out of the ^{d1} brook, and put them in the shepherd's bag which he had, even in his wallet; and his ^e sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Phī-lis'tine.

41 And the Phī-lis'tine came on and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield went before him. 42 And when the Phī-lis'tine looked about, and saw David, ^f he disdained him; for he was but a youth, and ruddy, and withal of a fair countenance. 43 And the Phī-lis'tine said unto David, ^g Am I a ^h dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Phī-lis'tine ⁱ cursed David by his ^j gods. 44 And the Phī-lis'tine said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy ^k flesh unto the ^l birds of the ^m heavens, and to the ⁿ beasts of the ^o field. 45 Then said David to the Phī-lis'tine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a javelin: ^q but I come to thee in the ^r name of ^s Jē-hō'vāh of hosts, the God of the armies of Īs'rā-ēl, whom thou hast ² defied. 46 This ^t day will Jē-hō'vāh deliver thee into my hand; and I will smite thee, and take thy head from off thee; and I will give the dead ^u bodies of the host of the Phī-lis'tines this day unto the birds of the heavens, and to the wild beasts of the ^v earth; ^w that all the earth may know that

Var. Rend.—V. 40. staff—*So NOW.*; club, SMITH. wallet—scrip, SMITH; shepherd bag, NOW. V. 42. disdained—*So NOW.*; despised, SMITH. V. 43. to—*So NOW.*; against, SMITH. staves?—a club, NOW. SMITH. V. 45. of hosts—*So NOW.*; Sebaoth, SMITH. armies—ranks, NOW. SMITH. V. 45. whom . . . defied—*So NOW.*; which thou hast insulted this day, SMITH. V. 46. And . . . thee—I will cut off thy head, NOW. SMITH. I will give . . . this day—*So NOW.*; and will give thy carcase and the carcases of the camp of the Philistines, SMITH. dead bodies—*So NOW.*; carcasses, SMITH. r. birds of the heavens—*So NOW.*; fowls of the air, r. that there is a God in Israel—

there is a God in Īs'rā-ēl, 47 and that all this assembly may know that ^x y Jē-hō'vāh ^z saveth not with ^a sword and ^b spear: for the battle is Jē-hō'vāh's, and he will give you into our ^c hand. 48 And it came to pass, when ^a the ^c Phī-lis'tine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet ^t David, that David hastened, and ran toward the army to meet the Phī-lis'tine. 49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a ^o stone, and slang it, and smote the Phī-lis'tine in his ^h forehead; and the stone sank into his forehead, and he fell upon his ⁱ face to the earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Phī-lis'tine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Phī-lis'tine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David. 51 Then David ran, and stood over the Phī-lis'tine, and ⁱ took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Phī-lis'tines saw that their ³ champion was ^k dead, they fled. 52 And the men of ^l m Īs'rā-ēl and of ⁿ Jū'dāh arose, and ^o shouted, and pursued the Phī-lis'tines, ^p until thou comest to ⁴ Gā'ī, and to the ^q gates of ^r Ēk'rōn. And the ^s wounded of the Phī-lis'tines fell down by the way to ^t 5 Shā-ā-rā'im, even unto ^u Gath, and unto Ēk'rōn. 53 And the children of Īs'rā-ēl returned from chasing after the Phī-lis'tines,

that Israel has a God, NOW. SMITH. V. 47. assembly may—congregation shall, SMITH; assembly shall, NOW. V. 51. Then—And, *Var. NOW.* slew—killed, SMITH. V. 52. even unto Gath—to the entrance of Gath, SMITH; unto Gath, NOW. unto—to the gates of, SMITH, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 52. Gai—Gath, *Sept. Th. Ke. Kp. Sta. Kto.* NOW. by . . . Shaaraim—*So BUD.* in the way of the two gates (i.e. between the double gates of each city), *Sept. Th. Rei. We. Sta., cf. II Sam. 18:26.* in the way of the gates, NOW.

47

- x Ch. 14:6;
II Chr. 14:11;
20:15; Ps.
41:6.
y Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
z Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
a Sword, Ju.
7:20.
b Weapons. See
"War," Josh.
22:12.
c Hand, Gen.
16:12.

48

- d Goliath,
I Sam. 17:4.
e Philistine,
I Chr. 1:12.
f David, I Sam.
17:12.

49

- g Stone, Ex.
34:1.
h See "Head,"
Pr. 20:29.
i Face, Is. 6:2.

51

- j Ch. 21:9;
II Sam. 23:21;
Heb. 11:34.
3 Or, *mighty
man*.
k Death, Rom.
5:12.

52

- l Israel, Deut.
4:1.
m See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
n See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
o See "Battle-
fields," Num.
20:17.
p Shouting, Is.
12:6.
4 The Syr. and
some editions of
Sept. have,
Gath.
q Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
r Ekron, Josh.
13:3.
s Wound, Job
34:6.
t Josh. 15:36.
5 Or, *the two
gates*.
u Gath, II Sam.
21:20.

53
a Encampment,
Num. 31:10.

54
b Head, Pr.
20:29.
c Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
d Tent, Num.
24:5.

55
e Saul, I Sam.
10:21.
f Abner,
II Sam. 2:8.
g Captain, Num.
2:3.
h Soul, Job
4:15.

57
i See v. 54.

58
j See v. 12.
k Servant, Ex.
21:2.
l Jesse, I Sam.
16:1.
m Bethlehem,
Ju. 17:7.

1
n Love, I Cor.
13:1.
o Fraternity,
Ps. 133:1.
p Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:2.

2
q Ch. 17:15.
r Home, Lev.
18:9.
s Father, Ex.
21:15.

and they plundered their ^a camp.
54 And David took the ^b head of
the Phī-līs-tine, and brought it
to ^c Jē-ru-sā-lēm; but he put his
armor in his ^d tent.

55 And when ^e Saul saw David
go forth against the Phī-līs-tine,
he said unto ^f Āb-nēr, the ^g cap-
tain of the host, Āb-nēr, whose
son is this youth? And Āb-nēr
said, As thy ^h soul liveth, O king,
I cannot tell. 56 And the king
said, Inquire thou whose son the
stripling is. 57 And as David
returned from the slaughter of
the Phī-līs-tine, Āb-nēr took
him, and ⁱ brought him before
Saul with the head of the Phī-
lis-tine in his hand. 58 And Saul
said to him, Whose son art thou,
thou young man? And David
answered, ^j I am the son of thy
^k servant ^l Jēs-sē the ^m Bēth'-lē-
hēm-ite.

18 And it came to pass,
when he had made an
end of speaking unto Saul, that
ⁿ o the soul of ^p Jōn-ā-thān was
knit with the soul of David, and
Jōn-ā-thān loved him as his own
soul. 2 And Saul took him that
day, and ^q would let him go no
more ^r home to his ^s father's

Var. Rend.—V. 55. youth—*So* NOW.;
lad, SMITH. As thy soul liveth—By thy
life, SMITH; By the life of thy soul,
NOW. V. 57. slaughter—*So* NOW.; smit-
ing, SMITH. **Chap. 18.**—V. 1. knit—
bound up, SMITH, NOW. V. 2. would
home—did not allow him to return,
SMITH, NOW. V. 4. robe—NOW.;
cloak, SMITH. apparel—warrior's dress;
warrior's coat, NOW. V. 5. it was good in

^t house. 3 Then ^u Jōn-ā-thān
and David made a ^v covenant,
because he loved him as his own
soul. 4 And Jōn-ā-thān stripped
himself of the ^w robe that was
upon him, and gave it to David,
and his apparel, even to his
sword, and to his ^x bow, and to
his girdle. 5 And David ^y went
out whithersoever Saul sent him,
and ^z behaved himself ^a wisely:
and Saul set him over the men of
war, and it was good in the sight
of all the people, and also in the
sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they
came, when David returned
from the slaughter of the ^b Phī-
lis-tine, that the ^c women came
out of all the ^d cities of Īs-rā-ēl,
^e singing and ^f dancing, to meet
^g king ^h Saul, with timbrels, with
ⁱ joy, and with ^j instruments
of music. 7 And the women
^k sang one to another as they
played, and said,

^l Saul hath slain his thousands,
And David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very ^m i wroth,
and this saying displeased him;
and he said, They have ascribed
unto David ten thousands, and
to me they have ascribed but
thousands: and ⁿ what can he
have more but the ^o k l kingdom?
9 And Saul eyed David from
that day and forward.

the sight of—it pleased, SMITH; and he
was beloved by, NOW. V. 6. the women—
the dancing women, SMITH, NOW. in-
struments of music—cymbals, BUD.
NOW. SMITH. Vs. 7, 8. As they played—
in their mirth; in their play, R; *Omit*,
NOW. ten thousands—*So* NOW.; myri-
ads, SMITH. V. 9. eyed—kept his eye on,
SMITH.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 18.**—*Sept. omits in
this chapter vs. 1-5, 9-11, and everything
relating to Merab, viz. vs. 17-19, 21 (from
Wherefore), 26 (from and the days), also
29 (from and Saul became), 30. See note
on ch. 17:12. V. 6. And . . . Saul—And
women dancing came forth out of all the
cities of Israel to meet David, NOW. Sept.
(giving the words to ch. 17:54). V. 8. And
Saul . . . him—And the saying dis-
pleased Saul, Sept. We. RS. Sta. Kp. Kue.;
and this aroused in Saul a mighty wrath,
NOW. Vs. 8, 11. and what . . . twice—
Omit, Sept. NOW.*

t House, Deut.
24:10.

3
u Ch. 20:8-17.
v Covenants of
Men, Gen.
17:2.

4
w See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
x See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.

5
1 Or, went out;
whithersoever
Saul sent him,
he &c.
2 Or, prospered.
y Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

6
3 Or, Philistines.
z Women, Ruth
3:9.
a City, Gen.
4:17.
b Music, I Chr.
6:31.
c King, Deut.
17:15.
d Saul, I Sam.
10:21.
e Joy, Ps. 30:5.
f Or, triangles.
Or, three-
stringed in-
struments.

7
f Songs, Ex.
15:1.
5 Or, answered
one another.
g Poetry, Deut.
32:44.

8
h Jealousy, Ex.
34:13.
i Anger, Pr.
15:1.
j Ch. 15:28.
k See "King-
dom of
Israel," I Ki.
11:11.
l See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.

* **DANCING:** Dancing about the Golden Calf.—Ex. 32:19.
Maidens dance together.—Miriam—Ex. 15:20; Ju. 21:21,
23; I Sam. 18:6; 21:11; 29:5; Jer. 31:13. Daughter of Hero-
dias.—Mt. 14:6; Mk. 6:22.

Timbrels used with Dancing.—Ex. 15:20; Ju. 11:34; Ps. 150:4.
Men alone.—Jer. 31:13.

Drinking and dancing.—I Sam. 30:16.

Children dancing.—Job 21:11.

We piped, ye did not dance.—Mt. 11:17; Lu. 7:32.

David danced before Jehovah.—II Sam. 6:14; I Chr. 15:29.

Praise Jehovah with.—Ps. 149:3; 150:4.

Dancing as a Sign of Rejoicing.—Ex. 15:20. When Prodi-
gal Son returned.—Lu. 15:25.

Mourning turned into —Ps. 30:11.

Dancing turned to Mourning.—Lam. 5:15.

Wild Goats.—Is. 13:21.

A Time to dance.—Eccl. 3:4.

Figurative.—Job 41:22; Ps. 87:7; Jer. 31:4.

10
 a Ch. 16:14.
 b Spirit, Job 4:15.
 c Ch. 19:23, 24.
 d See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 e Or, *raised*.
 f House, Deut. 2:10.
 g David, I Sam. 17:12.
 h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 i Ch. 16:23.
 j Ch. 19:9.

11
 j Ch. 19:10; 20:33.
 k Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 l Wall, Jer. 51:58.

12
 m Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 n Ch. 16:13, 18.
 o Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 p See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

13
 q Captain, Num. 2:3.
 r V. 16; II Sam. 5:2.

14
 2 Or, *prospered*.
 s Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

16
 t See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 u See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

17
 v Ch. 17:25.
 w First-born, Ex. 13:1.
 x Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 y Merab, I Sam. 14:49.
 z Marriage Contracts made by Parents, Gen. 6:2.
 a Courage, Num. 13:30.
 b Treachery, Jer. 9:8.

18
 c V. 23; ch. 9:21; II Sam. 7:18.
 3 Or, *who are my kinsfolk*.
 d Life, Gen. 2:7.
 e Father, Ex. 21:15.
 f Family, Eph. 5:22.

10 And it came to pass on the morrow, that ^aan evil ^bspirit from God came mightily upon Saul, and ^che ^{d1}prophesied in the midst of the ^ehouse: and ^fDavid played with his ^ghand, ^has he did day by day. And ⁱSaul had his spear in his hand; 11 and ^jSaul cast the ^kspear; for he said, I will smite David even to the ^lwall. And David avoided out of his presence twice. 12 And Saul was ^mafraid of David, ⁿbecause ^oJē-hō-vāh was with him, and ^pwas departed from Saul. 13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his ^qcaptain over a thousand; and ^rhe went out and came in before the people. 14 And David ²behaved himself ^swisely in all his ways; and Jē-hō-vāh was with him. 15 And when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he stood in awe of him. 16 But ^tall Īs-rā-ēl and ^uJū-dāh loved David; for he went out and came in before them.

17 And Saul said to David, ^vBehold, my ^welder ^xdaughter ^yMē-lrāb, her will I ^zgive thee to wife: only be thou ^avaliant for me, and fight Jē-hō-vāh's battles. For Saul said, Let not my hand be upon him, but ^blet the hand of the Phī-līs-tīnes be upon him. 18 And David said unto Saul, ^cWho am I, and ³what is my ^dlife, or my ^efather's ^ffamily

Var. Rend.—V. 10. prophesied—*raised* (*lit.* acted the prophet: cf. II Ki. 9:11; Jer. 29:26); *Ge. Th. Ke. NOW. R. marg.*; played the prophet, SMITH. in the midst of—within, NOW. SMITH. played (was playing, NOW.) with his hand—*So NOW.*; was playing as was his custom, SMITH. V. 11. for he said—saying to himself, SMITH; and thought, NOW. smite David even to—smite it through David into, SMITH; pierce David with it into, NOW. avoided—moved away, NOW. SMITH. twice—*So NOW.*; thrice, SMITH. V. 15. behaved himself very wisely—*So NOW.*; Or, *prospered exceedingly* (see vs. 5, 14 *marg.*; the word denotes wise action attended by success). V. 16. for—because, NOW. SMITH. V. 18. what is my life—who are my kinsfolk? *Ge. Ew. Bō. Th. Ke. RS. Nō. BUD. NOW. R. marg.* V. 20. thing pleased him—

in Īs-rā-ēl, that I should be ^gson-in-law to the king? 19 But it came to pass at the time when Mē-lrāb, Saul's daughter, should have been given to David, that she was given unto ^hĀ-dū-ēl ⁱthe Mē-hō-lāth-ite to wife. 20 And ^jMī-zēhāl, Saul's daughter, loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him. 21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be a ^ksnare to him, and that the hand of the Phī-līs-tīnes may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my son-in-law a second time.

22 And Saul commanded his servants, *saying*, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son-in-law. 23 And ^lSaul's ^mservants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be the king's son-in-law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed? 24 And the ⁿservants of ^oSaul told him, saying, On this manner spake David. 25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any ^pdowry, but a hundred foreskins of the ^qPhī-līs-tīnes, to be ^ravenged of the ^sking's ^tenemies. Now Saul

So NOW.; matter was right in his eyes, SMITH. V. 21. against—*So NOW.*; upon, SMITH. him—*The remainder of the verse is an interpolation, NOW. SMITH. V. 22. Commune—speak, SMITH. NOW. secretly—privately, SMITH. NOW. V. 23. Seemeth it to you a light thing—So NOW.*; Is it an easy thing in your estimation, SMITH. seeing that—when, SMITH; since, NOW. lightly esteemed—*So NOW.*; of no reputation, SMITH. V. 25. desireth not any dowry—has no desire for a price, SMITH; desireth no other gift, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 11. cast—lift up, *Th. We. Kp. (pts.)* (*Saul threatened David, but does not appear to have actually cast the javelin, till ch. 19:10*); raised, SMITH. Vs. 12, 13. And . . . therefore Saul—And Saul was afraid of David and removed, *Sept.*; Saul was much afraid of David. Therefore he removed, NOW. Vs. 17-19, 21, 26, 29, 30. Vs. 17-19, 30—*Omit, NOW.*

^a See "Father-in-law," Num. 10:29.

19
^h II Sam. 21:8.
ⁱ Ju. 7:22; I Ki. 19:16.

20
^j Michal, I Sam. 14:49.

21
^k Snare, Pr. 7:23.

23
^l Gen. 34:12; 29:20.
^m Poor, Deut. 24:14.

24
ⁿ Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^o Saul, I Sam. 10:21.

25
^p Marriage Dowry, Gen. 6:2.
^q Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
^r Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
^s King, Deut. 17:15.
^t Enemy, Job 31:29.

26

a See v. 21.

27

b See v. 17.
c II Sam. 3:14.
d Michal, I Sam. 14:49.
e Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
f Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
g Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

28

h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Love, I Cor. 13:1.

29

j Fear, Gen. 9:2.
k Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
l Enemy, Job 31:29.

30

m Prince, Num. 2:7.
n Or, prospered more than.
o Name, Acts 16:18.
p Heb. precious.

1

o Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
p Son, Gen. 21:19.
q Ch. 18:8, 9.
r Ch. 18:1-3.

2

s Father, Ex. 21:15.
t Murderer, Num. 35:16.
u Morning, Ps. 65:8.

3

v Field, Num. 20:17.

thought to make David fall by the hand of the Phī-lis-tīneš. 26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son-in-law. And ^a the days were not expired; 27 and David arose and went, ^b he and his men, and slew of the Phī-lis-tīneš two hundred men; and ^c David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full number to the king, that he might be the king's son-in-law. And Saul gave him ^d Mī-ehāl his ^e daughter to ^f wife. 28 And Saul saw and knew that ^h Jē-hō-vāh was with David; and Mī-ehāl, Saul's daughter, ⁱ loved him. 29 And Saul was yet the more ^j afraid of David; and ^k Saul was David's ^l enemy continually.

30 Then the ^m princes of the Phī-lis-tīneš went forth: and it came to pass, as often as they went forth, that David ⁿ behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his ^o name was much ^p set by.

19 ^o Jōn-ā-thān his ^p son, and to all his servants, ^q that they should slay David. But ^r Jōn-ā-thān, Saul's son, delighted much in David. 2 And Jōn-ā-thān told David, saying, Saul my ^s father seeketh to ^t slay thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself in the ^u morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself: 3 and I will go out and stand beside my father in the ^v field

Var. Rend.—V. 27. slew of—So NOW.; smote among, SMITH. two—one, NOW. SMITH; number—tale, r. V. 30. as often as—So NOW.; whenever, SMITH. behaved more wisely—Or, prospered more; had a greater following, NOW. much set by—exceedingly precious, SMITH; very much honored, NOW. Chap. 19.—V. 1. much—So NOW.; exceedingly, SMITH. V. 2. Far from it—God forbid, r. much—exceedingly, V. 3. if I see aught—So NOW.; whatever I see, SMITH. V. 4. not sinned—So NOW.; not been at fault, SMITH. works—actions, NOW. SMITH. V. 5. put his life in his hand—risked his life, NOW.; thrown his life into a chance, BUD. vic-

where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; ^w and if I see aught, I will tell thee. 4 And Jōn-ā-thān ^x spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, ^y Let not the king ^z sin against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to thee-ward very good: 5 for ^a he put his ^b life in his hand, and smote the Phī-lis-tīne, and ^c Jē-hō-vāh wrought a great ^d victory for all ^e Īs-rā-ēl: thou sawest it, and didst ^f rejoice; ^g wherefore then wilt thou sin against ^h innocent ⁱ blood, to slay David without a cause? 6 And Saul ^j hearkened unto the voice of Jōn-ā-thān: and Saul ^k sware, As Jē-hō-vāh liveth, he shall not be put to ^l death. 7 And Jōn-ā-thān called David, and Jōn-ā-thān showed him all those things. And Jōn-ā-thān brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, as ^m beforetime.

8 And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Phī-lis-tīneš, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled before him. 9 And ⁿ an evil ^o spirit from ^p Jē-hō-vāh was upon ^q Saul, as he sat in his ^r house ^s with his ^t spear in his ^u hand; ^v and ^w David was ^x playing with his hand. 10 ^y And Saul sought to smite David even to the ^z wall with the spear; but he slipped away out of Saul's

tory—So NOW.; deliverance, SMITH. against—So NOW.; in the matter of, SMITH. V. 6. as Jehovah liveth—By the life of Yahweh, SMITH; as Yahweh liveth, NOW. V. 10. smite—pin, SMITH; pierce, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 27. two—an, Sept. We. Sta. Kamp. NOW.; cf. II Sam. 3:14. V. 28. Michal, Saul's daughter—So NOW.; All Israel, Sept. Th. We. RS. Sta. Kp. (explains Saul's greater fear, v. 29). Chap. 19.—V. 9. Jehovah—God, Sept. We.; cf. ch. 18:10. Vs. 10, 11. and David . . . sent—when David saved himself through flight, Saul sent, NOW. escaped . . . Saul—And it came to pass that night that Saul, Sept. Th. We. Sta. Kp. Kfo.

w Ch. 20:9, 13.

4

x Ch. 20:32.
y Gen. 42:22.
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.

5

a Ch. 17:40, 50.
b Life, Gen. 2:7.
c Ch. 11:13.
d War, Josh. 22:12.
e Heb. salvation.
f Joy, Ps. 30:5.
g Deut. 19:10-13; Ps. 94:21.
h Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
i Blood, Lev. 17:11.

6

j Hearken to Voice, Gen. 27:22.
k Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
l Death, Rom. 5:12.

7

m Ch. 16:21; 18:2, 10, 13.

9

n Evil, Ps. 97:10.
o Or, the spirit of Jehovah was evil toward Saul.
p Spirit, Job 4:15.
q God, Gen. 1:1.
r Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
s House, Deut. 24:10.
t Ch. 18:10.
u Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
w Ch. 16:15.
x David, I Sam. 17:12.
y Music, I Chr. 6:31.

10

y Ch. 18:11; 20:33.
z Wall, Jer. 51:58.

10
a Night, Ps. 19:2.

11
b Ps. 59, title; Ju. 16:2.
c Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
d Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
e Michal, I Sam. 14:49.
f Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
g Life, Gen. 2:7.
h Murderer, Num. 35:16.

12
i Josh. 2:15; II Cor. 11:33.

13
j Gen. 31:19; Ju. 18:14, 17.
k See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
l Bed, Deut. 3:11.
1 Or, quilt. Or, network.
m Goat, Deut. 14:4.
n Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
o Head, Pr. 20:29.
p Clothing, Job 31:19.

14
q Diseases, Ps. 103:3.

17
r Enemy, Job 31:29.

presence, and he smote the spear into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that ^anight. 11 And ^bSaul sent ^cmessengers unto David's house, to ^dwatch him, and to slay him in the morning: and ^eMi'chäl, David's ^fwife, told him, saying, If thou save not thy ^glife to-night, to-morrow thou wilt be ^hslain. 12 ⁱSo Mi'chäl let David down through the *window: and he went, and fled, and escaped. 13 And Mi'chäl took ^j^k the tēr'-ä-phīm, and laid it in the ^lbed, and put a ¹pillow of ^mgoats' ⁿhair at the ^ohead thereof, and covered it with the ^pclothes. 14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, ^qHe is sick. 15 And Saul sent the messengers to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him. 16 And when the messengers came in, behold, the tēr'-ä-phīm was in the bed, with the ¹pillow of goats' hair at the head thereof. 17 And Saul said unto Mi'chäl, Why hast thou deceived me thus, and let mine ^renemy go, so that he is escaped? And Mi'chäl answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee?

18 Now David fled, and es-

Var. Rend.—V. 11. save—*So* NOW.; deliver, SMITH. Vs. 13, 16. pillow—*Or*, the quilt, *Th. Kp.*; the fly-net, *Ev. Ke.* at the head thereof—for his bolster, *Or*, over his head; at his head, NOW.; clothes—garment, SMITH. V. 15. to see—to the house of, NOW, SMITH. bed—*So* NOW.; couch, SMITH; was lying, NOW. V. 17. that—so that, *r.* V. 18. Naioth—*Or*, the home (*viz.* of the prophets), *Ge. Th. Kc.*; the school (?), *Ev.*; so throughout. V. 23. went on—*So* NOW.; marched along, SMITH. and prophesied—prophesying, SMITH.

caped, and came ^s to 'Säm'-ü-ël to ^tRä'-mäh, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Säm'-ü-ël went and dwelt in ^vNä'-jöth. 19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Nä'-jöth in Rä'-mäh. 20 And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the company of the ^wprophets prophesying, and Säm'-ü-ël standing as head over them, the ^xSpirit of God came upon the messengers of Saul, and they also ^yprophe-sied. 21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they also prophesied. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they also prophesied. 22 Then went he also to Rä'-mäh, and came to the great ^zwell that is in Sē'-eū: and he asked and said, Where are Säm'-ü-ël and David? And one said, Behold, they are at Nä'-jöth in Rä'-mäh. 23 And he went thither to Nä'-jöth in Rä'-mäh: and the Spirit of God came upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Nä'-jöth in Rä'-mäh. 24 And he also stripped off his clothes, and he also prophesied before Säm'-ü-ël, and ³lay down ^a^b naked all that day and all that ^cnight. Wherefore they say, ^dIs Saul also among the prophets?

Var. Read.—V. 11. and to—that he might, NOW. *Sept. We. Sta. Klo.* (the messengers were sent, not to slay David, but only to watch the house, that he might not escape: v. 15). V. 14. she—they, *Sept. We. Sta. NOW. BUD.* she... sick—they thought him to be ill, SMITH; they said: he is sick, NOW. V. 18. Naioth—Ramah, NOW. Vs. 19, 23, 24. Naioth—*Omit*, NOW. Vs. 20, 21, 24. prophesied—fell into an ecstasy, NOW. V. 22. Then... Ramah—*So* NOW.; Saul's anger was aroused and he also went to Ramah, SMITH. and came... Secu—well of the threshing-floor that is on the height (*or*, in Shephi), *Sept. Th. Ev. We. Sta.*; in his progress he came to the cistern of the threshing-floor which is on the height, SMITH; And when he had reached the well of the threshing-floor on the bare hill, NOW. and said—*So* NOW.; *Omit*, SMITH. V. 23. thither—thence, *Sept. Th. Klo. SMITH.* V. 24. also—*So* NOW.; *Omit*, SMITH. he also—*So* NOW.; *Omit*, SMITH. down—*Omit*, NOW. SMITH.

18
s Ch. 7:17.
t Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
u Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
v II Ki. 6:1, 7.

20
w Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
x Inspiration of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
y Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

22
z Well, John 4:6.
2 Or, cistern.

24
3 Or, fell.
a Nakedness, Job 1:21.
b Is. 20:2.
c Night, Ps. 19:2.
d Ch. 10:10-12.

*WINDOWS.—Of Heaven—Gen. 7:11; 8:2; II Ki. 7:2, 19; Is. 24:18; Mal. 3:10. Of Ark—Gen. 8:6. Of Doves—Is. 60:8. Windows built—Jer. 22:14. In the Temple—I Ki. 6:4. Closed Windows—Ez. 40:16, 22, 25, 29, 33, 36; 41:16, 26. In Solomon's House—I Ki. 7:4, 5. They that look out of Windows shall be darkened—Eccl. 12:3. Death in—Jer. 9:21. In the Window—Josh. 2:18, 21. Song of Sol. 2:9; Zeph. 2:14. Fell from—Acts 20:9. Entered at—Joel 2:9. Out at—Gen. 26:8; II Ki. 9:30; II Sam. 6:16; I Chr. 15:29; Pr. 7:6. Through—Josh. 2:15; Ju. 5:28; I Sam. 19:12; II Cor. 11:33. To Window—II Ki. 9:32. Open Windows—II Ki. 13:17; Dan. 6:10.

1
a David, I Sam. 17:12.
b Naioth, I Sam. 19:18.
c Ch. 24:9.
d Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
f Father, Ex. 21:15.
g Life, Gen. 2:7.

2
h Death, Rom. 5:12.
1 Heb. *uncover-eth mine ear.*

3
i Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
j Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
k Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
l Ch. 25:26; II Ki. 2:6.
m Soul, Job 4:15.

4
n Love, I Cor. 13:1.
2 Or, *What doth thy soul desire, that I should do it for thee?*
3 Heb. *saith.*

5
o Moon, Ps. 136:9.
p Meal, Ruth 2:14.
q See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
r Field, Num. 20:17.
s Third Day, Lu. 9:22.
t Evening, Ps. 65:8.

6
u Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
v City, Gen. 4:17.
w Deut. 12:5.
x Year, Lev. 25:8.
y Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
z Family, Eph. 5:22.

7
1 Servant, Ex. 21:2.

20 And ^aDavid fled from ^bNā-jōth in Rā-māh, and came and ^csaid before ^dJōn-ā-thān, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my ^esin before thy ^ffather, that he seeketh my ^glife? **2** And he said unto him, Far from it; thou shalt not ^hdie: behold, my father doeth nothing either great or small, but that he ⁱdiscloseth it unto me; and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so. **3** And David ^jswore moreover, and said, Thy father knoweth well that I have found favor in thine ^keyes; and he saith, Let not Jōn-ā-thān know this, lest he be ^lgrieved: but truly ^mas Jē-hō-ⁿvāh liveth, and as thy ⁿsoul liveth, there is but a step between me and death. **4** Then said Jōn-ā-thān unto David, ^oWhatsoever thy soul ^pdesireth, I will even do it for thee. **5** And David said unto Jōn-ā-thān, Behold, to-morrow is the new ^qmoon, and I should not fail ^rto sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may hide myself in the ^sfield unto the ^tthird day at ^ueven. **6** If thy father miss me at all, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run to ^vBēth-lē-hēm his ^wcity; for it is ^xthe yearly ^ysacrifice there for all the ^zfamily. **7** If he say thus, It is well; thy ^aservant shall have

Var. Rend.—Chap. 20.—V. 2. *discloseth* unto me—*So* NOW.; without letting me know, SMITH. Far from it—*So* NOW.; God forbid, R. it is not so—Not so, SMITH; It is nothing, NOW. V. 3. *grieved*—*So* NOW.; pained. As Jehovah . . . liveth—nevertheless by the life of Yahweh and by thy life, SMITH; but as Yahweh liveth and as truly as thou livest, NOW. but—as it were, SMITH; only, NOW. V. 4. *Whatsoever . . . thee*—*So* RUD.; what dost thou desire that I do, SMITH; whatever thou desirest, I will do, NOW. V. 5. I should not fail to—But I shall not, SMITH; But I can not, NOW. at meat—to eat bread, SMITH; at the table, NOW. but— but thou shalt, SMITH. but let me go—dismiss me, NOW. that I may—*So* NOW.; and I will, SMITH. third day—

^bpeace: but if he be ^cwroth, then know that ^devil is determined by him. **8** Therefore deal ^ekindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a ^fcovenant of Jē-hō-ⁿvāh with thee: but ^gif there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father? **9** And Jōn-ā-thān said, Far be it from thee; for if I should at all know that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee? **10** Then said David to Jōn-ā-thān, Who shall tell me if perchance thy father answer thee roughly? **11** And Jōn-ā-thān said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jōn-ā-thān said unto David, Jē-hō-ⁿvāh, the God of Iṣ-rā-ēl, be ^hwitness: when I have sounded my father about this time to-morrow, or the third day, behold, if there be good toward David, shall I not then send unto thee, and disclose it unto thee? **13** ⁱJē-hō-ⁿvāh do so to Jōn-ā-thān, and more also, should it please my father to do thee evil, if I disclose it not unto thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and ^jJē-hō-ⁿvāh be with thee, as he hath been with my father. **14** And thou shalt not only while

b Peace, Pr. 17:1.
c Anger, Pr. 15:1.
d Evil, Ps. 97:10.

8
e Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
f Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.
g II Sam. 14:32.

12
h Witness, John 8:17.

13
i Ch. 3:17; Ruth 1:17.
j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

Omit. SMITH, NOW. at even—evening, NOW. V. 6. family—clan, SMITH. V. 7. thy servant . . . peace—it is well with thy servant, SMITH; so shall thy servant be safe, NOW. V. 8. iniquity—guilt, SMITH, NOW. V. 10. roughly—harshly, SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 5. should not fail to set—will not set, *Sept.* KEN.; cannot set, NOW. Vs. 5, 12. the third day—*Omit.* We. NOW. KEN. SMITH (*as a gloss: the Hebrew word, as it stands, involves a grammatical anomaly*). V. 8. covenant of—*So* NOW.; bond sanctioned by, SMITH. Vs. 14, 15. And thou . . . cut off—And mayest then thou, if I still live, mayest then shew me the kindness of the Lord; and (but, NOW.) if I should die, cut not off. *Th. Ev. We. Ke.* NOW. (*after Sept. Pesh. Vulg.*).

14
a See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.

15
b II Sam. 9:1.
c House, Deut. 24:10.
d Enemy, Job 31:29.
e Face, Is. 6:2.
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.

16
g Deut. 23:21.

17
1 Or, *by his love toward him*.

18
h Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
i Moon, Ps. 136:9.
2 Heb. *missed*.

19
j Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
3 Heb. *greatly*.
4 Heb. *in the day of the business*.
See ch. 19:2.
k Hand, Gen. 16:12.
l Stone, Ex. 34:1.
m Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

yet I live show me the ^aloving-kindness of Jê-hô'vâh, that I die not; 15 but ^balso thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my ^chouse for ever; no, not when Jê-hô'vâh hath cut off the ^denemies of David every one from the ^eface of the ^fearth. 16 So Jôn'â-thân made a covenant with the house of David, *saying*, ^gAnd Jê-hô'vâh will require it at the hand of David's enemies.

17 And Jôn'â-thân caused David to swear again, ¹for the love that he had to him; for he loved him as he loved his own soul. 18 Then ^hJôn'â-thân said unto him, To-morrow is the new ⁱmoon: and thou wilt be missed, because thy seat will be ²empty. 19 And when thou hast stayed ^jthree days, thou shalt go down ³quickly, and come to the place where thou didst hide thyself ⁴when the business was in ^khand, and shalt remain by the ^lstone Ê'zêl. 20 And I will shoot three ^m*arrows on the side thereof, as though I †shot at a

Var. Rend.—V. 19. when . . . thou shalt—on the second day, when thou art missed [see *Var. Read.*] very greatly thou shalt. When . . . hand—on the day of the affair, *Ge. Ew. We.* (supposing the allusion to ch. 19:2). V. 21. take them—pick it up, SMITH; get it, NOW. And—then, NOW. SMITH. there is peace—it is well for, NOW. SMITH. no hurt—nothing the matter, NOW. SMITH. as Jehovah liveth—by the life of Yahweh, SMITH; as Yahweh liveth, NOW. V. 22. go thy way—then go! NOW. SMITH. hath sent—So NOW.; sends, SMITH. V. 23. touching the matter—as for the word which we, SMITH; with reference to the word which we, NOW. thou and I have spoken of—have spoken, thou and I. SMITH. Jehovah is between—Yahweh is witness between, NOW. SMITH. V. 25. empty—vacant, SMITH, NOW. V. 26. thought—So NOW. BUD. said to himself, SMITH. Something . . . him—It is an accident, NOW. SMITH. he is not clean—So NOW.; because he has not been cleansed, SMITH.

mark. 21 And, behold, I will send the lad, *saying*, Go, find the arrows. If I say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee; take ⁵them, and come; for there is ⁿpeace to thee and ⁶no hurt, as Jê-hô'vâh liveth. 22 But if I say thus unto the boy, ^oBehold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way; for ^pJê-hô'vâh hath sent thee away. 23 And ^qas touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, ^rJê-hô'vâh is between thee and me for ever.

24 So David hid himself in the ^sfield: and when the new moon was come, the ^t'king sat him down to ^u"eat food. 25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon the seat by the ^vwall; and Jôn'â-thân stood up, and ^wÂb'ner sat by Saul's side: but David's place was empty. 26 Nevertheless Saul spake not anything that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, ^yhe is not

Var. Read.—Vs. 15, 16. no, not . . . require—and, when the Lord cutteth off . . . earth; let not the name of Jonathan be cut off from the house of David; but let the Lord require it, *Th. Rei. We.* (after *Sept.*); if Yahweh would have cut off the enemies of David man by man, out of the land, the name of Jonathan's line of the house of David will be destroyed, so will Yahweh require it, NOW. V. 17. caused . . . again—swore again unto David, *Sept. Vulg. Th. Rei. We. KEN.* NOW. V. 19. go down quickly—be missed, *Sept. Th. Rei. Ew. We.*; greatly missed, NOW. KEN. remain . . . Ezel—So KEN.; set down by the side of this mound of earth, NOW.; stone—this mound (or, cairn), *Th. Rei. We. Kp. RS. Klo. r marg.* (after *Sept.* and partly *Pesh.*); mound of earth, NOW. V. 20. will shoot—on the third day will shoot with, *Sept. We.* NOW. V. 24. to eat food—at the table at the meal, NOW.; at the meal, SMITH. V. 25. stood up—was in front, *Th. Ew. We. Gr.* (after *Sept.*); sat down before, NOW.; sat down opposite, BUD.; was opposite, SMITH.

21
5 Or, *him*.
n Peace, Pr. 17:1.
6 Heb. *not any thing*.

22
o See v. 37.
p Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

23
q Vs. 14, 15.
r Gen. 31:49, 53.

24
s Field, Num. 20:17.
t King, Deut. 17:15.
u Meal, Ruth 2:14.
v Food, Gen. 9:3.

25
w Wall, Jer. 51:58.
x Abner, II Sam. 19:13.

26
y See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

* ARCHERY.—Used in Battle—Gen. 49:23; I Sam. 31:3; Jer. 51:3; I Chr. 10:13. Bound by Archers—Is. 22:3. Compassed by—Job 16:3. Noise of—Ju. 5:11. Number of—Is. 21:17.

Archers.—Ishmael—Gen. 21:20. Sons of Ulam—I Chr. 8:40. Arrow shot—I Sam. 20:36, 37. Nor shoot an Arrow—II Ki. 19:32; Is. 37:33. Will not make him flee—Job 41:28; Ps. 91:5. Mark for—Ps. 45:5; Lam. 3:12. Upon them—Deut. 32:23; II Chr. 26:15; Jer. 50:9, 14. Shot at Mark—I Sam. 20:20. Shot forth and found—I Sam. 20:21, 22, 36, 38. Sent out—I Sam. 22:15. Shot forth—Jer. 51:11. Sent upon—Ez. 5:16; shaken, 21:21.

Arrow of Deliverance.—II Ki. 13:17.

Wounded with.—Ps. 64:7.

Bow and Arrow.—II Ki. 9:24; 13:15, 18; I Chr. 12:2; Ps. 7:13; 11:2; 76:3; Is. 5:28; 7:24; Ez. 39:3, 9.

Figurative.—With—Num. 24:8; Pr. 25:18; 26:18; Jer. 9:8; Zech. 9:14; Deut. 32:42; Job 6:4; Ps. 18:14; 38:2; 57:4; 58:7; 64:3; 77:17; 120:4; 127:4; 144:6.

† SHOT.—Forth: Blossoms—Gen. 40:10. Sprigs—Ez. 17:6, 7. Branches—Ez. 31:5.

Archers shot.—Gen. 49:23; Num. 21:30; II Chr. 35:23. Through—Ex. 19:13.

Shot with Arrow.—I Sam. 20:20, 36, 37. See "Archery"—I Sam. 20:20.

27
a Jesse, I Sam.
16:1.

28
b See v. 6.
c Bethlehem,
Ju. 17:7.

29
d Family, Eph.
5:22.
e Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
f City, Gen.
4:17.
g Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
h Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
i Table, II Ki.
4:10.

30
j Anger, Pr.
15:1.
k Son, Gen.
21:19.
l Women, Ruth
3:9.
m Choice, I Ki.
18:22.
n Shame, Phil.
3:19.
o Mother, Deut.
5:16.
p Nakedness,
Job 1:21.

31
q Life, Gen. 2:9.
r Ground, Gen.
33:19.
s See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.
t See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
u II Sam. 12:5.
1 Or, is worthy
to die. Heb.
is a son of
death.

clean; surely he is not clean. 27 And it came to pass on the morrow after the new moon, *which was the second day*, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jōn'ā-thān his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of *a* Jēs'sē to meat, neither yesterday, nor to-day? 28 And Jōn'ā-thān answered Saul, *b* David earnestly asked leave of me to go to *c* Bēth'—lē-hēm: 29 and he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our *d* family hath a *e* sacrifice in the *f* city; and my *g* brother, he hath commanded me *to be there*: and now, if I have found favor in thine *h* eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he is not come unto the king's *i* table.

30 Then Saul's *j* anger was kindled against Jōn'ā-thān, and he said unto him, Thou *k* son of a perverse rebellious *l* woman, do not I know that thou hast *m* chosen the son of Jēs'sē to thine own *n* shame, and unto the shame of thy *o* mother's *p* nakedness? 31 For as long as the son of Jēs'sē *q* liveth upon the *r* ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy *s* kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for *t* he *u* shall surely die. 32 And Jōn'ā-thān

Var. Rend.—V. 27. the second day—the second (day of the month), *Var.* NOW. Wherefore . . . Jesse—Why has not the son of Jesse come, SMITH. meat—the table, NOW. SMITH. V. 28. earnestly asked—begged, NOW. SMITH. V. 29. our family hath a sacrifice—we have a clan sacrifice, NOW. BUD. SMITH. get—slip, SMITH; go, NOW. V. 30. Perverse, rebellious woman—rebellious slave girl, SMITH; perverse (mother), NOW. hast chosen—art a companion of, SMITH; hang to, NOW. V. 31. ground—earth, NOW. SMITH. thou—thy kingdom, SMITH. nor thy kingdom—So NOW.; *Omit*, SMITH. shall surely die—is doomed to death, SMITH; is a son of death, NOW. V. 33. cast—So NOW.; raised, SMITH. V. 34. fierce anger—So NOW.; hot wrath, SMITH. no food—no bread, SMITH; nothing, NOW. done him shame—reviled, SMITH. went—So NOW.; came, SMITH. at the time appointed—So NOW.; to the rendezvous, SMITH. little—young, SMITH, NOW. V. 38. make speed, haste, stay not—Hasten quickly, do not stop! NOW. SMITH.

answered Saul his father, and said unto him, *v* Wherefore should he be put to death? what hath he done? 33 And *w* Saul cast his spear at him to smite him; whereby Jōn'ā-thān knew that it was determined of his father to put David to death. 34 So Jōn'ā-thān arose from the table in fierce anger, and *x* did eat no food the second day of the *y* month; for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

35 And it came to pass in the *z* morning, that *a* Jōn'ā-thān went out into the *b* field *2* at the time appointed with *c* David, and a little lad with him. 36 And he said unto his lad, *d* Run, find now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an *e* arrow *3* beyond him. 37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jōn'ā-thān had shot, Jōn'ā-thān cried after the lad, and said, *f* Is not the arrow beyond thee? 38 And Jōn'ā-thān cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jōn'ā-thān's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master. 39 But the lad knew not anything: only Jōn'ā-thān and David knew the matter. 40 And Jōn'ā-thān gave his weapons unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city. 41 And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose *4* out of a *g* place toward the *h* South, and fell on his *h* face to the ground,

Var. Read.—V. 29. my brother—lo, my brethren have, *Sept. Th.* (partly) *We. Rei.* KEN.; my brethren have, NOW. V. 30. hast chosen—art leaguely thyself with, *Sept. Th. Ew. We. Klo.*; dost hang to, NOW. V. 31. nor thy kingdom—*Omit*, SMITH. V. 34. for David—So NOW.; *Omit*, *Sept.* (8), KEN. done him shame—So NOW.; determined it against him, *Sept. Th. We. Rei.* V. 41. out . . . South—from beside the mound (or, cairn), *Sept. Th. Ew. We. Rei. Kp. RS. Klo.* KEN.; from the side of the stone heap, SMITH; from the mound of earth, NOW.

32
v Ch. 19:5.

33
w Ch. 18:11;
19:10.

34
x Fasting,
I Sam. 7:6.
y Month, Gen.
7:11.

35
z Morning, Ps.
65:8.
a Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:2.
b Field, Num.
20:7.
2 Or, to the
place.
c David, I Sam.
17:12.

36
d See vs. 20, 21.
e See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
3 Heb. making
it pass over
him.

37
f V. 22.

41
4 Heb. from be-
side the South.
g The South,
Deut. 34:3.
h Face, Is. 6:2.

41
a Gen. 42:6.
b Kissing,
 II Sam. 14:33.
c Mourning,
 John. 11:35.
d Ch. 18:33.

42
e Peace, Pr.
 15:1.
f Covenants
 between Men,
 Gen. 17:2.
g Oaths and
 Vows, Num.
 14:30.
h Name, Acts
 16:18.
i Seed, Deut.
 22:9.
** Ch. 21:1 in
 Hebrew.*

1
j Ch. 14:3; Mk.
 2:26.
k Ch. 16:4.
l Fear, Gen.
 9:2.

2
m Priest, Ex.
 28:1.
n Command-
 ment, Ex.
 20:1.

3
o Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
p Bread, Gen.
 3:19.

4
q Lev. 24:5-9;
 Mt. 12:4.
r See "Sanctifi-
 cation,"
 I Sam. 7:1.
s Women, Ruth
 3:9.

5
t Ex. 19:14, 15.

and ^a bowed himself three times: and they ^b kissed one another, and ^c wept one with another, until ^d David exceeded. 42 And Jôn-ă-thăn said to David, ^e Go in peace, forasmuch as ^f we have ^g sworn both of us in the ^h name of Jê-hô'-vâh, saying, Jê-hô'-vâh shall be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy ⁱ seed, for ever. * And he arose and departed: and Jôn-ă-thăn went into the city.

21 Then came David to ^j Nôb to ^k Ā-hîm-ê-lêch the priest: and Ā-hîm-ê-lêch came to meet David ^l trembling, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee? 2 And David said unto Ā-hîm-ê-lêch the ^m priest, The king hath ⁿ commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know anything of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed the young men to such and such a place. 3 Now therefore what is under thy ^o hand? give me five ^p loaves of bread in my hand, or whatsoever there is present. 4 And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under my hand, but there is ^q holy bread; ^r if only the young men have kept themselves from ^s women. 5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, ^t Of a truth

Var. Read.—V. 41. bowed—*So NOW.*; prostrated, SMITH. Chap. 21.—V. 1. I have . . . place—the young men I have directed; the people I have directed to a certain place, NOW. such and such—a certain, SMITH. NOW. V. 3. Now . . . present—And now if there be within thy reach five loaves of bread, give it me or whatever may be at hand, NOW. SMITH. V. 4. under my hand—within my reach, SMITH; within my possession, BUD. holy—sacred, SMITH. NOW. V. 5. the vessels . . . holy?—when I came out the vessels (*i.e.* bodies, *Ew.*; cf. I Thess. 4:4; clothes, *Ke.*; wallets for the bread, *Kp.*; (arms, SMITH) of the young men (people, NOW.) were holy, though it was but a common journey (*i.e.* had no religious object); how much more then to-day shall they [*see Var. Read.*] be holy in their ves-

women have been kept from us about these three days; when I came out, the vessels of the young men were holy, ¹ though it was but a common ^u journey; how much more then to-day shall their vessels be ^v holy? 6 So ^w the priest gave him holy bread; for there was no bread there but the showbread, that was taken from before Jê-hô'-vâh, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the ^x servants of Saul was there that day, detained before Jê-hô'-vâh; and his name was ^y Dô-êg the ^z Ē-dôm-îte, the ² chiefest of the ^a herdsmen that belonged to Saul. 8 And David said unto Ā-hîm-ê-lêch, And is there not here under thy hand ^b spear or ^c sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste. 9 And the priest said, ^d The sword of ^e Gô-li-ăth the ^f Phî-lis-tîne, whom thou slewest ^g in the vale of ³ Ē-lāh, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ^h êph-ôd; if thou wilt take that, take it; for there is no other save that here. And ⁱ David said, There is none like that; give it me.

10 And David arose, and fled that day for fear of ^j Saul, and went to ^k Ā-êhîsh the ^l king of ^m Gath. 11 And the ⁿ servants of Ā-êhîsh said unto him, Is not

sels, NOW. *Ew. We.* (though doubting the meaning of vessels), *R.* holy—*So NOW.*; consecrated, SMITH. V. 6. was—*So NOW.*; had been, holy bread—consecrated food, SMITH; the holy, NOW. showbread—*So NOW.*; bread of the presence, SMITH. V. 7. chiefest—*Lit.* mightiest, NOW. [*see Var. Read.*] V. 8. required haste—was urgent, NOW. SMITH. V. 9. slewest—didst slay, SMITH. cloth—mantle, BUD. NOW. SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 7. the chiefest of the herdsmen—the mightiest of Saul's herdsmen, NOW. BUD.; the mightiest of Saul's couriers (ch. 22:17), *Gr.* (L.); who tended Saul's mules, *Sept.*; cf. I Ki. 1:33; muleherd, SMITH.

1 Or, and it may be used as common bread; and especially since to-day it will be holy in respect of their vessels.
u Journey, Jonah 3:4.
v Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

6
w Mt. 12:3, 4; Mk. 2:25.

7
x Servant, Ex. 21:2.
y Ch. 14:47; 22:9; Ps. 52, title.
z Edom, Num. 20:18.
2 Or, mightiest.
a See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.

8
b Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
c Sword, Ju. 7:20.

9
d Ch. 17:54.
e Goliath, I Sam. 17:4.
f Philistine, I Chr. 1:12.
g Ch. 17:2.
3 Or, the terebînth.
h See "Garments of the Priests," Ex. 28:1.
i David, I Sam. 17:12.

10
j Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
k Ps. 34, title.
l King, Deut. 17:15.
m Gath, II Sam. 21:20.

11
n Ch. 18:7; 29:5.

11

a Songs, Ex. 15:1.
b Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
c Poetry of the Bible, Deut. 32:44.

12

d Lu. 2:19.
e Heart, Acts 15:9.

13

f Ps. 34, title.
g Deception, Gen. 37:31.
h Or, made marks.
i Door, Ex. 12:22.
j Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
k Spittle, Is. 50:6.
l Beard, Jer. 41:5.

1

m Ps. 57, title; 142, title.
n Cave, John 11:38.
o Adullam, Josh. 12:15.
p Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
q Father, Ex. 21:15.
r Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.

2

s Adversity, Job 19:6.
t Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
u Debt, Ex. 22:25.
v Heb. bitter of soul.
w Captain, Num. 2:3.
x Ch. 23:13; 25:13.

3

y Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.
z Moab, Ju. 11:18.

this David the king of the land? did they not ^a sing one to another of him in ^b dances, saying,

^c Saul hath slain his thousands,

And David his ten thousands?

12 And David ^d laid up these words in his ^e heart, and was sore afraid of ^f Ā'chish the king of Gath. 13 And he ^g changed his behavior before them, and ^h feigned himself mad in their hands, and ⁱ scrabbled on the ^j doors of the ^k gate, and let his ^l spittle fall down upon his ^m beard. 14 Then said ⁿ Ā'chish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is mad; wherefore then have ye brought him to me? 15 Do I lack madmen, that ye have brought this fellow to play the ^o madman in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?

22 David therefore departed thence, and ^p escaped to ^q the cave of ^r Ā-dūl-lām: and when his ^s brethren and all his ^t father's house heard it, ^u they went down thither to him.

2 And every one that was in ^v distress, and every one that was in ^w debt, and every one that was ^x discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became ^y captain over them: and there were with him ^z about four hundred men.

3 And David went thence to ^a Mīz-pēh of ^b Mō'āb: and he said unto the king of Mō'āb, Let

my father and my ^c mother, I pray thee, come forth, and ^d be with you, till I know ^e what God will do for me. 4 And he brought them before the king of Mō'āb: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the stronghold. 5 And the ^f prophet Gad said unto David, Abide not in the stronghold; depart, and get thee into the land of ^g Jū'dāh. Then David departed, and came into the ^h forest of Hēz'rēth.

6 And Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him: now Saul was sitting in ⁱ Ġib'ē-āh, under the tamarisk-tree ^j in Rā'māh, with his ^k spear in his ^l hand, and all his ^m servants were standing about him. 7 And ⁿ Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Bēn'jā-mītes; will the ^o son of Jēs'sē give every one of you ^p fields and ^q vineyards, ^r will he make you all captains of thousands and captains of hundreds, 8 that all of you have ^s conspired against me, and ^t there is none that discloseth to me ^u when my son maketh a league with the son of Jēs'sē, and there is none of you ^v that is ^w sorry for me, or discloseth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to ^x lie in wait, as at

Var. Rend.—V. 13. changed . . . them—disguised his understanding before them, SMITH; showed himself mad before their eyes, NOW. feigned himself mad—So NOW.; raved, SMITH. on—towards, NOW. of the gate—So NOW.; Omit, SMITH. fall—So NOW.; run, SMITH. V. 14. the man is mad—So NOW.; a madman wherefore then—but why, NOW. SMITH. have ye brought—should you bring, SMITH; but why do you bring, NOW. V. 15. Do I lack—Am I in lack of, NOW. SMITH. have brought . . . presence—should bring this one to rave at me? SMITH; that you bring this one to me to become a burden to me as a madman, NOW. (?) fellow—Omit, NOW. SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 13. scabbled on—beat upon, Sept. Vulg. Th. We. Ev. Rei. Sta. Kto.; drummed, SMITH, NOW.

^y Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

5

a Prophet, II Ki. 7:13.
b See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
d See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

6

e Gibeah, I Sam. 10:26.
f Or, on the height.
g Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
i Servant, Ex. 21:2.

7

j Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
k David, I Sam. 17:12.
l Son, Gen. 21:19.
m Fields, Num. 20:17.
n Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
o Ch. 8:14; I Chr. 12:16-18.

8

p Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
q Or, there was none that disclosed it to me when my son made, &c.
r Ch. 18:3; 20:16.
s Ch. 23:31.
t Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
u Ambush, Jer. 51:12.

* **INSANITY:** By Evil Spirit sent from Jehovah.—Saul—I Sam. 16:14; 18:10-11.

Possession of Demons.—The Two Gadarenes—Mt. 8:28-34; Mk. 5:1-20. Boy at Foot of Mount of Transfiguration—Mt. 17:14-18; Mk. 9:17-29.

A Disease.—Pr. 26:18-19; Jer. 29:26; Mt. 4:24.

Age.—Ps. 102:8; Eccl. 10:13; Lu. 6:11; Acts 26:11; II Pet. 2:16.

Apparent Insanity.—Jesus—Mk. 3:21; John 10:20. Paul—Acts 26:24; II Cor. 5:13. Corinthian Church—I Cor. 14:23. David—I Sam. 21:13-15. Rhoda—Acts 12:15.

Threatened.—Upon Hebrews—Deut. 28:28. Upon Judah—Jer. 25:16; Hos. 9:7; Zech. 12:4.

Sent as a Judgment.—Upon Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 4:32-34. Upon Judah—Is. 44:25. Upon Babylon—Jer. 50:38; 51:7.

Cured by Jesus.—Mt. 4:24; 8:16, 28-34; Mk. 1:32; Lu. 4:40-41.

9
 a Doeg, I Sam. 21:7.
 b Edom, Num. 20:18.
 1 Or, was set over.
 c Ch. 21:1.
 d Nob, I Sam. 21:1.
 e Ahimelech, I Sam. 21:1.

10
 f Ch. 10:22.
 g Ch. 21:6, 9.
 h Food, Gen. 9:3.
 i Ch. 21:9.
 j Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 k Goliath, I Sam. 17:4.
 l Philistine, I Chr. 1:12.

11
 m King, Deut. 17:15.
 n Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 o Father, Ex. 21:15.
 p House, Deut. 24:10.

13
 q Bread, Gen. 3:19.

14
 r Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
 s Honor, Mal. 1:6.

15
 t II Sam. 5:19, 23.

16
 u Death, Rom. 5:12.

17
 v II Ki. 10:25; II Chr. 12:10.
 w See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
 2 Heb. runners.
 x God, Gen. 1:1.

this day? 9 Then answered a Dō'ēg the b Ē'dōm-ite, who stood by the servants of Saul, and said, c I saw the son of Jēs'sē coming to a Nōb, to c Ā-him'ē-lēch the son of Ā-hi'tūb. 10 And d he inquired of Jē-hō'vāh for him, and e gave him h victuals, and i gave him the j sword of k Gō-li'āth the l Phī-lis'tīne.

11 Then the m king sent to call Ā-him'ē-lēch the n priest, the son of Ā-hi'tūb, and all his o father's p house, the priests that were in Nōb: and they came all of them to the king. 12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ā-hi'tūb. And he answered, Here I am, my lord. 13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jēs'sē, in that thou hast given him q bread, and a sword, and hast inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day? 14 Then Ā-him'ē-lēch answered the king, and said, And who among all thy servants is so r faithful as David, who is the king's son-in-law, and is taken into thy council, and is s honorable in thy house? 15 Have I to-day begun t to inquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute anything unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father; for thy servant knoweth nothing of all this, less or more. 16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely u die, Ā-him'ē-lēch, thou, and all thy father's house. 17 And v the king said unto the w guard that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of x Jē-hō'vāh; because their hand also is with David, and because they knew that

Var. Rend.—Chap. 22.—V. 9. stood by the servants of Saul—So NOW. BUD.; was set over Saul's mules, Sept. Ew. Th.

he fled, and did not disclose it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of Jē-hō'vāh. 18 And the king said to Dō'ēg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Dō'ēg the Ē'dōm-ite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and u z he slew on that day fourscore and five persons a that did wear a b linen c ēph'ōd. 19 And Nōb, the d city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the e sword, both f men and g women, h children and sucklings, and i oxen and j asses and k sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 And l one of the sons of Ā-him'ē-lēch, the son of Ā-hi'tūb, named m Ā-bi'ā-thār, escaped, and fled after David. 21 And Ā-bi'ā-thār told David that Saul had slain Jē-hō'vāh's priests. 22 And David said unto Ā-bi'ā-thār, I knew on that day, when Dō'ēg the Ē'dōm-ite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy father's house. 23 Abide thou with me, fear not; for n he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: for with me thou shalt be in safeguard.

23 And they told David, saying, Behold, the Phī-lis'tīneš are fighting against o Kēi'lāh, and are p robbing the q threshing-floors. 2 Therefore David inquired of Jē-hō'vāh, saying, Shall I go and smite these Phī-lis'tīneš? And Jē-hō'vāh said unto David, Go, and smite the Phī-lis'tīneš, and save Kēi'lāh. 3 And r David's s men said unto him, Behold, we

Var. Read.—Chap. 22.—V. 9. servants of Saul—So NOW.; Saul's mules, Sept. Ew. Th. V. 12. I am—So NOW.; Insert, speak on, Sept. Th. V. 14. is taken into thy counsel—captain (the highest. NOW.) over thy bodyguard (l.), Th. Ew. Re. Be. Gr. (after Sept. Targ. II Sam. 23:23 text).

18
 y Ch. 2:31.
 z Murderer, Num. 35:16.
 a Ch. 2:18.
 b Linen, Esth. 8:15.
 c See "Garments of Priests," Ex. 28:1.

19
 d City, Gen. 4:17.
 e Ch. 15:3.
 f Man, Gen. 2:7.
 g Women, Ruth 3:9.
 h Children, Gen. 3:16.
 i Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
 j Asses, Num. 31:34.
 k Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

20
 l Ch. 23:9; 30:7; II Sam. 2:1; I Ki. 2:26, 27.
 m Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.

23
 n I Ki. 2:26.

1
 o Josh. 15:44; Neh. 3:17, 18.
 p Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
 q Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.

3
 r David, I Sam. 17:12.
 s Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.

3
a Fear, Gen. 9:2.
b See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
c See "Kingdom of Jūdāh," I Ki. 12:23.
d Keilah, I Sam. 22:12.
e War, Josh. 22:12.
f Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

4
g God, Gen. 1:1. Josh. 8:7; Ju. 7:7.
h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.

5
k Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
l Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

6
m Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.
n Ahimelech, I Sam. 21:1.
o See "Garments of Priests," Ex. 28:1.

7
1 The Sept. has, sold.
p See "Villages," Deut. 2:23.
q See "Cities," Gen. 4:17.

9
r V. 6; ch. 30:7.

10
s Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
t Cities destroyed, Gen. 4:17.

are ^a afraid here in ^b c Jūdāh: how much more then if we go to ^d Kēi'lāh against the ^e armies of the ^f Phī-lis'tīneš? 4 Then David inquired of ^g Jē-hō'vāh yet again. And Jē-hō'vāh answered him, and said, Arise, go down to Kēi'lāh; for ^h i I will deliver the Phī-lis'tīneš into thy ^j hand. 5 And David and his men went to Kēi'lāh, and fought with the Phī-lis'tīneš, and brought away their ^k cattle, and slew them with a great slaughter. So David ^l saved the inhabitants of Kēi'lāh. 6 And it came to pass, when ^m Ā-bī'ā-thār the son of ⁿ Ā-him'ē-lēch fled to David to Kēi'lāh, that he came down with an ^o ēph'ōd in his hand.

7 And it was told Saul that David was come to Kēi'lāh. And Saul said, God hath ^p delivered him into my hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a ^q town that hath *gates and bars. 8 And Saul summoned all the people to war, to go down to Kēi'lāh, to besiege David and his men. 9 And David knew that Saul was devising mischief against him; and he said to Ā-bī'ā-thār the priest, ^r Bring hither the ēph'ōd. 10 Then said David, ^s O Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īš-rā-ēl, thy servant hath surely heard that Saul seeketh to come to Kēi'lāh, to ^t destroy the city for my sake. 11 Will the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 23.—V. 5. brought—drove, NOW. SMITH. saved—delivered, SMITH. NOW. V. 6. an—the, NOW. SMITH. V. 7. delivered—sold, SMITH; given, NOW. shut in—So NOW.; entrapped, SMITH. gates—So NOW.; doors, SMITH. V. 9. devising mischief—carrying out an evil, BUD. NOW. SMITH. V. 11. I beseech thee—Omit, NOW. SMITH. V. 12. men—burghers, NOW. SMITH. V. 13. whithersoever they could go—wandered hither and thither, BUD. NOW. SMITH. V. 14. abode—dwelt, SMITH. every day—continually, NOW. SMITH. delivered not—did not give, NOW. SMITH. V. 15. David. life—David feared because Saul had come out to seek him (his life, NOW.), NOW. SMITH.

men of Kēi'lāh deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy ^u servant hath heard? O Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īš-rā-ēl, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And Jē-hō'vāh said, He will come down. 12 Then said David, Will the men of Kēi'lāh deliver up me and my men into the hand of Saul? And Jē-hō'vāh said, ^v They will deliver thee up. 13 Then David and his men, who were ^w about six hundred, arose and departed out of Kēi'lāh, and went ^x whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Kēi'lāh; and he forbore to go forth. 14 And David abode in the ^y wilderness in the strongholds, and remained in the ^z hill-country in the wilderness of ^a Ziph. And Saul sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his ^b life: and David was in the wilderness of Ziph in ^c the ^d wood. 16 And ^e Jōn'ā-thān, Saul's son, arose, and went to David into ^f the wood, and ^g strengthened his hand in God. 17 And he said unto him, Fear not; for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be ^h king over ⁱ Īš-rā-ēl, and I shall be next unto thee; and ^j that also Saul my father knoweth. 18 And ^k they two made a covenant before Jē-hō'vāh: and David

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—V. 6. to Keilah, that he came down—that he came down with David into Keilah, Sept.; he came down to Keilah with the ephod, NOW. V. 16. strengthen his hand—made him strong, NOW. hand—hands, Sept. Pesh. Th.; cf. Is. 35:3.

* GATES: Made of.—Brass—Ps. 107:16; Is. 45:2. Iron—Acts 12:10.

Fastened with Bars of Iron.—See above.

Belong to.—Cities—I Ki. 17:10; Neh. 1:3; 2:3. Houses—Lu. 16:20; Acts 12:14. Palaces—Esth. 5:13. Prisons—Acts 12:10. Camps—Ex. 32:26. Rivers—Nah. 2:6.

Put to Following Uses: For assembling at—Gen. 34:20;

11
u Servant, Ex. 21:2.

12
v V. 20; Ju. 15:10-13.

13
w Ch. 22:2; 25:13.
x II Sam. 15:20

14
y Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
z Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
a Josh. 15:55; II Chr. 11:8.

15
b Life, Gen. 2:7.
c Or, Horesh.
d See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

16
d Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
e Ch. 30:6; Neh. 2:18.

17
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
h Ch. 20:31; 24:20.

18
i Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.

18

1 Or, *Horesh*.
a House, Deut.
24:10.

19

b Ch. 26:1; Ps.
54, title.
c Ziph, I Sam.
23:14.
d Saul, I Sam.
10:21.
e Gibeah,
I Sam., 10:26.
f David, I Sam.
17:12.
g Hills, Ps. 2:6.
h See "Moun-
tains," Ex.
3:12.
2 Or, *Jeshimon*.
i Desert, Jer.
17:6.

20

j King, Deut.
17:15.
k Soul, Job
4:15.

21

l Blessing, ch.
22:8.

22

3 Heb. *fool*.

23

m Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
4 Or, *with the
certainty*, Or,
to a set place.
n Land, Gen.
23:15.
5 Or, *families*.
o See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
p See "King-
dom of
Judah," I Ki.
12:23.

abode in ¹the wood, and Jōn²ā-
thān went to his ^ahouse.

19 Then ^bcame up the ^cZiph-
ites to ^dSaul to ^eGībē-āh, say-
ing, Doth not ^fDavid hide him-
self with us in the strongholds in
¹the wood, in ^gthe hill of ^hHāchē-
ī-lāh, which is on the south of
²the ⁱdesert? 20 Now there-
fore, O ^jking, come down, ac-
cording to all the desire of thy
^ksoul to come down; and our
part shall be to deliver him up
into the king's hand. 21 And
Saul said, ^lBlessed be ye of Jē-
hōvāh; for ye have had com-
passion on me. 22 Go, I pray
you, make yet more sure, and
know and see his place where
his ³haunt is, and who hath seen
him there; for it is told me that
he dealeth very subtly. 23 See
therefore, and take ^mknowledge
of all the lurking-places where
he hideth himself, and come ye
again to me ⁴of a certainty, and
I will go with you: and it shall
come to pass, if he be in the
ⁿland, that I will search him out
among all the ⁵thousands of
^op Jū²dāh.

Var. Read.—Vs. 19, 24, the wood—Or,
the Waste (Num. 21:40), SMITH.; the
heights of the mountains in Horesh, NOW.
V. 20. Now therefore . . . to come down—
And now according to thy heart's desire to

24 And they arose, and went
to Ziph before Saul: but David
and his men were in the wilder-
ness of ^qMā²ōn, in the ^rĀr²ā-
bāh on the south of the desert.
25 And Saul and his men went
to seek him. And they told Da-
vid: wherefore he came down to
the ^srock, and abode in the wil-
derness of Mā²ōn. And when
Saul heard *that*, he pursued
after David in the wilderness of
Mā²ōn. 26 And Saul went on
this side of the ^tmountain, and
David and his men on that side
of the mountain: and David
made haste to get away for fear
of Saul; for Saul and his men
^ucompassed David and his men
round about to take them. 27
But there came a ^vmessenger
unto Saul, saying, Haste thee,
and come; for the Phī-lis²tīnēs
have made a raid upon the land.
28 So Saul returned from pur-
suing after David, and went
against the Phī-lis²tīnēs: there-
fore they called that place ⁶Sē²-
lā-hām-māh-lē²kōth. *29 And
David went up from thence,
and dwelt in the strongholds of
^wĒn-gē²di.

come down, O king, come down, SMITH;
And now, if thou, O king, if thou desirest
to come down, come down, NOW. V. 22.
make yet more sure—give attention still,
SMITH; give attention, BUD. NOW.
haunt is—foot rests, SMITH, NOW. de-
aleth very subtly—is very cunning, BUD
NOW. SMITH. V. 24. desert—Jeshimon,
NOW. SMITH. V. 25. And—Or, So, to
the rock—So NOW.; from the rock, *Th.*
Ew. Ke. Gr. rock—So NOW.; crag, *Sept.*
We. SMITH. V. 26. made haste to get
away—So NOW.; going in hasty flight,
SMITH. for fear of—from, NOW.
SMITH. compassed . . . round about—
So NOW.; were about to fly upon, SMITH.
to take—to seize hold of, SMITH; to seize,
NOW. V. 28. Sela-hammahlekoth—i.e.
Rock of Divisions, SMITH; Rock of Divi-
sions, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 19. David dwelt in strong-
holds in the wilderness of Ziph, and the
Ziphites came to Saul and said: "Is not
David hiding himself in our region in
strongholds?" (the rest of the verse is later),
SMITH; The Ziphites came to Saul to Gib-
eah and announced: "Truly David kept
himself hidden in the heights of the moun-
tains in Horesh," NOW. V. 22. Where his
haunt is, and who hath seen him there—
where his fleeting foot is, *Th. Ew. We.*
(after *Sept.*). V. 24. Arabah—crag, *Gr.*;
Omit, NOW. V. 25. and abode in—which
is in, *Sept. We. Kto.* NOW.

24

q Ch. 25:2;
Josh. 15:55.
r Arabah, Josh.
18:18.

25

s Rock, I Cor.
10:4.

26

t Mountain, Ex.
3:12.
u Ps. 17:9.

27

v Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.

28

6 That is, *The
rock of divi-
sions* (or, es-
cape).

29

* Ch. 24:1 in
Hebrew.
w Josh. 15:62;
II Chr. 20:2.

Jer. 17:19; Pr. 1:21. For sitting or standing at—Gen. 19:1;
23:10; I Sam. 4:18; Ps. 69:12; Pr. 8:3; Jer. 17:19; Lam. 5:14.
For Court of Justice—Deut. 16:18; 17:5; 21:19; 22:15; Josh.
20:4; Ruth 4:1; II Sam. 15:2; Pr. 22:22; Zech. 8:16. Selling
Produce at—II Ki. 7:1, 18. Also Land—Gen. 23:10, 16.
For Religious Services—Neh. 8; Acts 14:13. For Assem-
bling of Kings—I Ki. 22:10; II Chr. 18:9; Jer. 38:7. Vio-
lators of Law punished outside of—Heb. 13:12. Exposure
of Bodies at—II Ki. 10:8. Review of Troops at—II Sam.
18:4.

Battering Rams used to destroy.—Ez. 21:22.

Sin-offering burned without—Lev. 4:12; Heb. 13:11-13.

Gates of the Temple called: Gates of Zion—Lam. 1:4. Of
Righteousness—Ps. 118:19. Of the Lord—Ps. 118:20.

Of Jerusalem.—Fish Gate—II Chr. 3:14; Neh. 3:3. Sheep
Gate—Neh. 3:1. John 5:2. Valley Gate—Neh. 2:13; 3:13.
Water Gate—Neh. 3:26. Horse Gate—Neh. 3:28; II Chr.
23:15. Old Gate—Neh. 3:6. Corner Gate—II Chr. 26:9.
Dung Gate—Neh. 3:14; 12:31. Fountain Gate—Neh. 3:15.
Gate of Benjamin—Jer. 20:2; 37:13. Of Hammiphkad—Neh.
3:31. Gate of Ephraim—Neh. 13:29.

Special References.—Gates of Sheol—Is. 38:10. Gates of
Hades—Mt. 16:18. Wide and Narrow Gate—Mt. 7:13-14.
Gates of Heaven—Gen. 28:17. Gates of Zion—Ps. 24:7;
Is. 60:11. Gate of Shadow of Death—Job 38:17. Twelve
Gates of Holy City—Rev. 21:12-13. Gates of Zion called
Praise—Is. 60:18.

^a Ch. 23:28, 29.
^b Ch. 26:2.

^c Goats, Deut. 24:1.

^d See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
^e Cave, John 11:38.
^f Ju. 3:24.
^g Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^h Ps. 57, title; 142, title.
ⁱ Or, *sitting*.

^j Ch. 23:17; 25:28-30.
^k Skirt, Ex. 28:33.
^l See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

^m II Sam. 24:10.

ⁿ Ch. 26:11.
^o Anointed, Ps. 2:2.

^p David, I Sam. 17:12.
^q Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
^r King, Deut. 17:13.
^s Ch. 25:23, 24; I Ki. 1:31.
^t Face, Is. 6:2.

24 And it came to pass, ^a when Saul was returned from following the Philistines, that ^b it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wilderness of En-gēdī. ² Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Is-rā-ēl, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild ^c goats. ³ And he came to the ^d sheepcotes by the way, where was a ^e cave; and Saul ^f went in to cover his ^g feet. Now ^h David and his men were ⁱ abiding in the innermost parts of the cave. ⁴ And the men of David said unto him, Behold, the day of which Jē-hō'vāh said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thy hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then ^j David arose, and cut off the ^k skirt of Saul's ^l robe privily. ⁵ And it came to pass afterward, that ^j David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁶ And he said unto his men, ^m Jē-hō'vāh forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, Jē-hō'vāh's ⁿ anointed, to put forth my hand against him, seeing he is Jē-hō'vāh's anointed. ⁷ So David checked his men with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way.

⁸ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after ^p Saul, saying, My lord the ^q king. And when Saul looked behind him, ^r David bowed with his ^s face to the

'earth, and did obeisance. ⁹ And David said to Saul, ^a Wherefore hearkenest thou to men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt? ¹⁰ Behold, this day thine ^w eyes have seen how that ^z Jē-hō'vāh had delivered thee to-day into my ^y hand in the cave; and ^z some bade me ^a kill thee; but ^b mine eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth my hand against my lord; for he is Jē-hō'vāh's anointed. ¹¹ Moreover, my ^c father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand; for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that there is neither ^d evil nor transgression in my hand, and I have not ^e sinned against thee, though thou ^f huntest after my ^g life to take it. ¹² ^h Jē-hō'vāh judge between me and thee, and Jē-hō'vāh ⁱ avenge me of thee; but my hand shall not be upon thee. ¹³ As saith the ^j proverb of the ancients, ^m Out of the ^o wicked cometh forth wickedness; but my hand shall not be upon thee. ¹⁴ After whom is the king of ^p Is-rā-ēl come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a dead ^q dog, after a ^r flea. ¹⁵ Jē-hō'vāh therefore be judge, and give sentence between me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and ^s deliver me out of thy hand.

¹⁶ And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, ^s Is this thy ^t voice, my ^u son David? And Saul lifted up his voice, and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—V. 2. the rocks of the wild goats—*So* BUD. NOW.; wild-goat's crags, SMITH. V. 3. sheepcotes—sheepfolds, NOW. BUD. SMITH. to cover his feet—to relieve himself, NOW. SMITH. abiding—tarrying, NOW. SMITH. V. 4. Behold the day—This is the day, NOW. SMITH. deliver—give, NOW. SMITH. as it shall seem good unto thee—as thou pleasest, NOW. SMITH. robe—mantle, NOW. SMITH. V. 7. checked—restrained, SMITH; scolded,

And—*So* NOW.; And when, SMITH. up out of—*So* NOW.; from, SMITH. his way—*So* NOW.; the road, SMITH. V. 8. David also arose afterward—David arose after him, NOW. SMITH. BUD. V. 10. delivered—gave, NOW. SMITH. but mine eye spared thee—I refused to kill thee, NOW. SMITH. V. 11. huntst—art aiming at, NOW. SMITH. V. 16. lifted up his voice and wept—*So* NOW.; wept aloud, SMITH.

^t Earth, Gen. 2:1.

⁹
^u Gossip, Ps. 15:3.

¹⁰
^v Ps. 7:3, 4.
^w Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^x Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^y Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^z See v. 4.
^a Murderer, Num. 35:16.
^b Mercy, Ps. 25:26.

¹¹
^c Father, Ex. 21:15.
^d Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^f Hunting, Gen. 27:30.
² Or, *layest wait for*.
^g Life, Gen. 2:7.

¹²
^h Ch. 26:10, 23; Gen. 31:53; Ju. 11:27.
ⁱ God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.

¹³
^l Proverbs, Ez. 12:22.
^m Mt. 7:16-20.
ⁿ Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^o The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

¹⁴
^p Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^q Dog, Deut. 23:18.
^r See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.

¹⁵
³ Heb. *give sentence for me*.

¹⁶
^s Ch. 26:17.
^t Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^u Son, Gen. 21:19.

16

a Mourning,
John 11:35.

17

b Ch. 26:21.
c Righteous, Ps.
24:1.
d Mt. 5:44.

19

e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Ch. 23:17.
g Enemy, Job
31:29.
h Reward, Rev.
2:10.

20

i Ch. 23:17.
j Ch. 13:14.
k Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
12:23.
l See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.

21

m Covenants
between Men,
Gen. 17:2.
n Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
o Seed, Deut.
22:9.
p Name, Acts
16:18.
q House, Deut.
24:10.
r Family, Eph.
5:22.

22

s Home, Lev.
18:9.
t Ch. 23:29.

1

u Samuel,
I Sam. 1:20.
v Death, Rom.
5:12.
w Burial, II Chr.
16:14.
x I Ki. 21:18;
II Chr. 33:20.
y Ramah, Jer.
31:15.
z Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
a Paran, Deut.
1:1.

2

b Maon, I Sam.
23:24.
c Possessions,
Mk. 10:22.
1 Or, business
was.
d Carmel,
I Sam. 15:12.
e I Sam. 19:32.
f Sheep and
Goats, Deut.
14:4.
g II Sam. 13:23.

a wept. 17 And he said to David, Thou art more righteous than I; for ^b thou hast rendered unto me ^{c,d} good, whereas I have rendered unto thee evil. 18 And thou hast declared this day how that thou hast dealt well with me, forasmuch as when Jê-hô^zvâh had delivered me up into thy hand, thou killedst me not. 19 For if a ^e man ^f find his ^g enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore Jê-hô^zvâh ^h reward thee good for that which thou hast done unto me this day. 20 And now, behold, ⁱ I know that thou shalt surely be king, and that ^{j,k} the kingdom of Îs^zrâ-êl shall be established in thy hand. 21 ^{m,n} Swear now therefore unto me by Jê-hô^zvâh, that thou wilt not cut off my ^o seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my ^p name out of my father's ^{q,r} house. 22 And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went ^s home; but David and his men gat them up unto ^t the stronghold.

25 And ^u Sâ^m-û-êl ^v died; and all Îs^zrâ-êl gathered themselves together, and lamented him, and ^{w,x} buried him in his house at ^y Râ^z-mâh. And David arose, and went down to the ^z wilderness of ^a Pâ^r-rân.

2 And there was a man in ^b Mâ^z-ôn, whose ^c possessions were in ^d Ê^r-mêl; and the man was ^e very great, and he had three thousand ^f sheep, and a thousand goats: and ^g he was shearing his sheep in Ê^r-mêl.

Var. Rend.—V. 18. delivered me at—*So* NOW.; shut me up, SMITH. V. 19. For . . . well away?—what man will find his enemy and send him in a good path? NOW. SMITH. Jehovah reward—*So* NOW.; Yahweh will reward, SMITH. for that . . . day—in return for this day, wherein thou hast wrought for me, *Heb. text*: What thou hast done to me, NOW. V. 21. father's house—*So* NOW.; clan, SMITH. V. 22. home—his house, NOW. SMITH. Chap. 25.—V. 2. possessions—business, NOW. BUD. SMITH. V. 3. of good understanding—*So* NOW.; sensible, SMITH. of a beautiful countenance—of a beautiful appearance, NOW.;

3 Now the name of the man was ^a Nâ^z-bâl; and the name of his ⁱ wife ^j Â^b-gâil; and the ^k woman was of good ^l understanding, and of a ^m beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish and ⁿ evil in his doings; and he was of ^o the house of ^p Ê^r-lêb. 4 And David heard in the wilderness that Nâ^z-bâl was shearing his sheep. 5 And David sent ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Ê^r-mêl, and go to Nâ^z-bâl, and greet him in my name: 6 and ² thus shall ye say to him that liveth *in prosperity*, ^a Peace be unto thee, and peace be to thy house, and peace be unto all that thou hast. 7 And now I have heard ^r that thou hast shearers: thy ^s shepherds have now been with us, and we ³ did them no hurt, neither was there aught missing unto them, all the while they were in Ê^r-mêl. 8 Ask thy young men, and they will tell thee: wherefore let the young men find favor in thine ^t eyes; for we come in ^u a good day: ^{v,w} give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thy ^x hand, unto thy ^y servants, and to thy ^z son ^a David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to ^b Nâ^z-bâl according to all those words in the name of David, and ⁴ ceased. 10 And Nâ^z-bâl answered David's servants, and said, ^e Who is David? and who is the son of ^d Jês^z-sê? there are comely, SMITH. churlish—rough, NOW. SMITH. evil in his doings—ill behaved, NOW. SMITH. V. 5. greet him—*So* NOW.; ask him of his welfare, SMITH. V. 6. say to him that liveth in prosperity—say, All hail! (*lit.* To him that liveth! or (?) to life! *Ge. Ke. Text very obscure*). V. 7. did them no hurt—did not jeer at them, SMITH; did not scold them, NOW. V. 10. servants—*So* NOW.; slaves, SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 25.—V. 1. Par-maon, *Sept. Th. Ev. Gr. Rel. Kto.* V. 6. to him that liveth in prosperity—to my brother, *We. Kp. (after Vulg.; cf. I Ki. 9:13; 20:32).* to him and his clan, NOW. V. 8. good—feast, NOW. SMITH.

3

h See vs. 10, 18, 37.
i Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
j Ch. 25:14, 42; 30:5; II Sam. 3:3.
k Woman, Ruth 3:9.
l Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
m Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
n Evil, Ps. 97:10.
o Ch. 30:14; Josh. 15:13.
p Caleb, Josh. 14:6.

6

2 Or, *thus shall ye say, All hail! and peace be unto thee, &c.*
q Peace, Pr. 17:1.

7

r II Sam. 13:23, 24.
s Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
3 Heb. *put them not to shame.*

8

t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
u Neh. 8:10, 12.
v Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
w Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
x Hand, Gen. 16:12.
y Servants, Ex. 21:2.
z Son, Gen. 21:19.
a David, I Sam. 17:12.

9

b Nabal, I Sam. 25:3.
4 Or, *remained quiet.*

10

c Ju. 9:28.
d Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.

11

- a Bread, Gen. 3:19.
b Water, Ps. 95:5.
c Food, Gen. 9:3.
d Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
1 Heb. *slaughter*.
e See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.

13

- f Sword, Ju. 7:20.
g Ch. 23:13.
h Ch. 30:24.
i Baggage, 1 Sam. 10:22.

14

- j Abigail, 1 Sam. 25:3.
k Wife, 1 Cor. 7:16.
l Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
m Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
2 Heb. *bless*.

15

- 3 Heb. *put to shame*.
n Field, Num. 20:17.

16

- o Ex. 14:22.
p Wall, Jer. 51:58.
q Night, Ps. 19:2.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

18

- t II Sam. 16:1;
I Chr. 12:40.
u Bottles, Josh. 9:4.
4 Or, *skins*.
v Wine, Lev. 10:9.

many servants now-a-days that break away every man from his master. 11 Shall I then take my ^a bread, and my ^b water, and my ^{c d 1} flesh that I have killed for my ^e shearers, and give it unto men of whom I know not whence they are? 12 So David's young men turned on their way, and went back, and came and told him according to all these words. 13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his ^f sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David about ^g four hundred men; and two hundred ^h abode by the ⁱ baggage.

14 But one of the young men told ^j Ābāi-gāil, Nā'bal's ^k wife, saying, Behold, David sent ^l messengers out of the ^m wilderness to ² salute our master; and he railed at them. 15 But the men were very good unto us, and we were not ³ hurt, neither missed we anything, as long as we went with them, when we were in the ⁿ fields: 16 ^o they were a ^p wall unto us both by ^q night and by ^r day, all the while we were with them keeping the ^s sheep. 17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our master, and against all his house: for he is such a worthless fellow, that one cannot speak to him.

18 Then Ābāi-gāil made haste, and ^t took two hundred loaves, and two ^{u 4} bottles of ^v wine, and

Var. Rend.—V. 13. baggage—*So* NOW.; *stuH*, R. V. 14. salute—*So* NOW.; greet, SMITH. railed—*flew*, cf. ch. 15:19. **Var.** BUD. NOW. SMITH. R. V. 15. went—were around, NOW.; were conversant, R. Vs. 17, 25. worthless fellow—base fellow. **Var.**; base man, NOW.; son of Belial, SMITH. R. V. 18. ready dressed—*So* BUD. NOW.; roasted, SMITH. measures—*seals* (Gen. 18:6). **Var.** NOW. clusters—*bunches*, NOW. SMITH. V. 20. by covert of the mountains—side of the hill, SMITH; from the mountain, NOW. V. 21. Surely I kept—*So* NOW.; only for nought did I

five sheep ready dressed, and five ^w measures of ^x parched grain, and a hundred clusters of ^{y z} raisins, and two hundred cakes of ^a figs, and laid them on ^b asses. 19 And she said unto her young men, ^c Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her ^d husband Nā'bal. 20 And it was so, as she rode on her ass, and came down by the covert of the ^e mountain, that, behold, David and his men came down toward her; and she met them. 21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him: and he hath returned me evil for good. 22 ^f God do so ⁵ unto the ^g enemies of David, and more also, ^h if I leave of all that pertain to him by the ⁱ morning ^j light so much as ^k one ⁶ man-child.

23 And when Ābāi-gāil saw David, she hasted, and alighted from her ass, and fell before David on her face, ^l and bowed herself to the ^m ground. 24 And she fell at his ⁿ feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me be the iniquity; and let thy ^o handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine ^p ears, and hear thou the words of thy handmaid. 25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this worthless fellow, even Nā'bal; for as his name is, so is he; ⁶ Nā'bal is his name, and folly is with him: but I thy handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom

guard, SMITH. V. 23. hasted and alighted—alighted hastily, NOW. SMITH. V. 24. handmaid—maid, NOW. SMITH. V. 25. this worthless fellow—that good for nothing man, SMITH; this base man, NOW.; this man of Belial, R. Nabal is his name and folly is—His name is reckless and reckless dwells, SMITH; "Fool" is his name and folly is, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 11. water—wine, *Sept. A W. Th. Ev. We. Rei. Gr. Sta. Kto.* V. 13. *Probably an interpolation*, SMITH. V. 22. the enemies of—*Omit*, *Sept. We. Sta. Kto.*

- w Measures, Ex. 36:9.
x Grain, Gen. 42:33.
y See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
z See "Grapes," 1 Ki. 21:16.
a See "Fig-tree," Deut. 8:8.
b Asses, Num. 31:34.

19

- c Gen. 32:16, 20.
d Husband, 1 Cor. 7:16.

20

- e Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

22

- f Ch. 3:17; 20:13.
5 The Syr. and some editions of *Sept. have, unto David*.
g Enemies, Job 31:29.
h 1 Ki. 14:10.
i Morning, Ps. 65:8.
j Light, Ps. 74:16.
k Children, Gen. 3:16.

23

- l Ch. 20:41.
m Ground, Gen. 33:19.

24

- n Feet, Gen. 18:4.
o Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
p Ear, Ex. 29:20.

25

- 6 That is, *Fool*.

26
 a God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 c Soul, Job 4:15.
 1 Heb. *from coming into blood*.
 d Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 e Heb. 10:30.
 f Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
 2 Heb. *thine own hand saving thee*.
 g Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 h II Sam. 18:32.
 i Enemies, Job 31:29.
 j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 k Nabal, I Sam. 25:3.

27
 l Ch. 30:26; Gen. 33:11.
 m Present, II Sam. 8:10.
 3 Heb. *blessing*.
 n Servant, Ex. 21:2.

28
 o Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
 p See v. 24.
 q Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
 r Ch. 22:14; II Sam. 7:16.
 s House, Deut. 24:10.
 t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 u War, Josh. 22:12.
 v Ch. 24:11; Ps. 7:3.

29
 w Life, Gen. 2:7.
 4 Or, *the living*.
 x Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.

30
 y Ch. 13:14.
 z Prince, Num. 2:7.
 a Israel, Deut. 4:1.

31
 b Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
 5 Heb. *cause of staggering*.
 c Heart, Acts 15:9.
 6 Or, *so that thou shouldst shed, &c.*

thou didst send. 26 Now therefore, my lord, as ^{a b} Jê-hôz'vâh liveth, and as thy ^c soul liveth, seeing Jê-hôz'vâh hath withholden thee ¹ from ^d bloodguiltiness, and ^e from ^{f 2} avenging thyself with thine own ^g hand, now therefore ^h let thine ⁱ enemies, and them that seek ^j evil to my lord, be as ^k Nā'bāl. 27 And now ^l this ^{m 3} present which thy servant hath brought unto my lord, let it be given unto the ⁿ young men that follow my lord. 28 ^o Forgive, I pray thee, ^p the trespass of thy ^q handmaid: for ^r Jê-hôz'vâh will certainly make my lord a sure ^s house, because my lord ^t fighteth the ^u battles of Jê-hôz'vâh; and ^v evil shall not be found in thee all thy days. 29 And though man be risen up to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul, yet the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of ^{w 4} life with Jê-hôz'vâh thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them ^x shall he sling out, as from the hollow of a sling. 30 And it shall come to pass, when Jê-hôz'vâh shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and ^y shall have appointed thee ^z prince over ^a Īs'rā-ël, 31 that this shall be no ^{b 5} grief unto thee, nor offence of ^c heart unto my lord, ^e either that thou hast shed blood without cause, or that my lord hath avenged himself. And when Jê-hôz'vâh shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thy handmaid.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 26, 33. from bloodguiltiness—from entering into (*i.e.* incurring) bloodguiltiness; from falling into bloodguiltiness, NOW. V. 28. sure—secure, SMITH; enduring, NOW. battles—*So* NOW.; wars, SMITH. V. 29. and though—and should a, NOW. SMITH. soul—life, NOW. SMITH. life—the living, NOW. SMITH. sling—sling—cast away with a sling, NOW. SMITH. V. 30. according—what he hath spoken—what he has promised, SMITH; according to what he has promised, NOW. V. 31. grief—qualm, SMITH; sighing, NOW.

32 And David said to ^d Ābā-gāil, ^e Blessed be Jê-hôz'vâh, the God of Īs'rā-ël, who sent thee this day to meet me: 33 ^f and blessed be thy discretion, and blessed be thou, that hast kept me this day from bloodguiltiness, and from avenging myself with mine own hand. 34 For in very deed, as Jê-hôz'vâh, the God of Īs'rā-ël, liveth, who hath withholden me from hurting thee, except thou hadst hastened and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nā'bāl by the ^g morning ^h light so much as one ⁱ man-child. 35 So David received of her hand that which she had brought him: and he said unto her, ^j Go up in peace to thy house; see, I have hearkened to thy ^k voice, and ^l have accepted thy person.

36 And Ābā-gāil came to Nā'bāl; and, behold, he held ^m a feast in his house, like the feast of a ⁿ king; and Nā'bāl's heart was merry within him, for he was very ^o drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light. 37 And it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nā'bāl, that his wife told him these things, and ^p his heart died within him, and he became as a ^q stone. 38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that ^r Jê-hôz'vâh smote Nā'bāl, so that he died.

39 And when David heard that Nā'bāl was ^s dead, he said, Blessed be Jê-hôz'vâh, that hath ^t pleaded the cause of my ^u reproach—reproach, BUD. NOW. SMITH. without cause—for nought, SMITH; *Omit*, NOW. V. 36. feast—*So* NOW.; banquet, SMITH. very—*So* NOW.; excessively, SMITH. V. 39. cause of my reproach—cause of my insult, SMITH; my reproach, NOW. from—received at, SMITH; *Omit*, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 29. though man . . . soul, yet—And should a man rise up to . . . thy soul, then, *Bo. Th. We. Dr. Sta. Kto., also Ew. Ke., but without any change of text.* V. 31. my lord . . . avenged himself—that thine own hand has delivered thee, SMITH; and with thine own hand hast obtained the right, NOW.

32
 d Ex. 18:10.
 e Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

33
 f See v. 26.

34
 g Morning, Ps. 65:8.
 h Light, Ps. 74:16.
 i Children, Gen. 3:16.

35
 j Ch. 20:42; II Ki. 5:19.
 k Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 l Gen. 19:21.

36
 m Feasts, Num. 29:39.
 n King, Deut. 17:15.
 o Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.

37
 p Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 q Stone, Ex. 34:1.

38
 r Ch. 26:10.

39
 s Death, Rom. 5:12.
 t Ch. 24:15.
 u Reproach, Ex. 5:15.

39

- a* Vs. 26, 34.
b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
c Head, Pr. 20:29.
d Song of Sol. 8:8.
e Abigail, I Sam. 25:3.
f Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

40

- g* Carmel, I Sam. 15:12.

41

- h* Face, Is. 6:2.
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.
j Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
k Servant, Ex. 21:2.
l Mk. 1:7.
m Foot-washing, Gen. 18:4.

42

- n* Asses, Num. 31:34.
o See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
p Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
q David, I Sam. 17:12.
r Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

43

- s* Polygamy practised. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
t Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.

44

- u* Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
v Michal, I Sam. 14:49.
w Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
1 In II Sam. 3:15, *Paltiel*.
x Laish, Ju. 18:7.
y Is. 10:30.

1

- z* Ziph, I Sam. 23:14.
a Gibeah, I Sam. 10:26.
b Ch. 23:19; Ps. 54, title.
c Hill, Ps. 2:6.
d See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
2 Or, *Jeshimon*. See ch. 23:19.
e Desert, Jer. 17:6.

2

- f* Ch. 23:15.

proach from the hand of Nāz̄bāl, and ^ahath kept back his servant from evil: and the evil-doing of Nāz̄bāl ^bhath Jē-hōz̄vāh returned upon his own ^chead. And David sent and ^dspake concerning ^eĀbāz̄-gāil, to ^ftake her to him to wife. 40 And when the servants of David were come to Ābāz̄-gāil to ^gCār̄mēl, they spake unto her, saying, David hath sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife. 41 And she arose, and bowed herself with her ^hface to the ⁱearth, and said, Behold, thy ^jhandmaid is a ^kservant ^lto wash the feet of the servants of my lord. 42 And Ābāz̄-gāil hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ⁿass, with five ^odamsels of hers that followed her; and she went after the ^pmessengers of ^qDavid, and became his ^rwife.

43 ^sDavid also took Ā-hīnāz̄ ō-ām of ^tJēz̄rē-ēl; and they became both of them his wives. 44 Now ^uSaul had given ^vMīz̄ehāl his ^wdaughter, David's wife, to ¹Pāl̄tī the son of ^zLāz̄ish, who was of ^yGāl̄līm.

26 And the ^zZiph̄ites came unto Saul to ^aGīb̄z̄ ē-āh, saying, ^bDoth not David hide himself in the ^chill of ^dHāch̄z̄lāh, which is before ²the ^edesert? 2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having ^fthree thousand chosen men of Is̄rā-ēl with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph. 3 And Saul encamped in the hill of Hāch̄z̄lāh, which is before the desert, by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw

Var. Rend.—V. 41. handmaid—maid, NOW. SMITH. servants—slaves, NOW. SMITH. Chap. 26.—V. 1. which is before—So NOW.; on the face of, SMITH; on the edge of, BUD. Vs. 1, 3. the desert—So NOW.; Or, the Waste. Vs. 3, 5. encamped—pitched, R. saw—So NOW.; knew, SMITH. came—had come, NOW.

that Saul came after him into the wilderness. 4 David therefore sent out ^gspies, and understood that Saul was come ³of a certainty. 5 And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had ^hencamped; and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and ⁱĀb̄nēr the son of Nēr, the ^jcaptain of his host: and Saul lay within the ^kplace of the ⁴wagons, and the people were encamped round about him.

6 Then answered David and said to ^lĀ-hīmāz̄lēch the ^mHit̄z̄tite, and to ⁿĀ-bīz̄shāi the son of Zē-rūz̄jāh, brother to ^oJōz̄āb, saying, Who ^pwill go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Ā-bīz̄shāi said, I will go down with thee. 7 So David and Ā-bīz̄shāi came to the people by ^qnight: and, behold, Saul lay ^rsleeping within the place of the wagons, with his ^sspear stuck in the ^tground at his head; and Āb̄nēr and the people lay round about him. 8 Then said Ā-bīz̄shāi to David, ^uGod hath delivered up thine enemy into thy hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear to the earth at one stroke, and I will not smite him the second time. 9 And David said to Ā-bīz̄shāi, Destroy him not; for ^vwho can put forth his hand against Jē-hōz̄vāh's anointed, and ^wbe guiltless? 10 And David said, As Jē-hōz̄vāh liveth, ^xJē-hōz̄vāh will smite him; ^yor ⁵his ^zday shall come to ^adie; or ^bhe shall go down into ^cbattle, and perish. 11 ^dJē-hōz̄vāh forbid that I should put forth my hand against Jē-hōz̄vāh's anointed:

SMITH. V. 7. ground—earth, NOW. SMITH. Vs. 10, 11. Jehovah—Jehovah—except the Lord strike him, or his day come that he die, or he descend into battle, and be swept away, the Lord, Th. Ke. V. 10. perish—meet his end, SMITH; be swept away, NOW.

4

- g* Spies, Josh. 2:1.
3 Or, to a set place. See ch. 23:23.

5

- h* Encampment, Num. 31:10.
i Abner, II Sam. 2:8.
j Captain, Num. 2:3.
4 Or, *barricade*.
k Wagon, Gen. 45:19.

6

- l* Ahimelech, I Sam. 21:1.
m Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
n Abishai, I Chr. 18:12.
o Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
p Ju. 7:10, 11.

7

- q* Night, Ps. 19:2.
r Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
s Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.
t Ground, Gen. 33:19.

8

- u* Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

9

- v* Ch. 24:6, 7; II Sam. 1:14, 16.
w Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

10

- x* Ch. 25:26, 38.
5 Or, *either*.
y Deut. 31:14.
z Day, Lev. 25:8.
a Death, Rom. 5:12.
b Ch. 31:6.
c See "War," Josh. 22:12.

11

- d* Ch. 24:6, 12.

- 11
 a Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 b Water, Ps. 95:5.

- 13
 c David, I Sam. 17:12.
 d Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

- 14
 e Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 f Abner, II Sam. 2:8.
 g King, Deut. 17:15.

- 15
 h Courage. Num. 13:30.
 i Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.

- 16
 j Ch. 20:31.
 k See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 l Heb. sons of death.

- 17
 l Ch. 24:16.
 m Voice, Gen. 27:22.

but now take, I pray thee, the spear that is at his head, and the ^acruse of ^bwater, and let us go. 12 So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's head; and they gat them away: and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither did any awake; for they were all asleep, because a ^{*}deep sleep from Jê-hô'-vâh was fallen upon them.

13 Then ^cDavid went over to the other side, and stood on the top of the ^dmountain afar off; a great space being between them; 14 and David cried to the ^epeople, and to ^fĀb'nēr the son of Nēr, saying, Answerest thou not, Āb'nēr? Then Āb'nēr answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the ^gking? 15 And David said to Āb'nēr, Art not thou a ^hvaliant man? and who is like to thee in Īś-rā-ēl? wherefore then hast ⁱthou not kept watch over thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord. 16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. As Jê-hô'-vâh liveth, ye are ^{j k l}worthy to die, because ye have not kept watch over your lord, Jê-hô'-vâh's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his head.

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, ^mIs this thy voice, my son David? And David said, It is my voice, my lord, O king. 18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord pursue

after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in my hand? 19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If it be ⁿJê-hô'-vâh that hath stirred thee up against me, ^olet him ²accept an ^poffering: but ^qif it be the ^rchildren of men, ^scursed be they before Jê-hô'-vâh; for ^tthey have driven me out this day that I should ³not cleave unto the ^uinheritance of ^vJê-hô'-vâh, saying, Go, ^wserve other gods. 20 Now therefore, let not my ^xblood fall to the ^yearth away from the presence of Jê-hô'-vâh: for the king of Īś-rā-ēl is come out to seek ^za flea, as when one doth ^ahunt a ^bpartridge in the mountains.

21 Then said ^cSaul, ^{d e}I have sinned: return, my ^fson David; for I will no more do thee harm, because my ^glife was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the ^hfool, and have erred exceedingly. 22 And David answered and said, Behold ⁱthe spear, O king! let then one of the young men come over and fetch it. 23 And ^{j i}Jê-hô'-vâh will render to every man his ^krighteousness and his ^lfaithfulness; forasmuch as Jê-hô'-vâh delivered thee into my hand to-day, and I would not put forth my hand against Jê-hô'-vâh's anointed. 24 And, behold, as

Var. Rend.—V. 13. afar off—far away, NOW. SMITH. V. 14. to the king—Omit. SMITH. V. 15. watch—guard, SMITH. V. 19. accept—inale, NOW. SMITH. out, this day that I should not cleave (have a part in, NOW.) unto—So NOW.; from union with, SMITH. V. 20. flea—my life, KEN.; partridge, NOW. a flea, as when one doth hunt a—as the eagle hunts the partridge, SMITH, BUD.; as one doth hunt the partridge, NOW. in—on, SMITH. V. 21. played the fool—done foolishly, NOW. SMITH. V. 22. fetch—So NOW.; take, SMITH. V. 23. And Jehovah will render—may Yahveh reward, SMITH; But Jehovah will (Or, May Jehovah) reward, BUD. NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 26.—V. 20. a flea—my soul, Sept. Th. We. Klo. Text has been assimilated to ch. 24:14; partridge, NOW.

- 19
 n II Sam. 16:11.
 o Gen. 8:21.
 p Offering, Gen. 22:2.
 q Ch. 24:9.
 r Children, Gen. 3:16.
 s Curses, Gen. 4:11.
 t Josh. 22:25–27.
 3 Or, have no share in.
 u Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
 v God, Gen. 1:1.
 w Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

- 20
 x Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 z See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
 a Hunting, Gen. 27:30.
 b See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.

- 21
 c Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
 d Ch. 15:24, 30; 24:17.
 e Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 f Son, Gen. 21:19.
 g Life, Gen. 2:7.
 h Fool, Jer. 17:11.

- 22
 4 Another reading is, the king's spear.

- 23
 i Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 j Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
 k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 l Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.

***SLEEP: The Gift of God.**—Gen. 2:21; I Sam. 26:12; Job 4:13; 33:15; Ps. 127:2.

The Sleep of Sloth.—Pr. 6:9–10; 10:5; 24:33; 19:15; Is. 56:10; I Cor. 11:30; Eph. 5:14; I Thess. 5:6–7.

The Sleep of the Laboring Man.—Eccl. 5:12; Jer. 31:24–26. Of Weariness—Mt. 26:45; Mk. 14:41; Lu. 9:32.

The Sleep of Vision.—Abraham's—Gen. 15:12–21. Jacob's—Gen. 28:10–17. Daniel's—Dan. 8:15–18. Zechariah's—Zech. 4:1. Of Joseph—Mt. 1:20–24. The Three Apostles—Lu. 9:32. Of Peter—Acts 10:10–16.

The Sleep of Death.—Job 14:12; Jer. 51:39; Dan. 12:2; Mt. 9:24; Mk. 5:39; Lu. 8:52; John 11:11–14; Acts 20:9; I Thess. 4:13–15. See "Death"—Rom. 5:12.

The Sleep of Jesus.—Mt. 8:24; Mk. 4:38; Lu. 8:23.

24

- a Ch. 18:39.
b Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

25

- c Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
d Ch. 24:22.

1

- e Heart, Acts 15:9.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g Ch. 26:19.
h Land, Gen. 23:15.
i Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

2

- i Ch. 25:13.
k Achish, I Sam. 21:10.
l Gath, II Sam. 21:20.

3

- m Ch. 30:3;
n II Sam. 2:3.
o Household, Pr. 31:27.
p Ch. 25:42, 43.
q See "Jezreel," Josh. 15:56.
r Abigail, I Sam. 25:3.
s Nabal, I Sam. 25:3.
t Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

4

- u Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
v David, I Sam. 17:12.
w Gath, II Sam. 21:20.

thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of Jē-hō-vāh, and let him ^a deliver me out of all ^b tribulation. 25 Then Saul said to David, ^c Blessed be thou, my son David: thou shalt both do mightily, and shalt surely prevail. So ^d David went his way, and Saul returned to his place.

27 And David said in his ^e heart, I shall now perish one ^f day by the hand of Saul: ^g there is nothing better for me than that I should escape into the ^h land of the ⁱ Phī-lis-tīnes; and Saul will despair of me, to seek me any more in all the borders of Iś-rā-ēl: so shall I escape out of his hand. 2 And David arose, and passed over, he and ^j the six hundred men that were with him, unto ^k Ā-ēhish the son of Mā-ōeh, king of ^l Gath. 3 And David dwelt with Ā-ēhish at Gath, he and his men, ^m every man with his ⁿ household, even David with ^o his two wives, Ā-hīn-ō-ām the ^p Jēz-rē-ēl-i-tēss, and ^q Āb-āi-gāil the Cār-mēl-i-tēss, ^r Nā-bāl's ^s wife. 4 And it was told ^t Saul that "David was fled to ^v Gath: and he sought no more again for him.

5 And David said unto

Var. Rend.—Chap. 27.—V. 1. in his heart—to himself, NOW. SMITH. perish one day by—be swept one day into; shall be destroyed some day by, SMITH; be swept one day away, NOW. nothing better for me than—the only good thing is, SMITH; nothing will help me, NOW. V. 3. every man with his household—each with his house, SMITH; every one with his family, NOW. V. 5. cities—So NOW.; towns, SMITH. V. 8. nations—tribes, SMITH; nations... inhabitants—Omit, NOW. in the direction of Shur to—So NOW. SMITH; as thou goest unto Shur, KEN. V. 9. smote—So NOW.; would smite, SMITH. smote... saved... took—would smite... save... take (descriptive of a habit); smote... let live... took, NOW. V. 10. South—south-country (Heb. Negeb); Negeb, SMITH, KEN. NOW. V. 11. saved—would save; let live, NOW. tell of us—witness against us, NOW. of—on, R. so hath been—So NOW.; and such was, SMITH. manner—custom, BUD. SMITH; procedure, NOW.

Ā-ēhish, If now I have found favor in thine ^w eyes, let them give me a place in one of the ^x cities in the ^y country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy ^z servant dwell in the royal city with thee? 6 Then Ā-ēhish gave him ^z Zik-lāg that day: wherefore Zik-lāg pertaineth unto the ^a kings of ^b Jū-dāh unto this day. 7 And the ^c number of the days that David dwelt in the ¹ country of the Phī-lis-tīnes was a full year and four months.

8 And David and his men went up, and ^d made a raid upon the ^e Ġēsh-ū-rites, and the ² Ġir-zītes, and the ^f Ām-ā-lēk-ites; for those ^g nations were the inhabitants of the ^h land, who were of old, as thou goest to *Shūr, even unto the land of ⁱ Ē-ġypt. 9 And David smote the land, and ^j saved neither ^k man nor ^l woman alive, and took away the ^m sheep, and the ⁿ oxen, and the ^o asses, and the ^p camels, and the apparel; and he returned, and came to Ā-ēhish.

10 And Ā-ēhish said, ³ Against whom have ye made a raid to-day? And David said, Against the ^r South of Jū-dāh, and against the South of ^s the Jē-rāh-mē-ēl-ites, and against the South of the ^t Kēn-ites. 11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring them to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell of us, saying, So did David,

Var. Read.—Chap. 27.—V. 8. those nations were... land—these inhabited the land which reacheth from Telam, Sept. (some MSS.) Th. Kn. We. Ret.; inhabited the land which is from Telam, KEN.; dwell in the land which stretches from Telam, SMITH. nations... inhabitants, Omit, NOW. V. 10. Against... to-day—Whither have ye made a road to-day, A.V. Pesh. Targ. We. Gr. (l.); Against whom—to-day, Sept. Vulg. Th. Klo. (supplying a word. Text is not translatable); where have ye made a raid to-day, NOW.

* SHUR, or ETHAM, Wall.—A City on the Confines of Egypt and Palestine—Gen. 20:1; 25:18; I Sam. 15:7; 27:8. Desert of—Ex. 15:22; Num. 33:8. Hagar wanders in—Gen. 16:7.

5

- w Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
x City, Gen. 4:17.
y Heb. field.
z Servant, Ex. 21:2.

6

- z Ziklag, II Sam. 1:1.
a King, Deut. 17:15.
b See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

7

- c See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

8

- d See "War," Josh. 22:12.
e Geshurite, Deut. 3:14.
2 Another reading is, Gizzrites.
f Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.
g Nations, Gen. 10:32.
h Land, Gen. 23:15.
i Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

9

- j Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Woman, Ruth 3:9.
m Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
n Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
o Asses, Num. 31:34.
p See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
q See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

10

- 3 So Sept. and Vulg.
r The South, Deut. 34:3.
s Ch. 30:29;
t I Chr. 2:9, 25.
Kenites, Ju. 1:16.

¹¹
1 Heb. *field*.

¹²
a Hatred, Pr.
26:24.

¹
b Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.
2 Heb. *camp*s.

²
c Head, Pr.
20:29.

³
d Samuel,
I Sam. 1:20.
e Ch. 25:1.
f Mourning,
John 11:35.
g Burial, II Chr.
16:14.
h Ramah, Jer.
31:15.
i Magic, Dan.
5:11.
j See "Spirits,"
Job. 4:15

⁴
k Encampment
Num. 31:10.
l I Ki. 1:3;
II Ki. 4:8.
m Ch. 31:1.

⁵
n Fear, Gen.
9:2.
o Heart, Acts
15:9.

⁶
p I Chr. 10:13,
14.
q Prayers not
answered, Mt.
5:44.
r Dreams, Dan.
2:1.
s Urim and
Thummim,
Ezra 2:63.
t Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

⁷
u Saul, I Ki.
10:21.
v Servants, Ex.
21:2.
w Woman, Ruth
3:9.

and so hath been his manner all the while he hath dwelt in the ¹country of the Phī-lis'tīneš. 12 And Ā'chish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Īš-rā-ēl utterly to ^aabhor him; wherefore he shall be my servant for ever.

28 And it came to pass in those days, that the Phī-lis'tīneš gathered their ^{b2} hosts together for warfare, to fight with Īš-rā-ēl. And Ā'chish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me in the host, thou and thy men. 2 And David said to Ā'chish, Therefore thou shalt know what thy servant will do. And Ā'chish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of my ^chead for ever.

3 Now ^d e Sām'ū-ēl was dead, and all Īš-rā-ēl had ⁱ lamented him, and ^o buried him in ^h Rā'māh, even in his own city. And Saul had put away ⁱ those that had ⁱ familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land. 4 And the Phī-lis'tīneš gathered themselves together, and came and ^k encamped ⁱ in Shū'nēm: and Saul gathered all Īš-rā-ēl together, and they encamped in ^m Gīl-bō'ā. 5 And when Saul saw the host of the Phī-lis'tīneš, he was ⁿ afraid, and his ^o heart trembled greatly. 6 And ^p when Saul inquired of Jē-hō'vāh, ^q Jē-hō'vāh answered him not, neither by ^r dreams, nor by ^s Ū'rim, nor by ^t prophets. 7 Then said ^u Saul unto his ^v servants, Seek me a ^w woman that

Var. Rend.—Chap. 28.—V. 1. Know thou assuredly.—Be sure, SMITH; Thou shalt know, NOW. host—So NOW.; camp, SMITH. V. 3. those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards—the talismans and necromantic charms, SMITH; the necromancers and soothsayers, NOW. V. 7. a woman . . . spirit—a woman that possesses a talisman, SMITH; a woman that is a necromancer, KEN. NOW. V. 10. punishment—iniquity (guilt); guilt,

hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, ^x there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at ^y Ēn'-dōr.

8 And Saul ^z a disguised himself, and put on other ^b raiment, and went, he and two men with him, and they came to the woman by ^c night: and he said, Divine unto me, I pray thee, by the familiar spirit, and ^a bring me up whomsoever I shall name unto thee. 9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest ^e what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a ⁱ snare for my ^o life, to cause me to ^h die? 10 And Saul ⁱ i swore to her by Jē-hō'vāh, saying, As Jē-hō'vāh liveth, there shall no ^{k3} punishment happen to thee for this thing. 11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Sām'ū-ēl. 12 And when the woman saw Sām'ū-ēl, she cried with a ⁱ loud voice; and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul. 13 And the ^m king said unto her, Be not afraid: for ⁿ what seest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I see ^{o4} a god coming up out of the ^p earth. 14 And he said unto her, What form is he of? And she said, An ^q old man cometh up; and ^r he is covered with a robe. And Saul perceived that it was Sām'

NOW. SMITH. happen to—fall upon; come to, NOW. V. 13. see—So NOW.; saw, SMITH. V. 14. covered with a robe—wrapped in a cloak, NOW. SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 28.—V. 2. Therefore—Good and well, KEN.; Good, NOW.; Therefore now, Sept. Th. We. Rei. Kp. (L.). V. 3. put away—So NOW.; renewed, SMITH. V. 12. saw Samuel—looked at Saul, PERLES, BUD. NOW. KEN.

^x Acts 16:16.
^y Josh. 17:1; Ps.
83:10.

⁸
^z Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
^a II Chr. 18:29;
35:22.
^b Clothing, Job
31:19.
^c Night, Ps.
19:2.
^d Deut. 18:10,
11.

⁹
^e See v. 3.
^f Snare, Pr.
7:23.
^g Life, Gen. 2:7.
^h Death, Rom.
5:12.

¹⁰
ⁱ Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
^j See "Cove-
nants made
between Men,"
Gen. 17:2.
^k Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
³ Or, *quilt come
upon thee*.

¹²
^l Voice, Gen.
27:22.

¹³
^m King, Deut.
17:15.
ⁿ Vision, Num.
12:6.
^o Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
⁴ Or, *gods*.
^p Earth, Gen.
2:2.

¹⁴
^q Old Age,
Titus 2:3.
^r Ch. 15:27.

14
 a Ch. 24:8.
 b Face, Is. 6:2.
 c Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 d Salutation, Lu. 10:4.

15
 e Adversity, Job 19:6.
 f Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 g Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
 h War, Josh. 22:12.
 i Ch. 16:13, 14; 18:12.
 j Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 k Prayers not answered, Mt. 5:44.
 l Prophets, II Ki. 17 13.
 m Dreams, Dan. 2:1.

16
 n God, Gen. 1:1.
 o Enemy, Job 31:29.

17
 1 So Vulg. and some editions of Sept. The Heb. has, *him*.
 p Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 q See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
 r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 s Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
 t David, I Sam. 17:12.

18
 u Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 v Obedience. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 w Obey the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
 x Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 y Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 z Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.

19
 a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Ch. 31:2; Job 3:17-19.

ū-ēl, and ^a he bowed with his ^b face to the ^c ground, and ^d did obeisance.

15 And Sām'-ū-ēl said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am ^e sore distressed; for the ^g Phī-lis'tīneš make ^h war against me, and ⁱ God is departed from me, and ^k answereth me no more, neither by ^l prophets, nor by ^m dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do. 16 And Sām'-ū-ēl said, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing ⁿ Jē-hō'-vāh is departed from thee, and is become thine ^o adversary? 17 And Jē-hō'-vāh hath done unto ¹ thee, ^p as he spake by me: and Jē-hō'-vāh hath ^q rent the kingdom out of thy ^r hand, and given it to thy ^s neighbor, even to ^t David. 18 Because thou ^{u v w} obeyedst not the voice of Jē-hō'-vāh, and didst not execute his fierce ^{x y} wrath upon ^z Ām'-ā-lēk, therefore hath Jē-hō'-vāh done this thing unto thee this day. 19 Moreover ^a Jē-hō'-vāh will deliver Īś'-rā-ēl also with thee into the hand of the Phī-lis'tīneš; and to-morrow ^b shalt thou and thy sons be with me: Jē-hō'-vāh will deliver the host of Īś'-rā-ēl also into the hand of the Phī-lis'tīneš.

20 Then Saul fell straightway his full length upon the earth,

Var. Rend.—V. 15, disquieted—*So NOW.*; disturbed, SMITH. sore distressed—in great straits, SMITH; in great need, NOW. V. 17, done unto thee—*So NOW.* KEN.; wrought for himself, *Ke. r. V.* 20, sore afraid—*So NOW.*; overcome, SMITH. V. 21, came—*So NOW.*; Or, came in, *Sept. Th. V. 22*, handmaid—maid, NOW. morsel of bread—morsel of meat, SMITH; some food, NOW. when thou goest on thy way—*So NOW.*; and make thy journey, SMITH. V. 23, constrained—urged, NOW. SMITH. bed—couch, SMITH; cushion (bolster), NOW. V. 24, bread—cakes, NOW. SMITH. **Chap. 29.**—V. 2, lords—tyrants, BUD. SMITH; princes, NOW. passed on—*So NOW.*; were marching by, rearward—*So NOW.*; rear-guard, SMITH.

and was sore afraid, because of the words of Sām'-ū-ēl: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no ^c bread all the ^d day, nor all the ^e night. 21 And the ^{f g} woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thy ^h handmaid hath hearkened unto thy voice, and ⁱ I have put my ^j life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me. 22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thy handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way. 23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. ^k But his ^l servants, together with ^o the woman, constrained him; and he hearkened unto their ^m voice. So he arose from the ⁿ earth, and sat upon the ^o bed. 24 And the woman had a ^p fatted calf in the ^q house; and ^r she hasted, and killed it; and ^s she took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake ^t unleavened bread thereof: 25 and she brought it before ^u Saul, and before his servants; and they did ^v eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

29 Now ^w the Phī-lis'tīneš gathered together all their hosts to ^x Āl-phēk: and the ^y Īś'-rā-ēl-ites ^z encamped by the ^a fountain which is in ^b Jēz'rē-ēl. 2 And the lords of the Phī-lis'tīneš passed on by hundreds, and by thousands; and David and his ^c men passed on in the rearward with ^d Āl-chish.

Var. Read.—V. 16, is become thine adversary—is on the side of thy neighbor, *Sept. Pesh. Th. H. No. Gr. R. Kp. r marg.*; cf. ch. 15:28. V. 19, be with me—with thee have fallen, *Sept. Th. We. R. Sta.*; with thee be fallen, KEN.; shall fall (with me, NOW.), NOW. SMITH. V. 20, fell straightway—was troubled, and fell, *We. (after Sept.), NOW. Chap. 29.*—V. 1, the fountain—En-dor, *Sept. Gr.*

20
 c Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 d Day, Lev. 25:8.
 e Night, Ps. 19:2.
 21
 f Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 g See v. 7.
 h Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
 i Ch. 19:5.
 j Life, Gen. 2:7.

23
 k II Ki. 5:13.
 l Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 m Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 n Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 o Bed, Deut. 3:11.

24
 p Calf, Lu. 15:23.
 q House, Deut. 24:10.
 r Gen. 18:6, 7.
 s Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.
 t Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.

25
 u Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
 v Meal, Ruth 2:14.

1
 w Ch. 28:1, 2.
 x Aphek, I Sam. 4:1.
 y Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 z Encampment, Num. 31:10.
 a Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
 b Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.

2
 c Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
 d Achish, I Sam. 21:10.

3
 a Prince, Num. 2:7.
 b Israelites called Hebrews, Deut. 4:1.
 c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 d King, Deut. 17:15.
 e Ch. 27:7.
 f Ch. 27:1-6; 1 Chr. 12:19, 20.

4
 g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 h Ch. 27:6.
 i Ch. 14:21.
 j Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
 k Enemy, Job 31:29.

5
 l Ch. 18:7; 21:11.
 m Songs, Ex. 15:1.
 n Dances, 1 Sam. 18:6.
 o Poetry of the Bible, Deut. 32:44.

6
 p Faithfulness, 1 Chr. 4:17.
 q Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 r V. 3; ch. 27:8-12.
 s Evil, Ps. 97:10.

7
 t Peace, Pr. 17:1.

3 Then said the ^aprinces of the Phī-līs'-tīneš, What ^{do} these ^bHebrews ^{here}? And Ā'-chish said unto the princes of the Phī-līs'-tīneš, Is not this David, the ^cservant of Saul the ^dking of Iṣ'-rā'-ēl, ^ewho hath been with me these days, or ^{rather} these years, and ^fI have found no fault in him since he fell away unto me unto this day? 4 But the princes of the Phī-līs'-tīneš were ^gwroth with him; and the princes of the Phī-līs'-tīneš said unto him, Make the man return, that he may go back ^hto his place where thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, ⁱlest in the battle he become an ^kadversary to us: for wherewith should this fellow reconcile himself unto his lord? should it not be with the heads of these men? 5 Is not this David, ^lof whom they ^msang one to another in ⁿdances, saying, ^oSaul hath slain his thousands,

And David his ten thousands? 6 Then Ā'-chish called David, and said unto him, As Jē-hō'-vāh liveth, thou hast been ^pupright, and thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight; ^qfor I have not found ^revil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the lords favor thee not. 7 Wherefore now return, and go in ^tpeace, that thou displease not the lords of the

Var. Rend.—V. 3. do—are, SMITH. here—Omit, NOW. SMITH; two years, NOW.; a year or two years, BUD. fell away unto me—fell to my lot, SMITH; passed over to me, NOW. V. 4. make the man return—send back the man, SMITH; that he may go back—Omit, SMITH; he shall return home, NOW. his—So NOW.; the, SMITH. appointed—stationed, SMITH, in the battle he become an adversary—he be an enemy (for us, NOW.) in the camp, NOW. SMITH. wherewith—So NOW.; with what, SMITH. should—will; can, NOW. this fellow—he, NOW. reconcile—make himself acceptable, SMITH. lord—So NOW.;

Phī-līs'-tīneš. 8 And David said unto Ā'-chish, ^uBut what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been before thee unto this day, that I may not go and ^vfight against the enemies of my lord the king? 9 And Ā'-chish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, ^was an ^xangel of God: notwithstanding ^ythe princes of the Phī-līs'-tīneš have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle. 10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning ^zwith the servants of thy lord that are come with thee; and as soon as ye are up early in the ^amorning, and have ^blight, depart. 11 So David rose up early, he and his men, to depart in the morning, to return into the ^cland of the Phī-līs'-tīneš. And the Phī-līs'-tīneš went up to ^dJēz'-rē'-ēl.

30 And it came to pass, when David and his men were come to ^eZik'-lāg on the ^fthird day, that the ^gĀm'-ā-lēk-ītes had made a raid upon ^hthe South, and upon Zik'-lāg, and had smitten Zik'-lāg, and ⁱburned it with fire, 2 and had ^jtaken captive the ^kwomen and ^lall that were therein, both small and great: ^mthey slew not any, but carried them off, and went their way. 3 And when ⁿDavid and his men came to the ^ocity, behold, it was burned with fire; and their ^pwives, and their

master, SMITH. should . . . men—than with the heads of these men? NOW. V. 6. As Jehovah liveth—By the life of Yahweh, SMITH; As Yahweh liveth, NOW. lords favor thee not—thou art not approved by the Tyrants, SMITH; art not wished for by the princes, NOW. V. 7. displease not—not do evil in the eyes of, SMITH; do not what displeases, NOW. Chap. 30.—V. 1. had made a raid upon the South—invaded the Negeb, NOW. SMITH. Vs. 1, 14. South—south-country; Negeb, SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 10. with—thou and, Sept. Vulg. Th. We. (addition required by idiom).

8
 u Ch. 27:10-12.
 v War, Josh. 22:12.

9
 w II Sam. 14:17, 20; 19:27.
 x Angel, 1 Pet. 1:12.
 y See v. 4.

10
 z I Chr. 12:19, 22.
 a Morning, Ps. 65:8.
 b Light, Ps. 74:16.

11
 c Land, Gen. 23:15.
 d Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.

1
 e Ziklag, 11 Sam. 1:1.
 f Third Day, Lu. 9:22.
 g Amalekites, 1 Sam. 15:7.
 h The South, Deut. 34:3.
 i Cities burned with Fire, Lev. 10:2.

2
 j Captivity, Num. 24:22.
 k Women taken captive, Ruth 3:9.
 l Ch. 27:11.

3.
 m David, I Sam. 17:12.
 n Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 o Wife, 1 Cor. 7:16.

- 3
a Son, Gen. 21:19.
b Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

- 4
c Lifting up Voice, Gen. 27:22.
d Mourning, John 11:35.

- 5
e Ch. 25:42, 43.
f Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.
g Abigail, 1 Sam. 25:3.
h Nabal, 1 Sam. 25:3.
i Carmel, 1 Sam. 15:12.

- 6
j Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
k Ex. 17:4.
l Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
m Soul, Job 4:15.
n Sorrow, 1 Thess. 4:13.
o Ch. 23:16; Ps. 18:2; 27:14.

- 7
p Ch. 23:9.
q Abiathar, 1 Chr. 15:11.
r Priest, Ex. 28:1.
s Ahimelech, 1 Sam. 21:1.
t See "Garments of Priests," Ex. 28:1.

- 8
u Ch. 23:2, 4. Ex. 15:9.
v See v. 18.
1 Or, shall I pursue.

- 9
w Ch. 27:2.
x See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.

- 11
y Egyptian, Gen. 12:10.
z Field, Num. 20:17.

^a sons, and their ^b daughters, were taken captive. 4 Then David and the people that were with him ^clifted up their voice and ^dwept, until they had no more power to weep. 5 And ^eDavid's two wives were taken captive, ^fĀ-hīn-ō-ām the ^gĪ-jēz-rē-ēl-i-tēss, and ^hĀ-bā-gail the wife of ⁱNā-bāl the ^jĒ-ar-mēl-ite. 6 And David was ^kgreatly distressed; for the ^lpeople spake of ^mstoning him, because the ⁿsoul of all the people was ^ogrieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but ^pDavid strengthened himself in ^qJē-hō-vāh his God.

7 And ^rDavid said to ^sĀ-bī-ā-thār the ^tpriest, the son of ^uĀ-him-ē-lēeh, I pray thee, bring me hither the ^vēph-ōd. And ^wĀ-bī-ā-thār brought thither the ^xēph-ōd to David. 8 And ^yDavid inquired of ^zJē-hō-vāh, saying, ¹If I pursue after this troop, shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue; for thou shalt surely overtake ²them, and shalt without fail recover ³all. 9 So David went, ⁴he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the ⁵brook Bēz-sôr, where those that were left behind stayed. 10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men; for two hundred stayed behind, who were so faint that they could not go over the brook Bēz-sôr.

11 And they found an ⁶Ē-ġypt-tiān in the ⁷field, and brought him to David, and gave him

^a bread, and he did eat; and they gave him ^bwater to drink; 12 and they gave him a ^cpiece of a cake of ^dfigs, and two clusters of ^eraisins: and when he had eaten, his ^fspirit came again to him; for he had ^geaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights. 13 And David said unto him, To whom belongest thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of ^hĒ-ġypt, ⁱservant to an ^jĀ-m-ā-l-ēk-ite; and my master left me, because three days ago I ^kfell sick. 14 We made a raid upon ^lthe South of the Chēr-ē-thites, and upon that which belongeth to ^mJū-dāh, and upon ⁿthe South of Cāl-ēb; and ^owe burned Zik-lāg with fire. 15 And David said to him, Wilt thou bring me down to this troop? And he said, ^pSwear unto me by ^qGod, that thou wilt neither ^rkill me, nor deliver me up into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this troop.

16 And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad over all the ^sground, ^teating and ^udrinking, and ^vdancing, ^wbecause of ^xall the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the ^yPhī-lis-tīnes, and out of the land of Jū-dāh. 17 And David smote them ^zfrom the ¹twilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, who rode upon ²camels and fled. 18 And ³David recov-

- a Bread, Gen. 3:19.
b Water, Ps. 95:5.

- 12
c See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
d See "Fig-tree," Deut. 8:8.
e See "Grapes," 1 Ki. 21:16.
f Spirit, Job 4:15.
g Hunger, Deut. 8:3.

- 13
h Servant, Ex. 21:2.
i Amalekites, 1 Sam. 15:7.
j See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.

- 14
k The South, Deut. 34:3.
l See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
m See "Kingdom of Judah," 1 Ki. 12:23.
n Josh. 14:13; 21:11, 12.
o See v. 1.

- 15
p Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
q Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.
r God, Gen. 1:1.
s Murderer, Num. 35:16.

- 16
t Ground, Gen. 32:19.
u Meal, Ruth 2:14.
v See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29.
w Dancing, 1 Sam. 18:6.
x Or, amidst.
y See v. 14.
z Philistines, 1 Chr. 1:12.

- 17
z Ch. 11:11.
a Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.
b See "Light," Ps. 74:16.
c See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

- 18
d David, 1 Sam. 17:12.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. greatly distressed—in great straits, KEN. NOW. SMITH. spake of stoning—So NOW.; proposed to stone, SMITH. the soul of all the people—all the people, NOW. grieved—embittered, NOW. SMITH. strengthened himself in Jehovah—So NOW.; took courage in reliance on Yahweh, SMITH. V. 8. If—Shall, NOW. SMITH. recover all—rescue, NOW. SMITH. V. 10. But David . . . Besor—And there remained behind two hundred men who were too exhausted to cross the Wadi

Besor, and David and four hundred men pursued, SMITH; But while two hundred men, who were too weary to cross over the brook Besor, made a halt, David pursued with four hundred, NOW. V. 13. a young man of Egypt—an Egyptian lad (youth, NOW.), NOW. SMITH. V. 16. all the ground—the face of the country, SMITH; the whole land, NOW. eating . . . drinking—ate . . . drank, NOW. dancing—feasting, R; feasted, NOW. V. 17. of the next day—to put them under the ban, KEN. WE. BUD. NOW.; Text corrupt.

18
a Ch. 25:42, 43.
b Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

19
c Sons, Gen. 21:19.
d Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

20
e Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

21
g See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
1 Or, *with*.
h Salutations, Lu. 10:4.
2 Or, *asked them of their welfare*.

22
i The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
j Spoil, Is. 9:3.
k Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
l Children, Gen. 3:16.

ered all that the Ām'ā-lēk-ites had taken; and David rescued ^a his two ^b wives. 19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither ^c sons nor ^d daughters, neither spoil, nor anything that they had taken to them: David brought back all. 20 And David took all the ^e flocks and the herds, *which* they drove before those *other* ^f cattle, and said, This is David's spoil.

21 And David came to the two hundred men, who were so faint that they could not follow David, whom also they had made to abide at the ^g brook Bē-sôr; and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that were with him: and when David came near ¹ to the people, he ^h ² saluted them. 22 Then answered all ⁱ the wicked men and base fellows, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them aught of the ^j spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his ^k wife and his ^l children, that he may lead them away, and depart. 23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which Jē-hō'vāh hath given unto us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the troop that came against us into our hand. 24 And who will hearken unto

Var. Rend.—V. 19. lacking—missing; NOW. SMITH. V. 20. drove—drive, R. V. 21. And when David . . . saluted them—they came near to the people (the returning troop) and saluted them, KEN. he—So NOW.; they, SMITH. V. 22. wicked—base, NOW. base fellows—worthless men, NOW.; men of Belial, R. spoil—booty, NOW. SMITH. recovered—rescued, NOW. SMITH. V. 23. brethren . . . which—brethren (think) of what . . . ! *Ew.* V. 24. baggage—stuff, R. V. 25. ordinance—precedent, SMITH; law, NOW. V. 26. friends—kinsmen, SMITH; companions, NOW. saying—with the message, NOW. V. 31. where . . . haunt—where . . . had sojourned, SMITH; where David had come with his men, NOW. **Chap. 31.**—V. 1. in—upon, NOW. SMITH.

you in this matter? for ^m as his share is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his share be that tarrieth by the ⁿ baggage: they shall share alike. 25 And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a ^o statute and an ^p ordinance for ^q Īś-rā-ēl unto this ^r day.

26 And when David came to ^s Zik-lāg, he sent of the spoil unto the ^t elders of ^u v Jū-dāh, even to his ^v friends, saying, Behold, ^x a ^y ³ present for you of the spoil of the enemies of Jē-hō'vāh: 27 to them that were in ^z Bēth-ēl, and to them that were in ^a Rā-mōth of the South, and to them that were in ^b Jāt-tir, 28 and to them that were in ^c Ār-ō-ēr, and to them that were in ^d Siph-mōth, and to them that were in ^e Ēsh-tē-mō'ā, 29 and to them that were in Rā-cāl, and to them that were in the ^f cities of the ^g Jē-rāh-mē-ēl-ites, and to them that were in the cities of the ^h Kēn-ites, 30 and to them that were in ⁱ Hōr-māh, and to them that were in ^j Bōr-ā-shān, and to them that were in Ā'thāh, 31 and to them that were in ^k Hēl-brōn, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to ^l haunt.

31 ^m Now the Phī-līs-tīneš fought against Īś-rā-ēl: and the men of Īś-rā-ēl fled from before the Phī-līs-tīneš, and fell down ⁿ slain in ^o mount ^p Gīl-bō'ā. 2 And the Phī-līs-tīneš followed hard upon Saul

Var. Read.—**Chap. 30.**—V. 20. which they drove before those other cattle—and they drove before those other cattle: And they drove them before him, *Th. We. Rei. Kp. NOW. (after Vulg.).* V. 23. my brethren . . . which—after that which, *Sept. We.*; my brethren; this is that which, *Klo. V. 27. Bethel—So NOW.; Beth-zur, Sept. Th. Ew. Rei.; but cf. Josh. 15:30. Var. Read. (We. Klo.).* Ramoth of the South—Ramoath-Negeb, NOW. SMITH; Ramah, KEN. V. 28. Siphmoth—Siphamoath, NOW. SMITH. V. 29. Racal—Carnel, *Sept. Th. Ew. We. Gr. NOW.; cf. Josh. 15:55.*

24
m Num. 31:27; Josh. 22:8.
n Baggage, I Sam. 10:22.

25
o Statute, Neh. 9:14.
p Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
q Israel, Deut. 4:1.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.

26
s Ziklag, II Sam. 1:1.
t Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
u See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
v See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
w Friendship, 27:6.
x Ch. 25:27.
y Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
3 Heb. *blessing*.

27
z Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
a Josh. 19:8.
b Josh. 15:48; 21:14.

28
c Aroer, Deut. 2:36.
d I Chr. 27:27.
e Josh. 15:50.

29
f Cities, Gen. 4:17.
g Jerahmeelites, I Sam. 27:10.
h Kenites, Ju. 1:16.

30
i Hormah, Num. 14:45.
j Josh. 15:42; 19:7.

31
k Hebron, Num. 13:22.
l Ch. 23:22.

1
m I Chr. 10:1-12.
4 Or, *wounded*.
n See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
o Gilboa, I Sam. 28:4.

2 a Abinadab, I Sam. 7:1. 1 In Ch. 14:49, <i>Ishvi</i>.	and upon his sons; and the Phī-lis'-tineš slew *Jōn'-ā-thān, and a¹ Ā-bīn'-ā-dāb, and Māl'-ehi-shū'-ā, the sons of Saul. 3 And the ^bbattle went sore against Saul, and the ^carchers overtook him; and he was greatly distressed by reason of the archers.	and the ^qPhī-lis'-tineš came and dwelt in them. 8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Phī-lis'-tineš came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in ^rmount ^sGil-bō'-ā. 9 And they cut off his ^t'head, and stripped off his armor, and sent into the land of the Phī-lis'-tineš round about, ^uto carry the tidings ^vunto the ^whouse of their ^xidols, and to the people. 10 And they put his armor in the house of the ^yĀsh'-tā-rōth; and they fastened his ^zbody to the ^awall of †Bēth'-shān. 11 And when ^bthe inhabitants of ^cJā-bēsh-gīl'-ād heard concerning him that which the Phī-lis'-tineš had done to Saul, 12 ^dall the ^evaliant men arose, and went all ^f'night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Bēth'-shān; and they came to Jā-bēsh, and ^gburnt them there. 13 And they took their ^hbones, and ⁱburied them under ^jthe tamarisk-tree in Jā-bēsh, and ^kfasted ^lseven days.	q Philistines, I Chr. 1:12. 8 r See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12. s Gilboa, I Sam. 28:4. 9 t Head, Pr. 20:29. u II Sam. 1:20. v Ju. 16:23, 24. w House, Deut. 24:10. x Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. 10 y Ashtaroth, Ju. 2:13. z Body, Num. 25:8. a Wall, Jer. 51:58. 11 b Ch. 11:1-13. c Jabesh-gilead, II Sam. 2:4. 12 d II Sam. 2:4-7. e Courage, Num. 13:30. f Night, Ps. 19:2. g II Chr. 16:14. 13 h Bones, Ps. 34:20. i Burial, II Chr. 16:14. j See "Trees," Mt. 7:17. k Fasting, I Sam. 7:6. l Seven, Gen. 2:2.
3 b See "War," Josh. 22:12. c Archery, I Sam. 20:20.	4 d Ju. 9:54. e Armor, Ju. 15:14. f Sword, Ju. 7:20. g Ju. 14:3. h See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14. 2 Or, <i>make a mock of me</i>. i Fear, Gen. 9:2. j II Sam. 1:6, 10.	4^d Then said Saul to his ^earmor-bearer, Draw thy ^fsword, and thrust me through therewith, lest ^gthese ^huncircumcised come and thrust me through, and ⁱabuse me. But his armorbearer would not; for he was ^jsore afraid. ^kTherefore Saul took his sword, and fell upon it. 5 And when his armorbearer saw that ^lSaul was ^m'dead, he likewise fell upon his sword, and died with him. 6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armorbearer, and all his men, that same day together.	
6 k Saul, I Sam. 10:21. l Death, Rom. 5:12.	7 And when the men of ^mĪs'-rā-ēl that were on the other side of the ⁿvalley, and they that were beyond the ^oJordan, saw that the men of Īs'-rā-ēl fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and ^pfled;	13 And they took their ^hbones, and ⁱburied them under ^jthe tamarisk-tree in Jā-bēsh, and ^kfasted ^lseven days.	
7 m Israel, Deut. 4:1. n Valley, Josh. 8:13. o Jordan, Josh. 15:5. p Cities, Gen. 4:17.	Var. Read.—V. 3. And—But when, NOW.; went sore against—pressed hard upon, SMITH; turned hotly against, NOW. overtook him—found him, <i>Be. We. Ke. NOW.</i>; got him in range, SMITH. was greatly distressed—trembled sore, <i>Ge. Be. We. Ke.</i>; a great terror (alarm) seized him, NOW.; <i>Omit.</i> SMITH. V. 4. thrust—run, SMITH; pierce, NOW. abuse—make sport of, NOW. SMITH. V. 7. other side—side, <i>Th. Be. V. 8.</i> in—on, NOW. SMITH. V. 9. carry the tidings unto the house of—to bring good news to, KEN. SMITH; to . . . glad tidings, NOW. V. 10. house of the Ashtaroth—temple of Astarte, NOW. KEN. Ashtaroth—Ash-toreths, SMITH. fastened his body—his corpse they exposed, SMITH; hung his body, NOW. V. 12. valiant men—men of	courage, SMITH. went—marched, NOW. SMITH. bodies . . . sons—corpses of Saul and his sons, NOW. SMITH. and they came—when they had come, NOW.; And they brought, SMITH. V. 13. tamarisk-tree—tamarisk, NOW.	
8 a Son of Uzziah.—One of David's Treasurers—I Chr. 27:25. (7) Son of Jada.—I Chr. 2:32. (8) Father of Ebed.—Ezra 8:6. (9) Son of Asahel.—Ezra 10:15. (10) A Levite.—II Chr. 17:8. (11) Son of Joiada.—Neh. 12:11. (12) A Priest.—Neh. 12:14. (13) Son of Shemaiah.—Neh. 12:18, 35. (14) A Scribe in whose House Jeremiah was imprisoned.—Jer. 37:15. (15) A Son of Kareah.—Jer. 40:8.	Var. Read.—Chap. 31.—V. 6. and all his men—<i>Omit.</i>, <i>Sept. We. NOW.</i> SMITH. V. 7. other side of the valley—in the cities of the plain, NOW.; and they . . . Jordan—in the cities of the Jordan, NOW.; <i>Omit.</i> KEN. V. 9. unto the house of—unto, <i>Sept. Th. Be. We. Kp.</i> (I Chr. 10:9). V. 10. house of the Ashtaroth—temple of Astarte, NOW. KEN. they fastened his body to the wall of Beth-shan—<i>So NOW.</i>; and his skull they fastened in the temple of Dagon, <i>Ew. Be. Th.</i> (from I Chr. 10:10).	† BETH-SHEAN, or BETH-SHAN (A Town of Manasseh, west of the Jordan).—Josh. 17:11, 16; Ju. 1:27; I Ki. 4:12; I Chr. 7:29. Philistines fasten the Bodies of Saul and his Sons to the Wall of—I Sam. 31:10, 12; II Sam. 21:12.	

* JONATHAN: Son of Saul.—I Sam. 14:1; 13:16; I Chr. 8:33; 9:39.

Officer in his Father's Army.—I Sam. 13:3, 22. Victory at Michmash—I Sam. Chap. 14.

Friendship between David and Jonathan.—I Sam. Chaps. 18-20; II Sam. 1:17-27; 9:1, 7; 21:7.

Death.—I Sam. 31:2; II Sam. 1:4; I Chr. 10:2. Burial of—II Sam. 21:12-14. David's Dirge over Saul and Jonathan—II Sam. 1:17-27.

Descendants of.—II Sam. 4:4; 9:3, 6; I Chr. 8:34; 9:40.

(2) Son of Gershom.—Ju. 18:30.

(3) Son of Abiathar.—II Sam. 15:27.

(4) Son of Shimei.—II Sam. 21:21. Nephew of David—I Chr. 27:32.

(5) One of David's Heroes.—II Sam. 23:32; I Chr. 11:34.

THE SECOND BOOK OF SĀM'-Ū-ĒL

1: 1

DAVID LEARNS OF THE BATTLE OF GILBOA

1: 10

¹
a I Sam. 1:36.
b Death, Rom.
5:12.
c Saul, I Sam.
1:20.
d David, I Sam.
17:12.
e I Sam. 30:1,
17, 26.
f Amalekites,
I Sam. 15:7.

²
g Third Day,
Lu. 9:22.
h Ch. 4:10.
i Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
j I Sam. 4:10.
k Clothes rent,
Job 31:19.
l Earth, Gen.
2:1.
m Mourning,
John 11:35.
n See "Head,"
Pr. 20:29.
o I Sam. 25:23.
p Salutations,
Lu. 10:4.

³
q Israel, Deut.
4:1.

⁴
r I Sam. 4:16.
s Fear, Gen.
9:2.
t War, Josh.
22:12.
u Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:2.

1 And it came to pass after ^athe ^bdeath of ^cSaul, when ^dDavid was returned from ^ethe slaughter of the ^fĀm'ā-lēk-ites, and David had abode two days in ^gZik'lāg; ²it came to pass on the ^hthird day, that, behold, ⁱa man came out of the ^jcamp from ^kSaul, with his ^lclothes rent, and ^mearth upon his ⁿhead: and so it was, when he came to David, that ^ohe fell to the earth, and ^pdid obeisance. ³And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of ^qĪs'rā-ēl am I escaped. ⁴And David said unto him, ^rHow went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, The people are ^sfled from the ^tbattle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and ^uJōn'ā-thān his son are dead also. ⁵And David said unto the young man that told

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 2. came—So NOW.; came even, R. V. 4. went the matter—was the affair, SMITH; did the affair turn out? NOW. are fled—fled, SMITH; have fled, NOW. V. 6. by chance upon—be upon, SMITH; by chance to, NOW. followed hard after—drew near, SMITH; pursued, NOW. V. 9. stand . . . me—approach me, NOW. beside—over, SMITH. anguish—the cramp, *Ew. Th. Ke. NOW.*; faintness, *BUD.* anguish hath taken hold of—dizziness has seized, SMITH; cramp hath seized, NOW. V. 10. bracelet—armlet, *KEN.* NOW. SMITH.

* **ZIKLAG.**—A City in the South of Judah—Josh. 15:31. Given to Simeon—Josh. 19:5. Given to David for a Residence—I Sam. 27:6. Burnt by Amalekites—I Sam. 30:1, 14. Spoil of, sent to Elders of Judah—I Sam. 30:26. Rebuilt after the Captivity—Neh. 11:28. David abode Two Days in—I Sam. 1:1. David slays Messenger in—I Sam. 4:10. David's Friends in—I Chr. 12:1.

him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jōn'ā-thān his son are dead? ⁶And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon ^vmount ^wGil-bō'ā, behold, ^xSaul was leaning upon his ^yspear; and, lo, the ^zchariots and the ^ahorsemen followed hard after him. ⁷And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here am I. ⁸And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, ^bI am an Ām'ā-lēk-ite. ⁹And he said unto me, Stand, I pray thee, ^cbeside me, and slay me; for ^danguish hath taken hold of me, because my ^elife is yet whole in me. ¹⁰So I stood ^fbeside him, and ^gslew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and ^hI took the ⁱ†crown that

⁶
v See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
w Gilboa, I Sam. 28:4.
x I Sam. 31:2-4.
y Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
z Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
a Horsemen, Acts 23:23.

⁸
b I Sam. 15:3; 30:1, 13, 17.

⁹
1 Or, over.
c Anguish, John 16:21.
d Pain, Rev. 21:4.
2 Or, giddiness.
e Life, Gen. 2:7.

¹⁰
f Ju. 9:54.
g Murderer, Num. 35:16.
h II Sam. 11:12.

† **CROWN; Of Head.**—Gen. 49:26; Deut. 33:20; II Sam. 14:25; Job 2:7; Pr. 16:31; Is. 3:17; Jer. 2:16; 48:45.

Of Gold.—Ex. 25:11, 24, 25; 30:3, 4; 37:2, 11, 12, 26, 27; Esth. 8:15; Ps. 21:3; Zech. 6:11; Rev. 4:4; 9:7.

Of Silver.—Zech. 6:11.

Of Kings.—II Sam. 1:10; 12:30; II Ki. 11:12; I Chr. 20:2; II Chr. 23:11; Esth. 6:8; Ps. 132:18. Prophecy concerning—Ez. 21:26.

Of Queen.—Esth. 1:11; 2:17.

Holy Crown.—Ex. 29:6; 39:30; Lev. 8:9.

Of Anointing Oil.—Lev. 21:12.

Crown profaned.—Ps. 89:39.

Of Thorns.—Mt. 27:29; Mk. 15:17; John 19:2, 5.

Prophecy concerning.—Rev. 4:10.

Figurative.—Job 31:36; Pr. 12:4. Crown of Wise is their Riches—Pr. 14:24; 17:6; 27:24; Song of Sol. 3:11; Zech. 9:16; Phil. 4:1. Independence and Prosperity, Lam. 5:16. Of Beauty—Pr. 4:9; Is. 62:3; Ez. 16:12; 23:42. Of Glory taken—Job 19:9; Is. 28:5; Jer. 13:18; I Pet. 5:4. Crown of Honor—Zech. 6:14. Of Pride—Is. 28:3. Of Righteousness—II Tim. 4:8. Of Life—Jas. 1:12; Rev. 2:10; 3:11. Crown given—Rev. 6:2. Corruptible and incorruptible—I Cor. 9:25. Of Rejoicing—I Thess. 2:19.

10
a See "Jewels,"
Num. 31:51.
b Arm, Ju.
15:14.

11
c Gen. 37:29,
34.

12
d Mourning,
John 11:35.
e Fasting,
I Sam. 7:6.
f Evening, Ps.
65:8.
g Saul, I Sam.
10:21.
h Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:2.
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j House, Deut.
24:10.
k Israel, Deut.
4:1.
l Death, Rom.
5:12.
m Sword, Ju.
7:20.

13
n See v. 8.
o Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.
p Amalekite,
I Sam. 15:7.

14
q David, I Sam.
17:12.
r Fear, Gen.
9:2.
s I Sam. 24:6;
26:9, 11, 16.
t Hand, Gen.
16:12.
u Murderer,
Num. 35:16.
v Anointing, Ps.
2:2.

15
w Ch. 4:10, 12.
x Death Penalty
for Violation
of Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.

16
y Ch. 3:28, 29.
z Blood, Lev.
17:11.
a Head, Pr.
20:29.
b V. 10; Lu.
19:22.
c Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
d Witness, John
8:17.

was upon his head, and the
a bracelet that was on his b arm,
and have brought them hither
unto my lord.

11 Then c David took hold
on his clothes, and rent them;
and likewise all the men that
were with him: 12 and they
d mourned, and wept, and
e fasted until f even, for g Saul,
and for h Jōn'ā-thān his son, and
for the people of i Jē-hō'vāh,
and for the j house of k Īs'rā-ēl;
because they were l fallen by the
m sword. 13 And David said
unto the young man that told
him, Whence art thou? And he
answered, n I am the son of a
o sojourner, an p Ām'ā-lēk-īte.
14 And q David said unto him,
How wast thou not r afraid s to
put forth thy t hand to u destroy
Jē-hō'vāh's v anointed? 15 And
David called one of the young
men, and said, Go near, and fall
upon him. w x And he smote
him, so that he died. 16 y And
David said unto him, Thy
z blood be upon thy a head; for
b thy c mouth hath d testified
against thee, saying, I have
slain Jē-hō'vāh's anointed.

17 And David lamented with
this lamentation over Saul and

Var. Rend.—V. 12, of Jehovah—of Judah (after Sept.), KEN. V. 13, sojourner—stranger, R. V. 17, lamented with this lamentation—sang this dirge, NOW. SMITH; chanted this lament, KEN. V. 18, the song of the bow—(the) Bow, Ge. DeW. Ke. (supposing the song to be so called from the occurrence of the word in v. 22; but see Var. Read.); Omit, NOW. V. 19, Thy glory . . . fallen—

And he said,
"Hear, O Judah, hard things,
Be grieved, O Israel:
Upon thy heights (lie) the slain;
How are the mighty fallen!"

Kto. KEN.;
And he said,
"Pine away Israel for thy dead.
How are the heroes fallen," NOW.

Thy glory, O Israel—Or, The gazelle, O Israel, Pesh. Ev. Sta. V. 21, neither fields of offerings—ye fields of death, SMITH. offerings—Lit. heave-offerings (Ex. 25:2), the shield . . . Saul—was cast away the shield of thieves, the shield of Saul, SMITH. V. 22, mighty—heroes, NOW.

over Jōn'ā-thān his son 18 (and
he bade them e teach the chil-
dren of f g Jū'dāh the h i song of
the j bow: behold, it is written in
the k book of l Jā'shār):

19 2 Thy i glory, O Īs'rā-ēl, is
slain upon thy m high places!
How are the mighty fallen!

20 n Tell it not in o Gath,
Publish it not in the p streets
of q Āsh'kē-lōn;

Lest r the s daughters of the
t Phī-lis'tīneš u rejoice,
Lest the daughters of v the
w uncircumcised triumph.

21 x Ye y mountains of z Gil-
bō'ā,

a Let there be no dew nor
b rain upon you, neither
c fields of d offerings:

For there the e shield of the
mighty was f viley cast
away,

The shield of Saul, g not
anointed with h oil.

22 From the i blood of the slain,
from the fat of the mighty,
The j bow of Jōn'ā-thān
turned not back,

And the sword of Saul re-
turned not empty.

23 Saul and Jōn'ā-thān were
lovely and pleasant in their
lives,

SMITH. returned not empty—did not re-
turn home without success (or, unsuccess-
ful), NOW. V. 23, were lovely and pleas-
ant—Or, the lovely and the pleasant;
the beloved and lovely, SMITH; the be-
loved and the heroes, NOW. in their
lives and in their death—So Var.; in life
and death, SMITH; in their life as in
their death, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 18, it is writ-
ten . . . Jashur—It is written down in
the "Book of the Just" to teach it to the
children of Judah. He said, NOW, the
song of the bow—truthfully, Ev.; and
Israel, Gr. (both supplying "it" after teach;
"Israel" also in Sept. (Cod. Al.), but in lieu
of Judah); Omit, Sept. (Cod. Vat.) and We.
(who offers an ingenious theory to account
for the word appearing here). V. 21, Ye
mountains of Gilboa, may neither dew nor
rain descend upon you, ye mountains of
death; for there was the shield of heroes
cast away. Is Saul's shield not as if an-
ointed with oil, NOW. nor fields of offer-
ings—(Corrupt) Ye mountains of death!
Sept. (MSS.) We.; nor fields with sheaves,
Sta. (l). Saul—Insert, the weapons of him
that was, 1 MSS. Gr. (l.).

18
e Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
f See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
g See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
h Songs, Ex.
15:1.
i Poetry of the
Bible, Deut.
32:44.
j See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
k Books, Eccl.
12:12.
l Or, The Up-
right.

19
2 Or, The
gazelle.
l Glory, Ps. 7:5.
m High Places,
Deut. 12:2.

20
n I Sam. 31:8-
13; Mic. 1:10.
o Gath, II Sam.
21:20.
p Street, Josh.
2:19.
q Ashkelon, Ju.
1:18.
r Ex. 15:20, 21;
I Sam. 18:6.
s Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
t Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.
u Joy, Ps. 30:5.
v I Sam. 14:6.
w See "Circum-
cision," Gen.
17:14.

21
x I Sam. 31:1.
y Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
z Gilboa, I Sam.
28:4.
a Meteorology,
Gen. 27:39.
b Rain, Deut.
11:14.
c Fields, Num.
20:7.
d Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
e Weapons. See
"War," Josh.
22:12.
3 Or, defiled.
4 Or, as of one
not anointed.
f Oil, I Ki.
17:12.

22
g Deut. 32:42;
Is. 34:6.
h I Sam. 18:4.

23
a Jer. 4:13.
b Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
c Lion, Job 4:10.

24
d See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
e See "Colors," Job 3:5.
f Heb. with delights.
g Jewels, Num. 31:51.
h See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
i Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

25
2 Or, O Jonathan, slain, &c.

26
i Love, I Cor. 13:1.

1
j David, I Sam. 17:12.
k I Sam. 23:2, 4, 9-12.
l Cities, Gen. 4:17.
m See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
n See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
o Josh. 14:13; I Sam. 30:31.
p Hebron, Num. 13:22.

2
q I Sam. 25:42, 43.
r Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.
s Abigail, I Sam. 25:3.

And in their death they were not divided:
They were ^a swifter than ^b eagles,
They were stronger than ^c lions.

24 Ye daughters of Īś-rā-ēl, weep over Saul,
Who ^d clothed you in ^e scarlet ¹ delicately,
Who put ^f ornaments of ^g gold upon your apparel.
25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle!

² Jōn-ā-thān is slain upon thy high places.
26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jōn-ā-thān:
Very pleasant hast thou been unto me:
Thy ⁱ love to me was wonderful,
Passing the love of women.

27 How are the mighty fallen,
And the weapons of war perished!

2 And it came to pass after this, that ⁱ ^k David inquired of Jē-hō-^{vāh}, saying, Shall I go up into any of the ^l cities of ^m Jū-dāh? And Jē-hō-^{vāh} said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, ^o ^p Unto Hē-^{brōn}. 2 So David went up thither, and ^q his two wives also, Ā-hin-^ō-ām the ^r Jēz-rē-^{ēl}-i-tēss, and ^s Āb-^{āi}.

Var. Rend.—V. 24. delicately—and fine linen, SMITH; beautifully and in crimson, NOW. ornaments—jewels, SMITH. V. 26. distressed—in anguish, SMITH; sad, NOW. Very pleasant hast thou been—Thou wert delightful, SMITH; entirely gracious wast thou, NOW. wonderful—exceeding wonderful, SMITH; very remarkable, NOW. Passing—for me was beyond, SMITH; was to me more than, NOW. V. 27. the weapons of war perished—the instruments of war (*viz.* Saul and Jonathan) perished! *Ew. Th. Ke.*; *cf.* Is. 13:5; gone are the instruments of battle, NOW. **Chap. 2.**—V. 3. cities—*So* BUD.; city, NOW.; citadels, SMITH. V. 5. kindness—pious act, KEN.; love, NOW. V. 6. requite you this kindness—do (?) shew you this good, *Th.*; do you good, SMITH; show you love and fidelity, NOW. V. 8. Ish-bosheth—Ishbaal, BUD. NOW. SMITH.

gāil the ^t wife of ^u Nā-^lbāl the ^v Cār-mēl-ite. 3 And ^w his ^x men that were with him did David bring up, every man with his ^y household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hē-^{brōn}. 4 And the men of Jū-^{dāh} came, and there ^a ^b they ^c anointed David ^d king over the ^e house of Jū-^{dāh}.

And they told David, saying, ^g The men of * Jā-^{bēsh}-^{gīl}-ē-^{ād} were they that ^h buried ⁱ Saul. 5 And David sent ^j messengers unto the men of Jā-^{bēsh}-^{gīl}-ē-^{ād}, and said unto them, ^k Blessed be ye of Jē-hō-^{vāh}, that ye have showed this ^l kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him. 6 And now ^m Jē-hō-^{vāh} show lovingkindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing. 7 Now therefore let your ⁿ hands be strong, and be ye ^o valiant; for Saul your lord is dead, and also the house of Jū-^{dāh} have anointed me king over them.

8 Now † Āb-^{nēr} the son of Nēr, ^p captain of Saul's host, had taken ^q ³ Īsh-bō-^{shēth} the son of Saul, and brought him over to ^r Mā-hā-nā-^{īm}; 9 and he made

Var. Read.—**Chap. 2.**—V. 6. And . . . you.—So then may Yahweh show love and faithfulness to you and I will show you good, NOW. will requite you this kindness—will shew you good, *We. NOW.* (*The word does not mean requite.*) V. 8. had taken—took, NOW. Ish-bosheth—Called Eshbaal, I Chr. 8:33; 9:39, *his true name, according to Th. Gei. We. Ke. Kue. Kp. KEN. NOW.*; *cf.* ch. 4:4. (*Alteration made to avoid the use of a name compounded with Baal.*) brought him—Add, from the camp, *Sept.*

* JABESH-GILEAD (A Town of Manasseh, East of Jordan). Smitten by Israelites for not joining in War against Benjamin—Ju. 21:8-12. Besieged by Nahash and relieved by Saul—I Sam. 11:1-11. Valiant Men of, bury Saul—I Sam. 31:11-13; II Sam. 2:4-7; 21:14; I Chr. 10:12.

† ABNER.—Son of Ner—I Sam. 14:50, 51; 26:5, 14; II Sam. 2:8, 12, 14; I Ki. 2:5, 32. Captain of the Host—I Sam. 14:50, 51; 17:55; 26:5; II Sam. 2:8. His Place at the King's Table—I Sam. 20:25. Brought David to Saul—I Sam. 17:57. David rebukes—I Sam. 26:15. Contest between Abner and Joab—I Sam. 2:17-31. Revolts to David—II Sam. 3:6-26. Is slain by Joab—II Sam. 3:27-30; 4:1; I Ki. 2:5. Burial of—II Sam. 3:31, 32. Ish-bosheth buried with—II Sam. 4:12. David's Lament for—II Sam. 3:33-37. His Descendants—I Chr. 27:21.

t Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
u Nabal, I Sam. 25:3.
v Carmel, I Sam. 15:12.

3
w I Sam. 30:9; I Chr. 12:1.
x Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
y Household, Pr. 31:27.
z Family, Eph. 5:22.

4
a See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
b Ch. 5:3, 5; I Sam. 16:13.
c Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
d King, Deut. 17:15.
e House, Deut. 24:10.
f See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
g I Sam. 31:11-13.
h Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
i Saul, I Sam. 10:21.

5
j Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
l Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

6
m Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

7
n Hands, Gen. 16:12.
o Courage, Num. 13:30.

8
p Captain, Num. 2:3.
q Ish-bosheth, II Sam. 3:8.
3 In I Chr. 8:33; 9:39, *Eshbaal*.
r Ch. 17:24; Gen. 32:2, 10.

- 9
 a King, Deut. 17:15.
 b Gilead, Num. 32:1.
 c Ju. 1:32.
 1 The Vulg. and Syr. have, *Geshurites*.
 d Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 e See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

- 11
 f See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

- 12
 g Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.

- 13
 h Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
 i Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 2 Heb. *them together*.
 j Pool, John 9:7.

- 16
 k Head, Pr. 20:29.
 l War, Josh. 22:12.
 m Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 3 That is, *The field of the sharp knives*.

- 17
 n Battle-fields, Num. 20:17.

him ^a king over ^b Gīl'ē-ād, and over the ^{c1} Āsh'ūr-ites, and over Jēz'rē-ēl, and over ^d Ē'phrā-īm, and over ^e Bēn'jā-mīn, and over all Īs'rā-ēl. 10 Īsh-bō'shēth, Saul's son, was forty years old when he began to reign over Īs'rā-ēl, and he reigned two years. But the house of Jū'dāh followed David. 11 And ^f the time that David was king in Hē'brōn over the house of Jū'dāh was seven years and six months.

12 And Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, and the servants of Īsh-bō'shēth the son of Saul, went out from Mā-hā-nā'īm to ^g Gīb'ē-ōn. 13 And ^h Jō'āb the son of Zē-rū'jāh, and the ⁱ servants of David, went out, and met ² them by the ^j pool of Gīb'ē-ōn; and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool. 14 And Āb'nēr said to Jō'āb, Let the young men, I pray thee, arise and play before us. And Jō'āb said, Let them arise. 15 Then they arose and went over by number: twelve for Bēn'jā-mīn, and for Īsh-bō'shēth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David. 16 And they caught every one his fellow by the ^k head, and ^l thrust his ^m sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called ³ Hēl'kāth-hāz'zū-rīm, which is in Gīb'ē-ōn.

17 And the ⁿ battle was very sore

Var. Rend.—V. 16. Helkath-hazzurim—*i.e.* The Field of Sword-edges, *Ge. Ke. Dr.*: The Field of the Enemies, SMITH; The Field of the Hostile, NOW. V. 17. very sore—exceedingly severe, SMITH; very fierce, NOW. V. 18. light—swift, SMITH; light-footed, NOW. as a wild roe—like one of the gazelles which are in the field, SMITH; as a gazelle in the fields, NOW. V. 21. armor—spoil, SMITH; equipment, NOW. V. 22. hold—lift, SMITH; lift up, NOW. V. 23. with the hinder . . . so that—smote him with a backward stroke in the abdomen and, SMITH. KEN. *Klo.*: stabbed him backward in the abdomen . . . so that, NOW. body—belly, *Var. R.*; abdomen, NOW. V. 24. But—And, *Var. NOW.*

that day; and ^o Āb'nēr was beaten, and the men of ^p Īs'rā-ēl, before the ^q servants of ^r David.

18 And ^s the three sons of Zē-rū'jāh were there, Jō'āb, and ^t Ā-bī'shāi, and Ā'sā-hēl: and Ā'sā-hēl was ^u as light of ^v foot ^{w4} as a wild roe. 19 And Ā'sā-hēl pursued after Āb'nēr; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following Āb'nēr. 20 Then Āb'nēr looked behind him, and said, Is it thou, Ā'sā-hēl? And he answered, It is I. 21 And Āb'nēr said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right ^x hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his ^{y5} armor. But Ā'sā-hēl would not turn aside from following him. 22 And Āb'nēr said again to Ā'sā-hēl, Turn thee aside from following me: ^z wherefore should I smite thee to the ^a ground? ^b how then should I hold up my ^c face to Jō'āb thy ^d brother? 23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Āb'nēr ^e with the hinder end of the spear smote him in the body, so that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where ^f Ā'sā-hēl fell down and died stood still.

24 But Jō'āb and Ā-bī'shāi pursued after Āb'nēr: and the ^g sun went down when they were come to the ^h hill of Ām'māh, that lieth before Gī'āh by the way of the ⁱ wilderness of Gīb'ē-ōn. 25 And the children of ^j Bēn'jā-mīn gathered them-

Var. Rend.—V. 9. king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, &c., NOW. Ashurites—*So Targ. Kp. Ko. Klo.*: Geshurites, *Pesh. Vulg. Th. Ew. Ro. We. Rei. Sta.* V. 16. Helkath-hazzurim—Helkath-hazzadim, *Ew. We. Sta. (after Sept.)*. field of the plotters or the crafty (?).

- o Abner, II Sam. 2:8.
 p Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 q Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
 r David, I Sam. 17:12.

- 18
 s I Chr. 2:16.
 t Abishai, I Chr. 18:12.
 u I Chr. 12:8;
 v Hab. 3:19.
 w Foot, Gen. 18:4.
 w See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 4 Heb. *as one of the roes that are in the field*.

- 21
 x See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
 y Armor, Ju. 15:14.
 5 Or, *spoil*. See Ju. 14:19.

- 22
 z Murderer, Num. 35:16.
 a Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 b Ch. 3:27.
 c Face, Is. 6:2.
 d Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

- 23
 e I Sam. 26:7.
 f Ch. 20:12.

- 24
 g Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 h Hill, Ps. 2:6.
 i Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

- 25
 j See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

selves together after Āb'nēr, and became one band, and stood on the top of a hill. 26 Then Āb'nēr called to ^a Jō'āb, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren? 27 And Jō'āb said, As God liveth, ^b if thou hadst not spoken, surely then ¹ in the ^c morning the people had gone away, nor followed every one his brother. 28 So Jō'āb blew the ^d trumpet; and all the people stood still, and pursued after ^e Īś'rā-ēl no more, neither fought they any ^f more. 29 And Āb'nēr and his men went all that ^g night through the ^h Ār'ā-bāh; and they passed over the ⁱ Jordan, and went through all Bith'rōn, and came to ^j Mā-hā-nā'īm.

30 And Jō'āb returned from following Āb'nēr: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Ā'sā-hēl. 31 But the servants of David had smitten of Bēn'jā-mīn, and of Āb'nēr's men, so that three hundred and threescore men died. 32 And they took up Ā'sā-hēl, and ^k buried him in the ^l sepulchre of his father, which was in ^m Bēth'-lē-hēm. And Jō'āb and his men went all

Var. Rend.—V. 25. became one band—made themselves a phalanx, SMITH; formed a closed band (i.e. phalanx), NOW. the top . . . hill—the summit of Gibat-Amma, NOW. a hill—the hill of Ammah, KEN. V. 26. bitterness in the latter end—the sequel will be bitter, SMITH; bitterness will be the end, NOW. shall it . . . following—wilt thou refrain from commanding the people to turn from the pursuit of, SMITH; wilt thou not command the people that they leave off from your brethren, NOW. V. 27. surely then . . . nor followed—(only) after the morning had the people gotten them up from following, *Th. Enc.*; cf. Jer. 35:5, 11; (only) to-morrow morning would the people have ceased from the pursuit and withdrawn, NOW. V. 29. Bithron—Or, the Gorge, *Var.* NOW. V. 32. the day brake—the sun rose, NOW.; brake—

night, and the day brake upon them at ⁿ He'zbrōn.

3 Now ^o there was long ^p war between the ^q house of ^r Saul and the house of ^s David: and David waxed stronger and stronger, but the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 And ^u unto David were ^v sons born in He'zbrōn: and his first-born was Ām'nōn, of ^w Ā-hīn'ō-ām the ^x Jēz-rē-ēl-itēss; 3 and his second, Chīl'ē-āb, of ^y Āb'ī-gāil the ^z wife of ^a Nā'bāl the ^b Cār-mēl-ite; and the third, ^c Āb-sā-lōm the son of ^d Mā'ā-cāh the daughter of ^e Tāl'māi ^f king of ^g Gē'shūr; 4 and the fourth, ^h Ād-ō-nī'jāh the son of Hāg'gīth; and the fifth, Shēph-ā-tī'jāh the son of Āb'ī-tāl; 5 and the sixth, Īth-rē-ām, of Ēg'lāh, David's wife. These were born to David in He'zbrōn.

6 And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Āb'nēr ² made himself strong in the house of Saul. 7 Now Saul had a ^j concubine, whose name was ^k Rīz-pāh, the daughter of Ā'jāh: and ^l Īsh-bō'shēth said to Āb'nēr, ^m Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my ⁿ father's concubine? 8 Then was Āb'nēr very ^o wroth for the words of Īsh-bō'shēth, and said, ^p Am I a ^q dog's ^r head that be-longeth to ^s Jū'dāh? This ^t day do I show ^u kindness unto the house of Saul thy father, to dawned, SMITH. Chap. 3.—V. 1. waxed stronger—became even mightier, NOW.; waxed—kept growing, SMITH; and stronger—Omit, SMITH. V. 6. made himself strong in—was overbearing in, KEN. (?) SMITH; made himself valiant in favor of, NOW. V. 7. Aiah—Add, And Abner took her, SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 5. David's wife—The wife of David, NOW.; the wife of . . . We.; we expect the name of her first husband as in the case of Abigail, v. 3. V. 7. Ish-bosheth—So Sept. Pesh. Vulg.; Ishbaal, NOW.

ⁿ Hebron, Num. 13:22.

¹
^o I Ki. 14:30.
^p War, Josh. 22:12.
^q See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^r House, Deut. 24:10.
^s Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
^t David, I Sam. 17:12.

²
^u I Chr. 3:1-3.
^v Sons, Gen. 21:19.
^w I Sam. 25:42, 43.
^x Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.

³
^y Abigail, I Sam. 25:3.
^z Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^a Nabal, I Sam. 25:3.
^b Carmel, I Sam. 15:12.
^c Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.
^d I Sam. 27:8.
^e I Chr. 3:2.
^f King, Deut. 17:15.
^g Ch. 14:32; 15:8.
^h Geshurites, Deut. 3:14.

⁴
ⁱ I Ki. 1:5-50, 53; 2:13-25.

⁶
² Or, showed himself strong for.

⁷
^j Concubines, Gen. 16:2.
^k Ch. 21:8-11.
^l Ish-bosheth, II Sam. 3:14.
^m Incest, Deut. 22:30.
ⁿ Father, Ex. 21:15.

⁸
^o Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^p Ch. 9:8; I Sam. 24:14.
^q Dog, Deut. 23:18.
^r Head, Pr. 20:29.
^s See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^t See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^u Day, Lev. 25:8.
^v Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

8

- a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
b Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Adultery, Num. 5:12.
1 Or, the fault of this woman.
e Woman, Ruth 3:9.

9

- f I Ki. 19:2.
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
i I Sam. 15:28; 25:28-31.

10

- j See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
k Throne, Acts 12:21.
l I Sam. 3:20.

11

- m Fear, Gen. 9:2.

12

- n Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
2 Or, where he was.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.
p Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.

13

- r Gen. 43:3.
s Face, Is. 6:2.
t I Sam. 18:20; 19:11.
u Michal, I Sam. 14:49.

14

- v Betrothal, Lev. 19:20.
w I Sam. 18:25, 27.

his^a brethren, and to his^b friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David; and yet thou chargest me this day with ^{c d 1} a fault concerning this ^e woman. 9 ^{f g h} God do so to Āb-nēr, and more also, if, ⁱ as Jē-hō-vāh hath sworn to David, I do not even so to him; 10 to transfer the ^j kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the ^k throne of David over Īś-rā-ēl and over Jū-dāh, ^l from Dan even to Bē-ēr-shē-bā. 11 And he could not answer Āb-nēr another word, because he ^m feared him.

12 And Āb-nēr sent ⁿ messengers to David ² on his behalf, saying, Whose is the ^o land? saying *also*, ^p Make thy league with me, and, behold, my ^q hand shall be with thee, to bring about all Īś-rā-ēl unto thee. 13 And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee; but one thing I require of thee: that is, ^r thou shalt not see my ^s face, except thou ^t first bring ^u Mī-ehāl, Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face. 14 And David sent messengers to ^v Īsh-bōš-shēth, Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Mī-ehāl whom I ^w betrothed to me ²⁰ for a hundred foreskins of the Phī-līs-tīnes.

Var. Rend.—V. 8. This day do I show kindness unto—I, who keep showing kindness to, SMITH; Do I not show love to, NOW. and yet—that to-day, SMITH; and to-day, NOW. chargest . . . woman—dost thou reproach me concerning a woman? NOW. concerning this—about a, SMITH; concerning a, NOW. V. 10. transfer—translate, n; take from, NOW. set up—So NOW.; establish, SMITH. V. 12. on his behalf—(from) where he was, *Targ. Rashi.*; on the spot, *Ew. Th.* on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land?—saying, under my hand (a slight emendation of on his behalf) is the land to give it to whom I please, KLO. KEN. BUD. bring about—turn, SMITH; bring, NOW. unto thee—to thy side, NOW. V. 11. deliver—give, NOW. SMITH. betrothed

15 And Īsh-bōš-shēth sent, and took her from her ^x husband, even from ³ Pāl-tī-ēl the son of ^y Lā-īsh. 16 And her husband went with her, ^z weeping as he went, and followed her to ^a Bā-hū-rīm. Then said Āb-nēr unto him, Go, return: and he returned.

17 And Āb-nēr had communication with ^b the elders of Īś-rā-ēl, saying, ^c In times past ye sought for David to be king over you: 18 now then do it; for ^d Jē-hō-vāh hath spoken of ^e David, saying, ^f By the hand of my ^g servant David I will ^h save my people ⁱ Īś-rā-ēl out of the hand of the ^j Phī-līs-tīnes, and out of the hand of all their ^k enemies. 19 And ^l Āb-nēr also spake in the ears of Bēn-jā-mīn: and Āb-nēr went also to speak in the ears of David in Hē-brōn all that seemed good to Īś-rā-ēl, and to the whole house of Bēn-jā-mīn. 20 So Āb-nēr came to David to ^m Hē-brōn, and twenty men with him. And David made Āb-nēr and the men that were with him a ⁿ feast. 21 And Āb-nēr said unto David, I will arise and go, and ^o will gather all Īś-rā-ēl unto my lord the king, that they may make a covenant with thee, and that thou mayest reign over all that thy ^p soul desireth. And David sent Āb-nēr away; and he went in ^q peace.

22 And, behold, ^r the servants

to me—bought for, SMITH; wooed with, NOW. V. 17. And Abner had—Now Abner had had, *Th. Ke. Kp.*; Abner's word had been, SMITH; Abner had entered into, NOW. communications—negotiations, NOW. elders—So NOW.; sheikhs, V. 18. now thou do it—Now act! SMITH; so now accomplish it, NOW. save—deliver, NOW. SMITH. V. 21. may make a covenant with thee—will make an agreement, SMITH; shall make a treaty with thee, NOW. reign—rule, SMITH; be king, NOW. over . . . desire—so far as thou hast any desire, NOW. over—Or. in (= according to), *Th.*; cf. I Ki. 11:37. thy soul—which thou, SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 12. saying also—Omit, 2 MSS. *Pesh.* NOW.

15

- x Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
3 In I Sam. 25:44, *Paltī.*
y Lais, Ju. 18:7.

16

- z Mourning, John 11:35.
a Ch. 16:5.

17

- b Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
c See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

18

- d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
e David, I Sam. 17:12.
f I Sam. 9:16; 15:28.
g Servant, Ex. 21:2.
h Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
i Israel, Deut. 4:1.
j Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
k Enemies, Job 31:29.

19

- l Abner, II Sam. 2:8.

20

- m Hebron, Num. 13:22.
n Feasts, Num. 29:39.

21

- o I Ki. 11:37.
p Soul, Job 4:15.
q Peace, Pr. 17:1.

22

- r I Sam. 27:8.

*ISH-BOSHETH.—Son of Saul.—II Sam. 2:8, 12, 15; 3:14. Reign of Israel.—II Sam. 2:10. Trouble between Ish-bosheth and Abner.—II Sam. 3:7, 8. Messengers sent to, by David.—II Sam. 3:14, 15. House of.—II Sam. 4:5. Slain by Sons of Rimmon.—II Sam. 4:8. Head of, buried.—II Sam. 4:12.

22 of David and Jō'āb came from
1 Heb. *the troop*.
a Spoil, Is. 9:3.
23
b Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
25
c Deception, Gen. 37:31.
d Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
e Deut. 28:6; I Sam. 29:6.
26
f Well, John 4:6.
2 Or, *cistern*.
27
g Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
h Murderer, Num. 35:16.
i Ch. 2:23; 20:9, 10; I Ki. 2:5.
j Body, Num. 25:8.
k Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
l Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
m Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
n Ch. 1:23.
o Blood, Lev. 17:11.
28
p Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
29
q Deut. 21:6-9; I Ki. 2:31-33.
r Curses, Gen. 4:11.
s Lev. 13:46.
t Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.

of David and Jō'āb came from
1 a foray, and brought in a great
a spoil with them: but Āb'nēr
was not with David in Hē'brōn;
for he had sent him away, and he
was gone in peace. 23 When
b Jō'āb and all the host that was
with him were come, they told
Jō'āb, saying, Āb'nēr the son of
Nēr came to the king, and he
hath sent him away, and he is
gone in peace. 24 Then Jō'āb
came to the king, and said,
What hast thou done? behold,
Āb'nēr came unto thee; why is it
that thou hast sent him away,
and he is quite gone? 25 Thou
knowest Āb'nēr the son of Nēr,
that he came to ^cd deceive thee,
and to know ^e thy going out and
thy coming in, and to know all
that thou doest. 26 And when
Jō'āb was come out from David,
he sent messengers after Āb'nēr,
and they brought him back
from the ¹² well of Sī'rāh: but
David knew it not.
27 And when Āb'nēr was re-
turned to Hē'brōn, Jō'āb took
him aside into the midst of the
g gate to speak with him quietly,
and ^hi smote him there in the
i body, so that he died, ^kl^m for
the ⁿo blood of Ā'sā-hēl his
brother. 28 And afterward,
when David heard it, he said, I
and my kingdom are ^p guiltless
before Jē-hō'vāh for ever of the
blood of Āb'nēr the son of Nēr:
29 ^qr let it fall upon the head of
Jō'āb, and upon all his father's
house; and let there not fail from
the house of Jō'āb ^s one that
hath an issue, or that is a ^t leper,
Var. Rend.—V. 22. foray—raid, NOW.
SMITH. V. 26. well—cistern, Var.
SMITH; Bor-hasira, NOW. V. 27. took—
turned, SMITH. returned to, NOW.
into the midst of the gate—to the side
of, KEN. SMITH; aside into an angle of
the gate, NOW. body—belly, Var. R.
abdomen, NOW. V. 28. of—So NOW.;
from, R. V. 29. father's house—So NOW.;
clan, SMITH; leaneth on a staff—Or,
handleth a distaff, Pesh. Vulg. Bō Th.

or that ^u leaneth on a staff, or
that falleth by the ^v sword, or
that ^w lacketh ^x bread. 30 So
Jō'āb and ^y Ā-bī'shāi his brother
slew Āb'nēr, because he had
killed their brother Ā'sā-hēl at
^z Gib'ē-ōn in the battle.
31 And David said to Jō'āb,
and to all the people that were
with him, ^a Rend your clothes,
and gird you with ^b sackcloth,
and mourn before Āb'nēr. And
king David followed the ^c bier.
32 And they ^d buried Āb'nēr in
Hē'brōn: and the king ^e lifted up
his voice, and wept at the ^f grave
of Āb'nēr; and all the people
wept. 33 And ^g the king lamented
for Āb'nēr, and said,
Should Āb'nēr ^h die as a
ⁱ fool dieth?
34 Thy ^j hands were not bound,
nor thy ^k feet put into ^l fet-
ters:
As a ^m man falleth before
the ⁿ children of iniquity,
^o so didst thou fall.
And all the people ^p wept, again
over him. 35 And all the ^q people
came ^r to cause ^s David to
^t eat bread while it was yet
^u day; but David ^v sware, saying,
God do so to me, and more also,
^w if I taste bread, or aught else,
^x till the ^y sun be down. 36 And
all the people took notice of it,
and it pleased them; as whatso-
ever the ^z king did pleased all the
people. 37 So all the people and
all Īs'rā-ēl understood that day
that it was not of the king to slay
Āb'nēr the son of Nēr. 38 And
the king said unto his ^a servants,
(i.e. like a woman, an expression of contempt); holds the spindle, SMITH.
KEN; the unmanly, NOW. V. 30.
slew—laid wait for, Sept. Ew. Rei. Klo.
SMITH; murdered, NOW. V. 31. gird
you with sackcloth—put on haircloth,
SMITH; put on mourning garments,
NOW. V. 33. Should Abner have died,
Var.; had Abner to die, NOW. KEN.
children of iniquity—worthless men,
SMITH; the unscrupulous, NOW. V.
37. So—And, Var.; Then, NOW.

^u Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
^v Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^w Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
^x Bread, Gen. 3:19.
30
^y Abishai, I Chr. 18:12.
^z Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
31
^a Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
^b Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
^c Lu. 7:14.
32
^d Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^e Lifting up the Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^f Grave, Job 3:22.
33
^g Ch. 1:17; II Chr. 35:25.
^h Death, Rom. 5:12.
ⁱ Fool, Jer. 17:11.
34
^j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^k Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^l Fetters, Mk. 5:4.
^m Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^o See v. 1.
^p Mourning, John 11:35.
35
^q Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^r Ch. 12:17.
^s David, I Sam. 17:12.
^t Food, Gen. 9:3.
^u Day, Lev. 25:8.
^v Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^w Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
^x Ch. 1:12.
^y Sun, Ps. 136:8.
36
^z King, Deut. 17:15.
38
^a Servant, Ex. 21:2.

38
a Prince, Num.
2:7.

39
b Anointing, Ps.
2:2.
c Ch. 19:5-7.
d Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
e 1 Ki. 2:32-34.
f Reward, Rev.
2:10.
g Evil, Ps.
97:10.
h Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.

1
j Ish-bosheth,
II Sam. 3:14.
k Ch. 3:27.
l Ezra 4:4.

2
m Captain,
Num. 2:3.
n Rimmon, Ju.
20:45.
o Beeroth,
Deut. 10:6.

3
p Neh. 11:33.
q Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.

4
r Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:2.
s I Sam. 31:1-4.
t Jezreel, Josh.
15:56.
u See "Child-
ren," Gen.
3:16.

Know ye not that there is a
a prince and a great man fallen
this day in Iš-rā-ēl? 39 And
I am this day weak, though
b anointed king; and these men
c the sons of Zê-ruš-jāh are too
hard for me: d Jê-hôš-vāh e f re-
ward the g evil-doer according to
his h i wickedness.

4 And when i Jsh-bôš-
shêth, Saul's son, heard
that k Āb-nēr was dead in Hē-
brôn, l his hands became feeble,
and all the Iš-rā-ēl-ites were
troubled. 2 And Jsh-bôš-shêth,
Saul's son, had two men that
were m captains of bands: the
name of the one was Bāš-nāh,
and the name of the other Rē-
chāb, the sons of n Rīm-môn
the o Bē-ē-rōth-ite, of the children of
Bēn-jā-mīn (for Bē-ē-rōth also
is reckoned to Bēn-jā-mīn: 3 and
the Bē-ē-rōth-ites fled to p Ġit-
tā-īm, and have been q sojourn-
ers there until this day).

4 Now r Jōn-ā-thān, Saul's
son, had a son that was lame of
his feet. He was five years old
when the s tidings came of Saul
and Jōn-ā-thān out of t Jēz-
rē-ēl; and his u nurse took him
up, and fled: and it came to
pass, as she made haste to flee,
that he fell, and became lame.

Var. Read.—V. 38. prince—So NOW.;
Or, captain. V. 39. I am this day weak,
though anointed king; and these men
(sense very doubtful?)—I do this day live
delicately (?) and am an anointed king;
yet these men, *Ew.*; And that although
he is a kinsman and officer of the king,
but these men are, NOW. are—be, r.
Jehovah—May the lord, *Var.*; May Yah-
weh, NOW. Chap. 4.—V. 1. became
feeble—were limp, SMITH; his courage
sank, NOW. the Israelites were trou-
bled—Israel was thrown into confusion,
SMITH; And all Israel was cast down,
NOW. V. 2. bands—troops; bands of
raiders (or, scouts), NOW. V. 3. sojourn-
ers—So NOW.; clients, SMITH. V. 4.
Mephibosheth—Merib-baal, NOW. KEN.
V. 5. his rest at noon—his noon-tide couch,
cf. ch. 11:2; mid-day sleep (siesta), NOW.;
his sleep at noon, BUD. V. 6. body—
belly, BUD. r. V. 7. Now—And, *Var.*
NOW. by the way of—toward. way—
road, SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—Ish-bosheth—
Ish-bosheth, *Sept. Ew. Kp.* Ish-baal.

And his name was v¹ Mē-phib-
ō-shêth.

5 And the sons of Rīm-môn
the Bē-ē-rōth-ite, Rē-chāb and
Bāš-nāh, went, and came about
the heat of the day w to the house
of Jsh-bôš-shêth, as he took his
x rest at noon. 6 And y they
came thither into the midst of
the house, as though they would
have fetched z wheat; and a they
smote him in the b body; and
Rē-chāb and Bāš-nāh his
brother escaped. 7 Now when
they came into the house, as he
lay on his c bed in his bedcham-
ber, they smote him, and slew
him, and beheaded him, and
took his d head; and e went by the
way of the f Ār-ā-bāh all night.
8 And they brought the head of
Jsh-bôš-shêth unto David to Hē-
brôn, and said to the king, Be-
hold, the head of Jsh-bôš-shêth,
i the son of Saul, thine g enemy,
who sought thy h life; and Jê-hôš-
vāh hath avenged my lord the
king this day of Saul, and of his
i seed. 9 And David answered
Rē-chāb and Bāš-nāh his
brother, the sons of Rīm-môn
the Bē-ē-rōth-ite, and said unto
them, As Jê-hôš-vāh liveth, j who
hath k redeemed my l soul out
of all m adversity, 10 n when one
told me, saying, Behold, o Saul is

NOW. V. 4. Mephibosheth—Meribosheth,
Ew. Be.; called Meri-baal, I Chr. 8:34; 9:40,
his true name, *Th. We. Kue. Ke. Kp. NOW.*
Cf. ch. 2:8; 11:21. Vs. 6, 7, And . . . in
the house—And the door-keeper of the
palace was cleaning wheat, and she grew
drowsy and slept; so Rechab and Baanah
his brother slipped in the house, SMITH;
And, behold, the woman that kept the
door of the house was winnowing (*rather*,
was cleaning) wheat, and she slumbered
and slept; and the brethren, Rechab and
Baanah, went privily into the house, *Sept.*
Th. Ew. Gr. Rei. Sta. Kp. KEN. r marg.;
And they came thither into the middle of
the house, taking (as if to fetch) wheat and
stabbed him in the belly, BUD.; And be-
hold, the door-keeper, who was cleaning
wheat, had grown drowsy and was sleep-
ing, and Rechab and his brother Baana
entered stealthily and came into the house
while he was sleeping on his bed in his
sleeping-room, and they smote (*lit.*
"slugged") him and killed him and cut
his head off, NOW.

v Mephibosheth,
II Sam. 16:1.
1 In I Chr. 8:34;
9:40, Merib-
baal.

5
w Ch. 2:8.
x Rest, Heb.
4:4.

6
2 Or, there came
... men
y fetching wheat.
y Wheat, Ex.
9:32.
z Murderer,
Num. 35:16.
a Body, Num.
25:8.

7
b Bed, Deut.
3:11.
c Head, Pr.
20:29.
d Ch. 2:29.
e Arabah, Josh.
18:18.

8
f I Sam. 24:4;
25:29.
g Enemy, Job
31:29.
h Life, Gen. 2:7.
i Seed, Deut.
22:9.

9
j I Ki. 1:29.
k Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.
l Soul, Job
4:15.
m Adversity,
Job 19:6.

10
n Ch. 1:2, 4, 15.
o Saul, I Sam.
10:21.

¹⁰
a Death, Rom. 5:12.
b Ziklag, I Sam. 1:1.
c Reward, Rev. 2:10.

¹¹
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
e Murderer, Num. 35:16.
f Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
g House, Deut. 24:10.
h Bed, Deut. 3:11.
i Gen. 9:5; Ps. 9:12.
j Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
k Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
l Earth, Gen. 2:1.

¹²
m Ch. 1:15.
n Hands, Gen. 16:12.
o Feet, Gen. 18:4.
p Methods of Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
q Pool, John 9:7.
r Hebron, Num. 13:2.
s Ish-bosheth, II Sam. 3:14.
t Ch. 3:32.
u Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
v Grave, Job 3:22.
w Abner, II Sam. 2:8.

¹
x I Chr. 11:1-3.
y Tribes, Num. 36:9.
z Israel, Deut. 4:1.
a Ch. 19:13.
b See "Bones," Ps. 34:20.
c Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.
d Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

²
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f I Sam. 18:5; 13, 16.
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h Ch. 7:7; Gen. 49:24.
i Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
j Prince, Num. 2:7.
k I Sam. 25:30.
l Or, leader.

³
l Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
m Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.
n Ch. 2:4;
o I Sam. 16:13.
o Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

a dead, thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in ^b Zik^llāg, which was the ^c reward I gave him for his tidings. 11 How much more, when ^a wicked men have ^e slain a ^f righteous person in his own ^g house upon his ^h bed, shall I not now ⁱ require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the ^k ^l earth? 12 And ^m David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their ⁿ hands and their ^o feet, and ^p hanged them up beside the ^q pool in ^r Hē^lbrōn. But they took the head of ^s Ish-bō^lshēth, ^t and ^u buried it in the ^v grave of ^w Abⁿēr in Hē^lbrōn.

⁵ ^x Then came all the ^y tribes of ^z Īs^l-rā^l-ēl to David unto Hē^lbrōn, and spake, saying, Behold, we are ^a ^b ^c thy bone and thy ^d flesh. 2 In times past, when Saul was ^e king over us, ^f it was thou that leddest out and broughtest in Īs^l-rā^l-ēl: and ^g Jē^h-hō^l-vāh said to thee, ^h Thou shalt be ⁱ shepherd of my people Īs^l-rā^l-ēl, and thou shalt be ^j ^k ^l prince over Īs^l-rā^l-ēl. 3 So all the ^m elders of Īs^l-rā^l-ēl came to the king to Hē^lbrōn; and king David made a ⁿ covenant with them in Hē^lbrōn before Jē^h-hō^l-vāh: and ^o they ^p anointed David king over Īs^l-rā^l-ēl. 4 David was ^q thirty years old when he began to reign, and ^r he reigned forty

Var. Rend.—V. 10. thinking to have brought—though I regarded him as a bringer of, SMITH; I thought him to be a messenger of joy (bringer of good tidings), NOW. which was the—whom I ought, forsooth, to have given, Sept. Vulg. Th.; to give him, to wit, Ev. Ke.; to give him the, SMITH; to give him, NOW. I gave him for his—of good, SMITH; for his joyful tidings, NOW. V. 11. require—seek, SMITH; demand (or, require), NOW. take you away—Rather, extinguish you; destroy you, SMITH; extirpate you (root you out), NOW. earth—land, SMITH. Chap. 5.—V. 2. prince—So NOW.; ruler. V. 3. elders—So NOW.; sheikhs, SMITH. covenant—agreement, SMITH. V. 6. Except . . . hither—Thou shalt not come in hither; for (even) the blind and the lame will keep thee away, Ke.

years. 5 In Hē^lbrōn ^r he reigned over Jū^l-dāh seven years and six months; and in ^s Jē^h-rū^l-sā^l-lēm he reigned thirty and three years over all Īs^l-rā^l-ēl and Jū^l-dāh.

6 ^t And the king and his men went to Jē^h-rū^l-sā^l-lēm against the ^u Jēb^l-ū^l-sītes, the inhabitants of the ^v land, who spake unto David, saying, ^w Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither; thinking, David cannot come in hither. 7 Nevertheless David took the stronghold of ^x Zī^l-ōn; the same is ^y the ^z city of David. 8 And David said on that day, Whosoever smiteth the Jēb^l-ū^l-sītes, let him get up to the ^a watercourse, ^b and ^c smite the ^d lame and the ^e blind, ^f that are ^g hated of David's ^h soul. Wherefore they say, ⁱ There are the blind and the lame; he cannot come into the house. 9 And David dwelt in the stronghold, and called it the city of David. And David built round about from ^j Mī^l-lō and inward. 10 And David waxed greater and greater; for ^k Jē^h-hō^l-vāh, the God of hosts, was with him.

11 And ^l Hī^l-rām king of ^m Tyre sent ⁿ messengers to David, and ^o cedar-trees, and ^p carpenters, and ^q masons; and they ^r built David a house. 12 And David perceived that Jē^h-hō^l-vāh

Ev. Th. We. Kp.; Thou shalt not come thither, but the blind and the lame will drive you off, NOW. thinking, David cannot come in hither—the blind and the lame shall not come into the house, KEN.; that is, David will not come thither, NOW. V. 8. house—Or, temple, Sept. Ev. Th. V. 9. stronghold—fortress, SMITH. And David . . . inward—and David built fortifications round about, up from Mīllo inward, NOW. Mīllo—Fragility, the Mīllo (i.e. the Rampart). V. 10. waxed greater and greater—kept on growing great, SMITH; became ever more powerful, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 8. Whosoever . . . and smote—Whoso smiteth the Jebusites, let him hurl (?) down the waterfall (or, precipice), both, Ev. Ke. (pt.).

⁴
p Gen. 41:46; Num. 4:3; Lu. 3:23.
q I Ki. 2:11;
r I Chr. 26:31.

⁵
r Ch. 2:11.
s Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

⁶
t I Chr. 11:4-9.
u Jebusites, Gen. 10:16.
v Land, Gen. 23:15.
w Or, Thou shalt not come in hither, but the blind and the lame shall turn thee away.

⁷
w Zion, Is. 52:1.
x Ch. 16:12, 16;
y I Ki. 2:10;
z City, Gen. 4:17.

⁸
z See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
3 Or, and as for the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul—
a Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
b Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
4 Another reading is, that hate David's soul.
c Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
d Soul, Job 4:15.
5 Or, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

⁹
e I Ki. 9:15, 24.

¹⁰
f Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹¹
g Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
h Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
i Messengers, Mt. 2:7.
j See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
k Carpenters, Mk. 6:3.
l I Ki. 12:12; 22:6; I Chr. 14:1; Ezra 3:7.
m Builder, I Ki. 5:18.

had established him king over Īś-rā-ēl, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Īś-rā-ēl's sake.

13 And ^aDavid ^btook him more ^cconcubines and wives out of Jē-ry⁴-sā-lēm, after he was come from Hēl-brōn; and there were yet ^dsons and daughters born to David. 14 And ^ethese are the names of those that were born unto him in Jē-ry⁴-sā-lēm: Shām-mū⁴-ā, and Shō⁴-bāb, and ^fNā⁴-thān, and ^gSōl⁴-ō-mōn, 15 and Īb⁴-hār, and Ēl⁴-i-shū⁴-ā, and Nē⁴-phēg, and Jā⁴-phī⁴-ā, 16 and Ē⁴-lish⁴-ā-mā, and ^hĒ⁴-lī⁴-ā-dā, and Ē⁴-līph⁴-ē-lēt.

17 And when the ⁱPhī⁴-līs⁴-tīnēš heard that they had ^janointed ^kDavid ^lking over ^mĪś-rā-ēl, ⁿall the Phī⁴-līs⁴-tīnēš went up to seek David; and David heard of it, and went down to the ^ostronghold. 18 Now the Phī⁴-līs⁴-tīnēš had come and spread themselves in the ^pvalley of ^qRēph⁴-ā-īm. 19 And ^rDavid inquired of Jē-hō⁴-vāh, saying, Shall I go up against the Phī⁴-līs⁴-tīnēš? ^swilt thou deliver them into my ^thand? And ^uJē-hō⁴-vāh said unto David, Go up; for I will certainly deliver the Phī⁴-līs⁴-tīnēš into thy hand. 20 And David came to Bā⁴-āl-pēr⁴-ā-zīm, and David smote them there; and he said, Jē-hō⁴-vāh

Var. Rend.—V. 14. are—be, R. V. 17. stronghold—hold, R. V. 18. spread themselves—plundered, SMITH; had spread themselves out, NOW. V. 20. breach of waters—breaking of waters (through a dam), SMITH. Baal-perazim—i.e. place (lit. possession) of breaches; cf. Is. 28:21. V. 21. images—gods, NOW. SMITH. V. 23. make a circuit behind—go about to their rear, SMITH; turn toward their rear, NOW. against the mulberry-trees—opposite the Balsams, SMITH. V. 24. mulberry-trees—balsams, SMITH; Baka-wood, NOW. bestir thyself—act promptly, SMITH; hasten for Yahweh has gone out, NOW. is Jehovah gone out—shall the Lord have gone out? host—camp, NOW. SMITH. Chap. 6.—V. 2. Baale-judah—Baal Judah, SMITH; Baalah of Judah, KEN.; Baal in Judah, NOW. which is called by the Name, &c.—over which is called the name of Yahweh

hath ²broken mine enemies before me, like the breach of ^vwaters. Therefore he called the ^wname of that place ³Bā⁴-āl-pēr⁴-ā-zīm. 21 And they left their ^ximages there; and ^yDavid and his men took them away.

22 And the Phī⁴-līs⁴-tīnēš came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rēph⁴-ā-īm. 23 And when David inquired of Jē-hō⁴-vāh, he said, Thou shalt not go up: make a circuit behind them, and come upon them over against the ^zmulberry-trees. 24 And it shall be, when thou hearest the sound of marching in the tops of the mulberry-trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself; for then is ^aJē-hō⁴-vāh gone out before thee to smite the host of the Phī⁴-līs⁴-tīnēš. 25 And David did so, as Jē-hō⁴-vāh commanded him, and smote the Phī⁴-līs⁴-tīnēš from ^bGē⁴-bā until thou come to ^cGē⁴-zēr.

6 ^dAnd David again ^egathered together all the ^fchosen men of Īś-rā-ēl, thirty thousand. 2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him, from ^gBā⁴-āl-ē-jū⁴-dāh, to bring up from thence the ^hark of God, ⁱwhich is called by the ^jName, even the name of Jē-hō⁴-vāh of hosts that ^ksitteth above the ^lchēr⁴-ū-bīm. 3 And Sebaoth, KEN.; which is called by (lit. over which is called: cf. Jer. 7:10) the name, the name of the Lord, Ew. Ke. Rie.; and in effect, We.; which is called by the name of Yahweh of the hosts, NOW. Name, even the name of Jehovah of hosts—name of Yahweh Sebaoth, SMITH. that sitteth above—who thrones upon, SMITH; who is enthroned upon, NOW. above—upon, R.

Var. Read.—V. 15 Elishua—Insert, and Nogah, Th. Be.; cf. I Chr. 3:6; 14:6. V. 16. Eliada—Called Beeliada, I Chr. 14:7 (his true name, Gei. We.; cf. ch. 2:8), NOW. V. 23. go up—Insert, to meet them, Sept. Vulg. Th. We. Rei. Kp.; go out against them, NOW. V. 25. Geba—Gibeon, Sept. Mo. Th. We. Sta. Kp. NOW. Chap. 6.—V. 2. went . . . Baale-judah—to Baal in Judah, NOW. from—unto, We. Ke. Kp., and similarly, Ew. Be. Th.; cf. I Chr. 13:6.

20

2 Or, broken forth upon mine enemies, v Water, Ps. 95:5. w Name, Acts 16:18. 3 That is, The place of breakings forth.

21

x Images, I Ki. 15:13. y I Chr. 14:12.

23

z See "Trees," Mt. 7:17. 4 Or, balsam-trees.

24

a Anthropolomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

25

b Geba, II Chr. 16:6. 5 In I Chr. 14:16, Gibeon. c Gezer, I Chr. 20:4.

1

d I Chr. 13:5-14. e War, Josh. 22:12. f Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.

2

g Josh. 15:9, 10; I Sam. 7:1. h Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2. 6 Heb. whereupon is called the Name. i Lev. 24:16. j See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1. 7 Or, is enthroned. k Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.

3
a Cart, I Sam. 6:7.
b House, Deut. 24:10.
c Abinadab, I Sam. 7:1.
1 Or, *Gibeah*.
d I Chr. 6:29.

4
e I Sam. 7:1.

5
f I Sam. 18:6, 7.
g Music, I Chr. 6:31.
h See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
2 Or, *cypress-wood*.
i Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
3 Or, *sistra*.

6
j Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
k I Chr. 13:9.
l Num. 4:15, 19, 20.
m See "Ark of the Covenant," Gen. 17:2.
n Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
4 Or, *were restive*. Or, *threw it down*.

7
o Anger, Pr. 17:1.
p Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
q I Sam. 6:19.
r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
5 Or, *rashness*.

8
6 That is, *The breach of Uzza*.

9
s David, I Sam. 17:12.
t Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
u Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
v God, Gen. 1:1.

10
w See "Bethlehem," Ju. 17:7.
z I Chr. 15:18; 16:5, 38; 26:4-8; II Chr. 23:24.

they set the ark of God upon a new ^a cart, and brought it out of the ^b house of ^c Ā-bin-ā-dāb that was in ¹ the hill: and ^a Ūz-zāh and Ā-hi-ō, the sons of Ā-bin-ā-dāb, drove the new cart. 4 And ^e they brought it out of the house of Ā-bin-ā-dāb, which was in ¹ the hill, with the ark of God: and Ā-hi-ō went before the ark. 5 And David and all the house of Īs-rā-ēl ¹⁹ played before Jê-hō-vāh with all manner of *instruments made of* ^{h2} fir-wood, and with ⁱ harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with ³ castanets, and with cymbals.

6 And when they came to the ^j threshing-floor of ^k Nā-eōn, Ūz-zāh ^{1m} put forth *his hand* to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the ⁿ oxen ⁴ stumbled. 7 And the ^o anger of Jê-hō-vāh was kindled against Ūz-zāh; and ^q God smote him there for his ⁵ error; and there he die dby the ark of God. 8 And David was displeased, because Jê-hō-vāh had broken forth upon Ūz-zāh; and he called that place ⁶ Pēz-rēz-ūz-zāh, unto this day. 9 And ^s David was ^t afraid of Jê-hō-vāh that day; and he said, How shall the ^u ark of ^v Jê-hō-vāh come unto me? 10 So David would not remove the ark of Jê-hō-vāh unto him into the ^w city of David; but David carried it aside into the house of ^z Ō-bēd-ē-dōm the Ġit-tite. 11 And the ark of Jê-hō-vāh re-

Var. Read.—V. 3. drove—*drive*, R; guided (or, conducted), NOW. V. 5. played before Jehovah—were dancing before the ark, SMITH; danced before Yahweh, NOW. with all manner . . . fir-wood—with all might; and with songs, NOW. KEN, SMITH. psalteries—lyres, SMITH; zithers, NOW. timbrels—kettledrums, NOW; castanets—rattles, SMITH; little bells, NOW. V. 6. put—stretched, NOW. SMITH. stumbled—*So Ke. Klo.*, R; ran away, Pesh. Maurer, Rō.; were restive, Ge., R marg.; slipped, NOW. V. 7. was kindled—flamed up, NOW. for his error—*So Ge. Ke.*; suddenly, Fw.; because he had stretched forth his hand to the ark, NOW.; by the ark—in the presence of God, SMITH; before the ark of God,

mained in the house of Ō-bēd-ē-dōm the Ġit-tite three months: and Jê-hō-vāh ^y blessed Ō-bēd-ē-dōm, and all his ^z house.

12 And it was told king David, saying, Jê-hō-vāh hath blessed the house of Ō-bēd-ē-dōm, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. ^a And David went and brought up the ark of God from the ^b house of Ō-bēd-ē-dōm into the city of David with ^c joy. 13 And it was so, that, when they that bare the ark of Jê-hō-vāh had gone six paces, he ^a sacrificed an ox and a fatling. 14 And David ^e danced before Jê-hō-vāh with all his might; and David was ⁱ girded with a linen ēph-ōd. 15 So David and all the house of ^o Īs-rā-ēl brought up the ark of Jê-hō-vāh with ^h shouting, and with the sound of the ⁱ trumpet.

16 And it was so, as the ark of Jê-hō-vāh came into the city of David, that ⁱ Mī-chāl the ^k daughter of ^l Saul looked out at the ^m window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before Jê-hō-vāh; and she ⁿ despised him in her ^o heart. 17 And they brought in the ark of Jê-hō-vāh, and set it ^p in its place, in the midst of the ^q tent that David had pitched for it; and ^r David offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings before Jê-hō-vāh. 18 And when David

NOW. V. 8. displeased—angry, SMITH; grieved, NOW. broken forth—brought destruction, SMITH; had destroyed (*lūt*, had torn a rent in), NOW. V. 10. would not—was not willing to, NOW. SMITH. unto him into—to, SMITH. V. 16. dancing—whirling, SMITH; skipping and dancing, NOW.

Var. Read.—Vs. 3, 4. the new cart . . . with—the cart. And Uzzah went beside, *Sept. Th. We. Rei. Ke. Hervey, Kp. The omitted words repeated accidentally from v. 3; on a new wagon—guided the wagon, but Uzza went with the ark, NOW. V. 5. with all . . . fir-wood—with all (their) might and with singing, Sept. Th. Ew. We. Rei. Ke. Hervey, Kp. Klo. (I Chr. 13:8; cf. also v. 14); with all their might; and with songs, KEN. SMITH, NOW.*

11
y Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
z Family, Eph. 5:22.

12
a I Chr. 15:25-16:3.
b I Ki. 8:1.
c Joy, Ps. 30:5.

13
d Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

14
e Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
f See "Garments of the Priest," Ex. 28:1.

15
g Israel, Deut. 4:1.
h Shouting, Is. 12:6.
i Trumpet, Lev. 10:2.

16
j Michal, I Sam. 14:49.
k Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
l Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
m Window, I Sam. 19:12.
n Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
o Heart, Acts 15:9.

17
p I Chr. 15:1; II Chr. 1:4.
q Tent, Num. 24:5.
r Offering, Gen. 22:2.

had made an end of offering the burnt-offering and the peace-offerings, he blessed the people in the name of Jê-hô-vâh of hosts. 19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Îs-râ-êl, both to ^a men and ^b women, to every one a cake of ^c bread, and a ^d portion ¹ of ^e flesh, and a cake of ^f raisins. So all the people departed every one to his ^g house.

20 Then David returned to bless his ^h household. And Mî'ehâl the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Îs-râ-êl to-day, ⁱ who uncovered himself to-day in the ^k eyes of the handmaids of his ^l servants, as one of the vain fellows ^m shamelessly uncovereth himself! 21 And David said unto Mî'ehâl, ⁿ It was before Jê-hô-vâh, who ^o chose me above thy ^p father, and above all his house, to appoint me ^q prince over the people of Jê-hô-vâh, over Îs-râ-êl: therefore will I play before Jê-hô-vâh. 22 And I will be yet more vile than this, and will be base in mine own sight: but of the ^{*} handmaids of whom thou hast spoken, of them shall I be

Var. Rend.—V. 18. in the name—with the name, NOW, KEN. V. 19. a portion of flesh—sense very uncertain. V. 20. glorious—honorable (cf. v. 22, end), Kp. NOW. uncovered—exposed, SMITH; bared, NOW. handmaids of his servants—servants; maids, SMITH; maid-servants of his servants, NOW. Vs. 21, 22. It was . . . handmaids—Before Yahweh I was dancing; Blessed be Yahweh who chose me above thy father and above all his house to command me as prince over the people of Yahweh over Israel. And I will sport before Yahweh, and will be yet more lightly esteemed than this, and will be lowly in thine eyes. But of the

^{*} HANDMAID: Word used broadly.—Ruth 3:9; II Sam. 14:6.

Applied to Bondservants.—Hagar—Gen. 16:1; Gal. 4:22. Maids of Leah and Rachel.—Hagar. 29:24, 29.

Voluntary Servitude.—Mary—Lu. 1:38. Hannah—I Sam. 1:11.

Expressive of Humility.—Bath-sheba—I Ki. 1:11–31. Esther—Esth. 5:1–8. Ruth—Ruth 3:9.

An Unbearable Heirship.—Pr. 30:23. Sarah and Hagar—Gen. 21:10; Gal. 4:30. See "Servants"—Ex. 21:2. "Concubines"—Gen. 16:2.

had in ^r honor. 23 And ^s Mî'ehâl the ^t daughter of ^u Saul ^v had no child unto the ^w day of her ^x death.

7 And it came to pass, when the ^z king dwelt in his ^a house, and ^b Jê-hô-vâh had given him ^c rest from all his ^d enemies round about, 2 that the king said unto ^e Nâ'thân the prophet, See now, I dwell in ^g a house of ^h cedar, but the ⁱ ark of God dwelleth within ^j curtains. 3 And Nâ'thân said to the king, ^k Go, do all that is in thy heart; for Jê-hô-vâh is with thee. 4 And it came to pass the same night, that the ^l word of Jê-hô-vâh ^m came unto Nâ'thân, saying, 5 Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith Jê-hô-vâh, ⁿ Shalt thou build me a house for me to dwell in? 6 for ^o I have not dwelt in a house since the day that ^p I brought up the children of ^q Îs-râ-êl out of ^r Ê'g'p't, even to this day, but have walked in a ^s tent and in a ^t tabernacle. 7 ^u In all places wherein I have walked with all the children of Îs-râ-êl, spake I a word with ^v any of the ^w tribes of Îs-râ-êl, ^x whom I ^y commanded to be ^z shepherd of my people Îs-râ-êl, saying, Why have ye not built

maids, SMITH; I will dance before Yahweh. Praised be Yahweh, who has chosen me before thy father and his whole family to set me as prince over Yahweh's people, over Israel. When I dance before Yahweh, I esteem myself yet too small (slight) for that and appear too lowly to myself; and before the maid-servants, NOW. Of whom . . . honor—of whom thou saidst, should I seek my honor before them? NOW. V. 22. this—thus, R. And—Or, But, Th. NOW. Chap. 7.—V. 1. dwelt—had taken possession of, SMITH; was seated, NOW. V. 2. curtains—a curtain, SMITH; tent-coverings, NOW. Go . . . heart—Whatever thou plannest, do it, NOW. Vs. 3, 16. thy—thine, R. V. 6. walked—sojourned, SMITH; went hither and thither, NOW. tabernacle—dwelling-place (Ex. 26:1). V. 7. to be shepherd of—to feed, R; pasture, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 21. Lord—Insert, that I did dance; blessed be the Lord, Sept. Th. We. Rei.; I will dance before Yahweh, Praised be Yahweh, etc., NOW. V. 22. mine—thy, Sept. Th. Chap. 7.—V. 7. tribes—So Gei.; judges, Mo. Ew. No. Th. KEN. NOW. (I Chr. 17:6).

²²
^r Honor, Mal. 1:6.

²³
^s Michal, I Sam. 14:49.
^t Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^u Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
^v Childlessness an Affliction, Gen. 3:16.
^w Day, Lev. 25:8.
^x Death, Rom. 5:12.

¹
^y I Chr. 17:1–27.
^z King, Deut. 17:15.
^a House, Deut. 24:10.
^b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Rest, Heb. 4:4.
^d Enemies, Job 31:29.

²
^e See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^f Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.
^g Ch. 5:11.
^h See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
ⁱ Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
^j Curtain, Is. 40:22.

³
^k I Ki. 8:17, 18.

⁴
^l Word of God, John 6:63.
^m Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

⁵
ⁿ I Ki. 5:3, 4; 8:19.

⁶
^o Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

^p Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

^q Israel, Deut. 4:1.

^r Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

^s Tent, Num. 24:5.

^t Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

⁷
^u Lev. 26:11, 12.

² In I Chr. 17:6, any of the judges.

^v Tribes, Num. 36:9.

^w Ch. 5:2.

^x Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

^y Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.

8

- a I Sam. 16:11, 12; Ps. 78:70, 71.
b See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
1 Or, *pasture*.
c Ch. 6:21.
d Prince, Num. 2:7.
2 Or, *leader*.

9

- c Ch. 5:10.
f Ps. 18:37-42.

10

- g Ex. 15:17; Is. 5:2, 7.
h Ps. 89:22, 23; Is. 60:18.
i The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
j Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

11

- k Judges, Ex. 18:22.
l Government, Neh. 8:9.
3 Or, *have caused*.
m V. 27; I Sam. 25:28.

12

- n I Ki. 2:1.
o Death, Rom. 5:12.
p Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
q Father, Ex. 21:15.
r Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
s Seed, Deut. 22:9.
t Bowels, II Chr. 21:15.
u See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

13

- v I Ki. 6:12; 8:19.

me a house of cedar? 8 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant ^a David, Thus saith Jê-hô-vâh of hosts, I took thee from the ^{b 1} sheepcote, from following the sheep, that ^c thou shouldest be ^{a 2} prince over my people, over Îs-râ-êl; 9 and ^e I have been with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and ^f have cut off all thine enemies from before thee; and I will make thee a great name, like unto the name of the great ones that are in the earth. 10 And I will appoint a place for my people Îs-râ-êl, and ^g will plant them, that they may dwell in their own place, and be moved no more; ^h neither shall the ⁱ children of wickedness ^j afflict them any more, as at the first, 11 and *as* from the day that I commanded ^{k 1} judges to be over my people Îs-râ-êl; and I ³ will cause thee to rest from all thine enemies. Moreover Jê-hô-vâh telleth thee that ^m Jê-hô-vâh will make thee a house. 12 ⁿ When thy days are fulfilled, and thou shalt ^{o p} sleep with thy ^q fathers, I will set up thy ^{r s} seed after thee, that shall proceed out of thy ^t bowels, and I will establish his ^u kingdom. 13 ^v He shall build a house for

Var. Read.—V. 8. sheepcote—pasture, NOW. SMITH. V. 9. wentest—didst go, SMITH. cut off—destroy, SMITH; extirpated, NOW. V. 10. appoint—give, SMITH; point out, NOW. afflict—oppress, SMITH; torment, NOW. Vs. 10, 11. as at the first, and as from—as at the first, even from, KEN.; as since the time when, NOW. V. 11. commanded—set, SMITH; appointed (*lit.* installed or put in place), NOW. and I will cause . . . house—and I will give them rest from all their enemies and will make thee great and build thee a house, NOW. telleth—will make known, SMITH. V. 12. are—be, r; shall be, NOW. V. 14. his—So NOW.; to him a. my—So NOW.; to me a. commit iniquity—goes astray, SMITH; sins, NOW. chasten—correct, SMITH; chastise, NOW. with stripes of the children of men—with stripes of sons of Adam, SMITH; with human blows, NOW. V. 15. lovingkindness—mercy, r; favor, NOW. V. 19. And . . . thing—And that was yet too little! NOW. this too . . . manner—this is (*or*, is this? *r marg.*) the law, *Ke.*; this is the manner (?), *Ge. Th. (Obscure)*.

my name, and ^{w x} I will establish the ^y throne of his kingdom for ever. 14 ^z I will be his father, and he shall be my son: ^a if he ^b commit iniquity, I will ^c chasten him with ^d the rod of men, and with the ^e stripes of the ^f children of men; 15 but my ^g lovingkindness shall not depart from him, ^h as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee. 16 And thy house and thy kingdom shall be made sure for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever. 17 According to all these words, and according to all this ⁱ vision, so did Nâ-thân speak unto David. 18 Then David the king went in, and sat before Jê-hô-vâh; and he said, ^j Who am I, O Lord Jê-hô-vâh, and what is my house, that thou hast brought me thus far? 19 And this was yet a small thing in thine eyes, O Lord Jê-hô-vâh; ^k but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come; ^l and ^l this *too* after the manner of men, O Lord Jê-hô-vâh! 20 And what can David say more unto thee? for ^{m n} thou knowest thy servant, O Lord Jê-hô-vâh. 21 ^o For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou wrought all this greatness,

Var. Read.—V. 11. thee . . . thine—them . . . their, *Ew. Be. We. KEN.* NOW. V. 15. from Saul, whom I put away—from him that was, *Be. We. Sta. KEN. SMITH, NOW. (I Chr. 17:13; Sept. "from those whom," &c.)*—thee—me, *Sept. Kp. Klo. (cf. v. 26).* V. 19. this too, after the manner—*Ew. Be. We. would correct after I Chr. 17:17; see note there.* And that was yet too small in thy eyes, Lord Yahweh that thou also in relation to the house of thy servant hast given promises for distant times, NOW.; And thou will let me see the generations of men forevermore, KEN. BUD. WE. And thou hast spoken concerning thy servant for distant times, SMITH. V. 21. To glorify thy servant hast thou promised, and according to thine own heart hast thou wrought in making thy servant know all this greatness, BUD. SMITH: For thy servant's sake hast thou done that, that thou madest known to thy servant all that is great, NOW. wrought . . . it—done, to make thy servant know all these great things, *Riefmann (transposing)*.

- w Is. 9:7; 49:8.
x See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
y Throne, Acts 12:21.

14

- z Heb. 1:5; Ps. 89:26, 27.
a I Ki. 11:34; Ps. 89:30-33.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
d Rod, Num. 20:8.
e Stripes, Is. 53:5.
f See "Children," Gen. 3:16.

15

- g Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
h I Sam. 15:23; 16:14.

17

- i Vision, Num. 12:6.

18

- j Ex. 3:11; I Sam. 18:18.

19

- k Vs. 11-16; I Chr. 17:17.
l Or, *and is this the law of man, O Lord Jehovah?*
l Is. 55:8, 9.

20

- m I Sam. 16:7; John 21:17.
n Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

21

- o I Chr. 17:19.

22

a Omnipotence of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Ears, Ex. 29:20.

23

1 Or, *And who is like thy people, like Israel, a nation that is alone in the earth*, &c. Deut. 4:32-38.
d Israelites a Peculiar People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2; Nation, Gen. 10:22.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
f Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
g Deut. 10:21.
h Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

26

i I Sam. 22:3, 4.

27

k Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
2 Or, *been bold*.
l Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

28

m God, Gen. 1:1.

to make thy servant know it. 22 Wherefore thou art great, O Jê-hô'vâh God: for ^a there is none like thee, neither is there any God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ^b ears. 23 ¹ And ^c what one ^{d e} nation in the ^f earth is like thy people, even like Īs-râ-êl, whom God went to ^g redeem unto himself for a people, and to make him a name, and ^h to do great things for you, and terrible things for thy land, before thy people, whom thou redeemedst to thee out of Ē-ġypt, from the nations and ⁱ their gods? 24 And thou didst establish to thyself thy people Īs-râ-êl to be a people unto thee for ever; and thou, Jê-hô'vâh, becamest thy God. 25 And now, O Jê-hô'vâh God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, confirm thou it for ever, and do as thou hast spoken. 26 And ^j let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, Jê-hô'vâh of hosts is God over Īs-râ-êl; and the house of thy servant David shall be established before thee. 27 For thou, O Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, the God of Īs-râ-êl, hast ^k revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee a house: therefore hath thy servant ² found in his heart to ^l pray this prayer unto thee. 28 And now, ^m O

Var. Read.—V. 22. Wherefore—Therefore. NOW. SMITH. V. 23. And . . . earth—And who, SMITH; And . . . gods—And where on earth is another people like thy people Israel, that a god would have gone to buy a people for himself and to make him a name, to show them great and fearful things, to drive out before his people another people and their god. NOW. God—a god, SMITH. things for you—Omit, SMITH. thy land—them, SMITH. before . . . gods—in driving out a people and its gods before his people? SMITH. from the—Omit. V. 26. let thy name be magnified—that thy name may be great. NOW. SMITH. of hosts—So NOW.; Sebaoth, SMITH. V. 27. found in his heart—has taken heart, NOW. in his heart—courage, SMITH. V. 28. O Lord Jehovah—Yahweh O Lord. truth—So NOW.; faithfulness, SMITH. Chap. 8.—

Lord Jê-hô'vâh, thou art God, and thy ⁿ words are ^o truth, and thou hast promised this good thing unto thy ^p servant: 29 now therefore ³ let it please thee to ^q bless the ^r house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee; for thou, O Lord Jê-hô'vâh, hast spoken it: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

8 And after this it came to pass, that ^s David ^t smote the ^u Phī-līs-tīnes, and subdued them: and David took ^v the ^w bridle of the mother ^x city out of the ^y hand of the Phī-līs-tīnes.

2 And he smote ^y Mō'āb, and ^z measured them with the line, making them to lie down on the ^a ground; and he measured two lines to put to death, and one full line to keep alive. And ^b the Mō'āb-ītes became servants to David, and ^c brought ^d tribute.

3 David smote also ^e Hād-ād-ē-zēr the son of ^f Rē'hōb, king of Zō'bāh, as ^g he went to recover his dominion at ^{h i} the River. 4 And David took from him a thousand and seven hundred ^j horsemen, and twenty thousand ^k footmen: and David ^l hocked all the ^m chariot ⁿ horses, but reserved of them for a hundred chariots. 5 And when ^{o p} the Sŷr-āi-ānōf of ^q Dā-mās-ēūs came to succor Hād-ād-ē-zēr king

V. 1. the bridle of the mother city—i.e. the authority of the metropolis or capital, Ge. Ke. Sta.; the bridle of the arm (i.e. their supremacy), Ew. Be.; Omit, NOW. V. 3. recover his dominion at—to turn his hand against, Ge. Gr. (unto, We.); lay his hand on, SMITH; Omit, NOW. V. 4. hocked—ham-strung, SMITH; made lame, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 23. for you—Omit, Sept. Kp.; for them, Vulg. Th. Ge. We. Kp. (all.); for thy land—to drive out, Sept. Ew. Ge. Th. We. Kp. Kto. (II Chr. 17:21); in driving out, SMITH. Chap. 8.—V. 3. to recover his dominion at—to establish his hand by (i.e. assert his power), Sept. Ew. Be. Th. (I Chr. 18:3); Omit, NOW. V. 4. thousand and seven—So NOW.; thousand chariots and seven, Be. Th. Ke. Kp. (with Sept. and I Chr. 18:4); Omit, NOW. seven hundred—So NOW.; seven thousand, Sept. Th. Ke. Kp. (I Chr. 18:4).

n Word of God, John 6:63.
o Truth, John 14:6.
p Servant, Ex. 21:2.

29

3 Or, *begin and bless*.
q Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
r House, Deut. 24:10.

1

s David, I Sam. 17:12.
t War, Josh. 22:12.
u Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
4 Or, *Metegammah*.
v Bridle, Jas. 3:3.
w City, Gen. 4:17.
x Hand, Gen. 16:12.

2

y Moab, Ju. 11:18.
z Measures, Ex. 36:9.
a Ground, Gen. 33:19.
b Bondage, John 8:33.
c II Ki. 17:3.
d Tribute, Mt. 22:19.

3

e Ch. 10:16, 19; I Sam. 14:47.
f Rehob, Num. 13:21.
g Ch. 10:15-19.
h See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
i See "Euphrates," Deut. 1:7.
5 Another reading is, *the river Euphrates*.

4

j Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
k Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
l Josh. 11:6, 9.
m Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
n See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

5

o I Ki. 11:23-25; 15:18.
p Syria, Gen. 25:20.
q Heb. *Aram*.
6 Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.

5
1 Heb. *Aram.*

6
2 Or, *saved David.*

7
a Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
b Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

8
3 In I Chr. 18:8, *Tibhath.*
d Ez. 47:15.
e Brass, Josh. 22:8.

9
f Hamath, Gen. 10:17.

10
4 In I Chr. 18:10, *Hadoram.*
g Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
5 Heb. *ask him of his welfare.*
h Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
i Heb. *was a man of wars.*
j Heb. *in his hand were.*
k Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

of Zō^lbāh, David smote of ¹ the Sŷr^l-i-ānš two and twenty thousand men. 6 Then David put garrisons in ¹ Sŷr^l-i-ā of Dā-mās^leūs; and ¹ the Sŷr^l-i-ānš became servants to David, and brought tribute. And Jē-hō^lvāh ² gave victory to David whithersoever he went. 7 And David took the ^a shields of ^b gold that were on the servants of Hād-ād-ē^l-zēr, and brought them to ^c Jē-ru^l-sā-lēm. 8 And from ³ Bē^l-tāh and from ^d Bēr^l-ō-thāi, cities of Hād-ād-ē^l-zēr, king David took exceeding much ^e brass.

9 And when Tō^li king of ^f Hā^lmāth heard that David had smitten all the host of Hād-ād-ē^l-zēr, 10 then Tō^li sent ⁴ Jō^l-rām his son unto king David, to ⁵ salute him, and to ^h bless him, because he had fought against Hād-ād-ē^l-zēr and smitten him: for Hād-ād-ē^l-zēr ⁶ had wars with Tō^li. And ⁷ *Jō^l-rām brought with him ⁱ vessels of

Var. Read.—V. 6. tribute.—*So NOW.*; presents, R. V. 7. servants.—*So NOW.*; officers, SMITH. V. 8. exceeding much brass—much bronze, SMITH; very much brass (or, bronze), NOW. V. 10. salute—greet, NOW. SMITH. bless—congratulate, NOW. SMITH. wars—been an enemy, SMITH; an adversary in war, NOW. V. 13. gat—made, NOW. SMITH. gat him a name—*Or*, made him a monument, *DeW. Ge. Ew.*; made himself a name, NOW. when he returned from smiting the Syrians—on returning, in that he smote Edom. SMITH. Syrians—men—Arameans—he slew of the Edomites 18,000, NOW. V. 14. garrison—officers, *Gr. Sta. NOW.* V. 15. executed—*So NOW.*; administered, SMITH. judgment—righteousness, SMITH; Right, NOW.

* **PRESENTS.**—A Present for Esau—Gen. 32:13, 20, 21; 33:10, 11. Joseph's Brethren bring—Gen. 43:15. Given to Judges as Bribes—Pr. 17:32; Amos 2:6. To King of Syria to gain Help—I Ki. 15:18. Brought to Elisha and given to Gehazi—II Ki. 5:5-7, 20-27. To God—Ps. 68:29; 72:10; 76:11. Gift to Solomon—I Ki. 10:24, 25 (II Chr. 9:23, 24; Ps. 72:10).

Reasons for Giving.—To appease Angry Feelings of Others—Gen. 32:20; I Sam. 25:27, 28, 35. To confirm Covenants—Gen. 21:28-30. To show Respect—Ju. 6:18. To reward Service—II Sam. 18:12; Dan. 2:6, 48. As a Token of Friendship—I Sam. 18:3, 4. As Tribute—Ju. 3:15, 18; II Sam. 8:2; II Chr. 17:5.

When given.—On Occasions of Visits—II Ki. 8:8. Of Public Rejoicings—Neh. 8:12; Esth. 9:19. At Marriages—Gen. 24:53; Ps. 45:12. On recovering from Sickness—II Ki. 20:12. Parting Gifts—Gen. 45:22; Jer. 40:5; Mic. 1:14. On Business Matters—I Sam. 9:7. On Restoration to Prosperity—Job 42:10, 11.

Things given.—Ornaments—Gen. 24:22, 47; Job 42:11. Cattle—Gen. 32:14, 15, 18. Garments—Gen. 45:22; I Sam.

^j silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass: 11 these also did king David dedicate unto Jē-hō^lvāh, with the silver and gold that he dedicated of all the ^k nations which he subdued; 12 of ¹ Sŷr^l-i-ā, and of Mō^l-āb, and of the children of ¹ Ām^l-mōn, and of the Phī^l-līs^l-tīnes, and of ^m Ām^l-ā-lēk, and of the ⁿ spoil of Hād-ād-ē^l-zēr, son of Re^lhōb, king of Zō^lbāh.

13 And David gat him a name when he returned from smiting ⁸ the Sŷr^l-i-ānš in ^o the Valley of ^q Salt, even eighteen thousand men. 14 And he put garrisons in ^r Ē^l-dōm; throughout all the Ē^l-dōm-ites became ^s servants to David. And ^t Jē-hō^l-vāh ⁹ gave victory to ^u David whithersoever he went.

15 And ^v David reigned over all Īš^l-rā-ēl; and David executed ^w justice and ^x righteousness unto all his people. 16 And † Jō^l-āb the son of Ze^l-ru^l-i-āh was

Var. Read.—V. 8. Betah.—*Tebah, Sept. Pesh. Ew. Th. Ke. We. Rei. Klo. NOW.* (I Chr. 18:8). V. 9. Toi.—*Tou, NOW.* SMITH. V. 10. Joram—*Hadoram, Sept. Ew. Th. Ke. We. Be. Kp. Klo. KEN.* NOW. SMITH (as I Chr. 18:10). V. 12. of Syria—of Edom, *MSS. Sept. Pesh. Th. Be. Rei. Klo. NOW.* (I Chr. 18:11; *Ke. would retain of Syria also*). V. 13. Syrians—*Insert*, and he smote Edom (Edomites, NOW.). *Th. Ke. Kp. (after Sept. Pesh. I Chr. 18:12; Ps. 60 title), KEN. NOW.; similarly, We.*

18:4. Money—Gen. 45:22; I Sam. 9:8; Job 42:11. Eatables—Gen. 43:11; I Sam. 25:18; I Ki. 14:3. Horses and Mules—I Ki. 10:25. Gold and Silver Vessels—I Ki. 10:25. Precious Stones—I Ki. 10:2. Weapons of War—I Sam. 18:4. Servants—Gen. 20:14; 29:24, 29.

Manner in which taken.—Conveyed on Camels, etc.—I Sam. 25:18; II Ki. 8:9; II Chr. 9:1. Sometimes sent before the Giver—Gen. 32:21. Presented in Person—Gen. 43:15, 26; Ju. 3:17; I Sam. 25:27. With Great Ceremony—Gen. 43:25; Ju. 3:18; Mt. 2:11.

Not bringing, A Mark of Disrespect—I Sam. 10:27.

† **JOAB I.**—Son of David's Sister Zeruiah—II Sam. 14:1; I Chr. 2:16; 11:39. Had Two Warlike Brothers—II Sam. 23:18, 24. General of David's Army—II Sam. 8:16; 20:23; I Chr. 18:15; 27:34.

Victories over: Abner—II Sam. 2:17. Syrians—II Sam. 10:9-14. Ammonites—II Sam. 11:1. Edomites—I Ki. 11:15, 16. Rabbah—II Sam. 12:26, 27; I Chr. 20:1. Absalom—II Sam. 18:6, 7, 14. Sheba—II Sam. 20:10, 15, 22.

Too Headstrong for David.—II Sam. 3:24, 25, 34, 39. Brought Absalom back—II Sam. 14:1-24. Murdered Abner—II Sam. 3:27. Amasa—II Sam. 20:9, 10; I Ki. 2:5, 32. Uriah—II Sam. 11:14-17. Took a Wise Woman's Advice—II Sam. 20:16-21. Reproved David—II Sam. 19:5-7; 24:3; I Chr. 4:3; 21:3. Took a Census of Israel—II Sam. 24:4-9; I Chr. 21:4, 5. Joined Adonijah's Rebellion—I Ki. 1:7, 41;

ⁱ Silver, Job 22:25.

^k Nations, Gen. 10:32.

^l 12
^l Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
^m Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.
ⁿ Spoil, Is. 9:3.

^o 13
⁸ Edom, in I Chr. 18:11, 12; Ps. 60, title.
^p II Ki. 14:7.
^o Valley, Josh. 8:13.
^q Salt, Lev. 2:13.

^r 14
^r Edom, Num. 20:18.
^s Servants, Ex. 21:2.
^t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
⁹ Or, *saved David.*
^u David, I Sam. 17:12.

^v 15
^v See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^w Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^x Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

16
a Jehoshaphat,
II Chr. 17:1.
1 Or, *chronicles*.

17
b Zadok, I Chr.
29:22.
c Ahimelech,
I Sam. 21:1.
d Abiathar,
I Ki. 2:26.
e Priest, Ex.
28:1.
2 Or, *secretary*.

18
f Benaiah, I Ki.
2:25.
g Jehoiaada,
II Chr. 23:1.
3 So in Ch.
20:23, and
I Chr. 18:17.
The Hebrew
text has, and
the *Cherethites*,
&c.
h Ch. 15:18;
20:7, 23;
I Sam. 30:14;
I Ki. 1:38, 44.
4 Or, *Priests*.
i Minister, Acts
15:39.

1
j House, Deut.
24:10.
k Family, Eph.
5:22.
l I Sam. 20:14-
17, 42.
m Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
n Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:2.

2
o Ch. 16:1-4;
19:17, 29.

3
p King, Deut.
17:15.
q Ch. 4:4.
r Mephibosheth, II Sam.
16:1.
s Lameness,
Lev. 21:18.
t Feet, Gen.
18:4.

4
u Ch. 17:27-29.
v Machir, Num.
26:29.

over the host; and ^a Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt the son of Ā-hi-lūd was ¹ recorder; 17 and ^b Zā-dōk the son of Ā-hi-tūb, and ^c Ā-him-ē-lēch the son of ^d Ā-bi-ā-thār, were ^e priests; and Sē-rā-ājāh was ² scribe; 18 and ^f Bē-nā-ājāh the son of ^g Jē-hoi-ā-dā ³ was over the Chēr-ē-thites and the ^h Pēl-ē-thites; and David's sons were ⁱ chief ^j ministers.

9 And David said, Is there yet any that is left of the ^k house of Saul, ^l that I may show him ^m kindness for ⁿ Jōn-ā-thān's sake? 2 And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was ^o Zī-bā, and they called him unto David; and the king said unto him, Art thou Zī-bā? And he said, Thy servant is he. 3 And the ^p king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may show the kindness of God unto him? And Zī-bā said unto the king, ^q Jōn-ā-thān hath yet a ^r son, who is ^s lame of his ^t feet. 4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Zī-bā said unto the king, Behold, he is ^u in the house of ^v Mā-ehīr the son of Ām-mī-ēl, in Lō-dē-bār. 5 Then king David sent, and fetched

Var. Rend.—V. 18. Cherethites and the Pelethites—the name by which the king's body-guard was known, and signifying either *Cretans* and *Philistines* (?), *Ew. Be. Ht. Sta.*; or, executioners and runners (or, couriers: cf. I Sam. 22:17), *Ge. Th. Ke.* chief ministers—ministers, *Mo. Th. Ke.*: cf. I Chr. 18:17; chaplains, or, house priests, *Ge. Ew.* (the word is identical with the one commonly rendered priest); priests, *KEN. SMITH*; chiefs, *NOW.* **Chap. 9.**—V. 8. look upon—turn thy face to, *SMITH*; turn to, *NOW.*

him out of the house of Mā-ehīr the son of Ām-mī-ēl, from Lō-dē-bār. 6 And Mē-phib-ō-shēth, the son of Jōn-ā-thān, the son of ^w Saul, came unto ^x David, and fell on his ^y face, and ^z did obeisance. And David said, Mē-phib-ō-shēth. And he answered, Behold, thy ^a servant! 7 And David said unto him, ^b Fear not; for ^c I will surely show thee kindness ^d for Jōn-ā-thān thy ^e father's sake, and ^f will restore thee all the ^g land of Saul thy father; and ^h thou shalt ⁱ eat ^j bread at my ^k table continually. 8 And he did obeisance, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such ^l a dead ^m dog as I am?

9 Then the ⁿ king called to ^o Zī-bā, Saul's servant, and said unto him, ^p All that pertained to Saul and to all his house have I given unto thy master's son. 10 And thou shalt ^q till the land for him, thou, and thy ^r sons, and thy servants; and thou shalt bring in the ^s fruits, that thy master's son may have bread to eat: but Mē-phib-ō-shēth thy master's son shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Zī-bā had fifteen sons and twenty servants. 11 Then said Zī-bā unto

Var. Read.—V. 17. Ahimelech the Son of Abiathar—*So, Sept. Ke. Be.* (cf. I Chr. 24:3, 6); Abiathar the son of Ahimelech, *Pesh. Mo. Th. Ew. Graf. Kue. Gei. Fr. Hervey, Sta. Kp. NOW.* Serai-ah—Shavsha (I Chr. 18:16), *Klo.* Shasha (Sept.) or, Shisha (I Ki. 4:3), *Th. We. Sta.*; Shosha, *NOW.* **Chap 9.**—V. 10. son—*So NOW.*; house, *Bv.*

6
w Saul, I Sam.
10:21.
x David, I Sam.
17:12.
y Face, Is. 6:2.
z Salutation,
Lu. 10:4.
a Servant, Ex.
21:2.

7
b Fear, Gen. 9:2
c See vs. 1, 3.
d Love, I Cor.
13:1.
e Father, Ex.
21:15.
f Ch. 12:8.
g Land, Gen.
23:15.
h Heb. *field*.
i Ch. 19:28;
II Ki. 25:29.
j Meals, Ruth
2:14.
j Bread, Gen.
3:19.
k Table, II Ki.
4:10.

8
l Ch. 16:9.
m God, Deut.
23:18.

9
n King, Deut.
17:15.
o Ziba, II Sam.
9:2.
p Ch. 16:4;
19:29.

10
q Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
r Sons, Gen.
21:19.
s Fruit, Lev.
23:40.

2:28. Repaired Jerusalem—I Chr. 11:8. Slain at the Altar of Jehovah—I Ki. 2:29, 34.

JOAB II.—A Descendant of Caleb—I Chr. 2:54.

JOAB III.—Son of Serai-ah—I Chr. 4:14.

JOAB IV.—Founder of a Clan—Ez. 2:6; 8:9; Neh. 7:11.

* SCRIBES: Originally Writers, Secretaries.—Ez. Chap. 9. Writers.—I Chr. 24:6; Jer. 8:8; Ezra 4:8, 9, 17, 23; Esth. 3:12; Ez. 9:11.

Secretaries.—To Kings—II Sam. 8:17; 20:25; I Ki. 4:3; II Ki. 12:10; 18:18; 19:2; I Chr. 18:16; 24:6; 27:32. To Prophets—Jer. 36:27, 32.

Treasurers.—Neh. 13:13; II Ki. 12:10; I Chr. 24:11.

Families noted for furnishing Scribes.—I Chr. 2:55; Ju. 5:14 (see *marg. reading*)—I Chr. 24:6; II Chr. 34:13.

Notaries.—In Court—Jer. 32:11, 12; I Chr. 24:6.

Keepers of Muster Rolls.—Ju. 5:14; II Ki. 25:19; II Chr. 26:11; Jer. 52:25.

Teachers of the Law.—II Chr. 34:18-21; Neh. 8:4-6; Ezra 7:6; Jer. 8:8; Mt. 23:2; 24: 17:10; 7:29; 13:52; Mk. 12:35.

Members of the Council which opposed Jesus.—Mt. 24; 20:18; Lu. 22:66; Mt. 21:15; Mk. 8:31; 11:18; Lu. 19:47; 22:2; 23:10; John 8:3.

Charge Jesus with Blasphemy.—Mt. 9:3; Mk. 2:6-7; Lu. 5:21. Conspire against Jesus.—Mt. 26:3; 27:41; Mk. 14:1; Lu. 22:66. Reproved by Jesus.—Mt. 5:20; 15:1-9; 23:1-36; Mk. 2:16, 17; 3:22-30; Lu. 11:38-54; Lu. Chap. 20.

Persecuted Disciples.—Acts 4:5, 18, 21; 6:12; 23:6-10.

Manner of Teaching contrasted with that of Jesus.—Mt. 7:29; Mk. 1:22.

Characteristics of.—Garb and Egotism—Mk. 12:38, 39. Various Works—Mt. 23:1-7. Reputed Wisdom—I Cor. 1:19, 20. Hypocrisy—Mt. 23:13-15.

11
1 Or, *But Mephibosheth eateth, &c.*

12
a I Chr. 8:34.

13
b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
c Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
d Feet, Gen. 18:4.

1
e I Chr. 19:1-19.
f I Sam. 11:1.
g Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

2
h Nahash, I Sam. 11:1.
i Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

3
j Prince, Num. 2:7.
k Honor, Mal. 1:6.
l Gen. 42:9, 16.
m City, Gen. 4:17.
n Spies, Josh. 2:1.

4
o Is. 15:2; Jer. 41:5.
p See "Trades," Is. 40:19.
q Beard, Jer. 41:5.
r Is. 29:4.
s Clothing, Job 31:29.

the king, According to all that my lord the king commandeth his servant, so shall thy servant do. ¹ As for Mē-phib⁴ō-shēth, *said the king*, he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons. 12 And Mē-phib⁴ō-shēth had a young son, whose name was ^a Mī-ēā. And all that dwelt in the house of Zī-bā were servants unto Mē-phib⁴ō-shēth. 13 So Mē-phib⁴ō-shēth dwelt in ^b Jeru⁴sā-lēm; for he did eat continually at the king's table. And he was ^c lame in both his ^d feet.

10 ^e And it came to pass after this, that ^f the king of the children of ^g Ām⁴mōn died, and Hā⁴nūn his son reigned in his stead. 2 And David said, I will show kindness unto Hā⁴nūn the son of ^h Nā⁴-hāsh, as his father showed kindness unto me. So David sent by his servants ⁱ to comfort him concerning his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ām⁴mōn. 3 But the ^j princes of the children of Ām⁴mōn said unto Hā⁴nūn their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth ^k honor thy father, in that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not ^l David sent his servants unto thee to search the ^m city, and to ⁿ spy it out, and to overthrow it? 4 So Hā⁴nūn took David's servants, and ^o ^p shaved off the one half of their ^q beards, and ^r cut off their ^s garments in the middle, even to their buttocks, and sent them away. 5 When they told it unto David, he

Var. Rend.—V. 13. in—on, R. Chap. 10.—V. 3. comforters—So NOW.; bearers of condolence, SMITH. V. 6. became odious to—So NOW.; made themselves of bad odor with, SMITH. V. 8. field—open country, SMITH; open field, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 11. but . . . table—So Mephibosheth ate at David's table. Sept. Pesh. We. Rei. Th. Ke. Kp.; So Meribaal ate at my (David's) table. KEN. SMITH; But Meribaal ate at David's table as one of the king's sons, NOW.

sent to meet them; for the men were greatly ^t ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at ^u Jēr⁴-ī-chō until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 And when the children of Ām⁴mōn saw that ^v they were become odious to David, the children of Ām⁴mōn sent and ^w hired the ^x Sŷr⁴-ī-ānš of ^y Bēth-rē⁴-hōb, and the Sŷr⁴-ī-ānš of ^z Zō⁴-bāh, twenty thousand footmen, and the king of ^a Mā⁴-ā-cāh with a thousand men, and the men of Tōb twelve thousand men. 7 And when David heard of it, he sent ^c Jō⁴-āb, and all the host of the mighty men. 8 And the children of Ām⁴mōn came out, and put the ^d battle in array ^e at the entrance of the ^f gate; and the Sŷr⁴-ī-ānš of Zō⁴-bāh and of Rē⁴-hōb, and the men of ^g Tōb and Mā⁴-ā-cāh, were by themselves ^h ⁱ in the field.

9 Now when Jō⁴-āb saw that ^j the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of ^k Īš⁴-rā-ēl, and put them in array against the Sŷr⁴-ī-ānš: 10 and the rest of the people he committed into the hand of ^l ^m Ā⁴-bī⁴-shāi his ⁿ brother; and he put them in array against the children of Ām⁴mōn. 11 And he said, If the Sŷr⁴-ī-ānš be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me; but if the children of Ām⁴mōn be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee. 12 Be of good ^o courage, and ^p let us play the ^q man for our people, and for the cities of our God: and ^r Jê⁴-hō⁴-vāh do that which seemeth him good. 13 So Jō⁴-āb and the people that were with him drew nigh unto the battle against the Sŷr⁴-ī-ānš; and ^s they fled before him. 14 And when

5
t Shame, Phil. 3:19.
u Jericho, II Ki. 2:8.

6
v Gen. 34:30;
I Sam. 27:12.
w Ch. 8:3, 5;
II Ki. 7:6.
x Syria, Gen. 25:20.
y Gen. 36:37;
Ju. 18:28.
z Rehob, Num. 13:21.
a I Sam. 14:47.
b Maacah, Deut. 3:14.

7
c Joab, II Sam. 8:16.

8
d War, Josh. 22:12.
e I Chr. 19:9.
f Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
g Tob, Ju. 11:3.
h Josh. 13:9, 16.
i Field, Num. 20:17.

9
2 Heb. *the face of the battle was against.*
j Israel, Deut. 4:1.

10
k Abishai, I Chr. 18:12.
3 Heb. *Abshai.*
l Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

12
m Courage, Num. 13:30.
n I Cor. 16:13.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

13
q I Ki. 20:13-21.

14
a Ch. 11:1.

the children of ʾĀmʿmōn saw that the Sŷrʿi-āns were fled, they likewise fled before ʾĀ-biʿshāi, and entered into the city. ^a Then Jōʿāb returned from the children of ʾĀmʿmōn, and came to Jē-ruʿsā-lēm.

15 And when the Sŷrʿi-āns saw that they were put to the worse before ʾĪsʿrā-ēl, they gathered themselves together. 16 ^b And ¹ Hād-ār-ēʿzēr sent, and brought out the Sŷrʿi-āns that were beyond the ^cd River: and they came to Hēʿlām, with ^e Shōʿbāch the ¹ captain of the host of Hād-ār-ēʿzēr at their ^o head. 17 And it was told David; and he gathered all ʾĪsʿrā-ēl together, and passed over the ^h Jordan, and came to Hēʿlām. And the Sŷrʿi-āns set themselves in array against David, and fought with him. 18 And the Sŷrʿi-āns fled before ʾĪsʿrā-ēl; and David slew of the Sŷrʿi-āns ⁱ the men of seven hundred ^j chariots, and forty thousand ^k horsemen, and smote Shōʿbāch the captain of their host, so that he died there.

19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hād-ār-ēʿzēr saw that they were put to the worse before ʾĪsʿrā-ēl, ¹ they made ^m peace with ʾĪsʿrā-ēl, and ⁿ served them. So the Sŷrʿi-āns ^o feared to help the children of ʾĀmʿmōn any more.

11 ^p And it came to ^q pass, at the return of the ^r year, at the time when kings go out to battle, that David sent Jōʿāb, and his servants with him, and all ʾĪsʿrā-ēl; and they destroyed the children of ʾĀmʿmōn, and besieged * Rābʿbāh. But David tarried at Jē-ruʿsā-lēm.

16
b Ch. 8:3-8.
1 In Ch. 8:3.
c Hadadezer.
d See "Rivers,"
Is. 32:2.
e See "Euphrates," Deut. 1:7.
f I Chr. 19:16.
g Captain.
h Num. 2:3.
i Head, Pr. 20:29.

17
h Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

18
i I Chr. 19:18.
j Chariot,
1 Ki. 20:1.
k Horsemen,
Acts 23:23.

19
l Ch. 8:6.
m Peace, Pr. 17:1.
n Bondage,
John 8:33.
o Fear, Gen. 9:2.

1
p I Chr. 20:1.
q Ch. 10:14;
1 Ki. 20:22,
26.
r Year, Lev. 25:8.

* RABBAH, or RABBATH.—Chief City of Ammon—Deut. 3:11; Josh. 13:25. Siege and Capture of, by Joab—II Sam. 11:1; 12:26-31; I Chr. 20:1-3. Prophecies concerning Rabbah—Jer. 49:2, 3; Ez. 21:20; 25:5; Amos 1:14.

2 And it came to pass at ^s eventide, that ^t David arose from off his ^u bed, and walked upon ^v the roof of the ^w king's house: and from the roof he saw a ^x woman ^y bathing; and the woman was very ^z beautiful to look upon. 3 And David sent and inquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this ^a Bāth-shēʿbā, the ^b daughter of ʿĒ-līʿām, the ^c wife of ^d Ū-rīʿāh the ^e Hītʿtite? 4 And David sent ^f messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and ^g he lay with her (ⁱ for she was purified from her uncleanness); and she returned unto her house. 5 And the woman conceived; and she sent and told David, and said, ^j I am with ^k child.

6 And David sent to Jōʿāb, saying, Send me Ū-rīʿāh the Hītʿtite. And Jōʿāb sent Ū-rīʿāh to David. 7 And when Ū-rīʿāh was come unto him, ¹ David ^m asked of him how Jōʿāb did, and how the people fared, and how the ⁿ war prospered. 8 And David said to Ū-rīʿāh, Go down to ^o ^p thy house, and ^q wash thy feet. And Ū-rīʿāh departed out of the king's house, and there followed him ^r a ^s mess of ^t food from the king. 9 But Ū-rīʿāh ^u slept ^v at the ^w door of the ^x king's house with all the ^y servants of his lord, and went not down to his house. 10 And when they had told David, saying, Ū-rīʿāh went not down unto his house, David said unto Ū-rīʿāh, Art thou not come

Var. Rend.—V. 14. children of Ammon—Ammonites, NOW. Chap. 11.—V. 1. destroyed—laid waste, SMITH. V. 2. bed—So NOW.; siesta, SMITH. king's house—palace, SMITH; king's palace, NOW. V. 4. her—her, as she purified herself, RS. Dr. NOW. V. 8. mess of food—portion, SMITH; meal of honor, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—Vs. 16, 19. Hadadezer—Rather, Hadadezer: see ch. 8:3; Var. KEN. NOW.

2
s Evening, Ps. 65:8.
t Ch. 4:5, 7.
u Bed, Deut. 3:11.
v Deut. 22:8;
I Sam. 9:25;
Mt. 24:17;
Acts 10:9.
w Palace, Dan. 8:2.
x Woman, Ruth 3:9.
y Bathing, I Ki. 7:26.
z Beauty, Ps. 50:2.

3
a II Sam. 11:27;
12:24; I Ki. 1:33; I Chr. 3:5.
b Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
c Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
d Uriah, II Sam. 23:39.
e Hittite, Gen. 26:34.

4
f Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
g Ps. 51, title;
Jas. 1:14, 15.
h Adultery, Num. 5:12.
i See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

5
j Lev. 20:10;
Deut. 22:22.
k Children, Gen. 3:16.

7
l Gen. 37:14;
I Sam. 17:22.
m Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
n War, Josh. 22:12.

8
o Home, Lev. 18:9.
p House, Deut. 24:10.
q Foot-washing, Gen. 18:4.
r Gen. 43:34.
2 Or, present from.
s Food, Gen. 9:3.

9
t Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
u I Ki. 14:27, 28.
v Door, Ex. 12:22.
w King, Deut. 17:15.
x Servants, Ex. 21:2.

10
a Journey,
Jonah 3:4.

11
b Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
c Israel, Deut.
4:1.

d See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

e See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.

f Booth, Is. 1:8.
g Joab, II Sam.
8:16.

h Ch. 20:6.
i Encampment,
Num. 31:10.

j Field, Num.
20:17.

k Ch. 4:9; 14:19.

12
1 Or, *that day*.
And on the
morrow David
called him, and
he, &c.

13
l Drunkenness,
Pr. 23:29.
m Bed, Deut.
3:11.

14
n I Ki. 21:8-10.
o Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
p Letter, Acts
23:25.

15
2 Heb. *strong*.
q Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.

16
r Watchmen,
Neh. 4:9.
3 Or, *observed*.
s Courage,
Num. 13:30.

from a ^a journey? wherefore
didst thou not go down unto thy
house? 11 And Ū-rī'āh said
unto David, The ^b ark, and ^c Īs'ā-
rā-ēl, and ^d Jū'dāh, abide in
¹ booths; and my lord ^e J'āb,
and ^h the servants of my lord,
are ⁱ encamped in the open
^j field; shall I then go into my
house, to eat and to drink, and
to lie with my wife? ^k as thou
livest, and as thy soul liveth, I
will not do this thing. 12 And
David said to Ū-rī'āh, Tarry
here to-day also, and to-morrow
I will let thee depart. So Ū-rī'āh
abode in Jē-ru'sā-lēm ¹ that day,
and the morrow. 13 And when
David had called him, he did eat
and drink before him; and he
made him ^l drunk: and at even
he went out to lie on his ^m bed
with the servants of his lord, but
went not down to his house.

14 And it came to pass in the
morning, that David ⁿ wrote a
² letter to Jō'āb, and sent it by
the hand of Ū-rī'āh. 15 And he
wrote in the letter, saying, Set
ye Ū-rī'āh in the forefront of
the ² hottest battle, and retire ye
from him, ^q that he may be smit-
ten, and die. 16 And it came to
pass, when Jō'āb ^r kept watch
upon the city, that he assigned
Ū-rī'āh unto the place where he
knew that ^s valiant men were.
17 And the men of the city went
out, and fought with Jō'āb: and
there fell some of the people,
even of the servants of David;

Var. Rend.—V. 11. abide—So NOW.;
are camping, SMITH, as thou livest—
as Yahweh liveth, WE. KEN.; by the
life of Yahweh, NOW. V. 15. forefront
of the hottest battle—face of the heaviest
fighting, SMITH; opposite the hottest
part of the battle, NOW. retire ye from
him—turn from him, NOW.; leave him in
the lurch, SMITH. V. 22. had sent him
for—all the news of the battle (war,
SMITH), NOW. SMITH. V. 23. And—
Because: Then, NOW. prevailed—over-
came, NOW.; were bold, SMITH. field—
open field, NOW. the entrance of the
gate—the gate of the city, NOW. V. 24.
some . . . are dead—there died . . .
about eighteen men, SMITH; some . . .
found death, NOW. are—be, n.

and Ū-rī'āh the Hit'tite died
also. 18 Then Jō'āb sent and
told David all the things con-
cerning the war; 19 and he
charged the messenger, saying,
When thou hast made an end of
telling all the things concerning
the war unto the king, 20 it shall
be that, if the king's ¹ wrath
arise, and he say unto thee,
Wherefore went ye so nigh unto
the city to fight? knew ye not
that they would shoot from the
^u wall? 21 who ^v smote ^w Ā-bīm'ā-
ē-lēch the son of ⁴ Jē-rūb-bē-
shēth? did not a ^x woman cast an
upper ^y millstone upon him from
the wall, so that he died at Thē'lē-
bēz? why went ye so nigh the
wall? then shalt thou say, Thy
servant Ū-rī'āh the Hit'tite is
dead also.

22 So the ² messenger went,
and came and showed David all
that Jō'āb had sent him for. 23
And the messenger said unto
David, The men prevailed
against us, and came out unto
us into the field, and we were
upon them even unto the en-
trance of the ^a gate. 24 And the
shooters ^b shot at thy servants
from off the wall; and some of
the king's servants are dead, and
thy servant Ū-rī'āh the Hit'tite
is dead also. 25 Then ^c David
said unto the ^d messenger, Thus
shalt thou say unto ^e Jō'āb, Let
not this thing displease thee, for
the ^f sword devoureth one as
well as another; make thy ^g bat-
tle more strong against the ^h city,
and overthrow it: and encourage
thou him.

Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 21. Jerrub-
besheth—Jerubbaal, Sept. Vulg. Th. Ke.
Rei. Klo. NOW.; cf. ch. 4:4. V. 23. gate—
Insert, And David's anger was kindled
against Joab and he said unto the messen-
ger, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto
the city when ye did fight? knew ye not
that ye would be smitten from the wall?
Who smote . . . the wall? (as v. 21), Sept.
We. Th. Rei. Klo.; And David's anger
burned against Joab and he said: (here fol-
low the exact words of vs. 20, 21), SMITH.

20
t Anger, Pr.
15:1.
u Wall, Jer.
51:58.

21
v Ju. 9:50, 54.
w Abimelech,
Gen. 20:2.
4 In Ju. 6:32,
Jerubbaal.
x Woman, Ruth
3:9.
y See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

22
z Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.

23
a Gate, I Sam.
23:7.

24
b Shot, I Sam.
20:20.

25
c David, I Sam.
17:12.
d Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.
e Joab, II Sam.
8:16.
f Sword, Ju.
7:20.
g War, Josh.
22:12.
h City, Gen.
4:17.

^a Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^b Uriah, II Sam. 23:39.
^c Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
^d Death, Rom. 5:12.
^e Mourning, John 11:35.
^f Home, Lev. 18:9.
^g House, Deut. 24:10.
^h Polygamy practised. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
ⁱ Ch. 12:9.
^j Ps. 51:4, 5.

^k God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.
^m Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
ⁿ Ps. 51, title.
^o Ch. 14:4-7;
^p See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^q Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
^r Poor, Deut. 24:14.

^s Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
^t Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

^u Ch. 11:3.
^v Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
^w Children, Gen. 3:16.
^x Food, Gen. 9:3.
^y Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^z Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

^a Traveller, Is. 21:13.
^b Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.

^c Anger, Pr. 15:1.

26 And when the ^a wife of ^b Ū-rī-āh heard that Ū-rī-āh her ^c husband was ^d dead, ^e she made lamentation for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and took her ^f home to ^g his house, and ^h ⁱ she became his wife, and bare him a son. But ^j the thing that David had done displeased Jē-hō-^kvāh.

12 And ^k Jē-hō-^kvāh sent ^l Nā-thān unto David. And ^m he came unto him, and ⁿ said unto him, * ^p There were two men in one city; the one ^q rich, and the other ^r poor. 2 The rich man had exceeding many ^s flocks and ^t herds; 3 but the poor man had nothing, save ^u one little ewe ^v lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his ^w children; it did eat of his own ^x morsel, and drank of his own ^y cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a ^z daughter. 4 And there came a ^a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to ^b dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him, but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him. 5 And David's ^c anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nā-thān, As Jē-hō-^kvāh liveth, the man that hath done this is

^d ^e 1 worthy to die: 6 and he shall restore the lamb ^f fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no ^g pity.

7 And Nā-thān said to David, ^h Thou art the man. Thus saith Jē-hō-^kvāh, the God of Iṣ-^krā-ēl, ⁱ I ^j anointed thee ^k king over ^l Iṣ-^krā-ēl, and I delivered thee out of the ^m hand of ⁿ Saul; 8 and I gave thee ^o thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Iṣ-^krā-ēl and of Jūdāh; and if that had been too little, I would have added unto thee such and such things. 9 Wherefore ^p hast thou despised the ^q word of Jē-hō-^kvāh, to do ^r ^s that which is ^t evil in his sight? ^u thou hast ^v smitten Ū-rī-āh the Hīt-^ktite with the ^w sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of ^x Ām-^kmōn. 10 Now therefore ^y ^z the sword shall never depart from thy house, because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Ū-rī-āh the ^a Hīt-^ktite to be thy wife. 11 Thus saith Jē-hō-^kvāh, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house; and ^b I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy ^c neighbor, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun. 12 For ^d thou didst it secretly; but ^e I will do this thing before all Iṣ-^krā-ēl, and before the

^d Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^e I Sam. 26:16.
^f Heb. a son of death.

^g Ex. 22:1; Lu. 19:8.
^h Pity, Ps. 103:13.

ⁱ I Ki. 20:42.
^j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
^l King, Deut. 17:15.
^m Israel, Deut. 4:1.
ⁿ Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^o Saul, I Sam. 10:21.

^p Ch. 9:7.

^q I Sam. 15:23, 26.
^r Word of God, John 6:63.
^s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^t Adultery, Num. 5:12.
^u Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^v Ch. 11:14-17, 27.
^w Murderer, Num. 35:16.
^x Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^y Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

^z Ch. 13:28; 18:14; I Ki. 2:25.
^a Reaping what we Sow, Gal. 6:7.
^b Hittite, Gen. 26:34.

^c Ch. 16:21, 22.
^d Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

^e Ch. 16:22.
^f Sun, Ps. 136:8.

* PARABLES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.—Trees choosing a King—Ju. 9:7-15. Ewe Lamb—II Sam. 12:1-6. Woman of Tekoa—II Sam. 14:6-11. An Escaped Prisoner—I Ki. 20:35-40. Vision of Micaiah—I Ki. 22:19, 23. Thistle and Cedar—II Ki. 14:9. Vineyard and Wild Grapes—Is. 5:1-7. Plowman's Methods—Is. 28:23-29. Great Eagles and Vine—Ez. 17:3-10. Lion's Whelps—Ez. 19:2-9. Two Harlots—Ez. Chap. 23. Boiling Pot—Ez. 24:3-5. Cedar in Lebanon—Ez. Chap. 31. Dry Bones in the Valley—Ez. Chap. 37. Living Waters—Ez. Chap. 47.

Paraboliical Narratives in the Old Testament.—Isaiah's Action—Is. 20:2-4. Jeremiah dealing out Wrath—Jer. 20:2-4. The Prophet dumb—Ez. 3:24-26. Siege of the City—Ez. 4:1-8. Distress during the Siege—Ez. 4:9-17. Jonah's Action. See Book of Jonah.

Parables of New Testament.—See "Parables of Jesus." By Ira M. Price, Ph.D. Copyright 1900 by Thomas Nelson and Sons. Revised by Author for the Cross Reference Bible.

Var. Rend.—V. 27. displeased—So NOW.; was evil in the eyes of, SMITH. Chap. 12.—V. 4. dressed—prepared, SMITH. V. 5. As Jehovah liveth—By the life of Yahweh SMITH; As Yahweh liveth, NOW. to die—of death, NOW. SMITH. V. 6. fourfold—sevenfold, Sept. Th. We. Sta. Kp. Kto. KEN. NOW. SMITH. Text probably altered to agree with Ex. 22:1. V. 8. have added—have given still more, NOW. such and such things—as much again, SMITH; in this and that wise, BUD. NOW. V. 9. the word of—So NOW.; Omit, SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 6. fourfold—So BUD.; sevenfold, Sept. Th. We. Sta. Kp. Kto. NOW. Text probably altered to agree with Ex. 22:1.

- 13
 a David, I Sam. 17:12.
 b Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.
 c Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 d Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 e Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
 f Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

- 14
 g Is. 52:5; Rom. 2:24.
 h Enemies of God, Job 31:29.
 i Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
 j Children suffer for the Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.

- 15
 k I Sam. 25:38.
 l Uriah, II Sam. 23:39.
 m Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

- 16
 n Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 o Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
 p Ch. 13:31; Neh. 1:4.
 q Night, Ps. 19:2.
 r Earth, Gen. 2:1.

- 17
 s See "Elders of Israel," Ezra 5:5.
 t Gen. 24:2.
 u Bread, Gen. 3:19.

- 18
 v Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 w Death, Rom. 5:12.
 x Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 y Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 z Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 1 Or, *how then shall we tell him that the child is dead, so that he do himself some harm?*

sun. 13 And ^a David said unto ^b Nā-thān, ^a I have sinned against Jê-hō-vāh. And Nā-thān said unto David, Jê-hō-vāh also hath ^c put away thy sin; thou shalt not ^d die. 14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast ^e given great occasion to the ^f enemies of Jê-hō-vāh to ^h blaspheme, the ⁱ child also that is born unto thee shall surely die. 15 And Nā-thān departed unto his house.

And ^j Jê-hō-vāh struck the child that ^k Ū-rī-āh's ^m wife bare unto David, and it was very sick. 16 David therefore ⁿ besought God for the child; and David ^o fasted, and went in, and ^p lay all ^q night upon the ^r earth. 17 And ^s the elders of his house arose, and stood beside him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat ^t bread with them. 18 And it came to pass on the ^u seventh day, that the child ^w died. And the ^x servants of David ^y feared to tell him that the child was dead; for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he hearkened not unto our ^z voice: ¹ how will he then vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead! 19 But when David saw that his servants were whispering together, David perceived that the child was dead; and David said unto his servants, Is the child

Var. Rend.—V. 13. put away thy sin—caused thy sin to pass away, SMITH; has forgiven thy sin, NOW. V. 16. child—boy, NOW. SMITH. fasted—So NOW.; fasted strictly, SMITH. went in and lay—The expression implies that this was done repeatedly; remained over night, NOW. V. 18. servants—So NOW.; officers, SMITH. V. 19. servants—So NOW.; courtiers, SMITH. V. 20. when he required—asked, and, Var. NOW. V. 22. be gracious to me—will have mercy on, NOW. SMITH. V. 23. shall go—So NOW.; am journeying, SMITH. V. 24. Solomon—i.e. Peaceful. V. 25. Jedidiah—i.e. Beloved of Jah. for Jehovah's sake—the beloved of Yahweh, KEN.; according to the word of Yahweh, NOW. V. 26. royal city—So BUD.; water city, NOW. SMITH; water-fort, KEN.

dead? And they said, He is dead. 20 Then David arose from the earth, and ^a washed, and ^b anointed himself, and ^c changed his apparel; and he came into the house of Jê-hō-vāh, and ^d worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat. 21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and ^e weep for the child, while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread. 22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, ^f I fasted and wept: for I said, ^g Who knoweth whether Jê-hō-vāh will not be gracious to me, that the child may ^h live? 23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? ⁱ ^k I shall go to him, but ^l he will not return to me.

24 And David ^m comforted Bāth-shē-bā his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and ⁿ he called his ^o name ^p Sōl-ō-mōn. And Jê-hō-vāh ^q loved him; 25 and he sent by the hand of Nā-thān the prophet; and he called his name ^r Jêd-ī-dī-āh, for Jê-hō-vāh's sake.

26 ^a Now Jō-āb fought against ^b Rāb-bāh of the children of Ām-mōn, and took the royal city. 27 And Jō-āb sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rāb-bāh; yea, I have taken the ^c city of ^d waters. 28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and ^e encamp against the city, and take

Var. Read.—V. 14. Howbeit . . . blaspheme—Nevertheless (Howbeit, KEN.) because thou hast scorned (despised, KEN.) Yahweh in this thing, KEN. SMITH; Nevertheless because thou hast scorned the enemies of Yahweh, NOW. given great . . . blaspheme—blasphemed the Lord greatly, Gei. (cf. I Sam. 25:22: the word nowhere else signifies to blaspheme).

- 20
 a Washing, I Ki. 7:26.
 b Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
 c Clothing, Job 31:19.
 d Worship, Mt. 4:10.

- 21
 e Mourning, John 11:35.

- 22
 f Is. 38:1-3.
 g Jonah 3:9.
 h Life, Gen. 2:7.

- 23
 i Gen. 37:35.
 j Immortality, II Cor. 5:1.
 k Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
 l Job 7:8-10.

- 24
 m Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 n Another reading is, she called.
 o Naming Children, Gen. 3:16.
 p Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
 q Love of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 25
 3 That is, *Beloved of Jehovah.*

- 26
 q I Chr. 20:1-3.
 r Rabbah, II Sam. 11:1.

- 27
 s See "Cities," Gen. 4:17.
 t Water, Ps. 95:5.

- 28
 u Encampment, Num. 31:10.

28
1 Heb. *my name*
be called upon
it.

30
a Crown,
11 Sam. 1:10.
2 Or, *Malcam*.
See Zeph. 1:5.
b King, Deut.
17:15.
c Head, Pr.
20:29.
d See "Money,"
Ex. 12:44.
e Gold, 1 Ki.
10:21.
f Precious
Stones, 1 Ki.
10:11.
g David, I Sam.
17:12.
h Spoil, Is. 9:3.
i City, Gen.
4:17.

31
j Heb. 11:37.
3 Or, *to*.
k See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
l Axes, I Sam.
13:20.
m Iron, 1 Chr.
22:3.
4 Or, with a
slight change
in the Hebrew
text, *made*
them labor at.
n Brick, Ex.
1:14.
5 Or, *brick-
mould*.
o Ammonites,
Ju. 10:6.
p Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

1
q Absalom,
II Sam. 18:9.
r Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
s Sister, Mt.
19:20.
t I Chr. 3:9.
u II Sam. 3:2.
v Love, 1 Cor.
13:1.

2
w Virgin, Deut.
22:14.

3
x Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.

it; lest I take the city, and ¹ it be called after my name. 29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rāb-bāh, and fought against it, and took it. 30 And he took the ^a crown of ² their ^b king from off his ^c head; and the weight thereof was a ^d talent of ^e gold, and *in it were* ^f precious stones; and it was set on ^g David's head. And he brought forth the ^h spoil of the ⁱ city, exceeding much. 31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and ^j put them ^k under ^l saws, and ^m under harrows of iron, and ⁿ under ^o axes of ^p iron, and ^q made them pass through the ^r brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of ^s Ām-^tñōn. And David and all the people returned unto ^t Je-^uru-^vsā-lēm.

13 And it came to pass after this, that ^q Āb-^sālōm the son of David had a ^r fair ^s sister, whose name was ^t Tā-^mär; and ^u Ām-^tñōn the son of David ^v loved her. 2 And Ām-^tñōn was so vexed that he fell sick because of his sister Tā-^mär; for she was a ^w virgin; and it seemed hard to Ām-^tñōn to do anything unto her. 3 But Ām-^tñōn had a ^x friend, whose name was Jōn-^ā-dāb, the son of

Var. Read.—V. 28. it be called by my name—my name be called over it, NOW. SMITH. V. 30. their king—Milcom, KEN. NOW. SMITH. in it were precious stones—upon it was a precious stone, NOW. KEN. SMITH. V. 30. in it . . . head—in it (the crown of Milcom) was a precious stone and it was set upon David's head, KEN.; it was set on—came upon, SMITH; he set it on, NOW. V. 31. put them before, NOW. under saws—with saws, to labor at (*lit.* either with or in; *not* under harrows of iron). picks—So SMITH; iron picks, NOW. under axes of iron—So NOW.; axes, SMITH. pass through—work with, NOW.; brickkiln—brick-mould, G. Hoffmann, *Sta. Kamp. Dr. & marg.* (with Var. Read.). Chap. 13.—V. 2. vexed—So NOW.; distressed, SMITH. V. 4. son of the king—So NOW.; prince, SMITH. lean—weak, SMITH; miserable, NOW. day by day—morning by morning, SMITH; every morning, NOW. V. 7. sent home to Tamar—sent (a message) to the palace of Tamar, KEN.; sent to the house of Tamar, NOW. V. 10. chamber—inner room, NOW. SMITH.

^y Shīm-^ē-āh, David's ^z brother; and Jōn-^ā-dāb was a very subtle man. 4 And he said unto him, Why, O son of the king, art thou thus lean ^a from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Ām-^tñōn said unto him, I love Tā-^mär, my brother Āb-^sālōm's sister. 5 And Jōn-^ā-dāb said unto him, Lay thee down on ^a thy bed, and feign thyself ^b sick: and when thy ^c father cometh ^d to see thee, say unto him, Let my sister Tā-^mär come, I pray thee, and give me ^e bread to eat, and ^f dress the food in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it from her ^g hand. 6 So Ām-^tñōn lay down, and feigned himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Ām-^tñōn said unto the king, Let my sister Tā-^mär come, I pray thee, and ^h make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat from her hand.

7 Then David sent home to Tā-^mär, saying, Go now to thy brother Ām-^tñōn's house, and dress him food. 8 So Tā-^mär went to her brother Ām-^tñōn's house; and he was laid down. And she took dough, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes. 9 And she took the ⁱ pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Ām-^tñōn said, ^j Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him. 10 And Ām-^tñōn said unto Tā-^mär, Bring the food into the chamber, that I may eat from thy hand. And

Var. Read.—V. 30. the crown of their king—Or, Milcom's crown, Sept. We. Gr. Kto. NOW. SMITH (pts.); cf. 1 Ki. 11:5. *in it were*—in it were, Targ. Pesh. Th. Rei. (1 Chr. 20:2); on it was, NOW. V. 31. put—So Hoffmann, &c., NOW.; sawed, Targ. Th. We. Rei. Ke. (cf. v. 3), pass through—labor at, Hoffmann, *Sta. Kamp. Dr. & marg.* (l.) (i.e. those on public works. The emendation is suggested by the doubtfulness of the rendering brickkiln; cf. on Jer. 43:9; Nah. 3:14).

y I Sam. 16:9.
z Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.

4
6 Heb. *morning*
by morning.

5
a Bed, Deut.
3:11.
b See "Dis-
ease," Ps.
103:3.
c Father, Ex.
21:15.
d II Ki. 8:29.
e Bread, Gen.
3:19.
f Preparation of
Food, Gen.
9:3.
g Hand, Gen.
16:12.

6
h Gen. 18:6.

9
i Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
j Gen. 45:1.

Tā'mār took the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Ām'nōn her brother. 11 And when she had brought them near unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come, ^alie with me, my sister. 12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not ¹force me; for ^bno such thing ought to be done in ^cĪś-rā-ēl: do not thou this ^dfolly. 13 And I, whither shall I carry my ^eshame? and as for thee, thou wilt be as one of the ^ffools in Īś-rā-ēl. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the ^gking; for ^hhe will not withhold me from thee. 14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her ⁱvoice; but being stronger than she, he forced her, and lay with her.

15 Then ^kĀm'nōn ^lhated her with exceeding great hatred; for the hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the ^mlove wherewith he had loved her. And Ām'nōn said unto her, Arise, be gone. 16 And she said unto him, ²Not so, because this great wrong in putting me forth is ⁿworse than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her. 17 Then he called his ^oservant that ^pministered to him, and said, Put now this ^qwoman out from me,

Var. Rend.—V. 12. no such . . . Israel—for it is not so done in Israel, NOW. SMITH. V. 16. Not so . . . me—*So nearly*, KEN. NOW. No, my brother; for greater is the second wrong than the first which thou didst me in sending me

and bolt the ^adoor after her. 18 And she had ⁷³a garment of ^sdivers colors upon her; for with such robes were the ^tking's daughters that were ^uvirgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her. 19 And ^vTā'mār put ^{*}ashes on her ^whead, and ^xrent her garment of divers colors that was on her; and ^yshe laid her ^zhand on her head, and went her way, ^acrying aloud as she went.

20 And ^bĀb-sā-lōm her ^cbrother said unto her, Hath ^dĀm'nōn thy brother been with thee? but now hold thy ^epeace, my ^fsister: he is thy brother; take not this thing to ^gheart. So Tā'mār remained ^hdesolate ⁱin her brother Āb-sā-lōm's house. 21 But when king ^jDavid heard of all these things, he was very ^kwroth. 22 And Āb-sā-lōm spake unto Ām'nōn ^lneither good nor bad; for Āb-sā-lōm hated Ām'nōn, because he had forced his sister Tā'mār.

23 And it came to pass after two full years, that Āb-sā-lōm ¹had sheep-shearers in Bā'āl-hā-zōr, which is beside ^mĒ'phrā-īm: and Āb-sā-lōm invited all the ⁿking's sons. 24 And Āb-sā-lōm came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant away, SMITH; Let (there be) no cause for this great evil, (greater than (the) other that thou didst unto me, namely to send me away, Ke. V. 17. servant—lad, SMITH; lad (servant), NOW. woman—wench, SMITH; her, NOW. Vs. 18, 19. garment—long coat (see Gen. 37:3); long-sleeved tunic KEN. NOW. SMITH. V. 20. hold thy peace—be silent, NOW. SMITH. remained desolate—*So* NOW.; dwelt a desolate woman, SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 16. unto him—*Insert*, Because thou hast done this great evil unto me, wilt thou send me away? *Pesh.* because this great wrong—my brother: for this evil, *Sept. (Luc.)*, *Old Latin*, *Th. We. Kp.* V. 21. wroth—*Add.* but he vexed not (did not pain, KEN.) the spirit of Amnon his son, for he loved him; for he was his first-born, *Sept. Ew. Th. We. Rei. Sta. Kto.* NOW. KEN. SMITH. V. 23. Ephraim—*So* NOW. Gofraim, *Sept. (Luc.)*, *i.e.* Ephraim (II Chr. 13:19), *Bö. Th. Kto.*; the valley of Rephaim, *Gr.*

^q Door, Ex. 12:22.

18

^r Clothing, Job 31:19.

³ Or, a long garment with sleeves.

^s Colors, Job 3:5.

^t Princess, Num. 2:7.

^u Virgin, Deut. 22:21.

19

^v Tamar, II Sam. 13:1.

^w Head, Pr. 20:29.

^x Clothing rent, Job 31:19.

^y Jer. 2:37.

^z Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^a Mourning, John 11:35.

20

^b Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.

^c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

^d Heb. *Aminon*.

^e Sister, Mt. 19:20.

^f Heart, Acts 15:9.

^g Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

^h Ch. 14:24.

21

ⁱ David, I Sam. 17:12.

^j Anger, Pr. 15:1.

22

^k Gen. 31:24.

23

^l See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.

^m Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

ⁿ Prince, Num. 2:7.

11
^a Fornication, Deut. 22:21.

12
¹ Heb. *humble*.
^b Lev. 20:17.
^c Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^d Ju. 19:23; 20:6.

13
^e Shame, Phil. 3:19.
^f Fool, Jer. 17:11.
^g King, Deut. 17:15.
^h Gen. 20:12.
ⁱ Marriage of Relatives, Gen. 6:2.

14
^j Voice, Gen. 27:22.

15
^k Amnon, II Sam. 13:1.
^l Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^m Love, I Cor. 13:1.

16
² Or, Think not there is occasion for this great wrong in putting me forth, which is worse, &c.

17
ⁿ Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^o Minister, Acts 15:39.
^p Woman, Ruth 3:9.

* **ASHES: Of Furnace.**—Ex. 9:8, 10. Valley of—Jer. 31:40. Sitting among—Job 2:8. Sodom and Gomorrah—II Pet. 2:6.

Connected with Ceremonial.—Of Altar of Burnt-offerings—Ex. 27:3; Lev. 1:16. To be carried without the Camp—Lev. 4:12; 6:11; Num. 4:13. Of the Red Heifer used for the Water of Purification—Num. 19:9, 10, 17; Heb. 9:13. Shall be poured out—I Ki. 13:3, 5. Of Vessels used in Idolatry—II Ki. 23:4.

Worn in Mourning.—II Sam. 13:19; Esth. 4:3; Is. 61:3; Jer. 6:26; 25:34. Sorrow for Sin or Repentance—Job. 42:6; Is. 58:5; Dan. 9:3; Mt. 11:21; Lu. 10:13.

Figurative.—Job 13:12; 30:19; Ps. 147:16; Mal. 4:3. I who am but Dust and Ashes—Gen. 18:27. Eaten—Ps. 102:9; Is. 44:20.

- 25**
 a Burden, Ps. 55:22.
 b Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

- 26**
 c Ch. 3:27; 11:13-15.

- 28**
 d Ju. 19:6, 9, 22; I Sam. 25:36-38.
 e Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
 f Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 g Murderer, Num. 35:16.
 h Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 i Courage, Num. 13:30.

- 29**
 j Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 k Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.
 l Amnon, II Sam. 13:1.
 m Prince, Num. 2:7.
 n Mule, Zech. 14:15.

- 30**
 o Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
 p David, I Sam. 17:12.

- 31**
 q King, Deut. 17:15.
 r Clothing rent in Mourning, Job 31:19.
 s Ch. 12:16.
 t Earth, Gen. 2:1.

hath sheep-shearers; let the king, I pray thee, and his servants go with thy servant. **25** And the king said to Āb'sā-lōm, Nay, my son, let us not all go, lest we be ^aburdensome unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but ^bblessed him. **26** Then ^csaid Āb'sā-lōm, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Ām'nōn go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee? **27** But Āb'sā-lōm pressed him, and he let Ām'nōn and all the king's sons go with him. **28** And Āb'sā-lōm commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now, ^dwhen Ām'nōn's heart is ^emerry with ^fwine; and when I say unto you, ^gSmite Ām'nōn, then kill him; ^hfear not; have not I commanded you? ⁱbe courageous, and be valiant. **29** And the ^jservants of ^kĀb'sā-lōm did unto ^lĀm'nōn as Āb'sā-lōm had commanded. Then all the ^mking's sons arose, and every man gat him up upon his ⁿmule, and fled.

30 And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that the ^otidings came to ^pDavid, saying, Āb'sā-lōm hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left. **31** Then the ^qking arose, and ^rrent his garments, and ^slay on the ^tearth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent. **32** And Jōn'ā-dāb, the son of Shīm'ē-āh, David's

Var. Rend.—V. 25. burdensome—So NOW.; a burden, V. 29. got him up upon—mounted, SMITH; rode, NOW. V. 31. lay—So NOW.; threw himself, SMITH. servants—So NOW.; officers, SMITH. V. 32. by the appointment . . . determined—Or, in the mouth, &c., *Ge. DeW.*; upon the mouth of Absalom there hath been a scowl (*lit.* a sinister expression), *Ew. We. Sta. RS. KEN.* for around Absalom's mouth lies an evil predicting expression, since that day, NOW. V. 34. young man . . . watchman, SMITH; the young man, the watchman, NOW. behold . . . him—he saw much people coming down the slope on the way to Horonaim, NOW. behind him—i.e. from the west, *Th. Ke.* V. 37. every day—continually, NOW. SMITH.

brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have ^ukilled all the young men the king's sons; for Ām'nōn only is dead: for by the appointment of Āb'sā-lōm this hath been determined from the day that he ^vforced his ^wsister Tā'mār. **33** Now therefore let not my lord the king ^xtake the thing to his ^yheart, to think that all the king's sons are dead; for Ām'nōn only is ^zdead.

34 But ^aĀb'sā-lōm fled. And the ^byoung man that kept the watch ^clifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the ^dhill-side behind him. **35** And Jōn'ā-dāb said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons are come: as thy servant said, so it is. **36** And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice, and ^ewept: and the king also and all his servants wept ^fvery sore.

37 But Āb'sā-lōm fled, and went to ^gTāl'māi the son of ^hĀm-mīzhūr, king of ⁱĜē'shūr. And David mourned for his son every day. **38** So Āb'sā-lōm fled, and went to Ĝē'shūr, and was there three years. **39** And

Var. Read.—V. 27. with him—Add, And Absalom made a feast, like the king's feast, *Sept. Th. We. Rei. Kp. Kto. NOW. SMITH.* V. 34. behind him—Insert, in the descent. And the watchman came, and told the king, and said, I see men (coming) from the way of Horonaim [Beth-horon: see Josh. 10:11], by the hill-side, *Sept. Th. We. Rei. Sta. NOW.* there came much people—much people were coming on the Beth-horon road, on the descent; and the watchman came and told the king, saying, I see men coming from the Beth-horon road on the side of the hill, SMITH. and behold there came much people by the way of the two Beth-horons, on the descent; and the watchman came and told the king, saying, I see men coming from the way of the two Beth-horons on the hill-side, KEN. Vs. 37, 38. And the king . . . Geshur—So NOW.; And David mourned for his son every day. But Absalom fled . . . Geshur (*as v. 27.*), unto the country of Maachah (*Sept., cf. ch. 3:3*), *Bt. Th. We.* supposing the words to have become misplaced, and some of them accidentally repeated.

- 32**
 u Homicide, Job 24:14.
 v See v. 14.
 w Sister, Mt. 19:20.

- 33**
 x Ch. 19:19.
 y Heart, Acts 15:9.
 z Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 34**
 a Vs. 37, 38.
 b Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
 c Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 d Hill, Ps. 2:6.

- 36**
 e Mourning, John 11:35.
 f Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
 1 Heb. with a very great weeping.

- 37**
 g Talmāi, II Sam. 3:3.
 2 Another reading is, Ammihud.
 h Geshurites, Deut. 3:14.

39
a Soul, Job 4:15.
b Love, I Cor. 13:1.
c Ch. 12:19-23. Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

1
e Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
f Ch. 13:39.

2
g Ch. 23:26; II Chr. 11:6; Amos 1:1.
h Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
i Woman, Ruth 3:9.
j Deception, Gen. 37:31.
k Clothing worn in Mourning, Job 31:19.

3
l V. 19.

4
m Face, Is. 6:2.
n Ground, Gen. 33:19.
o Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
p II Ki. 6:26-28.

5
q Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
r Widow, Lev. 22:13.
s Husband, I Cor. 7:16.

6
t Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
u Son, Gen. 21:19.
v Strife, Pr. 26:21.
w Field, Num. 20:17.
x Murderer, Num. 35:16.

7
y Family, Eph. 5:22.
z Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
a Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
b Life, Gen. 2:7.
c Mt. 21:38.

the ^a soul of king David ^b longed to go forth unto Āb'sā-lōm: for ^c he was ^d comforted concerning Ām'nōn, seeing he was dead.

14 Now ^e Jō'āb the son of Zē-ru'āh perceived that ^f the king's heart was toward Āb'sā-lōm. 2 And Jō'āb sent to ^g Tē-kō'ā, and fetched thence a ^h wise ⁱ woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, ^j feign thyself to be a mourner, and ^k put on mourning apparel, I pray thee, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that hath a long time mourned for the dead: 3 and go in to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Jō'āb put ^l the words in her mouth.

4 And when the woman of Tē-kō'ā spake to the king, she fell on her ^m face to the ⁿ ground, and ^o did obeisance, and said, ^p Help, O king. 5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, ^q Of a truth I am a ^r widow, and my ^s husband is dead. 6 And thy ^t handmaid had two ^u sons, and they two ^v strove together in the ^w field, and there was none to part them, but the ^x one smote the other, and killed him. 7 And, behold, the whole ^y family is risen against thy handmaid, and they say, Deliver him that smote his brother, ^z ^a that we may kill him for the ^b life of his brother whom he slew, ^c and so destroy the heir also. Thus will they quench

Var. Rend.—V. 39. soul—spirit, SMITH. concerning Amnon—for the death of Amnon, SMITH. Seeing he was dead—So NOW.; Omit, SMITH. Chap. 14.—V. 1. perceived—knew, SMITH; had come to the knowledge of, NOW. V. 2. fetched—took, SMITH; had brought, NOW. V. 4. spake—Lit. said: see Var. Read. V. 5. of a truth—verily, SMITH; Ah, yes, NOW. V. 6. strove—quarrelled, SMITH; got into a strife, NOW.; were smiting each other, BUD. V. 7. the whole family—all the relatives, NOW. family—clan, SMITH; relatives, NOW. So—will, SMITH. will they—they desire to, NOW. coal—So NOW.; spark, BUD. and will leave to—so that there remain, NOW. remainder—remnant, SMITH; posterity, NOW.

my coal which is left, and will leave to my husband neither ^d name nor remainder upon the face of the earth.

8 And the ^e king said unto the woman, Go to thy ^f house, and I will give charge concerning thee. 9 And the woman of ^h Tē-kō'ā said unto the king, My lord, O king, ⁱ the iniquity be on me, and on my ^j father's house; and ^k the king and his ^l throne be ^m guiltless. 10 And the king said, Whosoever saith aught unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more. 11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember Jē-hō'vāh thy God, ⁿ ^o that the avenger of ^p blood destroy not any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, ^q As Jē-hō'vāh liveth, there shall not one ^r hair of thy son fall to the ^s earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thy handmaid, I pray thee, speak a word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on. 13 And the woman said, ^t Wherefore then hast thou devised such a thing against the people of ^u God? for in speaking this word the king is as one that is guilty, in that the king doth not fetch home again ^v his banished one. 14 For ^w we must needs ^x die, and are as ^y water spilt on the ground, ^z ^a which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God take away ^b life, but devis-

earth—So NOW.; ground, SMITH. V. 11. I pray . . . God—Ah, that the king might think on Yahwah, his God, NOW. Let the king name Yahweh thy God, SMITH; think on, NOW. V. 13. in speaking . . . guilty—in speaking this thing is as one that is guilty (in giving the decision of v. 11 he condemns himself): As the king gives this decision, he himself resembles a guilty one (has become like a guilty one, BUD.), NOW. V. 14. must needs—Omit, NOW. SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 39. the soul of King David—So NOW.; the spirit of the king. We. Klo. (after MSS. of Sept.). Chap. 14.—V. 4. spake—came in, many MSS. Versions, Th. We. Hervey, Gr. Kp. Klo.; came to, NOW.

d Name, Acts 16:18.

8
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f House, Deut. 24:10.
g Home, Lev. 18:9.

9
h Tekoa, II Sam. 14:2.
i Gen. 42:9;
j I Sam. 25:24.
j Father, Ex. 21:15.
k I Ki. 2:33.
l Throne, Acts 12:21.
m Innocence, Dan. 6:22.

11
n See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
o See "Cities of Refuge," Gen. 4:17.
p Blood, Lev. 17:11.
q I Sam. 14:45;
r I Ki. 1:52;
Mt. 10:30.
r Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.

13
t Ch. 12:7; I Ki. 20:40-42.
u God, Gen. 1:1.
v Ch. 13:37, 38.

14
w Job 30:23;
34:15; Heb. 9:27.
x Death, Rom. 5:12.
y Water, Ps. 95:5.
z See "Immortality," II Cor. 5:1.
a Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
b Life, Gen. 2:7.

15

a Fear, Gen. 9:2.
b Servant, Ex. 21:2.

16

c Deut. 32:9;
d Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

17

1 Heb. *for rest*.
e Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
2 Or, *the*.
3 Heb. *to hear*.

19

f Soul, Job 4:15.

eth means, that he that is banished be not an outcast from him. 15 Now therefore seeing that I am come to speak this word unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me ^a afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his ^b servant. 16 For the king will hear, to deliver his servant out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of ^{c d} the inheritance of God. 17 Then thy handmaid said, Let, I pray thee, the word of my lord the king be ¹ comfortable; for as ^{e 2} an angel of God, so is my lord the king ³ to discern good and bad: and Jê-hô-vâh thy God be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, aught that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak. 19 And the king said, Is the hand of Jô'âb with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, As thy ¹ soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from aught that my lord the king hath

Var. Rend.—V. 17. Let I pray thee—*Omit*. NOW. SMITH. be comfortable—will be a comfort. SMITH; tend toward tranquillity. NOW. discern—hear. SMITH; Or, listen to, *Th. Ew. K. NOW*. V. 19. none . . . to the right—it is not possible to pass by either to the right. NOW; there is no occasion to go to the right. BUD.; I cannot turn to the right. SMITH. V. 20. matter—affair. SMITH. V. 21. back—*So NOW*; again, R. V. 25. much praised—praiseworthy. SMITH. V. 26. cut the hair of—polled, R; had . . . shorn. NOW.

* **HAIR:** Hair of Man.—Gray Hair—Gen. 42:38; 44:29. Hairs of my Head—Ps. 40:12; 69:4. There shall not One Hair fall to the Ground—I Sam. 14:45; II Sam. 14:11; I Ki. 1:52. Shall not perish—Lu. 21:18; Acts 27:34. Long Hair—I Cor. 11:14, 15. Braided, not with—I Tim. 2:9; I Pet. 3:3. Hair of Absalom—II Sam. 14:26. Samson—Ju. 16:22. Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego not singed—Dan. 5:27. Mary wiped His Feet with her Hair—John 11:2; 12:3. Plucked off—Ezra 9:3; Neh. 13:25; Is. 50:6. Thou shalt not swear by thy Head—Mt. 5:36.

spoken; for thy servant Jô'âb, he bade me, and he put all these words in the ^g mouth of thy handmaid; 20 to change the ^h face of the matter hath thy servant Jô'âb done this thing: and my lord is wise, according to the ⁱ wisdom of an angel of God, to know all things that are in the earth.

21 And the king said unto Jô'âb, Behold now, ^{j 4} I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Âb'sâ-lôm back. 22 And Jô'âb fell to the ground on his face, and did obeisance, and ^k blessed the king; and Jô'âb said, To-day thy servant knoweth that I have found favor in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath performed the request of ⁵ his servant. 23 So Jô'âb arose and went to Gê'shûr, and brought Âb'sâ-lôm to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. 24 And the king said, Let him turn to ^l his own house, but let him not see my face. So Âb'sâ-lôm turned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 Now in all ^m Îs'ra-ël there was none to be so much ⁿ praised as ^o Âb'sâ-lôm for his ^p beauty: ^q from the sole of his ^r foot even to the ^s crown of his ^t head there was no ^u blemish in him. 26 And when he cut the * hair of his head (now it was at every year's end that he cut it; because it was heavy on him, therefore he cut it); he weighed the hair of his

Var. Read.—V. 14. neither doth God take away life, but—And God will not take away the soul (life) of one that deviseth, *Ew. Sta. (transposing two letters)*. NOW. V. 17. Then thine handmaid—And the woman, *Sept. We. Kp.*; Then the woman, NOW.

g Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

20

h Face, Is. 6:2.
i Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

21

j See v. 11.
4 Another reading is, *thou hast done*.

22

k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
5 Another reading is, *thy*.

24

l Ch. 13:20.

25

m Israel, Deut. 4:1.
n Praise, Ju. 5:3.
o Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.
p Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
q Deut. 28:35; Job 2:7; Is. 1:6.
r Foot, Gen. 18:4.
s Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
t Head, Pr. 20:29.
u Blemish, Lev. 5:18.

Laws concerning.—Num. 6:5, 18, 19. Works of Goat's Hair—Num. 31:20.

Test of Leprosy.—In Plague—Lev. 13:3, 4, 10, 20, 25, 26, 30, 37, 40, 41.

Shaven.—To be cleansed—Lev. 14:8, 9.

Hair of Flesh.—Job 4:15.

Hair of Goats.—Ex. 25:4; 26:7; 35:6, 23, 26; 36:14. Pillow of Goat's Hair—I Sam. 19:13, 16.

Camel's Hair.—John was clothed with—Mt. 3:4; Mk. 1:6.

26
a Measures, Ex. 32:9.

27
b Ch. 18:18.
c Son, Gen. 21:19.
d Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
e See ch. 13:1.
f Woman, Ruth 3:9.

28
g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
h See v. 24.
i King, Deut. 17:15.
j Face, Is. 6:2.

29
k Joab, II Sam. 8:16.

30
l Servants, Ex. 21:2.
m Ju. 15:3-5.
n Field, Num. 20:17.
o Barley, Deut. 20:17.
p Fire, Lev. 10:2.

32
q Geshurites, Deut. 3:14.
r I Sam. 20:8.
s Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
t Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

head at ^a two hundred shék'zels, after the king's weight. 27 And ^b unto Āb-sā-lōm there were born three ^c sons, and one ^d daughter, whose name was ^e Tā'mār: she was a ^f woman of a fair countenance.

28 And Āb-sā-lōm dwelt two full years in ^g Jè-ru'sā-lēm; and ^h hesaw not the ⁱ king's ^j face. 29 Then Āb-sā-lōm sent for ^k Jō'āb, to send him to the king; but he would not come to him: and he sent again a second time, but he would not come. 30 Therefore he said unto his ^l servants, See, ^m Jō'āb's ⁿ field is near mine, and he hath ^o barley there; go and set it on ^p fire. And Āb-sā-lōm's servants set the field on fire. 31 Then Jō'āb arose, and came to Āb-sā-lōm unto his house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire? 32 And Āb-sā-lōm answered Jō'āb, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from ^q Gē'shūr? it were better for me to be there still. Now therefore let me see the king's face; ^r and if there be iniquity in me, ^s let him kill me. 33 So Jō'āb came to the king, and told him; and when he had called for Āb-sā-lōm, he came to the king, and bowed himself

Var. Rend.—Chap. 15.—V. 2, the way of—*Omit*, SMITH; near the road to, NOW. suit—*So* NOW.; case, SMITH. V. 4. I were made—that one would make me, SMITH, NOW. V. 6. hearts—NOW. understanding, SMITH. V. 7. forty-four, KEN. SMITH, NOW.

* KISS: Of a Kinsman.—Men: Jacob kisses Isaac—Gen. 27:26, 27. Laban kisses Jacob—Gen. 29:13. Esau kisses Jacob—Gen. 33:4. Jacob kisses Joseph's Sons—Gen. 48:16. Joseph kisses Jacob—Gen. 50:1. Aaron kisses Moses—Ex. 4:27. Moses kisses Father-in-law—Ex. 18:7. David kisses Absalom—II Sam. 14:33. Sons and Daughters—Gen. 31:28, 55. Joseph kisses Brethren—Gen. 45:15.

Men.—Samuel kisses Saul—I Sam. 10:1. David kisses Jonathan—I Sam. 20:41. Absalom kissed every Israelite—II Sam. 15:5. David kissed Barzillai—II Sam. 19:39. Joab kissed Amasa—II Sam. 20:9. Elisha asks Permission to kiss his Father—I Ki. 19:20.

Women.—Naomi kisses Daughter-in-law—Ruth 1:9. Orpah kisses Naomi—Ruth 1:14.

on his face to the ^u ground before the king: and ^v the king * kissed Āb-sā-lōm.

15 And it came to pass after this, that ^w Āb-sā-lōm prepared him a ^x chariot and ^y horses, and fifty men to run before him. 2 And Āb-sā-lōm rose up early, and ^z stood beside the way of the ^a gate: and it was so, that, when ^b any man had a suit which should come to the king for judgment, then Āb-sā-lōm called unto him, and said, Of what ^c city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the ^d tribes of ^e Īs'rā-ēl. 3 And Āb-sā-lōm said unto him, See, thy matters are good and ^f right; but there is no man deputed of the king to hear thee. 4 ^g Āb-sā-lōm said moreover, ^h Oh that I were made ⁱ judge in the ^j land, that every man who hath any ^k suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him ^l justice! 5 And it was so, that, when any man came nigh to ^m do him obeisance, he put forth his ⁿ hand, and took hold of him, and ^o kissed him. 6 And on this manner did Āb-sā-lōm to all Īs'rā-ēl that came to the king for ^p judgment: so Āb-sā-lōm ^q stole the ^r hearts of the men of Īs'rā-ēl.

7 And it came to pass at the end of ^s forty years; that Āb-sā-lōm said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 7. forty—four, *Sept.* (Luc.), *Pesh. Vulg.* (many MSS.). *Jos. Th. Ew. Ke. We. Rei. Gr. Hervey. Sta. Kp. Kto.* KEN. NOW. SMITH.

Men and Women.—Jacob kissed Rachel—Gen. 29:11.

Of Seducer.—Pr. 7:13.

Of an Enemy.—Pr. 27:6.

As a Greeting, a Holy Kiss.—Rom. 16:16; I Cor. 16:20; II Cor. 13:12; I Thess. 5:26.

As a Manifestation of Love.—Song of Sol. 1:2; 8:1; Lu. 7:38, 45; 15:20; Acts 20:37; I Pet. 5:14.

In Betrayal.—Mt. 26:48, 49; Mk. 14:44, 45; 15:20; Lu. 22:47, 48.

Kissing of Idols.—Baal—I Ki. 19:18. Calves—Hos. 13:2. Kissing my Hands—Job 31:27.

Figurative.—Righteousness and Peace Kiss—Ps. 85:10. Kisseth the Lips—Pr. 24:26. Kiss Son—Ps. 2:12.

33
^u Ground, Gen. 33:19.
^v Gen. 33:4; Lu. 15:20.

1
^w I Ki. 1:15.
^x Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
^y See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

2
^z Ch. 19:8; Lu. 15:20.
^a Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
^b See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
^c City, Gen. 4:17.
^d Tribe, Num. 36:9.
^e Israel, Deut. 4:1.

3
^f Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

4
^g Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.
^h Ju. 9:1-5, 29.
ⁱ Judges, Ex. 18:22.
^j Land, Gen. 23:15.
^k Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^l See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
^m Justice, Mic. 6:8.

5
ⁿ Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
^o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^p Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.

6
^q Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^r Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
^s Deception, Gen. 37:31.
^t Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^u Heart, Acts 15:9.

7
1 According to Syr. and some editions of *Sept.*, four.

⁷
a Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
b Hebron, Num. 13:22.

⁸
c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
d Geshurite, Deut. 3:14.
e Syria, Gen. 25:20.
f Heb. *Aram*, Gen. 28:20, 21.
g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
i Worship, Mt. 4:10.
2 Or, *worship*.

⁹
j Peace, Pr. 17:1.

¹⁰
k Spies, Josh. 2:1.
l Tribes, Num. 36:9.
m Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
n I Ki. 1:34; II Ki. 9:13.

¹¹
o I Sam. 9:13.
p I Sam. 22:15.
q Innocence, Dan. 6:22.

¹²
3 Or, *sent* *Ahithophel*.
r David, I Sam. 17:12.
s City, Gen. 4:17.
t Josh. 15:51.
u Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
v Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
w Ps. 3:1.

¹³
x Messenger, Mal. 2:7.

¹⁴
y Ch. 12:11; Ps. 3, title.

^a vow, which I have vowed unto Jê-hô^zvâh, in ^b Hê^zbrôn. 8 For thy ^cservant vowed a vow while I abode at ^dGê^zshûr in ^e1 Sÿr^zî-â, saying, ^f1 If Jê-hô^zvâh shall indeed bring me again to ^hJê^zru^zsâ-lêm, then I will ⁱ2 serve Jê-hô^zvâh. 9 And the king said unto him, Go in ^jpeace. So he arose, and went to Hê^zbrôn. 10 But Âb^z-sâ-lôm sent ^kspies throughout all the ^ltribes of Îs^zrâ-êl, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the ^mtrumpet, then ye shall say, ⁿÂb^z-sâ-lôm is king in Hê^zbrôn. 11 And with Âb^z-sâ-lôm went two hundred men out of Jê^zru^zsâ-lêm, ^othat were invited, and ^pwent in their simplicity; and ^qthey knew not anything. 12 And Âb^z-sâ-lôm ³sent for * Â^z-hîth^z-ô-phêl the Ġî^zlônîte, ^rDavid's counsellor, from his ^scity, even from ^tĠî^zlôh, while he was offering the ^usacrifices. And the ^vconspiracy was strong; for ^wthe people increased continually with Âb^z-sâ-lôm.

13 And there came a ^xmessenger to David, saying, The hearts of the men of Îs^zrâ-êl are after Âb^z-sâ-lôm. 14 And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jê^zru^zsâ-lêm, ^yArise, and let us flee; for else none of us shall escape from

Var. Rend.—V. S. Syria—Aram, NOW. SMITH. V. 10. spies—emissaries, SMITH; secret messengers, KEN. NOW. V. 11. simplicity—innocence, NOW. SMITH. V. 17. in Beth-merhak—by the last house (*viz.* of the city), *Ew. Th. Ke. Sta.* KEN. NOW. (*lit.* the Far House, *r marg.*). V. 18. Cherethites—*See note on ch. 8:18.* V. 20. whereas . . . yesterday—yesterday was thy coming, KEN. SMITH. Yesterday didst thou come, NOW. should I this day—*So* NOW.; and to-day shall I, KEN. go up and down—wander, SMITH; to uncertain wandering, NOW. brethren . . . thee—brethren with thee, and Yahweh shew unto thee mercy and truth, KEN. (*after Sept.*); countrymen with thee, But Yahweh will show unto thee mercy and fidelity, NOW.; mercy and truth—kindness and faithfulness, SMITH.

* AHITHOPHEL.—Native of Giloh, Judah—II Sam. 15:12. King David's Counsellor—II Sam. 15:12; 16:23; I Chr. 27:33. Grandfather of Bath-sheba—II Sam. 11:3; 23:34. Joined Absalom—II Sam. 15:12. Gave him Counsel—II Sam. 16:20, 21; 17:1-4. Commits Suicide—II Sam. 17:23.

Âb^z-sâ-lôm: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us quickly, and bring down ^zevil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the ^asword. 15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall choose. 16 And the king went forth, and all his ^bhousehold after him. And ^cthe king left ^dten women, that were ^econcubines, to keep the ^ghouse. 17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him; and they tarried ⁴in Bêth^z-mêr^z-hâk. 18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the ^hChêr^z-ê-thîtes, and all the Pêl^z-ê-thîtes, and all the Ġî^ztîtes, ⁱsix hundred men that came after him from ^kGath, passed on before the king.

19 Then said the king to ^lÎt^z-tâi the Ġî^ztîte, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return, and abide with the king; for thou art a ^mforeigner, and also an exile; ⁿreturn to thine own place. 20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us, seeing ^oI go whither I may? return thou, and take back thy ^pbrethren; ^qmercy and ^rs truth be with thee. 21 And Ît^z-tâi answered the king, and said, ^tu As

Var. Read.—V. S. serve the Lord—*So* NOW.; *Add.* in Hebron, SMITH. V. 17. the people—his servants, *Sept. We. NOW.* V. 18. while the whole people and all the Kreti and Pleti went over beside him, also all the men of Ittai of Gath, six hundred, who had followed him from Gath went over before the king, NOW. Pelethites—*Insert*, and halted at the olive-tree by the wilderness, *Sept. Ew. Th. Rei. Klo.* all the Gittites—the men of ittai the Gittite, KEN. Gittites—mighty men, *Sept. Th. Ew.*; cf. ch. 16:6. V. 19. an exile; return to thy own place—an exile from thine own place, *Sept. KEN.*; from thy place, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Th. We. Rei.*; a foreigner, also thou hast emigrated from thy home, NOW. V. 20. thy brethren—*Insert*, with thee; and the Lord shew thee mercy and truth, *Sept. Vulg. Th. Ew. We. Hervey. Kp. Klo.*; Yahweh shew unto thee mercy and truth, *Sept. KEN.*; And take thy countrymen back with thee, but Yahweh will show thee mercy and faithfulness, NOW.

^z Evil, Ps. 97:10.
a Sword, Ju. 7:20.

¹⁶
b Household, Pr. 31:27.
c Ch. 16:21, 22.
d Women, Ruth 3:9.
e Polygamy practised. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
f Concubines, Gen. 16:2.
g Home, Lev. 18:9.
h House, Deut. 24:10.

¹⁷
4 Or, *at the Far House*.

¹⁸
i Cherethites, II Sam. 8:18.
j I Sam. 23:13; 25:23; 30:1, 9.
k Gath, II Sam. 21:20.

¹⁹
l Ch. 18:2.
m See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
n See Ruth 1:8.

²⁰
o I Sam. 23:13.
p Brethren, Gen. 13:7.
q Mercy, Ps. 25:26.
r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
s Truth, John 14:6.

²¹
t Ruth 1:16, 17.
u Vows, Num. 14:30.

21
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b King, Deut. 17:15.
c Death, Rom. 5:12.
d Life, Gen. 2:7.
e Love, I Cor. 13:1.
f Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
g Servant, Ex. 21:2.

22
h David, I Sam. 17:12.
i Children, Gen. 3:16.

23
j Mourning, John 11:35.
k Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.
l See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
m Kidron, I Ki. 15:13.
n Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

24
o Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
p Levites, Num. 1:47.
q Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
r Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.
s City, Gen. 4:17.

25
t Ps. 43:3.
u Ex. 15:13; Jer. 25:30.

26
v II Sam. 11:27;
 I Chr. 21:7.
w I Sam. 3:18.

a Jē-hō⁴-vāh liveth, and as my lord the *b* king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether for *c* death or for *d* life, even *e* *f* there also will thy *g* servant be. 22 And *h* David said to Īt⁴-tāi, Go and pass over. And Īt⁴-tāi the Ġit⁴-tite passed over, and all his men, and all the *i* little ones that were with him. 23 And all the country *j* wept with a *k* loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the *l* brook *m* Kīd⁴-rōn, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the *n* wilderness.

24 And, lo, *o* Zā⁴-dōk also came, and all the *p* Lē⁴-vites with him, bearing the *q* ark of the covenant of God; and they set down the ark of God; and *r* Ā-bi⁴-ā-thār went up, until all the people had done passing out of the *s* city. 25 And the king said unto Zā⁴-dōk, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favor in the eyes of Jē-hō⁴-vāh, *t* he will bring me again, and show me both it, and *u* his habitation: 26 but if he say thus, *v* "I have no delight in thee; behold, here am I, *w* let him do to me as seemeth good unto him. 27 The king said also unto Zā⁴

Var. Rend.—V. 23. country—people, SMITH; land, KEN. NOW. toward—before him, KEN. SMITH; by them, NOW. way of the wilderness—on the road of the Wilderness Olive, SMITH. in the direction of the olive-tree which is in the wilderness, KEN.; in the direction toward the olive-tree in the wilderness, NOW. V. 24. all the Levites with him—So NOW.; Omit, KEN. SMITH. V. 25. habitation—dwelling, SMITH; place, NOW. V. 27. Art thou not a seer—Seest thou? *DeW.* a marg. See now, KEN.; See, thou and Abiathar, NOW. V. 28. certify—inform, SMITH; give me information, NOW. V. 30. mount of Olives—*Lit.* the Olives. V. 32. ascent—hill top, SMITH; summit, NOW. was worshipped—*i.e.* used to be worshipped, *Th. Ke. We. Kp. Kto.* NOW. R; one worships, SMITH. coat—tunic, SMITH; garment, NOW. head covered—earth on his head, NOW. SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 23. And . . . wilderness—and all the land wept with a loud voice as they passed over; but the king (still) stood (halted, NOW.) in the valley of the Kidron, while all the people passed over before him in

dōk the *x* priest, *1* Art thou *not* *y* a seer? return into the city in peace, and your *z* two sons with you, Ā-him⁴-ā-āz thy son, and *a* Jōn⁴-ā-thān the son of Ā-bi⁴-ā-thār. 28 See, I will tarry *2* at the fords of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me. 29 Zā⁴-dōk therefore and Ā-bi⁴-ā-thār carried the ark of God again to Jē-ru⁴-sā-lēm: and they abode there.

30 And David went up by the ascent of the *b* mount of Ōl⁴-ives, and wept as he went up; and he had his *c* head covered, and went *d* *e* barefoot: and all the people that were with him covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up. 31 And one told David, saying, *f* Ā-hith⁴-ō-phēl is among the *g* conspirators with *h* Āb⁴-sā-lōm. And David said, *i* O Jē-hō⁴-vāh, I pray thee, *j* turn the counsel of Ā-hith⁴-ō-phēl into foolishness. 32 And it came to pass, that, when David was come to the top *of the ascent* *3* where *k* God was *l* worshipped, behold, Hū⁴-shāi the *m* Ār⁴-ehite came to meet him with his *n* *o* coat rent, and *p* earth upon his head. 33 And David said unto him, If thou passest on with me, then thou wilt be *q* a

the direction of the olive-tree which is in the wilderness, LUC. WE KEN. NOW.; Everybody wept aloud while the Kidron valley was passed; but the king stood at the last house (*that is, of the city*), etc., BUD.; the king also himself passed over—the king stood by the brook Kidron, while all the people passed over before him, *We.* toward the way of—toward the olive-tree by, *Sept. (Luc.) Th. Ew. Kto.* V. 24. And, lo . . . people—And with him were Zadok and Abiathar (and all the Levites, NOW.) bearing the Ark of God, and they set down the Ark of God until all the people, KEN. NOW. covenant of God—*Add.* and also Abiathar, *Gr. (after Sept., "from Baithar"), Th. Rei.* went up—stood still, *Gr. Cf. Josh. 3:17. V. 27. Art not thou a seer? return—See! return thou, Sept. (nearly) Bo. Kp.* Hasten now! return, *Gr.*; See, thou and Abiathar return, NOW. V. 28. at the fords—*So Heb. text, Bo. Th. Ke. We. Kp. NOW. R* (two letters transposed); in the plain—*So Heb. marg., Versions, Ge. Ew. V. 32. the Archite—Isert.* David's friend, *Sept. Th. We. Rei. Kto.* NOW.

27
x Priest, Ex. 28:1.
1 Or, *Seest thou?*
y See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
z Ch. 17:17.
a See "Jonathan," I Sam. 31:2.

28
2 Another reading is, *in the plains.*

30
b See "Mountaintain," Ex. 3:12.
c Head, Pr. 20:29.
d Is. 20:2-4.
e Feet, Gen. 18:4.

31
f Athiophel. See V. 15.
g Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
h Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.
i Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
j Ch. 16:23; 17:14, 23.

32
3 Or, *where he was wont to worship God.*
k God, Gen. 1:1.
l Worship, Mt. 4:10.
m Archite, Josh. 16:2.
n Clothing rent in Mourning, Job 31:19.
o Coat, Gen. 37:3.
p Earth, Gen. 2:1.

33
q Burden, Ps. 55:22.

II SAMUEL

- 34
 a Ch. 16:19.
 b Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
 c Father, Ex.
 21:15.

- 35
 d Zadok, I Chr.
 29:22.
 e Abiathar,
 I Ki. 2:26.
 f Priests, Ex.
 28:1.
 g Ch. 17:15, 16.
 h Spies, Num.
 23:3.
 i King, Deut.
 17:15.
 j Absalom,
 II Sam. 18:9.
 k House, Deut.
 24:10.

- 36
 l See v. 27.
 m Ahimaz,
 II Sam. 18:19.
 n See "Jonathan," I Sam.
 31:2.

- 37
 o Hushai,
 II Sam. 16:16.
 p Friendship,
 Pr. 27:6.
 q City, Gen.
 4:17.
 r Jerusalem,
 Ju. 1:8.

- 1
 s Ch. 15:32.
 t Zibah,
 II Sam. 9:2.
 u I Sam. 25:18.
 v Asses, Num.
 31:34.
 w See "Har-
 ness," Jer.
 46:4.
 x Bread, Gen.
 3:19.
 y See "Food,"
 Gen. 9:3.
 z See "Grapes,"
 I Ki. 21:16.
 a Fruit, Lev.
 23:40.
 b Bottle, Josh.
 9:4.
 1 Or, *skin*.
 c Wine, Lev.
 10:9.

- 2
 d Ju. 10:4.
 e Household,
 Pr. 31:27.
 f Ch. 17:29.
 g Wilderness,
 Ex. 3:1.

burden unto me: 34 but if thou return to the city, and ^a say unto Āb-sā-lōm, I will be thy ^b servant, O king; as I have been thy ^c father's servant in time past, so will I now be thy servant; then wilt thou defeat for me the counsel of Ā-hith-ō-phēl. 35 And hast thou not there with thee ^d Zā-dōk and ^e Ā-bi-ā-thār the ^f priests? therefore it shall be, that ^g what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the ^h king's ⁱ house, thou shalt tell it to Zā-dōk and Ā-bi-ā-thār the priests. 36 Behold, they have there with them ^j their two sons, ^k Ā-hīm-ā-āz, Zā-dōk's son, and ⁿ Jōn-ā-thān, Ā-bi-ā-thār's son; and by them ye shall send unto me everything that ye shall hear. 37 So ^o Hū-shāi, David's ^p friend, came into the ^q city; and Āb-sā-lōm came into ^r Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

16 ^s a little past the top of the ascent, behold, ^t Zi-bā the ^u servant of ^v Mē-phib-ō-shēth met him, ^w with a couple of asses ^x saddled, and upon them two hundred ^y loaves of bread, and a hundred ^z clusters of raisins, and a hundred of ^a summer fruits, and a ^b bottle of ^c wine. 2 And the king said unto Zi-bā, What meanest thou by these? And Zi-bā said, ^d The asses are for the king's ^e household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that ^f such as are faint in the ^g wilderness may drink.

Var. Rend.—V. 34, defeat—bring to nought, SMITH; frustrate (*lit.* make vain), NOW. V. 37, and Absalom came—as Absalom entered, *Ew.* NOW. Chap. 16.—V. 1, couple—pair, SMITH, clusters—bunches, SMITH; fruits, NOW, battle—skin, SMITH; leathern bottle, NOW. V.

3 And the kingsaid, And where is ^h thy master's son? And Zi-bā said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jē-ru-sā-lēm; for he said, To-day will the house of ⁱ Īs-rā-ēl restore me the kingdom of my father. 4 Then said the king to Zi-bā, Behold, thine is all that pertaineth unto Mē-phib-ō-shēth. And Zi-bā said, ^j I do obeisance; let me find favor in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 And when king David came to ^k Bā-hū-rim, behold, there came out thence a ^l man of the ^m family of the house of ⁿ Saul, whose ^o name was ^p Shīm-ē-i, the son of ^q Ġē-rā; he came out, and ^r cursed still as he came. 6 And he ^s cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men were on his ^t right hand and on his left. 7 And thus said Shīm-ē-i when he cursed, Begone, begone, ^u thou man of blood, and base fellow: 8 ^v Jē-hō-vāh hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and Jē-hō-vāh hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Āb-sā-lōm thy son; and, behold, thou art *taken* in thine own mischief, because thou art a man of blood.

9 Then ^x said ^y Ā-bi-shāi the son of Zē-ru-ġāh unto the king, Why should ^z this dead ^a dog curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his ^b head. 10 And the king

2. are—be, R. V. 5. were—*Omit*, NOW. SMITH. V. 7. Begone, Begone—Out, Out, NOW. thou man . . . fellow—thou man of blood, thou worthless one, NOW.; vile and cruel man, SMITH. base fellow—man of Belial, *r*; worthless one, NOW. V. 8. thou . . . mischief—thou now in thy calamity, SMITH; art in thy calamity, *Kp.*; art in misfortune, NOW. V. 9. Wherefore—Why, NOW. SMITH.

† GERA.—Son of Benjamin—Gen. 46:21. Descendants of: Ehud, Son of Gera—Ju. 3:15. Shimei, Son of Gera—II Sam. 16:5; 19:16, 18; I Ki. 2:8.

GERA.—Son of Belah—I Chr. 8:3, 5, 7.

- 3
 h Mica, II Sam.
 9:12.
 i Israel, Deut.
 4:1.

- 4
 j Salutation,
 Lu. 10:4.

- 5
 k Bahurim,
 I Sam. 3:16.
 l Man, Gen. 2:7.
 m Family, Eph.
 5:22.
 n Saul, I Sam.
 10:21.
 o Name, Acts
 16:12.
 p Shimei,
 II Sam. 19:16.
 q Curses, Gen.
 4:11.

- 6
 r Stones, Ex.
 34:1.
 s Hand, Gen.
 16:12.

- 7
 t Ch. 12:9.
 u Blood, Lev.
 17:11.

- 8
 v Ch. 21:1-9.
 w Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.

- 9
 x Ch. 19:21;
 I Sam. 26:8;
 Lu. 9:54.
 y Abishai, I Chr.
 18:12.
 z Ch. 9:8.
 a Dog, Deut.
 23:18.
 b Head, Pr.
 20:29.

* MEPHIBOSHETH.—Son of Jonathan—II Sam. 4:4; 9:6, 13; 19:24. Made lame by a Fall—II Sam. 4:4. Treated with Kindness by David—II Sam. 9:6, 13. Land of Saul restored to—II Sam. 9:7. Dwelt with David—II Sam. 9:10, 11. Mica Son of—II Sam. 9:12. Servants of—II Sam. 9:12. Met David—II Sam. 16:1, 4. Went to Jerusalem to meet David—II Sam. 19:25, 30. Spared by the King—II Sam. 21:7.

10

- a Ch. 3:39;
19:22.
b John 18:11.
1 Or, *When he curseth, and when, &c.*
Another reading is, *So let him curse because.*
c Rom. 9:20.

11

- d David, I Sam. 17:12.
e Abishai, 1 Chr. 18:12.
f Servant, Ex. 21:2.
g Son, Gen. 21:19.
h Bowels, 11 Chr. 21:15.
i Life, Gen. 2:7.
j See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
k Curse, Gen. 4:11.
l Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Gen. 45:5;
I Sam. 26:19.

12

- n Deut. 23:5;
Rom. 8:28.

13

- o See v. 7.
p Hills, Ps. 2:6.
q Stones, Ex. 34:1.
r Heb. *over against.*
r Dust, Is. 65:25.

14

- s King, Deut. 17:15.
t Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
3 Or, *to Ayephim.*
u Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.

15

- v Ch. 15:12, 37.
w Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.
x Israel, Deut. 4:1.
y Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
z Abithophel, II Sam. 15:12.

16

- a Ch. 15:32, 37.
b Archite, Josh. 16:2.
c Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
d Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
e I Sam. 10:24;
II Ki. 11:12.

said, ^aWhat have I to do with you, ye sons of Zê-ru'jah?

^b1 Because he curseth, and because Jê-hô'vâh hath said unto him, Curse David; ^cwho then shall say, Wherefore hast thou done so? 11 And ^dDavid said to ^eĀ-bî'shâi, and to all his ^fservants, Behold, my ^gson, who came forth from my ^hbowels, seeketh my ⁱlife: how much more *may* this ^jBên-jâ-mîte now *do it*? let him alone, and let him ^kcurse; ^lm for Jê-hô'vâh hath bidden him. 12 It may be that Jê-hô'vâh will look on the wrong done unto me, and ⁿthat Jê-hô'vâh will requite me good for *his* cursing of me this day.

13 So David and his men went by the way; and ^oShîm'ê-î went along on the ^phill-side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw ^qstones ²at him, and cast ^rdust. 14 And the ^sking, and all the people that were with him, came ^tweary; and he ^urefreshed himself there.

15 ^vAnd ^wĀb'sâ-lôm, and all the people, the men of ^xĪs'râ-êl, came to ^yJê-ru'sâ-lêm, and ^zĀ-hîth'ô-phêl with him. 16 And it came to pass, when ^aHû'shâi the ^bĀr'chîte, David's ^cfriend, was come unto ^dĀb'sâ-lôm, that Hû'shâi said unto Āb'sâ-lôm, ^eLong live the king, Long live the king. 17 And Āb'sâ-lôm said to Hû'shâi,

Var. Rend.—V. 10. Because . . . Jehovah—Let him curse, if Yahweh, KEN.; If he curseth, and if Yahweh, NOW. V. 12. on the wrong done unto me—or mine affliction, KEN.; upon my distress, NOW.; upon my sorrow, BUD. V. 13. over against him—parallel with him, KEN.; beside him, NOW. V. 14. weary—Or, unto Ayephim, Ke. Hervey, We. Klo. (Evo. Th. NOW. suppose the name of the place to have dropped out after weary). V. 16. Long live—So NOW.; God save, R. V. 17. kindness—friendship, SMITH; love, NOW. V. 18. his will I be—to him will I belong, NOW. SMITH. abide—dwell, SMITH; remain, NOW. V. 19. whom . . . serve—Whom do I serve, NOW. should . . . son?—should it not be his son? SMITH; Surely his son, NOW. in thy father's presence—thy father, NOW. SMITH. So . . . pres-

Is this thy ^fkindness to thy friend? ^gwhy wentest thou not with thy friend? 18 And Hû'shâi said unto Āb'sâ-lôm, Nay; but ^hwhom Jê-hô'vâh, and this people, and all the men of Īs'râ-êl have chosen, ⁱhis will I be, and with him will I abide. 19 And again, ^jwhom should I serve? *should I not serve* in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 Then said Āb'sâ-lôm to Ā-hîth'ô-phêl, Give your counsel what we shall do. 21 And Ā-hîth'ô-phêl said unto Āb'sâ-lôm, ^kGo in unto thy ^lfather's ^mconcubines, that ⁿhe hath left to keep the ^ohouse; and all Īs'râ-êl will hear that thou art ^pabhorred of thy father: then will the ^qhands of all that are with thee be strong. 22 So they spread Āb'sâ-lôm a ^rtent upon the top of the ^shouse; ^tu^v and Āb'sâ-lôm went in unto his father's concubines ^win the sight of all Īs'râ-êl. 23 And ^xthe counsel of Ā-hîth'ô-phêl, which he gave in those days, ^ywas as if a man inquired at the ^zoracle of God: ²so was all the counsel of Ā-hîth'ô-phêl both with David and with Āb'sâ-lôm.

17 Moreover Ā-hîth'ô-phêl said unto Āb'sâ-lôm, I let me now choose out *ence*—so I serve thee, SMITH: so will I stand at thy disposal also, NOW. V. 21. art—has made thyself, SMITH; hast brought thyself into, NOW. strong—strengthened, SMITH; encouraged, NOW. V. 22. a—*H*is, the Var. NOW. SMITH. in thy sight—before the eyes, NOW. SMITH. V. 23. inquired—consulted, NOW. at the oracle—of the word, NOW. SMITH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 10. Because he curseth, and because Jehovah—Let him curse; if the Lord, KEN.; If he curseth and if Yahweh, NOW. V. 12. Jehovah will look on the wrong done unto me—the Lord will look on mine affliction (I Sam. 1:11; 9:16), Versions and marg., KEN.; Perhaps, Yahweh will look upon my distress, NOW. wrong—affliction, Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Th. Hervey, Kp. Klo.; iniquity (or, wrong), Heb. text, Ke.; eye, Heb. marg. (l.); distress, NOW. V. 15. Absalom, and all the people, the men of Israel—Absalom and all the men of Israel, Sept. KEN.

17

- f Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
g Ch. 19:25.

18

- h I Sam. 16:1.
Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
i Faithfulness. I Cor. 4:17.

19

- j Ch. 15:34.

21

- k Ch. 15:16.
l Father, Ex. 21:15.
m Concubine, Gen. 16:2.
n Ch. 15:16.
o House, Deut. 24:10.
p Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.

22

- r Tent, Num. 24:5.
s Ch. 15:16;
20:3.
t Incest, Deut. 22:30.
u Adultery, Num. 5:12.
v Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
w Ch. 12:11, 12.

23

- x Ch. 17:14, 23.
y Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
4 Heb. word.
z Ch. 15:12

¹
a Night, Ps.
19:2.

²
b Ch. 16:14.
c Fear, Gen.
9:2.
d I Ki. 22:31.

³
e Peace, Pr.
17:1.

⁴
f Elders of Is-
rael, Ezra 5:5.

⁵
g Absalom,
11 Sam. 18:9.
h Hushai,
11 Sam. 16:16.
i Archite, Josh.
16:2.

⁶
j Ahithophel,
11 Sam. 15:12.

⁷
k Ch. 16:21.
l Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.

⁸
m David, I Sam.
17:12.
n Father, Ex.
21:15.
o Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.
p See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
1 Heb. *bitter of*
soul.
q Mind, Job
38:36.
r Bear, I Sam.
17:34.
s Field, Num.
20:17.
t I Sam. 16:18;
I Chr. 22:8.
u War, Josh.
22:12.

⁹
v Pit, II Sam.
23:20.

twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this ^a night: 2 and ^b I will come upon him while he is weary and weak-handed, and will make him ^c afraid; and all the people that are with him shall flee; and ^d I will smite the king only; 3 and I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: so all the people shall be in ^e peace. 4 And the saying pleased Ābʿsā-lōm well, and all the ^f elders of Īś-rā-ēl.

5 Then said ^g Ābʿsā-lōm, Call now ^h Hūʿshāi the ⁱ Ārʿehīte also, and let us hear likewise what he saith. 6 And when Hūʿshāi was come to Ābʿsā-lōm, Ābʿsā-lōm spake unto him, saying, ^j Ā-hīthʿō-phēl hath spoken after this manner: shall we do *after* his saying? if not, speak thou. 7 And Hūʿshāi said unto Ābʿsā-lōm, ^k The counsel that Ā-hīthʿō-phēl hath given this time is not good. 8 Hūʿshāi said moreover, Thou knowest thy ^{m n} father and his ^o men, that ^p they are mighty men, and they are ¹ chafed in their ^q minds, as a ^r bear robbed of her whelps in the ^s field; and thy father is a ^t man of ^u war, and will not lodge with the people. 9 Behold, he is hid now in some ^v pit, or in some

Var. Read.—Chap. 17.—V. 1. after—*Omit*, NOW. SMITH. V. 2. weary and weak-handed—exhausted and weak. SMITH; tired and without courage, NOW. make him afraid—throw him into a panic, NOW. SMITH. only—alone, SMITH. V. 3. thee—*Insert*, As the bride returns to her husband, KEN. NOW. SMITH (*after Sept.*), the man . . . returned—only one man thou seekest, SMITH; thou seekest but the life of one man, KEN. NOW. (*after Sept.*), so—and, KEN. SMITH. V. 5. he saith—is in his mouth also, SMITH; what he also hath to say, NOW. V. 6. after this manner—thus, SMITH; This and that proposal, NOW. do after his saying—carry out his word, SMITH; carry out his proposal, NOW. Vs. 8, 9. are—be, R. whelps—cubs, SMITH; young ones, NOW. will not lodge with the people—will not pass the night with the people, *Ge. Ke.*; let the people rest the night, *Ew. Th.*; Will take no night's rest with the people, BUD.; takes not the night's rest with the

other place: and it will come to pass, ² when some of them are fallen at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Ābʿsā-lōm. 10 And even he that is ^w valiant, whose ^x heart is as the heart of a ^y lion, ^z will utterly melt; for all Īś-rā-ēl knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they that are with him are valiant men. 11 But I counsel that all ^a Īś-rā-ēl be gathered together unto thee, ^b from ^c Dan even to ^d Bēʿēr-shēʿbā, as the ^e sand that is by the ^f sea for multitude; and ³ that thou go to battle in thine own person. 12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him ^g as the dew falleth on the ground; and of him and of all the men that are with him we will not leave so much as one. 13 Moreover, if he ⁴ be gotten into a ^h city, then shall all Īś-rā-ēl bring ⁱ ropes to that city, and we will ^j draw it into the ^k river, until there be not one small ^l stone found there. 14 And Ābʿsā-lōm and all the men of Īś-rā-ēl said, The counsel of Hūʿshāi the Ārʿehīte is better than the counsel of Ā-hīthʿō-phēl. For ^m Jē-hōʿvāh

people, NOW. V. 9. some pit—some defile, *Ew. Th.*; one of the gorges, NOW. when . . . first—when he falleth upon them at first; if some people fall in the beginning, NOW. V. 11. thou . . . person—thy Majesty marching in the midst of them, SMITH; thou thyself (thou in thine own person, BUD.) goest out in their midst, BUD. NOW. V. 12. shall be found—has been discovered, SMITH; may let himself be met, NOW. V. 13. draw—drag, NOW. SMITH. river—wadi, SMITH; valley, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 17.—V. 3. unto thee—*Insert*, as a bride returneth to her husband; thou shalt seek only the soul (life, NOW.) of one man, and all the people, *Sept. Ew. Th. We. Rei. Kp. RS. KEN.* NOW. V. 11. thou go to battle in thine own person—thy presence go in their midst, *Sept. Th. Rei. Kto.*; similarly *Pesh. Vulg.*; and thou thyself goest forth in their midst, NOW. in thine own person—in their midst with thy Majesty (*lit.* thy presence: see *marg. with the Versions*), KEN.

² Or, *when he falleth upon them.*

10

^w Courage, Num. 13:30.
^x Heart, Acts 15:9.
^y Lion, Job 4:10.
^z Josh. 2:9–11.

11

^a Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^b I Sam. 3:20.
^c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^d Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
^e Sand, Ps. 139:18.
^f Sea, Ex. 14:21.
³ Or, *that thy presence (Heb. face) go to the battle.*

12

^g Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.

13

⁴ Or, *withdraw himself.*
^h City, Gen. 4:17.
ⁱ See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
^j Mic. 1:6.
^k River, Is. 32:2.
^l Stone, Ex. 34:1.

14

^m Ch. 15:31, 34.

14
a Evil, Ps.
97:10.

15
b Ch. 15:35, 36.
c Zadok, I Chr.
29:22.
d Abiathar,
I Ki. 2:26.
e Priest, Ex.
28:1.
f Elders of Is-
rael, Ezra 5:5.

16
g Ch. 15:28.
h One reading is, *in the plains*.
i Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.

17
i Ch. 15:27, 36.
2 Or, *Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz are staying by En-rogel; so let the maid-servant go and tell them, and let them go and tell king David; for they may not be seen to come into the city.*
j Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:2.
k Josh. 15:7;
18:16.
l Servant, Ex.
21:2.
m Spies, Num.
23:3.

18
n Bahurim,
I Sam. 3:16.
o Well, John
4:6.

19
p Josh. 2:4-6.
q Woman, Ruth
3:9.
r Mouth of a
Well, Gen.
8:11.
s Grain, Gen.
42:33.

20
t Absalom,
II Sam. 18:9.
u House, Deut.
24:10.
v Ahimaaz,
II Sam. 18:19.
w Lev. 19:11;
Josh. 2:3-5;
I Sam. 19:12-
17.
x Falsehood,
Lev. 6:2.
y Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
z See "River,"
Is. 32:2.

had ordained to defeat the good counsel of Ā-hīth-ō-phēl, to the intent that Jē-hō-vāh might bring ^a evil upon Āb-sā-lōm.

15 Then said ^b Hū-śhāi unto ^c Zā-dōk and to ^d Ā-bī-ā-thār the ^e priests, Thus and thus did Ā-hīth-ō-phēl counsel Āb-sā-lōm and the ^f elders of Īs-rā-ēl; and thus and thus have I counselled. 16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, ^g Lodge not this night ¹ at the fords of the ^h wilderness, but by all means pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him. 17

¹² Now ⁱ Jōn-ā-thān and Ā-hīm-ā-āz were staying by ^k Ēn-rō-ğēl; and a ^l maid-servant used to go and tell them; and they went and told king David: for they might not be seen to come into the city. 18 But a lad saw them, and told Āb-sā-lōm: and they went both of them away quickly, and came to the house of a man in ⁿ Bā-hū-rīm, who had a ^o well in his court; and they went down thither. 19 And ^p the ^q woman took and spread the covering over the well's ^r mouth, and strewed bruised ^s grain thereon; and nothing was known. 20 And ^t Āb-sā-lōm's servants came to the woman to the ^u house; and they said, Where are ^v Ā-hīm-ā-āz and Jōn-ā-thān? And ^w the woman said unto them, ^x They are gone over the ^y brook of water. And when they had

Var. Rend.—V. 14. ordained—commanded, SMITH; determined, NOW. defeat—bring to naught, SMITH; frustrate, NOW. to the intent—in order that, NOW. SMITH. evil—So NOW.; calamity, SMITH. V. 16. at the fords of the wilderness—So NOW.; in the Araboth, SMITH. but by all means pass over—but cross over, SMITH; much rather cross over, NOW. by all means—in any wise, R. V. 17. went and told—used to go and tell; went (repeatedly) and told, NOW. V. 19. bruised grain—fruit, SMITH; bruised corn, R; grits (rough ground grain), NOW. V. 20. are gone . . . water—So NOW.; be gone hurriedly over the water, BUD.

sought and could not find them, they returned to ^a Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told ^b king ^c David; and they said unto David, Arise ye, and pass quickly over the water; for thus hath ^d Ā-hīth-ō-phēl counselled against you. 22 Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over the ^e Jordan: by the ^f morning ^g light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over the Jordan. 23 And when Ā-hīth-ō-phēl saw that his counsel was not followed, he ^h saddled his ⁱ ass, and arose, and gat him ^j home, unto ^k his ^l city, and ^m set his house in order, and ⁿ hanged himself; and he ^o died, and was ^p buried in the ^q sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to ^r Mā-hā-nā-īm. And Āb-sā-lōm passed over the Jordan, he and all the men of Īs-rā-ēl with him. 25 And Āb-sā-lōm set ^s Ām-ā-sā over the host instead of ^t Jō-āb. Now Ām-ā-sā was the son of a man, whose name was ^u Īth-rā the Īs-rā-ēl-ite, that went in to ^v Āb-ī-gāl the daughter of ^w Nā-l-hāsh, ^x sister to Zē-ru-ī-āh, Jō-āb's ^y mother. 26 And Īs-rā-ēl and Āb-sā-lōm ^z encamped in the ^a land of ^b Gīl-ē-ād.

27 And it came to pass, when David was come to Mā-hā-nā-īm, that ^b Shō-bī the son of Nā-hāsh of ^c Rāb-bāh of the children of ^d Ām-mōn, and ^e Mā-
V. 22. lacked not one—not one was left behind, SMITH; not one was missed, NOW. V. 23. set his house in order—So NOW.; he gave command concerning his house, SMITH. hanged—So NOW.; strangled, SMITH. V. 26. encamped—So NOW.; pitched, R.

Var. Read.—V. 25. Israelites—Ishmaelite, Th. Ke. We. Re. Kp. Klo. NOW.; see I Chr. 2:17. Ithra the Israelites—the *Chronicles*' reading is to be preferred (see marg.), viz.: "the son of Jether the Ishmaelite," KEN.; Ishmaelite by the name of Jitra, NOW.

a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

21
b King, Deut. 17:15.
c David, I Sam. 17:12.
d Abithophel, II Sam. 15:12.

22
e Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
f Morning, Ps. 65:8.
g Light, Ps. 74:16.

23
h See "Har-ness," Jer. 46:4.
i Asses, Num. 31:34.
j Home, Lev. 18:9.
k Ch. 15:12.
l City, Gen. 4:17.
m II Ki. 20:1.
n Suicide, Mt. 27:5.
o Death, Rom. 5:12.
p Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
q Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.

24
r Mahanaim, II Sam. 2:8.

25
s Amasa, II Sam. 19:13.
t Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
3 In I Chr. 2:17, *Jether the Ishmaelite*.
u Abigail, I Sam. 25:3.
4 In I Chr. 2:16, *17, Abigail*.
v Nahash, I Sam. 11:1.
w Sister, Mt. 19:20.
x Mother, Deut. 5:16.

26
y Encampment, Num. 31:10.
z Land, Gen. 23:15.
a Gilead, Num. 32:1.

27
b Ch. 10:1-2;
I Sam. 11:1.
c Rabbah, II Sam. 11:1.
d Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
e Machir, Num. 26:29.

^a Ch. 19:31-40;
I Ki. 2:7.

^b Bed, Deut.
3:11.
^c Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
^d Wheat, Ex.
9:32.
^e Barley, Deut.
8:8.
^f Grain, Gen.
42:33.
^g See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

^h Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
ⁱ Hunger, Deut.
8:3.
^j Thirst, Ps.
42:1.
^k Ch. 16:2, 14.
^l Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.

^m Numbering of
Israel, Deut.
4:1.
ⁿ Captains,
Num. 2:3.

^o Abishai,
I Chr. 18:12.
^p Ch. 15:19, 22.

^q Ch. 21:17.
ⁱ So Vulg. and
some editions
of Sept. The
Hebrew text
has, for now
are there ten
thousand such
as we.

ehîr the son of Ām'î-ēl of Lō-
dē'bar, and ^a Bār-zîl'āi the Gîl'ā-
dite of Rō-gē'lîm, 28 brought
^b beds, and ^c basins, and earthen
vessels, and ^d wheat, and ^e bar-
ley, and meal, and ^f parched
grain, and ^g beans, and lentils,
and parched *pulse*, 29 and
honey, and butter, and ^h sheep,
and cheese of the herd, for Da-
vid, and for the people that were
with him, to eat: for they said,
The people are ⁱ hungry, and
weary, and ^j thirsty, in the ^k wil-
derness.

18 And David ^m num-
bered the people that
were with him, and set ⁿ captains
of thousands and captains of
hundreds over them. 2 And Da-
vid sent forth the people, a third
part under the hand of Jō'āb,
and a third part under the hand
of ^o Ā-bî'shāi the son of Zē-ru'
jāh, Jō'āb's brother, and a third
part under the hand of ^p Īt'tāi
the Gî'tîte. And the king said
unto the people, I will surely go
forth with you myself also. 3
But the people said, ^q Thou shalt
not go forth: for if we flee away,
they will not care for us; neither if
half of us die, will they care for
us: ¹ but thou art worth ten thou-
sand of us; therefore now it is

Var. Read.—V. 28. beds—*So NOW.*:
couches, SMITH. basins—rugs, SMITH.
earthen vessels—*So NOW.*: bowls and
pottery, SMITH. meal—*So NOW.*: flour,
SMITH. grain—corn, R. V. 29. butter—
curds, KEN. SMITH, NOW. Cheese—
calves, SMITH. of the herd—of kine, R.
wilderness—desert, SMITH. **Chap. 18.**—
V. 2. sent . . . people—divided the people
into three parts, NOW. KEN. (*after Luc.*).
V. 3. but thou . . . us—for now there are
ten thousand such as we; see *Var. Read.*
for thou art worth (countest for) as much
as ten thousand of us, NOW. V. 5. young

better that thou be ready to suc-
cor us out of the city. 4 And the
king said unto them, What
seemeth you best I will do. And
the king stood by the ^r gate-side,
and all the people went out by
hundreds and by thousands. 5
And the ^s king commanded
^t Jō'āb and Ā-bî'shāi and ^u Īt'-
tāi, saying, ^v Deal gently for my
sake with the young man, even
with Āb-sā-lōm. And all the
people heard when the king gave
all the captains charge concern-
ing Āb-sā-lōm.

6 So the people went out into
the ^x field against ^y Īs-rā-ēl: and
the ^z battle was in ^a the forest
of ^b Ē'phrā-îm. 7 And the peo-
ple of Īs-rā-ēl were smitten there
before the ^c servants of David,
and there was a great slaughter
there that day of twenty thou-
sand men. 8 For the battle was
there spread over the ^d face of all
the country; and the forest de-
voured more people that day
than the ^e sword devoured.

9 And ^f Āb-sā-lōm chanced to
meet the servants of David.
And Āb-sā-lōm was riding upon
his ^g mule, and the mule went
under the thick boughs of a
great ^h oak, and ⁱ his ^j head
caught hold of the oak, and he

man—*So NOW.*: lad, SMITH. people—
So NOW.: soldiers, SMITH. V. 6. forest—
So NOW.: jungle, KEN. SMITH. V. 8.
spread—scattered, SMITH; spread out,
NOW. V. 9. chanced to meet—happened
upon, SMITH; met by chance, NOW.
boughs—branches, NOW. SMITH. a—*So*
NOW.; *Heb.* the. hold of—fast in,
SMITH. taken up—hung, SMITH; re-
mained hanging, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 28. beds—ten mat-
tresses, Sept. Ev. Th. We. basins—*Add*
ten, Sept. Th. parched pulse—*Omit*, Sept.
Pesh. Ev. Th. Hervey, KEN. NOW. (*re-
peated by mistake from preceding line.*)

War against David.—II Sam. 17:1-26. Battle in Forest of
Ephraim—II Sam. 18:5, 6, 8. David's flight from Absalom
—I Ki. 2:7. Absalom hung by Head, on a Tree—II Sam.
18:9, 10, 12.

Slain by Joab.—II Sam. 18:14, 15. Flight of Israelites—
II Sam. 18:16.

Burial of.—II Sam. 18:17-32.

David's Lament over.—II Sam. 18:33; 19:1, 4-10; Ps. 3.
Title, "A Psalm of David when he fled from Absalom." See
"David"—I Sam. 17:12.

^r Gate, I Sam.
23:7.

^s King, Deut.
17:15.
^t David, I Sam.
17:12.
^u Joab, II Sam.
8:16.
^v Ittai, II Sam.
18:2.
^w Love, I Cor.
13:1.

^x Battle-fields,
Num. 20:17.
^y Israel, Deut.
4:1.
^z War, Josh.
22:12.
^a Ch. 17:26;
Josh. 17:15,
18.
^b See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.
^c Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.

^d Servants, Ex.
21:2.
^e Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.

^f Face, Is. 6:2.
^g Sword, Ju.
7:20.

^h Mule, Zech.
14:15.
ⁱ Or, terebinth.
^j Ch. 14:26.
^k Head, Pr.
20:29.

***ABSALOM: Son of David.**—II Sam. 3:3; 13:1; I Chr. 3:2;
II Chr. 11:20, 21. Brother to Tamar—II Sam. 13:4. Tamar
dwells with—II Sam. 13:20. Hatred for Amnon—II Sam.
13:22. Causes Amnon to be murdered—II Sam. 13:23-33.
Flight of—II Sam. 13:34-39. David's Sympathy for—II Sam.
14:1. David recalls Absalom; sends Joab for him—II Sam.
14:22-24. Beauty of—II Sam. 14:25, 26. Children of—II
Sam. 14:27. Dwelt in Jerusalem—II Sam. 14:28. Anger
against Joab—II Sam. 14:29-32. Return to the King—II
Sam. 14:33. Conspiracy against David—II Sam. 15:1-37.
The Kingdom delivered to—II Sam. 16:8, 15-23. Takes
David's Concubines—II Sam. 16:21-23.

9

a Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.

11

c Ground, Gen. 33:19.
d Bribery, Is. 33:15.
e Money, Ex. 12:44.
f Silver, Job 22:25.
g Clothing, Job 31:19.

12

h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
i Prince, Num. 2:7.
j See v. 5.
1 Heb. *Have a care, whosoever you be, of, &c.*

13

k Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
2 Another reading is, *my*.
l Life, Gen. 2:7.
m Ch. 14:19, 20.

14

n Ch. 14:30.
o Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
3 Heb. *staves*.
p Murderer, Num. 35:16.
q Heart, Acts 15:9.

15

r Armor, Ju. 15:14.

16

s Ch. 2:28; 20:22.
t Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
4 Or, *spared*.

was taken up between ^a heaven and ^b earth; and the mule that was under him went on. 10 And a certain man saw it, and told Jō'āb, and said, Behold, I saw Āb'sā-lōm hanging in an oak. 11 And Jō'āb said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest it, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ^c ground? and ^d I would have given thee ten ^e pieces of ^f silver, and a ^g girdle. 12 And the man said unto Jō'āb, Though I should receive a thousand pieces of silver in my ^h hand, yet would I not put forth my hand against the ⁱ king's son: for ^j in our hearing the king charged thee and Ā-bī-shāi and It-tāi, saying, ¹ Beware that none touch the young man Āb'sā-lōm. 13 Otherwise ^k if I had dealt falsely against ² his ^l life (and ^m there is no matter hid from the king), then thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against *me*. 14 Then said Jō'āb, I may not tarry thus with thee. ⁿ And he took three ^o darts in his hand, and ^p thrust them through the ^q heart of Āb'sā-lōm, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak. 15 And ten young men that bare Jō'āb's ^r armor compassed about and smote Āb'sā-lōm, and slew him.

16 And ^s Jō'āb blew the ^t trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Īš' rā-ēl; for Jō'āb ⁴ held back the

Var. Rend.—V. 10. an—*So NOW.*; Heb. the. V. 11. pieces—shekels, NOW. KEN. SMITH. V. 12. Beware . . . Absalom—Have a care for my sake of the young man, even of Absalom, KEN. (*after Versions*); Be careful of the young man, of Absalom, NOW. Beware . . . touch—take care of, SMITH. V. 13. Set . . . me—stood aloof (i.e. done nothing to shield me), *Ew. Ge.* KEN. SMITH. R; would stand aside, NOW. V. 16. held back—*or, spared, Th. Ke.*; ceased from the pursuit, NOW. V. 19. avenger . . . enemies—wrought him justice against his enemies, NOW. avenged—pronounced, SMITH; judged, KEN. him . . . his—him from the hand of his, KEN. him of for him as against, SMITH. V. 22. wilt

people. 17 And they took Āb'sā-lōm, and cast him into the great ^u pit in the forest, and ^v raised over him a very great heap of ^w stones: and ^x all Īš' rā-ēl fled every one to his ^y tent. 18 Now Āb'sā-lōm in his ^z lifetime had taken and ^a reared up for himself the ^b pillar, which is in ^c the king's dale; for he said, ^d ^e I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name; and it is called Āb'sā-lōm's ^f monument, unto this ^h day.

19 Then said ⁱ Ā-hīm'ā-āz the son of ^j Zā'dōk, Let me now run, and bear the king ^k tidings, how that Jē-hō-vāh hath ^l avenged him of his ^m enemies. 20 And ⁿ Jō'āb said unto him, Thou shalt not be the bearer of tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day; but this day thou shalt bear no ^o tidings, because the ^p king's ^q son is dead. 21 Then said Jō'āb to the ^r Ēūsh' ite, Go, tell the king what thou hast seen. And the Ēūsh'ite bowed himself unto Jō'āb, and ran. 22 Then said Ā-hīm'ā-āz the son of Zā'dōk yet again to Jō'āb, But come what may, let me, I pray thee, also run after the Ēūsh'ite. And Jō'āb said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou ^s wilt have no reward for the tidings? 23 But come what may, *said he*, I will run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ā-hīm'ā-āz ran by

have . . . tidings—hast no tidings that will come to something (or bring thee any gain), *B. Davies, Ge. Bō. Ev. Ke.*; will surely be no messenger's reward paid thee? NOW. V. 23. Plain—Circle (Gen. 13:10, 12); [Jordan] valley, SMITH; meadow-land (of the Jordan), NOW. Cushite—*So NOW.*; negro, SMITH. outran—*So NOW.*; over-run, R.

Var. Read.—Chap. 18.—V. 12. Beware . . . Absalom—Have a care for my sake (*as in v. 5*) of the young man, even of Absalom, *Versions*, KEN.; Be careful of the young man, of Absalom, NOW. V. 13. his—*So Heb. text, Sept. Th. Ke. R.* mine own, *Heb. marg. Targ. Pesh. Vulg.*; him, NOW.

17

u Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
v Deut. 21:20, 21; Josh. 7:26; 8:29.
w Stones, Ex. 34:1.
x Ch. 19:8; 20:1, 22.
y Tent, Num. 24:5.

18

z Lifetime, Gen. 2:7.
a I Sam. 15:12.
b Pillar, Num. 3:36.
c Gen. 14:17.
d Ch. 14:27.
e Childlessness an Affliction, Gen. 3:16.
f I Sam. 15:12; II Ki. 23:17.
g Memorial, Is. 57:8.
h Day, Lev. 25:8.

19

i Ch. 15:27, 36; 17:17-20; 18:27-30; I Chr. 6:8.
j Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
k Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
l Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
5 Heb. *judged him from the hand, &c.*
m Enemy, Job 31:29.

20

n Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
o David, I Sam. 17:12.
p King, Deut. 17:15.
q Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.

21

r Cushite, Num. 12:1.

22

6 Or, *hast no sufficient tidings.*

24

a Ch. 19:8.
b Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
c Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
d Wall, Jer. 51:58.
e Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

25

f Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

27

g See v. 19.

28

h Salutation, Mt. 10:4.
i Heb. *Peace*.
j Face, Is. 6:2.
k Earth, Gen. 2:1.
l Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
m Lifting up Hands, Gen. 16:12.

29

n Ch. 20:9;
o II Ki. 4:26.
p Heb. Is there *peace with &c.*?
q Or, and.

the way of the Plain, and outran the Ćüşhîte.

24 Now ^aDavid was sitting between the two ^bgates: and the ^cwatchman went up to the roof of the gate unto the ^dwall, and ^elifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, a man running alone. 25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is tidings in his ^fmouth. And he came apace, and drew near. 26 And the watchman saw another man running; and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold, *another* man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings. 27 And the watchman said, I think the running of the foremost ^gis like the running of Ā-hīm-ā-āz the son of Zā-dök. And the king said, He is a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ā-hīm-ā-āz called, and said unto the king, ^hⁱAll is well. And he bowed himself before the king with his ^jface to the ^kearth, and said, ^lBlessed be Jē-hō-vāh thy God, who hath delivered up the men that ^mlifted up their hand against my lord the king. 29 And the king said, ⁿ^oIs it well with the young man Āb-sā-lōm? And Ā-hīm-ā-āz answered, When Jō-āb sent the king's servant, ^peven me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was. 30 And the king said, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, the Ćüşhîte came; and the Ćüşhîte said,

Var. Rend.—V. 28. All is well—Peace. SMITH; Peace be upon thee, KEN.; Hail (i.e. All is well), NOW. V. 32. to do thee hurt—for evil, SMITH; as enemies, NOW. V. 33. much moved—shocked, SMITH; trembled, NOW. thus he said—Add, in his weeping, SMITH. would—would God. R. **Chap. 19.**—V. 3. get them by stealth—stole away, NOW. SMITH.

Tidings for my lord the king; for ⁿ^oJē-hō-vāh hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee. 32 And the king said unto the Ćüşhîte, Is it well with the young man Āb-sā-lōm? And the Ćüşhîte answered, ^p^qThe enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise up against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is. *33 And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and ^rwept: and as he went, thus he said, ^s^tO my son Āb-sā-lōm, my son, my son Āb-sā-lōm! ^uwould I had died for thee, O Āb-sā-lōm, my son, my son!

19 And it was told Jō-āb, Behold, ^vthe king weepeth and mourneth for Āb-sā-lōm. 2 And the ^wvictory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people; for the people heard say that day, The king ^xgrieveth for his son. 3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people that are ^yashamed steal away when they flee in ^zbattle. 4 And the king ^acovered his ^bface, and the king cried with a ^cloud voice, O my son Āb-sā-lōm, O Āb-sā-lōm, my son, my son! 5 And ^dJō-āb came into the ^ehouse to the ^fking, and said, Thou hast shamed this ^gday the faces of all thy ^hservants, who this day have ⁱsaved thy life, and the ^jlives of thy ^ksons and of thy ^ldaughters, and the lives of thy ^mwives, and the lives of thy ⁿconcubines; 6 in that thou ^olovest them that ^phate thee,

Var. Read.—V. 26. unto the porter—toward the gate, *Sept. Pesh. Th. Ke. We. Rei. Sta. (pls.)*, NOW. called upon the porter—and the watchman upon the gate called out and said, KEN.; And the watchman called toward the gate and said, NOW. V. 29. the king's—even me—Omit, *We. Kp. Sta. Kto.* (Gloss on thy servant). When Joab sent thy servant, I saw, &c., WE. BUD. KEN. NOW. V. 33. as he went—as he wept, LUC. AND MOST MODERNS, KEN.

31

n Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
o V. 19; Ju. 5:31.

32

p I Sam. 25:26.
q Enemy, Job 31:29.

33

* Ch. 19:1 in Heb.
r Mourning, John 11:35.
s Love, I Cor. 13:1.
t Ch. 19:4.
u Ex. 32:32; Rom. 9:3.

1

v Ch. 18:5, 14.

2

4 Heb. *salvation*.
w Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

3

x Shame, Phil. 3:19.
y War, Josh. 22:12.

4

z Ch. 15:30.
a Face, Is. 6:2.
b Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.

5

c Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
d House, Deut. 24:10.
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f David, I Sam. 17:12.
g Day, Lev. 25:8.
h Servants, Ex. 21:2.
i Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
j Life, Gen. 2:7.
k Sons, Gen. 21:19.
l Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
m Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
n Concubine, Gen. 16:2.

6

o Love, I Cor. 13:1.
p Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

⁶
a Prince, Num. 2:7.
b Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.
c Death, Rom. 5:12.

⁷
d Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
e Night, Ps. 19:2.
f Evil, Ps. 97:10.

⁸
g Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
h Ch. 15:2; 18:24.
i Israel, Deut. 4:1.
j Ch. 18:17.
k Tent, Num. 24:5.

⁹
l Strife, Pr. 26:21.
m Tribes, Num. 36:9.
o Ch. 8:1-14.
p Enemy, Job 31:29.
q Ch. 5:20; 8:1.
r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
s Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
t Ch. 15:14.
u Land, Gen. 23:15.

¹⁰
v Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
w War, Josh. 22:12.

¹¹
x Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
y Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.

and hatest them that love thee. For thou hast declared this day, that ^aprinces and servants are nought unto thee: for this day I perceive, that if ^bĀb'sā-lōm had lived, and all we had ^cdied this day, then it had pleased thee well. 7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak comfortably unto thy servants; for I ^dswear by Jē-hō-vāh, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry a man with thee this ^enight: and that will be worse unto thee than all the ^fevil that hath befallen thee from thy youth until now. 8 Then the king arose, and sat in the ^ggate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king is ^hsitting in the gate: and all the people came before the king.

Now ⁱĪs'rā-ēl had fled every man to his ^ktent. 9 And all the people were at ^lstrife throughout all the ^mtribes of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, ⁿThe king delivered us out of the hand of our ^oenemies, and ^phe saved us out of the ^qhand of the ^rPhī-lis-tīnes; and now ^she is fled out of the ^tland from Āb'sā-lōm. 10 And Āb'sā-lōm, whom we ^uanointed over us, is dead in ^vbattle. Now therefore why speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 And king David sent to ^wZā-dōk and to ^xĀ-bī-zā-thūr

Var. Rend.—V. 7. comfortably—to the heart, KEN. SMITH; in a friendly manner, NOW. V. 8. is sitting—So NOW.; doth sit, R. and all the people—V. 9 should begin here, at strife—expostulated. SMITH; strove, NOW. V. 10. Speak . . . of—do you delay, SMITH; delay ye, NOW. V. 11. Speak . . . elders—So NOW.; Say to the Sheiks, SMITH, to his house—home again, KEN.; into his house, NOW. V. 14. bowed—turned, NOW. SMITH. V. 17. went . . . king—had hastened ahead of the king to the Jordan, NOW.; went through—rushed through, SMITH, Vs. 17, 18, and Ziba . . . household—the introduction of Ziba is a parenthesis which should be rendered thus: Now Ziba . . . with him had dashed through the Jordan in the presence of the King and kept crossing (and re-crossing) the ford to bring over the King's household, KEN.; they had crossed the ford to bring the king's house over and to do whatever was pleasing to him, NOW.

the ^ypriests, saying, Speak unto the elders of ^za Jū'dāh, saying, ^bWhy are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Īs'rā-ēl is come to the king, to bring him to his house. 12 Ye are my ^cbrethren, ^de ye are my bone and my ^fflesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king? 13 And say ye to ^gĀm'ā-sā, ^hArt thou not my bone and my flesh? ⁱGod do so to me, and more also, if thou be not ^ji captain of the host before me continually ^kin the room of Jō'āb. 14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Jū'dāh, even ^las the heart of one man; so that they sent unto the king, saying, Return thou, and all thy servants. 15 So the king returned, and came to the ^mJordan. And Jū'dāh came to †Gīl-gāl, to go to meet the king, to bring the king over the Jordan.

16 And ⁿShīm'ē-ī the son of ^oGē'z-rā, the Bēn'jā-mīte, who was of ^pBā-hū-rīm, hasted and came down with the men of Jū'dāh to meet king David. 17 And there were a thousand men of Bēn'jā-mīn with him, and ^qZī'ba the servant of the house of ^rSaul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went through the Jor-

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 10. king back—Insert, And the speech of all Israel came unto the king, Sept. Pesh. Th. Ew. We. Rei. Kp. KLO. NOW. V. 11. seeing . . . house—Omit, Th. We. Kp. KLO. (see v. 10), KEN. NOW.

*AMASA.—Son of Jether—II Sam. 17:25; I Ki. 2:5; 2:32; I Chr. 2:17. Set over Host—II Sam. 17:25. David's Message to—II Sam. 19:13. Called Men of Judah together—II Sam. 20:4, 5. Slain by Joab—II Sam. 20:8, 9, 10, 12; I Ki. 2:5, 32.

†GILGAL.—A District and Town West of the Jordan—Deut. 11:30. So called—Josh. 5:9. First Encampment of Israel—Josh. 4:19. Twelve Stones set up in—Josh. 4:20. Passover kept—Josh. 5:10. Headquarters of Joshua—Josh. 9:6; 10:6, 43; 14:6. Angel of Jehovah came up from—Ju. 2:1. Events connected with: Samuel Judge of—I Sam. 7:16. Saul goes to—I Sam. 10:8; 15:12. Is made King—I Sam. 11:14, 15. The Loss of his Kingdom predicted—I Sam. 13:4-15. Made Sacrifice in—I Sam. 15:21. Samuel slays Agag—I Sam. 15:33. David received by Judah—II Sam. 19:15, 40. Elijah goes with Elisha from—II Ki. 2:1. Elisha's Miracle at—II Ki. 4:38. Idolatry at—Ju. 3:19; Hos. 4:15; 9:15; 12:11; Amos 4:4; 5:5; Mic. 6:5.

^y Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^z See "Elders of Israel," Ezra 5:5.
^a See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^b See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

¹²
^c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^d See "Bone," Ps. 34:20.
^e Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.
^f Flesh, Rom. 2:12.

¹³
^g Ch. 17:25.
^h I Ki. 19:2.
ⁱ Ch. 8:16.
^j Captain, Num. 2:3.
^k Vs. 5-7; ch. 3:27-39.

¹⁴
^l Ju. 20:1.

¹⁵
^m Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

¹⁶
ⁿ Ch. 16:5-13; I Ki. 2:8, 46.
^o Gera, II Sam. 16:5.
^p Bahurim, I Sam. 3:16.

¹⁷
^q Ziba, II Sam. 9:2.
^r Saul, I Ki. 10:21.

18
a See "Boats,"
I Ki. 9:26.
1 Or, the *convoy*.
b Household,
Pr. 31:27.
2 Or, *would go*
over.

19
c King, Deut.
17:15.
d David, I Sam.
17:12.
e Ch. 16:6-8;
I Sam. 22:15.
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Servant, Ex.
21:2.
h Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
i Heart, Acts
15:9.

20
j Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k Ch. 16:5.
l Joseph, Gen.
30:24.

21
m Abishai,
I Chr. 18:12.
n Ch. 16:7, 8.
o Shimei,
II Sam. 19:16.
p Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
q Ex. 22:28.
r Curse, Gen.
4:11.
s Anointing, Ps.
2:2.

22
t Ch. 3:39;
16:9, 10.
u Enemies, Job
31:29.
v I Sam. 11:13.

23
w I Ki. 2:8.
x Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.

24
y Mephibo-
sheth, II Sam.
16:1.
z Saul, I Sam.
10:21.
a Ch. 12:20.

dan in the presence of the king. 18 And there went over ^a a ferry-boat to bring over the king's ^b household, and to do what he thought good. And Shīm'ē-ī the son of Ġē-rā fell down before the king, when he ² was come over the Jordan. 19 And he said unto the ^c king, ^e Let not my lord impute ^f iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy ^g servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of ^h Jē-ru' sā-lēm, that the king should take it to his ⁱ heart. 20 For thy servant doth know that ^j I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come this day ^k the first of all the house of ^l Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But ^m Ā-bī-shāi the son of Zē-ru' jāh answered and said, ⁿ Shall not ^o Shīm'ē-ī ^p be put to death for this, ^q because he ^r cursed Jē-hō'vāh's ^s anointed? 22 And David said, ^t What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zē-ru' jāh, that ye should this day be ^u adversaries unto me? ^v shall there any man be put to death this day in Īs-rā-ēl? for do not I know that I am this day king over Īs-rā-ēl? 23 And the king said unto Shīm'ē-ī, ^w Thou shalt not die. And the king ^x sware unto him.

24 And ^y Mē-phīb'ō-shēth the son of ^z Saul came down to meet the king; and ^a he had neither

Var. Rend.—V. 19. impute iniquity—charge guilt, SMITH; charge to my account the outrage, NOW. take it to his heart—pay attention to it, SMITH; that the king may take it to heart, NOW. V. 24. trimmed—caressed for, NOW. beard—So NOW.; moustache, SMITH. V. 24. dressed his feet—trimmed his toenails, KEN. (after Sept.) (?) Luc. adds, nor his finger nails—nor his beard, KEN. cared for his feet, NOW. V. 25. When . . . meet—or, when Jerusalem came to meet, Dew. Ke.: cf. v. 15; As he now came from Jerusalem to meet the king, NOW. V. 26. to—from, KEN. (?) I will saddle—commanded him: Saddle, NOW. SMITH. V. 28. but dead men—deserving only of

dressed his ^b feet, nor trimmed his ^c beard, nor ^d washed his ^e clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came home in ^f peace. 25 And it came to pass, ³ when he was come to Jē-ru' sā-lēm to meet the king, that the king said unto him, ^g Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mē-phīb'ō-shēth? 26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant ^h deceived me: for thy servant said, I will ⁱ saddle me an ^j ass, that I may ride thereon, and go ^k with the king; ^l because thy servant is ^m lame. 27 And ⁿ he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is as ^o an ^p angel of God: do therefore what is good in thine eyes. 28 For ^q all my ^r father's ^s ^t house were but ^u dead men before my lord the king; ^v yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did ^w eat at thine own ^x table. What right therefore have I yet that I should cry any more unto the king? 29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I say, Thou and ^y Zī'bā divide the ^z land. 30 And Mē-phīb'ō-shēth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come in peace unto his own house.

31 And ^a Bār-zīl'āi the ^b Ġil' ē-ād-ite came down from Rō-ġē'

death, SMITH; as men of death, NOW. right—claim, SMITH; justice, NOW. V. 29. why . . . matters—why wilt thou go on talking? SMITH. V. 30. in . . . house—safe and sound, SMITH; into his house safe (well kept), NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 18. went over—crossed to and fro. Come—Rather, coming, Ew. Ke. Kp. then went . . . boat—they kept crossing the ford, SMITH; was come—would go over, KEN. he thought good—would please him, SMITH. V. 25. come to—So NOW.; come from, Th. Ew. We. V. 26. said I will saddle—said to him, Saddle, Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Th. We. Hervey, Kp. Kto. NOW. V. 29. Why . . . matters—why wilt thou further multiply words, Sept. (Luc.) KEN.; why keep on with words, NOW.

b Feet, Gen.
18:4.
c Beard, Jer.
41:5.
d Washing,
I Ki. 7:26.
e Clothes, Job
31:19.
f Peace, Pr.
15:1.

25
3 Or, *when Jeru-
salem was
come*.
g Ch. 16:17.

26
h Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
i See "Har-
ness," Jer.
46:4.
j Asses, Num.
31:34.
k Another read-
ing is, *to*.
l Ch. 9:3.
l Lameness,
Lev. 21:18.

27
m Ch. 16:3, 4.
n Ch. 14:17, 20.
5 Or, *the*.
n Angel, I Pet.
1:12.

28
o Ch. 21:6-9.
p Father, Ex.
21:15.
q House, Deut.
24:10.
r Family, Eph.
5:22.
6 Heb. *men of
death*.
s Ch. 9:7, 10, 13.
t Meals, Ruth
2:14.
u Table, II Ki.
4:10.

29
v Ziba, II Sam.
9:2.
w Land, Gen.
23:15.

31
x Barzillai,
II Sam. 17:27.
y Gilead, Num.
32:1.

31
a Jordan, Josh.
15:5.

32
b Old Age,
Titus 2:3.
c Food, Gen.
9:3.
d Mahanaim,
II Sam. 2:8.

34
e See "Life,"
Gen. 2:7.
f Gen. 47:8.

35
g Voice, Gen.
27:22.
h See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
i Songs, Ex.
15:1.
j Ch. 15:33.
k Burden, Ps.
55:22.

36
l Servant, Ex.
21:2.
m Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
n King, Deut.
17:15.
o David, I Sam.
17:12.
p Reward, Rev.
2:10.

37
q Death, Rom.
5:12.
r City, Gen.
4:17.
s Grave, Job
3:22.
t Parents, Pr.
1:8.
u Father, Ex.
21:15.
v Mother, Deut.
5:16.
w V. 40; I Ki.
2:7; Jer.
41:17.

līm; and he went over the ^a Jordan with the king, to conduct him over the Jordan. 32 Now Bār-zīl^llāi was a very ^b aged man, even fourscore years old: and he had provided the king with ^c sustenance while he lay at ^d Mā-hā-nā^llīm; for he was a very great man. 33 And the king said unto Bār-zīl^llāi, Come thou over with me, and I will sustain thee with me in Jē-ru^ll sālēm. 34 And Bār-zīl^llāi said unto the king, ^e How many are the days of the years of my life, that I should go up with the king unto Jē-ru^ll sālēm? 35 I am this day fourscore years old: can I discern between good and bad? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the ^g voice of ^h i singing men and singing women? ⁱ wherefore then should thy servant be yet a ^k burden unto my lord the king? 36 Thy ^l servant would but just go over the ^m Jordan with the ⁿ o king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a ^p reward? 37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may ^q die in mine own ^r city, by the ^s grave of my ^t u father and my ^v mother. But behold, thy servant ^w Chīm^l hām; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chīm-
Var. Rend.—V. 32. provided with sustenance—nourished, SMITH; provided with the necessities of life, NOW. while he lay—in his exile; while he stayed at, NOW. V. 35. bad—So NOW.; evil, SMITH. V. 36. go . . . Jordan—go a little ways, SMITH; would pass on with the King but a little way, KEN.; would accompany the king a little (as far as to the Jordan?), NOW. V. 37. Chimham—Pronounce, Kimham. V. 41. all David's men—So NOW.; his house, SMITH. with him—So NOW.; are his people, KEN. SMITH, BUD. V. 42. us—So NOW.; me, SMITH. are—be, R. matter—thing, SMITH. given us any gift?—anything been carried away by us? SMITH: Do you suppose we have eaten a piece of the king or has he been taken away by us? NOW. V. 43. parts—So NOW.; shares, SMITH. Why . . . bring—do ye despise us? and was not our advice the first to bring;

hām shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt ¹ require of me, that will I do for thee. 39 And all the ^x people went over the Jordan, and the king went over: and the king ^y kissed ^z Bār-zīl^llāi, and ^a blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 So the king went over to ^b Gīl^lgāl, and ^c Chīm^l hām went over with him: and all the people of ^d Jū^ldāh brought the king over, and also ^e half the people of ^f Īs^lrā^l-ēl. 41 And, behold, all the men of ^f Īs^lrā^l-ēl came to the king, and said unto the king, ¹ o Why have our ^h brethren the men of Jū^ldāh stolen thee away, and brought the king, and his ⁱ household, over the Jordan, and all David's men with him?

42 And all the men of Jū^ldāh answered the men of ^f Īs^lrā^l-ēl, Because ⁱ the king is ^k near of kin to us: wherefore then are ye ^l angry for this matter? have we ^m eaten at all at the king's cost? or hath he given us any ⁿ gift?

43 And the men of ^f Īs^lrā^l-ēl answered the men of Jū^ldāh, and said, ^o p q We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more ^{right} in David than ye: why then did ye despise us, ² that our advice should not be first had in

besides I am the first-born before thee, so why hast thou esteemed me insignificant? And had not I first the wish to bring my king back? NOW. we . . . ye—I am the first-born rather than thou, SMITH. despise—treat with contempt, SMITH. that . . . king—was not my word first to bring back my king? SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 31. went . . . king—passed on with the King, KEN.; went with the king to the Jordan to conduct him across the Jordan, NOW. over—to, KEN.; conduct him over—bid him goodbye at, SMITH. V. 36. over . . . Jordan—a little way, NOW. the Jordan—Omit, KEN. V. 37. Chimham—So NOW.; Add, my son, Pesh. Ev. Th. V. 39. the king went over—So NOW.; the king stood still, LUC. SMITH, BUD. KEN. V. 43. have also . . . ye—are also the first born rather, Sept. Th. Ev. We. Rei. Sta. Kto.; cf. I Chr. 5:2; and I am also the first-born rather than thou, on which I Chr. 5:1 f. is the best commentary. Sept. and all modern critics, KEN. NOW.

38
1 Heb. choose to lay upon.

39
x Israel, Deut. 4:1.
y Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.
z Barzillai, II Sam. 17:27.
a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

40
b Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.
c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
d See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
e Vs. 9, 10.

41
f Ju. 8:1; 12:1.
g Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
i Household, Pr. 31:27.

42
j See v. 12.
k Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.
l Anger, Pr. 15:1.
m Meals, Ruth 2:14.
n Presents, II Sam. 8:10.

43
o Ch. 5:1; I Ki. 11:30, 31.
p See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
q See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
2 Or, and were we not the first to speak of bringing back our king?

- 43
 a Strife, Pr.
 26:21.
- 1
 b Ch. 16:7.
 c Conspiracy,
 Num. 14:4.
 d See "Sheba,"
 Gen. 10:7.
 e Gen. 46:21.
 f Trumpet,
 Num. 10:2.
 g Ch. 19:43;
 1 Ki. 12:16.
 h Inheritance,
 1 Chr. 21:3.
 i 1 Sam. 22:7-9.
 j Jesse, 1 Sam.
 16:1.
 k Ch. 18:17;
 1 Sam. 13:2;
 II Chr. 10:16.
 l Tent, Num.
 24:5.

- 3
 m Ch. 15:16;
 16:21, 22.
 n Concubine,
 Gen. 16:2.
 o House, Deut.
 24:10.
 p Prison, Gen.
 42:16.
 q Food, Gen.
 9:3.
 r Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 1 Heb. in widow-
 hood of life.

bringing back our king? ^a And the words of the men of Jū-dāh were fiercer than the words of the men of Īś-rā-ēl.

20 And there happened to be ^{b c} there a base fellow, whose name was ^d Shē-bā, the son of ^e Bīeh-rī, a Bēn-jā-mīte: and he blew the ^f trumpet, and said, ^g We have no portion in David, neither have we ^h inheritance in ⁱ the son of ^j Jēs-sē: ^k every man to his ^l tents, O Īś-rā-ēl. 2 So all the men of Īś-rā-ēl went up from following David, and followed Shē-bā the son of Bīeh-rī; but the men of Jū-dāh clave unto their king from the Jordan even to Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

3 And David came to his house at Jē-ru-sā-lēm; and ^m the king took the ten women his ⁿ concubines, whom he had left to keep the ^o house, and put them in ^p ward, and provided them with ^q sustenance, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the ^r day of their death, ¹ living in widowhood.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 20.—V. 1. base fellow—vile man, SMITH; man of Belial, R. worthless man, NOW. portion—share, SMITH; part, NOW. inheritance—So NOW.; part, SMITH. V. 2. went up—deserted, SMITH; went away, NOW. V. 3. in ward—in a house of guard, SMITH; a guard house, NOW. V. 5. tarried—delayed, NOW. SMITH. V. 6. escape . . . sight—pluck out our eye, Bō. Th.; throw a shadow over our eye (occasion us anxiety), Sept. Ew. Ke. We.; that he may not win for himself strong cities and read them from us, NOW. out of our sight—from us, SMITH. V. 7. after . . . Cherethites—See ch. 8:18; Abishai, Joab and the Cherethites, KEN.; war, NOW. V. 8. Now while they were near the great stone in Gibeon, Amasa arrived before them. But Joab was clothed with his warrior's coat and over it he was girded with a two-edged sword that was fastened in his scabbard at his hip, So there made ready to follow him Abishai, the brother of Joab and Krethi and Plethi, NOW. all the mighty men—all heroes of which slipped out and fell away, NOW.; to meet them—leading the people, SMITH; arrived before them, NOW. apparel of war—warrior's dress; warrior's coat, NOW. Joab . . . out—as for Joab a sword was in his hand underneath his warrior's dress (cf. Ju. 3:16) and upon it (i.e. outside) he was girt with a sword fastened, etc., KEN. Klo. Dr. V. 10. took no heed—was not aware of; had taken no heed, NOW. Body—So NOW.; belly, Var. R.; abdomen, SMITH.

4 Then said the king to ^s Ām-ā-sā, Call me the men of Jū-dāh together within ^t three days, and be thou here present. 5 So Ām-ā-sā went to call the *men of* Jū-dāh together; but he ^u tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him. 6 And David said to ^v Ā-bī-shāi, Now will Shē-bā the son of Bīeh-rī do us more harm than did Āb-sā-lōm: ^w take thou thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him ^x fortified cities, and escape out of our sight. 7 And there went out after him ^y Jō-āb's men, and the ^z Chēr-ē-thites and the Pēl-ē-thites, and ^a all the mighty men; and they went out of ^b Jē-ru-sā-lēm, to pursue after Shē-bā the son of ^c Bīeh-rī. 8 When they were at the great ^d stone which is in ^e Gīb-ē-ōn, Ām-ā-sā came to meet them. And Jō-āb was girded with his ^f apparel of war that he had put on, and thereon was a girdle with a ^g sword fastened upon his ^h loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out. 9 And Jō-āb said to Ām-ā-sā, ⁱ Is it well with thee, my brother? And ^j Jō-āb took Ām-ā-sā by the ^k beard with his ^l right hand to ^m kiss him. 10 But Ām-ā-sā took no heed to the sword that was in Jō-āb's hand: so ⁿ he smote him therewith in the ^o body, and shed out his ^p bowels to the ^q ground, and struck him not again; and he ^r died.

And Jō-āb and Ā-bī-shāi his brother pursued after Shē-bā the son of Bīeh-rī. 11 And there stood by him one of Jō-āb's young men, and said, ^s He that

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 6. Abishai—So Sept. Ew. Ke. Gr.; Joab, Pesh. Th. We. NOW. V. 7. him—Insert, Abishai, and, Sept. Th. We. Gr. NOW. V. 8. it fell out—it slipped out and fell down, Sept. Ew. We. Kp. NOW.

- 4
 s Amasa,
 II Sam. 19:13.
 t Three Days,
 Lu. 9:22.
- 5
 u I Sam. 13:8.
- 6
 v Abishai, I Chr.
 18:12.
 w Ch. 11:11;
 1 Ki. 1:33.
 x Fortified
 Cities, Gen.
 4:17.
- 7
 y Joab, II Sam.
 8:16.
 z Cherethites,
 II Sam. 8:18.
 a Ch. 15:18.
 b Jerusalem, Ju.
 1:8.
 c Bichri,
 II Sam. 20:1.
- 8
 d Stone, Ex.
 34:1.
 e Gibeon, Jer.
 41:12.
 f Armor, Ju.
 15:14.
 g Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
 h Loins, Is.
 11:5.
- 9
 i Salutation,
 Lu. 10:4.
 j Mt. 26:49.
 k Beard, Jer.
 41:5.
 l Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
 m Kissing,
 II Sam. 14:33.
- 10
 n Ch. 2:23; 3:27;
 1 Ki. 2:5.
 o Body, Num.
 25:8.
 p Bowels,
 II Chr. 21:15.
 q Ground, Gen.
 33:19.
 r Death, Rom.
 5:12.
- 11
 s Choice, I Ki.
 18:22.

12

a Blood, Lev.
17:11.
b Field, Num.
20:17.
c Clothing, Job
31:19.

14

d Tribes, Num.
36:9.
e Israel, Deut.
4:1.
f I Ki. 15:20;
II Ki. 15:29.
g Num. 21:16.

15

h II Ki. 19:32;
Ez. 4:2.
i Mound, Is.
37:33.
j See "Fortifi-
cations," Nah.
3:14.
k Or, under-
mined.
l Wall, Jer.
51:58.

16

l Ch. 14:2.
m Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
n Woman, Ruth
3:9.

favoreth Jō'āb, and he that is for David, let him follow Jō'āb. 12 And Ām'ā-sā lay wallowing in his ^a blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he carried Ām'ā-sā out of the highway into the ^b field, and cast a ^c garment over him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still. 13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Jō'āb, to pursue after Shē'bā the son of Bīeh'rī.

14 And he went through all the ^d tribes of ^e Īs'rā-ēl unto ^f Abel, and to Bēth-mā'ā-ēah, and all the ^g Bē'rītes: and they were gathered together, and went also after him. 15 And they came and besieged him in ^h Abel of Bēth-mā'ā-ēah, and they cast up a ⁱ mound against the city, and it stood against the ^j rampart; and all the people that were with Jō'āb ^k battered the ^l wall, to throw it down. 16 Then cried ^a a ^m wise ⁿ woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Jō'āb, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee. 17 And he came near unto her; and the woman said, Art thou Jō'āb? And he

Var. Rend.—V. 13. the people—*So NOW.*; men, SMITH. V. 14. Abel—Bēth-maacah—Abel-beth-maacah, KEN. NOW. Israel . . . him—but they treated him with contempt and he came to Abel-beth-maacah and all the Bichrites went after: *Possibly, KEN.*; and they assembled and he came to Abel-beth-maacah and all the Bichrites assembled and came after him likewise, NOW. V. 15. rampart—*So NOW.*; wall, SMITH. V. 18. They . . . matter—let them only inquire of Abel! and so they brought (a thing) to pass, *Th. Ke.*; They were wont to quote a proverb in old time, saying, Ask in Abel and in Dan whether anything has ever fallen into disuse which the faithful of Israel had once ordained: but thou seekest to destroy, NOW. KEN. *Ew.*; Let them ask in Abel and in Dan whether what the faithful in Israel established has come to an end? SMITH. wont—used, SMITH. in old time—formerly, SMITH. V. 22. went . . . Insert, into the city and spake, KEN. (*after Sept.*). Hereupon she spoke in her wisdom with the whole city, NOW. V. 24. men . . . taskwork—levy (*see I Ki. 4:6*); tribute, R. compulsory service, NOW.

answered, I am. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thy ^o handmaid. And he answered, I do hear. 18 Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask *counsel* at Abel: and so they ended *the matter*. 19 I am of them that are ^p peaceable and ^q faithful in Īs'rā-ēl: ^r thou seekest to ^s destroy a city and a ^t mother in Īs'rā-ēl: why wilt thou swallow up the ^u inheritance of Jē-hō'zāh? 20 And Jō'āb answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy. 21 The matter is not so: but a man of ^v the ^w hill-country of ^x Ē'phrā-īm, Shē'bā the son of Bīeh'rī by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against David; deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Jō'āb, Behold, his ^y head shall be thrown to thee over the wall. 22 Then the woman went unto all the people in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of ^z Shē'bā the son of ^a Bīeh'rī, and threw it out to ^b Jō'āb. And ^c he blew the ^d trumpet, and they were dispersed from the ^e city, every man to his ^f tent. And Jō'āb returned to ^g Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto the ^h king.

23 ⁱ Now Jō'āb was over all the host of Īs'rā-ēl; and ^j Bē-nā'jāh the son of ^k Jē-hoi'ā-dā was over the ^l Chēr'ē-thites and over the Pēl'ē-thites; 24 and Ā-dō-rām was over the men ^m subject to ⁿ taskwork; and ^o Jē-

Var. Read.—V. 14. Abel—Abel of, *Ew. Th. We.* Berites and they—young men, *Ew. Ge. Th. Ke. We.* (*after Sept. Vulg.*); cities, *Gr.* (*after Pesh.*); Bichrites, KEN. NOW. V. 18, 19. They . . . mother—Let them ask in Abel and in Dan whether that had ever come to an end which the faithful in Israel had established! *Sept. Ew. We. NOW. V. 23.* Cherethites—*So Heb. marg. and Versions* (*see ch. 8:18*), NOW.; Carians, *Heb. text* (*see II Ki. 11:4*). V. 24. Adoram—Adoniram, *Sept. Pesh. Th. We. Kto. NOW.* (I Ki. 4:6).

17

o Handmaid,
II Sam. 6:22.

19

p Peace, Pr.
17:1.
q Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.
r Deut. 20:10.
s Cities
destroyed,
Gen. 4:17.
t Mother, Deut.
5:16.
u Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

21

v Josh. 24:33.
w Hills, Ps. 2:6.
x Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.
y Head, Pr.
20:29.

22

z Sheba, Ger.
10:7.
a Bichri,
II Sam. 20:1.
b Joab, II Sam.
8:16.
c Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
d Trumpet,
Gen. 10:2.
e City, Gen.
4:17.
f Tent, Num.
24:5.
g Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
h King, Deut.
17:15.

23

i Ch. 8:16-18;
I Ki. 4:3-6.
j Benaiah,
I Ki. 2:25.
k Jehoiaha,
II Chr. 23:1.
l Cherethites,
II Sam. 8:18.
2 Another read-
ing is, *Carites*.
See II Ki. 11:4.

24

m Bondage,
John 8:33.
n Labor, Gen.
24:29.
o Jehoshaphat,
II Chr. 17:1.

^a See "Writing,"
1 Cor. 4:14.
¹ Or, *Chronicler*.

^b Scribe,
II Sam. 8:17.
² Or, *Secretary*.
^c Zadok, 1 Chr.
29:22.
^d Abiathar,
I Ki. 2:26.
^e Priests, Ex.
28:1.

^f Ch. 23:38.
^g Jair, Num.
32:41.
^h Minister, Acts
15:39.
³ Or, *Priest*.
ⁱ See 1 Chr.
18:17.
^j David, I Sam.
17:12.

^k Num. 27:21.
^l Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
^m Saul, I Sam.
10:21.
ⁿ Blood, Lev.
17:11.
^o House, Deut.
24:10.
^p Gibeon, Jer.
41:12.

²
^p Amorites,
I Chr. 1:13.
^q Josh. 9:3,
15:20.
^r Covenants
between Men,
Gen. 17:2.
^s Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
^t Ex. 34:11-16;
Deut. 7:2;
I Sam. 28:3.
^u See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
^v See "King-
dom of
Judah," I Ki.
12:23.

³
^w Atonement,
Lev. 1:4.
^x Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
^y Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

⁴
^z Num. 35:31,
32.
^a Silver, Job
22:25.
^b Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
⁴ Or, *neither for
us shall thou
put any man to
death in
Israel*.

hōsh-á-phăt the son of Ā-hi-lūd
was the ^{a1} recorder; ²⁵ and
Shē-vā was ^{b2} scribe; and ^c Zā-
dōk and ^d Ā-bi-ā-thār were
^e priests; ²⁶ and also ^f Ī-rā the
^g Jā-ir-ite was ^{h3} chief minister
unto ⁱ David.

21 And there was a *fam-
ine in the days of David
three years, year after year; and
^j David sought the face of Jē-hō-
vāh. And Jē-hō-vāh said, ^k It is
for ^l Saul, and for his ^m bloody
ⁿ house, because he put to death
the ^o Gīb-ē-ōn-ites. ² And the
king called the Gīb-ē-ōn-ites,
and said unto them (now the
Gīb-ē-ōn-ites were not of the
children of Īs-rā-ēl, but of the
remnant of the ^p Ām-ōr-ites; and
^q the children of Īs-rā-ēl had
^r sworn unto them: and Saul
sought to slay them ^s in his zeal
for the children of Īs-rā-ēl and
^t Jū-dāh); ³ and David said
unto the Gīb-ē-ōn-ites, What
shall I do for you? and where-
with shall I make ^u atonement,
that ye may ^v bless the ^w inheri-
tance of Jē-hō-vāh? ⁴ And the
Gīb-ē-ōn-ites said unto him, ^z It
is no matter of ^a silver or ^b gold
between us and Saul, or his
house; ⁴ neither is it for us to put
any man to death in Īs-rā-ēl.

Var. Read.—V. 25. Sheva—*See on ch.*
8:17. V. 26. chief minister—*Lit.* Priest
unto David, NOW; *see ch.* 8:18; Priest
unto *r.* **Chap. 21.**—V. 3. atonement—
expiation, NOW. SMITH. V. 4. It is
no matter of silver or gold between us
and—we will have not silver nor gold of,
a.v.; it is not for me, with Saul and his
house, a matter of silver and gold, NOW.
Is it . . . death—may we kill, Var. NOW.
V. 5. hang them up—expose them,
SMITH. Gibeah of Saul, the chosen of
Jehovah—Gibeon (*Sept.*), in the hill of
Yahweh, KEN. NOW. Gibeah—Gibeon,
NOW. SMITH. V. 8. Michal—Merab,
KEN. NOW. SMITH, Luc. SYR.

And he said, What ye shall say,
that will I do for you. ⁵ And
they said unto the king, ^c The
man that consumed us, and that
devised against us, ⁵ that we
should be destroyed from re-
maining in any of the borders of
Īs-rā-ēl, ⁶ let ^d seven men of his
sons be delivered unto us, and
we will ^e hang them up ^f unto
Jē-hō-vāh in ^g Gīb-ē-āh of Saul,
the chosen of Jē-hō-vāh. And
the king said, I will give them.

⁷ But the king spared ^h Mē-
phib-ō-shēth, the son of ⁱ Jōn-ā-
thān the son of Saul, ^j because
of Jē-hō-vāh's oath that was
between them, between David
and Jōn-ā-thān the son of Saul.

⁸ But the king took the two sons
of ^k Rīz-pāh the ^l daughter of
Ā-ī-āh, whom she bare unto Saul,
Ār-mō-nī and Mē-phib-ō-shēth;
and the five sons of ^m Mī-ēhāl
the daughter of Saul, whom she
bare to ⁿ Ā-dri-ēl the son of
^o Bār-zil-lai the ^p Mē-hōl-āth-ite:
⁹ and he delivered them into
the ^q hands of the ^r Gīb-ē-ōn-ites,
and they hanged them in the
^s mountain before ^t Jē-hō-vāh,
and they fell *all* seven together.
And they were put to ^u death in
the days of ^v harvest, in the first
days, at the beginning of ^w bar-
ley harvest.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 21.**—V. 1. It is . . .
house—Blood (doth rest) upon Saul, and
upon his house, *Th. We. Rei. Kue. Sta.*
Kamp. Klo. KEN. NOW. SMITH. V. 6.
Gibeah . . . Jehovah—Gibeon (*So Sept.*)
in the hill of the Lord (*So Castle, Th. Ew.*),
We. Sta. (cf. v. 9); in Gibeon (*Sept.*) in the
hill of Yahweh, KEN. NOW; Gibeon,
SMITH. V. 8. Michal—Merab, *Ew. Th.*
Ke. Rei. Harvey, Gr. Sta. Klo. (I Sam.
18:19), KEN. (*after Luc. and Syriac*),
SMITH, NOW.

Judah—Jer. 15:2; 16:4; 18:21; 21:7, 9; 24:10; 29:17, 18; 32:24,
36; 44:12, 13, 18. Jerusalem—Jer. 52:6; Ez. 5:12, 16, 17.
Israel—Ez. 6:11, 12; 7:15; Amos 8:11; Lu. 4:25. Fall of
Babylon—Rev. 18:8.

Examples of.—In Egypt—Gen. 12:10; 26:1; 47:20. In
Canaan—Gen. 42:5, 19, 33; 43:1; 45:6, 11; 47:4, 13. In
Israel—Ruth 1:1; II Sam. 21:1; 24:13; I Ki. 8:37; I Chr.
21:12. Samaria—I Ki. 18:2; II Ki. 6:25; 7:4. Jerusalem—
II Ki. 25:3. Judah—II Chr. 20:9; 32:11. Prodigal's Expe-
rience with—Lu. 15:14. Of Captives—Lam. 5:10.

Figurative.—Famished Soul—Lam. 1:11, 19. See "Hun-
ger of Soul"—Job 4:15.

* **FAMINE:** Description of.—Deut. 28:53, 58; Is. 5:13; Jer.
5:17; 14:1-6; 48:33; Lam. 2:11-22; 4:4-10; Joel 1:17-20.
A Judgment from God.—For Disobedience.—Lev. 26:19, 20;
Deut. 28:23, 24, 38-42; I Ki. 17:1; II Ki. 8:1; I Chr. 21:12; Ps.
105:16; Is. 3:1-8; 51:19; Jer. 5:12; 11:22; 14:12; 34:17; Ez.
4:16, 17; 5:16, 17; 14:13, 21; Amos 4:6-9; 5:16, 17; Hag. 1:10,
11; Lu. 21:11; Rev. 6:5-8.
Promise of Deliverance from.—Job 5:20; Ps. 33:19; Ps.
37:19; Jer. 14:13, 15; Ez. 12:16; 36:29, 30.
Prophecies concerning.—In Egypt—Gen. 41:27, 30; 41:31,
36, 50. All the World—Acts 11:28. In Philistia—Is. 14:30.

10

- a Deut. 21:23.
b II Sam. 3:7.
c Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
d Gen. 36:24; II Sam. 3:7; 21:8.
e Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
f Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
g Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
h Rain, Deut. 11:14.
i Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
j I Sam. 17:44, 46.
k Birds, Gen. 9:2.
l Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
m Animals, Gen. 2:20.
n Field, Num. 20:17.
o Night, Ps. 19:2.

11

- p Concubine, Gen. 16:2.

12

- q Bones, Ps. 34:20.
r Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
s Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
t Jabesh-gilead, II Sam. 2:4.
u Street, Josh. 2:19.
1 Or, broad place.
v Beth-shan, I Sam. 31:10.
w Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
x Gilboa, I Sam. 28:4.

14

- y Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
z See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
a Josh. 18:28.
b Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
c Kish, I Sam. 9:1.
d King, Deut. 17:15.

10^a And ^b Riz^c-pāh the ^c daughter of ^d Ā^czāh took ^e sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the ^f rock, ^g from the beginning of harvest until ^h water was poured upon them from ⁱ heaven; and ^j she suffered neither the ^k birds of the heavens to rest on them by day, nor the ^l m beasts of the ⁿ field by ^o night. 11 And it was told David what Riz^c-pāh the daughter of Ā^czāh, the ^p concubine of Saul, had done.

12 And David went and took the ^q bones of Saul and the ^r bones of ^s Jōn^c-ā-thān his son from the men of ^t Jā^c-bēsh-gīl^c-ē-ād, who had stolen them from the ^u 1 street of ^v Bēth^c-shān, where the ^w Phī^c-līs^c-tīneš had hanged them, in the day that the Phī^c-līs^c-tīneš slew Saul in ^x Gīl^c-bō^c-ā; 13 and he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jōn^c-ā-thān his son: and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged. 14 And they ^y buried the bones of Saul and Jōn^c-ā-thān his son in the country of ^z Bēn^c-jā^c-mīn in ^a Zē^clā, in the ^b sepulchre of ^c Kīsh his father: and they performed all that the ^d king com-

Var. Read.—V. 10. heavens—So NOW.; air, R. beasts of the field—So NOW.; wild beasts, SMITH. V. 14. entreated—propitiated, SMITH; let himself be favorably inclined to (showed favor to), NOW. V. 16. the giant—Or, the Rephaite: cf. Deut. 2:11; the giants (?), KEN. V. 17. lamp—light, NOW. SMITH. V. 19. slew Goliath the Gittite, So. Ge. Ew. Be. Bē. Th. Sta. r; slew the brethren of Goliath the Gittite, Mo. Ke. Gr. Kto. (as I Chr. 20:5); slew Goliath of Gath, NOW.

manded. And after that ^e God was entreated for the ^f land.

15 And ^h the Phī^c-līs^c-tīneš had ⁱ war again with ^j Īs^c-rā^c-ēl; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Phī^c-līs^c-tīneš. And David waxed faint; 16 and Īsh^c-bī^c-bē^c-nōb, who was ^k of the sons of the ^l m giant, the ⁿ weight of whose ^o spear was three hundred ^p shēk^c-lēls of ^q brass in weight, he being girded with ^r a new ^s sword, thought to have slain David. 17 But ^t Ā^c-bī^c-shāi the son of Zē^c-rū^c-jāh ^u succored him, and smote the Phī^c-līs^c-tīne, and killed him. Then the men of David ^v swore unto him, saying, ^w Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not ^x the lamp of Īs^c-rā^c-ēl.

18 ^x And it came to pass after this, that there was again war with the Phī^c-līs^c-tīneš at ^y Gōb: then ^z Sib^c-bē^c-ēāi the Hū^c-shāth-īte slew ^a Sāph, who was of the sons of the ^b 2 giant. 19 And there was again war with the Phī^c-līs^c-tīneš at Gōb; and Ēl^c-hā^c-nān the son of Jā^c-ā^c-rē^c-ōr^c-ē^c-gīm the ^c Bēth^c-lē^c-hēm^c-īte slew ^d a ^e Gō^c-lī^c-āth the Gīt^c-tīte, the ^f staff of whose spear was like a ^g weaver's beam. 20 And there was again war at ^h *Gath, where

Var. Read.—V. 14. son—So NOW.; Add, and the bones of them that were hanged, Sept. Th. Ew. We. Rei. Sta. Vs. 15-17, and David waxed faint. And Ishbi-benob, &c. (Text corrupt), KEN. DR. SMITH; Possibly, and David went down and his servants with him and dwelt in Gob (an unknown locality), and they fought with the Philistines. Then arose (a name no longer recoverable), who was of the sons of the giants, &c. (descendants of the Rephaites, NOW.), KEN. NOW. V. 16. spear—helmet, Klo. BUD. NOW. KEN. a new sword—the adjective has nothing agreeing with it in the Hebrew, and can scarcely therefore be right: probably it is a corruption of the name of some rare implement, Th. Ew. We. Kp.; Sept. has, club. V. 18. Gob—So NOW.; Gezer, Th. Ew. (I Chr. 20:4; cf. Josh. 10:33); Gath, Sept. Pesh. Klo. V. 19. Jaare-oregim—Jair (as I Chr. 20:5), Kenn. Ge. Mo. Ew. Th. Kc. Rei. Kp. NOW. "oregim" signifies "weavers," and is thought to have crept in from the end of the verse.

- e Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
f Land, Gen. 23:15.
g Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

15

- h Ch. 5:17-25.
i War, Josh. 22:12.
j Israel, Deut. 4:1.

16

- k Vs. 18-22; Num. 13:22, 28; Josh. 15:14.
l Giants, Job 16:14.
m See "Anakim," Num. 13:33.
n Heb. *Raphah*.
o Measures, Ex. 36:9.
p Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.
q Brass, Josh. 22:8.
r Or, new armor.
s Sword, Ju. 7:12.

17

- r Abishai, I Chr. 18:12.
s Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
t Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
u Ch. 18:3.
v Ch. 22:29.
w I Ki. 11:36.
x Lamp, Ex. 25:37.

18

- x I Chr. 20:4-8.
y In I Chr. 20:4, *Gezer*.
y I Chr. 11:29; 27:11.
5 In I Chr. 20:4, *Sippai*.

19

- z See "Bethlehem," Ju. 17:7.
a See "Goliath," I Sam. 17:4.
6 In I Chr. 20:5, *the brother of Goliath*.
b See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
c See "Trades," Is. 40:19.

*GATH: One of the Five Chief Cities of the Philistines.—Josh. 13:3; I Sam. 6:17; Amos 6:2; Mic. 1:10. King of, Achish—I Ki. 2:39. Shimei seeks his Servants at—I Ki. 2:40, 41. Home of Goliath—I Sam. 17:4, 23; II Sam. 21:20, 22; I Chr. 20:5-8. Anakim left in Gath—Josh. 11:22. Restored to Israel—I Sam. 7:14. Ark of Covenant taken to—I Sam. 5:8.

Strifes.—Wounded Philistines fall by the Way to—I Sam. 17:52. David takes Refuge with King of Gath—I Sam. 21:10, 15; 27:2-7. A Band of Gittites join David—II Sam. 15:18-22. Taken by Hazael—II Ki. 12:17. Recovered by Jehoash—II Ki. 13:25. Besieged by Uzziah—II Chr. 36:6. A Psalm of David when the Philistines took him in Gath—Ps. 56.

GATH-HEPHER.—City of Zebulun—Josh. 19:13.

Birthplace of Jonah.—II Ki. 14:25.

20
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Giant, Job 16:14.
c See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.
21
1 Or, *reproached*.
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
e Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
f Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.
22
1 In I Sam. 16:9; Sham-mah, in I Chr. 2:13; 20:7; *Shimeia*.
g Brethren, Gen. 13:7.
22
h I Chr. 20:8.
i Servants, Ex. 21:2.
1
j Ps. 18:2-50.
k David, I Sam. 17:12.
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Song, Ex. 15:1.
n Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
p Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
2
q Poetry of the Bible, Deut. 32:44.
r Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
s Ps. 91:2; 144:2.
3
t Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
u Deut. 33:17; Lu. 1:69.
v Horn, Dan. 7:7.
w Tower, Ju. 9:47.
x God called a Saviour, Gen. 1:1.
4
y Ps. 48:1; 96:4.
z Praise, Ju. 5:3.
5
a Ps. 93:4; Jonah 2:3.
b Death, Rom. 5:12.
c Flood, Gen. 7:6.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
3 Heb. *Belial*.
e Fear, Gen. 9:2.
6
f Sheol, Job 7:9.

was a ^a ^b man of great stature, that had on every hand six * fingers, and on every ^c foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant. 21 And when he ¹ defied ^a Īs-rā-ēl, ^c Jōn-ā-thān the son of ¹² Shīm-ē-i, David's ^o brother, slew him. 22 ^h These four were born to the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his ⁱ servants.

22 ^j And ^k David spake unto ^l Jē-hō-vāh the words of this ^m song in the day that ⁿ Jē-hō-vāh delivered him out of the ^o hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of ^p Saul: 2 and he said,

^q Jē-hō-vāh is my ^r rock, and my ^s fortress, and my deliverer, even mine;

3 God, my rock, in him will I take refuge;

My ^t shield, and ^u the horn of my salvation, my high ^v tower, and ^x my refuge;

My saviour, thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call upon Jē-hō-vāh, ^y who is worthy to be ^z praised:

So shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 For the ^a waves of ^b death compassed me;

The ^c floods of ^d ³ ungodliness made me ^e afraid:

6 The cords of ^f Shē-ōl were round about me;

The ^g snares of death came upon me.

7 In my ^h distress I ⁱ called upon Jē-hō-vāh;

Yea, I called unto my God:

And he ^j heard my ^k voice out of his ^l temple,

And my cry *came* into his ^m ears.

8 Then the ⁿ earth shook and trembled,

The foundations of ^o heaven quaked

And were shaken, because he was ^p ^q wroth.

9 There went up a ^r smoke ^s out of his ^t nostrils,

And ^u fire out of his ^v mouth devoured:

Coals were kindled by it.

10 He bowed the heavens also, and came down;

And thick ^w darkness was under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a ^x ^y chēr-ūb, and did fly;

Yea, he was seen upon the ^z wings of the ^a wind.

12 And he made darkness ^b pavilions round about him,

^c Gathering of ^d waters, thick clouds of the skies.

13 At the brightness before him Coals of fire were kindled.

14 Jē-hō-vāh thundered from heaven,

And the Most High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out ^e arrows, and scattered them;

Lightning, and discomfited them.

16 Then the channels of the ^f sea appeared,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 22.—V. 1. *This Psalm appears, with slight variations, as Ps. 18; see notes there.*

V. 3. My God, my refuge, where I hide myself.

My shield and rock of my salvation.

My fortress and my refuge.

My rescuer who saves me from evil.

NOW.

rock—crag, SMITH. Vs. 3, 31. take refuge—trust, R; hide myself, NOW. V. 8. quaked—So NOW.; moved, R.

g Snare, Pr. 7:23.

7

h Adversity, Job 19:6.

i Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

j Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

k Voice, Gen. 27:22.

l Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

m Ears, Ex. 29:20.

8

n Earth, Gen. 2:1.

o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

p Anger, Pr. 15:1.

q Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

9

r Smoke, Ju. 20:40.

4 Or, *in his wrath*.

s Nostrils, Gen. 7:22.

t Fire, Lev. 10:2.

u Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

10

v Darkness, Job 38:9.

11

w See "Cherubim," Ex. 25:18.

x Wing, Is. 40:31.

y Wind, Job 27:21.

12

z Job 36:29.

a See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.

b Water, Ps. 95:5.

15

c See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

16

d Sea, Ex. 14:21.

* **FINGER: Of God.**—Ex. 8:19. Written with—Ex. 31:18; Deut. 9:10. Work of—Ps. 8:3. Cast out Devils—Lu. 11:20. Heaven the Work of—Ps. 8:3.

Of Jesus.—Wrote on Ground—John 8:6. Into Deaf Man's Ears—Mk. 7:33.

Miscellaneous.—Of Iniquity—Is. 59:3. Of Moses—Ex. 29:12; Lev. 8:15. Idols made with—Is. 2:8; 17:8. Of Lazarus—Lu. 16:24. Of Thomas—Into Print of Nails—John 20:25, 27. Of Priest—Shall dip in Blood—Lev. 4:6, 17, 25, 30, 34; Lev. 14:16, 27. Eleazar shall take of blood with—Num. 19:4. Of Aaron—Lev. 9:9; 16:14, 19. Of David—Fingers to fight—Ps. 144:1. Little Finger—I Ki. 12:10; II Chr. 10:10. Thickness measured by—Jer. 52:21. Putting forth of—Is. 58:9. Writing on the Wall—Dan. 5:5. Of Goliath—Six on Each Hand—II Sam. 21:20; I Chr. 20:6. Signs with Fingers—Pr. 6:13. Upon Fingers bind Commandments—Pr. 7:3.

Figurative.—Song of Sol. 5:5; Mt. 23:4; Lu. 11:46.

16
a Breath, Acts 17:25.

17
1 Or, great.

18
b Enemy, Job 31:29.
c Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

19
d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Faith, Heb. 11:1.

21
g I Sam. 18:23; I Ki. 8:32.
h Reward, Rev. 2:10.
i Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
j Innocence, Dan. 6:22.

22
k Gen. 18:19; Ps. 128:1; Pr. 8:32.
l The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

23
m Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
n Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
o Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

24
p Gen. 6:9; 7:1; Eph. 1:4; Col. 1:21, 22.
q Sin, Gen. 3:6.

25
r Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
s Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

26
t Mercy, Ps. 25:26.
u Mt. 5:7.
v Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

The foundations of the world were laid bare,
By the rebuke of Jê-hô'vâh,
At the blast of the ^a breath of his nostrils.

17 He sent from on high, he took me;
He drew me out of ¹ many waters;

18 He delivered me from my strong ^b enemy,
From them that ^c hated me;
for they were too mighty for me.

19 They came upon me in the day of my ^d calamity;
But ^e Jê-hô'vâh was my stay.

20 He brought me forth also into a large place;
He delivered me, because he delighted in me.

21 ^o Jê-hô'vâh ^h rewarded me according to my ⁱ righteousness;
According to the ^j cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I have ^k kept the ways of Jê-hô'vâh,
And have not ^l wickedly departed from my God.

23 For all his ^m ordinances were before me;
And as for his ⁿ statutes, ^o I did not depart from them.

24 I was also ^p perfect toward him;
And I kept myself from mine ^q iniquity.

25 Therefore hath Jê-hô'vâh ^r recompensed me according to my righteousness,
According to my cleanness in his ^s eyesight.

26 With the ^t merciful thou wilt ^u show thyself merciful;

Var. Rend.—V. 23. ordinances—judgments, R; laws, NOW. V. 29, thou art my lamp—thou lightest my torch, SMITH; thou art my light, NOW.

With the perfect man thou wilt show thyself ^w perfect;

27 With the ^x pure thou wilt show thyself pure;
And with the perverse thou wilt show thyself ^y forward.

28 And the afflicted people thou wilt ^z save;
But thine eyes are upon the ¹ haughty, ² that thou mayest bring them down.

29 For thou art my ^a lamp, O Jê-hô'vâh;
And Jê-hô'vâh will ^b lighten my ^c darkness.

30 For by thee I run ^d upon a ^e troop;
By my God do I ^f leap over a ^g wall.

31 As for God, his way is perfect:
The ^h word of Jê-hô'vâh is tried;
He is a ⁱ shield unto all them that take refuge in him.

32 For ^j who is God, save Jê-hô'vâh?
And who is a ^k rock, save our God?

33 God is my strong ^l fortress;
And he ^m guideth the perfect in his way.

34 He ⁿ maketh ^o his feet like ^p hinds' ^q feet,
And ^r setteth me upon my high places.

35 He ^s teacheth my ^t hands to ^u war,
So that mine arms do bend a ^v bow of ^w brass.

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation;
And thy ^x gentleness hath made me great.

37 Thou hast ^y enlarged my steps under me;
And my ^z feet have not slipped.

w Perfection of God, Gen. 1:1.

27
x Mt. 5:8; 1 John 3:3.
y So Ps. 18:26. The text has, unsavory.

28
z Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
1 Pride, Ps. 10:2.
2 Or, whom thou wilt bring down.

29
a Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
b Light, Ps. 74:16.
c Darkness, 38:9.

30
d Or, through.
e See "War," Josh. 22:12.
f See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
g Ch. 5:6-8.
h Wall, Jer. 51:58.

31
i Word of God, John 6:63.
j Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.

32
k One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
l Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

33
m V. 2; Ps. 31:2, 3.
n Or, setteth free. According to another reading, guideth my way in perfectness.

34
o Ch. 2:18; Hab. 3:19.
p Another reading is, my.

35
q See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
r Feet, Gen. 18:4.
s Deut. 32:13.

36
t Instruction, Is. 54:13.
u Hand, Gen. 16:12.
v War, Josh. 22:12.
w Archery, I Sam. 20:20.
x Brass, Josh. 22:8.

37
y See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
z Or, condescension.

w V. 20; Pr. 4:12.
8 Heb. ankles.

39
a Mal. 4:3.

40
1 Heb. *caused to bow.*

41
b Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

42
c Ps. 50:22; Mic. 5:8.
d Prayers not answered, Mt. 5:44.

43
e Dust, Is. 65:25.
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.
g Street, Josh. 2:19.

44
h Strife, Pr. 26:21.
2 Or, *will keep.*
i Head, Pr. 20:29.
j Nations, Gen. 10:32.
k Is. 55:5.

45
l See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
m Ps. 66:3; 81:15.
3 Or, *yield feigned obedience.* Heb. *lie.*
n Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; Neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

39 And I have consumed them, and smitten them through, so that they cannot arise: Yea, ^a they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle; Thou hast ¹ subdued under me those that rose up against me.

41 Thou hast also made mine enemies turn their backs unto me, That I might cut off them that ^b hate me.

42 They looked, but there was none to save; Even ^c unto Jê-hô²-vâh, but he ^d answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them small as the ^e dust of the ^f earth, I did crush them as the mire of the ^g streets, and did spread them abroad.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the ^h strivings of my people; Thou ² hast kept me to be the ⁱ head of the ^j nations: A ^k people whom I have not known shall serve me.

45 The ^l foreigners shall ^m submit themselves unto me: As soon as they hear of me, they shall ⁿ obey me.

46 The foreigners shall fade away,

Var. Rend.—V. 39, so that—So NOW.; that, R. V. 43. crush—stamp, R; crushed; NOW. Vs. 45, 46. foreigners—strangers; R; aliens, NOW. Chap. 23.—V. 1. are—be, R. sweet psalmist—Joy of the songs, SMITH; darling of the songs, KEN.; singer of the songs of Israel, NOW. Vs. 3, 4. One . . . as—when one ruleth over men righteously, Ruleth in the fear of God, It (or, He) is, *Ew. Th. Sta. R (in effect)*; He who ruleth righteously over men ruleth in the fear of God, NOW. V. 3. that ruleth over men righteously—ruling over men, a righteous man, SMITH.

And shall ^o come trembling out of their close places.

47 Jê-hô²-vâh liveth; and blessed be my rock;

And exalted be God, the rock of my salvation,

48 Even the God that ^p executeth vengeance for me, And that bringeth down peoples under me,

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: Yea, thou liftest me up above them that rise up against me;

Thou deliverest me from the violent man.

50 ^q Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O Jê-hô²-vâh, among the nations, And will sing praises unto thy ^r name.

51 ^s Great ³⁶ deliverance giveth he to his ^t king, And showeth ^u lovingkindness to his ^v anointed, To ^w David and to his ^x seed, for evermore.

23 Now ^y these are the last words of David.

David the son of ^z Jês²-sê saith,

And the ^a man who was raised on high saith, The anointed of the ^b God of ^c Jacob, And ⁷ the sweet ^d psalmist of ^e Îs²-râ-êl:

2 The ¹⁹ Spirit of Jê-hô²-vâh spake ⁸ by me,

And his ^h word was upon my ⁱ tongue.

3 The God of Îs²-râ-êl said, The ^j Rock of Îs²-râ-êl spake to me:

⁹ One that ^k ruleth over men ¹¹⁰ righteously,

That ruleth in the ^m fear of God,

4 He shall be as the ⁿ light of

46
o Fear, Gen. 9:2.
4 So Ps. 18:45. The text has, *gird themselves.*

48
p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

50
q Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
r Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

51
s Another reading is, *He is a tower of deliverance.*

u Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
6 Heb. *salvations.*

t King, Deut. 17:15.
u Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

v Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
w David, I Sam. 17:12.

x Seed, Deut. 22:15.
1
y Poetry of the Bible, Deut. 32:44.

z Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
a Ch. 7:8, 9; Ps. 78:70, 71.

b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
7 Heb. *pleasant in the psalms of Israel.*

d Psalms, Ps. 1:1.
e Israel, Deut. 4:1.

2
f Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
g Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
8 Or, *in Word* of God, John 6:63.
i Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

3
j Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
9 Or, *There shall be one* and it shall be as, &c.

k Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.
l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

10 Heb. *a righteous one.*
m Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

4
n Light, Ps. 74:16.

4
a Morning, Ps. 65:8.
b Sun, Ps. 136:8.
c Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
d Grass, Ps. 37:2.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
f Rain, Deut. 11:14.

5
1 Or, *For is not my house so with God? for he . . . for all my salvation, and all my desire, will he not make it to grow?*
g House, Deut. 24:10.
h Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

6
2 Heb. *Belial*, that is, *worthlessness*.
i The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
j Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
k Mt. 13:42.
l Hand, Gen. 16:12.

7
m Armor, Ju. 15:14.
3 Heb. *filled*.
n Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
o See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
p Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.
q Fire, Lev. 10:2.

8
r 1 Chr. 11:11-47.

the ^a morning, when the
^b sun riseth,
A morning without ^c clouds,
When the tender ^d grass
springeth out of the ^e earth,
Through clear shining after
^f rain.

5 ¹ Verily my ^g house is not so
with God;

Yet he hath made with me an
everlasting ^h covenant,
Ordered in all things, and
sure:

For it is all my salvation, and
all ⁱ my desire,
Although he maketh it not to
grow.

6 But ² the ^j ungodly shall be
all of them as ^k thorns to be
^l thrust away,

Because they cannot be taken
with the ⁱ hand;

7 But the man that toucheth
them

Must be ^m ³ armed with
ⁿ iron and the ^o staff of a
^p spear:

And they shall be utterly
^q burned with fire in *their*
place.

8 ⁷ These are the names of the

Var. Rend.—V. 4. He shall . . . rain—like the morning light shall he rise, (like) the sun of a cloudless morn, making the grass to spring (?) from the earth (after rain?), KEN.; He is like the light that shines at morning as the sun at the noon without clouds, which makes green herbage spring forth out (after the rain) out of the earth, NOW. He shall be as—like, SMITH. when the sun riseth—shall he rise, SMITH. a morning, without clouds—the sun of a cloudless morn, SMITH. When . . . rain—making the green earth brilliant after rain, SMITH. V. 5. Verily my house is not so with God; yet—For is not my house so with God? For, Bo. Th. Ke. r marg.; For is not my house thus with God, That . . . ? *Ew. Sta.* it is—*Omit*, Var. although . . . grow—will he not make it to grow? *Ew. Th. Ke. Kp. r marg.*

V. 6. For the worthless have no success
They are altogether like thorns of the
desert

For no one gathers them in his hand,
NOW. the ungodly thorns—vile
men, shall not flourish, SMITH. taken—
harvested, SMITH. V. 7. shall be—are,
but . . . them—nor doth a man labour for
them, SMITH; Nor does any one trouble
himself about them, NOW. must be—
though, SMITH. V. 8. captains—Rather,
knights, so or similarly, *Ge. Ew. Th. Ke.*;
see *Var. Read.*; heroes, NOW. V. 10.
arose—stood firm; took a stand, NOW.
V. 12. plot—field, NOW. SMITH.

mighty men whom David had:
⁴ Jō'shēb-bās-shē'bēth a Tāh-
ehē-mō-nīte, chief of the ⁵ cap-
tains; the same was Ād-i-nō the
Ēz-nīte, against eight hundred
slain at one time.

9 And after him was 'Ē-lē-ā'-
zār the son of ^u Dō-dāi the son of
an ^v Ā-hō'hīte, one of the three
mighty men with David, when
they defied the ^w Phī-lis-tīneš
that were there gathered to-
gether to ^x battle, and the men of
Īš-rā-ēl ⁵ were gone away.

10 ^y He arose, and smote the Phī-
lis-tīneš until his hand was
weary, and his hand clave unto
the sword; and ^z Jē-hō'vāh
wrought a great ⁶ victory that
day; and the people returned
after him only to take ^a spoil.

11 And after him was Shām'-
māh the son of Āg-ē-ē a ^b Hā'-
rā-rīte. And the Phī-lis-tīneš
were gathered together ⁷ into a
^c troop, where was a plot of
^d ground full of ^e lentils; and the
people fled from the Phī-lis-
tīneš. 12 But he stood in the
midst of the plot, and defended
it, and slew the Phī-lis-tīneš; and

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—V. 4. light of—
Insert, God in, *Sept. Th. We. Sta.*; light
that shines at morning, NOW. V. 5.
verily . . . God—established is my house
with God, KEN. NESTLE; Yea, my house
stands firm with God, NOW. yet . . .
covenant—he hath given me an eternally
valid assurance, NOW.; in all things for all
time, *Sept. Th. Gr. V. 8.* Josheb-basshe-
beth a Tachemonite—Jashobeam, the
son of Hachmoni (or, of the Hachmonites,
Bo. Ke.), Kenn. Mo. *Ew.* (Ew. would retain
also the words, that sat in the seat), *Th. Bo.*
Ke.; Jashbeam, the Hachmonite, *We. Kp.*
(cf. I Chr. 27:2, 32); the first is Ishbosheth,
which is a disguise for Ish-baal. The second
should be read, "The Hachmonite" (cf.
I Chr. 11:11; 27:32), KEN.; Ishbaal the
Hachmonite, NOW. of the captains—
over the thirty, *Be. Gr.* (I Chr. 11:11); of
the three, KEN. *Luc. SMITH.* NOW.
was Adino the Eznite—lift up his spear,
Ew. Th. Ke. Gr. Kp. Klo. (as in I Chr.
11:11). wielded his axe, KEN. MAR-
QUARDT, BUD.; swung his spear over,
SMITH. brandished his spear over,
NOW. V. 9. with David . . . together—
the same was with David at Pas-dammim,
when the Philistines had gathered together
(there, *Th. Ew. We. Gr. Kp. KEN.* NOW.
I Chr. 11:13). V. 10. People—So NOW.;
Add, which had fled, *Vulg. Th. Ew. V. 11.*
into a troop—to Lechi, Kenn. *Th. Bo. Ew.*
Ke. We. Kp.; see Ju. 15:9 (*pts.*); were com-
ing together at Lechi, NOW.

4 In I Chr.
11:11, *Jasho-
beam*. The
Hebrew of
this verse is
obscure.
5 Captain,
Num. 2:3.

9
t Eleazar, Deut.
10:6.
u I Chr. 27:4.
v I Chr. 8:4.
w Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.
x War, Josh.
22:12.
5 Heb. *went up*.

10
y I Chr. 11:13.
z I Sam. 11:13;
19:5.
6 Heb. *salva-
tion*.
a Spoil, Is. 9:3.

11
b Gen. 36:13;
1 Sam. 16:9.
7 Or, *for forag-
ing*.
c See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.
d Ground, Gen.
33:19.
e See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

12
1 Heb. *salvation*.

13
a Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
b Cave, John 11:38.
c Adullam, Josh. 12:15.
d Encampment, Num. 31:10.
e Rephaim, Deut. 2:20.

14
i David, I Sam. 17:12.
g I Sam. 22:4, 5.
h Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.
i See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
j Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
k Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.

15
l Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
m Water, Ps. 95:5.
n Well, John 4:6.
o Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

16
p Courage, Num. 13:30.
q Offering, Gen. 22:2.

17
r Lev. 17:10.
s Blood, Lev. 17:11.
2 Heb. *with their lives*.
t Life, Gen. 2:7.

Jē-hō'-vāh wrought a great ¹ victory.

13 And three of the thirty chief men went down, and came to David in the ^a harvest time unto the ^b cave of ^c Ā-dūl'-lām; and the troop of the Phī-lis'-tīneš was ^d encamped in the valley of ^e Rēph'-ā-īm. 14 And ^f David was then ^g in the ^h stronghold; and the ⁱ garrison of the ^j Phī-lis'-tīneš was then in ^k Bēth'-lē-hēm. 15 And David longed, and said, ^l Oh that one would give me ^m water to drink of the ⁿ well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, which is by the ^o gate! 16 And ^p the three mighty men brake through the host of the Phī-lis'-tīneš, and drew water out of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: but he would not drink thereof, but ^q poured it out unto Jē-hō'-vāh. 17 And he said, Be it far from me, O Jē-hō'-vāh, that I should do this: ^r shall I drink the ^s blood of the men that went ^t in jeopardy of their ^l lives? therefore he would

Var. Rend.—V. 13. chief—*Omit*, KEN. NOW. (*after Sept.*); unto the cave—unto the rock, *Ew. Th. We.* (I Chr. 11:15); unto the hold, *Gr.* (*cf.* I Sam. 22:1, 5); to the hold or fortress (*see on* I Sam. 22:1 and II Sam. 5:18), KEN.; to the summit of the rock, NOW. V. 18. of the three—of the knights, *Heb. text, Ew. Th. Ke.* three—thirty, KEN. NOW. *after Syriac and all moderns.* had three—he got himself a name like that of the three, KEN. SMITH. BUD.; he was renowned among the thirty, NOW. V. 19. of the three—the thirty, *Pesh. We. Ke. Gr.*; the knights, *Th.* behold he was more honorable than the thirty (*so* I Chr. 11:25) and became their captain, but unto the three he did not attain, NOW. KEN. V. 20. a pit—the well, *Heb. text, Ew. Ke.*; a cistern, NOW. a valiant . . . deeds—*Perhaps*, a man of valor, and a man of many achievements, a native of Kabzeel, KEN.; a brave man of Kabzeel, great in deeds, NOW.

*PIT.—Joseph cast into—Gen. 37:20, 22, 24, 28, 29. Ishmael cast Dead Bodies into—Jer. 41:7, 9. David hidden in—II Sam. 17:9. Absalom cast into—II Sam. 18:17. Israel taken in Pit of Enemies—Ez. 19:4. Proverb of—Pr. 26:27. Slew a Lion in the midst of—II Sam. 23:20; I Chr. 11:22. Land of—Jer. 2:6. Blind Guides fall into—Mt. 15:14. Sheep in—Mt. 12:11. At a Shearing Place—II Ki. 10:14.

Pit used for: Winepress—Mk. 12:1. For Water—Lev. 11:36. For Hiding Places—I Sam. 13:6. As a Prison—Is. 24:22; Zech. 9:11.

Figurative.—Soul draweth near to—Job 33:22; Ps. 94:13; Is. 51:1. Tyre cast in—Ez. 28:8; 26:20. Nations sunk in

not drink it. These things did the three mighty men.

18 And ^u Ā-bī'-shāi, the brother of ^v Jō'-āb, the son of Zē-ru'-āh, was ^w chief of the three. And he lifted up his ^x spear against three hundred ^y and slew them, and had a name among the three. 19 Was he not most ^y honorable of the three? therefore he was made their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the ^z first three.

20 And ^a Bē-nā'-āh the son of ^a Jē-hoi'-ā-dā, the son of ⁴ a valiant man of ^b Kāb'-zē-ēl, who had done mighty deeds, he slew the two sons of ^c Ā-rī-ēl of ^c Mō'-āb: he went down also and slew a ^d lion in the midst of a ^e pit in time of ^e snow. 21 And he slew an ^f Ē-ġp'-tūān, a goodly man: and the Ē-ġp'-tūān had a spear in his ^g hand; but he went down to him with a ^h staff, and plucked the spear out of the Ē-ġp'-tūān's hand, and slew him with his own spear. 22 These things did Bē-nā'-āh the son of Jē-hoi'-ā-dā, and had a name among the three mighty men. 23 He was more honorable than

Var. Read.—V. 13. three of the thirty chiefs—*So* NOW.; three chiefs of the thirty, *Ge. Ke.*; the three chiefs of the knights, *Ew. Th.* in the harvest time—to the mountain top, SMITH; to the summit of the rock, NOW. troop—clan, SMITH; host, NOW. V. 14. garrison—*So* NOW.; outpost. V. 16. host—camp, SMITH, NOW. V. 17. shall I drink—This is, SMITH; Should I drink, NOW. V. 18. lifted up—swung over, SMITH; brandished over, NOW. V. 19. most honorable of—more honorable than; he was more honored than, NOW. V. 20. had done mighty deeds—a doer of great deeds, SMITH; great in deeds, NOW. went—used to go, SMITH. slew—*So* NOW.; smote, SMITH. V. 21. goodly—a man of great stature, KEN. (I Chr. 11:23); a tall man, SMITH, NOW. staff—*So* NOW.; club, SMITH. plucked—snatched *Var.* NOW.

—Ps. 9:15; Ez. 32:18-30. Digged—Ps. 119:85; Eccl. 10:8. Enemies digged—Ps. 35:7; 57:6; Jer. 18:20, 22; Lam. 3:47. Brought up from—Jonah 2:6. Go down into—Pr. 1:12; 28:17; Ez. 31:14, 16. Mouth of Strange Women like a—Pr. 22:14. Pit of Abyss—Rev. 9:1, 2.

Chastisement.—Ps. 28:1; 30:3; 40:2; 88:4, 6; 140:10; 143:7; Pr. 28:10; Is. 24:17, 18; Jer. 48:43, 44.

Meaning Sheol.—Job 33:18, 24, 28; Ps. 28:1; 30:3, 9; 69:15; 88:4; 143:7; Pr. 1:12; Is. 14:15, 19; 38:17, 18; 51:14; Lam. 4:20; Ez. 26:20; 32:18, 24, 29.

18
u Abishai, I Chr. 18:12.
v Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
w I Chr. 11:20, 21.
x Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.
y Heb. *slain*.

19
y Honor, Mal. 1:6.

20
z Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
a Jehoiah, II Chr. 23:1.
4 According to another reading, *Ish-hai*.
b Josh. 15:21.
c Moab, Ju. 11:18.
d Lion, Job 4:15.
e See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

21
f Egyptian, Gen. 12:10.
g Hand, Gen. 16:12.
h See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

- ²³
1 Or, *council*.
- ²⁴
a Ch. 2:18;
I Chr. 27:7.
- ²⁵
b Shammah,
II Sam. 23:11.
c Ju. 7:1.
- ²⁶
d Ira, II Sam.
20:26.
e Tekoa,
II Sam. 14:2.
- ²⁷
f Abiezer, Josh.
17:2.
g Josh. 21:18.
- ²⁸
h II Ki. 25:23.
- ²⁹
i I Chr. 11:30.
j Ittai, II Sam.
18:2.
k Gibeah,
I Sam. 10:26.
l See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
- ³⁰
m Ju. 12:13, 15.
n Josh. 24:30.
o Ch. 3:16.
- ³²
p Josh. 19:42.
q Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:2.
- ³⁴
r Maacathite,
Deut. 3:14.
s Ch. 11:3.
t Ahithophel,
II Sam. 15:12.
- ³⁵
u I Chr. 11:37.
2 Or, *Hezrai*.
v Carmel,
I Sam. 15:12.
- ³⁶
w Nathan,
I Chr. 17:1.
x Zobah,
II Sam. 10:6.
- ³⁷
y Ammonite,
Ju. 10:6.
z Beeroth,
Deut. 10:6.
a See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.
3 Another read-
ing is, *armor-
bearer*.
b Joab, II Sam.
8:16.
- ³⁸
c I Chr. 2:53.
- ³⁹
d Hittite, Gen.
26:34.

the thirty, but he attained not to the *first* three. And David set him over his ¹ guard.

24 ^a Ā-sā-hēl the brother of Jō-āb was one of the thirty; Ēl-hā-nān the son of Dō-dō of Bēth'-lē-hēm, 25 ^b Shām-māh the ^c Hā-rōd-ite, Ēl'-kā the Hā-rōd-ite, 26 Hē-lēz the Pāl-tite, ^d Ī-rā the son of Īk-kēsh the ^e Tē-kō-ite, 27 ^f Ā-bi-ē-zēr the ^g Ān-ā-thōth-ite, Mē-būn-nāi the Hū-shāth-ite, 28 Zāl-mōn the Ā-hō'hite, Mā-hā-rāi the ^h Nē-tōph-ā-thite, 29 ⁱ Hē-lēb the son of Bā-ā-nāh the Nē-tōph-ā-thite, ^j Ī-tāi the son of Rī-bāi of ^k Gīb-ē-āh of the children of ^l Bēn'-jā-mīn, 30 ^m Bē-nā-jāh a ⁿ Pīr-ā-thōn-ite, Hīd-dāi of the brooks of ^o Gā-āsh, 31 Ā-bi-āl-bōn the Ār-bāth-ite, Āz-mā-vēth the Bār-hū-mite, 32 Ē-li-āh-bā the ^p Shā-āl-bō-nite, the sons of Jā-shēn, ^q Jōn-ā-thān, 33 Shām-māh the Hā-rā-rite, Ā-hi-ām the son of Shā-rār the Ā-rā-rite, 34 Ē-līph-ē-lēt the son of Ā-hā-sbāi, the son of the ^r Mā-āe-ā-thite, ^s Ē-li-ām the son of ^t Ā-hith-ō-phēl the Gī-lō-nite, 35 ^u Hēz-rō the ^v Cār-mēl-ite, Pā-ā-rāi the Ār-bite, 36 Ī-gāl the son of ^w Nā-thān of ^x Zō-bāh, Bā-nī the Gād-ite, 37 Ze-lēk the ^y Ām-mōn-ite, Nā-hā-rāi the ^z Bē-ē-rōth-ite, ^a 3 armorbearers to ^b Jō-āb the son of Zē-ru-jāh, 38 Ī-rā the ^c Īth-rite, Gā-rēb the Īth-rite, 39 ^d Ū-rī-āh the ^e Hīt-tite: thirty and seven in all.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—V. 1. moved—instigated, SMITH; stirred up (caused to act), NOW. V. 2. captain—and the captain, NOW. was—were, host—So NOW.; army, number—So NOW.; muster. V. 5. valley—torrent-valley (or, water-course); brook-valley, NOW. of (going) toward; in the direction toward, NOW.

24 ^e And ^f again the ^g anger of Jē-hō-vāh was kindled against ^h Īs'-rā-ēl, and he ⁱ moved ^k David against them, saying, Go, ^l number Īs'-rā-ēl and ^m Jū-dāh. 2 And the ⁿ king said to Jō-āb the ^o captain of the host, who was with him, Go now to and fro through all the ^p tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^q from Dan even to ^r Bē-ēr-shē-bā, and number ye the people, that I may know the sum of the people. 3 And Jō-āb said unto the king, ^s Now Jē-hō-vāh thy God add unto the people, how many soever they may be, a hundred-fold; and may the ^t eyes of my lord the king see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing? 4 Notwithstanding, the king's word prevailed against Jō-āb, and against the captains of the host. And Jō-āb and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Īs'-rā-ēl. 5 And they passed over the ^u Jordan, and ^v encamped in ^w Ār-ō-ēr, on the right side of the ^x city that is in the middle of the valley ^y of Gad, and unto ^z Jā-zēr: 6 then they came to ^a Gīl-ē-ād, and to the land of Tāh-tūm-hōd-shī; and they came to Dān-

Var. Read.—V. 27. Mebunnai—Sibbechai, *Th. We. Rei. Gr. Hervey, Ke. Kp. Klo.* (as ch. 21:18; I Chr. 11:29). Vs. 32, 33. Jashen . . . Shammah—Jashen the Gizonite, Jonathan son of Shageh, *Gr. We.; similarly, Hervey;* Jashen, the Gunaite, Jonathan, the son of Shammah, the Hararite, NOW. V. 34. Ahasbai—*Omit*, the son of, *We. Gr. NOW.* Chap. 24.—V. 2. the captain—and to the captains, *Ev. Th. We. Klo. (after v. 4 add I Chr. 21:2);* and the captains, KEN.; to the army captains, NOW. V. 5. encamped . . . of—began in Aroer, and with, *Sept. (Luc.), We. Kp., and partly Gr. Klo. (see Deut. 2:36; Josh. 13:9, 16);* began from Aroer, and from the city which is in the midst of the valley (Wadi) towards the Gadites, and on to Jazer, *Sept. KEN. NOW.*

- ¹
e I Chr. 20:1.
f Ch. 21:1, 2.
g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
h Anger of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Israel, Deut. 4:1.
j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
k David, I Sam. 17:12.
l Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
m See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
- ²
n King, Deut. 17:15.
o Captain, Num. 2:3.
p Tribes, Num. 36:9.
q Ch. 3:10; Ju. 20:1.
r Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:12.
- ³
s Deut. 1:11.
t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
- ⁵
u Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
v Encampment, Num. 31:10.
w Aroer, Deut. 2:36.
x City, Gen. 4:17.
y Or, toward.
- ⁶
y Gilead, Num. 32:1.

* **URIAH.**—The Hittite—II Sam. 11:3, 6; 12:10; 23:39; I Chr. 11:41.
One of David's Captains.—II Sam. 11:7, 8, 9; 23:39; I Chr. 11:41.

Conspiracy against.—II Sam. 11:11-16. Slain while besieging Rabbah—II Sam. 11:17, 21; I Ki. 15:5. Wife taken by David—II Sam. 11:4; I Ki. 15:5. Mourning of Wife for—

Death—II Sam. 11:26. Son of—Ezra 8:33. The Priest—Is. 8:2.

† **JAZER.**—A City of Gilead—Num. 32:1. Taken from the Amorites by Israel—Num. 21:32. Given to Gad—Num. 32:35; Josh. 13:25. A Levitical City of Refuge—Josh. 21:39. Weeping of—Is. 16:9; Jer. 48:32. Sea of—Jer. 48:32.

- 6
a Sidon, Is.
23:12.
- 7
b Josh. 19:29.
c Fortifications,
Nah. 3:14.
d Tyre, Hos.
9:13.
e Hivites, Gen.
10:17.
f Canaanites,
Gen. 13:7.
- 8
g Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
h Month, Gen.
7:11.
i Day, Lev.
25:8.
- 10
j I Sam. 24:5.
k Heart, Acts
15:9.
l Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
m Servant, Ex.
21:2.
n I Sam. 13:13;
II Chr. 16:9.
- 11
o Word of God,
John 6:63.
p Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
q Gad, the
Prophet,
I Sam. 22:5.
- 12
r Or, lay upon.
s Choice, I Ki.
18:22.
- 13
s Seven, Gen.
2:2.
t Famine, I Ki.
7:6.

jā'-ān, and round about to ^a Sî-
dōn, 7 and came to the ^b ^c strong-
hold of ^d Tÿre, and to all the
cities of the ^e Hî-vîtes, and of the
Ē'-nāan-îtes; and they went
out to the south of Jū-dāh, at
Bē-ēr-shē-bā. 8 So when they
had gone to and fro through all
the land, they came to ^g Jē-ru-
sā-lēm at the end of nine
^h months and twenty ⁱ days. 9
And Jō-āb gave up the sum of
the numbering of the people
unto the king: and there were in
Īs-rā-ēl eight hundred thousand
valiant men that drew the
sword; and the men of Jū-dāh
were five hundred thousand men.

10 And ^j David's ^k heart
smote him after that he had
numbered the people. And Da-
vid said unto Jē-hō'-vāh, ^l I have
sinned greatly in that which I
have done: but now, O Jē-hō'-
vāh, put away, I beseech thee,
the iniquity of thy ^m servant; for
ⁿ I have done very foolishly. 11
And when David rose up in
the morning, the ^o ^p word of Jē-
hō'-vāh came unto ^q the prophet
Gad, David's seer, saying, 12
Go and speak unto David, Thus
saith Jē-hō'-vāh, I ^r offer thee
three things: ^s choose thee one of
them, that I may do it unto thee.
13 So Gad came to David, and
told him, and said unto him,
Shall ^t seven years of ^u famine

Var. Rend.—V. 7. south—south coun-
try; negeb, SMITH; the Negeb of Judah,
NOW. V. 15. appointed—or, of meeting
(sense very uncertain: according to Targ.
Ra. Kî., till the time of offering up the
morning sacrifice; according to another old
Jewish opinion with which Sept. Pesh.
agree, till midday). there died—slew,
SMITH.

Var. Read.—V. 6. land of T.—*Corrupt*,
Ke. Kp.; of the Hittites (Hî.) unto Kedesh,
Sept. (Luc.), We. Mey. Schr. BUD.; below
Hermon, Ev. Gr.; below (? the sea of
Kedesh, Th.); to the land of the Hittites
towards Kadesh, KEN. Luc.; land of
the Hittites on to Kadesh, NOW. came
... Sidon—to Dan and from Dan they
went about, We. and partly Sept. (Luc.);
to Dan and Ijon (I Ki. 15:20; II Ki.
15:29), and went about to Zidon, Kfo.
and they came to Dan and from Dan
they went round towards Zidon (WE.

come unto thee in thy ^u land? or
wilt thou flee three months be-
fore thy ^v foes while they pursue
thee? or shall there be three
days' ^w pestilence in thy land?
now advise thee, and consider
what answer I shall return to
him that sent me. 14 And Da-
vid said unto Gad, I am ^x in a
great strait: ^y let us fall now into
the hand of Jē-hō'-vāh; for his
^z mercies are ² great; and let me
not fall into the hand of man.

15 So ^a Jē-hō'-vāh sent a pes-
tilence upon ^b Īs-rā-ēl from the
^c morning even to the time ap-
pointed; and there died of the
people from ^d Dan even to
^e Bē-ēr-shē-bā seventy thousand
men. 16 And ^f when the ^g angel
^h stretched out his hand toward
Jē-ru-sā-lēm to ⁱ destroy it,
^j Jē-hō'-vāh ^k repented him of
the ^l evil, and said to the angel
that destroyed the people, It is
enough; now stay thy hand.
And the angel of Jē-hō'-vāh
was by the ^m threshing-floor of
ⁿ Ā-rāu-nāh the ^o Jēb'-ū-site. 17
And David spake unto Jē-hō'-
vāh when he saw the angel that
smote the people, and said, Lo,
I have sinned, and I have done
perversely; but ^p these ^q sheep,
what have they done? let thy
hand, I pray thee, be against me,
and against my ^r father's ^s house.

18 And ^t Gad came that day
to ^u David, and said unto him,

DR. NOW.), or, they came to Dan
and Ijon (see I Ki. 15:20), and went
round, &c., Kfo. BUD. KEN. V. 13.
seven—three, Sept. Ev. Th. Be. We. Gr.
Sta. Kp. Kfo. (I Chr. 21:12), KEN. NOW.
SMITH. V. 15. Insert, And David chose
the pestilence. And it was the time of
wheat harvest, Sept. Bo. Th. We. Sta.
NOW. So ... appointed—Omit, We.
Sta. appointed—Insert, and the plague
began among the people, Sept. Bo. Th. We.
Sta. V. 15. So ... died—So David chose
the pestilence; and it was the days of the
wheat harvest when the pestilence began
among the people, and there died (*Greek*
text preferred by recent scholars), KEN.
NOW. So ... sent a—So David chose
the, SMITH. from ... appointed—And
when the days were the days of wheat har-
vest, the plague began among the people,
SMITH.

- ^u Land, Gen.
23:15.
^v Enemies, Job
31:29.
^w Plagues, Ex.
7:18.

- 14
^x Adversity,
Job 19:6.
^y Faith, Heb.
11:1.
^z Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, many.

- 15
^a I Chr. 21:14;
27:24.
^b Israel, Deut.
4:1.
^c Morning, Ps.
65:8.
^d See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
^e Beer-sheba,
I Sam. 8:2.

- 16
^f Ex. 12:23;
II Ki. 19:35;
Acts 12:23.
^g Angel, I Pet.
1:12.
^h Hands
stretched out,
Gen. 16:12.
ⁱ Cities de-
stroyed, Gen.
4:17.
^j Anthropomor-
phism., See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
^k Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
^l Evil, Ps.
97:10.
^m Threshing-
floor, Ju. 6:37.
ⁿ Or, Ornah. In
I Chr. 21:15,
Ornan.
^o Jebusite, Gen.
10:16.

- 17
^p Ch. 7:8; Ps.
74:1.
^q Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
^r Father, Ex.
21:15.
^s House, Deut.
24:10.

- 18
^t See "Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
^u David, I Sam.
17:12.

18
a Altar, Gen. 22:9.
b II Chr. 3:1.
c Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.

19
d Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

20
e King, Deut. 17:15.
1 Or, *passing over*.
f Face, Is. 6:2.
g Ground, Gen. 33:19.

21
h Num. 16:40-50.

22
i Offering, Gen. 22:2.
j Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

Go up, rear an ^a altar unto Jê-hô^l-văh in the threshing-floor of ^b Ā-rau^l-năh the ^c Jêb^l-û-sîte. 19 And David went up according to the saying of Gad, as Jê-hô^l-văh ^a commanded. 20 And Ā-rau^l-năh looked forth, and saw the ^e king and his servants ¹ coming on toward him: and Ā-rau^l-năh went out, and bowed himself before the king with his ^f face to the ^g ground. 21 And Ā-rau^l-năh said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the threshing-floor of thee, to build an altar unto Jê-hô^l-văh, ^h that the plague may be stayed from the people. 22 And Ā-rau^l-năh said unto David, Let my lord the king take and ⁱ offer up what

Var. Rend.—V. 20. forth—down, SMITH. V. 22. seemeth good—what he pleases; what pleaseth him, NOW. instruments—sledges, **Var.** NOW. yokes—implements; gear, NOW.

seemeth good unto him: behold, the ^k oxen for the burnt-offering, and the ^l threshing ^m instruments and the ^o yokes of the oxen for the ^p wood: 23 ^q all this, O king, doth Ā-rau^l-năh give unto the king. And Ā-rau^l-năh said unto the king, Jê-hô^l-văh thy God accept thee. 24 And the king said unto Ā-rau^l-năh, Nay; but I will verily ^r buy it of thee at a price; ^s neither will I offer burnt-offerings unto Jê-hô^l-văh my God which cost me nothing. So ^t David bought the threshing-floor and the oxen for fifty ^v shek^l-êls of ^w silver. 25 And David built there an altar unto Jê-hô^l-văh, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings. ^x So Jê-hô^l-văh was entreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Īṣ^l-râ-êl.

Var. Read.—V. 22. yokes—furniture, KEN.; gear, NOW.

k Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
l See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
m Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
n Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.
o Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
p Wood, Ex. 13:5.

23
q Gen. 23:8-16.
2 Or, *all this did Araunah the king give, &c.*

24
r Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
s See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
t Mal. 1:13, 14.
u I Chr. 21:24, 25.
v See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
w Silver, Job 22:25.

25
x Ch. 21:14.

SOLOMON TO THE RESTORATION

I and II Kings, I and II Chronicles

KINGS, FIRST BOOK OF

1. **Name:** Derived from the Contents. In Greek Version, Third Book of Kingdoms.

2. **Subject:** History of Solomon and his Successors to Jehoshaphat and Ahab.

3. **Connection:** With II Samuel.

4. Contents:

I. Israel united under Solomon. Chs. 1-11.

Accession of Solomon (David's Last Days; Plot to make Adonijah his Successor; Bath-sheba's Counterplot; its Success)—1:1-53. Charge of David to Solomon; First Acts as King—2:1-46. Solomon's Marriage; his Wisdom—3:1-28. Solomon's Officers, Power, and Wisdom—4:1-34. League with Hiram of Tyre regarding building the Temple—5:1-18. Building the Temple—6:1-38. Solomon's Palace—7:1-12; the Architect Hiram's Work in the Temple and its Furniture—13-51. Dedication of the Temple—8:1-66. Jehovah's Covenant with Solomon; Transactions with Hiram; Administration; Navy—9:1-28. Visit of the Queen of Sheba; Solomon's Glory—10:1-29. Sins and Adversaries of Solomon; his Death—11:1-43.

II. The Disruption to the Appearance of Elijah. Chs. 12-16.

Rehoboam's Policy; the Disruption—12:1-33. The Disobedient Prophet (an Episode)—13:1-34. Reigns of Jeroboam in Israel and Rehoboam in Judah—14:1-31. Abijah and Asa; Nadab and Baasha—15:1-16:7. Elah, Zimri, Omri, and Ahab in Israel—16:8-34.

III. The Prophet Elijah. Chs. 17-21.

Elijah's Prediction of Drought; Raising the Widow's Son—17:1-24. The Contest on Mt. Carmel; End of Drought—18:1-46. Elijah's Flight to Horeb—19:1-21. Ahab's Victory over Ben-hadad—20:1-43. Ahab's Seizure of Naboth's Vineyard—21:1-29.

IV. War of Ahab and Jehoshaphat against Syria; Death of Ahab.—Ch. 22.

KINGS, SECOND BOOK OF.

1. **Name:** Derived from Contents. In Greek Version, Fourth Book of Kingdoms.

2. **Subject:** History of Israel and Judah from the Alliance between Ahab and Jehoshaphat to the Capture of Jerusalem by Nebuchadrezzar (586 B.C.).

3. **Continuation and Conclusion of I Kings.**

4. Contents:

I. Israel and Judah to the End of the Northern Kingdom. Chs. 1-17.

Elijah and Ahaziah—1:1-18. Ascension of Elijah; Elisha his Successor—2:1-25. Rebellion and Defeat of Mesha, King of Moab—3:1-27. The Miracles of Elisha (Increase of the Widow's Oil; Raising of the Shunammite's Son; Healing the Poisonous Pottage; Multiplication of Loaves)—4:1-44. Healing of the Leprosy of Naaman—5:1-27. The Miracles of Elisha (Floating of the Axe-head; Blinding of Syrian Warriors); Siege of Samaria; Famine—6:1-33. Prediction of the End of Famine and its Fulfilment—7:1-20. Elisha's Influence (Restoration of Widow's Land; Change of Dynasty in Syria, in Israel), 8:1-29. Jehu made King of Israel; Death of Jezebel—9:1-37. Annihilation of the House of Ahab—10:1-17; Overthrow of Baal-worship—18-36. Athaliah's Usurpation in Judah—11:1-21. Joash: Reforms; Buying off Attack by Hazael—12:1-21. Jehoahaz, Joash, Jeroboam II in Israel; Death of Elisha—13:1-25. Amaziah of Judah; War between Israel and Judah—14:1-29. Azariah in Judah; Zechariah, Shallum, Menahen, Pekahiah, and Pekah in Israel—15:1-38. Assyrian Invasion; Jotham and Ahaz in Judah; Syro-Ephraimite War—16:1-20. Hoshea; Fall of Samaria; Deportation of Ten Tribes—17:1-41.

II. History of Judah from Hezekiah to the Exile. Chs. 18-25.

Reign of Hezekiah: Invasion of Sennacherib—18:1-37. Appeal to Isaiah and Prayer to Jehovah; Failure of Sennacherib—19:1-37. Hezekiah's Sickness and Recovery; his Indiscretion and Death—20:1-21. Reigns of Manasseh and Amon—21:1-26. Reign of Josiah; Discovery of the Book of the Law—22:1-20. Reformation of Josiah—23:1-27; Invasion of Pharaoh-Nechoh; Death of Josiah; Jehoahaz, Jehoiakim—28-37. Invasion of Nebuchadrezzar; Death of Jehoiakim; Capture of Jerusalem; Accession of Zedekiah—24:1-20. Rebellion of Zedekiah; Second Invasion of Judah; Capture of Jerusalem and Deportation to Babylon—25:1-30.

CHRONICLES, FIRST BOOK OF.

1. **Name:** From Apparent Summary of the Historical Facts.

2. **Subject:** The Hebrews to the Planning of the Temple by David.

3. Contents:

I. Genealogical Lists to the Age of David. Chs. 1-9.

From Adam to Jacob (Israel)—1:1-54. Descendants of Judah (Jerahmeel and Caleb)—2:1-55. Descendants of David to Zerubbabel—3:1-24. Descendants of Simeon—4:1-43. Descendants of Reuben, Gad, and (Part of those) of Manasseh—5:1-26. Descendants of Levi (Singers, Priests, Cities of the Levites)—6:1-81. Descendants of Issachar, Benjamin, Naphtali (Part of), Manasseh, and Ephraim—7:1-40. Descendants of Asher and Benjamin—8:1-40. Supplementary Lists of Pre-exilic Inhabitants of Jerusalem and Temple Servants—9:1-44.

II. David and the Temple. Chs. 10-29.

Battle of Gilboa and Death of Saul—10:1-14. Accession of David; His Mighty Men—11:1-47. David's Friends and Helpers—12:1-40. Transfer of the Ark to the House of Obed-edom—13:1-14. David's Family; his Victory over the Philistines—14:1-17. Removal of the Ark to Jerusalem—15:1-29. Celebration; Psalm of Thanksgiving—16:1-43. David's Desire to build a Temple; God's Message to him and his Prayer—17:1-27. David's Conquest of Philistia, Moab, and Edom—18:1-17. David's Conquest of Ammon and Syria—19:1-19. David's Capture of Rabbah and Defeat of the Philistines—20:1-8. David's Census of Israel; Pestilence—21:1-22:1. David's Charge to Solomon to build the Temple—22:1-16. David's Prescription of Levitical Offices—22:17-23:32. Priestly Courses; Aaronic and Levitical—24:1-29. Courses of Singers—25:1-31. Courses of Doorkeepers—26:1-19; Keepers of the Treasures of the Temple; Overseers of Business—20-28. Captains of the Host; Captains of the Tribes; Overseers of the King's Possessions—27:1-34. David's Final Address and Charge concerning the Temple—28:1-29:5. Contributions: David's Prayer—29:6-19. Sacrifices; Coronation of Solomon; David's Death—20-30.

CHRONICLES, SECOND BOOK OF.

1. Name: Same as I Chronicles.

2. Subject: From the Building of the Temple to the Rebuilding of the same by Decree of Cyrus.

3. Contents:

I. Erection of the Temple. Chs. 1-7.

Solomon's Prayer for Wisdom; his Wealth—1:1-17. Solomon's Plan to build the Temple; Hiram's

Aid—2:1-18. Description of the Temple—3:1-17. The Furniture of the Temple—4:1-22. Removal of the Ark into it—5:1-14. Solomon's Address and Prayer of Dedication—6:1-42. Ceremony and Feast of Dedication—7:1-22.

II. From Solomon to Jehoshaphat. Chs. 8-20.

Solomon's Building Enterprises; his Religious Services; his Commerce—8:1-18. Visit of the Queen of Sheba; Solomon's Glory; his Death—9:1-31. Accession of Rehoboam; Evil Counsel followed by him; Disruption—10:1-19. Segregation of Levites to Judah; Rehoboam's Family—11:1-23. Invasion of Judah by Shishak; Despoiling of the Temple; Death of Rehoboam—12:1-15. Reign of Abijah; War with Jeroboam—13:1-22. Reign of Asa; Victory over Zerah the Ethiopian—14:1-15. Reformation under Asa—15:1-19. War with Baasha; Alliance with Ben-hadad (condemned by Haman the Seer)—16:1-14. Accession of Jehoshaphat; his Greatness—17:1-19. Alliance with Ahab; War with Syria; Consultation of Prophets; Michaiah's Warning and Punishment; Ahab's Death—18:1-34. Reformation under Jehoshaphat—19:1-11. War with Ammon and Moab; Victory; Alliance with Ahaziah of Israel—20:1-37.

III. From Jehoram to Hezekiah. Chs. 21-28.

Reign of Jehoram: Rebellion of Edom; Elijah's Letter; Death of Jehoram—21:1-20. Reign of Ahaziah; Murder by Jehu; Usurpation of Athaliah—22:1-12. Conspiracy of Jehoiada; Deposition and Death of Athaliah; Accession of Joash—23:1-21. Reign of Joash: Repairs on the Temple; Apostasy and Condemnation of People by Zechariah—24:1-27. Reign of Amaziah: Wars with Edom and Israel; Defeat—25:1-27. Reign of Uzziah; his Leprosy—26:1-23. Reign of Jotham—27:1-9. Reign of Ahaz: Syro-Ephraimite War; Idolatry of Ahaz—28:1-27.

IV. From Hezekiah to the Exile and Restoration. Chs. 29-36.

Accession of Hezekiah: Cleansing of the Temple; Sacrifices Offered—29:1-36. Observance of the Passover—30:1-27. Reformation under Hezekiah—31:1-21. Invasion of Sennacherib; Prosperity of Hezekiah—32:1-32. Reign of Manasseh: Apostasy, Punishment, and Conversion—33:1-20; Reign of Amon—21-25. Reign of Josiah: Discovery of the Book of the Law; Reformation—34:1-33. Observance of Passover under Josiah; Invasion of Neco; Death of Josiah—35:1-27. Reigns of Jehoia-kim, Jehoiahin, and Zedekiah: the Exile; Decree of Cyrus permitting the Rebuilding of the Temple—36:1-23.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS

1: 1

DAVID'S OLD AGE. ADONIJAH'S ATTEMPTED USURPATION

1: 13

1
a Kings, Deut. 17:15.
b David, I Sam. 17:12.
c Old Age, Titus 2:3.
d Clothing, Job 31:19.

2
e Servants, Ex. 21:2.
f Virgin, Deut. 22:14.

3
g Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
h Women, Ruth 3:9.
i Israel, Deut. 4:1.
j Josh. 19:18; I Sam. 28:4; II Ki. 4:8, 35.

4
k Minister, Acts 15:39.

5
l Adonijah, II Sam. 3:3.
m II Sam. 15:1.
n Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
o Horsemen, Acts 23:23.

6
1 Or, *all his life*.
p Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.

7
q Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
r Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.
s Priest, Ex. 28:1.

1 Now ^a king ^b David was ^c old and stricken in years; and they covered him with ^d clothes, but he gat no heat. **2** Wherefore his ^e servants said unto him, Let there be sought for my lord the king a young ^f virgin; and let her stand before the king, and cherish him; and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat. **3** So they sought for a ^g fair ^h damsel throughout all the borders of ⁱ Is-^lra-^lel, and found Ab-^lshāg ^j the Shū-^lnām-mīte, and brought her to the king. **4** And the damsel was very fair; and she cherished the king, and ^k ministered to him; but the king knew her not.

5 Then ^l Ād-ō-nī-^ljāh the son of Hāg-^lgīth exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and ^m he prepared him ⁿ chariots and ^o horsemen, and fifty men to run before him. **6** And his father had not displeased him ¹ at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he was also a very goodly man; and he was born after ^p Ab-^lsā-lōm. **7** And he conferred with ^q Jō-^lāb the son of Ze-^lru-^lāh, and with ^r Ā-^lbi-^lthār the ^s priest: and they follow-

Var. Rend.—**Chap. 1.**—**V. 1.** old and stricken in years—an old man advanced in years, SKI. BENZ. KIT. **V. 4.** minister to—became a companion unto; became an attendant unto, KIT. **V. 11.** doth reign—hath become king, SKI. KIT. BENZ.

ing Ād-ō-nī-^ljāh helped him. **8** But ^t Zā-^ldōk the priest, and ^u Bē-^lnā-^lžāh the son of ^v Jē-^lhoi-^lā-dā, and ^w Nā-^lthān the ^x prophet, and ^y Shīm-^lē-^li, and Rē-^lāi, ^z and the mighty men that belonged to David, were not with Ād-ō-nī-^ljāh. **9** And Ād-ō-nī-^ljāh ² slew ^a sheep and ^b oxen and fatlings by the ^c stone of Zō-^lhē-^llēth, which is beside ^d Ēn-^lrō-^lgēl; and he called all his ^e brethren, the ^f king's sons, and all the men of ^g Jū-^ldāh, the king's servants: **10** but Nā-^lthān the prophet, and Bē-^lnā-^lžāh, and the mighty men, and ^h Sōl-^lō-mōn his brother, he called not.

11 Then Nā-^lthān spake unto ⁱ Bāth-she-^lbā the ^k mother of Sōl-^lō-mōn, saying, Hast thou not heard that ^l Ād-ō-nī-^ljāh the son of Hāg-^lgīth doth reign, and David our lord knoweth it not? **12** Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own ^m life, and the life of thy son Sōl-^lō-mōn. **13** Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, ⁿ swear unto thy ^o handmaid, saying, ^p ^q Assuredly Sōl-^lō-mōn thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my ^r throne? why then doth Ād-ō-

Var. Read.—**Chap. 1.**—**V. 8.** Rei—So KIT. (?); Hushai, the friend of David, Th. (partly after Jos.).

8
t Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
u Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
v Jehoiada, II Chr. 23:1.
w Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.
x Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
y Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.
z II Sam. 23:8-39.

9
2 Or, *sacrificed*.
a Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
c Stone, Ex. 34:1.
d En-rogel, II Sam. 17:17.
e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
f Prince, Num. 2:7.
g See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
h See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

10
i Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.

11
j Bath-sheba, II Sam. 11:3.
k Mother, Deut. 5:16.
l See "First-born," Ex. 13:1.

12
m Life, Gen. 2:7.

13
n Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
o Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
p See "Covenants between Men," Gen. 17:2.
q V. 30; I Chr. 22:9-13.
r Throne, Acts 12:21.

16
a Bath-sheba, II Sam. 11:3.
b Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d David, I Sam. 17:12.

17
e Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
f See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
i V. 30; I Chr. 22:9-13.
j Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
k Son, Gen. 21:19.
l Throne, Acts 12:21.

18
m See "First-born," Ex. 13:1.
1 Another reading is, *and now, my lord the king, thou, &c.*

19
n Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
o Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
p Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
q Princes, Num. 2:7.
r Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.
s Priest, Ex. 28:1.
t Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
u Captain, Num. 2:3.
v Servant, Ex. 21:2.

20
2 Another reading is, *now*.
w Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
x Israel, Deut. 4:1.
y Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

21
z Ch. 2:10; Deut. 31:16; II Sam. 7:12.
a Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
b See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
c Father, Ex. 21:15.
d See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
3 Heb. *sinner*s.

nî'jah reign? 14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and confirm thy words.

15 And Bâth-shê'ba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Āb'î-shāg the Shū'nām-mīte was ministering unto the king.

16 And ^aBâth-shê'ba bowed, and ^bdid obeisance unto the ^cd king. And the king said, What wouldest thou? 17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou

^eswarest by ^oJê-hô'vâh thy God unto thy ^hhandmaid, *saying*, ⁱAssuredly ^jSôl'ô-môn thy ^kson shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my ^lthrone. 18 And now, behold, ^mĀd-ô-nî'jah reigneth; ¹and thou, my lord the king, knowest it not: 19 and he

hath slain ⁿoxen and fatlings and ^osheep in ^pabundance, and hath called all the ^qsons of the king, and ^rĀ-bî'ā-thār the

^spriest, and ^tJô'āb the ^ucaptain of the host; but Sôl'ô-môn thy ^vservant hath he not called. 20 And ²thou, my lord the king, the ^weyes of all ^xĪs'rā-ël are upon thee, that thou shouldst

tell them ^ywho shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him. 21 Otherwise it will come to pass, ²when my lord the king shall ^a^bsleep with his ^cfathers, that I and my son Sôl'ô-môn shall be counted ^d³offenders.

Var. Read.—V. 25. captains of the host —So KIT.; Joab, the commander in chief, SKI. (*after Sept.*). are eating and drinking —eat and drink, R. Vs. 25, 35, 39. *Long* live the king—God save the king, R. V. 27. Is this . . . hast not—Or, If this thing has been brought about by my lord the king (my lordly master, KIT.) then thou hast not, SKI. KIT.

22 And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, ^eĀ'Nā'thān the ^oprophet came in. 23 And they told the king, saying, Behold, Nā'thān the prophet.

And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his ^hface to the ⁱground. 24 And Nā'thān said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, ^jĀd-ô-nî'jah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? 25 ^kFor he is gone down this day, and hath ^l²slain oxen and fatlings and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Ā-bî'ā-thār the priest; and, behold, they are eating and drinking before him, and say, *Long* live king Ād-ô-nî'jah. 26 But me, even me thy servant, and ^mZā'dôk the priest, and ⁿBē-nā'jah the son of ^oJê-hoi'ā-dā, and thy servant Sôl'ô-môn, hath he not called. 27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not showed unto thy ⁵servants who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 Then king David answered and said, Call to me Bâth-shê'ba. And she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king. 29 And the king

sware, and said, As Jê-hô'vâh liveth, who hath ^p^qredeemed my ^rsoul out of all adversity, 30 verily as I swear unto thee by Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Īs'rā-ël, saying, Assuredly ^{*}Sôl'ô-môn thy

Var. Read.—V. 20. thou—So KIT.; now, many MSS. *Targ.* (*but not Cod. Reuchl.*), *Th. Kp. Klo.* V. 27. servants—So Heb. text, *Th. Ke. Bā. Klo.* KIT. servant, *Heb. marg., Sept. Vulg. Pesh.*

His Choice of Wisdom.—I Ki. 3:4-28; II Chr. 1:7-13. **Punishment of Adonijah and others.**—I Ki. 2:12-46. **Preparations for building the Temple.**—David's—I Chr. 29:1-9. Hiram's—I Ki. 5:2-12; II Chr. 2:1-18. Solomon's—I Ki. 5:13-18; II Chr. 2:1-18. Began to build 480 Years after leaving Egypt—I Ki. 6:1. Finished building—II Chr. 7:11. **Construction of Temple, Courts, and Furniture.**—I Ki. 6:1-38; 7:13-51; II Chr. 3:1-17; 4:1-22; 5:1.

22
e Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.
f See v. 14.
o Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

23
h Face, Is. 6:2.
i Ground, Gen. 33:19.

24
j Adonijah, II Sam. 3:3.

25
k Feasts, Num. 29:39.
l I Sam. 10:24.
4 Or, *sacrificed*.

26
m Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
n Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
o Jehoiada, II Chr. 23:1.

27
5 Another reading is, *servant*.

29
p Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
q Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
r Soul, Job 4:15.

* SOLOMON: Son of David by Bath-sheba.—II Sam. 12:24. Called also Jedidiah (Beloved of Jehovah)—II Sam. 12:25. Anointed and proclaimed King.—According to Jehovah's Purpose—I Chr. 22:8-11; 28:5-7. On Account of Adonijah's Treachery—I Ki. 1:5-53; I Chr. 23:1. Promises Adonijah Mercy if he cease from Evil Designs—I Ki. 1:51-53. Comes to Throne at Death of Father.—I Ki. 2:12; I Chr. 29:22-25. David's Charges to Solomon.—I Ki. 2:1-9; I Chr. 22:6-16; 28:8-21.

son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; verily so will I do this day. 31 Then ^aBāth-shē^lbā bowed with her ^bface to the ^cearth, and did obeisance to the king, and said, ^dLet my lord ^eking ^fDavid live for ever.

32 And king David said, Call to me ^gZā^ldōk the ^hpriest, and ⁱNā^lthān the ^jprophet, and ^kBē-nā^lqāh the son of ^lJē-hoi^lā-dā. And they came before the king. 33 And the king said unto them, Take with you the ^mservants of your lord, and cause Sōl^lō-mōn my ⁿson to ride upon mine own ^omule, and bring him down to ^pĠī^lhōn: 34 and let Zā^ldōk the priest and Nā^lthān the prophet ^qanoint him there king over ^rĪs^l-rā^l-ēl; and blow ye the ^strumpet, and say, ^tLong live king Sōl^lō-mōn. 35 Then ye shall come up after him, and he shall come and sit upon my ^uthrone; for he shall be king in my stead; and I have appointed him to be ^vprince over Īs^l-rā^l-ēl and over ^wx Jū^ldāh. 36 And Bē-nā^lqāh the son of Jē-hoi^lā-dā answered the king, and said, Ā-mēn': Jē-hō^l-vāh, the God of my lord the king, say so *too*. 37 ^yAs Jē-hō^l-vāh hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Sōl^lō-mōn, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

Var. Rend.—V. 38. Cherethite—*See on* II Sam. 8:18.

Its Dedication by Solomon.—I Ki. 8:22-53; II Chr. 6:12-42. Sacrifices and Praise—I Ki. 8:54-66; II Chr. 7:1-10.

Building of Palace and Structures connected.—I Ki. 7:1-12; 9:24-25; II Chr. 8:11.

Cities built by Solomon.—I Ki. 9:11-19; II Chr. 8:1-6.

Marries Pharaoh's Daughter and brings her to City of David.—I Ki. 3:1; 9:24. Transfers her to Palace when completed—II Chr. 8:11.

His Officials.—Administrative—I Ki. 4:1-19; II Chr. 8:9-10. Military—I Ki. 4:5; 9:22; II Chr. 8:9, 18. Ecclesiastic—I Ki. 4:2-4; II Chr. 8:14-15. Builds a Navy—I Ki. 9:26, 27; II Chr. 8:18.

His Retinue.—Horsemen—I Ki. 10:26; II Chr. 1:14. Chariots and Horses—I Ki. 4:26; 10:28, 29; II Chr. 1:14-17; 9:28. Hewers, Builders and Workmen—I Ki. 5:13-18; II Chr. 8:7, 8. Provision for King's Court—I Ki. 4:22, 23, 27. Provision for Horses—I Ki. 4:28; II Chr. 9:25.

38 So Zā^ldōk the priest, and Nā^lthān the prophet, and Bē-nā^lqāh the son of Jē-hoi^lā-dā, and the ^zChēr^l-ē-thītes and the Pēl^lē-thītes, went down, and caused Sōl^lō-mōn to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Ġī^lhōn. 39 And Zā^ldōk the priest ^atook the ^bhorn of ^coil out of the ^dTent, and anointed Sōl^lō-mōn. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, Long live king Sōl^lō-mōn. 40 And all the people came up after him, and the people ^epipd with pipes, and rejoiced with great ^fjoy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 And ^gĀd^l-ō-nī^ljāh and all the guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of ^hi eating. And when ⁱJō^lāb heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the ^kcity being in an uproar? 42 While he yet spake, behold, ^lJōn^l-ā-thān the son of Ā-bī^l-ā-thār the priest came: and Ād^l-ō-nī^ljāh said, Come in; for ^mthou art a worthy man, and bringest ⁿgood tidings. 43 And Jōn^l-ā-thān answered and said to Ād^l-ō-nī^ljāh, Verily our lord king David hath made Sōl^lō-mōn king:

Var. Read.—V. 36. Jehovah...*too*—May Yahweh confirm the words of my lord the King (kingly master, KIT.), *Sept. Ski. KIT.*; Thus sayeth Jahweh, BENZ. V. 38. Cherethites...Pelethites—Krethi and Plethi, KIT. SKI. V. 40. piped with pipes—danced in dances, *Sept. SKI.* played upon flutes, KIT.

Solomon's Revenues.—I Ki. 9:28; 10:11, 14, 15, 22, 25; II Chr. 1:15; 8:18; 9:10, 13, 14, 27.

Magnificence of Court.—Targets, Shields, Bucklers, Throne, etc.—I Ki. 10:16-21; II Chr. 9:15-22.

His Wisdom.—Spake Proverbs—I Ki. 4:29-34; Pr. 1:1-6. Judgments Pronounced—I Ki. 3:16-28. Visit of Queen of Sheba—I Ki. 10:1-10; II Chr. 9:1-9.

Wide Extent of his Reign.—I Ki. 4:20-25; II Chr. 9:26.

Failure of Solomon.—Many Wives—I Ki. 11:1-4. Went after Strange Gods—I Ki. 11:5-8. Multiplied Horses—I Ki. 4:26; 10:28, 29; II Chr. 1:16, 17. Multiplied Silver and Gold—I Ki. 10:27; II Chr. 1:15.

Adversaries of Solomon raised up by Jehovah.—Hadad, the Edomite—I Ki. 11:14-22. Rezon of Damascus—I Ki. 11:23-25. Jeroboam the Ephraimite—I Ki. 11:26-40.

Reigned 40 Years.—Death and Burial—II Chr. 9:30, 31.

New Testament References.—Jesus compares Himself with—Lu. 11:31. Solomon and the Lilies—Mt. 6:28, 29.

38
z Cherethites, II Sam. 8:18.

39
a Ex. 30:23, 32; I Chr. 16:39; Ps. 89:20.
b Horn, Dan. 7:7.
c Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
d Tent, Num. 24:5.

40
e Pipe, I Sam. 10:5.
f Joy, Ps. 30:5.

41
g Adonijah, II Sam. 3:3.
h See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
i Feasts, Num. 29:39.
j Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
k City, Gen. 4:17.

42
l Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
m II Sam. 18:27.
n Tidings, Rom. 15:21.

44 and the king hath sent with him Zā'dōk the priest, and Nā'thān the prophet, and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'ā-dā, and the Chēr'ē-thites and the Pēl'ē-thites; and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule; 45 and Zā'dōk the priest and Nā'thān the prophet have anointed him king in Gī'hōn; and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard.

46

a I Chr. 29:23.

47

b King, Deut.

c David, I Sam.

d Servant, Ex.

e Blessing, Gen.

1 Another reading omits Thy.

f Name, Acts

g Solomon,

h Throne, Acts

i Gen. 47:31.

j Bed, Deut.

k Ch. 3:6;

l II Sam. 7:12.

m Eyes, Ps.

n 17:8.

48

k Ch. 3:6;

l II Sam. 7:12.

m Eyes, Ps.

n 17:8.

49

m See "Feasts,"

n Num. 29:39.

o Adonijah,

p II Sam. 3:3.

q Fear, Gen.

r 9:2.

p Man, Gen. 2:7.

50

q Ch. 2:28; Ex.

r 27:2; 30:10.

s Horns, Dan.

t 7:7.

s Altar, Gen.

t 22:9.

51

t Covenants

u between Men,

v Gen. 17:2.

w Oaths and

x Vows, Num.

y 14:30.

z Heb. to-day.

a Sword, Ju.

b 7:20.

52

w I Sam. 14:45;

x II Sam. 14:11;

y I Ki. 1:52;

z Acts 27:34.

a Hair, II Sam.

b 14:26.

46 And also ^aSöl'ō-mōn sitteth on the throne of the kingdom. 47 And moreover the ^bc'king's ^dservants came to ^ebless our lord king David, saying, ¹Thy God make the ¹name of ^oSöl'ō-mōn better than thy name, and make his ^hthrone greater than thy throne: and ⁱthe king bowed himself upon the ^jbed. 48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īś'rá-ēl, who ^khath given one to sit on my throne this day, mine ^leyes even seeing it.

49 And all the ^mguests of ⁿĀd-ō-ni'jah were ^oafraid, and rose up, and went every ^pman his way. 50 And Ād-ō-ni'jah feared because of Söl'ō-mōn; and he arose, and went, and ^qcaught hold on the ^rhorns of the ^saltar. 51 And it was told Söl'ō-mōn, saying, Behold, Ād-ō-ni'jah feareth king Söl'ō-mōn; for, lo, he hath laid hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Söl'ō-mōn ^tswear unto me ^ufirst that he will not slay his servant with the ^vsword. 52 And Söl'ō-mōn said, If he shall show himself a worthy man, ^wthere shall not a ^xhair of him

Var. Rend.—V. 51. first—So KIT.; Or, first of all (see on Gen. 25:31); this day, R. V. 53. thy—thine, R. Chap. 2.—V. 1. the days . . . die—when the end of David drew nigh, KIT. V. 2. ordinances—judgments, R. V. 4. children—sons, KIT. man—successor, KIT. V. 5. even—namely, Th. Ke.

fall to the ^yearth; but if ^za wickedness be found in him, ^ahe shall die. 53 So king Söl'ō-mōn sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and did obeisance to king Söl'ō-mōn; and Söl'ō-mōn said unto him, Go to thy ^dhouse.

2 Now ¹the days of David drew nigh that he should ^odie; and he charged Söl'ō-mōn his son, saying, ²^hI am going the way of all the earth: ⁱbe thou strong therefore, and show thyself a man; 3 and keep the charge of Jē-hō'vāh thy God, to ^kwalk in his ways, to ^lkeep his ^mstatutes, and his ⁿcommandments, and his ^oordinances, and his testimonies, ^paccording to that which is ^qwritten in the ^rlaw of ^sMō'sēs, that ^tthou mayest ^uprosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself; 4 that Jē-hō'vāh may establish his ^vword which he spake concerning me, saying, ^wIf thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in ^xtruth with all their ^yheart and with all their ^zsoul, ^athere shall not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of ^bĪś'rá-ēl. 5 Moreover thou knowest also what ^cJō'āb the ^dson of Zē-ru'jah did unto me, even what he did to the two ^ecaptains of the hosts of Īś'rá-ēl, unto ^fĀb'nēr the son of Nēr, and unto ^gĀm'ā-sā the son of ^hJē'thēr, whom he slew, and ⁱshed the ^jblood of ^kwar in ^lpeace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his ^mloins, and in his

Var. Read.—V. 48. one—one of my seed, Sept. Th. Klo.; a son, Targ. Pesh.; a successor, KIT. V. 51. first—So KIT.; first of all, SKL. Chap. 2.—V. 5. blood upon—innocent blood upon, KIT. BENZ. Sept. Th. SKL. and shed the blood of war in peace—Omit, SKL. (after some of the best MSS. of Sept.); avenged the blood of war in peace, Sept. (Luc.); avenged the blood of war shed in peace, KIT. his girdle . . . my loins, &c.—So KIT.; my girdle . . . my loins, and, &c., SKL.

^y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^z The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^b Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^c Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
53
^d House, Deut. 24:10.
^e Home, Lev. 18:9.
1
^f Gen. 47:29; Deut. 31:14.
^g Death, Rom. 5:12.
2
^h Josh. 23:14.
ⁱ Deut. 31:7, 23; Josh. 1:6, 7.
^j Courage, Num. 13:30.
3
^k Walking, Col. 1:10.
^l Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^m Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
ⁿ Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^o Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
^p Deut. 17:18–20.
^q Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^r Law, Deut. 31:24.
^s Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^t I Chr. 22:12, 13.
^u Or, do wisely.
4
^v Word of God, John 6:63.
^w Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
^x Truth, John 14:6.
^y Heart, Acts 15:9.
^z Soul, Job 4:15.
^a Ch. 8:25; 9:5; II Sam. 7:12, 13.
^b Israel, Deut. 4:1.
5
^c Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
^d II Sam. 2:13, 18.
^e Captain, Num. 2:3.
^f Abner, II Sam. 2:8.
^g Amasa, II Sam. 19:13.
^h Jether, Ju. 8:20.
ⁱ Murderer, Num. 35:16.
^j Heb. set.
^k Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^l War, Josh. 22:12.
^m Peace, Pr. 17:1.
ⁿ Loins, Is. 11:5.

5
 a Shoes, Josh. 5:15.
 b Feet, Gen. 18:4.
6
 c Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 d See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
 e Sheol, Job 7:9.
7
 f II Sam. 19:31-38.
 g Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 h Barzillai, II Sam. 17:27.
 i Gilead, Num. 32:1.
 j II Sam. 9:7, 10.
 k Meals, Ruth 2:14.
 l Food, Gen. 9:3.
 m Table, II Ki. 4:10.
 n II Sam. 17:27-29.
 o Absalom, II Sam. 18:9.
 p Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
8
 q Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.
 r Gera, II Sam. 16:3.
 s See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 t Bahurim, I Sam. 3:16.
 u Curse, Gen. 4:11.
 v Day, Lev. 25:8.
 w Mahanaim, II Sam. 2:8.
 x II Sam. 19:18-23.
 y Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
 z Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 a Sword, Ju. 7:20.
9
 b Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
10
 c Acts 2:29; 13:36.
 d David, I Sam. 17:12.
 e Father, Ex. 21:15.
 f Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
 g Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
 h City, Gen. 4:17.
11
 i II Sam. 5:4, 5; I Chr. 29:26, 27.
 j Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 k Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 l Hebron, Num. 13:22.
 m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
12
 n Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
 o Throne, Acts 12:21.

a shoes that were on his ^b feet. **6** Do therefore according to thy ^c wisdom, and let not his ^d hoar head go down to ^e Shē'ōl in peace. **7** But ^f show ^g kindness unto the sons of ^h Bār-zil'lai the ⁱ Gīl'ā-ād-ite, and ^j let them be of those that ^k eat at thy table; ^{m n} for so they came to me when I fled from ^o Āb-sā-lōm thy ^p brother. **8** And, behold, there is with thee ^q Shīm'ē-i the son of ^r Gē-rā, the ^s Bēn'jā-mīte, of ^t Bā-hū-rim, who ^u cursed me with a grievous curse in the ^v day when I went to ^w Mā-hā-nā'īm; but ^x he came down to meet me at the ^y Jordan, and I ^z swore to him by Jē-hō'vāh, saying, I will not put thee to death with the ^a sword. **9** Now therefore hold him not guiltless, for thou art a wise man; and thou wilt know what thou oughtest to do unto him, and ^b thou shalt bring his hoar head down to Shē'ōl with blood.

10 ^c And ^d David slept with his ^e fathers, and was ^f buried in ^g the ^h city of David. **11** And ⁱ the days that David reigned over ^j Īs-rā-ēl were forty years: ^k seven years reigned he in ^l Hē'brōn, and thirty and three years reigned he in ^m Jē-ru'sā-lēm. **12** And ⁿ Sōl'ō-mōn sat upon the ^o throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.

Var. Read.—V. 6. even—namely, *Th. Ke.* hoar head—gray hair, *KIT. BENZ.* godown—come, *KIT.* to Sheol—*So BENZ.*; into the Underworld, *KIT.* in peace—*So BENZ.*; unpunished, *KIT.* V. 7. came to me—met, *KIT.* V. 8. with thee—*i.e. near.* put . . . sword—let thee be executed, *KIT.* V. 9. Now . . . guiltless—But thou dost not dare to let him go unpunished, *KIT.* and . . . blood—that his gray hair may come into the Underworld blood-stained, *KIT. Sheol*—grave, *R.* V. 11. days—time, *KIT.* V. 13. comest . . . peaceably—dost thy coming signify something good, *BENZ.*; peaceably as a friend, *SKI. KIT.* V. 14. set . . . reign—considered me as their future king, *KIT.* V. 19. and caused a throne to be set—thereupon he (one) placed a chair, *KIT.*

13 Then ^p Ād-ō-nī'jāh the son of Hāg-gīth came to ^q Bāth-shē'ba the ^r mother of Sōl'ō-mōn. And she said, ^s Comest thou peaceably? And he said, ^t Peaceably. **14** He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on. **15** And he said, ^u Thou knowest that ^v the kingdom was mine, and that all Īs-rā-ēl set their ^{w x} faces on me, that I should reign: ^y howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's; ^{z a} for it was his from Jē-hō'vāh. **16** And now I ask one petition of thee; ¹ deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on. **17** And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Sōl'ō-mōn the ^b king (for he will not say thee nay), that ^c he give me Āb'ī-shāg the ^d Shū'nām-mīte ^{e f} to wife. **18** And Bāth-shē'ba said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 Bāth-shē'ba therefore went unto king Sōl'ō-mōn, to speak unto him for Ād-ō-nī'jāh. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and ^g caused a throne to be set for the king's mother; and ^h she sat on his right hand. **20** Then she said, I ask one small petition of thee; deny me not. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother; for I will not deny thee. **21** And she said, ⁱ Let Āb'ī-shāg the Shū'nām-mīte be given to Ād-ō-nī'jāh thy brother to wife. **22** And king Sōl'ō-mōn answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Āb'ī-shāg the Shū'nām-mīte for Ād-ō-nī'jāh? ^j ask for him the kingdom also; ^k for he is mine

Var. Read.—V. 9. Solomon—*Add.* and threw himself down before her, *KIT.* V. 19. bowed . . . her—*So KIT.*; kissed her, *Sept. SKI.*

13
 p Adonijah, II Sam. 3:3.
 q Bath-sheba, II Sam. 11:3.
 r Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 s I Sam. 16:1.
 t Peace, Pr. 17:1.
15
 u Rights of the First-born, Ex. 13:1.
 v Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
 w Ch. 1:5, 25.
 x Face, Is. 6:2.
 y Ch. 1:38-50.
 z I Chr. 22:9, 10; 28:5-7.
 a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
16
 1 Heb. turn not away my face.
17
 b King, Deut. 17:15.
 c Ch. 1:3, 4; II Sam. 12:8.
 d Shunammite, I Ki. 1:3.
 e Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
 f Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
19
 g I Ki. 15:13.
 h Ps. 45:9.
21
 i Ch. 1:3, 4.
22
 j II Sam. 12:8.
 k V. 15; Ch. 1:6; I Chr. 3:2, 5.

²²
a Abiathar,
I Ki. 2:26.
b Priest, Ex.
28:1.
c Joab, II Sam.
8:16.

²³
d Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
e Life, Gen. 2:7.

²⁴
f II Sam. 7:11,
13; I Chr.
22:10.
g Death, Rom.
5:12.

²⁵
h II Sam. 8:18.
i Jehoiaada,
II Chr. 23:1.

²⁶
j Josh. 21:18;
Jer. 1:1.
k I Sam. 26:16.
l See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.

²⁷
m Heb. *a man of*.
I Sam. 23:6;
II Sam.
15:24-29.
n Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
o I Sam. 22:20-
23; 23:8, 9.
p Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

²⁸
q Solomon, I Ki.
1:30.
r Priest, Ex.
28:1.
s God, Gen. 1:1.
t Word of God,
John 6:63.
u I Sam. 2:27-
36.
v House, Deut.
24:10.
w Eli, I Sam.
1:3.
x Shiloh, Josh.
18:1.

²⁹
y Tidings, Rom.
15:21.
z Joab, II Sam.
8:16.
a Ch. 1:7.
b Adonijah,
II Sam. 3:3.
c II Sam. 17:25;
18:2.
d Absalom,
II Sam. 18:9.

elder brother; even for him, and for ^a Ā-bī-ā-thār the ^b priest, and for ^c Jō-āb the son of Zē-ru-ā-jāh. 23 Then king Sōl-ō-mōn ^d sware by Jē-hō-^{vāh}, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Ād-ō-nī-^{jāh} hath not spoken this word against his own ^e life. 24 Now therefore as Jē-hō-^{vāh} liveth, who hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and ^f who hath made me a house, as he promised, surely Ād-ō-nī-^{jāh} shall be put to ^g death this day. 25 And king Sōl-ō-mōn ^h sent by * Bē-nā-^{jāh} the son of ⁱ Jē-hoi-ā-dā; and he fell upon him, so that he died.

26 And unto † Ā-bī-ā-thār the priest said the king, ^j Get thee to Ān-ā-thōth, unto thine own fields; for ^k thou art ^l ¹ worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because ^m thou barest the ⁿ ark of the Lord Jē-hō-^{vāh} before David my father, and because thou wast ^o ^p afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted. 27 ^q Sōl-ō-mōn thrust out Ā-bī-ā-thār from being ^r priest unto ^s Jē-hō-^{vāh}, that he might fulfil ^t "the word of Jē-hō-^{vāh}, which he spake concerning the ^u house of w^ēlī in ^x Shī-^{lōh}.

28 And the ^y tidings came to Jō-āb; for ^z Jō-āb had turned after ^a ^b Ād-ō-nī-^{jāh}, ^c though he turned not after ^d Āb-sā-lōm.

Var. Rend.—V. 23. God . . . life—God do to me what he will—this word will cost Adonijah his life, KIT. V. 26. thou . . . death—Thou art (to-day) a child of death, KIT. V. 28. turned after—held to the party of, KIT. V. 31. father's house—family, KIT. V. 32. will return—return.

And Jō-āb fled unto the ^e ^f Tent of Jē-hō-^{vāh}, and ^g caught hold on the ^h horns of the ⁱ altar. 29 And it was told ^j king Sōl-ō-mōn, Jō-āb is fled unto the Tent of Jē-hō-^{vāh}, and, behold, he is by the altar. Then Sōl-ō-mōn sent Bē-nā-^{jāh} the son of Jē-hoi-ā-dā, saying, Go, fall upon him. 30 And Bē-nā-^{jāh} came to the Tent of Jē-hō-^{vāh}, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Bē-nā-^{jāh} brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Jō-āb, and thus he answered me. 31 And the king said unto him, ^k Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and ^l bury him; ^m ⁿ ^o that thou mayest take away the ^p blood, which Jō-āb shed without cause, from me and from my father's house. 32 And ^q Jē-hō-^{vāh} ^r will return his blood upon his own head, ^s because he fell upon two men more ^t righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, and ^u my father David knew it not, ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g <

33
a Head, Pr. 20:29.
b Seed, Deut. 22:9.
c Throne, Acts 12:21.
d Peace, Pr. 17:1.

34
c Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

35
f Ch. 4:4.
g Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.

36
h Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.

37
i II Sam. 15:23.
j See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
k Kidron, I Ki. 15:13.
l II Sam. 1:16.

39
m Servant, Ex. 21:2.
n I Sam. 27:2.
o Achish, I Sam. 21:10.
p II Sam. 3:3.
q Gath, II Sam. 21:20.

40
r See "Harness," Jer. 46:1.
s Asses, Num. 31:34.

^a head of Jō-āb, and upon the head of his ^b seed for ever: but unto David, and unto his seed, and unto his house, and unto his ^c throne, shall there be ^d peace for ever from Jē-hō-vāh. 34 Then Bē-nā-ī-jāh the son of Jē-hoi-ā-dā went up, and fell upon him, and slew him; and he was buried in his own house in the ^e wilderness. 35 And ^f the king put Bē-nā-ī-jāh the son of Jē-hoi-ā-dā in his room over the host; and ^g Zā-dōk the priest did the king put in the room of Ā-bi-ā-thār.

36 And the king sent and called for ^h Shīm-ē-ī, and said unto him, Build thee a house in Jē-ru-šā-lēm, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither. 37 For on the day thou goest out, ⁱ and passest over the ^j brook ^k Kid-rōn, know thou for certain that thou shalt surely die: ^l thy blood shall be upon thine own head. 38 And Shīm-ē-ī said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shīm-ē-ī dwelt in Jē-ru-šā-lēm many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the ^m servants of Shīm-ē-ī ran away ⁿ unto ^o Ā-ē-chish, son of ^p Mā-ā-cāh, king of ^q Gath. And they told Shīm-ē-ī, saying, Behold, thy servants are in Gath. 40 And Shīm-ē-ī arose, and ^r saddled his ^s ass, and went to Gath to Ā-ē-chish, to seek his servants; and Shīm-ē-ī went, and brought his servants from Gath. 41 And it was told Sōl-ō-mōn that Shīm-ē-ī had gone from Jē-ru-šā-lēm to Gath, and was

Var. Rend.—V. 33. So shall—Let. seed—successors. KIT. shall—let; may. KIT. V. 38. servant—slave. KIT. V. 39. servants—slaves. KIT. are—be, R. V. 42. not adjure thee by—make thee to swear by, R. The saying . . . good—Good is the matter! I have heard, SKI. Chap. 3.

come again. 42 And the ^u king sent and called for Shīm-ē-ī, and said unto him, ^v Did I not adjure thee by Jē-hō-vāh, and protest unto thee, saying, Know for certain, that on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, ^w thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The saying that I have heard is good. 43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of Jē-hō-vāh, and the commandment that I have charged thee with? 44 The king said moreover to Shīm-ē-ī, ^x Thou knowest all the ^y ^z wickedness which thy ^a heart is privy to, that thou didst to ^b David my ^c father: therefore ^d ^e Jē-hō-vāh shall return thy wickedness upon thine own head. 45 But king Sōl-ō-mōn shall be ^f blessed, and ^g ^h the throne of David shall be established before Jē-hō-vāh for ever. 46 ⁱ So the king commanded ^j Bē-nā-ī-jāh the son of ^k Jē-hoi-ā-dā; and he went out, and fell upon him, so that he died. And the kingdom was established in the hand of Sōl-ō-mōn.

3 And ^l ^m ⁿ Sōl-ō-mōn made affinity with ^o Phā-raōh king of ^p Ē-ġypt, and took Phā-raōh's ^q daughter, ^r and brought her into the ^s city of David, ^t until he had made an end of building his own ^u ^v house, and the ^w house of Jē-hō-vāh, and ^x the ^y wall of ^z Jē-ru-šā-lēm round about. 2 Only the people ^a sacrificed in the ^b high places, because there was no house built for the name of Jē-hō-vāh until those days. 3 And ^c Sōl-ō-mōn

—V. 1. And Solomon made—and when the kingdom was established in Solomon's hand, Solomon made, Sept. (Cod. Alex.). Pesh. Vulg. Jos. Th. Ke. made affinity with—became the son-in-law of, KIT. SKI. V. 2. those days—that time, KIT.

Var. Read.—V. 44. shall return—So KIT.; hath returned, Sept. SKI.

42
t King, Deut. 17:15.
u Solomon, Num. 1:30.
v Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
w Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

44
x II Sam. 16:5-13.
y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
a Heart, Acts 15:9.
b David, I Sam. 17:12.
c Father, Ex. 21:15.
d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
e I Sam. 25:39; II Ki. 11:1, 12-16.

45
f Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
g II Sam. 7:13.
h See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

46
i See vs. 25, 34.
j Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
k Jehoiaada, II Chr. 23:1.

1
l Ch. 7:8; 9; 16, 24; II Chr. 8:11.
m Polygamy practised. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
n Israelites forbidden to in-ter-marry with Gentiles. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
o Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
p Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
q Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
r Ch. 9:24.
s City, Gen. 4:17.
t Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
u Ch. 7:1; 9:10.
v Palace, Dan. 8:2.
w See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
x Ch. 9:15.
y Wall, Jer. 51:58.
z Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

2
a Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
b High Places, Deut. 12:2.

3
c Deut. 6:5; Ps. 21:23.

3
a Love for God, I Cor. 13:1.
b Walking, Col. 1:10.
c Obedience, Ex. 34:7.
d Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
e Incense, Ex. 30:34.
4
f II Chr. 1:3.
g Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
h I Chr. 16:39; 21:29.
i Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
j Altar, Gen. 22:9.
5
k Ch. 9:2; 11:9.
l Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
m Night, Ps. 9:2.
6
n II Sam. 7:8-17.
o Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Ch. 9:4.
q Truth, John 14:6.
r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
s Heart, Acts 15:9.
t Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
u Throne, Acts 12:21.
v Day, Lev. 25:8.
7
w I Chr. 22:9-13.
x Humility, Pr. 15:33.
y I Chr. 29:1; Jer. 1:6.
z Children, Gen. 3:16.
a Num. 27:17.
8
b Children of Israel a Separate People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
9
c Choice, I Ki. 18:22.
d Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
1 Heb. *hearing*.
2 Heb. *heavy*.

^a loved Jê-hôz-vâh, ^b ^c walking in the ^d statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt ^e incense in the high places.
4 ^f And the king went to ^g Gîb-^hz-ôn to sacrifice there; ^h for that was the great high place: a thousand ⁱ burnt-offerings did Sôl-^jô-môn offer upon that ^k altar. 5 ^l In Gîb-^mz-ôn Jê-hôz-vâh appeared to Sôl-ⁿô-môn in a ^o dream by ^p night; and God said, Ask what I shall give thee. 6 And Sôl-^qô-môn said, ^r Thou hast showed unto thy servant David my father great ^s loving-kindness, ^t according as he walked before thee in ^u truth, and in ^v righteousness, and in uprightness of ^w heart with thee; and ^x thou hast kept for him this great lovingkindness, that thou hast given him a son to sit on his ^y throne, as it is this ^z day. 7 And now, O Jê-hôz-vâh my God, ^a thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: and ^b ^c I am but a little ^d child; ^e I know not how to go out or come in. 8 And thy servant is in the midst of thy people ^f which thou hast chosen, ^g great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude. 9 ^h Give thy servant therefore an ⁱ understanding heart to judge thy people, ^j that I may discern between good and evil; for who is able to judge this thy ^k great people?
10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Sôl-^lô-môn had asked this thing. 11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not

Var. Rend.—V. 3. walking—so that he walked, KIT. V. 4. did Solomon—used Solomon to, did . . . offer—Solomon brought, KIT. V. 6. lovingkindness—kindness, KIT. R. V. 9. judge—rule, KIT. V. 11. understanding—So KIT.; discretion, discern—understand, DeW. (see Deut. 28:49 marg.); observe, KIT. justice—So KIT.; judgment, R. V. 12. word—wish, KIT. understanding—Lit.

asked for thyself ^f long life, neither hast asked ^g riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies, but hast asked for thyself understanding to ^h discern ⁱ justice; 12 behold, ^j I have done according to thy word: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there hath been none like ^k thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee. 13 ^l And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches and ^m honor, so that there ⁿ shall not be any among the ^o kings like unto thee, all thy days. 14 And ^p if thou wilt ^q walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my ^r commandments, as thy ^s father ^t David did walk, then ^u I will lengthen thy days. 15 ^v And ^w Sôl-^xô-môn ^y awoke; and, behold, it was a dream: and he came to ^z Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, and stood before the ^a ark of the covenant of ^b Jê-hôz-vâh, and offered up burnt-offerings, and offered peace-offerings, and made a ^c feast to all his ^d servants.

16 Then there came two ^e women that were ^f harlots, unto the king, and ^g stood before him. 17 And the one woman said, Oh, my lord, I and this woman dwell in one ^h house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house. 18 And it came to pass the ⁱ third day after I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also; and we were together; there was no ^j stranger with us in the house, save we ^k hearing. understanding heart—discerning mind, SKI.; clever heart, KIT. V. 15. peace-offerings—Or, thank-offerings (see Lev. 3:1), Var. KIT. V. 17. Oh, my lord—By your leave, my Lord, KIT.
Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—Vs. 4, 5. upon . . . Jehovah—upon the altar which was in Gibeon. And the Lord, Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Th. upon that altar. In Gibeon Yahweh, KIT. V. 13. to him . . . Gilead—Gloss, SKI. threescore bars—Gloss, SKI.

11
f Life, Gen. 2:7
3 Heb. *many days*.
g Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
4 Heb. *hear*.
h Justice, Mic. 6:8.
12
i I John, 5:14, 15.
j Ch. 4:29-31; 5:12.
13
k Ch. 4:21-24; 10:23, 27.
l Honor, Mal. 1:6.
5 Or, *hath not been*.
m King, Deut. 17:15.
14
n Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
o Promises Conditional, John 14:2.
p Walking, Col. 1:10.
q Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
r Obedience. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
s Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
t Father, Ex. 21:15.
u David, I Sam. 17:12.
v See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
15
w Gen. 41:7.
x Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
y See "Sleep," I Sam. 26:12.
z Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
a Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Feasts, Num. 29:39.
d Servants, Ex. 21:2.
16
e Women, Ruth 3:9.
f Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
g Num. 27:2.
17
h House, Deut. 24:10.
18
i Third Day, Lu. 9:22.
j See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.

19
a Death, Rom.
5:12.
b Night, Ps.
19:2.

20
c Son, Gen.
21:19.
d Handmaid,
II Sam. 6:22.

21
e Morning, Ps.
65:8.

24
f Sword, Ju.
7:20.

26
g See "Parents,"
Pr. 1:8.
h Love, I Cor.
13:1.
i Heart, Acts
15:9.

27
j Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
k Mother, Deut.
5:16.

28
l Israel, Deut.
4:1.

two in the house. 19 And this woman's child ^adied in the ^bnight, because she lay upon it. 20 And she arose at midnight, and took my ^cson from beside me, while thy ^dhandmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her-dead child in my bosom. 21 And when I rose in the ^emorning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead; but when I had looked at it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, whom I did bear. 22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead; and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living. 24 And the king said, Fetch me a ^fsword. And they brought a sword before the king. 25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other. 26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for ^{g h i}her heart yearned over her son, and she said, Oh, my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, It shall be neither mine nor thine; divide it. 27 Then the king answered and said, ^jGive her the living child, and in no wise slay it; she is the ^kmother thereof. 28 And all ^lIs'ra-él

Var. Rend.—19, lay upon—overlaid, R. Vs. 20–25, son—child, KIT. V. 21, looked at it—So KIT.; looked at it narrowly, SKL.; considered it, A. V. 26, her heart, . . . son—in her flamed up pity for her child, KIT. heart—bowels, R. V. 28, feared—worshipped, KIT. wisdom of God—divine wisdom, KIT. R. Chap. 4.—V. 5, and Zabud, . . . friend—and Zabud, . . . a priest, was the King's friend, SKL.; and Zabud, a priest, was a friend of the king, KIT. chief minister—Lit. priest: see II Sam. 8:18.

heard of the ^mjudgment which the king had judged; and they ⁿfeared the king: for ^othey saw that the wisdom of God was in him, to do ^pjustice.

4 And king Söl'ö-mön was king over all Is'ra-él. 2 And these were the ^qprinces whom he had: Äz-ä-rî'äh the son of ^rZä'dök, the ^spriest; 3 Äl-i-hö'zrëph and ^tÄ-hî'jah, the sons of Shî'shâ, ^uscribes; ^vJë-hösh'ä-phäh the son of Ä-hî'lüd, the ^wrecorder; 4 and ^xBë-nä'jah the son of ^yJë-hoi'ä-dä was over the host; and Zä'dök and ^zÄ-bî'ä-thär were priests; 5 and Äz-ä-rî'äh the son of ^aNä'thän was over the officers; and Zä'büd the son of Nä'thän was ^achief minister, and the king's ^bfriend; 6 and Ä-hî'shär was over the ^chousehold; and Äd-ö-nî'räm the son of Äb'dä was over the men ^dsubject to taskwork.

7 And ^eSöl'ö-mön had ^ftwelve officers over all Is'ra-él, who provided ^gvituals for the ^hking and his household: each man had to make provision for a ⁱmonth in the ^jyear. 8 And these are their names: Bën'-hür, in the ^khill-country of ^lE'phrâ-im; 9 Bën-dë'kër, in Mä'z-käz, and in ^mShä-äl'bîm, and ⁿBëth-shë'mësh, and Älön-bëth-hä'nän; 10 Bën-hë'sëd, in Är-üb'böth (to him ^opertained ^pSö'eöh, and all the ^qland of ^rHë'phër); 11 Bën-ä-bîn'ä-däb, in all ^sthe ^theight of ^uDor (he had Tā-phäth the ^vdaughter of Söl'ö-mön ^wto wife); 12 Bā'ä-nā the son of

V. 6, household—Or, palace. **Var. KIT.** SKL. men subject to taskwork.—So KIT.; levy (*viz. of workmen doing forced service*: cf. ch. 5:13), **Var. SKL.** R. Vs. 7, 27, officers—Or, deputies, **Th.**; cf. ch. 22:47, vituals—Omit, KIT. V. 11, in—(to him pertained), height—uplands; highland, KIT. SKL.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 6, household—Insert, and Eliab the son of Shaphat was over the bodyguard (see II Sam. 23:23), **Th.** (after Sept.).

^m Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
ⁿ Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^o See vs. 9, 11, 12.
^p Justice, Mic. 6:8.

^q Prince, Num. 2:7.
^r Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
^s Priest, Ex. 28:1.

^t Ahijah, I Sam. 14:3.
^u Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^v Or, secretaries.
^w Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.
^x Or, chronicler.

^y Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
^z Jehoiada, II Chr. 23:1.
^a Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.

^b Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.
^c See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
^d Or, priest. See II Sam. 8:18.
^e Friendship, Pr. 27:6.

^f Household, Pr. 31:27.
^g Bondage, John 8:33.

^h Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
ⁱ See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
^j Food, Gen. 9:3.
^k King, Deut. 17:15.
^l Month, Gen. 7:11.
^m Year, Lev. 25:8.

ⁿ Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^o Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

^p Ju. 1:35.
^q Beth-shemesh, II Ki. 14:11.

^r Socoh, I Sam. 17:1.
^s Land, Gen. 23:15.
^t Hephher, Num. 26:33.

^u Or, Naphthodor.
^v Or, region.
^w Dor, Ju. 1:27.
^x Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^y Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
^z Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

^a Taanach, I Chr. 7:29.
^b Megiddo, Josh. 12:21.
^c Beth-shean, I Sam. 31:10.
^d Josh. 3:16.
^e Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.
^f Abel-meholah, Ju. 7:22.
¹ Or, *over against*.
^g I Chr. 6:68.

¹³
^h Ramoth-gilead, II Ki. 9:1.
² Or, *Havvoth-jair*.
ⁱ Jair, Num. 32:41.
^j Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^k Gilead, Num. 32:1.
^l Argob, Deut. 3:4.
^m Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
ⁿ Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^o Walls, Jer. 51:58.
^p Brass, Josh. 22:8.

¹⁴
^q Mahanaim, II Sam. 2:8.

¹⁵
^r Ahimaaz, II Sam. 18:19.
^s See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^t See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
^u Basemath, Gen. 26:34.

¹⁶
^v Hushai, II Sam. 16:16.
³ Or, *in Aloth*.

¹⁸
^w Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.

¹⁹
^x Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
^y Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
^z Og, Josh. 12:4.
⁴ Heb. *and one officer*.

²⁰
^a Ch. 3:8; Gen. 32:12.
^b See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^e Sand, Ps. 139:18.
^f Sea, Ex. 14:21.

^g Meal, Ruth 2:14. * Ch. 5:1 in Heb. ²¹ ^h II Chr. 9:26.
ⁱ Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7. ^j See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
^k Euphrates, Deut. 1:7. ^l Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

Ā-hi'lūd, in ^a Tā'ā-nāeh and ^b Mē-gīd' dō, and all ^c Bēth-shē'ān which is beside ^d Zār'ē-thān, beneath ^e Jēz'rē-ēl, from Bēth-shē'ān to ^f Ā'bēl-mē-hōz lāh, as far as ¹ beyond ^g Jōk' mē-ām; 13 Bēn-gē'l'bēr, in ^h Rā' mōth-gīl'ē-ād (to him *pertained* ² the towns of ⁱ Jā'īr the son of ^j Mā-nās'sēh, which are in ^k Gīl'ē-ād; *even* to him *pertained* the region of ^l Ār-gōb, which is in ^m Bā'shān, threescore great ⁿ cities with ^o walls and ^p brazen bars); 14 Ā-hīn'ā-dāb the son of Id'dō, in ^q Mā-hā-nā'im; 15 ^r Ā-hīm'ā-āz, in ^s Nāph'tā-li (he also took ^t ^u Bās'ē-māth the daughter of Sōl'ō-mōn to wife); 16 Bā'ā-nā the son of ^v Hū'shāi, in Āsh'ēr and ³ Bē'ā-lōth; 17 Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the son of Pā-ru'āh, in Is'sā-chār; 18 ^w Shim'ē-i the son of Ē'lā, in Bēn'jā-mīn; 19 Gē'l'bēr the son of Ū'rī, in the land of Gīl'ē-ād, the country of ^x Sī'hōn king of the ^y Ām'ōr-ites and of ^z Ōg king of Bā'shān; ⁴ and *he was* the only officer that was in the land.

²⁰ ^{a b} Jū'dāh and ^{c d} Is'ra-ēl were many as the ^e sand which is by the ^f sea in multitude, ^g eating and drinking and making merry. * ²¹ ^h And Sōl'ō-mōn ⁱ ruled over all the kingdoms from the ^{j k} River unto the land of the ^l Phī-lis'tīnes, and unto

Var. Rend.—V. 12. beyond—Or, opposite to, *Th. Bā. KIT. V. 13. towns—tent villages; villages, KIT. V. 16. and Bealoth—and the Leader, KIT. V. 19. of Gilead—of Gad, KIT. he was . . . land—Lil. one deputy who was in the land (see Var. Read.); he was . . . land—and there was one officer who was in the land of Gad (Gilead?), KIT. V. 22. measures—cors, Var. KIT. V. 23. fowl—geese, G.E. guineahens, Th.; swans, Ew.; Omīl, KIT. V. 24. on this side of—on the other side of, viz. with reference to Babylon, cf. Ezra 4:16. &c.; beyond, KIT. SKI. V. 28. the officers were—it (the provender) might belong. *Ke. Bā. (cf. ch. 10:26); they (i.e. the horses) were, SKI. V. 29. largeness of heart—i.e. understanding; breadth of mind, SKI.**

the border of ^m Ē'g'gypt: ⁿ they brought ^o tribute, and served Sōl'ō-mōn all the days of his ^p life. ²² And Sōl'ō-mōn's provision for one day was thirty ⁵ measures of fine ^q flour, and threescore measures of meal, ²³ ten fat ^r oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and a hundred ^s sheep, besides ^t harts, and gazelles, and roebucks, and fatted ^u fowl. ²⁴ For he had dominion over all the *region* ⁶ on this side the River, from Tīph'sāh even to ^v Gā'zā, ^w over all the kings ⁶ on this side the River: and ^x he had ^y peace on all sides round about him. ²⁵ ^z And Jū'dāh and Is'ra-ēl dwelt ^a safely, every man under his ^b vine and under his ^c fig-tree, ^d from Dan even to ^e Bē'ēr-shē'bā, all the days of Sōl'ō-mōn. ²⁶ And Sōl'ō-mōn had ⁷ forty thousand stalls of horses for his ⁱ chariots, and twelve thousand ^g horsemen. ²⁷ And those officers provided victuals for king Sōl'ō-mōn, and for all that came unto king Sōl'ō-mōn's ^h table, every man in his month; they let nothing be lacking. ²⁸ ⁱ Barley also and ^j straw for the ^k horses and ^l swift steeds brought they unto the place ^s where *the officers* were, every man according to his charge.

²⁹ And ^{1 m} God gave ⁿ Sōl'ō-mōn ^o wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of ^p heart, even as the sand that is on the sea-shore. ³⁰ And Sōl'ō-mōn's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all ^q the

Var. Read.—V. 19. and Og King of Bashan—Omit, SKI.; add, of Judah, *Ew. Sta. Kue. Targ. (adapting the literal renderings as above) adds, to maintain the King in the intercalary month. V. 26. forty—So KIT.; four, Ew. Th. Ke. Bā. (cf. II Chr. 9:25).*

† STRAW.—Used for Animals—Gen. 24:25, 32; Ju. 19:19; I Ki. 4:28; Is. 11:7; 65:25. Trodden down—Is. 25:10. Used for making Brick—Ex. 5:7, 10, 11, 12, 13, 16, 18. Figurative.—Job 41:27.

^m Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
ⁿ II Sam. 8:2, 6.
^o Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
^p Life, Gen. 2:7.

²²
⁵ Heb. *cor.*
^q See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

²³
^r Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^s Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
^t See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^u See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.

²⁴
⁶ Or, *beyond the River*.
^v Gaza, Ju. 16:1.
^w Ps. 72:11.
^x I Chr. 22:9.
^y Peace, Pr. 17:1.

²⁵
^z Jer. 23:6; Mic. 4:4; Zech. 3:10.

^a Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^b Vine, Is. 5:2.
^c Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.
^d I Sam. 3:20.
^e Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.

²⁶
⁷ In II Chr. 9:25, *four thousand*.
^f Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
^g Horsemen, Acts 23:23.

²⁷
^h Table, II Ki. 4:10.

²⁸
ⁱ Barley, Deut. 8:8.
^j See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^k Esth. 8:10, 14; Mic. 1:13.
^l Or, *where he (that is, the king) was. Or, where it should be.*

²⁹
^l Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Ch. 3:12.
ⁿ Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
^o Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^p Heart, Acts 15:9.

³⁰
^q Gen. 29:1; Ju. 6:33.

30
a Is. 19:11; Acts 7:22.
b Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

31
c I Chr. 15:19; Ps. 89, title.
d I Chr. 2:6.
e Nations, Gen. 10:32.

32
f Pr. 1:1; Eccl. 12:9; Song of Sol. 1:1.
g Proverbs, Ez. 12:22.
h Songs, Ex. 15:1.

33
i Trees, Mt. 7:17.
j Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
k See "Herbs," Ps. 37:2.
l Wall, Jer. 51:58.
m Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
n Animals, Gen. 2:20.
o Birds, Gen. 9:2.
p Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
q Fish, Gen. 9:2.

34
r Ch. 10:1; II Chr. 9:23.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.

1
*** Ch. 5:15 in Heb.
t II Chr. 2:3.
u Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
w Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
x II Sam. 5:11; I Chr. 14:1.
y Love, I Cor. 13:1.
z David, I Sam. 17:12.

3
a I Chr. 28:2, 3.
b II Sam. 7:8-13; I Chr. 17:4.
c House, Deut. 24:10.
d See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
e Name, Acts 16:18.
f War, Josh. 22:12.
g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Feet, Gen. 18:4.

children of the east, and ^a all the wisdom of ^b Ēḡgypt. 31 For ^c he was wiser than all men; than ^d Ēṯhān the Ēz-rā-hīte, and Hēṯmān, and Ēāl-eōl, and Dār-dā, the sons of Māḥōl: and his fame was in all the ^e nations round about. 32 ^f And he spake three thousand ^g proverbs; and his ^h songs were a thousand and five. 33 And he spake of ⁱ trees, from the cedar that is in ^j Lēb-ā-nōn even unto the ^k hyssop that springeth out of the ^l wall: he spake also of ^m beasts, and of ^o birds, and of ^p creeping things, and of ^q fishes. 34 And ^r there came of all peoples to hear the wisdom of Sōl-ō-mōn, from all kings of the ^s earth, who had heard of his wisdom.

5 ^t And [†] Hī-rām king of Tyre sent his ^v servants unto Sōl-ō-mōn; for he had heard that they had ^w anointed him king in the room of his father: for ^x Hī-rām was ever a ^y lover of ^z David. 2 And Sōl-ō-mōn sent to Hī-rām, saying, 3 Thou knowest how that ^a David my father could not build a ^b house for the ^d name of Jē-hō-vāh his God for the ^t wars which were about him on every side, until ^g Jē-hō-vāh put them under the soles of his ^h feet. 4 But now Jē-hō-vāh my God hath given me ⁱ rest on every side; there is neither ^j adversary, nor ^k evil occurrence. 5 And, behold, ^l I purpose to build a

Var. Rend.—V. 32, proverbs—i.e. fables, in which trees and animals were introduced, Hu. Gr. proverbs and songs—i.e. gnomie and lyric poetry. See older parts of Book of Proverbs, SKI. V. 33, birds—fowl, r. Chap. 5.—V. 1, a lover of—friendly to, SKI.; a life-time friend, KIT. V. 3, wars

house for the name of Jē-hō-vāh my God, as Jē-hō-vāh spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build the house for my name. 6 Now therefore command thou that they cut me cedar-trees out of Lēb-ā-nōn; and my servants shall be with thy servants; and I will give thee hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt say: for thou knowest that there is not among us ^m any that knoweth how to cut timber like unto the ⁿ Sidōn-ā-nš.

7 And it came to pass, when Hī-rām heard the words of Sōl-ō-mōn, that he ^o rejoiced greatly, and said, ^p Blessed be Jē-hō-vāh this day, who hath given unto David a wise son over this great people. 8 And Hī-rām sent to Sōl-ō-mōn, saying, I have heard the message which thou hast sent unto me: I will do all thy desire concerning ^q timber of ^r cedar, and concerning timber of ^s fir. 9 My servants shall bring them down from Lēb-ā-nōn unto the sea; and I will make them into rafts to go by sea ^t unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be broken up there, and thou shalt ^u receive them; and ^v thou shalt accomplish my desire, in giving ^w food for my ^x household. 10 So ^y Hī-rām gave ^z Sōl-ō-mōn ^a timber of ^b cedar and timber of fir according to all his desire. 11 And Sōl-ō-mōn gave Hī-rām

—So KIT.; enemies, Ev. Th. which were about him—Or, with which they (men) surrounded him, KIT. SKI. V. 6, cut—hew, KIT. r. servants—people, KIT. knoweth how to cut—can skill to hew, R.; understands how to cut, KIT. V. 7, Jehovah—Yahweh the God of Israel, SKI. Vs. 8, 10, fir—cypress, Var. KIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 6, cedar-trees—trees, Sept.; cedars, KIT. V. 7, Jehovah—Insert, the God of Israel, Sept. (l.), SKI.

4
i Rest, Heb. 4:4.
j Enemy, Job 31:29.
k Evil, Ps. 97:10.

5
l II Sam. 7:12, 13; I Chr. 17:12; 22:10; 28:6.

6
m See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
n Sidon, Is. 23:12.

7
o Joy, Ps. 30:5.
p Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

8
q Wood, Ex. 31:5.
r See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
l Or, cypress.

9
s Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
t II Chr. 2:16.
2 Or, carry them away.
u Ezra 3:7; Ez. 27:17.
v Food, Gen. 9:3.
w Household, Pr. 31:27.

10
x Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
3 Heb. *Hiram* (and in v. 18).
y Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
z Wood, Ex. 31:5.
a See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

† I. HIRAM (Huram).—King of Tyre—II Sam. 5:11; I Ki. 5:1; 9:11, 12; I Chr. 14:1; II Chr. 2:3, 11, 12, 13. Gave Cities to Solomon—II Chr. 8:2, 18. Servants of—II Chr. 9:10, 21. Helped build Solomon's Temple—I Ki. Chap. 5, 9:14, 27; 10:11, 22. Descendants of—I Chr. 8:5.

II. HIRAM.—A Skilful Worker in Brass—I Ki. 7:13, 40, 45; II Chr. 4:11, 16.

11 a Measures, Ex. 36:9. 1 Heb. <i>cor</i>.* b Wheat, Ex. 9:32. c Food, Gen. 9:3. d Household, Pr. 31:27. 2 Or, <i>beaten</i>. e Oil, I Ki. 17:12. f Year, Lev. 25:8.	twenty thousand ^{a 1} measures of ^b wheat for ^c food to his ^d household, and twenty measures of ² pure ^e oil: thus gave Söl'ö-mön to Hi-räm year by ¹ year. 12 And ^{g h} Jê-hô'väh gave Söl'ö-mön ⁱ wisdom, as he ^j promised him; and there was ^k peace between Hi-räm and Söl'ö-mön; and they two made a ¹ league together.	mön's builders and Hi-räm's * builders and ² the Ġê-bäl-ites did fashion them, and prepared the timber and the stones to build the house.	18 z Josh. 13:5; Ez. 27:9.
12 g Ch. 3:12. h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. i Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. j Promises, John 14:2. k Peace, Pr. 17:1. l Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.	13 And ^m king Söl'ö-mön raised a ^{n 3} levy out of all ^a İş-rä-ël; and the levy was thirty thousand men. 14 And he sent them to ^p Lëb-ä-nön, ten thousand a ^q month by courses; a month they were in Lëb-ä-nön, and two months at ^r home: and ^s Äd-ö-ni-räm was over the men subject to taskwork. 15 And ^t Söl'ö-mön had threescore and ten thousand that bare ^u burdens, and fourscore thousand that were ^v hewers in the ^w mountains; 16 ^x besides Söl'ö-mön's chief officers that were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, who bare rule over the people that wrought in the work. 17 And ^y the king commanded, and they ⁴ hewed out great stones, costly stones, to lay the foundation of the house with wrought stone. 18 And Söl'ö-	6 ^a And it came to pass in the four hundred and eighthieth year ^b after the children of İş-rä-ël were come out of the land of ^c Ēġ-ğypt, in the fourth year of Söl'ö-mön's reign over İş-rä-ël, in the ^d month Ziv, which is the second month, that he ^{e 5} began to build the house of Jê-hô'väh. 2 And the house which king Söl'ö-mön built for Jê-hô'väh, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty ¹ cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits. 3 And the ^q porch before ⁶ the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house. 4 And for the house ^h he made ^{i 7} windows of fixed lattice-work. 5 And against the ^{j k} wall of the house he built stories round about, against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and ^l of ^{m 8} the oracle; and he made ⁿ side-chambers round about. 6 The nether-	1 a II Chr. 3:1, 2. b Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13. c Egypt, Gen. 12:10. d See 'Months,' Gen. 7:11. e Beginnings, Gen. 1:1. 5 Heb. <i>built</i>. 2 f Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
13 m Ch. 4:6; 9:15. n Bondage, John 8:33. 3 Heb. <i>men subject to task-work</i>. o Israel, Deut. 4:1. 14 p Lebanon, Jer. 18:14. q Month, Gen. 7:11. r Home, Lev. 18:9. s Ch. 4:6. 15 t Ch. 9:20-22; II Chr. 2:17, 18. u Burdens, Ps. 55:22. v See "Stone," Ex. 34:1. w Mountains, Ex. 3:12. 16 x Ch. 9:23. 17 y Ch. 6:7; I Chr. 22:2. 4 Heb. <i>brought away</i>.	Var. Rend.—V. 11. measures—<i>cors</i>. Var. KIT. V. 13. levy (see ch. 4:6); labour hand, SKI. V. 16. Solomon's chief officers—<i>So KIT.</i>; the chiefs appointed by Solomon, Th. Bā. Ke. V. 17. hewed out—<i>So KIT.</i>; quarried, Var. to lay . . . stone—to lay and with hewed (squared, KIT.) stones, Th. KIT. V. 18. the Gebalites . . . them—and (especially) the Gebalites did hew them, Ge. Ew. Ke. Bā. KIT. Chap. 6.—V. 3. porch . . . house—hall before the holy room (of the house), KIT. Vs. 3, 5, 17, 23. temple—nave; hall (nave),	SKI. Vs. 5, 16, 19, 20, 31. oracle—<i>chancel (the innermost sanctuary called "Holy of Holies")</i>; oracle (<i>lit.</i> hinder part), used exclusively of the inner shrine of Solomon's temple. The place where Yahweh dwelt, SKI.; hinder-room, KIT. V. 5. stories—side chambers, Var. KIT.; side chambers or cells (<i>lit.</i> ribs), SKI. Var. Read.—V. 11. measures . . . thousand baths, Sept. Jos. Th. Be. KIT. SKI. (cf. II Chr. 2:10). V. 16. three hundred—<i>So KIT.</i>; six hundred, Th. (II Chr. 2:2, 18), Sept. (β).	3 o Porch, Ju. 3:23. 6 That is, the holy place. 4 h Ez. 40:16; 41:16. i Window, I Sam. 19:12. 7 Or, <i>windows broad within, and narrow without</i>. 5 j Ez. 41:6. k Wall, Jer. 51:58. l Vs. 16, 19, 20. m See "Most Holy Place," Lev. 16:2. 8 That is, the most holy place. n Ez. 41:5, 6.

* **BUILDER: Choice of Foundation.**—Wise Choice—I Cor. 3:10, 11; Mt. 7:24, 25; Lu. 6:48; Col. 2:7. Foolish Choice—Mt. 7:26, 27; Lu. 17:28; Ps. 118:22; Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10; Lu. 20:17; I Pet. 2:7, 8.

Style of Structure.—Eph. 2:21, 22; 4:11-16; Hab. 2:12; Col. 2:6, 7.

Permanence of.—Ps. 127:1; Is. 58:12; Ps. 102:16; I Cor. 3:12-15; II Cor. 10:8.

Man as a Builder.—Cities—Gen. 11:4; Num. 32:24; Josh. 6:26; I Ki. 9:24; 16:34; II Chr. 14:7; Is. 45:13; Dan. 9:25. Temple—I Chr. 28:2; II Chr. 2:1; 3:1; I Ki. ch. 6; Zech. 6:12, 13. Tombs—Mt. 23:29; Lu. 11:47, 48. Barns—Lu. 12:18.

Tower—Lu. 14:28-30. Building Nations (*Fig.*)—Jer. 1:10; Mal. 1:4.

God as a Builder.—House of David—II Sam. 7:11, 12, 27-29; I Ki. 11:38; I Chr. 17:10; Acts 15:16. The Cities of Judah—Ps. 69:35; 102:16; 147:2; Jer. 33:7. Israel as a Nation—Jer. 24:6; 42:10; 18:6-10; 31:4. Abode of Saints—II Cor. 5:1. Church on Earth—Heb. 3:1-6. New Jerusalem—Heb. 11:10.

Christ as a Builder.—The Temple—Mt. 26:31; 27:40; Mk. 15:29; John 2:20. The Church—Mt. 16:18. The Life—Eph. 4:11-16.

- 7
a Ex. 20:25;
Deut. 27:5, 6.
1 Or, *when it
was brought
away.*
b See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
c Axe, I Sam.
13:20.
d Iron, I Chr.
22:3.

- 8
c Door, Ex.
12:22.
2 Heb. *shoulder.*
f See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.

- 9
3 Heb. *rows.*
g See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.

- 10
h Cubit, Deut.
3:11.
4 Or, *he fastened
the house.*

- 11
i Word of God,
John 6:63.
j Solomon.
I Ki. 1:30.

- 12
k Covenants
Conditional,
Gen. 17:2.
l Promises Con-
ditional, John
14:2.
m Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
n Walking, Col.
1:10.
o Statutes, Neh.
9:14.
p Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.
q Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
r David, I Sam.
17:12.
s Father, Ex.
21:15.

most story was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad; for on the outside he made offsets *in the wall* of the house round about, that *the beams* should not have hold in the walls of the house. 7 And ^a the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready ¹ at the quarry; and there was neither ^b hammer nor ^c axe nor any tool of ^d iron heard in the house, while it was in building. 8 The ^e door for the middle side-chambers was in the right ² side of the ¹ house: and they went up by winding stairs into the middle *story*, and out of the middle into the third. 9 So he built the house, and finished it; and he covered the house with beams and ³ planks of ^q cedar. 10 And he built the stories against all the house, each five ^h cubits high: and ⁴ they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 And the ⁱ word of Jê-hô'vâh came to ^j Sôlô-môn, saying, 12 Concerning this house which thou art building, ^{k l m} if thou wilt ⁿ walk in my ^o statutes, and execute mine ^p ordinances, and keep all my ^q commandments to walk in them; then will I establish my word with thee, which I spake unto ^r David thy ^s father.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. story—cell, KIT. SKI. *Sept.* offsets—So KIT.; rebate-ments, SKI. r. V. 8. middle—Insert, row of, right —i.e. south, Var. SKI. winding stairs—Or, by trap doors, Pesh. Sta.; stairs, KIT. story—row. V. 9. covered—So KIT.; covered in. beams—So KIT.; rafters. V. 10. they rested on the house—Perhaps, he fastened the house (to the side building), Th. Ba.; and he bound it with the temple, KIT. Vs. 15, 16. built—inlaid (II Chr. 3:5); decorated, KIT. walls—beams, SKI. fir—cypress, Var. KIT. V. 16. on the hinder part—(beginning) from the extreme end. it—himself, Var. KIT. V. 17. before—in front (?) of it, DeW. Ew. Ke. V. 18. knops—wild gourds, Th. Ke.; cucumbers, KIT. V. 20. covered the altar—made an altar, SKI. after *Sept.*; finished an altar, KIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 6. story—cell, *Sept.* KIT. SKI. V. 7. *Misplaced or later*

13 And ⁴ I will dwell among the children of ^u Îs-râ-ël, and ^v will not forsake my people Îs-râ-ël.

14 So Sôlô-môn built the house, and finished it. 15 And he built the ^w walls of the house within with boards of cedar: ⁵ from the floor of the house unto the walls of the ceiling, he covered them on the inside with ^x wood; and ^y he covered the floor of the house with boards of ⁶ fir. 16 ^z And he built twenty cubits on the hinder part of the house with boards of cedar from the floor unto the walls *of the ceiling*: he built *them* for it within, for an oracle, even for ^a the most holy place. 17 And the house, that is, the temple before *the oracle*, was forty cubits *long*. 18 And there was cedar on the house within, carved with ^{b 7} knops and open ^c flowers: all was cedar; there was no ^d stone seen. 19 And he prepared an oracle in the midst of the house within, to set there the ^e ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh. 20 And within the oracle was *a space of* twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof; and he overlaid it with pure ^f gold: ⁸ and he covered the ^g altar with cedar. 21 So Sôlô-môn overlaid the house within with pure gold:

addition, SKI. V. 8. door . . . house—entrance to the lower cell was on the south side of the temple. middle—lowest, *Sept. Targ. Ew. Bo. Th. Ba. Sta. Klo.* (cf. v. 6; Ez. 41:7); lower, KIT.; Insert, row of, Var. V. 10. five cubits—fifteen ells, KIT. Vs. 15, 16. walls—joists, Th. Bo. Ke. Ba. Sta. Klo. (after *Sept.*); beams, SKI. V. 16. with . . . with—Omit, SKI. V. 17. before the oracle—in front of the chancel, *Sept. Vulg. Th. Bo. Sta.; and virtually, r;* before the hinder room, KIT. the house that is—Omit, SKI. KIT. Vs. 18, 19. *interrupt the connection and are perhaps misplaced.* Var. SKI. KIT. *Sept. omits* v. 18. V. 20. And within (the oracle) was a space of—Omit, except parenthesis, Sta. (repeated by error from end of v. 17); hinder room, KIT. he . . . cedar—he made an altar (add. of cedar, Th. Bo. Sta. Klo.) before the chancel and overlaid it with gold, *Sept. Th. Ba. Sta.*; finished an altar, KIT.

- 13
t Anthropolomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
u Israel, Deut. 4:1.
v Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 15
w Wall, Jer. 51:58.
5 Or, *both the floors of the house and the walls, &c.* (and so v. 16).
x Wood, Ex. 31:5.
y Ch. 7:7.
6 Or, *cypress.*

- 16
z II Chr. 3:8.
a Most Holy Place, Lev. 16:2.

- 18
b Ch. 7:24.
7 Or, *gourds.*
c See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
d Stone, Ex. 34:1.

- 19
e Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

- 20
f Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
8 Or, *he overlaid the altar also, which was of cedar.*
g Altar, Gen. 22:9.

- 21**
 a Chains, Ps.
 149:2.
22
 b Ex. 30:1, 3, 6.

- 23**
 c II Chr. 3:10-
 12.
 d Cherubim,
 Ex. 25:18.
 e Olive, Ex.
 23:11.

- 24**
 f Wing, Is.
 40:31.

- 25**
 g Measure, Ex.
 36:9.

- 27**
 h Ch. 8:7; Ex.
 25:20; 37:9.
 i Wall, Jer.
 51:58.
 j House, Deut.
 24:10.
 k Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.

- 28**
 l Gold, I Ki.
 10:21.

- 29**
 m See "Trades
 and Arts," Is.
 40:19.
 n See "Trees,"
 Mt. 7:17.
 o See "Plants,"
 Ps. 144:12.

- 31**
 p Most Holy
 Place, Lev.
 16:2.

and he drew ^a chains of gold across before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold. 22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until all the house was finished: also ^b the whole altar that belonged to the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ^c And in the oracle he made two ^d chēr'û-bîm of ^e olive-wood, each ten cubits high. 24 And five cubits was the one ^f wing of the chēr'ûb, and five cubits the other wing of the chēr'ûb: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits. 25 And the other chēr'ûb was ten cubits: both the chēr'û-bîm were of one ^g measure and one form. 26 The height of the one chēr'ûb was ten cubits, and so was it of the other chēr'ûb. 27 And he set the chēr'û-bîm within the inner house; and ^h the wings of the chēr'û-bîm were stretched forth, so that the wing of the one touched the one ⁱ wall, and the wing of the other chēr'ûb touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the ^j ^k house. 28 And he overlaid the chēr'û-bîm with ^l gold.

29 And he ^m carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of chēr'û-bîm and ⁿ palm-trees and open ^o flowers, within and without. 30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without. 31 And for the entrance of the ^p oracle he made

Var. Rend.—V. 22. belonged to—stood in, KIT. oracle—hinder room, KIT. Vs. 23, 31. olive-wood—oleaster, Var. KIT. V. 29. open flowers—garlands of flowers, SKI. KIT. after Sept.; add, in the Holy of Holies and in the Holy Place, Ke. Bā. within and without—Perhaps, both of the inner and of the outer house, SKI. Klo. V. 32. So . . . them—So KIT.; And on the two doors he carved. V. 34. fir-wood—cypress-wood, Var. KIT.

doors of olive-wood: the ¹ lintel and ^q door-posts were a fifth part of the wall. 32 So he made two doors of olive-wood; and he carved upon them carvings of chēr'û-bîm and palm-trees and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold; and he spread the gold upon the chēr'û-bîm, and upon the palm-trees. 33 So also made he for the entrance of the temple door-posts of olive-wood, out of a fourth part of the wall; 34 and ^r two doors of ² fir-wood: the two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding. 35 And he carved *thereon* chēr'û-bîm and palm-trees and open flowers; and he overlaid them with gold fitted upon the graven work. 36 And ^s he built the inner court with three courses of hewn ^t stone, and a course of cedar beams.

37 ^u ^v In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of Jê-hô'vâh laid, in the ^w month Zîv. 38 And in the eleventh ^x year, in the month Bûl, which is the eighth month, was the house finished ³ throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he ^y seven years in ^z building it.

7 And ^a ^b Sôl'ô-môn was building his own ^c house thirteen years, and he finished all

Var. Read.—V. 21. *Omit all except* "before the altar," SKI. after Sept. he drew . . . oracle—caused the veil by means of chains of gold to pass before the chancel, Th., and virtually No. (cf. II Chr. 3:14); omit, KIT. And . . . gold—these words belong to v. 20, and were written here by accident, Th. Bō. V. 23. each . . . high—v. 26. *should be here*, STA. (with even for each). cubits—ells, KIT. V. 27. the wings of the cherubim—their wings, Sept. Th. Bō. Sta. Klo. KIT. wings . . . forth—And they spread out their wings, Sept. SKI.; so that their wings were spread out, KIT. V. 31. the lintel . . . wall—the portal and the side posts having five angles (i.e. the doorway being pointed at the top), Bō. Th. Sta. after Vulg. (l.)—the lintel and door-posts formed a pentagon, SKI. KIT. V. 33. out . . . wall—even posts of four angles (or, square), Vulg. Bō. Th. Sta. (l.) (cf. Ez. 41:21); four-cornered posts, SKI. after Vulg., KIT.

- ¹ Or, posts.
^q See "Door,"
 Ex. 12:22.

- 34**
^r Ez. 41:23-25.
² Or, cypress.

- 36**
^s Ch. 7:12; Jer.
 36:10.
^t Stone, Ex.
 34:1.

- 37**
^u See v. 1.
^v Beginnings,
 Gen. 1:1.
^w Month, Gen.
 7:11.

- 38**
^x Year, Lev.
 25:8.
³ Or, with all
 the appurte-
 nances thereof,
 and with all
 the ordinances
 thereof.
^y Seven, Gen.
 2:2.
^z Builder, I Ki.
 5:18.

- 1**
^a Ch. 3:1; 9:10;
 II Chr. 8:1.
^b Solomon,
 I Ki. 1:30.
^c Palace, Dan.
 8:2.

- ²
 a Ch. 10:17, 21;
 II Chr. 9:16.
 b Lebanon, Jer.
 18:14.
 c Cubit, Deut.
 3:11.
 d Pillar, Num.
 3:36.

- ³
 1 Or, *side-chambers*.
 Heb. *ribs*.

- ⁴
 2 Or, *frames* for
 the windows.

- ⁵
 e Window,
 I Sam. 19:12.

- ⁶
 f Porch, Ju.
 3:23.
 g Ez. 41:25, 26.

- ⁷
 h Throne, Acts
 12:21.
 i See "Judges,"
 Ex. 18:22.
 j Ch. 6:15, 16.

his house. 2 For ^a he built the house of the forest of ^b Lēbʿā-nōn; the length thereof was a hundred ^c cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar ^d pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars. 3 And it was covered with cedar above over the forty and five ¹ beams, that were upon the pillars; fifteen in a row. 4 And there were ² beams in three rows, and window was over against window in three ranks. 5 And all the doors and posts were made square with beams: and ^e window was over against window in three ranks. 6 And he made the ^f porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits; and a porch before them; and pillars and a ^g threshold before them. 7 And he made the porch of the ^h throne where he was to ⁱ judge, even the porch of judgment: and ^j it was

Var. Rend.—Chap. 7.—V. 2. For—And, SKI. with cedar beams—with shoulders of cedar, *Sept.* (*Suete*), SKI.; columns of cedar, KIT. V. 3. covered—So KIT.; Or, lined, SKI. beams—So *r*; side chambers; planks, BENZ. SKI.; columns, KIT. that were upon the pillars—that lay on forty-five pillars, *Ev. Sta.*; Or, that were upon the pillars, even forty-five (*the number referring to the side-chamber*), *Th. Ke.*; that were upon the pillars and the pillars were forty-five, SKI.; that were upon the pillars, the forty-five, KIT. a—each, SKI.; the KIT. V. 4. beams—floors; frames, SKI. prospects, *r*; windows (?), KIT. window . . . ranks—*Lit.* view against view three times, *i.e.* the chambers on each floor had windows opening towards the interior of the building, *Th. Ba.* KIT.; light was over against light three times (in three ranks, *r*), SKI. V. 5. posts—lights, SKI.; prospects, KIT. were made square with beams—were square in the upper wood-work (*i.e.* they were not pointed or arched), *Th. Ke.*; were square in framework, SKI.; were square, KIT.; were square in prospect, *r*. V. 6. a threshold—thick beams, *r*; *omit*, KIT. before them—were before them. V. 7. from floor to floor—*i.e.* (*idiomatically, though the sense is obscure*) the one floor as well as the other, *Ge. Ke.*; but see *Var. Read.*; from floor to rafters (?), SKI.; from floor to roof, KIT. V. 8. house . . . work—house (palace, KIT.) in which he dwelt (in) the other court, inwards from (*i.e.* nearer the temple than) the Hall (of Justice), was of like construction (with the latter), KIT. SKI. was to dwell, the other court—dwelt, in the other court; might dwell, the other court, *r*. Vs. 9, 11. even . . . measure

covered with cedar from floor to floor. 8 And his house where he was to dwell, the other court within the porch, was of the like work. ^k He made also a house for ^l Phāʿraōh's ^m daughter (ⁿ whom Sōlʿō-mōn had ^o ^p taken to wife), like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, even of hewn stone, ³ according to measure, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside unto the great court. 10 And the ^q foundation was of costly ^r stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits. 11 And above were costly stones, even hewn stone, according to ^s measure, and ^t cedar-wood. 12 And ^u the great court round about had three courses of hewn stone, and a course of cedar beams; ⁴ like as the inner court of the house of Jē-hōʿvāh, and ^w the porch of the house.

hewed according to measures, *Th. Ba.* KIT.; in accordance with the measurements of hewn stone, SKI. V. 9. And so . . . court—from without to the great court; and from the court of the house of Yahweh unto the great court, BURNÉY, SKI. (?); from the foundation to the coping and from the . . . to the great court, KIT. V. 12. courses—rows, KIT. *r*. course—row, KIT. *r*. like as—and so it was, *Var.* KIT. like as . . . house—So KIT.; round about the court of the House of Yahweh, and the court of the porch of the palace, BURNÉY, SKI. (*after Sept.*).

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 2. four—three, *Sept. Ev. Sta.* (*see v. 3*) SKI. KIT. with cedar beams—with shoulders of cedar, *Sept.* SKI. (?); cedar capitals, KIT. V. 5. posts—windows (*lit.* views, as in v. 4), *Sept. Th. Bō. Ke. Sta. Klo.*; outlook openings, KIT. window was over against window—door was against door, *Sta. KIT.* (*after Sept.*; text repeated by error from v. 4). V. 7. from floor to floor—from the floor to the ceiling (*lit.* joists: cf. ch. 6:15, 16), *Pesh. Vulg. Ev. Th. Bā. (doubtfully) Sta. Klo.* KIT. V. 9. And so . . . court—and from the court of the house of Yahweh unto the great court, BURNÉY, SKI. (?); And the great court was formed round about of free-stones and a row of cedar beams; and so it was with the inner court by the temple of Yahweh and with the court by the porch of the palace, KIT. like as . . . house—round about the court of the porch of the palace, BURNÉY, SKI. (*after Sept.*), the porch of—the court of (v. 8), *Sta.*, with some support from *Sept.*

- ⁸
 k Ch. 9:24;
 II Chr. 8:11.
 l Pharaoh, Ex.
 2:5.
 m Daughter, Ju.
 11:34.
 n Ch. 3:1.
 o Marriage,
 Gen. 6:2.
 p Wife, I Cor.
 7:16.

- ⁹
 3 Or, *after*
divers meas-
ures.

- ¹⁰
 q See "Palace,"
 Dan. 8:2.
 r Stone, Ex.
 34:1.

- ¹¹
 s Measures,
 Ex. 36:9.
 t See "Trees,"
 Mt. 7:17.
 u Wood, Ex.
 31:5.

- ¹²
 v Ch. 6:36.
 4 Or, *both for . . .*
and for.
 w See v. 6.

13
 a II Chr. 2:13,
 14.
 b King, Deut.
 17:15.
 c Solomon, I Ki.
 1:30.
 d Hiram, I Ki.
 5:1.
 e Tyre, Hos.
 9:13.

14
 f II Chr. 2:14.
 g Widow, Lev.
 22:13.
 h Tribes, Num.
 36:9.
 i See "Sons of
 Jacob," Gen.
 25:26.
 j Father, Ex.
 21:15.
 k Trades and
 Arts, Is.
 40:19.
 l Brass, Josh.
 22:8.
 m Wisdom, Ps.
 111:10.

15
 n II Ki. 25:17.
 o Pillar, Num.
 3:36.
 1 Heb. *eighteen
 cubits was the
 height of one
 pillar.*
 2 Heb. *the other
 pillar.*

17
 p Net, Ps. 25:15.
 q Seven, Gen.
 2:2.

18
 3 So the Syr.
 The Heb. has
pomegranates.

19
 r Porch, Ju.
 3:23.

13 And ^{a b}king ^cSöl'-ö-mön sent and fetched ^aHi'-räm out of ^eTyre. 14 ^fHe was the son of a ^gwidow of the tribe of ^{h i}Näph'-tä-li, and his ^jfather was a man of Tyre, ^ka worker in ^lbrass; and he was filled with ^mwisdom and understanding and skill, to work all works in brass. And he came to king Söl'-ö-mön, and wrought all his work. 15 For he fashioned ⁿthe two ^opillars of brass, ¹eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits compassed ²either of them about. 16 And he made two capitals of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one capital was five cubits, and the height of the other capital was five cubits. 17 There were ^pnets of checker-work, and wreaths of chain-work, for the capitals which were upon the top of the pillars; ^qseven for the one capital, and seven for the other capital. 18 So he made the pillars; and there were two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the capitals that were upon the top of the ³pillars: and so did he for the other capital. 19 And the capitals that were upon the top of the pillars in the ^rporch were of

Var. Rend.—V. 14. widow—widow woman, R. V. 15. For he fashioned—And he cast, KIT. BENZ. SKI. *Sept.* brass—So KIT.: *Rather, copper; and so throughout, either of them—Text has, the other pillar; see Var. Read.* the second pillar, KIT. V. 20. close by—close to, beside—*Text obscure.* V. 21. at—for. Vs. 23, 24. 26. brim—So KIT.; *Lit. lip.* V. 24. knops—*Or, wild gourds, Th. Ke.; cucumbers, KIT.*

Var. Read.—V. 15. fashioned—*So Text; cast, Sept. Th. Bø. Sta. Klo. (L.) SKI. KIT.* the two . . . brass—the two pillars for the porch of the temple out of brass, KIT. eighteen cubits high apiece—the height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, KIT. line—cord, KIT. compassed either of them about—*(with each for apiece) compass it about: the thickness of the pillar was four fingers; it was hollow: and so the other pillar, Sept. Ev. Th. Bø. Sta. Klo. KIT. (cf. Jer. 52:21).* V. 17. There were . . . capital—He made also two nets of checker work to cover the chapters which were on the top of the pillars; a network for the one chapter, and a network for the other chapter, *Sept. Th.*

^slily-work, four cubits. 20 And there were capitals above also upon the two pillars, close by the belly which was beside the network: and the ^tpomegranates were two hundred, in rows round about upon the other capital. 21 ^uAnd he set up the pillars at the porch of the ^vtemple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the ^wname thereof ^{z 4}Jā'-chün; and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof ^{y 5}Bō'-āz. 22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily-work: so was the work of the pillars finished.

23 ^{z 2}And he made the ^amolten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and the height thereof was five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits compassed it round about. 24 And under the brim of it round about there were ^bknops which did compass it, ⁶for ten cubits, compassing the sea round about: the knops were in two rows, cast when it was cast. 25 ^cIt stood upon twelve ^doxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east; and the sea was set upon

^s See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.

20
^t See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.

21
^u II Chr. 3:17.
^v Temple,
 I Sam. 1:19.
^w Name, Acts
 16:18.
^x Jachin, Gen.
 46:10.
⁴ That is, *He shall establish.*
^y Boaz, Ruth
 2:19.
⁵ That is, perhaps, *In it is strength.*

23
^z II Chr. 4:2, &c.
^a See "Sea," Ex. 14:21.

24
^b Ch. 6:18.
⁶ Or, *ten in a cubit.*

25
^c Jer. 52:20.
^d Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

Bø. Sta.; And he made two nets of woven work cords, chain-like work for the covering of the capitals which sat above upon the pillars; a net for the one capital and a net for the other capital, KIT. V. 18. pillars—pomegranates, 2 MSS. Calmet, Ke. Th. Bø. Sta. Klo. SKI. KIT. round . . . pillars—of brazen pomegranates (So Sept.) upon the one network; and the pomegranates were two hundred round about upon the one chapter (from v. 20), Sta.; similarly Th. Bø. to cover the capitals—These words belong to v. 17, Sept. Th. Bø. Sta.; And he made the pomegranates and indeed in two rows over the one net and the pomegranates were 200 in rows round about the one capital, and so he made it with the other capital, KIT. V. 19. the capitals . . . lily-work—on the tops of the pillars was lily-work like (that of), Sept.; And the capitals which sat above upon the pillars were worked like lilies, KIT. V. 20. and the pomegranates—Misplaced. First part of v. is merely a repetition of v. 19, as read in Sept.; second part should stand before v. 21. Vs. 25, 26. Sept. Sta. KIT. transpose v. 25 and v. 26.

- 26
 a See "Hand,"
 Ex. 16:12.
 b See "Vessels,"
 Gen. 9:3.
 c See "Plants,"
 Ps. 144:12.

- 27
 a V. 38; II Ki.
 25:13; II Chr.
 4:14.
 e Brass, Josh.
 22:8.
 f Cubit, Deut.
 3:11.

- 28
 1 Or, even borders.

- 29
 g Lions, Job
 4:10.
 h See "Temple," I Sam.
 1:9.
 2 Or, it was in
 like manner
 above.

- 30
 3 Heb. shoulders.

- 31
 4 Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.

them above, and all their hinder parts were inward. 26 And it was a ^a handbreadth thick; and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a ^b cup, like the ^c flower of a lily: it held two thousand *baths.

27 And ^ahe made the ten bases of ^e brass; four ^f cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it. 28 And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had panels; ¹ and there were panels between the ledges; 29 and on the panels that were between the ledges were ^g lions, oxen, and chér²û-bîm; and upon the ledges ^h there was a pedestal above; and beneath the lions and oxen were wreaths of hanging work. 30 And every base had four brazen wheels, and axles of brass; and the four feet thereof had ³ undersetters: beneath the laver were the undersetters molten, with wreaths at the side of each. 31 And the ⁴ mouth of it

Var. Rend.—V. 26. like the flower of a lily—(in the form of) a lily-blossom, *Var. KIT.* V. 27. bases—i.e. movable carriages supporting the lavers. Vs. 28, 29, 35, 36. panels—*So Th. Ke.*; borders, *KIT. Sta.* (i.e. bands of metal); panels—borders (also), *Sta.*; borders, *KIT. R.* Vs. 28, 29. ledges—cross-pieces, *Sta. KIT.*; clamps, *Th. Ke.* V. 29. there was a pedestal above; and beneath—in like manner, above; and beneath, *DeW.*; and above and below, *KIT.* Vs. 29, 36. wreaths—*So KIT.*; festoons, *V. 30.* undersetters—i.e. supports: lit. shoulders. at the side of each—or, beyond every addition, *Ke. Bâ.* V. 31. within . . . cubit—was within the chapter (*but see Var. Read.*); and (from this mouth or opening) upwards was a cubit thereof—i.e. of the chapter (*but see Var. Read.*). V. 32. panels—(or, borders, *Sta.*) V. 35. stays . . . Lit. hands, i.e. supports for the laver. V. 36. and . . . panels thereof—and on the plates (which formed) the stays thereof.

* BATH: A Measure.—See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.

BATH: ABLUTIONS.—The Ordinary Bath.—Gen. 43:31; Ex. 2:5; 7:15; II Sam. 12:20; Ez. 16:4; 23:40; John 9:7, 11, 15; Acts 16:33.

Washing before and after Meals.—Mt. 15:2; Mk. 7:2; Lu. 11:38. During Fasts.—Mt. 6:17.

Washing of Hands.—Ex. 30:18–21; Deut. 21:6; Ps. 26:6; 73:13; Mt. 15:2; 27:14; Mk. 7:3, 4.

Washing of Utensils, etc.—Ex. 19:10; Lev. 6:28; Mt. 23:25, 26; Mk. 7:4; Lu. 11:39.

Washing the Dead.—Acts 9:37. Metaphorical—Heb. 10:22. See "Ceremonial Cleansing"—Lev. 15:14. "Purification"—Lev. 15:2. "Foot-washing"—Gen. 18:4.

within the capital and above was a cubit: and the mouth thereof was round after the work of a pedestal, a cubit and a half; and also upon the mouth of it were gravings, and their panels were foursquare, not round. 32 And the four wheels were underneath the panels; and the axletrees of the wheels were in the base: and the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit. 33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a ⁱ chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their felloes, and their spokes, and their naves, were all molten. 34 And there were four undersetters at the four corners of each base: the undersetters thereof were of the base itself. 35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass half a cubit high; and on the top of the base the ⁴ stays thereof and the panels thereof were of the same. 36 And on the plates of the stays thereof, and on the panels thereof, he

Var. Read.—V. 29. there was a pedestal above; and—in like manner, and above and, *Sept. Sta. (l.)*. and upon . . . work—and in like manner on the cross-pieces and above and below the lions and oxen were festoons, *KIT.* Vs. 30, 31. and the four feet . . . not round—*Transpose* to vs. 35, 36, *Sta.* The words here interrupt the description of the wheels, v. 20 beginning vs. 32, 33. V. 30. feet—corners, *KIT.* undersetters—shoulder-pieces, *KIT.* with wreaths . . . each—over the height of a man, they were placed, *KIT.* V. 31. capital—undersetters, *Ew. Sta. Kto. (l.)*; shoulder pieces, *KIT.* This change appears essential to secure the artistic form of the design. V. 34. at the four . . . base—for the four corner-pieces of one (each, *KIT.*); stand, were four shoulder-pieces, *SKI. KIT.* V. 35. was there . . . high—there was the work of a pedestal, a cubit and a half in height (*from v. 31*), round in compass, *Sta.*; there was a mouth (pedestal), half a cubit in height, circular round about, *SKI.*; on the base was a sort of top-piece one and a half cubits high, it was round, *KIT.* V. 36. round about—*So KIT.*; Insert, and the four corners thereof (i.e. of the pedestal) had undersetters (i.e. here, supports for the laver); under the laver were undersetters molten (*from v. 30*). And its mouth within the undersetters was . . . cubits; and its mouth was round; but its borders were square, and not round (*from v. 31*). *Sta.* (Upon this view, all after v. 34 relates not to the "base" itself, but to the pedestal upon it, which held the laver. See the representation in *Stade's Geschichte des Volkes Israel's*, I, p. 341). according to the space . . . about—with wreaths at the side of each, *SKI.*

- 33
 i Chariot,
 I Ki. 20:1.

- 35
 4 Heb. hands.

36
a Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.
b See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

37
c II Chr. 4:14.
d Measure, Ex. 36:9.

38
e II Chr. 4:6, &c.

39
f See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
1 Heb. *shoulder*.
g House, Deut. 24:10.
h Sea, Ex. 14:21.

40
i Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
2 Heb. *Hiram*.
j See "Furniture of the Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.
3 In II Chr. 4:11, *pots*.
k King, Deut. 17:15.
l Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
m God, Gen. 1:1.

41
n Pillar, Num. 3:36.
o Bowl, II Ki. 25:15.

42
p See v. 20.
q See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
4 Heb. *upon the face of the pillars*.

44
r See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.

45
5 Another reading is, *the vessels of the Tent*.
s Vessels, See "Foods," Gen. 9:3.

graved ^a chër'û-bîm, lions, and ^b palm-trees, according to the space of each, with wreaths round about. 37 ^c After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one ^d measure, and one form.

38 ^e And he made ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty bāths; and every laver was four cubits; and upon every one of the ten bases one laver. 39 ^f And he set the bases, five on the right ¹ side of the ^g house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the ^h sea on the right side of the house eastward, toward the south.

40 And ⁱ ² Hî'rām made the ^j ³ lavers, and the shovels, and the basins. So Hî'rām made an end of doing all the work that he wrought for ^k king ^l Söl'ô-môn in the house of ^m Jê-hô'vāh: 41 the two ⁿ pillars, and the two ^o bowls of the capitals that were on the top of the pillars; and the two networks to cover the two bowls of the capitals that were on the top of the pillars; 42 and the ^p four hundred ^q pomegranates for the two networks; two rows of pomegranates for each network, to cover the two bowls of the capitals that were ⁴ upon the pillars; 43 and the ten bases, and the ten lavers on the bases; 44 and the one sea, and the twelve ^r oxen under the sea; 45 and the pots, and the shovels, and the basins: even all ⁵ these ^s vessels, which Hî'rām made

for king Söl'ô-môn, in the house of Jê-hô'vāh, were of burnished ^t brass. 46 ^u In the plain of the ^v Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ^w ground between ^x Sûe'cōth and ^y Zār'ê-thān. 47 And Söl'ô-môn left all the vessels *unweighed*, because they were exceeding many: ^z the weight of the brass ⁶ could not be found out.

48 And Söl'ô-môn made all the vessels that were in the house of Jê-hô'vāh: ^a the golden altar, and the ^b table whereupon the ^c showbread was, of ^d gold; 49 and the ^{*} candlesticks, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, of pure gold; and the flowers, and the ^e lamps, and the tongs, of gold; 50 and the cups, and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the firepans, of pure gold; and the hinges, both for the ^f doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, *to wit*, of the temple, of gold.

51 ^g Thus all the work that king Söl'ô-môn wrought in the house of Jê-hô'vāh was finished. And ^h Söl'ô-môn brought in the things which ⁱ David his ^j father had dedicated, *even* the ^k silver, and the gold, and the vessels, and put them in the ^l treasuries of the house of Jê-hô'vāh.

Var. Read.—V. 40. lavers—pots, *many MSS. (sept. Vulg. Th. Ke. Bā. Sta. Kto. KIT. (cf. v. 45; II Chr. 4:11, 16). V. 41. the bowls of capitals—the globes and the chapters, Th. Be. Ke. (II Chr. 4:12); with the two bowl-shaped capitals. KIT. V. 45. Jehovah—So KIT.; insert, and the forty and eight pillars of the house of the king and of the house of the Lord, even all the works of the king which Hiram made, (sept. Th. Bo. (not Sta.).*

Candlestick in Elisha's Chamber.—II Ki. 4:10.

David gives Solomon the Pattern of Candlesticks for Temple.—I Chr. 28:15. Made of Gold and for Light—II Chr. 4:7, 20; 13:11. Carried to Babylon—Jer. 52:19.

Vision of.—Zech. 4:2, 11; Rev. 1:12, 13, 20; 2:1, 5; 11:4.

Handwriting on Wall, near Candlestick.—Dan. 5:5.

Called Stand.—Mt. 5:15; Mk. 4:21; Lu. 8:16; 11:33.

^t Brass, Josh. 22:8.

46

^u Josh. 13:27.

^v Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

^w Ground, Gen. 33:19.

^x Succoth, Gen. 33:17.

^y Zarethan, I Ki. 4:12.

47

^z I Chr. 22:3, 14.

⁶ Or, *was not searched out*.

48

^a Altar, Gen. 22:9.

^b Table, II Ki. 4:10.

^c See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.

^d Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

49

^e Lamp, Ex. 25:37.

50

^f Door, Ex. 12:22.

51

^g II Chr. 5:1, &c.

^h II Sam. 8:11; II Chr. 5:1.

ⁱ David, I Sam. 17:12.

^j Father, Ex. 21:15.

^k Silver, Job 22:25.

^l Treasury, Jer. 38:11.

* **CANDLESTICK** : Used in Tabernacle, made of Pure Gold.

—Ex. 25:31; 37:17; 39:37; Lev. 24:4; Num. 8:4; Heb. 9:2. Beaten Work—Ex. 25:31; 37:17; Num. 8:4. Six Branches—Ex. 25:33, 35; 37:18, 19. Three Branches on Each Side—Ex. 25:32; 37:18. Four Cups in—Ex. 25:34; 37:20. Shall be placed against the Table—Ex. 26:35; 40:24. Anointing of—Ex. 31:8. Used for Light—Ex. 35:14; 40:4; 8:28. Levites take care of—Num. 3:31; 4:9; 8:2, 3.

Used in House of Jehovah—I Ki. 7:49.

- 1
 a II Chr. 5:2-10.
 b Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
 c Heads, Pr. 20:29.
 d Tribes, Num. 36:9.
 e Prince, Num. 2:7.
 f Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 h II Sam. 6:17.
 i Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
 j Zion, Is. 52:1.
- 2
 k Feast, Num. 29:39.
 l Month, Gen. 7:11.
- 3
 m Priest, Ex. 28:1.
- 4
 n Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
 o Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
 p Levites, Num. 1:47.
- 5
 q King, Deut. 17:15.
 r Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
 s II Sam. 6:13;
 II Chr. 1:6.
 t Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 u Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 v Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
- 6
 w Ch. 6:19.
 x See "Most Holy Place," Lev. 16:2.
 y Ch. 6:27.
 z Wing, Is. 40:31.
 a Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.

8 ^a Then Söl'ö-mön assembled the ^b elders of İs'rá-ël, and all the ^c heads of the ^d tribes, the ^e princes of the fathers' houses of the children of İs'rá-ël, unto king Söl'ö-mön in ^f Jê-ru'zâ-lêm, ^g to bring up the ⁱ ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh out of the city of David, which is ^j Zi'ôn. 2 And all the men of İs'rá-ël assembled themselves unto king Söl'ö-mön at the ^k feast, in the ^l month Êth-â-nîm, which is the seventh month. 3 And all the elders of İs'rá-ël came, and the ^m priests took up the ark. 4 And they brought up the ark of Jê-hô'vâh, and the ⁿ tent of meeting, and all the holy vessels that were in the Tent; even these did the priests and the ^p Lê'vîtes bring up. 5 And ^q king ^r Söl'ö-mön and all the congregation of İs'rá-ël, that were assembled unto him, ^s were with him before the ark, ^t sacrificing ^u sheep and ^v oxen, that could not be counted nor numbered for multitude. 6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh ^w unto its place, into the ^x oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even ^y under the ^z wings of the ^a chër'û-bîm. 7 For the chër'û-bîm spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 8.—Vs. 6, 8. Oracle—chancel; hinder room, KIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 1. *Prefix*, And it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the Lord, and of the king's house, after twenty years, that, *Sept. Th. Bb.* Vs. 1, 2. Then King Solomon assembled all the elders of Israel in Zion to bring up the ark of the covenant of Yahweh from the city of David, which is Zion, in the month Ethanim, *Sept. (shorter recension)*; For Zion (*Sept.*) read Jerusalem (*Heb.*), SKI. Vs. 3, 4. *Substitute either* (a) "And all the elders of Israel came and brought up the ark of Yahweh," or, (b) "And the priests took up (or, carried) the ark," SKI. And . . . Jehovah—And all the elders of Israel came up, but the priests carried the ark, and brought the ark of Yahweh, KIT.; And the elders

the chër'û-bîm covered the ark and the staves thereof above. 8 And ¹ the staves were so long that the ends of the staves were seen from the holy place before the oracle; but they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day. 9 ^b There was nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone which ^c Mō'sēs put there at Hō'rēb, ^d when Jê-hô'vâh made a ^e covenant with the children of İs'rá-ël, ^f when they came out of the land of ^g Ê'gýpt. 10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that ^h the cloud filled the house of Jê-hô'vâh, 11 so that the priests could not stand to ⁱ minister by reason of the cloud; for the glory of Jê-hô'vâh filled the house of Jê-hô'vâh.

12 ^j Then spake Söl'ö-mön, ^k Jê-hô'vâh hath said that ^l he would dwell in the thick ^m darkness. 13 ⁿ I have surely built thee a house of habitation, ^o a place for thee to dwell in forever. 14 And the king turned his ^p face about, and ^q blessed all the assembly of İs'rá-ël: and all the assembly of İs'rá-ël stood. 15 And he said, Blessed be Jê-hô'vâh, the God of İs'rá-ël, who spake with his ^r mouth unto ^s David my ^t father, and ^u ^v ^w hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying,

of Israel came and brought up the ark of Yahweh, BENZ. V. 5. And . . . before—*So KIT.*; And the king and all Israel (went) before. V. 6. to the most holy place—*So KIT.*; *Omit*, SKI. V. 9. Horeb—*Insert*, even the tables of the covenant (which the Lord made with, &c.), *Th. (after Sept.)*; cf. Deut. 9:9; the tables of the covenant which Yahweh made with . . . Egypt, *Sept. SKI.* V. 12. the thick darkness—Jerusalem, *Targ. Th.* Vs. 12, 13.

The sun has Yahweh set in the heavens, He (himself) has resolved to dwell in thick darkness:

Build have I a lofty mansion for thee, A place for thee to dwell in for all ages, CHEYNE, KIT. BENZ. SKI.

Insert, that is, as it is known in the "Book of Songs," KIT.

- 8
 1 Or, they drew out the staves, so that, &c.
- 9
 b See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 c Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 d Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
 e Or, where.
 f Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
 g Deliverance from bondage, Ex. 17:13.
 h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
- 10
 h Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
- 11
 i Minister, Acts 15:39.
- 12
 j II Chr. 6:1, &c.
 k Ps. 97:2.
 l Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 m Darkness, Job 38:9.
- 13
 n II Sam. 7:13.
 o Ex. 15:17.
- 14
 p Face, Is. 6:2.
 q Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
- 15
 r Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 s David, I Sam. 17:12.
 t Father, Ex. 21:15.
 u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 v See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 w See "Promises," John 14:2.

I KINGS

16

a II Sam. 7:4, 5.
b City, Gen.
4:17.
c Tribes, Num.
36:9.
d Deut. 12:5,
11.
e I Sam. 16:1;
II Sam. 7:8.

17

f II Sam. 7:2,
3; I Chr. 17:1,
2.
g Heart, Acts
15:9.

19

h Ch. 5:3, 5;
II Sam. 7:5,
12, 13; I Chr.
22:8-10.
i Son, Gen.
21:19.
j Loins, Is.
11:5.

20

k Word of God,
John 6:63.
l See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
m I Chr. 28:5, 6.
n Throne, Ex.
12:21.

22

o See v. 54.
p Hands spread
out, Gen.
16:12.
q Heaven,
Deut. 17:15.

23

r Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
s One God
alone, Gen.
1:1.
t Earth, Gen.
2:1.
u Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, *for*.
v Servants, Ex.
21:2.
w Walking, Col.
1:10.

24

x Faithfulness
of God, Gen.
1:1.
y David, I Sam.
17:12.
z Father, Ex.
21:15.
a See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
b See "Prom-
ises," John
14:2.

16^a Since the day that I brought forth my people Īś-rā-ēl out of Ē-ġypt, I chose no^b city out of all the^c tribes of Īś-rā-ēl to build a house, that^d my name might be there; but^e I chose David to be over my people Īś-rā-ēl. 17^f Now it was in the^g heart of David my father to build a house for the name of Jê-hō-vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl. 18 But Jê-hō-vāh said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thy heart to build a house for my name, thou didst well that it was in thy heart: 19^h nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thyⁱ son that shall come forth out of thy^j loins, he shall build the house for my name. 20 And Jê-hō-vāh hath established his^k word that he spake; for^m I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on theⁿ throne of Īś-rā-ēl, as Jê-hō-vāh promised, and have built the house for the name of Jê-hō-vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl. 21 And there have I set a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of Jê-hō-vāh, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Ē-ġypt.

22 And^o Söl-ō-mōn stood before the altar of Jê-hō-vāh in the presence of all the assembly of Īś-rā-ēl, and^p spread forth his hands toward^q heaven; 23 and he said, ^rO Jê-hō-vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl, ^sthere is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on^t earth beneath; who keepest covenant and^u lovingkindness¹ with thy^v servants, that^w walk before thee with all their heart; 24^x who hast kept with thy servant^y David my^z father that which thou didst^a promise

Var. Rend.—V. 22, stood before—came forward to, Var. KIT. V. 27. But . . . dwell—What! will God dwell, *Th. Hi. Ba.* But does God truly dwell, KIT. dwell on—dwell with the people, BENZ.

him: yea, thou spakest with thy^c mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thy^d hand, as it is this day.

25 Now therefore, ^eO Jê-hō-vāh, the God of^f Īś-rā-ēl, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, ^g2 There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Īś-rā-ēl, if only thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me as thou hast walked before me. 26 Now therefore, O God of Īś-rā-ēl, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, ⁱwhich thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

27 But^j will God in very deed dwell on the earth? behold, ^kheaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this^l house that^m I have builded! 28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O Jê-hō-vāh my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee this day; 29ⁿ that thine^o eyes may be open toward this house^p night and^q day, even toward the place whereof thou hast said, My^r name shall be there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall pray toward this place. 30 And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Īś-rā-ēl, when they shall pray toward this place: yea, hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place; and when thou hearest, ^sforgive.

31^t If a man^u sin against his^v neighbor, and an^w oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear,

Var. Read.—V. 16, but . . . I chose Jerusalem that my name should be there, and, *Sept. Th. Bē. Kto.*, and II Chr. 6:6; but I have chosen Jerusalem that my name might be there and I have chosen David, KIT. *Sept. SKI.* V. 25, children—sons, KIT. V. 29, place—cities, KIT.

c Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.

25

e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Israel, Deut. 4:1.
g Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
h Ch. 2:4.
i Heb. *There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.*

26

i II Sam. 7:25.

27

j Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
k Omnipresence of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
m Builder, I Ki. 5:18.

29

n II Chr. 7:15; Neh. 1:6.
o Eye, Ps. 17:8.
p Night, Ps. 19:2.
q Day, Lev. 25:8.
r Name, Acts 16:18.

30

s Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

31

t Ex. 22:8-11.
3 Or, *whereinsoever a man shall sin.*
u Sin, Gen. 3:6.
v Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
w Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

31
a Altar, Gen. 22:9.

32
b God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
c Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
f Head, Pr. 20:29.
g Righteousness, Ps. 24:1-4.

33
h Lev. 26:17, 25; Deut. 28:25-48.
i See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
j Enemy, Job 31:29.
k Lev. 26:40-42.
l Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
m Confession, Mt. 16:18.

34
n Land, Gen. 23:15.
o Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

35
p Lev. 26:19; Deut. 11:16, 17; II Sam. 24:10-13.
q Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
r Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
s Rain, Deut. 11:14.
1 Or, *because*.
2 Or, *answerest*.
t Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

36
u Instruction, Is. 54:13.
v Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

37
w Plague, Ex. 7:18.
x See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
y War, Josh. 22:12.
z Cities, Gen. 4:17.
3 Heb. *gates*.
a See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.

38
b Heart, Acts 15:9.

and he come *and* swear before thine ^a altar in this house; 32 then hear thou in heaven, and do, and ^b judge thy servants, ^c condemning ^d the wicked, ^e to bring his way upon his own ^f head, and justifying the ^g righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 ^h When thy people Īś-ⁱ rā-ēl are smitten down before the ^j enemy, because they have sinned against thee; ^k if they turn again to thee, and ^m confess thy name, and pray and make supplication unto thee in this house: 34 then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Īś-ⁱ rā-ēl, and bring them again unto the ⁿ land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 ^p When heaven is shut up, and there is no ^q rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, ^r when thou ^s dost ^t afflict them: 36 then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Īś-ⁱ rā-ēl, ^u when thou teachest them the good way wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an ^v inheritance.

37 If there be the land famine, if there be ^w pestilence, if there be blasting *or* mildew, ^x locust *or* caterpillar; if their enemy ^y besiege them in the land of their ^z cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever ^a sickness there be; 38 what prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, *or* by all thy people Īś-ⁱ rā-ēl, who shall know every man the plague of his own ^b heart, and spread forth his hands toward this

Var. Rend.—V. 37. cities—gates; communities, KIT. V. 41. concerning—(hearken thou) unto; as to, KIT.

house: 39 then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place, and forgive, and do, and render unto every man according to all his ways, ^c whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men;) 40 that they may ^d fear thee all the days that ^e they live in the land which thou gavest unto our ^f fathers.

41 Moreover concerning the ^g foreigner, that is not of thy people Īś-ⁱ rā-ēl, when he shall come out of a far country for thy ^h name's sake 42 (for they shall hear of thy great name, ⁱ and of ^j thy mighty ^k hand, and of thine ^l outstretched arm); when he shall come and ^m pray toward this ⁿ house: 43 hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place, and do according to all that the foreigner calleth to thee for; ^p that all the ^q peoples of the ^r earth may know thy name, to fear thee, as doth thy people Īś-ⁱ rā-ēl, and that they may know that ^s this house which I have built is called by thy name.

44 If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, by whatsoever way ^t thou shalt send them, and they pray unto Jē-hō-^{vāh} toward the ^u city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name; 45 then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their ^v cause.

46 If they ^w sin against thee (for ^x there is no man that sinneth not), and thou be ^y angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that ^z they carry them away captive unto the land

Var. Read.—V. 37. in the land—in one, So KIT.; of their cities, Sept. Pesh. Th.; similarly Kto. (Deut. 17:2); in any of their gates, Sept. SKI.; in one of their communities, KIT. V. 38. by . . . Israel—Omīl, Sept. SKI.

39
c Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

40
d Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
e Israel, Deut. 4:1.
f Father, Ex. 21:15.

41
g See "So-journer," Ps. 119:19.
h Name, Acts 16:18.

42
i Ex. 13:3; Deut. 3:24.
j Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
k Hand, Gen. 16:12.
l Arm, Ju. 15:14.
m Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
n House, Deut. 24:10.
o Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

43
p Josh. 4:23; I Sam. 17:46.
q Nations, Gen. 10:32.
r Earth, Gen. 2:1.
4 Or, *thy name is called upon this house, &c.*

44
s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

45
5 Or, *right*.

46
u Sin, Gen. 3:6.
v Ps. 133:3, 4; Pr. 20:9;
I John 1:8-10.
w Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Anger, Pr. 15:1.
y Captivity, Num. 24:22.
6 Heb. *they that take them captive carry them away*.

- 47**
a Lev. 26:40–42; Neh. 9:2.
b Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
c Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

- 48**
e Deut. 4:29; I Sam. 7:3, 4; Neh. 1:9.
f Heart, Acts 15:9.
g Soul, Job 4:15.

- 50**
h II Chr. 30:9; Acts 7:10.
i Heb. *to be for compassion.*

- 51**
i Israelites God's Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
j Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
k Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
l Deut. 4:20; Jer. 11:4.
m Furnace, Dan. 3:15.
n Iron, I Chr. 22:3.

- 52**
o See v. 29.
p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

- 53**
q Ex. 19:5, 6; Deut. 9:26–29.
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.

- 54**
s II Chr. 7:1 &c.
t Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.

of the enemy, far off or near; 47 yet ^a if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and ^b turn again, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captive, saying, ^c We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have dealt ^d wickedly; 48 ^e if they return unto thee with all their ^f heart and with all their ^g soul in the land of their enemies, who carried them captive, and pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name: 49 then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling-place, and maintain their cause; 50 and forgive thy people who have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee; and ^h give them ⁱ compassion before those who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them 51 (ⁱ for they are thy people, and thine ^j inheritance, which ^k thou broughtest forth out of Æḡypt, ^l from the midst of the ^m furnace of ⁿ iron); 52 ^o that thine ^p eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Īśṛā-ēl, to hearken unto them whensoever they cry unto thee. 53 For thou didst separate them from among all the peoples of the earth, to be thine inheritance, ^q as thou spakest by ^r Mōśēš thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Æḡypt, O Lord Jê-hōṽāh.

^s 54 ^t And it was so, that, when ^t Sōl-ō-mōn had made an end of

praying all this prayer and supplication unto Jê-hōṽāh, ^u he arose from before the ^v altar of Jê-hōṽāh, from ^w kneeling on his ^x knees with his ^y hands spread forth toward ^z heaven. 55 And he stood, and ^a blessed all the assembly of Īśṛā-ēl with a ^b loud voice, saying, 56 Blessed be Jê-hōṽāh, that hath given ^c rest unto his people Īśṛā-ēl, according to all that he ^d promised: ^e there hath not ^f failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by Mōśēš his servant. 57 ^g Jê-hōṽāh our God be with ^h us, as he was with our ⁱ fathers: ^j let him not leave us, nor forsake us; 58 that ^k he may incline our hearts unto him, to ^l walk in all his ways, and to ^m keep his ⁿ commandments, and his ^o statutes, and his ^p ordinances, which he commanded our fathers. 59 And let these my words, wherewith ^q I have made supplication before Jê-hōṽāh, be nigh unto Jê-hōṽāh our God ^r day and ^s night, that he maintain the cause of his ^t servant, and the cause of his people Īśṛā-ēl, ^u as every day shall require; 60 that all the ^v peoples of the ^w earth may know that Jê-hōṽāh, he is God; ^x there is none else. 61 ^y Let your heart therefore be perfect with Jê-hōṽāh our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

62 And the ^z king, and all Īśṛā-ēl with him, ^a offered ^b sacrifice before Jê-hōṽāh. 63 And Sōl-ō-mōn offered for the sacrifice of peace-offerings, which he offered unto Jê-hōṽāh, two and twenty thousand ^c oxen, and a hundred and

- ^u II Chr. 6:13.
^v Altar, Gen. 22:9.
^w Postures in Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^x Knees, Is. 35:3.
^y Hands spread out, Gen. 16:12.
^z Heaven, Deut. 17:15.

- 55**
a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
b Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.

- 56**
c Rest, Heb. 4:4.
d Promises of God, John 14:2.
e Josh. 21:45; 23:14, 15.
f Heb. *fallen.*

- 57**
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.
i Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
j Josh. 1:5; I Sam. 12:22; Rom. 8:31; Heb. 13:5.

- 58**
k Ps. 119:36; Jer. 31:33.
l Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Walking, Col. 1:10.
n Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
o Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
p Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
q Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

- 59**
r Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.
t Night, Ps. 19:2.
u Servant, Ex. 21:2.
v Heb. *the thing of a day in its day.*

- 60**
w Nations, Gen. 10:32.
x Earth, Gen. 2:1.
y One God alone, Gen. 1:1.

- 61**
z Deut. 18:13; II Ki. 20:3.

- 62**
a King, Deut. 17:15.
b Offering, Gen. 22:2.
c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

- 63**
d Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 63, 64. peace-offering—thank-offering, Var

Var. Read.—V. 63. a hundred and twenty thousand sheep—*Not in Sept., SKL.*

63

- a Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
b Ezra 6:15-18; Neh. 12:27.
c Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

64

- d Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
e II Chr. 4:1.
f Altar, Gen. 22:9.

65

- g Feasts, Num. 29:39.
h Num. 34:8; Josh. 13:5.
i Hamath, Gen. 10:17.
j Gen. 15:18; Ex. 23:31; Josh. 13:3.
k See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
l Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
m Seven, Gen. 2:2.

66

- n Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
o Tents, Num. 24:5.
p Joy, Ps. 30:5.
q Gladness, Is. 51:3.
r Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
s David, I Sam. 17:12.

1

- t Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
u See "Palace," Dan. 8:2.
1 Or, *delight*.

2

- v Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.

3

- z Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

twenty thousand ^asheep. ^bSo the king and all the children of ʾĪṣ-rā-ēl dedicated the ^chouse of Jê-hôṣ-vāh. 64 The same day did the king ^dhallow the middle of the court that was before the house of Jê-hôṣ-vāh; for there he offered the burnt-offering, and the meal-offering, and the fat of the peace-offerings, because ^ethe brazen ^faltar that was before Jê-hôṣ-vāh was too little to receive the burnt-offering, and the meal-offering, and the fat of the peace-offerings. 65 So Sôl-ô-môn held the ^gfeast at that time, and all ʾĪṣ-rā-ēl with him, a great assembly, ^hfrom the entrance of ⁱHā-māth ^junto the ^kbrook of ^lʿĒḡypt, before Jê-hôṣ-vāh our God, ^mseven days and seven days, even fourteen days. 66 On the eighth day he sent the people away; and they ⁿblessed the king, and went unto their ^otents ^pjoyful and ^qglad of heart for all the ^rgoodness that Jê-hôṣ-vāh had showed unto ^sDavid his servant, and to ʾĪṣ-rā-ēl his people.

9 And it came to pass, when ^tSôl-ô-môn had finished the building of the house of Jê-hôṣ-vāh, and the ^uking's house, and all Sôl-ô-môn's ¹desire which he was pleased to do, 2 that ^vJê-hôṣ-vāh appeared to Sôl-ô-môn the second time, as he had appeared unto him at ^wGib-ē-ôn. 3 And Jê-hôṣ-vāh said unto him, I have heard thy ^zprayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me:

Var. Read.—V. 64, middle of the court—So KIT.; inner court, *Ev. Th.* and virtually *Ba. Ke. V.* 65, a feast—So KIT.; the feast (*viz. of Tabernacles*), *Var. SKI.* brook—So KIT.; torrent (*Num. 34:8*). **Chap. 9.**—V. 1, desire—*i.e. in building*, V. 3, to put—by putting, *SKI.*; that I may fix, *KIT.* V. 4, ordinances—judgments, *R.* V. 7, by-word—*Lit.* a teetly saying, *SKI.*; proverb, *KIT.* V. 8, though . . . high—this house shall be an example (?), (*lit. high, Ke. Bā.*; But see *Var. Read.*), so high—in ruins, *SKI.* KIT. are—be, *R.*

I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, ^yto put my ^zname there for ever; and ^amine ^ceyes and my ^dheart shall be there perpetually. 4 And as for thee, ^eif thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in ^gintegrity of heart, and in ^huprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my ⁱstatutes and mine ^jordinances; 5 then ^kI will establish the ^lthrone of thy kingdom over ^mʾĪṣ-rā-ēl for ever, according as I ²promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of ʾĪṣ-rā-ēl. 6 ⁿBut if ye shall turn away from following me, ye or your ^ochildren, and not keep my ^pcommandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but shall go and ^qserve other gods, and ^rworship them; 7 ^sthen will I cut off ʾĪṣ-rā-ēl out of the ^uland which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and ʾĪṣ-rā-ēl shall be a ^wproverb and a ^xbyword among ^yall peoples. 8 ³And though this ^zhouse is so high, yet shall every one that passeth by it be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, ^aWhy hath ^bJê-hôṣ-vāh done thus unto this land, and to this house? 9 and they shall answer, ^cBecause they forsook Jê-hôṣ-vāh their God, ^dwho brought forth their fathers

Var. Read.—V. 65, and seven days . . . days—*Omit, Sept. Th. Ka. Kto. SKI.* (Interpolated after II Chr. 7:9), *SKI.*; and seven days, even fourteen days, *Omit, SKI.* **Chap. 9.**—V. 3, before me—*Insert*, (Behold) I have done for thee according to all thy prayer, *Sept. Probably genuine, SKI.* V. 8, this house . . . be astonished—this house which was high shall become heaps, *Targ. Th. Kto. (cf. II Chr. 7:21); or, this house shall become heaps (or, a heap) of ruins, SKI.*; and this temple shall come to ruins, *KIT.*; and every one that passeth by shall be, *Pesh. Bā. Be. Kue. (l.).*

- y Ch. 8:29.
z Name, Acts 16:18.
a Deut. 11:12; II Chr. 6:40.
b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
d Heart, Acts 15:9.

4

- e Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
f Promises Conditional, John 14:2.
g Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
h Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
i Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
j Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

5

- k Ch. 2:4; 6:12; II Sam. 7:12, 16.
l Throne, Acts 12:21.
m See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
2 Or, *spake concerning*.

6

- n II Sam. 7:14-16; I Chr. 28:9.
o Children, Gen. 3:16.
p See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
q Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
r Worship, Mt. 4:10.

7

- s Lev. 18:24-29; Deut. 4:26; II Ki. 17:23.
t Israel, Deut. 4:1.
u Land, Gen. 23:15.
v Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
w Proverb, Ez. 12:22.
x Byword, Ez. 23:10.
y Nations, Gen. 10:32.

8

- 3 Or, and this house shall be high; every one &c.
z House, Deut. 24:10.
a Deut. 29:24-26; Jer. 22:8, 9, 28.
b God, Gen. 1:1.

9

- c Deut. 29:25-28; Jer. 2:10-13.
d Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

- 9**
a Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
b Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
c Worship, Mt. 4:10.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
f Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.

- 10**
h II Chr. 8:1 &c. V. 1; ch. 6:37, 38.
i Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
k Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
l Palaces, Dan. 8:2.

- 11**
m Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
n King, Deut. 17:15.
o Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
p See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
q Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
r Cities, Gen. 4:17.
s Galilee, Mt. 17:23.

- 13**
t Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
1 Or, they were called.
u Josh. 19:27.

- 14**
v See v. 11.
w See "Money," Ex. 12:44.

- 15**
2 Or, account.
x See "Bondage," John 8:33.
3 Heb. *men subject to taskwork*.
y V. 24; II Sam. 5:9.
z Wall, Jer. 51:58.
a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
b Hazor, II Ki. 15:29.
c Megiddo, Josh. 12:21.
d Gezer, I Chr. 20:4.

- 16**
e Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
f Cities destroyed by fire, Lev. 10:2.
g Canaanites, Gen. 13:7.
h Ch. 3:17; 7:8.
i Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

out of the land of ^aĒ-ġypt, and ^blaid hold on other gods, and ^cworshipped them, and served them: therefore hath ^dJè-hō'vāh ^e /brought all this ^gevil upon them.

10 ^hAnd it came to pass ⁱat the end of twenty years, wherein ^jSōl'ō-mōn had built the two houses, the ^khouse of Jè-hō'vāh and the ^lking's house 11 (now ^mHī'rām the ⁿking of ^oTyre had furnished Sōl'ō-mōn with ^pcedar-trees and fir-trees, and with ^qgold, according to all his desire), that then king Sōl'ō-mōn gave Hī'rām twenty ^rcities in the land of ^sGāl'ī-lēe. 12 And Hī'rām came out from Tyre to see the cities which Sōl'ō-mōn had given him; and they pleased him not. 13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my ^tbrother? And ¹he called them the land of ^uĒ'ā'būl unto this day. 14 ^vAnd Hī'rām sent to the king sixscore ^wtalents of gold.

15 And this is the ^xreason of the ²levy which king Sōl'ō-mōn raised, to build the house of Jè-hō'vāh, and his own house, and ^yMil'lō, and the ^zwall of ^aJè-ry'zā-lēm, and ^bHā'zōr, and ^cMēg-ġid'ō, and ^dĠē'zēr. 16 ^ePhā-raōh king of Ē-ġypt had gone up, and taken Ġē'zēr, and ^fburnt it with fire, and slain the ^gĒ'ā'nāan-ites that dwelt in the city, and ^hgiven it for a portion unto his ⁱdaughter, Sōl'ō-mōn's ^jwife. 17 And Sōl'ō-mōn built Ġē'zēr, and

Var. Rend.—V. 11. fir—cypress. V. 13. he called—they were called; one called them, KIT. Cabal—Perhaps, as if—Like nothing, Ew. Th. (the explanation of Jos. and marg. displeasing is baseless). V. 15. to—for to, R. V. 18. in the land—Omit, SKI.; in the desert in the land, KIT. V. 21. utterly to destroy—Lit. to put to the ban, SKI.; to put to the blood ban, KIT. levy of bondservants—service of taskwork, cf. ch. 5:13; servants for taskwork, KIT.; levy for a labor gang, SKI. V. 22. princes—generals, KIT. captains—

^kBēth-hō'rōn the nether, 18 and Bā'āl-āth, and ^lTā'mār in the ^mwilderness, in the land, 19 and all the ⁿstore-cities that Sōl'ō-mōn had, and the cities for his ^ochariots, and the cities for his ^phorsemen, and that which Sōl'ō-mōn desired to build for his pleasure in Jè-ry'zā-lēm, and in ^qLēb'ā-nōn, and in all the land of his dominion. 20 As for all the people that were left of the ^rĀm'ōr-ites, the ^sHit'tites, the ^tPēr'iz-zites, the ^uHivites, and the ^vJēb'ū-sites, who were not of the children of Īs'rā-ēl; 21 their ^wchildren that were left after them in the land, ^xwhom the children of Īs'rā-ēl were not able ^yutterly to destroy, ^zof them did Sōl'ō-mōn raise ^aa levy of ^bbondservants unto this day. 22 But ^cof the children of Īs'rā-ēl did Sōl'ō-mōn make no bondservants; but they were the men of ^dwar, and his servants, and his ^eprinces, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots and of his horsemen.

23 These were the chief officers that were over Sōl'ō-mōn's work, ^afive hundred and fifty, ^bwho bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 But ^cPhā-raōh's daughter came up out of the city of ^dDavid unto her ^ehouse which Sōl'ō-mōn had built for her: then ^fdid he build ^gMil'lō.

25 And-three times in a ^ayear did Sōl'ō-mōn ^boffer burnt-offerings and peace-offerings upon the ^caltar which he built

knight; chiefs, KIT. V. 21. But—As soon as. came up—had come. V. 25. peace-offerings—So KIT.; thank-offerings. did... offer—used to offer, upon the altar —So KIT.: Lit. with (or, by). him (or, it). Sense obscure.

Var. Read.—V. 15. reason—account, KIT. SKI. Millo—So KIT.; the Millo, SKI. V. 18. land—Add, of Aram, Ew. Kit.; of Hamath, Ke.: For "in the land," Bo. reads, of Paran; Judah, KIT. V. 23. chief officers—So KIT.; chief of the officers, SKI.

- 17**
k Beth-horon, II Chr. 8:5.

- 18**
4 Another reading is, *Tadmor*. So II Chr. 8:4.
l Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

- 19**
m See "Cities," Gen. 4:17.
n Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
o Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
p Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.

- 20**
q Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
r Hittites, Gen. 26:34.
s Perizzites, Gen. 34:30.
t Hivites, Gen. 10:17.
u Jebusites, Gen. 10:16.

- 21**
v Children, Gen. 3:16.
w Josh. 15:63; 17:12, 13.
5 Heb. *to devote*.
x Ju. 1:28, 35.
6 Heb. *men subject to servile taskwork*.
y Bondage, John 8:33.
z Servant, Ex. 21:2.

- 22**
a Lev. 25:39.
b War, Josh. 22:12.
c Prince, Num. 2:7.

- 23**
d II Chr. 8:10.
e Ch. 5:16.

- 24**
f Ch. 3:1; 7:8.
g Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
h David, I Sam. 17:12.
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j V. 15; ch. 11:27; II Chr. 32:5.
k Millo, I Ki. 9:15.

- 25**
l Year, Lev. 25:8.
m Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
n Altar, Gen. 22:9.

25
a Incense, Ex. 30:34.
b God, Gen. 1:1.

26
c Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
d Num. 33:35; Deut. 2:8.
e Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.
f Edom, Num. 20:18.

27
g Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
h Servants, Ex. 21:2.

28
i I Chr. 29:4.
j Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
k See "Money," Ex. 12:44.

1
l II Chr. 9:1, &c.
m Queen, Esth. 2:4.
n Sheba, Gen. 10:7.
o Ju. 14:12-14; Ps. 49:4.

2
p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
q See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
r Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
s Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
t Heart, Acts 15:9.

unto Jê-hô'-vâh, burning ^a incense therewith, *upon the altar* that was before ^b Jê-hô'-vâh. So he finished the house.

26 And king Sôl'-ô-môn made a ^{*} navy of ^c ships in ^d Ê'zî-ôn-gê'zêr, which is beside Ê'lôth, on the shore of the ^e Red Sea, in the land of ^f Ê'dôm. 27 And ^g Hî'râm sent in the navy his ^h servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Sôl'-ô-môn. 28 And they came to ⁱ Ô'phîr, and fetched from thence ^j gold, four hundred and twenty ^k talents, and brought it to king Sôl'-ô-môn.

10 ^l And when the ^m queen of ⁿ Shê'bâ heard of the fame of Sôl'-ô-môn concerning the name of Jê-hô'-vâh, she came ^o to prove him with hard questions. 2 And she came to ^p Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm with a very great train, with ^q camels that bare ^r spices, and very much gold, and ^s precious stones; and when she was come to Sôl'-ô-môn, she communed with him of all that was in her ^t heart. 3 And Sôl'-ô-môn told her all her questions: there was not anything hid from the king which he told her not. 4 And when the queen of Shê'bâ had seen all the wisdom of Sôl'-ô-

Var. Read.—V. 25. navy of ships—*Or*, ships, *Sept. DeW. Ht.*, ship, *KIT.* V. 27. navy—*Or*, ship, *Sept. DeW. Ht.* **Chap. 10.**—V. 1. hard questions—*Lit.* riddles, *KIT.* **SKI.** V. 5. his ascent . . . house burnt-offerings which he offered in the, *all Versions, Th. Kp. Klo. KIT.* ministers—servants, *KIT.* V. 6. acts—state; wisdom, *KIT.*

môn, and the house that he had built, 5 and the ^u food of his ^w table, and the sitting of his servants, and the ^v attendance of his ^x ministers, and their ^y apparel, and his ^z cupbearers, and ² his ascent by which he went up unto the ² house of Jê-hô'-vâh; there was no more ^a spirit in her. 6 And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thine ³ acts, and of thy wisdom. 7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine ^b eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me; ⁴ thy wisdom and prosperity exceed the fame which I heard. 8 Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, that stand continually before thee, *and* that hear thy wisdom. 9 ^{c d} Blessed be Jê-hô'-vâh thy God, who delighted in thee, to set thee on the ^e throne of Î's'-râ-êl: because ^{f g} Jê-hô'-vâh loved ^h Î's'-râ-êl for ever, ⁱ therefore made he thee ^j king, to do ^k justice and ^l righteousness. 10 And ^m she gave the king a hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Shê'bâ gave to king Sôl'-ô-môn.

11 And the navy also of Hî'râm, that brought ⁿ gold from ^o Ô'phîr, brought in from Ô'phîr

Var. Read.—**Chap. 10.**—V. 8. thy men—thy wives, *Sept. KIT. SKI.* V. 9. loved Israel—*Insert*, to establish (them), *Sept. Th. (as II Chr. 9:8);* you, *KIT.*

5
u Food, Gen. 9:3.
v Meals, Ruth 2:14.
w Table, II Ki. 4:10.
x Heb. *standing.*
y Minister, Acts 15:39.
z Clothing, Job 31:19.
2 Or, *his burnt-offering which he offered in, &c.*
z Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
a Spirit, Job 4:15.

6
3 Or, *sayings.*

7
b Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
4 Heb. *thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame.*

9
c Ch. 5:7.
d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
e Throne, Acts 12:21.
f Israel, Deut. 4:1.
g Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Israelites chosen of God. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
i Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
j King, Deut. 17:15.
k Justice, Mic. 6:8.
l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

10
m See v. 2.

11
n Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
o Ophir, I Ki. 9:28.

* SHIPS: Perhaps suggested by the Ark.—Gen. 7:17, 18. Antiquity of.—Mentioned by Jacob—Gen. 49:13. In Deborah's Song—Ju. 5:17. In the Psalms—Ps. 104:26.

Various Services.—Those of Kittim for War—Num. 24:24; Dan. 11:30. Of Tarshish for all Sorts of Traffic—I Ki. 22:48; Jonah 1:3; Is. 60:9. Of Adramyttium and of Alexandria for Commerce—Acts 27:2, 6, 18, 38. Of Chaldea, for Fugitives and Captives—Is. 43:14. Of Tyre, for Conveyance of Building Material—I Ki. 10:11; 9:26, 27.

Constructed of.—Gopher Wood—Gen. 6:14. Papyrus—Is. 18:2.

Equipped with.—Tackling, Masts and Sails—Is. 33:23; Ez.

27:5-9; Acts 27:17-19. Helm—Jas. 3:4. Rudder—Acts 27:40. Oars—Jonah 1:13.

BOATS.—Ferry Boat—II Sam. 19:18.

Jesus and His Disciples enter in—John 6:22, 23.

Used in Shipwreck—Acts 27:16, 30, 32.

† CUPBEARERS AND BUTLERS.—To King of Egypt—Gen. 40:1, 5. Dream of—Gen. 40:9, 23; 41:9. Pharaoh's Anger against—Gen. 40:2-23. Of Solomon—I Ki. 10:5; II Chr. 9:4. Cupbearer to the King—Neh. 1:11.

11
a See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
1 In II Chr. 2:8, 9, 10, *algum-trees*. Perhaps, *sandal-wood*.

12
b King, Deut. 17:15.
c Pillars, Num. 3:36.
2 Or, a *railing*. Heb, a *prop*.
d See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
e Palace, Dan. 8:2.
f See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
g See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
h Day, Lev. 25:8.

13
i Queen, Esth. 2:4.
j Sheba, Gen. 10:7.
3 Heb, *which he gave her according to the hand of king Solomon*.
k Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
l Servant, Ex. 21:2.

14
m II Chr. 9:13-28.
n See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
o See "Money," Ex. 12:44.

15
p Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
4 In II Chr. 9:14, *Arabia*.
q Governor, Neh. 8:9.

great plenty of ^{a1} *āl-müg-trees* and * precious stones. 12 And the ^b king made of the *āl-müg-trees* ^{c2} pillars for the ^d house of Jē-hō-vāh, and for the king's house, † harps also and ^e psalteries for the ^{f9} singers: there came no such *āl-müg-trees*, nor were seen, unto this ^h day.

13 And king Sōl-ō-mōn gave to the ⁱ queen of ^j Shē-bā all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides that ³ which ^k Sōl-ō-mōn gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned, and went to her own land, she and her ^l servants.

14 ^m Now the ⁿ weight of gold that came to Sōl-ō-mōn in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold, 15 besides *that which* the ^p traders brought, and the traffic of the merchants, and of all the kings of ⁴ the mingled people, and of the ^q governors of the country.

Var. Rend.—V. 11. *almug-trees*—*almug wood*, SKI. KIT. *almug-trees*—*sandal wood*, II Chr. 9:10, 11 *has algum-wood*; *almug-wood*, KIT. navy—Or, ship, *Sept. DeW. Hi.*; ships, KIT. V. 12. *almug-trees*—*sandal-wood*; *almug-wood*, KIT. pillars—a balustrade, *Ew. Ke.*; *Lit.* a prop or props; *omit*, KIT. V. 15. traders—*Lit.* men of the travellers, i.e. merchants? KIT. *DeW. Ke.*; or, ambassadors? *Be. Bā.* the mingled people—*So Ge. Ke. R.*; the bordering tribes (*Lit.* admixture), i.e. *Bedawis, Th. Ea.*; Arabians, KIT.; or, the west, *Hi.* V. 16. bucklers—i.e. *shields large enough to cover the whole body*; shields, KIT. went to—were spread upon, SKI. KIT. V. 17.

16 And ^r king Sōl-ō-mōn made two hundred ^s bucklers of beaten gold; six hundred *shēk-ēls* of gold went to one buckler. 17 And *he made* three hundred shields of beaten gold; three ⁵ pounds of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the forest of ^t Lēb-ā-nōn. 18 Moreover the king made a great throne of ^u ivory, and overlaid it with the finest gold. 19 There were six steps to the throne, and the top of the throne was round behind; and there were ^v stays on either side by the place of the seat, and two ^v lions standing beside the stays. 20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom. 21 And all king Sōl-ō-mōn's drinking ^w vessels were of † gold, and all the vessels of the house

16
r Ch. 14:26-28; II Chr. 12:9, 10.
s See "Arms and Armor," Ju. 15:14.

17
5 Heb, *maneh*.
t Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.

18
u Ivory, Amos 3:15.

19
6 Or, *arms*. Heb, *hands*.
v Lion, Job 4:10.

21
w Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

shields—clipeus of the Romans, a small round shield, SKI.; targets, KIT. went to—*Lit.* *manehs* (mina), *Var. KIT.* V. 19. stays—*Lit.* hands (i.e. supports for the arms), SKI.; supports for the arms, KIT. V. 20. there—*omit*, SKI. after *Sept.*

Var. Read.—V. 15. besides that which the traders brought—besides the fines of the subject (nations), *Sept. Th. Hi. partly Bo. (L.)*; besides that which came out of the cities, KIT. of the mingled people—of Arabia, SKI. of the Arabians, KIT. country—land, KIT. V. 18. the finest gold—gold from Uphaz, 1 MSS. *Pesh. (L.)*; cf. Jer. 10:9; Dan. 10:5.

* **PRECIOUS STONES.**—The Breastplate was set in Stones in Four Rows, Three Stones in a Row—Ex. 28:17; 39:9-13. Names of Stones given to correspond to Names of 12 Tribes—Ex. 28:17-21; 39:10-14. (For Names of Tribes see Gen. Chap. 49.) Precious Stones set in King's Crowns—II Sam. 12:30. Queen of Sheba brought to Solomon—I Ki. 10:2, 10; II Chr. 9:2. Hiram's Navy brought them from Ophir—I Ki. 10:11. Voluntary Offerings of Israelites for Priest's Garments—Ex. 35:27. David prepared for Temple with—I Chr. 29:2. Ezekiel gives a List of, as belonging to the King of Tyre—Ez. 28:13. David garnished Temple with—II Chr. 3:6. Hezekiah built Treasuries for—II Chr. 32:27. Tyre's Traffic in—Ez. 27:22. Kings shall honor with—Dan. 11:38.

Used figuratively of establishing the Church.—Is. 54:11-12; I Cor. 3:12; Rev. 21:19.

Kinds of.—Adamant—Ez. 3:9; Zech. 7:12. Agate—Ex. 28:19; 39:12. Amethyst—Ex. 28:19; 39:12; Rev. 21:20. Beryl—Ex. 28:20; 39:13; Song of Sol. 5:14; Ez. 1:16; 10:9; Rev. 21:20. Carbuncle—Ex. 28:17; 39:10; Is. 54:12; Ez. 28:13. Chalcedony—Rev. 21:19. Chrysolite—Rev. 21:20. Chrysoprase—Rev. 21:20. Coral—Job 28:18; Ez. 27:16. Crystal—Job 28:18; Ez. 1:22; Rev. 4:6; 21:11; 22:1. Diamond—Ex. 28:18; Ez. 28:13; Jer. 17:1. Emerald—Ex. 28:18; Ez. 28:13. Jacinth—Ex. 28:19; Rev. 9:17; 21:20. Jasper—Ex. 28:20; 39:13; Ez. 28:13; Rev. 4:3; 21:11, 18, 19. Onyx—See Gen. 2:12; Job 28:16.

† **HARP.**—"Jubal—he was the Father of all such as handle the Harp and Pipe"—Gen. 4:21.

Used by Prophets.—I Sam. 10:5; II Ki. 3:15; I Chr. 25:1-3; Ps. 49:4.

Used in Festivities.—Gen. 31:27; Job 21:11-12; Ps. 149:3; Is. 5:12; 24:8; Ez. 26:13.

Used in rejoicing after Victories.—II Chr. 20:28, 29; Is. 30:32.

Used to remove Melancholy.—I Sam. 16:16-23; 18:10; 19:9.

Used in Mourning.—Is. 16:9-11; Job 30:31. Not used—Ps. 137:2.

Used at Dedications.—Neh. 12:27; I Chr. 16:4, 5.

Used for Service of Song.—I Chr. 25:1-8; II Chr. 5:11-13.

Used for Worship of Jehovah.—II Sam. 6:5; I Chr. 13:8; 15:16; II Chr. 29:25; Ps. 33:2; 43:4; 57:8, 9; 71:22; 81:1-4; 92:1-4; 98:5; 108:1-4; 147:7, 8; 149:1-4; 150:3.

Used to promote Idolatry.—Dan. 3:5, 7, 10, 15.

Used to glorify the Lamb.—Rev. 5:8; 14:2; 15:2.

Figurative.—Uncertain Sounds valueless—I Cor. 14:7.

† **GOLD.** Found in.—Havilah—Gen. 2:11. Ophir—I Ki. 9:28; 10:11; 22:48; I Chr. 29:4; II Chr. 8:18; Job 22:24; Ps. 45:9. Sheba—I Ki. 10:10; II Chr. 9:9; Ps. 72:15; Is. 60:6. Parvaim—II Chr. 3:6. Uphaz—Jer. 10:9.

Belongs to God.—Ez. 16:17; Joel 3:5; Hag. 2:8.

Comes into Possession of Man.—By Trade—I Ki. 9:28; 10:11, 14, 15. By Gifts—I Ki. 10:2; 15:19; Mt. 2:11. By

- 21**
a Silver, Job 22:25.
- 22**
b Ch. 9:26-28; 22:48.
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d Sea, Ex. 14:21.
e Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
f Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
g Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
h Ivory, Amos 3:15.
i See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
j See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
- 23**
k Ch. 3:12, 13; 4:30.
l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
m Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
n Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
- 24**
o Ch. 3:9, 12, 28.
p Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Heart, Acts 15:9.
- 25**
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
t Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
u Clothing, Job 31:19.
v Armor, Ju. 15:14.
w Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
x Mules, Zech. 14:15.
- 26**
y Ch. 4:26; II Chr. 1:14-17; 9:25.
z Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
a City, Gen. 4:17.
b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
- 27**
c II Chr. 1:15.
d Stones, Ex. 34:1.

of the forest of Lēb'ā-nōn were of pure gold: none were of ^asilver; it was nothing accounted of in the days of Sōl'ō-mōn. 22 For ^bthe ^cking had at ^dsea a ^enavy of Tār'shish with the navy of ^fHī'rām: once every three years came the navy of Tār'shish, bringing ^ggold, and silver, ^hivory, and ⁱapes, and ^jpeacocks.

23 ^kSo king Sōl'ō-mōn exceeded all the kings of the ^learth in ^mriches and in ⁿwisdom. 24 And all the earth sought the presence of Sōl'ō-mōn, ^oto hear his wisdom, ^pwhich God had put in his ^qheart. 25 And they brought every ^rman his ^stribute, vessels of silver, and ^tvessels of gold, and ^uraiment, and ^varmor, and ^wspices, horses, and ^xmules, a rate year by year.

26 ^yAnd Sōl'ō-mōn gathered together ^zchariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, that he bestowed in the ^achariot cities, and with the king at ^bJē-ru'sā-lēm. 27 ^cAnd the king made silver to be in Jē-ru'sā-lēm as ^dstones, and cedars made

Var. Read.—V. 22, a navy of—*Rather, Tarshish-navy (i.e. a strong built one), Ew. Th.; or, Tarshish-ship, Sept. DeW. Hi.; Tarshish-ship, KIT. BENZ.* V. 27, lowland—*So KIT.; Shephelah, see G. A. Smith, Hist. Geog., p. 201 ff., SKI. V. 28. And . . . Egypt—as for the export of the horses which Solomon had from Egypt, Var. BENZ. and linen . . . price—a troop of royal merchants used to fetch a troop (of horses) at a price, Gc. Kc.; but see Var. Read. V. 29. by their means—So*

he to be as the ^esycomore-trees that are in the lowland, for abundance. 28 ^fAnd the horses which Sōl'ō-mōn had were brought out of ^gE'g'gypt; and the king's ^hmerchants received them in droves, each drove at a price. 29 And a chariot came up and went out of E'g'gypt for ⁱsix hundred *shēk'ēls* of silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty; and so ^jfor all the kings of the ^kHittites, and for the kings of ^lSyr'ā-ā, did they bring them out ¹by their means.

11 Now ^mking Sōl'ō-mōn ⁿloved many foreign ^pwomen, ²together with the ^qdaughter of ^rPhā'raōh, women of the ^tMō'āb-ites, ^uĀm'mōn-ites, ^vE'dōm-ites, ^wSī-dō'nī-ān's, and Hittites; 2 of the ^xnations concerning which Jē-hō'vāh said unto the children of ^yIs'rā-ēl, ^zYe shall not go among them, neither shall they come among you; for surely they will turn away your heart ^aafter their gods: Sōl'ō-mōn clave unto these in love. 3 ^bAnd he had seven hundred ^cwives, ^dprincesses, and three hundred ^econcubines; and his wives turned

KIT.: with them (*lit.* in their hand). Chap. 11.—Vs. 1, 8. foreign—*So KIT.; strange, R. V. 3. wives—i.e. queens.*

Var. Read.—V. 28, the finest gold—*refined gold, KIT. at a price—Insert, even from Tekoa the royal merchants used to fetch a troop (of horses), Sept. (partly) Th.; Now the export of Solomon's horses was from Muzri and from Kue; the King's dealers brought them from Kue for cash, KEN.*

- e See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
- 28**
f II Chr. 1:16; 9:28.
g Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
h Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
- 29**
i See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
j II Ki. 7:6, 7.
k Hittites, Gen. 26:34.
l Syria, Gen. 25:20.
1 Heb. *in their hand.*
- 1**
m Deut. 17:17; Neh. 13:23-27.
n Polygamy practised. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
o Love, I Cor. 13:1.
p Women, Ruth 3:9.
2 Or, *besides.*
q Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
r I Ki. 3:1.
s Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
t Moab, Ju. 11:18.
u Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
v Edom, Num. 20:18.
w Sidon, Is. 23:12.
- 2**
x Nations, Gen. 10:32.
y Israel, Deut. 4:1.
z Israelites forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
a Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
- 3**
b II Sam. 3:2-5; 5:13-16.
c Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
d Princess, Num. 2:7.
e Concubine, Gen. 16:2.

Tribute—I Ki. 20:3, 5, 7; II Ki. 23:33-35. By Capture in War—Josh. 6:19; II Sam. 8:10-11; I Ki. 15:18.

Refined by Man.—Job 28:1; Pr. 17:3; 27:21; Zech. 13:9; I Pet. 1:7.

Fine Gold.—Job 28:19; Ps. 19:10; 21:3; Pr. 3:14; 8:19; Mal. 3:3.

Uses of.—For Money—Gen. 44:8; I Chr. 21:25; Ezra 8:25-28; Is. 13:17; 60:9; Ez. 7:19; 28:4; Mt. 10:9; Acts 3:6; 20:23; I Pet. 1:18. For Ornament—Gen. 24:22; Ex. 3:22; 11:2; 28:11; Num. 31:50; Pr. 25:11; Song of Sol. 1:10-11; 5:14; Ez. 16:17; Jas. 2:2; I Pet. 3:3. For Tapestry—Ex. 26:6; 35:22, 25, 26; 36:37, 38; 39:3. For Overlaying: Ark of Tabernacle—Ex. 25:11, 13; 37:2. 4. Table of—Ex. 25:24. Boards of—Ex. 26:29; 36:34-36. Altar of Incense—Ex. 30:3, 5. Whole Temple overlaid with—I Ki. 6:20-22, 28, 30, 35. Solomon's Shields and Throne—I Ki. 10:16-18. For Vestments and Apparel—Ex. 28:4-6; 39:1-31; Ps. 45:9, 13.

Articles made of.—Bedsteads—Esth. 1:6. Vessels and Furniture—II Sam. 8:10; I Ki. 10:21, 25; 14:26; I Chr. 18:11; 22:14, 16; 28:14-17; 29:2-7; II Ki. 25:15; Jer. 52:19; Ezra 8:25-30; Dan. 5:3.

Abuse of.—Idols—Ex. 20:23; 32:2-4; I Ki. 12:28; Ps. 135:15; Is. 30:22; Dan. 5:4; Rev. 9:20. Coveting—Josh. 7:21; II Chr. 12:9; Job 31:24.

Vanity of.—Ecl. 2:8; Lam. 4:1-2; Is. 2:7-9; Jas. 5:3. Not to multiply—Deut. 17:17; Is. 2:7; Ps. 49.

Used in Figurative Sense.—Ecl. 12:6; Jer. 51:7; Lam. 4:1, 2; I Cor. 3:12; II Tim. 2:20; Rev. 3:18; 14:14; 21:15, 18.

Symbolical.—Dan. 2:32-45; Rev. 21:21.

Special References.—More precious than—Ps. 19:10. Apples of Gold in—Pr. 25:11. Get you no Gold nor Silver—Mt. 10:9. Silver and Gold have I none—Acts 3:5. Coveted no Man's—Acts 20:33. I counsel thee to buy of me—Rev. 3:18. Street of City was Pure Gold—Rev. 21:21.

- 4
a Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Ch. 9:4.
d David, I Sam. 17:12.
e Father, Ex. 21:15.

- 5
f See "Ashtaroth," Ju. 2:13.
g Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

- 6
h Evil, Ps. 97:10.

- 7
i Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
j High Place, Deut. 12:2.
k Chemosh, Jer. 48:7.
l Moab, Ju. 11:18.
m Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
n Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
o Molech, Acts 7:43.
p Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

- 8
q Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
r Incense, Ex. 30:34.
s Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
t Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

- 9
u Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Anger, Pr. 15:1.
w Heart, Acts 15:9.

away his heart. 4 For it came to pass, when Söl'ö-mön was old, that his wives ^a turned away his heart after other gods; and ^{b c} his heart was not perfect with Jê-hô'väh his God, as was the heart of ^d David his ^e father. 5 For Söl'ö-mön went after ^f 'Ash' tö-rëth the goddess of the Sî-dô' nî-äns, and after Mil'eöm the ^g abomination of the Äm'mön-ites. 6 And Söl'ö-mön did that which was ^h evil in the sight of Jê-hô'väh, and went not fully after Jê-hô'väh, as did David his father. 7 Then did ⁱ Söl'ö-mön build a ^j high place for ^k Chê'mösh the abomination of ^l Mō'äb, in the ^m mount that is before ⁿ Jê-ru'sä-lēm, and for ^o Mō'lēeh the abomination of the children of ^p Äm'mön. 8 And so did he for all his foreign ^q wives, who burnt ^r incense and ^s sacrificed unto their ^t gods.

9 And Jê-hô'väh was ^u angry with Söl'ö-mön, because his ^w heart was turned away from

Var. Rend.—V. 7. before—i.e. east of; east of, KIT. V. 11. done of thee—purposed (cf. on Job 10:13); is with thee, KIT.

Jê-hô'väh, the God of ^x 'Is'rá-ël, ^y who had appeared unto him twice, 10 and ^{z a} had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which Jê-hô'väh commanded. 11 Wherefore Jê-hô'väh said unto Söl'ö-mön, Forasmuch as this ¹ is done of thee, and ^b thou hast not kept my covenant and my ^c statutes, which I have commanded thee, ^d I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and ^e will give it to thy servant. 12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it, for David thy father's sake: but ^f I will rend it out of the ^g hand of thy son. 13 Howbeit ^h I will not rend away all the kingdom; but ⁱ I will give ^j one tribe to thy ^k son, for David my ^{kl} servant's sake, and for Jê-ru'sä-lēm's sake which I have ^m chosen.

14 And Jê-hô'väh raised up an adversary unto Söl'ö-mön,

Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 7. in . . . Jerusalem—Omit, Sept. SKI. V. 8. who burnt incense—burning and sacrificing to their gods (Solomon did), Sept. KIT. SKI.

- x Israel, Deut. 4:1.
y Ch. 3:5; 9:2.

- 10
z See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
a Ch. 6:12; 9:6, 7.

- 11
1 Heb. *is with thee*.
b Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
c Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
d See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

- 12
e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 13
g II Sam. 7:15; I Chr. 17:13.
h Vs. 32, 36; ch. 12:20.
i Tribe, Num. 36:9.
j Son, Gen. 21:19.
k Servant, Ex. 21:2.
l Ch. 8:29.
m See "Choice," I Ki. 18:21.

* **THE DIVISION OF THE KINGDOM—ISRAEL.**—The revolt of the Ten Tribes was according to the Word of Jehovah to Solomon, on account of his going after Strange Gods—I Ki. 11:11-13. The "Servant" spoken of was Jeroboam—I Ki. 11:26-28. Ahijah, the Prophet, predicted that ten of the Tribes should fall to Jeroboam—I Ki. 11:29-37. How this all came about is told in—I Ki. Chap. 12; and II Chr. Chap. 10.

Jeroboam becomes King.—After Jeroboam became King, fearing the Competition of Judah, he set up Two Calves of Gold for the Worship of Israel, in Bethel and Dan—I Ki. 12:26-29; II Ki. 10:29. He is warned of his Sin by a Prophet of Judah—I Ki. 13:1-10. He persists in his Wickedness, making Priests of any and everyone—I Ki. 13:33, 34. He and Rehoboam, King of Judah, were continually at War with one another—I Ki. 14:30.

The King's Residences.—Shechem was the First Capital of the New Kingdom—I Ki. 12:25. It was venerable for its Traditions—Gen. 33:18; 37:12-14; Josh. 24:1. Penue!—I Ki. 12:25. After this Tirzah, noted for its Loveliness (So. of Sol. 6:4), became the Royal Residence, if not the Capital—I Ki. 14:17; and I Ki. 15:33; 16:8, 9, 17, 23. Samaria, having Qualities of Beauty and Strength, was selected by Omri—I Ki. 16:24. Royal Residence at Jezreel—I Ki. 18:46; 21:1.

The Kings from Jeroboam to Ahab.—(As this Article contains a Complete Schedule of the Kings, Reference will only be made to a Few Facts.) After Jeroboam, no one of Importance reigns until Omri. The Kingdom was at Loose Ends and the Kings had Difficulty in keeping Control. Two of them, Nadab and Elah, were slain by Conspirators—I K. 15:27; 16:9, 10. Omri exceeded any of them in Actual Ability. He was the Real Founder of the Kingdom of Israel (I Ki. 16:27), selecting Samaria, a Hill of Natural Defence, for his Capital. "His

Policy won Judah over to Permanent and almost Unbroken Friendship"—I Ki. 16:24. However, his was a Record of Evil—I Ki. 16:25.

Elijah the Tishbite makes his Appearance.—Simultaneous with Elijah we get our Introduction to Ahab. He was the Son of Omri—I Ki. 16:29. He pursued the same Policy as his Father, forming Alliances to check the Aggression of the Arameans in North Galilee. His Greatest Mistake was his Marriage to Jezebel, Daughter of the Sidonian King. She was permitted to raise Shrines to her Native Deities, Melkart and Ashtar of Tyre—I Ki. 16:32, 33. On account of this Baal-Worship Elijah called down a Famine upon Ahab's Country—I Ki. Chaps. 17 and 18. His Expostulation with Ahab—I Ki. 18:16-19. The Issue on Mount Carmel—I Ki. 18:20-40. The Drought, after continuing 3½ Years (Jas. 5:17), comes to a Close—I Ki. 18:41-46. Ahab and Jezebel seize Naboth's Vineyard (I Ki. 21:1-16), which is the Cause of their Violent Death—I Ki. 21:17-24.

Conflicts of Israel with Syria.—Benhadad makes War with Ahab and is defeated—I Ki. 20:26-30. Ahab and Jehoshaphat form an Alliance against Syria—I Ki. 22:1-4, 29. Ahab killed in Battle—I Ki. 22:34-37. King of Syria attempts War with Israel, but is diverted from this by Elisha—II Ki. 6:24-33; 7:1-7.

Ahaziah, Son of Ahab, King over Israel for Two Years.—Worshipped Baal—I Ki. 22:51-53. Inquires of Baal and is rebuked by Elijah—II Ki. 1:1-4. Sends Messengers to Elijah. Fire from Heaven consumes Messengers—II Ki. 1:9-16. Ahaziah dies—II Ki. 1:17.

Jehoram, Son of Ahab, becomes King of Israel.—II Ki. 1:17. An Evil King, but not as bad as Ahab—II Ki. 3:1-3. Mesha, King of Moab, rebels and is defeated—II Ki. 3:4-27. The Widow's Oil increased—II Ki. 4:1-7. Elisha and the Shunammite Woman—II Ki. 4:8-17. Elisha raises the Shunammite's Dead Son—II Ki. 4:17-37. Naaman healed—II Ki.

CONTEMPORARY KINGS AND PROPHETS OF ISRAEL AND JUDAH.

Kings of Israel.	Prophets of Israel.	Kings of Judah.	Prophets of Judah.
Jeroboam, 22 Years, I Ki. 14:20.	Ahijah.	Reboboam, 17 Years, I Ki. 14:21.	Shemaiah.
Nadab, 2 Years, I Ki. 15:25.		Abijah, 3 Years, I Ki. 15:2.	
Baasha, 24 Years, I Ki. 15:33.	Hanani.	Asa, 41 Years, I Ki. 15:10.	Azariah.
Elah, 2 Years, I Ki. 16:6, 8. Zimri, 7 Days, I Ki. 16:15.			
Omri, 12 Years, I Ki. 16:23.			
Ahab, 22 Years, I Ki. 16:29.	Elijah. Jehu, son of Hanani.	Jehoshaphat, 25 Years, I Ki. 22:42.	
Ahaziah, 2 Years, I Ki. 22:40, 51.		Jehoram, 8 Years, II Ki. 8:17.	
Jehoram, 12 Years, II Ki. 1:17; 3:1.	Elisha.	Ahaziah, 1 Year, II Ki. 8:25, Athaliah (Usurper), 6 Years, II Ki. 11:1-3.	
Jehu, 28 Years, II Ki. 9:13; 10:36.		Joash, 40 Years, II Ki. 12:1.	Joel, 830-810.
Jehoahaz, 17 Years, II Ki. 10:35; 13:1.	Jonah, about 800.		
Jehoash, 16 Years, II Ki. 13:10.		Amaziah, 29 Years, II Ki. 14:2.	
Jeroboam II, 41 Years, II Ki. 14:23.	Amos, about 760.	Uzziah, 52 Years, II Ki. 15:2.	
Zechariah, 6 Months, II Ki. 14:29; 15:8. [15:13, 17. Shallum, 1 Month, II Ki. 15:23. Pekahiah, 2 Years, II Ki. 15:23.	Hosea, about 750 to 725.		
Pekah, 20 Years, II Ki. 15:27; Is. 7:1.		Jotham, 16 Years, II Ki. 15:32, 33.	Isaiah from Reign of Uzziah to Reign of Manasseh, about 740-695.
Hoshea, 9 Years, II Ki. 15:30; 17:1.		Ahaz, 16 Years, II Ki. 16:1-2.	
Menahem, 10 Years, II Ki. 15:14-17.		Hezekiah, 29 Years, II Ki. 18:1-8.	Micah, about 735-700. From Reign of Jotham to that of Hezekiah.
5:1-14. Gehazi, the Servant of Naaman, punished—II Ki. 5:15-27. King of Syria attempts War with Israel. Elisha interferes. Syrians stricken with Blindness—II Ki. 6:1-23. Samaria besieged by Ben-hadad. Flight of Syrians discovered by Lepers—II Ki. 6:24-7:20.		[Continued on next page.	
Jehu anointed King over Israel.—II Ki. 9:1-13. Conspires against Joram, and slays him and Ahaziah, King of Judah—II Ki. 9:14-27. He slays Ahab's Seventy Sons, the Brethren of Ahaziah and Worshipers of Baal—II Ki. 10:1-28. An Idolatrous King—II Ki. 10:31. His Death—II Ki. 10:35. Jehoahaz his Son reigns in his Stead—II Ki. 10:35; 13:1. A Wicked King. Oppressed by King of Syria—II Ki. 13:1-9.		Sign: the Bow and Arrows—II Ki. 13, 14-19. Wars with Moab and Syria—II Ki. 13:20-25. War between Amaziah, King of Judah, and Jehoash, King of Israel; Amaziah defeated—II Ki. 14:1-15.	
Jehoash reigns over Israel.—Elisha's Last Sickness. His			

14
a Hadad, Gen.
25:15.

15
b II Sam. 8:14;
I Chr. 18:12,
13.
c David, I Sam.
17:12.
d Edom, Num.
20:18.
e Joab, II Sam.
8:16.
f Captain,
Num. 2:3.
g Burial, II Chr.
16:14.
h Male and Mt.
Female, Mt.
19:4.

17
i Father, Ex.
21:15.
j Servant, Ex.
21:2.
k Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
l Children, Gen.
3:16.

18
m Midianites,
Ju. 6:1.
n Paran, Deut.
1:1.
o Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.
p King, Deut.
17:15.
q House, Deut.
24:10.
r Food, Gen.
9:3.
s Land, Gen.
23:15.

19
t Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.
u Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
v Sister, Mt.
19:20.
w Queen, Esth.
2:4.

20
x Weaning of
Children, Gen.
3:16.

21
y Ch. 2:10.
z Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
a Death, Rom.
5:12.

^a Hā'dād the Ē'dōm-ite: he was of the king's seed in Ē'dōm. 15 For it came to pass, ^b when ^c David was in ^d Ē'dōm, and ^e Jō'āb the ^f captain of the host was gone up to ^g bury the slain, and had smitten every ^h male in Ē'dōm 16 (for Jō'āb and all Īś'rā-ēl remained there six months, until he had cut off every male in Ē'dōm); 17 that Hā'dād fled, he and certain Ē'dōm-ites of his ⁱ father's ^j servants with him, to go into ^k Ē'ġypt, Hā'dād being yet a little ^l child. 18 And they arose out of ^m Mid'i-ān, and came to ⁿ Pā'rān; and they took men with them out of Pā'rān, and they came to Ē'ġypt, unto ^o Phā'raōh ^p king of Ē'ġypt, who gave him a ^q house, and appointed him ^r victuals, and gave him ^s land. 19 And Hā'dād found great favor in the sight of Phā'raōh, so that he gave him ^t u to wife the ^v sister of his own wife, the sister of Tāh'pē-nēs the ^w queen. 20 And the sister of Tāh'pē-nēs bare him Ġē-nū'bāth his son, whom Tāh'pē-nēs ^x weaned in Phā'raōh's house; and Ġē-nū'bāth was in Phā'raōh's house among the sons of Phā'raōh. 21 And ^y when Hā'dād heard in Ē'ġypt that David ^z a slept with his fathers, and

Var. Rend.—V. 15. was in—was (at war) with (?), *Ke. Bā.*; but see *Var. Read.*; smote or extirpated (*Sept.*), SKI.; massacred, KIT. V. 22. Nothing—Nay, let me; Nay, you must let me, KIT. depart—depart in any wise, R.

Jeroboam II, Son of Jehoash, becomes King over Israel.—Restores Border of Israel—II Ki. 14:16, 23-29.

Zechariah, Shallum, Menahem, and Pekahiah rule over Israel.—Evil Kings—II Ki. 15:1-23.

Pekah conspires against Pekahiah and slays him and reigns in his Stead.—II Ki. 15:23-31.

Hoshea, Son of Elah, conspires against Pekah, slays him and becomes King.—II Ki. 15:30; 17:1, 2.

Final Punishment of Israel.—Conquered and carried to Assyria—II Ki. Chap. 17. Land repopled by Assyrians—II Ki. 17:24. After Captivity the Remnant of Israel joined Judah—II Chr. 30:18-26; 35:18.

Prophecies involving Punishment.—I Ki. 14:7-16; 16:1-4; 17:1; 19:15-18; 21:17-26; 22:14-23; II Ki. 8:1; Is. 9:8-21; 17:3-11; 28:1-4; Hos. 2:1-13; also Chaps. 4-14; Amos 2:6-16; 3:9; Jer. 32:30-32. See "Prophecy"—Dan. 2:29.

Concerning Restoration.—Jer. 30:1-24; 31:1-34; Hos. 2:16-20; 11:8-11; 13:13, 14. See "Prophecy"—Dan. 2:29.

that Jō'āb the captain of the host was dead, Hā'dād said to Phā'raōh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country. 22 Then Phā'raōh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit only let me depart.

23 And ^b God raised up another ^c adversary unto him, Rē'zōn the son of Ē-lī'ā-dā, who had fled from his lord ^d Hād'ād-ē-zēr king of ^e Zō'bāh. 24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a troop,

Var. Read.—V. 15. was in—destroyed, *Sept. Pesh. Kto.*; smote, *Th. (l.)*; extirpated, *Sept. SKI.*; massacred, KIT. V. 18. out of Midian—So KIT.; (from) Maon, *Th. Sta. (after Sept.)*. V. 19. gave . . . of—gave him Another the elder (*so Sept.*) sister, KIT. SKI. V. 22. depart—Gr. *Me. Bo. Th. Sta. KIT.*; insert, *here (after Sept. Cod. Vat.)*, And Hadad returned to his own land (*thus far, Cod. Alex., Ew.*). This is the mischief which Hadad did; and he abhorred Israel and reigned over Edom (*Cod. Al. plans this after Solomon in v. 25*), SKI.

23
b Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
c Enemy, Job
31:19.
d Hadadezer,
II Sam. 8:3.
e Zobah,
II Sam. 10:6.

Kings of Judah.	Prophets of Judah.
Manasseh, 55 Years, II Ki. 21:1-9.	
Amon, 2 Years, II Ki. 21:18-20.	Nahum (?), about 640-610.
Josiah, 31 Years, II Ki. 22:1-2.	Zephaniah, about 630.
Jehoahaz, 3 Months, II Ki. 23:1.	Jeremiah, about 628-585.
Jehoiakim, 11 Years, II Ki. 23:36.	Habakkuk, during reign of Jehoiakim, about 609-600.
Jehoiachin, 3 Months, II Ki. 24:8.	
Zedekiah, 11 Years, II Ki. 24:18.	

According to the received chronology, the division began 975 B.C., Israel being carried into captivity 721 B.C. and Judah in the year 586 B.C. Recent students prefer 931 B.C. as the date for the division of the kingdom. Asa was contemporary with the first seven kings of Israel. Jehu and Athaliah began to reign in 884 (or, better, 842) B.C., and Samaria was captured by the Assyrians in 722 B.C., which was the sixth year of Hezekiah's reign in Judah.

^a II Sam. 10:8, 18.
^b Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.

^c Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^d Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^e Syria, Gen. 25:20.

^f Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^g Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^h Widow, Lev. 22:13.
ⁱ II Sam. 20:21.
^j See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

^k Ch. 9:15, 24.
^l Millo, I Ki. 9:15.
¹ Heb. *closed up*.

^m See "War," Josh. 22:12.
ⁿ Pr. 22:29.
^o Labor, Ex. 23:12.
² Heb. *burden*.
^p Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

^q Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
^r Ch. 12:15; 14:2; II Chr. 9:29.
^s Ahijah, I Sam. 14:3.
^t Clothing, Job 31:19.
^u Field, Num. 20:17.

^v I Sam. 15:27, 28.
^w See "Tribe," Num. 36:9.

^x See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^y See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^z Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

^a when David slew them *of Zōbāh*; and they went to ^b Dā-mās-eūs, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Dā-mās-eūs. 25 And he was an adversary to ^c Īs-rā-ēl all the days of Sōl-ō-mōn, besides the mischief that Hā-dād *did*: and he ^d abhorred Īs-rā-ēl, and reigned over ^e Sūr-ā-ā.

26 And Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nē-bāt, an ^f Ē-ṣphrā-īm-ite of Zēr-ē-dāh, a servant of Sōl-ō-mōn, whose ^g mother's name was Zē-ru-āh, a ^h widow, ⁱ he also ^j lifted up his hand against the king. 27 And this was the reason why he lifted up his hand against the king: ^k Sōl-ō-mōn built ^l Mil-lō, and ¹ repaired the breach of the city of David his father. 28 And the man Jēr-ō-bō-ām was a ^m mighty man of valor; and ⁿ Sōl-ō-mōn saw the young man that he was industrious, and he gave him charge over all the ^o labor of the house of ^p Joseph. 29 And it came to pass at that time, when Jēr-ō-bō-ām went out of Jē-ru-sā-lēm, that ^q the prophet ^r Ā-hi-jāh the Shī-lō-nīte found him in the way; now ^s Ā-hi-jāh had clad himself with a new ^t garment; and they two were alone in the ^u field. 30 And ^v Ā-hi-jāh laid hold of the new garment that was on him, and rent it in ^w twelve pieces. 31 And he said to ^x Jēr-ō-bō-ām, ^y Take

Var. Rend.—V. 25. besides—beside, A.V. *Ge. Ke.*; *Rather*, but as for, *Ew.* That is, *KIT.* V. 27. Millo—*i.e.* the Rampart. repaired the breach—shut in the ravine (*viz.* Tyropean), *Th. Ew. Bā. Ke.*; closing up the breach, *SKI. KIT.* V. 33. ordinances—*So KIT.*; judgments, *R. V.* 34. who—*So KIT.*; because he, *R.*

thee ten pieces; ^z for thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, the God of Īs-rā-ēl, Behold, ^a ^b I will rend the kingdom out of the ^c hand of ^d Sōl-ō-mōn, and will give ten ^e tribes to thee 32 (^f ^g but he shall have one tribe, for my ⁱ servant ^j David's sake and for ^k Jē-ru-sā-lēm's sake, ^l the ^m city which I have ⁿ chosen out of all the tribes of Īs-rā-ēl); 33 because that they have forsaken me, and ^o have ^p worshipped ^q Āsh-tō-rēth the goddess of the ^r Sī-dō-nī-āns, ^s Chē-mōsh the god of ^t Mō-āb, and Mil-ē-ōm the god of the children of ^u Ām-ōn; and they have not ^v walked in my ways, to ^w ^x do that which is right in mine eyes, and to ^y keep my ^z statutes and mine ^a ordinances, as did David his ^b father. 34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand; but I will make him ^c prince all the days of his ^d life, for David my servant's sake whom I chose, ^e who kept my commandments and my statutes; 35 but ^f ^g I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes. 36 And ^h unto his son will I give one tribe, ⁱ that David my servant may have a ^j lamp alway before me in Jē-ru-sā-lēm, the city which I have chosen me to put my ^k name there. 37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign ^l according

Var. Read.—V. 25. besides . . . Syria—*misplaced from v. 22; see note there.* besides—this is, *SKI.* Syria—Edom. *Ew. (after Sept.).* V. 29. in way—*Insert*, and took him aside from the way, *Sept. SKI.* V. 35. even ten tribes—the ten tribes, *KIT. SKI.*

^b See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^d Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
^e Tribe, Num. 36:9.

^f V. 13; ch. 12:21.
^g See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^h See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
ⁱ Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^j David, I Sam. 17:12.
^k Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^l V. 13; ch. 14:21.
^m City, Gen. 4:17.
ⁿ Choice, I Ki. 18:22.

^o Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^p Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^q See "Ashteroth," Ju. 2:13.
^r Sidon, Is. 23:12.
^s Chemosh, Jer. 48:7.
^t Moabites, Ju. 11:18.
^u Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
^v Walking, Col. 1:10.
^w Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^x Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^y Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
^z Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
^a Father, Ex. 21:15.

^b Prince, Num. 2:7.
^c Life, Gen. 2:7.
³ Or, *because he kept*.

^d V. 12; ch. 12:16, 17.

^e See v. 13.
^f Ch. 15:4; II Ki. 8:19.
^g Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
^h Name, Acts 16:18.

³⁷
⁴ Or, *over all*.

* JEROBOAM: Son of Nebat, Servant of Solomon.—I Ki. 11:26.

Man of Valor.—I Ki. 11:28.

Ahijah predicts his being King.—I Ki. 11:29-39.

Dwelt in.—Egypt—I Ki. 12:2; II Chr. 10:2. Ephraim—I Ki. 12:25.

Events in Life.—Revolt against Solomon—I Ki. 11:26. Solomon seeks his Life—I Ki. 11:40. Made King—I Ki. 12:20. Reign of—I Ki. 14:16; II Ki. 17:21, 22; II Chr. 10:12-15. Sets up Calves as Objects of Worship at Dan and Bethel—I Ki. 12:26-33. Reproved and punished at Bethel—

I Ki. Chap. 13. Death of his Child, according to Ahijah's Prophecy—I Ki. 14:1-18.

Strifes with Rehoboam.—I Ki. 14:30; 15:6; II Chr. 11:1-4; 12:15.

Defeated by Abijah.—II Chr. 13:3-20.

Death.—I Ki. 14:20; II Chr. 13:20.

JEROBOAM II.—Thirteenth King of Israel, reigned 41 Years. Son of Jehoash—I Ki. 14:16, 23. Reign of—II Ki. 14:24. Recovers Hamath and Damascus—II Ki. 14:25-28. Death of—II Ki. 14:29.

Genealogies written in his Reign.—I Chr. 5:17.

Prophecy concerning.—Amos 7:7-13.

- 37
 a Soul, Job 4:15.
 b King, Deut. 17:15.
 38
 c Promises Conditional, John 14:2.
 d Deut. 31:8; Josh. 1:5.
 e II Sam. 7:11, 27.
 f House, Deut. 24:10.

- 39
 g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 h Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 i Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 40
 j Murderer, Rom. 35:16.
 k Ch. 14:25; II Chr. 12:2-9.

- 41
 l II Chr. 9:29.
 1 Or, words, Or, matters.
 m Book, Eccl. 12:12.

- 43
 n Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 o Death, Rom. 5:12.
 p Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
 q City, Gen. 4:17.
 r See "Bethlehem," Ju. 17:7.
 s Rehoboam, I Ki. 14:21.
 t See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

- 1
 u II Chr. 10:1.
 v Shechem, Josh. 20:7.
 w Ju. 9:6.

- 2
 x Ch. 11:26, 40.

to all that thy ^a soul desireth, and shalt be ^b king over ^c *Īs-rā-ēl*. 38 And it shall be, ^c if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that which is right in mine eyes, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that ^d I will be with thee, and ^e will build thee a sure ^f house, as I built for David, and will give *Īs-rā-ēl* unto thee. 39 And ^g I will for this ^h afflict the ⁱ seed of David, but not for ever. 40 *Sōl-ō-mōn* sought therefore to ^j kill *Jēr-ō-bō-ām*; but *Jēr-ō-bō-ām* arose, and fled into *Ē-ġypt*, unto ^k *Shē-shāk* king of *Ē-ġypt*, and was in *Ē-ġypt* until the death of *Sōl-ō-mōn*.

41 ^l Now the rest of the ¹ acts of *Sōl-ō-mōn*, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the ^m book of the acts of *Sōl-ō-mōn*? 42 And the time that *Sōl-ō-mōn* reigned in *Jē-ru-sā-lēm* over all *Īs-rā-ēl* was forty years. 43 And *Sōl-ō-mōn* ⁿ slept with his fathers, and was ^o buried in the ^q city of David his father: and ^s *Rē-hō-bō-ām* his son reigned in his stead.

12 ^u And *Rē-hō-bō-ām* went to ^v *Shē-ehēm*: for all *Īs-rā-ēl* were come to ^w *Shē-ehēm* to make him king. 2 And it came to pass, ^x when *Jēr-ō-bō-ām* the son of *Nē-bāt* heard of it (for he was yet in *Ē-ġypt*, whither he had fled from the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 12.—V. 2. whither he had fled—*So KIT*; for he was fled, *Var. A.V. Maurer*.

Var. Rend.—V. 38. and will give Israel unto thee (and all of v. 39)—*Omit. Sept. SKL. Chap. 12.—Vs. 2, 3. heard . . . and they sent—whither he had fled before king Solomon, heard this [heard that Solomon was dead, Sept. (Luc.) in ch. 11:43, KIT. Vulg. Th.]*, that he returned from Egypt [so also II Chr. 10:2, Vulg. Bā. Sept. (Cod. Vat.) (in ch. 11:43) adds, and came unto his city, unto the land of Zerira, which is in the hill-country of Ephraim. KIT. Th.], And, Sept. (Cod. AL.), Th. We. Sta.; heard that Solomon was dead, that Jeroboam returned by the nearest road

presence of king *Sōl-ō-mōn*, and *Jēr-ō-bō-ām* dwelt in *Ē-ġypt*, 3 and they sent and called him), that ^y *Jēr-ō-bō-ām* and all the assembly of ^z *Īs-rā-ēl* came, and spake unto *Rē-hō-bō-ām*, saying, 4 ^{a b} Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy ^{c d} yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them, ^e Depart yet for ^f three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 And king *Rē-hō-bō-ām* took counsel with the old men, that had stood before *Sōl-ō-mōn* his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this people? 7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a ^h servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever. 8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men which they had given him, and took counsel with the young men that were grown up with him, that stood before him. 9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye, that we may return answer to this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke that thy father did put upon us lighter? 10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto

from Egypt and went to his native city Sereda in the hill-country of Ephraim, KIT. And it came to pass . . . of Israel—*Omit. SKL. V. 3. And spake—the people spake, Sept. (Cod. Vat.), We. Sta. (who would also transpose vs. 1 and 2, so as to connect v. 2 with ch. 11:43), Kto.*; and they spake, KIT. SKL. V. 4. The section vs. 4-24 in Sept. (Cod. Vat.) appears in two forms, one of which is very peculiar. Three specimens are given on vs. 4, 16, 21. Thy father made his yoke grievous upon us—*Add, and made grievous (to us) the meats of his table, Sept. V. 5. yet for three days—until (the end of) three days, SKL. Sept.; for three days, KIT.*

- 3
 y Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.
 z Israel, Deut. 4:1.

- 4
 a Ch. 4:7, 22-25; 9:15; I Sam. 8:11-18.
 b Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
 c Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
 d Bondage, John 8:33.

- 5
 e See v. 12.
 f Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

- 6
 g Ch. 4:1-6.

- 7
 h Servant, Ex. 21:2.

10

- a Pride, Ps. 10:2.
b Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
c Loins, Is. 11:5.

11

- d Pr. 26:3.

him, saying, ^a Thus shalt thou say unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou speak unto them, My little ^b finger is thicker than my father's ^c loins. 11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father chastised you with ^d whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 So Jēr-ō-bōām and all the people came to Rē-hō-bōām the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come to me again the third day. 13 And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the counsel of the old men which they had given him, 14 and spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. 15 So the king ^e hearkened not unto the people; ^f for it was a thing brought about of Jē-hō-vāh, ^g that he might establish his word, which ^h Jē-hō-vāh spake by ⁱ Ā-hī-jāh the Shī'lō-nīte to Jēr-ō-bōām the son of Nē-bāt.

16

- j Israel, Deut. 4:1.

16 And when all ^j Īs'rá-ēl saw that the king hearkened not

Var. Rend.—V. 15. it was a thing brought about of—it was brought about by (*lit.* it was a turn from), a decree of Jehovah, KIT.; by Ahijah—So KIT.; by the hand of Ahijah, r. V. 18. men subject to taskwork—So KIT.; levy, Var. r. V. 31. from among all the—of all classes of the; from the masses of, SKL KIT.

Var. Read.—V. 12. Jeroboam and all the people—So KIT.; all Israel, Sept. Sta. Klo. SKL. (*deferring the share taken by Jeroboam in the proceedings till v. 20*). V. 16. And the whole people as one man said each one to his neighbor, and all cried out, We have no part in David, nor any inheritance in the son of Jesse! Every man to thy tents, O Israel! For this man is not (fit) to be a ruler nor to be a prince! Sept. V. 21. And when . . . he assembled (summoned, KIT.)—So E.T.; And it came to pass, towards the beginning of the year, that Rehoboam assembled, Sept.

unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in ^k David? neither have we ^l inheritance in the son of ^m Jēs'sē: ⁿ to your ^o tents, O Īs'rá-ēl: now see to thine own ^p house, David. So Īs'rá-ēl departed unto their tents. 17 But ^q as for the children of Īs'rá-ēl that dwelt in the ^r cities of Jūdāh, Rē-hō-bōām reigned over them. 18 Then king Rē-hō-bōām sent ^s Ā-dō-rām, who was over the men subject to taskwork; and all Īs'rá-ēl ^t stoned him to death with stones. And king Rē-hō-bōām made speed to get him up to his ^u chariot, to flee to ^v Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 19 ^w ^x So Īs'rá-ēl rebelled against the house of David unto this ^y day. 20 And it came to pass, when all Īs'rá-ēl heard that ^z Jēr-ō-bōām was returned, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him ^a king over all Īs'rá-ēl: ^b there was none that followed the house of David, but the ^c tribe of Jūdāh only.

21 ^d And when ^e Rē-hō-bōām was come to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, he assembled all the house of ^f Jūdāh, and the tribe of Bēn'jā-mīn, a hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, that were ^g ^h warriors, to fight against the house of Īs'rá-ēl, to bring the kingdom again to Rē-hō-bōām the son of ⁱ Sōl'ō-mōn. 22 But the ^j word of God came unto ^k Shē-mā'jāh the man of God, saying, 23 Speak unto Rē-hō-bōām the son of Sōl'ō-mōn, king of * Jūdāh, and unto all

- ^k David, I Sam. 17:12.
^l Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^m Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
ⁿ II Sam. 20:1.
^o Tent, Num. 24:5.
^p House, Deut. 24:10.

17

- ^q Ch. 11:13, 36.
^r City, Gen. 4:17.

18

- ^s Ch. 4:6; 5:14; II Sam. 20:24.
^t Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
^u Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
^v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

19

- ^w II Ki. 17:21.
^x See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^y Day, Lev. 25:8.

20

- ^z Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.
^a King, Deut. 17:15.
^b Ch. 11:13, 32, 36.
^c Tribe, Num. 36:9.

21

- ^d II Chr. 11:1.
^e Rehoboam, I Ki. 14:21.
^f See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^g See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^h See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
ⁱ Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.

22

- ^j Word of God, John 6:63.
^k II Chr. 12:5-7.

*** DIVISION OF THE KINGDOM—JUDAH.**—Consisted of the Tribes of Judah and Benjamin. Division brought about by Rehoboam's Folly—I Ki. 12:6-23. Also a Fulfilment of Jehovah's Threat—I Ki. 11:9-13. Jehovah's Name to be enshrined at Jerusalem rather than at Samaria—I Ki. 14:21. People become idolatrous under Rehoboam and are punished by Shishak—I Ki. 14:22-26. Rehoboam dies—I Ki. 14:31.

Advantages of Kingdom of Judah over that of Israel.—"A

²⁵
a Ju. 9:45-49.
b Shechem, Ju. 20:7.
c Hills, Ps. 2:6.
d Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
e Penuel, Ju. 8:5.
²⁶
f Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.
g Heart, Acts 15:9.
h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j David, I Sam. 17:12.
²⁷
k Deut. 12:5-7, 14.
l Offering, Gen. 22:2.
m Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
n Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
p Rehoboam, I Ki. 14:21.
q Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
r See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

the house of Jū-dāh and Bēn-jā-min, and to the rest of the people, saying, ²⁴ Thus saith Jē-hō'-vāh, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Īs-rā-ēl: return every man to his house; for this thing is of me. So they hearkened unto the word of Jē-hō'-vāh, and returned and went their way, according to the word of Jē-hō'-vāh.

²⁵ Then ^a Jēr-ō-bō-ām built ^b Shē-ehēm in the ^c hill-country of ^d Ē-phrā-īm, and dwelt therein; and he went out from thence, and built ^e Pē-nū-ēl. ²⁶ And ^f Jēr-ō-bō-ām said in his ^g heart, Now will the ^h kingdom return to the ⁱ house of ^j David: ²⁷ ^k if this people go up to ^l ^m offer sacrifices in ⁿ the house of Jē-hō'-vāh at ^o Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, then will

the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto ^p Rē-hō-bō-ām king of ^q Jū-dāh; and ^r they will kill me, and return to Rē-hō-bō-ām ^s king of Jū-dāh. ²⁸ Whereupon the king took counsel, and ^u made two ^v calves of ^w gold; and he said unto them, ¹ It is too much for you to go up to Jē-ru'-sā-lēm: ^x behold thy gods, O Īs-rā-ēl, which ^y brought thee up out of the land of ^z Ē-gypt. ²⁹ And he set the one in ^a Bēth'-ēl, and the other put he in ^b Dan. ³⁰ And ^c this thing became a ^d sin; for the people went to ^e worship before ² the one, even unto Dan. ³¹ And ^f he made houses

Var. Read.—V. 30, Dan.—Add, and they forsook the house of the Lord, Sept. Th. Gr.

s King, Deut. 17:15.
²⁸
t II Ki. 10:29; 17:16; Hos. 8:4-7.
u Images, I Ki. 15:13.
v Calf, Lu. 15:23.
w Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
1 Or, Ye have gone up long enough.
x Ez. 32:4, 8.
y Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
z Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
²⁹
a Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
b Dan, Josh. 19:47.
³⁰
c Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
e Worship, Mt. 4:10.
2 Or, each of them.
³¹
f Ch. 13:32.

Frontier less exposed to Powerful Enemies, a Soil less Fertile, a Population harder and more united, a Fixed and Venerated Center of Administration and Religion, a Hereditary Aristocracy in the Sacrosanct Caste, an Army always subordinate, a Succession of Kings which no Revolution interrupted."—*Smith's Dictionary*.

Judah had Three Different Lines of Policy.—(1) War with Israel. (2) Alliance with Israel. (3) Deference, if not Vassalage, to Assyria, Egypt and the Neo-Babylonian Empire.

War with Israel.—The First Three Kings of Judah hoped to subdue Israel. Even the Rapacity of Shishak, of Egypt, in robbing the Temple of its Treasures, seemed to make no Headway in stopping the Hostility of Judah—I Ki. 14:25-28, 30; 15:7, 16; II Chr. 12:2-9, 15; 13:2, 13, 15; 16:1.

Alliance with Israel.—Jehoshaphat and Ahab get together against the King of Syria—I Ki. 22:2-4. They go up together against Ramoth-Gilead, where Ahab is killed—I Ki. 22:34; II Chr. Chap. 18. Jehoram and Jehoshaphat unite their Forces against Moab—II Ki. Chap. 3. Meshah, King of Moab, is defeated—II Ki. 3:21-27.

Important Events in the History of Judah.—Edom revolts from under the Hand of Judah—II Ki. 8:20; II Chr. 21:8. Libnah revolts also—II Ki. 8:22; II Chr. 21:10. Jehu kills Ahaziah, King of Judah—II Ki. 9:27, 28. Jehu also slays Ahaziah's Brethren—II Ki. 10:13, 14. Jehoash, King of Judah, levies a Tax and repairs the Temple—II Ki. 12:4-15; II Chr. Chap. 24. Amaziah, King of Judah, becomes bold and challenges the King of Israel, who defeats him, sacking the Temple—II Ki. 14:8-14; II Chr. 25:17-24.

Assyria obtains a Grasp of Judah.—II Ki. 16:5-18; 17:3-6. Sennacherib, King of Assyria, prepares to besiege Jerusalem; is overcome and slain—II Ki. Chap. 19; II Chr. Chap. 32; Is. Chaps. 36, 37. Josiah, King of Judah, repairs the Temple—II Ki. 22:1-7. Hilkiah finds the Law, which is read in Public, producing a Reformation—II Ki. Chaps. 22 and 23. Josiah was afterwards slain at Megiddo, in a Battle with Pharaoh-Nechoh—II Ki. 23:29. He was buried at Jerusalem—(v. 30).

From Jehoahaz to Zedekiah.—Egypt subdues Judah and reduces it to Vassalage—II Ki. 23:31-33. Eliakim, Son of Josiah, placed on the Throne by Pharaoh-Nechoh—II Ki. 23:34, 35. Babylon overcoming Egypt, Judah passed under the Control of Nebuchadnezzar—II Ki. 24:1. Prompted by Egypt, Jehoiakim rebelled—II Ki. 24:1. Jehovah sent Bands of Chaldeans, Syrians, Moabites, and Ammon against Judah because of the Sins of Manasseh—II Ki. 24:2-4. The Children of Judah carried away into Babylon, after the Siege of Jeru-

salem—II Ki. 24:10-19; 25:1-21. Gedaliah appointed Governor over those remaining behind—II Ki. 25:22-26.

The Captivity and its Results.—Number of Jews carried into Babylon—Jer. 52:28-30. They dwell by the River Chebar—Ez. 1:1. The Sacking of the Temple and Conveyance of its Vessels, etc. to Babylon—Jer. 52:17-23. Nebuchadnezzar trains Young Jews for Service—Dan. 1:1-7. Daniel refuses to eat the King's Meat—Dan. 1:8-16. The King has Dreams which his Wise Men cannot interpret—Dan. 2:1-13. Daniel repeats the Dream and interprets it—Dan. 2:31-45. Being promoted, he recommends Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego to take Charge of Affairs—Dan. 2:48, 49. The King makes an Image, requiring All to bow before it—Dan. 3:1-7. The above Three refuse and are cast into the Furnace—Dan. 3:8-23. The King sees a Man in the Furnace, which leads him to bow before Jehovah—Dan. 3:24-30.

Darius King of Babylon.—Dan. 5:30, 31; 6:1-3. Darius promotes Daniel—Dan. 6:1-3. Being falsely accused, he is cast into a Den of Lions—Dan. 6:16-18. Comes out unhurt, while his Enemies are destroyed—Dan. 6:19-24.

Cyrus issues a Proclamation for Return of Jews.—Ezra 1:1-4; II Chr. 36:22, 23.

Esther chosen Queen instead of Vashti.—Esth. Chaps. 1 and 2. Mordecai, Esther's Foster-father, provokes the Jealousy of Haman—Esth. 3:1-6. Haman plans the Destruction of the Jews—Esth. 3:8-15. Plan frustrated and Haman hanged—Esth. 9:1-25.

The Part played by the Prophets.—As Elijah and Elisha were active in the Northern Kingdom, so Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel and most of the Lesser Prophets found a Fertile Field in the Checkered Life of Judah—I Ki. Chaps. 17-22; II Ki. Chaps. 1-13; Amos 2:4, 5; Hab. 1:1-6; Zeph. 1:14-18. These were busy in upholding and purifying the Conception of Jehovah—Is. 1:24; Jer. 14:7-12. The Assyrians were the Rod used to chastise Judah for its Sins—Is. 10:5-11. So determined is Jehovah to uphold Justice that he will eventually raise up a Prince of Righteousness and Peace—Is. 9:6, 7. Isaiah has a Vision of a Kingdom where Justice prevails—Is. 11:1-5. Jeremiah enlarges and develops Spiritual Religion—Jer. 4:1-4. Men must be held responsible for their own Acts—Jer. 31:29, 30. The Living God greater than all Idols—Is. 40:13-26; 42:8-17; 44:9-28; 45:15-25; 46:1-7; 48:1-14. Jer. 10:8-10. Ezekiel insists upon Human Individuality—Ez. Chap. 18. He places Great Value upon a Human Soul—Ez. 14:3-8. Isaiah has the Clearest Conception of Jehovah as Ruler of Earth—Is. 51:1-8; 65:17-25; 66:1-14. He contributes most largely to the Messianic Idea—Is. Chaps. 52 and 53. (For List of Kings, see "Division of Kingdom—Israel," I Ki. 11:11.) See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

- 31
a High Places, Deut. 12:2.
b Ch. 13:33;
 II Ki. 17:32;
c II Chr. 13:9.
 Priests, Ex. 28:1.
d Levites, Num. 1:47.

- 32
e Feasts, Num. 29:39.
f Month, Gen. 7:11.
g Lev. 23:33, 34; Num. 29:12.
1 Or, *offered upon*.
h Altar, Gen. 20:9.
2 Or, *to sacrifice*.

- 33
3 Another reading is, *apart*.
i Incense, Ex. 30:34.

- 1
j Ch. 12:22;
 II Ki. 23:17.
k See "Prophe-
 ets," II Ki.
 17:13.
l Word of God,
 John 6:63.
m Jeroboam,
 I Ki. 11:31.

- 2
n II Ki. 23:15,
 16.
o Josiah, II Ki.
 22:1.
p Name, Acts
 16:18.
q Death Penalty
 for Violation
 of Command-
 ments, Ex.
 20:1.
r Punishment,
 Gen. 39:20.
s Bones, Ps.
 34:20.

- 3
t Ex. 4:1-5; Ju.
 6:17.
u Ashes,
 II Sam. 13:19.

of ^a high places, and ^b made ^c priests from among all the people, that were not of the sons of ^a Lē-vī. 32 And Jēr-ō-bō-ām ordained a ^c feast in the eighth ¹ month, on the fifteenth day of the month, ^g like unto the feast that is in Jū-dāh, and he ¹ went up unto the ^h altar; so did he in Bēth'-ēl, ² sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Bēth'-ēl the priests of the high places that he had made. 33 And he ¹ went up unto the altar which he had made in Bēth'-ēl on the fifteenth day in the eighth month, even in the month which he had devised ³ of his own heart: and he ordained a feast for the children of Iṣ-rā-ēl, and ¹ went up unto the altar, to burn ⁱ incense.

13 And, behold, there came ^j ^k a man of God out of Jū-dāh by the ^l word of Jē-hō-vāh unto Bēth'-ēl: and ^m Jēr-ō-bō-ām was standing by the altar to burn incense. 2 And ⁿ he cried against the altar by the word of Jē-hō-vāh, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith Jē-hō-vāh: Behold, a son shall be born unto the house of David, ^o Jō-si-āh by ^p name; and ^q upon thee shall he ^r sacrifice the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's ^s bones shall they burn upon thee. 3 And he gave a sign the same day, saying, ^t 'This is the sign which Jē-hō-vāh hath spoken: Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ^u ashes that are upon it shall be poured out. 4 And it came to pass, when the king heard the saying of the man of God, which he cried against the altar in Bēth'-ēl, that Jēr-ō-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 13.—V. 2. son—*So* KIT.; child, *r*. Vs. 3, 5. sign—*So* KIT.; portent. V. 7. reward—present, *Var.* KIT. V. 12. Now his sons had seen—And his sons shewed him, KIT. SKI. *r marg.*

bō-ām put forth his ^v hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And ^w ^x his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not draw it back again to him. 5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of Jē-hō-vāh. 6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, ^y ^z Entreat now the favor of Jē-hō-vāh thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And ^a the man of God entreated Jē-hō-vāh, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before. 7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come ^b home with me, and ^c refresh thyself, and ^d I will give thee a ^e reward. 8 And ^f the man of God said unto the ^g king, ^h ⁱ If thou wilt give me half thy ^j house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat ^k bread nor drink ^l water in this place; 9 for so was it charged me by the word of Jē-hō-vāh, saying, Thou shalt eat no bread, nor drink water, neither return by the way that thou camest. 10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to ^m Bēth'-ēl.

11 Now ⁿ there dwelt an old prophet in Bēth'-ēl; and ^o one of his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bēth'-ēl: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them also they told unto their father. 12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? Now his sons had ^p seen what way the man of God went, that came

- 4
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
w Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
x Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

- 6
y Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
z Ex. 8:8, 28; 9:28; Acts 8:24.
a Lu. 6:27, 28.

- 7
b Home, Lev. 18:9.
c Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.
d I Sam. 9:7, 8;
 II Ki. 5:15.
e Reward, Rev. 2:10.

- 8
f Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
g King, Deut. 17:15.
h Vs. 16, 17; Num. 22:18; 24:13.
i Bribery, Is. 33:15.
j House, Deut. 24:10.
k Bread, Gen. 3:19.
l Water, Ps. 95:5.

- 10
m Bethel, Ju. 20:18.

- 11
n V. 25; II Ki. 23:18.
o Heb. *his son*.

- 12
p Or, as otherwise read, *shewed him*.

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 12. had seen—showed, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Kto. KIT. SKI. r marg.* Ex. 15:25; similarly *Targ.* (but not *Cod. Reuchl.*) *Ew. Th.* The Heb. text can only be rendered, And his sons saw.

12
a See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
b See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

13
c See "Harness," Jer. 46:4.
d Asses, Num. 31:34.

14
e See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
1 Or, *terebinth*.

15
f Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
g Hospitality, Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
h Home, Lev. 18:9.

16
i See vs. 8, 9.

17
j Ch. 20:35.

18
k Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
l Lying, Lev. 19:11.

20
m Meals, Ruth 2:14.
n Table, II Ki. 4:10.
o Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

21
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
2 Or, *rebelled against the word*.
q Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
r Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

from ^{a b} Jū'dāh. 13 And he said unto his sons, ^cSaddle me the ^aass. So they saddled him the ass; and he rode thereon. 14 And he went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an ^{e 1}oak; and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Jū'dāh? And he said, I am. 15 Then he said unto him, ^{1 g}Come ^hhome with me, and eat bread. 16 And he said, ⁱI may not return with thee, nor go in with thee; neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place: 17 for it was said to me ^jby the word of Jē-hō'vāh, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest. 18 And he said unto him, I also am a prophet as thou art; and an ^kangel spake unto me by the word of Jē-hō'vāh, saying, Bring him back with thee into thy house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But* he ^llied unto him. 19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 And it came to pass, ^mas they sat at the ⁿtable, that ^othe word of Jē-hō'vāh came unto the prophet that brought him back; 21 and he cried unto the man of God that came from Jū'dāh, saying, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, Forasmuch as thou hast ^{p 2}been disobedient unto the ^qmouth of Jē-hō'vāh, and hast not ^rkept the commandment which Jē-hō'vāh thy God commanded thee, 22 but camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place of which he said to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water;

Var. Rend.—V. 14, an oak—the oak; the terebinth, KIT, SKI. Vs. 22, 24, 25, 28, 30, body—*So* KIT; carcase, R. V. 23, the ass . . . back—*Or*, the ass of the prophet who had brought him back, *Th. Bā.* KIT.

^{s t}thy ^{u v}body shall not come unto the ^wsepulchre of thy ^xfathers. 23 And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, *to wit*, for the prophet whom he had brought back. 24 And when he was gone, a ^{y z}lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his body was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it; the lion also stood by the body. 25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the body cast in the way, and the lion standing by the body; and they came and told it in the ^acity where ^bthe old ^cprophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who ²was disobedient unto the mouth of Jē-hō'vāh: therefore ^dJē-hō'vāh hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of Jē-hō'vāh, which he spake unto him. 27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled it. 28 And he went and found his body cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the body: the lion had not eaten the body, nor torn the ass. 29 And the prophet took up the body of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back; and he came to the city of the old prophet, to ^emourn, and to ^fbury him. 30 And he laid his body in his own ^ggrave; and they mourned over him, *saying*, Alas, my ^hbrother! 31 And it

Var. Read.—V. 16, nor go in with thee—with thee *wanting in* Sept. V. 23, brought back—*Add*, and he returned, Sept. SKI. KIT. Vs. 26, 27, therefore Jehovah . . . town the ass—*Omit*, Sept. V. 29, 30, and he . . . grave—*So* KIT; and the prophet brought him back to the city to bury him in his own sepulchre, Sept. SKI.

^s Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^t Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^u Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^v Body, Num. 25:8.
^w Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
^x Father, Ex. 21:15.

24
^y Lion, Job 4:10.
^z Ch. 20:36.

25
^a City, Gen. 4:17.
^b See v. 11.
^c Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

26
^d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

29
^e Mourning, John 11:35.
^f Burial, II Chr. 15:14.

30
^g Grave, Job 3:22.
^h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

31

- a Death, Rom. 5:12.
b Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
c II Ki. 23:17, 18.
d Bones, Ps. 34:20.

32

- e See v. 2.
f Altar, Gen. 22:9.
g Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
h Ch. 12:31.
i High Places, Deut. 12:2.
j Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

33

- k Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.
l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
m See "Levites," Num. 1:47.
n Priests, Ex. 28:1.
1 Or, *whosoever he would*.

34

- o Ch. 12:30; II Ki. 17:21.
2 Or, *by this thing he became*.
f See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
q Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.

1

- r See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.

2

- s Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
t Deception, Gen. 37:31.
u I Sam. 28:8; II Sam. 14:2; II Chr. 18:29.
v Shiloh, Josh. 18:1.
w Ahijah, I Sam. 14:3.
x Ch. 11:29-31.
y King, Deut. 17:15.

3

- z Ch. 13:7; I Sam. 9:7, 8; II Ki. 4:42.
a Bread, Gen. 3:19.
b Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
3 Or, *bottle*.
c See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
d Children, Gen. 3:16.

came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, ^a When I am dead, then bury me in the ^b sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; ^c lay my ^d bones beside his bones. 32 ^e For the saying which he cried by the word of Jê-hô'vâh against the ^f altar in ^g Bêth'-êl, and ^h against all the houses of the ⁱ high places which are in the cities of ^j Sâ-mâ'ri-â, shall surely come to pass.

33 After this thing ^k Jêr-ô-bô'âm returned not from his ^l evil way, but made again ^m from among all the people ⁿ priests of the high places: ¹ whosoever wished, he consecrated him, that there might be priests of the high places. 34 ^o And ² this thing became sin unto the house of Jêr-ô-bô'âm, ^p even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

14 At that time Â-hî'jâh the son of Jêr-ô-bô'âm ^r fell sick. 2 And Jêr-ô-bô'âm said to his ^s wife, Arise, I pray thee, and ^t disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jêr-ô-bô'âm; and get thee to ^v Shî'lôh: behold, there is ^w Â-hî'jâh the prophet, who ^x spake concerning me that I should be ^y king over this people. 3 ^z And take with thee ten ^a loaves, and cakes, and a ^b ³ cruse of ^c honey, and go to him: he will tell thee what shall become of the ^d child. 4 And Jêr-ô-bô'âm's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shî'lôh, and came to the house of Â-hî'jâh. Now Â-hî'jâh could not see;

Var. Rend.—V. 33. from among the people—of all classes; from the mass of the people, KIT. Whosoever would . . . consecrated him—Whomsoever he would, he used to install (see Ex. 28:41); whoever wished it, he installed, KIT. **Chap. 14.**—V. 10. at large—left or loosed. shut up . . . at large—the fettered and the free, SKI.

^e for his eyes were set by reason of his age. 5 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto Â-hî'jâh, Behold, the wife of Jêr-ô-bô'âm cometh to inquire of thee concerning her son; for he is sick: ^f thus and thus shalt thou say unto her; for it will be, when she cometh in, that ^g she will feign herself to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Â-hî'jâh heard the sound of her ^h feet, as she came in at the ⁱ door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jêr-ô-bô'âm; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jêr-ô-bô'âm, thus saith Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Îs'râ-êl: ^j Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee ^k ⁴ prince over my people Îs'râ-êl, 8 and ^l rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee; and ^m yet thou hast not been as my ⁿ servant ^o David, who ^p kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, ^q ^r to do that only which was right in mine eyes, 9 but hast done ^s evil above all that were before thee, and ^t hast gone and made thee other gods, and ^u molten images, to provoke me to ^v ^w anger, and ^x hast cast me behind thy back: 10 ^y therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jêr-ô-bô'âm, and ^z will cut off from Jêr-ô-bô'âm every man-child, ^a him that is shut up and him that is left at large in ^b Îs'râ-êl, and ^c will utterly sweep away the house of Jêr-ô-bô'âm, as a

Var. Read.—**Chap. 14.**—V. 5. said—had said, SKI. KIT. thus and . . . woman—And let it be, when she cometh in, feigning herself to be another woman that thou say unto her, why feignest thou thyself to be another? *De. (for a grammatical reason); Omî, KIT.* V. 5, 6. when she cometh in . . . Ahijah heard—And when she came in disguising herself, and when Ahijah heard—*Sept. SKI. KIT.* V. 6. why feignest thou—*So KIT.*; why dost thou bring me bread? *Sept. SKI.*

4

- e Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

5

- f Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
g II Sam. 14:2.

6

- h Feet, Gen. 18:4.
i Door, Ex. 12:22.

7

- j Ch. 11:28, 31; 16:2.
k Prince, Num. 2:7.
4 Or, *leader*.

8

- l See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
m Ch. 11:33, 38.
n Servant, Ex. 21:2.
o David, I Sam. 17:12.
p Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
q Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

9

- s Evil, Pr. 97:10.
t Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
u Images, I Ki. 15:13.
v Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Anger, Pr. 15:1.
x Ps. 50:17; Ez. 23:35.

10

- y Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
z Ch. 21:21; II Ki. 9:8.
a Deut. 32:36; II Ki. 14:26.
b Israel, Deut. 4:1.
c See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

11

a Ch. 16:4;
21:24.
b Death, Rom.
5:12.
c City, Gen.
4:17.
d Dog, Deut.
23:18.
e Field, Num.
20:17.
f Birds, Gen.
9:2.
g Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

12
h House, Deut.
 24:10.
i Prophecy,
 Dan. 2:29.
j See v. 17.

13

k Mourning,
John 11:35.
l Burial,
II Chr. 16:14.
m Grave, Job
3:22.

14
n Ch. 15:27-29.
1 Or, *and what even now?*

15

o Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

p See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.

q Water, Ps. 95:5.

r Deut. 29:28; II Ki. 17:6.

s See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.

t Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.

u Land, Gen. 23:15.

v Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

w II Ki. 15:29.

x See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.

y See "Euphrates," Deut. 1:7.

z Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.

16

a Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
b See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
c Jeroboam,
I Ki. 11:31.
2 Or, *who did
sin, and who
made, &c.*

17

d Wife, I Cor.
7:16.

e Ch. 15:21, 33;
16:6-9, 15, 23.

f See v. 12.

g Children, Gen.
3:16.

18
h See v. 13.
i Word of God,
John 6:63.

man sweepeth away dung, till
it be all gone. 11 ^a Him that
^b dieth of Jêr-ô-bô-âm in the
^c city shall the ^d dogs eat; and
him that dieth in the ^e field shall
the ^f birds of the ^g heavens eat;
for Jê-hô-zvâh hath spoken ^h it.
12 Arise thou therefore, get thee
to thy ⁱ house; and ^j when thy
feet enter into the city, the child
shall die. 13 And all Îs-râ-êl
shall ^k mourn for him, and ^l bury
him; for he only of Jêr-ô-bô-âm
shall come to the ^m grave, because
in him there is found some good
thing toward Jê-hô-zvâh, the
God of Îs-râ-êl, in the house of
Jêr-ô-bô-âm. 14 Moreover ⁿ Jê-
hô-zvâh will raise him up a king
over Îs-râ-êl, who shall cut off
the house of Jêr-ô-bô-âm that
day: ^o but what? even now. 15
^p For Jê-hô-zvâh will smite Îs-
râ-êl, as a ^q reed is shaken in the
^r water; and ^s he will root up
Îs-râ-êl out of ^t this good land
which he gave to their ^u fathers,
and will scatter them beyond
the ^v River, because they have
made their ^w Zâ-shê-rîm, provok-
ing Jê-hô-zvâh to anger. 16 And
^x he will give Îs-râ-êl up
because of the sins of ^y Jêr-ô-
bô-âm, ^z which he hath sinned,
and wherewith he hath made Îs-
râ-êl to sin.

17 And Jër-ö-bō'ām's ^awife arose, and departed, and came to ^cTir'zāh: and ^fas she came to the threshold of the house, the ^gchild died. 18 ^hAnd all Iš'rá-ël buried him, and mourned for him, according to the ⁱword

Var. Rend.—V. 11. birds of the heavens—
fowls of the air, *V. 11.* but what? even
now, % KIT, *R.* and what (shall happen
also?) *R.* *Th.* or, and what (is hap-
pening) even now? *Maurer, Bâ.* V. 14, 15,
nay — reed—in that day. And even
(15) will Yahweh smite Israel, so that it
sways as the reed, &c., KIT, SKI. V. 17.
threshold of the house—entrance of the
city and the maid came forth to meet her,
SKI, *after Sept.*; threshold of the palace,
KIT. V. 18. by—the hand of, *R.*

of Jê-hō'väh, which ⁱ he spake
by his ^kservant ^lÄ-hĩ'jäh the
prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jēr-ō-bō'ām, ^mhow he ⁿwarred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the ^obook of the chronicles of the ^pkings of Īš'ra-ēl. 20 And the days which Jēr-ō-bō'ām reigned were two and twenty years: and he ^q ^rslept with his fathers, and Nā'ḏāb his son reigned in his stead.

21 ^s And Rē-hō-bō'ām the son of ^t Sōl'ō-mōn reigned in ^u Jū-dāh. Rē-hō-bō'ām was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in ^v Jē-ru'šā-lēm, ^w the city which Jē-hō'vāh had ^x chosen out of all the ^y tribes of Īs'rā-ēl, to put his name there: and his ^z mother's name was Nā'ā-māh the ^a Ām'mōn-ī-tēss. 22 ^b And Jū-dāh ^c did that which was ^d evil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh, and they provoked him to ^e ^f jealousy with their sins which they committed, above all that their fathers had done. 23 For ^g they also built them ^h high places, and ⁱ ³ pillars, and Ā-shē'rīm, on every ^j high hill, and ^k ^l under every green tree; 24 and there were also ^m sodomites in the land: they did according to all the ⁿ abominations of the ^o ^p nations which Jē-hō'vāh drove out before the children of Īs'rā-ēl.

25 ^a And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rē-hō-bō'ām, that ^rShī-shāk king of ^sĒ'ġypt came up against Jē-ru'sā-lēm;

Var. Read.—V. 12. *more graphically in the Sept.*: Behold thou shalt depart from me, and as thou enterest the gate of Saireia, thy maidens shall come out to meet thee and shall say to thee, the little boy is dead, *Sept.* SKI. V. 21. the Ammonites—*So KIT.*: daughters of Ana [Hanum?]; son of Naos [Nahash] king of the Ammonites, *Sept.* V. 25. Shishak—or, Shoshak, SKI.

j Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
k Servant, Ex.
21:2.
l Ahijah, I Sam.
14:3.

19
m V. 30; II Chr.
 13:2-20.
n War, Josh.
 22:12.
o See "Books,"
 Eccl. 12:12.
p King, Deut.
 17:15.

20

q Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.

r See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.

21
s II Chr. 12:13.
t Solomon,
I Ki. 1:30.
u See "King-
dom of
Judah," I Ki.
12:23.
v Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
w Ch. 11:32, 36.
x Choice, I Ki.
18:21.

y Tribes, Num.
 36:9.
 z Mother, Deut.
 5:16.
 a See "Ammon-
 ites," Ju. 10:6.
 22
 b II Chr. 12:1,
 14.
 c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 d Evil, Ps.
 97:10.
 e God a Jealous
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 f Jealousy, Ex.
 34:13.

23

g Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
h High Places, Deut. 12:2.
i Pillars, Num. 3:36.
3 Or, *obelisks*.
j See "Hills," Ps. 2:6.
k II Ki. 17:10; Is. 57:5; Jer. 2:20.
l See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

24

m Sodomites,
Gen. 18:20.
n Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
o Nations, Gen.
10:32.
p See "Canaan,"
Gen. 13:7.

25
q II Chr. 12:2,
9-11.
r Shishak, I Ki.
11:40.
s Egypt, Gen.
12:10.

26
 a Treasures, Josh. I Chr. 27:25.
 b See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 c See "Palaces," Dan. 8:2.
 d Ch. 15:18.
 e Ch. 10:17.
 f See "Armor," Ju. 15:14.
 g Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

27
 h Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 i I Sam. 8:11; 22:17.
 j Captain, Num. 2:3.
 k Heb. runners.
 l Door, Ex. 12:22.

29
 l II Chr. 12:15, 16.

30
 m Ch. 12:21-24; 15:6.

31
 n See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
 2 In II Chr. 12:16, *Abijah*.

1
 o II Chr. 13:1.

2
 p Maacah, I Ki. 2:39.
 3 In II Chr. 13:2, *Micaiah the daughter of Uriel*.
 4 In II Chr. 11:20, 21, *Absalom*.

3
 q See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 r Ch. 11:44.

4
 s David, I Sam. 17:12.
 t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
 v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 w Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

26 and he took away the ^a treasures of the ^b house of Jê-hô'vâh, and the treasures of ^c the king's house; ^d he even took away all: and ^e he took away all the ^f shields of ^g gold which Sôl'ô-môn had made. 27 And king Rê-hô-bô'âm made in their stead shields of ^h brass, and ⁱ committed them to the hands of the ^j captains of the ^k guard, who kept the ^l door of the king's house. 28 And it was so, that, as oft as the king went into the house of Jê-hô'vâh, the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard-chamber.

29 ^l Now the rest of the acts of Rê-hô-bô'âm, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dâh? 30 ^m And there was war between Rê-hô-bô'âm and Jêr-ô-bô'âm continually. 31 And Rê-hô-bô'âm slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and his mother's name was Nâ'â-mâh the Â-m'ôn-i-tëss. And ⁿ 2 Â-bi'zjâm his son reigned in his stead.

15 ^o Now in the eighthteenth year of king Jêr-ô-bô'âm the son of Nê'bât began Â-bi'zjâm to reign over Jû'dâh. 2 Three years reigned he in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: and his mother's name was ^p 3 Mâ'â-êah the daughter of ^q 4 Â-bi'sh'â-lôm. 3 And ^r he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him; and ^s his heart was not perfect with Jê-hô'vâh his

Var. Rend.—Chap. 15.—V. 4. to setting, establish—establishing. V. 12. idols—idol-blocks, *Ge.*; or, doll images, *EW.*: idol-images, KIT. V. 13. queen—queen mother, *lit.* mistress; mother, KIT.

Var. Read.—V. 26. he even . . . made—*Th. Klo.* add *David* had taken from the servants of Hadadezer, King of Zobah, and brought to Jerusalem; *cf.* II Sam. 8:7. V. 31. Abijam.—*So KIT.*; Abijah, *Sept. Pesh. Jos. Ew. Th.* (II Chr.

God, as the heart of David his father. 4 Nevertheless for ^s David's sake ^t did Jê-hô'vâh his God give him a ^u lamp in ^v Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, ^w to set up his son after him, and to establish Jê-ru'sâ-lêm; 5 ^x because David did that which was ^y right in the ^z eyes of Jê-hô'vâh, and ^a turned not aside from anything that he commanded him all the days of his life, ^b save only in the matter of ^c 6 Û-rî'âh the ^d Hit'tite. 6 ^e Now there was war between ^f Rê-hô-bô'âm and ^g Jêr-ô-bô'âm all the days of his ^h life.

7 And ⁱ the rest of the acts of Â-bi'zjâm, and all that he did, ^j are they not written in the ^k book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dâh? ^l And there was war between Â-bi'zjâm and Jêr-ô-bô'âm. 8 ^m And Â-bi'zjâm ⁿ o slept with his fathers; and they ^p buried him in the ^q city of David: and ^r 9 Â'sâ his son reigned in his stead.

9 ^s And in the twentieth year of Jêr-ô-bô'âm king of Îs'râ-ël began Â'sâ to reign over Jû'dâh. 10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: and his mother's name was Mâ'â-êah the daughter of Â-bi'sh'â-lôm. 11 And Â'sâ did that which was right in the eyes of Jê-hô'vâh, as did David his ^t father. 12 And ^u v he put away the ^w sodomites out of the ^x y land, and ^z removed all the ^a idols that his fathers had made. 13 ^b And also Mâ'â-êah his mother he removed from being ^c 5 queen,

12:16, &c.); *so* ch. 15:1, 7, 8. **Chap. 15.**—V. 1. Abijam—*So KIT.*; *So in Kings, but Chronicles and Sept. have Abijah*, SKI. V. 2. three—*So KIT.*; six, SEPT. Abishalom—Absalom, *Sept. KIT.* (7). V. 5. save only . . . Hittite—*Omit*, *Sept. KIT*, SKI. V. 6. *Omit*, *Sept. Klo. KIT*. SKI. *Th.* supposes that a scribe wrote by error Rehoboam for Abijam, and corrected his error in the concluding words of v. 7. V. 13. being queen—being queen-mother, SKI.; mother, KIT.

5
 x Ch. 9:4; 14:8.
 y Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 z Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 a Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 b I Sam. 11:4, 15-17; 12:9, 10.
 c Uriah, II Sam. 23:39.
 d Hittite, Gen. 26:34.

6
 e Ch. 14:30.
 f Rehoboam, I Ki. 14:21.
 g Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.
 h Life, Gen. 2:7.

7
 i II Chr. 13:2, 21, 22.
 j See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 k See "Books," Eccl. 12:12.
 l II Chr. 13:3-20.

8
 m II Chr. 14:1.
 n Death, Rom. 5:12.
 o Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 p Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
 q City, Gen. 4:17.
 r V. 14; II Chr. 14:9-15; 15:1-7, 17; 16:1-14.

9
 s I Ki. 15:8-14; II Chr. 14:9-15; 15:1-7; 16:1-14; Mt. 1:8.

11
 t Father, Ex. 21:15.

12
 u Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 v Ch. 14:24; 22:46; Deut. 23:17.
 w Sodomites, Gen. 18:20.
 x Land, Gen. 23:15.
 y Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 z Ch. 11:7, 8; 14:23; II Chr. 12:2-5.

a Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

13
 b II Chr. 15:16-18.
 c Queen, Esth. 2:4.
 5 Or, queen mother.

13
a Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
b Asherim,
II Chr. 14:3.
1 Or, for
Asherah.
c Ex. 32:20.

14
d Ch. 22:43;
11 Ki. 12:3.
e High Places,
Deut. 12:2.
f V. 3; ch. 8:61.
g Heart, Acts
15:9.

15
h Ch. 7:51.
i See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
j Silver, Job
22:25.
k Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
l Vessels of the
Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

16
m War, Josh.
22:12.

17
n II Chr. 16:1-6.
o Ramah, Jer.
31:15.
p Ch. 12:26-29.

18
q V. 15; ch.
14:26.
r Treasures,
I Chr. 27:25.
s Treasury, Jer.
38:11.
t See "Palace,"
Dan. 8:2.
u II Ki. 12:17,
18.
v Syria, Gen.
25:20.
w Damascus,
I Ki. 20:34.

19
2 Or, Let there
be.
x II Chr. 16:7.
y Covenants
between Men,
Gen. 17:2.
z Presents,
II Sam. 8:10.
a Bribery, Is.
33:15.

because she had made an^a abominable image^{b1} for an^a Ā-shē-rāh; and Ā-sā cut down her^a image, and^c burnt it at the brook † Kid-rōn. 14^d But the^e high places were not taken away: nevertheless^f the heart of Ā-sā was perfect with Jē-hō'-vāh all his days. 15 And^h he brought into theⁱ house of Jē-hō'-vāh the things that his father had dedicated, and the things that himself had dedicated,^j silver, and^k gold, and^l vessels.

16 And there was^m war between Ā-sā and Bā-ā-shā king of Īs-rā-ēl all their days. 17ⁿ And Bā-ā-shā king of Īs-rā-ēl went up against Jū-dāh, and built^o Rā-māh, ^p that he might not suffer any one to go out or come in to Ā-sā king of Jū-dāh. 18 Then^q Ā-sā took all the silver and the gold that were left in the^r treasures of the house of Jē-hō'-vāh, and the treasures of the^s king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his serv-ants; and^t king Ā-sā sent them to Bēn-hā-dād, the son of Tāb-rim-mōn, the son of Hē-zī-ōn, king of^u Sūr-ā, that dwelt at^v Dā-mās-cūs, saying, 19² There is^x a^y league between me and thee, between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a^z present of silver and gold; go, break thy league with Bā-ā-shā king of Īs-rā-ēl, that

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*). abominable image—*Lit.* horrible thing; horrible image, KIT, for an Asherah—for Asherah, Var. KIT. image—*Lit.* horrible thing; horrible image, KIT. V. 21. dwelt in—returned to, KIT, SKI, after Sept. V. 22. made a proclamation unto—called to-gether, Ge. Ke. KIT.

* IMAGES: Man the Image of God.—Gen. 1:26-27; 5:1; 9:6; I Cor. 11:7; Jas. 3:9; Job 4:17. Of Christ.—Rom. 8:29; I Cor. 15:49; II Cor. 3:18.

Offspring, the Image of Parent.—Seth—Gen. 5:3; I Cor. 15:49.

Christ bears the Image of His Father.—II Cor. 4:4; Col. 1:15; Heb. 1:3.

Man, by Regeneration, takes Divine Image.—Col. 3:10; Rom. 8:29; I John 3:1-3. (See also above.)

Images in Visions.—Job's—Job 4:15-16. Nebuchadne-
zar's—Dan. 2:31-35; 3:1-7. Of the Beast—Rev. 13:14-18;

he may depart from me. 20 And Bēn-hā-dād hearkened unto king Ā-sā, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Īs-rā-ēl, and smote^{b1} Ī-jōn, and^c Dan, and^d Ā-bēl-bēth-mā-ā-eāh, and all^e Chīn-nē-rōth, with all the land of^f Nāph-tā-li. 21 And it came to pass, when Bā-ā-shā heard thereof, that^h he left off building Rā-māh, and dwelt inⁱ Tīr-zāh. 22 Then^j king^k Ā-sā made a proclamation unto all^l Jū-dāh; none was ex-empted: and they carried away the^m stones of Rā-māh, and theⁿ timber thereof, wherewith^o Bā-ā-shā had^p builded; and king Ā-sā built therewith^q Gē-bā of Bēn-jā-mīn, and^r Miz-pāh.

23^s Now the rest of all the acts of Ā-sā, and all his might, and all that he did, and the^t cities which he built, are they not written in the^u book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū-dāh? But in the time of his^v old age he was^w diseased in his^x feet. 24 And Ā-sā^y slept with his fathers, and was^z bur-ied with his^a fathers in the city of^b David his father; and^c Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt his son reigned in his stead.

25 And^d Nā-dāb the son of^e Jēr-ō-bō-ām began to reign over Īs-rā-ēl in the second year of Ā-sā king of Jū-dāh; and he reigned over Īs-rā-ēl two years.

Var. Read.—V. 18. Hezion—So KIT; Hezion (*personal name of Rezon*: ch. 11:23), *Th. Klo.* (after ch. 11:14, *Sept.*; ch. 11:23, 24, *Pesh.*). V. 20. with all—So KIT.; even unto, *Sept. Th. Be. (l.)*.

zar's—Dan. 2:31-35; 3:1-7. Of the Beast—Rev. 13:14-18; 15:2; 16:2; 19:20.

Images as Idols.—Forbidden—Ex. 20:4; 32:7-8; Lev. 26:1; Deut. 16:21-22; 7:5; Num. 33:52; I Ki. 14:9, 23; II Ki. 17:9; 17:23, 24; Ps. 73:20; Is. 17:8; 27:9; Jer. 50:2; Ez. 6:4; 7:20; 16:17; 30:13; Dan. 11:8; Hos. 13:2; Amos 5:26-27; Mic. 5:13. See "Idolatry"—Lev. 19:4.

As Symbols.—Caesar's—Mt. 22:20; Mk. 12:16; Lu. 20:24. Jupiter's—Acts 19:35. Brute Beasts—Rom. 1:23.

† KIDRON: The Brook Kidron.—II Sam. 15:23; I Ki. 2:37; 15:13; II Ki. 23:6, 12; II Chr. 15:16; 30:14; Jer. 31:40.

Fields of the Kidron.—II Ki. 23:4.

20
b II Ki. 15:29.
c Dan, Josh.
19:47.
d II Ki. 15:29.
e See "Chin-
nereth,"
Deut. 3:17.
f See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
g See "Tribes,"
Num. 36:9.

21
h See v. 17.
i Tirzah, I Ki.
14:17.

22
j King, Deut.
17:15.
k Asa, I Ki.
15:9.
l Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
m Stones, Ex.
34:1.
n Wood, Ex.
31:5.
o See "King-
dom of
Israel," I Ki.
11:11.
p Builder, I Ki.
5:18.
q Geba, II Chr.
16:6.
r Mizpah, Ju.
10:17.

23
s II Chr. 16:11-
14.
t Cities, Gen.
4:17.
u Books, Eccl.
12:12.
v Old Age,
Titus 2:3.
w Disease, Ps.
103:3.
x Feet, Gen.
18:4.

24
y See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
z Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
a Burial, II Chr.
16:14.
b Father, Ex.
21:15.
c David, I Sam.
17:12.
d Jehoshaphat,
II Chr. 17:1.

25
e Ch. 14:20.
f Jeroboam,
I Ki. 11:31.

26

a Evil, Ps.
97:10.
b Ch. 12:28-33;
13:33, 34.
c Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
e Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.

27

f Ch. 14:14.
g Ahijah,
I Sam. 14:3.
h See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
i See "Tribes,"
Num. 36:9.
j Conspiracy,
Num. 14:4.
k Josh. 19:44;
21:23.
l Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.
m War, Josh.
22:12.

29

n Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
o Death Penalty
for Violation
of Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
p Breath, Acts
17:25.
q Ch. 14:9-16.

30

r Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
s Anger, Pr.
15:1.

31

t Ch. 14:19.

26 And he did that which was^a evil in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh, and^b walked in the way of his father, and^{c,d} in his sin where- with^c he made Îs'-râ-êl to sin.
27 And¹ Bâ'-â-shâ the son of^q Â-hîz'jah, of the house of^{h,i} Îs'- sâ-ehâr,ⁱ conspired against him; and Bâ'-â-shâ smote him at^k Gîb'be-thôn, which belonged to the¹ Phî-lis'tînes; for Nâ'- dâb and all Îs'-râ-êl were^m laying siege to Gîb'be-thôn. 28 Even in the third year of Â'sâ king of Jû-dâh did Bâ'-â-shâ slay him, and reigned in his stead. 29 And it came to pass that, as soon as he was king,^{n,o} he smote all the house of Jêr-ô-bô-âm: he left not to Jêr-ô-bô-âm any that^p breathed, until he had de- stroyed him; ^q according unto the saying of Jê-hô'vâh, which he spake by his servant Â-hîz'jah the Shî'lô-nîte; 30 for the sins of Jêr-ô-bô-âm which he sinned, and^r wherewith he made Îs'-râ-êl to sin, because of his provoca- tion wherewith he provoked Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Îs'-râ-êl, to^s anger.

31^t Now the rest of the acts of Nâ'-dâb, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Îs'- râ-êl? 32 And there was war between Â'sâ and Bâ'-â-shâ king of Îs'-râ-êl all their days.

33 In the third year of Â'sâ king of Jû-dâh began Bâ'-â-shâ the son of Â-hîz'jah to reign over all Îs'-râ-êl in Tîr'-zâh, and reigned twenty and four years. 34 And he did that which was evil in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh, and walked in the way of Jêr-ô-

Var. Rend.—V. 29. by—by the hand of, R. Chap. 16.—V. 4. birds of the heavens —So KIT.; fowls of the air, R. V. 7. And moreover—So KIT.; yet by, *Evo. Bâ.* by the—So KIT.; by the hand of the, R. both because of—as well for, Var. KIT. and —as, Var. KIT.

bô-âm, and in his sin wherewith¹ he made Îs'-râ-êl to sin.

16 1 And the^u word of Jê-hô'vâh came to^v Jê-hû the son of^w Hâ-nâ-nî against Bâ'-â-shâ, saying, 2 Forasmuch as^x I ex- alted thee out of the^y dust, and made thee^z prince over my people Îs'-râ-êl, and thou hast walked in the way of Jêr-ô-bô-âm, and hast made my peo- ple Îs'-râ-êl to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins; 3 be- hold, ^a I will utterly sweep away^b Bâ'-â-shâ and his house; and I will make thy house like the house of Jêr-ô-bô-âm the son of Nê-bât. 4^c Him that dieth of Bâ'-â-shâ in the city shall the^d dogs eat; and him that^e dieth of his in the^f field shall the^g birds of the^h heavens eat.

5ⁱ Now the rest of the acts of^j Bâ'-â-shâ, and what he did, and his might, are they not^k written in the^l book of the chronicles of the^m kings of Îs'-râ-êl? 6 And Bâ'-â-shâ^{n,o} slept with his^p fa- thers, and was^q buried in^r Tîr'- zâh; and^s Ê'lâh his son reigned in his stead. 7 And moreover by^t the prophet^u Jê-hû the son of^v Hâ-nâ-nî came the word of Jê-hô'vâh against Bâ'-â-shâ, and against his^w house, both because of all the evil that he did in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh, to provoke him to anger with the^x work of his hands, in being like the^y house of Jêr-ô-bô-âm, and be- cause^z he smote² him.

8 In the twenty and sixth year of^a Â'sâ^b king of^c Jû-dâh be- gan Ê'lâh the son of Bâ'-â-shâ to reign over Îs'-râ-êl in Tîr'-zâh, and reigned two years. 9 And his servant Zîm'îrî,^{d,e} captain of half his^f chariots, conspired against him. Now he was in

Var. Read.—V. 32. Repetition of v. 16— Omit, SKI. Sept. KIT.

¹ Word of God, John 6:63.
^u I Ki. 16:1;
^v I Ki. 9:2;
I Chr. 2:38;
4:33; 12:3;
19:2; 20:34.
^w II Chr. 16:7—10.

²
^x Ch. 14:7.
^y Dust, Is. 65:25.
^z Prince, Num. 2:7.
¹ Or, leader.

³
^a Ch. 14:10;
21:21.
^b Ch. 15:29.

⁴
^c Ch. 14:11;
21:24.
^d Dog, Deut. 23:18.

^e Death, Rom. 5:12.
^f Field, Num. 20:17.

^g Birds, Gen. 9:3.
^h Heavens, Deut. 26:15.

⁵
ⁱ Ch. 14:17;
15:21.

^j Baasha, I Ki. 15:27.

^k Writing, I Chr. 4:14.
^l Book, Eccl. 12:12.

^m See "King- dom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

⁶
ⁿ Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

^o See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

^p Father, Ex. 21:15.

^q Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

^r Tîrzah, I Ki. 14:17.

^s Elah, I Sam. 17:2.

⁷
^t Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

^u Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.
^v Hanani, I Ki. 16:1.

^w House, Deut. 24:10.

^x Works of God, Ps. 5:3.
^y See "Tem- ple," I Sam. 1:9.

^z Ch. 14:14;
15:27, 28.
² Or, *it*.

⁸
^a Asa, I Ki. 15:9.

^b King, Deut. 17:15.

^c Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

⁹
^d II Ki. 9:30—33.

^e Captain, Num. 2:3.

^f Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.

9
a Drunkenness,
Pr. 23:29.
b Overseer, Pr.
6:7.

10
c Murderer,
Num. 35:16.

11
d Throne, Acts
12:21.
e V. 3; ch.
15:29.
f Kinsman,
Deut. 25:5.
g Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.

12
h See v. 3.

13
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
k Ch. 15:30;
Deut. 32:21.
l Vanity, Eccl.
1:2.

15
m Encampment,
Num. 31:34.
n Gibbethon,
I Ki. 15:27.
o Philistine,
I Chr. 1:12.

18
p City, Gen.
4:17.
q Captivity,
Num. 24:22.

Tir-zāh, drinking himself^a drunk in the house of Ar-zā, ^b who was over the household in Tir-zāh: 10 and Zim-ri went in and smote him, and ^c killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Ā-sā king of Jū-dāh, and reigned in his stead. 11 And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his ^d throne, that ^e he smote all the house of Bā-ā-shā: he left him not a single man-child, neither of his ^f kinsfolks, nor of his ^g friends. 12 Thus did Zim-ri destroy all the house of Bā-ā-shā, ^h according to the word of Jē-hō-vāh, which he spake against Bā-ā-shā by Jēchū the prophet, 13 for all the ^{i j} sins of Bā-ā-shā, and the sins of Ē-lāh his son, which they sinned, and wherewith they made Iš-rā-ēl to sin, ^k to provoke Jē-hō-vāh, the God of Iš-rā-ēl, to anger with their ^l vanities. 14 Now the rest of the acts of Ē-lāh, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iš-rā-ēl?

15 In the twenty and seventh year of Ā-sā king of Jū-dāh did Zim-ri reign seven days in Tir-zāh. Now the people were ^m encamped against ⁿ Gib-bē-thōn, which belonged to the ^o Phī-lis-tīnēs. 16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zim-ri hath conspired, and hath also smitten the king: wherefore all Iš-rā-ēl made Ōm-ri, the captain of the host, king over Iš-rā-ēl that day in the camp. 17 And Ōm-ri went up from Gib-bē-thōn, and all Iš-rā-ēl with him, and they besieged Tir-zāh. 18 And it came to pass, when Zim-ri saw that the ^{p q} city was taken, that he went into the

Var. Read.—V. 9. drunk—*So KIT.*; more drunk. V. 13, 26. vanities—*i.e.* idols, Deut. 31:21; Jer. 14:22; idols, KIT. V. 18. castle—*So KIT.*; citadel, SKI.

^r castle of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with ^s fire, and died, 19 for his sins which he sinned in doing that which was evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh, in walking in the way of Jēr-ō-bō-ām, and in his sin which he did, to make Iš-rā-ēl to sin. 20 Now the rest of the acts of Zim-ri, and his ^t treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iš-rā-ēl?

21 Then were the people of Iš-rā-ēl divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tib-ni the son of Gī-nāth, to make him king; and half followed Ōm-ri. 22 But the ^u people that followed Ōm-ri prevailed against the people that followed Tib-ni the son of Gī-nāth: so Tib-ni died, and Ōm-ri reigned. 23 In the thirty and first year of Ā-sā ^w king of ^x Jū-dāh began Ōm-ri to reign over Iš-rā-ēl, and reigned twelve years: six years reigned he in ^y Tir-zāh. 24 And he bought the ^z hill ^{a 2} Sā-mā-ri-ā of Shē-mēr for two ^b talents of ^c silver; and he ^{d 3} built on the hill, and called the ^e name of the city which he built, after the name of Shē-mēr, the owner of the hill, ² Sā-mā-ri-ā. 25 And ¹ Ōm-ri did that which was ^o evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh, and ^{h i} dealt wickedly above all that were before him. 26 For he ^j walked in all the way of ^k Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Ne-bāt, and in his sins wherewith he made Iš-rā-ēl to sin, to provoke Jē-hō-vāh, the God of Iš-rā-ēl, to ^{l m} anger with their vanities. 27 Now the rest of the acts of Ōm-ri which he did, and his

r See "Palace,"
Dan. 8:2.
1 Or, palace.
s Fire, Lev.
10:2.

20
t Treason,
II Ki. 11:14.

22
u See "King-
dom of
Israel," I Ki.
11:11.

23
v Asa, I Ki.
15:9.
w King, Deut.
17:15.
x See "King-
dom of
Judah," I Ki.
12:23.
y Tirzah, I Ki.
14:17.

24
z Hill, Ps. 2:6.
a Samaria, I Ki.
18:2.
2 Heb.
Shomeron.
b See "Money,"
Ex. 12:44.
c Silver, Job
22:25.
d Builder, I Ki.
5:18.
3 Or, fortified
the hill.
e Name, Acts
16:18.

25
f Mic. 6:16.
g Evil, Ps.
97:10.
h Vs. 30-33; ch.
14:9.
i The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.

26
j Walking, Col.
1:10.
k Jeroboam,
II Ki. 11:31.
l Anger of God,
Gen. 1:1.
m Anger, Pr.
15:1.

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 22. So Tibni died—And Tibni and Joram his mother died at that time, and Omri reigned instead of Tibni, Sept. KIT.

28
a Ahab, I Ki.
19:1.

31
b Deut. 7:1-5.
c Israelites forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
d Heb. *Izebel*.
e Sidon, Is.
f Baal, Ju. 2:13.
g Worship, Mt. 4:10.

32
g Altar, Gen. 22:9.
h I Ki. 10:21, 26, 27.

33
i Vs. 29, 30; Ch. 14:9.
j See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.

34
k Josh. 6:26.
l See "Bethel," Ju. 20:18.
m Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
n Abiram, Num. 16:1.
o Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
p Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
q Nun, I Chr. 7:27.

1
r Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
s Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
t Gilead, Num. 32:1.

might that he showed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of *İs'ra-ël*? 28 So *Öm'ri* slept with his fathers, and was buried in *Sä-mä-rî-ä*; and *Ä'häb* his son reigned in his stead.

29 And in the thirty and eighth year of *Ä'sä* king of *Jü'däh* began *Ä'häb* the son of *Öm'ri* to reign over *İs'ra-ël*; and *Ä'häb* the son of *Öm'ri* reigned over *İs'ra-ël* in *Sä-mä-rî-ä* twenty and two years. 30 And *Ä'häb* the son of *Öm'ri* did that which was evil in the sight of *Jë-hö'väh* above all that were before him. 31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of *Jër-ö-bö'äm* the son of *Në'bät*, that *b c* he took to wife *1 Jëz'ë-bël* the daughter of *Ëth'bä-äl* king of the *d* *Sî-dö'nî-änš*, and went and served *e* *Bä'äl*, and *f* worshipped him. 32 And he reared up an *g* altar for *Bä'äl* in *h* the house of *Bä'äl*, which he had built in *Sä-mä-rî-ä*. 33 And *Ä'häb* made the *Ä-shë'räh*; and *Ä'häb* *i i* did yet more to provoke *Jë-hö'väh*, the God of *İs'ra-ël*, to anger than all the kings of *İs'ra-ël* that were before him. 34 *k* In his days did *Hi'ël* the *l* *Bëth'ël-ite* build *m* *Jër'ü-chö*: he laid the foundation thereof with the loss of *n* *Ä-bî-räm* his first-born, and set up the *o* gates thereof with the loss of his youngest son *Së'güb*, according to the word of *Jë-hö'väh*, which he spake by *p* *Jösh'ü-ä* the son of *q* *Nün*.

17 And *r* *Ë-li'zäh* the *s* *Tish'bîte*, who was of the *s* sojourners of *t* *Gil'ë-äd*, said

Var. Read.—V. 31. And . . . walk—And it was the lightest of his offences that he walked, SKI.; and it was not enough for him that he wandered, KIT. Chap. 17.—Vs. 3, 4. brook—So, KIT.; torrent. Vs. 3, 5. before Jordan—i.e. east of Jordan, SKI. BENZ. KIT. V. 10. sticks

unto *Ä'häb*, *u* As *Jë-hö'väh*, the God of *İs'ra-ël*, liveth, before whom I stand, *v* there shall not be dew nor *w* rain these years, but according to my word. 2 And the *x* word of *Jë-hö'väh* came unto him, saying, 3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the *y* brook *Chë'rith*, that is before the *z* Jordan. 4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and *a* I have commanded the *b* ravens to feed thee there. 5 So he went and did according unto the word of *Jë-hö'väh*; for he went and dwelt by the brook *Chë'rith*, that is before the Jordan. 6 And the ravens brought him *c* bread and *d* flesh in the *e f* morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook. 7 And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there was no rain in the land.

8 And the word of *Jë-hö'väh* came unto him, saying, 9 Arise, get *g* thee to *h* *Zär'ë-phäth*, which belongeth to *Sî'dön*, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a *i* widow there to *i* sustain thee. 10 So he arose and went to *Zär'ë-phäth*; and when he came to the gate of the city, behold, a widow was there gathering sticks: and *k* he called to *l* her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little *m* water in a *n* vessel, that I may drink. 11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thy *o* hand. 12 And she said, As *Jë-hö'väh* thy God

—wood, KIT. V. 11. in thy hand—Omit, KIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 17.—V. 1. the Tishbîte—So KIT.; of Tishbeh, Sept. Jos. Reland, Ev. Th. Hi. (pts.); from Tishbe of Gilead, SKI. V. 6. bread and flesh—So KIT.; bread in the morning and flesh in the evening, Sept. SKI.

u Ch. 18:10; 22:14; II Ki. 5:29.
v Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
w Rain, Deut. 11:14.

2
x Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

3
y See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
z Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

4
a See v. 9.
b Raven, Gen. 8:7.

6
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.
d Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
e See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
f Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.

9
g See "Elijah," I Ki. 18:1.
h Ob. 20; Lu. 4:26.
i Widow, Lev. 22:13.
j Food, Gen. 9:3.

10
k Gen. 24:17; John 4:7.
l See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
m Water, Ps. 95:5.
n Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

11
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 12**
a II Ki. 4:2-7.
b Preparation of Food, Gen. 9:3.
c Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
d Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 13**
e Fear, Gen. 9:2.
f Son, Gen. 21:19.

- 14**
g God, Gen. 1:1.
h See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.

- 15**
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j Family, Eph. 5:22.

- 16**
k Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

- 17**
l See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
m Breath, Acts 17:25.

- 18**
n II Sam. 16:10; II Ki. 3:13; John 2:4.
o Ch. 12:22.
1 Or, *art thou, &c.*

liveth, ^a I have not a cake, but a ^b handful of meal in the jar, and a little * oil in the cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, ^c that we may eat it, and ^d die. 13 And Ê-lî'jäh said unto her, ^e Fear not; go and do as thou hast said; but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it forth unto me, and afterward make for thee and for thy ^f son. 14 For thus saith ^g Jê-hô'väh, the God of Îs'ra-ël, ^h The jar of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that Jê-hô'väh sendeth rain upon the earth. 15 And she went and did according to the saying of Ê-lî'jäh: and she, and he, and her ⁱ house, did eat *many* days. 16 The jar of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of Jê-hô'väh, ^k which he spake by Ê-lî'jäh.

17 And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, ^l fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no ^m breath left in him. 18 And she said unto Ê-lî'jäh, ⁿ What have I to do with thee, O thou ^o man of God? ¹ thou art come

Var. Read.—Vs. 12, 14. jar—barrel, r. V. 13. go—*No KIT.*; go in. V. 15. her house—her sons, SKI. after Sept. her son, KIT. V. 19. chamber—upper chamber, Var. SKI. KIT. V. 21. child—boy, KIT. voice—prayer, KIT. soul—life, KIT.

unto me to bring my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son! 19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into the chamber, where he abode, and laid him upon his own ^p bed. 20 And he cried unto Jê-hô'väh, and said, O Jê-hô'väh my God, ^q hast thou also brought ^r evil upon the widow ^s with whom ^t I sojourn, by slaying her son? 21 ^u And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto Jê-hô'väh, and said, ^v O Jê-hô'väh my God, I pray thee, let this child's ^w soul come into him again. 22 And Jê-hô'väh hearkened unto the ^x voice of Ê-lî'jäh; ^y and the soul of the ^z child came into him again, and he revived. 23 And Ê-lî'jäh took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his ^a mother; and Ê-lî'jäh said, See, ^b thy son liveth. 24 And the woman said to Ê-lî'jäh, ^c Now I know that thou art a man of God, and that the ^d word of Jê-hô'väh in thy ^e mouth is ^f truth. **18** And it came to pass after many days that the word of Jê-hô'väh came to

Var. Read.—Vs. 12, 13. Son—*So KIT.*; sons (cf. v. 15), Sept. Th. Sta. (pts.), SKI. V. 15. many days—*Lit.* for some time, SKI. V. 21. that the word . . . truth—that the word of Yahweh is truly (truth, KIT.) in thy mouth, SKI. KIT.

- 19**
p Bed, Deut. 3:11.

- 20**
q Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Evil, Ps. 97:10.
s Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
t Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

- 21**
u II Ki. 4:34, 35; Acts 20:10.
v Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
w Soul, Job 4:15.

- 22**
x Voice, Gen. 27:22.
y Heb. 11:35.
z See "Children," Gen. 3:16.

- 23**
a Mother, Deut. 5:16.
b See v. 10.

- 24**
c John 2:11; 3:2.
d Word of God, John 6:63.
e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
f Truth, John 14:6.

* OILS: Kinds of.—Olive, beaten and used for Light—Ex. 27:20; 30:24; 35:8, 14, 28; 39:37; Lev. 24:2; Num. 4:16; Mt. 25:3, 4, 8. Fresh—Num. 11:8; Ps. 92:10. Myrrh—Esth. 2:12. Made.—Job 24:11.

Out of Flinty Rock.—Deut. 32:13.

Measurements.—Hin of—Ex. 30:24. Fourth Part of—Num. 15:4; 28:5. Third Part of—Num. 15:6. Half of—Num. 15:9. Log—Lev. 14:10, 12, 15, 21, 24.

Kept in Vessels.—Num. 4:9. Horn—I Sam. 16:1, 13; I Ki. 1:39. Cruse—I Ki. 17:12, 14, 16. Pot—II Ki. 4:2. Vial—II Ki. 9:3.

Abundance of.—Deut. 7:13; 11:14; I Chr. 12:40; 27:28; II Chr. 2:10, 15; 11:11; 32:28; Ezra 7:22; Jer. 41:8; Mic. 6:7.

Given to.—Best of, to Aaron—Num. 18:12. People of Tyre and Sidon—Ezra 3:7. Jews—Ezra 6:9. Jehovah's Wife—Isaiah—Hos. 2:5, 8.

Use of.—Holy Anointing Oil—Ex. 30:25, 31; 31:11; 35:8, 15, 28; Lev. 8:2, 12, 30. Of Jehovah—Lev. 10:7. Anointed with: Aaron—Ex. 29:7, 21. Tabernacle—Ex. 40:9; Lev.

8:10. High Priest—Num. 35:25. Saul—I Sam. 10:1. David—I Sam. 16:13; Ps. 89:20. Solomon—I Ki. 1:39. Jehu—II Ki. 9:6. David—Ps. 23:5; 89:20. With Fresh Oil—Ps. 92:10. Sick—Mk. 6:13; Jas. 5:14. Not anointed with—Deut. 28:40; II Sam. 1:21; 14:2; Lu. 7:46. Used in Offerings: Meal-offerings, Unleavened Cakes and Head, mingled and anointed with—Ex. 29:2. Upon Flour—Lev. 2:1, 2, 4-7, 15, 16; 6:15. Made with—Lev. 6:21. Mingled with—Lev. 7:10, 12; 9:4; Num. 6:15; 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55, 61, 67, 73, 79; 8:8; 28:9, 13, 20, 28; Ez. 45:14, 24, 25; 46:5, 7, 11, 14, 15. Not used in Sin-offering—Lev. 5:11. Poured—Jacob poured Oil on the Stone he used for a Pillow—Gen. 28:18. On Man's Wounds—Lu. 10:34. Dip in—Deut. 33:24.

Merchandise of.—Rev. 18:13. Sold to pay Debt—II Ki. 4:7. Traded—Ez. 27:17. Carried into Egypt—Hos. 12:1. Owed a Hundred Measures of—Lu. 16:6.

Laws concerning.—Tithes of—Deut. 12:17; 14:23. First Fruits of, given to Jehovah—Deut. 18:4; II Chr. 31:5; Neh.

¹
a Rain, Deut. 11:14.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
²
c Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
³
d Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.

* Ê-lî-jâh, in the third year, saying, Go, show thyself unto Âhâb; and I will send ^a rain upon the ^b earth. 2 And Ê-lî-jâh went to show himself unto Âhâb. And the ^c famine was

sore in † Sâ-mâ-rî-â. 3 And ^a Âhâb called Ô-bâ-dî-âh, ^e who was over the household. (Now Ô-bâ-dî-âh ^f feared Jê-hô-vâh greatly: 4 for it was so, ^g when ^h Jêz-ê-bêl ‡ cut off the ⁱ proph-

^e Overseer, Pr. 6:7.
^f Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^g See v. 13.
^h Jezebel, II Ki. 9:30.
ⁱ Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

10:37, 39. For Priests—Neh. 13:5, 12. Touching of—Hag. 2:12. Consequence of Disobedience: None to be left for them—Deut. 28:51. Oil languisheth—Joel 1:10. Shall not anoint with—Mic. 6:15. Drought upon—Hag. 1:11.

Prophecies concerning.—He that loveth Wine and Oil—Pr. 21:17. Oil-tree in Wilderness—Is. 41:19. Shall flow to the Oil—Jer. 31:12. The Earth shall answer—Hos. 2:22. Promise of—Joel 2:19, 24. Hurt thou not—Rev. 6:6.

Figurative.—Job 29:6; Ps. 55:21; 109:18; Pr. 5:3; Ez. 16:9, 13, 18, 19; 32:14. Gladness—Ps. 45:7; Heb. 1:9. Of Joy—Is. 61:3. Golden—Zech. 4:12.

* **ELIJAH: The Tishbite.**—Sojourner of Gilead—I Ki. 17:1. **Sudden Appearance, like Melchizedek and John.**—A Rugged Character in a Hairy Mantle—II Ki. 1:8. He was God's Scourge for Ahab—I Ki. 18:17; 21:20-22.

His Startling Message.—A 3½-Year Drought—I Ki. 17:1; Jas. 5:17. He hides by the Brook Cherith, and is fed by Ravens—I Ki. 17:2-7. Goes to a Widow in Zarephath—I Ki. 17:8-16. Death of her Son and Restoration by the Prophet—I Ki. 17:17-24.

Shows himself to Ahab.—Meets Obadiah, who informs Ahab—I Ki. 18:1-15. Ahab charged with forsaking Jehovah's Commandments—I Ki. 18:18. Proposition as to Assembling of Israel and Baal's Prophets on Mount Carmel agreed on—I Ki. 18:19, 20. A Decision as to the True God determined on—I Ki. 18:21, 38, 39. Proposal as respects the Two Offerings—I Ki. 18:22-24. Baal's Failure to respond—I Ki. 18:25-29.

Elijah assumes Control.—Jehovah's Altar built—I Ki. 18:32. Puts Jehovah's Power to the Severest Test—I Ki. 18:32-35. Elijah's Prayer and Results—I Ki. 18:36-39. Baal's Prophets slain by the Brook Kishon—I Ki. 18:40. The Rain beginning, Ahab was ordered to depart—I Ki. 18:41-46.

Ahab and Jezebel in the Ascendant.—Upon receiving information from Ahab, Jezebel threatens Elijah—I Ki. 19:1, 2. He flees for his Life—I Ki. 19:3. Dejection under a Juniper Tree—I Ki. 19:4, 5. The Angelic Visitation—I Ki. 19:5-8. Communes with Jehovah—I Ki. 19:9-14.

Elijah acts under Divine Appointment.—He anoints Hazael and Jehu, to be Kings of Syria and Israel—I Ki. 19:15, 16. He calls Elisha as his Successor—I Ki. 19:19-21.

Elijah announces Ahab's Punishment for killing Naboth.—I Ki. 21:17-24. Punishment postponed because Ahab humbled himself—I Ki. 21:27-29. Jehovah's Threat realized—II Ki. Chaps. 9 and 10.

Elijah sent to Ahaziah, King of Israel, with a Message of Death.—II Ki. 1:1-4. Ahaziah's Messengers return at Elijah's Bidding—II Ki. 1:5-8. The King sends Captains and Troops, which are destroyed by Fire—II Ki. 1:9-12. On account of Humility, One Band is spared—II Ki. 1:13-15. Because of consulting Baal instead of Jehovah the King dies—II Ki. 1:16, 17.

Elijah makes his Ascension.—Smites the Jordan with his Mantle and crosses over—II Ki. 2:8. Elisha persists in following—II Ki. 2:2-7. Elisha asks for a Double Portion of Spirit—II Ki. 2:9, 10. Elijah departs by a Whirlwind into Heaven—II Ki. 2:11-14.

Elijah in the New Testament.—Was expected—(Mal. 4:5); Mt. 11:14; 17:10-12; Mk. 9:11-13; Lu. 1:17. Some thought Jesus was Elijah—Mt. 16:14; Mk. 6:15; 8:28; Lu. 9:19. Elijah appeared at Transfiguration—Mt. 17:3; Mk. 9:4, 5; Lu. 9:30, 33. Allusion to Famine in Samaria—Lu. 4:25, 26. Enquiry as to whether John is Elijah—John 1:21, 25. Paul's reference to Elijah—Rom. 11:2. James's Allusion to—Jas. 5:17.

Character of Elijah.—Stern—I Ki. 21:20; II Ki. 1:10. Normal in his Passions—Jas. 5:17. Kind to the Needy—I Ki. 17:14, 20-24; Lu. 4:25. Restorer of Righteousness—Mt. 17:11. Uniting the Alienated—Mal. 4:6; Lu. 1:17. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1. "Prophets"—II Ki. 17:13.

† **SAMARIA.**—From *Shamar*, to watch. A "Lookout Mountain." When the Traveller reaches the Vale of Shechem

he finds himself at the True Physical Center of Palestine, from which the Features of the Whole Country radiate and group themselves more clearly. Historical Memories, too, burst about the Paths of Samaria more lavishly than even those Fountains, which render her such a Contrast to Judæa. The Altars at Shechem and Shiloh—Gen. 33:18-20; I Sam. 1:3. The Fields round Dothan—Gen. 37:17. The Palm Tree of Deborah—Ju. 4:5. The Winepress of Ophrah—Ju. 6:11. Carmel and Gilboa—I Sam. 28:4; I Ki. 18:19-20. The Vineyard of Naboth—I Ki. 21:1. The Gates of Jezreel and Beth-shean—I Ki. 4:12; 18:45, 46. The Fords of Jordan—Gen. 32:10; Ju. 3:28. Elijah's Apparitions—II Ki. 1:11. Elisha's passing to and fro—II Ki. 2:14. John baptizing at Ænon near to Salim—John 3:23. Ahab and the Rain—I Ki. 18:44, 45. Gideon's Campaign—Ju. 7:1. Jehu's Furious Driving—II Ki. 9:20. (G. A. Smith's *Hist. Geog. of Holy Land*.)

Origin of Samaria.—Omri, King of Israel, bought the Hill Samaria (Heb. *Shomron*) from Shemer for Two Talents of Silver and built the City on it—I Ki. 16:24. The Date of Building is about 880 B.C. It was made the Capital of the Kingdom of Israel, and was named after the Owner of the Hill. It lay 6 miles N.W. from Shechem and 23 miles east of the Mediterranean Sea.

Characteristics of.—Its Elevation and Surrounding Scenery not only made it a "Thing of Beauty." It was eminent as the Site for a Fortress, which Omri was not slow to utilize. It is surrounded with Terraced Hills, clad with Fig and Olive Trees. The City depends on Cisterns for its Water.

Sieges and Battles.—Shortly after its Establishment as a City and Fortress, Benhadad I, King of Syria, successfully attacked it, compelling Omri to grant him favorable Trade Facilities—I Ki. 20:34. Its Strength, however, enabled it to withstand Severe Sieges by the Syrians—I Ki. Chap. 20; II Ki. Chaps. 6-7. Benhadad II was compelled to reverse the Terms his Father had exacted—I Ki. 20:34. It finally fell before Shalmaneser and Sargon after a 3 Years' Siege—II Ki. 18:9-12. Its People were transported to Assyria—II Ki. 17:5, 6; and Foreigners were established there—II Ki. 17:24. In B.C. 331 it was besieged again and conquered by Alexander and in B.C. 120 by John Hyrcanus.

Religious History.—This begins with Ahab, son of Omri, who built a Baal-Temple there and set up the Asherah (I Ki. 16:32); and also built an Ivory Palace for the Heathen Queen Jezebel—I Ki. 22:39; Amos 3:15. At a Later Day the Samaritans desired to unite with the Jews in building a Temple at Jerusalem. Being refused, a Temple was built on Mount Gerizim—John 4:21. The Samaritans gradually cast off their Idols, adopting the Hebrew Pentateuch as their Law. John Hyrcanus having destroyed the Temple on Gerizim, they built another at Shechem. Stung by the Actions of the Jews, they refused them Passage through their Country, even waylaying them—Josephus, Ant. 20:6. (Lu. 9:51-53.) They were somewhat more tolerant in the Days of Jesus—John 4:8. Although when the Jews would annoy Him, He was called a Samaritan—John 8:48. The Enthusiasm of Jesus Forbade His Fear, as He sat by the Well-side—John 4:6. He had a Most Remarkable Reception—John 4:28, 29, and a Great Conquest—John 4:39-42. Later on Philip preached to the Samaritans with Large Success—Acts 8:5-17.

Its Present Condition.—"Modern Sebaste (Samaria) is a Squalid and Fanatical Moslem Village whose Paths and Fields are cluttered with a Multitude of Fallen Columns. A few Shafts still standing near the Threshing-floor may mark the Site of the Temple which Herod erected to Augustus."—*The Standard Bible Dict.*

‡ **PERSECUTION: Causes of.**—Ignorance of a Righteous Purpose—Acts 3:17; John 16:3. Prejudice—Mt. 11:18-19. Jealousy—Acts 13:45-50. Mistaken Zeal—Acts 26:9-11. Hatred—John 15:18-23. Opposition to Good Works—John 5:36-38; 10:32-38; 15:24. Inroad against Wickedness—John 7:7; Acts 16:19-21. Envy—Acts 17:5-13. Pride—

4 a Cave, John 11:38. b Bread, Gen. 3:19. c Water, Ps. 95:5.	ets of Jê-hô'vâh, that Ô-bâ-dî'âh took a hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a ^a cave, and fed them with ^b bread and ^c water.) 5 And Â'hâb said unto Ô-bâ-dî'âh, Go through the land, unto all the ^{d e} fountains of water, and unto all the ^f brooks: peradventure we may find ^g grass and save the ^h horses and ⁱ mules alive, ¹ that we lose not all the ^j beasts. 6 So they divided the ^k land between them to pass throughout it: Â'hâb went one way by himself, and Ô-bâ-dî'âh went another way by himself.	whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, He is not here, he took an ^s oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not. 11 And now thou savest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ê-li'zâh <i>is here</i>. 12 And it will come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, ^t that the ^u "Spirit of Jê-hô'vâh will carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Â'hâb, and he cannot find thee, he will slay me: but I thy servant ^v fear Jê-hô'vâh from my youth. 13 ^w Was it not told my lord what I did when Jêz'ê-bêl slew the prophets of Jê-hô'vâh, how I hid a hundred men of Jê-hô'vâh's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water? 14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ê-li'zâh <i>is here</i>; and he will slay me. 15 And Ê-li'zâh said, As Jê-hô'vâh of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely show myself unto him to-day.	^s Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30. 12 ^t II Ki. 2:16; Ez. 3:12, 14; Acts 8:39. ^u See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16. ^v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2. 13 ^w See v. 4.
6 k Land, Gen. 23:15. 7 l Elijah, I Ki. 18:1. m II Ki. 1:6-8. n Face, Is. 6:2.	7 And as Ô-bâ-dî'âh was in the way, behold, ¹ Ê-li'zâh met him: ^m and he knew him, and fell on his ⁿ face, and said, Is it thou, my lord Ê-li'zâh? 8 And he answered him, It is I: go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ê-li'zâh <i>is here</i>. 9 And he said, Wherein have I ^o sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy ^p servant into the hand of Â'hâb, ^q to slay me? 10 As Jê-hô'vâh thy God liveth, there is no ^r nation or kingdom,	16 So Ô-bâ-dî'âh went to meet ^x Â'hâb, and told him; and	16 ^x Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
9 o Sin, Gen. 3:6. p Servant, Ex. 21:2. q Murderer, Num. 35:16. 10 r Nations, Gen. 10:32.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 18.—V. 5. that we lose . . . beasts—and not have to destroy a part of the beasts, Var. KIT.	Var. Read.—Chap. 18.—V. 5. Go through—Come and let us go through. Sept. SKI.; Let us go through, KIT. that we . . . beasts—that cattle be not cut off from us, Sept. (Luc.), SKI. that we miss not one part of the cattle, KIT.	

Esth. 3:5-6; Ps. 10:2-11. False Accusations—Ps. 27:12; 35:11-16; Jer. 5:26; 18:20; Mt. 12:24; Mk. 3:22; Lu. 11:15; Acts 6:9-15. Upright Lives—Gen. 39:7-19; Job 1:8-12; 2:3; Dan. 3:12-23; Mt. 11:18-19.

Persecution foretold.—Obadiah fears Ahab—I Ki. 18:7-10. Elisha's Retort—II Ki. 6:31-33; 7:1-2. Concerning Servant of Jehovah—Is. 53:4-9. Imaginary Persecutors—Lam. 3:5-18. Persecution of Apostles and Disciples—Mt. 10:16-18, 21, 34-36; Mk. 13:9-13; Lu. 10:3; 11:49-51; 21:12-19; John 15:20-21; 16:2-3; Acts 14:22; 20:22-23; I Cor. 4:9; I Thess. 3:3-4; II Tim. 3:12.

Persecution of Jesus by Jews.—Mt. 2:13-18; 12:14; 26:3; Mk. 3:6; 11:18; Lu. 6:11; 13:31; 19:47; 23:21-23; John 5:16; 7:1, 20, 30-32; 8:37; 11:57. By Roman Soldiers—Mt. 27:25-30; Mk. 15:15-20; John 19:2-3.

Persecution of Disciples.—Reproaches—Acts 22:22, 23; II Cor. 6:8; Heb. 10:33. Bitter Hate—Acts 4:1-2; 5:17; 7:54; 9:1; 26:11. Silencing the Word—Acts 4:5-18; 5:27-40; I Thess. 2:16. Conspiracy—John 12:10; Acts 5:33; 14:2; 17:5-13; 23:12-22; 26:21. Imprisonment—Acts 4:3; 5:18; 8:3; 9:2, 14; 12:3-4; 16:24; Heb. 10:34. Banishment—Acts 8:1; 13:50; Rev. 1:9. Corporal Punishment—Mk. 13:9; Acts 16:22, 23; 22:19, 24; II Cor. 11:23-25. Death—Acts 7:57, 58; 12:1-2; 22:4, 5; 26:10; Rom. 8:36; II Cor. 4:10-12.

Persecution of Old Testament Worthies.—Lot—Gen. 19:9. Children of Israel—Ex. 1:8-14. Moses—Ex. 17:4. David—I Sam. 26:18-25. Elijah—I Ki. 19:2. Jeremiah—Jer. 38:4-6. Elisha—II Ki. 2:23. Zechariah—II Chr. 24:21. The Prophets—II Chr. 36:16. Micaiah—I Ki. 22:26; II Chr. 18:23. Hanani—II Chr. 16:10. Uriah—Jer. 26:23.

Citations from Job.—Job 3:25-26; 16:6-10; 30:12, 19-30.

Citations from Psalms.—Ps. 3:1-2; 27:12; 35:11-16; 38:12, 20; 41:7; 54:3; 55:5-14; 56:1-6; 57:4, 6; 64:3-5; 69:4, 8; 71:10, 11.

Conduct under Persecution.—Joseph—Gen. 39:20-23. David—Ps. 119:87, 157, 161. Elijah—I Ki. 19:1-4. Jeremiah—Jer. 26:16-24. Daniel—Dan. 6:4-11. Israel—Is. 50:6-9. Jesus—Acts 4:25-26; Mt. 26:42; Lu. 9:51-56; 22:35; 23:34, 42, 43. John the Baptist—Mt. 11:3-6; Lu. 7:19-23. Apostles—Acts 4:1-13; 5:17-42; 6:9-15; 7:54-60; 12:1-11; 13:50-52; 14:2-7, 19-22; 16:19-28, 37-40; 17:5-10; 18:12-17; 19:23-41; 20:22-27; 21:11-14, 27-39; 22:22-29; 23:9-24; I Cor. 4:9-13; Rev. 1:9.

How Saints of God should act.—Pray for Deliverance—Ps. 7:1; 119:86. Pray for Enemies—Mt. 5:44. Commit themselves to God—I Pet. 4:19. Rejoice—I Pet. 1:6; 4:14; Phil. 2:17-18; Col. 1:24. Glorifying in it—Rom. 5:3-4; Eph. 3:13; II Thess. 1:4-5; I Pet. 4:16. Be emboldened—Phil. 1:12-14; II Tim. 1:8. Bless the Persecutor—Rom. 12:14.

Punishment of Persecutors.—Deut. 30:7; I Ki. 21:17-24; II Ki. 9:7; II Chr. 36:16-17; Neh. 9:27; Ps. 27:2; 37:12-13; Pr. 14:11; Is. 51:7-8; Jer. 20:3, 4, 11; 26:14, 15; 31:16; Zeph. 2:8-10; Mt. 23:35; Lu. 11:50-51; II Thess. 1:6-8; Rev. 16:5-6.

Divine Deliverance.—I Sam. 2:9; Ps. 8:2; 27:5; 31:4; 34:17; 102:18-21; 105:13-22; 125:3; 143:7; Rom. 8:35-39; II Cor. 1:9-10; 12:7-9; II Tim. 3:10, 11; Rev. 3:10; 6:9-11; 7:13-17; 12:10, 11; 20:4.

17
a Ch. 21:20;
 Josh. 7:25.
b See "King-
 dom of
 Israel," I Ki.
 11:11.
18
c Father, Ex.
 21:15.
d House, Deut.
 24:10.
e Ch. 9:9;
 II Chr. 15:2.
f See "Com-
 mandments,"
 Ex. 20:1.
g Ch. 16:31;
 21:25, 26.
h Idolatry, Lev.
 19:4.
i Baal, Ju. 2:13.

19
j See "Moun-
 tains," Ex.
 3:12.
k Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
l Asherim,
 II Chr. 14:3.
m Meals, Ruth
 2:14.
n Jezebel, II Ki.
 9:30.
o Table, II Ki.
 4:10.

21
p II Ki. 17:41;
 Mt. 6:24.
q Josh. 24:15.

22
r Ch. 19:10, 14.

Āhāb went to meet Ē-lī'jah.
 17 And it came to pass, when
 Āhāb saw Ē-lī'jah, that ^a Āhāb
 said unto him, Is it thou, thou
^b troubler of Īš-rā-ēl? 18 And
 he answered, I have not troubled
 Īš-rā-ēl; but thou, and thy ^c fa-
 ther's ^d house, in that ^e / ye have
 forsaken the commandments of
 Jē-hō-vāh, and ^g h thou hast fol-
 lowed the ⁱ Bā'āl-īm: 19 Now
 therefore send, and gather to me
 all Īš-rā-ēl unto ^j mount Ēar-
 mēl, and the ^k prophets of Bā'āl
 four hundred and fifty, and the
 prophets of the ^l Ā-shē'rāh four
 hundred, that ^m eat at ⁿ Jēz'ē-
 bēl's ^o table.

20 So Āhāb sent unto all the
 children of Īš-rā-ēl, and gath-
 ered the prophets together unto
 mount Ēar-mēl. 21 And Ē-lī-
 jah came near unto all the peo-
 ple, and said, ^p * How long go
 ye limping between the two
 sides? ^q if Jē-hō-vāh be God,
 follow him; but if Bā'āl, then
 follow him. And the people an-
 swered him not a word. 22
 Then said Ē-lī'jah unto the peo-
 ple, ^r I, even I only, am left a
 prophet of Jē-hō-vāh; but Bā'-
 āl's prophets are four hundred

Var. Rend.—V. 17. Baalim—*i.e.* the
Baals: the Baals, SKI. KIT. V. 18. fa-
 ther's house—family, KIT. V. 19. of
 Baalim—of the Baals, Var. KIT. V. 21.
 go ye limping—halt ye, *r.* sides—opin-
 ions, *r.* V. 25. many—the greater num-
 ber, Var. KIT. V. 26. leaped about—
 danced in halting wise by, Var.; limped
 (*or*, hobbled) about, KIT.

and fifty men. 23 Let them
 therefore give us two ^s bullocks;
 and let them choose one bullock
 for themselves, and cut it in
 pieces, and ^t lay it on the ^u wood,
 and put no fire under; and I will
 dress the other bullock, and lay
 it on the wood, and put no ^v fire
 under. 24 And ^w call ye on the
^x name of your god, and I will call
 on the name of Jē-hō-vāh: and
^y the God that answereth by fire,
 let him be God. And all the
 people answered and said, It is
 well spoken.

25 And Ē-lī'jah said unto the
 prophets of Bā'āl, Choose you
 one bullock for yourselves, and
 dress it first; for ye are many;
 and call on the name of your
 god, but put no fire under. 26
 And ^z they took the bullock
 which was given them, and they
 dressed it, and called on the
 name of Bā'āl from morning
 even until noon, saying, O Bā'āl,
¹ hear us. But there was no
^a voice, nor any that answered.
 And they ² leaped about the ^b al-
 tar which was made. 27 And it
 came to pass at noon, that Ē-lī-
 jah ^c mocked them, and said,
 Cry aloud; for he is a god: either

Var. Read.—V. 21. go ye . . . sides—
 go lame on both knee joints, *Sept.* SKI.;
 go lame on both sides, KIT. V. 26. which
 was given them—*So* KIT.; *Omit*, *Sept.*
 SKI. which was made—which they had
 made, SKI. KIT. *Sept.*

23
s Cattle, Pr.
 15:17.
t Offering, Gen.
 22:2.
u Wood, Ex.
 31:5.
v Fire, Lev.
 10:2.
24
w Calling, I Cor.
 1:26.
x Name, Acts
 16:18.
y Prayers
 answered, Mt.
 5:44.

26
z Sacrifice, Gen.
 31:54.
1 Or, *answer*.
a Voice, Gen.
 27:22.
2 Or, *limped*.
b Altar, Gen.
 22:9.

27
c Mocking,
 Lam. 1:7.

***CHOICE:** Man's Endless Future hangs on his Choice.—
 Deut. 30:19; Mt. 7:13, 14, 24-27.

God chose: Aaron—Num. 16:5, 7; 17:5, 8; Ps. 109:26.
 Abram—Gen. 12:1-3; Neh. 9:7. Apostles—Acts 10:41; Eph.
 1:4. Christ—Mt. 12:18; Lu. 23:35. David—I Sam. 16:1, 10,
 12; II Sam. 6:21; I Ki. 8:16; I Chr. 28:4; II Chr. 6:6; Ps. 78:70;
 89:19; Jer. 33:21, 24. Delusions—Is. 66:4. Fathers of Is-
 rael—Acts 13:17. Foolish, Weak and Despised Things—I Cor.
 1:27, 28. Israel—Deut. 4:37; 7:6; 14:2; I Ki. 3:8; Ps. 33:12;
 135:4; Is. 14:1; 41:8, 9; 43:10; 44:1, 2; 48:10; 49:7; Ez. 20:5.
 Jerusalem—I Ki. 8:44, 48; 11:13, 32, 36; 14:21; II Ki. 21:7;
 23:27; II Chr. 6:6, 34, 38; 12:13; 33:7; Neh. 1:7; Zech. 1:17;
 2:12. Judah—Ps. 78:68. Levites—Deut. 18:5; 21:5; I Sam.
 2:28; I Chr. 15:2; II Chr. 29:11; Jer. 33:21, 24. Men—Ps.
 65:4; Mt. 22:14; Mk. 13:20; Rom. 16:13; II Thess. 2:13; I Pet.
 2:4, 9; Rev. 17:14. Our Inheritance—Ps. 47:4; I Pet. 1:4, 5.
 Peter—Acts 15:7. Saul as King—Deut. 17:15; I Sam. 10:24.
 Solomon—I Chr. 22:9, 10; 28:5; 29:1. The Poor—Jas. 2:5.
 The Temple—II Chr. 7:12, 16. True Fast—Is. 58:5, 6. Wit-

nesses of Resurrection—Lu. 24:48; Acts 10:41. Zerubbabel—
 Hag. 2:23.

Christ chose: Apostles—Twelve—Lu. 6:13; John 6:70;
 13:18; 15:16, 19. Saul—Acts 9:15.

Men urged to choose:—Fear of God—Pr. 1:29; Mt. 10:28;
 Lu. 12:4, 5. Good Name—Pr. 22:1. Jehovah—Jas. 24:14,
 15. Life—Deut. 30:19; Is. 55:3; Lu. 10:28; John 6:27; I Tim.
 6:19. Righteousness—Job 34:4; Ps. 25:12; Pr. 21:3. Wis-
 dom—Pr. 8:10, 11, 19; 16:16.

Men chose: Good—Is. 7:15, 16; Lu. 10:42; Heb. 11:25.
 Life—Acts 13:48. Truth—Ps. 119:30, 173. Will of God—Is.
 56:4; 65:12. Worship—I Ki. 18:23, 25; Ps. 84:10. Plain of
 Sodom—Gen. 13:11. Iniquity—Job 15:5; 36:21; Is. 66:3, 4.
 Idolatry—Ju. 5:8; Is. 1:29; 40:20; 41:24. Death—Job 7:15;
 Jer. 8:3. Words—Job 9:14. Men: *Soldiers*—Ex. 17:9; Josh.
 8:3; I Sam. 13:2; II Sam. 10:9; 17:1; I Chr. 19:10. *Deacons*—
 Acts 6:5. *Missionaries*—Acts 13:3; 14:26; 27; 15:40. *Dele-*
gate—II Cor. 8:19. *Judges*—Ex. 18:25. *Chief Seats*—Lu.
 14:7.

David obliged to choose a Punishment.—II Sam. 24:12;
 I Chr. 21:10.

27
a Journey, Jonah 3:4.
b Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

28
c Lev. 19:28; Deut. 14:1; Mic. 6:7.
d See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
1 Or, *swords*.
e Blood, Lev. 17:11.

29
f Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
g Ex. 29:39, 41.
h Offering, Gen. 22:2.
i Voice, Gen. 27:22.
j Answering Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
2 Heb. *attention*.

30
k Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
l Ch. 19:10, 14; II Chr. 33:16.
m Altar, Gen. 22:9.

31
n Stones, Ex. 34:1.
o Tribes, Num. 36:9.
p Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
q Word of God, John 6:63.
r Gen. 32:28; 35:10; II Ki. 17:34.
s See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
t See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

32
3 Or, *a two-seah measure*.
u Measures, Ex. 36:9.
v Seed, Deut. 22:9.

33
w Gen. 22:9; Lev. 1:7; 8. Wood, Ex. 31:5.
y Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

he is musing, or he is gone aside, or he is on a ^a journey, or peradventure he ^b sleepeth and must be awaked. 28 And they cried aloud, and ^c cut themselves after their manner with ^d knives and lances, till the ^e blood gushed out upon them. 29 And it was so, when midday was past, that they ^f prophesied ^g until the time of the ^h offering of the *evening* oblation; but there was neither ⁱ voice, nor any to ^j answer, nor any ² that regarded.

30 And ^k Ē-lī'jāh said unto all the people, Come near unto me; and all the people came near unto him. And ^l he repaired the ^m altar of Jē-hō'vāh that was thrown down. 31 And Ē-lī'jāh took twelve ⁿ stones, according to the number of the ^o tribes of the ^p sons of Jacob, unto whom the ^q word of Jē-hō'vāh came, saying, ^{r s} 'Īs'rā-ēl shall be thy name. 32 And with the stones he built an altar in the name of Jē-hō'vāh; and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain ³ two ^u measures of ^v seed. 33 ^w And he put the ^x wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid it on the wood. And he said, Fill four ^y jars with water, and pour it on the burnt-offering, and on the wood. 34 And he said, Do it the second time; and they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time; and they did it the third time. 35 And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water. 36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the *evening* oblation, that Ē-lī'jāh

Var. Rend.—V. 27. musing—Or, meditating, *DeW. Th. Ke. Bā KIT.*; or, peevish, *Bā. V. 28.* knives—swords, *Var. KIT.* V. 29. offering—*So KIT.*; meal-offering. V. 32. measures—seahs (the seah = $\frac{1}{4}$ ephah; cf. Gen. 18:6), *Var. KIT.* would contain . . . seed—would be sown with two seahs of seed, *SKL.*; a field sown with two measures, *KIT.*

the prophet came near, and said, ^z O Jē-hō'vāh, the God of ^a Abraham, of ^b Ī'sāae, and of ^c Īs'rā-ēl, let it be known this day that thou art God in Īs'rā-ēl, and that I am thy servant, and ^d that I have done all these things at thy word. 37 Hear me, O Jē-hō'vāh, hear me, that this people may know that thou, Jē-hō'vāh, art God, ⁴ and that ^e thou hast turned their ^f heart back again. 38 Then the ^g fire of Jē-hō'vāh fell, and consumed the burnt-offering, and the wood, and the stones, and the ^h dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench. 39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: and they said, ⁱ Jē-hō'vāh, he is God; Jē-hō'vāh, he is God. 40 And Ē-lī'jāh said unto them, Take ^j the prophets of Bā'āl; let not one of them escape. And they took them; and Ē-lī'jāh brought them down to the brook ^k Kī'shōn, and ^l slew them there.

41 And Ē-lī'jāh said unto Ā'hāb, Get thee up, ^{m n} eat and drink; for there is the sound of abundance of ^o rain. 42 So Ā'hāb went up to eat and to drink. And Ē-lī'jāh went up to the ^p top of Ēār'mēl; and he bowed himself down upon the ^q earth, and put his face between his ^r knees. 43 And he said to his ^s servant, Go up now, look toward the ^t sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he said, Go again ^u seven times. 44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, ^{v w} there ariseth a cloud out of the sea, as small as a

jars—barrels, *R. V. 41.* sound—noise, *Var. KIT. V. 43.* sea—west, *KIT.*

Var. Read.—V. 27. he is musing—is engaged in conversation, *Sept. SKL.*; in meditation, *KIT.* Between vs. 29–30 Elijah said, Cease forthwith and I will offer my burnt offering. And they ceased and withdrew, *Sept.*; possibly genuine, *SKL.*

36
z Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
a Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
b Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
c Jacob, Gen. 25:23.
d Num. 16:28–32.

37
4 Or, *for thou didst turn their heart backward*.
e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Heart, Acts 15:9.

38
g Fire, Lev. 10:2.
h Dust, Is. 65:25.

39
i See vs. 21, 24.

40
j False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
k Kidron, I Ki. 15:13.
l Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

41
m Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
n Meals, Ruth 2:14.
o Rain, Deut. 11:14.

42
p See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
q Earth, Gen. 2:1.
r Knees, Is. 35:3.

43
s Servant, Ex. 21:2.
t Sea, Ex. 14:21.
u Seven, Gen. 2:2.

44
v Lu. 12:54.
w Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.

- 44
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
b Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
1 Or, Yoke.
c Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
45
d Wind, Job 27:21.
e Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.
46
f II Ki. 3:15; Is. 8:11.
g II Ki. 4:29; Jer. 1:17;
I Pet. 1:13.
h Loins, Is. 11:5.
1
i Jezebel, II Ki. 9:30.
j Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
k Ch. 18:40.
l Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
m Sword, Ju. 7:20.
2
n Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
o Ch. 20:10; II Ki. 6:31.
p See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
q Life, Gen. 2:7.
3
r Fear, Gen. 9:2.
s Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
t Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
u Servant, Ex. 21:2.
4
v Journey, Jonah 3:4.
w Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
x See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
2 Or, broom-tree.
y Num. 11:15; Jer. 20:14-18; Jonah 4:3, 8.
z Death, Rom. 5:12.
5
a Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
b Gen. 28:11-15.

man's ^a hand. And he said, Go up, say unto ^b Ā'hāb, ¹ Make ready thy ^c chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not. 45 And it came to pass in a little while, that the heavens grew black with clouds and ^d wind, and there was a great rain. And Ā'hāb rode, and went to ^e Jēz-rē-ēl: 46 and ¹ the hand of Jē-hō'vāh was on Ē-lī'jāh; and ^o he girded up his ^h loins, and ran before Ā'hāb to the entrance of Jēz-rē-ēl.

19 And *Ā'hāb told ⁱ Jēz' ē-bēl all that ^j Ē-lī'jāh had done, and ^k withal how he had slain all the ^l prophets with the ^m sword. 2 Then Jēz' ē-bēl sent a ⁿ messenger unto Ē-lī'jāh, saying, ^o So let the ^p gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy ^q life as the life of one of them by to-morrow about this time. 3 And when he saw that, he arose, and ^r went for his life, and came to ^s Bē'ēr-shē' bā, which belongeth to ^t Jū'dāh, and left his ^u servant there. 4 But he himself went a day's ^v journey into the ^w wilderness, and came and sat down under a ^x juniper-tree: and ^y he requested for himself that he might ^z die, and said, It is enough; now, O Jē-hō'vāh, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers. 5 And he lay down and ^a slept under a juniper-tree; and, behold, ^b an

Var. Rend.—Chap. 19.—V. 3. when he saw that—he became afraid, KIT. Vs. 4, 5. a juniper tree—a broom-plant, Var. KIT.; a certain broom brush, SKI. V. 6. cake baked on coals—a baked (flat) cake, KIT. coals—(hot) stones. V. 9. a cave—So KIT.; the cave. V. 11. before Jehovah . . . by—So KIT.; before the Lord, and, behold, the Lord shall pass (lit. passeth) by. And, Ew. Th. Bā. cf. v. 13.

^c angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat. 6 And he looked, and, behold, there was at his ^d head a cake baked on the ^e coals, and a ^f cruse of water. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again. 7 And the angel of Jē-hō'vāh came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat, because the journey is too great for thee. 8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that food ¹ forty days and forty nights unto ^o Hō'rēb the ^h mount of God.

9 And he came thither unto a ⁱ cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the ^j word of Jē-hō'vāh came to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Ē-lī'jāh? 10 And he said, ^k I have been very ^l jealous for Jē-hō'vāh, the God of hosts; for the children of ^m Īs'rá-ēl ⁿ have forsaken thy covenant, ^o thrown down thine altars, and ^p slain thy prophets with the sword: and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away. 11 And he said, ^q Go forth, and stand upon the mount before Jē-hō'vāh. And, behold, Jē-hō'vāh passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the ^r mountains, and brake in pieces the ^s rocks before Jē-hō'vāh; but Jē-hō'vāh was not in the

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 1. withal—So KIT.; Omit, SKI. V. 2. saying—Insert, as sure as you are Elijah and I am Jezebel, Sept. V. 3. And—Insert, he was afraid and, some MSS. Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Th. Kp. Kto. (pts.), KIT. SKI. V. 5. an angel—So KIT.; some one, Var. Sept. SKI. V. 11. Go . . . passed by—Go forth and stand on the mount before the Lord, and behold the Lord shall pass by (so far Sept.). And, on the morrow, behold, the Lord passed by, Th.; Go out and mount the hill, before Yahweh and behold Yahweh shall pass by, KIT.

- c Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
6
d Head, Pr. 20:29.
3 Or, hot stones.
e Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
8
f Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.
g Mt. Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
h See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
9
i Cave, John 11:38.
j Word of God, John 6:63.
10
k Ex. 20:5; 34:14.
l Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
m Covenants broken, Gen. 17:2.
n Rom. 11:4.
o Altars, Gen. 22:9.
p Murderer, Num. 35:16.
11
q Ex. 19:20; 24:12, 18.
r Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
s Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

* AHAB.—Son of a Strong but Wicked King.—I Ki. 16:27, 28. Married a Heathen—I Ki. 16:31. Inherited Samaria—I Ki. 16:24, 29. Weak and wicked—I Ki. 16:30; 21:4, 25. Encouraged Idolatry—I Ki. 16:31-33; 21:26. Troubled Israel—I Ki. 18:18. Drought as Punishment on Israel—I Ki. 17:1; 18:1, 2. Coveted Naboth's Vineyard—I Ki. 21:2, 5, 6,

16. Rebuked by Elijah—I Ki. 21:17-22. Humbled himself—I Ki. 21:27-29. Prophesied against—I Ki. 22:3, 13-18; II Ki. 9:6-8; II Chr. 22:7, 8. Victim of False Prophets—I Ki. 22:5, 6, 19-23, 34, 35, 37; II Chr. 22:7, 8. Reigned 22 Years—I Ki. 16:29. Left a Bad Name—I Ki. 22:51-53; II Chr. 21:6, 13; 22:3, 4; Mic. 6:16.

^a See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.

^b Fire, Lev. 10:2.

^c Job 4:16; Zech. 4:6.

¹ Heb. *a sound of gentle stillness.*

^d Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

^e Ex. 3:6.

^f Face, Is. 6:2.

^g Mantle, Dan. 3:21.

^h Cave, John 11:38.

ⁱ See v. 9.

¹³

^e Ex. 3:6.

^f Face, Is. 6:2.

^g Mantle, Dan. 3:21.

^h Cave, John 11:38.

ⁱ See v. 9.

¹⁵

² Or, *by the wilderness to.*

^j Damascus, I Ki. 21:34.

^k II Ki. 8:15.

^l Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

^m Syria, Gen. 25:20.

¹⁶

ⁿ Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.

^o See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

^p Vs. 19-21;

^q II Ki. 2:9, 15.

^r Abel-meholah, Ju. 7:22.

wind: and after the wind an ^a earthquake; but Jê-hô-vâh was not in the earthquake: 12 and after the earthquake a ^b fire; but Jê-hô-vâh was not in the fire: and after the fire ^{c1} a still small ^d voice. 13 And it was so, when Ê-li'zâh heard it, that ^e he wrapped his ^f face in his ^g mantle, and went out, and stood in the entrance of the ^h cave. And, behold, ⁱ there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Ê-li'zâh? 14 And he said, I have been very jealous for Jê-hô-vâh, the God of hosts; for the children of Îs'râ-êl have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And Jê-hô-vâh said unto him, Go, return on thy way ² to the wilderness of ^j Dâ-mâs-eûs: and when thou comest, ^k thou shalt ^l anoint Hâz-â-êl to be king over ^m Sÿr-î-â; 16 and ⁿ Jê'hû the son of Nîm'shî shalt thou anoint to be ^o king over Îs'râ-êl; and ^p *Ê-li'zâh the son of Shâ-phât of ^q Â-bêl-mê-hô-lâh shalt

Var. Rend.—V. 18. will I leave—I will leave (*i.e.* spare), *Var.* KIT. V. 19. who . . . oxen—as he was just plowing, twelve yoke had he before him, KIT. twelve . . . oxen—twelve yoke of land (?), *i.e.* acres. *Ew.* V. 21. from following him—from him; once more, KIT.

*ELISHA.—The Son of Shaphat of Abel-Meholah—I Ki. 19:16. Appointed at Horeb as Successor to Elijah—I Ki. 19:16. The 7000 who had not bowed to Baal (I Ki. 19:18), of whom were Shaphat and Son, were no doubt stimulated by the Victory at Carmel. All looked bright, so when the Mantle was cast on Elisha's Shoulder (I Ki. 19:19), he slew the Oxen in the Field and kissed Father and Mother good-bye, making a Feast for the People—I Ki. 19:20, 21. He immediately became a Servant to Elijah (II Ki. 3:11), who was called his Master (II Ki. 2:3), following him everywhere till the Ascension—II Ki. 2:2, 4, 6, 10-12.

Elisha is accepted as the Leader.—II Ki. 2:15. His Ministry covered Half a Century, embracing the Reigns of 4 Kings, Jehoram, Jehu, Jehoahaz and Joash—II Ki. Chaps. 3-13. He seems to have done his Best Work during the First 12 Years of his Ministry—II Ki. Chaps. 3-9. While Elijah corrected the Kings, Elisha directed them—II Ki. 9:1-10. He was looked upon as the best Strength of the Nation in the Syrian Wars—II Ki. 13:14-19. Yet there is a Smack of Political Intrigue in his Management of Affairs which both Elijah and Isaiah would have disclaimed—II Ki. 8:10; 9:3, 11, 12. His Reputation for Diplomacy was such that even in Damascus his Influence was felt, Benhadad sending to him during an Illness—II Ki. 8:7-10. He prophesies Evil of

thou anoint to be prophet in thy room. 17 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth from the sword of Hâz-â-êl ^r s shall Jê'hû slay; and him that escapeth from the ^t sword of Jê'hû shall ^u Ê-li'zâh slay. 18 ^v Yet will I leave *me* seven thousand in Îs'râ-êl, all the ^x knees which have not bowed unto ^y Bâ-âl, and every ^z mouth which hath not ^a kissed him.

19 So he departed thence, and found Ê-li'zâh the son of Shâ-phât, who was ^b plowing, with twelve ^c yoke of ^d oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Ê-li'zâh passed over unto him, and cast ^e ' his mantle upon him. 20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Ê-li'zâh, and said, ^f Let me, I pray thee, kiss my ^h i father and my ^j mother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unto him, Go back again; for what have I done to thee? 21 And he returned from following him, and took the yoke of oxen, and slew them, and ^k 3 boiled their ^l flesh with the ^m instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Ê-li'zâh, and ⁿ ministered unto him.

Hazeal, who assassinated Benhadad—II Ki. 8:12-15. Elisha so controls the Campaign against Samaria as to baffle and defeat Benhadad—II Ki. Chaps. 6-7. Joash credits Elisha with saving Israel—II Ki. 13:14-19.

Elisha as a Worker of Miracles.—His Act of Mercy at Jericho—II Ki. 2:19-22. His Judgment upon his Mockers—II Ki. 2:23-25. Supplies a Widow's Need—II Ki. 4:1-7. The Shunammite's Son restored to Life—II Ki. 4:8-37. Purifies Pot of Pottage—II Ki. 4:38-41. Miracle of the Loaves and Corn—II Ki. 4:42-44. Of the Axe-Head—II Ki. 6:1-7.

The Removal of Naaman's Leprosy.—II Ki. 5:1-19. Who Naaman was—II Ki. 5:1. His Leprosy—II Ki. 5:1. The Maid's Information—II Ki. 5:2-3. The King's Plan—II Ki. 5:5, 6. How the King of Israel received it—II Ki. 5:7. Elisha takes the Matter in Hand—II Ki. 5:8. Naaman presents himself to Elisha, but is disappointed—II Ki. 5:10-12. His Servants rebuke him—V. 13. Naaman obeys and is healed—II Ki. 5:14-19.

Naaman's Five Mistakes.—(1) Went to the Healer with his own Remedy. (2) Was angry when his Remedy was rejected. (3) Anxious to be blessed with a Cure, but unwilling to accept the Terms. (4) All he thought of was being healed; Elisha determined to prove his Worthiness. (5) Naaman forestalls Measures by filling himself with his Own Thought.

Gehazi's Greed for Gain.—He solicits for himself Part of Naaman's Present—II Ki. 5:20-22. His Lies known to

¹⁷ II Ki. 8:12; 13:3, 22.

^s Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

^t Sword, Ju. 7:20.

^u II Ki. 9:14-10:25.

^v Elisha, I Ki. 19:16.

^w Elisha, I Ki. 19:16.

¹⁸

^r Rom. 11:4.

^x Knees, Is. 35:3.

^y Baal, Ju. 2:13.

^z Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

^a Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.

¹⁹

^b Agriculture, Is. 28:24.

^c Yoke, Jer. 27:11.

^d Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

^e II Ki. 2:8, 13, 14; I Sam. 28:14.

^f See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.

²⁰

^g Mt. 8:21, 22; Lu. 9:61, 62; Acts 20:37.

^h Parents, Pr. 1:8.

ⁱ Father, Ex. 21:15.

^j Mother, Deut. 5:16.

²¹

^k See "Preparation of Food," Gen. 9:3.

³ Or, *roasted.*

^l Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

^m Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.

ⁿ Minister, Acts 15:39.

¹ Ch. 15:18, 20;
II Ki. 6:24.
^b King, Deut.
17:15.
^c Ch. 22:31.
^d War, Josh.
22:12.
^e Ch. 16:24;
II Ki. 6:24-
29.
^f Samaria, I Ki.
18:2.

²
^g Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.
^h Ahab, I Ki.
19:1.
ⁱ Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
^j City, Gen.
4:17.

³
^k Silver, Job
22:25.
^l Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
^m Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
ⁿ Children, Gen.
3:16.

⁴
^o See "Cap-
tivity," Num.
24:22.

⁶
¹ Heb. *all the
desire of thine
eyes*.
^p Hand, Gen.
16:12.

⁷
^q Elders of
Israel, Ezra
5:5.

20 And ^aBën - hā'dād the ^bking of Sŷr-ā gathered all his host together; and ^cthere were thirty and two kings with him, and horses and * chariots: and he went up and ^{d e}besieged / Sā-mā-rī-ā, and fought against it. 2 And he sent ^gmessengers to ^hĀ'hāb king of / Is'ra-ēl, into the ⁱcity, and said unto him, Thus saith Bën-hā'dād, 3 Thy ^ksilver and thy ^lgold is mine; thy ^mwives also and thy ⁿchildren, even the goodliest, are mine. 4 And the king of Is'ra-ēl answered and said, It is according to thy saying, my lord, O king; ^oI am thine, and all that I have. 5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Bën-hā'dād, saying, I sent indeed unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children; 6 but I will send my servants unto thee to-morrow about this time, and they shall search thy house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, that ¹whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it in their ^phand, and take it away.

7 Then the king of Is'ra-ēl called all the ^qelders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 20.—V. 1. Syria—Aram, KIT. V. 5. I sent . . . saying—KLO, amends, I did not send to thee, saying, Thou shalt give me ^{but} to-morrow I will send . . . and they shall take it, SKI. V. 6. house—palace, KIT. servants—people, KIT. V. 7. sent—So KIT.; hath sent, Var. for . . . not—So KIT.; for he has sent to me for my wives and for my sons and for my daughters; my silver and my gold I have not withheld from him, SKI. after Sept. Vs. 12, 16. pavilions—booths (of branches of trees).

see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and I denied him not. 8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Harken thou not, neither consent. 9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Bën-hā'dād, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do; but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again. 10 And Bën-hā'dād sent unto him, and said, ^sThe gods do so unto me, and more also, if the ^tdust of Sā-mā-rī-ā shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that ²follow me. 11 And the king of Is'ra-ēl answered and said, Tell him, ^{u v}Let not him that girdeth on his ^warmor boast himself as he that putteth it off. 12 And it came to pass, when Bën-hā'dād heard this message, as ^xhe was drinking, he and the kings, in the ³pavilions, that he said unto his servants, ⁴Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array against the city.

13 And, behold, a ^yprophet came near unto Ā'hāb king of Is'ra-ēl, and said, Thus saith Jê-hō'vāh, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, ^{z a}I will deliver it into thy hand this day; and ^bthou shalt know

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 3. thy children . . . mine—shall be thine, Sept. (partly), We. Sta. even the goodliest—So KIT.; Omit, Sept. SKI. V. 6. thine eyes—their eyes, Sept. SKI. KIT. V. 7. upon my . . . gold—my silver and my gold, Sept. We. Sta. KIT. V. 11. Tell him—So KIT.; Enough! Sept. SKI.

^r II Ki. 5:7.

10
^s Ch. 19:2;
II Ki. 6:31.
^t Dust, Is.
65:25.
² Heb. *are at my
feet*.

11
^u Pr. 27:1.
^v Pride, Ps.
10:2.
^w Armor, Ju.
15:14.

12
^x Ch. 16:9.
³ Or, *huts*.
⁴ Or, *place the
engines. And
they placed
the engines*.

13
^y Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
^z See v. 28.
^a Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Ch. 18:36.

Elisha—II Ki. 5:22, 25. He is rebuked and smitten with Leprosy—II Ki. 5:26, 27.

Prophecies of Elisha.—Foretells the Birth of Shunammite's Son—II Ki. 4:16. Prophesies Plenty for the Suffering of Samaria—II Ki. 7:1. Declares the Death of an Unbelieving Captain—II Ki. 7:2, 19. Announces 7 Years of Famine—II Ki. 8:1. The Death of Ben-hadad—II Ki. 8:7-10. The Reign of Hazael—II Ki. 8:13. Triumph of Jehoash over Syria—II Ki. 13:14-19.

Last Days and Death.—Elisha sickens unto Death—II Ki. 13:14. Busy to the Very Last, symbolizing the Victory

of Joash—II Ki. 13:15-19. Dies and is buried—II Ki. 13:20. His Bones serve to restore a Life—II Ki. 3:21.

Characteristics of Elisha.—Influenced by Music—II Ki. 3:15. Severe to the Fraudulent—II Ki. 5:27. Firm before Kings—II Ki. 3:13. Resentful—II Ki. 2:24. Artful—II Ki. 6:18-20. Merciful—II Ki. 6:21, 22. Diplomatic—II Ki. 6:23. Grateful—II Ki. 4:12-16.

*CHARIOTS.—Used by Kings, Princes, Generals and Others. Kings, Princes ride in—Jer. 17:25; 22:4. Absalom had one—II Sam. 15:1. Rehoboam—I Ki. 12:18. Adonijah prepares—I Ki. 1:5. Jehu—II Ki. 10:15, 16. Princes—II

- 14
 1 Or, *servants*.
 a Prince, Num. 2:7.
 2 Heb. *bind*.

that I am Jē-hō'vāh. 14 And Āhāb said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, By the ¹ young men of the ^a princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall ² begin the battle? And he answered, Thou. 15 Then he mustered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty-two: and after them he mustered all the people, even all the children of Īṣ-rā-ēl, being seven thousand.

- 16
 b See v. 12.
 c Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.

16 And they went out at noon. But Bēn-hā'dād was drinking himself ^b ^c drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him. 17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Bēn-hā'dād sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out from Sā-mā'ri-ā. 18 And he said, Whether they are come out for ^d ^e peace, take them ¹ alive; or whether they are come out for ^g war, take them alive. 19 So these went out of the ^h city, the young men of the princes of the provinces, and the army which followed them. 20 And they slew every one his ⁱ man; and the ^j Sŷr'ī-ānṣ fled, and ^k Īṣ-rā-ēl pursued

- 18
 d II Ki. 14:8-12.
 e Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 f Life, Gen. 2:7.
 g War, Josh. 22:12.

- 19
 h City, Gen. 4:17.

- 20
 i Man, Gen. 2:7.
 j Syria, Gen. 25:20.
 k See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

Var. Rend.—V. 16. drunk—more drunk. Vs. 20, 21. *With DOORNINCK and KIT. transpose 20 and 21 and render* (19) "but when these had gone out from the city (21) the king of Israel went out with the army after them, and captured (*So Sept.*) the horses and chariots. (20) And they smote each his man, and the Syrians fled and Israel pursued them and Ben-hadad the

them: and ^l Bēn-hā'dād the king of Sŷr'ī-ā escaped ³ on a ^m horse with ⁿ horsemen. 21 And the king of Īṣ-rā-ēl went out, and smote the horses and ^o chariots, and slew the Sŷr'ī-ānṣ with a great slaughter.

22 And ^p ^q the prophet came near to the king of Īṣ-rā-ēl, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest; for ^r at the return of the year the king of Sŷr'ī-ā will come up against thee. 23 And the servants of the king of Sŷr'ī-ā said unto him, ^s Their god is a god of the ^t hills; therefore they were stronger than we: but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. 24 And do this thing: take the ^u kings away, every man out of his place, and put ^v ^w ^x captains in their room; 25 and number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot; and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their ^y voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Bēn-hā'dād mustered the Sŷr'ī-ānṣ, and

king of Syria escaped on a chariot horse, SKI. Vs. 23, 28. hills—*So KIT.*; mountains. plain—level ground; plains, KIT. V. 24. captains—governors. *Var. KIT.* V. 25. plains—*So KIT.*; level ground.

Var. Read.—V. 17. Ben-hadad . . . him—and they sent and told Ben-hadad, *Sept. SKI.* V. 21. smote—took, *Sept. Th. Kto. KIT.*

- l Ben-hadad, I Ki. 20:1.
 3 Or, *with horse and horsemen*.
 m See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 n Horsemen, Acts 23:23.

- 21
 o Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.

- 22
 p Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
 q See v. 13.
 r V. 26; II Sam. 11:1.

- 23
 s Ch. 14:23.
 t Hills, Ps. 2:6.

- 24
 u King, Deut. 17:15.
 v Captain, Num. 2:3.
 4 Or, *governors*. See ch. 10:15.

- 25
 w Voice, Gen. 27:22.

Ki. 10:2. Naaman—II Ki. 5:9. Ahab—II Chr. 18:33, 34. Josiah—II Chr. 35:24.

Kings killed in.—Joram—II Ki. 8:21; 9:21, 24. Ahab—I Ki. 22:34, 35. Ahaziah—II Ki. 9:27, 28.

In Peace.—Men ran before—Gen. 41:43. I Sam. 8:11; Joseph rides in Pharaoh's—Gen. 41:43. Joseph rides to meet Jacob—Gen. 46:29. Joseph rides to bury Jacob—Gen. 50:9. Naaman to find Elisha—II Ki. 5:9, 21, 26. Ethiopian journeys to Worship—Acts 8:28, 29, 38.

In War.—Construction of Iron—Josh. 17:16, 18; Ju. 1:19; 4:3. Flash with Steel—Nah. 2:3. Armed with Swords—Jer. 50:37. Driver—I Ki. 22:34. Captains—I Ki. 22:31-33; II Ki. 8:21. Chief Captains—I Ki. 16:9. Looked like Torches, ran like Lightning, raging in the Streets—Nah. 2:3. Rushing—Jer. 47:3. Cost 600 Shekels, imported from Egypt—I Ki. 10:29; II Chr. 1:17.

Number.—Jabin had 900—Ju. 4:3. Syrians had 700—I

Chr. 19:18. Ammonites hired 32,000—I Chr 19:7. Philistines claimed 30,000—I Sam. 13:5. Zerah the Ethiopian had 300—II Chr. 14:9. Solomon had 1400—I Ki. 10:26; II Chr. 9:25. Egyptians had 1200—II Chr. 12:3.

Battle.—Pharaoh—Ex. 14:6, 7, 9, 17, 18, 23-28; Deut. 11:4; Josh. 24:6; Ps. 76:6. Israel not to fear—Deut. 20:1. Not to trust in—Ps. 20:7. Philistines—I Sam. 13:5. Jabin defeated—Josh. 11:4-6, 9. Saul pursued by—II Sam. 1:6. David took 1000—I Chr. 18:4. Sisera—Ju. 4:7, 13, 15, 16. Hazael left only ten to Samaria—II Ki. 13:7. Israel smote Syrian—I Ki. 20:1, 21, 25, 33. Sennacherib against Jerusalem—II Ki. 19:23; Is. 37:24. Syrians terrified by Noise of—I Ki. 7:6. Israel not to trust in Egypt for—II Ki. 18:24. Israel is to be Battle-axe to destroy—Jer. 51:22. Nineveh's to be destroyed—Nah. 2:13.

Named in Song and Lament.—Mentioned in Moses' Song—

²⁶
a Aḫēk, I Sam.
4:1.

²⁷
b Food, Gen.
9:3.
c Encampment,
Num. 31:34.
d Flocks, Lu.
12:32.
e Goats, Deut.
14:4.
f Ju. 6:3-5;
I Sam. 13:5-8.

²⁸
g Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, *the*.

²⁹
h Seven, Gen.
2:2.
i Battle-fields,
Num. 20:17.

³⁰
j Wall, Jer.
51:58.

went up to ^a Ā'phēk, to fight against Īs'ra-ēl. ²⁷ And the children of Īs'ra-ēl were mustered, and were ^b victualled, and went against them: and the children of Īs'ra-ēl ^c encamped before them like two little ^d flocks of ^e kids; but ^f the Sŷr'ī-ānš filled the country. ²⁸ And ^g ¹ a man of God came near and spake unto the king of Īs'ra-ēl, and said, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, Because the Sŷr'ī-ānš have said, Jē-hō'vāh is a god of the hills, but he is not a god of the valleys; therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thy hand, and ye shall know that I am Jē-hō'vāh. ²⁹ And they encamped one over against the other ^h seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the ⁱ battle was joined; and the children of Īs'ra-ēl slew of the Sŷr'ī-ānš a hundred thousand footmen in one day. ³⁰ But the rest fled to Ā'phēk, into the city; and the ^j wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand men that were left. And Bēn-hā'dād

Var. Rend.—V. 28. a man—the man, Var. SKI. KIT. V. 30. into . . . chamber—a chamber within a chamber; a remote chamber, KIT. V. 33. Now . . . diligently—And the men took it as a good omen (?), *lit.* divined, Var. KIT. SKI. and hastened . . . mind—and hastened to make him declare expressly whether (this came) from him, *Ge. DeW. Ke.*; and seized it eagerly from him, KIT.; and eagerly snatched from him, SKI. V. 34. streets—*i.e.* bazaars which occupied whole streets, *Th. Sta.* (a concession of the right of trading in certain quarters of the city), Var. SKI.; a quarter, KIT.

fled, and came into the city, ² into an inner chamber.

³¹ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Īs'ra-ēl are ^k merciful kings: let us, we pray thee, ^l put * sackcloth on our ^m loins, and ⁿ ropes upon our ^o heads, and go out to the king of Īs'ra-ēl: peradventure he will ^p save thy life. ³² So they girded ^q sackcloth on their loins, and *put* ropes on their heads, and came to the ^r ^s king of Īs'ra-ēl, and said, Thy servant ^t Bēn-hā'dād saith, I pray thee, ^u let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother. ³³ Now the men ³ observed diligently, and hastened ⁴ to catch whether it were ⁵ his ^v mind; and they said, Thy brother Bēn-hā'dād. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Bēn-hā'dād came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the ^w chariot. ³⁴ And Bēn-hā'dād said unto him, ^x The ^y cities which my ^z ^a father took from thy father I will restore; and thou shalt make ^b streets for thee in † Dā-mās'eūs, as my father made in ^c Sā-mā'ri-ā. And

Var. Read.—V. 27. and were victualled—*Omit, Sept. SKI.*; provided with food, KIT. BENZ. Whether . . . mind—*Sense very doubtful. Versions render, dividing two words differently; and hastened to catch it from him; seized it eagerly from him, KIT.; eagerly snatched it from him, SKI. V. 34. Samaria—Insert, and as for me, let me be sent (thou shalt send me, We.) away, Vulg. Th.*

² Or, *from chamber to chamber.*

³¹
k Mercy, Ps. 25:26.
l Gen. 37:34; II Sam. 3:31.
m Loins, Is. 11:5.
n See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
o Head, Pr. 20:29.
p Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

³²
q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
r King, Deut. 17:15.
s Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
t Ben-hadad, I Ki. 20:1.
u Life, Gen. 2:7.

³³
3 Or, *took it as an omen (Heb. divined), and hastened.*
4 Another reading is, *to catch it from him.*
5 Heb. *from him.*
v Mind, Job 38:36.
w Chariot I Ki. 20:1.

³⁴
x Ch. 15:20.
y City, Gen. 4:17.
z Father, Ex. 21:15.
a Omri, I Ki. 16:25.
b Street, Josh. 2:19.
c Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

Ex. 15:4. Deborah's—Ju. 5:28. Joash over Elisha—II Ki. 13:14.

Used in God's Providence.—Symbol of Omnipresence—Ps. 68:17. Of Swiftmess—Ps. 104:3. Destruction of Shebna—Is. 22:18. Of Lachish—Mic. 1:13. Of Israel—Mic. 5:10. Of Nineveh—Nah. 3:2. Philistines—Jer. 47:3, 4. Like a Whirlwind—Is. 66:15; Jer. 4:13. Like Noise of—Joel 2:5. Hosts of Heaven use Chariot of Fire—II Ki. 6:17. Elijah ascended in—II Ki. 2:11, 12. Vision of—Zech. 6:1, 2, 3, 6. Symbol of Salvation—Hab. 3:8.

Used in Art.—Wheels of, in Brazen Sea of Temple—I Ki. 7:33. Cherubim like—I Chr. 28:18. Chariots of the Sun—II Ki. 23:11. Merchandise of Babylon—Rev. 18:13.

Figurative.—Israel to ride in to make an Oblation—Is. 66:20. Comparison with Song of Sol. 1:9; 6:12. Locusts' Wings sound like—Rev. 9:9.

*SACKCLOTH: Made of Hair.—Rev. 6:12.

Worn in Mourning.—By Jacob—Gen. 37:34. Joab and People—II Sam. 3:31. Servants of Benhadad—I Ki. 20:31, 32. Hezekiah, and Elders and Scribes—II Ki. 19:1, 2; Is.

37:1, 2. David and Elders—I Chr. 21:16. Mordecai—Esth. 4:1, 2, 3, 4. Job—Job 16:15. The Psalmist—Ps. 35:13. People of Jerusalem—Is. 22:12. People of Moab—Jer. 48:37. Of Zion—Lam. 2:10. Virgin—Joel 1:8. Rizzpah put Sackcloth upon the Rock—II Sam. 21:10.

Repent in.—Ahab—I Ki. 21:27. King of Israel—II Ki. 6:30. The Psalmist—Ps. 69:11. Daniel—Dan. 9:3.

Pertaining to Fasts.—Is. 58:5. People of Nineveh—Jonah 3:5, 6. By Man and Beast—Jonah 3:8. Priests—Joel 1:13.

Loosed Sackcloth.—Ps. 30:11; Is. 20:2.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 15:3. Women of Jerusalem to wear—Is. 3:24; 32:11. Heavens to be covered with—Is. 50:3. Daughter of God's People to wear—Jer. 6:26. Heshbon shall wear—Jer. 49:3. Punishment foretold—Jer. 4:8; Ez. 7:18; 27:31; Amos 8:10; Rev. 11:3.

Figurative.—Ps. 30:11; Is. 50:3; Rev. 6:12.

† DAMASCUS: Chief City of North Syria. It lies in a Plain East of the Anti-Lebanon Chain of Mountains, about 70 Miles from the Seacoast, and 133 Miles, in an Air-line, from Jeru-

³⁴
a Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
b Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.

³⁵
c II Ki. 2:3-7.
d See "Prophe-
ets," II Ki. 17:13.
e Ch. 13:17, 18.
f Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
g Word of God, John 6:63.

³⁶
h Obey the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
i Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
j Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
k Ch. 13:24.
l Lion, Job 4:10.

³⁷
m Wound, Job 34:6.

³⁸
n Deception, Gen. 37:31.
o Ch. 14:2.

³⁹
p King, Deut. 17:15.

I, said ^a *Āhāb*, will let thee go with this ^b covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and let him go.

³⁵ And a certain man of ^c *ad* the sons of the prophets said unto his fellow ^e *i* by the ^g word of Jē-hō-vāh, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him. ³⁶ Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not ^h *i* obeyed the voice of Jē-hō-vāh, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, ⁱ *k* a ^l lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, a lion found him, and slew him. ³⁷ Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, smiting and ^m wounding him. ³⁸ So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and ⁿ *o* disguised himself with his headband over his eyes. ³⁹ And as the ^p king passed by, he cried

Var. Rend.—V. 42, the man . . . destruction—*Lit.* a man of (under) my ban; *Lit.* the man of my ban, SKI.

salem. It is noted for its Beauty and Fertility, being watered by the Barada River (Abanah), which throws all its Influence over the 30 Mile Diameter of the Great Plain. Coming down from the Snowy Mountain Sides, you approach the City through Miles of Gardens, trailing with Briar Roses and ablaze with Pomegranate Blossoms. On and on you travel, expecting Every Minute to feast your Eyes with the City, only to arrive at a New Fig or Apricot Orchard—to pass over a Bridge, or through a Village. Finally the Glittering Minarets burst into View.

Its Importance.—It derives its Importance from being in the Highway between the Mesopotamian Valley and the Mediterranean Coast, making it a good Center for the Distribution of Wares. It has a Modern Importance because of the Manufacture of Furniture, Metal and Textile Work. It is essentially a Commercial Town, some 200 Busy Wealthy Merchants being permanently connected with the City's Interests.

Its Bazaars.—Damascus is noted for these. They are Long Streets covered with Choice Woodwork, and lined with Stalls, Shops, Magazines and Cafés. The Magazines are stored with Merchandise of all Sorts, but particularly of East Indian Manufacture, brought by Caravans from Bagdad. In the Midst of the Bazaars stands the Finest Khan in the Orient, with a Cupola which recalls St. Peter's at Rome. Just a Little Way from there is the Principal Mosque, formerly a Church consecrated to St. John.

Its Population.—In Olden Times it had a Large Jewish population, for Josephus reports that, under Nero, over 10,000 Jews were slain in one Massacre. The Report of its Present Population varies largely. We put it at about 225,000.

Present Conditions.—The Interior does not correspond with the External Beauty. "In the Armenian Quarter the Houses are built with Mud and pierced towards the Street by a very few Small Grated Windows." They are really Huts, with Flat, Arched Doors like those of Stables. A Filthy Dung-hill and a Pool of Stinking Water are almost invariably before the Doors. Then there is a Fine Wide Street formed by the Palaces of the Agas, who are the Nobility of the Land. It is said

unto the king; and he said, Thy ^a servant went out into the midst of the ⁷ battle; and, behold, a ^s man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, ^u then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a ^v talent of ^w silver. ⁴⁰ And as thy servant was busy here and there, he was gone. And the ^x king of Īṣ-rā-ēl said unto him, So shall thy judgment be; thyself hast decided it. ⁴¹ And he hastened, and took the ^y headband away from his ^z eyes; and the king of Īṣ-rā-ēl discerned him that he was of the ^a prophets. ⁴² And he said unto him, Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, Because thou hast let go out of thy ^b hand the man ^c whom I had devoted to ^d destruction, ^e *i* therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy

Var. Read.—V. 38, his headband . . . eyes—*So KIT.*; ashes upon his face, *Vulg. Pesh. A.V.*; his headband upon his face, *Heb. text with other vowels, Sept. Targ. moderns, R.* V. 39, a man . . . brought—*So KIT.*; a captain brought, *Ew. (L.)*. V. 40, busy—*So KIT.*; looking, *Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg. Th. Klo. SKI.*

that the Street "Straight," where Saul of Tarsus lodged, is still there.

Its Biblical History.—The first Mention in Scripture is in connection with Abraham's Pursuit of the Five Kings (Gen. 14:15). Abraham's Steward, named Eliezer, is recorded as belonging to Damascus (Gen. 15:26). According to Josephus, Damascus was founded by Uz, the Son of Aram, and Grandson of Shem (Ant. 1:6). It touches the Life of Israel, first of all, through its Capture by David (II Sam. 8:3-7). In Solomon's Day Rezon, a Servant of Hadadezer, established himself as King of Damascus, and from this on, being the Capital of Syria, it gave Constant Trouble to the People of Israel and Judah (I Ki. 11:3-25). It became noted through the Story of Naaman (II Ki. Chap. 5).

The Succession of Kings.—After Rezon, Hezion occupied the Throne. He was succeeded by his Son Tabrimmon (I Ki. 15:18). Then began the Reign of the Benhadads, of whom there were three. By this Time Damascus became the Head of a Powerful Empire, the King being able to muster 32 Kings in his Campaign against Samaria (I Ki. 20:1). The Kings, in their Order, according to Old Testament and Assyrian Accounts, were: Benhadad I, Hazael I, Hadadezer II, Hazael II, Benhadad II (who became subject to Jeroboam for Some Years), Mari, Benhadad III and Rezin, who was put to Death by the Assyrians on the Capture of Damascus in 732 B.C. In spite of Alliances with the Princes of N. Syria, Damascus fell before Tiglath-pileser IV (II Ki. 16:9; Is. 7:8). Jeremiah speaks of the Weakness of Damascus (Jer. 49:24, 27). It was attacked by Jonathan, brother of Judas Maccabeus, about 147 B.C. (I Macc. 11:62; 12:32); fell into the Hands of Aretas; was conquered by Pompey in 65 B.C.; and in the Time of Paul another Aretas was King (Acts 9:2-25; 22:5-11; 26:12, 20; II Cor. 11:32).

The Wars and Acts of these Kings may be found in Summary in I Ki. Chaps. 11, 15, 19, 20; II Ki. 8:14, 16; I Chr. Chap. 18; II Chr. Chaps. 16, 24, 28.

^q Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^r See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^s Man, Gen. 2:7.
^t II Ki. 10:24.
^u See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
^v See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
^w Silver, Job 22:25.

⁴⁰
^x Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

⁴¹
^y See "Head," Pr. 20:29.
^z Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^a Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

⁴²
^b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^f Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 43
 a Ch. 21:4.
 b House, Deut. 24:10.
 c Home, Lev. 18:9.
 d Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
 1
 e Jezreel, Josh. 15:36.
 f Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
 g Vine, Is. 5:2.
 h Palace, Dan. 8:2.
 i Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
 2
 j I Sam. 8:14.
 k Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
 l Garden, Deut. 11:10.
 m Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
 3
 n Lev. 25:23; Num. 36:7; Ez. 46:18.
 o See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
 p Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
 q Father, Ex. 21:15.
 4
 r Ch. 20:43.
 s Bed, Deut. 3:11.
 t Face, Is. 6:2.
 u Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
 v Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 5
 w Jezebel, II Ki. 9:30.
 x Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 y Spirit, Job 4:15.
 z Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

people for his people. 43 And ^a the king of Īś-rā-ēl went to his ^{b c} house heavy and displeased, and came to ^d Sā-mā-rī-ā.

21 And it came to pass after these things, that Nā-bōth the ^e Jēz-rē-ēl-ite had a ^f vineyard, which was in Jēz-rē-ēl, hard by the ^h palace of ⁱ Ā-hāb king of Sā-mā-rī-ā. 2 And Ā-hāb spake unto Nā-bōth, saying, ^{j k} Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a ^l garden of ^m herbs, because it is near unto my house; and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it: or, if it seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money. 3 And Nā-bōth said to Ā-hāb, Jē-hō-vāh forbid it me, ^{n o} that I should give the ^p inheritance of my ^q fathers unto thee. 4 ^r And Ā-hāb came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Nā-bōth the Jēz-rē-ēl-ite had spoken to him; for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his ^s bed, and turned away his ^t face, and ^u would eat no ^v bread.

5 But ^w Jēz-ē-bēl his ^x wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy ^y spirit so ^z sad, that thou eatest no bread? 6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Nā-bōth the Jēz-rē-ēl-ite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee an-

Var. Rend.—V. 43. heavy and displeased—*or*, mutinous (*with respect to the prophet*), *Th. Bā.*; sad and out of humor, *KIT.* Chap. 21.—V. 2. house—

other vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard. 7 And Jēz-ē-bēl his wife said unto him, ^a Dost thou now ^b govern the kingdom of Īś-rā-ēl? arise, and eat bread, and let thy ^c heart be ^d merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Nā-bōth the Jēz-rē-ēl-ite. 8 ^{e f} So she ^g wrote ^{h i} letters in Ā-hāb's ^j name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto ^k the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, and that dwelt with Nā-bōth. 9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Nā-bōth ² on high among the people: 10 and ^k set two men, base fellows, before him, and let them ^l bear ^m witness against him, saying, Thou didst ^{n 3} curse God and the king. And then carry him out, and ^{o p} stone him to death.

11 And the men of his ^q city, even the elders and the nobles who dwelt in his city, did as Jēz-ē-bēl had sent unto them, according as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them. 12 They proclaimed a fast, and set ^r Nā-bōth ² on high among the people. 13 And the two men, the base fellows, came in and sat before him: and the base fellows bare witness against him, even against Nā-bōth, in the presence of the people, saying, Nā-bōth did ³ curse ^s God and the ^t king. ^u Then they carried him forth out of the

palace, *KIT.* V. 5. sad—mutinous, *Th. Bā.*; out of humor, *KIT.* V. 7. Dost . . . Israel?—Dost thou now exercise royal authority (authority, *KIT.*) over Israel? *SKI. KIT.* V. 8. letters—a letter, *Var. KIT.* Vs. 8, 9, 11. letters—letter, *Var. KIT.* Vs. 10, 13. base fellows—sons of wickedness; worthless men, *KIT.*; sons of Belial, *x.* base men—men of Belial, *r.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 1. After these things—*Omit, Sept.* which was in Jezreel—*Omit, SKI.* V. 4. And . . . fathers—And the spirit of Ahab was troubled, *Sept.* turned away his face—covered his face, *Sept. SKI. KIT.* V. 8. that were in his city—*Omit, Sept. SKI.*

- 7
 a I Sam. 8:14.
 b Government, Neh. 8:9.
 c Heart, Acts 15:9.
 d Joy, Ps. 30:5.

- 8
 e See "Wicked Women," Ruth 3:9.
 f Esth. 3:12; 8:8, 10.
 g Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 h Letters, Acts 23:25.
 i Or, a letter.
 j Name, Acts 16:18.
 k Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

- 9
 2 Or, at the head of.

- 10
 k Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
 l See "Falsehood," Lev. 6:2.
 m Witness, John 8:17.
 n Curse, Gen. 4:11.
 o Or, renounce.
 p Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
 p Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

- 11
 q City, Gen. 4:17.

- 12
 r Naboth, I Ki. 21:1.

- 13
 s God, Gen. 1:1.
 t King, Deut. 17:15.
 u II Ki. 9:26.

The Deeds, Good and Evil, of Damascus—Is. Chaps. 7, 8, 10, 17; Jer. Chap. 49; Ez. Chaps. 27, 47, 48; Amos 1; 3-5; Zech. Chap. 9.

New Testament History.—Saul of Tarsus was going thither to persecute the Church—Acts 9:1-2. On his Way he was stopped by the Christ—Acts 9:3-6. Being sent to Damascus, he was there found by Ananias—Acts 9:8-12, and embraced the Faith—Acts 9:17-19, proclaiming Jesus to be the Son of God—Acts 9:19-22. See also Acts Chaps. 22 and 26. Being threatened by the Jews, he was let down the Wall of Damascus in a Basket—Acts 9:23-25.

14
a Jezebel,
11 Ki. 9:30.
b Naboth
1 Ki. 21:1.

15
c Ahab, 1 Ki.
19:1.

17
d Word of God,
John 6:63.
e Elijah, 1 Ki.
18:1.

18
f Ch. 16:29.
g Samaria, 1 Ki.
18:2.

19
h Murderer,
Num. 35:16.
i Ch. 23:38;
II Ki. 9:26.
j Dog, Deut.
23:18.

city, and stoned him to death with stones. 14 Then they sent to ^a Jēz'ē-bēl, saying, ^b Nā'böth is stoned, and is dead. 15 And it came to pass, when Jēz'ē-bēl heard that Nā'böth was stoned, and was dead, that Jēz'ē-bēl said to ^c Ā'hāb, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Nā'böth the Jēz'rē-ēl-ite, which he refused to give thee for money; for Nā'böth is not alive, but dead. 16 And it came to pass, when Ā'hāb heard that Nā'böth was dead, that Ā'hāb rose up to go down to the * † vineyard of Nā'böth the Jēz'rē-ēl-ite, to take possession of it.

17 And the ^d word of Jē-hō'vāh came to ^e Ē-li'jāh the Tish'bite, saying, 18 Arise, go down to meet Ā'hāb king of Īs'rā-ēl, / who dwelleth in ^g Sā-mā'ri-ā: behold, he is in the vineyard of Nā'böth, whither he is gone down to take possession of it. 19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, Hast thou ^h killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, ⁱ In the place where dogs licked the blood of Nā'böth shall ^j dogs

Var. Rend.—V. 25. But—So KIT.; However, or, Only, SKL.

lick thy ^k blood, even thine. 20 And Ā'hāb said to Ē-li'jāh, / Hast thou found me, O mine ^m enemy? And he answered, I have found thee, ⁿ because thou hast sold thyself to ^o do that which is ^p evil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh. 21 Behold, ^q * ^r I will bring evil upon thee, and / will utterly sweep thee away and will cut off from Ā'hāb every man-child, and him that is shut up and him that is left at large in ^u Īs'rā-ēl: 22 and ^v I will make thy house like the ^w house of ^x Jēr-ō-bō'ām the son of Nē'bat, and ^y like the house of ^z Bā'ā-shā the son of ^a Ā-hi'jāh for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to ^b anger, and ^d ^e hast made Īs'rā-ēl to sin. 23 And of Jēz'ē-bēl also spake Jē-hō'vāh, saying, / The dogs shall eat Jēz'ē-bēl ^g by the rampart of ^h Jēz'rē-ēl. 24 ⁱ Him that dieth of Ā'hāb in the ^j city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the ^k field shall the ^l birds of the ^m heavens eat. 25 (ⁿ But there was none like unto Ā'hāb, ^o who did sell himself to do that which

Var. Read.—V. 19. and—Add, and the harlots shall wash themselves in thy blood, Sept.; see on ch. 22:38. V. 23. by the rampart—in the portion or plot (see on II Ki. 9:10), Targ. Pesh. Vulg. Ew. Th. Ke. Klo. (one more letter); in the level (field), KIT. BENZ.

^k Blood, Lev. 7:11.

20
^l Ch. 18:17.
^m Enemy, Job 31:19.
ⁿ See v. 25.
^o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^p Evil, Ps. 97:10.

21
^q Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^r Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^t Ch. 15:29.
^u See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

22
^v Ch. 15:29.
^w House, Deut. 24:10.
^x Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.
^y Ch. 16:3, 11.
^z Baasha, I Ki. 15:27.
^a Ahijah, I Sam. 14:3.
^b Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^d Ch. 12:30; 13:34; 14:16.
^e Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

23
^f II Ki. 9:10, 30-37.
^g II Sam. 20:15.
^h Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.

24
ⁱ Ch. 14:11; 16:4.
^j City, Gen. 4:17.
^k Field, Num. 20:17.
^l Birds, Gen. 9:2.
^m Heavens, Deut. 26:15.

25
ⁿ V. 20; ch. 16:30-33.
^o Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.

* VINEYARD.—Ancient Husbandry.—Gen. 9:20.

Valuable Property given as Inheritance.—Num. 16:14; Deut. 6:11; Josh. 24:13; I Sam. 22:7; II Ki. 5:26; 18:32; Neh. 9:25; Is. 36:17; Jer. 32:15; 39:10; Hos. 2:15.

Ownership of.—Deut. 20:6; So. of Sol. 8:12. Authority over—I Chr. 27:7; Mt. 20:1, 2, 15; 21:40, 41. Keeper of—So. of Sol. 1:6; 8:11; Is. 7:2.

Letting out of.—Mt. 21:33; Mk. 12:1; Lu. 20:9. Mortgaging of—Neh. 5:3-11.

Depriving Owner of.—I Sam. 8:15; I Ki. 21:1-18.

Trespassing in.—Ex. 22:5; Num. 20:17; 21:22; Is. 3:14.

Cleaned by Poor at Harvest and in Seventh Year.—Ex. 23:11; Lev. 19:10; 25:5; Deut. 24:21. Permission to eat Grapes in—Deut. 23:24.

Planting and Cultivation of.—Deut. 22:9; II Ki. 19:29; Ps. 80:14, 15; 107:37; Pr. 31:16; Eccl. 2:4; Is. 65:21; Jer. 2:21; Ez. 28:26; Amos. 9:14; Mk. 12:1; Lu. 13:6-9; John 15:1-6; I Cor. 9:7.

Styles of Cultivation.—(1) Planting in Rows 8 or 10 Feet apart Each Way. Stock grows up Large, 6 or 8 Feet, fastened to a Strong Stake, Shoots allowed to extend from Stake to Stake. (2) Planted on the Side of a Terraced Hill, Stock trailing on the Ground while Fruit-bearing Branches are propped up with Forked Sticks.

Pruning.—Lev. 25:3, 4; John 15:2. Neglect of—Pr. 24:30; Is. 5:6.

Laboring in Vineyard.—Is. 5:4; Mt. 20:1-14; 21:28-31; Lu. 20:9, 10.

How protected.—Walls of Stone—Num. 22:24; Pr. 24:31. Hedge—Mt. 21:33. Walls and Hedge combined—Ps. 80:12, 13; Is. 5:5.

Vineyards as Places of Concealment.—Ju. 14:5; 21:20, 21; Job 24:18. Of Visitation—So. of Sol. 7:12. Lodges in—Is. 1:8; 5:2; Mt. 21:33.

Vintage Season.—People live there—Ju. 9:27; Is. 16:10. Gathering the Crop—Jer. 6:9. Shout with Joy—Jer. 25:30. Vintage withheld for Punishment—Deut. 28:30, 39; Is. 16:10; Amos. 4:9; 5:11; Zeph. 1:13. Rechabites forbidden to maintain for Sobriety—Jer. 35:6, 7.

Satisfaction of destroyed.—So. of Sol. 2:15; Is. 16:10; Jer. 12:10; Amos. 4:9; 5:11; Zeph. 1:13.

Emblems of Peacefulness.—I Ki. 4:25; Mic. 4:4; Zech. 3:10.

Parables of Vineyard.—Is. 5:1-7; Mt. 20:1-14; 21:28-31; Mk. 12:1-9; Lu. 13:6-9; 20:9-16; John 15:1-6.

† GRAPES: This Vine was cultivated at an Early Period.—Gen. 9:20. A Leading Product of Palestine—Num. 13:24; Ju. 9:27; I Ki. 21:1; Ps. 128:3; So. of Sol. 6:11; Jer. 31:5.

Grew to Large Size.—Grapes of Eshcol—Num. 13:23. Of Heshbon—Is. 15:8-10. Of Sibmah—Jer. 48:32.

26

- a* Ch. 15:12;
II Ki. 17:12.
b Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
c Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
d Amorites,
I Chr. 1:13.

27

- e* Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
f Clothes rent,
Job 31:19.
g Sackcloth,
I Ki. 20:31.
h Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
i Fasting,
I Sam. 7:6.

29

- j* Humility, Pr.
15:33.
k II Ki. 9:25-
37.
l See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

1

- m* War, Josh.
22:12.
n Syria, Gen.
25:20.

2

- o* I Chr. 18:2.
p Jehoshaphat,
II Chr. 17:1.
q King, Deut.
17:15.
r Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

3

- s* Ramoth-
gilead, II Ki.
9:1.
t Or, keep
silence.

was evil in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh, whom Jêz'ê-bêl his wife stirred up. 26 And ^a he did very ^b abominably in ^c following idols, according to all that the ^d Â'm'ôr-ites did, whom Jê-hô'vâh cast out before the children of Îs'râ-êl.)

27 And it came to pass, when Â'hâb heard those words, that ^e he rent his clothes, and put ^g sackcloth upon his ^h flesh, and ⁱ fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly. 28 And the word of Jê-hô'vâh came to Ê-lî'jah the Tîsh'bîte, saying, 29 Seest thou how Â'hâb ^j humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days; but ^k ^l in his son's day will I bring the evil upon his house.

22 And they continued three years without ^m war between ⁿ Sÿr'î-â and Îs'râ-êl. 2 ^o And it came to pass in the third year, that ^p Jê-hôsh'â-phât the ^q king of Jû'dâh came down to the king of Îs'râ-êl. 3 And the king of Îs'râ-êl said unto his servants, Know ye that ^r Râ'môth-gîl'ê-âd is ours, and we ^s are still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Sÿr'î-â? 4 And he said unto Jê-hôsh'â-phât, Wilt thou go with

Var. Rend.—V. 26. idols.—*So KIT.*; idol-blocks, *Ge.*; or, dull-images, *Ew.* V. 27. lay in sackcloth—*i. e.* slept; lay in garments made of hair, *KIT.* Chap. 22.—V. 2. are—*be*, *r.* V. 5. for—at, *r.* Jehovah—*Insert*, to-day, *r.* V. 10. were sitting—*sat*, *r.* robes—purple robes, *KIT.* an open place—*lû*, a threshing floor; *Omit*, *KIT.*

me to 'battle to Râ'môth-gîl'ê-âd? And Jê-hôsh'â-phât said to the king of Îs'râ-êl, "I am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy ^v horses.

5 And Jê-hôsh'â-phât said unto the king of Îs'râ-êl, Inquire ² first, I pray thee, for the ^w word of Jê-hô'vâh. 6 Then ^x the king of Îs'râ-êl gathered the ^y prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, ^z Shall I go against Râ'môth-gîl'ê-âd to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord will deliver it into the ^a hand of the king. 7 But ^b Jê-hôsh'â-phât said, Is there not here a prophet of Jê-hô'vâh besides, that we may inquire of him? 8 And the king of Îs'râ-êl said unto Jê-hôsh'â-phât, There is yet one man by whom we may inquire of Jê-hô'vâh, ^c Mî-câ'jah the son of Îm'lâh: but I ^d hate him; for he doth not ^e prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jê-hôsh'â-phât said, Let not the king say so. 9 Then the king of Îs'râ-êl called an ³ officer, and said, Fetch quickly Mî-câ'jah the son of Îm'lâh. 10 Now the king of Îs'râ-êl and Jê-hôsh'â-phât the king of Jû'dâh were sitting each on his ^f throne, arrayed in their ^g robes, in ⁴ an open place at the

Var. Read.—Chap. 22.—V. 10. their robes—robes, *We.* (*after Sept.*); striped robes, *Pesh. Th.*; (*Lit.* clad in clothes) in full armor, *SKI.*

4

- t* Battle-fields,
Num. 20:17.
u II Ki. 3:7.
v See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.

5

- 2* Heb. to-day.
w Word of God,
John 6:63.

6

- x* Ch. 18:19.
y Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
z Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
a Hand, Gen.
16:12.

7

- b* II Ki. 3:11.

8

- c* See "Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
d Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
e Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.

9

- 3* Heb. *eunuch*.

10

- f* Throne, Acts
12:21.
g See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
4 Heb. a thresh-
ing-floor.

Finest Grapes dried for Raisins.—I Sam. 25:18; 30:12; II Sam. 16:1; I Chr. 12:40.

Time of Ripening depends on Location.—Along the Coast of Palestine they ripen as early as July; in the Highlands about a Month later; while those out of which Wine is made are gleaned in September and October.

This was the Time of the Festivals of Booths (Tîshri).—Ju. 9:27; Is. 16:10; Jer. 25:30; 48:33.

Grapes made into Wine.—The Juice was pressed out, with the Feet, in the Wine-press—Is. 63:2, 3. It passed from thence into a Lower Vat, usually hewn out of Stone—Is. 5:2. Sometimes Another Vat was used to allow the "Must" to settle and clarify—Hag. 2:16.

The Wine was poured off into Jars.—Sealed, and stowed away in Cellars—I Chr. 27:27. Or, it was poured from Bottle to Bottle, to refine it—Is. 25:6; Zeph. 1:12 (*marg.*); Mt. 9:17.

New Wine had to stand 40 Days.—After that it was used for the Drink-offering in the Sanctuary (Mishna).

The Use of Wine was common among Hebrews.—There was an Exception where a Vow had been taken, such as the Nazirite—Num. 6:2-4. Even he had a Time to drink it (Num. 6:20), and the Rechabite—Jer. 35:1-14.

Priests not permitted Wine when entering Holy Place.—Lev. 10:9.

Hebrew Wines were light, often diluted with Water.—II Macc. 15:39.

The Wine of Sharon often mixed with Two Parts of Water.—*Talmud*.

As it was, the Hebrews recognized the Danger.—Pr. 20:1; 23:29-32; Is. 5:11, 22; 28:1-8; Hos. 4:11; Nah. 1:10; Hab. 2:15.

Paul's Principle a Correct One.—I Cor. 8:8-13; Rom. 14:13-21. See "Vineyard"—I Ki. 21:16.

10
a Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

11
b Horns, Dan. 7:7.
c Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
d Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
e Deut. 23:17.

12
f Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
g Ramoth-gilead, II Ki. 9:1.
h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
j King, Deut. 17:15.

13
k Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
l Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

14
m Ch. 18:10, 15.
n Num. 22:18; 24:13.

15
o War, Josh. 22:12.

16
p Truth, John 14:6.
q Name, Acts 16:18.

17
r Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
s Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
t Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
u Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
v House, Deut. 24:10.
w Peace, Pr. 17:1.

18
x Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.

entrance of the ^a gate of Să-mă' rî-â; and all the prophets were prophesying before them. 11 And Zêd-ê-kî'ăh the son of Chê-nă'ă-năh made him ^b horns of ^c iron and said, ^d Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh, ^e With these shalt thou push the Sÿr'î-âns, until they be consumed. 12 And all the prophets ^f prophesied so, saying, Go up to ^g Ră'môth-gîl'ê-ăd, and prosper; for ^h Jê-hô'vâh will deliver it into the ⁱ hand of the ^j king.

13 And the ^k messenger that went to call Mî-eă'jăh spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets *de-*clare good unto the king with one ^l mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak thou good. 14 And Mî-eă'jăh said, ^m As Jê-hô'vâh liveth, what ⁿ Jê-hô'vâh saith unto me, that will I speak. 15 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Mî-eă'jăh, shall we go to Ră'môth-gîl'ê-ăd to ^o battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go up and prosper; and Jê-hô'vâh will deliver it into the hand of the king. 16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou speak unto me nothing but the ^p truth in the ^q name of Jê-hô'vâh? 17 And he said, I saw all ^r Îs'î-ră-êl scattered upon the ^s mountains, ^t as sheep that have no ^u shepherd: and Jê-hô'vâh said, These have no master; let them return every man to his ^v house in ^w peace. 18 And the king of Îs'î-ră-êl said to ^x Jê-hôsh'ă-phăt, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good concerning me, but evil?

Var. Rend.—V. 19. Micaiah—he, n. V. 21. a spirit—So KIT; the spirit (i.e. of prophecy). V. 27. of affliction—in scant quantity; scantily, KIT.

19 And Mî-eă'jăh said, Therefore hear thou the word of Jê-hô'vâh: ^y I saw ^z Jê-hô'vâh sitting on his ^a throne, and ^b ^c all the host of ^d heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left. 20 And Jê-hô'vâh said, Who shall ^e entice ^f Ā'hăb, that he may go up and fall at Ră'môth-gîl'ê-ăd? And one said on this manner; and another said on that manner. 21 And there came forth ² a ^g spirit, and stood before Jê-hô'vâh, and said, I will entice him. 22 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto him, Where-with? And he said, I will go forth, and ^h will be a ⁱ lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt entice him, and shalt prevail also: go forth, and do so. 23 Now therefore, behold, Jê-hô'vâh hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets; and Jê-hô'vâh hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 Then ^j Zêd-ê-kî'ăh the son of Chê-nă'ă-năh came near, and smote Mî-eă'jăh on the ^k cheek, and said, Which way went the ^l Spirit of Jê-hô'vâh from me to speak unto thee? 25 And Mî-eă'jăh said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day, when thou shalt go ^m ³ into an inner chamber to hide thyself. 26 And the king of Îs'î-ră-êl said, Take Mî-eă'jăh, and carry him back unto Ā'môn the ⁿ governor of the city, and to Jô'ăsh the king's son; 27 and say, Thus saith the king, ^o Put this fellow in the ^p prison, and feed him with ^q bread of ^r affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace. 28 And Mî-eă'jăh said, ^s If thou return at all in peace, Jê-hô'vâh hath

Var. Read.—V. 13. the words . . . good—So KIT; the prophets have spoken with one mouth good, Sept. SKL. V. 19. Therefore—Not so, Sept. SKL; No, KIT.

19
y Visions, Num. 12:6.
z God, Gen. 1:1.
a Throne, Acts 12:21.
b See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.
c Job. 1:6; 2:1; Dan. 7:10.
d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

20
e Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
f Or, deceive.
f Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.

21
2 Heb. the spirit.
g Spirit, Job 4:15.

22
h Ju. 9:23;
I Sam. 16:14; 18:10; 19:9.
i Lying, Lev. 19:11.

24
j V. 11; Mt. 5:39; Acts 23:2, 3.
k See "Face," Is. 6:2.
l Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

25
m Vs. 8-19; ch. 20:30.
3 Or, from chamber to chamber.

26
n Governor, Neh. 8:9.

27
o II Chr. 16:10; 18:25-27.
p Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
q Prison, Gen. 42:16.
r Bread, Gen. 3:19.
s Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

28
t Deut. 18:22.

28
a Mic. 1:2.

29
b See vs. 3, 4.

30
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
e Jehoshaphat, I Ki. 17:1.
f Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
g II Chr. 35:22.
h Deception, Gen. 37:31.
i War, Josh. 22:12.
j See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

31
k Ch. 20:1, 16, 24; II Chr. 18:30.
l Syria, Gen. 25:20.

32
m Captain, Num. 2:3.
n Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.

34
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Archery, I Sam. 20:20.
1 Hob. in his simplicity.
2 Or, the lower armor and the breastplate.
q Armor, Ju. 15:14.
r I Chr. 35:23.

35
s Battle-fields, Num. 20:17.
t Death, Rom. 5:12.
u Evening, Ps. 65:8.
v Blood, Lev. 17:11.

not spoken by me. And he said,
a Hear, ye peoples, all of you.

29 So ^b the king of Īś-rā-ēl and Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt the king of Jū-dāh went up to Rā-mōth-gīl-ē-ād. 30 And the ^cd king of Īś-rā-ēl said unto ^ef Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt, ^gh I will disguise myself, and go into the ⁱ battle; but put thou on thy ^j robes. And the king of Īś-rā-ēl disguised himself, and went into the battle. 31 Now ^k the king of ^lSyr-ī-ā had commanded the thirty and two captains of his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Īś-rā-ēl. 32 And it came to pass, when the ^m captains of the ⁿ chariots saw Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt, that they said, Surely it is the king of Īś-rā-ēl; and they turned aside to fight against him: and Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt cried out. 33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw that it was not the king of Īś-rā-ēl, that they turned back from pursuing him. 34 And a certain ^o man drew his ^p bow ¹ at a venture, and smote the king of Īś-rā-ēl between ² the joints of the ^q armor: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thy hand, and carry me out of the host; ^r for I am sore wounded. 35 And the ^s battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syr-ī-āns, and ^t died at ^u even; and the ^v blood ran out

Var. Rend.—V. 28. Hear . . . you—So KIT.; O peoples, all of them: So in Mic. 1:2; but see Var. Readings. V. 34. Joints of joints and. Rather, between the lower armor and the breastplate, Th. Bā. Kc. R. marg. (the lower armor consisting of movable parallel plates, called the (things attached) at a venture—So KIT.); in his innocence, SKI. V. 35. bottom—hollow. Var. KIT. V. 36. And . . . host—So KIT.; And the shrill cry passed through the camp, SKI. V. 37. So . . . king—for the king is dead. And they came to Samaria, and buried the king, &c., SKI. KIT. V. 38. themselves there—So KIT.; the Sept. adds, in his blood.

of the ^w wound into the bottom of the chariot. 36 ^x And there went a cry throughout the host about the going down of the ^y sun, saying, ^z Every man to his ^a city, and every man to his country.

37 So the king died, and was brought to ^b Sā-mā-rī-ā; and they ^c buried the king in Sā-mā-rī-ā. 38 And they washed the chariot by the ^d pool of Sā-mā-rī-ā; and the ^e dogs licked up his blood (³ now the ^f harlots ^g washed themselves there); ^h according unto the ⁱ word of Jē-hō-vāh which he spake. 39 Now the rest of the acts of Āhāb, and all that he did, and ^j the ivory ^k house which he built, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the ^l book of the chronicles of the kings of Īś-rā-ēl? 40 So Āhāb ^m n slept with his fathers; and Āhā-zī-āh his son reigned in his stead.

41 ^o And Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt the son of ^p Āz-sā began to reign over Jū-dāh in the fourth year of Āhāb king of Īś-rā-ēl. 42 Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in ^q Jē-ru-sā-lēm. And his ^r mother's name was Ā-zū-bāh the daughter of Shīl-hī. 43 ^s And he ^t u walked in all the way of Āz-sā his father; he turned not aside from it, ^v w doing that which was right in the ^x eyes of Jē-hō-vāh: howbeit the ^y high places were not taken away; the people still ^z sacrificed and burnt ^a incense in the high

Var. Read.—V. 28. And he said, Hear . . . you—So KIT.; Omit, Sept. We. Kue. (interpolated by one who identified Micah with Micah), SKI. V. 32. turned aside—So KIT.; surrounded (him), Sept. Th. V. 34. host—battle, Sept. SKI. KIT. V. 35. was stayed up—continued standing, Var. KIT. died at . . . even—until the even, SKI. after Sept.

w Wound, Job 34:6.

36
x II Ki. 14:12.
y Sun, Ps. 136:8.
z Fear, Gen. 9:2.
a City, Gen. 4:17.

37
b Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
c Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

38
d Pool, John 9:7.
e Dog, Deut. 23:18.
3 Or, and they washed the armor.
f Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
g Ablutions, I Ki. 7:26.
h Ch. 21:19.
i Word of God, John 6:63.

39
j Ivory, Amos 3:15.
k Palace, Dan. 8:2.
l See "Book," Eccl. 12:12.

40
m Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
n See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

41
o II Chr. 20:31.
p Asa, I Ki. 15:9.

42
q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
r Mother, Deut. 5:16.

43
s II Chr. 17:3.
t Walking, Col. 1:10.
u Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
v Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
w Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
x Ch. 15:14; II Ki. 12:3.
y High Places, Deut. 12:2.
z Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
a Incense, Ex. 20:34.

44
a V. 2; II Ki.
8:18; II Chr.
19:2.

46
b Ch. 14:24;
15:12; Gen.
19:5; Deut.
23:17.
c Sodomites,
Gen. 18:20.
d Death Pen-
alty for Viola-
tion of Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.

47
e II Sam. 8:14;
II Ki. 3:9.
f Edom, Num.
20:18.

48
g Ships, I Ki.
9:26.
h Commerce,
Pr. 31:14.
i Ophir, I Ki.
9:28.
j Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
k Ezion-geber,
I Ki. 9:26.

49
l See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.
m Ahab, I Ki.
19:1.
n Jehoshaphat,
II Chr. 17:1.
o Servant, Ex.
21:2.

places. 44 And ^a Jê-hôsh'â-phât made peace with the king of Îs'râ-ël.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jê-hôsh'â-phât, and his might that he showed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dâh? 46 And the remnant of the ^b ^c sodomites, that remained in the days of his father Â'sâ, ^d he put away out of the land. 47 And ^e there was no king in ^f Ê'dôm: a deputy was king. 48 Jê-hôsh'â-phât made ^g ^h ships of Târ'shîsh to go to ⁱ Ô'phîr for ^j gold: but they went not; for the ships were broken at ^k Ê'zî-ôn-ğê'bêr. 49 Then said ^k Â-hâ-zî'âh the son of ^m Â'hâb unto ⁿ Jê-hôsh'â-phât, Let my ^o servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jê-hôsh'â-phât would not. 50 And Jê-hôsh'â-

Var. Rend.—V. 46. he put . . . land—he extinguished from the land, **Var. KIT.** V. 48. ships—ship, SKI. KIT.

Var. Read.—Vs. 47, 48. a deputy . . . Jehoshaphat—and the deputy (or, officer: of.

phât ^p ^q slept with his ^r fathers, and was ^s buried with his fathers in the ^t city of ^u David his father; and ^v Jê-hô'râm his son reigned in his stead.

51 Â-hâ-zî'âh the son of Â'hâb ^w began to reign over Îs'râ-ël in ^x Sâ-mâ'rî-â in the seven-teenth year of ^y Jê-hôsh'â-phât king of Jû'dâh, and he reigned two years over Îs'râ-ël. 52 And he ^z did that which was ^a evil in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh, and ^b walked in the way of his ^c father, and in the way of his ^d mother, and in the ^e way of Jêr-ô-bô'âm the son of Nê'zâb, ^f ¹ wherein he made Îs'râ-ël to sin. 53 ^g And he served ^h Bâ'äl, and ⁱ worshipped him, and pro-voked to ^j ^k anger Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Îs'râ-ël, accord-ing to all that his father had done.

II Sam. 8:14; **Var. Rend.** of King Jehoshaphat, *Sta. Klo. with MSS. of Sept. (partly),* SKI.; the governor of king Jehoshaphat, KIT. V. 51. seventeenth—twenty-fourth, *Sept. (Luc.),* SKI. KIT.

50
p Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
q See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
r Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
s Burial, II Chr.
16:14.
t City, Gen.
4:17.
u David, I Sam.
17:12.
v Jehoram,
I Sam. 1:1.

51
w See v. 40.
x Samaria,
I Ki. 18:2.
y See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.

52
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
a Evil, Ps.
97:10.
b Ch. 15:26;
21:25.
c See "Ahab,"
I Ki. 19:1.
d See "Jezebel,"
II Ki. 9:30.
e Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
f Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.
1 Or, who made.

53
g Ch. 16:30-32.
h Baal, Ju. 2:13.
i Worship, Mt.
4:10.
j Wrath of God,
Gen. 1:1.
k Anger, Pr.
15:1.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS

1:1

AHAZIAH SENDS MESSENGERS TO ELIJAH

1:10

¹
a Moab, Ju. 11:18.
b War, Josh. 22:12.
c See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
d Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.

²
e See "House," Deut. 24:10.
f See "Palace," Dan. 8:2.
g Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
h See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
i Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
j Vs. 3, 6, 16; Mt. 10:25; Mk. 3:22.
k See "Baal," Ju. 2:13.
l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
m Ekron, Josh. 13:3.
n Ch. 8:7-10.

³
o Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
p God, Gen. 1:1.
q Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
r Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.

⁴
s Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
t Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
v Bed, Deut. 3:11.

1 And ^aMōzāb ^brebelled against ^cĪsʹrā-ēl after the death of ^dĀ-hāb. 2 And *Ā-hā-zīʹāh fell down through the lattice in his ^eupper chamber that was in ^fSā-māʹrī-ā, and was ^gsick: and he sent ^hmessengers, and said unto them, Go, ⁱinquire of ^kBāʹāl-zēʹbūb, the ^lgod of ^mĒkʹrōn, ⁿwhether I shall recover of this sickness. 3 But the ^oangel of ^p^qJē-hōʹvāh said to ^rĒ-liʹjāh the Tīshʹbīte, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Sā-māʹrī-ā, and say unto them, Is it because there is no God in Īsʹrā-ēl, that ye go to inquire of Bāʹāl-zēʹbūb, the god of Ēkʹrōn? 4 Now therefore thus saith Jē-hōʹvāh, ^s^tThou shalt not come down from the ^vbed whither thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Ē-liʹjāh departed.

5 And the messengers returned unto him, and he said unto them, Why is it that ye are returned? 6 And they said unto him, There came up a man to

Var. Rend.—Chap. I.—V. 2. lattice—*So* KIT.; lattice-window, *Th. Bā.; lit.* "network." SKI. V. 8. a hairy man—*i.e.* *clad in a hairy skin*: clad in a hairy skin, KIT. V. 9. the hill—*i.e.* *Carmel*.

meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the ^wking that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith Jē-hōʹvāh, Is it because there is no God in Īsʹrā-ēl, that thou sendest to inquire of Bāʹāl-zēʹbūb, the god of Ēkʹrōn? therefore thou shalt not come down from the bed whither thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. 7 And he said unto them, What manner of man was he that came up to meet you, and told you these words? 8 And they answered him, ^xHe was ^y¹a hairy man, and girt with a girdle of ^zleather about his loins. And he said, It is Ē-liʹjāh the Tīshʹbīte.

9 Then *the king* sent unto him a ^acaptain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he was ²sitting on the top of the ^bhill. And he spake unto him, O ^cman of God, the king hath said, Come down. 10 And Ē-liʹjāh answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, ^alet ^efire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And ⁷there came down fire from heaven, and con-

⁶
w King, Deut. 17:15.

⁸
x Zech. 13:4; Mt. 3:4; Mk. 1:6.
y Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
¹ Or, *a man with a garment of hair*.
z Leather, Mk. 1:6.

⁹
a Captain, Num. 2:3.
² Or, *dwelling*.
b Hill, Ps. 2:6.
c Ju. 13:6; I Sam. 2:27.

¹⁰
d I Ki. 18:36-38; Lu. 9:54.
e Fire, Lev. 10:2.
f Job 1:16.

* AHAZIAH I: King of Judah.—Son and Successor of Jehoram—II Ki. 8:25; I Chr. 3:11. Called Azariah—II Chr. 22:6. Jehoahaz—II Chr. 21:17; 25:23. Character of: Influenced by the Evil Counsel of his Mother, Athaliah—II Ki. 8:26, 27; II Chr. 22:2-5. Events: Dedicates Treasures—II Ki. 12:18. Allied with Joram against Hazael, visits Joram at Jezreel and is slain by Jehu—II Ki. 8:28, 29; 9:16, 27; II Chr. 22:5-9. Burial of—II Ki. 9:28; II Chr. 22:9. Royal

Seed destroyed at his Death—II Ki. 11:1. Descendants of—II Ki. 13:1; 14:13.

AHAZIAH II.—Son of Ahab—I Ki. 22:40, 49, 51. King of Israel—I Ki. 22:51. Character of: His Wickedness and Idolatry—I Ki. 22:52, 53; II Chr. 20:35. Events: Prophecy of his Death—II Ki. 1:1-16. Joins Jehoshaphat in building Ships for Tarshish, which were wrecked at Ezion-geber—I Ki. 22:49; II Chr. 20:35-37; Death of—II Ki. 1:17. Record of his Deeds—II Ki. 1:18.

12
a Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
c Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

13
d Captain, Num. 2:3.
e Knees, Is. 35:3.
f Life, Gen. 2:7.
g Servant, Ex. 21:2.

15
h Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
i Fear, Gen. 9:2.
j King, Deut. 17:15.

16
k Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
l See v. 3.
m Baal, Ju. 2:13.
n Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
o Ekron, Josh. 13:3.
p Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
q Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

17
s Word of God, John 6:63.

sumed him and his fifty. 11 And again he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly. 12 And ^aĒ-lī'jāh answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let ^bfire come down from ^cheaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. 13 And again he sent the ^dcaptain of a third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his ^eknees before Ē-lī'jāh, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my ^flife, and the life of these fifty thy ^gservants, be precious in thy sight. 14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and consumed the two former captains of fifty with their fifties; but now let my life be precious in thy sight. 15 And the ^hangel of Jē-hō'vāh said unto Ē-lī'jāh, Go down with him: be not ⁱafraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the ^jking. 16 And he said unto him, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, Forasmuch as thou hast sent ^kmessengers ^lto inquire of ^mBā'āl-zē'būb, ⁿthe god of ^oĒk'rōn, is it because there is no God in Īs'rā-ēl to inquire of his word? ^p^qtherefore thou shalt not come down from the bed whither thou art gone up, ^rbut shalt surely die.

17 So he died according to the ^sword of Jē-hō'vāh which Ē-lī'jāh had spoken. And Jē-hō'vāh began to reign in his stead in the second year of Jē-hō'rām

Var. Rend.—Chap. 2.—V. 2. As . . . soul liveth—By the life of Yahweh, and by thy life, KIT. Vs. 3, 5. Yea, I—I also.

the son of ^tJē-hōsh'ā-phāt^u king of Jū'dāh; because he had no son. 18 Now the rest of the acts of Ā-hā-zī'āh which he did, are they not written in the ^vbook of the chronicles of the ^wkings of Īs'rā-ēl?

2 And it came to pass, when Jē-hō'vāh would ^xtake up Ē-lī'jāh by a ^ywhirlwind into heaven, that Ē-lī'jāh went with ^zĒ-lī'shā from ^aGīl'gāl. 2 And Ē-lī'jāh said unto Ē-lī'shā, ^bTarry here, I pray thee; for Jē-hō'vāh hath sent me as far as ^cBēth'-ēl. And Ē-lī'shā said, ^dAs Jē-hō'vāh liveth, and as thy soul liveth, ^eI will not leave thee. So they went down to Bēth'-ēl. 3 And ^fthe sons of the prophets that were at Bēth'-ēl came forth to Ē-lī'shā, and said unto him, Knowest thou that Jē-hō'vāh will take away thy master from thy ^ghead to-day? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your ^hpeace. 4 And Ē-lī'jāh said unto him, Ē-lī'shā, tarry here, I pray thee; for Jē-hō'vāh hath sent me to ⁱJēr'ī-chō. And he said, As Jē-hō'vāh liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jēr'ī-chō. 5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jēr'ī-chō came near to Ē-lī'shā, and said unto him, Knowest thou that Jē-hō'vāh will take away thy master from thy head to-day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace. 6 And ^jĒ-lī'jāh said unto him, Tarry here, I pray thee; for Jē-hō'vāh hath sent me to the

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 11. answered—went up, *Sept.* (*Cod. Alex.*), *Th. Ke. (l.)*, SKI. V. 16. is . . . word—*Omit*, SKI. *Sept.* is it . . . word—is there no god in Israel, whose word one can find out, KIT. V. 17. Jehoram—*Insert*, "his brother," *Sept.* (*Luc.*), *Theod. Kto.* SKI. KIT. in the . . . Judah—*Interpolation or corrupt*, *Gr. We. Sta. Kamp. Kto.* (*see* ch. 3:1; I Ki. 22:51).

^t Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.
^u See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

18
^v Book, Eccl. 12:12.
^w See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

1
^x Gen. 5:24; Heb. 11:5.
^y See "Wind," Job 27:21.
^z Elisha, I Ki. 19:16.
^a Gīl'gal, II Sam. 19:15.

2
^b I Ki. 19:16-21.
^c Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
^d I Ki. 12:20, 29.
^e See Ruth, 1:16.

3
^f Sons of the Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^g Head, Pr. 20:29.
^h Peace, Pr. 17:1.

4
ⁱ Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

6
^j Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.

6
a Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
b Soul, Job
4:15.

7
c See vs. 15, 16.

8
d I Ki. 19:13,
19.
e Mantle, Dan.
3:21.
f V. 14; Ex.
14:21, 22.
g Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
h Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.
i Ground, Gen.
33:19.

9
1 Or, as they
went.
j Elijah, I Ki.
18:1.
k Elisha, I Ki.
19:16.
l Choice, I Ki.
18:22.
2 That is, the
Portion of the
First-born.
See Deut.
21:17.
m Spirit, Job
4:15.

11
n Visions, Num.
12:6.
o Chariot,
I Ki. 20:1.
3 Or, chariots.
p Fire, Lev.
10:2.
q See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
r See "Wind,"
Job 27:21.
s Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

12
t Ch. 13:14.
4 Or, chariot.
u See "King-
dom of
Israel," I Ki.
11:11.
v Horsemen,
Acts 23:23.
w See "Horse,"
Gen. 50:11.

^a Jordan. And he said, As Jē-hō^z vāh liveth, and as thy ^b soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on. 7 And ^c fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood over against them afar off: and they two stood by the Jordan. 8 And Ē-li^zjāh ^d took his ^e mantle, and wrapped it together, and ^f smote the waters, and ^g ^h they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ⁱ ground. 9 And it came to pass, ¹ when they were gone over, that ^j Ē-li^zjāh said unto ^k Ē-li^zshā, ^l Ask what I shall do for thee, before I am taken from thee. And Ē-li^zshā said, I pray thee, let ² a double portion of thy ^m spirit be upon me. 10 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so. 11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, ⁿ there appeared ^o ³ a chariot of ^p fire, and ^q horses of fire, which parted them both asunder; and Ē-li^zjāh went up by a ^r whirlwind into ^s heaven. 12 And Ē-li^zshā saw it, and he cried, ⁴ My father, my father, the ⁴ chariots of ^u Īś-rā-ēl and the ^v horsemen thereof!

Var. Rend.—V. 9, double portion.—Lit. a portion of two i.e. the portion of a first-born; Deut. 21:17. V. 14, Of Elijah!—So Massoretic accents; of Elijah even he? and when he had smitten, Ke. r marg. (neglecting the accents), divided hither and thither—on both sides, KIT. V. 16, valley—So KIT.; i.e. ravine.

And he saw him no more: and ^x he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces. 13 He took up also the mantle of Ē-li^zjāh that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of the Jordan. 14 And he took the mantle of Ē-li^zjāh that fell from him, and ^y smote the ^z waters, and said, ^a Where is Jē-hō^zvāh, ⁵ the God of Ē-li^zjāh? and when he also had smitten the waters, they were divided hither and thither; and Ē-li^zshā went over.

15 And when ^b the sons of the prophets that were at Jēr⁴-i-chō over against him saw him, they said, The spirit of Ē-li^zjāh doth rest on Ē-li^zshā. And they came to meet him, and ^c bowed themselves to the ^d ground before him. 16 And they said unto him, Behold now, there are with thy ^e servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master, lest ^f ^g the Spirit of Jē-hō^zvāh hath taken him up, and cast him upon some ^h mountain, or into some ⁱ valley. And he said, Ye shall not send. 17 And when ^j they urged him till he was ^k ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not. 18 And they came back to him, while he tarried at * Jēr⁴-i-chō; and he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

x Clothes rent in Mourning, Job 31:19.

14
y See v. 8.
z Water, Ps. 95:5.
a God, Gen. 1:1.
5 Or, the God of Elijah, even he? and when he had smitten, &c.

15
b See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:15.
c Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
d Ground, Gen. 33:9.

16
e Servant, Ex. 21:2.
f See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
g I Ki. 18:12; Acts 8:39.
h Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
i Valley, Josh. 8:13.

17
j Ch. 8:11.
k Shame, Phil. 3:19.

was taken, corresponds with later Sieges and Surrenders.—Hist. Geog., 268.

Joshua sends Spies to view the City.—Josh. 2:1. Cared for by Rahab, who dwelt there.—Josh. Chap. 2. Israel crosses Jordan opposite Jericho.—Josh. 3:14-16. Army gathers in Plain of.—Josh. 4:12-14. God gives Jericho into Hands of Joshua.—Josh. 6:1, 2.

First City in Canaan attacked by Israel.—Josh. 6:1-16. Rahab spared for shielding the Spies.—Josh. 6:17, 22, 23. Achan defeated at Ai because of Achan's Theft.—Josh. 7:1-5. Achan stoned to Death.—Josh. 7:26-26.

Joshua pronounces a Curse on him who rebuilds the City.—Josh. 6:26, 27. Hiel, the Beth-elite, rebuilds it in the Days of Ahab, but lost his Eldest and Youngest Son according to the Terms of the Curse.—I Ki. 16:34.

Inhabited long before Hiel's Day. (No Effort to make a Great City of it.) For Instances of Habitation see Ju. 1:16;

* JERICHO.—A Canaanite City of Great Antiquity, situated in the Valley of the Jordan about 5 Miles from the North End of the Dead Sea and some 13 Miles Northeast of Jerusalem. The Name occurs 12 Times between Num. 22:1 and Deut. 34:3 as that of a "City near the Jordan." It is frequently called "The City of Palm-trees"—Deut. 34:3; Ju. 1:16; 3:13; II Chr. 28:15.

Altitude and Climate.—It was 820 feet below the Mediterranean Sea, with a Sub-tropical Climate and a Soil rich enough to largely supply Jerusalem with Fruits and Food.

Defences.—Its Natural Defences were superior, but on account of the Hot Atmosphere its Inhabitants were enervated. Geo. A. Smith thinks little of its People as Warriors, stating that the Biblical Account, so far as the Ease with which the City

19 And the men of the ^acity said unto Ē-lī-shā, Behold, we pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is bad, and the ^bland ¹miscarrieth. 20 And he said, Bring me a new ^ccruse, and put ^dsalt therein. And they brought it to him. 21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast salt therein, and said, Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or ²miscarrying. 22 So the ^ewaters were healed unto this day, according to the word of ^gĒ-lī-shā which he spake.

23 And he went up from thence unto ^hBēth'-ēl; and as he was going up by the way, there came forth ⁱyoung lads out of the ^acity, and ^jmocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou ^kbaldhead; go up, thou baldhead. 24 And he looked behind him and saw them, and ^lcursed them in the ^mname of Jē-hō-vāh. And there came forth two ⁿshe-bears out of the ^owood, and tare forty and two lads of them. 25 And he went from thence to ^pmount Cār'-mēl, and from thence he returned to ^qSā-mā'-rī-ā.

3 Now Jē-hō-rām the son of ^rĀ-hāb ^sbegan to reign over Īs'-rā-ēl in Sā-mā'-rī-ā ^tin the eighteenth year of ^uJē-hōshā.
Var. Rend.—V. 19. bad—naught, R. men—people, KIT. V. 23. young lads—small boys, KIT.; little children, R. Chap. 3.—V. 4. rendered—used to render, Var. KIT. rams—rams in wool (i.e. in fleece), Evc. Th.; Israel . . . lambs—Israel a regular duty of 100,000 lambs, KIT. And . . . rams—and the wool of 100,000 rams, KIT. V. 6. at that time—one day, KIT.

ā-phāt king of ^vJū-dāh, and reigned twelve years. 2 And he ^wdid that which was ^xevil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh, but not like his father, and like his ^ymother; for ^ahe put away the ^b^cpillar of ^dBā'-āl ^ethat his father had made. 3 Nevertheless ^fhe cleaved unto the sins of ^gJēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, ^hwherewith he made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 Now Mō'-shā ⁱking of ^kMō'-āb was a ^lsheep-master; and ^mhe rendered unto the king of Īs'-rā-ēl ⁿthe wool of a hundred thousand ^olambs, and of a hundred thousand rams. 5 But it came to pass, ^pwhen Ā-hāb was dead, that the king of Mō'-āb rebelled against the king of Īs'-rā-ēl. 6 And king Jē-hō-rām went out of Sā-mā'-rī-ā at that time, and mustered all Īs'-rā-ēl. 7 And he went and sent to Jē-hōshā-ā-phāt the king of Jū-dāh, saying, The king of Mō'-āb ^qhath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Mō'-āb to battle? And he said, I will go up: ^rI am as thou art, my people as thy people, my ^shorses as thy horses. 8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way of the ^twilderness of ^uĒ'-dōm. 9 So ^vthe king of Īs'-rā-ēl went, and the king of Jū-dāh, and the king of Ē'-dōm; and they made a circuit of seven ^wdays' journey: and there was ^xno water for the

^v See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:33.

² Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^x Evil, Ps. 97:10.

^y Mother, Deut. 5:16.

^z Jozebel, II Ki. 9:30.

^a Ch. 10:18, 26-28; Ex. 23:24.

^b See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

^c Pillar, Num. 3:36.

^d Or, obelisk. ^e Baal, Ju. 2:13.

^f I Ki. 16:31, 32.

³ I Ki. 12:28-32.

^g Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.

^h I Ki. 14:9, 16.

ⁱ Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

⁴ King, Deut. 17:15.

^k Moab, Ju. 11:18.

^l See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.

^m Tribute, Mt. 22:19.

ⁿ Or, a hundred thousand lambs, and a hundred thousand rams, with the wool. ^o Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

⁵ Ch. 1:1.

⁷ War, Josh. 22:12.

^q I Ki. 22:4.

^r See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

⁸ Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

^t Edom, Num. 20:18.

⁹ I Ki. 22:47.

^u Journey, Jonah 3:4.

^w Thirst, Ps. 42:1.

3:2. Afterwards held by Greeks (I Macc. 9:50), about 160 B.C. Pompey passed through it in 63 B.C. It was then famous for Palms, and Balsam Gardens were established which were eventually given to Cleopatra by Antony, about 32 B.C. The City which Herod rebuilt was not on the Old Site, at the Springs, but closer to the Mountains.

Jesus' Association with Jericho.—The Road to it furnished Him with the Parable of the Good Samaritan—Lu. 10:30-37. On His Last Return to Jerusalem He passed through Jericho, healing Bartimæus—Mt. 20:29; Mk. 10:46; Lu. 18:35. He also brought Salvation to Zacchæus—Lu. 19:1-10.

Author of "Hebrews" refers to its Fall.—Heb. 11:30.

3:13; II Sam. 10:5; I Chr. 19:5. One of Benjamin's Cities—Josh. 18:21. Sons of Prophets dwell there—II Ki. 2:15. Elisha heals Waters for them—II Ki. 2:19-22. King Zedekiah captured near there by Babylonians after his Escape from Jerusalem—II Ki. 25:5; Jer. 39:5; 52:8.

It was re-inhabited after Captivity. Drawn upon by Nehemiah for Help in building Walls of Jerusalem—Ezra 2:34; Neh.

9
a Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
10
b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.

11
d I Ki. 22:7.
e Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
f Servant, Ex. 21:2.
g Elisha, I Ki. 19:16.
h See "Ablutions," I Ki. 7:26.
i I Ki. 19:21; John 13:4, 5, 13, 14.
j Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.

12
k Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.
l Word of God, John 6:63.
m Jehoram, II Ki. 12:18.
n Edom, Num. 20:18.

13
o Ez. 14:13-15.
p I Ki. 18:19; 22:6-11, 22-25.
q Father, Ex. 21:15.
r Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
s Mother, Deut. 5:16.
t Jezebel, II Ki. 9:30.
u Moab, Ju. 11:18.

14
v Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

15
w See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.

host, nor for the ^a beasts that followed them. 10 And the king of Īś-rā-ēl said, Alas! for ^b Jē-hōz-vāh hath called these three kings together to deliver them into the ^c hand of Mō-ʿāb. 11 But Jē-hōsh-ʿā-phāt said, ^d Is there not here a ^e prophet of Jē-hōz-vāh, that we may inquire of Jē-hōz-vāh by him? And one of the king of Īś-rā-ēl's ^f servants answered and said, ^g Ē-lī-shā the son of Shā-phāt is here, ^h ⁱ who poured water on the hands of ^j Ē-lī-jāh. 12 And ^k Jē-hōsh-ʿā-phāt said, The ^l word of Jē-hōz-vāh is with him. So the ^m king of Īś-rā-ēl and Jē-hōsh-ʿā-phāt and the king of ⁿ Ē-dōm went down to him.

13 And ^o Ē-lī-shā said unto the king of Īś-rā-ēl, What have I to do with thee? ^p get thee to the prophets of thy ^q father, and to the prophets of thy ^r mother. And the king of Īś-rā-ēl said unto him, Nay; for Jē-hōz-vāh hath called these three kings together to deliver them into the hand of ^u Mō-ʿāb. 14 And Ē-lī-shā said, As Jē-hōz-vāh of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jē-hōsh-ʿā-phāt the king of ^v Jū-dāh, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee. 15 But now ^w bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel

Var. Rend.—V. 9. them—*i.e.* the kings, beasts—cattle, Var. KIT. V. 10. Moab—the Moabs, KIT. V. 15. And... pass—And it used to be, SKI. And... played—As often as the minstrel played, KIT. Vs. 16, 17, valley—So KIT.; water-course (*i.e.* Wady). V. 16, trenches—pits, Var. KIT. V. 17, cattle—hosts, SKI. V. 19, fortified—fenced, n. good tree—fruit tree, KIT. V. 20, by... of—from the direction of, Var. SKI. KIT. V. 21. Now... heard—Now all the Moabites

played, that ^x the hand of Jē-hōz-vāh came upon him. 16 And he said, ^y Thus saith Jē-hōz-vāh, Make this ^z valley full of trenches. 17 For thus saith Jē-hōz-vāh, ^a Ye shall not see ^b wind, neither shall ye see ^c rain; yet that valley shall be filled with ^d ^e water, and ye shall drink, both ye and your ^f cattle and your ^g beasts. 18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of Jē-hōz-vāh: he will also deliver the ^h Mō-ʿāb-ites into your hand. 19 And ye shall smite every fortified city, and every choice ⁱ city, and shall fell every good ^j tree, and stop all ^k fountains of water, and mar every good piece of ^l land with ^m stones. 20 And it came to pass in the ⁿ morning, ^o about the time of ^p offering the oblation, that, behold, there came water by the way of Ē-dōm, and the country was filled with water.

21 Now when all the Mō-ʿāb-ites heard that the kings ^q were come up to fight against them, they ^r gathered themselves together, all that were able to ^s put on ^t armor, and upward, and stood on the border. 22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Mō-ʿāb-ites saw the water over against them as red as ^u blood: 23 and they said, This is blood; the kings ^v are

had heard; But when (the people in) all Moab had heard, KIT. They—So KIT.: and had, Var. gathered... together—they summoned all, KIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 17. your cattle—your host, Sept. (Luc.), SKI. KIT. V. 21. when... together—Now all Moab had heard... and had been summoned together, SKI.; But when (the people in) all Moab had heard they summoned all, KIT.

x I Ki. 18:46; Ez. 1:3.

16
y Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
z Valley, Josh. 8:13.

17
a Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
b Wind, Job 27:21.
c Rain, Deut. 11:14.
d Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
e Water, Ps. 95:5.
f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
g Animals, Gen. 2:20.

18
h Moabites, Ju. 11:18.

19
i City, Gen. 4:17.
j Tree, Mt. 7:17.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
l Stones, Ex. 34:1.

20
m Morning, Ps. 65:8.
n Ex. 29:39, 40.
o Offering, Gen. 22:2.

21
p War, Josh. 22:12.
1 Or, were called together.
2 Heb. gird themselves with a girdle.
q Armor, Ju. 15:14.

22
r Blood, Lev. 17:11.

23
3 Or, have surely fought together.

* FOUNTAIN.—Created by God.—Ps. 74:15.

Kinds of.—Water—Gen. 16:7; Lev. 11:36; Josh. 15:9; I Ki. 18:5; Ps. 114:8; Pr. 8:24; Joel 3:18; Jas. 3:11; Rev. 14:7; 16:4; 21:6. Living Waters—Jer. 2:13; 17:13; Rev. 7:17; 8:10; 21:6. Of Great Deep—Gen. 7:11; 8:2; Pr. 8:28.

Where found.—In the Way to Shur—Gen. 16:7. In Jezreel—I Sam. 29:1. In Valleys and Hills—Deut. 8:7; Is. 41:18. Jacob's Fountain.—Deut. 33:28. Of Israel.—Ps. 68:26.

Fountain Gate.—Neh. 2:14; 3:15; 12:37.

Figurative.—Fountain of Life—Ps. 36:9; Pr. 13:14; 14:27; Rev. 21:6. Troubled Fountain—Pr. 25:26. Sealed Fountain—Song of Sol. 4:12. Of Gardens—Song of Sol. 4:15. Of Tears—Jer. 9:1. Waters of Fountain stopped—II Chr. 32:3, 4.

Miscellaneous.—Lev. 20:18; Mk. 5:29. Pitcher broken at Fountain—Eccl. 12:6.

Prophecies concerning.—Shall be dried up—Hos. 13:15. Shall come forth—Joel 3:18. Shall be opened—Zech. 13:1.

23
a Spoil, Is. 9:3.

24
b Encampment, Num. 31:10.
c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
d Moab, Ju. 11:18.
1 Heb. *into it*.
e Land, Gen. 23:15.

25
f See v. 19.
g Cities, Gen. 4:17.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i Stone, Ex. 34:1.
j Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
k Trees, Mt. 7:17.
l Trees and Plants, Ps. 144:12.
m Is. 16:7; Jer. 48:31, 36.
n Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.

26
o Battle-fields, Num. 20:17.
p Sword, Ju. 7:20.

27
q See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
r Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
s Wall, Jer. 51:58.
2 Or, *there came great wrath upon Israel*.

1
t Woman, Ruth 3:9.
u Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
v See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
w Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
x Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
y See "Debt," Ex. 22:25.
z Children, Ex. 3:16.
a Bondage, John 8:33.

surely destroyed, and they have smitten each man his fellow: now therefore, Mō'āb, to the ^a spoil. 24 And when they came to the ^b camp of ^c Īś-rā-ēl, the Īś-rā-ēl-ites rose up and smote the ^d Mō'āb-ites, so that they fled before them; and they went forward ¹ into the ^e land smiting the Mō'āb-ites. 25 ^f And they beat down the ^g cities; and on every good piece of land they cast every ^h man his ⁱ stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the ^j fountains of water, and felled all the good ^k ^l trees, until in ^m Kīr-hār-ē-sēth *only* they left the stones thereof; howbeit the ⁿ slingers went about it, and smote it. 26 And when the king of Mō'āb saw that the ^o battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew ^p sword, to break through unto the king of Ē-l-dōm; but they could not. 27 Then he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and ^q offered him for a burnt-offering upon the ^r wall. And ² there was great wrath against Īś-rā-ēl: and they departed from him, and returned to their own land.

4 Now there cried a certain ¹ woman of the ^u wives of the ^v sons of the prophets unto Ē-lī-shā, saying, Thy servant my ^w husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did ^x fear Jē-hō-zābāb: and ^y the creditor is come to take unto him my two ^z children to be ^a bondmen. 2 And Ē-lī-shā said unto her,

Var. Rend.—V. 23. are surely destroyed—have surely destroyed each other, *Var. KIT.* V. 24. forward . . . Moabites—And they went into it (*i.e. the country*) and smote Moab, *Ke.* (*construction very anomalous*); they went out and smote the Moabites, *KIT.* went . . . Moabites—kept pressing forward smiting the Moabites as they went (anew, *KIT.*), *Sept. SKI.* KIT. V. 25. beat down—*So KIT.*; kept beating; howbeit—and. V. 27. there was great wrath—wrath (*viz. of God*) fell upon,

What shall I do for thee? tell me; what hast thou in the ^b ^c house? And she said, Thy ^d handmaid hath not anything in the house, save a ^e pot of ^f oil. 3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee ^g vessels abroad of all thy neighbors, even empty vessels; borrow not a few. 4 And thou shalt go in, and shut the ^h door upon thee and upon thy ⁱ sons, and pour out into all those vessels; and thou shalt set aside that which is full. 5 ^j So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons; they brought *the vessels* to her, and she poured out. 6 And it came to pass, ^k when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed. 7 Then she came and told ^l ^m the man of God. And he said, Go, ⁿ sell the oil, and pay thy ^o debt, and live thou and thy sons of the rest.

8 And it fell on a day, that Ē-lī-shā passed to ^p Shū-nēm, where was a ^q great woman; and she ^r constrained him to eat ^s bread. And so it was, that as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread. 9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this is a ^t holy man of God, that passeth by us continually. 10 ^u Let us make, I pray thee, ^v a little chamber ³ on the wall; and let us set for him there a ^w bed, and a

Ew. Ke. Schl. Gr.; a mighty wrath came over, *KIT.* (*presumably of Moabitish God Chemosh*), *SKI.* Chap. 4.—V. 1. oil—*i.e.* olive oil, *SKI.* V. 2. a pot of oil—*Property*, an anointing pot, *Ge.* V. 10. make . . . wall—let us wall up a small chamber, *KIT.* chamber—upper chamber, *Var. KIT.* on the wall—with walls, *Th. Bā.*

Var. Read.—V. 23. are . . . destroyed—have surely fought together, *SKI.*; have surely destroyed each other, *KIT.*

2
b House, Deut. 24:10.
c Home, Lev. 18:9.
d Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
e Food, Gen. 9:3.
f Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

3
g Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

4
h Door, Ex. 12:22.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.

5
j See v. 1.

6
k Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

7
l I Ki. 12:22.
m Elisha, I Ki. 19:16.
n Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
o Debt, Ex. 22:55.

8
p Shunem, I Sam. 28:4.
q I Sam. 25:2; II Sam. 19:32.
r Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
s Bread, Gen. 3:19.

9
t Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

10
u Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
v See "House," Deut. 24:10.
3 Or, *with walls*.
w Bed, Deut. 3:11.

10
a Candlestick,
I Ki. 7:49.

12
b Vs. 29, 31; ch.
5:20-27; 8:4,
5.

13
1 Or, *showed us*
all this rever-
ence, Deut.
c King, Deut.
17:15.
d Captain,
Num. 2:3.

14
e Miracle, Mk.
16:17.
f Son, Gen.
21:19.
g Childlessness
an Affliction,
Gen. 3:16.
h Husband,
I Cor. 7:16.
i Old Age,
Titus 2:3.

15
j Door, Ex.
12:22.

16
k Gen. 18:14.
2 Heb. *liveth*
(Or, *reviveth*).
l Lying, Lev.
19:11.

17
m Reproduc-
tion, Gen.
8:17.

* table, and a seat, and a ^a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither. 11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber and lay there. 12 And he said to Ĝě-hā'zī his servant, Call this Shū'nām-mīte. And when he had called her, she stood before him. 13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast ¹ been careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the ^c king, or to the ^d captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people. 14 And he said, ^e What then is to be done for her? And Ĝě-hā'zī answered, Verily she hath no ^{1g} son, and her ^h husband is ⁱ old. 15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the ^j door. 16 And he said, ^k At this season, when the time ² cometh round, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, ^l do not lie unto thy handmaid.

17 And the woman ^m conceived, and bare a son at that season, when the time came round, as Ē-lī'shā had said unto her. 18 And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (cont.). seat—seat (of honor), *Th. Bā.*; chair, KIT. V. 12. this—yonder, *Var. KIT.* V. 13. thou hast been careful—*Lit.* hast trembled, SKI.; has made thyself anxious, KIT. V. 16. cometh round—revivest, SKI. V. 19. his servant—the young man (*nearest him*): a servant, KIT. V. 26. child—boy, KIT. V. 27. hill—*So KIT.*; mountain.

* **TABLE: Kinds of, Tablet.**—Stone, given to Moses—Ex. 31:18. Broken—Ex. 32:19. Restored—Ex. 34:1, 4; Deut. 10:1-5; II Cor. 3:3. Ten Commandments written on—Ex. 34:28, 29; Deut. 4:13; 5:22; 9:9, 10, 11, 15, 17. In the Ark—I Ki. 8:9; II Chr. 5:10. Testimony—Ex. 31:18; 32:15, 16.

Furniture.—King's—So. of Sol. 1:12. Purity—Lev. 24:6; II Chr. 13:11. Rich Man—Lu. 16:21. Covenant—Heb. 9:4. Gold—I Ki. 7:48; I Chr. 28:16. Home—Ps. 128:3; Mt. 15:27; Mk. 7:28. Money-changers—Mt. 21:12; Mk. 11:15; John 2:15. Jehovah—Mal. 1:7, 12. Unclean—Is. 28:8.

Lord's Table.—Lu. 22:21, 30; John 13:28; I Cor. 10:21. Men chosen to wait on—Acts 6:2.

For Offerings.—Burnt, Sin, Trespass—Ez. 40:39-43.

went out to his ⁿ father to the ^o reapers. 19 And he said unto his father, My ^p head, my head. And he said to his ^q servant, Carry him to his ^r mother. 20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her ^s knees till noon, and then died. 21 And she went up and ^t laid him on the ^u bed of the man of God, and shut *the door* upon him, and went out. 22 And ^v she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the servants, and one of the ^w asses, that I may run to ^x the man of God, and come again. 23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to-day? it is neither ^y ^z a new moon nor ^a sabbath. And she said, ³ It shall be well. 24 Then she ^c saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slacken me not the riding, except I bid thee. 25 So she went, and came unto the man of God to ^d mount Ēār'mēl.

And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Ĝě-hā'zī his servant, Behold, yonder is the Shū'nām-mīte: 26 run, I pray thee, now to meet her, and ^e say unto her, Is it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well. 27 And when she came to the man of God ^f to the hill, she caught hold of his ^g feet. And Ĝě-hā'zī came near to thrust her away; but the

18
n Father, Ex.
21:15.
o See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.

19
p Head, Pr.
20:29.
q Servant, Ex.
21:2.
r Mother, Deut.
5:16.

20
s Knees, Is.
35:3.

21
t See v. 32.
u Bed, Deut.
3:11.

22
v See v. 8.
w Asses, Num.
31:34.
x Elisha, I Ki.
19:16.

23
y Num. 10:10;
28:11; I Chr.
23:31.
z See "Feasts,"
Num. 29:39.
a Moon, Ps.
136:9.
b Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
3 Heb. *Peace*.

24
c See "Har-
ness," Jer.
46:4.

25
d See "Moun-
tains," Ex.
3:12.
e Gehazi, II Ki.
4:12.

26
f Salutation,
Lu. 10:4.

27
g See v. 25.
h Feet, Gen.
18:4.

Table of Showbread.—Made of Acacia Wood—Ex. 25:23-28; Ex. 37:10-15. Set in Holy Place on North Side—Ex. 26:35; 40:22; Heb. 9:2. Covered with Blue Cloth—Num. 4:7; Ex. 25:29, 30; Ex. 37:16. Things to be set on—Lev. 24:5-8. Who have Charge of—Num. 3:31; 4:7. Table of Showbread in Temple built by Solomon—I Chr. 28:16; II Chr. 4:8, 19; Ez. 41:22; 44:16.

Told Lies at.—Dan. 11:27.

Hospitality of.—Ju. 1:7. Of Kings—I Sam. 20:29, 34. Of David—II Sam. 9:7, 10, 11, 13; I Ki. 2:7. Solomon—I Ki. 4:27; II Chr. 9:4. Nehemiah—Neh. 5:17. Of God—Ez. 39:20.

Table prepared.—Ps. 23:5; Is. 21:5; 65:11; Ez. 23:41.

Figurative.—Job 36:16; Ps. 23:5; 78:19; Rom. 11:9.

- 27
 a Soul, Job 4:15.
 1 Heb. *bitter*.
- 28
 b Love of Parents, Pr. 1:8.
 c Son, Ex. 21:19.
 d See v. 16.
 e Deception, Gen. 37:31.
- 29
 f Loins, Is. 11:5.
 g See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
 h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 i Man, Gen. 2:7.
 j Ex. 7:19, 20; 14:16.
 k Face, Is. 6:2.
 l Children, Gen. 3:16.
- 30
 m Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 n Ch. 2:1, 4.
 o Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
- 31
 p Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 q See "Ears," Ex. 29:20.
 2 Heb. *attention*.
- 32
 r Death, Rom. 5:12.
 s Bed, Deut. 3:11.
- 33
 t Y. 4. Mt. 6:6; Lu. 8:51.
 u See "Door," Ex. 12:22.
 v Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
- 34
 w I Ki. 17:21-23.
 x Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 3 Or, *bowed himself*.
 z Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
- 35
 a House, Deut. 24:10.
 4 Or, *and embraced the child*.
 b Job 41:18.
- 36
 c Shunammite, I Ki. 1:3.

man of God said, Let her alone: for her ^asoul is ¹vexed within her; and Jê-hô'-vâh hath hid it from me, and hath not told me. 28 Then she said, ^bDid I desire a ^cson of my lord? did I not say, ^dDo not ^edeceive me? 29 Then he said to Gê-hâ'-zî, Gird up thy ^floins, and take my ^gstaff in thy ^hhand, and go thy way: if thou meet any ⁱman, salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and ^jlay my staff upon the ^kface of the ^lchild. 30 And the ^mmother of the child said, ⁿo As Jê-hô'-vâh liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her. 31 And Gê-hâ'-zî passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither ^pvoice, nor ^qhearing. Wherefore he returned to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is not awaked.

32 And when Ê-lî'-shâ was come into the house, behold, the child was ^rdead, and laid upon his ^sbed. 33 He went in there-fore, and ^tshut the ^udoor upon them twain, and ^vprayed unto Jê-hô'-vâh. 34 And ^whe went up, and lay upon the child, and put his ^xmouth upon his mouth, and his ^yeyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and he ^zstretched himself upon him; and the ^zflesh of the child waxed warm. 35 Then he returned, and walked in the ^ahouse once to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him: ^aand the child ^bsneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes. 36 And he called Gê-hâ'-zî, and said, Call this ^cShû'-nâm-

Var. Rend.—V. 31. voice—sound, KIT. hearing—attention (I Ki. 18:29); sign of life, KIT. Vs. 33, 34. stretched—bowed; stretched over, KIT. V. 38. a—the, Var. SKI. KIT. boil—seethe, R. V. 39. gourd—cucumber, KIT. V. 40. men—people, KIT. V. 42. grain—corn, KIT.

mîte. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son. 37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground; and she took up her son, and went out.

38 And Ê-lî'-shâ came again to ^dGil'-gâl. And there was a ^edearth in the ^fland; and the ^gsons of the prophets ^hwere sitting before him; and he said unto his servant, ⁱSet on ^jthe great pot, and boil pottage for the sons of the prophets. 39 And one went out into the ^kfield to gather ^lherbs, and found a wild ^mvine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage; for they knew them not. 40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O man of God, ⁿthere is death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof. 41 But ^ohe said, Then bring meal. ^pAnd he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no ^qharm in the pot.

42 And there came a man from Bâ'-âl-shâl'-î-shâh, and brought the man of God ^rbread of the ^sfirst-fruits, twenty loaves of ^tbarley, and ^ufresh ears of grain in ^vhis sack. And he said, ^wGive unto the people, that they may eat. 43 And his ^xservant said, What, should I set this before a hundred men? But he said, Give the people, that they may eat; for thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof. 44 So he set it before them, and ^ythey did eat,

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 35. the child sneezed—Omit, SKI. with Sept. child—boy, KIT.

- 38
 d Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.
 e Famine, I Sam. 7:6.
 f Land, Gen. 23:15.
 g See "Proph-ets," II Ki. 17:13.
 h Lu. 10:39; Acts 22:3.
 i Ez. 11:3, 7, 11; 24:3.
 j Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
- 39
 k Field, Num. 20:17.
 l Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
 m Vine, Is. 5:2.
- 40
 n Poison, Rom. 3:13.

- 41
 o Elisha, I Ki. 19:16.
 p Ch. 2:21; Ex. 15:25.
 5 Heb. *evil thing*.

- 42
 q Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 r See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
 s Barley, Deut. 8:8.
 t Grain, Gen. 42:33.
 6 Or, *the husk thereof*.
 u Mt. 14:16-21; 15:32-38.
- 43
 v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 7 Or, *minister*.

- 44
 w Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
 x See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

and left thereof, according to the word of Jē-hō'vāh.

5 Now ^aNā'ā-mān, ^bcaptain of the host of the ^cking of ^dSyr'ī-ā, was a great man ¹with his master, and ^ehonorable, because ^fby him Jē-hō'vāh had given ²victory unto Syr'ī-ā: he was also a mighty man of valor, *but he was a ^gleper.* **2** And the Syr'ī-āns had gone out ^hin bands, and had ⁱbrought away captive out of the ^jland of ^kİs'rá-ēl ^la little maiden; and she ^mwaited on Nā'ā-mān's ⁿwife. **3** And she said unto her mistress, Would that my lord were ¹with the prophet that is in ⁿSā-mā-rī-ā! then would he recover him of his leprosy. **4** And ⁴one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maiden that is of the land of İs'rá-ēl. **5** And the king of Syr'ī-ā said, Go now, and I will send a ^oletter unto the king of İs'rá-ēl. And he departed, and ^ptook with him ten ^qtalents of ^rsilver, and six thousand ^spieces of ^tgold, and ten ^uchanges of raiment. **6** And he brought the letter to the king of İs'rá-ēl, saying, And now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have sent Nā'ā-mān my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy. **7** And it came to pass, when the king of İs'rá-ēl had read the letter, that ^vhe rent his clothes, and said, ^wAm I God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? but ^xconsider, I pray you, and see how ^yhe seeketh ^za quarrel against me.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 5.—V. 1. Syria—Aram, KIT. with—before, *Th. Bā.* V. 4. one—he (*i.e. Naaman*). his Lord—*i.e. the king of Syria*. maiden—maid, *a.* V. 5. go—go to, *R.* changes—*i.e. costly garments*; costly garments, KIT. pieces—shekels, KIT. V. 6. And now—*The beginning of the letter is omitted.* V. 10. thy flesh

8 And it was so, when Ē-lī-shā ^zthe man of God heard that the king of İs'rá-ēl had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a ^aprophet in İs'rá-ēl. **9** So Nā'ā-mān came with his ^bhorses and with his ^cchariots, and stood at the ^ddoor of the ^ehouse of Ē-lī-shā. **10** And Ē-lī-shā sent a messenger unto him, saying, ^gGo and ^hwash in the ⁱJordan ^jseven times, and thy ^kflesh shall come again to thee, and ^lthou shalt be clean. **11** But Nā'ā-mān was ^lwroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of Jē-hō'vāh his God, and wave his hand over the place, and recover the leper. **12** Are not ^sĀb'ā-nāh and Phār'pār, the ^mrivers of ⁿDā-mās'eūs, better than all the ^owaters of İs'rá-ēl? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage. **13** ^pAnd his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, ^qMy father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, ^swouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, ^tWash, and be clean? **14** Then went he down, and dipped *himself* seven times in the Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God; and ^vhis flesh came again like unto

... thee—And thy body will again become sound and clean, KIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 1. great—wealthy, KIT. honorable—*lit.* man of respect, SKI.; esteemed, KIT. he ... valor—*Omit.* *Sept. (Luc.)*, SKI. V. 2. in bands—in (marauding) bands; on an expedition, KIT. V. 4. And she (Naaman's wife) went in and told her lord, and he told the king and said: Thus and thus, *Sept. (Luc.)*, SKI. V. 13. My father, if—Surely not! if, *Hi. (L.)*; if, *Th. (L.)*, KIT.

⁸
^z I Ki. 12:22.
^a Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.

⁹
^b See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^c Chariot,
I Ki. 20:1.
^d Door, Ex. 12:22.
^e House, Deut. 24:10.

¹⁰
^f Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.
^g John 9:7.
^h Washing,
I Ki. 7:26.
ⁱ Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^j Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^k Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^l Heb. *be thou clean*.

¹¹
^l Anger, Pr. 15:1.

¹²
⁸ Another reading is, *Amanah*. See So. of Sol. 4:8.
^m Rivers, Is. 32:2.
ⁿ Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
^o Water, Ps. 95:5.

¹³
^p I Sam. 28:23.
^q Ch. 2:12; 6:21; 8:9.
^r Father, Ex. 21:15.
^s Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^t Washing,
I Ki. 7:26.
^u See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

¹⁴
^v V. 10; Job 33:35.

14
a Children, Gen. 3:16.
b Lu. 4:27; 5:13.

15
c Naaman, II Ki. 5:1.
d V. 8; Josh. 92:9-16; I Sam. 17:46, 47.
e One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
f Israel, Deut. 4:1.
g Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
h Heb. *blessing*.
i Servant, Ex. 21:2.

16
i Ch. 3:14.
j Vs. 20, 26; Gen. 14:22, 23.

17
k Mule, Zech. 14:15.
l Burden, Ps. 55:22.
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
n Ex. 20:24.
o Offering, Gen. 22:2.
p Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
q See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

18
r Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
s Rimmon, Ju. 20:45.
t Worship, Mt. 4:10.
u See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

19
v Ex. 4:18; I Sam. 1:17; Mk. 5:34.
2 Or, *some distance*.

20
w Gehazi, II Ki. 4:12.
x Elisha, I Ki. 19:16.
y Syrian, Gen. 25:20.
z Ch. 6:31; Ex. 20:7.

21
a Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.

the flesh of a little ^a child, and ^b he was clean.

15 And ^c he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him; and he said, Behold now, ^d I know that ^e there is no God in all the earth, but in ^f Īś-^g rā-ēl: now therefore, I pray thee, ^h take a ⁱ present of thy ^j servant. 16 But he said, ^k As Jē-hō-^l vāh liveth, before whom I stand, ^m I will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused. 17 And Nā-ⁿ ā-mān said, If not, yet, I pray thee, let there be given to thy servant two ^o mules' ^p burden of ^q earth; for thy servant will henceforth ^r offer neither burnt-offering nor ^s sacrifice unto ^t other gods, but unto Jē-hō-^u vāh. 18 In this thing Jē-hō-^v vāh ^w pardon thy servant: when my master goeth into the house of ^x Rīm-mōn to ^y worship there, and ^z he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rīm-mōn, when I bow myself in the house of Rīm-mōn, Jē-hō-¹ vāh pardon thy servant in this thing. 19 And he said unto him, ² Go in peace. So he departed from him ³ a little way.

20 But ⁴ Ĝē-hā-⁵ zī, the servant of ⁶ Ē-lī-shā the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared this Nā-⁷ ā-mān the ⁸ Šyr-⁹ i-ān, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: ¹⁰ as Jē-hō-¹¹ vāh liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him. 21 So Ĝē-hā-¹² zī followed after Nā-¹³ ā-mān. And when Nā-¹⁴ ā-mān saw one running after him, he alighted from the ¹⁵ chariot to meet him, and said, Is all well?

Var. Rend.—V. 18. hand—arm, KIT. V. 19. a little way—a length of way (as Gen. 35:16); *lit.* a region of land (*sense unknown*), SKI. V. 22. men—people, KIT. V. 23. Be pleased to take—Be content, take, R. V. 26. my heart—*i.e.* my thoughts, *Th. Ke. Bā.*; my soul, KIT. Chap. 6.—V. 1. dwell—sit (see ch. 4:38), Var. KIT. strait—narrow, KIT.

22 And he said, ¹⁶ All is well. ¹⁷ My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there are come to me from the ¹⁸ hill-country of ¹⁹ Ē-phrā-īm two young men of the ²⁰ sons of the prophets; give them, I pray thee, ²¹ a talent of ²² silver, and ²³ two changes of raiment. 23 And Nā-²⁴ ā-mān said, ²⁵ Be pleased to take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of raiment, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him. 24 And when he came to the ²⁶ hill, he took them from their hand, and ²⁷ bestowed them in the house; and he let the men go, and they departed. 25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Ē-lī-²⁸ shā said unto him, Whence comest thou, Ĝē-hā-²⁹ zī? And he said, ³⁰ Thy servant went no whither. 26 And he said unto him, ³¹ Went not my ³² heart with thee, when the man turned from his chariot to meet thee? ³³ Is it a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and ³⁴ oliveyards and ³⁵ vineyards, and ³⁶ sheep and ³⁷ oxen, and men-servants and maid-servants? 27 ³⁸ The ³⁹ leprosy therefore of Nā-⁴⁰ ā-mān shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy ⁴¹ seed for ever. And he went out from his presence ⁴² as ⁴³ white as ⁴⁴ snow.

6 And the sons of the prophets said unto Ē-lī-¹ shā, Behold now, the place where we dwell before thee is too strait for us. 2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto the ² Jordan, and ³ take thence every man a

Var. Read.—V. 18. Rimmon—Remman, Sept.; cf. Raman, or, Raman, the Assyrian god of the air or of thunder, Sayce, Schr.; or, Raman, SKI. V. 21. one—him, KIT. V. 26. when the man—when some one, SKI. KIT. Vs. 26, 27. Is it . . . Naaman—And now thou hast received the money and thou shalt receive garments . . . and the leprosy of Naaman, SKI. after Sept.

22
b Ch. 4:26.
c Lying, Lev. 19:11.
d Hills, Ps. 2:6.
e Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
f See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
g See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
h Silver, Job 22:25.
i Lying, Job 31:19.

23
j Ch. 6:3.

24
3 Heb. *Ophel*.
k Josh. 7:1, 11, 12, 21; I Ki. 21:16.

25
l See v. 22.

26
4 Or, *My heart went not from me, when, &c.*
m Heart, Acts 15:9.
n See v. 16.
o See "Olive," Ex. 23:11.
p Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
q Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
r Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

27
s Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
t Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
u Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
v Seed, Deut. 22:9.
w Ex. 4:6; Num. 12:10.
x See "Colors," Job 3:5.
y Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.

2
z Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
a See "Builders," I Ki. 5:18.

- ²
a Elisha, I Ki. 19:16
³
b Servants, Ex. 21:2.
⁴
c Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
d See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
e Wood, Ex. 31:5.
⁵
f See "Axe," I Sam. 13:20.
⁶
g Ch. 2:21; 4:41; Ex. 15:25.
h Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
i Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
1 Or, the iron did swim.
j Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
⁷
k Hand, Gen. 16:12.
⁸
l King, Deut. 17:15.
m Syria, Gen. 25:20.
n War, Josh. 22:12.
o Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
p Encampment, Num. 21:10.
2 Or, encamping.
⁹
q V. 12; ch. 4:1, 7.
¹⁰
r Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
¹¹
s Heart, Acts 15:9.

beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And ^a he answered, Go ye. ³ And one said, Be pleased, I pray thee, to go with thy ^b servants. And he answered, I will go. ⁴ So he went with them. And when they came to the ^c Jordan, they ^{d e} cut down wood. ⁵ But as one was felling a beam, the ^f axe-head fell into the water; and he cried, and said, Alas, my master! for it was borrowed. ⁶ And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he showed him the place. ^g And he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither, and ^{h i 1} made the ^j iron to swim. ⁷ And he said, Take it up to thee. So he put out his ^k hand, and took it.

⁸ Now the ^l king of ^m Sŷr-ā-ā was ⁿ warring against ^o Īš-rā-ēl; and he took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my ^{p 2} camp. ⁹ And ^q the man of God sent unto the king of Īš-rā-ēl, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Sŷr-ā-āns are coming down. ¹⁰ And the king of Īš-rā-ēl sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of; and he ^r saved himself there, not once nor twice. ¹¹ And the ^s heart of the king of Sŷr-ā-ā was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not show me which of us is for the king of Īš-rā-ēl? ¹² And one of his servants said, Nay, my lord, O king; but Ē-lī-shā, the prophet that is

in Īš-rā-ēl, ^t telleth the king of Īš-rā-ēl the words that thou speakest in thy ^u bedchamber. ¹³ And he said, Go and see where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in ^v Dō-thān.

¹⁴ Therefore sent he thither ^w horses, and ^x chariots, and a great host: and they came by ^y night, and compassed the ^z city about. ¹⁵ And when the ³ servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, a host with horses and chariots was round about the city. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do? ¹⁶ And he answered, ^a Fear not; for ^{b c} they that are with us are more than they that are with them. ¹⁷ And Ē-lī-shā prayed, and said, Jē-hō-vāh, ^d I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And ^e Jē-hō-vāh opened the ^f eyes of the young man; ^g and he saw: and, behold, the ^h mountain was full of ⁱ horses and chariots of ^j fire round about Ē-lī-shā. ¹⁸ And when they came down to him, Ē-lī-shā prayed unto Jē-hō-vāh, and said, Smite this ^k people, I pray thee, with ^l blindness. And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Ē-lī-shā. ¹⁹ And Ē-lī-shā said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. And he led them to ¹ Sā-mā-rā-ā.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 8. shall . . . camp—shall ye hide yourselves, *Pesh. Th. Kto. (L.)*, KIT.; let us set on an ambush, SKI. V. 9. are coming down—hide themselves, *Pesh. Th. Bn. Kto. (L.)*; are in ambush, KIT. V. 11. which . . . for—who has betrayed me to (Possibly originally, which of us is betraying me to the king of Israel?), SKI. KIT. V. 15. And . . . forth—And he, Elisha, rose early the following day in the morning and went out, *Emendation by Kto., partly supported by Sept. (Luc.)*, SKI.; And when he (the servant of the man of God) came forth early the next morning, KIT.

- ¹²
t Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
u See "Bed," Deut. 3:11.
¹³
v Gen. 37:17.
¹⁴
w See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
x Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
y Night, Ps. 19:2.
z City, Gen. 4:17.
¹⁵
3 Or, minister.
¹⁶
a Fear, Gen. 9:2.
b II Chr. 32:7, 8; Rom. 8:31.
c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
¹⁷
d Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
e See v. 20.
f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
g Vision, Num. 12:6.
h Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
i Ch. 2:11; Ps. 68:17; Zech. 6:1, 7.
j Fire, Lev. 10:2.
¹⁸
4 Heb. nation.
k Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
¹⁹
1 Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

- 20
a See v. 17.
- 21
b Elisha, I Ki. 19:16.
c Ch. 2:12; 5:13; 8:9.
- 22
d Deut. 20:11-16; II Chr. 28:8-15.
e Captivity, Num. 21:22.
f Sword, Ju. 7:20.
g See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
h Rom. 12:20.
i Treatment of Enemies, Job 31:29.
j Enemy. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
k Bread, Gen. 3:19.
- 23
l Food, Gen. 9:3.
m Meals, Ruth 2:14.
n Ch. 5:2; 24:2.
o Syria, Gen. 25:20.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
- 24
r Ben-hadad, I Ki. 20:1.
s War, Josh. 22:12.
t Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
- 25
u Famine, I Sam. 7:6.
v Asses, Num. 31:34.
w Head, Pr. 20:29.
x Money, Ex. 12:44.
y Or, shekels.
z Silver, Job 22:25.
z Dove, Gen. 8:10.
- 26
a King, Deut. 17:15.
b Wall, Jer. 51:58.
c Woman, Ruth 3:9.
- 27
2 Or, Nay, let Jehovah help thee!
d Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.

20 And it came to pass, ^a when they were come into Sā-mā'-rî-ā, that Ê-lî'-shā said, Jē-hō'-vāh, open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And Jē-hō'-vāh opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Sā-mā'-rî-ā. 21 And the king of Îs'-rā-êl said unto ^b Ê-lî'-shā, when he saw them, ^c My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite them? 22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite them: ^d wouldst thou smite those whom thou hast taken ^e captive with thy ^f sword and with thy ^g bow? ^h i j set ^k bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master. 23 And he prepared great ^l provision for them; and when they had ^m eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. And ⁿ the bands of ^o Sŷr'-î-ā came no more into the ^p land of ^q Îs'-rā-êl. 24 And it came to pass after this, that ^r Bēn-hā-dād king of Sŷr'-î-ā gathered all his host, and went up, and ^s besieged ^t Sā-mā'-rî-ā. 25 And there was a great ^u famine in Sā-mā'-rî-ā: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ^v ass's ^w head was sold for fourscore ^x 1 pieces of ^y silver, and the fourth part of a kab of ^z dove's dung for five pieces of silver. 26 And as the ^a king of Îs'-rā-êl was passing by upon the ^b wall, there cried a ^c woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king. 27 And he said, ² If Jē-hō'-vāh do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the ^d threshing-floor, or out of the

Var. Rend.—V. 22. bread—food, KIT. V. 23. provision—meal, KIT. V. 24. Syria—Aram, KIT. V. 27. If Jehovah do not—So KIT.; If the Lord do not, *Ew. Th. Ke.*; Nay, let the Lord help thee, *Maurer, Ke. (formerly), R. marg.; text hard.* V. 32. But—Now. shut—lock, KIT. hold . . . him—keep him off with the door, *i.e. by pressing against it*; And put yourselves firmly against the door against him, KIT. **Chap. 7.**—Vs. 1, 16, 18. measure—seah, *Var.*

^e winepress? 28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, ^f Give thy son, that we may eat him to-day, and we will eat my son to-morrow. 29 So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him; and she hath hid her son. 30 And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that ^g he rent his clothes (now he was passing by upon the wall); and the people looked, and, behold, he had ^h sackcloth within upon his ⁱ flesh. 31 Then he said, ^{j k} God do so to me, and more also, if the head of Ê-lî'-shā the son of Shā'-phāt shall stand on him this day. 32 But Ê-lî'-shā was sitting in his ^l house, and ^{m n} the elders were sitting with him; and the king sent a man from before him: but ere the ^o messenger came to him, he said to the elders, ^p See ye how this son of a ^q murderer hath sent to take away my head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the ^r door, and ^s hold the door fast against him: is not the sound of his master's ^t feet behind him? 33 And while he was yet talking with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, 'Behold, this evil is of Jē-hō'-vāh; why should I wait for ⁷ Jē-hō'-vāh any longer? 1 And Ê-lî'-shā said, Hear ye the ^u word of Jē-hō'-vāh: thus saith Jē-hō'-vāh, ^v To-morrow about this time shall a ^w 4 meas-

KIT. (I Ki. 18:32). shall be sold—will cost, KIT.

Var. Rend.—V. 22. hast taken—hast not taken, *Sept. (Luc.)*, SKI. KIT. V. 25. fourscore pieces—fifty shekels, *Sept. SKI.*; fourscore shekels, KIT. dove's dung—carob-pods. *Conjecture by Cheyne (l.)*, SKI. V. 30. passing by—So KIT.; standing by, *Sept. SKI.* V. 33. messenger—King, *Ew. Gr. We. S'a. Klo. KIT.*

- ^e Winepress, Lev. 10:9.
- 28
f Human Flesh eaten. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
- 30
g Clothes rent in Mourning, Job 33:19.
h Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
- 31
j Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
k Ruth 1:17; I Ki. 19:2.
- 32
l House, Deut. 24:10.
m Ez. 8:1; 14:1; 20:1.
n Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
o Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
p I Ki. 18:4, 13, 14; 21:10, 13.
q Murderer, Num. 35:16.
r Door, Ex. 12:22.
s Heb. thrust him back with the door.
s Feet, Gen. 18:4.
- 33
t Is. 8:21; Jer. 2:25.
- 1
u Word of God, John 6:63.
v See v. 18.
w Measures, Ex. 36:9.
4 Heb. seah.

1
a See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
b Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
c See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
d Barley, Deut. 8:8.
e Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
f Sumaria, I Ki. 18:2.

2
g Captain, Num. 2:3.
h Gen. 7:11; Mal. 3:10.
i Window, I Sam. 19:12.
j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
k Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

3
l Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.

4
n City, Gen. 4:17.
o Ch. 6:24.
p Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

5
q Light, Ps. 74:16.
r Encampment, Num. 31:10.
s Syria, Gen. 25:20.

6
t II Sam. 5:24.
u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
w See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
x King, Deut. 17:15.
y Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
z I Ki. 10:29.
a Hittites, Gen. 26:34.
b II Chr. 12:2, 3; Is. 31:1; 36:9.
c Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

7
d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
e Tents, Num. 24:5.
f Asses, Num. 31:34.

ure of fine ^a flour be ^b sold for a ^cshēk-ēl, and two measures of barley for a shēk-ēl, in the ^dgate of ^eSā-mā-rī-ā. 2 Then the ^fcaptain on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, ^hif Jē-hō-vāh should make ⁱwindows in ^jheaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine ^keyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 Now there were four ^lleprous men at the entrance of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we ^mdie? 4 If we say, We will enter into the ⁿcity, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there; and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto ^othe host of the Sŷr-ā-ānš: if they ^psave us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die. 5 And they rose up in the ^qtwilight, to go unto the ^rcamp of the ^sSŷr-ā-ānš; and when they were come to the outermost part of the camp of the Sŷr-ā-ānš, behold, there was no man there. 6 For ^tthe Lord had made the host of the Sŷr-ā-ānš to hear a noise of ^vchariots, and a noise of ^whorses, even the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the ^xking of Iṣ-rā-ēl hath hired against us ^zthe kings of the ^aHit-tites, and ^bthe kings of the ^cĒ-ḡp-ā-ūānš, to come upon us. 7 Wherefore they arose and ^dfled in the twilight, and left their ^etents, and their

Var. Rend.—Vs. 2, 17. captain—knight (II Sam. 23:8, 13), *Var.* KIT. Vs. 4, 5. host—camp, KIT. V. 6. Egyptians—Muzri, KIT. V. 8. hid it—buried it, KIT. V. 9. punishment—guilt, *Var.* KIT. household—palace, KIT. V. 10. porter—watchman, KIT. V. 12. show—tell, KIT. field—neighborhood, KIT. saying—thinking, KIT. V. 13. five—a half dozen, KIT. in the city—here, KIT. behold . . . consumed—So KIT.; behold they are as all the multitude that are consumed, SKI.

horses, and their ^fasses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their ^glife. 8 And when these lepers came to the outermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and ^hcarried thence ⁱsilver, and ^jgold, and ^kraiment, and went and hid it; and they came back, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well; this day is a day of good ^ltidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the ^mmorning light, ⁿpunishment will overtake us; now therefore come, let us go and ^otell the king's ^phousehold. 10 So they came and called unto the ^qporter of the city; and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Sŷr-ā-ānš, and, behold, there was no man there, neither ^rvoice of man, but the horses tied, and the asses tied, and the tents as they were. 11 And ^she called the porters; and they told it to the king's household within. 12 And the king arose in the ^tnight, and said unto his servants, I will now show you what the Sŷr-ā-ānš have done to us. They know that ^uwe are hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp ^vto hide themselves in the ^wfield, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall take them alive, and get into the city. 13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left ^xin the city (behold, they are as all

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 6. the Egyptians—Probably, Muzri (*i.e.* Cappadocia), as in I Ki. 10:28, SKI. Muzri, KIT. V. 9. punishment . . . us—guilt will be incurred by us, *Vulg.* SKI. KIT. V. 10. porter—porters, SKI.; watchmen, KIT. V. 13. which—Omit, SKI.; which are left in the city, KIT.

g Life, Gen. 2:7.
8
h Josh. 7:21.
i Silver, Job 22:25.
j Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
k Clothing, Job 31:19.

9
l Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
m Morning, Ps. 65:8.
n Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
o Or, our iniquity will find us out.
p Ch. 6:30.
q Household, Pr. 31:27.

10
2 Or, porters.
q Voice, Gen. 27:22.

11
3 Or, the porters called.

12
r Night, Ps. 19:2.
s Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
t Josh. 8:4–12.
u Field, Num. 20:17.

13
4 Heb. in it.

- 13**
a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
14
b Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
c Horses, Jer. 50:11.
d See "War," Josh. 22:12.
e Syria, Gen. 25:20.
15
f Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
g Clothing, Job 31:19.
h Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
i Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
16
j Spoil, Is. 9:3.
k See v. 1.
l Measure, Ex. 36:9.
m Money, Ex. 12:44.
n Barley, Deut. 8:8.
o Word of God, John 6:63.
17
p See v. 2.
q See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
r Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
s Death, Rom. 5:12.
t Ch. 6:32.
18
u Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

the multitude of ^aĪš-rā-ēl that are left in it; behold, they are as all the multitude of ^aĪš-rā-ēl that are consumed; and let us send and see. 14 They took therefore two ^bchariots with ^chorses; and the king sent after the ^dhost of the ^eSŷr-ī-ānš, saying, Go and see. 15 And they went after them unto the ^fJordan: and, lo, all the way was full of ^ggarments and ^hvessels, which the Sŷr-ī-ānš had cast away in their haste. And the ⁱmessengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and ^jplundered the camp of the Sŷr-ī-ānš. So a ^kmeasure of fine flour was sold for a ^mshēk-ēl, and two measures of ⁿbarley for a shēk-ēl, according to the ^oword of Jē-hō-vāh. 17 And the king appointed ^pthe captain ^qon whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the ^rgate: and the people trod upon him in the gate, and he ^sdied as the man of God had said, ^twho spake when the king came down to him. 18 And it came to pass, as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shēk-ēl, and a measure of fine flour for a shēk-ēl, shall be to-morrow about this time in the gate of ^uSā-mā-ri-ā; 19 and that captain answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if Jē-hō-vāh should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? and he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof: 20 it came to pass even so unto him; for the people trod upon him in the gate, and he died.

Var. Read.—V. 15, the Jordan—Jordan. R. V. 16, plundered—spoiled, r. sold for—cost, KIT. Chap. 8.—V. 1. sojourn . . . sojourn—go out among strangers wherever it might be, KIT. it . . . come—Possibly, it actually came, SKI.; it shall break forth, KIT. V. 3, she went . . . land—and she went on the way to call upon the king for her household and

8 Now ^vĒ-lī-shā had spoken unto ^wthe woman, whose ^yson he had restored to ^blife, saying, Arise, and go thou and thy ^chousehold, and ^dsojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for ^eJē-hō-vāh hath called for a ^ffamine; and ^hit shall also come upon the ⁱland ^kseven years. 2 And the woman arose, and did according to the word of the man of God; and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the ^lPhī-līs-tīneš seven years. 3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Phī-līs-tīneš: and she went forth to cry unto the ^mking for her ⁿhouse and for her land. 4 Now the king was talking with ^oĜē-hā-zī the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Ē-lī-shā hath done. 5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored to life him that was dead, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Ĝē-hā-zī said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Ē-lī-shā restored to life. 6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain ¹officer, saying, Restore all that was hers, and all the ^pfruits of the ^qfield since the ^rday that she left the land, even until now.

7 And Ē-lī-shā came to ^sDā-mās-cūs; and ^tBēn-hā-dād the king of Sŷr-ī-ā was ^usick; and for her land, KIT. V. 4, great things—wonderful deeds, KIT. V. 5, land—fields, KIT. V. 6, officer—courtier, *lit.* eunuch; chamberlain, KIT. V. 7, Syria—Aram, KIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 5, him . . . dead—So KIT.; a child that was dead, Sept. (β) SKI.

- 1**
v Elisha, I Ki. 18:1.
w Ch. 4:18, 31-35.
x Woman, Ruth 3:9.
y Son, Gen. 21:19.
z Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
a Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
b Life, Gen. 2:7.
c Household, Pr. 31:27.
d Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
e Ps. 105:16; Hag. 1:11.
f Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Famine, I Sam. 7:6.
h Gen. 41:27, 54.
i Land, Gen. 23:15.
j Seven, Gen. 2:2.
k Year, Lev. 25:8.
2
l Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
3
m King, Deut. 17:15.
n House, Deut. 24:10.
4
o Gehazi, II Ki. 4:12.

- 6**
1 Or, eunuch.
p Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
q Field, Num. 20:17.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.

- 7**
s Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
t Ben-hadad, I Ki. 20:1.
u See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.

⁷
a Ch. 5:20.
⁸
b I Ki. 19:15, 17.
c Present.
II Sam. 8:10.
d Prophet.
II Ki. 17:13.
e Ch. 1:2.

⁹
1 Heb. *in his hand*.
2 Or, *and*.
f Goods, Num. 31:9.
g See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
h Burden, Ps. 55:22.
i Ch. 5:13.

¹⁰
3 Another reading is, *say, Thou shalt not recover; for Jehovah, &c.*
j Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

¹¹
k Shame, Phil. 3:19.
l Mourning, John 11:35.

¹²
m Ch. 10:32, 33; 12:17; 13:3, 7.
n Evil, Ps. 97:10.
o See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
p Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.
q Fire, Lev. 10:2.
r Sword, Ju. 7:20.
s Ch. 15:16; Nah. 3:10.
t Children, Gen. 3:16.
u Women, Ruth 3:9.

¹³
v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
w I Sam. 17:43; II Sam. 9:8.
x Dog, Deut. 23:18.
y I Ki. 19:15.

it was told him, saying, ^aThe man of God is come hither. ⁸ And the king said unto ^bHāz'ā-ēl, Take a ^cpresent in thy hand, and go, meet the ^dman of God, and ^einquire of Jē-hō'vāh by him, saying, Shall I recover of this sickness? ⁹ So Hāz'ā-ēl went to meet him, and took a present ¹with him, ²even of ¹every good thing of Dā-mās'eūs, forty ^gcamels' ^hburden, and came and stood before him, and said, ⁱThy son Bēn-hā'dād king of Sŷr'ā-ā hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this sickness? ¹⁰ And Ē-lī'shā said unto him, Go, ³say unto him, Thou shalt surely recover; howbeit ^jJē-hō'vāh hath showed me that he shall surely die. ¹¹ And he settled his countenance stedfastly *upon him*, until he was ^kashamed: and the man of God ^lwept. ¹² And Hāz'ā-ēl said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because ^mI know the ⁿevil that thou wilt do unto the children of ^oĪs'rā-ēl: their ^pstrongholds wilt thou set on ^qfire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the ^rsword, and ^swilt dash in pieces their ^tlittle ones, and rip up their ^uwomen with child. ¹³ And Hāz'ā-ēl said, But what is thy ^vservant, ^wwho is but a ^xdog, that he should do this great thing? And Ē-lī'shā answered, ^yJē-hō'vāh hath showed me that thou shalt be king over Sŷr'ā-ā. ¹⁴ Then he departed

Var. Read.—V. 8. in thy hand—*Omit*, KIT. V. 9. even—and. every good thing—all kinds of costly things, KIT. and came—when he came, KIT. V. 13. servant . . . dog—thy servant the dog, Var. KIT. V. 15. coverlet—*Perhaps*, the coverlet (*lit.* woven cloth), *Th. Bā.*; bed-covering (?), KIT. V. 20. in his days—in his time, KIT. over themselves—at their head, KIT. V. 21. people—*i.e.* men of Judah, people fled to their tents—the hosts fled to their homes, KIT. by night—*i.e.* Joram was surrounded by the Edomites in the mountains, and tried to cut his way through by night, *Ew. Th.*; in the night, KIT.

from Ē-lī'shā, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Ē-lī'shā to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou wouldest surely recover. ¹⁵ And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took the ^zcoverlet, and dipped it in ^awater, and spread it on his ^bface, ^cso that he died: and Hāz'ā-ēl reigned in his stead.

¹⁶ And in the fifth year of ^aJō'rām the son of ^eĀ'hāb ¹king of Īs'rā-ēl, ^gJē-hōsh'ā-phāt being then ^hking of Jū'dāh, Jē-hō'rām the son of Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt king of Jū'dāh began to reign. ¹⁷ ⁱThirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in ^jJē-ru'sā-lēm. ¹⁸ And he walked in the way of the kings of Īs'rā-ēl, as did the ^khouse of Ā'hāb: for he had ^lthe daughter of Ā'hāb to ⁿo wife; and he ^pdid that which was evil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh. ¹⁹ ^rHowbeit Jē-hō'vāh would not destroy Jū'dāh, for ^tDavid his servant's sake, ^uas he promised him to give unto him a ^vlamp ⁴for his children alway.

²⁰ In his days ^wĒ'dōm revolted from under the hand of Jū'dāh, and made a king over themselves. ²¹ Then Jō'rām passed over to Zā'īr, and all his ^xchariots with him: and he rose up by ^ynight, and smote the Ē'dōm-ites that compassed him about, and the ^zcaptains of the chariots; and ^athe people ^bfled to their ^ctents. ²² ^dSo Ē'dōm

Var. Read.—V. 13. showed . . . Syria—made me see thee as King over Syria, SKI. KIT. V. 16. Jehoshaphat Judah—*So KIT.*; *Omit*, a few Heb. MSS. and many editions, Sept. (ed. Ald., MSS.) Pesh., many MSS. of Vulg., Kenn. DeW. Th. We. Kamp. Klo. SKI. a lamp—for, *So Heb. text*, *r*; a light, and, Sept. Vulg. Targ. and II Chr. 21:7. for his children—before him, SKI. Klo., before his face, KIT. V. 21. Zair—*So KIT.*; into Seir, Vulg. Th. (l.); to Zoar, Gr. (virtually *Ew.* and formerly *Hi.*). smite . . . Edomites—*So KIT.*; Edomites which compassed him—smote him, Gr. somewhat similarly, *Hi. Sta.*

¹⁵
z See "Bed," Deut. 3:11.
a Water, Ps. 95:5.
b Face, Is. 6:2.
c Death, Rom. 5:12.

¹⁶
d See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
e Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.
h Kingdom of Judah, II Ki. 12:23.

¹⁷
i II Chr. 21:5–10.
j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

¹⁸
k House, Deut. 24:10.
l See v. 27.
m Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
n Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
o Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
q Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

¹⁹
r See "Promises concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
s See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
t David, I Sam. 17:12.
u II Sam. 7:12, 15; I Ki. 11:36.
v Lamp, Ex. 25:7.
4 Another reading is, *and to his children*.

²⁰
w Edom, Num. 20:18.

²¹
x Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
y Night, Ps. 19:2.
z Captain, Num. 2:3.
a II Sam. 18:17; 19:8.
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
c Tent, Num. 24:5.

²²
d Gen. 27:40.

^a Libnah, Num. 33:21.

^b Book, Eccl. 12:12.

^c Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
^d Death, Rom. 5:12.
^e II Chr. 21:20.
^f Father, Ex. 21:15.
^g City, Gen. 4:17.
^h Ahaziah, II Ki. 1:2.

ⁱ II Chr. 22:1-6.

^j Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^k Name, Acts 16:18.
^l Or, grand-daughter. See v. 18.
^l Omri, I Ki. 16:25.

^m War, Josh. 22:12.
ⁿ See v. 15.
^o Wound, Job 34:6.

^p Ch. 9:15.
^q Healing, Jer. 30:13.
^r Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.
^s Ramah, Jer. 31:15.

revolted from under the hand of Jū'dāh unto this day. Then did ^a Lib'nāh revolt at the same time. 23 And the rest of the acts of Jō'rām, and all that he did, are they not written in the ^b book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dāh? 24 And Jō'rām ^c slept with his fathers, and ^e was buried with his ^f fathers in the ^g city of David; and ^h Ā-hā-zī'āh his son reigned in his stead. 25 ⁱ In the twelfth year of Jō'rām the son of Ā'hāb king of Īs'rā-ēl did Ā-hā-zī'āh the son of Jē-hō'rām king of Jū'dāh begin to reign. 26 Two and twenty years old was Ā-hā-zī'āh when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his ^j mother's ^k name was Āth-ā-li'āh the ^l daughter of ^l Ōm'rī king of Īs'rā-ēl. 27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ā'hāb, and did that which was evil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh, as did the house of Ā'hāb; for he was the son-in-law of the house of Ā'hāb. 28 And he went with Jō'rām the son of Ā'hāb to ^m war against ⁿ Hāz-ā-ēl king of Sūr'i-ā at Rā'mōth-gīl'ē-ād: and the Sūr'i-āns ^o wounded Jō'rām. 29 And ^p king Jō'rām returned to be ^q healed in ^r Jēz'rē-ēl of the wounds which the Sūr'i-āns had given him at ^s Rā'māh, when he fought against Hāz-ā-ēl king of

Var. Rend.—Chap. 9.—Vs. 1, 3. vial—flask, K.T. V. 2, and go . . . brethren—And when you come to him, tell him to get up from the circle of his companions, K.T. V. 4, even . . . prophet—even the prophet's young man, Ew. Th. Bn. Ke. the young man servant of the prophet, K.T.

Sūr'i-ā. And Ā-hā-zī'āh the son of Jē-hō'rām king of Jū'dāh went down to see Jō'rām the son of Ā'hāb in Jēz'rē-ēl, because he was sick.

9 And Ē-li'shā the prophet called one of the sons of the prophets, and said unto him, ^t Gird up thy ^u loins, and ^v take this ^w vial of ^x oil in thy hand, and go to ^y Rā'mōth-gīl'ē-ād. 2 And when thou comest thither, look out there ^y Jē'hū the son of ^z Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the son of Nūm'shī, and go in, and ^a make him arise up from among his ^b brethren, and carry him to an inner chamber. 3 Then take the vial of oil, and pour it on his ^c head, and say, ^d Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, ^e I have ^f anointed thee king over Īs'rā-ēl. Then open the ^g door, and flee, and tarry not. 4 So the young man, even ^h the young man the prophet, went to ⁱ Rā'mōth-gīl'ē-ād. 5 And when he came, behold, the ^j captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jē'hū said, Unto which of us all? And he said, To thee, O captain. 6 And he arose, and went into the ^k house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl, I have anointed thee king over the people of Jē-hō'vāh, even over Īs'rā-ēl. 7 And thou shalt smite the house of ^l Ā'hāb thy master, ^m that I may ⁿ avenge ^o the blood of my servants the prophets, and the

1
^t Ch. 4:29.
^u Loins, Is. 11:5;
^v I Sam. 10:1;
16:1; I Ki.
1:39.
^w Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
^x Oil, I Ki.
17:12.
2
^y Jehu, I Ki.
16:1.
^z Jehoshaphat,
II Chr. 17:1.
^a Vs. 5, 11.
^b Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
3
^c Head, Pr.
20:29.
^d Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
^e II Chr. 22:7.
^f Anointing, Ps.
2:2.
^g Door, Ex.
12:22.
4
^h See v. 1.
ⁱ Ramoth-
gilead, II Ki.
9:1.
5
^j Captain,
Num. 2:3.
6
^k House, Deut.
24:10.
7
^l Ahab, I Ki.
19:1.
^m Deut. 32:35,
43.
ⁿ Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^o Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
^p I Ki. 18:4;
21:15, 21, 25.
^q Blood, Lev.
17:11.

* RAMOTH-GILEAD: Called also Ramah.—II Ki. 8:29; II Chr. 22:6. Said to be the present Es-Salt. A great Frontier Fortress on the East of the Jordan commanding Argob and the Jair Towns. It was the Rallying Place of the Trans-Jordanic Tribes.

It was also the Central City of Refuge on the Eastern Border for the Tribe of Gad.—Deut. 4:43; Josh. 20:8; 21:38; I Chr. 6:80. It was constantly a Point of Contention between Syria and Israel.—I Ki. 22:3. It was formerly the Dividing Line between Laban and Jacob.—Gen. 31:48-52.

Ahab, King of Israel, lost his Life trying to capture it.—I Ki. 22:29-37; II Chr. 18:33-34.

Joram recovered it from Syrians, but was wounded there.—II Ki. 8:28; 9:14-15; II Chr. 22:5-6.

The Constant Question during the Reigns of Ahab, Ahaziah and Joram was, "Is it Peace in Ramoth-Gilead?"—II Ki. 9:17-19.

Jehu was anointed there by a Young Prophet under Direction of Elisha.—II Ki. 9:1-6. The Fortress was occupied by Solomon's Commissariat Officer.—I Ki. 4:13. See "Gilead"—Num. 32:1.

⁷
a Vs. 32-37.
b Jezabel, II Ki. 9:30.

⁸
c Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
d Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
e Ch. 10:17; I Ki. 21:21.
f I Sam. 25:22.
g Male Children, Gen. 3:16.
h Ch. 14:26; Deut. 32:36.

⁹
i I Ki. 14:10, 11; 15:29.
j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
k Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.
l Baasha, I Ki. 15:27.
m Ahijah, I Sam. 14:3.

¹⁰
n Vs. 35, 36; I Ki. 21:23.
o Dog, Deut. 23:18.
p Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.
q See "Burial," II Chr. 16:14.

¹¹
r Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.
s Vs. 17, 19, 22.
t Insanity, I Sam. 21:15.
u Jer. 29:26; Hos. 9:7; Mk. 3:21.

¹²
v Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
w Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

¹³
x Mt. 21:7, 8; Mk. 11:7, 8.
y Clothing, Job 31:19.
1 Or, on the bare steps.
z Trumpet, Num. 10:2.

¹⁴
a Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.
b Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
c Ch. 8:28; I Ki. 22:2.
d Ramoth-Gilead, II Ki. 9:1.

¹⁵
2 Heb. *Jehoram* (and in vs. 17, 21, 22, 23, 24).
e Healing, Jer. 30:13.
f Wound, Job 34:6.

blood of all the servants of Jē-hōzāvāh, ^a at the hand of ^b Jēzē-bēl. 8 For the whole house of ^c Āhāb shall perish; and ^d I will cut off from Āhāb ^e every man-child, and ^f him that is shut up and him that is left at large in Īs-rā-ēl. 9 And ^g I will make the house of Āhāb like the house of ^h Jēr-ō-bōām the son of Nēz-bā, and like the house of ⁱ Bā-š-shā the son of ^j Ā-hi-āh. 10 And ^k the ^l dogs shall eat Jēzē-bēl in the portion of ^m Jēzē-rē-ēl, and there shall be none to ⁿ bury her. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 Then ^o Jēhū came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, ^p Is all well? wherefore came this ^q mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man and what his talk was. 12 And they said, It is ^r false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith Jē-hōzāvāh, I have ^s anointed thee king over Īs-rā-ēl. 13 Then ^t they hasted, and took every man his ^u garment, and put it under him ^v on the top of the stairs, and blew the ^w trumpet, saying, Jēhū is king.

14 So Jēhū the son of ^x Jē-hōshā-ā-phāt the son of Nīm-shī ^y conspired against Jōz-rām. (^z Now Jōz-rām was keeping ¹ Rāmōth-gīl-ē-ād, he and all Īs-rā-ēl, because of Hāz-ā-ēl king of Sūr-ā; 15 but king ² Jōz-rām was returned to be ^e healed in Jēz-rē-ēl of the ¹ wounds which the

Sūr-ā-āns had given him, when he fought with ^o Hāz-ā-ēl king of Sūr-ā.) And Jēhū said, If this be your ^h mind, then let none escape and go forth out of the ⁱ city, to go to tell it in Jēz-rē-ēl. 16 So Jēhū rode in a ^j chariot, and went to Jēz-rē-ēl; for Jōz-rām lay there. And ^k Ā-hā-zī-āh king of Jūdāh was come down to see Jōz-rām.

17 Now the ^l watchman was standing on the ^m tower in Jēz-rē-ēl, and he spied the company of Jēhū as he came, and said, I see a company. And Jōz-rām said, ⁿ Take a horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, ^o Is it peace? 18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jēhū said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The ^p messenger came to them, but he cometh not back. 19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, who came to them, and said, Thus saith the ^q king, Is it peace? And Jēhū answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. 20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not back: and ^r the driving is like the driving of ^s Jēhū the son of Nīm-shī; for he driveth furiously.

21 And Jōz-rām said, ^t Make ready. And they made ready

V. 15. If . . . mind—If your mind be with me, *i.e.* if you are heartily on my side, SEPT. SKI.; If this suits (pleases) you, KIT. V. 17. was standing—stood, R. and he spied . . . company—Now when he saw the dust cloud at the coming of Jehu, he said: I see a dust cloud of people, KIT. company—lit. abundance, cf. Is. 60:6; Ez. 26:10; dust-cloud, SEPT. SKI. Vs. 18, 20. back—again, R. Is it peace—Is it well, SKI.; Is it a peaceful purpose, KIT. V. 20. furiously—like a madman, KIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 11, one said—they said, SEPT. SKI. KIT. V. 14. Now Joram—Now Jehu, Gr.; But Joram, KIT. V. 27. to Gur—of the ravine, SEPT. STA.; ascent of Gur, KIT.

^o Hazael, II Ki. 8:8.
^h Mind, Job 38:36.
ⁱ City, Gen. 4:17.

¹⁶
^j Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
^k Abaziah, II Ki. 1:2.

¹⁷
^l Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
^m Tower, Ju. 9:47.
ⁿ Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
^o Or, *Is all well?*
^p Peace, Pr. 17:1.

¹⁸
^q Messenger, Mal. 2:7.

¹⁹
^q King, Deut. 17:15.

²⁰
^r II Sam. 18:27.
^s Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.

²¹
⁴ Or, *Yoke*.

21

- a See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
 b II Chr. 22:7.
 c V. 21; I Ki. 21:1-7, 15-19.
 d Naboth, I Ki. 21:1.
 e Jezebel, Josh. 15:56.

22

- f I Ki. 16:30-33; 18:19; II Chr. 21:13.
 g Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
 h Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 i Jezebel, II Ki. 9:30.
 j See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.

23

- k Ch. 11:14.
 l Treachery, Jer. 9:8.

24

- m I Ki. 22:34.
 n Archery, I Sam. 20:20.
 1 Heb. *filled his hand with the bow.*
 o Murderer, Num. 35:16.
 p Arms, Jud. 15:14.
 q Heart, Acts 15:9.

25

- r Captain, Num. 2:3.
 s I Ki. 21:1.
 t Field, Num. 20:17.
 u Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
 v I Ki. 21:19, 24, 29.
 w Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 2 Or, *uttered this oracle against him.*
 x Burden, Ps. 55:22.

26

- y I Ki. 21:13.
 z Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 a Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
 3 Or, *portion.*
 c Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 d Word of God, John 6:63.

27

- e II Chr. 22:7, 9.
 f See "Garden," Deut. 11:10.

his chariot. ^{a b} And Jō-rām king of Īs-rā-ēl and Ā-hā-zī-āh king of Jū-dāh went out, each in his chariot, and they went out to meet Jē-hū, and found him in the portion of ^{c d} Nā-bōth the ^e Jēz-rē-ēl-ite. 22 And it came to pass, when Jō-rām saw Jē-hū, that he said, Is it peace, Jē-hū? And he answered, What peace, ^f so long as the ^g whoredoms of thy ^h mother ⁱ Jēz-ē-bēl and her ^j witchcrafts are so many? 23 And Jō-rām turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ā-hā-zī-āh, ^{k l} There is treachery, O Ā-hā-zī-āh. 24 And ^m Jē-hū ^{n 1} drew his bow with his full strength, and ^o smote Jō-rām between his ^p arms; and the arrow went out at his ^q heart, and he sunk down in his chariot. 25 Then said Jē-hū to Bīd-kār his ^r captain, Take up, and ^s cast him in the portion of the ^t field of Nā-bōth the Jēz-rē-ēl-ite; for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after ^u Ā-hāb his father, ^{v w} Jē-hō-ṽāh ² laid this ^x burden upon him: 26 Surely ^y I have seen yesterday the ^{z a} blood of Nā-bōth, and the blood of his sons, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh; and ^b I will requite thee in this ³ plat, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ^c ground, according to the ^d word of Jē-hō-ṽāh.

27 ^e But when Ā-hā-zī-āh the king of Jū-dāh saw this, he fled by the way of the ^f garden-house. And Jē-hū followed

Var. Rend.—V. 21. portion—ground; property, KIT. V. 22. her . . . many—her many witchcrafts continue. V. 23. turned . . . bounds—cf. I Ki. 22:34. are so many—continue. V. 24. drew . . . strength—took the bow into his hand, SKI. arms—shoulders, KIT. V. 25. captain—adjutant; knight, KIT. for remember—No KIT.; for I remember, SKI. together—No KIT.; in pairs, *Ge. Th. Bā.* V. 25. land . . . him—took up this oracle concerning him; see on Is. 13:1. burden—So KIT.; oracle, *lit.* a lifting up (*i.e.* of the voice); Is. 13:1; Zech. 9:1; Mal. 1:1; Jer. 33:33, SKI. V. 26. sons—children, KIT. smote—shot, KIT. V. 27. garden house—or Beth-

after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot: *and they smote him* at the ascent of Gūr, which is by ^g Īb-lē-ām. And he fled to ^h Mē-ḡīd-dō, and died there. 28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to ⁱ Jē-ru-ṣā-lēm, and ^j buried him in his ^k sepulchre with his fathers in the ^l city of ^m David.

29 And in ⁿ the eleventh year of Jō-rām the son of Ā-hāb began Ā-hā-zī-āh to reign over Jū-dāh.

30 And when Jē-hū was come to Jēz-rē-ēl, ^{*} Jēz-ē-bēl heard of it; and ^o she painted her ^p eyes, and attired her ^q head, and looked out at the ^r window. 31 And as Jē-hū entered in at the ^s gate, she said, ^{t 4} Is it peace, thou Zīm-rī, thy master's murderer? 32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three ^u eunuchs. 33 And he said, Throw her down. ^v So they threw her down; and some of her blood was ^w sprinkled on the ^x wall, and on the horses: and he trod her under ^y foot. 34 And when ^z he was come in, he did ^a eat and drink; and he said, See now to ^b this ^c cursed ^d woman, and bury her; for ^e she is a ^{f g} king's ^h daughter. 35 And they went to bury her; but they found no more of her than the ^{i j} skull, and the ^k feet, and the ^l palms of her hands. 36 Where-

haggan, *Sta. Klo.* KIT. Smite . . . also—Him too! smite him. V. 28. servants—people, KIT. V. 29. *Should be in a parenthesis.* V. 30. she . . . eyes—So KIT.; put her eyes in paint (*lit. antimony*); set . . . antimony, SKI. V. 31. Zimri (*i.e.* man like unto Zimri). V. 32. eunuchs—*i.e.* courtiers; chamberlains, KIT. V. 33. he trod—they (the horses) trod, SKI. KIT.

* JEZEBEL.—Born and reared an Idolater—I Ki. 16:31. Married Ahab, King of Israel.—I Ki. 16:31. Strong-minded—I Ki. 19:1, 2; 21:7. Induced Ahab to build a Temple and Altar to Baal—I Ki. 16:32; 21:25, 26. Wicked—II Ki. 9:22. Zealous in Idolatry—I Ki. 18:4, 13, 19; 19:1, 2. Caused Murder of Naboth—I Ki. 21:5-16. Her Death foretold—I Ki. 21:23; II Ki. 9:10. Fulfilled—II Ki. 9:30-37. Her Name a Synonym for Seduction to Idolatry—Rev. 2:20.

- g Josh. 17:11; Ju. 1:27.
 h Megiddo, Josh. 12:21.

28

- i Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 j Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
 k Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
 l City, Gen. 4:17.
 m David, II Sam. 17:12.

29

- n Ch. 8:25.

30

- o Jer. 4:30; Ez. 23:40.
 p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 q Head, Pr. 20:29.
 r Window, I Sam. 19:12.

31

- s Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
 t Peace, Pr. 17:1.

4 Or, *Is it well?*

32

- u Eunuch, II Ki. 20:18.

33

- v Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 w Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
 x Wall, Jer. 51:58.
 y Foot, Gen. 18:4.

34

- z Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.
 a Meals, Ruth 2:14.
 b I Ki. 21:25.
 c Curses, Gen. 4:11.
 d Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 e I Ki. 16:31.
 f King, Deut. 17:15.
 g Princess, Num. 2:7.
 h Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

35

- i See "Head," Pr. 20:29.
 j Bones, Ps. 34:20.
 k Feet, Gen. 18:4.
 l See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

36
a Word of God, John 6:63.
b Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
c I Ki. 21:23.
d Jezreel, Josh. 15:56.
e Dogs, Deut. 23:18.
f Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
g Jezebel, II Ki. 9:30.

37
h Jer. 8:1-3.
i Body, Num. 25:8.
j Face, Is. 6:2.
k Field, Num. 20:17.

1
l Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
m Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
n Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.
o Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
p Letters, Acts 23:25.
q See "Rulers of Israel," Ju. 5:7.
r See "Elders of Israel," Ezra 5:5.

2
s Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
t See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
u Fortified Cities, Gen. 4:17.
v Armor, Ju. 15:14.

3
w Prince, Num. 2:7.
x Throne, Acts 12:21.
y See "War," Josh. 22:12.
z House, Deut. 24:10.
a Family, Eph. 5:22.

4
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.

5
c Household, Pr. 31:27.
d Ch. 18:14;
 Josh. 9:8, 11;
 I Ki. 20:4, 32.
e King, Deut. 17:15.

fore they came back, and told him. And he said, This is the ^a word of Jê-hôz-vâh, which he spake by his servant ^b Ê-li'zâh the Tîsh-bîte, saying, ^c In the portion of ^d Jêz-rê-êl shall the ^e dogs eat the ^f flesh of ^g Jêz-ê-bêl; 37 and ^h the ⁱ body of Jêz-ê-bêl shall be as dung upon the ^j face of the ^k field in the portion of Jêz-rê-êl, so that they shall not say, This is Jêz-ê-bêl.

10 Now ^l Â'hâb had seventy sons in ^m Sâ-mâ-ri-â. And ⁿ Jê'hû ^o wrote ^p letters, and sent to Sâ-mâ-ri-â, unto the ^q rulers of Jêz-rê-êl, even the ^r elders, and unto them that brought up the sons of Â'hâb, saying, 2 And now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you ^s chariots and ^t horses, a ^u fortified city also, and ^v armor; 3 look ye out the best and meetest of your ^w master's sons, and set him on his father's ^x throne, and ^y fight for your master's ^z house. 4 But they were exceedingly ^b afraid, and said, Behold, the two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand? 5 And he that was over the ^c household, and he that was over the city, the elders also, and they that brought up the children, sent to Jê'hû, saying, ^d We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any man ^e king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes. 6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be on my side, and if ye will

Var. Rend.—Chap. 10.—V. 1. sons—royal princes, KIT. of Jezreel—over the city, KIT. then . . . up—the guardians of, SKI. KIT. V. 2. And now (the beginning of the letter is omitted), cf. ch. 5:6; Now—Then, KIT. armor—So KIT.; the armor, V. 5. he . . . household—chief of the palace, KIT. V. 6. come—So KIT.; bring them, SEPT. SKI. V. 9. righteous—innocent, SKI. KIT. V. 11. familiar friends—relatives, KIT.

hearken unto my voice, ⁱ take ye the ^g heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jêz-rê-êl by to-morrow this time. Now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, who brought them up. 7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and slew ^h them, even seventy persons, and put their heads in ⁱ baskets, and sent them unto him to Jêz-rê-êl. 8 And there came a ^j messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entrance of the ^k gate until the ^l morning. 9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye are ^m righteous: behold, ⁿ I ^o conspired against my master, and slew him; but ^p who smote all these? 10 Know now that ^q there shall fall unto the ^r earth ^s nothing of the word of Jê-hôz-vâh, which Jê-hôz-vâh spake concerning the house of Â'hâb: for Jê-hôz-vâh hath done that ^t which he spake by his servant Ê-li'zâh. 11 So Jê'hû smote all that remained of the house of Â'hâb in Jêz-rê-êl, and all his great men, and his familiar ^u friends, and his ^v priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 And he arose and departed, and went to Sâ-mâ-ri-â. And as he was at the ^w ¹ shearing-house of the ^x shepherds in the way, 13 ^y Jê'hû met with the ^z brethren of ^a Â-hâ-zî'âh ^b king of Jû-dâh, and said, Who are

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 1. Jezreel—the city, Vulg. Ke. Bn. Klo. KIT.; Samaria, Sept. Jos. Th. V. 11. all . . . men—all his kinsmen, SEPT. SKI. (see I Ki. 16:11). V. 12. he—Jehu, SKI. KIT. and departed—Omit, SKI. V. 13. brethren—So KIT.; i.e. kinsmen, Var. King—So KIT.; i.e. Joram.

6
f See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
g Heads, Pr. 20:29.

7
h Ch. 11:1; Ju. 9:5.
i Basket, Lev. 8:2.

8
j Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
k Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
l Morning, Ps. 65:8.

9
m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
n Ch. 9:14-24.
o Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
p See v. 6.

10
q Ch. 9:7-10.
r Earth, Gen. 2:1.
s Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
t I Ki. 21:19-29.

11
u Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
v Priests, Ex. 28:1.

12
w See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
1 Or, house of gathering.
x Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.

13
y Ch. 8:24, 29; II Chr. 21:17; 22:8.
z Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
a Abaziah, II Ki. 1:2.
b Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

13

- a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 b Ahaziah, II Ki. 1:2.
 c Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
 d Children, Gen. 3:16.
 e Queen, Esth. 2:4.

14

- f Captivity, Num. 24:22.
 1 Or, cistern.
 2 Or, house of gathering.

15

- g Jer. 35:6-19.
 h II Sam. 4:2; Jer. 35:2.
 i Heart, Acts 15:9.
 j Ezra 10:19, Ez. 17:18.
 k Hand, Gen. 16:12.

16

- l I Ki. 19:10.

18

- m I Ki. 16:31, 32.
 n Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 o Baal, Ju. 2:13.

19

- p I Ki. 18:19; 22:6.
 q Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 r Worship, Mt. 4:10.
 s Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 t Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 u Life, Gen. 2:7.
 v Deception, Gen. 37:31.

ye? And they answered, We are the ^abrethren of ^bĀ-hā-zī-āh: and we go down to ^csalute the ^dchildren of the king and the children of the ^equeen. 14 And he said, Take them alive. And they ^ftook them alive, and slew them at the ¹pit of the ²shearing-house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 And when he was departed thence, he lighted on ^gJē-hōn'ā-dāb the son of ^hRē'chāb coming to meet him; and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thy ⁱheart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jē-hōn'ā-dāb answered, It is. If it be, ^jgive me thy ^khand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot. 16 And he said, Come with me, and ^lsee my zeal for Jē-hō'vāh. So they made him ride in his chariot. 17 And when he came to Sā-mā'rī-ā, he smote all that remained unto Ā'hāb in Sā-mā'rī-ā, till he had destroyed him, according to the word of Jē-hō'vāh, which he spake to Ē-lī'jāh.

18 And Jē'hū gathered all the people together, and said unto them, ^mĀ'hāb ⁿserved ^oBā'āl a little; but Jē'hū will serve him much. 19 Now therefore ^pcall unto me all the ^qprophets of Bā'āl, all his ^rworshippers, and all his ^spriests; let none be wanting: for I have a great ^tsacrifice to do to Bā'āl; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not ^ulive. But Jē'hū did it ^vin sub-

Var. Rend.—V. 13. queen—i.e. queen-mother (*Jezabel*), *lit.* mistress; queen-mother, KIT. V. 15. salute—greet, KIT. Is thy heart—Do you consider me honest as I do you? KIT. V. 19. subtlety—cunning (deceit), KIT. V. 21. house—temple, KIT. V. 23. servants—worshippers, KIT. V. 24. they went—he went, *Sept.* SKI. KIT. If—him—The man who lets any of those men escape whom I bring to you his life, &c., SKI.; he who lets one of these men whom I put into your hands, escape, KIT. smote—slew, KIT. V. 25. guard—So KIT.; runners or couriers; cf. I Ki. 14:27, *marg.* edge of the sword—sharp sword, KIT. captains—

tlety, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Bā'āl. 20 And ^wJē'hū said, ^xSanctify a solemn assembly for Bā'āl. And ^ythey proclaimed it. 21 And Jē'hū sent through all Is'rā-ēl; and all the worshippers of Bā'āl came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into ^zthe house of Bā'āl; and the house of Bā'āl was filled from one end to another. 22 And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth ^avestments for all the worshippers of Bā'āl. And he brought them forth vestments. 23 And Jē'hū went, and ^bJē-hōn'ā-dāb the son of ^cRē'chāb, into the house of Bā'āl; and he said unto the worshippers of Bā'āl, Search, and look that there be here with you none of these servants of Jē-hō'vāh, but the worshippers of Bā'āl only. 24 And they went in to ^doffer sacrifices and burnt-offerings. Now Jē'hū had appointed him fourscore men without, and said, ^eIf any of the men whom I bring into your hands escape, *he that letteth him go*, his life shall be for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, that Jē'hū said to the ^fguard and to the ^gcaptains, ^hGo in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they ⁱsmote them with the edge of the ^jsword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of knights, *Var. KIT.* cast them out—rushed forward, *Do. Div. Th.* threw the Asherim to the floor, KIT. went—Baal—and pressed into the most holy of the temple of Baal, KIT. to—even to. city—Or, citadel, *Th. Ba.*

Var. Read.—V. 15. Is—heart—Is thy heart right with my heart, *Sept. Th. Klo.* (*Rendering of A.V. is ungrammatical*); Do you consider me honest as I do you, KIT. V. 16. So they—So he, all versions except *Targ. Th. Ba.* SKI. KIT. V. 25. went—city—pressed into the most holy, KIT. city—inmost sanctuary (*lit.* hinder place, I Ki. 6:5), *Gr. Klo.*

20

- w Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.
 x Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
 y Ex. 32:4-6.

21

- z V. 41; ch. 11:18; I Ki. 16:32.

22

- a See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

23

- b Jehonadab, II Ki. 10:5.
 c Rechab, II Ki. 10:15.

24

- d Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
 e I Ki. 20:30-42.

25

- f I Sam. 22:17.
 g Heb. runners.
 h Num. 2:3.
 i I Ki. 18:40.
 j Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 k Sword, Ju. 7:20.

^a Baal, Ju. 2:13.
^b Pillars, Num. 3:36.
¹ Or, *obelisks*.
^c Ezra 6:11; Dan. 2:5; 3:29.
^d Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.
^e I Ki. 12:28-30; 13:33, 34. Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^f Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.
^g Or, *who*.
^h Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
ⁱ See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11; 12:29.
^j Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^l Calf, Lu. 15:23.
^m Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
ⁿ Dan, Josh. 19:47.

³⁰
^o God, Gen. 1:1.
³ Or, *executed well*.
^p Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^q Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^r Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^s House, Deut. 24:10.
^t Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
^u Ch. 15:12.
^v Promises conditional, John 14:2.

³¹
^w Walking, Col. 1:10.
^x Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^y Law, Deut. 31:24.
^z Heart, Acts 15:9.
³²
^a Ch. 13:25; 14:25.
^b Ch. 8:12; 13:22; I Ki. 10:17.
^c Hazael, II Ki. 8:8.
^d War, Josh. 22:12.
³³
^e Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^f Gilead, Num. 32:1.
^g See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^h See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
ⁱ Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^j Aroer, Deut. 2:36.
^k Valley, Josh. 5:13.
^l Arnon, Is. 16:2.
^m Bashan, Josh. 12:4.

the house of ^a Bā'āl. 26 And they brought forth the ^{b1} pillars that were in the house of Bā'āl, and burned them. 27 And they brake down the pillar of Bā'āl, and brake down the house of Bā'āl, and ^c made it a draught-house, unto this day. 28 Thus ^d Jē'hū destroyed Bā'āl out of Īs'rā-ēl.

29 Howbeit ^e from the ^f sins of ^g Jēr-ō-bō'ām the son of Nē'bāt, ² wherewith ^h he made ⁱ Īs'rā-ēl to sin, Jē'hū departed not from after them, *to wit*, ^{j k} the golden ^l calves that were in ^m Bēth'-ēl, and that were in ⁿ Dan. 30 And ^o Jē-hō'vāh said unto Jē'hū, Because thou hast ³ done well in executing that which is ^p right in mine ^{q r} eyes, and hast done unto the ^s house of ^t Ā-hāb according to all that was in my heart, ^{u v} thy sons of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Īs'rā-ēl. 31 But Jē'hū took no heed to ^{w x} walk in the ^y law of Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl, with all his ^z heart: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'ām, wherewith he made Īs'rā-ēl to sin.

32 In those days ^a Jē-hō'vāh began to cut off from Īs'rā-ēl: and ^{b c} Hāz'ā-ēl ^d smote them in all the borders of Īs'rā-ēl; 33 from the ^e Jordan eastward, all the land of ^f Gīl'-ē-ād, the ^{g h} Gād-ites, and the Reu'bēn-ites, and the ⁱ Mā-nās'sites, from ^j Ār'ō-ēr, which is by the ^k valley of the ^l Ār'nōn, even Gīl'-ē-ād and ^m Bā'shān. 34 Now the rest of the acts of Jē'hū, and all that he

Var. Rend.—V. 27. draught-house—sequestered spot, KIT. V. 32. these days—at that time, KIT. border—coasts, R. V. 33. valley of the Arnon—the river Arnon, KIT. V. 34. all his might—brave deeds, KIT. Chap. 11.—V. 2. slain—to be slain. V. 4. hundreds—the hundreds of. Vs. 4, 19. Carites—Carians, *Ew. Be. R.S. Klo.* (cf. II Sam. 20:23); executioners (?), *Ge. Th. Kc.* and . . . barrier—(*Corrupt*) to ward off (?), *lit.* plucking away, *Ge. Kc. Ba.*

did, and all his might, are they not written in the ⁿ book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'rā-ēl? 35 And Jē'hū slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Sā-mā-rī-ā. And Jē-hō'ā-hāz his son reigned in his stead. 36 And the time that Jē'hū reigned over Īs'rā-ēl in Sā-mā-rī-ā was twenty and eight years.

11 ^o Now when ^p *Āth-ā-lī'āh the ^q mother of ^r Ā-hā-zī'āh saw that her ^s son was ^t dead, she arose and ^u destroyed all the ^v seed royal. 2 But ^{w x} Jē-hōsh'ē-bā, the ^y daughter of ^z king ^a Jō'rām, ^b sister of Ā-hā-zī'āh, took ^c Jō'āsh the son of Ā-hā-zī'āh, and stole him away from among the king's sons that were slain, even him and his ^d nurse, ⁴ and *put them* in the ^e bedchamber; and they hid him from Āth-ā-lī'āh, so that he was not slain; 3 and he was with her hid in the ^f house of Jē-hō'vāh six years. And Āth-ā-lī'āh reigned over the ^g land.

4 ^h And in the seventh year ⁱ Jē-hoi'ā-dā sent and fetched the ^j Carites and of the ^k guard, and brought them to him into the house of Jē-hō'vāh; and he ^l made a covenant with them, and took an ^m oath of them in the house of Jē-hō'vāh, and showed them the king's son. 5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do: ^{n a}

Var. Read.—V. 26 (*cont.*). house—temple, KIT. V. 27. pillar—pillars, 5 MSS. *Sept. Gr. KIT.* V. 32. to . . . Israel—to be wrath with Israel, *Targ. Hi. Th. Klo.* (l.) KIT. Chap. 11.—V. 2. *put them*—put him and his nurse—*So KIT.; probably a gloss, STADE, SKI.*

³⁴
ⁿ Book, Eccl. 12:12.

¹
^o II Chr. 22:10-12.
^p II Ki. 8:26;
^q II Chr. 22:2.
^r Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^s Ahaziah, II Ki. 1:2.
^t Son, Gen. 21:19.
^u Death, Rom. 5:12.
^v Murderer, 35:16.
^w Seed, Deut. 22:9.

²
^x II Chr. 22:11.
^y Princess, Num. 2:7.
^z Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^a King, Deut. 17:15.
^b II Ki. 8:25; 9:24.
^c V. 21; ch. 12:1.
^d Joash, II Ki. 13:10.
^e See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
^f Or, who were.
^g See "Bed," Deut. 3:11.
^h Or, chamber for the beds.

³
ⁱ See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^j Land, Gen. 23:15.

⁴
^k II Chr. 23:1-21.
^l Jehoiaada, II Chr. 23:1.
^m V. 19; II Sam. 20:23.
ⁿ Or, executioners.
^a Heb. runners.
^b Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.
^c Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

⁵
^m I Chr. 9:25.

* **ATHALIAH.**—Daughter of King of Israel—II Ki. 8:26; II Chr. 21:6. Wife of Jehoram—II Chr. 21:6. Evil Influence over her Husband and Son—II Ki. 8:18; II Chr. 21:6, 13. Events: Murders all her Grandchildren except Joash—II Ki. 11:1-3; II Chr. 22:10-12. Slain by Order of Jehoiaada—II Ki. 11:12-16, 20; II Chr. 23:12-15, 21. Descendants of—II Chr. 24:7.

5
a Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
b Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
c Palace, Dan. 8:2.

6
d Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

8
e Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.
g Soldier, Ju. 20:10.
h Num. 27:16, 17.

9
i Captain, Num. 2:3.
j Jehoiada, II Chr. 23:1.
k Priest, Ex. 28:1.

10
l II Sam. 8:7; I Chr. 18:7.
m Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
n King, Deut. 17:15.
o David, I Sam. 17:12.
p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

11
q See "Watchmen," Neh. 4:9.
r Heb. *shoulder*. Altar, Gen. 22:9.

third part of you, that come in on the ^asabbath, shall be ^bkeepers of the watch of the ^cking's house; 6 and a third part shall be at the ^dgate Sûr; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, and be a barrier. 7 And the two companies of you, even all that go forth on the sabbath, shall keep the watch of the house of Jê-hôz-vâh about the king. 8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his ^eweapons in his ^fhand; and he that cometh within the ^granks, let him be slain: and ^hbe ye with the king when he goeth out, and when he cometh in.

9 And the ⁱcaptains over hundreds did according to all that ^jJê-hoi-â-dâ the ^kpriest commanded; and they took every man his men, those that were to come in on the sabbath, with those that were to go out on the sabbath, and came to Jê-hoi-â-dâ the priest. 10 And ^lthe priest delivered to the captains over hundreds the ^mspears and shields that had been ⁿking ^oDavid's, which were in the ^phouse of Jê-hôz-vâh. 11 And the ^qguard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, from the right ¹side of the house to the left side of the house, along by the ^raltar and the

Var. Rend.—V. 7. two . . . all—the two parts of you, (that is) all. right—south, KIT. V. 11. side—*Lit.* shoulder (I Ki. 6:8; 7:39). left—north, KIT. along—towards; before, KIT. V. 12. and . . . testimony—*Text* has merely the testimony. *Long* live—God save, r. V. 14. by the pillar—*So* KIT.; *or*, on the platform. *Ge. DeW. Th. Ke. Ba.* Treason—*Lit.* Conspiracy. V. 15. between—*So* KIT.; within V. 16. her—*Insert*, on both sides, *Th. Ke. Ba.* they . . . her—they laid hands on her, SKI. KIT.

Var. Read.—Vs. 5-8. that come . . . shall—that go in (*viz.* from duty in the

house, by the king round about. 12 Then he brought out the king's son, and ^{s2}put the ^tcrown upon him, and *gave him* the ^utestimony; and they made him king, and ^vanointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, ^w*Long* live the king.

13 And when ^xĀth-â-lî-âh heard the noise of the guard *and of the people*, she came to the people into the house of Jê-hôz-vâh: 14 and she looked, and, behold, the king stood ^{y23}by the pillar, as the manner was, and the captains and the ^atrumpets by the king; and ^b^call the people of the land ^drejoiced, and blew trumpets. Then Āth-â-lî-âh ^erent her clothes, and cried, ^f*Treason! treason! 15 And Jê-hoi-â-dâ the priest commanded the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth between the ranks; and him that followeth her slay with the ^gsword. For the priest said, Let her not be slain in the house of Jê-hôz-vâh. 16 So they made way for her; and she went by the way of the ^hⁱhorses' entry to the king's house: and there was she slain.

17 And ^jJê-hoi-â-dâ made a ^kcovenant between Jê-hôz-vâh and the king and the people, that they should be Jê-hôz-vâh's

Temple) on the sabbath and keep the watch of the king's house, and the two other parts of you, even all that go forth (*viz.* to duty in the Temple) on the sabbath, and keep the watch of the Lord's house by the king, ye shall even, *We. Sta.* (*omission of v. 6 and slight changes in one letter*). The third part of you—those that turn in (*to their barracks in the palace*) on the Sabbath and keep guard in the temple: ye shall compass the king, SKI. V. 6. *Omit*, SKI. V. 12. gave . . . testimony—*Text doubtful*, *Gr.* the bracelet (II Sam. 1:10). *Land. We. Sta.* (*regarded as an emblem of royalty*), SKI.; ornaments, KIT.

12
s II Sam. 1:10.
2 Or, *put upon him the crown and the testimony*.
t Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
v Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
w I Sam. 10:24.

13
x Athaliah, II Ki. 11:1.

14
y Ch. 23:3; II Chr. 34:31.
z Pillar, Num. 3:36.
3 Or, *on the platform*.
a Trumpets, Num. 10:2.
b I Ki. 1:39, 40.
c Public Opinion, I Sam. 14:45.
d Joy, Ps. 30:5.
e Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
f Ch. 9:23.

15
g Sword, Ju. 7:20.

16
h See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
i Horses, Gen. 50:11.

17
j Josh. 24:25; II Chr. 15:12-14; 34:31.
k See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

*TREASON: Instances of.—Absalom—II Sam. 15:10-12. Abithophel—II Sam. 17:1-4. Sheba—II Sam. 20:1, 2. Hadad and Jeroboam—I Ki. 11:14-26. Baasha—I Ki. 15:27. Zimri—I Ki. 16:9, 16, 20. Athaliah—II Ki. Chap. 11; II Chr. 22:10-12. Servants of Joash—II Ki. 12:19-21; 14:5. Amaziah—II Ki. 14:19-21. Shallum—II Ki. 15:10.

Menahem—II Ki. 15:14. Pekah—II Ki. 15:25. Hoshea—II Ki. 15:30. Adrammelech and Sharezer—II Ki. 19:37. Amon's Servants—II Ki. 21:23. Bigthan and Teresh—Esth. 2:21. Ishmael—Jer. 40:14-16; Chap. 41. Barabbas—Mk. 15:7. Egyptian—Acts 21:38. Cry of—II Ki. 11:14; II Chr. 23:13.

18

a Ch. 10:26, 27.
b Baal, Ju. 2:13.
c Deut. 12:2, 3.
d Altar, Gen. 22:9.
e Image, I Ki. 15:13.
f I Ki. 18:10.
1 Heb. offices.

19

g Captains, Num. 2:3.
h Land, Gen. 23:15.
i Throne, Acts 12:21.

20

j City, Gen. 4:17.

21

* Ch. 12:1 in Heb.
k Jehoash, II Ki. 12:2.
l II Chr. 24:1-14.
m See "Kingdom of Judah," II Ki. 12:23.
n Seven, Gen. 2:2.

1

o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
p Mother, Deut. 5:16.
q Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.

2

r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
s Anthropomorphism, Gen. "God," Gen. 1:1.

t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
u Jehoiaada, II Chr. 23:1.

v Priest, Ex. 28:1.

w Instruction, Is. 54:13.

3

x High Places, Deut. 12:2.
y Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
z Incense, Ex. 30:34.

4

a Money, Ex. 12:44.
b See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
c Ch. 22:4.
d Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

people; between the king also and the people. 18 And all the people of the land went to ^a the house of ^b Bā'āl, and brake it down; ^c his ^d altars and his ^e images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and ^f slew Māt-tān the priest of Bā'āl before the altars. And the priest appointed ¹ officers over the house of Jē-hō'vāh. 19 And he took the ^g captains over hundreds, and the Carites, and the guard, and all the people of the ^h land; and they brought down the king from the house of Jēhō'vāh, and came by the way of the gate of the guard unto the king's house. And he sat on the ⁱ throne of the kings. 20 So all the people of the land rejoiced, and the ^j city was quiet. And Āth-ā-lī'zāh they had slain with the sword at the king's house.

* 21 ^{k l m} Jē-hō'āsh was ⁿ seven **12** years old when he began to reign. 1 In the seventh year of Jē-hū began Jē-hō'āsh to reign; and he reigned forty years in ^o Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and his ^p mother's name was Zīb'ī-āh of ^q Bē'ēr-she'ba. 2 And † Jē-hō'āsh did that which was ^r right in the ^{s t} eyes of Jē-hō'vāh all his days wherein ^u Jē-hoi'ā-dā the ^v priest ^w instructed him. 3 Howbeit ^x the high places were not taken away; the people still ^y sacrificed and burnt ^z incense in the high places.

4 And Jē-hō'āsh said to the priests, All the ^a money of the ^b hallowed things ^c that is brought into the ^d house of Jē-

hō'vāh, ² in current money, ^{e 3} the money of the persons for whom each man is rated, and all the money ^f that it cometh into any man's ^g heart to bring into the house of Jē-hō'vāh, ⁵ let the priests take it to them, every man from his acquaintance; and they shall repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found. 6 But it was so, that in the three and twentieth year of king Jē-hō'āsh the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house. 7 Then king Jē-hō'āsh called for Jē-hoi'ā-dā the priest, and for the ^{other} priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore take no ^{more} money from your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house. 8 And the priests consented that they should take no ^{more} money from the people, neither repair the breaches of the house.

9 But ^h Jē-hoi'ā-dā the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of Jē-hō'vāh: and the priests that kept the threshold put therein all the money that was brought into the house of Jē-hō'vāh. 10 And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that ⁱ the ^j king's ^{k 4} scribe and the high priest came up, and

Var. Rend.—V. 18, officers—guards, KIT. SKI. V. 20, And—For; But, KIT. had slain—slew, r. **Chap. 12.**—V. 2, wherein—So KIT.; because, *Ew. Th. Bā. Ke. V. 3.* Howbeit—Save that; Now, KIT. V. 4, hallowed things—holy things or places, brought—So KIT.; wont to be brought, house—temple, KIT. current money—*So Th. Bā.; cf. Gen. 23:16.* the fluctuating fund, *Ew.* in current . . . Jehovah—the money which will be put upon us by taxation, the money for which people are assessed, as well as all money which the people bring out of their own urging to the temple of Yahweh, KIT. But—And.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 12.**—V. 10, high—*So KIT.; Interpolation, SKI.*

² Or, even the money of every one that passeth the numbering. See Ex. 30:13.
^e See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
³ Heb. each man the money of his estimation. See Lev. 27:2.
^f Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
^g Heart, Acts 15:9.

9

h Mk. 12:41; Lu. 21:1.

10

i Ch. 19:2; 22:3, 4, 12; II Sam. 8:17.
j King, Deut. 17:15.
k Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.
4 Or, secretary.

† JEHOASH I.—Called Joash—II Ki. 11:2; 12:1, 2, 4-7, 18; 13:1; II Chr. 22:11. Rescued—II Ki. 11:2, 3. King at Seven—II Ki. 11:4-16, 21; II Chr. 23:1-11. Reformation—II Ki. 11:17. Not complete—II Ki. 12:3; II Chr. 24:18-22. Syrians executed Judgment on him—II Chr. 24:23, 24. Slain by his Servants—II Ki. 12:20; II Chr. 24:25, 26.

JEHOASH II.—Son of Jehoahaz, King of Israel—II Ki. 13:9, 25; 14:9, 11, 13. Reigned in Samaria Sixteen Years—II Ki. 13:10. Called Joash—II Ki. 13:12-14. Visited Elisha on Deathbed—II Ki. 13:14-19. Smote the Syrians—II Ki. 13:22-25. Defeated King of Judah and took Jerusalem—II Ki. 14:8-14. Record of his Deeds—II Ki. 14:15. Burial of—II Ki. 14:16. Descendants of—II Ki. 14:17.

10 1 Heb. <i>bound up and, &c.</i>	they¹ put up in bags and counted the money that was found in the house of Jê-hôl-vâh.	hôl'âsh ^c king of Jû'dâh took all the hallowed things that ^e Jê-hôsh'â-phât and ^e Jê-hô-râm and ¹⁰ Ā-hă-zî'âh, his fathers, kings of Jû'dâh, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the ^h treasures of the house of Jê-hôl-vâh, and of the ⁱ king's house, and ^{1k} sent it to Hăz'â-ël king of Sŷr'î-â: and he went away from Jê-ru'sâ-lēm.	d See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23. e Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1. f I Ki. 22:50; g I Ki. 8:16. h Ahaziah, II Ki. 1:2. i Treasures, I Chr. 27:25. j Present, II Sam. 8:10. k Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
11 a Hand, Gen. 16:12. b Labor, Ex. 23:12. 2 Heb. <i>brought it forth.</i> c Trades and Arts, Is. 40:19. d Carpenter, Mk. 6:3. e Builder, I Ki. 5:18.	And they gave the money that was weighed out into the ^a hands of ^b them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of Jê-hôl-vâh: and they² paid it out to the ^c carpenters and the ^e builders, that wrought upon the house of Jê-hôl-vâh, 12 and ⁱ to the masons and the ^o hewers of stone, and for buying timber and hewn stone to repair the breaches of the house of Jê-hôl-vâh, and for all that ³ was laid out for the house to repair it. 13 But ^h there were not made for the house of Jê-hôl-vâh ⁱ cups of ^k silver, snuffers, basins, ^l trumpets, any vessels of ^m gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of Jê-hôl-vâh; 14 for they gave that to them that did the work, and repaired therewith the house of Jê-hôl-vâh. 15 Moreover ⁿ they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to give to them that did the work; for they dealt ^o faithfully. 16 The ^p money for the ^q trespass-offerings, and ^r the money for the sin-offerings, was not brought into the house of Jê-hôl-vâh: ^s it was the ^t priests'.	19 Now the rest of the acts of ⁱ Jôl'âsh, and all that he did, are they not written in the ^m book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dâh? 20 ⁿ And his ^o servants arose, and made a ^p conspiracy, and ^q smote Jôl'âsh at the house of ^r Mil'lô, on the way that goeth down to Sîl'lâ. 21 For Jôz'â-câr the son of Shîm-ê-âth, and Jê-hôz'â-bād the son of ^s Shôl'měr, his servants, smote him, and he ^t died; and they ^u buried him with his ^v fathers in the ^w city of ^x David: and ^y Ām-â-zî'âh his son reigned in his stead.	19 l Joash, II Ki. 13:10. m Book, Eccl. 12:12. 20 n II Chr. 24:25-27. o Servant, Ex. 21:2. p Conspiracy, Num. 14:4. q Ch. 14:5. r Millo, I Ki. 9:15.
12 f Ch. 22:5, 6. g See "Stone," Ex. 34:1. 3 Heb. <i>went forth.</i>	13 h II Chr. 24:14. i Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3. j See "Vessels of the Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9. k Silver, Job 22:25. l Trumpets, Num. 10:2. m Gold, I Ki. 10:21.	21 s II Chr. 24:26. t Death, Rom. 5:12. u Burial, II Chr. 16:14. v Fathers, Ex. 21:15. w City, Gen. 4:17. x David, I Sam. 17:12. y Amaziah, II Chr. 25:1.	21 s II Chr. 24:26. t Death, Rom. 5:12. u Burial, II Chr. 16:14. v Fathers, Ex. 21:15. w City, Gen. 4:17. x David, I Sam. 17:12. y Amaziah, II Chr. 25:1.
13 h II Chr. 24:14. i Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3. j See "Vessels of the Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9. k Silver, Job 22:25. l Trumpets, Num. 10:2. m Gold, I Ki. 10:21.	15 n Ch. 22:7. o Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.	22 z King, Deut. 17:15. a Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23. b Jehoahaz, II Chr. 36:1. c Jehu, I Ki. 16:1. d Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. e Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.	22 z King, Deut. 17:15. a Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23. b Jehoahaz, II Chr. 36:1. c Jehu, I Ki. 16:1. d Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. e Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
14 p Lev. 5:15-18. q Offerings, Gen. 22:2. r Lev. 4:24, 29. s Lev. 7:7. t Num. 18:19. u Priest, Ex. 28:1.	17 u Ch. 8:12; 10:32, 33; I Ki. 19:17. v Hazael, II Ki. 8:8. w Syria, Gen. 25:20. x War, Josh. 22:12. y Gath, II Sam. 21:20. z II Chr. 24:23, 24. a Face, Is. 6:2. b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.	23 f Evil, Ps. 97:10. g Sin, Gen. 3:6. h Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. i Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31. j I Ki. 12:26-33. k Temptation, Pr. 1:10.	23 f Evil, Ps. 97:10. g Sin, Gen. 3:6. h Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. i Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31. j I Ki. 12:26-33. k Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
15 p Lev. 5:15-18. q Offerings, Gen. 22:2. r Lev. 4:24, 29. s Lev. 7:7. t Num. 18:19. u Priest, Ex. 28:1.	18 c Ch. 16:8; 18:15, 16; I Ki. 14:26; 15:18.	24 l Ju. 2:14. m Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1. n Anger, Pr. 15:1. o Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.	24 l Ju. 2:14. m Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1. n Anger, Pr. 15:1. o Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

* JEHO RAM I.—Son of Jehoshaphat—I Ki. 22:50; II Ki. 8:16. King of Judah—I Ki. 8:16; 12:18. Character of—II Chr. 21:6-13. Events: Marries Athaliah, Daughter of Ahab—II Ki. 8:18; II Chr. 21:6. Murders his Brethren—II Chr. 21:14, 13. Death and Burial of—II Chr. 21:18-20. Descendants of—II Ki. 8:25, 29; II Chr. 22:1, 6, 11.

JEHO RAM II.—Son of Ahab—II Ki. 1:17; 3:1; II Chr. 22:5, 6. King of Israel—II Ki. 3:1; II Chr. 22:5. Events:

League with Judah—II Ki. 3:6-10. War with Moabites—II Ki. 1:1; 3:7-27. War with Syria—II Ki. 6:8-23. Receives Letter from Ben-hadad—II Ki. 5:6. Threatens Elisha on Account of Famine—II Ki. 6:30, 31. Restores the Shunammite Woman's Land—II Ki. 8:4-6. Wages War with Hazael and is wounded—II Ki. 8:28, 29; II Chr. 22:5, 6. Slain by Jehu—II Ki. 9:14-24.

JEHO RAM III.—A Priest sent by Jehoshaphat with Elishama to teach Judah—II Chr. 17:8.

II KINGS

13: 4 JEHOASH'S REIGN OVER ISRAEL. ELISHA'S LAST SICKNESS AND SIGN. 13: 17

JOASH VISITS HIM

3
a Hazael, II Ki. 8:8.
b Syria, Gen. 25:20.
c Ben-hadad, I Ki. 20:1.
1 Heb. *all the days*.

4
d Jehoahaz, II Chr. 36:1.
e Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
f Ch. 14:26; Ex. 3:7, 9.
g Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

5
h V. 25; ch. 14:25, 27; Neh. 9:27.
i Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
j Tents, Num. 24:5.

6
k Walking, Col. 1:10.
2 Heb. *he walked*.
l I Ki. 16:33.
m Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
n Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.

7
o Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
p Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
q Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
r Amos, 1:3.
s Dust, Is. 65:25.
t See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
3 Or, *to trample on*.

8
u Book, Eccl. 12:12.

^a Ház-á-él king of ^b Sýr-í-á, and into the hand of ^c Bën-há'dád the son of Ház-á-él, ¹ continually. 4 And ^d Jê-hô-á-ház ^e besought Jê-hô-áh, and Jê-hô-áh hearkened unto him; for ^f he saw the ^g oppression of Ís-rá-él, how that the king of Sýr-í-á oppressed them. 5 (And Jê-hô-áh gave Ís-rá-él ^h ⁱ a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Sýr-í-āns; and the children of Ís-rá-él dwelt in their ^j tents as beforetime. 6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jêr-ô-bô-ám, wherewith he made Ís-rá-él to sin, but ^k ² walked therein: and ^l ^m there remained the ⁿ Ā-shê-rāh also in Sā-mā-rí-ā.) 7 For he left not to Jê-hô-áh-ház of the people save fifty ^o horsemen, and ten ^p chariots, and ten thousand ^q footmen; for the king of Sýr-í-ā destroyed them, and made them like the ^r ^s dust ^t ³ in threshing. 8 Now the rest of the acts of Jê-hô-áh-ház, and all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the ^u book of the chronicles of the kings of Ís-rá-él? 9 And Jê-hô-áh-ház slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Sā-mā-rí-ā: and Jô-ášh his son reigned in his stead.

10 In the thirty and seventh year of *Jô-ášh king of Jūdāh began Jê-hô-ášh the son of Jê-hô-áh-ház to reign over Ís-rá-él in Sā-mā-rí-ā, and reigned sixteen

Var. Rend.—V. 4. besought Jehovah—*The parenthesis should begin here, Th. V. 7. For he left not—So KIT.; For he (the Lord) had not left, Var. SKI. people—i.e. army, SKI.; soldier, KIT. in threshing—So KIT.; for treading down, Th. Kc. Bā. V. 8. might—bold deeds, KIT. V. 14. died—So KIT.; should die. over him—before his face, SKI.; cf. Gen. 1:1; before*

years. 11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of Jê-hô-áh; he departed not from all the sins of Jêr-ô-bô-ám the son of Nê-bát, wherewith he made Ís-rá-él to sin; but he walked therein. 12 ^v Now the rest of the acts of Jô-ášh, and all that he did, and his might wherewith he fought against Ām-ā-zí-āh king of Jūdāh, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ís-rá-él? 13 And Jô-ášh slept with his fathers; and Jêr-ô-bô-ám sat upon his throne: and Jô-ášh was buried in Sā-mā-rí-ā with the kings of Ís-rá-él.

14 Now ^w Ē-lí-shā was fallen ^x sick of his sickness whereof he ^y died: and Jô-ášh the ^z ^a king of Ís-rá-él came down unto him, and ^b wept over ^c him, and said, ^d My father, my father, the ^e chariots of Ís-rá-él and the horsemen thereof! 15 And Ē-lí-shā said unto him, ^f Take bow and arrows; and he took unto him bow and arrows. 16 And he said to the king of Ís-rá-él, Put thy ^g hand upon the bow; and he put his hand ^h upon it. And Ē-lí-shā laid his hands upon the king's hands. 17 And he said, Open the ⁱ window eastward; and he opened it. Then Ē-lí-shā said, ^j Shoot; and he shot. And he said, Jê-hô-áh's arrow of ^k victory, even the arrow of ^l victory ^m over Sýr-í-ā; for ⁿ thou shalt smite the Sýr-í-āns in ^o Ā-phêk, till thou have

his eyes, KIT. V. 16. Put . . . bow—*So KIT.; Bend the bow, lit. Make thy hand to ride. he put—he bent it. V. 17. Syria—Aram, KIT.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—Vs. 4-6. *Interpolation, SKI. V. 10. seventh—So KIT.; ninth, Sept. (ed. Ald. MSS.) Ew. Th. We.; cf. ch. 13:1; 14:1.*

JOASH IV.—A Benjamite, one of David's Followers—I Chr. 12:3.

JOASH V.—A Benjamite, Son of Becher—I Chr. 7:8.

JOASH VI.—Superintendent of David's Oil Cellars—I Chr. 27:28.

JOASH VII and VIII.—Kings in Israel and Judah. See "Jehoash"—II Ki. 12:2.

12
v Vs. 14-19; ch. 14:8-15.

14
w Elisha, I Ki. 19:16.
x See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
y Death, Rom. 5:12.
z King, Deut. 17:15.
a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
b Mourning, John 11:35.
c Heb. *his face*.
d Ch. 2:12.
e Father, Ex. 21:15.
f Or, *chariot*.

15
e See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

16
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.

17
g Window, I Sam. 19:12.
h Shot, I Sam. 20:20.
i Heb. *salvation*.
j Or, *against*.
k War, Josh. 22:12.
l Aphek, I Sam. 4:1.

* JOASH I: Father of Gideon.—Ju. 6:11. Protected Gideon.—Ju. 6:29-31. Had a Holy Tree and Altar of Baal.—Ju. 6:25. Changed Gideon's Name.—Ju. 6:32.

JOASH II.—Son of King Ahab—I Ki. 22:26; II Chr. 18:25. Jailer or Regent for Ahab—I Ki. 22:27.

JOASH III.—A Descendant of Judah—I Chr. 4:22.

- 18
 a See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
 b See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
 c Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 19
 d Ch. 5:20.
 e Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
 f Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 g See v. 25.

- 20
 h Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
 i Ch. 3:7; 24:2.
 j Moabites, Ju. 11:18.
 k Land, Gen. 23:15.

- 21
 l Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
 1 Heb. when the man went and touched.
 m Bones, Ps. 34:20.
 n Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
 o Feet, Gen. 18:4.

- 22
 p Ch. 8:12, 13.
 q Hazael, II Ki. 8:8.
 r Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

- 23
 s Ch. 14:27.
 t Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
 v Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
 x Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
 y Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
 2 Heb. until now.

- 24
 z Ben-hadad, I Ki. 20:1.

- 25
 a Jehoash, II Ki. 12:2.
 b Jehoahaz, II Chr. 36:1.
 c City, Gen. 4:17.

consumed them. 18 And he said, Take the ^aarrows; and he took them. And he said unto the king of ^bİs-râ-êl, Smite upon the ^cground; and he smote thrice, and stayed. 19 And ^dthe man of God was ^ewroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times: then hadst thou smitten Sÿr-ı-â till thou hadst consumed it; whereas now thou shalt smite Sÿr-ı-â ^gbut thrice.

20 And Ê-lı-shâ died, and they ^hburied him. Now ⁱthe bands of the ^jMô-âb-ıtes invaded the ^kland at the coming in of the year. 21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band; and they cast the man into the ^lsepulchre of Ê-lı-shâ: and ¹as soon as the man touched the ^mbones of Ê-lı-shâ, he ⁿrevived, and stood up on his ^ofeet.

22 And ^pq Hâz-â-êl king of Sÿr-ı-â ^roppressed İs-râ-êl all the days of Jê-hô-â-hâz. 23 But ^sJê-hô-vâh ^twas gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and ^uhad respect unto them, because of his ^vcovenant with ^wAbraham, ^xİ-şâae, and ^yJacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his presence ²as yet. 24 And Hâz-â-êl king of Sÿr-ı-â died; and ^zBên-hâ-dâd his son reigned in his stead. 25 And ^aJê-hô-âsh the son of ^bJê-hô-â-hâz took again out of the hand of Bën-hâ-dâd the son of Hâz-â-êl the ^ccities which he had taken out of the hand of Jê-hô-â-

Var. Rend.—V. 18. Upon—So KIT.; lit. towards. V. 20. the bands—bands, Var. KIT. invaded—So KIT.; used to invade. at . . . year—Perhaps, year by year, SKI.; every year, KIT. V. 21. a band—the band. V. 23. as yet—until now, Var. KIT. sepulchre—grave, KIT. Chap. 14.—V. 2. twenty and nine—Omit, KIT. V. 4. Howbeit—Save that; Only, KIT. V. 5. kingdom—kingly power, KIT. V. 6. children—sons, KIT. V. 7. Sela—Lit. the crag; the Rocks, KIT.

hâz his father by war. ^dThree times did Jô-âsh smite him, and recovered the cities of İs-râ-êl.

14 ^eIn the second year of ^fJô-âsh son of Jô-â-hâz king of İs-râ-êl began Â-m-â-zı-âh the son of Jô-âsh king of Jû-dâh to reign. 2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jê-ru-sâ-lêm: and his mother's name was Jê-hô-âd-dîn of ^gJê-ru-sâ-lêm. 3 And he did that which was ^hright in the ⁱeyes of Jê-hô-vâh, yet not like ^kDavid his ^lfather: he did according to all that Jô-âsh his father had done. 4 Howbeit ^mthe high places were not taken away: ⁿthe people still ^osacrificed and burnt ^pincense ^qin the high places. 5 And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was established in his hand, that ^rhe slew his servants who had slain the king his father: 6 but the children of the ^smurderers ^the put not to death; according to that which is written in the book of the ^vlaw of ^wMô-şêş, as Jê-hô-vâh commanded, saying, ^xThe fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but ^yevery man shall die for his own ^zsin. 7 ¹a He slew of ^bÊ-döm in ^cd the Valley of ^eSalt ten thousand, and took ^f3 Sê-lâ by ^gwar, and called the ^hname of it ⁱJök-thê-êl, unto this day.

8 ^jThen ^kÂ-m-â-zı-âh sent ^lmessengers to Jê-hô-âsh, the son of Jê-hô-â-hâz son of ^mJê-hû, ⁿo king of İs-râ-êl, saying,
 Var. Read.—V. 19. Thou smitten—If thou hadst, SEPT. SKI.; Thou shouldest have, KIT. V. 21. and as soon . . . touched—So KIT.; and went away: and when the man touched, SEPT. SKI. V. 22. Syria—Aram, KIT. SEPT. (I.U.C.) adds, And Hazael had taken the Philistine out of his (Jehoahaz's) hand from the western sea unto Aphek.

- d See vs. 18:19.
 1
 e II Chr. 25:1.
 f Joash, II Ki. 13:10.
 2
 g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 3
 h Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 i Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 j Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 k David, I Sam. 17:12.
 l Father, Ex. 21:15.
 4
 m High Places, Deut. 12:2.
 n Ch. 16:4.
 o Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 p Incense, Ex. 30:34.
 q See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 5
 r Ch. 12:20.
 6
 s Murderer, Num. 35:16.
 t Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
 u Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 v Law, Deut. 31:24.
 w Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 x Children not punished for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
 y Jer. 31:30; Ez. 18:4, 20.
 z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 7
 a II Chr. 25:11.
 b Edom, Num. 20:18.
 c I Sam. 8:13; I Chr. 18:2.
 d Valley, Josh. 8:13.
 e See "Salt," Lev. 2:13.
 f Is. 16:1.
 g Or, the rock.
 h War, Josh. 22:12.
 i Name, Acts 16:18.
 j Josh. 15:38.

- 8
 j II Chr. 25:17-24.
 k Amaziah, II Chr. 25:1.
 l Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
 m Jehu, II Ki. 16:1.
 n King, Deut. 17:15.
 o Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

^a II Sam. 2:14-17.
^b Face, Is. 6:2.
⁹
^c Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
^d Ju. 9:8-15.
^e Thistle, Mt. 7:16.
^f Or, thorn.
¹ Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
^g See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
^h Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
ⁱ Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^k Beasts, Rev. 15:2.

¹⁰
^l See v. 7.
^m Deut. 8:14; II Chr. 26:16.
ⁿ Pride, Ps. 10:2.
^o Heart, Acts 15:9.
^p Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^q Home, Lev. 18:9.
² Or *provoke calamity*.
^r Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

¹¹
^s Ch. 23:29.
¹²
^t II Sam. 18:17.
^u Tent, Num. 24:5.

¹³
^v Ahaziah, II Ki. 1:2.
^w Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^x Wall, Jer. 51:58.
^y Neh. 8:16; 12:39.
^z Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^a Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
^b II Chr. 25:23.
^c Cubit, Deut. 3:11.

¹⁴
^d Spoil, Is. 9:3.
^e Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^f Silver, Job 22:25.
^g Vessels of the Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^h Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
ⁱ Treasury, Jer. 38:11.
^j Palace, Dan. 8:2.
^k Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

ing, ^a Come, let us look one another in the ^b face. 9 And Jê-hô-âsh the king of Îs-râ-êl sent to Â-m-â-zî-âh king of Jû-dâh, saying, ^c ^d The ^e ^f thistle that was in ^g Lëb-â-nôn sent to the ^h cedar that was in Lëb-â-nôn, saying, Give thy ⁱ daughter to my son to ^j wife: and there passed by a wild ^k beast that was in Lëb-â-nôn, and trod down the thistle. 10 ^l Thou hast indeed smitten Ê-dôm, and ^m ⁿ thy ^o heart hath lifted thee up: ^p glory thereof, and abide at ^q home; for why shouldst thou ² meddle to ^{thy} hurt, that thou shouldst fall, even thou, and ^r Jû-dâh with thee?

11 But Â-m-â-zî-âh would not hear. So Jê-hô-âsh king of Îs-râ-êl went up; ^s and he and Â-m-â-zî-âh king of Jû-dâh looked one another in the face at * Bêth-shê-mësh, which belongeth to Jû-dâh. 12 And Jû-dâh was put to the worse before Îs-râ-êl; and ^t they fled every man to his ^u tent. 13 And Jê-hô-âsh king of Îs-râ-êl took Â-m-â-zî-âh king of Jû-dâh, the son of Jê-hô-âsh the son of ^v Â-hâ-zî-âh, at Bêth-shê-mësh, and came to ^w Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, and brake down the ^x wall of Jê-ru-sâ-lêm from ^y the gate of ^z Ê-phrâ-îm unto ^a the corner gate, four hundred ^b ^c cubits. 14 And ^d he took all the ^e gold and ^f silver, and all the ^g vessels that were found in the house of Jê-hô-vâh, and in the ^h ⁱ treasures of the ^j king's house, the hostages also, and returned to ^k Sâ-mâ-rî-â.

Var. Rend.—V. 9. by . . . in—over (it) the wild beasts that were. V. 10. meddle . . . hurt—provoke calamity, SKI.; plunge thyself into misfortune, KIT. to thy hurt—with calamity. V. 12. tent—house, KIT. V. 14. house—temple, KIT. house—palace, KIT. hostages—*Lit.* sons

15 ^l Now the rest of the acts of Jê-hô-âsh which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Â-m-â-zî-âh king of Jû-dâh, are they not written in the ^m book of the chronicles of the kings of Îs-râ-êl? 16 And Jê-hô-âsh ⁿ ^o slept with his fathers, and was ^p buried in Sâ-mâ-rî-â with the kings of Îs-râ-êl; and ^q Jêr-ô-bô-âm his son reigned in his stead.

17 ^r And Â-m-â-zî-âh the son of Jô-âsh king of Jû-dâh lived after the death of Jê-hô-âsh son of Jê-hô-â-hâz king of Îs-râ-êl fifteen years. 18 Now the rest of the acts of Â-m-â-zî-âh, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû-dâh? 19 And they made a ^s conspiracy against him in Jê-ru-sâ-lêm; and he fled to ^t Lâ-êchîsh; but they sent after him to Lâ-êchîsh, and slew him there. 20 And they brought him upon ^u horses; and he was buried at Jê-ru-sâ-lêm with his fathers in the city of David. 21 And all the people of Jû-dâh took ³ Â-z-â-rî-âh, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Â-m-â-zî-âh. 22 ^v He built Ê-lâth, and restored it to Jû-dâh, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 In the fifteenth year of Â-m-â-zî-âh the son of Jô-âsh king of Jû-dâh Jêr-ô-bô-âm the son of Jô-âsh king of Îs-râ-êl began to reign in Sâ-mâ-rî-â, and reigned forty and one years. 24 And he did that which was ^w evil in the sight of Jê-hô-

Var. Read.—**Chap. 14.**—V. 13. and come—and brought him, SEPT. SKI. KIT.; see II Chr. 25:23. V. 17. *Later insertion*, SKI.

¹⁵
^l Ch. 13:12, 13.
^m Book, Eccl. 12:12.

¹⁶
ⁿ Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
^o Death, Rom. 5:12.
^p Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^q Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.

¹⁷
^r II Chr. 25:25-28.

¹⁹
^s Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
^t Lachish, II Chr. 11:9.

²⁰
^u See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

²¹
³ In ch. 15:13, and II Chr. 26:1, *Uzziah*.

²²
^v Ch. 16:6; I Ki. 9:26; II Chr. 8:17.

²⁴
^w Evil, Ps. 97:10.

* BETH-SHEMES. — A Frontier City of Judah—Josh. 15:10; I Ki. 4:9. City of: Priests—Josh. 21:16; I Chr. 6:59. Issachar—Josh. 19:22. Naphtali—Josh. 19:38; Ju. 1:33.

Inhabitants of. — Became subject to Taskwork—Ju. 1:33. Men of, smitten for looking into Ark.—I Sam. 6:10-15, 19-21.

Strifes at. — Between Joash and Amaziah—II Ki. 14:11-13. II Chr. 25:21-23. Taken by the Philistines in the Reign of Ahaz—II Chr. 28:18.

Prophecy against. — Pillars to be broken, and Houses of Gods to be burnt—Jer. 43:13.

24
 a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 b Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
 c See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

25
 d Ch. 10:32, 13:25.
 e I Ki. 8:65.
 f Hamath, Gen. 10:17.
 g Deut. 3:17.
 h Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 i Abraham, Josh. 18:18.
 j Word of God, John 6:63.
 k Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 l Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 m Jonah, Jonah, 1:1.
 n Josh. 19:13.

26
 o Ch. 13:4.
 p Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 q Deut. 32:36.

27
 r Ch. 13:23.
 s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 t Name, Acts 16:18.
 u Heaven, Deut. 25:15.
 v Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

28
 w War, Josh. 22:12.
 x Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
 y Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

1
 z Ch. 14:17.
 1 In vs. 13, 30, &c., Uziah.

2
 a II Chr. 26:3, 4.
 b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

vāh: he departed not from all the ^a sins of Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nē-ā-bāt, ^b wherewith he made ^c Īś-rā-ēl to sin. 25 ^d He restored the border of Īś-rā-ēl from ^e the entrance of ^f Hā-māth unto ^g the sea of the ^h Ār-ā-bāh, according to the ⁱ word of Jē-hō-vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl, which he spake ^k by his ^l servant ^m Jō-nāh the son of Ā-mīt-tai, the prophet, who was of ⁿ Gāth-hē-phēr. 26 For ^o Jē-hō-vāh saw the ^p affliction of Īś-rā-ēl, that it was very bitter; for ^q there was none shut up nor left at large, neither was there any helper for Īś-rā-ēl. 27 And ^r Jē-hō-vāh said not that ^s he would blot out the ^t name of Īś-rā-ēl from under ^u heaven; but ^v he saved them by the hand of Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Jō-āsh.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Jēr-ō-bō-ām, and all that he did, and his might, how he ^w warred, and how he recovered ^x Dā-mās-cūs, and Hā-māth, which had belonged to ^y Jū-dāh, for Īś-rā-ēl, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īś-rā-ēl? 29 And Jēr-ō-bō-ām slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Īś-rā-ēl; and Zēh-ā-rī-āh his son reigned in his stead.

15 ^z In the twenty and seventh year of Jēr-ō-bō-ām king of Īś-rā-ēl began ¹ Āz-ā-rī-āh son of Ām-ā-zī-āh king of Jū-dāh to reign. 2 ^a Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned two and fifty years in ^b Jē-ru-sā-

Var. Rend.—V. 25. Arabah—desert, KIT. V. 26. shut up nor left—See I Ki. 14:10; Var. SKI. V. 28. Damascus . . . Hamath—i.e. part of the territory of these cities, Th. Bā. Kc.; but the rest of the text is obscure; unintelligible, SKI. **Chap. 15.**—V. 5. dwelt . . . house—remained unmolested in his palace, KIT. separate—the sick, Ge. DeW. Th. (meaning not certain); several, R. household—palace, KIT.

lēm: and his ^c mother's name was Jē-ō-lī-āh of Jē-ru-sā-lēm. 3 And he did that which was ^d right in the eyes of Jē-hō-vāh, according to all that his father Ām-ā-zī-āh had done. 4 Howbeit ^e the ^f high places were not taken away: the people still ^g sacrificed and burnt ^h incense in the high places. 5 ⁱ And Jē-hō-vāh smote the king, so that he was a ^k leper unto the day of his death, and ^l dwelt in a ^m separate house. And ⁿ Jō-thām the king's son was over the ^o household, ^p judging the people of the land. 6 Now the rest of the acts of Āz-ā-rī-āh, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū-dāh? 7 And Āz-ā-rī-āh slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jō-thām his son reigned in his stead.

8 In the thirty and eighth year of Āz-ā-rī-āh king of Jū-dāh did Zēh-ā-rī-āh the son of Jēr-ō-bō-ām reign over Īś-rā-ēl in Sā-mā-rī-ā six months. 9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nē-ā-bāt, wherewith he made Īś-rā-ēl to sin. 10 And Shāl-lūm the son of Jā-bēsh ^q conspired against him, and ^r smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead. 11 Now the rest of the

Var. Read.—V. 25. Sea of Arabah—i.e. the Dead Sea, SKI. V. 27. Said would—had not proposed to, SKI.; had not resolved, KIT. but he saved—and so he delivered, SKI.; helped, KIT. by the hand of—through, KIT. **Chap. 15.**—V. 1. (Text doubtful for chronological reasons). Azariah—in vs. 13, 30, 32, 34, Uziah, which is the usual form in Chronicles; Azariah in vs. 13, 30, 32, 34, in SEPT, SKI. V. 5. in . . . house—in his own house unmolested (conjecture by KLO. SKI. KIT.). V. 10. before the people—in Ibleam (a town in the plain of Jezreel), Gr. Sept. (Luc.) Sta. Dr. KLO. KIT. SKI. (rendering of A.V. is ungrammatical).

c Mother, Deut. 5:16.

3
 d Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

4
 e Ch. 12:3.
 f High Places, Deut. 12:2.
 g Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 h Incense, Ex. 30:34.

5
 i II Chr. 26:21-23.
 j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 k Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
 l Lev. 13:46; Num. 12:14.
 2 Or, infirmity.
 m Jotham, Ju. 9:7.
 n Household, Pr. 31:27.
 o See "Government," Neh. 8:9.

10
 p Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
 q Amos 7:9.
 r Murderer, Num. 35:16.

12 a Ch. 10:30.	acts of Zēch-ā-rī'āh, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īś' rā-ēl. 12 This was ^a the word of Jē-hō'vāh which he spake unto Jē'hū, saying, Thy sons to the fourth generation shall sit upon the throne of Īś' rā-ēl. And so it came to pass.	vāh: he departed not all his days from the ^j sins of ^k Jēr-ō-bō'ām the son of Nē' bāt, wherewith he made Īś' rā-ēl to sin. 19 There came against the ^m land ⁿ Pūl the ^o king of *Ās-sūr'ī-ā; and Mēn' ā-hēm gave Pūl a thousand ^p talents of ^q silver, ^r that his hand might be with him to confirm the kingdom in his hand. 20 And Mēn' ā-hēm exacted the money of Īś' rā-ēl, even of all the mighty men of ^s t wealth, of each man fifty shēk' ēls of silver, to give to the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā. So the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā turned back, and stayed not there in the land. 21 Now the rest of the acts of Mēn' ā-hēm, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īś' rā-ēl? 22 And Mēn' ā-hēm slept with his fathers; and Pēk-ā-hī'āh his son reigned in his stead.	j Sin, Gen. 3:6. k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. l Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31. 19 m Land, Gen. 23:15. n I Chr. 5:25, 26. o King, Deut. 17:15. p See "Money," Ex. 12:44. q Silver, Job 22:25. r Bribery, Is. 33:15.
13 b See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23. c Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.	13 Shāl'lūm the son of Jā' bēsh began to reign in the ^b nine and thirtieth year of Ūz-zī'āh king of Jū'dāh; and he reigned the space of a month in ^c Sā-mā' rī-ā. 14 And Mēn' ā-hēm the son of Gā'dī went up from ^d Tīr' zāh, and came to Sā-mā' rī-ā, and smote Shāl'lūm the son of Jā' bēsh in Sā-mā' rī-ā, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.	15 Now the rest of the acts of Shāl'lūm, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the ^e book of the chronicles of the ^f kings of Īś' rā-ēl. 16 Then Mēn' ā-hēm smote Tīph' sāh, and all that were therein, and the borders thereof, from Tīr' zāh: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote it; ^g and all the ^h women therein that were with child he ripped up.	20 s Tribute, Mt. 22:19. t Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
14 d Tirzah, I Ki. 14:17.	17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Āz-ā-rī'āh king of Jū'dāh began Mēn' ā-hēm the son of Gā'dī to reign over Īś' rā-ēl, and reigned ten years in Sā-mā' rī-ā. 18 And he did that which was ⁱ evil in the sight of Jē-hō'	23 In the fiftieth year of Āz-ā-rī'āh king of Jū'dāh Pēk-ā-hī'āh the son of Mēn' ā-hēm began to reign over Īś' rā-ēl in Sā-mā' rī-ā, and reigned two years. 24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'ām the son of Nē' bāt, wherewith he made Īś' rā-ēl to sin. 25 And Pēk'āh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'āh, his ^u captain, ^v conspired against him, and smote him in Sā-mā' rī-ā, in ^w the ^x 1 castle of	25 u Captain, Num. 2:3. v Conspiracy, Num. 14:4. w I Ki. 16:18. x Palace, Dan. 8:2. 1 Or, palace.
15 e Book, Eccl. 12:12. f See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.	Var. Read.—V. 12. sons—successors, KIT. V. 16. opened not to him—had not opened (the gates) to him, KIT. V. 19. Inset, At this time, KIT. V. 20. Israel—All Israel, KIT. V. 25. captain—knight; adjutant, SKI. KIT. smote—murdered, KIT. house—palace, KIT. Argob and Arich—Omit, KIT. with him—at his side, KIT. And he . . . reigned—after he had slain him, he became king, KIT.	Var. Read.—V. 16. Tiphsh—Corrupt, Sta.; Tappuah (Josh. 17:7, 8), Sept. (Luc.) Th. Gr. Kto. (L.) (Tiphsh lay on the Euphrates) Var. SKI. V. 19. There—In his days, Sept. (omitting "all his days" in v. 18, where, in the Heb., it stands at the end of the v. Cf. ch. 23:29; 24:1) Th. Sta. Kto. SKI. confirm . . . hand—Omit, Sept. V. 23. two—So KIT.; ten, Sept. (Luc.); but Assyrian chronology proves two to be right, SKI.	18 i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
16 g Ch. 8:12. h Women, Ruth 3:9.	18 i Evil, Ps. 97:10.	18 i Evil, Ps. 97:10.	18 i Evil, Ps. 97:10.

* ASSYRIA: Founded by Nimrod.—Gen. 10:11. Named from Asshur, Shem's Son.—Gen. 10:22. Its best-known Capital was Nineveh, on the Tigris (or Hiddekel).—Gen. 2:14. Its Length was about 500 Miles, its Breadth varied from 350 to 100 Miles.—Gen. 10:11, 12; 25:18; Jonah 3:3; Is. 7:20.

Called.—The Land of Nimrod—Mic. 5:6.

War of Kings against Jerusalem and Samaria.—II Ki. Chaps. 15-20; II Chr. Chap. 32. Tiglath-pileser takes Israel Captive.—II Ki. 15:29. Slaughter of Assyrians.—II Ki. 19:35.

Nineveh threatened because of Intolerance.—Nah. Chap. 3. Assyria used by Jehovah as a Scourge.—Is. 7:18, 19; 10:5, 6. Shalmaneser brought against Israel.—II Ki. 17:2, 3; 18:9-12; Jer. 50:17.

Alliances sought.—II Ki. 16:7, 8; Hos. 5:13.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 7:17; 8:4-8; 10:5-34; 14:24, 25; 19:23-25; 30:31-33; 37:21-38; Jer. 1:15; Ez. Chap. 31; Jonah 3:1-4; Zech. 10:11. Attacked by Pharaoh-necoh.—II Ki. 23:29.

25

a Argob, Deut. 3:4.
b Gilead, Num. 32:1.

27

c See v. 23.
d Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

28

e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.

29

g See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
h I Ki. 16:7; I Chr. 5:26.
i Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
j Abel-beth-maacah, II Sam. 20:19.
k Galilee, Mt. 17:23.
l See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
m See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
n Ch. 17:6.
o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
p Captivity, Num. 24:22.

30

q Hoshea, II Ki. 17:1.
r Elah, I Sam. 17:2.

31

s Book, Eccl. 12:12.

the king's house, with a ^aĀr'gōb and ^aĀ-rī'ēh; and with him were fifty men of the ^bĠīl'ē-ād-ītes: and he slew him, and reigned in his stead. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Pēk-ā-hī'āh, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-ēl.

27 In ^cthe two and fiftieth year of Āz-ā-rī'āh king of Jūdāh Pēk'āh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'āh began to reign over Īs'ra-ēl in ^dSā-mā-rī-ā, and reigned twenty years. 28 And he did that which was ^eevil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh: he departed not from the ^fsins of Jēr-ō-bō'ām the son of Nē'ebāt, wherewith he made Īs'ra-ēl to sin.

29 In the days of Pēk'āh ^gking of Īs'ra-ēl came ^hTig'lāth-pī-lē'sēr king of ⁱĀs-sūr'ī-ā, and took Ī'jōn, and ^jĀ-bēl-bēth-mā'ā-eāh, and Jā-nō'āh, and ^kKē'dēsh, and Hā-zōr, and Ġīl'ē-ād, and ^kGāl'ī-lēe, all the land of ^lmNāph'tā-lī; and ⁿhe carried them ^pcaptive to Ās-sūr'ī-ā. 30 And ^qHō-shē'ā the son of ^rĒlāh made a conspiracy against Pēk'āh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'āh, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jō'thām the son of Ūz-zī'āh. 31 Now the rest of the acts of Pēk'āh, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the ^sbook of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-ēl.

32 In the second year of Pēk'āh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'āh king of Īs'ra-ēl began Jō'thām the

Var. Rend.—V. 29. he ^gcaptive—exiled them, KIT. V. 35. Howbeit—Save that; Only, KIT. house—temple, KIT. Chap. 16.—V. 1. Ahaz—Full name, Yeho-ahaz, SKI. V. 3. made the—Or, dedicated his son by, SKI.

son of Ūz-zī'āh ^tking of Jūdāh to reign. 33 ^uFive and twenty years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned sixteen years in ^vJē-ru'sā-lēm: and his ^wmother's ^xname was Jē-ru'shā the ^ydaughter of ^zZā'dōk. 34 And ^ahe did that which was ^bright in the eyes of Jē-hō'vāh; he did according to all that his father Ūz-zī'āh had done. 35 Howbeit ^cthe ^dhigh places were not taken away: the people still ^esacrificed and burned ^fincense in the high places. ^gHe built the upper gate of the house of Jē-hō'vāh. 36 Now the rest of the acts of Jō'thām, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jūdāh? 37 In those days ^hⁱJē-hō'vāh began to send against Jūdāh Rē-zīn the king of ^jSūr'ī-ā, and Pēk'āh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'āh. 38 And ^kJō'thām ^l^mslept with his ⁿfathers, and was ^oburied with his fathers in the ^p^qcity of ^rDavid his father: and Ā'hāz his son reigned in his stead.

16 In the seventeenth year of Pēk'āh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'āh Ā'hāz the son of Jō'thām king of Jūdāh began to reign. 2 ^sTwenty years old was Ā'hāz when he began to reign; and he reigned sixteen years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and he did not that which was right in the eyes of Jē-hō'vāh his God, like David his father. 3 But he ^t^uwalked in the way of the kings of Īs'ra-ēl, yea, ^vand made his ^w^xson to pass through the ^yfire,

Var. Read.—V. 27. Twenty—Text doubtful (the Assyrian notices of the kings of Israel do not leave room for more than a two years' reign for Pekah). V. 30. Twentieth—So KIT.; Text doubtful, Th. Hi. Bā. Schr. Gr. We. (Jotham reigned only sixteen years, v. 33; agrees with v. 27, not with 17:1 nor v. 33, SKI.). Chap. 16.—V. 2. Twenty—So KIT.; twenty and five, Ew. Th. Ke. Bā. Gr. See on II Chr. 28:1.

32

t See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

33

u II Chr. 27:1.
v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
w Mother, Deut. 5:16.
x Name, Acts 16:18.
y Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
z Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.

34

a Vs. 3, 4:
b II Chr. 26:4, 5.
c Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

35

c Ch. 12:3.
d High Places, Deut. 12:2.
e Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
f Incense, Ex. 30:34.
g II Chr. 23:20; 27:3.

37

h Ch. 16:5; Is. 7:1.
i Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Syria, Gen. 25:20.

38

k Jotham, Ju. 9:7.
l Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.
n Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
o Burial, II Chr. 16:4.
p City, Gen. 4:17.
q See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
r David, I Sam. 17:12.

2

s II Chr. 28:1-4.

3

t Walking, Col. 1:10.
u The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
v Ch. 17:17; 21:6; Lev. 18:21.
w Child Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
x See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
y Fire, Lev. 10:2.

* KEDESH.—A City of Naphtali—Josh. 12:22; 19:37. City of Refuge—Josh. 20:7; 21:32; I Chr. 6:72. Army assembled at—Ju. 4:6, 8, 9. Heber lived at—Ju. 4:11. Taken by Tiglath-pileser—II Ki. 15:29. City of Judah—Josh. 15:23.

3
a Ch. 21:2, 11;
Deut. 12:31.
b Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
c Nations, Gen.
10:32.
d See "Canaan,"
Gen. 13:7.

4
e Ch. 14:4;
Deut. 12:2.
f Hills, Ps. 2:6.
g Trees, Mt.
7:17.

5
h Ch. 15:37; Is.
7:1.
i War, Josh.
22:12.
j II Chr. 28:5, 6.

6
k Ch. 14:22;
II Chr. 26:2.
1 Heb. *Eloth*.
2 According to
another read-
ing, *Edomites*.

7
l II Chr. 28:16.
m Messengers,
Mal. 2:7.
n Tiglath-
pileser, II Ki.
15:29.
o King, Deut.
17:15.
p Assyria,
II Ki. 15:19.
q Servant, Ex.
21:2.
r Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
s Hand, Gen.
16:12.
t Syria, Gen.
25:20.
u See "King-
dom of
Israel," I Ki.
11:11.

8
v Ch. 12:17, 18;
18:15.
w Silver, Job
22:25.
x Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
y Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
z Treasures,
I Chr. 27:25.
a Palace, Dan.
8:2.
b Present,
II Sam. 8:10.

^a according to the ^b abominations of the ^c nations, whom ^d Jê-hô²vâh cast out from before the children of Îš³-râ-êl. 4 And he ^e sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the ^f hills, and under every ^g green tree.

5 Then ^h Rê²-zîn king of Sÿr⁴-î-â and Pê²-kâh son of Rêm-â-lî-âh king of Îš³-râ-êl came up to Jê-ru²-sâ-lêm to ⁱ war: and they besieged Âh²hâz, ^j but could not overcome him. 6 At that time Rê²-zîn king of Sÿr⁴-î-â recovered ^k 1 Ê²-lâth to Sÿr⁴-î-â, and drove the * Jews from Ê²-lâth; and the ² Sÿr⁴-î-ânš came to Ê²-lâth, and dwelt there, unto this day.

7 ^l So Âh²hâz sent ^m messengers to ⁿ Tig⁴-lâth-pî-lê²-šêr ^o king of ^p Âs-sÿr⁴-î-â, saying, I am thy ^q servant and thy son: come up, and ^r save me out of the ^s hand of the king of ^t Sÿr⁴-î-â, and out of the hand of the ^u king of Îš³-râ-êl, who rise up against me. 8 And ^v Âh²hâz took the ^w silver and ^x gold that was found in the ^y house of Jê-hô²-vâh, and in the ^z treasures of the ^a king's house, and sent it for a ^b present to the

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). abomination . . . nations—terrible custom of the people, KIT. nations—heathen, R. V. 5, but . . . him—were unable to fight, *i.e.* to come to close quarters, SKI. V. 6. Syrians—Edomites, KIT. V. 7. hand—power, KIT. Syria—Aram, KIT. rise up—are risen up. V. 8. house of Jehovah—temple of Yahweh, KIT. King's house—royal palace, KIT. V. 10. pattern—drawing, KIT. pattern . . . thereof—drawing of it, of all its parts, KIT. V. 12. offered thereon—went up to it: went up upon it, SKI. KIT. V. 13. peace-offering—thank-offering. V. 14. was . . . Jehovah—stood before Yahweh. He put (from its place) before the temple, between the (new) altar and the temple of Yahweh and set it north of it, at the side of the (new) altar, KIT. V. 14. And . . . from—As for the brazen altar which was before the Lord he brought it near from.

king of Âs-sÿr⁴-î-â. ⁹ ^c And the king of Âs-sÿr⁴-î-â hearkened unto him; and the king of Âs-sÿr⁴-î-â went up against ^d Dâ-mâs²-êūs, and took it, and ^e ^f carried the people of it captive to ^g Kîr, and slew Rê²-zîn.

10 And king Âh²hâz went to Dâ-mâs²-êūs to meet Tig⁴-lâth-pî-lê²-šêr king of Âs-sÿr⁴-î-â, and saw the ^h altar that was at Dâ-mâs²-êūs; and king ⁱ Âh²hâz sent to ^j Ū-rî²-jâh the ^k priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof. 11 And Ū-rî²-jâh the priest built an altar: according to all that king Âh²hâz had sent from Dâ-mâs²-êūs, so did Ū-rî²-jâh the priest make it against the coming of king Âh²hâz from Dâ-mâs²-êūs. 12 And when the king was come from Dâ-mâs²-êūs, the king saw the altar: and the king drew near unto the altar, and ^s offered thereon. 13 And he burnt his ^t burnt-offering and his meal-offering, and poured his drink-offering, and ^m sprinkled the ⁿ blood of ⁴ his peace-offerings, upon the altar. 14 And ^o the brazen altar, which was before Jê-hô²-vâh, he brought from the forefront of the house, from between his altar and the house of Jê-hô²-vâh, and put it on the north side

Var. Read.—V. 6. a parenthesis, SKI. Syria—Edom, *Ew. Th. Sta. Dr. Klo. KIT. (l.)*. Syrians—Edomites, *Heb. marg., many MSS., Sept. Vulg. Ew. Th. Sta. Dr. Klo. (l.) KIT. V. 14.* And the altar—wanting in Sept. Vs. 13-14. and sprinkled . . . upon the altar (v. 14) of brass, which was before Yahweh; and drew near from before the house, between the house and the (new) altar, and applied it (the blood) to the north side of the (new) altar, W. R. SMITH, SKI.

9
c II Chr. 28:21.
d Damascus,
I Ki. 20:34.
e Amos 1:3-5.
f Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
g Is. 22:6; Amos
9:7.

10
h Altar, Gen.
22:9.
i Ahaz, II Chr.
28:1.
j Is. 8:2.
k Priest, Ex.
28:1.

12
3 Or, *went up
unto it.*

13
l Offering, Gen.
22:2.
m Sprinkling,
Ex. 36:25.
n Blood, Lev.
17:11.
4 Heb. *the peace-
offerings which
were his.*

14
o See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.

* **THE JEWS.**—Although the Children of Judah were called Jews while in Babylon, the Jewish Community really begins with the Restoration of Jerusalem. The Two Conspicuous Characters in this Restoration are Ezra and Nehemiah. Ezra was a Jewish Priest and Scribe (Ezra 7:11; Neh. 12:26), and the Organizer of the Post-exilic Community. Supported by Artaxerxes, he led a Band of 1800 Male Israelites from Persia to Palestine in 458 B.C. to strengthen Zerubbabel's Colony. Nehemiah co-operated with Ezra, taking a Colony to Jerusalem in 445 B.C., and was appointed Governor of Judæa, build-

ing the Walls of Jerusalem, despite the Opposition of the Samaritans—Neh. Chaps. 3-6. He also organized the Service of God, returning to Persia in 433 B.C.

Jehovah arouses Cyrus, King of Persia, in Behalf of the Captive Jews.—II Chr. 36:22; Ezra 1:2-4. He makes a Proclamation of Release—II Chr. 36:23. Artaxerxes also makes a Proclamation to the same effect—Ezra 7:11-13. The Silver and Gold Vessels taken from Jerusalem are returned—Ezra 1:7-11; 6:5; 7:14-23; 8:24-30. Lists of Jews returning from Babylon—Ezra Chaps. 2 and 8; Neh. Chaps. 7 and 12. They

15 <i>a</i> King, Deut. 17:15. <i>b</i> Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1. <i>c</i> Urijah, II Ki. 15:10. <i>d</i> Priest, Ex. 28:1. <i>e</i> Altar, Gen. 22:9. <i>f</i> Ex. 29:39-41. <i>g</i> Morning, Ps. 65:8. <i>h</i> Offering, Gen. 22:2. <i>i</i> Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25. <i>j</i> Blood, Lev. 17:11. <i>k</i> Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.	of his altar. 15 And ^aking ^bĀhāz commanded ^cŪ-rī-jāh the ^dpriest, saying, Upon the great ^ealtar burn ^fthe ^gmorning burnt-offering, and the evening ^hmeal-offering, and the king's burnt-offering, and his meal-offering, with the burnt-offering of all the people of the land, and their meal-offering, and their drink-offerings; and ⁱsprinkle upon it all the ^jblood of the burnt-offering, and all the blood of the ^ksacrifice: but the brazen altar shall be for me to inquire by. 16 Thus did Ū-rī-jāh the priest, according to all that king Āhāz commanded. 17 And king Āhāz ^lcut off the ^mpanels of the bases, and removed the laver from off them, Var. Rend.—V. 15. sprinkle—<i>So</i> KIT.; throw against, to inquire by—<i>Perhaps</i>, to consider about, <i>Ge. DeW. Ke. Bā. KIT.</i> V. 18. covered way—<i>i.e.</i> covered stand (?).	and ⁿtook down the ^osea from off the brazen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a ^ppavement of stone. 18 And the ¹covered way for the ^qsabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he ²unto the house of Jē-hōz-vāh, because of the king of ^rĀš-sūr-ā. 19 Now the rest of the acts of Āhāz which he did, are they not written ^sin the ^tbook of the chronicles of the kings of Jū-dāh? 20 And Āhāz ^uslept with his ^vfathers, and was ^wburied with his fathers in the ^xcity of ^yDavid: and Hēz-ē-kī-āh his son reigned in his stead. Var. Read.—V. 15. to enquire by—<i>So</i> KIT.; to draw near (<i>i.e.</i> to sacrifice), <i>Gr. (transposition).</i> V. 18. covered sabbath—<i>So</i> KIT.; molten images of the Shame (<i>i.e.</i> Baal), <i>Gcl.</i>; cf. II Chr. 28:2; And the foundation of the chair (throne?) he built in the house of the Lord, SEPT.	ⁿ I Ki. 7:23, 25. ^o Sea, Ex. 14:21. ^p Stone, Ex. 34:1. 18 ¹ Or, covered place. ^q Sabbath, Ex. 16:23. ² Or, round. ^r Assyria, II Ki. 15:19. 19 ^s II Chr. 28:26. ^t Book, Eccl. 12:12. 20 ^u Sleep, I Sam. 26:12. ^v Fathers, Ex. 21:15. ^w Burial, II Chr. 16:14. ^x City, Gen. 4:17. ^y See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8. ^z David, I Sam. 17:12.
---	--	--	---

begin to build the Temple—Ezra 3:8-13. Are opposed by the Samaritans because the Jews would not enter into Partnership with them—Ezra 4:1-3. The Samaritans hire Counsellors and write to the King, warning him against the Builders—Ezra 4:4-16. The Work on Temple stops because of the Royal Decree—Ezra 4:17-24. Work is resumed by Zerubabel and others, but questioned by the Persian Authorities—Ezra 5:1-5. Darius consulted, and search made for the Original Decree of Cyrus. The Decree found and the Governor of Judæa ordered to let the Builders alone, and to aid them—Ezra 6:1-15. The Temple built and dedicated—Ezra 6:14, 15, 16. The Passover is kept—Ezra 6:19-22. Ezra hears of Mixed Marriages with Canaanites and Others and institutes Reform—Ezra Chaps. 9-10. Later on the Walls of Jerusalem are being built by Nehemiah under the Proclamation of Artaxerxes—Neh. Chaps. 2-6. The Builders are opposed by Samaritans, but by the help of Armed Guards the Walls are built—Neh. Chap. 4. The Jews complain of Hard Treatment to their Leaders—Neh. 5:1-5. Nehemiah abolishes Usury—Neh. 5:6-13. Ezra reads the Law to his People—Neh. 8:2. The Feast of Tabernacles restored—Neh. 8:14-18. Confession made of National Sin—Neh. Chap. 9. The People covenant to maintain the Temple Worship—Neh. Chap. 10. Foreigners excluded from the Assembly—Neh. Chap. 13. Payment of Tithes enjoined—Neh. 13:10-14. Sabbath-breaking condemned—Neh. 13:15-22. Mixed Marriages abolished—Neh. 13:23-31.

Interval prior to Jesus.—I. Persian Period (537-330 B.C.) Generally speaking, the Jews, despite the Heavy Tribute, remained loyal to their Rulers. Many Jews, however, were removed to Babylon for revolting about 350 B.C. To the Last Century of Persian Rule belongs the Final Breach between the Jews and Samaritans.

II. The Greek Period (330-167 B.C.). Alexander the Great grants Peculiar Privileges to the Jews, especially to those who settle in Alexandria. Here Judaism entered into its most intimate Relations with the Greek World of Literature. Judah an Egyptian Province—301 B.C. Judah a Syrian Province—198 B.C. The Septuagint Version was prepared in Alexandria about 150 B.C.

III. Maccabean Period (167-63 B.C.). The Outrages upon the National Religion stung the Maccabees into Revolt and aroused the Jews to the Value of their Faith. Wars began for the Liberation from the Yoke of Syria. The People were enthusiastic for Liberty. The Temple was restored, and re-

dedicated (165 B.C.), and the Rival Temple and Capital of Samaria razed to the Ground.

IV. Roman Period. Here the Herodians begin the Reign. Antipater dies 43 B.C., and in 37 B.C. his Son Herod (The Great) becomes, by Rome's Aid, King of Judæa. His Death in 4 B.C. makes way for the Tetrachies—Philip commanding east of Jordan; Antipas, Galilee and Peræa; Archelaus, Judæa and Samaria. After 6 A.D. Archelaus's Kingdom passes under the Direct Rule of Rome, Pontius Pilate being Procurator from 26 to 36 A.D.

The Jews during the Time of Jesus and his Apostles.—When John the Baptist and Jesus came into Power the Jews were divided into Two Strong Parties—the Pharisees and the Sadducees. The Pharisees developed as a Party after the Victory of the Maccabees, devoting themselves to the most Scrupulous Fulfilment of the Law. They were strictly a Sect (Acts 15:5; 26:5), operating mostly in the Synagogues—Mt. 23:2-7. While they upheld the Righteousness of God, their Faith ran largely to Ritualism. They were censorious and hypocritical as a Class—Lu. 11:39-44; 12:1. The Sadducees were in Power at the Temple. They were an Exclusive Caste, being attached to the Aristocracy among the Priests. They acknowledged the Law to be binding, but rejected the Traditions of the Scribes. They denied the Messianic Hope, the Resurrection, and the Existence of Angels and Spirits—Mk. 12:18-27; Lu. 20:27; Acts 4:1-7; 5:17; 23:7, 8.

Jesus' Mission to the Jews.—Not to Gentiles nor to Samaritans, but to the Lost Sheep of the House of Israel—Mt. 10:5, 6; 15:24; Mk. 7:26, 27. To declare that the Kingdom of Heaven was approaching—Mt. 12:24, 38-42; 13:58; 15:1-14; 21:33-46; 22:1-45; Mk. 6:1-6; 8:11-13; 11:27-33; 12:1-27; Lu. 11:14-54; 13:31-35; 16:14-31; 18:9-14; 20:1-47; John 5:38-43; 6:36; 8:13-59; 9:13-41; 10:1-39.

The Jews plot to put Jesus to Death.—Mt. 26:1, 2; Mk. 14:10, 11; Lu. 22:1, 2; John 11:47-53. Judas bargains with the Jews—Mt. 26:14-16; Mk. 14:10-11; Lu. 22:3-6; John 13:26-30. The Betrayal and Seizure—Mt. 26:47, 50; Mk. 14:43-46; 22:47-54; John 18:1-12. They try Him before the Sanhedrin—Mt. 26:57-68; Mk. 14:53-65; Lu. 22:66-71; John 18:12-14. The Jews take Him to Pilate for Trial—Mt. 27:2; Mk. 15:1-3; Lu. 23:1-5; John 18:28-32. The Jews crucify Jesus—Mt. 27:22-26; Mk. 15:12-39; John 19:12-30. During Jesus' Life some Jews believed on Him—Mt. 4:18-25; 7:28, 29; 14:8, 23; 15:30, 31; Lu. 5:26; John 4:1-3; 6:14, 15; 7:40-46; 8:31-32; 9:35-38; 11:45; 12:9-19.

II KINGS

17: 1 HOSHEA'S REIGN OVER ISRAEL. ISRAEL CONQUERED BY ASSYRIA BECAUSE **17: 10**
OF THE PEOPLE'S WICKEDNESS

¹
a Elah, I Sam. 17:2.
b Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

²
c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
d See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

³
e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
f Ch. 18:9-12; Hos. 10:14.
g Tribute, Mt. 22:19.

⁴
h King, Deut. 17:15.
i Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
j Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
k Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
l Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
m Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
n Prison, Gen. 42:16.

⁵
o Land, Gen. 23:15.

17 In the twelfth year of Āhāz king of Jūḏāh began *Hō-shēḏā the son of ^aĒlāh to reign in ^bSā-mā-rī-ā over Īs-rā-ēl, and reigned nine years. 2 And he did that which was ^cevil in the sight of Jē-hōṽāh, yet not as the ^dkings of Īs-rā-ēl that were before him. 3 ^eAgainst him came up ^fShāl-mā-nē-šēr king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā; and Hō-shēḏā became his servant, and brought him ^gtribute. 4 And the ^hking of ⁱĀs-sūr-ī-ā found ^jconspiracy in Hō-shēḏā; for he had sent ^kmessengers to So king of ^lĒḡ-ḡypt, and offered no tribute to the king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā ^mshut him up, and bound him in ⁿprison. 5 Then the king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā came up throughout all ^oland, and went up to Sā-mā-rī-ā, and besieged it three years. 6 In the ninth year of Hō-shēḏā the king of

Var. Rend.—Chap. 17.—V. 4. tribute—present, R. V. 6. on the—So KIT.; by V. 7. hand—power, KIT. feared—honored, KIT. V. 9. did secretly—Jehovah contrived opposite things against Yahweh their God, KIT.; did treacherously, Ge.; lit. covered (sense uncertain), Heb. concealed. Text doubtful, SKI.; devised, Kfo. fortified—fenced, R. cities—districts, KIT.

Ās-sūr-ī-ā took Sā-mā-rī-ā, and carried ^pĪs-rā-ēl ^qaway unto Ās-sūr-ī-ā, and placed them in ^rHāḏlāh, and on the Hāḏbôr, the ^sriver of ^tGōḏ-zān, and in the ^ucities of the ^vMēdeš.

7 And it was so, because the children of Īs-rā-ēl had ^xsinned against ^yJē-hōṽāh their God, who ^zbrought them up out of the land of Ēḡ-ḡypt from under the ^ahand of ^bPhā-raōh king of Ēḡ-ḡypt, and ^chad feared other gods, 8 and ^dwalked in the ^estatutes of the ^fnations, ^gwhom Jē-hōṽāh cast out from before the children of Īs-rā-ēl, and of the kings of Īs-rā-ēl, which they ^hmade. 9 And the children of Īs-rā-ēl did secretly things that were not right against Jē-hōṽāh their God: and they built them ⁱhigh places in all their cities, from ^jthe tower of the ^kwatchmen to the fortified city; 10 and they set them up ^lpillars and ^mĀ-shēḏ-rim upon

Var. Read.—Chap. 17.—V. 4. conspiracy—So KIT.; falseness, Sept. Th. De. (doubtfully), Kfo. (transposition). So—Seve, Egyptian Sheba (Ka.), Heb. letters, oppert, Schr. Ew. Th. Kē. Bā. (pts.). V. 6. river—So KIT.; rivers, Sept. Th. So Vulg., I Chr. 5:26. cities—mountains, Sept. Th. (l.); cf. I Chr. ibid. V. 7. And . . . because—And the wrath of Yahweh was on Israel.

⁶
p Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
q Led into Captivity because of Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

^r See 18:11; I Chr. 5:26.
^s Rivers, Is. 32:2.
^t See 18:11; Is. 37:12.
^u Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^v Medes, Gen. 10:2.
^w Media, Esth. 1:3.

⁷
x Sin, Gen. 3:6.
y God, Gen. 1:1.
z Deliverance from Egypt, Ex. 15:13.
a Hand (fig.), Gen. 16:12.
b Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
c Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

⁸
d Walking (fig.), Col. 1:10.
e Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
f Nations, Gen. 10:32.
g Canaanites, Gen. 13:7.
h Or, practised.

⁹
i High places, Deut. 12:2.
j Tower, Jer. 9:46.
k Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.

¹⁰
l Pillars, Num. 3:36.
m Or, obelisks.
n Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.

The Jews' Course towards the Apostles and the Church.—Devout Jews marvel during Pentecost at the Action of the Apostles—Acts 2:5-12. The Opinion of Mockers—Acts 2:13. The Apostles are imprisoned by the Authorities—Acts 4:1-23; 5:17-41. A Great Company of the Priests obey the Gospel—Acts 6:7. Stephen arouses Enmity, is taken before High Priest, and condemned to Death—Acts 6:8-15; 7:54-60. Persecution at Jerusalem scatters the Church—Acts 8:1-4. Saul of Tarsus seeks to destroy the Church—Acts 9:1-3. After Saul's Conversion the Jews plot to kill him—Acts 9:23. Many Jews follow Paul and Barnabas—Acts 13:43; 14:1. The Jealousy of the Jews continues—Acts 13:45; 14:1, 19. The Jews try to force Circumcision on the Disciples—Acts 15:1-5; Rom. 2:24-29; Gal. 5:1-12. The Jews stir up Evil against Paul—Acts 21:27-28; 24:1-9. Paul calls together the chief of the Jews, pleading his own Case—Acts 28:17. Some believed and some disbelieved—Acts 28:24. The Jews continued their Opposition to Christianity until Titus began the Siege of Jerusalem in 70 A.D.—Mt. 24:16-27.

Promises concerning the Jews.—Pouring out of the Spirit upon them—Ez. 39:29; Joel 2:28, 29; Zech. 12:10. Removal of their Blindness—Rom. 11:25; II Cor. 3:14-16. Their Return and Seeking of God—Hos. 3:5. Pardon of Sin—Is. 44:22; Rom. 11:27. Salvation—Is. 59:20; Rom. 11:26-27. Sanctification—Jer. 33:8; Ez. 36:25. Joy at Conversion of—Is. 44:23; 49:13; 52:8, 9; 66:10. Blessing to Gentiles through Jews—Is. 2:1-5; 60:5; 66:19; Rom. 11:12, 15. Reunion of—Jer. 3:18; Ez. 37:16-22; Hos. 1:11; Mic. 2:12. Restoration to their own

Land—Is. 11:15-16; 14:1-3; 27:12-13; Jer. 16:14, 15; Ez. 36:24; 37:21, 25; 39:25-28; Lu. 21:28. Gentiles to assist in their Restoration—Is. 49:22-23; 60:10-14; 61:4-6. Future Glory of—Is. 60:19; 62:3-4; Zeph. 3:19-20; Zech. 2:5. Future Prosperity of—Is. 60:6-17; 61:4-6; Hos. 14:5, 6. A Redeemer to come to them—Is. 59:20. To reign over them—Ez. 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25.

Punishment for: Idolatry—Ps. 78:58-64; Is. 65:3-7. Unbelief—Rom. 11:20. Covenant Breaking—Is. 24:5; Jer. 11:10. Transgressing the Law—Is. 1:4-7; 24:5-6. Changing the Ordinances—Is. 24:5. Killing the Prophets—Mt. 23:37, 38. Calling upon themselves the Blood of Jesus—Mt. 27:25.

Kinds of Punishment.—Scattered among the Nations—Deut. 28:64; Ez. 6:8; 36:19. Despised by the Nations—Ez. 36:3. Their Country trodden under Foot by the Gentiles—Deut. 28:49-52; Lu. 21:24. Their House left desolate—Mt. 24:38. Their Temple sacked and polluted—Mt. 24:2, 15. Deprived of Civil and Religious Privileges—Hos. 3:4.

* HOSHEA: (1) The Original Name of Joshua, the Son of Nun.—Deut. 32:44.

(2) The Ruler of the Tribe of Ephraim in David's Time.—I Chr. 27:20.

(3) The Son of Elah.—II Ki. 15:30; 17:1. King of Israel.—II Ki. 17:1; 18:1. Character of—II Ki. 17:2. Strife with Assyria—II Ki. 17:4-6. Samaria taken—II Ki. 18:9, 10.

(4) A Jew, who sealed the Covenant with Nehemiah.—Neh. 10:23.

¹⁰
a Hills, Ps. 2:6.
b Trees, Mt. 7:17.

¹¹
c Incense, Ex. 30:34.
d Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
e Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

¹³
g Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
h Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
i Repentance, See 13:3.
j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
k Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
l Law, Deut. 31:24.
m Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
n Servants, Ex. 21:2.

¹⁴
o Neck hardened.
p Faith, Heb. 11:1.
q God, Gen. 1:1.

every high ^ahill, and under every green ^btree; 11 and there they burnt ^{c d e}incense in all the high places, as did the nations whom Jê-hôz'vâh carried away before them; and they wrought ^lwicked things to provoke Jê-hôz'vâh to anger; 12 and they served idols, whereof Jê-hôz'vâh had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing. 13 Yet Jê-hôz'vâh testified unto Îš'ra-êl, and unto ^{g h}Jû'dâh, by every *prophet, and every seer, saying, ⁱ'Turn ye from your ^jevil ways, and keep my ^kcommandments and my ^lstatutes, according to all the law which I commanded your ^mfathers, and which I sent to you by my ⁿservants the prophets. 14 Notwithstanding, they would not hear, but ^ohardened their neck, like to the neck of their fathers, who ^pbelieved not in ^qJê-hôz'vâh their God. 15 And

Var. Rend.—V. 12, idols—So KIT.; idol blocks, Ge.; or, doll images, Ew. by—the hand of, R. V. 15, which . . . against—with which he warned, Var. KIT. vanity—i.e. false gods (cf. I Ki. 16:13; Jer. 2:5). Baal—the Baal (i.e. lord).

* PROPHETS: Are God's Messengers.—I Sam. 8:7-9; I Ki. 13:1, 3, 9; II Ki. 17:13, 23; 20:4, 5; II Chr. 36: 15-21; Is. 6:8-11; 48:16; Jer. 7:13, 25; 11:7; 25:3, 4; 26:5; 32:33; Ez. 2:4; 3:4-11, 17-21, 27; Dan. 9:1, 6-10; Hos. 12:10; Amos 7:14, 15; Zech. 7:12; Heb. 1:1; Rev. 10:11.

Are inspired by Jehovah.—I Sam. 9:6; II Ki. 3:12; Is. 50:4, 5; Jer. 20:9; Amos 3:7, 8; Zech. 7:7; Lu. 1:70; Acts 3:18; Rom. 1:1, 2; Jas. 5:10; I Pet. 1:10, 11; II Pet. 1:21; Rev. 4:1; 10:7; 22:6.

Methods of Jehovah in Communication to Them: By Voice.—To Moses—Ex. 6:13, 29; 7:2; 19:3-5; 25:22; 33:11; Lev. 1:1; Num. 1:1; 7:89; 9:8; 12:8; Deut. 5:5, 31; 18:18; 34:9, 10; Josh. 3:7. To Joshua—Josh. 3:7; 4:14. To Balaam—Num. 22:18-20, 38; 23:5-12, 16, 20, 26; 24:15, 16. To Samuel—I Sam. 3:4-14, 21; 9:15; 15:16; 19-21. To David—II Sam. 23:2. To Elijah—I Ki. 22:14, 28. To Isaiah—Is. 6:8, 9; 51:15, 16. To Jeremiah—II Chr. 36:12, 15; Jer. 1:1-10; 13:1-3; 16:1; 18:1; 24:4-10; 26:1, 2; 27:1, 2; 29:30; 33:1, 2; 34:1, 2; 42:4, 7; Dan. 9:2. To Ezekiel—Ez. 3:10, 11, 22, 27.

By Dreams and Visions.—Gen. 41:15-40; Num. 12:6; I Chr. 17:15; II Chr. 26:5; Job 4:12-16; 33:14-17; Is. 6:1-9; Ez. Chaps. 1-3; 8-10; Dan. 2:19; 7:13, 15; 8:1, 15-27; 10:7-9; Hos. 12:10; Joel 2:28.

By Angels.—To Moses—Gal. 3:19; Heb. 2:2. See Heb. 3:2-5. To Balaam—Num. 22:35. To Gad—I Chr. 21:18, 20, 30. To Daniel—Dan. 7:13-28; 8:15-19; 10:20. To John—Rev. 1:1; 17:1; 19:9, 10; 21:9; 22:1-9, 16.

By the Holy Spirit.—Neh. 9:30, 30; Joel 2:28; Zech. 7:12; Mt. 22:43; Acts 7:51, 52; Heb. 3:7-11; 10:15-17; I Pet. 1:10, 11; II Pet. 1:21; Rev. 1:10.

Instances of Inspiration of the Holy Spirit.—Noah—I Pet. 3:18-20. Joseph—Gen. 41:38. Bezalel—Ex. 31:2, 3; 35:31. Seventy Elders—Num. 11:16, 17, 25, 26-29. Balaam—Num. 24:2. The Judges: Othniel—Ju. 3:10. Gideon—Ju. 6:34. Jephthah—Ju. 11:29. Samson—Ju. 13:25; 14:6, 19; 15:14; 16:28. Saul—I Sam. 10:6, 13; 11:6; 16:13, 14; 19:23, 24. Messengers of Saul—I Sam. 19:20, 21. David—I Sam. 16:13;

they rejected his ^sstatutes, and his ^tcovenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified unto them; and they ^ufollowed vanity, and became vain, and went after the ^vnations that were round about them, concerning whom Jê-hôz'vâh had charged them that they should not do like them. 16 And they forsook all the commandments of Jê-hôz'vâh their God, and made them molten ^wimages, even ^xtwo calves, and made an ^yÄ-shêz'râh, and ^zworshipped all the ^{a b c}host of heaven, and served ^dBä'äl. 17 And they ^{e f}caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and ^gused divination and enchantments, and ^hsold themselves to do that which was evil in the sight of Jê-hôz'vâh, to provoke him to anger. 18 Therefore Jê-hôz'vâh was very ⁱangry with Îš'ra-êl, and ^jremoved them out of his sight: ^kthere was none left but the ^ltribe of Jû'dâh only.

¹⁵
r Commandments, Violation of, Ex. 20:1.
s Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
t Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
u Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
v Nations, Gen. 10:32.

¹⁶
w Images, I Ki. 15:13.
x I Ki. 12:28.
y Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
z Worship, Mt. 4:10.
a Sun, Ps. 136:8.
b Moon, Ps. 136:8.
c Stars, Ps. 136:9.
d Baal, Jer. 2:13.

¹⁷
e Human Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
f Sacrifice of Children, Gen. 3:16.
g Magic, Dan. 5:11.
h Bondage, John 8:33.

¹⁸
i Anger of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Captivity of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
k Led into Captivity because of Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
l Tribe, Num. 36:9.

II Sam. 23:2; I Chr. 28:11, 12; Mk. 12:36; Acts 1:16. Azariah—II Chr. 15:1. Ezekiel—Ez. 2:1-4; 11:5, 24. Micah—I Ki. 22:14, 23, 28; II Chr. 18:23, 27. Jahaziel—II Chr. 20:14. Zechariah—II Chr. 24:20. Micah—Mic. 3:8. Isaiah—Acts 28:25. Elisabeth—Lu. 1:41. John the Baptist—Lu. 1:15. Zacharias—Lu. 1:67. Simeon—Lu. 2:25-27. Apostles—Mt. 10:20; Mk. 13:11; John 20:22; Acts 2:4; 4:8; 9:17; Rev. 1:10, 11. Agabus—Acts 11:28; 21:10, 11. Stephen—Acts 7:55. Disciples at Tyre—Acts 21:4.

By the Gift of Knowledge and Wisdom.—I Chr. 28:19; Job 32:8; Jer. 11:18; Dan. 1:17-20; 2:21, 23; 4:8, 9; 5:11-14; 9:22. See I Ki. 3:12, 28.

By Permission of the Divine Name.—Ex. 3:13, 14; Deut. 18:18, 19; II Chr. 33:18; Ez. 3:11; Jas. 5:10.

Christ came in fulfilment of Prophecy.—II Sam. 7:12; Mic. 5:2 (Mt. 2:5; John 7:42); Lu. 1:70.

Christ appealed to Moses and the Prophets as if they were inspired to show that He came to fulfil their Predictions.—Lu. 24:27, 44, 45; John 1:45; 5:45, 46. See John 13:18; 17:12.

The Apostles appealed to Moses and the Prophets as if they were inspired.—Acts 1:16, 20; 2:25-35; 3:18, 22, 23; 7:37 (Deut. 18:15); 8:28-35; 10:43; 13:29, 33-41; 17:2, 3; 24:14, 15; 26:22, 23; 28:23-27; Rom. 1:1-4; 3:21; 15:8; 16:25, 26. See "Prophecies Concerning Jesus"—Gen. 3:15.

Prophecies worked Miracles as their Endorsement.—Moses—Ex. 4:1-9; 7:9; 8:16-19; Num. 16:28-33. Elijah—I Ki. 18:30-39. Elisha—II Ki. 5:3, 8, 14. Daniel—Dan. 3:19-28; 4:2.

They taught the People through Emblems.—Is. 20:2-4; Jer. 19:1, 10, 11; 27:1-11; 43:8-10; 51:63; Ez. 4:1-13; 5:1-4; 7:23; 9:4-6; 12:3-7; 21:6, 7; 24:1-24; Hos. 1:2-9.

Wickedness destroys Prophetic Vision.—I Sam. 28:6; Lam. 2:9; Ez. 7:26-27.

Must deliver God's Message faithfully.—Num. 22:8, 18, 19, 38; 23:5, 11, 12, 17, 26; 24:12, 13; I Sam. 3:16, 17; II Sam. 7:17; I Ki. 22:13-14; Is. 21:10; Jer. 6:27; 23:28; 26:2, 12; Ez. 3:10-21; 11:25; 13:10-14; Mic. 2:6, 7.

19
1 Or, *practised*.
20
a Seed, Deut. 22:9.
b Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

21
c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
d Kingdom divided because of Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
e David, I Sam. 17:12.
f Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.
g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
2 According to another reading, *drew Israel away*.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.

23
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Led into captivity because of Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
k Anthropomorphisms. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

19 Also Jū-dāh kept not the commandments of Jē-hō'-vāh their God, but walked in the statutes of Iš-rā-ēl which they ¹made. 20 And Jē-hō'-vāh rejected all the ^aseed of Iš-rā-ēl, and ^bafflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight. 21 For he ^cdrave Iš-rā-ēl from the house of ^eDavid; and they made ^fJēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nē-bāt ^gking; and Jēr-ō-bō-ām ²drove Iš-rā-ēl from following Jē-hō'-vāh, and made them ^hsin a great sin. 22 And the children of Iš-rā-ēl walked in all the sins of Jēr-ō-bō-ām which he did; they departed not from them; 23 un-

Var. Rend.—V. 21. *drove*=*drave*, R. V. 25. *feared*=*honored*, KIT. Vs. 25, 26. *lions*=*So KIT.*; the lions. V. 25, which *they*=*them*—which *raged* among them, KIT.

til ⁱJē-hō'-vāh ^jremoved Iš-rā-ēl ^kout of his sight, as he spake by all his ^lservants the ^mprophets. So Iš-rā-ēl was ⁿcarried away out of their own ^oland to ^qĀs-sūr-i-ā unto this ^rday.

24 And the king of Ās-sūr-i-ā brought men from ^sBāb-ŷ-lōn, and from Cū-thāh, and from Āy'-vā, and from ^tHā'-māth and Sēph-ār-vā'im, and placed them in the ^ucities of ^vSā-mā'-rī-ā instead of the children of Iš-rā-ēl; and they possessed Sā-mā'-rī-ā, and dwelt in the cities thereof. 25 And so it was, at the ^wbeginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not Jē-hō'-vāh: therefore Jē-hō'-vāh sent ^xlions among them, which ^yz killed some of them. 26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Ās-

l Servants, Ex. 21:2.
m Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
n Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.
p Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
q Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.

24
s Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
t Hamath, Gen. 10:17.
u Cities, Gen. 4:17.
v Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

25
w Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
x Lions, Job 4:10.
y Punishment, Deut., Gen. 39:20.
z Death, Rom. 5:12.
a Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

Jehovah supports His Faithful Prophets.—Ex. 4:10-12; Jer. 1:6-19; 15:19-21; Ez. 2:6; 3:8-9.

False Prophets described and denounced.—Deut. 18:20; I Ki. 13:11-25; Is. 9:15; Jer. 6:13-15; 14:13-16; 23:9-40; 27:14-18; 28:15-17; 29:8-9; Lam. 2:14; Ez. 13:4-7; 22:21-29; 22:25-28; Mic. 2:11; Mt. 24:11; Lu. 6:26; II Pet. 2:1; I John 4:1. Adulterous—Jer. 23:14; 29:21-23. Covetous—Mic. 3:11. Drunken—Is. 28:7.

The People are warned against them.—Deut. 13:1-3; Jer. 23:16; 27:14-17; 29:8; Mt. 7:15; 24:5, 23-26; Mk. 13:6, 21-23; Lu. 21:8.

Punishment of False Prophets.—Deut. 18:20; I Ki. 13:11-25; 18:22-40; 22:24-25; Jer. 13:13-14; 14:15; 20:6; 23:13, 15, 30-32; 28:15-17; 29:15-32; Ez. 13:2, 3, 8, 9; Mic. 3:5-7; Zech. 13:3-6. Punishment of their Followers—Jer. 14:16; Ez. 13:15-16; 14:10-11.

Maltreatment of God's Prophets.—I Ki. 19:10; II Chr. 36:16; Neh. 9:26; Jer. 2:30; Mt. 5:12; 23:29-38; Lu. 11:47-51; Rom. 11:3; I Thess. 2:14-16; Rev. 18:24. God avenges Wrongs done to His Prophets—Deut. 32:43; II Ki. 9:7; I Chr. 16:21; 22; Mt. 23:35-38; Lu. 11:47-51.

List of Prophets in their Order according to Old Testament.—Enoch—Gen. 5:21-24; Jude 14, 15. Noah—Gen. 9:25-27;

II Pet. 2:5 (see marginal note). Jacob—Gen. 49:1. Moses—Deut. 18:18; Acts 3:22; 7:37. Aaron—Ex. 7:1. Balaam—Num. 22:20, 38; II Pet. 2:16. The Prophet sent to Israel—Ju. 6:8, 9. The Prophet sent to Eli—I Sam. 2:27. Samuel—I Sam. 3:20-21; Acts 3:24; 13:20; Heb. 11:32-34. David—Ps. 22:1, 16, 18; Acts 1:16; 2:25-31; 4:25, 26. Nathan—I Sam. 7:2-3; 12:1-7. Gad—I Sam. 24:11-14. Ahijah—I Ki. 11:29-32. The Prophet of Judah—I Ki. 13:1-10. Iddo—I Chr. 9:29. Shemaiah—I Ki. 12:21-24; II Chr. 12:5. Azariah—I Chr. 15:2-7. Hanani—I Chr. 16:7-10. Jehu—I Ki. 16:1, 7, 12. Elijah—I Ki. 17:1; 18:1-2; 19:1-8; Rom. 11:2-4. Elisha—I Ki. 19:16, 19-21; II Ki. 5:1-14; Lu. 4:27. Micaiah—I Ki. 22:7-9. Joel—Joel 1:1. Jonah—I Ki. 14:25; Mt. 12:39-41. Amos—Amos 1:1; 7:14, 15. Hosea—Hos. 1:1. Isaiah—I Ki. 19:2; Lu. 4:17. Micah—Mic. 1:1. Nahum—Nah. 1:1. Zephaniah—Zeph. 1:1. Jeremiah—Jer. 1:1-2. Habakkuk—Hab. 1:1. Obadiah—Ob. 1, 2. Ezekiel—Ez. 1:3. Daniel—Dan. 2:14-16. Haggai—Ezra 5:1; Hag. 1:1. Zechariah—Ezra 5:1; Zech. 1:1. Malachi—Mal. 1:1.

New Testament Prophets.—Zacharias—Lu. 1:67-79. John The Baptist—John 1:6, 29-31. Jesus—Mt. 6:14-21. (See His Prophecies throughout the Gospels.) Agabus—Acts 11:28; 21:10. Paul—I Tim. 4:1. Peter—II Pet. 1:1-2; 3:3. John—Rev. 1:1-3.

THE PROPHETS AND THEIR BOOKS IN THEIR ORDER.

Name.	Place of Ministry.	Date B.C.	Historical Connection.
Joel	Israel and Nineveh	About 830-810	In Reign of Joash of Judah.
Jonah	Judah	About 800	In Reign of Jehoahash of Israel.
Amos	Israel	About 760	In Reign of Jeroboam II.
Hosea	Israel	About 750-725	From Reign of Jeroboam II to that of Hezekiah.
Isaiah	Jerusalem	About 740-695	From Death of Uzziah to Reign of Manasseh.
Micah	Judah	About 735-700	From Reign of Jotham to that of Hezekiah.
Nahum	Probably Judah	About 640-610	In Reign of Assurbanipal or later.
Zephaniah	Judah	About 630	In Reign of Josiah.
Jeremiah	Judah and Egypt	About 628-585	From Reign of Josiah till after the commencement of Babylon Exile.
Habakkuk	Judah	About 609-600	In Reign of Jehoiakim.
Obadiah	Judah or Babylonia	About 585 (?)	Shortly after Destruction of Jerusalem.
Daniel	Babylon and Persia	About 602-534	During the Exile.
Ezekiel	Chaldea	About 593-571	Among Jewish Exiles.
Haggai	Judaea	About 520	In Reign of Darius Hystaspes.
Zechariah	Judaea	About 520-480	During Rebuilding of Temple and afterwards.
Malachi	Judaea	About 433	Contemporary with Nehemiah.

- 26
 a Law, Deut. 31:24.
 b Idols, Lev. 19:4.

- 27
 c King, Deut. 17:15.
 d Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
 e Priests, Ex. 28:1.
 f Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 g Land, Gen. 23:15.

- 28
 h Bethel, Jer. 20:18.
 i Fear, Gen. 9:2.

- 29
 j Nation, Gen. 10:32.
 k Houses, Deut. 24:10.
 l High Places, Deut. 12:2.
 m Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

- 30
 n Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 o See "Succoth," Gen. 33:17.
 p Hamathites, Gen. 10:17.

- 31
 q Avvim, Deut. 2:23.
 r Sacrifice of Children, Gen. 3:16.
 s See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
 t Ch. 19:37.
 1 Or, god.

- 32
 u Zeph. 1:5.

sýr'-i-á, saying, The nations which thou hast carried away, and placed in the cities of Sámā'-rî-á, know not the ^a law of the ^b god of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the law of the god of the land.

27 Then the ^c king of ^d Ās-sýr'-i-á commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the ^e priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him ^f teach them the law of the god of the ^g land. 28 So one of the priests whom they had carried away from Sámā'-rî-á came and dwelt in ^h Bēth'-ēl, and taught them how they should ⁱ fear Jē-hō'-vāh. 29 Howbeit every ^j nation made gods of their own, and put them in the ^k houses of the ^l high places which the ^m Sā-mār'-i-tānš had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt. 30 And the men of ⁿ Bāb'-ý-lōn made ^o Sūc'-eōth-bē-nōth, and the men of Ēth made Nēr'-gāl, and the men of ^p Hāmāth made Āsh'-i-mā, 31 and the ^q Āv'-vītes made Nīb'-hāz and Tār'-tāk; and the Sē-phār-vītes ^r burnt their children in the ^s fire to ^t Ā-drām'-mē-lēch and Ā-nām'-mē-lēch, the ¹ gods of Sēph-ār-vā'im. 32 ^u So they

Var. Rend.—Vs. 26, 27. law—ordinance, i.e. religion; cf. Jer. 5:4; way, KIT; manner, R. V. 32. So . . . Jehovah—And they were (also) fearing the Lord. V. 32. houses . . . places—high temples, KIT. among themselves—of all classes; among their own midst, KIT. sacrificed—So KIT.; lit. acted; i.e. officiated. SKI. Vs. 33, 34, 40. manner—ordinance, see v. 26; way, KIT. V. 34. ordinances—duties, KIT.

^v feared Jē-hō'-vāh, and ^w made unto them from among themselves priests of the high places, who ^x sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places. 33 They feared Jē-hō'-vāh, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations from among whom they had been ^y carried away.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manner: they fear not Jē-hō'-vāh, neither do they after their ^z statutes, or after their ^a ordinances, or after the law or after the ^b commandment which Jē-hō'-vāh commanded the children of ^c Jacob, ^d whom he named Īs'-rā-ēl; 35 with whom Jē-hō'-vāh had made a ^e covenant, and charged them, saying, ^f Ye shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them: 36 but Jē-hō'-vāh, ^g who brought you up out of the land of ^h Ē'-ġýpt with great power and with ⁱ an outstretched ^j arm, him shall ye fear, and unto him shall ye bow yourselves, and to him shall ye sacrifice: 37 and the statutes and the ordinances, which he wrote for you, ^k ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods: 38 and the covenant that I have made with you ^l m ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods: 39 but Jē-hō'-vāh your God shall ye fear; and ⁿ he

Var. Read.—V. 27. whom ye brought—whom I carried away, Sept. (Luc.) SKI. KIT.

Customs and Habits.—Were anointed—I Ki. 19:16. Attached to King's Household—II Sam. 24:11; II Chr. 29:25; 35:15. Had Servants—I Ki. 19:3; II Ki. 3:11; 4:12. Presents offered—I Sam. 9:7, 8; I Ki. 14:3; II Ki. 4:42. Presents refused—Num. 22:18; II Ki. 5:5, 16. Frequently Married Men—II Ki. 4:1; Ez. 24:18; Hos. 1:2, 3. Often led a Wandering Life—I Ki. 18:10-12; 19:3, 8, 15; II Ki. 4:10. Wore Coarse Mantle—Zech. 13:4; Mt. 3:4.

Were sent to reprove and to call to Repentance.—II Ki. 17:13; II Chr. 24:18, 19; Is. 62:6; Jer. 6:17; 7:3-7, 25; 11:7; 18:11; 25:4, 5; Ez. 3:17-21; 18:30-32; 33:7-9. To denounce the Weakness of Kings.—Samuel to Saul—I Sam. 15:10-23.

- ^v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^w I Ki. 12:31.
^x Sacrifice, Gen. 32:54.

- 33
^y Captivity, Num. 24:22.

- 34
^z Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
^a Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
^b Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^d Gen. 32:28; 35:10.

- 35
^e Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
^f Ju. 6:10.

- 36
^g Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
^h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
ⁱ Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^j Arm, Ju. 15:14.

- 37
^k Obedience, Ex. 34:7.

- 38
^l Deut. 4:23; 6:12.
^m Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.

- 39
ⁿ Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

Nathan to David—II Sam. 12:7-14. **Elijah to Ahab and Jezebel**—I Ki. 18:17, 18; 21:17-29. To predict the Downfall of Nations—Is. Chaps. 13-23; Jer. Chaps. 46-51. To foretell the Coming of the Messiah. See "Prophecies concerning Jesus"—Gen. 3:15. See "Prophecies"—Dan. 2:29. "Promises"—John 14:2. See Introductions to the Books written by the Prophets.

PROPHETESSES.—Miriam—Ex. 15:20. Deborah—Ju. 4:4. Huldah—II Ki. 22:14. Anna—Lu. 2:36. See Joel 2:28; Acts 2:17-21.

SONS OF THE PROPHETS.—I Ki. 20:35; II Ki. 2:3-7; 4:1, 38; 5:22; 9:1.

- 39**
a Enemies, Job 31:29.
41
b Zeph. 1:5; Mt. 6:24.
c Images, I Ki. 15:13.
d Children, Gen. 3:16.
1
e Ch. 16:2; 17:1.
f Hoshea, II Ki. 17:1.
g Elah, I Sam. 17:12.
h King, Deut. 17:13.
i Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:41.
j Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.
k Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:33.
2
l II Chr. 29:1, 2. Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
n Mother, Deut. 5:16.
o Name, Acts 16:18.
p Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
3
q Ch. 20:3; II Chr. 31:20.
r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
s Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
u David, I Sam. 17:12.
v Father, Ex. 21:15.
4
w V. 23; II Chr. 31:1.
x High Places, Deut. 12:2.
y Pillars, Num. 3:36.
z Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
a Num. 21:8, 9.
b Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.
c Moses, Ex. 3:4.
d Israel, Deut. 4:1.
e Incense, Ex. 30:34.
1 Or, it was called.
2 That is, a piece of brass.
5
f Faith, Heb. 11:1.
g Ch. 19:10.
h Ch. 23:25.

will deliver you out of the hand of all your ^aenemies. 40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner. 41 ^bSo these nations feared Jê-hô^cvâh, and served their ^cgraven images; their ^dchildren likewise, and their children's children, as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

18 ^eNow it came to pass in the third year of ^fHô-shê^gâ son of ^hÊlâh ⁱking of Îs^j-râ-êl, that ^kHêz-ê-kî^lâh the son of ^mÂⁿhâz ⁿking of Jû^odâh began to reign. 2 ^pTwenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in ^qJê^r-ru^sâ^s-lê^m: and his ^tmother's ^uname was Â^vbî the ^wdaughter of Zêch-â^x-rî^yâh. 3 ^zAnd he did that which was ^aright in the ^bs^c eyes of Jê-hô^dvâh, according to all that ^eDavid his ^ffather had done. 4 ^gHe removed the ^hhigh places, and brake the ⁱpillars, and cut down the ^jÂ^k-shê^l râh: and he brake in pieces ^la ^mbⁿ the brazen serpent that ^oMô^pz sêš had made; for unto those days the children of ^qÎs^r-râ-êl did burn ^rincense to it; and ^she called it ^tNê-hûsh^utân. 5 ^vHe trusted in Jê-hô^wvâh, the God of Îs^x-râ-êl; ^yso that after him was none like him among all the kings of Jû^zdâh, nor among ^athem that were before him. 6 For he clave to Jê-hô^bvâh; he departed not from follow-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 18.—V. 4, unto those days—until that time, KIT. he called—and it was called (*viz. by the people sacrificing to it*), Var. KIT. Nehushtan—i.e. Brases; bronze statue, KIT. V. 5. Judah—Israel, KIT. V. 8. fortified—fenced, R. even—OMIT, R. V. 11. on the—by, Var.

ing him, but ⁱkept his commandments, which Jê-hô^jvâh commanded Mô^kz-sêš. 7 ^lAnd Jê-hô^mvâh was with him; whithersoever he went forth he prospered: and ⁿhe rebelled against the king of ^oÂs-sÿr^p-î-â, and served him not. 8 ^qHe smote the ^rPhî^s-lis^t-î^uneš unto ^vGâ^w-zâ and the borders thereof, from the ^xtower of the ^ywatchmen to the ^zfortified city.

9 And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hêz-ê-kî^aâh, which was the seventh year of Hô-shê^bâ son of Êlâh king of Îs^c-râ-êl, that ^dShâl^e-mâ^f-nê^g-šêr king of Âs-sÿr^h-î-â came up against ⁱSâ^j-mâ^k-rî-â, and besieged it. 10 And at the end of three years they took it: in the sixth year of Hêz-ê-kî^lâh, which was the ninth year of Hô-shê^mâ king of Îsⁿ-râ-êl, Sâ^o-mâ^p-rî-â was taken. 11 And the king of Âs-sÿr^q-î-â carried Îs^r-râ-êl away unto Âs-sÿr^s-î-â, and put them in Hâ^tlâh, and on the Hâ^u-bôr, the ^vriver of Gô^w-zân, and in the cities of the ^xMêdes, 12 because they ^yobeyed not the voice of Jê-hô^zvâh their God, but ^atransgressed his ^bcovenant, even all that Mô^cz-sêš the ^dservant of Jê-hô^evâh commanded, and would not hear it, nor do it.

13 ^bNow in the fourteenth year of king Hêz-ê-kî^câh did ^dSên^e-nâech^f-ê^g-rîb king of Âs-sÿr^h-î-â come up against all the fortified cities of Jûⁱdâh, and took them. 14 And Hêz-ê-kî^jâh king of Jû^kdâh sent to the king

Var. Read.—Chap. 18.—V. 2. Abi—Abijah, II Chr. 29:1, SKI. KIT. V. 4. Asherah—So KIT.; plural in Sept.

- 6**
i Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
7
j Gen. 39:2, 3; I Sam. 18:14.
k Ch. 16:17.
l Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
8
m II Chr. 28:18; Is. 14:29.
n War, Josh. 22:12.
o Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
p Gaza, Ju. 16:1.
q Tower, Ju. 9:47.
r Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
s Fortified City, Gen. 4:17.
9
t Shalmaneser, II Ki. 17:3.
u Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
11
v River, Is. 32:2.
w Medes, Esth. 1:3.
12
x Obeying the Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
y See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
z Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
a Servant, Ex. 21:2.
13
b Is. 36:1–39:8.
c II Chr. 32:1, &c.
d Heb. Sannherib.

* HEZEKIAH.—Son of Ahaz—II Ki. 16:20; 18:1; I Chr. 3:13; II Chr. 28:27. King of Judah—Pr. 25:1; Is. 1:1; 36:22; 37:10; Jer. 15:4; 26:19; Hos. 1:1; Mic. 1:1. Reign of, in Judah—II Ki. 16:20; 18:1, 9, 10; II Chr. 29:1. Encounter with Sennacherib—II Ki. 18:13–19, 22, 29–32, 37; II Chr. 32:2–19; Is. 36:1, 2, 4, 7, 15, 16, 18, 22, 23. Cleansing of the Temple—II Chr. 29:18, 20, 27, 30, 31, 36. Godly Character of—II Ki.

19:1–5, 9, 10, 14, 15, 20; II Chr. 30:1, 18, 20, 22, 24; 31:2, 8, 9, 11, 13, 20; 32:8, 9, 11, 12; Is. 37:1, 3, 5, 9, 10, 15, 21, 38; 22; 39:8. Recovery from illness—II Ki. 20:1–3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 13, 16, 19, 20; II Chr. 32:24, 25, 26; Is. 38:1, 2, 3, 5, 9; 39:1, 2, 3. Song of Thanksgiving—Is. 38:10–21. Prosperity of—II Chr. 32:26, 27–31; Death and Burial—II Ki. 20:21; II Chr. 32:33. Records—II Ki. 20:20; I Chr. 4:4, 41; II Chr. 32:32. Descendants—II Ki. 21:3; II Chr. 33:3; Ezra 2:16; Neh. 7:21.

- 14
 a Lachish,
 II Chr. 11:9.
 b See v. 7.
 c Tribute, Mt.
 22:19.
 d See "Money,"
 Ex. 12:44.
 e Silver, Job
 22:25.
 f Gold, I Ki.
 10:21.

- 15
 g Ch. 12:18;
 16:8; I Ki.
 15:18, 19.
 h See "Tem-
 ple," I Sam.
 1:9.
 i Treasures,
 I Chr. 27:25.

- 16
 j Door, Ex.
 12:22.
 k Or, doorposts.

- 17
 k King, Deut.
 17:15.
 l Assyria, II Ki.
 15:19.
 m Is. 20:1.
 2 The Titles of
 Assyrian Offi-
 cers.
 n Hezekiah,
 II Ki. 18:1.
 o See "Sol-
 diers," Ju.
 20:10.
 p Jerusalem, Ju.
 1:8.
 q Ch. 20:20; Is.
 7:3.
 r Pool, John
 9:7.
 s Trades and
 Arts, Is.
 40:19.
 t Field, Num.
 20:17.

- 18
 u Eliakim,
 II Ki. 23:24.
 v Hilkiah,
 I Chr. 6:45.
 w Overseer, Pr.
 6:7.
 x Household,
 Pr. 31:27.
 y Is. 22:15.
 z Scribe,
 II Sam. 8:17.
 3 Or, secretary.
 4 Or, chronicler.

- 19
 a Faith, Heb.
 11:1.

of Ās-sŷr'î-à to ^a Lā'-ehish, say-
 ing, ^b I have offended; return
 from me: ^c that which thou put-
 test on me will I bear. And the
 king of Ās-sŷr'î-à appointed
 unto Hēz-ē-kī'āh king of Jū'dāh
 three hundred ^d talents of ^e silver
 and thirty talents of ^f gold. 15
 And ^g Hēz-ē-kī'āh gave *him* all
 the silver that was found in the
^h house of Jē-hō'-vāh, and in the
ⁱ treasures of the king's house.
 16 At that time did Hēz-ē-kī'āh
 cut off *the gold from the* ^j doors
 of the temple of Jē-hō'-vāh, and
 from the ^k pillars which Hēz-ē-
 kī'āh king of Jū'dāh had over-
 laid, and gave it to the king of
 Ās-sŷr'î-à. 17 And the ^k king of
 Ās-sŷr'î-à sent ^m 2 Tār'-tān and
 2 Rāb'-sā-rīs and 2 Rāb'-shā-kēh
 from Lā'-ehish to king ⁿ Hēz-ē-
 kī'āh with a great ^o army unto
^p Jē-ru'-sā-lēm. And they went
 up and came to Jē-ru'-sā-lēm.
 And when they were come up,
 they came and stood by the
^q conduit of the upper ^r pool,
 which is in the highway of the
^s fuller's ^t field. 18 And when
 they had called to the king, there
 came out to them ^u Ē-lī'-ā-kīm
 the son of ^v Hīl-kī'āh, ^w who was
 over the ^x household, and ^y Shēb'-
 nāh the ^z scribe, and Jō'āh the
 son of Ā'-sāph the ³ recorder.

19 And Rāb'-shā-kēh said
 unto them, Say ye now to Hēz-ē-
 kī'āh, Thus saith the great king,
 the king of Ās-sŷr'î-à, What
^a confidence is this wherein thou

Var. Rend.—V. 14. I have offended—I have done wrong, KIT. V. 15. house—temple, KIT. house—palace, KIT. V. 16. pillars—door-posts, *Ge. Kc. Bā.* Hezekiah—Solomon (?), SKI. V. 17. Tartan—i.e. Commander-in-chief, Rab-saris—i.e. chief courtier, Rabshakeh—i.e. perhaps chief officer (next to the Tartar; see Is. 20:1), F.D. they went . . . Jerusalem—he went there and when he had come before, KIT. V. 18. they—he, KIT. turn . . . least—beat back one of the least, KIT. unto—before, KIT. V. 23. give pledges—i.e. exchange guarantees, *Klo.*; or, lay a wager (with), *Ge. De.* KIT. R marg.; or, mingle in fight with, *Kn. Kc.* his hand—my power, KIT. V. 24. servant . . . put—servants? and (yet) thou puttest

trustest? 20 Thou sayest (but they are but ⁵ vain words), *There is* counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, ^b that thou hast rebelled against me? 21 Now, behold, ^c thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon ^d Ē'-ġŷpt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his ^e hand, and pierce it: so is ^f Phā'-raoh king of Ē'-ġŷpt unto all that trust on him. 22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in Jē-hō'-vāh our God; is not that he, whose ^g high places and ^h whose ⁱ altars Hēz-ē-kī'āh hath taken away, and hath said to ^j Jū'dāh and to Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, Ye shall ^k worship before this altar in Jē-ru'-sā-lēm? 23 Now therefore, I pray thee, ⁶ give ^l pledges to my master the king of Ās-sŷr'î-à, and I will give thee two thousand ^m horses, if thou be able on thy part to set ⁿ riders upon them. 24 How then canst thou turn away the ^o face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Ē'-ġŷpt for ^p chariots and for horsemen? 25 ^q Am I now come up without Jē-hō'-vāh against this place to destroy it? Jē-hō'-vāh said unto me, ^r Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Ē-lī'-ā-kīm the son of Hīl-kī'āh, and Shēb'-nāh, and Jō'āh, unto Rāb'-shā-kēh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy ^s servants in ^t the ⁷ Sŷr'î-ān ^u language; for we understand it: and speak not with us in the ^v Jews' language, in the ^w ears of the people that are on the ^x wall. 27 But Rāb'-shā-kēh said unto

. . . ! **Var. KIT.** V. 26. Syrian—i.e. Aramaic not yet understood by the common people, SKI.

Var. Read.—V. 16. Hezekiah—Solomon (?), SKI. V. 18. river—rivers, *Th.*; see 17:6. cities—mountains, *Sept. Th. (l.)*. V. 26. Syrian—Or, Aramaic, not yet understood by the common people, SKI.; Aramaic, KIT.

- 20
 5 Heb. a word of the lips.
 b See v. 7.

- 21
 c Is. 30:2, 3, 7; Ez. 29:6, 7.
 d Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 f Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

- 22
 g High Places Deut. 12:2.
 h V. 4; II Chr. 31:1.
 i Altars, Gen. 22:9.
 j Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 k Worship, Mt. 4:10.

- 23
 6 Or, make a wager with.
 l Pledges, Pr. 20:16.
 m See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 n Horsemen, Acts 23:23.

- 24
 o Face, Is. 6:2.
 p Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.

- 25
 q Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 r See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

- 26
 s Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 t Ezra 4:7; Dan. 2:4.
 7 Heb. Aramean.
 u Language, Neh. 13:24.
 v Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 w Ears, Ex. 29:20.
 x Wall, Jer. 51:58.

them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he not sent me* to the men that sit on the wall, to eat their own dung, and to drink their own water with you? 28 Then Rābšā-kēh stood, and cried with a ^a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear ye the word of the great king, the king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā. 29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hēz-ē-kīšāh ^b deceive you; for he will not be able ^c to deliver you out of his hand: 30 neither let Hēz-ē-kīšāh make you trust in Jē-hōl-vāh, saying, Jē-hōl-vāh will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be given into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā. 31 Hearken not to Hēz-ē-kīšāh: for thus saith the king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā, ^d "Make your ^e peace with me, and come out to me; and eat ye every one of his ^f vine, and every one of his ^g fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own ^h cistern; 32 until ⁱ I come and take you away ^j to a ^k land like your own land, a land of ^l grain and new ^m wine, a land of ⁿ bread and ^o vineyards, a land of ^p olive-trees and of ^q honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto ^r Hēz-ē-kīšāh, when he persuadeth you, saying, Jē-hōl-vāh will deliver us. 33 ^s Hath any of the ^t gods of the ^u nations ever delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā? 34 ^v Where are the gods of ^w Hā-māth, and of ^x Ār-pād? where are the gods of Sēph-ār-vā'im, of Hē-nā, and of ^y Iv-vāh? have

Var. Rend.—V. 28. stood—came forward, Var. KIT. word—message, KIT. V. 31. Make . . . me—*Lit.* Make with me a blessing, SKI. eat ye—that ye may eat, SKI. cistern—well, KIT. V. 32. grain—corn, R. Vs. 33, 34, 35. hand—power, KIT. V. 34. Ivvah—*Insert*, Now much less . . . ! *Ew. Th. De.* V. 35, that . . . should—how much less will the Lord . . . ! *Ew. Th. De.* Chap. 19.—V. 3. trouble

they delivered ^z Sā-mā-rī-ā out of my hand? 35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of my hand, that Jē-hōl-vāh should deliver ^a Jē-rušā-lēm out of my hand?

36 But the ^b people held their peace, and answered him not a word; for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. 37 Then came ^c Ē-līšā-kīm the son of ^d Hīl-kīšāh, who was over the household, and Shēb'nā the ^e scribe, and Jōšāh the son of Āl-sāph the ^f recorder, to Hēz-ē-kīšāh ^g with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rābšā-kēh.

19 ^h And it came to pass, when king Hēz-ē-kīšāh heard it, that he rent his clothes, and ⁱ covered himself with ^k sackcloth, and went into the ^l house of Jē-hōl-vāh. 2 And he sent Ē-līšā-kīm, who was over the household, and Shēb'nā the scribe, and the elders of the ^m priests, ⁿ covered with sackcloth, unto ^o Ī-sā'jāh the ^p prophet the son of Āl-mōz. 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hēz-ē-kīšāh, This ^q day is a day of ^r trouble, and of rebuke, and of ^s contumely; for the ^t children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. 4 ^u It may be Jē-hōl-vāh thy God will hear all the words of Rābšā-kēh, ^v whom the king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā his master hath sent ^w to defy the living God, and ^x will rebuke the words which Jē-hōl-vāh thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy

. . . contumely—distress and punishment and rejection, SKI.; distress, chastisement and dishonor, KIT. Vs. 4, 16. defy—reproach, R.

Var. Read.—V. 29. out of his hand—*Either omit as in Is. 36:14, or read, "out of my hand," SKI.; out of my power, KIT.* V. 34. Ivvah—*Insert* "where are the gods of the land of Samaria?" SEPT. (LUC.), SKI. KIT.

^z Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

^a 35
Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

^b 36
Public Opinion, I Sam. 14:45.

^c 37
Eliakim, II Ki. 23:34.
^d Hilkiah, I Chr. 6:45.
^e Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.
^f See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.
^g Clothes rent, Job 31:19.

^h 1
II Chr. 32:20-22; Is. 37:1-38.
ⁱ I Ki. 21:27.
^j Humility, Pr. 15:33.
^k Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
^l Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

^m 2
Priests, Ex. 28:1.
ⁿ II Sam. 3:31.
^o Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
^p Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

^q 3
Day, Lev. 25:8.
^r Adversity, Job 19:6.
^s Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^t Shame, Phil. 3:19.
^u Children, Gen. 3:16.

^v 4
Josh. 14:12; II Sam. 16:12.
^w Or, *wherewith the king of Assyria hath sent him.*
^x Ch. 18:35.
^y Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^a 28
Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.

^b 29
Deception, Gen. 37:31.
^c Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

^d 31
Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.
^e Heb. *Make with me a blessing.*
^f Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^g Vine, Is. 5:2.
^h Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.
ⁱ Cisterns, Jer. 2:13.

^j 32
Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^k Deut. 8:7-9; 11:12.
^l Land, Gen. 23:15.
^m Grain, Gen. 42:33.
ⁿ Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^o Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^p Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
^q Olive, Ex. 23:11.
^r See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^s Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.

^t 33
Ch. 19:12; Is. 10:10, 11.
^u See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^v Nations, Gen. 10:32.

^w 34
Ch. 19:13.
^x Hamathite, Gen. 10:17.
^y Is. 10:9.
^z Ch. 17:24.

II KINGS

19: 5 SENNACHERIB'S MESSAGE. HEZEKIAH'S PRAYER. ISAIAH'S PROPHECY 19: 21
OF DELIVERANCE

⁴
a Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
b Is. 1:9.
⁶
c Fear, Gen. 9:2.
d Ch. 18:17.
e Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
f Ch. 18:22-25, 30, 35.
⁷
g Spirit, Job 4:13.
h Ch. 7:6.
i Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
j Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
⁸
k War, Josh. 22:12.
l Libnah, Num. 33:21.
m Lachish, II Chr. 11:9.
⁹
n Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
¹⁰
o Ch. 18:5.
p Faith, Heb. 11:1.
q Deception, Gen. 37:31.
r Ch. 18:30.
s Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
¹¹
1 Heb. *devoting them*.
¹²
u Ch. 18:33.
v See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
w Nations, Gen. 10:32.
x Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
y Father, Ex. 21:15.
z Gozan, II Ki. 17:6.
a Haran, Gen. 27:43.
b Is. 37:12.
¹³
c Ch. 18:34.
d Hamathite, Gen. 10:17.
e Arpad, II Ki. 18:34.
f Ivvah, II Ki. 18:34.

a prayer for ^b the remnant that is left. 5 So the servants of king Hēz-ē-kī'āh came to Ī-sā'jāh. 6 And Ī-sā'jāh said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, ^c Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith ^d the servants of the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā ^e have blasphemed me. 7 Behold, I will put a ^f spirit in him, and ^g he shall hear ^h tidings, and shall return to his own land; and ⁱ I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land. 8 So Rāb'shā-kēh returned, and found the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā ^k warring against ^l Lib'nāh; for he had heard that he was departed from ^m Lā'chish. 9 And when he heard say of Tīr'hā-kāh king of Ē-thī-ō'pī-ā, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee, he sent ⁿ messengers again unto Hēz-ē-kī'āh, saying, 10 Thus shall ye speak to Hēz-ē-kī'āh king of Jū'dāh, saying, ^o Let not thy God ^p in whom thou trustest ^q deceive thee, saying, ^r Jē-ru'sā-lēm shall not be given into the ^t hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Ās-sūr'ī-ā have done to all lands, by ¹ destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered? 12 ^u ^v Have the gods of the ^w nations ^x delivered them, which my ^y fathers have destroyed, ^z Gō'zān, and ^a Hā'rān, and Rē'zēph, and ^b the children of Eden that were in Tē-lās'sār? 13 ^c Where is the king of ^d Hā'māth, and the king of ^e Ār'pād, and the king of the city of Sēphār-vā'im, of Hē'nā, and ^f Īv'vāh?

Var. Read.—V. 5. servants—officers. V. 6. servants—*Lit.* the young men, SKI. V. 7. tidings—a rumor, *a.* V. 10. hand—power, KIT. V. 11. by—and how, KIT. destroying . . . utterly—laying them under a ban, Var. KIT. V. 14. house—temple, KIT. V. 15. above—upon or over;

14 And ^g Hēz-ē-kī'āh received the ^h letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it; and Hēz-ē-kī'āh went up unto the house of Jē-hō'vāh, and spread it before Jē-hō'vāh. 15 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh ⁱ prayed before Jē-hō'vāh, and said, O Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl, ^j that ² sittest ^{above} the ^k chēr'ū-bīm, ^{l m n} thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; ^o thou hast made ^p heaven and ^q earth. 16 ^r Incline thine ^s ear, O Jē-hō'vāh, and hear; ^u open thine eyes, O Jē-hō'vāh, and see; and hear the words of Sēn-nāch'ē-rīb, wherewith he hath sent him ^v to defy the living God. 17 Of a ^w truth, ^x Jē-hō'vāh, the ^y kings of ^z Ās-sūr'ī-ā have laid waste the ^a nations and their ^b lands, 18 and have cast their ^c gods into the ^d fire; ^e for they were no gods, but the ^f work of men's hands, ^g wood and ^h stone; therefore they have destroyed them. 19 Now therefore, O Jē-hō'vāh our God, ⁱ save thou us, I beseech thee, out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that ^k thou Jē-hō'vāh art God alone.

20 Then Ī-sā'jāh the son of Ā'mōz sent to Hēz-ē-kī'āh, saying, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl, ¹ Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sēn-nāch'ē-rīb king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā, I have heard *thee*. 21 This is the ^m word that Jē-hō'vāh hath spoken concerning him: ⁿ The ^o virgin ^p daughter of ^q Zī'ōn hath despised thee and ^r laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jē-ru'c

over, KIT. V. 17. have laid waste—So KIT.; have devoted them, SKI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 16. him—*Omit*, SKI. KIT. Is. 37:17. V. 17. have laid waste—So KIT. have devoted them, SKI.,

¹⁴
Is. 37:14.
Letter, Acts 23:25.
¹⁵
i Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
j Ex. 25:22.
2 Or, *art enthroned*.
k Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.
l Ch. 5:15.
m One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
n Praise, Ju. 5:3.
o God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
q Earth, Gen. 2:1.
¹⁶
r Ps. 31:2; Is. 37:17.
s Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
t Ear, Ex. 29:20.
u I Ki. 8:29; II Chr. 6:40.
v See V. 4.
¹⁷
w Truth, John 14:6.
x God, Gen. 1:1.
y King, Deut. 17:15.
z Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
a Nations, Gen. 10:32.
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
¹⁸
c See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
d Fire, Lev. 10:2.
e Is. 44:9-20; Acts. 17:29.
f Labor, Ex. 23:12.
g See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
h Wood, Ex. 31:5.
i Stone, Ex. 34:1.
¹⁹
j Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
k I Ki. 8:42, 43.
²⁰
l Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
²¹
m Word of God, John 6:63.
n Jer. 14:17; Lam. 2:13.
o Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
p Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
q Zion, Is. 52:1.
r Laughter, Job 8:21.

21
a See "Head,"
 Pr. 20:29.
1 Heb. after.

22
b Voice, Gen.
 27:22.
c Lifting up
 Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
d Is. 5:24;
 30:11-15.

23
e Ch. 18:17;
f Messenger,
 Mal. 2:7.
2 According to
 another read-
 ing, *driving*.
g Chariots,
 I Ki. 20:1.
h Mountain, Ex.
 3:12.
i Lebanon, Jer.
 18:14.
j See "Trees,"
 Mt. 7:17.
3 Or, *cypress*.
k II Chr. 26:10;
 Is. 10:18.
l Field, Num.
 20:17.

24
m Water, Ps.
 95:5.
n Feet, Gen.
 18:4.
o Is. 19:6.
p Rivers, Is.
 32:2.
q Egypt, Gen.
 12:10.
4 Or, *defence*.
 Heb. *Mazor*.

25
r Is. 45:7.
s Is. 10:5.
t Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
u Fortified
 Cities, Gen.
 4:17.

26
v Grass, Gen.
 37:2.
w Herbs, Ps.
 37:2.
x See "House,"
 Deut. 24:10.
y Grain, Gen.
 42:33.

sā-lēm ^a hath shaken her head
¹ at thee. 22 Whom hast thou
 defied and blasphemed? and
 against whom hast thou exalted
 thy ^b voice and ^c lifted up thine
 eyes on high? *even* against the
^d Holy One of Īs-rā-ēl. 23 ^e By
 thy ⁱ messengers thou hast de-
 fied the Lord, and hast said,
 With the ² multitude of my
^g chariots am I come up to the
 height of the ^h mountains, to the
 innermost parts of ⁱ Lēb-ā-nōn;
 and I will cut down the tall ^j ce-
 dars thereof, and the choice ³ fir-
 trees thereof; and I will enter
 into his farthest lodging-place,
 the forest of his ^k fruitful ^l field.
 24 I have digged and drunk
 strange ^m waters, and with the
 sole of my ⁿ feet ^o will I dry up
 all the ^p rivers of ^q Ē-ġypt.

25 ^r Hast thou not heard how
 I have done it long ago, and
 formed it of ancient times?
^s ^t now have I brought it to pass,
 that it should be thine to lay
 waste ^u fortified cities into ruin-
 ous heaps. 26 Therefore their
 inhabitants were of small power,
 they were dismayed and con-
 founded; they were as the
^v grass of the field, and as the
 green ^w herb, as the grass on
 the ^x housetops, and as ^y grain
 blasted before it is grown up.
 27 But I know thy sitting down,
 and thy going out, and thy com-
 ing in, and thy raging against
 me. 28 Because of thy rag-
 ing against me, and because

Var. Rend.—Vs. 22, 23. defied—re-
 proached, R. V. 23. innermost parts—
 recesses, Var. KIT. fir—cypress, Var.
 KIT. forest—garden woodland; garden,
 KIT. V. 24, strange—So KIT.; foreign,
 SKI. rivers—So KIT.; canals, V. 25,
 how . . . times—(that) long ago I made
 it, (that) in ancient days I fashioned
 it? Long ago have I made it; from the
 days of old have I formed it, SKI.; from
 long ago have I made it, KIT. it should
 be thine—thou shouldst be, R. V. 26.
 grain blasted . . . up—*Lit.* a blasting be-
 fore the stalk; cornfield before the east
 wind, KIT, SKI. Vs. 26, 27, grain . . .
 me—like a cornfield before the east wind.
 Before me is thy rising up and thy sitting
 down and thy going out and coming in I

^z ^a ⁵ thine arrogance is come up
 into mine ears, therefore ^b will I
 put my ^c hook in thy ^d nose, and
 my ^e bridle in thy ^f lips, and ^g I
 will turn thee back by the way
 by which thou camest.

29 And this shall be ^h the sign
 unto thee: ye shall eat this ⁱ year
 that which groweth of itself, and
 in the second year that which
 springeth of the same; and in the
 third year ^j sow ye, and ^k reap,
 and plant ^l vineyards, and eat
 the ^m fruit thereof. 30 ⁿ And
^o ^p ⁶ the remnant that is escaped
 of the house of ^q Jū-dāh shall
 again take root downward, and
 bear fruit upward. 31 For out
 of ^r Jē-ru-sā-lēm shall go forth a
 remnant, and ^s out of ^t mount
^u Zī-zōn they that shall escape:
^v the zeal of ^w Jē-hō-vāh shall per-
 form this. 32 Therefore thus
 saith Jē-hō-vāh concerning the
 king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā, ^x He shall
 not come unto this ^y city, nor
^z shoot an arrow there, ^a neither
 shall he come before it with
 shield, nor cast up a ^b mound
 against it. 33 By the way that
 he came, by the same shall he
 return, and he shall not come
 unto this city, saith Jē-hō-vāh.
 34 ^c For I will defend this city to
 save it, for mine own sake, and
^d for my ^e servant ^f David's sake.

35 ^g And it came to pass that
 night, that the ^h angel of Jē-hō-
 vāh went forth, and smote in the
ⁱ camp of the ^j Ās-sūr-ī-āns a
 hundred fourscore and five thou-
 know, SKI.; and thy raging against me—
 Omit, KIT. *Th. We.* SKI. grain—corn, R.
 V. 27. Before my eyes you are when you
 stand up and when you sit down, your go-
 ing out and your coming in, KIT. V. 28,
 because—for that, *r. marg.*; scorn, KIT. V. 28,
 hook—ring, KIT. V. 32. mound—wall,
 KIT.

Var. Read.—V. 23. messengers—So
 KIT.; servants, Is. 37:24. into . . . lodg-
 ing place—his farthest height (bed); his
 last resting place, KIT. V. 26, grain-
 blasted—a field (of corn), Is. 37:27. before
 . . . up—before (*i.e. exposed*) to the east
 wind, *Th. Kto.* KIT. V. 31. the . . . Je-
 hovah—So Heb. text; insert, of hosts, Heb.
marg., Versions and Is. 37:32.

28
z Pride, Ps. 10:2.
a Ez. 19:9; 29:4.
5 Or, *thy care-
 less ease*.
b Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
c See "Tools
 and Imple-
 ments," Ex.
 32:4.
d Nose, Gen.
 7:22.
e See "Har-
 ness," Jer.
 46:4.
f Lips, Job 2:10.
g Vs. 33, 36.

29
h Ch. 20:8, 9;
 Ex. 3:12.
i Year, Lev.
 25:8.
j Agriculture,
 Is. 28:24.
k Harvest, Jer.
 5:24.
l Vineyard,
 I Ki. 21:16.
m Fruit, Lev.
 23:40.

30
n V. 4; II Chr.
 32:22, 23.
o See "Cap-
 tivity," Num.
 24:22.
p See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
6 Heb. *the
 escaped of the
 house of Judah
 that remain*.
q See "King-
 dom of
 Judah," I Ki.
 12:23.

31
r Jerusalem, Ju.
 1:8.
s Is. 10:20.
t See "Moun-
 tains," Ex.
 3:12.
u Zion, Is. 52:1.
v Is. 9:7.
7 According to
 another read-
 ing, *Jehovah of
 hosts*, and so
 in Is. 37:32.

32
w Is. 8:7-10.
x Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
y City, Gen.
 4:17.
z Archery,
 I Sam. 20:20.
a War, Josh.
 22:12.
b Mound, Is.
 37:33.

34
c Ch. 20:6; Is.
 31:5.
d I Ki. 11:12, 13.
e Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
f David, I Sam.
 17:12.

35
g II Chr. 32:21.
h Angel, I Pet.
 1:12.
i Encampment,
 Num. 31:10.
j Assyria, II Ki.
 15:19.

³⁵
a Morning, Ps.
65:8.
b Body, Num.
25:8.

³⁶
c Sennacherib,
II Ki. 19:16.

³⁷
d Worship, Mt.
4:10.
e Adramelech,
II Ki. 17:31.

1 According to
another read-
ing, *Adram-
melech and
Sharezer his
sons* (and so in
Is. 37:38).

f Sword, Ju.
7:20.

g Ararat, Is.
37:38.

h Ezra 4:2.

¹
i II Chr. 32:34;
Is. 38:1-22.
j See "Dis-
ease," Ps.
103:3.

k Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

l II Sam. 17:23.
m Death, Rom.
5:12.

n Life, Gen. 2:7.

²
o Face, Is. 6:2.
p Wall, Jer.
51:58.
q Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

³
r Neh. 5:19;
13:14, 22, 31.
s Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.

t Ch. 18:3-6.

u Walking, Col.
1:10.

v Heart, Acts
15:9.

w II Sam. 12:21,
22.

x Mourning,
John 11:35.

⁴
2 Or, *out of*.
3 According to
another read-
ing, *the middle
court*.

⁵
y I Sam. 9:16;
10:1.
z Prince, Num.
2:7.

a Ps. 39:12.
b Tears, Lu.
7:38.

sand; and when men arose early in the ^a morning, behold, these were all ^b dead bodies. 36 So ^c Sēn-nāeh-ē-rib king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at *Nīn-ē-vēh. 37 And it came to pass, as he was ^d worshipping in the house of Nīs-ŕōeh his god, that ^e 1 Ā-drām-mē-lēh and Shā-rē-zēr smote him with the ^f sword: and they escaped into the land of ^g Ār-ā-rāt. And ^h Ē-sār-hād-dōn his son reigned in his stead.

20 ⁱ In those days was Hēz-ē-kī-āh ^j sick unto death. And Ī-sā-ī-āh the prophet the son of Ā-mōz came to him, and said unto him, ^k Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, ^l Set thy house in order; for ^m thou shalt die, and not ⁿ live. 2 Then he turned his ^o face to the ^p wall, and ^q prayed unto Jē-hō-vāh, saying, 3 ^r 2 Remember now, O Jē-hō-vāh, I beseech thee, ^s how I have ^t walked before thee in truth and with a perfect ^u heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And ^v Hēz-ē-kī-āh ^w wept sore. 4 And it came to pass, before Ī-sā-ī-āh was gone ^x out into ^y the middle part of the city, that the word of Jē-hō-vāh came to him, saying, 5 Turn back, and say to ^z Hēz-ē-kī-āh the ^a prince of my people, Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, the God of David thy father, ^b I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy ^c tears: behold, I

Var. Rend.—V. 36. bodies—corpses, R. Chap. 20.—V. 1. In those days—In that time, KIT. V. 3. perfect—i.e. devoted (I Ki. 8:61). perfect heart—true mind, KIT. V. 5. on the third day—on the day after to-morrow, KIT. back—again, R. V. 6. hand—power, KIT. V. 10. decline—So KIT.; extend itself, V. 12. letters—a letter (as ch. 19:14), Var. KIT.

will ^c heal thee; on the ^d third day thou shalt go up unto the house of ^e Jē-hō-vāh. 6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā; and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake. 7 And Ī-sā-ī-āh said, Take a cake of ^f figs. And they took and laid it on the ^g boil, and he recovered.

8 And Hēz-ē-kī-āh said unto Ī-sā-ī-āh, What shall be the ^h sign that Jē-hō-vāh will heal me, and that I shall go up unto the house of Jē-hō-vāh the third day? 9 And ⁱ Ī-sā-ī-āh said, This shall be the sign unto thee from Jē-hō-vāh, that Jē-hō-vāh will do the thing that he hath spoken: ^j shall the ^k shadow go forward ten ^l steps, or go back ten steps? 10 And ^m Hēz-ē-kī-āh answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to decline ten steps: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten steps. 11 And Ī-sā-ī-āh the ⁿ prophet cried unto ^o Jē-hō-vāh; and ^p he brought the shadow ten steps backward, by which it had gone down on the ^q dial of ^r Ā-hāz.

12 ^s At that time ^t Bē-rō-dāeh-bāl-ā-dān the son of Bāl-ā-dān, ^u king of ^v Bāb-ŷ-lōn, sent ^w letters and a ^x present unto Hēz-ē-kī-āh; for he had heard that Hēz-ē-kī-āh had been ^y sick.

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 4. middle city, Heb. text, Engl. marg., Ke. Bā. middle court, Heb. marg., not few MSS. all Versions, Th. De. Kap. Kto. KIT. out city—gave out of the middle court, SKI. KIT. V. 11. dial—steps, SKI. KIT. V. 12. Berodach—Merodach, as Is. 39:1, Sept. SKI. KIT. sick—Add, and had recovered, Is. 39:1; SKI. KIT.

c Healing, Jer. 30:13.
d Third Day, Lu. 9:22.
e Ch. 19:34.

⁷
f See "Fig-tree," Deut. 8:8.
g See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.

⁸
h Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

⁹
i Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
5 Or, *the shadow is gone forward ten steps, shall it go back, &c.*
j Shadow, Col. 2:17.
6 Or, *degrees*.

¹⁰
k Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.

¹¹
l Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Miracle, Mk. 16:17.
o See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Josh. 10:12-14.
q Is. 38:8.
7 Heb. *steps*.
r Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.

¹²
s II Chr. 32:31; Is. 39:1-8.
8 In Is. 39:1, *Merodach-baladan*.
t King, Deut. 17:15.
u Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
v Letter, Acts 23:25.
w Present, II Sam. 8:10.
x See v. 1.

* NINEVEH.—The Capital of Assyria and founded by Nimrod.—Gen. 10:11. Situated on the Tigris River—Nah. 2:6. Made famous by the Career of Sennacherib—II Ki. 19:20-36; Is. 37:37. The Death of Sennacherib—II Ki. 19:36, 37; Is. 37:37, 38. Had a Large Population—Jonah 4:11. Jonah sent to proclaim its Destruction—Jonah 1:2; 3:1-4. Destruction averted by Repentance—Jonah 3:10. Repentance noted

by Jesus—Mt. 12:41; Lu. 11:32. Nineveh a Great City—Jonah 1:2; 3:3. A Rich City—Nah. 2:9. A Wicked City—Jonah 1:2. Predictions concerning.—Assyria an Instrument in Jehovah's Hand—Is. 7:18-20; 36:2; II Ki. 18:17. Babylon as saults Nineveh—Nah. 2:1-4; 3:2. Her People destroyed—Nah. 1:12; 3:3. Their Idols destroyed—Nah. 1:14; 2:7. Degradation and Desolation—Zeph. 2:13-15.

13

a II Chr. 32:27.
b House, Deut.
24:10.
1 Or, *spicery*.
c Silver, Job
22:25.
d Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
e Oil, I Ki.
17:12.
2 Another read-
ing is, *all the
house*.
f Armor, Ju.
15:14.
3 Or, *jewels*.
g Treasure,
I Chr. 27:25.
h Treasury,
Jer. 38:11.

13 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh hearkened unto them, and showed them ^aall the ^bhouse of his ¹precious things, the ^csilver, and the ^dgold, and the ^{*}spices, and the precious ^eoil, and ²the house of his ¹³armor, and all that was found in his ^gtreasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hēz-ē-kī'āh showed them not. 14 Then came Ī-sā'zāh the prophet unto king Hēz-ē-kī'āh, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hēz-ē-kī'āh said, They are come from a far country, even from Bāb'z-lōn. 15 And he said, What have they seen in thy house? And Hēz-ē-kī'āh answered, All that is in my house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not showed them.

16
i Word of God,
John 6:63.

17

i Day, Lev.
25:8.
k Ch. 24:13;
25:13-15; Jer.
52:17-19.
l Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
m See "Cap-
tivity," Num.
24:22.
n See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

16 And Ī-sā'zāh said unto Hēz-ē-kī'āh, Hear ⁱthe word of Jē-hō'vāh. 17 Behold, the ⁱdays come, that ^kall that is in thy house, and that which thy ^lfathers have laid up in store unto this day, ^mshall be carried to Bāb'z-lōn: nothing shall be left, saith Jē-hō'vāh. 18 And

Var. Rend.—V. 13. hearkened unto them—was glad of it, KIT. house . . . things—treasure house, KIT. house—palace, KIT. V. 18. eunuchs—courtiers; chamberlains, KIT. V. 19. Is . . . days—Yea (but) oh, that peace and continuance may be in my days! *Ew. Th. Bā.* in my days—as long as I live, KIT. V. 20. might—brave deeds, KIT. water—the water, *Var. KIT.* **Chap. 21.**—V. 2. after . . . nations—in the manner of the terror of the people, KIT. nations—heathen, KIT.

* **SPICES:** Kinds of.—Song of Sol. 4:13-16. Chief—Ex. 30:23; Song of Sol. 4:4, 16. Sweet—Ex. 30:34; 37:29. Different—II Chr. 16:14. Chief of all Spices—Ex. 27:22. Cassia—Ex. 30:24; Ps. 45:8; Ez. 27:19. Cinnamon—Ex. 30:23; Pr. 7:17; Rev. 18:13. Aloes—Pr. 7:17; Song of Sol. 4:14. Myrrh—Esth. 2:12; Ps. 45:8; Pr. 7:17; Song of Sol. 3:6; Mt. 2:11; Mk. 15:23; John 19:39. Saffron—Song of Sol. 4:14. Spikenard—Song of Sol. 4:14; Mk. 14:3; John 12:3. Calamus—Song of Sol. 4:14. Frankincense—Ex. 30:34; Lev. 2:1, 16; 5:11; 6:15; 24:7; Num. 5:15; Neh. 13:9; Is. 43:23; 60:6; 66:3; Jer. 6:20. Stacte—Ex. 30:34. Onycha—Ex. 30:34. Galbanum—Ex. 30:34.

Where found.—Gilead—Gen. 37:25. Palestine—Gen. 43:11. Sheba—I Ki. 10:2-10; II Chr. 9:1; Ez. 27:22. Gardens—Song of Sol. 4:13-16. Mountains—Song of Sol. 8:14.

Treasures for.—II Chr. 32:27.

^oof thy ^psons that shall issue from thee, whom thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and ^qthey shall be [†]eunuchs in the ^rpalace of the king of Bāb'z-lōn. 19 Then said Hēz-ē-kī'āh unto Ī-sā'zāh, ^sGood is the word of Jē-hō'vāh which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, Is it not so, if ^tpeace and ^utruth shall be in my days? 20 ^vNow the rest of the acts of Hēz-ē-kī'āh, and all his might, and how he made the ^wpool, and the conduit, and brought ^xwater into the ^ycity, are they not written in the ^zbook of the chronicles of the ^akings of Jū'dāh? 21 ^bAnd Hēz-ē-kī'āh ^c slept with his fathers; and ^eMā-nās' sēh his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¹Mā-nās' sēh was twelve years old when he began to reign; and he reigned five and fifty years in ^gJē-ru'z-sā-lēm: and his ^hmother's ⁱname was Hēph'zī-bāh. 2 And he ^jdid that which was ^levil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh, ^mafter the ⁿabominations of the ^op nations whom Jē-hō'vāh cast out before the children of ^qĪs'rā-ēl. 3 For ^rhe built again the ^shigh places which ^tHēz-ē-kī'āh his ^ufather had destroyed; and ^vhe reared up ^waltars for ^xBā'āl,

Var. Read.—V. 13. hearkened—was glad of (*as* Is. 39:2), *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ht. Kn. Th. Ew. KIT.* house . . . things—treasure house, SEPT. (LUC) KIT. (*The resemblance to the word for "spices" (or marg.) is accidental, SKI.* **Chap. 21.**—Vs. 3, 4, 5. altars—So KIT.; altar, SEPT. SKI.

Uses of.—Sacred Oil—Ex. 25:6; 35:8; II Ki. 20:13; I Chr. 9:29. Anointing—Ex. 35:8; Esth. 2:12; Mk. 16:1; Lu. 23:56; 24:1; John 19:40. Burial—II Chr. 16:14; Lu. 23:56; 24:1; John 19:39, 40. Incense—Ex. 30:34; 37:29. Fragrance of—Song of Sol. 4:10.

Figurative.—Bed of—Song of Sol. 5:13; 6:2.

† EUNUCH: In Jezreel.—Looked out to Jehu—II Ki. 9:32. In the Palace of King of Babylon—II Ki. 20:18; Is. 39:7; Dan. 1:3, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 18. Departed from Jerusalem—Jer. 29:2. From Ethiopia—Jer. 38:7. Philip and the Eunuch, and his Baptism—Acts 8:26-38. From Gibeon—Jer. 41:16.

Kinds of.—That keep the Sabbath—Is. 56:4. Born Eunuchs, made Eunuchs by Men, and make of themselves Eunuchs for the Kingdom of Heaven's Sake—Mt. 19:12.

Prophecy concerning.—Jer. 34:19.

18

o Ch. 24:12;
II Chr. 33:11.
p Son, Gen.
21:19.
q Dan. 1:3-7.
r Palace, Dan.
8:2.

19

s I Sam. 3:18.
t Peace, Pr. 17:1.
u Truth, John
14:6.

20

v II Chr. 32:32.
w Pool, John 9:7.
x Water, Ps.
95:5.
y City, Gen. 4:17.
z Book, Eccl.
12:12.
a Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

21

b II Chr. 32:33.
c Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
d Death, Rom.
5:12.
e Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.

1

f II Chr. 33:1-9.
g Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
h Mother, Deut.
5:16.
i Name, Acts
16:18.

2

j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
l Evil, Ps.
97:10.
m Ch. 16:3.
n Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
o Nation, Gen.
10:32.
p See "Ca-
naan," Gen.
13:7.
q Israel, Deut.
4:1.

3

r Ch. 18:4.
s High Places,
Deut. 12:2.
t Hezekiah,
II Ki. 18:1.
u Father, Ex.
21:15.
v I Ki. 16:31-
33.
w Altar, Gen.
22:9.
x Baal, Ju. 2:13.

³
a Asherim,
b II Chr. 14:3.
c Ahab, I Ki.
 19:1.
d Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
e Ch. 17:16;
 23:5; Deut.
 17:2-5.
f Worship, Mt.
 4:10.
g See "Sun,
 Moon and
 Stars," Ps.
 136:8, 9.
h Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.
⁴
i Ch. 16:10-16.
j Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.
k God, Gen. 1:1.
l I Ki. 8:29.
m Jerusalem, Ju.
 1:8.
n Name, Acts
 16:18.

⁵
o Ch. 23:4, 5.
p Ch. 23:12;
 I Ki. 7:12.
⁶
q Child Sacri-
 fice. See
 "Children,"
 Gen. 3:16.
r See "Sacrifi-
 ce," Gen.
 31:54.
s Fire, Lev. 10:2.
t Magic, Dan.
 5:11.
u Or, *appointed*.
v Heb. *made*.
w See "Spirits,"
 Job 4:15.
x Wrath of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
y Anger, Pr. 15:1.

⁷
z Deut. 16:21.
a Image, I Ki.
 15:13.
b David, I Sam.
 17:12.
c Solomon, I Ki.
 1:30.
d I Ki. 8:29; 9:3.
e Choice, I Ki.
 18:21.
f Tribes, Num.
 36:9.

⁸
g Ch. 18:11, 12;
 II Sam. 7:10.
h Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
i Feet, Gen.
 18:4.
j Land, Gen.
 23:15.
k Covenants
 Conditional,
 Gen. 17:2.
l Command-
 ments, Ex.
 20:1.
m Law, Deut.
 31:24.
n Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
o Moses, Ex. 3:4.

⁹
p Temptation,
 Pr. 1:10.

¹⁰
q Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.

and made an ^a Ā-shē-rāh, as did
^b Āhāb king of ^c Īs-rā-ēl, and
^d worshipped all the ^e host of
^f heaven, and served them. 4
 And ^h he built altars in the
ⁱ house of Jē-hō-vāh, whereof
^j Jē-hō-vāh said, ^k In ^l Jē-ru-sā-
 lēm will I put my ^m name. 5
 And he built altars for ⁿ all the
 host of heaven in ^o the two
 courts of the house of Jē-hō-vāh.
 6 And ^p he made his son to pass
 through the ^q fire, and ^r prac-
 tised augury, and used enchant-
 ments, and ^s dealt with them
 that had ^t familiar spirits, and
 with wizards: he wrought much
 evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh,
^u to provoke him to anger. 7
 And ^v he set the ^x graven image
 of Ā-shē-rāh, that he had made,
 in the house of which Jē-hō-vāh
 said to ^y David and to ^z Sōl-ō-
 mōn his son, ^a In this house, and
 in Jē-ru-sā-lēm, which I have
^b chosen out of all the ^c tribes of
 Īs-rā-ēl, will I put my name for
 ever; ^d ^e neither will I cause the
^f feet of Īs-rā-ēl to wander any
 more out of the ^g land which I
 gave their fathers, ^h if only they
 will observe to do according to
 all that I have ⁱ commanded
 them, and according to all the
^j law that my ^k servant ^l Mō-sēs
 commanded them. 9 But they
 hearkened not; and Mā-nās-sēh
^m seduced them to do that which
 is evil more than did the nations
 whom Jē-hō-vāh destroyed be-
 fore the children of Īs-rā-ēl.

10 And Jē-hō-vāh spake by
 his servants the ⁿ prophets, say-
 ing, 11 ^o Because Mā-nās-sēh
^p king of Jū-dāh hath done these

Var Rend.—V. 6. practised . . . en-
 chantments—used soothsayings and divi-
 nations; practised enchantments and
 soothsayings, KIT. dealt with—appointed
 workers with. V. 7. house—temple, KIT.
 V. 11. idols—So KIT.; idol-blocks, Ge.
 28:18. *Eph.* V. 14. hand—power,
 KIT. V. 16. one end to another—*Lit.* from
 mouth to mouth, SKI.; up, KIT. Vs. 18,
 23. house—palace, KIT.

abominations, and hath done
^q wickedly above all that the
^r Ām-ōr-ites did, that were be-
 fore him, and hath made Jū-dāh
 also to sin with his idols; 12
 therefore thus saith Jē-hō-vāh,
 the God of Īs-rā-ēl, Behold, ^s ^t I
 bring such evil upon Jē-ru-sā-
 lēm and Jū-dāh, that whosoever
 heareth of it, ^v both his ^w ears
 shall tingle. 13 ^x And I will
 stretch over Jē-ru-sā-lēm the
^y line of ^z Sā-mā-rā, and the
 plummet of the house of Āhāb;
 and I will wipe Jē-ru-sā-lēm as a
 man wipe a ^a dish, wiping it
 and turning it upside down. 14
 And I will cast off the remnant
 of mine ^b inheritance, and de-
 liver them into the ^c hand of
 their ^d enemies; and they shall
 become a prey and a ^e spoil to
 all their enemies; 15 because
 they have done that which is
 evil in my sight, and have pro-
 voked me to anger, since the day
 their fathers ^f came forth out of
^g Ē-ġypt, even unto this day.

16 ^h Moreover ⁱ Mā-nās-sēh
 shed ^j innocent ^k blood very
 much, till he had filled Jē-ru-sā-
 lēm from one end to another;
 besides his sin ^l wherewith he
 made Jū-dāh to sin, in doing
 that which was evil in the sight
 of Jē-hō-vāh. 17 ^m Now the rest
 of the acts of Mā-nās-sēh, and
 all that he did, and his sin that
 he sinned, are they not written in
 the ⁿ book of the chronicles of
 the kings of Jū-dāh? 18 ^o And
 Mā-nās-sēh ^p ^q slept with his fa-
 thers, and was ^r buried in the
 garden of his own house, in the
^s garden of Ūz-zā; and Ā-lmōn
 his son reigned in his stead.

19 ^t Ā-lmōn was twenty and
 two years old when he began to

Var. Read.—V. 9. evil—*Add.* "in the
 eyes of the Lord" (as vs. 2, 15, &c.). *Sept.*
 V. 11. hath . . . above—which are worse
 than . . . SEPT. SKI. KIT.

¹¹
o V. 2; ch. 24:3,
 4.
p See "King-
 dom of
 Judah," I Ki.
 12:23.
q The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.
r Amorites,
 I Chr. 1:13.

¹²
s Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
t Punishment
 for Sin, Gen.
 3:6.
u Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
v I Sam. 3:11;
 Jer. 19:3.
w Ears, Ex.
 29:20.

¹³
x Is. 34:11;
 Amos 7:7, 8.
y See "Tools
 and Imple-
 ments," Ex.
 32:4.
z Samaria, I Ki.
 18:2.
a Vessels. See
 "Food," Gen.
 9:3.

¹⁴
b Inheritance,
 I Chr. 21:3.
c Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
d Enemies, Job
 31:29.
e Spoil, Is. 9:3.

¹⁵
f Deliverance
 from Bond-
 age, Ex.
 15:13.
g Egypt, Gen.
 12:10.

¹⁶
h Ch. 24:4.
i Murderer,
 Num. 35:16.
j Innocence,
 Dan. 6:22.
k Blood, Lev.
 17:11.
l See v. 11.

¹⁷
m II Chr. 33:11-
 19.
n Book, Eccl.
 12:12.

¹⁸
o II Chr. 33:20.
p Sleep, I Sam.
 26:12.
q Death, Rom.
 5:12.
r Burial, II Chr.
 16:14.
s Garden, Deut.
 11:10.

¹⁹
t See "King-
 dom of
 Judah," I Ki.
 12:23.

¹⁹
a Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
b Daughter, Ju.
11:34.

²⁰
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Evil, Ps.
97:10.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.

²¹
g Walking, Col.
1:10.
h Father, Ex.
24:15.
i Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
j Worship, Mt.
4:10.

²²
k Ch. 22:17;
1 Chr. 28:9.

²³
l Ch. 12:20;
14:19.
m Conspiracy,
Num. 14:4.
n Murderer,
Num. 35:16.
o King, Deut.
17:15.
p Death, Rom.
5:12.
q House, Deut.
24:10.
r Ch. 14:5.

²⁴
s See "Public
Opinion,"
1 Sam. 14:45.
t Death Penalty
for Violation
of Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
u Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
v Land, Gen.
23:15.

²⁵
w Book, Eccl.
12:12.

²⁶
x Burial, II Chr.
16:14.
y Burial Places,
II Chr. 16:14.
z Garden, Deut.
11:10.

¹
a II Chr. 34:1.
b Mother, Deut.
5:16.
c Naïve, Acts
16:18.
d Josh. 15:39.

²
e Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
f David, I Sam.
17:12.

reign; and he reigned two years in ^a Jē-ru^l-sā-lēm: and his mother's name was Mē-shūl^l-lē-mēth the ^b daughter of Hā-rūz of Jōt^l-bāh. 20 And ^c he did that which was ^d evil in the sight of ^e Jē-hō^l-vāh, as did ^f Mā-nās^l-sēh his father. 21 And he ^g walked in all the way that his ^h father walked in, and ⁱ served the idols that his father served, and ^j worshipped them: 22 and ^k he forsook Jē-hō^l-vāh, the God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of Jē-hō^l-vāh. 23 And ^l the servants of Ā^l-mōn ^m conspired against him, and ⁿ put the ^o king to ^p death in his own ^q house. 24 But ^r the people of the land ^s slew all them that had conspired against king Ā^l-mōn; and the people of the ^t land made Jō-si^l-āh his son king in his stead. 25 Now the rest of the acts of Ā^l-mōn which he did, are they not written in the ^u book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū^l-dāh? 26 And he was ^v buried in his ^w sepulchre in the ^x garden of Ūz^l-zā: and Jō-si^l-āh his son reigned in his stead.

22 ^{*a} Jō-si^l-āh was eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned thirty and one years in Jē-ru^l-sā-lēm: and his ^b mother's ^c name was Jē-di^l-dāh the daughter of Ā^l-dā^l-jāh of ^d Bōz^l-kāth. 2 And he did that which was ^e right in the eyes of Jē-hō^l-vāh, and walked in all the way of ^f David his father,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 22.—V. 4, sum—pay out, *Ge. DeW.*; empty out, KIT. house—temple, KIT. threshold—door, R. V. 9, emptied out—viz. from the chest (ch. 12:9, 10), Th. K.e. r.

and ^g turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Jō-si^l-āh, that the king sent Shā^l-phān, the son of Āz^l-ā-lī^l-āh the son of Mē-shūl^l-lām, the ⁱ scribe, to the ^j house of Jē-hō^l-vāh, saying, 4 ^j Go up to ^k Hīl-kī^l-āh the high ^l priest, that he may sum the ^m money which is brought into the house of Jē-hō^l-vāh, which the keepers of the threshold have gathered of the people: 5 ⁿ and let them deliver it into the hand of the ^o ^p workmen that ^q have the oversight of the house of Jē-hō^l-vāh; and let them give it to the workmen that are in the house of Jē-hō^l-vāh, to repair the breaches of the house, 6 unto the ^r carpenters, and to the ^s builders, and to the masons, and for buying ^t timber and ^u hewn stone to repair the house. 7 Howbeit ^v there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand; for they dealt ^w faithfully.

8 And Hīl-kī^l-āh the high priest said unto Shā^l-phān the scribe, ^x I have found the book of the ^y law in the house of Jē-hō^l-vāh. And Hīl-kī^l-āh delivered the book to Shā^l-phān, and he read it. 9 And Shā^l-phān the ^z scribe came to the ^a king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy ^b servants have ¹ emptied out the ^c money that

Var. Read.—V. 26, in his—in the sepulchre of his father, SEPT. (LUC.) SKI. KIT. Chap. 22.—V. 4, Sum—Insert, and seal of (riz. in the bags), ch. 12:10, Sept. Th. Sta. (L.); empty out, KIT.

^g Deut. 5:32;
Josh. 1:7.

³
h Scribe,
II Sam. 8:17.
i Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

⁴
j Ch. 12:4, 9,
10.
k Hilkiah, I Chr.
6:45.
l Priest, Ex.
28:1.
m Money, Ex.
12:44.

⁵
n Ch. 12:11–14.
o Labor, Ex.
23:12.
p Trades and
Arts, Is.
40:19.
q Overseers, Pr.
6:7.

⁶
r Carpenter,
Mk. 6:3.
s Builder, I Ki.
5:18.
t See "Wood,"
Ex. 31:5.
u Stone, Ex.
34:1.

⁷
v Ch. 12:15.
w Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.

⁸
x Deut. 31:24–
26; II Chr.
34:14, 15.
y Law, Deut.
31:24.

⁹
z Scribe,
II Sam. 8:17.
a King, Deut.
17:15.
b Servant, Ex.
21:2.
1 Or, poured out.
c Money, Ex.
12:44.

*JOSIAH.—Prophesied—I Ki. 13:2. Ancestry—I Chr. 3:10, 13; Mt. 1:10. Crowned when Eight Years old by the People—I Ki. 21:24; II Chr. 33:25; 34:1. Thirty-one Years of Righteous Reign—I Ki. 22:1, 2; II Chr. 34:1. Tenderhearted, humble and loyal—I Ki. 22:19; 23:4, 5; II Chr. 34:3, 27. Listened to Book of the Law found by Hilkiah—I Ki. 22:8, 10, 11; 23:2; II Chr. 34:14, 16, 18, 19–21. Made a Covenant with Jehovah to obey the Law—I Ki. 23:3; II Chr. 34:31. Repaired the Temple—I Ki. 22:4–6; II Chr. 34:8, 10, 11.

Purged the Land and Temple of Idolatry—II Ki. 23:4–16, 24; II Chr. 34:3–7, 33; 35:3–5. Renewed the Passover—I Ki. 23:21–23; II Chr. 35:1, 6–19. The Exceptional King—II Ki. 23:25.

Prophets during his Reign.—Jer. 1:1, 2; 25:3. Misunderstood the Will of God—II Chr. 35:20–22. Killed in Battle—II Chr. 35:23, 24. Buried and lamented—II Ki. 23:30; II Chr. 35:24, 25. Succeeded by Unworthy Son, Jehoahaz—I Ki. 23:31, 32; II Chr. 36:1.

- 9
 a Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.
 b Labor, Ex.
 23:12.
 c Trades and
 Arts, Is.
 40:19.
 d Overseer, Pr.
 6:7.

- 10
 e Hilkiah,
 I Chr. 6:45.
 f Priest, Ex.
 28:1.
 g Book, Eccl.
 12:12.

- 11
 h Law, Deut.
 31:24.
 i Clothes rent,
 Job 31:19.

- 12
 j Ch. 25:22; Jer.
 26:24.
 k II Chr. 34:20.
 l Micaiah, I Ki.
 22:25.

- 13
 m Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.
 n Wrath of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 o Writing,
 I Cor. 4:14.
 1 Or, *enjoined*
us.

- 14
 p Prophetess,
 II Ki. 17:13.
 q Wife, I Cor.
 7:16.
 r II Chr. 34:22.
 s See "Cloth-
 ing," Job
 31:19.
 t Jerusalem, Ju.
 1:8.
 u Zeph. 1:10.
 2 Heb. *Mishneh*.

- 15
 v Inspiration of
 Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.

- 16
 w Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.

was found in ^a the house, and have delivered it into the hand of the ^{b c d} workmen that have the oversight of the house of Jê-hô'vâh. 10 And Shâ'phân the scribe told the king, saying, ^e Hil-ki'âh the ^f priest hath delivered me a ^g book. And Shâ'phân read it before the king. 11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the ^h law, that ⁱ he rent his clothes. 12 And the king commanded Hil-ki'âh the priest, and ^j Ā-hi-kâm the son of Shâ'phân, and ^k Āeh'zôr the son of ^l Mî-câ'îah, and Shâ'phân the scribe, and Ā-sâ'îah the king's servant, saying, 13 Go ye, inquire of Jê-hô'vâh for me, and for the people, and for all ^m Jû'dâh, concerning the words of this book that is found; for ⁿ great is the wrath of Jê-hô'vâh that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is ^{o 1} written concerning us.

14 So Hil-ki'âh the priest, and Ā-hi-kâm, and Āeh'zôr, and Shâ'phân, and Ā-sâ'îah, went unto ^p Hûl'dâh the prophetess, the ^q wife of Shâl'lûm the son of ^r Tik'vâh, the son of Hâr'hâs, keeper of the ^s wardrobe (now she dwelt in ^t Jê-ru'sâ-lêm in the ^{u 2} second quarter); and they communed with her. 15 And she said unto them, ^v Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Īš'râ-ël: Tell ye the man that sent you unto me, 16 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh, ^w Behold, I will bring evil

upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Jû'dâh hath read. 17 ^{x y} Because they have forsaken me, and have ^z burned ^a incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to ^b anger with all the work of their ^c hands, therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and it shall not be quenched. 18 But unto the king of Jû'dâh, who sent you to inquire of Jê-hô'vâh, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Īš'râ-ël: As touching the words which thou hast heard, 19 ^d because thy ^e heart was tender, and ^f thou didst humble thyself before Jê-hô'vâh, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become ^{g 3} a desolation and ^h a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and ⁱ wept before me; ^{j k} I also have heard thee, saith Jê-hô'vâh. 20 Therefore, behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and ^{l m} thou shalt be gathered to thy ⁿ grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

23 ^o And the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the ^p elders of Jû'dâh and of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. 2 And the king went up to the house of Jê-hô'vâh, and all the men of Jû'dâh and all the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great: and ^q he read in their ears all the

- 17
 x See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 y Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 z Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 a Incense, Ex. 30:34.
 b Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 c Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 19
 d I Sam. 24:5; Ps. 51:17.
 e Heart, Acts 15:9.
 f Humility, Pr. 15:33.
 g Lev. 26:31.
 3 Or, *an astonishment*.
 h Curse, Gen. 4:11.
 i Mourning, John 11:35.
 j Prayers answered, Mt. 5:44.
 k Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 20
 l Ch. 23:30.
 m See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 n Grave, Job 3:22.

- 1
 o II Chr. 34:29-32.
 p See "Elders of Israel," Ezra 5:5.

- 2
 q The Law read, Deut. 31:24.

Var. Rend.—V. 13. which is—as it stands, KIT. written concerning us—written in it, as in II Chr. 34:21, SKI. V. 14. second quarter (*viz. of the city*), *i.e. the lower city*; cf. Zeph. 1:10; Neh. 3:9, 12; second district, KIT. communed with her—*Lit.* spoke to her, SKI. V. 16. words—threatenings, KIT. Vs. 18, 19. as touching

—*Omit*, SKI. KIT. as touching . . . tender—Inasmuch as thou hast heard my words and thy heart was tender, SEPT. (LUC.) SKI. V. 19. a desolation and a curse—a subject of terror and a curse, KIT. Chap. 23.—Vs. 2, 6, 7. house—temple, KIT.

- 2**
 a Ch. 22:8.
3
 b Ch. 11:14, 17.
 1 Or, on the platform.
 c Pillar, Num. 3:36.
 d Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
 e Deut. 13:4.
 f Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 g Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
 h Soul, Job 4:15.
 2 Or, perform.

- 4**
 i King, Deut. 17:15.
 j Hilkiah, I Chr. 6:45.
 k Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 l Ch. 21:3, 7.
 m Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 n Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 o Baal, Ju. 2:13.
 p Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
 q Sun, Moon and Stars, Ps. 136:8, 9.
 r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 s See v. 15.
 t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 u Field, Num. 20:17.
 v Kidron, I Ki. 15:13.
 w Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
 x Bethel, Ju. 20:18.

- 5**
 y See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 3 Heb. Chemarim. See Hos. 10:5; Zeph. 1:4.
 z See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 a Incense, Ex. 30:34.
 b High Places, Deut. 12:2.
 c City, Gen. 4:17.
 4 Or, twelve signs.

words of the book of the covenant ^a which was found in the house of Jê-hô'vâh. 3 And ^b the king stood ¹ by the ^c pillar, and made a ^d covenant before Jê-hô'vâh, ^e to walk after Jê-hô'vâh, and to ^f keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his ^g statutes, with all ^h his heart, and all ^h his ^h soul, to ² confirm the words of this covenant that were written in this book: and all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the ⁱ king commanded ^j Hil-ki'âh the high ^k priest, and ^l the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the threshold, ^m to bring forth out of the temple of Jê-hô'vâh all the ⁿ vessels that were made for ^o Bâ'âl, and for the ^p Â-shê'râh, and for ^q all the host of ^r heaven; and ^s he burned them without ^t Jê-ry'û-sâ-lêm in the ^u fields of the ^v Kid'rôn, and carried the ^w ashes of them unto ^x Bêth'-êl. 5 And he put down the ^y ^z idolatrous priests, whom the ² kings of Jû'dâh had ordained to burn ^a incense in the ^b high places in the ^c cities of Jû'dâh, and in the places round about Jê-ry'û-sâ-lêm; them also that burned incense unto Bâ'âl, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the ⁴ planets, and to all the

Var. Rend.—V. 3. by the pillar—So KIT.; or, on the platform: see 11:14. made—So KIT.; lit. cut. See Gen. 15:17; Jer. 34:18, 19. animals cut in making a covenant, SKI. confirm—So KIT.; or, maintain, SKI. stood—entered into, DeW. Th. Bâ. Ke. V. 4. Baal—the Baal, Var. KIT. V. 5. idolatrous priests—Heb. Chemarim (of uncertain derivation, but denoting unlawful priests, whether of Yahweh or of heathen gods). Cf. Hos. 10:5; Zeph. 1:4. planets—Hyades, Stern, Nö. Schr.; or, Signs of the Zodiac, Jewish tradition (cf. marg.), KIT. V. 6. brook—watercourse of; valley, KIT. at—in, Var. KIT. beat . . . dust—stamped it into powder, R. dust—powder, KIT. V. 7. hangings—So KIT.; tents—Lil. houses, V. 8. that were—which were standing, KIT. that were . . . which were—(both) that which was in . . . (and) that which was, Ev. Th. Ke. Bâ. V. 10. defiled . . . Hinnom—defiled the house which lay in valley Ben-hinnom, KIT. Topheth (i.e. spitting); GE. differs, Molech—Lit. the Molech (i.e. king). So always, except I Ki. 11:7.

host of heaven. 6 And he brought out the Â-shê'râh from the house of Jê-hô'vâh, without Jê-ry'û-sâ-lêm, unto the brook Kid'rôn, and burned it at the brook Kid'rôn, and ^a beat it to ^c dust, and ^f cast the dust thereof upon the ^g graves of the ⁵ common people. 7 And he brake down the ^h houses of the ⁱ sodomites, that were in the house of Jê-hô'vâh, where the ^j women wove ^o hangings for the Â-shê'râh. 8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Jû'dâh, and ^k defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from ^l Gê'zâ to ^m Bê'êr-shê'bâ; and he brake down the high places of the ⁿ gates that were at the entrance of the gate of Jôsh'û-â the ^o governor of the city, which were on a man's ^p left hand at the gate of the city. 9 Nevertheless ^q the priests of the high places came not up to the ^r altar of Jê-hô'vâh in Jê-ry'û-sâ-lêm, but they did eat ^s unleavened bread among their ^t brethren. 10 And ^u he defiled ^{*} Tô'phêth, which is in the ^v valley of the ⁷ children of ^w Hîn'nôm, that no man might ^x make his son or his daughter to pass through the ^z fire to ^a Mô'lêch. 11 And he took away the ^b horses that the kings of Jû'dâh had

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—V. 4. The . . . order—the second priest, i. e. the high priest's deputy; Targ. Th. Gr. (one small letter the less) cf. 25:18. The . . . Kidron—Some read furnaces after SEPT. (LUC.) SKI. V. 7. hangings—tunics, SEPT. (LUC.) SKI. V. 8. gates—satyr's (l.) Gei. Klo.; (cf. II Chr. 11:15). high . . . gates—most moderns read high places (or house) of the satyr's (or, field devils, goat-shaped demons to whom some sacrifice was offered), Lev. 17:7; II Chr. 11:1. So SKI. at—as he enters, SEPT. SKI. V. 9. unleavened bread—the (priestly) portions, Gei. Kue. (l.) Neh. 13:5. Var. Read.

***TOPHETH (Tophet).**—A Place in the Valley of Hinnom—II Ki. 23:10.

Events connected with.—Defiled by Josiah—II Ki. 23:10. Children were burned by Jews at—Jer. 7:31, 32; 32:35. By Ahaz—II Chr. 28:3. By Manasseh at—II Chr. 33:6.

Place of Punishment.—Is. 30:33.

Prophecies concerning.—Jer. 7:31, 32; 19:6, 11:13. Jeremiah sent there to prophesy—Jer. 19:14.

- 6**
 d See v. 15.
 e Dust, Is. 65:25.
 f II Chr. 34:4.
 g Grave, Job 3:22.
 5 Heb. children of the people.
7
 h House, Deut. 24:10.
 i Sodomites, Gen. 18:20.
 j Women, Ruth 3:9.
 6 Or, tents.
 Heb. houses.
8
 k See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 l Geba, II Chr. 16:6.
 m Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
 n Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
 o Governor, Neh. 8:9.
 p See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

- 9**
 q Ez. 44:10-14.
 r Altar, Gen. 22:9.
 s Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 t Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

- 10**
 u Is. 30:33; Jer. 7:31, 32.
 v Valley, Josh. 8:13.
 7 According to another reading, son.
 w Hinnom, Jer. 19:2.
 x Child Sacrifice. See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
 y Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 z Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 a Molech, Acts 7:43.
11
 b See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

11
a Chariots destroyed by Fire, I Sam. 13:5.

12
b Jer. 19:13; Zeph. 1:5.
c Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.
d Ch. 21:5.
e Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
1 Or, ran from thence.

13
f See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
2 Or, destruction.
g Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
h I Ki. 11:5.
i See "Ashtaroth," Ju. 2:13.
j Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
k Sidon, Is. 23:12.
l Chemosh, Jer. 48:7.
m Moab, Ju. 11:18.
n Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

14
o Pillars, Num. 3:6.
3 Or, obelisks.
p Bones, Ps. 34:20.

15
q I Ki. 13:1.
r Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
s I Ki. 12:28-33.
t Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.
u Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

given to the sun, at the entrance of the house of Jê-hô-vâh, by the chamber of Nā-thân-mē'lēh the chamberlain, which was in the precincts; and he ^aburned the chariots of the sun with fire. 12 And ^bthe altars that were on the roof of the upper chamber of ^cĀ-hāz, which the kings of Jū-dāh had made, and ^dthe altars which ^eMā-nāś'sēh had made in the two courts of the house of Jê-hô-vâh, did the king break down, and ¹beat them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kîd'rôn. 13 And the high places that were before Jê-ru-sā-lēm, which were on the right hand of the ¹mount of ²corruption, which ³Sôl'ô-môn the king of Īs-rā-ēl had builded for ^hi Āsh-tô-rēth the ⁱabomination of the ^kSi-dô-ni-āns, and for ^lChē-l-mōsh the abomination of ^mMô'āb, and for Mil'ē-om the abomination of the children of ⁿĀm'mōn, did the king defile. 14 And he brake in pieces the ^opillars, and cut down the Ā-shē-rīm, and filled their places with the ^pbones of men.

15 Moreover ^qthe altar that was at ^rBēth'-ēl, and the ^shigh place which ^tJēr-ô-bô-ām the son of Nē-bāt, ^uwho made Īs-rā-ēl to sin, had made, even that

Var. Rend.—V. 11. by—towards, Var. KIT. precincts—suburbs, DeW. after Rabbin; or, porticoes, Ge.; obscure. Probably, annex to the temple, SKI.; which lay in Parwarim, KIT. V. 12. break down—Ke. KIT.; or, ran, DeW. Bā. and beat them down from thence—Omit, KIT. brook—valley, KIT. V. 13. before—i.e. east of: cf. I Ki. 11:7; east of, KIT. south—right hand, KIT. corruption—So KIT.; destruction. Ashtoreth—Astarte, KIT. V. 15. he burned the high place and beat it to dust—Omit, KIT. beat it to dust—stamped it small to powder, KIT. Asherah—Insert, and brake its stones, KIT. V. 17. monument—curbstone, Var. KIT. men—people, KIT.

* SEPULCHRE OF.—Abraham is given Choice of, to bury his Dead—Gen. 23:6. Moses unknown—Deut. 34:6. Josiah and Gideon—Ju. 8:32. Rachel—I Sam. 10:2. Zeruiah and Asahel—II Sam. 2:32. Kish—II Sam. 21:14. Jehoram—II Ki. 9:28. Elisha—II Ki. 13:21. Josiah—II Ki. 23:30. Asa—II Chr. 16:14. Sons of David—II Chr. 32:33. Prophets—Mt. 23:29.

Of our Lord.—Mary was sitting against—Mt. 27:61. Sepul-

altar and the high place he brake down; and he burned the high place and beat it to dust, and burned the Ā-shē-rāh. 16 And as ^vJō-si'āh turned himself, he spied the ^{*}sepulchres that were there in the ^wmount; and he sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and ^xburned them upon the ^yaltar, and ^zdefiled it, ^aaccording to the ^bword of Jê-hô-vâh which the ^cman of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these things. 17 Then he said, What ^dmonument is that which I see? And the men of the city told him, ^eIt is the sepulchre of the man of God, who came from ^fJū-dāh, and ^gproclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of ^hBēth'-ēl. 18 And he said, Let him be; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones alone, ⁱwith the bones of the prophet that came out of ^jSā-mā-rī-ā. 19 And all the ^khouses also of the ^lhigh places that were ^min the cities of Sā-mā-rī-ā, which the ⁿkings of Īs-rā-ēl had made to provoke Jê-hô-vâh to ^oanger, Jō-si'āh took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Bēth'-ēl. 20 ^qAnd ^rhe ^sslew all

Var. Read.—V. 11. given to the sun—set up for the sun, KIT. SKI. at the entrance—that they should not come into, Heb. points, DeW.; at the entering in, Versions, Ew. H. Th. Bō. Klo. V. 12. did break down—So KIT.; hurried them away, Targ. Pesh. Kimchi, Th. (pt.). V. 13. before—to the east of, SKI. on the right hand—to the South, SKI. V. 16. who . . . things—So KIT.; according to the word of Yahweh which the man of God proclaimed when Jeroboam stood at the Feast upon the altar (see I Ki. 13:1): And turning round he lifted up his eyes to the grave of the man of God who proclaimed these things, SEPT. SKI.

chre made sure until Third Day—Mt. 27:64, 66. Mary and Mary Magdalene come to see—Mt. 28:1.

Kinds of.—Open—Ps. 5:9; Jer. 5:16; Rom. 3:13. Whited—Mt. 23:27.

Prepared during Lifetime.—Hewed out here—Is. 22:16.

Places of.—Father's Sepulchre—Neh. 2:3. Josiah buried in—II Chr. 35:24. Ahithophel in—II Sam. 17:23. Thy Father's—I Ki. 13:22, 31. Prophet of Bethel—II Ki. 23:17.

Figurative.—Ps. 5:9; Is. 22:16; Jer. 5:16; Mt. 23:27; Rom. 3:13. See "Burial Places"—II Chr. 16:14.

16
v Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.
w Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
x See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
y Altar, Gen. 22:9.
z See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
a I Ki. 13:2.
b Word of God, John 6:63.
c See "Prophet," II Ki. 17:13.

17
d Monument, II Sam. 18:18.
e I Ki. 13:1, 30, 31.
f See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
g Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
h Bethel, Ju. 20:18.

18
i I Ki. 13:11, 31.
j Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

19
k House, Deut. 24:10.
l High Place, Deut. 12:2.
m II Chr. 34:6, 7.
n See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
o Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Anger, Pr. 15:1.

20
q Ch. 10:25; 11:18.
r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
4 Or, sacrificed.

20
a Priest, Ex. 28:1.
b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

21
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d Passover, Ex. 12:3.
e See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
f See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
g Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

22
h II Chr. 35:18, 19.
i Judges, Ex. 18:22.
j Israel, Deut. 4:1.
1 Or, *even in all . . . and of.*

24
k Ch. 21:6; Lev. 19:31.
l See "Spirit," Job 4:15.
m See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
n See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
o Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Deut. 18:10-12.
r Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
2 Or, *perform.*
s Ch. 22:8.

25
t Ch. 18:5.
u Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
v Heart, Acts 15:9.
w Soul, Job 4:15.
x Moses, Ex. 3:4.

26
y Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
z See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
a Ch. 21:11, 13; Jer. 15:4.
b Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

the ^a priests of the high places that were there, upon the altars, and burned men's bones upon them; and he returned to ^b Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm.

21 And the ^c king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the ^d e passover unto Jê-hô^v-vâh your God, as it is written in this ¹ o book of the covenant. 22 ^h Surely there was not kept such a passover from the days of the ⁱ judges that judged ^j Îs^r-râ-êl, ¹ nor in all the days of the kings of Îs^r-râ-êl, nor of the kings of Jû^d-dâh; 23 but in the eighteenth year of king Jô-sî^h-âh was this passover kept to Jê-hô^v-vâh in Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm.

24 Moreover ^k them that had ^l familiar spirits, and the ^m wizards, and ⁿ the tēr^â-phîm, and the idols, and all the ^o abominations that were seen in the ^p land of Jû^d-dâh and in Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm, did Jô-sî^h-âh put away, ^q that he might ^r 2 confirm the words of the law which were written in ^s the book that Hîl-ki^z-âh the priest found in the house of Jê-hô^v-vâh. 25 And ^t like unto him was there no king before him, that ^u turned to Jê-hô^v-vâh with all his ^v heart, and with all his ^w soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of ^x Mô^l-šêš; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 Notwithstanding, Jê-hô^v-vâh turned not from ^y the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Jû^d-dâh, ^z a because of all the provocations wherewith ^b Mâ-nâs^s-sêh had provoked him.

Var. Rend.—V. 22. Surely—For. there . . . passover—So KIT.; *lit.* it was not done like this, SKI. V. 24. idols—See on 21:11. put away—extinguish, Var. KIT. V. 29. days—time, KIT. when—i.e. at the beginning of the battle; as soon as he had confronted (saw, KIT.) him in battle, SKI. KIT. V. 30. servants—people, KIT. bonds—bands, R. V. 33. tribute—So KIT.; fine. put . . . tribute—So KIT.; imposed an indemnity on the land, SKI.

27 And Jê-hô^v-vâh said, I will remove Jû^d-dâh also out of my sight, ^c as I have removed Îs^r-râ-êl, and ^d I will cast off this city which I have chosen, even Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Jô-sî^h-âh, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû^d-dâh? 29 ^e In his days ^f Phâ^r-raôh-nê^l-eôh king of ^g Ê^g-ypt ^h went up against the king of ⁱ Âs-sÿrⁱ-â to the ^j river ^k Eû-phrâ^t-tês: and king ^l Jô-sî^h-âh went against him; and ^m Phâ^r-raôh-nê^l-eôh slew him at ⁿ Mē-gîd^d-dô, when he had seen him. 30 And ^o his servants carried him in a ^p chariot dead from Mē-gîd^d-dô, and brought him to Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm, and ^q buried him in his own ^r sepulchre. ^s And the people of the land took ^t Jê-hô^v-â-hâz the son of Jô-sî^h-âh, and anointed him, and made him ^u king in his father's stead.

31 ^v Jê-hô^v-â-hâz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm: and his ^w mother's name was ^x Hâ-mû^t-âîl the daughter of ^y Jêr-ê-mî^h-âh of ^z Lîbⁿ-âh. 32 And he ^a did that which was ^b evil in the sight of Jê-hô^v-vâh, ^c according to all that his fathers had done. 33 And ^d Phâ^r-raôh-nê^l-eôh put him in bonds at ^e Rîb^l-âh in the land of ^f Hâ^r-mâth, ^g 3 that he might not reign in Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm; and put the land to a ^h 4 tribute of a hun-

27
c See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
d Ch. 21:13, 14.

29
e II Chr. 35:20-24.
f Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
g Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
h War, Josh. 22:12.
i Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
j River, Is. 32:2.
k Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
l Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.

30
m Ch. 9:28.
n Servant, Ex. 21:2.
o Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
p Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
q Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
r II Chr. 36:1-4.
s Jehoahaz, II Chr. 36:1.
t See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

31
u I Chr. 3:15; Jer. 22:11.
v Mother, Deut. 5:16.
w Ch. 24:18.
x See "Jeremiah," Jer. 1:1.
y Libnah, Num. 33:21.

32
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
a Evil, Ps. 97:10.
b Ch. 21:2-7.

33
c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
d See v. 29.
e Ch. 25:6.
f Hamathites, Gen. 10:17.
3 According to another reading, *when he reigned.*
g Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
4 Or, *fine.*

*MEGIDDO, Town of Manasseh, in Issachar.—Josh. 17:11. Dwelt the Children of Joseph, Son of Israel—I Chr. 7:29.

Inhabitants of, not driven out.—Ju. 1:27. Officers of.—I Ki. 4:12.

Strifes of.—At Taanach, by the Waters of Megiddo.—Ju. 5:19. Fortified by Solomon—I Ki. 9:15. Ahaziah flees to, when wounded, and dies at—II Ki. 9:27. Josiah slain at—II Ki. 23:29, 30; II Chr. 35:22, 24.

Mourning of.—Zech. 12:11.

33
a Money, Ex. 12:44.
b Silver, Job 22:25.
c Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

34
d Ch. 24:17.
e Jer. 22:11, 12.
f Ez. 19:3, 4.

36
g II Chr. 36:5.
h Mother, Deut. 5:16.

1
i Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
j Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

2
k Jer. 35:11.
l Ch. 6:23.
m Syria, Gen. 25:20.
n Moabites, Ju. 11:18.

dred ^atalents of ^bsilver, and a talent of ^cgold. 34 And Phā-raōh-nē-ēōh made *Ē-lā-ā-kīm the son of Jō-sī-āh king in the room of Jō-sī-āh his father, and ^dchanged his name to Jē-hoi-ā-kīm: but he took Jē-hō-ā-hāz away; and ^ehe came to Ē-ġypt, and died there. 35 And Jē-hoi-ā-kīm gave the silver and the gold to Phā-raōh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Phā-raōh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Phā-raōh-nē-ēōh.

36 ^gJē-hoi-ā-kīm was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jē-ru-šā-lēm; and his ^hmother's name was Zē-bī-dāh the daughter of Pē-dā-īāh of Ru-māh. 37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh, according to all that his fathers had done.

24 In his days ⁱNēb-ū-ehād-nēz-zār king of ^jBāb-ā-lōn came up, and †Jē-hoi-ā-kīm became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him. 2 And Jē-hō-vāh sent against him ^kbands of the †Chāl-dē-āns, and ^lbands of the ^mSyr-ē-āns, and bands of the ⁿMō-āb-ites,

Var. Rend.—Chap 24.—V. 1. days—time, KIT. V. 2. Syrians—Arameans, KIT. V. 7. brook—So KIT.; torrent.

* ELIAKIM: Son of Hilkiah, who was overseer of Hezekiah's Household—II Ki. 18:18, 26, 37. Conference with Rabshakeh—II Ki. 18:18–26; Is. 36:3, 11, 22. Sent to Isaiah—II Ki. 19:2; Is. 37:2.

Eliakim, God sets up: Son of Josiah.—II Ki. 23:34. His name changed to Jehoiakim. Made King over Judah and Jerusalem—II Ki. 23:34; II Chr. 36:4.

A Priest that assisted at the Dedication of the Wall in the Time of Nehemiah.—Neh. 12:41.

Eldest Son of Abiud, or Judah.—Mt. 1:13.

Son of Melea.—Lu. 3:30.

† JEHOIAKIM: Son of Josiah.—II Ki. 23:34, 35; II Chr. 35:15; Jer. 1:3. Name changed—II Ki. 23:34; II Chr. 36:4. King of Judah—II Ki. 23:36; II Chr. 36:5; Jer. 1:3; 22:18; 25:1; 26:1; 27:1; 35:1; 36:1; 45:1. Wickedness of—II Ki. 24:19; Jer. 52:2.

and bands of the children of ^oĀm-mōn, and sent them against Jū-dāh to destroy it, ^{p q r}according to the ^sword of Jē-hō-vāh, ^{t u}which he spake by his servants the prophets. 3 ^{v w}Surely at the commandment of Jē-hō-vāh came this upon Jū-dāh, to remove them out of his sight, for the sins of Mā-nās-sēh, according to all that he did, 4 and ^{x y}also for the ^zinnocent ^ablood that he shed; for he filled Jē-ru-šā-lēm with innocent blood: and Jē-hō-vāh would not ^bpardon. 5 Now the rest of the acts of ^cJē-hoi-ā-kīm, and all that he did, are they not written in the ^dbook of the chronicles of the ^ekings of Jū-dāh? 6 So Jē-hoi-ā-kīm ^{f g h}slept with his ⁱfathers; and ^jJē-hoi-ā-chīn his son reigned in his stead. 7 And ^kthe king of ^lĒ-ġypt came not again any more out of his ^mland; for ⁿthe king of ^oBāb-ā-lōn had taken, from ^pthe brook of Ē-ġypt unto the ^qriver ^rEū-phrā-tēs, all that pertained to the king of Ē-ġypt.

8 ^sJē-hoi-ā-chīn was ^teighteen years old when he began to reign; and he reigned in Jē-ru-šā-lēm three ^umonths: and his

Var. Read.—V. 33. a talent—ten talents, KIT. SKI. after SEPT. Chap. 24.—V. 3. at . . . commandment—on account of the anger, SEPT. Pesh. Ev. Th.; cf. v. 20; because of the anger of Yahweh it befell Judah, SEPT. SKI.; at the commandment of Yahweh it was resolved over Judah, KIT. V. 6. fathers—So KIT.; Insert, he was buried in the garden of Uzza with his father, SEPT. (LUC.) SKI. V. 8. eighteen—So KIT.; eight, Hi. Be. (as in II Chr. 36:9).

o Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
p Ch. 23:26.
q See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
r Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
s Word of God, John 6:63.
t Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
u Ch. 18:25.

3
v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Ch. 23:26.

4
x Ch. 21:16.
y Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
z Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
a Blood, Lev. 17:11.
b Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

5
c Jehoiakim, II Ki. 24:1.
d Book, Deut. 17:18.
e Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

6
f Jer. 22:18, 19.
g Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
h Death, Rom. 5:12.
i Father, Ex. 21:15.

7
j Jer. 37:5–7.
k See "Pharaoh," Ex. 2:5.
l Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
m Land, Gen. 23:12.

n Jer. 46:2.
o Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
p Gen. 15:18.
q River, Is. 32:2.
r Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.

8
s I Chr. 3:16.
t II Chr. 36:9.
u Month, Gen. 7:11.

Events of Reign: Slays Uriah—Jer. 26:20–23. Jerusalem seized by Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 1:1. Burns Jeremiah's Roll—Jer. 36:9–32. Servant to Nebuchadnezzar—II Ki. 24:1; Dan. 1:2.

Prophecy concerning—Jer. 22:18, 24; 24:1.

Records of.—II Ki. 24:5; II Chr. 36:8. Burial of—II Ki. 24:6.

Descendants of.—I Chr. 3:15; Jer. 22:24; 24:1; 27:20; 28:4; 37:1.

† CHALDEA.—Southern Portion of Babylonia—Land of Captivity—Ez. 11:24. Inhabitants: Babylonians—Ez. 23:15. Temptation and Unfaithfulness of—Ez. 23:14–19. Prophecy against—Jer. 50:10; 51:24, 35.

§ JEHOIACHIN.—Son of Jehoiakim—II Ki. 25:6. King of Judah—II Ki. 25:8, 12, 27; II Chr. 36:9. Captivity of—II Ki. 25:15, 27; Jer. 52:31; Ez. 1:2. Records of his Deeds—II Chr. 36:8.

8
a Mother, Deut.
5:16.

9
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
d Ch. 21:2-7.

10
e Servant, Ex.
21:2.
f See "Sol-
dier," Ju.
20:10.
g Nebuchadnezzar,
Dan. 3:1.
h Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
i City, Gen.
4:17.
j War, Josh.
22:12.

12
k Jer. 24:1;
29:1, 2.
l Prince, Num.
2:7.
1 Or, *eunuchs*.
m II Chr. 36:10.
n Captivity,
Num. 24:20.

13
o Ch. 20:17; Is.
39:6; Dan. 5:2.
p Treasures,
I Chr. 27:25.
q Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
r Palace, Dan.
8:2.
s Ch. 25:13-15.
t Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
u See "Furni-
ture of the
Temple,"
I Sam. 1:9.
v I Ki. 7:48-50.
w Solomon, I Ki.
1:30.

14
x Jer. 24:1.
y V. 16; Jer.
52:28.
z See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.
a Ch. 45:12.
b II Chr. 36:10;
Jer. 22:24-28.

15
2 Or, *mighty*.

^a mother's name was Nê-hûsh-tâ the daughter of Êl-nâ-thân of Jê-ru-sâ-lêm. 9 And he ^{b c} did that which was evil in the sight of Jê-hô-l-vâh, ^d according to all that his father had done.

10 At that time the ^{e f} servants of ^g Nêb-û-châd-nêz-zâr king of Bâb-ÿ-lôn came up to ^h Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, and the ⁱ city was ^j besieged. 11 And Nêb-û-châd-nêz-zâr king of Bâb-ÿ-lôn came unto the city, while his servants were besieging it; 12 and ^k Jê-hoi-â-chîn the king of Jû-dâh went out to the king of Bâb-ÿ-lôn, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his ^l princes, and his ^m officers: and ⁿ the king of Bâb-ÿ-lôn ⁿ took him in the eighth year of his reign. 13 And ^o he carried out thence all the ^p treasures of the ^q house of Jê-hô-l-vâh, and the treasures of the ^r king's house, and ^s cut in pieces all the ^{t u} vessels of gold, ^v which ^w Sôl-ô-môn king of Îs-râ-ël had made in the temple of Jê-hô-l-vâh, as Jê-hô-l-vâh had said. 14 And ^x he carried away all Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valor, even ^y ten thousand captives, and all the ^z craftsmen and the smiths; none remained, ^{a b} save the poorest sort of the people of the land. 15 And he carried away Jê-hoi-â-chîn to Bâb-ÿ-lôn; and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his ¹ officers, and the ² chief men of the land, carried he into captivity from Jê-ru-sâ-lêm to Bâb-ÿ-lôn. 16 And all the men of might, even seven

Var. Rend.—Vs. 10, 11. servants—people, KIT. V. 10. was besieged—So KIT.; *lit.* came into a state of siege—So ch. 25:2. V. 12. servants . . . officers—courtiers; chief and his chamberlains, KIT. officers—courtiers. V. 15. house—palace, KIT. V. 16. men of might—Probably, men of substance, SKI.; people of might, KIT. **Chap. 25.**—V. 1. forts—Probably, siege wall, SKI. KIT. V. 3. no bread—nothing to eat, KIT. V. 4. in—So KIT.; into.

thousand, and the craftsmen and the smiths a thousand, all of them strong and apt for war, even them the king of Bâb-ÿ-lôn brought captive to Bâb-ÿ-lôn. 17 ^c And the king of Bâb-ÿ-lôn made Mât-tâ-nî-âh, ^d Jê-hoi-â-chîn's father's brother, king in his stead, and changed his name to Zêd-ê-kî-âh.

18 ^{d e f} Zêd-ê-kî-âh was twenty and one years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jê-ru-sâ-lêm: and his mother's name was ^{g s} Hâ-mû-tâl the daughter of ^h Jêr-ê-mî-âh of ⁱ Lib-nâh. 19 And he did that which was ^j evil in the sight of Jê-hô-l-vâh, ^k according to all that ^l Jê-hoi-â-chîn had done. 20 Forthwith the ^{m n} anger of Jê-hô-l-vâh did it come to pass in Jê-ru-sâ-lêm and Jû-dâh, until he had cast them out from his presence.

And ^o Zêd-ê-kî-âh rebelled **25** against the ^p king of ^q Bâb-ÿ-lôn. 1 ^r And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth ^s month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nêb-û-châd-nêz-zâr king of Bâb-ÿ-lôn came, he and all his ^{t u} army, against Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, and ^v encamped against it; and ^w they built ^x forts against it round about. 2 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zêd-ê-kî-âh. 3 On the ninth day of the ^y fourth month ^z the famine was sore in the city, so that ^a there was no ^b bread for the people of the land. 4 Then a breach was made in the city, and all the men of war ^c fled by ^c night by the way

Var. Read.—V. 13. "thence," has no antecedent unless with SEPT. (LUC.) we supply: And the King of Babylon entered into the city, SKI.; from there, KIT. **Chap. 25.**—V. 4. city . . . night—So KIT.; and when the King and all the men of war saw it, they fled and went out of the city by night, SKI.

17
c II Chr. 36:10-13.

18
d Jer. 52:1.
e Zedekiah,
II Chr. 36:10.
f See "King-
dom of
Judah," I Ki.
12:23.
g Hamutal,
II Ki. 23:31.
h See "Jere-
miah," Jer.
1:1.
i Libnah, Num.
33:21.

19
j Evil, Ps.
97:10.
k Ch. 23:37.
l Jehoiakim,
II Ki. 24:1.

20
m Anger, Pr.
15:1.
n See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
o II Chr. 36:13.
p King, Deut.
17:15.
q Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.

1
r II Chr. 36:17-20; Jer. 31:1-7.
s Month, Gen.
7:11.
t Jer. 34:1, 2;
Ez. 24:2.
u Soldier, Ju.
20:10.
v Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
w Ez. 21:22.
x Fortification,
Nah. 3:14.

3
y Ch. 6:24, 25;
Lam. 4:9, 10.
z Famine,
I Sam. 7:6.
a Hunger, Deut.
8:3.
b Bread, Gen.
3:19.

4
c Night, Ps.
19:2.

- 4
 a Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
 b Wall, Jer. 51:58.
 c Neh. 3:15.
 d Garden, Deut. 11:10.
 e Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
 f Arabah, Josh. 18:18.

- 5
 g Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

- 6
 h Jer. 34:21, 22.
 i Jer. 32:4.
 j King, Deut. 17:15.
 k Riblah, II Ki. 23:33.
 l Or, spake with him of judgment.

- 7
 l Jer. 39:6, 7.
 m Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
 n Ez. 12:3.
 o Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
 p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 q Fetters, Mk. 5:4.

- 8
 r Jer. 39:8-12.
 s Jer. 52:12.
 t Captain, Num. 2:3.

- 9
 u Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 v Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

of the ^a gate between the two ^b walls, which was by the king's ^{c d} garden (now the ^e Chäl-dē-āns were against the city round about); and the king went by the way of the ^f Ār-ā-bāh. 5 But the army of the Chäl-dē-āns pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of ^g Jēr-ŷ-ehō; and all his army was scattered from him. 6 Then ^h they took the king, and ⁱ carried him up unto the ^j king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn to ^k Rib-lāh; and they ^l gave judgment upon him. 7 And ^{l m} they slew the sons of Zēd-ē-ki-āh before his eyes, and ^{n o} put out the ^p eyes of Zēd-ē-ki-āh, and bound him in ^q fetters, and carried him to Bāb-ŷ-lōn.

8 ^r Now in the fifth month, on the ^s seventh day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār, king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn, came Nēb-ū-zār-ā-dān the ^t captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn, unto Jē-ru-sā-lēm. 9 And ^u he burnt the ^v house of Jē-

Var. Read.—V. 5. army—troops, n. plains—parts of the Arabah about; deserts, KIT. V. 6. gave judgment—So KIT. held session. V. 11. those that fell away—*li*, the deserters that had deserted, SKI.; the deserters, KIT. multitude—artificers, KIT. V. 13. brass—So KIT.; Rather, copper: So throughout.

hō-vāh, and ^{w x} the king's house; and all the houses of Jē-ru-sā-lēm, even every great house, burnt he with fire. 10 And all the army of the Chäl-dē-āns, that were *with* the captain of the guard, ^y brake down the walls of Jē-ru-sā-lēm round about. 11 And ^z the residue of the people that were left in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and the residue of the multitude, did Nēb-ū-zār-ā-dān the captain of the guard carry away captive. 12 But the captain of the guard left of ^a the poorest of the ^b land to be ^{c d e} vinedressers and husbandmen.

13 ^f And the ^g pillars of ^h brass that were in the house of Jē-hō-vāh, and the bases and the brazen ⁱ sea that were in the house of Jē-hō-vāh, did the Chäl-dē-āns break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to *Bāb-ŷ-lōn. 14 ^{j k} And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all

Var. Read.—V. 4 (*cont.*). the King—(Probably) and they went, SKI. V. 5. And all . . . him—after which all his troops left him, KIT. was—had been, SKI. V. 6. they gave—So KIT.; he (Nebuchadnezzar) gave, as Ju. 52:9, SKI. V. 8. seventh—So KIT.; tenth, Sept. (*Luc.*) Th. Ba. Gr. Kto. (So Jer. 52:12). Vs. 14-17. The text better preserved in Jer. 52:18-23.

- w Amos 2:5.
 x Palace, Dan. 8:2.

- 10
 y Ch. 14:13; Neh. 1:3.

- 11
 z II Chr. 36:20.

- 12
 a Poor, Deut. 24:14.
 b Land, Gen. 23:15.
 c See "Vineyard," I Ki. 21:16.
 d Vine, Is. 5:2.
 e Labor, Ex. 23:12.

- 13
 f II Chr. 36:18.
 g Pillars, Num. 3:36.
 h Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 i Sea, Ex. 14:21.

- 14
 j Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 k Dan. 5:2.

*BABYLON.—Capital of the Country of Shinar (Gen. 10:10), or Babylonia; later, Chaldea—Dan. 4:30; Jer. 50:8-10. Nimrod was the Founder (Gen. 10:10), and he named it Bab-il (*The Gate of the God*). Afterwards the name was explained as being derived from Balal, *to confound*. Babylon is the Greek form of Babel. Shinar was a Vast Alluvial Plain to the Northwest of the Persian Gulf, traversed in a Later Day by Abraham—Gen. 11:31. We get a Glimpse of the Power of Shinar when its King invaded Palestine, and was overcome by Abraham—Gen. 14:9, 17.

Size of.—Herodotus gives Circumference as 60 Miles. Messengers had to go from Post to Post to obtain News—Jer. 51:31-32. Walls: Were 350 feet high and 87 broad—Jer. 51:58. They were pierced with 100 Gates of Brass, 25 on each Side—Is. 45:1-2. Population: Said to be 1,200,000. Called the Golden City—Is. 14:4.

Famous for Manufactures.—Josh. 7:21. For Merchandise—Ez. 17:4, 12.

Babylon, Empire of.—The Later or Second Empire was founded by Nabopolassar. His Son was Nebuchadnezzar, mentioned frequently in Scripture as attacking and depopulating Jerusalem—II Ki. 24:1-17; 25:1, 2; I Chr. 6:15; II Chr. 36:6, 7; Jer. 24:1; 29:1; 39:1; 52:28. This King boasted that he had built Babylon—Dan. 4:30. Kent says, "Building was his Master Passion. In all his Enterprises he succeeded" (for Further Particulars see "Babylonian Period").

Evil foretold.—Merodach, Nebuchadnezzar's Son, suc-

ceeded to the Throne, liberating the Judæan King from Prison—II Ki. 25:27-30; Jer. 52:31-34.

Belshazzar has gained Notoriety through the Great Feast during which he was slain—Dan. Chap. 5. Assault of the City—Jer. 51:30-32. Cyrus thus comes into Power and provides for the Return of the Jews—II Chr. 36:22; Ezra 1:1-4; 5:13-17. Darius and Artaxerxes aid in carrying out Jehovah's Purpose—Ezra Chaps. 6-7.

Prophecies concerning.—Judah's Captivity—II Ki. 20:16-18; Jer. 21:1-10; 22:24-26; 25:7-11; Ez. 12:10-15; 17:11-16; 19:8, 9; Hab. 1:5-11. The Destruction of Jerusalem—Jer. 32:26-35; 34:2-4; 38:17, 18; Ez. 21:19-23. Other Nations subject to Babylon—Jer. 27:1-11; 28:12-14; 43:11-13; 46:13, 14, 25, 26; 49:28-33; Ez. 26:7-12; 29:17-20; 30:10-12; 32:11. The Destruction of Babylon—Is. 13:1-22; 14:4-23; 21:1-10; 46:1, 2; 47:1-11; 48:14, 15; Jer. 25:12-14; 50:1-46; 51:1-44; Dan. 2:36-45; 5:22-31. The Return of the Jews—Is. 14:1-4; 44:28; 48:20; Jer. 29:10-14; 50:4-8, 19; II Chr. 36:23; Ezra Chap. 1; 2:1-67.

Babylon was represented by.—A Great Eagle—Ez. 17:3. A Head of Gold—Dan. 2:32, 37, 38. A Lion with Eagle's Wings—Dan. 7:4. It was a Great Naval Power—Is. 43:14. A Great Military Power—Jer. 5:16. It was arrogant—Is. 14:13-14. It was self-confident—Is. 47:7, 8. It was oppressive—Is. 14:4. An Instrument of Vengeance—Is. 47:6; Jer. 51:7.

14

a Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
b Brass, Josh. 22:8.

15

c Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
d Silver, Job 22:25.

16

e Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
f I Ki. 7:47.

17

g I Ki. 7:15-22.
h Cubit, Deut. 3:11.

18

i Captain, Num. 2:3.
j See "Soldier," Ju. 20:10.
k I Chr. 6:14; Ezra 7:1.
l Priest, Ex. 28:1.
m See "Zephaniah," Zeph. 1:1.

19

1 Or, *eunuch*.
n Esth. 1:14.
o Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
2 Or, *scribe of the captain of the host*.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q City, Gen. 4:17.

the ^a vessels of ^b brass wherewith they ministered, took they away. 15 And the firepans, and the * basins, that which was of ^c gold, in gold, and that which was of ^d silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away. 16 The two pillars, the one sea, and the bases, which ^e Söl-ö-mön had made for the house of Jê-hö'-väh, ^f the brass of all these vessels was without weight. 17 ^g The height of the one pillar was eighteen ^h cubits, and a capital of brass was upon it; and the height of the capital was three cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the capital round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with network.

18 And the ⁱ captain of the ^j guard took ^k Sê-rä-ä-äh the ^l chief priest, and ^m Zêph-ä-ni'-äh the second priest, and the three keepers of the threshold: 19 and out of the city he took an ¹ officer that was set over the men of war; and ⁿ five men of them that saw the king's face, who were found in the city; and the ^o ² scribe, the captain of the host, who mustered the people of the ^p land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the ^q city. 20 And Nêb-ü-zär-ä'-dän the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Bâb-ä-lôn to

Var. Rend.—V. 15, firepans—snuffdishes (see I Ki. 7:50); pans, KIT. V. 17, capital—chapter, R. three—five, KIT. V. 18, the second priest, *DeW. Th. KIT.* See on 23:4; Or, a priest of the second order, *Ke. Bâ. KIT. SKI.* V. 19, an officer—a courtier; chamberlain, KIT.; a certain eunuch, SKI. scribe—*So KIT.; as marg., Th. Ke. R. marg.* Vs. 23, 24, men—people, KIT. V. 24, Fear not because of the servants of—Fear not to serve, as Jer. 40:9, SKI.; You need not fear, KIT.

^r Rib-ä-läh. 21 And the king of Bâb-ä-lôn smote them, and put them to ^s death at Rib-ä-läh in the land of ^t Hâ-mäth. So ^u Jû-ä-läh was carried away ^v captive out of his land.

22 And as for the people that were left in the land of ^w Jû-ä-läh, whom ^x Nêb-ü-ehäd-nêz-zär king of Bâb-ä-lôn had left, even over them he made ^y Gêd-ä-lî-äh the son of ^z Ä-hî-käm, the son of Shä'-phän, governor. 23 ^a Now when all the captains of the forces, they and their men, heard that the king of Bâb-ä-lôn had made Gêd-ä-lî-äh ^b governor, they came to Gêd-ä-lî-äh to ^c Mîz-päh, even Ish-ä-mä-ël the son of Nêth-ä-nî-äh, and Jô-hä'-nän the son of Kâ-rê-äh, and Sê-rä-ä-äh the son of Tân-hü-mêth the Nê-tôph-ä-thîte, and Jä-äz-ä-nî-äh the son of the Mä-äc-ä-thîte, they and their men.

24 And Gêd-ä-lî-äh ^d sware to them and to their men, and said unto them, ^e Fear not because of the servants of the Chäl-dê-äns: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Bâb-ä-lôn, and it shall be well with you. 25 ^f But it came to pass in the ^g seventh ^h month, that ⁱ Ish-ä-mä-ël the son of Nêth-ä-nî-äh, the son of Ê-lîsh-ä-mä of the ^j seed royal, ^k came, and ten men with him, and smote Gêd-ä-lî-äh, so that he died, and the ^l Jews and the Chäl-dê-äns that were with him at Mîz-päh. 26 ^m And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the forces, arose,

Var. Read.—V. 17, three—five, *Th. Ke. KIT. &c.* as Jer. 52:22; I Ki. 7:16. V. 19, scribe—the scribe (secretary) of the captain of the host, SKI. KIT.

20

r Riblah, I Ki. 23:33.

21

s Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

t Hamathites, Gen. 10:17.

u Ch. 23:27; Deut. 28:64.

v Captivity, Num. 24:22.

22

w See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

x Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.

y Ch. 23:14.

z Ahikam, II Ki. 22:12.

23

a Jer. 40:7-9.

b Governor, Neh. 8:9.

c Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.

24

d Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

e Fear, Gen. 9:2.

25

f Jer. 41:1, 2.

g Seven, Gen. 2:2.

h Month, Gen. 7:11.

i Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.

j Seed, Deut. 22:9.

k Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.

l Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

26

m Jer. 43:4-7.

* **BOWLS:** Kinds of.—Gold, used in the Tabernacle—Ex. 25:29; 37:16; Num. 4:7. Golden Bowl full of Incense—Rev. 5:8. In the Temple—I Chr. 28:17; Jer. 52:19. Illustrative of—Eccl. 12:6. Of Silver: In Dedication of Altar—Num. 7:14; Zech. 14:20; Jer. 52:19. For Oblations of Priests—Num. 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55, 61, 67, 73, 79. Of Burnished

Brass: Of Capitals—I Ki. 7:41, 42. Of Candlesticks—Zech. 4:23.

Contents of.—Wine—Amos. 6:6. Filled like Bowls—Zech. 9:15. Golden Bowls full of—Rev. 5:8. With Plagues—Rev. 21:9.

Figurative.—Filled with Wrath of God—Rev. 16:1-10. With Plagues—Rev. 21:9.

27

- a* Jer. 52:31-34.
b Ch. 24:12, 15.
c Captivity,
 Num. 24:22.
d Jehoiachin,
 II Ki. 24:6.
e King, Deut.
 17:15.
f Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.
g Month, Gen.
 7:11.
h Babylon,
 II Ki. 25:13.
i Year, Lev.
 25:8.
j Gen. 40:13,
 20.

and came to Ē'gýpt; for they were afraid of the Ċhāl-dē'ānš.

27^a And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of ^b the ^c captivity of ^d Jē-hoi'ā-ehīn ^e / king of Jū'dāh, in the twelfth ^g month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Ē'vīl-mē-rō'dāch king of ^h Bāb'ý-lōn, in the ⁱ year that he began to reign, ^j did lift up the head of

Var. Rend.—V. 29. and changed—he (*Jehoiachin*) changed his prison garments and did eat; he was allowed to change, KIT.; and Jehoiachin—and, R. V. 3. all . . . life—so long as he lives, KIT.

Jē-hoi'ā-ehīn king of Jū'dāh out of ^k prison; 28 and he spake ⁱ kindly to him, and set his ^m throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Bāb'ý-lōn, 29 and changed his ⁿ prison garments. And Jē-hoi'ā-ehīn ^o ^p did eat ^q bread before him continually all the days of his ^r life: 30 and for his ^s allowance, there was a continual allowance given him of the king, every day a portion, all the days of his life.

^k Prison, Gen. 42:16.

28

^l Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^m Throne, Acts 12:21.

29

ⁿ Clothing, Job 31:19.
^o II Sam. 9:7.
^p Meals, Ruth 2:14.
^q Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^r Life, Gen. 2:7.

30

^s Neh. 11:25; 12:47.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRON-Ī-ĒLES

1: 1

DESCENDANTS OF NOAH

1: 15

¹ Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
^b Adam, Gen. 5:1.
^c Seth, Gen. 4:25.
³
^d Enoch, Gen. 5:24.
^e Gen. 5:21.
^f Lamech, Gen. 4:23.
⁴
^g Noah, Gen. 6:9.
^h Shem, Ham and Japheth, Gen. 6:10.
⁵
ⁱ Gen. 10:2-4.
⁶
¹ In Gen. 10:3, *Riphat*.
^j Togarmah, Gen. 10:3.
⁷
² In Gen. 10:4, *Dodanim*.
⁸
^k Mizraim, Gen. 10:6.
^l Put, Gen. 10:6.
^m Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

¹ ^a Adam, ^c Seth, Ē-nōsh, ² Kē-nān, Mā-hā-lā-lēl, Jā-rēd, ³ Ē-nōeh, ^e Mē-thū-sē-lāh, ^f Lā-mēch, ⁴ Noah, ^h Shem, Ham, and Jā-phēth.

⁵ ⁱ The sons of Jā-phēth: Gō-mēr, and Mā-gōg, and Mā-dāi, and Jā-vān, and Tū-bāl, and Mē-shēch, and Tī-rās. ⁶ And the sons of Gō-mēr: Āsh-kē-nāz, and ¹ Dī-phāth, and ⁱ Tō-gār-māh. ⁷ And the sons of Jā-vān: Ē-lī-shāh, and Tār-shish, Kīt-tīm, and ² Rōd-ā-nīm.

⁸ The sons of Ham: Ē-sh, and ^k Mīz-rā-īm, ^l Pūt, and ^m Ē-ā-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 5. Javan—*i.e.* Greece. V. 6. Diphath — Riphath, NOW. H-J. V. 7. Tarshish — *i.e.* Tartessus; Tarshis (ah). NOW. Kittim—*i.e.* Cyprus; Kition, NOW. V. 12. the Philistines—*Heb.* Philistim.

nāan. ⁹ And the sons of Ē-sh: ⁿ Sē-bā, and ^o Hāv-ī-lāh, and Sāb-tā, and Rā-ā-mā, and Sāb-tē-cā. And the sons of Rā-ā-māh: ^p Shē-bā, and ^q Dē-dān. ¹⁰ And Ē-sh begat ^r Nīm-rōd; he began to be a mighty one in the ^s earth. ¹¹ ^t And Mīz-rā-īm begat ^u Lū-dīm, and Ān-ā-mīm, and Lē-hā-bīm, and Nāph-tū-hīm, ¹² and ^v Pāth-ru-šīm, and Ēs-ly-hīm (from whence came ³ * the Phī-lis-tines), and ^w Ēāph-tō-rīm. ¹³ And Ē-ā-nāan begat ^x Sī-dōn his ^y first-born, and ^z Heth, ¹⁴ and the ^a Jēb-ū-sīte, and the ^b Ām-ōr-ite, and the ^c Gīr-gā-shīte, ¹⁵ and the ^d Hīz-

^z Heth, Gen. 10:13. ¹⁴ ^a Jebusite, Gen. 10:16. ^b Gīr-gashite, Deut. 7:1. ¹⁵ ^c Hivite, Gen. 10:17.

⁹
ⁿ Seba, Gen. 10:7.
^o Havilah, Gen. 10:7.
^p Sheba, Gen. 10:7.
^q Dedan, Gen. 10:7.
¹⁰
^r Gen. 10:9.
^s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
¹¹
^t Gen. 10:13-18.
^u Ludim, Gen. 10:13.
¹²
^v Pathrusim, Gen. 10:14.
³ Heb. *Pelishtim*.
^w Caphtorim, Deut. 2:23.
¹³
^x Zidon, Is. 23:12.
^y First-born, Ex. 13:1.

* PHILISTINES.—Perhaps derived from Ethiopic *falasa*, "to emigrate." Heb. *palash*, "wander."
Descendants of Mizraim.—Family of Casluhim and Caph-torim—Gen. 10:13, 14; I Chr. 1:11, 12; Amos 9:7. Conquered the Avvim and occupied West Coast of Canaan—Deut. 2:23. Extent 32 Miles long, from 9 to 16 broad. Abraham found them a Settled People—Gen. 21:32-34. Abimelech was their King—Gen. 26:1, 8. Country divided into Five States—Gaza, Ashdod, Ashkelon, Gath, Ekron. Many Fortified Cities and Country Villages—I Sam. 6:18. Their Plain famed for its Fertility in Corn, Vines and Olives—Gen. 26:12 (McGarvey likens it to Rich Prairies of Illinois and Missouri). The Israelites to possess it—Josh. 13:1-6; 15:45-47. Being Warlike, they gave Israelites Trouble—I Sam. 17:1; 28:1. Combined with the Enemies of Israel—Ps. 83:7, 8; Is. 9:11. Shamgar slays 600 Philistines—Ju. 3:31. Samson, Israel's Greatest Champion—Ju. Chaps. 13-16. Israel and Philistines join Battle, the Ark taken—I Sam. 4:1-11. Ark placed in House of Dagon—I Sam. 5:2. Dagon falls before Ark—I Sam. 5:4. After Ark in Hands of Philistines Seven Months, returned in fear to Israel—I Sam. 6:1-16. Jonathan smites a Garrison of Philistines—I Sam. 14:1-14. Saul at War with—I Sam. 14:52. Goliath, their Champion, defies Israel—I Sam. 17:5-11. David meets and kills him—I Sam. 17:40-49. David finds Refuge among them.—I Sam. Chap. 27. Saul's Sons slain by Philistines—I Sam. Chap. 31. David's Conquest over them—II Sam. 5:17-25. Jehoshaphat and Hezekiah overcome them—II Ki. 18:8; II Chr. 7:11.
Prophecies concerning.—Is. 9:11, 12; 11:14; Jer. 25:20; 47:1-5; Ez. 25:15-17; Ob. 19; Zeph. 2:4, 7; Zech. 9:3, 5.

† AMORITES.—Highlanders—Num. 13:29. Sons of Canaan—Gen. 10:15; I Chr. 1:14; Ez. 16:3, 45. Were Giants—

Amos 2:9. Were Confederates with Abraham—Gen. Chap. 14. Boundaries of their Land—Deut. 3:8-10; 4:47-49; Ju. 11:22.
Land of the Amorite.—Gen. 14:7, 13; 15:21; Ex. 3:8, 17; 13:5; 23:23; Num. 13:29; 21:13, 31. Hill Country of—Deut. 1:7, 19, 20, 44; Josh. 7:7; 12:8; 13:4; 24:8, 11, 15, 18; Ju. 1:36; Neh. 9:8.
Kings of.—Num. 21:21, 29, 34; 32:33; Deut. 1:4; 2:24; 3:2; 3:8, 9; 4:46, 47; 31:4; Josh. 2:10; 5:1; 9:1; 10:5, 6, 12; 11:3; 12:2; 24:12; Ju. 11:19; I Ki. 4:19; Ps. 135:11; 136:19.
Jehovah uses them to punish Israel.—Deut. 1:44, 46. They refuse Israel Passage through their Land—Num. 21:21-23. Israel subdues them and takes Possession—Num. 21:24-31; Deut. 2:32-37; 31:4; Ju. 11:19-21. Joshua slays five of their Kings—Josh. 10:5-11. Amorites crowd back Children of Dan, but are finally subdued—Ju. 1:34-36.
Miscellaneous.—Called Mount Hermon-Senir—Deut. 3:9. Were Idolatrous—Ju. 6:10; 11:23, 24; I Ki. 21:26; 22:1. Were wicked—Gen. 15:16; Ex. 23:23, 24; II Ki. 21:11; Ezra 9:1. Inter-marry with God's People—Ezra 9:1, 2; 10:18-44. Cities of—Num. 21:25; Josh. 13:10, 21. Delivered us into the Hands of—Deut. 1:27. Portion out of the Hand of—Gen. 48:22; Deut. 7:1; Josh. 3:10. Balak saw what Israel had done to—Num. 22:2. Israel shall destroy—Deut. 20:17; Ju. 11:21. Israel dwelt among—Ju. 3:5; 6:10. Oppression of Israelites dwelling in Land of Amorites by the Ammonites—Ju. 10:8. Israel possessed all the Land of—Ju. 11:21, 22, 23; Amos 2:9, 10. Peace between Israel and the Amorites—I Sam. 7:14. Amorites dwelt in Heres—Ju. 1:35. Did I not save you from Amorites—Ju. 10:11. Remnant of—II Sam. 21:2; I Ki. 9:20; II Chr. 8:7. Manasseh more wicked than the Amorites—II Ki. 21:11.

16
a Arvadite,
Gen. 10:17.
b Hamathite,
Gen. 10:17.

17
c Gen. 10:22–
20.
d Elam, Gen.
10:22.
e Asshur, Gen.
10:22.
f Arpachshad,
Gen. 10:22.
g Lud, Gen.
10:24.
h Aram, Gen.
10:24.
i Meshech, Gen.
10:2.
1 In Gen. 10:23,
Mash.

18
j Shelah, Gen.
10:24.
k Eber, Gen.
10:21.

19
l Peleg, Gen.
10:25.
m Day, Lev.
25:8.
n Earth, Gen.
2:1.
o Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.

22
2 In Gen. 10:28,
Obal.

23
p Jobab, Josh.
11:1.

24
q Gen. 11:10–
26; Lu. 3:34–
36.

26
r Nahor, Gen.
11:22.
s Terah, Gen.
11:24.

27
t Abraham, Gen.
11:27.

28
u Isaac, Gen.
21:3.
v Ishmael, Gen.
17:23.

29
w Gen. 25:13–
16.

32
x Gen. 25:1–4.
y See "Abra-
ham," Gen.
11:27.
z Concubine,
Gen. 16:2.

vīte, and the Ārk'īte, and the
Sīn'īte, 16 and the ^a Ār'vād-īte,
and the Zēm'ā-rīte, and the
^b Hā'māth-īte.

17 ^c The sons of Shem:
^d Ē'lām, and ^e Āssh'ūr, and
^f Ār-pāchs'hād, and ^g Lūd, and
^h Ā'rām, and Ūz, and Hūl, and
Ġē'thēr, and ⁱ 1 Mē'shēch. 18
And Ār-pāchs'hād begat Shē'
lāh, and ^j Shē'lāh begat ^k Ē'bēr.
19 And unto Ē'bēr were born
two sons: the name of the one
was ^l Pē'lēg; for in his ^m days the
ⁿ earth was divided; and his
^o brother's name was Jōk'tān.
20 And Jōk'tān begat Āl-mō'
dād, and Shē'lēph, and Hā-
zār-mā'vēth, and Jē'rāh, 21
and Hā-dō'rām, and Ū'zāl, and
Dik'lāh, 22 and ² Ē'bāl, and
Ā-bīm'ā-ēl, and Shē'bā, 23 and
Ō'phīr, and Hāv'ī-lāh, and ^p Jō'
bāb. All these were the sons of
Jōk'tān.

24 ^q Shem, Ār-pāchs'hād,
Shē'lāh, 25 Ē'bēr, Pē'lēg, Rē'ū,
26 Sē'rūg, ^r Nā'hōr, ^s Tē'rāh,
27 ^t Abram (the same is Abra-
ham).

28 The sons of Abraham:
^u Ī'sāac, and ^v Īsh'mā-ēl. 29
^w These are their generations:
the first-born of Īsh'mā-ēl, Nē-
bā'jōth; then Kē'dār, and Ād'
bē-ēl, and Mīb'sām, 30 Mīsh'
mā, and Dū'māh, Mās'sā,
Hā'dād, and Tē'mā, 31 Jē'
tūr, Nā'phīsh, and Kēd'ē-māh.
These are the sons of Īsh'mā-ēl.

32 ^x And the sons of ^y Kē-tū'
rāh, Abraham's ^z concubine: she
bare Zīm'rān, and Jōk'shān,
and Mē'dān, and Mīd'ī-ān, and
Īsh'bāk, and Shū'āh. And the
sons of Jōk'shān: Shē'bā, and
Dē'dān. 33 And the sons of
Mīd'ī-ān: Ē'phāh, and Ē'phēr,

and Hā'nōch, and Ā-bī'dā, and
Ēl-dā'āh. All these were the sons
of Kē-tū'rāh.

34 And Abraham begat Ī'sāac.
The sons of Ī'sāac: ^a Ē'sau, and
^b Īs'rā-ēl.

35 ^c The sons of Ē'sau: Ēl'ī-
phāz, ^d Reu'ēl, and Jē'ūsh, and
Jā'lām, and ^e Kō'rāh. 36 The
sons of Ēl'ī-phāz: Tē'mān, and
Ō'mār, ³ Zē'phī, and Gā'tām,
Kē'nāz, and Tīm'nā, and Ām'
ā-lēk. 37 The sons of Reu'ēl:
Nā'hāth, Zē'rāh, Shām'māh,
and Mīz'zāh.

38 ^f And the sons of Sē'īr:
Lō'tān, and Shō'bāl, and Zīb'
ē-ōn, and Ā'nāh, and Dī'shōn,
and Ē'zēr, and Dī'shān. 39
And the sons of Lō'tān: Hō'rī,
and ⁴ Hō'mām; and Tīm'nā
was Lō'tān's sister. 40 The
sons of Shō'bāl: ⁵ Ā-lī'ān, and
Mā-nā'hāth, and Ē'bāl, ⁶ Shē'
phī, and Ō'nām. And the sons
of Zīb'ē-ōn: Ā'jāh, and Ā'nāh.
41 The sons of Ā'nāh: Dī'shōn.
And the sons of Dī'shōn: ⁷ Hām'
rān, and Ēsh'bān, and Īth'rān,
and Chē'rān. 42 The sons of
Ē'zēr: Bīl'hān, and Zā'ā-vān,
⁸ Jā'ā-kān. The sons of Dī'
shān: Ūz, and Ā'rān.

43 ⁹ Now these are the ^h kings
that reigned in the land of
ⁱ Ē'dōm, ^j before there reigned
any king over the children of
^k Īs'rā-ēl: Bē'lā the son of
Bē'ōr; and the name of his city
was Dīn'hā-bāh. 44 And Bē'lā
^l died, and Jō'bāb the son of
^m Zē'rāh of ⁿ Bōz'rāh reigned in
his stead. 45 ^o And Jō'bāb died,
and Hū'shām of the land of the
Tē'mān-ītes reigned in his stead.
46 And Hū'shām died, and ^p Hā'
dād the son of Bē'dād, who
^q smote ^r Mīd'ī-ān in the ^s field

34
a Esau, Gen.
27:1.
b Jacob, Gen.
25:25.

35
c Gen. 36:4–10.
d Reuel, Num.
10:29.
e Korah, Num.
16:1.

36
3 In Gen. 36:11,
Zepho.

38
f Gen. 36:20–
28.

39
4 In Gen. 36:22,
Hemam.

40
5 In Gen. 36:23,
Alvan.
6 In Gen. 36:23,
Shepho.

41
7 In Gen. 36:26,
Hemdan.

42
8 In Gen. 36:27,
and *Akan*.

43
g Gen. 36:31–
43.
h King, Deut.
17:15.
i Edom, Num.
20:18.
j Government,
Neh. 8:9.
k Israel, Deut.
4:1.

44
l Death, Rom.
5:12.
m Zerah, Gen.
38:30.
n Is. 34:6.

45
o Job 2:11.

46
p Hadad, Gen.
25:15.
q See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
r Midian, Ju.
6:1.
s Field, Num.
20:17.

Var. Rend.—V. 17. Meshech—*Called*
Mash in Gen. 10:23. (*where Sept. reads*
Meshech); *Mash*, NOW. V. 41. Hamran—
Khamran; *Hamdan*, NOW.

Var. Rend.—Chap. I.—V. 43. kings . . .
Dinhabah—*kings*, Balak son of Beor, and
the name of his city was *Dennaba*, SEPT.
H-J.

46
a Moab, Ju. 11:18.
47
b Hadad, Gen. 25:15.
48
c Shaul, Ex. 6:15.
d River, Is. 32:2.
e Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
49
f Aehbor, II Ki. 22:12.
50
1 In Gen. 36:39, *Hadar*.
2 In Gen. 36:39, *Pau*.
g Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
h Name, Acts 16:18.
i Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
51
j See "Prince," Num. 2:7.
3 In Gen. 36:40, *Alvah*.
1
k Gen. 35:22-26; 46:8-25.
l Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
2
m Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
3
n Gen. 38:2-10.
o Er, Num. 26:19.
p Onan, Gen. 38:4.
q Shelah, Gen. 10:24.
r Canaanite, Gen. 13:7.
s First-born, Ex. 13:1.
t Sin, Gen. 3:6.
u The Wicked, Gen. 23:7.
v Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
4
w Tamar, Gen. 38:6.
x Perez, Lu. 3:33.
y Zerah, Gen. 38:30.

of ^a Mō'āb, reigned in his stead; and the name of his city was Ā'vīth. 47 And ^b Hā'dād died, and Sām'lāh of Mās-rē'kāh reigned in his stead. 48 And Sām'lāh died, and ^c Shā'ūl of Rē-hō'bōth by the ^d River reigned in his stead. 49 And Shā'ūl died, and Bā'āl-hā'nān the son of ^e Ā'hē'bōr reigned in his stead. 50 And Bā'āl-hā'nān died, and ^f Hā'dād reigned in his stead; and the name of his city was ^g Pā'āi; and his ^h wife's name was Mē-hēt'ā-bēl, the ⁱ daughter of Mā'trēd, the daughter of Mē-zā'hāb. 51 And Hā'dād died.

And the ^j chiefs of Ē'dōm were: chief Tīm'nā, chief ^k Ā-lī'āh, chief Jē'thēth, 52 chief Ō-hōl-ī-bā'māh, chief Ē'lāh, chief Pī'nōn, 53 chief Kē'nāz, chief Tē'mān, chief Mīb'zār, 54 chief Māg'dī-ēl, chief Ī'rām. These are the chiefs of Ē'dōm.

2 ^k These are the sons of Īś' rā-ēl: ^l Reu'ben, Sim'ē-ōn, Lē'vī, and Jū'dāh, Īs'sā-ehār, and Zēb'ū-lūn, 2 Dan, ^m Joseph, and Bēn'jā-mīn, Nāph'tā-lī, Gad, and Āsh'ēr.

3 ⁿ The sons of Jū'dāh: ^o Ēr, and ^p Ō'nān, and ^q Shē'lāh; which three were born unto him of Shū'ā's daughter the ^r Cā'nān-i-tēss. And Ēr, Jū'dāh's ^s first-born, was ^t wicked in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh; and he ^u slew him. 4 And ^v Tā'mār his daughter-in-law bare him ^x Pē'rēz and ^y Zē'rāh. All the sons of Jū'dāh were five.

5 The sons of Pē'rēz: Hēz'

Var. Rend.—V. 51. And . . . were—And there were, or, arose (*i.e.* after Hadad's death) dukes of Edom (to wit, *Be.*; These were the chiefs of Edom, NOW. Vs. 51-54. chiefs—dukes, R, H-J. Chap. 2.—V. 7. Achar—*i.e.* troubler (of Israel): substituted for the Achan of Josh. 7:1. Achar the troubler of Israel—Achar who plunged Israel into misfortune, NOW. Vs. 18, 19. Caleb—So NOW.; Same as Chelubai (v. 9), *Ew.* V. 19. Ephraim—So NOW.; called Ephratah (v. 50).

rōn, and Hā'mūl. 6 And the sons of Zē'rāh: ⁴ Zim'ri, and Ē'thān, and Hē'mān, and Āl'eōl, and ⁵ Dā'rā; five of them in all. 7 And the sons of Ār'mī: ^z Ā'ehār, the troubler of ^a Īs'rā-ēl, who committed a trespass in the ^b devoted thing. 8 And the sons of Ē'thān: Āz-ārī'āh.

9 The sons also of Hēz'rōn, that were born unto him: ^c Jē-rāih mē-ēl, and Ram, and Ēhē-lū'bāi. 10 And Ram begat ^d Ām-mīn'ā-dāb, and Ām-mīn'ā-dāb begat ^e Nāh'shōn, prince of the children of Jū'dāh; 11 and Nāh'shōn begat Sāl'mā, and ^{*} Sāl'mā begat ^f Bō'āz, 12 and Bō'āz begat [†] Ō'bēd, and Ō'bēd begat ^g Jēs'sē; 13 and Jēs'sē begat his first-born ^h Ē-lī'āb, and ⁱ Ā-bīn'ā-dāb the second, and ^j Shīm'ē-ā the third, 14 Nē-thān'ēl the fourth, Rād'dāi the fifth, 15 Ō'zēm the sixth, ^k David the seventh; 16 and their ^l sisters were Zē-ru'jāh and ^m Āb'ī-gāil. And the sons of Zē-ru'jāh: ⁿ Ā-bī'shāi, and ^o Jō'āb, and Ā'sā-hēl, three. 17 And Āb'ī-gāil bare ^p Ām'ā-sā; and the father of Ām'ā-sā was ^q Jē'thēr the ^r Īsh'mā-ēl-ite.

18 And Āl'lēb the son of ^s Hēz'rōn begat children of Ā-zū' bāh his wife, and of Jē'rī-ōth; and these were her sons: Jē'shēr, and Shō'ābāb, and Ār'dōn. 19 And Ā-zū'bāh died, and Āl'lēb took unto him Ēph'rāth, who bare him ^t Hūr. 20 And

Var. Read.—V. 50. Pai—Pau, many MSS. *Targ.* (ed. Beck). *Pesh. Vulg.* (l.); *Pagu.* NOW. Chap. 2.—V. 6. Dara—Darda, as marg. not few MSS. *Sept.* ("Darad"), *Pesh. Be.* See I Ki. 4:31; Darda, NOW. V. 18. And—daughter of, *We*, wife, and of Jerioth his wife, Jerioth, *i.e.* a daughter, H-J. and of Jerioth—*Omit*, NOW.

^{*} SALMON.—Son of Nahshon—Ruth 4:20; Mt. 1:4. Father of Boaz—Ruth 4:21; Mt. 1:5; Lu. 3:32.

[†] OBED.—Son of Boaz and Ruth—Ruth 4:21; I Chr. 2:12; Mt. 1:5; Lu. 3:32. Father of Jesse—Ruth 4:22; I Chr. 2:12; Mt. 1:5.

6
4 In Josh. 7:1, *Zabdi*.
5 In I Ki. 4:31, *Darda*.
7
z Achan, Josh. 7:1.
6 In Josh. 7:1, *Achan*.
a Israel, Deut. 4:1.
b Devoted Thing, Ez. 44:29.
9
c Jerahmeel, I Sam. 27:10.
10
d Amminadab, Ex. 6:23.
e Nahshon, Ex. 6:23.
11
f Boaz, Ruth 2:19.
12
g Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
13
h Eliab, Num. 1:9.
i Abinadab, I Sam. 7:1.
j Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.
15
k David, I Sam. 17:12.
16
l Sister, Mt. 19:20.
m Abigail, I Sam. 25:3.
n Abishai, I Chr. 18:12.
o Heb. *Abshai*.
q Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
17
p Amasa, II Sam. 19:13.
q Jether, Ju. 8:20.
r See "Ish-mael," Gen. 17:23.
18
s Hezron, Num. 26:6.
19
t Hur, Ex. 17:10.

21

- a Machir, Num.
26:29.
b Gilead, Num.
32:1.
c Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.

22

- d Jair, Num.
32:41.
e Cities, Gen.
4:17.

23

- 1 Or, *Havvoth-jair*.
f Villages,
Deut. 2:23.
2 Heb. *daughters*.

24

- g Tekoa,
II Sam. 14:2.

25

- h Jerahmeel,
I Sam. 27:10.
i Ahijah, I Sam.
14:3.

30

- j Children, Gen.
3:16.
3 Or, *sons*.

32

- k Jethro, Ju.
8:20.
l Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:6.

Hûr begat Û-rî, and Û-rî begat Bě-zâl'êl.

21 And afterward Hěz'rôn went in to the daughter of ^a Mā'chîr the father of ^b Gîl'ê-ād, whom he ^c took to wife when he was threescore years old; and she bare him Sē'gûb. 22 And Sē'gûb begat ^d Jā'îr, who had three and twenty ^e cities in the land of Gîl'ê-ād. 23 And Gē' shûr and Ā'rām took ¹ the towns of Jā'îr from them, with Kē' nāth, and the ¹² villages thereof, even threescore cities. All these were the sons of Mā'chîr the father of Gîl'ê-ād. 24 And after that Hěz'rôn was dead in Ēā' lēb-ēph'rā-thāh, then Ā-bî'jāh Hěz'rôn's wife bare him Āsh' hûr the father of ^o Tě-kō'ā.

25 And the sons of ^h Jē-rāh' mē-ēl the first-born of Hěz'rôn were Ram the first-born, and Bū'nāh, and Ō'rēn, and Ō'zēm, ⁱ Ā-hî'jāh. 26 And Jē-rāh' mē-ēl had another wife, whose name was Āt'ā-rāh; she was the mother of Ō'nām. 27 And the sons of Ram the first-born of Jē-rāh' mē-ēl were Mā'āz, and Jā' mîn, and Ē'kēr. 28 And the sons of Ō'nām were Shām'māi, and Jā'dā. And the sons of Shām'māi: Nā'dāb, and Ā-bî' shûr. 29 And the name of the wife of Ā-bî'shûr was Āb-i-hā'il; and she bare him Āh'bān, and Mō'lîd. 30 And the sons of Nā'dāb: Sē'lēd, and Āp'pā'im; but Sē'lēd died without ^j ³ children. 31 And the sons of Āp'pā'im: Īsh'î. And the sons of Īsh'î: Shē'shān. And the sons of Shē'shān: Āh'lāi. 32 And the sons of Jā'dā the brother of Shām'māi: ^k Jē'thēr, and ^l Jōn'ā-thān;

Var. Rend.—V. 23. towns—tent-villages; villages, NOW. with . . . cities—Kenath and its neighboring places, sixty districts, NOW. villages—*Lit.* daughters. V. 24. father—*So* NOW.; chief, and so throughout.

and Jē'thēr died without ³ children. 33 And the sons of Jōn'ā-thān: Pē'lēth, and Zā'zā. These were the sons of Jē-rāh' mē-ēl. 34 Now Shē'shān had no ^m sons, but ⁿ daughters. And Shē'shān had a ^o servant, an ^p Ē-ġyp'tiān, whose name was Jār'hā. 35 And Shē'shān gave his daughter to Jār'hā his servant to ^q wife; and she bare him Āt'tāi. 36 And Āt'tāi begat Nā'thān, and ^r Nā'thān begat Zā'bād, 37 and Zā'bād begat Ēph'lāl, and Ēph'lāl begat ^s Ō'bēd, 38 and Ō'bēd begat ^t Jē'hû, and Jē'hû begat Āz-ā-rî'āh, 39 and Āz-ā-rî'āh begat Hē'lēz, and Hē'lēz begat Ē-lē'ā-sāh, 40 and Ē-lē'ā-sāh begat Sîs'māi, and Sîs'māi begat Shāl'lûm, 41 and Shāl'lûm begat Jēk-ā-mî'āh, and Jēk-ā-mî'āh begat Ē-lîsh'ā-mā.

42 And the sons of Ēā'lēb the brother of ^u Jē-rāh' mē-ēl were Mē'shā his ^v first-born, who was the father of ^w Zîph; and the sons of ^x Mā-rē'shāh the father of ^y Hē'brōn. 43 And the sons of Hē'brōn: ^z Kō'rāh, and Tāp'pū-āh, and Rē'kēm, and Shē'mā. 44 And Shē'mā begat Rā'hām, the father of Jōr-kē-ām; and Rē'kēm begat Shām'māi. 45 And the son of Shām'māi was ^a Mā'ōn; and Mā'ōn was the father of Bēth'-zûr. 46 And Ē'phāh, Ēā'lēb's ^b concubine, bare ^c Hā'rān, and Mō'zā, and Gā'zēz; and Hā'rān begat Gā'zēz. 47 And the sons of Jāh'dāi: Rē'ġēm, and Jō'thān, and Gē'shān, and Pē'lēt, and Ē'phāh, and Shā'āph. 48 ^d Mā' ā-eāh, ^e Ēā'lēb's concubine, bare Shē'bēr and Tîr'hā-nāh. 49 She bare also Shā'āph the father

Var. Read.—V. 24. in Caleb . . . wife—Caleb went in to Ephratah, wife of Hezron his father, and she bare, *We.* (after *Sept.* and *Shemoth Rabb.*). V. 25. Ahijah—of Ahijah, *Be. Ke. (l.)*; *Omit*, NOW. V. 49. She . . . Sheva—And Shaaph . . . begat Sheva (see v. 47). *We.* (*l.*) Sheva—Sewa, NOW.

34

- m Son, Gen.
21:19.
n Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
o Servant, Ex.
21:2.
p Egyptian,
Gen. 12:10.

35

- q Wife, I Cor.
7:16.

36

- r Nathan, I Chr
17:1.

37

- s See "Obed,"
I Chr. 2:12.

38

- t Jehu, I Ki.
16:1.

42

- u First-born,
Ex. 13:1.
v Ziph, I Sam.
23:14.
w Maresha,
II Chr. 11:8.
x Hebron, Num.
13:22.

43

- y Korah, Num.
16:1.

45

- z Maon, I Sam
23:24.

46

- a Concubine,
Gen. 16:2.
b Haran, Gen.
27:43.

48

- c Maacah, I Ki.
2:39.
d Caleb, Josh.
14:6.

49
a Achsah, Josh.
15:16.

50
b Hur, Ex.
17:10.
c Kiriath-
jearim, II Chr.
1:4.

51
d Beth-lehem,
Ju. 17:7.

53
c Eshtaul, Ju.
13:25.

55
f Kenite, Ju.
1:16.
g House, Deut.
24:10.
h Family, Eph.
5:22.
i Rechab, II Ki.
10:15.

1
j II Sam. 3:2-5.
k David, I Sam.
17:12.
l Hebron, Num.
13:22.
m First-born,
Ex. 13:1.
n Amnon,
II Sam. 13:1.
o Jezreel, Josh.
15:56.
p Abigail,
I Sam. 25:3.
q Carmel,
I Sam. 15:12.

2
r Absalom,
II Sam. 18:9.
s Maacah, I Ki.
2:39.
t Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
u Talmi,
II Sam. 3:3.
v King, Deut.
17:15.
w Geshur,
Deut. 3:14.
x Adonijah,
II Sam. 3:3.

of Mād-mān'nah, Shē'vā the father of Māeh'bē-nā, and the father of Gīb'ē-ā; and the daughter of Cā-lēb was ^a Aeh'sāh.

50 These were the sons of Cā-lēb, the son of ^b Hūr, the first-born of Eph'rā-thāh: Shō'bāl the father of ^c Kīr'ī-āth-jē-ā-rīm, 51 Sāl'mā the father of ^d Bēth'-lē-hēm, Hā'rēph the father of Bēth-gā'dēr. 52 And Shō'bāl the father of Kīr'ī-āth-jē-ā-rīm had sons: Hār'ō-ēh, half of the Mē-nū'hōth. 53 And the families of Kīr'ī-āth-jē-ā-rīm: the Īth'rites, and the Pū'thites, and the Shū'māth-ites, and the Mish'rā-ites; of them came the Zō'rāth-ites and the ^e Esh'tā-ōl-ites. 54 The sons of Sāl'mā: Bēth'-lē-hēm, and the Nē-tōph'ā-thites, Āt'rōth-bēth-jō'āb, and half of the Mān'ā-hāth-ites, the Zō'rites. 55 And the families of scribes that dwelt at Jā'bēz: the Tī'rāth-ites, the Shīm'ē-āth-ites, the Sū'ēath-ites. These are the ^f Kēn'ites that came of Hām'zāth, the father of the ^g h house of ⁱ Rē'chāb.

3 ^j Now these were the sons of ^k David, that were born unto him in ^l Hē'brōn: the ^m first-born, ⁿ Ām'nōn, of Ā-hīn'ō-ām the ^o Jēz-rē-ēl-i-tēss; the second, Dān'jēl, of ^p Āb'ī-gāil the ^q Cār'mēl-i-tēss; 2 the third, ^r Āb'sā-lōm the son of ^s Mā'ā-eāh the ^t daughter of ^u Tāl'māi ^v king of ^w Gē'shūr; the fourth, ^x Ād-ō-nī'jah the son of Hāg'gith; 3 the fifth, Shēph-ā-tī'āh of Āb'ī-tāl; the sixth, Īth'rē-ām by

Var. Rend.—V. 50. These . . . Caleb (*Subscription* to vs. 42-49). The son (*see Var. Read.*) of Hur. . . (was) Shobal. Be. Caleb—same as Chelubai (v. 9). *Ew.* son of Hur—sons of Hur, NOW. V. 52. Menuhoth—Menukboth; Manachthites, NOW. V. 55. scribes—i.e. men of letters. Tirathites—Or, trumpeters. We. Shimeathites—Or, men of the tradition. We. Sucathites, or, Dwellers in booths. *Vulg. Be. We. Hammath—So NOW.; Khammath. Chap. 3.*—V. 1. Daniel—So H-J. Kileab, NOW. V. 17. Shealtiel—So NOW.; or (Salathiel his—i.e. Assir's son), *Her.*

Ēg'lāh his wife: 4 six were born unto him in Hē'brōn; and ^y there he reigned seven years and six months. And in ^z Jē-ru'sā-lēm he reigned thirty and three years; 5 ^a and these were born unto him in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: Shīm'ē-ā, and Shō'bāb, and Nā'thān, and ^b Sōl'ō-mōn, four, of ^c Bāth'-shū-ā the daughter of Ām'mī-ēl; 6 and Īb'hār, and Ē-līsh'ā-mā, and Ē-līph'ē-lēt, 7 and Nō'gāh, and Nē'phēg, and Jā-phī'ā, 8 and Ē-līsh'ā-mā, and Ē-lī'ā-dā, and Ē-līph'ē-lēt, nine. 9 All these were the sons of David, besides the sons of the ^d concubines; and ^e Tā'mār was their sister.

10 And Sōl'ō-mōn's son was ^f Rē-hō-bō'ām, Ā-bī'jah his son, ^g Ā'sā his son, ^h Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt his son, 11 ⁱ Jō'rām his son, ^j Ā-hā-zī'āh his son, ^k Jō'āsh his son, 12 ^l Ām-ā-zī'āh his son, Āz-ā-rī'āh his son, ^m Jō'l'thām his son, 13 ⁿ Ā'hāz his son, ^o Hēz-ē-kī'āh his son, ^p Mā-nās'sēh his son, 14 Ā'mōn his son, ^q Jō-sī'āh his son. 15 And the sons of Jō-sī'āh: the first-born Jō-hā'nān, the second ^r Jē-hoi'ā-kīm, the third ^s Zēd-ē-kī'āh, the fourth Shāl'lūm. 16 And the sons of Jē-hoi'ā-kīm: Jēe-ō-nī'āh his son, Zēd-ē-kī'āh his son. 17 And the sons of Jēe-ō-nī'āh, ^t the captive: Shē-āl'tī-ēl his son, 18 and Māl-chī'rām, and Pē-dā'jah, and Shē-nāz'zār, Jēk-ā-mī'āh, Hōsh'ā-mā, and Nēd-ā-bī'āh. 19 And the sons of Pē-dā'jah: Zē-rūb'bā-bēl, and Shīm'ē-ī. And the ^u sons of Zē-rūb'bā-bēl: Mē-shūl'lām, and

Var. Read.—V. 50. Son of Hur—Sons of Hur. *Sept. Be. (l.)*, NOW. V. 52. Haroch—Reaiah (*ch. 4:2*), *Var. Be. Ke. NOW. Chap. 3.*—V. 6. Elishama—Elishua, NOW. *Be. Ke. see ch. 14:5*; II Sam. 5:15, and Eliphet—*Omit, Be. Th. We.; cf. II Sam. 5:15. V. 7. And Nogah—So Th. Be. NOW.; Omit, Mo. We. ibid.; (Nogah), NOW. V. 17. the captive—So NOW. Assir his son, Talmud (Sanhedrin).*

4
y II Sam. 2:11;
5:4, 5.
z Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.

5
a Ch. 14:4-7;
II Sam. 5:14-
16.
b Solomon,
I Ki. 1:30.
c Bath-sheba,
II Sam. 11:3.

9
d Concubine,
Gen. 16:2.
e Tamar,
II Sam. 13:1.

10
f Rehoboam,
I Ki. 14:21.
g Asa, I Ki.
15:9.
h Jehoshaphat,
II Chr. 17:1.

11
i Joram, II Ki.
11:2.
j Ahaziah,
II Ki. 1:2.
k Joash, II Ki.
13:10.

12
l Amaziah,
II Chr. 25:1.
m Jotham, Ju.
9:7.

13
n Ahaz, II Chr.
28:1.
o Hezekiah,
II Ki. 18:1.
p Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.

14
q Josiah, II Ki.
22:1.

15
r Jehoiahim,
II Ki. 24:1.
s Zedekiah,
II Chr. 36:10.

17
t Captivity,
Num. 24:20.
1 Or, Assir.

19
2 Heb. son.

- 21
1 Heb. son.
a Obadiah, Ob.
1:1.

- 1
b Ch. 2:3.
c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
d Perez, Lu. 3:33.
e Hezron, Num. 26:6.
f Hur, Ex. 17:10.

- 4
g Penuel, Ju. 8:8.
h First-born, Ex. 13:1.
i Father, Ex. 21:15.
j Beth-lehem, Ju. 17:7.

- 5
k Polygamy practised. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.

- 6
l Hephher, Num. 26:32.

Hān-ā-nī'āh; and Shēl'ō-mīth was their sister; 20 and Hā-shū' bāh, and Ō'hēl, and Bēr-ē-ehi'āh, and Hās-ā-di'āh, Jū'shāb-hē' sēd, five. 21 And the ¹ sons of Hān-ā-nī'āh: Pēl-ā-ti'āh, and Jēsh'ā-jāh; the sons of Rē-phā' jāh, the sons of Ār'nān, the sons of ^a Ō-bā-di'āh, the sons of Shēc-ā-nī'āh. 22 And the sons of Shēc-ā-nī'āh: Shē-mā'jāh. And the sons of Shē-mā'jāh: Hāt-tūsh, and Ī'gāl, and Bā-rī'āh, and Nē-ā-rī'āh, and Shā' phāt, six. 23 And the ¹ sons of Nē-ā-rī'āh: Ē-lī-ō-ē'nāi, and Hīz-kī'āh, and Āz'ri-kām, three. 24 And the sons of Ē-lī-ō-ē'nāi: Hōd-ā-vī'āh, and Ē-lī'ā-shīb, and Pē-lā'jāh, and Āk'kūb, and Jō-hā'nān, and Dē-lā'jāh, and Ā-nā'nī, seven.

4 ^b c The sons of Jū-dāh: ^d Pē-rēz, ^e Hēz'rōn, and Ēār-mī, and ^f Hūr, and Shō'bāl. 2 And Rē-ā'jāh the son of Shō' bāl begat Jā'hāth; and Jā'hāth begat Ā-hū'māi and Lā'hād. These are the families of the Zō' rāth-ites. 3 And these were the sons of the father of Ē'tām: Jēz'rē-ēl, and Īsh'mā, and Īd'bāsh; and the name of their sister was Hāz-zē-lēl-pō'nī; 4 and ^g Pē-nū'ēl the father of Ġē'dōr, and Ē'zēr the father of Hū'shāh. These are the sons of Hūr, the ^h first-born of Ēph'rā-thāh, the ⁱ father of ^j Bēth'-lē-hēm. 5 And Āsh'hūr the father of Tē-kō'ā had ^k two wives, Hē'lāh and Nā'ā-rāh. 6 And Nā'ā-rāh bare him Ā-hūz'zām, and ^l Hē'

phēr, and Tēm'ē-nī, and Hā-ā-hāsh-tā-rī. These were the sons of Nā'ā-rāh. 7 And the sons of Hē'lāh were Zē'rēth, ² Īz'hār, and Ēth'nān. 8 And Hāk'kōz begat Ā'nūb, and Zō-bē'lāh, and the families of Ā-hār'hēl the son of Hā'rūm. 9 And Jā'bēz was more ^m honorable than his ⁿ brethren: and his ^o mother called his ^p name Jā'bēz, saying, Because I bare him with ^q sorrow. 10 ^r And Jā'bēz ^s called on the ^t God of ^u Īs'rā-ēl, saying, Oh that thou wouldest ^v bless me indeed, and enlarge my border, and that thy ^w hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest keep me from ^x evil, that it be not to my sorrow! And God ^y granted him that which he requested. 11 And Chē'lūb the brother of Shū'hāh begat Mē'hīr, who was the father of Ēsh'tōn. 12 And Ēsh'tōn begat Bēth-rā'phā, and Pā-sē'āh, and Tē'hīn'nāh the father of ³ Īr-nā'hāsh. These are the men of Rē' cāh. 13 And the sons of Kē'nāz: ^z Ōth'nī-ēl, and Sē-rā'jāh. And the sons of Ōth'nī-ēl: Hā'hāth. 14 And Mē-ōn'ō-thāi begat ^a Ōph'rāh: and Sē-rā'jāh begat ^b Jō'āb the father of ^c Ġē-hār'ā-shīm; for they were ^c craftsmen. 15 And the sons of ^d Cālēb the son of Jē-phūn'nēh: Ī'rū, ^e Ē'lāh, and Nā'ām; and the sons of Ē'lāh; and Kē'nāz. 16 And the sons of Jē-hāl'lē-lēl: ^f Zīph, and Zī'phāh, Tīr'ī-ā, and Ās'ā-rēl. 17 And the sons of Ēz'rāh: Jē'

Var. Read.—V. 21, Pelatiah and—Pelatiah; and his son; Jesaiah; and his son; Rephaiah; and his son, Arnan; and his son; Obadiah; and his son; Shechaniah, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg.*; Pelatiah and Jesaiah, Rephaiah, Arnan (?) Obadiah and Shecaniah, *NOW*. V. 22, And . . . Shemaiah—*Spurious, Hervey*, Shemaiah—*So NOW*; Shimei, Hervey, cf. v. 19, six—a name seems to have dropped out. **Chap. 4.—V. 1.** Carmi—Chelubai, ch. 2:9; or, Caleb, *We.*; Kelubail, *NOW*. V. 3, the father of—*So NOW*, *Omit*, some *MSS. Sept. Vulg. Be.* V. 7, Ishar—or, Zohar, *Heb. marg.*; as *Gen. 46:10, NOW*, V. 12, Recah—Rechab, *Sept. (Cod. Vat.) (L.)*.

- 7
2 Another reading is, and Zohar.

- 9
m Honor, Mal. 1:6.
n Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
o Mother, Deut. 5:16.
p Name, Acts 16:18.
q Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

- 10
r I Chr. 2:55.
s Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
t God, Gen. 1:1.
u Israel, Deut. 4:1.
v Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
w Hand, Gen. 16:12.
x Evil, Ps. 97:10.
y Prayers answered, Mt. 5:44.

- 12
3 Or, the city of Nahash.

- 13
z Othniel, Ju. 3:9.

- 14
a Ophrah, Ju. 8:32.
b Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
4 Or, the valley of craftsmen.
c Trades and Arts, Is. 40:19.

- 15
d Caleb, Josh. 14:6.
e Elah, I Sam. 17:2.

- 16
f Ziph, I Sam. 23:14.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 2, Zonathites—*So KIT.*; Called Zareathites, ch. 2:53, i.e. people of Zorah, Ju. 13:2. V. 9, Jabez—As if—he causes pain, sorrow—pain. *Var. NOW*. V. 10, Oh . . . wouldest—If thou wilt . . . (*supply an apodosis similar to Gen. 28:21, 22*); *So NOW*. thy . . . me—(if) thine hand will be with me; that thy hand will be with me, *NOW*, wouldest—wiltst, *Var. NOW*, grieve—pain. V. 12, Ir-nahash—the city of Nahash, *Var. NOW*. V. 15, And Kenaz—and (of) Kenaz, *Kamp.*; cf. v. 13, Ju. 1:13.

18

- a Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
b Jew, II Ki. 16:6.
1 Or, *Ha-jehudjah*.
c Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

19

- d Sister, Mt. 19:20.
e Keilah, I Sam. 23:1.
f Maachathite, Deut. 3:14.

21

- g Shelah, Gen. 10:24.
h Er, Num. 26:19.
i Mareshah, II Chr. 11:8.
j Linen, Esth. 8:15.

22

- k Moab, Ju. 11:18.
2 Heb. words.

23

- 3 Or, *those that dwell among plantations and hedges*.

24

- l See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
4 In Gen. 46:10; Ex. 6:15, *Jemuel*.
m Jamin, Num. 26:12.
5 In Gen. 46:10, *Jachin*.
n Zerah, Gen. 38:30.
6 In Gen. 46:10, *Zohar*.

27

- o Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.

thēr, and Mē-rēd, and Ē-phēr, and Jā-lōn; and she bare Mīr-i-ām, and Shām-māi, and Īsh-bāh the father of Ēsh-tē-mō-ā. 18 And his ^awife ^b1 the Jewess bare Jē-rēd the father of Ġē-dōr, and Hē-bēr the father of Sō-eō, and Jē-kū-thī-ēl the father of Zā-nō-āh. And these are the sons of Bī-thī-āh the daughter of ^cPhā-raōh, whom Mē-rēd took. 19 And the sons of the wife of Hō-dī-āh, the ^dsister of Nā-hām, were the father of ^eKēi-lāh the Gār-mite, and Ēsh-tē-mō-ā the ^fMā-āe-ā-thite. 20 And the sons of Shī-mōn: Ām-nōn, and Rīm-nāh, Bēn-hā-nān, and Tī-lōn. And the sons of Īsh-i: Zō-lhēth, and Bēn-zō-hēth. 21 The sons of ^gShē-lāh the son of Jū-dāh: ^hĒr the father of Lē-ēah, and Lā-ā-dāh the father of ⁱMā-rē-shāh, and the families of the house of them that wrought ^jfine linen, of the house of Āsh-bē-ā; 22 and Jō-kim, and the men of Ćō-zē-bā, and Jō-āsh, and Sā-rāph, who had dominion in ^kMō-āb, and Jāsh-ū-bī-lē-hēm. And the ²records are ancient. 23 These were the potent, and ³the inhabitants of Nē-tā-īm and Ġē-dē-rāh: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 The sons of ^lSīm-ē-ōn: ⁴Nēm-ū-ēl, and ^mJā-mīn, ⁵Jā-rib, ⁿ6 Zē-rāh, Shā-ūl; 25 Shāl-lūm his son, Mīb-sām his son, Mīsh-mā his son. 26 And the sons of Mīsh-mā: Hām-mū-ēl his son, Zāe-eūr his son, Shīm-ē-i his son. 27 And ^oShīm-ē-i

Var. Rend.—V. 22. had dominion—became lords, *Ge. Be. Ke. Hi.*; or, became citizens of, *Sept. Vulg. Schl.*; or, married into, *Ew.*; were lords over, *NOW*. V. 23. for—(employed) in. with . . . work—near the king, by his possessions, *NOW*. V. 27. brethren—*i.e.* the other Simeonites, family—*i.e.* tribe. Vs. 31, 32. These (*i.e.* the foregoing) were . . . David, and their villages. (Moreover), Etam, *Be. Ke. NOW*. V. 33. have their—had their (own), possessed their, *NOW*. V. 38. princes—*So NOW*; chiefs, families—clans, *NOW*.

had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his ^pbrethren had not many ^qchildren, neither did all their family ^rmultiply like to the children of Jū-dāh. 28 And they dwelt at ^sBē-ēr-shē-bā, and Mōl-ā-dāh, and Hā-zār-shū-āl, 29 and at Bīl-hāh, and at Ē-zēm, and at Tō-lād, 30 and at Bē-thū-ēl, and at ^tHōr-māh, and at ^uZik-lāg, 31 and at Bēth-mār-ēā-bōth, and Hā-zār-sū-sīm, and at Bēth-bīr-i, and at Shā-ā-rā-īm. These were their ^vw cities unto the reign of ^xDavid. 32 And their ^yvillages were Ē-tām, and ^{*}Ā-in, ^zRīm-mōn, and Tō-chēn, and Ā-shān, five cities; 33 and all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto ^aBā-āl. These were their habitations, and they have their ^bgenealogy. 34 And Mē-shō-bāb, and Jām-lēch, and Jō-shāh the son of Ām-ā-zī-āh, 35 and Jō-ēl, and Jē-hū the son of Jōsh-i-bī-āh, the son of Sē-rā-jāh, the son of Ā-sī-ēl, 36 and Ē-lī-ō-ē-nāi, and Jā-ā-kō-bāh, and Jēsh-ō-hā-jāh, and Ā-sā-jāh, and Ā-dī-ēl, and Jē-sīm-i-ēl, and ^cBē-nā-jāh, 37 and Zī-zā the son of Shī-phī, the son of Ā-lōn, the son of Jē-dā-jāh, the son of Shīm-rī, the son of Shē-mā-jāh—38 these mentioned by ^dname were ^eprinces in their ^ffamilies: and their fathers'

Var. Read.—Vs. 17, 18. Jalon. . . took—*So NOW*; Jalon; and these are the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, whom Mered took; and she conceived (and bare) Miriam, &c. And his wife, the Jewess, bare Jered . . . Zanoah, *Be. Ke. Kp.*; And the sons . . . Jalon; and Jether begat Maron (Miriam); *Sept.* (*rest as A. v.*) Vs. 16-18. omitted in *Pesh.* she bare—Jether begat, *NOW*. V. 22. Jashubi-lehem requited them (*i.e.* the Moabites), *Hi.*; or, brought them home wives, *Ew.* (*after Sept.*) Vs. 21-23. omitted in *Pesh.* and Jashubilehem; and then returned to (Beth) Lehem, *NOW*. V. 24. Jarib—Jachin, *Be. Ke. NOW*. See Gen. 46:10; Ex. 6:15.

*** AIN, eye.**—A Place in the Northeast of Canaan between Riblah and the Sea of Chinnereth. City of Judah—Josh. 15:32. Riblah on East Side of Ain—Num. 34:11. Given for an Inheritance to Simeon—Josh. 19:7; I Chr. 4:32. Given to Children of Aaron—Josh. 21:16.

- p Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
q Children, Gen. 3:16.
r Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.

28

- s Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.

30

- t Hormah, Num. 14:45.
u Ziklag, II Sam. 1:1.

31

- v Cities, Gen. 4:17.
w See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
x David, I Sam. 17:12.

32

- y Villages, Deut. 2:23.
z Rimmon, Ju. 20:45.

33

- a Baal, Ju. 2:13.
b Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.

36

- c Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.

38

- d Name, Acts 16:18.
e Prince, Num. 2:7.
f Family, Eph. 5:22.

³⁹
a Valley, Josh. 8:13.
b See "Grass," Gen. 37:2.
c Flocks, Lu. 12:32.

⁴⁰
d Ju. 18:7-10.
e Ham, Gen. 6:10.

⁴¹
f See vs. 33-38.
g See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
h Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
i Tents, Num. 24:5.
j Heb. devoted them.

⁴²
i Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
k Seir, Deut. 2:4.
l Captain, Num. 2:3.

⁴³
m I Sam. 15:7, 8; 30:17.
n War, Josh. 22:12.
o Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.

¹
p See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
q First-born, Ex. 13:1.
r Ch. 2:1; Gen. 29:32.
s Gen. 35:22; 49:4.
t Incest, Deut. 22:30.
u Gen. 48:15-22.
v See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
w Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
x Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.

²
y Gen. 49:8-10.
z Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
a Mic. 5:2; Mt. 2:6.
b Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15.
c Prince, Num. 2:7.
2 Or, leader.
d See "First-born," Ex. 13:1.

³
e Num. 26:5-9.
f Gen. 25:4; 46:9; Num. 26:5.
g Gen. 46:9.
h Hezron, Num. 26:6.

⁴
i Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.

houses increased greatly. ³⁹ And they went to the entrance of Gē-dōr, even unto the east side of the ^a valley, to seek ^b pasture for their ^c flocks. ⁴⁰ And they found fat pasture and good, and ^d the land was wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for they that dwelt there aforetime were of ^e Ham. ⁴¹ And ^f these written by name came in the days of ^h Hēz-ē-kī-āh king of Jū-dāh, and smote their ⁱ tents, and the Mē-ū-nīm that were found there, and ¹ destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their stead; because there was pasture there for their flocks. ⁴² And some of them, even of the sons of Sīm-ē-ōn, five hundred men, went to ^j mount ^k Sē-ir, having for their ^l captains Pēl-ā-tī-āh, and Nē-ā-rī-āh, and Rē-phā-āh, and Ūz-zī-ēl, the sons of Iṣh-ī. ⁴³ And ^m they smote the remnant of the ^o Ām-ā-lēk-ītes that escaped, and have dwelt there unto this day.

5 And the sons of ^p Reu-ā-bēn the ^q first-born of Iṣ-rā-ēl (for ^r he was the first-born; but, forasmuch as ^s he defiled his father's couch, ^u his birthright was given unto the sons of ^w Joseph the son of Iṣ-rā-ēl; and the ^x genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright. ² ^y For Jū-dāh prevailed above his ^z brethren, and ^a of him came the ^c prince; but the ^d birthright was Joseph's), ³ the sons of Reu-ā-bēn the first-born of ^e Iṣ-rā-ēl: ^f Hā-nōeh, and ^g Pāl-lū, ^h Hēz-rōn, and Cār-mī. ⁴ The sons of Jō-ēl: Shē-mā-āh his son, Gōg his son, ⁱ Shīm-ē-ī his

Var. Rend.—V. 35 (cont.). increased—had increased; had increased greatly, NOW. V. 41. habitations—So NOW.; Meunites. Ge. Be. Ke. R. andstead—Then they took up their habitations, NOW. Chap. 5.—V. 1. andbirthright—but he is not to be reckoned in the genealogy as first-born. V. 4. Joel—Karnis, NOW. Vs. 6, 26. Tilgath-pileser—A phonetic corruption of Tiglath-Pileser. V. 7. brethren—i.e. kinsmen. by . . .

son, ⁵ Mī-ē-āh his son, Rē-ā-āh his son, Bā-āl his son, ⁶ Bē-ē-rāh his son, whom ^k Tīl-gāth-pīl-nē-šēr ^l king of ^m Ās-sūr-ī-ā carried away ⁿ captive: he was ^o prince of the Reu-ā-bēn-ītes. ⁷ And his brethren by their ^p families, when the genealogy of their generations was reckoned: the chief, Jē-ī-ēl, and ^q Zēh-ā-rī-āh, ⁸ and Bē-lā the son of Ā-zāz, the son of Shē-mā, the son of Jō-ēl, who dwelt in ^r Ār-ō-ēr, even unto ^s Nē-bō and ^t Bā-āl-mē-ōn: ⁹ and eastward he dwelt even unto the entrance of the ^u wilderness from the ^v river ^w Eū-phrātēs, ^x because their ^y cattle were multiplied in the land of ^z Gīl-ē-ād. ¹⁰ And in the days of ^a Saul, ^b they made ^c war with the ^d Hāg-rites, who fell by their ^e hand; and they dwelt in their ^f tents throughout all the land east of Gīl-ē-ād.

¹¹ And the sons of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of ^g Bā-shān unto ^h Sāl-ē-ēh: ¹² Jō-ēl the chief, and Shā-phām the second, and Jā-nāi, and Shā-phāt in Bā-shān. ¹³ And their brethren of their fathers' houses: Mī-ē-āh-ēl, and Mē-shūl-lām, and Shē-bā, and Jō-rāi, and Jā-cān, and Zī-ā, and Ē-bēr, seven. ¹⁴ These were the sons of Āb-ī-hā-īl, the son of Hū-rī, the son of Jā-rō-āh, the son of Gīl-ē-ād, the son of Mī-ē-āh-ēl, the son of Jē-shīsh-āi, the son of Jāh-dō, the son of Būz; ¹⁵ Ā-hī the son of Āb-dī-ēl, the son of Gū-nī, chief of their ⁱ fathers' ^j houses. ¹⁶ And they dwelt in Gīl-ē-ād in Bā-shān, and in its ^k towns, and

families—(each) according to his families, Var. NOW. V. 10. land—side, Var. NOW. V. 16. Gilead in—So NOW.; Gilead (and) in towns; lit. daughters; colonies, NOW. suburbs—Probably, pasture-grounds, Lev. 25:34; districts, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 39. Gedor—Gerar, Sept. Ew. Hi. Be. Gr. (L.) NOW. V. 41. the Meunim that were found there—(stopped up) the springs, Heb. text, Pesh. Gr.

⁵
i I Chr. 8:34; 24:24; II Chr. 34:20.

⁶
k Tiglath-pileser, II Ki. 15:29.
3 In II Ki. 15:29; 16:7, Tiglath-pileser.
l King, Deut. 17:15.
m Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
n Captivity, Num. 24:22.
o Prince, Num. 2:7.

⁷
p Family, Eph. 5:22.
q Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.

⁸
r Aroer, Deut. 2:36.
s See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
t See "Baal," Ju. 2:13.

⁹
u Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
v River, Is. 32:2.
w Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
x Josh. 22:8, 9.
y Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
z Gilead, Num. 32:1.

¹⁰
a Saul, I Sam. 10:21.
b Vs. 18-21; 11:38.
c War, Josh. 22:12.
d See "Hagar," Gen. 16:3.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
f Tent, Num. 24:5.

¹¹
g Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
h Salecah, Josh. 12:5.

¹⁵
i Father, Ex. 21:15.
j House, Deut. 24:10.

¹⁶
k See "Villages," Deut. 2:23.
4 Heb. daughters.

16
1 Or, *pasture lands*,
a Ch. 27:29.
2 Heb. *goings forth*.

17
b Jotham, Ju. 9:7.
c Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
d Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.

18
e Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
f Manassch, Deut. 33:17.
g Courage, Num. 13:30.
h Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
i Sword, Ju. 7:20.
j Archery, I Sam. 20:20.
k Num. 1:3.
l Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.

19
m Ch. 1:31.

20
n Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
o See "Hagar," Gen. 16:3.
p II Chr. 14:11-13.
q Ps. 9:10; 20:7, 8.
r Faith, Heb. 11:1.

21
s See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
t Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
u Asses, Num. 31:34.
v Man, Gen. 2:7.
3 Heb. *souls of men*.

22
w Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Josh. 23:10;
y War, Josh. 22:12.
z Ch. 4:41.
a Captivity, Num. 24:22.

23
b See "Tribe," Num. 36:9.
c Land, Gen. 23:15.
d See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
e Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
f Deut. 3:9.
g See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.

24
h Head, Pr. 20:29.
i Father, Ex. 21:15.
j House, Deut. 24:10.

in all the ¹suburbs of ^aShâr'ôn, as far as their ²borders. 17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of ^bJô'thâm ^cking of Jû'dâh, and in the days of ^dJër-ô-bô'am king of Îs'râ-êl.

18 The sons of ^eReu'bên, and the Gäd'îtes, and the half-tribe of ^fMä-näs'sêh, of ^gvaliant men, men able to bear ^hbuckler and ⁱsword, and to ^jshoot with bow, and skilful in war, were forty and four thousand seven hundred and three-score, that were ^kable to go forth to war. 19 And they made war with the Häg'rites, with ^mJê'tür, and Nâ'phîsh, and Nô'däb. 20 And ⁿthey were helped against them, and the ^oHäg'rites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them; for ^pthey cried to God in the battle, and he was entreated of them, because ^qthey put their trust in him. 21 And they took away their cattle; of their ^rcamels fifty thousand, and of ^tsheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of ^uasses two thousand, and of ^vmen a hundred thousand. 22 For there fell many slain, because ^wthe war was of God. And ^zthey dwelt in their stead until ^athe captivity.

23 And the children of the ^bhalf-tribe of Mä-näs'sêh dwelt in the ^cland: they increased from ^dBä'shän unto Bâ'al-hêr'môn and ^fSê'nîr and ^gmount †Hêr'môn. 24 And these were the ^hheads of their ⁱfathers' ^jhouses: even Ê'phêr, and Îsh'î, and Ê-lî'êl, and Äz-ri-êl, and

Var. Rend.—V. 18. the sons of Reuben—the Reubenites, NOW. of—who were men—people, NOW. to war—in the host (Num. 1:3); into the field, NOW. V. 26. Tiglath-pileser. See v. 6; Tiglath-Pileser, NOW. Hara—i.e. mountain-land (of Media. See on II Ki. 17:6). of Gozan—(see *ibid.*). **Chap. 6.**—V. 1. Gershon—So NOW.; so in *Pentateuch*, but in vs. 17, 20, 43, Gershom. V. 10. house—temple, NOW.

Jër-ê-mî'äh, and Höd-ä-vî'äh, and Jäh'dî-êl, mighty men of valor, famous men, heads of their fathers' houses.

25 And they ^ktrespassed against the God of their fathers. and ^lplayed the ^mharlot after the ⁿgods of the peoples of the land, whom God destroyed before them. 26 And the God of Îs'râ-êl stirred up the ^ospirit of ^pPül ^qking of ^rÄs-sÿr'î-ä, and the spirit of ^tTîl'gäth-pîl-nê'sêr king of Äs-sÿr'î-ä, and he carried them away, even the ^uReu'bên-îtes, and the Gäd'îtes, and the half-tribe of Mä-näs'sêh, and brought them unto Häl'äh, and Hâ'bôr, and Hâ-râ, and to the ^vriver of ^wGô'zân, unto this day.

* **6** The sons of ^zLê'vî: ^yÄ'êr-shôn, Kô'häth, and Më-rä'rî. 2 And the sons of Kô'häth: Äm'räm, İz'här, and ^zHê'brôn, and ^aÛz-zî'êl. 3 And the children of Äm'räm: ^bAâr'ôn, and ^cMô'sêš, and ^dMîr'î-äm. And the sons of Aâr'ôn: ^eNä'däb, and Ä-bî'hû, ^fÊ-lê-ä-zär, and ^gÎth'ä-mär. 4 Ê-lê-ä-zär begat ^hPhîn'ê-häs, Phîn'ê-häs begat Äb-î-shü'ä, 5 and Äb-î-shü'ä begat Bük'kî, and Bük'kî begat Ûz'zî, 6 and Ûz'zî begat Zër-ä-hî'äh, and Zër-ä-hî'äh begat Më-rä'jöth, 7 Më-rä'jöth begat Äm-ä-rî'äh, and Äm-ä-rî'äh begat Ä-hî'tüb, 8 and Ä-hî'tüb begat ⁱZä'dök, and Zä'dök begat ^jÄ-hîm'ä-äz, 9 and Ä-hîm'ä-äz begat Äz-ä-rî'äh, and Äz-ä-rî'äh begat Jô'hännän, 10 and Jô'hännän begat Äz-ä-rî'äh (he it that executed the ^kpriest's office in the ^lhouse

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 24. even Ephr—Lit, and Ephr. A name seems to have dropped out.

† **HERMON, Sacred Mountain.**—A Mountain of the anti-Lebanon Range. Called Sirion—Deut. 3:8, 9; Ps. 29:6. Sion—Deut. 4:48. Senir—Deut. 3:9; I Chr. 5:23; Song of Sol. 4:8. Inhabitants of—Josh. 11:3, 17; 12:1, 5; 13:5, 11. Rejoice in thy Name—Ps. 89:12.

25
k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
l Spiritual Adultery, Num. 5:12.
m Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
n Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

26
o Spirit, Job 4:15.
p II Ki. 15:19, 29.
q II Chr. 5:26.
r King, Deut. 17:15.
s Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
t Tiglath-pileser, II Ki. 15:29.
u See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
v River, Is. 32:2.
w Gozan, II Ki. 17:6.

1
* Ch. 5:27 in Heb.
x Levites, Num. 1:47.
y Gershon, Kohath and Merari, Ex. 6:16.
4 In v. 16, Gershom.

2
z Hebron, Num. 13:22.
a Uzziel, Ex. 6:22.

3
b Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
c Moses, Ex. 3:4.
d Miriam, Ex. 15:20.
e Nadab and Abihu, Num. 3:4.
f Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
g Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.

4
h Phinehas, Num. 31:6.

8
i Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
j Ahimaaz, II Sam. 18:19.

10
k Priest, Ex. 25:1.
l See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

10
a Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

12
1 In ch. 9:11, *Meshullam*.

13
c Hilki'ah, I Chr. 6:45.

14
d Seraiah, II Ki. 25:18.

15
e Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

f Captivity, Num. 24:22.
g Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.

16
* Ch. 6:1 in Heb.
2 In v. 1, *Ger-shon*.

17
h Libni, Ex. 6:17.

21
3 In v. 42, *Ethan*.
4 In v. 41, *Adai'ah*.
i Zerab, Gen. 38:30.
5 In v. 41, *Ethni*.

22
j Amminadab, Ex. 6:23.
6 In vs. 2, 18, 38, *Izhar*.
k Korah, Num. 16:1.

23
l Elkanah, Ex. 6:24.

24
m See II Ki. 15:13; I Chr. 27:25.
n In v. 36, *Zephaniah*, *Azariah*, Joel. 1:9.
o Shaul, Ex. 6:15.

that ^a Söl'ö-mön built in ^b Jê-ru' sâ-lēm), 11 and Äz-ä-rî'äh begat Äm-ä-rî'äh, and Äm-ä-rî'äh begat Ä-hî'tüb, 12 and Ä-hî'tüb begat Zä'dök, and Zä'dök begat ¹ Shäl'lüm, 13 and Shäl'lüm begat ^c Hil-ki'äh, and Hil-ki'äh begat Äz-ä-rî'äh, 14 and Äz-ä-rî'äh begat ^d Sê-rä'jäh, and Sê-rä'jäh begat Jê-höz'ä-däk; 15 and Jê-höz'ä-däk went into ^e captivity, when Jê-hö'väh carried away ^f Jü'däh and Jê-ru' sâ-lēm by the hand of ^g Nêb-ü-ehäd-nêz'zär.

* 16 The sons of Lë'vî: ² Gër'shöm, Kô'häth, and Më-rä'rî. 17 And these are the names of the sons of Gër'shöm: ^h Lib'nî and Shîm'ë-i. 18 And the sons of Kô'häth were Äm'räm, and İz'här, and Hë'brön, and Üz-zî'ël. 19 The sons of Më-rä'rî: Mäh'li and Mü'shî. And these are the families of the Lë'vîtes according to their fathers' houses. 20 Of Gër'shöm: Lib'nî his son, Jä'häth his son, Zîm' mäh his son, 21 ³ Jô'äh his son, ⁴ İd'dô his son, ⁱ Zë'räh his son, ⁵ Jë-äth'ë-räi his son. 22 The sons of Kô'häth: ^j Äm-mîn'ä-däb his son, ^k Kô'räh his son, Äs'sîr his son, 23 ^l Èl'kä-näh his son, and È-bî'ä-säph his son, and Äs'sîr his son, 24 Tä'häth his son, ^m Ü-rî'ël his son, Üz-zî'äh his son, and ⁿ Shä'ül his

Var. Rend.—Vs. 12, 13. Shallum—So NOW.; Meshullam, ch. 9:11. The variations in the names of the several lists are too numerous to be all specified. V. 26. Nahath—Thohu, NOW.

son. 25 And the sons of Èl'kä-näh: Äm'ä-säi, and Ä-hî'möth. 26 As for Èl'kä-näh, the sons of Èl'kä-näh: ⁸ Zô'phäi his son, and ⁹ Nä'häth his son, 27 ^o ¹⁰ È-li'äb his son, Jër'ö-häm his son, Èl'kä-näh his son. 28 And the sons of ^p Säm'ü-ël: the ^q first-born, ¹¹ Jô'ël, and the second Ä-bî'jäh. 29 The sons of ^r Më-rä'rî: Mäh'li, Lib'nî his son, ^t Shîm'ë-i his son, ^u Üz'zäh his son, 30 Shîm'ë-ä his son, Häg-gî'äh his son, Ä-sä'jäh his son.

31 ^v And these are they whom ^w David set over the † service of ^x song in the ^y house of Jê-hö'väh, ^z after that the ^a ark had ^b rest. 32 And they ^c ministered with song before the ^d tabernacle of the ^e tent of meeting, until Söl'ö-mön had built the house of Jê-hö'väh in Jê-ru' sâ-lēm: and they ¹² waited on their office according to their order. 33 And these are they that ¹² waited, and their sons. Of the sons of the ¹ Kô'häth-ites: Hë'män the singer, the son of Jô'ël, the son of Säm'ü-ël, 34 the son of Èl'kä-näh, the son of Jër'ö-häm, the son of È-li'ël, the son of ¹³ Tö'äh, 35 the son of ¹⁴ Züph, the son of Èl'kä-näh, the son of Mäh'häth, the son of Äm'ä-säi, 36 the son of Èl'kä-näh, the son of ¹⁵ Jô'ël, the son of Äz-ä-rî'äh, the son of Zëph-ä-nî'äh, 37 the son of Tä'

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 26. As . . . of Elkanah—So Heb. marg.; Elkanah his son, Heb. text, Sept. Be. Ke. V. 28. Joel, and the second—Joel, the second, Pesh. Mo. Be. Ke. Kp. R. (I Sam. 8:2).

26
8 In v. 35, *Zaph.*
9 In v. 34, *Toah*.

27
o Eliab, Num. 1:9.
10 In v. 34, *Eliel*.

28
p Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
q First-born, Ex. 13:1.
r Joel, Joel 1:1.
11 See v. 33, and I Sam. 8:2. The Hebrew text has, *Vashni, and Abiah*.

29
s Merari, Ex. 6:16.
t Shimei, II Sam. 19:16
u Uzah, II Sam. 6:3.

31
v Ch. 15:16-22, 27; 16:4-6.
w David, I Sam. 17:12.
x Songs, Ex. 15:1.
y Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
z Ch. 15:25-16:1; II Sam. 6:17.

a Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
b Rest, Heb. 4:4.

32
c Minister, Acts 15:39.
d Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
e Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
12 Heb. stood.

33
f Kohath, Ex. 6:16.

34
13 In v. 26, *Nahath*.

35
14 In v. 26, *Zophai*.

36
15 In v. 24, *Shaul, Uziah, Uriel*.

† MUSIC: Bible Music, generally parallel to Secular Music. Primitive Stage.—Expression in a Series of Rhythmic Intonations.

Later Development.—Varied and artistic to a High Degree. First Mention.—Gen. 4:20.

Motive.—Often religious; Songs Part of Divine Worship—Amos 5:23; 6:5; Is. 5:12. Often associated with Important Incidents and Occasions, i.e. Entertainments, Festivals, Funerals, Patriotic Celebrations, Battles, Victories.

Mode.—VOCAL: (1) Chant by One Person accompanied by beating of Time or Shout at Rhythmic Intervals on the Part of the Multitude—Jer. 5:1-30. (2) Antiphonal Singing (responsive: by Chorus divided into Parts)—Neh. 12:31; Is. 6:3. (3) Singing in Unison, most common. Qualities regarded as Excellencies: Clearness, Volume and Enthusiasm—II Chr. 5:13; Ps. 33:3.

INSTRUMENTAL: David regarded as its True Founder in its Constant Form.

Musical Instruments.—Invented by Jubal—Gen. 4:21. Made by David—I Chr. 23:5; II Chr. 7:6; 29:26; Neh. 12:36. By Solomon—I Ki. 10:12; II Chr. 9:11. By Tyrians—Ez. 28:13.

Allusions to Musical Instruments in general.—I Sam. 18:6; I Chr. 15:16; 16:42; 23:5; II Chr. 5:13; 7:6; 23:13; 30:21; Eccl. 2:8; Ez. 23:32; Dan. 6:18; Amos 6:5. Made of Fir-wood—II Sam. 6:5.

I. PERCUSSIVE INSTRUMENTS (most primitive): (1) Hand-drum (*toph*), "a Ring of Wood or Metal covered by a Tightly-drawn Skin, with small Pieces of Metal hung around the Rim (of which the Toph was the Prototype), held by One Hand and struck with the other." *Women Chief Players* of—I Sam. 10:5. Timbrel or Tabret, a Variety of Hand-drum—Ex

- 37
a Korah, Num. 16:1.
- 38
b Kohath, Ex. 6:16.
c Levites, Num. 1:47.
d Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
e Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
- 39
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.
h See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
- 43
i Gershon, Ex. 6:16.
- 44
j Merari, Ex. 6:16.
k Ethan, I Ki. 4:31.
l In ch. 9:16, *Tebuthu*.
m In ch. 15:17, *Kushaiah*.
- hăth, the son of Ās'ſir, the son of Ē-bi'ā-sāph, the son of ^aKō'rāh, 38 the son of Īz'hār, the son of ^bKō'hăth, the son of ^cLē'vī, the ^dson of ^eĪs'rā-ēl. 39 And his ^fbrother ^gĀ'sāph, who stood on his ^hright hand, even Ā'sāph the son of Bēr-ē-chi'āh, the son of Shīm'ē-ā, 40 the son of Mi-chā-ēl, the son of Bā-ā-sē'zi'ah, the son Māl-chi'zāh, 41 the son of Ēth'nī, the son of Zē'rāh, the son of Ā-dā'zāh, 42 the son of Ē'thān, the son of Zim'māh, the son of Shīm'ē-ī, 43 the son of Jā'hăth, the son of Ī'Ġēr'shōm, the son of Lē'vī. 44 And on the left hand their brethren the sons of ⁱMē-rā'rī: ^kĒ'thān the son of ^lKi'sh-ī, the son of Āb'dī, the

Var. Rend.—V. 39. brother—relative (kinsman). NOW. V. 48. appointed house—bound to all the service of the dwelling of the house. NOW. appointed—given (i.e. to Aaron and his sons) for tabernacle—So NOW.; dwelling-place.

son of Māl'lūch, 45 the son of Hāsh-ā-bi'āh, the son of Ām-ā-zī'āh, the son of *Hil-ki'āh, 46 the son of Ām'zī, the son of Bā'nī, the son of Shē'mēr, 47 the son of Māh'li, the son of Mū'shī, the son of Mē-rā'rī, the son of Lē'vī. 48 And their brethren the Lē'vites were ³appointed for all the service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 But ^mAār'ōn and his sons ⁿoffered upon the ^oaltar of burnt-offering, and upon the altar of ^pincense, for all the work of the ^qmost holy place, and to make ^ratonement for ^sĪs'rā-ēl, according to all that ^tMō'sēs the ^uservant of God had ^vcom-manded. 50 ^xAnd these are the sons of Aār'ōn: ^yĒ-lē-ā-zār his son, ^zPhīn'ē-lāhs his son, Ā-bi-shū'ā his son, 51 Būk'kī his son, Ūz'zī his son, Zēr-ā-hi'āh his

- 45
l Amaziah, II Chr. 25:1.
- 48
3 Heb. given. See Num. 3:9.
- 49
m Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
n Offering, Gen. 22:2.
o Or, burnt incense.
p Altar, Gen. 22:9.
q Incense, Ex. 30:34.
r Most Holy Place, Lev. 16:2.
s Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
t Israel, Deut. 4:1.
u Moses, Ex. 3:4.
v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
w Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
x Law, Deut. 31:24.
- 50
y See vs. 4-8.
z Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
z Phinehas, Num. 31:6.

15:20; Ju. 11:34; I Sam. 18:6; II Sam. 6:5; I Chr. 13:8; Job 21:12; Ps. 68:25; 81:2; 149:3; 150:4. Tabret in particular—Gen. 31:27; Is. 5:12; 24:8; 30:32; Jer. 31:4; Ez. 28:13.

(2) Cymbals (*mesillayim*), two Flat Plates (Castanets), played by being clashed together. Used in the Temple to mark Time—I Chr. 13:8; 15:16, 19, 28; 16:5, 42; 25:16; II Chr. 5:12, 13; 29:25; Ezra 3:10; Neh. 12:27; Ps. 150:5.

(3) Castanets (r.), Cornets (A.V.) (*Menc'ani'im*). Probably like Greek Sistrum: an Oval Frame with Iron Rods lying loosely in Holes in the Side. Rings were suspended from the Ends of these Rods and a Handle supported the whole. Castanets used in the Bringing up of the Ark—II Sam. 6:5.

(4) Triangle (*salisim*), somewhat like the Modern Article of that Name, hung with Rings and shaken instead of being struck—I Sam. 18:6.

II. WIND INSTRUMENTS: Pipe and Reed (*Chalil*). See "Pipe"—I Sam. 10:5.

Flute—Dan. 3:5, 7, 10, 15.

Organ (*'ugab*); known as "Pan's Pipes." "Had a Wind Chest containing 10 Holes each, communicating with 10 Pipes. These were brought under the Control of the Player by means of a Keyboard."

Cornet (*shophar*), with Varieties: Curved Trumpet (*qeren*) and Straight (Metallic) Trumpet (*chatsotserah*); Horn, either Ram's or Imitation in Ivory and Metal. Used on Great and Solemn Occasions—I Chr. 15:28; II Chr. 15:14; Dan. 3:5, 7, 10, 15. (For the Use of Trumpet in Religious Services, see "Trumpets"—Num. 10:2.)

III. STRINGED INSTRUMENTS—Ps. 150:4.

Harp (*kinnor*), a Kind of Harp held in the Hand while playing. See "Harp"—I Ki. 10:12.

Psaltery (*nebel*), made of Fir-wood. An Elaborate Harp of Sweet, Rich Tones with 12 Strings—I Sam. 10:5; II Sam. 6:5. Praise with—I Chr. 13:8; 15:16, 28; 16:5; 25:16; II Chr. 5:12; 9:11; 29:25; Neh. 12:27; Ps. 33:2; 57:8; 71:22; 81:2; 92:3; 108:2; 144:9; 150:3. Made by the King—I Ki. 10:12. Used in the Worship of Idols.

Lute—Is. 5:12.

Viol—Amos 5:23; 6:5; Is. 14:11.

Lyre—I Cor. 14:7; Rev. 1:8; 14:2; 15:12; 18:22.

Instrument of Ten Strings (*azor*)—Ps. 92:3.

Sackbut (*sabbokha*), a Many-stringed Harp of a High Pitch—Dan. 3:5, 7, 10, 16.

Dulcimer (*psanterin*), a kind of Harp made of a Flat Piece

of Wood, generally four-sided, with Strings attached to Fixed Pins on one Side and to Movable Pins on the other—Dan. 3:5, 10, 15.

Music in Common Life.—Occasions for: *Sacred Processions*—Ex. 15:1, 20, 21; II Sam. 6:5, 14-16; I Chr. 13:8; 15:16-29. *Sacrifices and Feasts*—II Chr. 15:14; 23:18; 29:25-28; Is. 30:29; Mt. 26:30; Mk. 14:26. *At Harvest*—Is. 16:10. *Divine Worship*—I Chr. 9:33; 23:30; 25:6-8; II Chr. 30:21; Neh. 12:45; Acts 16:25; I Cor. 14:15, 26; Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16; Jas. 5:13. *Idol Worship*—I Ki. 1:40; II Ki. 9:13; 11:14; II Chr. 23:13; Dan. 3:5-15. *Dedication*—Neh. 12:35-41. *Battles and Victories*—Ju. 11:34; I Sam. 18:6; II Chr. 20:19-28; Ez. 15:1, 20, 21. *Funerals*—II Chr. 35:25; Mt. 9:23.

Musicians as a Class.—Singers—I Ki. 10:12; I Chr. 6:31-33; 9:33; 15:16; 25:7; II Chr. 9:11; 20:21; 23:13; 29:26, 28; 35:15; Neh. 7:44; 11:22, 23; 12:27-29, 42, 45, 46, 47; 13:5, 10; Ps. 68:25; Ez. 2:40; 7:24; 40:44. *Men Singers*—II Sam. 19:25; Neh. 7:67; Eccl. 3:8; Ez. 2:65. *Women Singers*—I Sam. 18:7; II Sam. 19:35; Neh. 7:67; Ez. 2:65. *Men and Women singing together*—II Sam. 19:35; II Chr. 35:25; Neh. 7:67; Eccl. 2:8. Minstrels—Ps. 68:25; Rev. 18:21.

Levites—I Chr. 6:31, 33; 15:16, 19, 22, 27; II Chr. 5:12, 13; 29:25, 26, 30.

Priests—II Chr. 29:26.

Harpers—Rev. 18:21.

Flute Players (Professional Mourners)—Mt. 9:23; Rev. 18:21.

Trumpeters—Lev. 25:9; Num. 10:2, 10; II Ki. 6:13; 11:14; I Chr. 16:42; Neh. 12:35, 41; Rev. 18:21.

Accompaniment of Music.—Frequently Dancing—I Sam. 18:6; I Chr. 15:29; Lu. 15:25.

Special Features in New Testament.—Hymns—Mt. 26:30; Mk. 14:26; Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16.

Spiritual Songs.—Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16.

Psalms.—Lu. 1:46-65; 68:79; 11:14, 28-32.

Instances of Singing.—Mt. 26:30; Mk. 14:26; Acts 16:25; I Cor. 14:15, 26; Jas. 5:13.

* HILKIAH I.—Father of Eliakim—II Ki. 18:18, 26, 37; Is. 22:20. Overseer of the House of Hezekiah—II Ki. 18:18, 37; Is. 36:3, 22. Prophecy concerning Eliakim—Is. 22:20.

HILKIAH II.—High Priest in the Time of Josiah King of Judah—II Ki. 22:4. Son of Shallum—I Chr. 6:13. Ruler of House of God—II Chr. 35:8. Assists Josiah in his Reforma-

53
a Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.

54
b Encampment, Num. 31:10.
c See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3.

55
d Hebron, Num. 13:22.
e Josh. 14:13.
f See "Division of Land," Gen. 23:15.
g See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

56
h Josh. 15:13.
i Field, Num. 20:17.
j City, Gen. 4:17.
k Villages, Deut. 2:23.
l Caleb, Josh. 14:6.

57
m Josh. 21:13, 19.
n Cities of Refuge, Gen. 4:17.
o Libnah, Num. 33:21.
p Jattir, I Sam. 30:27.
q Eshatmoa, I Sam. 30:28.

58
1 In Josh. 21:15, *Holon*.
r Debir, Josh. 10:3.

59
2 In Josh. 21:16, *Ain*.
s Beth-shemesh, II Ki. 14:11.

60
t See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
u Geba, II Chr. 16:6.
3 In Josh. 21:18, *Almon*.

61
v Vs. 66-70; Josh. 21:5.
w Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
x Family, Eph. 5:22.
y Tribes, Num. 36:9.
z Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

son, 52 Mē-rā'jōth his son, Ām-ā-rī'āh his son, Ā-hī'tūb his son, 53 ^a Zā'dōk his son, Ā-hīm'ā-āz his son.

54 Now these are their dwelling-places according to their ^b encampments in their borders: to the sons of Aār'ōn, of the families of the Kō'zhāth-ītes (for ^c theirs was the *first* lot), 55 to them they gave ^{d e} Hē'brōn in the ¹ land of Jū'dāh, and the suburbs thereof round about it; 56 ^h but the ⁱ fields of the ^j city, and the ^k villages thereof, they gave to ^l Cālēb the son of Jē-phūn'nēh. 57 And ^m to the sons of Aār'ōn they gave the ⁿ cities of refuge, Hē'brōn; ^o Lib'nāh also with its suburbs, and ^p Jāt'tir, and ^q Ēsh-tē-mō'ā with its suburbs, 58 and ¹ Hī'lēn with its suburbs, ^r Dē'bir with its suburbs, 59 and ² Ā'shān with its suburbs, and ^s Bēth-shē'mēsh with its suburbs; 60 and out of the tribe of ^t Bēn'jā-mīn, ^u Gē'zēbā with its suburbs, and ^v Āl'zēmēth with its suburbs, and Ān'ā-thōth with its suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities.

61 ^v And unto the rest of the sons of Kō'zhāth *were given* by ^w lot, out of the ^x family of the ^y tribe, out of the half-tribe, the half of ^z Mā-nās'sēh, ten cities. 62 And to the sons of Ġēr'shōm, according to their families, out of the tribe of Īs-sā-ehār, and out

Var. Rend.—Vs. 55, 57. suburbs—*Probably, pasture-grounds; so throughout the chapter.* Var. NOW. Vs. 5, 9, its—*her; so throughout.* R. V. 70. Aner—*Called Tanach.* Josh. 21:25; Tanach, NOW. Bileam—*Called Ibleam.* Josh. 17:11; Ibleam, NOW.

of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, and out of the tribe of Nāph'tā-lī, and out of the tribe of Mā-nās'sēh in ^a Bā'shān, thirteen cities. 63 ^b Unto the sons of Mē-rā'rī *were given* by lot, according to their families, out of the tribe of Reu' bēn, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zēb'ū-lūn, twelve cities. 64 ^c And the children of ^d Īs'rā-ēl gave to the ^e Lē'vites ^f the cities with their suburbs. 65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of ^g Jū'dāh, and out of the tribe of the children of Sīm'ē-ōn, and out of the tribe of the children of Bēn'jā-mīn, ^h these cities which are mentioned by name.

66 ⁱ And some of the families of the sons of ^j Kō'zhāth had cities of their borders out of the tribe of ^k Ē'phrā-īm. 67 And they gave unto them the cities of refuge, ^l Shē'chēm in the ^m hill-country of Ē'phrā-īm with its suburbs; ⁿ Gē'zēr also with its suburbs, 68 ⁴ and ^o Jōk'mē-ām with its suburbs, and ^p Bēth-hō'rōn with its suburbs, 69 and ^q Āl'jā-lōn with its suburbs, and ^r Gāth-rīm'mōn with its suburbs; 70 and out of the half-tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, Ā'nēr with its suburbs, and Bil'ē-ām with its

Var. Read.—V. 57. the cities of refuge, Hebron—the cities of refuge, namely, Hebron, *Heb. text*; r; the cities of Judah, namely, Hebron, the city of refuge, A. V. *Some Edd. (Jewish correction of the text: Hebron alone being a city of refuge.)* V. 59. Ashan with its suburbs—*Insert.* Juttah with her pasture-grounds (Josh. 21:16). Var. NOW. V. 60. Benjamin—*Insert.* Gibeon with her pasture-grounds (Josh. 21:17). Var. NOW. V. 61. were given . . . half-tribe—were cities given of the tribe of Ephraim, and of the tribe of Dan and out of the half-tribe, *Be. Ke.* (cf. Josh. 21:5). NOW. V. 66. And . . . Ephraim—as for the families, &c.; the cities of their coast out of the tribe of Ephraim were (the following), *Ke. (l.)*; And as for the families of the successors of Kohath, there fell to them by lot the cities of the tribe of Ephraim, NOW. V. 69. *Prefix.* And out of the tribe of Dan. Eltekeh with her pasture grounds (Josh. 21:23). V. 69. and out of the tribe of Dan—*Omit.* NOW. V. 70. Bileam . . . family—with her pasture-grounds. (Thus much) for the families, *Ke. Be. (partly) (l.)* Bileam—Jibleam, NOW.

62
a Bashan, Josh. 12:4.

63
b Josh. 21:7, 34-40.

64
c Josh. 21:3, 41, 42.
d See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
e Levites, Num. 1:47.
f Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

65
g See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
h Vs. 57-60.

66
i Josh. 21:20-26.
j Kohath, Ex. 6:16.
k Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

67
l Shechem, Josh. 20:7.
m Hills, Ps. 2:6.
n Gezer, I Chr. 20:4.

68
4 See Josh. 21:22-39, where Some of the Names are different.
o Jokmeam, I Ki. 4:12.
p Beth-horon, II Chr. 8:5.

69
q Aijalon, Josh. 10:12.
r See "Gath," II Sam. 21:20.

tions and in repairing the Temple—II Ki. Chaps. 22 and 23; II Chr. 34:9-12. Finds the Book of Law—II Chr. 6:13; 9:11; Ezra 7:1; Jer. 29:3.

HILKIAH III.—A Descendant of Merārī, Son of Levi—I Chr. 6:45.

HILKIAH IV.—Son of Hosah, a Gate-keeper of the Tabernacle in Time of David—I Chr. 26:11.

HILKIAH V.—Priest of Anathoth and Father of Jeremiah—Jer. 1:1.

HILKIAH VI.—A Priest—Neh. 8:4; 12:7, 21. Son of—Neh. 11:11.

suburbs, for the rest of the family of the sons of Kōḏhāth.

71 Unto the sons of ^aGēr' shōm *were given*, out of the family of the half-tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, ^bGōḏlān in ^cBā'shān with its suburbs, and ^dĀsh'tā-rōth with its suburbs; 72 and out of the tribe of ^eĪs'sā-ehār, ^fKē'dēsh with its suburbs, Dāb'ērāth with its suburbs, 73 and ^gRā'mōth with its suburbs, and Ānēm with its suburbs; 74 and out of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, Mā'shāl with its suburbs, and Āb'dōn with its suburbs, 75 and Hū'kōk with its suburbs, and ^hRē'hōb with its suburbs; 76 and out of the tribe of Nāph'tā-lī, Kē'dēsh in ⁱGāl'ī-lēe with its suburbs, and Hām'mōn with its suburbs, and ^jKīr-ī-ā-thā'īm with its suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the Lē'vites, the sons of Mē-rā'rī, *were given*, out of the tribe of Zēb'ūlūn, Rīm'mō-nō with its suburbs, ^kTā'bōr with its suburbs; 78 and beyond the ^lJordan at ^mJēr'ī-ehō, on the east side of the Jordan, *were given them*, out of the tribe of Reu'bēn, ⁿBē'zēr in the ^owilderness with its suburbs, and Jāh'zāh with its suburbs, 79 and ^pKēd'ē-mōth with its suburbs, and Mēph'ā-āth with its suburbs; 80 and out of the tribe of Gad, Rā'mōth in Gīl'ē-ād with its suburbs, and ^qMā-hā-nā'īm with its suburbs, 81 and ^rHēsh'bōn with its suburbs, and ^sJā'zēr with its suburbs.

7 And of the sons of Īs'sā-ehār: Tō'lā, and ¹Pū'āh, Jāsh'ūb, and Shīm'rōn, four. 2 And the sons of Tō'lā: Ūz'zī, and Rē-phā'jāh, and Jē'rī-ēl,

Var. Rend.—V. 72. Kedesh—Called Kishion, Josh. 19:20. V. 77. Rimmono—Called by a corruption of the text (Mo. Be.) Dimnah, Josh. 21:35; Rimmon, NOW. Chap. 7.—Vs. 4, 7, 9, 11. houses—house, Be. V. 4. sons—children, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 77. Zebulun—Insert,

and Jāh'māi, and Īb'sām, and Shēm'ū-ēl, ^theads of their ^ufathers' ^vhouses, *to wit*, of Tō'lā; mighty men of ^wvalor in their generations: ^xtheir number in the days of ^yDavid was two and twenty thousand and six hundred. 3 And the sons of Ūz'zī: Īz-rā-hī'āh. And the sons of Īz-rā-hī'āh: Mī-chā-ēl, and Ō-bā-dī'āh, and Jō'ēl, Īs-shī'āh, five; all of them chief men. 4 And with them, by their generations, after their fathers' houses, were bands of the host for ^zwar, six and thirty thousand; for they had many ^awives and ^bsons. 5 And their brethren among all the families of Īs'sā-ehār, mighty men of valor, reckoned in all by genealogy, ^cwere fourscore and seven thousand.

6 ^dThe sons of ^eBēn'jā-mīn: Bē'lā, and Bē'ehēr, and Jē-dī'ā-ēl, three. 7 And the sons of Bā'lā: Ēz'bōn, and Ūz'zī, and Ūz-zī'ēl, and Jēr'ī-mōth, and Ī'rī, five; heads of fathers' houses, mighty men of valor; and they were reckoned by ^fgenealogy twenty and two thousand and thirty and four. 8 And the sons of Bē'ehēr: Zē-mī'rāh, and ^gJō'āsh, and ^hĒ-lī-ē-zēr, and Ē-lī-ō-ē-nāi, and ⁱŌm'rī, and Jēr'ē-mōth, and Ā-bī'jāh, and Ān'ā-thōth, and Āl'ē-mēth. All these were the sons of Bē'ehēr. 9 And they were reckoned by genealogy, after their generations, heads of their fathers' houses, mighty men of valor, twenty thousand and two hundred. 10 And the sons of Jē-dī'ā-ēl: Bil'hān. And the sons of Bil'hān: Jē'ūsh, and Bēn'jā-mīn, and Ē'hūd, and Chē-nā'

Jokneam with her pasture-grounds, and Kartah with her pasture-grounds (Josh. 21:34). Chap. 7.—V. 2. valor . . . their—Lil, according to their generations (or, register). Prefiz, and their reckoning was (see v. 9). Be. V. 3. five—a name has dropped out.

2

^t Head, Pr. 20:29.
^u Father, Ex. 21:15.
^v House, Deut. 24:10.
^w Courage, Num. 13:30.
^x II Sam. 24:1-9.
^y David, I Sam. 17:12.

4

^z War, Josh. 22:12.
^a Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^b Son, Gen. 21:19.

5

^c See "Numbering of Israel," Deut. 4:1.

6

^d Ch. 8:1-40.
^e See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

7

^f Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.

8

^g Joash, II Ki. 13:10.
^h Eliezer, Ex. 18:4.
ⁱ Omri, I Ki. 16:25.

71
^a Gershon, Ex. 6:16.
^b Golan, Josh. 20:8.
^c Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
^d Ashtaroth, Ju. 2:13.

72
^e See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^f Kedesh, II Ki. 15:29.

73
^g Ramoth-gilead, II Ki. 9:1.

75
^h Rehob, Num. 13:21.

76
ⁱ Galilee, Mt. 17:23.
^j Kiriathaim, Josh. 13:19.

77
^k Tabor, Jer. 45:18.

78
^l Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^m Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
ⁿ Bezer, Deut. 4:43.
^o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

79
^p Kedemoth, Deut. 2:26.

80
^q Mahanaim, II Sam. 2:8.

81
^r Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
^s Jazer, II Sam. 24:5.

1
¹ In Gen. 46:13, Puvah and Iob.

ā-nāh, and Zē-thān, and Tār-shīsh, and Ā-hīsh-ā-hār. 11 All these were sons of Jē-di-ā-ēl, according to the heads of their fathers' houses, mighty men of valor, seventeen thousand and two hundred, that were able to go forth in the host for war. 12¹ Shūp-pīm also, and ¹Hūp-pīm, the sons of ²Īr, Hū-shīm, the sons of ³Ā-hēr.

13 The sons of Nāph-tā-lī: ⁴Jāh-zī-ēl, and Gū-nī, and Jē-zēr, and ⁵Shāl-lūm, the sons of ⁶Bil-hāh.

14 The sons of ^cMā-nās-sēh: Ās-rī-ēl, whom his ^aconcubine the Ā-rām-i-tēss bare; she bare ^eMā-ehīr the father of Gīl-ē-ād.

15 And Mā-ehīr took a ⁱwife ⁶of Hūp-pīm and Shūp-pīm, ⁷whose ⁹sister's name was ⁸Mā-ā-cāh; and the name of the second was Zē-lō-phē-hād: and ⁱZē-lō-phē-hād had ¹daughters.

16 And Mā-ā-cāh the wife of Mā-ehīr bare a son, and she called his name Pē-rēsh; and the name of his brother was Shē-rēsh; and his sons were Ū-lām and Rā-kēm. 17 And the sons of Ū-lām: Bē-dān. These were the sons of ^kGīl-ē-ād the son of Mā-ehīr, the son of Mā-nās-sēh.

18 And his sister Hām-mōl-ē-ehēth bare Īsh-hōd, and ¹⁸Ā-bī-ē-zēr, and Māh-lāh. 19 And the sons of ^mShē-mī-dā were Ā-hī-ān, and ⁿShē-ehēm, and Līk-chī, and Ā-nī-ām.

Var. Read.—V. 12. Shuppim . . . Aher—And . . . were sons of Dunn. Hushim was his son; (another) . . . NOW. Aher—Rather, another (son of Bilhah, i.e. Dan—a mode of expressing the writer's dislike, cf. Ju. 17:18) Her. Be. Kamp. V. 14. Aramitess—i. e. Syrian woman. V. 20, 21. Shuthelah . . . Elead—Shuthelah (and Bered was his son . . . and Shuthelah his son), and Ezer, and Elead, Be. Ke. V. 22. many days—a long time, NOW. V. 23. Beriah—As if—with misfortune. went . . . his—so NOW.; happened when misfortune was in. V. 28. towns—Lit. daughters: so throughout; communities, NOW. V. 29. by the borders—Lit. at the

20 And ^othe sons of ^pĒ-phrā-īm: Shū-thē-lāh, and Bē-rēd his son, and Tā-hāth his son, and Ē-lē-ā-dāh his son, and Tā-hāth his son, 21 and Zā-bād his son, and Shū-thē-lāh his son, and Ē-zēr, and Ē-lē-ād, whom the men of ^qGath that were born in the ^rland ^sslew, because they came down to take away their ^tcattle. 22 And Ē-phrā-īm their father ^umourned many days, and his ^vbrethren came to ^wcomfort him. 23 And he went in to his wife, and she ^xconceived, and bare a son, and he called his ^yname ^zBē-rī-āh, because ^ait went ^bevil with his house. 24 And his daughter was Shē-ē-rāh, ^awho built ^cBēth-hō-rōn the nether and the upper, and Ū-z-zēn-shē-ē-rāh. 25 And Rē-phāh was his son, and Rē-shēph, and Tē-lāh his son, and Tā-hān his son, 26 Lā-dān his son, ⁱĀm-mī-hūd his son, Ē-līsh-ā-mā his son, 27 ^{*9}Nūn his son, ^jJōsh-ū-ā his son.

28 And ^htheir ⁱpossessions and habitations were ^jBēth'-ēl and the ^k10 towns thereof, and eastward ¹¹Nā-ā-rān, and westward ¹²Gē-zēr, with the towns thereof; Shē-ehēm also and the towns thereof, unto ¹³Ā-z-zāh and the towns thereof; 29 and by the borders of the children of Mā-nās-sēh, ^mn Bēth-shē-ān and its towns, ⁿ†Tā-ā-nāch and its towns, hands. The construction is harsh, for these towns belonged to Manasseh, Josh. 17:11; on the side, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 11, according to the—Omit, Sept. Vulg. Be. NOW. V. 14. bare—The name of Asriel's mother seems to have dropped out. V. 15, and Machir . . . Zelophehad—And Gilead married a woman whose name was Maacha and his sister was called Hammolecheth, but his brother Zelophehad, NOW.; Corrupt; text untranslatable. V. 17. Gilead—the father of Gilead, Machir, Be. V. 25. Azzah—Ayyah, many MSS. and Editions, Be. Ke. Kamp. (L); Aia, NOW.

20

^o Num. 26:35, 36.
^p Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

21

^q Gath, II Sam. 21:20.
^r Land, Gen. 23:15.
^s Death, Rom. 5:12.
^t Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

22

^u Mourning, John 11:35.
^v Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^w Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

23

^x Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
^y Naming Children, Gen. 3:16.
^z Name, Acts 16:18.
^a Gen. 46:17.
^b Adversity, Job 19:6.
^c Evil, Ps. 97:10.

24

^d Josh. 16:3, 5.
^e Beth-horon, II Chr. 8:5.

26

^f Ammihud, Num. 34:20.

27

⁹ Heb. Non.
^g Joshua, Josh. 1:1.

28

^h Josh. 16:2.
ⁱ Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
^j Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
^k See "Villages," Deut. 2:23.
¹⁰ Heb. daughters.
¹¹ In Josh. 16:7, Naarah.
^l Gezer, I Chr. 20:4.
¹² Many MSS. read, Ayyah.

29

^m See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
ⁿ Beth-shean, I Sam. 31:10.

12

¹ In Num. 26:39, Shephupham and Hupham.
² In v. 7, Irī.
³ In Num. 26:38, Ahiram.

13

^a Jahzeel, Num. 26:48.
⁴ In Gen. 46:24, Jahzeel.
⁵ In Gen. 46:24, Shillem.
^b Bilhah, Gen. 30:3.

14

^c Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^d Concubine, Gen. 16:2.
^e Machir, Num. 26:29.

15

^f Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
⁶ Or, for.
⁷ Or, and his.
^g Sister, Mt. 19:20.
^h Maachah, I Ki. 2:39.
ⁱ Zelophehad, Josh. 17:3.
^j Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

17

^k Gilead, Num. 32:1.

18

^l Abiezer, Josh. 17:2.
⁸ In Num. 26:30, Iezer.

19

^m Shemida, Num. 26:32.
ⁿ Shechem, Josh. 20:7.

* NUN, Fish.—Father of Joshua—Ex. 33:11; Num. 11:28; 13:8, 16; 14:6, 30, 38; 26:65; 27:18; 32:12, 28; 34:17; Deut. 1:38; 31:23; 32:44; 34:9; Josh. 1:1; 2:1, 23; 14:1; 17:4; 19:49, 51; Ju. 2:8; I Ki. 16:34; I Chr. 7:27; Neh. 8:17.

† TAANACH.—A Royal Canaanitish City. A Levitical City—Josh. 21:25. Inhabitants of, not driven out—Ju. 1:27. Conquered by Joshua—Josh. 12:21. Given to Manasseh out of Issachar—Josh. 17:11; I Ki. 4:12; I Chr. 7:29. Victory of Barak near—Ju. 5:19.

29

- a Megiddo, Josh. 12:21.
b Dor, Ju. 1:27.
c Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
d Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

30

- e Gen. 46:17; Num. 26:44-46.
f See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
g Imnah, Gen. 46:17.
h Beriah, I Chr. 7:23.

31

- i Heber, Num. 26:45.
j Malchiel, Num. 26:45.

32

- 1 In v. 34, *Shemer*.

34

- 2 In v. 32, *Shomer*.

35

- 3 Heb. *son*.

38

- k Jether, Ju. 8:20.

40

- l Head, Pr. 20:29.
m Father, Ex. 21:15.
n House, Deut. 24:10.
o Courage, Num. 13:30.
p Prince, Num. 2:7.
q Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
r War, Josh. 22:12.
s See "Numbering of Israel," Deut. 4:1.

1

- t First-born, Ex. 13:1.
u Ch. 7:12.

3

- v Josh. 15:3.
4 In Gen. 46:21, *Ard*.
w Gera, II Sam. 16:5.

^a Mē-gīd'dō and its towns, ^b Dor and its towns. In these dwelt the children of ^c Joseph the son of ^d Īś'rá-ēl.

30 ^e The sons of ^f Āsh'ēr: ^g Īm'nāh, and Īsh'vāh, and Īsh'vī, and ^h Bē-rī'āh, and Sē'ráh their sister. 31 And the sons of Bē-rī'āh: ⁱ Hēl'bēr, and ^j Māl'chī-ēl, who was the father of Bīr'zūth. 32 And Hēl'bēr begat Jāph'lēt, and ^k Shō'mēr, and Hō'thām, and Shū'ā their sister. 33 And the sons of Jāph'lēt: Pā'sāch, and Bīm'hāl, and Āsh'vāth. These are the children of Jāph'lēt. 34 And the sons of ^l Shē'mēr: Ā'hī, and Rōh'gāh, Jē-hūb'bāh, and Ā'rām. 35 And the ^m sons of Hē'lēm his brother: Zō'phāh, and Īm'nā, and Shē'lēsh, and Ā'māl. 36 The sons of Zō'phāh: Sū'āh, and Hār'nē-phēr, and Shū'āl, and Bē'rī, and Īm'rāh, 37 Bē'zēr, and Hōd, and Shām'mā, and Shīl'shāh, and Īth'rān, and Bē-ē'rā. 38 And the sons of ⁿ Jē'thēr: Jē-phūn'nēh, and Pīs'pā, and Ā'rā. 39 And the sons of Ū'lā: Ā'rāh, and Hān'nī-ēl, and Rī-zī'ā. 40 All these were the children of Āsh'ēr, ^o heads of the ^p fathers' ^q houses, choice and mighty men of ^r valor, chief of the ^s princes. And the number of them reckoned by ^t genealogy for service in ^u war was ^v twenty and six thousand men.

8 And ^w Bē'n'jā-mīn begat Bē'lā his ^x first-born, Āsh'bēl the second, and ^y Ā-hār'āh the third, 2 Nō'hāh the fourth, and Rā'phā the fifth. 3 And Bē'lā had sons: ^z 4 Ād'dār, and ^a Gē'rā, and Ā-bī'hūd, 4 and Ā-bī-shū'ā, and Nā'ā-mān, and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 8.—V. 1. Aharah—Called Ahrām, Num. 26:38; Ahrām, NOW. Vs. 6, 7. *should be in parenthesis*. V. 7. And—Namely; And indeed, NOW. he—i. e. Gera, as the head of the three. V. 8. away . . . wives—away (to-wit). Hushim and Baara his wives, Var. NOW.

Ā-hō'āh, 5 and Gē'rā, and ^b Shē-phū'phān, and Hū'rām. 6 And these are the sons of Ē'hūd: these are the heads of fathers' ^c houses of the inhabitants of ^d Gē'bā, and they ^e carried them captive to Mā-nā'hāth: 7 and Nā'ā-mān, and Ā-hī'jāh, and Gē'rā, he carried them captive; and he begat Ūz'zā and Ā-hī'hūd. 8 And Shā-hā-rā'im begat children in the ^f field of ^g Mō'āb, after he had ^h sent them away; Hū'shīm and Bā'ā-rā were his ⁱ ^j wives. 9 And he begat of Hō'dēsh his wife, ^k Jō'bāb, and Zīb'ī-ā, and Mē'shā, and Māl'eām, 10 and Jē'ūz, and Shā-eh'ā, and Mīr'māh. These were his sons, heads of fathers' ^l houses. 11 And of Hū'shīm he begat Āb'ī-tūb and Ēl-pā'āl. 12 And the sons of Ēl-pā'āl: Ē'bēr, and Mī'shām, and Shē'mēd, who built Ō'nō and Lōd, with the towns thereof; 13 and Bē-rī'āh, and Shē'mā, who were heads of fathers' ^m houses of the inhabitants of ⁿ Āi'jā-lōn, who put to flight the inhabitants of ^o Gath; 14 and Ā-hī'ō, Shā'shāk, and Jēr'ē-mōth, 15 and Zēb-ā-dī'āh, and Ā'rād, and ^p Ē'dēr, 16 and Mī'chā-ēl, and Īsh'pāh, and Jō'hā, the sons of Bē-rī'āh, 17 and Zēb-ā-dī'āh, and Mē-shū'lām, and Hīz'kī, and Hē'bēr, 18 and Īsh'mē-rāi, and Īz-lī'āh, and Jō'bāb, the sons of Ēl-pā'āl, 19 and Jā'kīm, and Zieh'rī, and Zāb'dī, 20 and Ē-lī-ē'nāi, and Zil'lē-thāi, and Ē-lī-ēl, 21 and Ā-dā'jāh, and Bē-rā'jāh, and Shīm'rāth, the sons of ^q ^r Shīm'ē-ī, 22 and Īsh'pān, and Ē'bēr, and Ē-lī-ēl, 23 and Āb'dōn, and Zieh'rī, and Hā'nān, 24 and (nearly). V. 9. And—Omit. V. 10. Shachia—Sochia, NOW. V. 12. Shemed—Shemer. towns—i. e. daughters.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 6. Ehud—So NOW.; Abihud, Pesh. Gr.; see v. 3. V. 14. Ahio—Elpaal his brother and, Be. Ke. (doubtfully).

5

- 5 In Num. 26:39, *She-phupham*.

6

- x Geba, II Chr. 16:6.
y Captivity, Num. 24:22.

8

- z Field, Num. 20:17.
a Moab, Ju. 11:18.
6 Or, *sent away Hushim and Baara, his wives*.
b Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
c Polygamy practised. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.

9

- d Jobab, Josh. 11:1.

13

- e Aijalon, Josh. 10:12.
f Gath, II Sam. 21:20.

15

- o Eder, Josh. 15:21.

21

- h Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.
7 In v. 13, *Shema*.

Hān-ā-nī'āh, and Ē-lām, and Ān-thō-thī'jāh, 25 and Īph-dē'jāh, and Pē-nū'ēl, the sons of Shā'shāk, 26 and Shām'shē-rāi, and Shē-hā-rī'āh, and Āth-ā-lī'āh, 27 and Jā'ā-rē-shī'āh, and ^aĒ-lī'jāh, and Zīeh'rī, the sons of Jēr'ō-hām. 28 These were heads of fathers' houses through-out their generations, chief men: these dwelt in ^bJē-ru'sā-lēm.

29 ^cAnd in ^dGīb'ē-ōn there dwelt the father of Gīb'ē-ōn, Jē-ī'ēl, whose wife's ^ename was ^fMā'ā-cāh; 30 and his first-born son Āb'dōn, and Zūr, and ^gKīsh, and Bā'āl, and Nā'dāb, 31 and Gē'dōr, and Ā-hī'ō, and ¹Zē'ehēr. 32 And Mik'lōth begat ²Shīm'ē-āh. And they also dwelt with their brethren in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, over against their brethren.

33 ^hAnd Nēr begat Kīsh; and Kīsh begat ⁱSaul; and Saul begat ^jJōn'ā-thān, and Māl'chī-shū'ā, and ^kĀ-bīn'ā-dāb, and ^lĒsh'bā-āl. 34 And the son of Jōn'ā-thān was ^mMēr'ib-bā'āl; and Mēr'ib-bā'āl begat Mī'ēāh. 35 And the sons of Mī'ēāh: Pī'thōn, and Mē'lēeh, and ⁿTā-rē'ā, and Ā'hāz. 36 And ⁿĀ'hāz begat ⁷Jē-hō'ād-dāh; and Jē-hō'ād-dāh begat Āl'ē-mēth, and Āz'mā-vēth, and Zīm'rī; and Zīm'rī begat Mō'zā.

37 And Mō'zā begat Bīn'ē-ā; ⁸Rā'phāh was his son, Ē-lē'ā-sāh his son, Āz'ēl his son. 38 And Āz'ēl had six sons, whose names are these: Āz'rī-kām, Bōeh'ē-ru, and Īsh'mā-ēl, and Shē-ā-rī'āh, and Ō-bā-dī'āh, and Hā'nān. All these were the sons of Āz'ēl. 39 And the sons of Ē'shēk his brother: Ū'lām his

first-born, Jē'ūsh the second, and Ē-līph'ē-lēt the third. 40 And the sons of Ū'lām were mighty men of ^ovalor, ^parchers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, a hundred and fifty. All these were of the sons of ^qBēn'jā-mīn.

9 So all ^rĪs'rā-ēl were reckoned by ^sgenealogies; and, behold, they are written in the ^tbook of the "kings of Īs'rā-ēl. And ^vw^xy Jū'dāh was carried away captive to ^zBāb'ŷ-lōn for their ^atransgression. 2 ^bNow the first inhabitants that dwelt in their ^cpossessions in their ^dcities were Īs'rā-ēl, the ^epriests, the ^fLē'vites, and ^gthe Nēth'ī-nīm. 3 And in Jē-ru'sā-lēm dwelt of the children of Jū'dāh, and of the children of Bēn'jā-mīn, and of the children of ^hĒ'phrā'im and ⁱMā-nās'sēh: 4 Ū'thāi the son of ^jĀm-mī'hūd, the son of ^kŌm'rī, the son of Īm'rī, the son of Bā'nī, of the children of ^lPē'rēz the son of Jū'dāh. 5 And of the Shī'lō-nites: Ā-sā'jāh the first-born, and his sons. 6 And of the sons of ^mZē'rāh: Jeū'ēl, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety. 7 And of the sons of Bēn'jā-mīn: Sāl'lū the son of Mē-shū'l-lām, the son of Hōd-ā-vī'āh, the son of Hās-sē-nū'āh, 8 and Īb-nē'jāh the son of Jēr'ō-hām, and ⁿĒ'lāh the son of Ūz'zī, the son of Mīeh'rī, and Mē-shū'l-lām the son of Shēph-ā-tī'āh, the son of ^oReu'ēl, the son of Īb-nī'jāh; 9 and their brethren, according to their generations, ^pnine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were ^qheads of ^rfathers' ^shouses by their fathers' houses.

Var. Rend.—V. 28, chief men—*Lit.* heads. Chap. 9.—V. 1. So—And; *Omīl.* NOW. Israel—i.e. the "ten tribes," *Be. Kamp.* of Israel. . . transgression (un-faithfulness, NOW).—So NOW.; of Israel. And (the children of) Judah were carried away. transgression—unfaithfulness, *Var.* NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 33. Kīsh—Abner, *Be.* NOW.; see I Sam. 4:45. Chap. 9.—V. 5. Shilonites—So NOW.; Shelanites, *Sept.* Targ. *Be. Ke.* (pts.); see Num. 26:20.

40

^o See "Courage," Num. 13:30.
^p Archery, I Sam. 20:20.
^q See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

1

^r Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^s Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
^t Book, Eccl. 12:12.
^u See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^v See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^w Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^x See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^y Ch. 5:25, 26.
^z Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^a Sin, Gen. 3:6.

2

^b Neh. 11:3-22.
^c Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
^d Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^e Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^f Levites, Num. 1:47.
^g Ezra 2:43, 58; 8:20.

3

^h Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
ⁱ Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

4

^j Ammihud, Num. 34:20.
^k Omri, I Ki. 16:25.
^l Perez, Lu. 3:33.

6

^m Zerah, Gen. 38:30.

8

ⁿ Elah, I Sam. 17:2.
^o Reuel, Num. 10:29.

9

^p Neh. 11:3.
^q Head, Pr. 20:29.
^r Father, Ex. 21:15.
^s House, Deut. 24:10.

10

a Neh. 11:10-14.
b Priest, Ex. 28:1.
c I Chr. 4:37; 9:10; 24:7; Neh. 3:10.
d Jachin, Gen. 46:10.

11

1 In Neh. 11:11, *Seraiah*.
e Hilkiah, I Chr. 6:45.
f Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
g Jer. 20:1.
h See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

13

i See "Minister," Acts 15:39.

14

j Neh. 11:15-19.
k Levites, Num. 1:47.
l Merari, Ex. 6:16.

15

2 In Neh. 11:17, *Zabdi*.

16

3 In Neh. 11:17, *Abda*.
4 In Neh. 11:17, *Shammua*.
m Asa, I Ki. 15:9.
n Villages, Deut. 2:23.
o Netophathite, II Sam. 23:28.

18

p Ez. 46:1, 2.
q King, Deut. 17:13.
r Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
s Encampment, Num. 31:10.

19

t Korah, Num. 16:1.

10 ^a And of the ^b priests: ^c Jē-dā'žāh, and Jē-hoi'ā-rib, ^d Jā'ehin, 11 and ^e Āz-ā-rī'āh the son of ^c Hil-ki'āh, the son of Mē-shūl'lām, the son of ^f Zā'dōk, the son of Mē-rā'jōth, the son of Ā-hi'zūtūb, ^g the ruler of the ^h house of God; 12 and Ā-dā'žāh the son of Jēr'ō-hām, the son of Pāsh-hūr, the son of Māl-chi'žāh, and Mā-ās'āi the son of Ā'di-ēl, the son of Jāh-zē-rāh, the son of Mē-shūl'lām, the son of Mē-shūl'lē-mith, the son of Im'mēr; 13 and their brethren, heads of their fathers' houses, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the work of the ⁱ service of the house of God.

14 ^j And of the ^k Lē'vites: Shē-mā'žāh the son of Hās'shūb, the son of Āz-rī-kām, the son of Hāsh-ā-bi'žāh, of the sons of ^l Mē-rā'rī; 15 and Bāk-bāk'kār, Hē'rēsh, and Gāl'lāl, and Māt-tā-ni'āh the son of Mi'eā, the son of ² Zieh'rī, the son of Ā'sāph, 16 and ³ Ō-bā-di'āh the son of ⁴ Shē-mā'žāh, the son of Gāl'lāl, the son of Jē-dū'thūn, and Bēr-ē-chi'āh the son of ^m Ā'sā, the son of Ēl'kā-nāh, that dwelt in the ⁿ villages of the ^o Nē-tōph'ā-thites.

17 And the porters: Shāl'lūm, and Āk'kūb, and Tāl'mōn, and Ā-hi'mān, and their brethren (Shāl'lūm was the chief), 18 who hitherto waited in ^p the ^q king's ^r gate eastward: they were the porters for the ^s camp of the children of Lē'vī. 19 And Shāl'lūm the son of Kō'rē, the son of Ē-bi'ā-sāph, the son of ^t Kō'rāh, and his brethren, of

Var. Rend.—V. 11. rulers—princes, NOW. V. 13. father's houses—families, NOW. V. 18. hitherto waited—to this day waiteth, Var. NOW. Vs. 19, 22. thresholds—gates, R. Vs. 19, 23. tabernacle—tent, R. V. 19, and their—So NOW.; even as their, Vs. 22, 26, 31. office—set office, R. V. 28. number—tale, R. these—they, R.

his father's house, the Kō'rāh-ites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the thresholds of the ^u tent: and their fathers had been over the camp of Jē-hō'vāh, keepers of the entry. 20 And ^v Phīn'ē-hās the son of ^x Ē-lē-ā-zār was ruler over them in time past, and Jē-hō'vāh was with him. 21 ^y Zēch-ā-rī'āh the son of Mē-shēl-ē-mi'āh was porter of the door of the tent of meeting. 22 All these that were chosen to be porters in the thresholds were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by genealogy in their villages, ^z whom ^a David and ^b Sām'ū-ēl the seer did ordain ^c in their office of trust. 23 So they and their ^d children had the ^e oversight of the gates of the house of Jē-hō'vāh, even the house of the tent, by wards. 24 ⁵ On the four sides were the ^f porters, toward the east, west, north, and south. 25 And their brethren, ^g in their villages, ^h were to come in every ⁱ seven ^j days from time to time to be with them: 26 for the four chief porters, who were Lē'vites, were in an office of trust, and were over the chambers and over the ^k treasuries in the ^l house of God. 27 And they lodged round about the house of God, ^m because the charge *thereof* was upon them; and to them pertained the opening thereof ⁿ morning by morning.

28 And certain of them had charge of the ^o vessels of service; for by count were these brought in and by count were these taken out. 29 Some of them also were appointed over the furniture, and over all the vessels of the sanctuary, and ^q over the fine ^r flour, and the ^s wine, and the ^t oil, and the frankincense, and the ^u spices.

u Tent, Num. 24:5.

20

v Num. 25:7-13.
w Phinehas, Num. 31:6.
x Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.

21

y Ch. 26:2, 14.

22

z Ch. 26:1.
a David, I Sam. 17:12.
b Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
c II Chr. 31:15, 18.

23

d Children, Gen. 3:16.
e Overseer, Pr. 6:7.

24

5 Heb. *Towards the four winds*.
f Porter, II Chr. 23:5.

25

g See v. 16.
h II Ki. 11:5, 7; II Chr. 23:8.
i Seven, Gen. 2:2.
j Day, Lev. 25:8.

26

k Treasury, Jer. 38:11.
l Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

27

m Ch. 23:30-32.
n Morning, Ps. 65:8.

28

o Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
p See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

29

q Ch. 23:29.
r See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
s Wine, Lev. 10:9.
t Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
u Spices, II Ki. 20:13.

30
 a Ex. 30:23-25.
 b Priest, Ex. 28:1.

31
 c See V. 22.
 d See "Preparation of Food," Gen 9:3

32
 e Konath, Ex. 6:16.
 f Lev. 24:5-8.
 g Showbread, Gen. 3:19.
 h Sabbath, Ex. 6:23.

33
 i Songs, Ex. 15:1.
 j See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
 k Head, Pr. 20:29.
 l Father, Ex. 21:15.
 m House, Deut. 24:10.
 n Ps. 134:1.
 o Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 p Day, Lev. 25:8.
 q Night, Ps. 19:2.

34
 r Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
 s Prince, Num. 2:7.
 t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

35
 u Ch. 8:29-32.
 v Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
 w Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 x Name, Acts 16:18.
 y Maacah, I Ki. 2:39.

36
 z First-born, Ex. 13:1.
 a Kish, I Sam. 9:1.

39
 b Ch. 8:33-38.
 c Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
 d Abinadab, I Sam. 7:1.
 e Ish-bosheth, II Sam. 3:14.

40
 f Mephibosheth, II Sam. 16:1.

41
 g Ch. 8:35-37.
 h Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.

30 And some of ^a the sons of the ^b priests prepared the confection of the spices. 31 And Māt-tī-thī-āh, one of the Lē-vītes, who was the first-born of Shāl'lūm the Kō-rāh-ite, had ^c the office of trust over the things that were ^d baked in pans. 32 And some of their brethren, of the sons of the ^e Kō-hāth-ites, ^f were over the ^g showbread, to prepare it every ^h sabbath.

33 And these are the ⁱ singers, ^k heads of ^l fathers' ^m houses of the Lē-vītes, who dwelt in the chambers and were free from other service; for they were employed ⁿ in their ^o work ^p day and ^q night. 34 These were heads of fathers' houses of the Lē-vītes, throughout their ^r generations, ^s chief men; these dwelt at ^t Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

35 ^u And in ^v Gīb-ē-ōn there dwelt the father of Gīb-ē-ōn, Jē-i-ēl, whose ^w wife's ^x name was ^y Mā-ā-cāh; 36 and his ^z first-born son Āb-dōn, and Zūr, and ^a Kish, and Bā-āl, and Nēr, and Nā-dāb, 37 and Gē-dōr, and Ā-hi-ō, and Zēh-ā-rī-āh, and Mik-lōth. 38 And Mik-lōth begat Shīm-ē-ām. And they also dwelt with their brethren in Jē-ru-sā-lēm, over against their brethren. 39 ^b And Nēr begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat ^c Jōn-ā-thān, and Māl'-chī-shū-ā, and ^d Ā-bīn-ā-dāb, and ^e Ēsh-bā-āl. 40 And the son of Jōn-ā-thān was Mēr-ib-bā-āl; and ^f Mēr-ib-bā-āl begat Mī-cāh. 41 And the sons of Mī-cāh: Pī-thōn, and Mē-lēch, and Tāh-rē-ā, ^g and ^h Ā-hāz. 42 And Ā-hāz begat Jā-rāh; and Jā-rāh begat Āl-

Var. Rend.—V. 34. heads of father's houses—chief of families, NOW. throughout—by. chief men—even heads. Chap. 10.—V. 3. overlook—had discovered, NOW. distressed—Or, trembled, see I Sam. 31:3, Var. NOW. V. 7. valley—Or, plain (viz. of Jezreel), Var. NOW.

ē-mēth, and Āz-mā-vēth, and Zīm-rī; and Zīm-rī begat Mō-zā; 43 and Mō-zā begat Bīn-ē-ā; and Rē-phā-ī-āh his son, E-lē-ā-sāh his son, Āz-zēl his son. 44 And Āz-zēl had six sons, whose names are these: Āz-rī-kām, Bōeh-ē-ru, and Īsh-mā-ēl, and Shē-ā-rī-āh, and Ō-bā-dī-āh, and Hā-nān: these were the sons of Āz-zēl.

10 ⁱ Now the ^j Phī-lis-tī-nes ^k fought against ^l Īs-rā-ēl: and the men of Īs-rā-ēl fled from before the Phī-lis-tī-nes, and fell down ^m slain in ⁿ mount ^o Gīl-bō-ā. 2 And the Phī-lis-tī-nes followed hard after Saul and after his sons; and the Phī-lis-tī-nes slew Jōn-ā-thān, and ^p Ā-bīn-ā-dāb, and Māl'-chī-shū-ā, the sons of Saul. 3 And the ^q battle went sore against Saul, and the ^r archers overtook him; and he was distressed by reason of the archers. 4 Then said Saul unto his ^s armorbearer, Draw thy ^t sword, and thrust me through therewith, lest these ^u uncircumcised come and ^v abuse me. But his armorbearer would not; for he was sore ^w afraid. Therefore Saul took his sword, and ^x fell upon it. 5 And when his armorbearer saw that Saul was ^y dead, he likewise fell upon his sword, and died. 6 So Saul died, and his three sons; and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Īs-rā-ēl that were in the ^z valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook their ^a cities, and fled; and the Phī-lis-tī-nes came and dwelt in them. 8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Phī-lis-tī-nes came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gīl-

1
 i I Sam. 31:1-13.
 j Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
 k War, Josh. 22:12.
 l Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 m Or, wounded, I Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
 n Gilboa, I Sam. 28:4.

2
 2 In I Sam. 14:49, Ishvi.

3
 o Battle-fields, Num. 20:17.
 p Archery, I Sam. 20:20.

4
 q Arms and Armor, Ju. 15:14.
 r Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 s See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
 3 Or, make a mock of me.
 t Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 u Suicide, Mt. 27:5.
 v See I Sam. 31:4-10.

5
 w Death, Rom. 5:12.

7
 x Valley, Josh. 8:13.
 y City, Gen. 4:17.

I CHRONICLES

9
a Head, Pr.
20:29.
b Land, Gen.
23:15.
c Tidings, Rom.
15:21.
d See "Idolatry," Lev.
19:4.

11
e Jabesh-gilead, II Sam.
2:4.

12
f See "Courage," Num.
13:30.
g Body, Num.
25:8.
h Burial, II Chr.
16:14.
i Bones, Ps.
34:20.
j See "Trees," Mt.
7:17.
1 Or, *terebinth*.

13
k I Sam. 13:13,
14; 15:23.
l Reaping what we sow, Gal.
6:7.
m Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex.
20:1.
2 Or, *in*.
o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p Word of God, John 6:63.
q I Sam. 28:7.
r See "Spirit," Job 4:15.

14
s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Ch. 12:23;
I Sam. 15:28;
u David, I Sam.
17:12.
v Jesse, I Sam.
16:1.

1
w II Sam. 5:1, 3,
6-10.
x Hebron, Num.
13:22.
y Kinznan, Deut. 25:5.
z Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

2
a King, Deut.
17:15.
b I Sam. 5:2;
7:7.
c Shepherd, Ps.
23:1.
d Prince, Num.
2:7.
3 Or, *leader*.

3
e Elders of Israel, Ezra
5:5.
f Covenants between Men,
Gen. 17:2.

bō'ā. 9 And they stripped him, and took his ^a head, and his armor, and sent into the ^b land of the Phī-lis' tīneš round about, to carry the ^c tidings unto their ^a idols, and to the people. 10 And they put his armor in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the house of Dā'gōn. 11 And when all ^e Jā' bēsh-gīl' ē-ād heard all that the Phī-lis' tīneš had done to Saul, 12 all the ¹ valiant men arose, and took away the ^o body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jā' bēsh, and ^h buried their ⁱ bones under the ^j ¹ oak in Jā' bēsh, and fasted seven days.

13 ^k So Saul died ^l ^m ⁿ ² for his ^o trespass which he committed against Jē-hō'vāh, because of the ^p word of Jē-hō'vāh, which he kept not; and also ^q for that he asked counsel of one that had a ^r familiar spirit, to inquire *thereby*, 14 and inquired not of Jē-hō'vāh: ^s therefore he slew him, and ^t turned the kingdom unto ^u David the son of ^v Jēs' sē.

11 ^w Then all Īs' rā-ēl gathered themselves to David unto ^x Hē' brōn, saying, Behold, ^y we are thy bone and thy ^z flesh. 2 In times past, even when Saul was ^a king, it was thou that leddest out and broughtest in Īs' rā-ēl: and Jē-hō'vāh thy God said unto thee, ^b Thou shalt be ^c shepherd of my people Īs' rā-ēl, and thou shalt be ^d ³ prince over my people Īs' rā-ēl. 3 So all the ^e elders of Īs' rā-ēl came to the king to Hē' brōn; and David made a ^f covenant with them in Hē' brōn before Jē-hō'vāh; and

Var. Rend.—V. 10. house—temple, NOW. head—skull. V. 13. trespass—unfaithfulness, Var. NOW. Chap. 11.—V. 2. be shepherd of—feed, R. V. 3. by—by the hand of, NOW. V. 8. Millo—So NOW.; Or, the Rampart. V. 10. Now—And. V. 11. mighty men—heroes, NOW. thirty—knights; three, NOW. BENZ.

they ^o anointed David king over Īs' rā-ēl, ^h ⁱ according to the word of Jē-hō'vāh by Sām' ū-ēl.

4 And David and all Īs' rā-ēl went to ^j Jē-ru' sâ-lēm (the same is ^k Jē' būs); and the Jēb' ū-sites, the inhabitants of the land, were there. 5 And the inhabitants of Jē' būs said to David, Thou shalt not come in hither. Nevertheless David took the ^l stronghold of Zi' ōn; the same is the ^m city of David. 6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jēb' ū-sites first shall be chief and ⁿ captain. ^o And ^p Jō' āb the son of Zē-ru' jāh went up first, and was made chief. 7 And David dwelt in the stronghold; therefore they called it the city of David. 8 And he built the city round about, from ^q Mīl' lō even round about; and Jō' āb ⁴ repaired the rest of the city. 9 And David waxed greater and greater; for Jē-hō'vāh of hosts was with him.

10 ^r Now these are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who ^s showed themselves strong with him in his kingdom, together with all ^s Īs' rā-ēl, to make him king, according to the word of Jē-hō'vāh concerning Īs' rā-ēl. 11 And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had: ^t Jā' shō' bē-ām, the son of a Hāch' mō-nīte, ^u the chief of the ^v thirty; he lifted up his ^w spear against three hundred ⁷ and slew them at one time. 12 And after him was ^w Ē-lē-ā' zār the son of ^x Dō' dō, the ^y Ā-hō' hīte, who was one of the three mighty men. 13 ^z He

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 10. and fastened . . . Dagon—and hung his body on the wall of Beth-shean, NOW. Chap. 11.—V. 11. of the thirty—over the thirty, Heb. text, Be. Ke. Gr. Kp. R.; of the captains, Heb. marg. Targ.; of the three, NOW. H-J. three—eight (as II Sam. 23:8), Th. Ke. We. Gr. NOW.

^o Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
^h I Sam. 16:1, 3, 12, 13.
ⁱ Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

4
^j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^k Jebusites, Gen. 10:16.

5
^l Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.
^m City, Gen. 4:17.

6
ⁿ Captain, Num. 2:3.
^o II Sam. 8:16.
^p Joab, II Sam. 8:16.

8
^q Millo, I Ki. 9:15.
⁴ Heb. *revived*.

10
^r II Sam. 23:8-39.
⁵ Or, *held strongly with him*.
^s Israel, Deut. 4:1.

11
^t II Sam. 23:8.
^u Ch. 12:18.
⁶ Another reading is, *captains*.
^v Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
⁷ Heb. *slain*.

12
^w Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
^x Ch. 27:4.
^y Ahohite, II Sam. 23:9.

13
^z See "Battlefield," Num. 20:17.

13

- 1 In I Sam.
17:1, *Ephes-*
dammim.
a II Sam. 23:11,
12.
b Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.
c Ground, Gen.
33:19.
d Barley, Deut.
8:8.

14

- e Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
2 Heb. *salva-*
tion.

15

- f Rock, I Cor.
10:4.
g Cave, John
11:38.
h Adulm.,
Josh. 12:15.
i Ch. 14:9.
j Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
k Valley, Josh.
8:13.
l Rephaim,
Deut. 2:20.

16

- m I Sam. 10:5.
n See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.
o Bethlehem,
Ju. 17:7.

17

- p Gate, I Sam.
23:7.

18

- q Water, Ps.
95:5.
r Well, John
4:6.
s Offering, Gen.
22:2.

19

- t Blood, Lev.
17:11.
3 Heb. *with their*
lives.
u Life, Gen. 2:7.

20

- v Abishai, I Chr.
18:12.
4 Heb. *Abshai*.

was with David at ¹Pās-dām-
mīm, and ^athere the ^bPhī-līs-
tīneš were gathered together to
battle, where was a plot of
^cground full of ^dbarley; and the
people fled from before the Phī-
līs-tīneš. 14 And they stood in
the midst of the plot, and de-
fended it, and slew the Phī-līs-
tīneš; and Jē-hō-vāh ^esaved
them by a great ²victory.

15 And three of the thirty
chief men went down to the
¹rock to David, into the ^qcave
of ^hĀ-dūl-lām; and ⁱthe host
of the Phī-līs-tīneš were ^jen-
camped in the ^kvalley of ^lRēph-
ā-īm. 16 And David was then
in the stronghold, and ^mⁿthe
garrison of the Phī-līs-tīneš was
then in ^oBēth'-lē-hēm. 17 And
David longed, and said, Oh that
one would give me water to
drink of the well of Bēth'-lē-
hēm, which is by the ^pgate! 18
And the three brake through the
host of the Phī-līs-tīneš, and
drew ^qwater out of the ^rwell of
Bēth'-lē-hēm, that was by the
gate, and took it, and brought it
to David: but David would not
drink thereof, but ^spoured it out
unto Jē-hō-vāh, 19 and said,
My God forbid it me, that I
should do this: shall I drink the
¹blood of these men ³that have
put their lives in jeopardy? for
with *the jeopardy* of their ^ulives
they brought it. Therefore he
would not drink it. These
things did the three mighty men.

20 And ^vĀ-bī-shāi, the
brother of Jō-āb, he was chief of
the three; for he lifted up his
spear against three hundred

Var. Rend.—V. 15. And . . . went—
the three chiefs of the thirty went, *Gr. cf.*
II Sam. 23:18; once came . . . thirty,
NOW. host—So NOW.; camp, V. 15.
chief men—chief, R. stronghold—hold, R.
Vs. 21, 25, three—thirty, NOW. first—
Omit, Var. NOW. V. 22, in time of snow
—in the day of the snow, V. 23, and—the.
V. 26. Also . . . armies—*Or*, And the
mighty men of valour were, *Ge. Ke.*; the
brave heroes, NOW.

⁵ and slew them, and had a
^wname among the three. 21

⁶ Of the three, he was more
^xhonorable than the two, and
was made their captain: howbeit
he attained not to the *first* three.

22 ^y^zBē-nā-īāh the son of
^aJē-hoi-ā-dā, the son of a val-
iant man of ^bKāb-zē-ēl, who had
done mighty deeds, he slew the
two sons of Ā-rī-ēl of ^cMō-āb:
he went down also and slew a
^dlion in the midst of a ^epit in
time of ^fsnow. 23 And he slew
an ^gĒ-ġōp-tiān, ^ha man of great
stature, five cubits high; and in
the Ē-ġōp-tiān's hand was ⁱa
spear like a ^jweaver's beam; and
he went down to him with a
staff, and plucked the spear out
of the Ē-ġōp-tiān's hand, and
slew him with his own spear. 24
These things did Bē-nā-īāh the
son of Jē-hoi-ā-dā, and had a
name among the three mighty
men. 25 Behold, he was more
honorable than the thirty, but he
attained not to the *first* three: and
^kDavid set him over his ⁷guard.

26 Also the mighty men of the
armies: ¹Ā-sā-hēl the brother
of Jō-āb, Ēl-hā-nān the son
of Dō-dō of Bēth'-lē-hēm,
27 ⁸Shām-mōth the Hā-rō-rite,
Hē-lēz the ⁹Pēl-ō-nite, 28 ^mĪ-rā
the son of Īk-kēsh the ⁿTē-kō-
īte, ^oĀ-lī-bē-ēzēr the Ān-ā-thōth-
īte, 29 ¹⁰Sib-bē-ēai the Hū-
shāth-ite, ¹¹Ī-lāi the ^pĀ-hō-hīte,
30 Mā-hā-rāi the ^qNē-tōph-ā-

Var. Read.—Vs. 13, 14. battle. *Insert*,
and the men of Israel were gone away; he
stood firm and smote the Philistines until
his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto
the sword; and the Lord wrought a great
victory that day, and the people returned
after him (from flight) only to spoil. And
after him was Shammah, the son of Agee
the Hararite; and the Philistines were
gathered together to battle, *Mo. Be. Ke.*
Gr. (II Sam. 23:9-11). plot of ground—
piece of field, NOW. and—but when,
NOW. V. 14. And . . . themselves—
But he set himself, *Be. Ke.* V. 15. three
. . . men—So NOW.; the three chiefs of
the knights, *Targ. Rosenberg.* V. 21. of
. . . two—He was more honorable than
the thirty; (three, NOW.) and, *Pesh. Gr.*,
and in effect *Be.* (ib. v. 19) NOW. V. 27.
Harorite—Harodite, *Kenn. Be. Gr.*

- 5 Heb. *slain*.
w Name, Acts
16:18.

21

- 6 Or, *Of the*
three in the
second rank he
was the most
honorable.
x Honor, Mal.
1:6.

22

- y II Sam. 8:18.
z Benaiah, I Ki.
2:25.
a Jehoiaha,
II Chr. 23:1.
b Kabzeel,
II Sam. 23:20.
c Moab, Ju.
11:18.
d Lion, Job
4:10.
e Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
f Meteorology,
Gen. 27:39.

23

- g Egyptian,
Gen. 12:10.
h Giant, Job
16:14.
i I Sam. 17:7.
j See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

25

- k David, I Sam.
17:12.
7 Or, *council*.

26

- l Asahel,
II Sam. 23:24.

27

- 8 In II Sam.
23:25, *Sham-*
mah the Haro-
dite.
9 In II Sam.
23:26, *Paltite*.

28

- m Ira, II Sam.
20:26.
n Tekoa,
II Sam. 14:2.
o Abiezer, Josh.
17:2.

29

- 10 In II Sam.
23:21, *Mebun-*
nai.
11 In II Sam.
23:28, *Zalmon*.
p Ahohite,
II Sam. 23:9.

30

- q Netophathite,
II Sam. 23:28.

30
1 In II Sam.
23:29, *Heleb*.

31
a Gibeah,
II Chr. 16:6.
b See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
c Benaiah,
I Ki. 2:25.
d Pirathonite,
II Sam. 23:30.

32
2 In II Sam.
23:30, *Hiddai*.
c Gaash,
II Sam. 23:30.
3 In II Sam.
23:31, *Abi-
albon*.

34
4 In II Sam.
23:32, *Jashen*.
f Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:2.

35
5 In II Sam.
23:33, *Sharar*.
6 In II Sam.
23:34, *Eliphe-
let the son of
Ahasbai*.

36
g Hephher, Num.
26:33.
h Abijah, I Sam.
14:3.

37
7 In II Sam.
23:35, *Paarai
the Arbite*.

39
i Ammonite,
Ju. 10:6.
j Arms and
Armor, Ju.
15:14.
k Joab, II Sam.
8:16.

40
l Ira, II Sam.
20:26.
m Ithrite,
II Sam. 23:38.

41
n Uriah, II Sam.
23:39.
o Hittite, Gen.
26:34.

46
p Moabite, Ju.
11:18.

47
q Obed, I Chr.
2:12.

1
r I Sam. 26:2-6.
s David, I Sam.
17:12.
t Ziklag,
II Sam. 1:1.
8 Heb. being yet
shut up.

thite, ¹ He¹lēd the son of Bā² ā-nāh the Nē-tōph³ā-thite, 31 Ī⁴thāi the son of Rī⁵bāi of ^aGīb⁶ ē-āh of the children of ^bBēn⁷ jā-mīn, ^cBē-nā⁸zāh the ^dPīr⁹ā-thōn-ite, 32 ²Hū³rāi of the brooks of ^eGā⁴āsh, ³Ā⁵-hī⁶ēl the Ā⁷r⁸ bāth-ite, 33 Ā⁹z¹⁰-mā¹¹-vēth the Bā¹²-hā¹³-rūm-ite, Ē¹⁴-lī¹⁵āh-bā the Shā¹⁶-āl¹⁷bō-nite, 34 the sons of ⁴Hā⁵-shēm the Gī⁶zō-nite, ¹Jōn² ā-thān the son of Shā³gēe the Hā⁴rā⁵-rite, 35 Ā⁶-hī⁷ām the son of ⁵Sā⁶ēūr the Hā⁷rā⁸-rite, ⁶Ē⁷lī⁸-phāl the son of Ū⁹r, 36 ⁹He¹⁰z¹¹pēr the Mēeh¹²ē-rāth-ite, ^hĀ¹³-hī¹⁴zāh the Pē¹⁵lō-nite, 37 Hēz¹⁶rō the Ēār¹⁷mēl-ite, ⁷Nā¹⁸ā-rāi the son of Ēz¹⁹ābāi, 38 Jō²⁰ēl the brother of Nā²¹thān, Mīb²²hār the son of Hāg²³ūr, 39 Zē²⁴lēk the ⁱĀ²⁵m²⁶-mōn-ite, Nā²⁷hā-rāi the Bē²⁸rōth-ite, the ^jarmorbearer of ^kJō²⁹āb the son of Zē³⁰-rū³¹zāh, 40 ¹Ī²rā the Īth³-rite, Gā⁴rēb the ^mĪth⁵-rite, 41 ⁿŪ⁶-rī⁷āh the ^oHī⁸t⁹tite, Zā¹⁰bād the son of Āh¹¹lāi, 42 Ād¹²ī¹³-nā the son of Shī¹⁴zā the ^bReu¹⁵ābēn-ite, a chief of the Reu¹⁶ābēn-ites, and thirty with him, 43 Hā¹⁷nān the son of Mā¹⁸ā-eāh, and Jōsh¹⁹ā-phāt the Mīth²⁰-nite, 44 Ū²¹z-ī²²ā the Āsh²³tē-rāth-ite, Shā²⁴zā and Jē²⁵-ī²⁶ēl the sons of Hō²⁷zthām the Ār²⁸ō-ēr-ite, 45 Jē²⁹-dī³⁰ā-ēl the son of Shīm³¹zār, and Jō³²hā his brother, the Tī³³zite, 46 Ē³⁴-lī³⁵ēl the Mā³⁶hā-vite, and Jēr³⁷ī-bāi, and Jōsh³⁸-ā-vī³⁹āh, the sons of Ē⁴⁰l⁴¹nā-ām, and Īth⁴²-māh the ^pMō⁴³ āb-ite, 47 Ē⁴⁴-lī⁴⁵ēl, and ^qŌ⁴⁶bēd, and Jā⁴⁷ā-sī⁴⁸ēl the Mē⁴⁹-zō⁵⁰bā-ite.

12 ^rNow these are they that came to ^sDavid to ^tZik¹lāg, ⁸while he yet kept

Var. Rend.—Chap. 12.—V. 2. brethren —So NOW.; *i. e. probably, kinsmen, Be. Ke. (v. 29).* Vs. 8, 16. stronghold—hold, R. men—soldiers, NOW.

Var. Read.—Vs. 35, 36. Eliphal . . . Mecherathite—must form one name, answering to "Eliphelet" the son of Ahasbai, the Manchite, II Sam. 23:24, Kenn. Be. Gr.; Harod, NOW. V. 34. The sons of—So NOW.; Omit, Be. Th.

himself close because of ^uSaul the son of ^vKish; and they were among the mighty men, his ^whelpers in ^xwar. ²They ^ywere armed with bows, and ^zcould use both the right hand and the left in ^aslinging stones and in shooting arrows from the bow: they were of Saul's brethren of ^bBēn⁷zā-mīn. ³The chief was Ā⁴-hī⁵-ēz⁶ēr; then Jō⁷āsh, the sons of Shē⁸-mā⁹āh the ^cGīb¹⁰ ē-āth-ite, and Jē¹¹zī¹²-ēl, and Pē¹³lēt, the sons of Āz¹⁴-mā¹⁵-vēth, and Bēr¹⁶ā-eāh, and Jē¹⁷hū the Ān¹⁸ ā-thōth-ite, 4 and Īsh¹⁹-mā²⁰zāh the ^eGīb²¹ ē-ōn-ite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty, and Jēr²²-ē²³-mī²⁴āh, and Jā²⁵-hā²⁶zī²⁷-ēl, and Jō²⁸-hā²⁹nān, and Jōz³⁰ā-bād the Gē³¹dē³²-rāth-ite, 5 Ē³³-lū³⁴-zāi, and Jēr³⁵ī³⁶-mōth, and Bē³⁷ ā³⁸-lī³⁹āh, and Shēm⁴⁰-ā⁴¹-rī⁴²āh, and Shēph⁴³-ā⁴⁴-tī⁴⁵āh the Hār⁴⁶ū⁴⁷-phite, 6 ⁱĒ⁴⁸l⁴⁹kā⁵⁰-nāh, and Īs⁵¹-shī⁵²āh, and Āz⁵³ār⁵⁴-ēl, and Jō⁵⁵-ēz⁵⁶ēr, and Jā⁵⁷-shō⁵⁸bē⁵⁹-ām, the ⁹Kō⁶⁰-rāh-ites, 7 and Jō⁶¹-ē⁶²lāh, and Zēb⁶³-ā⁶⁴-dī⁶⁵āh, the sons of Jēr⁶⁶ō⁶⁷-hām of Gē⁶⁸dō⁶⁹r.

8 And of the Gād¹ites there separated themselves unto David to the stronghold in the ^hwilderness, mighty men of valor, men trained for war, that could handle shield and spear; whose ⁱfaces were like the faces of ^jlions, and ^kthey were as ^lswift as the roes upon the ^mmountains: 9 Ē¹⁰zēr the chief, Ō¹¹-bā¹²-dī¹³āh the second, ⁿĒ¹⁴-lī¹⁵zāb the third, 10 Mīsh¹⁶-mān¹⁷zāh the fourth, Jēr¹⁸-ē¹⁹-mī²⁰āh the fifth, 11 Āt²¹āi the sixth, Ē²²-lī²³ēl the seventh, 12 Jō²⁴-hā²⁵nān the eighth, Ē²⁶l²⁷-zā²⁸-bād the ninth, 13 Jēr²⁹-ē³⁰-mī³¹āh the tenth, Māeh³²-bān³³-nāi

Gr. V. 36. Abijah the Pelonite—Eliam, the son of Abithophel the Gilonite, Kenn. Be. Ke. Gr. NOW. (ib. v. 34). V. 37. son of Ezbar—Arbite, Be. Ke. (ib. v. 35); Omit, NOW. V. 38. brother . . . Hagri—son (brother, Kenn.) of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite, Kenn. Th. Ke. Gr. Chap. 12.—V. 4. thirty—So NOW.; knights, Targ. Rosenber.

^u See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^v Kish, I Sam. 9:1.
^w Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
^x War, Josh. 22:12.

2
^y Archery, I Sam. 20:20.
⁹ Or, drew the bow.
^z See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
^a Stones, Ex. 34:1.
^b See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

3
^c Ahiezer, Num. 1:12.
^d Joash, II Ki. 13:10.

4
^e Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.

6
^f Elkanah, Ex. 6:24.
^g Korah, Num. 16:1.

8
^h Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
ⁱ Face, Is. 6:2.
^j Lion, Job 4:10.
^k II Sam. 2:18.
^l See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^m Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

9
ⁿ Eliab, Num. 1:9.

14

- a* See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
b Captain, Num. 2:3.
c Deut. 32:30.
1 Or, *over*.

15

- d* Josh. 3:51; 4:18.
e Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
f Month, Gen. 7:11.
g Valley, Josh. 8:13.

17

- h* Peace, Pr. 17:1.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
j Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
k Enemy, Job 31:29.
2 Or, *violence*.

18

- l* Ju. 3:10; 6:34.
m Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
n Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
3 Heb. *clothed*.
o Ch. 2:17.
4 Another reading is, *captains*.
p Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.

19

- q* I Sam. 29:2-9.
m Manasse, Deut. 33:17.
s Philistine, I Chr. 1:12.
t See "War," Josh. 22:12.
u See "Battle-field," Num. 20:17.

the eleventh. 14 These of the sons of ^aGad were ^bcaptains of the host: ^che that was least was ¹equal to a hundred, and the greatest ¹to a thousand. 15 ^aThese are they that went over the ^eJordan in the first ^fmonth, when it had overflowed all its banks; and they put to flight all them of the ^gvalleys, both toward the east and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of Bēn-^jā-mīn and Jū-dāh to the stronghold unto David. 17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come ^hpeaceably unto me to help me, my ⁱheart shall be knit unto you; but if ye be come to ^jbetray me to mine ^kadversaries, seeing there is no ²wrong in my hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebuke it. 18 Then ^lthe ^mspirit ³came upon ^oĀm-^jā-sāi, who was chief of the ⁴thirty, and he said, Thine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of ^pJēs-^ssē: peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thy helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 ^qOf ^rMā-nās-^ssēh also there fell away some to David, when he came with the ^sPhī-lis-^tīneš against Saul to ^ubattle: but they helped them not; for the lords of the Phī-lis-^tīneš upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall away

to his master Saul ^vto the jeopardy of our ^wheads. 20 As he went to ^xZik-^jlāg, there fell to him of Mā-nās-^ssēh, Ād-ⁿāh, and Jōz-^jā-bād, and Jē-dī-^jā-ēl, and Mī-ehā-ēl, and Jōz-^jā-bād, and Ē-lī-^jhū, and Zīl-^jlē-thāi, captains of thousands that were of Mā-nās-^ssēh. 21 And they helped David against ^ythe band of rovers: for they were all mighty men of valor, and were captains in the host. 22 For from day to day men came to David to help him, until there was a great host, ^zlike the host of God.

23 And these are the numbers of the heads of them that were armed for war, ^awho came to David to ^bHē-brōn, ^cto turn the kingdom of Saul to him, ^daccording to the word of Jē-hō-^jvāh. 24 The children of ^eJū-dāh that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, armed for war. 25 Of the children of ^fSim-^jē-ōn, mighty men of valor for the war, seven thousand and one hundred. 26 Of the children of ^gLē-^jvī ^hfour thousand and six hundred. 27 And ⁱJē-hoi-^jā-dā was the leader of the house of ^jĀār-^jōn; and with him were three thousand and seven hundred, 28 and ^kZā-dōk, a young man mighty of ^lvalor, and of his father's house twenty and two captains. 29 And of the children of ^mBēn-^jā-mīn, the ⁿbrethren of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto ⁿthe greatest part of them had ⁵kept their allegiance to the house of Saul. 30 And of the children of ^oĒ-phrā-^jim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valor, famous men in their fathers' houses. 31 And of the ^phalf-tribe of Mā-nās-^ssēh eigh-

- v* Fear, Gen. 9:2.
w Head, Pr. 20:29.

20

- z* Ziklag, II Sam. 1:1.

21

- y* I Sam. 30:1.

22

- z* Gen. 32:2; Josh. 5:13-15.

23

- a* II Sam. 2:3, 4.
b Hebrew, Num. 13:22.
c Ch. 10:14.
d Ch. 11:10.

24

- e* See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

25

- f* See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

26

- g* Levites, Num. 1:47.
h Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.

27

- i* Jehoiaada, II Chr. 23:1.
j Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

28

- k* Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
l Courage, Num. 13:30.

29

- m* Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
n II Sam. 2:8, 9.
5 Heb. *kept the charge of the house*.

30

- o* Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

31

- p* Tribe, Num. 36:9.

Var. Rend.—V. 15. the Jordan—Jordan, R. V. 17. my—mine, R. V. 18. came upon—clothed itself with (*i.e.* possessed), Ju. 6:34; came over, NOW. Amasai—Perhaps the same as Amasa, II Sam. 17:24; 19:13; So Be. Ke. Gr. thy—thine, R. captains—knights; So Heb. marg. Targ. captains of the band—chiefs of the band; head of the band, NOW. V. 21. band—troop (I Sam. 30:8, 15), Var. NOW. V. 22. men—there, R. there—it, R. host—So NOW.; camp. V. 23. heads—So NOW. companies, Ke.

- 31**
 a Name, Acts 16:18.
 b David, I Sam. 17:12.
 c King, Deut. 17:15.

- 32**
 d See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 e Esth. 1:13.
 f Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

- 33**
 g Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 h Ps. 12:2.

- 34**
 i Captain, Num. 3:4.

- 37**
 j Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
 k Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

- 38**
 l V. 33; II Sam. 5:1-3.
 m Hebron, Num. 13:22.
 n Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 o Heart, Acts 15:9.

- 39**
 p Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
 q Meals, Ruth 1:2, 14.
 r Food, Gen. 9:3.
 s Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

teen thousand, who were mentioned by ^a name, to come and make ^b David ^c king. 32 And of the children of ^d Īśā-ehār, ^e men that had ^f understanding of the times, to know what Īś-rā-ēl ought to do, the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their commandment. 33 Of ^g Zēb-ū-lūn, such as were able to go out in the host, that could set the battle in array, with all manner of ^h instruments of war, fifty thousand, and that could order the battle array, and were not ⁱ of double heart. 34 And of ^j Nāph-tā-li a thousand ^k captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand. 35 And of the ^l Dān-ites that could set the battle in array, twenty and eight thousand and six hundred. 36 And of ^m Āsh-ēr, such as were able to go out in the host, that could set the battle in array, forty thousand. 37 And on the other side of the ⁿ Jordan, of the ^o Reu-bēn-ites, and the ^p Gād-ites, and of the half-tribe of ^q Mā-nāś-sēh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, a hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these, being men of war, that could order the battle array, came with ^r a perfect heart to ^s Hē-brōn, to make David king over all ^t Īś-rā-ēl: and all the rest also of Īś-rā-ēl were of one ^u heart to make David king. 39 And they were there with David ^v three days, ^w eating and drinking; for their ^x brethren had made preparation for them. 40 Moreover they that were

Var. Rend. — V. 31. mentioned — expressed, R. V. 32. of the — for the hundred . . . at — hundred, and all their brethren at. Var. NOW. Chap. 13. — V. 2. cities . . . suburbs — cities that have pasture-grounds: enclosed cities, NOW. V. 5. entrance — entering in, R. V. 6. sitteth — dwelleth, Rie.; Or. is enthroned; enthroned, NOW. above — upon, R. V. 7. drove — drave, R.

nigh unto them, *even* as far as Īś-sā-ehār and Zēb-ū-lūn and Nāph-tā-li, ^y brought ^z bread on ^{aa} asses, and on camels, and on ^{ab} mules, and on ^{ac} oxen, victuals of meal, cakes of ^{ad} figs, and clusters of ^{ae} raisins, and ^{af} wine, and ^{ag} oil, and oxen, and ^{ah} sheep in abundance: for there was ^{ai} joy in Īś-rā-ēl.

13 And David consulted with the captains of thousands and of hundreds, even with every leader. 2 And David said unto all the assembly of Īś-rā-ēl, If it seem good unto you, and if it be of Jē-hō-vāh our God, let us send abroad everywhere unto our brethren that are left in all the ¹ land of Īś-rā-ēl, ² with whom the ³ priests and ⁴ Lē-vites are ⁵ in their ⁶ cities that have ⁷ suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us; 3 and let us bring again the ⁸ ark of our God to us: ⁹ for we sought not unto it in the days of Saul. 4 And all the assembly said that they would do so; ¹⁰ for the thing was ¹¹ right in the ¹² eyes of all the people. 5 ¹³ So David assembled all Īś-rā-ēl together, from the Shī-hôr the brook of ¹⁴ Ē-ġypt even unto the entrance of ¹⁵ Hā-māth, ¹⁶ to bring the ark of God from ¹⁷ Kīr-i-āth-jē-ā-rīm. 6 And David went up, and all Īś-rā-ēl, to Bā-āl-āh, *that is*, to Kīr-i-āth-jē-ā-rīm, which belonged to ¹⁸ Jū-dāh, to bring up from thence the ark of God Jē-hō-vāh ¹⁹ that ²⁰ sitteth above the ²¹ chē-lū-bīm, ²² that is called by the Name. 7 And they carried the ark of God upon a new ²³ cart, and brought it out of the house of Ā-bin-ā-dāb: and ²⁴ Ūz-zā and Ā-hi-ō drove the cart. 8 And David and all Īś-rā-ēl ²⁵ played before God with all their might, even with songs, and with

- 40**
 t I Sam. 25:18.
 u Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 v Asses, Num. 31:34.
 w See "Animals," Gen. 3:20.
 x Mules, Zech. 14:15.
 y Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
 z See "Fig-tree," Deut. 8:8.
 aa See "Grapes," I Ki. 21:16.
 ab Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 ac Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
 ad Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 ae Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 2
 1 Heb. lands.
 2 Or, and with them to the priests and Levites that are, &c.
 f Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 g Levite, Num. 1:47.
 h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
 i City, Gen. 4:17.
 3 Or, pasture lands.
 3
 j Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
 k I Sam. 7:1,2.
 4
 l Public Opinion, I Sam. 14:45.
 m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 n Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 5
 o Ch. 15:3; II Sam. 6:1; I Ki. 8:65.
 p Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 q See "Ha-mathites," Gen. 10:17.
 r I Sam. 6:21; 7:1.
 s Kiriath-jearim, II Chr. 1:4.
 6
 t See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:28.
 u II Ki. 19:15.
 4 Or, is enthroned.
 v Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.
 5 Or, where the Name is called on.
 7
 w Cart, I Sam. 6:7.
 x Uzza, II Sam. 6:3.
 8
 y See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.

^a Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
^b Trumpets, Lev. 10:2.
^c II Sam. 6:6.
^d Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
^e Uzza, II Sam. 6:3.
^f Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^g Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
^h Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
ⁱ Or, *were restive*. Or, *threw it down*.

¹⁰
ⁱ Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^l Ch. 15:13, 15.
^m Lev. 10:2.
¹¹
ⁿ David, I Sam. 17:12.
² That is, *The breach of Uzza*.

¹²
^o Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^p Home, Lev. 18:9.

¹³
^q See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
^r City, Gen. 4:17.
^s II Chr. 25:24.
^t Obed-edom, II Sam. 6:10.

¹⁴
^u Family, Eph. 5:22.
^v House, Deut. 24:10.
^w Month, Gen. 7:11.
^x Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

¹
^y II Sam. 5:11.
^z Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
^a King, Deut. 17:15.
^b Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
^c Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
^d Trees, Mt. 7:17.
^e Trades and Art, Is. 40:19.
^f Carpenters, Mk. 6:3.
^g Builders, I Ki. 5:18.

²
^h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Israel, Deut. 4:1.

³
^j Polygamy practised. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
^k Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

^a harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with ^b trumpets.

9 ^c And when they came unto the ^d threshing-floor of Chî-dôn, ^e Ūz-zà put forth ^f his hand to hold the ^g ark; for the ^h oxen ⁱ stumbled. 10 And the ^j anger against Ūz-zà, and he ^k smote him, ^l because he put forth his hand to the ark; and ^m there he died before God. 11 And ⁿ David was displeased, because Jê-hō-vāh had broken forth upon Ūz-zà; and he called that place ² Pē-rēz-ūz-zà, unto this day. 12 And David was ^o afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God ^p home to me? 13 So David removed not the ark unto him into the ^q city of David, but carried it aside into ^s the house of ' Ōz-bēd-ē-dōm the Gīt-tūte. 14 And the ark of God remained with the ^v family of Ōz-bēd-ē-dōm in his ^w house three ^x months: and Jê-hō-vāh ^x blessed the house of Ōz-bēd-ē-dōm, and all that he had.

14 ^y And ^z Hî-rām ^a king of ^b Tyre sent ^c messengers to David, and ^e cedar-trees, and ^e masons, and ^f carpenters, to ^g build him a house. 2 And David perceived that ^h Jê-hō-vāh had established him king over Īs-rā-ēl; for his kingdom was exalted on high, for his people ⁱ Īs-rā-ēl's sake.

3 And David took ^j ^k more wives at Jê-ru-sā-lēm; and David begat more sons and daugh-

Var. Rend.—V. 8. trumpets—*So NOW.*; clarions. V. 9. stumbled—*Rather, kicked, Ew. (after Vulgate); Or, had shaken (it), as A. V. II Sam. 6:6; Lūt. had thrown (it) forward, as Targ. ibid.; Omīl, NOW.* V. 11. Perez-uzza—*i.e. Uzza's breach.* V. 14. with the family—*by the house, Be.; all his own, NOW.* his house—*his own house (or, shrine), Th. Be. Chap. 14.*—V. 10. thy—*thine, R.* V. 11. my—*mine, R.* V. 13. valley—*plain, NOW.* V. 14. is—*will have.*

ters. 4 ^l And these are the names of the ^m children whom he had in Jê-ru-sā-lēm: Shām-mū-ā, and Shō-bāb, Nā-thān, and ⁿ Sōl-ō-mōn, 5 and Īb-hār, and Ēl-i-shū-ā, and Ēl-pē-lēt, 6 and Nō-gāh, and Nē-phēg, and Jā-phī-ā, 7 and Ē-līsh-ā-mā, and Bē-ē-lī-ā-dā, and Ē-līph-ē-lēt.

8 And when the ^o Phī-līs-tīneš heard that David was ^p anointed king over all Īs-rā-ēl, all the Phī-līs-tīneš went up to seek David: and David heard of it, and went out ^q against them. 9 Now the Phī-līs-tīneš had come and ^r made a raid in the ^s valley of ' Rēph-ā-īm. 10 And David ^t inquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Phī-līs-tīneš? and wilt thou deliver them into my hand? And Jê-hō-vāh said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thy hand. 11 So they came up to ^v Bā-āl-pēr-ā-zīm, and David smote them there; and David said, God hath ^w broken mine ^x enemies by my hand, like the breach of ^x waters. Therefore they called the name of that place ^y Bā-āl-pēr-ā-zīm. 12 And they left their ^y gods there; and David gave commandment, and they were burned with ^z fire.

13 And the Phī-līs-tīneš yet again made a raid in the valley. 14 And David inquired again of God; and God said unto him, ^a Thou shalt not go up after them: turn away from them, and come upon them over against the ^b mulberry-trees. 15 ^c And it shall be, when thou hearest the sound of marching in the tops of the mulberry-trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle;

Var. Read.—**Chap. 14.**—V. 5. and El-palet—*Omīl, Be. Th. We.; cf. II Sam. 5:15; Eliphelet, NOW.* V. 6. And Nogah—*So Th. Be.; Omīl, Mo. We. (ib.).* V. 14. Thou . . . from them—*A comparison with II Sam. 5:23 suggests that the text is partly corrupt, Be. Kamp.*

⁴
^l Ch. 3:5-8.
^m Children, Gen. 3:16.
ⁿ Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.

⁸
^o Philistines, I Cor. 1:12.
^p Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
^q War, Josh. 22:12.
³ Or, *before*.

⁹
^r V. 13; ch. 11:15.
^s Valley, Josh. 8:13.
^t Rephaim, Deut. 2:20.

¹⁰
^u Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

¹¹
^v See "Baal," Ju. 2:13.
⁴ Or, *broken forth upon mine enemies.*
^w Enemy, Job 31:29.
^x Water, Ps. 95:5.
⁵ That is, *The place of breakings forth.*

¹²
^y See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^z Fire, Lev. 10:2.

¹⁴
^a See II Sam. 5:23.
^b See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:2.
⁶ Or, *balsamtrees.*

¹⁵
^c See II Sam. 5:24.

16
a Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
1 In II Sam. 5:25, *Geba*.
b Gezer, I Chr. 20:4.

17
c David, I Sam. 17:12.
d Ex. 15:14-16; Deut. 2:25.
e Fear, Gen. 9:2.
f Nations, Gen. 10:32.

1
g House, Deut. 24:10.
h See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
i City, Gen. 4:17.
j Ark of God, Gen. 17:2.
k V. 3; ch. 16:1; 17:1-5.
l Tent, Num. 24:5.

2
m Num. 4:15.
n Levites, Num. 1:47.
o Minister, Acts 15:39.

3
p Ch. 13:5; I Ki. 8:1.
q Vs. 1, 12; II Sam. 6:12, 17.

4
r Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

5
s Kohath, Ex. 6:16.

6
t Merari, Ex. 6:16.

7
u Gershon, Ex. 6:16.

9
v Hebron, Num. 13:22.

10
w Uzziel, Ex. 6:22.
x Amminadab, Ex. 6:23.

11
y Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
z Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.

for God is gone out before thee to smite the host of the Phī-lis-tīnēs. 16 And David did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Phī-lis-tīnēs from ^a1 Gīb-lē-ōn even to ^bĜē-l-zēr. 17 And the fame of ^cDavid went out into all lands; and ^dJē-hō-vāh brought the ^efear of him upon all ^fnations.

15 And *David* made him ^ghouses in the ^hcity of David; and he prepared a place for the ⁱark of God, and ^kpitched for it a ^ltent. 2 Then David said, ^mNone ought to carry the ark of God but the ⁿLē-vītes: for them hath Jē-hō-vāh chosen to carry the ark of God, and to ^ominister unto him for ever. 3 And ^pDavid assembled all Īš-rā-ēl at Jē-ru-sā-lēm, to bring up the ark of Jē-hō-vāh ^qunto its place, which he had prepared for it. 4 And David gathered together the sons of

^rAār-ōn, and the Lē-vītes: 5 of the sons of ^sKō-hāth, Ū-rī-ēl the chief, and his brethren a hundred and twenty; 6 of the sons of ^tMē-rā-rī, Ā-sā-īāh the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty; 7 of the sons of ^uĜēr-shōm, Jō-ēl the chief, and his brethren a hundred and thirty; 8 of the sons of Ē-līz-ā-phān, Shē-mā-īāh the chief, and his brethren two hundred; 9 of the sons of ^vHē-l-brōn, Ē-lī-ēl the chief, and his brethren four-score; 10 of the sons of ^wŪ-z-ī-ēl, ^xĀm-mīn-ā-dāb the chief, and his brethren a hundred and twelve. 11 And David called for ^yZā-dōk and ^zĀ-bī-ā-thār the priests, and for the Lē-vītes, for Ū-rī-ēl, Ā-sā-īāh, and Jō-ēl,

and Shē-mā-īāh, and Ē-lī-ēl, and Ām-mīn-ā-dāb, 12 and said unto them, Ye are the ^aheads of the ^bfathers' houses of the Lē-vītes: ^c^dsanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of Jē-hō-vāh, the God of Īš-rā-ēl, unto *the place* that I have prepared for it. 13 For because ye *bare it* not at the first, Jē-hō-vāh our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not ^eaccording to the ^fordinance. 14 So the priests and the Lē-vītes sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of Jē-hō-vāh, the God of Īš-rā-ēl. 15 And the children of the Lē-vītes bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as ^gMō-šēs ^hcommanded according to the ⁱword of Jē-hō-vāh.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Lē-vītes ^jto appoint their brethren the ^k^lsingers, with instruments of music, psalteries and ^mharps and cymbals, sounding aloud and ⁿlifting up the voice with ^ojoy. 17 So ^pthe Lē-vītes appointed Hē-mān the son of Jō-ēl; and of his brethren, Ā-sāph the son of Bēr-ē-chī-āh; and of the sons of Mē-rā-rī their brethren, ^qĒ-thān the son of Kūsh-ā-īāh; 18 and with them their brethren of the second degree, Zēeh-ā-rī-āh, Ben, and Jā-ā-zi-ēl, and Shē-mīr-ā-mōth, and Jē-hī-ēl, and Ūn-nī, Ē-lī-āb, and Bē-nā-īāh, and Mā-ā-sē-īāh, and Māt-tī-thī-āh, and Ē-līph-ē-lēh-ū, and Mīk-nē-īāh, and ^rŌ-bēd-ē-dōm, and Jē-ī-ēl, the ^sdoorkeepers. 19 So the singers, Hē-mān, Ā-sāph, and Ē-thān, *were appointed*, with

12

a Head, Pr. 20:29.
b Father, Ex. 21:15.
c Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
d Ch. 13:7; II Sam. 6:3.

13

e Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
f Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.

15

g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
h Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
i Word of God, John 6:63.

16

j Ch. 13:8; 25:1.
k Songs, Ex. 15:1.
l Music, I Chr. 6:31.
m Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
n Lifting up Voice, Gen. 27:22.
o Joy, Ps. 30:5.

17

p Ch. 25:1.
q Ethan, I Ki. 4:31.

18

r Obed-edom, II Sam. 6:10.
s See "Door," Ex. 12:22.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 15.—V. 15, children—sons, NOW. staves—poles, Var. NOW. V. 16, sounding . . . joy—playing aloud to swell the sound for joy; lifting . . . joy—sounding tones of joy, NOW. psalteries—zithers, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 18, Ben, and —Omit. Sept. Be. Ke. NOW.; cf. v. 20; 16:5. Ben—"son," and so possibly a fragment of a clause describing descent of Zechariah: So Ric. Jeiel—So NOW.; add, and Azaziah, Sept. Ke. (v. 21).

19
a Brass, Josh. 22:8.
20
b See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.

21
c Obed-edom, II Sam. 6:10.
d Harp, I Ki. 10:12.

22
e Levites, Num. 1:47.
f Songs, Ex. 15:1.
1 Or, *the carrying of the ark.* Heb. *the lifting up.*

23
g See "Door," Ex. 12:22.
h Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

24
i Priest, Ex. 28:1.
j V. 28; ch. 16:6.
k Trumpet, Num. 10:2.

25
l II Sam. 6:12, 15.
m David, I Sam. 17:12.
n Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
o Captain, Num. 2:3.
p Ch. 13:13.
q House, Deut. 24:10.
r Joy, Ps. 30:5.

26
s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
u Seven, Gen. 2:2.
v Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
w Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

27
x See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
y Linen, Esth. 8:15.

cymbals of ^a brass to sound aloud; 20 and Zēch-ā-rī'āh, and Āl-zī-ēl, and Shē-mīr'ā-mōth, and Jē-hī-ēl, and Ūn'ānī, and Ē-lī'āb, and Mā-ā-sē'āh, and Bē-nā'āh, with psalteries set to ^b Āl'ā-mōth; 21 and Māt-tī-thī'āh, and Ē-līph'ē-lēh-ū, and Mīk-nē'āh, and ^c Ō'bēd-ē'dōm, and Jē-i-ēl, and Āz-ā-zī'āh, with ^d harps set to ^e the Shēmī'ā-nīth, to lead. 22 And Chēn-ā-nī'āh, chief of the ^e Lē'vītes, was over ^f the song: he instructed about ¹ the song, because he was skilful. 23 And Bēr-ē-chī'āh and Ēl'kā-nāh were ^g doorkeepers for the ^h ark. 24 And Shēb-ā-nī'āh, and Jōsh'ā-phāt, and Nē-thān'ēl, and Ām'ā-sāi, and Zēch-ā-rī'āh, and Bē-nā'āh, and Ē-lī-ē'zēr, the ⁱ priests, ^j did blow the ^k trumpets before the ark of God; and Ō'bēd-ē'dōm and Jē-hī'āh were doorkeepers for the ark.

25 ^l So ^m David, and the ⁿ elders of Īs'rā-ēl, and the ^o captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of Jē-hō'vāh out of ^p the ^q house of Ō'bēd-ē'dōm with ^r joy. 26 And it came to pass, when ^s God helped the Lē'vītes that bare the ark of the covenant of Jē-hō'vāh, that they ^t sacrificed ^u seven ^v bullocks and seven ^w rams. 27 And David was ^x clothed with a robe of ^y fine linen, and all the Lē'vītes that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chēn-ā-nī'āh the master of ¹ the song *with* the singers: and David had upon

Var. Rend.—V. 21. to the Shemi-nith—on the octave (*viz.* below, *i.e.* in the bass), to lead. V. 22. the song—bearing (*viz.* the ark), *Be. Ke. NOW.* Vs. 23, 24. doorkeepers—*So. NOW.*; porters (*or*, gate keepers), *as V. 18.* Vs. 24, 28. trumpets—*So. NOW.*; clarions. V. 27. master . . . song—chief for bearing, *Var. NOW.* V. 28. cornet—trumpet, *Var. NOW.* sounding aloud—playing aloud; with sound of trumpets, *NOW.* **Chap. 16.**—V. 5. chief—head, *Var. NOW.* Vs. 6, 42. trumpets—clarions. V. 7. first ordained—charged, *Reuss, NOW.*

him an ^z ēph'ōd of linen. 28 Thus all Īs'rā-ēl brought up the ark of the covenant of Jē-hō'vāh with ^a shouting, and with ^b sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, sounding aloud with psalteries and harps.

29 And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of Jē-hō'vāh came to the city of David, that ^c Mī'chāl the ^d daughter of Saul looked out at the ^e window, and saw ^f king David ^g dancing and playing; and she ^h despised him in her ⁱ heart.

16 And they brought in the ark of God, and ^j set it in the midst of the ^k tent that David had pitched for it: and they ^l offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings before God. 2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt-offering and the peace-offerings, he blessed the people in the name of Jē-hō'vāh. 3 And he dealt to every one of Īs'rā-ēl, both ^m man and ⁿ woman, to every one a loaf of ^o bread, and a portion ^p of ^q flesh, and a cake of ^r raisins.

4 And he appointed certain of the Lē'vītes to ^s minister before the ark of Jē-hō'vāh, and to celebrate and to ^t thank and ^u praise Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl: 5 Āl'sāph the chief, and second to him Zēch-ā-rī'āh, ³ Jē-i-ēl, and Shē-mīr'ā-mōth, and Jē-hī-ēl, and Māt-tī-thī'āh, and Ē-lī'āb, and ^v Bē-nā'āh, and Ō'bēd-ē'dōm, and Jē-i-ēl, with psalteries and with harps; and Āl'sāph with cymbals, sounding aloud; 6 and Bē-nā'āh and Jā-hā-zī-ēl the priests with trumpets continually, before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 Then on that day ^w did Da-

Var. Read.—V. 22. song—transport, *H-J.* V. 27. with the singers—*So. NOW.*; *Omīl, Ke. Be.* **Chap. 16.**—V. 5. Jeiel—*So. NOW.*; Jaaziel, *Be. Ke.* ch. 15:18.

z See "Garments of Priests," Ex. 28:1.

28
a Shouting, Is. 12:6.
b Music, I Chr. 6:31.

29
c Michal, I Sam. 14:49.
d Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
e Window, I Sam. 19:12.
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
h Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.

1
j Ch. 15:1.
k Tent, Num. 24:5.
l Offering, Gen. 22:2.

3
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Woman, Ruth 3:9.
o Bread, Gen. 3:19.
p Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
q Or, of wine.
r See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
r See "Grapes," I Ki. 21:16.

4
s Minister, Acts 15:39.
t Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
u Praise, Ju. 5:3.

5
3 In ch. 15:18, Jaaziel.
v Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.

7
w II Sam. 22:1; 23:1.

7
1 Or, *make it the chief work.*
8
a Poetry of the Bible, Deut. 32:44.
b Vs. 8-32; Ps. 105:1, 15.
c I Ki. 8:43; II Ki. 19:19.
9
2 Or, *Meditate.*
d The Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
e God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
10
f Glory, Ps. 7:5.
g Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
h Name, Acts 16:18.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
11
j Ps. 24:6.
k Face, Is. 6:2.
12
l Ps. 77:11; 103:2.
m Ps. 78:43-68.
n Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
o Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
p Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
q Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
r Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
13
s Seed, Deut. 22:9.
t Israel, Deut. 4:1.
u Servant, Ex. 21:2.
v Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
w Israelites chosen of God. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
14
x Is. 26:9.
y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
15
z Covenantants, Gen. 17:2.
a Word of God, John 6:63.
16
b Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
c Oaths, Num. 14:30.
d Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
17
e Statute, Neh. 9:14.
18
f Land, Gen. 23:15.
g Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
3 Heb. *cord*, or, *line*.
h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
19
i Gen. 34:30; Deut. 7:7.

vid ¹ first ordain to give thanks unto Jê-hô'vâh, by the hand of Â'sâph and his brethren.

8 ^a O give thanks unto Jê-hô'vâh, call upon his name;

^{b c} Make known his doings among the peoples.

9 Sing unto him, sing praises unto him;

² Talk ye of all his marvellous ^{d e} works.

10 ⁱ Glory ye in his ^o holy ^h name;

Let the ⁴ heart of them rejoice that seek Jê-hô'vâh.

11 Seek ye Jê-hô'vâh and his strength;

ⁱ Seek his ^k face evermore.

12 ¹ Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, His ^{m n o} wonders, and the ^p judgments of his ^{q r} mouth,

13 O ye ^s seed of ^t Îs'ra-ël his ^u servant,

Ye children of ^v Jacob, his ^w chosen ones.

14 He is Jê-hô'vâh our God; His ^x judgments are in all the ^y earth.

15 Remember his ^z covenant for ever,

The ^a word which he commanded to a thousand generations,

16 The covenant which he made with ^b Abraham,

And his ^c oath unto ^d Î'sâae,

17 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a ^e statute,

To Îs'ra-ël for an everlasting covenant,

18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the ^f land of ^g Êa'nâan,

The ³ lot of your ^h inheritance;

19 When ye were but a ⁱ few men in number,

Var. Rend.—V. 18. lot—*So* NOW.; line (Ps. 105:11). V. 23. show forth his—*So* NOW.; tell the tidings of (Ps. 96:2). V. 25. greatly—highly, R. V. 27. honor—splendor (*ib. v. 6*). **Var. NOW.** Vs. 28, 29. Ascribe—Give, R. V. 29. in holy array—in the beauty of holiness.

Yea, very few, and ^j sojourners in it:

20 And they ^k went about from nation to ^l nation, And from one kingdom to another people.

21 ^m He suffered no man to do them wrong;

Yea, ⁿ he reprov'd kings for their sakes,

22 *Saying*, Touch not mine ^o anointed ones,

And do my ^p prophets no harm.

23 Sing unto Jê-hô'vâh, all the earth;

Show forth his ^q salvation from day to day.

24 Declare his ^r glory among the nations,

His marvellous works among all the peoples.

25 For ^s great is Jê-hô'vâh, and greatly to be praised:

He also is ^t to be ^u feared above all gods.

26 For all the ^v gods of the peoples are ^w idols:

But Jê-hô'vâh made the ^x heavens.

27 ^y Honor and majesty are before him:

Strength and ^z gladness are in his place.

28 ^a Ascribe unto Jê-hô'vâh, ye kindreds of the peoples,

Ascribe unto Jê-hô'vâh glory and strength;

29 Ascribe unto Jê-hô'vâh the glory due unto his name:

Bring an ^b offering, and come before him;

Worship Jê-hô'vâh ^c in holy array.

30 Tremble before him, all the ^d earth:

The ^e world also is established that it cannot be moved.

31 Let the ^f heavens be glad, and let the earth ^g rejoice;

And let them say among the

^j Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

²⁰

^k See "Journeys of Israel,"

Deut. 4:1.

^l Nation, Gen. 10:32.

²¹

^m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

ⁿ Gen. 12:17; 20:3; Ex. 7:15-18.

²²

^o Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

^p Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

²³

^q Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

²⁴

^r Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

²⁵

^s Ps. 48:1; 96:4; 145:3.

^t Ps. 89:7; 95:3.

^u Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

²⁶

^v Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

⁴ Or, *things of nought.*

^w Heavens, Deut. 26:15.

²⁷

^x Honor, Mal. 1:6.

^y Gladness, Is. 51:3.

²⁸

^z Vs. 28, 29; Ps. 29:1, 2.

²⁹

^a Offering, Gen. 22:2.

⁵ Or, *in the beauty of holiness.*

³⁰

^b Earth, Gen. 2:1.

^c World, Rev. 10:6.

³¹

^d Is. 44:23; 49:13.

^e Joy, Ps. 30:5.

31 a Ps. 93:1; 96:10.	nations, ^a Jê-hô'vâh reign- eth.	ë-ôn, 40 to ^a offer burnt-offerings unto ^r Jê-hô'vâh upon the ^s altar of burnt-offering continually ^t morning and evening, even ac- cording to all that is written in the ^u law of Jê-hô'vâh, which he ^v commanded unto ^w Îs'ra-ël; 41 and with them ^x Hê'zân and Jê-dû'thûn, and ^y the rest that were chosen, who were men- tioned by ^z name, to ^a give thanks to Jê-hô'vâh, because his lov- ingkindness <i>endureth</i> for ever; 42 and with them Hê'zân and Jê-dû'thûn <i>with</i> ^b trumpets and ^c cymbals for those that should sound aloud, and <i>with</i> instru- ments for ^d the songs of God; and the sons of Jê-dû'thûn to be at the ^e gate. 43 And all the peo- ple departed every ^f man to his ^g house: and ⁱ David returned to ^j bless his house.	40 q Offering, Gen. 22:2. r God, Gen. 1:1. s Altar, Gen. 22:9. t Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8. u Law, Deut. 31:24. v Command- ments, Ex. 20:1. w Israel, Deut. 4:1. x Ch. 6:33. y Ch. 25:1-6. z Name, Acts 16:18. a II Chr. 5:13.
32 b Ps. 98:7. c Sea, Ex. 14:21. d Field, Num. 20:17.	32 ^b Let the ^c sea roar, and the fulness thereof; Let the ^d field exult, and all that is therein; 33 Then shall the ^e trees of the wood sing for joy before Jê-hô'vâh; For he cometh to ^f judge the earth.	42 b Trumpet, Num. 10:2. c Music, I Chr. 6:31. d Songs, Ex. 15:1. e Gate, I Sam. 23:7.	
33 e Trees, Mt. 7:17. f God the Judge of the Earth, Gen. 1:1.	33 And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, And gather us together and deliver us from the nations, To give thanks unto thy holy name, And to triumph in thy praise.	43 f Man, Gen. 2:7. g House, Deut. 24:10. h Home, Lev. 18:9. i David, I Sam. 17:12. j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.	
34 g Ps. 106:1; 136:1. h Goodness and Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.	34 ^g O give thanks unto Jê-hô'vâh; for he is good; For his ^h lovingkindness <i>en- dureth</i> for ever.	1 k II Sam. 7:1- 29. l Prophet, II Ki. 17:13. m See "Trees," Mt. 7:17. n Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2. o Curtain, Is. 40:22.	
36 i I Ki. 8:15, 56; Ps. 72:18. j Deut. 27:15; Neh. 8:6.	36 ⁱ Blessed be Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Îs'ra-ël, From everlasting even to everlasting. And all the people ^j said, Ā-mên', and praised Jê-hô'vâh.	2 p Heart, Acts 15:9.	
37 k Ch. 26:10.	37 So he left there, before the ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh, Ā'sâph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continu- ally, as every day's work re- quired; 38 and ^k Ō'zêd-ê-dôm with their brethren, threescore and eight; Ō'zêd-ê-dôm also the son of Jê-dû'thûn and Hô'zân to be doorkeepers; 39 and ^l Zâ'dök the ^m priest, and his brethren the priests, before the ⁿ tabernacle of Jê-hô'vâh in the ^o high place that was at ^p Gîb'	3 q Night, Ps. 19:2. r Word of God, John 6:63. s Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.	
38 l Zadok, I Chr. 29:22. m Priest, Ex. 28:1. n Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9. o High Place, Deut. 12:2. p Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.	Var. Rend. —V. 38. also— <i>So NOW.</i> ; <i>Omit.</i> to be— <i>So NOW.</i> ; being. V. 39. tabernacle—dwelling-place. Var. NOW. V. 41. mentioned—expressed, R. loving- kindness—mercy, R. V. 42. those . . . aloud—the musicians, NOW. sound— play. Chap. 17. —V. 5. gone . . . an-	4 t Ch. 28:2, 3. u See "Tem- ple," I Sam. 1:9.	
39 l Zadok, I Chr. 29:22. m Priest, Ex. 28:1. n Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9. o High Place, Deut. 12:2. p Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.	Var. Read. —V. 38. Obed-edom— <i>Insert,</i> and . . . <i>Ke.</i> ; and Hosah, <i>Be.</i> V. 42. Heman . . . <i>with—So NOW.</i> ; <i>Omit.</i> <i>Sept. Ke.</i> (as wrongly repeated from v. 41).	5 v Anthropomor- phism, See "God," Gen. 1:1. w Deliverance from Bond- age, Ex. 15:13. x Day, Lev. 25:8. y Ex. 42:3; II Sam. 7:6. 1 Heb. <i>have</i> <i>been.</i>	

* **NATHAN**, *he gave.*—A Prophet in David's Reign—II Sam. 7:2, 3; I Ki. 1:8, 10; I Chr. 29:29; II Chr. 9:29. Representative of Family of Prophets—Zech. 12:12. Spoken to, by Jehovah—II Sam. 7:4. Forbids building of Temple by David—II Sam. 7:1-17; I Chr. 17:1-15. His Parable and Rebuke of David—II Sam. 12:1-15; Ps. 51. Tells

David and Bath-sheba about Adonijah's Usurpation—I Ki. 1:10-14, 22-27. Names Solomon "Jedidiah"—II Sam. 12:25. Anoints Solomon King—I Ki. 1:32-45. Regulation of the Service in Temple—II Chr. 29:25. Honor of his Children—I Ki. 4:5.

Nathan (Son of David)—II Sam. 5:14; I Chr. 3:5; 14:4.

⁵
a Tent, Num.
24:5.
b Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.

⁶
c II Sam. 7:7.
d Judges, Ex.
18:22.
e Shepherd, Ps.
23:1.

⁷
f See "Sheep,"
Deut. 14:4.
g Or, *pasture*.
h Prince, Num.
2:7.
i Or, *leader*.

⁸
j Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
k Enemies, Job
31:29.

⁹
l The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.

¹⁰
m Or, *have sub-
dued*.

¹¹
n Death, Rom.
5:12.
o Seed, Deut.
22:9.
p See "Solo-
mon," I Ki.
1:30.

¹²
q See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
r See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.
s Throne, Acts
12:21.

¹³
t Heb. 1:5.
u Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.

gone from tent to ^a tent, and from *one* ^b tabernacle to another. 6 In all places wherein I have walked with all Īś-rā-ēl, spake I a word ^c with any of the ^d judges of Īś-rā-ēl, whom I commanded to be ^e shepherd of my people, saying, Why have ye not built me a house of cedar? 7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith Jê-hō-vāh of hosts, I took thee from the ^f ¹ sheepcote, from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ^g ² prince over my people Īś-rā-ēl: 8 and I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast gone, and ^h have cut off all thine ⁱ enemies from before thee; and I will make thee a name, like unto the name of the great ones that are in the earth. 9 And I will appoint a place for my people Īś-rā-ēl, and will plant them, that they may dwell in their own place, and be moved no more; neither shall the children of ^j wickedness waste them any more, as at the first, 10 and *as* from the day that I commanded judges to be over my people Īś-rā-ēl; and I ^k will subdue all thine enemies. Moreover I tell thee that Jê-hō-vāh will build thee a house. 11 And it shall come to pass, when thy days are fulfilled that ^k thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will set up thy ^l seed after thee, ^m who shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom. 12 He shall build me a house, and ⁿ ^o I will establish his ^p throne for ever. 13 ^q I will be his ^r father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take

Var. Rend.—V. 6. to be shepherd of—to feed, R. V. 8. hast gone—wentest, V. 10. I will subdue—*So NOW.*; and have subdued, V. 13. his—*So NOW.*; to him a. my—*So NOW.*; to me a lovingkindness—mercy, R. V. 17. hast . . . degree—manner of men (*thus far also, Ke.*) from on high (?), *Ge. cf. II Sam. 7:19; Omit, NOW.*

my ^s lovingkindness away from him, ^t as I took it from him that was before thee; 14 but I will settle him in my house and in my kingdom for ever; and his throne shall be established for ever. 15 According to all these words, and according to all this ^u vision, so did ^v ^w Nā-thān speak unto ^x David.

16 Then David the ^y king went in, and sat before ^z Jê-hō-vāh; and he said, ^a Who am I, O Jê-hō-vāh God, and what is my house, that thou hast brought me thus far? 17 And ^b this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; but thou hast spoken of thy ^c servant's ^d house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O Jê-hō-vāh God. 18 What can David *say* yet more unto thee concerning the ^e honor which is done to thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant. 19 O Jê-hō-vāh, ^f for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own ^g ^h heart, hast thou wrought all this greatness, to make known all *these* great things. 20 O Jê-hō-vāh, ⁱ there is none like thee, neither is there any God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ^j ears. 21 ^k And what one ^l nation in the ^m earth is like thy people ⁿ ^o Īś-rā-ēl, whom God went to ^p redeem unto himself for a people, to make thee a name by ^q ^r great and terrible things, in driving out ^s nations from before thy people, ^t whom thou redeemedst out of ^u Ē-ġypt? 22 For thy people Īś-rā-ēl didst thou make thine own people for ever; and

Var. Read. Chap. 17.—V. 17. hast . . . degree—hast shewn me the succession (generations, *We.*) of men onwards (?), *Ew. Be. We.*; thou that callest the generations of men, *Hi.*: cf. Is. 41:4; hast made for the house of thy slaves a promise for the far future, *NOW.*

^s Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^t Ch. 10:14.

¹⁵
^u Vision, Num.
12:6.
^v Nathan, I Chr.
17:1.
^w Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
^x David, I Sam.
17:12.

¹⁶
^y King, Deut.
17:15.
^z God, Gen. 1:1.
^a Humility, Pr.
15:33.

¹⁷
^b God is Infinite,
Gen. 1:1.
^c Servant, Ex.
21:2.
^d House, Deut.
24:10.

¹⁸
^e Honor, Mal.
1:6.

¹⁹
^f II Sam. 7:21;
Is. 37:35.
^g Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
^h Heart, Acts
15:9.

²⁰
ⁱ One God
alone, Gen.
1:1.
^j Ear, Ex.
29:20.

²¹
^k Or, *And who is
like thy people
Israel, a nation
that is alone in
the earth, &c.*
^l Israel a Sepa-
rate Nation.
See "Coven-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
^m Nation, Gen.
10:32.
ⁿ Earth, Gen.
2:1.
^o Israel, Deut.
4:1.
^p Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
^q Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.
^r Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
^s Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.
^t See "Cana-
naan," Gen.
13:7.
^u Deliverance
from Bond-
age, Ex. 17:13.
^v Egypt, Gen.
12:10.

23
 a See vs. 7-14.
 b Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 c House, Deut. 24:10.
 d Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

24
 1 Or, *Yea, let it be established, and let thy name be magnified, &c.*
 e Name, Acts 16:18.
 f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

25
 g Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
 h Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 i Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

26
 j Promises, John 14:2.

27
 k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

1
 l II Sam. 8:1-18.
 m War, Josh. 22:12.
 n Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
 o Gath, II Sam. 21:20.

2
 p Moab, Ju. 11:18.
 q Tribute, Mt. 22:19.

3
 r See "Hadadezer," II Sam. 8:3.
 s Zobah, II Sam. 10:6.
 2 Or, *by*, Hamathites, Gen. 10:17.
 u River, Is. 32:2.
 v Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.

4
 w Spoils, Is. 9:3.
 x Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
 y Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
 z Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.

thou, Jê-hô'vâh, becamest their God. 23 And now, O Jê-hô'vâh, let ^a the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy ^b servant, and concerning his ^c house, be established for ever, and do as thou hast spoken. 24 ¹ And let thy ^e name be established and magnified for ever, saying, Jê-hô'vâh of hosts is the God of Îs'el râ-êl, even a God to ^f Îs'el-râ-êl: and the house of David thy servant is established before thee. 25 For thou, O my God, hast ^g revealed to thy servant that thou wilt build him a house: therefore hath thy servant found *in his heart* to ⁱ pray before thee. 26 And now, O Jê-hô'vâh, thou art God, and hast ^j promised this good thing unto thy servant: 27 and now it hath pleased thee to ^k bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Jê-hô'vâh, hast blessed, and it is blessed for ever.

18 And after this ¹ it came to pass, that David ^m smote the ⁿ Phî-lis'tînes, and subdued them, and took ^o Gath and its towns out of the hand of the Phî-lis'tînes. 2 And he smote ^p Mô'âb; and the Mô'âb-ites became servants to David, and brought ^q tribute.

3 And David smote ^r Hâd-âr-êl-zêr king of ^s Zô'bâh ² unto ^t Hâ'z-mâth, as he went to establish his dominion by the ^u river ^v Eû-phrâ'têš. 4 And David ^w took from him a thousand ^z chariots, and seven thousand ^y horsemen, and twenty thousand ^z footmen; and David hocked all the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 18.—V. 1. its—her, R. towns—*Lul*, daughters. Vs. 2, 6. tribute—presents, R. V. 10. had . . . Tou—*So NOW.*; was a man of wars of Tou (*or*, rather, *Tohu*).
Var. Read.—Chap. 18.—V. 3. Hadarezer—*So NOW.*; Called Hadadezer in II Sam. 8:3-12 which is the preferable form. *Heb.* and closely resemble. V. 8. Tibbath—*So NOW.*; Rather, Tebah, Be. &c. See *ib.* v. 8, V. 11. from Edom—*Prefix*, from Syria, *Mo. Ke. Be.* (II Sam. 8:12); at

^z chariot ^a horses, but reserved of them for a hundred chariots.

5 And when ³ the ^b Sÿr'-î-ânš of ^c Dâ-mâs'êus came to succor Hâd-âr-êl-zêr king of Zô'bâh, David smote of ^b the Sÿr'-î-ânš two and twenty thousand men. 6 Then David put *garrisons* in ^b Sÿr'-î-â of ^c Dâ-mâs'êus; and ^b the Sÿr'-î-ânš became servants to David, and brought tribute. And Jê-hô'vâh ⁵ gave victory to David whithersoever he went. 7 And David took the ^d shields of ^e gold that were on the servants of Hâd-âr-êl-zêr, and brought them to ^f Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. 8 And from Tib'hâth and from Ēûn, ^q cities of ^r Hâd-âr-êl-zêr, David took very much ^h brass, wherewith ⁱ Sôl'ô-môn made the ^j brazen ^k sea, and the ^l pillars, and the ^m vessels of brass.

9 And when Tô'û ⁿ king of Hâ'z-mâth heard that David had smitten all the host of Hâd-âr-êl-zêr king of Zô'bâh, 10 he sent Hâ-dô'râm his son to king David, to ^o salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hâd-âr-êl-zêr and smitten him (for Hâd-âr-êl-zêr had wars with Tô'û); and *he had with him* ^p all manner of vessels of gold and ^q silver and brass. 11 These also did king David ^r dedicate unto Jê-hô'vâh, with the silver and the gold that he carried away from all the ^s nations; from ^t Ê'dôm, and from Mô'âb, and from the children of ^u Âm'môn, and from the Phî-lis'tînes, and from ^v Âm'â-lêk.

12 Moreover ^w ⁶ Â-bî-shâi the

Edom, NOW. Abimelech—Ahimelech, II Sam. 8:17, *Versions, Be. &c.*, the names should also most probably be transposed. See *ib.* v. 17. *So Mo. Th. Ev. Kue. but not Be.; Amaleg, NOW.*

* **ABISHAI: Son of Zeruiah.**—I Sam. 26:6; II Sam. 2:18; 16:9; 18:2; 19:21; I Chr. 2:16, 18:12.
Soldier under David.—I Sam. 26:7, 8, 9; II Sam. 2:24; 10:10, 14; 16:11; 18:2, 5, 12; 20:6, 10; 23:18; I Chr. 11:20; 19:11, 15.
Slew Abner.—II Sam. 3:30. Smote Ishbi-benob—II Sam. 21:17. Smote Edomites—I Chr. 18:12.

^a See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

5
 3 Heb. *Aram*, Syria, Gen. 25:20.
 c Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
 4 Heb. *Darmesk*.

6
 5 Or, *saved David*.

7
 d Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 e Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

8
 g City, Gen. 4:17.
 h Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 i Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
 j See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 k Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 l Pillar, Num. 3:36.
 m Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

9
 n King, Deut. 17:15.

10
 o Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
 p Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
 q Silver, Job 22:25.

11
 r See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
 s Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 t Edom, Num. 20:18.
 u Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
 v Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.

12
 w Abishai, I Chr. 18:12.
 6 Heb. *Abshai*.

12
a Valley, Josh. 8:13.
b See "Salt," Lev. 2:13.

13
c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, *saved* David.

14
e Justice, Mic. 6:8.
f Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

15
g Ch. 11:6.
h Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
i Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.
j See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.
k Recorder, Is. 36:3.
2 Or, *chronicler*.

16
l Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
m Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.
n Priest, Ex. 28:1.
o Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.
3 Or, *secretary*.

17
p Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
q Jehoiada, II Chr. 23:1.
r Cherethites, II Sam. 8:18.
s Prince, Num. 2:7.

1
t II Sam. 10:1-19.
u Nahash, I Sam. 11:1.

2
v Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
w Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
x Father, Ex. 21:15.
y Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

3
z Honor, Mal. 1:6.
a Spy, Josh. 2:1.

son of Zê-ru'îh smote of the Ê'dôm-ites in the ^aValley of ^bSalt eighteen thousand. 13 And he put garrisons in Ê'dôm; and all the Ê'dôm-ites became ^cservants to David. And ^dJê-hô'vâh ¹gave victory to David whithersoever he went.

14 And David reigned over all Îs-râ-êl; and he executed ^ejustice and ^frighteousness unto all his people. 15 And ^gh Jô'âb the son of Zê-ru'îh was over the host; and ⁱJê-hôsh'â-phât the son of Â-hî'ûd was ^jk² recorder; 16 and ^lZâ'dök the son of Â-hî'tûb, and Â-bîm'ê-lêch the son of ^mÂ-bî'â-thâr, were ⁿpriests; and Shâv'shâ was ^oscribe; 17 and ^pBê-nâ'îh the son of ^qJê-hoi'â-dâ was over the ^rChêr'ê-thites and the Pêl'ê-thites; and the ^ssons of David were chief about the king.

19 ^tAnd it came to pass after this, that ^uNâ'hâsh the king of the children of Â'm'môn died, and his son reigned in his stead. 2 And David said, I will show ^vkindness unto Hâ'nûn the son of Nâ'hâsh, because his father showed kindness to me. So David sent ^wmessengers to comfort him concerning his ^xfather. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Â'm'môn to Hâ'nûn, to ^ycomfort him. 3 But the princes of the children of Â'm'môn said to Hâ'nûn, Thinkest thou that David doth ^zhonor thy father, in that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee to search, and to overthrow, and to ^aspy out

the land? 4 So Hâ'nûn took David's servants, and ^bshaved them, and cut off their ^cgarments in the middle, even to their buttocks, and sent them away. 5 Then there went certain persons, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them; for the men were greatly ^dashamed. And the king said, Tarry at ^eJêr'î-chô until your ^fbeards be grown, and then return.

6 And when the children of Â'm'môn saw that they had made themselves odious to David, Hâ'nûn and the children of Â'm'môn ^gsent a ^hthousand talents of ⁱsilver to hire them ^jchariots and ^kl horsemen out of ^mMês-ô-pô-tâ'mî-â, and out of Â'râ-mâ'â-eâh, and out ⁿof Zô'bah. 7 So ^othey hired them thirty and two thousand chariots, and the ^pking of ^qMâ'â-eâh and his people, who came and ^rs^t encamped before Mêd'ê-bâ. And the children of Â'm'môn gathered themselves together from their ^ucities, and came to ^vbattle. 8 And when ^wDavid heard of it, he sent Jô'âb, and all the host of the mighty men. 9 And the children of Â'm'môn came out, and put the battle in array at the ^xgate of the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Jô'âb saw that ⁴the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose of all the ^ychoice men of ^zÎs-râ-êl, and put them in array against the ^aSÿr'î-ânş. 11 And the rest of the people he committed into the ^bhand of ^cÂ-bî'shâi his ^dbrother; and they put themselves in array against the children of Â'm'môn. 12 And he said, If the Sÿr'î-ânş be too

4
b See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
c See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

5
d Shame, Phil. 3:19.
e Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
f Beard, Jer. 41:5.

6
g Present, II Sam. 8:10.
h See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
i Silver, Job. 22:25.
j Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
k Horses, Jer. 50:11.
l Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
m Mesopotamia, Gen. 28:2.
n Ch. 18:5, 9.

7
o Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
p King, Deut. 17:15.
q Maacah, I Ki. 2:39.
r Encampment, Num. 31:10.
s War, Josh. 22:12.
t Num. 21:30.
u Josh. 13:9, 16.
u Cities, Gen. 4:17.
v Battle-fields, Num. 20:17.

8
w David, I Sam. 17:12.

9
x Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

10
4 Heb. *the face of the battle was against.*
y Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
z See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
a Syria, Gen. 25:20.

11
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
c Abishai, I Chr. 18:12.
d Heb. *Abshai*.
5 Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

Var. Rend.—V. 17. Cherethites—See on II Sam. 8:18. chief . . . King—Lut. the first at the king's hand; the first at the side of the king, NOW. Chap. 19.—V. 2. servants—people, NOW. V. 3. servants—officers, NOW. V. 7. encamped—pitched. V. 9. before the gate—So NOW.; at the entrance (II Sam. 1:8).

12
a Help, Acts 26:22.
b Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
13
c Courage, Num. 13:30.
d Cities, Gen. 4:17.
e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

14
f Joab, II Sam. 8:16.

15
g Syria, Gen. 25:20.
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.
i Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

16
j Israel, Deut. 4:1.
k Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
l River, Is. 32:2.
m Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
n Captain, Num. 2:3.
o See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
p See "Hadadezer," II Sam. 8:3.
q Head, Pr. 20:29.

17
r David, I Sam. 17:12.
s Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

19
t Peace, Pr. 17:1.

1
u II Sam. 11:1.

strong for me, then thou shalt ^a help me; but if the ^b children of Ām'zōn be too strong for thee, then I will help thee. 13 Be of good ^c courage, and let us play the man for our people, and for the ^d cities of our God: and ^e Jēhō'vāh do that which seemeth him good. 14 So ^f Jō'āb and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Sŷr'ī-ānš unto the battle; and they fled before him. 15 And when the children of Ām'zōn saw that the ^g Sŷr'ī-ānš ^h were fled, they likewise fled before Ā-bī'shāi his brother, and entered into the city. Then Jō'āb came to ⁱ Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

16 And when the Sŷr'ī-ānš saw that they were put to the worse before ^j Īš-rā-ēl, they sent ^k messengers, and drew forth the Sŷr'ī-ānš that were beyond the ^l ^m River, with Shō'phāch the ⁿ ^o captain of the host of ^p Hād-ār-ēz-zēr at their ^q head. 17 And it was told ^r David; and he gathered all Īš-rā-ēl together, and passed over the ^s Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Sŷr'ī-ānš, they fought with him. 18 And the Sŷr'ī-ānš fled before Īš-rā-ēl; and David slew of the Sŷr'ī-ānš *the men of* seven thousand chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shō'phāch the captain of the host. 19 And when the servants of Hād-ār-ēz-zēr saw that they were put to the worse before Īš-rā-ēl, they made ^t peace with David, and served him: neither would the Sŷr'ī-ānš help the children of Ām'zōn any more.

20 ^u And it came to pass, at the time of the return

Var. Rend. — V. 16. drew forth — So NOW.; brought out. Chap. 20. — V. 4. sons—children, NOW.

of the ^v year, at the time when kings go out *to battle*, that Jō'āb led forth the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ām'zōn, and came and besieged ^w Rāb'bah. But David tarried at Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And ^x Jō'āb smote Rāb'bah, and overthrew it. 2 ^y And David took the ^z crown of ¹ their king from off his head, and found it to ^a weigh a talent of gold, and there were ^b precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought forth the ^c spoil of the city, exceeding much. 3 And he brought forth the people that were therein, ^d and cut *them* with ^e saws, and with harrows of ^f iron, and with ^g axes. And thus did David unto all the cities of the children of Ām'zōn. And David and all the people returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

4 ^h And it came to pass after this, that there arose ⁱ war at *2 Gē'zēr with the ^j Phī-lis'tīnes: then ^k Sib'zēbē-cāi the Hū'shāth-īte slew Sīp'pāi, of the sons of the ^l giant; and they were subdued. 5 And there was again war with the Phī-lis'tīnes; and Ēl-hā'nān the son of ^m Jā'ir slew Lāh'mī the brother of ⁿ Gō-līz'āth the Ġīt'tīte, the staff of whose ^o spear was like a weaver's beam. 6 And there was again war at ^p Gath, where was a man of great stature, whose ^q fingers and ^r toes were four and twenty, six *on each ^s hand*, and six *on each foot*; and he also was

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 13. cities—ark, H-J. (?). Chap. 20.—V. 2. their king—Milcom, Sept. H-J.; cf. II Sam. 12:30: their idolatrous king, NOW. V. 4. Gezer—Gath, Gr. (Pesh. "Gaza"); Gob, NOW.

* GEZER (Gazer).—A Levitical City of Ephraim, but imperfectly subdued—Josh. 16:3, 10; I Chr. 7:28. Inhabitants of, not driven out—Josh. 16:10; Ju. 1:29. Become Servants to do Taskwork—Josh. 16:10.

Strifes.—King of, defeated and smitten by Joshua—Josh. 10:33; 12:12. Battle with Philistines at—II Sam. 21:18; I Chr. 20:4. Invasion by David—I Sam. 27:8. Destroyed by Pharaoh and rebuilt by Solomon—I Ki. 9:15-17.

^v Year, Lev. 25:8.
^w Rabbah, II Sam. 11:1.
^x II Sam. 12:26.

2
^y II Sam. 12:30,
31.
^z Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
¹ Or, *Malcom*. See Zeph. 1:5.
^a See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
^b Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
^c Spoil, Is. 9:3.

3
^d II Sam. 12:31.
^e See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex 32:4.
^f Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
^g Axe, I Sam. 13:20.

4
^h II Sam. 21:18-22.
ⁱ War, Josh. 22:12.
² In II Sam. 21:18, *Gob*.
^j Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
^k Sibbecai, II Sam. 21:18.
^l Giants, Job 16:14.

5
^m Jair, Num. 32:41.
ⁿ Goliath, I Sam. 17:4.
^o Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.

6
^p Gath, II Sam. 21:20.
^q Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
^r See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.
^s See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

7
1 Or, *reproached*.
a Israel, Deut.
4:1.
b Jonathan,
I Sam. 31:2.
c See "Shimei,"
II Sam. 19:16.

1
d II Sam. 24:1-
25.
e Or, *an adver-
sary*.
f See "Number-
ing of Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.

2
f David, I Sam.
17:12.
g Joab, II Sam.
8:16.
h Prince, Num.
2:7.
i Ch. 27:23, 24.
j Beer-sheba,
I Sam. 8:2.
k Dan, Josh.
19:47.

born unto the giant. 7 And when he ¹ defied ^a Īś-rā-ēl, ^b Jōn-ā-thān the son of ^c Shīm-ē-ā David's brother slew him. 8 These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

21 ^a And *² Satan stood up against Īś-rā-ēl, and moved David to ^e number Īś-rā-ēl. 2 And ¹ David said to ^g Jō-āb and to the ^h princes of the people, ⁱ Go, number Īś-rā-ēl from ^j Bē-ēr-shē-bā even to ^k Dan; and bring me word,

Var. Rend.—V. 8. servants—officers, NOW. **Chap. 21.**—V. 1. Satan—So NOW.; Or, an adversary (or, accuser). V. 3. as many as they are—so many more as they be, R. moved—*Lit.* enticed; enticed, NOW.

* **SATAN.**—Names: Abaddon—Rev. 9:11. Accuser of Saints—Rev. 12:10. Adversary—Job Chaps. 1, 2; Zech. 3:1; I Pet. 5:8. Angel of the Abyss—Rev. 9:11. Apollyon (Destroyer)—Rev. 9:11. Beelzebub—Mt. 12:24; Mk. 3:22; Lu. 11:15. Belial—II Cor. 6:5. Deceiver—Rev. 12:9; 20:3, 8, 10. Devil—Mt. 4:1. Thirty-five Times only in the New Testament. Dragon—Rev. 12:3, 7, 9. Enemy—Mt. 13:39. Evil One—Mt. 13:19, 38; I John 2:13, 14; 3:12; 5:18. Father of Lies and Liars—John 8:44. God of this World—II Cor. 4:4. Murderer—John 8:44. Prince of Powers of Air—Eph. 2:2. Prince of Demons—Mt. 2:24; Mk. 3:22; Lu. 11:15. Prince of this World—John 12:31; 14:30; 16:11. Satan—I Chr. 21:1. Serpent—II Cor. 11:3; Rev. 12:9; 20:2. Tempter—Mt. 4:3; I Thess. 3:5.

His Nature and Origin.—An Angel—Job 1:6; 2:1; II Cor. 11:14. Fell from Heaven—Lu. 10:18. Because of Sin—II Pet. 2:4; Jude 6. Ruler of Demons—Mt. 12:24, 26-28; Mk. 3:22, 23; Lu. 11:15, 18. Ruler of the Unsaved—II Cor. 4:4; I John 5:19. Adversary of Man—I Pet. 5:8.

His Character.—Murderer—John 8:44. Liar and deceitful—John 8:44; II Thess. 2:9, 10; II Cor. 11:14. Sinner—I John 3:8. Tempter—Mt. 4:3; I Thess. 3:5. Enemy of Righteousness—Acts 13:10. Cunning—II Cor. 2:11; Eph. 6:11, 12.

His Works.—Author of all Sin and Suffering—Rom. 5:12; Rev. 12:9. Cause of Sickness—Lu. 13:16; Acts 10:38. Has the Power of Death—Heb. 2:14. Tempts to Evil: David—I Chr. 21:1. Jesus—Mt. 4:1, 11; Mk. 1:13; Lu. 4:2, 13. Judas—Lu. 22:3. Peter—Lu. 22:31. Ananias—Acts 5:3. Paul—II Cor. 12:7. Adversary of Joshua—Zech. 3:1, 2. Robs of the Truth—Mt. 13:19; Mk. 4:15; Lu. 8:12; Mt. 13:17. Blinds to the Glory of God—Mt. 13:17; John 8:54, 55; 9:39-41; 12:39, 40; II Cor. 4:4. Makes deaf—John 8:43, 45-47. Destroys the Word of Christ—Mt. 13:37-39. John 8:41-44. Hinders Christ's Cause—Mt. 13:39; I Thess. 2:17, 18.

Overruled for Good.—To prove the Righteous—Mt. 4:10; Lu. 22:31, 32; I Tim. 3:6, 7. To check Undue Exaltation—II Cor. 12:7. To destroy the Dominion of the Flesh—I Cor. 5:7; II Cor. 2:5-11. To teach Men not to blaspheme—I Tim. 1:20. To bring Victory out of Persecution—Rev. 2:10.

He counterfeits the Spiritual Universe.—False God—I Thess. 1:9; II Thess. 2:3, 4, 9-12. False Christs—Mt. 24:24; Mk. 13:22. False Angels—II Cor. 11:14; Rev. 9:11; 12:7, 9. False Prophets—Mt. 7:15; 24:11, 24; Lu. 6:26; Acts 13:6; II Pet. 2:1; I John 4:1; Rev. 16:13; 19:20; 20:10.

False Teachers.—I Tim. 4:1, 2; 6:3-5; II Tim. 4:3, 4; Titus 1:10; II Pet. 2:1. False Apostles—II Cor. 11:13; Rev. 2:2.

False Churches.—Rev. 2:9; 3:16; 18:4. Brethren—Acts 15:1, 24; II Cor. 11:26; Gal. 2:4.

that I may know the sum of them. 3 And Jō-āb said, ¹ Jē-hō-vāh make his people a hundred times as many as they are: but, my lord the ^m king, [†] are they not all my lord's ⁿ servants? why doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a ^o cause of ^p guilt unto Īś-rā-ēl? 4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Jō-āb. Wherefore Jō-āb departed, and went throughout all Īś-rā-ēl, and came to ^q Jē-ru-sā-lēm. 5 And Jō-āb gave up the sum of the numbering of the people unto David. And ^r all they of Īś-rā-ēl were a thousand thousand and a hundred thousand men that drew ^s sword: and Jū-dāh was four hundred three-score and ten thousand men

3
l Deut. 1:11.
m King, Deut.
17:15.
n Servant, Ex.
21:2.
o Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.

4
q Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.

5
r II Sam. 24:9.
s Sword, Ju.
7:20.

Our Duty.—Watch and pray—Mt. 26:41; Mk. 14:38; Lu. 21:36; I Pet. 4:7; 5:8, 9. Put on the Whole Armor of God—Eph. 6:11. Resist—Eph. 4:27; Jas. 4:7; I John 2:13, 14, 18.

His Overthrow.—In Fact, bound by the Truth—John 8:31-36; Rom. 8:2; Rev. 20:1-3. To be destroyed—I John 3:8. Under Man—Gen. 3:15; Rom. 16:20. Safety of the Believer—Lu. 10:19; John 10:27-30. Reserved for Eternal Fire—Mt. 25:41; Rev. 20:10.

† INHERITANCE Land taken in War called Canaan.—Num. 16:14; 26:53, 56; 32:18; 34:2, 18. East of Jordan—Num. 32:19, 32; 34:14, 15; Deut. 29:8; Josh. 13:15, 23, 24, 28, 29; 14:3, 9; 16:9. Hebron—Josh. 14:13, 14.

Land the Principal Inheritance.—Josh. 13:32, 33; Num. 34:17, 18; Josh. 19:51. Land belonged to the Family, not to Individual—Num. 27:4, 7; Num. 36:2-9. Daughters allowed to receive—Num. 27:1-7; Job 42:15. But must marry within the Tribe—Num. 36:6, 8. Law of Num. 27:8-11. Conquered Land divided by Lot—Num. 33:53, 54; 34:13; Josh. 18:3-6.

Levites had Tithes and Cities, no Land: God their Inheritance.—Num. 18:20-24; Deut. 10:9; 12:12; 14:27-29; 18:1, 2; Josh. 13:14, 33; 21:3, 8, 41.

Division to Tribes.—Josh. Chaps. 13-21.

First-born received double of Household Goods, Cattle and Slaves.—Deut. 21:15-17.

Ruth's.—Ruth 4:3-5, 10.

Naboth's.—I Ki. 21:3, 4.

Prince could not take.—Ez. 46:16-18.

Israel was Jehovah's.—Ex. 34:9; Deut. 32:9; I Sam. 26:9; II Sam. 14:16; 20:19; 21:3; Ps. 16:5; 28:9; 33:12; 74:2; 78:71; 94:14; 106:5; Is. 19:25; 63:17; Jer. 10:16; 51:19; Ez. 44:28. God angry with His—Ps. 78:62; 106:40; Is. 47:6.

The Messianic King receives Nations for.—Ps. 2:8. Jehovah receives Nations for—Ps. 22:27, 28. Christ receives Christians for—Eph. 1:11, 18; Titus 2:14.

God's Children to receive.—Blessing—I Pet. 3:9. God chooses—Ps. 47:4. Among the Sanctified—Acts 20:32; 26:18; Eph. 1:18; Col. 3:24. Forever—Ps. 37:18. In Light—Col. 1:12. Holy Spirit is Earnest of our Inheritance—Eph. 1:14. The Kingdom of God is—Eph. 5:5.

A Good Man leaves.—Pr. 13:22.

Wisdom is good as.—Ecd. 7:11.

God's Promises are an.—Gal. 3:14, 18.

Israel was a Minor: did not receive.—Gal. 4:1, 7.

Christ inherited a Name more excellent than Angels.—Heb. 1:4.

Christ not the Judge of Earthly Inheritance.—Lu. 12:13. Hasty, soon lost.—Pr. 20:21.

6
a Ch. 27:24.
b Levite, Num. 1:47.
c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
d Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

7
e Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
g Israel, Deut. 4:1.

8
h David, I Sam. 17:12.
i Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j II Sam. 12:13.
k Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
l Servant, Ex. 21:2.

9
m Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
n Gad, the Prophet, I Sam. 22:5.

10
o Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
1 Heb. *stretch out unto*.

12
p II Sam. 24:13.
q Famine, I Sam. 7:6.
r Month, Gen. 7:11.
s Enemy, Job 31:29.
t Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
u Sword, Jt. 7:20.
2 Or, *and*.
v Plague, Ex. 7:18.
w Land, Gen. 23:15.
x Angel, I Pet. 1:12.

13
y Adversity, Job 19:6.
z Faith, Heb. 11:1.
a Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
b Ps. 51:1; 130:4, 7.
3 Or, *many*.
c Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.

14
e Ch. 27:24.

15
f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
g Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
h Evil, Ps. 97:10.

that drew sword. 6^a But ^bLē'vī and ^cBēn'jā-mīn counted he not among them; for the king's word was ^dabominable to Jō'āb. 7 And ^eGod was displeased with this thing; ^ftherefore he smote ^gĪs'rā-ēl. 8 And ^hDavid said unto God, ⁱI have sinned greatly, in that I have done this thing; ^jbut now put away, ^kI beseech thee, the iniquity of thy ^lservant; for I have done very foolishly.

9 And Jê-hō'vāh ^mspake unto ⁿGad, David's seer, saying, 10 Go and speak unto David, saying, Thus saith Jê-hō'vāh, I ^ooffer thee three things: choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee. 11 So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith Jê-hō'vāh, Take which thou wilt: 12 ^peither three years of ^qfamine; or three ^rmonths to be consumed before thy ^sfoes, while the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else ^tthree days the ^usword of Jê-hō'vāh, ²even ^vpestilence in the ^wland, and the ^xangel of Jê-hō'vāh destroying throughout all the borders of Īs'rā-ēl. Now therefore consider what answer I shall return to him that sent me. 13 And David said unto Gad, ^yI am in a great strait: ^zlet me fall, I pray, into the ^ahand of Jê-hō'vāh; ^bfor very ³great are his ^cmercies: and let me not fall into the hand of ^dman. 14 ^eSo Jê-hō'vāh sent a pestilence upon Īs'rā-ēl; and there fell of Īs'rā-ēl seventy thousand men. 15 And God sent an angel unto ^fJê-ru'sā-lēm to destroy it: and as he was about to destroy, Jê-hō'vāh beheld, and he ^grepented him of the ^hevil, and said to the destroying angel, It is enough; now stay thy hand. And the angel of Jê-hō'vāh was standing by the

threshing-floor of ⁱ4 Ōr'nān the ^kJēb'ū-sīte. 16 And David ¹lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of Jê-hō'vāh standing between ^mearth and ⁿheaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jê-ru'sā-lēm. Then David and the ^oelders, ^pclothed in ^qsackcloth, fell upon their ^rfaces. 17 And David said unto God, ^sIs it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even ^tI it is that have sinned and done very ^uwickedly; ^vbut these sheep, what have they done? let thy hand, I pray thee, O Jê-hō'vāh my God, be against me, and against my father's house; but not against thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 ^xThen the angel of Jê-hō'vāh commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and rear an ^yaltar unto Jê-hō'vāh in the threshing-floor of Ōr'nān the Jēb'ū-sīte. 19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of Jê-hō'vāh. 20 And Ōr'nān turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons that were with him hid themselves. Now Ōr'nān was ^zthreshing ^awheat. 21 And as David came to Ōr'nān, Ōr'nān looked and saw David, and went out of the threshing-floor, and ^bbowed himself to David with his ^cface to the ^dground. 22 Then David said to Ōr'nān, Give me the place of this threshing-floor, that I may build thereon an altar unto Jê-hō'vāh: for the full price shalt thou give it me, that the plague may be stayed from the people. 23 And Ōr'nān said unto David, Take it to thee, and

ⁱ Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
^j Araunah, II Sam. 24:18.
⁴ In II Sam. 24:16, &c., *Araunah*.
^k Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.

16
^l Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
ⁿ Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^o Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
^p See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
^q Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
^r Face, Is. 6:2.

17
^s Humility, Pr. 15:33.
^t Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^u The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^v II Sam. 7:8; Ps. 74:1.
^w See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.

18
^x II Chr. 3:1.
^y Altar, Gen. 22:9.

20
^z Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
^a Wheat, Ex. 9:32.

21
^b Salutation, Lu. 10:1.
^c Face, Is. 6:2.
^d Ground, Gen. 33:19.

Var. Read.—Chap. 21. V. 12, be consumed—flee, *Sept. Be. We. Rosenberg, NOW.*; cf. II Sam. 24:13. V. 20, angel—king, *Sept. Mo. Be. (cf. II Sam. 24:20).*

23
a Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
b Offering, Gen. 22:2.
c Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.
d Wood, Ex. 31:5.

24
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f David, I Sam. 17:12.
g See "Araunah," II Sam. 24:18.
h See "Land," Gen. 32:15.
i See "Liberality," Rom. 12:8.
j God, Gen. 1:1.

25
k II Sam. 24:24.
l See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
m Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
n Measures, Ex. 36:9.

26
o Altar, Gen. 22:9.
p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
q See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.

27
r Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
s Sword, Ju. 7:20.

28
t Prayers answered, Mt. 5:44.
u Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
v Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
w Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

29
x Ch. 16:39; I Ki. 3:4.
y Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
z Moses, Ex. 3:4.
a Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
b High Place, Deut. 12:2.
c Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.

30
d Fear, Gen. 9:2.

1
e Ch. 21:18-28; II Chr. 3:1.
f See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee the ^aoxen for ^bburnt-offerings, and the ^cthreshing instruments for ^dwood, and the wheat for the meal-offering; I give it all. 24 And ^eking / David said to ^gÔr'nân, Nay; but I will verily ^hbuy it for the full price: for I will not take that which is thine ⁱfor ^jJè-hô-vâh, nor offer a burnt-offering without cost. 25 So ^kDavid gave to Ôr'nân for the place ^lsix hundred shêk'êls of ^mgold by ⁿweight. 26 And David built there an ^oaltar unto Jè-hô-vâh, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings, and called upon Jè-hô-vâh; and he answered him from ^pheaven by ^qfire upon the altar of burnt-offering. 27 And Jè-hô-vâh commanded the ^rangel; and he put up his ^ssword again into the sheath thereof.

28 At that time, when David saw that Jè-hô-vâh had ^tanswered him in the ^uthreshing-floor of Ôr'nân the ^vJèb'û-site, then he ^wsacrificed there. 29 ^xFor the ^ytabernacle of Jè-hô-vâh, which ^zMô'sêš made in the ^awilderness, and the altar of burnt-offering, were at that time in the ^bhigh place at ^cGib'ê-ôn. 30 But David could not go before it to inquire of God; for he was ^dafraid because of the sword of the angel of Jè-hô-vâh. 1 Then David said,

22 ^eThis is the ^fhouse of Jè-hô-vâh God, and this is the

Var. Rend.—V. 29. tabernacle—dwelling-place, Var. NOW.

altar of burnt-offering for ^gÎs'ra-êl.

2 And David commanded to gather together the ^hsojourners that were in the land of Îs'ra-êl; and ⁱhe set masons to hew ^kwrought stones to ^lbuild the house of God. 3 And David ^mprepared ⁿiron in abundance for the nails for the ^odoors of the ^pgates, and for the couplings; and ^qbrass in abundance without weight; 4 and ^rcedar-trees without number: for the ^sSî-dô-nî-ânš and they of ^tTÿre brought cedar-trees in abundance to David. 5 And David said, ^u"Sôl'ô-môn my ^vson is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for Jè-hô-vâh must be exceeding magnificent, of fame and of ^wglory throughout all countries: I will therefore make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his ^xdeath.

6 Then he called for Sôl'ô-môn his son, and charged him to build a house for Jè-hô-vâh, the God of Îs'ra-êl. 7 And David said to Sôl'ô-môn ¹his son, ²As for me, it was in my ³heart to build a house unto the name of Jè-hô-vâh my God. 8 But the ⁴word of Jè-hô-vâh came to me, saying, ⁵Thou hast shed ⁶blood abundantly, and hast made great ⁷wars: thou shalt not build a house unto my name, ⁸because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight. 9 Behold, ⁹a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of ¹⁰rest; and I will give him ¹¹rest from all his ¹²ene-

g Israel, Deut. 4:1.

2
h Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
i I Ki. 5:17, 18.
j See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
k Stone, Ex. 34:1.
l Builder, I Ki. 5:18.

3
m Ch. 29:2, 7.
n Door, Ex. 12:22.
o Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
p Brass, Josh. 22:8.

4
q See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
r Sidon, Is. 23:12.
s Tyre, Hos. 9:13.

5
t Ch. 20:1; I Ki. 3:7.
u Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
v Son, Gen. 21:19.
w Glory, Ps. 7:5.
x Death, Rom. 5:12.

7
1 According to another reading, *My son*, as for me, &c.
y Ch. 17:1;
z II Sam. 7:2, 3.
2 Heart, Acts 15:9.

8
a Word of God, John 6:63.
b Ch. 28:3.
c Blood, Lev. 17:11.
d War, Josh. 22:12.
e See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.

9
f Promises of God, John 14:2.
g Rest, Heb. 4:4.
h I Ki. 4:20, 25.
i Enemies, Job 31:29.

*IRON: Tubal-cain first forged Iron.—Gen. 4:22.

Where found.—Deut. 8:9; Job. 28:2.

Utilized in War.—Chariots—Josh. 17:16, 18; Ju. 1:19; 4:3. Harrows and Axes—II Sam. 12:31. Spear—I Sam. 17:7; Job 20:24. Pan—Ez. 4:3. Horns—I Ki. 22:11. Breastplate—Rev. 9:9.

In Domestic Life.—Bedsteads—Deut. 3:11. Axes—Is. 10:34. Threshing Tools—Amos 1:3. Vessels of Iron—Josh. 6:24. File—Pr. 27:17.

For Use in the Temple.—Nails and Couplings—I Chr. 22:3. Various Things—I Chr. 29:2.

Instruments of Punishment.—Fetters—Ps. 105:18; 107:10; 149:8. Rods—Ps. 2:9; Rev. 2:27; 12:5; 19:15. Yokes—Deut. 28:48; Jer. 28:13, 14.

Images made of.—Dan. 2:33; 7:19.

Various Purposes.—Gates—Acts 12:10. Pen—Job 19:24; Jer. 17:1. Fish-spear—Job 41:7. Murderer's Weapon—Num. 35:16; II Sam. 23:7. To brand—I Tim. 4:2.

⁹
a II Sam. 12:24, 25.
1 That is, *Peaceful*.
b Peace, Pr. 17:1.

¹⁰
c Ch. 17:12; II Sam. 7:13, 14.
d Name, Acts 16:18.
e Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
f See "Promises concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
g See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
h Throne, Acts 12:21.

¹¹
i Blessing, Ex. 12:3.

¹²
j Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
k I Ki. 3:9-12; II Chr. 1:10.
l Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
m Israel, Deut. 4:1.
n Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
o Covenantants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
p See "Keeping Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
q Law, Deut. 31:24.

¹³
r Ch. 28:7.
s Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
t Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
u Moses, Ex. 3:4.
v Josh. 1:6-9.
w Courage, Num. 13:30.
x Fear, Gen. 9:2.

¹⁴
y Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
z Or, *low estate*. Temple.
a I Sam. 1:9.
b Ch. 29:4.
c See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
d Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
e Silver, Job 22:25.
f Brass, Josh. 22:8.
g Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
h Stone, Ex. 34:1.

¹⁵
h See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
i Wood, Ex. 31:5.

mies round about; for ^a his name shall be ¹ Söl'ö-mön, and I will give ^b peace and quietness unto İş'rá-él in his days. 10 ^c He shall build a house for my ^d name; and he shall be my son, and I will be his ^e father; and ^f I will establish the ^h throne of his kingdom over İş'rá-él for ever. 11 Now, my son, ⁱ Jê-hô'väh be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of Jê-hô'väh thy God, as he hath spoken concerning thee. 12 ^{j k} Only Jê-hô'väh give thee ^l discretion and understanding, and give thee charge concerning ^m İş'rá-él; that so ^{n o} thou mayest ^p keep the ^q law of Jê-hô'väh thy God. 13 ^r Then shalt thou prosper, if thou observe to do the ^s statutes and the ^t ordinances which Jê-hô'väh charged ^u Mō'şēš with concerning İş'rá-él: ^v be strong, and of good ^w courage; ^x fear not, neither be dismayed. 14 Now, behold, in my ^{y z} affliction I have prepared for the ² house of Jê-hô'väh ^a a ^b hundred thousand talents of ^c gold, and a thousand thousand talents of ^d silver, and of ^e brass and ^f iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and ^g stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto. 15 Moreover there are ^h workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and ⁱ timber, and all men that are skilful in every manner of work: 16 of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise and be doing, and Jê-hô'väh be with thee.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 22.—V. 9. Solomon —i. c. Peaceful. my—So NOW.; to me a. his—So NOW.; to him a. in his days—as long as he lives, NOW. ordinances—judgments, r. V. 14. in—by. Be.; Or, in spite of, Kamp.; with, NOW. V. 17. princes—So NOW.; captains (ch. 27:22). Chap. 23.—V. 2. princes—So NOW.; captains.

17 ⁱ David also commanded all the ^k princes of İş'rá-él to help Söl'ö-mön his son, *saying*, 18 Is not Jê-hô'väh your God with you? and ^l hath he not given you rest on every side? for ^m he hath delivered the inhabitants of the ⁿ land into my hand; and the ^o land is subdued before Jê-hô'väh, and before his people. 19 Now ^p set your ^q heart and your ^r soul to seek after Jê-hô'väh your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of Jê-hô'väh God, ^s to bring the ^t ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'väh, and the holy ^{u v} vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of Jê-hô'väh.

23 ^x Now David was ^y old and full of days; and ^z he made Söl'ö-mön his son king over İş'rá-él. 2 And he gathered together all the princes of İş'rá-él, with the ² priests and the ^a Lē'vites. 3 And ^b the Lē'vites were numbered from thirty years old and upward; and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand. 4 Of these, twenty and four thousand were ^{c d} to oversee the work of the house of Jê-hô'väh; and six thousand were ^e officers and judges; 5 and four thousand were ^f doorkeepers; and ^g four thousand ^h praised Jê-hô'väh with the ⁱ instruments which I made, *said David*, to praise therewith. 6 And David divided them into ³ courses ^j according to the sons of Lē'vi: ^k Ġēr'shōn, Kō'hāth, and Mē-rā'rī.

7 Of the Ġēr'shōn-ites: ^l 4 Lā'dān and ^m Shīm'ē-i. 8 The sons of Lā'dān: Jê-hī'él the chief, and Zē'thām, and Jō'él, three.

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—V. 3. thirty—So NOW.; twenty.

¹⁷
j Ch. 28:1-6.
k Prince, Num. 2:7.

¹⁸
l V. 9; ch. 23:25.
m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
n See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
o See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.

¹⁹
p Ch. 28:9.
q Heart, Acts 15:9.
r Soul, Job 4:15.
s I Ki. 8:6, 21; II Chr. 5:7.
t Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
u Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
v See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

¹
w Ch. 29:28.
x Old Age, Titus, 2:3.
y Ch. 28:15; 29:22; I Ki. 1:30-39.

²
z Priest, Ex. 28:1.
a Levites, Num. 1:47.

³
b See "Numbering of Israel," Deut. 4:1.

⁴
c Ezra 3:8, 9.
d Overseer, Pr. 6:7.
e Ch. 26:29.

⁵
f See "Door," Ex. 12:22.
g Ch. 15:16.
h Praise, Ju. 5:3.
i Music, I Chr. 6:31.

⁶
3 Heb. *divisions*.
j Ch. 6:1.
k Gershon, Kohath and Merari, Ex. 6:16.

⁷
l See "Libni," Ex. 6:17.
4 In ch. 6:17, Libni.
m Shimei, 11 Sam. 19:16.

9
a Haran, Gen. 27:43.

10
1 In v. 11, Zizah.
b Beriah, I Chr. 7:23.

12
c Hebron, Num. 13:22.
d Uzziel, Ex. 6:22.

13
e Ex. 6:20.
f Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
h See "Consecration of Priests," Ex. 28:1.
2 Or, to sanctify as most holy him, &c.
i Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
Incense, Ex. 30:34.
k Minister, Acts 15:39.

14
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Tribe, Num. 36:9.
n Levite, Num. 1:47.
o See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

15
p Gershom, Ex. 2:22.
q Eleazer, Ex. 18:4.

16
3 In ch. 24:20, Shubael.

18
r Shelomith, Lev. 24:11.
4 In ch. 24:22, Shelomoth.

21
s Merari, Ex. 6:16.
t Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.

22
u Death, Rom. 5:12.
v Son, Gen. 21:19.
w Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

9 The sons of Shīm'ē-i: Shēl'ō-mōth, and Hā'z-ā-ēl, and ^aHā'rān, three. These were the heads of the fathers' houses of Lā'dān. 10 And the sons of Shīm'ē-i: Jā'hāth, ¹Zī'nā, and Jē'ūsh, and ^bBē-ri'āh. These four were the sons of Shīm'ē-i. 11 And Jā'hāth was the chief, and Zī'zāh the second: but Jē'ūsh and Bē-ri'āh had not many sons; therefore they became a fathers' house in one reckoning.

12 The sons of Kō'hāth: Ām'rām, Īz'hār, ^cHē'brōn, and ^aŪz-zī'ēl, four. 13 ^eThe sons of Ām'rām: ¹Aār'ōn and ^oMō'šēš; and ^bAār'ōn was separated, ²that he should sanctify ⁱthe most holy things, he and his sons, for ever, to burn ^jincense before Jē-hō'vāh, to ^kminister unto him, and to bless in his name, for ever. 14 But as for Mō'šēš the man of ¹God, his sons were named among the ^mtribe of ⁿLe'vī. 15 The sons of Mō'šēš: ^pĠēr'shōm and ^qĒ-lī-ē'zēr. 16 The sons of Ġēr'shōm: ³Shēb'ū-ēl the chief. 17 And the sons of Ē-lī-ē'zēr were: Rē'hā-bī'āh the chief; and Ē-lī-ē'zēr had no other sons; but the sons of Rē'hā-bī'āh were very many. 18 The sons of Īz'hār: ⁴Shēl'ō-mīth the chief. 19 The sons of Hē'brōn: Jē-ri'āh the chief, Ām-ā-ri'āh the second, Jā-hā'zī-ēl the third, and Jēk-ā-mē'ām the fourth. 20 The sons of Ūz-zī'ēl: Mī'eāh the chief, and Īs-shī'āh the second.

21 The sons of ^sMē-rā'rī: Māh'li and Mū'shī. The sons of Māh'li: ^tĒ-lē-ā'zār and Kīsh. 22 And Ē-lē-ā'zār ^udied, and

Var. Rend.—V. 11. became . . . reckoning—one class, even in one father's house; one family, as one class, NOW. V. 21. Mushi—See on ch. 24:26. V. 26. shall no more have need to—need no more

had no ^vsons, but ^wdaughters only: and their ^xy brethren the sons of Kīsh ^ztook them to wife. 23 The sons of Mū'shī: Māh'li, and Ē'dēr, and Jēr'ē-mōth, three.

24 ^aThese were the sons of Lē'vī after their ^bfathers' ^chouses, even the ^eheads of the fathers' houses of those of them that were counted, ¹in the number of names by their polls, who did the ^owork for the service of the ^hhouse of Jē-hō'vāh, from twenty years old and upward. 25 For ⁱDavid said, Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl, ^khath given ¹rest unto his people; and he dwelleth in ^mJē-ru'sā-lēm for ever: 26 and also ⁿthe Lē'vites shall no more have need to carry the ^otabernacle and all the ^pvessels of it for the service thereof. 27 For ⁵by the last words of David the sons of Lē'vī were numbered, from twenty years old and upward. 28 For ⁶their office was to wait on the sons of Aār'ōn for the service of the house of Jē-hō'vāh, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the ^qpurifying of all holy things, even the work of the service of the house of God; 29 ^rfor the ^sshowbread also, and ^tfor the fine flour for a ^umeal-offering, whether of unleavened wafers, or ^vof that which is baked in the pan, or ^wof that which is soaked, and ^xfor all manner of ^ymeasure and size; 30 and to stand every ^zmorning to ^athank and ^bpraise Jē-hō'vāh, and likewise at ^ceven; 31 and to offer all burnt-offerings unto Jē-hō'vāh, on the ^dsabbaths, on the ^enew moons, and on the ^fset feasts, in number according to the ^gordinance, NOW. tabernacle—dwelling-place, Var. NOW. V. 27. by . . . word—Or, in the last acts (or histories), Be. r marg.; by the last acts, NOW. V. 31. on—in, r. set feasts—appointed seasons.

x Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
y Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.
z Marriage with Near Kinsmen, Gen. 6:2.

24
a Num. 10:17, 21.
b Father, Ex. 21:15.
c House, Deut. 24:10.
d Family, Eph. 5:20.
e Head, Pr. 20:29.
f Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
g Labor, Ex. 23:12.
h Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

25
i David, I Sam. 17:12.
j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Ch. 22:18.
l Rest, Heb. 4:4.
m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

26
n Num. 4:5, 15; 7:9.
o Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
p Vessels of the Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

27
5 Or, in the last acts.

28
6 Heb. their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron.
See Neh. 11:24.
q See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

29
r Lev. 24:5-9.
s Showbread, Gen. 3:19.
Lev. 6:20.
t Offering, Gen. 22:2.
u Ch. 9:31.
v See "Preparation of Food," Gen. 9:3.
w Lev. 6:21.
x Lev. 19:35, 36.
y Measures, Ex. 36:9.

30
z Morning, Ps. 65:8.
a Thanksgiving, I Cor. 4:15.
b Praise, Ju. 5:3.
c Evening, Ps. 65:8.

31
d Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
e Moon, Ps. 136:9.
f Feast, Num. 29:39.
g Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

32

- a* Ch. 9:27;
Num. 1:53.
b Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
c Num. 3:6-9, 38.
d Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

1

- e* Ex. 6:23.
f Nadab and Abihu, Num. 3:4.
g Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
h Ithamar, I Chr. 24:1.

2

- i* Lev. 10:2.
j Priest, Ex. 28:1.

3

- 1* Or, *And David divided them, even Zadok &c.*
k David, I Sam. 17:12.
l Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
m Ahimelech, I Sam. 21:1.

4

- n* Head, Pr. 20:29.
o Father, Ex. 21:15.
p House, Deut. 24:10.

5

- q* Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
r Prince, Num. 2:7.

nance concerning them, continually before Jê-hôl-vâh; 32 and that ^athey should keep the charge of the ^btent of meeting, and the charge of the holy place, and ^cthe charge of the sons of Aâr'ôn their brethren, for the service of the ^dhouse of Jê-hôl-vâh.

24 And the courses of the sons of Aâr'ôn were these. ^e* The sons of Aâr'ôn: ^fNâ-dâb and ^gĀ-bî'hû, ^hĒ-lê-â'zâr and ⁱĪth'â-mâr. 2 ^jBut Nâ-dâb and Ā-bî'hû died before their father, and had no children: therefore Ē-lê-â'zâr and Īth'â-mâr executed the ^kpriest's office. 3 ¹And ^kDavid with ^lZâ-dök of the sons of Ē-lê-â'zâr, and ^mĀ-hîm'ê-lêeh of the sons of Īth'â-mâr, divided them according to their ordering in their service. 4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Ē-lê-â'zâr than of the sons of Īth'â-mâr; and *thus* were they divided: of the sons of Ē-lê-â'zâr there were sixteen, ⁿheads of ^ofathers' ^phouses; and of the sons of Īth'â-mâr, according to their fathers' houses, eight. 5 Thus were they divided by ^qlot, one sort with another; for there were ^rprinces of the sanctuary, and princes of God, both of the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—V. 3. ordering—classes, *Var. NOW.* V. 6. princes—*So NOW.*; captains. V. 19. ordering—ordinance, by—by the hand of. This . . . them—those are their classes for their services . . . duty given unto, *NOW.* V. 20. And—*Omîl, Var. NOW.* Levi—*Insert*, these were the heads. *The verse means, that Jehdeiah was the head of the "fathers' house" or family formed by the descendants of Shubal the son of Amram; similarly in the other cases.* V. 21. Rehabiah—*Insert*, was of the sons of Eliezer, ch. 23:17. V. 21. chief—head. *Var. NOW.* Isshiah—*Called* Jeshaiah, ch. 26:25.

* **ITHAMAR**: Youngest Son of Aaron.—Son of Aaron and Elisheba—Ex. 6:23; 28:1; 38:21; Num. 3:2; I Chr. 24:1. Descendants of—I Chr. 24:1-19. Forbidden to mourn for Nadab and Abihu—Lev. 10:6. Moses' Anger against—Lev. 10:16.

Offices of.—Ministered in the Priest's Office—Ex. 28:1; Num. 3:4. Chief of the Gershonites and Merarites—Num. 4:28, 33; 7:8. Treasurer of the Offerings for Tabernacle—Ex. 38:21.

sons of Ē-lê-â'zâr, and of the sons of Īth'â-mâr. 6 And ^sShê-mâ'jah the son of ^tNê-thân'êl the ^uscribe, who was of the ^vLê'vîtes, ^wwrote them in the presence of the ^xking, and the princes, and Zâ-dök the priest, and Ā-hîm'ê-lêeh the son of ^yĀ-bî'â-thâr, and the heads of the fathers' houses of the priests and of the Lê'vîtes; one fathers' house being taken for Ē-lê-â'zâr, and ²one taken for Īth'â-mâr.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jê-hoi'â-rîb, the second to ²Jê-dâ'jah, 8 the third to Hâ'rîm, the fourth to Sê-ô'rîm, 9 the fifth to Mâl-ehî'jah, the sixth to Mîj'â-mîn, 10 the seventh to Hâk'kôz, the eighth to ^aĀ-bî'jah, 11 the ninth to Jêsh'û-â, the tenth to Shêe-â-nî'ah, 12 the eleventh to Ē-lî'â-shîb, the twelfth to Jâ'kîm, 13 the thirteenth to Hûp'pâh, the fourteenth to Jê-shêb'ê-âb, 14 the fifteenth to Bîl'gâh, the sixteenth to Īm'mêr, 15 the seventeenth to Hê'zîr, the eighteenth to Hâp'pîz-zêz, 16 the nineteenth to Pêth'â-hî'ah, the twentieth to Jê-hêz'kêl, 17 the one and twentieth to ^bJâ'ehîn, the two and twentieth to Gâ'mûl, 18 the three and twentieth to Dê-lâl'jah, the four and twentieth to Mâ-â-zî'ah. 19 ^cThis was the ordering of them in their service, to come into the house of Jê-hôl-vâh according to the ^dordinance given unto them by ^eAâr'ôn their father, as Jê-hôl-vâh, the ^fGod of ^gĪs'ra-êl, had commanded him.

20 And of the rest of the sons of Lê'vî: of the sons of Ām'râm, ³Shû'bâ-êl; of the sons of Shû'bâ-êl, Jêh-dê'jah. 21 Of Rê-hâ-bî'ah: of the sons of Rê-hâ-bî'ah, Īs-shî'ah the chief.

6

- s* Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
t Nathanel, Num. 1:8.
u Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.
v Levites, Num. 1:47.
w Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
x King, Deut. 17:15.
y Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.
2 The Heb. text has, *taken, taken.*

7

- z* Jedaiah, I Chr. 9:10.

10

- a* Neh. 12:4; Lu. 1:5.

17

- b* Jachin, Gen. 46:10.

19

- c* Ch. 9:25.
d Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
e Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
f Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Israel, Deut. 4:1.

20

- 3* In ch. 23:10. *Shebu l.*

22

1 In ch. 23:18,
Shelomith.

24

a Uzziel, Ex.
6:22.

27

b Merari, Ex.
6:16.

29

c Jerahmeel,
I Sam. 27:10.

30

d Eder, Josh.
15:21.

31

e Vs. 5, 6.
f Casting Lots,
Jonah 1:7.
g Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
h Levites, Num.
1:47.
i Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
j David, I Sam.
17:12.
k King, Deut.
17:15.
l Zadok, I Chr.
29:22.
m Ahimelech,
I Sam. 21:1.
n Head, Pr.
20:29.
o Father, Ex.
21:15.
p House, Deut.
24:10.
q Priest, Ex.
28:1.

1

r Captain,
Num. 2:3.
s See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
t Asaph, II Chr.
29:30.
u Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
v Harp, I Ki.
10:12.
w Music, I Chr.
6:31.

22 Of the Īz-hār-ites, ¹Shēl'ō-mōth; of the sons of Shēl'ō-mōth, Jā-hāth. 23 And the sons of *Īl'ēbrōn*: Jē-rī'āh the chief, Ām-ā-rī'āh the second, Jā-hā'zī-ēl the third, Jēk-ā-mō'ām the fourth. 24 The sons of ^aŪz-zī'ēl, Mī'eāh; of the sons of Mī'eāh, Shā-mīr. 25 The brother of Mī'eāh, Īs-shī'āh; of the sons of Īs-shī'āh, Zēh-ā-rī'āh. 26 The sons of Mē-rā'rī: Māh-lī and Mū-shī; the sons of Jā-ā-zī'āh: Bē'nō. 27 The sons of ^bMē-rā'rī: of Jā-ā-zī'āh, Bē'nō, and Shō'hām, and Zā'e'ūr, and Īb-rī. 28 Of Māh-lī: Ē-lē-ā'zār, who had no sons. 29 Of Kīsh; the sons of Kīsh: ^cJē-rāh-mē-ēl. 30 And the sons of Mū-shī: Māh-lī, and ^dĒ'dēr, and Jēr'ī-mōth. These were the sons of the Lē'vites after their fathers' houses. 31 ^eThese likewise ^fcast lots even as their ^gbrethren the ^hsons of ⁱĀār'ōn in the presence of ^jDavid the ^kking, and ^lZā'dōk, and ^mĀ-hīm'ē-lēeh, and the ⁿheads of the ^ofathers' ^phouses of the ^qpriests and of the Lē'vites; the fathers' houses of the chief even as those of his younger brother.

25 Moreover David and the ^rcaptains of the host set apart for ^sthe service certain of the sons of ^tĀ'sāph, and of Hē'mān, and of Jē-dū'thūn, who should ^uprophesy with ^vharps, with ^wpsalteries, and with cymbals: and the number

Var. Rend.—V. 23, of Hebron—*Supplied from ch. 23:19.* Vs. 26, 27, of Jaaziah . . . Shoham—of Jaaziah, his [Merari's] son (even) the sons of Merari through Jaaziah his son; Shoham, *Be.* Chap. 25.—V. 1, certain of—*Omit.* *Var.* NOW. Vs. 2, 3, hands—*direction, Var.* NOW. V. 2, order—*So* NOW.; *direction.* V. 4, Taking these names together (except Joshbekashah, which is heterogeneous), we have the prophetic utterance, I have given great and high help; I have spoken visions in abundance, *Ew.* V. 5, the sons of—*So* NOW.; sons unto, in . . . Jehovah—*So* NOW.; Or, in things pertaining to God, to . . . horn—

of them that did the work according to their service was: 2 of the sons of Ā'sāph: Zā'e'ūr, and Joseph, and Nēth-ā-nī'āh, and ²Āsh-ā-rē'lāh, the sons of Ā'sāph, under the ^xhand of Ā'sāph, who prophesied ³after the order of the king. 3 ^yOf Jē-dū'thūn; the sons of Jē-dū'thūn: Gēd-ā-lī'āh, and ⁴Zē'rī, and Jēsh'ā-jāh, Hāsh-ā-bī'āh, and Māt-tī-thī'āh, ⁵six, under the hands of their father Jē-dū'thūn with the harp, who prophesied in giving ^zthanks and ^apraising Jē-hō'vāh. 4 Of Hē'mān; the sons of Hē'mān: Būk-kī'āh, Māt-tā-nī'āh, ⁶Ūz-zī'ēl, ⁷Shēb'ū-ēl, and Jēr'ī-mōth, Hān-ā-nī'āh, ^bHā-nā'nī, Ē-lī'āthāh, Gīd-dāl'tī, and Rō-mām'tī-ē'zēr, Jōsh-bēk'ā-shāh, Māl'lō-thī, Hō'l-thīr, Mā-hā'zī-ōth. 5 All these were the sons of Hē'mān ^cthe king's ^dseer in the ^ewords of God, to lift up the ^fhorn. And God gave to Hē'mān fourteen sons and three daughters. 6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of Jē-hō'vāh, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God; ⁸Ā'sāph, Jē-dū'thūn, and Hē'mān being under the order of the king. 7 And the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in ^gsinging unto Jē-hō'vāh, even all that were skilful, was ^htwo hundred fourscore and eight. 8 And

i. e. to give him power, *Ke.* Cf. I Sam. 2:10. V. 6, hands—*direction, Var.* NOW. under—*according to, NOW.* order . . . king—*So* NOW.; *direction of the king (and) of Asaph.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 24.—Vs. 26, 27, the sons . . . Ibri—*In* ch. 23:21 only two sons of Merari are mentioned (as also elsewhere, ch. 6:4; Ex. 6:19; Num. 3:33); *Ke.* therefore would reject these words as an interpolation. *Be.* Graf, on the contrary, would supply them in ch. 23:21, supposing that they have dropped out accidentally. Chap. 25.—V. 3, Jeshaijah—*Insert,* Shimei, NOW. Before "six" insert, and Shimei (v. 17), *Be.* *Ke.*

2

2 In v. 14,
Jesharclah.
x Hand, Gen.
16:12.
3 Heb. by the
hands of the
king.

3

y Ch. 16:41, 42.
4 In v. 11, Izri.
5 With Shimei,
mentioned in
v. 17.
z Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
a Praise, Ju.
5:3.

4

6 In v. 18,
Azarel.
7 In v. 20,
Shubael.
b Hanani, I Ki.
16:1.

5

c Ch. 21:9;
II Sam. 24:11.
d Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
e Word of God,
John 6:63.
f Horn, Dan.
7:7.

6

8 Or, after the
order of the
king, even
Asaph, &c.

7

g Songs, Ex.
15:1.
h Ch. 23:5.

8

1 Or, *ward against ward, as well, &c.*
a See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

9

b See "Joseph," Gen. 30:24.

they cast lots ¹ for their officers, all alike, as well the small as the great, the ^a teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Ā-sāph to ^b Joseph: the second to Ġēd-ā-lī'āh; he and his brethren and sons were twelve: 10 the third to Zāc-eūr, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 11 the fourth to Īz-rī, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 12 the fifth to Nēth-ā-nī'āh, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 13 the sixth to Būk-kī'āh, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 14 the seventh to Jē-shār'ē-lāh, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 15 the eighth to Jēsh-ā-jāh, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 16 the ninth to Māt-tā-nī'āh, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 17 the tenth to Shīm'ē-i, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 18 the eleventh to Āz-ār-ēl, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 19 the twelfth to Hāsh-ā-bī'āh, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 20 for the thirteenth, Shū-bā-ēl, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 21 for the fourteenth, Māt-tī-thī'āh, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 22 for the fifteenth to Jēr'ē-mōth, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 23 for the sixteenth to Hān-ā-nī'āh, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 24 for the seventeenth to Jōsh-bēk'ā-shāh, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 25 for the eighteenth to ^c Hā-nā'nī, his sons and his ^d brethren, twelve: 26 for the nineteenth to Māl-lō-thī, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 27 for the twentieth to Ē-lī'ā-thāh, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 28 for the one and twentieth to Hō-thīr, his sons and his

Var. Rend.—V. 8, lots . . . officers—lots for the charge, *Sept. Be. Ke.* lots ward against ward, *Ge.*; lots for the determination of the service, *NOW.* **Chap. 26.**—V. 5, for God—*cf.* 13:14. V. 7, whose . . . men—*So NOW.*; with his brethren, valiant men (to wit), *Ke.*

brethren, twelve: 29 for the two and twentieth to Ġīd-dāl-tī, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 30 for the three and twentieth to Mā-hā-zī-ōth, his sons and his brethren, twelve: 31 for the four and twentieth to Rō-mām-tī-ē-zēr, his sons and his brethren, twelve.

26 For the courses of the ^e doorkeepers: of the ^f Kō-rāh-ites, ^g Mē-shēl-ē-mī'āh the son of Kō-rē, of the sons of ^h Ā-sāph. 2 And Mē-shēl-ē-mī'āh had sons: Zēeh-ā-rī'āh the first-born, Jē-dī'ā-ēl the second, Zēb-ā-dī'āh the third, Jāth-nī-ēl the fourth, ⁱ Ē-lām the fifth, Jē-hō-hā'nān the sixth, Ēl-jē-hō-ē-nāi the seventh. 4 And ^j Ō'z-bēd-ē-dōm had sons: ^k Shē-mā'jāh the first-born, Jē-hōz-ā-bād the second, Jō'āh the third, and Sā-eār the fourth, and ^l Nē-thān'ēl the fifth, ^m Ām-mī-ēl the sixth, ⁿ Īs-sā-chār the seventh, Pē-ūl-lē-thāi the eighth; for God ^k blessed him. 6 Also unto Shē-mā'jāh his son were sons born, that ruled over the ^l house of their ^m father; for they were mighty men of ⁿ valor. 7 The sons of Shē-mā'jāh: Ōth'nī, and Rē-phā-ēl, and Ō'z-bēd, Ēl-zā-bād, whose brethren were valiant men, Ē-lī'hū, and Sēm-ā-chī'āh. 8 All these were of the sons of Ō'z-bēd-ē-dōm: they and their sons and their brethren, able men in strength for the service; threescore and two of Ō'z-bēd-ē-dōm. 9 And Mē-shēl-ē-mī'āh had sons and brethren, valiant men, eighteen. 10 Also ^o Hō'sāh, of the children of ^p Mē-rā-rī, had sons: Shīm-rī the chief (for though he was not the ^q first-born, yet his father made him

Var. Read.—V. 9, Joseph, *Insert*, he, his sons, and brethren were twelve, *Be. Ke.* (*otherwise the sum, v. 7, will be incorrect*). **Chap. 26.**—V. 1, Asaph—Ebiasaph, *Be. Ke. NOW.* V. 16, Shuppim and—*Omit!* *Be. Ke. NOW.* (Shuppim, by mistake from Asuppim).

1

^e See "Door," Ex. 12:22.
^f Korah, Num. 16:1.
² In v. 14, *Shelemiah.*
^g Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.
³ In ch. 9:19, *Ebiasaph.*

4

^h Obed-edom, II Sam. 6:10.
ⁱ Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
^j Nethanel, Num. 1:8.

5

^k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

6

^l House, Deut. 24:10.
^m Father, Ex. 21:15.
ⁿ Courage, Num. 13:30.

10

^o Ch. 16:38.
^p Merari, Ex. 6:16.
^q First-born, Ex. 13:1.

25

^c Hanani, I Ki. 16:1.
^d Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

11
a Hilkiāh,
I Chr. 6:45.

12
b See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
1 Or, *wards over
against their
brethren.*
c Minister, Acts
15:39.

13
d Ch. 24:5, 31;
25:8.
e Gate, I Sam.
23:7.

14
2 In v. 1,
Mshlemiah.

16
3 That is, *Cast-
ing forth.*
f Watchmen,
Neh. 4:9.

17
g Levites, Num.
1:47.
h See "Watch-
men," Neh.
4:9.
i Day, Lev.
25:8.

18
j II Ki. 23:11.
4 Or, *the pre-
cinct.*

19
k See "Door,"
Ex. 12:22.
l Korah, Num.
16:1.
m Merari, Ex.
6:16.

20
n Ahijah,
I Sam. 14:3.
o Treasures,
I Chr. 27:25.
p Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
q See "Sanctifi-
cation,"
I Sam. 7:1.
5 Heb. *holy
things.*

21
6 In ch. 6:17,
Libni.
r Gershon, Ex.
6:16.

chief), 11^a Hil-kī'āh the second, Tēb-ā-lī'āh the third, Zēch-ā-ri'āh the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hō'sāh were thirteen.

12 Of these were the courses of the doorkeepers, even of the chief men, having ^b offices like their brethren, to ^c minister in the house of Jē-hō'vāh. 13^d And they cast lots, as well the small as the great, according to their fathers' houses, for every ^e gate. 14 And the lot eastward fell to ² Shēl-ō-mī'āh. Then for Zēch-ā-ri'āh his son, a discreet counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward. 15 To Ōbēd-ē'dōm southward; and to his sons the store-house. 16 To Shūp'pim and Hō'sāh westward, by the gate of ³ Shāl'lē-ehēth, at the causeway that goeth up, ¹ watch against watch. 17 Eastward were six ⁹ Lē'vītes, northward ^h four a ⁱ day, southward four a day, and for the store-house two and two. 18 For ⁴ Pār'bār westward, four at the causeway, and two at ⁴ Pār'bār. 19 These were the courses of the ^k doorkeepers; of the sons of the ¹ Kō'rāh-ītes, and of the sons of ^m Mē-rā'rī.

20 And of the Lē'vītes, ⁿ Ā-hī'jāh was over the ^o treasures of the ^p house of God, and over the treasures of the ^q dedicated things. 21 The sons of ⁶ Lā'dān, the sons of the ⁷ Ġēr'shōn-

Var. Read.—V. 12. having . . . Jehovah—were (committed) the charges of ministering, as well as their brethren, in the house of the Lord, *Ge. Be. Ke.* officers—charges, *r.*; of the men, chiefs of the families, as well as their brethren, to keep watch, to minister in the temple of Yahweh, *NOW.* V. 16. Shallecheth—*Perhaps, refuse-gate. Br. Th. V. 18. Parbar—So NOW.; the precinct, r.* the suburb, *DeW.*; the porticoes, *Ge. cf. II Ki. 23:11. V. 19. Korahites (or, perhaps, of Korah, a "double plural"). V. 21. Ladan—Laadan. V. 24. and—Omit; Be. Ke. NOW. V. 25. brethren—i.e. cousins; kinsmen, NOW. V. 31. even . . . and—(now as regards the Hebronites, according to their generations, they were sought by fathers in the fortieth . . . of Gilead). And, *Be. Ke.**

ites belonging to Lā'dān, the heads of the fathers' houses belonging to Lā'dān the Ġēr'shōn-īte: ⁷ Jē-hī'ē-li. 22 The sons of Jē-hī'ē-li: Zē'thām, and Jō'ēl his brother, over the treasures of the house of Jē-hō'vāh. 23 Of the Ām'rām-ītes, of the Īzhār-ītes, of the ⁸ Hē'brōn-ītes, of the ¹ Ūz-zī'ēl-ītes: 24 and Shēb'ū-ēl the son of ^u Ġēr'shōm, the son of ^v Mō'sēš, was ruler over the treasures. 25 And his brethren: of ^w Ē-lī-ē'zēr came Rē-hā-bī'āh his son, and Jēsh'ā-īah his son, and Jō'rām his son, and Zīeh'rī his son, and Shēl'ō-mōth his son. 26 This Shēl'ō-mōth and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, ^x which David the king, and the heads of the fathers' houses, the ^y captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated. 27⁸ Out of the ^z spoil won in ^a battles did they dedicate to repair the house of Jē-hō'vāh. 28 And all that ^b Sām'ū-ēl the ^c seer, and Saul the son of ^d Kīsh, and ^e Āb-nēr the son of Nēr, and ^f Jō'āb the son of Zē-ru'īah, had dedicated, whosoever had dedicated anything, it was under the ^g hand of ⁹ Shēl'ō-mōth, and of his brethren.

29 Of the Īzhār-ītes, Chēn-ā-nī'āh and his sons were for ^h the outward business over Īs'rā-ēl, for ⁱ officers and ^k judges. 30 Of the ⁸ Hē'brōn-ītes, ¹ Hāsh-ā-bī'āh and his brethren, men of valor, a thousand and seven hundred, had the oversight of Īs'rā-ēl beyond the ^m Jordan westward, for all the business of Jē-hō'vāh, and for the service of the ⁿ king. 31 Of the Hē'brōn-ītes was ^o Jē-rī'jāh the chief, even of

Var. Read.—V. 20. of . . . was—the Levites, their brethren, were, *Sept. Be. Ke. Kp. NOW.*

7 In ch. 23:8,
Jehiel.

23
s Hebron, Num.
13:22.
t Uzziel, Ex.
6:22.

24
u Gershom, Ex.
2:22.
v Moses, Ex.
3:4.

25
w Eliezer, Ex.
18:4.

26
x II Sam. 8:11.
y Captain,
Num. 2:3.

27
8 Heb. *Out of the battles and the spoil.*
z Spoil, Is. 9:3.
a War, Josh. 22:12.

28
b Samuel,
I Sam. 1:20.
c Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
d Kish, I Sam.
9:1.
e Abner, II Sam.
2:8.
f Joab, II Sam.
8:16.
g Hand, Gen.
16:12.
9 Heb. *Shelomith.*

29
h Neh. 11:16.
i See "Govern-
ment," Neh.
8:9.
j Ch. 23:4.
k Judges, Ex.
18:22.

30
l Ch. 27:17.
m Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
n King, Deut.
17:15.

31
o Ch. 23:19.

- 31**
a Year, Lev. 25:8.
b David, I Sam. 17:12.
c Jazer, II Sam. 24:5.
d Gilead, Num. 32:1.

- 32**
c Overseer, Pr. 6:7.
f See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
g See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
h Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
i II Chr. 19:11.

- 1**
j Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
k Month, Gen. 7:11.

- 2**
l Ch. 11:11-31; II Sam. 23:8-30.

- 3**
m Perez, Lu. 3:33.
n Captain, Num. 2:3.

- 4**
o Aholite, II Sam. 23:9.

- 5**
p Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
q Jehoiada, II Chr. 23:1.
r Priest, Ex. 28:1.
1 Or, *chief minister*. See II Sam. 8:18.

the Hēlbrōn-ites, according to their generations by fathers' houses. In the fortieth ^a year of the reign of ^b David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valor at ^c Jā-zēr of ^d Gīl-ē-ād. 32 And his brethren, men of valor, were two thousand and seven hundred, heads of fathers' houses, whom king David made ^e overseers over the ^f Reuḇbēn-ites, and the ^g Gād-ites, and the half-tribe of the ^h Mā-nās-sites, for every matter pertaining to God, and ⁱ for the affairs of the king.

27 Now the children of ^j Iś-rā-ēl after their ^k number, to wit, the heads of fathers' houses and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and their officers that served the king, in any matter of the courses which came in and went out ^k month by month throughout all the months of the year—of every course were twenty and four thousand. 2 ^l Over the first course for the first month was Jā-shōḇbē-ām the son of Zāb-dī-ēl: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 3 *He was* of the children of ^m Pēl-rēz, the chief of all the ⁿ captains of the host for the first ^k month. 4 And over the course of the second month was Dōḏ-dāi the ^o Ā-hōḇ-hite, and his course; and Mikḏlōth the ruler: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 5 The third captain of the host for the third month was ^p Bē-nā-īāh, the son of ^q Jē-hoi-ā-dā the ^r ¹ priest, chief: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 6 This is that Bē-nā-īāh, who was the mighty man of the thirty, and over the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 27.—V. 1. children—sons, NOW. priest, chief—the chief minister, R marg. (See II Sam. 8:18).

thirty: and of his course was Ām-mīz-ā-bād his son. 7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was ^s Āḏ-sā-hēl the brother of ^t Jō-āb, and Zēb-ā-dī-āh his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shāmḥūth the Īz-rā-hite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was ^u Ī-rā the son of Īk-kēsh the ^v Tē-kōḏ-ite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was Hēḏlēz the Pēl-ō-nite, of the children of ^w Ē-phrā-īm: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was ^x Sibḏē-cāi the Hū-shāth-ite, of the Zē-rāh-ites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was ^y Ā-bī-ē-zēr the Ān-ā-thōth-ite, of the ^z Bēn-jām-ites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was Mā-hā-rāi the ^a Nē-tōph-ā-thite, of the ^a Zē-rāh-ites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was Bē-nā-īāh the Pīr-ā-thōn-ite, of the children of Ē-phrā-īm: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was ² Hēḏ-dāi the Nē-tōph-ā-thite, of Ōth-nī-ēl: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 Furthermore over the tribes of ^b Iś-rā-ēl: of the ^c Reuḇbēn-ites was Ē-lī-ē-zēr the son of Zīeh-rī the ruler: of the ^d Sīm-ē-ōn-ites, Shēph-ā-tī-āh the son of ^e Mā-ā-cāh: 17 of ^d Lē-vī, Hāsh-

- 7**
s Asahel, II Sam. 23:24.
t Joab, II Sam. 8:16.

- 9**
u Ira, II Sam. 20:26.
v Tekoa, II Sam. 14:2.

- 10**
w Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

- 11**
x Sibbecai, II Sam. 21:18.

- 12**
y Abiezer, Josh. 17:2.

- 13**
z Netophathite, II Sam. 23:28.
a Zerah, Gen. 38:30.

- 15**
2 In ch. 11:30, *Hēḏ*.

- 16**
b Israel, Deut. 4:1.
c Maachah, I Ki. 2:39.

- 17**
d Levites, Num. 1:47.

17
a Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
b Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.

18
1 In I Sam. 16:6, *Eliab*.
c See "Sons of Jacob." Gen. 25:26.
d David, I Sam. 17:12.

20
e Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
f Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

21
g Gilead, Num. 32:1.

22
h Ch. 28:1.
i Captain, Num. 2:3.
j Tribes, Num. 36:9.

23
k Ch. 21:2-5.
l See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
m Gen. 15:5.
n Stars, Ps. 136:8.
o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

24
p Joab, II Sam. 8:16.
q Ch. 21:1-7; II Sam. 24:12-15.
r Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Anger, Pr. 15:1.
t Israel, Deut. 4:1.
u King, Deut. 17:15.

25
v Field, Num. 24:5.
w City, Gen. 4:17.
x Villages, Deut. 2:23.
y Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
z Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.

ā-bī'āh the son of Kēm'ū-ēl: of ^aAār'ōn, ^bZā'dōk: 18 of ^cJū'dāh, ¹Ē-lī'hū, one of the brethren of ^dDavid: of ^eĪs'sā-ehār, Ōm'ārī the son of Mī'ēhā-ēl: 19 of ^fZēb'ū-lūn, Īsh-mā'īāh the son of Ō-bā-dī'āh: of ^gNāph'tā-lī, Jēr'ē-mōth the son of Āz-rī-ēl: 20 of the children of ^hĒ'phrā'im, Hō-shē'ā the son of Āz-ā-zī'āh: of the half-tribe of ⁱMā-nās'sēh, Jō'ēl the son of Pē-dā'īāh: 21 of the half-tribe of Mā-nās'sēh in ^jGīl'ē-ād, Īd'dō the son of Zēh-ā-rī'āh: of Bēn'jā-mīn, Jā-ā' sī-ēl the son of Āb'nēr: 22 of Dan, Āz-ār-ēl the son of Jēr'ō-hām. ^hThese were the ⁱcaptains of the ^jtribes of Īs'rā-ēl. 23 But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under, ^kbecause Jē-hō'vāh had said he would increase Īs'rā-ēl like ^mto the ⁿstars of ^oheaven. 24 ^pJō'āb the son of Zē-rū'īāh began to number, but finished not; and ^qthere came ^rwrath for this upon ⁱĪs'rā-ēl; neither was the number put into the account in the chronicles of ^uking David.

25 And over the king's treasures was Āz'mā-vēth the son of Ā'dī-ēl: and over the *treasures in the ^vfields, in the ^wcities, and in the ^xvillages, and in the ^ycastles, was ^zJōn'ā-thān the son of

Var. Rend.—V. 18. Elihu—*Called Eliab in ch. 2:13; I Sam. 16:6, NOW.* V. 22. princes—captains; *Omīf, NOW.* V. 24. account—(*i.e. reckoning*); book, NOW. V. 27. the increase—wine-cellar—the vine-cellar which were in the vineyards, Var. NOW. V. 28. lowlands—lowlands (*standing phrase for the*

^aŪz-zī'āh: 26 and over them that did the ^bwork of the field for ^ctillage of the ground was Ēz'rī the son of Chē'lūb: 27 and over the ^dvineyards was ^eShūm'ē-i the Rā'māth-ite: and over the increase of the vineyards for the ^fwine-cellar was Zāb'dī the Shīph'mite: 28 and over the ^golive-trees and the ^hsycomore-trees that were in the lowland was Bā'āl-hā'nān the Gēd'ē-rīte: and over the ⁱcellars of ^joil was Jō'āsh: 29 and over the ^kherds that fed in ^lShār'ōn was Shīt'rāi the Shār'ōn-ite: and over the herds that were in the ^mvalleys was Shā'phāt the son of Ād'lāi: 30 and over the ⁿcamels was Ō'bil the ^oĪsh'mā-ēl-ite: and over the ^passes was Jēh-dē'zīāh the Mē-rōn'ō-thite: and over the ^qflocks was Jā'zīz the ^rHāg'ērite. 31 All these were the rulers of the ^ssubstance which was king David's.

32 Also Jōn'ā-thān, David's ²uncle, was a counsellor, a man of ^tunderstanding, and a ^uscribe: and Jē-hī'ēl the son of Hāh'ēmō-nī was with the ^vking's sons: 33 and ^wĀ-hīth'ō-phēl was the king's counsellor: and ^xHū'shāi the ^yĀr'ēhite was the king's ^zfriend: 34 and after Ā-hīth'ō-phēl was ^aJē-hoi'ā-dā the son of ^bBē-nā'īāh, and

maritime plain south of Mount Carmel); Sephela, NOW. V. 31. rulers—*So NOW.*; stewards (ch. 28:1). V. 32. uncle—*Or, brother's son; relative, NOW. Hachmoni—i.e. the Hachmoni.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 27.—V. 34. Jehoiada the son of Benaiah—*So NOW.*; Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, *Be. Graf.*

a Uziah, II Chr. 6:24.

26
b Labor, Ex. 23:12.
c Agriculture, Is. 28:24.

27
d Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
e Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.
f Wine, Lev. 10:9.

28
g Olive, Ex. 23:11.
h See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
i Lu. 11:33.
j Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

29
k Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
l Sharon, I Chr. 5:16.
m Valley, Josh. 8:13.

30
n See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
o Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.
p Asses, Num. 31:34.
q Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
r Hagar, Gen. 16:3.

31
s Goods, Num. 31:9.

32
2 Or, *brother's son*.
t Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
u Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.
v Prince, Num. 2:7.

33
w Ahithophel, II Sam. 15:12.
x Hushai, II Sam. 16:16.
y Archite, Josh. 16:2.
z Friendship, Pr. 27:6.

34
a Jehoiada, II Chr. 23:1.
b Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.

*TREASURE.—Of Moses—Deut. 32:24. Of House of Jehovah—Deut. 28:12; I Ki. 14:26; 15:18; II Ki. 12:18; 14:14. Carried out—II Ki. 24:13. Charge over—I Chr. 26:20, 22, 24; Neh. 12:44. Given to—I Chr. 29:8; II Chr. 5:1. Taken II Chr. 12:9. Sent from—II Chr. 16:2. Taken to Babylon—II Chr. 36:18. Brought to—II Chr. 5:1. Tithes given—Neh. 10:38. Of King's House—I Ki. 14:26; 15:18; II Ki. 12:18; 14:14; 16:8; 18:15. Carried out—II Ki. 24:13. Taken—II Chr. 12:9; 25:24. To Babylon—II Chr. 36:18. Treasure-house of King of Judah—Dan. 1:2. Of South—Is. 30:6. Hezekiah—II Ki. 20:13; Is. 39:4. Among Treasures—II Ki. 20:15. Great Treasure—Pr. 15:16; Is. 2:7. Precious—Pr. 21:20; Heb. 11:26. Getting of—Pr. 21:6. By Wisdom and Understanding—Ez. 28:4.

Where found.—Fields—I Chr. 27:25. Cities—I Chr. 27:25. Villages—I Chr. 27:25. Castles—I Chr. 27:25.

Law concerning.—II Chr. 8:15. Tithes given to House of God—Neh. 10:38. Promise of—Is. 45:3. Treasures of no Avail—Jer. 48:7; 49:4.

Prophecies concerning.—Jer. 15:13; 17:3; 20:5; 50:37; 51:13, 16; Hosea 13:15.

Figurative.—Of Wickedness—Pr. 10:2; Mic. 6:10. The Fear of Jehovah is thy Treasure—Is. 33:6. In Earthen Vessels—II Cor. 4:7. Where thy Treasure is, there will thy Heart be—Mt. 6:21. Good Treasure of his Heart—Mt. 12:35; Lu. 6:45. Evil Treasure of his Heart—Mt. 12:35; Lu. 6:45. Laid up for Self—Lu. 12:21; Jas. 5:3. Treasure hidden—Mt.

34

- a* Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.
b Captain, Num. 2:3.
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d David, I Sam. 17:12.
e Joab, II Sam. 8:16.

1

- f* Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
1 Or, cattle.
2 Or, eunuchs.
g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

2

- h* Feet, Gen. 18:4.
i Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
j Ch. 17:1, 2.
k Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
l Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

3

- m* Ch. 22:8.
n Name, Acts. 16:18.
o War, Josh. 22:12.
p Blood, Lev. 17:11.

4

- q* Choice, I Ki. 18:22.
r I Sam. 16:6-13.
s Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
t Ch. 17:23-27.
u Ch. 5:2; Gen. 49:8-10.
v See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
w Prince, Num. 2:7.
3 Or, leader.
x I Sam. 16:1.

5

- y* Ch. 3:1-9; 14:3-7.
z Ch. 22:9, 10.

^a Ā-bī'ā-thār: and the ^b captain of the ^c king's host was ^e Jō'āb.

28 And David assembled all the princes of Īś-rā-ēl, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that served the king by course, and the captains of thousands, and the captains of hundreds, and the rulers over all the substance and ¹¹ possessions of the king and of his sons, with the ² officers, and the mighty men, even all the mighty men of valor, unto ^o Jê-ru'šā-lēm. 2 Then David the king stood up upon his ^h feet, and said, Hear me, my ⁱ brethren, and my people: as for me, ^j it was in my heart to build a ^k house of rest for the ^l ark of the covenant of Jê-hō'vāh, and for the footstool of our God; and I had made ready for the building. 3 But God said unto me, ^m Thou shalt not build a house for my ⁿ name, because thou art a man of ^o war, and hast shed ^p blood. 4 Howbeit Jê-hō'vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl, ^q ^r ^s chose me out of all the house of my father to be king over Īś-rā-ēl ^t ^u for ever: for he hath chosen ^v Jū-dāh to be ^w ³ prince; and ^x in the house of Jū-dāh, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he took pleasure in me to make me king over all Īś-rā-ēl; 5 and ^y of all my sons (for Jê-hō'vāh hath given me many sons), ^z he

Var. Rend.—Chap. 28.—V. 1. princes—captains; eminent men, NOW. officers—courtiers; Lit. eunuchs; chamberlains, NOW. V. 7. ordinances—judgments, R. V. 11. houses—places (i.e. the Holy and the Holy of Holies; Lit. houses thereof (i.e. of the Temple), Be. Ke. Kamp. houses—buildings, NOW. chambers—i.e. the porch and the Holy place, inner chambers—inner rooms, NOW. V. 12. pattern... Spirit—description of all that which hovered before his Spirit, NOW. by the Spirit—in his spirit (i.e. mind), Sept. Vulg. Be. Sp.

hath chosen ^a Sōl'ō-mōn my son to sit upon the ^b throne of the kingdom of Jê-hō'vāh over Īś-rā-ēl. 6 And he said unto me, ^c Sōl'ō-mōn thy son, he shall build my house and my courts; for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his ^d father. 7 And I will establish his kingdom for ever, ^e if he be constant to ^f do my ^g commandments and mine ^h ordinances, as at this day. 8 Now therefore, in the sight of all Īś-rā-ēl, the assembly of Jê-hō'vāh, and in the audience of our God, observe and seek out all the commandments of Jê-hō'vāh your God; that ye may possess this good ⁱ land, and leave it for an ^j inheritance to your children after you for ever.

9 And thou, ^k Sōl'ō-mōn my ^l son, know thou the ^m ⁿ God of thy father, and ^o serve him with a perfect ^p heart and with a willing ^q mind; ^r for Jê-hō'vāh searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts. ^s ^t If thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, ^u he will cast thee off for ever. 10 Take heed now; for Jê-hō'vāh hath chosen thee to build a house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do it.

11 Then David gave to Sōl'ō-mōn his son ^v the pattern of ^w ^x the porch of the ^y temple, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasures thereof, and of the upper rooms thereof, and of the inner chambers thereof, and ^z ^a of the ⁴ place of the * mercy-seat; 12 and the pattern of all that he had ^b ⁵ by the ^c Spirit, for the

- a* Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
b Throne, Acts 12:21.

6

- c* II Sam. 7:13, 14.
d Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

7

- e* Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
f Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
g Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
h Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

8

- i* See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
j Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

9

- k* Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
l Son, Gen. 21:19.
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Ch. 29:17-19; I Ki. 8:61.
o Worship, Mt. 4:10.
p Heart, Acts 15:9.
q Mind, Job 38:36.
r I Sam. 16:7.
s I Chr. 15:2; Jer. 29:13.
t Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
u Ch. 22:13.

11

- v* Vs. 12, 19; Ex. 25:40.
w I Ki. 6:3.
x Porch, Ju. 3:23.
y Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
z Jer. 38:11.
a Ex. 25:17-22.
4 Heb. house.

12

- b* Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
5 Or, in his spirit.
c Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

* MERCY-SEAT (A Lid, Place of covering Sin). Place of Propitiation.—Heb. 9:5.

Commanded to be made.—Ex. 35:12.

Manner in which it was built.—Ex. 25:17-22; 37:6-9. Pattern of—I Chr. 28:11.

Position of.—Ex. 31:7; 40:20; Num. 7:89.

13:44. Of Wisdom—Col. 2:3. In Heaven—Mt. 19:21; Mk. 10:21; Lu. 18:22. Bringeth forth out of, Things new and old—Mt. 13:52.

12

a See "Sanctification,"
I Sam. 7:1.

13

b Ch. 24:1.
c Priests, Ex.
28:1.
d Levites, Num.
1:47.
e See "Vessels
of the Taber-
nacle," Ex.
25:9.

14

f Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
g See "Meas-
ures," Ex.
36:9.
h Silver, Job
22:25.

15

i Candlestick,
I Ki. 7:49.
j Lamp, Ex.
25:37.

16

k Table, II Ki.
4:10.
l Showbread,
Gen. 3:19.

17

m Vessels, see
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
n Bowl, II Ki.
25:15.

18

o Altar, Gen.
22:9.
p Incense, Ex.
30:34.
q Chariot,
I Ki. 20:1.
r Cherubim,
Ex. 25:18.
s Wings, Is.
40:31.
t Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.

19

1 Or, *Jehovah*
made me
understand in
writing by his
hand upon me,
even &c.
u Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
v Hand, Gen.
16:12.

courts of the house of Jê-hô'vâh, and for all the chambers round about, for the treasures of the house of God, and for the treasures of the ^a dedicated things; 13 also for ^b the courses of the ^c priests and ^d the Lê'vîtes, and for all the work of the service of the house of Jê-hô'vâh, and for all the ^e vessels of service in the house of Jê-hô'vâh; 14 of ^f gold by ^g weight for the *vessels of* gold, for all vessels of every kind of service; of ^h silver for all the vessels of silver by weight, for all vessels of every kind of service; 15 by weight also for ⁱ the candlesticks of gold, and for the ^j lamps thereof, of gold, by weight for every candlestick and for the lamps thereof; and for the candlesticks of silver, *silver* by weight for *every* candlestick and for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick; 16 and the gold by weight for the ^k tables of ^l showbread, for every table; and silver for the tables of silver; 17 and the ^m flesh-hooks, and the basins, and the cups, of pure gold; and for the golden ⁿ bowls by weight for every bowl; and for the silver bowls by weight for every bowl; 18 and for the ^o altar of ^p incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the ^q chariot, *even* the ^r chêr'û-bîm, that spread out their ^s wings, and covered the ^t ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'vâh. 19 All this, *said David*, ¹ have I been made to understand in ^u writing from the ^v hand of Jê-hô'vâh, even all the works of this pattern.

20 And David said to Sôl'ô-môn his son, ^w Be strong and of good ^x courage, and do it: ^y fear not, nor be dismayed; for Jê-hô'vâh God, even my God, is with thee; ^z he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until all the work for the service of the house of Jê-hô'vâh be finished. 21 And, behold, there are the courses of the ^a priests and the Lê'vîtes, for all the service of the ^b house of God: and there shall be with thee in all manner of ^{c d e} work every willing man that hath skill, for any manner of service: also the ^f captains and all the people will be wholly at ^g thy commandment.

29 And ^h David the ⁱ king said unto all the assembly, Sôl'ô-môn my son, whom alone ^j God hath ^k chosen, ^l is yet young and tender, and the work is great; for the ^m palace is not for man, but for Jê-hô'vâh God. 2 Now ⁿ I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for the *things of* gold, and the silver for the *things of* silver, and the brass for the *things of* ^o brass, the iron for the *things of* ^p iron, and wood for the *things of* ^q wood; ^{r s} 2 onyx stones, and *stones* to be set, stones for inlaid work, and of divers ^t colors, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance. 3 Moreover also, because I have set my ^u affection on the house of my God, seeing that I have a ^v treas-

Var. Rend.—V. 13. also—*So* NOW.; And. V. 17. flesh-hooks—forks, NOW. cups—flagons (Ex. 25:29); tankards, NOW. bowl—tankards. V. 18. gold . . . that—the pattern of the chariot, even of the golden cherubim, that. even the cherubim . . . that spread—the cherubim of gold which should spread, NOW. V. 19. even . . . pattern—in the fulfilment of the sign, NOW. of this pattern—in the pattern. Chap. 29.—Vs. 1, 19. palace—*So* NOW.; or, fortress (Neh. 1:1; Esth. 1:2). V. 2. house—temple, NOW. V. 3. affection—joy, NOW.

20

w Ch. 22:13.
x Courage,
Num. 13:30.
y Fear, Gen.
9:2.
z Faithfulness
of God, Gen.
1:1.

21

a Priest, Ex.
28:1.
b Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
c Labor, Ex.
23:12.
d Ex. 35:25-35;
36:1-2.
e See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.
f Captain,
Num. 2:3.
g Solomon, I Ki.
1:30.

1

h David, I Sam.
17:12.
i King, Deut.
17:15.
j God, Gen. 1:1.
k Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
l Ch. 22:5.
m Palace, Dan.
8:2.

2

n Ch. 22:3-5.
o Brass, Josh.
22:8.
p Iron, I Chr.
22:3.
q Wood, Ex.
31:5.
r Onyx, Job
28:16.
s Precious
Stones, I Ki.
10:11.
2 Or, *beryl*.
t Colors, Job
3:5.

3

u Love for God,
I Cor. 13:1.
v Treasure,
I Chr. 27:25.

Finished.—Ex. 39:35.

Before.—Position of Altar—Ex. 30:6. Aaron warned not to come before, at All Times—Lev. 16:2.

Sprinkled with Blood.—Lev. 16:14, 15.

East of.—Sprinkled with Blood on Day of Atonement—Lev. 16:14, 15.

Upon.—God's Promise to appear in the Cloud—Lev. 16:2.

Above.—God speaks to Moses—Num. 7:89.

³
a Liberality,
 Rom. 12:8.
b Presents,
 II Sam. 8:10.

⁴
c Ch. 22:14.
d See "Money,"
 Ex. 12:44.
e Ophir, I Ki.
 9:28.
f Wall, Jer.
 51:58.

⁵
g Sanctification,
 I Sam. 7:1.
1 Heb. *to fill his hand*.

⁶
h Ch. 27:1; 28:1.
i Prince, Num.
 2:7.
j Fathers, Ex.
 21:15.
k House, Deut.
 24:10.
l Tribes, Num.
 36:9.
m Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
n Overseers, Pr.
 6:7.

⁸
o Ch. 23:8.
p Gershon, Ex.
 6:16.

⁹
q Joy, Ps. 30:5.
r Offering, Gen.
 22:2.
s I Ki. 8:61;
 II Cor. 9:7.
t Heart, Acts
 15:9.

¹⁰
u Blessing, Gen.
 12:3.

ure of mine own of gold and silver, ^{a b} I give it unto the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house, ^{4 c d} even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of ^e Ō-phîr, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, wherewith to overlay the ^f walls of the houses; ⁵ of gold for the *things* of gold, and of silver for the *things* of silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers. Who then offereth willingly ^{g 1} to consecrate himself this day unto Jê-hô'vâh?

⁶ Then ^h the ⁱ princes of the ^j fathers' ^k houses, and the princes of the ^l tribes of ^m Īs-
 râ-êl, and the captains of thou-
 sands and of hundreds, with
ⁿ the rulers over the king's work,
 offered willingly; ⁷ and they
 gave for the service of the house
 of God of gold five thousand tal-
 ents and ten thousand darics,
 and of silver ten thousand tal-
 ents, and of brass eighteen thou-
 sand talents, and of iron a hun-
 dred thousand talents. ⁸ And
 they with whom *precious* stones
 were found gave them to the
 treasure of the house of Jê-hô'-
 vâh, under the hand of ^o Jê-hî'-
 êl the ^p Gêr'-shôn-îte. ⁹ Then the
 people ^q rejoiced, for that they
^r offered willingly, because ^s with
 a perfect ^t heart they offered
 willingly to Jê-hô'vâh: and Da-
 vid the king also rejoiced with
 great joy.

¹⁰ Wherefore David ^u blessed
 Jê-hô'vâh before all the assem-
 bling; and David said, Blessed be

Var. Rend.—V. 4. houses—*So* NOW.; places (ch. 28:11). V. 5. consecrate—*So* NOW.; Heb. *to fill his hand, i.e. to make offerings*, Ex. 32:29. V. 6. father's houses—heads of families, NOW. V. 8. under—into; unto, NOW. V. 9. perfect—full, NOW. victory—brilliance, NOW. V. 15. no abiding—no hope (i. e. of *abiding*), Var. NOW. V. 18. pre-
 pare—direct, Var. NOW.

thou, O Jê-hô'vâh, the God of
 Īs-râ-êl our father, for ever and
 ever. ^{11 v w} Thine, O Jê-hô'vâh,
 is the greatness, and the ^x power,
 and the ^y glory, and the victory,
 and the majesty: for ^z all that
 is in the ^a heavens and in the
^b earth *is thine*; ^c thine is the
 kingdom, O Jê-hô'vâh, and
 thou art exalted as head above
 all. ^{12 d} Both riches and ^e honor
 come of thee, and thou rulest
 over all; and ^f in thy hand is
 power and might; and ^g in thy
 hand it is to make great, and to
 give strength unto all. ¹³ Now
 therefore, our God, we ^h thank
 thee, and praise thy glorious
 name. ¹⁴ But who am I, and
 what is my people, that we
 should ² be able to offer so will-
 ingly after this sort? for all
 things come of thee, and ³ of
 thine own have we given thee.
¹⁵ For ⁱ we are strangers before
 thee, and ^j sojourners, as all our
 fathers were: ^{k l} our ^m days on
 the earth are as a ⁿ shadow, and
 there is no ⁴ abiding. ^{16 o} O Jê-
 hô'vâh our God, all this ^p store
 that we have prepared to build
 thee ^{q r} a house for thy holy ^s name
 cometh of thy ^t hand, and is all
^u thine own. ¹⁷ I know also,
 my God, that ^v thou triest the
 heart, and hast pleasure in
^{w x} uprightness. As for me, in the
 uprightness of my heart I have
 willingly offered all these things:
 and now have I seen with joy
 thy people, that are present here,
 offer willingly unto thee. ^{18 y z}
 Jê-hô'vâh, the God of ^a Abra-
 ham, of ^b Ī'säae, and of ^c Īs-
 râ-êl, our fathers, keep this for
 ever in the imagination of the
^d thoughts of the heart of thy
 people, and ^e prepare their heart
 unto thee; ¹⁹ and ^f give unto
^g Sôl'-ô-môn my son a perfect

¹¹
v Rev. 5:13.
w Praise, Ju.
 5:3.
x Power of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
y Glory, Ps. 7:5.
z God the Crea-
 tor, Gen. 1:1.
a Heaven, Deut.
 26:15.
b Earth, Gen.
 2:1.
c Sovereignty of
 God, Gen. 1:1.

¹²
d Wealth, Josh.
 22:8.
e Honor, Mal.
 1:6.
f II Chr. 20:6.
g Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.

¹³
h Thanksgiving,
 II Cor. 4:15.

¹⁴
i Heb. *retain strength*.
j Heb. *of thy hand*.

¹⁵
k Lev. 25:23.
l Sojourners, Ps.
 119:19.
m Job 14:2;
 10-12.
n Brevity of
 life, Gen. 2:7.
o Day, Lev.
 25:8.
p Shadow, Col.
 2:17.
q Heb. *hope*.

¹⁶
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Treasure,
 I Chr. 27:25.
q See vs. 2-7.
r Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.
s Name, Acts
 16:18.
t Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
u God the Crea-
 tor, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁷
v Ch. 28:9.
w Ps. 15:2.
x Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.

¹⁸
y Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.
z Abraham,
 Gen. 11:27.
a Isaac, Gen.
 21:3.
b Jacob, Gen.
 25:25.
c Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
d See "Mind,"
 Job 38:36.
e Or, *establish*.

¹⁹
e Ch. 28:9; Ps.
 72:1.
f Solomon, I Ki.
 1:30.

- 19
a Obedience, Ex. 34:1.
b Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
c Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
d Palace, Dan. 8:2.

- 20
e David, I Sam. 17:12.
f Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
g Josh. 22:33.
h Head, Pr. 20:29.
i Worship, Mt. 4:10.
j King, Deut. 17:15.

- 21
k Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
l Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
m Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
n Lambs, Ex. 29:38.

- 22
o Meals, Ruth 2:14.
p Food, Gen. 9:3.
q Gladness, Is. 51:3.
r Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
s Ch. 28:1.
t I Ki. 1:33-39.
u Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
v Prince, Num. 2:7.
1 Or, leader.

- 23
w Throne, Acts 12:21.

heart, to keep thy ^{a b} commandments, thy testimonies, and thy ^c statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the ^d palace, for which I have made provision.

20 And ^e David said to all the assembly, Now ^f bless Jê-hô^g vâh your God. And ^g all the assembly ^f blessed Jê-hô^g vâh, the God of their fathers, and bowed down their ^h heads, and ⁱ worshipped Jê-hô^g vâh, and the ^j king. 21 And they sacrificed ^k sacrifices unto Jê-hô^g vâh, and offered burnt-offerings unto Jê-hô^g vâh, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand ^l bullocks, a thousand ^m rams, and a thousand ⁿ lambs, with their drink-offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Īs^g-râ-êl, 22 and did ^{o p} eat and drink before Jê-hô^g vâh on that day with great ^q gladness.

And they made ^r Sôl^g-ô-môn the son of David king ^s the second time, and ^{t u} anointed him unto Jê-hô^g vâh to be ^{v 1} prince, and ^{*} Zâ^g-dôk to be priest. 23 Then Sôl^g-ô-môn sat on the ^w throne of Jê-hô^g vâh as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Īs^g-râ-êl obeyed him. 24 And all the princes, and the

mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, ² submitted themselves unto Sôl^g-ô-môn the king. 25 And ^x Jê-hô^g vâh magnified Sôl^g-ô-môn exceedingly in the sight of all Īs^g-râ-êl, and ^{y z} bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Īs^g-râ-êl.

26 Now ^a David the son of Jês^g-sê reigned over all Īs^g-râ-êl. 27 ^b And the time that he reigned over ^c Īs^g-râ-êl was forty years; seven years reigned he in ^a Hê^g-brôn, and thirty and three ^{years} reigned he in ^e Jê^g-rû^g-sâ-lêm. 28 ^f And he ^g died in a good ^h old age, full of days, ⁱ riches, and ^j honor: and Sôl^g-ô-môn his son reigned in his stead. 29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the ^{k 3} history of ^l Sâ^gm^g-û-êl the seer, and in the ³ history of ^{m n} Nâ^g-thân the prophet, and in the ³ history of ^o Gad the seer, 30 with all his reign and his might, and ^p the times that went over him, and over ^q Īs^g-râ-êl, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

Var. Rend. — V. 19. palace—See v. 1. V. 20. assembly—congregation, R. V. 21. sacrifices — i.e. thank-offerings. V. 22. prince — So NOW.; ruler (I Ki. 1:35). V. 25. sight—eyes, NOW. V. 29. history — (Lit. transactions).

- 24
2 Heb. gave the hand under Solomon.
 25
x II Chr. 1:1.
y Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
z I Ki. 3:13;
 II Chr. 1:12.

- 26
a Ch. 18:14.
 27
b II Sam. 5:4, 5;
 I Ki. 2:11.
c See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
d Hebron, Num. 13:22.
e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

- 28
f Gen. 15:15;
 Acts 13:36.
g Death, Rom. 5:12.
h Old Age, Titus 2:3.
i Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
j Honor, Mal. 1:6.

- 29
k See "Books," Eccl. 12:12.
3 Heb. words.
l Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
m Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
n Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.
o Gad the Prophet, I Sam. 22:5.

- 30
p Dan. 4:23, 25.
q Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

* ZADOK I.—Priest; a Descendant of Aaron—I Chr. 6:4-50-53; 24:6. Priest under David—II Sam. 8:17. Brought the Ark in David's Exile—II Sam. 15:24-29. Loyal to Solomon and promoted—I Ki. 1:8, 26, 32, 34, 38, 39. Founder of Clan of Priests—Ez. 40:46; 43:19; 44:15; 48:11.

ZADOK II.—A Warrior—I Chr. 12:28. Grandfather of Jotham—II Ki. 15:33; II Chr. 27:1.

ZADOK III. AND IV.—Foremen under Nehemiah—Neh. 3:4, 29.

ZADOK V.—A Scribe appointed Treasurer—Neh. 13:13. A Prince of Israel—Neh. 10:21.

ZADOK VI.—A High Priest—I Chr. 6:12; Ezra 7:2; Neh. 11:11.

ZADOK VII.—Ancestor of Joseph—Mt. 1:14.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRON-Ī-CLĒS

1: 1

SOLOMON WORSHIPS AT GIBEON. HIS PRAYER FOR WISDOM

1: 11

¹ Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
^b David, I Sam. 17:12.
^c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^d I Chr. 29:25.
²
^e Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^f I Chr. 28:1.
^g Captain, Num. 2:3.
^h Judges, Ex. 18:22.
ⁱ See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
^j Prince, Num. 2:7.
^k Head, Pr. 20:29.
^l Father, Ex. 21:15.
^m House, Deut. 24:10.
³
ⁿ I Ki. 3:4.
^o High Place, Deut. 12:2.
^p Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
^q Ex. 36:8.
^r See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.
^s Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.
^t Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^u Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^v Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
⁴
^w I Chr. 15:25-28.
^x Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
^y Tent, Num. 24:5.
^z Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
⁵
^a Altar, Gen. 22:9.
^b Bezalel, Ex. 31:2.
^c Hur, Ex. 17:10.
¹ Or, as otherwise read, he had put.
⁶
² Or, offered there, upon . . . ysa, he offered.

1 And ^a Söl-ö-mön the son of ^b David was strengthened in his kingdom, and ^c Jè-hö-^{väh} his God was with him, and ^d magnified him exceedingly. **2** And Söl-ö-mön spake unto all ^e Īs-rä-ël, ^f to the ^g captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the ^h judges, and to every ⁱ prince in all Īs-rä-ël, the ^k heads of the ^l fathers' ^m houses. **3** So Söl-ö-mön, and all the assembly with him, went to ⁿ the high place that was at ^p Ġib-ē-ön; ^q for there was the ^r tent of meeting of God, which ^t Mō-šēš the ^u servant of Jè-hö-^{väh} had made in the ^v wilderness. **4** But ^w the ark of God had David brought up from * Kīr-ī-āth-jē-ā-rīm to the place that David had prepared for it; for he had pitched a ^y tent for it at ^z Jè-ryū-sā-lēm. **5** Moreover the brazen ^a altar, that ^b Bē-zāl-ēl the son of Ū-rī, the son of ^c Hūr, had made, ¹ was there before the tabernacle of Jè-hö-^{väh}: and Söl-ö-mön and the assembly sought unto it. **6** And Söl-ö-mön ² went up thither to

Var. Rend.—Chap. I.—V. 2. captains—chiefs, NOW. every prince—every different dignitary, NOW. prince—chief, head . . . houses—chiefs of the families, NOW. V. 3. assembly—congregation, r. V. 5. tabernacle—dwelling-place, Var. NOW. it—him, Var. NOW. V. 6. was at—pertained to; belonged to, NOW. lovingkindness—kindness, r. V. 10. knowledge—insight, NOW. V. 11. wealth—treasures, NOW.

the brazen altar before Jè-hö-^{väh}, which was at the tent of meeting, and offered a thousand ^a burnt-offerings upon it.

7 ^c In that ^f night did ^g ^h ⁱ God appear unto Söl-ö-mön, and said unto him, ^j Ask what I shall give thee. **8** And Söl-ö-mön said unto God, Thou hast showed great ^k ^l lovingkindness unto David my father, and ^m hast made me king in his stead. **9** Now, O Jè-hö-^{väh} God, let thy promise unto David my father be established; for thou hast made me king over ⁿ a people ^o ^p like the ^q dust of the ^r earth in multitude. **10** Give me now ^s wisdom and ^t knowledge, ^u that I may go out and come in before this people; for who can judge this thy people, that is so great? **11** And God said to Söl-ö-mön, ^v Because this was in thy ^w heart, and thou hast not asked ^x riches, ^y wealth, or ^z honor, nor the ^a ^b life of them that ^c hate thee, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 5. was there—(i.e. at Gibeon), some MSS. and Edd. Sept. Vulg. Be. Ke. Kp. NOW.; he had put, most MSS. Pesh. Targ.

* KIRIATH-JEARIM, City of the Wood, or, BAALAH. City of the Gibeonites—Josh. 9:17. Given to Judah—Josh. 15:9, 60; 18:14. Ark abode in 20 Years—I Sam. 6:21; 7:1, 2; I Chr. 13:5, 6; II Chr. 1:4. Inhabited after the Captivity—Ezra 2:25; Neh. 7:29. Home of a Prophet—Jer. 26:20.

^d Offering, Gen. 22:2.
⁷
^e I Ki. 3:5-14.
^f Night, Ps. 19:2.
^g Visions, Num. 12:6.
^h Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
ⁱ Appearance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
⁸
^k Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^m I Chr. 28:5.
⁹
ⁿ II Sam. 7:12-16.
^o Promises, John 14:2.
^p See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^q Dust, Is. 65:25.
^r Earth, Gen. 2:1.
¹⁰
^s Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^t Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^u II Sam. 5:2.
¹¹
^v Humility, Pr. 15:33.
^w Heart, Acts 15:9.
^x Riches. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^y Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
^z Honor, Mal. 1:6.
^a Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
^b Life, Gen. 2:7.
^c Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

12
a Ch. 9:22;
1 Chr. 29:35.

13
b See v. 3.
c Solomon,
1 Ki. 1:30.
1 So Sept., Vulg.
and Syr. The
Heb. has, *to*.
d High Place,
Deut. 12:2.
e Gibeon, Jer.
41:12.
f Tent of Meet-
ing, Num.
24:5.
g Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
h Israel, Deut.
4:1.

14
i I Ki. 10:26-29.
j Chariots,
I Ki. 20:1.
k Horsemen,
Acts 23:23.
l I Ki. 4:26.
m See "City,"
Gen. 4:17.
n King, Deut.
17:15.

15
o Silver, Job
22:25.
p Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
q Stone, Ex.
34:1.
r See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.

16
s See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
t Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
u Commerce,
Pr. 31:14.

17
v See "Money,"
Ex. 12:22.
w Hittite, Gen.
26:34.
x Syria, Gen.
25:20.

1
* Ch. 1:18 in
Heb.
y I Ki. 5:5.
z Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
a Name, Acts
16:18.
b See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
c Palace, Dan.
8:2.

2
† Ch. 2:1, in
Heb.
d V. 18; I Ki.
5:15, 16.
e Labor, Ex.
23:12.
f Burdens,
Ps. 55:22.

have made thee king: 12 wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and ^a I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honor, such as none of the kings have had that have been before thee; neither shall there any after thee have the like. 13 ^b So ^c Söl'ö-mön came ¹ from the ^d high place that was at ^e Gib'ê-ön, from before the ^f tent of meeting, unto ^g Jê-ru'sä-lëm; and he reigned over ^h İ'srâ-ël.

14 ⁱ And Söl'ö-mön gathered ^j chariots and ^k horsemen: ^l and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, that he placed in ^m the chariot cities, and with the ⁿ king at Jê-ru'sä-lëm. 15 And the king made ^o silver and ^p gold to be in Jê-ru'sä-lëm as ^q stones, and cedars made he to be as the ^r sycomore-trees that are in the lowland, for abundance. 16 And the ^s horses which Söl'ö-mön had were brought out of ^t Ê'ġypt; the king's ^u merchants received them in droves, each drove at a price. 17 And they fetched up and brought out of Ê'ġypt a chariot for six hundred ^v shêk'êls of silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty; and so for all the kings of the ^w Hit'tites, and the kings of ^x Sÿr'î-â, did they bring them out by their means.

* **2** ^y Now Söl'ö-mön purposed to build a ^z house for the ^a name of Jê-hö'väh, and a ^b house for his kingdom. † 2 And ^d Söl'ö-mön counted out threescore and ten thousand men to ^e bear ^f burdens, and fourscore thousand men that

Var. Rend. — V. 15. lowland — lowlands (Deut. 1:7). V. 16. *See on* I Ki. 10:28. V. 17. by their means—*So NOW*; with them—*Lit.* in their hand. **Chap. 2.** — V. 1. purposed to — commanded them that they should; resolved to, *NOW*. V. 4. set feasts — appointed seasons; feasts,

were ^g hewers in the ^h mountains, and three thousand and six hundred to ⁱ oversee them. 3 ^j And Söl'ö-mön sent to ^k Hû'räm the king of ^l Tÿre, saying, ^m As thou didst deal with ⁿ David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him a house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me*. 4 Behold, I am about to build a house for the name of Jê-hö'väh my God, to ^o dedicate it to him, and to burn before him ^p incense of sweet ^q spices, and for the continual ^r showbread, and for the ^s burnt-offerings ^t morning and evening, on the ^u sabbaths, and on the new ^v moons, and on the ^w set feasts of Jê-hö'väh our God. This is an ^x ordinance for ever to İ'srâ-ël. 5 And the house which I build is great; for ^y great is our God above ^z all gods. 6 But ^a who ^b is able to build him a house, ^c seeing ^d heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain him? ^e who am I then, that I should build him a house, save only to burn incense before him? 7 Now therefore ^f send me a man skilful to work in gold, and in silver, and in ^g brass, and in ^h iron, and in ⁱ purple, and crimson, and blue, and that knoweth how to grave *all manner of* gravings, *to be* with the skilful men that are with me in ^j Jû'däh and in Jê-ru'sä-lëm, ^k whom David my father did provide. 8 Send me also cedar-trees, ^l fir-trees, and ^m älgüm-trees, out of ⁿ Lëb'ä-nön; for I know that thy ^o servants know how to cut ^p timber in Lëb'ä-nön. And, behold, ^q my servants shall be with thy

NOW. Vs. 7, 13, 14. skilful—cunning, *R*. V. 8. fir — cypress, *Var.* **NOW.** BENZ. alğum-trees—sandal-wood; Heb. alğum-wood; I Ki. 10:11, 12; alğum-wood, *Var.*; sandal-wood, *NOW.* know how—can skill, *R*.

^g See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
^h Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
ⁱ Overseer, Pr. 6:7.
^j 3
^k I Ki. 5:2-11.
^l Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
^m In I Ki. 5:1, Hiram.
ⁿ Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
^o I Chr. 14:1.
^p David, I Sam. 17:12.
^q 4
^r Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
^s Incense, Ex. 30:34.
^t Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
^u Showbread, Gen. 3:19.
^v Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
^w Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.
^x Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
^y Moon, Ps. 136:9.
^z Feast, Num. 29:39.
^a Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
^b 5
^c One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
^d See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^e 6
^f Ch. 6:18; I Ki. 8:27.
^g Heb. *retaineth strength*.
^h Omnipresence of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^j Humility, Pr. 15:33.
^k 7
^l Vs. 13, 14; Ex. 31:3-5.
^m Brass, Josh. 22:8.
ⁿ Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
^o See "Colors," Job 3:5.
^p See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^q See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^r I Chr. 22:15.
^s 8
^t Or, *cypress-trees*.
^u In I Ki. 10:11, *alğum-trees*.
^v Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
^w Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^x See "Wood," Ex. 31:5.
^y Ch. 9:10, 11.

10

- a Wages, Deut. 24:15.
b Measure, Ex. 36:9.
1 Heb. cors.
c Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
d Barley, Deut. 8:8.
e Wine, Lev. 10:9.
f Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

11

- g Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
h King, Deut. 17:15.
i Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
j Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
k Letter, Acts 23:25.
l Ch. 9:8;
I Ki. 10:9.
m Love of God, I Cor. 13:1.
n Providence of Gen. 1:1.

12

- o Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
p Israel, Deut. 4:1.
q God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
t David, I Sam. 17:12.
u Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
v Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
w Palace, Dan. 8:2.

13

- 2 Or, even Huram my father.

14

- x I Ki. 7:14.
y Woman, Ruth 3:9.
z Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
a Dan, Josh. 19:47.
b See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
c Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
d Silver, Job 22:25.
e Brass, Josh. 22:8.
f Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
g Stone, Ex. 34:1.
h Wood, Ex. 31:5.
i Colors, Job 3:5.
j Linen, Esth. 8:15.

15

- k See v. 10.

servants, 9 even to prepare me timber in abundance; for the house which I am about to build shall be great and wonderful. 10 And, behold, I will give to thy ^aservants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand ^bmeasures of beaten ^cwheat, and twenty thousand ^dmeasures of ^ebarley, and twenty thousand ^fbaths of ^gwine, and twenty thousand ^hbaths of ⁱoil.

11 Then ^gHū'rām the ^hking of ⁱTyre answered in ^jwriting, which he sent to Söl'-ō-mōn, ^k'Because Jē-hō'vāh ^m"loveth his people, he hath made thee king over them. 12 Hū'rām said moreover, ^oBlessed be Jē-hō'vāh, the God of ^pĪs'rá-ēl, that ^qmade ^rheaven and ^searth, who hath given to ^tDavid the king a ^uwise son, endued with discretion and understanding, that should build a ^vhouse for Jē-hō'vāh, and a ^whouse for his kingdom. 13 And now I have sent a skilful man, endued with understanding, ²of Hū'rām my father's, 14 ^xthe son of a ^ywoman of the ^zdaughters of ^aDan; and his father was a man of Tyre,

^bskilful to work in ^cgold, and in ^dsilver, in ^ebrass, in ^firon, in ^gstone, and in ^htimber, in purple, in blue, and in ⁱfine ^jlinen, and in crimson, also to grave any manner of graving, and to devise any device; that there may be a ^kplace appointed unto him with thy skilful men, and with the skilful men of my lord David thy father. 15 Now therefore the wheat and the barley, the oil and the wine, ^kwhich my

Var. Rend.—V. 9. great and wonderful—wonderful great, R. V. 10. measures—cors. Var. NOW. V. 13. of—even; the, NOW. of Huram my father's—even Huram my father (i.e. my master or counselor; cf. Gen. 45:8). at work—a work, R. V. 14. any device—all manner of curious work; every design, NOW. Chap. 3.—V. 1. place—cities, NOW. V. 3. these are—So NOW.; this is. first—ancient, Var. NOW. V. 4. porch—hall, NOW.

lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants: 16 and ^lwe will cut wood out of ^mLēb'ā-nōn, as much as thou shalt need; and we will ⁿbring it to thee in ^ofloats by ^psea to ^qJōp'pā; and thou shalt carry it up to ^rJē-ru'sā-lēm.

17 And Söl'-ō-mōn numbered all the ^ssojourners that were in the ^tland of Īs'rá-ēl, ^uafter the numbering wherewith David his father had ^vnumbered them; and they were found a hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred. 18 ^wAnd he set threescore and ten thousand of them to bear ^xburdens, and fourscore thousand that were hewers in the ^ymountains, and three thousand and six hundred ^zoverseers to set the people at work.

3 ^aThen Söl'-ō-mōn began to build the house of Jē-hō'vāh at Jē-ru'sā-lēm on ^bmount Mō-rī'āh, where Jē-hō'vāh ^cappeared unto David his father, which he made ready ^din the place that David had appointed, ^ein the ^fthreshing-floor of ^gŌr'nān the ^hJēb'ū-sīte. 2 And he ⁱbegan to build in the second ^jday of the second ^kmonth, in the fourth ^lyear of his reign. 3 Now ^mthese are the foundations which ⁿSöl'-ō-mōn laid for the building of the house of God. The length by ^omeasures after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits. 4 And the ^pporch that was before ^qthe house, the length of it, according to the breadth of the house, was twenty cubits,

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 10. beaten wheat—wheat for food, Versions, Th. Be. Ke. Rosenberg (as I Ki. 5:11); wheat for maintenance, NOW. V. 13. my father's—Omit, NOW. Chap. 3.—V. 2. the day of—Omit, 3 MSS. Sept. Vulg. NOW. V. 4. the length . . . twenty cubits, Sept. (Cod. Alex.) Pesh. Mo. NOW.; thirty (the height of the rest of the house), with Th. Be. Ke.

16

- l I Ki. 5:8, 9.
m Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
n See "Commerce," Fr. 31:14.
o See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
p Sea, Ex. 14:21.
q Joppa, Acts 10:5.
r Jerusalem, Heb. Japho, Ju. 1:8.

17

- s Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
t Land, Gen. 23:15.
u I Chr. 22:2.
v See "Numbering of Israel," Deut. 4:1.

18

- w Labor, Ex. 23:12.
x Burdens, Ps. 55:22.
y Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
z Overseer, Pr. 6:7.

1

- a I Ki. 6:1.
b See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
c Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Heb. in the place of David.
e I Chr. 21:18.
f Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
g Araunah, II Sam. 24:18.
h In II Sam. 24:16, &c., Araunah.
i Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.

2

- h Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
i Day, Lev. 25:8.
j Month, Gen. 7:11.
k Year, Lev. 25:8.

3

- 6 Or, these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for &c.
l Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
m Cubit, Deut. 3:11.

4

- n Porch, Ju. 3:23.

⁴
a Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

⁵
b I Ki. 6:17.
1 Or, cypress-wood.
c See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
d Chains, Ps. 149:2.

⁶
e Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.

⁷
f I Ki. 6:20-22.
g Wall, Jer. 51:58.
h Door, Ex. 12:22.
i Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.

⁸
j Most Holy Place, Lev. 16:2.
k See "Money," Ex. 12:44.

⁹
l See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
m I Chr. 28:11.

¹⁰
n I Ki. 6:23-28.

¹¹
o Wings, Is. 40:31.
p Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
q Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

and the height a hundred and twenty; and he overlaid it within with pure ^agold. 5 And ^bthe greater house he ceiled with ¹fir-wood, which he overlaid with fine gold, and wrought thereon ^cpalm-trees and ^dchains. 6 And he garnished the house with ^eprecious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Pär-vā'im. 7 ^fHe overlaid also the house, the beams, the thresholds, and the ^gwalls thereof, and the ^hdoors thereof, with gold; and graved ⁱchēr'-û-bīm on the walls.

8 And he made ^jthe most holy house: the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house, was twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits; and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred ^ktalents. 9 And the weight of the ^lnails was fifty shēk'-ēls of gold. And he overlaid ^mthe upper chambers with gold.

10 ⁿAnd in the most holy house he made two chēr'-û-bīm of image work; and they overlaid them with gold. 11 And the ^owings of the chēr'-û-bīm were twenty cubits long: the wing of the one chēr'-ûb was five ^pcubits, reaching to the wall of the ^qhouse; and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other chēr'-ûb. 12 And the wing of the other chēr'-ûb was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other chēr'-ûb. 13 The

Var. Read.—V. 5. the greater house—i.e. the Holy place; principal house, NOW. ceiled—So NOW.; inlaid (the work was not confined to the ceiling, I Ki. 6:15, 16). fir-wood—cypress, Var. NOW. chains—Rather, chain-work: festoons, NOW. V. 7. beams—joists (I Ki. 6:15). V. 13. toward the house—inward, NOW. the house—i.e. the Most Holy place. V. 14. veil—hangings, NOW. capital—chapter, R. V. 16. chains—So NOW.; chain-work. Chap. 4.—Vs. 2, 5. brim—So NOW.; Lid. lip. V. 3. for ten cubits—Omit, NOW.

wings of these chēr'-û-bīm spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their ^rfeet, and their ^sfaces were ²toward the house. 14 ^tAnd he made the ^uveil of ^vblue, and purple, and crimson, and fine ^wlinen, and wrought chēr'-û-bīm thereon.

15 ^xAlso he made before the house two ^ypillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the capital that was on the top of each of them was five cubits. 16 And he made chains in the oracle, and put them on the tops of the pillars; and he made a hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains. 17 ^zAnd he set up the pillars before the temple, one on the ^aright hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand ^b3 Jā'-chîn, and the ^cname of that on the left ^d4 Bō'-āz.

4 Moreover he made an ^ealtar of ^fbrass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof. 2 ^gAlso he made the molten ^hsea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass; and the height thereof was five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits compassed it round about. 3 And under it was the likeness of ⁱ5 oxen, which did compass it round about, ⁶for ten cubits, compassing the sea round about. The ⁵oxen were in two rows, cast when it was cast. 4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south,

Var. Read.—V. 15. thirty and five—So NOW.; eighteen, Th. Be. Ke. (as I Ki. 7:15; II Ki. 25:17; Jer. 52:21). V. 16. in the oracle—on the collar (i.e. on the projecting band at the top of the pillars: see I Ki. 7:17, 41). Be. Ke. (l.); on the edge (of the pillar). NOW. Chap. 4.—V. 3. oxen—wild gourds, Be. Ke. (as in I Ki. 7:26); bitter gourds, NOW. BENZ.

¹³
r Feet, Gen. 18:4.
s Face, Is. 6:2.
2 Or, inward.

¹⁴
t Ex. 26:31.
u Veil, Heb. 6:19.
v Colors, Job 3:5.
w Linen, Esth. 8:15.

¹⁵
x I Ki. 7:15-20.
y Pillar, Num. 3:36.

¹⁷
z I Ki. 7:21.
a See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
b Jachin, Gen. 46:10.
3 That is, He shall establish.
c Name, Acts 16:18.
d Boaz, Ruth 2:19.
4 That is, In it is strength.

¹
e Altar, Gen. 22:9.
f Brass, Josh. 22:8.

²
g I Ki. 7:23-26.
h See "Sea," Ex. 14:21.

³
i See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
5 In I Ki. 7:24, knops.
6 Or, ten in a cubit.

- 5
a Hand used as a Measure, Gen. 16:12.
b Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
c See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
d I Ki. 7:26.

- 6
c See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
f Ablutions, I Ki. 7:26.
g Offering, Gen. 22:2.
h See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
i Priest, Ex. 28:1.

- 7
j Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49.
k Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.

- 8
l Table, II Ki. 4:10.

- 9
m I Ki. 6:36.
n II Ki. 21:5.
o Door, Ex. 12:22.

- 10
p I Ki. 7:39.

- 11
q Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
r See "Vessels of the Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.

- 12
s Pillar, Num. 3:36.
t Bowls, II Ki. 25:15.

and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set upon them above, and all their hinder parts were inward. 5 And it was a ^a handbreadth thick; and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a ^b cup, like the ^c flower of a lily: it received ^d and held three thousand bāths. 6 ^e He made also ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to ^f wash in them; such things as belonged to the ^g burnt-offering they ^h washed in them; but the sea was for the ⁱ priests to wash in.

7 And he made the ten ^j candlesticks of gold according to the ^k ordinance concerning them; and he set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left. 8 He made also ten ^l tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made a hundred basins of gold. 9 Furthermore he made ^m the court of the priests, and ⁿ the great court, and ^o doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass. 10 And ^p he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward, toward the south. 11 And ^q Hū'ṛām made the pots, and the ^r shovels, and the basins.

So Hū'ṛām made an end of doing the work that he wrought for king Sōl'ō-mōn in the house of God: 12 the two ^s pillars, and the ^t bowls, and the two capitals which were on the top of the pil-

lars, and the two networks to cover the two bowls of the capitals that were on the top of the pillars, 13 and ^u the four hundred pomegranates for the two networks; two rows of pomegranates for each network, to cover the two bowls of the capitals that were ^v upon the pillars. 14 ^w He made also the bases, and the ^x lavers made he upon the bases; 15 one ^y sea, and the twelve ^z oxen under it. 16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the flesh-hooks, and all the vessels thereof, did ^a Hū'ṛām his ^b father make for ^c king ^d Sōl'ō-mōn, for the ^e house of Jē-hō'vāh, of bright ^f brass. 17 In the plain of the ^g Jordan did the king cast them, in the ^h clay ground between ⁱ Sūē'cōth and Zēr'ē-dāh. 18 ^j Thus Sōl'ō-mōn made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass ^k could not be found out.

19 And Sōl'ō-mōn made all the vessels that were in the house of God, the golden ^l altar also, and the tables whereon was the ^m showbread; 20 and the candlesticks with their ⁿ lamps, to burn according to the ordinance before the oracle, of pure gold; 21 and the flowers, and the lamps, and the ^o tongs, of gold, and that perfect gold; 22 and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the firepans, of pure gold. And as for the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof

Var. Read.—V. 5. flower of a lily—(in the form of) a lily blossom; a blooming lily, NOW. V. 6. washed—So NOW.; rinsed. V. 7. ordinance concerning—So NOW.; use of, Be. Vs. 7, 8. temple—So NOW.; nave (*lit.* hall). V. 10. side—So NOW.; shoulders (*viz.* of the house). Vs. 12, 13. bowls—So NOW.; Or, globes, Ge. capitals—chapters, r. V. 16. his father—See ch. 2:13; *Omit*, NOW. bright—polished, NOW. V. 17. plain—Circle, the Jordan—Jordan, r. V. 20. oracle—chancel; *lit.* hinder place (I Ki. 6:5); inner room, NOW. V. 22. firepans—So NOW.; Or, snuff-dishes.

- 13
^u I Ki. 7:20.
¹ Heb. upon the face of the pillars.

- 14
^v I Ki. 7:27-43.
^w Furniture of the Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

- 15
^x Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^y See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.

- 16
^z Ch. 2:13;
I Ki. 7:14.
^a Father, Ex. 21:15.
^b King, Deut. 17:15.
^c Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
^d Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^e Brass, Josh. 22:8.

- 17
^f Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^g Ground, Gen. 33:19.
^h Succoth, Gen. 33:17.

- 18
ⁱ I Ki. 7:47.
² Or, was not searched out.

- 19
^j Altar, Gen. 22:9.
^k Showbread, Gen. 3:19.

- 20
^l Lamp, Ex. 25:37.

- 21
^m See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

22

a Most Holy Place, Lev. 16:2.

1

b David, I Sam. 17:12.

c Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

d Silver, Job 22:25.

e Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

f Treasury, Jer. 38:11.

2

g I Ki. 8:1-9.

h Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

i Head, Pr. 20:29.

j Tribe, Num. 36:9.

k Prince, Num. 2:7.

l Israel, Deut. 4:1.

m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

n Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

o Ch. 1:4.

p City, Gen. 4:17.

q Zion, Is. 52:1.

3

r Feast, Num. 29:39.

s Seven, Gen. 2:2.

t Month, Gen. 7:11.

4

u Levite, Num. 1:47.

5

v Tent of Meeting, Num. 24:5.

w See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.

x Priest, Ex. 28:1.

6

y Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

z Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

a Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

7

b Wings, Is. 40:31.

c Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.

for the ^a most holy place, and the doors of the house, *to wit*, of the temple, were of gold.

5 Thus all the work that Söl'ö-mön wrought for the house of Jê-hô'väh was finished. And Söl'ö-mön brought in the things that ^b David his father had ^c dedicated, even the ^d silver, and the ^e gold, and all the vessels, and put them in the ^f treasures of the house of God.

^{2g} Then Söl'ö-mön assembled the ^h elders of İs'rá-ël, and all the ⁱ heads of the ^j tribes, the ^k princes of the fathers' houses of the children of İs'rá-ël, unto ^m Jê-ru'sá-lêm, to bring up the ⁿ ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'väh out ^o of the ^p city of David, which is ^q Zi'ôn. **3** And all the men of İs'rá-ël assembled themselves unto the king at the ^r feast, which was *in* the ^s seventh ^t month. **4** And all the elders of İs'rá-ël came: and the ^u Lê'vîtes took up the ark; **5** and they brought up the ark, and the ^v tent of meeting, and all the holy vessels that were in the Tent; these did the ^x priests the Lê'vîtes bring up. **6** And king Söl'ö-mön and all the congregation of İs'rá-ël, that were assembled unto him, were before the ark, ^y sacrificing ^z sheep and ^a oxen, that could not be counted nor numbered for multitude. **7** And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of Jê-hô'väh unto its place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even under the ^b wings of the ^c chër'û-bîm. **8** For the chër'û-bîm spread forth their

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*). *to wit*, of the temple—*So* NOW.; (to wit) of the nave —*Var.* Chap. 5.—V. 7. oracle—chancel (ch. 4:20); hinder room, NOW. V. 9. were seen . . . oracle—could be seen from the Holy place before the hinder room, NOW. V. 12. sons—successors, NOW. psalteries and harps—harps and zithers, NOW. V. 13. lovingkindness—mercy, R.

wings over the place of the ark, and the chër'û-bîm covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

9 And ¹ the staves were so long that ^d the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without: and there it is unto this day. **10** ^e There was nothing in the ark save the ^f two tables which ^h Mō'sēs put *there* at ⁱ Hō'rēb, ² when Jê-hô'väh made a covenant with the children of İs'rá-ël, ^j when they came out of ^k Ê'ġypt.

11 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place (for all the priests that were present had sanctified themselves, and did not keep ^l *their* courses; **12** also the Lê'vîtes who were the ⁿ singers, all of them, ^o even ^p Ā'sāph, Hē'măn, Jê-dū'thūn, and their sons and their brethren, ^q arrayed in fine linen, ^r with cymbals and psalteries and ^s harps, stood at the east end of the ^t altar, and with them a hundred and twenty priests sounding with ^u trumpets); **13** it came to pass, when the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in ^v praising and ^w thanking Jê-hô'väh; and when they ^x lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments ^y of music, and praised Jê-hô'väh, *saying*, ^z *For he is good; for his* ^b *lovingkindness endureth* for ever; that then the house was filled with a ^d *cloud*, even the ^f house of Jê-hô'väh, **14** so that the

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 3. which was in—*A plausible conjecture; cf.* Neh. 8:14; *or, in the month Ethanim, which was (after I Ki. 8:2), Heb. has only, that is; which is, NOW. V. 5. the Levites—So Heb. text (l); cf. I Ki. 8:4; and the Levites, Versions and not a few MSS., NOW. V. 9. ark—holy place, a few MSS. Sept. Be. Ke. (I Ki. 8:8), NOW. V. 13. a cloud . . . Jehovah—the cloud of the glory of the Lord, Sept. NOW.; a cloud, Vulg. Be.*

9

1 Or, *they drew out the staves, so that, &c.*

d I Ki. 8:8, 9.

10

e Deut. 10:2-5; Heb. 9:4.

f See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

g See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

h Moses, Ex. 3:4.

i Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

2 Or, *where.*

j Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

k Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

11

l See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

m I Chr. 24:1-5.

12

n See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.

o I Chr. 25:1-4.

p Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

q See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

r Music, I Chr. 6:31.

s Harp, I Ki. 10:12.

t Altar, Gen. 22:9.

u Trumpet, Num. 10:2.

13

v Praise, Ju. 5:3.

w Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

x Lifting up Voice, Gen. 27:22.

y I Chr. 16:42.

3 Or, *for song.*

z Ch. 7:3;

1 Chr. 16:34.

a Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.

b Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

c Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

d Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.

e Glory, Ps. 7:5.

f Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

14
a Minister, Acts 15:39.

1
b I Ki. 8:12-50.
c Solomon,
I Ki. 1:30.
d Darkness, Job 38:9.

3
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f Face, Is. 6:2.
g Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

4
h Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
i Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.

5
k Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
l City, Gen. 4:17.
m Tribes, Num. 36:9.
n Or, leader.

6
n Ch. 12:13.
o I Chr. 28:4.

7
p I Ki. 5:3.

8
q Heart, Acts 15:9.

9
r Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Promises, John 14:2.
t Son, Gen. 21:19.
u Loins, Is. 11:5.

10
v Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Throne, Acts 12:21.

priests could not stand to ^a minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of Jê-hô'-vâh filled the house of God.

6 ^b Then spake ^c Söl'-ö-mön, Jê-hô'-vâh hath said that he would dwell in the thick ^a darkness. 2 But I have built thee a house of habitation, and a place for thee to dwell in for ever. 3 And the ^e king turned his ⁱ face, and ^o blessed all the assembly of İs'-rä-ël: and all the assembly of İs'-rä-ël stood.

4 And he said, Blessed be Jê-hô'-vâh, the God of İs'-rä-ël, who spake ^h with his ⁱ mouth unto David my father, and hath with his ^j hands fulfilled it, saying, 5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Ē'-gýpt, ^k I chose no ^l city out of all the ^m tribes of İs'-rä-ël to build a house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be ⁿ prince over my people İs'-rä-ël: 6 but ⁿ I have chosen Jê-ru'-sä-lēm, that my name might be there, and ^o have chosen David to be over my people İs'-rä-ël. 7 ^p Now it was in the heart of David my father to build a house for the name of Jê-hô'-vâh, the God of İs'-rä-ël. 8 But Jê-hô'-vâh said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thy ^q heart to build a house for my name, thou didst well that it was in thy heart: 9 nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but ^r thy ^t son that shall come forth out of thy ^u loins, he shall build the house for my name. 10 And ^v Jê-hô'-vâh hath performed his word that he spake; for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the ^w throne

of İs'-rä-ël, as Jê-hô'-vâh promised, and have built the house for the name of Jê-hô'-vâh, the God of İs'-rä-ël. 11 And there have I set the ^z ark, ^y wherein is the ^z covenant of Jê-hô'-vâh, which he made with the children of İs'-rä-ël.

12 And he stood before the altar of Jê-hô'-vâh in the presence of all the assembly of İs'-rä-ël, and ^a spread forth his hands 13 (^b for Söl'-ö-mön had made a ^c brazen scaffold, five ^d cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court; and upon it he stood, and ^e kneeled down upon his ^f knees before all the assembly of ^g İs'-rä-ël, and spread forth his hands toward ^h heaven); 14 and he said, ⁱ O Jê-hô'-vâh, the God of ^j İs'-rä-ël, there is no God like thee, in heaven, or on ^k earth; ^l who keepest covenant and ^m loving-kindness ⁿ with thy ^o servants, that ^p walk before thee with all their heart; 15 ^q who hast kept with thy servant ^r David my father that which thou didst promise him: yea, thou spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thy hand, as it is this day. 16 Now therefore, O Jê-hô'-vâh, the God of İs'-rä-ël, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, ^t 17 There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of İs'-rä-ël, ^u if only thy ^v children take heed to their way, to walk in my ^w law as thou hast walked before me. 17 Now therefore, O Jê-hô'-vâh, the God of İs'-rä-ël, let thy ^x word be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David.

11
z Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
y Ch. 5:7, 10.
z See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

12
a Hands spread out, Gen. 16:12.

13
b Neh. 8:4.
c Brass, Josh. 22:8.
d Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
e Posture in Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
f Knees, Is. 35:3.
g Israel, Deut. 4:1.
h Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

14
i Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
j One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
k Earth, Gen. 2:1.
l Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
m Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
o Or, for.
p Servant, Ex. 21:2.
p Walking, Col. 1:10.
q Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

15
r I Chr. 22:9, 10.
s David, I Sam. 17:12.

16
t Ch. 7:18; I Ki. 2:4.
3 Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.
u Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
v Children, Gen. 3:16.
w Law, Deut. 31:24.

17
z Word of God, John 6:63.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 6.—Vs. 3, 4, 12. assembly—congregation, R. V. 8. heart—mind, NOW. house—temple, NOW. V. 11. children—sons, NOW. V. 12. stood before—came forward to, Var. NOW. V. 16. children—successors, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 1. the thick darkness—Jerusalem, Th.; see on I Ki. 8:12; darkness, NOW. V. 13. Omüt (gloss on v. 12), Bo. Kö.

18

- a Earth, Gen. 2:1.
b God is Infinite, Gen. 1:1.
c Ch. 2:6.
d Humility, Pr. 15:33.
e Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the ^a earth? behold, ^b heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; ^d how much less ^c this house which I have builded! 19 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O Jê-hôš-vâh my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee; 20 that thine eyes may be open toward this house day and night, even toward the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall pray toward this place. 21 And hearken thou to the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Īś-râ-êl, when they shall pray toward this place: yea, hear thou from thy dwelling-place, even from heaven; and ⁱ when thou hearest, ^g forgive.

21

- f Mic. 7:18.
g Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

22

- 1 Or, Wherein-soever a man shall sin.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
j Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
k Altar, Gen. 22:9.

23

- l God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
m Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
n Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
p The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
q Head, Pr. 20:29.
r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

24

- s Enemy, Job 31:29.
t Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
u Confession, Mt. 16:18.

22 ¹ If a man ^h sin against his ⁱ neighbor, and an ^j oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and he come *and* swear before thine ^k altar in this house; 23 then hear thou from heaven, and do, and ^l judge thy servants, ^{m n} requiring the ^p wicked, to bring his way upon his own ^q head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his ^r righteousness.

24 And if thy people Īś-râ-êl be smitten down before the ^s enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and shall ^t turn again and ^u confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house; 25 then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of

Var. Rend.—V. 18. But will God—So NOW.; What? will God. Vs. 20, 21, 26, 40. place—city. NOW. V. 24. have sinned—So NOW.; kept sinning. V. 27. when—because. Var. NOW. V. 32. concerning—So NOW.; (hearken thou) unto. foreigner—stranger, NOW.

thy people Īś-râ-êl, and bring them again ^v unto the ^{w x} land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

26 ^y When the heavens are shut up, and there is no ^z rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, ² when thou ³ dost ^a afflict them: 27 then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Īś-râ-êl, ² when thou ^b teachest them the good way wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an ^c inheritance.

28 If there be in the land ^d famine, if there be ^e pestilence, if there be blasting or mildew, ^f locust or caterpillar; if their ^g enemies ^h besiege them in the land of their ⁱ cities; whatsoever plague or whatsoever ^j sickness there be; 29 what ^k prayer and supplication soever be made by any ^l man, or by all thy people ¹ Īś-râ-êl, who shall know every man his own plague and his own ^m sorrow, and shall ⁿ spread forth his hands toward this house: 30 then hear thou from heaven thy ^o dwelling-place, and forgive, and ^{p q r} render unto every man according to all his ways, whose ^s heart thou knowest (^t for thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of the children of men); 31 that they may ^u fear thee, to ^{v w} walk in thy ways, so long as they live in the land which thou gavest unto our ^x fathers.

32 Moreover concerning the ^y foreigner, that is not of thy people ^z Īś-râ-êl, when he shall come from a far country for thy great ^a name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thine outstretched

25

- v See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
w Land, Gen. 23:15.
x Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

26

- y Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
z Rain, Deut. 11:14.
2 Or, because.
3 Or, answerest.
a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

27

- b Instruction, Is. 54:13.
c Inheritance, II Chr. 21:3.

28

- d Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
e Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
f See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
g Enemies, Job 31:29.
h War, Josh. 22:12.
i Heb. qates.
j See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.

29

- j Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Israel, Deut. 4:1.
m Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
n Hands spread out, Gen. 16:12.

30

- o Heaven the Dwelling-place of God, Deut. 26:15.
p Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
q See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
r Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
s Heart, Acts 15:9.
t I Sam. 16:7; I Chr. 28:9.

31

- u Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
v Walking, Col. 1:10.
w Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
x Father, Ex. 21:15.

32

- y See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
z Israel, Deut. 4:1.
a Name, Acts 16:18.

32
a Arm, Ju.
15:14.
b Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
33
c Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
d Earth, Gen.
2:1.
e Names of
God, Gen.
1:1.
f Name, Acts
16:18.
g Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
h Knowledge,
Ps. 1:7.
1 Or, *thy name*
is called upon
this house, &c.

34
i City, Gen.
4:17.
j Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
k Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
35
2 Or, *right*.

36
l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
m Job 15:4-16;
Jas. 3:2;
I John 1:8-10.
n Anger, Pr.
15:1.
o Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
3 Heb. *they that*
take them captive
carry them
away.

37
p Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
q Land, Gen.
Gen. 23:15.
r Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.

38
s Soul, Job
4:15.

^a arm; when they shall come and
^b pray toward this house: 33 then
hear thou from ^c heaven, even
from thy dwelling-place, and do
according to all that the for-
eigner calleth to thee for; that
all the peoples of the ^d earth may
know thy ^e name, and ^f fear
thee, as doth thy people Īś-
râ-êl, and that they may ^h know
that ¹ this house which I have
built is called by thy name.

34 If thy people go out to bat-
tle against their enemies, by
whatsoever way thou shalt send
them, and they pray unto thee
toward this ⁱ city which ^k thou
hast chosen, and the house which
I have built for thy name; 35
then hear thou from heaven their
prayer and their supplication,
and maintain their ² cause.

36 If they ¹ sin against thee
(^m for there is no man that sin-
neth not), and thou be ⁿ angry
with them, and deliver them to
the enemy, so that ^o ³ they carry
them away captive unto a land
far off or near; 37 yet if they
shall bethink themselves in the
land whither they are carried
captive, and ^p turn again, and
make supplication unto thee in
the ^q land of their captivity, say-
ing, ^r We have sinned, we have
done perversely, and have dealt
wickedly; 38 if they return unto
thee with all their heart and with
all their ^s soul in the land of their
captivity, whither they have car-
ried them captive, and pray
toward their land, which thou
gavest unto their fathers, and
the city which thou hast chosen,
and toward the house which I
have built for thy name: 39 then
hear thou from heaven, even
from thy dwelling-place, their
prayer and their supplications,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 7.—V. 5. house—
temple, NOW.

and maintain their ² cause, and
forgive thy people who have
sinned against thee.

40 Now, O my God, ¹ let, I
beseech thee, thine ^u eyes be
open, and let thine ^v ears be at-
tent, unto the prayer that is
made in this place. 41 ^w Now
therefore arise, O Jê-hō-^vāh
God, into thy ^x resting-place,
thou, and the ^y ark of thy
strength: let thy ^z priests, O Jê-
hō-^vāh God, ^a be clothed with
salvation, and let thy saints re-
joice in ⁴ goodness. 42 O Jê-hō-
^vāh God, turn not away the
^b face of thine ^c anointed: re-
member ^{thy} ^{d e s} lovingkind-
nesses to ¹ David thy servant.

7 ^g Now when Sōl-ō-mōn
had made an end of pray-
ing, the ^h fire came down from
heaven, and consumed the
burnt-offering and the sacrifices;
and the ⁱ glory of Jê-hō-^vāh
filled the house. 2 And the
priests could not enter into the
¹ house of Jê-hō-^vāh, because
the glory of Jê-hō-^vāh filled
Jê-hō-^vāh's house. 3 And all
the children of ^k Īś-râ-êl looked
on, when the fire came down,
and the glory of Jê-hō-^vāh was
upon the house; and they bowed
themselves with their faces to
the ¹ ground upon the pave-
ment, and ^m worshipped, and
gave ⁿ thanks unto Jê-hō-^vāh,
saying, ^o For he is good; for
his ^d lovingkindness endureth
ever.

4 ^p Then the king and all the
people ^q offered sacrifice before
Jê-hō-^vāh. 5 And king ^r Sōl-
ō-mōn ^s offered a sacrifice of
twenty and two thousand ¹ oxen,
and a hundred and twenty thou-
sand ^u sheep. So the ^v king and
all the people ^w dedicated the
house of God. 6 And the priests

40
t Ch. 7:15; Neh.
1:6, 11.
u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
v Ears, Ex.
29:20.

41
w Ps. 132:8, 9.
x See "Rest,"
Heb. 4:4.
y Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
z Priest, Ex.
28:1.
a See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
4 Or, *good*.

42
b Face, Is. 6:2.
c Anointing, Ps.
2:2.
d Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
e Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
5 Or, *good deeds*.
See ch. 32:32.
f David, I Sam.
17:12.

1
g I Ki. 8:54.
h Fire, Lev.
10:2.
i Cloud of
Glory, Ex.
14:19.

2
j Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

3
k Israel, Deut.
4:1.
l Ground, Gen.
33:19.
m Worship, Mt.
4:10.
n Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
o Ch. 5:13;
20:21.

4
p I Ki. 8:62, 63.
q Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.

5
r Solomon,
I Ki. 1:30.
s Offering, Gen.
22:2.
t Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
u Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
v King, Deut.
17:15.
w Sanctification,
I Sam. 7:1.

6
 a I Chr. 15:16-21.
 b Levites, Num. 1:47.
 c Music, I Chr. 6:31.
 d Or, *for the song of Jehovah.*
 e Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 f Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
 g Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 h Praise, Ju. 5:3.
 i Minister, Acts 15:39.
 j Trumpet, Num. 10:2.

7
 j I Ki. 8:64-66.
 k Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
 l Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
 m Altar, Gen. 22:9.

8
 n Feast, Num. 29:39.
 o Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 p I Ki. 8:65.
 q See "Hama-thite," Gen. 10:17.
 r Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

9
 s Lev. 23:36.
 t Or, *closing festival.*

10
 t Month, Gen. 7:11.
 u Tent, Num. 24:5.
 v Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 w Gladness, Is. 51:3.
 x Heart, Acts 15:9.
 y Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.

11
 z I Ki. 9:1-9.
 a Palace, Dan. 8:2.

12
 b Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Vision, Num. 12:6.
 d Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
 e Night, Ps. 19:2.

stood, according to their offices; ^a the ^b Lē'-vītes also with instruments ^c of music of Jē-hō'-vāh, which David the ^d king had made to ^e give thanks unto Jē-hō'-vāh (for his ^f lovingkindness *endureth* for ever), when David ^g praised by their ^h ministry: and the priests sounded ⁱ trumpets before them; and all Īš-rā-ēl stood. 7 ^j Moreover ^k Sōl-ō-mōn hal-
 lowed the middle of the court that was before the house of Jē-hō'-vāh; for there he ^l offered the burnt-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings, because the brazen ^m altar which Sōl-ō-mōn had made was not able to receive the burnt-offering, and the meal-offering, and the fat.

8 So Sōl-ō-mōn held the ⁿ feast at that time ^o seven days, and all Īš-rā-ēl with him, a very great assembly, ^p from the entrance of ^q Hā'-māth unto the brook of ^r Ē'-gyp't. 9 And on the eighth day they held ^s a ^t solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days. 10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh ^u month he sent the people away unto their ^v tents, ^w joyful and ^x glad of ^y heart for the ^z goodness that Jē-hō'-vāh had showed unto David, and to Sōl-ō-mōn, and to Īš-rā-ēl his people.

11 ^a Thus Sōl-ō-mōn finished the house of Jē-hō'-vāh, and the ^b king's house: and all that came into Sōl-ō-mōn's heart to make in the house of Jē-hō'-vāh, and in his own house, he prosperously effected. 12 And Jē-hō'-vāh ^c ^d ^e appeared to Sōl-ō-mōn by ^f night, and said unto him, I

Var. Rend.—V. 6. offices—*So* NOW.; *Lit.* watches. V. 7. middle of the court.—*So* NOW.; inner court, *Ew. Be. Ke.* peace-offerings—*So* NOW.; thank-offerings. V. 8. brook—*So* NOW.; torrent. V. 11. house—palace, NOW. V. 16. perpetually—for all time, NOW.

have heard thy prayer, and ^f have ^g chosen this place to myself for a house of sacrifice. 13 ^h If I shut up the ⁱ heavens so that there is no ^k rain, or if I command the ^l locust to devour the land, or if I send ^m pestilence among my people; 14 ⁿ if my people, ^o who are called by my name, shall ^p humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and ^q turn from their ^r wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will ^s forgive their sin, and will ^t heal their land. 15 ^u Now mine ^v eyes shall be open, and mine ^w ears attend, unto the ^x prayer that is made in this place. 16 For now have I chosen and hallowed this house, that my name may be there for ever; and mine eyes and my heart shall be there perpetually. 17 And as for thee, ^y if thou wilt walk before me as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and will keep my ^z statutes and mine ^a ordinances; 18 then ^b I will establish the ^c throne of thy kingdom, according as I ^d covenanted with ^e David thy ^f father, saying, ^g There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Īš-rā-ēl.

19 ^h But if ye turn away, and ⁱ forsake my ^j statutes and my ^k commandments which I have set before you, and shall go and ^l serve other gods, and ^m worship them; 20 ⁿ then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my ^o land which I have given them; and this ^p house, which I have ^q hallowed for my ^r name, will I cast out of my sight, and I will make it a ^s proverb and a ^t byword among all peoples. 21 And this house, which is so high,

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 21. which is so high—shall become heaps, *Be. (after Pesh. See on I Ki. 9:8);* which was high, NOW.

^f Deut. 12:5, 11.
^g Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

13
^h Ch. 6:26-28.
ⁱ Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
^j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^k Rain, Deut. 11:14.
^l See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
^m Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

14
ⁿ Ch. 6:37-39.
^o Heb. upon whom my name is called.
^p Humility, Pr. 15:33.
^q Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^r The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^t Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^u Healing, Jer. 30:13.

15
^u Ch. 6:20, 40.
^v Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^w Ears, Ex. 29:20.
^x Prayers answered, Mt. 5:44.

17
^y Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
^z Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
^a Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

18
^b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Throne, Acts 12:21.
^d Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
^e David, I Sam. 17:12.
^f Father, Ex. 21:15.
^g Ch. 6:16.

19
^h Lev. 26:14, 33; Deut. 28:15.
ⁱ Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^j Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^l Worship, Mt. 4:10.

20
^m Deut. 29:28; I Ki. 14:15.
ⁿ Land, Gen. 23:15.
^o Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^q See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
^r Name, Acts 16:18.
^s Proverb, Ez. 12:22.
^t Byword, Ez. 23:10.

- 21
a Deut. 29:24, 25.
- 22
b Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
d See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
e Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
f Land, Gen. 23:15.
g Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
h Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
- 1
j I Ki. 9:1-28.
k Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
- 2
l City, Gen. 4:17.
m Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
- 3
n War, Josh. 22:12.
- 4
o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
p Store-city, Gen. 4:17.
q See "Hammathites," Gen. 10:17.
- 5
r Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.
s Wall, Jer. 51:58.
t Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
- 6
u Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
v Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
w Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
x Lebanon, Jer. 18:4.
- 7
y Gen. 15:18-21.
z Hittites, Gen. 26:34.
a Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.
b Perizzites, Gen. 34:30.

every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall say, ^a Why hath Jê-hô'vâh done thus unto this land, and to this house? 22 And they shall answer, ^{b c d} Because they forsook Jê-hô'vâh, the God of their fathers, ^e who brought them forth out of the ^f land of ^g Ê'ġypt, and laid hold on other ^h gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this ⁱ evil upon them.

8 ^j And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein ^k Sôl'ô-môn had built the house of Jê-hô'vâh, and his own house, 2 that the ^l cities which ^m Hû'râm had given to Sôl'ô-môn, Sôl'ô-môn built them, and caused the children of Îs'râ-êl to dwell there.

3 And Sôl'ô-môn went to Hâ'mâth-zô'bâh, and ⁿ prevailed against it. 4 And he built Tâd'môr in the ^o wilderness, and all the ^p store-cities, which he built in ^q Hâ'mâth. 5 Also he built * Bêth-hô'rôn the upper, and Bêth-hô'rôn the nether, ^r fortified cities, with ^s walls, ^t gates, and bars; 6 and Bâ'âl-âth, and all the store-cities that Sôl'ô-môn had, and all the cities for his ^u chariots, and the cities for his ^v horsemen, and all that Sôl'ô-môn desired to build for his pleasure in ^w Jê-ru'sa-lêm, and in ^x Lëb'â-nôn, and in all the land of his dominion.

7 ^y As for all the people that were left of the ^z Hî'tî'tes, and the ^a Â'm'ô'r-ites, and the ^b Pë'r-

Var. Rend.—V. 21. astonished—*So NOW.*; appalled at it, *Be. r.* See *Var. Read.* Chap. 8.—V. 1. house—palace, *NOW.* V. 4. Tadmor—*See on I Ki. 9:18.* V. 5. fortified—fenced, *r.* V. 8. children—successors, *NOW.* of them . . . until—*So NOW.*; nearly; upon them did Solomon levy a tribute of bond service until (I Ki. 9:21); upon them did Solomon raise a levy of bond-servants, *NOW.* V. 9. captains—*Rather, knights.* V. 13. tabernacles—booths, *NOW.*

iz-zîtes, and the ^c Hî'vî'tes, and the ^d Jêb'û-sites, that were not of Îs'râ-êl; 8 of their ^e children that were left after them in the ^f land, whom the children of Îs'râ-êl consumed not, ^g of them did Sôl'ô-môn raise a ^h levy of ⁱ bondservants unto this day. 9 But of the children of Îs'râ-êl did Sôl'ô-môn make no servants for his work; but they were ^j men of war, and chief of his ^k captains, and rulers of his chariots and of his horsemen. 10 And these were the chief officers of king Sôl'ô-môn, even two hundred and fifty, that ^l bare rule over the people.

11 ^m And Sôl'ô-môn brought up the ⁿ daughter of ^o Phâ-raôh out of the city of ^p David unto the ^q house that he had built for her; for he said, My ^r wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Îs'râ-êl, because ^s the places are ^t holy, whereunto the ^u ark of Jê-hô'vâh hath come.

12 Then Sôl'ô-môn ^v offered burnt-offerings unto Jê-hô'vâh on the ^w altar of Jê-hô'vâh, which he had built before the ^x porch, 13 even ^y as the duty of every day required, offering according to the ^z commandment of ^a Mô'sēs, on the ^b sabbaths, and on the ^c new moons, and on the set ^d feasts, three times in the year, *even* in the feast of ^e unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 8. of—*So NOW.*; *Omit, Be (after I Ki. 9:21).* V. 9. and chief of—his princes and, *Be. Ke. (after I Ki. 9:22).* chief . . . chariots—his generals, his officers and the chiefs of his chariots.

- c Hivites, Gen. 10:17.
d Jebusites, Gen. 10:16.
- 8
e Children, Gen. 3:16.
f See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
g I Ki. 4:6;
9:21.
h Heb. men subject to task-work.
i Bondage, John 8:33.
j See "Servant," Ex. 21:2.
- 9
k Soldier, Ju. 20:10.
l Captain, Num. 2:3.
- 10
l See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
- 11
m I Ki. 3:1; 7:8.
n Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
o Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
p David, I Sam. 17:12.
q Palace, Dan. 8:2.
r Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
s Heb. they are.
t Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
u Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
- 12
v Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
w Altar, Gen. 22:9.
x Porch, I Chr. 23:5.
- 13
x Ex. 29:38-42.
y Commandment, Ex. 20:1.
z Law, Deut. 31:24.
a Moses, Ex. 3:4.
b Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
c Moon, Ps. 136:9.
d Feasts, Num. 29:39.
e Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.

* BETH-HORON, *House of the Cave.* Upper and Nether.—Two Frontier Towns of Benjamin and Ephraim, between which Joshua defeated the Ammonites—Josh. 10:10, 11. Built by Sheerah—I Chr. 7:24. Upper—I Chr. 7:24. Nether—Josh. 18:13; I Chr. 7:24. Rebuilt by Solomon—I Ki. 9:17; I Chr. 8:5. Given as an Inheritance to Ephraim—Josh. 16:3, 5. Way to—I Sam. 13:18.

14

- a Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
 b David, I Sam. 17:12.
 c I Chr. 24:1.
 d Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 e Levites, Num. 1:47.
 f Praise, Ju. 5:3.
 g Minister, Acts 15:39.
 h See "Door," Ex. 12:22.
 i I Chr. 26:1.
 j Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
 k Neh. 12:24, 36.

15

- l King, Deut. 17:15.
 m Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.

17

- n Ezion-geber, I Ki. 9:26.
 o Eloth, II Ki. 16:6.
 p Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 q Edom, Num. 20:18.

18

- r Hiram, I Ki. 5:1.
 s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 t Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 u Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
 v Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
 w Ophir, I Ki. 9:28.
 x Ch. 9:10, 13.
 y See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
 z Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

1

- a I Ki. 16:1-13; Mt. 12:42; Lu. 11:31.
 b Queen, Esth. 2:4.
 c Sheba, Gen. 10:7.
 d Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 e See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 f Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
 g Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
 h Heart, Acts 15:9.

14 And he appointed, according to the ^a ordinance of ^b David his father, ^c the courses of the ^d priests to their service, and the ^e Lē'vites to their offices, to ^f praise, and to ^g minister before the ^d priests, as the duty of every day required; the ^h ⁱ doorkeepers also by their courses at every ^j gate: for so had ^k David the man of God commanded. 15 And they departed not from the commandment of the ^l king unto the priests and Lē'vites concerning any matter, or concerning the ^m treasures.

16 Now all the work of Söl'ō-mōn was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of Jē-hō'vāh, and until it was finished. So the house of Jē-hō'vāh was completed.

17 Then went Söl'ō-mōn to ⁿ Ē'zī-ōn-ē'ē-bēr, and to ^o Ē'lōth, on the ^p sea-shore in the land of ^q Ē'ē'dōm. 18 And ^r Hū-rām sent him by the ^s hands of his ^t servants ^u v ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they came with the servants of Söl'ō-mōn to ^w Ō'zphīr, and ^x fetched from thence four hundred and fifty ^y talents of ^z gold, and brought them to king Söl'ō-mōn.

9 ^a And when the ^b queen of ^c Shē'zā heard of the fame of Söl'ō-mōn, she came to prove Söl'ō-mōn with hard questions at ^d Jē-ru'sā-lēm, with a very great train, and ^e camels that bare ^f spices, and gold in abundance, and ^g precious stones: and when she was come to Söl'ō-mōn, she communed with him of all that was in her ^h heart. 2 And Söl'ō-mōn told her

Var. Rend.—V. 14. officers—So NOW.; Lit. watches or wards; charges, R. V. 16. Now—So NOW.; So. completed—perfected, R. Chap. 9.—V. 1. hard questions—Riddles, NOW. V. 4. food—meat, R. V. 5. thine acts—thy matters; wisdom,

all her questions; and there was not anything hid from Söl'ō-mōn which he told her not. 3 And when the queen of Shē'zā had seen the ⁱ wisdom of Söl'ō-mōn, and the house that he had built, 4 and the ^j ^k food of his ^l table, and the sitting of his servants, and the ^m attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, his ⁿ cupbearers also, and their ^o apparel, and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of Jē-hō'vāh; there was no more ^p spirit in her. 5 And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thine ^q acts, and of thy wisdom. 6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it; and, behold, the half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: thou exceedest the fame that I heard. 7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, that stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom. 8 ^r Blessed be Jē-hō'vāh thy God, who delighted in thee, ^s to set thee on his ^t throne, to be king for Jē-hō'vāh thy God: ^u because thy God ^v loved Ī'srā-ēl, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do ^w justice and ^x righteousness.

9 And ^y she gave the king a hundred and twenty ^z talents of gold, and spices in great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Shē'zā gave to king Söl'ō-mōn. 10 And the servants also of Hū-rām, and the servants of ^a Söl'ō-mōn, ^b that brought gold from ^c Ō'zphīr, brought ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s

II CHRONICLES

10
a Precious
Stones, I Ki.
10:11.

11
b King, Deut.
17:15.
c Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
d Palace, Dan.
8:2.
e Harp, I Ki.
10:12.
f Music, I Chr.
6:31.
g Songs, Ex.
15:1.
h Land, Gen.
23:15.
i See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
j See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.

12
k Presents,
II Sam. 8:10.
l Queen, Esth.
2:4.
m Sheba, Gen.
10:7.
n Choice, I Ki.
18:21.

13
o I Ki.
10:14-28.
p See "Meas-
ures," Ex.
36:9.
q See "Money,"
Ex. 12:44.

14
r Commerce,
Pr. 31:14.
s Arabia,
II Chr. 17:11.
t Governor,
Neh. 8:9.
u Silver,
Job 22:25.

15
v See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.

16
w See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.
x Lebanon,
Jer. 18:14.

17
y Throne,
Acts 12:21.
z Ivory, Amos
3:15.

18
a See "Foot,"
Gen. 18:4.
1 Or, *arms*.
Heb. *hands*.
b Lion, Job
4:10.

and ^a precious stones. 11 And the ^b king made of the ^äl-gũm-trees terraces for the ^c house of Jê-hô'vâh, and for the ^d king's house, and ^e harps and ^f psalteries for the ^g singers: and there were none such seen before in the ^h land of ^{i j} Jû'dâh. 12 And king Sôl'ô-môn ^k gave to the ^l queen of ^m Shê'zâ ⁿ all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides that which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ^o Now the ^p weight of gold that came to Sôl'ô-môn in one year was six hundred and three-score and six ^q talents of gold, 14 besides that which the ^r traders and merchants brought: and all the kings of ^s Ä-râ'zî'â and the ^t governors of the country brought gold and ^u silver to Sôl'ô-môn. 15 And king Sôl'ô-môn made two hundred ^v bucklers of beaten gold; six hundred ^w shêk'êls of beaten gold went to one buckler. 16 And *he made* three hundred shields of beaten gold; three hundred ^x shêk'êls of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the ^y forest of ^z Lëb'ä-nôn. 17 Moreover the king made a great ^a throne of ^b ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold. 18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a ^c footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and ^d stays on either side by the place of the seat, and two ^e lions standing beside the stays. 19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon

the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom. 20 And all king Sôl'ô-môn's drinking ^f vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lëb'ä-nôn were of pure gold: silver was nothing accounted of in the days of Sôl'ô-môn. 21 ^g For the king had ^h ships that went to ⁱ Târ'shîsh with the servants of Hû'râ'm; once every three years came the ships of Târ'shîsh, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and ^j apes, and ^k peacocks.

22 ^l So king Sôl'ô-môn exceeded all the kings of the ^m earth in ⁿ riches and ^o wisdom. 23 And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Sôl'ô-môn, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart. 24 And they brought every man his ^p tribute, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and ^q raiment, armor, and ^r spices, horses, and ^s mules, a rate year by year. 25 And Sôl'ô-môn had ^t four thousand stalls for horses and ^u chariots, and twelve thousand ^v horsemen, that he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at ^w Jê-ru'sâ-lë'm. 26 ^x And he ruled over all the kings from the ^y River even unto the land of the ^z Phî-lîs'tîneš, and to the border of ^a Ê'gÿpt. 27 ^b And the king made silver to be in Jê-ru'sâ-lë'm as ^c stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycamore-trees that are in the lowland, for abundance. 28 ^d And they brought horses for Sôl'ô-môn out of Ê'gÿpt, and out of all lands.

29 ^e Now the rest of the acts

piece, NOW. V. 24. tribute—present, NOW. r. V. 27. lowland—So NOW. lowlands.

Var. Read.—V. 12. she . . . unto—Text corrupt, Be. (see I Ki. 10:13); she had brought the king, NOW. V. 18. with a . . . throne—and the top of the throne was round behind, Be. (after I Ki. 10:19); behind the throne was a lamb in gold, NOW.

20
c Vessels., See
"Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

21
d Ch. 20:36-37.
e Ships, I Ki.
9:26.
f Jonah, 1:3.
g See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
h See "Birds,"
Gen. 9:2.

22
i Ch. 1:12;
I Ki. 3:13.
j Earth, Gen.
2:1.
k Wealth,
Josh. 22:8.
l Wisdom,
Ps. 111:10.

24
m Tribute,
Mt. 22:19.
n Clothing,
Job 31:19.
o Spices, II Ki.
20:13.
p Mules, Zech.
14:15.

25
q Ch. 1:14;
I Ki. 4:26;
10:26; Deut.
17:16.
r Chariots,
I Ki. 20:1.
s Horsemen,
Acts 23:23.
t Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

26
u I Ki. 4:21, 24.
v River, Is.
32:2.
w Euphrates,
Deut. 1:7.
x Philistines,
I Chr. 1:13.
y Egypt, Gen.
12:10.

27
z Ch. 1:15-17.
a Stones, Ex.
34:1.

28
b Ch. 1:16.

29
c I Ki. 11:41-43.

Var. Rend.—V. 11. terraces—raised paths, Be. Kamp. Kp.; cf. I Ki. 10:12; Omîl, NOW. house—temple, NOW. house—palace, NOW. harps and psalteries—zithers and harps, NOW. V. 14. Obscure; see on I Ki. 10:15. traders—cities, NOW.; chapmen, R. V. 15. buckler—shield, NOW.; target, R. Vs. 15, 16. went to—were spread upon, Var. NOW. V. 18. stays—*or*, arms, R marg.; elbow-

29

- a Solomon,
I Ki. 1:30.
b I Chr. 29:29.
c See "Books,"
Eccl. 12:12.
d Nathan,
I Chr. 17:1.
e Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
f Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
g Ahijah,
I Sam. 14:3.
h Vision, Num.
12:6.
i Heb. *Jedai*, or,
Jedo.
j Jeroboam,
I Ki. 11:31.

30

- j Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
k See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.

31

- l Sleep, II Sam.
26:12.
m Death,
Rom. 5:12.
n I Ki. 2:10.
o City, Gen.
4:17.
p David, I Sam.
17:12.
q Rehoboam,
I Ki. 14:21.

1

- r I Ki. 12:1-20.
s Shechem,
Josh. 20:7.
t King, Deut.
17:15.

2

- u I Ki. 11:40.
v Egypt, Gen.
12:10.

4

- w Yoke, Jer.
27:11.
x Burden,
Ps. 55:22.

5

- y Three Days,
Lu. 9:22.

6

- z Old Age,
Tit. 2:3.

7

- a Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.

of ^a Söl'ö-mön, first and last,
^b are they not written in the
^{c1} history of ^d Nā'žthän the
^e prophet, and in the ^f prophecy
of ^g Ā-hī'žäh the Shī'lö-nīte, and
in the ^h visions of ² İd'dö the seer
concerning ⁱ Jër-ö-bö'žäm the
son of Nē'žbät? 30 And Söl'ö-
mön reigned in ^j Jē-ru'sā-lēm
over all ^k İš'rā-ël forty years. 31
And Söl'ö-mön ^l m slept with his
father, and he was buried in
ⁿ the ^o city of ^p David his father:
and ^q Rē-hö-bö'žäm his son
reigned in his stead.

10 ^r And Rē-hö-bö'žäm
went to ^s Shē'chēm; for
all İš'rā-ël were come to Shē'
chēm to make him ^t king. 2
And it came to pass, when Jër-ö-
bö'žäm the son of Nē'žbät heard
of it (for ^u he was in ^v Ē'ğypt,
whither he had fled from the
presence of king Söl'ö-mön),
that Jër-ö-bö'žäm returned out
of Ē'ğypt. 3 And they sent and
called him; and Jër-ö-bö'žäm
and all İš'rā-ël came, and they
spake to Rē-hö-bö'žäm, saying,
4 Thy father made our yoke
grievous: now therefore make
thou the grievous service of thy
father, and his heavy ^w x yoke
which he put upon us, lighter,
and we will serve thee. 5 And
he said unto them, Come again
unto me after ^y three days. And
the people departed.

6 And king Rē-hö-bö'žäm took
counsel with the ^z old men, that
had stood before Söl'ö-mön his
father while he yet lived, saying,
What counsel give ye me to re-
turn answer to this people? 7
And they spake unto him, say-
ing, If thou be ^a kind to this peo-
ple, and please them, and speak
good words to them, then they
will be thy servants for ever.

Var. Rend.—V. 29. Iddo—*Heb.* Jedai or Jedo. Chap. 10.—V. 15. brought about (*lit.* a turn).

8 But he forsook the counsel of
the old men which they had given
him, and took counsel with the
young men that were grown up
with him, that stood before him.
9 And he said unto them, What
counsel give ye, that we may re-
turn answer to this people, who
have spoken to me, saying,
Make the yoke that thy father
did put upon us lighter? 10
And the young men that were
grown up with him spake unto
him, saying, Thus shalt thou say
unto the people that spake unto
thee, saying, Thy father made
our yoke heavy, but make thou
it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou
say unto them, ^b My little ^c fin-
ger is thicker than my father's
^d loins. 11 And now whereas
my father did lade you with a
heavy yoke, I will add to your
yoke: my father ^e chastised you
with ^f whips, but I *will chastise*
you with scorpions.

12 So Jër-ö-bö'žäm and all the
people came to Rē-hö-bö'žäm the
^g third day, as the king bade,
saying, Come to me again the
third day. 13 And the king an-
swered them roughly; and king
Rē-hö-bö'žäm forsook the coun-
sel of the old men, 14 and spake
to them after the counsel of the
young men, saying, My father
made your yoke heavy, but I
will add thereto: my father chas-
tised you with whips, but I *will*
chastise you with scorpions. 15
So the king hearkened not unto
the people; ^h i for it was brought
about of God, ^j that Jē-hö'väh
might establish his ^k word,
^l which he spake by ^m Ā-hī'žäh
the Shī'lö-nīte to Jër-ö-bö'žäm
the son of Nē'žbät.

16 And when all ⁿ İš'rā-ël saw
that the ^o king hearkened not
unto them, the people answered
the king, saying, ^p What portion

10

- b Pride, Ps.
10:2.
c Finger,
II Sam. 21:20.
d Loins, Is.
11:5.

11

- e Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
f Whip, I Ki.
12:11.

12

- g Third Day,
Lu. 9:22.

15

- h Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
i Ch. 25:16-20.
j I Ki. 11:29-39
k Word of God,
John 6:63.
l Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
m Ahijah,
I Sam. 14:3.

16

- n Israel, Deut.
4:1.
o King, Deut.
17:15.
p II Sam. 20:1.

16
a David, I Sam. 17:12.
b Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
c Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
d Tent, Num. 24:5.
e House, Deut. 24:10.
f Family, Eph. 5:22.
g Kingdom divided because of Idolatry. See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

17
h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
i Cities, Gen. 4:17.
j Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
k Rehoboam, I Ki. 14:21.

18
l I Ki. 4:6; 5:14.
m Bondage, John 8:33.
n Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
o Death, Rom. 5:12.
p Fear, Gen. 9:2.
q Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
r Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

1
s I Ki. 12:21-24.
t See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
u See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
v War, Josh. 22:12.

2
w Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.

4
x Ch. 18:8-11.
y Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

have we in ^a David? neither have we ^b inheritance in the son of ^c Jēs'sē: every man to your ^d tents, O Īs'-rā-ēl: now see to thine own ^e house, David. ^g So all Īs'-rā-ēl departed unto their tents. 17 But as for the children of ^h Īs'-rā-ēl that dwell in the ⁱ cities of ^j Jūdāh, ^k Rē-hō-bō'ām reigned over them. 18 Then king Rē-hō-bō'ām sent ^l Hā-dō'rām, who was over the ^m men subject to task-work; and the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ⁿ stoned him to ^o death with stones. And king Rē-hō-bō'ām ^p made speed to get him up to his ^q chariot, to flee to ^r Jē-ru'-sā-lēm. 19 So Īs'-rā-ēl rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

11 ^s And when Rē-hō-bō'ām was come to Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, he assembled the house of ^t Jūdāh and ^u Bēn'-jā-mīn, a hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, that were warriors, to fight against Īs'-rā-ēl, to bring the kingdom again to Rē-hō-bō'ām. 2 But the word of Jē-hō'-vāh came to ^v Shē-mā'jah the man of God, saying, 3 Speak unto Rē-hō-bō'ām the son of Sōl'-ō-mōn, king of Jūdāh, and to all Īs'-rā-ēl in Jūdāh and Bēn'-jā-mīn, saying, 4 Thus saith Jē-hō'-vāh, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against ^x your ^y brethren: return every man to

Var. Rend.—V. 16. unto their tents—on their homeward way, NOW. V. 18. men . . . taskwork—So NOW.: levy. Var. R. Chap. 11.—V. 3. and Benjamin—Omit, NOW. V. 6. built—built even,

his house; for ^z ^a this thing is of me. So they hearkened unto the ^b words of Jē-hō'-vāh, and returned from going against Jēr-ō-bō'ām.

5 And Rē-hō-bō'ām dwelt in Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, and built ^c cities for defence in Jūdāh. 6 He built ^d Bēth'-lē-hēm, and E'-tām, and ^e Tē-kō'ā, 7 and Bēth'-zūr, and Sō'eō, and ^f Ā-dūl'lām, 8 and ^g Gath, and ^h Mā-rē-shāh, and ⁱ Zīph, 9 and Ād-ō-rā'im, and ^j Lā'-chīsh, and ^k Ā-zē-kāh, 10 and ^l Zō'rāh, and ^m Āi'-jā-lōn, and ⁿ Hē-brōn, which are in Jūdāh and in Bēn'-jā-mīn, fortified cities. 11 And he fortified the strongholds, and put ^o captains in them, and stores of ^p victuals, and ^q oil and ^r wine. 12 And in every city he put ^s shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong. And Jūdāh and Bēn'-jā-mīn belonged to him.

13 And the ^t priests and the ^u Lē'vītes that were in all Īs'-rā-ēl resorted to him out of all their border. 14 For ^v the Lē'vītes left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Jūdāh and Jē-ru'-sā-lēm: for ^w Jēr-ō-bō'ām and his sons cast them off, that they should not execute the priest's office unto Jē-hō'-vāh; 15 and ^x he appointed him ^y priests for the ^z ^a high places, and for the ^b he-goats, and for the ^c calves which he had made.

R. Vs. 10, 23. fortified—fenced, R. V. 14. suburbs—Probably, pasture-grounds, districts, NOW. sons—successors, NOW. V. 15. he-goats—i.e. satyrs (Is. 13:21), R marg.

† AZEKAH.—City of Judah—Josh. 15:35. Fortified by Rehoboam—II Chr. 11:9.

Strifes of.—Besieged by Nebuchadnezzar—Jer. 34:7. Five Kings slain near—Josh. 10:10, 11. Goliath slain near—I Sam. 17:51.

Rebuilt after the Captivity.—Neh. 11:30.

§ ZORAH.—Town of Dan—Josh. 19:41. Birthplace of Samson—Ju. 13:3, 24, 25. Burial-place of Samson—Ju. 16:31. Men sent by the Danites to seek an Inheritance—Ju. Chap. 18.

* MARESHAH.—City of Judah—Josh. 15:44. Birthplace of the Prophet Eliezer—II Chr. 20:37.

Strifes of.—Fortified by Rehoboam—II Chr. 11:8. Asa defeats the Ethiopians near—II Chr. 14:9-13.

Prophecy concerning.—Mic. 1:15.

† LACHISH.—A Town of Judah—Josh. 15:39. Taken by Joshua—Josh. 10:31.

Strifes of.—Fortified by Rehoboam—II Chr. 11:9. Besieged by Sennacherib—II Ki. 18:13-17; 19:8; II Chr. 32:9. By Nebuchadnezzar—Jer. 34:7. Amaziah slain at—II Ki. 14:19.

Prophecy concerning.—Mic. 1:13.

^z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. Ch. 10:15.
^a Word of God, John 6:63.

5
^c Fortification, Nah. 3:14.

6
^d Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
^e Tekoa, II Sam. 14:2.

7
^f Adullam, Josh. 12:15.

8
^g Gath, II Sam. 21:20.
^h Ziph, I Sam. 23:14.

10
ⁱ Aijalon, Josh. 10:12.
^j Hebron, Num. 13:22.

11
^k Captain, Num. 2:3.
^l Food, Gen. 9:3.
^m Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
ⁿ Wine, Lev. 10:9.

12
^o Weapons, "See "War," Josh. 22:12.

13
^p Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^q Levites, Num. 1:47.

14
^r Num. 35:2-5.
^s Ch. 13:9; I Ki. 12:28-33.

15
^t I Ki. 12:31; 13:33.
^u Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^v High Places, Deut. 12:2.
^w Goats, Deut. 14:4.
^x Calf, Lu. 15:23.

16
a Ch. 15:9.
b Tribes,
 Num. 36:9.
c Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 12:23.
d Hearts, Acts
 15:9.
e Seek. See
 "Teaching of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
f Jerusalem,
 Ju. 1:8.
g See "Tem-
 ple," I Sam.
 1:9.
h Sacrifice,
 Gen. 31:54.
i God, Gen. 1:1.

17
j Ch. 12:1.
k Rehoboam,
 I Ki. 14:21.
l Solomon,
 I Ki. 1:30.
m Walking,
 Col. 1:10.
n David, I Sam.
 17:12.

18
o Marriage,
 Gen. 6:2.
p Wife, I Cor.
 7:16.
1 Or, *and Abi-
 hail*.
q Daughter,
 Ju. 11:31.
r Eliab, Num.
 1:9.
s Jesse, I Sam.
 16:1.

20
t Maacah,
 I Ki. 2:39.
2 In ch. 13:2.
u Micaiah the
 daughter of
 Uriel.
u Absalom,
 II Sam. 18:9.

21
v Love, I Cor.
 13:1.
w Polygamy
 practised. See
 "Marriage,"
 Gen. 6:2.
x Concubine,
 Gen. 16:2.
y Deut. 17:17.

22
z Deut.
 21:15-17.
a Prince, Num.
 2:7.
b King, Deut.
 17:15.

23
c Wisdom,
 Ps. 111:10.
3 Or, *sought a
 multitude of
 wives*.

1
d V. 13; ch.
 11:17.
e Pride, Ps.
 10:2.
f Ch. 26:13-16.
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.

16 And ^aafter them, out of all the ^btribes of ^cĪśʹrā-ēl, such as set their ^dhearts to ^eseek Jē-hōʹvāh, the God of Īśʹrā-ēl, came to ^fJē-ruʹsā-lēm to ^hsacrifice unto Jē-hōʹvāh, the ⁱGod of their fathers. 17 ^jSo they strengthened the kingdom of Jūʹdāh, and made ^kRē-hō-bōʹām the son of ^lSōlʹō-mōn strong, three years; for they ^mwalked three years in the way of ⁿDavid and Sōlʹō-mōn.

18 And Rē-hō-bōʹām ^otook him a ^pwife, Māʹhā-lāth the daughter of Jērʹi-mōth the son of David, ¹and of Āb-ī-hāʹil the ^qdaughter of ^rĒ-līʹāb the son of ^sJēsʹsē; 19 and she bare him sons: Jēʹūsh, and Shēm-ā-rīʹāh, and Zāʹhām. 20 And after her he took ²Māʹā-cāh the daughter of ^uĀbʹsā-lōm; and she bare him Ā-bīʹjāh, and Ātʹtai, and Zīʹzā, and Shēlʹō-mīth. 21 And Rē-hō-bōʹām ^vloved Māʹā-cāh the daughter of Ābʹsā-lōm above all his ^wwives and his ^xconcubines (for ^yhe took eighteen wives and threescore concubines, and begat twenty and eight sons and threescore daughters). 22 And ^zRē-hō-bōʹām appointed Ā-bīʹjāh the son of Māʹā-cāh to be chief, *even* the ^aprince among his brethren; for *he was minded* to make him ^bking. 23 And he dealt ^cwisely, and dispersed of all his sons throughout all the lands of Jūʹdāh and Bēnʹjā-mīn, unto every fortified city; and he gave them victuals in abundance. And he ³sought for them many wives.

12 And it came to pass, ^awhen the kingdom of Rē-hō-bōʹām was established, and he was strong, ^cthat ^fhe

Var. Read.—V. 22. chief, *even* the prince—head, *even* ruler; head as prince, NOW. Chap. 12.—V. 2. trespassed against Jehovah—dealt unfaithfully with the Lord (Yahweh, NOW.), Var. NOW.

forsook the ^hlaw of Jē-hōʹvāh, and all Īśʹrā-ēl with him. 2 ⁱAnd it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rē-hō-bōʹām, that ^jShīʹshāk king of ^kĒʹġypt came up against Jē-ruʹsā-lēm, because they had trespassed against Jē-hōʹvāh, 3 with twelve hundred ^lchariots, and threescore thousand ^mhorsemen. And the people were without number that came with him out of Ēʹġypt: ⁿthe Lūʹbīm, the Sūkʹki-im, and the ^oĒ-thīʹōʹpī-ānš. 4 And he took ^pthe fortified cities which pertained to Jūʹdāh, and came unto Jē-ruʹsā-lēm. 5 Now ^qShē-māʹjāh the prophet came to Rē-hōʹbōʹām, and to the princes of ^sJūʹdāh, that were gathered together to Jē-ruʹsā-lēm because of Shīʹshāk, and said unto them, Thus saith Jē-hōʹvāh, ^tYe have forsaken me, ^utherefore have I also left you in the hand of Shīʹshāk. 6 Then the princes of Īśʹrā-ēl and the king ^vw humbled themselves; and they said, ^x^yJē-hōʹvāh is righteous. 7 And when Jē-hōʹvāh saw that they humbled themselves, the word of Jē-hōʹvāh came to Shē-māʹjāh, saying, They have humbled themselves: ^zI will not destroy them; but I will grant them ^asome deliverance, and ^bmy ^cwrath shall not be poured out upon Jē-ruʹsā-lēm by the hand of Shīʹshāk. 8 Nevertheless they shall be his ^eservants, ^fthat they may know my service, and the service of the ^gkingdoms of the countries.

9 ^hSo Shīʹshāk king of Ēʹġypt came up against Jē-ruʹsā-lēm, V. 4. fortified—fenced, R. V. 7. some deliverance—*Lit.* deliverance as it were a little; deliverance, in short, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 16. fathers—*So* NOW.; *Add.* and to get themselves entered in the genealogies, *Hi. Be.* (a word came by accident into the wrong column; see ch. 12:15).

^h Law, Deut. 31:24.

2
ⁱ I Ki. 14:25.
^j Shishak, I Ki. 11:40.
^k Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

3
^l Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
^m Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
ⁿ Ch. 16:8;
 Nah. 3:9.
^o Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.

4
^p Ch. 11:5-12.

5
^q Ch. 11:2.
^r Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
^s Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^t Ch. 15:2;
 Deut. 28:15.
^u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

6
^v Humility, Pr. 15:33.
^w Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^x Ex. 9:27;
 Dan. 9:14.
^y Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

7
^z Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^a Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
⁴ Or, *deliverance within a little while. Or, a few that shall escape.*
^b Ch. 34:25-27;
 Ps. 78:38.
^c Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Anger, Pr. 15:1.

8
^e Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^f Deut. 28:47, 48.
^g See "Nation," Gen. 10:32.

9
^h I Ki. 14:26-28.

^a Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
^b Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^c Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
^d Ch. 9:15-16.
^e Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.

^f King, Deut. 17:15.
^g Rehoboam, I Ki. 14:21.
^h Weapons. See "War."
ⁱ Josh. 22:12.
^j Brass, Josh. 22:8.
^k Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^l Captain, Num. 2:3.
^m Heb. runners.

ⁿ Humility, Pr. 15:33.
^o Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
^p Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^q Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^r See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^s Ch. 19:3.

^t Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
^u Tribe, Num. 36:9.
^v Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^w Name, Acts 16:18.
^x Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^y Ammonite, Ju. 10:6.

^z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^a Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^b Heart, Acts 15:9.

^c I Ki. 14:29.
^d See "Books," Eccl. 12:12.
^e Heb. words.
^f Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
^g Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
^h Ch. 9:29.
ⁱ Or, in reckoning the genealogies.
^j Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.

and took away the ^a treasures of the ^b house of Jê-hô-vâh, and the treasures of the ^c king's house; he took all away; ^d he took away also the shields of gold which ^e Sôl-ô-môn had made. 10 And ^f king ^g Rê-hô-bô-â-m in their stead ^h shields of ⁱ brass, and committed them to the ^j hands of the ^k captains of the ^l guard, that kept the door of the king's house. 11 And it was so, that, as oft as the king entered into the house of Jê-hô-vâh, the guard came and bare them, and brought them back into the guard-chamber. 12 And when he ^l humbled himself, the ^{m n o} wrath of Jê-hô-vâh turned from him, so as not to destroy him altogether; and moreover in ^p Jû-dâh ^q there were good things *found*.

13 ^r So king Rê-hô-bô-â-m strengthened himself in ^s Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, and reigned: for Rê-hô-bô-â-m was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, the ^t city which Jê-hô-vâh had ^u chosen out of all the ^v tribes of ^w Îs-râ-êl, to put his ^x name there: and his ^y mother's name was Nâ-â-mâh the ^z Â-m-môn-i-tess. 14 And he ^a did that which was ^b evil, because he set not his ^c heart to seek Jê-hô-vâh.

15 ^d Now the acts of Rê-hô-bô-â-m, first and last, are they not written in the ^e histories of ^f Shê-mâ-î-ah the ^g prophet and of ^h Îd-dô the seer, ⁱ after the manner of ^j genealogies? And

Var. Rend.—V. 9. house—temple, NOW. house—palace, NOW. Vs. 10, 11. guard—So NOW.; Lit. couriers. V. 12. so as not to—that he would not, n. V. 14. set not—directed, Var. NOW. heart—mind, NOW. V. 15. histories—So NOW.; story. after . . . genealogies (?)—(but see ch. 11:16, Var. Read.); Omit, NOW. V. 16. Abijah—So NOW.; Called Abijam, I Ki. 15:1. Chap. 13.—V. 3. joined battle—began the war, Var. NOW. V. 5. forever—for all time, NOW. Vs. 5, 8.

there were ⁱ wars between Rê-hô-bô-â-m and ^k Jêr-ô-bô-â-m continually. 16 And Rê-hô-bô-â-m ^l slept with his ⁿ fathers, and was ^o buried in the city of David: and ^p Â-bî-jâh his son reigned in his stead.

13 ^q In the eighteenth year of king Jêr-ô-bô-â-m began Â-bî-jâh to reign over Jû-dâh. 2 Three years reigned he in Jê-ru-sâ-lêm: and his mother's name was Mî-eâ-jâh the daughter of Û-rî-êl of ^r Gîb-ê-âh. ^s And there was war between Â-bî-jâh and Jêr-ô-bô-â-m. 3 And Â-bî-jâh joined battle with an ^t army of ^u valiant men of war, even four hundred thousand chosen men: and Jêr-ô-bô-â-m set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, who were mighty men of valor. 4 And Â-bî-jâh stood up upon mount ^v Zêm-â-râ-îm, which is in the ^w hill-country of ^x Ê-phrâ-îm, and said, Hear me, O Jêr-ô-bô-â-m and all Îs-râ-êl: 5 Ought ye not to know that ^y Jê-hô-vâh, the God of Îs-râ-êl, ^z gave the kingdom over Îs-râ-êl to ^a David for ever, even to him and to his sons by a ^b covenant of ^c salt? 6 Yet ^d Jêr-ô-bô-â-m the son of Nê-bât, the ^e servant of ^f Sôl-ô-môn the son of ^g David, rose up, and ^h rebelled against his lord.

7 And there were gathered unto him ⁱ worthless men, base fellows, that strengthened themselves against Rê-hô-bô-â-m the son of Sôl-ô-môn, when ^j Rê-hô-bô-â-m was young and tender-

sons—successors, NOW. V. 7. worthless men—sons of wickedness (lit. of worthlessness; see Deut. 13:13); worthless people, NOW.; sons of Belial, n. tender-hearted—faint-hearted (Deut. 20:8); not independent, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 2. Micaiah—Maachah, Sept. Vulg. Be. Ke. Kamp. NOW.; see I Ki. 15:2. Uriel—So NOW.; Absalom, Th. Be. Kamp.; see I Ki. *ibid.* Confusion with mother of Asa.

^j War, Josh. 22:12.
^k Jeroboam, I Ki. 11:31.

16
^l Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
^m Death, Rom. 5:12.
ⁿ Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^o Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^p Ch. 11:20.

1
^q I Ki. 15:1, 2.

2
^r Gibeah, II Chr. 16:6.
^s I Ki. 15:7.

3
^t Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
^u Courage, Num. 13:30.

4
^v Josh. 18:22.
^w Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^x Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

5
^y II Sam. 7:12-16.
^z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^a David, I Sam. 17:12.
^b Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
^c Salt, Lev. 2:13.

6
^d I Ki. 11:26.
^e Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^f Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
^g David, I Sam. 17:12.
^h Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.

7
ⁱ The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^j Ch. 12:13.

8

- a Ch. 11:15;
1 Ki. 12:28.
b calf, Lu.
15:23.
c images,
1 Ki. 15:13.
d idolatry,
Lev. 19:4.

9

- e Ch. 11:14.
f Priests,
Ex. 28:1.
g Aaron,
Ex. 4:14.
h Levite,
Num. 1:47.
i Consecration
of Priests,
Ex. 28:1.
j Cattle,
Pr. 15:17.
k Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
l Jer. 2:11; 5:7.

11

- m Ch. 2:4;
Ex. 29:38.
n Morning and
evening,
Ps. 65:8.
o Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
p Incense,
Ex. 30:34.
q Showbread,
Gen. 3:19.
r Table, II Ki.
4:10.
s Candlestick,
I Ki. 7:19.
t Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
u Lamp, Ex.
25:37.
v Minister,
Acts 15:39.

12

- w Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
x Head, Pr.
20:29.
y Trumpet,
Num. 10:2.
z Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
b Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

13

- c Jeroboam,
I Ki. 11:31.
d Ambush,
Jer. 51:12.
e See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.

hearted, and could not withstand them. 8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of Jê-hô'vâh in the hand of the sons of David; and ye are a great multitude, and there are with you ^a the ^b golden calves which Jêr-ô-bô'âm made you for ^a gods. 9 ^e Have ye not driven out the ^f priests of Jê-hô'vâh, the sons of ^g Aâr'ôn, and the ^h Lê'vîtes, and made you priests after the manner of the peoples of other lands? so that whosoever cometh to ⁱ consecrate himself with a young ^j bullock and seven ^k rams, the same may be a priest of them that are ^l no gods. 10 But as for us, Jê-hô'vâh is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and we have priests ministering unto Jê-hô'vâh, the sons of Aâr'ôn, and the Lê'vîtes in their work: 11 and ^m they burn unto Jê-hô'vâh every ⁿ morning and every evening ^o burnt-offerings and sweet ^p incense: the ^q showbread also set they in order upon the pure ^r table; and the ^s candlestick of ^t gold with the ^u lamps thereof, to burn every evening: for ^v we keep the charge of Jê-hô'vâh our God; but ye have forsaken him. 12 And, behold, ^w God is with us at our ^x head, and his priests with the ^y trumpets of alarm to sound an alarm against you. O children of ^z Îs'rá-ël, ^a fight ye not against Jê-hô'vâh, the God of your fathers; ^b for ye shall not prosper.

13 But ^c Jêr-ô-bô'âm caused an ^d ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before ^e Jû'dâh, and the ambush-

Var. Rend.—V. 9. consecrate—*So NOW.*; install (Ex. 28:41). may be—*becometh, Var. NOW.* V. 12. God—*So NOW.*; the (true) God. V. 13. an—*So NOW.*; the. V. 15. men—*people, NOW.* V. 19. towns—*Lit. daughters; villages, NOW.* V. 22. commentary—*narrative, Ew.; Sept. has "book"; midrash, NOW.*

ment was behind them. 14 And when Jû'dâh looked back, behold, the ^f battle was before and behind them; and ^h they cried unto Jê-hô'vâh, and the priests sounded with the trumpets. 15 Then the men of Jû'dâh gave a ⁱ shout: and as the men of Jû'dâh shouted, it came to pass, that ^j God ^k smote Jêr-ô-bô'âm and all Îs'rá-ël before Ā-bî'jâh and Jû'dâh. 16 And the children of Îs'rá-ël fled before Jû'dâh; and ^l God delivered them into their ^m hand. 17 And Ā-bî'jâh and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Îs'rá-ël five hundred thousand chosen men. 18 Thus the children of Îs'rá-ël were brought under at that time, and the children of Jû'dâh prevailed, ⁿ because they relied upon Jê-hô'vâh, the God of their fathers. 19 And Ā-bî'jâh pursued after Jêr-ô-bô'âm, and took ^o cities from him, ^p Bêth'-ël with the ^q towns thereof, and Jêsh'â-nâh with the towns thereof, and ^r Ē'phrôn with the towns thereof. 20 Neither did Jêr-ô-bô'âm recover strength again in the days of Ā-bî'jâh: and ^s Jê-hô'vâh smote him, and ^t he died. 21 But ^u Ā-bî'jâh waxed mighty, and took unto himself ^w fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two ^y sons, and sixteen ^z daughters. 22 And the rest of the acts of Ā-bî'jâh, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in ^a ^b the commentary of the ^c prophet ^d Īd'ô.

* **14** ^e So Ā-bî'jâh ^f slept with his fathers, and they ^g buried him in the ^h city of ⁱ David; and ^j Ā'sâ his son reigned in his stead. In his days the ^k ^l land was quiet ten years. ^m ⁿ 2 And Ā'sâ did that which

14

- f See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
g Battle-fields,
Num. 20:17.
h Ch. 14:11.

15

- i Shouting,
Is. 12:6.
j Ch. 14:12.
k Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.

16

- l Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts. 2:40.
m Hand, Gen.
16:12.

18

- n Faith, Heb.
11:1.

19

- o City, Gen.
4:17.
p Bethel, Ju.
20:18.
q See "Vil-
lages," Deut.
2:23.
r Ephron,
Gen. 23:8.
1 Another read-
ing is,
Ephraim.

20

- s I Sam. 25:38.
t I Ki. 14:20.
u Death, Rom.
5:12.

21

- v I Ki. 14:31;
15:3; I Chr.
3:10; II Chr.
13:4-12.
w Polygamy
practised. See
"Marriage,"
Gen. 6:2.
x Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
y Son, Gen.
21:19.
z Daughter,
Ju. 11:34.

22

- a Ch. 24:27.
b Books, Eccl.
12:12.
c Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
d Ido, II Chr.
12:15.

1

- * Ch. 13:23,
in Heb.
e I Ki. 15:8.
f Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
g Burial, II Chr.
16:14.
h See "Jera-
salem," Ju. 1:8.
i David, I Sam.
17:12.
j Asa, I Ki.
15:9.
k Land, Gen.
23:15.
l Canaan,
Gen. 13:7.

2

- m See "Rest,"
Heb. 4:4.
† Ch. 14:1, in
Heb.

2
a Righteousness,
Ps. 24:4.

3
b Idolatry,
Lev. 19:1.
c Altar, Gen.
22:9.
d High Places,
Deut. 12:2.
e Pillars,
Num. 3:36.
f Or, obelisks.

4
f Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
g Law, Deut.
31:24.
h Commandments,
Ex. 20:1.

5
i Ch. 34:4, 7.
j Sun, Ps. 136:8.
k Images,
I Ki. 15:13.

6
l Ch. 11:5.
m Fortifications,
Nah. 3:14.

7
n Asa, I Ki.
15:9.
o Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
p Ch. 8:5.
q Builder,
I Ki. 5:18.
r City, Gen.
4:17.
s Walls, Jer.
51:58.
t Towers,
Ju. 9:47.
u Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
v Land, Gen.
23:15.
w Canaan,
Gen. 13:7.
x Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
y Rest, Heb.
4:4.

8
z War, Josh.
22:12.
a Ch. 13:3.
b See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
c See "Tribes,"
Num. 36:9.
d Archery,
I Sam. 20:20.

9
e Ch. 12:2, 3;
16:8.
f Zerah, Gen.
38:30.
g Ethiopian,
Esth. 1:1.

was good and ^a right in the eyes of Jê-hô²vâh his God: 3 for he took away ^b the foreign ^c altars, and ^d the high places, and brake down the ^e ¹ pillars, and hewed down the *^f Ā-shê²rim, 4 and commanded Jû²dâh to seek Jê-hô²vâh, the God of their fathers, and to ¹ do the ^g law and the ^h commandment. 5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Jû²dâh the high places and the ⁱ ^j ^k sun-images: and the kingdom was quiet before him. 6 And ^l ^m he built fortified cities in Jû²dâh; for the land was quiet, and he had no war in those years, because Jê-hô²vâh had given him rest. 7 For ⁿ he said unto ^o Jû²dâh, ^p Let us ^q build these ^r cities, and make about them ^s walls, and ^t towers, ^u gates, and bars; the ^v ^w land is yet before us, because we have sought Jê-hô²vâh our God; we have sought him, and ^x he hath given us ^y rest on every side. So they built and prospered. 8 And Ā²sâ had an ^z army that bare bucklers and spears, out of Jû²dâh ^a three hundred thousand; and out of ^b ^c Bēn²-jâ²-mîn, that bare shields and drew ^d bows, two hundred and four-score thousand: all these were mighty men of valor.

⁹ ^e And there came out against them ^f Zē²râh the ^g Ē²-thî²-ô²-pî²-ân

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 3. foreign—strange, r. V. 5. sun-images—sun-pillars, NOW. V. 8. bucklers—i.e. shields that covered the whole body; shields, NOW. shields—i.e. smaller shields; targets, NOW. V. 11. help, between—help (and decide) between the strong and the weak, Be. Ke. Dr. But see Var. Read.; help, between a strong and one that has no strength, NOW. prevail against thee—Rather, have power beside thee, V. 14. despoiled—plundered, NOW.; spoiled, r. V. 15. tents of cattle—i.e. the nomadic tribes; tents of herds, NOW.

with an army of a thousand thousand, and three hundred ^h chariots; and he came unto ⁱ Mă²-rē²-shâh. 10 Then Ā²sâ went out to meet him, and they set the ^j battle in array in the valley of Zēph²-ă²-thâh at Mă²-rē²-shâh. 11 And Ā²sâ ^k cried unto Jê-hô²vâh his God, and said, Jê-hô²vâh, ^l ^m there is none ⁿ ^o besides thee to help, between the mighty and him that hath no strength: help us, O Jê-hô²vâh our God; ^p ^q for we rely on thee, and in thy ^r name are we come against this multitude. O Jê-hô²vâh, thou art our God; let not man prevail against thee. 12 So ^s Jê-hô²vâh smote the Ē²-thî²-ô²-pî²-âns before Ā²sâ, and before Jû²dâh; and the Ē²-thî²-ô²-pî²-âns fled. 13 And Ā²sâ and the people that were with him pursued them unto ^t Gē²-râr: and there fell of the Ē²-thî²-ô²-pî²-âns ^u ^v ^w so many that they could not recover themselves; for they were ^x destroyed before Jê-hô²vâh, and before his host; and they carried away very ^y much booty. 14 And they smote all the cities round about Gē²-râr; ^z for ^a the ^b fear of Jê-hô²vâh came upon them: and they despoiled all the cities; for there was much spoil in them. 15 They smote also the ^c tents of "cattle, and carried away ^d sheep in abundance, and ^e camels, and returned to ^f Jê²-ru²-sâ²-lēm.

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 10. of Zephathah at—So NOW.; northwards of Marshah, Sept. Gr. V. 11. there . . . strength—it is impossible to keep (the field) against thee, whether for strong or for weak, Kamp. (one letter modified); outside of thee no one can give help, when it concerns the strong and those without strength, NOW.

Image of Asherah.—An Idol much like others, consisting of Wood decorated with Gold, and Woven Hangings—II Chr. 15:16; I Ki. 23:7.

A Symbol.—The Asherah is often mentioned as an Object associated with the Altar of the Canaanite Temples. It was Wood (Ju. 6:26), could be planted in the Ground (perhaps a Relic of Primitive Tree-worship) (Deut. 16:21), and burned (Deut. 12:3). It was abolished—II Ki. 18:4; 23:3 ff. See "Idolatry"—Lev. 19:4. "Images"—I Ki. 15:3.

* **ASHERAH** (Plural, ASHERIM).—As the Stone Pillar was the Symbol of Baal, so the Wooden Post was the Symbol of the Goddess Asherah. It passed through Several Stages until it took the Form of an Image spoken of in Is. 44:12 ff. According to Old Testament Writers the word "Asherah" is used in Three Ways.

Canaanite Deity.—Ju. 3:7; I Ki. 18:19; II Ki. 21:7; 23:4

^h Chariot,
I Ki. 20:1.
ⁱ Mareshah,
II Chr. 11:8.

10
^j Battle-fields,
Num. 20:17.

11
^k Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
^l Or, there is no
difference with
thee to help,
whether the
mighty or
him, &c.
^m Or, like.
ⁿ Ch. 13:18.
^o Faith, Heb.
11:1.
^p Name, Acts
16:18.

12
^q Ch. 13:15.

13
^r Gerar, Gen.
10:19.
^s Or, so that
none remained
alive.
^t Heb. broken.
^u Spoil, Is. 9:3.

14
^v Ch. 17:10.
^w Or, a terror
from Jehorah.
^x Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

15
^y Tent, Num.
24:5.
^z Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
^a Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
^b See "Animals,"
Gen.
2:20.
^c Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

^a Ch. 17:10.
^b Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^c Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

²
^d Ch. 20:14; 24:20.
^e Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^g Promises conditional, John 14:2.

³
^h I Ki. 12:28-33.
ⁱ See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
^j Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^k Law, Deut. 31:24.

⁴
^l Deut. 4:29.
^m Adversity, Job 19:6.
ⁿ Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

⁵
^o Ju. 5:6.
^p Peace, Pr. 17:1.

⁶
^q Nation, Gen. 10:32.
^r City, Gen. 4:17.

⁷
^s Josh. 1:7, 9.
^t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^u Labor, Ex. 23:12.

⁸
¹ Or, even.
^v Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^w Courage, Num. 13:30.
^x Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
^y Ch. 13:19.
^z Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^a Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^b Ch. 4:1; 8:12.
^c Porch, Ju. 3:23.

15 And ^{a b c} the Spirit of God came upon Āz-ā-rī-āh the son of Ō-dēd: 2 and he went out to meet Ā-sā, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Ā-sā, and all Jū-dāh and Bēn-jā-mīn: ^{d e} Jē-hō-vāh is with you, while ye are with him; and ^{f g} if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. 3 Now ^h for a long season Īs-rā-ēl was without the true God, and without ^{i a} a teaching ^j priest, and without ^k law: ^l but when in their ^{m n} distress they turned unto Jē-hō-vāh, the God of Īs-rā-ēl, and sought him, he was found of them. 5 ^o And in those times there was no ^p peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in; but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the lands. 6 And they were broken in pieces, ^q nation against nation, and ^r city against city; for God did vex them with all adversity. 7 But ^s be ye strong, and let not your ^t hands be slack; for your ^u work shall be rewarded.

8 And when Ā-sā heard these words, ¹ and the ^v prophecy of Ō-dēd the prophet, he took ^w courage, and put away the ^x abominations out of all the land of Jū-dāh and Bēn-jā-mīn, and out of ^y the cities which he had taken from the ^z hill-country of ^a Ē-phrā-īm; and ^b he renewed the altar of Jē-hō-vāh, that was before the ^c porch of

Var. Rend.—Chap. 15.—Vs. 3-6. And many days (shall pass) for Israel . . . But when they in their trouble turn . . . and seek him, he shall be found of them. And in those times there shall be . . . for great vexations shall be . . . And nation shall be dashed against nation, and city against city, for God shall vex, *Kamp.* (*Ke. attempts a compromise*): A long time passed for Israel without a true God, without a priestly teacher and without law; but then, when it was in distress, it turned to Yahweh, to the God of Israel; they looked for him and he let himself be found by them. In those times one could not go

Jē-hō-vāh. 9 And ^d he gathered all ^e Jū-dāh and Bēn-jā-mīn, and them that ^f sojourned with them out of ^g Ē-phrā-īm and ^h Mā-nās-sēh, and out of ⁱ Sim-ē-ōn: for they fell to him out of ^j Īs-rā-ēl in abundance, when they saw that ^k Jē-hō-vāh his God was with him. 10 So they gathered themselves together at ^l Jē-ru-sā-lēm in the third ^m month, in the fifteenth ⁿ year of the reign of Ā-sā. 11 And ^{o p} they sacrificed unto Jē-hō-vāh in that day, of the ^q spoil which they had brought, seven hundred ^r oxen and seven thousand ^s sheep. 12 And they entered into the ^t covenant to ^u seek Jē-hō-vāh, the God of their fathers, with all their ^v heart and with all their ^w soul; 13 and that whosoever would not seek Jē-hō-vāh, the God of Īs-rā-ēl, ^x should be put to death, whether small or great, whether ^y man or ^z woman. 14 And they ^a swore unto Jē-hō-vāh with a ^b loud voice, and with ^c shouting, and with ^d trumpets, and with ^e cornets. 15 And all Jū-dāh ^f rejoiced at the oath; for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them; and ^g Jē-hō-vāh gave them ^h rest round about.

16 ⁱ And also ^j Mā-ā-cāh, the ^k mother of Ā-sā the ^l king, he removed from being ^{m n} queen, because she had made an

out nor in in peace, but great vexations broke in upon all the inhabitants of the different lands; one people crushed the other, one city the other, for God had frightened them with all kinds of distress, NOW. V. 7. Be . . . and—But as for you, be strong and: But you . . . be brave and, NOW. mount—the hill country of V. 14. perfumers"—apothecaries", R. V. 16. mother—i.e. queen mother; Lit. mistress.

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 8. of Oded the prophet—So NOW.; *Omit, Be. Ke.; or, which Azariah the son of Oded the prophet spake, Ke.*

⁹
^d Asa, I Ki. 15:9.
^e See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^f Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
^g See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
^h Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
ⁱ See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^j Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁰
^l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^m Month, Gen. 7:11.
ⁿ Year, Lev. 25:8.

¹¹
^o Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^p Ch. 14:13-15.
^q Spill, Is. 9:3.
^r Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^s Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

¹²
^t Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
^u "Seek." See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^v Heart, Acts 15:9.
^w Soul, Job 4:15.

¹³
^x Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^y Man, Gen. 2:7.
^z Woman, Ruth 3:9.

¹⁴
^a Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^b Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^c Shouting, Is. 12:6.
^d Trumpets, Num. 10:2.
^e See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.

¹⁵
^f Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^g Ch. 14:7.
^h Rest, Heb. 4:4.

¹⁶
ⁱ I Ki. 15:13-15.
^j Maachah, I Ki. 2:39.
^k Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^l King, Deut. 17:15.
^m Queen, Esth. 2:4.
ⁿ Or, queen mother.

- 16
a Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
b Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
c Image, I Ki. 15:13.
1 Or, for *Asherah*.
d Ch. 14:2-5.
e Dust, I. S. 65:25.
f See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
g Kidron, I Ki. 15:13.

- 17
h High Places, Deut. 12:2.

- 18
i Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
j See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
k Silver, Job 22:25.
l Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
m See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

- 19
n War, Josh. 22:12.

- 1
o I Ki. 15:17-22.
p Baasha, I Ki. 15:27.
q Ramah, Jer. 31:15.

- 2
r Treasures, I Chr. 21:25.
s Treasury, Jer. 38:11.
t Palace, Dan. 8:2.
u Ben-hadad, I Ki. 20:1.
v Syria, Gen. 25:20.
w Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
2 Heb. *Darmesek*.

- 3
x See "Covenantants between Men," Gen. 17:2.
3 Or, Let there be.

- 4
y Captain, Num. 2:3.
z Lion, I Ki. 15:20.
a Dan, Josh. 19:47.
b Ex. 1:11.
4 Heb. *store-houses of the cities*.
c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

^{a b c} abominable image ¹ for an *Ā-shē-rāh* and ^d *Ā'sā* cut down her image, and made ^e dust of it, and ^f burnt it at the brook ^g *Kīd'rōn*. 17 But the ^h high places were not taken away out of *Īs'rā-ēl*: nevertheless the heart of *Ā'sā* was perfect all his days. 18 And he brought into the ⁱ house of God the things that his father had ^j dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, ^k silver, and ^l gold, and ^m vessels. 19 And there was no more ⁿ war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of *Ā'sā*.

16 ^o In the six and thirtieth year of the reign of *Ā'sā*, ^p *Bā'ā-shā* king of *Īs'rā-ēl* went up against *Jū'dāh*, and built ^q *Rā'māh*, that he might not suffer any one to go out or come in to *Ā'sā* king of *Jū'dāh*. 2 Then *Ā'sā* brought out silver and gold out of the ^r treasures of the house of *Jē-hō-vāh* and of the ^s king's house, and sent to ^t *Bēn-hā'dād* king of ^u *Syria*, that dwelt at ^v *Dā-mās-eūs*, saying, 3 ^x *There is* a league between me and thee, as *there was* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with *Bā'ā-shā* king of *Īs'rā-ēl*, that he may depart from me. 4 And *Bēn-hā'dād* hearkened unto king *Ā'sā*, and sent the ^y captains of his armies against the cities of *Īs'rā-ēl*; and they smote ^z *Ī'jōn*, and ^a *Dan*, and *Ā'bēl-mā'īm*, and all ^b the ^c store-cities of ^d *Nāph-tā-li*. 5 And it came to pass, when *Bā'ā-*

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*). abominable image—*So NOW.*; image to be affrighted at, for an—unto. Chap. 16.—V. 2. house—temple, NOW. V. 10. prison house—the stocks (*lit.* the stock house); house with the block, or, prison, NOW.

shā heard thereof, that he left off ^e building *Rā'māh*, and let his ^f work cease. 6 Then *Ā'sā* the king took all *Jū'dāh*; and they carried away the ^g stones of *Rā'māh*, and the ^h timber thereof, wherewith *Bā'ā-shā* had builded; and he built therewith ⁱ *Gē'zā* and ^j *Miz-pāh*.

7 And at that time ^k *Hā-nā'nī* the ^l seer came to ^m *Ā'sā* king of ⁿ *Jū'dāh*, and said unto him, ^o Because thou hast relied on the king of ^p *Syria*, and ^q hast not relied on *Jē-hō-vāh* thy God, therefore is the host of the king of *Syria* escaped out of thy ^r hand. 8 Were not ^s *the* *Ē-thi-ō'pī-ānš* and the ^t *Lū'bīm* a huge host, with ^u chariots and ^v horsemen exceeding many? yet, ^w because thou didst rely on *Jē-hō-vāh*, ^x he delivered them into thy hand. 9 For ^y *the* eyes of *Jē-hō-vāh* run to and fro throughout the whole ^z earth, to show himself strong in the behalf of them whose ^a heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly; ^b for from henceforth thou shalt have ^c wars. 10 Then *Ā'sā* was ^d wroth with the seer, and ^e put him in the ^f prison-house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And *Ā'sā* ^g oppressed some of the people at the same time.

11 ^h And, behold, the acts of *Ā'sā*, first and last, lo, they are written in the ⁱ book of the kings of *Jū'dāh* and ^j *Īs'rā-ēl*. 12 And in the thirty and ninth year

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 1. six and thirtieth—*So NOW.*; six and twentieth, *Gr.*; see I Ki. 15:33. V. 4. store cities of *Naphtali*—stores of cities of *Naphtali*, *Heb. text corruptly*; Cinneroth, unto all the land of *Naphtali*, *Be. Th.* (after I Ki. 15:20); neighborhood of Cinneroth together with all the territory of *Naphtali*, NOW.

- 5
d Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
e Labor, Ex. 23:12.

- 6
j Stone, Ex. 34:1.
g See "Wood," Ex. 31:5.
h Geba, II Chr. 16:6.
i Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.

- 7
j Ch. 19:2;
i Ki. 16:1.
k Hanani, I Ki. 16:1.
l Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
m Asa, I Ki. 15:9.
n King, Deut. 17:15.
o Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
p Ch. 14:11;
q 32:7, 8.
q Little Faith, Heb. 11:1.
r Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 8
s Ch. 14:9.
t Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
u Lubim, II Chr. 12:3.
v Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
w Horsemen, Acts 23:25.
x Ch. 13:16, 18.
y See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
z Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

- 9
a Pr. 15:3;
b Zech. 4:10.
b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c Earth, Gen. 2:1.
d Ch. 15:17.
e Heart, Acts 15:9.
f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
g War, Josh. 22:12.

- 10
h Anger, Pr. 15:1.
i Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
j Prison, Gen. 42:16.
5 Heb. *house of the stocks*.
k Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

- 11
l I Ki. 15:23, 24.
m Book, Eccl. 12:12.
n See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

* GEBĀ.—City of Benjamin—Josh. 18:24; 21:17; I Chr. 6:60. Defiled High Places of—II Ki. 23:8. Rebuked by Asa—I Ki. 15:22. Inhabitants of—I Chr. 8:6; Ez. 2:26. Prophecy concerning—Zech. 14:10. See "Gibeah."

GIBEĀH.—Saul's Residence at—I Sam. 10:26; 15:34;

22:1, 6. Saul's Sons hanged at—II Sam. 21:6. Garrison of Philistines at—I Sam. 13:3. Philistines smitten at—I Sam. 14:1-52. Abinadab's House in, and Ark in—I Sam. 7:1; II Sam. 21:6. Destroyed by Israelites—Ju. 19:12-30; 20:1-48; Hos. 9:9; 10:9.

II CHRONICLES

12
 a Disease, Ps. 103:3.
 b Feet, Gen. 18:4.
 c Physicians, Mk. 5:26.
13
 d Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 e Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 f Death, Rom. 5:12.
14
 g Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
 h See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
 i City, Gen. 4:17.
 j David, I Sam. 17:12.
 k Bed, Deut. 3:11.
 l Gen. 50:2; John 12:7; 19:39, 40.
 m Perfumes, Song of Sol. 3:6.
 n Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
 o See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
 p Ch. 21:19.
 q See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
2
 r Ch. 11:5.
 s Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.
 t See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
 u Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 v Ch. 15:8.
3
 w Walking, Col. 1:10.

of his reign $\bar{A}$ 'sà was ^a diseased in his ^b feet; his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to Jè-hō'vāh, but to the ^c physicians. **13** And $\bar{A}$ 'sà ^d slept with his ^e fathers, and ^f died in the one and fortieth year of his reign. **14** And they * buried him in his own [†] sepulchres, which he had hewn out for himself in the ^h city of ⁱ David, and laid him in the ^k bed which was filled ^l m with sweet odors and divers kinds of ⁿ spices prepared by the ^o perfumers' art: and ^p they made a very great ^q burning for him.

17 And ‡ Jè-hōsh'ā-phāt his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against $\bar{I}$ s'rá-ēl. **2** And he placed forces in all ^r s the fortified cities of Jū'dāh, and set ^t garrisons in the land of Jū'dāh, and in the cities of ^u $\bar{E}$ 'phrā-īm, ^v which $\bar{A}$ 'sà his father had taken. **3** And Jè-hō'vāh was with Jè-hōsh'ā-phāt, because he ^w walked in the first ways of his father David, and sought not

Var. Rend.—V. 12. disease—sickness, NOW. **Chap. 17.**—V. 3. first—ancient, NOW. Baalim—So NOW.; the Baals (lords); so throughout. V. 6. Asherim—Asierahs. V. 7. princes—great ones, NOW.

unto the ^x Bā'āl-īm, **4** but sought to the God of his father, and ^y z walked in his commandments, and ^a not after the doings of $\bar{I}$ s'rá-ēl. **5** ^b Therefore Jè-hō'vāh established the kingdom in his hand; and all Jū'dāh brought to Jè-hōsh'ā-phāt ^c tribute; and he had ^d e riches and ^f honor in abundance. **6** And ^g h his heart was lifted up in the ways of Jè-hō'vāh: and furthermore he ⁱ took away the ^j high places and the ^k l $\bar{A}$ -shē'zrīm out of ^m Jū'dāh.

7 Also in the third year of his reign he sent his ⁿ princes, even Bēn-hā'il, and Ō-bā-dī'āh, and Zēh-ā-rī'āh, and ^o Nē-thān'ēl, and Mī-eā'jāh, ^p to teach in the ^q cities of Jū'dāh; **8** and with them the ^r Lē'vītes, even ^s Shē-mā'jāh, and Nēth-ā-nī'āh, and Zēb-ā-dī'āh, and ^t $\bar{A}$ 'sā-hēl, and Shē-mīr'ā-mōth, and Jè-hōn'ā-thān, and $\bar{A}$ d-ō-nī'jāh, and Tō-bī'jāh, and Tōb-ād-ō-nī'jāh, the Lē'vītes; and with them $\bar{E}$ -līsh'ā-mā and Jè-hō'rām, the ^u priests. **9** And they taught in Jū'dāh, having ^v w the book of the law of Jè-hō'vāh with them;

Var. Read.—**Chap. 17.**—V. 3. David—So NOW.; Omit, a few MSS. Sept.

^x Baal, Ju. 2:13.
4
^y Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^z Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^a I Ki. 12:28.
5
^b Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
^c Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
^d Ch. 18:1.
^e Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
^f Honor, Mal. 1:6.
6
^g Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.
^h Heart, Acts 15:9.
ⁱ Ch. 15:17.
^j High Places, Deut. 12:2.
^k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^l Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
^m Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
7
ⁿ Prince, Num. 2:7.
^o Nethanel, Num. 1:8.
^p Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^q City, Gen. 4:17.
8
^r Levites, Num. 1:47.
^s Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
^t Asahel, II Sam. 23:24.
^u Priest, Ex. 28:1.
9
^v See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
^w Book, Eccl. 12:12.

* **BURIAL: Cave of Machpelah mentioned earliest.**—Gen. Chap. 23. Abraham and his Posterity buried there—Gen. 25:9; 49:29-32.

Customs belonging to.—Embalming Jacob—Gen. 50:1-3. Joseph—Gen. 50:26. Asa—II Chr. 16:14. Jesus—Mk. 16:1; Lu. 23:56. Mourning—Jer. 9:17. Jacob—Gen. 50:3, 4, 10, 11. Abner—II Sam. 3:31-34. Disobedient Prophet—I Ki. 13:29-31. John the Baptist—Mt. 14:12. Widow's Son—Lu. 7:13. Stephen—Acts 8:2. Body bound with Linen—John 11:44; 19:40. Perfumes burned—II Chr. 16:14; Jer. 34:5. Bodies burned and Bones buried: Saul and Sons—I Sam. 31:12, 13. Bodies Washed: Dorcas—Acts 9:37. Persons Hanged, buried Same Day—Deut. 21:23; John 19:31; Josh. 8:29.

Refusal of, a Disgrace.—Israelites—Num. 14:29; Heb. 3:17. Jezebel—II Ki. 9:10. Citizens of Jerusalem—Ps. 79:2. Babylon—Is. 14:19-20. Children of Judah—Jer. 7:33; 22:19; 34:20.

Emblematic.—Of Baptism—Rom. 6:4; Col. 2:12. See "Burial Places."

† **BURIAL PLACES: First Account of.**—Abraham purchases of Children of Heth—Gen. 23:3-6.

The Cave of Machpelah was the Burial Place of Sarah, Abraham, Isaac, Rebekah, Leah and Jacob.—Gen. 23:19; 25:9; 49:29-32; 50:13. Jacob buried Rachel near Bethlehem—Gen. 35:19. Burial Place of Joseph was at Shechem—Josh. 24:32. The Cave of Machpelah and the Field at Shechem were the

only two Permanent Burial Places and Purchased Possessions the Patriarchs had in Canaan.

The Burial Place of Kings was City of David.—David—I Ki. 2:10. Solomon—I Ki. 11:43. Ahaziah—II Ki. 9:28. Jehoram—II Chr. 21:20. Jehoiada—II Chr. 24:16. Saulan Exception—II Sam. 21:12-14; I Chr. 10:11-12.

Bodies buried in.—Houses: Samuel—I Sam. 25:1. Joab—I Ki. 2:34. Natural Caves: Sarah—Gen. 23:19. Lazarus—John 11:38. Hewn Caves—Is. 22:16. Jesus—Mt. 27:60. Gardens: Manasseh—II Ki. 21:18. Amon—II Ki. 21:26. Under Trees: Rebekah's Nurse—Gen. 35:8. Saul and Sons—II Chr. 10:12.

‡ **JEHOASHAPHAT I.**—David's Recorder, Son of Ahilud—II Sam. 8:16; 20:24; I Ki. 4:3; I Chr. 18:15.

(II) **Officer of Solomon.**—Son of Paruah—I Ki. 4:17.

(III) **Son of Asa.**—I Ki. 15:24; 22:41; I Chr. 3:10; Mt. 1:8. King of Judah—I Ki. 15:24; 22:41; II Chr. 17:1; 19:2, 4, 8; 20:27, 30, 31. War against Ammonites—II Chr. 20:1-27. Events of Reign: War against Syria—I Ki. 22:2-49. Records of—II Chr. 20:34. Fortifies his Kingdom against Israel—II Chr. 17:2. Is paid Tribute—II Chr. 17:5, 11. League with King of Israel against Moab—II Ki. 3:7-14; II Chr. 18:3, 4, 9, 28-31; 20:35, 36, 37. Prosperity of—II Chr. 17:12; 18:1. Loyalty to Jehovah—II Chr. 17:3; 18:6, 7, 17. Exempt from War—II Chr. 17:10. Death and Burial—I Ki. 22:50; II Chr. 21:1. Descendants—I Ki. 22:51; II Ki. 1:17; II Chr. 21:2, 12; 22:9.

and they went about throughout all the cities of Jū-dāh, and taught among the people.

10 And ^athe fear of Jē-hōz-vāh fell upon all the ^bkingdoms of the ^clands that were round about Jū-dāh, so that they made no ^dwar against Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt. 11 And ^esome of the Phī-lis-tines brought Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt ^fpresents, and ^gsilver for ^htribute; the * ⁱĀ-rā-bi-āns also brought him ^jflocks, seven thousand and seven hundred ^krams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he-goats. 12 And Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Jū-dāh ^lcastles and cities of store. 13 And he had many works in the cities of Jū-dāh; and men of war, mighty men of valor, in ^mJē-ru-sā-lēm. 14 And this was the ⁿnumbering of them according to their ^ofathers' ^phouses: Of Jū-dāh, the captains of thousands: Ād-nāh the ^qcaptain, and with him mighty men of valor three hundred thousand; 15 and next to him Jē-hō-hā-nān the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand; 16 and next to him Ām-ā-si-āh the son of Zīeh-rī, ^rwho willingly offered himself unto Jē-hōz-vāh; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valor. 17 And of ^sBēn-jā-mīn: Ē-li-ā-dā a mighty man of valor, and with him two hundred thousand armed with ^tbow and ^ushield; 18 and next to him Jē-hōz-ā-bād, and with him a hundred and fourscore thousand ready

Var. Rend.—V. 11. some of—People of, NOW. silver for tribute—a load of silver; burden of silver, NOW. V. 12. castles—So NOW.; fortresses. V. 13. works—Or, goods, *Ge. DeW. Ke.* V. 14. this... them—So NOW.; this is the ordering of

prepared for war. 19 These were they that waited on the king, besides those whom the king put in the fortified cities throughout all Jū-dāh.

18 ^wNow Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt had ^xriches and ^yhonor in abundance; and he ^zjoined affinity with ^aĀ-hāb. 2 ^bAnd after certain years he went down to Ā-hāb to ^cSā-mā-rī-ā. And Ā-hāb killed sheep and ^doxen for him in abundance, and for the people that were with him, and moved him to go up ^ewith him to ^fRā-mōth-gīl-ē-ād. 3 And Ā-hāb king of Īs-rā-ēl said unto Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt king of Jū-dāh, Wilt thou go with me to Rā-mōth-gīl-ē-ād? And he answered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and *we will be with thee in the war.*

4 And Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt said unto the king of Īs-rā-ēl, Inquire ²first, I pray thee, for the ³word of Jē-hōz-vāh. 5 Then the ⁴king of Īs-rā-ēl gathered the ⁵prophets together, four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to ⁶Rā-mōth-gīl-ē-ād to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for ⁷God will deliver it into the ⁸hand of the king. 6 But ⁹Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt said, Is there not here a prophet of Jē-hōz-vāh besides, that we may inquire of him? 7 And the king of Īs-rā-ēl said unto Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt, There is yet one man by whom we may inquire of Jē-hōz-vāh: but I ¹⁰hate him; for he never ¹¹prophesieth them. Vs. 14, 15. captain—general, NOW. Vs. 15, 16, 18. next to him—on his side, NOW. V. 17. shield—target, NOW. V. 19. fortified—fenced, *r.* Chap. 18.—Vs. 2, 31. moved—enticed; induced, NOW. Vs. 5, 14. battle—field, NOW.

Paul in.—Gal. 1:17; 4:25.

Arabian.—II Ki. 17:11; Neh. 2:19; 6:1. Customs and Life of—Is. 13:20; Jer. 3:2; 25:24.

Arabians.—Acts 2:11. Wrath—Neh. 4:7. Origin of Race; Sons of Ishmael—Gen. 25:13, 14; I Chr. 1:29–31.

10
a Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
1 Or, a terror from Jehovah.
b Nations, Gen. 10:32.
c See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
d War, Josh. 22:12.

11
e Ch. 9:14; 26:8.
f Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
g Silver, Job 22:25.
h Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
i Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
j Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

12
k Palaces, Dan. 8:2.

13
l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

14
m Numbering of Israel, Deut. 3:1.
n Father, Ex. 21:15.
o See "Family," Eph. 5:22.
p House, Deut. 24:10.
q Captain, Num. 2:3.

16
r Ju. 5:2, 9; I Chr. 29:9.

17
s See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
t See "Tribe," Num. 36:9.
u Archery, I Sam. 20:20.
v Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.

1
w Ch. 17:5.
x Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
y Honor, Mal. 1:6.
z Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.
a Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.

2
b I Ki. 22:2–35.
c Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
d Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
e Ramoth-gilead, II Ki. 9:1.

3
f Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

4
2 Heb. to-day.
g Word of God, John 6:63.

5
h King, Deut. 17:15.
i See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
j Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Hand, Gen. 16:12.

6
m Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.

7
n Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
o Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

* ARABIA.—Deut. 2:8; Is. 21:13.

Territory of.—Gen. 25:18; Num. 23:7; II Chr. 26:7.

Kings of.—I Ki. 10:15; II Chr. 9:14; Jer. 25:24.

Burden upon.—Is. 21:13–17.

Merchants of.—Ez. 27:21.

7
a Evil, Ps.
97:10.
b Micah, Mic.
1:1.

8
1 Or, *eunuch*.

9
c Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
d Throne, Acts
12:21.
e See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
f Ruth, 4:1.
2 Heb. *a thresh-
ing-floor*.
g Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
h Samaria,
I Ki. 18:2.

10
i Zedekiah,
II Chr. 36:10.
j Horn, Dan.
7:7.
k Iron, I Chr.
22:3.
l Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
m Syria, Gen.
25:20.

12
n Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.
o Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

13
p Faithfulness
of Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
q Num.
22:18-20, 35.

14
3 Heb. *Micah*.

15
r Truth, John
14:6.

good concerning me, but always
^a evil: the same is ^b Mi-eā'jah
the son of Im'la. And Jê-hōshā-
ā-phāt said, Let not the king say
so. 8 Then the king of Īs-rā-ēl
called an ¹ officer, and said,
Fetch quickly Mi-eā'jah the son
of Im'la. 9 Now the king of
Īs-rā-ēl and Jê-hōshā-ā-phāt the
king of ^c Jūdāh sat each on his
^d throne, ^e arrayed in their robes,
and they were sitting ^f in ² an
open place at the entrance of the
^g gate of ^h Sā-mā-ri-ā; and all the
prophets were prophesying be-
fore them. 10 And ⁱ Zēd-ē-kī-āh
the son of Chē-nā'ā-nāh made
him ^j horns of ^k iron and said,
^l Thus saith Jê-hō'vāh, With
these shalt thou push the ^m Sūr-
i-āns, until they be consumed.
11 And all the prophets prophes-
ied so, saying, Go up to Rā'
mōth-gīl'ē-ād, and prosper; for
Jê-hō'vāh will deliver it into the
hand of the king.

12 And the ⁿ messenger that
went to call Mi-eā'jah spake to
him, saying, Behold, the words
of the prophets *declare* good to
the king with one ^o mouth: let
thy word therefore, I pray thee,
be like one of theirs, and speak
thou good. 13 And Mi-eā'jah
said, As Jê-hō'vāh liveth,
^p ^q what my God saith, that will I
speak. 14 And when he was
come to the king, the king said
unto him, ³ Mi-eā'jah, shall we
go to Rā'mōth-gīl'ē-ād to bat-
tle, or shall I forbear? And he
said, Go ye up, and prosper; and
they shall be delivered into your
hand. 15 And the king said to
him, How many times shall I ad-
jure thee that thou speak unto
me nothing but the ^r truth in the
name of Jê-hō'vāh? 16 And he

Var. Rend.—V. 8. officer—eunuch,
NOW. V. 9. were sitting—sat, NOW. R.
V. 18. *Micaiah*—he, R. V. 20. a spirit—
the spirit (i.e. of prophecy); the spirit,
NOW.

said, ^s I saw all Īs-rā-ēl scattered
upon the ^t mountains, ^u ^v as
sheep that have no ^w shepherd:
and Jê-hō'vāh said, These have
no master; let them return every
man to his ^z ^y house in ^z peace. 17
And the king of Īs-rā-ēl said to
Jê-hōshā-ā-phāt, ^a Did I not tell
thee that he would not prophesy
good concerning me, but evil?
18 And ^b Mi-eā'jah said, There-
fore hear ye the word of Jê-hō'
vāh: ^b I saw ^c Jê-hō'vāh sitting
upon his throne, and all the
^d host of heaven standing on his
^e right hand and on his left. 19
And Jê-hō'vāh said, Who shall
^f ⁴ entice Ā'hāb king of Īs-rā-ēl,
that he may go up and fall
at Rā'mōth-gīl'ē-ād? And one
spake saying after this manner,
and another saying after that
manner. 20 And there came
forth ^g ⁵ a spirit, and stood be-
fore Jê-hō'vāh, and said, I will
entice him. And Jê-hō'vāh said
unto him, Wherewith? 21 And
he said, I will go forth, and will
be a ^h lying spirit in the mouth of
all his prophets. And he said,
Thou shalt entice him, and shalt
prevail also: go forth, and do so.
22 Now therefore, behold, ⁱ Jê-
hō'vāh hath put a lying spirit
in the mouth of these thy
^j prophets; and Jê-hō'vāh hath
spoken evil concerning thee.

23 Then Zēd-ē-kī-āh the son
of Chē-nā'ā-nāh came near,
and smote Mi-eā'jah upon the
^k cheek, and said, Which way
went the ^l Spirit of Jê-hō'vāh
from me to speak unto thee? 24
And ^m Mi-eā'jah said, Behold,
thou shalt see on that day, when
thou shalt go ⁿ into an inner
chamber to hide thyself. 25
And the ^o ^p king of Īs-rā-ēl said,

Var. Read.—Chap. 18.—V. 9. arrayed
... sitting—clothed in striped robes, and
they sat, *Pesh.*; cf. I Ki. 22:10; purple
robes ... sat, NOW.

16
s Visions, Num.
12:6.
t Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
u Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
v Num. 27:17;
Ez. 34:5-8;
Mt. 9:36.
w Shepherd,
Ps. 23:1.
x House, Deut.
24:10.
y Home, Lev.
18:9.
z Peace, Pr.
17:1.

17
a See v. 7.

18
b Is. 6:1-5;
Dan. 7:9, 10.
c Sovereignty
of God, Gen.
1:1.
d Angels, I Pet.
1:12.
e See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.

19
f Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.
4 Or, *deceive*.

20
g Spirit, Job
4:15.
5 Heb. *the spirit*.

21
h Lying, Lev.
19:11.

22
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

23
k See "Face,"
Is. 6:2.
l Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.

24
m See "Micah,"
Mic. 1:1.
6 Or, *from
chamber to
chamber*.

25
n King, Deut.
17:15.
o Ahab, I Ki.
19:1.
p See "King-
dom of
Israel," I Ki.
11:11.

- 25
 a See v. 8.
 b Governor, Neh. 8:9.
 c Josh. II Ki. 13:10.
- 26
 d Ch. 16:10.
 e Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
 f Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
 g Prison, Gen. 42:16.
 h Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 i Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 j Water, Ps. 95:5.
 k Peace, Pr. 17:1.
- 27
 l Mic. 1:2.
 m Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
- 28
 n Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 o Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
 p See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
 q Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.
 r Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 s Ramoth-gilead, II Ki. 9:1.
- 29
 t Deception, Gen. 37:31.
 u I Ki. 22:30.
 v War, Josh. 22:12.
- 30
 w Syria, Gen. 25:20.
 x Captain, Num. 2:3.
 y Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
- 31
 z Ch. 13:14, 15.
- 33
 a See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
 1 Heb. in his simplicity.
 b See "Wounds," Job 34:6.
 2 Or, the lower armor and the breastplate.
 c Armor, Ju. 15:14.

^a Take ye Mī-eā'jah, and carry him back unto Ā'mōn the ^b governor of the city, and to ^c Jō'ash the king's son; ²⁶ and say, Thus saith the king, ^{d e f} Put this fellow in the ^g prison, and feed him with ^h bread of ⁱ affliction and with ^j water of affliction, until I return in ^k peace. ²⁷ And ^l Mī-eā'jah said, If thou return at all in peace, ^m Jē-hō'vāh hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hear, ye peoples, all of you.

²⁸ So the ^{n o p} king of Īs'ra-ēl and ^q Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the ^r king of Jū'dāh went up to ^s Rā'mōth-gīl'ē-ād. ²⁹ And the king of Īs'ra-ēl said unto Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, I will ^{t u} disguise myself, and go into the ^v battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Īs'ra-ēl disguised himself; and they went into the battle. ³⁰ Now the king of ^w Sūr'ā had commanded the ^x captains of his ^y chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Īs'ra-ēl. ³¹ And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, that they said, It is the king of Īs'ra-ēl. Therefore they turned about to fight against him: but Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt ^z cried out, and Jē-hō'vāh helped him; and God moved them to depart from him. ³² And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw that it was not the king of Īs'ra-ēl, that they turned back from pursuing him. ³³ And a certain man drew his ^a bow ¹ at a venture, and ^b smote the king of Īs'ra-ēl between ² the joints of the ^c armor: wherefore he said to the driver of the char-

iot, Turn thy hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am sore wounded. ³⁴ And the ^d battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Īs'ra-ēl stayed himself up in his chariot against the Sūr'ānš until the ^e even; and about the time of the going down of the ^f sun he died.

19 And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the king of Jū'dāh returned to his house in peace to ^g Jē-ru'sā-lēm. ² And ^{h i} Jē'hū the son of ^j Hā-nā'nī the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, Shouldest thou help ^{k l} the wicked, and ^m love them that ⁿ hate Jē-hō'vāh? ^o for this thing ^{p q} wrath is upon thee from before Jē-hō'vāh. ³ Nevertheless ^r there are good things found in thee, in that ^s thou hast put away the ^{t u} Āshē'rōth out of the ^{v w} land, and ^x hast set thy ^y heart to ^z seek God.

⁴ And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt dwelt at Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and he went out again among the people from ^a Bē'zēr-shē'ābā to the ^b hill-country of ^c Ē'phrā-īm, and ^d brought them back unto Jē-hō'vāh, the God of their fathers. ⁵ And he set ^e judges in the land throughout all the ^f fortified cities of Jū'dāh, city by city, ⁶ and said to the judges, Consider what ye do: for ^g ye judge not for man, but for Jē-hō'vāh; and *he is* with you ^h in the judgment. ⁷ Now therefore let the ⁱ fear of Jē-hō'vāh be upon you; take heed and ^j do it: for ^k there is ^l no iniquity with Jē-hō'vāh our God, ^m nor respect of persons, nor taking of ⁿ bribes.

⁸ Moreover in Jē-ru'sā-lēm did Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt set of the

See on I Ki. 22:34; encircling girdle and coat of mail, NOW. Chap. 19.—V. 3. put away the Asheroth—extinguished the Asherahs, hast set—directed. Vs. 3, 9. heart—mind, NOW.

- 34
 d See "Battle-fields," Num. 20:17.
 e Evening, Ps. 65:8.
 f Sun, Ps. 136:8.
- 1
 g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
- 2
 h Ch. 20:34; I Ki. 16:1.
 i Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.
 j Hanani, I Ki. 16:1.
 k Ch. 18:1, 3.
 l The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 m Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 n Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 o Ch. 24:18.
 p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 q Anger, Pr. 15:1.
- 3
 r Ch. 12:12.
 s Ch. 17:6.
 t Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
 u See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 v Land, Gen. 23:15.
 w Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 x Ch. 12:14.
 y Heart, Acts 15:9.
 z Seek. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
- 4
 a Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
 b Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
 c Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 d Ch. 15:8-13.
- 5
 e Judges, Ex. 18:22.
 f Fortified Cities, Gen. 4:17.
- 6
 g Lev. 19:15; Deut. 1:17.
 3 Or, in giving judgment. Heb. in the matter of judgment.
- 7
 h Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 i Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 j Gen. 18:25; Deut. 32:4.
 k Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l God Impartial, Gen. 1:1.
 m Bribery, Is. 33:15.

Var. Rend.—V. 26. of affliction—in scant quantity, Var. NOW. V. 27. ye . . . you—So NOW.; Lit. O peoples, all of them: so in Micah 1:2 (see I Ki. 22:28, Var. Read.). V. 31. enticed—moved, NOW. V. 33. joints—lower and upper armor.

8
a Levites, Num. 1:47.
b Priests, Ex. 28:1.
c Head, Pr. 20:29.
d Father, Ex. 21:15.
e House, Deut. 24:10.
f See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
g Strife, Pr. 26:21.

9
h Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.

10
j Deut. 17:8.
k Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
l Blood, Lev. 17:11.
m Law, Deut. 31:24.
n Commandment, Ex. 20:1.
o Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
p Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
q Sin, Gen. 3:6.
r See v. 2.
s Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Anger, Pr. 15:1.

11
u See v. 8.
v Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.
w Courage, Num. 13:30.
1 Heb. *Be strong and do.*

1
x Moab, Ju. 11:18.
y Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
2 Perhaps an error for *Meunim*.
See ch. 26:7.
z Battle-fields, Num. 20:17.

2
a Sea, Ex. 14:21.
b Syria, Gen. 25:20.
c Gen. 14:7.
d En-gedi, I Sam. 23:29.

a Lē-vites and the ^b priests, and of the ^c heads of the ^d fathers' ^e houses of ^f Iš-rā-ēl, for the judgment of Jē-hō-vāh, and for ^g controversies. And they returned to Jē-ry-sā-lēm. 9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of Jē-hō-vāh, faithfully, and with a ^h perfect ⁱ heart. 10 ^j And whosoever any controversy shall come to you from your ^k brethren that dwell in their cities, between ^l blood and blood, between ^m law and ⁿ commandment, ^o statutes and ^p ordinances, ye shall warn them, that they ^q be not guilty towards Jē-hō-vāh, and ^r ^s ^t so wrath come upon you and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not be guilty. 11 And, behold, Ām-ā-rī-āh the chief priest is over you ^u in all matters of Jē-hō-vāh; and Zēb-ā-dī-āh the son of Išh-mā-ēl, the ^v ruler of the house of Jūdāh, in all the king's matters: also the Lē-vites shall be officers before you. ^w ¹ Deal courageously, and Jē-hō-vāh be with the good.

20 And it came to pass after this, that the children of ^x Mō-āb, and the children of ^y Ām-mōn, and with them some of the ^z Ām-mōn-ites, came against Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt to ² battle. 2 Then there came some that told Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the ^a sea from ^b Šyr-ī-ā; and, behold, they are in ^c Hāz-ā-zōn-tā-mār (the same is ^d Ēn-gē-di). 3 And Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt

Var. Rend.—V. 10. between . . . blood—i.e. in cases involving the distinction between murder and manslaughter; between different kinds of blood guilt, NOW. between . . . commandment—i.e. in the application of different statutes (cf. Deut. 17:8). V. 11. ruler—prince, NOW. **Chap. 20.**—V. 1. some of—certain of, see *Var. Read.* V. 2. Syria—Edom, NOW. V. 5. stood in—came up before, NOW. V. 7. forever—for all time, NOW.

^e feared, and ^f set himself to seek unto Jē-hō-vāh; and he proclaimed a ^g fast throughout all Jūdāh. 4 And Jūdāh gathered themselves together, to seek ^h help of Jē-hō-vāh: even out of all the cities of Jūdāh they came to seek Jē-hō-vāh.

5 And Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt stood in the assembly of Jūdāh and ^h Jē-ry-sā-lēm, in the house of Jē-hō-vāh, before the new court; 6 and he said, O Jē-hō-vāh, the God of our fathers, ⁱ art not thou God in heaven? and ^j ^k art not thou ruler over all the ^l kingdoms of the nations? and in thy hand is power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee. 7 Didst not thou, O our God, drive out the inhabitants of this ^m land before thy people ⁿ Iš-rā-ēl, and ^o give it to the ^p ^q seed of ^r Abraham thy ^s friend forever? 8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a ^t sanctuary therein for thy name, saying, 9 ^u If ^v evil come upon us, ^w the ^x sword, ^y judgment, or ^z pestilence, or ² famine, we will stand before this ^a house, and before thee (for ^b thy name is in this house), and ^c cry unto thee in our ^d affliction, and thou wilt ^e hear and ^f save. 10 And now, behold, the children of Ām-mōn and Mō-āb and ^g mount ^h Sē-īr, ⁱ whom thou wouldest not let Iš-rā-ēl invade, when they came out of the land of ^j Ē-ġypt, but they turned aside from them, and ^k destroyed

Var. Read.—**Chap. 19.**—V. 8. controversies. And . . . Jerusalem—controversies of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, *Sept. Mo.*; for the matters of law of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, NOW. **Chap. 20.**—V. 1. children . . . Ammonites—Moabites and Ammonites and with them people of the Meunites, NOW. Ammonites—the Meunites (*Targ.* "Edomites"; *Sept.* "Minæans"), *Ew. Be. Ke. Di. Grove. Kp.* (transposition): mount Seir, *Mo.* (cf. vs. 10, 22, 23). V. 2. Syria—Edom, *Calmet. Mo. Ew. Be. Ke. Di. Kp.* (l.). riches . . . jewels—cattle in great numbers; movables, garments and costly vessels, NOW.

3
e Fear, Gen. 9:2.
f Ch. 19:3.
g Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.

5
h Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

6
i Deut. 4:39.
j Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
k I Chr. 29:11.
l Nations, Gen. 10:32.

7
m See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
n See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
o See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
p Is. 41:8.
q Secd, Deut. 22:9.
r Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
s Friendship, Pr. 27:6.

8
t See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.

9
u Ch. 6:28-30.
v Evil, Ps. 97:10.
3 Or, the sword of judgment.
w Sword, Ju. 7:20.
x Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
y Plague, Ex. 7:18.
z Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
a Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
b Ch. 6:20.
c Cry, Lu. 18:7.
d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
e Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
f Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

10
g See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
h Seir, Deut. 2:4.
i Num. 20:17-21.
j Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
k Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

- 11
a Reward, Rev. 2:10.
b See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
c See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
d Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

- 12
e God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
f Ps. 25:15; 121:1, 2.
g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

- 13
i Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
j Children, Gen. 3:16.
k Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

- 14
l Inspiration of Prophets, I Ki. 17:13.
m Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.
n Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
o Levite, Num. 1:47.
p Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.
q Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

- 15
r Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
s King, Deut. 17:15.
t Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.
u Ch. 32:7, 8.
v Fear, Gen. 9:2.
w I Sam. 17:47.
x War, Josh. 22:12.

- 16
y Valley, Josh. 8:13.
z Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

- 17
a Ex. 14:13.
b Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 18
d Head, Pr. 20:29.
e Face, Is. 6:2.
f Ground, Gen. 33:19.

them not; 11 behold, how they ^areward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession, ^{b c}which thou hast given us to ^dinherit. 12 O our God, ^e wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but ^gour ^heyes are upon thee. 13 And all ⁱJū'dāh stood before Jē-hō'vāh, with their ^jlittle ones, their ^kwives, and their children.

14 Then ^lupon Jā-hā'zī-ēl the son of ^mZēch-ā-rī'āh, the son of ⁿBē-nā'jah, the son of Jē-izēl, the son of Māt-tā-nī'āh, the ^oLē'vite, of the sons of ^pĀ'sāph, came the ^qSpirit of Jē-hō'vāh in the midst of the assembly; 15 and he said, Harken ye, all Jū'dāh, and ye inhabitants of ^rJē-ru'sā-lēm, and thou ^sking ^tJē-hōsh'ā-phāt: Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh unto you, ^{u v}Fear not ye, neither be dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for ^{w x}the battle is not yours, but God's.

16 To-morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the ascent of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the ^yvalley, before the ^zwilderness of Jē-ru'ēl. 17 Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, ^astand ye still, and see the ^bsalvation of Jē-hō'vāh with you, O Jū'dāh and Jē-ru'sā-lēm; fear not, nor be dismayed: to-morrow go out against them; ^cfor Jē-hō'vāh is with you. 18 And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt bowed his ^dhead with his ^eface to the ^fground; and all Jū'dāh and the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-

lēm fell down before Jē-hō'vāh, ^gworshipping Jē-hō'vāh. 19 And the Lē'vites, of the children of the ^hKō'hāth-ites and of the children of the ⁱKō'rāh-ites, stood up to ^jpraise Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl, with an exceeding ^kloud voice.

20 And they rose early in the ^lmorning, and went forth into the wilderness of ^mTē-kō'ā: and as they went forth, Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt stood and said, Hear me, O Jū'dāh, and ye inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm: ⁿbelieve in Jē-hō'vāh your God, ^oso shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. 21 And when he had taken counsel with the people, he appointed them that should ^{p q}sing unto Jē-hō'vāh, and give praise ^rin holy array, as they went out before the army, and say, ^sGive thanks unto Jē-hō'vāh; for his ^tloving-kindness *endureth* for ever. 22 And when they began to sing and to praise, Jē-hō'vāh ^uset ^vliers-in-wait against the children of ^wĀm'mōn, ^xMō'āb, and ^ymount ^zSē'ir, that were come against Jū'dāh; and they were smitten. 23 For the children of Ām'mōn and Mō'āb stood up against the inhabitants of mount Sē'ir, utterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Sē'ir, ^aevery one helped to destroy another.

24 And when Jū'dāh came to the ^bwatch-tower of the wilderness, they looked upon the multitude; and, behold, they were ^cdead bodies fallen to the ^dearth, and there were none that escaped. 25 And when Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt and his people came to take the ^espoil of them, they found among them in abun-

- g* Worship, Mt. 4:10.

- 19
h Kohath, Ex. 6:16.
i Korah, Num. 16:1.
j Praise, Ju. 5:3.
k Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.

- 20
l Morning, Ps. 65:8.
m Tekoa, II Sam. 14:2.
n Is. 7:9.
o Covenantants conditional, Gen. 17:2.

- 21
p Songs, Ex. 15:1.
q Music, I Chr. 6:31.
r Or, in the beauty of holiness.
s Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
t Mercy and Love of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 22
u Ch. 13:13.
v Ambush, Jer. 51:12.
w Ammonites, Gen. 10:6.
x Moab, Ju. 11:13.
y See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.
z Seir, Deut. 2:4.

- 23
a Ju. 7:22;
b I Sam. 14:20.

- 24
a Tower, Ju. 9:47.
b Body, Num. 25:8.
c Earth, Gen. 2:1.

- 25
d Spoil, Is. 9:3.

Var. Rend.—V. 12. might—strength, NOW. V. 13. little ones—children, NOW. children—sons, NOW. V. 16. valley—So NOW.; watercourse. children—successors, NOW. V. 21. array—adornment (I Chr. 16:29); beauty, R. V. 24. watch-tower—So NOW.; height (*lit.* place of survey of).

25
a Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
1 Acc. to Vulg.
garments.
b Jewels, Num.
31:51.
c Three Days,
Lu. 9:22.

26
d Valley, Josh.
8:13.
e See "Battle-
fields," Num.
20:17.
2 That is, Bless-
ing.
f Blessing,
Gen. 12:3.
g Name, Acts
16:18.

27
h Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
i Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
j Jehoshaphat,
II Chr. 17:1.
k Joy, Ps. 30:5.
l Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
m Enemies, Job
31:29.

28
n See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
Harp, I Ki.
10:12.
p Trumpet,
Num. 10:2.
q Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

29
r Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
s Nations, Gen.
10:32.

30
t Rest, Heb.
4:4.

31
u I Ki. 22:41-43.
v Mother, Deut.
5:16.

32
w Walking, Col.
1:10.
x Asa, I Ki.
15:9.
y Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
z Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.

33
a Ch. 17:6.
b High Places,
Deut. 12:2.
c See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
d Ch. 19:2.
e Heart, Acts
15:9.

dance both ^ariches and ¹dead
bodies, and ^bprecious jewels,
which they stripped off for
themselves, more than they
could carry away: and they were
^cthree days in taking the spoil,
it was so much. 26 And on the
fourth day they assembled them-
selves in the ^dvalley of ^{e2}Bēr-ā-
cāh; for there they ¹blessed Jē-
hō-^{vāh}: therefore the ^gname of
that place was called The valley
of Bēr-ā-cāh unto this day. 27
Then they returned, every man
of ^hJū-^{dāh} and ⁱJē-^{ru}-sā-^{lēm},
and ^jJē-hōsh-ā-phāt in the fore-
front of them, to go again to Jē-
ru-^{sā}-^{lēm} with ^kjoy; for Jē-hō-^{vāh}
had ¹made them to rejoice
over their ^menemies. 28 And
they came to Jē-ru-^{sā}-^{lēm} with
ⁿpsalteries and ^oharpes and
^ptrumpets unto the ^qhouse of
Jē-hō-^{vāh}. 29 And ^rthe fear of
God was on all the ^skingdoms
of the countries, when they
heard that Jē-hō-^{vāh} fought
against the enemies of Iš-^{ra}-^{ēl}.
30 So the realm of Jē-hōsh-ā-
phāt was quiet; for his God gave
him ¹rest round about.

31 ^uAnd Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt
reigned over Jū-^{dāh}: he was
thirty and five years old when he
began to reign; and he reigned
twenty and five years in Jē-^{ru}-
sā-^{lēm}: and his ^vmother's name
was Ā-zū-^{bāh} the daughter of
Shil-^{hī}. 32 And he ^wwalked in
the way of ^xĀ-sā his father, and
turned not aside from it, doing
that which was ^yright in the
^zeyes of Jē-hō-^{vāh}. 33 ^aHow-
beit the ^bhigh places were not
taken away; ^aneither as yet had
the people set their ^chearts unto
the God of their fathers. 34 Now

Var. Rend.—V. 25. jewels—*Lit.* vessels.
V. 26. Bērah—*That is*, Blessing; valley
of praise. NOW. V. 33. set—directed,
Var. NOW. Chap. 21.—V. 2. fortified—
fenced, R.

the rest of the acts of Jē-
hōsh-ā-phāt, first and last, be-
hold, they are ¹written in the
^{u3}history of ^hJē-^{hū} the son of
ⁱHā-nā-^{nī}, ⁴which is inserted in
the book of the kings of ¹Iš-
rā-^{ēl}.

35 ^kAnd after this did Jē-
hōsh-ā-phāt king of Jū-^{dāh} join
himself with ¹Ā-hā-zī-^{āh} king of
Iš-^{ra}-^{ēl}; the same ^mdid very
wickedly: 36 and he joined him-
self with him to make ⁿships
to go to ^pTār-^{shish}; and they
made the ships in ^qĒ-^{zī}-^{ōn}-^{gē}-
bēr. 37 Then ^rĒ-^{lī}-^{ēz}-^{ēr} the
son of Dōd-ā-^{vā}-^{hū} of ^sMā-^{rē}-
shāh ¹prophesied against Jē-
hōsh-ā-phāt, saying, Because
thou hast joined thyself with
Ā-hā-zī-^{āh}, Jē-hō-^{vāh} hath ⁵de-
stroyed thy works. And the
ships were broken, so that they
were not able to go to Tār-^{shish}.

21 ^uAnd Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt
^vslept with his fathers,
and was ^xburied with his ^yfa-
thers in the ^zcity of ^bDavid:
and ^cJē-hō-^{rām} his son reigned
in his stead. 2 And he had
^dbrethren, the sons of Jē-hōsh-
ā-phāt: Āz-ā-^{rī}-^{āh}, and Jē-hī-^{ēl},
and Zēh-ā-^{rī}-^{āh}, and Āz-ā-^{rī}-
āh, and Mī-^{chā}-^{ēl}, and Shēph-
ā-^{tī}-^{āh}; all these were the sons
of Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt ^eking of Iš-
rā-^{ēl}. 3 And their father ¹gave
them great gifts, of ^gsilver, and
of ^hgold, and of ⁱprecious
things, ^kwith fortified cities in
Jū-^{dāh}: but ¹the kingdom gave
he to Jē-hō-^{rām}, because he was
the ^mfirst-born. 4 Now when
Jē-hō-^{rām} was risen up over
the ⁿkingdom of his father, and
had strengthened himself, he
slew ^op all his brethren with the

Var. Read.—V. 25. dead bodies—and
garments, a few MSS. many old editing
Sept. (P) Vulg. Dath. Br. Krochmal. Kp.
Chap. 21.—V. 2. Israel—Judah, NOW.

34
f Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
g Book, Eccl.
12:12.
h Heb. words,
Jehu, I Ki.
16:1.
i Hanani, I Ki.
16:1.
4 Or, who is
mentioned.
j See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.

35
k I Ki. 22:48, 49.
l Ahaziah,
II Ki. 1:2.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.

36
n Commerce,
Pr. 31:14.
o Ships, I Ki.
9:26.
p Tarshish,
II Chr. 9:21.
q Ezion-geber,
I Ki. 9:26.

37
r Eliezer, Ex.
18:4.
s Mareshah,
II Chr. 11:8.
t Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
5 Or, made a
breach in.

1
u I Ki. 22:50.
v Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
w Death, Rom.
5:12.
x Burial, II Chr.
16:14.
y Father, Ex.
21:15.
z City, Gen.
4:17.
a See "Jerusa-
lem," Ju. 1:8.
b David, I Sam.
17:12.
c Jehoram,
II Ki. 12:18.

2
d Prince, Num.
2:7.
e Kings, Deut.
17:15.

3
f Presents,
II Sam. 8:10.
g Silver, Job
22:25.
h Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
i See "Precious
Stones," I Ki.
10:11.
j See "Jewels,"
Num. 31:51.
k Ch. 11:5.
l Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.
m First-born,
Ex. 13:1.

4
n See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
o See v. 2.
p Murderer,
Num. 35:16.

^a Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^b Prince, Num. 2:7.
^c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^d II Ki. 8:17-22. Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^e Walking, Col. 1:10.
^f Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
^g Ch. 18:1.
^h Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
ⁱ Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^m Evil, Ps. 97:10.
ⁿ Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
^o David, I Sam. 17:12.
^p II Sam. 7:12-17; I Ki. 11:13.
^q Promises, John 14:2.
^r Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
^s Children, Gen. 3:16.
^t Edom, Num. 20:18.
^u Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^v King, Deut. 17:15.
^w Captain, Num. 2:3.
^x Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
^y Night, Ps. 19:2.
^z War, Josh. 22:12.
^{aa} Libnah, Num. 33:21.
^{ab} High Places, Deut. 12:2.
^{ac} Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
^{ad} Spiritual Adultery, Num. 5:12.
^{ae} Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
^{af} Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
^{ag} Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
^{ah} Or, compelled Judah thereto.
^{ai} Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^{aj} Letter, Acts 23:25.
^{ak} Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
^{al} Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^{am} Ch. 17:3, 4.
^{an} Ch. 14:2-5.

^a sword, and divers also of the ^b princes of ^c Īš-rā-ēl. 5 ^d Jē-hō-rām was thirty and two years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in ^e Jē-ru'-sā-lēm. 6 ^f And he walked in the way of the kings of Īš-rā-ēl, as did the house of ^g Ā'hāb; for ^h he had the ⁱ daughter of Ā'hāb to ^k wife: and he ^l did that which was ⁿ evil in the sight of Jē-hō'-vāh. 7 Howbeit Jē-hō'-vāh would not destroy the house of David, because of the ^o covenant that he had made with ^p David, and ^q as he ^r promised to give a ^s lamp to him and to his ^t children alway.

8 In his days ^u Ē'-dōm revolted from under the ^v hand of Jū'-dāh, and made a ^w king over themselves. 9 Then Jē-hō'-rām passed over with his ^x captains, and all his ^y chariots with him: and he rose up by ^z night, and ^a smote the Ē'-dōm-ites that compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots. 10 So Ē'-dōm revolted from under the hand of Jū'-dāh unto this day: then did ^b Lib-nāh revolt at the same time from under his hand, because he had forsaken Jē-hō'-vāh, the God of his fathers.

11 Moreover he made ^c high places in the ^d mountains of Jū'-dāh, and made the inhabitants of Jē-ru'-sā-lēm ^e to play the ^f harlot, and ^g led Jū'-dāh astray. 12 And there came a ^h writing to him from ⁱ Ē-lī'-jāh the ^j prophet, saying, Thus saith Jē-hō'-vāh, the God of David thy father, Because ^k thou hast not walked in the ways of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt thy father, ^l nor in

Var. Rend.—V. 8. days—time, NOW. Edom—the Edomite, NOW. V. 11. mountains—cities, NOW. play the harlot—go a whoring, a. V. 12. writing—letter, NOW. V. 13. father's house—family, NOW. V. 14. children—sons, NOW. V. 17. house—palace, NOW. V. 19. of diseases—in sore pains; in bad pains, NOW.

the ways of ^o Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh, 13 but ^p hast walked in the way of the kings of Īš-rā-ēl, and hast made Jū'-dāh and the inhabitants of Jē-ru'-sā-lēm to ^q play the harlot, like as the house of Ā'-hāb ^r did, and also ^s hast slain thy ^t brethren of thy father's house, who were better than thyself: 14 behold, ^u Jē-hō'-vāh will smite with a great ^v plague thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy substance; 15 and thou shalt have great ^w sickness by disease of thy ^x bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness, ^y day by day.

16 And ^z Jē-hō'-vāh stirred up against ^a Jē-hō'-rām the ^b spirit of the ^c Phī-lis-tīnes, and of the ^d Ā-rā-bī-ānš that are beside the ^e Ē-thi-ō-pī-ānš: 17 and they came up against Jū'-dāh, and brake into it, and ^f carried away all ^g the substance that was found ^h in the ⁱ king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save ^j Jē-hō'-ā-hāz, the youngest of his ^k sons.

18 And after all this Jē-hō'-vāh smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease. 19 And it came to pass, in process of time, at the end of two years, that his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness, and he ^l died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, ^m like the burning of his fathers.

Var. Read.—V. 9. captains him—with all his chariots to Zair, NOW. and smote him, Gr.; about—the Edomites smote him, Gr.; went through the Edomites who surrounded him, NOW. V. 11. mountains—cities, Sept. Vulg. Mo. (l.). NOW.; cf. Ez. 16:24, 25.

* BOWELS: Concerning Heirs.—Gen. 15:4. Food for.—Ez. 3:3; 7:19. Jehovah's Prophecy to Rebekah.—Gen. 25:23. To David.—II Sam. 7:12. Descendants.—II Sam. 16:11; II Chr. 32:21; 71:6; Is. 48:19; 49:1. Joab's Death.—II Sam. 20:10. Fate of Judas.—Acts 1:18. Disease of.—II Chr. 21:15, 18, 19. Food in.—Job 20:14. Inward Parts.—Is. 16:11.

^o Asa, I Ki. 15:9.

13

^p See v. 6.
^q I Ki. 16:31-33.
^r Heb. made to play the harlot.
^s See v. 4.
^t Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

14

^u Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^v See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^w Heb. stroke.

15

^x Disease, Ps. 103:3.
^y Or, year after year.

16

^z Ch. 33:11.
^a Jehoram, II Ki. 12:18.
^b Spirit, Job 4:15.
^c Philistine, I Chr. 1:13.
^d Arabia, II Chr. 17:11.
^e Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.

17

^f See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^g Or, belonging to.
^h Palace, Dan. 8:2.
ⁱ Jehoahaz, II Chr. 36:1.
^j In ch. 22:1. Ahaziah.
^k Son, Gen. 21:19.

19

^l Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^m Ch. 16:14.
ⁿ See "Fire," Lev. 19:2.

20
 a Jehoram, II Ki. 12:18.
 b See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 d Jer. 22:18, 28.
 e Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
 f City, Gen. 4:17.
 g David, I Sam. 17:12.
 h Ch. 24:25; 28:27.
 i Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
 j King, Deut. 17:15.

1
 k II Ki. 8:24-29.
 l Ahaziah, II Ki. 1:2.
 1 In ch. 21:17, *Jehozabab*.
 m Ch. 21:16.
 n Arabia, II Chr. 17:11.
 o Encampment, Num. 31:10.

2
 2 In II Ki. 8:26, *Two and twenty*.
 p Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 q Athaliah, II Ki. 11:1.
 r Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 s Or, *grand-daughter*.
 s Omri, I Ki. 16:25.

3
 t Walking, Col. 1:10.
 u House, Deut. 24:10.
 v Family, Eph. 5:22.
 w Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
 x Wicked Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

4
 z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 a Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 b Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 c Death, Rom. 5:12.
 d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 e Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

5
 f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 g War, Josh. 22:12.
 h Hazael, II Ki. 8:8.
 i Syria, Gen. 25:20.
 j Ramoth-gilead, II Ki. 9:1.

20 Thirty and two years old was ^{a b} he when he began to reign, and he reigned in ^c Jê-ru'-sâ-lēm eight years: and he departed ^d without being desired; and they ^e buried him in the ^f city of ^g David, ^h but not in the ⁱ sepulchres of the ^j kings.

22 ^k And the inhabitants of Jê-ru'-sâ-lēm made ^l Ā-hā-zî'āh his youngest son king in his stead; for the band of men that came with ^{m n} the Ā-rā'z bî-ānš to the ^o camp had slain all the eldest. So Ā-hā-zî'āh the son of Jê-hō'rām king of Jūdāh reigned. ² ² Forty and two years old was Ā-hā-zî'āh when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jê-ru'-sâ-lēm: and his ^p mother's name was ^q Āth-ā-lî'āh the ^{r s} daughter of ^s Ōm'z-rî. ³ He also ^t walked in the ways of the ^{u v} house of ^w Āhāb; for his ^x mother was his counsellor to do ^y wickedly. ⁴ And he ^{z a} did that which was ^b evil in the sight of Jê-hō'rām, as did the house of Āhāb; for they were his counsellors after the ^c death of his father, ^{d e} to his destruction. ⁵ He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jê-hō'rām the son of Āhāb ^f king of Iṣ'z-rā-ēl to ^g war against ^h Hāz'ā-ēl king of ⁱ Sŷr'ī-ā at ^j Rā'z-mōth-gīl'ē-ād: and the Sŷr'ī-ānš ^k wounded ^l Jō'rām. ⁶ And he returned to be ^m healed in ⁿ Jēz'rē-ēl ⁴ of the wounds which they had given him at ^o Rā'māh, when he fought against Hāz'ā-ēl king of Sŷr'ī-ā. And ⁵ Āz-ā-rî'āh the son of Jê-hō'rām king of Jūdāh went down to see

Jê-hō'rām the son of Āhāb in Jēz'rē-ēl, because he was sick. ⁷ Now ^p the ^q destruction of Ā-hā-zî'āh ^q was of God, in that he went unto Jō'rām: for when he was come, ^r he went out with Jê-hō'rām against ^s Jē'zhū the son of Nîm'shî, ^t whom Jê-hō'rām had ^u anointed ^v to cut off the house of Āhāb. ⁸ ^w And it came to pass, when Jē'zhū was executing ^x judgment upon the house of Āhāb, that he found the ^y princes of Jūdāh, and the sons of the brethren of Ā-hā-zî'āh, ^z ministering to Ā-hā-zî'āh, and slew them. ⁹ ^a And he sought Ā-hā-zî'āh, and they caught him (now he was hiding in ^b Sā-mā'z-rî-ā), and they brought him to Jē'zhū, and slew him; and ^c they buried him, for they said, He is the son of ^d Jê-hōsh'zā-phāt, ^e who sought Jê-hō'rām with all his ^f heart. ⁷ And the house of Ā-hā-zî'āh had no power to hold the kingdom.

¹⁰ ^g Now when Āth-ā-lî'āh the mother of Ā-hā-zî'āh saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the ^h seed royal of the house of Jūdāh. ¹¹ But ⁸ Jê-hō-shāb'ē-āth, the ⁱ daughter of the king, took ^j Jō'āsh the son of Ā-hā-zî'āh, and stole him away from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his ^k nurse in the ⁹ bed-chamber. So Jê-hō-shāb'ē-āth, the daughter of king Jê-hō'rām, the ^l wife of Jê-hoi'z-dā the ^m priest (for she was the ⁿ sister of Ā-hā-zî'āh), hid him from Āth-ā-lî'āh, so that she slew him not. ¹² And he was with them hid in the ^o house of God six

Var. Rend.—V. 20. departed . . . desired—i.e. died unregretted; or, walked in no fair (lit. desirable) way. *Sept. Vulg. Kamp.* Chap. 22.—V. 7. went—came. *Var. NOW.* and—for. V. 9. had no power . . . kingdom—had none who was able for the kingdom; had no one, who would have had the necessary strength to rule, NOW.

Jê-hō'rām the son of Āhāb in Jēz'rē-ēl, because he was sick.

Var. Read.—Chap. 22.—V. 2. Forty and two—Twenty and two (II Ki. 8:26), *Pesh.* (Sept. has twenty). *Ew. Be. Ke. Kamp. NOW.* V. 5. Syria—Aram, NOW. Syrians—Arameans, NOW. Jezreel—Jerusalem, NOW. V. 6. Azariah—Ahaziah, some MSS. *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ew. Be. Ke. Kamp.* Azasiah, NOW.

¹⁰ ^g Now when Āth-ā-lî'āh the mother of Ā-hā-zî'āh saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the ^h seed royal of the house of Jūdāh. ¹¹ But ⁸ Jê-hō-shāb'ē-āth, the ⁱ daughter of the king, took ^j Jō'āsh the son of Ā-hā-zî'āh, and stole him away from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his ^k nurse in the ⁹ bed-chamber. So Jê-hō-shāb'ē-āth, the daughter of king Jê-hō'rām, the ^l wife of Jê-hoi'z-dā the ^m priest (for she was the ⁿ sister of Ā-hā-zî'āh), hid him from Āth-ā-lî'āh, so that she slew him not. ¹² And he was with them hid in the ^o house of God six

Var. Read.—Chap. 22.—V. 2. Forty and two—Twenty and two (II Ki. 8:26), *Pesh.* (Sept. has twenty). *Ew. Be. Ke. Kamp. NOW.* V. 5. Syria—Aram, NOW. Syrians—Arameans, NOW. Jezreel—Jerusalem, NOW. V. 6. Azariah—Ahaziah, some MSS. *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ew. Be. Ke. Kamp.* Azasiah, NOW.

773

^k Wound, Job 34:6.
^l Joram, II Ki. 11:2.

6
^m Healing, Jer. 30:13.
ⁿ Jezreel, Josh. 15:36.
⁴ So in II Ki. 8:29. The text has *because the wounds which* &c.
^o Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
⁵ In v. 1, *Ahaziah*.

7
^p Ch. 10:15.
⁶ Heb. *treading down*.
^q Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^r II Ki. 9:21.
^s Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.
^t II Ki. 9:6, 7.
^u Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
^v Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

8
^w II Ki. 10:11-14.
^x Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^y Prince, Num. 2:7.
^z Minister, Acts 15:39.

9
^a II Ki. 9:27.
^b Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
^c II Ki. 9:28.
^d Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:1.
^e Ch. 17:4.
^f Heart, Acts 15:9.
⁷ Or, *And there was none of the house of Ahaziah that had power* &c.

10
^g II Ki. 11:3.
^h Seed, Deut. 22:9.

11
⁸ In II Ki. 11:2, *Jehoshaba*.
ⁱ Princess, Num. 2:7.
^j Joash, II Ki. 13:10.
^k See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
⁹ Or, *chamber for the beds*.
^l Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^m Priest, Ex. 28:1.
ⁿ Sister, Mt. 19:20.

12
^o Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

12

- a Year, Lev. 25:8.
b Athaliah, II Ki. 11:1.
c Land, Gen. 23:15.
1
d II Ki. 11:4-20.
e Captain, Num. 2:3.
f Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.
g Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.

2

- h Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
i Levites, Num. 1:47.
j City, Gen. 4:17.
k Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
l House, Deut. 24:10.
m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
n Jerusalem, Ju. 1:6.

3

- o Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
p King, Deut. 17:15.
q Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
r Son, Gen. 21:19.
s Ch. 21:7.
t David, I Sam. 17:12.

4

- u I Chr. 9:25.
v Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
w Priest, Ex. 28:1.

5

- x Palace, Dan. 8:2.
y Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

a years: and b Ath-ā-li'āh reigned over the c land.

23 a And in the seventh year * Jē-hoi'ā-dā strengthened himself, and took the c captains of hundreds, Āz-ā-rī'āh the son of Jēr'ō-hām, and 'Ish-mā-ēl the son of Jē-hō-hā'nān, and Āz-ā-rī'āh the son of Ō'bēd, and Mā-ā-sē-jāh the son of Ā-dā-jāh, and Ē-līsh-ā-phāt the son of Zīeh'rī, into q covenant with him. 2 And they went about in h Jū'dāh, and gathered the i Lē'vites out of all the j cities of Jū'dāh, and the heads of k fathers' l houses of m Īs-rā-ēl, and they came to n Jē-ru-sā-lēm. 3 And all the assembly made a o covenant with the p king in the q house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's r son shall reign, s as Jē-hō'vāh hath spoken concerning the sons of t David. 4 This is the thing that ye shall do: a third part of you, u that come in on the v sabbath, of the w priests and of the Lē'vites, shall be † porters of the thresholds; 5 and a third part shall be at the x king's house; and a third part at the y gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of Jē-hō'vāh.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 23.—V. 2. father's houses—families, NOW. V. 3. sons—successors, NOW. assembly—congregation, R. V. 4. porters—gate-keepers, NOW. V. 5. house—palace, NOW. V. 6. charge of Jehovah—watch of the Lord, R. V. 7. house—temple, NOW. V. 8. men—people, NOW. V. 9. bucklers and shields—shields and targets, NOW. V. 10. weapon—lance, NOW. along by—towards, NOW.

* JEHOIADA: The Father of Benaiah, one of David's Officers.—II Sam. 8:18; 20:23; 23:22; I Ki. 1:8, 26, 32, 36, 38, 44; 2:25, 29, 34, 35, 46; 4:4; I Chr. 11:22, 24; 18:17; 27:5.

(II) HIGH PRIEST, recovers the Throne of Judah for Joash. Causes Athaliah to be put to Death.—II Ki. Chap. 11; II Chr. Chap. 23.

Assists Joash in repairing Temple.—II Ki. 12:4-16; II Chr. 24:4-14.

Descendants of.—II Chr. 24:20, 25.

Good Influence on Joash.—II Ki. 12:2; I Chr. 24:2, 16, 22.

Delivered Weapons to Officers.—II Chr. 23:9.

Preparations for Crowning of Joash.—II Chr. 23:11.

Death and Burial.—II Chr. 24:15, 16.

(III) A LEADER OF THE AARONITES, WHO JOINED DAVID AT HEBRON.—I Chr. 12:27.

6 But let none come into the house of Jē-hō'vāh, save the priests, and z they that minister of the Lē'vites; they shall come in, for they are a holy: but all the people shall keep the charge of Jē-hō'vāh. 7 And the Lē'vites shall compass the king round about, every man with his b weapons in his c hand; and whosoever cometh into the house, let him be slain: and be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Lē'vites and all Jū'dāh did according to all that Jē-hoi'ā-dā the priest commanded: and they took every man his men, those that were to come in on the sabbath, with those that were to go out on the sabbath; for Jē-hoi'ā-dā the priest dismissed not d the courses. 9 And Jē-hoi'ā-dā the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds the spears, and e bucklers, and shields, that had been king f David's, which were in the house of God. 10 And he set all the people, every man with his weapon in his hand, from the right l side of the house to the left i side of the house, along by the q altar and the house, by the king round about. 11 Then they brought out the king's son, and 2 put the h crown upon him, and gave him i the testimony,

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—V. 11. put . . . testimony—put the diadem upon him and gave him the ornaments, NOW. gave . . . testimony—Tert corrupt, Land, Gr.

(IV) SON OF BENAIAH, the Third of David's Counselors.—I Chr. 27:34.

(V) ONE OF THE FAMILY OF PASEAH (called Joida), who repaired a Gate of Jerusalem.—Neh. 3:6

(VI) A PRIEST OF JERUSALEM BEFORE THE EXILE, possibly displaced by Zephaniah.—Jer. 29:26.

† PORTER.—Doorkeepers, Guards of Palaces and of the Temple.

Of the Temple.—I Chr. 9:17-32; II Chr. 34:13; 35:15. Called Keepers of the Threshold.—II Ki. 22:4; 23:4; 25:18; II Chr. 34:9; Jer. 35:4; 52:24. Gathered Money for the Temple.—II Ki. 22:4; II Chr. 34:9.

Porters of the Ark.—I Chr. 15:23, 24; 16:38.

Of Palaces.—Called Chamberlains.—Esth. 2:21; 6:2.

Doorkeepers in the House of God.—Ps. 84:10.

Porter of the Sheepfold.—John 10:3.

6

- z I Chr. 23:28-32.
a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

7

- b Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.

8

- d I Chr. 24:1.

9

- e Armor, Ju. 15:14.
f David, I Sam. 17:12.

10

- 1 Heb. shoulder.
g Altar, Gen. 22:9.

11

- 2 Or, put upon him the crown and the testimony.
h Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
i See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

11
a Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
b I Sam. 10:14.

12
c Athaliah, II Ki. 11:1.
1 Or, of the people, of the guard, and of those who praised the king.
d Public Opinion, I Sam. 14:45.
e Praise, Ju. 5:3.

13
f See "Pillar," Num. 3:36.
g Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
h Joy, Ps. 30:5.
i Songs, Ex. 15:1.
j Music, I Chr. 6:31.
k Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
l Treason, II Ki. 11:14.

14
m See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
n See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

15
o Neh. 3:28; Jer. 31:40.
p See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
q Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
r Palace, Dan. 8:2.
s King, Deut. 17:15.
t House, Deut. 24:10.
u Ch. 2:10.
v See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
w Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

16
x Jehoiada, II Chr. 23:1.
y Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

17
z Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
a Baal, Ju. 2:13.
b Altar, Gen. 22:9.
c Images, I Ki. 15:13.
d Deut. 13:6-9; I Ki. 18:40.
e Priest, Ex. 28:1.

18
2 Heb. offices.
f Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
g Levites, Num. 1:47.
h I Chr. 23:6, 25-31.
i David, I Sam. 17:12.

and made him king: and Jê-hoi-
 ā-dā and his sons^a anointed him;
 and they said,^b *Long* live the king.

12 And when ^cĀth-ā-li-āh heard the noise¹ of the ^dpeople running and ^epraising the king, she came to the people into the house of Jê-hō-vāh: 13 and she looked, and behold, the king stood by his ^fpillar at the entrance, and the captains and the ^gtrumpets by the king; and all the people of the land ^hrejoiced, and blew trumpets; the ⁱsingers also *played* on ^jinstruments of music, and led the singing of praise. Then Āth-ā-li-āh ^krent her clothes, and said, ^l'Treason! treason! 14 And Jê-hoi-ā-dā the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth between the ranks; and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword: for the priest said,^m *Slay* her not in the house of Jê-hō-vāh. 15 So they made way for her; and she went to the entrance of ^othe ^phorse ^qgate to the ^rs^t king's house; and ^u*uv* they slew her there.

16 And ^xJê-hoi-ā-dā made a ^ycovenant between himself, and all the people, and the king, that they should be Jê-hō-vāh's people. 17 And all the people went to the ^zhouse of ^aBā-āl, and brake it down, and brake his ^baltars and his ^cimages in pieces, and ^dslew Māi-tān the ^epriest of Bā-āl before the altars. 18 And Jê-hoi-ā-dā appointed the ²officers of the ^fhouse of Jê-hō-vāh under the hand of ^gthe priests the Lē-vites, whom ^hⁱ David had distributed in the house

Var. Rend.—V. 11. *Long* live—God save, R. V. 13. by his pillar—on his platform, *Var.* NOW, and led—leading, singing—chant. V. 15. her—So NOW; *And*, on both sides. V. 17. house—temple, NOW. V. 18. appointed—So NOW; put. under—into. V. 19. porters—gate-

of Jê-hō-vāh, to ⁱoffer the burnt-offerings of Jê-hō-vāh, as it is written in the ^klaw of ^lMō'sēs, with rejoicing and with singing,³ according to the order of David. 19 And he set the ^mporters at the gates of the house of Jê-hō-vāh, that none that was unclean in anything should enter in. 20 And he took the ⁿcaptains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the ^ogovernors of the people, and all the people of the ^pland, and brought down the ^rking from the house of Jê-hō-vāh; and they came through the upper gate unto the king's house, and set the king upon the ^sthrone of the kingdom. 21 So all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was quiet. And Āth-ā-li-āh they had slain with the ^tsword.

24 ^u^vJō-āsh was seven years old when he began to reign; and he reigned forty years in ^wJê-ru-sā-lēm: and his ^xmother's ^yname was Zīb-ā-āh, of ^zBē-ēr-shē-bā. 2 And ^aJō-āsh did that which was ^bright in the ^ceyes of Jê-hō-vāh all the days of Jê-hoi-ā-dā the priest. 3 And Jê-hoi-ā-dā took for him ^e^ftwo wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 And it came to pass after this, that Jō-āsh was minded ^gto restore the house of Jê-hō-vāh. 5 And he gathered together the priests and the Lē-vites, and said to them, Go out unto the ^hcities of Jū-dāh, and gather of all ⁱ^jİs-rā-ēl ^kmoney to repair the house of your God from year to year; and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Lē-vites hastened it not. keepers, NOW. V. 20. house—palace. Chap. 24.—V. 2. all the days—as long as . . . lived, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 14. brought out—commanded, *Fesh. Th.* brought . . . host—gave the captains, the chiefs of the host the following command, NOW.

i Offering, Gen. 22:2.
k Law, Deut. 31:24.
l Moses, Ex. 3:4.
3 Heb, by the hands of David.

19
m Porter, II Chr. 23:5.

20
n Captain, Num. 2:3.
o Governor, Neh. 8:9.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
r Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
s Throne, Acts 12:21.

21
t Sword, Ju. 7:20.

1
u Joash, II Ki. 13:10.
v II Ki. 11:21; 12:1-15.
w Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
x Mother, Deut. 5:16.
y Name, Acts 16:18.
z Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.

2
a Ch. 26:4, 5.
b Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
c Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
d Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

3
e Polygamy practised. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
f Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

4
g See v. 7.

5
h City, Gen. 4:17.
i Ch. 21:2.
j See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
k Money, Ex. 12:44.

6
a Ex. 30:12-16.
b Moses, Ex. 3:4.
c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Or, for *Israel*.
f See "Tent," Num. 24:5.
f See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

7
g Ch. 21:17.
h Athaliah, II Ki. 11:1.
i The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
j Wicked Women, Ruth 3:9.
k Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
l Baal, Ju. 2:13.

8
m Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

9
n Ch. 36:22.
o Israel, Deut. 4:1.
p Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

10
q Prince, Num. 2:7.

11
r King, Deut. 17:15.
s Joash, II Ki. 13:10.
2 Heb. *office*.
3 Or, which was *under the hand*.
t Levites, Num. 1:47.
u Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
v Money, Ex. 12:44.
w Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.
4 Or, *secretary*.
x Priest, Ex. 28:1.
y Day, Lev. 25:8.

12
z Jehoiada, II Chr. 23:1.
a Labor, Ex. 23:12.
b Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
c See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
d Carpenter, Mk. 6:3.

6 And the king called for Jê-hoi'z-â-dâ the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Lê'vites to bring in out of Jû'dâh and out of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm ^athe tax of ^bMô'sêš the ^cservant of ^dJê-hô'vâh, and of the assembly ¹of Îš-râ-êl, for the ^etent of the ^ftestimony? 7 For ^gthe sons of ^hÂth-â-li'zâh, that ⁱwicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the ^kdedicated things of the house of Jê-hô'vâh did they bestow upon the ^lBâ'al-im.

8 So the king commanded, and they made a chest, and set it without at the ^mgate of the house of Jê-hô'vâh. 9 And ⁿthey made a proclamation through Jû'dâh and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, to bring in for Jê-hô'vâh the tax that Mô'sêš the servant of God laid upon ^oÎš-râ-êl in the ^pwilderness. 10 And all the ^qprinces and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end. 11 And it was so, that, at what time the chest was brought unto the ^rking's ^sofficers ³by the hand of the ^tLê'vites, and when they saw that there was ^umuch ^vmoney, the king's ^wscribe and the ^xchief priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to its place again. Thus they did ^yday by day, and gathered money in abundance. 12 And the king and ^zJê-hoi'z-â-dâ gave it to such as did the ^awork of the service of the ^bhouse of Jê-hô'vâh; and they hired ^cmasons and ^dcarpenters to restore the house of Jê-hô'vâh, and also

Var. Rend.—V. 6, assembly—congregation, R. Vs. 7, 12, house—temple, V. 8, chest—ark, NOW. V. 11, officers—Lit. office. V. 13, the work . . . hands—So NOW.; Lit. a bandage was applied to the work by them (Jer. 30:17); they set . . . it—they put the house of God in its design in conformity (according) to its rank and set it up, NOW. of . . .

such as wrought ^eiron and ^fbrass to repair the house of Jê-hô'vâh. 13 So the workmen wrought, and ⁵the work of repairing went forward in their hands, and they set up the house of God ⁶in its state, and strengthened it. 14 And when they had made an end, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jê-hoi'z-â-dâ, whereof were made ^gvessels for the house of Jê-hô'vâh, even vessels wherewith to ⁱminister and ⁷to offer, and spoons, and vessels of ^kgold and ^lsilver. And they offered burnt-offerings in the house of Jê-hô'vâh continually all the days of Jê-hoi'z-â-dâ.

15 But Jê-hoi'z-â-dâ ^mwaxed old and was full of days, and he ⁿdied; a hundred and thirty years old was he when he died. 16 And they ^oburied him in the ^pcity of ^qDavid among the kings, because he had done good in ^rÎš-râ-êl, and toward God and his house. 17 Now after the death of Jê-hoi'z-â-dâ came the princes of ^uJû'dâh, and ^vmade obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them. 18 And ^wthey forsook the house of Jê-hô'vâh, the God of their fathers, and ^xserved the ^yÂ-shê-rim and the idols: and ^zwrath came upon Jû'dâh and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm for this their guiltiness. 19 Yet ^bhe sent ^cprophets to them, to bring them again unto Jê-hô'vâh; and they ^dtestified against them: but they would not give ^eear.

20 ^fAnd the ^gSpirit of God ⁸came upon ⁱZêeh-â-rî'zâh the forward—was perfected, R. in its state—according to the measure thereof. V. 14, spoons—bowls, NOW. V. 15, days—life, NOW. V. 18, Asherim—Asherahs, and wrath—But a wrath, NOW. V. 20, came upon—clothed itself with (I Chr. 12:18); came over, NOW. stood above—came before, NOW. kindness—love, NOW.

e Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
f Brass, Josh. 22:8.

13
5 Heb. *healing went up upon the work*.
6 Or, according to the proportion thereof.

14
g See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
h Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
i Minister, Acts 15:39.
j Offering, Gen. 22:2.
7 Or, *pestles*.
k Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
l Silver, Job 22:25.

15
m Old Age, Titus 2:3.
n Death, Rom. 5:12.

16
o Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
p Ch. 21:20.
q City, Gen. 4:17.
r See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
s David, I Sam. 17:12.
t See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

17
u See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
v Salutation, Lu. 10:4.

18
w See v. 4.
x Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
y Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
z Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Anger, Pr. 15:1.

19
b Jer. 7:25.
c Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
d Witness, John 8:17.
e Ear, Ex. 29:20.

20
f Ch. 20:14.
g Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
h Holy Spirit, John 16:14.
8 Heb. *clothed itself with*.
i Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.

II CHRONICLES

20
a Num. 14:41.
b Ch. 15:2.
c Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

21
c Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
f Neh. 9:26; Mt. 23:34, 35.
g Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
h Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
i See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

22
j Ingratitude, Hos. 13:6.
k Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
l Father, Ex. 21:15.
m Murderer, Num. 35:16.
n Gen. 9:5.
o Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

23
1 Heb. revolution.
p Year, Lev. 25:8.
q II Ki. 12:17.
r See "War," Josh. 22:12; Syria, Gen. 25:20.
t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
u Prince, Num. 2:7.
v Spoil, Is. 9:3.
w Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.

24
x Ch. 16:7, 8.
y Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
2 Heb. judgments.
z Joash, II Ki. 13:10.

25
a II Ki. 12:20, 21.
b See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
d Blood, Lev. 17:11.
3 The Vulg. and some editions of Sept. read, son.
e Jehoiaha, II Chr. 23:1.
f Priest, Ex. 28:1.
g Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
h Bed, Deut. 3:11.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.

son of Jê-hoi'-â-dâ the priest; and he stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, ^a Why transgress ye the commandments of Jê-hô'-vâh, so that ye cannot prosper? ^c ^d because ye have forsaken Jê-hô'-vâh, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they ^e ^f conspired against him, and ^h stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the ⁱ house of Jê-hô'-vâh. 22 Thus Jô'-âsh the king ^j remembered not the ^k kindness which Jê-hoi'-â-dâ his ^l father had done to him, but ^m slew his son. And when he died, he said, ⁿ ^o Jê-hô'-vâh look upon it, and require it.

23 And it came to pass at the ¹ end of the ^p year, that ^q ^r the army of the ^s Sÿr'-î-ânš came up against him: and they came to Jû'-dâh and ^t Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, and destroyed all the ^u princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the ^v spoil of them unto the king of ^w Dâ-mäs'-eüs. 24 For the army of the Sÿr'-î-ânš came with a small company of men; and ^x Jê-hô'-vâh delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken Jê-hô'-vâh, the God of their fathers. So they executed ^y ^z judgment upon ² Jô'-âsh.

25 ^a And when they were departed from him (for they left him very ^b sick), his own ^c servants conspired against him for the ^d blood of the ³ sons of ^e Jê-hoi'-â-dâ the ^f priest, and ^g slew him on his ^h bed, and he ⁱ died;

Var. Rend.—V. 24. For—So NOW. truly. unto their hand—in their hands. NOW. V. 25. very sick—in pains; in hard suffering. NOW.; in great diseases. R. V. 27. greatness . . . him—Or, multitude of the oracles concerning him. Be. Ke. a marg. (virtually); and the many decrees of God against him. NOW. Chap. 25.—V. 3. was . . . him—had come into his hand. NOW. V. 4. children—sons. NOW. V. 5. father's houses—families, NOW. under—according to the.

and they ^j buried him in the ^k city of ^m David, but they ^l buried him not in the ⁿ sepulchres of the ^o kings. 26 And these are they that conspired against him: ⁴ Zâ'-bâd the son of Shîm'-ê-âth the ^p Âm'-môn-i-tëss, and Jê-hôz'-â-bâd the son of ⁵ Shîm'-rîth the ^q Mō'-âb-i-tëss. 27 Now concerning his ^r sons, and the greatness of the ^s burdens ⁶ laid upon him, and ^t the ⁷ rebuilding of the house of God, behold, they are written in the ^u commentary of the ^v book of the kings. And Âm'-â-zî'-âh his son reigned in his stead.

25 * Âm'-â-zî'-âh was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm: and his mother's name was Jê-hô'-âd'-dân, of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm. 2 And he did that which was ^w right in the eyes of Jê-hô'-vâh, ^x but not with a perfect heart. 3 Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established unto him, that he slew his ^y servants ^z that had killed the king his father. 4 But ^a he put not their children to death, but did according to that which is written in the ^b law in the book of ^c Mō'-šëš, as Jê-hô'-vâh ^d commanded, saying, ^e ^f The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers; but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 Moreover Âm'-â-zî'-âh gathered Jû'-dâh together, and ordered them according to their ^f fathers' ^g houses, under ^h cap-

Var. Read.—Chap. 24.—V. 25. sons—son, Sept. Vulg. Be.

* AMAZIAH.—Son of Joash—II Ki. 12:21; 14:1; I Chr. 3:12; II Chr. 24:27. King of Judah—II Ki. 13:12; 14:1. Slays his Father's Murderers—II Ki. 14:5, 6; II Chr. 25:3, 4. Conquers Edom—II Ki. 14:7; II Chr. 25:5-12. Defeated by Jehoash—II Ki. 14:8, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17. Conspiracy against—II Ki. 14:18, 21. Assassinated in Jerusalem—II Ki. 14:8-15; II Chr. 25:14. Son made King—II Ki. 14:21.

i Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
k City, Gen. 4:17.
l See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
m David, I Sam. 17:12.
n Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
o King, Deut. 17:15.

26
4 In II Ki. 12:21, Jozacar.
p Ammonite, Ju. 10:6.
5 In II Ki. 12:21, Shomer.
q Moab, Ju. 11:18.

27
r Son, Gen. 21:19.
s Burden, Ps. 55:22.
6 Or, uttered against.
t See v. 12.
7 Heb. founding.
u Ch. 13:22.
v Books, Eccl. 12:12.

2
w Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
x See v. 14.

3
y Servants, Ex. 21:2.
z Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

4
a Children not punished for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
b Law, Deut. 31:24.
c Moses, Ex. 3:4.
d Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
e Deut. 24:16.

5
f Father, Ex. 21:15.
g House, Deut. 24:10.
h Captain, Num. 2:3.

- ⁵
 a See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 b See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
 c Numbering of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 d See "War," Josh. 22:12.

- ⁷
 e II Ki. 4:9.
 f Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

- ⁸
 1 Or, *go thou*.
 g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 h Enemy, Job 31:29.
 i Omnipotence of God, Gen. 1:1.

- ⁹
 j See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
 k See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
 2 Heb. *troop*.

- ¹⁰
 l Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 m Home, Lev. 18:9.

- ¹¹
 n Courage, Num. 13:30.
 o Valley, Josh. 8:13.
 p See "Salt," Lev. 2:13.
 q Seir, Deut. 2:4.

- ¹²
 r Captivity, Num. 24:22.
 3 Or, *Sela*.

tains of thousands and captains of hundreds, even all ^{a b} Jū'dāh and ^a Bēn-jā-mīn: and he ^c numbered them from twenty years old and upward, and found them three hundred thousand chosen men, able to go forth to ^a war, that could handle spear and shield. 6 He hired also a hundred thousand mighty men of valor out of Īs'ra-ēl for a hundred talents of silver. 7 But there came a ^e man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Īs'ra-ēl go with thee; for Jē-hō'vāh is not with Īs'ra-ēl, *to wit*, with all the children of Ī'ēphrā-īm. 8 But ¹ if thou wilt go, do *valiantly*, be strong for the battle: ^g God will cast thee down before the ^h enemy; ⁱ for God hath power to help, and to cast down. 9 And Ām-ā-zī'āh said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred ^j talents which I have given to the ^k army of Īs'ra-ēl? And the man of God answered, Jē-hō'vāh is able to give thee much more than this. 10 Then Ām-ā-zī'āh separated them, *to wit*, the ² army that was come to him out of Ī'ēphrā-īm, to go home again: wherefore their ^l anger was greatly kindled against Jū'dāh, and they returned ^m home in fierce anger. 11 And Ām-ā-zī'āh took ⁿ courage, and led forth his people, and went to the ^o Valley of ^p Salt, and smote of the children of ^q Sē'ir ten thousand. 12 And *other* ten thousand did the children of Jū'dāh ^r carry away alive, and brought them unto the top of ³ the rock,

Var. Rend.—V. 8. But if . . . do—But go thou (alone), act, *DeW. Be. Ke.*: For if you think to carry the day (or, to vanquish) in this manner, then . . . NOW. V. 10. army—host, NOW. V. 12. rock—So NOW.: the crag; Or, *Sela*. Cf. II Ki. 14:7. V. 13. men—people, NOW. to battle—into the field, NOW. V. 14. children—sons, NOW. V. 16. the King's counsel—So NOW.: a counsellor of the king.

and cast them down from the top of ³ the rock, so that they were all broken in pieces. 13 But ^{s 4} the men of the army whom ^t Ām-ā-zī'āh sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the ^u cities of ^v Jū'dāh, ^w from ^x Sā-mā-rī-ā even unto ^y Bēth-hō'rōn, and smote of them three thousand, and took much ^z spoil.

14 Now it came to pass, after that Ām-ā-zī'āh was come from the slaughter of the ^a Ē'dōm-ites, that ^b he brought the ^c gods of the children of Sē'ir, and set them up to be his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned ^d incense unto them. 15 Wherefore the ^e anger of Jē-hō'vāh was kindled against Ām-ā-zī'āh, and he sent unto him a ^f prophet, who said unto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the people, ^g which have not delivered their own people out of thy ^h hand? 16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that *the* ⁱ king said unto him, ^j Have we made thee of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbore, and said, I know that God hath determined to destroy thee, ^k because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 ^l Then Ām-ā-zī'āh king of Jū'dāh took advice, and sent to ^m Jō'āsh, the son of ⁿ Jē-hō'āhāz the son of ^o Jē'hū, king of ^p Īs'ra-ēl, saying, Come, let us

Var. Read.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 7, 8. to wit . . . down—for if thou goest with all the children of Ephraim, strengthening one another in battle, God shall make thee fall, *Rosenberg* (following traces of original reading in Targ. Sept. Vulg.); Or, *render first part as in A.V. and Var. Rend., and continue*; and God shall not make thee fall, *Ew. Be. Ke.* But if . . . enemy—For if you think to carry the day (or, to vanquish) in this manner, then God will make thee fall before the enemy, NOW.

- ¹³
 s Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
 4 Heb. *the sons of the troop*.
 t Amaziah, II Chr. 25:1.
 u Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 v Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 w Ch. 19:4.
 x Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
 y Beth-horon, II Chr. 8:5.
 z Spoil, Is. 9:3.

- ¹⁴
 a Edom, Num. 20:18.
 b Ch. 28:23.
 c See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 d Incense, Ex. 30:34.

- ¹⁵
 e Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
 f Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
 g See vs. 11, 12.
 h Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- ¹⁶
 i King, Deut. 17:15.
 j See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
 k See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

- ¹⁷
 l II Ki. 14:8-14.
 m Joash, II Ki. 13:10.
 n Jehoahaz, II Chr. 36:1.
 o Jehu, I Ki. 16:1.
 p See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

17
a Face, Is. 6:2.
18
b Ju. 9:8-15.
c Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
d See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e Thistle, Mt. 7:16.
1 Or, *thorn*.
f Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
g See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
h Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
i Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
j Son, Gen. 21:19.
k Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
l Beast, Rev. 15:2.
m See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
19
n Ch. 26:16; 32:25.
o Pride, Ps. 10:2.
p Heart, Acts 15:9.
q Home, Lev. 18:9.
2 Or, *provoke calamity*.
20
r Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
21
t Beth-shemesh, II Ki. 14:11.
u Battle-fields, Num. 20:17.
22
v Tent, Num. 24:5.
23
w Captivity, Num. 24:22.
x Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
y Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
3 So in II Ki. 14:13. The text has, *the gate that looketh*.
z Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
24
a Spoil, Is. 9:3.
b Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
c Silver, Job 22:25.
d Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
e Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
f Obed-edom, II Sam. 6:10.

look one another in the ^a face.
18 And Jō'āsh king of Īs-rā-ēl sent to Ām-ā-zī'āh king of Jū'dāh, saying, ^{b c d} The ^e thistle that was in ^f Lēb-ā-nōn sent to the ^g cedar that was in Lēb-ā-nōn, saying, ^h Give thy ⁱ daughter to my ^j son to ^k wife: and there passed by a ^{l m} wild beast that was in Lēb-ā-nōn, and trod down the thistle. 19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten Ē'dōm; and ^{n o p} thy heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at ^q home; why shouldest thou ² meddle to ^{thy} hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Jū'dāh with thee?
20 But Ām-ā-zī'āh could not hear; for ^r it was of God, that ^s he might deliver them into the hand of *their enemies*, because they had sought after the gods of Ē'dōm. 21 So Jō'āsh king of Īs-rā-ēl went up; and he and Ām-ā-zī'āh king of Jū'dāh looked one another in the face at ^{t u} Bēth-shē'mēsh, which belongeth to Jū'dāh. 22 And Jū'dāh was put to the worse before Īs-rā-ēl; and they fled every man to his ^v tent. 23 And Jō'āsh king of Īs-rā-ēl ^w took Ām-ā-zī'āh king of Jū'dāh, the son of Jō'āsh the son of Jē-hō'ā-hāz, at Bēth-shē'mēsh, and brought him to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and brake down the wall of Jē-ru'sā-lēm from the ^x gate of ^y Ē-phrā'im unto ³ the corner gate, four hundred ^z cubits. 24 And ^a he took all the ^b gold and ^c silver, and all the ^d vessels that were found in the ^e house of God with ^f Ōz-bēd-

Var. Rend.—V. 19. sayest—thinkest, NOW. Edom—the Edomite, NOW. and thy . . . boast—and thy courage carrieth thee along to acquire glory, NOW. to boast—to win glory. to thy hurt—So NOW.; with calamity. V. 22. tent—home, NOW. Chap. 26.—V. 5. had understanding in—was a teacher of, Be. Ke. Kamp. had . . . God—had taught in the fear of God, NOW.

ē'dōm, and the ^g treasures of the ^h king's house, the hostages also, and returned to ⁱ Sā-mā'ri-ā.
25 ^j And Ām-ā-zī'āh the son of Jō'āsh king of Jū'dāh lived after the death of Jō'āsh son of Jē-hō'ā-hāz king of Īs-rā-ēl fifteen years. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Ām-ā-zī'āh, first and last, behold, are they not written in the ^k book of the kings of Jū'dāh and Īs-rā-ēl? 27 Now from the time that Ām-ā-zī'āh did turn away from following Jē-hō'vāh they made a ^l conspiracy against him in Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and he fled to ^m Lā'ehish: but they sent after him to Lā'ehish, and slew him there. 28 And they brought ^{n o} him upon ^p horses, and ^q buried him with his ^r fathers in ^s the city of Jū'dāh.
26 And all the people of ^s Jū'dāh took ^{t u} Ūz-zī'āh, who was sixteen years old, and made him ^v king in the room of his father Ām-ā-zī'āh. 2 He built Ē'lōth, and restored it to Jū'dāh, after that the king slept with his fathers. 3 ^w Sixteen years old was Ūz-zī'āh when he began to reign; and he reigned fifty and two years in ^x Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and his ^y mother's ^z name was Jēeh-ī-lī'āh, of Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 4 And he did that which was ^a right in the eyes of Jē-hō'vāh, according to all that his father Ām-ā-zī'āh had done. 5 And ^b he set himself to ^c seek God in the days of ^d Zēeh-ā-rī'āh, ^e who ^f had understanding in ^g the ^h vision of God: and ^{i j} as long as he sought Jē-hō'vāh, God made him to prosper.
Var. Read.—V. 19. thou hast smitten—So NOW.; I have smitten, Sept. Mo. (pt.). V. 28. Judah, Davl, some MSS. Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Houb. Be. Ke. NOW. (II Ki. 14:20.) Chap. 26.—V. 5. vision—So Rosenberg, after a Greek translation in Hexapla and Talmud, Sota 48 a (virtually); Seeing, Heb. text (l.); fear, many MSS. Sept. Pesh. Targ. Rashi. Be. Ke. Kamp. NOW.

g Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
h Palace, Dan. 8:2.
i Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
25
j II Ki. 14:7-22.
26
k Book, Eccl. 12:12.
27
l Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
m Lachish, II Chr. 11:9.
28
n Amaziah, II Chr. 25:1.
o See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
p See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
q Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
r Father, Ex. 21:15.
s In II Ki. 14:20, the city of David.
1
t Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
u Uzziah, I Chr. 6:24.
5 In II Ki. 14:21, Azariah.
v King, Deut. 17:15.
w I Ki. 9:26; II Chr. 8:17.
3
x II Ki. 15:2, 3.
y Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
y Mother, Deut. 5:16.
z Name, Acts 16:18.
4
a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
5
b Ch. 24:2.
c Seek. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.
e See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
f Dan. 1:17.
g Or, *gave instruction*.
7 Heb. *the seeing*.
g Vision, Num. 12:6.
h Ch. 15:2.
i Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
j Promises conditional, John 14:22.

6
a War, Josh.
22:12.
b Philistines,
I Chr. 1:13.
c Wall, Jer.
51:58.
d Gath, II Sam.
21:20.
e Ashdod, Josh.
11:22.
f Cities, Gen.
4:17.

7
g Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
h Ch. 21:16.
i Arabia,
II Chr. 17:11.

8
j Ammonites,
Ju. 10:6.
k Tribute, Mt.
22:18.
l Egypt, Gen.
12:10.

9
m Tower, Ju.
9:47.
n Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
o Fortifications,
Nah. 3:14.

10
p Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
q Gen. 26:18-21.
r Cistern, Jer.
2:13.
s Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
1 Or, *table-land*.
t Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
u Vines, Is. 5:2.
v Vineyard,
I Ki. 21:16.
w Mountain, Ex.
3:12.
2 Or, *Carmel*.
See I Sam.
25:2.
x Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
y Field, Num.
20:17.

11
z See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.
a Scribe,
II Sam. 8:17.
b Captain,
Num. 2:3.

12
c Head, Prov.
20:29.

13
d Hand, Gen.
16:12.
3 Heb. *the
power of an
army*.
e Ch. 25:5.

6 And he went forth and
a warred against the ^bPhī-līs-
tīnēš, and brake down the ^cwall
of ^dGath, and the wall of Jāb-
nēh, and the wall of ^eĀsh-
dōd; and he built ^fcities in the country
of Āsh-^ddōd, and among the Phī-
līs-^ttīnēš. 7 And ^gh God helped
him against the Phī-līs-^ttīnēš,
and against the ⁱĀ-rā-bī-ānš
that dwelt in Gūr-bā-^āl, and the
Mē-ū-nīm. 8 And the ^jĀm-
mōn-ītes gave ^ktribute to Ūz-
zī-^āh: and his name spread
abroad even to the entrance of
^lĒ-^ggypt; for he waxed exceed-
ing strong. 9 Moreover Ūz-
zī-^āh built ^mtowers in Jē-ry-
sā-lēm at the ⁿcorner gate, and at
the valley gate, and at the turn-
ing of the wall, and ^ofortified
them. 10 And he built towers
in the ^pwilderness, and ^qhewed
out many ^rcisterns, for he had
much ^scattle; in the lowland
also, and in the ^tplain: and he
had ^uhusbandmen and ^vvine-
dressers in the ^wmountains and
in ^xthe ^yfruitful ^zfields; for he
loved husbandry. 11 Moreover
Ūz-zī-^āh had an army of ^afight-
ing men, that went out to war by
bands, according to the number
of their reckoning made by Jē-
ī-^ēl the ^bscribe and Mā-ā-sē-^īāh
the officer, under the hand of
Hān-ā-nī-^āh, one of the king's
^ccaptains. 12 The whole num-
ber of the ^dheads of fathers'
houses, even the mighty men of
valor, was two thousand and six
hundred. 13 And under their
^ehand was ^fan army, ^gthree
hundred thousand and seven

Var. Rend.—V. 7. Meunim—Meunites
(I Chr. 4:41), Var. NOW. Vs. 8, 15.
name—fame, NOW. V. 10. wilderness—
pasture-country; desert, NOW. cattle—
Insert, (there) and. in the lowland . . .
plain—in the lowland (of the sea) as well
as in the (inland) plain, NOW. in the
plain—on the downs, St.; (inland) plain,
NOW. fruitful fields—the garden-land;
fields, NOW. V. 11. to war—into the

thousand and five hundred, that
made war with mighty power,
to help the ^hking against the
ⁱenemy. 14 And Ūz-zī-^āh pre-
pared for them, even for all the
host, ^jshields, and spears, and
helmets, and ^kcoats of mail, and
^lbows, and ^mstones for slinging.
15 And he made in Jē-ry-^{sā}-lēm
ⁿengines, invented by skilful
men, to be on the towers and
upon the ^obattlements, where-
with to shoot arrows and great
stones. And his name spread
far abroad; for he was marvel-
lously helped, till he was strong.

16 But ^mwhen he was strong,
ⁿhis heart was lifted up, ^oso that
he did corruptly, and he ^ptres-
passed against Jē-hō-^{vā}h his
God; for ^qhe went into the ^rtem-
ple of Jē-hō-^{vā}h to burn ^sin-
cense upon the ^taltar of incense.
17 And ^uĀz-ā-rī-^āh the ^vpriest
went in after him, and with him
fourscore priests of Jē-hō-^{vā}h,
that were valiant men: 18 and
^wthey withstood ^xŪz-zī-^āh the
king, and said unto him, ^yIt
pertaineth not unto thee, Ūz-
zī-^āh, to burn incense unto Jē-
hō-^{vā}h, but ^zto the priests the
sons of ^aĀār-^ōn, that are ^bcon-
secrated to burn incense: go out of
the sanctuary; for thou hast tres-
passed; neither shall it be for
thine ^chonor from Jē-hō-^{vā}h
God. 19 Then Ūz-zī-^āh was
^dwroth; and he had a ^egh censer in
his hand to burn incense; and
while he was wroth with the
priests, ^fthe leprosy ^gbrake
forth in his ^hforehead before the

field, NOW. hand—direction. V. 12.
father's houses—families, NOW. V. 13.
hand—command, NOW. army—trained
army, R. V. 15. engines—machines, NOW.
skilful—cunning, R. V. 16. heart—mind,
NOW. V. 18. sons—successors, NOW.
trespassed—committed an unfaithfulness
(Lev. 6:2); failed, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 7. Gur-baal—Gedor-baal
(i.e. enclosure of Baal), Dozy (L.); Tur-baal,
NOW. V. 8. Ammonites—So NOW.;
Meunites, Sept. Hi. Oort. (see ch. 20:1).

f King, Deut.
17:15.
g Enemy, Job
31:29.

14
h Weapons. See
"War," Josh.
22:12.
i See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.
j Archery,
I Sam. 20:20.
k Stones, Ex.
34:1.

15
l Ez. 26:9.
4 Or, *corner
towers*.

16
m Ch. 25:19.
Deut. 32:15.
n Pride, Ps.
10:2.
o Heart, Acts
15:9.
5 Or, *to his de-
struction*.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
q I Ki. 13:1-4.
r Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
s Incense, Ex.
30:34.
t Altar, Gen.
22:9.

17
u I Chr. 6:10.
v Priest, Ex.
28:1.

18
w Ch. 19:2.
x Uzziah,
I Chr. 6:24.
y Num.
16:39, 40.
Ex. 30:7, 8.
a See "Conse-
cration of
Priests," Ex.
28:1.
b Levites, Num.
1:47.
c Aaron, Ex.
4:4.
d See "Sanctifi-
cation,"
I Sam. 7:1.
e Honor, Mal.
1:6.

19
f Anger, Pr.
15:1.
g See "Furni-
ture of the
Tabernacle,"
Ex. 25:9.
h II Ki.
5:25-27.
i Leprosy, Lev.
14:2.
6 Heb. *rose (as
the sun)*.
j See "Head,"
Pr. 20:29.

19

- a Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 b See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 c Altar, Gen. 22:9.

20

- d Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
 e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 f Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

21

- g II Ki. 15:5-7.
 h Day, Lev. 25:8.
 i Lev. 13:46.
 j Or, infirmary.
 k See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
 l Land, Gen. 23:15.

22

- m Isaiah, Is. 1:1
 n Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

23

- o Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 p Death, Rom. 5:12.
 q Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
 r Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 s Ch. 21:20; 28:27.
 t Field, Num. 20:17.
 u Burial Places, II Chr. 16:14.

1

- v II Ki. 15:33-35.
 w Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 x Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 y Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
 z Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

2

- a Ch. 26:16.

3

- b Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
 c Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

^a priests in the ^b house of Jê-hôz'vâh, beside the ^c altar of incense.

20 And Āz-ā-rî'āh the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was ^d leprous in his forehead, and they ^e thrust him out quickly from thence; yea, himself hasted also to go out, because Jê-hôz'vâh had smitten him. 21 ^g And Ū-zî'āh the king was a leper unto the ^h day of his death, and dwelt in ⁱ a ¹ separate house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of Jê-hôz'vâh: and ^j Jôz'thām his son was over the king's house, ^k judging the people of the ^l land. 22 Now the rest of the acts of Ū-zî'āh, first and last, did ^m Ī-sā'īāh the ⁿ prophet, the son of Ā'ā'mōz, write. 23 So Ū-zî'āh ^o slept with his fathers; and they ^p buried him with his ^q fathers ^r in the ^s field of burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jôz'thām his son reigned in his stead.

27 ^v Jôz'thām was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned sixteen years in ^w Jê-ruš'sā-lēm: and his ^x mother's name was Jê-ruš'shāh the daughter of ^y ^z Zā'dōk. 2 And he did that which was right in the eyes of Jê-hôz'vâh, according to all that his father Ū-zî'āh had done: ^a howbeit he entered not into the temple of Jê-hôz'vâh. And the people did yet corruptly. 3 He ^b built the upper ^c gate of the

Var. Read.—V. 21. a separate house—the sick house, *Ge. Th. Be.*; several, *R.*; separated in his own palace, *NOW.* V. 23. field of burial—burial-ground; field in the burial place, *NOW.* **Chap. 27.**—V. 3. Ophel—*So NOW.*; *Lit. the Mound.* V. 4. castles—*So NOW.*; fortresses, *V.* 5. render—pay again, *Be. Ke.*; pay, *NOW.* V. 6. ordered—*So NOW.*; directed.

house of Jê-hôz'vâh, and on the wall of ^d Ōz'phēl he built much.

4 Moreover he built ^e cities in the ^f hill-country of Jū'dāh, and in the ^g forests he built ^h castles and towers. 5 He fought also with the king of the children of ⁱ Ām'mōn, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ām'mōn ^j gave him the same year a hundred ^k talents of ^l silver, and ten thousand ^m measures of ⁿ wheat, and ten thousand of ^o barley. So much did the children of Ām'mōn render unto him, in the second year also, and in the third. 6 ^p So Jôz'thām became mighty, because ^q he ordered his ways before Jê-hôz'vâh his God. 7 ^r Now the rest of the acts of Jôz'thām, and all his ^s wars, and his ways, behold, they are written in the ^t book of the kings of Īs'rā-ēl and Jū'dāh. 8 He was ^u five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jê-ruš'sā-lēm. 9 And Jôz'thām slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ā'hāz his son reigned in his stead.

28 ^{*v} Ā'hāz was twenty years old when he began to reign; and he reigned sixteen years in Jê-ruš'sā-lēm: and ^w ^x he did not that which was right in the eyes of Jê-hôz'vâh, like ^y David his father; 2 ^z but he ^a walked in the ways of the ^b ^c kings of Īs'rā-ēl, and made also ^d ^e molten images for the ^f Bā'āl-īm. 3 Moreover he burnt ^g incense in the ^h valley of the son of ⁱ Hîn'nōm, and

Var. Read.—**Chap. 28.**—V. 1. twenty—*So NOW.*; twenty and five, *Sept. (MSS.). Pesh. Houb. Ew. Th. Be. Gr.*

d Ch. 33:14; Neh. 3:26.

4

- e City, Gen. 4:17.
 f Hill-country, Ps. 2:6.
 g See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
 h Palace, Dan. 8:2.

5

- i Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
 j Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
 k See "Money," Ex. 12:14.
 l Silver, Job 22:25.
 m Measure, Ex. 36:9.
 n Heb. *cors.*
 o Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
 p Barley, Deut. 8:8.

6

- q Ch. 26:5.
 r Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

7

- r II Ki. 15:36.
 s War, Josh. 22:12.
 t Book, Eccl. 12:12.

8

- u See v. 1.

1

- v II Ki. 16:2-4.
 w Ch. 27:2.
 x Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 y David, I Sam. 17:12.

2

- z Ch. 22:3.
 a Walking, Col. 1:10.
 b Kings, Deut. 17:17.
 c See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
 d Images, I Ki. 15:13.
 e Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 f Baal, Ju. 2:13.

3

- g Incense, Ex. 30:34.
 h Valley, Josh. 8:13.
 i Hinnom, Jer. 19:2.

* **AHAZ.**—Son of Jotham—I Chr. 3:13; II Chr. 27:9. King of Judah—II Ki. 15:38; 16:1; 17:1. Attacked by Pekah and Rezin—II Ki. 16:5, 6; II Chr. 28:5-15; Is. 7:1. Refuses, and asks a Sign of Isaiah—Is. 7:11, 12. Sends Presents to Tiglath-Pileser to ask for aid against Rezin and Pekah—II Ki. 16:7-9, 17, 18; II Chr. 28:16-21. Invasion of Land by

Edomites and Philistines—II Chr. 28:17-19. Idolatry of—II Ki. 16:2-4; 23:12; II Chr. 28:1-4; 29:3, 7, 19. Sun Dial of—II Ki. 20:11; Is. 38:8. Prophets during his Reign—Is. 1:1; Hos. 1:1; Mic. 1:1. Death of—Is. 14:28; II Ki. 16:20; II Chr. 28:27. Descendants of—II Ki. 18:1; I Chr. 3:13; 8:35, 36; I Chr. 9:41, 42.

3

a Child Sacrifice, Gen. 3:16.
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
c Ch. 33:2.
d Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
e Nations, Gen. 10:32.
f See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
g See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

4

h Sacrifice,
Gen. 31:54.
i Incense,
Ex. 30:24.
j High Place,
Deut. 12:2.
k Hills, Ps. 2:6.
l See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.

5

m Ch. 24:24.
n Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
o See "Ten
Commandments," Ex.
20:1.
p Syria, Gen.
25:20.
q Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
r Damascus,
I Ki. 20:34.
s Hand, Gen.
16:12.
t See "War."
Josh. 22:12.
u See "Battle-
fields," Num.
20:17.

6
v II Ki. 16:5.

7

w Ephraim,
Num. 25:36.
x Prince, Num.
2:7.
y Elkannah,
Ex. 6:24.
1 Heb. *second*.

8
z Deut.
28:25, 41.
a Ch. 11:4.
b Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
c Women, Ruth
3:9.
d Sons, Gen.
21:19.
e Daughter,
Ju. 11:34.
f Spoil, Is. 9:3.
g Samaria,
I Ki. 18:2.

9
h Prophet,
 II Ki. 17:13.
i Ch. 25:15.
j Vengeance of
 Gol., Gen. 1:1.
k Is. 47:6.
l Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
m Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.

^a burnt his children in the ^b fire,
^c according to the ^d abominations of the ^e nations whom ^f Jēhō^g-vāh ^g cast out before the children of Īs^h-rā^h-ēl. 4 And he ^h sacrificed and burnt ⁱ incense in the ^j high places, and on the ^k hills, and under every ^l green tree.

5 Wherefore ^{m n o} Jê-hô'-vâh his God delivered him into the hand of the king of ^p Sŷr'-î-â; and they smote him, and ^q carried away of his a great multitude of captives, and brought them to ^r Dă-măs'-eûs. And he was also delivered into the ^s hand of the king of Îş'-râ-ël, who ^{t u} smote him with a great slaughter. 6 For ^v Pê'-kâh the son of Rêm-ă-lî'-âh slew in Jû'-dăh a hundred and twenty thousand in one day, all of them valiant men; because they had forsaken Jê-hô'-vâh, the God of their fathers. 7 And Zîeh'-rî, a mighty man of ^w Ê'-phră-îm, slew Mă-ă-sê'-îah the ^x king's son, and Ăz'-rî-kăm the ruler of the house, and ^y Êl'-kă-năh that was ¹ next to the king.

8 And ²the children of Iš-rā-ël carried away captive of ^atheir ^bbrethren two hundred thousand, ^cwomen, ^dsons, and ^edaughters, and took also away much ^fspoil from them, and brought the spoil to ^gSä-mā-ři-ä. 9 But a ^hprophet of Jê-hō-ŵäh was there, whose name was Ō-dêd: and ⁱhe went out to meet the host that came to Sä-mā-ři-ä, and said unto them, Behold, because Jê-hō-ŵäh, the ^jGod of your fathers, ^kwas ^lwroth with ^mJū-dāh, he hath delivered

Var. Rend.—Chap. 28.—V. 3. children—sons, NOW. Vs. 5, 9. hand—hands, NOW. V. 12. war—field, NOW. V. 13. for . . . Jehovah—in order that a trespass against the Lord come upon us. V. 14. assembly—congregation. R.

them into your hand, and ye
haveslain them in a rage ⁿ which
hath reached up unto ^o heaven.

10 And now ² ye purpose to keep
under the children of Jū-dāñ
and ^q Jê-ryá-sâ-lēm for bondmen
and bondwomen unto you: *but*
are there not even with you
^r 2 trespasses of your own against

Jê-hô'vâh your God? 11 Now hear me therefore, and ^ssend back the captives, that ye have taken captive of your brethren; for the fierce wrath of Jê-hô'vâh is upon you. 12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ê-phrâ-îm, Ā-zâ-rî'âh the son of Jô-hâ'nân, Bêr-ê-chî'âh the son of Mê-shîl'lê-môth, and Jê-hîz-kî'âh the son of Shâl'lûm, and Ām-â-sâ the son of Hâd'lâi, stood up against them that came from the war, 13 and said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for ye purpose that which will bring upon us ³ a trespass against Jê-hô'vâh, to add unto ^tour sins and to our ³trespass; for our ³trespass is great, and there is fierce wrath against Îs'râ-êl. 14 So the

^aarmed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the assembly. 15 And ^bthe men that have been mentioned by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the ^{w x y}spoil clothed all that were ^znaked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and ^agave them to ^beat and to ^cdrink, and ^aanointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon ^casses, and brought them to ⁱJēr-
i'-chō, ^gthe ^hcity of ⁱpalm-trees, unto their brethren: then they returned to ⁱSā-mā'-rī-ā.

Var. Read.—V. 3. burnt . . . fire—caused his children to pass through the fire, *Sept. Pesh.* (the latter reads, his son; cf. II Ki. 16:31); had his sons burnt in the fire, **NOW.**

n Ezra, 9:6.
Rev. 18:5.
o Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

10

p Bondage,
John 8:33.
q See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
r Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
2 Heb. *guilti-*
nesses.

11
s Mercy, Ps.
25:6.

13
3 Or, *guilt*.
t Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.

14
u Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.

15

v See v. 12.
w Spoil, Is. 9:3.
x Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
y Clothing, Job
31:19.
z Nakedness,
Job 1:21.
a II Ki. 6:22;
Pr. 25:6, 22.
b Food, Gen.
9:3.
c See "Thirst,"
Ps. 42:1.
d Anointing,
Ps. 2:2.
e Asses, Num.
31:34.
f Jericho,
II Ki. 2:18;
Deut. 34:3.
g City, Gen.
4:17.
i See "Trees
and Plants,"
Ps. 144:12.
j See "Parables
of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.

^a II Ki. 16:7.
^b King, Deut. 17:15.
^c Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.
^d See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
¹ Acc. to Sept., Vulg., and Syr., *king*.
^e Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.

^f Ob. 10-14.
^g Edom, Num. 20:18.
² Heb. *a captivity*.

¹⁸
^h Philistines, I Chr. 1:13.
ⁱ The South, Deut. 34:3.
^j Beth-shemes, II Ki. 14:11.
^k Aijalon, Josh. 10:12.
^l See "Villages," Deut. 2:23.
³ Heb. *daughters*.
^m Timnah, Josh. 15:10.

¹⁹
ⁿ Ch. 21:2.
⁴ Or, *cast away restraint*.

²⁰
^o Tiglath-pileser, II Ki. 15:29.
^p Or, *against*.
^q Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
⁶ Or, *prevailed not against him*.

²¹
^q II Ki. 16:8, 9.
^r Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^s Palace, Dan. 8:2.
^t Prince, Num. 2:7.

²²
⁷ Or, *that he distressed him*.

²³
^u Ch. 25:14.
^v Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^w Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

^x Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
⁸ Heb. *Darmesek*.
^y Jer. 44:17, 18.
^z Syria, Gen. 25:20.

^a Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

²⁴
^c Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^d Furniture of the Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^e II Ki. 16:17.
^f Ch. 29:7.
^g Doors, Ex. 12:22.

16 ^a At that time did ^b king ^c ^d Āhāz send unto the ¹ kings of Ās-sŷr-ġ-ā to help him. 17 ¹ For again the ^o Ē-dōm-ites had come and smitten Jū-dāh, and carried away ² captives. 18 ^h The Phī-līs-tīnes also had invaded the cities of the lowland, and of the ⁱ South of Jū-dāh, and had taken ^j Bēth-shē-lēm, and ^k Āi-ġ-ā-lōn, and Ġē-dē-rōth, and Sō-lēo with the ^l ³ towns thereof, and ^m Tīm-nāh with the ³ towns thereof, Ġīm-zō also and the ³ towns thereof: and they dwelt there. 19 For Jē-hō-vāh brought Jū-dāh low because of Āhāz king of ⁿ Īš-rā-ēl; for he had ⁴ dealt wantonly in Jū-dāh, and trespassed sore against Jē-hō-vāh. 20 And ^o Tīl-gāth-pīl-nē-lšŷr king of Ās-sŷr-ġ-ā came ⁵ unto him, and ^p distressed him, but ^q strengthened him not. 21 ^q For Āhāz took away a portion out of the ^r house of Jē-hō-vāh, and out of the ^s house of the king and of the ^t princes, and gave it unto the king of Ās-sŷr-ġ-ā: but it helped him not.

22 And in the time ⁷ of his distress did he trespass yet more against Jē-hō-vāh, this same king Āhāz. 23 ^u For he ^v sacrificed unto the ^w gods of ^x ⁸ Dā-mās-eūs, which smote him; and he said, ^y Because the gods of the kings of ^z Sŷr-ġ-ā helped them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But ^a ^b they were the ruin of him, and of all Īš-rā-ēl. 24 And Āhāz gathered together the ^c ^d vessels of the house of God, and ^e cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and ^f shut up the ^g doors of the house of Jē-

Var. Read.—V. 18, towns—*Lit.* daughters; communities, NOW. V. 19, dealt wantonly—done wantonly, *Be. Ke.*; or, caused wantonness, *Ge. Kamp.* V. 21, took . . . out of—despoiled; plundered, NOW. out of—*Omīl.* Var. NOW. V. 22, this . . . Ahaz—he king Ahaz, V. 27, sepulchres—graves, NOW. Chap. 29.—V. 4, broad . . . east—*So* NOW.; open

hō-vāh; and ^h he made him ⁱ altars in every corner of ^j Jē-ry-l-sā-lēm. 25 And in every city of Jū-dāh he made ^k high places to burn ^l incense unto other gods, and provoked to ^m anger Jē-hō-vāh, the God of his fathers. 26 ⁿ Now the rest of his acts, and all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the ^o book of the kings of Jū-dāh and ^p Īš-rā-ēl. 27 And Āhāz ^q ^r slept with his fathers, and they ^s buried him in the city, even in Jē-ry-l-sā-lēm; ^t for they brought him not into the ^u sepulchres of the kings of Īš-rā-ēl: and ^v Hēz-ē-kī-āh his son reigned in his stead.

29 ^x Hēz-ē-kī-āh began to reign when he was five and twenty years old; and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jē-ry-l-sā-lēm: and his mother's name was Ā-bī-ġāh, the daughter of Zēh-ā-rī-āh. 2 And ^y he did that which was ^z right in the eyes of Jē-hō-vāh, according to all that David his father had done. 3 He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, ^a opened the doors of the house of Jē-hō-vāh, and repaired them. 4 And he brought in the priests and the ^b Lē-vites, and gathered them together into the broad place on the east, 5 and said unto them, Hear me, ye Lē-vites; now sanctify yourselves, and ^c sanctify the house of Jē-hō-vāh, the God of your fathers, and carry forth the ^d filthiness out of the ^e holy place. 6 For our fathers ^f have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh our God, and have forsaken him, and ^g have turned away their

place eastward. Vs. 5, 18, house—temple, NOW.
 Var. Read.—V. 16, kings—king, *Ver-sions, Be.* (II Ki. 16:7), *De. NOW.*; explains text, "royal house." V. 23, Syria—Aram, NOW.

^h Ch. 30:14; 33:3-5.
ⁱ Altar, Gen. 22:9.
^j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

²⁵
^k High Place, Deut. 12:2.
^l Incense, Ex. 30:34.
^m Anger, Pr. 15:1.

²⁶
ⁿ II Ki. 16:19, 20.
^o Book, Eccl. 12:12.
^p See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

²⁷
^q Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
^r Death, Rom. 5:12.
^s Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^t Ch. 24:25.
^u Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
^v Burial-places, II Chr. 16:14.
^w Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.

¹
^x II Ki. 18:1-3.

²
^y Ch. 28:1; 34:2.
^z Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

³
^a V. 7; ch. 28:24.

⁴
^b Levites, Num. 1:47.

⁵
^c Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
^d See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^e Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

⁶
^f Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^g Ez. 8:16.

II CHRONICLES

29: 7 HEZEKIAH'S REIGN. HIS REFORMS. THE LEVITES CLEANSE THE TEMPLE. 29: 21
SACRIFICES OFFERED

6
a Face, Is. 6:2.
7
b Door, Ex. 12:22.
c Porch, Ju. 3:23.
d Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
e Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
8
f Ch. 24:15.
g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
h Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
i Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
j Ch. 28:5.
k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
l See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
m Deut. 28:25.
n Or, a terror.
o Jer. 25:9, 18.
p Hiss, Jer. 18:16.
q Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
9
q Ch. 28:5-8, 17.
r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
s Sword, Ju. 7:8.
t Son, Gen. 21:19.
u Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
v Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
w Captivity, Num. 24:22.
10
x Heart, Acts 15:9.
y Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
z Israel, Deut. 4:1.
a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
11
b Israel a Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
c Minister, Acts 15:39.
d Incense, Ex. 30:34.
12
e Levite, Num. 1:47.
f Ch. 31:13.
g Kohath, Ex. 6:16.
h Merari, Ex. 6:16.
i Gershon, Ex. 6:16.
13
j Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.
14
k Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
l Uzziel, Ex. 6:22.

a faces from the habitation of Jê-hô'vâh, and turned their backs. 7 Also they have shut up the b doors of the c porch, and put out the d lamps, and have not burned incense nor e offered burnt-offerings in the holy place unto the God of Îs'rá-ël. 8 Wherefore f g the wrath of Jê-hô'vâh was upon h Jû'dâh and i Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and j k he hath delivered them l m to be 1 tossed to and fro, to be an n astonishment, and a o hissing, as ye see with your p eyes. 9 For, lo, our q r fathers have fallen by the s sword, and our t sons and our u daughters and our v wives are in w captivity for this. 10 Now it is in my x heart to make a y covenant with Jê-hô'vâh, the God of z a Îs'rá-ël, that his fierce anger may turn away from us. 11 My sons, be not now negligent; for Jê-hô'vâh hath b chosen you to stand before him, to c minister unto him, and that ye should be his ministers, and burn d incense.

12 Then the e Lê'vîtes arose, f Mâ'hâth, the son of Â'm-â-sâi, and Jô'ël the son of Âz-â-rî'âh, of the sons of the g Kô'hâth-îtes; and of the sons of h Mê-râ'rî, Kîsh the son of Âb'dî, and Âz-â-rî'âh the son of Jê-hâl'lê-lêl; and of the i Gê'r-shôn-îtes, Jô'âh the son of Zîm-mâh, and Ê'dên the son of Jô'âh; 13 and of the sons of Ê-lîz'â-phân, Shîm'rî and Jê'â-ël; and of the sons of j Â'sâph, Zêeh-â-rî'âh and Mât-tâ-nî'âh; 14 and of the sons of Hê'mân, Jê'hû-ël and Shîm'ê-i; and of the sons of Jê-dû'thûn, k Shê-mâ'jâh and l Ūz-zî'êl. 15 And

Var. Rend.—V. 8. to and fro . . . eyes—And he made them a shuddering and horror and a scoffing, as you to-day see it with your own eyes, NOW. to . . . fro—to ūl usage, Ge. DeW.; or, made them a shuddering, Hi. Graf. V. 10. heart—mind, NOW. V. 11. ministers—

they gathered their m brethren, and n sanctified themselves, and went in, according to the o commandment of the king p by the words of Jê-hô'vâh, q r to cleanse the s house of Jê-hô'vâh. 16 And the t priests went in unto the inner part of the house of Jê-hô'vâh, to cleanse it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of Jê-hô'vâh into the court of the house of Jê-hô'vâh. And the Lê'vîtes took it, to carry it out abroad to the brook u Kid'rôn. 17 Now they began on v the first day of the first w month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of Jê-hô'vâh; and they sanctified the house of Jê-hô'vâh in eight days: and on the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end. 18 Then they went in to x Hêz-ê-kî'âh the y king within the z palace, and said, We have cleansed all the house of Jê-hô'vâh, and the a altar of b burnt-offering, with all the c d vessels thereof, and the e table of f showbread, with all the vessels thereof. 19 Moreover all the vessels, which king g Â'hâz in his reign did cast away when he h trespassed, have we prepared and sanctified; and, behold, they are before the altar of Jê-hô'vâh.

20 Then Hêz-ê-kî'âh the king arose early, and gathered the i princes of the j city, and went up to the house of Jê-hô'vâh. 21 And they brought seven k bullocks, and seven l rams, and seven m lambs, and seven n he-goats, for a sin-offering for the

servants, NOW. Vs. 12, 13, 14. sons—successors, NOW. V. 15. by—So NOW.; (that was) by. V. 19. cast . . . trespassed—soiled in his unfaithfulness, NOW. when he trespassed—in his unfaithfulness, prepared—ordered aright (cf. ch. 28:24). prepared and sanctified—placed up holy again, NOW.

15
m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
n Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
o See v. 4.
p Ch. 30:12.
q I Chr. 23:28.
r See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
s Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
16
t Priest, Ex. 28:1.
u Kidron, I Ki. 15:13.

17
v See v. 3.
w Month, Gen. 7:11.

18
x Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
y King, Deut. 17:15.
z Palace, Dan. 8:2.
a Altar, Gen. 22:9.
b Offering, Gen. 22:2.
c Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
d Furniture of the Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
e Table, II Ki. 4:10.
f Showbread, Gen. 3:19.

19
g Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.

20
i Prince, Num. 2:7.
j City, Gen. 4:17.

21
k Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
l Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
m Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
n Goat, Deut. 14:4.

- 21**
a See "Kingdom of Jūdāh," I Ki. 12:23.
b Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
- 22**
c Blood, Lev. 17:11.
d Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.
- 23**
e Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
- 24**
f Priest, Ex. 28:1.
g Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
h Offering, Gen. 22:2.
i Altar, Gen. 22:9.
j Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
k Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
l See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
- 25**
m I Chr. 25:6.
n Levites, Num. 1:47.
o Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
p See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
q Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
r Ch. 8:14.
s David, I Sam. 17:12.
t Gad, "The Prophet," I Sam. 22:5.
u II Sam. 24:11.
v King, Deut. 17:15.
w Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.
x Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
- 26**
y I Chr. 23:5.
z Ch. 5:12.
a Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
- 27**
b Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
c Ch. 23:18.
d Song, Ex. 15:1.
- 28**
e Worship, Mt. 4:10.

kingdom and for the sanctuary and for ^aJū-dāh. And he commanded the priests the sons of ^bAār-ōn to offer them on the altar of Jē-hō'-vāh. 22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the ^cblood, and ^dsprinkled it on the altar: and they killed the rams, and sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and sprinkled the blood upon the altar. 23 And they brought near the he-goats for the sin-offering before the king and the assembly; and ^ethey laid their hands upon them: 24 and the ^fpriests killed them, and they made a ^gh sin-offering with their ^cblood upon the ⁱaltar, to make ^jatonement for all ^kl Īś'-rā-ēl; for the king commanded *that* the burnt-offering and the sin-offering *should be made* for all Īś'-rā-ēl.

25 And ^mhe set the ⁿLē'-vites in the ^ohouse of Jē-hō'-vāh with ^pcymbals, with psalteries, and with ^qharp, according to the ^rcommandment of ^sDavid, and of ^tGad the ^uv king's seer, and ^wx Nā'-thān the prophet; for the commandment was of Jē-hō'-vāh by his prophets. 26 And the Lē'-vites stood with ^ythe instruments of David, and ^zthe priests with the ^atrumpets. 27 And ^bHēz-ē-kī-āh commanded to offer the burnt-offering upon the altar. And when the burnt-offering began, ^cd the song of Jē-hō'-vāh began also, and the trumpets, together with the instruments of David king of Īś'-rā-ēl. 28 And all the assembly ^eworshipped, and the singers

Var. Rend.—V. 21. sons—successors, NOW. V. 23. assembly—congregation, R. V. 25. psalteries and harps—harps and zithers, NOW. commandment . . . proph-

sang, and the trumpeters sounded; all this *continued* until the burnt-offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, ⁱthe king and all that were present with him bowed themselves and worshipped. 30 Moreover Hēz-ē-kī-āh the king and the ^gprinces commanded the Lē'-vites to sing praises unto Jē-hō'-vāh with the words of David, and of ^{*}Ā-sāph the seer. And they sang ^hpraises with ⁱgladness, and they bowed their ^jheads and worshipped.

31 Then Hēz-ē-kī-āh answered and said, ^kNow ye have ^lm¹ consecrated yourselves unto Jē-hō'-vāh; come near and bring sacrifices and thank-offerings into the house of Jē-hō'-vāh. And the assembly brought in sacrifices and thank-offerings; and as ⁿmany as were of a willing heart *brought* burnt-offerings. 32 And the number of the burnt-offerings which the assembly brought was threescore and ten ^obullocks, a hundred ^prams, and two hundred ^qlambs: all these were for a burnt-offering to Jē-hō'-vāh. 33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep. 34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt-offerings: ^rwherefore their brethren the Lē'-vites did help them, till the work was ended, and until the priests had sanctified themselves; for ^sthe Lē'-vites were more upright in ^theart to sanctify themselves than the priests. 35 And also ^uthe burnt-offerings

ets—through the Lord was given the commandment, through his prophets. V. 27. trumpets—So NOW.; clarions, V. 29. bowed themselves—knelt down, NOW.

29
f Ch. 20:18.

30
g Prince, Num. 2:7.
h Praise, Ju. 5:3.
i Gladness, Is. 51:3.
j Head, Pr. 20:29.

31
k Ch. 13:9.
l See "Consecration of Priests," Ex. 28:1.
m See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
n Heb. *filled your hand*, Ex. 35:5, 22.

32
o Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
p Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
q Lambs, Ex. 29:38.

34
r Ch. 35:11.
s Ch. 30:3.
t Heart, Acts 15:9.

35
u Lev. 3:16.

* ASAPH I.—Recorder to Hezekiah—II Ki. 18:18, 37; Is. 36:3, 22. Son of—II Chr. 29:13.

ASAPH II.—Son of Berechiah—I Chr. 6:39; 15:17. A Singer—I Chr. 15:19; 16:5-7, 37; 25:1-9; II Chr. 5:12; 29:30; Neh. 7:44; 12:46. Sons of.—II Chr. 20:14; 29:13; 35:15;

Ezra 2:41; 3:10; Neh. 7:44; 11:17, 22; 12:35. Psalms of—Ps. 50, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83.

ASAPH III.—Asaph a Levite—I Chr. 9:15.
 ASAPH IV.—I Chr. 26:1.

ASAPH V.—Keeper of Royal Forests in Judah—Neh. 2:8.

- 35
 a Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
 b Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 36
 c Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
 d Joy, Ps. 30:5.

- 1
 e Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 f Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 g Letter, Acts 23:25.
 h Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 i Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
 j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 k Passover, Ex. 12:3.
 l Feasts, Num. 29:39.

- 3
 m See "Pass-over," Ex. 12:3.
 n Ch. 29:17, 34.
 o Priests, Ex. 28:1.
 p Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

- 4
 q King, Deut. 17:15.
 r Public Opinion, I Sam. 14:45.

- 5
 s Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 t Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
 u Dan, Josh. 19:47.
 v Feasts, Num. 29:39.
 w God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Or, of a long time.

- 6
 x Post, Jer. 51:31.
 y See "Messengers," Mal. 2:7.

were in abundance, with the fat of the ^a peace-offerings, and with the drink-offerings for every burnt-offering. So the service of the ^b house of Jê-hô'vâh was set in order. 36 And ^c Hêz-ê-kî'âh ^d rejoiced, and all the people, because of that which God had prepared for the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

30 And ^e Hêz-ê-kî'âh sent to all ^f Îs-râ-êl and ^g Jû'dâh, and ^h wrote ⁱ letters also to ^j Ê-phrâ'im and ^k Mă-năs-sêh, that they should come to the house of Jê-hô'vâh at ^l Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, to keep the ^m ⁿ passover unto Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Îs-râ-êl. 2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the assembly in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, to keep the passover in the second month. 3 For they could not keep ^m it at ⁿ that time, because the ^o priests had not ^p sanctified themselves in sufficient number, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. 4 And the thing was right in the eyes of the ^q king and ^r of all the assembly. 5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all ^s Îs-râ-êl, from ^t Bê'êr-she'z bâ even to ^u Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto ^v Jê-hô'vâh, the ^w God of Îs-râ-êl, at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: for they had not kept it ¹ in great numbers in such sort as it is written. 6 So the ^x ^y posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Îs-râ-êl and Jû'dâh, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Îs-râ-êl, turn again unto Jê-hô'vâh, the God

of ^z Abraham, ^a Î'săae, and ^b Îs-râ-êl, that he may return to the ^c remnant that are escaped of you out of ^d ^e the hand of the kings of ^f Âs-sÿr'î-â. 7 ^g And be not ye like your ^h fathers, and like your ⁱ brethren, who ^j trespassed against Jê-hô'vâh, the God of their fathers, so that ^k he gave them up ² to desolation, as ye see. 8 Now be ye not ^l stiff-necked, as your fathers were; but ^m ⁿ yield yourselves unto Jê-hô'vâh, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath ^o sanctified for ever, and serve Jê-hô'vâh your God, ^p that his fierce anger may turn away from you. 9 For ^q if ye turn again unto Jê-hô'vâh, your brethren and your ^r children shall find ^s compassion before them that led them captive, and shall come again into this land: for Jê-hô'vâh your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of ^t Ê-phrâ'im and Mă-năs-sêh, even unto ^u Zêb'û-lûn: but ^v they laughed them to scorn, and ^w mocked them. 11 Nevertheless ^x certain men of ^y Âsh-êr and Mă-năs-sêh and of ^z Zêb'û-lûn ^a humbled themselves, and came to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. 12 Also upon Jû'dâh came the hand of God to give them one heart, to do the commandment of the king and of the princes by the word of Jê-hô'vâh.

13 And there assembled at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm much people to keep the feast of ^b unleavened bread in the second ^c month, a very great assembly. 14 And they arose

- ^z Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^a Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
^b Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^c See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^d Ch. 28:20.
^e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^f Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.

- 7
^g Ez. 20:13.
^h Father, Ex. 21:15.
ⁱ Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^k See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
² Or, to be an astonishment.

- 8
^l See "Neck," Pr. 3:3.
^m Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
³ Heb. give the hand.
ⁿ See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^o Ch. 29:10.

- 9
^p Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^q Children, Gen. 3:16.
^r Mercy of God, Jer. 1:1.

- 10
^s See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
^t See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^u Ch. 36:16.
^v Laughter, Job 8:21.
^w Mocking, Lam. 1:7.

- 11
^x Vs. 18, 21, 25.
^y Humility, Pr. 15:33.

- 13
^z Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^a Month, Gen. 7:11.

Var. Rend.—V. 36. prepared for—ordered aright for. Chap. 30.—V. 1. sent—sent messengers, NOW. V. 2. princes—great ones, NOW. Vs. 4, 17, 24, 27. assembly—congregation, R. V. 5, in sort—in a multitude, Ec. Ke. Vs. 6, 10. posts—

Lit. couriers; runners, NOW. V. 7. gave . . . desolation—made them for an astonishment; exposed them to destruction, NOW. V. 8. forever—for all time, NOW. V. 9. children—sons, NOW. V. 12. by—So NOW.; (that was) by.

^a Ch. 28:24.
^b Altar, Gen. 22:9.
^c Or, *vessels*.
^d Incense, Ex. 30:34.
^e Ch. 29:16.
^f Kidron, I Ki. 15:13.
^g Ch. 29:34.
^h Month, Gen. 7:11.
ⁱ Shame, Phil. 3:19.
^j Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
^k Ch. 35:10, 15.
^l Law, Deut. 31:24.
^m Moses, Ex. 3:4.
ⁿ Sprinkling, Ez. 26:35.
^o Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^p Levites, Num. 1:47.
^q Ch. 29:34.
^r See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^s See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^t Vs. 11, 25.
^u Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^v Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^w See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^x See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
^y Num. 9:10.
^z Passover, Ex. 12:3.
^a Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^b Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
^c Intercourse, Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^d Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^f Ch. 19:3.
^g Or, *him that setteth his whole heart*.
^h Hearts, Acts 15:9.
ⁱ "Seek." See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^j Father, Ex. 21:15.
^k See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^l Prayers answered, Mt. 5:44.
^m Healing, Jer. 30:13.
ⁿ Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^o Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.

and ^a took away the ^b altars that were in Jê-ru'-sà-lēm, and all the ^c altars for ^d incense took they away, and ^e cast them into the brook ^f Kid-rōn. 15 Then ^g they killed the passover on the fourteenth ^h day of the second ⁱ month: and the priests and the Lē'-vites were ^j ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought ^k burnt-offerings into the house of Jê-hō'-vāh. 16 And ^l they stood in their place after their order, according to the ^m law of ⁿ Mō'sēs the man of God: the priests ^o sprinkled the ^p blood which they received of the hand of the ^q Lē'-vites. 17 For there were many in the assembly that had not sanctified themselves: therefore ^r the Lē'-vites had the charge of killing the passovers for ^s every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto Jê-hō'-vāh. 18 For a multitude of the people, ^t even many of ^u Ē'-phrā-īm and ^v Mā-nāš'sēh, ^w Īs'-sā-ehār and ^x Zēb'-ū-lūn, had not cleansed themselves, ^y yet did they eat the ^z pass-over otherwise than it is written. For ^a Hēz-ē-ki'-āh had ^b prayed for them, saying, The ^c good Jê-hō'-vāh ^d pardon ^e every one 19 that setteth his ^f heart to ^g seek God, Jê-hō'-vāh, the God of his ^h fathers, though ⁱ he be not cleansed according to the purification of the ^j sanctuary. 20 And Jê-hō'-vāh ^k hearkened to Hēz-ē-ki'-āh, and ^l healed the people. 21 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl that were present at ^m Jê-ru'-sā-lēm kept the feast of ⁿ unleav-

Var. Rend.—V. 16. order—duty, NOW. V. 19. setteth—directeth. setteth—heart—reflected upon it, NOW. V. 21. with loud instruments—*So Kamp. r.*; or (such as are used in the song), "strength (is) the Lord's," *Be. (similarly, Ke.)*; with all their might, NOW. V. 22. comfortably—sincere words, NOW. that—understanding—that were well skilled, *r.* that . . . for—who had proved so greatly their favor to the honor of Yahweh, and they kept the feast throughout, NOW.

ened bread ^o seven ^p days with great ^q gladness; and the Lē'-vites and the ^r priests ^s praised Jê-hō'-vāh day by day, ^t singing with loud instruments unto Jê-hō'-vāh. 22 And Hēz-ē-ki'-āh ^u spake comfortably unto all the Lē'-vites that had good understanding in the service of Jê-hō'-vāh. So they did eat throughout the feast for the seven days, ^v offering ^w sacrifices of peace-offerings, and ^x making confession to Jê-hō'-vāh, the God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly ^z took counsel to keep other seven days; and they kept other seven days with gladness. 24 For ^a Hēz-ē-ki'-āh king of Jū'-dāh did give to the assembly for offerings a thousand ^b bullocks and seven thousand ^c sheep; and the ^d princes gave to the assembly a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a ^e great number of priests ^f sanctified themselves. 25 And all the assembly of ^g Jū'-dāh, with the priests and the Lē'-vites, and ^h all the assembly that came out of Īs'-rā-ēl, and the ⁱ sojourners that came out of the ^j land of Īs'-rā-ēl, and that dwelt in Jū'-dāh, ^k rejoiced. 26 So there was great joy in Jê-ru'-sā-lēm; for ^l since the time of ^m Sōl'-ō-mōn the son of ⁿ David king of Īs'-rā-ēl there was not the like in Jê-ru'-sā-lēm. 27 Then the priests the Lē'-vites arose and ^o blessed the people: and their ^p voice was heard, and their prayer came up to his holy habitation, even unto ^q heaven.

in the service—(for the service). making confession—earnestly giving thanks; made themselves known, NOW. V. 23. took counsel—resolved, NOW. V. 26. time—days, NOW. V. 27. voice—call, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 30.—V. 21. loud instruments—all (their) might, *Be. (I Chr. 13:8).*

ⁿ Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^o Day, Lev. 25:8.
^p Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^q Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^r Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^s Songs, Ex. 15:1.
^t Music, I Chr. 6:31.
^u Ch. 32:6.
^v See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4.
^w Offering, Gen. 22:2.
^x Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^y Confession, Mt. 16:18.
^z Or, *giving thanks*.

22
^z I Ki. 8:65.

24
^a Ch. 35:7, 8.
^b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^c Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
^d Prince, Num. 2:7.
^e V. 3; ch. 29:34.
^f Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

25
^g Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^h Vs. 11, 18.
ⁱ Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
^j Land, Gen. 23:15.
^k Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^l Joy, Ps. 30:5.

26
^m Ch. 7:8–10.
ⁿ Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
^o David, I Sam. 17:12.

27
^p Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^q Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

II CHRONICLES

a City, Gen. 4:17.
 b II Ki. 18:4.
 c Pillar, Num. 3:36.
 1 Or, obelisks.
 d See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 e Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
 f High Place, Deut. 12:2.
 g Altar, Gen. 22:9.
 h See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 i Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 j Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
 k Possessions, Mk. 10:22.

2
 l I Chr. 24:1.
 m Man, Gen. 2:7.
 n I Chr. 23:28-31.
 o Minister, Acts 15:39.
 p Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
 q Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
 r Encampment, Num. 31:10.

3
 s Ch. 35:7.
 t Morning, Ps. 65:8.
 u Evening, Ps. 65:8.
 v Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
 w Feasts, Num. 29:39.
 x Moon, Ps. 136:9.
 y Num. 28:1-29, 40.
 z Law, Deut. 31:24.

4
 a Num. 18:8.
 2 Heb. *be strong* in.

5
 b Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 d See "Offerings," Gen. 22:2.
 e Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
 f First-fruits, Lev. 23:40.
 g Grain, Gen. 42:33.
 h Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 i Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
 j See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 k See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
 l Field, Num. 20:17.
 m Tithes, Gen. 28:22.

6
 n Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

31 Now when all this was finished, all Īś-rā-ēl that were present went out to the ^a cities of Jū-dāh, and ^b brake in pieces the ^{c1} pillars, and hewed down the ^{d e} Ā-shē-rīm, and brake down the ^f high places and the ^g altars out of all Jū-dāh and ^h Bēn-jā-mīn, in ⁱ Ē-phrā-īm also and ^j Mā-nās-sēh, until they had destroyed them all. Then all the children of Īś-rā-ēl returned, every man to his ^k possession, into their own cities.

2 And Hēz-ē-kī-āh appointed ^l the courses of the priests and the Lē-vītes after their courses, every ^m man according to his service, both the priests and the Lē-vītes, ⁿ for burnt-offerings and for peace-offerings, to ^o minister, and to give ^p thanks, and to praise in the ^q gates of the ^r camp of Jē-hō-vāh. 3 He appointed also ^s the king's portion of his substance, to wit, for the ^t morning and ^u evening burnt-offerings, and the burnt-offerings for the ^v sabbaths, and for the new ^w moons, and for the ^x set feasts, ^y as it is written in the ^z law of Jē-hō-vāh.

4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jē-ru-sā-lēm to give ^a the portion of the priests and the Lē-vītes, that they might ² give themselves to the law of Jē-hō-vāh. 5 And as soon as the ^b commandment came abroad, the children of ^c Īś-rā-ēl ^{d e} gave in abundance the ^f first-fruits of ^g grain, ^h new wine, and ⁱ oil, and ^j honey, and of all the increase of the ^{k l} field; and the ^m tithe of all things brought they in abundantly. 6 And the children of Īś-rā-ēl and ⁿ Jū-dāh, that dwelt in the cities

Var. Rend.—Chap. 31.—V. 1. Asherim—Asherahs. V. 5. grain—corn, n. tithe—tenth, NOW. V. 14. oblations—heave-offerings (but see on Ex. 25:2); delivery, NOW.

of Jū-dāh, they also brought in the tithe of ^o oxen and ^p sheep, and the tithe of dedicated things which were ^q consecrated unto Jē-hō-vāh their God, and laid them by heaps. 7 In the third ^r month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month. 8 And when ^s Hēz-ē-kī-āh and the ^t princes came and saw the heaps, they ^u blessed Jē-hō-vāh, and his people Īś-rā-ēl. 9 Then Hēz-ē-kī-āh questioned the ^v priests and the ^w Lē-vītes concerning the heaps. 10 And Āz-ā-rī-āh the chief priest, ^x of the house of ^y Zā-dōk, answered him and said, ^z Since the people began to bring the oblations into the house of Jē-hō-vāh, we have ^a eaten and had enough, and have left plenty: for ^b Jē-hō-vāh hath blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store.

11 Then Hēz-ē-kī-āh commanded to prepare ^c chambers in the house of Jē-hō-vāh; and they prepared them; 12 and they brought in the ^d oblations and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully. And ^e over them Ē-ōn-ā-nī-āh the Lē-vīte was ^f ruler, and ^g Shīm-ē-ī his ^h brother was second; 13 and Jē-hī-ēl, and Āz-ā-zī-āh, and Nāl-hāth, and Āś-sā-hēl, and Jēr-ī-mōth, and Jōz-ā-bād, and Ē-lī-ēl, and Īs-mā-chī-āh, and Mā-hāth, and ⁱ Bē-nā-āh, were ^j overseers under the hand of Ē-ōn-ā-nī-āh and Shīm-ē-ī his brother, by the appointment of Hēz-ē-kī-āh the king, and Āz-ā-rī-āh the ruler of the house of God. 14 And Kō-rē the son of ^k Īm-nāh the Lē-vīte, the ^l porter at the east gate, was over the freewill-offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of Jē-hō-vāh, and the ^m most holy things. 15 And

o Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
 p Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 q See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.

7
 r Month, Gen. 7:11.

8
 s Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
 t Princes, Num. 2:7.
 u Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

9
 v Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 w Levites, Num. 1:47.

10
 x I Chr. 6:8, 9.
 y Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
 z Mal. 3:10.
 a Food, Gen. 9:3.
 b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

11
 c I Ki. 6:5, 8.

12
 d Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
 e Ch. 35:9.
 f Rulers of Israel, Ju. 6:7.
 g Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.
 h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

13
 i Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
 j Overseer, Pr. 6:7.

14
 k Imnah, Gen. 46:17.
 l Porter, II Chr. 23:5.
 m Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

15
a Ch. 29:12.
b Shemaiah,
 1 Ki. 12:22.
c Josh. 21:9-19.
d 1 Chr. 9:22.

16
c Genealogy,
 Mt. 1:1.
f Male and Fe-
 male, Mt.
 19:4.
1 Or, for his
 daily portion.

17
g 1 Chr. 23:24.

18
2 Or, even to
 give to them
 &c.
h Children, Gen.
 3:16.
i Wife, 1 Cor.
 7:16.
j Son, Gen.
 21:19.
k Daughter,
 Ju. 11:34.
l Congregation,
 Heb. 2:12.
m Office, Is.
 22:19 marg.
n Sanctification,
 1 Sam. 7:1.
o Holiness, Eph.
 4:24.

19
p Aaron, Ex.
 4:14.
q Lev. 25:34;
 Num. 35:2-5.
r Field, Num.
 20:17.
s Vs. 12-15.
t Name, Acts
 16:18.
u Priest, Ex.
 28:1.

20
v II Ki. 20:3;
 22:2.

under him were ^aEden, and
 Mī-nī-ā-mīn, and Jēsh-ū-ā, and
^bShē-mā-jāh, Ām-ā-rī-āh, and
 Shēe-ā-nī-āh, in ^cthe cities of
 the priests, in their office of trust,
 to give to their brethren by
 courses, as well to the great as to
 the small: 16 besides them that
 were reckoned by ^egenealogy of
¹males, from three years old and
 upward, even every one that en-
 tered into the house of Jē-hō-
 vāh, ¹as the duty of every day
 required, for their service in
 their offices according to their
 courses; 17 and them that were
 reckoned by genealogy of the
 priests by their fathers' houses,
 and the Lē-vītes ^gfrom twenty
 years old and upward, in their
 offices by their courses; 18 ²and
 them that were reckoned by
 genealogy of all their ^hlittle ones,
 their ⁱwives, and their ^jsons,
 and their ^kdaughters, through
 all the ^lcongregation: for in their
^moffice of trust they ⁿsanctified
 themselves in ^oholiness. 19 Also
 for the sons of ^pAār-ōn the
 priests, that were in ^qthe fields
 of the suburbs of their cities, in
 every city, ^sthere were men that
 were mentioned by ^tname, to
 give portions to all the males
 among the ^upriests, and to all
 that were reckoned by geneal-
 ogy among the Lē-vītes.

20 And thus did Hēz-ē-kī-āh
 throughout all Jū-dāh; and ^vhe
 wrought that which was good

Var. Rend.—Vs. 15, 17, by—in, Var. NOW. V. 16. Besides—apart from. Besides . . . males—with the exception of those in the catalogue of males, NOW. genealogy of males—i.e. their males in the register. officers—charges, R. V. 18, and (serves thereto) that one all their small children, wives . . . that is, those that are registered in the catalogue of the whole class; for they occupied themselves conscientiously with the sanctified, NOW. and them—(Understand to give them) to those that were reckoned in of all—among, office—set office, R. trust—Or, faithfulness (see v. 12). sanctified—holiness—busied themselves with the (distribution of the) sanctified things, Be.

and ^wright and ^xfaithful before
 Jē-hō-vāh his God. 21 And in
 every ^ywork that he began
 in the service of the ^ahouse of
 God, and in the ^blaw, and in the
^ccommandments, to ^dseek his
 God, he did it with all his heart,
 and prospered.

32 ^eAfter these things,
 and this faithfulness,
¹Sēn-nāeh-ē-rīb ^gking of ^hĀs-
 sūr-ī-ā came, and entered into
ⁱJū-dāh, and ^jencamped
 against the ^lfortified cities, and
 thought ⁴to win them for him-
 self. 2 And when ^mHēz-ē-kī-āh
 saw that Sēn-nāeh-ē-rīb was
 come, and that ⁵he was pur-
 posed to fight against ⁿJē-ru-
 sā-lēm, 3 he took counsel with his
^oprinces and his mighty men to
 stop the ^pwaters of the ^qfoun-
 tains which were without the
 city; and they helped him. 4 So
 there was gathered much people
 together, and ⁷they stopped all
 the fountains, and ^sthe brook
 that flowed through the midst
 of the ^tland, saying, Why should
 the kings of Ās-sūr-ī-ā come,
 and find much water? 5 And he
 took ^ucourage, and built ^vup all
 the ^xwall that was broken down,
 and ⁶raised ^{it} up to the ^ytow-
 ers, and ⁷the other wall with-
 out, and strengthened ^zMīl-lō
 in the city of ^aDavid, and
 made ^bweapons and shields in
 abundance. 6 And he set ^ccap-
 tains of war over the people, and

V. 19. sons—successors, NOW. suburbs—pasture-ground, men that—men (appointed) who were, by—in the, faithful—Lūt, faithfulness. Chap. 32.—V. 1. things—matters; occurrences, NOW. fortified—fenced, R. V. 3. princes—generals, NOW. V. 4. brook—So NOW.; water-course. V. 5. raised . . . towers—raised it up to the towers, NOW. raised it up—mounted upon, other—second, NOW. Millo—So NOW.; Lūt, the Rampart (see II Sam. 5:9). in—So NOW.; Omit.

Var. Read.—Chap. 32.—V. 4. land—So NOW.; city, Sept. Th.; cf. Jer. 4:29. Var. Rend. V. 5. it up to the—thereupon, Vulg. (¶), Ew. Gr. Ke. doubtfully (dividing words differently), NOW.

^w Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.
^x Faithfulness,
 I Cor. 4:17.
³ Heb. faithful-
 ness.

21
^y Labor, Ex.
 23:12.
^z Labor, See
 "Teaching of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
^a Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.
^b Law, Deut.
 31:24.
^c Command-
 ments, Ex.
 20:1.
^d "Seek." See
 "Teaching of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.

1
^e II Ki.
 18:13-19, 37;
 Is. 36:1-38.
^f Sennacherib,
 II Ki. 19:16.
^g King, Deut.
 17:15.
^h Assyria,
 II Ki. 15:19.
ⁱ See "King-
 dom of Ju-
 dah," I Ki.
 12:23.
^j See "War,"
 Josh. 22:12.
^k Encampment,
 Num. 31:10.
^l Cities, Gen.
 4:17.
⁴ Heb. to break
 them up.

2
^m Hezekiah.
 II Ki. 18:1.
⁵ Heb. his face
 was to fight.
ⁿ Jerusalem,
 Ju. 31:8.

3
^o Prince, Num.
 2:7.
^p Water, Ps.
 95:5.
^q Fountain,
 II Ki. 3:19.

4
^r II Ki. 20:20.
^s See v. 30.
^t Land, Gen.
 23:15.

5
^u Courage,
 Num. 13:30.
^v Ch. 25:23.
^w Fortifications,
 Nah. 3:14.

^x Wall, Jer.
 51:58.
⁶ The Vulg. has,
 built towers
 thereon.
^y Towers, Ju.
 9:47.

⁷ Or, another.
^z Millo, I Ki.
 9:15.
^a David, I Sam.
 17:12.

^b Weapons. See
 "War," Josh.
 22:12.
⁶
^c Captain.
 Num. 2:3.

- 6**
a Ch. 30:22.
b Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
- 7**
c Josh. 1:6-9;
 I Chr. 22:13.
d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
e II Ki. 6:16.
f Faith, Heb. 11:1.
1 Or, *there are more.*
- 8**
g Jer. 17:5.
h Arm, Ju. 15:14.
i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
- 9**
k Servant, Ex. 21:2.
l Lachish, II Chr. 11:9.
- 10**
2 Or, *in the stronghold.*
- 11**
m Death, Rom. 5:12.
n Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
o Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
p Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
- 12**
q Ch. 31:1.
r High Places, Deut. 12:2.
s Altar, Gen. 22:9.
t Worship, Mt. 4:10.
u Incense, Ex. 30:34.
- 13**
v Nations, Gen. 10:32.
w See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
- 14**
x Is. 10:9-11.

gathered them together to him in the broad place at the gate of the city, and ^{a b} spake comfortably to them, saying, 7 ^c Be strong and of good courage, be not ^d afraid nor dismayed for the king of Ās-sŭr-ġ-ā, nor for all the multitude that is with him; ^{e f} for ¹ there is a greater with us than with him: 8 with him is ^{g h} an arm of ⁱ flesh; ^j but with us is Jê-hō-vāh our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people rested themselves upon the words of Hêz-ê-kî-āh king of Jūdāh.

9 After this did Sên-nāch-ê-rib king of Ās-sŭr-ġ-ā send his ^k servants to Jê-ru-śā-lēm (now he was before ^l Lā-ehîsh, and all his power with him), unto Hêz-ê-kî-āh king of Jūdāh, and unto all Jūdāh that were at Jê-ru-śā-lēm, saying, 10 Thus saith Sên-nāch-ê-rib king of Ās-sŭr-ġ-ā, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide ² the siege in Jê-ru-śā-lēm? 11 Doth not Hêz-ê-kî-āh persuade you, to give you over to ^m die by ⁿ famine and by ^o thirst, saying, Jê-hō-vāh our God ^p will deliver us out of the hand of the king of Ās-sŭr-ġ-ā? 12 ^q Hath not the same Hêz-ê-kî-āh taken away his ^r high places and his ^s altars, and commanded Jūdāh and Jê-ru-śā-lēm, saying, Ye shall ^t worship before one altar, and upon it shall ye burn ^u incense? 13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the ^v peoples of the lands? Were the ^w gods of the nations of the lands in any wise able to deliver their land out of my hand? 14 ^x Who was there among all the gods of those nations which my fathers

Var. Rend.—V. 6. broad—public; *Omit*, NOW. V. 10. that ye . . . in Jerusalem—and (why) sit ye in distress in Jerusalem? (Jer. 10:17); that ye sit locked up in Jerusalem, NOW. Vs. 11, 15. per-

³ utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of my ^y hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of my hand? 15 Now therefore let not Hêz-ê-kî-āh ^z deceive you, nor persuade you after this manner, neither believe ye him; for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of my hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your ⁴ God deliver you out of my hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more against Jê-hō-vāh God, and against his servant Hêz-ê-kî-āh. 17 He ^a wrote also ^{b 5} letters, to rail on Jê-hō-vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl, and to speak against him, saying, ^c As the gods of the nations of the lands, which have not delivered their people out of my hand, so shall not the God of Hêz-ê-kî-āh deliver his people out of my hand. 18 And ^d they cried with a ^e loud voice in the ^f Jews' ^g language unto the ^h people ⁱ Jê-ru-śā-lēm that were on the ^j wall, to ^k frighten them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city. 19 And they spake of the God of Jê-ru-śā-lēm, as of the gods of the peoples of the ^l earth, which are the ^m work of ⁿ men's hands.

20 And ^o Hêz-ê-kî-āh the ^p king, and ^q Ī-śā-ġāh the ^r prophet the son of Ā-mōz, ^s prayed because of this, and cried to ^t heaven. 21 And Jê-hō-vāh sent an ^u angel, who cut off all the mighty men of valor, and the leaders and ^v captains, in the camp of the ^w king of ^x Ās-sŭr-ġ-ā. So he returned with ^y shame of ^z face to his own land.

suade—*Lit.* entice; mislead, NOW. Vs. 11, 13, 14, 15, 22. hand—power, NOW. V. 17. letters—a letter (II Ki. 19:14); the following letter, NOW. V. 18. And—Also, *Var.* NOW.

- 3* Heb. *devoted*.
y Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 15**
z Deception, Gen. 37:31.
4 Or, *gods*.

- 17**
a Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
b Letter, Acts 23:25.
5 Or, *a letter*.
c See v. 14.

- 18**
d Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
e Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.
f Jew, II Ki. 16:6.
g Language, Neh. 13:24.
h See "Kingdom of Jūdāh," I Ki. 12:23.
i Jerusalem, Jer. 1:8.
j Wall, Jer. 51:58.
k See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

- 19**
l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
m Labor, Ex. 23:12.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 20**
o Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
p King, Deut. 17:15.
q Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
r Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
s Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
t Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

- 21**
u Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
v Captain, Num. 2:3.
w Sennacherib, II Ki. 19:16.
x Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
y Shame, Phil. 3:19.
z Face, Is. 6:2.

21
a See "Idol-
try," Lev.
19:1.
b Bowels,
II Chr. 21:15.
c See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:15.
1 Heb. *caused*
him to fall.
d Sword, Ju.
7:20.

22
e Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
f Sennacherib,
II Ki. 19:16.

23
g II Sam. 8:10.

24
h II Ki. 1:11;
Is. 38:1-8.
i See "Disease,"
Ps. 103:3.
j Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.
k Miracles,
Mk. 16:17.
2 Or, *wonder*.

25
l Ingratitude,
Hos. 13:6.
m Pride, Ps.
10:2.
n Heart, Acts
15:9.
o Wrath of God,
Gen. 1:1.
p Anger, Pr.
15:1.

26
3 Heb. *the lifting*
up.

27
q Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
r Honor, Mal.
1:6.
s Treasury,
Jer. 38:11.
t Silver, Job
22:25.
u Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
v Precious
Stones, I Ki.
10:11.
w Spices, II Ki.
20:13.
x Weapons. See
"War," Josh.
22:12.

28
y See "House,"
Deut. 24:10.
z Grain, Gen.
42:33.
a Wine, Lev.
10:9.
b Oil, I Ki.
17:12.
c Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
d Animals,
Gen. 2:20.

And when he was come into the house of his ^a god, they that came forth from his own ^b bowels ^c slew him there with the ^d sword. 22 Thus Jê-hô'vâh ^e saved Hêz-ê-kî'âh and the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm from the hand of ^f Sên-nâch-ê-rib the king of Âs-sÿr'i-â, and from the hand of all *others*, and guided them on every side. 23 And ^g many brought gifts unto Jê-hô'vâh to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and precious things to Hêz-ê-kî'âh king of Jû'dâh; so that he was exalted in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ^h In those days Hêz-ê-kî'âh was ⁱ sick even unto death: and he prayed unto Jê-hô'vâh; and he spake unto him, and gave him a ^j ^k sign. 25 But Hêz-ê-kî'âh ^l rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; ^m ⁿ for his heart was lifted up: therefore there was ^o ^p wrath upon him, and upon Jû'dâh and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. 26 Notwithstanding Hêz-ê-kî'âh humbled himself for ^q the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, so that the wrath of Jê-hô'vâh came not upon them in the days of Hêz-ê-kî'âh.

27 And Hêz-ê-kî'âh had exceeding much ^r riches and ^s honor: and he provided him ^t treasures for ^u silver, and for ^v gold, and for ^w precious stones, and for ^x spices, and for ^y shields, and for all manner of goodly vessels; 28 ^z store-houses also for the increase of ^a grain and new ^b wine and ^c oil; and stalls for all manner of ^d ^e beasts, and

Var. Rend.—V. 21. house—temple, NOW. V. 24. those days—that time, NOW. V. 26. days—time, NOW. V. 28. flocks in folds—herds for (the) stalls; folds for the herds, NOW. V. 29. cities—So NOW.; Or, forts, Be. Ke. cf. ch. 26:10; and see on Is. 1:8. V. 30. down . . . west—by an underground way on the west; down to the west, NOW.

^e flocks in folds. 29 Moreover he provided him cities, and ^g possessions of flocks and ^h herds in abundance; for God had given him very much substance. 30 This same Hêz-ê-kî'âh also ⁱ stopped the upper ^j spring of the ^k waters of ^l Gî'hôn, and brought them straight down on the west side of the city of David. And Hêz-ê-kî'âh prospered in all his works. 31 Howbeit in *the business of* ^m the ⁿ ⁴ ambassadors of the princes of ^o Bâb-ÿ-lôn, who sent unto him to inquire of ^p the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, ^q to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart.

32 Now the rest of the acts of Hêz-ê-kî'âh, and his good deeds, behold, they are ^r written in the ^s vision of I-sâ'î'âh the prophet the son of Â-môz, in the ^t book of the kings of Jû'dâh and I's-râ-êl. 33 And ^u Hêz-ê-kî'âh ^v ^w slept with his ^x fathers, and they ^y buried him in the ascent of the ^z sepulchres of the sons of ^a David: and all ^b Jû'dâh and the inhabitants of ^c Jê-ru'sâ-lêm did him honor at his death. And ^d Mâ-nâs'sêh his son reigned in his stead.

33 ^e Mâ-nâs'sêh was twelve years old when he began to reign; and he reigned fifty and five years in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. 2 And he ^f did that which was ^g evil in the sight of Jê-hô'vâh, after ^h the ⁱ abominations of the ^j nations ^k whom Jê-hô'vâh cast out before the children of ^l I's-râ-êl. 3 For ^m he built again the ⁿ high places which Hêz-ê-kî'âh his father had broken down; and ^o he

V. 32. good deeds—So NOW.; pious deeds, Neh. 13:14. V. 33. ascent of—ascend to, Var. NOW. sons—successors, NOW.
Var. Read.—V. 22. others . . . them—that troubled (them), Rosenberg; and gave them rest, Targ. Sept. Vulg. Be. Kamp.

e Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
f See "Sheep and Goats," Deut. 14:4.

29
g Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
h Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

30
i II Ki. 20:20.
j Spring, Num. 23:9.
k Water Supply of Cities, Gen. 4:17.
l Gihon, Gen. 2:13.

31
m II Ki. 20:12; Is. 39:1.
n Ambassador, II Cor. 5:20.
4 Heb. *interpreters*.
o Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
p See v. 24.
q Deut. 8:16.

32
r Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
s Vision, Num. 12:6.
t Book, Eccl. 12:12.

33
u Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
v Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
w Death, Rom. 5:12.
x Father, Ex. 21:15.
y Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
z Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
a David, I Sam. 17:12.
b Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
d Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

1
e II Ki. 21:1-9.

2
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
h Ch. 28:3.
i Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
j Nations, Gen. 10:32.
k See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
l Israel, Deut. 4:1.

3
m Ch. 31:1.
n High Places, Deut. 12:2.
o Deut. 16:21; II Ki. 23:5, 6.

3
a Altar, Gen. 22:9.
b Baal, Ju. 2:13.
c Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
d Worship, Mt. 4:10.
e Sun, Moon and Stars, Ps. 136:8, 9.
f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

4
g Ch. 28:24.
h Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
i Ch. 7:16.
j Name, Acts 16:18.

5
k Ch. 4:9.

6
l Child Sacrifice, Gen. 3:16.
m Fire, Lev. 10:2.
n Valley, Josh. 8:13.
o Hinnom, Jer. 19:2.
p Magic, Dan. 5:11.
q Lev. 19:31; Job 4:15.
r See "Spirit," Jer. 15:1.

7
t Images, I Ki. 15:13.
u Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
v Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
w Tribes, Num. 36:9.

8
x See "Covenant," Gen. 17:2.
y Foot, Gen. 18:4.
z Israel, Deut. 4:1.
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
c Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
d Law, Deut. 31:24.
e Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
f Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
g Moses, Ex. 3:4.

9
h Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
i See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.

reared up ^aaltars for the ^bBā'āl-īm, and made ^cĀ-shē'rōth, and ^dworshipped all the ^ehost of ^fheaven, and served them. **4** And ^ghe built altars in the ^hhouse of Jê-hō'vāh, whereof Jê-hō'vāh said, ⁱIn Jê-ru'sā-lēm shall my ^jname be for ever. **5** And he built altars for all the host of heaven in ^kthe two courts of the house of Jê-hō'vāh. **6** ^lHe also made his children to pass through the ^mfire in the ⁿvalley of the son of ^oHin'nōm; and he ^ppractised augury, and used enchantments, and practised sorcery, and ^qdealt with them that had ^rfamiliar spirits, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of Jê-hō'vāh, to provoke him to ^sanger. **7** And he set the ^tgraven image of the ^uidol, which he had made, in the house of God, of which God said to David and to ^vSōl'ō-mōn his son, In this house, and in Jê-ru'sā-lēm, which I have chosen out of all the ^wtribes of Īs'rā-ēl, will I put my name for ever: **8** ^xneither will I any more remove the ^yfoot of ^zĪs'rā-ēl from off the ^aland which I have appointed for your fathers, ^cif only they will observe to do all that I have commanded them, even all the ^dlaw and the ^estatutes and the ^fordinances *given* by ^gMō'sēs. **9** And Mā-nās'sēh ^hseduced Jū'dāh and the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sā-lēm, so that they did evil more than did the ⁱnations whom Jê-hō'vāh destroyed before the children of Īs'rā-ēl.

10 And Jê-hō'vāh spake to Mā-nās'sēh, and to his people;

Var. Rend.—Chap. 33.—V. 6. practised . . . sorcery—used soothsayings and divinations and witchcraft; practised sorcery, soothsayings and the black arts, NOW. death . . . had—appointed workers with. **V. 7.** graven—carved (see II Ki. 21:7); **Omit, NOW.** forever—for all days, NOW.

but they gave no heed. **11** ⁱWherefore Jê-hō'vāh brought upon them the ^lcaptains of the ^mhost of the ⁿking of ^oĀs-sūr'ī-ā, who ^ptook Mā-nās'sēh ^qin chains, and bound him with ^rfetters, and carried him to ^sBāb'ylōn. **12** And when he was in ^udistress, he besought Jê-hō'vāh his God, and ^vhe humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers. **13** And he ^xprayed unto him; and he was entreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to ^yJê-ru'sā-lēm into his kingdom. Then Mā-nās'sēh ^zknew that Jê-hō'vāh he was God.

14 Now after this he built an outer ^awall to the city of ^bDavid, on the west side of ^cĠī'hōn, in the valley, even to the entrance at the ^dfish ^egate; and he compassed ^fŌ'zphēl about *with it*, and raised it up to a very great height: and he put ^gvaliant captains in all the fortified cities of Jū'dāh. **15** And ^hhe took away the foreign gods, and the idol out of the house of Jê-hō'vāh, and all the altars that he had built in the ⁱmount of the house of Jê-hō'vāh, and in Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and cast them out of the city. **16** And ^jhe ^kbuilt up the altar of Jê-hō'vāh, and ^loffered thereon ^msacrifices of peace-offerings and of ⁿthanksgiving, and commanded Jū'dāh to serve Jê-hō'vāh, the God of Īs'rā-ēl. **17** Nevertheless ^othe people sacrificed still in the ^phigh places, but only unto Jê-hō'vāh their God.

V. 8. by—by the hand of, **R.** **V. 14.** city . . . of—west of the city of David unto; westward from the city of David toward. **NOW.** Ophel—So **NOW.**; **Lit.** the Mound. **V. 15.** foreign—strange, **R.**

Var. Read.—Chap. 33.—V. 11. in chains—alive, **Pesh. Gr.**; with clasps, **NOW.**

11
j Deut. 28:36.
k See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
l Captain, Num. 2:3.
m See "Soldier," Ju. 20:10.
n King, Deut. 17:15.
o Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
p Captivity, Num. 24:22.
q Chains, Ps. 149:8.
r Or, *with hooks.*
s Fetters, Mk. 5:4.
t Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

12
t Adversity, Job. 19:6.
u Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
v Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
w Humility, Pr. 15:33.

13
x Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:34.
y Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
z Dan. 4:32.

14
a Wall, Jer. 51:58.
b David, I Sam. 17:12.
c Gihon, Gen. 2:13.
d Fish, Gen. 9:2.
e Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
f Ophel, II Chr. 27:3.
g Or, *captains of the army.*

15
h See vs. 3-7.
i See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12.

16
j Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
k See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
l According to another reading, *prepared.*
m Offering, Gen. 22:2.
n Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
o Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

17
p Ch. 32:12.
q High Places, Deut. 12:2.

- 18
 a See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 b Ch. 21:2.

- 19
 c Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 d See v. 13.
 e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 f See v. 3.
 g Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
 h Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 i Images, I Ki. 15:13.
 j Humility, Pr. 15:33.
 k Books, Eccl. 12:12.
 l Or, the seers.

- 20
 l Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 m Death, Rom. 5:12.
 n Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
 o House, Deut. 24:10.

- 21
 p II Ki. 21:19-24.

- 22
 q Evil, Ps. 97:10.

- 23
 2 Or, became guilty.

- 24
 r Servants, Ex. 21:2.
 s Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
 t See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

- 25
 u Public Opinion, I Sam. 14:45.
 v Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 w Land, Gen. 23:15.
 x Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Mā-nās'sēh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the ^{a b} seers that spake to him in the name of Jē-hō'vāh, the God of Īś-rā-ēl, behold, they are written among the acts of the kings of Īś-rā-ēl. 19 His ^c prayer also, and ^d how God was entreated of him, and all his ^e sin and his trespass, and ^f the places wherein he built high places, and set up the ^g Ā-shē-rim and the ^{h i} graven images, before he ^j humbled himself, behold, they are written in the ^k history of ^l Hō'zāi. 20 So Mā-nās'sēh ^{l m} slept with his fathers, and they ⁿ buried him in his own ^o house: and Ā'mōn his son reigned in his stead.

21 ^p Ā'mōn was twenty and two years old when he began to reign; and he reigned two years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 22 And he did that which was ^q evil in the sight of Jē-hō'vāh, as did Mā-nās'sēh his father; and Ā'mōn sacrificed unto all the graven images which Mā-nās'sēh his father had made, and served them. 23 And he humbled not himself before Jē-hō'vāh, as Mā-nās'sēh his father had humbled himself; but this same Ā'mōn ² trespassed more and more. 24 And his ^r servants ^s conspired against him, and ^t put him to death in his own house. 25 But the ^{u v} people of the ^{w x} land slew all them that had conspired against king Ā'mōn; and the people of

Var. Rend.—V. 18. acts—narrative, V. 19. history—narrative (I Chr. 29:29); speaking, NOW. Vs. 18, 19. and the Israel—and (how he) was entreated of him, and all his sins and his trespass and the places wherein he built high places, and set up the Asherim and the graven images, before he was humbled, and the words of the seers which spake unto him in the name of the Lord God of Israel, behold they are in the narrative of the kings of Israel, Mo. (partly after Sept.); and his prayer and his hearing, as well as all his sinnings (offences); his unfaithfulness and the

the land made ^y Jō-si'āh his son king in his stead.

34 ^z Jō-si'āh was eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned thirty and one years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, 2 And ^a he did that which was ^b right in the ^c eyes of Jē-hō'vāh, and walked in the ways of ^d David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left. 3 For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to ^e seek after the God of David his father; and in the twelfth year he began ^f to purge Jū'dāh and Jē-ru'sā-lēm from the high places, and the Ā-shē-rim, and the graven images, and the molten images. 4 And they brake down the altars of the ^g Bā'āl-īm in his presence; and ^{h i} the sun-images that were on high above them he hewed down; and the Ā-shē-rim, and the graven images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made ^j dust of them, and strewed it upon the ^k graves of them that had sacrificed unto them. 5 And ^l he ^m burnt the ⁿ bones of the priests upon their altars, and purged Jū'dāh and Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 6 And so did he ^o in the cities of ^p Mā-nās'sēh and ^q Ē'phrā-īm and ^{r s} Sīm'ē-ōn, even unto Nāph'tā-lī, ³ in their ruins round about. 7 And he brake down the altars, and ^t beat the Ā-shē-rim and the graven images into powder, and hewed down all the sun-images

plans in which he built high places, before he was humbled, and had set up Asherim and images of idols, they are written as you know in the speaking of his seer, NOW. V. 19. Hozai—the seers, Sept. R marg.; Khozai, Heb. text, Vulg. Ev. Be. K. e. Kue. r. V. 20. in—in the garden of, Sept. Be. NOW. (II Ki. 21:18). house—palace, NOW. Chap. 34.—Vs. 3, 4, 7. Asherim—Asherahs, V. 4. in his presence—before his eyes, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 34.—V. 6. in their ruins—So NOW.; he tried (searched, DeW.) their houses Heb. text; with their mattocks, Heb. marg.

- y Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.

- 1
 z II Ki. 22:1, 2.

- 2
 a Ch. 29:2.
 b Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 c Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 d David, I Sam. 17:12.

- 3
 e "Seek." See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 f Ch. 33:22.

- 4
 g Baal, Ju. 2:13.
 h See "Sun," Ps. 136:8.
 i Ex. 32:20.
 j Dust, Is. 65:25.
 k Graves, Job 3:22.

- 5
 l II Ki. 23:20.
 m See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
 n Bones, Ps. 34:20.

- 6
 o II Ki. 23:15, 19.
 p Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
 q Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 r See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 s See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
 3 Or, as otherwise read, with their axes. The Hebrew is obscure.

- 7
 t Ch. 31:1.

throughout all the land of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, and returned to *Jē-ru'-sā-lēm*.

8^a Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land and the house, he sent *Shā'-phān* the son of *Āz-ā-lī-āh*, and *Mā-ā-sē-ḵāh* the ^bgovernor of the city, and *Jō-āh* the son of *Jō-ā-hāz* the ^{c1}recorder, to repair the ^dhouse of *Jē-hō'-vāh* his God. 9 And they came to ^e*Hil-kī-āh* the ^fhigh priest, and delivered the ^gmoney that was brought into the house of God, which the ^h*Lē'-vītes*, the keepers of the threshold, had gathered of the ⁱhand of ^j*Mā-nās'-sēh* and ^k*Ē-phrā-īm*, and of all the remnant of ^l*Īs'-rā-ēl*, and of all ^m*Jū-dāh* and ⁿ*Bēn-ḵā-mīn*, ²and of the inhabitants of ^o*Jē-ru'-sā-lēm*. 10 And they delivered it into the hand of the ^pworkmen that had the ^qoversight of the house of *Jē-hō'-vāh*; and ^{r3}the workmen that wrought in the house of *Jē-hō'-vāh* gave it to mend and repair the house: 11 even to the ^scarpenters and to the ^tbuilders gave they it, to buy hewn ^ustone, and ^vtimber for couplings, and to make beams for the ^whouses ^xwhich the kings of *Jū-dāh* had destroyed. 12 And the men did the work ^yfaithfully: and the overseers of them were *Jā'hāth* and *Ō-bā-dī-āh*, the *Lē'-vītes*, of the sons of ^z*Mē-rā-rī*; and ^a*Zēeh-ā-rī-āh* and *Mē-shūl'-lām*, of the sons of the ^b*Kō-hāth-ites*, ⁴to set it forward; and *others* of the *Lē'-vītes*, all that were skilful with ^cinstruments of music. 13 Also they were over the bearers

Var. Rend. — V. 8. had — *Omit*. had purged — in order to purge. NOW. house — temple. V. 9. Benjamin — So NOW. Benjamin, and had (them). V. 12. sons — successors. NOW. were skilful with — could skill of. R. they are doing — they do it. R. V. 15. therein — *Lit.*

^a II Ki. 22:3-20.
^b Governor, Neh. 8:9.
^c Recorder, Is. 36:3.
¹ Or, *chronicler*.
^d Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

9
^c Hilkiah, I Chr. 6:45.
^f Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^g Money, Ex. 12:44.
^h Levites, Num. 1:47.
ⁱ Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^j Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
^k Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^l Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^m Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
ⁿ See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
² Another reading is, and they returned to Jerusalem.
^o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

10
^p Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^q Overseer, Pr. 6:7.
^r See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
³ Or, they gave it to the workmen &c. See II Ki. 22:5.

11
^s Carpenter, Mk. 6:3.
^t Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
^u Stone, Ex. 34:1.
^v See "Wood," Ex. 31:5.
^w House, Deut. 24:10.
^x Ch. 33:4-7.

12
^y Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
^z Merari, Ex. 6:16.
^a Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.
^b Kohath, Ex. 6:16.
⁴ Or, to preside over it.
^c Music, I Chr. 6:41.

of ^dburdens, and set forward all that did the work in every manner of service: and of the *Lē'-vītes* there were ^escribes, and officers, and ^fporters.

14 And when they brought out the ^gmoney that was brought into the house of *Jē-hō'-vāh*, ^h*Hil-kī-āh* the priest found the ⁱbook of the law of *Jē-hō'-vāh* ⁵given by ^j*Mō'-šēs*. 15 And *Hil-kī-āh* answered and said to *Shā'-phān* the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of *Jē-hō'-vāh*. And *Hil-kī-āh* delivered the book to *Shā'-phān*. 16 And *Shā'-phān* carried the book to the ^kking, and moreover brought back word to the king, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they are doing. 17 And they have ⁶emptied out the money that was found in the house of *Jē-hō'-vāh*, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and into the hand of the workmen. 18 And *Shā'-phān* the scribe told the king, saying, *Hil-kī-āh* the priest hath delivered me a book. And *Shā'-phān* read therein before the king. 19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that ^mhe rent his clothes. 20 And the king commanded *Hil-kī-āh*, and ⁿ*Ā-hī-ḵā-m* the son of *Shā'-phān*, and ⁷*Āb-dōn* the son of ^o*Mī'-ēah*, and *Shā'-phān* the scribe, and *Ā-sā-ḵāh* the king's servant, saying, 21 Go ye, inquire of *Jē-hō'-vāh* for me, and for them that are left in *Īs'-rā-ēl* and in *Jū-dāh*, concerning the words of the book that is found; for

out of it. *Var.* NOW. quarter — *Insert*, of the city. back word to the king — the king word again, R.

Var. Read. — V. 9. Benjamin, . . . Jerusalem — Benjamin, and they returned to Jerusalem. *Heb. marg.*: Benjamin and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. *Heb. text.* &c. *Be. Kamp.*: Benjamin and with. NOW. V. 20. Abdon — Achbor, *Sept. Vulg. Be.* NOW.

13
^d Burdens, Ps. 55:22.
^e Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^f Porter, II Chr. 23:5.

14
^g See v. 9.
^h II Ki. 22:8.
ⁱ Law, Deut. 31:24.
⁵ Heb. by the hand of.
^j Moses, Ex. 3:4.

16
^k King, Deut. 17:15.
^l Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.

17
⁶ Or, poured out.

19
^m Clothes rent, Job 31:19.

20
ⁿ Ahikam, II Ki. 22:12.
⁷ In II Ki. 22:12. Achbor the son of Micah.
^o Micah, Mic. 1:1.

21
a Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 29:8.
c Word of God,
 John 6:63.
d See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.

22
c See II Ki.
 22:14.
f Prophetess,
 II Ki. 17:13.
g Wife, I Cor.
 7:16.
1 In II Ki.
 22:14, *Tikvah*.
2 In II Ki.
 22:14, *Harhas*.
h See "Cloth-
 ing," Job
 31:19.
3 Heb. *Mishneh*.

24
i Inspiration of
 Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
j Curses, Gen.
 4:11.

25
k Ch. 33:3.
l Punishment
 for Sin, Gen.
 3:6.
m Incense, Ex.
 30:34.
n Idolatry, Lev.
 19:4.
o Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
p Labor, Ex.
 23:12.
q Works of
 Hands, Gen.
 16:12.

26
r King, Deut.
 17:15.
s See "King-
 dom of Ju-
 dah," I Ki.
 12:23.
t Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.

27
u Ch. 12:7;
 32:26.
v Heart, Acts
 15:9.
w Humility,
 Pr. 15:33.
x Clothes rent,
 Job 31:19.
y Mourning,
 John 11:35.

^{a b} great is the wrath of Jê-hôz-
 vâh that is poured out upon us,
 because our fathers have not
 kept the ^c word of Jê-hôz-vâh, to
 do according unto all that is
^d written in this book.

22 So ^e Hil-ki'âh, and they
 whom the king *had commanded*,
 went to ^f Hül-dâh the ^g proph-
 etess, the ^h wife of Shâl'lûm the
 son of ¹ Tôk'hâth, the son of
² Häs-râh, ^h keeper of the ward-
 robe (now she dwelt in Jê-ru'sâ-
 lêm in the ³ second quarter); and
 they spake to her to that effect.
 23 And she said unto them,
 Thus saith Jê-hôz-vâh, the God
 of Îs'ra-ël: Tell ye the man that
 sent you unto me, 24 ⁱ Thus
 saith Jê-hôz-vâh, Behold, I will
 bring evil upon this place, and
 upon the inhabitants thereof,
 even all ^j the curses that are
 written in the book which they
 have read before the king of Jû-
 dâh. 25 ^{k l} Because they have
 forsaken me, and have burned
^m incense unto other ⁿ gods, that
 they might provoke me to ^o an-
 ger with all the ^{p q} works of their
 hands; therefore is my wrath
 poured out upon this place, and
 it shall not be quenched. 26
 But unto the ^r king of ^s Jû-dâh,
 who sent you to ^t inquire of Jê-
 hôz-vâh, thus shall ye say to him,
 Thus saith Jê-hôz-vâh, the God
 of Îs'ra-ël: As touching the
 words which thou hast heard, 27
^u because thy ^v heart was tender,
 and thou didst ^w humble thyself
 before God, when thou heardest
 his words against this place, and
 against the inhabitants thereof,
 and hast humbled thyself before
 me, and hast ^x rent thy clothes,
 and ^y wept before me; I also
 have heard thee, saith Jê-hôz-

vâh. 28 Behold, I will ^z gather
 thee to thy fathers, and thou
 shalt be gathered to thy ^a grave
 in ^b peace, neither shall thine
^c eyes see all the ^d evil that I will
 bring upon this place, and upon
 the inhabitants thereof. And
 they brought back word to the
 king.

29 ^e Then the king sent and
 gathered together all the ^f elders
 of Jû-dâh and ^g Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.
 30 And the king went up to the
^h house of Jê-hôz-vâh, and ⁱ all
 the men of Jû-dâh and the in-
 habitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and
 the ^j priests, and the ^k Lê-vites,
 and all the people, both great
 and small: and he read in their
^l ears all the words of the ^{m n} book
 of the covenant that was found
 in the house of Jê-hôz-vâh. 31
 And the king ^o stood in his place,
 and made a covenant before Jê-
 hôz-vâh, to ^p walk after Jê-hôz-vâh,
 and to ^q keep his commandments,
 and his testimonies, and his
^r statutes, with all his ^s heart, and
 with all his ^t soul, to perform the
 words of the covenant that were
 written in this book. 32 And
 he caused all that were found in
 Jê-ru'sâ-lêm and ^u Bën-jâ-mîn
 to stand to *it*. And the inhabit-
 ants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm did accord-
 ing to the covenant of God, the
 God of their fathers. 33 And
 Jô-si'âh ^v took away all the
^w abominations out of all the
 countries that pertained to the
 children of Îs'ra-ël, and made
 all that were found in Îs'ra-ël to
 serve, even to serve Jê-hôz-vâh
 their God. All his days they
 departed not from following Jê-
 hôz-vâh, the God of their fathers.

35 And Jô-si'âh ^x kept a
^y passover unto Jê-hôz-
 vâh in ^z Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: and they
 killed the ^a passover on the four-
 tenth *day* of the first month.

28
z See "Death,"
 Rom. 5:12.
a Grave, Job
 3:22.
b Peace, Pr.
 17:1.
c Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
d Evil, Ps.
 97:10.

29
e II Ki. 23:1-3.
f Elders of
 Israel, Ezra
 5:5.
g Jerusalem,
 Ju. 1:8.

30
h Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.
i Neh. 8:1-3.
j Priests, Ex.
 28:1.
k Levites, Num.
 1:47.
l Ears, Ex.
 29:20.
m See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.
n Law, Deut.
 31:24.

31
o Ch. 30:16;
 II Ki. 11:14.
p Walking, Col.
 1:10.
q Keeping Com-
 mandments,
 Ex. 20:1.
r Statutes,
 Neh. 9:14.
s Heart, Acts
 15:9.
t Soul, Job
 4:15.

32
u See "Sons of
 Jacob," Gen.
 25:26.

33
v Vs. 3-7;
 33:2-7.
w Abomination,
 Lev. 7:21.

1
x II Ki. 23:21.
y Passover, Ex.
 12:3.
z Jerusalem,
 Ju. 1:8.
a Feast, Num.
 29:39.

Var. Rend.—V. 31. in his place—*So*
 NOW.; on his platform. made a—made
 the, Var. NOW. V. 33. all his days—so
 long as he lived, NOW.

²
a Ch. 29:11.

³
b Instruction, Is. 54:13.
c Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
d Solomon, 1 Ki. 1:30.
e I Chr. 23:26.

⁴
f I Chr. 9:10-13.
g Ch. 8:14.

⁵
h Ezra, 6:18.
i Or, and according to the distribution of each fathers' house.

⁷
i Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.
2 Or, gave for offerings (and so in vs. 8, 9). See ch. 30:24.
j Children, Gen. 3:16.
k Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
l Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
m See "Goats," Deut. 14:4.
n Passover, Ex. 12:3.
o Feast, Num. 29:39.
p Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

⁸
q Prince, Num. 2:7.
3 Or, willingly.
r Offering, Gen. 22:2.
s Priest, Ex. 28:1.
t Levite, Num. 1:47.
u Hilkiah, I Chr. 6:45.
v Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.
w Rulers of Israel, Ju. 6:7.
x Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

2 And he set the priests in their offices, and ^a encouraged them to the service of the house of Jê-hô'vâh. 3 And he said unto the Lê'vîtes that ^b taught all Îs'râ-êl, that were holy unto Jê-hô'vâh, Put the holy ^c ark in the house which ^d Sôl-ô-môn the son of David king of Îs'râ-êl did build; ^e there shall no more be a burden upon your shoulders. Now serve Jê-hô'vâh your God, and his people Îs'râ-êl; 4 and ^f prepare yourselves after your fathers' houses by your courses, according to the writing of David king of Îs'râ-êl, and ^g according to the writing of Sôl-ô-môn his son. 5 And ^h stand in the holy place according to the divisions of the fathers' houses of your brethren the children of the people, ⁱ and let there be for each a portion of a fathers' house of the Lê'vîtes. 6 And kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare for your brethren, to do according to the word of Jê-hô'vâh by Mô'sêš.

7 And ^j Jô-si'âh ^k gave to the ^l children of the people, of the ^m flock, ⁿ lambs and ^o kids, all of them for the ^p passover-offerings, unto all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand ^q bullocks: these were of the king's substance. 8 And his ^r princes gave ^s for a ^t freewill-offering unto the people, to the ^u priests, and to the ^v Lê'vîtes. ^w Hîl-ki'âh and ^x Zêch-â-rî'âh and Jê-hî'êl, the ^y rulers of the ^z house of God, gave unto the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 35.—V. 2. house—temple, NOW. V. 4. a portion—Levites—one portion of a Levite's family, NOW. father's houses—families, NOW. V. 5. a father's house—(supply, corresponding to each father's house of the laymen), Ke. Kamp. V. 8. princes—great ones, NOW. Vs. 8, 9. small cattle—lambs, NOW. V. 12. according—Omit, Var. NOW. V. 13. boiled—sod, R. Vs. 14, 15. sons—successors, NOW.

priests for the passover-offerings two thousand and six hundred *small cattle*, and three hundred oxen. 9 ^y Côn-â-nî'âh also, and ^z Shê-mâ'âh and ^a Nê-thân'êl, his ^b brethren, and Hâsh-â-bî'âh and Jê-i'êl and Jôz-â-bâd, the chiefs of the Lê'vîtes, gave unto the Lê'vîtes, for the passover-offerings five thousand *small cattle*, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Lê'vîtes by their courses, according to the ^c king's commandment. 11 And they killed the passover, and the priests ^e sprinkled the ^f blood which they received of their ^g hand, and the Lê'vîtes flayed them. 12 And they removed the burnt-offerings, that they might give them according to the divisions of the ^h fathers' ⁱ houses of the ^j children of the people, to offer unto Jê-hô'vâh, as it is written in the ^k book of ^l Mô'sêš. And so did they with the oxen. 13 And ⁿ they roasted the passover with ^o fire according to the ordinance: and the holy offerings ^p boiled they in ^q pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and carried them quickly to all the children of the people. 14 And afterward they prepared for themselves, and for the priests, because the priests the sons of ^r Aâr'ôn were busied in offering the burnt-offerings and the fat until night: therefore the Lê'vîtes prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aâr'ôn. 15 And the ^s singers the sons of ^t Â'sâph were in their place, ^u according to the commandment of ^v David, and Â'sâph, and Hê'mân, and Jê-dû'thûn the king's seer; and ^w the porters were at every ^x gate:

⁹
y Ch. 31:12.
z Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
a Nethanel, Num. 1:8.
b Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

¹⁰
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d See v. 5.

¹¹
e Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
f Blood, Lev. 17:11.
g Hand, Gen. 16:12.

¹²
h Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
k Book, Eccl. 12:12.
l See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
m Moses, Ex. 3:4.

¹³
n Ex. 12:8, 9.
o Fire, Lev. 10:2.
p See "Preparation of Food," Gen. 9:3.
q Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

¹⁴
r Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

¹⁵
s Songs, Ex. 15:1.
t Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.
u I Chr. 25:1.
v David, I Sam. 17:12.
w Porter, II Chr. 23:5.
x Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

15
a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
b Levites, Num. 1:47.

16
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Passover, Ex. 12:3.
e Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

17
f Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
g Seven, Gen. 2:2.

18
h Ch. 30:5; II Ki. 23:21.
i Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
j Prophet, II Ki. 12:13.

20
k II Ki. 23:29, 30.
l Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
m See "Pharaoh," Ex. 2:5.
n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
o War, Josh. 22:12.
p Is. 10:9; Jer. 46:2.
q Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.

21
r Ambassador, II Cor. 5:20.
s Ch. 25:19.
1 Or, *hath given command to speed me.*
t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

22
u Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.

they needed not to depart from their service; for their ^abrethren the ^bLē'vites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of Jē-hō'vāh was prepared the same ^cday, to keep the ^dpassover, and to offer ^eburnt-offerings upon the altar of Jē-hō'vāh, according to the commandment of king Jō-si'āh. 17 And the children of Īs'rā-ēl that were present kept the passover at that time, and the feast of ^funleavened bread ^gseven days. 18 And ^hthere was no passover like to that kept in Īs'rā-ēl from the days of ⁱSām'ū-ēl the ^jprophet; neither did any of the kings of Īs'rā-ēl keep such a passover as Jō-si'āh kept, and the priests, and the Lē'vites, and all Jūdāh and Īs'rā-ēl that were present, and the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Jō-si'āh was this passover kept.

20 ^kAfter all this, when Jō-si'āh had prepared the ^ltemple, ^mNē'cō king of ⁿĒ'g'gypt went up to ^ofight against ^pĒ'ar-chē-mīsh by the ^qEū-phrā'tēs; and Jō-si'āh went out against him. 21 But he sent ^rambassadors to him, saying, ^sWhat have I to do with thee, thou king of Jūdāh? *I come* not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have war; and God ^thath commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from *meddling with* God, ^uwho is with me, that he destroy thee not. 22 Nevertheless ^vJō-si'āh would not turn his

Var. Rend.—V. 25. They made him—So NOW.; they were made (*lit.* they made them—*i.e.* such lamentations). V. 26. good deeds—So NOW.; pious deeds.

Var. Read.—Chap. 35.—V. 22. disguised—strengthened (*i.e.* encouraged) himself, *Sept. Houb. Be.* (cf. ch. 25:11); was bold, NOW. Chap. 36.—V. 3. deposed—bound him (*l.* at Riblah in the land of Hamath that he should not reign, *Sept. Mo. Be.* (II Ki. 23:33); removed him, NOW.

^vface from him, but ^wdisguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Nē'cō from the ^ymouth of God, and came to fight in the ^zvalley of ^aMē-gid'dō. 23 And the ^barchers ^cshot at ^dking Jō-si'āh; and the king said to his ^eservants, Have me away; for I am sore ^fwounded. 24 So his servants took him out of the ^gchariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had, and brought him to ^hJē-ru'sā-lēm; and he ⁱdied, and was ^jburied in the ^ksepulchres of his fathers. ^lAnd all ^mJūdāh and Jē-ru'sā-lēm mourned for Jō-si'āh. 25 And ⁿJēr-ē-mi'āh ^olamented for Jō-si'āh: and all the ^p^qsinging men and ^ssinging women spake of Jō-si'āh in their lamentations unto this day; and they made them an ^tordinance in Īs'rā-ēl: and, behold, they are written in the ^ulamentations. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Jō-si'āh, and his good deeds, according to that which is written in the law of Jē-hō'vāh, 27 and his acts, first and last, behold, they are ^vwritten in the ^wbook of the kings of Īs'rā-ēl and Jūdāh.

36 ^xThen the people of the ^y^zland took ^{*}Jē-hō'ā-hāz the son of Jō-si'āh, and made him king in his father's stead in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 2 Jō'ā-hāz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 3 And the king of Ē'g'gypt deposed him at Jē-ru'sā-

^vFace, Is. 6:2.
^wCh. 18:29.
^xDeception, Gen. 37:31.
^yMouth, Gen. 8:11.
^zValley, Josh. 8:13.
^aMeziddo, Josh. 12:21.

23
^bArchery, I Sam. 20:20.
^cShooting, I Sam. 20:20.
^dKing, Deut. 17:15.
^eServants, Ex. 21:2.
^fWounds, Job 34:6.

24
^gChariot, I Ki. 20:1.
^hJerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
ⁱDeath, Rom. 5:12.
^jBurial, II Chr. 16:14.
^kSepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
^lZech. 12:11.
^mSee "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

25
ⁿJeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
^oMourning, John 11:35.
^pSee "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
^qSee "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
^rMan, Gen. 2:7.
^sWomen, Ruth 3:9.
^tOrdinance, Lev. 5:10.
^uLam. 4:20.

27
^vWriting, I Cor. 4:14.
^wBook, Eccl. 12:12.

1
^xII Ki. 23:30-34.
^yLand, Gen. 23:15.
^zCanaan, Gen. 13:7.

***JEHOAHAZ: I. Son of Jehu.**—King of Israel—II Ki. 10:35; 13:1. Delivered from the Syrians—II Ki. 13:3-7. Death—II Ki. 13:9. Record of his Deeds—II Ki. 13:8. Descendants of—II Ki. 13:10; 14:1, 8, 17; II Chr. 25:17, 25.

II. Son of Josiah.—King of Judah.—II Ki. 23:30, 31. II Chr. 36:1. Character of—II Ki. 23:32. Deposed by Pharaoh-necoh—II Ki. 23:33-34; II Chr. 36:3, 4.

III. Son of Jehoram.—II Chr. 21:17. Father of Joash—II Chr. 25:23.

II CHRONICLES

3
a Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
b See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
c Silver, Job 22:25.
d Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 4
e Eliakim, II Ki. 23:34.
f Jehoiakim, II Ki. 24:1.
g Jer. 22:10-12.
h Captivity, Num. 24:22.
 5
i II Ki. 23:36, 37; Jer. 22:13-19.
j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 6
k II Ki. 24:1.
l Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
m Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
n Ch. 33:11.
o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
p Fetters, Mk. 5:4.
q Jer. 22:18-19.
 7
r II Ki. 24:13; Dan. 5:2.
s Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
t Furniture of the Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
u Temples, I Sam. 1:9.
1 Or, *palace*.
 8
v Abominations, Lev. 7:21.
2 Or, *against*.
w Jehoiachin, II Ki. 24:6.
x II Ki. 24:8-17.
3 In II Chr. 3:16.
y *Jecooniah*. In Jer. 22:24.
Coniah.
 9
4 In II Ki. 24:8, *eighteen*.
 10
y II Sam. 11:1.

lēm, and ^a fined the land a hundred ^b talents of ^c silver and a talent of ^d gold. 4 And the king of Ē-ġypt made ^e Ē-li-ā-kīm his brother king over Jū-dāh and Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and changed his name to ^f Jē-hoi-ā-kīm. And ^g Nē-ēō took Jō-ā-hāz his brother, and ^h carried him to Ē-ġypt.

5 ⁱ Jē-hoi-ā-kīm was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jē-ru-sā-lēm: and he did that which was ^j evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh his God. 6 ^k Against him came up ^l Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz-zār king of ^m Bāb-ġ-lōn, and ⁿ bound him in ^p fetters, ^q to carry him to Bāb-ġ-lōn. 7 ^r Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz-zār also carried of the ^s vessels of the house of Jē-hō-vāh to Bāb-ġ-lōn, and put them in his ^t temple at Bāb-ġ-lōn. 8 Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hoi-ā-kīm, and his ^u abominations which he did, and that which was found ² in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Īs-rā-ēl and Jū-dāh: and ^w ^x ³ Jē-hoi-ā-ehīn his son reigned in his stead.

9 Jē-hoi-ā-ehīn was ⁴ eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months and ten days in Jē-ru-sā-lēm: and he did that which was evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh. 10 And ^y at the return of the year king Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz-zār sent, and brought him to Bāb-ġ-lōn, with the goodly vessels of the house of Jē-hō-vāh, and made *Zēd-ē-

kī-āh his brother king over Jū-dāh and Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

11 ^a ^b Zēd-ē-kī-āh was twenty and one years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in ^c Jē-ru-sā-lēm: 12 and he did that which was evil in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh his God; ^d ^e ^f he humbled not himself ^g before ^h Jēr-ē-mī-āh the ⁱ prophet ^j speaking from the mouth of Jē-hō-vāh. 13 And ^k he also rebelled against king Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz-zār, who had made him ^l swear by God: but he stiffened his ^m neck, and ⁿ ⁵ hardened his ^o heart against turning unto Jē-hō-vāh, the God of ^p Īs-rā-ēl. 14 Moreover all the chiefs of the ^q priests, and the people, ^r ^s trespassed very greatly after all the abominations of the ^t nations; and they ^u polluted the house of Jē-hō-vāh which he had ^v hallowed in Jē-ru-sā-lēm. 15 And Jē-hō-vāh, the God of their fathers, ^w sent to them by his ^x messengers, rising up early and sending, ^y because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling-place: 16 but they ^a ^b mocked the messengers of God, and ^c despised his ^d words, and scoffed at his prophets, ^e until the ^f ¹ wrath of Jē-hō-vāh arose against his people, till there was no ⁶ remedy.

17 ^g Therefore he brought upon them the king of the ^h Chāl-dē-āns, who slew their young men with the ⁱ sword in

Var. Read.—V. 8. Judah—So NOW.; Add, and Jehoiakim slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of Uzza with his fathers, Sept. Stade, Kautzsch. V. 9. eight—So Ht. Be.; eighteen, Sept. (Cod. Alex. and Luc.), Pesh. Ew. Th. Ke. Stade, Kautzsch, NOW.

11
z II Ki. 24:18-20; Jer. 52:1.
a Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
b See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 12
d Pride, Ps. 10:2.
e Humility, Pr. 15:33.
f Ch. 33:23.
g Jer. 21:3-7.
h Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
i Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
j Inspiration, II Ki. 17:13.
 13
k Jer. 52:3; Ez. 17:15.
l Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
m Neck, Pr. 3:3.
n Heart hardened. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
5 Heb. *strengthened*.
o Heart, Acts 15:9.
p Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 14
q Priests, Ex. 28:1.
r Sin, Gen. 3:6.
s Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
t Nations, Gen. 10:32.
u See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
v Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
 15
w Jer. 7:13; 25:3.
x Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
y Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 16
z Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
a Ch. 30:10; Jer. 5:12, 15.
b Pr. 1:24-32.
c Word of God, John 6:63.
d Ezra, 5:12.
e Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Anger, Pr. 15:1.
6 Heb. *healing*.
 17
g II Ki. 25:1-7.
h Chaldean, II Ki. 24:2.
i Sword, Ju. 7:20.

*ZEDEKIAH I.—Son of Chenaanah—I Ki. 22:11, 24; II Chr. 18:10, 23.

ZEDEKIAH II.—Son of Josiah—I Chr. 3:15; Jer. 1:3; 37:1. Name changed—II Ki. 24:17. King of Judah—II Ki. 24:18; II Chr. 36:10, 11; Jer. 21:1, 3, 7; 24:8; 27:3, 12; 28:1; 29:3; 32:1, 3, 4; 37:3, 17, 18, 21; Jer. 49:34; 52:1. Events of Reign: Rebelled against Babylon—II Ki. 24:20; Jer. 52:3. Jerusa-

lem destroyed—II Ki. 25:2; Jer. 39:1-10. Taken Captive—Jer. 44:30; 51:59; 52:4-30. Imprisons Jeremiah—Jer. 32:2, 3; 37:15-21; 38:5-28. Sons killed—II Ki. 25:7. Prophecy concerning—Jer. 32:5; 34:2, 4, 6, 8, 21. Death of Jer. 52:11.

ZEDEKIAH III.—Grandson of Jehoiakim—I Chr. 3:16. ZEDEKIAH IV.—False Prophet, Son of Maaseiah—Jer. 29:21-23.

ZEDEKIAH V.—Prince of Judah, Son of Hananiah—Jer. 36:12.

17
a Virgin, Deut. 23:14.
b Old Age, Titus 2:3.
c See "Head," Pr. 20:29.
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.

18
e Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
f Furniture of the Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
g Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
h King, Deut. 17:15.
i Prince, Num. 2:7.
j Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

19
k II Ki. 25:9; Jer. 52:13.
l See "De-struction," Hos. 13:14.
m See "Cities destroyed by Fire," Lev. 10:2.
n Wall, Jer. 51:58.
o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
p Palaces, Dan. 8:2.

20
q II Ki. 25:11.
r Captivity, Num. 24:22.
s Jer. 27:7.

the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or ^a virgin, ^b old man or ^c hoary-headed: he gave them all into his ^d hand. 18 And all the ^e vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the ^g treasures of the house of Jè-hōz-vāh, and the treasures of the ^h king, and of his ⁱ princes, all these he brought to ^j Bāb-š-lōn. 19 And ^k they ^l ^m burnt the house of God, and brake down the ⁿ wall of ^o Jè-ru-sā-lēm, and burnt all the ^p palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof. 20 And them that had escaped from the sword ^q ^r carried he away to Bāb-š-lōn; and ^s they were servants to him and his sons until the

Var. Rend.—V. 17. virgin—maiden, R. old man or hoary-headed—him that was hoary-headed; old man or ancient, R. V. 20. servants—slaves, NOW. V. 21. enjoyed—made good, *Ge. Kn. Ka.* (Lev. 26:34). enjoyed its sabbaths—refreshed itself in its sabbaths, NOW. for as long . . . sabbath—all the time of the desolation it rested, NOW. V. 22. Now—But, NOW. V. 23. house—temple, NOW.

reign of the kingdom of *Pēr-š-ā: 21 ^t ^u to fulfil the ^v word of Jè-hōz-vāh by the mouth of Jër-ē-mī-āh, until ^w ^x ^y the land had enjoyed its ^z sabbaths: for ^a as long as it lay desolate it kept sab-bath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

22 ^b Now in the first year of ^c Ķ-š-rūs king of Pēr-š-ā, that the word of Jè-hōz-vāh ^d by the mouth of Jër-ē-mī-āh might be accomplished, Jè-hōz-vāh ^e stirred up the ^f spirit of Ķ-š-rūs king of Pēr-š-ā, so that he made a pro-clamation throughout all his kingdom, and ^g put it also in ^h writ-ing, saying, 23 Thus saith Ķ-š-rūs king of Pēr-š-ā, All the ⁱ kingdoms of the ^j earth hath Jè-hōz-vāh, the God of ^k heaven, given me; and he hath charged me to build him a ^l house in Jè-ru-sā-lēm, which is in Jū-dāh. Whosoever there is among you of all his ^m people, Jè-hōz-vāh his God be with him, and let him go up.

21
t Jer. 29:10.
u See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
v Word of God, I John 6:63.
w Lev. 26:34.
x Land, Gen. 23:15.
y Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
z Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
a Lev. 25:4.

22
b Ezra, 1:1-3.
1 Heb. *Coresb.*
c Jer. 25:12;
d 29:10.
e Is. 44:28.
f Spirit, Job 4:15.
g Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

23
g See "Na-tions," Gen. 10:32.
h Earth, Gen. 2:1.
i Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
j Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
k See "Jews," II Ki. 16:6.

*PERSIA.—Ez. 27:10; 38:5.
Called Elam.—Is. 21:2; Jer. 25:25; 49:34-39; Ez. 32:24; Dan. 8:2.
Kings of.—Ezra 9:9; Esth. 10:2; Dan. 8:20; 10:13; 11:2. Princes of—Esth. 1:14; Dan. 10:20. Princesses of—Esth. 1:18. Power of—Esth. 1:3. "King of Persia"—Ezra 1:1, 2, 7, 8; 3:7; Dan. 10:1. "The Persian"—Dan. 6:28. "King of Babylon"—Ezra 5:13. Darius I—Ezra 5:5; 6:12, 13, 14; Hag. 1:1; 2:10; Zech. 1:1, 7. "King of Persia"—Ezra 4:5. "The Persian"—Neh. 12:22. "The King"—Ezra 5:6, 7; 6:1, 15. Xerxes ("Ahasuerus")—Esth. 1:1, 2. Artaxerxes I

—Ezra 4:7. King of Persia—Ezra 6:14; 7:1. "King of Baby-lon"—Neh. 13:6. "The King"—Ezra 4:8, 11, 23; 7:7, 11, 21; 8:1; Neh. 2:1; 5:14. "King of Kings"—Ezra 7:12.
Persians.—Dan. 5:28. Law of—Dan. 6:12, 15.
Provinces of.—Esth. 1:1; Dan. 6:1; 8:2.
Laws of.—Dan. 6:8, 12; Esth. 8:8.
System of Government.—Dan. 6:2-11.
Prophecies of.—Expedition of, against Babylon—Jer. 51:11-64; Ez. 32:24, 25; Dan. 2:21-39. Results of Conquests of—Dan. 5:28; Chaps. 7 and 8. Division of, as a Kingdom—Dan. 11:1-4.

THE BOOK OF

Ē Z' - R Ā

1: 1

CYRUS'S PROCLAMATION CONCERNING THE TEMPLE

1: 7

^a II Chr. 36:22.
^b Heb. *Coresh*.
^c King, Deut. 17:15.
^d Persia, II Chr. 36:20.
^e Word of God, John 6:63.
^f Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^g Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
^h Spirit, Job 4:15.
ⁱ Ch. 5:13.
^j Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^k See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
^l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^o Is. 44:28; 45:1, 12, 13.
^p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^r Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^s Israel a Chosen People. See "Covenant," Gen. 17:2.
^t Or, *he is the God who is in Jerusalem*.
^u Dan. 6:26.

1 ^a Now in the first year of ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā* ⁿ *Ā* ^o *Ā* ^p *Ā* ^q *Ā* ^r *Ā* ^s *Ā* ^t *Ā* ^u *Ā* ^v *Ā* ^w *Ā* ^x *Ā* ^y *Ā* ^z *Ā* ^a *Ā* ^b *Ā* ^c *Ā* ^d *Ā* ^e *Ā* ^f *Ā* ^g *Ā* ^h *Ā* ⁱ *Ā* ^j *Ā* ^k *Ā* ^l *Ā* ^m *Ā*

7 a See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9. b See Dan. 5:2. c II Chr. 36:7. d Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1. e See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.	forth the ^a vessels of the house of Jē-hō'vāh, ^b which ^{c d} Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz-zār had brought forth out of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and had put in the house of his ^e gods; 8 even those did Cŷ-rūs king of Pēr-si-ā bring forth by the hand of Mīth-rē-dāth the ^f treasurer, and numbered them unto ^g Shēsh-bāz-zār, the ^h prince of Jū-dāh.	Ā-rāh, seven hundred seventy and five. 6 The children of Pā' hāth-mō'āb, of the children of Jēsh-ū-ā and Jō'āb, two thousand eight hundred and twelve. 7 The children of ⁱ Ē-lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 8 The children of Zāt-tu, nine hundred forty and five. 9 The children of Zāc-eāi, seven hundred and threescore. 10 The children of ^j Bā-nī, six hundred forty and two. 11 The children of Bē'baī, six hundred twenty and three. 12 The children of Āz-gād, a thousand two hundred twenty and two. 13 The children of Ā-dōn-ī-kām, six hundred sixty and six. 14 The children of Big'vāi, two thousand fifty and six. 15 The children of Ā'dīn, four hundred fifty and four. 16 The children of Ā'tēr, of ^k Hēz-ē-kī'āh, ninety and eight. 17 The children of Bēz-zāi, three hundred twenty and three. 18 The children of ^l Jō'rāh, a hundred and twelve. 19 The children of Hā'shūm, two hundred twenty and three. 20 The children of ^m Gīb-bār, ninety and five. 21 The children of ⁿ Bēth'-lē-hēm, a hundred twenty and three. 22 The men of ^o Nē-tō-phāh, fifty and six. 23 The men of Ān-ā-thōth, a hundred twenty and eight. 24 The children of ^p Āz-mā-vēth, forty and two. 25 The children of ^q Kīr-ī-āth-ā-rīm, Čhē-phī'rāh, and ^r Bē-ē'rōth, seven hundred and forty and three. 26 The children of ^s Rā-māh and ^t Gē-bā, six hundred twenty and one. 27 The men of Mīch-mās, a hundred twenty and	7 s Elam, Gen. 10:22.
8 f See "Treasury," Jer. 38:11. g Ch. 5:14. h Prince, Num. 2:7.	9 And this is the number of them: ⁱ thirty platters of gold, a thousand platters of silver, nine and twenty ^j knives, 10 thirty bowls of gold, silver ^k bowls of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand. 11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Shēsh-bāz-zār bring up, when they of the ^l captivity were brought up from ^m Bāb-ŷ-lōn unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm.	11 The children of Bēz-zāi, three hundred twenty and three. 18 The children of ^l Jō'rāh, a hundred and twelve. 19 The children of Hā'shūm, two hundred twenty and three. 20 The children of ^m Gīb-bār, ninety and five. 21 The children of ⁿ Bēth'-lē-hēm, a hundred twenty and three. 22 The men of ^o Nē-tō-phāh, fifty and six. 23 The men of Ān-ā-thōth, a hundred twenty and eight. 24 The children of ^p Āz-mā-vēth, forty and two. 25 The children of ^q Kīr-ī-āth-ā-rīm, Čhē-phī'rāh, and ^r Bē-ē'rōth, seven hundred and forty and three. 26 The children of ^s Rā-māh and ^t Gē-bā, six hundred twenty and one. 27 The men of Mīch-mās, a hundred twenty and	10 6 In Neh. 7:15, Binnai.
9 i Ch. 8:27. j See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.	10 k Bowls, II Ki. 25:15.	16 t Hezekiah, Hez. 1:1.	16 t Hezekiah, Hez. 1:1.
11 l Captivity, Num. 24:22. m Babylon, II Ki. 25:15.	12 n Neh. 7:6-73. o Genealogies, Mt. 1:1. 1 Heb. Nebuchadnezzor.	18 7 In Neh. 7:24, Hariph.	18 7 In Neh. 7:24, Hariph.
2 2 In Neh. 7:7, Azariah. 3 In Neh. 7:7, Raamiah. p See Esth. 2:1; 3:5; chaps. 6-10. 4 In Neh. 7:7, Mispereth. 5 In Neh. 7:7, Nehum. q See "Numbering of Israel," Deut. 4:1.	2 2 In Neh. 7:7, Azariah. 3 In Neh. 7:7, Raamiah. p See Esth. 2:1; 3:5; chaps. 6-10. 4 In Neh. 7:7, Mispereth. 5 In Neh. 7:7, Nehum. q See "Numbering of Israel," Deut. 4:1.	20 8 In Neh. 7:25, G'leon. u Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7. v Netophathites, II Sam. 23:28.	20 8 In Neh. 7:25, G'leon. u Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7. v Netophathites, II Sam. 23:28.
3 r See "Children," Gen. 3:16.	3 r See "Children," Gen. 3:16.	26 x Ramah, Jer. 31:15. y Geba, II Chr. 16:6.	26 x Ramah, Jer. 31:15. y Geba, II Chr. 16:6.

Var. Rend.—V. 9. platters—chargers, r. knives—some kind of vessels: offering, NOW. V. 10. bowls—tankards; covered goblets, NOW. silver . . . ten—410 silver covered goblets, NOW. Chap. 2.—V. 1. Cf. this chapter with Neh. 7:6-73, where a few of the names and many of the

numerical items are different. children of the province—those that belong to the jurisdiction of Judaea, NOW. province—i.e. Judaea. Vs. 3, 61. children—sons, NOW. V. 6. Pahath-moab—i.e. governor of Moab (title of founder of family).

28
a Bethel, Ju.
20:18.
b Ai, Josh. 7:2.

34
c Jericho,
II Ki. 2:18.

36
d I Chr.
24:7-18.
e Priest, 28:1.

38
f I Chr. 9:12.

40
g Levites, Num.
1:47.
1 In ch. 3:9,
Judah, In
Neh. 7:43,
Hodevah.

41
h See "Songs,"
Ex. 15:1.
i See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
j Asaph,
II Chr. 29:30.

42
k Porter,
II Chr. 23:5.

43
l Nethinim,
I Chr. 9:2.

44
2 In Neh. 7:47,
Sia.

two. 28 The men of ^a Bēth'-ēl and ^b Ā'zī, two hundred twenty and three. 29 The children of Nē'zō, fifty and two. 30 The children of Māg'zā, a hundred fifty and six. 31 The children of the other Ē'zām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 32 The children of Hā'zīm, three hundred and twenty. 33 The children of Lōd, Hā'did, and Ō'nō, seven hundred twenty and five. 34 The children of ^c Jēr'zī-chō, three hundred forty and five. 35 The children of Sē-nā'zāh, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

36 ^d The priests: the children of Jē-dā'zāh, of the house of Jēsh-ū-ā, nine hundred seventy and three. 37 The children of Īm'mēr, a thousand fifty and two. 38 ^f The children of Pāsh'hūr, a thousand two hundred forty and seven. 39 The children of Hā'zīm, a thousand and seventeen.

40 The ^g Lē'vites: the children of Jēsh-ū-ā and Kād'mī-ēl, of the children of ¹ Hōd-ā-vī'zāh, seventy and four. 41 The ^h singers: the children of ⁱ Ā'sāph, a hundred twenty and eight. 42 The children of the ^k porters: the children of Shāl'lūm, the children of Ā'tēr, the children of Tāl'mōn, the children of Āk'kūb, the children of Hāt'zī-tā, the children of Shō'zābāi, in all a hundred thirty and nine.

43 The ^l Nēth'zī-nīm: the children of Zī'hā, the children of Hā-sū'phā, the children of Tāb'zā-ōth, 44 the children of Kē'rōs, the children of ² Sī'ā-hā, the children of Pā'dōn, 45 the chil-

Var. Rend.—Vs. 43, 58, 70. Nethinim—i.e. hereditary temple-servants (lit. given ones); cf. ch. 8:17; Num. 8:19. V. 50. Meunim—the Meunim (I Chr. 4:41); the Meunites, NOW. V. 58, all . . . children—^{all} the temple servants and the sons, NOW. servants—slaves, NOW. Vs. 59, 68. fathers' houses—families, NOW.

dren of Lēb'ā-nāh, the children of Hāg'ā-bāh, the children of Āk'kūb, 46 the children of Hā'gāb, the children of ³ Shām'lāi, the children of Hā'nān, 47 the children of Gīd'dēl, the children of Gā'hār, the children of Rē-ā'zāh, 48 the children of Rē'zīn, the children of Nē-kō-dā, the children of Gāz'zām, 49 the children of Ūz'zā, the children of Pā-sē'āh, the children of Bē'sāi, 50 the children of Ās'nāh, the children of Mē-ū'nīm, the children of ⁴ Nē-phī'sīm, 51 the children of Bāk'būk, the children of Hā-kū'phā, the children of Hār'hūr, 52 the children of ⁵ Bāz'lūth, the children of Mē-hī'dā, the children of Hār'shā, 53 the children of Bār'kōs, the children of Sīs'ē-rā, the children of Tē'māh, 54 the children of Nē-zī'āh, the children of Hāt'zī-phā.

55 The children of ^m Sōl'mōn's ⁿ servants: the children of Sō'tāi, the children of ⁶ Hās-sōph'zē-rēth, the children of ⁷ Pē-ru'dā, 56 the children of Jā-ā'zāh, the children of Dār'kōn, the children of Gīd'dēl, 57 the children of Shēph-ā-tī'zāh, the children of Hāt'tīl, the children of Pōch'zē-rēth-hāz-zē-bā'zīm, the children of ⁸ Ā'mī. 58 All the Nēth'zī-nīm, and the children of Sōl'mōn's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

59 And these were they that went up from Tēl-mē'lāh, Tēl-hār'shā, Chē'rūb, ⁹ Ād'dān, and Īm'mēr; but they could not show their ^o fathers' ^p q houses, and their ^r seed, whether they were of ^s ^t Īs'ra-ēl: 60 the children of Dē-lā'zāh, the children

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 40. of the children of—Bani Binui (and), Gr.: cf. Neh. 9:4. Vs. 43, 58, 70. The Nethinim—Omit, NOW. V. 43. the children of Zīhā—the servants of the temple, the sons of Zīhā, NOW. V. 50. Nephisim—the Nephisim, Gen. 25:15.

46
3 In Neh. 7:48,
Salmāi.

50
4 Another reading is, *Nephusim*. In Neh. 7:52, *Nephushešim*.

52
5 In Neh. 7:54,
Bazlūth.

55
m Solomon.
1 Ki. 1:30.
n Servant, Ex. 21:2.
6 In Neh. 7:57,
Sophereth.
7 In Neh. 7:57,
Perida.

57
8 In Neh. 7:59,
Amon.

59
9 In Neh. 7:61,
Addon.
o Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
p House, Deut. 24:10.
q Family, Eph. 5:22.
r Seed, Deut. 22:9.
s See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
t Israel, Deut. 4:1.

61

- 1 In Neh. 7:63.
Hobaiiah.
a Barzillai,
11 Sam. 17:27.
b Gilead, Num.
32:1.
c Name, Acts
16:18.

62

- d Num.
16:39, 40.
2 Heb. they
were polluted
from the
priesthood.
e See "Levites,"
Num. 1:47.
f See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.
g Priest, Ex.
28:1.

63

- h Governor,
Neh. 8:9.
i Lev. 2:3, 10.
j Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.

65

- k Women,
Ruth 3:9.

66

- l Horses,
Jer. 50:11.
m See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
n Mules, Zech.
14:15.

67

- o Camel, Job
1:3.
p Asses, Num.
31:34.

68

- q Head, Pr.
20:29.
r Temple,
1 Sam. 1:9.
s Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
t Offering,
Gen. 22:2.

of Tò-bi'āh, the children of Nē-kō'ḏā, six hundred fifty and two. 61 And of the children of the priests: the children of ¹ Hā-bā'īāh, the children of Hāk-kōz, the children of Bār-zil'āi, who took a wife of the daughters of ^a Bār-zil'āi the ^b Gīl'ē-ād-ite, and was called after their ^c name. 62 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: ^d therefore ² were they deemed ^e polluted and ^f put from the ^g priesthood. 63 And the ^h governor said unto them, ⁱ that they should not eat of the ^j most holy things, till there stood up a priest with * Ū'rim and with Thūm'min.

64 The whole assembly together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, 65 besides their men-servants and their maid-servants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred singing men and singing ^k women. 66 Their ^l ^m horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their ⁿ mules, two hundred forty and five; 67 their ^o camels, four hundred thirty and five; *their* ^p asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

68 And some of the ^q heads of fathers' *houses*, when they came to the ^r house of Jē-hō'vāh which is in ^s Jē-ru'ṣā-lēm, ^t offered willingly for the house of God to set it up in its place:

Var. Rend.—V. 62. These . . . genealogy—These looked up their document of pedigree, NOW. among . . . genealogy—(that is) the genealogy. they were—it was. V. 65. servants—slaves, NOW. V. 69. pounds—*Lit.* manehs (minæ); minæ, NOW. V. 70. Nethinim—servants of the temple, NOW. **Chap. 3.**—V. 3. base—foundation, NOW.

69 ^u they gave after their ability into the ^v treasury of the work threescore and one thousand ^w darics of ^x gold, and five thousand ^y pounds of ^z silver, and one hundred priests' ^z garments.

70 So the priests, and the ^a Le'vites, and some of the people, and the ^b ^c singers, and the ^d porters, and the ^e Nēth'ī-nim, dwelt in their ^f cities, and all ^g Is'ṣrā-ēl in their cities.

3 ^h And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Is'ṣrā-ēl were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jē-ru'ṣā-lēm. 2 Then stood up ⁱ Jēsh'ū-ā the son of Jōz'ā-dāk, and his brethren the priests, and ^j Zē-rūb'ā-bēl the son ^k of Shē-āl'ti-ēl, and his ^l brethren, and builded the ^m altar of the God of Is'ṣrā-ēl, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, as it is written in the ⁿ law of ^o Mō'šēš the man of God. 3 And they set the altar ^u upon its base; ^p ^q for fear was upon them because of the peoples of the countries: and they offered burnt-offerings thereon unto Jē-hō'vāh, even burnt-offerings ^r morning and evening. 4 And they kept the ^s feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and *offered* the daily burnt-offerings by number, according to the ^t ordinance, as the duty of every day required; 5 and afterward the continual burnt-offering, and

Var. Read.—V. 65. singing men and singing women—*Omit*, NOW. **Chap. 3.**—V. 3. And (certain) from the peoples of the land gathered themselves together unto them, and they set up the altar in his place, and increased the size thereof; for all the peoples of the land came unto them and strengthened them, *Gr.* (chiefly after 1 Esdras 5:49). countries—*Add*. For under terror, which rested upon them before the (otherwise) people of the land (it happened), NOW. And—In spite of that, NOW.

69

- u Liberality,
Rom. 12:8.
v Treasury,
Jer. 38:11.
w See "Money,"
Ex. 12:44.
x Gold, 1 Ki.
10:21.
y Silver, Job
22:25.
z Clothing, Job
31:19.

70

- a Levite, Num.
1:47.
b See "Songs,"
Ex. 15:1.
c See "Music,"
1 Chr. 6:31.
d Porter, 11 Chr.
23:5.
e Nethinim,
1 Chr. 9:2.
f City, Gen.
4:17.
g See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.

1

- h Neh. 7:73;
8:1.

2

- i Neh. 12:1, 8.
j Zerubbabel,
Neh. 12:1.
k 1 Chr. 3:17.
l Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
m Altar, Gen.
22:9.
n Law, Deut.
31:24.
o Moses, Ex.
3:4.

3

- 4 Or, *in its place*.
p Ch. 4:4.
q Fear, Gen.
9:2.
r Morning and Evening, Ps.
65:8.

4

- s Feasts, Num.
29:39.
t Ordinance,
Lev. 5:10.

* URIM AND THUMMIN.—Placed in the Breastplate of the High Priest—Ex. 28:30; Lev. 8:8.
God to be consulted by.—Num. 27:21.

No Answer from, on Account of Sin.—1 Sam. 28:6.
Were wanting in the Second Temple.—Ezra 2:63; Neh. 7:65.

5

- a Moon, Ps. 136:9.
b See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.

6

- c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Seven, Gen. 2:2.
e Month, Gen. 7:11.

7

- f See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
g Or, *hewers*.
h Carpenter, Mk. 6:3.
i Food, Gen. 9:3.
j Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
k Sidon, Is. 23:12.
l Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
m II Chr. 2:10.
n See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
o Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
p Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
q Sea, Ex. 14:21.
r Joppa, Acts 10:5.
s Ch. 1:2; 6:3.
t II Chr. 36:22; Ezra 1:1; 2, 7, 8; 4:3; 5:13, 14, 17; 6:3, 14.
u King, Deut. 17:15.
v Persia, II Chr. 36:20.

8

- v Captivity, Num. 24:22.
w Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
x I Chr. 23:4, 24.
y Overseer, Pr. 6:7.
z Or, *set forward the work*.

9

- 3 In ch. 2:40, *Hodaviah*.
4 Heb. *as one*.

10

- z Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
5 According to some MSS., *the priests stood*.
a See "Garments of Priests," Ex. 28:1.
b Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
c Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

the offerings of the ^a new moons, and of all the set feasts of Jê-hô'vâh that were ^b consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh. 6 From the first ^c day of the ^d seventh ^e month began they to offer burnt-offerings unto Jê-hô'vâh: but the foundation of the temple of Jê-hô'vâh was not yet laid. 7 They gave money also unto the ^f masons, and to the ^g carpenters; and ^h food, and drink, and ⁱ oil, unto them of ^j Sîd'ôn, and to them of ^k Tÿre, ^l to bring ^m cedar-trees ⁿ from ^o Lëb'-â-nôn to the ^p sea, unto ^q Jôp'-pâ, ^r according to the grant that they had of ^s Šÿ'rûs ^t king of ^u Për'sî-â.

8 Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, in the second month, began Zê-rûb'bâ-bël the son of Shê-âl'tî-ël, and Jêsh'û-â the son of Jôz'-â-dâk, and the rest of their brethren the priests and the Lë'-vîtes, and all they that were come out of the ^v captivity unto ^w Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and ^x appointed the Lë'-vîtes, from twenty years old and upward, to ^y have the oversight of the work of the house of Jê-hô'vâh. 9 Then stood Jêsh'û-â with his sons and his brethren, Kâd'mî-ël and his sons, the sons of ³ Jû'dâh, ⁴ together, to have the oversight of the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Hên'-â-dâd, with their sons and their brethren the Lë'-vîtes. 10 And when the ^z builders laid the foundation of the temple of Jê-hô'vâh, ⁵ they set the ^a priests in their apparel with ^b trumpets, and the Lë'-vîtes the sons of ^c Â'-sâph

Var. Rend.—V. 5. *the offerings*—So NOW.; and those. V. 7. *food*—meat, *r*. V. 11. *sang* . . . praising—sang in praising, *Be. Ke.*; began to praise, NOW. V. 12. *fathers' houses*—families, NOW. Chap. 4.—Vs. 2, 3. *fathers' houses*—families, NOW. V. 3. in building—to build, *r*.

with cymbals, to ^d praise Jê-hô'vâh, ^e after the order of ^f David king of Îs'-râ-ël. 11 And they ^g sang one to another in praising and giving ^h thanks unto Jê-hô'vâh, *saying*, For he is ⁱ good, for his lovingkindness *endureth* for ever toward ^j Îs'-râ-ël. And all the people ^l shouted with a great shout, when they praised Jê-hô'vâh, because the foundation of the ^m house of Jê-hô'vâh was laid. 12 But many of the ⁿ priests and ^o Lë'-vîtes and ^p heads of ^q fathers' ^r houses, ^s ^t the old men that had seen ⁶ the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their ^u eyes, ^v wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for ^w joy: 13 so that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people; for the people shouted with ^a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

4 Now when ^x the adversaries of Jû'dâh and ^z Bën'zjâ-mîn heard that ^a the children of the captivity were building a temple unto Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Îs'-râ-ël; 2 then they drew near to ^b Zê-rûb'bâ-bël, and to the heads of fathers' *houses*, and said unto them, Let us build with you; for we ^c seek your God, as ye do; ^e ⁷ and we ^f sacrifice unto him since the days of ^g Ê'-sâr-hâd'dôn king of ^h Âs-sÿr'-î-â, who brought us up hither. 3 But Zê-rûb'bâ-bël, and ⁱ Jêsh'û-â, and the rest of the heads of fathers' *houses* of Îs'-râ-ël, said unto them, ^j Ye have nothing to do with us in building a house

Var. Read.—V. 9. *sons* . . . Henadad—sons of Hodaviah, the sons of Ehodad—NOW. Judah—Hodaviah (*see marg.*), *Be. Ew. Ke. NOW.* clerical error. V. 10. they . . . priests—the priests stood forth (I Esdras 5:57), *MSS. Sept. Vulg. Be.*; the priests came forth, NOW.

- d Praise, Ju. 5:3.
e I Chr. 6:31; 25:1.
f David, I Sam. 17:12.

11

- g Songs, Ex. 15:1.
h Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
i Goodness and Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
j See "Kingdom of Is-rael," I Ki. 11:11.
k See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
l Shouting, Is. 12:6.
m Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

12

- n Priest, Ex. 28:1.
o Levite, Num. 1:47.
p Head, Pr. 20:29.
q Father, Ex. 21:15.
r House, Deut. 24:10.
s Hag. 2:3.
t Old Age, Titus 2:3.
6 Or, *the first house standing on its foundation, when this house was before their eyes*.
u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
v Mourning, John 11:35.
w Joy, Ps. 30:5.

1

- x Vs. 7-10.
y Enemy, Job 31:29.
z See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
a Ch. 1:11.

2

- b Zerubbabel, Neh. 12:1.
c "Seek," See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
e II Ki. 17:32.
7 Another reading is, *yet we do not sacrifice since &c.*
f Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
g II Ki. 19:37.
h Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.

3

- i Jeshua, Ezra 3:2.
j Neh. 2:20.

3
a Ch. 1:1, 2.
b Cyrus, Ezra 3:7.
c Persia, II Chr. 36:20.

4
d Ch. 3:3.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
f Or, terrified.

5
f Neh. 12:22;
Dan. 5:31.

6
g Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.
2 Or, Xerxes. Heb. *Ahash-verosh*.
h Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
i Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

7
3 Heb. *Artah-shashta*.
j Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
k Letter, Acts 23:25.
l Language, Neh. 13:24.
m Syria, Gen. 25:20.
n Or, *Aramaic*.
n II Ki. 18:26;
Dan. 2:4.
o Tongue, Mk. 16:17.

8
5 Ch. 4:8-6:18 is in Aramaic.
p Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.

9
q II Ki. 17:24.
r See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.
s See "Elam," Gen. 10:22.

10
t Nation, Gen. 10:32.
u City, Gen. 4:17.
v Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto Jê-hôz'vâh, the God of Îš-râ-êl, as ^a king ^b Çÿ-rûs the king of ^c Pêr-si-â hath commanded us. 4 Then ^d the people of the land weakened the ^e hands of the people of Jû-dâh, and ^f troubled them in building, 5 and hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Çÿ-rûs king of Pêr-si-â, even until the reign of ^g Dâ-rî-ûs king of Pêr-si-â. 6 And in the reign of ^h Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they an accusation against the inhabitants of ⁱ Jû-dâh and ^j Jê-ru-sâ-lêm.

7 And in the days of ^k Âr-tâx-êrx-êš wrote Bîsh-lâm, Mîth-rê-dâth, Tâ-bê-êl, and the rest of his companions, unto Âr-tâx-êrx-êš king of Pêr-si-â; and the ^l writing of the ^m letter was written in the ⁿ ^o Sÿr-î-ân character, and set forth in ^p the ^q Sÿr-î-ân tongue. 8 ^r Rê-hûm the chancellor and Shîm-shâi the ^s scribe wrote a letter against Jê-ru-sâ-lêm to Âr-tâx-êrx-êš the king in this sort: 9 then wrote Rê-hûm the chancellor, and Shîm-shâi the scribe, and ^t the rest of their companions, the Dî-nâ-îtes, and the Â-phâr-sâth-ehîtes, the Târ-pêl-îtes, the Â-phâr-sîtes, the Âr-ehê-vîtes, the ^u Bâb-ÿ-lôz-nî-âš, the Shû-shân-ehîtes, the Dê-hâ-îtes, the ^v Ê-lâm-îtes, 10 and the rest of the ^w nations whom the great and noble Ôš-nâp-pâr brought over, and set in the ^x city of ^y Sâ-mâ-rî-â, and in the rest of the country

Var. Rend.—V. 7. in the Syrian . . . tongue—in Aramaic and translated into Persian, NOW. Syrian—Aramaic, *Ew. Be. Ke.*; virtually, *r.* set forth—or, interpreted [ARAMAIC], Rehun, &c.; *Oppert Mc.* A note to indicate that what follows (to ch. 6:18) is no longer Heb. but Aramaic. Vs. 10, 17. country—cities; countries, NOW. Vs. 10, 11, 16. beyond—on the other side

beyond the ^w River, ^x and so forth.

11 This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto Âr-tâx-êrx-êš the king: Thy ^y servants the men beyond the River, and so forth. 12 Be it known unto the king, that the ^z Jews that came up from thee are come to us unto Jê-ru-sâ-lêm; they are building ^a the rebellious and the bad city, and ^b have finished the walls, and repaired the foundations. 13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the ^c walls finished, ^d they will not pay ^e tribute, custom, or toll, and in the end it will be hurtful unto the kings. 14 Now because we eat the ^f salt of the ^g palace, and it is not meet for us to see the ^h king's ⁱ dishonor, therefore have we sent and certified the king; 15 that search may be made in the ^j book of the ^k records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a ^l rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved sedition within the same of old time; for which cause was this city laid waste. 16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded, and the ^m walls finished, by this means thou shalt have no portion beyond the River.

17 Then sent the king an answer unto Rê-hûm the chancellor, and to Shîm-shâi the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in Sâ-mâ-rî-â, and ⁿ in the rest of the country

(i.e. from the Persian official point of view); cf. v. 20, and on I Ki. 4:24. River—Euphrates, NOW. V. 12. repaired—So NOW.; are (or will be) joining, *Ge.*; or . . . digging, *Be. Ke.* be hurtful unto—endamage, *r.* V. 16. thou . . . River—in sight of this, not one portion of the countries beyond the Euphrates will remain you, NOW. portion—territory.

w River, Is. 32:2.
x Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
y Vs. 11, 17; ch. 7:12.

11
z Servant, Ex. 21:2.

12
a Jew, II Ki. 16:6.
b II Chr. 36:13.
c Ch. 5:3, 9.

13
d Wall, Jer. 51:58.
e See v. 20.
f Tribute, Mt. 22:19.

14
g Salt, Lev. 2:13.
h Palace, Dan. 8:2.
i King, Deut. 17:15.
j See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.

15
k Book, Eccl. 12:12.
l See "Recorder," Is. 36:3.
m See "Persia," II Chr. 36:20.
n Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.

17
6 Or, unto the rest beyond &c.

17
a Salutation,
Lu. 10:4.

18
b Letter, Acts
23:25.
c Neh. 8:8.
1 Or, translated.

19
d See "Trea-
son," II Ki.
11:14.

20
e I Ki. 4:21.
f Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
g See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.
h See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
i Tribute, Mt.
22:19.

23
j See "Persia,"
II Chr. 36:20.

24
k Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
l Darius, Ezra
4:5.

1
m Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
n Haggai, Hag.
1:1.
o Zechariah,
Zech. 1:1.
p Iddo, II Chr.
12:15.
q Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
r Jew, II Ki.
16:6.

beyond the River: ^a Peace, and so forth. 18 The ^b letter which ye sent unto us hath been ^{c1} plainly read before me. 19 And I decreed, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time ^d hath made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein. 20 ^e There have been mighty kings also over ^f Jê-ru^g-sâ-lêm, ^g ^h who have ruled over all the country beyond the River; and ⁱ tribute, custom, and toll, was paid unto them. 21 Make ye now a decree to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until a decree shall be made by me. 22 And take heed that ye be not slack herein: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 Then when the copy of king ^j Ār-tāx-ēr-x^l-ēs' letter was read before Rê^h-hūm, and Shīm^l-shāi the scribe, and their companions, they went in haste to Jê-ru^g-sâ-lêm unto the Jews, and made them to cease by force and power. 24 Then ceased the work of the ^k house of God which is at Jê-ru^g-sâ-lêm; and it ceased until the second year of the reign of ^l Dā-rī^l-ūs king of Pêr^l-si-ā.

5 Now the ^m prophets, ⁿ Hāg^g-gāi the prophet, and ^o Zêch^h-ā-rī^h-āh the son of ^p Id^l-dō, ^q prophesied unto the ^r Jews that were in Jū^l-dāh and Jê-ru^g-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 5. V. 1. in the name—So NOW.; the name (i.e. authority) of the God of Israel being upon them. Vs. 3, 6. beyond—on the other side (see ch. 4:10). River—Euphrates, NOW. V. 7. letter—report; presentation, NOW.

sâ-lêm; in the name of the God of Īs^h-râ-ēl ² *prophesied they* unto them. 2 Then rose up ^s Zê-rûb^l-bâ-bêl the son of Shê^h-āl^l-tî-ēl, and ^t Jêsh^h-û-ā the son of Jōz^h-ā-dāk, and began to build the house of God which is at Jê-ru^g-sâ-lêm; and ^u with them were the prophets of God, helping them. 3 At the same time came to them ^v Tāt^l-tê-nāi, the ^w governor beyond the River, and Shê^h-thār^h-bōz^h-ē-nāi, and their companions, and said thus unto them, ^x Who gave you a decree to build this house, and to finish this wall? 4 ^y Then we told them after this manner, what the names of the men were that were making this building. 5 But ^z ^a the eye of their God was upon the ^{*} elders of the Jews, and they did not make them cease, till the matter should come to Dā-rī^l-ūs, and then ³ answer should be returned by letter concerning it.

6 The copy of the letter that ^b Tāt^l-tê-nāi, the governor beyond the ^c ^d River, and Shê^h-thār^h-bōz^h-ē-nāi, and his companions ^e the Ā-phār^h-sāeh^h-ites, who were beyond the River, sent unto Dā-rī^l-ūs the king; 7 they sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus: Unto Dā-rī^l-ūs the ^f king, all ^g peace. 8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Jū^l-dāh, to the house of the great ^h God, which is builded with great ⁱ stones, and timber is laid

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 4. we told—said they, Sept. Pesh. Ev. Be. Kue. Kp. Ry. NOW.

2 Or, which was upon them.

2
s Zerubbabel, Neh. 12:1.
t Jeshua, Ezra 3:2.
u Ch. 6:14; Hag. 2:4; Zech. 3:1.

3
v Ch. 6:6, 13.
w Governor, Neh. 8:9.
x V. 9; ch. 1:3.

4
y See v. 10.

5
z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, they returned answer.

6
b Tattenai, Ez. 5:6.
c River, Is. 32:2.
d Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
e Ch. 4:9.

7
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g Peace, Pr. 17:1.

8
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Stone, Ex. 34:1.

* ELDERS OF ISRAEL.—Gather the Elders of Israel—Ex. 3:16. Moses called for—Ex. 12:21. Elders came to eat—Ex. 18:12. Seventy Elders go up to Sinai—Ex. 24:1. Come before the Tent of Meeting—Num. 11:16, 24. Lay Hands on Head of Bullock—Lev. 4:15. Bring Rebellious Son before—Deut. 21:19–20. They command the People—Deut. 27:1. Moses delivers the Law to—Deut. 31:9, 28. Join Joshua in Mourning Achan's Sin—Josh. 7:6. Come to King David at Hebron—II Sam. 5:3; II Chr. 5:4. Saul seeks Honor before—

I Sam. 15:30. Boaz takes Elders to justify Ruth—Ruth 4:2. Eye of God on—Ezra 5:5. The Tradition of the—Mt. 15:2; Mk. 7:3. Suffer Things of—Mt. 16:21; 27:12. Sought False Witness—Mt. 26:59. Persuaded the Multitude—Mt. 27:20. Jesus must be rejected by—Mk. 8:31; Lu. 9:22. Hold Consultation against Jesus—Mk. 15:1. Gathered together against Apostles—Acts 4:5, 23. Elders stirred up—Acts 6:12. See "Israel"—Deut. 4:1. "Jews"—II Ki. 16:6.

5

l Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.

m Ch. 1:7; 5:14;
Dan. 5:2.

n See "Spoil,"
Is. 9:3.

o Jerusalem.
Ju. 1:8.

p Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

6

a Tattenai, Ezra 5:6.
b Governor, Neh. 8:9.
c River, Is. 32:2.
d Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
1 Aram, *their*.

7

e Labor, Ex. 23:12.
f See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
g Rulers of Israel, Ju. 6:7.
h Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
i Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

8

j V. 4; ch. 7:14-22.
k Goods, Num. 31:9.
l Tribute, Mt. 22:19.

9

m Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
n Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
o Lambs, Ex. 29:38.
p Offering, Gen. 22:2.
q God, Gen. 1:1.
r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
s Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
t Salt, Lev. 2:13.
u Wine, Lev. 10:9.
v Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
w Priest, Ex. 28:1.
x Day, Lev. 25:8.

10

y Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
z Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

11

a Ch. 7:26.
b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
c Dan. 2:5; 3:29.

12

d Deut. 12:5, 11.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.

at Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, every one to its place; and thou shalt put them in the house of God.

6 Now therefore, ^aTât'tê-nâi, ^bgovernor beyond the ^cd River, Shê'thâr-bôz'ê-nâi, and ¹your companions the Â-phâr'sâch-ites, who are beyond the River, be ye far from thence: 7 let the ^ework of this house of God alone; let the ¹⁰governor of the ^bJews and the ⁱelders of the Jews build this house of God in its place. 8 Moreover ^jI make a decree what ye shall do to these elders of the Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's ^kgoods, even of the ^ltribute beyond the River, expenses be given with all diligence unto these men, that they be not hindered. 9 And that which they have need of, both young ^mbullocks, and ⁿrams, and ^olambs, for ^pburnt-offerings to the ^qGod of ^rheaven; also ^swheat, ^tsalt, ^uwine, and ^voil, according to the word of the ^wpriests that are at Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, let it be given them ^xday by day without fail; 10 that they may offer ^ysacrifices of sweet savor unto the God of heaven, and ^zpray for the life of the king, and of his sons. 11 Also I have made a decree, that ^awho-soever shall alter this word, let a beam be pulled out from his house, and ^blet him be lifted up and fastened thereon; and ^clet his house be made a dunghill for this: 12 and the God that ^dhath caused his name to dwell there overthrow all kings and peoples that shall put forth their ^ehand to alter *the same*, to destroy this house of God which is at Jê-ru'

Var. Rend.—V. 7. governor of the Jews—Omit. NOW. V. 8. expenses . . . hindered—expenses shall be repaid those men and indeed without delay, NOW. Vs. 8, 12, 13. with diligence—with exactness;

sâ-lêm. I Dâ-ri'-ûs have made a decree; let it be done with all diligence.

13 Then Tât'tê-nâi, the governor beyond the River, Shê'thâr-bôz'ê-nâi, and their companions, ²because that Dâ-ri'-ûs the king had sent, did accordingly with all diligence. 14 And ⁱthe elders of the Jews builded and prospered, through the ^oprophesying of ^hHäg'gâi the prophet and ⁱZêch-â-ri'âh the son of I'd'dô. And they builded and finished it, according to the ^jcommandment of the God of Îs'râ-ël, and according to the decree of Çÿ'rûs, and Dâ-ri'-ûs, and Â-r-tâx-êr-x'êš king of ^kPê'r-si-â. 15 And this house was finished on the third day of the ^lmonth Â'dâr, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Dâ-ri'-ûs the king.

16 And the ^mchildren of Îs'râ-ël, the priests and the ⁿLê'vîtes, and the rest of the children of the ^ocaptivity, ^pkept the dedication of this ^qhouse of God with ^rjoy. 17 And they offered at the dedication of this house of God a hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin-offering for all Îs'râ-ël, ^s^t twelve he-goats, according to the number of the ^utribes of Îs'râ-ël. 18 And they set the priests in ^vtheir divisions, and the Lê'vîtes in ^wtheir courses, for the service of God, which is at ^xJê-ru'-sâ-lêm; ^yas it is written in the ^zbook of ^aMô'sêš.

19 And ^b^c the children of the ^ocaptivity kept the ^d^e passover upon the fourteenth *day* of the first month. 20 ^fFor the priests and the Lê'vîtes had

carefully, NOW. V. 9. heaven; also—heaven, R. V. 12. alter—So NOW.; transgress. V. 13. beyond—So NOW.; on the other side (see ch. 4:10).

13

² Or, *because of that which &c.*

14

^f Ch. 5:1, 2.
^g Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^h Haggai, Hag. 1:1.
ⁱ Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.
^j Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^k See "Persia," II Chr. 36:20.

15

^l Month, Gen. 7:11.

16

^m See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
ⁿ Levites, Num. 1:47.
^o Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^p II Chr. 7:5.
^q See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^r Joy, Ps. 30:5.

17

^s Ch. 8:35.
^t See "Goats," Deut. 14:4.
^u Tribes, Num. 36:9.

18

^v II Chr. 35:5.
^w I Chr. 23:6.
^x Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^y Num. 3:6; 8:9.
^z Book, Eccl. 12:12.
^a Moses, Ex. 3:4.

19

^b Ch. 1:11.
^c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^d Passover, Ex. 12:3.
^e Feasts, Num. 29:39.

20

^f II Chr. 29:34; 30:15.

20
 a Purification, Lev. 15:2.
 b Heb. as one.
 c 11 Chr. 35:11.
 d Passover, Ex. 12:3.
 e Captivity, Num. 24:22.
 f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
21
 f Neh. 9:2; 10:28.
 g Ch. 9:11.
 h See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 i See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 j Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 k Land, Gen. 23:15.
 l "Seek." See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 m Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
 n God, Gen. 1:1.
 o Kingdom of Israel, 1 Ki. 11:11.

22
 p Unleavened Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 q Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 r Ch. 7:27.
 s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 t Heart, Acts 15:9.
 u Ch. 1:1; 6:1.
 v King, Deut. 17:15.
 w Assyria, 11 Ki. 15:19.
 x Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 y Labor, Ex. 12:23.
 z See "Temple," 1 Sam. 1:9.

1
 a I Chr. 6:4-16.
 b Ezra 4:7; 11, 23; 6:14; 7:12, 21; Neh. 2:1.
 c Persia, II Chr. 36:20.
 d Hilkiah, I Chr. 6:45.

2
 e Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.

5
 f Phinehas, Num. 31:6.
 g Eleazar, Deut. 10:6.
 h Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

6
 i Babylon, 11 Ki. 25:13.
 j Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.
 k Law, Deut. 31:24.
 l Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 m Vs. 9, 28.

7
 n Ch. 8:1-20.

^a purified themselves ¹ together; all of them were pure: and ^b they killed the ^c passover for all the children of the ^d captivity, and for their ^e brethren the priests, and for themselves. 21 And the children of ^{İ̄s̄rā-ēl} that were come again out of the captivity, and ¹ all such as had separated themselves unto them from ^{g h i} the filthiness of the ^j nations of the ^k land, to ^{l m} seek ⁿ ^{Jē-hō-vāh}, the God of ^o ^{İ̄s̄rā-ēl}, did eat, 22 and ^p kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with ^q joy: for ^{Jē-hō-vāh} had made them joyful, and ^{r s} had turned the ^t heart of ^{u v} the king of ^w ^{Ās-sūr-ī-ā} unto them, to strengthen their ^z hands in the ^y work of the ^z house of God, the God of ^{İ̄s̄rā-ēl}.

7 ^a Now after these things, in the reign of ^{Ä-r-tāx-ēr-x-ēs} king of ^{Pēr-si-ā}, ^{b c} ^{Ēz-rā} the son of ^{Sē-rā-ġāh}, the son of ^{Äz-ā-rī-āh}, the son of ^a ^{Hil-kī-āh}, 2 the son of ^{Shāl-lūm}, the son of ^e ^{Zā-dōk}, the son of ^{Ä-hi-tūb}, 3 the son of ^{Äm-ā-rī-āh}, the son of ^{Äz-ā-rī-āh}, the son of ^{Mē-rā-ġōth}, 4 the son of ^{Zēr-ā-hi-āh}, the son of ^{Ūz-zī}, the son of ^{Bük-kī}, 5 the son of ^{Äb-ī-shū-ā}, the son of ⁱ ^{Phīn-ē-hās}, the son of ^g ^{Ē-lē-ā-zār}, the son of ^h ^{Aār-ōn} the chief priest—6 this ^{Ēz-rā} went up from ⁱ ^{Bāb-ŷ-lōn}. And he was a ready ^j scribe in the ^k law of ^l ^{Mō-šēs}, which ^{Jē-hō-vāh}, the God of ^{İ̄s̄rā-ēl}, had given; and the king granted him all his request, ^m according to the hand of ^{Jē-hō-vāh} his God upon him. 7 And ⁿ there went up some of the children of ^{İ̄s̄rā-ēl}, and of the

Var. Rend.—V. 20. And the . . . pure—had purified themselves; and the Levites as one man were all of them pure; purified themselves without exception, NOW. Chap. 7.—V. 6. a ready . . . Moses—a scribe (i.e. man of letters) skilful in the law of Moses, Var. NOW. began . . . up—Heb. was the foundation of the going up. But see Var. Read. V. 10. set—directed, Var. NOW. V. 12. perfect . . .

priests, and the ^{Lē-vītes}, and the ^{a p} singers, and the ^q porters, and the ^r ^{Nēth-ī-nīm}, unto ^s ^{Jē-ru-sā-lēm}, in the seventh year of ^{Ä-r-tāx-ēr-x-ēs} the king. 8 And he came to ^{Jē-ru-sā-lēm} in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king. 9 For upon the first ^{day} of the first month ² began he to go up from ^{Bāb-ŷ-lōn}; and on the first ^{day} of the fifth month came he to ^{Jē-ru-sā-lēm}, according to the good hand of his God upon him. 10 For ^{Ēz-rā} had set his heart to seek the law of ^{Jē-hō-vāh}, and to do it, and ^t to teach in ^{İ̄s̄rā-ēl} ^u statutes and ^v ordinances.

11 Now this is the copy of the ^{w x} letter that the king ^{Ä-r-tāx-ēr-x-ēs} gave unto ^{Ēz-rā} the priest, the scribe, even the scribe of the words of the commandments of ^{Jē-hō-vāh}, and of his statutes to ^{İ̄s̄rā-ēl}: 12 ^{y z} ^{Ä-r-tāx-ēr-x-ēs}, ^z king of kings, unto ^{Ēz-rā} the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of ^a heaven, perfect and so forth. 13 ^b I make a decree, that all they of the people of ^{İ̄s̄rā-ēl}, and their priests and the ^{Lē-vītes}, in my realm, that are minded of their own free will to go to ^{Jē-ru-sā-lēm}, go with thee. 14 Forasmuch as thou art sent ^d of the king and his ^e seven counsellors, to inquire concerning ^a ^{Jū-dāh} and ^{Jē-ru-sā-lēm}, according to the law of thy God which is in thy hand, 15 and to carry the ^e silver and ⁱ gold, ^{g h} which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of ^{İ̄s̄rā-ēl}, ^{i j} whose habitation is in ^{Jē-ru-l}

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 9. began he—So NOW.; he determined to go up, Sept. Be. Ke. pts.; that is Nuruz (a Persian festival), was the going up, Derenbourg.

o See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
 p See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
 q Porter, II Chr. 23:5.
 r Nethinim, I Chr. 9:2.
 s Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

9
 2 Heb. that was the foundation of the going up.

10
 t Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 u Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
 v Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

11
 w Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 x Letter, Acts 23:25.

12
 y Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
 z Ch. 7:12-26 is in Aramaic
 z Ez. 26:7; Dan. 2:37.
 a Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

13
 b Ch. 6:1.

14
 4 Aram, from before the king.
 c Vs. 15, 28; ch. 8:25.
 d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

15
 e Silver, Job 22:25.
 f Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 g See Ezra 6:4-8.
 h Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
 i Ch. 6:12.
 j Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

16
a Ch. 8:25.
b Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
c Ch. 1:4, 6.
d Offering, Gen. 22:2.
e Priest, Ex. 28:1.
f Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

17
g Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
h Money, Ex. 12:44.
i Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
j Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
k Lambs, Ex. 29:38.
l Num. 15:4-13.
m Altar, Gen. 22:9.

18
n Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
o Silver, Job 22:25.
p Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
q Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

19
r Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
s Furniture of the Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
t Ch. 1:7; 5:14; Dan. 5:2.

20
u Ch. 6:4.
v Treasury, Jer. 38:11.

21
w Artaxerxes, Ezra 7:1.
x King, Deut. 17:15.
y Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.
z Law, Deut. 31:24.
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

22
c Measures, Ex. 36:9.
1 Aram, cors.
d Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
e Wine, Lev. 10:9.
f Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
g Salt, Lev. 2:13.

23
h Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
i Ch. 6:10.
j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Anger, Pr. 15:1.

sā-lēm, 16 and all the silver and gold that thou shalt find in all the province of ^a Bāb-ŷ-lōn, ^c with the ^d freewill-offering of the people, and of the ^e priests, offering willingly for the ^f house of their God which is in Jê-ru^l sā-lēm; 17 therefore thou shalt with all diligence ^g buy with this ^h money ⁱ bullocks, ^j rams, ^k lambs, ^l with their meal-offerings and their drink-offerings, and shalt offer them upon the ^m altar of the house of your God which is in Jê-ru^l sā-lēm. 18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee and to thy ⁿ brethren to do with the rest of the ^o silver and the ^p gold, that ^q do ye after the will of your God. 19 And the ^r ^s ^t vessels that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, deliver thou before the God of Jê-ru^l sā-lēm. 20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, ^u bestow it out of the king's ^v treasure-house. 21 And I, even I ^w Ār-tāx-ēr-xēš the ^x king, do make a decree to all the treasurers that are beyond the River, that whatsoever Ēz-rā the priest, ^y the scribe of the ^z law of the ^a God of ^b heaven, shall require of you, it be done with all diligence, 22 unto a hundred talents of silver, and to a hundred ^c ¹ measures of ^d wheat, and to a hundred bāths of ^e wine, and to a hundred bāths of ^f oil, and ^g salt without prescribing how much. 23 ^h Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be done exactly for the house of the God of heaven; for ⁱ why should there be ^j ^k wrath

Var. Rend.—V. 16. find.—So NOW.; obtain. with—besides; without regard to. NOW. V. 17. with all diligence—diligently. Var.; carefully. NOW. V. 21. with all diligence—exactly; carefully. NOW. V. 22. measures—cors (homers); dry measures. NOW. V. 26. judgment... diligence—from

against the realm of the king and his sons? 24 Also we certify you, that ^l touching any of the priests and ^m Lē-ŷ-vites, the ⁿ ^o singers, ^p porters, ^q Nēth-ŷ-nīm, or ^r servants of this house of God, ^s it shall not be lawful to impose ^t tribute, custom, or toll, upon them. 25 And thou, Ēz-rā, after the ^u wisdom of thy God that is in thy ^v hand, appoint magistrates and ^w ^x judges, who may judge all the people that are beyond the ^y ^z River, all such as know the laws of thy God; and ^a teach ye him that knoweth them not. 26 And ^b whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, ^c let judgment be executed upon him with all diligence, whether it be unto ^d death, or to ^e banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to ^f imprisonment.

27 ^l Blessed be Jê-hō-ŷ-vāh, the God of our ^g fathers, ^h who hath put such a thing as this in the king's ⁱ heart, to beautify the house of Jê-hō-ŷ-vāh which is in ^j Jê-ru^l sā-lēm; 28 and ^k hath extended ^l lovingkindness unto me before the king, and his counselors, and before all the king's mighty ^m princes. And I was strengthened according to the hand of Jê-hō-ŷ-vāh my God upon me, and I gathered together out of ⁿ Īš-rā-ēl chief men to go up with me.

8 Now ^o these are the heads of their fathers' houses, and this is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Bāb-ŷ-lōn, in the reign of Ār-tāx-ēr-xēš the king: 2 Of the sons of ^p Phīn-ē-hās, ^q Ġēr-šōm. Of the sons them one shall demand an exact account. NOW. with all diligence—strictly. banishment—Or, exclusion (from the congregation). Be. Ry.; Lit. to rooting out. V. 27. heart—mind. NOW. V. 28. lovingkindness—mercy, r. princes—officers. NOW. chief men—esteemed people. NOW. Chap. 8.—V. 1. fathers' houses—families. NOW.

24
l See v. 7.
m Levites, Num. 1:47.
n See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
o See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
p Porter, II Chr. 23:5.
q Nethinim, I Chr. 9:2.
r Servant, Ex. 21:2.
s Ch. 4:13, 20.
t Tribute, Mt. 22:19.

25
u Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
w See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
x See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
y River, Is. 32:2.
z Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
a Instruction, Is. 54:13.

26
b Ch. 6:11, 12.
c Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
d Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
e Aram. rooting out.
f Prison, Gen. 42:16.

27
f Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
g Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
h Ch. 6:22.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

28
k Ch. 9:9.
l Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Prince, Num. 2:7.
n Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

1
o Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.

2
p Phinehas, Num. 31:6.
q Gershom, Ex. 2:22.

2
a Ithamar,
1 Chr. 24:1.

3
b Zechariah,
Zech. 1:1.
c Genealogy,
Mt. 1:1.
d Male and Fe-
male, Mt.
19:4.

6
e Jonathan,
1 Sam. 31:2.

7
f Elam, Gen.
10:22.

9
g Joab, II Sam.
8:16.

10
h Shelomith,
Lev. 24:11.

13
i Shemaiah,
1 Ki. 12:22.

14
1 Another read-
ing is, *Zaccur*.

15
j See "River,"
Is. 32:2.
k Encampment,
Num. 31:10.

of ^a Īth-ä-mär, Dän-ĵël. Of the sons of David, Hät-tūsh. 3 Of the sons of Shēe-ä-nī-āh, of the sons of Pā-rōsh, ^b Zēeh-ä-rī-āh; and with him were reckoned by ^c genealogy of the ^d males a hundred and fifty. 4 Of the sons of Pā-hāth-mō-āb, Ēl-ĵe-hō-ē-nāi the son of Zēr-ä-hī-āh; and with him two hundred males. 5 Of the sons of Shēe-ä-nī-āh, the son of Jā-hā-zi-ēl; and with him three hundred males. 6 And of the sons of Ā-dīn, Ē-bēd the son of ^e Jōn-ä-than; and with him fifty males. 7 And of the sons of ^f Ē-lām, Jēsh-ä-ĵāh the son of Āth-ä-lī-āh; and with him seventy males. 8 And of the sons of Shēph-ä-tī-āh, Zēb-ä-dī-āh the son of Mī-ēhā-ēl; and with him fourscore males. 9 Of the sons of ^g Jō-āb, Ō-bā-dī-āh the son of Jē-hī-ēl; and with him two hundred and eighteen males. 10 And of the sons of ^h Shēl-ō-mith, the son of Jōs-ī-phi-āh; and with him a hundred and threescore males. 11 And of the sons of Bē-ābāi, Zēeh-ä-rī-āh the son of Bē-ābāi; and with him twenty and eight males. 12 And of the sons of Āz-gād, Jō-hā-nān the son of Hāk-kā-tān; and with him a hundred and ten males. 13 And of the sons of Ā-dōn-ī-kām, *that were* the last; and these are their names: Ē-liph-ē-lēt, Jē-ū-ēl, and ⁱ Shē-mā-ĵāh; and with them three-score males. 14 And of the sons of Bīg-vāi, Ū-thāi and ¹ Zāb-būd; and with them seventy males.

15 And I gathered them together to the ^j river that runneth to Ā-hā-vā; and there we ^k en-

Var. Rend.—V. 4. Pahath-moab—see *om* ch. 2:6. males—men, NOW. V. 17. ministers—servants of worship, NOW. V. 18. us a man—a name has dropped out, *Dathe, Gr.; Ish-Sekel, Be. Ke., R marg.* V. 20. Nethinim—temple-servants, NOW. V. 21. little ones—children, NOW.

camped three days: and I viewed the people, and the ^l priests, and found ^m there none of the ⁿ sons of Lē-vī. 16 Then sent I for ^o Ē-lī-ē-zēr, for Ā-rī-ēl, for Shē-mā-ĵāh, and for Ēl-nā-thān, and for Jā-rīb, and for Ēl-nā-thān, and for Nā-thān, and for Zēh-ä-rī-āh, and for Mē-shūl-lām, chief men; also for Jōi-ä-rīb, and for Ēl-nā-thān, ^p ² who were teachers. 17 And ³ I sent them forth unto Īd-dō the chief at the place Ē-a-siph-ä-ā; and I told them what they should say unto ^q Īd-dō, *and* his ^r brethren the ^s Nēth-ī-nīm, at the place Ē-a-siph-ä-ā, that they should bring unto us ^t ministers for the ^u house of our God. 18 And ^v ^w according to the good hand of our God upon us they brought us ⁵ a man of discretion, of the sons of Māh-lī, the son of Lē-vī, the son of Īs-rā-ēl; and Shēr-ē-bī-āh, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen; 19 and Hāsh-ä-bī-āh, and with him Jēsh-ä-ĵāh of the sons of ^x Mē-rā-rī, his brethren and their sons, twenty; 20 and of ^y the Nēth-ī-nīm, whom ^z David and the ^a princes had given for the service of the Lē-vites, two hundred and twenty Nēth-ī-nīm: all of them were mentioned by ^b name.

21 Then I proclaimed a ^c fast there, at the river Ā-hā-vā, that we might ^d humble ourselves before our God, to seek of him a straight way for us, and for our ^e little ones, and for all our ^f substance. 22 For I was ^g ashamed to ask of the ^h king a band of

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—Vs. 2, 3. Hattush . . . sons of—Hattush son of Shecaniah, *Be. Gr. Ry.* (I Esdras 8:29) NOW. V. 8. sons of Shephatiah—So NOW.; sons of Zattu, Shecaniah the, *Be. Ke. Ry.* (I Esdras 8:32). V. 17. sent them forth—*Heb. text.*; sent them with commandment, *Heb. marg.* unto his brethren—*So Vulg. Be. Ke. Ry.* NOW.; (I Esdras 8:45); and to his brother, *Her. Gr.*; to his brother, *Heb. text.* the . . . at—*So Heb. marg.* NOW.; who were set over, *Her. Gr.* (l.).

l Priest, Ex. 28:1.
m V. 2; ch. 7:7.
n Levites, Num. 1:47.

16
o Eliezer, Ex. 15:4.
p Instruction, Is. 54:13.
2 Or, *who had understanding.*

17
3 Another reading is, *I gave them commandment.*
q Iddo, II Chr. 12:15.
4 The text as pointed has, *Iddo, his brother.*
r Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
s Nethinim, I Chr. 9:2.
t Minister, Acts 15:39.
u See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

18
v Ch. 7:6.
w Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
5 Or, *Ish-sechel.*

19
x Merari, Ex. 6:16.

20
y Ch. 2:43; 7:7.
z David, I Sam. 17:12.
a Prince, Num. 2:7.
b Name, Acts 16:18.

21
c Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
d Humility, Pr. 15:33.
e Children, Gen. 3:16.
f Goods, Num. 31:9.

22
g Shame, Phil. 3:19.
h King, Deut. 17:15.

812

^a Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
^b Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
^c Moabite, Ju. 11:18.
^d Egyptian, Gen. 10:12.
^e Amorites, I Chr. 1:13.

²
^f Israelites forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
^g Ex. 22:31.
^h Seed, Deut. 22:9.
ⁱ Neh. 13:3.
^j Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^k Prince, Num. 2:7.
^l Rulers of Israel, Ju. 6:7.
¹ Or, *deputies*.
² Or, *first*.
^m Sin, Gen. 3:6.

³
ⁿ Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
^o Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
^p Head, Pr. 20:29.
^q Beard, Jer. 41:5.
^r Neh. 1:4.

⁴
^s Ch. 10:3.
^t Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^u Word of God, John 6:63.
^v See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^w See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^x Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^y Evening, Ps. 65:8.
^z Offering, Gen. 22:2.

⁵
^a Shame, Phil. 3:19.
³ Or, *fasting*.
^b Knees, Is. 35:3.
^c Hands spread out, Gen. 16:12.

⁶
^d Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^e Face, Is. 6:2.
^f Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^g Vs. 13:15; II Chr. 28:9; Rev. 18:5.
^h Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

⁷
ⁱ II Chr. 29:6.
^j Day, Lev. 25:8.
^k Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
⁴ Heb. in *great guiltiness*.

the ^a Jēb-ū-sītes, the ^b Ām-ōn-ites, the ^c Mō-āb-ites, the ^d Ē-ḡ-yp-ṭiānš, and the ^e Ām-ōr-ites. ² For ^f they have taken of their daughters for themselves and for their sons, so that ^g the holy ^h seed have ⁱ mingled themselves with the ^j peoples of the lands: yea, the hand of the ^k princes and ^l rulers hath been ² chief in this ^m trespass. ³ And when I heard this thing, ⁿ I rent my garment and my robe, and plucked off the ^o hair of my ^p head and of my ^q beard, and ^r sat down confounded. ⁴ Then were assembled unto me ^s every one that ^t trembled at the ^u words of the God of ^v Is-ṛā-ēl, because of the trespass of them of the ^x captivity; and I sat confounded until the ^y evening ^z oblation.

⁵ And at the evening oblation I arose up from my ^a humiliation, even with my garment and my robe rent; and I fell upon my ^b knees, and ^c spread out my hands unto Jē-hō-ṽāh my God; ⁶ and I said, ^d O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my ^e face to thee, my God; ^f for our iniquities are increased over our head, and our ^g guiltiness is grown up unto the ^h heavens. ⁷ ⁱ Since the ^j days of our ^k fathers we have been ⁴ exceeding guilty unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our ^l kings, and our ^m priests, ⁿ been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the ^p sword, to captivity, and to ^q plunder, and ^r to confusion of face, as it is this day. ⁸ And now for a little moment ^s grace hath been showed

Var. Rend.—Chap. 9.—V. 2. rulers—*deputies*, *Schr.*; magistrates of a parish, *NOW*. Vs. 3, 4. confounded—*astonied*, *r.* V. 5. my garment and my robe—*my under and upper garment*, *NOW*. robe—*mantle*, *r.* V. 7. hand—*power*, *NOW*. plunder—*spoil*, *r.* V. 9. lovingkindness—*mercy*, *r.* V. 12. children—*sons*,

from Jē-hō-ṽāh our God, ^t to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a ^u nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our ^w eyes, and give us a little reviving in our ^x bondage. ⁹ ^y For we are bondmen; ^z yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but ^a hath extended lovingkindness unto us in the sight of the kings of ^b Pēr-si-ā, to give us a reviving, to set up the ^c house of our God, and to repair the ^d ruins thereof, and to give us a ^e wall in Jū-dāh and in Jē-ru-šā-lēm. ¹⁰ And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for ^e we have forsaken thy commandments, ¹¹ which thou hast commanded by thy ^f servants the ^g prophets, saying, The ^h land, unto which ye got to possess it, ⁱ is an unclean land through the uncleanness of the peoples of the lands, through their ^k abominations, which have filled it from one end to another with their filthiness: ¹² now therefore ^l give not your ^m daughters unto their ⁿ sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their ^o peace or their prosperity for ever; ^p that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an ^q inheritance to your ^r children for ever. ¹³ And after all that is come upon us ^s for our evil deeds, and for our great guilt, seeing that thou our ^u God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such a remnant, ¹⁴ shall we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity

NOW. V. 13. seeing . . . remnant—thou our God, hast stricken one part of our fault, and hast given us a remnant of the (near). *NOW*. seeing . . . punished—thou our God hast even punished. *upward*—*Lit.* kept back (and pressed) downward part of our iniquity. remnant—*residue*.

^l King, Deut. 17:15.
^m Priest, Ex. 28:1.
ⁿ See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^o Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^p Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^q See "Spoil," Is. 9:3.
^r Dan. 9:7.

⁸
^s Grace, John 1:17.
^t Vs. 13-15.
^u Is. 22:23.
^v See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
^w Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^x Bondage, John 8:33.

⁹
^y Neh. 9:36.
^z Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^a Ch. 7:28.
^b Persia, II Chr. 26:20.
^c Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^d Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
⁵ Or, *waste places*.
⁶ Or, *fence*.

¹⁰
^e Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

¹¹
^f Servants, Ex. 21:2.
^g Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
^h Land, Gen. 23:15.
ⁱ Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^j See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^k Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

¹²
^l See v. 2.
^m Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
ⁿ Son, Gen. 21:19.
^o Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^p Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
^q Inheritance, II Chr. 21:3.
^r Children, Gen. 3:16.

¹³
^s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^t Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^u Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

14
a Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
b Deut. 9:5, 14.
c Anger, Pr. 15:1.

15
d Praise, Ju. 5:3.
e Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Job 9:2.

1
g Dan. 9:4, 20.
h Prayer, Mt. 5:41.
i See "Mourning," John 11:35.
j II Chr. 20:9.
k Humility, Pr. 15:33.
l Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Women, Ruth 3:9.

2
o Elam, Gen. 10:22.
p Ch. 9:2.
q Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
r Israelites forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
s Nations, Gen. 10:32.
t Land, Gen. 23:15.
u Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
v Hope, Pr. 23, 18.
w See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
x See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

3
y II Chr. 34:31.
z Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
a Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
b Concubine, Gen. 16:2.
c See v. 44.
d Or, the Lord.
e Fear, Gen. 9:2.
f Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
g Law, Deut. 31:24.

4
h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
i I Chr. 28:10.
j Courage, Num. 13:30.

5
k Neh. 5:12; 13:25.
l Priests, Ex. 28:1.

with the peoples that do these^a abominations? ^bwouldest not thou be ^cangry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant, nor any to escape? 15 O Jê-hô-vâh, the God of Īś-râ-êl, ^dthou art righteous; for we are left a remnant that is escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are before thee in our guiltiness; for ^enone can stand before thee because of this.

10^h Now while Ēz-râ^h prayed and made confession, ⁱweeping and ^jcasting himself down before the house of God, there was gathered together unto him out of Īś-râ-êl a very great assembly of ^mmen and ⁿwomen and children; for the people wept very sore. 2 And Shêc-â-ni-âh the son of Jê-hi-êl, one of the sons of ^oĒ-lâm, answered and said unto Ēz-râ, ^pq We have trespassed against our God, and ^rhave married foreign women of the ^speoples of the ^tland: yet now there is ^uhope for ^vĪś-râ-êl concerning this thing. 3 Now therefore ^wlet us make a ^xcovenant with our God to put away all the ^y^ab wives, and ^csuch as are born of them, according to the counsel of ¹my lord, and of ^dthose that ^etremble at the ^fcommandment of our God; and let it be done according to the ^glaw. 4 Arise; for the matter belongeth unto thee, and ^hwe are with thee: ⁱbe of good courage, and do it.

5 Then arose Ēz-râ, and ^kmade the chiefs of the ^lpriests, Var. Rend.—Chap. 10.—Vs. 1, 8, 12, 14, assembly—congregation, R. V. 2, married—led home, NOW. Vs. 2, 10, 11, 14, 17, 18, foreign—strange, R. V. 5, the Levites . . . Israel—of the Levites, and of all Israel, Var. NOW. V. 6, he mourned . . . captivity—he was in mourning on account of the great transgression, NOW. V. 11, pleasure—wish, NOW.

the ^mLê-vîtes, and all Īś-râ-êl, to ⁿswear that they would do according to this word. So they sware. 6 Then Ēz-râ^o rose up from before the ^phouse of God, and went into the ^qchamber of Jê-hô-hâ-nân the son of Ē-li-â-shîb: and *when* he came thither, ^rhe did eat no ^sbread, nor ^tdrink water; for he mourned because of the trespass of them of the ^ucaptivity. 7 And they made proclamation throughout Jû-dâh and ^vJê-ru-sâ-lêm unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jê-ru-sâ-lêm; 8 and that whosoever came not within ^wthree days, according to the counsel of the ^xprinces and the ^yelders, ^za ^ball his substance should be ²forfeited, and himself separated from the assembly of the captivity.

9 Then all the men of Jû-dâh and ^cBên-jä-mîn gathered themselves together unto Jê-ru-sâ-lêm within the three days (it was the ninth ^dmonth, on the twentieth *day* of the month); and all the people sat in the broad place before the house of God, ^etrembling because of this matter, and for ^fthe great rain. 10 And Ēz-râ the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have trespassed, and have married foreign women, to increase the guilt of Īś-râ-êl. 11 Now therefore ⁴make confession unto Jê-hô-vâh, the God of your fathers, and do his pleasure; and separate yourselves from the peoples of the land, and from the foreign women. 12 Then all the ^gassem-

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 3, my lord—So Sept. DeW. Be. Kue. NOW. (I Esdras 8:90); the Lord (Heb. Adonai), Heb. points, Ke. V. 6, thither—Insert, he abode there all night (L), Pesh. Be. Her. Ry. (I Esdras 9:2); and abode there all night, NOW.

m Levite, Num. 1:47.
n Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

6
o See v. 1.
p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
q See "House," Deut. 24:10.
r Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
s Bread, Gen. 3:19.
t See "Thirst," Ps. 42:1.
u Captivity, Num. 24:22.

7
v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

8
w Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
x Prince, Num. 2:7.
y Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
z Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
a Goods, Num. 31:9.
b Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
2 Heb. devoted.

9
c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
d Month, Gen. 7:11.
e V. 3, ch. 9:4.
f Rain, Deut. 11:14.
3 Heb. the rains.

11
4 Or, give thanks.

12
g Congregation, Heb. 2:12.

12 a Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22. 1 Or, <i>As thou hast said, so it behooveth us to do.</i>	bly answered and said with a ^a loud voice, ¹ As thou hast said concerning us, so must we do.	^u put away their wives; and being ^z guilty, <i>they</i> ^a offered a ^b ram of the ^c flock for their guilt. 20 And of the sons of Īm'zēr: ^a Hā-nā-nī and Zēb-ā-dī'āh. 21 And of the sons of Hā'rīm: Mā-ā-sē'jāh, and Ē-lī'jāh, and ^e Shē-mā'jāh, and Jē-hī'ēl, and ⁱ Ū-z-zī'āh.	y See "Divorce," Gen. 6:2. z Sin, Gen. 3:6. a Offering, Gen. 22:2. b Sheep, Deut. 14:4. c Flock, Lu. 12:32.
13 b Rain, Deut. 11:14.	13 But the people are many, and it is a time of much ^b rain, and we are not able to stand without: neither is this a work of one day or two; for we have greatly transgressed in this matter. 14 Let	22 And of the sons of Pāsh'hūr: Ē-lī-ō-ē'nāi, Mā-ā-sē'jāh, Īsh' mā-ēl, Nē-thān'ēl, Jōz'ā-bād, and Ēl'ā-sāh.	20 d Hanani, I Ki. 16:1.
14 c Princes, Num. 2:7. 2 Heb. <i>stand</i>. d Cities, Gen. 4:17. e Judges, Ex. 18:22. f II Chr. 29:20; 30:8. g Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. h Anger, Pr. 15:1. 3 Or, <i>as touching this matter.</i>	14 Let now our ^e princes ² be appointed for all the assembly, and let all them that are in our ^a cities that have married foreign women come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the ^e judges thereof, until the ^{1 g h} fierce wrath of our God be turned from us, ³ until this matter be despatched. 15 Only ⁱ Jōn'ā-thān the son of	23 And of the Lē'vites: Jōz'ā-bād, and Shīm'ē-i, and Kē-lā'jāh (the same is Kēl'ā-tā), Pēth-ā-hī'āh, Jū'dāh, and Ē-lī-ē'zēr. 24 And of the ^{g h} singers: Ē-lī'ā-shīb. And of the porters: Shāl'lūm, and Tē'lēm, and Ū-rī.	21 e Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22. f Uziah, I Chr. 6:24.
15 i Jonathan, I Chr. 31:2. j Asahel, II Sam. 23:24. k Tikvah, II Ki. 22:14. 4 Or, <i>were appointed over this</i>. l Levite, Num. 1:47.	15 Only ⁱ Jōn'ā-thān the son of ⁱ Ā-sā-hēl and Jāh'zē-jāh the son of ^k Tīk'vāh ⁴ stood up against this <i>matter</i>: and Mē-shūl'lām and Shāb'bē-thāi the ⁱ Lē'vite helped them.	25 And of Īs'rā-ēl: Of the sons of Pā'rōsh: Rā-mī'āh, and Īz-zī'āh, and Māl-chī'jāh, and Mīj'ā-mīn, and Ē-lē-ā'zār, and Māl-chī'jāh, and ⁱ Bē-nā'jāh.	24 g See "Songs," Ex. 15:1. h See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
16 m Captivity, Num. 24:22. n Heads, Pr. 20:29.	16 And the children of the ^m captivity did so. And Ēz'rā the priest, <i>with</i> certain ⁿ heads of fathers' houses, after their fathers' houses, and all of them by their names, were set apart; and they sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the mat-	26 And of the sons of ⁱ Ē'lām: Māt-tā-nī'āh, Zēeh-ā-rī'āh, and Jē-hī'ēl, and Āb'dī, and Jēr'ē-mōth, and Ē-lī'jāh. 27 And of the sons of Zāt'tū: Ē-lī-ō-ē'nāi, Ē-lī-ā-shīb, Māt-tā-nī'āh, and Jēr'ē-mōth, and Zā'hād, and Ā-zī'zā.	25 i Benaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
17 o Man, Gen. 2:7. p Israelites forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2. q Women, Ruth 3:9. r Day, Lev. 25:8. s Month, Gen. 7:11.	ter. 17 And they made an end with all the men ^o that had ^p married foreign ^q women by the first ^r day of the first ^s month.	28 And of the sons of Bē'bai: Jē-hō-hā'nān, Hān-ā-nī'āh, Zāb'bāi, Āth'lāi. 29 And of the sons of Bā'nī: Mē-shūl'lām, Māl'lūeh, and Ā-dā'jāh, Jāsh'ūb, and Shē'āl, ⁵ Jēr'ē-mōth. 30 And of the sons of Pā'hāth-mō'āb: Ād'nā, and Chē'lāl, Bē-nā'jāh, Mā-ā-sē'jāh, Māt-tā-nī'āh, ^k Bē-zāl'ēl, and Bīn'nū-i, and Mā-nās'sēh. 31 And of the sons of Hā'rīm: Ē-lī-ē'zēr, Īs-shī'jāh, Māl-chī'jāh, Shē-mā'jāh, Shīm'ē-ōn, 32 Bēn'jā-mīn, Māl'lūeh, Shēm-ā-rī'āh. 33 Of the sons of Hā'shūm: Māt-tē'nāi, Māt-tāt-tāh,	26 j Elam, Gen. 10:22.
18 t Priest, Ex. 28:1. u Joshua, Ezra 3:2. v Fliezer, Ex. 18:4.	18 And among the sons of the ^t priests there were found that had married foreign women: <i>namely</i>, of the sons of ^u Jēsh'ū-ā, the son of Jōz'ā-dāk, and his brethren, Mā-ā-sē'jāh, and ^v Ē-lī-ē'zēr, and Jā'rīb, and Ġēd-ā-lī'āh. 19 And ^w they gave their ^x hand that they would	Var. Read.—V. 13. much rain—the fall rain, NOW. V. 14. princes—overseers, NOW. V. 16. after—according to. and all . . . names—who are all expressed by name. set apart—separated, R. V. 30. Pahath-moab—See on ch. 2:6.	29 5 Another reading is, <i>and Ramoth</i>.
19 w II Ki. 10:15. x Hand, Gen. 16:12.	Var. Read.—V. 19. being guilty—as trespass-offerings, <i>Sept. Gr. (pl.)</i>; on account of their fault, NOW.	30 k Bezael, Ex. 31:2.	30

35
1 Another reading is, *Cheluhu*.

37
2 Another reading is, *Jaasai*.

Zā'bad, Ē-līph'ē-lēt, Jēr'ē-māi, Mā-nās'sēh, Shīm'ē-i. 34 Of the sons of Bā'nī: Mā'ā-dāi, Ām'rām, and Ū'el, 35 Bē-nā'jah, Bē-dē'jah, ¹Chēl'ū-hī, 36 Vā-nī'āh, Mēr'ē-mōth, Ē-lī'ā-shib, 37 Māt-tā-nī'āh, Māt-tē'nāi, and ²Jā'ā-sū, 38 and Bā'nī, and Bīn'nū-i, Shīm'ē-i, 39 and Shēl'ē-mī'āh, and Nā'thān, and Ā-dā'jah, 40 Māeh-nā-dē'bāi, Shā'shāi, Shā'rāi, 41 Āz'ār-ēl,

and Shēl'ē-mī'āh, Shēm-ā-rī'āh, 42 Shāl'lūm, Ām-ā-rī'āh, ^aJoseph. 43 Of the sons of Nē'bō: Jē-i'el, Māt-tī-thī'āh, Zā'bad, Zē-bī'nā, ^b³Id'dō, and Jō'el, Bē-nā'jah. 44 All these had taken foreign wives; and ^c⁴some of them had wives by whom they had ^dchildren.

Var. Read.—V. 44. some . . . children—
(*Text corrupt.*) Put away wives and children, *Be. Kue. Ry.* (after I Esdras 9:36); and they had wives . . . and they brought forth sons, NOW.

42
a See "Joseph," Gen. 30:24.

43
b Iddo, II Chr. 12:15.
3 Another reading is, *Jaddai*.

44
c See v. 3.
4 Or, *some of the wives had borne children.*
d Children, Gen. 3:16.

THE BOOK OF

NĒ-HĔ-MĪ-ĀH

1: 1

NEHEMIAH'S GRIEF OVER THE JEWS LEFT AT JERUSALEM

1: 7

- 1**
Or, history.
Neh. 1:1; 8:9; 10:1; 12:26,47.
Month, Gen. 7:11.
Ch. 2:1.
Esth. 1:2; Dan. 8:2.
Palace, Dan. 8:2.
Or, castle.
- 2**
Hanani, I Ki. 16:1.
Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
Jews, II Ki. 18:6.
Captivity, Num. 21:22.
Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
- 3**
Ch. 7:6.
Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
Ch. 2:17.
Wall, Jer. 51:58.
See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
Fire, Lev. 10:2.
- 4**
Mourning, John 11:35.

1 The ¹ words of ^a Nē-hě-mī-āh the son of Hăc-ă-lī-āh.

Now it came to pass in the ^b month Chis⁴lěv, ^c in the twentieth year, as I was in ^d Shy²shān the ^e palace, 2 that ^f Hă-nā²nī, one of my ^g brethren, came, he and certain men out of ^h Jū²-dāh; and I asked them concerning the ⁱ Jews that had escaped, that were left of the ^j captivity, and concerning ^k Jē-ru²-sā-lēm. 3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in ^l the province are in great ^m affliction and ⁿ reproach: ^o ^p the wall of Jē-ru²-sā-lēm also ^q is broken down, and the ^r gates thereof are burned with ^s fire.

4 And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and ^t mourned

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. palace—fortress; king's castle or stronghold, NOW. **Vs. 2, 3.** captivity—exiles, NOW. **V. 3.** said—told, NOW. province—district of a public domain, NOW. affliction

certain days; and I ^u fasted and ^v prayed before the ^w God of ^x heaven, 5 and said, I beseech thee, O Jē-hō²-vāh, the God of heaven, ^y the great and terrible God, that keepeth ^z covenant and ^a ^b lovingkindness with them that love him and keep his commandments: 6 ^c let thine ^d ear now be attentive, and thine ^e eyes open, that thou mayest hearken unto the ^f prayer of thy ^g servant, which I pray before thee at this time, ^h day and ⁱ night, for the ^j children of Īs²-rā-ēl thy servants, while ^k ^l I confess the sins of the children of Īs²-rā-ēl, which we have sinned against thee. Yea, ^m ⁿ I and my father's house have sinned: 7 ^o we have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not ^p kept the commandments, nor the ^q statutes, nor the

and reproach—distress and dishonor, NOW. **V. 5.** lovingkindness—mercy, NOW. **V. 6.** before thee—before thy face, NOW. children—sons, NOW. confess—So NOW.; confess concerning.

- ^u Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
^v Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^w God, Gen. 1:1.
^x Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
- 5**
^y Ch. 4:14; 9:32.
^z Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
^a Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
- 6**
^c Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^d Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^e Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^f Prayers answered, Mt. 5:44.
^g Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^h Day, Lev. 25:8.
ⁱ Night, Ps. 19:2.
^j Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^k Confession, Mt. 16:18.
^l Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^m Ezra, 10:1; Dan. 9:20.
ⁿ II Chr. 29:6.
- 7**
^o Dan. 9:5.
^p Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^q Statutes, Neh. 9:14.

NEHEMIAH, BOOK OF.

1. Supplement to Ezra.

2. Subject: History of the Rebuilding of the Walls of Jerusalem (458 B.C.)

3. Contents:

I. The Work of Rebuilding. Chs. 1-7.

Nehemiah cast into Gloom on the Reception of News concerning Jerusalem: his Prayer, ch. 1. Permission to visit the City, 2:1-8; Examination of the Site and Plans for Rebuilding, 9-20. The Order of the Rebuilding, 3:1-32. Opposition of Samaritans, 4:1-23. Weakness and Complaints within, 5:1-19. Conspiracy to deceive Nehemiah, 6:1-19.

Closing of the Gates at Night, 7:1-4.

List of the Returned, 7:5-73.

II. Reformation under Nehemiah. Chs. 8-13.

Reading of the Law by Ezra, 8:1-12.

Observance of the Feast of Tabernacles, 8:13-18.

Public Confession of Sin, 9:1-38.

Covenant to keep the Law:

Those who put their Seals to it, 10:1-27.

The Covenant, 10:28-39.

List of the Residents, 11:1-36.

Priests and Levites who returned with Zerubbabel, 12:1-27; the Dedication of the Wall, 28-43; Appointment of Guardians of the Temple Chambers, 44-47.

Expulsion of Strangers, 13:1-3; Nehemiah's Second Visit (Twelve Years later), 4-31.

7
a Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
b Moses, Ex. 3:4.
8
c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
9
d Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
e Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
f See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
g Promises, John 14:2.
h Deut. 30:4.
i Deut. 12:5.
j Choice, I Ki. 18:22.
k Name, Acts 16:18.
10
l Ex. 32:11; Deut. 9:29.
m Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
n See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
o Power of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
11
q Ear, Ex. 29:20.
r Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
s Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
t Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Mercy, Ps. 25:26.
1
v Cupbearer, I Ki. 10:5.
w Month, Gen. 7:11.
x Ki. 1:1.
y Artaxerxes, Ezra 7:1.
z King, Deut. 17:15.
a Wine, Lev. 10:9.
b Ch. 1:11.
c Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
2
d See "Face," Is. 6:2.
e See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
f See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
g Pr. 15:13.
h Heart, Acts 15:9.
i Fear, Gen. 9:2.
3
i Dan. 2:4.

a ordinances, which thou commandedst thy servant *b* Mō'sēs. 8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou *c* commandedst thy servant Mō'sēs, saying, If ye trespass, I will scatter you abroad among the peoples: 9 *d* but if ye return unto me, and keep my commandments and do them, though your *e* outcasts were in the uttermost part of the heavens, yet *g* will I gather them from thence, and will bring them *i* unto the place that I have *j* chosen, to cause my *k* name to dwell there. 10 *l* Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast *m* redeemed by thy great *o* power, and by thy strong *p* hand. 11 O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine *q* ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who delight to *s* fear thy name; and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him *u* mercy in the sight of this man.

2 Now I was *v* cupbearer to the king. 1 And it came to pass in the *w* month Nī'sān, *x* in the twentieth year of *y* Ār-tāx-ēr-xēs the *z* king, when *a* wine was before him, that *b* I took up the *a* wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been *beforetime* *c* sad in his presence. 2 And the king said unto me, Why is thy *a* countenance *c* sad, seeing thou art not *f* sick? *g* this is nothing else but sorrow of *h* heart. Then I was very sore *i* afraid. 3 And I said unto the king, *j* Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance

Var. Rend. — V. 7. ordinances — laws, NOW.; judgments, R. to the prayer of thy servant — Omit, NOW. Chap. 2. — V. 1. had . . . sad — was not sad (*i.e.* was not outwardly, Be. Ke.); and I did not assume a sad look before him, NOW. Vs. 7, 9. River — Euphrates, NOW. forest — park, Var. NOW. castle — fortress; Or, stronghold.

be sad, *k* when the *l* city, *n* the place of my *o* fathers' *p* sepulchres, *q* lieth waste, and the *r* gates thereof are consumed with *s* fire? 4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? *u* So I prayed to the *v* God of *w* heaven. 5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy *x* servant have found favor in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto *y* Jū-dāh, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may *z* build it. 6 And the king said unto me (the *a* queen also sitting by him), For how long shall thy *b* journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and *c* I set him a time. 7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let *d* letters be given me *e* to the *f* governors beyond the *g* River, that they may let me pass through till I come unto Jū-dāh; 8 and a letter unto *i* Ā'sāph the keeper of the king's *j* forest, that he may give me *k* timber to make beams for the gates of the *l* castle which appertaineth to the house, and for the *m* wall of the city, and for the *n* house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to *o* the good hand of my God upon me.

9 Then I came to *p* the governors beyond the River, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent with me *q* captains of the *r* army and *s* horsemen. 10 And when *u* Sān-bāl-lāt the Hōr-ō-nite, and Tō-bī-āh the servant, the *v* Ām-mōn-ite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly, for that there

was come a man to seek the wel- NOW. house—temple, NOW. V. 9. Now . . . sent—And the king sent; and the king had sent, NOW. V. 10. servant—slave, NOW. for that—because, NOW. children — sons, NOW.

k Ch. 1:3.
l City, Gen. 4:17.
m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
n Burial Places, II Chr. 16:14.
o Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
p Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
q See "De-struction," Hos. 13:14.
r Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
s Fire, Lev. 10:2.
4
t Ch. 1:4.
u Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
5
x Servant, Ex. 21:2.
y See "King- dom of Ju- dah," I Ki. 12:23.
z Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
6
a Queen, Esth. 2:4.
b Journey, Jonah. 3:4.
c Ch. 5:14; 13:6.
7
d Letter, Acts 23:25.
e Ezra 7:21; 8:36.
f Governor, Neh. 8:9.
g River, Is. 32:2.
h Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
8
i Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.
j See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
k See "Wood," Ex. 31:5.
l Palace, Dan. 8:2.
m Wall, Jer. 51:58.
n House, Deut. 24:10.
o V. 18; Ezra 7:6.
9
p Ezra 8:22.
q Captain, Num. 2:3.
r See "War," Josh. 22:12.
s See "Sold- ier," Ju. 20:10.
t Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
10
u V. 19; ch. 4:1.
v Ammonite, Ju. 10:6.

- 10
a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
- 11
b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
- 12
c Night, Ps. 19:2.
d See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
e Heart, Acts 15:9.
f Beast, Rev. 15:2.
g Animals, Gen. 2:20.
- 13
h Ch. 3:13.
i Valley, Josh. 8:13.
j See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
k Well, John 4:6.
l Walls, Jer. 51:58.
m Ch. 1:3.
- 14
n Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
o Pool, John 9:7.
- 16
p Or, deputies. Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
q Priest, Ex. 28:1.
r Rulers of Israel, Ju. 6:7.
- 17
s Evils, Ps. 97:10.
t Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
- 18
u Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
v Hand, Gen. 16:18.
w Words, Pr. 15:23.
x II Sam. 2:7.

fare of the children of ^aĪṣ-rā-ēl. 11 So I came to ^bJē-ru'-sā-lēm, and was there three days. 12 And I arose in the ^cnight, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man ^dwhat my God put into my ^eheart to do for Jē-ru'-sā-lēm; neither was there any ^fbeast with me, save the beast that I rode upon. 13 And I went out by night by ^hi the valley gate, even toward the ^jjackal's ^kwell, and to the dung gate, and viewed the ^lwalls of Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, ^mwhich were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire. 14 Then I went on to ⁿthe fountain gate and to the king's ^opool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass. 15 Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall; and I turned back, and entered by the valley gate, and so returned. 16 And the ¹rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the ^pJews, nor to the ^qpriests, nor to the nobles, nor to the ^r¹rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 Then said I unto them, Ye see the ^sevil case that we are in, how Jē-ru'-sā-lēm lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, that we be no more a ^treproach. 18 And I told them of the ^u"^vhand of my God which was good upon me, as also of the king's ^wwords that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. ^xSo they strength-

ened their hands for the good work. 19 But when ^ySān-bāl'-lāt the Hōr-ō'-nīte, and Tō-bī-āh the ^zservant, the ^aĀm-mōn-ite, and ^bGē-shēm the ^cĀ-rā-bi-ān, heard it, ^dthey laughed us to scorn, and ^edespised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? ^fwill ye rebel against the king? 20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, ^gThe God of ^hheaven, ⁱhe will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor ^jmemorial, in Jē-ru'-sā-lēm.

3 Then ^kĒ-li-ā-shīb the high priest rose up with his ^lbrethren the priests, and they ^mbuilded the sheep ⁿgate; they ^osanctified it, and ^pset up the ^qdoors of it; even unto ^rthe tower of ^sHām-mē-āh they sanctified it, unto ^tthe tower of Hā-nān'-ēl. 2 And next unto him builded ^uthe men of ^vJēr-ē-chō. And next to ^wthem builded Zāc'eūr the son of Īm'-rī.

3 And ^xw^z the fish gate did the sons of Hās-sē-nā'-āh build; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the bolts thereof, and the bars thereof. 4 And next unto them repaired Mēr'-ē-mōth the son of Ū-rī'-āh, the son of Hāk'-kōz. And next unto them repaired Mē-shūl'-lām the son of Bēr-ē-chī'-āh, the son of Mē-shēz'-ā-bēl. And next unto them repaired ^yZā'-dōk the son of Bā'-ā-nā. 5 And next unto them the ^zTē-kō'-ites repaired; but their nobles put not their ^anecks to the work of their ^blord.

- 19
y Sanballat, Ezra 2:10.
z Servant, Ex. 21:2.
a Ammonite, Ju. 10:6.
b Ch. 6:6.
c Arabia, II Chr. 17:11.
d Laughter, Job 8:21.
e See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
f See "Trea-son," II Ki. 11:14.
- 20
g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
h Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
i Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Memorial, Is. 57:8.
- 1
k V. 20; ch. 13:28.
l Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
m Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
n Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
o Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
p Ch. 6:1; 7:1.
q Door, Ex. 12:22.
r Ch. 12:39.
s Tower, Ju. 9:47.
2 Or, The hundred.
t Jer. 31:38.
- 2
u Ch. 7:36.
v Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
3 Heb. him.
- 3
w Ch. 12:39.
x Fish, 9:2.
- 4
y Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
- 5
z Tekoa, II Sam. 14:2.
a Neck, Pr. 3:3.
4 Or, lords. Or, Lord.

Var. Rend.—V. 12. heart—mind, NOW. Vs. 13, 15. valley—So NOW.; Rather, ravine. jackal—dragon, R. V. 15. by the brook—in the torrent-valley; in the valley, NOW. V. 16. rulers—deputies; magistrates of a parish, NOW. neither . . . work—for I had not told . . . and the Levites and the nobles and the superiors

and the building laborers, NOW. V. 17. evil case—misery, NOW. reproach—dishonor, NOW. V. 19. Horonite—Choronite, NOW. servant—slave, NOW. Chap. 3.—V. 1. sanctified—Understand, build the wall and, Be. Ke.; consecrated, NOW. V. 5. work—service, NOW.

6
1 Or, *the gate of the old city* (or, *of the old wall*).

7
a Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
b Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.
c Ch. 2:7.
d Throne, Acts 12:21.
e Governor, Neh. 8:9.
f River, Is. 3:22.
g Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.

8
h See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
i See "Gold," I Ki. 10:21.
j Perfume, So. of Sol. 3:6.
k Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.
l Or, *left*.
m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
n Ch. 12:38.

9
n Hur, Ex. 17:10.
o See "Rulers of Israel," Ju. 6:7.

10
p House, Deut. 24:10.

11
q Ch. 12:38.
r Furnace, Dan. 3:6.

12
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

13
u Valley, Josh. 8:13.

6 And ¹ the old gate repaired Joi'-ā-dā the son of Pā-sē'āh and Mē-shūl'lām the son of Bēs-ō-dē'jah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the bolts thereof, and the bars thereof. 7 And next unto them repaired Mēl-ā-ti'āh the ^aGīb'ē-ōn-ite, and Jā'dōn the Mē-rōn'ō-thīte, the men of Gīb'ē-ōn, and of ^b Mīz'pāh, ^c that appertained to the ^d throne of the ^e governor beyond the ^f River. 8 Next unto him repaired Ūz-zī'ēl the son of Hār-hā'jah, ^h goldsmiths. And next unto him repaired Hān-ā-ni'āh one of the ⁱ perfumers, and they ^k fortified ^l m Jē-ru'sā-lēm even unto the broad wall. 9 And next unto them repaired Rē-phā'jah the son of ⁿ Hūr, the ^o ruler of half the district of Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 10 And next unto them repaired Jē-dā'jah the son of Hā-ru'māph, over against his ^p house. And next unto him repaired Hāt'tūsh the son of Hāsh-āb-nei'āh. 11 Māl-chi'jah the son of Hā'rīm, and Hās'shūb the son of Pā'hāth-mō'āb, repaired another portion, and ^q the tower of the ^r furnaces. 12 And next unto him repaired Shāl'lūm the ^s son of Hāl-lō'hēsh, the ruler of half the district of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, he and his ^t daughters.

13 The ^u valley gate repaired Hā'nūn, and the inhabitants of Zā-nō'āh; they built it, and set

Var. Rend.—V. 6. old gate—So NOW.; gate of the old (city), Th. Be.; . . . old (wall) Ke.; . . . old (pool) Hi. V. 7. to the throne —So Sept. Ke. Gr.; or who appertained to the jurisdiction, DeW. Be. Ry.; to the court of justice or tribunal, NOW. beyond the River—across the Euphrates, NOW. V. 8. Hananiah . . . perfumers—Chanania the member of a guild of ointment preparers, NOW.; the perfumers—a son (i.e. member of the guild) of. fortified —So Ew. R but questionably; restored (technical term), D. H. Miller; surrounded, NOW. Vs. 11, 19, 20, 21, 24, 27, 30. another—a second, Var. NOW.; cf. vs. 4:21; 5:27. The notice of the first piece seems sometimes to have dropped out, Be. Vs. 12, 14. ruler—prince, NOW. V. 12. daughters

up the doors thereof, the bolts thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits of the wall unto the dung gate.

14 And ^v the dung gate repaired Māl-chi'jah the son of Rē'chāb, the ruler of the district of Bēth-hā'e-chē-rēm; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the bolts thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 And ^w the fountain gate repaired Shāl'lūn the son of Ōl-hō'zēh, the ruler of the district of Mīz'pāh; he built it, and covered it, and set up the ^y doors thereof, the bolts thereof, and the bars thereof, and the ^z wall of the ^a pool of ³ Shē'lāh by the king's ^b garden, even unto ^c the stairs that go down from the ^d city of ^e David. 16 After him repaired Nē-hē-mi'āh the son of Āz'būk, the ^o ruler of half the district of Bēth'-zūr, unto the place over against the ⁱ sepulchres of David, and unto the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty men.

17 After him repaired the ^o Lē'vītes, Rē'hūm the son of Bā'nī. Next unto him repaired Hāsh-ā-bi'āh, the ^o ruler of half the district of ^h Kei'lāh, for his district. 18 After him repaired their ⁱ brethren, Bāv-vāi the son of Hēn'ā-dād, the ruler of half the district of Kei'lāh. 19 And next to him repaired Ē'zēr the son of Jēsh-ū-ā, the ruler of ^j Mīz'pāh, another portion, over against the

—daughter-villages, NOW. V. 14. Beth-hac-cherem—i.e. House of the vineyard. V. 15. pool—conduit, i.e. Shiloah. pool of Shelah—pond of the conduit, NOW. V. 19. next to him—at his side, NOW. ascent—going up, R.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 8. the son of Harhaiah goldsmiths—a son (i.e. member of the guild) of the goldsmith, Hi.: the son of Charchaia (and his) goldsmith, NOW. one of the perfumers—member of a guild of ointment preparers, NOW. fortified Jerusalem—wrought, Hi. (certain letters confounded and "Jerusalem" added as a gloss); surrounded Jerusalem, NOW. V. 18. Bavvai—Binnui, Gr. (cf. v. 24); Bawwai, NOW.

14
v Ch. 2:13.

15
w Ch. 2:17.
x Fountain, 11 Ki. 3:19.
y Doors, Ex. 12:22.
z Wall, Jer. 51:58.
a Pool, John 9:7.
3 In Is. 8:6, Shiloah.
b Garden, Deut. 11:10.
c Ch. 12:37.
d City, Gen. 4:17.
e David, I Sam. 17:12.

16
f Sepulchre, 11 Ki. 23:16.

17
g Levite, Num. 1:47.
h Keilah, I Sam. 23:1.

18
i Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

19
j Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.

19
a See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.
b 11 Chr. 26:9.
c Wall, Jer.
51:58.

20
1 Another reading is, *Zaccai*.
d Door, Ex.
12:22.
e Priest, Ex.
28:1.

22
f Ch. 12:28.
2 Or, *Circuit*.

23
3 Heb. *him*.
g See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

25
4 Or, *the upper
tower . . . from
the house of
the king*.
h Tower, Ju.
9:47.
i Palace, Dan.
8:2.
j King, Deut.
17:15.
k Jer. 32:2.
l Or, *Pedariah
the son of
Parosh (now
... Ophel)* re-
paired unto &c.

26
l Nethinim,
I Chr. 9:2.
m Ophel, II Chr.
27:3.
n Water, Ps.
95:5.
o Gate, I Sam.
23:7.

27
p Tekoa,
II Sam. 14:2.

ascent to the ^aarmory ^bat the turning of the ^cwall. 20 After him Ba^l-rūch the son of ¹Zāb^l-bāi earnestly repaired another portion, from the turning of the wall unto the ^ddoor of the house of Ē-li^l-ā-shīb the ^ehigh priest. 21 After him repaired Mēr^l-ē-mōth the son of Ū-rī^l-āh the son of Hāk^l-kōz another portion, from the door of the house of Ē-li^l-ā-shīb even to the end of the house of Ē-li^l-ā-shīb. ¹22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the ²Plain. 23 After ³them repaired ^oBēn^l-jā-mān and Hās^l-shūb over against their house. After ³them repaired Āz^l-ā-rī^l-āh the son of Mā^l-ā-sē^l-jāh the son of Ān^l-ā-nī^l-āh beside his own house. 24 After him repaired Bīn^l-nū^l-ī the son of Hēn^l-ā-dād another portion, from the house of Āz^l-ā-rī^l-āh unto the turning of the wall, and unto the corner. 25 Pā^l-lāl the son of Ū^l-zāi repaired over against the turning of the wall, and ⁴the ^htower that standeth out from the upper ⁱhouse of the ⁱking, which is by ^kthe court of the guard. After him ⁵Pē^l-dā^l-jāh the son of Pā^l-rōsh repaired. 26 (Now the ^lNēth^l-ī-nīm dwelt in ^mŌ^l-phēl, unto the place over against the ⁿwater ^ogate toward the east, and the tower that standeth out.) 27 After him the ^pTē^l-kō^l-ites repaired another portion, over against the great tower that standeth out, and unto the wall of Ō^l-phēl.

Var. Rend. — V. 20. turning . . . house—corner to the entrance of the house, NOW. V. 22. plain—Circle (see ch. 12:28), Var. NOW. V. 24. Binnui—called Bavai, v. 18: Binnai, NOW. V. 25. turning of the wall—corner of the tower, NOW. the tower—Rather, the upper tower . . . king's house, guard—watch (Jer. 32:2); prison, V. 26. in—on. Vs. 26, 31. Nethinim—temple-servants, NOW. Vs. 26, 27. Ophel—Lil, the Mound. V. 31. one of the goldsmiths—i.e. a member of the goldsmith's guild; the son of Hazzorefi.

28 Above ^qr the ^shorse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his own house. 29 After ³them repaired ^lZā^l-dōk the son of Īm^l-mēr over against his own house. And after him repaired Shē^l-mā^l-jāh the son of Shē^l-ā-nī^l-āh, the keeper of the east gate. 30 After him repaired Hān^l-ā-nī^l-āh the son of Shē^l-ē-mī^l-āh, and Hā^l-nūn the sixth son of Zā^l-lāph, another portion. After him repaired Mē^l-shū^l-lām the son of Bēr^l-ē-chī^l-āh over against his chamber. 31 After him repaired Māl^l-chī^l-jāh one of the ^ugoldsmiths unto the house of the Nēth^l-ī-nīm, and of the ^vmerchants, over against the gate of Hām^l-mīph^l-kād, and to the ^oascent of the corner. 32 And between the ^oascent of the corner and ^wthe sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

* 4 But it came to pass that, when ^xSān^l-bāl^l-lāt heard that we were building the wall, he was ^ywroth, and took great indignation, and ^zmocked the ^aJews. 2 And he spake before his ^bbrethren and ^cd the ^earmy of ^oSā^l-mā^l-rī^l-ā, and said, What are these feeble Jews doing? ⁷will they fortify themselves? will they ^hsacrifice? will they make an end in a ⁱday? will they revive the ⁱstones out of ^kthe heaps of rubbish, seeing they are ^lburned? 3 Now Tō^l-bī^l-āh the ^mĀm^l-mōn^l-ite was by him, and he said, Even ⁿthat

NOW. of the merchants—So NOW.; Omit "of," and supply "after him," Sept. Be. Hammiphkad—Mifgad, NOW. Vs. 31, 32. ascent—upper chamber in, Be. Ke. or, higher part (of the wall) at, Be. (alt.). Chap. 4.—V. 1. were building—built, a. V. 2. are . . . doing—do, r. will . . . themselves—see on ch. 3:8; or shall they (i.e. the authorities) suffer them (to go on)? Ge.; Do they believe to leave it absolutely to God? NOW. will they sacrifice—will they bring the consecrating sacrifice? NOW. in a—this (very).

28
q II Ki. 11:16;
II Chr. 23:15;
Jer. 31:40.
r See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
s See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

29
t Zadok,
I Chr. 29:22.

31
u See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
v See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
6 Or, *upper chamber*.

32
w See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.

1
* Ch. 3:33 in Heb.
x Sanballat, Neh. 2:10.
y Anger, Pr. 15:1.
z Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
a Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

2
b Brethren, c Gen. 13:8.
d Ezra 4:9, 10.
e See "War," Josh. 22:12.
f See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
g Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
7 Or, *will they leave to themselves aught? Or, will men let them alone?*
h Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
i Day, Lev. 25:8.
j Stone, Ex. 34:1.
k See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
l See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.

3
m Ammonite, Ju. 10:6.
n Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

3
a Lam. 5:18.
b See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
1 Or, *jackal*.
c Stone, Ex. 34:1.
d Wall, Jer. 51:58.
4
e Ps. 123:3, 4.
f Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
g Ps. 79:12.
h Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
i Head, Pr. 20:29.
j Spoil, Is. 9:3.
k Captivity, Num. 24:22.
5
l Ps. 69:27, 28; Jer. 18:23.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
o Anger, Pr. 15:1.
p Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
6
q Mind, Job 38:36.
7
* Ch. 4:1 in Heb.
r Sanballat, Neh. 2:10.
s Arabia, Josh. 18:18.
t Ashdod, Josh. 11:22.
2 Heb. *healing went up upon the walls*.
u Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
8
v Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
w War, Josh. 22:12.
9
x Day, Lev. 25:8.
y Night, Ps. 19:2.
10
z Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
a Burden, Ps. 55:22.

which they are building, ^a if a ^{b1} fox go up, he shall break down their ^c stone ^d wall. 4 ^e / Hear, O our God; for we are despised: and ^o turn back their ^h reproach upon their own ⁱ head, and give them up for a ^j spoil in a land of ^k captivity; 5 and ^l cover not their ^m iniquity, and let not their sin ⁿ be blotted out from before thee; for they have provoked *thee* to ^o anger before the ^p builders. 6 So we built the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto half *the height* thereof: for the people had a ^q mind to work.

* 7 But it came to pass that, when ^r Săn-băl'lăt, and Tō-bî'ăh, and the ^s Ā-ră-bî-ăns, and the Ām'mōn-ites, and the ^t Āsh'dōd-ites, heard that ^u the repairing of the walls of ^v Jê-ru'să-lēm went forward, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth; 8 and they ^w conspired all of them together to come and ^x fight against Jê-rû'să-lēm, and to cause confusion therein. 9 But we made our prayer unto our God, and ^y set a watch against them ^z day and ^a night, because of them. 10 And ¹ Jû'dăh said, The strength of the bearers of ^a burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to

Var. Rend.—V. 12. from . . . us—So NOW.; from all places (whence we have come) ye are to return unto us, *Be. But* see Var. Read. V. 13. Therefore . . . places—There I set behind the wall, NOW. in the . . . places—in sunny places (so that the enemy might see they were on their guard), *Ew. set—even set, R.* Vs. 14, 19. rulers—deputies, *Schr. Assyrian technical term*; chiefs, NOW. V. 15. counsel—plan,

build the wall. 11 And our ^b adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come into the midst of them, and slay them, and cause the ^c work to cease. 12 And it came to pass that, when the ^d Jews that dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times ³ from all places, Ye must return unto us. 13 Therefore set I in the lowest parts of the space behind the wall, in the open places, I set *there* the people after their ^e families with their ^f swords, their ^g spears, and their ^h bows. 14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the ⁱ⁴ rulers, and to the rest of the people, ^{ik1} Be not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord, who is great and terrible, and fight for your ^m brethren, your ⁿ sons, and your ^o daughters, your ^p wives, and your ^{q7} houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, and ^{s4} God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work. 16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that half of my ^u servants wrought in the work, and half of them held the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the ^v coats of mail; and the rulers were behind ⁵ all the house of

NOW. V. 16. time—day, NOW. servants—young people, NOW. spears—lances, NOW. rulers—princes, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 12. said . . . us—reported unto us ten times from all quarters that which they (*i.e. the enemy*) had devised against us, *Her. Gr.*; ten times from all places ye must return unto us, NOW.

11
b Enemies, Job 31:29.
c Labor, Ex. 23:12.
12
d Jew, II Ki. 16:6.
3 Or, *From all places whence ye shall return they will be upon us*.
13
e Family, Eph. 5:22.
f Sword, Ju. 7:20.
g Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
h Archery, I Sam. 20:20.
14
i Rulers of Israel, Ju. 6:7.
4 Or, *deputies*.
j Fear, Gen. 9:2.
k II Sam. 10:12.
l Courage, Num. 13:30.
m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
n Sons, Gen. 21:19.
o Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
p Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
q House, Deut. 24:10.
r Home, Lev. 18:19.
15
s II Sam. 17:14.
t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
16
u Servants, Ex. 21:2.
v Armor, Ju. 15:14.
5 Or, *all the house of Judah that builded the wall. And they that &c.*

† WATCHMEN: Tower of.—II Ki. 17:9; 18:8.
On Watch-towers.—Of Saul—I Sam. 14:16. Standing on the Tower in Jezreel, Watchman spies the Company of Jehu—II Ki. 9:17. Tells of the Messenger's Failure to return—II Ki. 9:18, 20.
On City Walls.—II Sam. 13:34; 18:24–27; Is. 62:6; Jer. 51:12. About the City.—Song of Sol. 3:3; 5:7.
With God.—Hos. 9:8.
Voice of.—Is. 52:8.

Set Watchmen over Jerusalem.—Is. 62:6; Jer. 6:17. Unto House of Israel—Ez. 3:17; 33:7; Mic. 7:4.
Command to set a Watchman.—Is. 21:6.
Law concerning.—Ez. 33:2, 6.
"Watchman, what of the Night?"—Is. 21:11. Said, "The Morning cometh"—Is. 21:12. Waketh but in vain—Ps. 127:1.
Figurative.—Are blind—Is. 56:10.

- 16
a Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
17
b Burden, Ps. 55:22.
18
c Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
d Sword, Ju. 5:20.
e Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
19
f Rulers of Israel, Ju. 6:7.
g See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
h Or, *deputies*.
i Labor, Ex. 23:12.
j Wall, Jer. 51:58.
20
j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
k See "War," Josh. 22:12.
21
l Morning, Ps. 65:8.
m Stars, Ps. 136:8.
22
n See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
o Servant, Ex. 21:2.
p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
q Night, Ps. 19:2.
23
r Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
s Clothes, Job. 31:19.
2 The text is obscure.
t Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
u Water, Ps. 95:5.

- 1
v Lev. 25:35;
Deut. 15:7.
w Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
x Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
y Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

^a Jū'dāh. 17 They that builded the wall and they that bare ^b burdens laded themselves; every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other held his weapon; 18 and the ^c builders, every one had his ^d sword girded by his side, and so builded. And he that sounded the ^e trumpet was by me. 19 And I said unto the nobles, and to the ^f rulers and to the rest of the people, The ^h work is great and large, and we are separated upon the ⁱ wall, one far from another: 20 in what place soever ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us; ^j our God will ^k fight for us.

21 So we wrought in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the ^l morning till the ^m stars appeared. 22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the ⁿ people, Let every one with his ^o servant lodge within ^p Jē-ru-sā-lēm, that in the ^q night they may be a guard to us, and may labor in the day. 23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the ^r men of the guard that followed me, none of us put off our ^s clothes, ^t every one *went with his* ^u weapon to the ^u water.

5 Then ^v there arose a great cry of the people and of their ^w wives against their ^x brethren the ^y Jews. 2 For

Var. Read.—V. 16, 17. Judah—They . . . wall—So NOW.; which builded on the *Sept. Kamp. Gr. joining the words to v. 16.* V. 17. They—So many, NOW. V. 23. servants—*young people*, NOW. clothes—*Here put colon*; dress, NOW. every . . . water—*Text*, every man his weapon the water; *Omit*, NOW. Chap. 5.—V. 2, 10, 11. grain—corn, Var. R. V. 3. mortgaging—pledging. children—sons, NOW. servants—slaves, NOW. other men have—belong to others, NOW. V. 7. rulers—deputies; chiefs, NOW. exact usury—lend upon pledge (to), *Be.*; demand for a pledge, NOW. V. 8. even—nevertheless, *Ev. Be.*; *Omit*, NOW. be sold—sell themselves, Var. NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 17. They . . . wall—So many that builded on the wall, NOW.

there were that said, We, our ^z sons and our ^a daughters, are many: let us get ^b grain, that we may ^c eat and ^d live. 3 Some also there were that said, We are ^e mortgaging our ^f fields, and our ^g vineyards, and our houses: let us get grain, because of the ^h dearth. 4 There were also that said, We have borrowed ⁱ money ^j for the ^k king's ^l tribute upon our fields and our vineyards. 5 Yet now ^m our ⁿ flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our ^o children as their children: and, lo, ^p we bring into ^q bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought into bondage *already*: neither is it in our power to help it; for other men have our fields and our vineyards.

6 And I was very ^r angry when I heard their cry and these words. 7 Then I consulted with myself, and contended with the nobles and the ^s rulers, and said unto them, Ye exact ^t usury, every one of his brother. And I held a great assembly against them. 8 And I said unto them, We after our ability ^u have ^u redeemed our brethren the Jews, that ^v were sold unto the ^w nations; and would ye even sell your brethren, and should they be sold unto us? Then held they their ^x peace, and found

and they . . . his hands—And as for them that bare burdens, every one was busy with one hand of his, *Kamp. Text untranslatable*; Those bearing burdens remained fitted out, in that the (concerned) was active at the work with one hand, NOW. and with . . . weapons—and the other was ready to grasp the weapon, NOW. V. 23. every . . . water—every man was with his weapon a full month (*lit.* a month of days), *Chvolson, Gei. (after Arabic, and corrected Pesh.) Sept. does not contain the clause; Omit, NOW.* Chap. 5.—V. 2. For . . . said—and there were people who said, NOW. We . . . grain—we are pledging our sons and our daughters, that we may get corn; *cf. v. 3. Houb. Her. Gr. (l.);* our sons and our daughters we must pledge; so that we preserve grain and eat and live thereof, NOW.

- 2
z Son, Gen. 21:19.
a Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
b Grain, Gen. 42:33.
c Food, Gen. 9:3.
d Life, Gen. 2:7.
3
e Debt, Ex. 22:25.
f Field, Num. 20:17.
g Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
h Famine, I Sam. 7:6.
4
i Money, Ex. 12:44.
j Ezra 4:13;
7:24.
k King, Deut. 17:15.
l Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
5
m Gen. 37:27.
n Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
o Children, Gen. 3:16.
p Lev. 25:39.
q Bondage, John 8:33.
6
r Anger, Pr. 15:1.
7
s Usury, Pr. 28:8.
8
t Lev. 25:48.
u Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
v Heb. *bought*.
w Captivity, Num. 24:22.
w Nations, Gen. 10:32.
x Peace, Pr. 17:1.

9
a Walking, Col. 1:10.
b Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
c Ch. 4:4.
d Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
e Enemy, Job 31:29.

10
f See "Usury," Pr. 28:8.
g Grain, Gen. 42:33.

11
h Field, Num. 20:17.
i Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
j Olive, Ex. 23:11.
k House, Deut. 24:10.
l Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

12
m II Chr. 28:15.
n Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
o Ch. 10:31.
p Priest, Ex. 28:1.
q Ezra 10:5.
r Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
s Promise, John 14:2.

13
t Nehemiah, Neh. 1:1.
u Acts 18:6.
v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
x Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Labor, Ex. 23:12.
a Ch. 8:6.

14
b Governor, Neh. 8:9.
c Land, Gen. 23:15.
d See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
e Ch. 1:1.
f Ch. 13:6.
g Artaxerxes, Ezra 7:1.
h King, Deut. 17:15.
i Ezra 4:13, 14.
j Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
k Food, Gen. 9:3.
l Bread, Gen. 3:19.

never a word. 9 Also I said, The thing that ye do is not good: ought ye not to ^awalk in the ^bfear of our God, because of ^cthe ^dreproach of the nations our ^eenemies? 10 And I likewise, my brethren and my servants, do ^flend them money and ^ggrain. I pray you, let us leave off this usury. 11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their ^hfields, their ⁱvineyards, their ^joliveyards, and their ^khouses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the grain, the new wine, and the ^loil, that ye exact of them. 12 Then said they, ^mⁿWe will restore them, and ^owill require nothing of them; so will we do, even as thou sayest. Then I called the ^ppriests, and ^q^rtook an oath of them, that they would do according to this ^spromise. 13 Also I ^t^ushook out my lap, and said, ^v^w^xSo God shake out every ^yman from his ^zhouse, and from his ^alabor, that performeth not this promise; even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And ^ball the assembly said, Ā-mě'n', and praised Jē-hō'vāh. And the people did according to this promise.

14 Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their ^bgovernor in the ^cland of ^dJū' dāh, from ^ethe twentieth year even unto ^fthe two and thirtieth year of ^gĀr-tāx-ēr-x'ēš the ^hking, that is, twelve years, ⁱI and my ^jbrethren have not ^keaten the ^lbread of the governor. 15 But the former governors that were

Var. Rend.—V. 10. servants—young people, NOW. leave off this usury—remit this exaction of a pledge, Be.: remit this demand, NOW. The hundredth part—"the demand," NOW. V. 11. exact—ye might exact; as believers have to demand, NOW. V. 13. lap—roll of my garments, NOW. labor—earnings, Var. NOW. assembly—congregation, R. V. 14. time—day, NOW. V. 16. continued—set hand to, Var. NOW. V. 17. there were . . . us—the Jews, both the deputies (ch. 2:16), one hundred and fifty men, and those that came unto us from among

before me ^m1 were chargeable unto the people, and took of them bread and ⁿwine, ²besides forty ^oshēk-ēls of ^psilver; yea, even their ^qservants ^r^s3 bare rule over the people: but so did not I, because of the fear of God. 16 Yea, also I ⁴continued in the work of this ^twall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work. 17 Moreover ^u^vthere were at my ^w^xtable, of the ^yJews and the ⁵rulers, a hundred and fifty men, besides those that came unto us from among the ^znations that were round about us. 18 Now ^athat which was prepared for one day was one ^box and six choice ^csheep; also ^dfowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this ^eI demanded not the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people. 19 ^fRemember unto me, O my God, for good, all that I have done for this people.

6 Now it came to pass, when it was reported to ^gSān-bāl'lāt and Tō-bī'āh, and to Ġē'shēm the ^hĀ-rā'ḇī-ān, and unto the rest of our enemies, that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein ⁱ(though even unto that time I had not set up the ^jdoors in the ^kgates), ²that Sān-bāl'lāt and Ġē'shēm sent unto me saying, Come, let us meet together in ^lone of the ¹villages in the plain

the heathen that are about us, were at my table. nations—heathen, R. V. 18. bondage—service (i.e. the building and taxes together), Var. NOW. Chap. 6.—V. 1. in—So NOW.; into. V. 2. one of the villages—in Hakkefirim, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 11. also . . . part—and (remit) the exaction of the pledge, Gr. (L.); and the demand of . . . NOW. V. 15. took . . . besides—for bread and wine daily, Vulg. Her. Gr. Ry. Text ungrammatical: took of them for bread and wine "every day" forty shekels, NOW.

15
m Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
1 Or, laid burdens upon.
n Wine, Lev. 10:9.
2 Or, at the rate of. Or, afterward.
o See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
p Silver, Job 22:25.
q Servant, Ex. 21:2.
r See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
s See "Rulers of Israel," Ju. 6:7.
3 Or, lorded over.

16
4 Heb. held fast to.
t Wall, Jer. 51:58.

17
u Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
v Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
w Table, II Ki. 4:10.
x Meals, Ruth 2:14.
y Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
5 Or, deputies.
z Nations, Gen. 10:32.

18
a I Ki. 4:22, 23.
b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
c Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
d See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
e II Thess. 3:8.

19
f Ch. 13:14, 22, 31.

1
g Sanballat, Neh. 2:10.
h Arabia, II Chr. 17:11.
i Ch. 3:1, 3.
j Door, Ex. 12:22.
k Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

2
l Village, Deut. 2:23.

2
I Chr. 8:12.

3
b Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.

5
c Letter, Acts
23:25.
d Hand, Gen.
16:12.

6
e Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
1 In v. 1 and
elsewhere,
Geshem.
f Ch. 2:19.

7
g Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
h Preaching,
Acts 2:40.

8
i Nehemiah,
Neh. 1:1.
j Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
k Heart, Acts
15:9.

9
l Fear, Gen. 9:2.
m Labor, Ex.
23:12.
n Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
2 Or, *I will
strengthen my
hands.*

10
o House, Deut.
24:10.
p Shemaiah,
I Ki. 12:22.
7 Jer. 36:5.
7 See "Prison,"
Gen. 42:16.
s Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
t Door, Ex.
12:22.

of ^a Ò'zō. But they thought to do me mischief. 3 And I sent ^b messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you? 4 And they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner. 5 Then sent Săn-băl' lât his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open ^c letter in his ^d hand, 6 wherein was ^e written, It is reported among the nations, and ¹ Găsh-mŭ saith it, that ¹ thou and the Jews think to rebel; for which cause thou art building the wall: and thou wouldest be their king, according to these words. 7 And thou hast also appointed ^o prophets to ^h preach of thee at Jê-ru'z-sà-lēm, saying, There is a king in Jū-dăh: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together. 8 Then ⁱ I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou ^j feignest them out of thine own ^k heart. 9 For they all would have made us ^l afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the ^m work, that it be not done. But now, ⁿ *O God*, strengthen thou my hands.

10 And I went unto the ^o house of ^p Shê-mă'zîăh the son of Dê-lă'zîăh the son of Mê-hêt'ă-bêl, ^q *r* who was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the ^s temple, and let us shut the ^t doors of the temple: for they will come to

Var. Rend.—V. 6. wouldst be—*So NOW.*; will become. V. 8. heart—head. NOW. V. 9. saying—and thought. NOW. But—and. NOW. V. 11. would—could. Var. NOW. to . . . life?—and live. Var. NOW. V. 12. but he—for he, Var. NOW.

"slay thee; yea, in the ^v night will they come to slay thee. 11 And I said, ^w Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, being such as I, ³ would go into the temple to save his ^x life? I will not go in. 12 And I discerned, and, lo, ^y *z* God had not sent him; but he pronounced this ^a prophecy against me: and Tò-bî'ăh and ^b Săn-băl'lât had hired him. 13 For this cause was he ^c hired, ^d that I should be afraid, and do so, and ^e sin, and that they might have matter for an ¹ *q* evil report, that they might ^h reproach me. 14 ⁱ *k* Remember, O my God, Tò-bî'ăh and Săn-băl'lât according to these their works, and also ^l the prophetess Nô-ă-dî'ăh, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 So ^m *n* the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth *day of the* ^o month Ê'lŭl, in fifty and two days. 16 And it came to pass, ^p when all our ^q enemies heard *thereof*, that all the ^r nations that were about us ⁴ feared, and were much cast down in their own ^s eyes; for ^t they perceived that this work was wrought of our God. 17 Moreover in those days the ^u nobles of ^v Jū-dăh sent many letters unto Tò-bî'ăh, and *the letters of* Tò-bî'ăh came unto them. 18 For there were many in Jū-dăh ^w sworn unto him, because he was the ^x son-in-law of Shêc-ă-nî'ăh the son of Ā'răh; and his son Jê-hô-hă'năn ^y had taken the ^z daughter of Mê-shŭl'lām the son of Bêr-ê-chî'ăh to ^a wife. 19 Also they spake of his good deeds before me, and reported my words to

and Tobiah—but Tobiah; because Tobiah, NOW. V. 13. nor this cause—*Omit*. NOW. V. 16. nations—heathen, R. V. 19. spake . . . deeds—brought reports of him continually—they also praised his good attributes to me, NOW.

^u See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
^v Night, Ps. 19:2.

11
^w Courage, Num. 13:30.
³ Or, *could go into the temple and live.*
^x Life, Gen. 2:7.

12
^y Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^z False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^b Sanballat, Neh. 2:10.

13
^c Bribery, Is. 33:15.
^d Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
^e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^f Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^g Gossip, Ps. 15:3.
^h Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

14
ⁱ Ch. 13:29.
^j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^l Ez. 13:17.

15
^m Ch. 4:1, 2.
ⁿ Wall, Jer. 51:58.
^o Month, Gen. 7:11.

16
^p Ch. 2:10; 4:1, 7.
^q Enemy, Job 31:29.
^r Nations, Gen. 10:32.
⁴ According to another reading, *saw*.
^s Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^t Ex. 14:25.

17
^u See "Prince," Num. 2:7.
^v See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

18
^w Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^x Father-in-law, Num. 10:29.
^y Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
^z Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^a Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

19
a Letters, Acts 23:25.
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.

1
c Ch. 6:1. 15.
d Doors, Ex. 12:22.
e Porter, II Chr. 23:5.
f See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
g See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
h Levites, Num. 1:47.

2
i Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
j Hanani, I Ki. 16:1.
k Ch. 10:23.
l Governor, Neh. 8:9.
m Ch. 2:8.
n Palace, Dan. 8:2.
o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
p Faithfulness, I Chr. 4:17.

3
q Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
r Sun, Ps. 136:3.
s Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.

4
t City, Gen. 4:17.

5
u Heart, Acts 15:9.
v Rulers of Israel, Ju. 6:7.
1 Or, deputies.
w Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
x Books, Eccl. 12:12.

6
y Ezra 2:1-70.
z Children, Gen. 3:16.
a Captivity, Num. 24:22.
b Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
f Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

7
g Zerubbabel, Neh. 12:1.
h Jeshua, Ezra 3:2.

him. And Tō-bī'āh sent ^a letters to put me in ^b fear.

7 Now it came to pass, when ^c the wall was built, and I had set up the ^d doors, and the ^e porters and the ^f singers and the ^g Lēvites were appointed, 2 that I gave my ⁱ brother ^j Hā-nā'ni, and ^k Hān-ā-nī'āh the ^l governor of ^m the castle, charge over ^o Jē-ru'ṣā-lēm; for he was ^p a faithful man, and feared God above many. 3 And I said unto them, Let not the ^q gates of Jē-ru'ṣā-lēm be opened until the ^r sun be hot; and while ^s they stand on guard, let them shut the doors, and bar ye them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jē-ru'ṣā-lēm, every one in his watch, and every one to be over against his house. 4 Now the ^t city was wide and large; but the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded.

5 And my God put into my ^u heart to gather together the nobles, and the ^v rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by ^w genealogy. And I found the ^x book of the genealogy of them that came up at the first, and I found written therein: 6 ^y These are the ^z children of the province, that went up out of the ^a captivity of those that had been carried away, whom ^b Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz-zār the ^c king of ^d Bāb-ṣ-lōn had carried away, and that returned unto ^e Jē-ru'ṣā-lēm and to ^f Jū'dāh, every one unto his city; 7 who came with ^g Zē-rūb-ā-bēl, ^h Jēsh-ū-ā, Nē-hē-mī'āh, Āz-ā-rī'āh, Rā-ā-mī'āh, Nā-hām-ā-ni, Mōr-dē-ēai, Bil'shān, Mis'pē-rēth, Big'z-vai, Nē'hūm, Bā'ā-nāh.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 7.—V. 1. porters . . . appointed—the doorkeepers were appointed as overseers, NOW. V. 2. castle —fortress; Or, stronghold, NOW. V. 3. stand on guard—are (yet) at their posts;

The ⁱ number of the men of the people of Īs-rā-ēl: 8 The children of Pā-rōsh, two thousand a hundred and seventy and two. 9 The children of Shēph-ā-tī'āh, three hundred seventy and two. 10 The children of Ā-rāh, six hundred fifty and two. 11 The children of Pā-hāth-mō'āb, of the children of Jēsh-ū-ā and Jō'āb, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen. 12 The children of ^j Ē-lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 13 The children of Zāt-tū, eight hundred forty and five. 14 The children of Zāe-ēai, seven hundred and threescore. 15 The children of Bin-nū-i, six hundred forty and eight. 16 The children of Bē-lāi, six hundred twenty and eight. 17 The children of Āz-gād, two thousand three hundred twenty and two. 18 The children of Ā-dōn-ī-kām, six hundred threescore and seven. 19 The children of Big-vai, two thousand threescore and seven. 20 The children of Ā-dīn, six hundred fifty and five. 21 The children of Ā-tēr, of Hēz-ē-ki'āh, ninety and eight. 22 The children of Hā-shūm, three hundred twenty and eight. 23 The children of Bē-zai, three hundred twenty and four. 24 The children of Hā-rīph, a hundred and twelve. 25 The children of ^k Gīb-ē-ōn, ninety and five. 26 The men of ^l Bēth-lē-hēm and ^m Nē-tō-phāh, a hundred fourscore and eight. 27 The men of Ān-ā-thōth, a hundred twenty and eight. 28 The

stand at their posts, NOW. watches—i.e. night-watchmen. V. 4. and the house . . . builded—and there were no new built houses therein, NOW. V. 5. heart—thoughts, NOW. rulers—deputies; superiors, NOW. V. 6. Here follows another edition of the document in Ezra ch. 2. V. 8. children—sons: so throughout. V. 11. Pā-hath-moab—see on Ezra 2:6.

i See "Numbering of Israel," Deut. 4:1.

12
j Elam, Gen. 10:22.

25
k Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.

26
l Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
m Netophathites, II Sam 23:8.

29
a Kiriath-jearim, II Chr. 1:4.
b Beeroth, Deut. 10:6.

30
c Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
d Geba, II Chr. 16:6.

32
e Beth-el, Ju. 20:18.
f Ai, Josh. 7:2.

36
g Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

39
h Priest, Ex. 28:1.

43
i Levites, Num. 1:47.
j Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
k Jeshua, Ezra 3:2.

1 Another reading is, *Hodeiah*.

44
l See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
m See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
n Children, Gen. 3:16.
o Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

45
p Porter, II Chr. 23:5.

46
q Nethinim, I Chr. 9:2.

men of Bēth-āz-mā-vēth, forty and two. 29 The men of ^a Kīr-ī-āth-jē-ā-rīm, Chē-phī-rāh, and ^b Bē-ē-rōth, seven hundred forty and three. 30 The men of ^c Rā-māh and ^d Gē-bā, six hundred twenty and one. 31 The men of Mīch-mās, a hundred and twenty and two. 32 The men of ^e Bēth'-ēl and ^f Ā-ī, a hundred twenty and three. 33 The men of the other Nē-bō, fifty and two. 34 The children of the other Ē-lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 35 The children of Hā-rīm, three hundred and twenty. 36 The children of ^g Jēr-ī-chō, three hundred forty and five. 37 The children of Lōd, Hā-dīd, and Ō-nō, seven hundred twenty and one. 38 The children of Sē-nā-āh, three thousand nine hundred and thirty. 39 The ^h priests: The children of Jē-dā-ī-āh, of the house of Jēsh-ū-ā, nine hundred seventy and three. 40 The children of Īm-mēr, a thousand fifty and two. 41 The children of Pāsh-hūr, a thousand two hundred forty and seven. 42 The children of Hā-rīm, a thousand and seventeen. 43 The ⁱ Lē-vītes: the ^j children of ^k Jēsh-ū-ā, of Kād-mī-ēl, of the children of ^l Hō-dē-vāh, seventy and four. 44 The ^m singers: the ⁿ children of ^o Ā-sāph, a hundred forty and eight. 45 The ^p porters: the children of Shāl-lūm, the children of Ā-tēr, the children of Tāl-mōn, the children of Āk-kūb, the children of Hāt-ī-tā, the children of Shō-bāi, a hundred thirty and eight. 46 The ^q Nēth-ī-nīm: the children of Zī-hā, the children of Hā-sū-phā, the children of Tāb-bā-ōth, 47 the children of Kē-rōs, the children of Sī-ā, the children of Pā-dōn, 48 the children of Lēb-ā-nā, the children of Hāg-ā-bā, the children of Sāl-māi, 49 the children of Hā-nān, the children of Gīd-dēl, the children of Gā-hār, 50 the children of Rē-ā-ī-āh, the children of Rē-zīn, the children of Nē-kō-dā, 51 the children of Gāz-zām, the children of Ūz-zā, the children of Pā-sē-āh, 52 the children of Bē-sāi, the children of Mē-ū-nīm, the children of ² Nē-phūsh-ē-sīm, 53 the children of Bāk-būk, the children of Hā-kū-phā, the children of Hār-hūr, 54 the children of Bāz-līth, the children of Mē-hī-dā, the children of Hār-shā, 55 the children of Bār-kōs, the children of Sīs-ē-rā, the children of Tē-māh, 56 the children of Nē-zī-āh, the children of Hāt-ī-phā. 57 The children of ^r Sōl-ō-mōn's ^s servants: the children of Sō-tāi, the children of Sōph-ē-rēth, the children of Pē-rī-dā, 58 the children of Jā-ā-lā, the children of Dār-kōn, the children of Gīd-dēl, 59 the children of Shēph-ā-tī-āh, the children of Hāt-tīl, the children of Pōch-ē-rēth-hāz-zē-bā-īm, the children of Ā-mōn. 60 All the Nēth-ī-nīm, and the children of Sōl-ō-mōn's servants, were three hundred ninety and two. 61 And these were they that went up from Tēl-mē-lāh, Tēl-hār-shā, Chē-rūb, Ād-dōn, and Īm-mēr; but they could not show their ^t fathers' ^u houses, nor their ^v seed, whether they were of ^w Īs-rā-ēl: 62 The children of Dē-lā-ī-āh, the children of Tō-bī-āh, the children of Nē-kō-dā, six hundred forty and two. 63 And of the priests: the children of Hō-bā-ī-āh, the children of Hāk-kōz, the children of

52
2 Another reading is, *Nephishesim*.

57
r Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
s Servant, Ex. 21:2.

61
t Father, Ex. 21:15.
u House, Deut. 24:10.
v Family, Eph. 5:22.
w Seed, Deut. 22:9.
x See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 43. and . . . Hodevah—See on Ezra 2:40. children of Hodevah—sons of Hodeia, NOW.

⁶³
a Barzillai,
II Sam. 17:27.
b Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.
c Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
d Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
e Gilead, Num.
32:1.
f Name, Acts
16:18.
⁶⁴
g Genealogy,
Mt. 1:1.
h See "Le-
vites," Num.
1:47.
i Heb. *they were*
polluted from
the priesthood.

⁶⁵
i Governor,
Neh. 8:9.
j See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
k See "Holi-
ness," Eph.
4:24.
l Urin and
Thummin,
Ezra 2:63.
⁶⁷
m Servants, Ex.
21:2.
n Songs, Ex.
15:1.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Women, Ruth
3:9.

⁶⁸
q See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
r Horses, Jer.
50:11.
s Mules, Zech.
14:15.

⁶⁹
t Camels, Job
1:3.
u Asses, Num.
31:34.

⁷⁰
v Head, Pr.
20:29.
w Father, Ex.
21:15.
x House, Deut.
24:10.
y See "Family,"
Eph. 5:22.
z Labor, Ex.
23:12.
a See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
b Treasury,
Jer. 38:11.
c See "Money,"
Ex. 12:41.
d Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
e Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
f Priest, Ex.
28:1.
g Clothing, Job
31:19.

⁷¹
2 Heb. *maneh*.
h Silver, Job
22:25.

^a Bär-zil'lāi, ^b who took a ^c wife
of the ^d daughters of Bär-zil'lāi
the ^e Gil'ē-ād-ite, and was called
after their ^f name. 64 These
sought their register *among* those
that were reckoned by ^g gene-
alogy, but it was not found:
therefore ^h ¹ were they deemed
polluted and put from the
priesthood. 65 And the ⁱ gover-
nor said unto them, that ^j they
should not eat of the ^k most holy
things, till there stood up a priest
with ^l Ū-rim and Thūm'mim.

66 The whole assembly to-
gether was forty and two thou-
sand three hundred and three-
score, 67 besides their ^m men-serv-
ants and their maid-servants, of
whom there were seven thou-
sand three hundred thirty and
seven: and they had two hun-
dred forty and five ⁿ singing ^o men
and singing ^p women. 68 Their
^q ^r horses were seven hundred
thirty and six; their ^s mules, two
hundred forty and five; 69 *their*
^t camels, four hundred thirty
and five; *their* ^u asses, six thou-
sand seven hundred and twenty.

70 And some from among the
^v heads of ^w fathers' ^x ^y ^z ^a houses
gave unto the ^a work. The
governor gave to the ^b treasury a
thousand ^c darics of ^d gold, fifty
^e basins, five hundred and thirty
^f priests' ^g garments. 71 And
some of the heads of fathers'
^h houses gave into the treasury of
the work twenty thousand darics
of gold, and two thousand and
two hundred ² pounds of ^h silver.
72 And that which the rest of the
people gave was twenty thou-
sand darics of gold, and two
thousand pounds of silver, and

Var. Rend.—Vs. 65, 70. the governor
—See on Ezra 2:63, Var. NOW.; Tir-
shatha, R. assembly—congregation, R.
Vs. 71, 72. pounds—*Lit. manehs* (mina),
Var. NOW. V. 73. And when . . . cities
—This should form one sentence with ch.
8:1. See Ezra 3:1. Chap. 8.—V. 1.

threescore and seven priests'
garments.

73 So the priests, and the
ⁱ Lē'-vites, and the ^j porters, and
the ^k ^l singers, and some of the
people, and the ^m Nēth'ā-nim, and
all ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m

5 a Book, Ecel. 12:12.	a book in the sight of all the people (for he was above all the people); and when he opened it, all the people stood up. 6 And Ēz-rā^b blessed Jē-hō'-vāh, the great God; and the whole people answered, ^c Ā-mēn', Ā-mēn', with the ^{d e} lifting up of their hands: and ^f they bowed their heads, and ^g worshipped Jē-hō'-vāh with their ^h faces to the ⁱ ground. 7 Also Jēsh-ū-ā, and Bā'nī, and Shēr-ē-bī-āh, Jā' mīn, Āk'kūb, Shāb'lē-thāi, Hō-dī-āh, Mā-ā-sē-jāh, Kēl'ī-tā, Āz-ā-rī-āh, Jōz-ā-bād, Hā'nān, Pē-lā-jāh, and the Lē'-vites, ⁱ caused the people to understand the law: and the people stood in their place. 8 And they read in the book, in the law of God, ¹ distinctly; and they gave	the sense, ² so that they understood the reading.	2 Or, and caused them to understand.
6 b Blessing, Gen. 5:13. c Ch. 5:13. d Hands lifted up, Gen. 16:12. e See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44. f See "Head," Pr. 20:29. g Worship, Mt. 4:10. h Face, Is. 6:2. i Ground, Deut. 33:19.	Var. Rend.—V. 5. in his sight—before his eyes, NOW. V. 8. So . . . understood—So NOW.; they (i.e. the people) gave heed to. V. 9. mourn—complain, NOW.	9 And Nē-hē-mī-āh, who was the *† governor, and Ēz-rā^{k l} the priest the ^m scribe, and the ⁿ Lē'-vites that taught the people, said unto all the people,^o This day is ^p holy unto ^q Jē-hō'-vāh your God; ^r mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the ^s words of the law. 10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the ^t fat, and drink the sweet, and ^{u v w} send portions unto him for whom nothing is prepared; for this ^x day is holy unto our Lord: ^y neither be ye grieved; for the ^z joy of Jē-hō'-vāh is your ³ strength. 11 So the Lē'-vites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your ^a peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved. 12 And all the people went their	9 k Ch. 7:65, 70. l Priest, Ex. 28:1. m Scribe, II Sam. 8:17. n Levites, Num. 1:47. o See v. 2. p Holiness, Eph. 4:24. q God, Gen. 1:1. r Mourning, John 11:35. s Law, Deut. 31:24.
7 j Instruction, Is. 54:13.	11 So the Lē'-vites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your ^a peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved. 12 And all the people went their	Var. Read.—V. 7. Pelaiah and—Omit, "and," Be. Her. Ke. Ry. NOW. (I Esdras 9:48).	10 t Fat of Animals not to be eaten, Gen. 2:20. u Food, Gen. 9:3. v Deut. 26:11-13. w Kindness, Zech. 7:9. x Day, Lev. 25:8. y See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13. z Joy, Ps. 30:5. 3 Or, stronghold.
8 1 Or, with an interpretation.	11 So the Lē'-vites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your ^a peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved. 12 And all the people went their	11 a Peace, Pr. 17:1.	11 a Peace, Pr. 17:1.

* GOVERNMENT: I. Given to Adam and Eve.—Gen. 1:26-28; 3:16.

II. To Patriarchs (Children and Servants treated as Chateaux).—Gen. 18:17-19; 35:2-4; 35:6, 7.

III. To Moses.—Ex. 18:19, 20; Mt. 23:3; Mk. 10:3.

IV. To Moses' Assistants.—Ex. 18:21, 22; Num. 11:16; 13:2. Authority of Elders—Ex. 3:16; 4:29; 12:21; 17:5, 6; Lev. 9:1; Num. 16:25; Deut. 5:23. Seventy Special Elders chosen—Num. 11:16; Deut. 1:13; Josh. 23:2.

V. Elders aid People in asking for King.—Ju. 8:22, 23; 9:7-21; I Sam. 8:4, 5. Objections to Kings—I Sam. 8:7-9. God consents to a King, under Protest—I Sam. 8:7-9. Saul appointed by Samuel—I Sam. 9:20-27; 10:1.

VI. Judicial System of Israel.—Must give Righteous Judgment.—Lev. 19:15; II Sam. 23:2-4; II Chr. 19:6, 7. Raised up for Extraordinary Duties—Ju. 2:16. Upheld by Jehovah—Ju. 2:18. Not permanent or hereditary—Ju. 8:23. Disregarded by People—Ju. 2:19.

VII. Israel comes under Egyptian Government.—(A Training School) Begins with Bondage of Joseph—Gen. 39:1-2. Joseph exalted to Power—Gen. 41:38-57. Brings his Kinsmen to Egypt—Gen. 45:9-11.

Prediction concerning Enslavement.—Gen. 15:13; Acts 7:6-19. Enslavement begins—Ex. 1:8-14. God remembers his Covenant with Israel—Ex. 2:23-25; 3:7-9; Neh. 9:9; Acts 7:34. Liberation of Israel demanded—Ex. 5:1-3. Pharaoh's Refusal—Ex. 5:2-9. The Struggle—Ex. Chaps. 7-11. The Release—Ex. 12:34-51.

VIII. Bondage and Persecution fail to correct.—Josh. 5:6; Ps. 106:24-27; Ez. 20:13-23. After Failure of Other Rulers, God offers Himself as their Ruler—Hos. 13:9-11. High Priest to be God's Vicegerent—Ex. 28:30; Num. 27:18.

IX. Gives Precepts against Corruption by adjoining Nations.—Lev. 18:2, 3; 20:23; Deut. 18:9; Josh. 23:7.

X. Laws with regard to Land.—Lev. 25:23-34. See "Land"—Gen. 23:15.

XI. Instructions concerning Municipal Government.—Deut. 19:12; 21:2-8; 22:13-21; 25:7-9; Ju. 8:14-16; 11:5-11; Ruth 4:2-11; Ezra 10:7-14.

XII. Instructions to Priests.—Ex. 28:3; 29:4, 9-19, 21; 30:30; 40:15; Lev. 6:12, 13; 8:6, 13, 33-36; 21:17-23;

24:5-9; Num. 3:10; 6:23; Chap. 28; Deut. 17:8-13; 33:8, 10; 18:1, 2.

XIII. Government through Prophets.—Authority supreme over Kings—I Sam. 15:13-28; II Sam. Chap. 12; I Ki. 18:17-20; Jer. 29:16-19.

XIV. Government through Kings.—God approves Good Kings—I Ki. 3:11-14; 14:7, 8; Is. 32:1. Characteristics described—Deut. 17:14-20. Laws for their Governing written down—I Sam. 10:25; II Ki. 11:12. Power to make War—I Sam. 11:5-7. Exercised Arbitrary Power—I Sam. 22:17; II Sam. 1:13-15; I Ki. 2:23-25.

XV. Men must respect Government.—Mt. 22:17-21; Rom. 13:1-7; I Pet. 2:13-17.

XVI. Government of the Church.—Through Apostles—Acts 4:32-35; 5:3-13; 6:1-7; 15:6-11. Through Elders—Acts 14:23; 15:22; 20:28; I Tim. 3:1-5; 5:17; Titus 1:5-11. Through Deacons—Acts 6:1-6; I Tim. 3:8-13; Rom. 16:1. Officers in their Order—I Cor. 12:28; Eph. 4:11. Gifts and Work—I Cor. 12:4-12; Eph. 4:12-16.

Ministers must govern.—Preach the Word—II Tim. 4:2. Speak Sound Doctrine—Titus 2:7, 8; Eph. 4:14. Endure Hardship—II Tim. 3:2-5; 4:5. Shun Foolish Questions—Titus—3:9. Tend the Flock of God faithfully—I Pet. 5:2, 3. Commend himself to Conscience—II Cor. 4:2. Declare Whole Counsel of God—Acts 20:27. Workman needing not to be ashamed—II Tim. 2:15.

† GOVERNORS.—Of Egypt, Joseph is Governor—Gen. 42:6. Of the People—II Chr. 23:20. Of the Country—I Ki. 10:15. Brought Gold and Silver to Solomon—II Chr. 9:14. Beyond the River—Ezra 5:3; 6:6, 13. Receive King's Commissions—Ezra 8:36. Receive Letters from King. Neh. 2:7, 9. That appertained to the Governors beyond the River—Neh. 3:7. Over Every Province receive Letters from the King—Esth. 3:12. In Land of Judah—Neh. 5:14, 15; Hag. 1:1; 2:2, 21. Chief Governor of Babylon—Dan. 2:48. Of Syria—Lu. 2:2. Of Judea, Pontius Pilate—Lu. 3:1. Gathered together unto Dedication of the Image that Nebuchadnezzar set up—Dan. 3:3, 27. Consultation of—Dan. 6:7. See "Government"—Neh. 8:9.

way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 And on the second day were gathered together the ^aheads of ^bfathers' ^{c d}houses of all the people, the ^epriests, and the Lē'vites, unto Ēz'rā the scribe, even to give attention to the words of the law. 14 And they found written in the law, how that Jē-hō'vāh had ⁱcommanded by ^oMō'sēs, that the ^hchildren of Īś'rā-ēl ⁱshould dwell in ^jbooths in the feast of the ^kseventh ^lmonth; 15 and ^mthat they should ⁿpublish and proclaim in all their ^ocities, and in ^pJē-ru'šā-lēm, saying, ^qGo forth unto the ^rmount, and fetch ^solive branches, and branches of wild olive, and ^tmyrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written. 16 So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one ^uupon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the ^vhouse of God, and in the broad place of the ^wwater gate, and in the broad place of the gate of ^xĒ'phrā'im. 17 And all the assembly of them that were come again out of the ^ycaptivity made booths, and dwelt in the booths: for since the days of ^zJēsh'ū-ā the son of ^aNūn unto that ^bday ^{c d}had not the children of Īś'rā-ēl done so. And there was very great ^egladness. 18 Also day by day, from the first day unto the last

Var. Rend.—V. 12. understood—given heed to. V. 13. father's houses—families. give attention—consider; win insight. NOW. Vs. 15, 16. booths—huts. NOW. V. 17. captivity—exile. NOW. Chap. 9. V. 1. sackcloth—mourning garments. NOW. V. 4. stairs—Or, scaffold; rostrum. NOW. V. 6. preservest—quickenest; fill up, NOW.

day, ⁱhe read in the ^obook of the ^hlaw of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day was a ^lsolemn assembly, according unto the ⁱordinance.

9 Now in the twenty and fourth day of this month the children of Īś'rā-ēl were assembled ^jwith ^kfasting, and with ^lsackcloth, and ^{m n}earth upon them. 2 And the ^oseed of Īś'rā-ēl ^{p q}separated themselves from all foreigners, and stood and ^rconfessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers. 3 And ^sthey stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of Jē-hō'vāh their God a fourth part of the day; and ^{an-}other fourth part they confessed, and ^tworshipped Jē-hō'vāh their God. 4 ^uThen stood up upon the stairs of the ^vLē'vites, Jēsh'ū-ā, and Bā'nī, Kād'mī-ēl, Shēb-ā-nī'āh, Būn'nī, Shēr-ē-bī'āh, Bā'nī, and Chēn'ā-nī, and cried with ^wa loud voice unto Jē-hō'vāh their God.

5 Then the Lē'vites, Jēsh'ū-ā, and Kād'mī-ēl, Bā'nī, Hāsh-āb-nei'āh, Shēr-ē-bī'āh, Hō-dī'āh, Shēb-ā-nī'āh, and Pēth-ā-hī'āh, said, Stand up and ^xbless Jē-hō'vāh your God from everlasting to everlasting; and ^zblessed be thy glorious ^yname, which is exalted above all blessing and ^zpraise. 6 ^aThou art Jē-hō'vāh, even thou alone; ^bc thou hast made ^dheaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their ^ehost, the earth and all things that are thereon, the ⁱseas and ^oall that is in them, and ^hthou preservest

Var. Read.—V. 16. broad . . . Ephraim—open spaces of the city, from the water-gate unto the gate of Ephraim, Kneucker, *Hi.* (partly after Sept.), in . . . place of—at the place at, NOW. Chap. 9.—V. 4. Bani—So NOW.; Binnui, Gr. (after Pesh.); cf. ch. 12:8. V. 6. as beginning, *Insert*, And Ezra said, *Sept. Ev. Be. Kamp. Ry.*

- 13
a Head, Pr. 20:29.
b Father, Ex. 21:15.
c House, Deut. 24:10.
d Family, Eph. 5:22.
e Priest, Ex. 28:1.

14
f See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
h See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
i Feasts, Num. 29:39.
j Booths, Is. 1:8.
k Seven, Gen. 2:2.
l Month, Gen. 7:11.

15
m Lev. 23:4.
n Is. 52:7; Mk. 1:45; Lu. 9:60; Rom. 9:17.
o City, Gen. 4:17.
p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
q Lev. 23:40.
r Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
s Olives, Ex. 23:11.
t See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

16
u Jer. 32:29.
v See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
w See "Gates," I Sam. 23:7.
x Ephraim, Num. 36:25.

17
y Captivity, Num. 24:22.
z Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
a Nun, I Chr. 7:27.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
c II Chr. 7:8; 8:13.
d See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
e Gladness, Is. 51:3.

- 18
f Deut. 31:11.
g Book, Eccl. 12:12.
h Law, Deut. 31:24.
i Or, closing festival.
i Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.

1
j Ch. 8:2.
k Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
l Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
n I Sam. 4:12.

2
o Seed, Deut. 22:9.
p Israel a Separate People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
q Israelites forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
r Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.

3
s Ch. 8:4.
t Worship, Mt. 4:10.

4
u Ch. 8:7.
v Levites, Num. 1:47.
w Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.

5
x Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
2 Or, let them bless.
y Name, Acts 16:18.
z Praise, Ju. 5:3.

6
a One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
b God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
c Cosmology, Ps. 104:2.
d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
e Sun, Moon and Stars, Ps. 136:8, 9.
f Sea, Ex. 14:21.
g Fish, Gen. 9:2.
h Col. 1:17.

⁷
1 Or, *O Jeho-*
rah.
a Gen. 12:1.
b Choice, 1 Ki.
18:21.
c Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
d Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
e Ur, Gen.
11:28.
f Chaldea,
11 Ki. 24:2.
g Gen. 17:5.

⁸
h Heart, Acts
15:9.
i Faithfulness,
1 Cor. 4:17.
j Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.
k Land, Gen.
23:15.
l Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
m Hittite, Gen.
26:34.
n Amorite,
1 Chr. 1:13.
o Perizzite,
Gen. 34:30.
p Jebusite,
Gen. 10:16.
q Gergashite,
Deut. 7:1.
r Josh.
21:43-45.
s Righteous-
ness of God,
Gen. 1:1.

⁹
t Ex. 3:7.
u Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.
v Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
w Israel in
Egypt, Deut.
4:1.
x Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
y Ex. 7:8-14, 31;
14:10-12.
z Red Sea, Ex.
14:21.

¹⁰
a Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.
b Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
c See "Plagues,"
Ex. 7:18.
d Pharaoh,
Ex. 2:5.
e Ex. 5:2.
f Pride, Ps.
10:2.
g Ex. 9:16.

them all; and the host of heaven
worshippeth thee. 7 Thou art
¹ Jē-hō-vāh the God, ^{a b} who
didst choose ^c Abram, and
^d broughtest him forth out of
^e Ūr of the ^f Chāl-dēes, and
^g gavest him the name of Abra-
ham, 8 and foundest his ^h heart
ⁱ faithful before thee, and mad-
dest a ^j covenant with him to give
the ^{k l} land of the Ē-ā-nān-ite,
the ^m Hit-tite, the ⁿ Ām-ēr-ite,
and the ^o Pēr-iz-zite, and the
^p Jēb-ū-site, and the ^q Ġir-gā-
shite, to give it unto his seed,
and ^r hast performed thy words;
for thou art ^s righteous.

9 And ^t thou sawest the ^u af-
fliction of our ^{v w} fathers in
^x Ē-ġypt, and ^y heardest their
cry by the ^z Red Sea, 10 and
showedst ^{a b c} signs and wonders
upon ^d Phāz-raōh, and on all his
servants, and on all the peo-
ple of his land; for thou knew-
est that ^e they dealt ^f proudly
against them, and ^g didst get
thee a name, as it is this day. 11
And ^h thou didst divide the sea
before them, so that they went
through the midst of the sea on
the dry land; and ⁱ their pursu-
ers thou didst cast into the
depths, as a ^j stone into the
mighty ^k waters. 12 Moreover
in a ^l pillar of cloud thou leddest
them by day; and in a ^m pillar of
fire by ⁿ night, to give them

Var. Rend.—V. 14. by—by the hand of,
R. V. 16. and our—even our; namely our,
NOW.

* **STATUTES.**—He made a Statute and Ordinance—Ex. 15:25. Priest's Office for Perpetual Statute—Ex. 29:9. A Perpetual Statute—Lev. 3:17; 16:34; 24:9; Num. 19:21. Shall be for a Statute—Num. 27:11; 35:29. He set a Statute in Shechem—Josh. 24:25. This was a Statute for Israel—Ps. 81:4. Consulted to establish a Statute—Dan. 6:7, 15. Make them know Statutes—Ex. 18:26. Teach Israel all the Statutes—Lev. 10:11. These are the Statutes which the Lord Commands—Num. 30:16. Which shall hear the Statutes—Deut. 4:6. Lord commands to do the Statutes—Deut. 6:24. Shall observe and do Statutes—Deut. 16:12. May learn to keep these Statutes—Deut. 17:19. Walking in Statute of David—I Ki. 3:3. Walked in Statute of Nations—II Ki. 17:8, 19. Neither do they after Statutes—II Ki. 17:34. Take heed to do the Statutes—II Chr. 33:8. Commanded them Statutes—Neh. 9:14. Statutes of Lord are right—Ps. 19:8. I gave them Statutes which were not good—Ez. 20:25. If

^o light in the way wherein they
should go. 13 Thou ^p camest
down also upon mount ^q Sī-nāi,
and spakest with them from
^r heaven, and gavest them right
^s ordinances and true laws, good
statutes and commandments, 14
and madest known unto them thy
holy ^t sabbath, and command-
edst them commandments, and
^u statutes, and a law, by ^v Mō-
šes thy servant, 15 and ^w gavest
them ^x bread from heaven for
their ^y hunger, and ^z broughtest
forth ^a water for them out of the
^b rock for their ^c thirst, and ^d com-
mandedst them that they should
go in to possess the land which
thou hadst ^{e f} sworn to give them.

16 But they and our fathers
dealt proudly, and ^g hardened
their neck, and hearkened not
to thy commandments, 17 and
refused to ^h obey, ⁱ neither were
mindful of thy wonders that
thou didst among them, but
hardened their neck, and in their
rebellion ^j appointed a ^k captain
to return to their ^{l m} bondage.
But thou art ⁿ a God ready to
pardon, ^o gracious and merciful,
slow to ^p anger, and abundant in
lovingkindness, and forsookest
them not. 18 Yea, when they
had ^q made them a molten

Var. Read.—V. 17. bondage—Add, in
Egypt, Sept. a few Heb. MSS. Kenn. Be.
Ke. Kp. Ry. NOW.; cf. Num. 14:4.

17 ^h Obedience, Ex. 24:7. ⁱ Ps. 78:11, 42-55. ^j Num.
14:4. ^k Captain, Num. 2:3. ^l Bondage, John 8:33. ^m See
"Israel in Egypt," Deut. 4:1. 3 Heb. ^a God of forgiveness.
ⁿ Pr. 25:21. ^o Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. ^p Anger, Pr. 15:1.
18 ^q Ex. 32:4-8, 31.

Wicked walk in Statutes of Life—Ez. 33:15. For Statutes of
Omri are kept—Mic. 6:16.

His Statutes.—Thou wilt keep his Statutes—Ex. 15:26;
Deut. 6:17; 10:13; 11:1. Thou shalt do his Statutes—Deut.
27:10. His Statutes I did not depart from—II Sam. 22:23.
Perfect to walk in his Statute—I Ki. 8:61. They rejected his
Statutes—II Ki. 17:15. Made a Covenant to keep Statute—
II Ki. 23:3; II Chr. 34:31. Ezra a Scribe of his Statutes—
Ezra 7:11. Did not put away his Statutes—Ps. 18:22; 105:45.
In his Law nor in his Statutes—Jer. 44:23.

My Statutes.—Gen. 26:5; Lev. 18:5; 19:19; 25:18; 26:3, 15,
43; I Ki. 3:14; 11:34; II Ki. 17:13; II Chr. 7:19; Ps. 50:16;
Ezr. 31; Jer. 44:10; Ez. 5:6, 7; 11:20; Zech. 1:6.

Thy Statutes.—I Chr. 29:19; Ps. 119:12, 16, 23, 26, 33, 48,
54, 64, 68, 71, 80, 83, 112, 117, 118, 124, 135, 155, 171.

Statute forever.—Ex. 27:21; 28:43; 29:28; Lev. 6:18; 7:34;
10:9; 16:31; 23:21; Num. 18:23; 19:10.

¹¹
h Ex. 14:21.
i Ex. 15:1,
5, 10.
j Stone, Ex.
34:1.
k Water, Ps.
95:5.

¹²
l Cloud of
Glory, Ex.
14:19.
m See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.
n Night, Ps.
19:2.
o Light, Ps.
74:16.

¹³
p Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
q Sinai, Ex.
19:2.
r Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
s Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.

¹⁴
t Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
u Moses, Ex.
3:4.

¹⁵
v Ex. 16:4,
14, 15.
w Manna, Num.
11:6.
x Bread, Gen.
3:19.
y Hunger,
Deut. 8:3.
z Ex. 17:6;
Num. 20:7-13.
a Water, Ps.
95:5.
b Rock, I Cor.
10:40.
c Thirst, Ps.
42:1.
d Deut. 1:8.
e Covenants
confirmed
with an Oath,
Gen. 17:2.
f Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
g Heb. *lifted up*
thy hand.

¹⁶
g See "Neck,"
Pr. 3:3.

18
a Calf, Lu. 15:23.
b Images, I Ki. 15:13.
c Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
d Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
e Sin, Gen. 3:6.

19
f Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
g Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
h See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
i Night, Ps. 19:2.
j Light, Ps. 74:16.

20
k Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
l Instruction, Is. 54:13.
m Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

21
n Deut. 2:7.
o Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Clothing, Job 31:19.
q Feet, Gen. 18:4.

22
r See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
s See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
1 Or, and didst distribute them into every corner.
t Num. 21:21-35.
u Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
v King, Deut. 17:15.
w Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
x Og, Josh. 12:4.
y Bashan, Josh. 12:4.

23
z Children, Gen. 3:16.
a Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
b Stars, Ps. 136:8.
c Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
d Land, Gen. 23:15.
e Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
f Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

24
g Josh. 21:43.
h Josh. 18:1.

25
i Deut. 3:5.
j Fortified Cities, Gen. 4:17.

^{a b} calf, and said, This is thy God ^c that brought thee up out of ^d Ē-ġypt, and ^e had wrought great provocations; 19 yet thou in thy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the ^f wilderness: the ^g pillar of cloud departed not from over them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the ^h pillar of fire by ⁱ night, to show them ^j light, and the way wherein they should go. 20 Thou gavest also thy good ^k Spirit to ^l instruct them, and withheldest not thy mān-^{nā} from their ^m mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst. 21 Yea, ⁿ o forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, and they lacked nothing; their ^o clothes waxed not old, and their ^p feet swelled not. 22 Moreover thou gavest them ^r kingdoms and peoples, ^s 1 which thou didst allot after their portions: ^t so they possessed the land of ^u Si'hōn, even the land of the ^v king of ^w Hēsh-^{bōn}, and the land of ^x Ōg king of ^y Bā-^{šān}. 23 Their ^z children also ^a multipliedst thou as the ^b stars of ^c heaven, and broughtest them into the ^d land concerning which thou didst say to their ^e fathers, ^f that they should go in to possess it. 24 ^g So the children went in and possessed the land, and ^h thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Cā-^{nān}-ites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the peoples of the land, that they might do with them as they would. 25 And ⁱ they took ^j fortified cities, and a

Var. Rend.—V. 22, which . . . portions—and thou divided them . . . NOW after their portions—by their several boundaries, *Be. Ke.* Vs. 23, 24, children—sons, NOW. V. 25, fortified—fenced, *re.* V. 26, testified against—protested unto, *So in.* vs. 29, 30, 34; gave testimony . . . against, NOW.

fat land, and possessed ^k houses full of ^l all good things, ^m cisterns hewn out, ⁿ vineyards, and ^o oliveyards, and ^p ^q fruit-trees in abundance: so they did ^r eat, and were filled, and ^s became fat, and ^t delighted themselves in thy great goodness.

26 ^u Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and ^v cast thy law behind their back, and slew thy ^w prophets that testified against them to turn them again unto thee, and they wrought great provocations. 27 ^x Therefore thou deliveredst them into the ^y hand of their ^z adversaries, who ^a distressed them: and ^b ^c in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest from heaven; and according to thy manifold ^d mercies ^e thou gavest them saviours who saved them out of the hand of their adversaries. 28 But ^f after they had ^g rest, they did ^h evil again before thee; ⁱ therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest from heaven; and ^j many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies, 29 and ^k testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy ^l law. Yet ^m they dealt ⁿ proudly, and ^o hearkened not unto thy ^p commandments, but sinned against thine ^q ordinances (which if a man do, he shall live in them), and ^r withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their ^s neck, and would not hear. 30 ^t Yet many ^u years didst thou bear with them, and testifiedst against them by thy Spirit ^v through thy prophets: yet would they not give ^w ear: therefore gavest thou them into

k House, Deut. 24:10.
l Goods, Num. 31:9.
m Cistern, Jer. 2:13.
n Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
o Olive, Ex. 23:11.
p Fruit Trees, Lev. 23:40.
q See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
r See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
s Deut. 32:15.
t I Ki. 8:66.

26
u Ju. 2:11.
v I Ki. 14:9.
w See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

27
x Ju. 2:14.
y Hand, Gen. 16:12.
z Enemies, Job 31:29.
a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
b Adversity, Job 19:6.
c Deut. 4:29.
d Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

28
f Ju. 3:11.
g Rest, Heb. 4:4.
h Evil, Ps. 97:10.
i Captivity, Num. 24:22.
j Ps. 106:43.

29
k Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Law, Deut. 31:24.
m Vs. 10, 16.
n Pride, Ps. 10:2.
o See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
p Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
q Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
2 Heb. they gave a stubborn shoulder.
r Neck, Pr. 3:3.

30
s Ps. 95:10; Acts 13:18.
t Year, Lev. 25:8.
u Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
v Ear, Ex. 29:20.

30
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.

31
b Jer. 4:27.
c Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

32
d Omnipotence of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
f Travail, Gal. 4:19.
g King, Deut. 17:15.
h Prince, Num. 2:7.
i Priest, Ex. 28:1.
j Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
k Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
l II Ki. 15:19.
m Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
n Day, Lev. 23:8.

33
o Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Justice, Mic. 6:8.
q The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

34
r Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
s Law, Deut. 31:24.
t Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

35
u Deut. 28:47.
v Worship, Mt. 4:10.
w Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Land, Gen. 23:15.
y Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.

36
a Deut. 28:48.
b Servant, Ex. 21:2.
c Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

37
d Deut. 28:33.
e Body, Num. 25:8.
f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

the ^a hand of the peoples of the lands. 31 Nevertheless in thy manifold mercies thou ^b didst not make a full end of them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and ^c merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, ^d the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest ^e covenant and lovingkindness, let not all the ^f travail seem little before thee, that hath come upon us, on our ^g kings, on our ^h princes, and on our ⁱ priests, and on our ^j prophets, and on our ^k fathers, and on all thy people, ^l since the time of the kings of ^m Ās-sŷr-ĭ-ā unto this ⁿ day. 33 Howbeit

^o thou art just in all that is come upon us; for thou hast dealt truly, but we have done ^q wickedly; 34 neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, ^r kept thy ^s law, nor hearkened unto thy ^t commandments and thy testimonies wherewith thou didst testify against them. 35 For ^u they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great ^w goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat ^x land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their ^z wicked works. 36 Behold,

^a we are ^b servants this day, and as for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the ^c fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it. 37 And ^d it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have power over our ^e bodies, and over our ^f cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in

Var. Rend.—V. 32. lovingkindness—mercy, R. V. 33. truly—faithfully. V. 34. testimonies . . . testify against them—protestations . . . protest unto them. For . . . goodness—And they, in (the time) of their kingly might and in spite of your great goodness, NOW. V. 38. make—made, Be. Ke. NOW. write—Or, wrote Be. Ke. NOW. and . . . it—and

great ^g distress. * 38 And ¹ yet for all this we make a ² sure covenant, and ⁱ write it; and our princes, our ^j Lē'-vītes, and our priests, ³ seal unto it.

10 Now those that sealed were: Nē-hē-mī'āh the governor, the son of Hāc-ā-lī'āh, and Zēd-ē-kī'āh, 2 Sē-rā'jāh, Āz-ā-rī'āh, Jēr-ē-mī'āh, 3 Pāsh-hūr, Ām-ā-rī'āh, Māl-chī'jāh, 4 Hāt-tūsh, Shēb-ā-nī'āh, Māl' lūeh, 5 Hā-rīm, Mēr-ē-mōth, Ō-bā-dī'āh, 6 Dān'jēl, Gīn-nē-thōn, Bā-rūeh, 7 Mē-shūl'lām, Ā-bī'jāh, Mīj-ā-mīn, 8 Mā-ā-zī'āh, Bīl-gāi, Shē-mā'jāh; these were the priests. 9 And the Lē'-vītes: namely, Jēsh-ū-ā the son of Āz-ā-nī'āh, Bīn-nū-ī of the sons of Hēn-ā-dād, Kād' mī-ēl; 10 and their brethren, Shēb-ā-nī'āh, Hō-dī'āh, Kēl' ĭ-tā, Pē-lā'jāh, Hā'nān, 11 Mī'ēā, Rē'hōb, Hāsh-ā-bī'āh, 12 Zāc'ēūr, Shēr-ē-bī'āh, Shēb-ā-nī'āh, 13 Hō-dī'āh, Bā'nī, Bēn'ī-ū. 14 The chiefs of the people: Pā-rōsh, Pā'hāth-mō' āb, Ē'lām, Zāt'tū, Bā'nī, 15 Būn'nī, Āz-gād, Bē'lbai, 16 Ād-ō-nī'jāh, Bīg'-vāi, Ā'dīn, 17 Ā'tēr, Hēz-ē-kī'āh, Āz-zūr, 18 Hō-dī'āh, Hā-shūm, Bē'zai, 19 Hā-rīph, Ān-ā-thōth, Nō-bai, 20 Māg-pī-āsh, Mē-shūl'lām, Hē' zīr, 21 Mē-shēz'ā-bēl, Zā'dōk, Jād-dū'ā, 22 Pēl-ā-tī'āh, Hā' nān, Ā-nā'jāh, 23 Hō-shē'ā, Hān-ā-nī'āh, Hās-shūb, 24 Hāl-lō'hēsh, Pīl'hā, Shō'bēk, 25 Rē' hūm, Hā-shāb-nāh, Mā-ā-sē' jāh, 26 and Ā-hī'āh, Hā'nān, Ā'nān, 27 Māl'lūeh, Hā-rīm, Bā'ā-nāh.

28 And ^k the rest of the people the names are (or, were) subscribed of our princes, &c. (Lū. and on the sealed document were our princes, &c.), Be. Kamp. Ke.; and on the sealed document (there stand the names) of our distinguished Levites and priests, NOW. Chap. 10.—V. 1. sealed—subscribed. Lū. And on the sealed (documents) were (stood), Var. NOW. V. 8. were—(are), NOW.

g Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
h Adversity, Job 19:6.

38
* Ch. 10:1 in Heb.
1 Or, because of.
2 Or, faithful.
i Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
j Levites, Num. 1:47.
3 Heb. are at the sealing.

28
k Ezra 2:36-58.

- 28**
a Priest, Ex. 28:1.
b Porter, II Chr. 23:5.
c See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
d See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
e Nethinim, I Chr. 9:2.
f Ch. 9:2.
g Israel a Separate People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
h Israelites forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
i See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
j Land, Gen. 23:15.
k Law, Deut. 31:24.
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
p Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
- 29**
q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
r Ch. 5:12.
s Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
t Curse, Gen. 4:11.
u Walking, Col. 1:10.
v Moses, Ex. 3:4.
w Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
x Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
y Ordinances, Lev. 5:14.
z Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
- 30**
a Ex. 34:16; Deut. 7:13.
- 31**
b Ch. 13:15-22.
c Grain, Gen. 42:33.
d Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
e Commerce, Pr. 31:14.
f Holy Day, Ps. 42:4.
g Seven, Gen. 2:2.
h Debt, Ex. 22:25.
- 32**
i Ex. 30:11-16; Mt. 17:24.
j See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
k Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

ple, the ^apriests, the Lē^zvites, the ^bporters, the ^csingers, the ^eNēthī-nim, and ^lall they that had ^gseparated themselves from the ⁱpeoples of the ^jlands unto the ^klaw of ^lGod, their ^mwives, their ⁿsons, and their ^odaughters, every one that had ^pknowledge and understanding; 29 they clave to their ^abrethren, their nobles, and entered ^rinto a curse, and into an oath, to ^uwalk in God's law, which was given by ^vMōšēs the servant of God, and to observe and ^wdo all the ^xcommandments of Jē-hō^lvāh our Lord, and his ^yordinances and his ^zstatutes; 30 and ^athat we would not give our daughters unto the peoples of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons; 31 and ^bif the peoples of the land bring wares or any ^cgrain on the ^dsabbath day to ^esell, that we would not buy of them on the sabbath, or on a ^lholy day; and that we would forego the ^oseventh year, and the exaction of every ^hdebt.

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with ⁱthe third part of a ^jshēkē^l for the service of the ^khouse of our God; 33 for the ^lshowbread, and for the continual ^mmeal-offering, and for the continual burnt-offering, for the sabbaths, for the ⁿnew moons, for the ^oset feasts, and for the ^pholy things, and for the sin-offerings to make ^qatonement for Iš-rā-ēl, and for all the work of the house of our God.

Var. Rend.—V. 28. Nethinim—temple-servants. NOW. V. 29. ordinances—judgments, r. V. 30. And—But especially, NOW. give—give (to wife), NOW. V. 31. grain—victuals, r. that we would forego—debt—that we during the seventh year, let the land lie uncultivated, and that we (let fall) every demand of a pledge, NOW. forego—remit, every debt—every man's pledge, V. 33. of—for, r. ground—land, NOW. first-fruits . . . trees—first of all fruit trees, NOW. V. 36. herds . . . flocks—oxen . . . sheep, NOW. V. 37. dough—

34 And ^rwe cast lots, the priests, the Lē^zvites, and the people, ^sfor the wood-offering, to bring it into the house of our God, according to our fathers' houses, at times appointed, year by year, to burn upon the ^taltar of Jē-hō^lvāh our God, as it is written in the law; 35 and to bring ^uthe first-fruits of our ^vground, and the first-fruits of all fruit of all manner of trees, year by year, unto the house of Jē-hō^lvāh; 36 also the ^wfirst-born of our ^xsons, and of our ^ycattle, as it is written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our ^zflocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that ^aminister in the house of our God; 37 and ^bthat we should bring the first-fruits of our ^cdough, and our heave-offerings, and the ^dfruit of all manner of ^etrees, ²the new ^lwine and the ^ooil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the ^htithes of our ground unto the ⁱLē^zvites; for they, the Lē-vites, take the tithes in all the ^kcities of our ^ltillage. 38 And the priest the son of ^mAār^zōn shall be with the Lē^zvites, when the Lē^zvites take tithes: and the Lē^zvites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the chambers, into ⁿthe treasure-house. 39 For ^othe children of Iš-rā-ēl and the children of Lē^zvī shall bring the heave-offering of the grain, of ²the new wine, and of the oil, unto

Rather, coarse meal, *Ge. Be. Ke.* (Num. 15:21); grit or groats, NOW. heave-offerings—gifts, NOW. ground—land, NOW. take—are those who collect; shall collect, NOW. V. 38. into—of, Var. NOW. V. 39. grain—corn.

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 31. forego . . . exaction—forego in the seventh year the exaction, *Hi.* (omission of a small letter.). cf. Deut. 15:1; that we during the seventh year let the land be uncultivated and that we (let fall) every demand of a pledge, NOW.

- 33**
l Showbread, Gen. 3:19.
m Offering, Gen. 22:2.
n Moon, Ps. 136:9.
o Feasts, Num. 29:39.
p Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
q Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
- 34**
r Casting Lots, Jonah, 1:7.
s Ch. 13:31.
t Altar, Gen. 22:9.
- 35**
u First-fruits, Lev. 27:40.
v Ground, Gen. 33:19.
- 36**
w First-born, Ex. 13:1.
x Son, Gen. 21:19.
y Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
z Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
- 37**
a Minister, Acts 15:39.
b Lev. 23:17.
c See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
1 Or, coarse meal.
d Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
e Trees, Mt. 7:17.
2 Or, the vintage.
f Wine, Lev. 10:9.
g Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
h Ch. 13:5, 9.
i Tithes, Gen. 28:22.
j Levites, Num. 1:47.
k Cities, Gen. 4:17.
l Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
- 38**
m Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
n See "Treasury," Jer. 38:11.
- 39**
o See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

39
a Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
b Priests, Ex. 28:31.
c Porter, II Chr. 23:5.
d See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
e See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
f Ch. 13:10, 11.

1
g Prince, Num. 2:7.
h Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
i Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
j Cities, Gen. 4:17.

2
k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

3
l I Chr. 9:2-34.
m See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
n Possession, Mk. 10:22.
o Nethinim, I Chr. 9:2.
p Ch. 7:57.
q Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
r Servant, Ex. 21:2.

4
s See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
t Uziah, I Chr. 6:24.
u Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.
v Perez, Lu. 3:33.

the chambers, where are the ^a vessels of the sanctuary, and the ^b priests that minister, and the ^c porters, and the ^{d e} singers: and ^f we will not forsake the house of our God.

11 And ^g the princes of the people dwelt in ^h Jê-ru^h-sâ-lêm: the rest of the people also ⁱ cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jê-ru^h-sâ-lêm the holy ^j city, and nine parts in the other cities. 2 And the people ^k blessed all the men that willingly offered themselves to dwell in Jê-ru^h-sâ-lêm.

3 ^l Now these are the chiefs of the province that dwelt in Jê-ru^h-sâ-lêm: but in the cities of ^m Jû^h-dâh dwelt every one in his ⁿ possession in their cities, *to wit*, Iş^h-râ-êl, the priests, and the Lê^h-vîtes, ^o and the Nêth^h-î-nim, and ^p the children of ^q Sôl^h-ô-môn's ^r servants. 4 And in Jê-ru^h-sâ-lêm dwelt certain of the children of Jû^h-dâh, and of the children of ^s Bêñ^h-jâ-mîn. Of the children of Jû^h-dâh: Âth^h-â-î^h-âh the son of ^t Ûz^h-zî^h-âh, the son of ^u Zêeh^h-â-rî^h-âh, the son of Â^h-m-â-rî^h-âh, the son of Shêph^h-â-tî^h-âh, the son of Mâ^h-hâ^h-lâ-lêl, of the children of ^v Pê^h-rêz; 5 and Mâ^h-â-sê^h-jâh the son of Bâ^h-rûeh, the son of Êol^h-hô^h-zêh, the son of Hâ^h-zâ^h-jâh, the son of Â^h-dâ^h-jâh, the son of Joi^h-â-rib, the son of Zêeh^h-â-rî^h-âh, the son of the Shî^h-lô-nîte. 6 All the sons of Pê^h-rêz that dwelt in Jê-ru^h-sâ-lêm were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these are the sons of Bêñ^h-jâ-mîn: Sâl^h-lû the son of

Mê-shûl^h-lâm, the son of Jô^h-êd, the son of Pê^h-dâ^h-jâh, the son of Kô^h-lâ^h-jâh, the son of Mâ^h-â-sê^h-jâh, the son of Ith^h-î-êl, the son of Jêsh^h-â-jâh. 8 And after him Gâb^h-bâi, Sâl^h-lâi, nine hundred twenty and eight. 9 And Jô^h-êl the son of Zîeh^h-rî was their ^w overseer; and Jû^h-dâh the son of Hâs^h-sê-nû^h-âh was second over the city.

10 Of the priests: Jê^h-dâ^h-jâh the son of Joi^h-â-rib, ^x Jâ^h-êhîn, 11 Sê^h-râ^h-jâh the son of Hil^h-kî^h-âh, the son of Mê-shûl^h-lâm, the son of ^y Zâ^h-dôk, the son of Mê^h-râ^h-jôth, the son of Â^h-hî^h-tûb, the ^z ruler of the house of God, 12 and their brethren that did the ^a work of the house, eight hundred twenty and two; and Â^h-dâ^h-jâh the son of Jêr^h-ô-hâm, the son of Pêl^h-â-lî^h-âh, the son of Â^h-m-zî, the son of Zêeh^h-â-rî^h-âh, the son of Pâsh^h-hûr, the son of Mâl^h-ehî^h-jâh, 13 and his ^b brethren, chiefs of ^c fathers' ^{d e} houses, two hundred forty and two; and Â^h-mâsh^h-sâ-î the son of Âz^h-âr-êl, the son of Âh^h-zâi, the son of Mê-shûl^h-lê-môth, the son of Îm^h-mêr, 14 and their brethren, mighty men of valor, a hundred twenty and eight. And their ^f overseer was Zâb^h-dî-êl, ¹ the son of Hâg^h-gê^h-dô-lim.

15 And of the ^g Lê^h-vîtes: ^h Shê^h-mâ^h-jâh the son of Hâs^h-shûb, the son of Âz^h-rî-kâm, the son of Hâsh^h-â-bî^h-âh, the son of Bûn^h-nî; 16 and Shâb^h-bê-thâi and Jôz^h-â-bâd, of the chiefs of the Lê^h-vîtes, who had the oversight of the outward business of the ⁱ house of God; 17 and Mât^h-tâ-nî^h-âh the son of Mî^h-câ,

second . . . city—Or, over the second part of the city, Rô. (cf. II Ki. 22:14); the second overseer of the city, NOW. V. 10. ruler—prince, NOW. V. 13. fathers' houses—families, NOW. V. 14. men—people, NOW. V. 15. the son of Bunni—of the sons of Merari, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 10. the son of—Omit, Be. Ke. Ry. NOW. See I Chr. 9:10.

9
w Overseer, Pr. 6:7.

10
x Jachin, Gen. 46:10.

11
y Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
z Rulers of Israel, Pr. 6:7.

12
a See "Labor," Ex. 23:12.

13
b Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
c Father, Ex. 21:15.
d House, Deut. 24:10.
e Family, Eph. 5:22.

14
f Overseer, Pr. 6:7.
1 Or, one of the great men.

15
g Levite, Num. 1:47.
h Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.

16
i See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 11.—V. 1. princes—chiefs, NOW. Vs. 3, 19; cf. I Chr. 9:3-17. V. 3. province—i.e. Judah. but . . . dwell—they dwelt namely up to this time in the cities of Judah, NOW. to wit—Omit, NOW. Nethinim—temple servants, NOW. children . . . servants—sons of Solomon's slaves, NOW. V. 4. children—sons, NOW. V. 8. Gabbai, Sallai Jibneai (Gabbai, Sallai), NOW. V. 9.

17
a Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.
b Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
c Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

18
d City, Gen. 4:17.

19
e Porter, II Chr. 23:5.
f Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
g Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

20
h See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
i Priest, Ex. 28:1.
j See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
k Inheritance, II Chr. 21:3.

21
l Nethinim, I Chr. 9:2.
m Ophel, II Chr. 27:3.

22
n Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
o See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
p See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.

23
q Ezra 6:8; 7:20.
r Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
s King, Deut. 17:15.
1 Or, a sure ordinance concerning.
t Ch. 12:27.
u Day, Lev. 25:8.

24
v Zerah, Gen. 38:30.

the son of Zāb-dī, the son of a Ās-sāph, who was the chief to begin the ^b thanksgiving in ^c prayer, and Bāk-bū-kī-āh, the second among his brethren; and Āb-dā the son of Shām-mū-ā, the son of Gā-lāl, the son of Jē-dū-thūn. 18 All the Lē-vītes in the holy ^d city were two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover the ^e porters, Āk-kūb, Tāl-mōn, and their brethren, that ^f kept watch at the ^g gates, were a hundred seventy and two. 20 And the residue of ^h Īs-rā-ēl, of the ⁱ priests, the Lē-vītes, were in all the cities of ^j Jūdāh, every one in his ^k inheritance. 21 But the ^l Nēth-ī-nīm dwelt in ^m Ō-phēl: and Zī-hā and Ġish-pā were over the ^l Nēth-ī-nīm.

22 The overseer also of the Lē-vītes at ⁿ Jē-ru-sā-lēm was Ūz-zī the son of Bā-nī, the son of Hāsh-ā-bī-āh, the son of Māt-tā-nī-āh, the son of Mī-eā, of the sons of Ās-sāph, the ^o ^p singers, over the business of the house of God. 23 ^q For there was a ^r commandment from ^s the king concerning them, and ¹ a settled provision for the singers, ^t as every ^u day required. 24 And Pēth-ā-hī-āh the son of Mē-shēz-ā-bēl, of the children of ^v Zē-rāh the son of Jūdāh, was at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

Var. Rend.—V. 17. chief . . . prayer—*Lit.* the head of the beginning (who) used to give thanks to (i.e. after) the prayer, but see Var. Read.; the leader of the song of praise who began the thanks for the prayer, NOW. V. 21. in—on, Var. NOW. Ōphēl—*Lit.* the Mound, V. 22. over—for (*Lit.* over against). Vs. 24, 25, 31. children—sons, NOW. villages . . . fields—courts touching their fields, NOW. V. 25. villages—villages in, see Lev. 25:31. Vs. 25, 27, 28, 30, 31. towns—*Lit.* daughters; daughter-cities, NOW. V. 25. villages—farm manors, NOW. V. 25. villages—courts, NOW. V. 35. the—(in) the; in

25 And as for the ^w villages, with their ^x fields, some of the children of Jūdāh dwelt in ^y Kīr-ī-āth-ār-bā and the ² towns thereof, and in ² Dī-bōn and the ² towns thereof, and in Jē-kāb-zē-ēl and the villages thereof, 26 and in Jēsh-ū-ā, and in Mōl-ā-dāh, and Bēth-pē-lēt, 27 and in Hā-zār-shū-āl, and in ^a Bē-ēr-shē-bā and the ² towns thereof, 28 and in ^b Zīk-lāg, and in Mē-cō-nāh and in the ² towns thereof, 29 and in Ēn-rīm-mōn, and in ^c Zō-rāh, and in Jār-mūth, 30 Zā-nō-āh, ^d Ā-dūl-lām, and their villages, ^e Lā-ehish and the fields thereof, ^f Ā-zē-kāh and the ² towns thereof. So they ^g encamped from Bē-ēr-shē-bā unto the ^h valley of ⁱ Hīn-nōm. 31 The children of ^j Bēn-jā-mīn also dwelt from ^k Gē-bā onward, at ^l Mīeh-māsh and Āi-jā, and at ^m Bēth-ēl and the towns thereof, 32 at Ān-ā-thōth, ⁿ Nōb, Ān-ā-nī-āh, 33 ^o Hā-zōr, ^p Rā-māh, Ġīt-tā-īm, 34 Hā-dīd, ^q Zē-bō-īm, Nē-bāl-lāt, 35 Lōd, and Ō-nō, ³ the valley of ^r craftsmen. 36 And of the Lē-vītes, certain courses in Jūdāh were joined to Bēn-jā-mīn.

12 Now ^s these are the ^t priests and the ^u Lē-vītes that went up with ^{*} Zē-rūb-ā-bēl the son of Shē-āl-tī-ēl, and Jēsh-ū-ā: ^v Sē-rā-īah, ^w Jēr-ē-mī-āh, Ēz-rā, 2 Ām-ā-the, NOW. craftsmen—carpenters, NOW. V. 36. And . . . Benjamin—And from among the Levites (were assigned) courses of (i.e. formerly reckoned to) Judah unto Benjamin, *Her. Be. Ke. Ry.* and of the Levites (lived) Judæan—part by Benjamin, NOW. Chap. 12.—V. 1. Jeshua—Insert (to Judah), NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 17. the chief . . . prayer—the herd (i.e. leader) of praise who used, &c. as in Var. Rend. Sept. (*Cod. Frid.*) *Vulg. Be. Ke. Ry. (l.)*; the leader of the song of praise who began the thanks for the prayer, NOW. V. 31. from—So NOW.; at, *Graf. (l.)*.

25
w Villages, Deut. 2:23.
x Fields, Num. 20:17.
y Kiriath-arba, Gen. 23:2.
2 Heb. daughters.
z Dibon, Num. 21:30.

27
a Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.

28
b Ziklag, II Sam. 1:1.

29
c Zorah, II Chr. 11:10.

30
d Adullam, Josh. 12:15.
e Lachish, II Chr. 11:9.
f Azekah, II Chr. 11:9.
g Encampment, Num. 31:10.
h Valley, Josh. 8:13.
i Hinnom, Jer. 19:2.

31
j See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
k Geba, II Chr. 16:6.
l Michmash, I Sam. 13:2.
m Bethel, Ju. 20:18.

32
n Nob, I Sam. 21:1.

33
o Hazor, II Ki. 15:29.
p Ramah, Jer. 31:15.

34
q Zeboim, I Sam. 13:18.

35
3 Or, Ge-ha-rashim. See I Chr. 4:14.
r See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.

I
s Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
t Priest, Ex. 28:1.
u Levites, Num. 1:47.
v Seralah, II Ki. 25:18.
w Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1

* ZERUBBABEL: Parentage, — Ezra 3:2; I Chr. 3:19; Mt. 1:12; Lu. 3:27.
Leader of Colony returning from Captivity, 536 B.C.—Ezra 2:2; Neh. 7:7; 12:1, 47.

Builds Altar, Temple, etc.—Ezra 3:2-8; 4:2-3; 5:2, 14-16; Hag. 1:12-14; 2:2.
Sons of,—I Chr. 3:19.
Prophecies concerning,—Hag. 2:20-23; Zech. 4:6-14.

^a Iddo, II Chr. 12:15.
^b Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
^c Hilkiah, I Chr. 6:45.
^d Brethren,
^e Day, Lev. 25:8.
^f Gen. 13:8.
^g Joshua, Ezra 3:2.
^h Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
ⁱ See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
^j See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
^k Or, *choirs*.
^l Father, Ex. 21:15.
^m House, Deut. 24:10.
ⁿ Family, Eph. 5:22.
^o Another reading is, *Melicu*.
^p Nethanel, Num. 1:8.

ri'āh, Māl'lūeh, Hāt'tūsh, 3 Shēe-ā-ni'āh, Rē'hūm, Mēr'ē-mōth, 4 ^a Id'dō, Gīn'nē-thōi, Ā-bi'jāh, 5 Mij'ā-mīn, Mā-ā-di'āh, Bil'gāh, 6 ^b Shē-mā'jāh, and Joi'ā-rib, Jē-dā'jāh, 7 Sāl'lū, Ā'mōk, ^c Hīl-ki'āh, Jē-dā'jāh. These were the chiefs of the priests and of their ^d brethren in the ^e days of ^f Jēsh'ū-ā.

8 Moreover the Lē'vites: Jēsh'ū-ā, Bīn'nū-i, Kād'mī-ēl, Shēr-ē-bi'āh, Jūdāh, and Māt-tā-ni'āh, who was over ^h ⁱ ^j the thanksgiving, he and his brethren. 9 Also Bāk-bū-ki'āh and Ūn'nō, their brethren, were over against them according to their offices. 10 And Jēsh'ū-ā begat Joi'ā-kīm, and Joi'ā-kīm begat Ē-li'ā-shīb, and Ē-li'ā-shīb begat Joi'ā-dā, 11 and Joi'ā-dā begat Jōn'ā-thān, and Jōn'ā-thān begat Jād-dū'ā.

12 And in the days of Joi'ā-kīm were priests, heads of ^k fathers' ^l ^m houses: of Sē-rā'jāh, Mē-rā'jāh; of Jēr-ē-mi'āh, Hān-ā-ni'āh; 13 of Ēz'rā, Mē-shūl'lām; of Ām-ā-rī'āh, Jē-hō-hā'c nān; 14 of ² Māl'lūeh-i, Jōn'ā-thān; of Shēb-ā-ni'āh Joseph; 15 of Hārīm, Ād'nā; of Mē-rā'jōth, Hēl'kai; 16 of Id'dō, Zēh-ā-rī'āh; of Gīn'nē-thōn, Mē-shūl'lām; 17 of Ā-bi'jāh, Zieh'rī; of Mī-ni'ā-mīn, of Mō-ā-di'āh, Pil'tai; 18 of Bil'gāh, Shām-mū'ā; of Shē-mā'jāh, Jē-hōn'ā-thān; 19 and of Joi'ā-rib, Māt-tē-nai; of Jē-dā'jāh, Ūz'zī; 20 of Sāl'lai, Kāl'lai; of Ā'mōk, Ē'bēr; 21 of Hīl-ki'āh, Hāsh-ā-bi'āh; of Jē-dā'jāh, ⁿ Nē-thān'ēl.

Var. Rend.—V. 8. Moreover—And, NOW. V. 9. also—and, NOW. according to their offices—as watches; in reference to the execution of their offices, NOW; in wards, r. Vs. 12, 22, 23, fathers' houses—families, NOW. V. 22. As for . . . reign—The Levites. In the days of . . . recorded. And the priests (The heads were recorded) unto the reign, *Be. Kamp. partly Ke.* As for—Of, NOW.; *Omit, r.* also—and, NOW. in the reign—unto the reign, NOW. V. 23. The . . .

22 As for the ^o Lē'vites, in the days of Ē-li'ā-shīb, Joi'ā-dā, and Jō-hā'nān, and Jād-dū'ā, there were ^p recorded the ^q heads of fathers' houses; also the priests, ³ in the reign of ^r Dārī'ūs the ^s Pēr'si-ān. 23 The sons of Lē'vī, heads of fathers' houses, were written in the ^t book of the chronicles, even until the days of Jō-hā'nān the son of Ē-li'ā-shīb. 24 And the chiefs of the Lē'vites: Hāsh-ā-bi'āh, Shēr-ē-bi'āh, and Jēsh'ū-ā the son of Kād'mī-ēl, with their brethren over against them, to ^u praise and give thanks, according to the commandment of ^v David the man of God, ^w watch next to watch. 25 Māt-tā-ni'āh, and Bāk-bū-ki'āh, Ō-bā-di'āh, Mē-shūl'lām, Tāl'mōn, Āk'kūb, were ^x porters keeping the watch at the ^y store-houses of the ^z gates. 26 These were in the days of Joi'ā-kīm the son of Jēsh'ū-ā, the son of Jōz'ā-dāk, and in the days of ^a Nē-hē-mi'āh the ^b governor, and of Ēz'rā the ^c priest the ^d scribe.

27 And at the ^e dedication of the ^f wall of ^g Jē-ru'sā-lēm they sought the Lē'vites out of all their places, to bring them to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to keep the dedication with ^h gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, ⁱ with cymbals, psalteries, and with ^j harps. 28 And the ^k sons of the ^l ^m singers gathered themselves together, both out of the ⁴ plain round about Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and from the ⁿ villages of the ^o Nē-tōph'ā-thites; 29 also written—the sons of Levi. The heads of the fathers' houses were recorded. Levi—of the Levites, NOW. days—time, NOW. V. 24. son—sons, NOW. watch next to watch—one division changing with another, NOW.; ward against ward, r. V. 26. scribe—i.e. man of (sacred) letters. V. 28. plain—Circle (ch. 3:22); district, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 9. Unni—Obadiah, *Gr.* (see v. 25); Unni, NOW. V. 24. the son of—So NOW.; *Omit, Be. Ke. Ry.; cf. v. 8. ch. 10:9; Bani, Gr.*

²²
^o Levites, Num. 1:47.
^p See "Recorder," Is. 36:3.
^q Head, Fr. 20:29.
³ Or, *to*.
^r Darius, Ezra 4:5.
^s Persia, II Chr. 36:20.
²³
^t Book, Eccl. 12:12.
²⁴
^u Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^v David, I Sam. 17:12.
^w Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
²⁵
^x Porters, II Chr. 23:5.
^y See "House," Deut. 24:10.
^z Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
²⁶
^a Nehemiah, Neh. 1:1.
^b Governor, Neh. 8:9.
^c Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^d Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
²⁷
^e See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
^f Wall, Jer. 51:58.
^g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^h Gladness, Is. 51:3.
ⁱ I Chr. 15:16, 28.
^j Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
²⁸
^k Son, Gen. 21:19.
^l See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
^m See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
⁴ Or, *Circuit*.
ⁿ Villages, Deut. 2:23.
^o Netophathites, II Sam. 23:28.

29
a Field, Num. 20:17.
b Geba, II Chr. 16:6.
c Villages, Deut. 2:23.

30
d Priest, Ex. 28:1.
e Levites, Num. 1:47.
f Purification, Lev. 15:2.
g Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
h Walls, Jer. 51:58.

31
i Nehemiah, Neh. 1:1.
j Prince, Num. 2:7.
k Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
l Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
m See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

34
n Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
o Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

35
p Trumpets, Num. 10:2.
q Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
r Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

36
s Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
t Nathanel, Num. 1:8.
u Hanani, I Ki. 16:1.
v David, I Sam. 17:12.
w Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.

37
x Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
y Ch. 3:15.
z House, Deut. 24:10.
a Palace, Dan. 8:2.

38
b See v. 31.

from Bēth-gīl-gāl, and out of the ^a fields of ^bGē-lbā and Āz-mā-vēth: for the singers had builded them ^cvillages round about Je-ru-sā-lēm. 30 And the ^dpriests and the ^eLē-vites ⁱpurified themselves; and they purified the people, and the ^fgates, and the ^hwall.

31 Then ⁱI brought up the ^jprinces of ^kJū-dāh upon the wall, and appointed two great companies that gave ^lthanks and went in procession; *whereof one went on the ^mright hand upon the wall toward the dung gate:* 32 and after them went Hō-shā-ḡjah, and half of the princes of Jū-dāh, 33 and Āz-ār-ri-ḡah, Ēz-rā, and Mē-shūl-lām, 34 Jū-dāh, and Bēn-ḡjā-mīn, and ⁿShē-mā-ḡjah, and ^oJēr-ē-mī-ḡah, 35 and certain of the priests' sons with ^ptrumpets: Zēeh-ār-ri-ḡah the son of ^qJōn-ā-thān, the son of Shē-mā-ḡjah, the son of Māt-tā-nī-ḡah, the son of Mī-eā-ḡjah, the son of Zāc-ēūr, the son of ^rĀ-sāph; 36 and his ^sbrethren, Shē-mā-ḡjah, and Āz-ār-ēl, Mīl-ā-lai, Gīl-ā-lai, Mā-ai, ^tNē-thān-ēl, and Jū-dāh, ^uHā-nā-nī, with the musical instruments of ^vDavid the man of God; and Ēz-rā the ^wscribe was before them. 37 And by the ^xfountain gate, and straight before them, they went up by ^ythe stairs of the city of David, at the ascent of the wall, above the ^za house of David, even unto the water gate eastward.

38 And ^bthe other company of them that gave thanks went to meet them, and I after them,

Var. Rend.—V. 31. great . . . procession—great thank processions, NOW. thanks . . . processions—thanks and processions, V. 37. by—(their course was) unto; at, NOW. straight before—(going) straight forward. above—i.e. at some distance from house—i.e. the site of the former royal palace, Be. Ry. V. 38. and the other . . . thanks—the second thank-procession, NOW. went—So NOW.; which

with the half of the people, upon the wall, above the ^ctower of the ^dfurnaces, even unto the broad wall, 39 and above the gate of ^eĒ-phrā-īm, and by the old gate, and by the fish gate, and the tower of Hā-nān-ēl, and the tower of ¹Hām-mē-ḡah, even unto the ⁱsheep gate: and they stood still in the gate of the ^oguard. 40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the ^h2 rulers with me; 41 and the priests, Ē-lī-ā-kim, Mā-ā-sē-ḡjah, Mī-nī-ā-mīn, Mī-eā-ḡjah, Ē-lī-ō-ē-nai, Zēeh-ār-ri-ḡah, and Hān-ā-nī-ḡah, with trumpets; 42 and Mā-ā-sē-ḡjah, and Shē-mā-ḡjah, and Ē-lē-ā-zār, and Ūz-zī, and Jē-hō-hā-nān, and Māl-chi-ḡjah, and Ē-lām, and Ē-lzēr. And the singers sang loud, with Jēz-rā-hi-ḡah their ⁱoverseer. 43 And they ^joffered great ^ksacrifices that ^lday, and ^mrejoiced; for ⁿGod had made them rejoice with great joy; and the ^owomen also and the ^pchildren rejoiced: so that the joy of Jē-ru-sā-lēm was heard even afar off.

44 And on that day were ^qmen appointed over the ^rchambers for the ^streasures, for the heave-offerings, for the ^tfirst-fruits, and for the ^utithes, to gather into them, according to the fields of the ^vcities, the portions ³appointed by the ^wlaw for the ^xpriests and Lē-vites: for Jū-dāh rejoiced for the priests and for the Lē-vites that ⁴waited. 45 And they kept the charge of their ^yGod, and

went, and I . . . people—and which I and the half of the people followed (went). half—second half, NOW. V. 39. old gate—see on ch. 3:6. V. 40. rulers—deputies; princes, NOW. V. 44. on that day—at that time, NOW. chambers . . . treasures—So NOW.; store-rooms for the offerings.

Var. Read.—V. 38. to meet them—to the left (cf. v. 31), Reuss; to the north, NOW.

c Tower, Ju. 9:47.
d Furnace, Dan. 3:6.

39
e Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
1 Or, The hundred.
f Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
g Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.

40
h Rulers of Israel, Ju. 6:7.
2 Or, deputies.

42
i Overseer, Pr. 6:7.

43
j Offering, Gen. 22:2.
k Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
l Day, Lev. 25:8.
m Joy, Ps. 30:5.
n Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Women, Ruth 3:9.
p Children, Gen. 3:16.

44
q Ch. 13:5, 12, 13.
r See "Treasures," Jer. 38:11.
s Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
t First-fruits, Lev. 23:40.
u Tithes, Gen. 28:22.
v City, Gen. 4:17.
3 Heb. of the law.
w Law, Deut. 31:24.
x Priest, Ex. 28:1.
4 Heb. stood.

45
y God, Gen. 1:1.

^a 45 Purification, Lev. 15:2.
^b See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
^c See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
^d Porter, II Chr. 23:5.
^e I Chr. 25:1; 26:1.
^f David, I Sam. 17:12.
^g Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
^h Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.
ⁱ Another reading is, *there were chiefs*.
^j Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^k Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
^l 47 See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^m Zerubbabel, Neh. 12:1.
ⁿ Nehemiah, Neh. 1:1.
^o Ch. 11:23.
^p Num. 18:21.
^q Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
^r Ch. 9:3.
^s See "Law," Deut. 31:34.
^t Book, Eccl. 12:12.
^u See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^v Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^w V. 23; Deut. 23:3-5.
^x Ammonite, Ju. 10:6.
^y Moabite, Ju. 11:18.
^z Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
^a Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^b Water, Ps. 95:5.
^c Num. 22:3-11.
^d Bribery, Is. 33:15.
^e Balaam, Num. 22:5.
^f Curse, Gen. 4:11.
^g Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^h 3 Israel a Separated People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
ⁱ Ch. 9:2.
^j Ex. 12:38.
^k 4 Ch. 12:44.
^l See "Treasures," Jer. 38:11.
^m Heb. *chamber*.
ⁿ Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^o Ch. 2:10; 6:1, 17, 18.

the charge of the ^a purification, and so did the ^b ^c singers and the ^d porters, ^e according to the commandment of ^f David, and of ^g Söl'ö-mön his son. 46 For in the days of David and ^h Ä'säph of old ⁱ there was a chief of the singers, and songs of ^j praise and ^k thanksgiving unto God. 47 And all ^l Ä's-rä-ël in the days of ^m Nē-hē-mī'äh, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, ⁿ as every day required: and ^o they set apart *that which was* for the ^p Lē'-vites; and the Lē'-vites set apart *that which was* for the sons of ^q Äär'ön.

13 On that day ^r they read in the ^s ^t ^u book of ^v Mō'sēš in the audience of the people; and therein was found written, that ^w ^x an Äm'mön-ite and a ^y Mō'äb-ite should not enter into the assembly of God for ever, ^z 2 because ^a they met not the children of Ä's-rä-ël with ^b bread and with ^c water, but ^d hired ^e Bā'lāam against them, to ^f curse them: howbeit our God turned the curse into a ^g blessing. 3 And it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that ^h ⁱ they separated from Ä's-rä-ël all ^j the mixed multitude.

4 Now before this, Ä-hä'-shīb the priest, ^k who was appointed over the ^l ^m chambers of the ⁿ house of our God, being allied unto ^o Tō-bī'äh, 5 had prepared for him a great chamber, where

Var. Read.—V. 45, charge—*Lit.* watch: service, NOW. So . . . porters—the singers and the doorkeepers (did their office); so did . . . singers and the gatekeepers, NOW. V. 47, set apart—sanctified, *r.* Chap. 13.—V. 1. On that day—In that time, NOW. Ammonite and Ammonite or, NOW. V. 2, children—sons, NOW. V. 3, mixed—*Or*, foreign, *Th.* Vs. 5, 12, grain—corn, *r.* V. 5, porters—gate watchers, NOW. V. 6, after certain days—*Or*, for (a period of), *Hi.*; *Lit.* unto (or, at) the end of; after a cer-

eforetime they laid the ^o meal-offerings, the ^p frankincense, and the ^q ^r vessels, and the tithes of the ^s grain, the ^t new wine, and the ^u oil, ^v which were given by commandment to the Lē'-vites, and the singers, and the porters; and the heave-offerings for the priests. 6 But in all this *time* I was not at ^w Jē-ru'-sä-lēm; for in ^x the two and thirtieth year of ^y Är-täx-ēr-xēš ^z king of ^a Bāb'ylōn I went unto the king; and after certain days asked I leave of the king, ^b 7 and I came to Jē-ru'-sä-lēm, and understood the ^c evil that Ä-hä'-shīb had done for Tō-bī'äh, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God. 8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the ^d household stuff of Tō-bī'äh out of the chamber. 9 Then I commanded, and ^e they cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meal-offerings and the frankincense.

10 And I perceived that ^f the portions of the Lē'-vites had not been given them; so that the Lē'-vites and the singers, that did the work, were fled ^g every one to his ^h field. 11 Then ⁱ I contended I with the ^j ^k rulers, and said, ^l Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place. 12 Then brought all Jū'dāh ^m the tithe of the grain and the new wine and the oil unto

tain time, NOW. leave—*i.e.* leave of absence, *Var.* NOW. V. 7, understood—observed; discovered, NOW. V. 10, perceived—discovered, NOW. V. 11, rulers—deputies; chiefs, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 46, Asaph . . . chief—Asaph was of old chief, *Heb. text (consonants, partly), Sept. Be. Ke. Ry.*: And of old (were chiefs) of the singers, NOW. Chap. 13.—V. 5, which . . . Levites—the portions of the Levites, *Luz. Gei. (l.); cf. II Ki. 23:9. Var. Read.*; the duty or due of the Levites, NOW.

^o 5 Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
^p See "Incense," Ex. 30:34.
^q Vessel, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^r See "Vessels of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^s Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^t Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^u Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
^v Num. 18:21.
^w 6 Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^x Ch. 5:14.
^y Artaxerxes, Ezra 7:1.
^z King, Deut. 17:15.
^a Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^b 7 Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^c 8 Household, Pr. 31:27.
^d 9 II Chr. 29:5, 15, 16.
^e Ceremonial Cleansing, Lev. 15:14.
^f 10 Ch. 10:37.
^g Ch. 12:28, 29.
^h Field, Num. 20:17.
ⁱ 11 See vs. 17, 25.
^j Rulers, Ju. 6:7.
^k 3 Or, *Deputies*.
^l Ch. 10:39.
^m 12 Ch. 10:37; 12:44.

^a See "Treasures," Jer. 38:11.
^b See "Treasures," I Chr. 27:35.
^c Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^d Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
^e Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.
^f Levites, Num. 1:47.
^g Ch. 7:2.
^h Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
ⁱ Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

^j Vs. 22, 31; ch. 5:19.
^k Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^m Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

ⁿ Nehemiah, Neh. 1:1.
^o Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^p Winepresses, Lev. 10:9.
^q Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
^r Sheaves, Deut. 24:19.
^s Or, *heaps of grain*.
^t Asses, Num. 31:34.
^u Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^v Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
^w See "Fig-tree," Deut. 8:8.
^x Burden, Ps. 55:22.
^y Ch. 10:31.
^z Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^a V. 21; ch. 9:29.
^b Food, Gen. 9:3.

^c Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
^d Fish, Gen. 9:2.
^e Commerce, Pr. 31:14.

^f Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^h See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

ⁱ Ezra 9:13; Jer. 17:21.
^j Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

the treasures. 13 And I made treasurers over the ^{a b} treasures, Shēl-ē-mī'āh the ^c priest, and ^d Zā-dōk the ^e scribe, and of the ^f Lē-vītes, Pē-dā'jāh: and next to them was Hā'nān the son of Zāc-eūr, the son of Māt-tā-nī'āh; for ^g they were counted ^h faithful, and their business was to distribute unto their ⁱ brethren. 14 ^{j k} Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my ^l good deeds that I have done for the ^m house of my God, and for the observances thereof.

15 In those days saw ⁿ I in ^o Jū-dāh some men treading ^p winepresses on the ^q sabbath, and bringing in ^r sheaves, and lading ^s asses *therewith*; as also ^t wine, ^u grapes, and ^v figs, and all manner of ^w burdens, ^x which they brought into ^y Jē-ru-sā-lēm on the sabbath day: and ^z I testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold ^a victuals. 16 There dwelt men of ^b Tŷre also therein, who brought in ^c fish, and all manner of wares, and ^d sold on the sabbath unto the children of Jū-dāh, and in Jē-ru-sā-lēm. 17 Then I contended with the nobles of Jū-dāh, and said unto them, What ^e evil thing is this that ye do, and ^g profane the sabbath day? 18 ^h Did not your ⁱ fathers thus, and did not our ^j God bring all

Var. Rend.—Vs. 12, 13. made . . . treasures—appointed over the storehouses, NOW. treasures—Or, storehouses, Var. NOW. V. 13. treasures over—keepers of. V. 14. wipe . . . deeds—wipe not (out of my memory) the showings of love (rendered) by me, NOW. good—pious. observances—wards (or, watches); services, NOW. V. 15. In those days—In that time, NOW. testified against them—warned them, NOW. some men—some, R. V. 16. There . . . fish—And there were people who settled therein who brought in fish [the people of Tyre who lived therein, brought fish], NOW.

this evil upon us, and upon this ^k city? yet ye bring more ^{l m} wrath upon ⁿ Īs-rā-ēl by profaning the sabbath.

19 ^o And it came to pass that, when the ^p gates of Jē-ru-sā-lēm began to be ^q dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the ^r doors should be shut, and commanded that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my ^s servants set I over the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day. 20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of wares lodged without Jē-ru-sā-lēm once or twice. 21 Then ^u I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye ² about the wall? if ye do so again, ^{v w} I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath. 22 And I commanded the ^x Lē-vītes that ^y they should ^z purify themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to ^a sanctify the sabbath day. ^b Remember unto me, O my God, this also, and spare me according to the greatness of thy ^c lovingkindness.

23 In those days also saw I the ^d Jews ^e that ^f had married ^g women of ^h Āsh-dōd, of ⁱ Ām-mōn, and of ^j Mō-āb: 24 and their ^k children spake half in the speech of Āsh-dōd, and could not speak in the Jews' ^l language, V. 19. began . . . dark—So NOW.; Or, had their bells rung, *Lit.* tinkled, *Bé.* servants—young people, NOW. over the gates—at Jerusalem, NOW. that there . . . Sabbath day—with the order to hinder any transport from coming in on the Sabbath day, NOW. V. 20. once or twice—a few times, NOW. V. 21. testified against—protested unto; warned them, NOW. V. 22. lovingkindness—mercy, R. V. 24. their children spake half (the half, NOW.)—of their children, half spake. and—since they.

^k City, Gen. 4:17.
^l Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Anger, Pr. 15:1.
ⁿ Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

^o Lev. 23:32.
^p Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
^q Darkness, Job 38:9.
^r Door, Ex. 12:22.
^s Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^t Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.

^u See v. 15.
^v Heb. *before*.
^w Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^x Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^y Ch. 12:30; I Chr. 15:12.
^z Purification, Lev. 15:2.
^a Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
^b Vs. 14, 31.
^c Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

^d Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
^e Ch. 10:30; Ezra 9:2.
^f Israelites forbidden to intermarry with Gentiles. See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
^g Heb. *had made to dwell* with them.
^h Women, Ruth 3:9.
ⁱ Ashdod, Josh. 11:22.
^j Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
^k Moabites, Ju. 11:18.

^l Children, Gen. 3:16.

* LANGUAGES: The Whole Earth of one.—Gen. 11:1-6. Of Nations.—Is. 66:18; Zech. 8:23. Wherein we were born.—Acts 2:8. Gift of.—By Holy Spirit—Acts 2:7, 8; 10:46; 19:6; I Cor. 12:10.

Confounded.—Gen. 10:5; 11:7, 9; Acts 2:3; 19:6; I Cor. 12:10; 13:1; Rev. 7:9. Kinds.—Strange—Ps. 81:5; 114:1. Unknown—Jer. 5:15. Pure—Zeph. 3:9. Latin—John 19:20. Of Canaanites—Is. 19:18. Jewish—II Ki. 18:26, 28; Esth. 8:9; Neh. 13:24.

25
a Vs. 11, 17.
b Curse, Gen. 4:11.
1 Or, *reviled*.
c Deut. 25:2.
d Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
e Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
f Ch. 10:29, 30.
g Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
h Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
26
j I Ki. 11:1.
k Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
l King, Deut. 17:15.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n I Ki. 3:13;
 II Chr. 1:12.
o Nations, Gen. 10:32.
p Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
q See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
r Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

but according to the language of each people. 25 And ^aI contended with them, and ^{b1}cursed them, and ^csmote certain of them, and plucked off their ^dhair, and ^eⁱmade them swear by God, *saying*, Ye shall not ^ggive your ^hdaughters unto their ⁱsons, nor take their daughters for your sons, or for yourselves. 26 ^jDid not ^kSöl'ō-mōn ^lking of Īš'rá-ēl ^msin by these things? ⁿyet among many ^onations was there no king like him, and he was ^pbeloved of his God, and God made him king over all

Var. Rend.—V. 25. made . . . God—adjured them by God, *Var.* NOW. Vs. 26, 27. foreign—strange, R. V. 27. shall . . . you—*Or*, And is it not unheard of for you, *Be. Ke.*; and now must we hearken unto you? V. 30. foreigners—strangers, R.

Lycaonian—Acts 14:11. Hebrew—Gen. 14:13; John 19:20. Of Ashdod—Neh. 13:24. Chaldean—Dan. 1:4. Greek—John 19:20. Syrian—II Ki. 18:26; Ezra 4:7; Dan. 2:4. Medes and Persians—Esth. 1:22; 3:12.

Figurative.—Heavens have No Language—Ps. 19:3. A Hard Language—Ez. 3:5, 6. Languages trembled—Dan. 5:19.

^qĪš'rá-ēl: nevertheless even him did foreign women ^rcause to sin. 27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, ^sto trespass against our God in marrying foreign women?

28 And one of the sons of Joi'ā-dā, the son of Ē-lī'ā-shīb the ^thigh priest, was son-in-law to ^uSān-bāl'lāt the Hōr'ō-nīte: therefore I chased him from me. 29 ^{v w x}Remember them, O my God, ²because they have defiled the priesthood, and the ^ycovenant of the priesthood, and of the ^zLē'vītes.

30 ^aThus ^{b c}cleansed I them from ³all ^dforeigners, and appointed charges for the priests and for the Lē'vītes, every one in his work; 31 and ^efor the ^fwood-offering, at times appointed, and for the ^gfirst-fruits. ^hRemember me, O my God, for good.

27
s V. 23; Ezra 10:2.

28
t Priest, Ex. 28:1.
u Sanballat, Neh. 2:10.

29
v Ch. 6:14.
w Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
x Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
2 Heb. *for the defilings of &c.*
y Covenant of Priesthood, Gen. 17:2.
z Levites, Num. 1:47.

30
a Ch. 10:30.
b Purification, Lev. 15:2.
c Ceremonial Cleansing, Lev. 15:14.
3 Or, *everything foreign*.
d See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.

31
e Ch. 10:34.
f Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
g First-fruits, Lev. 23:40.
h Vs. 14, 22.

THE BOOK OF ESTHER

1: 1

THE FEAST OF AHASUERUS

1: 6

- ^a Ezra 4:6;
Esth. 2:17;
3:12; 7:10;
Dan. 9:1.
¹ Or, *Xerxes*.
Heb. *Ahash-
verosh*.
^b Ch. 8:9.
^c Ch. 9:30.
- ²
- ^d King, Deut.
17:15.
^e Throne, Acts
12:21.
^f Shushan,
Neh. 1:1.
^g See Dan. 8:2.
^h Palace, Dan.
8:2.
² Or, *castle*.
- ³
- ⁱ Ch. 2:18.
^j Feast, Num.
29:39.
^k Prince, Num.
2:7.
^l Servants, Ex.
21:2.
^m Persia, II Chr.
36:20.

1 Now it came to pass in the days of ^{a 1} Ā-hās-ū-ēl-rūs (this is Ā-hās-ū-ēl-rūs who reigned ^b from Īn-dī-ā even unto * Ē-thī-ōl-pī-ā, over a ^c hundred and seven and twenty provinces), ² that in those days, when the ^d king Ā-hās-ū-ēl-rūs sat on the ^e throne of his kingdom, which was in ^{f g} Shūl-shān the ^{h 2} palace, ³ in the third year of his reign, ⁱ he made a ^j feast unto all his ^k princes and his ^l servants; the power of ^m Pēr-si-ā and † Mēl-dī-ā, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being before him; ⁴ when he showed

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. Ahasuerus—Xerxes, *so throughout*, PATON. provinces—*So* PATON; satrapies, NOW. Vs. 2, 5. palace—*Or*, fortress, *Var.* PATON; castle, *or*, stronghold, NOW. V. 3. power—forces (ch. 8:11); and the chiefs of the power, NOW. princes—officers, NOW. riches . . . kingdom—his glorious wealth, PATON. honor . . . majesty—glitter-

the ⁿ riches of his glorious kingdom and the ^o honor of his excellent majesty many days, even a hundred and fourscore days. ⁵ And when these days were fulfilled, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shūl-shān the palace, both great and small, ^p seven ^q days, in the court of ^{r s} the garden of the king's palace. ⁶ *There were hangings of* ^{t 3} white ^u cloth, of ⁴ green, and of blue, fastened with cords of fine ^v linen and purple to silver rings and ^w pillars of ^x marble: ^y the couches were ^z of gold and ^a silver, upon a pavement ⁵ of ^t red, and white,

ing splendor of his majesty, NOW. V. 6. There . . . red—(hangings of) white (variegated) cotton, and blue-red. There . . . marble—There was fine linen, cotton and blue purple, fastened with cords of Byssus and red purple on silver rings (?) and pillars of marble; (besides that) couches of gold and silver embroidery on the mosaic pavement of bright marble and white marble and mother-of-pearl and spotted species of stone, NOW. fastened—caught up, PATON. rings—cylinders. pavement . . . marble—mosaic pavement of porphyry and marble, and mother-of-pearl, and dark marble, PATON. red . . . yellow—alabaster (?), and white marble, and mother-of-pearl (?).

- ⁴
- ⁿ Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
^o Honor, Mal. 1:6.
- ⁵
- ^p Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^q Day, Lev. 25:8.
^r Ch. 7:7, 8.
^s Garden, Deut. 11:10.
- ⁶
- ^t Colors, Job 3:5.
³ Or, *fine* cloth, *white and blue*.
^u Cloth, Pr. 7:16.
⁴ Or, *cotton*.
^v Linen, Esth. 8:15.
^w Pillars, Num. 3:36.
^x See "Stone," Ex. 34:1.
^y Ez. 23:41;
Amos 6:4;
^z Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^a Silver, Job 22:25.
⁵ Or, *of porphyry, and white marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue color*.

ESTHER, BOOK OF.

1. The Subject: Story of Preservation of Jews from Annihilation.

2. Interest: Origin of Feast of Purim.

3. Scene of Action: Court of Persia. Time: Reign of Ahasuerus (Xerxes). More precisely, 483–479 B.C.

4. Contents:

I. The Danger of the Jews. Chs. 1–5.

The Feast of Ahasuerus; Refusal of Vashti to attend; her Deposition, 1:1–22.

Choice of Esther to succeed Vashti, 2:1–18; Mordecai saves the King's Life, 19–23.

Promotion of Haman; Refusal of Mordecai to do him Homage, 3:1–6; Securing of Decree to destroy the Jews, 7–15.

Mordecai secures Esther's Intercession at a Feast, 5:1–14.

II. The Rescue. Chs. 6–9.

Recognition of Mordecai's Services, 6:1–14.

Downfall and Death of Haman, 7:1–10.

Promotion of Mordecai: Permission to Jews to kill their Enemies, 8:1–17.

Execution of the Decree, 9:1–25; Feast of *Purim*, 26–32.

Appendix: Authority of Mordecai. Ch. 10.

* **ETHIOPIA:** Land of.—Called Cush—Gen. 2:13; Jer. 46:9; Ez. 38:5. Inhabitants of—II Chr. 12:3. Given for Ransom—Is. 43:3. Rulers of—II Ki. 19:9; Esth. 1:1; 8:9; Is. 37:9. Citizenship of—Ps. 87:4. Topaz found in—Job 28:19. Rivers of—Is. 18:1; Zeph. 3:10. Border of—Ez. 29:10; II Chr. 21:16. Eunuch—Jer. 38:7, 10, 12; 39:16; Acts 8:27. Strength—Nah. 3:9. Moses married a Woman of—Num. 12:1. Children of—Amos 9:7. Strife with—II Chr. 14:9, 12, 13; 16:8.

Prophecies concerning.—Ps. 68:31; Is. 20:3, 4, 5; Ez. 30:4, 5; 38:5; Dan. 11:43; Zeph. 2:12. Merchandise of—Is. 45:14.

Illustrative.—Skin of—Jer. 13:23.

† **MEDIA.**—Power of—Esth. 1:3. Princes of—Esth. 1:14. Princesses of—Esth. 1:18. Kings of—Esth. 10:2; Jer. 25:25; Dan. 8:20. Seed of the Medes of—Dan. 9:1; 11:1. Prophecies—Is. 21:2; Dan. 8:20. Called Medes the Inhabitants of—Acts 2:9. Cities of—II Ki. 17:6; 18:11. Province of—Ezra 6:2; Laws of—Esth. 1:19; Dan. 6:8, 12, 15. Strife of—Is. 13:17. Jer. 51:11, 28. Kingdom given to—Dan. 5:28.

⁶
 a Colors, Job 3:5.
 b See "Stone," Ex. 34:1.
⁷
 c Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 d Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 e Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 f Ch. 2:18.
 g Heb. *hand*.
 h King, Deut. 17:15.

⁸
 h Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
 i Law, Deut. 31:24.
 j House, Deut. 24:10.
 k Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.

⁹
 l Queen, Esth. 2:4.
 m Feasts, Num. 29:39.
 n Women, Ruth 3:9.
 o Palace, Dan. 8:2.

¹⁰
 p Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 q Day, Lev. 25:8.
 r Heart, Acts 15:9.
 s Ju. 16:25.
 t See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29.
 2 Or, *eunuchs*. (and so in v. 12, &c.).
 u Minister, Acts 15:39.

¹¹
 v Ch. 2:17; 6:8.
 w Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
 x See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
 y Prince, Num. 2:7.
 z Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
 a Fair Women, Ruth 3:9.

¹²
 b See v. 10.
 c Anger, Pr. 15:1.

¹³
 d Jer. 10:7.
 e Dan. 2:2.
 f Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 g I Chr. 12:32.

and ^a yellow, and black ^b marble.
 7 And they gave them drink in ^c vessels of ^d gold (the vessels being diverse one from another), and royal ^e wine in abundance, according ^f to the ¹ bounty of the ^g king. 8 And the ^h drinking was according to the ⁱ law; none could compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his ^j house, that they should do according to every man's ^k pleasure.

9 Also Vāsh'tī the ^l queen made a ^m feast for the ⁿ women in the ^o royal house which belonged to king Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs. 10 On the ^p seventh ^q day, when the ^r heart of the king was ^s ^t merry with wine, he commanded Mē-hū'mān, Bīz'thā, Hār-bō'nā, Bīg'thā, and Ā-bāg'thā, Zē'thār, and Ēar'ēās, the seven ² chamberlains that ^u ministered in the presence of Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs the king, 11 to bring Vāsh'tī the queen before the king with ^v ^w the crown royal, to show the ^x peoples and the ^y princes her ^z ^a beauty; for she was fair to look on. 12 But the queen Vāsh'tī refused to come at the ^b king's commandment by the chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his ^c anger burned in him.

13 Then the king said to ^d ^e the wise men, ^f who knew the times (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment; 14 and the next unto him were Ēar-shē'nā, Shē'thār, Ād-mā'thā, Tār-shīsh, Mē'rēs, Mār'sē'nā, and Mē-mū'cān, the

Var. Rend.—V. 8, house—palace, NOW. heart—mind, NOW. V. 10, chamberlains—So NOW.; eunuchs; so *always*. V. 13, for so . . . judgment—For this the word of the king was wont to be shown toward all of the law and those who knew the customs, NOW. manner toward—business (conducted) before, *Ke. Kamp*. V. 17, come abroad—become known, PATON. to make . . . eyes—with the result of making them despise their husbands, PATON. Vs. 16, 21, princes—viziers, PATON. to

seven princes of ^g Pēr'si-ā and ^h Mē'di-ā, ⁱ who saw the king's ^j face, and sat first in the kingdom), 15 What shall we do unto the queen Vāsh'tī according to law, because she hath not done the bidding of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs by the chamberlains? 16 And Mē-mū'cān answered before the king and the princes, Vāsh'tī the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the peoples that are in all the provinces of the king ^k Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs. 17 For this deed of the queen will come abroad unto all women, to make their ^l husbands ^m contemptible in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs commanded Vāsh'tī the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not. 18 And this day will the ⁿ princesses of Pēr'si-ā and Mē'di-ā who have heard of the deed of the queen ³ say *the like* unto all the king's princes. So *will there arise* ⁴ much contempt and wrath. 19 If it please the king, let there go forth a royal commandment from him, and let it be ^o written among the laws of the Pēr'si-ānš and the Mēdeš, ^p ⁵ that it be not altered, that Vāsh'tī come no more before king Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs; and let the king give her ^q royal estate ⁶ unto another that is better than she. 20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be ^r published throughout all his kingdom (for it is great), ^s all make . . . contemptible—to bring their husbands into contempt, when . . . reported—in that they shall say, *Var. NOW.* V. 18, princesses—ladies, PATON. who . . . like—which have heard of the queen's matter, tell (it) this (very) day, deed—conduct, PATON. say the like—tell of it, NOW. V. 18, much—enough, PATON. V. 19, altered—repealed, PATON. V. 20, published throughout—heard in all, PATON.

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 18. So . . . wrath—whenever there is contempt then there is wrath, HAUPT.

¹⁴
 g Persia, II Chr. 36:20.
 h Media, Esth. 1:3.
 i II Ki. 25:19; Mt. 18:10.
 j Face, Is. 6:2.

¹⁶
 k Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.

¹⁷
 l Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
 m Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.

¹⁸
 n Princess, Num. 2:7.
 3 Or, *tell it*.
 4 Or, *enough*.

¹⁹
 o Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 p Ch. 8:8; Dan. 6:8.
 5 Heb. *that it pass not away*.
 q Property of Women, Ruth 3:9.
 6 Heb. *unto her companion*.

²⁰
 r Publish, Neh. 9:15.
 s Eph. 5:22; Col. 3:18.

- 20**
a Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
b Honor, Mal. 1:6.
21
c Princes, Num. 2:7.
22
d Letter, Acts 23:25.
e Language, Neh. 13:24.
f House, Deut. 24:10.
g Family, Eph. 5:22.

- 1**
h Ch. 7:10.
i Ch. 1:19, 20.

- 2**
j Servant, Ex. 21:2.
k Minister, Acts 15:39.
l Fair Women, Ruth 3:9.
m Virgin, Deut. 22:14.

- 3**
n Ch. 1:1, 2.
o Shushan, Neh. 1:1.
p Palace, Dan. 8:2.
q Women had Separate Dwelling-place, Ruth 3:9.
1 Heb. *Hegee*.
r Chamberlain, Esth. 1:10.
s Vs. 9, 12.
t Purification, Lev. 15:2.

the ^a wives will give to their husbands ^b honor, both to great and small. 21 And the saying pleased the king and the ^c princes; and the king did according to the word of Mě-mū'ēān: 22 for he sent ^d letters into all the king's provinces, into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their ^e language, that every man should bear rule in his own ^f house, and should speak according to the language of his people.

2 After these things, ^h when the wrath of king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs was pacified, he remembered Vāsh'tī, and what she had done, and ⁱ what was decreed against her. 2 Then said the king's ^j servants that ^k ministered unto him, Let there be ^l fair young virgins sought for the king: 3 and let the king appoint officers in ⁿ all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto ^o Shū'shān the ^p palace, to the ^q house of the women, unto the custody of ¹ Hē'gāi the king's ^r chamberlain, keeper of the women; and ^s let their things for purification be

Var. Read.—V. 22. letters—writing, NOW. according to the language of his people—*Omit*, NOW. speak—be speaking. language—tongue. *Text probably corrupt.* **Chap. 2.**—V. 1. was pacified—had subsided, PATON. servants that ministered—pages that waited, PATON. Vs. 3, 5, 15. palace—*Or*, fortress; *Var.* PATON.; *or*, stronghold, NOW. V. 3. custody—guardianship, NOW.; charge PATON. chamberlain—eunuch, NOW. PATON. Vs. 3, 9, 12 things . . . given—beauty preparations be put before, NOW.; let him give their cosmetics,

given them; 4 and let the ^u maiden that pleaseth the ^v king be ^{*} queen instead of ^w Vāsh'tī. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 There was a certain ^x Jew in Shū'shān the palace, whose name was ^y Mōr'dē-ēāi, the son of ^z Jā'ir, the son of ^a Shīm'ē-ī, the son of ^b Kīsh, a ^c Bēn'jāmīte, 6 ^d who had been ^e carried away from ^f Jē-ru'sā-lēm with the captives that had been carried away with ^g Jēē-ō-nī'āh ^h king of Jū'dāh, whom ⁱ Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz'zār the king of ^j Bāb'ylōn had carried away. 7 And he ^k brought up Hā-dās'sāh, that is, [†]Ēs'thēr, his ^l uncle's ^m daughter: for she had neither ⁿ father nor ^o mother, and the maiden was ^p fair and beautiful; and when her father and mother were ^q dead, Mōr'dē-ēāi took her for his own daughter.

8 So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and ^r when many maidens were gathered together unto Shū'shān the palace, to the custody of Hē'gāi, that Ēs'thēr was taken into the king's house, to the custody of Hē'gāi, PATON. things—*i.e.* ointments. There . . . palace—A man of Judaea had been living in Susa the fortress, PATON. V. 7. brought up—adopted, PATON. fair and beautiful—beautiful of form and pretty of face, NOW.; maiden . . . beautiful—girl had a fine figure and was good looking, PATON. V. 8. So . . . pass—And afterward, PATON. commandment . . . heard—word and law became known, PATON.

Var. Read.—V. 22. according . . . people—whatsoever seems fit to him, *Hi. Reuss, Orelli, Ry.*; *Omit*, NOW.

- 4**
u Women, Ruth 3:9.
v King, Deut. 17:15.
w See ch. 1.

- 5**
x Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
y Esth. 2:15, 21; 3:5; 6:10.
z Jair, Num. 32:41.
a Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.
b Kish, I Sam. 9:1.
c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

- 6**
d II Ki. 24:14, 15.
e Captivity, Num. 24:22.
f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
g Jehoiachin, II Ki. 24:6.
h In II Ki. 24:26, *Jehoiachin*.
i See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
j Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
k Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

- 7**
3 Heb. *nourished*.
k Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.
l Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
m Orphan, Lam. 5:3.
n Father, Ex. 21:15.
o Mother, Deut. 5:16.
p Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
q Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 8**
r See v. 3.

*** QUEEN:** Queen of Egypt.—Tahpenes—I Ki. 11:19. Queen of Sheba—I Ki. 10:1, 4, 10, 13; II Chr. 9:1, 3, 9, 12; Mt. 12:42; Lu. 11:31.

Queens of Persia.—(1) Vashti—Esth. 1:9, 11, 12, 15–17. (2) Esther—Esth. 2:17, 22; 4:4; 5:2, 3, 12; 7:1–8; 8:1, 7; 9:12, 29, 31. (3) Neh. 2:6.

Queen of the Chaldeans.—Dan. 5:10.

Queen of Ethiopia.—Acts 8:27.

Figurative.—Ps. 45:9; Rev. 18:7.

In Song.—Song of Sol. 6:8, 9.

Queen Mother.—I Ki. 15:13; II Ki. 10:13; 11:3; II Chr. 15:16; Jer. 13:18; 29:2.

Queen of Heaven.—Venus—Jer. 7:18; 44:17–19, 25.

† ESTHER (Hadassah). A Jewess of the Captivity.—An Orphan, and adopted by Mordecai, who was her Cousin—Esth. 2:7, 15. Among the Maidens gathered in the Palace of Shushan—Esth. 2:8, 9. Chosen as Queen—Esth. 2:17. Concealed the Fact that she was a Jewess—Esth. 2:10, 20. Reveals Plot against the Life of the King—Esth. 2:22. Mordecai persuades Esther to intercede for the Jews—Esth. Chap. 4. Esther fasts—Esth. 4:15. Esther intercedes—Esth. Chaps. 5–7. The King and Haman invited to a Banquet—Esth. 5:4–8; 6:14; 7:1. She accuses Haman—Esth. Chap. 7. House and King of Haman given to Esther—Esth. 8:1, 2, 7. She further intercedes for her People—Esth. 8:3–8. She requests that the Sons of Haman be hanged—Esth. 9:13, 14. Feast of Purim established by Esther—Esth. 9:20–32. See "Book of Esther"—Esth. 1:1.

9
 a Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 b Vs. 3, 12.
 c Purification, Lev. 15:2.
 d Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 e King, Deut. 17:15.
 f Palace, Dan. 8:2; House, Deut. 24:10.
 g Women have Separate Dwelling-place, Ruth 3:9.

10
 h The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

12
 i Law, Deut. 31:24.
 j Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
 k See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.
 l See "Perfume," So. of Sol. 3:6.

14
 m Evening, Ps. 65:8.

keeper of the women. 9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained ^a kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her ^b things for ^c purification, with her portions, and the ^d seven maidens who were meet to be given her out of the ^e king's ^f house: and he removed her and her maidens to the best place of the ^g house of the women. 10 ^h ^{Ēs}⁴^{thēr} had not made known her people ^h nor her kindred; for ^h ^{Môr}⁴^{dē}^{cāi} had charged her that she should not make it known. 11 And ^{Môr}⁴^{dē}^{cāi} walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know how ^{Ēs}⁴^{thēr} did, and what would become of her.

12 Now when the turn of every maiden was come to go in to king ^Ā^{hās}^ū^ē^{rūs}, after that it had been done to her according to the ⁱ law for the women twelve months (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, *to wit*, six months with ^j oil of ^k myrrh, and six months with ^l sweet odors and with the things for the purifying of the women), 13 then in this wise came the maiden unto the king: Whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house. 14 In the ^m evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of ^{Shā}^{āsh}^{gāz}, the

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*). house—palace, NOW. custody—care, NOW.; charge, PATON. V. 9. things for purification—cosmetics, PATON. portions—food portions, NOW. and the seven . . . house—which were to be given her, and the seven excellent maid-servants who were assigned to her out of the palace of the king, NOW. maidens . . . given—picked maids, PATON. best place—good (rooms), PATON. V. 12. it . . . her—she had been treated, PATON, NOW. V. 13. then . . . wise—when at this time (*or*, in this guise); then, NOW. V. 14. went—used to go in, PATON. on the morrow—in the

king's ⁿ chamberlain, who kept the ^o concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and she were called by ^p name. 15 Now when the turn of ^{Ēs}⁴^{thēr}, the daughter of ^{Āb}ⁱ^{hā}^{īl} the uncle of ^{Môr}⁴^{dē}^{cāi}, who had taken her for his ^q daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what ^{Hē}^{gāi} the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And ^{Ēs}⁴^{thēr} obtained favor in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

16 So ^{Ēs}⁴^{thēr} was taken unto king ^Ā^{hās}^ū^ē^{rūs} into his house royal in the tenth ^s month, which is the month ^{Tē}^{bēth}, in the seventh year of his reign. 17 And the ^t king ^u loved ^v ^{Ēs}⁴^{thēr} above all the ^w women, and she obtained favor and kindness in his sight more than all the ^x virgins; so that ^y he set the royal ^z crown upon her ^a head, and made her ^b queen instead of ^c ^{Vāsh}^{tī}. 18 Then ^d the king made a great ^e feast unto all his ^f princes and his ^g servants, even ^{Ēs}⁴^{thēr}'s feast; and he made a ^h release to the provinces, and gave ⁱ gifts, ^j according to the ^k bounty of the king.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then ^l ^{Môr}⁴^{dē}^{cāi} was ^m sitting in the king's ⁿ gate. 20 ^{Ēs}⁴^{thēr} had not yet made

morning, PATON. second house—*Or*, a second time into the house of the women, *Be. Kc.*; (namely now) into the second, NOW. chamberlain—eunuch, PATON. V. 15. required nothing—did not request anything, PATON. appointed—advised, PATON. obtained . . . her—won the admiration of all beholders, PATON. V. 17. obtained . . . sight—gained his grace and favour, PATON. set . . . crown—placed the royal turban, PATON. V. 18. princes and servants—officials and courtiers, PATON. release . . . provinces—*So* PATON; *or*, granted a holiday, *Be. Kc.* NOW.

ⁿ Chamberlain, Esth. 1:10.
^o Concubine, Gen. 16:2.
^p Name, Acts 16:18.

15
^q Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

16
^r Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.
^s Month, Gen. 7:11.

17
^t King, Deut. 17:15.
^u Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^v Esther, Esth. 2:7.
^w Women, Ruth 3:9.
^x Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
^y Ch. 1:11.
^z Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
^a Head, Pr. 20:29.
^b Queen, Esth. 2:4.
^c See ch. 1.

18
^d Ch. 1:3.
^e Feast, Num. 29:39.
^f Prince, Num. 2:7.
^g Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^h Heb. *rest*.
ⁱ Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
^j Ch. 1:7.
^k Heb. *hand*.

19
^l Mordecai, Esth. 2:5.
^m V. 21; ch. 3:2.
ⁿ Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

20
^m See v. 10.

* MYRRH: As Perfume.—Ex. 30:23; So. of Sol. 1:12, 13; 4:14; Mt. 2:11. Liquid Myrrh—So. of Sol. 3:5, 13. As Spice—Esth. 2:12; Ps. 45:8; Pr. 7:17; So. of Sol. 3:6; Mt.

2:11; Mk. 15:23. Used in Embalming—John 19:39. Wise Men offered Gifts of—Mt. 2:11. Wine mingled with—Mk. 15:23. Cf. Mt. 27:34.

20
a Kinsman,
b Deut. 25:5.
c Jews, II Ki.
16:6.
d Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.

21
e Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
f Chamberlain,
Esth. 1: 10.
g Ch. 6:2.
h Anger, Pr.
15:1.
i Ahasuerus,
Esth. 1:1.

22
j Ch. 5:11.
k Queen, Esth.
2:4.

23
l Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
m Tree, Mt. 7:17.
n Ch. 10:2.
o Book, Eccl.
12:12.

1
p Ch. 5:11.
q Esth. 1:12, 15;
4:7; 5:4, 5,
8-12, 14;
6:4-7, 10-14;
7:1, 6-10;
8:1-7;
9:10, 12-14, 24.
r V. 10; ch. 8:3.
s Ch. 5:11.
t Princes, Num.
2:7.

2
u Honor, Mal.
1:6.

3
v Servant, Ex.
21:2.
w Ch. 2:19.

known her ^{a b} kindred nor her people; as ^c Môr-dě-ēai had charged her: for Ēs'ṭhēr ^d did the commandment of Môr-dě-ēai, like as when she was brought up with him. 21 In those days, while Môr-dě-ēai was sitting in the king's ^e gate, two of the king's ^f chamberlains, ^g Big-thān and Tě-rěsh, of those that kept the threshold, were ^h wroth, and sought to lay hands on the king ⁱ Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs. 22 And the thing became known to Môr-dě-ēai, ^j who showed it unto Ēs'ṭhēr the ^k queen: and Ēs'ṭhēr told the king *thereof* in Môr-dě-ēai's name. 23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, and it was found to be so, they were both ^l hanged on a ^m tree: and it was written in ^{n o} the book of the chronicles before the king.

3 After these things did King Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs ^p promote ^q Hā-mān the son of Hām-měd'ā-thā ^r the Ā-gäg-ite, and ^s advanced him, and set his seat above all the ^t princes that were with him. 2 And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, bowed down, and ^u did reverence to Hā-mān; for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Môr-dě-ēai bowed not down, nor did him reverence. 3 Then the king's ^v servants, that were in ^w the king's gate, said unto Môr-dě-ēai, Why transgressest thou the king's commandment? 4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Hā-mān, to see whether Môr-dě-

Var. Rend.—V. 20. made known—disclosed, PATON; shewed, R. charged—enjoined upon, PATON. V. 22. thing—plan, NOW. V. 23. tree—gallows, PATON. Chap. 3.—Vs. 2, 3. king's gate—entrance of the palace of the king, NOW. V. 2. bowed down—used to bow down, PATON. bowed not—would never bow, PATON. nor . . . reverence—And

ēai's ¹ matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew. 5 And when Hā-mān saw that Môr-dě-ēai bowed not down, nor did him reverence, then was Hā-mān full of wrath. 6 But he ^x thought scorn to lay ^y hands on Môr-dě-ēai alone; for they had made known to him the people of Môr-dě-ēai: wherefore Hā-mān sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, even the people of Môr-dě-ēai.

7 In the first ^z month, which is the month Nī-sān, in the twelfth ^a year of king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, they cast Pūr, that is, the ^b lot, before Hā-mān from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, which is the month Ā-dār. 8 And Hā-mān said unto king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, There is a certain people scattered abroad and ² dispersed among the peoples in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and ^c their laws are diverse from *those of* every people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not ³ for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the ^d king, let it be ^e written that they be destroyed: and I will pay ten thousand ^f talents of ^g silver into the hands of those that have the charge of the *king's* business, to bring it into the king's ^h treasuries. 10 And ⁱ the king took his ^{j k} ring from his hand, and gave it unto Hā-mān the son of Hām-měd'ā-thā ^l the Ā-gäg-ite, the Jews' ^m enemy. 11 And

would never prostrate himself, PATON. V. 4. Now it came to pass—afterward, PATON. matters would stand—conduct would be tolerated, PATON. matters—words; manner of action, NOW. V. 6. made known to—shewed, R. it is . . . suffer them—it is not proper for the king to tolerate them, PATON. V. 10. enemy—oppressor, NOW.

4
1 Or, words.

6
x Contempt,
I Cor. 16:11.
y Hand, Gen.
16:12.

7
z Month, Gen.
7:11.
a Year, Lev.
25:8.
b Casting Lots,
Jonah 1:7.

8
2 Or, separated.
c Ezra 4:12-15;
Acts 16:20, 21.
3 Or, meet for
the king.

9
d King, Deut.
17:15.
e Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
f See "Money,"
Ex. 12:44.
g Silver, Job
22:25.
h Treasury, Jer.
38:11.

10
i Ch. 8:2; Cen.
41:42.
j Signet, Dan.
6:17.
k Jewels, Num.
31:51.
l Ch. 7:6.
m Enemy, Job
31:29.

11
a King, Deut.
17:15.
b Silver, Job
22:25.

12
c Ch. 8:9.
d Scribes,
11 Sam. 8:17.
1 Or, *secretaries*.
e Haman, Esth.
3:1.
f Ezra 8:36.
g Governor,
Neh. 8:9.
h Prince, Num.
2:7.
i Nation, Gen.
10:32.
j Language,
Neh. 13:24.
k Ch. 8:8, 10;
1 Ki. 21:8.
l Abasuerus,
Esth. 1:1.

13
m Letter, Acts
23:25.
n Post, Jer.
51:31.
o Ch. 7:4.
p Jew, 11 Ki.
16:6.
q Children, Gen.
3:16.
r Women, Ruth
3:9.
s Ch. 8:12.
t Day, Lev.
25:8.
u Month, Gen.
7:11.
v Ch. 8:11; 9:10.
w Spoil, Is. 9:3.

14
x Ch. 8:13, 14.
y Writing, 1 Cor.
4:14.
z Or, *to be given
out for a de-
cree*.
Publish, Neh.
9:15.

15
a Posts, Jer.
51:31.
b Shushan, Neh.
1:1.
c Palace, Dan.
8:2.
d Ch. 8:15.

1
e Mordecai,
Esth. 2:5.
f Ch. 3:8-10.
g Clothes rent,
Job 31:19.

the ^a king said unto Hā'mān, The ^b silver is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 ^cThen were the king's ^dscribes called in the first month, on the thirteenth day thereof; and there was written according to all that ^eHā'mān commanded unto ^fthe king's satraps, and to the ^ggovernors that were over every province, and to the ^hprinces of every ⁱpeople, to every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their ^jlanguage; ^kin the name of king ^lĀ-hās-ū-ē-rūs was it written, and it was sealed with the king's ring. 13 And ^mletters were sent by ⁿposts into all the king's provinces, ^oto destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all ^pJews, both young and old, little ^qchildren and ^rwomen, ^sin one ^tday, even upon the thirteenth ^uday of the twelfth ^vmonth, which is the month Ā'dār, and ^wto take the ^xspoil of them for a prey. 14 ^yA copy of the ^zwriting, ²that the decree should be given out in every province, was ²published unto all the peoples, that they should be ready against that day. 15 The ^aposts went forth in haste by the king's commandment, and the decree was given out in ^bShū'shān the ^cpalace. And the king and Hā'mān sat down to drink; but ^dthe city of Shū'shān was perplexed.

4 Now when ^eMôr'dē-ēai knew ^fall that was done, Môr'dē-ēai ^grent his clothes,

Var. Rend.—V. 11, silver—money, NOW. V. 13, letters—dispatches, PATON. posts—couriers, PATON. cause to perish—annihilate, PATON. both young and old—from boy to the old man, PATON. NOW. take the spoil of them—to plunder their goods, PATON. V. 14, a copy of the writing—The contents of the edict (were), PATON. that . . . out—to be given as a law, V. 15, went . . . by—went out in haste, at; expedited by, PATON. king's commandment—word of

and put on ^hsackcloth with ⁱashes, and went out into the midst of the ^jcity, and ^kcried with a loud and a bitter cry; 2 and he came even before the king's ^lgate: for none might enter within the king's gate clothed with sackcloth: 3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and ^mfasting, and weeping, and wailing; and ⁿmany lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 And ⁿĒs'thēr's maidens and her chamberlains came and told it her; and the ^oqueen was exceedingly ^pgrieved: and she sent ^qraiment to clothe Môr'dē-ēai, and to take his sackcloth from off him; but he received it not. 5 Then called Ēs'thēr for Hā'thāch, one of the king's ^rchamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and charged him to go to Môr'dē-ēai, to know what this was, and why it was. 6 So Hā'thāch went forth to Môr'dē-ēai unto the broad place of the city, which was before the king's gate. 7 And Môr'dē-ēai told him of all that had happened unto him, and ^sthe exact sum of the ^tmoney that Hā'mān had promised to pay to the king's ^utreasuries for the Jews, to destroy them. 8 Also he gave him ^vthe copy of the writing of the decree that was given out in Shū'shān to destroy them, to show it unto Ēs'thēr, and to declare it unto

the king, NOW.; king's order, PATON. Chap. 4.—V. 2, even . . . king's gate—as far as the space in front of the gate of the king, PATON. king's gate—entrance of the palace of the king, NOW. king's gate—court of the palace, NOW. V. 3, commandment—word, NOW. many—(even) the great ones, *Cassel*; multitude, NOW. Vs. 4, 5, chamberlains—eunuchs, NOW. V. 4, sackcloth—mourning garments, NOW. V. 6, broad place—place, NOW. city—square, PATON. broad—public. V. 8, the copy . . . decree—copy of the draft of the law, PATON.

^h Sackcloth,
1 Ki. 20:31.
ⁱ Ashes, 11 Sam.
13:19.
^j City, Gen.
4:17.
^k Mourning,
John 11:35.

2
^l Gate, 1 Sam.
23:7.

3
^m Fasting,
1 Sam. 7:6.
³ Heb. *sackcloth
and ashes were
spread under
many*.

4
ⁿ Esther, Esth.
2:7.
^o Queen, Esth.
2:4.
^p Sorrow,
1 Thess. 4:13.
^q Clothing, Job
31:19.

5
^r Chamberlain,
Esth. 1:10.

7
^s Ch. 3:9.
^t Money, Ex.
12:44.
^u Treasury,
Jer. 38:11.

8
^v Ch. 3:14.

her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him, for her people.

- 9**
a Esther, Esth. 2:7.
b Mordecai, Esth. 2:5.

- 10**
c See "Messenger," Mal. 2:7.

- 11**
d King, Deut. 17:15.
e Servant, Ex. 21:2.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Woman, Ruth 3:9.
h Ch. 5:1; 6:4.
i Dan. 2:9.
j See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
k Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
l Ch. 5:2; 8:4.
m Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
n Sceptre, Esth. 5:2.
o Life, Gen. 2:7.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.

- 12**
q Words, Pr. 15:23.

- 13**
r Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.
s Jew, II Ki. 16:6.

- 14**
t Peace, Pr. 17:1.
u Father, Ex. 21:15.
v House, Deut. 24:10.
w Family, Eph. 5:22.
x Death, Rom. 5:12.
y Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

9 And Hā⁴thāch came and told ^aĒs⁴thēr the words of ^bMôr⁴dē-ēāi. 10 Then Ēs⁴thēr spake unto Hā⁴thāch, and gave him a ^cmessage unto Môr⁴dē-ēāi, *saying*: 11 All the ^dking's ^eservants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether ^fman or ^gwoman, ^hshall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called, ⁱthere is one ^jlaw for him, that he be ^kput to death, except those ^lto whom the king shall hold out the ^mgolden ⁿsceptre, that he may ^olive: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty ^pdays. 12 And they told to Môr⁴dē-ēāi Ēs⁴thēr's ^qwords.

13 Then Môr⁴dē-ēāi bade them return answer unto Ēs⁴thēr, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the ^rking's house, more than all the ^sJews. 14 For if thou altogether holdest thy ^tpeace at this time, then will relief and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place, but thou and thy ^ufather's ^vhouse will ^wperish: and who knoweth ^xwhether thou art not come to the kingdom for such a time as this? 15 Then Ēs⁴thēr bade them return an-

Var. Rend.—V. 10. Then . . . unto—And Esther instructed Hathakh and ordered him unto, PATON. V. 11. there . . . death—that one law makes the determination to put them to death. NOW: one penalty is prescribed, namely, to put (him or her) to death, PATON. for him—with respect to him, those—such, *r.* those . . . hold out—the king hold out to him. **Chap. 5.**—V. 1. Now . . . pass—afterward, PATON. that . . . apparel—then Esther clothed

swer unto Môr⁴dē-ēāi, 16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in ^aShū⁴shān, and ^bfast ye for me, and neither ^ceat nor drink ^dthree days, ^enight or day: I also and my maidens will fast in like manner; and so will ^fI go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish. 17 So Môr⁴dē-ēāi went his way, and did according to all that Ēs⁴thēr had commanded him.

5 Now it came to pass ^gon the third day, that Ēs⁴thēr put on her royal apparel, and stood in ^hthe inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal ⁱthrone in the royal house, over against the entrance of the house. 2 And it was so, when the king saw Ēs⁴thēr the ^jqueen standing in the court, that ^kshe obtained favor in his sight; and ^lthe king held out to Ēs⁴thēr the golden * sceptre that was in his hand. So Ēs⁴thēr drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre. 3 Then said the king unto her, ^mWhat wilt thou, queen Ēs⁴thēr? and what is thy request? it shall be given thee ⁿeven to the half of the kingdom. 4 And Ēs⁴thēr said, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and ^oHā⁴mān come this day unto the ^pbanquet that I have prepared for him.

herself (in garments of, *Vers. Be. Ry. Wild.*) royalty, PATON. stood . . . of—stopped . . . over against, PATON. house—palace, NOW. sat—was sitting, PATON. V. 2. And . . . when—presently, as soon as, PATON. that . . . favor—And she won his favour, PATON. V. 3. What . . . request—Whatever thou dost wish, Queen Esther (*lit.* whatever is to thee) and whatever thy petition is, PATON. even to the—as much as, PATON.

- 16**
a Shushan, Neh. 1:1.
b Fasting, I Sam. 7:1.
c Food, Gen. 9:3.
d Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
e Night, Ps. 19:2.
f Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.

- 1**
g Ch. 4:16.
h Ch. 4:11; 6:4.
i Throne, Acts 12:21.

- 2**
j Queen, Esth. 2:4.
k Ch. 2:9.
l Ch. 4:11; 8:4.

- 3**
m Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
n Ch. 7:2; Mk. 6:23.

- 4**
o Haman, Esth. 3:1.
p Feast, Num. 29:39.

* SCEPTRE: Of Rulers.—Gen. 49:10; Is. 14:5; Ez. 19:14; Amos 1:5, 8; Zech. 10:11.

Golden Sceptre.—Esth. 4:11. Used as a favor—Esth. 5:2; 8:4.

Sceptre shall not depart from Judah.—Gen. 49:10. Sceptre shall rise out of Israel—Num. 24:17.

Rod as a Sceptre.—Is. 14:5.

Figurative.—Num. 24:17. Sceptre of Iron—Ps. 2:9; Rev. 2:27; 12:5. Of God—Ps. 45:6. Of Israel—Ez. 19:14. Of Uprightness—Heb. 1:8.

Prophecies.—Sceptre of Israel—Ez. 19:14.

5
a Ch. 6:14.

6
b Ch. 7:2.
c Wine, Lev. 10:9.

8
d Ch. 7:3; 8:5.
e Ch. 6:14.

9
f Haman, Esth. 3:1.
g Joy, Ps. 30:5.
h Gladness, Is. 51:3.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
j Mordecai, Esth. 2:5.
k Ch. 2:19.
l Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
m Ch. 3:5.
n Or, trembled before him.
o Anger, Pr. 15:1.

10
o Home, Lev. 18:9.
p Friends, Pr. 27:6.
q Ch. 6:13.
r Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

11
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
t Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
u Ch. 9:7-10.
v Children, Gen. 3:16.
w King, Deut. 17:15.
x Ch. 3:1.
y Prince, Num. 2:7.
z Servant, Ex. 21:2.

5 Then the king said, ^a Cause Hā'-mān to make haste, that it may be done as Ēs'-thēr hath said. So the king and Hā'-mān came to the banquet that Ēs'-thēr had prepared. 6 And ^b the king said unto Ēs'-thēr at the banquet of ^c wine, What is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed. 7 Then answered Ēs'-thēr, and said, My petition and my request is: ^d 8 ^e If I have found favor in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Hā'-mān come to ^e the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to-morrow as the king hath said.

9 Then went ^f Hā'-mān forth that day ^g joyful and ^h glad of ⁱ heart: but when Hā'-mān saw ^j Mōr'-dē-eāi ^k in the king's ^l gate, ^m that he stood not up nor ⁿ moved for him, he was filled with ^o wrath against Mōr'-dē-eāi. 10 Nevertheless Hā'-mān refrained himself, and went ^o home; and he sent and fetched his ^p friends and ^q Zē'-rēsh his ^r wife. 11 And Hā'-mān recounted unto them the ^s glory of his ^t riches, and ^u the multitude of his ^v children, and all the things wherein the ^w king ^x had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the ^y princes and ^z servants of the

Var. Rend.—V. 5. Cause . . . said—Fetch Haman quickly that Esther's wish may be gratified, PATON. V. 6. What . . . even to the—Whatever thy request is, it shall be granted thee; and whatever thy petition is, as much as, PATON. V. 8. in sight of the king—in the king's eyes, NOW. V. 9. joyful and glad of heart—glad and good-natured, PATON. heart—mind, NOW. but when—And as soon as, PATON. that . . . him—while he neither rose up nor trembled before him, PATON. V. 10. Nevertheless—And. V. 11. glory of his riches—greatness of his wealth, PATON. children—sons, PATON, NOW. princes . . . king—

king. 12 Hā'-mān said moreover, Yea, ^a Ēs'-thēr the ^b queen did let no ^c man come in with the king unto the ^d banquet that she had prepared but myself; and ^e to-morrow also am I invited by her together with the king. 13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mōr'-dē-eāi the ^f Jew sitting at ^g the king's gate. 14 Then said Zē'-rēsh his wife and all his friends unto him, ^h ⁱ Let a ^j 2 gallows be made fifty ^k cubits high, and in the ^l morning speak thou unto the king that Mōr'-dē-eāi may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Hā'-mān; and he caused the gallows to be made.

6 On that ^m night ⁿ ³ could not the king ^o sleep; and he commanded to bring ^p ^q the book of records of the chronicles, and they were read before the king. 2 And it was found written, that ^r Mōr'-dē-eāi had told of Big'-thā-nā and Tē'-rēsh, two of the king's ^s chamberlains, of those that kept the threshold, who had sought to ^t lay hands on the king ^u Ā'-hās-ū-ē-rūs. 3 And the king said, What ^v honor and dignity hath been bestowed on Mōr'-dē-eāi for this? Then said the king's servants that ^w ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him. 4 And the king said, Who is in the court?

officials and king's courtiers, PATON. V. 12. did let . . . in—brought no one, PATON. by—So NOW. PATON; of, Var. V. 13. availeth . . . long as—fails to satisfy me all the time that, PATON. king's gate—So PATON; gate of the palace of the king, NOW. Chap. 6.—V. 1. book . . . chronicles—book of memorable events, namely, the chronicles, PATON. they were read—they kept on reading, PATON. V. 2. that—how, PATON. threshold—door, r. Vs. 2, 14. chamberlains—eunuchs, PATON, NOW. Vs. 3, 4. said—asked, NOW. Vs. 3, 5. servants—pages, PATON. V. 3. done for him—conferred upon him, PATON, NOW.

12
a Esther, Esth. 2:7.
b Queen, Esth. 2:4.
c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Feast, Num. 29:39.
e See v. 4.

13
f Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
g See v. 9.

14
h Ch. 6:4; 7:9, 10.
i See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
j Esth. 6:4; 7:9, 10; 8:7; 9:13, 25.
k Heb. tree.
l Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
m Morning, Ps. 65:8.

1
m Night, Ps. 19:2.
n Dan. 6:18.
o Heb. the king's sleep fled from him.
p Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
q Ch. 2:23; 10:2.
r Book, Eccl. 12:12.

2
r Ch. 2:21, 22.
s Chamberlain, Esth. 1:10.
t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
u Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.

3
v Honor, Mal. 1:6.
w Minister, Acts 15:39.

- 4
a Ch. 4:11; 5:1.
b House, Deut. 24:10.
c Palace, Dan. 8:2.
d Ch. 5:14.

- 5
e Servant, Ex. 21:2.

- 8
f See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
g I Ki. 1:33.
h See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
i Horse, Jer. 50:11.
l Or, *and the crown royal which is set upon his head.*
j Head, Pr. 20:29.
k Ch. 1:11; 2:17.
l Crown, II Sam. 1:10.

- 9
m Princes, Num. 2:7.
n Street, Josh. 2:19.
o Gen. 41:43.

- 10
p Ch. 5:5.

- 11
q Haman, Esth. 3:1.
r See v. 8.

Now Hā'măn was come ^ainto the outward court of the king's ^bhouse, to speak unto the king ^dto hang Mōr'dē-ēai on the gal-lows that he had prepared for him. 5 And the king's ^cservants said unto him, Behold, Hā'măn standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in. 6 So Hā'măn came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honor? Now Hā'măn said in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honor more than to myself? 7 And Hā'măn said unto the king, For the man whom the king delighted to honor, 8 let ⁱroyal apparel be brought which the king useth to wear, and ^{g h}the horse that the king rideth upon, ¹and on the ^jhead of which ^{k l}a crown royal is set: 9 and let the apparel and the horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble ^mprinces, that they may array the man therewith whom the king delighteth to honor, and cause him to ride on horseback through the ⁿstreet of the city, and ^oproclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honor.

10 Then the king said to Hā'măn, ^pMake haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mōr'dē-ēai the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken. 11 Then took ^{q r}Hā'măn the ap-

Var. Rend.—V. 4. outward—just after Haman had entered the outer, PATON. prepared—erected, PATON. V. 5. standeth—is waiting, PATON. V. 6. delighteth—longeth, PATON. said in his heart—thought to himself, NOW.; said to himself, PATON. V. 8. let . . . wear—let them bring a royal garment which the king has worn, PATON. the horse . . . upon—horse on which the king has ridden, PATON. and on . . . set—upon whose head a crown royal is set, DeW. Be. Ke. NOW. PATON. V. 9. apparel—garment, PATON. most noble princes—noble

parel and ^sthe horse, and arrayed ^tMōr'dē-ēai, and caused him to ride through the street of the ^ucity, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the ^vking delighteth to ^whonor. 12 And Mōr'dē-ēai came again to the king's ^xgate. But Hā'măn hasted to his ^yhouse, ^zmourning and having his head covered. 13 And Hā'măn re-counted ^aunto Zē'rēsh his ^bwife and all his ^cfriends everything that had befallen him. Then said his ^dwise men and Zē'rēsh his wife unto him, If Mōr'dē-ēai, before whom thou hast begun to fall, be of the ^eseed of the ^fJews, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him. 14 While they were yet talking with him, came the king's ^gchamberlains, and hasted ^hto bring Hā'măn unto the ⁱbanquet that ^jĒs'thēr had ^kprepared.

7 So the king and Hā'măn came ²to banquet with Ēs'thēr the ^lqueen. 2 And the king said again unto Ēs'thēr on the second ^mday at the banquet of ⁿwine, ^oWhat is thy petition, queen Ēs'thēr? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? even ^pto the half of the kingdom it shall be performed. 3 Then Ēs'thēr the queen answered and said, ^qIf I have found favor in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my ^rlife be given me at my petition,

officials, PATON. that . . . array—and let them clothe, PATON. on horseback . . . city—on the horse in the city-square, PATON. street—place, NOW. V. 10. apparel—garment, PATON. Vs. 10, 12. king's gate—gate of the palace of the king, NOW. V. 11. ride . . . city—ride in the city square, PATON. V. 13. Jews . . . him—Judeans before whom thou hast begun to fall thou wilt accomplish nothing against him, but wilt fall completely before him, PATON. **Chap. 7.**—V. 2. at . . . wine—during the wine-drinking, PATON. what . . . request—See ch. 5:6.

- s* I Ki. 1:33.
t Mordecai, Esth. 2:5.
u City, Gen. 4:17.
v King, Deut. 17:15.
w Honor, Mal. 1:6.

- 12
x Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
y Home, Lev. 18:9.
z Mourning, John 11:35.

- 13
a Ch. 5:10.
b Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
c Friend, Pr. 27:6.
d Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
e Seed, Deut. 22:9.
f Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

- 14
g Chamberlain, Esth. 1:10.
h Ch. 5:8.
i Feast, Num. 29:39.
j Esther, Esth. 2:7.
k Meals, Ruth 2:14.

- 1
2 Heb. *to drink.*
l Queen, Esth. 2:4.

- 2
m Day, Lev. 25:8.
n Wine, Lev. 10:9.
o Ch. 5:6; 9:12.
p Ch. 5:3; Mk. 6:23.

- 3
q Ch. 5:8; 8:5.
r Life, Gen. 2:7.

^a Ch. 3:9.
^b Ch. 3:13.
^c Bondage,
 John 8:33.
^d Peace, Pr.
 17:1.
¹ Or, *for our affliction is not to be compared with the king's damage.*
^e See "Enemy," Job 31:19.

⁵
^f Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.
^g Heart, Acts 15:9.

⁶
^h Ch. 3:10.
ⁱ The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^j Fear, Gen. 9:2

⁷
^k Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^l See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
^m Wine, Lev. 10:9.
ⁿ Ch. 1:5.
^o Garden, Deut. 11:10.
^p Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^q Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
^r Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

⁸
^s Palace, Dan. 8:2.
^t Ch. 1:6.
^u Queen, Esth. 2:4.
^v Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^w Face, Is. 6:2.

⁹
^x Chamberlain, Esth. 1:10.
^y Gallows, Esth. 5:14.
² Heb. tree.

and my people at my request: 4 for ^a we are sold, I and my people, ^b to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for ^c bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my ^d peace, although the ^e adversary could not have compensated for the king's damage. 5 Then spake the king ^f Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs and said unto Ēs'thēr the queen, Who is he, and where is he, that durst presume in his ^g heart to do so? 6 And Ēs'thēr said, ^h An adversary and an enemy, even this ⁱ wicked Hā'mān. Then Hā'mān was ^j afraid before the king and the queen. 7 And the king arose in his ^k wrath from the ^l banquet of ^m wine and went into ⁿ the palace garden: and Hā'mān stood up to make request for his life to Ēs'thēr the queen; for he saw that there was ^p ^q ^r evil determined against him by the king. 8 Then the king returned out of the ^s palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Hā'mān was fallen upon ^t the couch whereon Ēs'thēr was. Then said the king, Will he even force the ^u queen before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's ^v mouth, they covered Hā'mān's ^w face. 9 Then said Hār-bō' nāh, one of the ^x chamberlains that were before the king, Behold also, the ^y ² gallows fifty

^z cubits high, which Hā'mān hath made for Mōr'dē-ēāi, ^a who spake good for the king, standeth in the house of Hā'mān. And the king said, ^b Hang him thereon. 10 ^c So they hanged Hā'mān on the gallows that he had prepared for Mōr'dē-ēāi. ^d Then was the king's wrath pacified.

8 On that day did the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs give the house of Hā'mān ^e the Jews' enemy unto Ēs'thēr the queen. And Mōr'dē-ēāi came before the king; for Ēs'thēr had told ^f what he was unto her. 2 ^g And the ^h king took off his ⁱ ^j ring, which he had taken from ^k Hā'mān, and ^l gave it unto ^m Mōr'dē-ēāi. And ⁿ Ēs'thēr set Mōr'dē-ēāi over the ^o house of Hā'mān.

3 And Ēs'thēr spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his ^p feet, and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Hā'mān the Ā'gāg-ite, and his device that he had devised against the ^q Jews. 4 ^r Then the king held out to Ēs'thēr the ^s golden ^t sceptre. So Ēs'thēr arose, and stood before the king. 5 And she said, ^u If it please the king, and if I have found favor in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his ^v eyes, let it be written to reverse ^w ^x the letters

^z Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
^a Ch. 2:22.
^b Punishment, Gen. 39:20

¹⁰
^c Ps. 7:16;
 94:23.
^d Vs. 7, 8.

¹
^e Ch. 7:6.
^f Ch. 2:7, 15.

²
^g Ch. 3:10.
^h King, Deut. 17:15.
ⁱ See "Signet," Dan. 6:17.
^j See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
^k Haman, Esth. 3:1.
^l Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
^m Mordecai, Esth. 2:5.
ⁿ Esther, Esth. 2:7.
^o House, Deut. 24:10.

³
^p Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^q Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

⁴
^r Ch. 4:11; 5:2.
^s Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^t Sceptre, Esth. 5:2.

⁵
^u Ch. 5:8; 7:3.
^v Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^w Ch. 3:13.
^x Letter, Acts 23:25.

Var. Rend.—V. 4. we . . . perish—I and my people have been sold unto destruction, slaughter and annihilation, PATON. bondmen and bondwomen—slaves and maids, PATON. I . . . peace—I should have kept silent, PATON. although . . . damage—for the enemy is not sufficient for the injury of the King, PATON; for the enemy is not worth troubling the King about, *Be Ke*. HAUPT: for (the punishing of) the enemy is less important than (the averting of) the injury to the King, SCH. V. 5. that . . . so—whose heart has impelled him to do thus, PATON. V. 6. adversary and an enemy—an enemy and foe, PATON. this wicked Haman—this Haman, that knave, NOW. Then . . . afraid—Haman meanwhile was in terror, PATON. V. 7. arose . . . wine—was rising in his wrath from the wine-drinking, PATON. Haman . . .

life—But Haman was staying to beg Queen Esther for his life, PATON. V. 8. Then . . . wine—And as the King was returning from the palace-garden to the banquet-hall, PATON. was fallen upon—was lying prostrate, PATON. will he even—Is he also (going) to violate, PATON. before—while I am present, PATON. As . . . out—Before the word left, PATON. V. 9. chamberlains—eunuchs, PATON. were before—stood before; by the, NOW. before, PATON. V. 10. pacified—satisfied, PATON. **Chap. 8.**—V. 1. house—property, PATON. what . . . her—what his relationship to her was, PATON. V. 2. set . . . Haman—appointed . . . Haman's property, PATON. V. 3. to put away—to counteract, PATON. V. 5. reverse the letters—revoke the dispatches, PATON. to destroy—to cause the destruction of, PATON.

⁵
a Haman, Esth. 3:1.
b Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

⁶
c Ch. 7:4; 9:1.
d Evil, Ps. 97:10.
e Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
f Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.

⁷
g King, Deut. 17:15.
h Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.
i Esther, Esth. 2:7.
j Queen, Esth. 2:4.
k See v. 1.
l Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
m Gallows, Esth. 5:14.
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.

⁸
o Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
1 Or, *concerning*.
p Name, Acts 16:18.
q V. 10; ch. 3:12.
r See "Signet," Dan. 6:17.
s See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
t Ch. 1:19.

⁹
u Ch. 3:12.
v Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
w Month, Gen. 7:11.
x Governor, Neh. 8:9.
y Prince, Num. 2:7.
z Ch. 1:1.
a Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
b Ch. 1:22; 3:12.
c Language, Neh. 13:24.

devised by ^a Hā'măn, the son of Hām-mēd'ā-thā the Ā'gāg-ite, which he wrote to destroy the ^b Jews that are in all the king's provinces: 6 for ^c how can I endure to see the ^d evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the ^e destruction of my ^f kindred? 7 Then the ^g king Ā-hās-ū-ērūs said unto ⁱ Ēs'ther the ^j queen and to Mōr-dē-eāi the Jew, Behold, ^k I have given Ēs'ther the house of Hā'măn, and him they have ^l hanged upon the ^m gallows, because he laid his ⁿ hand upon the Jews. 8 ^o Write ye also ¹ to the Jews, as it pleaseth you, in the king's ^p name, and ^q seal it with the king's ^r ring; for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, ^t may no man reverse.

9 ^u Then were the king's ^v scribes called at that time, in the third ^w month, which is the month Sī'vān, on the three and twentieth ^x day thereof; and it was written according to all that Mōr-dē-eāi commanded unto the Jews, and to the satraps, and the ^y governors and ^z princes of the provinces which are ^a from Īn'dī-ā unto ^b Ē-thī-ō'pī-ā, a hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto ^c every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their ^c language, and to the Jews ac-

cording to their writing, and according to their language. 10 And he wrote in the name of king Ā-hās-ū-ērūs, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters by ^d posts on ^e horseback, riding on ^f swift steeds that were used in the king's service, bred of the stud: 11 wherein the king granted the Jews that were in every city ^g to gather themselves together, and to stand for their ^h life, ⁱ to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, ^j their ^k little ones and ^l women, and ^m to take the ⁿ spoil of them for a prey, 12 upon one day in all the provinces of king Ā-hās-ū-ērūs, ^o namely, upon the thirteenth ^p day of the twelfth month, which is the month Ā'dār. 13 ^q A copy of the writing, ^r that the decree should be given out in every province, was ^s published unto all the peoples, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to ^t avenge themselves on their ^u enemies. 14 So the posts that rode upon swift steeds that were used in the king's service went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment; and the decree was given out in ^v Shū'shān the ^w palace.

15 And ^x Mōr-dē-eāi went

on swift horses belonging to the king, NOW.; mounted couriers riding on coursers, the royal steeds, bred from the stud, PATON. V. 11. Wherein—To the effect that, PATON. cause . . . them—annihilate every armed force of race or city that might be hostile to them, PATON. V. 13. a copy of the writing—The contents of the edict (were), PATON. that . . . out in—to (let it, PATON.) be given as law in, Var. NOW. PATON. was published—published, PATON. peoples—races, PATON. V. 14. So . . . service—The couriers went forth riding upon the coursers, the royal steeds, PATON. that . . . out—See v. 10; *Omit*, NOW. being . . . by—in hot haste at; hastened and incited by, NOW.; hastened and expedited by, PATON. commandment—order, PATON. and . . . out—Meanwhile the law has been given out, PATON. palace—Or, fortress, Var. PATON; or, stronghold, NOW.

¹⁰
d Post, Jer. 51:31.
e Horses. See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
f I Ki. 4:28.
2 Or, *swift steeds, mules, and young dromedaries*.

¹¹
g Ch. 9:2.
h Life, Gen. 2:7.
i Ch. 3:13.
j Children, Gen. 3:16.
k Women, Ruth 3:9.
l Ch. 9:10.
m Spoil, Is. 9:3.

¹³
n Ch. 3:14.
3 Or, *to be given out for a decree*.
o Publish, Neh. 9:15.
p Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
q Enemies, Job 31:29.

¹⁴
r Shushan, Neh. 1:1.
s Palace, Dan. 8:2.

¹⁵
t Mordecai, Esth. 2:5.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. evil. . . come—calamity that has befallen, PATON. endure to see—gaze upon, PATON. V. 8. pleaseth—liketh, *k*. ring—signet, PATON. writing—document, PATON. can . . . reverse—cannot be revoked, PATON. V. 9. it was written—a dispatch was prepared, PATON. princes—officials, PATON. unto Ethiopia—all the way to Kush, PATON. every . . . thereof—every single province in its script, PATON. unto . . . after—to every single race in, PATON. according . . . language—in their script and language, PATON. V. 10. ring—signet, PATON. letters—writings, NOW.; dispatches, PATON. by posts—by the mounted couriers, PATON. swift . . . stud—mules, *Ge. DeW.* (or, royal (steeds), *Haug. Be. Ke.*) and foals of mares, *Ge. DeW.* (or, the foals of stallions, *Be. Ke.*); runners on horseback, who rode

- 15
 a King, Deut. 17:15.
 b Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.
 c Ch. 5:11; Gen. 41:42.
 d See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 e See "Colors," Job 3:5.
 f Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
 g Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 h Ch. 3:15.
 i City, Gen. 4:17.
 j Shouting, Is. 12:6.
 k Gladness, Is. 51:3.

- 16
 l Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 m Light, Ps. 74:16.
 n Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 o Honor, Mal. 1:6.

- 17
 p Feast, Num. 29:39.
 q Ch. 9:19.
 r Ch. 9:27.
 s Fear, Gen. 9:2.

- 1
 t Ch. 8:12.
 u Month, Gen. 7:11.
 v See v. 17.
 w Ch. 3:13.
 x Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

- 2
 y Vs. 15-18; ch. 8:11.
 z Ch. 8:17.

forth from the presence of the ^{a b} king ^{c d} in royal apparel of ^e blue and white, and with a great ^f crown of ^g gold, and with ^h a robe of fine * linen and ⁱ purple: and the ^j city of Shū^l-shān ^k shouted and was ^l glad. 16 The ^m Jews had ⁿ light and gladness, and ^o joy and ^p honor. 17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had gladness and joy, a ^q feast and ^r a good day. And ^s many from among the peoples of the land became Jews; for the ^t fear of the Jews was fallen upon them.

9 Now ^u in the twelfth ^v month, which is the month ^w Ā^l-dār, on ^x the thirteenth day of the same, ^y when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, on the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have rule over them (whereas it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that ^z hated them), 2 ^y the Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ā^l-hās-ū-ē^l-rūs, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; ^z for the fear of

Var. Rend.—V. 15. royal . . . white—in a royal garment of violet and white, PATON. robe—mantle, Var. NOW. PATON. V. 17. a good day—holiday, PATON. peoples of the land—heathen, PATON. Chap. 9.—V. 1. drew . . . execution—went into operation, PATON. V. 2. on such . . . hurt—upon those who wished them ill, PATON. no . . . them—no man had stood out against them (*lit.* had stood before them), PATON. V. 3. princes—officials, PATON. provinces . . . governors—So PATON; of the satrapies, the nobles and the chiefs, NOW. Vs. 4, 20.

them was fallen upon all the peoples. 3 And all the ^a princes of the provinces, and ^b the satraps, and the ^c governors, and they that did the king's business, helped the Jews; because the fear of Mō^l-r^l-dē-ēāi was fallen upon them. 4 For Mō^l-r^l-dē-ēāi was great in the king's house, and his fame went forth throughout all the provinces; for the man Mō^l-r^l-dē-ēāi ^d waxed greater and greater. 5 And ^e the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the ^f sword, and with slaughter and ^g destruction, and did what they would unto them that hated them. 6 And in ^h Shū^l-shān the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men. 7 And Pār-shān^l-dā-thā, and Dāl^l-phōn, and Ās-pā^l-thā, 8 and Pōr^l-ā-thā, and Ā-dā^l-lī-ā, and Ā-rīd^l-ā-thā, 9 and Pār-māsh^l-tā, and Ā-rī^l-sāi, and Ā-rī^l-dāi, and Vā-iz^l-ā-thā, 10 ⁱ the ten sons of Hā^l-mān the son of Hām-mēd^l ā-thā, the Jews' enemy, slew they; but ^j on the ^k spoil they laid not their ^l hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shū^l-shān the palace was brought before the king. 12 And the king said unto Ēs^l-thēr the ^m queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shū^l-shān

provinces—So PATON; satrapies, NOW. V. 4. went forth—kept going, PATON. waxed—grew, PATON. V. 5. So among all their enemies the Jews made a smiting with the sword, and a slaughter and a destruction. And they did with their enemies as they pleased, PATON. Vs. 6, 11, 12. palace—Or, fortress, Var. PATON; or, stronghold, NOW. V. 11. was brought before—came to the knowledge of, PATON. What . . . done—i. e. what must they not have done, Var. PATON; what will they have done, NOW.

- 3
 a Prince, Num. 2:7.
 b Ezra 8:36.
 c Governor, Neh. 8:9.

- 4
 d II Sam. 3:1.

- 5
 e Ch. 3:13.
 f Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 g Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

- 6
 h Shushan, Neh. 1:1.

- 10
 i Ch. 5:11.
 j Ch. 8:11.
 k Spoil, Is. 9:3.
 l Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 12
 m Queen, Esth. 2:4.

*LINEN: Manufacture of.—I Chr. 4:21. By Women—Pr. 31:24.

Kinds of: Fine—Gen. 41:42; Ex. 28:5, 8, 39; II Chr. 2:14; 3:14; 5:12; Esth. 1:6; 8:15; Is. 3:23; Ez. 16:10, 13; 27:7, 16; Lu. 16:19; Rev. 18:12, 16; 19:8, 14. Fine trimmed—Ex. 26:1; 27:9; 28:6, 8, 15; Clean—Mt. 27:59.

Uses of: For Garments of Women—Is. 3:23. For Girdles—I Sam. 2:18; Jer. 13:1; Mk. 14:51, 53. For Ephod—I Sam. 22:18. For Veils—II Chr. 3:14. For Cords—Esth. 1:6. For Tires—Ez. 44:18. Christ's Body wrapped in—Mt.

27:59; Mk. 15:46; Lu. 24:53; John 19:40. Linen Clothes laid by themselves—Lu. 24:12; John 20:5, 6, 7. Curtains for Tabernacle—Ex. 2:1; 27:9. For Garments of Priests—Ex. 28:5-8, 15, 39-42; Lev. 6:10; 16:4, 23, 32; Ez. 44:17. For Garments of Men—Gen. 41:42; I Chr. 15:27; Esth. 8:15; Mk. 14:51, 52; Lu. 16:19.

Symbolical.—Ez. 9:2, 3, 11; 10:2, 6, 7; Dan. 10:5; 12:6, 7; Rev. 19:8, 14.

Figurative.—Ez. 16:10, 13.

- 12
 a Palace, Dan. 8:2.
 b Ch. 7:2.
 c Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

- 13
 d Esther, Esth. 2:7.
 e V. 15; ch. 8:11.

- 14
 f Shushan, Neh. 1:1.
 g See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

- 15
 h Month, Gen. 7:11.

- 16
 i See v. 2.
 j Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 k King, Deut. 17:15.
 l Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.
 m Life, Gen. 2:7.
 n Rest, Heb. 4:4.
 o Enemies, Job 31:29.
 p Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 q Vs. 10, 15.
 r Spoil, Is. 9:3.
 s Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 17
 t See v. 1.
 u Month, Gen. 7:11.
 v Day, Lev. 25:8.
 w Feast, Num. 29:39.
 x Gladness, Is. 51:3.

- 18
 y Shushan, Neh. 1:1.
 z V. 2; ch. 8:11.
 a See v. 21.
 b Day, Lev. 25:8.
 c Feasts, Num. 29:39.

the ^a palace, and the ten sons of Hā'măn; what then have they done in the rest of the king's provinces! ^{b c} Now what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done. 13 Then said ^d Ēs'thēr, If it please the king, ^e let it be granted to the Jews that are in Shū'shān to do to-morrow also according unto this day's decree, and let Hā'măn's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows. 14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and a decree was given out in ^f Shū'shān; and they ^g hanged Hā'măn's ten sons. 15 And the Jews that were in Shū'shān gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the ^h month Ā'dār, and slew three hundred men in Shū'shān; but on the spoil they laid not their hand. 16 And ⁱ the other ^j Jews that were in the ^k king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their ^m lives, and had ⁿ rest from their ^o enemies, and ^p slew of them that hated them seventy and five thousand; ^q but on the ^r spoil they laid not their ^s hand.

17 *This was done* on ^t the thirteenth day of the ^u month Ā'dār; and on the fourteenth ^v day of the same they rested, and made it a day of ^w feasting and ^x gladness. 18 But the Jews that were in ^y Shū'shān ^z assembled together on the thirteenth *day* thereof, and on ^a the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth *day* of the same they rested, and made it a ^b day of ^c feasting and

Var. Rend.—V. 19. Jews of the villages—country Jews, PATON. in the unwall'd towns—in hamlets of the rural districts, PATON. a good day—holiday, PATON. V. 20. these things—the following words, PATON. letters—So PATON; writings, NOW. V. 21. to enjoin them—to establish for them, PATON. keep—continue to keep, PATON. V. 22. portions—dainties, PATON. V. 24. enemy

gladness. 19 Therefore do the Jews of the ^d villages, that dwell in ^e the ^f unwall'd towns, make the fourteenth day of the month Ā'dār ^g a *day of* gladness and feasting, and ^h a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

20 And ⁱ Mōr'dē-cāi ^j wrote these things, and sent ^k letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, both nigh and far, 21 to enjoin them that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Ā'dār, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly, 22 as the days wherein the Jews had rest from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them from ^l sorrow to gladness, and from ^m mourning into a good day; that they should make them days of feasting and gladness, and of sending portions one to another, and gifts to the ⁿ poor. 23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mōr'dē-cāi had written unto them; 24 because ^o Hā'măn the son of Hām-mēd'ā-thā, the Ā'gāg-ite, the enemy of all the Jews, had plotted against the Jews to destroy them, and ^p had cast Pūr, that is, the ^q lot, to consume them, and to destroy them; 25 but ^r when *the matter* came before the king, he commanded by letters ^s that his ^t wicked device, which he had devised against the Jews, ^u should return upon his own ^v head, and that he and his sons should be ^w hanged on the ^x gallows.

26 Wherefore they called

—oppressor, plotted—devised, PATON, r. to consume and to destroy them—in order to plunge into distraction and destruction, NOW.; to discomfit and to destroy them, PATON. consume—discomfit, V. 25. commanded by letters—said in connection with the writing, PATON. should . . . head—come upon his head, NOW.; return upon his head, PATON.

- 19
 d Villages, Deut. 2:23.
 e Deut. 3:5.
 f Zech. 2:4.
 g See "Wall," Jer. 51:58.
 h Purim. See "Feast," Num. 29:39.
 i Neh. 8:10.

- 20
 i Mordecai, Esth. 2:5.
 j Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 k Letter, Acts 23:25.

- 22
 l Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
 m Mourning, John 11:35.
 n Poor, Deut. 24:14.

- 24
 o Haman, Esth. 3:1.
 p Ch. 3:7.
 q Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.

- 25
 r Ch. 7:4-10.
 s Ch. 3:6-15.
 t The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 u Ps. 7:16.
 v Head, Fr. 20:29.
 w See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 x Gallows, Esth. 5:14.

26
a Day, Lev. 25:38.
b See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
c Words, Pr. 15:23.
d Letter, Acts 23:25.

27
e Seed, Deut. 22:9.
f Ch. 8:17.
g Vs. 20, 21.
h Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
i Year, Lev. 25:38.

28
j Family, Eph. 5:22.
k City, Gen. 4:17.
l Heb. *be ended*.

29
l Esther, Esth. 2:7.
m Queen, Esth. 2:4.
n Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
2 Heb. *strength*.
o Vs. 20, 21.

30
p Ch. 1:1.

these ^a days ^b Pū'rim, after the name of Pūr. Therefore because of all the ^c words of this ^d letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and that which had come unto them, ²⁷ the Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their ^e seed, and upon ^f all such as joined themselves unto them, so that it should not fail, ^g that they would keep these two days according to the ^h writing thereof, and according to the appointed time thereof, every ⁱ year; ²⁸ and that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every ^j family, every province, and every ^k city; and that these days of Pū'rim should not fail from among the Jews, nor the remembrance of them ^l perish from their seed.

²⁹ Then ^l Ēs'thēr the ^m queen, the ⁿ daughter of Āb-ī-hā'il, and Mōr'dē-ēai the Jew, wrote with all ² authority to confirm ^o this second letter of Pū'rim. ³⁰ And he sent letters unto all the Jews, ^p to the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom

Var. Rend.—V. 25 (*cont.*). that . . . hanged—they hanged him and his sons; let them hang him and his sons, PATON. V. 26, after . . . Pūr—because of the name of the Pur, PATON. and of—and for. And of . . . matter—as well as with regard to that which they themselves had experienced, NOW.; And because of what they had seen in this respect, PATON. V. 27, ordained . . . them—established and made it customary for themselves, PATON. Vs. 27, 28, seed—successors, NOW.; descendants, PATON. according . . . thereof—in accordance with the letter that prescribed them, PATON.

of Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs, with words of ^q peace and ^r truth, ³¹ to confirm these days of ^s Pū'rim in their appointed times, according as ^t Mōr'dē-ēai the ^u Jew and Ēs'thēr the queen had enjoined them, and as they had ordained for themselves and for their seed, in ^v the matter of the ^w fastings and their cry. ³² And the commandment of Ēs'thēr confirmed these matters of Pū'rim; and it was written in the ^x book.

10 And the ^y king ^z Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs laid a ^a tribute upon the ^b land, and upon the ^c isles of the ^d sea. ² And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the full account of the greatness of Mōr'dē-ēai, ^e whereunto the king advanced him, are they not written in ^f the book of the chronicles of the kings of ^g Mē'dī-ā and ^h Pēr'si-ā? ³ For Mōr'dē-ēai the Jew was ⁱ next unto king Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his ^j brethren, ^k seeking the good of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

according . . . thereof—in accordance with the time set for them, PATON. every year—in every single year, PATON. V. 29, with all authority—with all power, PATON; *i.e. with all emphasis*, KE, SIEG. V. 30, he—(she), PATON. V. 31, cry—*i.e. lamentation*, Var.; lamentation, NOW. **Chap. 10.**—V. 11, isles—*So* NOW.; Or, coasts. V. 2, acts . . . might—powerful activity and his might (*lit.* all the work of his power and his might), PATON. V. 3, speaking . . . seed—caring for the peace of all his race, PATON.

q Peace, Pr. 17:1.
r Truth, John 14:6.

31
s See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
t Mordecai, Esth. 2:5.
u Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
v Ch. 4:3.
w Fasting, I Sam. 7:1.

32
x Book, Eccl. 12:12.

1
y King, Deut. 17:15.
z Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.
a Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
c Sea, Ex. 14:21.

2
d Ch. 8:15; 9:4.
e Ch. 2:23.
f Media, Esth. 1:1.
g Persia, II Chr. 36:20.

3
h Gen. 41:43, 44.
i Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
j Neh. 2:10.

*ISLANDS: Of the Nations.—Gen. 10:5; Zeph. 2:11. Afar off—Is. 49:1; 66:19; Jer. 31:10. Inhabitants of—Is. 42:10; Ez. 27:35. Merchandise of—Ez. 27:3, 6, 7, 15. Multitude of—Ps. 97:1.

Islands mentioned.—Cauda—Acts 27:16. Chios—Acts 20:15. Cos—Acts 21:1. Crete—Acts 27:12; Titus 1:5. Cyprus—Acts 11:19; 13:6. Elishah—Ez. 27:7. Kittim—Jer. 2:10; Ez. 27:6. Melita—Acts 28:1, 7, 9. Patmos—Rev. 1:9.

Rhodes—Acts 21:1. Samos—Acts 20:15. Samothrace—Acts 16:11.

Of the Sea.—Esth. 10:1; Is. 11:11. Beyond the Sea—Jer. 25:22. A Certain Island—Acts 27:26.

Figurative.—Is. 41:1; 49:1.

Prophecies concerning.—Ps. 72:10; Is. 40:15; 41:5; 42:4, 10, 12, 15; 51:5; 59:18; 60:9; Ez. 26:15, 18; 39:6; Dan. 11:18; Rev. 6:14; 16:20.

THE BOOK OF JOB

1: 1

JOB'S UPRIGHTNESS

1: 3

1 There was a ^a man in the ^b land of ^c Ūz, whose ^d name was *¹ Jōb; and that man was ^e perfect and ^f upright, and one that ^g feared God, and ^h turned

Var. Rend.—Chap. I.—V. 1. Job—*Heb. Iyyob.* Vs. 1, 8. perfect and upright—*pious and good, BUD.* perfect—*i.e. blameless.*

a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
c Ūz, Gen. 10:23.
d Name, Acts 16:18.
e Heb. *Iyyob.*
f Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
g Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

away from ⁱ evil. 2 ^j ^k And there were born unto him ^l seven ^m sons and three ⁿ daughters. 3 ^o His ^p ^q2 substance also was seven thousand ^r sheep, and

g Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
h Ch. 28:28.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
2
j Ch. 42:13.
k Children, Gen. 3:16.
l Seven, Gen. 2:2. **m** Son, Gen. 21:19. **n** Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
3 **o** Ch. 42:12. **p** Goods, Num. 31:9. **q** Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
2 Or, *cattle.* **r** Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

* **JOB.**—Poem (Poetical Book) in which the Problem of the Righteous Man suffering is dramatically discussed.

I. The Principal Persons:

Job: a Wealthy and Upright Man in the Land of Ūz.
Satan: Accuser, who raises Charge of Selfishness as the Motive of Job's Goodness.
Job's Friends: Eliphaz, the Temanite; Bildad, the Shuhite; Zophar, the Naamathite. Advocates of the Current View: that Suffering is the Punishment of Sin.
Elihu, the Buzite: Defender of God's Righteousness in inflicting Suffering.
Jehovah: Challenger of Job in His own Behalf.

II. The Plan:

I. PROLOGUE.—Narrative Introduction: Picturing Job and recounting:

- (1) The Occasion and Circumstances of Job's Loss of his Children and Property—1:1-22.
- (2) The Infliction of Disease on his Person—2:1-10.
- (3) The Arrival of his Friends—2:11-13.

The Theme.—Job's Criticism of Providence; the Problem of Suffering—3:1-26.

II. THE DISCUSSION BETWEEN JOB AND HIS FRIENDS:

- A. *First Cycle of Speeches*—Chs. 4-14.
Eliphaz's First Speech: God is just; Man is insignificant—4:1-21.
The Wicked are Insecure—5:1-7.
God helps the Needy—5:8-16.
Chastisement is Beneficial—5:17-27.
Job's Answer: (a) He is in Wretchedness. His Friends are deceitful—6:1-13. His Life is wearisome—6:14-23; 6:24-30. (b) He appeals to God—7:1-21.
Bildad's First Speech: God favors the Righteous and destroys the Sinner—8:1-22.
Job's Answer: (a) God is indeed powerful—9:1-24; but He is arbitrary—9:25-35. (b) He protests to God against his Treatment—10:1-22.
Zophar's First Speech: Job's Impiety—11:1-6. Ignorance—11:7-12. He must put away Iniquity—11:13-20.
Job's Answer: (a) Scorns his Accusers—12:1-6; and affirms God's Power—12:7-25; and his own Integrity—13:1-19. (b) Prays to be delivered—13:20-28; and plead's Man's Frailty—14:1-22.
B. *Second Cycle of Speeches*—Chs. 15-21.
Eliphaz's Second Speech: Job is presumptuous—15:1-16. Sinners shall be speedily cut off—15:17-35.
Job's Answer: (a) Reproaches his Friends—16:1-5; and complains of God's Treatment—16:6-17. (b) Appeals to God to testify for him—16:18-17:5; and laments his Condition—17:6-16.
Bildad's Second Speech: Job claims too much—18:1-4. The Lot of Sinners is awful—18:5-21.
Job's Answer: God is his Advocate ("Redeemer")—19:1-29.

Zophar's Second Speech: Vengeance comes swift upon Sinners—20:1-29.

Job's Answer: The Wicked prosper—21:1-16. Sinners are not always punished—21:17-34.

C. Third Cycle of Speeches—Chs. 22-31.

Eliphaz's Third Speech: Job is Guilty of Great Iniquity—22:1-20. He must return to God—22:21-30.
Job's Answer: He longs for Access to God—23:1-9. Declares his Innocence—23:10-17. God is indifferent to Moral Issues—24:1-25.
Bildad's Third Speech: Man's Nothingness before God—25:1-6.
Job's Answer: God is indeed supreme—26:1-14. (Zophar fails to make a Third Speech.)

Job's Supplementary Discourses:

First Discourse.—He is right as against his Friends—27:1-12. Vanity of the Hope of the Godless—27:13-23. The Difficult Search for Wisdom—28:1-28.

Second Discourse.—Job's Past Happiness—29:1-25. His Present Wretchedness—30:1-31. The Integrity of his Life—31:1-40.

III. JUDGMENT OF ELIHU.—Son of Barachel, the Buzite:

- Dissatisfied with the Views expressed—32:1-6.
(1) His Impatience, Desire to speak and Qualifications for so doing—Vs. 7-31. His Reproof of Job for Self-justification—33:1-12. God does reveal Himself in Dreams—Vs. 13-18. In Sickness—Vs. 19-22. By Angels—Vs. 23-33.
(2) Vindicates God's Justice. States Job's Case—34:1-9. God is just—Vs. 10-15. He is supreme—Vs. 16-20. He governs all—Vs. 21-30. Job has sinned—Vs. 31-37.
(3) God is above being hurt by the Wickedness of Man or benefited by his Righteousness—35:1-8. He is the Source of all Good; gives but does not receive—35:9-16.
(4) God in his Sovereignty uses Affliction for the Good of Men—36:1-16. Job ought to submit to Chastisement—Vs. 17-23; and magnify God for His Unsearchable Greatness in Nature—Vs. 24-33 (Rainstorm) 37:1-13. His Inscrutable Ways in Nature—Vs. 13:24.

IV. JEHOVAH'S SELF-VINDICATION.

- (1) First challenge Job's Ignorance and Impotence as to: The Origin of the World—38:1-7. The Boundaries and Restraints—Vs. 8-11. The Day and the Night—Vs. 12-15. The Sea and Land—Vs. 16-18. Light, Snow and Hail, Rain and Ice—Vs. 19-30. The Stars—Vs. 31-33. Thunder, Lightning and Flood—Vs. 34-38. Wild Beasts—Vs. 39:4-12. Birds—Vs. 13-18. The War-horse—Vs. 19-25. The Hawk and the Eagle—Vs. 26-30.
Summary: Challenge—40:1. 2. Job's First Surrender—Vs. 3:5.

3
a See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
b Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
c Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
d Asses, Num. 31:34.
e Household, Pr. 31:27; Ch. 29:25; 31:37.
g Ju. 6:3.

4
h Feast, Num. 29:39.
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j Home, Lev. 18:9.
k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l Sister, Mt. 19:20.
m Food, Gen. 9:3.
n Meals, Ruth 2:14.

5
o Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
p Morning, Ps. 65:8.
q Offering, Gen. 22:2.
r Job, Job 1:1.
s Ch. 8:4.
t Son, Gen. 21:19.
u Sin, Gen. 3:6.
v I Ki. 21:10, 13.
w See "Blasphemy," Lev. 24:16.
1 Or, *blasphemed*. So v. 11; ch. 2:5, 9.
x God, Gen. 1:1.
y Heart, Acts 15:9.

6
z See "Sons," Gen. 21:19.
a Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
2 That is, the *Adversary*.

7
b Ch. 2:2;
1 Pet. 5:8.
c Earth, Gen. 2:1.

8
d Ch. 42:7, 8; Num. 12:7; Josh. 1:2, 7.
e Servant, Ex. 21:2.

three thousand *^a camels, and five hundred ^b yoke of ^c oxen, and five hundred ^d she-asses, and a very great ^e household; so that this man was ^f the greatest of all the ^g children of the east. 4 And his sons went and held a ^h feast in the ⁱ house of each one upon his ^k day; and they sent and called for their three ^l sisters to ^m eat and to drink with them. 5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Jōb sent and ^o sanctified them, and rose up early in the ^p morning, and ^q offered burnt-offerings according to the number of them all: for ^r Jōb said, ^s It may be that my ^t sons have ^u sinned, and ^v ^w ¹ renounced ^x God in their ^y hearts. Thus did Jōb continually.

6 Now it came to pass on the ^k day when the ^z sons of God came to present themselves before Jē-hō-^{vāh}, that ^a ² Satan also came among them. 7 And Jē-hō-^{vāh} said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered Jē-hō-^{vāh}, and said, ^b From going to and fro in the ^c earth, and from walking up and down in it. 8 And Jē-hō-^{vāh} said unto Satan, Hast thou considered ^d ^e my servant Jōb?

Var. Rend.—V. 3. children—people, BUD. children of the east—*Lit.* sons of the east country. His substance—His cattle, PEAKE, *r marg.*; He possessed, BUD. V. 4. went . . . feast—were wont to go and feast; were wont to hold a feast, BUD. sent and called—would send and bid; invited, BUD. V. 5. said—So DUHM; thoughts, BUD. sons—So BUD.; children, DUHM. hearts—thoughts, BUD. renounced—*Rather*, bidden farewell to, *Schn. Ew. Schl. Da. De. Di.*; cursed, *Ge. Me.*; bless, *r marg.* V. 6. Now . . . day—Now there was a day, *r.* sons of God—So BUD.; *Rather*, sons of the

³ for there is none like him in the earth, ^f ^g a perfect and ^h upright man, one that ⁱ feareth God, and ^j turneth away from ^k evil. 9 Then Satan answered Jē-hō-^{vāh}, and said, ^l Doth Jōb fear God for nought? 10 ^m ⁿ Hast not thou made a hedge about him, and about his ^o house, and about all that he hath, on every side? ^p thou hast ^q blessed the ^r ^s work of his hands, and his ^t ^u ⁴ substance is increased in the ^v land. 11 ^w But put forth thy hand now, and ^x touch all that he hath, and he will ^y renounce thee to thy ^z ^a face. 12 And Jē-hō-^{vāh} said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy ^s power; only upon himself put not forth thy hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of Jē-hō-^{vāh}.

13 And it fell on a day when his sons and his ^b daughters were ^c ^d eating and drinking ^e wine in their eldest ^f brother's house, 14 that there came a ^g messenger unto Jōb, and said, The ^h oxen were ⁱ plowing, and the ^j asses feeding beside them; 15 and ^k the ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x

16
 z Fire from
 Heaven, Lev.
 10:2.
 b Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.
 c Sheep, Deut.
 14:4.
 1 Heb. *young*
men.

17
 d See "Adver-
 sity," Job
 19:6.
 e See "Afflic-
 tion," Ps.
 9:10.
 f Chaldea,
 II Ki. 24:2.
 2 Or, *made a*
raid.
 g Camels, Job
 1:3.
 h Sword,
 Ju. 7:20.

18
 i See vs. 4, 13.
 j Son, Gen.
 21:19.
 k Daughter,
 Ju. 11:34.
 l Food, Gen.
 9:3.
 m Meal, Ruth
 2:14.
 n Wine, Lev.
 10:9.
 o Brethren,
 Gen. 13:8.
 p House, Deut.
 24:10.

19
 q Wind, Job
 27:21.
 3 Or, *over.*
 r Wilderness,
 Ex. 3:1.
 s Young Men,
 I John 2:14.
 t Death, Rom.
 5:12.

20
 u Clothes rent,
 Job 31:19.
 v Is 15:2; Mic.
 1:16.
 w See "Head,"
 Pr. 20:29.
 x See "Hair,"
 II Sam. 14:26.
 y Ground, Gen.
 33:19.
 z Worship, Mt.
 4:10.

21
 a Mother, Deut.
 5:16.
 b Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Blessing,
 Gen. 12:3.
 d Eph. 5:20;
 I Thess. 5:18.

22
 e Ch. 2:10.

thee. 16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, "The fire of God is fallen from ^b heaven, and hath burned up the ^c sheep and the ¹ servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. 17 ^d While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The ¹ Chäl-dē-änš made three bands, and ² fell upon the ^o camels, and have taken them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the ^h sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. 18 ⁱ While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy ^j sons and thy ^k daughters were ^l ^m eating and drinking ⁿ wine in their eldest ^o brother's ^p house; 19 and, behold, there came a great ^q wind ³ from the ^r wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the ^s young men, and they are ^t dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Jöb arose, and ^u rent his robe, and ^v ^w ^x shaved his head, and fell down upon the ^y ground, and ^z worshipped; 21 and he said, *Naked came I out of my ^a mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: ^b Jê-hö'-väh gave, and Jê-hö'-väh hath taken away; ^c ^d blessed be the name of Jê-hö'-väh. 22 ^e In

Var. Rend.—V. 16. The fire of God—So BUD.; Fire, Var. i.e. lightning, PEAKE. V. 17. fell—So BUD.; made a raid, PEAKE, r. *marg.* V. 19. great—strong, BUD. wilderness—desert, BUD. men—people, BUD. V. 20. robe—tunic, PEAKE; toga, BUD.; mantle, r. ground—earth, BUD. and worshipped—kissed the ground, BUD. V. 22. nor . . . foolishly—So BUD. nor ascribed unseemliness to God; uttered no folly

all this ¹ Jöb ^o sinned not, nor ⁴ charged God foolishly.

2 ^h Again it came to pass on the ⁱ day when the ¹ sons of God came to present themselves before Jê-hö'-väh, that ^k Satan came also among them to present himself before Jê-hö'-väh. 2 And ¹ Jê-hö'-väh said unto Satan, ^m From whence comest thou? And Satan answered Jê-hö'-väh, and said, From going to and fro in the ⁿ earth, and from walking up and down in it. 3 And Jê-hö'-väh said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my ^o servant Jöb? ^p ⁵ for there is none like him in the earth, a ^q perfect and an ^r upright man, one that ^s feareth God, and ^t turneth away from ^u evil: and he still ^v holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, ⁶ to destroy him ^w without cause. 4 And Satan answered Jê-hö'-väh, and said, ^x ^y Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his ^z life. 5 ^a But put forth thy ^b hand now, and touch his ^c bone and his ^d flesh, and he will renounce thee to thy ^e face. 6 And Jê-hö'-väh said unto Satan, ¹ Behold, he is in thy hand; only spare his life.

7 So Satan went forth from the presence of Jê-hö'-väh, and smote Jöb with ^o sore boils from the ^h sole of his foot unto his against God. A. V. DUHM; he gave God no occasion of offence, *Ev. Di.* BUD. PEAKE. Chap. 2.—V. 1. it . . . day—there was a day, R. Vs. 1-4, 6, 7. Satan—The Satan, Var. BUD. V. 3. perfect and upright—pious and good, BUD. Vs. 3, 9. integrity—piety, BUD. DUHM. V. 3. to destroy—So BUD.; *Lit.* to swallow up. V. 4. And Satan—But the Satan, BUD. V. 5. flesh . . . face—flesh; if he will not bid thee farewell (ch. 1:5) to thy face; whether he will not swear in thy face, BUD.

f Job, Job 1:1.
 g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 4 Or, *attributed*
folly to God.

1
 h Ch. 1:6-8.
 i Day, Lev. 25:8.
 j See "Sons,"
 Gen. 21:19.
 k Satan, I Chr. 21:1.

2
 l God, Gen. 1:1.
 m See ch. 1:7.
 n Earth, Gen. 2:1.

3
 o Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 p See ch. 1:1.
 5 Or, *that.*
 q Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
 r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 s Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 t Ch. 28:28.
 u Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 v Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
 6 Heb. *to swallow him up.*
 w Ch. 9:17.

4
 x Skin, Lev. 8:17.
 y Proverbs, Ez. 12:22.
 z Life, Gen. 2:7.

5
 a Ch. 1:11.
 b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 c Bone, Ps. 34:20.
 d Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
 e Face, Is. 6:2.

6
 f See ch. 1:12.

7
 g See "Dis-
 eases," Ps. 103:3.
 h See "Foot,"
 Gen. 18:4.

*NAKEDNESS.—Sin discloses Nakedness—Gen. 3:7; John 21:7; Rev. 3:18.

Shame of.—Noah's—Gen. 9:21-27. Of Kin—Lev. 20:17-21. Jonathan's—I Sam. 20:30. Nineveh's—Nah. 3:5. Drunkard's—Hab. 2:15, 16. Children of Israel—Hos. 2:9, 10. The Church—Rev. 3:17, 18; 16:15.

Laws concerning.—Lev. 20:10-23.

Spiritual Nakedness.—Babylon—Is. 47:3. Jerusalem—Lam. 1:8-9; Ez. Chap. 16.

Inflicted as a Punishment.—Against Israel and Judah—Hos. 2:3; Mic. 1:7-9. The Harlot of the Church—Rev. 17:16.

Clothing the Naked a Proof of Righteousness.—Job 22:5-7; 31:19-22; Mt. 25:35-40; Jas. 2:15.

Not able to separate from God.—Rom. 8:35; II Cor. 11:27.

References.—Job 1:21; Mk. 14:51, 52; II Cor. 5:3.

^a Crown, 11 Sam. 1:10.

^b See "Tools and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
^c Ashes, 11 Sam.
13:19.

^d Wife, 1 Cor.
7:16.
^e See "Blas-
phemy," Lev.
24:16.
^f Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.
^g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^h Death, Rom.
5:12.

ⁱ Or, *impious*.
^j Women, Ruth
3:9.
^k Ch. 1:21.
^l See "Sacrifices," Gen.
31:54.
^m See "Self-denial," Mt.
16:24.
ⁿ Ch. 1:22; Ps.
39:1.

^o Job, Job 1:1.
^p Friend, Pr.
27:6.
^q Evil, Ps.
97:10.
^r 1 Chr. 1:45.
^s Gen. 25:2;
1 Chr. 1:32.
^t Mourning,
John 11:35.
^u Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.

^v Lifting up
Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
^w Voice, Gen.
22:22.
^x Clothes rent,
Job 31:19.

^a crown. 8 And he took him a ^b potsherd to scrape himself therewith; and he sat among the ^c ashes. 9 Then said his ^d wife unto him, Dost thou still hold fast thine integrity? ^e ^f ^g renounce God, and ^h die. 10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the ⁱ foolish ^j women speaketh. What? ^k ^l shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? ^m In all this did not Jōb sin with his ⁿ lips.

11 Now when ⁿ Jōb's three ^o friends heard of all this ^p evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place: Ēlī-phāz the ^q Tē'z-mān-ite, and Būl-dād the ^r Shū'h-ite, and Zō-phār the Nā'ā-mā-thite; and they made an appointment together to come to ^s bemoan him and to ^t comfort him. 12 And when they ^u lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their ^v voice, and wept; and they ^w rent every

Var. Rend.—V. 9. renounce God—bid God farewell; curse God, BUD. DUHM. V. 10. foolish—So BUD.; i.e. *ungodly*; impious, PEAKE. what? . . . evil—Good shall we receive from God, and evil shall we not receive. PEAKE. at the hand of God—from God, BUD. V. 12. robe—mantle, R. V. 13. grief—pain. Var. BUD. **Chap. 3.**—V. 1. day—existence, BUD. V. 4. Let . . . darkness—So PEAKE; *Omit*, BICKNELL, CH.; That day remain dark, BUD.; Let that night be darkness, DUHM. seek for—regard, R. V. 5.

* LIPS.—God's are opened—Job 11:5. Give Commandment—Job 23:12. Full of Indignation—Is. 30:27. Utter Unalterable Words—Ps. 89:34. Keep the Righteous from Folly—Ps. 17:4.

Prophet's.—Touched by Live Coal—Is. 6:7. Touched by Angel—Dan. 10:16. Quivered at Voice of God—Ps. 119:13.

Men responsible for.—Ps. 12:4; Hos. 14:2; Heb. 13:15.
Of the Righteous.—Kept shut sometimes—Pr. 17:28. Used in Silent Prayer—1 Sam. 1:13. Do not name Idols—Ps. 16:4. Make and fulfil Vows—Ps. 66:13, 14. Proclaim Righteousness—Ps. 40:9. Utter Praise—Ps. 63:3; 119:171; Heb. 13:15. Utter Truth—Pr. 8:7. Wickedness is an Abomination to—Pr. 8:7. Have Wisdom and Knowledge—Pr. 10:13; 15:2. Refrain from Much Speaking—Pr. 10:19. Speak Right Things—Pr. 23:16. Let Others praise them—Pr. 27:2. Know what is acceptable—Pr. 10:32. Delight Kings—Pr. 16:13. Turn many from Iniquity—Mal. 2:6. Disperse Knowledge—Pr. 15:7. Comfort the Sorrowing—Job 16:5. Inspired by the Heart—Pr. 16:23. Speak sincerely—Job 33:3. Are joyful—Ps. 63:5. Are sweet—Pr. 16:21.

Reward for Righteous Use of.—God answers Requests of—Ps. 21:2. Food promised—Pr. 18:20. The King will be his Friend—Pr. 16:13; 22:11. Others rejoice—Pr. 23:16. Many are fed—Pr. 10:21. Are preserved—Pr. 14:3. Shall shout in Joy—Job 8:21; Ps. 63:5; 71:23.

one his robe, and ^x sprinkled ^y dust upon their ^z heads toward ^a heaven. 13 So they sat down with him upon the ^b ground ^c ^d seven ^e days and seven ^f nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his ^g ^h grief was very great.

3 After this opened Jōb his ^h mouth, and ⁱ cursed his day. 2 And Jōb answered and said: 3 ⁱ ^k Let the day perish wherein I was born, And the night which said, There is a ^l man-child conceived.

4 Let that day be ^m darkness; Let not ⁿ God from above seek for it, Neither let the ^o light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and ³ the ^p shadow of death claim it for their own; Let a ^q cloud dwell upon it; Let all that maketh black the day ^r terrify it.

6 As for that night, let ^s thick darkness seize upon it:

shadow of death—So NÖ. MARTI, BUD. (*Expos. Times VIII*, 384); deep darkness (as elsewhere, e.g. ch. 28:3); *r. marg.* See on Ps. 23:4; We reject both; terrible darkness, BUD. (*Commentary*). claim it—So BUD.; redeem it (as something which had been mortgaged).

Var. Read.—**Chap. 3.**—V. 1. day—So BUD. DUHM, PEAKE; sea, SCHMIDT, GUN.

Of the Wicked.—Lying—Ps. 31:18; 120:2; Pr. 10:18; 12:22; 17:7; Is. 59:3. Perverse—Pr. 4:24; 19:1. Feigned—Ps. 17:1. Flattering—Ps. 12:2, 3; Pr. 7:21. Speak guile—Ps. 34:13; 1 Pet. 3:10. Unclean—Is. 6:5. Speak Honeyed Words for Deceit—Pr. 5:3. Scorch as Fire—Pr. 16:27. Talk too much—Pr. 17:28. Contend—Pr. 18:6, 7. Swear with—Lev. 5:4. Sin with—Job 2:10; 27:4; 33:3. Honor God with Lips, not with Heart—Is. 29:13; Mt. 15:8; Mk. 7:6. Shoot out to ridicule the Righteous—Ps. 22:7. Like Earthen Vessel covered with Silver—Pr. 26:23. Full of Mischief—Ps. 140:9. Transgress—Pr. 12:13. Deceive—Pr. 24:28; 26:24. Contain Poison of Adder—Ps. 140:3; Rom. 3:13. Sharp as Swords—Ps. 59:7. Compressed bring Evil—Pr. 16:30.

Punishment of Wicked.—Taken in their Pride and consumed—Ps. 59:12, 13. Slain—Is. 11:4. Bridle in—Is. 37:29. God hears Judges—Lam. 3:61, 62. Condemn themselves—Eccl. 10:12.

Figurative.—Cover Lips in Grief or Shame—Lev. 13:45; Ez. 24:17, 22; Mic. 3:7. A Right Answer is like Kissing—Pr. 24:26. Uncircumcised—Ex. 6:12, 30; Is. 28:11; 1 Cor. 14:21. Divine Sentences in Lips of Kings—Pr. 16:10.

Miscellaneous.—Rash Vows—Num. 30:6, 8; Deut. 23:23. Bridle and Hook in Captives—II Ki. 19:28. Moses spoke unadvisedly—Ps. 106:33.

^x Sprinkle, Ez.
36:25.
^y Dust, Is.
65:25.
^z Head, Pr.
20:29.
^a Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

13
^b Ground, Gen.
33:19.
^c Gen. 50:10.
Ez. 3:15.
^d Seven, Gen.
2:2.
^e Day, Lev.
25:8.
^f Night, Ps.
19:2.
^g Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
^h Or, *pain*.

1
^h Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
ⁱ Curse, Gen.
4:11.

3
^j See "Poetry of the Bible,"
Deut. 32:44.
^k See Jer.
20:14-18.
^l Children, Gen.
3:16.

4
^m Darkness,
Job 38:9.
ⁿ God, Gen. 1:1.
^o Light, Ps.
74:16.

5
^p Or, *deep darkness* (and so elsewhere).
^q Shadow, Col.
2:17.
^r See "Meteorology," Gen.
27:39.
^s Fear, Gen.
9:2.

6
^s Ch. 23:17;
28:3.

⁶
a Year, Lev. 25:8.
b Month, Gen. 7:11.

⁷
c Night, Ps. 19:2.
d Or, *solitary*.
e Voice, Gen. 27:22.

⁸
e Curse, Gen. 4:11.
f Or, *skilful*.
g See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

⁹
h Stars, Ps. 136:8.
i Light, Ps. 74:16.
j See "Eye," Ps. 17:8.
k Morning, Ps. 65:8.

¹⁰
l Door, Ex. 12:22.
m Adversity, Job 19:6.
n Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

¹¹
o Ch. 10:18, 19.
p See "Soul and Spirit," Job 4:15.
q Mother, Deut. 5:16.

¹²
r Knees, Is. 35:3.

¹³
s See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
t See "Immortality," II Cor. 5:1.
u See "Sleep," I Sam. 26:12.
v Rest, Heb. 4:4.

Let it not rejoice among the days of the ^a year;
Let it not come into the number of the ^b months.

7 Lo, let that ^c night be ¹ barren;
Let no joyful ^d voice come therein.

8 Let them ^e curse it that curse the day,
Who are ² ready to ¹ rouse up ⁹ lê-vî-â-thân.

9 Let the ^h stars of the twilight thereof be dark:

Let it look for ⁱ light, but have none;

Neither let it behold the ^j eyelids of the ^k morning:

10 Because it shut not up the ^l doors of my mother's womb,
Nor hid ^{mn} trouble from mine eyes.

11 ^o Why died I not from the womb?

Why did I not ^p give up the ghost when my ^q mother bare me?

12 Why did the ^r knees receive me?

Or why the breasts, that I should suck?

13 For now ^s ^t should I have lain down and been quiet;

I should have ^u slept; then had I been at ^v rest,

Var. Read.—V. 7. Let . . . therein—Let no loud rejoicings be allotted it, BUD. V. 8. Let . . . leviathan—skilful to rouse the leviathan (*a mythical sky-monster*); cf. ch. 41:1. Let . . . none—I hopes for light and none cometh, BUD. V. 11. Why . . . me—Or, why was I not buried as one miscarried, a child who never saw the light. DUHM; was out of the womb . . . expired, BUD. from the womb—i.e. either, directly after birth (*Ew. Hi.*); or, as an embryo (*Schl. De.*); out of the belly, R. V. 12. receive—So BUD.; welcome—*Lit. meet*. V. 14. waste places—i.e. *sepulchres, Schu. (formerly) De. Hi.*; pyramids, *Ew. Me. Di. (doubtfully)*; death palaces, BUD. V. 15. princes—So DUHM; great ones, BUD. V. 16. Or as . . . been—Or, why was I not as a hidden untimely birth (?), PEAKE; Or, like the hidden untimely

14 With ^w kings and ^x counselors of the earth,
Who ^y ³ built up ^z waste places for themselves;

15 Or with ^a princes that had ^b gold,

Who filled their ^c houses with ^d silver:

16 Or as a hidden ^e untimely birth I had not been,
As ^f infants that never saw light.

17 There the ^g wicked cease from ⁴ troubling;
And there the ^h weary are at rest.

18 There the ⁱ ^j prisoners are at ease together;

They hear not the voice of the ^k ^l taskmaster.

19 The ^m small and the great are there:

And the ⁿ servant is free from his master.

20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery,

And ^o life unto the ^p bitter in soul;

21 Who ^q ⁵ long for death, but it cometh not,

And dig for it more than for hid ^r treasures;

22 Who ^s rejoice ⁶ exceedingly, And are ^t glad, when they can find the ^u grave?

birth of children, BUD. V. 18. taskmaster—driver, V. 19. are there—are there alike; there it is one and the same, PEAKE, BUD. V. 20. is . . . given—does he give, BUD.; does he (God) give light? PEAKE. V. 22. rejoice exceedingly—are glad even to exultation, which rejoice.

Var. Read.—V. 6. Let . . . year—*Heb. text, Ew. Schl. Da. De. Me.*; It joins itself not to the days of the year, BUD.; Let it not be joined unto the days of the year, *Targ. Symm. Hi. (with other points)*. V. 14. who . . . for—who rejoiced in swords, *Sept. Cappel*; who built the ruins of old time (*cf. Ez. 26:20*), *Ch. Text corrupt, Ol. Kue. Matthes*? waste places—death-palaces, BUD.

¹⁴
w King, Deut. 17:15.
x Ch. 12:17.
y Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
z Or, *built solitary piles*.
Ch. 15:28.

¹⁵
a Prince, Num. 2:7.
b Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
c House, Deut. 24:10.
d Silver, Job 22:25.

¹⁶
e Eccl. 6:3.
f See "Children," Gen. 3:16.

¹⁷
g The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
h Or, *raging*.
i Weariness, Mal. 1:13.

¹⁸
i See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
j See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
k Labor, Ex. 23:12.
l See "Bondage," John 8:33.

¹⁹
m Eccl. 9:2.
n Servant, Ex. 21:2.

²⁰
o Life, Gen. 2:7.
p Bitterness of Soul, Job 4:15.

²¹
q Rev. 9:6.
r Heb. *wait*.
s Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.

²²
s Joy, Ps. 30:5.
t Or, *unto exultation*.
u Gladness, Is. 51:3.

* GRAVE.—No Graves in Egypt—Ex. 14:11. Of Rachel—Gen. 35:20. Of Jacob: In Canaan—Gen. 50:5. Of Abner—II Sam. 3:32. Of Barzillai—II Sam. 19:37. Man of God laid in Prophet's Grave—I Ki. 13:30. Of Asshur—Ez. 32:22, 23. Of Elam—Ez. 32:24, 25. Of Meshech—Ez. 32:26. Of Common People—II Ki. 23:6; Jer. 26:23. Shall come to—I Ki. 14:13; Job 5:26; 10:19. Thou shalt be gathered unto—II Ki. 22:20; II Chr. 34:28. Borne to—Job 21:32. Lie in—Ps.

88:5. Declared in—Ps. 88:11. With Wicked—Is. 53:9. Make—Nah. 1:14. Find Grave—Job 3:22. Strewed upon—II Chr. 34:4. Made ready—Job 17:1. Among—Is. 65:4. Out of—Jer. 8:1; Ez. 37:13.

Law of.—Num. 19:16, 18.

Prophecy concerning.—Ez. 37:12.

Figurative.—Jer. 20:17. See "Burial Places"—II Chr. 16:14.

23
a Light, Ps.
74:16.
b Ch. 19:6, 12.
c Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.

24
d Ch. 33:20;
Ps. 42:3;
80:5; 102:9.
1 Or, like my
food.
c See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
2 Heb. roarings.
f Water, Ps.
95:5.

25
g Jer. 15:17, 18;
Jonah 4:2.
3 Or, the thing
which I feared
is come &c.
h Fear, Gen.
9:2.

26
i Job, Job 1:1.
4 Or, was not at
ease . . . ye!
trouble came.
j Rest, Heb.
4:4.
k Adversity,
Job 19:6.
l Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

2
m Ch. 32:18-20.

3
n Instruction,
Is. 54:13
o Vs. 3, 4; ch.
29:15, 16, 21,
25.
p Hands
strengthened,
Gen. 16:12.

23 *Why is^a light given to a man^b whose way is hid,
And whom^c God hath hedged
in?*
24 For^d my sighing cometh¹ be-
fore I^e eat,
And my² groanings are
poured out like^f water.
25 For^g the thing which I^h fear
cometh upon me,
And that which I am afraid
of cometh unto me.
26 ⁱ I am not at⁴ ease, neither
am I quiet, neither have I^j
rest;
But^k trouble cometh.

4 Then answered Eliphaz the
Tē'mān-ite, and said,
2 If one assay to commune
with thee, wilt thou be
grieved?
But^m who can withhold him-
self from speaking?
3 Behold, ⁿ thou hast in-
structed many,
And thou hast^p strengthened
the weak hands.

Var. Rend.—V. 23. why . . . man—
To the man, BUD. whom . . . in—
around whom God hath laid a hedge.
BUD. V. 25. For . . . me—For I
feared (or, I fear) a fear and it reacheth
me; if I fear a fear, then it overtaketh me,
and whatever I dread cometh upon me,
PEAKE; For if I feared something, then it
overtook me, BUD. V. 26. i.e. I had
no tranquillity. (Or the tenses in this verse
may be presents.) I am . . . cometh—I
dared not rest, nor repose nor breathe;
then (new) tortures came, BUD.; I have
not peace, nor repose, nor rest, but trouble
cometh, DUHM. Chap. 4.—V. 2. wilt
thou?—So BUD.; thou wilt, Hi. grieved
—So BUD.; weary, PEAKE. V. 4. made

4 Thy words have upholden
him that was falling,
And thou hast^q made firm
the⁵ feeble^r knees.
5 But now it is come unto thee,
and^s thou^t faintest;
It^u toucheth thee, and thou
art troubled.
6 Is not thy^v fear of God thy^w
confidence,
And the integrity of thy ways
thy^x hope?
7 Remember, I pray thee,
^y who ever^z perished, be-
ing^b innocent?
Or^c where were the upright
cut off?
8 According as I have seen,
^d they that plow iniquity,
And sow⁷ trouble, reap the
same.
9 By the^e breath of God they
perish,
And by the blast of his^f an-
ger are they consumed.
10 The roaring of the * lion, and
the voice of the fierce lion,
And the^h teeth of the young
lions, are broken.

firm—confirmed, R. V. 6. fear of God
—So BUD.; piety. And . . . hope—The
hope, the integrity of thy ways; integrity
of thy ways—piety of thy ways, DUHM;
thy irreprouchable conduct, BUD. Vs. 8-
11. Later interpolation, DUHM. Vs. 10-
11. Omit, MERX. SIEG.

Var. Read.—V. 24. before I eat—in pro-
portion to my food, Kue.; as my (daily)
bread, BUD.; instead of (or like) my
food, Ev. Da. De. Di. Hi. Omit the verse,
DUHM. Chap. 4.—Vs. 8-11. Later in-
terpolation, DUHM. Vs. 10, 11. Omit,
MERX. SIEG.

4
q Is. 35:3;
Heb. 12:12.
5 Heb. bowing.
r Knees, Is.
35:3.

5
s Example,
1 Cor. 4:16.
t Ch. 6:14.
6 Or, art grieved.
u Ch. 19:21.

6
v Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
w Faith, Heb.
11:1.
x Hope, Pr.
23:18.

7
y Ch. 8:20;
36:6, 7;
Ps. 37:25.
z See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
a Death, Rom.
5:12.
b Innocence,
Dan. 6:22.
c Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

8
d Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
7 Or, mischief.

9
e Breath, Acts
17:25.
f Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
g Anger, Pr.
15:1.

10
h Teeth, Pr.
25:19.

* LION.—Gen. 49:9; Deut. 33:20; II Ki. 17:25, 26; Job
4:10, 11; Is. 30:6.
Strong.—Ps. 30:30; Is. 38:13; Jer. 14:19; Mic. 5:8.
Active.—Deut. 33:20.
Courageous.—II Sam. 17:10; Pr. 30:30; Is. 31:4; Nah. 2:11.
Fierce.—Job 4:10; 10:16; 28:8; Ps. 7:2; 17:12; 22:13; Jer.
2:15; 4:7; Hos. 13:8; Mic. 5:8; Nah. 2:12.
Cunning.—Ps. 10:9; 17:12; Lam. 3:10.
Roaring of.—Job 4:10; Ps. 22:13; 104:21; Pr. 20:2; Is. 31:4;
Jer. 2:15; Amos 3:4, 8; I Pet. 5:8.
Teeth of.—Job 4:10; Ps. 58:6; Joel 1:6.
Old Lion starving for Lack of Prey.—Job 4:11.
Haunts of.—Job 38:39, 40; Ps. 104:22; Song of Sol. 4:8; Jer.
4:7; 5:6; 25:38; 49:19; 50:44; Mic. 5:8; Nah. 2:11.
Restrained by God.—Prophet not torn—I Ki. 13:28. Dan-
iel and the Lion's Den.—Dan. 6:22, 27.
God provides for.—Job 38:39, 40; Ps. 104:21.
Attacks Sheepfolds.—I Sam. 17:34; Jer. 50:17; Amos 3:12;
Mic. 5:8.
Attacks and slays Men.—I Ki. 13:24; 20:36.

Slain by: Samson—Ju. 14:5-8. David—I Sam. 17:34,
36. Benaiah—II Sam. 23:20.
Honey found in Carcass of Lion by Samson.—Ju. 14:8.
Samson's Riddle—Ju. 14:14, 18.
Parable.—Ez. 19:1-9.
Proverb concerning: A Living Dog and a Dead Lion—
Eccl. 9:4.
Images of Lions in the Structure of the Temple.—I Ki. 7:29,
36; 10:19, 20.
Illustrative.—II Sam. 17:10; Is. 11:7; 35:9; 65:25. Of
Christ—Rev. 5:5. Of God—Is. 31:4; 38:13; Lam. 3:10; Hos.
5:14; 13:8. Of the Devil—I Pet. 5:8. Of Israel—Num. 24:9.
Of King of Israel—Ez. 19:2. Of Tribe of Judah—Gen. 49:9.
Of the Tribe of Gad—Deut. 33:20. Of the Righteous—Pr.
28:1. Of Enemies—Ps. 57:4; 58:6; Is. 5:29; 15:9; Jer. 2:15;
4:7; 5:6; 49:19; 50:17; 51:38. Of Imaginary Dangers feared
by the Sluggard—Pr. 22:13; 26:13. Of a King's Wrath—Pr.
19:12; 20:2. Of Persecutors—Ps. 22:13; II Tim. 4:17. Of
Saul and Jonathan—II Sam. 1:23.
Symbolical.—Ez. 1:10; 10:14; Dan. 7:4; Rev. 4:7; 9:8, 17;
13:2.

11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey,
And the whelps of the lioness are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was ¹ secretly brought to me,
And mine ^a ear received a whisper thereof.

13 In ^b thoughts from the ^c visions of the ^d night,
When deep ^e sleep falleth on ^f men,

14 ^g Fear came upon me, and trembling,

Var. Rend.—V. 12. thing—word, *i.e.* oracle, BUD. DUHM. V. 15. spirit—So DUHM; Rather, wind, *Sch. De. Di. Me. Hi.*; blowing, BUD. V. 16. voice—still voice, *Ew. Da. De. Di. Hi.* V. 17. more just than God?—just before God? BUD. DUHM. more pure than his maker—pure before his maker, BUD. DUHM. V. 18. folly—Rather, error, *Ew. Di. Hi. BUD. DUHM.*

Var. Read.—V. 16. the appearance... was—I saw, but there was no form, *Sept. Me. Di.*

Which made all my ^h bones to shake.

15 Then *†² a spirit passed before my ⁱ face;
The ^j hair of my ^k flesh stood up.

16 It stood still, but I could not discern the appearance thereof;
A form was before mine ^l eyes:

³ There was silence, and I heard a ^m voice, saying,

17 Shall mortal man ⁴ be more ⁿ just than ^o God?

Shall a man ⁵ be more pure than his Maker?

18 Behold, he putteth no trust in his ^p servants;

And his ^q angels he chargeth with folly:

^h Bones, Ps. 34:20.

15

² Or, a breath passed over.
ⁱ Face, Is. 6:2.
^j Hair, II Sam. 14:28.
^k Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

16

^l Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
³ Or, I heard a still voice.
^m Voice, Gen. 27:22.

17

⁴ Or, be just before God.
ⁿ Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^o God, Gen. 1:1.
⁵ Or, be pure before his Maker.

18

^p Servants, Ex. 21:2.
^q Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

12
¹ Heb. brought by stealth.
^a Ear, Ex. 29:20.

13
^b See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^c Visions, Num. 12:6.

^d Night, Ps. 19:2.

^e Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

^f Man, Gen. 2:7.

14
^g Fear, Gen. 9:2.

* SOUL.—*Heb.* Nephesh, Neshamah, Ruahh. Breath of Life; Animating Principle; Person.

Gr. Psyche, Pneuma—The Vital Breath; Human Soul as distinguished from Body. Differs from Spirit which denotes the Higher Faculties.

Paul differentiates:—"May your Spirit and Soul and Body."
—I Thess. 5:23.

The Whole Person.—Gen. 12:5; 17:14; 46:15, 18, 22, 25, 26, 27; Ex. 1:5; 12:4, 15, 19; 31:14; Lev. 7:18, 20, 21, 25, 27; 17:10, 12, 15; 18:29; 19:8; 20:6; 22:3, 11; 23:29, 30; Num. 5:6; 9:13; 15:28, 30, 31; 19:13, 20, 22; 31:28; Josh. 10:28, 30, 32, 35, 37, 39; 11:11; Job 16:4; Ps. 142:4, 7; Pr. 11:25; 19:15; Acts 2:41, 43; 3:23; 7:14; 27:37; Rom. 13:1; I Pet. 3:20.

Used as Equivalent to Personal Pronoun or "Self."—Gen. 27:4, 19, 25, 31; Lev. 26:15; Deut. 4:9; I Sam. 18:1, 3; 20:17; Job 16:4; Ps. 3:2; 6:3, 4; 7:2, 5; 10:3; 11:1, 5; 13:2; 16:10; 22:29; 23:3; 24:4; 25:1, 13, 20; 26:9; 30:3; 49:18; 54:4; 63:8; 66:9, 16; 94:17; 109:20; 120:6; Is. 51:23; Lam. 3:17, 24. O, my Soul—Gen. 49:6; Ju. 5:21; Ps. 103:1, 2, 22; 104:1, 35; Jer. 4:19.

Animal Life.—Gen. 12:13; 19:20; 35:18; Lev. 26:16; I Sam. 18:1, 3; 20:17; 25:29; II Sam. 4:9; I Ki. 1:29; Job 27:8; Ps. 7:2, 5; 17:13; 22:20; 33:19; 40:14; 54:3; 56:6, 13; 59:3; 63:9; 70:2; 71:10, 13; 72:13, 14; 74:19; 78:50; 86:2, 14; 94:21; 97:10; 116:4; 119:109, 175; 124:7; Pr. 6:32; 10:3; 16:17; 19:16; 22:5; Is. 53:10, 12; Jer. 2:34; 20:13; 38:16, 17, 20; Ez. 3:19, 21; 13:18, 19, 20; 14:14, 20; 18:27; 22:25, 27; 33:5, 7; Lu. 12:19, 20; 21:19; I Cor. 15:45; Rev. 16:3.

The Soul of all Living Things, including Animals.—Gen. 2:7; Num. 31:28; Job 12:10; Rev. 16:3.

Spiritual Man.—Gen. 2:7; Ex. 30:12, 15, 16; Lev. 17:11; 20:25; 26:43; Num. 5:6; Deut. 13:6; I Ki. 17:21, 22; Ps. 16:10; 19:7; 31:9; 33:20; 34:2; 35:3, 9; 41:4; 49:18; 62:1, 5; 88:14; 109:31; 119:167; 120:6; 121:7; 130:5, 6; 141:8; 143:3; Pr. 6:32; 8:36; 11:17, 30; 14:25; 15:32; 16:17, 24; 18:7; 19:2, 8; 21:10, 23; 22:5, 25; 24:12, 14; 29:24; Eccl. 7:28; Is. 3:9; 10:18; 51:23; 55:3; Jer. 6:16; 26:19; 42:20; 44:7; Lam. 3:24, 25, 58; Ez. 4:14; 18:4, 27; Hab. 2:4, 10; Mt. 10:28; 11:29; Acts 2:27; 14:22; 15:24; Rom. 2:9; I Cor. 15:45; II Cor. 1:23; I Thess. 2:8; 5:23; Heb. 4:12; 6:19; 10:38, 39; 13:17; Jas. 1:21; 5:20; I Pet. 1:9, 22; 2:11, 25; 4:19; II Pet. 2:8, 14; III John 2; Rev. 6:9; 20:4.

The Seat of Emotion—Mind—Appetite.—Gen. 34:38; 42:21; Lev. 26:11, 15, 16, 30, 43; Num. 11:6; 21:4, 5; Deut. 4:9; 12:15, 20, 21; 14:26; 18:6; Ju. 16:16; I Sam. 1:10, 15; 2:16; 20:4; 23:20; 30:6; II Sam. 3:21; 5:8; I Ki. 11:37; II Ki. 4:27;

Job 3:20; 6:7; 7:11, 15; 10:1; 13:2; 14:22; 19:2; 21:25; 23:13; 24:12; 27:2; 30:16, 25; 33:20; Ps. 35:3, 9; 42:5, 6; 43:5; 44:25; 57:1, 4, 6; 60:1; 77:2; 84:2; 86:4; 94:14; 107:5, 9, 18; 119:20, 25, 28, 81, 129; 123:4; 124:4, 5; 131:2; 138:3; 139:14; Pr. 2:10; 3:22; 13:2, 4, 19, 25; 25:13; 27:7; 31:6; Eccl. 2:24; 4:8; 6:2, 3; Song of Sol. 1:7; 3:1–4; 5:6; 6:12; Is. 15:4; 29:8; 53:11; 66:3; Jer. 4:31; 12:7; 13:7; 14:19; Lam. 2:12; 3:20, 51; Ez. 7:19; 24:21; 25:15; Jonah 2:5, 7; Mic. 7:1; Mt. 26:38; 27:31; Mk. 14:34; Lu. 1:46; 2:35; John 12:27; Phil. 1:27; Heb. 12:3; Rev. 18:14.

Used in speaking of God.—Lev. 26:11, 30; Ju. 10:16; Ps. 11:5; Is. 1:14; 42:1; Jer. 5:9, 29; 6:8; 9:9; 14:19; 32:41; Zech. 11:8; Heb. 10:38.

Heart and Soul.—I Chr. 22:19; Acts 4:32. In Heart and Soul—Deut. 13:18; Josh. 23:14. With the Heart and Soul—Deut. 4:29; 6:5; 10:12; 11:13; 13:3; 26:16; 30:2, 6, 10; Josh. 22:5; I Ki. 2:4; 8:48; II Ki. 23:3, 25; II Chr. 6:38; 15:12; 34:31; Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:30; Lu. 10:27.

Hunger of Soul.—Ps. 42:1, 2; 63:1, 5; 106:15; 107:9; 143:6; Pr. 10:3; 25:25; 27:7; Is. 26:8, 9; 29:8; 32:6; 55:2; 58:11; Jer. 31:12, 14, 25; 50:19; Lam. 1:11; 16:19; Mic. 7:1.

As thy Soul liveth.—I Sam. 1:26; 17:55; 20:3; 25:26; II Sam. 11:11; 14:19; II Ki. 2, 4, 6; 4:30.

Deliverance of Soul.—Gen. 19:20; II Sam. 4:9; 6:4; 17:13; 22:20; 23:3; 25:20; 30:3; 33:19; 35:17; 56:13; 86:2, 13; 97:10; 116:4, 8; 120:2; 142:4–7; 143:11; Pr. 14:25; Is. 38:17; 44:20; Jer. 20:13; Ez. 3:19; 14:19, 20; 33:5, 9.

Redemption of Soul.—I Ki. 1:29; Ps. 34:22; 49:15; 65:18; 69:18; 71:23; 72:13, 14.

Attonement for Souls.—Ex. 30:12, 15, 16; Lev. 17:11; Num. 31:50.

Binding the Soul with a Vow.—Num. 30:2, 4–10, 12, 13. Afflicted Souls.—Lev. 16:29, 31; 23:27, 32; Num. 29:7; Ps. 6:3; 31:7; 35:12, 13; 69:10; 77:2; 88:3; 107:26; 143:12; Is. 58:3, 5, 10.

Bitterness of Soul.—Job 3:20; 7:11; 21:25; 24:12; Pr. 27:7; 31:6; Lam. 2:12; II Pet. 2:8.

Conversion of Soul.—Ps. 19:7; Is. 55:3; Heb. 10:39; Jas. 5:20.

Destruction of Soul.—I Sam. 24:11; Job 30:15; Pr. 22:3; Mt. 10:28; I Pet. 2:11; Rev. 16:3.

† SPIRIT.—*Heb.* Neshamah; *Gr.* Pneuma.

Used in Reference to God.—Gen. 41:38; Ex. 31:3; 35:31; Num. 24:2; Job 26:13; 27:3; 33:4; Ps. 104:30; 139:7; 143:10; Is. 30:1; 34:16; 40:13; 48:16; 63:14; Ez. 36:27; 37:14; Mic. 2:7; 3:8; Hag. 2:5; Zech. 4:6; John 4:24; II Cor. 3:17, 18. See "Holy Spirit"—John 14:16. Spirit of the Gods—Dan. 4:8, 9, 18; 5:11, 14.

19 a Houses, Deut. 24:10. b Man made out of Dust, Gen. 2:7. c Dust, Is. 65:25. 1 Or, like. d Insects, Ps. 30:25.	19 How much more them that dwell in ^{a b} houses of clay, Whose foundation is in the ^c dust, Who are crushed ¹ before the ^d moth!	And to which of the ¹ holy ones wilt thou turn?	1 The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
20 2 Or, From morning to evening. e Morning, Ps. 65:8. f Evening, Ps. 65:8. g Death, Rom. 5:12. 3 Heb. broken in pieces.	20 ² Betwixt ^c morning and ¹ evening they are ^o destroyed: They perish for ever without any regarding it.	2 For ^k vexation killeth the foolish man, And ^{1 5} jealousy slayeth the silly one.	2 Anger, Ps. 15:1. l Jealousy, Ex. 34:15. 5 Or, indignation.
21 4 Or, Is not their excellency which is in them removed? h Tent, Num. 24:5. i Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.	21 ⁴ Is not their ^h tent-cord plucked up within them? They die, and that without ⁱ wisdom.	3 I have seen the foolish taking root: But suddenly I ^m cursed his habitation.	3 Curses, Gen. 4:11.
	5 Call now; is there any that will answer thee? Var. Rend.—V. 20. Betwixt . . . evening—i. e. in a single day. 1 Var. V. 21, and that without wisdom—still failing of wisdom; they know not how. BUD. Chap. 5.—V. 1. holy—heavenly. BUD. PEAKE. V. 2. For vexation killeth the foolish man, and jealousy slayeth the silly one—Nay (for) the fool is killed of vexation, and the simple slain of passion; For gloom (sadness) murders the foolish and passion murders the simple, DUHM.; Much more vexation murders the foolish and passion slayeth the simple, BUD. Vs. 3, 24. habitation—homestead. V. 4. children—sons, BUD.	4 His ⁿ children are ^o far from safety, And they are crushed in the ^p gate, Neither is there any to deliver them:	4 Children, Gen. 3:16. o Children suffer Consequences of Sin in this World, Gen. 3:16. p Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
		5 Whose ^q harvest the ^r hungry eateth up, And taketh it even out of the ^s thorns; Var. Read.—V. 21. tent-cord—So BUD. DUHM.; tent-peg, Ol. Hi. Matthes. Chap. 5. V. 3. I . . . habitation—his homestead rotted away, Sept. Pesh. Mc. Matthes. Bt.; his branch became rotten, CH.; empty stood its cities, BUD. V. 5. Whose harvest—what they have reaped, SEPT. PEAKE, and taketh . . . thorns—their sheaves, the wretched take them up, BUD.	5 Harvest, Jer. 5:24. r Hunger, Deut. 8:3. s Thorns, Mt. 13:7.

An Entity (Real Being).—Job 10:12; 14:10; 32:8, 18; 34:14; Pr. 20:27; Is. 38:16; 42:5; 57:16; Zech. 12:1; Mt. 27:50; Lu. 24:37; Acts 23:8, 9; I Cor. 2:11–15; 14:14–16, 32; Heb. 12:23; Jas. 4:5. See Ez. 1:12, 20; 10:17; Mt. 14:26; Mk. 6:49. Came forth from God—Job 26:4; I Cor. 2:12. Returns to God—Ps. 31:5; Eccl. 12:7; Lu. 23:46; Acts 7:59. Spirit came again (seems to mean Animation)—Ju. 15:19. Lu. 8:55. Contrast between Flesh and Spirit.—Is. 31:3; Lu. 24:39; John 3:6; I Cor. 5:3–5; 7:34; 15:44, 45; II Cor. 5:1–8; 7:1; Col. 2:5; I Thess. 5:23; Jas. 2:26; I Pet. 3:18; 4:6. Spirits of all Flesh—Num. 16:22; 27:16. Soul and Spirit—I Thess. 5:23; Heb. 4:12. Equivalent to Person.—Gen. 41:8; Job 10:12; Ps. 77:3, 6; 106:33; Gal. 6:18; II Tim. 4:22; I John 4:1, 3. Seat of Emotion—Intellect—Heart.—Gen. 41:8; 45:27; Num. 14:24; Deut. 2:30; Josh. 5:1; I Ki. 21:5; I Chr. 5:25, 26; II Chr. 9:4; 21:6; Ezra 1:1, 5; Job 6:4; 15:13; 17:1; 20:3; 34:14; Ps. 32:2; 76:12; 77:3, 6; 78:8; 142:3; 143:4, 7; Pr. 14:29; 16:2; 32; 25:28; Eccl. 7:9; 10:4; Is. 29:9; Jer. 51:11; Ez. 13:3; Hag. 1:14; Zech. 6:8; Mal. 2:15, 16; Lu. 1:47; Rom. 1:9; II Cor. 2:13; 7:1, 13; 16:18; II Thess. 2:2. Anguish of—Ex. 6:9; Job 7:11. Bound in—Acts 20:22. Broken—Ps. 51:17; Pr. 15:4, 13; 17:22; 18:14. Contrite—Ps. 34:18; 57:15; Is. 66:2. Cool—Pr. 17:27. Excellent—Dan. 5:12; 6:3. Fainting—Ez. 21:7. Fearfulness—II Tim. 1:7. Fervent in—Acts 18:25; Rom. 12:1. Gentle—I Cor. 4:21; Gal. 6:1. Grieved in—Is. 54:6; Dan. 7:15. Groaned in—John 11:33. Haughty—Pr. 16:18. Humble—Is. 57:15. Meek—I Pet. 3:4. New—Ez. 11:19; 18:31; 36:26; Rom. 7:6; Eph. 4:23. Patient—Eccl. 7:8. Poor in—Mt. 5:3. Proud—Eccl. 7:8. Provoked in—Acts 17:16. Purposed in—Acts 19:16. Quiet—I Pet. 3:4. Sighed in His—Mk. 8:12. Sorrowful—I Sam. 1:15; I Ki. 21:5. Strong in—Lu. 1:80. Troubled in—Dan. 2:1, 3; John 13:21. Willing—Ps. 51:12. Offerings for Tabernacle—Ex. 35:21–29. Disciples of Jesus—Mt. 26:41; Mk. 14:38. Paul—Rom. 7:14–25. Evil Spirits.—Acts 19:15, 16; Eph. 2:2. Sent from God—Ju. 9:23; I Sam. 16:14–16, 23; 18:10; 19:9; I Ki. 22:21–24; II Chr. 18:20–23. Error, Of—Is. 29:24; I John 4:6. Falsehood—Mic. 2:11. Familiar—Lev. 19:31; 20:27; Is. 29:4. The Necromancer	of En-dor—I Sam. 28:7–9. Saul punished for consulting—I Chr. 10:13. Manasseh punished for associating with—II Chr. 33:6–13. Greed—Pr. 28:25. Hasty—Pr. 14:29; Eccl. 7:9. Jealousy—Num. 5:30. Lying—I Ki. 22:22. Perverse—Is. 19:14. Seducing Spirit—I Tim. 4:1. Unclean—Zech. 13:2; Mt. 8:16; 12:43–45; Mk. 1:23–27; 3:11, 12, 20; 5:2–16; 6:7; 7:25–30; 9:17–27; Lu. 4:33–36; 6:18; 7:21; 8:26–36; 9:38–43; 11:24–26; Acts 5:16; 8:7; 19:13–16; Rev. 16:13, 14. See "Possession of Demons"—Mt. 8:16. Whoredom, Of—Hos. 4:12; 5:4. Miscellaneous Uses of the Word "Spirit": Adoption, Of—Rom. 8:15. Antichrist, Of—I John 4:3. Bondage, Of—Rom. 8:15. Burning, Of—Is. 4:4. Different Spirits—II Cor. 11:14; I John 4:1, 3. Divination, Of—Acts 16:16–18. Egypt, Of—Is. 19:3. Excellent—Dan. 5:12; 6:3. Faith, Of—Pr. 11:13; II Cor. 4:13. Grace, Of—Zech. 12:10. Holiness, Of—Rom. 1:4. Infirmity, Of—Lu. 13:11. Just Men, Of—Heb. 12:23. Justice, Of—Is. 4:4; 28:6. Letter and Spirit—Rom. 2:2. Life Giving—John 6:63; I Cor. 15:45; II Cor. 3:6. See Is. 38:16; Rom. 8:2–11; Gal. 6:8; I Pet. 3:18; 4:6. Ministering—Heb. 1:14. Prophecy, Of—Rev. 19:10. Prophets, Of—I Cor. 14:32. Seven Spirits of God—Rev. 1:4; 3:1; 4:5; 5:6. Sleep, Of—Is. 29:10. Stupor, Of—Rom. 11:8. Supplication, Of—Zech. 12:10. Truth, Of—John 14:17; 15:26; 16:13; I John 4:6. In Spirit and in Truth—John 4:23. Unity of—Eph. 4:1–6; Phil. 1:27. See Acts 4:32; I Cor. 1:10–13; 6:17; II Cor. 12:18. Vexation of—Is. 65:14. Walking in—II Cor. 12:18. Wisdom, Of—Pr. 1:23. Workmen under Moses—Ex. 28:3. Joshua—Deut. 34:9. See Num. 27:18, 23. Jesus—Is. 11:2. Ephesians—Eph. 1:17. World, Of—the I Cor. 2:12. SPIRITUAL.—I Cor. 2:15; 3:1; 14:37; Gal. 6:1. See Rev. 11:8. Blessings—Eph. 1:3. See "Blessings"—Gen. 12:3. Blindness. See "Spiritual Blindness"—I Sam. 4:15. Body—I Cor. 15:44, 46. Drink—I Cor. 10:4. Food—I Cor. 10:3. Gifts—Rom. 1:11; I Cor. 12:1–11; 14:1–12. See "Gifts of the Spirit"—John 14:16. House—I Pet. 2:5. Judged, Spirit
---	---

of En-dor—I Sam. 28:7–9. Saul punished for consulting—I Chr. 10:13. Manasseh punished for associating with—II Chr. 33:6–13.

Greed—Pr. 28:25.
Hasty—Pr. 14:29; Eccl. 7:9.
Jealousy—Num. 5:30.
Lying—I Ki. 22:22.
Perverse—Is. 19:14.
Seducing Spirit—I Tim. 4:1.
Unclean—Zech. 13:2; Mt. 8:16; 12:43–45; Mk. 1:23–27; 3:11, 12, 20; 5:2–16; 6:7; 7:25–30; 9:17–27; Lu. 4:33–36; 6:18; 7:21; 8:26–36; 9:38–43; 11:24–26; Acts 5:16; 8:7; 19:13–16; Rev. 16:13, 14. See "Possession of Demons"—Mt. 8:16.
Whoredom, Of—Hos. 4:12; 5:4.

Miscellaneous Uses of the Word "Spirit": Adoption, Of—Rom. 8:15. Antichrist, Of—I John 4:3. Bondage, Of—Rom. 8:15. Burning, Of—Is. 4:4. Different Spirits—II Cor. 11:4; I John 4:1, 3. Divination, Of—Acts 16:16–18. Egypt, Of—Is. 19:3. Excellent—Dan. 5:12; 6:3. Faith, Of—Pr. 11:13; II Cor. 4:13. Grace, Of—Zech. 12:10. Holiness, Of—Rom. 1:4. Infirmary, Of—Lu. 13:11. Just Men, Of—Heb. 12:23. Justice, Of—Is. 4:4; 28:6. Letter and Spirit—Rom. 2:2. Life Giving—John 6:63; I Cor. 15:45; II Cor. 3:6. See Is. 38:16; Rom. 8:2–11; Gal. 6:8; I Pet. 3:18; 4:6. Ministering—Heb. 1:14. Prophecy, Of—Rev. 19:10. Prophets, Of—I Cor. 14:32. Seven Spirits of God—Rev. 1:4; 3:1; 4:5; 5:6. Sleep, Of—Is. 29:10. Stupor, Of—Rom. 11:8. Supplication, Of—Zech. 12:10. Truth, Of—John 14:17; 15:26; 16:13; I John 4:6. In Spirit and in Truth—John 4:23. Unity of—Eph. 4:1–6; Phil. 1:27. See Acts 4:32; I Cor. 1:10–13; 6:17; II Cor. 12:18. Vexation of—Is. 65:14. Walking in—II Cor. 12:18. Wisdom, Of—Pr. 1:23. Workmen under Moses—Ex. 28:3. Joshua—Deut. 34:9. See Num. 27:18, 23. Jesus—Is. 11:2. Ephesians—Eph. 1:17. World, Of—the I Cor. 2:12.

SPIRITUAL.—I Cor. 2:15; 3:1; 14:37; Gal. 6:1. See Rev. 11:8.

Blessings—Eph. 1:3. See "Blessings"—Gen. 12:3. Blindness. See "Spiritual Blindness"—I Sam. 4:15. Body—I Cor. 15:44, 46. Drink—I Cor. 10:4. Food—I Cor. 10:3. Gifts—Rom. 1:11; I Cor. 12:1–11; 14:1–12. See "Gifts of the Spirit"—John 14:16. House—I Pet. 2:5. Judged, Spirit-

1 Acc. to Vulg.,
the *thirsty*
swallow up.
Snare, Pr.
7:23.
b Goods, Num.
31:9.
c Possessions,
Mk. 10:22.

d Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
2 Or, *iniquity*.
See ch. 4:8.
e Adversity,
Job 19:6.
f Ground, Gen.
33:19.

g Ch. 14:1;
h Gen. 3:17-19.
i Proverbs, Ez.
12:22.
3 Heb. *the sons*
of flame (or,
of lightning).
j See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.

k Faith, Heb.
11:1.
l Ps. 35:23;
Lam. 3:59.

m Power of God,
Gen. 1:1.

n Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
o Rain, Deut.
11:14.
p Earth, Gen.
2:1.
q Meteorology,
Gen. 27:39.
r Water, Ps.
95:5.
s Field, Num.
20:17.

t Ch. 22:29;
I Sam. 2:7, 8;
Ps. 107:41;
113:7.
u Mourning,
John 11:35.

v Neh. 4:15;
Ps. 33:10;
Is. 8:10.
w Hand, Gen.
16:12.
4 Or, *can per-*
form nothing
of worth.

x Ps. 9:15;
I Cor. 3:19.
y Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

z Ch. 12:25;
15:30; 18:18;
20:26.
a Darkness,
Job 38:9.
b See "Day,"
Lev. 25:8.
c Deut. 28:29.
d Night, Ps.
19:2.

And ¹ the ^a snare gapeth for
their ^b ^c substance.

6 For ^{a2} affliction cometh not
forth from the dust,
Neither doth ^e trouble spring
out of the ⁱ ground:

7 But ^g ^h man is born unto
trouble,
As ⁱ³ the ^j sparks fly upward.

8 But ^k as for me, I would seek
unto God,
And unto God would I ^l com-
mit my cause;

9 Who ^m doeth great things and
unsearchable,
Marvellous things without
number:

10 Who ⁿ giveth ^o rain upon the
^p earth,
And ^q sendeth ^r waters upon
the ^s fields;

11 So that ^t he setteth up on
high those that are low,
And those that ^u mourn are
exalted to safety.

12 He ^v frustrateth the devices
of the crafty,
So that their ^w hands ⁴ cannot
perform their enterprise.

13 He ^x taketh the ^y wise in their
own craftiness;
And the counsel of the cun-
ning is carried headlong.

14 They ^z meet with ^a darkness
in the ^b day-time,
And ^c grope at noonday as in
the ^d night.

Var. Rend.—V. 5. snare . . . substance
—*So Schl. Da. Hi. BUD. See Var. Read.*
but—Nay (but). V. 7. born to—Or, be-
gets, PEAKE, BUD. sparks—*So Ew. (on*
Job). See *Di. Me.*, burning arrows, CH.;
eagle race, SIEG.; race of flame (*i.e.*
angels) SCHL. G. HOFMANN, PEAKE
(?); or, arrows (*cf.* Ps. 76:3), *Schu. Ge.* (lit.
sons of flashing); children of the flames,
BUD. V. 8. But . . . —But I, I would
V. 11. those . . . mourn—*Lit.* the squalid
may be (*So ch. 30:28*). V. 12. cannot
. . . enterprise—anything of worth, *r*
marg.; or any sound plan, *Di. (alt.)*;
anything discreet, BUD. V. 15. He saves
from their mouth the orphan, and from
the hand of the mighty the poor, BUD.

itually—I Cor. 2:14. Law Spiritual—Rom. 7:14. Sacrifices—
I Pet. 2:5. Songs—Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16. Things—Rom.
15:27; I Cor. 2:13; 9:11. Wickedness—Eph. 6:12. Wisdom—
Col. 1:9. Words—John 6:63; I Cor. 2:13.

15 But he ^e saveth from the
ⁱ sword ⁵ of their ^o mouth,
Even ^h the needy from the
hand of the mighty.

16 So the poor hath ⁱ hope,
And ^j ^k iniquity stoppeth her
mouth.

17 Behold, ^l happy is the man
whom God ^{m6} correcteth:
Therefore ⁿ despise not thou
the chastening of the Al-
mighty.

18 For ^o he maketh sore, and
bindeth up;
He ^p woundeth, and his hands
make whole.

19 He will ^q deliver thee in six
troubles;
Yea, in ^r ^s ⁷ seven there shall
^u ^v no evil touch thee.

20 In ^w famine he will ^x redeem
thee from ^y death;
And in ^z ^a war from the power
of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be ^b hid from the
scourge of the ^c tongue;
^d Neither shalt thou be ^e afraid
of ⁱ destruction when it
cometh.

22 At destruction and death
thou shalt ^o laugh;
Neither shalt thou be afraid
of the ^h ⁱ ^j beasts of the
earth.

23 For thou shalt be in ^k league
with the ^l stones of the
field;
And the beasts of the field

PEAKE, SIEG. V. 17. happy—blessed,
BUD. V. 21. scourge of the tongue—
So BUD.; when the tongue lasheth,
PEAKE, neither . . . afraid—art not
afraid, BUD.; thou needest not fear,
PEAKE.

Var. Read.—V. 5 (*cont.*). the snare
. . . for—the thirsty pant for, *Aq. Symm.*
Pesh. Vulg. Ew. Rei. Me. Bi. (pts.); snare
. . . substance—*So Schl. Da. Hi. BUD.*;
the thirsty draws from their well, DUHM;
Or, and the thirsty drink their milk,
BEER, PEAKE (?). Vs. 6, 7. *An inter-*
polation, WE, SIEG. BEER, DUHM. V.
15. from . . . needy—from the sword of
their mouth, And the poor, MSS. *Bi. (l.)*;
the destroyed from their mouth, And the
poor, *Cappel. Ew. Ol. (pts.)*; their slain
ones from the sword, And the poor,
Matthes; the orphan out of . . . BUD.

15
e Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
f Sword, Ju.
7:20.
5 Heb. *out of*
their mouth.
g Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
h Poor, Deut.
24:14.

16
i Hope, Pr.
23:18.
j See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
k See "The
Wicked," Ex.
23:7.

17
l Is. 94:12;
Jas. 1:12.
m Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
6 Or, *reproveh*.
n Pr. 3:11;
Heb. 12:5-11.

18
o Deut. 32:39;
I Sam. 2:6;
Is. 30:26;
Hos. 6:1.
p Wound, Job
34:6.

19
q Ps. 34:19.
r See "Seven,"
Gen. 2:2.
s Promises of
God, John
14:2.
t Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
u Ps. 91:10.
v Evil, Ps.
97:10.

20
w Famine,
I Sam. 7:6.
x Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.
y Death, Rom.
5:12.
z Ps. 144:10.
a War, Josh.
22:12.

21
b V. 15. Ps.
31:20.
c Tongue,
Jas. 3:5.
d Ps. 91:5, 6.
e Fear, Gen.
9:2.
f Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

22
g Laughter,
Job 8:21.
h Beasts, Rev
15:2.
i Animals,
j Gen. 2:20.

23
k See "Cove-
nants," Gen
17:2.
l Stone, Ex
34:1.

23
a Peace, Pr. 17:1.
24
b Tent, Num. 24:5.
1 Or, *habitation*.
2 Or, *shall not err*.
25
c Seed, Deut. 22:9.
d See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
e Grass, Ps. 37:2.
26
f Ch. 42:17; Gen. 15:15; Pr. 9:11; 10:27.
g Grave, Job 3:22.
h Old Age, Titus 2:3.
i See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
j Grain, Gen. 42:33.
27
3 Heb. *for thyself*.
1
k Job, Job 1:1.
2
l Ch. 31:6.
m See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
3
n Ch. 23:2.
o Sand, Ps. 139:18.
p Sea, Ex. 14:21.
q Words, Pr. 15:23.
4
r Ch. 13:13; Ps. 38:2.
s See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
t Poison, Rom. 3:13.
u Spirit, Job 4:15.
v Ch. 21:20; Jer. 25:16.
w Ch. 30:15; Ps. 88:15, 16.
5
x Asses, Num. 31:34.

shall be at ^a peace with thee.
24 And thou shalt know that thy ^b tent is in peace;
And thou shalt visit thy ¹ fold, and ² shalt miss nothing.
25 Thou shalt know also that thy ^c seed shall be great,
And thine ^d offspring as the ^e grass of the earth.
26 Thou shalt ⁱ come to thy ^o grave in a ^h full age,
Like as a ⁱ shock of ⁱ grain cometh in in its season.
27 Lo this, we have searched it, so it is;
Hear it, and know thou it ³ for thy good.
6 Then ^k Jōb answered and said,
2 ^l Oh that my vexation were but weighed,
And all my calamity laid in the ^m balances!
3 For now it would be ⁿ heavier than the ^o sand of the ^p seas:
Therefore have my ^q words been rash.
4 For the ^r ^s arrows of the Almighty are within me,
The ^t ^u poison whereof my ^v spirit ^v drinketh up:
The ^w terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.
5 Doth the ^x wild ass bray when he hath grass?

Var. Rend.—V. 26. in full age—*So* BUD.; with unbroken strength. *Fl.*: a ripe old age, **PEAKE**. **Chap. 6.**—V. 3. been rash—stammered, BUD. rash—*So* *Ew. De. Hi. Matthes.*: wild. **PEAKE**; heated, *Schu. Da.* V. 4. arrows . . . me—terrors of God do trouble me, **DL**. BUD. DUHM. the Almighty—*So* BUD. DUHM; *Heb. Shaddai: so throughout*. V. 6. can . . . salt—can that be eaten which is tasteless and without salt? **PEAKE**; Can one eat that which is flat, without salt? BUD. Or . . . egg—Is there an agreeable taste in the slime around the yolk of an egg, BUD. V. 7. They . . . me—Or, my soul refuseth to touch it; it is as loathsomeness in my meat, *Ew. Schl. Di. Text obscure*; they make me loathe my food, **LEY**; It is loathsome to me as unclean food, BUD. V. 10. And . . . consolation—Then should I

Or loweth the ^y ox over his ^z fodder?
6 Can that which hath no savor be eaten without ^a salt?
Or is there any taste in ⁴ the white of an ^b egg?
7 ⁵ My ^c soul refuseth to touch them;
They are as loathsome food to me.
8 ^d ^e Oh that I might have my request;
And that God would grant me the thing that I long for!
9 Even that it would ^f please God to crush me;
That he would ^g let loose his ^h hand, and cut me off!
10 And be it still my ⁱ consolation,
⁶ Yea, let me ⁷ exult in ^j pain ⁸ that spareth not,
That I ^k have not ⁹ denied the ^l words of the ^m Holy One.
11 What is my strength, that I should wait?
And what is mine end, that I should be ⁿ patient?
12 Is my strength the strength of ^o stones?
Or is my ^p flesh of ^q brass?
13 Is it not that I have ^r no help in me,
And that ^s wisdom is driven quite from me?

yet have comfort, *R.* yea, let me—And I would; Yea, I would *R.* That . . . One—*Omit*, **SIEG. BEER. DUHM. PEAKE**. denied—disowned. V. 13. Should I believe my help is in him, seeing that all effectual working is driven from me, **KLO. PEAKE**; Is not mine inner help vanished. And true welfare driven quite from me (*or*, which he spareth not), *Ew. Da. De. Hi. R.*; Behold my help within me is nothing, And continuance for me has been pushed away, **DUHM**; Even if there is no help for me, And happiness has been frightened by me? BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 27. Hear it—we have heard it, *Sept. PEAKE*; we discovered it, BUD. **Chap. 6.**—V. 6. in the white of an egg—in dream words, *Klo. Kamp. V. 7. Omit*, **BICKELL**.

y Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
z Food of Animals, Gen. 9:3.
6
a Salt, Lev. 2:13.
4 Or, *the juice of purslain*.
b See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
7
5 Or, *What things my soul refused to touch, these are as my loathsome food*.
c Soul, Job 4:15.
8
d Ch. 14:13.
e Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
9
f Num. 11:15; 1 Ki. 19:4.
g Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
10
i Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
6 Or, *Though I shrink back*.
7 Or, *harden myself*.
j Pain, Rev. 21:4.
8 Or, *though he spare not*.
k Ch. 23:11, 12.
9 Or, *concealed*.
l See "Word of God," John 6:63.
m See "God," Gen. 1:1.
11
n See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
12
o Stones, Ex. 34:1.
p Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
q Brass, Josh. 22:8.
13
r Ch. 26:2.
s Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

14
a Ch. 4:5.
b Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
c Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.
1 Or, *Else might
he forsake.*
Or, *But he
forsaketh.*
d Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

15
e Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
f See "Frater-
nity," Ps.
133:1.
g Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
h See "River,"
Is. 32:2.

16
i See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
j See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.

17
k Ch. 24:19.
2 Or, *shrink.*
l Heat, Lu.
12:55.

18
m See "Com-
merce," Pr.
31:14.
3 Or, *The paths
of their way
are turned
aside.*
n Death, Rom.
5:12.

19
o Caravan,
Is. 21:13.
p See "Terna,"
1 Chr. 1:44.
q See "Sheba,"
Gen. 10:7.

20
r Shame, Phil.
3:19.

21
4 Another read-
ing is, *are like
thereto.*

22
s Present,
II Sam. 8:10.

14 To him that is ready ^a to
faint ^b kindness *should be*
showed from his ^c friend;

¹ Even to him that forsaketh
the ^d fear of the Almighty.

15 My ^e brethren have ^g dealt
deceitfully as a ^h brook,
As the channel of brooks that
pass away;

16 Which are ⁱ black by reason
of the ^j ice,
And wherein the ^k snow hideth
itself:

17 What time ^l they ² wax warm,
they vanish;
When it is ¹ hot, they are con-
sumed out of their place.

18 ^m The caravans *that travel*
by the way of them turn
aside;

They go up into the waste,
and ⁿ perish.

19 The ^o caravans of ^p Tēzma
looked,
The companies of ^q Shē'ba
waited for them.

20 They ^r were put to shame be-
cause they had hoped;
They came thither, and were
confounded.

21 For now ye ⁴ are nothing;
Ye see a terror, and are
afraid.

22 Did I say, Give unto me?
Or, Offer a ^s present for me
of your substance?

Var. Rend.—V. 14. Even . . . forsaketh
—So BUD.; Even if he forsaketh, *Schl. Di.*; Else he might forsake, *De. Ew.* sup-
poses that something has fallen out between
the two halves of the verse; He who with-
holdeth kindness from the despairing
forsaketh, DUHM. V. 15. brook—tor-
rent. brooks—So BUD.; torrents, pass
away—So BUD.; overflow, PEAKE.
V. 16. And . . . itself—*Lit.* (flowing
down) upon them the snow hideth itself.
But see Var. Read. V. 17. wax warm—Or,
are straitened, *Ge. FD.* V. 18. The . . .
aside—Or, Caravans turn aside on their
way, *Schu. Schl. Matthes.*; Caravans that
go their way turn aside, *Da. R.*; The path of
their courses curves, BUD. They . . .
nothing—They go into the waste, *Ew. Schl. Hi.* BUD. R. V. 19. waited—hoped,
BUD. V. 20. put to shame—ashamed,
BUD. R.; *as often*, disappointed, PEAKE.
hoped—trusted, BUD. V. 25. fore-
ble—So BUD.; sweet, *Ew. Schl. Di.*;
Or, grievous, *Hi.*; Possibly, irritating,
PEAKE. words of uprightness—So
BUD.; Or, the straightforward speeches,

23 Or, ⁴ Deliver me from the
^a adversary's hand?

Or, ^v Redeem me from the
hand of the ^w oppressors?

24 ^z Teach me, and I will hold
my ^y peace;
And cause me to understand
wherein I have ^z erred.

25 How ^a forcible are ^b words of
uprightness!
But your ^c reproof, what doth
it reprove?

26 Do ye think to reprove words,
Seeing that the ^d speeches of
one that is desperate are
⁵ as wind?

27 Yea, ye would ^e cast *lots* upon
the ^f fatherless,
And ^g make merchandise of
^h your friend.

28 Now therefore be pleased to
look upon me;
⁶ For surely I ^h shall not lie
to your ⁱ face.

29 Return, I pray you, let there
be no ^j injustice;
Yea, return again, ^k my
cause is righteous.

30 Is there ^l injustice on my
tongue?
Cannot ^m my taste discern
ⁿ mischievous things?

7 Is there not a ^o ^p war-
fare to ^q man upon
^r earth?

And are not his days like the
^s ^t days of a ^u hireling?

Hi. your reproof—*Heb.* reproving from
you, PEAKE. V. 26. think—imagine, R.
Seeing—Though; Since, BUD. are as—
belong to. V. 27. Yea . . . would—But
ye would even . . . make merchandise of—
traffic with; expose . . . to sale, BUD.
V. 29. return again—return, my . . .
righteous—yet have I right therein, BUD.
righteous—still just. V. 30. mischievous
things—utter evil; destruction, BUD.
Chap. 7.—V. 1. warfare—So BUD.; a
hard service (a military figure); hard ser-
vice, or, time of service, PEAKE.

Var. Read.—V. 14. *Text corrupt.* V. 16.
hideth itself—So BUD.; pileth itself up,
Gr. (L.) cf. Ex. 15:8. V. 21. For . . .
nothing—So are ye now become unto me,
Ew. Ol. Di. (partly following Sept. Pesh.);
So "Ye" have become for me, BUD.
DUHM.

23
t Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
u Enemy, Job
31:29.
v See "Redemp-
tion," Mt.
20:22.
w Oppression,
Jer. 22:15.

24
x Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
y Peace, Pr.
17:1.
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.

25
a Eccl.
12:10, 11.
b Words, Pr.
15:23.
c Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.

26
d Speech, I Cor.
2:1.
5 Or, *for the
wind.*

27
e Casting Lots,
Jonah, 1:7.
f Orphans,
Lam. 5:3.
g II Pet. 2:3.

28
6 Or, *And it will
be evident unto
you if I lie.*
h Lying, Lev.
19:11.
i Face, Is. 6:2.

29
j See "Justice,"
Mic. 6:8.
k Ch. 13:18;
23:10;
27:5, 6;
34:5.
7 *Heb. my right-
eousness is in
it.*

30
l Ch. 27:4.
m Ch. 12:11.
n Mischief,
Ps. 140:2.

1
o See "Disciple-
ship," Mt.
20:17.
p See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
8 Or, *time of
service.*
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Earth, Gen.
2:1.
s Day, Lev.
25:8.
t Ch. 14:6.
u See "Ser-
vant," Ex.
21:2.

²
a Servant, Ex. 21:2.
b Shadow, Col. 2:17.
c Wages, Gen. 45:19.

³
d Lam. 1:7.
e Month, Gen. 7:11.
f Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
g Night, Ps. 19:2.

⁴
h Vs. 13, 14; Deut. 28:67.

⁵
i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
j Worms, Is. 66:24.
k Dust, Is. 65:25.
l Skin, Lev. 8:17.
1 Or, is broken and become loathsome.

⁶
m Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
n Ch. 9:25.
o See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
p Ch. 13:15; 14:19; 17:15, 16; 19:10.
q Hope, Pr. 23:18.

⁷
r Eye, Ps. 17:8.
s Ch. 9:25.

⁸
t Ch. 8:18; 20:9.

⁹
u See "Meteor-ology," Gen. 27:39.
v See "Immor-tality," II Cor. 5:1.
w See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
x See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
y Ch. 14:14; II Sam. 22:23.

2 As a ^aservant that earnestly desireth the ^bshadow,
And as a hireling that look-eth for his ^cwages:

3 So am I made to possess ^amonths of misery,
And ⁱwearisome ^onights are appointed to me.

4 When I lie ^hdown, I say,
When shall I arise, and the night be gone?
And I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My ⁱflesh is clothed with ^jworms and clods of ^kdust;
My ^lskin ¹closeth up, and breaketh out afresh.

6 ^mMy days are ⁿswifter than a ^oweaver's shuttle,
And are spent ^pwithout ^qhope.

7 Oh remember that my life is a breath:
Mine ^reye shall ^sno more see good.

8 The eye of him that seeth me shall behold me no more;
Thine eyes shall be upon me, but ^tI shall not be.

9 As the ^ucloud is consumed and vanisheth away,
So ^vhe that goeth down to ^wShe^hol shall ^xcome up no more.

Var. Rend.—V. 2. servant—slave, BUD. earnestly desireth—*Lit.* panteth for, Var. BUD. PEAKE. V. 3. misery—So BUD.; vanity, R. V. 4. dawning of the day—twilight, BUD. V. 5. worms—decay, BUD. again—afresh, V. 6. And . . . hope—So BUD.; They come to an end for lack of thread, MARSHALL. V. 9. Sheol—Underworld, BUD. V. 10. place—home, BUD. V. 11. spirit—heart, BUD.

10 He shall ^zreturn no more to his ^ahouse,
Neither shall ^chis place know him any more.

11 Therefore ^dI will not re-frain my ^emouth;
I will speak in the ^fanguish of my ^gspirit;
I will ^hcomplain in the ⁱbit-terness of my soul.

12 Am I a ^jsea, or ^ka sea-monster,
That thou settest a ^lwatch over me?

13 When ^mI say, My ⁿbed shall comfort me,
My couch shall ease my com-plaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with ^odreams,
And terrifiest me through ^pvisions:

15 So that my soul ^qchooseth ^rstrangling,
And death rather than ^sthese my ^tbones.

16 ^uI loathe ^vmy life; I ^wwould not live alway:
Let me alone; for my days are ^xvanity.

17 ^yWhat is ^zman, that thou shouldest magnify him,
And that thou shouldest ^aset thy ^bmind upon him,

bitterness of my soul—my despair, BUD. V. 15. These my bones—this skeleton. V. 17. mind—*i.e.* thy thoughts.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 6. weaver's shuttle—crane, CH. V. 8. *Omit*, SEPT. BICKELL. *Regarded with suspicion by* DI. BUD. BEER: *verse accepted by* D'HM. V. 15. these my bones—my pains, PEAKE.

¹⁰
z Ch. 10:21.
a House, Deut. 24:10.
b Home, Lev. 18:9.
c Ch. 8:18; 20:9; Ps. 103:16.

¹¹
d Ps. 40:9.
e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
f Anguish, John 16:21.
g Spirit, Job 4:15.
h Complaint, Col. 3:13.
i Bitterness of Soul, Job 4:15.

¹²
j Sea, Ex. 14:21.
k Sea-monster, Ex. 14:21.
l Watchman, Neh. 4:9.

¹³
m Ch. 9:27.
n Bed, Deut. 3:11.

¹⁴
o Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
p Vision, Num. 12:6.

¹⁵
q Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
r See "Punish-ment," Gen. 39:20.
s Bones, Ps. 34:20.

¹⁶
2 Or, I waste away.
t Ch. 9:21; 10:1.
3 Or, shall.
u Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
4 Or, as a breath.

¹⁷
v Ps. 8:4; 144:3; Heb. 2:6.
w Man, Gen. 2:7.
x Fatherhood, of God, Gen. 1:1.
y Mind, Job 38:36.

* SHEOL (Gr. *Hades*). Described.—Land of Darkness—Job 10:22; Lam. 3:6; Ps. 143:3. Place of Silence—Ps. 31:17. Work and Wisdom absent—Eccl. 9:10. Cruel—So. of Sol. 8:6. Never satisfied—Pr. 27:20; 30:16; Hab. 2:5. Painful—Ps. 116:3. All Beauty consumed by—Ps. 49:14. Sinner consumed by—Ps. 49:14. Memory gone—Ps. 6:5. Praise and Thanks unknown in—Is. 38:18; Ps. 6:5.

Death is the Entrance to.—The Grave is the Mouth of—Ps. 141:7. The Grave is the Gate of—Is. 38:10. Sickness brings near to—Ps. 30:3; 88:3. Soul delivered from—Ps. 86:13. Figuratively—Jonah 2:2.

An Underworld of Departed Persons.—Beneath—Pr. 15:24. Go down to—I Ki. 2:6; Job 7:9; 21:13; Ps. 55:15; Pr. 5:5; Is. 5:14; 14:15; Ez. 31:15, 16, 17; 32:27. Has Depths—Deut. 32:22; Pr. 9:18; Ez. 32:21; Amos 9:2.

Visible to God.—His Anger burns to Lowest Depth of—Deut. 32:22. Naked before God—Job 26:6.

Knowledge of God is deeper than.—Job 11:8.

Compared with Heaven equally open.—Ps. 139:8; Amos 9:2. Before Jehovah—Pr. 15:11.

The Wicked journey toward.—By Sin—Pr. 7:27; Is. 14:11; Ps. 9:17; 49:14. Man cannot deliver from Power of—Ps. 89:48.

The Righteous to be delivered from.—Soul redeemed from Power of—Ps. 49:15. Soul not to be left in—Ps. 16:10. By living wisely depart from—Pr. 15:24.

Is Evil.—Wicked make Covenant with—Is. 28:15, 18. Wicked debase themselves unto—Is. 57:9.

God brings down to.—I Sam. 2:6.

God brings back from.—I Sam. 2:6; II Sam. 22:6, 7; Ps. 18:5, 6.

18
 a Ch. 14:3.
 b Morning, Ps. 65:8.
 c See "Temp-
 tation," Pr. 1:10.

19
 d Anthropomor-
 phism. See
 "God," Gen.
 1:1.
 e Ch. 10:20.
 f Spitting, Is. 50:6.

20
 g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 h Ch. 35:3, 6.
 i Or, *can I do*.
 j V. 12; ch. 14:6.
 k Omnipresence
 of God, Gen.
 1:1.
 l Or, *preserver*.
 m Ch. 16:12.
 n Burden, Ps. 55:22.

21
 m Ch. 9:28;
 10:14.
 n Forgiveness,
 Pr. 25:21.
 o Ch. 10:9;
 20:11; 21:26;
 Ps. 104:29;
 Dan. 12:7.
 p Dust, Is. 65:25.

2
 q Ch. 6:26.
 r Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 s Wind, Job 27:21.

3
 t Justice of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Justice, Mic. 6:8.
 v Righteous-
 ness of God,
 Gen. 1:1.

4
 w Ch. 1:5, 18, 19.
 x Children, Gen. 3:16.
 y Or, *if thy chil-
 dren sinned . . .
 he delivered*
 &c.
 z Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 z Reaping what
 we sow, Gal. 6:7.

5
 a Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
 b Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

6
 c Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.

18 And that ^a thou shouldest
 visit him every ^b morning,
 And ^c try him every moment?

19 How long ^d wilt thou not look
 away from me,

Nor ^e let me alone till I swal-
 low down my ^f spittle?

20 If I have ^g sinned, ^h what
ⁱ do I unto thee, O thou
^j watcher of men?

Why hast thou ^k set me as a
 mark for thee,

So that I am a ^l burden to
 myself?

21 And why ^m dost thou not
ⁿ pardon my transgression,
 and take away mine in-
 iquity?

For now shall I ^o lie down in
 the ^p dust;

And thou wilt seek me dili-
 gently, but I shall not be.

8 Then answered Bil'dād
 the Shū'hite, and said,

2 How long wilt thou speak
 these things?

And *how long* shall the
^q words of thy ^r mouth be
like a mighty ^s wind?

3 Doth ^t God pervert ^u justice?
 Or doth the Almighty per-
 vert ^v righteousness?

4 ^w If thy ^x children have
 sinned against him,

And ^y he hath delivered them
^z into the hand of their
 transgression;

5 If thou wouldest ^a ^b seek dili-
 gently unto God,

And make thy supplication
 to the Almighty;

6 If ^c thou wert pure and up-
 right:

Var. Read.—V. 20. If . . . thee—*So*
BUD.; Grant that I have sinned; yet
 what could I do unto thee, *Schl. De. Hi.*
R; or, . . . in what I should do unto thee,
Ew. Ol. Da. V. 21. iniquity—guilt,
BUD. DUHM. dust—*So DUHM*; earth,
BUD. diligently—earnestly. Chap. 8.—
 V. 4. children—sons, *BUD.* And . . . of
 —He gave them over to, *Var. BUD.* V.
 5. diligently—earnestly. V. 6. wert—
 art, *Var. BUD. DUHM.* would—will,
Var. BUD. V. 7. would—*So BUD.*;

Surely now ^d he would awake
 for thee,

And make the habitation of
 thy righteousness prosper-
 ous.

7 And though thy ^e beginning
 was small,

Yet thy ^f latter end would
 greatly increase.

8 For ^g inquire, I pray thee, of
 the former age,

And apply thyself to that
 which their ^h fathers have
 searched out

9 (For we are but of yesterday,
 and ⁱ ^j know nothing,

Because our ^k days upon
^l earth are a ^m shadow);

10 Shall not they ⁿ teach thee,
 and tell thee,

And utter ^o words out of their
^p heart?

11 Can the ^q rush grow up
 without mire?

Can the ^r flag grow without
^s water?

12 Whilst it is yet in its green-
 ness, and not cut down,

It withereth before any ^t other
^u herb.

13 So are the paths of ^v all that
 forget God;

And the hope of the godless
^w man shall perish:

14 Whose confidence shall ^x break
 in sunder,

And whose trust is a ^y spider's
^z web.

15 He shall lean upon his

shall, *Var. V. 11. flag—sedge, BUD.*;
sedge (of the Nile); cf. Gen. 41:2. V. 13.
paths—end, BUD. DUHM. hope . . .
 godless—*So BUD. DUHM*; expectation
 of the impious.

Var. Read.—V. 20. to myself—upon
 thee, *Jewish tradition, Sept. De. Me. Bi.*
 to thee, *DUHM.* Chap. 8.—V. 6. awake
 for thee—answer thy prayer, *SEPT.*
PEAKE; awake over thee, *BUD. V. 11.*
rush—So BUD.; *Rather, papyrus,*
PEAKE, DUHM. V. 13. So . . . paths
—such is the end, PEAKE. are the
 paths—is the latter end, *Sept. Me. Gei. Bi.*
 (*l.*) *PEAKE*; is the end, *BUD. DUHM.*
 V. 14. break in sunder—be spider's webs,
BEER, DUHM; be a gourd, *REISKE.*

d Ps. 7:6; 35:23;
 44:23; 59:4.

7
 e Beginnings,
 Gen. 1:1.
 f Ch. 42:12.

8
 g Ch. 15:18;
 Deut. 4:32;
 32:7.
 h Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

i Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 j Ignorance,
 Acts 17:23.
 k Brevity of
 Life, Gen. 2:7.
 l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 m Shadow, Col. 2:17.

10
 n Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.
 o Words, Pr. 15:23.
 p Heart, Acts 15:9.

11
 q See "Plants,"
 Ps. 144:12.
 r Or, *papyrus*.
 s Or, *reed-grass*.
 t Water, Ps. 95:5.

12
 s See "Herbs,"
 Ps. 37:2.

13
 t Ps. 9:17.
 u Man, Gen. 2:7.

14
 v Or, *be cut off*.
 w See "Insects,"
 Pr. 30:25.
 x Heb. *house*.

15 a House, Deut. 24:10.	^a house, but it shall not stand: He shall hold fast thereby, but it shall not endure.	3 ⁶ If he be pleased to ^c contend with him, He cannot ^d answer him one of a thousand.	3 6 Or, <i>If one should desire . . . He could not &c.</i> c Strife, Pr. 26:21. d V. 32; ch. 33:13; 40:2; Eccl. 6:10; Is. 45:9.
16 b Ps. 37:35; Jer. 11:16. c Sun, Ps. 136:8. d Ps. 80:11. e Garden, Deut. 11:10.	16 He is ^b green before the ^c sun, And his ^d shoots go forth over his ^e garden.	4 He is ^e wise in ⁱ heart, and ^o mighty in strength: Who hath ^h hardened himself against him, and prospered?—	4 e Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. f Heart, Acts 15:9. g God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1. h II Chr. 13:12; Pr. 29:1.
17 1 Or, <i>beside the spring.</i> f Stone, Ex. 34:1.	17 His roots are wrapped ¹ about the ^l stone-heap, He beholdeth the place of stones.	5 Him that ⁱ removeth the ⁱ mountains, and they know it not, When he overturneth them in his ^k anger;	5 i Mic. 1:4; Nah. 1:5; Zech. 14:4; Rev. 6:11; 16:20. j Mountains, Ex. 3:12. k Anger, Pr. 15:1.
18 g Destruction, Hos. 13:14. h Ch. 7:10.	18 If he be ^o destroyed from ^h his place, Then it shall deny him, <i>saying</i>, I have not seen thee.	6 That ^l shaketh the earth out of ^m its place, And the ⁿ pillars thereof tremble;	6 l Is. 26:19, 21; 13:13; Hag. 2:6. m See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2. n Pillar, Num. 3:36.
19 i Ch. 20:5. j Joy, Ps. 30:5. k Earth, Gen. 2:1. l Or, <i>dust.</i> m Eccl. 1:4.	19 Behold, ⁱ this is the ^j joy of his way; And out of the ^k earth ^l shall others spring.	7 That commandeth the ^o sun, and it riseth not, And sealeth up the stars;	7 i Mic. 1:4; Nah. 1:5; Zech. 14:4; Rev. 6:11; 16:20. j Mountains, Ex. 3:12. k Anger, Pr. 15:1.
20 m Mercy and Love of God, Gen. 1:1. n Perfection, Heb. 6:1. o Man, Gen. 2:7. p Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. q Evil, Ps. 97:10. r The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.	20 Behold, ^m God will not cast away a ⁿ perfect ^o man, Neither ^p will he uphold the ^q evil-doers.	8 That alone stretcheth out the ^p heavens, And treadeth upon the ^r waves of the ^s sea;	8 l Is. 26:19, 21; 13:13; Hag. 2:6. m See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2. n Pillar, Num. 3:36.
21 3 Or, <i>Till he fill.</i> s Mouth, Gen. 8:11. t Ch. 5:22; Ps. 126:2. u Lips, Job 2:10. v Shouting, Is. 12:6.	21 ³ He will yet fill ^s ^t thy mouth with [*] laughter, And thy ^u lips with ^v shouting.	9 That maketh the ^r ^s Bear, Ō-rí'ōn, and the Plē'jā-dēs, And the ^t chambers of the south;	9 o Sun and Stars, Ps. 136:8.
22 w Hatred, Pr. 26:24. x Shame, Phil. 3:19. y Tent, Num. 24:5.	22 They that ^w hate thee shall be clothed with ^x shame; And the ^y tent of the wicked shall be no more.	10 That ^u doeth great things past finding out, Yea, marvellous things without number.	10 p Heavens, Deut. 26:15. 7 Heb. <i>high places.</i> q Sea, Ex. 14:21.
1 z Job—Job 1:1. 2 a Truth, John 14:6. 4 Or, <i>For.</i> b Justice, Mic. 6:8. 5 Or, <i>before.</i>	9 Then ^z Jōb answered and said, 2 Of a ^a truth I know that it is so: ⁴ But how can man be ^b just ⁵ with God? Var. Rend.—V. 17. beholdeth . . . of —Or, he pierceth (?) between. <i>Ev. Di. Text doubtful;</i> he holds fast to a stone house, BUD. V. 18. he—one. V. 20. perfect—<i>i.e.</i> blameless; pious, BUD. DUHM. evil-doers—hand of the evil-doers, BUD. DUHM. V. 21. He will yet —So BUD.; While he shall, <i>De. Chap. 9.</i>—V. 3. If he be pleased—If one should desire, PEAKE. thousand—<i>i.e.</i> a thousand questions. V. 4. heart—<i>i.e.</i> DUHM; mind, BUD. V. 8. stretcheth out—So BUD.; or, boweth down, waves—heights, BUD. V. 9. Bear—<i>So Ge. Ev.</i>	11 Lo, he goeth by me, and ^v I see him not: He passeth on also, but I perceive him not. De. BUD. R; or, the Pleiades, <i>Stern, No. Schr. Pleiades—So BUD.; or, Sirius, Stern, No. Schr.</i> Var. Read.—V. 15. <i>Omit</i>, BUD. V. 17. Its roots are twined about the spring. It lives in a house of stones, DUHM. stone-heap—stone-heaps, BUD.; spring, DUHM. he . . . stones—he holds fast to the stone house, BUD. Chap. 9.—V. 5. they—he, SYR. BICKELL, BEER, BUD. DUHM. V. 8. waves—high places, BUD. Vs. 8–10. <i>Omit</i>, BEER, DUHM, FD.; <i>Retain</i>, PEAKE.	11 v God Invisible, Gen. 1:1.

* **LAUGHTER:** With.—Fill thy Mouth—Job 8:21. Our Mouth filled—Ps. 126:2. The Heart is sorrowful in—Pr. 14:13. Sorrow is better than—Eccl. 7:3. Of Fool—Eccl. 7:6. Ismad—Eccl. 2:2. A Feast is made for—Eccl. 10:19. Turned to Mourning—Jas. 4:9. Abraham fell upon his face and laughed—Gen. 17:17. Sarah laughed—Gen. 18:12. Jehovah asks Sarah why she laughed—Gen. 18:13. Denial of—Gen.

18:15. Sarah says, "God hath made me to laugh"—Gen. 21:6.

Laughed to Scorn.—Daughter of Zion hath—II Ki. 19:21. Upright Man is—Job 12:4; Is. 37:22. Innocent—Job 22:19. Us to—Neh. 2:19. Them to—II Chr. 30:10. Thou shalt be—Ez. 23:32. Me to—Ps. 22:7. Jesus is—Mt. 9:24; Mk. 5:40; Lu. 8:53.

12 a Ch. 10:7; 11:10. 1 Or, <i>turn him back</i> . b Is. 45:9.	12 Behold, he seizeth <i>the prey</i> , a who can ¹ hinder him? Who will say unto him, b What doest thou?	22 It is all one; therefore I say, He ^{b c} destroyeth the perfect and the ^d wicked.	b Ecl. 9:2, 3; Ez. 21:3. c Destruction. Hos. 13:14. d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
13 c Anger, Pr. 15:1. d Help, Acts 16:22. e Rahab, Josh. 2:1. f Ch. 26:12; Ps. 89:10; Is. 30:7; 51:9. g See "Egypt," Gen. 12:10. 2 Or, <i>arrogancy</i> . See Is. 30:7. 3 Or, <i>did</i> .	13 God will not withdraw his c anger; The ^d helpers of ^{e f g 2} Rāḥāb 3 do stoop under him. 14 How much less shall I an- swer him, And ^h choose out my ⁱ words to reason with him? 15 Whom, ^j though I were right- eous, yet would I not an- swer; I would ^k make supplication to my ^l judge.	23 If the ^c scourge slay ^l sud- denly, He will ^q mock at the ^{h i j 8} trial of the ^k innocent. 24 The ^l earth is ^m given into the ⁿ hand of the wicked; He ^{o p} covereth the ^q faces of the ^r judges thereof: It <i>it be</i> not <i>he</i> , who then is it?	e See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18. f Ps. 64:4. g Ecl. 9:12. h Mocking, Lam. 1:7. i Heb. 11:36; 1 Pet. 1:7. j Temptation, Pr. 1:10. k Adversity, Job 19:6. l Or, <i>calamity</i> . See Is. 30:7. m Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
14 h Choice, I Ki. 18:21. i Words, Pr. 15:23.	16 If I had called, and he had answered me, Yet would I not ^m believe that ⁿ he hearkened unto my ^o voice.	25 Now ^s my days are swifter than a ^{t 9} post: They flee away, they see no good. 26 They are passed away as the ¹⁰ swift ^u ships; As the ^v eagle that swoopeth on the prey.	l Earth, Gen. 2:1. m Ch. 10:3; 12:6. n Hand, Gen. 16:12. o Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. p Ch. 12:17. q Face, Is. 6:2. r Judges, Ex. 18:22.
15 j Vs. 20, 21; Ch. 10:15; Ch. 8:5. k God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.	17 ⁴ For he ^p breaketh me with a tempest, And multiplieth my ^q wounds ^r without cause.	27 If I say, I will forget my ^w complaint, I will put off my ^x <i>sad</i> coun- tenance, and ^{y 11} be of good cheer; 28 I am ^z afraid of all my sor- rows, I know that ^a thou wilt not hold me innocent.	24 Earth, Gen. 2:1. Ch. 10:3; 12:6. Hand, Gen. 16:12. Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. Ch. 12:17. Face, Is. 6:2. Judges, Ex. 18:22.
16 m See "Faith," Heb. 11:1. n Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44. o Voice, Gen. 27:22.	18 He will not suffer me to take my ^s breath, But filleth me with ^t bitterness.	29 I shall be ^{b c} condemned; Why then do I ^d labor in vain? 30 If I ^e ¹ wash myself ¹² with ^q snow water, And ¹³ make ^h my hands never so clean;	25 Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7. Post, Jer. 51:31. Or, runner.
17 4 Heb. <i>He who</i> . p Ch. 16:12; 14:12; 30:22. q Wound, Job 34:6. r Ch. 2:3.	19 If we <i>speak</i> of strength, ⁵ lo, <i>he</i> is mighty! And if of justice, Who, <i>saieth</i> <i>he</i> , will summon me?	31 Yet wilt thou plunge me in the ⁱ ditch, reed, Var. BUD. DUHM. V. 27. Is condemned—I am to be guilty, Var. BUD. V. 30. make . . . clean— <i>Lil.</i> cleanse my hands in purity; rather, with lye, <i>Ew.</i> <i>Schl. Da. Di. H.</i> ; cleansed my hands with lye, BUD.	26 Heb. <i>ships of</i> <i>reed</i> . u Ships, I Ki. 9:26. v Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
18 s Breath, Acts 17:25. t Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.	20 ^u Though I be ^v righteous, mine own ^w mouth shall ^x condemn me: Though I be ^y perfect, ^{e it} shall prove me perverse.	31 Yet wilt thou plunge me in the ⁱ ditch, reed, Var. BUD. DUHM. V. 27. Is condemned—I am to be guilty, Var. BUD. V. 30. make . . . clean— <i>Lil.</i> cleanse my hands in purity; rather, with lye, <i>Ew.</i> <i>Schl. Da. Di. H.</i> ; cleansed my hands with lye, BUD.	27 W Complaint, Col. 3:13. z Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13. y Ch. 10:20. 11 Heb. <i>brighten</i> <i>up</i> .
19 5 Or, <i>Lo</i> , here am I, <i>saieth</i> <i>he</i> ; And if of justice, Who &c.	21 ⁷ I am ^z perfect; I regard not myself; I ^a despise my life.	31 Yet wilt thou plunge me in the ⁱ ditch, reed, Var. BUD. DUHM. V. 27. Is condemned—I am to be guilty, Var. BUD. V. 30. make . . . clean— <i>Lil.</i> cleanse my hands in purity; rather, with lye, <i>Ew.</i> <i>Schl. Da. Di. H.</i> ; cleansed my hands with lye, BUD.	28 z Fear, Gen. 9:2. a Ch. 7:21; 10:14.
20 u See v. 15. v Righteous- ness, Ps. 24:4. w Mouth, Gen. 8:11. x V. 29; ch. 15:6. y Perfection, Heb. 6:1. 6 Or, <i>he</i> .	21 ⁷ I am ^z perfect; I regard not myself; I ^a despise my life.	31 Yet wilt thou plunge me in the ⁱ ditch, reed, Var. BUD. DUHM. V. 27. Is condemned—I am to be guilty, Var. BUD. V. 30. make . . . clean— <i>Lil.</i> cleanse my hands in purity; rather, with lye, <i>Ew.</i> <i>Schl. Da. Di. H.</i> ; cleansed my hands with lye, BUD.	29 b V. 20; ch. 10:2. c See "Con- science," Acts 24:16. d Labor, Ex. 23:12.
21 7 Or, <i>Though I</i> <i>be perfect, I</i> <i>will not regard</i> <i>&c.</i> z Ch. 7:16. a Life, Gen. 2:7.	21 ⁷ I am ^z perfect; I regard not myself; I ^a despise my life.	31 Yet wilt thou plunge me in the ⁱ ditch, reed, Var. BUD. DUHM. V. 27. Is condemned—I am to be guilty, Var. BUD. V. 30. make . . . clean— <i>Lil.</i> cleanse my hands in purity; rather, with lye, <i>Ew.</i> <i>Schl. Da. Di. H.</i> ; cleansed my hands with lye, BUD.	30 e Jer. 2:22. f Washing, I Ki. 7:26. 12 Another read- ing is, <i>with</i> <i>snow</i> . g See "Meteor- ology," Gen. 27:39.
	21 ⁷ I am ^z perfect; I regard not myself; I ^a despise my life.	31 Yet wilt thou plunge me in the ⁱ ditch, reed, Var. BUD. DUHM. V. 27. Is condemned—I am to be guilty, Var. BUD. V. 30. make . . . clean— <i>Lil.</i> cleanse my hands in purity; rather, with lye, <i>Ew.</i> <i>Schl. Da. Di. H.</i> ; cleansed my hands with lye, BUD.	13 Heb. <i>cleanse</i> <i>my hands with</i> <i>lye</i> . h Ps. 26:6; 73:13.
	21 ⁷ I am ^z perfect; I regard not myself; I ^a despise my life.	31 Yet wilt thou plunge me in the ⁱ ditch, reed, Var. BUD. DUHM. V. 27. Is condemned—I am to be guilty, Var. BUD. V. 30. make . . . clean— <i>Lil.</i> cleanse my hands in purity; rather, with lye, <i>Ew.</i> <i>Schl. Da. Di. H.</i> ; cleansed my hands with lye, BUD.	31 i Ps. 7:15.

31
a Clothes, Job
31:19.

32
b God is Infi-
nite, Gen. 1:1.
c Ps. 143:2.

33
d V. 19; I Sam.
2:25.

34
e Rod, Num.
20:8.
f Fear, Gen. 9:2.

35
g Ch. 13:22.

1
h Soul, Job
4:15.
i Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.
j Complaint,
Col. 3:13.
k Bitterness,
Eph. 4:31.

2
l Ch. 9:29.
m Hos. 4:1;
Mic. 6:2.

3
n Ch. 9:22-24;
16:11; 19:6;
27:2.

o Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
p Work of
Hands, Gen.
16:12.

1 Heb. labor.
q Ch. 21:16;
22:15.

4
r Anthropomor-
phism, See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
s Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

5
t Day, Lev.
25:8.
u Year, Lev.
25:8.
v Ch. 36:26;
Ps. 90:4;
102:24;
II Pet. 3:8.

And mine own ^a clothes shall
abhor me.

32 For ^b he is not a man, as I
am, that ^c I should answer
him,

That we should come to-
gether in judgment.

33 There is no umpire ^d betwixt
us,

That might lay his hand
upon us both.

34 Let him take his ^e rod away
from me,

And let not his terror make
me ^f afraid:

35 Then ^g would I speak, and
not fear him;

For I am not so in myself.

10 My ^h soul is ⁱ weary of
my life;

I will give free course to my
^j complaint;

I will speak in the ^k bitterness
of my soul.

2 I will say unto God, ^l Do not
condemn me;

Show me wherefore thou ^m con-
tendest with me.

3 Is it good unto thee that thou
shouldest ⁿ oppress,

That thou shouldest despise
^p the ¹ work of thy hands,

And shine upon ^q the counsel
of the wicked?

4 Hast thou ^r eyes of ^s flesh?
Or seest thou as man seeth?

5 Are thy ^t days as the days of
man,

Or thy ^u years as man's days,

Var. Rend.—V. 33. umpire—daysman.
a. V. 35. For . . . myself—So BUD. For
it is not so (that I need fear justice) in
my conscience. **Chap. 10.**—V. 1. the bit-
terness of my soul—my despair, BUD.
Vs. 3, 8. thine—thy. r. V. 6. iniquity—
guilt, BUD. DUHM. V. 7. And . . .
hand—So BUD.; and there is no treach-
ery in my hand, BEER, DUHM. PEAKE.
V. 8. destroy me—Lit. swallowed me up
(ch. 23). V. 12. lovingkindness—favour,
r. mercy, BUD. visitation—care, Var.
BUD. spirit—Or, breath, Var. BUD.
DUHM. V. 13. is with thee—i.e. was thy
purpose; thou hast that in thy mind,
BUD. V. 14. If I should sin (sinned,
PEAKE), then thou wouldst watch
(mark, PEAKE) me, And thou wouldst

6 That ^w thou inquirest after
mine iniquity,

And searchest after my sin,

7 Although thou knowest that
^x I am not wicked,

And there is ^y none that can
deliver out of thy hand?

8 ^z Thy hands have framed me
and fashioned me

Together round about; yet
thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee,
that ^a thou hast fashioned

me as clay;

And ^b wilt thou bring me into
^c dust again?

10 Hast thou not poured me out
as ^d milk,

And curdled me like ^e cheese?

11 ^f Thou hast clothed me with
^g skin and flesh,

And knit me together with
^h bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast ⁱ granted me life
and ^j lovingkindness;

And thy ^k visitation hath pre-
served my ^l spirit.

13 Yet ^m these things thou didst
hide in thy ⁿ heart;

I know that this is with thee:

14 If I sin, then thou markest
me,

And thou ^o wilt not acquit
me from mine iniquity.

15 If ^p I be ^q wicked, woe unto
me;

And ^r if I be ^s righteous, yet
shall I not lift up my
^t head;

^u Being filled with ^v ignominy,
not acquit me, Var. PEAKE. I sin—I
should sin, BUD. markest—wouldst
watch, BUD. wilt not—wouldst not, BUD.
V. 15. shall I—must I; will I, BUD. ig-
nominy . . . shame, SEPT.

Var. Read.—V. 33. There is no—So
DUHM; O that there were a, several MSS.
Sept. Pesh. Riv. Me. Bi. (L.) BUD. **Chap.**
10.—V. 1. My soul—I, BUD. my com-
plaint—Perhaps, my complaint against
Him, PEAKE. I . . . soul—Omit, BICK-
ELL, DUHM. V. 3. And wicked
—Omit, BICKELL, BEER, DUHM, RUD.
V. 8. together round about—So BUD.;
and afterwards changing, SEPT. PEAKE;
Omit, DUHM.

6
w Ch. 14:16.

7
x Ch. 9:21;
13:18.
y Ch. 9:12;
Deut. 32:39.
Is. 45:13;
Hos. 2:10.

8
z God the Crea-
tor of Man,
Gen. 1:1.

9
a Man formed
of Clay, Gen.
2:7.
b Man will re-
turn to Dust,
Gen. 2:7.
c Dust, Is.
65:25.

10
d Milk, Ex.
23:19.
e See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

11
f See "Body,"
Num. 25:8.
g Skin, Lev.
8:17.
h Bones, Ps.
34:20.

12
i Ch. 33:4.
j Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, care.
k Spirit, Job
4:15.

13
l Ch. 23:15.
m Heart, Acts
15:9.

14
n Punishment
for Sin, Gen.
3:6.
o Ch. 13:27;
33:11.
p Judgement,
II Pet. 2:4.
q Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

15
r Job, Job 1:1.
s The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
t Ch. 9:15.
u Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
v Head, Pr.
20:29.
3 Or, I am filled
with ignominy,
but look thou . . .
for it increas-
eth; thou &c.
w Shame, Phil.
3:19.

15
a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

16
b Pride, Ps. 10:2.
c Head, Pr. 27:30.
d Hunting, Gen. 27:30.
e See "Lion," Job 4:10.
f Ch. 5:9.

17
g Witness, John 8:17.
h Ps. 55:19.
i Ch. 7:1.
j Or, *Host* against *host* is against *me*.
k Anger, Pr. 15:1.
l War, Josh. 22:12.

18
l Ch. 3:11-13.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.
n Eye, Ps. 17:8.

19
o Grave, Job 3:22.

20
p Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
2 Another reading is, *let him cease, and leave me alone*.
3 Heb. *brighten up*.
q Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

21
r See ch. 3:5.
s See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
t Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
u See "Sheol," Job 7:9.
v Darkness, Job 38:9.
w Shadow, Col. 2:17.

22
x Land, Gen. 23:15.
y See "Night," Ps. 19:2.
4 Heb. *thick darkness*.

And looking upon mine ^a affliction.

16 And ^b if my ^c head exalt itself, thou ^d huntest me as a ^e lion;

And again thou showest thyself ^f marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest ^g thy witness against me, And increasest thine ^h indignation upon me:

ⁱ Changes and ^j warfare are with me.

18 ^k Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb?

^l I had given up the ghost, and no ^m eye had seen me.

19 I should have been as though I had not been;

I should have been carried from the womb to the ⁿ grave.

20 Are not ^o my days few? ^p cease then,

And let me alone, that I may ^q take ^r comfort a little,

21 Before I go ^s whence I shall not return,

Even to the ^t land of darkness and of ^u the shadow of death;

22 The ^v land dark as ^w ^x midnight,

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (*cont.*). affliction—shame; and familiar with my misery, *Ew. Schl. Da. Di.* But see *Var. Read.* V. 16. Should (my head) lift itself up, thou wouldst hunt me as a lion, And again show thyself wondrous against me, huntest—wouldst hunt, BUD. marvellous upon me—glorify thyself to me, BUD. V. 17. increasest thine indignation upon—increasest thine rancour towards; art ever more angry with me, BUD. changes . . . me—Host succeeding host against me; Fresh armies are prepared against me, BUD. V. 20. take comfort—brighten myself (ch. 9:27); become bright or cheerful, BUD. V. 22. dark as midnight—of gloom as obscurity itself; of gloom and confusion, BUD.; of thick darkness, as darkness *itself*, R. without any order—and of disorder, *Var. BUD.* Chap. 11.—V. 3. should . . . peace—So BUD.; Rather, men be silent at thy babbling, Me. V. 6. For . . . understanding—(they are) double in (true) counsel, *Ew. De. Di. Da.* (virtually R); or (true), counsel is manifold, *Da. (alt.) R marg.*; That it is manifold in effect-

The land of the shadow of death, without any order, And where the light is as ⁴ midnight.

11 Then answered Zophar the Na'ā-mā-thite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of ² words be answered?

And should a man ^a full of talk be ^b justified?

3 Should thy ^c boastings make men hold their ^d peace?

And when thou ^e mockest, shall no man make thee ^f ashamed?

4 For ^g thou sayest, My ^h doctrine is pure,

And ⁱ I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But oh that ^j God would speak,

And ^k open his ^l lips against thee,

6 And that he would show thee the ^m secrets of ⁿ wisdom!

For he is manifold in understanding.

Know therefore that God ^o exacteth of thee less than ^p thine iniquity deserveth.

7 ^q Canst thou by searching find out God?

tual working, R; How they are abundant in knowledge, BUD. Know . . . that—Then must thou acknowledge that; That . . . know, BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 15. And . . . affliction—and drunken with misery, *Schu. (doubtfully), Selwyn, La. (l.)*; and more than full of misery, BUD. V. 16. And of . . . lion—So BUD.; But as a lion that lifeth itself up thou huntest me, *Me. Bi.* V. 17. Changes . . . me—Hosts are prepared against me, BUD.; Thou renewest a host against me, *Sept. Syr. PEAKE.* V. 20. cease then, And let—So *Heb. marg.*; let him cease: Let him leave, *Heb. text (l.)* that . . . comfort—that I may brighten up, *Sept. PEAKE.* V. 22. A land of thick darkness, without any order, And where the light is as darkness, *PEAKE.* dark as midnight—of darkness, BUD. Chap. 11.—V. 6. manifold in wisdom—wonderful (*lit.* wonders) in counsel, *Me. Bi. Ch. (l.)*; How they are abundant in knowledge, BUD. exacteth . . . deserveth—Probably, brings a part of thy sins into forgetfulness for thee, *PEAKE.*

2
z Words, Pr. 15:23.
a Ch. 8:2; 15:2; 18:2.
b Justification, Rom. 4:25.

3
c Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
d Peace, Pr. 15:1.
e Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
f Shame, Phil. 3:19.

4
g Ch. 6:10.
h See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
i Ch. 10:7.

5
j God, Gen. 1:1.
k Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
l Lips, Job 2:10.

6
m Ch. 28:21.
n Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
o See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
5 Or, *remitteth* (*Heb. causeth to be forgotten*) unto thee of thine iniquity.
p See "Reaping what we sow," Gal. 6:7.

7
q Ch. 5:9; 36:26; 37:5, 23; Eccl. 3:11; 8:17; Is. 40:28; Rom. 11:33.
6 Or, *Canst thou find out the deep things of God?*

7
a God is Al-
mighty, Gen.
1:1.
b Perfection,
Heb. 6:1.
c Perfection of
God, Gen. 1:1.
8
1 Heb. *The
heights of
heaven.*
d Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
e Ch. 17:16;
Deut. 32:22;
Ps. 86:13;
Pr. 7:27.
f Sheol, Job
7:9.
g Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
9
h Measure, Ex.
36:9.
i Earth, Gen.
2:1.
j Sea, Ex.
14:21.
10
2 Heb. *call an
assembly.*
k Ch. 9:12; Is.
43:13.
11
l Knowledge of
God, Gen. 1:1.
m Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
n Falsehood,
Lev. 6:2.
3 Or, *and him
that consider-
eth not.*
12
4 Or, *But an
empty man
will get under-
standing, when
a wild ass's
colt is born a
man.*
o Pr. 12:11;
Eccl. 3:18;
Eph. 4:18.
p See "Vanity,"
Eccl. 1:2.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r See "Ignor-
ance," Acts
17:23.
s Mind, Job
38:36.
t Asses, Num.
31:34.
13
u Vs. 13:20;
ch. 5:17-27.
v Heart, Acts
15:9.
w Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
14
x Sin, Gen. 3:6.
y Hand, Gen.
16:12.
z Tent, Num.
24:5.
15
a Ch. 22:26;
Gen. 4:7;
1 John 3:21.
b Face, Is. 6:2.
c 1 Tim. 6:14;
2 Pet. 3:14.
d Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

Canst thou find out the ^a Al-
mighty unto ^b c perfection?
8 ¹ It is high as ^d heaven; what
canst thou do?
^e Deeper than ^f Shē'ōl; what
canst thou ^g know?
9 The ^h measure thereof is
longer than the ⁱ earth,
And broader than the ^j sea.
10 If he pass through, and shut
up,
And ² call unto judgment,
then ^k who can hinder him?
11 For ^l he knoweth ^m false men:
He seeth iniquity also, ³ even
though he consider it not.
12 ⁴ But ^o ^p ^q vain man is ^r void
of ^s understanding,
Yea, man is born as a ^t wild
ass's colt.
13 ^u If thou set thy ^v heart
aright,
And ^w stretch out thy hands
toward him;
14 If ^x iniquity be in thy ^y hand,
put it far away,
And let not unrighteousness
dwell in thy ^z tents.
15 Surely then shalt thou ^a lift
up thy ^b face ^c without
spot;
Yea, thou shalt be stedfast,
and shalt not ^d fear:
16 For thou shalt ^e forget thy
^f misery;

Var. Read.—V. 7. Canst . . . God—
Canst thou find out the depth of God?
Ew. Di.: Dost thou want to attain the
depth of divinity? BUD. Canst . . . per-
fection—Or, penetrate to the bounds of the
Almighty? BUD. the . . . perfection—
the end of the Almighty, *Ew. De.* V. 8.
Sheol—Underworld, BUD. V. 10. If . . .
judgment—If he pass by and arrest and
call to judgment, through—by, BUD.
shut up—arrest, BUD. judgment—negotia-
tion, BUD. V. 11. false men—men of
impiety, wicked people, BUD. iniquity—
injustice, BUD. even . . . it—Probably,
without (painfully) considering it, *De. Di.*:
cf. ch. 34:23; without heeding it, BUD.
false—vain, r. V. 12. A foolish man will
(thereby) come to understanding, And a
wild ass's colt be born anew as a man,
Ew. Schl. Di.: or, But a foolish man will
come to understanding when a wild ass's
colt is born (anew) a man, *Da.*: or, But
man the foolish is without understanding,
And as a wild ass's colt is man born, *Ol.*
Ge. R.; So an empty man gets understand-

Thou shalt remember it as
^h waters ⁱ that are passed
away.
17 And ^j thy ^k life shall ^l be
^m clearer than the noonday;
Though there be ⁿ darkness,
it shall be as the ^o morning.
18 And thou shalt be secure, be-
cause there is ^p hope;
Yea, thou shalt search ^q about
^r thee, and shalt take thy
rest in ^s safety.
19 Also thou shalt ^t lie down,
and none shall make thee
^u afraid;
Yea, many shall ^v make suit
unto thee.
20 But the ^w eyes of ^x the wicked
shall fail,
And ^y they shall ^z have no
way to flee;
And their hope shall be
^a the giving up of the
ghost.
12 Then ^x Jōb answered
and said,
² ^y No doubt but ^z a ye are the
people,
And ^a wisdom shall die with
you.
3 But I ^b have understanding
as well as you;
I am not inferior to you:
Yea, who knoweth not such
things as these?

ing, And a wild ass's colt is born a man,
PEAKE; But an empty man becomes
full of wisdom. And a wild ass's colt
may allow itself to be tamed, BUD. Vs.
13, 14. thy—thine, r. V. 14. *Should
be in parenthesis.* Let . . . dwell . . .
tents—Give . . . no shelter . . . tend,
BUD. V. 15. Surely thou shalt—*So*
BUD.; Then indeed canst thou, V. 17.
And . . . clearer—*Lit.* And life shall rise
more. Though . . . as—Though it be
dark, it shall be (bright) as, *De. Di. Me.*
r. life—future, BUD. be darkness—be-
come dark, BUD. V. 18. secure—without
care, BUD. Yea . . . shall—having
looked around, thou shalt, about thee—
in the distance, BUD. V. 20. be the—
but the. the giving up—breathing out of,
BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 10. unto judgment—*Lit.*
an assembly, PEAKE. V. 17. Though . . .
shall—Darkness shall, *Pesh. Targ. Ew. Hi.*
And . . . noonday—And the days of thy
life shall be as the noonday, CH.

16
e Is. 65:16.
f Adversity,
Job 19:6.
g Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.
h Ch. 22:11.
i Water, Ps.
95:5.
17
j Life, Gen.
2:7.
5 Or, *arise
above.*
k Ps. 37:6;
112:4;
Is. 58:8;
Mic. 7:9.
l Darkness,
Job 38:9.
m Morning, Ps.
65:8.
18
n Hope, Pr.
23:18.
o Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
19
p Sleep, 1 Sam.
26:12.
q Fear, Gen. 9:2.
r Is. 45:14.
20
s Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
t Wicked, Ex.
23:7.
6 Heb. *refuge is
perished from
them.*
u Ch. 27:22;
34:22.
v See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
w Jer. 15:9.
1
x Job, Job 1:1.
2
y Proverbs, Ez.
12:22.
z Vs. 2, 3; ch.
13:4, 5; 16:2;
17:10.
a Public Opin-
ion, 1 Sam.
14:45.
b Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
3
c Ch. 13:2.

- 4
 a See "Laugh-
 ter," Job 8:21.
 b Neighbor,
 Rom. 13:10.
 c Calling,
 I Cor. 1:26.
 d Prayer,
 Mt. 5:44.
 e God, Gen. 1:1.
 f Justice, Mic.
 6:8.
 g Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.
 h Perfection,
 Heb. 6:1.
- 5
 i See "Mind,"
 Job 38:36.
 j Ps. 123:4.
 k Contempt,
 I Cor. 16:11.
 l Adversity,
 Job 19:6.
 m Foot, Gen.
 18:4.
 n See "Back-
 sliding," Lu.
 9:62.
- 6
 o Tent, Num.
 24:5.
 p Stealing, Lev.
 19:11.
 q Ch. 24:23.
 r Ch. 22:18.
 1 Or, *That bring*
their god in
their hand.
 s Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
 t Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
- 7
 u Beasts, Rev.
 15:2.
 v Animals, Gen.
 2:20.
 w Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.
 x Birds, Gen.
 9:2.
 y Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.
- 8
 z Earth, Gen.
 2:1.
 a Fish, Gen.
 9:2.
 b Sea, Ex.
 14:21.
- 9
 c Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 2 Or, *bly*.
 d God the
 Creator,
 Gen. 1:1.
- 10
 e Num. 16:22;
 Acts 17:28.
 f Soul, Job
 4:15.
 g Life, Gen. 2:7.
 h Breath, Acts
 17:25.
 3 Or, *spirit*.
 i Man, Gen. 2:7.
- 11
 j Ear, Ex.
 29:20.
 k Word, Pr.
 15:23.

- 4 I am as one that is a^a laugh-
 ing-stock to his^b neighbor,
 I who^c called upon^e God,
 and he answered:
 The^f just, g^h the perfect man
 is a laughing-stock.
 5 In theⁱ thought of^j him that
 is at ease there is^k con-
 tempt for^l misfortune;
 It is ready for them whose^m
ⁿ foot slippeth.
 6 The^o tents of^p robbers prosper,
 And they that provoke God^q
 are secure;
 7^r Into whose^s hand^t God
 bringeth abundantly.
 7 But ask now the^u v^u beasts,
 and they shall^w teach
 thee;
 And the^x birds of the^y heav-
 ens, and they shall tell thee:
 8 Or speak to the^z earth, and
 it shall teach thee;
 And the^a fishes of the^b sea
 shall declare unto thee.
 9 Who^c knoweth not^d in all
 these,
 That the^e hand of Jê-hô-
 vâh hath wrought this,
 10^f In whose hand is the^g soul
 of every^h living thing,
 And theⁱ breath of all^j
 mankind?
 11 Doth not^k the ear try^l words,

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 4. neighbor—friends, BUD. I who—a man that, R. answered . . . laughing-stock—heard me. As one mocked, the righteous, the blameless, perfect . . . laughing-stock—For laughter . . . the pious, BUD.; a laughing-stock to the just, the perfect man, LEY. V. 5. It . . . slippeth—Or, . . . A blow for those whose feet stumble, Di. Bz. foot slippeth—feet stumble, Ew. De. Cook, Da. Di. Bz. r. slippeth—stumbleth, BUD. V. 6. The tents . . . secure—Security of the tents belongs to the robbers and safety to those that provoke God, SIEG. BUD. Into . . . Abundantly—Even he who carrieth his God (*lit.* maketh Eloah to come) in his hand, Ew., R. marg. Acc.; who carrieth divinity in his hands—BUD. V. 7. birds of the heavens—fowls of the air, R. V. 9. in—by, V. 12. with . . . wisdom—Are years wisdom? DUHM; with grayheaded men is wisdom, BUD. days—life, BUD. V. 13. with God—with him, R. counsel—strength, BUD. V. 16. wisdom—effectual working,

- Even as theⁱ palate^m tasteth
 itsⁿ food?
 12⁴ With^o aged men is^p wisdom,
 And in^q length of days under-
 standing.
 13 With⁵ God is^r wisdom and
 might;
 He hath counsel and under-
 standing.
 14 Behold, he^s breaketh down,
 and it cannot be built
 again;
 He^t shutteth up a man, and
 there can be no opening.
 15 Behold, he^v withholdeth
 the^w waters, and they dry
 up;
 Again, he^x sendeth them out,
 and^y they overturn the
 earth.
 16 With him is strength and
 wisdom;
 The^b deceived and the de-
 ceiver are his.
 17 He leadeth^c counsellors
 away^d stripped,
 And^e judges maketh he^f
 fools.
 18 He looseth^g the bond of^h
 kings,
 And bindeth theirⁱ loins with
 a^j girdle.
 19 He leadeth^k priests away
 stripped,
 And overthroweth^l the
 mighty.

R. V. 17. stripped—spoiled, R. V. 18. band—Or, belt (*lit.* badge), Hi. V. 19. mighty—firmly rooted, Var. BUD. stripped—So BUD.; Or, barefoot (?), PEAKE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—Vs. 4-6. Omit, SIEG. DUHM, PEAKE. V. 4. I . . . laughing-stock—Whence has there ever been one who cried to God, and to whom the righteous answered with mocking, KLO. V. 6. Into . . . abundantly—to him that saith, Is not God in my hand? DUHM; Who lifeth his hand against God, SIEG. BEER. V. 7. And they shall teach thee, Omit, BUD. V. 8. earth—swarms of the earth, Hi. PEAKE; living creatures of the earth, Ew.; crawling things of the earth, DUHM; the wild beasts, BUD. V. 9. hath wrought this—Omit, BUD. V. 17. He . . . stripped—So BUD.; counsellors of the earth he makes foolish, DUHM. V. 18. bond—fetters, BUD. DUHM. PEAKE.

- l Job 34:3.
 m Taste, Col.
 2:21.
 n Food, Gen.
 9:3.
- 12
 4 Or, *With aged*
men, ye say,
is wisdom.
 o Old Age, Titus
 2:3.
 p Wisdom,
 Ps. 111:10.
 q See "Life,"
 Gen. 2:7.
- 13
 5 Heb. *him*.
 r Knowledge of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
- 14
 s God is All-
 powerful,
 Gen. 1:1.
 t Ch. 19:10;
 Is. 25:2.
 u Ch. 37:7;
 Is. 22:22;
 Rev. 3:7.
- 15
 v See "Meteor-
 ology," Gen.
 27:39.
 w Deut. 11:17;
 1 Ki. 8:35;
 17:1.
 x Water, Ps.
 95:5.
 y Rain, Deut.
 11:14.
 z Gen. 7:11-24.
 a See "Flood,"
 Gen. 7:6.
- 16
 b Deception,
 Gen. 37:31.
- 17
 c Ch. 3:14.
 d Ch. 19:9.
 e Judges, Ex.
 18:22.
 f Fools, Jer.
 17:11.
- 18
 g Bondage,
 John 8:33.
 h Kings, Deut.
 17:15.
 i Loins, Is.
 11:5.
 j See "Cloth-
 ing," Job
 31:19.
- 19
 k Priest, Ex.
 28:1.
 l Ch. 21:7; 22:8;
 24:22;
 34:24-28;
 35:9.

20 a Speech, 1 Cor. 2:1. b Faithfulness, 1 Cor. 4:17. c Ch. 17:4; 32:9. d Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.	20 He removeth the ^a speech of the ^b trusty, And ^c taketh away the understanding of the ^d elders.	4 But ye are ^g forgers of lies; Ye are all ^h physicians of ⁱ no value.	4 g I.ying, Lev. 19:11. h Physician, Mk. 5:26. i Jer. 33:22.
21 e Ch. 34:19; Ps. 107:40. f Prince, Num. 2:7.	21 He ^e poureth contempt upon ^f princes, And looseth the belt of the strong.	5 Oh that ye would altogether hold your ^j peace! And it would be your ^k wisdom.	5 j Peace, Pr. 17:1. k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
22 g Dan. 2:22; 1 Cor. 4:5. h Deep Things, 1 Cor. 4:5. i Darkness, Job 38:9. j Light, Ps. 74:16. k Shadow, Col. 2:17.	22 He ^g uncovereth ^h deep things out of ⁱ darkness, And bringeth out to ^j light the ^k shadow of death.	6 Hear now my reasoning, And hearken to the pleadings of my ^l lips.	6 l Lips, Job 2:10.
23 l Nations, Gen. 10:32. m Destruction, Hos. 13:14. n Gen. 9:27; Ex. 34:24; Deut. 12:20. o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1. p Captivity, Num. 24:22.	23 He increaseth the ^l nations, and he ^m destroyeth them: He ⁿ enlargeth the nations, and he ^o leadeth them captive.	7 Will ye speak ^m unrighteously for God, And talk ⁿ deceitfully for him?	7 m Ch. 27:4. n See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. o Deception, Gen. 37:31.
24 1 Or, land. 2 Ps. 107:40. 3 Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.	24 He taketh away understanding from the chiefs of the people of the ¹ earth, And ² causeth them to wander in a ³ wilderness where there is no way.	8 Will ye ^p show partiality to him? Will ye contend for God?	8 p Lev. 19:15.
25 s Ps. 105:27; Is. 24:20. 2 Heb. wander. t Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.	25 They ^s grope in the dark without light; And he maketh them to ² stagger like a ^t drunken man.	9 Is it good that he should ^q search you out? Or as one ³ deceiveth a man, ^r will ye ⁴ deceive him?	9 q Ps. 44:21. 3 Or, mocketh. r Ch. 12:16; Gal. 6:7. 4 Or, mock.
26 u Ch. 12:9. v Job, Job 1:1. w Eye, Ps. 17:8. x See ch. 12. y Ear, Ex. 29:20.	26 Lo, ^u mine ^v eye hath seen all ^x this, Mine ^y ear hath heard and understood it.	10 He will surely ^s reprove you, If ye do secretly show partiality.	10 s Reproof, II Cor. 3:16.
27 z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. a Ch. 12:3.	27 What ye ^z know, <i>the same</i> do I know also: ^a I am not inferior unto you.	11 Shall not ^t his majesty make you afraid, And his dread fall upon you?	11 t Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
28 b V. 22; ch. 23:4. c See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44. d God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1. e See v. 15. f See "Mind," Job 38:36.	28 Surely ^b ^c I would speak to the ^d Almighty, And I desire to ^e reason with God.	12 Your memorable sayings are ^u proverbs of ^v ashes, Your defences are defences of ^w clay.	12 u Proverbs, Ez. 12:22. v Ashes, II Sam. 13:19. w Clay, Rom. 9:21.
29 z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. a Ch. 12:3.	29 13 Lo, ^u mine ^v eye hath seen all ^x this, Mine ^y ear hath heard and understood it.	13 Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak; And let come on me what will.	13 14 5 Or, At all adventures I will take &c. x Flesh, Rom. 2:28. y Teeth, Pr. 25:19. z Ju. 12:3; I Sam. 19:5; 28:21. a Life, Gen. 2:7. b Hand, Gen. 16:12.

Var. Rend.—V. 20. trusty—So BUD.; ready, Var. understanding . . . elders—judgment . . . wise, BUD. V. 21. belt—greaves, CH.; girdle. V. 22. uncovereth—discovereth, R. V. 23. increaseth—spreadeth, R. enlargeth—Lit. spreadeth out, Var. BUD. R. leadeth them captive—leadeth them (away). But see Var. Read.: bringeth them in, R. V. 24. earth—Or, land, Schl. De. Hi. BUD. Chap. 13.—V. 3. Surely—Notwithstanding; But, PEAKE. V. 4. forgers—Lit. plasterers; plasterers, BUD. DUHM, PEAKE. physicians . . . value—patches of vanities (?). V. 7. unrighteously—lies, BUD. V. 8. show . . . him—respect

his person, R. V. 9. Is it good that—would it be good if; will it be good if, BUD. that . . . out—if he take to trial, BUD. will—can. deceiveth—make sport of, BUD. V. 12. Your memorable sayings—So BUD.; maxims. defences—bulwarks, Var. BUD. V. 14. life—soul, BUD. DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 22. Omit, DUHM. V. 23. leadeth them captive—giveth them a place, Hi. (pls.); overthrew them, BUD. Chap. 13.—V. 6. Hear . . . reasoning—So BUD.; Hear now the rebuke of thy mouth, SEPT. PEAKE. V. 14. Wherefore . . . hand?—I will take my flesh in my teeth, and my life I will put in my hand, PEAKE.

15
1 Or, *Though he slay me, yet will I wait for him.*
a Ch. 7:6.
b Hope, Pr. 23:18.
c Ch. 27:5.
2 Heb. *argue.*

16
d Salvation, Acts 2:40.
e Ps. 5:5.

17
f Ch. 21:2.
g Speech, I Cor. 2:1.
h Ear, Ex. 29:20.

18
i Ch. 23:4; 33:5.
j Ch. 9:21; 10:7; 12:4.
k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
3 Or, *shall be justified.*

19
l Is. 50:6.
4 Or, *if I hold my peace, I shall give up &c.*
m Peace, Pr. 17:1.
n See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

20
o Face, Is. 6:2.

21
p Ch. 9:34; Ps. 39:10.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.
r Fear, Gen. 9:2.

22
s Ch. 9:16; 14:15.

23
t Ch. 7:21.
u Sin, Gen. 3:6.
v I Sam. 26:18.

24
w Ps. 13:1; 44:24; 88:14.

15 ¹ Behold, he will slay me; ^a I have no ^b hope:
Nevertheless I ^c will ² maintain my ways before him.

16 This also shall be my ^d salvation,

That a ^e godless man shall not come before him.

17 ¹ Hear diligently my ^g speech,
And let my declaration be in your ^h ears.

18 Behold now, I have ⁱ set my cause in order;
I know that ^{j k} I ³ am righteous.

19 ¹ Who is he that will contend with me?

For then ⁴ would I hold my ^m peace and ⁿ give up the ghost.

20 Only do not two things unto me;

Then will I not hide myself from thy ^o face:

21 ² Withdraw thy ^q hand far from me;

And let not thy terror make me ^r afraid.

22 Then call thou, and ^s I will answer;

Or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 ¹ How many are mine iniquities and ^u sins?

^v Make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 Wherefore ^w hidest thou thy face,

Var. Rend.—V. 15. Behold he will—Though he, R. I . . . hope—So BUD.; I wait for him (to slay me), *De. R marg.* V. 16. This . . . not—Rather, This also is . . . That an impious man cannot, *Ew. De. Di. Hi.* godless—So BUD.; impious, *Var. V.* 18. am righteous—So BUD.; shall be justified, *PEAKE, R marg.* V. 19. then would—now shall, R. V. 25. harass—terrify; frighten, BUD. V. 26. writest—i.e. decreest; dictatest, BUD. makest . . . iniquities—bringest home to me the faults, BUD. inherit—i.e. suffer punishment for. V. 27. settest a bound to—drawest thee a line about, R. bound to—boundary about; a line around, BUD. **Chap. 14.**—V. 2. is cut down—withereth, *PEAKE, R marg.*; and falleth off, *SEPT.*; withered, BUD. V. 4. Who can . . . unclean—Oh for . . . ! *Var.*: Oh that there were a clean one among the unclean, BUD.

And holdest me for thine ^z enemy?

25 Wilt thou harass a ^y driven ^z leaf?

And wilt thou pursue the dry ^a stubble?

26 For thou ^b writest ^c bitter things against me,
And makest me to ^d inherit the iniquities of my youth:

27 Thou ^e putttest my ^f feet also in the stocks,
And ^g markest all my paths;
Thou settest a bound to the soles of my feet:

28 ⁵ Though I am like a ^h rotten thing that consumeth,
Like a ^{i k} garment that is ^{j k} moth-eaten.

14 ^{1 m} Man, that is born of a ⁿ woman,

^o Is of few days, and full of ^{p q} trouble.

2 He cometh forth like a ^r flower, and ^s is cut down:
He fleeth also as a ^t shadow, and continueth not.

3 And dost thou ^u open thine eyes upon such a one,
And bringest me into ^v judgment with thee?

4 ⁷ Who can bring a ^w clean thing out of an ^x unclean? not one.

5 Seeing his ^y days are ^z determined,
The ^a number of his ^b months is with thee,

out of—Or, among thee, *Hi.* not one—(there is) not one. V. 5. with thee—i.e. known to thee.

Var. Read.—V. 15. Behold . . . hope—*Heb. text and most critics*, BUD.; Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him, So ("in" or, "for him"), *MSS. Heb. marg. Ag. Pesh. Vulg. Targ. De.* I . . . hope—So BUD.; I wait for him, *PEAKE*. V. 18. that I am righteous—that I shall be justified, *PEAKE*; who I am, who keeps right, BUD. V. 27. settest . . . feet—cuttest a line about my root, *DUHM*; a line about the tarsus of my feet, BUD. V. 28. Though . . . like—And it is like, *PEAKE*. a rotten thing—Or, skin-bottle, *SEPT. PESH. Barhebraeus, Gei.*; worm-eatenness, BUD. **Chap. 14.**—V. 3. me—him, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. BUD. DUHM, PEAKE*. V. 4. *Omit, BICKELL, BEER, CH.* Doubtful, *PEAKE*, BUD.

^z Enemy, Job 31:29.

25
y Lev. 26:36.
z Leaf, Ex. 47:12.
a Ch. 21:18; Jer. 13:24.

26
b Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
c Ch. 9:18.
d Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

27
e See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
f Feet, Gen. 18:4.
g Ch. 33:11.

28
5 Heb. *And he is like.*
h Ch. 2:7.
i See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
j See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
k Is. 50:9; Jas. 5:2.

1
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Ch. 15:14.
n Woman, Ruth 3:9.
o Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
p Adversity, Job 19:6.
q Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

2
r See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
6 Or, *withereth.*
s Shadow, Col. 2:17.

3
t Ch. 22:4; Ps. 143:3.
u Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

4
7 Or, *Oh that a clean thing could come out of an unclean! not one can.*
v See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
w See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

5
x Ps. 139:16.
y Day, Lev. 25:8.
z Foreordination, Eph. 1:11.
a Ch. 21:21.
b Month, Gen. 7:11.

^a Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Acts 17:26.

⁶
^c Ch. 7:19.
^d Rest, Heb.
4:4.
¹ Heb. *cease*.
² Or, *have
pleasure in*.
^e See "Ser-
vant," Ex.
21:2.
^f Day, Lev.
25:8.

⁷
^g Hope, Pr.
23:18.
^h Tree, Mt.
7:17.

⁸
ⁱ Earth, Gen.
2:1.
^j Death, Rom.
5:12.
^k Ground, Gen.
33:19.

⁹
^l Is. 55:10.
^m See "Smell-
ing," 1 Cor.
12:17.
ⁿ Water, Ps.
95:5.
^o Plant, Ps.
144:12.

¹⁰
^p Man, Gen. 2:7.
^q Ch. 13:9.

¹¹
³ Heb. *are gone*.
^r Sea, Ex.
14:21.
^s River, Is.
32:2.

¹²
^t Ch. 3:13.
^u See "Resur-
rection," Mt.
22:23.
^v See "Eternal
Life," Gen.
2:7.
^w Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
^x Ps. 102:26;
Mt. 5:18.
^y John 11:11.
^z Sleep,
1 Sam. 26:12.

¹³
^a Ch. 3:13.
^b Sheol, Job
7:9.
^c Anger, Pr.
15:1.

And ^a thou hast appointed
his ^b bounds that he cannot
pass;

6 ^c Look away from him, that
he may ^{d1} rest,
Till he shall ² accomplish, as
a ^e hireling, his ^f day.

7 For there is ^g hope of a ^h tree,
If it be cut down, that it will
sprout again,

And that the tender branch
thereof will not cease.

8 Though the root thereof wax
old in the ⁱ earth,

And the stock thereof ^j die in
the ^k ground;

9 Yet ^l through the ^m scent of
ⁿ water it will bud,

And put forth boughs like a
^o plant.

10 But ^p man dieth, and is laid
low:

Yea, man ^q giveth up the
ghost, and where is he?

11 As the waters ^r fail from the
^s sea,

And the ^t river wasteth and
drieth up;

12 So ^{u v} man lieth down and
riseth not:

Till the ^w heavens be no
more, they shall not awake,
Nor be ^{x y} roused out of their
^z sleep.

13 Oh that thou wouldst
^a hide me in ^b Shē'ōl,

That thou wouldst keep me
secret, until thy ^c wrath be
past,

That thou wouldst appoint

Var. Read.—V. 6. accomplish—have
pleasure in, PEAKE. BUD., *r marg.* V.
10. is laid low—lieth low; wasteth away,
R. V. 12. be no more—No BUD.; wear
out. V. 13. Sheol—kingdom of death.
BUD. V. 14. If . . . again—So BUD.:
If a man might die and live again, SEPT.
DUHM. warfare—service, *Var.* BUD.
release should come—relief came. V. 16.
Dost . . . sin—Thou dost not give heed
to my sin, i.e. dost not consider whether
my punishment exactly corresponds to my
sin (?). *Ew. Schl.* But see *Var. Read.*:
Thou wouldst not watch over my sin,
PEAKE; Thou dost not . . . sin, BUD.;
Thou dost not pass over my sin, SEPT.

me a set time, and remem-
ber me!

14 If a man die, ^d shall he live
again?

All the days of my ^{e f} warfare
⁴ would I wait,

Till my ⁵ release should come.

15 Thou ⁶ wouldst ^{g h} call, and
I would answer thee:

Thou wouldst have a desire
to ⁱ the ^j work of thy hands.

16 But now thou ^k numberest
my steps:

Dost thou not ^l watch over
my ^m sin?

17 My transgression is ⁿ sealed
up in a bag,

And thou fastestest up mine
iniquity.

18 But the ^o mountain falling
⁷ cometh to nought;

And the ^p rock is removed
out of its place;

19 The waters wear the ^q stones;
The overflowings thereof

wash away the ^r dust of
the earth:

So thou ^{s t} destroyest the
hope of man.

20 Thou prevailest for ever
against him, and ^u he pass-
eth;

Thou ^v changest his counte-
nance, and sendest him
away.

21 His ^w sons come to ^x honor,
and he ^y knoweth it not;

And they are brought low, but
he perceiveth it not of them.

Vs. 17, 18. For then thou wouldst num-
ber my steps,

Thou wouldst not watch
over my sin;

Sealed up in a bag would be
my transgression,

And thou wouldst palliate
mine iniquity.

BUD. PEAKE.

V. 17. fastestest up—Or, plaisterest over;

see on ch. 13:4; plasterest over, BUD.

V. 19. So—And, R. V. 21. perceiveth it—

regardeth them, *Var.* BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 10. is laid low—is gone,
SEPT. PEAKE. BUD. where is he?
—So BUD.; and is no more, SEPT. V.
19. overflowings . . . earth—the small
bits of ground swim away because of the
cloudburst, BUD.

¹⁴
^d Ch. 7:9.
^e Ch. 7:1.
^f See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
⁴ Or, *will . . .
shall come*.
⁵ Or, *change*.

¹⁵
⁶ Or, *shall call,
and I will &c.*
^g Ch. 13:23.
^h Calling, 1 Cor.
1:26.
ⁱ God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
^j Work of
Hands, Gen.
16:12.

¹⁶
^k Ch. 31:4;
34:21.
^l Ch. 10:6.
^m Sin, Gen. 3:6.

¹⁷
ⁿ Deut.
32:32-34;
Hos. 13:12.

¹⁸
^o Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
⁷ Heb. *fadeth
away*.
^p Rock, 1 Cor.
10:4.

¹⁹
^q Stone, Ex.
34:1.
^r Dust, Is.
65:25.
^s Ch. 7:6.
^t Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

²⁰
^u Ch. 34:20;
Jas. 1:10.
^v Dan. 5:6.

²¹
^w Son, Gen.
21:19.
^x Honor, Mal.
1:6.
^y Eccl. 9:5.

- 22
 1 Or, *Only for himself has flesh hath pain, and for himself his soul mourneth.*
 a Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
 b Pain, Rev. 21:4.
 c Soul, Job 4:15.
 d Mourning, John 11:35.

- 1
 e Temanite, I Chr. 1:44.

- 2
 2 Heb. *knowledge of wind.*
 f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 g Wind, Job. 27:21.

- 4
 h See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
 i Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 3 Heb. *diminisheth.*
 j Worship, Mt. 4:10.
 4 Or, *meditation.*
 k God, Gen. 1:1.

- 5
 l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 5 Or, *thy mouth teacheth thine iniquity.*
 m Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 n Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 o Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
 p Ch. 5:12, 13.
 q Crafty, II Cor. 12:16.

- 6
 r Ch. 9:20; Lu. 19:22.
 s Lips, Job 2:10.

- 7
 t Man, Gen. 2:7.
 u Ch. 38:4, 21.
 v Hills, Ps. 2:6.

- 8
 6 Or, *Dost thou hearken in the council.*
 w Deep Things, I Cor. 4:5.
 x Rom. 11:34.
 y Ch. 12:2.
 z Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

- 9
 a Ch. 12:3; 13:2.

22¹ But his ^a flesh upon him hath ^b pain,
 And his ^c soul within him ^d mourneth.

15 Then answered Eliphāz the Tē'mān-ite, and said,

2 Should a wise man make answer with ² vain ¹ knowledge,

And fill himself with the east ^o wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk,
 Or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?

4 Yea, ^h thou doest away with ⁱ fear,

And ³ hinderest ⁱ⁴ devotion before ^k God.

5 For ¹⁵ thine iniquity ^m teacheth thy ⁿ mouth,
 And thou choosest the ^o tongue of ^{p q} the crafty.

6 Thine ^r own mouth condemneth thee, and not I;
 Yea, thine own ^s lips testify against thee.

7 Art thou the first ^t man that was born?

Or ^u wast thou brought forth before the ^v hills?

8⁶ Hast thou heard the ^{w x} secret counsel of God?

And ^y dost thou limit ^z wisdom to thyself?

9^a What knowest thou, that we know not?

Var. Rend.—V. 22. Only upon himself his flesh hath pain, And within (*lit.* upon) himself his soul mourneth (*The personality of man was regarded as inherent partly in the body, partly in the soul, Hi.*); But his own flesh hath pain, And his own soul mourneth (?), PEAKE. And . . . mourneth—And on account of his own soul he has sorrow, BUD. **Chap. 15.**—V. 2. vain—*Lit.* windy; windy, BUD. DUHM. him self—his belly. r. V. 4. fear—piety, hinderest—withholdest; restrained, r. hinderest . . . God—bringeth complaint before the face of God, BUD. V. 5. tongue—language, BUD. V. 8. Hast . . . of God?—So BUD.; Wert thou listening in the council? dost thou limit—didst thou draw (?) *Sehl. De. Di. Hi.*; dost thou draw, BUD. V. 10. much—Omit v. 11.

What understandest thou, which is not in us?

10 With us are both the ^{b c} gray-headed and the very ^d aged men,
 Much elder than thy ^e father.

11 Are ^f the consolations of God too small for thee,
⁷ Even the ^g word that is ^h gentle toward thee?

12 Why doth thy ⁱ heart carry thee away?
 And why do thine ^j eyes flash,

13 That ^k against God thou turnest thy ^l spirit,
 And lettest words go out of thy mouth?

14 What is man, that ^{m n} he should be clean?
 And he that is born of a woman, that he should be ^o righteous?

15 Behold, ^p he putteth no trust in his ^{q r} holy ones;
 Yea, the ^{s t} heavens are not clean in his sight:

16 How much less ^u one that is ^v abominable and corrupt,
 A man that ^w drinketh iniquity like water!

17 I will show thee, hear thou me;
 And that which I have seen I will declare

18 (Which wise men have told From ^x their fathers, and have not hid it;

Even—And, BUD. r. Even . . . thee—And a word (which dealt) gently with thee, Var. BUD.; And a word that dealt gently with thee, r. V. 12. flash—wink, r. V. 13. spirit—fury. V. 14. man—mortal, BUD. V. 15. holy ones—*i.e.* angels. V. 16. How . . . which—Silence the terrible, the degenerate, the man who, BUD. one . . . which—the abominable and corrupt; man who.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 15.**—V. 8. dost . . . thyself—did wisdom reach unto thee? *Sept. Me. Bi. Ch. (L.);* and draweth wisdom unto thyself, BUD. limit—take, PEAKE; snatcheth, DUHM. V. 12. flash—roll, BUD. V. 18. From . . . it—And their fathers have not hidden, PEAKE; And hid it not from their fathers, BUD.

- 10
 b See "Head," Pr. 20:29.
 c See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
 d Old Age, Titus 2:3.
 e Father, Ex. 21:15.

- 11
 f Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 7 Or, *Or is there any secret thing with thee?*
 g Words, Pr. 15:23.
 h See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

- 12
 i Heart, Acts 15:9.
 j Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

- 13
 k Ch. 33:13.
 l Spirit, Job 4:15.

- 14
 m Ch. 14:4; Pr. 20:9;
 Eccl. 7:20.
 n See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 o Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

- 15
 p Ch. 4:18.
 q Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 r Ch. 5:1.
 s Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 t Ch. 25:5.

- 16
 8 Or, *that which is.*
 u Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
 v Ps. 14:1.
 w Ch. 34:7.

- 18
 x Ch. 8:8; Ps. 78:3.

¹⁹
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.

²⁰
c The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
d Travail, Gal. 4:19.
e Pain, Rev. 21:4.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
1 Or, And years that are numbered are laid up &c.
g Year, Lev. 25:8.
h Ch. 24:1; 27:13.
i Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

²¹
j V. 24; ch. 18:11; 20:25; 24:17; 27:20.
k See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
l See "Teaching of Jesus," concerning "Riches," Lu. 2:21.

²²
m See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
n V. 30.
o Darkness, Job 38:9.
p Sword, Ju. 7:20.

²³
q Ps. 59:15; 109:10.
r Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
s Bread, Gen. 3:19.
t Hand, Gen. 16:12.

²⁴
u Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
v Anguish, John 16:21.
w King, Deut. 17:15.
x See "War," Josh. 22:12.

²⁵
y Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
z Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
a Rebellion in Sin, Gen. 3:6.
b Ch. 36:9.
2 Or, biddeth defiance to.
c Pride, Ps. 10:2.
d See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
e God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.

²⁶
f Neck, Pr. 3:3.
3 Or, Upon.
g See "Arms and Armor," Ju. 15:14.

²⁷
h Ps. 17:10; 73:7; 119:70.
i Face, Is. 6:2.

19 Unto whom alone the ^a land was given,
And no ^b stranger passed among them):

20 The ^c wicked man ^d travaileth with ^e pain all his ^f days,
¹ Even the number of ^g years that are ^h laid up for the ⁱ oppressor.

21 A sound of ^j terrors is in his ears;
In ^k ^l prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He ^m believeth not that he ⁿ shall return out of ^o darkness,
And he is waited for of the ^p sword.

23 He ^q ^r wandereth abroad for ^s bread, saying, Where is it?

He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his ^t hand.

24 ^u Distress and ^v anguish make him afraid;
They prevail against him, as a ^w king ready to the ^x battle.

25 Because he hath ^y ^z stretched out his hand against God,
And ^b ² behaveth himself ^c ^d proudly against the ^e Almighty;

26 He runneth upon him with a ^f stiff ^g neck,
³ With the thick bosses of his ^h bucklers;

27 Because he hath ⁱ covered his ^j face with his fatness,

Var. Rend.—V. 20. Even . . . that—*So BUD.*; all the years which are. *Ev. Schl. De.*; or, a (fixed) number of years is. *Sept. De.* V. 21. prosperity—peace, *BUD.* V. 22. watch for—chosen out for; chosen for, *BUD.* V. 25. behaveth himself proudly—boasts before, *BUD.* behaveth—strengthened, *V.* 26. runneth—ran, *BUD.* runneth . . . neck—ran against him with (defiant) neck, with, *Rodwell.* V. 27. gathered—made; put, *BUD.* flanks—joins, *r.* V. 28. desolate—destroyed, *BUD.* which were ready—Destined, *Var. BUD.* V. 29. substance—possession, *BUD.* he . . . earth—their wealth (?) bend (like corn) to the earth, *Ev. Schl. De.*; their produce bend to the earth, *r.* V. 30. by . . . away—And his fruit will be blown away by the wind,

And gathered fat upon his ⁱ loins;

28 And he hath ^k dwelt in ^l desolate ^m cities,
In ⁿ houses which no man ^o inhabited,
Which were ready to become heaps;

29 He ^p shall not be ^q rich, neither shall his ^r substance continue,
Neither shall ^s their ^t possessions be extended on the ^u earth.

30 He shall not ^v depart out of darkness;
The ^w flame shall dry up his branches,
And by the ^x breath of ^y God's mouth shall he go away.

31 Let him not ^z trust in ^a vanity, deceiving himself;
For ^b vanity shall be his recompense.

32 It shall be ^c accomplished ^d before his time,
And his ^e branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe ^f grape as the ^g vine,
And shall ^h cast off his flower as the ⁱ olive-tree.

34 For the company of ^j the godless shall be barren,
And ^k fire shall consume the tents of ^l bribery.

35 They ^m conceive mischief, and bring forth ⁿ iniquity,

BUD. PEAKE (?). V. 32. It—*i.e.* his fate. V. 33. olive-tree—olive, *r.* V. 34. the godless—the impious; the unjust, *BUD.* V. 35. mischief—*So BUD.*; trouble.

Var. Read.—V. 23. Where is it?—He is given to be culture's food, *SIEG. PEAKE.* V. 29. *Omit, Hi. Di.* *SIEG.* neither . . . earth—neither shall their (better, his) ear of corn bend to the earth, *Hi.* *i.e.* it is not filled with grain; And its "ears of corn" bend not to . . . *BUD.* be extended on—stretch out roots into, *We. Vulg.* ("their roots"); . . . their shadow upon, *Sept.* their . . . the—his ear of corn bend to the, *PEAKE.* V. 31. *Later insertion.* *BEER, BUD. DUHM, PEAKE.* V. 32. It . . . time—his palm-branch shall wither (withers, *BUD.*) before his time, *PEAKE, BUD.* branch . . . green—brush does not remain green, *BUD.*

ⁱ Loins, Is. 11:5.

²⁸
k Ch. 3:14; Is. 5:8, 9.
l Heb. cut off.
m City, Gen. 4:17.
n House, Deut. 24:10.
o Or, would inhabit.

²⁹
n Ch. 27:16, 17.
o Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
p See "Goods," Num. 31:9.
q Or, their produce bend to the earth.
r Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.

³⁰
s V. 22; ch. 5:14.
t See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
u Breath, Acts 17:25.
v Heb. his.

³¹
w Is. 59:4.
x Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
y Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

³²
8 Or, paid in full.
y Ch. 22:16; Eccl. 7:17.
z Ch. 18:16.

³³
a Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
b Vine, Is. 5:2.
c Hab. 3:17.
d Olive, Ex. 23:11.

³⁴
e Ch. 16:7.
f See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
g Fire, Lev. 10:2.
h Bribery, Is. 33:15.

³⁵
i Ps. 7:4; Hos. 10:13.
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.

- 35
a Heart, Acts 15:9.
b Deception, Gen. 37:31.
1
c Job, Job 1:1.
2
d Ch. 13:4; 21:34.
e Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
1 Or, *Wearisome*.
3
f See "Words," Pr. 15:23.
2 Heb. *words of wind*.
4
g Soul, Job 4:15.
h See "Head," Pr. 20:29.
5
i Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
j Lips, Job 2:10.
k Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
6
1 Jer. 10:19.
3 Heb. *what departeth from me?*
7
m Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
n Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
8
4 Or, *shrivelled me up*.
o Witness, John 8:17.
p Ch. 19:20; Ps. 109:24.

And their ^a heart prepareth
^b deceit.

16 Then ^c Job answered
and said,

2 I have heard many such
things:

^{d e 1} Miserable comforters are
ye all.

3 Shall ^{1 2} vain words have an
end?

Or what provoketh thee that
thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do;
If your ^g soul were in my
soul's stead,

I could join words together
against you,

And ^h shake my head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you
with my ⁱ mouth,

And the solace of my ^j lips
would assuage your ^k grief.

6 Though I speak, ^l my grief
is not assuaged;

And though I forbear, ³ what
am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me
^m weary:

Thou hast made ⁿ desolate
all my company.

8 And thou hast ⁴ laid fast hold
on me, *which* is a ^o witness
against me:

And my ^p leanness riseth up
against me,

Var. Read.—V. 35 (*cont.*). heart—belly, R. Chap. 16.—V. 2. miserable—Or, troublesome, Var. BUD.; tormenting, CH. V. 3. vain words—windy words, BUD.; Heb. words of wind, PEAKE. V. 4. your soul . . . soul's stead—you . . . stead, BUD. V. 5. But—Omit. solace . . . grief—And not spare condolence of my lips, BUD.; Perhaps, And my lip—compassion I would not spare, PEAKE. V. 6. grief—pain (ch. 2:13), Var. BUD. V. 7. made desolate—burst up, BUD. V. 8. It is a witness and riseth against me, my leanness testifieth in my face (?), BICKELL, PEAKE. laid . . . me—seized upon me, Ge. Schl. Di. leanness—vexation, BUD.; my sufferings, Di. V. 9. He . . . me—His wrath teareth and persecuteth me, adversary—So BUD.; adversaries, PEAKE.

It testifieth to my ^q face.

9 He hath ⁷ torn me in his
^s wrath, and ¹⁵ persecuted
me;

He hath ^u gnashed upon me
with his ^v teeth:

Mine ^w adversary sharpeneth
his ^x eyes upon me.

10 They have ^y gaped upon me
with their mouth;

They have ^z smitten me upon
the ^a cheek reproachfully:

They ^b gather themselves to-
gether against me.

11 ^c God delivereth me to the
ungodly,

And casteth me into the
^d hands of ^e the wicked.

12 I was ^f at ease, and ^g he brake
me asunder;

Yea, he hath taken me by
the ^h neck, and dashed me
to pieces:

He hath also ⁱ set me up for
his mark.

13 His ^j archers compass me
round about;

He cleaveth my reins asun-
der, and ^k doth not spare;

He poureth out ^l my gall
upon the ^m ground.

14 He ⁿ breaketh me with breach
upon breach;

He ^o runneth upon me like a
^p * 7 giant.

15 I have sewed ^q sackcloth upon
my ^r skin,

V. 11. casteth—hurled. V. 12. I . . . ease—I lived in peace, BUD. V. 13. archers—arrows, Var. PEAKE, VER-SIONS. ground—earth, BUD. V. 14. giant—warrior, BUD.

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 5. And . . . grief—I would not restrain the condolence (*lit.* moving) of my lips, Sept. Pesh. Me. Bi. BUD. V. 7. But . . . weary—Thou, alone hast wearied me out, BUD. But . . . company—Now he has wearied me out, astounded me, All my evil lays fast hold on me, DUHM. V. 9. Mine . . . me—Omit. DUHM. persecuted—So BUD.; cast me down, SEPT. Vs. 10. 11. Omit, SIEG. DUHM. V. 10. Place after v. 11, G. H. B. WRIGHT. V. 11. Place before last line of v. 9, PEAKE.

q Face, Is. 6:2.

9

r Ch. 19:11;

s Hos. 6:1.

t Anger, Pr. 15:1.

u Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.

v Or, *hated*, Pr. 26:24.

w See "Teeth," Pr. 25:19.

x Enemy, Job 31:29.

y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

10

z Ps. 22:13.

a Is. 50:6;

b Lam. 3:30;

c Acts 23:2.

d See "Face," Is. 6:2.

e Ch. 30:12;

f Ps. 35:15.

11

g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

h Hand, Gen. 16:12.

i The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

12

j See "Rest," Heb. 4:4.

k Ch. 9:17.

l Neck, Pr. 3:3.

m Ch. 7:20;

n Lam. 3:12.

13

o See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

p Or, *arrows*, Or. *mighty ones*.

q Ch. 27:22.

r Gall, Mt. 27:34.

s Ground, Gen. 33:19.

14

t Ch. 9:17.

u Joel 2:7.

v Or, *mighty man*.

15

w Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.

x Skin, Lev. 8:17.

* **GIANTS.**—Mentioned: Ishbi-benob—II Sam. 21:16. One with Six Fingers on Each Hand—II Sam. 21:20; I Chr. 20:6. Sippai—I Chr. 20:4. Og, King of Bashan—Deut. 3:11, 13; Josh. 12:4; 13:12. Sons of—II Sam. 21:22. David kills—

I Chr. 20:8; I Sam. 17:49. Goliath—I Sam. Chap. 17. Called: Nephilim—Gen. 6:4; Num. 13:33. Rephaim—Gen. 14:5; 15:20; Deut. 2:11, 20; II Sam. 23:13; Josh. 15:8; 17:15; 18:16. Figurative—Job 16:14.

- 15
 1 Or, *defiled*.
 a Horn, Dan. 7:7.
 b Dust, Is. 65:25.
- 16
 c Face, Is. 6:2.
 d See "Mourning," John 11:35.
 e See "Eyes," Ps. 17:8.
 f Shadow, Col. 2:17.
 g Death, Rom. 5:12.
- 17
 h Violent Hands, Gen. 16:12.
 i Violence, Hab. 1:3.
 j Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
- 18
 k Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 l Is. 26:21; Ez. 24:7.
 m Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 n Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 o Or, *have no more place*.
 o See "Rest," Heb. 4:4.
- 19
 p Ch. 19:25-27; Gen. 31:50; Rom. 1:9; Phil. 1:8.
 q Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 r Ch. 31:2.
- 20
 s Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
 t Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
 u Tears, Lu. 7:38.
- 21
 3 Or, *That one might plead for a man with God, As a son of man pleadeth for his neighbor*.
 v 1 Ki. 8:45; Ps. 9:4.
 w Man, Gen. 2:7.
 x See "Son," Gen. 21:19.
 y Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
- 22
 z Year, Lev. 25:8.
 a See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 b See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
 c See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
- 1
 d Spirit, Job 4:15.
 e Grave, Job 3:22.

And have ¹ laid my ^a horn in the ^b dust.

16 My ^c face is red with ^d weeping,

And on my ^e eyelids is the ^f shadow of ^g death;

17 Although there is no ^h ⁱ violence in my hands,

And my ^j prayer is pure.

18 O ^k earth, ^l cover not thou my ^m blood,

And let my ⁿ cry ^o have no ^o resting-place.

19 Even now, behold, ^p my witness is in ^q heaven,

And he that voucheth for ^r me is on high.

20 My ^s friends ^t scoff at me:

But mine eye poureth out ^u tears unto God,

21 ³ That he would ^v maintain the right of a ^w man with God,

And of a ^x son of man with his ^y neighbor!

22 For when a few ^z years are come,

I shall go the way ^a ^b ^c whence I shall not return.

17 My ^d spirit is consumed, my days are extinct,

The ^e grave is ready for me.

Var. Rend.—V. 15. have laid—wallow, BUD.; thrust into, PEAKE. V. 16. is red—inflamed; glows, BUD.; flaming red, PEAKE; foul, r. shadow of death—deep night, BUD. V. 19. he . . . me—my testifier, Var.; my warranter, BUD. V. 20. scoff at—scorn, R. V. 21. That . . . right—That he may right, H. Schultz. That . . . God—That he procure right for the mortal towards, BUD. of . . . neighbor—between man and his neighbor (equals, BUD.). *Ew.* BUD. V. 22. For . . . come—For numbered years will come, BUD. Chap. 17.—V. 1. consumed—broken, BUD. grave—i.e. graveyard. V. 2. surely . . . upon—Truly mockery surroundeth me. And mine eye must rest on, *Schl. De. Di.*; And through their deceits my eyes fail, BUD.; And on bitter things mine eye abideth, DUHM. there me—I have to deal with mockers, BUD. dwelleth upon—abideth in, r. provocation—knavery, BUD. V. 3. give . . . myself—Deposit now a pledge for me with thyself (?), PEAKE. be . . . myself—be thou surety for me. Who . . . me—who otherwise should give me a handshake, BUD. who—i.e. Who else, with—for. V. 4. heart—mind, BUD. V. 5. He . . . Even—He inviteth friends to (*lit.* one telleth friends with reference to) a

2 Surely there are ¹ mockers with me,
 And mine eye dwelleth upon their ^g provocation.

3 Give now a ^h pledge, be ⁱ surety for me with thyself;

Who is there that will ^j strike hands with me?

4 For ^k thou hast ^l hid their ^m heart from understanding:

Therefore shalt thou not exalt *them*.

5 He that ⁿ denounceth his friends for a ^o prey,

Even the ^p eyes of his children shall fail.

6 But he hath made me a ^q byword of the people;

And they ^r spit in my ^s face.

7 Mine eye also is ^t dim by reason of ^u sorrow,
 And all my ^v members are as a shadow.

8 ^w Upright men shall be astonished at this,

And the ^x innocent shall stir up himself against the ^y godless.

9 Yet shall ^z the righteous hold on his way,

share (of a feast or of booty), While, &c. *Kamp. Ht.*; or, He betrayeth friends (so that they become) a prey, Though the eyes of his (i.e. the betrayed friends) children waste away, *Ew. Di.* Text very obscure; One invites his friends to "share" And the eyes of his own, BUD. PEAKE (?). V. 6. byword—satirical air, BUD. people—So BUD.; peoples, Var. they . . . face—I must needs be one in whose face men spit; I must be a "sign" before "them", PEAKE, BUD. V. 7. sorrow—So BUD.; vexation. V. 8. shall be—are, BUD. shall stir—stirreth, BUD. godless—So BUD.; impious, V. 9. Yet . . . hold—But the righteous holdeth.

Var. Read.—V. 17. Place after v. 14, DUHM. V. 20. My . . . me—thy prayer would come unto God, SEPT. BEER. SIEG. So would be found for me my friend, DUHM; scorners of their friends are my friends, BUD. Chap. 17.—V. 4. Omit SEPT. BICKELL, DUHM. V. 8. the innocent . . . godless—the godless shall stir up himself against the innocent, MERX. DI. BEER. BUD.

- 2
 f Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
 4 Heb. *mockery*.
 g 1 Sam. 1:6, 7.

- 3
 h Pledge, Pr. 20:16.
 i Surety, Pr. 6:1.
 j See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

- 4
 k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Ch. 12:20.
 m Heart, Acts 15:9.

- 5
 n Lev. 19:16.
 5 Heb. *portion*.
 o Children suffer for the Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
 p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

- 6
 q Byword, Ez. 23:10.
 r Spitting, Is. 50:6.
 s Face, Is. 6:2.

- 7
 t Ch. 16:16.
 u Sorrow, 1 Thess. 4:13.
 v Ch. 16:8.

- 8
 w Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 x Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
 y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

- 9
 z Pr. 4:18.

9 a Ch. 22:30; 31:7. b Clean Hands, Gen. 16:12. c Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.	And ^{a b c} he that hath clean hands shall wax stronger and stronger.	2 How long will ye hunt for ^z words? Consider, and afterwards we will speak.	2 x Words, Pr. 15:23.
10 1 Or, <i>For I find not.</i> d Ch. 12:2. e Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.	10 But as for you all, come on now again; ¹ And I ^d shall not find a ^e wise man among you.	3 Wherefore are we ^y counted as ^{z a} beasts, And are become ^b unclean in your sight?	3 y Ps. 73:22. z Beasts, Rev. 15:2. a Animals, Gen. 2:20. b See "Purifica- tion," Lev. 15:2.
11 f Ch. 7:6. g Day, Lev. 25:8. h See "Mind," Job 36:38. 2 Heb. <i>possession.</i> i Heart, Acts 15:9.	11 My ⁱ days are past, my pur- poses are broken off, Even the ^{h 2} thoughts of my ⁱ heart.	4 Thou that tearest thyself in thine ^c anger, Shall the ^d earth be forsaken for thee? Or shall the ^e rock be re- moved out of its place?	4 c Anger, Pr. 15:1. d Earth, Gen. 2:1. e Rock, 1 Cor. 10:4.
12 j Night, Ps. 19:2. k Day, Lev. 25:8. l Light, Ps. 74:16. 3 Or, <i>because of.</i> m Darkness, Job 38:9.	12 They change the ^j night into ^k day: The ⁱ light, say they, is near ³ unto the ^m darkness.	5 Yea, the ⁱ light of the ^a wicked shall be put out, And the ^c spark of his ^b fire shall not shine.	5 f Ch. 21:17; Pr. 13:9; 20:20; 24:20. g The Wicked, Ex. 23:7. 6 Or, <i>flame.</i> h Fire, Lev. 10:2.
13 4 Or, <i>hope, Sheol is my house; I have spread... I have said... And where now is my hope?</i> n Sheol, Job 7:9. o House, Deut. 24:10.	13 If I ⁴ look for ⁿ Shē'ōl as my ^o house; If I have spread my couch in the darkness; 14 If I have said to ^{p 5} corrup- tion, Thou art my ^a fa- ther;	6 The light shall be dark in his ⁱ tent, And his ⁱ lamp ⁷ above him shall be put out.	6 i Tent, Num. 24:5. j Lamp, Ex. 25:37. 7 Or, <i>beside.</i>
14 p Ps. 16:10; 49:9; Is. 38:17; Jonah 2:8. 5 Or, <i>the pit.</i> q Father, Ex. 21:15. r Worm, Is. 66:24. s Mother, Dent. 5:16. t Sister, Mt. 19:20.	14 Where then is my ^u hope? And as for my hope, who shall see it? 16 It shall go down to the bars of Shē'ōl, When once there is ^v rest in the ^w dust.	7 The ^k steps of his strength shall be straitened, And his ⁱ own counsel shall cast him down. 8 For he is cast into a ^m net by his own ⁿ feet, And he ^o walketh upon the toils.	7 k Pr. 4:12. l Ch. 15:6. 8 m Net, Ps. 25:15. n Feet, Gen. 18:4. o See "Temp- tation," Pr. 1:10.
15 u Hope, Pr. 23:18.	15 Then answered Bil- dād the Shū'hite, and said,	9 A gin ^p shall take him by the heel, And a ^a snare shall lay hold on him.	9 p Ps. 140:5; 141:9. q Snare, Pr. 7:23.
16 v Rest, Heb. 4:1. w Dust, Is. 65:25.	Var. Rend.—V. 9 (<i>cont.</i>). shall wax— waxeth; gains, BUD. V. 10. as . . . again—return ye, all of you, and come now, &c. come on now—So BUD.; attack me. V. 11. My . . . heart—my days pass on to death, The cords of my un- derstanding are breaking, BUD.; My days have exceeded my allotted time. The cords of my heart are broken, G. H. B. WRIGHT; my days pass away without hope, They destroy the wishes of my heart, DUHM. V. 12. The light . . . darkness—(As though) the light (were) near for (very) darkness, Kamp.; or . . . nearer than the face of darkness, Ew. Di.; or, a light (which is) little removed from darkness, Schl.; The light of their friends should indeed not become dark, BUD.; The night I made into day, and light is darkness before me, DUHM; A near day out of manifest darkness, LEY. V. 13. look—hope. Vs. 13-15. If I look . . . hope—If I hope, Sheol is mine house; I have spread my couch in the darkness; I have said to corruption . . . And where now is my hope? R marg. V. 13. Sheol—	kingdom of death, BUD. spread my couch—made my bed. V. 14. If . . . father—If I call the grave mother, BUD. corruption—the grave. V. 15. As for my hope—and my happiness, BUD.; as for my good, SEPT. Chap. 18.—V. 2. hunt— lays snares, R. V. 3. unclean—stupid, BUD. PEAKE. V. 4. forsaken—unpeopled; desolate, BUD. V. 5. Yea—So BUD.; Yet. spark—flame, BUD. V. 7. The . . . straitened—strait become his healthy steps, BUD. cast him down—So BUD.; cause him to stumble, SEPT. V. 8. toils— meshes, Rodwell; decaying rails, BUD. V. 9. gin—snare, BUD. snare—noose, Var. BUD.	Var. Read.—V. 15. hope—good fortune, Sept. Me. Bi. BUD. DUHM; good, PEAKE. V. 16. Shall they go down with me to Sheol, Shall we together go down to the dust? Hl. DUHM, PEAKE; To- gether they go down with me to Sheol, where in truth there is rest in the dust, BUD. Chap. 18.—V. 7. cast him down —So BUD. DUHM; cause him to stumble, SEPT. PEAKE.

- 10
a Ground, Gen. 33:19.
b Trap, Jer. 5:26.
- 11
c Fear, Gen. 9:2.
d V. 18; ch. 20:8.
e See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.
- 12
f Hunger, Deut. 18:3.
g Adversity, Job 19:6.
i Or, for his halting.
- 13
2 Heb. bars of his skin.
h Body, Num. 25:8.
i First-born, Ex. 13:1.
j Death, Rom. 5:12.
k Zech. 14:12.
- 14
l V. 6; ch. 8:22; 27:18.
m Tent, Num. 24:5.
3 Heb. it shall (or, thou shalt) bring him.
n See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
- 15
4 Or, It shall dwell in his tent, that it be no more his (or, because it is none of his).
o Brimstone, Ez. 38:22.
- 16
p Is. 5:24; Hos. 9:16; Amos 2:9. Mal. 4:1.
q Ch. 15:30, 32.
5 Or, wither.
- 17
r Ch. 24:20; Ps. 34:16; Pr. 10:7.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
t Name, Acts 16:18.
u Street, Josh. 2:19.
- 18
v Light, Ps. 74:16.
w Darkness, Job 38:9.

10 A noose is hid for him in the ^a ground,
And a ^b trap for him in the way.

11 'Terrors shall make him afraid on every side,
And shall ^d chase him at his ^e heels.

12 His strength shall be ^f hunger-bitten,
And ^g calamity shall be ready ¹ at his side.

13 The ² members of his ^h body shall be devoured,
Yea, the ⁱ first-born of ^j death shall ^k devour his members.

14 He shall be ^l rooted out of his ^m tent wherein he trusteth;
And ³ he shall be brought to the ⁿ king of terrors.

15 ⁴ There shall dwell in his tent that which is none of his:
^o Brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His ^p roots shall be dried up beneath,
And above shall his ^q branch ⁵ be cut off.

17 His ^r remembrance shall perish from the ^s earth,
And he shall have no ^t name in the ^u street.

18 He shall be driven from ^v light into ^w darkness,

Var. Rend.—V. 10. noose—snare, BUD. V. 11. at his heels—at (*i.e.* wherever he sets) his feet; close to his feet, BUD. V. 12. strength . . . hunger—bitter evil begins to hunger, BUD.; Hungry shall be his disaster, or, Disaster shall hunger for him, PEAKE. V. 13. The . . . devoured—By sickness his skin is devoured, WRIGHT, BEER, BUD. V. 14. he shall be brought—Heb. I shall (or, thou shalt) bring him. V. 15. There . . . his—Things which are not his (*i.e.* wild beasts or weeds) shall dwell in his tent; Lilit (a night demon of a vampire type) shall dwell in his tent, BEER, VOIGHT. is none of his—concerns him not, BUD. habitation—floor, BUD.; homestead, Var. V. 16. cut off—wither, BUD. V. 17. earth—No BUD.; land, PEAKE. street—land, BUD. V. 19. son . . . son—offshoot not offspring, remaining—escaped one, V. 20. they . . . after—they of the west; successors, BUD. day—*i.e.* day of

And ^x chased out of the ^y world.

19 He shall have ^z neither ^a son nor son's son among his people,
Nor any remaining where he ^b sojourned.

20 ⁶ They that come after shall be astonished at his ^c day,
As they that went before ⁷ were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the ^d dwellings of the ^e unrighteous,
And this is the place of him that ^f knoweth not God.

19 Then ^h Job answered and said,

2 How long will ye ⁱ vex my ^k soul,

And break me in pieces with ^l words?

3 These ten times have ye ^m reproached me:

Ye are not ⁿ ashamed that ye deal hardly with me.

4 And be it indeed that I have ^o perred,

Mine error remaineth with myself.

5 ⁸ If indeed ye will ^q magnify yourselves against me,

And plead against me my reproach;

6 Know now that ^r God hath ^s subverted me in my cause,

his calamity, as . . . affrighted—And they of the east shall be affrighted, shall be—are, PEAKE. Chap. 19.—V. 3. deal . . . me—treat me injuriously, Ge.; astound (?) me, Schl. Schu. De.; slander me, BUD. V. 5. Will ye indeed . . . reproach? or, If indeed ye will . . . reproach, PEAKE. plead . . . reproach—carry my disgrace over me, BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 13. The . . . devoured—Omit, SIEG. Yea . . . members—death gnaws at his splendour, SIEG. first-born of death—noisome pestilence, KLO. V. 14. he shall be brought—it shall bring him, BUD. PEAKE. Chap. 19.—V. 3. deal hardly with—rail upon, Ol. Bi.; slander me, BUD.

x Ch. 27:21-23.
y World, Rev. 10:6.

19
z Ch. 27:14, 15; Is. 14:22.
a Son, Gen. 21:19.
b Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

20
6 Or, They that dwell in the west are . . . as they that dwell in the east are &c.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
7 Heb. laid hold on horror.

21
d Ch. 21:28.
e See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
f Ex. 5:2; Jer. 9:3; 10:25; 1 Cor. 1:21; Gal. 4:8; 1 Thess. 4:5.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

1
h Job, Job 1:1.

2
i Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
j See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.
k Soul, Job 4:15.
l Words, Pr. 15:23.

3
m Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
n Shame, Phil. 3:19.

4
o Ch. 6:24.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.

5
8 Or, Will ye indeed . . . reproach?
q Ps. 35:26; 38:16; 55:12; Lam. 1:9.

6
r Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Ch. 16:11; 27:2.
9 Or, overthrown me.

* ADVERSITY.—Adversities have a Judicial Aspect; Afflictions an Educative. Both may be of God. The Latter apply largely to His Children, and have to do with their Improvement. Satan putting Job to the Proof—Job 19:9, 10. Shame comes to David—Ps. 89:38-45. Adversity befalls Babylon—14:9-20. To yield is Weakness—Pr. 24:10. God sets Ad-

versity against Prosperity—Ps. 10:6; Eccl. 7:14. Adversity does not cut off Help—Is. 30:20, 21. God still sees and helps—Ps. 31:7, 8. Adversity sent because of Negligence—Jer. 48:11, 12. Sent as Punishment for Iniquity—Lam. 4:5, 6; Dan. 11:15, 16. Sympathy for Others—Heb. 13:3. Leaves one in Desolation—Rev. 18:14. See "Affliction"—Ps. 9:10.

6 a Net, Ps. 25:15.	And hath compassed me with his ^a net.	^c house, and my ^d maids, count me for a stranger: I am an ^e alien in their sight.	c House, Deut. 24:10.
7 b Ch. 30:20, 24; Hab. 1:2. 1 Or, cry out, Violence! c Cry, Lu. 18:7. d Help, Acts 26:22. e Justice, Mic. 6:8.	7 Behold, ^b I ¹ cry out of wrong, but I am not heard: I ^c cry for ^d help, but there is no ^e justice.	16 I call unto my ^f servant, and he giveth me no answer, <i>Though</i> I entreat him with my ^g mouth.	d Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22. e Alien, Eph. 2:12.
8 f Ch. 3:23; Lam. 3:7, 9. g Wall, Jer. 51:58. h Darkness, Job 38:9. i Path, Is. 40:14.	8 He hath ^h walled up my way that I cannot pass, And hath set ⁱ darkness in my ^j paths.	17 My ^h breath is strange to my ⁱ wife, And ^j my supplication to the ^k children ^l of mine own ^m mother.	16 f Servant, Ex. 21:2. g Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
9 j Glory, Ps. 7:5. k Crown, II Sam. 1:10. l Head, Pr. 20:29.	9 He hath stripped me of my ^j glory, And taken the ^k crown from my ^l head.	18 Even young children despise me; If I arise, they speak against me.	17 h Breath, Acts 17:25. i Wife, I Cor. 7:16. 3 Or, <i>I make supplication. Or, I am loathsome.</i> j Children, Gen. 3:16. 4 Or, <i>of my body.</i> k Mother, Deut. 5:16.
10 m Ch. 12:14. n Hope, Pr. 23:18. o Tree, Mt. 7:17.	10 He hath ^m broken me down on every side, and I am gone; And my ⁿ hope hath he plucked up like a ^o tree.	19 All ⁵ my familiar friends ^l m abhor me, And they whom I ⁿ loved are turned against me.	19 5 Heb. <i>the men of my council.</i> l Hatred, Pr. 26:24. m Contempt, I Cor. 6:11. n Love, I Cor. 13:1.
11 p Anger, Pr. 15:1. q Ch. 13:24; 33:10. r Enemy, Job 31:29.	11 He hath also kindled his ^p wrath against me, And ^q he counteth me unto him as <i>one of his</i> ^r adver- saries.	20 My ^o ^p bone cleaveth to my ^q skin and to my ^r flesh, And ^s I am escaped with the skin of my ^t teeth.	20 o Ch. 16:8; 33:21; Ps. 102:5. Lam. 4:8. p Bones, Ps. 34:20. q Skin, Lev. 8:17. r Flesh, Rom. 2:28. s Proverbs, Ez. 12:22. t Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
12 s Ch. 16:13. t Ch. 30:12. u Encampment, Num. 31:10. v Tent, Num. 24:5.	12 His ^s troops come on to- gether, And ^u cast up their way against me, And ^v encamp round about my ^w tent.	21 Have ^u pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; For the ^v hand of God hath touched me.	21 o Ch. 16:8; 33:21; Ps. 102:5. Lam. 4:8. p Bones, Ps. 34:20. q Skin, Lev. 8:17. r Flesh, Rom. 2:28. s Proverbs, Ez. 12:22. t Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
13 w Ch. 16:7; Ps. 69:8. x Brethren, Gen. 13:8. y Ch. 16:20; Ps. 88:8, 18.	13 He hath ^w put my ^x brethren far from me, And mine ^y acquaintance are wholly estranged from me.	22 Why do ye ^w ^x persecute me as God, And are not satisfied with my flesh?	21 u Pity, Ps. 103:13. v Ch. 1:11; Ps. 38:2.
14 z Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5. a Friends, Pr. 27:6.	14 My ^z kinsfolk have failed, And my ^a familiar friends have forgotten me.	23 Oh that my ^y words were now ^z written! Oh that they were ^a inscribed in a ^b book!	22 w V. 6; ch. 13:24, 25; 16:11; Lam. 3:43. x Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
15 b Gen. 14:14; Ecl. 2:7. 2 Or, sojourn.	15 They that ^b dwell in my Var. Read.—V. 7. cry out of wrong— cry out, Violence. BUD. PEAKE. walled —fenced, R. V. 11. adversaries—enemies, BUD. V. 13. He . . . me—My brethren keep far from me, BUD. V. 14. failed— ceased to know me, DUHM, PEAKE. V. 15. They . . . house—And my guests, PEAKE; My workmen, BUD. count . . . stranger—have forgotten me, PEAKE. V. 16. Though I—I must, BUD.; I have to, PEAKE. V. 17. strange —i.e. offensive, PEAKE. my supplica- tion—I am loathsome (2) to, <i>Ew.</i> <i>Schl. De. Di.</i> And . . . mother—And evil I perceive my own brethren, BUD. of mine own mother—of my mother's womb (<i>cf.</i> ch. 3:10), <i>Ge. Schl. De., R.</i> ; the men of my clan, <i>RS.</i> V. 18. young chil- dren—boys, BUD. If I—So BUD.; When I would. V. 19. All . . . me—my	24 That with an * ^c iron pen and lead kinsfolk have ceased to know me, DUHM. my familiar friends— <i>Lit.</i> the men of my council, PEAKE. V. 20. And to my flesh — <i>Omit</i> , BUD. V. 21. touched—smitten, BUD. V. 23. inscribed—noted, <i>Var.</i> BUD. Var. Read.—V. 13. He . . . estranged— My brethren have removed far from me; they knew (all), (but) nought did they but depart from me (<i>virtually</i>), <i>Sept. Bi.</i> : my brethren keep far from me, Having become experienced (and) are wholly estranged from me, BUD. V. 23. a book— <i>So</i> BUD.; his book, DUHM.	23 y Words, Pr. 15:23. z Writing, I Cor. 4:14. a Is. 30:8; Jer. 36:2. b Book, Ecl. 12:12.
		24 c See "Tools and Imple- ments," Ex. 32:4.	24 c See "Tools and Imple- ments," Ex. 32:4.

* METAL.—Amber (?)—Ez. 1:4, 27 marg.; 8:2 marg. Anti-
mony (Paint)—II Ki. 9:30; I Chr. 29:2 (marg.); Is. 54:11; Jer.
4:30; Ez. 23:40. Brass. See "Brass"—Josh. 22:8. Copper, *dug*

²⁴ See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
^b Rock, 1 Cor. 10:4.
²⁵ Or, *For*, Ch. 16:19; Ps. 78:35; Pr. 23:11; Is. 43:14; Jer. 50:34;
^d See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^e See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
² Or, *vindicator*, Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^f Heb. *dust*.
²⁶ Or, *And after my skin hath been thus destroyed, Yet from my flesh shall I see God*, Skin, Lev. 8:17.
^g Body, Num. 25:8.
ⁱ Death, Rom. 5:12.
^j Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^k See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
^l See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
^m See "Soul and Spirit," Job 4:15.
ⁿ Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^o Ps. 17:15; Mt. 5:8; 1 Cor. 13:12; 1 John 3:2.
²⁷ Faith, Heb. 11:1.
⁵ Or, *for myself*.
⁷ Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
⁷ Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
⁸ See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
^f Heart, Acts 15:9.
⁶ Heb. *reins*.
^u V. 22; Ps. 69:26.
²⁸ Persecution, 1 Ki. 18:4.
²⁹ Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^x Sword, Ju. 7:20.

They were ^agraven in the ^brock for ever!
25 ¹ But as for me I know that ^cmy ^{d e 2}Redeemer liveth,
And at last he will stand up upon the ¹³earth:
26 ⁴ And after my ⁹skin, *even* this ^hbody, is ^{i j k}destroyed,
Then without my ^{l m n}flesh shall I ^osee God;
27 ^pWhom I, even I, shall see, ⁵on my side,
And mine ^qeyes shall behold, and ^rnot as a ^sstranger.
My ^{t 6}heart is ^uconsumed within me.
28 If ye say, How we will ^vpersecute him!
And that the root of the matter is found in me;
29 Be ye ^wafraid of the ^xsword:
For ^{y 7}wrath *bringeth* the ^zpunishments of the sword,
That ye may know there is a ^ajudgment.

20 Then answered Zōphār the Nā'ā-mā-thite, and said,
2 Therefore do my ^bthoughts give answer to me,

Var. Rend.—V. 25. Redeemer—So BUD.; or, avenger; Heb. *goel*; vindicator, PEAKE, at last—at the last, *Kamp. Hi.* BUD., R; *Lil.* (as) one coming afterwards; as a successor, PEAKE, earth—dust, BUD.; my grave, BICKELL, SIEG. KLO. V. 26, after . . . destroyed—after this my skin hath been mangled, *Ew. De. Da. Text doubtful.* destroyed—mangled, BUD. without—i.e. when stripped of, *Ew. De. Di. Hi. Da.* (cf. *g. marg.*); from, *Pu. R* with versions. *Text doubtful.* V. 27. on my side—to my joy, BUD.; gracious, BUD. my . . . me—I am utterly consumed, KLO. heart—reins, R; kidneys, BUD. is consumed—i.e. with longing; are languishing, BUD. V. 28. And . . . me—And find the root of the matter in him, PEAKE, BUD. V. 29. wrath . . . sword *Text untranslatable.* there . . . judgment—*Text doubtful.* Chap. 20—V. 2. give answer to—reply unto; stir me up, DUHM. Even . . . me—Or, Even because of inward excitement, *De. R*; And for that

out of Hills—Deut. 8:9. *Coppersmith*—II Tim. 4:14. Gold. See "Gold"—I Ki. 10:21. Iron. See "Iron"—I Chr. 22:3. Lead—Num. 31:22. Weight of—Zech. 6:8. Pen of—Job 19:24. *Talent of*—Zech. 5:7. In Furnace—Ez. 22:20. *Rich in*—Ez. 27:12. Consumed in Fire—Jer. 5:29. *Figurative*—Ez. 15:10; Ez. 22:18. Silver. See "Silver"—Job 22:25. Steel, Chariots flash with—Nah. 2:3. Tin—Num. 31:22. In Furnace—Ez. 22:20. Take away all thy—Is. 1:25. *Rich in*—Ez. 27:12. Purification of—Num. 31:22.

⁸ Even by reason of my haste that is in me.
3 I have heard ^{c d}the reproof which putteth me to ^eshame;
⁹And the spirit of my understanding answereth me.
4 ¹ Knowest thou *not* this of ⁹old time,
Since ^hman was placed upon earth,
5 That the ⁱtriumphing of the ^jwicked is short,
And the ^kjoy of the godless but ^lfor a moment?
6 Though his height ^mmount up to the ⁿheavens,
And his ^ohead reach unto the clouds;
7 Yet he shall ^pperish for ever like his own dung:
They that have seen him ^qshall say, Where is he?
8 He shall fly away as a ^rdream, and shall not be found:
Yea, he shall be ^schased away as a ^tvision of the ^unight.
9 The ^veye ^wwhich saw him shall see him no more;

reason my fury in me, BUD. V. 3. I have heard—I have to hear, *Var.* BUD. the . . . putteth—a reproof putting; a dishonorable reproof, BUD. And . . . me—But a spirit answereth me from my understanding, *Ew. De. R marg.*; And with wind void of understanding thou answereth me, DUHM, *after Sept.*; And with his windy understanding he answers me, LEY.; windy speech beyond my comprehension answereth me, MARSHALL; and wind answers for mine understanding, BUD. V. 5. godless—So BUD.; impious. V. 6. height—excellency, R.

Var. Read.—V. 26. And after . . . God—and another shall arise as my witness, and shall set up his sign. Without my flesh shall I see God, DUHM; *Later Gloss.* SIEG. V. 28. And . . . me—*Omitted in Sept. before Origen.* (B.); And . . . him, BUD. V. 29. sword—falsehood, LEY. after SEPT. For . . . sword—For these are sins deserving the sword, *Ge.*; For the sword avenges transgressions, DI.; For wrath will destroy the reprobate, DUHM; For wrath will come upon the lawless, SEPT. That . . . judgment—*Bi. omits (so in part Sept.)*; That ye may know the Almighty, or, That ye may know that there is a judge, PEAKE; That . . . a judge, BUD. Chap. 20—V. 2. Therefore—Not so, SEPT. V. 9. *Omit*, SEPT. BICKELL, DUHM.

^y Anger, Pr. 15:1.
⁷ Or, *wrathful are*.
^z Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^a Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
² See "Mind," Job 38:36.
⁸ Or, *And by reason of this my haste is within me*.
³ Ch. 19:3.
^d Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
^e Shame, Phil. 3:19.
⁹ Or, *But out of my understanding my spirit answereth me*.
⁴ Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^g Deut. 4:32.
^h Man, Gen. 2:7.
⁵ Ps. 25:2; 41:11; 91:3.
^j The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^k Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^l Ps. 73:19; Pr. 6:15.
⁶ Is. 14:13, 14; Ob. 3:4.
ⁿ Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^o Head, Pr. 20:29.
⁷ Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^q Ch. 7:10; 8:18.
⁸ Dream, Dan. 2:1.
^s Ch. 18:18; 27:21–23.
^t Vision, Num. 12:6.
^u Night, Ps. 19:2.
⁹ Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^w Ch. 7:8; 8:18.

9
a Ch. 7:10.

10
1 Or, as otherwise read, *The poor shall oppress his children.*
b Children suffer for the Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
c Poor, Deut. 24:14.
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
e V. 18; ch. 27:16, 17.
f Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

11
g Bones, Ps. 34:20.
h Ch. 7:21.
i Dust, Is. 65:25.

12
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k Pr. 20:17.
l See "Taste," Col. 2:21.
m Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
n Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

14
o Food, Gen. 9:3.
p Bowels, II Chr. 21:15.
q Gall, Mt. 27:34.
r See "Serpent," II Cor. 11:3.

15
s See "Teaching of Jesus" concerning "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
t See vs. 10, 20, 21.
u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

16
v Poison, Rom. 3:13.

17
w Rivers, Is. 32:2.
x See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

18
y Labor, Ex. 23:12.
z Vs. 10, 15.

Neither shall ^a his place any more behold him.

10 ¹ His ^b children shall seek the favor of the ^c poor, And his ^d hands shall ^e give back his ^f wealth.

11 His ^g bones are full of his youth, But it shall ^h lie down with him in the ⁱ dust.

12 Though ^j wickedness be ^k sweet in his ^m mouth, Though he hide it under his ⁿ tongue,

13 Though he spare it, and will not let it go, But keep it still within his mouth;

14 Yet his ^o food in his ^p bowels is turned, It is the ^q gall of ^r asps within him.

15 He hath swallowed down ^s riches, and he shall ^t vomit them up again;

^u God will cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the ^v poison of asps: The viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not look upon the ^w rivers,

The flowing streams of ^x honey and butter.

18 That which he ^y labored for ^z shall he restore, and shall not swallow it down;

Var. Rend.—V. 10. children—sons, BUD. V. 11. are . . . youth—were . . . youth (*i.e. of youthful vigour*), *Ew. Schl. De. Di. Da.* V. 17. rivers . . . streams—brooks. The rivers, the torrents—rivers—streams, BUD. V. 18. According . . . gotten—Though large be his gain, *Ew. De. Di. Da.* V. 20. quietness—*No BUD.*; rest. within him—in his belly, BUD. V. 21. There . . . not—Nothing escaped his eating, *Var. BUD.* V. 22. hand—power, BUD. V. 23. When he is about—*Lit.* Let it be. When . . . full—Let it be for the filling, *PEAKE* (?) *R marg.* V. 23. And . . . him—And will rain snares upon him, *MERX. SIEG. KLO.* While he is eating—as his food, *Ew. Di.*; or, into his flesh, *AE. De.*; or, into his inward parts, *Hi. FD.*; with his food, BUD. V. 24. He shall flee . . .

According to the ^a substance ² that he hath gotten, he shall not ^b rejoice.

19 For he hath ^c oppressed and forsaken the poor; He hath ^d violently taken away a ^e house, ³ and he shall not build it up.

20 Because he knew no ^f quietness ⁴ within him, He shall ^g not save aught of that wherein he delighted.

21 There was nothing left that he devoured not; Therefore ^h his prosperity shall not endure.

22 In ⁱ the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in ^j straits:

The hand of every one that is in ^k misery shall come upon him.

23 ⁵ When he is about to fill his belly, ^l God will cast the fierceness of his wrath upon him,

And will ^m rain it upon him ⁿ while he is ^o eating.

24 He shall flee from the iron ^p weapon,

And the ^q bow of ^r brass shall strike him through.

25 He draweth it forth, and it cometh out of his ^s body; Yea, the ^t glittering point cometh out of his gall:

^u Terrors are upon him.

bow—If he flee, &c.: The bow. V. 25. body—back, *PEAKE*, BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 10. hands—children, BUD. *PEAKE*. V. 17. look . . . honey—look upon rivers of oil, streams of honey, *KLO.*; feed on the milk of the meadows, On valleys of honey, *DUHM.* after *SEPT.* V. 18. He increases gain, and is not of good cheer, His exchange, and does not rejoice, *DUHM.*; while he gives forth his gain, he dare not swallow it, As his possessions, So is his exchange, he dare not exult, BUD. V. 20. He . . . delighted—His safety is not in his possessions, *SEPT.*; He has no rest with his treasure, *DUHM.*; with his desired he will not escape, BUD. V. 22. The . . . come—Every power of misery comes, *SEPT.* *VULG. PEAKE.* All the power of the evil shall come, BUD. V. 25. Terrors . . . him, *Omit.*, *SEPT.*

a See "Goods," Num. 31:9.
2 Heb. *of his exchange.*

b Joy, Ps. 30:5.
c Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
d Violence, Hab. 1:3.
e House, Deut. 24:10.
3 Or, *which he builded not.*

20
f See "Rest," Heb. 4:4.
4 Or, *in his greed.* Heb. *in his belly.*
g Eccl. 5:13-15.

21
h Ch. 15:29.

22
i Ch. 15:21.
j Adversity, Job 19:6.
k Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

23
5 Or, *Let it be for the filling of his belly that God shall cast &c.*
l Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Rain, Deut. 11:14.

n Num. 11:20, 33; Ps. 78:30, 31.
6 Or, *as his food.*
o Meals, Ruth 2:14.

24
p Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.
q See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
r Brass, Josh. 22:8.

25
s Body, Num. 23:8.
t Deut. 32:41.
u See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

26
a Darkness, Job 38:9.
b Treasures, 1 Chr. 27:25.
c Fire, Lev. 10:2.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
1 Or, *It shall go ill with him that is left.*
e Tent, Num. 24:5.

27
f Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
g Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.

28
j Deut. 28:31;
1 Sam. 2:33.
k Goods, Num. 31:9.

29
l Ch. 27:13;
31:2, 3.
m Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
n Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.

1
o Job, Job 1:1.

2
p Speech, 1 Cor. 2:1.
q Consolation Mt. 5:4.

3
r Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
2 Or, *thou shalt mock.*

4
s Complaint, Col. 3:13.
3 Or, *of.*
t Ch. 6:11.
u See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

5
4 Heb. *Look unto me.*
v See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
w Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

6
x See "Mind," Job 38:36.
y See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

7
z The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
a Life, Gen. 2:7.

26 All ^a darkness is laid up for his ^b treasures:

A ^c fire not blown by ^d man shall devour him;

¹ It shall consume that which is left in his ^e tent.

27 The ^f heavens shall ^g reveal his ^h iniquity,
And the ⁱ earth shall rise up against him.

28 The ^j increase of his house shall depart;
His ^k goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 This is ^l *m* the portion of a wicked man from God,
And the ⁿ heritage appointed unto him by God.

21 Then ^o Jōb answered and said,

2 Hear diligently my ^p speech;
And let this be your ^q consolations.

3 Suffer me, and I also will speak;
And after that I have spoken, ^r mock on.

4 As for me, is my ^s complaint ^t to man?

And ^u why should I not be ^v impatient?

5 ^w Mark me, and be astonished,
And ^x lay your hand upon your ^y mouth.

6 Even when I ^z remember I am troubled,
And ^a horror taketh hold on my flesh.

7 Wherefore do ^b the wicked ^c live,

Var. Rend.—V. 26. laid . . . treasures—saved for him, laid up . . . BUD.; Darkness is laid up for him, SEPT. PEAKE. It . . . tent—So BUD.; Let it feed on that which is left in his tent. V. 28. depart . . . away—must be revealed as that which flows away, *Di.*; Destruction sweeps away his house, SEPT. DUHM. increase—profit, BUD. shall—must, BUD. His goods shall flow away—*Lit.* things washed away, PEAKE. Chap. 21.—V. 2. consolation—*i.e.* the consolation you afford me, *Rodwell.* V. 4. to man—Or, of a man, *Di.* Hi.; against man, PEAKE. BUD. And—Or. I . . . impatient—*Lit.* my spirit be short, PEAKE. V. 5. mark—

^b Become old, yea, wax ^c mighty in power?

8 Their ^d seed is established with them in their sight,
And their ^e offspring before their ^f eyes.

9 Their ^g houses are ^h safe from fear,
Neither is the ⁱ rod of God upon them.

10 Their ^j bull gendereth, and faileth not;
Their cow calveth, and ^k casteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a ^l flock,
And their children ^m dance.

12 They ⁿ sing to the timbrel and ^o harp,

And rejoice at the sound of the ^p pipe.

13 They ^q spend their days in ^r prosperity,
And ^s in a moment they go down to ^t Sheōl.

14 And they say unto God, ^u Depart from us;

For we ^v desire not the ^w knowledge of thy ways.

15 ^x What is the Almighty, that we should ^y serve him?

And ^z what profit should we have, if we ^a pray unto him?

16 ^b Lo, their prosperity is not in their hand:

The ^c counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 ^d How oft is it that the ^e lamp of the wicked is put out?

*turn unto, BUD.; look unto, PEAKE. V. 6. remember—think thereon. V. 9. are . . . fear—have peace without fear, BUD. V. 11. little ones . . . flock—boys . . . lambs, BUD. dance—hop, BUD. V. 13. in . . . Sheol—they sink in peace to the Underworld, BUD.; in the freedom of Sheol they rest, SIEG. SEPT. V. 14. And—And yet, *Ew.* V. 16. their . . . hand—Or, is not their prosperity in their hand? *Var. DUHM.* is—be, *Ge. Ew. Di. Bo.**

Var. Read.—V. 26. treasures—children, PEAKE. *Me.*; *Omit, BUD.* V. 28. His . . . away—a curse, DUHM. Chap. 21.—V. 16. Lo . . . not—Behold they have their prosperity in, *Sept. Me.* The *me—Omit, BUD.* me—him (*i.e.* from God. *Sept. Me.* cf. ch. 22:13; him, DUHM.

b Old Age, Titus 2:3.
c Ch. 12:19.

8
d Seed, Deut. 22:9.
e Children, Gen. 3:16.
f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

9
g House, Deut. 24:10.
h Family, Eph. 5:22.
i Or, *in peace, without fear.*
j Rod, Num. 20:8.

10
j Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
k Ex. 23:26.

11
l Flock, Lu. 12:32.
m Dancing, 1 Sam. 18:6.

12
n Songs, Ex. 15:1.
o Music, 1 Chr. 6:31.
p Heb. *lift up the voice.*
q Harp, 1 Ki. 10:12.
r Pipe, 1 Sam. 10:5.

13
r V. 23; ch. 36:11.
s Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
t Ch. 34:20;
Ps. 73:19.
u Sheol, Job 7:9.

14
v Ch. 22:17.
w Pr. 1:29.
x Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

15
y Ex. 5:2.
z Worship, Mt. 4:10.
a Ch. 22:17; 34:9.
b Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

16
7 Or, *Ye say, Lo &c.*
c Ch. 22:18.

17
8 Or, *How oft is the lamp of the wicked put out, And how oft cometh upon them! God distributeth sorrows in his anger. They are as stubble . . . away.*
d Lamp, Ex. 25:37.

17
a Adversity,
 Job 19:6.
b Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
c Sorrows,
 I Thess. 4:13.
d Anger, Pr.
 15:1.

18
e See "Grass,"
 Ps. 37:2.
f Ch. 13:25;
 Ps. 83:13.
g Wind, Job
 27:21.
h Meteorology,
 Gen. 27:39.

19
i Or, *God layeth
 up his iniquity
 for his chil-
 dren: He re-
 wardeth him,
 and he shall
 know it. His
 eyes shall see
 his destruction,
 and he shall
 drink &c.*
i Ex. 20:5;
 Jer. 31:29;
 Ez. 18:3.
j Judgment,
 II Pet. 2:4.
k Children, Gen.
 3:16.

20
l Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
m Destruction,
 Hos. 13:14;
 Ps. 60:3; 75:8;
 Is. 51:17;
 Jer. 25:15;
 Rev. 14:10.

21
o House, Deut.
 24:10.
p Family, Eph.
 5:22.
q Ch. 14:5.
r Months, Gen.
 7:11.

22
s Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.
t Knowledge of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
u Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
v God the Judge
 of the World,
 Gen. 1:1.

23
w V. 13; ch.
 20:11.
x Death, Rom.
 5:12.

24
y Vessels, See
 "Food," Gen.
 9:3.
z Milk, Ex.
 23:19.
a See "Bones,"
 Ps. 34:20.

That their ^a calamity cometh
 upon them?

That ^b God distributeth ^c sor-
 rows in his ^d anger?

18 That they are as ^e stubble
 before the ^f wind,

And as ^g chaff that the
^h storm carrieth away?

19 ⁱ Ye say, ^j God layeth up
 his iniquity for his ^k chil-
 dren.

Let him recompense it unto
 himself, that he may know
 it:

20 Let his own ^l eyes see his
^m destruction,

And let him ⁿ drink of the
 wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what careth he for his
^o house after him,

When the ^q number of his
^r months is cut off?

22 Shall any ^s teach God
^t knowledge,

Seeing he ^u judgeth those
 that are high?

23 One ^w dieth in his full
 strength,

Being wholly at ease and
 quiet:

24 His ^x pails are full of ^y milk,
 And the ^z marrow of his
 bones is moistened.

25 And another dieth in ^a bitter-
 ness of soul,

And never ^b tasteth of good.

26 They ^c lie down ^d alike in the
^e dust,

Var. Rend.—V. 17. upon . . . distrib-
 uteth—upon them? Or doth (God) dis-
 tribute . . . ? *Var.*: Or doth he distribute
 . . . ? *BUD.* V. 18. That they are—(How
 oft) are they: They shall be. *BUD.* V. 19.
 Ye . . . layeth—God (as ye say) layeth:
 see ch. 20:10; Let him not lay, *DUHM*.
LEY. children—sons, *BUD.* recompense
 —requite, *Var.* *BUD.* know—feel, *Var.*
BUD. V. 21. careth he for—pleasure
 hath he in, r. cut off—ended, *BUD.*; *Add.*
 in the midst, r. V. 22. Seeing he—It is
 that; Since he, *BUD.* V. 24. his pails
 —her breasts, r. V. 25. never . . .
 good—hath never tasted happiness; hath
 tasted no happiness, *BUD.* V. 26. worm

And the ^f worm ^g covereth
 them.

27 Behold, I know your
ⁱ thoughts,

And the devices wherewith
 ye would wrong me.

28 For ye say, Where is the
 house of the ^j prince?

And where is the ^k tent
 wherein the wicked
 dwelt?

29 Have ye not asked wayfaring
 men?

And do ye not know their
 evidences,

30 That the ^l evil man is ^m re-
 served to the day of calam-
 ity?

That they are ⁿ led forth to
 the day of wrath?

31 Who shall declare his way to
 his ^o face?

And ^p who shall repay him
 what he hath done?

32 ^q Yet shall he be borne to the
 grave,

And men shall keep watch
 over the ^r tomb.

33 The ^s clods of the ^t valley
 shall be sweet unto him,

And ^u all men shall draw
 after him,

As there were innumerable
 before him.

34 How then ^v comfort ye me
^w in vain,

—decay, *BUD.* V. 27. wherewith . . .
 me—which ye wrongfully imagine against
 me, r. V. 28. prince—tyrant, *BUD.* V.
 29. wayfaring men—them that go by the
 way, r. know—take notice of, *Var.* *BUD.*
 evidences—i.e. *historical examples.* V. 30.
 is reserved . . . forth—Or, is spared at
 (?) the day of calamity; That they are led
 away (?) at, *Schl. De. r marg., and partly*
Ew. Hi. But see *Var. Read.* V. 32. shall
 —So *BUD.*; is, *Var.* men—Omit, r. men
 . . . tomb—one shall take care of the
 hill (mound), *BUD.* V. 33. shall be—are,
Var. BUD. shall draw—draweth, *Var.*
BUD. V. 34. in vain—with his, *BUD.*

Var. Read.—V. 28. wherein . . . dwell
 —the dwelling-place of the wicked, *BUD.*
PEAKE. V. 30. is reserved—is not re-
 served, *Me.*; will be spared, *BUD.* That
 . . . wrath—At the day of flood he will
 swim on top, *BUD.* they are led forth—
 he is not led to *Me.*; he will swim on top,
BUD. V. 32. Yet—And, *KLO.* And . . .
 tomb—He comes to rest as a shock of
 corn goeth up, *KLO.*

25
b Bitterness of
 Soul, Job 4:15.
c Taste, Col.
 2:21.

26
d Ch. 3:13;
 20:11;
 Eccl. 9:2.
e Equality of
 Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Dust, Is.
 65:25.
g Worm, Is.
 66:24.
h See "Grave,"
 Job 3:22.

27
i See "Mind,"
 Job 38:36.

28
j Prince, Num.
 2:7.
k Tent, Num.
 24:5.

30
l Evil, Ps.
 97:10.
m Ch. 20:29;
 Pr. 16:4.
n Or, *spared in*
&c.
o Or, *led away*
in &c.

31
p Face, Is. 6:2.
q See "Punish-
 ment," Gen.
 39:20.

32
r Or, *Moreover*
he is borne to
the grave, And
keepeth watch
over his tomb.
The clods of the
valley are
sweet unto him;
And all men
draw &c.
p Burial Places,
 II Chr. 16:14.

33
q Ch. 3:22;
 17:16.
r Valley, Josh.
 8:13.
s Ch. 3:19;
 24:24.

34
t Consolation,
 Mt. 5:4.
u Or, *with*
vanity.

* **CHAFF.**—Which the Storm carrieth away—Job 21:18.
 Which the Wind driveth away—Ps. 1:4; 35:5; Is. 17:13; Hos.
 13:3. Burn up—Mt. 3:12; Lu. 3:17.

Figurative.—Is. 17:13; 29:5; 33:11; 41:15; Dan. 2:35; Hos.
 13:3; Zeph. 2:2.

- ³⁴
a Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
1 Or, *faithless-ness*.
²
b Ch. 35:7; Lu. 17:10.
c Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
³
d Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
e Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
f Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
⁴
2 Or, *for fear of thee*.
g Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
h Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
i Ch. 14:3; Ps. 143:2.
⁵
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
⁶
k Pledges, Pr. 20:16.
l Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
m Nakedness, Job 1:21.
n Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
o Clothing, Job 31:19.
⁷
p II Sam. 23:15; Pr. 25:25; Mt. 10:42.
q Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
r Water, Ps. 95:5.
s Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
t Drink, Hos. 4:18.
u See "Thirst," Ps. 42:1.
v Ch. 31:31.
w Bread, Gen. 3:19.
x Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
⁸
3 Heb. *the man of arm*.
y Ps. 94:6; Is. 10:2; Ez. 22:7.
z Earth, Gen. 2:1.
4 Or, *land*.
a Is. 3:3; 9:15.
b Honor, Mal. 1:6.
5 Heb. *he whose person is accepted*.
⁹
c See "Liberal-ity," Rom. 12:8.
d Widow, Lev. 22:13.
e Arms, Ju. 15:14.
f Orphans, Lam. 5:3.
¹⁰
g Snare, Pr. 7:23.

Seeing in your answers there remaineth *only* ^{a1} falsehood?

22 Then answered Ēl'iphāz the Tē'mān-ite, and said,

2 Can a ^b man be profitable unto God?

Surely he that is ^c wise is profitable unto himself.

3 Is it any ^d pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art ^e righteous?

Or is it gain *to him*, that thou makest thy ways ^f perfect?

4 Is it ^g for thy ^h fear of *him* that he ⁱ reproveth thee,

That he entereth ^j with thee into judgment?

5 Is not ^k thy wickedness great? Neither is there any end to thine iniquities.

6 For thou hast taken ^l pledges of thy ^m brother for nought, And ⁿ stripped the naked of their ^o clothing.

7 Thou hast not ^p given ^q water to the ^r weary ^s to drink,

And thou hast ^t withholden ^u bread from the ^v hungry.

8 But as for ^w the ^x mighty man, he had the ^y earth; And ^z the honorable man, he dwelt in it.

9 ^a Thou hast sent ^b widows away empty,

And the ^c arms of the ^d fatherless have been broken.

10 Therefore ^e snares are round about thee,

Var. Rend.—V. 34 (*cont.*). Seeing in—And as for. Seeing . . . falsehood—And your retaliations . . . the rest is faithlessness, BUD. **Chap. 22.**—V. 2. Surely . . . profitable—Nay, the wise man is (only) profitable. V. 3. pleasure—i.e. interest (ch. 21:21). that . . . perfect—when thou wanderest blamelessly, BUD. V. 4. thy fear—Or, thy piety, *Ew. De.* V. 6. for nought—i.e. without cause, PEAKE; without cause, BUD. naked—(half) naked, BUD. V. 8. mighty man—man with the arm, BUD. earth—land, BUD. DUHM. V. 9. empty—without gifts,

And sudden ^h fear troubleth thee,

11 ⁱ Or ^j darkness, so that thou canst not see, And ^k abundance of waters cover thee.

12 Is not ^l God ^m in the height of ⁿ heaven?

And behold the ^o height of the ^p stars, how high they are!

13 And thou sayest, ^q What doth God know?

Can he ^r judge through the thick darkness?

14 Thick ^s clouds are a covering to him, so that he seeth not;

And he walketh on the vault of heaven.

15 ^t Wilt thou keep the ^u old way Which ^v wicked men have trodden?

16 Who were snatched away ^w before their time,

Whose ^x foundation was poured out as a ^y stream,

17 Who ^z said unto God, Depart from us;

And, ^a What can the ^b Almighty do ^c for ^d us?

18 Yet he ^e filled their ^f houses with good things:

But ^g the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see it, and are ^h glad;

And the ⁱ innocent ^j laugh them to ^k scorn,

BUD. fatherless—orphans, BUD. DUHM. V. 11. Or . . . see—Thy light has become darkness, SEPT. PEAKE; light became darkness, BUD. V. 12. height—head, or, top, BUD. V. 14. so that—that, *r.* V. 15. on the vault—in the circuit, *r.* men—So DUHM; people, BUD. V. 17. can—could, *Var. BUD.* for us—unto them, *Var. BUD.* V. 18. is—So BUD.; Or, be (ch. 21:16).

Var. Read.—Chap. 22.—V. 8. Gloss, SIEG. PEAKE. V. 11. Or darkness—thy light is become dark, *Sept. Mc. Bi.* V. 12. high they are—stand out, BUD. Vs. 13-16. *Omit.* SEPT. BICKELL. Vs. 17, 18. *Omit.* BUD. DUHM. V. 18. *Omit.* MERX. SIEG.

^h Fear, Gen. 9:2.

¹¹

6 Or, *Or dost thou not see the darkness, And the flood of waters that covereth thee?*

ⁱ Darkness, Job 38:9.

^j Ch. 38:34; Ps. 69:2; 124:5; Lam. 3:54.

^k See "Floods," Gen. 7:6.

¹²

^l God, Gen. 1:1.

^m Ch. 11:7-9.

ⁿ Cosmology, Ps. 104:2.

^o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

^p Heb. head.

^q Stars, Ps. 136:8.

¹³

^r Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

^s God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁴

^t See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

^u See "Cloud of Glory," Ex. 14:19.

¹⁵

^v Or, *Dost thou mark.*

^w Gen. 6:5, 13.

^x See "Path," Is. 40:14.

^y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

¹⁶

^z Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.

^a Ch. 15:32; 22:16.

^b Ch. 14:19; Ps. 90:5; Is. 28:2; Mt. 7:26, 27.

^c See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.

¹⁷

^d Ch. 21:14, 15.

^e Ps. 4:6.

^f God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.

^g Or, *to.*

^h Heb. *them*.

¹⁸

ⁱ Ch. 12:6.

^j House, Deut. 24:10.

^k Ch. 21:16.

¹⁹

^l Gladness, Is. 51:3.

^m Innocence, Dan. 6:22.

ⁿ Laughter, Job 8:21.

^o Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.

- 20**
a Ps. 18:39.
1 Or, *that which remained to them.* Or, *their abundance.*
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
- 21**
c Jer. 9:24; John 17:3; Gal. 4:9; I John 1:3.
d Peace, Pr. 17:1.
2 Or, as otherwise read, *Thereby shall thine increase be good.*
- 22**
3 Or, *instruction.*
e Law, Deut. 31:24.
f Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
g Words, Pr. 15:23.
h Heart, Acts 15:9.
- 23**
i Ch. 8:5; 11:13; Is. 19:22; 13:6; Zech. 1:3.
j Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
k Edification, Rom. 14:19.
4 Or, *Thou shalt put away.* And *shalt lay up.*
l Promises Conditional, John 14:6.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n Tent, Num. 24:5.
- 24**
o Ps. 19:10.
p Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
5 Heb. *ore.*
6 Or, *on the earth.*
q Dust, Is. 65:25.
r Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
s Ophir, I Ki. 9:28.
t Stone, Ex. 34:1.
u See "River," Is. 32:2.

20 *Saying*, Surely ^a they that did rise up against us are cut off,
And ¹ the remnant of them the ^b fire hath consumed.

21 ^c Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at ^d peace:

² Thereby good shall come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, ³ the ^e law from his ^f mouth, And lay up his ^g words in thy ^h heart.

23 If thou ⁱ return to the Almighty, thou shalt be ^k built up,

⁴ ^l If thou put away ^m unrighteousness far from thy ⁿ tents.

24 And ^o lay thou thy ^p treasure ^q in the ^r dust,

And the ^s gold of ^t Òphir among the ^u stones of the ^v brooks;

25 And the ^w Almighty will be thy ^x treasure,

Var. Rend.—V. 20. Surely . . . And—(Saying.) Surely our adversary is destroyed, And, *Ew. Schl. De. Di.* But see *Var. Read.*: In truth destroyed is their presence, and, *BUD.* V. 22. law—instruction, *Var. BUD.* V. 23. If thou put—*So BUD. PEAKE*; Rather, Thou must, *Schl.*; or, (If) thou, *Ew. De. Di. Hi.* Vs. 24, 25. And if thou lay gold-ore in the dust, And as stones of the torrents (the treasures of) Ophir; Then will the Almighty be thy gold-ore, And silver in bars (?) unto thee, *Ew. Hi. De.* treasure—gold-ore, *BUD.* V. 29. When . . . And the—For when (thy ways?) are brought low, thou shalt (in prayer), Lifting up (or, *Pr. Hi.*)! And he. But see *Var. Read.*: For "God" humbles the insolent, But he who lowers his eyes him he helps, *BUD.*

And ^y precious * silver unto thee.

26 For then shalt thou ^z delight thyself in the Almighty, And shalt lift up thy ^{aa} face unto God.

27 Thou shalt ^{ab} make thy prayer unto him, and he will hear thee;

And thou shalt pay thy ^{ac} vows.

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it ^{ad} shall be established unto thee;

And ^{ae} light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When they ^{af} cast thee down, thou shalt say, *There is lifting up;*

And ^{ag} the ^{ah} humble person he will ^{ai} save.

30 He will ^{aj} deliver even him that is not ^{ak} innocent:

Yea, he shall be delivered through the ^{al} cleanness of thy ^{am} hands.

Var. Read.—V. 20. saying . . . cut off—Surely their substance is destroyed, And, *Sept. Me. G. H. B. Wright.* V. 23. thou . . . up—and humblest thyself, *SEPT. PEAKE*; humbling thyself, *Sept. Ew. Me.* V. 24. *Omit, SEPT.* among . . . brooks—in the sand of the sea, *BUD.* V. 25. *Omit, BICKELL, DUHM.* And . . . thee—And his instruction shall be silver for thee, *BUD.*; and silver phylacteries for thee, *DUHM.*; silver and strength for thee, *LEY*; Sound wisdom shall be silver for thee, *MARSHALL*; Lead shall become for thee silver, *G. H. E. WRIGHT.* V. 29. when . . . And—For he shall bring low the summit of pride, And, *Bi.* V. 30. He . . . innocent—God shall deliver the innocent, *Me. (after Sept. Pesh.)*; He who is not innocent shall not escape, *Bi.*; He lets escape, who is not without guilt, *BUD.* he—*So BUD.*; thou, *Me. after Sept.*

- 25**
v Is. 33:6; Mt. 6:20.
w See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
7 Or, *precious silver shall be thine.*

- 26**
x Ch. 27:10; Ps. 37:4; Is. 58:14.
y Face, Is. 6:2.

- 27**
z Prayers answered, Mt. 5:44.
a Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

- 28**
b Ps. 145:19.
c Light, Ps. 74:16.

- 29**
8 Or, *are made low.*
9 Heb. *him that is lonely of eyes.*
d Humility, Pr. 15:33.
e Salvation, Acts 2:40.

- 30**
f Ch. 42:7, 8; Gen. 18:26.
g Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
h I Sam. 22:21.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.

* **SILVER.**—Early Use: Cups of Joseph—Gen. 44:2. Abimelech's Gift of Pieces to Abraham—Gen. 20:16. Abraham buys Field of Ephron—Gen. 23:15, 16. Abraham rich in Gen. 13:2. Servant reports Isaac's Wealth—Gen. 24:35. Midianites buy Joseph—Gen. 37:28.

Used in Tabernacle.—Given by Israelites—Ex. 25:3; 35:24. For Sockets—Ex. 26:19; 36:24-30. For Hooks—Ex. 27:17. Offerings of Princes of Israel—Num. 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55, 61, 67, 73, 79. Total of Princes' Gifts—Num. 7:84, 85.

Used in Temple.—Gifts of Toi to David—II Sam. 8:10; I Chr. 18:10. Payment to Builders of—II Ki. 12:13-15. Turned over to Solomon by David—I Chr. 28:14-17; 29:2-5. Total given by Princes—I Chr. 29:6, 7. Surplus Money made into Vessels—II Chr. 24:14. Given to those returning from Babylon for House of God—Ezra 1:4, 6. Silver Vessels taken back from Babylon—Ezra 5:14; 6:5. Ezra turns Silver over to the Priests and Levites—Ezra 8:25-30. Belshazzar drinks out of Temple Vessels—Dan. 5:2.

Solomon's Silver becomes common.—I Ki. 10:22-27; II Chr. 1:14-17; 9:20; Eccl. 2:8.

In Israel and Judah.—Dan. 5:2. Israel is corrupted by the Eastern Wealth—Is. 2:6-8. Philistines pay Tribute to Jehoshaphat in Silver—I Chr. 17:11. Governors of Judah exact Tribute—Neh. 5:15.

Workers in Silver.—Men of Tyre—II Chr. 2:14. Men of Ephesus—Acts 19:24.

Refining Silver.—Found with Dross—Job 28:1; Is. 1:22; Pr. 25:4.

Purified by Fire.—Num. 31:22, 23; I Chr. 29:4; Ps. 12:6; 66:10; Pr. 17:3; Mal. 3:3.

Made into: Cups—Gen. 44:2; II Ki. 12:13. Platters—Num. 7:13, 84, 85. Bowls—Num. 7:13, 84. Trumpets—Num. 10:20; II Ki. 12:13. Chains—Is. 40:19. Idols—Ex. 20:23; Ps. 115:4; Is. 2:20; 30:22; Hos. 13:2. Shrines—Acts 19:24. Candlesticks—I Chr. 28:15. Tables—I Chr. 28:16. Couches—Esth. 1:6. Studs—So. of Sol. 1:11.

References.—Apples of Gold, etc.—Pr. 25:11. Tongue of Righteous as—Pr. 10:20. Thy Silver perish with thee—Acts 8:20.

1
a Job, Job 1:1.

2
b Complaint,
Col. 3:13.
c Rebellion is
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
1 Or, bitter. Or,
accounted
rebellion.
d Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
e Ch. 6:2, 3;
Ps. 32:4.

3
f Deut. 4:29;
Jer. 29:13;
Hos. 5:6.
g Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
h Ps. 9:4; 47:8.

4
i Ch. 13:3.
j Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

5
k Words, Pr.
15:23.

6
l God is infi-
nite, Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, he would
only give heed.

7
m Ch. 13:3.
n V. 10; ch.
13:16.

8
o God invisible,
Gen. 1:1.

9
p God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, turneth
himself to . . .
him, but.

23 Then ^a Job answered
and said,

2 Even to-day is my ^b com-
plaint ^{c1} rebellious:

My ^d stroke is ^e heavier than
my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I
might ^f find him!

That I might come even to
his ^g seat!

4 I would ⁱ set my cause in
order before him,

And fill my ^j mouth with ar-
guments.

5 I would know the ^k words
which he would answer
me,

And understand what he
would say unto me.

6 Would he contend with me
in ^l the greatness of his
power?

Nay; ² but he would give
heed unto me.

7 There the upright might
^m reason with him;

So should I be ⁿ delivered for
ever from my judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but
^o he is not *there*;

And backward, but I cannot
perceive him;

9 On the left hand, when ^p he
doth work, but I cannot
behold him;

He ³ hideth himself on the

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—V. 2. is—
called, BUD. rebellious—rebellion, BUD.
my stroke . . . groaning—Since my hand
still presses upon my sighs, BUD.; my
hand is heavy upon my groaning, PEAKE,
a marg. V. 3. seat—cities, BUD. V.
6. Inset, Behold, BUD. Nay; but he—If
only he (himself), BUD. but . . . me—
let him but himself attend unto me! Ew.
De. Di.; or, let him alone assault me, Hi.
V. 7. There . . . So BUD.; Then
would there be a righteous man disputing
with him, And I should be. Behold . . .
forward—When I go to the east, BUD.
and backward—And to the west, BUD.
V. 9. On . . . work—If I look for him on
the north, BUD. He . . . that—Turn I
to the south, BUD. V. 10. When he hath
—If he, BUD. V. 12. treasured up—Lit.
hidden; see Var. Read.; guarded, BUD.
necessary food—law (cf. Rom. 7:23), De.
Di. Hi., a marg.; or, night, Ew. V. 13. But
mind—Or, he (remaineth) the same,
Di. Hi.; or, he is peerless, Ew. Schl.; But
he wishes it, BUD. soul—mind, BUD.
V. 14. performeth—will perform, are
with him—are in his mind, BUD. V. 16.

right ^a hand, that I cannot
see him.

10 ⁴ But he knoweth ⁵ the way
that I take;

When he hath ⁷ tried me, I
shall come forth as gold.

11 My ⁸ foot hath ^t held fast to
his steps;

His ^u way have I kept, and
turned not aside.

12 I have not ^w gone back from
the ^x commandment of his
^y lips;

I have treasured up the
^z words of his mouth ⁶ more
than my ⁷ necessary ^a food.

13 But ⁸ he is in one ^b mind, and
^c who can turn him?

And what his ^d soul desireth,
even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth that which
is ^e appointed for me:

And many such things are
with him.

15 Therefore am I terrified at
his presence;

When I consider, I am
^f afraid of him.

16 For God hath made my
^g heart faint,

And the Almighty hath terri-
fied me;

17 ⁹ Because I was not cut off
before the ^h darkness,

Neither did he cover the
thick darkness from my
ⁱ face.

terrified—troubled, R. For—So DUHM;
Yea. V. 17. For I am not confounded
(lit. extinguished) because of the darkness.
Nor because of my face which he hath
covered with gloom, Ew. De. Di.; For
" " destroyed stand I because of the
darkness, And the deepest darkness covers
my face, BUD.; For I am cut off by the
darkness, and thick darkness covers my
face, BICKELL, DUHM, PEAKE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—V. 2. Yea, I
know it, from his hand is my complaint;
His hand presseth out my groaning, Me.;
partly Sept., Ew. Di. Bi. (who reads "my
own hand" twice; an ironical reference to
passages like ch. 22:5). V. 8. Omit, SEPT.
Vs. 8, 9. Omit, SIEG. DUHM. V. 9. when
" " work—I see him, Pesh. Me. (L.)
PEAKE. V. 12. more . . . food—in my
bosom, SEPT. Vulg. Or. Me. (L.) BUD.
PEAKE. V. 14. Omit, SEPT. V. 17. For
I am confounded because of the darkness.
And he hath covered my face with gloom,
Bi. (in latter part following Sept.).

9
q Hand, Gen.
16:12.

10
4 Or, For.
5 Heb. the way
that is with
me.
r Ch. 7:18;
Ps. 7:9; 11:5;
66:10;
Dan. 11:35;
Zech. 13:19;
I Pet. 1:7.

11
s Foot, Gen.
18:4.
t Ch. 31:7; Ps.
17:5; 44:18.
u Faithfulness
I Cor. 4:17.
v Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.

12
w Backsliding,
Lu. 9:62.
x Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
y Lips, Job
2:10.
z Word of God,
John 6:63.
6 Or, more than
my own law.
7 Or, portion.
See Pr. 30:8.
a Food, Gen.
9:3.

13
8 Or, he is one.
b Mind, Job
38:36.
c Ch. 9:12;
12:14.
d Soul, Job
4:15.

14
e Ch. 7:3.

15
f Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

16
g Deut. 20:3;
Jer. 51:46;
Lam. 5:17.

17
9 Or, For I am
not dismayed
because of the
darkness. Nor
because thick
darkness cover-
eth my face.
h Darkness, Job
38:9.
i Face, Is. 6:2.

1 Or, *Why is it, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, That they who know him see not his days?*

a Ps. 31:15.
b Ch. 15:20.
c Foreordination, Eph. 1:11.
d God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
e Is. 2:12;
Jer. 46:10;
Ob. 15;
Zeph. 1:7.

f Landmarks, Gen. 23:15.
g Violence, Hab. 1:3.
h See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
i Flocks, Lu. 12:32.

j Asses, Num. 31:34.
k Orphans, Lam. 5:3.
l Widow, Lev. 22:13.
m See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
n Pledge, Pr. 20:16.

o Poor, Deut. 24:14.
p Or, meek.
q Earth, Gen. 2:1.
r Pr. 28:12.

r Desert, Jer. 17:6.
s Labor, Ex. 23:12.
t Food, Gen. 9:3.
u Heb. prey.
v Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
w Bread, Gen. 3:19.
x Children, Gen. 3:16.

a Or, his.
x Field, Num. 20:17.
y See "Vineyard," I Ki. 21:16.
z The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

a Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
b Night, Ps. 19:2.
c Nakedness, Job 1:21.
d Clothing, Job 31:19.
e Cold, Rev. 3:15.

f See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
g See "Rain," Deut. 11:14.
h Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

24 ¹ Why are ^{a b c} times not laid up by the ^d Almighty?

And why do not they that know him see ^e his days?

2 There are that remove the ^f landmarks;

They ^g violently ^h take away ⁱ flocks, and feed them.

3 They drive away the ^j ass of the ^k fatherless;

They take ^l the widow's ^m ox for a ⁿ pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way:

The ^o ² poor of the ^p earth all ^q hide themselves.

5 Behold, as wild asses in the ^r desert

They go forth to their ^s work, seeking diligently for ^t food;

The ^u wilderness *yieldeth* them ^v bread for their ^w children.

6 They cut ^x their provender in the ^y field;

And they glean the ^z vintage of the ¹ wicked.

7 They ^a lie all ^b night ^c naked without ^d clothing,

And have no covering in the ^e cold.

8 They are wet with the ^f showers of the ^g mountains,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—V. 1. times—*So* BUD.; judgments (*lit.* seasons). V. 2. There are that—Some, BUD. violently . . . them—rob the herds, together with their shepherds, BUD. Vs. 3, 9. fatherless—orphans, BUD. DUHM. V. 4. needy—poor, BUD. earth—land, BUD. V. 5. diligently—earnestly. V. 6. cut—harvest, BUD. DUHM. their provender—his fodder; harvest, BUD. glean . . . wicked—gather the late fruits of the vintage. field—*Add.* at night, BUD. glean—plunder, BUD. DUHM. wicked—rich, BUD. DUHM. V. 7. lie all—pass the. naked—half naked, BUD. V. 9. breast—mother's breast, BUD. take . . . poor—take as a pledge, the suckling of the needy, BUD. KAMP, PEAKE. V. 10. So . . . naked—Naked they go . . . BUD. go about—go. And . . . sheaves—hungry as they are, they bear sheaves. V. 12. regardeth . . . folly—layeth not (their) unseemliness (ch. 1:22) to heart; regardeth . . . injustice, BUD.; imputeth it not for folly, *r.* V. 13. These—Yonder men. These . . . light—Again others belong to the enemies of light, BUD. V. 14. He is a thief—the thief goes (around), BUD. *See Var. Read.*

And ⁱ embrace the ^j rock for want of a shelter.

9 There are that pluck the fatherless from the breast, And ^k ⁵ take a pledge of the poor;

10 *So that* they go about naked without clothing,

And being ^l hungry they carry the ^m sheaves.

11 They make ⁿ oil within the ^o walls of these men;

They tread *their* ^p winepresses, and suffer ^q thirst.

12 From out of the ^r populous ^s city men groan,

And the ^t soul of the ^u wounded ^v crieth out:

Yet God ^w regardeth not the folly.

13 These are of them that ^x rebel against the ^y light;

They know not the ways thereof,

Nor abide in the ^z paths thereof.

14 The ¹ murderer ^a riseth with the light;

He ^b ^{*} killeth the poor and needy;

And in the night he is as a ^c thief.

15 ^d The eye also of the ^e adulterer waiteth for the twilight,

Var. Read.—Chap. 24.—V. 1. Why . . . Why—Why are judgements laid up (*i.e.* reserved) by the Almighty, and (why), *Sept. Me.*; Why, seeing times (of judgement) depend on the Almighty, *Bi.*; Why is there no judgement from the Almighty? Why, DUHM. and . . . days?—Why are the times hidden with Him, and they that know Him see not His Day, DUHM. V. 2. and feed them—with their shepherd, *SEPT. many scholars.* V. 6. their provender—by night, *Me. Bi. PEAKE;* that which is not his, *HL, after SEPT.* wicked—rich, BUD. PEAKE. V. 12. From city and houses are they chased, and the hunger (*lit.* soul) of the children crieth, But there is none to plead for them, DUHM. From . . . groan—The blood of the perfect man crieth, *Bi.* regardeth . . . folly—heareth not prayer, *Sept. Pesh. Gei.*; layeth not up prayer (*i.e.* to answer it), *Bi.*; taketh not heed of the wrong, PEAKE. V. 14. with the—before the, *Bi.*; When there is no, PEAKE. the poor and needy—his enemy and foe, DUHM. is as a thief—the thief walketh, *Bi.*; the thief roameth about, ME.

*** HOMICIDE.**—Accidental Taking of Life—Num. 35:11, 12; Ex. 21:13; Num. 35:22–28; Deut. 4:41; 19:4–6; Josh. 20:2–6. See "Murderer"—Num. 35:16.

i Lam. 4:5.
j Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

9
k Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
5 Or, take in pledge that which is on the poor.

10
l Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
m Sheaf, Deut. 24:19.

11
n Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
o Wall, Jer. 51:58.
p Winepress, Lev. 10:9.
q Thirst, Ps. 42:1.

12
6 Heb. city of men.
r City, Gen. 4:17.
s Soul, Job 4:15.
t Wound, Job 34:6.
u Cry, Lu. 18:7.
v Ch. 9:23, 24.

13
w Rebellion is Sin, Is. 5:20;
John 3:19.
x Light, Ps. 74:16.
y Path, Is. 40:14.

14
z Murderer, Num. 35:16.
a Mic. 2:1.
b Ps. 10:8.
c See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.

15
d Eye, Ps. 17:8.
e Adultery, Num. 5:12.

15
a Eye, Ps. 17:8.
1 Or, *putteth a covering on his face*.
b Face, Is. 6:2.

16
c Darkness, Job 38:9.
d Ex. 22:2; Mt. 6:19.
e House, Deut. 24:10.
f Or, Which they had marked for themselves.
g See "Day," Lev. 25:8.

17
g Or, thick darkness is to all of them as the morning; For they &c.
g Morning, Ps. 65:8.

18
4 Or, Ye say, Swiftly &c. Heb. *Swift* is he &c.
h Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
i Ch. 9:26; Ps. 90:5.
j Water, Ps. 95:5.
k Curse, Gen. 4:11.
l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
m Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.

19
n See "Famine," II Sam. 21:1.
o Heat, Lu. 12:55.
p Ch. 6:16, 17.
q Heb. *violently take away*.
q Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
r Sheol, Job 7:9.
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.

20
t Ps. 31:12; Eccl. 2:16.
u Worm, Is. 66:24.
v Ch. 18:17; Ps. 34:16; Pr. 10:7.
w Ch. 19:10; Dan. 4:14.
6 Or, as a tree; even he that devoureth &c.
x Tree, Mt. 7:17.

21
y Widow, Lev. 22:13.

22
z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Deut. 28:66.

23
b Ch. 12:6.

Saying, No ^a eye shall see me:
And he ¹ disguiseth his ^b face.
16 In the ^c dark they ^d dig
through ^e houses:

² They shut themselves up in
the ¹ day-time;
They know not the light.
17 For ³ the ^o morning is to all
of them as thick darkness;
For they know the terrors of
the thick darkness.

18 ⁴ Swiftly they ^h ⁱ pass away
upon the face of the
¹ waters;

Their portion is ^k cursed in
the ¹ earth:

They turn not into the way
of the ^m vineyards.

19 ⁿ Drought and ^o heat ^p ⁵ con-
sume the ^q snow waters:
So doth ¹ Shē'ōl those that
have ^s sinned.

20 The womb shall ^t forget him;
The ^u ^v worm shall feed sweet-
ly on him;
He shall be ^w no more re-
membered;

And unrighteousness shall be
broken ⁶ as a ^x tree.

21 He devoureth the barren that
beareth not,
And doeth not good to the
^y widow.

22 Yet ^z ^{God} preserveth the
mighty by his power:
He riseth up that hath ^a no
assurance of life.

23 ^{God} giveth them ^b to be in

Var. Rend.—V. 16. They—he, BUD. dig—So BUD.; or, break. They know—"Altogether" they know, BUD. V. 17. For . . . darkness—For . . . the shadow of death. *Ew. Hi.*; or, For deep shade is to them all (as it were) morning, *Schl. De. Di.* thick darkness—darkness, BUD. DUHM. know—are familiar with. V. 18. upon—(as) on, earth—land, BUD. DUHM. V. 19. Sheol—Underworld, BUD. V. 20. shall forget—forgetteth, *Var.* BUD. shall feed—No BUD.; feedeth. He—His greatness, BUD. shall be—is. V. 21. He . . . not. Even he that keeps company with the barren: *cf.* Pr. 29:3, MARSHALL. devoureth—mistreateth, BUD. V. 22. Yet . . . mighty—Yet he (God) prolongeth the life of the mighty. he riseth up—they rise up, *PEAKE, r marg.* that . . . life—when he believed not that he should

security, and they ^c rest
thereon;

⁷ And his ^d eyes are upon
their ways.

24 They are exalted; yet a little
while, and they are gone;

⁸ Yea, they are ^e brought low,
they are ⁹ taken out of the
way as all others,

And are ¹ cut off as the tops
of the ears of ^g grain.

25 And if it be not so now, ^h who
will prove me a ⁱ liar,
And make my ^j speech noth-
ing worth?

25 Then answered Bil-dād
the Shū'-hite, and said,

² ^k Dominion and ¹ fear are with
him;

He maketh ^m peace in his
ⁿ ^o high places.

3 Is there any number of ^p his
armies?

And upon whom doth not his
^q light arise?

4 How then can man be ^r ^s just
¹⁰ with God?

Or how can he be ^t ^u clean
that is born of a ^v woman?

5 Behold, even the ^w moon hath
no brightness,

And the ^x stars are not pure
in his sight:

6 How much less ^y man, that
is a worm!

And the son of man, that is
a worm!

live, *Ew. Schl. De. Di. r marg.*: where he did not have confidence in his life, BUD.; they believed not that they should live, *PEAKE, r marg.* V. 24. are exalted—stand high, BUD. Yea . . . they are—And are no more; They consume away, they perish as all other, And are. Yea . . . low—And sink down, BUD. they . . . others—shrive up as everything, BUD. **Chap. 25.**—V. 4. spirit—breath, BUD. V. 5. hath no brightness—shineth not; it is not light, BUD. worm—maggot, *Var.* BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 20. He—His greatness, *PEAKE, Bi. BUD. DUHM.* Vs. 22, 23. And the possession of the strong stands fast by his might (*completing* v. 21); But he believeth not in (his) life, that it will be stable, He trusteth not (*cf. Sept.*) that he will be stayed up; and his (God's) eyes are, &c., *Bi.*

c Rest, Heb. 4:4.
7 Or, But.
d Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

24
8 Or, And when they are &c. Ch. 14:21.
e Or, gathered in.
f See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
g Grain, Gen. 42:33.

25
h Ch. 6:28; 27:4.
i Lying, Lev. 19:11.
j Speech, I Cor. 2:1.

2
k See "God," Gen. 1:1.
l Fear, Gen. 9:2.
m Peace, Pr. 17:1.
n High Places, Deut. 12:2.
o Ch. 22:12; Ps. 148:1; Mt. 21:9; Lu. 2:14.

3
p Gen. 32:2; Neh. 9:6; Ps. 148:2.
q Light, Ps. 74:16.

4
r Justice, Mic. 6:8.
s Justification, Rom. 4:25.
10 Or, before.
t See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
v Woman, Ruth 3:9.

5
w Moon, Ps. 136:9.
x Stars, Ps. 136:8.

6
y Man, Gen. 2:7.

¹
a Job, Job 1:1.

²
b Help, Acts 26:22.
c Ch. 6:11, 12.
d Salvation, Acts 2:40.
e Arm, Ju. 15:14.
f Ps. 71:9.

³
g Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

⁴
i Words, Pr. 15:23.
j Spirit, Job 4:15.
1 Heb. *breath*.

⁵
2 Or, *The shades*, Heb. *The Rephaim*.
k See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
l Waters, Ps. 95:5.

⁶
m Sheol, Job 7:9.
n Nakedness, Job 1:21.
o Heb. 4:13.
p Heb. *him*.
p Ch. 28:22; 31:12.
4 Or, *Destruction*.

⁷
q Cosmology, Ps. 104:2.
r Earth, Gen. 2:1.
s Gen. 1:2; Heb. 11:1.
5 Or, *over*.

⁸
t Ch. 37:11; Pr. 30:4.
u See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

⁹
v Ch. 22:14; Ps. 97:2; 105:39.
w Face, Is. 6:2.
x Throne, Acts 12:21.

¹⁰
y Ch. 38:8-11; Pr. 8:29.

26 Then ^a Jōb answered and said,

2 How hast thou ^b helped him that is ^c without power!

How hast thou ^d saved the ^e arm that ^f hath no strength!

3 How hast thou counselled him that hath no ^g wisdom, And plentifully declared sound ^h knowledge!

4 To whom hast thou uttered ⁱ words?

And whose ^j spirit came forth from thee?

5 ² They that are ^k deceased tremble

Beneath the ^l waters and the inhabitants thereof.

6 ^m Shē'ōl is ⁿ naked before ³ God,

And ^p 4 Ā-bād'dōn hath no covering.

7 He ^q stretcheth out the north over empty space, And hangeth the ^r earth ^s upon nothing.

8 He ^t bindeth up the waters in his thick ^u clouds; And the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He ^v incloseth the ^w face of his ^x throne,

And spreadeth his cloud upon it.

10 He hath described a ^y boundary upon the face of the waters,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 26.—V. 5. They . . . tremble.—The shades writhe, see *Var. Read.*; The shadow comes to trembling, *BUD.* Beneath . . . thereof, who have their dwellings beneath the waters, *BI. DUHM.* V. 6. Sheol—world of death, *BUD.* Abaddon —i.e. the place of destruction—the place of destruction, *BUD.* V. 9. incloseth . . . face—shut-teth off the aspect. He . . . throne—He sets firm the pillars of His throne, *DUHM.*; who clotheth his face to the "full moon," *BUD.* V. 10. Unto . . . darkness—Unto where light and darkness push together, *BUD.* V. 12. stirreth up—*So Ew. Di. Hi. R.*; or, husheth, *Schl. Di. R. marg.*; forceth into the narrow place, *BUD. Rahab*—see on ch. 9:13. V. 13. spirit—breath, *Var. BUD. DUHM.* garnished—serene, *Var. BUD. DUHM.* V. 14. small . . . whisper—*So DUHM.*; whisper of a word, *Var.*

Unto the ^z confines of ^a light and ^b darkness.

11 The ^c pillars of ^d heaven ^e tremble

And are astonished at his rebuke.

12 He ^f stirreth up the ^g sea with his ^h power,

And by his ⁱ understanding he smiteth through ^j Rā'hāb.

13 By ^k his Spirit the heavens are ⁷ garnished;

His ^l hand hath pierced the ⁸ swift ^m serpent.

14 Lo, these are but the outskirts of his ways:

And ⁹ how small ⁿ a whisper ¹⁰ do we hear of him!

But the ^u thunder of his ¹¹ power who can understand?

27 And Jōb again took up his ^o parable, and said,

2 As God liveth, ^q who hath taken away my right,

And the ^r Almighty, ^s who hath ¹² vexed my ^t soul

3 ¹³ (For my ^u life is yet whole in me,

And the spirit of God is in my ^v nostrils);

4 Surely my ^w lips ¹⁴ shall not speak ^x unrighteousness,

Neither ¹⁵ shall my ^y tongue utter ^z deceit.

5 Far be it from me that I should justify you:

Till I die ^a I will not put away mine integrity from me.

BUD. Chap. 27.—V. 2. vexed my soul—driven me to despair, *BUD.* V. 3. For . . . me—for all my breath is still in me, &c., (*Ew. De. Di. Hi. R.* life—health, *Var. BUD. DUHM.* spirit—breath, *BUD.* V. 5. put away . . . from me—give up; let go, *BUD.* heart—conscience, *BUD.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 26.—V. 5. The shades do writhe). Whose habitation is under the waters, *Me. Bi. (l.)*; The shadows come to trembling; Beneath the water and its inhabitants, *BUD.*; The giants writhe because of fear, Who have their dwellings beneath the waters, *DUHM.* and . . . thereof—who have their dwellings beneath the waters, *BI. Chap. 27.—V. 1. Probably, a later insertion, PEAKE.* V. 2. vexed my soul—filled my soul with bitterness, *DUHM.*; has driven me to despair, *BUD.*

^z Ch. 38:19, 20, 24.
^a Light, Ps. 74:16.
^b Darkness, Job 38:9.

¹¹
^c Pillar, Num. 3:36.
^d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^e See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

¹²
^f Is. 51:15; Jer. 31:35.
^g Or, *stilleth*.
^h Sea, Ex. 14:21.
ⁱ Power of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Ch. 9:13.
^k See Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

¹³
^k See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
^l Heb. *beauty*.
^m Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Or, *fleeing*. Or, *gliding*.
^o Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.

¹⁴
⁹ Or, *have little a portion*.
ⁿ Ch. 4:12.
¹⁰ Or, *is heard*.
¹¹ Or, *mighty deeds*.

¹
^o Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
^p Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

²
^q Ch. 16:11; 34:5.
^r God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.

³
^s Ch. 9:18.
¹² Heb. *made my soul bitter*.
^t See "Soul," Job 4:15.

³
¹³ Or, *All the while my breath is in me . . . nostrils; surely*.
^u Life, Gen. 2:7.
^v Nostrils, Gen. 7:22.

⁴
^w Lips, Job 2:10.
¹⁴ Or, *do*.
^x See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
¹⁵ Or, *doth*.
^y Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
^z Deception, Gen. 37:31.

⁵
^a Ch. 6:29.

6
a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
b Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
c Ch. 2:3; 13:18.
d I Sam. 24:5;
 Acts 23:1;
 I John 3:21.
e Heart, Acts 15:9.
l Or, doth not reproach me for any of my days.
f Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

7
g Enemy, Job 31:29.
h The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

8
i Hope, Pr. 23:18.
2 Or, when God cutteth him off, When he taketh &c.
j Mt. 16:26; Lu. 12:20.

9
k Cry, Lu. 18:7.
l Adversity, Job 19:6.

10
m Ch. 22:26, 27; Ps. 37:4;
 Is. 58:14;
 Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

11
o Instruction, Is. 54:13.
p Hand, Gen. 16:12.

12
q Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.

13
r Ch. 20:29.
s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
t See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.

u Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
v See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
w Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

14
x Children, Gen. 3:16.
y Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
z Sword, Ju. 7:20.

6 My ^a righteousness I ^{b c d} hold fast, and will not let it go:
 My ^e heart ¹ shall not ¹ reproach me so long as I live.
 7 Let mine ^o enemy be as the ^h wicked,
 And let him that riseth up against me be as the unrighteous.

8 For what is the ⁱ hope of the godless, ² though he get him gain,
 When God ^j taketh away his soul?

9 Will God hear his ^k cry,
 When ^t trouble cometh upon him?

10 Will he ^m delight himself in the Almighty,
 And ⁿ call upon God at all times?

11 I will ^o teach you concerning the ^p hand of God;
 That which is with the Almighty will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it;
 Why then are ye become altogether ^q vain?

13 This is ^{r s t} the portion of a wicked man with God,
 And the ^{u v} heritage of ^w oppressors, which they receive from the Almighty:

14 If his ^x children be multiplied, ^y it is for the ^z sword;

Var. Rend.—V. 8. godless—*So* BUD.; impious. though . . . soul—When God cutteth him off, when he taketh away his soul, PEAKE; when it comes to the end when God will cut off his soul, BUD. taketh . . . soul—cutteth off, when he draweth out his soul (*viz. from the sheath of the body*, Dan. 7:15). V. 10. And . . . times—If he call to Him will He accept him? DUHM. V. 11. concerning—of hand—dealings, BUD. That . . . with—The dealings of; and what . . . things upon, BUD. V. 12. are ye . . . vain—do ye talk thus empty; do ye run into destruction, BUD. V. 14. children—sons, BUD. V. 15. in death—*Or*, by death, *Ew. Schl. De. Di.* DUHM., PEAKE; by pest, BUD. his—their, SEPT. PEAKE. BUD. V. 18. moth—spider, PEAKE (?) V. 19. but . . . fathers—and does it no more, BUD. V. 20. like waters—by day, ME. BUD. Vs. 21–23. *Omit*, SEPT. BI. BUD.

And his ^a offspring shall ^b not be satisfied with ^c bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be ^a buried in ^e death,
 And his ⁱ widows shall make no ^o lamentation.

16 Though he ^h heap up ^{i j} silver as the ^k dust,
 And prepare ^l raiment as the ^m clay;

17 He may prepare it, but the ^{n o} just shall put it on,
 And the ^p innocent shall divide the silver.

18 He ^q buildeth his ^r house as the ^s moth,
 And ^t as a booth which the keeper maketh.

19 He lieth down ^u rich, but he shall not be ^v gathered to his fathers;

He openeth his ^w eyes, and he is not.

20 ^{x y} Terrors overtake him like waters;

A ^z tempest stealeth him away in the ^a night.

21 The east ^b wind carrieth him away, and he departeth;
 And it sweepeth him out of his place.

22 For ^c God shall hurl at him, and ^d not spare:
 He would fain ^e flee out of his hand.

23 ^f Men shall ^g clap their hands at him,

Var. Read.—V. 8. though . . . soul—When it comes to the end, when God will require his soul? BUD.; (though to get gain); When God requirereth his soul, Schnurrer, La. We. G. H. B. Wright. V. 13. with—from, Sept. G. H. B. Wright. BUD. shall be—shall not be, Ol. Me. V. 18. moth—spider, Sept. (*one of two renderings*) Pesh. Me. Hi. Bi. BUD. V. 19. He . . . fathers—shall not do so again, Sept. Pesh. Ew. Me. De. Di. (pts.); and does it no more, BUD.

a Ch. 20:10.
b Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.

15
d Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
e Death, Rom. 5:12.
f Widow, Lev. 22:13.
g Mourning, John 11:35.

16
h Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
i Zech. 9:3.
j Silver, Job. 22:25.
k Dust, Is. 65:25.
l Clothing, Job 31:19.
m Clay, Rom. 9:21.

17
n The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
o See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
p Innocence, Dan. 6:22.

18
q Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
r House, Deut. 24:10.
s See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
t Booth, Is. 1:8.

19
u See "Teaching of Jesus" concerning "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
v See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
w Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

20
x See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
y Ch. 15:21.
z Job "Wind," Job 27:21.
a Night, Ps. 19:2.

21
b Ch. 21:18.

22
c Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Jer. 13:14;
 Ez. 5:11;
 24:14.
e Ch. 11:20;
 27:22; 34:22.

23
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Clapping of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

*** WIND.**—Amos 4:13. Bring forth, out of His Treasures—Ps. 135:7; Jer. 10:13; 51:16. Causeth the Wind to blow—Ps. 147:18. Gathers in His Hand—Pr. 30:4. Voice of—John 3:8.

Variable Nature of.—Eccl. 1:6; 11:5.
Drying Nature.—Gen. 8:1. Bringing of Rain—I Ki. 18:44.
 45. Clearing of—Job 37:21. Not cleansing—Jer. 4:11.
 Blighting—Ps. 103:16. Movement of the Trees—Is. 7:2.

23 a Hiss, Jer. 18:16. 1 1 Or, <i>For</i>. b Silver, Job 22:25. c Gold, I Ki. 10:21. d See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19. 2 e See "Metals," Job 19:24. f Iron, I Chr. 22:3. g Earth, Gen. 2:1. 2 Or, <i>dust</i>. h Stone, Ex. 34:1. 3 i Man, Gen. 2:7. j Darkness, Job 38:9. 4 3 Or, <i>the flood breaketh out from where men sojourn; Even the waters forgotten of the foot: They are diminished, they are gone away from man.</i> k Shaft, Lam. 3:13. l Sojourner, Ps. 119:19. m Foot, Gen. 18:4. 4 Or, <i>fit</i>.	And shall ^a hiss him out of his place. 28 ¹ Surely there is a mine for ^b silver, And a place for ^c gold which they ^d refine. 2 ^e Iron is taken out of the ^g earth, And copper is molten out of the ^h stone. 3 ⁱ Man setteth an end to ^j darkness, And searcheth out, to the furthest bound, The stones of obscurity and of thick darkness. 4 ³ He breaketh open a ^k shaft away from where men ^l sojourn; They are forgotten of the ^m foot; They hang afar from men, they ⁴ swing to and fro. Var. Read.—Chap. 28.—V. 1. Surely—Or, <i>For</i>, <i>Var.</i> BUD. refine—fine. V. 2. And . . . stone—And man melteth stone into copper; And one melteth stone into copper, BUD. DUHM. copper—brass, R. V. 3. obscurity—the, DUHM. darkness—the darkness, <i>Var.</i> BUD. DUHM. bounds—limits; corner, BUD. Man searcheth the darkness to the utmost bound, Seeketh out the stones of thick darkness and of the shadow of death, DUHM. thick darkness—the shadow of death, R. V. 4. He breaketh . . . sojourn—He breaketh open a shaft far from them that sojourn in light, BI.; He breaketh a shaft far from light, LEY. breaketh open—<i>So</i> BUD. DUHM.; sinketh. They . . . foot—(There) the forgotten hang, away from the feet (of passers by), Away from men they hover, <i>De. Di.</i> (<i>in the main</i>, R). <i>Text seems incomplete.</i> They . . . foot—Forgotten they hang without feet, BUD. They . . . fro—They swing far from men, BUD.;	5 As for the earth, ⁿ out of it cometh ^o bread; And ^p underneath it is turned up as it were by ^q fire. 6 The ^r stones thereof are the place of sapphires, ⁵ And it hath ^s dust of gold. 7 That ^t path no ^u bird of prey knoweth, Neither hath the ^v falcon's ^v eye seen it: 8 The ^w proud ^x beasts have not trodden it, Nor hath the fierce ^z lion passed thereby. 9 He putteth forth his hand upon the flinty ^a rock; He overturneth the ^b mountains by the roots. 10 He cutteth out ^c channels among the rocks; And his ^d eye seeth every precious thing. Thus one swings down, wavering on the rope, DUHM. V. 5. And . . . fire—But beneath her there hath been an upturning as if by fire. is turned up—trembles over, BUD. As it were by fire—like the fire, BUD.; by fire, PEAKE. V. 6. sapphires—<i>Lit.</i> the sapphire (<i>i.e.</i> lapis lazuli), the sapphire, BUD. it—that, <i>Sch. De.</i>; or, these (<i>i.e.</i> the sapphires, alluding to the gleaming spots, which <i>Pliny</i> calls gold-dust and gold, of the lapis lazuli), <i>Hi.</i>; or, he (<i>i.e.</i> man), <i>Ew. Di.</i> it . . . gold—And grains of gold are in it, BUD. V. 7. That path—A path (thereto); a path, BUD. falcons—hawks, BUD. V. 8. the proud beasts—<i>Lit.</i> The sons of pride (<i>i.e.</i> the wild beasts); princes of beasts, BUD. fierce—<i>Omit.</i> Var. Read.—Chap. 28.—V. 3. bound—<i>So</i> DUHM.; corner, BUD. V. 4. He . . . sojourn—(He breaketh a channel) out of the ground (where) &c., <i>Me.</i>; One broke a shaft from under foot, DUHM; He breaketh open a shaft away from the loiterers in the light, BUD.	5 n Ps. 104:14. o Bread, Gen. 3:19. p See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2. q Fire, Lev. 10:2. 6 r Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11. 5 Or, <i>And he winneth lumps of gold.</i> s Dust, Is. 65:25. 7 t Path, Is. 40:14. u Birds, Gen. 9:2. v Eye, Ps. 17:2. 8 w Pride, Ps. 10:2. 6 Heb. <i>sons of pride.</i> x Beast, Rev. 15:2. y Animals, Gen. 2:20. z Lion, Job. 4:10. 9 a Rock, I Cor. 10:4. b Mountain, Ex. 3:12. 10 7 Or, <i>passages.</i> c Eye, Ps. 17:8.
--	--	--	---

Of the Sea—Jas. 1:6. Reed shaken with—Mt. 11:7; Lu. 7:24.

Four Winds of the Earth.—Rev. 7:1. East Wind—Gen. 41:6, 23, 27; Ex. 10:13; Job 15:2; 27:21; 38:24; Ps. 48:7; 78:26; Is. 27:8; Jer. 18:17; Ez. 17:10; 19:12; 27:26; Hos. 13:15; Jonah 4:8. West Wind—Ex. 10:19. South Wind—Job 37:17; Ps. 78:26; So. of Sol. 4:16; Lu. 12:55; Acts 27:13; 28:13. North Wind—Pr. 25:23; So. of Sol. 4:16. Stormy—I Ki. 19:11; Job 1:19; 8:2; 30:15, 22; 107:25; 148:8; Mk. 4:37; Lu. 8:23; John 6:18; Acts 27:7, 15. Scorching—Is. 11:15. Contrary—Mt. 14:24, 30; Mk. 6:48. Mighty—Acts 2:2. Called Euraquilo—Acts 27:14. Great—Rev. 6:13. Calmed by Christ—Mt. 14:32; Mk. 4:39, 41; 6:51; Lu. 8:24.

Miracles connected with.—Locusts brought and removed by—Ex. 10:13, 19. Dividing of the Red Sea—Ex. 14:21; 15:10. Quails brought by—Num. 11:31. Raised because of Jonah—Jonah 1:4. Calmed by casting him out—Jonah 1:15. Elisha's Prophecy—II Ki. 3:17.

Miscellaneous.—That snuffeth up the Wind—Jer. 2:24. Hoisting Foresail to the Wind—Acts 27:40. Laboreth for—

Ecl. 5:16. Observation of—Ecl. 11:4. Hiding-place from—Is. 32:2.

Illustrative.—Job 6:26; 8:2; Ps. 78:39; Pr. 25:14; Ez. 37:9. Of Wicked: As Stubble or Dust before the Wind—Job 21:18; Ps. 1:4; 18:42; 35:5; 83:13; Is. 17:13; Jer. 13:24; Dan. 2:35. Of Sin—Is. 64:6. Shall inherit the Wind—Pr. 11:29. Of False Doctrines—Eph. 4:14.

Figurative.—Fr. 27:16; Is. 26:18; 41:29; Jer. 5:13; Hos. 8:7; 12:1. Wings of—II Sam. 22:11; Ps. 18:10; 104:3; Hos. 4:19.

WHIRLWIND.—Called Whirling Dust—Is. 17:13. Whirling Tempest—Jer. 23:19.

Usually came from the South.—Is. 21:1; Zech. 9:14.

Destructive Nature of.—Hab. 3:14.

Events connected with.—Elijah taken to Heaven in—II Ki. 2:1, 11. Jehovah answers Job from—Job 38:1; 40:6.

Illustrative.—Of Wicked—Hos. 13:3. Of Destruction of the Wicked—Ps. 58:9; Pr. 1:27; 10:25; Is. 40:24; 41:16; 66:15; Amos 1:14; Nah. 1:3; Zech. 7:14. Fruit of Sin—Hos. 8:7. Velocity of Chariots—Is. 5:28; Jer. 4:13; Dan. 11:40.

11
 1 See "Rivers,"
 Is. 32:2.
 1 Heb. *from*
weeping.
 5 Light, Ps.
 74:16.

12
 c Wisdom, Ps.
 111:10.

13
 d Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.

14
 c Sea, Ex.
 14:21.

15
 2 Or, *treasure*.
 7 See "Money,"
 Ex. 12:44.

16
 g Ophir, I Ki.
 9:28.
 3 Or, *beryl*.

17
 h Pr. 8:10;
 16:16.
 i Glass, Rev.
 21:18.
 j Jewels, Num.
 31:51.
 4 Or, *vessels*.

18
 k Rev. 4:6.
 Or, *red*.
 5 coral, Or,
pearls.

19
 l Precious
 Stones, I Ki.
 10:11.
 m Ethiopia,
 Esth. 1:1.
 n Gold, I Ki.
 10:21.

11 He bindeth the ^a streams
¹ that they trickle not;
 And the thing that is hid
 bringeth he forth to ^b light.

12 But where shall ^c wisdom
 be found?
 And where is the place of
 understanding?

13 Man ^d knoweth not the price
 thereof;
 Neither is it found in the
 land of the living.

14 The deep saith, It is not in
 me;
 And the ^e sea saith, It is not
 with me.

15 It cannot be gotten for
² gold,
 Neither shall ^f silver be
 weighed for the price
 thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the
 gold of ^g Òzphîr,
 With the precious ³ onyx, or
 the sapphire.

17 ^h Gold and ⁱ glass cannot
 equal it,
 Neither shall it be ex-
 changed for ^j jewels of
 fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of
 coral or of ^k crystal:
 Yea, the price of wisdom is
 above ⁵ rubies.

19 The ^l topaz of ^m Ê-thî-ô'z-pî-â
 shall not equal it,
 Neither shall it be valued
 with pure ⁿ gold.

20 Whence then cometh ^c wis-
 dom?

Var. Rend.—V. 15. gold—fine gold, *Ew. De. Di. BUD.*; or, bronze, *Hi.*; Probably, refined gold, *PEAKE*. V. 16. onyx—beryl, *R marg.*. V. 17. jewels—vessels, *BUD. R marg.*. V. 18. coral—So *BUD.*; pearls, *De. rubies—corals, De.*; pearls, *BUD.*; red coral, or pearls, *R marg.*. V. 21. birds of the heavens—fowls of the air, *R. V. 22.* Destruction—Abaddon; precipice, *BUD.*. V. 25. Yea, he meteth out—And to weigh.

And where is the place of
 understanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the
^o eyes of all ^p living,
 And kept close from the
^q birds of the ^r heavens.

22 ^{s t} Destruction and ^u Death
 say,
 We have heard a rumor
 thereof with our ^v ears.

23 ^{w x} God understandeth the
 way thereof,
 And he knoweth the place
 thereof.

24 For he ^y looketh to the ^z ends
 of the ^a earth,
 And seeth under the whole
 heaven;

25 ⁷ To make a ^{b c} weight for the
^d wind:

Yea, he ^e meteth out the ^f wa-
 ters by measure.

26 When he made a ^g decree for
 the ^h rain,
 And a way for the ⁱ lightning
 of the thunder;

27 Then did he see it, and ⁸ de-
 clare it;
 He established it, yea, and
 searched it out.

28 And unto ^j man he said,
 Behold, the ^k fear of the
 Lord, that is wisdom;
 And to depart from ^l evil is
 understanding.

29 And ^m Jôb again took
 up his ^{n o} parable, and
 said,

Var. Read.—V. 12. where . . . found—Wisdom, whence cometh it, *Bi. (v. 11 being repeated by a scribe's error, but in a more correct form, in v. 20, which Bi. omits)*; Wisdom, where can it be found? *BUD.* price—way, *Sept. Di. Me. Hi. (l.) BUD. DUHM. See v. 23. thereof—to it, BUD. DUHM. Vs. 14-19. Omitted in early Sept. text (Sahidic Version).* V. 14. deep—stream, *BUD.* V. 18. rubies—pearls, *BUD.* Vs. 2, 15-20, *Omit, BI. HATCH, DI. BUD.*

21
 o Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
 p Life, Gen. 2:7.
 q Birds, Gen.
 9:2.
 r Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.

22
 s Ch. 26:6.
 t Destruction,
 Hos. 13:14.
 6 Heb. *Abaddon*.
 u Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 v Ears, Ex.
 29:20.

23
 w Vs. 23-28;
 Pr. 8:22-31.
 x Knowledge of
 God, Gen. 1:1.

24
 y Ps. 11:4;
 33:13, 14;
 66:7;
 Pr. 15:3.
 z Cosmology,
 Ps. 104:2.
 a Earth, Gen.
 2:1.

25
 7 Or, *When he*
maketh.
 b See "Meas-
 ures," Ex.
 36:9.
 c Ps. 135:7.
 d Wind, Job
 27:21.
 e Ch. 12:15;
 38:8-11.
 f Water, Ps.
 95:5.

26
 g Ch. 37:6.
 11, 12; 38:26-
 28.
 h Rain, Deut.
 11:14.
 i See "Meteor-
 ology," Gen.
 27:39.

27
 8 Or, *recount*.

28
 j Man, Gen. 2:7.
 k Fear of God,
 Gen. 9:2.
 l Evil, Ps.
 97:10.

1
 m Job, Job 1:1.
 n Parables of
 Old Testa-
 ment, II Sam.
 12:1.
 o Parables of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.

* **ONYX**.—Probably the same as Onycha, an Ingredient of the Sacred Perfume used as Incense—Ex. 30:34. Resembled Agate.

Found in Arabia (Havilah).—Gen. 2:12. A Jewel—Job 28:16; Ez. 28:13.

Among the Offerings.—Ex. 25:7; 35:5, 9. Chosen for Memorial—Ex. 28:9, 10, 12; 39:6, 7. One of the Jewels chosen for the Breastplate and Ephod—Ex. 25:7; 35:9; 39:13.

Used in Solomon's Temple.—I Chr. 29:2.

The Fifth Foundation of the New Jerusalem (Sardonyx).—Rev. 21:20.

² Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
^b Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^c Month, Gen. 7:11.
^d Day, Lev. 25:8.
^e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

³ Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
¹ Or, *above*.
^g Head, Pr. 20:29.
^h Ch. 11:17.
ⁱ Light, Ps. 74:16.
^j Darkness, Job 38:9.

⁴ Heb. *my days of autumn*.
^k Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
³ Or, *counsel*.
^l See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^m Tent, Num. 24:5.

⁵ God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^o Children, Gen. 3:16.

⁶ See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^q Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
^r Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

⁷ Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
^t City, Gen. 4:17.
^u Seat, Mt. 21:12.
^v Street, Josh. 2:19.
⁴ Or, *broad place*.

⁸ Young Men, I John 2:14.
^x Old Age, Titus 2:3.

⁹ Prince, Num. 2:7.
^z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^a See "Mouth," Gen. 8:11.

¹⁰ Voice, Gen. 27:22.
⁵ Heb. *hid*.
^c Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

^{2 a b} Oh that I were as in the ^c months of old,
 As in the ^d days when God ^e watched over me;

³ When his ^f lamp shined ¹ upon my ^g head,
 And ^h by his ⁱ light I walked through ^j darkness;

⁴ As I was in ² the ripeness of my days,
 When the ^{k 3} friendship of ^l God was upon my ^m tent;

⁵ When the ⁿ Almighty was yet with me,
 And my ^o children were about me;

⁶ When my steps were washed with ^p butter,
 And the ^q rock poured me out streams of ^r oil!

⁷ When I went forth to the ^s gate unto the ^t city,
 When I prepared my ^u seat in the ^{v 4} street,

⁸ The ^w young men saw me and hid themselves,
 And the ^x aged rose up and stood;

⁹ The ^y princes refrained from talking,
 And laid their ^z hand on their ^a mouth;

¹⁰ The ^b voice of the nobles was ⁵ hushed,
 And their ^c tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

Var. Read.—Chap. 29.—V. 3. upon—above, BUD. R marg. V. 4. ripeness—*Lit.* autumn; autumn, DUHM; *omit.* BUD. was upon—watched over; ruled over, BUD.; protected, DUHM. friendship of God—company of God, BUD. secret of God, R; Eloah, DUHM. V. 6. butter—cream, BUD. DUHM. washed with—bathed in, BUD. DUHM. V. 7. when . . . city—So DUHM.; If I went forth "to climb" up to the castle, BUD. When . . . street—Set up my seat on the market place, BUD. DUHM. unto—up to. street—public place (*i. e.* the space by the gate, which constituted the Oriental forum). V.

¹¹ For when the ^d ear heard me,
 then it ^e blessed me;
 And when the ^f eye saw me, it gave ^g witness unto me:

¹² Because I ^{h i} delivered the ^j poor that ^k cried,
 The ^l fatherless also, ⁶ that had none to ^m help him.

¹³ The ⁿ blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me;
 And I ^{*} caused the ^o widow's ^p heart to ^q sing for ^r joy.

¹⁴ I put on ^s righteousness, and it ^t clothed me:
 My ^u justice was as a robe and a ^{u 8} diadem.

¹⁵ I was eyes to the ^v blind,
 And ^w feet was I to the ^x lame.

¹⁶ I was a ^y father to the needy:
 And ⁹ the cause of him that I knew not I searched out.

¹⁷ And I ^z brake the ^{a 10} jaws of the unrighteous,
 And plucked the prey out of his ^b teeth.

¹⁸ Then ^c I said, I shall die ¹¹ in my ^d nest,
 And I shall ^e multiply my days as the ^f sand:

¹⁹ My ^g root is ¹² spread out ¹³ to the waters,

¹² Because—For, BUD. fatherless—orphans, BUD. R marg. V. 13. him . . . perish—the beggar, BUD. V. 14. it . . . me—it clothed itself in me, PEAKE, R marg.; it put on me, BUD. diadem—turban, BUD. R marg. V. 16. needy—poor, BUD. in with, Var. BUD. DUHM. the sand—Or, the phoenix, *Jewish tradition, Ew. Schl. De. Hi.* BUD. DUHM. PEAKE, R marg. Vs. 19, 20. is—shall be. is spread out—stood open to, BUD.

Var. Read.—Chap. 29.—V. 18. in my nest—with the sweet cane (*a long-lived plant*), Me. Bi. and probably Pesh. (L.); like the stem of a palm-tree, Sept.; with my nest, BUD. DUHM.

¹¹ Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^e Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^f Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^g Witness, John 8:17.

¹² Ch. 31:16.
^h Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
ⁱ Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^k Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^l Orphan, Lam. 5:3.
⁶ Or, and him that had &c.
^m Help, Acts 26:22.

¹³ Ch. 31:19, 20.
^o Widow, Lev. 22:13.
^p Heart, Acts 15:9.
^q See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
^r Joy, Ps. 30:5.

¹⁴ Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
⁷ Or, *clothed itself with me*.
^t Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^u See "Crown," II Sam. 1:10.
⁸ Or, *turban*.

¹⁵ Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^w Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^x Lameness, Lev. 21:18.

¹⁶ Father, Ex. 21:15.
⁹ Or, *the cause which I knew not*.

¹⁷ Ps. 3:7.
^a Jaw, Joel 1:6.
¹⁰ Heb. *great teeth*.
^b Teeth, Pr. 25:19.

¹⁸ Ps. 30:6.
¹¹ Or, *beside*. Heb. *with*.
^d See "Birds," Ps. 9:2.
^e See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
^f Sand, Ps. 139:18.

¹⁹ Jer. 17:8.
¹² Heb. *opened*.
¹³ Or, *by*.

*ALMS: Giving of Alms.—Pr. 31:20; Lu. 11:41; 12:33; Acts 10:2; 24:17.

Manner of giving.—Without Ostentation—Mt. 6:1-4. Generously—Deut. 15:11. With Liberality—Rom. 12:8. With Compassion—I John 3:17. With Promptness—II Cor. 8:11, 12. With Cheerfulness—II Cor. 9:7.

Asking of Alms.—Lame Man—Acts 3:3. The Blind Man—John 9:8.

Reward of Almsgiving.—Deut. 15:10; Job 29:11-13; Pr. 19:17; Mt. 19:21; Lu. 12:33; II Cor. 9:8-11.

Instances.—Dorcas—Acts 9:36. Cornelius—Acts 10:2. Paul—Acts 24:17.

19

a See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

b Night, Ps. 19:2.

c Branch, John 15:5.

20

d Glory, Ps. 7:5.

e See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

f Gen. 49:24. Ps. 18:34.

g Hand, Gen. 16:12.

21

h Job, Job 1:1.

i V. 9; ch. 4:3.

22

j Words, Pr. 15:23.

k Speech, I Cor. 2:1.

23

l Rain, Deut. 11:14.

24

m See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.

n Light, Ps. 74:16.

o See "Face," Is. 6:2.

25

p Ch. 1:3; 31:37.

q King, Deut. 17:15.

r See "War," Josh. 22:12.

s Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

t Mourning, John 11:35.

1

u Ch. 12:4.

v Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.

And the ^adew lieth all ^bnight upon my ^cbranch:

20 My ^dglory is fresh in me,

And my ^ebow is renewed in my ^fhand.

21 Unto ^gme ^hmen gave ear, and waited,

And kept silence for my counsel.

22 After my ⁱwords they spake not again;

And my ^jspeech distilled upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the ^krain;

And they opened their mouth wide ^las for the latter rain.

24 I smiled on them, when they had no ^mconfidence;

And the ⁿlight of my ^ocoun- tenance they cast not down.

25 I chose out their way, and sat ^pas chief,

^qAnd dwelt as a ^rking in the ^sarmy,

As one that ^tcomforteth the ^umourners.

30 But now they that are younger than I ^vhave me in ^wderision,

Var. Rend.—Vs. 19, 20 (*cont.*). lieth—shall lie; remained, BUD. V. 20. is fresh—reneweth itself, BUD. is renewed—shall renew itself; sprouted, BUD. V. 22. After . . . again—After I had spoken they did it no more, BUD. distilled—dropped, R. V. 23. as . . . rain—So BUD.; like the clouds for the latter rain, KLO.; like thirsty ground, SEPT. V. 24. I . . . confidence—So *Exc. De. Di. R.*; I laughed on them and they were confident, BUD. PEAKE; If I laughed on them, they believed it not, R. And . . . down—And the light of my countenance comforted the mourners, BI. BUD. DUHM. V. 25. I . . . chief—When I chose out the way to them I sat as chief (?), PEAKE. **Chap. 30.**—V. 1. But . . . ; derision—And now the "shepherd boys" laugh at me, BUD. V. 2. Yea, the strength of their hands fails, vigour is perished in them, DUHM. Men . . . perished—In whom "the marrow" is gone, BUD. V. 3. They . . . ground—Through want and stone-hard hunger, They, who gnaw the dryness (leanness) . . . BUD. in . . . desolation—*Omit*, BUD.; their mother is wasteness and desolation, KLO.; on the eye of ruin and destruction, *Fl.* But see *Var. Read.*; They grope in wasteness and desolation, DUHM. They cry—So BUD.

Whose ^wfathers I disdained to set with the ^xdogs of my ^yflock.

2 Yea, the strength of their hands, whereto should it profit me?

^zMen in whom ^aripe age is perished.

3 They are ^bgaunt with want and ^cfamine;

²They gnaw the dry ^dground, ³in the gloom of wasteness and ^edesolation.

4 They pluck ^fsalt-wort by the bushes;

And the roots of the broom are ^gtheir ^hfood.

5 They are driven forth from the midst of ⁱmen;

They ^jcry after them as after a ^kthief;

6 So that they dwell in frightful ^lvalleys,

In ^mholes of the ⁿearth and of the ^orocks.

7 Among the bushes they bray;

Under the ^pnettles they ^qare gathered together.

8 They are ^rchildren of ^sfools, yea, children of ^tbase men;

They ^uwere ^vscourged out of the ^wland.

DUHM.; men. V. 4. food—meat, R. V. 6. So . . . valleys—In the clefts of the valleys must they dwell, R. in frightful—most gloomy, PEAKE; in most frightful, DUHM. valleys—So DUHM.; PEAKE; clefts, *Var.*; clefts, BUD. V. 7. nettles—wild vetches, R *marg.* Are gathered together—So DUHM.; *Perhaps*, couple, PEAKE; hold meeting, BUD. V. 8. children . . . men—Idiots and the nameless, DUHM.; a profligate and nameless race, BUD. They are . . . land—So DUHM.; They are outcasts from the land, R *marg.*; They are pushed out of the land, BUD.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 30.**—V. 2. men . . . perished—(Who were) devoid of every good thing, *early Sept. text (Bi.)*; in them "the marrow" is gone, BUD.; From them the energy is lost, DUHM. V. 3. gloom . . . desolation—*Omit*, BUD.; desolate and waste land, *Bi.* (some words are omitted as partly a gloss, partly letters written twice over). V. 4. They . . . food—They gnaw (the plant of) the desert, they pluck the bushy orach, and the roots of the broom are their bread, DUHM. They pluck saltwort by the brier, and the roots of the broom to warm themselves, BUD.

^w Father, Ex. 21:15.

^x Dogs, Deut. 23:18.

^y Flock, Lu. 12:32.

2

^z Man, Gen. 2:7.

^a Old Age, Titus 2:3.

1 Or, *vigor*.

3

^b Hunger, Deut. 8:3.

^c Famine, II Sam. 21:1.

2 Or, *They flee into the wilderness, into &c.*

^d Ground, Gen. 33:19.

3 Or, which yesternight was. Or, on the eve of.

^e See "Adversity," Job 19:6.

4

^f See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.

4 Or, to warm them.

^g Food, Gen. 9:3.

5

^h Cry, Lu. 18:7.

ⁱ See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.

6

^j Valley, Josh. 8:13.

^k Hole, Heb. 11:38.

^l Earth, Gen. 2:1.

^m Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

7

5 Or, wild vetches.

6 Or, stretch themselves.

8

ⁿ Children, Gen. 3:16.

^o Fool, Jer. 17:11.

7 Heb. men of no name.

8 Or, are outcasts from the land.

^p See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

^q Land, Gen. 23:15.

9 a Job, 1:1. b Song, Ex. 15:1. c Byword, Ez. 23:10. 10 d Hatred, Pr. 26:24. e Spitting, Is. 50:6. 1 Or, at the sight of me. f Face, Is. 6:2. 11 g See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4. 2 According to another reading, <i>my cord</i> (or, <i>bowstring</i>). h Affliction, Ps. 9:10. i Jas. 1:26. j See "Harshness," Jer. 46:4. 12 3 Or, brood. k Ps. 140:4, 5. l Feet, Gen. 18:4. m Ch. 19:12. n Destruction, Hos. 13:14. 13 o Is. 3:12. 4 Or, break up. p Path, Is. 40:14. q See "Help," Acts 26:22. 14 5 Or, As a wide breaking in of waters. 15 r Ch. 3:25; 31:23; Ps. 55:3-5. 6 Or, Thou chapest. 7 Or, my nobility. s Honor, Mal. 1:6. t Wind, Job 27:21.	9 And now ^a I am become their ^b song, Yea, I am a ^c byword unto them. 10 They ^d abhor me, they stand aloof from me, And spare not to ^e spit ¹ in my ^f face. 11 For he hath loosed ^g his cord, and ^h afflicted me; And they have ⁱ cast off the ^j bridle before me. 12 Upon my right hand rise the ^k rabble; They ^l thrust aside my ^m feet, And ⁿ they cast up against me their ways of ^o destruction. 13 They ^p ^q mar my ^r path, They set forward my calamity, Even men that have no ^s helper. 14 ^t As through a wide breach they come: In the midst of the ruin they roll themselves <i>upon</i> me. 15 ^u Terrors are turned upon me; ^v They chase ^w mine ^x honor as the ^y wind; Var. Rend.—V. 9. And I, 'tis I have become their song, or, And 'tis their song that I have become, PEAKE. song—<i>So</i> BUD.; string-instrument, DUHM. V. 10. in my face—<i>Rather</i>, at sight of me (<i>i. e.</i> in sign of loathing), PEAKE, r marg.; <i>Omit</i>, BUD. DUHM. V. 11. Similarly <i>De.</i>: with Heb. margin, Targ. and many MSS.; "cord," <i>i. e.</i> tent-cord=<i>life</i>, metaphorically (ch. 4:21). V. 12. Upon . . . hand—Against me, PEAKE. the rabble—the brood (of them), <i>Ew. De. Di. Me.</i>; the brood, BUD.; his battle-arrays, DUHM. And . . . ways of—and put me on the way for, DUHM.; And thrusts upon "their paths of, BUD. V. 13. My path they destroy to my ruin; (Thus) they assist him that is helpless, <i>G. H. B. Wright</i>. They . . . path—They break up my path, BUD. DUHM. They . . . calamity—Destroy my track, DUHM; To my fall they give help, BUD. V. 17. In the night season—<i>Omit</i>, BUD. In . . . me—The night bores into my bones, DUHM. in me—<i>So</i> DUHM.; (and fall) off me; through me, BUD. And . . . rest—And my gnawers sleep not, BUD. DUHM. V. 18. By . . . force—By the great force of my disease, R. V. 23. bring me—<i>Lit.</i> bring me back, PEAKE; bring me home, BUD.; let me live, DUHM. appointed—of assemblage, Var. BUD. DUHM.	And my welfare is passed away as a ^u cloud. 16 And now my ^v soul is poured out ⁸ within me; ^w Days of affliction have taken hold upon me. 17 In the ^x night season my ^y bones are ⁹ pierced ¹⁰ in me, And ^z ¹¹ the pains that gnaw me take no ^a rest. 18 By ^b God's great force is my garment ^c disfigured; It bindeth me about as the ^d ^e collar of my ^f coat. 19 He hath cast me into the ^g mire, And I am become like ^h dust and ⁱ ashes. 20 I ^j cry unto thee, and ^k thou dost not answer me: I stand up, and thou gazest at me. 21 Thou art turned to be cruel to me; With the might of thy hand thou ^l persecutest me. 22 Thou ^m liftest me up to the wind, thou causest me to ride <i>upon it</i>; And thou dissolvest me in the ⁿ storm. 23 For ^o ¹ I know that ^p thou wilt bring me to ^q death, And to ^r the house appointed for all living. Var. Read.—V. 11. For . . . me—Yea, they loose their girdles and insult me, <i>Heb. text, Hi., partly Schl.</i>; For they spy at the door and insult me, <i>Me. Bi.</i> (so corrected <i>Pesh. text</i>); For they loose their chain to humble me and throw their bridle before, BUD.; For he (God) has loosened my bowstring and cast down my standard before my face, DUHM. V. 12. They . . . feet—<i>Omit</i>, PEAKE. V. 13. Even . . . helper—There is none to sustain them, <i>DI. PEAKE</i>; no one stops them, BUD.; . . . They vex the helpless, <i>Bi.</i> (<i>otherwise</i> as v. 14). V. 15. They . . . wind—My honor (happiness, DUHM) is driven away as from the wind, BUD. DUHM. V. 18. By . . . disfigured—By reason of great wasting my garment is crumpled together, DUHM; Through the most powerful my "flesh" is disfigured, BUD. It . . . coat—It fits close to me like my shirt, DUHM; It surrounds me like my undergarment, BUD.	u See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. 16 v Soul, Job 4:15. 8 Heb. upon. w Day, Lev. 25:8. 17 x Night, Ps. 19:2. y Bones, Ps. 34:20. 9 Or, corroded and drop away from me. 10 Heb. from off. z Pain, Rev. 21:4. 11 Or, my sinews take &c. a Rest, Heb. 4:4. 18 b Power of God, Gen. 1:1. c Ch. 2:7. d See "Clothing," Job 31:19. e See "Coat," Gen. 37:3. f Coat, Gen. 37:3. 19 a Mire, II Pet. 2:22. h Dust, Is. 65:25. i Ashes, II Sam. 13:19. 20 j Ch. 19:7. k Prayers not answered, Mt. 5:44. 21 l Persecution, I Ki. 18:4. 22 m Ch. 9:17; 27:21. 23 n Job, Job 1:1. o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. p Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. q Ch. 9:22; 10:8. r Death, Rom. 5:12. 12 Or, the house of meeting for &c.
--	---	---	--

24
a Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
b Adversity, Job 19:6.
c Cry, Lu. 18:7.
d Help, Acts 26:22.

25
e Mourning, John 11:35.
f Ps. 35:13, 14; Rom. 12:15.
g Soul, Job 4:15.
h Poor, Deut. 24:14.

26
i Ch. 3:25, 26; Jer. 8:15.
j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
k Light, Ps. 74:16.
l Darkness, Job 38:9.

27
m Heart, Acts 15:9.
n Rest, Heb. 4:4.
o Day, Lev. 25:8.
p Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

28
1 Or, *blackened, but not by the sun.*
q Sun, Ps. 136:8.
r Congregation, Heb. 2:12.

29
s Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
t See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
u See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.

30
v Skin, Lev. 8:17.
w See "Colors," Job 3:5.
x Bones, Ps. 34:20.
y Ps. 102:3.

31
z Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
a Pipe, I Sam. 10:5.
b Voice, Gen. 27:22.

1
c Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
d Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
e Mr. 5:28.
f Virgin, Deut. 22:14.

2
g Or, *For what portion should I have of God . . . And what heritage &c?*
h Is there not calamity &c?
i Ch. 20:29.
j God, Gen. 1:1.

24 Howbeit doth not one
^a stretch out the hand in
his fall?

Or in his ^b calamity therefore
^c cry for ^d help?

25 Did not I ^e weep for him
that was in trouble?

Was not my ^g soul grieved for
^h the needy?

26 When I ⁱ looked for good,
then ^j evil came;

And when I waited for
^k light, there came ^l dark-
ness.

27 My ^m heart is troubled, and
ⁿ resteth not;

^o Days of ^p affliction are come
upon me.

28 I go ¹ mourning without the
^q sun:

I stand up in the ^r assembly,
and cry for help.

29 I am a ^s brother to ^t jackals,
And a companion to ^u os-
triches.

30 My ^v skin is ^w black, and *fall-*
eth from me,

And my ^x bones are burned
with heat.

31 Therefore is my ^z harp *turned*
to mourning,

And my ^a pipe into the ^b voice
of them that weep.

31 I made a ^c covenant
with mine ^d eyes;

How then should I ^e look
upon a ^f virgin?

2 ² For what is ^g the portion
from ^h God above,

Var. Rend.—V. 24. Yet not on a ruin should he stretch out his hand; Or should they profit by the calamity thereof? *Schl. Hi. (but text seems doubtful.)*; Howbeit doth not a sinking man stretch out the hand? Or doth he not in his calamity cry for help? *DI. PEAKE*; Surely against a ruinous heap he will not put forth his hand; Though it be in his destruction, one may utter a cry because of these things. *R.* in his fall—a drowning man, *BUD. DUHM.* calamity—destruction, *BUD. DUHM.* V. 25. Or does he not weep, who has a hard time? Is not his soul troubled for the sinking? *DUHM.* that was in trouble—*Lit.* whose day was hard, *Var. BUD. V.* 26. looked—hoped, *BUD. V.* 27. heart is troubled—bowels boiled, *BUD. DUHM.* V. 28. I . . . sun—I go

And the ⁱ heritage from the
^j Almighty on high?

3 Is it not calamity to the ^k un-
righteous,
And disaster to the workers
of iniquity?

4 Doth not he ^l see my ways,
And ^m number all my steps?

5 If I have ⁿ walked with
^o falsehood,
And my ^p foot hath hastened to
deceit

6 (Let me be ^q weighed in an
even ^r balance,
That God may know mine
^s integrity);

7 If my step hath ^t turned out
of the way,
And my heart walked after
mine eyes,

And if any ^u spot hath cleaved
to my hands:

8 Then let me ^v sow, and ^w let
another eat;

Yea, let ^x the produce of my
^y field be rooted out.

9 If my heart hath been ^z en-
ticed unto a ^a woman,
And I have ^b laid wait at my
^c neighbor's ^d door;

10 Then let my ^e wife ^f grind
unto another,
And let ^g others bow down
upon her.

11 For that were a ^h heinous
crime;

Yea, it were ⁱ an iniquity to
be ^k punished by the
^l judges:

12 For it is ⁿ a fire that con-

blackened but not by the sun, *PEAKE, a marg.* without the sun—without comfort, *DUHM.*; *Omit, BUD.* V. 29. jackals—knaves, *BUD.* wolves, *DUHM.* ostriches—crested birds, *BUD. DUHM.* **Chap. 31.**—V. 1. made . . . with—gave, *DUHM.* made a covenant—gave . . . an oath, *BUD.* a virgin—folly, *PEAKE*; a maid, *r.* V. 2. the portion—*Supply rather,* would be mine. from God above—*So BUD.*; from Eloah, *DUHM.* V. 5. falsehood—*So BUD.*; hypocrisy, *Dei.*; vanity, *r.* V. 7. heart—mind, *BUD.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 31.**—V. 3. Place between vs. 13 and 15, *LEY.*

i Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
j God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.

3
k The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

4
l Ch. 24:23; 28:24; 34:21; 36:7; I Chr. 16:9; Fr. 5:21; 15:3.
m V. 37; ch. 14:16.

5
n Walking, Col. 1:10.
o Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
p Foot, Gen. 18:4.

6
q Measures, Ex. 36:9.
r See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
s Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.

7
t Ch. 23:11.
u Ch. 9:30.

8
v Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
w Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
3 Or, *my off-spring.* Heb. *my produce.*
x Field, Num. 20:17.

9
y Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
z V. 1; ch. 24:15.
a Woman, Ruth 3:9.
b See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
c Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
d Door, Ex. 12:22.

10
e Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
f Ju. 16:21; Is. 47:2.
g Deut. 28:30; Jer. 8:10.

11
h Lev. 20:10; Deut. 22:24.
i See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
l Judges, Ex. 18:22.

m Government, Neh. 8:9.
12
n Fire, Lev. 10:2.

- 12
a Ch. 26:6.
b Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
1 Heb. *Abaddon*.
See ch. 26:6.
c Children suffer
for Sins of
Parents, Gen.
3:16.
d V. 3; ch.
20:28.
- 13
e Dent.
12:14, 15.
f Servant, Ex.
21:2.
- 14
g Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.
h Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
- 15
i God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
- 16
j Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
k Poor, Deut.
24:14.
2 Or, *ought that
the poor de-
sired*.
l Widow, Lev.
22:13.
- 17
m Ch. 22:7.
n See "Liber-
ality," Rom.
12:8.

sumeth unto ^{a b 1} Destruc-
tion,
And would ^{c d} root out all
mine increase.
13 If I have ^e despised the cause
of my ^f man-servant or of
my maid-servant,
When they contended with
me;
14 What then shall I do when
God riseth up?
And when he ^{g h} visiteth,
what shall I answer him?
15 Did not ⁱ he that made me in
the womb make him?
And did not one fashion us
in the womb?
16 If I have ^j withheld ^{k 2} the
poor from *their* desire,
Or have caused the eyes of
the ^l widow to fail,
17 Or have ^{m n} eaten my morsel
alone,

Var. Rend.—V. 12. Destruction—Abad-
don (ch. 26:6); hell, BUD.; abyss,
DUHM. root out—*So* BUD.; burn up,
DUHM. V. 13. have—did, R. V. 18. For
from my youth like a father He caused me
to grow up, And was my guide from my
mother's womb, PEAKE. Nay—Nay
(but); Much more, BUD.; For, DUHM.
V. 19. any—a beggar, BUD. V. 22. the
shoulder-blade—your neck, BUD. V. 23.
majesty—excellency.

And the ^o fatherless hath not
eaten thereof
18 (Nay, from my youth he
grew up with me as with a
^p father,
And her have I guided from
my ^q mother's womb);
19 If I have seen any perish ^r for
want of * clothing,
Or that the needy had no
covering;
20 If his ^s loins have not
^t blessed me,
And if he hath not been
warmed with the fleece of
my ^u sheep;
21 If ^v I have ^w lifted up my hand
against the ^x fatherless,
Because I saw my ^y help in
the ^z gate:
22 Then ^a let my ^b shoulder fall
from the shoulder-blade,
And mine ^c arm be broken
from the ^d bone.
23 For ^e calamity from God is a
^f terror to me,
And by reason of ^g his maj-
esty I can do nothing.

24 If I have made ^{h i j} gold my
^k hope,

Var. Rend.—V. 21. fatherless— orphan,
BUD.; blameless, DUHM.

- o Orphans,
Lam. 5:3.
18
p Father, Ex.
21:15.
q Mother, Deut.
5:16.
19
r Ch. 22:6;
29:13.
20
s Loins, Is.
11:5.
t Blessing, Gen.
22:3.
u Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
21
v Job, Job 1:1.
w Lifting up
Hands, Gen.
16:12.
x Help, Acts
26:22.
y Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
22
z See "Curses,"
Gen. 4:11.
a See "Body,"
Num. 25:8.
b Arm, Ju.
15:14.
c Bone, Ps.
34:20.
23
d Adversity,
Job 19:6.
e Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
f See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
g Ch. 13:11.
24
h Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
i Ch. 22:24;
Mk. 10:24.
j See "Teaching
of Jesus" con-
cerning
"Riches," Lu.
2:21.
k Hope, Pr.
23:18.

* CLOTHING: Originated with God.—Gen. 3:21.

Miraculously preserved.—Deut. 29:5.

Clothing as a Mark of Power.—Pr. 31:22–25; Mt. 11:8; Mk. 15:17; Lu. 16:19; Jas. 2:2–4. Figurative—Ps. 93:1; 132:9; 109:18; Pr. 23:21; Is. 61:10; 50:3; Mt. 6:30; Lu. 24:49.

Rending of.—Gen. 37:39, 34; Num. 14:6; Ju. 11:35; II Sam. 15:32; Ezra 9:3, 5; Acts 14:14.

Washing of.—Ex. 19:10; Lev. 11:25, 40; 13:6; 14:8, 9, 47; 15:5, 8, 11, 22; 16:26, 28; Num. 8:7, 21; 19:10, 21; 31:20, 24; II Sam. 19:24.

Customs concerning Clothes.—Pure White used—Esth. 8:15. Put off—So. of Sol. 5:3. Clothing of those slain with a Sword not used—Is. 14:19. Rolled in Blood—Is. 9:5. Washed in Wine—Gen. 49:11. Garment as a Pledge—Ex. 22:26; Deut. 24:12, 13.

Clothes called.—Clothes—II Chr. 28:15; Pr. 6:27; Ez. 16:10. Clothing—Job 22:6; 31:9. Vestments—II Ki. 10:22. Raiment—Gen. 28:20; 45:22; Deut. 8:4; Ju. 14:19; II Ki. 5:22. Garments—II Sam. 13:18; Acts 7:58; 22:23; Rev. 19:16. Vesture—Gen. 41:42; 49:11; Deut. 22:12. Apparel—Ju. 17:10; I Sam. 18:4; II Sam. 13:18; Esth. 5:1. Perfumed Garments—Ps. 45:8; So. of Sol. 4:11. See "Perfume"—So. of Sol. 3:6.

Clothing for Special Occasions.—Mourning: *Sackcloth*—Ez. 27:31; Jonah 3:5, 6. *Apparel*—Gen. 38:14; II Sam. 14:2. Wedding—Mt. 22:11.

Materials of.—Fig Leaves—Gen. 3:7. Linen—I Chr. 15:27; II Chr. 5:12; Pr. 31:24. Fine Linen—Ez. 16:10, 13. See "Linen"—Esth. 8:15. "Priests' Garments"—Ex. Chaps. 28–39. Skins—Gen. 3:21; Heb. 11:37. Leather—II Ki. 1:8; Mt. 3:4. Woven Work—Ex. 28:32; 29:5. Wool—Pr. 27:26; Ez. 34:3. Camel's Hair—Mt. 3:4. Embroidered—Ex. 28:39; Ps. 45:14. Figurative—Ez. 16:10, 12; 27:24. Silk, Figurative—Ez.

16:10, 13. Rich—Ez. 27:24. Mixed Materials—Lev. 19:19; Deut. 22:11.

Colors of Clothing.—Figurative: Dyed—Is. 63:1. Stained—Is. 63:3. Variegated: Joseph's Coat—Gen. 27:3. Tamar—II Sam. 13:18, 19. Purple—Esth. 8:15; Jer. 10:9; Dan. 5:7, 16, 29; Lu. 16:19; John 19:2, 5. White—Eccl. 9:8; Esth. 8:15; Mt. 28:3; Rev. 3:18; 7:13. Blue—Esth. 8:15; Jer. 10:9; Ez. 23:6; 27:24. Figurative: Red—Is. 63:2. Scarlet—II Sam. 1:24; Mt. 27:28. Rich Colored Robes worn on Special Occasions called *festal*—Is. 3:22.

Clothing used to distinguish Social Rank.—Rich: *Soft*—Mt. 11:8; Lu. 7:25. *Fine*—Jas. 2:2, 3. Royal: *Mordecai*—Esth. 8:15. *Hered*—Acts 12:21. Embroidered—Ps. 45:14. Perfumed—Ps. 45:8; So. of Sol. 4:11. Poor: *God giveth*—Deut. 10:18. *Vile*—Jas. 2:2. *Used as Bedding*—Deut. 24:13. *As a Pledge*—Deut. 24:12, 13. *Old*—Josh. 9:5. Figurative—Ps. 102:26. Israelites, lasted 40 Years—Deut. 8:4. Change of—Gen. 35:2; 41:14. Wicked—Job 27:16.

Worn by Priests.—Sanctified Garments—Ex. 28:3. Holy Garments—Lev. 16:4. Breastplate—Ex. 28:4, 15, 22–28, 30; 29:5. Golden Crown—Ex. 39:30. Coats—Ex. 28:40; 29:8. Ephods—Ex. 28:4, 6, 7, 12, 25, 28; 29:5. Skirt of Robe of Ephod—Ex. 28:33, 34; 29:5; 39:24. Of Blue—Ex. 39:22. Hole of—Ex. 39:23. Ornaments—Ex. 39:24. Coat of Checker Work—Ex. 28:4, 40; 29:5. Coat of Mail—Ex. 28:32. Linen Coat—Lev. 16:4. Mitre—Ex. 28:4, 37; 29:6; 39:28, 31; Lev. 16:4. Head Tire—Ex. 28:40; 29:9; 39:28. Girdle—Ex. 28:4, 8, 40; 29:5, 9; 39:5, 29; Lev. 8:7, 13; 16:4. Lace—Ex. 28:28, 37; 39:31. Breaches—Ex. 28:42; 39:28; Lev. 16:4.

24
a Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
b See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.

25
c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
d Wealth, Josh.
22:12.
e Hand, Gen.
16:12.

26
f Deut. 4:19;
17:3; Ez.
8:16.
g Heb. *the light*.
h Sun, Ps.
136:8.
i Moon, Ps.
136:9.

27
i Heart, Acts
15:9.
j Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.

And have said to the fine
a gold, *Thou art my* b confi-
dence;
25 If I have c rejoiced because
my d wealth was great,
And because my e hand had
gotten much;
26 If I have i beheld l the o sun
when it shined,
Or the h moon walking in
brightness,
27 And my i heart hath been se-
cretly j enticed,

Var. Rend.—V. 26. sun—light, BUD.
DUHM. V. 28. denied the—lied to, r.

And 2 my k mouth hath
l kissed my hand:
28 This also were an m n iniquity
to be o punished by the
p q judges;
For I should have r b s denied
the God that is above.
29 If I have t rejoiced at the de-
struction of * him that
u hated me,
Or v lifted up myself when
w evil found him

Var. Read.—V. 27. And . . . hand—
And I have kissed it, with my hand to my
mouth, *Et* (inserting "it").

2 Heb. *my hand*
hath kissed my
mouth.
k Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
l Kissing,
II Sam.
14:33.

28
m V. 11; Deut.
17:2-7.
n Sin, Gen.
3:6.
o Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
p Judges, Ex.
18:22.
q See "Govern-
ment," Neh.
8:9.
r Josh. 24:27;
Is. 59:13.
s See "Confes-
sion," Mt.
16:18.

29 t Vengeance, Deut. 32:35. u Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
v Pride, Ps. 10:2. w Evil, Ps. 97:10.

Measurements of—Ex. 28:16. Woven Work—Ex. 39:22.
Bindings—Ex. 39:26. Colors: Blue, Purple, Scarlet—Ex.
39:24. See Ex. Chaps. 25 to 39. Law concerning—Lev. 6:10,
27; 13:47-59; 14:55.

Names of Articles worn.—Coats: *Coats of Skins*—Gen. 3:21.
Joseph's Coat—Gen. 37:3, 23, 31-33. *Embroidered Coat for*
Priest—Ex. 28:4, 39, 40, 41; 29:5, 8; 39:27; 40:14; Lev. 8:7,
13; 16:4. *Nadab and Abihu carried out in*—Lev. 10:5. *The*
Coat of Goliath—I Sam. 17:5. *Saul puts Coat of Mail on*
David—I Sam. 17:38. *Hushai rends his Coat*—II Sam. 15:32.
God binds Job as by Collar of—Job 30:18. **New Testament**
References: *Take away Coat*—Mt. 5:40. *Must not provide*—
Mt. 10:10; Mk. 6:9; Lu. 9:3. *Instruction of John*—Lu. 3:11.
Nor withhold—Lu. 6:29. *Parted the Samaritan's Coat*—John
19:23. *Peter puts on*—John 21:7. *Show Coats Dorcas made*—
Acts 9:39.

Robe (an Ornamental Mantle worn over Tunic). *Robe ex-*
changed for Sackcloth—Is. 3:24. *Festival*—Is. 3:22. *Put on*
Christ. Scarlet—Mt. 27:28. *Purple*—Mk. 15:17. *Of Kings*—
Jonah 3:6; I Ki. 22:10, 30; I Chr. 15:27; 18:9, 29. *Of Judge*—
I Sam. 15:27; 24:11. *Eliakim clothed with*—Is. 22:21.
Ezra's—Ezra 9:3, 5. *Gift to David*—I Sam. 18:4. *David's*
Enemies—Ps. 109:29. *Job's*—Job 1:20. *Rent*—Job 2:12.
Of King's Daughters—II Sam. 13:18. *Jesus'*—Mt. 27:28, 31;
Lu. 23:11; John 19:2, 5. *For Prodigal*—Lu. 15:22. *Scribes in*
Long Coats—Lu. 20:46. *Symbolical*—Mic. 2:8. *Figurative*—
Job 29:14; Is. 61:10; Ez. 26:16; Rev. 6:11; 7:9, 13, 14.

Mantle. *So. of Sol.* 5:7. *Elijah*—I Ki. 19:13, 19; II Ki. 2:8,
13, 14. *Wanton Women*—Is. 3:22. *Babylonish*—Josh. 7:21,
24. *Hebrew Children bound in*—Dan. 3:21.

Trimnings used.—Fringe—Num. 15:38, 39; Deut. 22:12.
Cord of Blue—Num. 15:38. Borders—Mt. 23:5. Sashes—Is.
3:20. Mufflers—Is. 3:1.

Garments worn.—Tunic—Dan. 3:21. See "Coats." Swad-
dling Clothes, *Jesus wrapped in*—Lu. 2:7, 12. *Figurative*.
Swaddling Bands—Job 38:9, 14. *Foot-wear; Shoe; shod with*
Spoils of War—II Chr. 28:15. *Custom concerning*—Ruth 4:7,
8. *Removal of*—Ex. 3:8; Josh. 5:15; Acts 7:33. *Loosed Shoes*—
Deut. 25:10. *Shoe-latchet*—Gen. 14:23; Is. 5:27; Mk. 1:7; Lu.
3:16. *Take no*—Mt. 10:10. *Figurative, Sealskin*—Ez. 16:10.
Sandals, *a Sole of Leather*—Mk. 6:9; Acts 12:8. *Head Dress;*
Crown. See "Crown"—II Sam. 1:10. *Head Tire*—Lev. 8:13;
Is. 3:20. *Turban*—Is. 3:23. *Veil*—Gen. 24:65; 38:14; So. of
Sol. 6:7; Is. 3:23; I Cor. 11:3, 6, 7, 10. *Figurative*—Ez. 23:15.
Cloak: Used as a Garment—Mt. 24:18; Lu. 6:29. *For a Cover-*
ing by Night. *Used as a Pledge of Security*—Ex. 22:25; Deut.
24:12; Amos 2:8. *As a Saddle*—Mt. 21:7. *As a Rug*—II Ki.
9:13. *As a Receptacle*—Ex. 12:34; Ju. 8:25; II Ki. 4:39; Hag.
2:12. *For Decoration*—Ez. 16:16, 18. *Taken*—Mt. 5:40; Lu.
6:29. *Paul's Cloak*—II Tim. 4:13. *Figurative*—I Pet. 2:16;
I Thess. 2:5. *Girdle*—Ex. 28:39; Ps. 109:19; Is. 3:24; 22:21;
Jer. 13:1-11. *Of Linen*—Ez. 16:10. *Of Sackcloth*—Is. 3:24;
20:12; 22:12. *Of Zr. 31.* *Aaron's Sons'*—Lev. 8:13. *Elijah's*
Leather Girdle—II Ki. 1:8. *John the Baptist's Leather*—Mt.
3:4; Mk. 1:6; Acts 21:11. *Gift of*—I Sam. 18:4; II Sam. 18:11.
Eliakim's—Is. 22:21. *Delivers*—Pr. 31:24. *Of Loins*—
I Sam. 20:8; I Ki. 2:5; Job 12:18; Is. 5:27. *Of Breast*—Rev.
11:13; 15:6. *Gird thyself*—Lu. 17:8; John 13:4. *Paul's*—Acts
21:11. *As a Sword Belt*—I Sam. 18:4; II Sam. 20:8. *Illus-*

trative—Joel 1:8, 13. *Figurative*—Job 12:18; Pr. 31:24; Is.
11:5; 22:21; Jer. 13:1-11; Ez. 23:15; Eph. 6:14; Rev. 15:6.

Women's Special Garments.—Eve's Fig-leaves—Gen. 3:7.
Forbidden to wear Men's—Deut. 22:5. Tamar's Robe—
II Sam. 13:18. Worn by Men—Deut. 22:5; II Chr. 5:12.
Breeches of Hebrew Children—Dan. 3:21.

Uncovered or exposed.—Noah—Gen. 9:21-23. David in
Dancing—II Sam. 6:20. Joseph by Potiphar's Wife—Gen.
39:12-18.

Clothed the Naked.—II Chr. 28:15.
Dignity as Clothing.—Pr. 31:25.

Figurative.—Remove Clothing—Pr. 31:24; Is. 47:2; Jer.
14:22, 26; Nah. 3:5. Moth-eaten—Job 13:28. See "Jewels"
—Num. 31:51. "Women"—Ruth 3:9.

***ENEMY: Personal.**—Saul—I Sam. 18:29; 19:17. Haman—
Esth. 8:1. Job's—Job 16:9, 10. Opponent at Law—Mt.
5:25; Lu. 12:58.

National Enemies.—Of Sodom—Gen. 14:8, 10, 11. Of Is-
rael: *Absalom's Revolt*—II Sam. 15:1, 12-14; 18:6. *Amalek*—
Ex. 17:8, 13. *Amalekites*—I Sam. 15:2, 20; 30:3, 17. *Ammon*—
II Sam. 1:9-14, 17, 19; 11:1. *Arad*—Num. 21:1-3. *Assyria*—
II Ki. 15:29; 18:5, 7-9; 17:1-3, 5, 6; 18:9-13; 19:35. *Baby-*
lon—II Ki. 24:1-4, 10, 12-16. *Bezek*—Ju. 1:5. *Canaan*—
Num. 14:45; Josh. 6:20, 21; 7:4; 8:3, 11, 24; 9:1, 2; 10:5, 10,
28-40; 11:5, 8, 10, 11. *Egypt*—Ex. 14:9, 10, 13, 14, 25, 28;
15:3, 4. *Hebron*—Ju. 1:10. *Israel and Judah*—I Ki. 15:16.
Jerusalem—Ju. 1:8. *Kiriath-sepher*—Ju. 1:13. *Moab*—
II Sam. 8:2; II Ki. 3:24. *Midian*—Num. 31:3, 7. *Og*—Num.
21:33-35. *Philistines*—I Sam. 4:1, 2, 10; 7:7, 10, 13, 14; 13:5;
14:20, 23; 17:1, 2, 51, 52; 31:1; II Sam. 5:17, 18, 20, 25; 8:1.
Sihon—Num. 21:23-26. *Shishak*—I Ki. 14:25, 26. *Syria*—
I Ki. 20:1, 21, 26, 29, 30; 22:29, 30; II Ki. 6:24; 7:6, 7; 10:32;
12:17, 18. *Zephath*—Ju. 1:77. *Zobah*—II Sam. 8:3.

National Enemy used as a Rod or a Jail.—Natives left to
prove Israel—Ju. 3:1. Apostasy and Punishment—Ju. 3:7, 8.
Under Moab—Ju. 3:12-14. Jabin—Ju. 4:1-3. Philistines—
Ju. 3:31; 13:1. Israel under Assyria—II Ki. 17:23. Judah
under Babylon—II Ki. 24:15, 16.

Deliverance from Oppression.—From Egypt—Ex. 14:13.
Cushon—Ju. 3:10. Moab—Ju. 3:28, 29. Philistines—Ju.
3:31; 15:14, 15, 20. Jabin—Ju. 4:5, 6. Midian—Ju. 7:19-23.
Philistines and Ammonites—Ju. 11:32, 33. Babylon—II Chr.
36:22, 23; Ezra 1:1-4.

Prophecies concerning Enemies.—Lev. 26:25; Deut. 28:25,
36, 37, 48-57, 68; 33:29; I Sam. 20:15, 16; 25:29; I Chr. 17:10;
22:9; Jer. 15:9, 14; 19:7-9; 20:4, 5; 21:7; 34:20; 44:30; Mt.
24:15-22; Lu. 19:43, 44.

Spiritual Enemies.—God's—II Sam. 12:14; Ps. 8:2; 37:20;
68:1; 83:2; 89:10, 51; 92:9; 139:20, 22; Is. 42:13; 59:18; 66:6,
14; Rom. 5:10; Col. 1:21. Of Christ: *The Devil*—Mt. 13:39.
The Wicked—Mt. 13:36; 21:46; 26:4; Mk. 11:18; 12:12; 14:1,
2, 10, 11, 55, 56, 64; 15:3, 10, 11, 29, 30; Lu. 19:47; 20:19, 43;
22:2-6, 52, 53; 23:2; John 5:16, 18; 7:1, 19, 25; 8:37, 40; 11:53;
I Cor. 15:25, 26; Phil. 3:18; Heb. 1:13; 10:13. Of Holy
Spirit—Mt. 12:24, 31, 32; Mk. 3:22, 28-30; Lu. 12:10. Of
Saints: *The Accuser*—Job 1:9-11; 2:3-4; I Pet. 5:8; Rev.

30
 a Ps. 7:4.
 1 Heb. *palate*.
 b Life, Gen. 2:7.
 c Curse, Gen. 4:11.

31
 d Man, Gen. 2:7.
 e Tent, Num. 24:5.
 f Ch. 22:7.
 g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

32
 h Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
 i See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21.
 j Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
 k Street, Josh. 2:19.
 l Door, Ex. 12:22.
 m Traveller, Is. 21:13.
 2 Heb. *the way*.

33
 3 Or, *after the manner of men*.
 n Adam, Gen. 5:1.
 o Gen. 3:10; Pr. 28:13.
 p Sin, Gen. 3:6.

34
 q Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 r Public Opinion, 1 Sam. 14:45.
 s Contempt, 1 Cor. 16:11.
 t Family, Eph. 5:22.

35
 u See "Writing," 1 Cor. 4:14.
 4 Heb. *mark*.
 v Ch. 19:7; 30:20, 24, 28; 35:14.
 5 Heb. *book*.
 w Enemy, Job 31:29.

36
 x Crown, 11 Sam. 1:10.

30 (Yea, ^a I have not suffered my ¹ mouth to sin
 By asking his ^b life with a
^c curse);

31 If the ^d men of my ^e tent have not said,
 Who can find one that hath not been ^f filled with his
^g meat?

32 (The ^h ⁱ sojourner hath not lodged in the ^k street;
 But I have opened my ^l doors to the ^m traveller);

33 If ^s like ⁿ Adam I have ^o covered my ^p transgressions,
 By hiding mine iniquity in my bosom,

34 Because I ^q feared the great multitude,
 And the ^s contempt of ^t families terrified me,
 So that I kept silence, and went not out of the door—

35 Oh that I had one to hear me!
 (Lo, here is my ^u signature,
^v let the Almighty answer me)

And *that I had* the ⁵ indictment which mine ^w adversary hath written!

36 Surely I would carry it upon my shoulder;
 I would bind it unto me as a
^x crown:

Var. Rend.—V. 30. Yea . . . suffered—But I suffered not; I did not allow. BUD. DUHM. Yea—Also, BUD. mouth—palate, PEAKE, DUHM.; throat, BUD. life—So BUD.; soul, DUHM. V. 31. Who . . . meat—So DUHM.; where is one to be found (*Lit.* Oh that there were one!) who is not filled with his viands (*Lit.* flesh)? *Schu. Ew. Schl. De. Di. R.* But see *Var. Read.*: Oh that there were one who would not be filled with his flesh, BUD. said not—have not said, R. meat—flesh, R. V. 32. sojourner—stranger, BUD. R. traveller—wanderer, BUD. V. 33. like Adam—as Adam, *Targ. De. Oeh.*; or, like men,

37 I would declare unto him
^y the number of my steps;
 As a ^z prince would I ⁶ go near unto him.

38 If my ^a land crieth out against me,
 And the ^b furrows thereof weep together;

39 If I have eaten the ^c fruits thereof without ^d money,
 Or have ^e caused the owners thereof to lose their life:

40 Let ^g thistles grow instead of ^h wheat,
 And ⁱ cockle instead of ^j barley.

The ^k words of ^l Jōb are ended.

32 So these three men ceased to answer Jōb, because he was ^m righteous in his own ⁿ eyes. 2 Then was kindled the ^o wrath of Ê-lî-ḥū the son of Bār-ā-ehēl the ^p Būz-ite, of the family of Ram: against Jōb was his wrath kindled, ^q because he justified himself rather than God. 3 Also against his three ^s friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had ^t condemned Jōb. 4 Now Ê-lî-ḥū had ¹⁰ waited to speak unto Jōb, because they

Ew. Schl. Di. (with R marg.); after the manner of men, PEAKE, BUD. *R marg.* V. 35. Lo . . . signature—Behold my mark (=attestation); Here is my monogram, BUD. And that I had—(O that I had), *Ew. Schl. Di. R.*; O that I had, DUHM. And the, BUD. V. 39. fruits—produce, BUD. V. 40. cockle-weeds, BUD.; noisome weeds, *R marg.* **Chap. 32.** V. 3. and yet—neither, *Di.* and . . . Job—And so made Job a blasphemer, BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 31. If the men of my tent have said, Oh that we could satisfy ourselves with his flesh! *Sept. Theod. Vulg.* Who . . . meat—Oh that there were one who would not be filled with his flesh, BUD. V. 33. like Adam—As with earth, *Bi.*; after the manner of men, BUD. V. 35-37. *Transpote to end of speech, Var.* V. 40. The . . . ended, BUD. connects closely with first v. of next chapter. The words of Job were ended, and these three men. **Chap. 32.**—V. 1. his—So BUD. PEAKE; their, *Pesh. Gei.* V. 3. Job—So BUD.; add (and thus had imputed) God, *Jewish tradition, Gei. Ruetschi.*

37
 y See v. 4.
 z Prince, Num. 2:7.
 6 Or, *present it to him*.

38
 a Land, Gen. 23:15.
 b Agriculture, Is. 28:24.

39
 c Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
 7 Heb. *strength*.
 d Money, Ex. 12:44.
 e 1 Ki. 21:19.
 f See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

40
 g Thistle, Mt. 7:16.
 8 Or, *thorns*.
 h Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
 i See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
 9 Or, *noisome weeds*.
 j Barley, Deut. 8:8.
 k Words, Pr. 15:23.
 l Job, Job 1:1.

1
 m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 n Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

2
 o Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 p Gen. 22:21; Jer. 25:23.
 q Ch. 27:5, 6.
 r Ch. 34:5; 35:12; 40:8.

3
 s Friends, Pr. 27:6.
 t Ch. 11:6; 15:6; 22:5.

4
 10 Heb. *waited for Job with words*.

12:10. *The Wicked*—Mt. 10:16, 17, 25; Lu. 22:35-38; Acts 4:21, 26, 29; 5:17, 18, 33, 40; 6:9-14; 7:59; 8:1, 3; 12:1-3; 14:19; 21:30, 31; 23:14. *Own Household*—Mic. 7:6; Mt. 10:21, 35, 36.

Become Enemy by speaking the Truth.—Gal. 4:16.
Treatment of Personal Enemies.—1 Sam. 24:4-6, 11, 19; 26:8, 9; Pr. 24:17, 18; 25:21, 22; Mt. 5:25, 43, 44; Lu. 6:27, 35; 22:50, 51; 23:34; Acts 7:60; 9:3-6; 13:9-11; 16:28, 37. See "Salvation from Enemies"—Acts 2:40. "Teaching of Jesus concerning Enemies"—Lu. 2:21. "Forgiveness"—Pr. 25:21.

5
a Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
b Anger, Pr. 15:1.

6
c Job, Job 1:1.
d Old Age, Titus 2:3.

7
e Day, Lev. 25:8.
f See "Proverbs," Ez. 12:22.
g Year, Lev. 25:8.
h Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

8
i Spirit, Job 4:15.
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k Breath, Acts 17:25.
l God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
m See "Mind," Job 38:36.

9
n Eccl. 9:13-16.
o Eccl. 4:13-15.
p Justice, Mic. 6:8.

10
1 Or, say.

11
q Words, Pr. 15:23.
r Ch. 5:27.

were elder than he. 5 And when Ê-lîzhû saw that there was no answer in the ^a mouth of these three men, his ^b wrath was kindled.

6 And Ê-lîzhû the son of Bâr'ă-chêl the Bûz'ite answered and said,

I am young, and ^c ye are very ^d old;

Wherefore I held back, and durst not show you mine opinion.

7 I said, ^e Days should speak, And ^f multitude of ^g years should teach ^h wisdom.

8 But there is a ⁱ spirit in ^j man, And the ^k breath of the ^l Almighty giveth them ^m understanding,

9 It is not ⁿ the great that are wise, Nor the ^o aged that understand ^p justice.

10 Therefore I ¹ said, Harken to me; I also will show mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your ^q words, I listened for your reasonings, Whilst ye searched out what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, And, behold, there was none that convinced Jôb, Or that answered his words, among you.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. I am young—Add, in years, BUD. durst not—feared to, BUD. show you—share with you, BUD. Vs. 6, 10, 17. opinion—knowledge, BUD. V. 7. said—thought, BUD. V. 8. There . . . spirit—it is a spirit; But truly, there is a spirit of God, BUD. There . . . man—But the spirit enlighteneth man, DUHM. spirit—spirit of God, BI. giveth—that giveth. giveth them understanding—makes them clever, BUD. DUHM. V. 9. great—old; grey-headed, BUD.; the many days, DUHM. wise—Understand rather of themselves, V. 11. searched . . . say—until you found words, BUD.

13 ² Beware ^s lest ye say, We have found wisdom; God may vanquish him, not man:

14 For he hath not directed his words against me; Neither will I answer him with your ^t speeches.

15 They are amazed, they answer no more; They have not a word to say.

16 And shall I wait, because they speak not, Because they stand still, and answer no more?

17 I also will answer my part, I also will show mine opinion.

18 For I am full of words; The spirit within me ^u constraineth me.

19 Behold, my breast is as ^v wine which hath no vent; Like new ^w wine-skins ³ it is ready to burst.

20 I will speak, that I may ^x be refreshed; I will open my ^y lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, ^z respect any man's person; Neither will I give flattering titles unto any man.

22 For I know not to give ^a flattering titles; Else would my ^b Maker soon take me away.

DUHM. V. 12. attended—looked, BUD. convinced—i.e. refuted; refuted, BUD. V. 13. (But take heed) that ye say not, We found wisdom; God, not man can put time to flight, *Ew. De. Di. Hi. R.* Beware lest ye say—Only say not, BUD. vanquish—drive away, BUD. V. 14. For—Whereas; But, BUD.; Not once, DUHM. Neither will I—And I will not, BUD.; Yet will I, DUHM. answer—So DUHM.; meet, BUD. V. 16. And shall I wait?—And I waited, *Schl. De.; or.* And should I wait (because, &c.)? *Ew. Di. H. R.* Since I waited, BUD. V. 18. constraineth me—narrows my bosom, BUD. V. 19. breast—belly, R. V. 20. be refreshed—find relief, BUD. R. marg.

13
2 Or, Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom; God thrusteth him down, not man: Now he &c.
s Jer. 9:23.

14
t Speech, I Cor 2:1.

18
u Acts 18:5.

19
v Wine, Lev. 10:9.
w Wine-skins, Lev. 10:9.
3 Or, which are ready.

20
x Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.
4 Or, find relief.
y Lips, Job 2:10.

21
z Ch. 13:8, 10; 34:19; Lev. 19:15.

22
a Flattery, 1 Thess. 2:5.
b God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

33 Howbeit,^a Jōb, I pray
thee, hear my
^b speech,
And hearken to all my
^c words.

2 Behold now, I have opened
my ^a mouth;
My ^e tongue hath spoken in
my ¹ mouth.

3 My words shall utter the
¹ uprightness of my heart;
And ^o that which my ^h lips
know they shall speak sin-
cerely.

4 The ⁱ Spirit of God hath
made me,
And the ^j breath of the Al-
mighty giveth me ^k life.

5 If thou canst, ¹ answer thou
me;
^m Set thy words in order be-
fore me, stand forth.

6 Behold, ² I am toward God
even as thou art:
ⁿ I also am formed out of the
^o clay.

7 Behold, my ^{p q} terror shall not
make thee afraid,
Neither shall my ^r pressure
be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken in
my hearing,
And I have heard the ^s voice
of thy words, saying,

9 I am ^{tu} clean, ^v without
^w transgression;
I am ^x innocent, neither is
there iniquity in me:

Var. Rend.—Chap. 33.—V. 1. Howbeit
—But. **V. 3.** My heart overflows with
words of knowledge. My lips speak sin-
cerely. **DUHM.** V. 5. answer me—answer
thou me. Set forth—Lay it before
me, take your position! **DUHM.** V. 6.
Behold . . . art—I stand like thee in re-
spect of God. **V. 7.** pressure—SEPT.
PEAKE. V. 10. occasions—Or, quarrels.
V. 12. just . . . thee—in the right (Thus)
I will answer thee for. **V. 13.** For . . .
matters—For (or that) He does not
answer any of his words. **PEAKE.** V. 14.
twice—in two. **PEAKE.** LEY. though—
Or, if. **Hi.** **PEAKE.** LEY. V. 16. openeth
. . . instruction—Or, sealeth (it) with in-
struction for them. **Hi.** V. 18. He keepeth
back—That he may keep back. **PEAKE,**
R marg.

10 Behold, he findeth ³ occa-
sions against me,
He ^y counteth me for his
^z enemy;

11 He ^a putteth my ^b feet in the
stocks,
He ^c marketh all my ^d paths.

12 Behold, ⁴ I will answer thee,
in this thou art not ^{e f} just;
For ^g God is greater than
man.

13 Why dost thou ^h strive
against him,
For that he giveth not ac-
count of any of his mat-
ters?

14 For ^{i j k} God speaketh ⁵ once,
Yea twice, though man re-
gardeth it not.

15 In a ^l dream, in a ^m vision of
the ⁿ night,
When deep ^o sleep falleth
upon men,
In slumberings upon the
^p bed;

16 Then ^q he ⁶ openeth the ^r ears
of men,
And sealeth their ^s instruc-
tion,

17 ⁷ That he may withdraw
man from his purpose,
And hide ^u pride from man;

18 ⁸ He keepeth back his ^{v w} soul
from the ^x pit,
And his life from ^y perish-
ing by the ^z sword.

Var. Read.—Chap. 33.—V. 12. Behold
. . . just—Behold thou sayest I am right-
eous, and He does not answer. **SEPT.** 7.
Behold, if I cry: He does not answer me. **BI.**
DUHM. For . . . man—Eloah hides him-
self from men. **DUHM.** V. 13. For . . . mat-
ters—He does not answer any of my words.
SEPT.—Does he not answer all my words?
DUHM. giveth . . . matters—**Lit.** will not
answer any of his words. *To make sense,*
read, thy words. **Vulg.** *Di. Hi.* or, my
words. **Sept. Bi. (L.).** V. 15. When . . .
men—*Quoted from* 4:13. **PEAKE;** *Omit.*
BI. **BUD.** **DUHM.** V. 16. And . . . in-
struction—And with terrible pictures he
frightens them. **V. 17.** In order to re-
move men from injustice and to destroy
pride out of man, to keep back, etc.
DUHM. he . . . And—So **DI.**; he may
turn man from unrighteousness. *And,*
Sept. Bi.; man may put away (his
evil) work. *And that he may,* **Text.** *a*
marg. hide—destroy. **DI.**; cut off. **BI.**

10
3 Or, causes of
alienation.
y Ch. 13:24.
z Enemy, Job
31:29.

11
a Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
b Feet, Gen.
18:4.
c Ch. 10:14;
14:16; 31:4.
d Path, Is.
40:14.

12
4 Or, in this
thou art not
just: I will
answer thee:
For &c.
e Justice, Mic.
6:8.
f See "Right-
eousness," Ps.
24:4.
g God is Infi-
nite, Gen. 1:1.

13
h Strife, Pr.
26:21.

14
i Ps. 62:11.
j Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
k See "Holy
Spirit," John
14:16.
5 Or, in one way,
yea, in two.

15
l Dream, Dan.
2:1.
m Vision, Num.
12:6.
n Night, Ps.
19:2.
o Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
p Bed, Deut.
3:11.

16
q Ch. 36:10, 15.
6 Heb. uncon-
creth.
r Ear, Ex.
29:20.
s Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

17
t Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
7 Or, That man
may put away
his purpose,
And that he
may hide.
u Pride, Ps.
10:2.

18
8 Or, That he
may keep back.
v Vs. 24, 28, 30.
w Soul, Job.
4:15.
x Pitt, II Sam.
23:20.
y Death, Rom.
5:12.
z Sword, Ju.
7:20.
9 Or, weapons.

19

- a Pain, Rev. 21:4.
 b Bed, Deut. 3:11.
 1 Another reading is, *While all his bones are firm*.
 c Bones, Ps. 34:20.

20

- d Ch. 3:24; 6:7; Ps. 107:18.
 e Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 f Soul, Job 4:15.
 g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

21

- h Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
 i Ch. 10:20; Ps. 22:17.

22

- j Ps. 88:3.
 k Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
 l Life, Gen. 2:7.
 m Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

23

- n Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
 o See "Messenger," Mal. 2:7.
 2 Or, *a messenger*.
 p Gen. 40:8.
 q Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
 3 Or, *of the thousand*.
 r Mic. 6:8.
 4 Or, *his uprightness*.

24

- s Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 5 Or, *And he be gracious . . . and say . . . ransom: his flesh &c.*
 t See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

25

- u Children, Gen. 3:16.

26

- v Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 w Ch. 22:26; Ps. 11:7.
 x Face, Is. 6:2.
 y Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 z Ps. 51:12.
 a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

19 He is chastened also with^a pain upon his^b bed,
 1 And with continual strife in his^c bones;
 20 So that his life^d abhorreth^e bread,
 And his^f soul daintily^g food.
 21 His^h flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen;
 And hisⁱ bones that were not seen stick out.
 22 Yea, ^jhis soul draweth near unto the^k pit,
 And his^l life to the^m destroyers.

23 If there be with him^{n o 2} an angel,
 An^{p q} interpreter, one³ among a thousand,
 To^r show unto man⁴ what is right for him;
 24 ^{s 5}Then God is gracious unto him, and saith,
 Deliver him from going down to the pit,
 I have found a^t ransom.
 25 His^u flesh shall be fresher than a child's;
 He returneth to the days of his youth.

26 He^v prayeth unto God, and he is favorable unto him,
 So that^w he seeth his^x face with^y joy:
 And he^z restoreth unto man his^a righteousness.

Var. Read.—V. 19. And . . . bones—While all his bones (as ch. 4:14) are firm. **Ew. Di.** But see **Var. Read.**: And all his bones are made lame, DUHM. V. 21. His . . . seen—His flesh is consumed by wasting, DUHM. And . . . out—And his bare bones are not seen, i. e. are not to be recognized (?), **Ew. De. &c.** But see **Var. Read.**: And his bones shall become lean, DUHM. V. 22. draweth near—approacheth, DUHM. destroyers—angels of death, DUHM. V. 23. If . . . among—If there be for him (i. e. for the man; or, about him, i. e. about God, **Hi.**) an angel, As an interpreter, is one, **Var.** If . . . with—Then there is over, DUHM. interpreter—mediator, DUHM. To show—showeth, DUHM. What . . . him—his chastisement, DUHM. V. 24. Then . . . saith—And he be gracious unto him, and say, **PEAKE, r marg.** Then . . . gracious unto—And pardons, DUHM. V. 25. his child's—his flesh swelleth from freshness of youth, DUHM. shall be—is, **Var.** He . . . youth—It becometh again

27 He^{b 6} singeth before men, and saith,
 I^c have sinned, and perverted that which was right,
 And⁷ it^d profited me not:
 28 He hath^e redeemed my soul from going into the pit,
 And my life shall behold the^f light.

29 Lo, ^gall these things doth God work,
 Twice, *yea* thrice, with a man,
 30 To^h bring back his soul from the pit,
 That he may be enlightened with theⁱ light of^s the living.

31 Mark well, O Jōb, hearken unto me:
 Hold thy^j peace, and I will speak.
 32 If thou hast anything to say, answer me:
 Speak, for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not, hearken thou unto me:
^kHold thy peace, and I will teach thee^l wisdom.

34 Moreover Ê-li^hhū answered and said,
 2 Hear my words, ye wise men;
 And give ear unto me, ye that have^m knowledge.

as in his youthful days, DUHM. V. 26. prayeth—imploreth, DUHM. God—Eloah, DUHM. So that—And he, DUHM. joy—rejoicing, DUHM. And . . . righteousness—And telleth the people his salvation, DUHM. V. 27. before—unto, **R.** men—people, DUHM. And . . . not—But have not been requited as I deserved; And it was not requited me, **PEAKE, r marg.**; yet he did not requite me according to my guilt, DUHM. V. 28. redeemed—released, DUHM. my life—(So text). going into—the way into, DUHM. shall behold—will be glad because of, DUHM. V. 30. the living—Rather, life, **PEAKE, r marg.**

Var. Read.—V. 19. He also is set right (or, instructed) through pain upon his bed, and all his bones are lamed, DUHM. . . bones—And the struggle in (lit. of) his bones is endless, **Heb. text Schl. De. Hi. (l.)**. V. 21. bones . . . out—his bare bones have no moisture, **Gei. (l.)**. V. 25. fresher—So DUHM; fatter, **Altschuller**.

27

- b See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
 6 Or, *looketh upon men*.
 c Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 7 Or, *it was not requited unto me*. Or, *it was not meet for me*.
 d Rom. 6:21.

28

- e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 f Light, Ps. 74:16.

29

- g Eph. 1:11; I Cor. 12:6; Phil. 2:13.

30

- h See v. 18.
 i Ps. 49:19; 56:13.
 8 Or, *life*.

31

- j Peace, Pr. 17:1.

33

- k Ch. 33:31.
 l Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

2

- m Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

3
a Ear, Ex. 29:20.
b Ch. 12:11.
c Words, Pr. 15:23.
d Job 12:11.
e Taste, Col. 2:21.
f Food, Gen. 9:3.
4
g Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
5
h Job, Job 1:1.
i Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
j See ch. 33:9.
k Ch. 27:2.

6
1 Or, *Should I lie against my right?*
l Lying, Lev. 19:11.
2 Heb. *Mine arrow.*
m See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
n Sin, Gen. 3:6.

7
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Ch. 15:16.

8
q Ps. 50:18.
r Walking, Col. 1:10.
s The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

9
t Ch. 21:15; 35:3.
3 Or, *consent with.* See Ps. 50:18.

10
u See "Wisdom," Ps. 111:10.
v Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

11
w Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
x Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

12
y Justice, Mic. 6:8.

13
z God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

3 For the ^aear trieth ^cwords,
 As the ^dpalate ^etasteth ^ffood.
 4 Let us ^gchoose for us that
 which is right:
 Let us know among our-
 selves what is good.
 5 For ^hJōb hath said, ⁱI am
 righteous,
 And ^kGod hath taken away
 my right:
 6 ¹Notwithstanding my right I
 am ^{accounted} a ^{liar};
²My *wound is ^{incurable},
 though I am without
ⁿtransgression.
 7 What ^oman is like Jōb,
 Who ^pdrinketh up scoffing
 like water,
 8 Who goeth ^qin company
 with the workers of iniquity,
 And ^rwalketh with ^swicked
 men?
 9 For he hath said, ^t'It profit-
 eth a man nothing
 That he should ³delight him-
 self with God.
 10 Therefore hearken unto
 me, ye men of ^uunder-
 standing:
^vFar be it from God, that he
 should do wickedness,
 And from the Almighty, that
 he should commit iniquity.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 34.—V. 4. Let us—We will, DUHM. V. 6. Notwithstanding—In spite of, DUHM. I am accounted—I pass for, *Ew. De. Di. r.* I am—liar—I am deceived, DUHM. though I am—Omit, DUHM. Should—God—is a friend with God, DUHM. V. 10. that . . . wickedness—unjust, DUHM. that . . . iniquity—to deal wickedly, DUHM. V. 10. 32. iniquity—unrighteousness, V. 13. Who . . . earth—Who hath entrusted to him the earth for control, DUHM.; who observeth the whole world, BUD. Or . . . world?—And who attendeth the whole world? DUHM. dis-

11 For ^wthe work of a man will
 he render unto him,
 And cause every man to find
 according to his ways.
 12 Yea, of a surety, God will
 not do wickedly,
 Neither will the Almighty
 pervert ^yjustice.
 13 ^zWho gave him a charge over
 the ^aearth?
 Or who ^bhath ⁴disposed the
 whole ^cworld?
 14 ⁵If he set his ^dheart upon
^ehimself,
 If ^fhe ^ggather unto himself
 his ^hspirit and his ⁱbreath;
 15 All ^jflesh shall perish to-
 gether,
 And ^kman shall turn again
 unto ^ldust.
 16 ⁷If now ^mthou hast under-
 standing, hear this:
 Harken to the ⁿvoice of my
 words.
 17 Shall even ^oone that hateth
 justice ^pgovern?
 And ^qwilt thou condemn him
 that is righteous *and*
 mighty?—
 18 ⁸Him that ^rsaith to a ^sking,
Thou art vile,
Or to ^tnobles, Ye are wicked;
 19 That ^urespecteth not the per-
 sons of ^vprinces,
 Nor regardeth the ^wrich
 more than the ^xpoor;

posed—laid (upon him), *Schl. Hi.*; or, founded, *De. Di.* V. 14. If . . . gather—If he were to consider himself (alone), And gather—If he cause his spirit to return to him and gather, PEAKE. himself—man, *r.* V. 15. shall—would. V. 16. If . . . understanding—Only understand, PEAKE, *r. marg.* V. 17. Shall even one—Can even he, DUHM. And—Or, DUHM.

Var. Read.—Chap. 34.—V. 18. Him . . . saith—So DUHM; which saith, *Sept. Vulg. Ew. Di. (pts.).*

a Earth, Gen. 2:1.
b Ch. 38:5, 6.
4 Or, *laid upon him.*
c World, Rev. 10:6.

14
5 According to another reading, *If he cause his heart to return unto himself.*
d Heart, Acts 15:9.
e Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
6 Or, *man.* Heb. *him.*
f Ch. 12:10; Ps. 104:29.
g Spirit, Job 4:15.
h Breath, Acts 17:25.

15
i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
j Ch. 10:9; Gen. 3:19.
k See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
l Dust, Is. 65:25.

16
7 Or, *Only understand.*
m See "Mind," Job 38:36.
n Voice, Gen. 27:22.

17
o V. 30; II Sam. 23:3.
p See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
q Ch. 40:8.

18
8 The Heb. as pointed reads, *Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art vile? Or, to nobles, Ye are wicked?*
r Ps. 105:14.
s King, Deut. 17:15.
t Ps. 83:11.

19
u God Impartial, Gen. 1:1.
v Prince, Num. 2:7.
w See "Wealth," Josh. 22:12.
x Poor, Deut. 24:14.

* WOUNDS.—Complaint of.—Job 9:17.
 In Battle.—I Ki. 22:35.
 Healed.—II Ki. 8:29; 9:15; II Chr. 22:6; Ps. 147:3; Is. 30:26; Jer. 30:17.
 Incurable.—Job 34:6; Jer. 15:18; 30:12; Mic. 1:9.
 In Parable of Good Samaritan.—Lu. 10:34. In Parable of Husbandmen.—Mk. 12:4; Lu. 20:12.
 As Punishment.—Job 5:18; Pr. 6:33; Hos. 5:13; Nah. 3:19; Ps. 38:5; Pr. 23:29; Hab. 3:13.
 Of Enemy.—Jer. 30:14.
 Of a Friend.—Pr. 27:6.

Wounding of Conscience.—I Cor. 8:12.
 Wound (verb).—Deut. 32:39; Pr. 20:30.
 Wounded.—Of Philistines—I Sam. 17:52. Of Prophet—I Ki. 20:37. Of Heart.—Ps. 109:22. In War.—Ju. 9:40; I Ki. 22:34; II Ki. 8:28; II Chr. 18:33; 35:23; Song of Sol. 5:7. Soul, of.—Job 24:12.
 Laws concerning.—Deut. 23:1.
 Punishment.—Ps. 64:7; 69:26; Jer. 30:14; Lam. 2:12; Ez. 26:15.
 Prophecies concerning.—Is. 1:6; 53:5; Jer. 6:7; 30:17; 37:10; 51:52; Ez. 28:23; 30:24; Zech. 13:6.

19
a Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
b God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
20
c Death, Rom. 5:12.
1 Or, *and at midnight the people &c.*
d See "Night," Ps. 19:2.
e Ch. 12:19.

21
f Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
22
g Darkness, Job 38:9.
h The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

23
i Ch. 11:11.

24
j Ch. 12:19.
2 Or, *without inquisition.*

25
k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
l Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
3 Heb. *crushed.*

26
m Ch. 26:12.
4 Heb. *In the place of beholders.*

27
n I Sam. 15:11.
o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

For they all are the ^{a b} work of his hands.

20 In a moment they ^c die,
¹ even ^{d e} at midnight;
The people are shaken and pass away,
And the mighty are taken away without hand.

21 For ^f his eyes are upon the ways of a man,
And he seeth all his goings.

22 There is ^g no darkness, nor thick gloom,
Where the ^h workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he ⁱ needeth not further to consider a man,
That he should go before God in judgment.

24 He breaketh in pieces ^j mighty men ² in ways past finding out,
And setteth others in their stead.

25 Therefore he taketh ^k knowledge of their works;
And he overturneth them in the night, so that they are ^l destroyed.

26 He ^m striketh them as wicked men

⁴ In the open sight of others;
27 Because they ^{n o} turned aside from following him,

Var. Read.—V. 20. In a moment—Suddenly, DUHM. even . . . midnight—in the middle of the night, DUHM. The—A. The . . . away—They are torn away from the people and are obliged to go off, DUHM.; the rich are shaken and pass away, BUD. V. 22. thick gloom—shadow of death, r. V. 23. For he appointeth no set time for man that he should go before God in judgment, G. H. B. WRIGHT, BUD. DUHM. KLO. PEAKE. V. 24. breaketh in pieces—cruseth, DUHM. in . . . out—without enquiry, Var. DUHM.; without inquisition, PEAKE. r. V. 25. destroyed—crushed (ch. 5:4). V. 28. So . . . him—To bring before him the complaint of the lowly, DUHM. V. 29. When . . . quietness—i. e. by overthrowing the tyrants; If he remains quiet, PEAKE. If he keeps himself quiet, DUHM. Vs. 29, 30. Alike . . . people—But he watches over nation and men. That one of them that ensnare the people may not reign, DUHM. V. 30. If He cause a godless man to reign, One of them that ensnare the people, THEOD. TARG. godless—impious. V. 31. hath

And would not ^p have regard to any of his ways:

28 ⁵ So that they caused the ^q cry of the ^r poor to come unto him,
And he ^s heard the cry of the ^t afflicted.

29 When he ^u giveth quietness, who then can condemn?
And when he ^{v w} hideth his ^x face, who then can behold him?
Alike whether *it be done* unto a ^y nation, or unto a ^z man:
30 That the godless man reign not,
That there be none to ^{a b} ensnare the people.

31 For hath any said unto God,
I have ^c borne chastisement,
⁶ I will not offend *any more*:
32 That which I see not ^d teach thou me:

If I have ^{e f} done iniquity, I will do it no more?
33 Shall his ^{g h} recompense be as thou wilt, that thou refusest it?

any said—doth he (or, one) say . . . ? I . . . more—Or, though doing no evil, Ew. r marg. V. 33. Shall . . . I—Shall he recompense it according to thy mind? For thou hast rejected, so that thou must choose, and not I. Shall . . . it?—Shall he practise recompense now for thy sake, that he refuse his desire, DUHM. thou must—thou thyself mayest, DUHM. choose—decide, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 20. people—So DUHM; rich, BUD. V. 23. For he appointeth no set time for man that he should go before God in judgment, G. H. B. WRIGHT, BUD. DUHM. KLO. Vs. 25–28. Omit, BUD. V. 25. Gloss, DUHM. so . . . destroyed—they are crushed under ruins, DUHM. V. 26. He . . . men—His wrath breaketh the wicked, BUD.; He . . . others—He striketh them at the place of the spectators, DUHM. V. 29. condemn—So DUHM; alarm, Ge. H. Transposition of a letter, behold—blame, BUD. V. 30. That maketh an impious man king Because of the snares of the people, Sept. Targ. Vulg. Gei. (pts.); If he cause a godless man to reign, One of them that ensnare the people, THEOD. TARG. Vs. 31–32. But say unto Eloah, I have borne my sin, I will not do evil any more, What I see not, &c., LEY; And if any one speaketh unto Eloah, I have been proud, I will not deal corruptly any more, I see it, &c. DUHM.

p Ch. 21:14; Ps. 28:5; Is. 5:12.

28
5 Or, *That they might cause . . . And that he might hear.*
q Cry, Lu. 18:7.
r Poor, Deut. 24:14.
s Ch. 22:27; Ex. 22:23.
t Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

29
u Rest, Heb. 4:4.
v God Invisible, Gen. 1:1.
w Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
x Face, Is. 6:2.
y Nation, Gen. 10:32.
z Man, Gen. 2:7.

30
a Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
b Snare, Pr. 7:23.

31
c Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
6 Or, *though I offend not.*

32
d Ch. 35:11; Ps. 25:4; 119:33; Is. 2:3.
e Lu. 19:8.
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.

33
g Ps. 50:21.
h God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

33
a Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
b Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

34
c See "Mind,"
Gen. 38:36.
d Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

35
e Job, Job 1:1.
f Ch. 35:16.
g Words, Pr.
15:23.

36
h Ch. 23:10.
i Ch. 22:15.

37
j Rebellion is
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k Rebellion,
Ez. 20:8.
l Clapping
Hands, Gen.
16:12.

2
m Ch. 32:2.
n Pride, Ps.
10:2.

3
o Ch. 34:9.
p See "Reaping
what we sow,"
Gal. 6:7.
q Ch. 9:30, 31.
r Sin, Gen. 3:6.

5
s Gen. 15:5; Ps.
8:3.
t Heaven, Deut.
26:15.
u Ch. 22:12.
v Cosmology,
Ps. 104:2.

For ^a thou must choose, and
not I:
Therefore speak what thou
^b knowest.
34 Men of ^c understanding will
say unto me,
Yea, every ^a wise man that
heareth me:
35 ^e Jōb ^f speaketh without
knowledge,
And his ^g words are without
wisdom.
36 Would that Jōb were ^h tried
unto the end,
Because of his answering
ⁱ like wicked men.
37 For he addeth ^{j k} rebellion
unto his sin;
He ^l clappeth his hands
among us,
And multiplieth his words
against God.

35 Moreover Ē-lī-hū an-
swered and said,
2 Thinkest thou this to be *thy*
right,
Or sayest thou, ^{m n} My right-
eousness is more than
God's,
3 That thou sayest, ^{o p} What
advantage will it be unto
thee?
And, ^q What profit shall I
have, more than if I had
^r sinned?
4 I will answer thee,
And thy companions with
thee.
5 ^s Look unto the ^t heavens,
and see;
And behold ^{u v} the skies,

Var. Rend.—V. 33 (cont.). not I—not God, PEAKE, LEY. V. 34. men—people, BUD. yea, every—And a, BUD.; And (every). V. 35. without knowledge—not wisely, BUD. V. 36. end—utmost, Var. BUD. like—So BUD.; in the manner of. V. 37. rebellion unto sin—sin upon sin, BUD. Chap. 35.—V. 1. Moreover—And, BUD. V. 2. Or . . . God's—Callest it, my righteousness before God, BUD. PEAKE. my . . . God—Or, I am righteous before God, Schl. Di. Hi.; my right against God, DUHM. V. 4. companions—friends, BUD. V. 5. skies—clouds, BUD. V. 9. they cry out—men cry; one raises a cry, BUD. they cry for help—call murder,

which are higher than
thou.
6 If thou hast sinned, ^w what
effectest thou against him?
And if thy transgressions
be multiplied, what doest
thou unto him?
7 If thou be righteous, ^x what
givest thou him?
Or ^y what receiveth he of thy
hand?
8 Thy wickedness *may hurt* a
^z man as thou art;
And thy ^a righteousness *may*
profit a son of man.

9 By reason of the multitude
of ^b oppressions they ^c cry
out;
They cry for ^d help by reason
of the ^e arm of the mighty.
10 But ^f none saith, Where is
God my Maker,
Who giveth ^g songs in the
^h night,
11 Who ⁱ teacheth us more than
the ^{j k} beasts of the earth,
And maketh us ^l wiser than
the ^m birds of the heavens?
12 There they ^{n o} cry, ¹ but none
giveth answer,
Because of the ^p pride of
^q evil men.
13 Surely ^r God will not hear
an empty cry,
Neither will the Almighty re-
gard it.
14 How much less when ^s thou
sayest ² thou beholdest him
not,
The ^t cause is before him, and
thou waitest for him!

BUD.; cry, DUHM. mighty—great, BUD. DUHM. V. 12. There they cry because of the pride of evil men, but none giveth answer, PEAKE. (but he answereth not, a marg.) they cry—one cries, BUD.; they complain, DUHM. but . . . answer—without hearing, BUD. without answering, DUHM. pride—So DUHM.; haughtiness, BUD. evil men—the wicked, BUD. DUHM. V. 13. empty cry—So BUD. DUHM.; hypocrisy, De. V. 14. How much less when thou sayest thou beholdest him not! The cause is before him; therefore wait thou for him, PEAKE. beholdest him not—So BUD. DUHM.; canst not see him.

6
w Ch. 7:20; Pr.
8:36; Jer.
7:19.

7
x Ch. 22:2, 3;
Pr. 9:12; Lu.
17:10.
y God is Infi-
nite, Gen. 1:1.

8
z Man, Gen. 2:7.
a Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

9
b Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
c Ex. 2:23.
d Help, Acts
26:22.
e Arm, Ju.
15:14.

10
f Ch. 21:14;
27:10; 36:13.
g Songs, Ex.
15:1.
h Night, Ps.
19:2.

11
i Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
j Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
k Animals, Gen.
2:20.
l Lu. 12:24.
m Birds, Gen.
9:2.

12
n Ch. 27:9.
o Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
1 Or, but he an-
swereth not.
p Pride, Ps.
10:2.
q Evil, Ps.
97:10.

13
r Prayers not
answered, Mt.
5:44.

14
s Ch. 9:11;
23:8, 9.
2 Or, thou be-
holdest him
not! The
cause is before
him; therefore
wait thou for
him.
t Ch. 31:35.

15
a Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Anger, Pr. 15:1.
1 Or, Thou sayest, *He doth not greatly regard arrogance. Thus doth &c.*
16
c Job. Job 1:1.
d Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
e Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
f Ch. 34:37.
g Ch. 34:35.

2
2 Heb. *Wait for.*
3 Heb. *there are yet words for God.*
h God, Gen. 1:1.

3
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

4
k Ch. 33:3.
l Words, Pr. 15:23.
m Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
n Perfection, Heb. 6:1.

5
4 Heb. *heart.*

6
o Ch. 8:22; 34:16.
p Life, Gen. 2:7.
q The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
r Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

7
s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Ps. 33:18; 34:15.
u Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

15 But now, ^a because he hath not visited in his ^b anger,
¹ Neither doth he greatly regard arrogance;
16 Therefore doth ^c Job open his ^d mouth in ^e vanity;
He ^f multiplieth words ^g without knowledge.

36 Ē-līhū also proceeded, and said,

2 ² Suffer me a little, and I will show thee;
For ³ I have yet somewhat to say on ^h God's behalf.

3 I will fetch my ⁱ knowledge from afar,
And will ascribe ^j righteousness to my Maker.

4 For truly ^k my ^l words are not ^m false:
One that is ⁿ perfect in knowledge is with thee.

5 Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any:
He is mighty in strength of ⁴ understanding.

6 He ^o preserveth not the ^p life of the ^q wicked,
But giveth to the ^r afflicted *their* right.

7 He ^s ^t withdraweth not his ^u eyes from the righteous:

Var. Rend.—V. 15. because . . . arrogance—since his anger does not punish and he doth not greatly regard folly (transgression, DUHM.), BUD. DUHM. anger . . . Therefore—anger, Thou sayest, He doth not greatly regard arrogance. Thus, PEAKE (?). arrogance—Probably, rebellion, PEAKE. V. 16. Therefore—Then, BUD. Therefore . . . open—But Job openeth. doth . . . vanity—Job opens his mouth idly, BUD. Chap. 36.—V. 2. That . . . behalf—There are yet words for God, BUD. to . . . behalf—*Lit.* words for God. V. 4. not false—no lies, BUD. V. 5. He . . . understanding—He is mighty in strength and understanding, LEY.: He is mighty in strength and wise of understanding, BUD. V. 7. his eyes—right judgment, BUD.; the right, SEPT. PEAKE. But—And, BUD. But . . . exalted—Yea with kings on the throne—There maketh he them to sit forever and be exalted. He setteth them—There he lets them sit, BUD. He . . . exalted—Whom he let reign in splendor, DUHM. and they are exalted—that they reach up high, BUD.; so that they became

But with ^v kings upon the ^w throne

He setteth them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And if they be ^x bound in ^y fetters,

And be taken in the cords of affliction;

9 Then he ^z showeth them their work,

And their transgressions, that they have ^a behaved themselves ^b proudly.

10 He ^c openeth also their ^d ear to ^e instruction,

And ^f ^g commandeth that they return from iniquity.

11 ^h ⁱ ^j If they hearken and ^k serve *him*,

They shall spend their ^l days in prosperity,

And their ^m years in ⁿ ⁵ pleasures.

12 But if they hearken not, they shall ^o perish by ^p ⁶ the sword,

And they shall ^q die without knowledge.

13 But they that are godless in ^r heart lay up anger:

They ^s cry not for ^t help when he bindeth them.

14 ⁷ They die in youth,
And their life *perisheth*

⁸ among the ^u ⁹ unclean.

proud, DUHM. V. 8. in fetters—with chains, BUD. DUHM. V. 10. instruction—warning, BUD.; discipline, DUHM. V. 11. shall—*Omit.* V. 12. they . . . sword—so they run into the weapons, BUD. die—So BUD.; breathe their last. V. 13. godless—impious. heart—mind, BUD. DUHM. lay up anger—cherish wrath; lay on anger, BUD. V. 14. They die—Their soul dieth, BUD. DUHM. among . . . unclean—as that of the unclean (*i.e.* those consecrated to impure rites). unclean—So DUHM.; dishonored, BUD.

Var. Read.—Chap. 35.—V. 15. because . . . anger—because his anger visiteth not, *Hi.* (pts.); since his anger punishes not, BUD. Neither . . . arrogance—He hath but scant knowledge of . . . *Last word untranslatable: Sept. Vulg. read, transgression, adding one letter; And . . . foolishness, BUD. Chap. 36.*—V. 5. See, God despises the stubborn, DUHM. V. 7. his eyes—right, *Sept.*; right judgment, BUD.

^v Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^w Throne, Acts 12:21.

8
^x Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^y Fetters, Mk. 5:4.

9
^z Is. 58:1.
^a Ch. 15:25.
^b Pride, Ps. 10:2.

10
^c V. 15; ch. 33:15.
^d Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^e Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^f V. 21; II Ki. 17:13; Jonah 3:8.
^g See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

11
^h Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
ⁱ Promises conditional, John 14:2.
^j Is. 1:19, 20.
^k Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^l Day, Lev. 25:8.
^m Year, Lev. 25:8.
ⁿ Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
⁵ Or, *pleasants.*

12
^o Death, Rom. 5:12.
^p Sword, Ju. 7:20.
⁶ Or, *weapons.*
^q Ch. 4:21.

13
^r Heart, Acts 15:9.
^s Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^t Help, Acts 26:22.

14
⁷ Heb. *Their soul dieth.*
⁸ Or, *like.*
^u See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
⁹ Or, *sod omiles.* See Deut. 23:17.

- 15 He delivereth the afflicted
1 by their affliction,
And openeth their ear ^{a 2} in
oppression.
- 16 Yea, he would have allured
thee ³ out of distress
Into a broad place, where
there is no straitness;
And that which is set on thy
^{b c} table would be full of
fatness.
- 17 But thou ⁴ art full of the
^d judgment of the wicked:
Judgment and ^e justice take
hold on thee.
- 18 ⁵ For let not ¹ wrath stir thee
up against ^o chastisements;
Neither let the greatness of
the ^h ransom turn thee
aside.
- 19 Will thy ⁱ cry avail, *that thou*
be not in distress,
Or all the forces of *thy*
strength?
- 20 Desire not the ^j night,
When peoples ⁶ are cut off in
their place.
- 21 Take heed, ^k regard not iniquity:
For this hast thou chosen
rather than affliction.
- 22 Behold, God doeth loftily in
his power:

Var. Rend.—V. 15. And . . . oppression— and manifests himself to him through oppression, BUD. by—through, Var. BUD. in oppression—by adversity, PEAKE. V. 16. But freedman hath led thee away and rest from the mouth of distress, no trouble to terrify thee and thy table full of fatness, DUHM. Yea . . . distress—So too he hath enticed thee out of the jaws of distress, allured thee—led thee away, distress—jaws of distress, BUD. into . . . straitness—wide, not narrow, hast thou beneath thee, BUD. full of fatness—swelled with fat, BUD. V. 17. art full—art become full of; thou fillest. V. 18. For . . . chastisements—For beware lest wrath entice thee to mockery, Schl. De. x marg. Text doubtful; Let not chastisement entice thee to wrath, PEAKE; Because there is wrath, beware lest thou be led away by thy suffering, a. Neither—And let not, turn thee aside—mislead thee. V. 19. will . . . distress—Or, will thy riches suffice, without distress, or, Will He set in order thy cry without distress, PEAKE; Will he esteem thy riches, a. v. Ge., altering two points, to make sense; Will thy riches suffice, R. V. 20. are . . . palace—Lit. go

- Who is a ^l teacher like unto him?
- 23 Who hath ^m enjoined him his way?
Or who can say, ⁿ Thou hast wrought unrighteousness?
- 24 Remember that thou ^o magnify his work,
Whereof men have ^p sung.
- 25 All men have looked thereon;
^q Man beholdeth it afar off.
- 26 Behold, God is great, and
^r we know him not;
The ^s number of his years is
^t unsearchable.
- 27 For ^u he draweth up the drops
of water,
Which distil in ^v rain ⁷ from
⁸ his vapor,
- 28 Which the skies pour down
And drop upon man abundantly.
- 29 Yea, can any understand the
spreadings of the ^u clouds,
The ^u thunderings of his pavilion?
- 30 Behold, he spreadeth his
^w light ⁹ around him;
And he ¹⁰ covereth the bottom
of the ^x sea.
- 31 For by these he ^y judgeth the
peoples;
He ^z giveth ^a food in abundance.

up (as dust?). are cut off—perish, LEY. V. 21. affliction—Or, humility, Hi. V. 27. draweth up—collecteth, BUD. distil in—Lit. filter. from—Or, at, Schl. De. Di. V. 28. drop . . . abundantly—drop upon many men, PEAKE, BUD. DUHM. V. 29. thunderings—crashings. pavilion—covert, Ps. 18:11. V. 30. covereth—covereth it over with, Ew. Schl. Di. Hi. he . . . sea—the roots of the sea he lays bare, BUD. DUHM.; the roots of the sea are his throne, MARSHALL. V. 31. by these—thereby. food—meat, R.

Var. Read.—V. 20. Let not folly beguile thee to exalt thyself with him that thinks himself wise, DUHM. When . . . place, Omit, BUD. V. 21. this—this wickedness, BUD. V. 26. Behold . . . not—Omit, BUD. DUHM. V. 29. can any understand—Who understands? BUD. V. 30. light around—cloud about, DUHM. And . . . sea—And the roots of the sea he lays bare, BUD. PEAKE; The roots of the sea are his throne, MARSHALL; And he covereth the tops of the mountains, DUHM.

- 22
l See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
- 23
m Ch. 34:13; Is. 40:13; Rom. 11:34; I Cor. 2:16.
- n Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
- 24
o II Sam. 7:26; Ps. 35:27; 40:16.
- p See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
- 25
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
- 26
r See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
- s Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.
- t See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
- 27
u See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
- v Rain, Deut. 11:14.
- 7 Heb. belonging to.
- 8 Or, the vapor thereof.
- 30
w Light, Ps. 74:16.
- 9 Or, thereon.
- 10 Or, covereth it with the depths of the sea.
- x Sea, Ex. 14:21.
- 31
y God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
- z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
- a Food, Gen. 9:3.

- 32
 a Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 b See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
 1 Heb. *light*.
 c Ch. 37:11, 12, 15.
 2 Or, *against the assailant*.

- 33
 d Ch. 37:2.
 3 Or, *it*.
 e Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
 4 Or, *him*.
 1
 f Heart, Acts 15:9.
 g Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 2
 h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 5 Or, *uttering*.
 i Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

- 3
 j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 k Cosmology, Ps. 104:2.
 6 Heb. *skirts*.
 l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 4
 m Ch. 26:14; Ps. 18:13.
 7 Heb. *them*.

- 5
 n Vs. 14, 16, 23; ch. 5:9.

32 He ^a covereth his hands with the ^b lightning,
 And ^c giveth it a charge ² that it strike the mark.
 33 The ^d noise thereof telleth concerning ³ him,
 The ^e cattle also concerning ⁴ the storm that cometh up.

37 Yea, at this my ^f heart ^g trembleth,
 And is moved out of its place.
 2 Hear, oh, hear the noise of his ^h voice,
 And the ⁵ sound that goeth out of his ⁱ mouth.
 3 He sendeth it forth under the whole heaven,
 And his ^j lightning unto the ^k ends of the ^l earth.
 4 After it a voice roareth;
 He ^m thundereth with the voice of his majesty;
 And he restraineth not ⁷ the *lightnings* when his voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice;
ⁿ Great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

Var. Read.—V. 32. He . . . lightning—He hath covered both hands with light, giveth . . . mark—giveth it charge against the assailant, *Ew. Di.*; or . . . as one who hitteth his mark, *De.* V. 33. His roaring sheweth tidings of him, The cattle even, of one who is coming up, *Ew. De. Renan.* But see *Var. Read.* Chap. 37.—V. 1. Insert, Yea, *r.* is moved—jumps, BUD. V. 2. Hear, oh, hear—Hearken ye unto, *r.* the noise of his voice—how his thunder roars, BUD. sound—muttering, *Rodwell*, BUD. PEAKE. V. 3. lightning—beams, BUD. ends—edges (skirts), BUD. V. 4. He . . . majesty—God makes noise with his thunder, DUHM. voice—thunder, BUD. DUHM. the voice of his majesty—his high (or, sublime) thunder, BUD. And . . . heard—He checks not his throat (or, voice), DUHM. And . . . lightnings—And he stayeth them not, *r.* restraineth—stayeth, BUD. PEAKE. V. 5. great—mighty, BUD. doeth he—*Omit*, BUD. DUHM. which . . . understand—not comprehensible, BUD. V. 6. Fall thou—Plunge down, DUHM.; Soak, BUD. Likewise . . . mighty rain—And to his sudden and violent showers of rain, BUD.; The shower and rain become mighty, DUHM. showers . . . rain—shower of his mighty rains, V. 7. He . . . man—He . . . all men, BUD.; He shutteth up men, DUHM. All . . . it—All mortals pronounce, he did it, BUD.; all mortals

6 For he saith to the ^b snow, Fall thou on the earth;
 Likewise to the ^b shower of rain,
 And to the showers of his mighty ^o rain.
 7 He scaleth up the ^p hand of every ^q man,
 That all men whom he hath made may know *it*.
 8 Then the ^r beasts go into ^t coverts,
 And remain in their dens.
 9 Out of the ^u chamber of the south cometh the ^v storm,
 And ^w cold out of the ^x north.
 10 By the ^x breath of God ice is given;
 And the breadth of the ^y waters is ^z straitened.
 11 Yea, ^a he ladeth the thick cloud with moisture;
 He ^b spreadeth abroad the cloud of his lightning;
 12 And it is turned round about by his guidance,
 That they may do whatsoever he ^c commandeth them
 Upon the ^d face of the ^e habitable ^f world,

know his work, DUHM. V. 9. north—north stars, DUHM.; granary, BUD. V. 10. is straitened—lies in narrow confinement, BUD.; lies in confinement, DUHM.; is congealed, PEAKE, *r marg.* V. 11. He freighteth also the clouds with plentiful moisture; He spreadeth abroad his lightning-clouds, Yea—And, BUD. DUHM. moisture—So BUD.; hail, DUHM. spreadeth abroad—So DUHM.; easteth, BUD. lightning—So DUHM.; light, BUD. V. 12. And . . . guidance—So DUHM.; and "it wanders," round winding itself according to his decree, BUD.; and it moves around, turned by his counsels, PEAKE. it is—they are, face of the habitable world—sphere of "his" earth, BUD. habitable—earthly.

Var. Read.—V. 33. The cattle . . . up—Who maketh anger to glow against injustice, *Hi. Bl. Bo. De. (alt.) Di. G. H. B. Wright*, following out traces of reading in *Targs. Sept. Pesh. Symm.*; "How he stirs" the anger against "injustice," BUD. Kindling his anger against iniquity, PEAKE. Chap. 37.—V. 5. God . . . voice—"He doeth" wonders "impenetrable," BUD.; God lets us see wonders, DUHM. V. 7. That . . . it—That all men may know his work, *Vulg. Ol.*; That all men of his making may come to knowledge, *Heb. text Schl. De. Di.*; That mortals may know "he has done it," BUD. V. 11. moisture—So BUD.; hail, DUHM. Possibly, light, BUD.

- 6
 o Deut. 11:14.
 7
 p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 q Man, Gen. 2:7.
 8
 r Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 s Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 t Ch. 38:40; Ps. 104:22.
 9
 u Ch. 9:9.
 v See "Wind," Job 27:21.
 w Ps. 147:17.
 x Heb. *scattering winds*.
 10
 x Breath, Acts 17:25.
 y Water, Ps. 95:5.
 z Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 9 Or, *congealed*.
 11
 a Ch. 36:27.
 b Ch. 36:29.
 12
 c Ch. 36:32; Fs. 148:8.
 d Face, Is. 6:2.
 e Fr. 8:31.
 f Rev. 10:6.

13
a Ex. 9:18, 23;
I Sam. 12:18,
19.
b Land, Gen.
23:15.
1 Or, earth.
c Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

14
d Job. Job 1:1.
e God the Cre-
ator, Gen. 1:1.
f Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.

15
g Knowledge of
God, Gen. 1:1.
h Meteorology,
Gen. 27:39.

16
i Perfection of
God, Gen. 1:1.

17
2 Or, *Thou*
whose gar-
ments are &c.
3 Or, *When he*
quieteth the
earth by the
south wind.
j Wind, Job
27:21.

18
k Cosmology,
Ps. 104:2.
l Mirror, Ex.
38:8.

19
m Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
n Ch. 9:14;
Rom. 8:26.
o Speech, I Cor.
2:1.
p Darkness, Job
38:9.

20
4 Or, *If a man*
speaks, surely
he shall be
swallowed up.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.

13 Whether it be for ^a correc-
tion, or for his ^{b1} land,
Or for ^c lovingkindness, that
he cause it to come.

14 Harken unto this, O ^a Jōb:
Stand still, and consider the
wondrous ^{e1} works of God.
15 Dost thou ^o know how God
layeth *his charge* upon
them,

And causeth the ^h lightning of
his cloud to shine?
16 Dost thou know the balanc-
ings of the clouds,
The wondrous works of him
who is ⁱ perfect in knowl-
edge?

17 ² How thy garments are warm,
³ When the earth is still by
reason of the south ^j wind?

18 Canst ^k thou with him spread
out the sky,
Which is strong as a molten
^l mirror?

19 ^m Teach us what we shall say
unto him;
For we ⁿ cannot set *our*
^o speech in order by reason
of ^p darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I
would speak?

⁴ Or should a ^q man wish that
he were swallowed up?

Var. Read.—V. 13. Whether for a rod,
if (it be proper) for his earth (or, for the
land thereof), or for kindness he cause it
to come, *Ew. Schl. De. Text doubtful*; He
may make it a scourge and a curse, He
may let it go forth as a kindness, DUHM.
Or—Omit, BUD, DUHM, PEAKE. loving-
kindness—blessing, BUD. V. 15. Upon
them—When God doeth his works, BI.
DUHM, SEPT.; omit, BUD. lightning—
light, BUD, DUHM. V. 17. How thy—
So DUHM; or, Thou whose, &c., *Ew. De.*
Di. BUD. r marg.; or, parenthetically
referring to the stillness before the storm in ch.
38:1 (thy garments are hot, &c.), *Hi.*,
what time thy, PEAKE. are warm—be-
come hot, BUD. When . . . wind—
When he quieteth the earth by the south
wind, PEAKE: earth—So DUHM; land,
BUD. V. 20. Or . . . up—Or does one
say one wishes to be destroyed? BUD.; or
does one say that he is confused? DUHM;
Or hath a man ever demanded that he
should be swallowed up, *Var.* V. 21. Or,
thus then men cannot see the light, which
is brilliant in the sky, when a wind has
passed over and chased them, *Ew. Schl.*
Di. r marg.; and now men cannot look on
the light when it is bright in the skies,
when the wind hath passed and cleansed

21 And now men ⁵ see not the
⁷ light which is bright in
the skies;
But the wind passeth, and
cleareth them.

22 Out of the north cometh
^o golden splendor:
God hath upon him terrible
majesty.

23 *Touching the* ^s Almighty, we
cannot find him out:
He is excellent in power;
And ¹⁷ in justice and plente-
ous righteousness he will
not ^u afflict.

24 Men do therefore ^v fear him:
He regardeth not any that
are ^w wise of ^x heart.

38 Then Jē-hōl-vāh ^y an-
swered Jōb out of the
whirlwind, and said,

2 Who is this that ^z darkeneth
counsel
By ^a words ^b without ^c knowl-
edge?

3 ^d Gird up now thy ^e loins like
a man;
For ^f I will demand of thee,
and declare thou unto me.

4 Where wast thou ^g when I
laid the foundations of the
earth?
Declare, ^{h8} if thou hast un-
derstanding.

them, PEAKE. men—one, DUHM.; we,
BUD. which . . . skies—because it is
hidden in the clouds, BUD. cleareth
them—So DUHM; sweeps away, BUD.
V. 23. *Touching—Omit*, BUD, DUHM.
find him out—reach him, BUD.; find,
DUHM. And . . . afflict—Or, But unto
justice and full righteousness he doth no
violence, *Ew. De. Di. Hi. r marg.*; He is
excellent in power and in judgment, and
to plenteous justice he doeth no violence,
PEAKE; He is great in power and rich in
righteousness and to judgment he will do
no violence, DUHM; He is noble in power
and judgment, the plenteous in righteous-
ness he will not hinder, BUD. **Chap. 38.**
—V. 1. whirlwind—storm, BUD, DUHM,
PEAKE; roaring of the storm, KLO. V.
2. counsel—i.e. the divine counsel; plan
of the world, BUD. V. 3. man—So
DUHM; warrior, BUD. V. 4. hast—
knowest, BUD, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 15. how . . . them—
Omit, BUD.; When God doeth his works,
DUHM. BI. SEPT. V. 20. Shall one
cavil at him when he speaketh, or does a
man say that he errs, DUHM; Or does
one say one wishes to be destroyed, BUD.

21
5 Or, cannot
look on the
light when it is
bright in the
skies, *When the wind hath*
passed, and
cleared them.
7 Light, Ps.
74:16.

22
6 Heb. gold.

23
8 God is Al-
mighty, Gen.
1:1.
t Justice of
God, Gen. 1:1.
7 Or, to justice...
he doeth no
violence.
u Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

24
v Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
w Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
z Heart, Acts
15:9.

1
y. Ch. 40:6.

2
z Ch. 42:3.
a Words, Pr.
15:23.
b Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.
c Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

3
d Ch. 40:7.
e Loins, Is.
11:5.
f Ch. 42:4.

4
g God the Cre-
ator of the
Earth, Gen.
2:1.
h Sec "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
8 Heb. if thou
knowest un-
derstanding.

5 a Cosmology, Ps. 104:2. 1 Or, seeing. b See "Measures," Ex. 36:9. c See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4. 6 2 Heb. <i>sockets</i>. 3 Heb. <i>made to sink</i>. d See "Stone," Ex. 34:1. 7 e Stars, Ps. 136:8. f See "Sons of God," Gen. 6:2. g Joy, Ps. 30:5. 8 h Sea, Ex. 14:21. i Door, Ex. 12:22. 4 Or, and <i>is-sued</i>. 9 j See "Meteor-ology," Gen. 27:39. k Darkness, Job 38:9. l See "Cloth-ing," Job 31:19. 10 m Gen. 1:9; Ps. 33:7; 104:9; Pr. 8:29; Jer. 5:22. 5 Heb. <i>brake</i>. 12 n Morning, Ps. 65:8. o Day, Lev. 25:8.	5 Who determined the ^a meas-ures thereof, ¹ if thou know-est? Or who stretched the ^{b c} line upon it? 6 Whereupon were the ² founda-tions thereof ³ fastened? Or who laid the ^d corner-stone thereof, 7 When the morning ^e stars sang together, And all the ^f sons of God shouted ^g for joy? 8 Or <i>who</i> shut up the ^h sea with ⁱ doors, When it brake forth, ⁴ as <i>if</i> it had issued out of the womb; 9 When I made ^j clouds the garment thereof, And thick ^k darkness a ^l swaddling-band for it, 10 And ^m marked out for it my bound, And set bars and doors, 11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further; And here shall thy proud waves be stayed? 12 Hast thou commanded the ⁿ morning since thy ^o days began, Var. Rend.—V. 6. foundation—<i>So</i> DUHM.; pillars, BUD. fastened—<i>Lit.</i> sunk, <i>Var.</i>; sunk, BUD. DUHM. V. 7. When . . . together—<i>So</i> DUHM.; under the jubilee chorus of the morning stars, BUD. V. 8. brake forth—swelled up, BUD. DUHM. as if it had—And, PEAKE; <i>Omit</i>, BUD. DUHM. V. 9. dark-ness—cloud, PEAKE; cloudy darkness, BUD. DUHM. V. 10. And . . . bound—I appointed for it my decree, ME.; I broke a boundary over him, BUD. DUHM.; and prescribed for it my decree, R. marked out—made abrupt (<i>Lit.</i> broke) my boundary for it, <i>Ew. De. Di.</i>	And caused the dayspring to know its place; 13 That it might take hold of ^p the ends of the earth, And ^q the wicked be shaken out of it? 14 It is changed as ^r clay under the ^s seal; And <i>all things</i> stand forth ⁶ as a garment: 15 And ^t from the wicked their ^u light is withholden, And the ^v high arm is broken. 16 Hast thou entered into the ^w springs of the sea? Or hast thou walked in the ⁷ recesses of the deep? 17 Have the ^x gates of ^y death been ^z revealed unto thee? Or hast thou seen the gates of the ^a shadow of death? 18 Hast thou comprehended the earth in its breadth? Declare, if thou knowest it all. 19 Where is the way to the dwelling of light? V. 11. And . . . stay—And I will break thy proud waves, MARSHALL.; here shall thy proud waves rest, BL.; and here shall the pride of thy waves lie, BUD.; and the swelling of thy waves ceased, DUHM. V. 12. dayspring—dawn, BUD. DUHM. V. 14. That it might change like clay under a seal, and that (all things) might stand forth as in a garment, <i>De. Di. Hl.</i>; That it changes itself as a seal? And lies in folds like a garment, BUD.; That it changes itself as in a seal, DUHM. V. 15. Is—might be, <i>Var.</i> BUD. is broken—broken, <i>Var.</i> BUD. V. 16. Springs—source, BUD. recesses—ground, <i>Var.</i> BUD. deep—ocean, BUD. V. 17. gates—<i>Perhaps</i>, warders, PEAKE. V. 18. Comprehended . . . breadth—surveyed unto the breadths of the earth; Lookest thou over the breadth of the earth? BUD. V. 19. Dwelling of light—abode of light; where the light dwells, BUD. Var. Read.—Chap. 38.—V. 10. marked out—made, <i>Sepl. Pesh. Vulg. Me.</i>	13 p Ch. 28:24; 37:3. q The Wicked, Ex. 23:7. 14 r Clay, Rom. 9:21. s See "Signet," Dan. 6:17. 6 Or, as in a garment. 15 t Ch. 5:14; 18:5. u Light, Ps. 74:16. v Arm, Ju. 15:14. 16 w Springs, Num. 23:9. 7 Or, search. 17 x Gate, I Sam. 23:7. y Death, Rom. 5:12. z Revelation, Dan. 2:22. a Shadow, Col. 2:17.
--	---	--	--

* **DARKNESS**.—Natural; the Absence of Light—Gen. 1:2. Called Night—Gen. 1:5. Light divided from—Gen. 1:5. God creates it—Job 38:9; Ps. 104:20; Is. 45:7. Dwells in it—Ex. 20:21; II Sam. 22:10; I Ki. 8:12; Ps. 18:9, 11; 97:2. Causes Stumbling—John 12:35. Occasion of Prophetic Vision—Gen. 15:12, 17. Adapted for Beasts—Ps. 104:20.

Supernatural.—Passed over Egypt—Ex. 10:21. Produced by Pillar of Cloud—Ex. 14:20; Josh. 24:7. About Sinai—Ex. 19:16; 20:21; Heb. 12:18. At Death of Jesus—Mt. 27:45; Mk. 15:33; Lu. 23:44. At Destruction of Jerusalem—Mt. 24:29. Apocalyptic Visions—Rev. 8:12; 9:2; 16:10. Destiny of the Wicked—Pr. 4:19; 20:20; Is. 8:22; 60:2; Jer. 13:16; Ez. 32:7—

9; Joel 2:1–2; Nah. 1:8; Mt. 8:12; 22:13; 25:30; II Pet. 2:4, 17; Jude 6.

Spiritual Darkness.—Is. 9:2; 42:16; 50:10; Amos 5:20; Mic. 7:8; Mt. 4:16; 6:23; Lu. 1:79; John 1:5; 3:19; 8:12; Acts 26:18; Rom. 1:21; 2:19; 13:12; Eph. 4:18; 5:8–11; I Thess. 5:5; I Pet. 2:9.

Powers of.—Job 24:13–17; Lu. 22:53; Eph. 6:12; Col. 1:13. **Children of the Wicked**.—Sit in Darkness—Ps. 107:10. Walk in Darkness—Ps. 82:5. Sleep in Darkness—I Thess. 5:6.

Emblematic of Obscurity.—Job 23:15–17; 28:3; 37:19; Ps. 112:4; Eccl. 2:14; 5:17; Is. 60:2; John 1:5; 8:12.

19 <i>a</i> Darkness, Job 38:9.	And as for ^a darkness, where is the place thereof,	28 <i>a</i> Father, Ex. 21:15.
20 <i>b</i> Ch. 26:10. <i>c</i> Ch. 24:13. <i>d</i> Path, Is. 40:14. <i>e</i> House, Deut. 24:10.	20 That thou shouldest take it to ^b the bound thereof, And that thou shouldest discern the ^c ^d paths to the ^e house thereof?	29 <i>3</i> Or, <i>given it birth</i> .
21 <i>f</i> Job, Job 1:1. <i>g</i> See "Life," Gen. 2:7. <i>i</i> Day, Lev. 25:8.	21 Doubtless, ⁱ thou knowest, for ^g thou wast then born, And ^h the number of thy ⁱ days is great!	30 <i>b</i> Water, Ps. 95:5. <i>4</i> Or, <i>are congealed like stone</i> . <i>c</i> Stone, Ex. 34:1. <i>d</i> Face, Is. 6:2. <i>e</i> See "Sea," Ex. 14:21. <i>5</i> Heb. <i>cohereth</i> .
22 <i>j</i> Treasures, Jer. 38:11. <i>k</i> See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.	22 Hast thou entered the ^j treasures of the ^k snow, Or hast thou seen the treasures of the ^k hail,	31 <i>f</i> Astronomy, I Cor. 15:10. <i>6</i> Or, <i>chain</i> . Or, <i>sweet influences</i> . <i>g</i> Ch. 9:9; Amos 5:8.
23 <i>l</i> Adversity, Job 19:6. <i>m</i> War, Josh. 22:12.	23 Which I have reserved against the time of ^l trouble, Against the day of battle and ^m war?	32 <i>7</i> Or, <i>the signs of the Zodiac</i> . <i>h</i> II Ki. 23:5 <i>margin</i> . <i>i</i> Season, Gen. 8:22. <i>8</i> Heb. <i>sons</i> .
24 <i>1</i> Or, <i>which is the way to the place where the light is &c.</i> <i>n</i> Wind, Job 27:21. <i>o</i> Earth, Gen. 2:1.	24 ¹ By what way is the light parted, Or the ⁿ east wind scattered upon the ^o earth?	33 <i>j</i> Ordinance, Lev. 5:10. <i>k</i> Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
25 <i>p</i> Flood, Gen. 7:6. <i>q</i> Ch. 28:26.	25 Who hath cleft a channel for the ^p waterflood, Or a ^q way for the lightning of the ^k thunder;	34 <i>l</i> Lifting up Voice, Gen. 27:22.
26 <i>r</i> Rain, Deut. 11:14. <i>s</i> Land, Gen. 23:15. <i>t</i> Man, Gen. 2:7. <i>u</i> Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.	26 To cause it to ^r rain on a ^s land where no ^t man is; Or the ^u wilderness, wherein there is no man;	35 <i>l</i> Lifting up Voice, Gen. 27:22.
27 <i>v</i> Ps. 104:13, 14. <i>w</i> Desert, Jer. 17:6. <i>x</i> Ground, Gen. 33:19. <i>y</i> II Sam. 23:4. <i>2</i> Or, <i>green-sward</i> . <i>z</i> Grass, Ps. 37:2.	27 To ^v satisfy the waste and ^w desolate ^x ground, And to cause ^y the ^z tender ^z grass to spring forth?	36 <i>m</i> Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. <i>9</i> Or, <i>dark clouds</i> .

Var. Rend.—V. 20. Discern . . . thereof—Bring to the path to its home, BUD. V. 21. Doubtless, thou knowest—Thou knowest it (*ironically*), Var. BUD. DUHM. treasures—So DUHM; granaries, BUD. V. 24. light—mist, DUHM, HOFFMANN; wind, BUD. Or . . . scattered (and how) spreadeth, V. 25. waterflood—rain-storm, V. 30. The waters . . . stone—So DUHM; The waters pack themselves together as a stone, BUD.; The waters are frozen like stone, and the face of the deep is hidden, PEAKE, ME.; The waters are hidden as with stone, R. V. 31. cluster—fetters, *Ew. Schl. De. Di. Hi.* Orion—Or, Sirius, *Stern, No. Schr.*; Heb. Kimah, V. 32. Mazzaroth—i.e. according to tradition, the signs of the zodiac; or, the Hyades, *Stern, No. Schr.*; or, the stations (*lit.* watches of the moon, *De.* Bear—So *Ge. Ew. De. R.*; or, Aleyone (the brightest star among the

Pleiades), *Stern, No. Schr.*; Heb. Aish, V. 33. Ordinance . . . heavens—The laws of heaven, BUD. DUHM; pictures of heaven (*i.e. signs of the Zodiac*), CH. Establish . . . in—Determine the influence on, V. 34. Cover—answer, SEPT. PEAKE, V. 36. inward parts—Or, dark clouds, *Di. Hi. Me. PEAKE, R margin.*; feathery clouds, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 24. light—mist, DUHM; wind, *Ew. Me. BUD.* Or . . . upon—Or the fresh water scattered on, DUHM. V. 27. the tender . . . forth—the thirsty land to bring forth tender grass, G. H. B. WRIGHT, PEAKE, V. 30. The waters close together like a stone, and the face of the deep hideth itself, *Me., transposing the verbs.* V. 32. guide—So BUD. DUHM; comfort (*Aish* for her sons), *Me. Hi. (pts.)*.

36
1 Or, meteor.

37
a See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
b Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
2 Heb. *cause to lie down*.
c Bottle, Josh. 9:1.
d See "Rain," Deut. 11:14.
e Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

38
f Dust, Is. 65:25.

39
g See "Lion," Job 4:10.
h Appetite, Hos. 9:4.

40
i Ps. 17:12.

41
j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Raven, Gen. 8:7.
l Cry, Lu. 18:7.
m Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
n Food, Gen. 9:3.

Or who hath given understanding to the *¹ mind?
37 Who can number the ^a clouds by ^b wisdom?
Or who can ² pour out the ^{c d} bottles of ^e heaven,
38 When the ^f dust runneth into a mass,
And the clods cleave fast together?
39 Canst thou hunt the prey for the ^g lioness,
Or satisfy the ^h appetite of the young lions,
40 When they couch in their dens,
And ⁱ abide in the covert to lie in wait?
41 ^j Who provideth for ^k the raven his prey,
When his young ones ^l cry unto God,
And wander for ^m lack of ⁿ food?

Var. Rend.—V. 36 (*cont.*). mind—Or, meteor, *Schr. Ev. Di. Hi. r marg.*; more probably, eye, *La.* V. 37. pour out—So DUHM; turn over, BUD. dust—earth, DUHM; ground, BUD. V. 38. mass—So DUHM; molten mass, *Var.*; mass of metal, BUD. V. 39. Canst—Wilt, *r.* V. 41. Who . . . prey—Who provideth at evening its food, PEAKE. Who . . . food—Who provideth its food, when its young ones cry unto God, when the young lions roar after prey and wander to seek prey? DUHM. prey—food, *r.* And wander—He wandereth, BUD. **Chap. 39.**—

39 Knowest thou the time when the wild ^o goats of the ^p rock bring forth?

Or canst thou mark when the ^q hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou ^r number the ^s months that they fulfil?

Or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They ^t bow themselves, they bring forth their young,

They cast out their ^u pains.

4 Their young ones become strong, they grow up in the open ^v field;

They go forth, and ^w return not again.

5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free?

Or who hath loosed the bonds of the swift ^x ass,

V. 1. wild goats—goats, BUD. DUHM. V. 4. young ones—So DUHM; children, BUD. again—unto them, BUD. DUHM, PEAKE, *r marg.*

Var. Read.—V. 41. for the raven—So BUD.; at eventide, *G. H. B. Wright, Briggs.* in . . . others—in the place of the Rephaim, *i.e. the underworld, G. H. B. Wright.* **Chap. 39.**—V. 1. Knowest . . . forth—Dost thou teach the wild goats of the rocks heat, Dost thou watch over the calving of the hinds? DUHM; Dost thou know about the bringing forth of the goats of the rock, Dost thou watch over the calving of the hinds? BUD. V. 2. *Perhaps*, Dost thou number the months they should fulfil? Or dost thou prescribe the time when they should bring forth? PEAKE.

1
o Goat, Deut. 14:4.
p Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
q See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

2
r Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
s Month, Gen. 7:11.

3
t I Sam. 4:19.
u Pain, Rev. 21:4.

4
v Field, Num. 20:17.
w Or, return not unto them.

5
x Asses, Num. 31:34.

* **MIND: Image and Likeness of God.**—Gen. 1:26, 27; 5:1. Reference is to Mind, not Body, else Animals would also be in Image of God. Man is superior—Ps. 8:6-8. A little lower than God—Ps. 8:5. Or Angels—Heb. 2:7. God without Form—Deut. 4:15, 16. Mind speedily created—Gen. 2:7. In Christ there is a New Creation, also in the Image of God—Rom. 6:4; 7:6; II Cor. 5:17; Eph. 4:24; Col. 3:10. Man is responsible because he can reason and choose—Deut. 30:15-20; Josh. 24:15, 22; Ju. 10:14; I Ki. 18:21; Pr. 1:29-31; John 10:42; Acts 5:4; Phil. 1:22; Heb. 11:25. Mind as a Field—Mt. 13:19-23; Mk. 4:14-20; John 4:35; I Cor. 3:6-9.

A Storehouse of Thoughts and Purposes.—Job 12:5; Ps. 10:4; 33:11; 92:5; 94:11, 19; Pr. 12:5; 24:9; Is. 59:7; 65:2; 66:18; Jer. 4:14; Dan. 4:5, 36; Mic. 4:12; Mk. 12:30; Lu. 2:35, 47; 10:27; Acts 14:2; I Cor. 1:19; II Cor. 4:3; 10:5; Eph. 1:18; Heb. 8:10; 10:16; II Pet. 3:1; I John 5:20; Rev. 17:9.

The Mind perceives.—Ez. 11:5; 20:32; Lu. 9:47; 24:38, 45; II Tim. 2:7; Rev. 13:18.

The Mind remembers.—Deut. 30:1; Neh. 9:17; Ps. 8:4; 31:12; 111:5; 115:12; Is. 17:10; 46:8; 65:17; Jer. 3:16; 32:35; 44:21; 51:50; Lam. 3:21; Mk. 14:72; Titus 3:1; Heb. 2:6.

The Mind reasons.—Job 4:13; 13:6; 20:2; Ps. 8:4; 31:12; 111:5; 115:12; 139:23; Dan. 2:29, 30; 4:19; 5:6, 10; Amos 4:13; Mt. 9:4; 12:25; 15:17; 16:7-9, 11; 21:25; 24:15; Mk. 2:6-8; 8:16, 17; 11:31; 12:28; Lu. 3:15; 5:21, 22; 9:46; 20:5, 14; 24:15, 45; John 12:40; Acts 8:22; Rom. 1:20; 2:15; 7:23, 14; I Cor. 3:20; 14:14; Eph. 3:4; I Tim. 1:7; Heb. 4:12; 11:3.

Feels.—Sorrow—Gen. 26:35; Deut. 28:65; I Sam. 9:5. Worry—I Sam. 9:20; Mt. 6:25, 27, 28, 31, 34; 10:19; Mk. 13:11; Lu. 12:11, 22, 25, 26. Anger—II Sam. 17:8. Hate—Col. 1:21. Love—Rom. 8:5; 12:16; Phil. 3:15, 19; Heb. 11:15.

Plans, forms a Purpose.—Deut. 15:9; I Sam. 2:35; II Ki. 9:15; I Chr. 22:7; II Chr. 24:4; Job 17:11; 21:27; Ps. 40:5; 56:5; 146:4; Pr. 16:3; 21:5; Is. 55:7-9; Jer. 6:19; 19:5; 29:11; Ez. 24:25; 38:10; Mt. 1:19; John 5:15; Rom. 8:27; 15:5, 6; I Cor. 2:16; II Cor. 1:15, 17; 13:11; Gal. 5:10; Phil. 2:2, 5; 3:15; 4:2; II Thess. 2:2; I Pet. 3:8; 4:1; Rev. 17:13.

Desires.—Deut. 18:6; Neh. 4:6; Acts 13:22; Eph. 2:3; I Pet. 4:3.

Decides.—I Chr. 28:9; Lu. 12:29; Acts 28:6; Rom. 7:23; Phil. 1:27; I Pet. 1:13.

Consents.—Gen. 23:8; Rom. 7:25; Phil. 1:14.

Can be persuaded.—Jer. 15:1; Acts 28:23, 24.

Can be humble.—Acts 20:19; Phil. 2:3.

Imagines.—Gen. 6:5; I Chr. 28:9; 29:18.

Obeys or refuses.—Num. 16:28; 24:13; Rom. 6:12.

Should seek God.—Deut. 4:29; 10:12; Acts 17:27.

Can grow worse.—Ps. 119:113; Pr. 21:27; Ez. 38:10; Rom. 1:28; 8:6, 7; II Cor. 3:14; 4:4; 11:3; Eph. 4:17, 18; Col. 2:18; I Tim. 6:5; II Tim. 3:8; Titus 1:15; Heb. 12:3.

Can grow better.—Mk. 5:15; Lu. 8:35; Rom. 8:6; 12:2; Eph. 4:23, 24; Col. 1:9; 2:2, 3, 10.

- 6
a Home, Lev. 18:9.
b Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
c Salt, Lev. 2:13.
d Land, Gen. 23:15.
- 7
e City, Gen. 4:17.
f Shouting, Is. 12:6.
1 Or, task-master.
- 8
g Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
- 10
h Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
i Valley, Josh. 8:13.
- 11
j Labor, Ex. 23:12.
- 12
k Seed, Deut. 22:9.
l Grain, Gen. 42:33.
m Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
- 13
n Wings, Is. 40:31.
o See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
p Love, I Cor. 13:1.
2 Or, a stork.

- 6 Whose ^a home I have made
the ^b wilderness,
And the ^c salt ^d land his
dwelling-place?
- 7 He scorneth the tumult of
the ^e city,
Neither heareth he the
^f shoutings of the ¹ driver.
- 8 The range of the ^g mountains
is his pasture,
And he searcheth after every
green thing.
- 9 Will the wild-ox be content
to serve thee?
Or will he abide by thy
crib?
- 10 Canst thou bind the ^h wild-ox
with his band in the fur-
row?
Or will he harrow the ⁱ val-
leys after thee?
- 11 Wilt thou trust him, because
his strength is great?
Or wilt thou leave to him thy
^j labor?
- 12 Wilt thou confide in him,
that he will bring home
thy ^k seed,
And gather the ^l grain of thy
^m threshing-floor?
- 13 The ⁿ wings of the ^o ostrich
wave proudly;
But are they the pinions and
plumage of ^p love?

Var. Rend.—V. 6. home—house, BUD. DUHM. r. wilderness—desert, BUD. DUHM. salt-land—So DUHM; salt wilderness, BUD. V. 10. Canst . . . furrow—Wilt thou bind him with his furrow rope? PEAKE; Canst thou bind him with his rope in the furrow? BUD.; Bindest thou him in his furrow rope, DUHM? V. 11. Labor—So DUHM; produce, BUD. V. 12. Wilt thou confide in him—Believest thou, BUD. DUHM. that . . . seed—That he will come home again, BUD. DUHM. And . . . threshing-floor—Or, gather thy grain, Schu. Ge. Ew. Schl. De. R; bringing thy seed on thy threshing-floor, BUD.; and gather thy seed on thy threshing-floor, DUHM. V. 13. The wing of the (female) ostrich beateth joyously; But are her pinions and plumage kindly? Ew. Schl. De. Di. (contrasting the habits of the ostrich with those of the stork, the bird named from its "kindness" towards its young, Var. Wings—wing, R. wave proudly—beateth gloriously, BUD.; is turned, DUHM; rejoice, R. But . . . love—But are her pinions

- 14 For she leaveth her ^a eggs on
the ^r earth,
And warmeth them in the
^s dust,
- 15 And ^t forgetteth that the
^u foot may crush them,
Or that the wild ^v beast may
trample them.
- 16 She ³ dealeth ^x hardly with
her young ones, as if they
were not hers:
Though her labor be in vain,
she is without ^y fear;
- 17 Because God ^z a ^b hath ⁴ de-
prived her of ^c wisdom,
Neither hath he imparted to
her ^d understanding.
- 18 What time she ⁵ lifteth up
herself on high,
She scorneth the ^e ^f horse and
his rider.
- 19 Hast thou given the horse *his*
might?
Hast thou clothed his ^g neck
with the ⁶ quivering
^h mane?
- 20 Hast thou made him to ⁱ leap
as a ^j locust?
The ^k glory of his ^l snorting
is terrible.
- 21 ⁷ He paweth in the ^m valley,
and ⁿ rejoiceth in his
strength:
He ^o goeth out to meet ^p ⁸ the
armed men.

and feathers kindly? R. scorneth—laughs at, BUD. DUHM. V. 19. quivering—Omit, BUD. DUHM. V. 20. Hast thou made—Dost thou let, DUHM; teachest thou, BUD.; Dost thou make, Var. leap—bound, Var. The . . . snorting—With terrible glorious snorting, Var. V. 21. in his strength: . . . men—With strength he goes out against the armor, DUHM; In strength he goes into the battle, BUD.

Var. Read.—Vs. 13–18, omitted in early Sept. text (Sahidic version), Bi. HATCH. DUHM. BEER. V. 13. But . . . love—Or are they pious pinions and plumage, DUHM. V. 18. What time—At the fit season, Var. What . . . high—At the time, When she lasheth (or, scourgeth) in her course, DUHM; when the archers come, she sails away, BUD. on high—in running, Hi. (L); when the archers come, WRIGHT, BUD. Chap. 39.—V. 19. might—courage, quivering mane—(a voice of thunder); i.e. neighing; So Schl.; rather, shaking (i.e. the mane), De. Me. Hi.

- 14
q See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
r Earth, Gen. 2:1.
s Dust, Is. 65:25.
- 15
t Parental Love of Animals, Gen. 2:20.
u Foot, Gen. 18:4.
v Beast, Rev. 15:2.
w Animals, Gen. 2:20.
- 16
3 Or, is hardened against.
x Lam. 4:3.
y Fear, Gen. 9:2.
- 17
z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
b Ch. 35:11.
4 Heb. made her to forget wisdom.
c Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
d See "Mind," Job 38:36.
- 18
5 Or, rouseth herself up to flight.
e See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
f Horse, Jer. 50:11.
- 19
g Neck, Pr. 3:3.
6 Heb. shaking.
h See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
- 20
i Joel 2:5.
j See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
k Glory, Ps. 7:5.
l Jer. 8:16.
- 21
7 Heb. They pair.
m Valley, Josh. 8:13.
n Joy, Ps. 30:5.
o Jer. 8:6; Zech. 10:3.
p Arms and Armor, Ju. 15:14.
8 Or, the weapons.

- 22
a Horse, Jer. 50:11.
b Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
c Fear, Gen. 9:2.
d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
- 23
e See "Archery," 1 Sam. 26:20.
f Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
- 24
g Ground, Gen. 33:19.
h Anger, Pr. 15:1.
i Or, *upon*, 27:22.
j Trumpet, Num. 10:6.
- 25
k See "War," Josh. 22:12.
l Captain, Num. 2:3.
m Shouting, Is. 12:6.
- 26
n See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
o Wings, Is. 40:31.
- 27
p Job, Job 1:1.
q Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
- 29
r Ch. 9:26.
s Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
- 30
t Blood, Lev. 17:11.
u Mt. 24:28; Lu. 17:37.
- 1
v God, Gen. 1:1.

22 ^a He ^b mocketh at ^c fear, and is not dismayed;
Neither turneth he back from the ^d sword.

23 The ^e quiver rattleth ^f against him,
The flashing ^g spear and the javelin.

24 He swalloweth the ^g ground with fierceness and ^h rage;
Neither ² believeth he that it is the ⁱ voice of the ^j trumpet.

25 As oft as the trumpet *soundeth* he saith, Aha!
And he smelleth the ^k battle afar off,
The thunder of the ^l captains, and the ^m shouting.

26 Is it by thy wisdom that the ⁿ hawk soareth,
And stretcheth her ^o wings toward the south?

27 Is it at ^p thy command that the ^q eagle mounteth up,
And maketh her nest on high?

28 On the cliff she dwelleth, and maketh her home,
Upon the point of the cliff, and the stronghold.

29 From thence she ^r spieth out the prey;
Her ^s eyes behold it afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up ^t blood:
And ^u where the slain are, there is she.

40 Moreover ^v Jê-hô^z vâh answered Jôb, and said,

Var. Rend.—V. 23. against—over, BUD. DUHM; Rather, upon, PEAKE. ^r *marg.* spear and javelin—So DUHM; lance and spear, BUD. V. 24. neither . . . trumpet—And does not allow himself to be held when the horn sounds, BUD. V. 25. trumpet—horn, BUD. V. 26. south—So BUD.; south wind, DUHM. Vs. 27, 28, 29. Her—So R; his, Var. BUD. DUHM. On high—So DUHM; high on the mountains, BUD. V. 28. cliff—rock, BUD. DUHM. R. maketh her home—hath her lodging there, R. point—tooth, BUD.

2 Shall he that cavilleth ^w contend with the Almighty?
He that ^x argueth with God, let him answer it.

3 Then Jôb answered Jê-hô^zvâh, and said,
4 Behold, ^y I am of small account; what shall I answer thee?
I ^z lay my hand upon my ^a mouth.

5 Once have I spoken, and ^b I will not answer;
Yea, twice, but I will proceed no further.

6 Then ^c Jê-hô^zvâh answered Jôb out of the ^d whirlwind, and said,

7 ^e Gird up thy ^f loins now like a ^g man:
I will ^h demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 Wilt thou even ⁱ annul my ^j judgment?
Wilt thou ^k condemn me, ^l that thou mayest be justified?

9 Or ^m hast thou an arm like God?
And canst thou thunder with a ⁿ voice like him?

10 Deck thyself now with excellency and dignity;
And ^o array thyself with ^p honor and majesty.

11 Pour forth ^q the overflowings of thine anger;
And look upon every one that is ^r proud, and abase him.

DUHM; crag, R. Vs. 28, 29, 30. She—So R; He, Var. BUD. DUHM. Chap. 40.—V. 2. Shall . . . contend—Will the caviller contend, Var.; Doth the fault-finder want to contend, BUD. DUHM. V. 4. of small account—too mean; too unimportant, BUD. V. 5. I will not answer—I will not answer (again), Var.; will not do it again, BUD. V. 6. whirlwind—storm, BUD. V. 7. man—warrior, BUD. V. 8. judgment—right, Var. BUD. V. 9. a—thy, BUD. V. 10. excellency and dignity—grandness and greatness, BUD. honor—glory, BUD.

- 2
w Ch. 9:3; 10:2; 33:13.
x Ch. 13:3; 23:4; 31:35.

- 4
y Humility, Pr. 15:33.
z See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
a Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

- 5
b Ch. 9:3, 15.

- 6
c Ch. 38:1.
d Wind, Job 27:21.

- 7
e Ch. 38:3.
f Loins, Is. 11:5.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Ch. 38:3; 42:4.

- 8
i Is. 14:27.
j God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
k Ch. 10:3, 7; 16:11; 19:6; 27:2.
l Ch. 13:18; 27:6; 32:2.

- 9
m Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
n Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

- 10
o Ps. 93:1; 104:1.
p Honor, Mal. 1:6.

- 11
q Is. 42:25; Nah. 1:6, 8.
r Pride, Ps. 10:2.

12
 a Pride, Ps.
 10:2.
 b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
 c I Sam. 2:7; Is. 13:11.
 d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

13
 c Is. 2:10-12.
 f Dust, Is. 65:25.
 g Face, Is. 6:2.

14
 h Confession, Mt. 16:18.
 i See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
 j Salvation from Enemies, Acts 24:40.

15
 k See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 l That is, the hippopotamus.
 m See v. 19.
 n God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 o Heb. with.
 p Grass, Ps. 37:2.
 q See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.

16
 p Loins, Is. 11:5.

17
 q See "Trees," Ps. 144:12.

18
 r Bones, Ps. 34:20.
 s Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 t Or, ribs.
 u Iron, I Chr. 22:33.

19
 u Ch. 41:33.
 v See v. 15.
 w Sword, Ju. 7:20.

20
 x Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
 y Food, Gen. 9:3.

12 Look on every one that is
 a b proud, and c bring him
 low;

And tread down the d wicked
 where they stand.

13 e Hide them in the f dust to-
 gether;

Bind their g faces in the hid-
 den place.

14 Then will I also h confess of
 thee

That thine own i right hand
 can j save thee.

15 Behold now, k l bē'lē-
 möth, which m I made
 2 as well as thee;

He eateth n grass as an
 o ox.

16 Lo now, his strength is in his
 p loins,

And his force is in the mus-
 cles of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a
 q cedar:

The sinews of his thighs are
 knit together.

18 His r bones are as tubes of
 s brass;

His t limbs are like bars of
 u iron.

19 He is the v chief of the ways
 of God:

He only w that made him giv-
 eth him his x sword.

20 Surely the y mountains bring
 him forth z food,

Var. Rend.—V. 12, where they stand
 —on the spot, DUHM; under "thee,"
 BUD. V. 15, behemoth—i.e. the hippo-
 potamus; hippopotamus, BUD. as well as
 —like, as an—like, BUD. V. 16, force—
 strength, BUD. DUHM. V. 17, moveth
 —bendeth, Ew. Schl. De.; or, stretcheth
 out, Di. Hi.; holds stiff, BUD. DUHM.
 V. 18, tubes—channels, Var. BUD.
 DUHM. limbs are—backbone is, BUD.;
 bones are, DUHM. V. 19, chief—first,
 BUD. DUHM; beginning, PEAKE. Giv-
 eth . . . sword—Granted (?) him his
 sword (i.e. his tusks), Schl. De. R marg.
 But see Var. Read. V. 20, food—produce,
 BUD. DUHM. V. 22, brook—So BUD.
 DUHM; torrent. V. 23, If a river force
 (his way) he trembleth not; He is with-
 out care (even) when a Jordan rusheth
 upon his mouth, Var. overflow—ruins,
 BUD.; plunges, DUHM. he trembleth
 not—he is not afraid, BUD.; he does not
 flee, DUHM. Jordan—it, BUD. V. 24,

Where all the z a beasts of the
 b field do c play.

21 He lieth under the d lotus-
 trees,

In the covert of the e reed,
 and the fen.

22 The lotus-trees cover him
 with their shade;

The f willows of the brook
 compass him about.

23 Behold, if a g river h over-
 flow, he trembleth not;

He is confident, though a
 i Jordan swell even to his
 j mouth.

24 Shall any h take him when he
 is on the watch,

Or pierce through his i nose
 with a j k snare?

* 41 Canst thou draw
 out k l m n o p q r s t u v w x y z
 a b c d e f g h i j k l m n o p q r s t u v w x y z
 with a i fishhook?

Or press down his m tongue
 with a n cord?

2 Canst thou o put p a rope
 into his q nose?

Or pierce his r jaw through
 with a s t hook?

3 Will he make many supplica-
 tions unto thee?

Or will he speak u soft
 v words unto thee?

4 Will he make a w x covenant
 with thee,

That thou shouldest take
 him for a y servant for
 ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as
 with a z bird?

Let (any) take him [spoken defiantly, or,
 men take him] while he looketh on (?);
 Let (any) bore (or, men bore) through
 his nose with snares, Var. shall . . . watch
 —Who will grab it by the teeth, BUD.;
 who would grasp him in his eyes, DUHM.
 Chap. 41.—V. 1, leviathan—i.e. the croco-
 dile; the crocodile, BUD. DUHM. V. 2,
 rope—rush, BUD. DUHM. jaw—cheek,
 BUD. DUHM. hook—So DUHM; spike,
 Var. PEAKE, BUD. R marg. V. 3, soft—
 flattering, BUD. V. 5, bird—small bird,
 BUD. Or—And, BUD.

Var. Read.—Chap. 40.—V. 19. He
 . . . sword—which is made (viz. for God,
 Gei.; for the angels) to play with him,
 Sept. Gei. Bi. See Ps. 104:26; That he
 made him to be the ruler of his com-
 panions, DUHM; omit, BUD.

z Beast, Rev.
 15:2.
 a Animals, Gen.
 2:20.
 b Field, Num.
 20:17.
 c Ps. 104:26.

21
 d See "Plants
 and Trees,"
 Ps. 144:12.

23
 e Rivers, Is.
 32:2.
 f Or, be violent.
 g Jordan, Josh.
 15:5.
 h Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.

24
 h Pr. 1:17.
 i Nostrils, Gen.
 7:22.
 j Snare, Pr.
 7:23.
 k Job, Job 1:1.

1
 * Ch. 40:25 in
 Heb.
 5 That is, the
 crocodile.
 l See "Fish,"
 Gen. 9:2.
 m Tongue, Jas.
 3:5.
 n See "Tools
 and Imple-
 ments," Ex.
 32:4.

2
 o II Ki. 10:28;
 Is. 37:29.
 6 Heb. a rope of
 rushes.
 p Nose, Gen.
 7:22.
 q Jaw, Joel 1:6.
 r Or, spike.

3
 r Pr. 15:1.
 s Words, Pr.
 15:23.

4
 t Covenant,
 Gen. 17:2.
 u Servant, Ex.
 21:2.

5
 v Birds, Gen.
 9:2.

5
a See
"Women,"
Ruth 3:9.

6
b Fisherman,
Mk. 1:16.
c Commerce,
Pr. 31:14.

7
d Skin, Lev.
8:17.
e See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
f Iron, I Chr.
22:3.
g Head, Pr.
20:29.

8
h Hand, Gen.
16:12.

9
* Ch. 41:1 in
Heb.
i Hope, Pr.
23:18.

10
j Ch. 3:8.
k God is
Almighty,
Gen. 1:1.

11
l Ch. 35:7;
Rom. 11:35.
m Sovereignty
of God, Gen.
1:1.
n Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

13
1 Heb. uncover
the face of his
garment.

Or wilt thou bind him for thy
a maidens?

6 Will the bands of ^b fishermen
make ^c traffic of him?

Will they part him among
the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his ^d skin with
^e barbed ^f irons,

Or his ^g head with ^e fish-
spears?

8 Lay thy ^h hand upon him;
Remember the battle, and do
so no more.

*9 Behold, the ⁱ hope of him is
in vain:

Will not one be cast down
even at the sight of him?

10 None is so fierce that he dare
^j stir him up;

^k Who then is he that can
stand before me?

11 ^l Who hath first given unto
me, that I should repay
him?

^m Whatsoever is under the
whole ⁿ heaven is mine.

12 I will not keep silence con-
cerning his limbs,

Nor his mighty strength, nor
his goodly frame.

13 Who can ¹ strip off his outer
garment?

Who shall come within his
jaws?

Var. Rend.—V. 6. make traffic of him?—traffic with him? BUD. merchants—*So* BUD.; *Heb.* Canaanites. *Var.*: Canaanites, DUHM. V. 8. remember—think upon, BUD. DUHM. And do—thou wilt do, BUD. DUHM. V. 9. The hope of him—His hope. is in vain—shows itself as deceit, BUD. At the sight of him—Before his face, BUD. V. 10. None . . . dare—*So* BUD.; He is not fierce enough to. V. 11. Who . . . him?—And who came to meet me and "remained" unhurt? BUD.; Who has assailed me and been safe? SEPT. V. 12. He would not renew his boastings, and the talk of valiant deeds and his rich outfit, DUHM. Keep . . . frame—*Or*, take his babbling in silence, nor his proud talk, nor his graceful (?) ordering (of words). *Me.* concerning his limbs—*Omit*, BUD. mighty strength—word of his strength, BUD.; nor his goodly frame—*Omit*, BUD. V. 13. Who . . . garment—*Lit.* who can uncover the face of his garment (*the face being the inner surface of the scales next to the flesh*), PEAKE; Who covered up the flatness of his garment, BUD. Within his jaws—into the double row of

14 Who can open the ^o doors of
his ^p face?

² Round about his ^q teeth is
terror.

15 His ³ strong scales are his
^r pride,

Shut up together *as with* a
close seal.

16 One is so near to another,
That no air can come be-
tween them.

17 They are joined one to an-
other;

They stick together, so that
they cannot be sundered.

18 His sneezings flash forth
light,

And his eyes are like the
^s ^t eyelids of the ^u morning.

19 Out of his ^v mouth go burn-
ing ^w torches,

And sparks of ^x fire leap
forth.

20 Out of his ^y nostrils a ^z smoke
goeth,

As of a ^a boiling pot and
^b burning ^c rushes.

21 His ^d breath kindleth coals,
And a flame goeth forth
from his mouth.

22 In his ^e neck abideth strength,
And terror ^f danceth before
him.

23 The flakes of his ^g flesh are
joined together:

They are firm upon him; they
cannot be moved.

his teeth, BUD.; within his double bridle, *r.* V. 14. face—mouth, BUD. V. 15. His . . . pride—Channels of shields form his back, PEAKE; Shields make his back, BUD. His . . . scales—*Lit.* channels of shields. Close seal—seal of flint stone, BUD. V. 17. So that—that, *r.* V. 19. Burning torches—torches, BUD. V. 20. As . . . rushes—As out of a pot on fire and boiling, BUD.; as out of a heated and boiling pot, DUHM. burning rushes—*Rather*, with rushes, *Ew. De. Di.* V. 23. They . . . him—*Omit*, BUD.

Var. Read.—Chap. 41.—Vs. 9–12. *Me.* *Bi.* *Ch.* places these verses, which seem to break the connection, immediately before ch. 38:1, as an introductory speech of the Lord, supplying, And the Lord said, before v. 9; *Bi.* omits v. 12; so originally *Sept.*; DUHM. places after ch. 40:24. V. 9. Will . . . him—Will he also fight against my appearance? *Me.* (*l.*) V. 10. him—me, *Me.* (*l.*) Whatsoever . . . mine—Under the whole heaven not one, DUHM.

14
o Door, Ex.
12:22.
p Face, Is. 6:2.
2 Or, His teeth
are terrible
round about.
q Teeth, Pr.
25:19.

15
3 Or, courses of
scales. Heb.
channels of
shields.
r Pride, Ps.
10:2.

18
s Ps. 74:16.
t Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
u Morning, Ps.
65:8.

19
v Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
w Torch, Ju.
7:16.
x Fire, Lev.
10:2.

20
y Nostrils, Gen.
7:22.
z Smoke, Ju.
20:40.
a Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
b Plants, Ps.
144:12.

21
c Breath, Acts
17:25.

22
d Neck, Pr. 3:3
e Dancing,
I Sam. 18:6.

23
f Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

- 24 His ^a heart is as firm as a ^b stone;
^a Heart, Acts 15:9.
^b Stone, Ex. 34:1.
^c See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
- 25 When ^d he raiseth himself up, the mighty are ^e afraid:
^d See v. 1.
^e Fear, Gen. 9:2.
- 26 If one lay at him with the ^f sword, it cannot avail;
^f Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^g Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^h Or, coat of mail.
ⁱ Shaft, Lam. 3:13.
- 27 Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
^j Straw, I Ki. 4:28.
^k Brass, Josh. 22:8.
^l Wood, Ex. 31:5.
- 28 See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
^m Heb. son of the bow.
- 29 Laughter, Job 8:21.
- 30 Mire, II Pet. 2:22.
- 31 See v. 1.
^q Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^r Sea, Ex. 14:21.
- 32 Path, Is. 40:14.
- 33 Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^t Ch. 40:19.
- 34 King, Deut. 17:15.
^v Son, Gen. 21:19.
^z Pride, Ps. 10:2.
- 24 His ^a heart is as firm as a ^b stone;
^b stone;
 Yea, firm as the nether ^c mill-stone.
 25 When ^d he raiseth himself up, the mighty are ^e afraid:
 By reason of consternation they are beside themselves.
 26 If one lay at him with the ^f sword, it cannot avail;
 Nor the ^g spear, the dart, nor the ^h pointed shaft.
 27 He counteth ⁱ iron as ^j straw, And ^k brass as rotten ^l wood.
 28 The ^m arrow cannot make him flee:
 Sling-stones are turned with him into stubble.
 29 Clubs are counted as stubble:
 He ⁿ laugheth at the rushing of the javelin.
 30 His underparts are like sharp ^c potsherds:
 He spreadeth as it were a ^c threshing-wain upon the ^o mire.
 31 ^p He maketh the deep to boil like a ^q pot:
 He maketh the ^r sea like a pot of ointment.
 32 He maketh a ^s path to shine after him;
 One would think the deep to be hoary.
 33 Upon ^t earth ^u there is not his like,
 That is made without fear.
 34 He beholdeth everything that is high:
 He is ^v king over all the ^w sons of ^x pride.

Var. Rend.—V. 24. firm—hard, BUD. V. 26. If . . . avail—Before his shields the sword cannot keep ground (or, stand out), BUD.; Before his uprising the sword does not keep ground (or, stand out), DUHM. cannot avail—will not hold. pointed shaft—arrow, BUD. DUHM. V. 28. arrow—Lil. child of the bow, Var.; sons of the bow, BUD. V. 29. javelin—spear, BUD. sharp—sharpest, V. 30. threshing-wain—threshing-sledge, Var. BUD. V. 31. deep—So DUHM; flood, BUD. V. 34. He . . . high—Everything that is proud feareth him, BUD.; All

42 Then ^y Jōb answered ^z Jē-hō-vāh, and said,

2 I know that ^a thou canst do all things,

And that ^b ^c no purpose of thine can be restrained.

3 Who is this that ^d hideth counsel without knowledge?

Therefore have I uttered that which ^e ^f I understood not, Things ^g too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak;

I will ^h ⁱ demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

5 I had ^j heard of thee by the hearing of the ^k ear;

But now mine ^l eye seeth thee:

6 Wherefore I ^m abhor myself, And ⁿ repent ^o in dust and ^p ashes.

7 And it was so, that, after Jē-hō-vāh had spoken these words unto Jōb, Jē-hō-vāh said to Ēl-ī-phāz the ^q Tēz-mān-ite, ^r My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two ^s friends; for ye have ^t not spoken of me the thing that is right, ^u as my ^v servant Jōb hath. 8 Now therefore, take unto you ^w seven ^x bullocks and seven ^y rams, and go to my servant Jōb, and offer up for yourselves a ^z burnt-offering; and my servant Jōb shall

^a pray for you; ^b for him will I things high fear before him, PEAKE. DUHM. sons of pride—i.e. wild beasts; proud beasts. Chap. 42.—V. 2. can be restrained—is too hard, BUD. V. 3. Who . . . knowledge?—A citation of the Lord's words in ch. 38:2; "Counsel" = the divine counsel, V. 4. Hear . . . me—Citation of words of the Lord, ch. 38:3; 40:7 (Ew. Schl. De.); or, of Job ch. 13:22 (Hi.). V. 6. abhor myself—retract; cast away what I said, BUD.; loathe my words, PEAKE (?), R marg.

Var. Read.—V. 25. By reason . . . themselves—the waves of the sea break time, BUD.; At his teeth the mighty are beside themselves, GIESEBRECHT; By . . . consternation—The watchers of the sea, DUHM.

1 Job, Job 1:1.
^y God, Gen. 1:1.

2
^a God all-powerful, Gen. 1:1.
^b II Chr. 20:6; Is. 14:27; 43:13; Dan. 4:35.
^c See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.

3
^d Ch. 38:2.
^e Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
^f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^g Ps. 40:5; 131:1; 139:6.

4
^h See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
ⁱ Ch. 38:3; 40:7.

5
^j Ch. 26:14.
^k Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^l Eye, Ps. 17:8.

6
³ Or, loathe my words.
^m Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
ⁿ Dust, Is. 65:25.
^o Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.

7
^p Temanite, I Chr. 1:44.
^q Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^r Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^s Friends, Pr. 27:6.
^t Ch. 32:3.
^u Vs. 1-6; ch. 40:3-5.
^v Servant, Ex. 21:2.

8
^w Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^x Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^y Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
^z Offering, Gen. 22:2.
^a Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^b Ch. 22:30.

- 8
a Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
b Servant, Ex.
21:2.
c Job, Job 1:1.

- 9
d Temanite,
I Chr. 1:44.
e Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.

- 10
f Deut. 30:3;
Ps. 14:7; 85:1-
3; 136:1-6.
g Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
h Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
i Is. 61:7.
j See ch. 1.

- 11
k Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
l Sisters, Mt.
19:20.
m Hospitality,
Lu. 14:12.
n Hospitality.
See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
o Bread, Gen.
3:19.
p Ch. 2:11.
q See "Mourn-
ing," John
11:35.
r Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
s Evil, Ps.
97:10.
t Man, Gen.
2:7.
u Presents,
II Sam. 8:10.
v Gen. 33:19;
Josh. 24:32.
1 Heb. *kesitah*.

accept, that ^a I deal not with you after your folly; for ye have not spoken of me the thing that is right, as my ^b servant ^c Jōb hath. 9 So El-ⁱphāz the ^d Tē-mān-ite and Bil-^dād the Shū-ⁱthite and Zō-ⁱphār the Nā-ⁱā-mā-thite went, and did according as Jē-hō-ⁱvāh commanded them: and Jē-hō-ⁱvāh ^e accepted Jōb.

10 And Jē-hō-ⁱvāh ^f turned the ^g captivity of Jōb, when he prayed for his friends: and Jē-hō-ⁱvāh gave Jōb ^h ⁱ ^j twice as much as he had before. 11 Then came there unto him all his ^k brethren, and all his ^l sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaint-ance before, ^m ⁿ and did eat ^o bread with him in his house: and they ^p ^q bemoaned him, and ^r comforted him concerning all the ^s evil that Jē-hō-ⁱvāh had brought upon him: every ^t man also gave him a ^u ^v ¹ piece of

Var. Rend.—V. 8. accept—Have regard, BUD. after your folly—*Or*, over-hastily; shamefully, BUD. V. 9. accepted—had regard for, BUD. V. 10. turned the captivity—restored the prosperity, *Ew. Ol. Bb. Di. Kuc.*; turned the distress, BUD.; reversed the fortune, *PEAKE*. V. 11. piece of money—*Heb. kesita* (*so in* Gen. 33:17); *kesita*, BUD. V. 14. first—one, BUD. *Jemimah*—*i.e.* Dove. *Keziah*—

^w money, and every one a ^x ring of ^y gold. 12 So Jē-hō-ⁱvāh ^z blessed the ^a latter end of Jōb more than his ^b beginning: ^c and he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand ^d camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand ^e ^f she-^g asses. 13 ^g He had also ^h seven ⁱ sons and three ^j daughters. 14 And he called the ^k name of the first, Jē-mī-ⁱmāh; and the name of the second, Kē-zī-ⁱāh; and the name of the third, Kēr-ⁱēn-hāp-ⁱpūch. 15 And in all the ^l land were no ^m ⁿ women found so fair as the daughters of Jōb: and their ^o father gave them ^p inheri-^q tance among their brethren. 16 And after this ^r ^s Jōb lived a hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, *even* four generations. 17 So Jōb ^t died, being old and full of days.

i.e. Cassia. *Keren-happuch*—*i.e.* Horn of eye-paint. V. 15. land—world, BUD. V. 16. sons—children, BUD. son's sons—children's children, BUD. V. 17. days—life, BUD.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 42.**—V. 14. *Jemimah*—*Temimah* (*i.e.* Spotless), ch. V. 17. *Sept. adds*, And it is written that he will rise again with those whom the Lord raises up.

- w Money, Ex.
12:44.
x Jewels, Num.
31:54.
y Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
12
z Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
a Ch. 8:7.
b Beginnings,
Gen. 1:1.
c Rewards of
Faith, Heb.
11:1.
d Ch. 1:3.
e See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
f Asses, Num.
31:34.
13
g Ch. 1:2.
h Seven, Gen.
2:2.
i Son, Gen.
21:19.
j Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
14
k Naming Chil-
dren, Gen.
3:16.
15
l Land, Gen.
23:15.
m Beautiful
Women, Ruth
3:9.
n Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
o Father, Ex.
21:15.
p Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.
16
q Old Age, Titus
2:3.
r Long Life,
Gen. 2:7.
17
s Death, Rom.
5:12.

* THE PSALMS

BOOK I

1: 1

2: 1

1		The Righteous and the Wicked contrasted.
a	Blessing, Gen. 12:3.	1 ^{a1} Blessed is the ^b man that ^{c d} walketh not in the counsel of the ^{e f} wicked, Nor standeth in the way of sinners, Nor sitteth in the seat of ^g scoffers:
1	Or, <i>Happy</i> .	
b	Man, Gen. 2:7.	
c	Walking, Col. 1:10.	
d	Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.	
e	Sin, Gen. 3:6.	2 But his ^h delight is in the ⁱ law of ^j Jê-hôz'vâh; And on his law doth he meditate ^k day and ^l night.
f	The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.	
g	Pr. 1:22; 13:1; 14:6; 21:11; Is. 28:14.	
h	Ps. 112:1; 119:14, 16.	
i	Law, Deut. 31:24.	
j	God, Gen. 1:1.	3 And he shall be like a ^m tree planted by the ⁿ streams of ^o water, That bringeth forth its ^p fruit in its ^q season, Whose ^r leaf also doth not wither;
k	Day, Lev. 25:8.	
l	Night, Ps. 19:2.	
m	Trees, Mt. 7:17.	
n	See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.	
o	Water, Ps. 95:5.	Var. Rend. —Ps. 1.—V. 1. Blessed— <i>Happy</i> . <i>Var.</i> BAETH. standeth—stepeth, BAETH. DUHM. counsel— <i>So</i> DUHM; will, BAETH. seat— <i>i.e.</i> assembly, <i>Ew. He. Hu. De.</i> scoffers—scorners, DAV. V. 2. doth he meditate— <i>So</i> BAETH.; studies, BRI.; murmurs, DUHM. law—pentateuch (<i>Mosaic law</i>), DUHM. V. 3. streams— <i>rivulets</i> , <i>Var.</i> DUHM; wet-moats, BAETH. whatsoever . . . prosper—in whatsoever he doeth, he shall prosper, or all that he doeth he maketh to prosper, DAV.; Whatever he doeth he bringeth to a good end, BAETH.
p	Fruit, Lev. 23:40.	
q	Season, Gen. 8:22.	
r	Leaf, Ez. 47:12.	

And ² whatsoever he doeth ^s shall prosper.
4 'The wicked are not so, But ^u are like the ^v chaff which the ^w wind driveth away.
5 Therefore the wicked shall not stand in the ^x judgment, Nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.
6 For Jê-hôz'vâh ^y knoweth the way of the righteous; But the way of ^z the wicked shall perish.

The Reign of Jehovah's Anointed.

2 Why do ^{a b} the nations ^{c3} rage, And the peoples meditate a ^d vain thing?
--

season—time, BAETH. V. 5. shall—*So* BAETH. DUHM; do, *Ew. He. Hu. De.* V. 6. knoweth—BAETH.; taketh notice of, *Hi. Hu.* Ps. 2.—V. 1. nations—*So* DAV.; peoples. rage?—consent together? BRI.; tumultuously throng together? DAV. meditate . . . vain thing—*So* BAETH.; devise plans in vain? BRI.; whisper a vain thing, DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 1.—V. 3. *A gloss*, BRI.

2 Or, in <i>whatsoever</i> he doeth he shall prosper. See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
4
<i>t</i> Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
<i>u</i> Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
<i>v</i> Chaff, Job 21:18.
<i>w</i> Wind, Job 27:21.
5
<i>x</i> Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
6
<i>y</i> Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
<i>z</i> Ps. 37:17; Nah. 1:7; II Tim. 2:19.

1
<i>a</i> Nation, Gen. 10:32.
<i>b</i> Ps. 46:6; 83:2-5; Acts. 4:25, 26.
<i>c</i> Anger, Pr. 15:1.
<i>3</i> Or, <i>tumultuously assemble</i> .
<i>d</i> Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.

*PSALMS: Poetic Expressions of Religious Feeling and Thought.—I Chr. 16:7, 9; Ps. 95:2; 105:2; Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16; Jas. 5:13.

Book of Psalms (*Psalter*): Alluded to in N. T.—Lu. 20:42; 24:44; Acts 1:20.

Subdivision into Five Books: I. Ps. 1-41. II. Ps. 42-72. III. Ps. 73-89. IV. Ps. 90-106. V. Ps. 107-150.

A. Classification according to Titles:

ASCRIBED TO: David, in Title—Ps. 3-32, 34-41, 51-65, 68-70, 72, 86, 101, 103, 108-110, 122, 124, 131, 133, 138-145. David elsewhere—Ps. 2, in Acts 4:25; Ps. 95, in Heb. 4:7. Asaph—Ps. 50, 73-83. Korah, the Sons of—Ps. 42, 44-49, 84, 85, 87, 88 (also Heman). Solomon—Ps. 72, 127. Moses—Ps. 90. Ethan—Ps. 89. Heman—Ps. 88. (Also to "Sons of Korah.")

ANONYMOUS: (1) With Merely Descriptive Titles—Ps. 66,

67, 92, 98, 100, 102, 120, 121, 123, 125, 126, 128-130, 132, 134, 135. (2) Without Titles of Any Kind ("Orphaned" Psalms)—Ps. 1, 2, 10, 33, 43, 71, 91, 93-97, 99, 104-107, 111-119, 136, 137, 146-150. Psalms with Historic Occasions—Ps. 3, 7, 18, 34, 51, 52, 54, 56, 57, 59, 60, 63, 102, 142.

B. Classification according to Subject-matter and Design:

I. DIDACTIC: The Ideal Man—Ps. 1, 15, 112, 128. The Wicked Man—Ps. 10, 14, 36, 37, 52, 53, 73, 75, 82. God a Helper—Ps. 12. Power and Majesty of God—Ps. 76, 77. Works and Word of God—Ps. 19, 119. Omniscience of God—Ps. 139. Jehovah the True God—Ps. 115. Vanity of Human Life—Ps. 39, 49, 90. Zion's Glory—Ps. 48, 122. Citizenship in Zion—Ps. 87. Fraternal Unity—Ps. 133.

II. DEVOTIONAL: *Adoration*.—Of the Creator of Man—Ps. 8. Of the Lord of the Storm—Ps. 29. Of the King

- ²
a King, Deut. 17:15.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
c Pride, Ps. 10:2.
d Rulers of the Jews, Ju. 6:7.
e Rebellion in Sin, Gen. 3:6.

2 The ^akings of the ^bearth
^cset themselves,
And the ^drulers take counsel
together,
^eAgainst Jê-hô-vâh, and
against his * anointed, say-
ing,

Var. Rend.—V. 2. take their stand—sit in conclave, DAV. V. 3. cords—So DUHM; fetters, BAETH. V. 4. He . . . laugh—He who is enthroned in the heavens laughs, BAETH.; One throned in heaven laughs (at them), BRL. will laugh—doth laugh, DAV. The . . . derision—My sovereign Lord mocks at them, BRL.; The Lord mocks at them, BAETH., DAV. V. 5. wrath—So DAV.; anger, BRL. BAETH. DUHM.

of the Earth—Ps. 47, 67, 93, 95. Of the Judge—Ps. 50. Exhortation to Worship—Ps. 134. Consecration—Ps. 116.

Thanksgiving—Ps. 30, 40, 66, 92, 104, 138, 145.

Praise: General—Ps. 22, 28, 31, 103, 111, 113, 117, 138, 149, 150. For Deliverance—Ps. 21, 107, 124, 126. For Mercy in Providence and Nature—Ps. 33, 34, 65, 66, 92, 104, 136, 148. For Mercy and Judgment—Ps. 101. For Power and Mercy—Ps. 147. For Righteousness—Ps. 98. For Fidelity to Israel—Ps. 97, 100, 108. For Forgiveness—Ps. 32. For Victory—Ps. 18, 68. Praise and Trust—Ps. 146.

Penitence—Ps. 6, 32, 38, 51, 102, 130, 143.

Petition: For Help—Ps. 13, 28, 40, 70. For Protection—Ps. 17. For Victory over Enemies—Ps. 20. For Guidance and Pardon—Ps. 25. For Rescue from Enemies—Ps. 35, 57. For Deliverance from Trouble—Ps. 43, 44, 56, 59, 64, 71, 140, 144. For Defence against Enemies—Ps. 54. For the Punishment of the Wicked—Ps. 55, 58. For Mercy—Ps. 86, 123. Against Death—Ps. 88. For Divine Favor—Ps. 143. For Guidance—Ps. 141. Comfort in Prayer—Ps. 142.

Imprecation—Ps. 35, 58, 69, 83, 109, 129.

Complaint—Ps. 31, 41, 74, 120.

Lament—Ps. 60, 79, 102, 137.

Longing—Ps. 84.

Comfort—Ps. 77.

Trust—Ps. 3, 4, 7, 11, 16, 23, 27, 37, 42, 46, 61, 62, 91, 118, 121, 125, 127, 130.

Humility—Ps. 131.

III. HISTORICAL—Ps. 78, 81, 89, 105, 106, 114, 132.

IV. PROCESSIONAL—Ps. 24.

V. MESSIANIC—Ps. 2, 22, 40, 45, 72, 97, 110, 118 (mostly indirect).

C. Classification according to Literary Form and Original Design:

Temple Songs—Ps. 4, 11, 15, 19, 23, 26, 27, 30, 33, 44-47, 49, 50, 65, 67, 74, 76, 79, 81, 82, 92, 95, 100.

Historical Poems—Ps. 78, 81, 89, 104-107, 114, 132. *The Captivity*—Ps. 40, 42, 43, 70, 102. *The Return*—Ps. 78, 124, 126, 129.

Elegies—Ps. 39, 90.

Hymns—Ps. 62, 91, 93, 96, 97, 103, 139. *The Hallel*—Ps. 113, 115-117. *Hallelujah*—Ps. 146-150.

Pilgrim Psalms—Ps. 121-123, 125, 127, 128, 130, 131, 133, 134.

Acrostics—Ps. 37, 111, 145, 9, 10, 25, 119.

Royal Psalms—Ps. 20, 21, 61, 101, 24, 8, 19, 29.

The Temple: Laying the Foundations—Ps. 85, 132, 136. The Building—Ps. 118.

Messianic: The Suffering Messiah—Ps. 22, 35, 69. The Triumphant Messiah—Ps. 2, 72, 110.

Confessional—Ps. 6, 13, 38.

LITURGICAL AND MUSICAL TERMS.—*Liturgical*: Psalm, prefixed to 57 Psalms (generally Davidic). *Song*, prefixed to 30 Psalms. *Prayer*, prefixed to Ps. 17, 86, 90, 102, 142. *Praise*, prefixed to Ps. 145. *Maschil* (Meditation)—Ps. 32, 42, 44, 45, 52-55, 74, 78, 88, 89, 142. *Micham* (Golden Piece, Gem, Select Song)—Ps. 16,

3 Let us ¹break their ²bonds
asunder,
And cast away their cords
from us.

4 ^hHe that ⁱsitteth in the
^jheavens ^kwill laugh:
The Lord will ^lhave them in
derision.

5 Then will he speak unto
them in his ^mwrath,

Var. Read.—Ps. 2.—V. 4. The Lord—So BAETH.; The Lord (YAHWEH), many MSS.

³
f Jer. 5:5.
g Bondage, John 8:33.

⁴
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
k Laughter, Job 8:21.
l See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.

⁵
m Anger of God, Gen. 1:1.

56-60. *Shiggaion* (Obscure Term, may be musical)—Ps. 7.

MUSICAL.—General: To the Chief Musician (R. For the Chief Musician), prefixed to 55 Psalms, all Davidic but 66 and 67. *Selah* (used 71 Times, in some Psalms more than once).

MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS.—*On Neginoth* (R. On Stringed Instruments)—Ps. 4, 6, 54, 55, 67, 76. *Upon Neginah* (R. On a Stringed Instrument)—Ps. 61. *Upon Nehiloth* (R. With the Nehiloth, mg. Wind Instruments)—Ps. 5.

MELODIES OR TUNES.—*Upon Alamoth* (R. Set to Alamoth, in the Manner of Maidens, or for Maidens' Voices: Soprano)—Ps. 46. *Upon Sheminith* (R. Set to the Saeminith, or Eighth: Tenor or Bass)—Ps. 6, 12. *Upon Gittith* (R. Set to the Gittith, or Gittite Melody)—Ps. 8, 81, 84. *To Jeduthum* (R. After the Manner of Jeduthum, probably Melody named after a Chief Musician)—Ps. 62, 77. *Set to Muthlabben*—Ps. 9. *Set to Aijeeth Hash-Shahar*, mg. The Hind of the Morning—Ps. 22. *Set to Shoshannim* (mg. Lilies)—Ps. 45, 69. *Set to Shoshannim-eduth* (mg. Lilies, a Testimony)—Ps. 80. *Set to Shushan-eduth* (mg. The Lily of Testimony)—Ps. 60. *Set to Jonath elem rehokim* (mg. "The Silent Dove of them that are afar off," "the Dove of the Distant Terebinths")—Ps. 56. *Set to Altashheth* (mg. "destroy not")—Ps. 57, 58, 59, 75. *Set to Mahalah*—Ps. 53. *Set to Mahalah Leannoth* (mg. "for Singing")—Ps. 88.

METHOD OF PERFORMANCE.—*A Song of Degrees* (R. A Song of Ascents), either Processional up to the Temple, or from the Place of Recitation, or from the Nature of the Music accompanying the Words—Ps. 120-134.

***ANOINTING**: Antiquity of.—Jacob anoints Stone—Gen. 28:18; 35:14.

Anointing of Body.—Deut. 28:40; Ruth 3:3; Esth. 2:12; Ps. 92:10; 104:15; 141:5; Pr. 27:9; Eccl. 9:8; Song of Sol. 4:10; Is. 57:9; Amos 6:6; Mic. 6:15.

Anointing of Things.—Tabernacle and Furniture—Ex. 30:26, 27; 40:9; Lev. 8:10, 11; Num. 7:1. Brazen Altar—Ex. 29:36; 40:10. Brazen Laver—Ex. 40:11.

Anointing of Persons.—Prophets—I Ki. 19:16; I Chr. 16:22; Is. 61:1; Ps. 105:15. Priests, High Priests—Ex. 29:7, 29:40; 13; Lev. 4:3; 6:20; 8:12; 16:32; Num. 35:25; Ps. 133:2. Common Priests—Ex. 28:41; 30:30; 40:15; 8:30; Num. 3:3. Kings: Fable of the Trees—Ju. 9:8, 15. Saul—I Sam. 9:16; 10:1; 15:1. David—I Sam. 16:3, 13; II Sam. 2:4; 5:3; 12:7; 19:21; I Chr. 11:3. Solomon—I Ki. 1:39; I Chr. 29:22. Jehu—I Ki. 19:6; II Ki. 9:1-3, 6, 12. Hazael—I Ki. 19:15. Cyrus—Is. 45:1. Guests—Lu. 7:46. Captives—II Chr. 28:15. The Sick—Is. 1:6; Mk. 6:13; Lu. 10:34; Jas. 5:14; Rev. 3:18. The Dead—Mt. 26:12; Mk. 14:8; 16:1; Lu. 23:56.

Material used.—Compound of Spices—Ex. 30:22-25. Prepared by Priests only—I Chr. 9:30. Rebuke for abusing—Ex. 23:41. Ointment used on Jesus—Lu. 7:37, 38; John 11:2; 12:3. Oil—Ps. 92:10; Lu. 7:46.

Oil of Joy.—Is. 61:3.

Anointing of Holy Spirit.—Of Messiah foretold—Ps. 45:7; Is. 61:1; Dan. 9:24. Fulfilled—Lu. 4:18-21; Acts 4:27; 10:38; Heb. 1:9. Of Saints—II Cor. 1:21; I John 2:20, 27. See "Priests"—Ex. 28:1. "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9.

5
1 Or, trouble.
6
a Zion, Is. 52:1.
7
b See "Fore-
ordination,"
Eph. 1:11.
c See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing the Mes-
siah," Gen.
3:15.
d Acts 13:33;
Heb. 1:5; 5:5.
8
e Ps. 21:1, 2.
f Ps. 22:27.
g Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

9
h God, Gen.
1:1.
i Ps. 110:5, 6.
j Rod, Num.
20:8.
k Iron, I Chr.
22:3.
l Ps. 28:5;
52:5; 72:4.
m See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.
n Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.

10
o Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
p Kings, Deut.
17:13.

And ¹vex them in his sore
displeasure:

6 Yet I have set my king
Upon my holy *hill of ^aZi'ōn.

7 I will tell of the ^bdecree:
Jē-hō'vāh said unto me,

^{cd}Thou art my son;
This day have I begotten
thee.

8 Ask of me, and ^eI will give
^{thee}¹the nations for thine
^oinheritance,

And the uttermost parts of
the earth for thy posses-
sion.

9 ^hThou shalt ⁱbreak them
with a ^jrod of ^kiron;

Thou shalt ^ldash them in
pieces like a ^mpotter's
ⁿvessel.

10 Now therefore be ^owise, O
ye ^pkings:

Var. Rend.—V. 6. Yet . . . set—(Say-
ing) But I—I have fixed, *Bō. Hu. De. Rie. Pe.*: Yet . . . ordered (?), BAETH.; But I have been appointed, DUHM.; But I have set (*emphasis on "I"*), DAV. my holy—So BAETH.; his holy, DUHM. V. 8. uttermost parts—ends, BAETH. DUHM. V. 9. break them . . . iron—So BAETH.; rule them with an iron sceptre, BRI. rod of iron—a mace of iron, or iron sceptre, DAV. V. 10. Be wise—Act prudently, BRI. Be instructed—Be admonished, DAV. BRI.; Let yourselves be warned, BAETH. judges—So DAV.; governors, BRI. V. 11. rejoice—*So He. Hu. De. Pe.*: shake, *Ge. Ew. Hi.*: bow down, DUHM. V. 12. Kiss the son—*So Pesh. Ge. W. He. De. Pu. Pe. Kamp.* (doubtfully) BAETH., r. (son, not Son); Kiss (or, do homage) purely

Be ^qinstructed, ye ^rjudges
of the ^searth.

11 ^tServe Jē-hō'vāh with ^ufear,
And ^vrejoice with ^wtrem-
bling.

12 ^xKiss ^y^z^a the son, lest he be
^bangry, and ye ^cperish in
the way,

For his wrath ²will soon be
kindled.

^{d3}Blessed are all they that
^e^ftake ^grefuge in him.

Morning Prayer of Trust in God.

A Psalm of *j* David, when ^khe fled from
^lAbsalom his son.

3 Jē-hō'vāh, how are ^mn mine
adversaries increased!
Many are they that rise up
against me.

2 Many there are that say ⁴of
my ^osoul,
There is no ^{p5}help for him in
God. [Sē'lāh

(Render sincere homage, *Briggs*) *Ag. Symm. Jer.*: Embrace instruction (?) *Sept. Targ. Vulg. Ew.*: Do homage purely, or Receive instruction, DAV. in—Rather, on, Var. BAETH. DUHM. soon—easily, on account of a little thing, BAETH. Blessed—Happy, BAETH., DUHM. Ps. 3.—V. 1. how . . . increased—how many are my foes become! DAV. V. 2. Many . . . say—Many are saying, DAV. my soul—me, BAETH. help—So BAETH.; or, salvation (v. 8), DAV. *r marg.* Selah—A musical term of uncer-
tain signification: *Sept.*: interlude or symphony; *Ew. De. Rei.* "forte!"

Var. Read.—V. 8. Probably a gloss, BRI.

Hill-country.—Josh. 9:1, 10: 16:40; 11:2, 3, 16, 21; 12:8; 13:6; 15:48; 17:16, 18; 18:12; 20:7; Ju. 1:9, 19, 34; 3:27. Of Ephraim—Josh. 24:30, 33; Ju. 2:9. Of Amorites—Deut. 1:7. Beyond the Jordan—Josh. 9:1. Of Judah—Josh. 21:11; I Chr. 27:4. Of Judea—Lu. 1:65. Mary went into the Hill-country—Lu. 1:39. Hill-country smitten—Josh. 10:40; 11:16.

In Prophecy.—Jerusalem—Is. 7:25. Every Hill shall be made low—Is. 40:4, 12. Shall make the Hills as Chaff—Is. 41:15. Shall lay waste the Hills—Is. 42:15. May be removed—Is. 54:10. Shall break forth before you into Singing (Fig.)—Is. 55:12. Hills move (Fig.)—Jer. 4:24. To be destroyed—Ez. 6:3; 35:8; Hos. 10:8; Zeph. 1:10. Shall flow with Milk (Fig.)—Joel 3:18. All the Hills shall melt—Amos 9:13; Nah. 1:5. Ensign on—Is. 30:17. Are lifted up—Is. 2:14. Blessed by Jehovah—Ez. 36:4, 6. That shall be digged—Is. 7:25. The Slain shall fall in Hills—Ez. 35:8. Sheep have gone from Mountains to Hills (Fig.)—Jer. 50:6; Ez. 34:6. Exalted above—Is. 2:2; Mic. 4:1. Then shall they say to the Hills, Cover us—Lu. 23:30.

Figurative.—Ps. 65:12; 72:3; 98:8; 114:4, 6; 148:9. Hill of Frankincense—So. of Sol. 4:6. Hills in Balance—Is. 40:12. Address to the Hills—Mic. 6:1.

In Teaching of Jesus.—A City set on a Hill cannot be hid—Mt. 5:14.

* **HILLS:** Number of.—Ps. 50:10.

Kinds of.—Everlasting—Gen. 49:26; Deut. 33:15; Hab. 3:6. High—I Ki. 14:23; II Ki. 17:10; Is. 30:25; Jer. 2:20; 49:16; Ez. 6:13; 20:28. Little—Ps. 114:4, 6. Fruitful—Is. 5:1.

Hills mentioned.—Palestine, Land of—Deut. 11:11. Moreh—Ju. 7:1. Hill of God—I Sam. 10:5. Hills around Zion—Is. 31:4. Hachilah—I Sam. 23:19; 26:1, 3. Of Ammah—I Sam. 2:24. Samaria—I Ki. 16:24. Zion—Ps. 2:6; 3:4; Ps. 15:1 (Fig.); Ps. 24:3; 43:3; 99:9. Mizar—Ps. 42:6. Jerusalem—Is. 10:32. Gareb—Jer. 31:39.

From the Hills.—Balaam beholds—Num. 23:9. Salvation is hoped for—Jer. 3:23.

Upon the Hill.—Ex. 14:44; 17:9, 10; Ps. 50:10; Song of Sol. 2:8; Is. 2:14; Jer. 13:27. Stood—I Sam. 2:25. Offer Sacrifice—Deut. 12:2; II Ki. 16:4; II Chr. 28:4; Jer. 17:2; Hos. 4:13. Israel scattered—I Ki. 22:17. Balaam—Is. 65:7.

God of.—I Ki. 20:23, 28.

Miscellaneous.—Born before—Job 15:7; Pr. 8:25. Foundations—in—Deut. 8:7. House of Abinadab in—I Sam. 7:1. Elijah dwelt in—II Ki. 1:9; 4:27. Brass dug out—Deut. 8:9. See Job 28:2.

Hill-side.—II Sam. 13:34. Brow of, Jesus brought to—Lu. 4:29.

q Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
r Judges, Ex.
18:22.
s Earth, Gen.
2:1.

11
t Heb. 12:28.
u Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
v Joy, Ps. 30:5.
w Ps. 119:119,
120.

12
x Kissing,
II Sam. 14:33.
y See v. 7.
z Son, Gen.
21:19.
a See "Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
b Anger, Pr.
15:1.
c Death, Rom.
5:12.
d Or, may.
e Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
f Or, Happy.
g Ps. 5:11;
34:22.
h See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.
i Refuge, Heb.
6:18.

h Morning, Ps.
65:8.
i Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
j David, I Sam.
17:12.
k II Sam.
15:13-17, 29.
l Absalom,
II Sam. 18:9.

1
m Enemies, Job
31:29.
n Ps. 69:4;
II Sam. 15:12.

2
4 Or, to.
o Soul, Job
4:15.
p Help, Acts
26:22.
5 Or, salvation.

3

a Ps. 5:12.
b Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
c Glory, Ps. 7:5.
d Ps. 9:13;
27:6.
e Head, Pr. 20:29.

4

f Cry, Lu. 18:7.
g Voice, Gen. 27:22.
h Prayers answered, Mt. 5:44.
i See "Hill," Ps. 2:6.

5

j Ps. 4:8; Lev. 26:6; Job 11:19; Pr. 3:24.
k Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
l Ps. 139:18.

6

m Fear, Gen. 9:2.
n Ps. 23:4;
27:3.
o Ps. 118:10-13.

7

p Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
q Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Enemy, Job 31:29.
s See "Face," Is. 6:2.
t Bones, Ps. 34:20.
u Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
v The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

8

1 Or, *Victory*.
w See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.
x David, I Sam. 17:12.

1

y Ps. 27:7;
102:2.
z Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
b Ps. 18:18, 19;
118:5; Job 36:16.
c Adversity, Job 19:6.
d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
2 Or, *Be gracious unto me*.
e Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

3 But thou, O Jê-hô^l-vâh, art
^a a ^b shield about me;
My ^c glory, and ^d the lifter up
of my ^e head.

4 I / cry unto Jê-hô^l-vâh with my
^g voice,
And he ^h answereth me out of
his holy ⁱ hill. [Sê^llâh
5 I / laid me down and ^k slept;
I ^l awaked; for Jê-hô^l-vâh
sustaineth me.

6 I will ^m not be afraid of
ten thousands of the peo-
ple
That have ^o set themselves
against me round about.

7 Arise, O Jê-hô^l-vâh; ^p save
me, O my God:
For thou hast ^q smitten all
mine ^r enemies upon the
^s ^t cheek bone;

Thou hast broken the ^u teeth
of the ^v wicked.
8 ¹ Salvation belongeth unto
Jê-hô^l-vâh:
Thy blessing be upon thy
people. [Sê^llâh

Evening Prayer of Trust in God.

For the ^w Chief Musician; on stringed in-
struments. A Psalm of ^x David.

4 ^y Answer me when I ^z call,
O God of my ^a right-
eousness;

Thou hast ^b set me at large
*when I was in ^c dis-
tress:*

2 Have ^e ^f mercy upon me,
and hear my prayer.

Var. Rend.—V. 3. But then—And yet thou, DAV. about—around. V. 5. I . . . slept—I lay down and slept, or, I for my part was calm enough to lie down and sleep, DAV. V. 7. save—help, BAETH. upon the cheek bone—in the face, BAETH. V. 8. Salvation—Or, Help (i.e. Victory, see Ps. 20:6), Var. BAETH. DUHM. Ps. 4.—V. 1. righteousness—right, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. set me at large—made room for me, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. V. 2. sons of men—men, BAETH. DUHM. falsehood—a lie, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. hath set apart for himself—Or, dealt marvellously with (Ps. 17:7), *De. and substantially Ge. Ew. Ol.*: hath selected, BAETH. him that is godly—Or, devoted toward him, *Ew. Ol. (cf. on Ps. 16:10)*; a pious man, BAETH. Jehovah . . . him—And know, that excellent Yahweh with kindness

2 O ye sons of men, how long
shall ^g my glory be turned
into ^h dishonor?

*How long will ye love ⁱ van-
ity, and seek after ^j false-
hood?* [Sê^llâh

3 But ^k ^l know that Jê-hô^l-
vâh hath ^m set apart for
himself ⁿ him that is
godly:
Jê-hô^l-vâh will hear when I
call unto him.

4 ^o ^p Stand in awe, and ^q sin
not:

^r Commune with your own
^s heart upon your ^t bed,
and be still. [Sê^llâh

5 ^u Offer the ^v sacrifices of
righteousness,
And ^w put your trust in Jê-hô^l-
vâh.

6 Many there are that say,
^x Who will show us *any*
good?

Jê-hô^l-vâh, ^y lift thou up the
^z light of thy countenance
upon us.

7 Thou hast ^a put gladness in
my heart,

^b More than *they have*
^c when their ^d grain and
their new ^e wine are in-
creased.

8 In ^f peace will I both ^g lay me
down and sleep;

For thou, ^h Jê-hô^l-vâh, ⁱ alone
makest me ^j dwell in
safety.

hears me, DUHM. V. 4. Stand . . . not—Or, Be angry, but sin not, *Sept. Hi. Di. Rie. R marg.*; tremble, and sin not, BAETH. BRI. Commune with—Consider in, *Ew. Hu. DE.*; Say in, BAETH.; I Say (it) in, BRI. V. 5. sacrifices of righteousness—right sacrifices, BAETH. DUHM. DAV. V. 6. Many . . . good—Keep saying, "O that he would show us prosperity," BRI. are—be, R. my good—happiness, BAETH. V. 7. grain—corn, R. V. 8. alone . . . safety—let me dwell in safety in retirement, BAETH. in safety—solitarily, see Deut. 33:28.

Var. Read.—Ps. 3.—V. 7. Arise . . . God, *A gloss*, BRI. save—help, BAETH. Ps. 4.—V. 2. How . . . vanity?—So BAETH.; be hard of heart? *Sept. Gr. Bi.* And—Wherefore, *Sept. Gr. Bi.* V. 3. And know that excellent Yahweh with kindness hears me when I call to him, DUHM. set . . . godly—hath selected for himself a pious one, BAETH.

2

g Hos. 4:7.
h See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
i Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
j Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.

3

k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
l Faith, Heb. 11:1.
m Ps. 135:4.
n See "Sanctifica-
tion," I Sam. 7:1.
3 Or, *one that he* *favoreth*.

4

o Ps. 33:8.
p Or, *Be ye an-
gry*.
q Eph. 4:26.
r Ps. 77:6.
s Heart, Acts 15:9.
t Bed, Deut. 3:11.

5

u Offering, Gen. 22:2.
v Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
w Ps. 37:3, 5;
62:8.

6

x Job 7:7; 9:25.
y Num. 6:26;
Ps. 67:1; 80:3,
7, 19; 89:15;
119:135.
z Light, Ps. 74:16.

7

a Gladness, Is. 51:3.
b Acts, 14:17.
c Ps. 119:14, 72.
d Is. 9:3.
e Grain, Gen. 42:33.
f Wine, Lev. 10:9.

8

g Peace, Pr. 17:1.
h Ps. 3:5.
i God, Gen. 1:1.
5 Or, *in solitude*.
i See "Salva-
tion from En-
emies," Acts 2:40.

Prayer for Protection from the Wicked.

For the ^aChief Musician; with the ¹Nehiloth. A Psalm of ^bDavid.

5 Give ^cear to my ^dwords, O Jê-hô'vâh,

Consider ^emy meditation.

2 Hearken unto ^fthe voice of my ^gcry, my ^hKing, and my God;

For unto thee do I ⁱpray.

3 O Jê-hô'vâh, in the ^kmorning shalt thou hear my voice;

In the morning will I order my prayer unto thee, and ^lwill keep watch.

4 For thou art ^mnot a God ⁿthat hath pleasure in wickedness:

^oEvil shall not ^psojourn with thee.

5 ^qThe ^rarrogant shall not ^sstand in thy sight:

Thou ^thatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou wilt ^udestroy them that ^v speak lies:

Jê-hô'vâh abhorreth the ^wbloodthirsty and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, ^xin the abundance of thy ^ylovingkindness will I come into thy house:

Var. Rend.—Ps. 5.—Title. Nehiloth—Perhaps, flutes, *Ge. De. doubtfully*. V. 1. meditation—*Implies an unspoken or low murmured petition*, DAV.; sighs, BAETH. V. 2. voice of my cry—my loud crying, BAETH. V. 3. morning—early morning, BAETH. will I order—do I set in order, *Ge. Hu. De. Pe. BRI.*; do I prepare myself, DUHM. my prayer unto thee—for you, DUHM. will keep watch—So DUHM; will look out, *Var. BAETH.* I keep watch—(for Thee), BRI. V. 4. evil . . . thee—So BAETH.; evil is not thy guest, DUHM; evil cannot be thy guest, BRI.; The evil man cannot be guest of thine, DAV. *R marg.* V. 5. arrogant—boastful, *Var. BAETH.*; boasters, BRI. DAV. workers of iniquity—evil doers, BAETH. V. 6. will destroy—destroyest, them . . . lies—the liars, BAETH.; the speakers of lies, BRI. V. 7. will—may, *Var. BAETH.* DUHM. will—do; may, BAETH. DUHM. In thy fear—In fear of thee, BAETH.; In the reverence that is due thee, BRI. V. 8. mine enemies—them that lie in wait for thee, DAV. straight—So DUHM; Rather, plain, *Var. DAV. R; level*, BAETH. V. 9. faithfulness—So DUHM; *Lut.* certainty;

In thy ^afear will I ^bworship toward thy holy ^ctemple.

8 ^dLead me, O Jê-hô'vâh, in thy ^erighteousness because of ^fmine ^genemies;

Make thy way ^hstraight before my ⁱface.

9 For there is no ^jfaithfulness in their ^kmouth;

Their ^linward part is ^mvery wickedness;

Their ⁿthroat is an open ^osepulchre;

They ^pflatter with their ^qtongue.

10 ^rHold them guilty, O God; Let them ^sfall ^tby their own counsels;

Thrust them out in the ^umultitude of their transgressions;

For they have ^vrebelled against thee.

11 ^wBut let all those that ^xtake refuge in thee ^yrejoice,

Let them ever ^zshout for joy, because thou ^adefendest them:

Let them also that ^blove thy ^cname be joyful in thee.

12 For thou wilt ^dbless the ^erighteous;

steadfastness, DAV.; truth, BAETH.; right, BRI. inward part—So DUHM; sense, BAETH. very wickedness—Or, a great gulf, *Hu. De. Pe. R marg.*; ruin, DUHM, BAETH. V. 10. Hold . . . guilty—Let them atone for it, BAETH. let them fall—let them not succeed, BAETH. by . . . counsels—from their plans, BRI. BAETH. out—So BAETH.; or, down, *Ew. Hu. Hi.* multitude . . . transgressions—abundance of their wickedness, BRI. wickedness—sins, BAETH. V. 11. But . . . Let them—So shall all those that take refuge in thee rejoice, They shall &c., DAV. take refuge—put their trust, *R. V. 12.* wilt—So BAETH. DUHM; dost. wilt . . . shield—So BAETH.; coverest them over with a great shield, with favor crownest them, BRI.; with favor, as with a buckler, thou dost encompass him, DAV.

Var. Read.—Ps. 5.—V. 8. Make . . . face—Make level before me thy way, BAETH.; make straight before me thy way, DUHM; Even before me thy way (before Thee are my ways), SEPT. BRI. V. 11. because thou defendest them—*Omit*, BRI.

^a Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^b Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^c Temple, 1 Sam. 1:9.

8
^d Ps. 27:11; 31:3.
^e Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Or, them that lie in wait for me.
^g Enemy, Job 31:29.
^h Or, level.
ⁱ Face, Is. 6:2.

9
^j Faithfulness, 1 Cor. 4:17.
^k Or, steadfastness.
^l Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^m Lu. 11:39.
ⁿ See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
^o Or, a yawning gulf.
^p Rom. 3:13.
^q Sepulchre, 11 Ki. 23:16.
^r Flattery, 1 Thess. 2:5.
^s Heb. make smooth their tongue.
^t Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

10
^u Conviction of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^v Ps. 9:16; Job 18:7.
^w Or, from their counsels.
^x Lam. 1:15; Hos. 9:7.
^y Ps. 107:10, 11.

11
^z Or, So shall all those rejoice, They shall ever shout . . . And thou shalt defend them: They also . . . shall be joyful in thee.
^a Refuge, Heb. 6:18.
^b Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^c Shouting, Is. 12:6.
^d Zech. 9:15.
^e Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.
^f Name, Acts 16:18.

12
^g Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^h The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

12

a Ps. 32:7, 10.
b Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:8.

c Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

d See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.

1 Or, the eighth.

e David, 1 Sam. 17:12.

1

f Ps. 38:1; Jer. 17:14.

g Anger, Pr. 15:1.

h Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

i Ps. 2:5; Deut. 9:19.

2

j Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

k Ps. 102:4, 11.

l Healing, Jer. 30:13.

m Bones, Ps. 34:20.

3

n Affliction of Soul, Job 4:15.

o Ps. 90:13.

4

p Ps. 17:13.

5

q Death, Rom. 5:12.

r See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

s Sheol, Job 7:9.

t Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

6

u Weariness, Mal. 1:13.

v Ps. 22:1; 102:5.

w Night, Ps. 19:2.

x Bed, Deut. 3:11.

y Mourning, John 11:35.

z Tears, Lu. 7:38.

7

a Eye, Ps. 17:8.

b Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

O Jê-hô'vâh, thou wilt^a compass him with favor as with a^b shield.

^c Prayer for Mercy in Time of Trouble.

For the ^d Chief Musician; on stringed instruments, set to ¹ the Sheminith. A Psalm of ^e David.

6 O Jê-hô'vâh, ¹ rebuke me not in thine ^g anger, Neither ^h chasten me in thy ⁱ hot displeasure.

2 ^j Have mercy upon me, O Jê-hô'vâh; for I am ^k withered away:

O Jê-hô'vâh, ^l heal me; for ^m my bones are troubled.

3 My ⁿ soul also is sore troubled:

And thou, O Jê-hô'vâh, ^o how long?

4 Return, O Jê-hô'vâh, ^p deliver my soul:

Save me for thy lovingkindness' sake.

5 For ^q ^r in death there is no remembrance of thee:

In ^s Shê'ôl who shall ^t give thee thanks?

6 I am ^u weary with my ^v groaning;

Every ^w night make I my ^x bed to swim;

I ^y water my couch with my ^z tears.

7 Mine ^a eye wasteth away because of ^b grief;

It waxeth old because of all mine adversaries.

Var. Read.—Ps. 6.—*Title.* Sheminith—*Lit.* eighth, on the octave (below), *i. e.* the bass, *Ge. De.*; *or*, on the eighth tone, *Ew. Hi.* V. 1. hot displeasure—rage, BAETH. BRI. V. 2. Have . . . Jehovah—Be gracious unto me, DAV. I am withered away—I am languishing, BAETH.; I languish, DAV.; I languish away. troubled—dismayed, BRI. BAETH.; vexed, R. Vs. 3, 10. troubled—vexed, R. V. 4. Save—Help, BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. Sheol—Underworld, BAETH. thanks—praise, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. groaning—sighs, BAETH. make . . . swim—bathe, BAETH.; dissolve, BRI. water—wet, BAETH. V. 7. grief—*So* BAETH.; vexation, adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. V. 8. voice

8 ^c Depart from me, all ye ^a workers of iniquity;

For Jê-hô'vâh hath heard the ^e voice of my weeping.

9 Jê-hô'vâh ¹ hath heard my supplication;

^g Jê-hô'vâh will receive my prayer.

10 All mine ^h enemies shall be put to ⁱ shame and sore ^j troubled:

They shall ^l turn back, they shall be put to shame ^m suddenly.

Jehovah implored to defend the Psalmist against the Wicked.

Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto Jehovah, concerning the words of Cush a Benjamite.

7 O Jê-hô'vâh my God, ⁿ in thee do I take ^o refuge:

^p Save me from all them that pursue me, and deliver me,

2 Lest they tear my ^q soul like a ^r lion,

Rending it in pieces, while there is ^s none to deliver.

3 O Jê-hô'vâh my God, if I have done this;

If there be ^t iniquity in my ^u hands;

4 If I have ^v rewarded ^w evil unto him that was at ^x peace with me

(Yea, I have ^z delivered him that without cause was mine adversary);

. . . weeping—my loud weeping, BAETH. DUHM. V. 10. They . . . suddenly—*So* DUHM; And will turn back ashamed in a moment, BAETH. They shall turn back—Let them be turned back, Ps. 7.—*Title.* Perhaps, a hymn of ecstasy, *Ew. Ro. De.* V. 1. O . . . refuge—In thee, Jehovah my God, have I taken refuge, DAV. do I take—have I taken. (*So frequently*); do I seek, BAETH. BRI. take refuge—put my trust, R. Save—Free, BAETH. all . . . me—my followers, BAETH. V. 4. If I have wrought evil upon him that was at peace with me, *or*, despoiled him that without cause was mine adversary, DAV.

Var. Read.—Ps. 7.—V. 4. (Yea, . . . adversary)—And oppressed . . . enemy, *Krochmal, Gr. Ch. (transp.)*.

8

c Ps. 119:115; 139:19; Mt. 7:23; Lu. 13:27.

d Ps. 5:5; 14:4; Job 31:3; 34:8, 22; Pr. 10:29.

e Voice, Gen. 27:22.

9

f Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

g God, Gen. 1:1.

10

h Enemy, Job 31:29.

i Shame, Phil. 3:19.

j Adversity, Job 19:6.

k Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

l Ps. 40:14; 56:9; 70:3.

m Ps. 73:19.

1

n Faith, Heb. 11:1.

o Refuge, Heb. 6:18.

p Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

2

q Soul, Job 4:15.

r Lion, Job 4:10.

s Ps. 50:22; Mic. 5:8.

3

t Sin, Gen. 3:6.

u Hand, Gen. 16:12.

4

v Ps. 55:20; 109:4, 5.

w Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.

x Evil, Ps. 97:10.

y Peace, Pr. 17:1.

z I Sam. 24:7; 26:9.

5
a Enemy, Job 31:29.
b Soul, Job 4:15.
c Life, Gen. 2:7.
d Earth, Gen. 2:1.
e Dust, Is. 65:25.

6
f Ps. 3:7.
g Ps. 94:2.
h Vengeance of God, Deut. 32:35.
i Ps. 138:7.
j Ps. 35:23; 44:23; 59:4; 73:20.
k Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

7
l Or, *So shall*.
m Congregation, Heb. 2:12.
n See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
o Is. 66:18; Joel 3:2.
p Ps. 68:18; Gen. 17:22.
q Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

8
r See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
s Or, *be it unto me*.

9
t The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
u Sin, Gen. 3:6.

5 Let the ^a enemy pursue my ^b soul, and overtake it;
 Yea, let him tread my ^c life down to the ^d earth,
 And lay my * glory in the ^e dust. [Sēlāh]
 6 ^f Arise, O Jē-hō'vāh, ^g in thine ^h anger;
ⁱ Lift up thyself against the rage of mine adversaries,
 And ^j awake for me; thou hast commanded ^k judgment.
 7 ^l And let the ^m congregation of the ⁿ peoples compass thee about;
 And over them ^o return thou on high.
 8 Jē-hō'vāh ministereth judgment to the peoples:
 Judge me, O Jē-hō'vāh, according to my righteousness, and to mine ^q integrity ^r that is in me.
 9 Oh let ^s the wickedness of the wicked come to an end,

Var. Rend.—V. 5. pursue my soul—*So DUHM*; follow me, *BAETH*. earth—ground, *BAETH*. V. 6. adversaries—oppressors, *BAETH*. thou . . . judgment—*So BAETH*; thou that hast ordained judgment. V. 7. them—*So BAETH*; it.

but ^t establish thou the ^u righteous:
 For the righteous God ^v trieth the ^w minds and ^x hearts.
 10 My ^y shield is with God,
 Who ^z saveth the upright in heart.
 11 God is a ^a righteous judge,
 Yea, a God that hath ^b indignation every ^c day.
 12 ^d If a man ^e turn not, he will whet his ^f sword;
 He hath ^g bent his bow, and made it ready;
 13 ^h He hath also prepared for him the ⁱ instruments of ^j death;
 He maketh his ^k arrows fiery ^l shafts.
 14 Behold, he ^m travaileth with iniquity;

V. 9. For . . . hearts—For the examiner of hearts and kidneys is a righteous God, *BAETH*. minds and hearts—hearts and reins, *R*. V. 10. shield is with God—shield is upon God; God holds my shield, *BAETH*. V. 11. hath indignation—is angry. V. 12. If . . . not—If he turn not, *Hi. De.*; Surely he will turn, *Ew. Hu.* If . . . sword—Truly again he whetteth his sword, *BAETH*. *DUHM*. bent—stretched, *BAETH*. *DUHM*. made it ready—aimeth, *BAETH*; raiseth it, *DUHM*. V. 13. fiery shafts—flaming.

Var. Read.—V. 7. return thou—*So BAETH*; seat thyself, *Rashi. Bi. Smend*.

^t Providence of God, Gen. 1.
^u The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
^v Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Ps. 11:4; 26:2.
^x Mind, Job 38:36.
^y Heart, Acts 15:9.
^z Heb. *reins*.
^a **10**
 Ps. 18:2, 30; 59:11.
^b Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^c **11**
 God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^d Ps. 90:9; Is. 34:2; 66:14; Mal. 1:4.
^e Day, Lev. 25:8.
^f **12**
 Or, *Surely he will again whet*.
^g Ez. 3:19; 33:9.
^h Sword, Ju. 7:20.
ⁱ See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
^j **13**
 God, Gen. 1:1.
^k See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
^l Death, Rom. 5:12.
^m Archery, I Sam. 20:20.
ⁿ Shaft, Lam. 3:13.
^o **14**
 Travail, Gal. 4:19.

* **GLORY: Temporal Glory.**—Mt. 4:8; Lu. 4:6. Passeth away—Is. 20:5; I Cor. 15:40; II Cor. 5:12; 11:12, 18; I Pet. 1:7, 24. Glory turned to Shame—Hos. 4:7. Glory of Tribulation—Eph. 3:13. Glory of Riches—Esth. 5:11. Cherubim of Glory—Heb. 9:5. Garments of—Ex. 28:2, 40.

Glory of Men.—Jer. 9:23, 24; Mt. 6:2; I Cor. 2:7, 8; 3:21; 4:7; 11:7; Gal. 6:13; I Thess. 2:6; Heb. 2:7. Of Jacob—Gen. 31:1; Is. 17:4. Of Joseph—Gen. 45:13. Of Job—Job 19:9; 29:20; Of David—Ps. 3:3; 4:2; 30:12; 57:8; 62:7; 108:1; Ez. 20:6, 15; 25:9; 26:20. Of Young Men—Pr. 20:29. Of King of Assyria—Is. 8:7. Of Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 5:18, 20; 7:14. Of Paul—II Cor. 7:4; 11:30; 12:1, 5, 6, 9.

Glory of Women.—I Cor. 11:15.

Glory of Children.—Pr. 17:6.

Glory of Nations.—Is. 13:19; 61:6; 66:12; Jer. 4:2; Dan. 11:20; Zech. 2:8; Rev. 21:24, 26. Of Moab—Is. 16:14. Of Jerusalem—Is. 66:11; Zech. 2:5; 12:7. Of Kedar—Is. 21:16. Of Israel—Ps. 106:20; Is. 17:3; Jer. 2:11; Mic. 1:15; Lu. 2:32. Of Lebanon—Is. 35:2; 60:11-13; Zech. 11:3. Of Judah—Hag. 2:3, 7, 9. Sleep in Glory—Is. 14:18.

Warnings against Glory.—Jer. 9:23; Hab. 2:16; I Cor. 1:29; 9:16; Gal. 5:26; Jas. 3:14; I Pet. 2:20.

Glory used in Prophecy.—Chariots of—Is. 22:18, 24. Pride of All Glory—Is. 23:9.

Glory in Wisdom.—Jer. 9:23. Of Wicked—Is. 5:14; Phil. 3:19. Of Moab—Is. 16:14. Of Babylon—Is. 13:19. Of Zion—Is. 61:6; 66:12.

Glory of God.—Ex. 24:10; 33:20; 40:34; Deut. 28:58; Num. 14:21; Job 35:5-7; Ps. 8:1, 9; 18:9-15; 19:1; 24:7-10; 29:2; 57:5; 72:19; 85:9; 102:15, 16, 21, 22; Is. 5:1, 3; 43:7; 52:10;

61:1, 2; 63:14; Hab. 2:14; Eph. 1:6, 12; 2:7; 3:21; Phil. 2:11; I Tim. 6:15, 16; Heb. 12:18-21; Jude 25; Rev. 4:11; 15:8; 21:10, 11, 23.

Glory of Jesus.—Mt. 17:2-8; Lu. 9:26, 32; John 1:14; 2:11; 7:39; 12:16, 23; 13:31, 32; 16:14; 17:1-5; 22:24; Rom. 9:5; II Pet. 1:16-18.

Second Coming of Jesus in Glory.—Mt. 16:27; 24:27; 30:31; 25:64; Mk. 8:38; 13:26, 27; 14:62; Lu. 21:27.

Teaching of Jesus concerning.—Lu. 14:10; John 8:50; 17:5, 22. Glory of God—Mt. 16:27; Mk. 8:38; Lu. 9:26; John 7:18; 8:50; 11:4, 40; 17:5, 22. From Men—Mt. 6:2, 5, 16; Lu. 6:24; John 5:41. Solomon in all his Glory—Mt. 6:2; Lu. 12:27.

Glory of the Gospel.—II Cor. 3:9, 10. Joy of Believers full of Glory—I Pet. 1:8. Wisdom foreordained unto our Glory—I Cor. 2:7.

Spiritual Glory.—Eternal Glory—Ps. 73:24; Pr. 3:35; Is. 24:16; Dan. 11:39; Rom. 2:7, 10; 8:18; II Cor. 4:17; Eph. 1:18; 3:16, 21; Col. 3:4; II Cor. 4:17; I Thess. 2:20; II Tim. 2:10; Heb. 2:10; I Pet. 5:10. God gives Grace and Glory—Ps. 84:11; 85:9.

Celestial Glory.—I Cor. 15:40, 41. Glory in Highest—Lu. 19:38. Joy of Glory—Ez. 24:25. Throne of Glory—I Sam. 2:8; Jer. 14:21; Mt. 19:28.

Called to Glory.—II Thess. 2:14.

Raised in Glory.—I Cor. 15:43; Phil. 3:21; Col. 3:4; I Tim. 3:16; Heb. 3:10.

Crown of Glory.—Pr. 16:31; Is. 28:5; Jer. 13:18; Heb. 2:9; I Pet. 5:4.

Glory of Light.—Acts 22:11.

14
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
b Falsehood,
Lev. 6:2.

15
c Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
d Reaping what
we Sow, Gal.
6:7.

16
e Punishment
for Sin, Gen.
3:6.
f Head, Pr.
20:29.
g Violence,
Hab. 1:3.

17
h Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
i Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
j See "Songs,"
Ex. 15:1.
k Praise, Ju.
5:3.
l Name, Acts
16:18.

m See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
n David, I Sam.
17:12.

1
o Sovereignty
of God, Gen.
1:1.
p Earth, Gen.
2:1.
q Glory, Ps. 7:5.
r Or, above.
r Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

2
s Mt. 21:16.
t Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
u See "Child-
ren," Gen.
3:16.
v I Cor. 1:2, 7.

Yea, he hath conceived ^a mis-
chief, and brought forth
^b falsehood.

15 He hath made a ^c pit, and
dugged it,
And is ^d fallen into the ditch
which he made.

16 His ^e mischief shall return
upon his own ^f head,
And his ^g violence shall
come down upon his own
pate.

17 I will ^h give thanks unto Jê-
hō'vāh according to his
ⁱ righteousness,
And will ^j sing ^k praise to the
^l name of Jê-hō'vāh Most
High.

Jehovah's Glory and Man's Dignity.

For the ^m Chief Musician; set to the Git-
tith. A Psalm of ⁿ David.

8 O Jê-hō'vāh, our Lord,
How ^o excellent is thy name
in all the ^p earth,
Who hast set thy ^q glory
^r upon the ^s heavens!
2 ^t Out of the ^u mouth of
^v babes and sucklings
hast thou ^w established
strength,

Var. Rend.—V. 14. conceived—*So* BAETH. DUHM; conceiveth. mischief—unhappiness, BAETH.; distress, DUHM. brought—*So* BAETH. DUHM; bringeth. V. 15. hath made—dug, BAETH. digged it—hollowed it out, BAETH. And . . . made—And falleth into the ditch which he was making, DAV. ditch—*So* DAV.; hole, BAETH. Ps. 8.—*Title.* Gittith—*i.e.* belonging to Gath or to a wine-press: *either an instrument or tune from Gath* (Targ. Ew. Hu.); or, a march of the Git-tith guard, II Sam. 15:18 (Ht. De.); or, a vintage hymn (Sept. Vulg.); *The last two seem most likely*, DAV. V. 1. Jehovah, our Lord, how glorious is thy name in all the earth! Thou whose majesty reacheth above the heavens, DAV. Vs. 1, 9. excellent—glorious, Var. DUHM; great, BAETH.; magnificent, BRI. glory—magnificence, BAETH.; splendor, DUHM. V. 2. babes—children, BAETH. DUHM. strength—a power (or, defence); bulwark, BAETH.; fastness, DUHM. To . . .

Because of thine ^w adver-
saries,
That thou mightest ^x still
^y the enemy and the ^z aven-
ger.

3 When I consider ^a thy heav-
ens, the ^{*b} work of thy
fingers,

The ^d moon and the stars,
which thou hast or-
dained;

4 ^e What is man, that thou art
mindful of him?

And the son of man, that thou
visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him
but little lower than
² God,

And ¹ crownest him with
glory and ^o honor.

6 Thou makest him to ^h have
dominion over the works
of thy hands;

Thou hast put all things
under his ⁱ feet:

7 All ^j sheep and ^k oxen,
Yea, and the ^l m beasts of the
ⁿ field,

8 The ^o birds of the heav-
ens, and the ^p fish of the
^q sea,

avenger—To still the enemy and the
vengeful, DAV. V. 3. ordained—*So*
DUHM; prepared, BAETH. V. 4. man—
frail man, DAV. V. 5. For . . . God—
For thou hast let him stand back only a
little behind God, BAETH.; And still
thou hast let him back but little, to be a
God, DUHM. but . . . God—a little
lower than the angels, Sept. Ew. (finally);
than divine beings, Briggs; lack but little
of God, Hu. He. De. Kay; little less than
God, Ge. Hi. Pe. DeWitt; little less than
divine, DAV. makest—made, r. V. 7.
All sheep and oxen—sheep and oxen, all
of them, DAV. V. 8. Birds of the heavens
—fowl of the air, r.

Var. Read.—Ps. 8.—V. 1. who hast
set thy glory—*So* Targ. Pesh. Jer. Hu. Bi.
r (employing a different text from the
pointed); Thou whose glory reacheth, Ew.
Hi. Rie. De. (altering one point); Whose
glory is exalted, Sept. Ch.; Which utter-
eth thy glory (over the heavens), points
(perhaps), Koster; Omī, BUD. DUHM;
Thou whose majesty reaches above, DAV.

w Enemy, Job
31:29.
x Ps. 65:7;
76:8.
y Ps. 44:16.
z Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.

3
a Ps. 89:11;
Neh. 9:6.
b Finger,
II Sam. 21:20.
c Anthro-
pormorphism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
d Moon and
Stars, Ps.
136:8, 9.

4
e Man, Gen.
2:7.

5
2 Or, the angels.
Heb. Elohim.
f See "Crown,"
II Sam. 1:10.
g Honor, Mal.
1:6.

6
h Man has Do-
minion over
Animals, Gen.
2:20.
i Feet, Gen.
18:4.

7
j Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
k Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
l Beast, Rev.
15:2.
m Animals, Gen.
2:20.
n Field, Num.
20:17.

8
o Birds, Gen.
9:2.
p Fish, Gen.
9:2.
q Sea, Ex.
14:21.

* WORKS OF GOD.—General References—Ps. 75:1; 111:2,
4, 6; 118:17; 145:4-17.

Old Testament References.—Creation—Gen. 2:2, 3; Job 9:8-
10; Ps. 8:3-8. His Work perfect—Deut. 32:4. Tables, the
Work of—Ex. 32:16. Consider them—Job 37:14-18; Eccl.
7:13. Done in Faithfulness—Ps. 33:4. Men shall declare them
—Ps. 26:7; 64:9. Should see them—Ps. 66:5. Difficult to dis-
cover—Eccl. 8:17; Ps. 40:5. No Works like them—Ps. 86:8.

New Testament References.—Failed because of Unbelief—
Mk. 6:5. The Father worketh and I—John 5:17. I did One
Work—John 7:21. That we may work the Works—John
6:28, 30. Night cometh when No Man—John 9:4. Conversa-
tion of Jesus on Works—John 10:25-37. The Father doeth
the Works—John 14:10, 11. Greater Works to be done—
John 14:12. If I had not done—John 15:24. Faith in Work-
ing of God—Col. 2:12. God worketh in you—Phil. 2:12.

8
a See "Fish,"
Gen. 9:2.
b Path,
Is. 40:14.
c Sea, Ex.
14:21.

9
d Name, Acts
16:18.
e Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
f Earth, Gen.
2:1.

g Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
h See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
i David, I Sam.
17:12.

1
j Ps. 86:12.
k Heart, Acts
15:9.
l Ps. 26:7;
40:5; 71:17;
78:4; 96:3;
105:2; Is.
25:1.
m Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.

2
n Gladness, Is.
51:3.
o Songs, Ex.
15:1.
p Praise, Ju. 5:3.
l Or, *Most
High; Be-
cause mine &c.*

3
q Enemies, Job
31:29.

4
r Ps. 140:12.
s Ps. 47:8; Is.
6:1.
t Throne, Acts
12:21.
u God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
v Righteous-
ness of God,
Gen. 1:1.

5
w Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.

^a Whatsoever passeth through
the ^b paths of the ^c seas.
9 O Jê-hô'vâh, our Lord,
How excellent is thy ^d name
in all the ^e earth!

**A Psalm of ^g Thanksgiving for God's
Justice.**

For the ^h Chief Musician; set to Muth-lab-
ben. A Psalm of ⁱ David.

9 I will give thanks unto Jê-
hô'vâh with ^j my whole
^k heart;

I will ^l show forth all thy
marvellous ^m works.

2 I will be ⁿ glad and exult in
thee;

I will ^o sing ^p praise to thy
name, O thou ¹ Most High.

3 When mine ^q enemies turn
back,

They stumble and perish at
thy presence.

4 For thou hast ^r main-
tained my right and my
cause;

Thou ^s sittest in the ^t throne
^u judging ^v righteously.

5 Thou hast ^w rebuked the

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*).—Whatsoever
passeth—Travelling, *Bo. Gr.* (*referring to
man*); that passeth, BAETH. Ps. 9.—
Title. Muth-labben. *Sense quite uncertain;
supposed to be the name of a tune.* V. 1.
show forth—tell of, BAETH. V. 3. When
show forth—Or, Because, *Var.* BAETH. DAV. They
stumble. . . So BAETH. DAV.; or, Be-
cause, they fall, *Hu. De. Pe.* V. 6. they
are desolate—dumb are the ruins, DUHM;
they are deserts, BAETH.; Their ruins,

^x nations, thou hast de-
stroyed the wicked;
Thou hast ^y blotted out
their name for ever and
ever.

6 ³ The enemy are come to an
end, they are desolate for
ever;

⁴ And the ^a cities which thou
hast ⁵ overthrown,

The very ^b remembrance of
them is perished.

7 But ^c Jê-hô'vâh sitteth as
^d king for ever:

He hath prepared his throne
for ^e judgment;

8 And he will judge the
^f world in ^g righteous-

ness,
He will minister judgment to
the ^h peoples in upright-

ness.
9 Jê-hô'vâh also will be a

ⁱ high tower for the ^j op-
pressed,

A high tower in ^k times of
^l trouble;

10 And they that ^m know thy
name will put their ⁿ trust
in thee;

BRI. The very remembrance—Their
memory, BRI, BAETH. DUHM. Their
very memorial, *g.* V. 7. *Insert.* They are
vanished, BAETH. sitteth—So BAETH.;
thrones, DUHM. as king—enthroned,
BRI.; on a throne, BAETH. V. 9. Jeho-
vah. . . be—So may the Lord be; And
so Yahweh is, BAETH. high tower—
castle or stronghold, BAETH. trouble—
distress, BAETH.; sore pressure, *DeWitt*
(*So* Ps. 10:1).

x Nations, Gen.
10:32.
y Or, *heathen.*
z Punishment
for Sin, Gen.
3:6.
z Death Penalty
for Violation
of Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.

6
3 Or, *O thou en-
emy, desola-
tions are come
to a perpetual
end.*
4 Or, *And their
cities thou hast
overthrown.*

a City, Gen.
4:17.
5 Heb. *plucked
up.*

b Ps. 34:16.

7
c Ps. 89:14;
97:2.
d Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.

8
e World, Rev.
10:6.
f See "Earth,"
Gen. 2:1.
g Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
6 Or, *people.*

9
h Tower, Ju.
9:46.
i Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
j Adversity,
Job 19:6.
k Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
l Ps. 91:14.

10
m Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
n Faith, Heb.
11:1.

***AFFLICTIONS: Foretold.**—Gen. 15:13; Num. 14:33, 34.
To be expected—Job 5:6, 7; Eccl. 7:14; John 16:33.
Result of Sin.—II Sam. 12:14; Ps. 90:7, 8; Ez. Chap. 6;
Jer. 22:21, 22.

Used for: Chastening—Deut. 8:5; Heb. 12:5-13; Job 5:17;
Ps. 55:19; 94:12, 13; Pr. 3:12. Enlightenment—Job 36:8-10;
Ps. 119:67, 71; Is. 26:9. Purification—Is. 48:10; Dan. 11:35.
Teaching Righteousness—Is. 26:9. Manifestation of Works of
God—John 9:13; 11:3. For leading to Repentance—Deut.
4:30; 30:1-3; Neh. 1:8-9. Holding us fast to God—Job 34:31-
32; Is. 10:20; Ez. 14:10, 11. Exposing Sin—Job 36:8, 9; Lu.
15:16-20. Confessing Sin—Ps. 119:67; Pr. 28:13, 14. Cultiva-
ting Endurance—II Sam. 22:19; Ps. 37:23, 24; 129:1, 2;
Heb. 11:25, 26. Cultivating Patience—Rom. 5:3; Jas. 1:3;
I Pet. 2:20. Promoting the Gospel—Phil. 1:12-14. Testing us—
Job Chaps. 1, 2; 23:10; Ps. 36:10-12; Pr. 17:3; Eccl. 7:14;
Phil. 1:28-30; II Cor. 4:17. Making fruitful—John 15:2; Heb.
12:10, 11.

Divine Help.—Consolation promised—Is. 66:13, 14; Ez.
14:22, 23; II Cor. 1:4; Phil. 4:19. Deliverance—Ex. 3:7-9;
Hos. 2:14, 15; Zech. 1:16-21. Hope in Trials—Ps. 71:13, 14;
Rom. 15:3-6; II Cor. 4:8-9. Consolation confirmed by Oath—
Heb. 6:16-20. Comfort grounded in Christ—I Thess. 5:9-

11; Heb. 3:14. Faith in Christ removes Trouble—John
14:1-3. Job foresaw his Redeemer—Job 19:25, 26. Com-
panionship with God—Ps. 23:4; 34:19; 37:32, 33; II Cor.
1:3-6; 7:6-7. Fellowship with Brethren—II Cor. 7:6, 7; I
Thess. 5:9-11. See "Consolation"—Mt. 5:4.

Afflictions of the Wicked and Unstable.—National begin
with Punishment of Adam and Eve—Gen. Chap. 3. Cul-
minate in the Flood—Gen. Chaps. 6 and 7. Destruction of
Sodom and Gomorrah—Gen. Chap. 19. Plagues of Egypt—
Ex. Chaps. 7-11. Wanderings of Israelites—Deut. 1:34-40.
Exiles in Assyria and Babylon—Is. 39:5-7; II Ki. Chaps. 16-
17. Judgments visited on Jerusalem—Is. Chap. 29; II Ki.
23:26, 27; Mt. Chap. 24. See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.

Individual Examples.—Cain—Gen. 4:9-12. Lot—Gen.
Chap. 19; II Pet. 2:7, 8. Ahaziah—II Ki. 1:1-4. Gehazi—
II Ki. 5:27. Ahab and Jezebel—I Ki. Chap. 22; II Ki. Chap.
9. Jonah—Jonah Chap. 2.

Come suddenly.—Num. 16:30-35; Pr. 6:15; II Sam. 12:7-
12; Rev. 18:10.

Sometimes harden.—Neh. 9:28, 29; Jer. 5:3.
Sometimes without Efficacy.—II Chr. 28:22; Is. 9:13; Jer.
2:30; Zeph. 3:2. God's Mercy makes an End—Job 5:11;
11:16; Ps. 30:5; 112:4; Nah. 1:9, 12. See "Pharaoh," Ex. 2:5.

- 10
a Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

- 11
c Music, I Chr. 6:31.
d Songs, Ex. 15:1.
e See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
f Praise, Ju. 5:3.
g Zion, Is. 52:1.
h Ps. 77:12; 105:1; Is. 12:4.
i Or, peoples.

- 12
2 Or, *For when he maketh . . . he remembereth.*
i Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Blood, Lev. 17:11.
k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Cry, Lu. 18:7.
m Poor, Deut. 24:14.
3 Or, meek.

- 13
n Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
o Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
q Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
r Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
s Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 14
t Ps. 106:2.
u Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
v Joy, Ps. 30:5.
w Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
4 Or, *saving help.*

- 15
x Nations, Gen. 10:32.
y Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
z Net, Ps. 25:15.
a Foot, Gen. 18:4.

- 16
b God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

For thou, Jè-hō'-vāh, hast
^a not forsaken them that
^b seek thee.

11 ^{c d e} Sing ^f praises to Jè-hō'-vāh, who dwelleth in
^g Zī'-ōn:

^h Declare among the ⁱ people his doings.

12 ² For ⁱ he that maketh inquisition for ^j blood remembereth them;

He ^k forgetteth not the ^l cry of the ^m poor.

13 ^{n o} Have mercy upon me, O Jè-hō'-vāh;

Behold my ^p affliction which I suffer of them that ^q hate me,

Thou that liftest me up from the ^r gates of ^s death;

14 That I may show forth ^t all thy praise.

In the gates of the ^u daughter of Zī'-ōn

I will ^v rejoice in thy ^w salvation.

15 The ^x nations are sunk down in the ^y pit that they made:

In the ^z net which they hid is their own ^a foot taken.

16 ^b Jè-hō'-vāh hath made him-

Var. Rend.—V. 12. For . . . for—Because . . . requireth. For . . . blood—For as an avenger of bloodshed he . . . BAETH. V. 13. Have . . . Jehovah—Yahweh had mercy, BAETH. Behold my affliction—He has seen my distress, BAETH. which . . . me—through mine enemies, BAETH. V. 14. may show forth—will tell of, BAETH. praise—deeds of praise, BAETH. I will—That I may. V. 16. Higgaion—i.e. Music: forte! *Ew. De. V. 17.* The . . . Sheol—The wicked must return to the Underworld (Sheol); shall turn to Sheol, BRL.; shall go to the Underworld, BAETH., May the wicked be turned back to Sheol, DUHM. Vs. 17, 18, 19. nations—heathen, BAETH.; proud ones, DUHM. V. 18. needy—poor, BAETH. DUHM. expectation—hope, BAETH. V. 20. in fear—terror (or, before) them; over them a master, BAETH. Ps. 10.—

self known, he hath ^c executed judgment:

^{d 5} The wicked is ^e snared in the ^f work of his own hands.

[Hīg-gā'-jōn. Sē'-lāh

17 The wicked shall be turned back unto ^g She'-ōl,

Even all the nations that ^{h i} forget God.

18 For the needy shall not always be forgotten,

Nor the ^j expectation of the ^k poor perish for ever.

19 Arise, O Jè-hō'-vāh; let not man prevail:

Let the nations be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in ^k fear, O Jè-hō'-vāh:

Let the nations know themselves to be but ^l men.

[Sē'-lāh

A Prayer for the Overthrow of the Wicked.

10 Why ^m standest thou afar off, O Jè-hō'-vāh?

Why ⁿ hidest thou thyself in times of trouble?

2 In the ^{*} pride of the wicked ^o the poor ^p is hotly pursued;

^q Let them be taken in the devices that they have conceived.

This psalm forms the second part of Ps. 9. *Hi. He. De. Cook. Bi.; Ew. Hu.; following Sept. Vulg.; would unite them into one.* V. 1. Why . . . thyself—Dost thou close (thine eyes), BAETH. V. 2. In—Through. In . . . pursued—In their pride they hotly pursue the afflicted, BRL.; In pride the wicked follow the needy, DUHM. poor—So BAETH.; afflicted; needy, DUHM. is hotly pursued—consumes himself in fire, BAETH.; is on fire. Let them be taken—Or, They (the latter) are taken *He. Hu. Ew. De. a marg.* Oh that they might be seized, BAETH. DUHM. devices—intrigues, BAETH. DUHM. conceived—imagined, R.

- c Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
5 Or, *He snareth the wicked.*
e Snare, Pr. 7:23.
f Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

- 17
g Sheol, Job 7:9.
h Ingratitude, Hos. 13:6.
i Ps. 50:22; Job 8:13; Rom. 1:28.

- 18
j Hope, Pr. 23:18.

- 20
k Fear, Gen. 9:2.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 1
m Ps. 22:1; 35:22; 38:21; 71:12.
n Ps. 13:1; 55:1.

- 2
6 Or, *he doth hotly pursue the poor.*
7 Heb. *is set on fire.*
8 Or, *They are taken.*

* PRIDE: Definition of.—Ps. 73:6.

Examples.—Of David—I Sam. 17:28. Of Wicked—Job 35:12; Ps. 10:2, 4; Ez. 16:49; Mk. 7:22. Of Power—Lev. 26:19; Ez. 30:6. Of Foolish—Pr. 14:3. Of Jehovah—Job 41:15, 34. Of Heart—Is. 9:9; Ob. 3. Of Moab—Is. 16:6; Jer. 48:29. Of Glory—Is. 23:9. Of Judah—Jer. 13:9. Of Jerusalem—Jer. 13:9. Of Sodom—Ez. 16:56.

Humbled.—II Chr. 32:26; Job 33:17; Ps. 59:12.

Warnings against.—Ps. 36:11; Pr. 8:13; 11:2; 13:10; 16:18; 29:23; Is. 25:11; 28:1, 3; Jer. 13:9, 17; Ez. 7:10.

Prophecies concerning.—Dan. 4:37; Hos. 5:5; 7:10; Zeph. 2:10; Zech. 9:6; 10:11; 11:3. See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride"—Lu. 2:21.

- 3
a Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
b Heart, Acts 15:9.
1 Or, *blesseth the covetous, but condemneth &c.*
c Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
2 Or, *revileth.*
4
d Pride, Ps. 10:2.
e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
f See "Mind," Job 38:36.
5
3 Or, *grievous.*
g Ps. 28:5; Is. 5:12.
h See "Enemies," Job 31:29.
i Ps. 2:4.
6
j Ps. 30:6; 49:11.
k Adversity, Job 19:6.
7
l Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
m Curse, Gen. 4:11.
n Deception, Gen. 37:31.
o Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
4 Or, *fraud.*
p Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
q Mischief, Ps. 140:2.
8
r Pr. 1:11.
s Villages, Deut. 2:23.
t Murderer, Num. 35:16.
u Innocent, Dan. 6:22.
v Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
5 Or, *hapless.*
9
w Lion, Job 4:10.
x Ambush, Jer. 51:12.
y The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

3 For the wicked ^a boasteth of his ^b heart's desire,
And ¹ the ^c covetous renounceth, *yea*, ² condemneth Jē-hō'vāh.
4 The wicked, in the ^d ^e pride of his countenance, *saith*,
He will not require *it*.
All his ^f thoughts are, There is no God.
5 His ways are ³ firm at all times;
Thy judgments are far above ^g out of his sight:
As for all his ^h adversaries, he ⁱ puffeth at them.
6 He saith in his heart, ^j I shall not be moved;
To all generations I shall not be in ^k adversity.
7 His ^l mouth is full of ^m cursing and ⁿ deceit and ^o ^p oppression:
Under his ^q tongue is ^r mischief and iniquity.
8 He sitteth in the ^s lurking-places of the ^t villages;
In the secret places doth he ^u murder the ^v innocent;
His ^w eyes are privily set against the ^x helpless.
9 He lurketh in secret as ^y a lion in his covert;
He ^z lieth in wait to catch the poor:
He doth catch the ^{aa} poor,

Var. Rend.—V. 3. boasteth . . . desire—contemneth Yahweh, DUHM; sings songs in praise of his covetousness, BAETH. V. 4. in . . . countenance—(thinks) in his haughtiness, BAETH.; In his anger, he will not punish. pride—haughtiness, Var. BAETH. will not require it—does not punish, BAETH. All . . . God—"There is no God" is the sum of all his devices, De. Pe. &c. V. 5. firm—are sure, V. 6. I . . . moved—I will not move, BAETH.; He will not move, DUHM. I . . . adversity—free from misfortune, BAETH.; he whose belly knows no adversity, DUHM. V. 7. deceit and oppression—So DUHM; deceit, BRI.; cunningness and deceit, BAETH. under . . . iniquity—So DUHM; whose tongue hides mischief and destruction, BAETH. V. 8. sitteth . . . villages—lies in the lurking-place with the rich, BAETH.; lives in the ambush of the idlers, DUHM. secret—covert, R. V. 10. helpless—So Ew. Hi. De. Pe. R; or, hopeless, Ch. R marg. covert—So

when he draweth him in his ^z net.
10 ⁶ He croucheth, he boweth down,
And the ⁵ helpless fall by his strong ones.
11 He saith in his heart: God hath forgotten,
He hideth his ^a face, he ^b will never see it.
12 Arise, O Jē-hō'vāh; O God, ^c lift up thy ^d hand:
^e Forget not the ^f poor.
13 Wherefore doth ⁷ the wicked ^g contemn God,
And say in his heart, Thou wilt not require *it*?
14 Thou hast seen *it*; for thou ^h beholdest ⁱ mischief and spite, ^j to requite it with thy hand:
The ^k helpless ^l committeth *himself* unto thee;
Thou hast been the ^m helper of the ⁿ ^o fatherless.
15 ^p Break thou the ^q arm of the wicked;
And as for the ^r evil man, seek out his ^s wickedness till thou find none.
16 Jē-hō'vāh is King for ever and ever:
The ^t nations are perished out of his ^u land.
17 Jē-hō'vāh, thou hast heard the ^v desire of the ^w meek:

R; lair; thicket, BAETH. DUHM. poor—afflicted; needy, BAETH. DUHM. when . . . him—So DUHM; in that he drags him along . . . BAETH.; dragging him along with. V. 10. And being crushed, he sinketh down, and falleth: Yea, through his might the helpless (fall). *He. Hu. Pe. Kay.* And Thy host falls because of his great numbers, BRI. He . . . down—and being crushed, he sinketh down, BAETH.; He searcheth out, tarries, stoops down, DUHM. V. 12. poor—afflicted; needy, BAETH.; the (cry of) the needy, DUHM. V. 13. heart—So DUHM; mind, BAETH. wilt . . . it—Dost thou not forebode? BAETH. DUHM. mischief and spite—misery and sorrow, BAETH. DUHM. to requite it with—So BRI.; to put (the matter) into; to lay it in, DUHM; to take them in, BAETH. fatherless— orphan, BAETH. DUHM. V. 16. nations—proud, DUHM; heathen, BAETH. V. 17. meek—So DUHM; needy, BAETH.

- z Net, Ps. 25:15.
10
6 Another reading is, *And being crushed.*
11
a Face, Is. 6:2.
b Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
12
c Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
e Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
7 Or, *meek.*
13
f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
g See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.
14
h Job 11:11.
i Or, *travail and grief.*
j Or, *to take it into thy hand.*
k Faith, Heb. 11:1.
l See "Help," Acts 26:22.
m Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
n See "Orphan," Lam. 5:3.
15
m Ps. 37:17.
n Arm, Ju. 15:14.
o Evil, Ps. 97:10.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
16
10 Or, *heathen.*
q Land, Gen. 23:15.
17
r Ps. 9:18; 145:19.
s See "Christian Facets," II Pet. 1:5.

17

- 1 Or, *establish*.
 a Heart, Acts
 15:9.
 b Ps. 34:15.
 c Ear, Ex.
 29:20.

18

- d Ps. 82:3.
 e Man, Gen.
 2:7.
 f Earth, Gen.
 2:1.
 g Is. 29:20.

- h Refuge, Heb.
 6:18.
 i See "Music,"
 1 Chr. 6:31.
 j See "Psalms,"
 Ps. 1:1.
 k David, 1 Sam.
 17:12.

1

- l Ps. 2:12;
 m Soul, Job
 4:15.
 n 1 Sam. 23:14;
 24:2; 26:20.
 2 Or, *ye birds*.
 o Birds, Gen.
 9:2.
 p Mountain,
 Ex. 3:12.

2

- q Archery,
 1 Sam. 20:20.
 r Shooting,
 1 Sam. 20:20.
 s Darkness, Job
 38:9.

3

- 3 Or, *For the foundations are destroyed; What hath the righteous wrought?*
 t Ps. 82:5; Ez.
 30:4.
 u Destruction,
 Hos. 13:14.
 v Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

4

- w Holiness, Eph.
 4:24.
 x Temple,
 1 Sam. 1:9.
 y Throne, Acts
 12:21.
 z Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.
 a Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
 b See "Children," Gen.
 3:16.

5

- c See "Temptation," Pr.
 1:10.
 d Violence,
 Hab. 1:3.
 e Hatred, Pr.
 26:24.

Thou wilt ¹prepare their
^aheart, ^bthou wilt cause
 thine ^cear to hear;

18 To ^djudge the fatherless and
 the oppressed,

That ^eman who is of the
^fearth may be ^gterrible no
 more.

Jehovah a ^h Refuge and Defence.

For the ⁱChief Musician. A ^j*Psalm* of
^kDavid.

11 In Jê-hôz-văh do I ^ltake
 refuge:

How say ye to my ^msoul,
ⁿFlee ²as a ^obird to your
^pmountain;

2 For, lo, the wicked ^qbend the
 bow,

They make ready their ar-
 row upon the string,
 That they may ^rshoot in
^sdarkness at the upright in
 heart;

3 ³If the foundations be ^tde-
 stroyed,

What can the ^vrighteous do?

4 Jê-hôz-văh is in his ^wholy
^xtemple;

Jê-hôz-văh, his ^ythrone is in
^zheaven;

His ^aeyes behold, his eyelids
 try, the ^bchildren of men.

5 Jê-hôz-văh ^ctrieth the right-
 ous;

But the wicked and him that
 loveth ^dviolence his soul
^ehateth.

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). prepare—fix (Ps. 57:7) or, set aright (Ps. 78:8). prepare their heart—directest thy mind, DUHM; Thou settest thy mind upon them, BRI. cause . . . hear—inclineth thine ear, BAETH.; sharpeneth thine ear, DUHM; Thou hearkenest, BRI. V. 18. That man—No person, BAETH. man . . . more—man from the earth may terrify no more; To terrify (nuere) man from the land, BRI may be terrible—will be insolent, BAETH. Ps. 11.—V. 1. your—(the) BRI. BAETH. DUHM. bird—sparrow, DUHM. V. 2. bend—tread, BRI.; stretch, BAETH. DUHM. upright in heart—So DUHM; rightminded, BRI.; pious, BAETH. V. 3. If . . . destroy—When the foundations are being thrown down, BRI.; When the foundations are being destroyed, DAV. What . . . do—What has he done? BRI. V. 4. temple—palace, BAETH.; hall, DUHM. Jehovah . . . heaven—So BAETH.;

6 Upon the ^fwicked he will
 rain ^gsnares;

^hFire and ⁱbrimstone and
 burning ^jwind shall be the
 portion of their ^kcup.

7 For Jê-hôz-văh is ^lrighteous;
^mhe loveth ⁿrighteousness:

⁵The upright shall ^obehold
 his ^pface.

**God a Helper against the
^qTreacherous.**

For the ^rChief Musician; set to ^sthe Shemi-
 nith. A Psalm of David.

12 ^tHelp, Jê-hôz-văh; for
 the godly man ceas-
 eth;

For ^uthe faithful fail from
 among the children of
 men.

2 They ^vspeak falsehood
 every one with his ^wneigh-
 bor:

With ^xflattering ^ylip, and with
 a double heart, do they
 speak.

3 Jê-hôz-văh will cut off all
 flattering lips,

The ^ztongue that speaketh
 great things;

4 Who have said, With our
 tongue will we prevail;
 Our lips are ^aour own: who
 is lord over us?

5 Because of the ^boppression
 of the ^cpoor, because of
 the sighing of the needy,

Yahweh is in heaven, His throne, BRI.; Yahweh's throne is in heaven, DUHM. His eyes behold—His eyes look down upon the earth, BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. Jehovah . . . righteous—Jehovah by trial approveth the righteous, DAV. righteous—righteous and the wicked, BAETH. DUHM. But . . . violence—And he who loveth violence, BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. shall be—is. V. 7. upright—So DUHM. pious, BAETH. shall . . . face—will behold his countenance. Ps. 12.—*Title.* See Ps. 6.—V. 1. Godly—pious, BAETH. DUHM. children of men—sons of men, DUHM; men, BAETH. V. 3. Jehovah . . . off—May the Lord cut off, *Ew. He. Hu. Hi. De. Pc.* May Yahweh destroy, BAETH.; Yahweh will destroy, DUHM. V. 4. With . . . prevail—Or, To our tongue will we give strength, *Hi. De.*; with our tongue we are strong, BAETH. our own—with us, BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. oppression—spoiling, *r.* poor—needy, BAETH. DUHM. needy—poor.

Var. Read.—Ps. 11.—V. 5. and him . . . violence—Omit, BRI.

6

- f The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.
 g Snare, Pr.
 7:23.
 h Fire, Lev.
 10:2.
 i Brimstone,
 Ez. 38:22.
 j Wind, Job
 27:21.
 k Vessels. See
 "Food," Gen.
 9:3.

7

- l Righteous-
 ness of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 m Love of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 n Love, 1 Cor.
 13:1.
 o Or, *righteous deeds*.
 5 Or, *His countenance doth be- hold the up- right*.
 o Ps. 16:11;
 17:15; 140:13;
 Mt. 5:8; Heb.
 12:14; Rev.
 22:4.
 p Face, Is. 6:2.

- q Treachery,
 Gen. 9:8.
 r Music, 1 Chr.
 6:31.
 6 Or, *the eighth*.

1

- s Help, Acts
 26:22.
 t Faithfulness,
 1 Cor. 4:17.
 7 Or, *faithful- ness faileth*.

2

- u Falsehood,
 Lev. 6:2.
 v Deception,
 Gen. 37:31.
 w Neighbor,
 Rom. 13:10.
 x Flattery,
 1 Thess. 2:5.
 y Lip, Job 2:10.

3

- z Tongue, Jas.
 3:5.

4

- 8 Heb. *with us*.

5

- a Oppression,
 Jer. 22:17.
 b Poor, Deut.
 24:14.

5
a Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.

6
b Word of God,
John 6:63.
c Words, Pr.
15:23.
d Silver, Job
22:25.
e Furnace, Dan.
3:6.
f Earth, Gen.
2:1.
g Seven, Gen.
2:2.

7
h Ps. 37:28;
97:10.

8
i The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
j Son, Gen.
21:19.

k Prayer,
Mt. 5:44.
l Help,
Acts 26:22.
m Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
n See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
o David, I Sam.
17:12.

1
p Ps. 44:24;
Lam. 5:20.
q Anthro-
pomorphic,
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
r Face, Is. 6:2.

2
s Soul, Job
4:15.
t Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
u Heart, Acts
15:9.
v Day, Lev.
25:8.
w Ps. 94:3.
x Enemy, Job
31:29.

3
y Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

Now will I arise, saith Jê-
hō'vāh;
I will ^a set him in the safety he
panteth for.

6 The ^b words of Jê-hō'vāh are
pure ^c words;
As ^d silver tried in a ^e furnace
on the ^f earth,
Purified ^g seven times.

7 Thou wilt keep them, O Jê-
hō'vāh,
Thou wilt ^h preserve them
from this generation for
ever.

8 The ⁱ wicked walk on every
side,
When vileness is exalted
among the ^j sons of men.

k Prayer for *l* Help in *m* Affliction.

For the ⁿ Chief Musician. A Psalm of
^o David.

13 How long, O Jê-hō'vāh?
wilt thou ^{p q} forget me
for ever?

How long wilt thou hide thy
^r face from me?

2 How long shall I take coun-
sel in my ^s soul,
Having ^t sorrow in my ^u heart
all the ^v day?

^w How long shall mine
^x enemy be exalted over
me?

3 Consider *and* ^y answer me, O
Jê-hō'vāh my God:

Var. Read.—Vs. 5, 6. I . . . times—I will set (him) in safety, I will (shine forth for) him. (When thrust down) to the earth he shall be purified seven times, BRL. in a furnace—*So Targ. Hu. Pe.*: in a workshop, *Ol. De. Ba.*: in a crucible, BAETH. on—to, BAETH. V. 7. pre-serve them—*Lit.* preserve him; see *Var. Read.*: will protect us, BAETH. forever—*So DUHM.*; in eternity, BAETH. Vs. 7, 8. forever . . . men—forever; Though (*or*, Where) the wicked march to and fro on every side, While (a rabble, *Hu. Pe.*) is exalted among the children of men, *Kay.* and *virtually Ew. Hu. De. R. V. S.* (Though) round about the wicked walk (when thou risest up), (Thou dost lightly esteem) the sons of mankind, BRL.; when commonness comes up among the sons of the earth, DUHM.; May the wicked also walk around in the vineyard, lightly also taught by men, BAETH. Ps. 13.—V. 2. take . . . soul—keep cares within my soul, *Hu. Ht. De.*; entertain pains in my soul, DUHM.; cherish plans, BAETH. V. 3. Consider . . . death—Behold and

^z Lighten mine ^a eyes, lest
I sleep the ^b sleep of
^c death;

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have
prevailed against him;
Lest mine adversaries ^d re-
joice when I am moved.

5 But I have ^e trusted in thy
^f lovingkindness;
My heart shall rejoice in thy
salvation.

6 I will ^g sing unto Jê-hō'vāh,
Because he hath dealt boun-
tifully with me.

Folly and Wickedness of ^h Men.

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of
David.

14 ^{i j} The fool hath ^k said
in his heart, There is
no God.

They are ^l corrupt, they
have done ^m abominable
works;

There is ⁿ none that doeth
good.

2 Jê-hō'vāh ^o looked down
from ^p heaven upon the
children of men,

To see if there were any that
^{q r} did ¹ understand,
That did ^s seek after God.

3 They are all ^{t u} gone aside;
they are together become
^v filthy;

There is none that doeth
good, no, not one.

answer . . . lest I sleep in death, DAV. V. 5. lovingkindness—mercy, R. salva-tion—*So DUHM.*; help, BAETH. Ps. 14.—V. 1. The impudent said to themselves, There is no God (here), BRL. Fool—*So BAETH. DUHM.* BRL. none . . . good—*So BAETH. DUHM.* no well-doer, BRL. V. 2. children of men—*So BAETH.*; sons of the earth, DUHM. That . . . God—Acting intelligently in seeking after God, BRL.; Who asketh after God, DUHM, BAETH. V. 3. filthy—*Lit.* tainted or sour; degenerated, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 12.—V. 6. in a furnace—*Omīl* (as a gloss), *Ch.*; in a crucible, BAETH. V. 7. them—*So DUHM.*; us, 3 MSS. *Sept. Jer. Houb. Baeth. Bi. Ch.* them—*So DUHM.*; us, 11 MSS. *Sept. Vulg. Houb. Bu. Hu. Ht. Ric. Baeth. Bi. Ch. (pts.)*; cf. Is. 33:2. Ps. 13.—V. 2. all the day—day and night, *Sept. (Cod. A and N^o, Leu. Bi. Ch.)*; everyday, BAETH.; by day and by night, DUHM.

z Ps. 18:28;
I Sam. 14:29;
Ezra 9:8; Job
33:30.

a Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
b Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
c Death, Rom.
5:12.

4
d Joy, Ps. 30:5.

5
e Faith, Heb.
11:1.
f Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

6
g Songs, Ex.
15:1.

h Man, Gen. 2:7.

1
i Fool, Jer.
17:11.
j Ps. 53:1-6.
k Ps. 10:4.
l Ps. 73:8; Gen.
6:12.
m Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
n Ps. 130:3;
Eccl. 7:20;
Rom. 3:10-12.

2
o Ps. 33:13, 14;
102:19.
p Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
q Ps. 92:6; Pr.
28:5.
r See "Mind,"
Job. 38:36.
1 Or, deal wise-
ly.
s Seeking, Lu.
13:24.

3
t Sin, Gen. 3:6.
u Ps. 58:3.
v Job 15:16;
Pr. 30:12;
II Pet. 2:7;
Rev. 22:11.

4
a The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
e See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
f Ps. 27:2; Jer. 10:25; Amos 8:4; Mic. 3:3.
g Bread, Gen. 3:19.
h Calling, Col. 1:10.
i Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
j God, Gen. 1:1.

5
k Fear, Gen. 9:2.
l Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

6
m Ezra 4:5.
n Shame, Phil. 3:19.
o Poor, Deut. 24:14.
1 Or, *But*.
p Ps. 40:17; 46:1; 142:5; 18:25; Jer. 16:19.

7
q Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
r See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
s See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
t Zion, Is. 52:1.
u Captivity, Num. 24:22.
2 Or, *returneth to*.
v Joy, Ps. 30:5.
w Gladness, Is. 51:3.

x David, I Sam. 17:12.

1
y Ps. 24:3-5.
z Ps. 27:5, 6; 61:4.
a Tabernacle, Gen. 25:9.
3 Heb. *tent*.

4 Have all the ^{a b} workers of iniquity ^c no ^d knowledge, Who ^e eat up my people as they eat ^f bread, And ^h call not upon ⁱ Jê-hô'vâh?

5 There were they in great ^k fear; For God is in the generation of the ^l righteous.

6 Ye ^m put to ⁿ shame the counsel of the ^o poor, ¹ Because Jê-hô'vâh is his ^p refuge.

7 Oh that the ^q salvation of ^r 'Îs'rá-ël were come out of 'Zi'ôn!

When Jê-hô'vâh ^u bringeth back the captivity of his people, Then shall Jacob ^v rejoice, and 'Îs'rá-ël shall be ^w glad.

Description of a Citizen of Zion.

A Psalm of ^z David.

15 Jê-hô'vâh, ^y who shall sojourn ^z in thy ^a tabernacle?

Var. Rend.—V. 4. no knowledge—*So Ew. De.*; not learned it (*i.e. experienced God's judgments*, v. 5), *Ge. Hu.* and substantially *He. Cf.* Ps. 59:13; Is. 9:9; no insight, *DUHM*; no experience, *BAETH*. eat up—*So DUHM*; ate, *BAETH*. as they eat bread—they eat bread. V. 5. There . . . fear—there they trembled, trembled, *BAETH*; There they tremble, *DUHM*; There feared they with great fear, *DAV*. V. 6. Ye . . . Because—Ye may frustrate [if ye will! defiantly] the counsel of the poor; For, *He. Hu. De. Pe.* Ye . . . poor—They have been put to shame with the plan on the needy, *BAETH*; On account of the devices on the needy they will be put to shame, *DUHM*; Ye would put to shame (or frustrate) the counsel of the afflicted, *DAV*. Because—Yea, but, *DAV*. V. 7. bringeth . . . captivity—Or, restoreth the prosperity, *Ew. Ol. Bo. Kue. Ch.*; or returneth to the captivity, *R marg.*; turneth the destiny, *BAETH. DUHM*. Ps. 15.—V. 1. shall sojourn—be a guest, *BRI*. *BAETH. DUHM*. tabernacle—tent, *Var. BAETH. DUHM*. shall dwell—may dwell, *BAETH*; can be burghers, *DUHM*. in—on, *BAETH. DUHM*. in . . . hill—on thy holy Mount, *BRI*. V. 2. He that walketh perfect in his righteousness: He that speaketh truth in his mind, *BRI*. walketh uprightly—wandereth blameless—

Who shall dwell in thy ^b holy hill?

2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh ^c righteousness, And speaketh ^d truth in his ^e heart;

3 ⁴ He that *slandereth not with his ^f tongue, Nor doeth ^g evil to his ^h friend, Nor taketh up a ⁱ reproach against his ^j neighbor;

4 In ⁵ whose eyes a reprobate is ^k despised, But ⁵ who ^l honoreth them that ^m fear Jê-hô'vâh;

⁶ He that ⁿ sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not;

5 ⁷ He that putteth not out his ^o money to ^p interest, Nor ^q taketh ^r reward against the ^s innocent.

He that doeth these things ^t shall never be moved.

ly, *BAETH. DUHM*. worketh—practiseth, *BAETH*. V. 3. He . . . tongue—He that hath no slander upon his tongue, *DAV*. nor . . . friend—He who doeth no evil to his neighbor, *DUHM*; doeth no evil to another, *BAETH*. friend—fellow, *DAV*. Nor . . . neighbor—Who hath not played the spy upon his neighbor, *BRI*. V. 4. In . . . despised—*So BAETH. DUHM*; or, Who is vile in his own eyes (and) despised, *Hi. De.* sweareth . . . hurt—*So BAETH*; swear to (his friend), *BRI*. V. 5. interest—*So DUHM*; usury, *BRI. BAETH*. never—*So BAETH. DUHM*; not, *BRI*.

Var. Read.—Ps. 14.—V. 4. as they eat bread—they eat Yahweh's bread, *DUHM*; which the man has (already) eaten, *BAETH*. V. 5. There . . . fear—*So Ol. Hu. Rie.*; add (from Ps. 53:5), where no fear was, *Sept. (but not Pesh.), Cappel, LeClerc, Ew. Hi. Me. Bi.* The other variations have arisen from the attempt to restore an injured and partly illegible text; so *LeClerc, Ol. Hu. Mc. (who regard Ps. 53:6 as the older text), and Hu. Rie. Bi. (who prefer, however, the form here, Vs. 5, 6).* But according to *De. Moll*, in Ps. 53 a later psalmist has rather changed, and adapted to a special occurrence, the language of Ps. 14. For . . . righteous—*So DUHM*; For with the right generation there is a God, *BAETH*; a late gloss, *BRI*. V. 7. a later addition as a liturgical prayer, *BRI*. Ps. 15.—V. 4. Their . . . God—Whose images increase, who praise others, *DUHM*. maintaineth my lot—art always (?) my lot, *BAETH*; ruler of my lot, *DUHM*.

b See "Hill," Ps. 2:6.

2
c Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
d Truth, John 14:6.
e Heart, Acts 15:9.

3
4 He slandereth. *f* Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
h Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
i Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
j Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

4
5 Or, *his . . . he*.
k Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
l Honor, Mal. 1:6.
m Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
6 Or, *He swear-eth*.
n Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

5
7 Or, *He putteth*.
o Money, Ex. 12:44.
p Usury, Pr. 28:8.
q Bribery, Is. 33:15.
r Reward, Rev. 2:10.
s Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
t Ps. 112:6.

* GOSSIP.—Deut. 22:14.

Talebearer.—Law against—Lev. 19:16. Denunciation of—Pr. 10:18; 11:13; 12:17; 14:5; 20:19.

False Witness.—II Ki. 9:17. Laws concerning—Ex. 20:16; 23:7; Deut. 5:20; 19:15-18; Pr. 19:5, 9; 21:28; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lu. 18:20; Rom. 13:9. Against the Psalmist—Ps. 27:12; 35:11. Hatred of Jehovah—Pr. 6:19; 11:1; 20:23; Zech. 8:17. Against Jesus—Mt. 26:59, 60; Mk. 14:56, 57; Acts 6:13. Of God—I Cor. 15:15.

Whisperings.—II Cor. 12:20. Whispers—Rom. 1:29. Whisperer—Pr. 18:8; 26:20, 22; Ps. 41:7. Slander—Jer. 6:28; 9:4. Slanderers.—I Tim. 4:11; Titus 2:3. Slandered—II Sam. 19:27. Slanderest—Ps. 50:20.

Wicked Lips.—Pr. 17:4.

Source of.—Mt. 15:19.

Talkers.—Ez. 36:3; Titus 1:10.

Punishment of.—Mal. 3:5; Lu. 6:26.

Defaming.—Ps. 31:13; Jer. 20:10. Defamed—I Cor. 4:13.

Jehovah the Psalmist's Portion in Life and Deliverer in Death.

Michtam of ^a David.

16 ^b Preserve me, O God; for ^c in thee do I take ^d refuge.

2 O my ^e soul, thou hast said unto Jē-hō'vāh, Thou art ¹ my Lord:

I ¹ have no good beyond thee.

3 ² As for the ^g saints that are in the ^h earth,

³ They are the excellent in whom is all my delight.

4 Their ⁴ sorrows shall be multiplied that give ⁱ gifts for ^k another god:

Their ^l drink-offerings of ^m blood will I not offer,

Nor take their ⁿ names upon my ^o lips.

5 ^p Jē-hō'vāh is the ^q portion of mine ^r inheritance and of my ^s cup:

Thou maintainest my ^t lot.

6 The ^u lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places;

Var. Rend.—Ps. 16.—Title. Meaning wholly unknown. V. 1. Preserve—Keep, BRI. DUHM; Protect, BAETH. in . . . refuge—In thee have I taken refuge, DAV.; I trust in thee, DUHM; I have hidden myself in thee, BAETH.; I sought refuge in thee, BRI. V. 2. O my soul—Oma, BAETH. DUHM. my Lord—my sovereign Lord, BRI. I . . . thee—So DAV.; My goods are nothing beside (or beyond) thee, *Ew. He. De. Ric. Pe.*; I have no higher good than thee, BAETH. V. 3. earth—land, BAETH. BRI. As for . . . delight—To the saints who are in the land, (Yahweh) makes wonderful all his good pleasure in them, BRI. As for . . . excellent—I, together with (?) &c.; and with the noble (resuming the "I" of v. 2), *He. Hu. (doubtfully), Text hard.* They . . . delight—Yahweh treats excellently, he takes delight in them, BAETH.; And the noble in whom is my delight, *Bo. Ew.* V. 4. Their . . . multiplied—Their sorrows (idols, *Ew.*) are multiplied, *Bo. Ew.*; Many will become the pains of them, BAETH.; They shall multiply their sorrows, BRI. that . . . god—they take another in exchange (for the Lord), *Bo. Ew. Hu. De. Ch. r.*; who make efforts for obtaining another, BAETH.; that hurry backwards, BRI. V. 5. Text uncertain. V. 6. lines—lots, BAETH. lines . . . me—possessions have come to me, DUHM. Yea . . . heritage—Yea, mine inheritance is (mighty over) me, BRI.: The heritage pleases me, BAETH.; And has become for me a

Yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will ^v bless Jē-hō'vāh, who hath given me counsel;

Yea, my ^w heart ^x instructeth me in the ^y night ^z seasons.

8 ² I have ^a set Jē-hō'vāh always before me:

Because he is ^b c at my right hand, ^d I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my ^e heart is ^f glad, and my ^g glory ^h rejoiceth:

My ⁱ flesh also shall dwell ^j in safety.

10 For ^k thou ^l wilt not leave my ^m soul to ⁿ Shē'ōl;

Neither wilt thou ^o suffer thy ^p ⁶ holy one to see ⁷ corruption.

11 Thou wilt show me ^q the path of ^r life:

In thy presence is fulness of ^s joy;

goodly heritage, DUHM. V. 7. my . . . me—mine own reins instruct me, DAV. heart instructeth—have my reins admonished, *Pe. &c.*; kidneys warn, BAETH.; kidneys have instructed me, DUHM; reins instruct me, *R. V. S.* Because—Or, While, *Ew. Bo. Ol.* and in effect *Hi. DUHM*; When, BAETH. V. 9. glory—heart, BAETH. DUHM. flesh—body, BAETH. DUHM. shall dwell—So DUHM; dwelleth, *Hu. Hi. and in effect, He. De. Pe. Cf. Ps. 4:3, DUHM.* V. 10. leave—abandon, *Ew. He. Hu. Hi. De. Pe. Kay. Pu.* BAETH. DUHM. soul—So DUHM; life, BAETH. Sheol—So DUHM; Underworld, BAETH. Neither . . . corruption—Thou wilt not let thy pious ones see the grave (pit, DUHM, BRI.). BAETH. DUHM, BRI. holy—Or, godly; or, beloved, *r marg.*; or, loving (strictly, dutiously loving), *Ch.* corruption—the pit, *Ge. Ew. He. Hu. Ol. Hi. De. Pe. Ch. DUHM, r marg.*; the grave, BAETH. V. 11. show me—make me know; make known to me, BAETH. DUHM, BRI. presence—face, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 16.—V. 2. O . . . hast—I have, 22 MSS. *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Lu. Ew. Hi. De. Pe. &c.*; I said, VERSIONS, DR. KIRK, BRI.; I speak, BAETH. DUHM. I . . . thee—I have no higher good than thee, BAETH.; My welfare is not (without) Thee, JER. BRI. V. 3. And unto the saints that are in the earth (have I said), These are the noble, &c., *De. Kamp. Ric. (transposition of "and"); similarly, Pe.*; For the saints that are in His land He worketh out marvellously all His purpose with them, *Sept. Buhl, Baeth. Bi. omits v. 3 as a gloss, and gives as v. 3.* And as for thy noble ones, in them is all my delight; *r has*, As for the saints, &c., they are the excellent (*this is not a translation of the received text*). As for the saints—And the excellent ones, DUHM; To the saints, BAETH. V. 4. that . . . God—who make efforts for obtaining another (?), BAETH.; Those whose images multiply, who praise others, DUHM; hurry backwards, HEB. TEXT, VERSIONS, BRI. V. 10. holy one—holy ones (or, godly ones, as Ps. 30:4, &c.), *Heb. text, some MSS. He. Ew. Hu.*; pious ones, BAETH. DUHM.

7

^v Blessings, Gen. 12:3.
^w Heb. *reins*.
^x Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^y Night, Ps. 19:2.
^z Seasons, Gen. 8:22.

8

^a Acts, 2:25–28.
^b Ps. 54:3.
^c Ps. 73:23;
109:31; 110:5;
121:5.
^d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^e Ps. 62:2.

9

^f Heart, Acts 15:9.
^g Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^h Glory, Ps. 7:5.
ⁱ Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^j Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^k Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^l Or, confidently.

10

^m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1
ⁿ Ps. 49:15;
86:13.
^o See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^p Sheol, Job 7:9.
^q Acts 2:27;
13:35.
^r See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^s Or, godly, Or, beloved. Another reading is, *holy ones*.
7 Or, *the pit*.

11

^t Path, Is. 40:14.
^u Life, Gen. 2:7.
^v Joy, Ps. 30:5.

^a I Sam. 17:12.

^b Ps. 17:8.
^c See Ps. 7:1.
^d Refuge, Heb. 6:18.

^e Soul, Job 4:15.
^f Or, *the Lord*.
^g Ps. 73:25.

^h Or, *Unto*.
ⁱ Deut. 33:3;
Dan. 7:22.
^j Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^k Or, *And the excellent delight; There &c.*

^l Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
^m Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
ⁿ See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^o Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
^p Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^q Name, Acts 16:18.
^r Lips, Job 2:10.

^s God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Ps. 73:26;
119:57; 142:5;
Lam. 3:24.
^u Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^v Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^w Ps. 125:3.

^x Ps. 78:55;
Mic. 2:5.

Tattlers.—I Tim. 5:13.
Tongue a Sharp Sword.—Ps. 57:4; 64:3, 8; 140:3.
Lying.—Ps. 109:2; Pr. 6:17.
Deceitful.—Ps. 120:2, 3. Of Fire.—Jas. 3:6, 8.
Strife of.—Ps. 31:20.
Backbiters.—Ps. 15:3; Rom. 1:30. Backbiting.—Pr. 25:23;
II Cor. 12:20.

- 11**
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
b Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
c See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.
d Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

- 1**
e Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
f Cry, Lu. 18:7.
g Ear, Ex. 19:20.
h Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
i Lips, Job 2:10.

- 2**
j Sentence, II Cor. 1:9.
1 Or, *Thine eyes behold with equity.*

- 3**
k Ps. 26:2.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m Night, Ps. 19:2.
n Ps. 66:10; Zech. 13:9; I Pet. 1:7.
o Jer. 50:20.
2 Or, *findest no evil purpose in me; My mouth &c.*
p Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
q Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
r Sin, Gen. 3:6.

- 4**
s Man, Gen. 2:7.
t Word of God, John 6:63.

In thy ^aright hand there are ^bpleasures for evermore.

Prayer for Protection against Oppressors.

A ^dPrayer of David.

17 Hear the ^eright, O Jē-hō-^fvāh, attend unto my ¹cry;

Give ^gear unto my prayer, that goeth not out of ^hfeigned ⁱlips.

2 Let ^jmy sentence come forth from thy presence;

¹Let thine eyes look upon equity.

3 Thou hast ^kproved my ^lheart; thou hast visited me in the ^mnight;

Thou hast ⁿtried me, and ^ofindest nothing;

I am ^ppurposed that my ^qmouth shall not ^rtransgress.

4 As for the works of ^smen, by the ^tword of thy lips

Var. Rend. Ps. 17.—V. 1. the right—a right thing, BAETH.; to righteousness, DUHM. cry—So BAETH.; pleading, DUHM; yell, BRI. give . . . lips—Hear my prayer with lips without deceit, BAETH.; Hear my prayer from harmless lips, DUHM. V. 2. Let—Omit. sentence—right, BAETH. DUHM. presence—face, BAETH. DUHM. Let . . . equity—Thine eyes look upon righteousness, DUHM; Thine eyes see accurately, BAETH. Vs. 2, 3. Let . . . heart—that mine eyes may behold it, In equity thou hast proved my mind, BRI. upon equity—Or, uprightly, *Hi. De. Pe. r marg.* V. 3. findest . . . transgress—findest nothing; Did I purpose any evil, it should not cross my mouth, *Bi. De.; similarly Hi. Rie.* and findest no evil thought in me; my mouth doth not transgress, *DeW. Ew. Hu. Pe. Moll. r marg.* tried—So BAETH. DUHM; tested, BRI. nothing—no evil purpose, BAETH. BRI; no deceit, DUHM. I . . . transgress—my mouth doth not flow over, DUHM; My

I have kept me from the ways of the ^uviolent.

5 My ^vsteps have held fast to thy ^wpaths,

My ^xfeet have not slipped.

6 I have ^ycalled upon thee, for thou wilt answer me, O God:

Incline thine ear unto me, and hear my ^zspeech.

7 Show thy marvellous ^alovingkindness,

O thou that ^bsavest ³by thy right hand them that take refuge *in thee*

From those that rise up *against them.*

8 Keep me as the apple of the ^ceye;

Hide me under the ^cshadow of thy ^dwings,

9 From the ^ewicked that ^foppress me,

My ^gdeadly enemies, that ^hcompass me about.

mouth doth not run over, BAETH. V. 4. As . . . works—Or, amid the deeds, *Hu. De.;* By the deeds, BAETH. kept—guarded, BAETH. violent—robber; tyrant, BAETH. V. 5. steps—So BAETH. DUHM; goings, to thy paths—thy tracks, BAETH.; the ways of a separate one, DUHM. feet—footsteps, *Var. DUHM.* V. 6. have called—call, *Var. DUHM;* invoke, BRI. V. 7. Show . . . lovingkindness—make wonderful thy kindness, DUHM. marvellous lovingkindness—marvellous kindness, BAETH.; kind deeds, BRI. O . . . against them—Thou helper of them who hide themselves in thy right hand from the revolters, BAETH.; Saviour of those who trust [on thee] before those who rise up against thy rights, DUHM; O Saviour from those who rise up in hostility; I am seeking refuge on thy right hand; BRI. V. 8. apple of—pupil in, BAETH.; pupil of, DUHM; the pupil, the daughter of, BRI. under—in, BAETH. DUHM. V. 9. deadly enemies—So DUHM; enemies, BAETH. about—Add, with eagerness, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 17.—V. 4. I will keep silent about my deeds, I have considered the words of my lips, DUHM.

^u Violence, Hab. 1:3.

5
^v Ps. 44:18;
 Job 23:11.
^w Path, Is. 40:14.
^x Feet, Gen. 18:4.

6
^y Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^z Speech, I Cor. 2:1.

7
^a Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Salvation, Acts 2:40.
³ Or, *them that take refuge . . . rise up against thy right hand.*

8
^c Shadow, Col. 2:17.
^d Wings, Is. 40:31.

9
^e The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^f Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
^g Enemies, Job 31:29.
^h Ps. 109:3.

*EYE: Old Testament References.—The Serpent's Deception—Gen. 3:5. Treatment of Hagar—Gen. 16:6. Isaac's Dimness—Gen. 27:1. Leah's—Gen. 29:17. Judah's—Gen. 49:12. Hobab's Guiding Eye—Num. 10:31. Balaam's—Num. 24:3. Moses' on Pisgah—Deut. 3:27. Every Man followed own Eyes—Ju. 17:6. Saul eyed David—I Sam. 18:9. Eyes of Israel on King—I Ki. 1:20. Prayer for God's Eye on Temple—I Ki. 8:29. Disguise of Prophet—I Ki. 20:38. Elisha desires Servant's Eyes to see Heavenly Chariots—II Ki. 6:17, 18. Also to open Eyes of Enemies—II Ki. 6:20. Eyes of Jehovah run to and fro—II Chr. 16:9; Job 7:8; Ps. 114:4; 34:15. Enlightening the Eyes—Ps. 19:8. No Fear of God before his—Ps. 36:1. Open thou my—Ps. 119:18. I will not give Sleep to—Ps. 132:4. Eyes of all wait—Ps. 145:15. Eyes of Man never satisfied—Pr. 27:20. Eye that mocketh at—Pr. 30:17. Wise Man's

Eyes in Head—Eccl. 2:14. Eyes not satisfied with Riches—Eccl. 4:8. Eyes shall see King in Beauty—Is. 33:17. To open Blind—Is. 42:7. See Eye to Eye—Is. 52:8. Eyes a Fountain of Tears—Jer. 9:1; 14:17. Of Purer Eye than to behold Iniquity—Hab. 1:13.

New Testament References.—Eye causeth thee to stumble—Mt. 5:29; 18:9. An Eye for Eye—Mt. 5:38. Lamp of Body is—Mt. 6:22. Having Eyes see not—Gen. 5:21; Mk. 8:18. Were Eye Witnesses—Lu. 1:2. Their Eyes were holden—Lu. 24:16. This Man, who opened—John 11:37. Fastening Eyes upon—Acts 3:12; 6:15; 10:4. Things which Eyes saw not—I Cor. 2:9. Plucked out—Gal. 4:15. Eyes of your Heart—Eph. 1:18. Having Eyes full of Adultery—I Pet. 2:14. Lust of the—I John 2:16. Every Eye shall see—Rev. 1:7. Lamb having Seven—Rev. 5:6. Wipe away Tears—Rev. 7:17; 21:4. Eye Service—Eph. 6:6; Col. 3:22.

10

- 1 Or, *They have shut up their heart.*
 a Ps. 73:7; Job 15:27.
 b Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 c Pride, Ps. 10:2.

11

- d Ps. 88:17.
 e See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.
 f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 g Ps. 37:14.
 h Earth, Gen. 2:1.

12

- i Lion, Job 4:10.

13

- j Ps. 3:7.
 k Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 l Or, *Forestall.*
 m Ps. 55:23; 73:18.
 n Soul, Job 4:15.
 o Or, *the wicked, who is thy sword.*
 p Sword, Ju. 7:20.

14

- q Or, *men who are thy hand.*
 r God, Gen. 1:1.
 s Or, *whose portion in life is of the world.*
 t Life, Gen. 2:7.
 u Is. 2:7.
 v Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
 w Children, Gen. 3:16.
 x Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 y Goods, Num. 31:9.

15

- z Or, *let me.*
 a Ps. 11:7.
 b Face, Is. 6:2.
 c Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

10 ¹ They are ^a inclosed in their own fat:
 With their ^b mouth they ^c speak proudly.

11 They have now ^{d e} compassed us in our steps;

They set their ^f eyes ^g to cast us down to the ^h earth.

12 He is like a ⁱ lion that is greedy of his prey,
 And as it were a young lion lurking in secret places.

13 ^j Arise, O Jê-hô^k-vâh,
^{k 2} Confront him, ^l cast him down:

Deliver my ^m soul from ⁿ the wicked by thy ^o sword;

14 From ^p men by thy hand, O ^q Jê-hô^r-vâh,

From men ^s of the world, whose portion is in ^t this ^u life,

And whose belly thou ^v fillest with thy ^w treasure:

They are satisfied with ^x children,

And leave the rest of their ^y substance to their babes.

15 As for me, ^z I shall ^a behold thy ^b face in ^c righteousness;

Var. Rend.—V. 10. They . . . fat—*Perhaps, Their fatty (i.e. unfeeling) heart they have shut tight. Cf. Ps. 119:70; Their heart is fattened, its case a mass of fat, DUHM; They shut up their gross heart, BRI; They have closed up their fat heart, BAETH. with . . . proudly—In pride their mouth speaketh, BAETH; They speak in haughtiness and they shake their head, DUHM. V. 11. They . . . earth—(they advance) now they march about, they fix their eyes; (They purpose) to camp in the land, BRI. They . . . steps—They have now compassed me, DUHM; Our steps (?) . . . they have already compassed me, BAETH. to cast . . . earth—to break into the land, BAETH; ready to cut off the separate ones in the land, DUHM, to cast—to bow (us or me) down to, Hi. De. V. 13. Confront—Or, Forestall; Go to meet, BAETH. by thy sword—with thy sword, DUHM; Omitt, BAETH. From . . . hand—Before the men with thy hand, DUHM. From men—Before the men, DUHM. V. 14. of . . . life—Or, Whose portion in life is of the world, Bñ. Ol. Rie. R. marg.; Whose portion comes from this world; They are sheltered in life, DUHM. And whose . . . babes—And with thy savings thou didst wish to fill up their body! May the sons become satisfied, and what they have left over leave to their children, BAETH; Let their portion be during life; their belly fill thou with Thy stored up penalty. May their sons be sated, may they leave their residue to their children: BRI. are satisfied—Rather, have their fill. V. 15. But as for me, let me behold Thy face; let me be satisfied with Thy form, BRI. As for me*

⁶ I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with *beholding* thy ^y form.

Jehovah praised for giving Victory and Dominion.

For the ^z Chief Musician. *A Psalm of*
^a David the ^b servant of Jehovah, ⁷ who spake unto Jehovah the ^c words of this ^d song in the ^e day that Jehovah delivered him from the ^f hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of ^g Saul: and he said,

18 I ^h love thee, O Jê-hôⁱ-vâh, ⁱ my strength.

2 Jê-hô^j-vâh is my ^k rock, and ^k my fortress, and my ^l deliverer;

My God, my rock, in whom I will take ^m refuge;

My ⁿ shield, and the ^o horn of my salvation, my ^p high tower.

3 ^q I will call upon Jê-hô^r-vâh, who is worthy to be ^r praised:

So shall I be ^s saved from mine ^t enemies.

4 The ^u cords of ^v death compassed me,
 And the ^w floods of ^{x y} ^u ^s ungodliness made me ^z afraid.

—Let me, *Ew. Pe. Dr. R. marg. Ps. 18.—V. 1 . . . Jehovah—Fervently do I love thee, Jehovah, DAV. V. 2. fortress—high crag; castle or stronghold, BAETH, DUHM. deliverer—safe home; refuge, DUHM, My God . . . refuge—My strong rock. Wherein I take refuge, DAV. in whom . . . refuge—Wherein I find refuge, Hu. De. Hi. Pe.; where I hide myself, DUHM; in which I hide myself, BAETH. high tower—strong place, BAETH, DUHM. V. 3. I . . . praised—Praiseworthy I call Yahweh, DUHM; I call, praised be Yahweh, BAETH. I will call—I call, DAV. I . . . saved—I call . . . And I am saved, *Ew. Hu. Hi. De. Ch. saved—So, DAV; helped, BAETH. V. 4. The . . . ungodliness—The waves of death . . . and the floods of destruction, DAV. cords—waves, BAETH; breakers, DUHM. floods of destruction—torrents of wickedness; streams of the kingdom of death, BAETH; streams of destruction, DUHM; torrents of Belial, BRI.**

Var. Read.—V. 11. to cast . . . earth—to break into the land, DUHM; (they purpose) to camp in the land, BRI. V. 15. When I awake—*A gloss, BRI. Ps. 18.—V. 1. love thee—extol thee (Ps. 30:1). Hi. Gr. Ch. (l. pts.), love thee dearly, BAETH. V. 2. tower—Add, my refuge, my savior, who helps me against violent acts, BAETH, DUHM; My Savior, from violence Thou savest me, BRI. V. 3. who . . . praised—as umpire, Kl.; praise-worthy, DUHM; Praised be, BAETH. V. 4. cords of death—breakers of death (as in the parallel passage, II Sam. 22:5), *Ew. Hi. Ol. De. Ch. DUHM; watery breakers, Sept. (Lucian) in II Sam. l. c. Kl. waves, BAETH.**

y Num. 12:8.

- z See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
 a David, I Sam. 17:12.
 b Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 7 See II Sam. 22:1–51.
 c Words, Pr. 15:23.
 d Songs, Ex. 15:1.
 e Day, Lev. 25:8.
 f Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 g See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

1

- h Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 i Ps. 27:1.

2

- j Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
 k See "Fortification," Nah. 3:14.
 l See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
 m Refuge, Heb. 6:18.
 n Arms, Ju. 15:14.
 o Horn, Dan. 7:7.
 p Tower, Ju. 9:47.

3

- q Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 r Praise, Ju. 5:3.
 s Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
 t Enemy, Job 31:29.

4

- u Ps. 116:3.
 v Death, Rom. 5:12.
 w Flood (*fig.*), Gen. 7:6; Ps. 69:2; 124:3, 4.
 x The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 y Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 z Heb. *Belial*.
 z Fear, Gen. 9:2.

5
a Sheol, Job 7:9.
b Snare, Pr. 7:23.
c Pr. 13:14; 14:27.
d Death, Rom. 5:12.

6
Adversity, Job 19:6.
f Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
g Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
h Cry, Lu. 18:7.
i Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
j Voice, Gen. 27:22.
k Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
l Ears, Ex. 29:20.

7
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
n Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
o Anger, Pr. 15:1.
p Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.

8
q Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
1 Or, in his wrath.
r Nostrils, Gen. 7:22.
s Fire, Lev. 10:2.
t Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
u Hab. 3:5.

9
v Ps. 144:5; Is. 64:1.
w Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
x Darkness, Job 38:9.
y Feet, Gen. 18:4.

10
z Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.
a Wings, Is. 40:31.
b Wind, Job 27:21.
c See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

11
d Deut. 4:11.
e Job 36:29.
f Waters, Ps. 95:5.
g Clouds, Is. 30:30.

12
h Ps. 104:2.
i Is. 30:30.

5 The cords of ^a Shē-ōl were round about me;
The ^b c snares of ^d death came upon me.

6 In my ^c /distress I ^g called upon Jê-hō-vāh,
And ^h cried unto my God:
He ⁱ heard my ^j voice out of his ^k temple,
And my cry before him came into his ^l ears.

7 Then the ^m earth shook and trembled;
The foundations also of the ⁿ mountains quaked
And were shaken, because he was ^o ^p wroth.

8 There went up a ^q smoke ¹ out of his ^r nostrils,
And ^s fire out of his ^t mouth devoured:
^u Coals were kindled by it.

9 He ^v bowed the ^w heavens also, and came down;
And thick ^x darkness was under his ^y feet.

10 And he rode upon a ^z chēr'-ūb, and did fly;
Yea, he soared upon the ^a wings of the ^b ^c wind.

11 He made ^d darkness his hiding-place, his ^e pavilion round about him,
Darkness of ^f waters, thick ^g clouds of the skies.

12 At the ^h brightness before him his thick clouds passed,
ⁱ Hailstones and coals of fire.

Var. Rend.—V. 5. cords of Sheol—So DUHM; nets of the Underworld, BAETH. Sheol—the Underworld. Vs. 5, 18. upon—before; to meet, BRI. V. 6. voice—So DUHM; call, BAETH. temple—palace, BAETH. DUHM. V. 8. There . . . nostrils—Smoke went up in his nose, BAETH. DUHM. out of—in. And . . . devoured—And devouring fire came out of his mouth, BAETH. Coals . . . it—Coals burnt forth from it; Glowing coals went forth out of him, BAETH.; Coals burnt forth from him, DUHM. by it—from him, BRI. V. 10. did fly—So BAETH. DUHM; came swooping. soared—came swooping, DAV.; swooped down, BRI.; flew swiftly, R. V. 12. At—from. At . . . passed—Before him his clouds passed away, DUHM; From the brightness before him through his thick clouds there passed, DAV.; or, there passed through his thick clouds, Hu. De. thick clouds—clouds, BAETH. DUHM. passed—i.e. passed away; disappeared, BAETH. V. 14. lightnings manifold—it lightened

13 Jê-hō-vāh also thundered in the heavens,
And the Most High uttered his voice,
Hailstones and coals of fire.

14 And he ⁱ sent out his arrows, and scattered them;
² Yea, ^c lightnings manifold, and ^k discomfited them.

15 Then the ^l channels of waters appeared,
And the ^m foundations of the ⁿ world were laid bare,
At thy ^o rebuke, O Jê-hō-vāh,
At the blast of the ^p breath of thy nostrils.

16 He ^q sent from on high, he took me;
He drew me out of ^s many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong ^r enemy,
And from them that ^s hated me; for they were ^t too mighty for me.

18 ^u They came upon me in ^v the day of my calamity;
But ^w ^x Jê-hō-vāh was my stay.

19 ^y He brought me forth also into a ^z large place;
He delivered me, because ^a ^b he delighted in me.

20 Jê-hō-vāh hath ^c ^d rewarded me according to my ^e righteousness;
According to the cleanness of my ^f hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have ^g kept the ways of Jê-hō-vāh,
And have ^h ⁱ not wickedly departed from my God.

with lightning, BAETH.; shot forth lightning, DUHM. discomfited—terrified, BAETH.; chased, DUHM. V. 15. channels—i.e. beds; channels of waters—beds of the sea, BAETH. DUHM; bed of the sea, DAV. appeared—was seen, DAV. world—earth, BAETH. DUHM. V. 21. not . . . departed from—not acted wickedly (in departing) from, BRI.; not sinned against, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 7. mountains—heavens (ib. v. 8), Ew. V. 11. Darkness of—A mass of (ib. v. 12), Houb. De. ("perhaps.") V. 13. Hailstones and coals of fire—Omit, BAETH. DUHM. DAV. V. 15. waters—the sea (ib. v. 16), Ew. Hi. Ol. Hu. De. Kl. Ch. DAV. BAETH. DUHM. At . . . nostrils—Before . . . nostrils, BAETH. DUHM.

14
j See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
2 Or, And he shot out lightnings.
k Ex. 14:24; Ju. 4:15.

15
l Ps. 106:9.
m Cosmology, Ps. 104:2.
n World, Rev. 10:6.
o Ps. 76:6.
p Breath, Acts 17:25.

16
q Ps. 37:23; 41:11.
3 Or, great.

17
r Enemy, Job 31:29.
s Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
t Ps. 35:10; 142:6.

18
u Enemies, Job 31:29.
v Ps. 59:16.
w God, Gen. 1:1.
x Is. 10:20; 50:10.

19
y Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Ps. 4:1; 31:8; 118:5.
a Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
b Ps. 37:23; 41:11.

20
c Reward, Rev. 2:10.
d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
e Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
f Hands, Gen. 16:12.

21
g Ps. 37:34; 119:33; Pr. 8:32.
h The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.

22

a Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
b Statutes, Neh. 9:14.

23

c Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.

24

e Reward, Rev. 2:10.
f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
g Righteousness, Ps. 24:1.
h Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

25

i Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
j Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Perfection of God, Gen. 1:1.

27

m Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
n Pride, Ps. 10:2.
o See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

28

q Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
r Ps. 27:1; Job 29:3.
s Darkness, Job 38:9.

29

t Ps. 118:10-12.
1 Or, through.
u Wall, Jer. 51:58.

30

v Word of God, John 6:63.
w See "Weapons," Josh. 22:12.
x Refuge, Heb. 6:18.

22 For all his ^a ordinances were before me,
 And I put not away his ^b statutes from me.

23 I was also ^c perfect with him,
 And I kept myself from mine ^d iniquity.

24 Therefore hath Jê-hô-vâh ^e recompensed me according to my ^f righteousness,
 According to the cleanness of my hands in his ^h eyesight.

25 With the ⁱ merciful thou wilt show thyself ^j merciful;

With the perfect ^k man thou

wilt show thyself ^l perfect;

26 With the pure thou wilt show thyself pure;

And with the perverse thou wilt show thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the ^m afflicted people;

But the ⁿ haughty ^p eyes thou wilt bring down.

28 For thou wilt light my ^q lamp: Jê-hô-vâh my God will ^r lighten my ^s darkness.

29 For by thee I ¹ run ^u upon a troop;

And by my God do I leap over a "wall."

30 As for God, his way is perfect:

The ^v word of Jê-hô-vâh is tried;

He is a ^w shield unto all them that take ^x refuge in him.

Var. Rend.—V. 22. ordinances—rights, BAETH.; judgments, BRI. were before me—I have before my eyes, BAETH. put not away—So BAETH.; did not depart from, BRI. V. 23. was . . . with—was without fault before, BAETH. V. 24. Therefore hath Jehovah—So the Lord. Therefore—There, BAETH. So in his eyesight—before his eyes, BAETH. Vs. 25-28. wilt—dost. V. 25. merciful—good, BAETH.; pious, BRI. DUHM. thyself merciful—thyself kind, perfect—So DUHM; faultless, BAETH. V. 26. pure—clean, BAETH. BRI. DUHM. perverse—So BAETH. DUHM; crooked, BRI. froward—perverse; false, BAETH.; distorted (perverted) DUHM. V. 27. For thou savest the afflicted people, But haughty eyes thou dost abase, BAETH. wilt . . . people—savest humble folk, BRI. afflicted—wretched, BAETH.; humbled, DUHM. But . . . down—But (Thine) eyes are (against) the lofty, BRI. haughty—high, BAETH. V. 28. wilt—doth. wilt . . . lamp—art my light,

31 For ^y who is God, save Jê-hô-vâh?

And who is a ^z rock, besides our God,

32 The God that ^a girdeth me with strength,

And maketh my way perfect?

33 He maketh my ^b feet like ^c hinds' feet:

And setteth me upon my high places.

34 He ^d teacheth my ^e hands to ^f war;

So that mine ^g arms do bend a ^h bow of ⁱ brass.

35 Thou hast also given me ^j the shield of thy salvation;

And thy ^k right hand hath holden me up,

And thy ^l gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast ^m enlarged my steps under me,

And my ⁿ feet have not slipped.

37 I will ^o pursue mine ^p enemies, and overtake them;

Neither will I turn again ^q till they are consumed.

38 I will ^r smite them through, so that they shall ^s not be able to rise:

They shall fall under my feet.

39 For ^t thou hast girded me with strength unto the ^u battle:

Thou hast ^v subdued under me those that rose up against me.

DUHM; dost let my light shine, BAETH.; lightest my lamp, DAV. V. 29. by—with, BAETH.; through, DUHM. V. 30. perfect—without fault, BAETH. take refuge—trust, R. V. 32. perfect—without stumbling, BAETH. Vs. 33, 34. He—Who. V. 34. to war—to practise war, BAETH.; to practise battle, DUHM. do—can. brass—bronze, V. 35. salvation—So DUHM; help, BAETH. gentleness—condescension, Kay. BAETH.; graciousness, Pe. &c. V. 36. feet—ankles, BAETH. DUHM. V. 37. I will pursue . . . and overtake—I pursue . . . I overtake, DAV. They are consumed—I had consumed them, Var. DUHM; I have consumed them, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 29. I . . . troop—I break through the wall, BAETH.; I bring the body of troops to ruins, DUHM; I can run upon a troop, DAV.; or, do I dash to pieces, Ew. Ol. De. troop—fence, La. Ch. Kl. (L.).

31

y One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
z Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

32

a V. 39; Is. 45:5.

33

b Feet, Gen. 18:4.
c See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

34

d Instruction, Is. 54:13.
e Hands, Gen. 16:12.
f War, Josh. 22:12.
g Arms, Ju. 15:14.
h See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
i Brass, Josh. 22:8.

35

j See "Salvation," Acts, 2:40.
k Ps. 63:8; 119:117.
l Or, condescension.

36

m Ps. 31:8.
n Heb. ankles.

37

o Ps. 44:5.
p Enemy, Job 31:29.
q Ps. 37:20.

38

r Ps. 110:6.
s Ps. 36:12.

39

t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
u See "War," Josh. 22:17.
v Heb. caused to bow.

40

a Enemies, Job 31:29.
b Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
c Ps. 21:12; Ex. 23:27.
d Hatred, Ps. 26:24.

41

e Cry, Lu. 18:7.
f Ps. 50:22.
g Prayers not answered, Mt. 5:44.

42

h Dust, Is. 65: 65:25.
i Wind, Job 27:21.
j Heb. empty.
k Mire, II Pet. 2:22.
l Street, Josh. 2:19.

43

l Strife, Ps. 26:21.
2 Or, will make.
m Head, Ps. 20:29.
n Nations, Gen. 10:32.
o Is. 55:5.

44

p Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
q See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
3 Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie.

45

r Ps. 37:2.
s Fear, Gen. 9:2.

46

t God, Gen. 1:1.
u Blessing Gen. 12:3.
v Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

47

w Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

40 Thou hast also made mine
a enemies b turn their backs
unto me,
That I might cut off them
that c d hate me.
41 They e cried, but there was
f none to save;
Even unto Jê-hô'vâh, but
g he answered them not.
42 Then did I beat them small
as the h dust before the
i wind;
I did j cast them out as the
k mire of the l streets.
43 Thou hast delivered me from
the m strivings of the people;
Thou n hast made me the
o head of the p nations:
A q people whom I have not
known shall serve me.
44 As soon as they hear of me
they shall r obey me;
The s foreigners shall t submit
themselves unto me.
45 The foreigners shall u fade
away,
And shall v come trembling
out of their close places.
46 Jê-hô'vâh liveth; and
w blessed be my x rock;
And exalted be the God of
my salvation,
47 Even the God that executeth
y vengeance for me,

Var. Rend.—V. 40. Thou . . . me—Thou shovest me the backs of my enemies, BAETH.; And thou chastest my enemies in the flight, DUHM. turn—give, BRI. That . . . me—And those that hate me, thou destroyest, BAETH. V. 41. none to save—no helper, BAETH. V. 42. beat them small—pound them, BAETH. DUHM. I . . . streets—And as clay of the streets, pulverized them, BRI. mire—dirt, BAETH. DUHM. V. 43. whom . . . known—that I do not know, BAETH. DUHM. shall serve—serve, BAETH. DUHM. V. 44. shall obey—obey, Var. BAETH. DUHM. The . . . me—The sons of strangers play the hypocrite with me, BAETH.; The barbarians succumb, DUHM. foreigners—strangers, r. shall submit—submit, V. 45. The foreigners . . . trembling—They fade . . . they come trembling, DAV. foreigners—sons of strangers, BAETH.; barbarians, DUHM; strangers, r. come . . . places—tremble forth out of their castles. close places—castles, BAETH. DUHM. V. 47. Even . . . me—The God who granteth me avengements. executeth . . . me—giveth to me deeds of vengeance. BRI. V. 48. violent man—violent acts of man, BAETH. V. 49. give thanks—

And z subdueth peoples under me.

48 He rescueth me from mine enemies;
Yea, thou liftest me up above them that rise up against me;
Thou deliverest me from the y violent man.
49 Therefore I will give z thanks unto thee, O Jê-hô'vâh, among the nations,
And will a sing b praises unto thy name.
50 Great d deliverance giveth he to his e king,
And showeth f e lovingkindness to his g anointed,
To h David and to his i seed, for evermore.

The Works and the i Word of God.

For the j Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

19 The k l heavens declare the m n glory of God;
And the o firmament showeth his p handiwork.
2 q Day unto day uttereth r speech,
And s night unto night showeth t knowledge.

praise, BAETH. V. 50. Great . . . to—Lit. who maketh great the salvation of; Who magnifieth acts of salvation to, BRI.; Who makes great the happiness of, DUHM; who giveth mighty assistance to, BAETH. Ps. 19. —V. 2. Day . . . speech—Day unto day the saying flows, DUHM; One day spouteth news to another, BAETH. uttereth—Lit. poureth forth, Var. BRI. DAV. night . . . showeth (proclaimeth, DAV.) knowledge—So DAV.; night unto night delivereth the news, DUHM; And one night gives news to another, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 42. before the wind on the marketplace, BAETH. DUHM. cast them out—tread them fine (II Sam. 22:43), Ew. Ol.; tread upon them, BAETH.; pound them, DUHM. before the wind—on the marketplace, BAETH. DUHM; V. 43. hast made me the—didst preserve me for a (ib. v. 44), Ew. Hi. V. 45. come trembling—halt forth (II Sam. 22:46), Sept. Bû. Hi.

* **NIGHT: Darkness first called Night.**—Gen. 1:5. Moon and Stars to rule the Night—Gen. 1:16-18; Jer. 31:35. Established by Covenant—Gen. 8:22. Divided into Watches by Jews—Ex. 14:24; Ju. 7:19; Ps. 63:6; 119:148; Lam. 2:19. By Romans—Mt. 14:25; Mk. 13:35; Lu. 12:38. Divided into Hours—Acts 23:23. Unsuitable for Labor—John 9:4. Designed for Rest—Ps. 104:23. Favorable to Purposes of

z Vengeance, Deut. 32:35; v. 43; Ps. 47:3; 144:2.

48

y Violence, Hab. 1:3.

49

z Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
a Songs, Ex. 15:1.
b Praise, Ju. 5:3.

50

4 Heb. salvations.
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
e Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
g David, I Sam. 17:12.
h Seed, Deut. 22:9.
i Word of God, John. 6:63.
j See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.

1

k Ps. 8:3; 50:6; 89:5; Rom. 1:19, 20.
l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
m Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Glory, Ps. 7:5.
o Gen. 1:6, 7.
p Works of God, Ps. 8:3.

2

q Day, Lev. 25:38.
r Speech, I Cor. 2:1.
s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

- 3
 a Language, Neh. 13:24.
 b Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 4
 c See "Tools and Imple-
 ments," Ex. 32:4.
 d Rom. 10:18.
 e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 f Words, Pr. 15:23.
 g See "Cosmol-
 ogy," Ps. 104:2.
 h World, Rev. 10:6.
 i Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
 j Heb. *tent*.
 k Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 5
 l See "Mar-
 riage," Gen. 6:2.
 m Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 n I Cor. 9:24.

- 6
 n Ps. 113:3.
 o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

- 7
 p Law, Deut. 31:24.
 q Ps. 23:3.
 r Soul, Job 4:15.
 s Ps. 93:5;
 111:7.
 t Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

- 8
 u Ps. 119:128.
 v Heart, Acts, 15:9.
 w Command-
 ments, Ex. 20:1.
 x Ps. 12:6.
 y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

- 9
 z Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 a Ordinances,
 Lev. 5:10.

3 There is no speech nor ^a lan-
 guage;
 Their ^b voice is not heard.
 4 Their ^c line is gone out
 through all the ^e earth,
 And their ^f words to the ^g end
 of the ^h world.
 In them hath he set a ⁱ taber-
 nacle for the ^j sun,
 5 Which is as a ^k bridegroom
 coming out of his chamber,
 And ^l rejoiceth as a strong
 man to ^m run his course.
 6 His ⁿ going forth is from the
 end of the ^o heavens,
 And his circuit unto the ends
 of it;
 And there is nothing hid from
 the heat thereof.

7 The ^p law of Jê-hô'vâh is per-
 fect, ^q restoring the ^r soul:
 The ^s testimony of Jê-hô'vâh
 is sure, making ^t wise the
 simple.
 8 The ^u precepts of Jê-hô'vâh
 are right, rejoicing the
^v heart:

The ^w commandment of Jê-
 hô'vâh is ^x pure, enlight-
 ening the ^y eyes.

9 The ^z fear of Jê-hô'vâh is
 clean, enduring for ever:
 The ^a ordinances of Jê-hô'

Var. Rend.—V. 3. It is not a speech,
 neither are they words, The voice whereof
 cannot be heard, *Sept. Targ. Vulg. Bo. Hi. De. Moll.*: Without speech, and without
 words, without their voice being heard,
Ew. (joining the words to v. 3), and
substantially He. Hu.: There is no
 speech, neither are there words, their
 voice is not heard, DAV. Speech nor
 language—news nor words, BAETH.;
 voice—sound, BAETH. is not—cannot be,
 a. line—measure, BAETH. to—resound
 to, BAETH. tabernacle—tent, Var.
 BAETH. set—given, BAETH. sun—

Wicked—Gen. 31:39; Job 24:14-15; Ob. 5:1; Thess. 5:2-7.
 Must not hold Wages over Night—Ex. 22:26, 27; Lev. 19:13.
 Bodies must not hang at Night—Deut. 21:23. Shepherds watch
 over Flocks during—Gen. 31:40; Lu. 2:8. Fishermen continue
 during—Lu. 5:5; John 21:3. God revealed his Will in—Gen.
 31:24; 46:2; Num. 22:20; Dan. 7:2. God executed his Judg-
 ments in—Ex. 12:12; II Ki. 19:35; Job 27:20; Dan. 5:30.

Special References.—Old Testament: When shall Night be
 gone?—Job. 7:4. Night unto Night sheweth Knowledge—
 Ps. 49:2. Weeping may tarry for a Night—Ps. 30:5. Watch-
 man, what of Night?—Is. 21:11.

New Testament: This Night before Cock crows—Mt.
 26:34. Continued All Night in Prayer—Lu. 6:12. Night is
 far spent—Rom. 13:12. We are not of the Night—I Thess.
 5:5. No Night there—Rev. 21:25. See "Day"—Lev. 25:8.

vâh are true, and ^b right-
 eous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they
 than ^c gold, yea, than much
 fine gold;
 Sweeter also than ^d honey
 and the droppings of the
 honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy
^e servant ^f warned:
 In keeping them there is
 great ^g reward.

12 Who can ^h discern his ⁱ errors?
^j Clear thou me from hidden
 faults.

13 Keep back thy servant also
² from presumptuous sins;
 Let them not ^k have dominion
 over me:

Then shall I be upright,
 And I shall be clear from
 great transgression.

14 Let the words of my ^l mouth
 and the meditation of my
 heart

Be acceptable in thy sight,
 O Jê-hô'vâh, my ^m rock, and
 my ⁿ redeemer.

Prayer for Victory over Enemies.

For the ^o Chief Musician. A ^p Psalm of
 David.

20 Jê-hô'vâh answer thee in
 the ^q day of ^r trouble;

sunball, BAETH. V. 5. coming . . .
 chamber—going forth from his canopy.
 BRI.; who steppeth forth from his cham-
 bers, BAETH. strong man—hero,
 BAETH. V. 7. perfect—without fault,
 BAETH. restoring—Or, reviving; re-
 freshing, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. sure-
 trustworthy, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. V.
 8. precepts—testimonies, DUHM.; com-
 mands, BAETH. V. 9. fear—i.e. religion,
De. &c. DUHM.; service, BAETH. ordi-
 nances—judgments, R. righteous—So
 BAETH.; vindicated, BRI. V. 10. the
 droppings of—Omit, R. V. 12. who . . .
 errors—As for errors, who can mark
 them? Cf. Lev. 4:13 sqq.; Num. 15:22
 sqq.: The erring, who notices them.
 BAETH. DUHM. V. 13. presumptuous
 sins—haughty men, BAETH.; hidden
 ones, DUHM. sins—Or, men, *Ew. Ol. He. Hu.*
 upright—without fault, BAETH.;
 perfect, DUHM. great transgression—So
 DUHM.: much transgression, BRI.; great
 defect, BAETH. V. 14. Let the words of
 my mouth be for acceptance, and the
 musing of my mind, Before Thee continu-
 ally, Yahweh, my Rock and my Re-
 deemer, BRI. Let—May, BAETH. DUHM.
 Ps. 20. V. 1. answer—hear, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 19.—V. 4. line—sound,
Sept. Vulg. (?) Ol. Ge. Bö. (l.); measure,
 BAETH.

^b Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.

10
^c Gold, I Ki.
 10:21.
^d See "Food,"
 Gen. 9:3.

11
^e Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
^f Lev. 18:5;
 Deut. 32:47;
 Ps. 29:18.
^g Reward, Rev.
 2:10.

12
^h Ps. 40:12;
 139:6.
ⁱ Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^j Ps. 51:1, 2.

13
² Or, from the
 proud.
^k Ps. 119:133;
 Gen. 4:7.

14
^l Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
^m Rock, I Cor.
 10:4.
ⁿ Redemption,
 Mt. 20:22.

^o See "Music,"
 I Chr. 6:31.
^p See "Psalms,"
 Ps. 1:1.

1
^q Day, Lev.
 25:8.
^r Consolation,
 Mt. 5:4.

- 1**
a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
b Name, Acts 16:18.
c Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
e See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
f Ps. 59:1.

- 2**
g Help, Acts 26:22.
h Ps. 3:4.
i Ps. 110:2; 119:128; Is. 41:10.
j Or, *support*.
k Zion, Is. 52:1.

- 3**
k Offering, Gen. 22:2.
l Or, *meal-offerings*.
m Heb. *accept as fat*.
n Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

- 4**
m Ps. 21:2.
n Ps. 145:19.

- 5**
o Or, *victory*.
p Ps. 60:4.

- 6**
q Ps. 41:11.
r Faith, Heb. 11:1.
s Knowledge, Ps. 1:7.
t Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
u Prayers answered, Mt. 5:14.
v Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
w Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
x Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

- 7**
y Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
z See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
a Horse, Jer. 50:11.
b I Chr. 32:8.

- 8**
c Is. 2:11, 17.
d Ps. 37:24.
e Mic. 7:8.

- 9**
f Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:10.

The ^{a b} name of the ^c God of ^{d e} Jacob ^f set thee up on high;

2 Send thee ^g help ^h from the sanctuary,
 And ^{i 1} strengthen thee out of ^j Zi'ōn;

3 Remember all thy ^{k 2} offerings,
 And ^{l 3} accept thy ^m burnt-sacrifice; [Sē'lah

4 Grant thee thy ⁿ heart's desire,

And ^o fulfil all thy counsel.
 5 We will triumph in thy ^{p 4} salvation,
 And in the name of our God we will ^q set up our banners:

Jē-hō'vāh fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now ^{r q} know I that Jē-hō'vāh saveth his ^s anointed; He will ^t answer him from his ^u holy ^v heaven

With the saving strength of his ^w right hand.

7 Some ^x trust in ^{y z} chariots, and some in ^a horses;

But ^b we will make mention of the name of Jē-hō'vāh our God.

8 They are ^c bowed down and fallen;

But we are ^d risen, and stand upright.

9 ^e Save, Jē-hō'vāh:

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*con't.*). set—lift. V. 3. offerings—meal-offerings; gifts, BAETH.; meal-offerings, DUHM. accept—*Lit.* make or find fat; acknowledge (accept, DUHM) thy burnt-offering as fat, BAETH. DUHM. V. 4. thy heart's desire—*So* BAETH.; according to thy heart, DUHM; according to thy mind, BRI. counsel—plans, BAETH.; resolutions, DUHM. V. 5. We will—*So* BAETH. DUHM. May we—That we may, or, so we will, DAV. Salvation—Or, victory (*regarded as help from God*), Var. BAETH.; safety, DUHM. triumph—rejoice, BAETH. DUHM. fulfil—will fulfil, BAETH. V. 6. saveth—helpeth, BAETH. V. 8. bowed—plunged, BAETH. V. 9. Save . . . answer—Save, Lord: Let the king hear, *He. De.*; O Lord, save the king; May he answer, *Ev. Hu. Hi.*; Oh Yahweh, help the king, and hear us when we call, BAETH.; Yahweh, help the king and hear us in the day when we call, DUHM. Ps. 21.—V. 1. strength—might, BAETH.; protection, DUHM. salvation—help, BAETH. DUHM; victory, BRI. V. 3. meetest—comest before; comest to

Let the King answer us when we ^e call.

'Praise for Deliverance.

For the ^g Chief Musician. A Psalm of ^h David.

21 The ⁱ king shall ^j joy in thy strength, O Jē-hō'vāh;

And in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!

2 Thou hast ^k given him his ^l heart's desire,
 And hast not withholden the request of his ^m lips. [Sē'lah

3 For thou meetest him with the ⁿ blessings of ^{o p 5} goodness:

Thou settest a ^q crown of fine ^r gold on his ^s head.

4 He asked ^t life of thee, thou ^u gavest it him,
 Even ^v length of days for ever and ever.

5 His ^w glory is great in thy salvation:

^x Honor and majesty dost thou lay upon him.

6 For ^y thou ^z makest him most blessed for ever:

Thou makest him ^a glad with joy in thy presence.

7 For the king ^b trusteth in Jē-hō'vāh;

And through the ^c loving-

meet, BAETH. DAV.; preventest, *n.* goodness—*So* DUHM happiness, BAETH.; prosperity, DAV. fine gold—gold, BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. in—through, Var. BAETH. DUHM. salvation—help, BAETH. DUHM. honor and majesty—greatness and glory, BAETH.; greatness and loftiness, DUHM. V. 6. hast . . . blessings—makest to him blessings, BAETH.; hast intended for him blessings, DUHM. most blessed forever—*Lit.* blessings forever; everlasting blessings, BRI. V. 7. in—on, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 20.—V. 5. in . . . banners—may we magnify the name, &c., *Sept. Pesh. Bi.*; in the name . . . may we exult, *Gr. Ch.* set up our banners—will rejoice, BRI.; swing our banners, BAETH. Jehovah . . . petitions, *A later insertion*, BRI. V. 7. But . . . God—But by Yahweh, our God, are we strong, BRI.; But we are strong through the name of Yahweh our God, BAETH.; We are strong through our God, BAETH.; We are strong through the name of our God, DUHM.

^e Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

^f Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^g See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
^h David, I Sam. 17:12.

1
ⁱ King, Deut. 17:15.
^j Joy, Ps. 30:5.

2
^k Ps. 20:4; 37:4.
^l Honor, Acts 15:9.
^m Lips, Job 2:10.

3
ⁿ Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^o Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^p Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Or, *good things*.
^r Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
^s Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^t Head, Ps. 20:29.

4
^u Life, Gen. 2:7.
^v Ps. 61:6; 133:3.
^w Ps. 91:16.

5
^x Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^y Honor, Mal. 1:6.

6
^z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
<sup>a Heb. *settest him to be blessings*. See Gen. 12:2.
^b Gladness, 51:3.</sup>

7
^c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^d Mercy of God, Gen. 1:11.

⁷
 a Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 b See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.

⁸
 c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 d Enemy, Job 31:29.
 e Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

⁹
 f Furnace, Dan. 3:6.
 g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 i Or, *presence*, Heb. *countenance*.
 h Lam. 2:2.
 i Fire, Lev. 10:2.

¹⁰
 j Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
 k Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 l Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 m See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
 n Man, Gen. 2:7.

¹¹
 o Ps. 2:1-3.
 p Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 q Ps. 10:2.

¹²
 r Ps. 18:40.
 s Ps. 7:12, 13.

¹³
 t Ps. 57:3.
 u Songs, Ex. 15:1.
 v Praise, Ju. 5:3.
 w Power of God, Gen. 1:1.

^akindness of the ^bMost High he shall not be moved.

8 Thy ^chand will find out all thine ^denemies;

Thy right hand will find out those that ^ehate thee.

9 Thou wilt make them as a fiery ^ffurnace in the time of thine ^ganger:

Jè-hô^hvâh will ^hswallow them up in his wrath,

And the ⁱfire shall devour them.

10 Their ^jfruit wilt thou destroy from the ^kearth,

And their ^lseed from among the ^mchildren of ⁿmen.

11 For they ^ointended ^pevil against thee;

They ^qconceived a device which they are not able to perform.

12 For thou wilt ^rmake them turn their back;

Thou wilt make ready ^swith thy bowstrings against their face.

13 ^tBe thou exalted, O Jè-hô^uvâh, in thy strength:

So will we ^vsing and ^wpraise thy ^wpower.

Var. Read.—V. 8. find out—find, BRI.; reach, BAETH. DUHM. V. 9. Thou . . . anger—Thou wilt cast them as in a furnace when thy look striketh them, BAETH.; Thou wilt destroy them as an oven, as a fire at the time when thou appearest, DUHM. Thou . . . furnace—Thou wilt put them in a furnace of fire, BRI. of thine anger—when thou appearest, *Ew. He. Hi. De. Kay.* V. 10. children of men—people, DUHM.; world of men, BAETH. Vs. 10, 11. For . . . For thou wilt—Or, If they intend evil against thee, If they imagine, &c., they will not be able to perform it; For thou wilt, *He. Ew. Hi. De.*; If they turn evil against thee, think out deceit, so they will not be able to do it, BAETH.; If they contrive evil, think out deceit, they will not run, DUHM.; Though they intend evil against thee, though they imagine a mischievous device, they shall not prevail, DAV. V. 13. power—So DUHM.; heroic power, BAETH. Ps. 22.—*Title.* Aijelet hash-Shahar—i.e. hind of the dawn (perhaps the name of a tune); hind of the dawn, BAETH. V. 1. Why . . . and from—Or, Far from my help are, *Sept. Ag. Symm. Theod. Jer. Targ. De. Baeth. Bri. r marg.* Why . . . groaning—Far remainest thou from my help, from the concern of my crying, DUHM.; Far from my help remain the words of my groaning, BAETH. V. 2. And I am not silent—and have no respite; but I get no rest, DUHM.; and grantest me no rest, BAETH.; no respite for me, BRI. V. 3. holy—the holy one, BAETH. O . . . Israel—thou dwellest in the

A Cry of ²Anguish and a Song of Praise.

For the ²Chief Musician; set to ²Aijelet hash-Shahar. A Psalm of David.

22 ²My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

³Why art thou so far from ^ahelping me, and from the words of my ^bgroaning?

2 O my ^cGod, I ^dcry in the ^edaytime, but ^fthou answerest not;

And in the ^gnight season, ^hand am not silent.

3 But thou art ⁱholy, O thou that ^jinhabitest the praises of ^kIs^l-râ-ël.

4 Our ^mfathers ⁿtrusted in thee:

They trusted, and thou didst ^odeliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered:

They trusted in thee, and were not put to ^pshame.

6 But I am a ^qworm, and no ^rman;

A ^sreproach of men, and ^tdespised of the people.

7 All they that see me ^ulaugh me to ^vscorn:

They shoot out the ^wlip, they shake the ^xhead, saying,

8 ^yCommit thyself unto Jè-hô^zvâh; ^zlet him deliver him:

Let him rescue him, seeing ^{aa}he delighteth in him.

sanctuary, the praises of Israel concern thee, DUHM.; Who is enthroned on the songs of praise of Israel, BAETH. inhabitest—enthroned upon, BRI. V. 5. put to shame—ashamed, r. V. 6. men—man-kind, BRI.; people, BAETH. DUHM. of the people—So BAETH. DUHM.; of peoples, BRI. V. 7. They . . . lip—their lips quiver, BAETH.; They let out (words), BRI.; They open their lips, DUHM. V. 8. Commit . . . Jehovah—Commit (it or thyself) unto the Lord; Roll on Yahweh, BRI.; Roll upon Yahweh, BAETH.; He rolled it upon Yahweh, DUHM. Let . . . him—He will assist him, BAETH.; He will free him, DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 22.—V. 1. My God, My God—So BAETH.; My God, BRI.; My God, My God (hearme!), My God, DUHM. V. 2. O—Omit, BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. But . . . holy—But O Thou (Yahweh) Holy One, BRI.; and thou art the Holy One, BAETH. V. 7. the lip—the lips, BAETH. DUHM.; Omit, BRI.

^x Anguish, John 16:21.
^y See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.
^z That is, *The hind of the morning*.

¹
^z Mt. 27:46;
 Mk. 15:34.
³ Or, *Far from my help are the words of my groaning*, Heb. *roaring*.
^a Help, Acts 26:22.
^b Ps. 6:6, 32:3; 38:8; Job 3:24.

²
^c God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^e Day, Lev. 25:8.
^f Prayers not answered, Mt. 5:44.
^g Night, Ps. 19:2.
^h Or, *but find no rest*.

³
^h Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
⁵ Or, *art enthroned upon*.
ⁱ Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^j Kingdom of Israel, 1 Ki. 11:11.

⁴
^k Father, Ex. 21:15.
^l Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^m Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

⁵
ⁿ Shame, Phil. 3:19.

⁶
^o Worm, Is. 66:24.
^p Man, Gen. 2:7.
^q Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
^r Contempt, 1 Cor. 16:11.
^s Is. 49:7.

⁷
^t Laughter, Job 8:21.
^u Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
^v Lips, Job 2:10.
^w Head, Pr. 20:29.

⁸
⁶ Or, *He trusted on Jehovah, that he would deliver him*.
^x Mt. 27:43.
^y Ps. 18:19;
 Mt. 3:17;
 17:5; Mk. 1:9; Lu. 3:22.

⁹
a Ps. 71:5, 6.
b Mother, Deut.
5:16.

¹⁰
c Is. 46:3; 49:1.

¹¹
d See v. 1.
e Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
f Ps. 72:12;
11 Ki. 14:26;
Is. 63:5.

¹²
g Ps. 68:30.
h Bashan, Josh.
12:4.

¹³
i Ps. 35:21;
Job 16:10;
Lam. 2:16;
3:46.
j Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
k Lion, Job
4:10.

¹⁴
l Job 30:6.
m Water, Ps.
95:5.
n Bones, Ps.
34:20.
o Heart, Acts
15:9.

¹⁵
p Ps. 38:10.
q See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
r Tongue, Jas.
3:5.
s Jaw, Joel 1:6.
t Ps. 104:29.
u Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
v Dust, Is.
65:25.
w Death, Rom.
5:12.

¹⁶
x Dogs, Deut.
23:18.
y Ps. 26:5.
z Evil, Ps.
97:10.
a The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
l So the Sept.,
Vulg., and
Syr. The J^r
brew text as
pointed reads,
Like a lion,
my de.
b Mt. 27:35;
John 20:25.
c Hands, Gen.
16:12.
d Feet, Gen.
18:4.

9 But thou art he that
^a took me out of the
womb;
Thou didst make me trust
when I was upon my
^b mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee ^c from
the womb;
Thou art my God since my
mother bare me.

11 Be ^d not far from me; for
^e trouble is near;
For there is ^f none to help.

12 Many ^g bulls have com-
passed me;
Strong bulls of ^h Bā'z-shān
have beset me round.

13 They ⁱ gape upon me with
their ^j mouth,
As a ravening and a roaring
^k lion.

14 I am ^l poured out like ^m wa-
ter,
And all my ⁿ bones are out of
joint:
My ^o heart is like wax;
It is melted within me.

15 My ^p strength is dried up like
a ^q potsherd;
And my ^r tongue cleaveth to
my ^s jaws;
And ^t thou hast ^u brought
me into the ^v dust of
^w death.

16 For ^x dogs have compassed
me:
A ^y company of ^z ^a evil-doers
have inclosed me;
¹ They ^b pierced my ^c hands
and my ^d feet.

Var. Rend.—V. 10. since my mother
¹ re me—from my mother's belly, R.
12. have compassed—encompass,
BRI. V. 14. within me—in my bosom,
BAETH. DUHM. V. 14. within me—
in the midst of my bowels, R. V. 15.
And . . . death—And in the dust of
death (They) lay me, BRI. hast brought
me—layest me, BAETH. DUHM; art
laying, DAV. A company—The as-
sembly, R. V. 16. For . . . me—(Many)
dogs encompass me, BRI. evil-doers—
reprobates, BAETH. DUHM. they
pierced—Like a lion, *Ge. He. Ol. Hu. Hi.*;
They bored, BAETH. they . . . hands
—my hands are deformed, DUHM. V. 19.
But . . . Jehovah—Oh, Thou, put not
afar off my (hind); *i.e. soul compared to a*

17 I may count all my bones.
They ^e look and stare upon
me;

18 They ⁱ ^g part my ⁱ garments
among them,
And upon my vesture do
they ^j cast lots.

19 But be not thou far off, O Jē-
hō'vāh:
O thou my succor, haste thee
to ^k help me.

20 ^l Deliver my ^m soul from the
ⁿ sword,
My ^o ² darling from the power
of the dog.

21 Save me from the lion's
mouth;
Yea, from the ^p horns of the
^q wild-oxen thou hast an-
swered me.

22 I will declare thy ^r name unto
my ^s brethren:
In the midst of the ^t assembly
will I praise thee.

23 Ye that ^u fear Jē-hō'vāh,
^v praise him;
All ye the ^w ^x seed of ^y Jacob,
^z glorify him;
And stand in awe of him,
all ye the seed of Iṣ'ā-
rā-ēl.

24 For he hath ^a not despised
nor abhorred the affliction
of the afflicted;
Neither hath he hid his ^b face
from him;
But when he ^c cried unto him,
he heard.

hunted hind, BRI. succor—strength,
BAETH. DUHM. V. 20. soul—*So*
BAETH. DUHM; life, BRI. my darling
—*Lit. only one: i.e. my soul or my life,*
Ew. Hi. De. Pe. Kay; mine only one,
BAETH. DUHM. BRI. V. 21. hast an-
swered—hearest, BAETH.; hast relieved,
DUHM. V. 22. assembly—congregation,
BAETH. DUHM. BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 15. strength—*gum, Ew.*
Ol. Bo. Hi. BAETH. DUHM. V. 16.
They pierced—They bored (*lit. digged*), 2
MSS. Sept. Pesh. Vulg. De. Kay. Moll.
BAETH.; They bound, *Aq. Symm. Jerome.*
(2 MSS. transpired), *Ew.*; Like a lion, *Heb.*
points He. Hu. Targ. combines both render-
ings, Biting as a lion; They dig into, BRI.
They . . . hands—My hands are deformed,
DUHM.

¹⁷
e Ps. 109:25.

¹⁸
f See "Prophe-
cies concern-
ing the Mes-
siah," Gen.
3:15.
g See "Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
h Mt. 27:35; Lu.
23:34; John
19:24.
i Clothing, Job
31:19.
j Casting Lots,
Jonah 1:7.

¹⁹
k Help, Acts
26:22.

²⁰
l Ps. 144:10.
m Soul, Job 4:10.
n Sow, Ju.
7:20.
o Ps. 35:17.
2 Or, dear life.
Heb. *only one.*

²¹
p Horn, Dan.
7:7.
q See "Anim-
als," Gen.
2:20.

²²
r Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
s Brethren,
13:8.
t Congregation,
Heb. 2:12.

²³
u Fear of God,
Gen 9:2.
v Praise, Ju.
5:3.
w Seed, Deut.
22:9.
x Israel, Deut.
4:1.
y Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
z Ps. 86:12.

²⁴
a Ps. 102:17;
Is. 63:9.
b Face, Is. 6:2.
c Cry, Lu. 18:7.

25

a Praise, Ju. 5:3.
b Vows, Num.
14:30.

26

c See "Christian
Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
d Ps. 107:9;
Lev. 7:16.
e Seeking, Lu.
13:24.
f Heart, Acts
15:9.
g Life, Gen. 2:7.

27

h See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
i Nations, Gen.
10:32.

29

j Ps. 47:7; Ob.
21; Zech. 14:9.
k Earth, Gen.
2:1.
l Worship, Mt.
4:10.
m Dust, Is.
65:25.

30

n Seed, Deut.
22:9.
o Ps. 102:28.
1 Or, counted un-
to the Lord for
his genera-
tions.
p Ps. 48:13;
71:18; 102:18.

25 Of thee cometh my ^a praise
in the great assembly:
I will pay my ^b vows before
them that fear him.

26 The ^c meek shall ^d eat and be
satisfied;

They shall praise Jê-hô^e-vâh
that ^c seek after him:

Let your ^f heart ^g live for
ever.

27 All the ^h ends of the earth
shall remember and turn
unto Jê-hô^e-vâh;

And all the kindreds of the
ⁱ nations shall worship be-
fore thee.

28 For the kingdom is Jê-hô^e-
vâh's;

And he is the ruler over the
nations.

29 All the ^j fat ones of the ^k earth
shall eat and ^l worship:

All they that go down to the
^m dust shall bow before him,
Even he that cannot keep his
soul alive.

30 A ⁿ seed shall serve him;
It shall be ¹ told of the Lord
unto ^p the next generation.

Var. Rend.—V. 25. Of thee—From thee
(i.e. shall be thy doing, Ps. 118:23). *Var.*
DAV. praise—song. BAETH. song of
praise, DUHM. V. 26. seek—So DUHM;
ask, BAETH. after him; Let—after him;
(Saying) "Let," BRL. Vs. 27-28. nations
—heathen. BAETH. V. 29. All . . .
worship—Before him all the fat ones of
the earth shall cast themselves down,
BAETH.; Only to him shall all the poor
of the earth do homage, DUHM. Even
. . . alive—But my soul lives for him,
BAETH.; And whose soul has no life,
DUHM. V. 30. A—The (= their), *Hu. Hi.*
and in effect, *Eiw. He. De.*; My, BAETH.
A . . . him—The seed (of Jacob honor
him, all the seed of Israel) serve him,
DUHM. next—coming, BAETH. DUHM.
V. 31. he—So DUHM.; Yahweh, BAETH.
Ps. 23.—V. 1. I shall not want—Nothing
will lack, BAETH.; I have no want, BRL.
V. 2. He . . . pastures—I suffer not on
green meadows, DUHM.; maketh—let-
teth, BAETH. He . . . waters—And by
the still waters he doth guide me, DAV.

31 They shall come and shall
declare his ^a righteousness
Unto a people ^r that shall be
born, that he hath done it.

Jehovah the Psalmist's Shepherd.

A Psalm of ^s David.

23 Jê-hô^e-vâh is my * shep-
herd; I shall ^t not
want.

2 He maketh me to lie down in
^u green pastures;

He ^v leadeth me beside ² still
^w waters.

3 He ^x restoreth my ^y soul:
He ^z guideth me in the ^a paths
of righteousness for his
^b name's sake.

4 Yea, though I ^d e walk
through the ⁱ valley of ³ the
^g shadow of ^h death,
I will ⁱ fear no ^j evil; for
^k ^l thou art with me;

Thy ^m rod and thy ⁿ staff,
they ^o comfort me.

5 Thou ^p preparest a ^q table be-
fore me ^r in the presence of
mine ^s enemies:

still waters—waters of rest, *Var.* BAETH.
refreshing waters, BRL. DUHM. V. 3.
restoreth—i.e. *reviveth*, *Hu. Hi. De.* (Ps.
19:7); restoreth (forever), BRL.; refresh-
eth, BAETH. DUHM. paths of righteous-
ness—Or, paths of straightness, *AE.*
Rashi. Hu. De. Moll.; right tracks,
BAETH. DUHM. BRL. V. 4. Yea, though
—Also, when, BAETH. DUHM. through
. . . death—in the dark valley, BAETH.
DUHM. shadow of death—*So Hi. Nu.*; or
deep darkness, *AW.* and most moderns, *r*
marg.; a gloomy ravine, BRL. V. 5. pre-
parest—*So* BAETH.; coverest, DUHM.
enemies—oppressors, BAETH.; adversa-
ries, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 25. vows—*So* BAETH.
DUHM.; vow, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Hi. (pts.).*
V. 29. All . . . worship—Before him only
the fat ones of earth shall cast themselves
down, BAETH.; Before him only shall all
the poor of earth do homage, DUHM.;
shall . . . worship—shall surely b.,
down unto him, *Pinsker, Ch.*

31

q Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
r Ps. 78:6.

s David, I Sam.
17:12.

1

t Ps. 34:9, 10;
Mt. 6:33; Phil.
4:19.

2

u Ps. 65:11-13;
Ez. 34:14;
John 10:9.

v Is. 49:10;
Rev. 7:17.
2 Heb. *waters*
of rest.

w Water, Ps.
95:5.

3

x Ps. 19:7.
y Soul, Job 4:15.
z Ps. 5:8; 31:3.

a Path, Is.
40:14.

b Name, Acts
16:18.

c Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.

4

d Walking, Col.
1:10.

e Ps. 138:7.
f Valley, Josh.
8:13.

3 Or, deep dark-
ness (and so
elsewhere).

g Shadow, Col.
2:17.

2 Death, Rom.
5:12.

i Fear, Gen. 9:2.
j Evil, Ps.
97:10.

k Faith, Heb.
11:1.

l Ps. 16:8; Is.
43:2.

m Rod, Num.
20:8.

n See "Tools
and Instru-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

o Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.

5

p Ps. 78:19.

q Table, II Ki.
4:10.

r Ps. 31:19.
s Enemies, Job,
31:19.

*SHEPHERD.—An Abomination unto the Egyptians—
Gen. 46:34. Shepherd Stone of Israel—Gen. 49:24. Land of
Shepherds—Ex. 2:19; Zeph. 2:6. Shepherds of Nabal—I
Sam. 25:5. A Shepherd Prophet—Amos 1:1. As Sheep that
have not—I Ki. 22:17; II Chr. 18:16; Mt. 9:36; 25:32.

Jesus the Good Shepherd.—John 10:11, 12, 14, 16; Heb.
13:20; I Pet. 2:25. Jesus Chief Shepherd of Jehovah—Mt.
26:31; Mk. 14:27; I Pet. 5:4.

Jehovah as Shepherd of Israel.—Num. 27:17; Ps. 23:1; 80:1;
Eccl. 12:11; Is. 40:11; 44:28; Jer. 31:10; 49:19; Ez. 34:5, 8, 12;
37:24; Zech. 10:2; 11:16, 17.

Shepherds of: Judaea—Lu. 2:8, 15, 18, 20. Of Assyria—
Nah. 3:18. Worthless Shepherd—Zech. 11:17; II John 10:12,

13. Brothers of Joseph Shepherds—Gen. 46. 47:3. Daugh-
ters of Midian delivered from Shepherds—Ex. 2:17.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 13:20; 31:4. Shepherds can-
not understand—Is. 56:11. Wail of—Jer. 25:34, 35, 36;
33:12. Wail of Pastures of Shepherds—Amos 1:2. Shep-
herds from Mountains—Jer. 50:6. Seven Shepherds—Mic.
5:5. Prophecies against—Ez. 34:2, 7; Zech. 10:3; 11:3, 5, 8.
Shepherds pitch Tents—Jer. 6:3.

"Shepherds" used figuratively.—Jer. 43:12; 51:23; Ez.
34:23; Amos 3:12. Nations separated as a Shepherd separates
his Sheep—Mt. 25:32. Multitude as Sheep without a Shep-
herd—Mk. 6:34. He that entereth in by the Door is the
Shepherd—John 10:2. Shepherd of Souls—I Pet. 2:25. See
"Shepherds of," and "Prophecies concerning."

5
a Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
b Head, Pr. 20:29.
c Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
d Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

6
1 Or, *Only*.
e Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
f Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
g Day, Lev. 25:8.
h Life, Gen. 2:7.
i Ps. 27:4-6.
j House, Deut. 24:10.
k Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
2 Heb. *for length of days*.

l King, Deut. 17:15.
m Glory, Ps. 7:5.
n Zion, Is. 52:1.
o David, I Sam. 17:12.

1
p Earth, Gen. 2:1.
q Ex. 9:29; 19:5. Deut. 10:14; I Cor. 10:26.
r World, Rev. 10:5.

2
s God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
t Ps. 104; 3:5; 136:6.
u Sea, Ex. 14:21.
v Flood, Gen. 7:6.

3
w Ps. 15:1.
x Hill, Ps. 2:6.
y God, Gen. 1:1.
z Ps. 65:4; Deut. 12:5.
a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

Thou hast ^a anointed my
^b head with ^c oil;
My ^d cup runneth over.

6 ¹ Surely goodness and ^e lovingkindness shall follow me all the ^g days of my ^h life; And I shall ⁱ dwell in the ^k house of Jê-hô'vâh ² for ever.

The ^l King of ^m Glory entering ⁿ Zion.

A Psalm of ^o David.

24 The ^p earth is Jê-hô'vâh's, and the fulness thereof;

The ^r world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For ^s he hath ^t founded it upon the ^u seas, And established it upon the ^v floods.

3 ^w Who shall ascend into the ^x hill of ^y Jê-hô'vâh?

And who shall stand in his ^z holy place?

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*).—runneth over—is an overflow, BAETH. DUHM; is exhilarating, BRI. V. 6. goodness—happiness, BAETH. DUHM. follow me—So BAETH. DUHM; pursue, BRI. shall dwell—shall return into, DE. BAETH. forever—length of days, BAETH. BRI.; many years, DUHM. Ps. 24.—V. 1. world—earth, BAETH. DUHM. V. 2. floods—So DUHM; streams, BRI. BAETH. V. 3. shall—may, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. into—on, BAETH. DUHM. place—places, BAETH. DUHM. lifted up—*i.e.* set his heart upon (Deut. 24:15), who . . . falsehood—who doth not turn his desire upon nothing, BAETH.; who doth not lift up his soul to nothing, DUHM. Vs. 4, 5. He that hath . . . Jehovah—One clean, and pure of mind, who hath not lifted up his soul to a lie, He shall bear a

4 * He that hath ^b clean ^c hands, and a ^d pure heart; Who hath not ^e lifted up his ^f soul unto ^g falsehood, And hath not ^h sworn ⁱ deceitfully.

5 He shall receive a ^j blessing from Jê-hô'vâh, And righteousness from the God of his ^k salvation.

6 This is the ^l generation of them that ^m seek after him, That seek thy ⁿ face, *even* ^o ^p Jacob. [Sê'lâh]

7 ^q Lift up your heads, O ye ^r gates; And be ye lifted up, ye ^s everlasting ^t doors: And the King of ^u glory will come in.

8 Who is the King of glory? Jê-hô'vâh strong and mighty, Jê-hô'vâh mighty in ^v battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; blessing from Yahweh, BRI. V. 4. falsehood—a thing of nought, *Var.* deceitfully—falsely, BAETH. V. 5. righteousness—right, BAETH. V. 6. *even* Jacob—even Jacob (*i.e.* these are Israelites instead; Ps. 73:1), *He. Mt. De. Kay.*; thou God of Jacob, BAETH. *Duhm.*; O God of Jacob, *r.* Vs. 7, 9. everlasting—*Or.* ancient, *Ew. De. Ric.* BAETH. DUHM. V. 8. glory—honor, BAETH. DUHM. V. 8. and mighty—a hero, DUHM; the hero, BAETH. mighty in battle—the Hero in war, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 24.—V. 4. And . . . deceitfully—*A gloss.* BRI.; And who do not swear falsely, BAETH. V. 6. *even* Jacob—O God of Jacob, 2 MSS. *Pesh. Houb. Lo. Horsley. Ew. Ol. Hu. Bø. Pe. r.* (*Sept. Bi. Ch.* the face of, &c.); thou God of Jacob, BAETH. DUHM.

4
b Ps. 26:6; Job 17:9; 22:30.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
d Heart, Acts 15:9.
e Ps. 40:4; Ez. 18:15.
f Soul, Job 4:15.
g Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
h Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
i Deception, Gen. 37:31.

5
j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
k Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

6
l Ps. 112:2.
m Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
n Face, Is. 6:2.
o Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
p See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

7
q Ps. 118:19, 20; Is. 26:2.
r Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
s Or, *ancient*.
t Door, Ex. 12:22.
u Acts 7:2; I Cor. 2:8; Jas. 2:1.

8
v See "War," Josh. 22:12.

* **THE RIGHTEOUS.**—The Righteous powerfully influence God—Gen. 18:23-33. God succors and supports—Pr. 2:7, 8. His Secret is with them—Pr. 3:32. Their Memory is blessed—Pr. 10:7. Likened to a Fruitful Tree—Ps. 1:3. Are led in Pleasant Paths—Ps. 23:3. Clothed with Garments of Salvation—Is. 61:10. Desire to be found in Christ—Phil. 3:9. Are willing to be judged in Righteousness—Ps. 35:24. Witnesses testify to Righteousness—Heb. 11:4. The Lord's Eyes are upon them—I Pet. 2:12.

How to become.—Sow it—Hos. 10:12; Gal. 6:8. Seek it—Zeph. 2:3; Is. 55:6. Follow after it—Pr. 21:21; Heb. 12:14. Hunger for it—Mt. 5:6. Cease to do Evil—Is. 1:16, 17. First of all, believe—Heb. 11:6. Believe and be baptized—Mk. 16:16. Change Mind and turn—Acts 3:19. Confess the Lord Jesus—Rom. 10:9. Add the Christian Graces—II Pet. 1:5-9. See "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Evidences.—Dead to Sin—Rom. 6:2-7. Freed from Sin—Rom. 6:7, 18, 22. Fellow-citizens with Saints—Eph. 2:19. Partakers of Inheritance—Col. 1:12. New Creatures—II Cor. 5:17; Eph. 2:15; 4:24. Imitators of Christ—Phil. 2:5; I John 2:6. Servants of Christ—Eph. 6:6. Servants of Righteousness—Rom. 6:19. Sons of God—Rom. 8:14. Children of Light—I Thess. 5:5. God's Husbandry—I Cor. 3:9. God's Building—I Cor. 3:9; II Cor. Chap. 6.

Traits of Character.—Holy and without Blame—Eph. 1:4. Kind and Tenderhearted—Eph. 4:32. Patient and long-suffering—Col. 1:11. Prayerful—I Tim. 2:1-4; Rev. 5:8. Forgiving—Eph. 4:32. Grounded in Love—Eph. 3:17. Abhorring Wickedness—Ps. 101:3, 4.

Compared to: Mount Zion—Ps. 125:1, 2. The Sun—Ju. 5:31; Mt. 13:43. The Stars—Dan. 12:3. To Lights—Mt. 5:14; Phil. 2:15. Obedient Children—I Pet. 1:14. Lively Stones—I Pet. 2:5. Trees—Ps. 1:3; 92:12; 52:8; Jer. 17:8; Hos. 14:6. Salt—Mt. 5:13. A City on a Hill—Mt. 5:14. Soldiers—II Tim. 2:3, 4. Sheep—Ps. 95:7; Is. 53:6; Zech. 13:7; Mt. 10:6; John 10:2-26; 21:16; Mt. 9:36; Mk. 6:34; 14:27; I Pet. 2:25. Runners in a Race—I Cor. 9:24. Wrestlers—II Tim. 2:5. Members of a Body—I Cor. 12:20, 27. Jewels—Mal. 3:17. Wheat—Mt. 3:12; 13:29. Gold—Job 23:10.

Promised.—To shine forth as Sun—Mt. 13:43. Shall go into Life Eternal—Mt. 25:46. Shall be delivered from Trouble—Job 5:19-24; 34:15; Pr. 3:25, 26; Is. 41:10-13. Be rescued from Temptation—I Cor. 10:13. Given a Crown of Righteousness—II Tim. 4:8. Wipe away Tears and Sorrow—Is. 25:8; Rev. 21:4. Be divinely guided—Ps. 25:12; Heb. 13:5, 6. Shall dwell with Christ—John 14:1-5. Names to be written in Heaven—Lu. 10:20. Shall inherit the Earth—Mt. 5:5. Shall see God—Mt. 5:8. See "Character of Disciples," under "TEACHING OF JESUS"—Lu. 2:21.

9
a Door, Ex. 12:22.
b King, Deut. 17:15.
c See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.

10
d Glory, Ps. 7:5.
e Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

f Forgiveness, Prov. 25:21.
g David, I Sam. 17:12.

2
h Faith, Heb. 11:1.
i Shame, Phil. 3:19.
j Enemy, Job 31:19.

3
k Is. 49:23.
l Treachery, Jer. 9:8.

4
m Ps. 27:11; 86:11.
n Instruction, Is. 54:13.
o Ps. 86:11; 119:33.
p Path, Is. 40:40:14.

5
q John, 16:13.
r See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
s Truth, John 14:6.
t Ps. 40:1.
u Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
v Day, Lev. 25:8.

6
w Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
x Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
y Ps. 103:17.

* **MERCY:** God's Mercy.—Rom. 2:4. A Merciful God—Neh. 9:27-31; Jas. 5:11. God's Great Mercy—I Pet. 1:3-5. To Jerusalem—Jer. 4:27. To Israel—Hos. 2:14-23; Lu. 1:50. Saved by—Titus 3:5. Obtained—II Cor. 4:1; I Pet. 2:10. Virgins have obtained Mercy from Lord—I Cor. 7:25. Gentiles glorify God's Mercy—Rom. 15:9. Is conditional—Ex. 20:6; 34:6, 7; Num. 14:18, 19; Deut. 5:10; 7:9, 12; II Chr. 30:9; Ps. 62:12; 106:17, 18; Is. 55:7; Joel 2:12, 13.

God is merciful.—Ex. 20:2, 6; 22:27; Deut. 4:31; II Chr. 30:1; Ezra 9:9; Ps. 98:3; 107:1; 111:4; 116:5; 130:7, 8; 136:4.

Yea, lift them up, ye everlasting^a doors:
And the^{b c} King of glory will come in.

10 Who is this King of^{d e} glory?
Jê-hô'vâh of hosts,
He is the King of glory.

[Sêlâh

Prayer for Protection, Guidance, and Pardon.

A Psalm of ^g David.

25 Unto thee, O Jê-hô'vâh,
do I lift up my soul.

2 O my God, in thee have I^h trusted,
Let me not be put toⁱ shame;
Let not mine^j enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea,^k none that wait for thee shall be put to shame:
They shall be put to shame that^l deal treacherously without cause.

4^m Show me thy ways, O Jê-hô'vâh;
n^o Teach me thy^p paths.

5^{q r} Guide me in thy^s truth, and teach me;
For thou art the^t God of my^u salvation;

For thee do I wait all the^v day.

6 Remember, O^w Jê-hô'vâh, thy^x tender * mercies and thy lovingkindnesses;

For they have been^y ever of old.

Var. Rend.—V. 10. Jehovah of hosts—Yahweh Sabaoth, BAETH.; Yahweh (God of) hosts, BRI. Ps. 25.—V. 1. soul—So DUHM; heart, BAETH. V. 2. triumph—exult, BAETH. BRI. V. 3. deal—cause—become, faithless in vain, BAETH. V. 4. Show me—Make me to know, Var. V. 5. Guide—truth—Make me to walk in (i.e. experience) thy faithfulness, He. Hu.; Lead me in thy faithfulness, BRI. Guide me in—Let me walk in, BAETH. DUHM. God of my salvation—So DUHM; helping God,

7^z Remember not the^a sins of my^{b c} youth, nor my transgressions:

According to thy lovingkindness remember thou me,
For thy goodness' sake, O Jê-hô'vâh.

8^d Good and upright is Jê-hô'vâh:
Therefore will he instruct^e sinners in the way.

9 The^f meek will he^g guide in^h justice;
And the meek will he teach his way.

10 All the paths of Jê-hô'vâh areⁱ lovingkindness and truth
Unto such as keep his^j covenant and his^k testimonies.

11 For thy^{l m} name's sake, O Jê-hô'vâh,
n^p Pardon mine iniquity, for^o it is great.

12 What^r man is he that^q feareth Jê-hô'vâh?
Him shall he instruct in the way that he shall^r choose.

13 His^s soul shall^t dwell at ease; And his^u seed shall^v inherit the^w land.

14 The^x friendship of Jê-hô'vâh is with them that fear him;

2 And he will show them his covenant.

15 Mine^y eyes are ever toward Jê-hô'vâh;

BAETH. For—On, r. Vs. 6, 7. remember—think of, BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. of old—from eternity, BAETH. DUHM. V. 8. sinners—So BAETH.; erring ones, DUHM; Omit, BRI. V. 9. meek—needy, BAETH. in justice—according to right, BAETH. V. 10. truth—faithfulness. V. 11. iniquity—guilt, BAETH. V. 13. His . . . case—He himself will carry in happiness, BAETH. DUHM. V. 14. friendship of Jehovah—secret of the Lord, n. show—make known to, BAETH.; let them know, DUHM.

7
z See "Forgiveness," Prov. 25:21.
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
b Ps. 51:1.
c Young Men, I John 2:14.

8
d Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
e The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

9
f See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
g Ps. 23:3.
h Justice, Mic. 6:8.

10
i Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
j Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
k See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

11
l Name, Acts 16:18.
m Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Ex. 34:9.
o Ps. 65:3.

12
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
r Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

13
s Soul, Job 4:15.
t Pet. 1:33; Jer. 23:6.
u Seed, Deut. 22:9.
v Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
w Land, Gen. 23:15.

14
x Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
1 Or, counsel. Or, secret.
2 Or, And his covenant, to make them know it.

15
y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

8, 26; 145:8, 9; Lam. 3:22, 23 Toward Those who keep His Commandments—Dan. 9:4. In Spite of Transgressions God is merciful—Neh. 9:17-31; Ps. 78:38; 86:5, 15; 103:7-16; 106:6-46; Jer. 3:12; Lu. 6:35-37; Acts 26:16-18; Rom. 10:10-13; 11:30-32; I Tim. 13:16; Heb. 8:12.

Mercy to Animals.—Ex. 23:19; 34:26; Lev. 22:28; Deut. 14:21; 22:4, 6, 7; 25:4; Pr. 12:10; Lu. 14:5; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:19.

Teaching of Jesus concerning.—Lu. 6:36. Parables: Good Samaritan—Lu. 10:25-37. The Two Debtors—Lu. 7:36-47.

^a Feet, Gen. 18:4.

^b Ps. 69:16.
^c Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

^d Adversity, Job 19:6.
^e Heart, Acts 15:9.
^f Or, as otherwise read, *believe thou, And bring me &c.*

^f Travail, Gal. 4:19.
^g Forgiveness of Sins, Gen. 3:6.

^h Enemies, Job 21:30.
ⁱ Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

^j Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^k Shame, Phil. 3:19.
^l Refuge, Heb. 6:18.

^m Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
ⁿ Ps. 41:12; Pr. 11:3.

^o Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^p Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^q Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

^r Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^s David, I Sam. 17:12.

^t God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^u Pr. 19:1; 20:7.
^v Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^w Walking, Col. 1:10.
^x Faith, Heb. 11:1.

For he will pluck my ^a feet out of the * net.

16 ^b Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me;
For I am desolate and ^c afflicted.

17 The ^d troubles of my ^e heart ^f are enlarged:
Oh bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 Consider mine affliction and my ^g travail;
And ^h forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine ⁱ enemies, for they are many;
And they hate me with cruel ^j hatred.

20 Oh keep my soul, and ^k deliver me:

Let me not be put to ^l shame, for I take ^m refuge in thee.

21 Let ⁿ integrity and uprightness preserve me,
For I wait for thee.

22 ^o Redeem ^p q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{xg} ^{xh} ^{xi} ^{xj} ^{xk} ^{xl} ^{xm} ^{xn} ^{xo} ^{xp} ^{xq} ^{xr} ^{xs} ^{xt} ^{xu} ^{xv} ^{xw} ^{xx} ^{xy} ^{xz} ^{ya} ^{yb} ^{yc} ^{yd} ^{ye} ^{yf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz} ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{xg} ^{xh} ^{xi} ^{xj} ^{xk} ^{xl} ^{xm} ^{xn} ^{xo} ^{xp} ^{xq} ^{xr} ^{xs} ^{xt} ^{xu} ^{xv} ^{xw} ^{xx} ^{xy} ^{xz} ^{ya} ^{yb} ^{yc} ^{yd} ^{ye} ^{yf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz} ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} <

10

a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
b Bribery, Is. 33:15.

11

c Walking, Col. 1:10.
d Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
e Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
f Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

12

g Feet, Gen. 18:4.
h Ps. 27:11.
i Ps. 22:22.
j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

k Blessing, Heb. 11:1.
l David, I Sam. 17:12.

1

m Light, Ps. 74:16.
n Salvation, Acts 2:40.
o Ps. 56:4.
p Fear, Gen. 9:2.
1 Or, *stronghold*.

2

q Evil, Ps. 97:19.
r Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
s Enemies, Job 31:29.
t Stumbling, Jer. 6:21.

3

u Ps. 3:6.
v Encampment, Num. 31:10.
w Heart, Acts 15:9.
x War, Josh. 22:12.
2 Or, *In this*.

4

y Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
z Ps. 23:6.

10 In whose ^a hands is wickedness,
And their right hand is full of ^b bribes.

11 But as for me, I will ^c walk in mine ^d integrity:

^e Redeem me, and be ^f merciful unto me.

12 My ^g foot standeth in an ^h even place:

In the ⁱ congregations will I ^j bless Jê-hô'vâh.

A Psalm of ^k Fearless Trust in God.

A Psalm of ^l David.

27 Jê-hô'vâh is my ^m light
and my ⁿ salvation;
^o Whom shall I ^p fear?

Jê-hô'vâh is the ¹ strength of my life;

Of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When ^q evil-doers came upon me to eat up my ^r flesh,
Even mine ^s adversaries and my foes, they ^t stumbled and fell.

3 Though a ^u host should ^v encamp against me,
My ^w heart shall not fear:
Though ^x war should rise against me,

² Even then will I be confident.

4 One thing have I asked of Jê-hô'vâh, that will I ^y seek after:

That I may ^z dwell in the

Var. Rend.—V. 10. is wickedness—cleaves infamous actions, BAETH. DUHM. wickedness—an evil desire, BRI.; mischief, r. bribes—bribery, BAETH. DUHM. BRI. V. 11. But . . . integrity—since I in mine integrity walk, BRI. But as for me—But I, BAETH. DUHM. in mine integrity—So DUHM: blamelessly, BAETH. V. 12. even—level, BAETH. DUHM. BRI. congregations—choirs, BRI. Ps. 27.—V. 1. strength—protection, BAETH.; stronghold, DAV. V. 2. adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. DUHM. stumbled and fell—stumble and fall, DAV. V. 3. host—camp, BAETH. Though . . . confident—Though battle should rise up against me, I shall be trusting, BRI. Even then—Thereat, BAETH.; For all this, *Ev. Hu. De.* V. 4. have I asked—I ask, BRI. that will I seek after—I wish that, BAETH. DUHM. will—do, *Var.* To . . . temple—To gaze on the loveliness of Yahweh (in the morning) in his temple, BRI. beauty—sweet-

house of Jê-hô'vâh all the ^a days of my life,

To behold ³ the ^b beauty of Jê-hô'vâh,

And to ⁴ inquire in his temple.

5 For in the ^c day of trouble he will keep me ^d secretly in his pavilion:

In the covert of his ^e tabernacle will he ^f hide me;

He will ^g lift me up upon a ^h rock.

6 And now shall ⁱ my head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me;

And I will ^j offer in his ^k ⁵ tabernacle ^l sacrifices of ^m ⁶ joy;

I will ⁿ sing, yea, I will sing ^o praises unto Jê-hô'vâh.

7 ^p Hear, O Jê-hô'vâh, when I ^q cry with my ^r voice:

Have ^s ^t mercy also upon me, and ^u answer me.

8 When thou saidst, ^v Seek ^w ye my ^x face; my heart said unto thee,

Thy face, Jê-hô'vâh, will I seek.

9 ^y Hide not thy face from me; Put not thy ^z servant away in ¹ anger:

Thou hast been my ^a help;

^b Cast me not off, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

ness or pleasantness, *Var.* inquire—Or, gaze at, *Ge. Ev. Hu. Hi. Pe.* (r marg. consider); take care of, BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. day of trouble—evil day, BAETH. will keep . . . left—Or, conceal . . . doth he hide . . . setteth, *He. Ev. Ol. Hi. De.* he . . . pavilion—For he hides me in his tabernacle, BAETH. In . . . me—Hide me in the hiding-place of His tent, BRI. covert—protection, BAETH. tabernacle—tent, BAETH. upon a rock—in straits, BRI. V. 6. round about me—So DUHM; under procession, BAETH. tabernacle—tent, BAETH. sacrifices of joy—sacrifices with sounds of a trombone, BAETH.; sacrifices of triumph, DUHM. joy—shouting, BRI. V. 7. when . . . voice—I cry loudly, BAETH.; When I call, DUHM. V. 8. When . . . face—Thine, speaketh my heart, is (the word): seek my face; BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 27.—V. 4. To . . . Jehovah—To delight myself in the friendliness of Yahweh, DUHM.

a Day, Lev. 25:8.
3 Or, the pleasantness.
b Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
4 Or, consider his temple.

5

c Ps. 50:15.
d Ps. 31:20; Is. 4:6.
e Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
f Heb. tent.
5 Ps. 17:8.
g Ps. 40:2.
h Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

6

i Head, Pr. 20:29.
j Offering, Gen. 22:2.
k See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
l Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
m Joy, Ps. 30:5.
6 Or, shouting. Or, trumpet-sound.
n Songs, Ex. 15:1.
o Praise, Ju. 5:3.

7

p Ps. 39:12; 54:2; 61:1.
q Cry, Lu. 18:7.
r Voice, Gen. 27:22.
s Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
u Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

8

v Ps. 105:4; Amos, 5:4.
w Face, Is. 6:2.

9

x Ps. 69:17; 102:2; 143:7.
y Servant, Ex. 21:2.
z Anger, Prov. 15:1.
a Help, Acts 26:22.
b Ps. 94:14.

10
1 Or, *For my father and my mother have forsaken me, But Jehovah &c.*
a Is. 40:11.

11
b Instruction, Is. 54:13.
c Path, Is. 40:14.
2 Or, *them that lie in wait for me.*

12
d False witness, John 8:17.
e Breath, Acts 17:25.

13
f Faith, Heb. 11:1.
g Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Land, Gen. 23:15.
i Life, Gen. 2:7.

14
j Ps. 25:3; 37:34; 40:1; 62:5; 130:5; Pr. 20:22; Is. 25:9.
k Ps. 31:24; Deut. 31:6; Josh. 1:6; I Chr. 22:13; II Chr. 32:7; Neh. 8:10.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m Courage, Num. 13:30.

n Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
o Help, Acts 26:22.
p Praise, Ju. 5:3.
q David, I Sam. 17:12.

1
r Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
s Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
t Deaf, Mt. 11:5.
u Ps. 35:22; 39:12; 83:1.
v Ps. 88:4; 143:7; Pr. 1:12.
w Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

2
x Voice, Gen. 27:22.
y Cry, Lu. 18:7.
z Lifting up Hands, Gen. 16:12.
3 Or, *toward the innermost place of thy sanctuary.*
a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
b I Ki. 6:5.

10¹ When my father and my mother forsake me,
Then ^a Jê-hô'vâh will take me up.

11^b Teach me thy way, O Jê-hô'vâh;
And lead me in a plain ^c path,
Because of ² mine enemies.

12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine adversaries:
For ^d false witnesses are risen up against me,
And such as ^e breathe out cruelty.

13 *I had fainted*, unless I had ¹ believed to see the ^g goodness of Jê-hô'vâh
In the ^h land of the ⁱ living.

14^j Wait for Jê-hô'vâh:
^k Be strong, and let thy ^l heart take ^m courage;
Yea, wait thou for Jê-hô'vâh.

A ⁿ Prayer for ^o Help, and ^p Praise for its Answer.

A Psalm of ^q David.

28 Unto thee, O Jê-hô'vâh, will I ^r call:

My ^s rock, be not thou ^t deaf unto me;

Lest, if thou ^u be silent unto me,

I become like them that ^v go down into the ^w pit.

2 Hear the ^x voice of my supplications, when I ^y cry unto thee,

When I ^z lift up my hands ³ toward thy ^a holy ^b oracle.

Var. Rend.—V. 10. Or, *For . . . have forsaken me, But the Lord taketh me up. He. Ol. Hi. De. and virtually Ew. When—For, BAETH.; If, DUHM. forsake—forsook, BAETH.; have forsaken, DUHM. Then—But, BAETH.; must, DUHM. V. 11. plain—level (Ps. 143:10), Var. BAETH. DUHM.; even, BRI. V. 12. Deliver . . . adversaries—Expose me not to the eagerness of my oppressors, BAETH. DUHM. V. 13. I had . . . Jehovah—I believe that I shall look on the good things of Yahweh, BRI. I had . . . believed—If I had not believed, BAETH. DUHM. V. 14. Be . . . courage—Be comforted, and strong be thy courage, BAETH. take courage—be strong. Ps. 28.—V. 1. pit—grave, BAETH. V. 2. holy oracle—most holy, BAETH.; shrine, BRI.; inmost sanctuary, DAV.; holy chancel, DR. CH. V. 3. workers of iniquity—evil-doers, BAETH. DUHM. iniquity—trouble, BRI. mis-*

3^{c,d} Draw me not away with ^e the wicked,
And with the workers of ^f iniquity;
That ^g speak ^h peace with their ⁱ neighbors,
But ^j mischief is in their hearts.

4 Give them ^{k,l,m} according to their work, and according to the wickedness of their doings:
Give them after the operation of their hands;
ⁿ Render to them their desert.

5 Because they ^o regard not the works of Jê-hô'vâh,
Nor the operation of his hands,
He will break them down and not build them up.

6^p Blessed be Jê-hô'vâh,
Because he ^q hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 Jê-hô'vâh is my ^r strength and my ^s shield;

My heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped:

Therefore my heart greatly ^t rejoiceth;

And with my ^u song will I praise him.

8 Jê-hô'vâh is his ^v strength, And he is a stronghold of ^w salvation to his ^x anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless thine ^y inheritance:

Be their ^z shepherd also, and ^a bear them up for ever.

chief—evil, BAETH.; wrong, BRI. Vs. 4, 5. operation—work, BAETH. DUHM. V. 4. their desert—What they deserve, BAETH.; their deed, DUHM. V. 7. strength—protection, BAETH. I am helped—I have found help, BAETH.; And I found succor, DUHM.; or, I was helped, He. Hi. Hu. Be. praise—thank, BAETH. V. 8. their strength—a strength to his people, SYR. VULG. SEPT. DAV.; a protection for his people, BAETH.; V. 9. save—help, BAETH.; inheritance—own, BAETH. bear them up—carry them.

Var. Read.—V. 13. I . . . see—I am confident of seeing, Bi. Ch. See points and cf. Sept.; If I had not believed to see (to delight in, DUHM), BAETH. DUHM. Ps. 28.—V. 8. their strength—a strength unto his people, 8 MSS. Sept. Pesh. Ol. Bb. Hu. He. Bi. Ch. Br. (cf. Is. 38:8, Var. Read.); is protection for his people, BAETH.

3
c Ps. 26:9.
d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
e The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Ps. 12:2; 55:21; 62:4; Jer. 9:8.
h Peace, Pr. 17:1.
i Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
j Mischief, Ps. 140:2.

4
k Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
l Ps. 62:12; II Tim. 4:14.
m Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Job 34:11; Ez. 7:27.

5
o Is. 5:12.

6
p Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
q Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

7
r Ps. 59:17.
s Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
t Joy, Ps. 30:5.
u Songs, Ex. 15:1.

8
v Ps. 27:1.
w Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
x Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

9
y Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
z Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
a Deut. 1:31; Is. 40:11; 46:3; 63:9.

a Voice, Gen. 27:22.
b See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

1
c I Chr. 16:28, 29; Ps. 96:7-9.
d Son, Gen. 21:19.
e See "Sons of God," Gen. 6:2.
1 Or, *sons of God*.
2 Or, *gods*. See Ex. 15:11.
f Glory, Ps. 7:5.

2
g Name, Acts 16:18.
h Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Worship, Mt. 4:10.
j Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
3 Or, *in the beauty of holiness*.

3
k Ps. 104:7.
l Water, Ps. 95:5.
m Ps. 18:11.
4 Or, *great*.

4
n Ps. 68:33.

5
o See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
p Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.

6
q Ps. 114:4, 6.
r Calf, Lu. 15:23.
s Deut. 3:9.
t See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

7
5 Or, *heweth out flames of fire*.
u Fire, Lev. 10:2.

8
v Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
w Kadesh, Deut. 1:19.

The ^a Voice of Jehovah in the ^b Storm.

A Psalm of David.

29 ^c Ascribe unto Jê-hô^zvâh, O ye ^{d e 1} sons of the ² mighty,

Ascribe unto Jê-hô^zvâh
¹ glory and strength.

2 Ascribe unto Jê-hô^zvâh the
glory due unto his ^{g h} name;
ⁱ Worship Jê-hô^zvâh ^{j 3} in
holy array.

3 The ^k voice of Jê-hô^zvâh is
upon the ^l waters:
The God of glory ^m thunder-
eth,
Even Jê-hô^zvâh upon ⁴ many
waters.

4 The voice of Jê-hô^zvâh is
ⁿ powerful;
The voice of Jê-hô^zvâh is full
of majesty.

5 The voice of Jê-hô^zvâh
breaketh the ^o cedars;
Yea, Jê-hô^zvâh breaketh in
pieces the cedars of ^p Lëb^zä-
nôn.

6 He maketh them also to
^q skip like a ^r calf;
Lëb^zä-nôn and ^s Sirä^z-ôn like
a young ^t wild-ox.

7 The voice of Jê-hô^zvâh
^u cleaveth the flames of
^v fire.

8 The voice of Jê-hô^zvâh
shaketh the ^w wilderness;
Jê-hô^zvâh shaketh the wil-
derness of ^x Kâd^zdësh.

Var. Read.—Ps. 29.—V. 1. Ascribe—Give, BAETH. DUHM. sons of the mighty—*Kay*; sons of God, *Sept. Ge. Ev. Hi. Hu. Ol. De. Pe. Ch. a marg.* Cf. Ps. 89:6; sons of the gods, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. V. 2. array—adornment, Var. BRI. BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. voice—call of thunders, BAETH.; thunder, DUHM. is upon—sounds upon, BAETH.; over, DUHM. many—So DUHM.; great, BAETH. V. 4. voice—call of thunder, BAETH. is powerful—sounds with might, BAETH.; Thunder with might! DUHM. is full of majesty—in majesty, BAETH.; Thunder with greatness, DUHM. V. 6. He . . . calf—And he maketh Lebanon skip like a calf, BRI. skip—dance, BAETH. DUHM. young wild-ox—a wild-ox in his youth. Vs. 7, 8. voice—thunder call, BAETH.; thunder, DUHM. V. 7. cleaveth—cleaveth out, Var. V. 8. shaketh—So BAETH. DUHM.; whirleth, BRI. Vs. 8, 9. The thunder of Yahweh maketh oaks whirl, and maketh bare the forests, All the

9 The voice of Jê-hô^zvâh mak-
eth the ^x hinds to calve,
And strippeth the ^y forests
bare:
And in his ^z temple every-
thing saith, Glory.

10 ^a Jê-hô^zvâh sat as ^b King at
the ^c Flood;
Yea, Jê-hô^zvâh sitteth as
King for ever.

11 Jê-hô^zvâh will give ^d strength
unto his people;
Jê-hô^zvâh will ^e bless ^f his
people with ^g peace.

^h Thanksgiving for Deliverance from ⁱ Death.

A Psalm; a Song at the Dedication of the
House. A Psalm of ^j David.

30 I will ^k extol thee, O Jê-
hô^zvâh; for thou hast
^{l 6} raised me up,
And hast not made my ^m foes
to ⁿ rejoice over me.

2 O Jê-hô^zvâh my God,
I ^o cried unto thee, and thou
hast ^p healed me.

3 O Jê-hô^zvâh, thou hast
^q brought up my ^r soul from
^s Shë^zöl;

Thou hast kept me ^t alive,
^u that I should not ^v go
down to the ^w pit.

4 Sing ^x praise unto Jê-hô^zvâh,
O ye saints of his,
And give thanks to his holy
^y memorial name.

ends of the earth fear him, while in his palace every honor! speak, DUHM. V. 9. maketh . . . calve—maketh the hinds to writhe in travail, DAV. temple everything—palace every one. temple—palace, BAETH. DUHM. earth—So DUHM.; calleth, BAETH. V. 10. sat as king—Or, sat enthroned, *He. Hu. De. Pe. Kay*; sat enthroned (once) on, BAETH. DUHM.; sat enthroned over, BRI. V. 11. will give—giveth, Var. DUHM. Ps. 30.—V. 1. foes—enemies, BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. Sheol—Underworld, BAETH. V. 4. saints—Rather, godly ones, *Ew. &c.*; or, beloved ones, *Hu. Pe.* (see on Ps. 16:10); pious ones, BAETH. DUHM. holy . . . name—holy name, BAETH.; holy memory, DUHM.; sacred commemoration of Him, BRI.; holy name, *a*.

Var. Read.—Ps. 29.—V. 6. them—Omit, BRI. V. 7. A gloss, BRI. V. 9. maketh . . . calve—whirleth about the (tere-binths), BRI. And . . . glory—While in his palace every one calls "Oh Glory," BAETH.; Omit, BRI.

9
x See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
y See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
z Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

10
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b King, Deut. 17:15.
c Flood, Gen. 7:6.

11
d Ps. 28:8; 68:35; Is. 40:29.
e Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
f Israel a Chosen People, Deut. 4:1.
g Peace, Pr. 17:1.

h Thanksgiving, II Chr. 4:15.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.
j David, Ps. 17:12.

1
k Ps. 118:28; 145:1.
l Ps. 3:3.
m Or, *drawn*.
n Enemies, Job 31:29.
o Joy, Ps. 30:5.

2
o Cry, Lu. 18:7.
p Healing, Jer. 30:13.

3
q Ps. 86:13.
r Soul, Job 4:15.
s Sheol, Job 7:9.
t Life, Gen. 2:7.
u Another reading is, *from among them that go down to the pit*.
v Ps. 28:1.
w Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

4
w Praise, Ju. 5:3.
x Memorial, Is. 57:8.

5
a Anger, Pr. 15:1.
1 Or, *In his favor is life.*
b Mourning, John 11:35.
2 Heb. *may come in to lodge at even.*
c Night, Ps. 19:2.

6
d Job 29:18.
e Ps. 10:6; 62:2, 6.

7
f Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
g Face, Is. 6:2.
h Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

8
i Cry, Lu. 18:7.
j Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

9
k Blood, Lev. 17:11.
l Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
m Dust, Is. 65:25.
n Truth, John 14:6.

5 For his ^aanger is but for a moment;
¹His favor is for a life-time;
^bWeeping ²may tarry for the ^cnight,
 But *joy *cometh* in the morn-ing.

6 As for me, ^dI said in my prosperity,
 I shall ^enever be moved.

7 Thou, Jê-hô-^{vâh}, of thy fa-vor hadst made my ^fmoun-tain to stand strong:
 Thou didst hide thy ^gface; I was ^htroubled.

8 I ⁱcried to thee, O Jê-hô-^{vâh};
 And unto Jê-hô-^{vâh} I ^jmade supplication:

9 What profit is there in my ^kblood, when I go down to the ^lpit?
 Shall the ^mdust praise thee?
 shall it declare thy ⁿtruth?

Var. Rend.—V. 5. His favor . . . life-time—In his favor is life, R. Weeping . . . morning—At even weeping cometh in the lodge, But in the morning a shout of joy, BRL; Weeping cometh in at night and in (toward, DUHM) morning rejoicing, BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. As—But as. As . . . prosperity—And I thought in my rest, BAETH; Still, I thought in my security, DUHM. V. 7. Thou . . . strong—Yahweh in thy favor, thou stoodest as a mountain of refuge, DUHM. my mountain—So BAETH; (mine honor),

10 ^oHear, O Jê-hô-^{vâh}, and have ^pmercy upon me:
 Jê-hô-^{vâh}, be thou my ^qhelper.

11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into ^sdanc-ing;
 Thou hast ^tloosed my ^usack-cloth, and girded me with ^vgladness;

12 To the end that my ^wglory may ^xsing ^ypraise to thee, and not be silent.

O ^zJê-hô-^{vâh} my God, I will ^agive thanks unto thee for ever.

A Psalm of ^bComplaint and of Praise.

For the ^cChief Musician. A Psalm of ^dDavid.

31 ^eIn thee, O Jê-hô-^{vâh}, do I take refuge;
 Let me never be put to ^fshame:

BRL. troubled—terrified, BAETH. DUHM. V. 8. made supplication—So DUHM; begged for mercy, BAETH. V. 9. truth—faithfulness, BAETH. DUHM. V. 11. hast turned . . . hast loosed . . . girded—didst turn . . . didst put . . . girded. Hast turned—didst turn, BAETH. DUHM. V. 12. glory . . . thee—glory (or, praise) may sing to thee, *Eve. Ol. H.* Ps. 31.—V. 1. take refuge—hide myself, BAETH; trust, DUHM; put my trust in, R.

10
o Ps. 4:1; 27:7.
p Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
r Help, Acts 26:22.

11
s Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
t Is. 20:2.
u Sackcloth, I Kings 20:31.
v Gladness, Is. 51:3.

12
w Glory, Ps. 7:5.
x Songs, Ex. 15:1.
y Praise, Ju. 5:3.
z God, Gen. 1:1.
a Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

b Complaint, Col. 3:13.
c See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
d David, I Sam. 17:12.

1
e Vs. 1-3; 71:1-3.
f Shame, Col. 3:19.

*JOY AND REJOICING: Wicked find Joy in Folly.—Pr. 15:21. In Unrighteousness—II Thess. 2:12. In Death—I Tim. 5:6. In Carnal Pleasures—Ecl. 2:10, 26. Deceptive—Ecl. 7:6; Is. 22:13. Faces the Judgment Day—Ecl. 11:9. Momentary—Job 8:19; 20:5. Fool gives none—Pr. 17:21.

Duty of Righteous to rejoice.—It is Strength—Ezra 6:22; Neh. 8:10; Ps. 42:4; Col. 1:11; 2:5. Commanded—Deut. 12:18; Ps. 43:4; Rom. 12:12; Phil. 3:1; 4:4; I Thess. 5:16; I Pet. 4:13.

Reasons for rejoicing.—Grace—Lu. 1:47. Acts 2:28. In-dwelling in Christ—John 15:10. II. Answers to Prayer—John 16:24. Fellowship of Saints—II Tim. 1:4; I John 1:3, 5; II John 12. Care—Ps. 5:11; 16:89; 105:43. By Faith—Ps. 89:16; 149:2; Heb. 3:8; Rom. 5:11. In Hope—Rom. 5:2; Heb. 3:6. In the Truth—II Cor. 2:3. In the Lord—Phil. 4:10. Even in Persecutions, Sorrow, Trials or Calamities—Mt. 5:11, 12; Lu. 6:23; Heb. 10:34; II Chr. 6:10; Jas. 1:2; I Pet. 1:6; Heb. 3:17, 18; Rom. 8:28. Unspeakably Great—Ps. 21:6; 32:11; 68:3; Zech. 9:9; Lu. 6:23; Acts 8:8; I Cor. 8:2. Abides forever—John 15:11; I Thess. 5:16. Joy follows Affliction—Job 29:13; Ps. 30:5; 126:5; Is. 35:10; John 16:20, 33; I Pet. 4:13. Presence of Christ gives—John 3:29; 17:13.

Gratitude for Food and Raiment.—Deut. 28:47; Ps. 65:13; Ecl. 5:19, 20; Mt. 6:11, 31-33; 7:11; Lu. 11:3; Acts 14:17. For Goodness—II Chr. 7:10; Ps. 67:4. For Promises—Ps. 132:16; Is. 35:10; 55:12; 56:7; Jer. 31:13; 33:9-11; Zech. 8:19; Heb. 6:18; I Pet. 1:4. For Good Preaching—Neh. 8:12; Jer. 15:16; Lu. 8:13; Acts 8:13, 14, 48. For Zion—Ezra 6:16; Neh. 12:43; Ps. 48:2; Lam. 2:15; Gal. 4:26, 27; Heb. 12:22.

Joy of the Gospel.—The Very Name, Good Tidings of Great Joy—Lu. 2:10. Abraham saw—John 8:56; Gal. 3:4. Prophets and Angels desired to know—Mt. 13:17; I Pet. 1:10-12. Salvation—I Sam. 2:1; Ps. 9:14; 13:5; 20:5; 21:1; 35:9; 51:12; Is. 12:3; 25:9; 61:10; II Cor. 1:6. Better than Lands—Ps. 4:7; Mt. 10:42; Lu. 12:15, 21. Future Joy—Ps. 16:11; Mt. 25:21, 23; I Pet. 4:13; Jude 24.

Joy is to.—The Just and Upright—Ps. 32:11; 97:11; Pr. 21:15. Peacemakers—Pr. 12:20; Mt. 5:9. The Meek—Is. 29:19; Mt. 5:5. The Wise—Pr. 15:23. Parents of the Good—Pr. 23:24; Ps. 113:9. Believers—Lu. 24:52; Acts 2:46; 8:8, 39; 13:52; 15:3.

Ministers count Converts as Joy.—II Cor. 7:4; Phil. 2:2; 4:1; I Thess. 2:20; 3:9; Philemon 20; II John 4. Help—II Cor. 1:24; Phil. 1:25. Pray for—Rom. 15:13. Live in—Ps. 100:2; Rom. 15:32. Die in—Acts 20:24. Render Account in—Phil. 2:16; Heb. 13:17.

God rejoices over His People.—Zeph. 3:17; Ps. 149:4. For Fidelity: Enoch—Heb. 11:5. Fear—Ps. 147:11. Prayer—Pr. 15:8. Uprightness—I Chr. 29:17; Pr. 11:20. Repentance—Lu. 15:7, 10. Obedience—II Chr. 30:26. To do them Good—Num. 14:8; Deut. 30:9, 10; Jer. 32:41; II Sam. 22:20; II Chr. 20:27; Is. 49:13; 51:3, 11; 52:9; 60:15; 65:19.

Christ anointed to preach Joy.—Is. 61:1, 3; Lu. 4:18. Holy Spirit's Fruit is Joy—Gal. 5:22. Kingdom of Heaven is Joy—Rom. 14:17. Shout for—Ezra 3:11-13.

Figurative.—Stars rejoice—Job 38:7. Trees—Ps. 96:12.

Results of Joy.—Strength—Neh. 8:10; Phil. 4:10, 13. Sacrifice—Ps. 27:6. Liberality—I Chr. 29:9, 17; II Cor. 8:2.

¹
^a Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^b Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

²
^d Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^e Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
^f House, Deut. 24:10.
¹ Heb. fortresses.

³
^g See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
^h Ps. 18:2.

⁴
ⁱ Ps. 25:15.
^j Net, Ps. 25:15.

⁵
^k Lu. 23:46; Acts 7:59.
^l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^m Spirit, Job 4:15.
ⁿ Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^o Truth, John, 14:6.

⁶
^p Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^q Lying, Lev. 19:11.
^r Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
^s Faith, Heb. 11:1.

⁷
^t Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^u Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^v Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^x Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
² Or, the adversities of my soul.
^y Adversity, Job 19:6.

⁸
^z Deut. 32:30; Ps. 37:33.

^a Deliver me in thy ^b ^c righteousness.

² Bow down thine ^d ear unto me; deliver me speedily:

Be thou to me a strong ^e rock,

A ^f house of ¹ defence to save me.

³ For thou art my rock and my ^g fortress;

Therefore for ^h thy name's sake lead me and guide me.

⁴ Pluck me out of the ⁱ net that they have laid privily for me;

For thou art my stronghold.

⁵ ^k Into thy ^l hand I commend my ^m spirit:

Thou hast ⁿ redeemed me, O Jê-hô'vâh, thou God of ^o truth.

⁶ I ^p hate them that regard ^q lying ^r vanities;

But I ^s trust in Jê-hô'vâh.

⁷ I will be ^t glad and ^u rejoice in thy ^v ^w lovingkindness;

For thou hast seen my ^x affliction:

Thou hast known ² my soul in ^y adversities;

⁸ And thou hast not ^z shut me

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). Deliver me in—Save me according to, BAETH.; Save me in, DUHM. righteousness—So BAETH.; faithfulness, DUHM. V. 2, strong rock—rock of protection, BAETH.; rock of refuge, DUHM. house of defence—stronghold, BAETH.; house of stronghold, DUHM. V. 3, rock—So BAETH. DUHM.; crag, Var. Fortress—stronghold, BAETH. DUHM. V. 5, commend—commit, BRI. BAETH.; charge, DUHM. God of truth—faithful God, BAETH. DUHM.; God of faithfulness, BRI. V. 6, lying vanities—false gods, BRI. vain nothingness, DUHM.; vain gods, BAETH. V. 7, I will be—Or, O let me, *Ew. Ol. Hi.* affliction—misery, BAETH. my . . . adversities—the destitution of my soul, BRI. adversities—fears, BAETH. DUHM. V. 8, large—broad, BRI. V. 9, grief—So BAETH.; vexation, Var.; distress, BRI. V. 10, with sighing—in sighing, BAETH.; in groaning, BRI. because of iniquity—in misery, BAETH. DUHM. V. 11, adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. DUHM. fear—terror, BAETH. DUHM. BRI. they . . . fled—So BAETH. DUHM.; in the street they flee, BRI. V. 12, I . . . mind—Out of my heart has my mind vanished as one dead,

up into the hand of the ^a enemy;

Thou hast set my ^b feet ^c in a large place.

⁹ Have mercy upon me, O Jê-hô'vâh, for I am in distress:

Mine ^d eye wasteth away with ^e grief, *yea*, my soul and my ^f body.

¹⁰ For my ^g life is spent with sorrow,

And my ^h years with ⁱ sighing:

My ^j ^k strength faileth because of mine iniquity, And my ^l bones are wasted away.

¹¹ Because of all mine adversaries I am become a ^m reproach,

Yea, unto my ⁿ neighbors exceedingly,

And a ^o fear to mine acquaintance:

They that did see me without fled from me.

¹² I am ^p forgotten as a ^q dead man out of ^r mind:

I am like a broken ^s vessel.

¹³ For I have heard the ^t defaming of many,

^u Terror on every side:

While they ^v ^w took counsel together against me,

They ^x devised to take away my life.

BAETH.; I was forgotten out of heart, DUHM. broken—marred, BAETH. DUHM.; lost, BRI. V. 13, For . . . side—For the defaming of many, Terror all around me I hear, BRI. defaming—whispering (Jer. 20:10), Var. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 31.—V. 6, I hate—Thou hatest, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ew. Hi. Ol. Ric. De. Ch.* BAETH. DUHM. Cf. Ps. 5:5. V. 11, Because . . . acquaintance—Lüt. Because of all my enemies, I am become a reproach, And unto my neighbors exceedingly (a burden, *De.*), And (Yea, *u*) a fear unto my acquaintance: *so He. Hu. Kay., u; Ol. would place and unto my neighbors after acquaintance; La. Ch.* for exceedingly would read, a shaking (of the head) (*L.*); I am reproached by all my enemies, And by my neighbors, how much! And a fear to mine acquaintance, BAETH.; I am become a reproach through all mine enemies, and a fear to my neighbors, and a terror to mine acquaintances, DUHM. They . . . fled—They that see me on the street, flee before me, BAETH. DUHM.

^a Enemy, Job 31:29.
^b Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^c Ps. 4:1.

⁹
^d Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^e Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
^f Body, Num. 25:8.

¹⁰
^g Life, Gen. 2:7.
^h Year, Lev. 25:8.
ⁱ Sighing, Job, 3:24.
^j Ps. 39:11.
^k Ps. 32:3; 38:3; 102:3.
^l Bones, Ps. 34:20.

¹¹
^m Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
ⁿ Neighbors, Rom. 13:10.
^o Fear, Gen. 9:2

¹²
^p Ps. 68:5.
^q See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^r Mind, Job 38:36.
^s Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

¹³
^t See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
^u See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
^v Ps. 62:4; Mt. 27:1.
^w Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
^x Ps. 41:7.

14
a Faith, Heb. 11:1.
b Ps. 140:6.
15
c Job 14:5; 24:1.
d Ps. 143:9.
e Enemies, Job 31:29.
f Persecution, 1 Ki. 18:4.

16
g Face, Is. 6:2.
h Servant, Ex. 21:2.
i Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
j Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

17
k Ps. 25:20.
l Shame, Phil. 3:19.
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Calling, 1 Cor. 1:26.
o Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
p The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
q Ps. 94:17; 115:17; 1 Sam. 2:9.
r Sheol, Job 7:9.

18
s Lying, Lev. 19:11.
t Lips, Job, 2:10.
u The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.
v 1 Sam. 2:3; Jude 15.
w The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
x Pride, Ps. 10:2.
y Contempt, 1 Cor. 16:11.

19
z Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
b Ps. 5:11.
c Ps. 23:5.
d Son, Gen. 21:19.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.

20
f Ps. 27:5.
g Ps. 37:12.

14 But I ^a trusted in thee, O Jêhō^hvāh:
I said, ^b Thou art my God.
15 My ^c times are in thy hand:
^d Deliver me from the hand of mine ^e enemies, and from them that ^f persecute me.
16 Make thy ^g face to shine upon thy ^h servant:
ⁱ Save me in thy ^j lovingkindness.
17 Let me not be ^k ^l put to shame, O ^m Jê-hō^hvāh; for I have ⁿ ^o called upon thee:
Let ^p the wicked be put to shame, let them ^q be silent in ^r Shê^hōl.
18 Let the ^s lying ^t lips be ^u dumb,
Which ^v speak against the ^w righteous insolently,
With ^x pride and ^y contempt.
19 Oh how great is thy ^z goodness,
Which thou hast laid up for them that ^a fear thee,
Which thou hast wrought for them that ^b take refuge in thee,
^c Before the ^d sons of ^e men!
20 In the ^f covert of thy presence wilt thou hide them from the ^g plottings of man:
Thou wilt keep them secretly

Var. Rend.—V. 14. I—I, on my part, BRI. trusted . . . said—upon Thee do trust, BRI. have said. I said—*So Var.*; I say, BAETH. DUHM. V. 15. I said—*me—my followers, BAETH. DUHM. pursuer, BRI. V. 17. Sheol—So DUHM; Underworld, BAETH. V. 19. take refuge—hide themselves, BAETH. laid—treasured, BRI. Before—men—So BRI. Before men, BAETH. V. 20. Thou treasurest them in a shelter from the harshness of men; Thou hidest them in the covert of thy presence, BRI. wilt—dost, Var. BAETH. from the plottings—Omit, BAETH.; before the slander, DUHM. plottings of men—hands of men (i.e. conspirators), He. Hu. Text uncertain. strife—brawl, BAETH. pavilion—*Rather, covert, Var.*; tabernacle, BAETH. V. 21. strong—*So BAETH.; or, besieged, He.*; fortified, BRI. V. 22. I said—*So DUHM; I thought, BAETH.; Yet I had said, Var.*; I on my part said, BRI. haste—alarm, Var. BAETH. BRI. fear, DUHM; cut off—rejected, BAETH. DUHM; (driven away), BRI. eyes—eye, BRI.; Never-*

in a pavilion from the ^h strife of ⁱ tongues.
21 ^j Blessed be Jê-hō^hvāh;
For he hath showed me his ^k marvellous ^l lovingkindness in a strong ^m city.
22 As for me, ⁿ I said in my ^o haste,
I am ^p cut off from before thine ^q eyes:
Nevertheless thou ^r heardest the ^s voice of my supplications,
When I ^t cried unto thee.
23 Oh ^u love Jê-hō^hvāh, all ye ^v his saints:
Jê-hō^hvāh ^w preserveth ^x ^y the faithful,
And plentifully ^z rewardeth him that dealeth proudly.
24 ^a Be strong, and let your ^b heart take ^c courage,
All ye that ^d hope in Jê-hō^hvāh.

Blessedness of ^d Forgiveness and of Trust in God.

A Psalm of ^e David. ^f Maschil.

32 ^g Blessed is he whose ^h transgression is forgiven,
Whose sin is covered.
2 Blessed is the man unto whom Jê-hō^hvāh ⁱ imputeth not iniquity,
And in whose spirit there is ^j no guile.

theless . . . supplication—Only thou hast heard my loud pleading, BAETH. DUHM. V. 23. Oh—*Omit, BRI. saints—pious ones, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. Jehovah . . . faithful—Or, observeth faithfulness, He. Hi. De. Ric.*; protecteth the faithful, BAETH.; Yahweh preserveth faithfulness (of his friends), DUHM. him . . . proudly—the proud doer, r. V. 24. let your heart take courage—strong be your heart, BAETH. DUHM. heart—mind, BRI. take courage—*So BRI.*; gather strength, Var. Ps. 32.—*Title, Maschil—*an instruction, Hu.; a meditation, De.; a work of skill, Ew. Ric. V. 1. Blessed—Happy, BAETH. BRI.; Well be it to, DUHM. iniquity—guilt, BAETH. DUHM; transgression, BRI. V. 2. And . . . guile—*Omit, BRI. guile—i.e. self-deception, He. Hu. De. Kay.*; deception, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 31.—V. 21. strong city—heat of oppression, DUHM.

^h Strife, Pr. 26:21.
ⁱ Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
21
^j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^k Ps. 121:7.
^l Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^m City, Gen. 4:17.

22
ⁿ Ps. 116:11.
^o Or, alarm.
^p Ps. 88:5; Is. 38:11, 12.
^q Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^r Lam. 3:54.
^s Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^t Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^u Cry, Lu. 18:7.

23
^v Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.
^w Ps. 30:4; 37:28; 50:5.
^x Ps. 145:20; Rev. 2:10.
^y Faithfulness, 1 Cor. 4:17.
^z Or, faithful-ness.
^a Reward, Rev. 2:10.
^b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

24
^c Ps. 27:14.
^d Heart, Acts, 15:9.
^e Courage, Num. 13:30.
^f Hope, Pr. 23:18.
^g Or, wait for.
^h Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
ⁱ David, 1 Sam 17:12.
^j See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.

1
^g Ps. 85:2; 103:3; Rom. 4:7, 8.
^h Sin, Gen. 3:6.

2
ⁱ II Cor. 5:19.
^j John, 1:47.

3
a Ps. 39:2, 3.
b Bones, Ps.
34:20.
c Ps. 38:8.
1 Heb. *roaring*.

4
d Day, Lev.
25:8.
e Night, Ps.
19:2.
f Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
g Ps. 22:15.
h Or, *into the*.
h Summer, Gen.
8:22.

5
i Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.

6
k Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
l Ps. 69:13.
3 Or, *in the time
of finding out
sin*.
m Ps. 46:1-3;
69:1; 124:5;
144:7; Is. 43:2.
n Waters, Ps.
95:5.

7
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Ps. 31:20;
91:1; 119:114.
r Ps. 121:7.
r Adversity,
Job 19:6.
s Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
t Songs, Ex.
15:1.
u Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts, 2:40.

8
v Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

3 When ^aI kept silence, my
^bbones wasted away
Through my ^cgroaning all
the day long.

4 For ^dday and ^enight ^fthy
hand was heavy upon me:
My ^gmoisture was changed
²as with the drought of
^hsummer. [Sēlāh]

5 I ⁱacknowledged my sin unto
thee,
And mine iniquity did I not
hide:
I said, I will confess my trans-
gressions unto Jē-hō'vāh;
And thou ^jforgavest the
iniquity of my sin.

6 For this let every one that is
godly ^kpray unto thee ^lin
a time when thou mayest
be found:

Surely ^mwhen the great ⁿwa-
ters overflow they shall not
reach unto him.

7 ^oThou art ^pmy hiding-place;
thou ^qwilt preserve me
from ^rtrouble;

Thou wilt compass me about
with ^tsongs of ^udeliver-
ance. [Sēlāh]

8 I will ^vinstruct thee and teach
thee in the way which thou
shalt go:

Var. Rend.—V. 3. when I kept silent, my bones waxed old through my roaring, BRL. V. 4. moisture—So DUHM; moisture of life, BAETH. drought—heat, BAETH; dryness, DUHM. V. 5. acknowledged—So DUHM; made known, BRL. BAETH. iniquity—guilt, BAETH. DUHM. did I not hide—I do not cover, BRL.; have I not hid, r. the sin—the guilt of my sins, BAETH. DUHM; mine iniquity—my sin didst (pardon), BRL. V. 6. every . . . godly—every pious one, BAETH. DUHM; the pious, BRL. when . . . found—(Heb. of finding); or, of finding out (sin) a *marg.*; in time of distress, BRL. DUHM; time of the finding, BAETH. Surely . . . overflow—when great waters swell, *De.*; At the outburst of the many waters, BRL.; At the flowing along of great waters, BAETH.; At the bursts of many waters, DUHM. shall—will, *Var.* BAETH. V. 7. Thou . . . hiding-place—O thou, my hiding-place, BRL. hiding-place—protection, BAETH. thou . . . trouble—From straits mayest thou preserve me, BRL. preserve—protect, BAETH.; take me, DUHM. trouble—distress, BAETH. DUHM; *Insert*, My rejoicing, BAETH. Thou . . . deliverance—O deliverer, mayest thou encompass me about, BRL. songs of deliverance—help, DUHM; salvation, BAETH. V. 8. counsel thee—give counsel: counsel thee, (I will fix), BRL.; direct thee,

I will counsel thee ^wwith
mine ^xeye upon thee.

9 Be ye not as the ^yhorse, or as
the ^zmule, which have no
^aunderstanding;

Whose ^btrappings must be
bit and bridle to hold them
in,

⁴Else they will not come near
unto thee.

10 Many ^csorrows shall be to
^ethe wicked;

But he that ^dtrusteth in Jē-
hō'vāh, ^ghis lovingkindness
shall compass him about.

11 Be ⁱglad in Jē-hō'vāh, and
rejoice, ye righteous;
And ^jshout for ^kjoy, all ye
that are ^lupright in
ⁿheart.

Praise to the Creator and Pre-server.

33 Rejoice in Jē-hō'vāh,
O ye righteous:

Praise is comely for the up-
right.

2 Give ^qthanks unto Jē-hō'-
vāh with the ^rharp:

Sing praises unto him with
the ^spsaltery of ten strings.

3 Sing unto him a new song;
Play skilfully with a loud
noise.

BAETH. DUHM. V. 9. which have no—without, BAETH. DUHM, BRL. whose . . . sin—whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, r. *Very hard*; With bridle and halter, its harness to be muzzled, BRL. whose . . . unto thee—whose one must bring to thee with bridle and nospiece, DUHM. bit and bridle—reins and bridle, BAETH.; reins and nospiece, DUHM; bridle and halter, BRL. trappings—bridle and halter, BRL. trappings—pride, BAETH. to hold them in—to tame, BAETH. *Else* . . . come—who does not wish to come, BAETH. V. 10. sorrows—pains, BAETH. DUHM. shall be to—But kindness has he that trusteth in Yahweh, BRL.; lovingkindness—mercy, r. V. 11. And . . . heart—and be jubilant, all ye right-minded, BRL. upright in heart—So DUHM; your pious hearts, BAETH. Ps. 33.—V. 1. is comely—is becoming, BAETH. BRL.; delights, DUHM. V. 2. harp—zither, BAETH.; lyre, BRL. sing . . . strings—with a ten-stringed harp play to Him, BRL. BAETH. V. 3. Play . . . noise—Strike loudly under the sound of the trombone, BAETH.; a loud noise—shouting, BRL. justice—judgement, r.

Var. Read.—Ps. 32.—V. 4. My . . . summer—I was changed (unto misery, as when thorns smite me), BRL.

w Ps. 35:18.
z Eye, Ps. 17:8.

9
y See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
z Mule, Zech. 14:15.
a See "Mind," Job 38:36.
b Harness, Jer. 46:4.
4 Or, *That they come not near*.

10
c Sorrow, 1 Thess. 4:13.
d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
e The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
f Faith, Heb. 11:1.
g Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

11
i Gladness, Is. 51:3.
j Shouting, Is. 12:6.
k Joy, Ps. 30:4.
l Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
m Ps. 7:10; 64:10.
n Heart, Acts 15:9.

o Praise, Ju. 5:3.
p God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

2
q Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
r Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
s See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.

4

a Word of God, John 6:63.
b Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.

5

c Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Justice, Mic. 6:8.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
f Ps. 119:64.

6

g Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
h Gen. 2:1.
i See "Sun, Moon and Stars," Ps. 136:8, 9.
j Breath, Acts 17:25.
k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

7

l Sea, Ex. 14:21.
m See "House," Deut. 24:10.

8

n Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
o World, Rev. 10:6.
p Ps. 96:9.

9

q Gen. 1:3; Ps. 148:5.
r Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

10

s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Nations, Gen. 10:32.

11

u Job 23:13; Pr. 19:21.
v See "Mind," Job 38:36.
w Heart, Acts 15:9.

4 For the ^a word of Jê-hô⁴vâh is right;

And all his work is ^bdone in faithfulness.

5 He ^cloveth righteousness and ^djustice:

The ^eearth is full of the lovingkindness of Jê-hô⁴vâh.

6 By the word of Jê-hô⁴vâh were the ^gheavens made,

And ^hi all the host of them by the ⁱbreath of his ^kmouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the ^lsea together as a heap:

He layeth up the deeps in ^mstorehouses.

8 Let all the earth ⁿfear Jê-hô⁴vâh:

Let all the inhabitants of the ^oworld ^pstand in awe of him.

9 For ^qhe spake, and it was done;

He ^rcommanded, and it stood fast.

10 Jê-hô⁴vâh ^sbringeth the counsel of the ^tnations to nought;

He maketh the thoughts of the peoples to be of no effect.

11 The ^ucounsel of Jê-hô⁴vâh standeth fast for ever.

The ^vthoughts of his ^wheart to all generations.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. By—Through, BAETH. the word of Jehovah—His word, BRI. V. 7. He . . . heap—He gathereth in a flask the waters of the sea, BRI. heap—whirlpool, BAETH. DUHM. He . . . store-houses—Putteth in treasuries the primeval deep, BRI. deeps—waves, BAETH.; oceans, DUHM. store-houses—store-rooms, BAETH. V. 9. it was done—it came to pass, BAETH. BRI. stood fast—stood forth, BRI. BAETH. V. 10. bringeth—Or, hath brought, Var. BAETH.; hath made, *Hi. Ev. De.* BAETH.; doth make, BRI. thoughts—plans, BRI. V. 11. thoughts of his heart—plans of his mind, BRI. V. 12. Blessed—Happy, Var. BRI. BAETH. V. 13. He . . . men—See all the sons of men, BRI. sons—children, BAETH. V. 14. place . . . Upon—place where He sits enthroned, He doth glance, At, BRI. V. 15. He . . . considereth—Even he who formeth the hearts of them all, who discerneth, DAV.; He that formed their mind altogether, He that discerneth, BRI. He that . . . That

12 Blessed is the nation whose God is Jê-hô⁴vâh,

The people whom he hath ^xchosen for his own ^zinheritance.

13 Jê-hô⁴vâh ^alooketh from heaven;

He beholdeth all the ^bsons of men;

14 From ^cthe place of his habitation he looketh forth

Upon all the inhabitants of the earth,

15 He that ^dfashioneth the hearts of them all,

That ^econsidereth all their works.

16 There is no ^fking ^gsaved by ^hthe multitude of a host:

A mighty ⁱman is not delivered by great strength.

17 A ^jhorse is a ^kvain thing for safety;

Neither doth he deliver any by his great power.

18 Behold, ^lthe eye of Jê-hô⁴vâh is upon them that ^mfear him,

Upon them that ⁿhope in his ^olovingkindness;

19 To ^pdeliver their soul from ^qdeath,

And to keep them ^ralive in ^sfamine.

20 Our ^tsoul hath ^uwaited for Jê-hô⁴vâh:

He is our ^vhelp and our ^wshield.

—He who—Who, Var. V. 16. There . . . saved—The king is not saved, Var. The king is not victorious, BAETH. DUHM. There . . . host—The king does not gain a victory by his great army, BRI. BAETH.; The king . . . victory by combat, DUHM. is—cannot, BRI. mighty man—hero, BAETH. V. 17. A horse . . . safety—It is a delusion to expect a victory from a horse, BAETH.; The horse is false help for victory, DUHM.; vain . . . safety—delusion for victory, BRI. Neither . . . power—and by his great army he cannot deliver, BRI. power—strength, BAETH. V. 19. soul—life, BRI. BAETH. V. 20. hath waited—doth wait, BRI. BAETH.; waiteth patiently, DAV.

Var. Read.—Ps. 33.—V. 7. as a heap—in a wine-skin, *Sept. Pesh. Targ. Jer. Cap-pel, Ev. Ge. cf. Job 38:27*; as in a whirlpool, BAETH. DUHM.

12

x See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
y Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
z Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

13

a Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
b Ps. 11:4.

14

c Ps. 102:19;
I Ki. 8:39, 43.

15

d Ps. 119:73;
Job 10:8.
e II Chr. 16:9;
Job 34:21.

16

f King, Deut. 17:15.
g Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
h Or, a great power.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.

17

j See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
k Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.

18

l Eye, Ps. 17:8.
m See "God," Gen. 1:1.
n Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
o Hope, Pr. 23:48.
p Or, wait for.
q Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

19

s Deliverance of Soul, Job 4:15.
t Death, Rom. 5:12.
u Life, Gen. 2:7.
v Famine, II Sam. 21:1.

20

w Soul, Job 4:15.
x Ps. 62:1;
130:6; Is. 8:17.
y Help, Acts 26:22.
z Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.

21

- a Heart, Acts 15:9.
b Joy, Ps. 30:5:5.
c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
d Name, Acts 16:18.

22

- 1 Or, wait for.

- e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
g David, I Sam. 17:12.
2 See I Sam. 21:10-15.
3 Or, feigned madness.
h Abimelech, Gen. 20:2.

1

- i Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
j Praise, Ju. 5:3.
k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

2

- l Soul, Job 4:15.
m Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
n See "Christian Graces," I Pet. 1:5.
o Ps. 69:32.
p Gladness, Is. 51:3.

3

- q Ps. 35:27; 69:30; Lu. 1:46.
r Ps. 18:46.

4

- s Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
t Fear, Gen. 9:2.

5

- u Ps. 36:9; Is. 60:5.
v Face, Is. 6:2.
w Ps. 25:3.

6

- x See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
y Cry, Lu. 18:7.
z Adversity, Job 19:6.
a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

7

- b Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
c Encampment, Num. 31:10.

21 For our ^a heart shall ^b rejoice in him,
Because we have ^c trusted in his holy ^d name.
22 Let thy lovingkindness, O Jê-hô'vâh, be upon us,
According as we ¹ have hoped in thee.

Jehovah a ^e Provider and ^f Deliverer.

A Psalm of ^g David; ² when he ³ changed his behavior before ^h Abimelech, who drove him away, and he departed.

34 I will ⁱ bless Jê-hô'vâh at all times:
His ^j praise shall continually be in my ^k mouth.

2 My ^l soul shall make her ^m boast in Jê-hô'vâh:

The ⁿ meek shall hear thereof, and be ^p glad.

3 Oh ^q magnify Jê-hô'vâh with me,

And let us ^r exalt his name together.

4 I ^s sought Jê-hô'vâh, and he answered me,
And delivered me from all my ^t fears.

5 They ^u looked unto him, and were radiant;
And their ^v faces shall ^w never be confounded.

6 This ^x poor man ^y cried, and Jê-hô'vâh heard him,
And saved him out of all his ^z troubles.

7 The ^a angel of Jê-hô'vâh ^c encampeth round about them that fear him,
And delivereth them.

Var. Rend.—V. 21. shall rejoice—is glad, BRI. Because—For, BRI. have trusted—trust, BRI. Ps. 34.—V. 2. The . . . glad—let the afflicted (make it heard) and be glad, BRI. meek—sufferer, BAETH. V. 4. answered—heard, BAETH.; fears—terrors, BRI. BAETH. V. 5. were radiant—beamed, BRI.; were lightened, R. and . . . confounded—may their faces not be ashamed, Hu. Pe. faces . . . confounded—face was not abashed, BRI. never be confounded—not blush, BAETH.; not to be ashamed, DUHM. V. 6. poor man—same afflicted people, BRI.; this needy (man), DUHM.; sufferer, BAETH.; afflicted man, DAV. Vs. 6, 17. troubles—distresses, BAETH. BRI. V. 8. Jehovah—He, BRI. Blessed—Happy, BAETH. BRI. taketh refuge—trusteth, R. V. 9.

8 Oh ^d taste and see that Jê-hô'vâh is ^e good:

Blessed is the ^f man that taketh ^g refuge in him.

9 Oh fear Jê-hô'vâh, ye ^h his saints;

For there is ⁱ no want to them that fear him.

10 The young ^j lions do lack, and suffer ^k hunger;

But they that seek Jê-hô'vâh shall ^l not want any good thing.

11 ^m Come, ye ⁿ children, hearken unto me:

I will ^o teach you the fear of Jê-hô'vâh.

12 ^p What man is he that desireth ^q life,

And ^r loveth ^s many ^t days, that he may ^u see good?

13 Keep ^v thy tongue from ^w evil, And thy ^x lips from ^y speaking guile.

14 ^z Depart from evil, and do good; Seek ^a peace, and ^b pursue it.

15 The ^c eyes of Jê-hô'vâh are toward the ^d righteous, And his ^e ears are open unto their cry.

16 The ^f face of Jê-hô'vâh is against them that do evil, To ^g cut off the remembrance of them from the ^h earth.

17 The ⁱ righteous cried, and Jê-hô'vâh heard,
And delivered them out of all their troubles.

ye his saints—His holy ones, BRI. Vs. 9, 10. want—lack, BRI. V. 11. children—sons, BRI. DAV. V. 12. desireth—So BAETH. DUHM.; taketh pleasure in, BRI. loveth—wischeth, BAETH. guile—deceit, BRI.; false speeches, BAETH. V. 15. cry—cry for help, BRI. V. 16. the remembrance—their memory, BRI. V. 17. The righteous—So Sept. Vulg.; They, BAETH. BRI. cried—cry, BRI. heard . . . heareth, BRI. delivered—delivereth, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 34.—V. 5. Oh look unto him and be lightened; and let not your faces be ashamed, Sept. Pesh. Jer. Ew. Ch. (pts. and one letter); Look unto him (Yahweh, DUHM) and become happy, and your face shall not blush (be ashamed, DUHM), BAETH. DUHM; They looked unto him and beamed and their face was not abashed, BRI. V. 17. The righteous cried—Lit. (They) cry, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Ew., like A. v., supply, The righteous; They, BAETH. BRI. Hi. and De. would transpose V. 15 and 16.

8

- d Taste, Col. 2:21.
e Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Refuge, Heb. 6:18.

9

- h Ps. 31:23.
i Ps. 23:1.

10

- j Lion, Job 4:10.
k Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
l Ps. 84:11.

11

- m Ps. 66:16.
n Children, Gen. 3:16.
o Instruction, Is. 54:13.

12

- p Vs. 12:16; I Pet. 3:10, 12.
q Life, Gen. 2:7.
r Love, I Cor. 13:1.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.
t Eccl. 3:13.

13

- u Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
v Evil, Ps. 97:10.
w Lips, Job 2:10.
x I Pet. 2:22.

14

- y Ps. 37:27; Is. 1:16, 17.
z Peace, Pr. 17:1.
a Rom. 14:19; Heb. 12:14.

15

- b Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c Ps. 33:18.
d Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
e Ears, Ex. 29:20.
f Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

16

- g Jer. 44:11; Amos 9:4.
h Prayers not answered, Mt. 5:44.
i Ps. 9:6; 109:15; Job 18:17.
j Earth, Gen. 2:1.

18

a Ps. 145:18.
b Ps. 147:3; Is.
61:1.
c Heart, Acts
15:9.
d Spirit, Job
4:15.

19

e Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
f The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
g Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.

20

h Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
i Bones, Ps.
34:20.

21

j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
k Ps. 94:23;
140:11; Pr.
24:16.
l Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
m The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
n Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
o Punishment
for Sin, Gen.
3:6.
l Or, held guilty.

22

p God, Gen. 1:1.
q Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.
r Soul, Job
4:15.
s Servant, Ex.
21:2.
t Ps. 37:40.
u Refuge, Heb.
6:18.
v Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
w Enemies, Job
31:29.
x David, I Sam.
17:12.

1

y Strife, Pr.
26:21.
z Ps. 18:43; Is.
49:25.
a Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
b Ps. 56:2.

2

c See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.
d Help, Acts
26:22.

3

e Weapons. See
"War," Josh.
22:12.
2 Or, and the
battle-axe
against &c.
f Ps. 62:2.

18 Jê-hô'vâh ^a is nigh unto
them that are of a ^b broken
^c heart,
And saveth such as are of a
contrite ^d spirit.

19 Many are the ^e afflictions of
the righteous;

But Jê-hô'vâh ^g delivereth
him out of them all.

20 ^h He keepeth all his ⁱ bones:
Not one of them is broken.

21 ^{j k l} Evil shall slay ^m the
wicked;

And they that ⁿ hate the
righteous shall be ^{o 1} con-
demned.

22 ^p Jê-hô'vâh ^q redeemeth the
soul of his ^s servants;

And none of them that ^t take
^u refuge in him shall be
condemned.

^vPrayer for Rescue from ^wEnemies.

A Psalm of ^xDavid.

35 ^yStrive thou, O Jê-hô'
vâh, with them that
^z strive with me:

^a Fight thou against them
that ^b fight against me.

2 Take hold of ^c shield and
buckler,

And stand up for ^d my help.

3 Draw out also the ^e spear,
² and stop the way against
them that pursue me:

Say unto my soul, I am ^f thy
salvation.

Var. Read.—V. 18. that . . . heart—the broken-hearted, BRI. BAETH. of . . . spirit—the crushed in spirit, BRI.; who have a crushed soul, BAETH. V. 19. afflictions—misfortunes, BRI.; sufferings, BAETH.; wrongs, DUHM. V. 21. Evil—Misfortune, He. Ol. Hi. Hu. BRI. BAETH. be condemned—counted guilty, Var.; suffer for it, BAETH.; suffer punishment, BRI. V. 22. take refuge—trust, R. Ps. 35.—V. 1. O Yahweh, plead my cause, fight with them that fight me, BRI. V. 2. buckler—battle-axe, BAETH.; target, DUHM. V. 3. spear—spear (and javelin), BRI.; spear and battle-axe against, Ew. Hu. Pe. Ch. DUHM. and . . . me—to encounter him that pursues me, BRI.; and obstruct against my followers, BAETH.; against my pursuers, DUHM. salvation—So DUHM, BRI.; help, BAETH. V. 4. soul—life, BAETH. be confounded—blush, BAETH. hurt—misfortune, BAETH. V. 5. and . . . on—while . . . follows them, BAETH. the

4 Let them be put to ^g shame
and brought to ^h dishonor
that seek after my soul:

Let them be ⁱ turned back
and confounded that de-
vise my hurt.

5 Let them be as ^j chaff before
the ^k wind,

And the ^l angel of Jê-hô'vâh
driving them on.

6 Let their way be ^{m 3} dark and
ⁿ slippery,

And the angel of Jê-hô'vâh
pursuing them.

7 For ^o without cause have they
hid for me ^{p 4} their net in a
^q pit;

Without cause have they
dugged a pit for my soul.

8 Let ^r destruction come upon
him unawares;

And let his net that he hath
hid catch himself:

^s With destruction let him
fall therein.

9 And my soul shall be ^t joyful
in Jê-hô'vâh:

It shall rejoice in his salva-
tion.

10 All my bones shall say, Jê-
hô'vâh, ^u who is like unto
thee,

Who deliverest ^v the poor
from him ^v that is too
strong for him,

Yea, the poor and the needy
from him that ^w robbeth
him?

angel . . . on—(thine) angel pursuing them, BRI. driving them on—Rather, push them down, Var.; their pursuer, DUHM. V. 6. dark and slippery—darkness and slippery places, BRI. and . . . them—(thine) angel thrusting them down, BRI.; while the angel of Yahweh pursues them, BAETH. V. 7. my soul—me, BRI. BAETH. in a pit—Omit, BRI. V. 8. Let—May, BAETH. destruction—desolation, BRI. him—them, BRI. himself—him, BRI. with . . . therein—Let him fall into destruction, BAETH.; Or, Let him fall therein with a crash, Hi. De.; and in the pit let him fall, BRI. V. 9. salvation—help, BAETH. V. 10. poor—sufferers, BAETH.; wretched, DUHM; afflicted, BRI. robbeth—spoileth, BRI. R.

Var. Read.—Ps. 35.—Vs. 5, 6. Hu. De. would transpose the last words of vs. 5 and 6. V. 7. their . . . pit—their net, a pit, Hi. Ol. Hu. De. Pe. doubtfully. Two words transposed; rendering of A. V. untenable.

4

g Shame, Phil.
3:19.
h See "Honor,"
Mal. 1:6.
i Ps. 40:14;
129:5.

5

j Chaff, Job
21:18.
k Wind, Job
27:21.
l Angel, I Pet.
1:12.

6

m Darkness, Job
38:9.
3 Heb. darkness
and slippery
places.
n Ps. 73:18; Jer.
23:12.

7

o Ps. 69:4;
109:3; 140:5.
p Net, Ps. 25:15.
4 Or, the pit of
their net.
q Pit, II Sam.
23:20.

8

r Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
5 Or, Into that
very destruction
let him
fall.

9

s Joy, Ps. 30:5.

10

t Ex. 15:11; Ps.
86:8; Mic.
7:18.
u The Poor,
v Deut. 24:14.
Ps. 18:17.
w See "Steal-
ing," Lev.
19:11.

11
a The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
1 Or, *Malicious*.
See Ex. 23:1.
b Witnesses,
John 8:17.
c See "Ignorance," Acts
17:23.
d Innocence,
Dan. 6:22.
e Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

12
f Reward, Rev.
2:10.
g Evil, Ps.
97:10.
h Sorrow,
1 Thess. 4:13.

13
i Job 30:25.
j See "Disease,"
Ps. 103:3.
k Clothing, Job
31:19.
l Sackcloth,
1 Ki. 30:21.
m Affliction of
Soul, Job 4:15.
n Fasting,
1 Sam. 7:6.
o Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
2 Or, *shall re-
turn*.

14
p Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.
q Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
r Mourning,
John 11:35.
s Mother, Deut.
5:16.

15
t Adversity,
Job 19:6.
3 Heb. *my limp-
ing*.
u Joy, Ps. 30:5.
v Job 30:1; 8.
12.
4 Or, *smilers*.
5 Or those
whom *I knew
not*.
w Ps. 7:2.

16
6 Or, *Among*.
x Mockery,
Lam. 1:7.
y Feast, Num.
29:39.
z Teeth, Pr.
25:19.

17
a Ps. 13:1; Hab.
1:13.

11 ^a1 Unrighteous^b witnesses rise
up;
They ask me of things that I
^{c d e} know not.

12 They ^f reward me ^g evil for
good,

To the ^h bereaving of my soul.

13 But as for me, ⁱ when they
were ^j sick, my ^k clothing
was ^l sackcloth:

I ^m afflicted my soul with
ⁿ fasting;

And my ^o prayer ² returned
into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though it
had been my ^p friend or
my ^q brother:

I bowed down ^r mourning, as
one that bewaileth his
^s mother.

15 But in ^t mine adversity they
^u rejoiced, and gathered
themselves together:

The ^v ^abjects gathered them-
selves together against me,
and ⁵ I knew *it* not;

They did ^w tear me, and
ceased not:

16 ⁶ Like the profane ^x mockers
in ^y feasts,

They gnashed upon me with
their ^z teeth.

17 Lord, ^a how long wilt thou
look on?

Var. Rend.—V. 11. unrighteous wit-
nesses—Witnesses of violence, BRI. Un-
righteous—unjust, Var.; Wicked, BAETH.
They . . . not—that of which I am not
aware they require of me, BRI. V. 12.
To . . . soul—bereavement to me, BRI.
bereaving—bereavement, Var. V. 13. sick
—deadly wounded, BRI. was—I made,
BRI. returned—Or, returned (empty);
Or, is requited, Hu.; returned unto mine—
So BAETH.; was upon my, BRI.; turned
toward my, DUHM. V. 14. As for a
friend, as for mine own brother, I went
in procession, in black I bowed down,
BRI. mourning—in black, BAETH. Vs.
15, 16. *The verbs should all be in the present
tense, Var. V. 15.* But when I halted,
they rejoiced, and they gathered together
(in throngs) against me. Smilers tore me,
for that of which I am not aware, with-
out cessation BRI. In mine adversity—
at my halting, DAV.; when I halted, a;
In my falling, BAETH. The ajects . . .
not—Strangers and people gather them-
selves against me, BAETH.; They gather-
ed malice against me, DUHM.; They
gather together against me unawares,
DAV. ajects—Or, slanderers (*lit.* whips,
as Sept., or smiters; cf. Jer. 18:18), Ge.
Ew. and I knew it not—Or, even men that
I know not, Ol. De Kay; though I know
nothing (against myself), Ew.; whom I

Rescue my ^b soul from their
^c destructions,
My ^d ⁷ darling from the
^e lions.

18 I will ^f give thee thanks in
the great assembly:

I will ^g praise thee among
⁸ much people.

19 Let ^h not them that are mine
ⁱ enemies ^j ⁹ wrongfully re-
joice over me;

Neither let them ^k wink with
the ^l eye ^m that hate me
without a cause.

20 For they speak not ⁿ peace;
But they devise ^o deceitful
^p words against them that
are quiet in the ^q land.

21 Yea, they ^r opened their
^s mouth wide against me;
They said, ^t Aha, aha, our
eye hath seen it.

22 ^u Thou hast seen it, O Jè-hō-
vāh; ^v keep not silence:

O Lord, ^w be not far from me.

23 ^x Stir up thyself, and awake
to the ^y justice due unto me,
Even unto my cause, my
God and my Lord.

24 ^z Judge me, O Jè-hō-vāh my
God, according to thy
^{a b} righteousness;

And let them not rejoice over
me.

do not know BAETH.; of which I know
nothing, DUHM. They . . . not—they
slandered continually, BAETH. V. 16.
Like . . . feasts—In my pollution they
mocked, BRI.: Like the profane table-
jesters (*lit.* jesters for cakes), *He. De.
Kay, DeWitt*; With the profane mock-
eries of backbiting, Ew. Ol.; With profane
outlandish stammerers, *Ilu. Pe.* V. 17.
O recover my life from roars, from
lions mine only one, BRI. Rescue—Re-
fresh, BAETH. darling—only one, Var.
BAETH. DUHM. destructions—So
BAETH.; roaring ones, DUHM. V. 18.
assembly—congregations, BRI. V. 19.
Let not them that hate me without cause,
rejoice over me, winking with the eye,
BRI. Vs. 20, 21. But . . . Yea—but
against my tranquillity, deceitful things
they devise, and, BRI. V. 23. Stir up
Thyself for my judgement, my God, and
awake to my cause, BRI. V. 24. thy—
my, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 13. returned—mayest
thou requite, *Bi. Ch. (L.)*. V. 15. ajects—
strangers, *Ol. Bi. Ch.*; strangers and peo-
ple, BAETH.; They, DAV. V. 16. Like
feasts—They tried me, they mocked
at me with mockery, *Sept.* BAETH.; They
scoff continually in wickedness, they keep
on mocking, DUHM.

b Soul, Job 4:15.
c Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
d Ps. 22:20, 21.
7 Or, *dear life*.
e Lion, Job
4:10.

18
f Thanksgiving,
11 Cor. 4:15.
g Praise, Ju.
5:3.
8 Or, *a mighty
people*.

19
h Ps. 13:4; 30:1;
38:16.
i Enemies, Job
31:29.
j Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
9 Heb. *falsely*.
k Pr. 6:13;
10:10.
l Eye, Ps. 17:8.
m Hatred, Pr.
26:24.

20
n Peace, Pr.
17:1.
o Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
p Words, Pr.
15:23.
q Land, Gen.
23:15.

21
r Ps. 22:13;
Job 16:10.
s Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
t Ps. 40:16;
70:3.

22
u Ps. 10:14;
Ex. 3:7.
v Ps. 28:1.
w Ps. 10:1;
22:11; 38:21;
71:12.

23
x Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
y Justice, Mic.
6:8.

24
z God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
a Righteousness
of God, Gen.
1:1.
b Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

25

- a Hearts, Acts 15:9.
b Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
1 Heb. *Aha*, our desire.
c Ps. 56:1; 124:3; Pr. 1:12; Lam. 2:16.

26

- d Shame, Phil. 3:19.
e Joy, Ps. 30:35.
f See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
g Ps. 38:16; Job 19:5.

27

- h Shouting, Is. 12:6.
i Gladness, Is. 51:3.
2 Heb. *have pleasure in my righteousness.*
j Ps. 9:4.
k Ps. 40:16; 70:4.
l Ps. 147:11; 149:4.
m Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
n Servant, Ex. 21:2.

28

- o Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
p Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Praise, Ju. 5:3.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
t Man, Gen. 2:7.
u Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Mercy, Ps. 25:26.
w Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
x See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
y David, I Sam. 17:12.

1

- z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
3 Or, *Transgression saith to the wicked.*
4 Or, *uttereth its oracle.*
a Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

2

- b Flattery, I Thess. 2:5.
5 Or, *it (or, he) flattereth him in his eyes.*
c Eyes, Ps. 17:18.

25 Let them not say in their^a heart,
^{b1} Aha, so would we have it:
Let them not say, We have^c swallowed him up.

26 Let them be put to^d shame and confounded together that^e rejoice at my hurt:
Let them be clothed with shame and^f dishonor that^g magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them^h shout for joy, and beⁱ glad, that² favor^j my righteous cause:
Yea, ^k let them say continually, Jē-hō^l-vāh be magnified,
Who hath^l ^m pleasure in the prosperity of hisⁿ servant.
28 And my^o tongue shall talk of thy^p righteousness
And of thy^q praise all the^r day long.

^sWickedness of ^tMen and ^{u v w}Loving-kindness of God.

For the ^xChief Musician. A Psalm of^y David the servant of Jehovah.

36 ²³ The transgression of the wicked⁴ saith within my heart,
There is^a no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For^{b5} he flattereth himself in his own^c eyes,

Var. Rend.—V. 25. heart—mind, BRI. so would we have it: Let them not say—our desire! BRI. V. 27. that . . . cause—(in Thee) that delight in Thy righteousness, BRI.; who wish my right, BAETH. prosperity—peace, BAETH. talk of—sing, BAETH.; murmur, BRI. Ps. 36. V. 1. The . . . saith—Rather, (There is) a revelation of the transgression of the wicked, *De Witt*. The . . . heart—a sentence of sin of the wicked comes out of the inmost part of his heart, BAETH. Or, the sinner says: To be wicked is according to my heart, DUHM; an utterance of Transgression (comes) to the wicked man in the midst of his mind, BRI. There . . . God—The fear of God is not, *Var.* fear—dread, BRI. V. 2. For it doth flatter him as regards the finding out of his iniquity, BRI.; For it (transgression) flattereth him in his eyes, that his iniquity shall not be found out and be hated, DAV. For . . . eyes—So *Ge. He. Kay*; he (*viz.* God) speaks smoothly to him, as he thinks, *Rie. Pe*. That . . . hated—as concerning the finding out of his iniquity (and) the hating it, *He. Ric. Pe. Kay*. (virtually)

^o That his iniquity will not be found out and be hated.

3 The^d words of his^e mouth are iniquity and^f deceit: He hath^g ceased to be^h wise and to doⁱ good.

4 He^j deviseth iniquity upon his^k bed; He setteth himself in a^l way that is not good; He^m abhorreth notⁿ evil.

5 Thy lovingkindness, O Jē-hō^l-vāh, is in the^o heavens; Thy^{p q} faithfulness reacheth unto the^r skies.

6 Thy righteousness is like the^s mountains of God; Thy^t judgments are a great^u deep:

O Jē-hō^l-vāh, thou^v preservest^w man and^{x y} beast.

7 How^z precious is thy loving-kindness, O God! And the children of men take refuge under the^a shadow of thy^b wings.

8 They shall be^{c7} abundantly satisfied with the^d fatness of thy^e house;

And thou wilt make them drink of the^f river of thy^g pleasures.

9 For with thee is the^{h i} fountain of life:

^j In thy^k light shall we see light.

R. For he flattereth him (*God*), as he thinks, (But only) for him to find out his iniquity and to hate it, *Koster*; in respect to the discovery, to the hatred of his guilt (?), BAETH.; He makes it easy for him to find his guilt, DUHM; iniquity—wickedness, BAETH.; evil, DUHM. abhorreth—refuseth not, BRI. V. 5. skies—clouds, BAETH. V. 6. Thy . . . deep—Thy justice is a great deep, BRI. a great deep—the great flood, BAETH. preservest—savest, BRI.; helpeth, BAETH. DUHM; V. 7. And . . . men—men, DUHM; people, BAETH. V. 8. They are refreshed with the rich things of thy house, and of the brook of Thy dainties Thou makest them drink, BRI. V. 9. In light—When Thou shinest, light doth appear, BRI. shall—do, *Var.* shall we see—we see, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 36.—V. 1. The . . . heart—the wicked hath an oracle of transgression within his heart, 3 MSS. *Sept. Pesh. Jer. Ew. Hi. Hu. Bo. Pe. De. Moll. Bi.* (virtually), (*l.*). V. 6. O Jehovah—Omit, BRI.

6 Or, *Until his iniquity be found and be hated.* Heb. *Concerning the finding out of his iniquity and hating it.*

3

- d Words, Pr. 15:23.
e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
f Deception, Gen. 37:31.
g Ps. 94:8; Jer. 4:22.
h Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
i See "The Righteous," Job 24:4.

4

- j Pr. 4:16; Mic. 2:1.
k Bed, Deut. 3:11.
l Is. 65:2.
m Ps. 52:3; Rom. 12:9.
n Evil, 97:10.

5

- o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
p Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
r See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.

6

- s Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
t God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
u Sea, Ex. 14:21.
v Ps. 104:14, 15; 145:16; Neh. 9:6.
w Man, Gen. 2:7.
x Beast, Rev. 15:2.
y Animals, Gen. 2:20.

7

- z Ps. 63:3; 69:16.
a Shadow, Col. 2:17.
b Wing, Is. 40:31.

8

- c Ps. 63:5; Is. 25:6; Jer. 31:12 to 14.
d He watered.
e Fatness, Ps. 73:7; 119:70.
f See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

9

- f River, Is. 32:2.
g Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
h Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
i Fountain of Life, Gen. 2:7.
j Job 29:3; John 8:12.
k Light, Ps. 74:16.

10

- a Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
c Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Heart, Acts 15:9.

11

- e Foot, Gen. 18:4.
f Pride, Ps. 10:2.
g Hand, Gen. 16:12.

12

- h Ps. 140:10; Is. 26:14.

- i Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
k David, I Sam. 17:12.

1

- l Pr. 23:17; 24:19.
m Evil, Ps. 97:10.
n See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.

2

- o Job 14:2; Ps. 90:6; 92:7.
p Grass, Gen. 37:2.

3

- 1 Or, *So shalt thou dwell in the land and feed securely.*
q Is. 40:11; Ez. 34:13, 14.
2 Or, *verily thou shalt be fed.*
r Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.

4

- 3 Or, *So shalt thou have thy delight in &c.*
s Ps. 21:2; 145:19; Mt. 7:7, 8.
4 Heb. *petitions.*

10 Oh continue thy^a lovingkindness unto them that^b know thee,

And thy^c righteousness to the upright in^d heart.

11 Let not the^e foot of^f pride come against me,

And let not the^g hand of the wicked drive me away.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen:

They are thrust down, and shall^h not be able to rise.

i Security of those who j trust in Jehovah, and Insecurity of the Wicked.

A Psalm of k David.

37 ^lFret not thyself because of^m evil-doers, Neither be thouⁿ envious against them that work unrighteousness.

2 For they shall soon be^o cut down like the^p grass, And wither as the green^q herb.

3 Trust in Jê-hô-vâh, and do good;

¹Dwell in the land, and ^{q2}feed on his^r faithfulness.

4 ³Delight thyself also in Jê-hô-vâh;

And he will^s give thee the⁴ desires of thy heart.

Var. Rend.—V. 10. continue—drew out, BRI. upright—So DUHM; pious, BAETH. upright in heart—right-minded, BRI. V. 11. against me—over me, BAETH.; over us, DUHM. drive me away—make me a fugitive, BRI. V. 12. iniquity—trouble, BRI. Ps. 37.—V. 1. Fret not thyself—Do not be angry, BAETH. evil-doers—reprobates, BAETH. Neither . . . unrighteousness—Do not fall into a passion on account of the evil-doers, BAETH. work unrighteousness—do wrong, BRI. V. 2. As grass they will speedily wither, and like the fresh grass fade, BRI. soon—quickly, BAETH. cut down—wither, BAETH. wither—dry, BAETH. V. 3. Dwell . . . faithfulness—Dwell in the land and follow after faithfulness, *Ge. Hu. Hi. De. r.*; inhabit the land and pasture in confidence, BRI.

5 ⁵Commit thy way unto Jê-hô-vâh;

Trust also in him, and he will bring it to pass.

6 And^t he will make thy^u righteousness to go forth as the^v light,

And thy^w justice as the^x noonday.

7 ^{y6}Rest in Jê-hô-vâh, and^z wait patiently for him:

Fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way,

Because of^a the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from^b anger, and^c forsake wrath:

^dFret not thyself, *it tendeth* only to^e evil-doing.

9 For^f evil-doers shall be cut off;

But those that wait for Jê-hô-vâh, they shall^g inherit^h theⁱ land.

10 For yet^j a little while, and the^k wicked shall not be:

Yea, thou shalt diligently consider^l his place, and^m he shall not be.

11 Butⁿ the meek shall inherit the land,

And shall delight themselves in the abundance of^o peace.

BRI.; Dwell in the land and practise faithfulness, DUHM.; So shalt thou dwell in the land and feed in safety, BAETH. V. 4. desires—requests, BRI. V. 5. Roll upon Yahveh and trust in Him, and He will do it, BRI. V. 6. and He will bring forth as the light thy right, and thy just cause as the noon day, BRI. justice—right, BAETH.; judgment, r. V. 7. Rest in—Be resigned to, BRI.; Fret not thyself. Vs. 7, 8. Fret . . . evil-doing—fret not thyself (because of the doings of evil-doers); (Be not envious) against him that maketh his way prosperous, against the man that doeth evil devices, BRI. V. 8. *it tendeth*—(for that leadeth), Var.; [it leadeth], BAETH. evil-doing—harm, DUHM. V. 9. wait—So BRI.; hope, BAETH. DUHM. V. 11. meek—So DUHM; sufferer, BAETH.; afflicted, BRI.

5

- 5 Heb. *Roll thy way upon Jehovah.*

6

- t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
v Light, Ps. 74:16.
w Justice, Mic. 6:8.
x See "Day," Lev. 25:8.

7

- y Rest, Heb. 4:4.
6 Or, *Be still before* (Heb. *silent*) to Jehovah.
z Ps. 40:1.
a The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

8

- b Anger, Pr. 15:1.
c Eph. 4:31; Col. 3:8.
d See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.
e Evil, Ps. 97:10.

9

- f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:8.
g Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
7 Or, *the earth* (and so in vs. 11, 22, 29, 34).
i Land, Gen. 23:15.

10

- j Job 24:24.
k The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
l Vs. 35, 36; Job 7:10.
s Or, *it*.

11

- m Mt. 5:5.
n See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
o Peace, Pr. 17:1.

* HERBS.—Herbs yielding Seed—Gen. 1:11. Locusts ate Every Herb of the Land—Ex. 10:15. Ate Passover with Bitter Herbs—Ex. 12:8; Num. 9:11. Land of Egypt as a Garden of—Deut. 11:10. Wither as the Green Herb—Ps. 37:2. Herb for Service of Man—Ps. 104:14. Better a Dinner of Herbs—Pr. 15:17. Thy Dew is as Dew of Herb—Is.

26:19. Will dry up all their Herb—Is. 42:15. Is greatest among Herbs—Mt. 13:32; Mk. 4:32. Ye tithe Every Herb—Lu. 11:42. He that is weak eateth Herbs—Rom. 14:2. Land bringeth forth Herbs—Heb. 6:7. See "Grass"—Gen. 37:2. "Plants"—Ps. 144:12.

12
a Conspiracy,
 Num. 14:4.
b Teeth, Pr.
 25, 19.

13
c Ps. 2:4.
d Laughter, Job
 8:21.
e Day, Lev.
 25:8.

14
f Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
g Ps. 11:2; Lam.
 2:4.
h See "Arch-
 erty," I Sam.
 20:20.
i The Poor,
 Deut. 24:14.
j Ps. 11:2.

15
k Heart, Acts
 15:9.
l Ps. 46:9;
 I Sam. 2:4.

16
m Ps. 4:7; Pr.
 15:16; 16:8.
n See "Christian
 Graces,"
 II Pet. 1:5.
o Wealth, Josh.
 22:8.
p The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.

17
q Arms, Ju.
 15:14.
r Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
s Ps. 71:6;
 105:14.

18
t Ps. 1:6; 31:7.
u Perfection,
 Heb. 6:6.
v Inheritance,
 I Chr. 21:3.

19
w Shame, Phil.
 3:19.
x Famine,
 II Sam. 21:1.

20
y Ps. 73:27.
z Enemy, Job
 31:29.
a Lev. 3:11.
b 1 Or, the excel-
 lency of the
 pastures.
b Lamb, Ex.
 29:38.

12 The wicked ^a plotteth against
 the just,
 And ^b gnasheth upon him
 with his teeth.

13 The Lord ^{c d} will laugh at him;
 For he seeth that ^e his day is
 coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out
 the ^f sword, and have
^{g h} bent their bow,
 To cast down the ⁱ poor and
 needy,
 To ^j slay such as are upright
 in the way.

15 Their sword shall enter into
 their own ^k heart,
 And their ^l bows shall be
 broken.

16 ^{m n} Better is a little that the
 righteous hath
 Than the ^o abundance of
 many ^p wicked.

17 For the ^q arms of the wicked
 shall be broken;
 But Jê-hô^{r s}-vâh ^{r s} upholdeth
 the righteous.

18 Jê-hô^t-vâh ^t knoweth the days
 of the ^u perfect;
 And their ^v inheritance shall
 be for ever.

19 They shall not be put to
^w shame in the time of evil;
 And in the days of ^x famine
 they shall be satisfied.

20 But the ^y wicked shall perish,
 And the ^z enemies of Jê-hô^a-
 vâh shall be ^a as ¹ the fat of
^b lambs:

Var. Rend.—V. 12. plotteth . . . just
 —deviseth against the righteous, BRI.
 upon—at, BRI. V. 14. The wicked draw
 the sword, and they tread the bow for
 slaughter, BRI. bent—stretched, BAETH.
 V. 15. broken—broken in their arms, BRI.
 V. 16. abundance—roaring, BRI. wicked
 —wicked men, BRI. V. 17. But—Seeing,
 BRI. V. 18. perfect—pious, BAETH.
 V. 19. put to shame—ashamed, BRI.
 famine—hunger, BRI. V. 20. perish—
 sink, BAETH. as . . . lambs—beauty
 of the pastures, *Var.* as the excellency of
 the pastures, *r*. They . . . away—Yea
 (while in high esteem, while exalted)
 they do vanish, in smoke they do vanish
 away, BRI. in—like, *Var.* consume—van-
 ish, BAETH. BRI. DUHM. V. 21. The
 —While the, BRI. payeth not again—
 cannot pay again, *De.*, and *virtually* He.
Hu. Pe. Kay. V. 22. such . . . him—
 those blessed of him, BRI.; his blessed
 ones, BAETH.: Those who bless him,
 DUHM. inherit—possess, BAETH.
 DUHM. V. 23. goings—steps, BRI.

They shall consume; ^{c d 2} in
 smoke shall they consume
 away.

21 The wicked ^e borroweth, and
 payeth not again;
 But the righteous dealeth
 graciously, and giveth.

22 For such as are ^f blessed of
 him shall inherit the land;
 And they that are ^g cursed of
 him shall be cut off.

23 A man's ^h goings are estab-
 lished of Jê-hôⁱ-vâh;
 And he delighteth in his way.

24 Though ⁱ he fall, he shall not
 be utterly cast down;
 For ^j Jê-hô^k-vâh ^s upholdeth
 him with his ^k hand.

25 I have been ^l young, and now
 am ^m old;
 Yet have I ^{n o} not seen the
 righteous forsaken,
 Nor ^p his seed ^q begging
^r bread.

26 All the day long he ^s dealeth
 graciously, and lendeth;
 And his ^t seed is blessed.

27 ^u Depart from evil, and do
 good;
 And dwell for ^v evermore.

28 For Jê-hô^w-vâh ^w loveth justice,
 And forsaketh not his saints;
 They are preserved for ever:
 But the seed of the wicked
 shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit
 the land,
 And dwell therein for ever.

BAETH. DUHM. V. 24. utterly cast
 down—cast down headlong, BRI. up-
 holdeth . . . hand—holds his hand,
 BAETH. V. 25. young—a boy, BRI. V.
 25. begging—looking for, BAETH. V. 26.
 seed—memory, DUHM. is blessed—will
 become a blessing, BRI.; becomes a bless-
 ing, BAETH. DUHM. V. 27. And . . .
 evermore—So shalt thou dwell in eternity,
 BAETH. DUHM; and abide forever,
 BRI. V. 28. justice—judgment, *r*. saints—
 pious ones, BRI. V. 29. therein—upon it,
 BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 37.—V. 20. as the fat
 of lambs—as the glory of the meadows
 (pastures), BAETH.: as the burning fire
 of furnaces, DUHM; cut off, BRI. V. 25.
 Nor . . . bread—Omit, BRI. V. 29.
 Evil-doers are destroyed forever, and
 the seed, &c., *Lo. Ev. Hi. Ol. Bi. Ch. partly,*
Sept. Houb. Hu. BRI. BAETH. DUHM.
The Psalm is an alphabetical one, but as the
text stands is without a verse beginning with
Ain.

c Smoke, Ju.
 20:40.
d Or, *like*
smoke.
2 Ps. 112:5.

21
e See "Debt,"
 Ex. 22:25.

22
f Blessing, Gen.
 12:3.
g Curse, Gen.
 4:11.

23
h Ps. 40:2;
 66:9; 119:5;
 I Sam. 2:9;
 Ps. 147:11.

24
i Ps. 145:14;
 Pr. 24:16;
j Mic. 7:8.
k Ps. 147:6.
3 Or, *upholdeth*
his hand.
k Hand, Gen.
 16:12.

25
l See "Young
 Men," I John
 2:14.
m Old Age, Titus
 2:14.

n Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
o V. 28; Is.
 41:17; Heb.
 13:5.
p Seed, Deut.
 22:9.
q See "Beggar,"
 Mk. 10:46.
r Bread, Gen.
 3:19.

26
s Kindness,
 Zech. 7:9.
t Ps. 147:13.

27
u Ps. 34:14.
v V. 18; Ps.
 102:28.

28
w Love of God,
 Gen. 1:1.

30

a Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
b Wisdom, 111:10.
c Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
d Justice, Mic. 6:8.

31

e Law, Deut. 31:24.

32

f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
g The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
h See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

33

i Ps. 31:8;
II Pet. 2:9.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
k Ps. 34:22;
109:31.
l The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

34

m Ps. 27:14.
n Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.
p Ps. 52:5, 6;
91:8.

35

q Job 5:3; Jer. 12:2.
r See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
s See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
t See "Ground," Gen. 33:19.

36

u Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
1 Or, *Yet he passed away.*

37

v Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
w Man, Gen. 2:7.
x Is. 57:1, 2.
y Peace, Pr. 17:1.

38

z Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

30 The ^a mouth of the righteous talketh of ^b wisdom,
And his ^c tongue speaketh ^d justice.

31 The ^e law of his God is in his heart;

None of his steps shall slide.

32 The ^f wicked watcheth the ^g righteous,
And seeketh to ^h slay him.

33 Jè-hō'vāh will ⁱ not leave him in his ^j hand,
Nor ^k condemn him when he is ^l judged.

34 ^m Wait for Jè-hō'vāh, and keep his way,
And he will exalt thee to ⁿ inherit the ^o land:

When the ^p wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.

35 I have ^q seen the wicked in great power,
And spreading himself like a ^r ^s green tree in its native ^t soil.

36 ^u ¹ But one passed by, and, lo, he was not:
Yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark the ^v perfect ^w man, and behold the upright;
For there is a ^x happy end to the man of ^y peace.

38 As for transgressors, they shall be ^z destroyed together:

Var. Rend.—V. 30. talketh of—uttereth, BRI. V. 31. heart—mind, BRI. steps—goings, BRI. shall not slide—slide not, *Var.*; will not totter, BRI. BAETH. V. 32. watcheth—spieth upon, BRI. to slay him—to put him (to a violent death), BRI. leave—forsake, BRI. nor condemn him—and will not condemn him as guilty, BRI. V. 34. for Jehovah—on the Lord, R. Vs. 35, 36. I . . . not—I have seen the wicked (terrifying and making himself base); he was like a luxuriant (cedar); And then I passed by, and lo, he was no more, BRI.: I saw a godless man, being insolent, and . . . as the Cedars of Lebanon; and I passed by, and lo, he was no more, BAETH.; I saw a godless man triumphant, and growing up like the Cedars of Lebanon; Yet when I passed by he had vanished, DUHM. V. 37. Preserve honesty and practice uprightness, for the man of peace has a future, DUHM. Watch—Mark, BRI. perfect—pious one, BAETH. For . . . the—for (a posterity) hath the, BRI.: there is a future (posterity, *Ol. Hu. De.*) to the, *He. Hi.* a happy end—posterity, BAETH. V. 38. As . . . be—But transgressors are, BRI. trans-

The end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But the ^a salvation of the righteous is of Jè-hō'vāh:

He is their ^b stronghold ^c in the time of ^d trouble.

40 And ^e Jè-hō'vāh ^f helpeth them, and rescueth them:
He ^h rescueth them from the wicked, and saveth them,
Because they have taken ⁱ refuge in him.

^j Prayer of a Suffering ^k Penitent.

A Psalm of ^l David, ² to bring to remembrance.

38 O Jè-hō'vāh, ^m rebuke me not in thy ⁿ wrath;
Neither ^o chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For thine ^p arrows ^q stick fast in me,
And thy hand ^r presseth me sore.

3 There is no ^s soundness in my ^t flesh because of thine indignation;
Neither is there any ^u ^v health in my ^w bones because of my sin.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over my ^x head:
As a heavy ^y burden they are too heavy for me.

gressors—sinners, BAETH. DUHM. end—posterity, *Var.* BRI. BAETH.: future, DUHM. V. 39. salvation—help, BAETH. DUHM. Ps. 38.—*Title*, to . . . remembrance—Or, for the remembrance (fragrance, *Ew.*) offering (Lev. 2:2), *Ew. De. Ric.* V. 1. rebuke—punish, BAETH.: correct, BRI. chasten—chastise, BAETH. hot displeasure—rage, BAETH.: heat, BRI. V. 2. Thine arrows have sunk down deep into me, and down upon me has sunk heavily thy hand, DAV. stuck . . . me—are gone down into me, BRI.: struck me, BAETH. presseth me sore—resteth upon me, BRI.: come down upon me, BAETH.; lies heavily upon me, BRI. DUHM. V. 3. flesh—body, BAETH. because of thine indignation—in consequence of thine animosity, BAETH.; because of thy rage, DUHM. health—happiness, DUHM: peace, BAETH.; wholeness, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 35. green . . . soil—the Cedars of Lebanon, *Hi. Ch.* BAETH. DUHM. V. 36. But one passed by—and I passed by, *Sept. Pesh. Jer. Kenn. Hi. Ric. De.* Ps. 38.—Vs. 1-5. A gloss, BRI.

39

a Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
b Ps. 28:8.
c V. 19; Ps. 9:9.
d Adversity, Job 19:6.
e Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

40

f Ps. 54:4.
g Help, Acts 26:22.
h Ps. 22:4; Dan. 3:17; 6:23.
i Refuge, Heb. 6:18.

j Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
k Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
l David, I Sam. 17:12.
2 Or, *to make memorial.*

1

m Ps. 6:1.
n Anger of God, Pr. 15:1.
o Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

2

p See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
3 Heb. *lighted on me.*

3

q Is. 1:6.
r Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
s See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
4 Or, *rest.*
t Bones, Ps. 34:20.

4

u Head, Pr. 20:29.
v Burden, Ps. 55:22.

⁵
a Wound, Job
34:6.
b Ps. 69:5.

⁶
1 Heb. *bent*.
c Ps. 35:14.
d Mourning,
John 11:35.
e Day, Lev.
25:8.

⁷
f Loins, Is. 11:5.
g Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

⁸
i Lam. 1:13;
5:17.
j Groaning, Ps.
22:1.
2 Heb. *roared*.

⁹
k Ps. 10:17.

¹⁰
l Heart, Acts
15:9.
m Ps. 31:10.
n Light, Ps.
74:16.
o Eyes, Ps.
74:16.

¹¹
p Ps. 31:11;
88:18; Job
19:14.
q Love, I Cor.
13:1.
r Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.
s Plagues, Ex.
7:18.
t Kinsman,
Deut. 25:5.
u Lu. 23:49.

¹²
v See "Mur-
derer," 35:16.
w Life, Gen. 2:7.
x Snare, Pr.
7:23.
y Ps. 35:4.
z Eccl. 10:13;
Mic. 7:3.
n Deception,
Gen. 37:31.

¹³
b Deafness, Mt.
11:15.

5 My ^a wounds are loathsome
and corrupt,
Because of ^b my foolishness.
6 I am ¹ pained and ^c bowed
down greatly;
I go ^d mourning all the ^e day
long.

7 For my ^f loins are filled with
burning;
And there is ^g no soundness
in my ^h flesh.

8 I am ⁱ faint and sore bruised:
I have ^j groaned by reason
of the disquietness of my
heart.

9 Lord, all ^k my desire is before
thee;
And my groaning is not hid
from thee.

10 My ^l heart throbbed, ^m my
strength faileth me:
As for the ⁿ light of mine
^o eyes, it also is gone from
me.

11 My ^p ^q lovers and my ^r friends
stand aloof from my
^s plague;
And my ^t kinsmen ^u stand
afar off.

12 They also that ^v seek after my
^w life lay ^x snares for me;
And they that ^y seek my hurt
^z speak mischievous things,
And meditate ^a deceits all the
day long.

13 But I, as a ^b deaf man, hear
not;

Var. Read.—V. 5. are loathsome—stink, BAETH. DUHM. R. and corrupt—they fester, BAETH. BRI. foolishness—folly, BRI. V. 6. I . . . mourning—I am bent, I am bowed down exceedingly; I go about in black, BRI. I . . . greatly—I am bowed down, I am bent exceedingly, BAETH. DUHM. pained—*Lit.* in squalid wise, So Ps. 42:9. **Var.** V. 7. For . . . burning—Yea, my loins are full of that which is contemned, BRI. V. 8. faint—numb, BAETH.; weakened, DUHM.; benumbed, **Var.** BRI. groaned—roared, R. V. 9. Lord—*Omit.* BRI. groaning—sighing, BRI. V. 10. my heart in a ferment forsaketh me, and the light of mine eyes is not with me, BRI. throbbed—beats stormily, BAETH. V. 11. stand . . . plague—are at a distance from me, BRI. kinsmen—neighbors, BRI. V. 12. and long—Of my distress they speak, of ruin; and utter deceits all the day, BRI. hurt—misfortune, BAETH. DUHM. meditate—imagine, R. V. 14. am—am become, **Var.** as a man—like a deaf man, BRI. reproofs—*Rather*, rejoinders (*or*,

And I am as a ^c dumb man
that openeth not his
mouth.

14 Yea, I am as a man that
heareth not,
And in whose ^d mouth are no
^e ³ reproofs.

15 For in thee, ^f O Jê-hô^g-vâh,
do I ^h hope:
Thou ⁱ wilt answer, O Lord
my God.

16 For I said, Lest they ^j rejoice
over me:
When my ^k foot slippeth,
^l they magnify themselves
against me.

17 For I am ^m ready to fall,
And my ⁿ sorrow is continu-
ally before me.

18 For I will ^o declare mine
iniquity;
I will be ^p sorry for my
^q sin.

19 But mine ^r enemies are lively,
and are strong;
And they that ^s hate me
^t wrongfully are multi-
plied.

20 They also that render ^u ^v evil
for good
Are adversaries unto me, be-
cause I follow the thing
that is good.

21 Forsake me not, O Jê-hô^w-
vâh:
O my God, ^x be not far from
me.

arguments, R marg.). Var.: contradictions, BAETH.; arguments, BRI. V. 15. an-
swer—hear, BAETH. V. 16. For . . .
they—Lest (mine enemies), BRI. Lest
they—That they do not, DUHM.; May
they not, BAETH. slippeth—is moved,
BRI. magnify themselves against—
triumph over, BAETH.; do great things
against, BRI. V. 17. to fall—for limping,
BRI.; to halt, R. sorrow—pain, **Var.** V.
18. well—*Or*, must, *He. De. Pe.:* do,
BAETH. iniquity—guilt, BAETH. I
sin—I am anxious by reason of my
sin, BRI. V. 19. and those who make war
upon me (are mine enemies, DUHM) with-
out cause, are numerous, BAETH. DUHM.
Since mine enemies (without cause) are
numerous, BRI. and . . . multiplied—
Many are they, who hate me without
cause, BAETH.; and many they who
hate me out of falsehood, DUHM; and
they are many who hate me lyingly, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 19. enemies . . . strong
—enemies without cause are many (*or*,
strong), *Houb. Ol. Ew. H. Hu. Bi. Ch.*
V. 20. Are . . . good—*Omit.* BRI.

c The Dumb,
Mt. 12:22.

¹⁴
d Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
e Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
3 *Or, arguments.*

¹⁵
f God, Gen. 1:1.
g Hope, Pr.
23:18.
h Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

¹⁶
i Joy, Ps. 30:5.
j Foot, Gen.
18:4.
k Ps. 35:26.

¹⁷
l Ps. 35:15.
m Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.

¹⁸
n Ps. 32:5.
o Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.

¹⁹
q Enemy, Job
31:29.
r Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
4 Heb. *falsely*.

²⁰
s Evil, Ps. 97:10.
t Persecution,
I Ki. 18:4.

²¹
u Ps. 22:19;
35:22.

22

a Ps. 40:13, 17.
b Help, Acts
26:22.
c Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.

d Vanity, Eccl.
1:2.
e Life, Gen. 2:7.
f See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
g Ps. 62, title;
77, title; I Chr.
16:41; 25:1.
h David, I Sam.
17:12.

1

h Ps. 119:9;
I Ki. 2:4;
II Ki. 10:31.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j Tongue, Jas.
3:5.
k Heb. a *bridle*
(or, *muzzle*)
for my mouth.
l Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
m See "Har-
ness," Jer.
46:4.
n The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.

2

n Peace, Pr.
17:1.
o Or, and had no
comfort. Heb.
away from
good.
p Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
q Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.

3

q Ps. 32:4; Jer.
20:9; Lu.
24:32.
r Fire, Lev.
10:2.

4

s Ps. 90:12;
119:84; Job
6:11.
t See "Meas-
ure," Ex. 36:9.
u Day, Lev.
25:8.
v Ps. 78:39;
103:14.

5

w See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.

22 Make ^a haste to ^b help me,
O Lord, my ^c salvation.

The ^dVanity of ^eLife.

For the ^fChief Musician, for ^gJeduthun.
A Psalm of ^gDavid.

39 I said, I will ^h take heed
to my ways,
That I ⁱ sin not with my
^j tongue:

I will keep ^k my ^k mouth with
a ^l bridle,
While the ^m wicked is before
me.

2 I was dumb with silence, I
held my ⁿ peace, ^o even
from ^o good;

And my ^p sorrow was stirred.
3 My ^q heart was hot within
me;

While I was musing the ^r fire
burned;
Then spake I with my
tongue:

4 Jē-hō-vāh, make me to know
^s mine end,
And the ^t measure of my
^u days, what it is;
Let me know how ^v frail I
am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my
days as ^w handbreadths;

Var. Rend.—Ps. 39.—V. 1. I will . . .
me—I will take heed to my mouth (that I
do not wrong), while the wicked are in my
presence, BRI. keep . . . bridle—put a
bridle to my mouth, BAETH. DUHM.
While—So long as, BAETH. V. 2. I . . .
good—I was dumb, bound down without
happiness, DUHM.; In stillness I kept
silent, apart from comfort, BRI.; even
from good and had no comfort, *He. Hu.*
Pe. R marg., (turning myself away) from
prosperity (*i.e.* from the contemplation of
it), *De. Kay.*; from all good, BAETH.
V. 3. was hot—burned, BAETH.; be-
came hot, BRI. me—my breast, BAETH.
While . . . musing—When I thought about
it, BAETH.; In my thinking, DUHM.
While I was—During my, BRI. the fire—
a fire, DUHM. the . . . burned—the flame
beat upwards, BAETH. burned—kindled,
BRI. R. V. 4. what it is—Add, what my
duration is, BRI. V. 5. Behold my days
are handbreadths, and my duration is as
nothing, In Thy sight, Surely altogether
vapour every man doth stand, BRI.;
Surely only a span long hast thou made
my days, and my duration is as nothing
before thee, as a breath only doth each
man stand, BAETH.; Behold, a hand-
breadth thou (Yahweh) makest my days,
and my life is nothing before thee, Only
set on vanity, DUHM. life-time—age,
R. vanity—like a breath, *Var.* V. 6.
Surely as a similitude man walketh about,

And my ^x life-time is as noth-
ing before thee:

Surely every man ^y at his
best estate is altogether
^z vanity. [Se4lāh

6 Surely every man walketh
^a in a vain show;

Surely they are disquieted
^b in vain:

He heapeth up ^c riches, and
knoweth not who shall
gather them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I
for?

My ^d hope is in thee.

8 ^e Deliver me from all my
transgressions:

Make me not the ^f reproach
of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not
my mouth;

Because thou didst it.

10 ^g Remove thy stroke away
from me:

I am consumed by ^h the
ⁱ blow of thy hand.

11 When thou with ^j rebukes
dost correct man for iniq-
uity,

Thou ^k makest his ^l beauty
^m to consume away like a
ⁿ moth:

Surely ^o every man is ^p van-
ity. [Se4lāh

12 ^q Hear my ^r prayer, O ^s Jē-
hō-vāh, and give ^t ear
unto my ^u cry;

surely as vapour he bustles about, and
he heapeth up, and he knoweth not who
he shall be that will gather, BRI. Surely
in vain—Surely as a shadow (in
a semblance, *Pe.*) doth man walk to and
fro, Surely for vanity (a breath, *Pe.*) are
they disquieted, *Pe. &c.*, DAV.; Only
as a shadow man wanders, He is
alarmed about nothing (in vain, DUHM),
BAETH. DUHM. Who shall gather
them—who will get it, BAETH. V. 8.
transgressions—sins, BAETH. DUHM.
foolish—impudent, BRI. V. 9. was . . .
opened . . . didst—am . . . open . . .
hast done it, *Var.* BAETH. BRI. was
opened—am . . . open, DUHM.
V. 10. stroke—plague, BAETH. DUHM.
I . . . hand—Through the enmity of thy
hand I sink, BAETH. DUHM.; I am come
to an end, BRI. V. 11. wouldst Thou
chasten a man with rebukes, as a moth
Thou dost make him melt away. (In Thy
sight) surely altogether vapour every man
doth stand, BRI. rebukes—punishment,
BAETH.; fault, DUHM. beauty—So
DUHM.; glory, BAETH. vanity—a
breath, *Var.* BAETH.

x See "Life,"
Gen. 2:7.
y Heb. *standing*
firm.
z Heb. a *breath*.

6

6 Or, as a *shad-*
ow.
7 Or, for *vanity*.
y Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
z See "Teaching
of Jesus" on
"Riches," Lu.
2:21.

7

a Hope, Pr.
23:18.

8

b See "Human
and Divine
Agencies in
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
c Reproach, Ez.
5:15.

10

d Job 9:34;
13:21.
e Ps. 32:4.
8 Heb. *conflict*.

11

f Ex. 5:15;
II Pet. 2:16.
g Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
h Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
9 Or, *consumed*
like a moth his
delights.
i Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
j Ps. 90; Job
13:28; Is.
50:9.
k See "Insects,"
l Man, Gen. 27.

12

m Ps. 102:1;
143:1.
n Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Ear, Ex.
Pr. 30:25.
q Cry, Lu. 18:7.

12

- a Peace, Pr.
17:1.
b Tears, Lu.
7:38.
c Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.
d Father, Ex.
21:15.
e See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.

13

- 1 Or, look away
from me.
2 Heb, brighten
up.
f Death, Rom.
5:12.

- g Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
h Praise, Ju.
5:3.
i Prayer,
Mt. 5:44.
j Help, Acts
26:22.
k See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
l See "Psalms,"
Ps. 1:1.
m David, I Sam.
17:12.

1

- n Ps. 25:5;
27:14; 37:7.
o Cry, Lu. 18:7.

2

- p Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
q Heb. a pit of
tumult (or,
destruction).
r Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
s Mire, II Pet.
2:22.
t Clay, Rom.
9:21.
u Feet, Gen.
18:4.
v Rock, I Cor.
10:4.

3

- v Song, Ex.
15:1.
w Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
x Ps. 52:6; 64:9.
y Fear, Ps. 9:2.
z Faith, Heb.
11:1.

- a Blessing, Gen.
12:3.

Hold not thy ^a peace at my
^b tears:

For I am a stranger with thee,
A ^c sojourner, as all my ^{d e} fa-
thers were.

13 Oh ¹ spare me, that I may
² recover strength,

Before I ¹ go hence, and be
no more.

A ^g Sacrifice of ^h Praise, and ⁱ Prayer
for ^j Help.

For the ^k Chief Musician. A ^l Psalm of
^m David.

40 I ⁿ waited patiently for
Jê-hô^vâh;

And he inclined unto me, and
heard my ^o cry.

2 ^p He brought me up also out of
³ a horrible ^q pit, out of the
^r miry ^s clay;

And he set my ^t feet upon a
^u rock, and ^v established
my goings.

3 And he hath put a new ^v song
in my ^w mouth, even praise
unto our God:

Many shall ^x see it, and
^y fear,

And shall ^z trust in Jê-hô^v-
vâh.

4 ^a Blessed is the man that
maketh Jê-hô^vâh his
trust,

Var. Rend.—V. 12. stranger—guest,
BAETH. BRL. V. 13. Oh . . . strength
—O look away from me that I may be
cheerful, BRL.; Oh, spare me—So BRL.;
Look away from me, Var. strength—
brightness, cf. Job 7:19; 10:20, 21. Ps.
40.—V. 1. patiently—steadfastly, BRL.
inclined—bent down, BAETH. V. 2. out
. . . pit—from the pit of desolation, BRL.
a horrible pit—the pit of destruction,
Var. BAETH. established my goings—
gave my steps safety, BRL. goings—
steps, BRL. V. 3. hath put—laid,
BAETH.; gave, BRL. even . . . our—
a song of praise to my, BRL. Many . . .
trust—many see and they fear, and they
trust, BRL. shall see—see, BAETH.
V. 4. Blessed—Happy, Var. BAETH.
DUHM. and . . . lies—and who hath
turned unto (vain idols), or turned aside
falsely! BRL.; and who did not turn to
the noisy ones and the faithless servants
of lies, BAETH.; and did not turn to the
insolent and the faithless, DUHM. V. 5.
Many things thou has done, O Thou,
Yahweh, my God. Thy wonders and
Thy thoughts,—there is no setting in
order; should I tell or should I speak, they
are too numerous to be counted, BRL.
wonderful . . . done—thy wonders and
thy plans, BAETH.; wonderful deeds and
thy thoughts, DUHM. and . . . us-ward

And respecteth not the
^{b c} proud, nor such as ^{d 4} turn
aside to ^e lies.

5 Many, O Jê-hô^vâh my God,
are the wonderful ¹ works
which thou hast done,
And thy ^{g h} thoughts which
are to us-ward:

⁵ They cannot be set in order
unto thee;

If I would declare and speak
of them,

They are ¹ more than can be
numbered.

6 ^j Sacrifice and ^k offering thou
hast no delight in;

⁶ Mine ^l ears hast thou opened:
Burnt-offering and sin-offer-
ing hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I am come;
In the roll of the ^m book it is
⁷ written of me:

8 I delight to do thy will, O my
God;

Yea, thy ⁿ law is within my
^o heart.

9 I have ^p proclaimed glad
^q tidings of ^r righteousness
in the great ^s assembly;

Lo, I will ^t not refrain my
^{u v} lips,

O Jê-hô^vâh, thou ^w knowest.

—which you have shown us, BAETH.
They . . . thee—Or none can be com-
pared unto thee, Ge. He. Ew. Hi. De.
BAETH. DUHM, r marg. V. 6. Sacrifice
and offering—Peace-offering and grain-
offering, BRL. offering—meat-offering,
Var. Mine . . . opened—Ears hast thou
dugged for me; i.e. either, so hast thou re-
vealed to me, Ge. Ew. Pe.; Or, more gener-
ally, given me the faculty of hearing re-
velations, Hu. Hi.; Or, of hearing in order to
obey, He. De. Moll.; Ears hast thou
dugged for me, BAETH. DUHM. Burnt-
offering . . . required—Whole burnt-
offering with sin hast Thou not asked;
then didst Thou command me, BRL.
required—desired, BAETH.; asked, Var.
V. 7. Lo, I am come—yea, I come,
BAETH. it is—it is [my duty], BAETH.
In . . . me—In the volume of the book it
is prescribed to me, He. Hu. Pe. Kay. r
marg.; With the volume of the book that
is written for me, Ge. Ew. Hi. (partly) De.
V. 8. Thy will I delight in and thy law is
within me, BRL. heart—breast, BAETH.
V. 9. I have preached righteousness in
the great congregations: behold my lips,
BRL. proclaimed—published (II Sam.
1:20), Var. r. glad . . . righteousness—
happiness, BAETH. DUHM. assembly
—congregation, BRL. DUHM. will . . .
refrain—have not withheld (v. 11), Var.
refrain—look, BAETH.; keep back,
DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 40.—V. 6. Mine . . .
opened—then had I the covenant, BRL.

- b Pride, Ps.
10:2.
c See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
d Ps. 125:5.
e Or, fall away
treacherously.
f Lying, Lev.
19:11.

5

- f Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
g See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
h Ps. 139:17; Is.
55:8.
i Or, There is
none to be com-
pared unto
thee.
j Ps. 71:15;
130:18.

6

- j Heb. 10:5-7.
k Offering, Gen.
22:2.
l Heb. Ears hast
thou digged
(or, pierced)
for me.
m Ears, Ex.
29:20.

7

- m Book, Eccl.
12:12.
n Or, prescribed
to.

8

- n Law, Deut.
31:24.
o Heart, Acts
15:9.

9

- p Ps. 22:25.
q Tidings, Rom.
15:21.
r Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
s Congregation,
Heb. 2:12.
t Ps. 119:13.
u Lips, Job
2:10.
v Ps. 139:4;
Josh. 22:22.
w Knowledge of
God, Gen. 1:1.

10

- a Acts 20:20, 27.
b Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Heart, Acts 15:9.
d Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
e Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
f Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Truth, John 14:6.

10 I have ^a not hid thy ^b righteousness within my ^c heart;
I have declared thy ^d faithfulness and thy ^e salvation;
I have not concealed thy ^f lovingkindness and thy ^g truth from the great assembly.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Jê-hô'vâh;

Let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12

- h Evil, Ps. 97:10.
i Ps. 18:5; 116:3.
j Ps. 38:4; 65:3.
k Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
l Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
m Head, Pr. 20:29.
n Heb. *forsaken*.

12 For innumerable ^h evils have ⁱ compassed me about;

Mine ^j iniquities have overtaken me, so that I am not able to look up;

They are more than the ^k hairs of my ^l head;

And my heart hath ^m failed me.

13 Be pleased, O Jê-hô'vâh, to deliver me:

Make ⁿ haste to help me, O Jê-hô'vâh.

14 Let them be ^o put to ^p shame and confounded together

That seek after my ^q soul to ^r destroy it:

Let them be turned backward and brought to ^s dishonor

That delight in my hurt.

15 Let them ^t be ^u desolate ^v by reason of their shame

That ^w say unto me, Aha, aha.

Var. Read.—V. 10. I have not covered in my mind Thy faithfulness and Thy salvation. I say, I have not concealed Thy kindness and Thy faithfulness from the great congregation, BRI. V. 11. withhold . . . mercies—Thou, Yahweh, on Thy part, will not withhold Thy compassion, BRI. Let—(they) will, BRI. preserve—protect, BAETH. V. 12. innumerable evils have compassed—misfortunes without number compass, BAETH. evils—misfortunes, BAETH. DUHM. look up—see, BRI. BAETH.; bear it, DUHM. heart hath failed me—courage forsook me, BRI. courage left me, BAETH. DUHM. V. 13. Yahweh, to deliver me, my God, to my help, O haste, BRI. V. 14. put to shame—be ashamed, n. be confounded—blush, BAETH. That . . . it—who seek my life, BRI. soul—life, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. destroy it—snatch it away, BAETH. Let them—may they, BAETH. DUHM. and . . . dishonor—laden with disgrace, BAETH. and become dishonored, DUHM. delight—wish, BAETH.; desire, DUHM. hurt—misfortune, BAETH. DUHM.; distress,

16 Let all those that ^v seek thee ^w rejoice and be ^x glad in thee:

Let such as ^y love thy salvation say continually,
Jê-hô'vâh be magnified.

17 But ^z I am poor and needy;
Yet ^a the Lord thinketh upon me:

Thou art my help and my deliverer;

Make no tarrying, O my God.

The Psalmist in ^b Sickness ^c complains of ^d Enemies and ^e False Friends.

For the ^f Chief Musician. A Psalm of ^g David.

41 ^h Blessed is he that ⁱ considereth ^j the poor:

Jê-hô'vâh will deliver him ^k in the ^l day of evil.

2 Jê-hô'vâh will preserve him, and keep him ^m alive,

And he shall be blessed ⁿ upon the ^o earth;

And deliver not thou him unto the will of his enemies.

3 Jê-hô'vâh will support him upon the couch of languishing:

Thou ^p makest all his ^q bed in his sickness.

4 I said, O Jê-hô'vâh, have ^r mercy upon me:

BRI. V. 15. desolate—numb, BAETH. V. 16. rejoice—exult, BRI. Jehovah be magnified—Blessed be Yahweh, BAETH.; great is Yahweh, DUHM. V. 17. Since I am afflicted and poor, Yahweh, O haste to me; O Thou my helper and my deliverer, my God, tarry not, BRI. Yet . . . me—The Lord will think for me, BAETH. Ps. 41.—V. 1. Blessed—Happy, Var. BRI. BAETH. DUHM. Blessed . . . poor—Happy be he that acteth circumspectly, though weak (and needy)! BRI. poor—lowly and poor, DUHM.; weak, BAETH. Jehovah will—may Yahweh preserve, BRI. and . . . earth—(make him happy) in the land, BRI. blessed—Happy, BAETH.; counted happy, Var. will—rage, BAETH.; eagerness, DUHM.; greed, BRI. V. 3. Jehovah will—May Yahweh, BRI. couch of languishing—sick-bed, BAETH. DUHM.; couch of his illness, BRI. Thou . . . changest—His whole bed thou changest, BAETH.; On his bed he strengthens him, DUHM.; All his lying down thou wilt turn (or, change; viz. by restoring him to health). V. 4. said—say, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 15. be desolate—get away, DUHM.

16

- v Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
w Joy, Ps. 30:5.
x Gladness, Is. 51:3.
y Love, I Cor. 13:1.

17

- z The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
a V. 5; I Pet. 5:7.

1

- b Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
i Ps. 82:3, 4; Pr. 14:21.
j Or, the weak.
j Ps. 27:5; 37:19.
k Day, Lev. 25:8.

2

- l Life, Gen. 2:7.
m Or, in the land.
n Earth, Gen. 2:1.

3

- 6 Heb. *turnest, or, changest*.
n Bed, Deut. 3:11.

4

- o Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

⁴
a Healing, Jer. 30:13.
b Soul, Job 4:15.
c Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
⁵
d Ps. 38:12.
e Death, Rom. 5:12.
f Name, Acts 16:18.
⁶
g Ps. 12:2; 62:4; Pr. 26:24-26.
h Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
j See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
⁷
k Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
l Ps. 56:5.
⁸
m Disease, Ps. 103:3.
1 Or, *Some wicked thing*.
2 Or, *is poured out upon him*.
n Ps. 71:10, 11.
⁹
o Ps. 55:12, 13, 20; Job 19:14, 19, Jer. 20:10;

^a Heal my ^b soul; for ^c I have sinned against thee.
5 Mine enemies ^d speak evil against me, *saying*,
When will he ^e die, and his ^f name perish?
6 And if he come to see me, he ^g speaketh ^h falsehood;
His ⁱ heart gathereth iniquity to itself:
When he goeth abroad, he ^j telleth it.
7 All that ^k hate me whisper together against me;
Against me do they ^l devise my hurt.
8 ^m 1 An evil disease, *say they*,
² cleaveth fast unto him;
And now that he lieth he shall ⁿ rise up no more.
9 Yea, mine own ^o ^p familiar friend, in whom I trusted,

Who did ^r eat of my ^s bread,
Hath ^t lifted up his heel against me.
10 But thou, O Jê-hô'vâh, have ^u mercy upon me, and ^w raise me up,
That I may ^x requite them.
11 By this I know that ^y thou delightest in me,
Because mine ^z ^a enemy doth not triumph over me.
12 And as for me, ^b thou upholdest me in mine ^c integrity,
And settest me ^d before thy ^e face for ever.
13 ^f Blessed be Jê-hô'vâh, the God of ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a

3

a Tears, Lu.
7:38.
b See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
c Day, Lev.
25:8.
d Night, Ps.
19:2.
1 Heb. *all the*
day.
e Ps. 79:10;
115:2; Joel
2:17; Mic.
7:10.

4

f Ps. 62:8;
1 Sam. 1:15;
Job 30:16;
Lam. 2:19.
2 Heb. *upon*.
g Ps. 55:14;
122:1; Is.
30:29.
3 Or, *went in*
procession
with them.
h House, Deut.
24:10.
i Temple,
1 Sam. 1:9.
j Voice, Gen.
27:22.
k Joy, Ps. 30:5.

5

l Ps. 38:6; Mt.
26:38.
4 Heb. *bowed*
down.
m Soul, Job 4:15.
n Ps. 77:3.
o Hope, Pr.
23:18.
p God, Gen. 1:1.
q Praise, Ju. 5:3.
r Help, Acts
26:22.
s Ps. 44:3.

6

t Ps. 61:2.
u Land, Gen.
23:15.
v Jordan, Josh.
15:5.

3 My ^a tears have been my
^b food ^c day and ^d night,
While they ¹ continually ^c say
unto me, Where is thy God?

4 These things I remember,
and ¹ pour out my soul
² within me,

How I ¹ went with the throng,
and ³ led them to the
^{h i} house of God,

With the ^j voice of ^k joy and
praise, a multitude keep-
ing * holyday.

5 Why art thou ¹⁴ cast down,
O my ^m soul?

And *why* art thou ⁿ dis-
quieted within me?

^o Hope thou in ^p God; for I
shall yet ^q praise him

For the ^{r s} help of his counte-
nance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast
down within me:

Therefore do I ^t remember
thee from the ^u land of the
^v Jordan,

Var. Read.—V. 3. have been—are, BRI. food—meat, R. continually . . . day—say unto me all the day, BRI. V. 4. These things—Therefore must I remember, BAETH. DUHM. remember—would remember, BRI. pour—would pour, BRI. soul—heart, BAETH. within—upon, BRI. How . . . God—How I used to pass on (to the majestic tabernacle), unto the house of Yahweh, BRI.; How I used to pass with the throng, used to lead them in procession to the house of God, Pe. &c. with—in, BAETH. DUHM. throng—tabernacle, BAETH.; circle, DUHM. With . . . holyday—With the sound of jubilation and thanksgiving (the roar) of the pilgrim band, BRI. with . . . praise—in the midst of loud rejoicing and thank . . . BAETH.: With sound of rejoicing and praise, DUHM. holyday—*Rather*, feast day, Var. Vs. 5, 11. cast—bowed, BAETH. DUHM. Why . . . me?—ragest within me, BAETH. DUHM; monest upon me, BRI. Hope—countenance—Hope thou in (Yahweh), for yet shall I sing his praise; (I shall sing the praise of) the saving acts of the presence of (Yahweh) my God, BRI. Hope thou in—Wait for, BAETH. DUHM. For . . . countenance—the happiness which was mine, and my God, BAETH.: The help of my countenance and my

And the ^w Hēr-mōn's, from
^{x 5} the hill Mī-zār.

7 ^{y z} Deep calleth unto deep at
the noise of thy waterfalls:
All thy ^a waves and thy bil-
lows are gone over me.

8 *Yet* Jê-hō-^{vāh} will ^b com-
mand his ^{c d} lovingkind-
ness in the day-time;

And in the night his ^e song
shall be with me,

Even a ^f prayer unto the God
of my ^g life.

9 I will say unto ^h God my
ⁱ rock, Why hast thou for-
gotten me?

Why go I ^j mourn'ng ⁶ be-
cause of the oppression of
the ^k enemy?

10 As with ^{l 7} a sword in my
^m bones, mine adversaries
ⁿ reproach me,

While they continually ^o say
unto me, Where is thy
God?

11 Why art thou ^p cast down, O
my soul?

God, DUHM. V. 6. cast down—bowed, BAETH. DUHM. within—upon, BRI. do . . . would, BRI. from . . . Mizar—Far from the small hill, BAETH. V. 7. Deep calleth unto deep—One flood calls to the other, BAETH.: Flood calleth flood, DUHM. noise of thy waterfalls—at the sound of thy cataracts, BRI.; at the thunder of thy cataracts, DUHM. waterfalls—waterspouts, R: cataracts, BRI. DUHM; running, BAETH. waves—breakers, BRI. DUHM. V. 8. Yet . . . day-time—Day by day, is with me prayer unto the God of my life, BRI. DUHM. his . . . me—I sing his song, BAETH. V. 9. will—would, BRI. God my rock—the God of my crag, BRI. hast . . . me—dost thou forget me, BRI. V. 10. As . . . bones—While (the slayer) crushes in my bones, BRI.: With crushing bones, BAETH.: when murder rages in my bones, DUHM. adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. DUHM. continually—all the day, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 4. went with them—led them in procession, Ag. Bi. Ch. (pts.). Vs. 5, 6. For . . . soul—who is the health (lit. salvations) of my countenance and my God, V. 6. My soul, &c., Sept. Pesh. Ew. (who would also repeat my God at beginning of v. 6), Ol. Hi. Hu. De. Pe. Moll. Kp. Bi. (in the main), Ch.; cf. v. 11.

w See "Moun-
tain," Ex.
3:12.
x Hill, Ps. 2:6.
y Or, *the little*
mountain.

7

y See "Sea,"
Ex. 14:21.
z Deep Things,
1 Cor. 4:5.
a Ps. 69:1, 2;
88:7; Jonah
2:3.

8

b Ps. 57:3;
133:3.
c Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
d Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
e Song, Ex.
15:1.
f Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
g Life, Gen. 2:7.

9

h Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
i Rock, 1 Cor.
10:4.
j Mourning,
John 11:35.
6 Or, *while the*
enemy oppres-
seth.
k Enemy, Job
31:29.

10

l Sword, Ju.
7:20.
7 Or, *crushing*.
m Bones, Ps.
34:20.
n Reproach, Ex.
5:15.

o Ps. 79:10;
115:2; Joel
2:17; Mic.
7:10.

11

p Ps. 38:6; Mt.
26:38.

II Cor. 11:27. Thirst of Jesus—John 19:28. I was thirsty, and ye gave me Drink—Mt. 25:35, 37, 42-44.

Laws concerning.—If he thirst give him to drink—Pr. 25:21; Rom. 12:20.

Figurative.—Picture of Distress—Ps. 69:21. Thirsty Land—Ez. 19:13. As Cold Water to a Thirsty Soul—Pr. 25:25.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 21:14; 29:8; 32:6, 7. Shall thirst again—John 4:13.

Thirst as a Punishment.—Deut. 28:48; Is. 5:13; 41:17; 49:10; 50:2; Jer. 2:25; Hos. 2:3; Amos 8:11, 13. Down from

thy Glory and sit in Thirst—Jer. 48:18. Cleaveth to the Roof of his Mouth for Thirst—Lam. 4:4.

Spiritual Thirst.—My Soul thirsteth for God—Ps. 42:2; 63:1; 143:6. Ho, every One that thirsteth—Is. 55:1. In Teachings of Jesus: Thirst after Righteousness—Mt. 5:6. If any Man thirst let him come unto me—John 7:37. Prophecies concern-
ing Shall never thirst—John 4:14, 15; 6:35.

* **HOLYDAY.**—Ex. 35:2; Lev. 10:10; Neh. 8:9, 10, 11; 10:31; Ps. 42:4; Is. 58:13; Col. 2:16. See "Sabbath"—Ex. 16:23.

11

- a Hope, Pr.
23:18.
b Praise, Ju.
5:3.
c Help, Acts
26:22.

And why art thou disquieted
within me?

^a Hope thou in God; for I
shall yet ^b praise him,
Who is the ^c help of my coun-
tenance, and my God.

^dPrayer for ^eDeliverance.

43 ⁱ Judge me, O God,
and ^g plead my cause
against an ^h ungodly ⁱ na-
tion:

Oh deliver me from the ⁱ de-
ceitful and ^k unjust man.

2 For thou art the ⁱ God of my
strength; why hast thou
^m cast me off?

Why go I ⁿ mourning ¹ be-
cause of the ^o oppression of
the enemy?

3 Oh send out thy ^p light and
thy ^q truth; let them lead
me:

Let them bring me unto thy
^r holy hill,
And to thy ^s tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the ^t altar
of God,
Unto God ² my exceeding
^u joy;

And upon the ^v harp will I
praise thee, O God, my
God.

5 Why art thou ^w cast down,
O my ^x soul?

And why art thou disquieted
within me?

Var. Rend.—Ps. 43.—*This and the preced-
ing Psalm are considered by nearly all modern
critics to have formed originally but
one. Cf. the refrain, Ps. 42:5, 11; 43:5.*
V. 1. an ungodly nation—an unmerciful
people. BAETH.: an impious people.
DUHM.: unkind nations, BRI. man-
ones. BRI. V. 2. of my strength—who
art my stronghold, BAETH.: strength—
refuge, BRI. DUHM. cast me off—re-
jected me, BRI.: abandoned me, BAETH.
DUHM. enemy?—Insert (while they say
to me all the day: "Where is thy God?").
BRI. V. 3. truth—faithfulness, BRI.
BAETH. DUHM. hill—Mount, BRI.
tabernacles—dwelling-places, Var. BRI.
DUHM.: dwelling-place, BAETH. V. 4.
Then will I go unto—So that I come to,
BAETH.: Let me come to, DUHM.: I
would come unto, BRI. Unto . . . joy—
to the God of my gladness, BRI. exceed-
ing—exulting, BAETH. And . . . God
—my rejoicing, I would sing thy praise
with the lyre, (Yahweh) my God, BRI.
harp—zither, BAETH. DUHM.; lyre,

Hope thou in God; for I shall
yet praise him,
Who is the help of my coun-
tenance, and my God.

Former Deliverances and Present
^y Troubles.

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of the
^a sons of ^b Korah. ^c Maschil.

44 We have heard with
our ^d ears, O God,
Our ^e fathers have told us,
What ^f work thou didst in
their days,
In the ^g days of old.

2 Thou didst ^h drive out the
nations with thy ⁱ hand;
But ^k them thou didst plant:
Thou didst ^l afflict the peo-
ples;
But them thou didst spread
abroad.

3 For they ^m gat not the ⁿ land
in ^o possession by their
own ^p sword,
Neither did their own ^q arm
save them;

But thy right hand, and
thine arm, and the light
of thy countenance,
Because thou wast ^r favor-
able unto them.

4 Thou art ^s my ^t King, O
God:

^u Command ³ deliverance for
^v Jacob.

5 ^w Through thee will we push
down our ^x adversaries:

BRI. V. 5. See Ps. 42:5. Ps. 44.—*Title,
of—by: So always. V. 1. What . . . old*
—Omit, BRI. work—deed, BAETH.
DUHM. V. 2. Thou . . . hand—Nations
Thou didst dispossess, BRI. Nations—
Peoples, BAETH. DUHM. But . . .
plant—and plant them, BRI. peoples—
nations, BAETH. DUHM. But . . .
abroad—and cause them to spread out,
BRI. V. 3. gat . . . possession—have
not won, BAETH.: did not possess, BRI.
save them—help them, BAETH.: give
them victory, BRI. countenance . . .
them—face Thou didst favor them, BRI.
V. 4. Command deliverance—Commander
of victories, BRI.: Command help of,
BAETH.: Command victory of, DUHM.
V. 5. Through—In, BRI. will—do or can,
Var.; do, BAETH.: can, DUHM. push
down—butt, BRI. adversaries—enemies,
BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 44.—V. 2. didst plant—
uprooted, Gr. (l.).

- y Adversity.
Job 19:6.
z Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
a Son, Gen.
21:19.
b Korah, Num.
16:1.
c See "Psalms,"
Ps. 1:1.

1

- d Ear, Ex.
29:20.
e Father, Ex.
21:15.
f Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
g Day, Lev.
25:8.

2

- h See "Ca-
naan," Gen.
13:7.
i Ps. 78:55;
80:8; Josh.
3:10; Neh.
9:24.
j Hand, Gen.
16:12.
k See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
l Ps. 80:9, 11;
Zech. 2:6.

3

- m Josh. 24:12.
n Land, Gen.
23:15.
o Possession, Mk.
10:22.
p Sword, Ju.
7:20.
q Arm, Ju.
15:14.
r Ps. 106:4;
Deut. 4:37;
7:7, 8; 10:15.

4

- s Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
t King, Deut.
17:15.
u Ps. 79:9.
v Jacob, Gen.
25:25.

5

- w Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
x Enemy, Job
31:19.

- d Prayer,
Mt. 5:44.
e Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.

1

- f God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
g I Sam. 24:15.
h The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
i Nation, Gen.
10:32.
j Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
k See "Justice,"
Mic. 6:8.

2

- l Ps. 18:1; 28:7;
31:4.
m Ps. 44:9;
88:14.
n Mourning,
John 11:35.
1 Or, while the
enemy oppres-
seth.
o Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.

3

- p Light, Ps.
74:16.
q Truth, John
14:6.
r See "Holi-
ness," Eph.
4:24.
s Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.

4

- t Altar, Gen.
22:2.
2 Heb, the glad-
ness of my joy.
u Joy, Ps. 30:5.
v Harp, I Ki.
10:12.

5

- w Despair,
II Cor. 4:8.
z Soul, Job
4:15.

⁵
^a Ps. 60:12;
 Deut. 33:17;
 Dan. 8:4.
^b Name, Acts
 16:18.
^c Ps. 108:13;
 Zech. 10:5.
⁶
^d Ps. 33:16;
 1 Sam. 17:47;
 Hos. 1:7.
^e See "Arch-
 ery," 1 Sam.
 20:20.
^f Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
⁷
^g Salvation
 from Ene-
 mies, Acts
 2:40.
^h Enemy, Job
 31:29.
ⁱ Shame, Phil.
 3:19.

⁸
^j Boasting, Jas.
 3:5.
^k Thanksgiving,
 II Cor. 4:15.
⁹
^l Ps. 43:2; 60:1;
 10: 74:1;
 89:38; 108:11.
^m See "Honor,"
 Mal. 1:6.
ⁿ See "War,"
 Josh. 22:12.

¹⁰
^o See "Fear,"
 Gen. 9:3.
^p Ps. 89:43;
 Lev. 26:17;
 Josh. 7:8, 12.
^q Hatred, Pr.
 26:24.
^r Spoil, Is. 9:3.

¹¹
^s Sheep, Deut.
 14:4.
^t Food, Gen.
 9:3.
^u Ps. 106:27;
 Lev. 26:33;
 Deut. 4:27;
 28:64; Ez.
 20:23.
^v See "Captiv-
 ity," Num.
 24:22.
^w See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
^x Nations, Gen.
 10:32.

¹²
^y Deut. 32:30;
 Ju. 2:14; 3:8;
 Jer. 15:13.
^z Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
^a Wealth, Josh.
 22:8.

¹³
^b Reproach, Ez.
 5:15.
^c Neighbors,
 Rom. 13:10.

Through thy ^{a b} name will we
^c tread them under that
 rise up against us.

6 For I will ^d not trust in my
^e bow,

Neither shall my ^f sword save
 me.

7 But thou hast ^g saved us from
 our ^h adversaries,

And hast put them to ⁱ shame
 that hate us.

8 In God have we made our
^j boast all the day long,

And we will ^k give thanks
 unto thy name for ever.

[Sēlāh

9 But now thou ^l hast cast us
 off, and brought us to ^m dis-
 honor,

And ⁿ goest not forth with
 our hosts.

10 Thou makest us to ^{o p} turn
 back from the adversary;

And they ^q that hate us ^r take
 spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast made us like
^s sheep appointed for

^t food,
 And hast ^{u v w} scattered us
 among the ^x nations.

12 Thou ^y sellest thy ^z people for
 nought,

And hast not increased thy
^a wealth by their price.

13 Thou makest us a ^b reproach
 to our ^c neighbors,

Var. Read.—V. 5 (*cont.*). Through—In, BRL. tread them under—tread under foot, BRL. BAETH. them . . . us—our adversaries, BAETH. V. 6. will—do, Var. BAETH. BRL. neither shall—neither doth, Var. BAETH.; cannot, BRL. V. 7. But—For, BRL. adversaries—enemies, BAETH. V. 8. day—time, BAETH. DUHM. will give thanks—praise, BAETH. DUHM.; laud, BRL. V. 9. brought us to dishonor—put us to shame, BRL. hosts—armies, BRL. V. 10. take spoil—take booty, BAETH. take . . . themselves—plunder at their will, BRL.; spoil for themselves, r. V. 11. Thou . . . food—Thou makest us meat for sheep, BRL.; Thou givest us up like a flock for slaughter, BAETH. hast scattered—dost scatter, BRL. nations—heathen, BAETH. V. 12. Thine own people are sold—for a mere nothing; and Thou hast made no gain by the price paid for them, DAV. for nought—without gain, BAETH.; no wealth, BRL.; a very low price, DUHM. And . . . price—And didst not push up their price, DUHM.; Or, hast not meas-ured their price, *Ew. Ol. Hi. De.* hast

A ^d scoffing and a ^{e f} derision
 to them that are round
 about us.

14 Thou makest us a ^g byword
 among the nations,

A ^h shaking of the head
 among the peoples.

15 All the day long is my dis-
 honor before me,

And the shame of my ⁱ face
 hath covered me,

16 For the ^j voice of him that
 reproacheth and ^k blas-
 phemeth,

By reason of the enemy and
 the ^l avenger.

17 All this is come upon us; yet
 have we ^m not forgotten
 thee,

Neither have we ^{n o} dealt
 falsely in thy ^p covenant.

18 Our ^q heart is not ^r turned
 back,

Neither have our steps ^s de-
 clined from thy way,

19 ¹ That thou hast ^t sore
 broken us in the place of

^u jackals,
 And covered us with the

^v shadow of ^w death.

20 If we have ^x forgotten the
 name of our God,

Or ^y spread forth our hands to
^z a strange god;

21 Will not ^a God ^b search this
 out?

. . . wealth—hast not gained, BAETH.; dost not make great gain, BRL. price—selling-price, BAETH. V. 13. Thou mak-est us—We are, BRL. scoffing—scorn, BRL. r. V. 14. byword—saying, BAETH.; taunt song, BRL. nations—peoples, BAETH. V. 15. my dishonor—mine ignominy, BRL. me—my eyes, BAETH. hath covered—doth cover, BRL. V. 16. For—Because of, BRL. blasphemeth—revileth, BAETH. BRL. By reason of—At the look of, BAETH.; Because of, BRL. enemy and avenger—avenging snorting enemy, BAETH. V. 17. All this is—This has, BRL. yet—and yet, BAETH.; though, DUHM. r.; and BRL. Neither—Omit, BRL. dealt falsely—broken faith, BAETH. in—against, BRL. V. 18. heart—mind, BRL. back—backward, BRL. way—path, BRL. BAETH. V. 19. That . . . us—Thou hast crushed us down, BRL.; That thou hast crushed us, BAETH.; Thou pushed us to, DUHM. And . . . death—And overwhelmed us in dense darkness, BAETH. DUHM. V. 20. If we have—Have we, BRL. have—had, BAETH. r. hands—palms, BRL. V. 21. Will—Would, BAETH. Var.; shall, r.

^d Scoffing, Ps.
 1:1.
^e Contempt,
 I Cor. 16:11.
^f Ps. 80:6; Ez.
 23:22.

¹⁴
^g Byword, Ez.
 23:10.
^h Head, Pr.
 20:29.

¹⁵
ⁱ Face, Is. 6:2.

¹⁶
^j Voice, Gen.
 27:22.
^k Blasphemy,
 Lev. 24:16.
^l Vengeance,
 Deut. 32:35.

¹⁷
^m Ps. 78:7;
 119:61, 83,
 109, 141, 153,
 176.
ⁿ Ps. 78:57.
^o Deception,
 Gen. 37:31.
^p Covenant,
 Gen. 17:2.

¹⁸
^q Heart, Acts
 15:9.
^r Backsliding,
 Lu. 9:62.
^s Ps. 119:51,
 157; Job
 23:11.

¹⁹
¹ Or, *Though*.
^t Ps. 51:8; 94:5.
^u See "Anim-
 als," Gen.
 2:20.
^v Shadow, Col.
 2:17.
^w Death, Rom.
 5:12.

²⁰
^x Ps. 78:11.
^y Hands spread
 out, Gen.
 16:12.
^z Idolatry, Lev.
 19:4.

²¹
^a God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Ps. 81:9.

21
a See "Deep Things,"
 1 Cor. 4:5.
b Heart, Acts 15:9.

22
c Rom. 8:36.
d Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

23
e Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
f Sleep, 1 Sam. 26:12.
g Ps. 77:7.

24
h Ps. 88:14; Job 13:24.
i Face, Is. 6:2.
j Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
k Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

25
l Soul, Job 4:15.
m Dust, Is. 65:25.
n Body, Num. 25:8.
o Earth, Gen. 2:1.

26
p Ps. 35:2.
q Help, Acts 26:22.
r Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
 Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

t Song, Ex. 15:1.
u King, Deut. 17:15.
v Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
w See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.
x See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
y That is, *Lilies*.
z Son, Gen. 21:19.
z Korah, Num. 16:1.
a Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.

1
a Or, *I speak: my work is for a king*.
b Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
c See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
d Writing, 1 Cor. 4:14.

For he knoweth the ^a secrets of the ^b heart.

22 Yea, ^c for thy sake are we killed all the day long;

We are accounted as ^d sheep for the slaughter.

23 ^e Awake, why ^f sleepest thou, O Lord?

Arise, ^g cast us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore ^h hidest thou thy ⁱ face,

And forgettest our ^j affliction and our ^k oppression?

25 For our ^l soul is bowed down to the ^m dust:

Our ⁿ body cleaveth unto the ^o earth.

26 ^p Rise up for our ^q help, And ^r redeem us for thy ^s lovingkindness' sake.

A ^t Song celebrating the ^u King's ^v Marriage.

For the ^w Chief Musician; set to ^x 1 Shoshannim. A Psalm of the ^y sons of ^z Korah. Maschil. A Song of ^a loves.

45 My heart overfloweth with a goodly matter;

² I speak the things which I have made touching the king:

My ^b tongue is the ^c pen of a ready ^d writer.

Var. Rend.—V. 21 (*cont.*) secrets of the heart—secrets, BRI. V. 22. Yea—Nay, *Hi. De. and in effect Hu.* BAETH. are were, BRI. are accounted—were counted, BRI. V. 23. Awake—O arouse Thyself, BRI. Arise—awake, BAETH. O awake, BRI. cast us—cast, BRI. V. 24. affliction . . . oppression—misery and our distress, BAETH. V. 25. is bowed down—doth sink down, BRI. earth—ground, BAETH. V. 26. redeem—ransom, BRI.; deliver, BAETH. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI. Ps. 45.—*Title.* Shoshannim—i.e. lilies, probably the name of a tune. V. 1. heart—mind, BRI. overfloweth with—*Lit.* bubbling (with); is moved through, BAETH.; bubbles up with, DUHM. a goodly matter—a splendid cause, BAETH.; a fine word, DUHM.; a goodly word, BRI. I . . . king—I am speaking; my work is of (or, for) a king, *Var.*; I am saying my poem of a King, BRI.; I sing my songs to a King, BAETH.; I sing my song to the King, DUHM. pen—stylus, BAETH. DUHM. V. 2. Thou . . . than—No other men as fair as thou, BAETH. fairer . . . men—the fairest among men, DUHM.; very fair, above the children of men, BRI. grace—graciousness, BAETH. is poured into—has been

2 Thou art ^e fairer than the ^f children of ^g men;

^h Grace is poured ⁱ into thy ^j lips:

Therefore God hath ^j blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy ^k sword upon thy thigh, O ^l mighty one,

Thy ^m glory and thy majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ride on prosperously,

⁴ Because of ^o truth and ^p meekness and ^q righteousness:

And ⁵ thy ^r right hand shall ^s teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine ^t arrows are sharp; The peoples fall under thee; *They are* in the heart of the king's ^u enemies.

6 ⁶ Thy ^v throne, O God, is for ever and ever:

A ^w sceptre of ^x equity is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

7 Thou hast loved ^y righteousness, and ^z hated ^a wickedness:

Therefore God, thy God, hath ^b anointed thee

With the ^c oil of ^d gladness above thy fellows.

poured upon, BRI. BAETH.; is poured upon, DUHM. V. 3. mighty one—hero, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. Thy—Even thy, *Var.* glory—splendour, BRI.; glory and majesty, BAETH.; greatness and glory, DUHM. V. 4. And . . . thy majesty!—good luck, ride on for the cause of faithfulness and submissiveness, of righteousness, BAETH.; ride on prosperously to the protection of faithfulness and to the granting of right, DUHM. Because—On behalf, *Pe.* and . . . things—Thy right is terrible in thy greatness and glory, DUHM. teach—shew, BRI. things—deeds, BAETH. BRI. V. 5. sharp—sharpened, BAETH. DUHM. They . . . enemies—Destroyed are the enemies of the king, BAETH.; The enemies of the king lost courage, DUHM. V. 6. Thy throne, O God—*So He. Pu. De. Pe. Kay. H. Sch.*; Thy throne of (?) God, i.e. thy divine throne (1 Chr. 29:23), *Ge. Hu. Moll.*; similarly *Ew. Hi. x marg.* Thy . . . is—Thy throne will stand, DUHM.; Thy throne is God's throne, BAETH. equity—right, BAETH.; degree, DUHM. V. 7. hast loved . . . hated—dost love . . . hate, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. With . . . gladness—O oil of joy, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 45.—V. 4. and in thy majesty—*Omit, Pesh. Ol. Bø. Hu. Gr. Bø. Ch.* (as accidentally repeated from v. 3. There is no "in" in the Hebrew). And . . . prosperously—Tread the bow, have success, ride on, BRI. Because . . . righteousness—*Omit, BRI.* V. 5. The . . . thee—A gloss, BRI.

2
e Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
f See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Grace, John 1:17.
i Or, upon.
j Lips, Job 2:10.
j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

3
k Sword, Ju. 7:20.
l Is. 9:6.
m Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Glory, Ps. 7:5.

4
4 Or, *In behalf of.*
o Truth, John 14:6.
p See "Christian Graces," 11 Pet. 1:5.
q Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
5 Or, *let thy right hand teach.*
r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
s Instruction, Is. 54:13.

5
t See "Archery," 1 Sam. 20:20.
u Enemy, Job 31:29.

6
6 Or, *Thy throne is the throne of God &c.*
v Throne, Acts 12:21.
w Sceptre, Esth. 5:2.
x Ps. 98:9.

7
y Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
z The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
b Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
c Oil, 1 Ki. 7:12.
d Gladness, Is. 51:3.

8
a Clothing, Job 31:19.
b See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.
c See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
d Ivory, Amos 3:15.
e Palace, Dan. 8:2.
f See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.

9
g King, Deut. 17:15.
h Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
i Princess, Num. 2:7.
j Women, Ruth 3:9.
k Hand, Gen. 16:12.
l Queen, Esth. 2:4.
m Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
n Ophir, I Ki. 9:28.

10
o Ear, Ex. 29:20.
p Deut. 21:13; Ruth 1:16, 17.
q Father, Ex. 21:15.
r House, Deut. 24:10.

11
s Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
t Gen. 18:12; I Pet. 3:6.
u Eph. 5:33.
v See "Family," Eph. 5:22.

12
w Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
x Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
y Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

13
1 Or, in the inner part of the palace.

8 All thy ^agarments *smell of* ^bmyrrh, and ^caloes, and ^ccassia;

Out of ^divory ^epalaces ^fstringed instruments have made thee glad.

9 ^gKings' ^hdaughters are among thy honorable ⁱwomen:

At thy ^kright hand doth stand the ^lqueen in ^mgold of ⁿOphir.

10 Harken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ^oear;

^pForget also thine own people, and thy ^qfather's ^rhouse:

11 So will the king desire thy ^sbeauty;

For he is thy ^tlord; and ^ureverence thou him.

12 And the daughter of ^wTyre shall be there with a ^xgift; The ^yrich among the people shall entreat thy favor.

13 The king's daughter ¹within the palace is all glorious: Her clothing is inwrought with gold.

Var. Rend.—V. 8. Myrrh and aloes, cassia (thou), All thy garments are from ivory palaces, BRL. All . . . cassia—Myrrh, aloes and cassia scent all thy garments, BAETH.; Myrrh and aloes are all thy garments, DUHM. have made—make, BAETH. DUHM. stringed . . . made—hath music made, Pe. &c. V. 9. Whence king's daughters gladden thee, in thy costly things the queen doth stand at thy right hand, BRL. are . . . women—are in thy walls, BAETH.; walk about in jewels, DUHM.; are among thy beloved, or dear ones, Ge. *Ew. Hu. De. Pe.* queen—consort, BAETH. V. 10. Harken . . . incline—Hear, see, *Var.* BAETH. DUHM. V. 11. So will . . . and—let the king desire, &c., *Ew. Ol. He.*; and if the king desire thy beauty (For he is thy lord), Then, *Hi. Hu. (doubtfully), De. Pe.*; For the king desires thy beauty. Worship him for he is thy sovereign lord, BRL. and reverence him—worship thou him, r; so do homage to him, BAETH.; submit thyself to him, DUHM. V. 12. and . . . rich—and, daughters of Tyre, with gifts shall the rich, &c., *Hi. Hu. (after Jer.)*; and the daughter of Tyre, with gifts shall they intreat thy favour, Even the rich, &c., *He. Ew. De. Pe.*; The daughter of Tyre will do homage with a gift for thee: The richest, BRL. And Tyre flatters thy countenance with gifts, The richest, DUHM. among . . . favor—people will flatter thee, BAETH.; will court thy face, BRL.; with all kinds of costly gifts, DUHM. V. 13. The . . . glorious—All glorious is the king's daughter in the inner palace, *Pe. &c.*; In all glorious things the king's daughter is within, BRL.; within the pal-

14 She shall be ²led unto the king ^ain broidered work: The ^bvirgins her companions that follow her Shall be brought unto thee.

15 With ^cgladness and ^drejoicing shall they be led:

They shall enter into the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy ^echildren, Whom thou shalt make princes in all the ^fearth.

17 I will make ^gthy ^hname to be remembered in all generations:

Therefore shall the peoples ⁱgive thee thanks for ever and ever.

God the Refuge of ⁱhis People.

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of the ^ksons of ^lKorah: ^mset to Alamoth. A ⁿSong.

46 God is our ^orefuge and strength,

A very present ^qhelp in ^rsorrow.

2 Therefore will we not ^tfear, though ^uthe earth do change,

ace—within, BAETH. is all glorious—Corals in artistic settings, DUHM. is gold—out of gold weaving is, BAETH.; Gold is . . . in colored weaving, DUHM. V. 14. In embroidery are conducted to the king her attendants; Virgins, her companions are brought (to her), BRL.; Gold is her garment, in embroidered work, She shall be led to the king, her maidens following her, DUHM. in . . . work—on tapestry, *Pe. r marg.*; on cushions, *Hi. Rie.* V. 15. With . . . led—Her companions whom she brought with her, she shall lead with joy and jubilation, DUHM.; They are led with joy and jubilation, BAETH. rejoicing . . . led—exulting they are conducted (to her), BRL. V. 16. Instead . . . children—Instead of thy fathers may thy sons appear, BRL. children—sons, BAETH. DUHM. shalt make—wilt set, BRL. earth—world, BAETH.; land, DUHM. V. 17. I . . . generations—I will establish thy name as a memory in all the coming generations, BAETH.; They hold thy name in all time, DUHM. give thee thanks—praise thee, BAETH. *Ps. 46.—Title*, upon Alamoth—for sopranos, *Ge. De.* V. 1. God is our own—(Yahweh) is ours, a BRL. a . . . trouble—a help in troubles to be found abundantly, BRL. BAETH.; a help in distress who allows himself to be found, DUHM. V. 2. change—(roar), BRL.; retreat, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 15. They . . . palace—Into the king's palace they are brought (to her), BRL. V. 16. But . . . saith—Omit, BRL.

14
z Ju. 5:30; Ez. 16:10.
a See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
2 Or, upon.
b Virgin, Deut. 22:14.

15
c Gladness, Is. 51:3.
d Joy, Ps. 30:5.

16
e Children, Gen. 3:16.
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.

17
g Mal. 1:11.
h Name, Acts 16:18.
i Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

j Israel the Chosen People, Deut. 4:1.
k Son, Gen. 21:19.
l Korah, Num. 16:1.
m See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
n Songs, Ex. 15:1.

1
o Ps. 14:6; 62:7.
s Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

2
t Fear, Gen. 9:2.
u Ps. 82:5.

²
a Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
b Heart, Acts 15:9.
c Sea, Ex. 14:21.

³
d Water, Ps. 95:5.
1 Or, *pride*.

⁴
e River, Is. 32:2.
f Cities, Gen. 4:17.
g See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
h See "Most Holy Place," Lev. 16:2.
i Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

⁵
j Deut. 23:14; Is. 12:6; Ez. 43:7, 9; Hos. 11:9; Joel 2:27; Zech. 2:5.
2 Heb. *at the dawn of morning*.

⁶
k Nations, Gen. 10:32.
l Ps. 2:1, 2.
m Ps. 18:13; 68:33; Jer. 25:30; Joel 2:11; Amos 1:2.
n Voice, Gen. 27:22.

⁷
o Num. 14:9; II Chr. 13:12.
p Refuge, Heb. 6:18.
3 Or, *high tower*.

⁸
q Ps. 66:5.
r Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
4 Or, *Who hath made desolation &c.*
s Is. 61:4; Jer. 51:43.

⁹
t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
u War, Josh. 22:12.
v See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
w See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

And though the ^a mountains be shaken into the ^b heart of the ^c seas;

3 Though the ^d waters thereof roar and be troubled,
Though the mountains tremble with the ¹ swelling thereof. [Sē'lāh

4 There is a ^e river, the streams whereof make glad the ^f city of God,

The ^h holy place of the ⁱ tabernacles of the Most High.

5 God is ^j in the midst of her; she shall not be moved:
God will help her, ² and that right early.

6 The ^k nations ^l raged, the kingdoms were moved:
He ^m uttered his ⁿ voice, the earth melted.

7 Jē-hō'vāh of hosts ^o is with us;

The God of Jacob is our ^p refuge. [Sē'lāh

8 Come, ^q behold the ^r works of Jē-hō'vāh,

⁴ What ^s desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 He ^t maketh ^u wars to cease unto the ^v end of the earth;
He breaketh the ^w bow, and

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). be shaken—totter, BRI. Though . . . sea (seas, DUHM)—*So* DUHM; and the mountains sink into the middle of the sea, BAETH. V. 3. The (seas) roar, their waters foam, Mountains shake with the swelling (of its stream), BRI. Though . . . roar—May its waters froth, BAETH. DUHM. roar—when it swells up, DUHM; at its wantonness, BAETH. V. 4. There . . . glad—His brooks make glad, BRI.; A stream—its arms make glad, BAETH. The . . . Most High—The Highest has made holy his dwelling-place, BAETH. DUHM. tabernacles—*Lit.* dwelling-places, *Var.* Most High—(Yahweh) Elyon, BRI. V. 5. she . . . moved—she cannot be made to totter, BRI. and . . . early—when the morning dawns, *Pe. &c.*; cf. Ex. 14:27; at the turn of the morn, BRI.; toward the turn of the morning, BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. The nations raged—Nations roared, BRI. nations—peoples, BAETH. DUHM. raged—made a noise, DUHM. the . . . moved—kingdoms tottered, BRI. BAETH. were moved—rebelled, DUHM. uttered his voice, BAETH.; Has he uttered his voice, BRI.; let his thunder sound, DUHM. earth—passed away, BAETH.; was afraid, DUHM. V. 7. Jehovah of hosts—Yahweh Sabaoth, BAETH.; Yahweh (God of) Hosts, BRI. our refuge—our high tower, BRI.; a

cutteth the ^x spear in sunder;
He burneth the ^y chariots in the ^z fire.

10 ⁵ Be still, and ^{a b} know that I am God:

I will be ^c exalted among the nations, I will be exalted in the ^d earth.

11 ^e Jē-hō'vāh of hosts is with us;

The God of Jacob is our ³ refuge. [Sē'lāh

God the ^f King of the Earth.

For the ^h Chief Musician. A Psalm of the ⁱ sons of ^j Korah.

47 Oh ^k clap your hands,

^l all ye peoples;
¹ Shout unto God with the voice of ^m triumph.

2 For ⁶ Jē-hō'vāh Most High is terrible;

He is a great King over all the earth.

3 He ⁿ subdueth peoples under us,

And nations under our ^o feet.

4 He ^p chooseth our ^q inheritance for us,

The ^r glory of ^s Jacob whom he ^t loved. [Sē'lāh

5 God is gone up with a shout,

stronghold for us, BAETH. V. 8. Come—Up, DUHM; Go, BAETH. works—deeds, BAETH. DUHM. desolations—terrors, BAETH. made—set, BRI. V. 9. maketh—is causing, BRI. end—ends, BRI. cutteth in sunder—dulleth the spear, BAETH.; breaketh off the point of the lance, DUHM. chariots—shields, BAETH. V. 10. Be . . . God—Desist and know that it is I, (Yahweh), BRI. nations—peoples, BAETH. DUHM. Ps. 47.—V. 1. voice of triumph—sound of jubilation, BRI.; call of rejoicing, BAETH. V. 2. For . . . terrible—For Elyon is awe-inspiring, BRI. is terrible—the holy, DUHM. He is a great—A great, BRI. subdueth . . . chooseth—*So* *Ew. He. Ol. De. r marg.*; hath subdued . . . hath chosen, *Hi. Ric.*; subdued—chose, BRI.; shall subdue—shall choose, *r*. V. 4. glory—pride, BAETH.; greatness, DUHM; excellency, *r*. V. 5. God is gone up—(Yahweh) came up, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 46.—V. 3. thereof—*Ew. Ol. Hu. De. Kamp. Moll. Gr. Ch. think it probable that a verse identical with the refrain vs. 7, 11 has dropped out here*; Add, Yahweh Sabaoth (the Lord, DUHM) is with us, A stronghold for us is Jacob's God, BAETH. DUHM. V. 9. He burneth . . . fire—*Omit*, BRI. Ps. 47.—V. 3. us—(Him), BRI. our—(His), BRI.

^x Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^y Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
^z Fire, Lev. 10:2.

10

⁵ Or, *Let be*.
^a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^b Ps. 100:3.
^c Is. 2:11, 17.
^d Earth, Gen. 2:1.

11

^e God, Gen. 1:1.

^f King, Deut. 17:15.
^g Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
^h See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
ⁱ Son, Ex. 21:19.
^j Korah, Num. 16:1.

1

^k Clapping of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^l Shouting, Is. 12:6.
^m Ps. 106:47.

2

⁶ Or, *Jehovah is most high and terrible*.

3

ⁿ Ps. 18:47.
^o Feet, Gen. 18:4.

4

^p Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
^q Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^r Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^s Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^t See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^u Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^v Or, *loveth*.

5
a Trumpet,
Num. 10:2.

6
b Praise, Ju.
5:3.

7
c I Cor. 14:15.
1 Or, in a skilful
psalm. Heb.
Maschil.

8
d Ps. 22:28;
I Chr. 16:31.
c Throne, Acts
12:21.

9
i Ps. 72:11;
102:22; Is.
49:7, 23.
2 Or, Unto the
people.
g See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
h Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
i Armor, Ju.
15:14.
j Ps. 97:9.

k Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
l Glory, Ps. 7:5.
m Zion, Is. 52:1.
n Songs, Ex.
15:1.
o Son, Gen.
21:19.
p Korah, Num.
16:1.

1
q Ps. 96:4;
145:3; I Chr.
16:5.
r City, Gen.
4:17.
s Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
t Mountain, Ex.
3:12.

2
u Earth, Gen.
2:1.
v King, Deut.
17:15.
w See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.

Jê-hô'-vâh with the sound of
a ^a trumpet.

6 Sing ^b praises to God, sing
praises:
Sing praises unto our King,
sing praises.

7 For God is the King of all
the earth:
Sing ye praises ^{c1} with under-
standing.

8 God ^d reigneth over the na-
tions:
God sitteth upon his holy
^e throne.

9 The ⁱ princes of the peoples
are gathered together
² To be the ^g people of the
God of ^h Abraham;
For the ⁱ shields of the earth
belong unto God:
He is ^j greatly exalted.

The ^k Beauty and ^l Glory of ^m Zion.

A ⁿ Song; a Psalm of the ^o sons of ^p Korah.

48 ^a Great is Jê-hô'-vâh,
and greatly to be
praised,

In the ^r city of our God, in
his ^s holy ^t mountain.

2 Beautiful in elevation, the
joy of the whole ^u earth,
Is mount Zi'ôn, on the sides
of the north,

The city of the great ^v King.

3 God hath made himself

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (cont.). trumpet—horn, BRI. V. 6. Sing praises—Make melody, BRI. V. 7. God—He, BRI. praises with understanding—a psalm to make one wise, *Ge. He.*; a psalm of contemplation, *De.*; in skilful strains, *Ew. Rie. Pe.*; a song, BAETH.; a skilful song, DUHM. V. 8. reigneth . . . nations—is king over the peoples, DUHM; was king over the heathen, BAETH. God sitteth—He is enthroned, BRI.; has seated himself, BAETH. V. 9. princes—nobles, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. To be—(With), BRI. He—Elyon, BRI. Ps. 48.—Vs. 1, 2. Great . . . Beautiful—Great and highly to be praised in the city is our God. His holy Mount is beautiful, BRI. V. 2. joy—pleasure, BAETH. DUHM. Is . . . King—Mount Zion on the northern ridge is a royal city, BRI. sides of the north—extreme north, *Ew. He. Hu. Ca.*; the corner of the north, *Hi. De. Moll.* the—a, BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. Yahweh doth strive in her citadels, is known for a high tower, BRI. palaces—high buildings, DUHM; refuge—secure stronghold, DUHM; fence, BAETH. V. 4. lo—see, BAETH. DUHM. assembled themselves—sembled, BRI.; had assem-

known in her ^x palaces for
a ^{y3} refuge.

4 For, lo, the ^z kings assem-
bled themselves,

They ⁴ passed by together.

5 They saw it, then were they
amazed;

They were dismayed, they
⁵ hastened away.

6 ^a Trembling took hold of
them there,

^b Pain, as of a ^c woman in
^d travail.

7 ⁶ With the east ^e wind
Thou ^f breakest the ^g ships
of ^h Târ'-shish.

8 As we have heard, so have
we seen

In the ⁱ city of Jê-hô'-vâh of
hosts, in the city of our God:
God will ^j establish it for
ever. [Sê'lâh

9 We have thought on ^k thy
lovingkindness, O God,
In the midst of thy ^l temple.

10 As is thy ^m name, O God,
So is thy praise unto the
^o ends of the earth:

Thy ^p right hand is full of
^q righteousness.

11 Let ^r mount Zi'ôn be ^s glad,
Let the ^t daughters of ^u v Jû-
dâh ^w rejoice,

Because of thy ^x judgments.

12 Walk about Zi'ôn, and go
round about her;

Number the ^y towers thereof;

bled, BAETH.; came, DUHM. passed by together—came onward together, *Ew. Hi. De. V. 5.* They saw it, then—They saw, so, BRI. They . . . dismayed—so were they benumbed, were amazed, terrified, DUHM; then they were benumbed, trembled, were dismayed, BAETH. V. 6. Pain—writhing, BRI. V. 7. breakest—crushest, BAETH.; hast broken, DUHM. V. 8. As . . . seen—We heard, so we saw, BRI. Jehovah of hosts—Yahweh Sibaoh, BAETH. BRI. God—The Upright Yahweh, DUHM. will establish it—establisheth it, BRI.; will let it stand, BAETH. V. 9. We ponder Thy kindness, Yahweh, in the midst of Thy palace, BRI. have thought—think, BAETH. temple—palace, DUHM. BRI. V. 11. Let . . . glad—Mount Zion rejoices, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. Let the—The, BRI. rejoice—exult, BRI. judgments—acts of judgment, BRI. V. 12. Walk—Go, BRI. go . . . her—encircle her, BRI. number—count, BRI. BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 9. To . . . of—With, *Sept. Pesh. Ew. Rie. Gr. (pts.)*; With the people of, *Ol. La. Bi. Ch.*

3
x Palace, Dan.
8:2.
y Ps. 46:7.
3 Or, high tower.

4
z II Sam. 10:6-
19.
4 Or, passed
away.

5
5 Or, were
stricken with
terror.

6
a See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
b Pain, Rev.
21:4.
c Woman, Ruth
3:9.
d Travail, Gal.
4:19.

7
6 Or, As with
the east wind
that breaketh.
e Wind, Job
27:21.
f I Ki. 22:43.
g Ships, I Ki.
9:26.
h Tarshish,
II Chr. 9:21.

8
i See "Jerusa-
lem," Ju. 1:8.
j Ps. 87:5.

9
k Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
l Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

10
m Name, Acts
16:18.
n Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
o See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
p Hand, Gen.
16:12.
q Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

11
r See "Moun-
tains," Ex.
3:12.
s Gladness, Is.
51:3.
t Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
u Ps. 97:8.
v See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
w Joy, Ps. 30:5.
x God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.

12
y Tower, Ju.
9:46.

13
a See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
1 Or, *Traverse*.
b Ps. 78:5-7.

14
c Ps. 23:4; Is. 58:11.
d The Holy Spirit a Guide, John 14:16.
e Death, Rom. 5:12.

f Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
g See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
h See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j Korah, Num. 16:1.

1
k Ps. 78:1; Is. 1:2; Mic. 1:2.
l Ear, Ex. 29:20.
m World, Rev. 10:6.

2
n Ps. 62:9.
o The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

3
p Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
q Wisdom, Ps. 11:10.
r Heart, Acts 15:9.
s See "Mind," Job 38:36.

4
t Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
u Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
v Num. 12:8.
w Harp, I Ki. 10:12.

5
x Fear, Gen. 9:2.
y Day, Lev. 25:8.
z Evil, Ps. 97:10.

13 Mark ye well her ^a bulwarks;
¹ Consider her palaces:
That ye may ^b tell it to the
generation following.

14 For this God is our God for
ever and ever:
He will be our ^c ^d guide *even*
unto ^e death.

The Folly of trusting in ^f Riches.

For the ^h Chief Musician. A Psalm of the
ⁱ sons of ^j Korah.

49 ^k Hear this, all ye peo-
ples;
Give ^l ear, all ye inhabitants
of the ^m world,

2 Both ⁿ low and high,
Rich and ^o poor together.

3 My ^p mouth shall speak ^q wis-
dom;
And the meditation of my
^r heart shall be of ^s under-
standing.

4 I will incline mine ear to a
^t parable:

I will open my ^v dark saying
upon the ^w harp.

5 Wherefore should I ^x fear in
the ^y days of ^z evil,

Var. Rend.—V. 13. Mark . . . bulwarks—Set your mind upon her ramparts, BRI. bulwarks—walls, BAETH. DUHM. Consider—Or, *Traverse*, *De. Dieu*, *Hu. De.*; go through, BAETH. DUHM. following—future, BAETH. V. 14. For . . . ever—forever and ever he will lead us, BAETH.; That such is Yahweh our God forever and ever, BRI. Ps. 49.—V. 1. world—age, BRI. Both low and high—Both sons of mankind and sons of men, BRI.; people as also lords, BAETH.; people as well as mankind, DUHM. V. 3. wisdom—holy wisdom, BRI. heart—mind, BRI. understanding—sound understanding, BRI. V. 4. parable—proverb, BAETH. DUHM. dark saying—riddle, BAETH. DUHM; enigma, BRI. harp—zither, BAETH. DUHM; lyre, BRI. V. 5. When . . . about—When my deceitful (foes) encompass me with iniquity, BRI.; Where my deceitful (enemies) surround me with wickedness, BAETH.; While the mammon of the wrong compasseth me about, DUHM; when the iniquity of them that would trip me up compasseth me about, *Ge. Ew. He. Hi. De. R. marg.* V. 6. They that—Which, *Var. V.* 7. None . . . brother—man cannot at all give ransom, BRI.; Neither can man find salvation, BAETH. Nor . . . ransom for him—He cannot give to Yahweh his price, BRI. V. 8. For too heavy is the ransom of their soul, and so he neglected it for ever, BAETH.; and too dear is the ransom of their soul and he must stand off for ever, DUHM. and . . . ever—And must be let alone for ever, *R.* So that he must leave that alone, *Var. V.* 9. always—for ever, BRI.;

When ² iniquity at my ^a heels
compasseth me about?

6 They that trust in their wealth,
And ^b boast themselves in the
multitude of their riches;

7 None of them can by
any means ^c redeem his
^a brother,

Nor give to God a ransom
for him

8 (For the redemption of their
^e life is costly,

And it faileth for ever),
9 That he should ^l still live
always,

That he should not ^o see
³ corruption.

10 For ⁴ he shall see it. ^h Wise
men die;
The ⁱ fool and the brutish
alike perish,
And ^j leave their wealth to
others.

11 Their ^k inward thought is,
that their ^l houses ⁿ shall
continue for ever,
And their dwelling-places to
all generations;
They call their ^o lands after
their own ^p names.

a duration, BAETH. That . . . corruption—and) not see the pit, BRI.; Not see the pit, BAETH.; should never see the pit, DUHM. corruption—the pit, *Var. V.* 10. For . . . die—The wise die together, BRI.; For he seeth wise men die, BAETH. R; Nay he seeth it! wise men die, DUHM. fool and the brutish—simpleton and fool, BAETH. DUHM; stupid and brutish, BRI. wealth—might, BAETH.; possessions, DUHM. others—successors, BRI. V. 11. Their . . . ever—Their graves are their homes for ever, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. They . . . names—They call their lands after their own names, *De. Hu. DeWitt*; or, Men speak their names with honour in the lands, *Hi. Ew. Ch.*; Theirs whose names are upon lands, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 48. V. 13. Consider—Visit (or, Inspect), *Gr. Ch. V.* 14. He . . . death—A *Gloss*, BRI. even . . . death—through all ages, *Sept. Symm. Vulg. Ge. Ew. Hu. Ric.*; more than 100 MSS. also read as one word (though of doubtful meaning): the consonants are the same as those of upon Muth, Ps. 9, and Alamothe, Ps. 46. *Hi. Bo. De.* suppose it to be a musical term: the latter believes the original conclusion of the Psalm (after guide) to have been lost, Ps. 49. V. 5. fear—see, BAETH. V. 11. Their . . . continue—Their graves (or, simply graves) are their houses, *Sept. Pesh. Targ. Ew. Ol. Gei. Gr. Bi. De.* (virtually), *Ch.* (two letters transposed). They . . . names—Forgotten are they who called, &c. (or, they whose names men spoke with honour, &c.), *Bi. Ch.*

2 Or, the iniquity of them that would supplant me compasseth me about, Even of them that trust in their riches?
a See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.

6
b Boasting, Jas. 3:5.

7
c Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
d Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

8
e Life, Gen. 2:7.

9
f Ps. 22:29.
g Ps. 16:10; 89:48.
3 Or, the pit.

10
4 Or, he seeth that wise men &c.
h Eccl. 2:16.
i Fool, Jer. 17:11.
j Ps. 39:6; Eccl. 2:18, 21; Lu. 12:20.

11
k Ps. 64:6.
l House, Deut. 24:10.
m See "Family," Eph. 5:22.
n Deut. 3:14.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.
p Name, Acts 16:18.

12
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Honor, Mal. 1:6.
c Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
d See "The Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
e Beasts, Rev. 15:2.

12 But ^a man *being* in ^{b c} honor
^a abideth not:
 He is like the ^e beasts that
 perish.

13
 13 This ¹ their way is ² their
¹ folly;
 Yet after them men approve
 their sayings. [Sēlāh]

14
 14 They are appointed as a
^g flock for ^h Shē'ōl;
ⁱ Death shall be their ^j shep-
 herd:
 And the ^k upright shall have
 dominion over them in
 the ^l morning;
 And their ^m beauty shall be
 for Shē'ōl to consume,
 That there be no habitation
 for it.

15
 15 But ⁿ God will redeem my
^o soul from the ⁴ power of
 Shē'ōl;
 For ^p he will receive me.

13
1 Or, *is the way of them that are foolish.*
2 Or, *their confidence; and after &c.*
f Jer. 17:11.

14
g Flock, Lu. 12:32.
h Sheol, Job 7:9.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.
j Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
k Ps. 16:10; 56:13; Hos. 13:14.
l Morning, Ps. 65:8.
m Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
3 Or, *form.*

15
n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Soul, Job 4:15.
4 Heb. *hand.*
p Ps. 16:11; 73:24; Gen. 5:24.

16
q Fear, Gen. 9:2.
r Wealth, Pr. 22:12.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
5 Or, *wealth.*
t House, Deut. 24:10.

16 ^a Be not thou afraid when
 one is made ^r rich,
 When the ^s glory of his
^t house is increased:

15
q Flock, Lu. 12:32.
h Sheol, Job 7:9.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.
j Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
k Ps. 16:10; 56:13; Hos. 13:14.
l Morning, Ps. 65:8.
m Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
3 Or, *form.*

16
q Fear, Gen. 9:2.
r Wealth, Pr. 22:12.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
5 Or, *wealth.*
t House, Deut. 24:10.

16
q Fear, Gen. 9:2.
r Wealth, Pr. 22:12.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
5 Or, *wealth.*
t House, Deut. 24:10.

Var. Rend.—V. 12. *being* in honor—in worth, BRL.; in glory, BAETH. that perish—they must grow dumb, BAETH. V. 13. That . . . folly—This is their way which have folly (or, vain confidence), *Ew. Hi. Ric. De. Hi. (partly)* That . . . sayings—That is the fate of them who live in confidence, And of them who run after them as they do, BAETH.; That is the fate, who have self-confidence, And the going out of them, who are pleased with their mouth, DUHM; This is the way of them that have self-confidence, And the latter end of them that are pleased with their portion, BRL. Yet their posterity—And after whom men, *Hi. Rei. De. V. 14.* appointed . . . BRL.—as a flock that are put in Sheol, BRL.; descend to the Underworld, BAETH. shall be their shepherd—shall feed them, BAETH.; feeds them like a shepherd, DUHM. shepherd—shepherd and their ruler, BRL. And . . . it—Every morning their form wasteth away, In Sheol, far from the lofty dwelling, BRL.; They go down the straight way, Soon must their appearance fall, Sheol is their dwelling place, DUHM. shall be . . . it—shall the Underworld consume away until it have no dwelling (out of its tene-

* BEAUTY: Temporal.—Of Ornaments—II Chr. 3:6; Is. 3:18; Ez. 7:20. House—Is. 64:11. Of Riches—Ps. 49:14. Of Israel—Sam. 2:1. Of Egypt—Ez. 32:19. Of Jerusalem—Ez. 16:14, 15, 25. Of Chaldean's Pride—Is. 13:19. Of Tyre—Ez. 27:3, 4, 11. Of Tree—Ez. 31:8; Hos. 14:6. Diadem of Is. 28:5. Garments of—Ex. 28:2. Vain—Pr. 6:25; 31:30. Of Fading Flowers—Is. 28:1. Gate—Acts 3:10.

Beauty of Men.—Of Old Men—Pr. 20:29. Of Man—Ps. 49:14. Of Absalom—II Sam. 14:25.

17 For when he dieth he shall
^u carry nothing away;
 His glory shall not descend
 after him.

18 Though while he lived he
^{v w} blessed his soul
 (And men ^x praise thee, when
 thou doest well to thy-
 self),

19 ⁶ He shall ^y go to the genera-
 tion of his ^z fathers;
⁷ They shall never see ^a the
 light.

20 Man that is in honor, and
 understandeth not,
 Is like the beasts that perish.

b God the Judge of the ^c Righteous
 and ^d the Wicked.

A Psalm of ^e Asaph.

50 ¹ The Mighty One, God,
 Jē-hō'vāh, hath spo-
 ken,

And called the ^g earth ^h from
 the rising of the ⁱ sun unto
 the going down thereof.

2 Out of ^j Zi'ōn, the ^k perfec-
 tion of * beauty,

ment, Kay), *Hu. De. Pe. V. 15.* from . . . me—far from the arm of hell he will snatch me away, BAETH. V. 16. his house—the house, BRL. is made rich—is rich, BAETH. V. 17. For . . . away—For he cannot take it all in his death, BRL. BAETH. V. 18. blessed—congratulated, BRL. And . . . thyself—and lauded it because it was doing well to itself, BRL. V. 19. He shall go—Thou shalt, *He. Hu. Hi. Kay; It shall, Ew. De.; It will come, BAETH. DUHM; It will go, BRL. They . . . light—Who for ever sees not day-light, BRL.; They will not see the light in eternity, BAETH. V. 20. honor—glory, BAETH.; worth, BRL. and understandeth not—but without understanding, BAETH. that perish—they grow silent, BAETH.; that are no more, BRL. Ps. 50.—V. 1. The . . . God—God [E], even God [Elohim], *De. Ch.; Or, The God of Gods, Ge. Ew. Hu. Pe. r. marg.; Yahweh, DUHM. BRL.; The Divinity, God, Yahweh, BAETH. Jehovah—YAHWEH (Jehovah), Var. V. 2. perfection of—crown of, BAETH.; wonder in, DUHM. hath shined—cometh shining, BRL.**

Var. Read.—V. 14. Sheol . . . no—consume away; Sheol is their *Horsley, Ew. Hi. Ric. Moll. Bi. Ch. (pts.) V. 19.* They—He, *Sept. Pesh. Gr.*

Beauty of Women.—Of Bride—Ps. 45:11. Of Vashti—Esth. 1:11. Fair Women: Daughters—Gen. 6:2. Woman—Pr. 11:22; Song of Sol. 1:8; 5:9; 6:1; 6:10. Beautiful Women—Deut. 21:11; II Sam. 11:2. Rachel—Gen. 29:17. Esther—Esth. 2:7. Fair Character—Jer. 12:6; Acts 7:20; Rom. 16:18; Gal. 6:12; Dan. 1:15.

Spiritual.—Beauty of Wisdom—Ez. 28:7, 12, 17. Of Jeho-
 vah—Ps. 27:4; Is. 53:2; Zech. 9:17. Of Sanctuary—Ps.

17
u Ps. 17:14;
 I Tim. 6:7.

18
v Ps. 10:3, 6;
 Deut. 29:19;
 Lu. 12:19.
w Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
x Praise, Ju. 5:3.

19
6 Heb. *Thou shalt go, or, It shall go.*
y Gen. 15:15.
z Father, Ex. 21:15.
7 Or, *Who never more see.*
a Light, Ps. 74:16.

b God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
c Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
e Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

1
f Josh. 22:22.
g Earth, Gen. 2:1.
h See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
i Sun, Ps. 136:8.

2
j Zion, Is. 52:1.
k Perfection, Heb. 6:1.

2
a Ps. 80:1; 94:1;
Deut. 33:2.

3
b Ps. 96:13.
c Fire, Lev.
10:2.
d See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.

4
e Deut. 4:26;
31:28; 32:1;
Is. 1:2.
f Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
g Earth, Gen.
2:1.
h God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
i Israel the
Chosen
People. See
"Covenants,"
Gen. 17:2.

5
j Ps. 30:4;
37:28; 52:9.
k Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
l Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.

6
1 Or, *declare*.
m Righteous-
ness of God,
Gen. 1:1.
n Ps. 49:1;
81:8.

7
o Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
2 Or, *against*.

8
p Ps. 40:6;
51:16; Is.
1:11; Hos.
6:6.

3 Or, *Nor for
thy burnt-
offerings,
which are &c.*
q Offering, Gen.
22:2.

9
r See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
s House, Deut.
24:10.

God hath ^a shined forth.
3 Our God ^b cometh, and doth
not keep silence:
A ^c fire devoureth before
him,
And it is very ^d tempestuous
round about him.
4 He ^e calleth to the ^f heavens
above,
And to the ^g earth, that he
may ^h judge ⁱ his people:
5 Gather my ^j saints together
unto me,
Those that have made a
^k covenant with me by
^l sacrifice.

6 And the heavens ¹ shall de-
clare his ^m righteousness;
For ⁿ God is judge himself.
[Se'läh

7 Hear, O my people, and I
will speak;
O °İs'ra-ël, and I will testify
² unto thee:
I am God, *even* thy God.

8 I will ^p not reprove thee for
thy sacrifices;
³ And thy ^q burnt-offerings
are continually before
me.

9 I will take no ^r bullock out of
thy ^s house,

Var. Rend.—V. 3. doth—cannot, BRI.
fire devoureth—devouring fire goes,
BAETH; fire shall devour, R. I . . .
tempestuous—it storms exceedingly,
BRI; it roars powerfully, BAETH. V.
4. calleth—hath called, Var. V. 5. saints
—godly ones; Or, devoted ones (see on Ps.
4:3; 16:10) Var.; godly ones, BRI; pious
ones, BAETH. DUHM. sacrifice—
peace-offering, BRI. V. 6. And . . . de-
clare—And let the heavens proclaim,
BRI. For . . . himself—Or, For God is
executing judgment, *He. Hu. De. Rie.*;
For Yahweh wishes to be judge, DUHM;
that (Yahweh) Himself is about to judge,
BRI. V. 7. I will—let me, BAETH.
DUHM. I . . . thee—let me warn you,
BAETH; Let me make a remonstrance
to you, DUHM. testify—protest, BRI.
I . . . thy God—Yahweh thy God, am I,
BAETH. DUHM; I (Yahweh) thy God,
BRI. V. 8. sacrifices—peace-offerings,
BRI. And . . . are—nor for thy whole
burnt-offerings which are, BRI; And thy
burnt-offerings have been, Var. burnt-
offerings—full offerings, DUHM, contin-
ually—daily, DUHM; always, BAETH.
V. 9. folds—flocks, BRI. V. 10. beasts

Nor ^t he-goats out of thy
folds.

10 For every ^u beast of the ^v ^wfor-
est is mine,
And the cattle ^x upon a thou-
sand ^y hills.

11 I know all the ^z birds of the
¹ mountains;
And the ² wild beasts of the
^b field are ⁵ mine.

12 If I were ^c hungry, I would
not tell thee;
For the ^d world is mine, and
the fulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the ^e flesh of bulls,
Or drink the ^f blood of
goats?

14 Offer unto God the sacrifice
of ^g thanksgiving;
And pay thy ^h vows unto the
Most High;

15 And ⁱ call upon me in the
^j day of ^k ^l trouble:
I will ^m deliver thee, and thou
shalt ⁿ glorify me.

16 But unto ^o the wicked ^p God
saith,

What hast thou to do to de-
clare my ^q statutes,
And that thou hast taken my
covenant in thy ^r mouth,

—wild beasts, BAETH. DUHM. upon
hills—Or, the mountains where thou
sands are, *Hu. Kamp. BRI. a marg.* V.
11. mountains—heavens, BRI. DUHM.
And . . . mine—and that which moveth
in the field is in my possession (stands
at my order, DUHM; is mine, Var.), Var.
BRI. DUHM; and what moves on the
plain is present (actual) to me, BAETH.
V. 12. were—am, BAETH. would—will,
BAETH. V. 13. bulls—mighty bulls,
BRI. goats—he-goats, BRI. V. 14. Offer
—*Lit.* Slay (=Sacrifice). *Sa* v. 23; Sacri-
fice, BRI. the . . . thanksgiving—thank-
offering, BRI; thanks, BAETH. V. 15.
the Most High—Elyon. trouble—dis-
tress, BAETH. deliver—save, BAETH;
rescue, BRI. glorify—praise, BAETH.
V. 16. to declare—with telling, BRI. And
. . . taken—and taking, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 50.—V. 3. Our . . .
silence—*Omit*, BRI. V. 4. and to the
earth—*Omit*, BRI. V. 7. thy God—*Add*,
(who brought thee up out of the land of
Egypt), BRI. V. 10. a thousand hills—
my mountains by thousands, *Breden-
kamp*; the mountains of God (Ps. 36:9),
Ol. Bi. Ch.

^t Goat, Deut.
14:4.

10
^u Beast, Rev.
15:2.
^v See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.
^w See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 133:12.
^x Or, *upon the
mountains
where thou-
sands are*.
^y Hills, Ps. 2:6.

11
^z Birds, Ps. 9:2.
¹ Mountain, Ex.
3:12.
^a See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
^b Field, Num.
20:17.
⁵ Or, *in my
mind*. Heb.
with me.

12
^c Hunger,
Deut. 8:3.
^d World, Rev.
10:6.

13
^e Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
^f Blood, Lev.
17:11.

14
^g Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
^h Vows, Num.
14:30.

15
ⁱ Calling, Col.
1:10.
^j Day, Lev.
25:8.
^k Adversity,
Job 19:6.
^l Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
^m Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
ⁿ Glorifying
God, Lu. 7:16.

16
^o The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
^p God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Statutes, Neh.
9:14.
^r Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

96:6. Of Ephraim—Is. 28:4. Of King—Is. 33:17. Per-
fection—Ps. 50:2; II Sam. 2:15. Temple called Beautiful—
Acts 3:2.

Figurative.—Is. 4:2. Beautiful Countenance—I Sam.
16:12; 25:3. Outwardly beautiful—Mt. 23:27. Feet—Song
of Sol. 7:1; Is. 52:7; Rom. 10:15. Crown—Ez. 16:12; 23:42.

Jerusalem—Ez. 16:13. Jehovah—Ps. 48:2. Everything—
Eccl. 3:11. Flock—Jer. 13:20. Rod—Jer. 48:17. Gar-
ments—Is. 52:1.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 3:24; Hos. 14:6; Zech. 11:7. 10
Beautiful; House of Jehovah—Ezra 7:27. Meek—Ps. 149:4.
Sanctuary—Is. 60:13.

17
a Hatred, Pr. 26:24
b Instruction, Is. 54:13.
1 Or, *correction*.
c I Ki. 14:9.
d Neh. 9:26.
d Word of God, John 6:63.
e Words, Pr. 15:23.

18
f Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
g Rom. 1:32.
2 Heb. *thy portion was with adulterers*.
h Adultery, Num. 5:12.

19
i Ps. 10:7.
j Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
k Evil, Ps. 97:10.
l Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
m Deception, Gen. 37:31.

20
n Job 19:18; Mt. 10:21.
o Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
p See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
3 Or, *givest a thrust against*.
q Mother, Deut. 5:16.
r Son, Gen. 21:19.

21
s Eccl. 8:11; Is. 42:14; 57:11.
t Ps. 90:8.
u Eye, Ps. 17:8.

22
v Ingratitude, Hos. 13:6.
w Job 8:13; Ps. 9:17.
x Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
y Punishment of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
z See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

23
a Offering, Gen. 22:2.
b Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
c Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.

17 Seeing that thou ^a hatest
^b instruction,
 And ^c castest my ^d words be-
 hind thee?

18 When thou sawest a ¹ thief,
 thou ^q consentedst with
 him,
 And ² hast been partaker
 with ^h adulterers.

19 Thou ⁱ givest thy ^j mouth to
^k evil,
 And thy ^l tongue frameth
^m deceit.

20 Thou sittest and ⁿ speakest
 against thy ^o brother;
 Thou ^p slanderest thine own
^q mother's ^r son.

21 These things hast thou done,
 and ^s I kept silence;
 Thou thoughtest that I was
 altogether such a one as
 thyself:

But I will ^t reprove thee, and
 set *them* in order before
 thine ^u eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that
^v forget God,
 Lest I ^w ^x ^y ^z tear you in pieces,
 and there be none to de-
 liver:

23 Whoso ^a offereth the sacrifice
 of ^b thanksgiving ^c glori-
 fieth me;

Var Rend.—V. 17. instruction—discipline, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. cast—cast—hast cast, BRI. V. 18. sawest—seest, BAETH. DUHM. consented with him—thou wast pleased, BRI.; thou goest with him, BAETH.; thou art a good friend, DUHM. and . . . adulterers—and with adulterers was thy portion, BRI. V. 19. givest . . . evil—*Lu.* lettest thy mouth loose to evil, *Var.*; thy mouth hast put forth evil, BRI. V. 20. and speakest—down to speak, BRI. slanderest—allegest fault, BRI.; givest a thrust to, *Ge. Hu. Hi. Pe. r. marg.* V. 21. I kept silence—Or, shall I keep silence? *Hi. Rie.* Thou . . . thyself—thou didst deem that I was like thee, BRI. reprove—convict, BRI. them—*Supply rather*, the matter, or, the truth, *Var.* them in order—set it forth, BRI. V. 22. Now . . . God—consider this, ye forgetters of me, BRI. DUHM. forget—have forgotten, BAETH. and . . . deliver—without deliverance, BAETH. V. 23. sacrifice of thanksgiving—thank-offering, BRI.; thanks, BAETH.; sacrifice of praise, DUHM. to . . . show—to him that ordereth his conversation aright, will I show, *Substantially, He. Bb.; lit.* and whoso lays down a way by which I will show him, *De. Rie. DeWitt.* r. way—conversation, r. will I show—I will let him see, BRI. will . . . God—will let

And ⁴ to him that ^d ordereth
 his way *aright*
 Will I ^e show the salvation of
 God.

A ¹ Contrite ^q Sinner's ^h Prayer for ⁱ Pardon.

For the ^j Chief Musician. A Psalm of
^k David; when ^l Nathan the ^m prophet
 came unto him, after he ⁿ had gone in to
^o Bath-sheba.

51 Have ^p mercy upon me,
 O God, according to
 thy lovingkindness:

According to the multitude of
 thy tender mercies ^q blot
 out my transgressions.

2 ^r ^s Wash me thoroughly
 from mine iniquity,
 And ^u v cleanse me from my
 sin.

3 For I ^w know my transgres-
 sions;
 And my ^x sin is ever before
 me.

4 ^y Against thee, thee only,
 have I sinned,
 And done that which is
^z evil in thy sight;

That ^a thou mayest be ^b just-
 ified when thou speakest,
 And be clear when thou
^c judgest.

5 Behold, I was ^d ^e brought
 forth in iniquity;
 And in sin did my mother
^f conceive me.

feed on the happiness of God, BAETH.; him will I let enjoy my happiness, DUHM. **Ps. 51.**—V. 1. Have mercy upon—Be gracious to, BRI. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI. multitude . . . mercies—compassion, BRI.; great mercy, BAETH. blot out—destroy, BAETH. transgressions—sins, BAETH. V. 2. iniquity—trespass, BAETH.; guilt, DUHM. cleanse—purify, BRI. sin—transgression, BAETH. V. 3. know—acknowledge, r. ever—continually, BRI. me—my eyes, BAETH. V. 4. that . . . sight—what displeaseth thee, BAETH.; the evil in thine eyes, BRI. justified . . . sneakest—just in Thy (words), BRI.; just in thy saying, BAETH. DUHM. when . . . judgest—in thy judgment, BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. brought forth—shapen, r. in iniquity—painfully in sins, BAETH.; in guilt, DUHM. sin—error, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 18. consentedst—ranest, *Sept. Targ. Pesh. (pts.).* V. 23. to . . . aright—there shall be a way on which I will shew, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. some MSS. Dathe;* to him that is upright in his way (Ps. 119:1), *Gei. Gr. Ch. (L.); omit,* BRI.

4 Or, *prepareth a way that I may show him.*
d Ps. 85:13.
e Ps. 91:16.

f See "Repentance," Lu. 15:3.
g See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
h Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
i Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
j See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
k David, I Sam. 17:12.
l Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.
m Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
n See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
o Bath-sheba, II Sam. 3:16.

1
p Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
q V. 9; Is. 43:25; 44:22; Acts 3:19; Col. 2:14.

2
r V. 7; Is. 1:16; 4:4; Jer. 4:14; Acts 22:16; Lev. 1:5.
s See "Abolutions," I Ki. 7:26.
t See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
u See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
v Jer. 33:8; Ez. 36:33; Heb. 9:14; I John 1:7, 9.

3
w Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
x Conscience, Acts 24:16.

4
y Ps. 41:4; Gen. 20:6; 39:9; II Sam. 2:13.
z Lu. 15:21.
a Rom. 3:4.
b Justification, Rom. 4:25.
c God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

5
d Ps. 58:2; Job 14:4; 15:14; Eph. 2:3.
e Knowledge of Sin by the Law, Gen. 3:6.
f Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.

6
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Truth, John 14:6.
c Ps. 15:2; Job 38:36.
d Pr. 2:6; Eccl. 2:26; Jas. 1:5.
e Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

7
f Purification, Lev. 15:2.
g Ex. 12:22; Lev. 14:4; Num. 19:18; Heb. 9:19.
h See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
i See "Ceremonial Cleansing," Lev. 15:14.
j See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
k See "Ablutions," I Ki. 7:26.
l See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
m Is. 1:18.
n See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

8
o Joy, Ps. 30:5.
p Gladness, Is. 51:3.
q Bones, Ps. 34:20.

9
r Jer. 16:17.
s Face, Is. 6:2.
t See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.

10
u Eph. 2:10.
v Human and Divine Agency in Salvation, Acts 2:40.

1 Or, *for me*.
w Ps. 24:4; Mt. 5:8; Acts 15:9.
x Heart, Acts 15:9.
y Or, *stealfast*.
z Spirit, Job 4:15.

11
z II Ki. 13:23; 24:20; Jer. 7:15.
a Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

13
b Instruction, Is. 54:13.
c The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
d See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
e Conversion, Mt. 13:15.
3 Or, *return*.

14
f Blood, Gen. 17:11.

6 Behold, ^a thou desirest
^{b c} truth in the inward
parts;
And in the hidden part thou
wilt ^d make me to know
^e wisdom.

7 ^f Purify me ^g with ^h hyssop,
and I shall be ^{i j} clean:
^{k l} Wash me, and I shall be
^m whiter than ⁿ snow.

8 Make me to hear ^o joy and
^p gladness,

That the ^q bones which thou
hast broken may rejoice.

9 ^r Hide thy ^s face from my
sins,

And ^t blot out all mine iniquities.

10 ^{u v} Create ¹ in me a ^w clean
^x heart, O God;

And renew a ² right ^y spirit
within me.

11 ^z Cast me not away from thy
presence;

And take not thy ^a holy Spirit
from me.

12 Restore unto me the joy of
thy salvation;

And uphold me with a will-
ing spirit.

13 Then will I ^b teach ^{c d} trans-
gressors thy ways;

And sinners shall ^{e 3} be con-
verted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from ^f blood-
guiltiness, O God, thou
God of my salvation;

Var. Rend.—V. 6. Behold in faithfulness Thou dost delight; The confidence of wisdom Thou makest me know, BRI. thou wilt make—make thou, *Hu. De.* V. 7. Purify me—Cleanse me from sin, BRI.; Purge me, r. and I shall—that I may become, BAETH. DUHM. clean—pure. BRI. V. 8. Make me to—Let me, BRI. That—*Omit*, BRI. bones—limbs, BAETH. broken may rejoice—crushed will exult, BRI. V. 9. blot out—destroy, BAETH. iniquities—trespasses, BAETH. V. 10. The heart into a pure one transform for me. The spirit into a steadfast one renew, BRI. right—firm (Ps. 78:37). *Var.* within me—in my breast, BAETH. V. 12. salvation—help, BAETH.; happiness, DUHM. a willing—the princely, BRI.; free, r. V. 13. Then—*Omit*, BRI. shall... converted—will turn, BRI. V. 14. bloodguiltiness—bloodshed, BRI.; blood shedding, BAETH.; blood, DUHM. O God... salvation—Yahweh, my God of safety, BAETH.; Yahweh, BRI. my... of—Let my tongue rejoice over, BAETH. DUHM; my tongue will ring out, BRI. righteousness—faithfulness, DUHM. V.

And my ^g tongue shall ^h sing
aloud of thy ⁱ righteous-
ness.

15 O Lord, ^j open thou my ^k lips;
And my ^l mouth shall show
forth thy ^m praise.

16 For thou ⁿ delightest not in
^o sacrifice; ⁴ else would I
give it:

Thou hast no ^p pleasure in
^q burnt-offering.

17 The sacrifices of God are a
^{r s} broken spirit:

A broken and a contrite
heart, O God, thou wilt
not despise.

18 ^t Do good in thy good pleas-
ure unto ^u Zî-ôn:

^v Build thou the ^w walls of
^x Jê-ru-sâ-lêm.

19 Then wilt thou delight in the
sacrifices of righteousness,
In burnt-offering and whole
burnt-offering:

Then will they offer ^y bul-
locks upon thine ^z altar.

Futility of ^a Boastful Wickedness.

For the ^b Chief Musician. ^c Maschil of
^d David; ^e when Doeg the ^f Edomite came
and told Saul, and said unto him, David
is come to the ^g house of ^h Ahimelech.

52 Why boastest thou thy-
self in mischief, O
mighty ⁱ man?

15. open—mayest Thou open, BRI. shall show forth—Let... make known, BAETH.; will declare, BRI. V. 16. For... it—Thou dost desire no sacrifice, DUHM. in... it—that I bring sacrifice, BAETH.; in peace-offering, BRI. Thou... pleasure—Thou dost not like, BAETH. Thou... burnt-offering—And if I gave a burnt-offering, thou wouldst not take it, DUHM. V. 17. The sacrifices... O God—Sacrifices of a broken spirit, A heart crushed, BRI. sacrifices of God—offering of Yahweh, DUHM. Are—is, DUHM. spirit—spirits, DUHM. contrite—crushed, BAETH., DUHM. V. 18. Build thou—Mayest thou rebuild, BRI. V. 19. Then wilt thou—Thou shalt, r. in the sacrifices of righteousness—*Omit*, BRI. burnt-offering—peace-offering, BRI. offer—bring, BAETH. **Ps. 52. Title.** See Ps. 32. O thou, BRI. mighty man—tyrant, BAETH.; thou, BRI. mighty man—tyrant, BAETH.; hero, DUHM. man—man, all day long, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 51.—V. 8. Make me to hear—Fill me with, *Pesh. Baeth. Ch. (l.)*. Ps. 52.—V. 1. man—Add, against the pious all the time, DUHM.

^g Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
^h See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
ⁱ Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

15
^j Ex. 4:15.
^k Lips, Job 2:10.
^l Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^m Praise, Ju. 5:3.

16
ⁿ Ps. 40:6.
^o Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
⁴ Or, *that I should give it*.
^p Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
^q Offering, Gen. 22:2.

17
^r Ps. 34:18.
^s Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

18
^t Ps. 69:35; Is. 51:3.
^u Zion, Is. 52:1.
^v Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
^w Walls, Jer. 51:58.
^x Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

19
^y See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
^z Altar, Gen. 22:9.

^a Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
^b See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
^c See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
^d David, I Sam. 17:12.
^e I Sam. 22:9.
^f Edom, Num. 20:18.
^g House, Deut. 24:10.
^h Ahimelech, I Sam. 21:1.

1
ⁱ Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 2
a Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
b See "Tools and Imple-
ments," Ex. 32:4.
c Deception, Gen. 37:31.
3
d Love, I Cor. 13:1.
e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
f Lying, Lev. 19:11.
g Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
4
h Words, Pr. 15:23.
i Or, And the
deceitful
tongue.
5
i Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
j See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex. 20:1.
k Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
l Is. 22:16, 18.
m Tent, Num. 24:5.
n Pr. 2:22.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.
p Life, Gen. 2:7.
6
q The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
r Ps. 37:34;
40:3.
s Fear, Gen. 9:2.
t Laughter, Job 8:21.
7
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
3 Or, stronghold.
v Ps. 49:6.
w Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
x See "Teach-
ings of Jesus"
on "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
y Ps. 13:5.
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.

The lovingkindness of God
endureth continually.

2 Thy ^a tongue deviseth very
wickedness,

Like a ^b sharp razor, work-
ing ^c deceitfully.

3 Thou^d lovest ^e evil more than
good,

And ^f lying rather than to
speak ^g righteousness.

[Se4läh

4 Thou lovest all devouring
^h words,

ⁱ O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God will likewise ^{j k} de-
stroy thee for ever;

He will take thee up, and
^l pluck thee out of thy

^m tent,

And ⁿ root thee out of the
^o land of the ^p living.

[Se4läh

6 The ^q righteous also shall
^r see it, and ^s fear,

And shall ^t laugh at him,
saying,

7 Lo, this is the ^u man that
made not God his

^v strength,

But ^w trusted in the abun-
dance of his ^x riches,

And ^y strengthened himself
in his ^z wickedness.

8 But as for me, I am like

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). lovingkindness—mercy, BAETH. *a*. V. 2. Engulfing ruin thou devisest, thy tongue is as a whetted razor, BRI. wickedness—destruction, BAETH. DUHM. sharp razor—sharpened knife, DUHM. working deceitfully—thou intriguer, BAETH. V. 3. Thou dost love evil rather than good, lying rather than right, BRI. more than good—and not the good, BAETH. righteousness—truth, BAETH., DUHM. V. 4. devouring words—words of destruction, BAETH.; nothing but words of confusion, DUHM. O thou—the, BRI. deceitful tongue—false tongue, BAETH.; practising deceit, DUHM. V. 5. God . . . up—El also will pull thee down, forever. He will snatch thee away, BRI. destroy thee—break thee down, *Pe*. take thee up—take thee with the tongue, BAETH.; will also seize thee, DUHM. take . . . tent—seize thee and haul thee away homeless (*lit.* tentless, Jer. 10:20), *Hu. Kay*. V. 6. The . . . fear—Then the righteous will see and revere, and will laugh at him, BRI. saying—*Omit*, BRI. V. 7. Lo . . . strength—Behold (the mighty man) that used not to make (Yahweh) his refuge, BRI. Lo—See there, BAETH.; See, DUHM. strength—fence, BAETH.; stronghold, DUHM; refuge, BRI. and . . . wickedness—boasted of his wealth, BAETH.

a green ^{a b} olive-tree in the
^{c d} house of God:

I ^e trust in the ^f lovingkind-
ness of God for ever and
ever.

9 I will ^g give thee thanks for
ever, because thou hast
done it;

And I will ^h hope in thy
ⁱ name, ^j for it is good, in
the presence of thy ^k saints.

The Folly and ^lWickedness of Men.

For the ^m Chief Musician; set to ^{n o} Ma-
halath. Maschil of ^p David.

53 ^q The ^r fool hath said in
his ^s heart, There is
no God.

Corrupt are they, and have
done ^t abominable iniq-
uity;

There is none that doeth
good.

2 ^u God looked down from
^v heaven upon the ^w chil-
dren of men,

To see if there were any that
did ^x understand,

That did ^y seek after God.

3 Every one of them is ^z gone
back; they are together
become filthy;

There is none that doeth
good, no, not one.

DUHM; used to be strong in his (wealth). BRI. wickedness—mischief (v. 2) *Var.* V. 8. green—luxuriant, BRI. lovingkindness—mercy, BAETH. DUHM. *a*; kind-ness, BRI. V. 9. give thee thanks—laud thee, BRI.; praise thee, BAETH. DUHM. because—that, BRI. hope . . . good—make known, that thy name is good, BAETH. DUHM. hope in—wait on, BRI. saints—pious ones, DUHM. **Ps. 53.** See *Ps. 14. Title*, Mahalath—i.e. Sickness, perhaps the name of a tune (which might in full have been, "O heal the sickness of thy people," *Ew.*). V. 1. hath said—spoke, BAETH. corrupt . . . iniquity—corrupt and abominable was their wickedness, BAETH. that doeth—hath done, BAETH. V. 2. did seek—asked after, BAETH. V. 3. they . . . filthy—they degenerated, BAETH. filthy—tainted or sour. *Cf.* Job 15:16. *Var.* that doeth—hath done, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 1 (*cont.*). The . . . con-
tinually—A gloss, BRI. V. 7. Wickedness—Or, substance, *Pesh. Targ. La. Bi. Ch.*; wealth, BAETH. DUHM. BRI. V. 9. hope . . . saints—declare thy name that it is good, in the presence of thy saints, *Hi. Ric. De. (l.)*

- 8
a Olive-tree,
Ex. 23:11.
b See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
c House, Deut.
24:10.
d Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
e Faith, Heb.
11:1.
f Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
9
g Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
h Hope, Heb.
6:1.
i Name, Acts
16:18.
j Ps. 54:6.
k See "Sancti-
fication,"
I Sam. 7:1.
l The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
m See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
n Ps. 88 title.
o See "Psalms,"
Ps. 1:1.
p David, I Sam.
17:12.
1
q Ps. 14:1-7.
r Fool, Jer.
17:11.
s Heart, Acts
15:9.
t Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
2
u Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
v Heaven, Deut.
26:15.
w See "Chil-
dren," Gen.
3:16.
x Or, deal wisely.
y Seeking, Lu.
13:24.
3
y Backsliding,
Lu. 9:62.

4
a Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
b Bread, Gen.
3:19.

5
c Fear, Gen.
9:2.
d Ps. 141:7; Jer.
8:1, 2; Ez. 6:5.
e Bones, Ps.
34:20.
f Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
g Shame, Phil.
3:19.
h II Ki. 17:20;
Jer. 6:30;
Lam. 5:22.

6
i See "Salva-
tion from Ene-
mies," Acts
2:40.
j Zion, Is. 52:1.
l Or, *returneth*
to.
k Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
l Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
m See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
n Joy, Ps. 30:5.
o Gladness, Is.
51:3.

p Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
q Enemy, Job
31:29.
r See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
s See "Psalms,"
Ps. 1:1.
t David, I Sam.
17:12.
u I Sam. 23:19.
v Ziphites,
I Sam. 23:14.
23:14.

1
w Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
x Name, Acts
16:18.
y Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
z God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
a II Chr. 20:6.

2
b Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
c Ps. 5:1.
d Ear, Ex.
29:20.
e Words, Pr.
15:23.
f Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

3
g Ps. 86:14.
h Violence,
Hab. 1:3.
i Man, Gen.
2:7.
j Soul, Job
4:15.

4 Have the workers of iniquity
no ^a knowledge,
Who eat up my people *as*
they eat ^b bread,
And call not upon God?

5 There were they in great
^c fear, where no fear was;
For God hath ^d scattered the
^e bones of him that ^f en-
campeth against thee:
Thou hast put them to
^g shame, because ^h God
hath rejected them.

6 Oh that the ⁱ salvation of
Is-rā-ēl were come out of
^j Zi'ōn!
When God ^k bringeth back
the ^l captivity of his people,
Then shall ^m Jacob ⁿ rejoice,
and Is-rā-ēl shall be ^o glad.

^p Prayer for Defence against ^q En- emies.

For the ^r Chief Musician; on stringed in-
struments. ^s Maschil of ^t David; ^u when
the ^v Ziphites came and said to Saul,
Doth not David hide himself with us?

54 ^w Save me, O God, by
thy ^x name,
And ^y judge me in ^a thy might.
2 ^b Hear my prayer, O God;
^c Give ^d ear to the ^e words of
my ^f mouth.
3 For strangers are ^g risen up
against me,
And ^h violent ⁱ men have
sought after my ^j soul:

Var. Rend.—V. 4. no knowledge — *So*
Ew. De.; not learnt it? *Ge. Hu.* and *sub-*
stantially, He. cf. Is. 9:9 and see Ps. 14:4.
eat — ate, BAETH. as . . . bread —
which the war had [already] eaten,
BAETH. V. 5. There . . . was—There
they trembled, trembled, there was no
life (?), BAETH. of him . . . thee—of
the wicked, BAETH. Thou . . . them—
They have been put, BAETH. hast—
didst, *Var.* because God hath—for God
had, *Var. V. 6. See on Ps. 14:7. salvation*
—help, BAETH. bringeth back—turn-
eth, BAETH. captivity—fate, BAETH.
Ps. 54.—V. 1. save—help, BAETH. by
—through, BAETH. judge me—execute
judgment for me, BRI.; procure right
for me, BAETH. in—through, BAETH.
Might—hero strength, BAETH. V. 3.
For (proud ones) have risen up against
me, and terrible ones have sought my
life, BRI. violent men—furious men,
BAETH.; terrible ones, BRI. soul—life,
BAETH. them—eyes, BAETH. V. 4.
Lo, Yahweh, Helper to me! Yahweh, Up-
holder of my life! BRI. Behold—Yes,
BAETH. V. 5. Let evil return to my
watchful foe; In thy faithfulness exter-
minate (mine enemy), BRI. truth—

They have ^k not set God be-
fore them. [Sē-lāh

4 Behold, ^l God is my ^m helper:
The Lord is ² of them that
ⁿ uphold my soul.

5 ³ He will ^o requite the evil
unto ⁴ mine enemies:
^q Destroy thou them in thy
^r truth.

6 With a ^s freewill-offering will
I ^t sacrifice unto thee:
I will give ^u thanks unto thy
name, O Je-hō-vāh, for it
is good.

7 For he hath delivered me out
of all ^v trouble;
And mine ^x eye hath ^y seen my
desire upon mine enemies.

Prayer for the Destruction of the ^z Treacherous.

For the Chief Musician; on stringed in-
struments. Maschil of David.

55 Give ear to my prayer,
O God;
And ^a hide not thyself from
my supplication.

2 ^b Attend unto me, and answer
me:

I am restless in my ^c com-
plaint, and ^d moan,

3 Because of the ^e voice of the
enemy,

Because of the ^f oppression of
^g the wicked;

For they ^h cast iniquity upon
me,

faithfulness, *Var.* BRI. V. 6. With a
freewill-offering—In voluntariness, BRI.
give thanks unto—laud, BRI.; praise,
BAETH. for—that, BAETH.; (saying)
for, BRI. V. 7. From all trouble deliver
me, And on mine enemy let mine eye look,
BRI. trouble—distress, BAETH.; hath
enemies—hath fed upon mine ene-
mies, BAETH. Ps. 55.—V. 1. Give ear to
—Hear, BAETH. DUHM. V. 2. Attend
—me—Bend down thine ear, BAETH.
answer—hear, BAETH. DUHM. I . . .
moan—I must complain bitterly, DUHM.
I am restless—I stray about, BAETH.; I
am depressed, BAETH. V. 3. Because of—
Deafened am I from, DUHM. oppression
—cry, BAETH. DUHM. iniquity—mis-
chief, *Var.*

Var. Read.—Ps. 53.—V. 4. Have . . .
knowledge?—Will they not learn it, all
the workers of iniquity? *Sept. Vulg. Hi.*
(pt.); Did the evil-doers not discover it,
BAETH. V. 5. *On this verse, see Ps.*
14:5, 6. *Sept. has, the bones of the hypo-*
crite (rather, impious).

k Ps. 36:1.

4
l Ps. 30:10;
37:40; 118:7.
m Help, Acts
26:22.
2 Or, *with*.
n Ps. 37:17, 24;
41:12; 51:12;
145:14; Is.
41:10.

5
3 Another read-
ing is, *The*
evil shall re-
turn.
o Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
p Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
4 Or, *them that*
lie in wait for
me.
q Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
r Truth, John
14:6.

6
s Offering, Gen.
22:2.
t Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
u Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.

7
v Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
w Adversity,
Job 19:6.
x Eye, Ps. 17:8.
y Ps. 59:10;
92:11; 112:8;
118:7.

z Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.

1
a Ps. 27:9.

2
b Ps. 66:19;
86:6, 7.
c Complaint,
Col. 3:13.
d Mourning,
11:35.

3
e Voice, Gen.
27:22.
f Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
g The Wicked,
Ex. 23:27.
h II Sam.
16:7, 8.

3
a Anger, Pr.
15:1.
b Persecution,
I Ki. 18:4.

4
c Heart, Acts
15:9.
d Pain, Rev.
21:4.
e Death, Rom.
5:12.

5
f See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
g Ps. 119:120.
h Job 21:6; Is.
21:4; Ez. 7:18.

6
i Wings, Is.
40:31.
j Dove, Gen.
8:10.
k Rest, Heb.
4:4.

7
l I Sam. 23:14.
m Ex. 3:1.

8
1 Or, *hasten my
escape*.
n See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
o Wind, Job
27:21.

9
2 Heb. *Swallow
up*.
p Gen. 11:9.
q Tongue, Jas.
3:5.
r Violence, Heb.
1:3.
s Strife, Pr.
26:21.
t City, Gen.
4:17.

10
u Day, Lev.
25:8.
v Night, Ps.
19:2.
w Walls, Jer.
51:58.
x Mischief, Ps.
140:2.

11
y Ps. 5:9.
z Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
3 Or, *Fraud*.
a Deception,
Gen. 37:31.

And in ^aanger they ^bpersecute
me.

4 My ^cheart is sore ^dpained
within me:

And the terrors of ^edeath are
fallen upon me.

5 ^fFearfulness and ^gtrembling
are come upon me,
And ^hhorror hath over-
whelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had
ⁱwings like a ^jdove!

Then would I fly away, and
be at ^krest.

7 Lo, then would I wander far
off,

I would ^llodge in the ^mwil-
derness. [Se^lläh

8 I would ⁿhaste me to a shel-
ter

From the ^ostormy ^pwind and
tempest.

9 ^qDestroy, O Lord, and ^rdi-
vide their ^stongue;

For I have seen ^tviolence
and ^ustrife in the ^vcity.

10 ^wDay and ^xnight they go
about it upon the ^ywalls
thereof:

Iniquity also and ^zmischief
are in the midst of it.

11 ^aWickedness is in the midst
thereof:

²³Oppression and ^aguile

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). And . . . me
—So DUHM; and furiously make war
upon me, BAETH. V. 4. is sore pained
—writhes, BRI. DUHM; trembles, DUHM.
within me—in my breast, BAETH. ter-
rors of death—So BAETH.; terrors,
DUHM. BRI. V. 5. Fear comes upon
me, and trembling and shuddering cover
me, BRI. Fearfulness—Fear, BRI. V.
6. Pinions O that I had! As a dove I
would fly away and settle down, BRI.
said—say, BAETH. Wings like a dove—
wings, DUHM. be at rest—find a rest-
ing-place, BAETH. V. 7. Lo—Yes,
BAETH. Lo . . . off—So I would make
afar my flight, BRI. lodge—tarry, DUHM.
V. 8. haste . . . shelter—haste away to my
place of escape, BRI.; hastened to escape,
BAETH.; hastened into an asylum for my-
self, DUHM. stormy—raging, BAETH.
DUHM. Vs. 7, 8. From . . . tongue—
with a tempestuous wind, O Lord, divide
their tongues, BRI. V. 10. about it—
round about, BRI. Iniquity . . . mis-
chief—Trouble and mischief, BRI.; mis-
chief and misery, BAETH. DUHM. V.
11. Wickedness—destruction, BAETH.
DUHM. is . . . thereof—rules therein,
BAETH. Oppression—Lies, BAETH.
guile—frauds, BAETH. DUHM. streets
—square, BRI.; market-place, BAETH.

depart not from its
^bstreets.

12 For it was not an ^cenemy
that ^dreproached me;
Then I could have borne
it:

Neither was it he that ^ehated
me that did ^fmagnify him-
self against me;
Then I would have hid my-
self from him:

13 But it was thou, a ^gman
mine equal,
My companion, and my
^hfamiliar friend.

14 We took sweet counsel to-
gether;

We ⁱwalked in the ^jhouse
of God with the throng.

15 ^kLet death come ^lsuddenly
upon them,

Let them ^mgo down ⁿalive
into ^oShē^lōl;

For ^pwickedness is in their
dwelling, in ^qthe midst of
them.

16 As for me, I will ^rcall upon
God;

And Jē-hō^lvāh will ^ssave
me.

17 ^tEvening, and morning, and
at ^unoonday, will I ^vcom-
plain, and ^wmoan;

And ^xhe will hear my
^yvoice.

DUHM; public place (*lit. the broad place
of the gate, the Oriental forum*), Var. V. 12.
was—is, BRI. Then . . . it—I could get
away from him, BRI. did magnify him-
self against—knocketh against, BAETH.;
boasteth to, DUHM. V. 13. companion—
associate, BRI.; friend, BAETH.; confiden-
tial friend, DUHM. familiar friend—ac-
quaintance, BAETH. DUHM.; familiar
acquaintance, BRI. V. 14. took—used to
hold, BRI. with—amid, Var. V. 15. sud-
denly—treacherously, BRI. go down—
descend, BRI. Sheol—the pit, ^r; hell,
BAETH.; wickedness . . . them—evils
are in their dwelling, BRI. is in—rules in,
BAETH. in . . . them—in their heart,
BAETH.; *Rather*, in their hearts (*so R
marg.*), Var. V. 16. Save—help, BAETH.
DUHM. V. 17. will—would, Var. moan—
sigh, BAETH. DUHM; moan aloud, Var.
will hear—heard, BRI.; He. heard, Var.

Var. Read.—Ps. 55.—V. 11. Wicked-
ness . . . thereof—engulfing ruins in its
(square), BRI. V. 14. We . . . throng—
We used to walk in concord, BRI. V. 15.
death seize—So Heb. marg. Sept. *Ew. De.
Pe. Bi. König. DeWitt*; desolation be,
Heb. text, He. Ge. Hu. Kay.

b Street, Josh.
2:19.

12
c Enemy, Job
31:29.
d Reproach, Ez.
5:16.
e Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
f Ps. 35:26.

13
g Man, Gen.
1:1.
h Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.

14
i Ps. 42:4.
j House, Deut.
24:10.
k Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

15
4 Or, as other-
wise read,
*Desolations be
upon them!*
l Ps. 64:7; Pr.
6:15; Is.
47:11; I Thessa.
5:3.
m Num. 16:30,
33.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.
o Sheol, Job
7:9.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
5 Or, *their in-
ward part*.

16
q Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
r Calling, Col.
1:10.
s Salvation
from Enem-
ies, Acts
2:40.

17
t Morning and
Evening, Ps.
65:8.
u See "Day,"
Lev. 25:8.
v Complaint,
Col. 3:13.
w Mourning,
John 11:35.
x Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
y Voice, Gen.
27:22.

18 He hath ^a redeemed my ^b soul
in ^c peace ¹ from the ^d bat-
tle that was against me;
For they were ^e many that
¹ strove with me.
19 God will hear, and ² answer
them,
Even he that ^o abideth of old,
[Sē-lāh

The ^h men who have no
ⁱ changes,
And who ^j fear not God.
20 He hath put forth his ^k hands
against ^l such as were at
peace with him:
He hath ^m profaned his ⁿ cov-
enant.

21 His ^o mouth was ^p ^q smooth
as ^r butter,
But his ^s heart was ^t war:
His ^v words were ^w softer than
^x oil,
Yet were they drawn ^y swords.

22 ^z Cast ³ thy burden upon
Jē-hō-l-vāh, and he will sus-
tain thee:

Var. Rend.—V. 18. He . . . peace—
He ransomed me in peace, BRI.; released
my soul with peace, DUHM. from . . .
me—Or, that they should not come nigh
me. *Hi. De.* BAETH. they . . . me—
with many were they against me, BRI.
with me—i.e. fighting with me. V. 19.
May 'El hear and answer them, even He
that is enthroned of old! There are no
changes for them that fear not God, BRI.
and answer . . . old—and the throning
of remote antiquity will humble them,
BAETH.; and bend them, the ancient one
on the throne, DUHM. The . . . changes
—By whom there is no change, BAETH.;
Thou, for whom there are no customs,
DUHM. The men . . . God—Which
have no changes (i.e. are unceasingly bad,
Kamp. Hu., and substantially De.), and
fear not God. (The Selah must be re-
garded as parenthetical: *Hu.* suggests that
the words have perhaps been misplaced
from end of v. 15). hath put forth—hath
laid, BAETH. DUHM.; put forth, BRI.
such . . . him—his confederate, BRI.
hath profaned—profaned, BRI. V. 21.
His . . . butter—*Heb.* Smooth were (are)
the butter—products of his mouth.
(Text doubtful), *Var.*: His face was

* **BURDEN: Bearing.**—Ex. 18:22; Num. 4:24, 27; I Ki.
5:15; II Chr. 2:2, 18; 34:13; Neh. 4:10, 17. Every One his
own—Gal. 6:5. One Another's—Gal. 6:2.

Lying under.—Ex. 23:5.
Afflicted with.—Ex. 1:11; 5:4, 5; Neh. 13:15; Is. 58:6; Mt.
23:4; Lu. 11:46. Sent by Jehovah—II Ki. 9:25; II Chr. 24:27.
Released from.—II Chr. 35:3; Ps. 81:6; Is. 9:4; 10:27; 14:25,
28; 22:25; Rev. 2:24.

Spoken of, in Parable.—Laborers in the Vineyard—Mt.
20:12. Ships unlade—Acts 21:3.

Commandments concerning.—Ps. 55:22. No Burdens on
the Sabbath—Jer. 17:21, 22, 24, 27; Neh. 13:19. Every Man
bear his own—Gal. 6:2. Bear ye One Another's—Gal. 6:2.

Prophecies concerning.—Jer. 17:27; Ez. 12:10; Hos. 8:10;
Hab. 1:1; Zeph. 3:18. Jerusalem—Zech. 12:3.

^z He will never suffer the
^a righteous to ^b be moved.
23 But thou, O God, ^c wilt
bring them down into the
^d pit of ^e destruction:
^f Bloodthirsty and ^g deceitful
men shall ^h not live out half
their days;
But I will ⁱ trust in thee.

Supplication for ⁱ Deliverance, and Grateful Trust in God.

For the ^k Chief Musician; set to ⁴ Jonath-
elem rehokim. A Psalm of ^l David.
Michtam: when the ^m Philistines took
him in ⁿ Gath.

56 ^o Be merciful unto me, O
God; for man would
^p swallow me up:
All the ^q day long he fighting
^r oppresseth me.
² Mine ^s enemies would ^t swal-
low me up all the day long;
For they are many that ^u fight
^v proudly against me.

smoother than curds, BRI. mouth—
face, BAETH. But . . . war—but war
was in his mind, BRI. heart—mind,
BAETH. Yet—But, BRI. V. 22. cast
. . . thee—cast it upon Yahweh, he lov-
eth thee, BAETH.; burden—lot, BRI.
will never—Or, will not forever, *Hu. Hi.*
Kay, BRI. V. 23. pit of destruction—
depth of the pit, *He. Hu. Hi. Ew. De.*: Pit
of Sheol, BRI.; pit of the grave, BAETH.
DUHM. Bloodthirsty . . . shall not—
Let not men of blood and deceit, BRI.
Ps. 56.—Title, Jonath elem rehokim—i.e.
the mute dove of them that are afar off,
Var. Michtam—Sense not known. V. 1.
merciful—gracious, BRI. man . . . up—
my waylayer attempts my life, DUHM.
All . . . me—They ever oppress me, for
many fight bitterly against me, DUHM.
would swallow me up—crusheth me,
BAETH.; doth tread me down, BRI. he
fighting—the fighter, BRI.; the warrior,
BAETH. V. 2. Mine . . . up—my watch-
ful foes do tread me down, DUHM.
Swallow me up—crush me, BAETH.
proudly—haughtily, *Kay*. with all mod-
erns; Omit, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 19. hear and afflict
them—*So Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Evr. Pe.* (with
change of points); hear and answer, *Heb.*
text. He. Hi. De. (Ol. Bi. Ch. suppose
words to have dropped out after *hear*,
relating to the afflicted).

Used figuratively.—Ps. 38:4.

Applied to Prophecy.—II Ki. 9:25; Is. Chaps. 13; 15; 17;
19; 21; 22; 23; Nah. 1:1.

Examples of.—Sons of Kohath—Num. 4:15, 19. Sons of
Merari—Num. 4:31, 32, 47. Moses—Num. 11:11, 17; Deut.
1:12. David—II Sam. 15:33. Job—Job 7:20. Babylon—Is.
13:1. Egypt—Ex. 2:4; 6:6, 7; Is. 19:1. Wilderness—Is. 21:1.
Dumah—Is. 21:11. Arabia—Is. 21:13. Valley—Is. 22:1.
Tyre—Is. 23:1. Nineveh—Nah. 1:1. People at Antioch—
Acts 15:28. Jehovah—II Sam. 19:35; Jer. 23:33, 34, 36, 38.
Word of Jehovah—Zech. 9:1; 12:1; Mal. 1:1. Paul—II Cor.
12:16. Of the Earth—II Ki. 5:17. Beasts—Is. 30:6; 46:1, 2.
Camels—II Ki. 8:9. People of Tabernacle—Num. 4:15;
II Cor. 5:4. Of Jesus is light—Mt. 11:30. See "Teaching of
Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

^z Providence of
God, Gen.
1:1.
^a The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
^b Ps. 15:5;
112:6.

23
^c Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
^e Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
^f Blood, Gen.
17:11.
^g Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
^h Brevity of
Life, Gen.
2:7.
ⁱ Faith, Heb.
11:1.

^j Salvation
from En-
emies, Acts
2:40.
^k See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
⁴ That is, *The
silent dove of
them that are
afar off.* Or,
as otherwise
read, *The dove
of the distant
terebinth.*
^l David, I Sam.
17:12.
^m Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.
ⁿ Gath, II Sam.
21:20.

1
^o Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^p Ps. 57:3.
^q Day, Lev.
25:8.
^r Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.

2
⁵ Or, *They that
lie in wait for
me.*
^s Enemies,
Job. 31:29.
^t Ps. 35:25;
57:3; 124:3.
^u Ps. 35:1.
^v Pride, Ps.
10:2.

3
a Faith, Gen. 11:1.
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.

4
c Praise, Ju. 5:3.
d Word of God, John 6:63.
e Ps. 118:6; Heb. 13:6.
f Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

5
g II Pet. 3:16.
h Ps. 41:7.
i See "Mind," Job 38:36.
j Evil, Ps. 97:10.

6
k Ps. 59:3; 140:2; Is. 54:15.
l Ps. 17:11.
1 Or, *Inasmuch as*.
m Ps. 71:10.
n Soul, Job 4:15.

7
2 Or, *They think to escape*.
o Ps. 71:10.
p Anger, Pr. 15:1.
q Ps. 55:23.

8
r Ps. 139:3.
s Tears, Lu. 7:38.
t Bottles, Josh. 9:4.
u Mal. 3:16.
v Book, Eccl. 12:12.
3 Or, *record*.

9
w Enemy, Job 31:29.
x Ps. 9:3.
y Ps. 102:2.
z Day, Lev. 25:8.
a Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
4 Or, *for*.
c Ps. 118:6; Job 19:27; Rom. 8:31.

3 What time I am ^a afraid,
I will ^b put my trust in thee.

4 In God (I will ^c praise his ^d word),
In God have I put my trust,
I will not be afraid;
^e What can ^f flesh do unto me?

5 All the day long they ^g wrest my words:
All their ^h thoughts are against me for ⁱ evil.

6 They ^k gather themselves together, they hide themselves,
They ^l mark my steps,
¹ Even as they have waited for my ^m soul.

7 ² Shall they ^o escape by iniquity?

In ^p anger ^q cast down the peoples, O God.

8 Thou ^r numberest my wanderings:
Put thou my ^s tears into thy ^t bottle;

Are they not in ^u thy ^v book?
9 Then shall mine ^w enemies ^x turn back ^y in the ^z day that I ^a call:

This I ^b know, ⁴ that ^c God is for me.

Var. Rend.—V. 3. O Most High, in the day I fear, Unto Thee I trust, BRL. V. 4. In . . . afraid—Of Yahweh I boast with a word of song, In Yahweh do I put my trust without fear, BRL. Vs. 4, 10. In . . . will—Through God do I, *Ew. Hu. De.* V. 5. wrest my words—hurt my affair, BAETH.; injure my affair, DUHM; vex me with words, BRL. thoughts—plans, BRL. V. 6. They . . . steps—For evil they gather themselves together; they lurk; They watch my footprints, BRL.; They strive, are on the watch, consider my tracks, BAETH.; For evil they gather together (against me), They conceal (a net for my feet), DUHM. Even . . . waited—according as (as though, *Ew.*) they waited, *Hu. r.* and virtually *Hi.*; because that (inasmuch as, *r. marg.*) they have waited, *De.* have waited—wait, BRL.; hope, BAETH. DUHM; soul—life, BRL. DUHM. V. 7. peoples—bold, DUHM. V. 8. Thou . . . wandering—(I make known, I recount them, Yahweh), BRL. numberest—tellect, *r.* wanderings—sleepless hours, DUHM; misery, BAETH. Put . . . bottle—My tears are put (before Thee), BRL. Put thou—are laid in, BAETH. V. 9. This . . . me—I know it, For Yahweh is for me, BRL.; know I that God is for me, *Var.* That . . . me—that I have a God, BAETH. V. 10. O Yahweh I boast with a word of song, BRL.; Daily do I call unto thee. With Yahweh

10 In God (I will praise *his* word),

In Jê-hô'vâh (I will praise *his* word),

11 In God have I put my trust,
I will not be afraid;
What can ^d man do unto me?

12 Thy ^e vows are upon me, O God:
I will render ^f thank-offerings unto thee.

13 For thou hast ^g delivered my soul from death:
Hast thou not delivered ^h *my* feet from falling,
That I may ⁱ walk before God
In the ^k light of ⁵ the living?

Prayer for Rescue from ⁱ Persecutors.

For the ^m Chief Musician; *set to* Al-tash-heth. A Psalm of ⁿ David. Michtam; when he fled from Saul, ^p in the cave.

57 Be ^q merciful unto me,
O God, be merciful unto me;

For my soul taketh ^r refuge in thee:

Yea, in the ^s shadow of thy ^t wings will I take refuge,
Until *these* ⁶ calamities ^u be overpast.

I maintain my cause, DUHM. In—With, BAETH. DUHM. his—the (*cf.* Pr. 13:13; 16:20), *Var.* In Jehovah (I will . . .)—Through the Lord do I, *Var.* V. 11. I . . . afraid—without fear, BRL. man—flesh, BRL. DUHM. V. 12. Upon me is (the obligation of) Thy votive offerings, I will pay Thee thank-offerings, BRL. render—pay, BAETH. DUHM. thank-offerings—*So He Hu. Hi. De. Pe.* BAETH. *r.*; praise-offerings, DUHM. V. 13. soul—life, BRL. Hast . . . falling—And my feet from being pushed down, BRL. light of the living—light of life, BAETH. DUHM; light (of the land) of the living, BRL. **Ps. 57.**—*Title.* Al-tash-heth—*i.e.* Destroy not, *Var.* V. 1. merciful—gracious, BRL. my soul—I, BRL. take refuge—hide myself, BAETH. DUHM; seek refuge, BRL. these calamities—destruction, BAETH. DUHM; the engulfing ruin, BRL.

Var. Read.—Ps. 56.—V. 7. Shall—iniquity—*So He. De.*: For their iniquity, repay them! *Ew. Ol. Hu. Ric. (L.)*: For the wicked there is no escape, BAETH.; Pay them according to their wickedness, DUHM; Because of trouble weigh out to them, BRL. In . . . God . . . book—*A gloss.* BRL. V. 13. For . . . death—*Omit*, DUHM.

11
d Man, Gen. 2:7.

12
e Vows, Num. 14:30.
f Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

13
g Ps. 33:19; 49:15; 86:13.
h Ps. 116:8.
i Feet, Gen. 18:4.
j Walking, Col. 1:10.
k Light, Ps. 71:16.
5 Or, *life*.

l Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
m See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
n David, I Sam. 17:12.
o I Sam. 22:1.
p Caves, John 11:38.

1
q Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Refuge, Heb. 6:18.
s Shadow, Col. 2:17.
t Wings, Is. 40:31.
6 Or, *wickedness*.
u Is. 26:20.

^a Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^b Ps. 138:8.

³
^c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Ps. 18:16; 144:5, 7.
^e Heaven, Deut. 6:15.
^f Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^g Ps. 56:2.
^h Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
ⁱ Truth, John 14:6.

⁴
^j Lion, Job 4:10.
¹ Or, *must lie*.
^k Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^l Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
^m Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.
ⁿ See "Archery," 1 Sam. 20:20.
^o Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
^p Sword, Ju. 7:20.

⁵
^q V. 11; Ps. 108:5.
^r Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^t Earth, Gen. 2:1.

⁶
^u Net, Ps. 25:15.
^v Ps. 145:14.
^w Soul, Job 4:15.
^x Ps. 7:15.
^y Pit, 1 Sam. 23:20.
^z Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

^a Pr. 26:27; 28:10; Eccl. 10:8.

⁷
^b Ps. 108:1-5.
^c Heart, Acts 15:9.

2 I will ^a cry unto God Most High,
Unto God that ^b performeth
all things for me.

3 He will ^{c d} send from ^c heaven,
and ⁱ save me,
When he that would ^o swallow me up ^h reproacheth;
[Sēlāh
God will send forth his lovingkindness and his ⁱ truth.

4 My soul is among ^j lions;
I ¹ lie among them that are set on ^k fire,
Even the sons of men, whose ^l teeth are ^m spears and ⁿ arrows,
And their ^o tongue a sharp ^p sword.

5 ^q Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens;
Let thy ^{r s} glory be above all the ^t earth.

6 They have prepared a ^{u v} net for my steps;
My ^w soul is ^x bowed down:
They have digged a ^y pit before me;
They are ^{z a} fallen into the midst thereof themselves.
[Sēlāh

7 ^b My heart is fixed, O God, my ^c heart is fixed:

Var. Rend.—V. 2. I cry to 'El, 'Elyon. To 'El who dealeth bountifully with me, BRI. that . . . me—who fulfilleth it for me, BAETH.; who doeth enough for me, DUHM. V. 3. He will send—He sendeth, BAETH.; May he send, BRI. he . . . up—those who would strive after my soul, DUHM; my destroyer, BAETH. God will—May he, BRI. lovingkindness—mercy, R. truth—faithfulness, BRI. BAETH. V. 4. My . . . among—I am in the midst of, BRI.; I (my soul, BAETH.) must lie among, BAETH. DUHM. I . . . men—I must lie down among those who consume the sons of mankind, BRI. even . . . men—people, BAETH. And their—Whose, BRI. V. 6. Snares they prepared for my steps that I might bow down; They dug for me a pit, they fell into its midst, BRI. steps—feet, BAETH. DUHM. before me—for me, DUHM. are fallen—fall, BAETH.; fell, DUHM. into the midst thereof—into it, BAETH. V. 7. heart—mind, BRI. I . . . praises—With my mind let me sing and let me make melody, BRI. Yea . . . praises—and play, BAETH. V. 8. My glory, O wake with the harp. With the lyre let me waken the dawn, BRI. psaltery and harp—harp and zither, BAETH. will . . . early—will awake the dawn! **Var.** V. 9. I will—Let me, BRI. give thanks—praise, BAETH.

I will ^a sing, yea, I will sing
^e praises.

8 Awake up, ⁱ my glory; awake,
^o psaltery and ^h harp:
I myself ² will awake right early.

9 I will ⁱ give thanks unto thee,
O Lord, among the peoples:

I will sing praises unto thee
among the ^j nations.

10 For thy ^{k l m} lovingkindness is
great unto the heavens,

And thy truth unto the ⁿ skies.
11 Be thou exalted, O God,
above the heavens;
Let thy glory be above all the earth.

^o Prayer for the ^p Punishment of
^{q r} the Wicked.

For the Chief Musician; set to Al-tashbeth.
^s A Psalm of David. Michtam.

58 ³ Do ye indeed ⁴ in silence speak ^u righteousness?

Do ye ^{v s} judge uprightly, O ye ^w sons of ^x men?

2 Nay, in heart ye ^y work wickedness;

Ye ^z weigh out the ^a violence of your ^b hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged
^c from the womb:

BRI. peoples—peoples, Adonay. I . . . nations—Let me make melody to thee among the nations, BRI. great unto—above the, BRI. truth—faithfulness, BRI. skies—clouds, BAETH. Ps. 58.—Title, Michtam—Sense not known. V. 1. But do ye indeed speak justice? In equity judge the sins of mankind? BRI.; Do ye in truth, Ye Gods, speak right, judge mankind according to seemliness, BAETH.; Do ye speak, truly, ye Gods, right, Judge mankind in rectitude, DUHM; Do ye, &c. the justice ye should take? *Ge. DeW.*; Is the justice ye should take? *r. marg. O . . . men*—the sons of men, *Ew. Hu. De. Ge.* V. 2. Nay—Yea, BAETH. heart—the mind, BRI.; secret, DUHM. ye—ye all, BAETH. work wickedness—In the land ye weigh violence with your hands, BRI.; On the earth your hands weigh violent acts there; The violence of your hands weighs in the land, DUHM. V. 3 are—become, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 57.—V. 3. When . . . reproacheth—Omit, BRI. V. 4. I . . . fire—Flames flying in sparks, BAETH.; Those eager for people, DUHM. V. 6. A gloss, BRI. My . . . down—Their hand was captured (found), DUHM. Ps. 58.—V. 1. righteousness—Add, O gods, *Houb. Ew. Ol. De. Gei. Bi. Ch. (pt.).* Ye—Yeall, *Pesh. Baeth. La. Ch.*

^d Songs, Ex. 15:1.
^e Praise, Ju. 5:3.

⁸
^f Ps. 16:9; 30:12.
^g See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.
^h Harp, 1 Ki. 10:12.
² Or, *will awake the dawn.*

⁹
ⁱ Thanksgiving, 11 Cor. 4:15.
^j See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.

¹⁰
^k Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
^m Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
ⁿ See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.

^o Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^p Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^q See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^r The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^s See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
^t David, 1 Sam. 17:12.

¹
³ Or, *Is the righteousness ye should speak dumb?*
⁴ Or, as other wise read, *O ye gods. Or, O ye mighty ones.*
^u Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^v See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
⁵ Or, *judge uprightly the sons of men.*
^w Son, Gen. 21:19.
^x Man, Gen. 2:7.

²
^y Mal. 3:15.
^z Ps. 94:20; Is. 10:1.
^a Violence, Hab. 1:3.
^b Hand, Gen. 16:12.

³
^c Ps. 51:5; Is. 48:8.

³
a Ps. 53:3.
b Lying, Lev. 19:11.

⁴
c Poison, Rom. 3:13.
d Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.
e Deafness, Mt. 11:5.
f Ear, Ex. 29:20.

⁵
g Ps. 81:11; Jer. 8:17.
h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
i Eccl. 10:11.
l Or, enchanters.

⁶
j Ps. 3:7; Job 4:10.
k Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
l Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
m Lion, Job 4:10.

⁷
n Ps. 112:10; Josh. 2:11; 7:5; Is. 13:7; Ez. 21:7.
o Water, Ps. 95:5.
p Archery, I Sam. 20:20.

⁸
q See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
r Job 3:16; Eccl. 6:3.
s Woman, Ruth 3:9.
2 Or, like them that have not seen the sun.
t Sun, Ps. 136:8.

⁹
u Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
v Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
3 Or, Wrath shall take them away while living as with a whirlwind.
w See "Wind," Job 27:21.

¹⁰
x The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
y Joy, Ps. 30:5.

They ^a go astray as soon as they are born, speaking ^b lies.

4 Their ^c poison is like the poison of a ^d serpent:

They are like the ^e deaf adder that stoppeth her ^f ear,

5 Which ^g hearkeneth not to the ^h voice of ⁱ charmers, Charming never so wisely.

6 ^j Break their ^k teeth, O God, in their ^l mouth:

Break out the great teeth of the young ^m lions, O Jê-hô-ⁿ vah.

7 Let them ⁿ melt away as ^o water that runneth apace:

When he aimeth his ^p arrows, let them be as though they were cut off.

8 *Let them be* as a ^q snail which melteth and passeth away, *Like the ^r untimely birth of a ^s woman, ² that hath not seen the ^t sun.*

9 Before your ^u pots can feel the ^v thorns,

³ He will take them away with a ^w whirlwind, the green and the burning alike.

10 The ^x righteous shall ^y re-

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). They . . . lies—the speakers of lies, BAETH. DUHM; Those who speak lies, BRI.; They that speak lies, Var. as . . . born—from the belly, BRI. V. 4. Their—They have, BRI. BAETH. DUHM, adder—cobra, BRI. V. 5. which . . . not—So that it heareth not, BAETH. Charming never so wisely—The binder of spells, the exceeding skilful, BRI.; of the shrewd magicians, BAETH.; of the shrewd master of magic, DUHM. V. 6. Break . . . God—Yahweh doth break down, BRI. Break . . . teeth—Yahweh doth tear down the jaw-teeth, BRI. V. 7. Let them—They, BRI.; may they, DUHM; They shall, BAETH. that runneth apace—they flow of themselves, BRI. When he aimeth—he stretcheth, BAETH. let . . . off—are they luxuriant as green grass, so they wither away, BRI.; There they sink down (?), BAETH.; Like tender grass that sinks down together, DUHM. V. 8. which . . . away—which melteth (passeth away, DUHM) in slime, Var., DUHM. Like . . . sun—Hath fire fallen, they do not behold the sun, BRI. that . . . sun—not seen of the sun, DUHM. V. 9. Before they perceive it, they become like brambles; as still living, in hot anger, He sweeps them away in a storm, BRI. feel—notice, BAETH. DUHM. He . . . alike—when it is still raw he takes it away by storm in wrath, BAETH.; Thorn as well as thistle . . . he takes away by storm, DUHM; whirl them away, as well

joyce when he ^z seeth the ^a vengeance:

He shall ^b wash his feet in the ^c blood of the wicked;

11 So that men shall say, Verily there is ^a ^d reward for the righteous:

Verily there is a ^e God that judgeth in the ^f earth.

Prayer for ^g Deliverance from ^h Enemies.

For the ⁱ Chief Musician; *set to* Al-tashheth ^j *A Psalm of* ^k David. *Michtam; l* when Saul sent, and they watched the ^m house to ⁿ kill him.

59 ^o Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God:

^p Set me on high from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from ^q ^r the workers of iniquity,

And save me from the blood-thirsty men.

3 For, lo, they ^s lie in wait for my ^t soul;

The mighty ^u gather themselves together against me:

^v Not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Jê-hô-^w vah.

4 They run and prepare themselves ^x without my fault:

the raw as the ripe (*i.e. both the meat and that which is already cooked, He. De.; or, both the raw meat and the hot embers, Ric.; or, both the green and the burning [dry, Ev.] thorns, De. W. Ge. Ev. Ol. Pe. R. V. 10. rejoice—be glad, BRI. wash—bathe, BAETH. V. 11. So that men—and men, DUHM; and the people, BAETH. a reward . . . righteous—But the righteous hath fruit, DUHM; Yea, to the righteous will be fruit, BAETH. verily . . . earth—Yet there are Gods who judge in the land, DUHM. Ps. 59.—V. 1. Set . . . me—take away my adversaries, BAETH. V. 2. workers of iniquity—evil-doers, BAETH.; workers of trouble, BRI. save—help, BAETH. bloodthirsty men—men of blood, BRI. lie . . . soul—lurk for my life, BRI. lie in wait—watch for, BAETH. DUHM. mighty—strong, BRI. BAETH.; bold, DUHM. gather . . . me—gather together, BRI; strive against me, BAETH.; gather together against me insolently, DUHM. Not . . . Jehovah—without transgressions of mine, BRI. transgression—offence, BAETH. DUHM. sin—error, BAETH.; mistake, DUHM. V. 4. They . . . fault—They run up, without sin of mine; They station themselves without iniquity of mine, BRI. fault—guilt, BAETH. DUHM.*

Var. Read.—V. 6. young lions—viper, DUHM. V. 7. they were cut off—out off as grass, *La. Bi. Ch. (cf. Ps. 37:2.)*

^z Ps. 91:8; Deut. 32:43; Jer. 11:20; 20:12.
^a Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
^b See "Washing Feet," Gen. 18:4.
^c Blood, Lev. 17:11.

¹¹
⁴ Heb. *fruit*.
^d Reward, Rev. 2:10.
^e God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^f Earth, Gen. 2:1.

^g Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^h Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
ⁱ See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
^j See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
^k David, I Sam. 17:12.
^l I Sam. 19:11.
^m House, Deut. 24:10.
ⁿ See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

¹
^o Ps. 143:9.
^p Ps. 20:1; 69:29.
²
^q The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^r Sin, Gen. 3:6.

³
^s Ambush, Jer. 51:12.
^t Soul, Job 4:15.
^u Ps. 56:6.
^v Ps. 7:3, 4; 69:4; I Sam. 24:11.

⁴
^w Ps. 35:19.

- 4
a Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
b Ps. 7:6; 35:23.
c Help, Acts 26:22.
1 Heb. *meet*.
- 5
d Ps. 69:6; 80:4; 81:8.
e Israel, Deut. 4:1.
f Ps. 9:5; Is. 26:14.
g Nations, Gen. 10:32.
h Is. 29; Jer. 18:23.
i See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
- 6
k Evening, Ps. 65:8.
l Dog, Deut. 23:18.
m City, Gen. 4:17.
- 7
n Ps. 94:4; Pr. 15:2, 28.
o Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
p Sword, Ju. 7:20.
q Ps. 57:4.
r Lips, Job 2:10.
s Ps. 10:11; 73:11; 94:7; Job 22:13.
- 8
t Laughter, Job 8:21.
u Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
- 9
2 Acc. to Sept. and Vulg. *My strength*.
v Ps. 18:17.
w See "God," Gen. 1:1.
z Tower, Ju. 9:46.
- 10
y Ps. 21:3.
z Ps. 54:7.
3 Or, *them that lie in wait for me*.
- 11
a See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
b Deut. 4:9; 6:12.
c Ps. 106:27; Is. 33:3.
4 Or, *Make them wander to and fro*.
- ^{a b} Awake thou to ^c help me, and behold.
5 Even thou, ^d O Jê-hô'vâh God of hosts, the God of ^e Is-râ-ël,
Arise to ^f visit all the ^g nations:
Be ^{h i} not merciful to any wicked transgressors. [Sê-lâh
6 They return at ^k evening, they howl like a ^l dog,
And go round about the ^m city.
7 Behold, they ⁿ belch out with their ^o mouth;
^{p q} Swords are in their ^r lips:
For ^s who, *say they*, doth hear?
8 But thou, O Jê-hô'vâh, wilt ^t laugh at them;
Thou wilt have all the nations ^u in derision.
9 ² Because of his ^v strength I will give heed unto thee;
For ^w God is my ^x high tower.
10 My God ^y with his loving-kindness will meet me:
God will let me ^z see my desire upon ³ mine enemies.
11 ^a Slay them not, ^b lest my people forget:
^c Scatter them by thy

Var. Rend.—V. 5. Even . . . Israel—Thou, Yahweh, Sabaoth! BRI. God of hosts—God Sabaoth, BAETH. all the—the, BRI nations—proud ones, DUHM; heathen, BAETH. Be transgressors—Be not gracious to all the treacherous troublers, BRI. Be not merciful to—Do not spare, BAETH. transgressors—faithless, DUHM; sinners, BAETH.; troublers, BRI. V. 6. They . . . city—They snarl again and again like a dog, They go round about the city in the evening, BRI. howl—make a noise, R. Vs. 6, 14. round about—through, BAETH. V. 7. belch out—foam, BAETH. DUHM; pour forth, BRI. swords—abuses, DUHM. in—on, BAETH. DUHM. For . . . hear—For who hears it? BAETH.; For who is hearing, BRI. V. 8. nations—heathen, BAETH.; proud ones, DUHM. V. 9. Because . . . thee—my strength, unto Thee I will make melody, BRI.; My rock of thee will I sing, BAETH.; My strength I watch for thee, DUHM. high tower—stronghold, BAETH. DUHM. V. 10. May my God come to meet me with his kindness! May Yahweh let me look upon my watchful foes! BRI. My . . . me—The God of my mercy shall prevent me, R. will . . . desire—lets my eyes feed, BAETH. enemies—those that watch me, DUHM. V. 11. Do not (have compassion), lest they forget. Make them wander up and down by Thine army, my sovereign Lord. Bring them down, O my shield, BRI.

- ^d power, and bring them down,
O Lord ^e our shield.
12 For the ^f sin of their mouth, and the ^g words of their lips,
Let them even be ^h taken in their ⁱ pride,
And for ^j cursing and ^k lying which they speak.
13 ^l Consume them in ^{m n} wrath, consume them, so that they shall be no more:
And let them ^{o p} know that ^q God ruleth in ^{r s} Jacob,
Unto the ^t ends of the ^u earth. [Sê-lâh
14 And at evening let them return, let them howl like a dog,
And go round about the city.
15 They shall wander up and down for ^v food,
And tarry all ^w night if they be not satisfied.
16 But I will ^{x y} sing of thy strength;
Yea, I will ^z sing aloud of thy ^{a b} lovingkindness in the ^c morning:
For thou hast been my high tower,

Scatter . . . power—make them wander to and fro (Num. 32:13), *Var.* V. 12. For . . . and for—Bring them to punishment for the sin of their mouth, The iniquity of the word of their lips, and let them be taken in their pride. Because of, BRI. For . . . even—a sin of their mouth is the word of their lips; Let them therefore, *Var.* lying—haughtiness, BAETH. V. 13. Consume—destroy, BAETH. DUHM. know—Or, learn, *He. De.* BAETH. it is the God of—God ruleth, BRI. unto—Ruler to, BRI. V. 14. See v. 6. V. 15. They . . . food—They wander up and down to devour, BRI. meat—food, R. wander up and down—rove about, BAETH.; tumble about, DUHM. and . . . satisfied—If they be not satisfied, yet must they pass the night, *He. Hu. De. Pe. Kay.* tarry—grumble, BAETH. DUHM; growl, BRI. V. 16. But . . . strength—My strength, unto thee I will make melody, BRI. strength—might, BAETH. sing aloud—rejoice, BAETH. DUHM; sing, sing out, BRI. in the—until; DUHM; every, BAETH. Vs. 16, 17. high tower—stronghold, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 59.—V. 9. Because . . . heed—upon thee, O my strength, I will wait (*or*, Unto thee, &c. I will sing, *Ol. Bi. Ge. Ch.*), 10 *MSS. Sept. Targ. Vulg. Ev. Hi. Hu. De. Pe. r.* V. 11. bring them down—(make them fugitives of thy power, and) vagabonds, *Pesh. La. (l.)*; cf. Gen. 4:12.

- d Power of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
12
f Pr. 12:13.
g Words, Pr. 15:23.
h Zeph. 3:11.
i Pride, Ps. 10:2.
j Curses, Gen. 4:11.
k Lying, Lev. 19:11.
13
l Ps. 104:35.
m Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Anger, Pr. 15:1.
o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
p Ps. 83:18.
q Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
s See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
t See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
u Earth, Gen. 2:1.
15
v Food, Gen. 9:3.
w Night, Ps. 19:2.
16
x Songs, Ex. 15:1.
y Ps. 21:13.
z Ps. 101:1.
a Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
c Morning, Ps. 65:8.

16
a Ps. 46:1;
b II Sam. 22:18.
c Day, Lev.
 25:8.
d Adversity,
 Job 19:6.
e Affliction, Ps.
 9:10.

17
e See "Names
 of God," Gen.
 1:1.
f Praise, Ju.
 5:3.
g Tower, Ju.
 9:46.
h Refuge,
 Heb. 6:18.
i Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
j Mercy,
 Ps. 25:6.

k Mourning,
 John 11:35.
l See "War,"
 Josh. 22:12.
m See "Battle-
 fields," Num.
 20:17.
n Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.
o Help, Acts
 26:22.
p See "Music,"
 I Chr. 6:31.
q See "Psalms,"
 Ps. 1:1.
1 That is, *The*
lily of testi-
mony.
r David, I Sam.
 17:12.
s Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.
t II Sam. 8:3,
 13.
u Joab, II Sam.
 8:16.
v Edom, Num.
 20:18.
w Valley, Lev.
 8:13.
x Salt, Lev.
 2:13.

1
y Ps. 44:9.
z II Sam. 5:20.
a Wrath of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
b Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
c Ps. 80:3.

2
d Land, Gen.
 23:15.
e Healing, Jer.
 30:13.
f II Chr. 7:14;
 Is. 30:26.

3
g Ps. 71:20;
 Ps. 75:8; Is.
 51:17, 22; Jer.
 25:15.
i Wine, Lev.
 10:9.

4
j Ps. 20:5; Is.
 5:26; 11:12;
 13:2.
k Fear of God,
 Gen. 9:2.
l Truth, John
 14:5.

And a ^a refuge in the ^b day of
 my ^{c d} distress.
17 Unto thee, ^e O my strength,
 will I sing ^f praises:
 For God is my high ^{g h} tower,
 the God of my ^{i j} mercy.

k Lament over Defeat in ^{l m} Battle,
 and ⁿ Prayer for ^o Help.

For the ^p Chief Musician; ^q set to ¹ Shushan
 Eduth. Michtam of ^r David, to ^s teach;
^t when he strove with Aram-naharaim
 and with Aram-zobah, and ^u Joab re-
 turned, and smote of ^v Edom in the
^w Valley of ^x Salt twelve thousand.

60 O God, ^y thou hast cast
 us off, thou hast
^z broken us down;
 Thou hast been ^{a b} angry; oh
^c restore us again.
2 Thou hast made the ^d land to
 tremble; thou hast rent it:
^{e f} Heal the breaches thereof;
 for it shaketh.
3 Thou hast ^g showed thy peo-
 ple hard things:
 Thou hast made us to ^h drink
 the ⁱ wine of staggering.
4 Thou hast given a ^j banner
 to them that ^k fear thee,
 That it may be displayed be-
 cause of the ^l truth.

[Se4läh

Var. Rend.—V. 17. Unto . . . praises
 —My work, I will sing of thee, BAETH.
 God is—thou hast become, DUHM. hast
 been—art, BRI. **Ps. 60.**—*Tille*. Shushan
 Eduth—i.e. The lily of testimony, *Var.*
 V. 1. cast us off—rejected us, BRI. Thou
 . . . again—Thou wast angry and didst
 turn us backward, BRI.; Thou hast with
 anger allowed us to be withdrawn, BAETH.
 V. 2. Thou didst shake the land, didst
 cleave it: Its breach doth sink down, it
 doth totter, BRI. land—earth, BAETH.
 V. 3. showed—let see, BAETH. BRI.; let
 drink, DUHM. made—let, BAETH.
 staggering—bewilderment, *Var.* V. 4.
 banner—sign, BRI. them that fear thee
 —thy pious ones, BAETH. That . . .
 truth—For them to flee unto (*The banner*
a rallying point for the fugitives, Jer. 4:6);
 That they might betake themselves to
 flight (because of (Thy) faithfulness),
 BRI.; In order to flee from the bow,
 BAETH.; To make himself secure before
 the bow, DUHM. V. 5. beloved—be-
 loved people, BRI. Save—O give victo-
 ry, BRI.; help, BAETH. DUHM. an-
 swer—hear, BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. God
 . . . holiness—Yahweh spake in his sanc-
 tuary, BRI. in—Or, by (Ps. 89:35), *Hu.*
De. V. 7. sceptre—commander's staff,
 BRI. V. 8. Upon—Or, unto (*as to a*
slave), *He. Hu. Ric.* shoe—sandal, BRI.
 Philistia . . . me—Over Philistia will I
 shout in victory, BRI.; I will shout (tri-

5 m That thy ^{n o} beloved may be
 delivered,
^p Save with thy ^q right hand,
 and ^r answer ^s us.

6 God hath spoken in his ^s holi-
 ness: I will exult;
 I will divide ^t Shē'ehēm, and
 mete out the valley of
^u Sū'e-ēoth.

7 v Gil'ē-ād is mine, and ^w Mā-
 nās'sēh is mine;
^x Ē-phrā-īm also is the de-
 fence of my ^y head;
^{z a} Jū'dāh is my ^{b 3} sceptre.

8 c d Mō'āb is my ^e washpot;
^f Upon ^g Ē'dōm will I cast
 my ^h shoe:
ⁱ Phī-lis'ti-ā, shout thou be-
 cause of me.

9 Who will bring me into the
 strong ^j city?
^k Who hath led me unto
 Ē'dōm?

10 e Hast not thou, O God,
^f cast us off?
 And thou goest not forth, O
 God, with our hosts.

11 Give us help against the ^l ad-
 versary;
 For ^m vain is the ⁿ help of
 man.

12 n Through God we shall ^{o p} do
 valiantly;
 For he it is that will ^q tread
 down our adversaries.

umph, DUHM) over Philistia, BAETH.
 DUHM. triumph—*Rather*, shout (*viz. ironi-*
cally, greeting me as a king, Num. 23: 21),
Ge. He. Hi. Kay, r; cry, *Ew. De.* V. 9. O
 that one would conduct me to the en-
 trenching city! O that one would lead me
 unto Edom! BRI. V. 10. Hast . . . God—
 Wilt thou not, O God, which hadst cast us
 off? And thou, O God, *Ew. He. Hi.*; Hast
 not THOU, O God, cast us off? and dost
 not, O God, *Hu. De.*; Wilt thou not (Yah-
 weh), BRI. V. 11. against our adver-
 saries—because of straits, BRI. adversaries
 —oppressor, DUHM; enemy, BAETH.
 help—victory, BRI. V. 12. Through-
 with, BAETH. DUHM. We shall—let us,
 BRI. We . . . valiantly—we will do
 heroic feats, BAETH.; we will do deeds of
 strength, DUHM. For . . . will—and
 He will, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 17. the God of my mercy
 —my God, his mercy cometh to meet me,
 God alloweth mine eyes to feed on mine
 enemies, BAETH.; and a refuge in the
 time of oppression, DUHM. **Ps. 60.**—V. 4.
 because of the truth—from before the
 bow, *Sept. Vulg. Ge. Ew. Ol. He. Hu. Pe.*
Ge. Bi. Ch. (l.) DUHM. BAETH. V. 8.
 Philistia . . . me—upon Philistia is my
 triumph, *Hu. (pts.)*; cf. Ps. 108:9.

5
m Ps. 108:6-13.
n Israel the
 Chosen Peo-
 ple of God.
 See "Cove-
 nant," Gen.
 17:2.
o Love of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
p Salvation
 from Enem-
 ies, Acts
 2:40.
q Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
r Answer to
 Prayer, Mt.
 5:34.
s Another read-
 ing is, *me*.

6
s Holiness of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
t Shechem,
 Josh. 20:7.
u Succoth, Gen.
 33:1.

7
v Gilead,
 Num. 32:1.
w Manasseh,
 Deut. 33:17.
x Ephraim,
 26:35.
y Head, Pr.
 20:29.
z See "Sons of
 Jacob," Gen.
 25:26.
a See "King-
 dom of Ju-
 dah," I Ki.
 12:23.
b Sceptre, Esth.
 5:2.
3 Or, *lawgiver*.

8
c Moab, Ju.
 11:18.
d II Sam. 8:2.
e Vessels. See
 "Food," Gen.
 9:3.
4 Or, *Unto*.
f II Sam. 8:14.
g Shoe, Josh.
 5:15.
h See "Philis-
 tines," I Chr.
 1:12.
i II Sam. 8:1.

9
j City, Gen.
 4:17.
5 Or, *Who will*
lead me &c.

10
6 Or, *Wilt not*
thou, O God,
who hast cast us
off, And goest
. . . hosts?
k Ps. 44:9.

11
l Enemy, Job
 31:29.
m Ps. 146:3.
7 Heb. *salvation*.

12
n Providence of
 God, Gen.
 1:1.
o Courage,
 Num. 13:30.
p Ps. 118:16;
 Num. 24:18.
q Ps. 44:5; Is.
 63:3.

a Faith, Heb.
11:1.

^a Confidence in God's Protection.

For the Chief Musician; on a stringed instrument. *A Psalm of David.*

¹
b Cry, Lu. 18:7.

²
c See "Cosmology," Ps.
101:2.

d Hearts, Acts
15:9.

¹ Or, fainteth.

^c Ps. 77:3.

^f Rock, 1 Cor.
10:4.

² Or, a rock that
is too high for
me.

³
g Ps. 62:7.

⁴
h Ps. 23:6; 27:4.

i Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.

³ Heb. tent.

^j Ps. 17:8;

91:4.

^k Wings, Is.
40:31.

⁵
l Vows, Num.
14:30.

⁴ Or, given a
heritage unto
those &c.

^m Inheritance,
1 Chr. 21:3.

ⁿ Name, Acts
16:18.

⁶
o Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.

^p King, Gen.
17:15.

^q Life, Gen.
2:7.

^r Year, Lev.
25:8.

61 Hear my ^b cry, O God;
Attend unto my prayer.

² From the ^c end of the earth
will I call unto thee, when
my ^d heart ¹ is ^e over-
whelmed:

Lead me to ¹² the rock that is
higher than I.

³ For thou hast been a ^g refuge
for me,

A strong tower from the
enemy.

⁴ I will ^h dwell in thy ⁱ³ taber-
nacle for ever:

I will ^j take refuge in the
covert of thy ^k wings.

[Se4läh

⁵ For thou, O God, hast heard
my ^l vows:

Thou hast ⁴ given me the
^m heritage of those that
fear thy ⁿ name.

⁶ Thou wilt ^o prolong the
^p king's ^q life;

His ^r years shall be as many
generations.

Var. Rend.—Ps. 61.—V. 1. Hear—O hear, BRL. cry—pleading, DUHM; yell, BRL. Attend unto—O hearken to, BRL. V. 2. In that my heart fainteth, on the rock mayest Thou lift me up, BRL. earth—world, BAETH. will—do, Var. overwhelmed—languishing, BAETH. DUHM. to the (a, BAETH) rock—in distress, DUHM. higher than I—Or, too high for me, He. Hu. De. Kay. BAETH. a marg.; too mighty for me, DUHM. V. 3. hast been—art, BAETH. a strong tower—a tower of strength, BRL. from—from before, BRL.; against, BAETH. V. 4. I will be a guest in Thy tent for ages under the cover of thy wings, BRL. I . . . tabernacle—O let me sojourn in thy tent, Eu. Hu. Hi. Pe. I will—O that I might, BAETH. tabernacle—tent, BAETH. I will take—let me take, covert—protection, BAETH. V. 5. For thou O God—Thou Yahweh, BRL. hast heard—hearest, BAETH. Thou . . . those—Thou hast granted the request of them, BRL. given me the—granted the, Hi. De. Ric. V. 6. Days unto days of the king's life thou wilt add, His years, as his days, shall be for generation after generation, BRL. Thou . . . life—add days to the days of the king, BAETH. Thou wilt prolong—Or, O prolong, He. Hu. De. V. 7. He shall abide—Let him sit before, Eu. He. Hu. De. He will sit enthroned, BRL.; He abideth, DUHM; May he sit on a throne, BAETH. God—Yahweh, BRL. DUHM; the face of God, BAETH. Oh . . . preserve—Kindness and faithfulness (on the right hand) will preserve, BRL. V. 8. sing praise unto—make melody to,

⁷ He shall abide ^s before God
for ever:

Oh prepare ^{t u v} loving-
kindness and ^w truth,
that they may preserve
him.

⁸ So will I ^x sing ^y praise unto
thy name for ever,
That I may daily perform
my vows.

^a God alone a Refuge from ^a Treachery
and ^b Oppression.

For the ^c Chief Musician; ^d after the man-
ner of Jeduthun. *A Psalm of ^e David.*

62 My ¹ soul ^{g5} waiteth in
silence for God only:
From him cometh my ^h salva-
tion.

² He only is my rock and my
salvation:

He is my ⁱ high tower;
I shall not be greatly
moved.

³ How long will ye set upon a
^j man,

⁶ That ye may ^k slay him, all
of you,

Like a leaning ^l wall, like a
tottering fence?

⁴ They only consult to thrust

BRL. That . . . vows—while I pay my
vows day by day, BRL. perform—pay,
BAETH. Ps. 62.—V. 1. waiteth in silence
—Strictly (turneth in silence (i.e. in trust-
ful submission), De. Rheim). cometh—is,
BRL. salvation—help, BAETH.; hope,
DUHM, BRL. V. 2. high tower—strong-
hold, BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. set upon—
rush against, Var.; cry to, BAETH.; do
ye quarrel with, DUHM; threaten, BRL.
That . . . you—all of you to commit
murder, BAETH. DUHM, BRL.; (How
long) will ye be dashing at him, all of
you, Var. Like—(Only), BRL.; As at,
Var. leaning—falling, DUHM; sinking,
BAETH. like . . . fence—a bulging
fence are all of (them), BRL.; at . . .
Var. tottering fence—bulging fence, BRL.;
fallen wall, DUHM; wall pushed over,
BAETH.; a bowing wall, Var. R. V. 4.
consult—plan, BAETH. DUHM. to . . .
dignity—only downfall, DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 61.—V. 3. Insert, May-
est thou lead me, BRL. V. 4. him . . .
his—(me) . . . (my), BRL. Ps. 62.—V. 1.
My . . . only.—(Only) be silent (towards
God, my soul). Bi. De Witt, Ch.; cf. v. 6.
Yes, for God (Yahweh) be still, my soul! BRL.;
Only, for God my soul is quiet, BAETH.;
Only to Yahweh be silent, my soul,
DUHM. V. 2. greatly—Omit an ancient
MS. at Cambridge, Neubauer, BRL. V. 3.
fence—Add, are all of (them), BRL.

⁷
s Ps. 41:12.
t Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
u Mercy, Ps.
25:26.
v Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
w Truth, John
14:6.

⁸
x Songs, Ex.
15:1.
y Praise, Ju.
5:3.

^z One God
alone, Gen.
1:1.
a Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.
b Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
c See "Music,"
1 Chr. 6:31.
d Ps. 77: title.
e David, 1 Sam.
17:12.

¹
f Soul, Job
4:15.
g Ps. 59:9.
5 Heb. is silent
unto God.
h Salvation
from Enem-
ies, Acts
2:40.

²
i Tower, Ju.
9:46.

³
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
6 Or, as other-
wise read, Ye
shall be slain
&c.
k See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.
l Wall, Jer.
51:58.

- 4
 a Ps. 4:2.
 b Lying, Lev. 19:11.
 c Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 d Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
 e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 f Curse, Gen. 4:11.

- 5
 1 Heb. *be thou silent unto God.*

- 6
 g Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
 h Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 i Tower, Ju. 9:46.

- 7
 j Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 k Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Ps. 46:1.

- 8
 m Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 n Ps. 42:4; 62:8; I Sam. 1:15; Lam. 2:19.
 o Heart, Acts 15:9.
 p Refuge, Heb. 6:18.

- 9
 q Ps. 49:2.
 r Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
 2 Heb. *a breath.*
 s See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.

- 10
 t Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

him down from his dig-
 nity;

They ^a delight in ^b lies;

They ^{c d} bless with their
^e mouth, but they ^f curse
 inwardly. [Sē'lāh

5 My soul, ¹ wait thou in si-
 lence for God only;

For my expectation is from
 him.

6 He only is my ^g rock and my
^h salvation:

He is my ⁱ high tower; I shall
 not be moved.

7 With God is my salvation
 and my ^{j k} glory:

The rock of my ^l strength,
 and my refuge, is in God.

8 ^m Trust in him at all times, ye
 people;

ⁿ Pour out your ^o heart before
 him:

God is a ^p refuge for us.

[Sē'lāh

9 Surely men of ^q low degree
 are ^{r 2} vanity, and men of
 high degree are a lie:

In the ^s balances they will go
 up;

They are together lighter
 than vanity.

10 Trust not in ^t oppression,

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). dignity—high-
 ness, BAETH. excellency, R. delight in—
 love, BAETH. DUHM.; take pleasure
 in, BRI. lies—falsehood, BRI. inwardly
 —in the heart, BAETH. V. 5. wait
 only—Yea, for God be silent, BAETH.;
 Only to (Yahweh) be still, BRI.; wait
 thou only upon God, R. expectation—
 hope, BAETH. BRI. is—cometh, BAETH.
 V. 6. salvation—help, BAETH. high
 tower—stronghold, BAETH. V. 7. with
 God—Upon God (resteth), Var. BAETH.
 DUHM.; Upon God depends, BRI. The
 strength—My strong rock, BAETH.
 DUHM. God . . . us—My refuge is in
 God, BRI. V. 8. Trust . . . people,
 trust in Him, O whole congregation of
 the people, BRI. V. 9. Only a breath are the
 sons of mankind, a falsehood the sons of
 men. (Only) to go up in the balances are
 they, made of a breath altogether, BRI.
 men . . . degree—men, BAETH.; mor-
 tals, DUHM. vanity—*Lit.* a breath, Var.
 BAETH. DUHM. men of high degree—
 great men, BAETH.; men, DUHM. go—
 spring, BAETH. DUHM. lighter than
 vanity—Or, like a breath, *Ew. He. De.*
Ric. of a breath, BAETH.; lighter than a
 breath, DUHM. V. 10. in oppression—
 Or, injustice, *Ew.* on violent acts,
 BAETH.; in power, DUHM. and . . .
 robbery—and do not sink into nothing
 through robbery, BAETH.; and do not be
 blinded through the robbery, DUHM.; and
 of robbing be not vain, BRI. If . . .
 thereon—wealth, when it beareth fruit, do

And become not vain in
^u robbery:

If ^{v w} riches increase, set not
 your heart *thereon*.

11 God hath ^x spoken once,
 Twice have I heard this,
 That ^y power belongeth unto
 God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, be-
 longeth lovingkindness;
 For ^{z a} thou renderest to
 every man according to his
 work.

The ^b Thirsting Soul satisfied in God.

A Psalm of ^c David, when he was in the
^d wilderness of ^e Judah.

63 O ^g God, thou art my
 God; earnestly will I
^h seek thee:

My ⁱ soul thirsteth for thee,
 my ^j flesh ^k longeth for
 thee,

In a ^l dry and ^m weary ⁿ land,
 where no ^o water is.

2 So have I ^p looked upon thee
 in the ^q sanctuary,
 To see thy ^r power and thy
 glory.

3 Because thy ^s lovingkindness
 is better than ^t life,
 My ^u lips shall ^v praise thee.

not set the mind on it, BRI. increase—
 spring up, Var. set . . . there—pay no
 attention to it, BAETH. DUHM. V. 11.
 God . . . those—Or, One thing hath God
 spoken; Yea, two things are there which I
 have heard, *Hi. De.* One thing God spake,
 Two things are there which I have heard,
 BRI.; power—strength, BRI.; might,
 BAETH. DUHM. V. 12 also . . . lov-
 ingkindness—that to Adonay belongeth
 kindness, BRI. also—and that, *Hi. De.*
 lovingkindness—merc., BAETH. DUHM.
Ps. 63.—V. 1. flesh—body, BAETH. In
 . . . is—as a dry land it faints for Thee,
 BRI. weary—languishing, BAETH.;
omit. DUHM. where . . . is—without
 water, BAETH. DUHM. V. 20. so . . .
 see—*So (i.e. with the same longing)* have
 I gazed upon thee in the sanctuary, To
 behold [Beholding, *Ew. Kay.*], &c., *De.*
Ol. as in the sanctuary I beheld Thee,
 Seeing, BRI. power—might, BAETH.;
 strength, BRI. DUHM. glory—great-
 ness, DUHM. V. 3. Because—For, BRI.
 r. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI. shall
 praise—praised, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 8. at all times—O
 assembly of the people, *Sept. Houb.*
Baethgen, Bi. Ch. [A small upright line in
Heb. confirms the view that a letter has
dropped out], Var.: O whole congregation
of the people, BRI. V. 10. oppression
. . . robbery—perverseness. . . crooked-
ness, Gr. Ch. (L.); cf. on Is. 30:12.

- u See "Steal-
 ing," Lev.
 19:11.
 v Wealth, Josh.
 22:12.
 w See "Teaching
 of Jesus" on
 "Riches," Lu.
 2:21.

- 11
 x Job 33:14;
 40:5.
 y Power of God,
 Gen. 1:1.

- 12
 z See "Judg-
 ment,"
 II Pet. 2:4.
 a Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.

- b Thirst, Ps.
 42:1.
 c David, I Sam.
 17:12.
 d Wilderness,
 Ex. 3:1.
 e See "Sons of
 Jacob," Gen.
 25:26.
 f See "King-
 dom of Ju-
 dah," I Ki.
 12:23.

- 1
 g God, Gen. 1:1.
 h Seeking, Lu.
 13:24.
 i Soul, Job
 4:15.
 j Flesh, Rom.
 2:28.
 k See "Hun-
 ger," Deut.
 8:3.
 l Ps. 143:6;
 m Weariness,
 Mal. 1:13.
 n Land, Gen.
 23:15.
 o Water, Ps.
 95:5.

- 2
 p Ps. 27:4.
 q See "Tem-
 ple," I Sam.
 1:9.
 r Power and
 Glory of God,
 Gen. 1:1.

- 3
 s Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 t Life, Gen. 2:7.
 u Lips, Job
 2:10.
 v Praise, Ju.
 5:3.

4
a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
b Ps. 104:33; 146:2.
c Hands lifted up, Gen. 16:12.
d Name, Acts 16:18.

5
e Soul, Job 4:15.
f Ps. 36:8.
g Heb. *fat*.
h Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
i Joy, Ps. 30:5.

6
j Ps. 4:4.
k Bed, Deut. 3:11.
l Or, *I meditate*.
m Night, Ps. 19:2.

7
n Help, Acts 26:22.
o Shadow, Col. 2:17.
p Wing, Is. 40:31.

8
q Num. 32:12; Deut. 1:36; Hos. 6:3.
r Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

9
s Ps. 40:14.
t Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
u Or, *shall be destroyed; They shall &c.*

10
v See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
w Ps. 55:15.
x Earth, Gen. 2:1.

11
y Jer. 18:21; Ez. 35:5.

12
z Or, *poured out by*.
a Sword, Ju. 7:20.
b Lam. 5:18.
c See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
d Or, *jackals*.

13
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
g Lying, Lev. 19:11.

4 So will I ^a bless thee ^b while I live:

I will ^c lift up my hands in thy ^d name.

5 My ^e soul shall be ^f satisfied as with ^g marrow and fatness;

And my ^h mouth shall praise thee with ⁱ joyful lips;

6 When I remember thee ^j upon my ^k bed,

^l And meditate on thee in the ^m night-watches.

7 For thou hast been my ⁿ help, And in the ^o shadow of thy ^p wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul ^q followeth hard after thee:

Thy ^r right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those that ^s seek my soul, ^t to destroy it,

Shall go into the ^u lower parts of the ^v earth.

10 They shall be ^w given over to the power of the ^x sword: They shall be a ^y portion for ^z foxes.

11 But the ^a king shall rejoice in God:

Every one that ^b sweareth by him shall glory;

For the mouth of them that speak ^c lies shall be stopped.

Var. Rend.—V. 4. while I live—in my life, BAETH. DUHM. BRI. hands—palms. BRI. V. 5. marrow and fatness—So BRI. BAETH.; fat, DUHM. joyful songs—lips of jubilation, DUHM. BRI. V. 6. remember—remembered, BRI.; think about, BAETH. DUHM. bed—couch, BRI. And—I, Var. meditate—was musing, BRI. V. 7. hast been—art, BAETH. BRI. will I—do I, Var.; I, BAETH. BRI. V. 8. followeth . . . thee—hangs on thee, BAETH.; hath joined itself to thee, DUHM.; did cleave after thee, BRI. upholdeth—bath grasped, DUHM.; holdeth, BAETH.; did take hold on, BRI. V. 9. But . . . it—But they—unto destruction do they seek after my soul; They, *Ew. Hu. Ric. De.* as for them that seek his life, They, BRI. lower—nether, BRI. lower parts—depths, BAETH. DUHM. V. 10. given—delivered, BRI. given . . . of—be spilled into the hands of (Jer. 18:21). Var. portion—booty, BAETH. DUHM. foxes—jackals, Houghton, BRI. DUHM. **Ps. 64.**—V. 1. Preserve—Mayest Thou preserve, BRI. fear—dread, BRI. V. 2. Hide—Protect, BAETH. secret council—council, BRI.; meeting, BAETH. evil-doers—the wicked, BAETH. tumult—noises, BAETH.; companionship, BRI.

^c Prayer for ^d Deliverance from ^e Secret Enemies.

For the ^f Chief Musician. A Psalm of ^g David.

64 Hear my ^h voice, O God, in my ⁱ complaint:

^j Preserve my life from ^k fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the ^l secret counsel of ^m evil-doers, From the ⁿ tumult of the ^o workers of ^p iniquity;

3 Who have ^q whet their ^r tongue like a sword, And have ^s aimed their arrows, even bitter ^t words,

4 That they may ^u shoot in secret places at the ^v perfect: Suddenly do they shoot at him, and ^w fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in an evil ^x purpose;

They commune of ^y laying snares privily;

They say, ^z Who will see them?

6 They search out iniquities;

^a We have accomplished, *say* they, a diligent search:

And the ^b inward thought and the heart of every one is ^c deep.

7 But ^d God will shoot at them;

workers of iniquity—trespassers, BAETH.; workers of trouble, BRI. V. 3. have—do, BRI. and have aimed—Do aim, BRI.; Do aim as, DUHM. even bitter words—a bitter speech, BRI. BAETH. V. 4. That they may—To, BRI. and fear not—and without fear, BAETH. DUHM.; without fear, BRI. V. 5. encourage themselves—strengthen themselves, BAETH. strengthen their hands, DUHM.; strengthen for themselves, BRI. purpose—deed, BAETH.; speech, BRI. commune of laying—talk to themselves of hiding, BRI. say . . . them?—say to themselves: Who can see? BRI. V. 6. search out—plan, DUHM.; think out, BAETH. iniquities—injustice, BRI.; crimes, BAETH.; evil deeds, DUHM. we . . . search—Text difficult and probably corrupt, Var.: We have finished; a thought well thought out, BAETH.; We hide a well planned plan, DUHM.; They have hidden a plot; Rather, they accomplished a plot diligently sought out, Var. and . . . deep—It is plotted, and each one draws nigh with a deep mind, BRI. deep—full of tricks, BAETH. V. 7. But—Then, BRI. will—doth, BRI. will shoot—stricken, BAETH.

c Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
d Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
e Enemies, Job 31:29.
f See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
g David, I Sam. 17:12.

1
h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
i Complaint, Col. 3:13.
j Ps. 140:1.
k Fear, Gen. 9:2.

2
l Ps. 56:6.
m Evil, Ps. 97:10.
n Or, *throng*.
o The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.

3
q Ps. 140:3.
r Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
s See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
t Words, Pr. 15:23.

4
u Ps. 10:8; 11:2.
v Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
w Fear, Gen. 9:2.

5
x Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
y Snares, Pr. 7:23.
z Job 22:13.

6
a Or, as otherwise read, *They have accomplished* (or, *have hidden*).
b Ps. 49:11.
c See "Mind," Job 38:36.
d See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.

7
e Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Ps. 7:12, 13.

⁷
a See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
b Wounds, Job 34:6.

⁸
1 Or, *shall they against whom their tongue was make them to stumble.*
c Stumbling-blocks, Jer. 6:21.
d Fr. 12:13; 18:7.
e Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
2 Or, *flee away.*
f Head, Pr. 20:29.

⁹
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.
i Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
j God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

¹⁰
l The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
m Gladness, Is. 51:3.
n Ps. 11:1; 25:20.
o Refuge, Heb. 6:18.
p Heart, Acts 15:9.
q Glory, Ps. 7:5.
r Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
t See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
u Songs, Ex. 15:1.
v David, Sam. 17:12.

¹
w Praise, Ju. 5:3.
3 Or, *There shall be silence before thee, and praise, O God &c.*
x Zion, Is. 52:1.
y Vows, Num. 14:30.

²
z Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
a Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

³
c See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
4 Heb. *Words (or, Matters) of iniquities.*

With an ^a arrow suddenly shall they be ^b wounded.
8 So ¹ they shall be made to ^c stumble, ^d their own ^e tongue being against them:
All that see them shall ² wag the ^f head.
9 And all ^g men shall ^h fear;
And they shall declare the ⁱ work of God,
And shall ^k wisely consider of his doing.
10 ^l The righteous shall be ^m glad in Jê-hô-vâh, and shall ⁿ take ^o refuge in him;
And all the upright in ^p heart shall ^q glory.

^r God's Abundant Favor to ^s Earth and Man.

For the ^t Chief Musician. A Psalm. A ^u Song of ^v David.

65 ^w ³ Praise waiteth for thee, O God, in ^x Zi'ôn;
And unto thee shall the ^y vow be performed.
2 O thou that ^z hearest prayer,
^a Unto thee shall all ^b flesh come.
3 ^c Iniquities prevail against me:

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). shall be wounded—there are their wounds, BAETH. suddenly follow their blows, BAETH. V. 8. so . . . stumble—and one brings them to fall, BAETH.; He letteth (causeth, BRI.) them stumble, DUHM, BRI. their . . . them—in that their tongue overcometh them, BAETH.; on account of their tongue, DUHM; by their own tongue, BRI. see—look on, BRI. wag—shake, *Hu. De.* V. 9. they shall declare—declare, BRI. work—his doing, BRI. and doing—and His work consider, BAETH. BRI.; and understand his work, DUHM; and understand his doing, *Hu. Hi.* take refuge—trust, r. upright in heart—pious hearts, BAETH. glory—triumph, BAETH. Ps. 65.—V. 1. Praise . . . thee—To thee a song of praise is recited, BRI.; Thine is devotion for praise, *De.*, and in effect *Hi.*; Thine is devotion, *Yea.* praise, *Ge. Hu.* praise—song of praise, BAETH. DUHM. waiteth for—belongeth to, BAETH. DUHM. shall be—performed—a votive offering is being—paid, BRI. performed—paid, BAETH. DUHM. shall—do, *Var.* BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. Iniquities . . . me—offences of all kinds overpowered me, BAETH.; our errors became too great, DUHM. as . . . them—Thou, thou atonest for our sins, BAETH.; Thou atonest for them, DUHM. V. 4. Blessed

As for our transgressions, thou wilt ^d forgive them.
4 ^e Blessed is the man whom thou ^f choosest, and causest to approach *unto thee*,
That he may dwell in thy ^g courts:
We shall be ^h satisfied with the goodness of thy ⁱ house, Thy holy ^j temple.
5 By ^k terrible things thou wilt answer us in ^l righteousness,
O God of our ^m salvation,
ⁿ Thou that art the confidence of all the ^o ends of the earth,
And ^p of them that are afar off upon the ^q sea:
6 Who by his strength ^r setteth fast the ^s mountains, Being ^t girded about with might;
7 Who ^u stilleth the ^v roaring of the seas,
The roaring of their waves, And the ^w tumult of the peoples.
8 They also that dwell in the ^x uttermost parts are afraid at thy ^y tokens:
Thou makest the outgoings of the ^z morning

—Happy, *Var.* BRI. BAETH. DUHM. is the man—be he, DUHM; the one, BRI. causest . . . dwell—bringest near to dwell, BRI. We shall—That we shall, BAETH.; O let us, *He. De. Ps.* thy holy—the holy place of thy, BAETH. V. 5. By—With, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. things—deeds, BAETH. DUHM. wilt—dost, *Var.* wilt answer—answerest, BRI. wilt answer us in righteousness—hearest us in faithfulness, DUHM. sea—shore, DUHM. V. 6. by—in, BAETH. by—fast—establishment by power, BRI. V. 7. tumult—raging, BAETH. V. 8. They also that—So that they which, *Var.* outgoings—risings, *Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 64.—V. 8. So . . . them—And the hidden sins of their own tongue shall cause them to stumble, *Hi.* Ps. 65.—V. 2. prayer—Add, in Jerusalem, BRI. HARE, CH. Unto . . . come—Omit, BRI. V. 5. them . . . sea—the nations that are afar off, *Weir (after Pesh.; text, as it stands, is extremely harsh), Var.*

*** MORNING.**—And there was Morning—Gen. 1:5, 8, 13, 19, 23, 31. Angels come to Lot in—Gen. 19:15. Gathered Manna every Morning—Ex. 16:21. Cloud taken up in—Num. 9:21. He shall be as the Morning—II Sam. 23:4. Called on Baal from Morning, etc.—I Ki. 18:26. Thou shalt seek me in the—Job 7:21. Hast thou commanded the—Job 38:12. Joy cometh in the—Ps. 30:5. I will sing of thy Lovingkindness

^d Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
⁵ Or, *expiate.*

⁴
^e Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^f Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
^g Courts, Jer. 37:21.
^h Ps. 36:8.
ⁱ House, Deut. 24:10.
^j Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

⁵
^k Ps. 45:4; 66:3.
^l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^m Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
ⁿ See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
^o See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
^p Or, *of the sea, afar off.*
^q Sea, Ex. 14:21.

⁶
^r Ps. 95:4.
^q Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^s Ps. 93:1.

⁷
^t Ps. 89:9; 93:3, 4; 107:29; Mt. 8:26.
^u Roaring, Jer. 25:30.
^v Ps. 2:1, 74:23; Is. 17:12, 13.

⁸
^w Ps. 2:1; 74:23; Is. 17:12, 13.
^x Token, Mk. 14:44.

- 9
a Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
c See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
d Water, Ps. 95:5.
e Rivers, Is. 32:2.
f Grain, Gen. 42:33.
 1 Or. *for so prepared thou.*
 2 Heb. *it.*
- 10
 3 Heb. *loveliest.*
g Rain, Deut. 11:14.
h Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
- 11
i Year, Lev. 25:8.
 4 Heb. *the year of thy goodness.*
j Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Path, Is. 40:14.
l Ps. 147:14; Job 36:28.
- 12
 5 Or. *The pastures . . . do drop.*
m Pasture, Amos 1:2.
n Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
o Hills, Ps. 2:6.
p Joy, Ps. 30:5.

- 13
q Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
r Valley, Josh. 8:13.
s Shouting, Is. 12:6.
t Songs, Ex. 15:1.

and * evening to rejoice.

9 Thou ^a visitest the ^b earth, and ^{c d} waterest it, Thou greatly enrichest it; The ^e river of God is full of water:

Thou providest them ^f grain, ¹ when thou hast so prepared ² the earth.

10 Thou waterest its furrows abundantly;

Thou ³ settlest the ridges thereof:

Thou makest it soft ^o with showers;

Thou ^h blestest the springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest ^{i 4} the year with thy ^j goodness;

And thy ^k paths ^l drop fatness.

12 ⁵ They drop upon ^m the pastures of the ⁿ wilderness;

And the ^o hills are girded with ^p joy.

13 The pastures are clothed with ^q flocks;

The ^r valleys also are covered over with grain;

They ^s shout for joy, they also ^t sing.

Var. Rend.—V. 9. earth—land, BAETH.; watered . . . enriched it—dost . . . water to enrich it, BRI.; gave it overflow, DUHM. greatly . . . it—made it very rich, DUHM.; blessed it greatly, BAETH. The river of God—with a brook of God, BAETH. DUHM. river—brook, BRI. When . . . earth—for so thou dost prepare (*viz. the earth*), *Var.*; yea thus Thou preparest it, BRI. grain—corn, DUHM. R. V. 10. Its furrows saturating, settling the ridges, Thou meetest it with showers, its growth blestest, BRI. settlest—makest even, BAETH. ridges—clods, BAETH. DUHM. springing—growth, BAETH. DUHM. V. 11. Thou . . . goodness—The year of thy goodness thou—hast crowned, *Ew. Ol. He. De.* BAETH. DUHM. with—of, *Ew. Ol. He. De.* BRI. paths—tracks, BAETH. DUHM. BRI. drop—drip with, BRI. V. 12. They . . . wilderness—yea the pastures of, &c., do drop, *Var.*; The pastures of the wilderness drip, BRI. wilderness—desert, BAETH. are girded—gird themselves, *Var.* BRI. V.

^u Praise for ^v God's Mighty Deeds and for his ^w Answer to Prayer.

For the ^x Chief Musician. A Song, a Psalm.

66 ^y Make a ^z joyful noise unto God, all the earth:

2 Sing forth the ^a glory of his ^b name:

Make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How terrible are thy ^{c d} works!

Through the greatness of thy power shall thine ^e enemies

^{f g} submit themselves unto thee.

4 ^o All the earth shall ^h worship thee,

And shall sing unto thee;

They shall sing to thy name. [Selah]

5 ⁱ Come, and see the works of God;

He is ^j terrible in his doing toward the ^k children of

^l men.

6 He ^{m n} turned the ^o sea into dry ^p land;

They went through the ^q river on ^r foot:

13. The . . . clothed—The (mountains) clothe themselves, BRI. pastures—meadows, *Var.* grain—corn, BAETH. R. They shout for joy—They rejoice in emulation, BAETH.; rejoice, DUHM. Ps. 66. —V. 1. Make . . . God—Shout to (Yahweh), BRI. earth—world, DUHM. V. 2. Make melody unto His name in a song of praise to Him, BRI. Make . . . glorious—Sing the honor of his praise, DUHM. V. 3. How . . . thee—How sublime! Thy doing is in the fulness of thy power. Thine enemies flatter thee, DUHM. power—might, BAETH. shall—*Rather*, do, *Var.* submit . . . thee—play the hypocrite before thee, BAETH. V. 4. (Let all the earth worship Yahweh.) Let us rejoice (in His name with a song of praise to Him), BRI. earth—world, BAETH. DUHM. shall worship thee—casteth itself down before thee, BAETH.; shall do homage unto thee, DUHM. V. 5. Come—Go, BAETH.; Up, DUHM. works—deeds, BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. He turned—Who turned, BRI. They went—That they might pass, BRI. river—flood, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 13. are . . . grain—cover themselves with lambs, BRI. Ps. 66.—V. 3. *Omit*, BRI.

- u* Praise, Ju. 5:3.
v Omnipotence of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
x See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.

- 1
y Ps. 81:1; 95:1; 98:4; 100:1.
z Joy, Ps. 30:5.

- 2
a Glory, Ps. 7:5.
b Name, Acts 16:18.

- 3
c Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
d God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
e Enemies, Job 31:29.
f Ps. 18:44; 81:15.
g Or, *yield feigned obedience*, Heb. *lie*.

- 4
o Ps. 22:27; 67:7; 86:9; Zech. 14:16.
h Worship, Mt. 4:10.

- 5
i Ps. 46:8.
j Ps. 106:22.
k See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
l Men, Gen. 2:7.

- 6
m Ps. 106:9; Ex. 14:21.
n See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
o Sea, Ex. 14:21.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q See "Jordan," Josh. 15:5.
r Feet, Gen. 18:4.

in the—Ps. 59:16. In the Morning they are like Grass—Ps. 90:5, 6. Oh, satisfy us in the—Ps. 90:14. Ye say, in the Morning it will be Foul Weather—Mt. 16:3. In the Morning saw Fig Tree—Mk. 11:20. Early in Morning came to Sepulchre—Mt. 20:1; Mk. 16:2; Lu. 21:38. Entered Temple early in—Acts 5:21.

* EVENING.—The Evening and the Morning—Gen. Chap. 1. Israel shall kill it in the—Ex. 12:6. Stood by Moses from

Morning till—Ex. 18:13. The Philistine drew near Morning and—I Sam. 17:16. In the Evening it is cut down—Ps. 90:6. Makest Outgoings to rejoice—Ps. 65:8. Goeth to Labor until—Ps. 104:23. Went to her House in the—Pr. 7:8, 9. In the Evening withhold not thy Hand—Eccl. 11:6. At Evening Time there shall be Light—Zech. 14:7. For it is toward Evening—Lu. 24:29. Jesus came at Evening—John 20:19. Paul persuaded Jews from Morning till Evening—Acts 28:23. See "Morning"—Ps. 65:8.

1 Or, *let us rejoice.*
 a Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 b Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 d Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 e Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 f Rebellion, Ez. 20:3.
 g Ps. 140:8.
 h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lk. 2:21.
 i See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
 j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 k Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 l Ps. 30:3.
 m Heb. *putteth.*
 n Soul, Job 4:15.
 o Life, Gen. 2:7.
 p Ps. 121:3.
 q Feet, Gen. 18:4.
 r Ps. 7:9; 17:3; 26:2; Job 23:10.
 s See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
 t Is. 48:10; Zech. 13:9; Mal. 3:3; 1 Pet. 1:7.
 u Silver, Job 22:25.
 v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 w Net, Ps. 25:15.
 x Burden, Ps. 55:22.
 y Loins, Is. 11:5.
 z Is. 51:23.
 a Head, Pr. 20:29.
 b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 c Water, Ps. 95:5.
 d See "Deliverance from Bondage," Ex. 15:13.
 e See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
 f Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 g Heb. *abundance.*
 h Ps. 96:8; Jer. 17:26.
 i House, Deut. 24:10.
 j Temple.
 k I Sam. 1:9.
 l Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
 m Vows, Num. 14:30.
 n Lips, Job 2:10.

There ¹ did we ^a rejoice in him.
 7 He ^b reuleth by his might for ever;
 His ^c eyes observe the ^e nations:
 Let not the ⁱ rebellious ^h exalt themselves. [Sēlāh
 8 Oh ^j bless our God, ye peoples,
 And make the ^k voice of his praise to be heard;
 9 Who ^l holdeth our ^m soul in ⁿ life,
 And ^o suffereth not our ^p feet to be moved.
 10 For thou, O God, hast ^q proved us:
 Thou hast ^r tried us, as ^s silver is tried.
 11 Thou ^u broughtest us into the ^v net;
 Thou layedst a sore ^w burden upon our ^x loins.
 12 Thou didst cause men to ^y ride over our ^z heads;
 We went through ^a fire and through ^b water;
 But thou ^c broughtest us out into ^d ^e ³ a wealthy place.
 13 I will ⁱ come into thy ^g house with ⁱ burnt-offerings;
 I will pay thee my ^j vows,
 14 Which my ^k lips uttered,

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*), did we—let us, *He. Ol. Pe. Kay.* BRI. V. 7. He—Who, BRI. by—in, BAETH. DUHM. might—strength, DUHM. forever—in eternity, BAETH. observe—keep watch over, BRI. nations—peoples, *Var.* BAETH. DUHM. Let not—dare not, BAETH. DUHM. rebellious—obstinate, DUHM. V. 8. bless—praise, BAETH. and . . . heard—and let your voice be heard in a song of praise to him, BRI.; and let the song of his praise sound loudly, BAETH. V. 9. Who . . . life—Who gaveth life to us, BAETH.; Who setteth us in life, BRI. holdeth—hath placed, *Var.* to be moved—to stumble, BAETH. V. 10. Though Thou hast tried us (Yahweh). Refined us as silver is refined, BRI. V. 11. the—a, BRI. net—prison (*or*, hold), *Hu. De.* BAETH. sore burden—pain, BAETH.; bands, DUHM; constraint, BRI. a heavy burden, *Var.* loins—hips, BAETH. DUHM. V. 12. didst—hast, *r.* cause men to—let men, BRI. heads—head, BRI. a wealthy place—*Lit.* running over (Ps. 23:5). See *Var. Read.* V. 13. burnt-offerings—whole burnt-offerings, BRI. vows—votive offerings, BRI. V. 14. Which . . . uttered—wherewith my lips opened, BRI. spake—hath spoken, *r.*

And my ⁱ mouth spake, when I was in ^m distress.
 15 I will offer unto thee burnt-offerings of fatlings,
 With the ⁿ incense of ^o rams;
 I will offer ^p bullocks with ^q goats. [Sēlāh
 16 ^r Come, and hear, all ye that ^s fear God,
 And I will ^t declare what he hath done for my soul.
 17 I ^u cried unto him with my mouth,
 And ^v he was ^w extolled with my ^x tongue.
 18 If I ^y regard iniquity in my ^z heart,
 The ^a Lord ^b will not hear:
 19 But verily ^c God hath heard;
 He hath attended to the voice of my prayer.
 20 Blessed be God,
 Who ^d hath not turned away my prayer,
 Nor his ^e lovingkindness from me.

The Nations ^d exhorted to ^e praise ⁱ God.

For the ^g Chief Musician; on stringed instruments. A Psalm, a ^h Song.

67 God be merciful unto us, and bless us,
 And ⁱ cause his ^j face to shine ^k upon us; [Sēlāh

V. 15. I . . . fatlings—Fat ones will I cause to ascend to Thee, BRI. incense—scent (vapor), BAETH. goats—he-goats, BRI. V. 16. declare—tell, BRI. my soul—me, BRI. V. 17. I cried—did I call, BRI. And . . . with—while [already] praise was under, BAETH.; And high praise was under, BRI. V. 18. regard—had regarded, *Var.* I regard iniquity—I have evil, BAETH.; If deceit is in my, DUHM; I contemplated wickedness, BRI. heart—mind, BRI. will—would, *Var.* BRI. V. 19. hath heard—heard, BRI. hath attended—attended, BRI. V. 20. turned—drawn, BAETH. DUHM. Who . . . prayer—He did not turn away His kindness from me, BRI. Ps. 67. V. 1. merciful—gracious, BRI. And . . . us—Make his face shine toward us (And give peace to us), BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 7. Let . . . themselves—*Omit*, BRI. V. 11. layedst . . . upon—(didst put) shaking (into), *Hi. (l.)*; cf. Ps. 69:23. V. 12. a wealthy place—an ample space, *Houb. Ew. Hi. Hu. Gr. (l.)*; a spacious place, BRI.; the broad . . . DUHM; freedom, BAETH. V. 16. all . . . God—*Omit*, BRI. V. 20. Nor . . . *Omit*, BRI.

l Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 m Adversity, Job 19:6.
 n Incense, Ex. 30:34.
 o Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 p Cattle, Pr. 15:7.
 q Goats, Deut. 14:4.
 r Ps. 34:11.
 s Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 t Ps. 71:15, 24.
 u Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 v Or, as otherwise read, *high praise was under my tongue.*
 w Ps. 30:1.
 x Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
 y Job 36:21.
 z Or, *had regarded.*
 a Heart, Acts 15:9.
 b Prayers not answered, Mt. 5:44.
 c Or, *would.*
 d Ps. 6:8; 66:19; 116:1, 2.
 e Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 f Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
 g Praise, Ju. 5:3.
 h God, Gen. 1:1.
 i See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
 j Songs, Ex. 15:1.

1 Ps. 4:6; 31:16; 80:3, 7, 19; 119:135.
 j Face, Is. 6:2.
 k Heb. *with us.*

- ²
^a Ps. 98:2; Acts 18:25; Titus 2:11.
^b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^c Salvation, Acts 2:40.

- ³
^d Praise, Ju. 5:3.
¹ Or, *give thanks unto*.

- ⁴
^e Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^f Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^g God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^h Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
² Heb. *lead*.
^j Nations, Gen. 10:32.

- ⁷
^k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^l See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
^m Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

- ⁿ Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
^o See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.
^p David, 1 Sam. 17:12.
^q Songs, Ex. 15:1.

- ¹
³ Or, *God arise*; and so throughout vs. 1, 2, 3.
^r Ps. 12:5; 132:8; Num. 10:35.

- ^s Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^t Enemy, Job 31:29.
^u Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

2 That ^athy way may be known upon ^bearth,
 Thy ^csalvation among all nations.

3 Let the peoples ^{d1}praise thee,
 O God;
 Let all the peoples praise thee.

4 Oh let the nations be ^eglad and sing for ^fjoy;
 For ^gthou wilt judge the peoples with ^hequity,
 And ⁱ²govern the ⁱnations upon earth. [Se'läh

5 Let the peoples praise thee,
 O God;
 Let all the peoples praise thee.

6 The earth hath yielded its increase:
 God, even our own God, will bless us.

7 God will ^kbless us;
 And ^lall the ends of the earth shall ^mfear him.

Jehovah the God of ⁿSinai and of the Sanctuary.

For the ^oChief Musician; A Psalm of ^pDavid, a ^qSong.

68 ³Let ^{r s}God arise, let his ^tenemies be scattered;
 Let them also that ^uhate him flee before him.

Var. Rend.—V. 2. upon—in the, BRI. salvation—happiness, BAETH. nations—heathen, BAETH. V. 3. praise thee, O God—give Thee thanks, Yahweh, BRI. praise thee—give thee thanks, BRI. V. 4. and sing for joy—let them jubilate, BRI. For . . . equity—That thou wilt judge the peoples rightly, BAETH. For . . . earth—For Thou governest the peoples with equity, And leadest the nations in the earth, BRI.; That thou rulest [the earth in righteousness, rulest] the peoples in uprightness, DUHM. govern—execute, BAETH. V. 5. See V. 3. V. 6. earth—land, BAETH., DUHM. increase—produce, DUHM; growth, BAETH. Ps. 68. V. 1. Let God arise—When Yahweh arises, BRI.; God stands, BAETH.; Yahweh stands up, DUHM. Let his . . . scattered—His . . . scatter themselves, BAETH. DUHM; His . . . are scattered, BRI. Let them also that—And they who, BAETH. DUHM; And them that, BRI. before him—before his face, BAETH. DUHM; from his presence, BRI. V. 2. so . . . away—when (the wind) driveth, BRI. before the—from the presence of, BRI. at the presence of God—before the face of God, BAETH.;

2 As ^vsmoke is driven away, so drive them away:

As ^wwax melteth before the ^xfire,
 So let the ^ywicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the ^zrighteous be glad; let them exult before God:

Yea, let them rejoice with gladness.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his ^{a b}name:

^cCast up a highway for him that ^drideth through the ^edeserts;

His name is ⁴Jê-hô-vâh; and exult ye before him.

5 A ^ffather of the ^gfatherless, and a judge of the ^hwidows,
 Is God in his ⁱholy habitation.

6 God ^{j5}setteth the solitary in ^kfamilies:

He ^lbringeth out the ^mprisoners into prosperity;

But ^{n o}the rebellious dwell in a ^pparched ^qland.

7 O God, when thou ^{r s}wentest forth before thy people,

When thou didst march through the ^twilderness;

[Se'läh

8 The earth trembled,

from the presence of Yahweh, BRI.; before Yahweh, DUHM. V. 3. But the righteous are glad, exult with gladness, BRI. V. 4. sing praise to—play unto, BAETH.; make melody to, BRI. Cast up—Make, Var. Cast . . . Jehovah—Lift up (a song) to the One riding on the clouds of His heaven, BRI. Cast . . . for—Make way for, DUHM. highway—pathway, BAETH. Deserts—wildernesses, BAETH. Jehovah—Jah (Rather, Yah), Var. V. 5. fatherless—orphans, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. judge—advocate (attorney), BAETH. DUHM. habitation—dwelling-place, BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. God . . . families—God leadeth the isolated back to his house, BAETH. DUHM; Yahweh, who bringeth home the solitary ones, BRI. He—Who, BRI. But—Only, Var.; Verily, BRI. rebellious—obstinate, BAETH. DUHM; stubborn, BRI. parched land—Possibly, dungeon, BRI. V. 7. through the wilderness—in the desert, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 68.—V. 4. deserts—Add, In YAH be ye glad, *Reifmann*; Bless his name, *Dyserinck*, Gr. Ch.

- ²
^v Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
^w Ps. 22:14; 97:5; Mic. 1:4.
^x Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

- ³
^z The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

- ⁴
^a Name, Acts 16:18.
^b Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Is. 57:14; 62:10.
^d V. 33; Ps. 18:10; Is. 40:3.
^e Desert, Jer. 17:6.
⁴ Heb. *Jah*.

- ⁵
^f Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^g Orphans, Lam. 5:3.
^h Widow, Lev. 22:13.
ⁱ See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.

- ⁶
^j Ps. 113:9.
⁵ Heb. *maketh the solitary to dwell in a house*.
^k Family, Eph. 5:22.
^l Ps. 69:33; 102:20; 107:10, 14; 146:7; Acts 12:7; 16:26.
^m See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
ⁿ Rebellion, Ex. 20:8.
^o Ps. 78:17; 107:34, 40.
^p See "Drought," Jer. 14:1.
^q Land, Gen. 23:15.

- ⁷
^r See "Deliverance from Bondage," Ex. 15:13.
^s See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^t Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

- 8
 a Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.
 b See "Meteor-
 ology," Gen.
 27:39.
 c Rain, Deut.
 11:14.
 d Sinai, Ex.
 19:2.
 e Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
 9
 f Inheritance,
 I Chr. 21:3.
 g Weariness,
 Mal. 1:13.

- 10
 h Congregation,
 Heb. 2:12.
 i Or, *troop*.
 j Ps. 65:9;
 74:19; 78:20;
 107:9.
 k Goodness of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 l The Poor,
 Deut. 24:14.

- 11
 l Word of God,
 John 6:63.
 m Words, Pr.
 15:23.
 n Women,
 Ruth 3:9.
 o Publish, Neh.
 9:15.
 p See "Gossip,"
 Ps. 15:3.
 q Tidings, Rom.
 15:21.

- 12
 r King, Deut.
 17:15.
 s See "War,"
 Josh. 22:12.
 t Home, Lev.
 18:9.
 u Ju. 5:30;
 I Sam. 30:24.
 v Spoil, Is. 9:3.

- 13
 2 Or, *Will ye lie
 among the
 sheepfolds, as
 the wings . . .
 gold?*
 w See "Sheep,"
 Deut. 14:1.

The ^a heavens also dropped
^b *rain* at the presence of
 God:

Yon ^a Si'nāi trembled at the
 presence of God, the God
 of ^c Īš'ra-ēl.

9 Thou, O God, didst send a
 plentiful rain,
 Thou didst confirm thine
ⁱ inheritance, when it was
^o weary.

10 Thy ^h *congregation* dwelt
 therein:

Thou, O God, didst ⁱ prepare
 of thy ^j goodness for the
^k poor.

11 The Lord giveth the ^l *word*:
 The ⁿ women that ^o *publish*
 the ^q tidings are a great
 host.

12 ^r Kings of ^s armies flee, they
 flee;

And she that tarrieth at
^t home ^u divideth the
^v spoil.

13 ² When ye lie among the
^w sheepfolds,

Var. Rend.—V. 8. dropped rain—
 dripped, BRL.; dropped, R. Yon—*Even*
 Yon, R. V. 9. A copious rain upon Thine
 inheritance. If it were weary, Thou didst
 establish it, Yahweh, BRL.; Thou O God
 with a bounteous rain didst sprinkle thine
 inheritance; And when it fainted, then
 thou didst confirm it, *Var.* send—sprinkle,
 BAETH.; let drop, DUHM. a plentiful
 rain—a rich blessing, BAETH. Thou
 . . . weary—The exhausted and wearied
 Thou didst raise up, DUHM. confirm—
 prepare, BAETH.; establish, BRL. V. 10.
 For Thy living creatures Thou providest,
 for the afflicted, Yahweh, BRL.; The life
 of thy host returned through it, DUHM.
 congregation—family, *Ew. Hi. Rei.*; army,
Yepheth, Ch.; herd, *De. Kay.* (*Sept. Pesh.*
Jer. BRL. thy living creatures); host,
 BAETH. dwelt—found a dwelling place,
 BAETH.; did settle down, *Var.* didst pre-
 pare—*So He. De.*: didst prepare (it), *Ew.*
Hi. Rei. V. 11. Word is given; the women
 are heralding war, BRL. Vs. 11, 12. giveth
 . . . divideth—gave . . . divided, *Ew.*
Hi. Rei. Grill.; giveth . . . is, &c.,
Hi. De. (*Ew. &c. refer the words to the vic-
 tories under the Judges, Hi. De. to some
 present success.*) that publish—who tell,
Var. V. 12. Kings . . . they flee—The
 king doth strive; armies flee, BRL. flee—
 did flee, DUHM. she . . . tarrieth—the
 beauty, BRL.; the housewife, BAETH.
 she . . . home—she that occupieth the
 house, DUHM. spoil—booty, BAETH.
 DUHM. When . . . wings—will ye lie
 among the sheepfolds? (Between) the
 wings . . . ? J. D. Mich. and with slight
 variations (as the wings . . . *Pe.*: ye
 wings . . . *Hi. Kay.*), *Herder, Hu. Hi. Pe.*
Kay.: . . . (Lo, the enemies fly as) the
 wings, *Grill. cf. Ju.* 5:16. When . . .
 sheepfolds—Do ye want to lie between the
 folds? BAETH. It . . . dove—The dove

It is as the ^z wings of a ^y dove
 covered with ² silver,
 And her pinions with ^a yel-
 low gold.

14 When the Almighty ^b scat-
 tered kings therein,
It ³ was as when it snoweth
 in ^c Zāl'mōn.

15 A ^d mountain of God is the
 mountain of ^e Bā'shān;
 A ⁴ high mountain is the
 mountain of Bā'shān.

16 ^f Why look ye askance, ye
 high mountains,
 At the mountain which God
 hath ^g desired for his
 abode?
 Yea, Jē-hō'vāh will dwell in
 it for ever.

17 The ^h chariots of God are
 twenty thousand, even
 thousands upon thou-
 sands;

The Lord is among them,
⁵ as in Si'nāi, in the ⁱ sanc-
 tuary.

18 Thou hast ^j ascended on

on the wing is, BRL. It is as—as, R. with
 —flash with, BRL. yellow—greenish
 shimmering, BAETH. V. 14. was . . .
 Zalmon—snowed in Salmon (*i.e. perhaps,*
was a fall of snow; whether of the naked
bodies of the slain, Tholuck, De. Burgess; or
of the broken masses and glistering armour
of the fugitives, Pe. Bu. De. (alt.). It . . .
 in—It snowed on the, BAETH. And
 jewels on it like snow on the, DUHM. V.
 15. O Mount of Yahweh, fertile moun-
 tain! O Mount of Summits, fertile moun-
 tain! BRL. mount—hill, *Var.* high moun-
 tain—many pointed mountain, DUHM;
 a hill of many peaks, *Var.* V. 16. Mount
 Yahweh desired for his throne, BRL. Why
 . . . mountains—Are ye so envious, ye
 hills of many peaks? *Var.* askance—hos-
 tility, DUHM. Ye high mountains—ye
 mountains, Ye tops, BAETH.; pointed
 mountains, DUHM. V. 17. Yahweh,
 Thou didst ride in Thy chariot from Sinai
 into the sanctuary, BRL. twenty thou-
 sand—ten thousand, DUHM. myriads
 and myriads, BAETH. thousands upon
 thousands—thousands of loud tumults,
 BAETH.; thousands told twice over,
Var. among them—in their midst, BAETH.
 as . . . sanctuary—*Lit.* Sinai in the
 sanctuary (*i.e. Zion is a second Sinai;*
so Bu. De. Grill.); Or, Sinai is in holiness,
Ew. Kay. See *Var. Read.* V. 18.
 Thou . . . high—Thou hast triumphed,
 DUHM. hast ascended on—didst ascend
 up on, BRL.

Var. Read.—V. 8. Yon . . . Israel—
 Omit, BRL. V. 14. When . . . therein—
 But (when the vulture spreadeth her
 wings), BRL. It . . . snoweth—As the
 snow, when it snows, *Bi.* V. 17. as . . .
 sanctuary—(come) from Sinai in holiness,
Hi. (Ps. 77:13); come from Sinai into the
 sanctuary, *Pott, Ol. Hu. Pe. Land, Bi. Ch.*
 (*cf. Deut.* 33:2).

- x Wings, Is.
 40:31.
 y Dove, Gen.
 8:10.
 z Silver, Job
 22:25.
 a See "Color,"
 Job 3:5.

- 14
 b Josh. 10:10.
 3 Or, *snowed*.
 c See "Salmon,"
 I Chr. 2:1.

- 15
 d Mountain,
 Ex. 3:12.
 e Bashan, Josh.
 12:4.
 4 Heb. *moun-
 tain of sum-
 mits*.

- 16
 f See "Jeal-
 ously," Ex.
 34:13.
 g Anthro-
 pomorphism.
 See "God,"
 Gen. 1:1.

- 17
 h Chariot, I Ki.
 20:1.
 5 Or, *Sinai is in
 the sanctuary*.
 i See "Taber-
 nacle," Ex.
 25:9.

- 18
 j Ps. 7:7; 47:5;
 Eph. 4:8.

18

a Ju. 5:12.
b Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
c Presents,
II Sam. 8:10.
d Rebellion,
Ez. 20:8.
e See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
f See "The
Wicked," Ex.
23:7.
1 Or, *Jah*.
2 Or, *dwelt* there.

19

g Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
3 Or, *the Lord
day by day: if
one oppresseth
us, God is our
salvation*.
h Burden, Ps.
55:22.
i Salvation,
Acts 2:40.

20

j Ps. 106:43.
k Ps. 49:15;
56:13.
l Death, Rom.
5:12.

21

m Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
n See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
o Ps. 110:6;
Hab. 3:13.
p Head, Pr.
20:29.
q Enemies,
Job 31:29.
r See "Hair,"
II Sam. 14:26.

22

s Amos 9:1-3.
t Bashan, Josh.
12:4.
u Sea, Ex.
14:21.

high, thou hast ^a led away
^b captives;
Thou hast received ^c gifts
among men,
Yea, among the ^{d e} rebellious
also, that ¹ Jê-hô'vâh God
might ² dwell with them.

19 ^g Blessed be ³ the Lord, who
daily beareth our ^h burden,
Even the God who is our
ⁱ salvation. [Sê'lâh

20 God is unto us a ^j God of de-
liverances;
And ^k unto Jê-hô'vâh the
Lord belongeth escape
from ^l death.

21 But God will ^{m n o} smite
through the ^p head of his
^q enemies,

The ^r hairy scalp of such a
one as goeth on still in his
guiltiness.

22 The Lord said, ^s I will bring
again from ^t Bâ'shân,

I will bring them again from
the depths of the ^u sea;

23 That thou mayest crush

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (cont.). hast . . . captives—didst lead captives captive, BRL. Thou . . . them—Thou didst accept gifts, to dwell among mankind, BRL. among men—*So He. Hi. Hu. De. Pe.*: (of consisting of), *Bo. Ew. Kay* (cf. Ezra 8:20). Yea . . . them—even amongst the rebellious to dwell (there), O Lord God! *He. Hi. De.*: the rebellious also shall dwell with the Lord God, *De W. Ew. Hu.*; and also the obstinate shall live with Yahweh, BAETH; and also the obstinate shall not be permitted to remain, Yahweh, DUHM. V. 19. Blessed—Praised, BAETH. DUHM. Blessed . . . burdens—Blessed be Adonay day by day, who beareth burdens for us, BRL; who . . . salvation—day by day he beareth our burdens for us; God is our salvation, *Ew. Hu. Kamp. De. Grill.*; day by day he bears us, God is our help, BAETH.; It is God who beareth us, who is our help. God who is a God for help for us, DUHM. V. 20. of deliverances—God to help, DUHM. BAETH.; to save, BRL. And unto—And, BAETH.; Yea, DUHM. Jehovah the Lord—Yahweh Adonay, BRL. belongeth—has, BAETH. escape for—escapes from, Var. BRL.; outlets for, BAETH.; means against, DUHM; issues from, *it*; or, means of escape, DAV. V. 21. smite—crush, BRL. BAETH. DUHM; smite in pieces, *r*. through—Omit, BRL. BAETH. DUHM. hairy scalp—*So BRL.*; rough top, BAETH.; tuft of hair, DUHM. of such a one—of him who, BAETH.; of the one, BRL. as goeth on still—goeth around, BAETH. DUHM; going on in, BRL. guiltiness—offences, BAETH. DUHM; faults, BRL. V. 22. said—hath said, BAETH. bring again from—recompense them in, BRL. bring them again—recompense them in, BRL. them—*Sup-*

them, ^v dipping thy ^w foot
in ^x blood,

That the ^y tongue of thy
^z dogs may have its por-
tion from *thine* enemies.

24 They have seen ^{a b} thy go-
ings, O God,

Even the goings of my God,
my ^{c d} King, ^e into the
^f sanctuary.

25 The ^g singers went before,
the ^h minstrels followed
after,

In the midst of the ⁱ damsels
playing with timbrels.

26 ^j Bless ye God in the ^k con-
gregations,

Even the Lord, *ye that are of*
the ^l fountain of ^m Îš-râ-êl.

27 There is little ^{n o} Bën'jâ-mîn
their ruler,

The ^p princes of ^q Jû-dâh and
their ^r council,

The princes of ^s Zêb'û-lûn,
the princes of ^t Nâph'tâ-lî.

28 Thy God hath ^u commanded
thy strength:

ply rather, thy foes, *Ew. Hu. Kamp. Pe.*: cf. Amos 9:1. depths—abysses, DUHM; gulf, BRL. sea—sea, even I, BRL. V. 23. That . . . blood—That the foot may be bathed in blood, BRL. BAETH. DUHM. That . . . enemies—And the tongue of dogs may have its portion of the same, BRL. V. 24. They see Thy procession, Yahweh, unto the sanctuary, BRL. goings—courses, BAETH.; festival marches, DUHM. into the sanctuary—*So Hu. Pe.*; in holiness, *Ew. Hi. De. Kay*. V. 25. singers—singers and dancers, DUHM. went—go, BRL. the . . . after—behind the musicians, BRL.; minstrels—players on stringed instruments, BAETH.; players on stringed instruments and blowers on flutes, DUHM. midst of—midst, BRL. damsels—virgins, BAETH. DUHM. V. 26. In assemblies bless ye Yahweh Adonay, the fountain of Israel, BRL. the congregation—in choruses, DUHM. the fountain—the nobles of the congrega- tion of, DUHM. V. 27. their ruler—Omit, BAETH. DUHM; the conqueror, BRL. The . . . council—(There) princes of Judah, a heap of them, BRL. council—com- pany, Var.; noisy host, BAETH. V. 28. Thy . . . strength—Command, O God, thy might for us, BAETH. DUHM; Yahweh, command thy strength for us, BRL.

Var. Read.—V. 23. thou . . . foot—Or, thou mayest dip thy foot, *Var. Sept. Pesh. Bo. Ol. Hu. De. Bi. Ch.*: that thy foot may be red, *Hi.* (the older translators considered this a Var. Rend.). V. 26. The Lord—the Lord (Yahweh), the "Western" reading. V. 27. is . . . ruler—little Benjamin went before, *Grill. Hilg. Pont. Ch. (l.)*. V. 28. Thy . . . commanded—*So He. Hi. De.*; Command, O God, *Sept. Bo. Ew. Ol. Hu. Schr. Bi. Ch.*

23

v Ps. 58:10.
w Foot, Gen.
18:4.
x Blood, Lev.
17:11.
y Tongue, Jas.
3:5.
z Dog, Deut.
23:18.

24

a Anthropol-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
b Ps. 77:13.
c Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
d King, Deut.
17:15.
e Ps. 63:2.
f Or, *in the
sanctuary. Or,
in holiness*.
f See "Temple,"
I Sam. 1:9.

25

g See "Songs,"
Ex. 15:1.
h See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
i See "Virgin,"
Deut. 22:14.

26

j Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
k Congregation,
Heb. 2:12.
l Fountain,
II Ki. 3:19.
m Israel, Deut.
4:1.

27

n See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
o See "Tribes,"
Num. 36:9.

p Prince, Num.
2:7.
q Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
5 Or, *company*.

28

r Ps. 29:11;
44:4.

28

1 Or, *Be strong, O God, thou that hast &c.*
a Is. 26:12.
 2 Or, *hast wrought for us out of thy temple. Unto Jerusalem &c.*

29

b Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
d Ps. 45:12; 72:10; I Ki. 10:10, 25; II Chr. 32:23; Is. 18:7.
e Presents, II Sam. 8:10.

30

f Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
g Beast, Rev. 15:2.
h Animals, Gen. 2:20.
i See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
j See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
k Calf, Lu. 15:23.
 3 Or, *Every one submitting himself with pieces of silver.*
l Foot, Gen. 18:4.
m See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
n Silver, Job 22:25.
 4 Or, *as otherwise read, Scatter thou.*
o Ps. 18:14; 89:10.
p War, Josh. 22:12.

31

q Prince, Num. 2:7.
r Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
s Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
t Is. 45:14; Zeph. 3:10.
 5 Heb. *Cush.*
u Hand, Gen. 16:12.

32

v Songs, Ex. 15:1.
w Ps. 102:22.
x Earth, Gen. 2:1.
y Praise, Ju. 5:3.

33

z Ps. 18:10; 104:3; Deut. 33:26.
a Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
b Voice, Gen. 27:22.

34

c Ps. 29:1.
d God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.

¹ Strengthen, O God, that which ^a thou ² hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy ^b temple at ^c Jê-ru^s-sâ-lêm

^d Kings shall bring ^e presents unto thee.

30 ^f Rebuke the ^g wild beast of the ^h reeds,
 The multitude of the ⁱ bulls, with the ^k calves of the peoples,

³ Trampling under ^l foot the ^m pieces of ⁿ silver:

⁴ He hath ^o scattered the peoples that delight in ^p war.

31 ^a Princes shall come out of ⁱ Ê-gÿpt;

^s ^t Ê-thi-ô-pi-â shall haste to stretch out her ^u hands unto God.

32 ^r Sing unto God, ye ^w kingdoms of the ^x earth;

Oh ^y sing praises unto the Lord; [Sê-lâh

33 To him that ^z rideth upon the ^a heaven of heavens, which are of old;

Lo, he uttereth ^b his voice, a mighty voice.

34 ^c Ascribe ye strength unto God:

Var. Rend.—V. 28 (*cont.*). Strengthen—show thyself mighty, BAETH. Strengthen—us—Omit, DUHM. V. 29. Because—From, *Hi. De.*; also *Hu. Pe.* Land, but joining from thy temple to v. 28, and with Unto for at. Var. temple—palace, BAETH. V. 30. Rebuke—Threaten, BAETH. The multitude of bulls—host of strong ones, BAETH.; The assembly of bulls, BRI.; and the wild asses, the bulls, DUHM. Trampling . . . war—Trampling in the mire the favoured ones, refined as silver. Disperse the people that delight in war, BRI. Trampling . . . silver—Till every one submit himself with pieces of silver, *He. Ge. De.*; Beating them down for thyself with silver-white hailstones, *Grill.* Text and sense doubtful, Var. He hath scattered—scatter, BAETH. V. 31. Princes—Swift messengers, BRI.; They, DUHM; Omit, BAETH. shall come—come, BAETH.; May . . . come with oil, DUHM. Ethiopia—Cush, BAETH.; as for Cush, BRI. to . . . unto—to bring her hands (filled) to, DUHM; her hands bring quickly (gifts) there to God, BAETH.; his hands will run to God, BRI. V. 32. ye kingdoms of the earth—[Yahweh's are] the kingdoms of the world, DUHM. sing praises—play, BAETH. V. 33. To him—Lift up to him, BRI. heaven . . . old—the ancient heavens, BRI. Lo—Hear, BAETH. uttereth his voice—leteth his voice resound, BAETH.; thundereth mighty thunder, DUHM. V. 34. Ascribe

His excellency is over ^e Îs⁴-râ-êl,

And his strength is in the ^g skies.

35 ^b O God, thou art ^h terrible out of thy ⁱ holy places:

The God of Îs⁴-râ-êl, he ^j k giveth strength and power unto ^{his} people.

^l Blessed be God.

A ^m Cry of ⁿ ^o Distress, and Imprecation on ^p Adversaries.

For the ^q Chief Musician; ^r set to ⁷ Shoshannim. A Psalm of ^s David.

69 ^t Save me, O God; For ^u the ^v waters are come in unto my ^w soul.

2 I sink in deep ^x mire, where there is no standing:

I am come into deep waters, where the ^y floods overflow me.

3 I am ^z weary with my ^a crying; my ^b throat is dried:

Mine ^c eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that ^d hate me without a cause are more than the ^e hairs of my ^f head:

. . . God—With a strong voice ascribe strength to God, BRI.; Give honor unto God, BAETH.; Give might unto the God of Israel, DUHM. His—Whose, BRI. excellency—majesty, BAETH. BRI. strength—greatness and might, DUHM; might, BAETH. skies—clouds, BAETH. DUHM. V. 35. O . . . terrible—Or, Terrible is God, *R marg.* Var. O . . . places—Awe-inspiring in his sanctuary, BRI. places—Or, place (*Honorific plural for singular*). strength and power—might and strength, BAETH. DUHM; strength and great might, BRI. Ps. 69.—Title. Shoshannim—i.e. Lilies, Var. V. 1. Save—Help, BAETH. in . . . soul—unto my life, BRI. V. 2. I . . . mine—I am plunged into the mire of the abyss, BRI. Where . . . standing—without support, BAETH. deep waters—depth of water, BRI. where the floods—and a flood, BRI. BAETH. overflow—doth overwhelm, BRI. V. 3. I . . . dried—Through my calling my throat is inflamed, DUHM. crying—calling, BRI. fail—languish, BAETH. DUHM. V. 4. They . . . mighty—more than my bones are those who make war upon me without cause, BAETH.; My false enemies are stronger in number (than my bones), BRI.; Numerous are they who destroy me with lies, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 30. He hath scattered—So *Text. He. De.* Scatter thou, *Sept. Ew. Bo. Hu. Hi. Grill. Bi. Ch. (pts.)*. Trampling . . . war—Let thyself down among those who love thy threshold, DUHM.

e Israel, Deut. 4:1.
f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
g See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.

35

6 Or, *Terrible is God.*
h Ps. 47:2; 66:5; Deut. 7:21; 10:17.
i See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
j Ps. 29:11; Is. 40:29.
k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Ps. 66:20; II Cor. 1:3.

m Cry, Luke 18:7.
n Adversity, Job 19:6.
o Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
p Enemy, Job 31:29.
q See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
r See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
s That is, *Lilies*.
t David, I Sam. 17:12.

1

u Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
v Vs. 14, 15; Ps. 32:6; 42:7; Job 22:11.
w Waters, Ps. 95:5.
x Soul, Job 4:15.

2

y Mire, II Pet. 2:22.
z Flood, Gen. 7:6.

3

a Weariness, Mal. 1:3.
b Mourning, John 11:35.
c Ps. 5:9; 115:7; Mt. 18:28.
d Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

4

e Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
f Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
g Head, Pr. 20:29.

4
 a Ps. 35:19;
 38:19; 59:3.
 b Enemy, Job
 31:29.
 1 Heb. *falsely*.
 c Ps. 35:11;
 Jer. 15:10.

5
 d Knowledge of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 e Ps. 38:5.
 f Confession of
 Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 2 Heb. *guilti-
 nesses*.

6
 a Shame, Phil.
 3:19.
 h Seeking, Lu.
 13:24.
 i See "Honor,"
 Mal. 1:6.
 j Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
 k Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.

7
 l Jer. 15:15.
 m Reproach,
 Ez. 5:15.
 n Face, Is. 6:2.

8
 o Ps. 31:11;
 38:11; Job
 19:13-15.
 p See "So-
 journeyer," Ps.
 119:19.
 q Brethren,
 Gen. 13:8.
 r Alien, Eph.
 2:12.
 s Mother, Deut.
 5:16.
 t Children,
 Gen. 3:16.

9
 u Ps. 119; 139;
 John 2:17.
 v House, Deut.
 24:10.
 w See "Temple,"
 1 Sam. 1:9.
 x Ps. 89:41, 50;
 Rom. 15:3.

10
 y Mourning,
 John 11:35.
 z Ps. 35:13.
 a Affliction of
 Soul, Job
 4:15.
 b Fasting,
 1 Sam. 7:6.

11
 c Sackcloth,
 II Ki. 20:31.
 d Clothing, Job
 31:19.

They that would cut me off,
^a being mine ^b enemies
¹ wrongfully, are mighty:
^c That which I took not
 away I have to restore.

5 O God, thou ^d knowest ^e my
 foolishness;

And my ¹² sins are not hid
 from thee.

6 Let not them that wait for
 thee be put to ^g shame
 through me, O Lord Jê-
 hō-vāh of hosts:

Let not those that ^h seek thee
 be brought to ⁱ dishonor
 through me, O God of
^{i k} Iṣ'ra-ēl.

7 Because ^l for thy sake I have
 borne ^m reproach;

Shame hath covered my
ⁿ face.

8 I am become a ^{o p} stranger
 unto my ^q brethren,
 And an ^r alien unto my
^s mother's ^t children.

9 For ^u the zeal of thy ^{v w} house
 hath eaten me up;
 And ^x the reproaches of them
 that reproach thee are
 fallen upon me.

10 When I ^y wept, and ^{z a} chas-
 tened my soul with ^b fast-
 ing,

That was to my reproach.

11 When I made ^c sackcloth my
^d clothing,

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). That . . . re-
 store—What I have not spoiled, that I
 must repay, BRL. I . . . restore—I must
 then restore, *Ilu. De. Pe.* have to restore—
 shall restore, DUHM; gave I, BAETH.; re-
 stored, R. V. 5. Foolishness—follies, BRL.
 sins—offences, BAETH. DUHM; faults
 BRL. V. 6. put to shame—be ashamed,
 BRL. A . . . hosts—Yahweh Sabaoth,
 BRL. BAETH. brought to dishonor—up-
 braided, BRL. V. 7. Shame—upbraiding,
 BRL. V. 8. alien—foreigner, BRL.; un-
 known, BAETH. V. 9. of—for, BRL. and
 . . . me—and thy reproaches have fallen
 upon me, BRL. V. 10. When . . . chastened
 —When I afflicted, BRL. I . . . fast-
 ing—I wept, in fasting my soul wept (?),
 BAETH.; I wept with my soul in fasting,
Ew. Il. De. (Jer. 13:17); and I chastised
 my soul with fasting, DUHM. V. 11.
 made . . . clothing—put on a sack as a
 mourning garment, BAETH.; made sack-
 cloth my clothing—made sack my gar-
 ment, DUHM; made my garments sack-
 cloth, BRL. byword—mockery, BAETH.;
 saying, DUHM; taunt song, BRL.;
 proverb, R. V. 12. Those sitting in the
 gate composed (a song) against me.

I became ^e a byword unto
 them.

12 They that ^g sit in the gate
 talk of me;
 And I am the ^h song of the
ⁱ drunkards.

13 But as for me, my ^j prayer
 is unto thee, O Jê-hō-
 vāh, ^k in an acceptable
 time:

O God, in the abundance of
 thy ^l lovingkindness,
 Answer me in the ^m truth of
 thy ⁿ salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the ^o mire,
 and let me not sink:
 Let me be delivered from
 them that ^p hate me, and
 out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood over-
 whelm me,
 Neither let the deep swallow
 me up;
 And let not the ^q pit shut its
^r mouth upon me.

16 Answer me, O Jê-hō-vāh;
 for thy lovingkindness is
 good:
 According to the multitude
 of thy tender mercies ^s turn
 thou unto me.

17 And ^t hide not thy face
 from thy ^u servant;
 For I am in ^v distress; ^w an-
 swer me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and
^x redeem it:

Winebibbers made me a theme for their
 lyres, BRL. song—playing of the harp,
 BAETH.; playing on stringed instru-
 ments, DUHM. drunkards—carousers,
 BAETH.; mead-drinkers, DUHM. V. 13.
 Answer—hear, BAETH. DUHM. truth
 of thy salvation—truth of thy help,
 BAETH.; thy helpful truth, DUHM; the
 faithfulness of thy salvation, BRL. loving-
 kindness—mercy, R. V. 15. Let . . . me
 up—Let me not be overwhelmed in the
 depths of water, Let not the flood over-
 whelm me, and let me not be swallowed
 up, BRL. shut . . . me—keep guard
 over me with its mouth, BRL. pit—well,
 BAETH. DUHM. V. 16. for . . . good—
 according to the goodness of thy mercy
 (kindness, BRL.), BAETH. DUHM. BRL.
 multitude . . . mercies—fulness (great-
 ness, BAETH.) of thy mercy, BAETH.
 DUHM; abundance of Thy compassion,
 BRL. V. 17. And hide not Thy face; in my
 straits O make haste, BRL. answer—
 hear, BAETH. V. 18. Draw . . . of—
 Draw near unto me; O ransom on account
 of, BRL.

^e Byword, Ez.
 23:10.

12
 f Gate, I Sam.
 23:7.
 g See "Gossip,"
 Ps. 15:3.
 h Job 30:9.
 i Drunkenness,
 Pr. 23:29.

13
 j Prayer, Ps.
 5:44.
 k Ps. 32:6; Is.
 49:8; II Cor.
 6:2.
 l Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 m Truth, John
 14:6.
 n Salvation,
 Acts 2:40.

14
 o Mire, II Pet.
 2:22.
 p Hatred, Job
 31:29.

15
 q Pit, II Sam.
 23:20.
 r Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.

16
 s Ps. 25:16;
 86:16.

17
 t Ps. 27:9;
 102:2.
 u Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
 v Adversity,
 Job 19:6.
 w Answer to
 Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.

18
 x Redemption,
 Mt. 20:22.

18
a Enemy, Job 31:29.
19
b Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
c Shame, Phil. 3:19.
d See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.

20
e Jer. 23:9.
f Heart, Acts 15:9.
g Or, *sore sick*.
h Ps. 142:4.
i Pity, Ps. 103:13.
j Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

21
j Gall, Mt. 27:34.
k Food, Gen. 9:3.
l Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
m Mt. 27:34, 48; Mk. 15:23; Lu. 23:36; John 19:28-30.
n See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

22
o Rom. 11:9, 10.
p Table, II Ki. 4:10.
q Snare, Pr. 7:23.
r I Thess. 5:3.
s Peace, Pr. 17:1.
t Trap, Jer. 5:26.

23
u Eye, Ps. 17:8.
v Darkness, Job 38:9.
w Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
x Loins, Is. 11:5.

24
y Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Anger, Pr. 15:1.

25
a Mt. 23:38; Lu. 13:35; Acts 1:20.
2 Or, *encampment*.
b Tent, Num. 24:5.

Ransom me because of mine
a enemies.

19 Thou knowest my ^b reproach,
and my ^c shame, and my
^d dishonor:

Mine adversaries are all be-
fore thee.

20 Reproach hath ^e broken my
^f heart; and I am ^g full of
heaviness:

And ^h I looked for some to
take ⁱ pity, but there was
none;

And for ^j comforters, but I
found none.

21 They gave me also ^k gall for
my ^l food;

And in my ^m thirst they gave
me ⁿ vinegar to drink.

22 Let ^o their ^p table before them
become a ^q snare;

And ^r when they are in
^s peace, let it become a
^t trap.

23 Let their ^u eyes be ^v dark-
ened, so that they ^w cannot
see;

And make their ^x loins con-
tinually to shake.

24 ^y Pour out thine indigna-
tion upon them,
And let the fierceness of
thine anger overtake them.

25 Let their ^z habitation be
desolate;

Let none dwell in their
^b tents.

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*). Ransom—free, BAETH. adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. DUHM. V. 20. hath broken—breakeath, and I . . . but there—when I hoped . . . there, BRI.; I put my hope upon one, who showed pity, but there, BAETH.; and I hoped for the sympathy one, but there, DUHM. And . . . none—For some to have compassion; I found them not, BRI.; some to take pity—sympathy, *Pe. Ch.* V. 21. for my food—in my eating, BRI. food—meat, R. V. 22. snare—net, BAETH. and . . . trap—Their peace-offerings before them a trap, BRI.; and to the safe (?) a snare, BAETH.; and the peace-offerings for a snare, DUHM. V. 23. loins—hips, BAETH. to shake—tottering, BRI. V. 24. fierce-ness—heat, BRI.; glow, BAETH. overtake—reach, BAETH. V. 25. habita-tion—encampment, *Var.* be—become, BRI. V. 26. persecute—do pursue, BRI. and . . . wounded—and increase the pains of (around, DUHM) thy pierced ones, BAETH. DUHM. sorrow—pain, BRI.; smart, *Var.* wounded—pierced,

26 For they ^c persecute him
whom ^e thou hast smitten;
And they tell of the ^f sor-
row of those whom thou
hast ^g wounded.

27 Add ^h iniquity unto their
iniquity;

And let them not come into
thy ⁱ righteousness.

28 Let them be ^j blotted out of
the ^k book of ^l life,

And not be ^m written with
ⁿ the righteous.

29 But I am ^o poor and ^p sor-
rowful:

Let thy ^q salvation, O God,
^r set me up on high.

30 I will ^s praise the ^t name of
God with a ^u song,

And will ^v magnify him with
^w thanksgiving.

31 And it will ^x please Jê-hô-
vâh better than an ^z ox,

Or a bullock that hath ^b horns
and ^c hoofs.

32 The ^d meek have seen it, and
are ^e glad:

Ye that ^f seek after God, let
your heart live.

33 For ^g Jê-hô-vâh heareth the
needy,

And ^h despiseth not his
^k prisoners.

34 Let ⁱ heaven and ^m earth
praise him,

The ⁿ seas, and ^o everything
that moveth therein.

BRI. V. 27. iniquity—guilt, BAETH. DUHM. V. 28. of life—the living, BAETH. BRI. written—inscribed, BRI. V. 29. poor—needy, BAETH. DUHM; afflicted, BRI. sorrowful—in pain, DUHM; full of pain, BAETH. salva-tion—help, BAETH. DUHM. V. 30. magnify . . . thanksgiving—highly honor (glorify, DUHM) him with song of praise, BAETH. DUHM. V. 31. and it will—and this shall, *Var.* V. 32. The . . . glad—Have the afflicted seen, they will be glad, BRI.; when the meek see this they are glad, DAV. meek—pious, BAETH.; humble, DUHM. ye . . . God—Those seeking God will say, BRI. live—revive, *Var.* DAV. V. 33. needy—poor, BAETH. V. 34. moveth—glideth, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 69.—V. 19. Thou . . . dishonor—Omit, BRI. and my dishonor—Omit, DUHM. V. 20. and . . . And I—it is very sick; I, *Weir.*; cf. Jer. 14:19; 15:18. and . . . heaviness—Omit, BRI.; I despair, BAETH.; And my dishonor and shaming cannot be healed, DUHM.

26
c Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
d II Chr. 28:9; Zech. 1:15.
e Is. 53:4.
f Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
g Or, *pain*.
h Wound, Job 34:6.

27
h Ps. 109:14, Neh. 4:5; Rom. 1:28.
i Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

28
j Ex. 32:33; Rev. 3:5.
k Book, Eccl. 12:12.
l Life, Gen. 2:7.
m Or, *the living*.
n Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
o The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

29
o The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
p Or, *in pain*.
q Salvation, Acts 2:40.
r Ps. 20:1; 59:1.

30
r Praise, Ju. 5:3.
s Name, Acts 16:18.
t Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Songs, Ex. 15:1.
v Ps. 34:3.
w Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

31
x Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
y Ps. 50:13, 14; 51:16.
z Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
a See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
b Horns, Dan. 7:7.
c See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.

32
d See "Chris-tian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
e Gladness, Is. 51:3.
f Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

33
g Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Ps. 123.
i Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Ps. 68:6.
k See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.

34
l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
n Sea, Ex. 14:21.
o See "Fish," Gen. 9:2.

35

- a Zion, Is. 52:1.
b Ps. 147:2; Is. 44:26.
c Cities, Gen. 4:17.
d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
e See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
f Ob. 17.
g See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

36

- h Seed, Deut. 22:9.
i Servants, Ex. 21:2.
j Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
k Love, I Cor. 13:1.
l Ps. 37:29.

- m Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
n Help, Acts 26:22.
o See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
p David, I Sam. 17:12.
q See "Memorial," Is. 57:8.
1 Or, to make memorial.

1

- r Ps. 40:13-17.

2

- s Shame, Phil. 3:19.
t Soul, Job 4:15.

3

- 2 Or, for a reward of.

4

- u Joy, Ps. 30:5.

5

- r The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
w Ps. 141:1.

35 For God will save ^a Zi'ôn,
and ^b build the ^c cities of
^{d e} Jûdâh;

And they shall abide there,
and ^{f g} have it in possession.

36 The ^h seed also of his ⁱ servants
shall ^j inherit it;
And they that ^k love his
name ^l shall dwell therein.

^m Prayer for ⁿ Help against Persecutors.

For the ^o Chief Musician. A Psalm of
^p David; ^q to bring to remembrance.

70 ^r Make haste, O God,
to deliver me;
Make haste to help me, O
Jê-hô'vâh.

2 Let them be put to ^s shame
and confounded

That seek after my ^t soul:

Let them be turned back-
ward and brought to dis-
honor

That delight in my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back ² by
reason of their shame

That say, Aha, aha.

4 Let all those that seek thee
^u rejoice and be glad in
thee;

And let such as love thy sal-
vation say continually,
Let God be magnified.

5 But I am ^v poor and needy;
Make ^w haste unto me, O
God:

Var. Rend. — V. 35. save — help. BAETH. buildeth—rebuildeth, BRI. Ps. 70. See Ps. 40:14-18. BRI. Tille. to bring to remembrance—See Ps. 38. V. 2. confounded—blush, BAETH. soul-life, BAETH. brought to—burden with, BAETH. delight . . . hurt—with my evil, BAETH. V. 4. Let . . . magnified—Highly praised by God, BAETH. Ps. 71.—V. 1. take refuge—hide myself, BAETH.; have taken refuge, BRI. put to shame—be ashamed (as Ps. 31:1). Var. r. V. 2. Bow down—Incline, BRI. save—help, BAETH. V. 3. Be thou—Become, BRI. rock—crag, Var. rock of habitation—strong rock, BAETH.; rock of my stronghold, BRI. rock—crag, BRI. V. 4. resume—deliver, BRI. out . . . man—From the palm of the wrongdoer and the violent, BRI. hand—fist, BAETH. wicked and cruel man—wicked and tyrant, BAETH. V. 5. O Lord Jehovah—Adonay, BRI. V. 6. By . . .

Thou art my help and my
deliverer;
O Jê-hô'vâh, make no tarry-
ing.

Prayer of an ^x Old ^y Man for Deliverance.

71 ^{z a} In thee, O Jê-hô'vâh,
do I take refuge:
Let me never be put to
shame.

2 ^b Deliver me in ^{c d} thy right-
eousness, and rescue me:
^e Bow down thine ^f ear unto
me, and save me.

3 Be thou to me a ^g rock of
^h habitation, whereunto I
may continually resort:
Thou hast given ^{i j} com-
mandment to save me;
For thou art my rock and my
^k fortress.

4 ^l Rescue me, O my God, out
of the ^m hand of the
ⁿ wicked,
Out of the hand of the
unrighteous and cruel
man.

5 For thou art my ^{o p} hope, O
Lord Jê-hô'vâh:
Thou art my trust from my
^q youth.

6 By thee have I been ^r holden
up from the womb;
Thou ^s art he that took me
out of my ^t mother's
^u bowels:

My ^v praise shall be continu-
ally of thee.

holden up—Upon . . . supported (Ps. 22:10). Var.; Upon . . . stayed myself, BRI. Thou . . . bowels—From the bowels of my mother thou drewest me forth, BRI.; Thou art my benefactor from, &c., Ge. Ev. Hu. Pe. r marg. my praise shall be—My song of praise sounds, BAETH.; My hope is, DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 71.—V. 3. Be . . . resort—Sept. renders almost as Ps. 21:2; hence Ht. Schr. would read, as there, Be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence, supposing that the verse here had become partly illegible, and that the reading in the text arose from an attempt to restore it, whereunto . . . resort—Omit, BAETH. Thou . . . save me—A secure stronghold in order to save me, BAETH.; The house of my fortress to save me, BRI.

- x Old Age, Titus 2:3.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.

1

- z Ps. 31:1-3.
a Faith, Heb. 11:1.

2

- b Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
c Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
d Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
f Ear, Ex. 29:20.

3

- g Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
h Ps. 90:1; 91:9; Deut. 33:27.
i Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
j Ps. 7:6; 42:8.
k See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.

4

- l Ps. 140:1, 4.
m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
n The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

5

- o Hope, Pr. 23:18.
p Ps. 39:7; Jer. 14:8; 17:7; 13:17; 50:7.
q Young Men, I John 2:14.

6

- r Ps. 22:10; Is. 44:2, 24; 46:3; 49:1; Jer. 1:5.
3 Or, hast been my benefactor from &c.
s Mother, Deut. 5:16.
t Bowels, II Chr. 21:15.
u Praise, Ju. 5:3.

⁷
a Is. 8:18; I Cor. 4:9.
b Ps. 61:3.
c Refuge, Heb. 6:18.

⁸
d Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
e Honor, Mal. 1:6.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.

⁹
g Old Age, Titus 2:3.

¹⁰
h Enemy, Job 31:29;
i Ps. 56:6.
j Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
k Ps. 31:13; 83:3; Mt. 27:1.

¹¹
l Ps. 3:2.
m Ps. 7:2.

¹²
n Ps. 10:1; 22:11; 35:22; 38:21.
o Ps. 38:22; 40:13; 70:5.
p See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
q Help, Acts 26:22.
r Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹³
s Shame, Phil. 3:19.
t Ps. 35:4, 26; 40:14.
u Soul, Job 4:15.
v Ps. 109:29.
w Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
x V. 24; Esth. 9:2.

¹⁴
y Hope, Pr. 23:18.
z Praise, Ju. 5:3.

¹⁵
a Ps. 40:5.
b Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

7 I am as a ^a wonder unto many;
 But thou art ^b my strong ^c refuge.

8 My ^d mouth shall be filled with thy praise,
 And with thy ^e honor all the ^f day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of ^g old age;
 Forsake me not when my strength faileth.

10 For mine ^h enemies speak concerning me;
 And they that ^{i j} watch for my soul ^k take counsel together,

11 Saying, ^l God hath forsaken him:
 Pursue and take him; for there is ^m none to deliver.

12 O God, ⁿ be not far from me;
 O my God, ^{o p} make haste to ^{q r} help me.

13 Let them be ^{s t} put to shame and consumed that are adversaries to my ^u soul;
 Let them be ^v covered with ^w reproach and dishonor that ^x seek my hurt.

14 But I will ^y hope continually,
 And will ^z praise thee yet more and more.

15 My ^a mouth shall tell of thy ^b righteousness,

Var. Rend.—V. 7. am—am become, *Var.* BRL. wonder—portent, *Var.* But—Since, BRL. strong refuge—refuge (and) my strength, BRL. V. 8. shall be filled—is full of, BRL. praise—honor, BAETH. honor—glory, BAETH. DUHM; beauty, BRL. V. 9. strength—power, BRL. V. 10. speak concerning me—say of me, BRL. V. 11. there . . . deliver—no one saveth, BAETH. DUHM. V. 13. Let . . . to—Let them be ashamed and confounded together . . . of, BRL.; May they pass away who make war upon, BAETH. put to shame—ashamed, *R.* soul—life, BRL. be . . . dishonor—put on reproach and confusion, BRL. seek my hurt—wish me evil, BAETH. V. 14. I, on my part continually hope and add unto all thy praises, BRL. But I—But as for me, I, DAV. shall tell—tells, BRL. righteousness—faithfulness, DUHM. day—time, DUHM. For . . . thereof—Though I know not how to tell it, BRL. V. 16. I . . . Jehovah—I will bring Thy might, Adonay, BRL. mighty acts—great deeds, BAETH. make mention of—think of, BAETH.; praise, DUHM. V. 17. youth; and hitherto—even until now, BRL. wondrous works—wonder, BAETH. DUHM. V. 18. When . . . gray-headed—

And of thy ^c salvation all the day;
 For I know not the numbers *thereof*.

16 I will come ¹ with the ^{d e} mighty acts of the Lord Jê-hô-zvâh:

I will ^f make mention of thy ^g righteousness, even of thine only.

17 O God, thou ^h hast taught me from my youth;
 And hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.

18 Yea, even ² when I am old and ⁱ grayheaded, O God, forsake me not,

Until I have ^j declared ³ thy strength unto the next generation,

Thy might to every one that is to come.

19 Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high;

Thou who hast ^k done great things,

O God, ^{l m} who is like unto thee?

20 Thou, who hast ⁿ showed ⁴ us many and sore ^{o p} troubles,

Wilt ^{q r} quicken ⁴ us again, And wilt bring ⁴ us up again from the ^s depths of the ^t earth.

21 Increase thou my ^u greatness,

to old age and hoar hairs. BRL. have declared—made known, BAETH. DUHM; declare, BRL. Strength . . . generation—wondrous deeds to a seed, BRL. strength—*Lit.* arms. every . . . come—the coming generation, BAETH.; the whole generation that comes, DUHM; a generation to come, BRL. V. 19. is very high—(extendeth) to the height, BRL.; is high as heaven, BAETH.; is up to heaven, DUHM; reacheth even on high, *Var.* Thou . . . things—The great deeds that Thou hast done, BRL. V. 20. showed us—let us see, BAETH.; let me see, DUHM; caused me to see, BRL. many and sore troubles—many distresses and misfortunes, BAETH. depths—deep waters, *Var.*; deepest floods, BAETH.; lowest parts, BRL. V. 21. Increase—multiply, *Var.* Increase . . . greatness—mayest thou multiply greatness (*i.e.* greatness of God), BRL. *Sept. Vulg.*

Var. Read.—V. 8. praise—Add (That I may sing of Thy glory), BRL. V. 17. O God, thou—Thou, BRL. And . . . works—even until now, BRL. V. 20. us—*Heb. text, and most moderns;* me, *Heb. marg.*

^c Salvation, Acts 2:40.

¹⁶
¹ Or, in the strength.
d Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
e God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
f Ps. 51:14.
g Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁷
h Instruction, Is. 54:13.

¹⁸
² Heb. unto old age and gray hairs.
i See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
j Ps. 22:31; 78:4, 6.
³ Heb. thine arm.

¹⁹
k I Sam. 12:24; Ps. 126:2; Lu. 1:49.
l Ps. 35:10; Deut. 3:24.
m One God alone, Gen. 1:1.

²⁰
n Ps. 60:3.
⁴ Another reading is, *me*.
o Adversity, Job 19:6.
p Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
q Ps. 80:18; 85:6; 119:25; 138:7; Hos. 6:2.
r Ps. 86:13.
s See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
t Earth, Gen. 2:1.

²¹
u Ps. 18:35.

21

a Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

22

b Praise, Ju. 5:3.
c See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.
d Truth, John 14:6.
e Harp, 1 Ki. 10:12.
f Ps. 78:41; 89:18; Is. 1:1.
g See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
h Israel, Deut. 4:1.

23

i Lips, Job 2:10.
j Shouting, Is. 12:6.
k Joy, Ps. 30:5.
l Soul, Job 4:15.
m Redemption, Mt. 20:22.

24

n Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
o Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
q Shame, Phil. 3:19.

r King, Deut. 17:15.
s Solomon, 1 Ki. 1:30.

1

t God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
u Judgment, 11 Pet. 2:4.
v Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Prince, Num. 2:7.
x Son, Gen. 21:19.

2

1 Or, *Let him* (and so throughout the Psalm).
y The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
z Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Justice, Mic. 6:8.

3

b Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
c Peace, Pr. 17:1.
d Hills, Ps. 2:6.

And turn again and ^a comfort me.

22 I will also ^b praise thee with the ^c psaltery,
Even thy ^d truth, O my God:
Unto thee will I sing praises with the ^e harp,
O thou ^f Holy One of ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a <

11
a Ps. 138:4; Is. 49:23. [10:32.
b Nations, Gen.
c Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
12
d V. 4; Job 29:12.
e Cry, Lu. 18:7.
1 Or, and him that hath.
f Help, Acts 26:22.
13
g Pity, Ps. 103:13.
2 Or, weak.
h Soul, Job 4:15.
i Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
14
j Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
3 Or, fraud. [1:3.
k Violence, Hab. 1 Ps. 116:15;
l 1 Sam. 26:21.
m Blood, Lev. 17:11.
15
4 Or, he.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.
o Gold, 1 Ki. 10:21.
p Prayer, Mt. 5:24. [12:3.
q Blessing, Gen. 27:1.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
16
5 Or, a handful.
s Grain, Gen. 42:33.

11 Yea, all ^a kings shall fall down before him;
 All ^b nations shall ^c serve him.
 12 For he will ^d deliver the needy when he ^e crieth,
 And the poor, ¹ that hath no ⁱ helper.
 13 He will have ^g pity on the ² poor and needy,
 And the ^h souls of the needy he will ⁱ save.
 14 He will ^j redeem their soul from ³ oppression and ^k violence;
 And ^l precious will their ^m blood be in his sight:
 15 And ⁴ they shall ⁿ live; and to him shall be given of the ^o gold of Shē⁴bā:
 And men shall ^p pray for him continually;
⁴ They shall ^q bless him all the ^r day long.
 16 There shall be ^s abundance of ⁵ grain in the ⁶ earth upon the top of the mountains;

The 'fruit' thereof shall shake like ^a Lēb-ā-nōn:
 And they of the ^v city shall flourish like ^w grass of the earth.
 17 His ^x name shall endure for ever;
 His name shall ²⁷ be continued ^s as long as the ^a sun:
 And ^b men shall ⁹ be blessed in him;
^c All nations shall call him happy.
 18 Blessed be Jē-hō⁴vāh God, the God of Iṣ⁴rā-ēl,
^{d e f} Who only doeth ^g wonderful things:
 19 And blessed be his glorious name for ever;
 And let the whole ^h earth be filled with his ^{i j} glory.
^k Ā-mēn', and Ā-mēn'.
 20 The prayers of ^l David the ^m son of ⁿ Jēs⁴sē are ended.

6 Or, land.
t Fruit, Lev. 23:40. [18:14.
u Lebanon, Jer. 4:17. [37:2.
v City, Gen. 4:17. [37:2.
w Grass, Gen. 17.
x Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
y Name, Acts 16:18.
z Ps. 89:36.
7 Or, have issue.
8 Heb. before the sun.
a Sun, Ps. 136:8.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
9 Or, bless themselves.
c Lu. 1:48.
18
d Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
e God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
f One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
g See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
19
h Earth, Gen. 2:1.
i Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Glory, Ps. 7:5.
k Ps. 41:13.
20
l David, 1 Sam. 17:12.
m Son, Gen. 21:19. [16:1.
n Jesse, 1 Sam.

BOOK III

a Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
b Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
e The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
f See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
g Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

The ^{abc} End of ^d the Wicked contrasted with that of the ^e Righteous.

A Psalm of ^g Asaph.

73 ⁱ Iṣ⁴rā-ēl,

Var. Rend.—V. 11. Yea . . . him—and let all kings do homage to him, BRI. fall down—cast themselves down, BAETH. shall serve—serve, BRI. V. 12-14. will deliver . . . will have pity . . . save . . . will redeem—will their blood be—*Rather*, delivereth . . . spareth . . . saveth . . . redeemeth . . . is their blood, *Ew. He. Ht. Hu. Ol. Pe., and in effect De.* deliver—redeem, BRI. needy when he crieth—poor when he crieth for help, BRI.; the crying poor, BAETH. poor—needy, BAETH. poor, that—afflicted and him that, BRI. V. 13. He will—May he, BRI. poor and needy—weak and poor, BRI. humble and poor, BAETH. souls—persons, BRI. needy—poor, BAETH. V. 14. He . . . violence—From injury may he redeem their soul, BRI. sight—eyes, BRI. BAETH. V. 15. and they . . . given—That he (*the poor*, vs. 12, 13) may live, and give to him, *Ew. He. Ht. Hu. Pe. Pu.* That he (*the poor*) may live, and he (*the king*) will give to him, *De.*; may the king (*he*, BAETH.) live and may there be given to him, BRI. BAETH.; and so may he live and may there be given to him, DAV. and . . . pray—may men pray for him, DAV.; and he (*or*, One) shall pray, *Var.*; and may prayer be made for him, BRI. They shall bless him—*Lit.* shall he

Even to such as are ⁱ pure in ^k heart.

2 But as for me, ^l my ^m feet were almost gone;

(*or*, one) bless him (A.V. understands he, as often in Hebrew, in the sense of one: one shall bless him—he shall be blessed, *Var.*; may blessing be invoked on him), BRI.; and bless him, DAV. day long—time, BAETH. V. 16. There shall be—May there be, BRI. DAV.; Let there be, *Var.* an abundance of grain—an aftergrowth, BRI. grain—corn, DAV. *r.* they . . . flourish—let them bloom out of the city, *Var.* V. 17. His name shall endure—May his name be, BRI.; Let him be praised in eternity, Let his name endure, *Var.* His . . . sun—as long as the sun shineth, sprouteth (?) his name, BAETH.; as long as the sun shineth let his name sparkle, DUHM; and before the sun let him be established, BRI.; Let his name increase itself (*lit.* propagate) as long as the sun, *Var.* and . . . him—and all generations (clans, BRI.) of the earth [(generations of the earth) DUHM] shall [(with (BRI. DUHM) bless themselves with (BRI. DUHM) him, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. be blessed—bless themselves, *Var.* in—*Or*, through, *Var.* nations—peoples, BAETH. DUHM. shall call—will pronounce, BRI. Ps. 73.—V. 1. pure—dear, BAETH. DUHM. pure in heart—pure-minded, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 20. prayers—praises (Ps. 22:3), *Krochmal* (L.).

j Ps. 24:4; 51:10; Mt. 5:8.
k Heart, Acts 15:9.
2
l Ps. 94:18.
m Feet, Gen. 18:4.

My steps had well nigh slipped.

3 For I was ^aenvious at the

^{b1}arrogant,

When I saw the ^cprosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no pangs in their ^ddeath;

But their strength is ^efirm.

5 They are ¹not ²in ^{g h}trouble as *other* men;

Neither are they ⁱplagued like *other* men.

6 Therefore pride is as a ^jchain about their ^kneck;

^lViolence covereth them ^mas a garment.

7 Their ⁿeyes stand out with ^ofatness:

³They have more than ^pheart could wish.

8 They ^qscoff, and in wickedness utter ^roppression:

They ^sspeak ⁴loftily.

9 They have set their ^tmouth ⁵in the ^uheavens,

And their ^vtongue walketh through the ^wearth.

Var. Rend.—V. 2. had well nigh slipped—By a hair, my feet would have slipped, BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. was envious—became angry, BAETH. DUHM. arrogant—boasting, *Var.* BAETH.; boasters, BRI. DUHM. when I saw—while . . . I was seeing, BRI. V. 4. There . . . death—For they have no (decisions), BRI.; They are free from torments, BAETH.; They have no torments, DUHM. pangs—hands, *r.* bands in—fetters for, *He. Pe.*; tortures in, *most moderns.* But . . . firm—Sound and fat is their (body (?), BAETH.); (belly, DUHM) (strength), BRI. BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. In the trouble (of ordinary) men they have no portion, BRI.; The misery of mortals does not touch them, BAETH.; They are not in human misery, DUHM. Neither . . . men—Together with (other) men they are not accustomed to being struck, BRI. *other* men—mortals, DUHM. V. 6. is . . . neck—serves them as their necklace, BRI.; is their neck-ornament, BAETH. BRI. violence garment—They clothe themselves with violence, BRI. V. 7. stand out—come forth, BRI.; goes forth, BAETH.; stand forth from, *He. De. Pe.* KAY. with fatness—out of fat, DUHM; out of fat hearts, BAETH. They . . . wish—The imaginations of (their) heart overflow, *Var.*; conceits of the mind overflow, BRI.; There come forth (gusheth over, BAETH.) the images of the heart, BAETH. DUHM. V. 8. in . . . loftily—speak of evil of oppression loftily, they speak, BRI.; speak in a wicked way, Oppression they speak loftily, BAETH.; speak in wickedness, They speak distorted thoughts loftily, DUHM. scoff—mock, *Var.* V. 9. have set in—turn towards, BAETH. in—against, BRI. And—While, BRI. walketh through—goes about in, BRI.

10 Therefore ^xhis people return hither:

And ^ywaters of a ^zfull cup are drained by them.

11 And they say, ^aHow doth God ^bknow?

And is there knowledge in the Most High?

12 Behold, ^cthese are the wicked;

And, being alway ^dat ease, they increase in ^eriches.

13 Surely ^gin vain have I cleansed my heart,

And ^hⁱwashed my ^jhands in ^kinnocency;

14 For ^lall the day long have I been plagued,

And ^{m n o} chastened every ^pmorning.

15 If I had said, I will speak thus;

Behold, I had dealt ^qtreacherously with the ^rgeneration of thy ^schildren.

16 When I ^tthought how I might ^uknow this,

through—on, BAETH. DUHM. V. 10. Therefore will He bring back the people thither, and waters of fullness will be drained out to them, BRI. of a full cup—in abundance, BAETH. drained—sipped, BAETH.; wrung out, *r.* The Most High—Elyon, BRI. V. 12. these—thus, BAETH.; such as these, BRI. and . . . riches—and still they become always happy, even mightier, DUHM. at ease—undisturbed, BAETH. riches—So BRI.; possessions, BAETH. V. 13. in vain—in a useless way, DUHM. heart—mind, DUHM. hands—palms, BRI. V. 14. have . . . plagued—become one smitten, BRI. and chastened—and had chastening, BRI.; and my chastening was there, BAETH. DUHM. V. 15. said—thought, DUHM. I . . . treacherously—I would have been treacherous, BRI.; I had become faithless to, BAETH.; I should have been faithless to, *Var.*; I had betrayed, DUHM. children—sons, BAETH. BRI. DUHM. V. 16. When . . . this—When (But, DUHM) I thought about it to comprehend (understand, DUHM) it, BAETH. DUHM. When I—And so I, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 73.—V. 4. there . . . death—they have no tortures; sound and stalwart is their strength (*or*, their body), *Ew. Hi. Ol. Bu. De. Di. Ch.* (*dividing words differently*). V. 7. Their . . . fatness—From the heart (*same word as in Ps. 17:10*) their iniquity cometh forth, *Sept. Pesh. Ge. Ew. Hi. Ol. Bu. Hu. Bi. Ch.* (L.); Their (iniquity) doth come forth from fatness, BRI.; Their sin goes forth from fat hearts, BAETH. V. 10, his . . . hither—he satisfeth them with bread, *La. (virtually Houb. Ch.)*.

10

^x Israel a Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

6 Another reading is, *he will bring back his people*.

^y Water, Ps. 95:5.

^z Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

11

^a Job 22:13.

^b Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

12

^c Ps. 49:6; 52:7. ^d Jer. 49:31; Ez. 23:42.

^e Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

^f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.

13

^g Job 21:15; 34:9; 35:3.

^h Ps. 26:6.

ⁱ See "Ablutions," 1 Ki. 7:26.

^j Hands washed, Gen. 16:12.

^k Innocence, Dan. 6:22.

14

^l Ps. 38:6.

^m Ps. 118:18; Job 33:19.

ⁿ See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

^o See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.

7 Heb. *my chastisement* was.

^p Morning, Ps. 65:8.

15

^q Treachery, Jer. 9:8.

^r Ps. 14:5.

^s Children, Gen. 3:16.

16

^t See "Mind," Job 38:36.

^u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

3

^a Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

^b Pride, Ps. 10:2.

¹ Or, *fools*.

^c See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.

4

^d See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

^e Ps. 10:5.

5

^f V. 12; Job 21:9.

² Heb. *in the trouble of men*.

^g Adversity, Job 19:6.

^h Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

ⁱ Plague, Ex. 7:18.

6

^j Chain, Ps. 149:8.

^k Neck, Pr. 3:3.

^l Violence, Heb. 1:3.

^m See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

7

ⁿ Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

^o Ps. 17:10; Job 15:27.

³ Or, *The imaginations of their heart overflow*.

^p Heart, Acts 15:9.

8

^q Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.

^r Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

^s Ps. 17:10; 11 Pet. 2:18; Jude 16.

⁴ Or, *from on high*.

9

^t Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

⁵ Or, *against*.

^u Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

^v Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

^w Earth, Gen. 2:1.

16
a Pain, Rev. 21:24.
1 Heb. *labor in mine eyes*.
17
b See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
c Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
d Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
18
e Ps. 35:6.
f Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
2 Heb. *ruins*.
19
g Num. 16:21; Is. 47:11.
h See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
20
i Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
j See "Sleep," I Sam. 26:12.
3 Or, *in the city*.
k Ps. 78:65.
l Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
m Image, I Ki. 15:13.
21
n Soul, Job 4:15.
o Heb. *was in a ferment*.
p Acts 2:37.
q Heart, Acts 15:9.
5 Heb. *reins*.
22
q Ps. 49:10; 92:6.
6 Or, *am*.
r Ignorance, Acts 17:22.
s Beasts, Lev. 15:2.
t See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
7 Heb. *with thee*.
23
u Ps. 16:8.
v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Right Hand, Gen. 16:12.
24
x Ps. 32:8; 48:14; Is. 58:11.
y Ps. 49:15; Gen. 5:24.
z See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
8 Or, *with*.
a Glory, Ps. 9:5.

It was ^a too painful for me;
17 Until I went into the ^b sanctuary of God,
And considered their ^c latter end.
18 Surely thou settest them in ^e slippery places:
Thou castest them down to ^f destruction.
19 How are they become a ^g desolation in a moment!
They are utterly consumed with ^h terrors.
20 As a ⁱ dream when one ^j awaketh,
So, O Lord, ^k when thou awakest, thou wilt ^l despise their ^m image.
21 For my ⁿ soul ^o was grieved,
And I was pricked in my ^p heart:
22 So ^q brutish ^r was I, and ^s ignorant;
I was *as* a ^t beast ^u before thee.
23 Nevertheless ^v I am continually with thee:
Thou hast holden my ^w right hand.
24 Thou wilt ^x guide me with thy counsel,
And afterward ^y receive me ^z to ^a glory.

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*). too painful—a misery, BAETH. DUHM; a trouble, BRL. For me—in mine eyes, BRL. BAETH. DUHM. V. 17. sanctuary—*Lit.* sanctuaries (Ps. 68:35); (entered into the) mysteries, DeW. Ew. Hi., and virtually Hu. (Wisd. 2:22). went—came, BAETH.; entered, BRL.; crowded into, DUHM. latter end—end, BAETH.; future, DUHM. V. 18. in—on, BAETH. DUHM. slippery places—slippery floors, BAETH.; deceptive places, DUHM. Thou . . . destruction—Thou causest them to fall into utter ruin, BRL. destruction—in ruins, BAETH.; illusions, DUHM. V. 19. are—have, BRL. desolation—terror, DUHM; wildness, BAETH. are . . . terrors—have ceased, have come to an end through terror, BAETH.; are snatched away, have gone through terrors, DUHM; have come to an end, they are finished by terrors, BRL. V. 20. O Lord—Adonay, BRL. when thou awakest—when thou stirrest up thyself (Ps. 35:23); or, in the city, Sept. Pesh. Vulg. He. R marg.; when thou rourest thyself, BRL. V. 21. image—shadow; or rather, semblance (so Ps. 39:6). Var. V. 21. For—So He. Pe. Kay, R. While (*with* Then for So, v. 22). Hi. Hu. soul—heart, BAETH. DUHM; mind, BRL. grieved—irritated, BAETH. DUHM; embittered, Var. He. Pe. Kay, BRL. R; I . . . heart—pain cut me through the

25 ^b Whom have I in ^d heaven but thee?
And there is none upon ^e earth that I desire ^g besides thee.
26 My ⁱ flesh and my heart fail-eth;
But God is the ¹⁰ strength of my heart and my ^g portion for ever.
27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall ^h perish:
Thou hast destroyed all them that ^j play the ^k harlot, departing from thee.
28 But it is good for me to ^m draw near unto God:
I have made the Lord Jê-hôz'vâh my ⁿ refuge,
That I may ^o tell of all thy works.

A P Complaint over the Devastation of the Land by the Enemy.

^s Maschil of ^t Asaph.

74 O God, why hast thou ^u cast us off for ever?
Why doth thine ^v anger ^w smoke against the ^x sheep of thy ^y pasture?
2 Remember thy congregation, which thou hast ^a gotten of old,

kidneys, BAETH.; if I had felt a pricking in my kidneys, DUHM; in my reins was I pricked, BRL. V. 22. I was brutish, without knowledge; a stupid beast was I with thee, BRL. So . . . ignorant—There was I an animal, was without understanding, BAETH.; There was I dumb and without understanding, DUHM. V. 23. Nevertheless—Yet, BRL. hast . . . hand—dost hold me by my right hand, BAETH. BRL. V. 24. wilt guide—guidest, BRL. afterward . . . glory—afterwards unto glory (Thou) wilt take me, BRL. V. 25. but Thee—Omit, BRL. and . . . thee—and having Thee on earth I delight in nought else, BRL. none—nothing, BAETH. DUHM. V. 26. My flesh doth pine away and my soul, My Rock and my Portion forever, BRL. heart—mind, DUHM; courage, BAETH. strength—rock, BAETH. V. 27. that . . . thee—departing from Thee, BRL. shall perish—will go to ruin, BRL. Thou . . . thee—Thou dost exterminate every one that goes whoring from thee, BRL. V. 28. As for me, drawing nigh to God is good for me, my making Yahweh my refuge, telling of all Thy occupations, BRL. works—decrees, BAETH. Ps. 74.—Tille. Maschil. See Ps. 32, V. 11. hast—dost, BRL. V. 2. gotten—purchased, R.

25
b Ps. 16:2.
c See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
g Or, *with thee*.
26
f Fesh, Rom. 2:28.
10 Heb. *rock*.
g Ps. 16:5.
27
h See "Death," Rom. 5:1.
i Death Penalty for the Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
j Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
k See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
l Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
28
m Ps. 65:4; Heb. 10:22; Jas. 4:8.
n Ps. 14:6; 71:7.
o Ps. 40:5; 107:22; 118:17.
p Complaint, Col. 3:13.
q Land, Gen. 32:15.
r Enemy, Job 31:29.
s See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
t Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.
1
u Ps. 44:9; 77:7.
v Anger, Pr. 15:1.
w Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
y Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
z Pasture, Amos 1:2.
2
a Ex. 15:16; Deut. 32:6.

2
a Redemption, Mt. 20:22;
b Tribes, Num. 36:9.
c Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.
d See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
e Zion, Is. 52:1.
 3
f Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
g Feet, Gen. 18:4.
h Is. 61:4.
 1 *Or, The enemy hath wrought all evil.*
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
j Enemy, Job 31:29.

4
k Lam. 2:7.
l Num. 2:2.

5
 2 *Or, made themselves known.*
m Man, Gen. 27:13:20.
n Axes, 1 Sam. 13:20.
o Trees, Mt. 7:17.
p Trees and Plants, Ps. 144:12.

6
q See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
r See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

7
s See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.
t See "Temple," 1 Sam. 1:9.
u Fire, Lev. 10:2.
v See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
w Profane, 1 Tim. 6:20.
x Names, Acts 16:18.
y Ground, Gen. 33:19.

Which thou hast ^aredeemed to be the ^btribe of thine ^cinheritance;
 And ^dmount ^eZi'ōn, wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 ^fLift up thy ^gfeet unto the ^hperpetual ruins,

ⁱAll the ^jevil that the ^kenemy hath done in the sanctuary.

4 Thine adversaries have ^kroared in the midst of thine assembly;

They have set up their ^lensigns for signs.

5 They ^mseemed as ⁿmen that lifted up

^oAxes upon a thicket of ^ptrees.

6 And now all the ^qcarved work thereof

They break down with ^rhatchet and ^shammers.

7 They have set thy ^tsanctuary on ^ufire;

They have ^vprofaned the dwelling-place of thy ^wname *by casting it to the ground.*

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). And—Yon. *Var.* hast dwelt—hast taken up thy dwelling-place, BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. Lift . . . ruins—which Thy footsteps exalted to everlasting dignity (*a gloss*), BRL. feet—steps, BAETH. DUHM. perpetual ruins—everlasting ruins, BAETH.; destructions, DUHM. all . . . sanctuary—All hath the enemy marred in the sanctuary, BRL.; The enemy hath ill-used all, *Var.* V. 4. have roared—roared, BRL. assembly—meeting-place, BRL. ensigns—signs, BRL. BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. It was perceived as one who wieldeth upwards axes in a thicket of trees, BRL.; They rage like one who raises high the axes in a forest thicket, BAETH.; Fasten them to the entrance upward with wooden pegs and with axes, DUHM; Each man was seen as if he were lifting upon high axes in a thicket of wood. And, *Hi. Kay.* V. 6. So now its doors together with hatchets and axes they strike down, BRL. carved work—cut work, BAETH.; sculpturing, DUHM; doors, BRL. SEPT. VULG. V. 7. profaned . . . *by casting it to the ground—profaned to the ground, BAETH. DUHM. BRL. V. 8. Let . . . altogether—*

8 They ^zsaid in their ^aheart,
 Let us make havoc of them altogether:

They have burned up all the ³*synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our ^b^csigns:

There is no more any ^dprophet;

Neither is there among us any that ^eknoweth ^fhow long.

10 How long, O God, shall the adversary ^greproach?

Shall the enemy ^hblaspheme thy name for ever?

11 Why ⁱdrawest thou back thy ^jhand, even thy right hand?

Pluck it out of thy bosom and ^kconsume them.

12 Yet God is ^l^mmy King of old,
 Working ⁿsalvation in the midst of the ^oearth.

13 Thou didst ^p^qdivide the ^rsea by thy strength:
 Thou ^sbrakest the ^theads of the ^usea-monsters in the ^vwaters.

Let their offspring become solitary, BRL.; their whole brood, BAETH.; we will push them away altogether, DUHM. They have burned up—They made . . . to cease, BRL. synagogues—houses, BAETH. DUHM; festivals, BRL.; Lit. meeting-places, *Var.* V. 9. any . . . long—one who knows, BRL. V. 10. Shall . . . for ever?—The enemy ever condemn thy name? BRL. V. 11. even . . . them—and Thy right hand in the midst of thy bosom (retainest), BRL. consume—destroy, BAETH. Pluck . . . them—Out of the midst of thy bosom (pluck it forth, and) consume, *Var.* V. 12. working salvation—accomplishing deeds of salvation, BAETH.; Worker of victories, BRL.; working deliverances, *Var.* V. 13. strength—might, BAETH. sea-monsters—monsters, *Var.* BAETH.; dragon, BRL. DUHM; dragons, *r.* in—by, BRL.

Var. Read.—Ps. 74.—V. 9. There . . . prophet—*Omit*, BRL. V. 11. even . . . bosom—and thy right hand (Why) keepest thou within thy bosom, *Bi. Ch.*

Mt. 6:5. In Ostentation—Mt. 23:5-7; Mk. 12:38-40; Lu. 11:43; 20:45-47.

Order of Worship.—Synagogues in Strict Sense are not mentioned until after the Desecration of Temple by Antiochus Epiphanes. But Jews met and sat before Prophets to be taught the Law—Ez. 8:1; 11:15, 16; 14:1; 20:1; Ezra 8:15; Neh. 8:2; 9:1; Zech. 7:5. The Synagogue required no Priest. Any One competent might take the Roll and read therefrom—Lu. 4:16; Acts 15:21. They had a College of Elders and a Chief Ruler—Acts 18:8, 17. Sometimes a Wealthy Jew or Proselyte built the Synagogue—Lu. 7:5. If too poor to build, they built an Oratory by a Stream—Acts 16:13.

*SYNAGOGUE (*A Gathering Together*). Congregation—Neh. 8:1-8.

Early References to.—Ps. 74:8. Places where Jews assembled for Worship—Acts 13:5, 14, 43. Jesus taught in—Mt. 4:23; 9:35; 13:54; Mk. 1:39; Lu. 4:16; 13:10. Paul preaches in—Acts 13:5, 14; 14:1; 18:4.

Used as a Court of Justice.—Lu. 12:11. Scourged in—Mt. 10:17; 23:34; Mk. 13:9; Lu. 21:12; Acts 22:19; 26:11. Excommunicated—John 9:22, 34, 35; 12:42; 16:2. Letters of Condemnation—Acts 9:2.

Hypocrisies of.—In granting Alms—Mt. 6:2. In Prayers—

8
z Ps. 83:4.
a Heart, Acts 15:9.
 3 *Or, places of assembly.*

9
b Ps. 78:43.
c See "Signs and Wonders," Acts 2:22.
d Prophets, 11 Ki. 17:13.
e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
f Ps. 63; 79:5; 80:4.

10
g Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
h Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.

11
i Lam. 2:3.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
k Ps. 59:13.

12
l Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
m King, Deut. 17:15.
n Salvation, Acts 2:40.
o Earth, Gen. 2:1.

13
p Ps. 78:13; Ex. 14:21.
q Heb. *break up*.
r Sea, Ex. 14:21.
s Is. 51:9.
t Head, Pr. 20:29.
u Sea-monster, Ex. 14:21.
v Waters, Ps. 95:5.

14
a Head, Pr. 20:29.
b See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
c Food, Gen. 9:3.
d Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

15
e Ps. 78:15; 105:41; 114:8; Ex. 17:5, 6; Num. 20:11; Is. 28:21.
f Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
g Flood, Gen. 7:6.

h Ps. 114:3; Ex. 14:21, 22; Josh. 2:10; 3:13.
i Or, *ever-flowing*.
j River, Is. 32:2.

16
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k Night, Ps. 19:2.
l Heb. *luminary*.
m Sun, Ps. 136:8.

17
n See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
o Summer and Winter, Gen. 8:22.

18
p Or, *hath reproached Jehovah*.
q Ps. 39:8; Deut. 32:6.
r Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
s Name, Acts 16:18.

19
t Or, *thy turtle-dove unto the greedy multitude*.
u Dove, Gen. 8:10.
v Beast, Rev. 15:2.
w Ps. 9:18.
x Life, Gen. 2:7.
y Or, *multitude*.
z The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

14 Thou brakest the ^a heads of
^b lē-vī'ā-thān in pieces;
Thou gavest him to be ^c food
to the people inhabiting
the ^d wilderness.

15 Thou didst ^e cleave ^f foun-
tain and ^g flood:
Thou ^h driedst up ⁱ mighty
^j rivers.

16 The ^k day is thine, the ^l night
also is thine:
Thou hast prepared the
^m ⁿ light and the ^o sun.

17 Thou hast ^p set all the bor-
ders of the earth:
Thou hast made ^q summer
and winter.

18 Remember this, that the
enemy ^r hath ^s reproached,
O Jē-hō'vāh,
And that a foolish people
hath ^t blasphemed thy
^u name.

19 Oh deliver not ^v the soul of
thy ^w turtle-dove unto the
^x wild beast:
^y Forget not the ^z life of thy
^a poor for ever.

Var. Rend.—V. 14. breakest . . . in pieces—crushest, BRI. Thou . . . wilderness—that thou mightest give them for food to the folk of jackals, BRI. people . . . wilderness—folk of the desert beasts, Hu. Hē. De. V. 15. cleave . . . flood—cleave out springs and brooks, BRI. flood—stream, BAETH. mighty—ever flowing, Var. BRI. BAETH. V. 16. the light—luminary, Var. BRI. V. 17. hast . . . borders—didst fix all the boundaries, BRI. hast made—didst form, BRI. winter—harvest, BRI. V. 18. Remember . . . Jehovah—By all these things the enemy mocketh Yahweh, DUHM. Remember this—Think of it, BAETH. hath . . . Jehovah—slandereth Yahweh, BAETH.; doth reproach, BRI.; reproached the Lord, Var. and . . . blasphemed—an impudent people do condemn, BRI. hath blasphemed—slandereth, BAETH. V. 19. Oh . . . beast—Give not to wild beasts (the person that praiseth Thee), BRI. the soul . . . beast— . . . to the wild beast, De.; or, thy turtle-dove to the eager herd, Ge. Ol. Kay. turtle-dove—dove, BAETH. life—So Ew. He. Hu. Pe. R.; herd (Ps. 68:10), De. Kay. poor—needy, BAETH.; sufferer, DUHM; afflicted, BRI. V. 20. Look to (the fat ones); for they fall, The dark places of the earth are dwellings of violence, BRI.; Look upon thy cove-

20 Have respect unto the ^w cove-
nant;

For the ^x dark places of the
^y earth are full of the hab-
itations of ^z violence.

21 Oh let not the ^a oppressed
return ^b ashamed:
Let the poor and needy
^c praise thy name.

22 Arise, O God, ^d plead thine
own cause:
Remember how the foolish
man reproacheth thee all
the day.

23 Forget not the ^e voice of
thine ^f adversaries:
The ^g tumult of those that
rise up against thee ^h ascendeth continually.

ⁱ God abases the ^j Proud, but exalts
^k the Righteous.

For the ^l Chief Musician; ^m set to Al-tash-
heth. A Psalm of ⁿ Asaph, a ^o Song.

75 We ^p give thanks unto
thee, O God;
We give thanks, ^q for thy
name is ^r near:

nant, For the dwelling-places of violence are filled with the darkness of the earth, BAETH.; Look upon the covenant, that they are full, the hiding places of the land are the cities of violence, DUHM. V. 21. oppressed return ashamed—crushed turn away confounded, BRI. return—Or, be turned back, Var. poor and needy—afflicted and poor, BRI. V. 22. Remember . . . day—Remember the reproach of Thee by the impudent, BRI.; Think of the dishonor which continually befalls thee from a fool, BAETH. V. 22. voice—noise, BAETH.; roar, BRI. adversaries—enemies, V. 23. ascendeth, mounteth up, Var.; going up, BRI. Ps. 75.—V. 1. give thanks—thank thee, BAETH.; sing praises, DUHM. for . . . works—So Ew. He. De. Kay. R.; for that thy name is near, Thy wondrous works declare, Hu.; and those who call thy name tell of thy wonders, BAETH.; we call thy name, tell of thy wonders, DUHM; and call on Thy name,

Var. Read.—V. 19. unto . . . beasts—unto death, Schr. Ric. Ge.; unto the beast of tooth, La. (cf. Deut. 32:34; Ez. 5:17); unto the sword. (Ch.; give not to wild beasts (beasts, BAETH.), BRI. DUHM, BAETH.

20
w Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
x Darkness, Job 38:9.
y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
6 Or, *land*.
z Violence, Hab. 1:3.

21
a Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
b Shame, Phil. 3:19.
c Praise, Ju. 5:3.

22
d Ps. 43:1; Is. 3:13; 43:26; Ez. 20:35.

23
e Voice, Gen. 27:22.
f Enemy, Job 31:29.
g Ps. 65:7.
7 Or, *which ascendeth*.

h Reaping what we sow, G. I. 6:7.
i Pride, Ps. 10:2.
j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

l See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.

m See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.

n Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

o Songs, Ex. 15:1.

i
p Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

s Or, *for that thy name is near*

Thy wondrous works declare.

q Ps. 145:18.

*LIGHT: Natural.—Gen. 1:3, 14-18; Ps. 74:16; Is. 45:7; Jer. 31:35; II Cor. 4:6.

Miraculous.—Gen. 15:17; Ex. 13:21; Deut. 1:33; Mt. 17:2; Mk. 9:3; Lu. 9:29; Acts 9:3; 12:7; 26:13.

Artificial.—Ex. 25:37; 35:14; 40:25; Lev. 24:2; Jer. 25:10; Mt. 5:15; 25:1; Acts 16:29.

Figurative.—Of Jehovah—Ps. 27:1; 36:9; Is. 60:12, 20; Jas. 1:17; I John 1:5, 7. Of his Word—Ps. 19:8; 119:105, 130; Pr. 6:23. Of the Christ—Is. 49:6; Mal. 4:2; Mt. 4:16; Lu. 2:32;

John 1:4-9; 3:19; 12:35, 36; I Tim. 6:16; II Tim. 1:10; Rev. 21:23, 24. Of the Righteous—Ps. 56:13; 97:11; Lu. 16:8; Eph. 5:8, 14; Phil. 2:15; Col. 1:12; I Thess. 5:5. Of Righteousness—Ps. 37:6; 97:11; Pr. 4:18; Mt. 5:16; Acts 26:18; I Pet. 2:9. Of the Wicked—Job 18:5; 24:13-17; 38:15; Ps. 49:16-19; Is. 5:20; Lu. 11:34-36; John 3:19-21; 11:10; Rom. 2:19; II Cor. 4:4; I John 1:6-7; I John 2:9-11.

Old Testament References.—Thou wilt light my Lamp—Ps. 18:28. Arise, shine, for thy Light is come—Is. 60:1-3. Lift

1
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Works of God,
 Ps. 8:3.
c God the Crea-
 tor, Gen. 1:1.

2
1 Heb. *take*.
d See "Season,"
 Gen. 8:22.
e Ps. 102:13.
f Ps. 9:8; 67:4;
 Is. 11:4.
g See "Judges,"
 Ex. 18:22.

3
2 Or, *When the earth . . . I set up*.
h Earth, Gen. 2:1.
3 Heb. *propor-tioned*.
i Pillar, Num. 3:36.

4
4 Or, *fools*.
j Pride, Ps. 10:2.
k See "Teach-ing of Jesus" on "Pride,"
 Lu. 2:21.
l Zech. 1:21.
m Horn, Dan. 7:7.

5
n Ps. 94:4;
 1 Sam. 2:3.
5 Or, *insolently with a haughty neck*.
o Neck, Pr. 3:3.

6
6 Or, *from the wilderness of mountains cometh judg-ment*.
p The South, Deut. 34:3.
7 Heb. *wilderness*.
q Ps. 3:3; 113:7.

7
r God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

8
t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
u Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
v Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
w Wine, Lev. 10:9.
8 Or, *is red*.
x Pr. 23:30.
y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

^a Men tell of thy ^{b c} wondrous works.
 2 When I shall ¹ find the ^{d e} set time,
 I will ^{f g} judge uprightly.
 3 ² The ^h earth and all the inhab-
 itants thereof are dissolved:
 I have ³ set up the ⁱ pillars of
 it. [Sē'lāh
 4 I said unto the ⁴ arrogant,
^{j k} Deal not arrogantly;
 And to the wicked, ^l Lift not
 up the ^m horn:
 5 Lift not up your horn on high;
ⁿ Speak not ⁵ with a stiff ^o neck.
 6 For neither from the east, nor
 from the west,
 Nor yet ⁶ from the ^{p 7} south,
 cometh ^q lifting up.
 7 But ^r God is the judge:
 He ^s putteth down one, and
 lifteth up another.
 8 For in the ^{t u} hand of Jē-hōz-
 vāh there is a ^v cup, and
 the ^w wine ⁸ foameth;
 It is full of ^x mixture, and he
 poureth out of the same:
 Surely the dregs thereof, all
^y the wicked of the earth

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). Tell of (all) Thy wondrous deeds, BRL. V. 2. When . . . judge—For I take (When I have, *Hu. H. Pe.*) a convenient season, I judge, *Ew. Ol. He. De. Kay.*; When I take an appointed time, I in equity judge, BRL.; when I grasp a point of time, I will judge, BAETH.; Even though I take a set time, I will rule, DUHM. V. 3. The—If the, BAETH. DUHM. are dissolved—melteth, DUHM; melteth away, BRL.; passes away, BAETH. set up—set firm, V. 4. have said—say, BRL. arrogant, Deal not arrogantly—boastful, Deal not so boastfully, *Var.*; boasters: "Boast not," BRL.; crying ones, do not cry, DUHM; raging, Do not rage, BAETH. V. 5. Do not speak arrogantly against the Rock, BRL. on high—toward heaven, DUHM. with a stiff neck—with a bold neck, DUHM; presumptuousness against the Rock, BAETH V. 6. neither . . . not—not . . . or, BRL. east—rising, BAETH. DUHM. west—setting, BAETH. DUHM. Nor . . . up—and not from the wilderness or from the mountains, BRL. DUHM; and not from the mountainous wilderness . . . BAETH. V. 7. But . . . judge—verily, God is about to judge, BRL.; But Yahweh who is Regent, DUHM. putteth down—lowereth, BAETH.; humbleth, DUHM.

shall drain them, and
^z drink them.

9 But I will ^a declare for ever,
 I will ^b sing ^c praises to the
 God of ^{d e} Jacob.
 10 ^f All the horns of the wicked
 also will I cut off;
 But the horns of the ^g right-
 eous shall be lifted up.

The ^hVictorious Power of the God of Jacob.

For the ⁱ Chief Musician; on stringed instru-
 ments. A Psalm of ^j Asaph, a Song.

76 In ^{k l m} Jū-dāh is God
ⁿ known:

His ^o name is great in Īs-rā-ēl.
 2 In ^p Sā-lēm also is his ^{q 9} tab-
 ernacle,
 And his ^{r 10} dwelling-place in
^s Zī-ōn.

3 There he ^t brake the ^{u 11} ar-
 rows of the bow;
 The ^v shield, and the ^w sword,
 and the ^x battle. [Sē'lāh
 4 ^{y z} Glorious art thou *and* excel-
 lent,

V. 8. For . . . foameth—For a cup of red wine . . . BRL.; and . . . foameth, with foaming wine, BAETH.; with fermenting wine, DUHM. mixture—mixed wine, BRL.; spice, DUHM. and . . . same—and He extends it, BRL. Surely—Or, Yea even, *Ew. Hu. De.* Surely . . . them—Yea, its dregs they will drain out, BRL. drain and drink—drink and sip, BAETH.; must drink, DUHM. V. 9. But I will—Verily I, BRL. declare—rejoice, BAETH. DUHM. sing praises—play, DUHM. V. 10. All—That the, BRL. cut—hew, BRL. Ps. 76.—V. 1. is . . . known—made Himself known, BRL. is—became, BRL. V. 2. tabernacle—covert (Jer. 25:38), *Var.* BRL. dwelling-place in—lair was (put) in, BRL. V. 3. There—arrows—He brake the flashings, BRL. brake—removed, DUHM. arrows—flashes, BAETH.; flashings, BRL.; flames, DUHM; lightning shafts, *Var.* battle—war, BAETH. V. 4. Glorious . . . excel-lent—Illustrious art Thou (O God). Illustrious, BRL.; Glorious—All-bright (*lit.* enlightened), *Kay.*; Terrible, BAETH. DUHM. excellent—glorious, *Var.* BAETH.

Var. Rend.—Ps. 75.—Vs. 6, 7. neither . . . But—promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, not from the south. But, *many MSS. Kimchi, Ol. Hu.*; not from the east nor from the west; And not from the mountainous wilderness (cometh help): For, *Versions, AE. He. De. Bt. Ch.*, and in the *main Ew. Ht.*: For not from the East or from the West, and not from the wilderness or from the mountains (mountainous wilderness, BAETH.), BRL. BEATH. DUHM. Ps. 76.—*Title.* Asaph—*Sept. adds.* on the Assyrian. V. 4. glorious art thou—Majestic art thou, *Theod. Targ. (one rend.) Mich. Hu. Kroch-mal, Ge. Ch. Bt.* BAETH. DUHM. (*cf.* vs. 7, 12); Illustrious art thou, BRL.

^z Ob. 16.

9
a Ps. 22:22;
 40:10.
b Songs, Ex.
 15:1.
c Praise, Ju. 5:3.
d Jacob, Gen.
 25:25.
e See "Israel,"
 Deut. 4:1.

10
f Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
g The Right-
 eous, Ps. 24:4.

h Power of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
i See "Music,"
 1 Chr. 6:31.
j Asaph, 11 Chr.
 29:30.

1
k See "Sons of
 Jacob," Gen.
 25:26.
l See "Tribes,"
 Num. 36:9.
m Kingdom of
 Judah, 1 Ki.
 12:23.
n Ps. 48:3.
o Name, Acts
 16:18.

2
p Gen. 14:18.
q Tabernacle,
 Gen. 25:9.
9 Or, *covert*.
r Ps. 9:11;
 132:13;
 135:21.
10 Or, *lair*.
s Zion, Is. 52:1.

3
t Ps. 46:9.
u See "Arch-
 ery," 1 Sam.
 20:20.
11 Or, *fiery shafts*
Or, lightning.
v Weapons, See
 "War," Josh.
 22:12.
w Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
x See "War,"
 Josh. 22:12.

4
y Glory of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
z Glory, Ps. 7:5.

up the Light of thy Countenance—Ps. 4:6. Who coverest thyself with Light—Ps. 104:2. If I say surely the Darkness—Ps. 139:11, 12.

New Testament References.—John was a burning—John 5:35. Put on Armor of Light—Rom. 13:12. Bring to Light Hidden Things—I Cor. 4:5. Until Day dawn and Day Star arise—II Pet. 1:19. Were once Darkness but now Light—Eph. 5:9.

4

1 Or, *More than*.
a Mountain, Ex.
3:12.

5

b Is. 10:12;
46:12.
c Spoil, Is. 9:3.
d Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Hand, Gen.
16:12.

6

g Ps. 80:16.
h Chariot, I Ki.
20:1.
i Ps. 78:53; Ex.
15:1, 21.
j See "Anim-
als," Gen.
2:20.

7

k Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
l Ps. 130:3;
Ezra 9:15;
Nah. 1:6; Mal.
3:2; Rev. 6:17.
m Anger, Pr.
15:1.
n Wrath of God,
Gen. 1:1.

8

o Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
p Heaven, Deut.
26:15.
q Earth, Gen.
2:1.

9

r Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.
s Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
t See "Chri-
stian Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.

10

2 Or, *restrain*.

11

u Vows, Num.
14:30.

¹ From the ^a mountains of
prey.

5 The ^b stouthearted are made
a ^c spoil,
They have ^d slept their sleep;
And none of the ^e men of
might have found their
^f hands.

6 At thy ^g rebuke, O God of
Jacob,
Both ^h i chariot and ⁱ horse
are cast into a dead
sleep.

7 Thou, even thou, art ^k to be
feared;
And ^l who may stand in thy
sight when once thou art
^{m n} angry?

8 O Thou didst cause sentence
to be heard from ^p heaven;
The ^q earth feared, and was
still,

9 When God arose to ^r judg-
ment,
To ^s save all the ^t meek of
the earth. [Sēlāh

10 Surely the wrath of man shall
praise thee:

The residue of wrath shalt
thou ² gird upon thee.

11 ^u Vow, and pay unto Jē-hōl-
vāh your God:

Let all that are round about

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). mountains of
prey—*i.e.* coming down from, *Sept. Kimehi*.
Ol. Hu. Ric. Pe.; everlasting mountains,
BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. The . . . spoil
—The daring fighters were drawn away,
BAETH. are made a spoil—slept their
(last) sleep, BRI. have slept—sleep, *Var.*
none—all, BAETH. DUHM; omit, BRI.
men of might—men of war, BRI.; heroes.
BAETH. have found—did not find,
BRI.; refused, BAETH. hands—arm,
BAETH.; (spoil), BRI. V. 6. Both—
Omit, BRI. cast . . . sleep—sank into a
sleep, DUHM; were benumbed, BAETH.;
fell into a deep sleep, BRI. V. 7. Thou
. . . feared—Terrible art thou, BAETH.
DUHM; awe-inspiring art Thou (O God),
BRI. and . . . angry—and who can stand
before Thine anger, BRI. in thy sight—be-
fore thee, BAETH. DUHM. V. 8. cause—
let . . . be, BRI. earth—land, BRI. still
—quiet, BRI. V. 9. save—help, BAETH.
meek—afflicted, BRI. earth—land, BRI.
V. 10. Surely the—For the, *Var.*; Let,
BRI. shall praise—must praise, BAETH.;
praise, BRI. The residue . . . thee—
With a residue of wrath wilt thou gird thy-
self, *He. Hi. Hu. Di. Kay. De.*; The re-
mainder of the races celebrate festivals to
thee, DUHM; Let the remainder of wrath
keep festival, BRI.; omit, BAETH. V. 11.
him . . . feared—the Terrible One, BRI.
BAETH. V. 12. He shall cut off—He doth
cut off, *Var.*; Who taketh away, BRI.

him ^v bring ^w presents unto
him that ought to be
feared.

12 He will cut off the ^x spirit of
^y princes:
He is ^z terrible to the ^a kings
of the earth.

**b Comfort in c d Trouble from recall-
ing God's Mighty Deeds.**

For the ^e Chief Musician; ^f after the man-
ner of Jeduthun. A Psalm of ^g Asaph.

77 I will ^h cry unto God
with my voice,
Even unto God with my
ⁱ voice; and he will give
^j ear unto me.

2 In the ^k day of my trouble I
^l sought the Lord:

My ^m hand was stretched out
in the ⁿ night, and slacked
not;

My ^o soul ^p refused to be com-
forted.

3 I ^q remember God, and am
^r disquieted:

I ^s ^t complain, and my spirit
³ is overwhelmed. [Sēlāh

4 ^u Thou holdest mine ^v eyes
watching:

spirit—*i.e.* courage, BRI.; haughtiness,
BAETH. **Ps. 77.**—V. 1. will cry (vs. 1, 3, 6
(to heart), and of course 7–9, for grammatical
reasons, are regarded by *Ev. De.* as the
echo of the Psalmist's emotions in the past,
and placed accordingly in inverted commas),
he will—may he, *Var.* V. 2. day—time,
BAETH. stretched out—stretched (*lit.*
poured) forth, *Var.* trouble—distress,
BRI. BAETH. DUHM. sought the
Lord—do seek Him, BRI. and slacked not
—and became not tired, BAETH. DUHM;
without growing numb, BRI. refused—
doth refuse, BRI.; would not let itself,
BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. I remember . . .
is—If I think of God, then I moan; If I
muse, my spirit is, *Ev. De. Ch., and sub-
stantially He. Hi. Hu.* (presents also in *n*);
I will remember and I will moan, I will
muse and my spirit will faint, BRI. re-
member—will think, BAETH. and am
disquieted—and sigh, BAETH. I com-
plain—will reflect, BAETH. is over-
whelmed—linguishes, BAETH. DUHM.
V. 4. Thou . . . watching—Thou didst
hold mine eyelids (*viz. from closing*), *Ge.*
Ev. Hi. De. BAETH.; I do lay hold of the
night watches with mine eyes, BRI.; Mine
eyes are bound in night watching, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 10. The residue . . .
thee—So DR. KIRK.; The residue of thy
wrath shall hold festival to thee, *Sept.*
Vulgo. Bo. Ev. (l.) Duhm.; BRI.; omit,
BAETH. **Ps. 77**—V. 1. Even . . . me—
Omit, BRI.

v Offering, Gen.
22:2.
w Presents,
II Sam. 8:10.

12

x Spirit, Job
4:15.
y Princes, Num.
2:7.
z Ps. 50:14.
a King, Deut.
17:15.

b Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
c Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

d Adversity,
Job 19:6.
e See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.

f Ps. 62 title.
g Asaph, II Chr.
29:30.

1

h Cry, Lu. 18:7.
i Voice, Gen.
27:22.
j Ear, Ex.
29:20.

2

k Day, Lev.
25:8.
l Seeking, Lu.
13:24.

m Hand
stretched out,
Gen. 16:12.

n Night, Ps.
19:2.

o Soul, Job 4:15.
p Gen. 37:35.

3

q See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
r See "Con-
science," Acts
24:16.

s Complaint,
Col. 3:13.

t Ps. 61:2;
143:4.

3 Or, *fainteth*.

4

u Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
v Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

- 4
a Adversity,
Job 19:6.
b Ps. 39:9.
- 5
c Day, Lev.
25:8.
d Ps. 44:1;
143:5; Deut.
32:7; Is. 51:9.
e Year, Lev.
25:8.
- 6
f Songs, Ex.
15:1.
g Night, Ps.
19:2.
h Ps. 4:4.
i Hearts, Acts
15:9.
j Spirit, Job
4:15.
- 7
k Ps. 44:9.
l Ps. 85:1, 5.
- 8
m Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
n Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
o Promises of
God, John
14:2.
p II Pet. 3:9.
- 9
q Is. 49:15.
r Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
s Anger,
Pr. 15:1.
- 10
t Ps. 31:22;
73:15.
1 Or, *This is my
grief, That the
right hand of
the Most High
doth change.*
u Hand,
Gen. 16:12.
- 11
v Ps. 105:5;
143:5.
2 Heb. *Jah.*
w Signs and
Wonders, Acts
2:22.
x Miracles, Mk.
16:17.

I am so ^atroubled that I
^bcannot speak.
5 I have considered the ^cdays
of old,
The ^cyears of ancient times.
6 I call to remembrance my
^fsong in the ^gnight:
I ^hcommune with mine own
ⁱheart;
And my ^jspirit maketh dili-
gent search.
7 Will the Lord ^kcast off for
ever?
And will he be ^lfavorable no
more?
8 Is his ^mlovingkindness clean
gone for ever?
Doth his ⁿpromise fail for
evermore?
9 Hath God ^oforgotten to be
gracious?
Hath he in ^sanger shut up his
tender mercies? [Sē'lāh
10 And I said, ^t"This is my in-
firmity;
But I will remember the years
of the right ^uhand of the
Most High.
11 I will make mention of the
^vdeeds of ²Jē-hō'vāh;
For I will remember thy
^wx wonders of old.

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). am—was, *Var.*
so troubled—disturbed, BRL. BAETH.
cannot—could not, *Var.* V. 5. have con-
sidered—do consider, BRL.; considered,
Ev. He. Kay. of ancient times—long
gone past, BAETH.; of former ages will
I remember, BRL. V. 6. I . . . night—
My soliloquizing in the night (is) with my
mind, BRL. I call . . . commune—I will
call . . . will muse in, *Var.* song—i.e.
the thanksgivings the Psalmist used to utter
in the time of his prosperity, *Var.*; cf. Job
35:10; playing on string instruments,
BAETH. commune—murmur, BAETH.;
will muse, *Var.* BRL.; meditate, DUHM.
my . . . search—search into my spirit,
DUHM. my spirit maketh—with my
spirit make, BRL. maketh diligent search
—investigateth, BAETH. diligent search—
anxious, *Var.* V. 7. will . . . ever?—For
ages will He reject? BRL. ever—all times,
DUHM. favorable—merciful, BAETH.;
friendly, DUHM. V. 8. Is . . . ever?—Is
there a cessation of his kindness forever?
BRL. clean gone—at an end, BAETH.; at
an end for all generations, BRL. fail—
cease, BAETH. for evermore—for genera-
tions and generations, BAETH. V. 9.
Hath he—Or, BRL. tender mercies—
compassion, BRL. V. 10. And—Then,
BRL. This is my infirmity—It is my sick-
ness (Jer. 10:19), *He. Hu. Pe.*; my woe,
Ev. Hi. De. (as we might say, my cross,
Hi.); I have begun with this, BRL.
infirmity—pain, DUHM.; hurt, BAETH.

12 I will ^ymeditate also upon
all thy work,
And muse on thy doings.
13 Thy way, O God, is ^zin the
^asanctuary:
^bWho is a great ^cgod like
unto God?
14 Thou art the ^dGod that do-
est wonders:
Thou hast made known thy
strength among the peo-
ples.
15 Thou hast with thine ^earm
^fredeemed thy people,
The ^gsons of ^hJacob and
ⁱJoseph. [Sē'lāh
16 The ^jk waters saw thee, O
God;
The waters saw thee, they
^mwere afraid:
The depths also trembled.
17 The ⁿclouds poured out
water;
The skies ⁿsent out a sound:
Thine ^parrows also went
abroad.
18 The voice of thy ⁿthunder
was in the ^qwhirlwind;
The ⁿlightnings lightened
the world:
The ^rearth trembled and
shook.
19 Thy ^sway was in the sea,

But . . . High—Even (during, *Ev. He.*)
the years of, &c., *De.*; That the right
hand of the Most High hath changed,
all versions, *Lo. Hi. Hu. Pe. R marg.* (the
withdrawal of his help, Ps. 74:11); The
years of the right hand 'Elyon, BRL.; That
the right hand of the highest has changed,
BAETH. DUHM. V. 11. make men-
tion—commemorate, BRL. For—Yea,
BRL. V. 12. meditate—murmur, DUHM.
Work—doing, BAETH. DUHM. doings
—works, BAETH.; deeds, DUHM. V.
13. is in the sanctuary—is holy,
BAETH.; was in holiness, DUHM.; in
sanctity, BRL.; is in holiness, *Var.* God
. . . God—'El like Yahweh, BRL. V. 14.
Thou hast—Who, BRL. strength—might,
BAETH. V. 16. were afraid—trembled,
BAETH. DUHM.; were in pangs, BRL.
depths—waves, BAETH.; oceans, DUHM.
V. 17. skies sent out a sound—skies gave
their voice, BRL.; clouds of heaven thun-
dered, BAETH. the heavens thundered,
DUHM. abroad—hither and thither,
BAETH.; round about, DUHM. V. 18.
the voice . . . whirlwind—the thunder of
thy wheel resounded, BAETH.; Thy thun-
der resounded with rolling, DUHM.
voice—sound, BRL. was in the whirlwind
—So *Ge. Ev. Hi. De.*; rolled along, *AE.*
Ev. Hu. Rie. Pe. lightened—illuminated,
BRL. world—earth, BAETH. DUHM.
V. 19. Thy . . . sea—in the sea Thou
didst tread with Thy horses, BRL.

- 12
y Ps. 145:5.
- 13
3 Or, *in holiness.*
z Ps. 63:2;
73:17.
a See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
b One God
alone, Gen.
1:1.
c See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
- 14
d Ps. 106:8.
- 15
e Arm, Ju.
15:14.
f Redemption,
Mt. 20:22;
g Son, Gen.
21:19.
h Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
i Joseph, Gen.
30:24.
- 16
j Waters, Ps.
95:5.
k Ps. 114:3; Ex.
14:21; Hab.
3:8, 10.
l See "Deliver-
ance from
Bondage,"
Ex. 15:13.
m Fear, Gen.
9:2.
4 Or, *were in
pain.*
- 17
n See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
37:29.
o See "Rain,"
Deut. 11:14.
p See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
- 18
q Wind, Job
27:21.
r Earth, Gen.
2:1.
- 19
s Is. 51:10;
Hab. 3:15.

19

a Path, Is.
40:14.
b See "Feet,"
Gen. 18:4.

20

c See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
d Flock, Lu.
12:32.
e Moses, Ex.
3:4.
f Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
g Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
h See "Faith-
fulness," I Cor.
4:17.

1

i Is. 51:4.
j Ear, Ex.
29:20.
k Law, Jer.
31:24.
l Or, *teaching*.
Is. 55:3.
m Words, Pr.
15:23.
n Word of God,
John 6:63.
o Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

2

p Ps. 49:4; Mt.
13:35.
q Parables of
the Old Testa-
ment, II Sam.
12:1.
r Parables of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
s Pr. 1:6.

3

t Fathers, Ex.
21:15.

4

u Ps. 145:4; Ex.
12:26; Deut.
11:19; Job
15:18; Is.
38:19; Joel 1:3.
v Children, Gen.
3:16.
w Ps. 22:30.
x Praise, Ju.
5:3.

5

y See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
z Israel, Deut.
4:1.
a See "Law,"
Jer. 31:24.

And thy ^a paths in the great
waters,
And thy ^b footsteps were not
known.

20 Thou ^c leddest thy people
like a ^d flock,
By the hand of ^e Mōšēs and
^f Aārōn.

^g God's Guidance of his People in spite
of their ^h Unfaithfulness.

Maschil of Asaph.

78 ⁱ Give ^j ear, O my peo-
ple, to my ^k law:

^l Incline your ears to the
^m words of my ⁿ mouth.

2 I will ^o open my mouth in a
^p parable;

I will utter ^q dark sayings of
old,

3 Which we have heard and
known,

And our ^r fathers have told us.

4 We will ^s not hide them from
their ^t children,

Telling to the ^u generation to
come the ^v praises of Jē-
hō-vāh,

And his strength, and his
wondrous works that he
hath done.

5 For he established a ^w testi-
mony in Jacob,

And appointed a law in ^x Īś-
rā-ēl,

Which he commanded our
fathers,

That they should ^y make

Var. Rend.—V. 19 (*cont.*). in--through,
BAETH. DUHM. paths--path, DUHM.
PS. 78.—V. 1. Give ear . . . to—Par-
take of, BAETH. law—teaching, *Ew. Hu. Hi. De.* BAETH. BRI. *r marg.* V. 2. parable—proverb, BAETH.; poem, BRI. I . . . old—I will let riddles flow forth out of ancient time, BAETH.; I will pour forth of ancient times in my enigma, BRI. utter—*Lit.* pour forth, *Var.* V. 3. and—What, *Ew. Hu. De. Pe. Kay.* BRI. V. 4. We . . . children—It was not hid-
den from their sons, DUHM. children—
sons, BAETH.; We will not hide from,
&c., *Ew. Hu. De. Pe. Kay.* to come—a
coming, BRI. the later, BAETH.; follow-
ing, DUHM. strength . . . works—might
and wonders, BAETH.; might and won-
drous deeds, BRI. V. 5. testimony—warn-
ing, BAETH. appointed—gave, BAETH.;
created, DUHM. law—order, BAETH.
Which—As, BAETH. children—sons,
BRI. BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. That . . .
born—in order that a coming generation
might know, sons to be born, BRI. to

them known to their chil-
dren;

6 ^b That the generation to come
might know *them*, even
^c the children that should
be born;

Who should arise and tell
them to their children,

7 That they might set their
^d hope in God,

And ^e not forget the works of
God,

But ^f keep his command-
ments,

8 And might ^g not be as their
fathers,

A ^h stubborn and rebellious
generation,

A generation ⁱ that set not
their ^j heart aright,

And whose ^k spirit was not
^l stedfast with God.

9 The ^m children of ⁿ Ē-phrā-
īm, being ^o armed and
^p carrying bows,

^q Turned back in the ^r day of
^s battle.

10 They kept not the ^t covenant
of God,

And ^u refused to ^v walk in his
law;

11 And they forgot his doings,
And his wondrous works that
he had showed them.

12 ^x ^y ^z Marvellous things did he
in the sight of their fa-
thers,

In the ^a land of ^b Ē-gypt, in
the ^c ^d field of ^e Zō-an.

come—later, BAETH. DUHM. know
them—experience it, BAETH. V. 6.
Who should arise—that they might rise
up (arise, *Var.*), *Var.* BRI. children—
sons, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. V. 7. set
—put, BRI. hope—trust, BAETH.
DUHM. Works—deeds, BAETH. V. 8.
And might—That they may, BRI. re-
bellious—insolent, BAETH. set . . .
aright—set not firm their heart, *Ew. Hu. Hi. Pe.*; did not fix its mind, BRI.;
of an inconstant heart, BAETH. not sted-
fast with God—not true to God, BAETH.;
not faithful to 'El, BRI. V. 9. The
. . . turned—armed with a deceitful bow,
They turned, BRI.; The Ephraimites
were a deceitful bow, They turned, DUHM.
children—sons, BAETH. being . . .
bows—armed archers, BAETH. V. 11.
his wondrous work—the wondrous deeds,
BRI. had showed them—had let them
see, BAETH. V. 12. Marvellous things
—Wonders, BRI. BAETH.

6

b The Law
taught, Jer.
31:24.
c Ps. 22:31.

7

d Hope, Pr.
23:18.
e Ingratitude,
Hos. 13:6.
f Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
g Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.

8

h II Chr. 30:7;
Ez. 20:18.
i Deut. 9:7, 24;
31:27; Ju.
2:19; Is. 30:9.
2 Or, *that pre-
pared not their
heart*.
j Heart, Acts
15:9.
k Spirit, Job
4:15.
l Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.

9

m See "Tribes,"
Num. 36:9.
n Ephraim,
Num. 36:35.
o See "Arms
and Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.
p Archery,
I Sam. 20:20.
q V. 37; Job
11:13.
r Day, Lev.
25:8.
s See "Battle-
fields," Num.
20:17.
t See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.

10

u Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
v Rebellion, Ez.
20:8.
w Walking, Col.
1:10.

12

x Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
y Signs and
Wonders, Acts
2:22.
z Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
a Land, Gen.
23:15.
b Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
c V. 43; Num.
13:22; Is.
19:11; 30:4;
Ez. 30:14.
d Field, Num.
20:17.
e Zoan, Num.
13:22.

13
a Ps. 74:13;
136:13; Ex.
14:21.
b Sea, Ex.
14:21.
c Ps. 33:7; Ex.
15:8.

14
d See "Day,"
Lev. 25:8.
e Cloud of
Glory, Ex.
14:19.
f Night, Ps.
19:2.
g Light, Ps.
74:16.
h Fire, Lev.
10:2.

15
i Ps. 105:41;
114:8; Ex.
17:6; Is.
48:21; 1 Cor.
10:4.
j Rock, 1 Cor.
10:4.
k Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
l Drink,
Hos. 4:18.

16
m Num. 20:8,
10, 11.
n Rivers, Is.
32:2.

17
o See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
q Deut. 9:22;
Is. 63:10.
r Desert, Jer.
17:6.
1 Or, *a dry land*.

18
s Vs. 41, 56; Ps.
95:9; 106:14;
Deut. 6:16;
1 Cor. 10:9.
t See "Tempta-
tion," Pr.
1:10.
u Heart, Acts
15:9.
v Num. 11:4.
w Food, Gen.
9:3.
2 Or, *for them-
selves*.

19
x Ex. 16:3;
Num. 11:4;
20:3; 21:5.
y Table, II Ki.
4:10.

20
z See v. 15.
a Bread, Gen.
3:19.
b Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

21
c Anger, Pr.
15:1.

13 He ^aclaved the ^bsea, and
caused them to pass
through;
And he made the waters to
stand ^cas a heap.

14 In the ^dday-time also he led
them with a ^ecloud,
And all the ^fnight with a
^glight of ^hfire.

15 He ⁱclaved ^jrocks in the ^kwil-
derness,
And gave them ^ldrink abun-
dantly as out of the
depths.

16 He ^mbrought streams also out
of the rock,
And caused waters to run
down like ⁿrivers.

17 ^oYet went they on still to sin
against him,
To ^prebel against the Most
High in ^rthe desert.

18 And they ^stempted God in
their ^theart
By asking ^vfood ²according
to their desire.

19 Yea, they spake against God;
They said, ^xCan God pre-
pare a ^ytable in the wilder-
ness?

20 Behold, he ^zsmote the rock,
so that waters gushed out,
And streams overflowed;
Can he give ^abread also?
Will he provide ^bflesh for his
people?

21 Therefore Jê-hôz-vâh heard,
and was ^cwroth;
And a fire was kindled
against Jacob,
And anger also went up
against Îs-â-râ-êl;

Var. Rend.—V. 13. heap—dam, BAETH.
a cloud—the cloud, BRI. V. 15. abun-
dantly—in fulness, BAETH. depths—
floods, BAETH. V. 16. brought . . . out
—let . . . come, BAETH. rock—crag,
Var. BRI. rivers—streams, V. 17. Then
they sinned against Him, Rebelled against
Elyon in the thirsty land, BRI. V. 18.
heart—minds, BRI. food—meat, R.
desire—*Lil.* soul; appetite, BRI.; lust, R.
V. 19. prepare—cover, BAETH. V. 20.
Can he—Is he also able, BRI. will—Or,
BRI. V. 21. wroth—angry, BAETH.;
impetuous, DUHM. against—in, BAETH.
V. 22. Because—For, BRI. salvation—
help, BAETH. V. 23. Yet—Then, BRI.;
and (or, Yet), Var. skies—clouds, BAETH.
V. 24. food from heaven—corn (grain,

22 Because they ^dbelieved not
in God,
And trusted not in his ^esalva-
tion.

23 Yet he commanded the skies
above,
And ^fopened the ^gdoors of
heaven;

24 And he ^hrained down ⁱmân-
nâ upon them to eat,
And gave them ^jfood from
heaven.

25 ^kMan did eat the bread of
the mighty:
He sent them food ^lto the
full.

26 He ^mcaused the east ⁿwind
to blow in the ^oheavens;
And by his ^ppower he guided
the south wind.

27 He rained ^qflesh also upon
them as the ^rdust,
And ^swinged birds as the
^tsand of the seas:

28 And he let it fall in the midst
of their ^ucamp,
Round about their habita-
tions.

29 So they did ^veat, and were
well filled;
And he gave them their own
desire.

30 They were not estranged
from ^wthat which they de-
sired,
Their food was yet in their
^xmouths,

31 When the ^yanger of God
went up against them,
And slew of the ^zfattest of
them,

BRI.) of heaven, BRI. BAETH. R. V. 25.
Man—everyone, Var. BAETH. food to
the full—provision to satiety, BRI.; liv-
ing in abundance, BAETH. V. 26. He
heavens—Thou led on the east wind,
BRI. power—strength, BRI. V. 27.
also upon them—down, BRI. winged
birds—flying birds, BAETH.; fowl, BRI.
V. 28. their—the, BRI. habitations—
dwellings, BRI.; dwelling-place, BAETH.
V. 29. well filled—satisfied, BRI. gave—
brought, BRI. their own desire—that they
lusted after, R. V. 30. They . . . desired
—yet they had not forgotten their desire,
BAETH.; and desire became loathing,
BRI. that . . . food—their lust; their
meat, Var. R. V. 31. When—And, BRI.
against them—*Omit.* slew—murdered,
BAETH.

22
d Faith, Ex.
11:1.
e Salvation,
Acts 2:40.

23
f Gen. 7:11;
Mal. 3:10.
g Door, Ex.
12:22.

24
h Ex. 16:4.
i Manna, Num.
11:6.
j Ps. 105:40;
John 6:31.
3 Heb. *grain*.

25
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
4 Or, *Every one*.
l Ex. 16:3.

26
m Providence of
God.
n Num. 11:31.
5 Heb. *led forth
the east wind*.
o Wind, Job
27:21.
p Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
q Power of God,
Gen. 1:1.

27
r Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
s Dust, Is.
65:25.
t Ps. 105:40;
Ex. 16:13.
u Birds, Gen.
9:2.
v Sand, Ps.
139:18.

28
w Encampment,
Num. 31:10.

29
x Num. 11:19,
20.

30
y See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
z Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

31
a Is. 10:6.
b Fatness, Ps.
73:7.

^a ³¹ Death Penalty for Violations of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^b Young Men, I John 2:14.
^c Israel, Deut. 4:1.

^d Num. Chaps. 14; 16; 17.
^e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^f Num. 14:11.
^g Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^h Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
ⁱ Works of God, Ps. 8:3.

^j Num. 14:29, 35.
^k Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
^l Year, Lev. 25:8.
^m See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

ⁿ Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^o Num. 21:7;
^p Hos. 5:15.
^q Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^r Ps. 63:1.

^s See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
^t See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^u Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
^v Redemption, Mt. 20:22.

^w Flattery, I Thess. 2:5.
^x Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^y Lying, Lev. 19:11.
^z Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

^a ³⁷ See "Heart," Acts 15:9.
^b V. 8; Ps. 51:10.
^c Or, *steadfast*.
^d See "Covenant," Gen. 17:2.

^e ³⁸ Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^g Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

^h ³⁹ Ps. 103:14;
ⁱ Job 10:9.
^j Compassion of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
^l Wind, Job 27:21.
^m Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.

ⁿ ⁴⁰ Ps. 106:43;
^o 107:11.

And ^a smote down the
^b young men of ^c Īṣ-rā-ēl.
 32 For all this they ^d sinned still,
 And ^e believed not in his
^{g h} wondrous works.

33 Therefore ⁱ their days did he
 consume in ^k vanity,
 And their ^l years in ^m terror.

34 ⁿ When he slew them, then
 they ^o inquired after him;
 And they ^p returned and
 sought God ^q earnestly.

35 And they ^r remembered that
^s God was their ^t rock,
 And the Most High God
 their ^u redeemer.

36 But they ^v flattered him with
 their ^w mouth,
 And ^x lied unto him with
 their ^y tongue.

37 For their ^z heart was not
^a right with him,
 Neither were they ^b faithful
 in his covenant.

38 But he, being ^c merciful,
^d forgave their iniquity,
 and ^e destroyed them not:
 Yea, many a time turned he
 his anger away,
 And did not stir up all his
 wrath.

39 And ^f he remembered that
^h they were but flesh,
 A ⁱ wind that passeth away,
 and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they ^k rebel
 against him in the wilder-
 ness,

And ^l grieve him in the ^m des-
 ert!

Var. Rend.—V. 31 (*cont.*). smote . . . men—bowed down the choicest, BRI. smote down—struck . . . dead to the ground, BAETH. V. 33. consume in vanity—make to vanish in a breath, *Pe.*: consumed as a breath, BRI, BAETH. in terror—in terrors, *Var.*: He made to haste away in suddenness, BRI.: suddenly, BAETH. V. 34. If he slew them, they sought Him, and again diligently sought ^{El}, BRI. slew—destroyed, BAETH. earnestly—early, *R.* V. 36. But they flattered—and they beguiled, BRI. flattered—slandered, BAETH. V. 37. For—But, BAETH. was . . . him—did not hold fast to, BAETH. right—Or, firm, BAETH. V. 38. But . . . not—But He is compassionate (and gracious), He covers over and destroys not, BRI. merciful—full of compassion, *R.* V. 39. iniquity—guilt, BAETH. wind—breath, BAETH. that . . . again—passing away

41 And they turned again and
ⁿ tempted God,
 And ^o provoked the ^p Holy
 One of Īṣ-rā-ēl.

42 They ^q remembered not ^r his
 hand,
 Nor the day when he ^s re-
 deemed them from the ad-
 versary;

43 How he set his ^t signs in
^u Ē-ṣypt,
 And his wonders in the ^v field
 of ^w Zō-ān,

44 And ^x turned their ^y rivers
 into ^z blood,
 And their streams, so that
 they could not drink.

45 He sent among them swarms
 of ^{a b} flies, which devoured
 them;

And ^{c d} frogs, which de-
 stroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase
 unto the ^e caterpillar,
 And their ^f labor unto the
^h locust.

47 He ^s destroyed their ⁱ vines
 with ^{j k} hail,
 And their ^l sycomore-trees
 with ^m frost.

48 He gave over their ⁿ cattle
 also to the hail,
 And their ^o flocks to hot
^k thunderbolts.

49 He ^p cast upon them the
 fierceness of his ^{q r} anger,
 Wrath, and indignation, and
^{s t} trouble,

not to return, BRI. V. 41. And . . . God—again and again, they tempted, BRI. and provoked—*Omit*, BRI.; pained, *Var.*: grieved, BAETH. V. 42. redeemed—freed, BAETH. adversary, BAETH. V. 43. How . . . in—When He put His miracles in, BRI. and . . . field—His marvels in the country, BRI. V. 44. and turned—When he turned, BRI. rivers—Nile—canals, *Var.*: Nile, BAETH.; canals, BAETH. V. 45. among . . . which—forth swarms of flies and, BRI. swarms of flies—dog-flies, *Var.*: insects, BAETH. which destroyed—and destroyed, BRI. V. 46. increase—growth, BAETH. caterpillar—gnawer, BAETH. V. 47. destroyed—slew, BRI. frost—Sense of original quite uncertain: from the context, perhaps, the lightning, *Hi.*: or, great hail-stones, *R marg.*, *De* (virtually). V. 48. hail—pestilence, BRI. flocks . . . thunderbolts—herds to the flame of fever, BRI. hot thunderbolts—flames, BAETH. V. 49. cast—sent, BAETH.; sent forth, BRI. trouble—distress, BRI.

^l Ps. 95:10; Is. 63:10; Eph. 4:30.
^m Desert, Jer. 17:6.

ⁿ Num. 14:22.
^o Ps. 89:18;
^p II Ki. 19:22.
^q Or, *limited*.
^r See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.

^s Ingratitude, Hos. 13:6.
^t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^u Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

^v Num. 105:27.
^w Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^x Field, Num. 20:17.
^y Zoan, Num. 13:22.

^z Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
^a Rivers, Is. 32:2.
^b Blood, Lev. 17:11.

^c See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
^d Ex. 8:24.
^e See "Rep- tiles," Pr. 30:28.
^f Ex. 8:6.

^g See "Worms," Is. 66:24.
^h Ps. 105:34;
ⁱ I Ki. 8:37.
^j Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^k Ex. 10:14.

^l Heb. *killed*.
^m Vine, Is. 5:2.
ⁿ Ex. 9:23.
^o See "Meteor- ology," Gen. 27:39.
^p See "Plants and Trees," Pr. 144:12.
^q Or, *great hail- stones*.

^r Ex. 9:19.
^s Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
^t Flocks, Lu. 12:32.

^u Ex. 15:7.
^v Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^w Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
^x Adversity, Job 19:6.
^y Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

49

1 Heb. *A sending.*
a Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
b Evil, Ps. 97:10.

50

2 Heb. *levelled.*
c Path, Is. 40:14.
d Job 27:22.
e Soul, Job 4:15.
f Death, Rom. 5:12.
g Ex. 12:29, 30.
3 Or, *their beasts to the murrain.*
h Life, Gen. 2:7.
i Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

51

j Ps. 105:36; 135:8; 136:10.
k First-born, Ex. 13:1.
l Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
m Gen. 49:3.
4 Heb. *beginning.* See Deut. 21:17.
n Tents, Num. 24:5.
o Ham, Gen. 6:10.

52

p Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
q See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
r Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
s Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
t Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
u Ps. 77:20.

53

v Ex. 14:19, 20.
w Fear, Ex. 9:2.
x Ps. 106:11; Ex. 14:27, 28.
y Sea, Ex. 14:21.
z Enemy, Job 31:29.

54

a Ex. 15:17.
5 Or, *his holy border.*
b See "Sinai," Ex. 19:2.
c Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
6 Or, *mountain land.*

55

d Ps. 44:2.
e See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
f Nations, Gen. 10:32.
g Ps. 105:11; 135:12; Josh. 23:4.
h Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.
i Tribes, Num. 36:9.

56

j Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

k Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6. *l* See v. 40. *m* Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1. *57 n* Backsliding, Lu. 9:62. *o* Treachery, Jer. 9:8. *p* Ez. 20:28. *q* Fathers, Ex. 21:15. *r* Deception, Jer. 37:31. *s* See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

¹ A band of ^a angels of ^b evil.
 50 He ² made a ^c path for his anger;
 He ^d spared not their ^e soul from ^f death,
 But ^g gave ^h their ⁱ life over to the ^j pestilence,
 51 And ^k smote all the ^l first-born in ^m 'Ēg̃ypt,
 The ⁿ chief of their strength in the ^o tents of ^p Ham.
 52 But he ^q led forth his own people like ^r sheep,
 And guided them in the ^s wilderness ^t like a flock.
 53 And he led them ^u safely, so that they ^v feared not;
 But ^w the sea overwhelmed their ^x enemies.
 54 And ^y he brought them to ^z the border of his sanctuary,
 To this ^b ^c mountain, which his right hand had gotten.
 55 He ^d drove out the ^e nations also before them,
 And ^f allotted them for an ^h inheritance by line,
 And made the ⁱ tribes of 'Īs' rā-ēl to dwell in their tents.
 56 Yet they ^j tempted and ^k rebelled against the Most High God,
 And ^m kept not his testimonies;
 57 But ⁿ turned back, and ^o dealt treacherously like their ^p fathers:
 They were turned aside like a ^r deceitful ^s bow.

Var. Rend.—V. 49 (*cont.*). A . . . evil—(Even) a mission of the angels of misfortune, *Ev. Hi. Hu. De. Kay*; a mission of angels of evils, BRL. BAETH. V. 50. made—levels, BRL. soul—life, BRL. V. 51. chief—*Rather*, beginning (Gen. 49:3). *Var.*: first, BRL. BAETH. DUHM their—the, BAETH. strength—manly strength, BAETH. DUHM. V. 53. safely—in confidence, BRL. overwhelmed—covered, BRL. BAETH. V. 54. to . . . sanctuary—unto his holy border, *Var.*: to His sacred border, BRL.; into his holy dominion, BAETH. gotten—purchased, R. V. 55. He drove—And drove, BRL. V. 56. Yet—Then, BRL. kept . . . testimonies heeded not his warnings, BAETH. V. 57. dealt treacherously—were faithless, BAETH.

58 For they ^t provoked him to anger with their ^u high places,
 And moved him to ^v jealousy with their ^w ^x graven images.
 59 ^y When God heard *this*, he was wroth,
 And greatly ^z abhorred 'Īs' rā-ēl;
 60 So that he ^a forsook the ^b tabernacle of ^c Shi'loḥ,
 The tent which he placed among men;
 61 And delivered his ^d strength into ^e captivity,
 And his ^f ^g glory ^h into the adversary's hand.
 62 He ⁱ ^j gave his people over also unto the ^k sword,
 And was wroth with his inheritance.
 63 ^l Fire devoured their ^m young men;
 And their ⁿ virgins had no ^o marriage-song.
 64 Their ^p priests fell by the sword;
 And their ^r widows made no ^s lamentation.
 65 Then the Lord ^t ^u awakened as one out of sleep,
 Like a ^v mighty man that ^w shouteth ^x by reason of ^y wine.
 66 And he ^z smote his adversaries backward:
 He put them to a perpetual ^a reproach.

V. 58. For they—And, BRL. V. 59. God heard, and was furious; and refused Israel altogether, BRL. BAETH. V. 60. So . . . forsook—Then He rejected, BRL.; He rejected, BAETH. tabernacle—dwelling-place, *Var.* BAETH. which . . . men—that He made to dwell among mankind, BRL. V. 61. delivered—delivered up, BRL. strength—might, BAETH. glory—ornament, BRL. BAETH. V. 62. He . . . unto—And gave up His people to, BRL. and was wroth with—and became furious against, BRL. V. 63. had . . . marriage-song—were not praised in song (marriage-song, BRL.), *Var.*, BRL.; remained uncelebrated, BAETH. V. 64. made no lamentations—did not cry, BAETH.; did not sing dirges, BRL. V. 65. the Lord—Adonay, BRL. mighty man—hero, BAETH. BRL. that . . . wine—*So He. De. Pe. Kay.*; (who was, BAETH.) overcome of wine, *Schu. Ge. Ev. Hi. BAETH.* V. 66. adversaries—enemies, BAETH. perpetual—everlasting, BRL.

58

t Deut. 4:25; 1 Ki. 14:9; Is. 65:3.
u High Places, Deut. 12:2.
v Jealousy of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Images, I Ki. 15:13.
x Ex. 20:4; Lev. 26:1; Deut. 4:25.

59

y Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
z Lev. 26:30; Deut. 32:19; Amos 6:8.

60

a V. 67; I Sam. 4:11; Jer. 7:12, 14; 26:6.
b Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
c Shiloh, Josh. 18:1.

61

d Ps. 63:2; 132:8.
e Captivity, Num. 24:22.
f Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Glory, Ps. 7:5.
h I Sam. 4:17.

62

i Providence of God, Ju. 20:21; I Sam. 4:10.
j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
k Sword, Ju. 7:20.

63

l See "Fire," Lev. 10:9.
m Young Men, 1 John 2:14.
n Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
o Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
p Songs, Ex. 15:1.

64

q Priest, Ex. 28:1.
r Widow, Lev. 22:13.
s Mourning, John 11:35.

65

t Ps. 44:23; 73:20.
u Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
v Is. 42:13.
w Shouting, Is. 12:6.
x Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
y Wine, Lev. 10:9.

66

z I Sam. 5:6.
a Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

67

a See v. 60.
b Tent, Num. 24:5.
c See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.
d Jerusalem, Gen. 30:24.
e Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
f Tribe, Num. 36:9.
g Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

68

h See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
i See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
j Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
k Zion, Is. 52:1.
l Love of God, Gen. 1:1.

69

m I Ki. 6:1-38.
n See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
o Earth, Gen. 2:1.

70

p I Sam. 16:12.
q David, I Sam. 17:12.
r Servant, Ex. 21:2.
s See "Sheep," Deut. 14:1.

71

t See "Shepherd," Ps. 23:1.
u II Sam. 7:8.
v Gen. 33:13.
w Israel, Deut. 4:1.
x Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

72

y Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
z Hearts, Acts 15:9.
a Hands, Gen. 16:12.

b Mourning, John 11:35.
c Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
d Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
e Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
f Help, Acts 26:22.
g Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

1

h Nations, Gen. 10:32.
i Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
j See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
k II Ki. 25:9, 10; Jer. 26:18; Mic. 3:12.

2

l Deut. 28:26; Jer. 7:33; 16:4; 19:7; 34:20.
m See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
n Body, Num. 25:8.

67 Moreover he ^arefused the ^{b c}tent of ^dJoseph, And ^echose not the ^ftribe of ^gE'phrā'im,

68 But chose the tribe of ^{h i}Jū' dāh, The ^{j k}mount Zī'ōn which he ^lloved.

69 And he ^mbuilt his ⁿsanctuary like the heights, Like the ^oearth which he hath established for ever.

70 He ^pchose ^qDavid also his ^rservant, And took him from the ^ssheepfolds:

71 From ^{t u}following the ewes that ^vhave their young he brought him, To be the shepherd of Jacob his people, and ^wIs'ra-ēl his ^xinheritance.

72 So he was their shepherd according to the ^yintegrity of his ^zheart, And guided them by the skillfulness of his ^ahands.

A ^bLament over the ^cDestruction of ^dJerusalem, and ^ePrayer for ^fHelp.

A Psalm of ^gAsaph.

79 O God, the ^hnations are come into thine inheritance; Thy ⁱholy temple have they ^jdefiled; They have ^klaid Jē-ru'sā-lēm in heaps.

2 The ^{l m}dead ⁿbodies of thy

Var. Rend.—V. 67. refused—rejected, BAETH. V. 68. loved—doth love, BRL. V. 69. heights—high heavens, *Ew. Hu. Hi. De. Pe. DUHM.* hath established—founded, BRL. DUHM. V. 71. From young—From suckling sheep, BAETH. have their young—give suck, BRL. r of—over, BRL. V. 72. So . . . shepherd—and he shepherded them, BRL. integrity of his heart—his pious mind, BAETH.; integrity of his mind, BRL. by . . . hands—with clever hands, BAETH.; with deeds of understanding of his hands, BRL. Ps. 79.—V. 1. O God—*Omit*, BRL. nations—heathen, BAETH. r. come—forced themselves, BAETH. laid—made, BAETH. in—on, r. heaps—ruins, BRL.; into stone-heaps, BAETH. V. 2. to be—as, BRL. food—meat, r. birds—fowls, r. The . . .

servants have they given to be ^ofood unto the ^pbirds of the ^qheavens,

The ^{r s}flesh of thy saints unto the ^{t u}beasts of the earth.

3 Their ^vblood have they shed like ^wwater round about Jē-ru'sā-lēm;

And there was ^xnone to ^ybury them.

4 We are become a ^zreproach to our ^aneighbors, A ^bscoffing and ^cderision to them that are round about us.

5 ^dHow long, O Jē-hō'vāh? wilt thou be ^eangry for ever? Shall thy ^{f g}jealousy burn like ^hfire?

6 ⁱPour out thy wrath upon the nations that ^jknow thee not, And upon the kingdoms that ^kcall not upon thy ^lname.

7 For they have ^mdevoured Jacob, And ⁿlaid waste his ¹habitation.

8 ^oRemember not against us the iniquities of our ^pforefathers:

Let thy ^qtender mercies speedily ^rmeet us; For we are ^sbrought very low.

9 Help us, O God of our ^tsalvation, for the ^uglory of thy name;

saints—Thy pious ones, BRL. earth—field, BAETH. V. 3. shed—pourest out, BRL. And . . . them—And no one buried, BAETH. V. 4. scoffing—scorn, BRL. r. derision—disgrace, BAETH. V. 6. nations—heathen, BAETH. r. V. 7. habitation—homestead (*a pastoral term*), *Var.* V. 8. Remember not against us—Remember not, BRL.; Do not charge to us, BAETH. iniquities—guilts, BAETH. our forefathers—them that were before us, *Ew. He. Hi. De. Hu. Pe. Cf. Jer. 11:10.* speedily—quickly, BRL. thy tender mercies—Thine acts of compassion, BRL. meet—come before, *Var.* come to meet, BRL.; prevent, r. are . . . low—are very weak, BAETH.; lie very low, DUHM. V. 9. for the glory—For the sake of the glory, BRL.

o Food, Gen. 9:3.
p Birds, Gen. 9:2.
q Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
r Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
s Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
t Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
u See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

3

v Blood, Lev. 17:11.
w Water, Ps. 95:5.
x Jer. 14:16; 16:4.
y Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

4

z Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
a Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
b Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
c Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.

5

d Ps. 13:1; 74:1, 10; 85:5; 89:46.
e Anger, Pr. 15:1.
f Jealousy, 34:13.
g Jealousy of God, Gen. 1:1.
h See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.

6

i Ps. 69:24; Ez. 21:31; Zeph. 3:8.
j I Thess. 4:5; II Thess. 1:8.
k Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
l Name, Acts 16:18.

7

m Ps. 53:4.
n II Chr. 36:19; Jer. 39:8.
1 Or, *pasture*.

8

o Ps. 106:6; Is. 64:9.
p See "Fathers," Ex. 21:15.
q Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Ps. 21:3.
s Ps. 116:6; 142:6.

9

t Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
u Glory, Ps. 7:5.

9

- a Forgiveness of Sins, Gen. 3:6.
b Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
1 Or, *expiate*.

10

- c Ps. 115:2.
d Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
e Blood, Lev. 17:11.

11

- f Sighing, Job 3:24.
g Ps. 102:20.
h See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
i God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
2 Heb. *thine arm*.
3 Heb. *the children of death*.
j Death, Rom. 5:12.

12

- k See "Seven," Gen. 2:2.
l Ps. 35:13; Is. 65:6, 7; Jer. 32:18; Lu. 6:38.

13

- m Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
n Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
o Pasture, Amos 1:2.
p Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
q Praise, Ju. 5:3.

- r Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
s Adversity, Job 19:6.
t Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
u See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
v See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
4 That is, *Lilies*, a testimony.

1

- w Ear, Ex. 29:20.
x Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
y Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Israel, Deut. 4:1.
a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
c Flock, Lu. 12:32.

And deliver us, and ^{a b 1} forgive our sins, for thy name's sake.

10 ^c Wherefore should the nations say, Where is their God?

Let the ^d avenging of the ^e blood of thy servants which is shed

Be known among the nations in our sight.

11 Let ^{f g} the sighing of the ^h prisoner come before thee:

According to the ⁱ greatness ² of thy power preserve thou ³ those that are appointed to ^j death;

12 And render unto our neighbors ^k sevenfold ^l into their bosom

Their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.

13 So ^m we thy people and ⁿ sheep of thy ^o pasture Will ^p give thee thanks for ever:

We will ^q show forth thy praise to all generations.

God implored to ^r rescue his People from their ^{s t} Calamities.

For the ^u Chief Musician, set to ^{v 4} Shoshannim Eduth. A Psalm of Asaph.

80 Give ^w ear, O ^{x y} Shepherd of ^z *Is'ra-ël*,
^a Thou that ledest ^b Joseph like a ^c flock;

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*), forgive—cover over, BRI. V. 10, nations—heathen, BAETH. DUHM. Let . . . sight—Let it be made known among the nations before our eyes, the vengeance for the blood of Thy servants that was poured out, BRI. avenging—revenge, R. in our sight—before our eyes, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. V. 11, sighing—groaning, BRI. according . . . death—cause to remain alive those condemned to death, according to the greatness of Thine arm, BRI.; Let the strength of Thine arm release the children of death, BAETH.; according to the greatness of Thine arm release those consecrated to death, DUHM. V. 12, render—repay, BAETH.; give back, DUHM; return, BRI. O Lord—Adonay, BRI. sheep—herds, BAETH.; the flock, BRI. **Ps. 80.**—*Tille*, Shoshannim Eduth—i.e. Lilies (of) testimony; cf. Ps. 60. V. 1. Give ear—Hear, BAETH. sittest above

Thou that ^{d 5} sittest above the

^e *chēr'ā-bīm*, shine forth.

2 Before ^f *Ē'phrā'im* and

^g *Bēn'jā-mīn* and ^h *Mā-nās'sēh*, ⁱ stir up thy might,

And come to save us.

3 ^{j 6} Turn us again, O God:

And ^{k l} cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

4 O *Jē-hō'vāh* God of hosts, How long ⁷ wilt thou be ^{m n} angry against the ^o prayer of thy people?

5 Thou hast fed them with the ^p bread of ^q tears, And given them tears to drink in large ^r measure.

6 Thou makest us a ^s strife unto our ^t neighbors; And our ^u enemies ^v laugh among themselves.

7 ⁶ Turn us again, O God of hosts; And cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

8 ^{w x} Thou broughtest a ^y vine out of ^z *Ē'gypt*: Thou didst ^{a b} drive out the ^c nations, and ^d plantedst it.

9 Thou ^e preparedst room before it, And it ^f took deep root, and filled the ^g land.

—Or, art enthroned upon, *Var.* BAETH.; dwellest between, *Ric.*; Throned upon, BRI. V. 2, And . . . us—And come for salvation to us, BRI. V. 3, Turn—God—Yahweh (Sabaoth) restore us, BRI. Vs. 3, 7, and we shall—that we may, BRI. BAETH. V. 4, O . . . hosts—Yahweh Sabaoth, BRI.; Yahweh, God, Sabaoth, BAETH. wilt thou be angry—Dost thou smoke, BRI. against—Or, in spite of, *Var.*; during, BRI. V. 5, Thou hast fed—Dost Thou feed, BRI.; And . . . measure—and give them to drink (a measure of wormwood), BRI. V. 6, Thou makest—Make, BRI. a strife—an apple of contention, BAETH. And . . . themselves—That our enemies should mock at us, BRI.; And our enemies do their scoffing, BAETH. V. 8, broughtest—removest, BRI. didst drive—dravest, BRI. nations—heathen, BAETH. plantedst it—didst plant her, BRI. V. 9, Thou . . . it—Thou didst clear (the way) before her, BRI.; Thou didst clear (cleanse) before it, BAETH.; Thou levellest roots, before them, DUHM. And . . . roots—So that she took root, BRI.; And it struck its roots, BAETH.; And it took root, DUHM; it put forth its roots, *Var.*

- d Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
5 Or, *art enthroned*.
e Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.

2

- f Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
g See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
h Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
i Ps. 35:23.

3

- j Vs. 7, 19; Ps. 60:1; 85:4; 126:1; Lam. 5:21.
k Or, *Restore*.
l Num. 6:25.
m Face, Is. 6:2.

4

- 7 Heb. *wilt thou smoke*. See Ps. 74:1.
m Anger of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Anger, Pr. 15:1.
o Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

5

- p Bread, Gen. 3:19.
q Tears, Lu. 7:38.
r See "Measure," Ex. 39:9.

6

- s Strife, Pr. 26:21.
t Neighbors, Rom. 13:10.
u Enemies, Job 31:29.
v Laughter, Job 8:21.

8

- w Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
x See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
y Vine, Is. 5:2.
z Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
a See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
b Ps. 44:2; Josh. 13:6; II Chr. 20:7; Acts 7:45.
c Nations, Gen. 10:32.
d Jer. 11:17; 32:42; Ez. 17:23; Amos 9:15.

9

- e Ex. 23:28; Josh. 24:12; Is. 5:2.
f Hos. 14:5.
g Land, Gen. 23:15.

10
a Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
b Shadow, Col. 2:17.
1 Or, *the cedars of God with the boughs thereof.*
c See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
2 Or, *goodly cedars.*

11
d Ps. 72:8.
e Sea, Ex. 14:21.
f The Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
g Rivers, Is. 32:2.

12
h Ps. 89:40; Is. 5:5.
i Wall, Jer. 51:58.
j Deut. 28:63.

13
k See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
l See "Wood," Ex. 31:5.
m See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
n Jer. 5:6.
o Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
p Field, Num. 20:17.
q Food of Animals, Gen. 9:3.

14
r Ps. 102:19; Is. 63:15.
s Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
t Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
u Vine, Is. 5:2.
v See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

15
3 Or, *protect (or. maintain) that which &c.*
w See v. 8.
x Hand, Gen. 16:12.
y Branch, John 15:5.
4 Heb. *son.*

16
z Fire, Lev. 10:2.
a Ps. 39:11; 76:6.

17
b Ps. 89:21.
c Son, Gen. 21:19.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e See v. 15.

10 The ^a mountains were covered with the ^b shadow of it,
 And ¹ the boughs thereof were like ^{c 2} cedars of God.
 11 It sent out its branches ^d unto the ^e sea,
 And its shoots unto the ^{1 g} River.

12 Why hast thou ^h broken down its ⁱ walls,
 So that all they that pass by the way do ^j pluck it?
 13 The ^k boar out of the ^{l m} wood doth ⁿ ravage it,
 And the ^o wild beasts of the ^p field ^q feed on it.

14 ^r Turn again, we beseech thee, O God of hosts:
^s Look down from ^t heaven, and behold, and visit this ^{u v} vine,
 15 And ³ the ^w stock which thy right ^x hand planted,
 And the ^{y 4} branch that thou madest strong for thyself.
 16 It is burned with ^z fire, it is cut down:

They perish at the ^a rebuke of thy countenance.
 17 Let ^b thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand,
 Upon the ^c son of ^d man whom thou ^e madest strong for thyself.

Var. Rend.—V. 10. of it—her, BRL. the . . . cedars—with her boughs the cedars, BRL. V. 11. River—Stream, BAETH. V. 12. Why—Why then, BRL. its—her, BRL. r. all . . . it—all the passers-by may trample her, BRL. it—her, r. V. 13. wood—forest, BAETH.; forest thicket, DUHM. ravage—tear, VAR.; browse upon, BAETH. out . . . it—of (the Nile) tears her down, BRL. wild beasts—beasts, BRL. wild . . . of—that which moveth in, VAR. BAETH. feed—graze, BRL.; feed off, VAR. it—her, BRL. V. 14. Turn . . . hosts—Yahweh Sabaoth restore us, (And cause thy face to shine that we may be saved), BRL. God of hosts—God Sabaoth, BAETH. visit this vine—give heed to this vineyard, BAETH.; look on this vineyard which thou didst prepare, DUHM; visit the vine (Thou didst get), BRL. V. 15. the stock—Or, the shoot, *Targ. Pesh. Ge. Ew. Hi. Bi.*; the place which, *Is. Ki.*; protect (?) that which, *De. Hu. R marg.*; The one, BRL.; omit, BAETH. branch—son; understood literally by *Ge. He. Hi. Hu. De. Pe.* son (i.e. of the vine), BRL. BAETH. V. 16. cut—torn, BAETH. perish—sink, BAETH. rebuke—threat, BAETH. V. 17. upon—over, BAETH. DUHM. madest

18 So shall ⁱ we not ^q go back from thee:
^h Quicken thou us, and we will call upon thy ⁱ name.
 19 ^{j 5} Turn us again, O Je-ho-
 vah God of hosts;
 Cause thy ^k face to shine, and we shall be ^l saved.

God's ^m Goodness and ⁿ Israel's
^o Waywardness.

For the ^p Chief Musician; ^q set to the Gittith. A Psalm of ^r Asaph.

81 ^s Sing aloud unto God
 our ^t strength:
 Make a ^{u v} joyful noise unto the God of ^w Jacob.
 2 Raise a song, and ⁶ bring hither the timbrel,
 The pleasant ^x harp with the ^p psaltery.
 3 Blow the ^y trumpet at the ^z new moon,
 At the full moon, on our ^a feast-day.
 4 For it is a ^b statute for Is-
 ra-ël,
 An ^c ordinance of the God of Jacob.
 5 He appointed it in ^d Joseph for a ^e testimony,
 When he ^g went out ^{h 7} over the ⁱ land of ^j Ægypt,

strong—hast brought up, DUHM. V. 18. So . . . back—Who is not turned, *Hu. Bo. Hi.* go—draw, BRL. go back from—retreat before, BAETH. quicken us—keep us among the living, BAETH. V. 19. and . . . saved—that we may be saved, BRL. that we may be helped, BAETH. Ps. 81.—*Title.* Gittith—See Ps. 8. V. 1. Sing aloud—Rejoice, BAETH.; Ring out your joy, BRL.; *Hcb.* sing with a loud, piercing sound, DAVIES. Make noise—Shout, BRL. our strength—of our refuge, DAVIES. V. 2. Raise a song—Take up the psalm, r. Raise . . . hither—Lift up a melody; sound, BRL.; Sing a Psalm and strike, DAVIES. bring hither—let sound, BAETH. harp—psaltery—zither with the harp, BAETH.; lyre with the harp, BRL. DAVIES. V. 3. trumpet—horn, BRL. at—on, BRL. At . . . on, BRL. on—(is), BRL.; even upon, VAR.; for, BAETH. on—feast-day—for the day of our pilgrimage festival, DAVIES; on our solemn feast day, r. V. 4. statute—law, BAETH. for—to, BRL. an ordinance—a judgment, BRL. V. 5. He . . . testimony—A (festival) that He made in Joseph, BRL. out over—forth over, *Hi. De. Kay* (Ex. 11:4); forth against, *Ew. Hu. Pe.*; forth from, BRL. out toward, BAETH.; to, DUHM; out against, DAVIES.

18
f Israel, Deut. 4:1.
g Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
h Ps. 71:20.
i Name, Acts 16:18.
 19
j See v. 3.
k Or, *Restore.*
l Face, 6:2.
l Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

m Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Ingratitude of Israel, Deut. 4:1.
o See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
p See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
q See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
r Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

1
s Songs, Ex. 15:1.
t Ps. 46:1.
u See "Joy," Ps. 30:5.
v Ps. 84:8.
w Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

2
6 Or, *strike the timbrel,*
x Harp, I Ki. 10:12.

3
y Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
z Moon, Ps. 136:9.
a Feasts, Num. 29:39.

4
b Statute, Neh. 9:14.
c Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.

5
d Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
e See "Memorial," Gen. 57:8.
f See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
g See "Deliverance from," Bondage," Ex. 15:13.
h See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
7 Or, *against.*
i Land, Gen. 23:15.
j Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

⁵
1 Or, *the speech of one that &c.*
a Language, Neh. 13:24.

⁶
b Is. 9:4; 10:27.
c Burden, Ps. 55:22.
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
e Basket, Lev. 8:2.

⁷
f Ps. 50:15; Ex. 2:23; 14:10.
g Culling, I Cor. 1:26.
h Adversity, Job 19:6.
i Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
j Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:41.
k See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
l Waters, Ps. 95:5.
m Meribah, Num. 20:13.

⁸
n Ps. 50:7.
o Ps. 95:7.

⁹
p Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
q Worship, Mt. 4:10.
r See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

¹⁰
s Ex. 20:2.
t Job 29:23.
u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Ps. 37:4; 78:25; 107:9.

¹¹
w See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
x Voice, Gen. 27:22.

¹²
y Job 8:4; Acts 7:42; Rom. 1:24, 26.
z Heart, Acts 15:9.

Where I heard ¹ a ^a language that I knew not.

6 I ^b removed his ^c shoulder from the ^c burden:

His ^d hands were freed from the ^e basket.

7 Thou ^f calledst in ^h ⁱ trouble, and I delivered thee

I ^j answered thee in the secret place of ^k thunder;

I proved thee at the ^l waters of ^m Mē'rā-bāh.

[Sē'lāh

8 ⁿ Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee:

O Īs-rā-ēl, if thou ^o wouldst hearken unto me!

9 There shall no ^p strange god be in thee;

Neither shalt thou ^q worship any foreign god.

10 ^s I am Jē-hō-vāh thy God, ^t Who brought thee up out of the land of Ē-ġypt:

^u Open thy mouth wide, and I will ^v fill it.

11 But my people ^w hearkened not to my ^x voice;

And Īs-rā-ēl would none of me.

12 So I ^y let them go after the stubbornness of their ^z heart,

Var. Read.—V. 5 (cont.). Where . . . not—The speech of one that I have not known, I heard, *Ol. Hi. De. Kay R. marg., and substantially Ev. Hu. Gr. Cf.* Ex. 6:3; A lip unknown was heard (saying), BRL.; [In Egypt] he [Israel] heard the language of one whom he knew not, DAVIES. a language . . . not—an unknown language, BAETH.; a language that I did not understand, DUHM. V. 6. removed—have removed, BRL.; have withdrawn, BAETH. DUHM. his—thy, DAVIES. shoulder—back, BAETH. DUHM. hands—palms, BRL. were freed—are freed, BAETH.; have escaped, DUHM; shall go free, BRL. V. 7. trouble—distress, BRL. BAETH.; oppression, DUHM. answered—heard, BAETH. DUHM; responded to, BRL. in . . . thunder—Suther Ra'am, DAVIES. secret place—cover, BAETH. Meribah—strife, BAETH. DUHM. V. 8. O my people—my people Israel, BRL. testify unto thee—exhort thee, BAETH. unto—against, Var. V. 9. in—with, BRL. foreign—another, BAETH.; strange, R. V. 11. would none of me—was not courteous to me, BAETH. V. 12. them—it, BAETH. after . . . heard—in its stubbornness, BAETH. after—in, BRL. stubbornness—lust or sensual passion, DAVIES. heart—mind, BRL. That . . . counsel—They walked according to their own mind, BAETH.;

That they might ^a walk in their own counsels.

13 Oh that my people ^b would hearken unto me,

That Īs-rā-ēl would walk in my ways!

14 I would soon ^c subdue their enemies,

And ^d turn my hand against their adversaries.

15 The ^e haters of Jē-hō-vāh should ^f submit themselves unto him:

But their time should endure for ever.

16 He would ^g feed them also with the ^h ⁱ finest of the ⁱ wheat;

And with ^j honey out of the ^j rock would I satisfy thee.

^kUnjust ^lmJudgments rebuked.

A Psalm of ⁿ Asaph.

82 God ^o standeth in the congregation of God; He ^p judgeth among the ^q gods.

2 How long will ye ^r judge unjustly, And respect the persons of the ^s wicked?

[Sē'lāh

And they went on in their own counsels, BRL. V. 13. would hearken—had hearkened, BRL. V. 14. soon—quickly, Var.; in a little while, BRL. subdue—humble, BAETH. DUHM. adversaries—oppression, BAETH. V. 15. The . . . him—Those who hate Jehovah would come cringing to them (my people), DAVIES; May the haters of Jehovah come cringing unto him, BRL. submit themselves unto—flatter, BAETH. DUHM. their . . . endure—let their fortune be, BRL. time—time of distress, DAVIES; terror, DUHM; fate, BAETH. should endure—be, BAETH. DUHM. BRL. V. 16. would feed—fed, *Ev. Hi. Kay.* gave them to eat, BRL.; should feed, R. also . . . finest—of the fattest, BRL.; with the fat, *Var. Heb. marg.* with the marrow, BAETH. would satisfy—satisfied, BRL.; did I satisfy, *Ev. Hi. Ps. 82.*—V. 1. congregation—assembly, BRL.; council, BAETH. among—in the midst of, BRL. gods—Or, the Elohim (*cf.* Job 1:6). Var. V. 2. unjustly—iniquitously, BRL. respect—prefer, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 81.—V. 7. I proved . . . Meribah—Omit, BRL. V. 8. and . . . me—Omit, BRL. V. 16. He—I, DAVIES. BAETH. them—him, BAETH.

a Walking, Col. 1:10.

¹³
b V. 8; Deut. 5:29; Is. 48:18.

¹⁴
c Ps. 18:47; 47:3.
d Amos 1:8.

¹⁵
e Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
f Ps. 18:44; 66:3.
2 Or, *yield feigned obedience.* Heb. *lie*.

¹⁶
g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
h Ps. 147:14; Deut. 32:14.
3 Heb. *fat of wheat*.
i Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
j Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

k See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
l See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
m Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
n Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

¹
o Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
p God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
q See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

²
r Deut. 1:17; Ps. 18:5.
s The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

3
a God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
b The Poor, Dent. 24:14.
c Or, *weak*.
d Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Orphans, Lam. 5:3.
f Justice, Mic. 6:8.
g Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

4
g Job 29:12.
h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
i The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

5
i Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
k Ps. 14:4; Jer. 4:22; Mic. 3:1.
l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
m Darkness, Job 38:9.
n See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
o Earth, Gen. 2:1.

6
p V. 1; John 10:34.
q See "Sons of God," Gen. 6:2.

7
r Death, Rom. 5:12.
s Man, Gen. 2:7.
t Ps. 83:11.
u Prince, Num. 2:7.

8
v Ps. 12:5.
w Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
x Ps. 28:3; Rev. 11:15.
y Nations, Gen. 10:32.

z Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
a Enemy, Job. 31:29.
b Songs, Ex. 15:1.
c Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.

1
d Ps. 28:1; 35:22.
e Peace, Pr. 17:1.

2
f Ps. 2:1; Is. 17:12.
g Tumult, Ps. 65:7.

3 ^a Judge the ^{b1} poor and ^{c d} fatherless:
Do ^e justice to the ^f afflicted and destitute.
4 ^g Rescue the ¹ poor and needy:
Deliver them out of the ^h hand of the ⁱ wicked.
5 They ^{j k l} know not, neither do they understand;
They walk to and fro in ^m darkness:
All the ⁿ foundations of the ^o earth are shaken.

6 I ^p said, Ye are gods,
And all of you ^q sons of the Most High.
7 Nevertheless ^r ye shall die like ^s men,
And fall like ^t one of the ^u princes.
8 ^v Arise, O God, judge the earth;
For thou shalt ^{w x} inherit all the ^y nations.

God ^z implored to confound his ^a Enemies.

A ^b Song, a Psalm of ^c Asaph.

83 O God, ^d keep not thou silence:

Hold not thy ^e peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, thine enemies ^f make a ^g tumult;

Var. Rend. — V. 3. Judge — Right, BAETH. poor and fatherless — feeble and orphan, BRI.; unimportant and orphans, BAETH. do justice to — *Heb.* vindicate (clear of charges brought against them), DAVIES; help to the right, BAETH; afflicted and destitute — needy and poor, BAETH. V. 4. Rescue — Deliver, BRI. Deliver — rescue, BRI.; seize, BAETH. hand — arm, BAETH. V. 5. know not — are without reason, BAETH.; have not understanding, DUHM. neither . . . understand — and without insight, BAETH.; nor insight, DUHM. walk to and fro — wander, BAETH. DUHM. shaken — moved, r. V. 6. I . . . Ye — I say, Though ye, BRI. the Most High — Elyon, BRI. V. 7. Nevertheless — die — (Ye) as mankind shall die, BRI. like . . . princes — like a perishable human being, DAVIES. princes — So BAETH.; demons, DUHM. V. 8. Do thou arise, O God and judge (= rule) the earth; For all nations are thy possession, DAVIES; O arise, O God, O judge the earth, since Thou wilt take possession of all nations as an inheritance, BRI. nations — heathen, BAETH. Ps. 83. — V. 1. O God, let there be no quiet to Thee; And be not still, *El* BRI. V. 2. make a tumult — rage, BAETH.; are in uproar,

And they that ^h hate thee have ^{i j} lifted up the ^k head.
3 They ^{l m} take crafty counsel against ⁿ thy people,
And consult together against ^o thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and ^p let us cut them off from being a nation;
That the ^q name of ^r 'Īṣ-rā-ēl may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have ^s consulted together with one consent;
Against thee do they make a ^t covenant:

6 The ^u tents of ^v 'Ē-dōm and the ^w 'Ish-mā-ēl-ites;
^x Mō-āb, and the ^{y z} Hā-gār-ēnes';

7 ^a Gē-bāl, and ^b 'Ām-mōn, and ^c 'Ām-ā-lēk;
^d Phil-īs-tī-ā with the inhabitants of ^e Tyre:

8 ^f 'Ās-sūr-ī-ā also is joined with them;
They have ^{g h} helped the ⁱ children of Lot. [Sē-lāh

9 Do thou unto them ^j as unto ^k Mid-āi-ān,
As ^l to ^m Sīs-ē-rā, as to ⁿ Jā-bīn, at the ^o river Kī-shōn;
10 Who perished at ^p 'Ēn'-dōr,
Who became as dung for the earth.

BRI. have lifted — do lift, BRI. V. 3. counsel — conclusion, DUHM. consult — conspire, BRI. hidden — saved, DUHM; treasured, BRI. favoured, DAVIES. V. 4. have said — say, BAETH. cut them off — destroy them, BAETH. from . . . nation — that they may be a people no more, BAETH. no more — hereafter, BAETH. V. 5. have consulted together — have consulted, BRI.; plot, DAVIES. consent — heart, DAVIES; mind, BRI. covenant — league, DAVIES. V. 6. Moab — The (land) of Moab, BRI. Hagarenes — Hagarites (I Chr. 5:10, 20). Var.; Hagrites, BRI. V. 7. Gebal, and Ammon — (The lords of) Ammon, BRI. Philistia — The Philistines, BRI. V. 8. have helped the — have become an arm to, BRI. DUHM; lend an arm to, BAETH.; have holden, r. children — sons, BAETH. DUHM. BRI. V. 9. river — torrent, Var.; brook, BRI.; stream, BAETH.; wady or winter-torrent, DAVIES. V. 10. Who . . . as — Let them become, BRI.; They became, DAVIES. r. earth — field, BAETH.

Var. Read. — Ps. 83. — V. 8. Assyria — (Samaria), BRI.; Geshur, *Ia. Gr. (I.)*. V. 9. as unto Midian — Omit, BRI. V. 10. Who . . . En-dor — Let them be destroyed (as Midian) at En (Harod), BRI.

^h Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
ⁱ Ju. 8:28; Zech. 1:21.
^j Pride, Ps. 10:2.
^k Head, Pr. 20:29.

3
^l Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
^m Ps. 64:2; Is. 29:15.
ⁿ Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^o Ps. 27:5; 31:20.

4
^p Ps. 74:8; Esth. 3:6; Jer. 48:2.
^q Name, Acts 16:8.
^r Israel, Deut. 4:1.

5
^s Ps. 2:2; Dan. 6:7.
^t Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.

6
^u Tents, Num. 24:5.
^v Edom, Num. 20:18.
^w Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.
^x Moab, Ju. 11:18.
^y See "Hagar," Gen. 16:3.
^z Or, *Hagrites*. See I Chr. 5:10.

7
^a Josh. 13:5; Ez. 27:9.
^b Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
^c Amalekites, I Sam. 15:7.
^d See "Philistines," I Chr. 1:12.
^e Tyre, Hos. 9:13.

8
^f Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
^g Help, Acts 26:22.
^h Heb. *been an arm to the children of Lot*.
ⁱ See "Lot," Gen. 13:1.
^j See "Children," Gen. 3:16.

9
^k Ju. 7:22.
^l Midianites, Ju. 6:1.
^m Ju. 4:22, 23.
ⁿ Sisera, Ju. 4:2.
^o Jabin, Ju. 4:24.
^p River, Is. 32:2.

10
^q En-dor, I Sam. 28:7.

11
a Ju. 7:25.
b Princes, Num.
2:7.
c Ju. 8:21.

12
d II Chr. 20:11.
e Possession,
Mk. 10:22.
f Ps. 132:13.
g Or, *pastures*.

13
g Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
h See "Dust,"
Is. 65:25.
i See "Grass,"
Gen. 37:2.
j Wind, Job
27:21.

14
k Fire, Lev.
10:2.
l See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.
m See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
n Mountain, Ex.
3:12.

15
o Ps. 58:9; Job
9:17.
p See "Meteorol-
ogy," Gen.
27:39.
q See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
r See "Wind,"
Job 27:21.

16
s Ps. 109:29;
132:18; Job
10:15.
t Face, Is. 6:2.
u Seeking, Lu.
13:24.
v Name, Acts
16:18.

17
w Shame, Phil.
3:19.
x Death, Rom.
5:12.

18
y Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
z One God
alone, Gen.
1:1.
2 Or, *thou,
whose name
alone is Jeho-
vah, art &c.*

11 Make their nobles like
^a Ōṽrēb and ^a Zēṽb;
Yea, all their ^b princes like
^c Zēḃāh and Zāl-mūnṽnā;
12 Who said, ^d Let us take
to ourselves in ^e posses-
sion
The ^f habitations of God.
13 O my God, ^g make them like
the ^h whirling dust;
As ⁱ stubble before the
^j wind.
14 As the ^k fire that burneth the
^l forest,
And as the flame that set-
teth the ^m mountains on
fire,
15 So pursue them ⁿ with thy
tempest,
And ^o terrify them with thy
^p storm.
16 ^q Fill their ^r faces with confu-
sion,
That they may ^s seek thy
^t name, O Jē-hōṽhāh.
17 Let them be put to ^u shame
and dismayed for ever;
Yea, let them be confounded
and ^v perish;
18 That they may ^w know that
^x thou alone, whose name
is Jē-hōṽhāh,

Var. Rend.—V. 11. Yea, all their princes—their princes, BRI. V. 12. Who—They, BRI.; Who have, DAVIES. Let... ourselves—We will appropriate to ourselves, BAETH.; We will take, DUHM. to—it to, BRI. in—for a, BRI. The habitations—Let us enjoy the habitations, BRI.; the fields, BAETH.; the dwelling-places, BRI. DUHM.; *lil*, homesteads, Var. V. 13. whirling dust—a whirl (of dust), Ge. Ew. R. &c. (Is. 17:13); rolling leaves, BAETH. stubble—chaff, BAETH. DAVIES. V. 14. on fire—ablaze, BRI. V. 15. pursue—mayest thou pursue, BRI.; DAVIES; shalt thou pursue, KIRK. tempest—whirlwind, BRI. V. 16. confusion—ignominy, BRI. DUHM.; disgrace (ignominy), DAVIES. V. 17. put to shame—foiled, DAVIES; ashamed, R. be confounded—blush, BAETH.; become pale with shame, DAVIES. perish—pass away, BAETH. V. 18. may know—may get to know, DAVIES. Jehovah—Yahweh (see on Ex. 6:3). Var. earth—world, BAETH. DUHM. Ps. 84.—V. 1. amiable—beloved, BRI.; lovely or dear, DAVIES. tabernacles—dwelling-places, Var. DUHM. dwelling-place, BAETH.; dwelling, DAVIES. Oh Jehovah of hosts—Yahweh Sabaoth, BRI. BAETH. V. 2. longeth—hath languished, BAETH. even fainteth—consumes itself, BAETH.; doth pine, BRI.; pines away, DUHM. DAVIES. heart—mind, BRI. flesh—body, BAETH. DUHM. cry out unto—do cry

Art the ^a Most High over all
the earth.

^c Longing for the ^d Temple ^e Worship.

For the / Chief Musician; ^g set to the Git-
tith. A Psalm of the ^h sons of ⁱ Korah.

84 How ³ amiable are thy
^j tabernacles,
O Jē-hōṽhāh of hosts!

2 My ^k soul longeth, yea, even
fainteth for the courts of
Jē-hōṽhāh;

My ^m heart and my ⁿ flesh
^o cry out unto the living
God.

3 Yea, the ^p sparrow hath
found her ^q house,
And the ^r swallow a nes for
herself, where she may lay
her young,

Even thine ^s altars, O Jē-hōṽ-
hāh of hosts,

^t My King, and my God.

4 ^u Blessed are they that dwell
in thy house:
They will be still ^v praising
thee. [Sēṽlāh

5 Blessed is the man whose
^w strength is in thee;
In whose heart are the ^x high-
ways to ^y Zēṽn.

aloud unto, Var.; jubilate, BRI. the living God—"El, the God of my life, BRI. V. 3. sparrow—little bird, BAETH. DUHM. DAVIES; bird, BRI. hath found—doth find, BRI. a house—a home, BRI.; its home, DAVIES. may lay—layeth, Var. O... hosts—Yahweh Sabaoth, BAETH. BRI. Yahweh, DUHM. Even... God—At thy altars, they praise Thee ever, my King and my God, Yahweh Sabaoth, BRI. Vs. 4, 5, 12. Blessed—Happy, Var. BAETH. BRI. DAVIES. DUHM. be still praising—continue to praise, DAVIES. still—continually, DUHM.; hereafter, BAETH. V. 5. whose strength is—who find (have, DUHM) strength, BAETH. DUHM. In... highways—(Even) they in whose hearts are highways (whether as Pr. 16:17, Ki. He. Hi. Kay. or of the roads leading to the temple, AE Ew. Ge. De. Pe. Cf. Jer. 31:21); in whose heart there is confidence, DAVIES. Vs. 5, 6. In... valley—The highways are in the minds of those who pass on in the vale, BRI. V. 5. heart—mind, BAETH. highways to Zion—pilgrim journeys, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 17. Let... ever—A gloss, BRI. Ps. 84.—V. 3. And... nest—and dwelling—a nest for itself, DAVIES. DUHM. young—Ch. and virtually Clericus and Herder, suppose "So have I found a home," or the like, to have dropped out.

a Sovereignty of
God, Gen. 1:1.
b See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.

c Rom. 15:23;
11 Cor. 5:2;
7:7; 1 Thess.
3:6; 11 Tim.
1:4.
d Temple,
1 Sam. 1:9.
e Worship, Mt.
4:10.
f See "Music,"
1 Chr. 6:31.
g See "Psalms,"
Ps. 1:1.
h Son, Gen.
21:19.
i Korah, Num.
16:1.

1
3 Or, *lovely*.
j Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.

2
k Ps. 42:2; 63:1.
l Soul, Job
4:15.
m Heart, Acts
15:9.
n Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
o Cry, Lu. 18:7.
4 Or, *sing for
joy*.

3
p See "Birds,"
Gen. 9:2.
q House, Deut.
24:10.
r Altar, Gen.
22:9.
s King, Deut.
17:15.

4
t Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
u Praise, Ju. 5:3.

5
v Ps. 81:1.
w Ps. 86:11;
122:1; Jer.
31:6.
x Zion, Is. 52:1.

⁶
a Valley, Josh. 8:13;
b See "Mourning," John 11:35.
1 Or, *balsam-trees*. Heb. *Baca*. See 11 Sam. 5:23.
c Springs, Num. 23:9.
d Rain, Deut. 11:14.

⁷
e Pr. 4:18; Is. 40:31; John 1:16; 11 Cor. 3:18.
f Ps. 42:2; Ex. 34:23; Deut. 16:16.
g Zion, Is. 52:1.

⁸
h Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
i Ear, Ex. 29:20.
j Ps. 81:1.
k Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

⁹
2 Or, *Behold our shield, O God*.
l Armor, Ju. 15:14.
m Face, Is. 6:2.
n Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

¹⁰
o Ps. 27:4.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
3 Or, *stand at the threshold of*.
q See "Door," Ex. 12:22.
r See "Porter," 11 Chr. 23:5.
s Tents, Num. 24:5.
t The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
u Sin, Gen. 3:6.

¹¹
v Sun, Ps. 136:8.
w Is. 60:19, 20; Mal. 4:2; Rev. 21:23.
x Grace, John 1:17.
y Glory, Ps. 7:5.
z Ps. 34:10.
a Reaping what we sow, Rev. 6:7.
b Reward, Rev. 2:10.
c Walking, Col. 1:10.
d See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.

¹²
e Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Faith, Heb. 11:1.

6 Passing through the ^a valley of ^b Weeping they make it a place of ^c springs;
Yea, the ^d early rain covereth it with blessings.

7 They ^e go from strength to strength;

Every one of them ^f appear-eth before God in ^g Zⁱl^on.

8 O Jè-hô'vâh God of hosts, ^h hear my prayer;

Give ⁱ ear, O ^j k God of Jacob. [Sê4läh

9 ² Behold, O God our ^l shield, And look upon the ^m face of thine ⁿ anointed.

10 For ^o a ^p day in thy courts is better than a thousand.

I had rather ³ be a ^q r door-keeper in the house of my God,

Than to dwell in the ^s tents of ^t u wickedness.

11 For Jè-hô'vâh God is ^v w a sun and a shield:

Jè-hô'vâh will give ^x grace and ^y glory;

No ^z a b good thing will he withhold from them that ^c walk ^d uprightly.

12 O Jè-hô'vâh of hosts, ^e Blessed is the ^f man that ^g trusteth in thee.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. Passing—who passing, DAVIES. valley of Weeping—*So Versions, He. Hu. Pe. Kay; or, Mulberry valley, Ge. Ol. Bo. Hi.; or perhaps, Balsam valley, Ew. De. (cf. 11 Sam. 5:24); the name apparently of a barren valley; possibly also (Ge. Ew.) with a play on the usual Heb. word for weeping ("Bechi")*; valley of tears, BAETH.; valley of Baca, DUHM. DAVIES. covereth—also covereth, *Var.*; clotheth, BRI. V. 7. strength to strength—battlement to battlement, BRI.; wall to wall, BAETH. Every one . . . Zion—in order to appear before God, Yahweh in Zion, BRI.; That they may look upon the God of Gods, Yahweh in Zion, DUHM; God Yahweh in Zion is looked upon, BAETH.; They see God (even) God in Zion, DAVIES. V. 8. God of hosts—God Sabaoth, BAETH. Give ear, O—(Saying) O hear my prayer; O give ear, BRI. give ear—hear, BAETH. V. 9. Behold, O God—See, BRI. V. 10. For a—Yea, one, BRI. Surely a, DAVIES. thousand—thousand without, BAETH. I . . . of—I choose to be prostrated at the threshold of, BRI.; I had rather be (sit, DUHM) at the threshold of, *Var.* BAETH. DUHM; I had rather be on the threshold in, DAVIES. Than . . . wickedness—Better than an age in the tents of the wicked is to love Yahweh, BRI. dwell—tarry, BAETH. DUHM. V. 11. Jehovah God—Yahweh my God, BRI. sun—pinnacle, BAETH.

^h Prayer for God's ⁱ Mercy upon the ^j Nation.

For the ^k Chief Musician. A Psalm of the ^l sons of ^m Korah.

85 Jè-hô'vâh, thou hast been ⁿ favorable unto thy land;

Thou hast ^o p ⁴ brought back the captivity of ^q r Jacob.

2 Thou hast ^s t forgiven the iniquity of thy people;

Thou hast ^u covered all their sin. [Sê4läh

3 Thou hast taken away all ^v w thy wrath;

Thou hast turned *thyself* from the fierceness of thine anger.

4 ^x ⁵ Turn us, O God of our ^y salvation,

And cause thine indignation toward us to cease.

5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever?

Wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?

6 Wilt thou not ^z quicken us again,

That thy people may ^a rejoice in thee?

7 Show us thy lovingkindness, O Jè-hô'vâh,

And grant us thy salvation.

DUHM; Perhaps, battlement, DAVIES. Jehovah . . . glory—kindness and faithfulness, grace and glory. He giveth, BRI. grace—mercy. BAETH. uprightly—in integrity, BRI. V. 12. O . . . hosts—Yahweh Sabaoth, BRI. BAETH. **Ps. 85.**—V. 1. hast . . . unto—didst favour, BRI.; hast favored, BAETH. brought . . . captivity—Or, restored the prosperity, *Ew. Ol. Bo. Kue. Bri.*; restored the fortunes, DAVIES. brought back—turned, BAETH. captivity—fate, BAETH. V. 2. hast forgiven—didst forgive, BRI. iniquity—guilt, BAETH. hast covered—didst cover, BRI. V. 3. hast . . . wrath—didst gather away all Thy rage, BRI. hast . . . fierceness—didst turn (hast turned, DAVIES) away from the heat, BRI. DAVIES. turned thyself—drawn off, BAETH. V. 4. Turn—Turn to, BRI.; Return we entreat thee, DAVIES. Cause . . . cease—draw off, BAETH.; make far from us, DUHM; remove, BRI. indignation—vexation, *Var.* BRI. V. 5. with—against, BRI. Wilt . . . again—Mayest thou, O God, once more revive us, DAVIES. V. 6. That . . . rejoice—And shall not Thy people be glad, BRI. V. 7. lovingkindness—mercy, BAETH. DUHM; kindness, BRI. grant—give to, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 6. they—He, BRI. DAVIES. Yea. . . blessings—And the naked covereth itself with ponds (of water), DUHM. V. 10. a—one, SEPT. PESH.

^h Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
ⁱ Mercy of God, j Nations, Gen. 1:1.
10:32.
^k See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.
^l Son, Gen. 21:19.
^m Korah, Num. 16:1.

¹
ⁿ Ps. 77:7; 106:4.
^o Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^p See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^q Or, *returned to*.
^r See "Kingdom of Israel," 1 Ki. 11:11.
^s See "Kingdom of Judah," 1 Ki. 12:23.

²
^s Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^t Forgiveness of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^u Ps. 32:1.

³
^v Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^w Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.

⁴
^x Ps. 80:3.
^y Or, *Turn to us*.
^y Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

⁶
^z Ps. 71:20; 80:18.
^a Joy, Ps. 30:5.

8
a Ps. 29:11;
Hag. 2:9;
Zech. 9:10.
b Peace, Pr.
17:1.
c Ps. 78:57;
11 Pet. 2:21.
d Backsliding,
Lu. 9:62.

9
e Ps. 34:18; Is.
46:13.
f Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
g Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
h Ps. 84:11;
Hag. 2:7;
Zech. 2:5;
John 1:14.
i Glory, Ps. 7:5.
j Land, Gen.
23:15.

10
k Mercy, Ps.
25:26.
l Truth, John
14:6.
m Ps. 72:3; Is.
32:17.
n Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
o Kissing,
II Sam. 14:33.

11
p Is. 45:8.
q Earth, Gen.
2:1.
r Heaven, Deut.
26:15.

12
s Ps. 84:11; Jas.
1:17.
t Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.

13
1 Or, *set us in
the way of his
steps.*
u See "Feet,"
Gen. 18:4.
v Walking, Col.
1:10.

w Faith, Heb.
11:1.
x Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
y David, I Sam.
17:12.

1
z Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
a Ps. 17:6;
31:2; 71:2.
b Ear, Ex.
29:20.

8 I will hear what God Jê-hô'vâh will speak;
For he will ^a speak ^b peace
unto his people, and to his
saints:
But let them not ^{c d} turn again
to folly.

9 Surely ^e his salvation is
nigh them that ^g fear
him,
That ^h glory may dwell in
our ⁱ land.

10 ^k Mercy and ^l truth are met
together;

^{m n} Righteousness and peace
have ^o kissed each other.

11 Truth ^p springeth out of the
^q earth;

And righteousness hath
looked down from ^r heaven.

12 Yea, ^{s t} Jê-hô'vâh will give
that which is good;

And our land shall yield its
increase.

13 Righteousness shall go be-
fore him,

And shall ^u make his ^v foot-
steps a way to ^v walk in.

A Psalm of Supplication and ^w Trust.

A ^x Prayer of ^y David.

86 ^{z a} Bow down thine
^b ear, O Jê-hô'vâh,
and answer me;

Var. Rend.—V. 8. I . . . speak—What will God speak? BRI.; Let me hear (listen to) what Jehovah says, DAVIES. For—Verily, BRI. For . . . speak—is it not that he speaks, DAVIES. unto . . . towards . . . towards, DAVIES. saints—favoured ones, BRI. DAVIES. V. 9. them that fear him—his pious ones, BAETH. glory—majesty, DUHM. V. 10. Mercy—Kindness, BRI.; goodness, BAETH.; love, DUHM; lovingkindness (*on God's part*), DAVIES. truth . . . faithfulness, BRI. DAVIES. are met together—have found each other. BAETH.: are united, DUHM. Vs. 10. 11. righteousness—happiness, BAETH. DUHM; faithfulness, Var. V. 10. have kissed—kiss, BRI. BAETH.: kissed, DUHM. V. 11. Truth—faithfulness, BRI. springeth—sprouteth, BRI. righteousness—kindness, BRI. Vs. 11. 13. righteousness—happiness, BAETH. DUHM. V. 12. that which is good—dew, DUHM. its—her, R. increase—produce, BAETH. V. 13. His faithfulness to deliver goes before him: and it makes a path for Him to walk in, DAVIES. And . . . in—and pays heed to his steps on the

For I am ^c poor and needy.
2 Preserve my ^d soul; for I am
^e godly:
O thou my God, save thy
servant that trusteth in
thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O
Lord;
For unto thee do I ^f cry all
the ^g day long.

4 ^h Rejoice the soul of thy
ⁱ servant;
For unto thee, O Lord, do ^j I
lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art ^k good,
and ^l ready to forgive,
And abundant in lovingkind-
ness unto all them that call
upon thee.

6 Give ear, O Jê-hô'vâh, unto
my prayer;
And hearken unto the ^m voice
of my supplications.

7 In the day of my ^{n o} trouble I
will ^p call upon thee;
For thou wilt answer me.

8 There is ^q none like unto
thee among the ^r gods, O
Lord;

Neither are there any works
like unto thy ^{s t} works.

9 ^u All nations whom thou hast
made shall come and

way, BAETH.; and peace followeth his steps, DUHM. and shall make his foot-
steps for a way, *Hu. Kay.* Ps. 86.—V. 1. Bow down—Incline, BRI. ear—ear (unto me), BRI. answer—hear, BAETH. DUHM. poor—afflicted, BRI. DAVIES. needy—poor, BRI. V. 2. Preserve my soul—O keep my life, BRI. Preserve—Protect, BAETH. DUHM. soul—life, BAETH. BRI. godly—pious, BAETH. DUHM. BRI. save—help, BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. Be . . . Lord—(O Thou my God)! be gracious, BRI. merciful—gracious (show favour), DAVIES. all . . . long—all the day (tim), BAETH.; BRI. BAETH. V. 4. Rejoice—Make glad, BRI. V. 5. ready to forgive—rich in forgiving, BAETH.; forgive—pardon, BRI. abundant . . . unto—full of mercy toward, BAETH. plentiful in mercy unto, R. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI. hearken supplications—and pay heed to my loud pleading, BAETH. V. 7. daytime, BAETH. trouble—distress, BAETH. I will—do I, Var. answer—hear, BAETH. V. 8. Neither . . . works—there are none like thy doings, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 85.—V. 8. saints—favoured ones, and hope for them that turn (to Him)? DAVIES. But . . . folly—and to those who turn their heart to Him, *Ch. SEPT. DAVIES.* BAETH. DUHM, BRI. V. 13. *Omit*, BRI.

c The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.

2
d Soul, Job
4:15.
e Ps. 4:3; 50:5.

3
f Cry, Lu. 18:7.
g Day, Lev.
25:8.

4
h Joy, Ps. 30:5.
i Servant, Ex.
21:2.
j Lifting up the
Soul, Job
4:15.

5
k Goodness of
God, Gen. 1:1.
l See "Forgive-
ness," Pr.
25:21.

6
m Voice, Gen.
27:22.

7
n Adversity,
Job 19:6.
o Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
p Calling, I Cor.
1:26.

8
q One God
alone, Gen.
1:1.
r See "Idolatri-
ty," Lev.
19:4.
s Works of God,
Ps. 8:2.
t God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.

9
u Ps. 22:27;
66:4; Is.
66:23; Rev.
15:4.

- ⁹
 a Worship, Mt. 4:10.
 b Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.

- ¹⁰
 c God is Infinite, Gen. 1:1.
 d Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
 e Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

- ¹¹
 f Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 g Walking, Col. 1:10.
 h Jer. 32:39.
 i Fear of God, Gen. 1:1.

- ¹²
 j Praise, Ju. 5:3.
 k Heart, Acts 15:9.
 l Name, Acts 16:18.
 m Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

- ¹³
 n Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 o Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 p Deliverance of Soul, Job 4:15.
 q Sheol, Job 7:9.

- ¹⁴
 r Pride, Ps. 10:2.
 s Ps. 54:3.
 t Violence, Hab. 1:3.

- ¹⁵
 u Grace, John 1:17.
 v Anger of God, Gen. 1:1.
 w Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 z Truth, John 14:6.

- ¹⁶
 y Ps. 25:16.
 1 Or, be gracious unto.

^a worship before thee, O Lord;
 And they shall ^b glorify thy name.

10 For thou art ^c great, and doest ^{d e} wondrous things:
 Thou art God alone.

11 ^f Teach me thy way, O Jê-hō'vāh; I will ^g walk in thy truth:

^h Unite my heart to ⁱ fear thy name.

12 I will ^j praise thee, O Lord my God, with my whole ^k heart;

And I will glorify thy ^{l m} name for evermore.

13 For great is thy ⁿ lovingkindness toward me;

And thou hast ^{o p} delivered my soul from the lowest ^q She'ōl.

14 O God, the ^r proud are ^s risen up against me,

And a company of ^t violent men have sought after my soul,

And have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O Lord, art a God merciful and ^u gracious,

Slow to ^{v w} anger, and abundant in lovingkindness and ^x truth.

16 Oh ^y turn unto me, and ¹ have mercy upon me;

Var. Rend.—V. 9. worship—cast themselves down, BAETH. thee—thy face, BAETH. glorify—honor, BAETH. V. 10. doest . . . things—a doer of wonders, BRI. V. 11. truth—faithfulness, BRI. Unite . . . fear—give me a unanimous heart to fear, BAETH.; my heart shall join itself to them who fear, DUHM; Let my heart rejoice in fearing, BRI.; Let my heart (=me) be joined to those who fear, DAVIES; Let my heart rejoice, &c., SEPT. PESH. followed by many moderns. V. 12. glorify—honor, BAETH. V. 13. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI.; mercy, r. my soul—me, BRI. lowest—nether, BRI. Sheol—underworld, BAETH.; pit, r. V. 14. proud—haughty, BAETH. are risen up—come up, BAETH.; rose up, BRI. a . . . sought—the congregation of the terrible (violent men, r. sought (have sought, r.) BRI. r. violent men—robbers, BAETH. soul—life, BAETH. BRI. have—did, BRI. them—thy eyes, BAETH. V. 15. merciful—compassionate, BRI.; full of compassion, r. slow to anger—patient, BAETH. abundant in lovingkindness—rich in mercy, BAETH.; plenteous in

^z Give thy strength unto thy ^a servant,
 And save the ^b son of thy ^{c d} handmaid.

17 Show me a ^e token for good,
 That they who ^f hate me may ^g see it, and be put to ^h shame,

Because thou, Jê-hō'vāh, hast ⁱ helped me, and ^j comforted me.

The Privileges of Citizenship in ^k Zion.

A Psalm of the sons of ^l Korah; a ^m Song.

87 ² His foundation is in the ⁿ holy ^o mountains.

2 Jê-hō'vāh ^p loveth the ^q gates of Zi'ōn

More than all the dwellings of ^r Jacob.

3 ^s Glorious things are spoken of thee, O ^t city of God.

[Sē'lāh

4 I will make mention of ^{u v} Rā'hāb and ^w Bāb'ŷ-lōn as among them that ^x know me:

Behold, ^y Phī-lis'tī-ā, and ^z Tŷre, with ^a Ē-thī-ō'z-pī-ā:

This one was born there.

5 Yea, of Zi'ōn it shall be said,
 This one and that one was born in her;

mercy, r. truth—faithfulness, BRI. V. 16. have mercy upon—be gracious (kind, DUHM) unto, DUHM, DAVIES, BRI. save—help, BAETH.; give salvation, BRI. V. 17. token—sign, BAETH. Ps. 87.—V. 1. is in—lies on, BAETH. DUHM; on, BRI.; is upon, DAVIES. Vs. 1, 2. is . . . the—upon the holy mountains the Lord doth love (even), Mich. Hu. Hī. De. Pe. V. 2. dwellings . . . tabernacles, BRI.; gates, DAVIES. V. 3. are spoken—So BAETH.; He is speaking, BRI.; does He speak, DAVIES, DUHM. V. 4. will make mention—make mention, BRI.; praise, DUHM; call, BAETH. Rahab—i.e. Egypt (lit. pride). Cf. Is. 30:7; 51:9, Var. Babylon—Babel, BRI. as among—as, Var.; This one belongs to, BRI. Ethiopia—Heb. Cush. V. 5. Yea . . . her—And Zion I will name: Mother. Every one was born there, BRI.; But each one calls Zion mother, and in it (Zion) was each born, DAVIES, WE. DUHM. This and that one—Man for man, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 86.—V. 11. Unite my heart—So shall my heart rejoice, SEPT. (Pesh. Vulg.) Gr. Bi. Ch.

- z Ps. 68:35;
 84:7.
 a Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 b Son, Gen. 21:19.
 c Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
 d See "Women," Ruth 3:9.

- ¹⁷
 e Token, Mk. 14:44.
 f Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 g Ps. 112:10.
 h Shame, Phil. 3:19.
 i Help, Acts 26:22.
 j Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

- k Zion, Is. 52:1.
 l Korah, Num. 16:1.
 m Songs, Ex. 15:1.

- ¹
 2 Or, *His foundation in the holy mountains Jehovah loveth, even the gates &c.*
 n Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 o Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

- ²
 p Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
 q Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
 r See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

- ³
 s Is. 60:1.
 t City, Gen. 4:17.

- ⁴
 u See "Rahab," Josh. 2:1.
 v Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 3 Or, Egypt.
 w Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 y See "Philistines," I Chr. 1:12.
 z Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
 a Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
 4 Heb. Cush.

5
a Ps. 48:8.
6
b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

7
d Songs, Ex. 15:1.
1 Or, *the players on instruments shall be there.*
e Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
f Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.

g Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
h Salvation, Acts 2:40.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.
j Korah, Num. 16:1.
k See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
l See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
2 Or, *for singing.*
m Ps. 89, title.

1
n Cry, Lu. 18:7.
o Day, Lev. 25:8.
p Night, Ps. 19:2.

2
q See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
r Ps. 18:6; 34:15.
s Ps. 31:2; 86:1.
t Ear, Ex. 29:20.

3
u Soul, Job 4:15.
v Adversity, Job 19:6.
w Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
x Ps. 107:18; 116:3.
y Life, Gen. 2:7.
z Sheol, Job 7:9.

4
a Ps. 28:1; 143:7.
b Pith, II Sam. 23:20.

And the Most High himself will ^aestablish her.
 6 Jê-hō'vāh will count, when he ^{b c}writeth up the peoples,
 This one was born there.
 [Sē'lāh
 7 They that ^dsing as well as ¹they that ^edance *shall say*,
 All my ^ffountains are in thee.

A ^gPetition to be ^hsaved from ⁱDeath.

A Song, a Psalm of the sons of ^jKorah; for the ^kChief Musician; ^lset to Mahalath ²Leannoth. Masehil of Heman ^mthe Ezrahite.

88 O Jê-hō'vāh, the God of my salvation,
 I have ⁿcried ^oday and ^pnight before thee.

2 ^qLet my prayer ^renter into thy presence;
^sIncline thine ^tear unto my cry.

3 For my ^usoul is full of ^{v w}troubles,
 And ^xmy ^ylife draweth nigh unto ^zShē'ōl.

4 I am reckoned with them that ^ago down into the ^bpit;

Var. Read.—V. 5 (*cont.*). And . . . her—And He establisheth her, 'El, 'Elyon, Yahweh, BRL. establish—preserve, BAETH.; support, DUHM. V. 6. Jehovah . . . up—He counteth in the register, BRL. writeth up—records, BAETH. DUHM. V. 7. They . . . say—And as well singing as dancing (shall they say), *De.*: As well the singers as the dancers (shall say), *He.*, and *virtually Kay*: Both they that sing and they that dance (even all, &c.), *Pe.*: They sing as well as dance, BRL.; but they sing, as (when, DUHM) they dance, DAVIES, DUHM; and one sings and dances, BAETH. All . . . fountains—*i.e.* every source of delight, *Var.* All . . . thee—everyone who hath his dwelling-place in thee, BAETH.; All whose dwelling is in thee, BRL. fountains—*So* DUHM; springs, DAVIES. Ps. 88.—*Title.* Mahalath—See Ps. 53. Leannoth—*i.e.* to sing; or to afflict. V. 1. My God (I cry for help) by day; I cry in the night in thy sight, BRL. God of my salvation—My God, BAETH. DUHM. I . . . night—In the day (=time) that I have called by night, *Hi. De.* But see *Var. Read.* day . . . thee—in the day, I call in the night before thee, BAETH.; I cry (to thee) for help by day (and) I cry by night before thee, DAVIES, DUHM. V. 2. enter into thy presence—come before thee, BAETH. DUHM. cry—yell, BRL. V. 3. full of troubles—sated with evils, BRL. troubles—sorrows, BAETH.; evils, BRL. draweth nigh unto—has arrived at, BRL. Sheol—kingdom of death, BAETH. V. 4. reckoned—counted, BRL. *r.* I . . . help—I am become a man without (God),

I am as a ^cman that hath no ^dhelp,
 5 Cast ³off ^eamong the dead,
 Like the slain that lie in the ^fgrave,
 Whom ^{g h}thou rememberest no more,
 And they are ⁱcut off from thy ^jhand.
 6 Thou hast laid me in ^kthe lowest pit,
 In ^ldark places, in the ^mdeeps.

7 Thy ⁿwrath ^olieth hard upon me,
 And thou hast afflicted me with ^pall thy waves.
 [Sē'lāh

8 Thou hast put ^qmine acquaintance far from me;
 Thou hast made me an ^rabomination unto them:
 I am ^sshut up, and I cannot come forth.

9 Mine ^teye wasteth away by reason of affliction:
 I have ^ucalled ^vdaily upon thee, O Jê-hō'vāh;
 I have ^wspread forth my hands unto thee.

BRL. V. 5. Cast . . . grave—Among the dead am I as the slain (Who are cast forth) to lie down in the grave, BRL.; My soul (=I myself) is among the dead, Like the slain in the grave, DAVIES. Cast . . . dead—Among the dead a dwelling-place was shown me, BAETH.; Thou shuttest me up among the dead, DUHM. Cast off—Adrift, *He. Hu. De. Pe. Kay*: My couch (is), *Ew. Hi. Bi. Cf.* Job 17:13. And—Seeing, DAVIES; Seeing that, BRL. V. 6. laid—put, BRL. lowest pit—pit of the underworld, BAETH.; Pit below, BRL. dark places—dense darkness, BRL. V. 7.—Thy . . . hard—Thy wrath presseth, BAETH.; Thou hast laid thy wrath (fury), DAVIES; DUHM. DAVIES; Thy wrath hath laid its hand, BRL. thou . . . waves—all Thy breakers Thou hast brought upon me, BRL.; thou hast let all thy waves strike me, BAETH.; Thou hast let come all thy breakers, DUHM; thou hast caused thy waves to come to meet me, DAVIES. V. 8. put—removed, BRL. acquaintance—acquaintances, BRL.; friends, BAETH. and—that, BRL. V. 9. wasteth away—is wasted away, *Var.* by reason of affliction—because of misery, BAETH. daily—every day, BRL. hands—palms, BRL.

Var. Read.—Ps. 87.—V. 7. All my fountains—(as well singing as dancing shall be) All that have their habitation, *Bo. Hu.* (after *Sept.*). Ps. 88.—V. 1. God . . . thee—my God, I have called by day, (And) at night my cry is before thee, *Targ.* (inserting also of my salvation), (partly) *Sept. Weir. Gr. Bi. Ch. Street* follows *Targ.* Cf. v. 13.

c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Help, Acts 26:22.
5
3 Or, *away.*
e Ps. 31:12.
f Grave, Job 3:22.
g See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
h See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
i Ps. 31:22; Is. 53:8.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.

6
k Ps. 86:13;
l Lam. 3:55.
Darkness, Job 38:9.
m Deep Things, I Cor. 4:5.

7
n Anger, Pr. 15:1.
o Ps. 32:4;
39:10.
p Ps. 42:7.

8
q Ps. 31:11;
142:4; Job 19:13, 19.
r Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
s Ps. 142:7; Jer. 32:2; 36:5.

9
t Eye, Ps. 17:8.
u Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
v See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
w Hands spread out, Gen. 16:12.

- 10
a Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
b Death, Rom. 5:12.
1 Or, *the shades*. Heb. *Rephaim*.
c See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
d See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
e Praise, Ju. 5:3.

- 11
f Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Grave, Job 3:22.
h Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Faithfulness, 1 Cor. 4:17.
j Destruction, Hos. 4:13.
2 Heb. *Abaddon*. See Job 26:6.

- 12
k Darkness, Job 38:9.
l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
m Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
n See "Sheol," Job 7:9.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.

- 13
p Ps. 30:2.
q Cry, Lu. 18:7.
r Morning, Ps. 65:8.
s Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

- 14
t Ps. 43:2; 44:9.
u Ps. 13:1; 44:24; Job 13:24.
v Face, Is. 6:2.

- 15
w Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
x Pr. 24:11.
y See "Young Men," 1 John 2:14.
z See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

- 16
a Lam. 3:54; Ez. 37:11.
b Anger, Pr. 15:1.

- 17
c Ps. 124:4.
d Water, Ps. 95:5.
e Day, Lev. 25:8.

10 Wilt thou show ^a wonders to the ^b dead?
 Shall ¹ they that are deceased ^{c d} arise and ^e praise thee?
 [Sê-lāh]

11 Shall thy ¹ lovingkindness be declared in the ^g grave?
 Or thy ^{h i} faithfulness in ¹² Destruction?

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the ^k dark?
 And thy ^{l m} righteousness in ⁿ the ^o land of forgetfulness?

13 But ^u unto thee, O Jê-hô'-vāh, have I ^q cried;
 And in the ^r morning shall my ^s prayer come before thee.

14 Jê-hô'-vāh, why ^t castest thou off my soul?
 Why ^u hidest thou thy ^v face from me?

15 I am ^w afflicted and ^x ready to die from my ^y youth up:
 While I suffer thy ^z terrors I am distracted.

16 Thy ^{a b} fierce wrath is gone over me;

Thy terrors have cut me off.
 17 They ^c came round about me like ^d water all the ^e day long;

Var. Rend.—V. 10. Canst thou perform wonders on behalf of the dead? Or can shades rise to praise thee? DAVIES. show—do, BRL. They that are deceased—shades, *Var.* BAETH. DUHM. DAVIES. BRL. praise—laud, BRL. V. 11. declared—recounted, BRL. Destruction—Abaddon (Job 26:6), *Var.* DAVIES.; place of destruction, BAETH. V. 12. dark—Dark Place, BRL. And—Or, BRL. righteousness—righteous acts, BRL. But—But as for me, DAVIES. V. 13. have I cried—I cry for help, BRL. DAVIES. And—Even, DAVIES. shall—doth, *Var.* come before thee—goes to meet Thee, BRL.; come to meet thee, DAVIES. V. 14. Jehovah . . . soul—Why, Yahweh, rejectest Thou me? BRL. V. 15. ready to die—at the point of death, DAVIES.; ready to expire, BRL. from my youth up—from my youth, BRL.; through pressure (from pain), DAVIES. While . . . distracted—I endure, I am brought low, I am turned backward, BRL.; I have borne thy terrors so that I am distracted, DAVIES. suffer—bear, BAETH. distracted—helpless, BAETH. V. 16. Thy . . . is—The outbursts of Thy wrath have, BRL.; thy streams of wrath have, DAVIES. have cut me off—destroy me, BAETH.; exterminate me, BRL. V. 17. came . . . day—have encompassed me as it were with waters all day, BRL. came—have come, *Var.* compassed—enclosed, BRL.; have

They ¹ compassed me about together.

18 ^g Lover and ^h friend hast thou put far from me,
 And mine acquaintance ³ into darkness.

Jehovah's Covenant with ^j David, and ^k Israel's Afflictions.

Maschil of Ethan ^l the Ezrahite.

89 I will ^m sing of the lovingkindness of Jê-hô'-vāh for ever:

With my ⁿ mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

2 For I have said, ^o Mercy shall be built up for ever;
 Thy faithfulness wilt thou establish in the very ^p heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with ^q my chosen,
 I have ^r sworn unto David my ^s servant:

4 Thy ^t seed will I establish for ever,
 And build up thy ^u throne to all generations. [Sê-lāh]

compassed. *Var.* together—altogether, BRL. V. 18. Thou hast removed from me mine acquaintances, Even lover and friend, in the Place of Darkness, BRL. Lover and friend—friend and companion, BAETH.; friends, DUHM. and mine acquaintance—my acquaintances are darkness, DAVIES.; The acquaintances he keeps back, BAETH.; and only darkness is my trust, DUHM. into darkness—Rather, are—darkness, *Ew. He. Hu. De. Pe. Kay. r marg.* Cf. Job 17:14. Ps. 89.—V. 1. of . . . of Jehovah—Of kindness, BRL. lovingkindness—mercy, BAETH. DUHM; mercies, r. With my mouth—For ever and ever, DUHM. to all generations—to generation and generation, BAETH. V. 2. For . . . even—By command kindness is built up forever, BRL.; For I have spoken, Forever shall the mercy-building endure, BAETH.; Forever Mercy was built in the heavens, DUHM; For thou saidst,—For ever shall kindness be built up, DAVIES. Thy . . . heavens—In the heavens where Thou establishest Thy faithfulness, BRL.; Faithfulness was established in them through thy mouth, DUHM; The heaven—like it thou fixest thy faithfulness, BAETH. V. 3. made—granted, DUHM. have sworn—swore, BRL. V. 4. seed—name, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 18. and . . . darkness—mine acquaintance hast thou withheld from me, *Pesh. Jer. Baethgen.* Ps. 89.—V. 2. I have said—Thou hast said, *Sept. Hi.* (*So Bt., but he places these words at head of v. 3.*)

f Ps. 17:11; 22:12, 16.

18
g Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.
h Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
3 Or, *are darkness*.

i See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
j David, 1 Sam. 17:12.
k Israel, Deut. 4:1.
l Ps. 88 title.

1
m Songs, Ex. 15:1.
n Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

2
o Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

3
q Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
r Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
s Servant, Ex. 21:2.

4
t Seed, Deut. 22:9.
u Throne, Acts 12:21.

5

- a* Praise, Ju. 5:3.
b Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
c See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
d Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Congregation, Heb. 2:12.
f Job 5:1; 15:15.

6

- g* Ps. 86:8.
h See "Sons of God," Gen. 6:2.
i Or, sons of God.
2 Or, gods. See Ps. 29:1.

7

- i* Ps. 47:2; 68:35.
j See v. 5.
k Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

8

- l* One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
3 Heb. *Jah*.

9

- m* Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Pride, Ps. 10:2.
o Sea, Ex. 14:1.
p Ps. 65:7; 107:29.

10

- q* See "Rahab," Josh. 2:1.
r See "Egypt," Gen. 12:10.
4 Or, *Egypt*.
s See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
t Ps. 18:14; 68:1; 144:6.
u Enemy, Job 31:29.
v Arm, Ju. 15:14.

11

- w* See "Heaven," Gen. 26:15.
x God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
z World, Rev. 10:6.

5 And the heavens shall^a praise thy^b wonders, O Jê-hô^cvâh;

Thy^d faithfulness also in the^e assembly of the^f holy ones.

6^g For who in the skies can be compared unto Jê-hô^hvâh?

Who among theⁱ sons of the² mighty is like unto Jê-hô^jvâh,

7 A God very^k terrible in the council of the^l holy ones, And to be^k feared above all them that are round about him?

8 O Jê-hô^lvâh God of hosts,^l Who is a mighty one, like unto thee, O³ Jê-hô³vâh? And thy faithfulness is round about thee.

9^m Thou rulest theⁿ pride of the^o sea:

When the waves thereof arise, thou^p stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken^q ^r4 Râ⁴hâb in pieces, as one that is^s slain;

Thou hast^t scattered thine^u enemies with the^v arm of thy strength.

11 The^{10x} heavens are thine, the^y earth also is thine:

The^z world and the fulness

Var. Rend.—V. 5. And . . . praise—So let the heavens praise, DAVIES. shall praise—then praised, BAETH. wonders—Or, wonderfulness, *Hu. De.*: wonderfulness, BRI.; wonderful acts, DAVIES. Thy . . . ones—Yea (let) the assembly of the holy ones (praise thy wonderful acts), DAVIES. also—[one praised], BAETH. assembly—congregation, BAETH. holy ones—holy angels, BRI. V. 6. skies—sky, BRI.; clouds, BAETH. the mighty—gods, BAETH. BRI.; God (Ps. 29:1), *Var.*. V. 7. A God very terrible—A God to be dreaded, DAVIES; "El, awe-inspiring, BRI. council—circle, BRI. ones—angels, BRI. And . . . are—And greatly to be revered above all, BRI. And . . . above—Great is he and terrible over, BAETH; Great and high, DUHM. V. 8. Who . . . thee?—Who is so strong as thou? BAETH. DUHM: who is like thee? BRI. mighty . . . thee—strong like unto thee, O YAH. And thy . . . thee, *Var.*. V. 9. rule—art ruler, BRI. pride of the sea—swelling of the sea, BRI.; agitated sea, BAETH. V. 10. hast . . . pieces—didst crush Rahab, BRI. BAETH. Rahab—See Ps. 87:4. slain—pierced, BAETH. arm of thy strength—thy strong arm, BAETH. V. 12. rejoice in—

thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 The^a north and the^b south, thou hast created them: ^cTâ^cbôr and ^dHêr^d-môn^c rejoice in thy^f name.

13 Thou hast⁵ a mighty arm; Strong is thy hand, and high is thy^g right hand.

14^h Righteousness andⁱ justice are the foundation of thy^j throne; Lovingkindness and^k truth^l go before thy^m face.

15ⁿ Blessed is the people that know the^o joyful sound: They^p walk, O Jê-hô^qvâh, in the^r light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name do they^s rejoice all the^t day; And in thy righteousness are they exalted.

17 For thou art the^u glory of^v their strength; And in thy favor^w our^x horn shall be exalted.

18 For our^y shield belongeth unto Jê-hô^zvâh; ⁸ And our^z king to the^y Holy One of² Îš²-râ-êl.

19 Then^a thou spakest in^b vision to thy^c saints,

ring out joy in, BRI.; cry aloud at, *Var.*. V. 13. Thou . . . arm—Thine is the arm and the strength, BAETH.; Thine is an arm (that is ended) with might, BRI. Strong is—Thou strengthenest, BRI. high is—exaltest, BRI. V. 14. foundation—support, BAETH. Lovingkindness . . . face—kindness and faithfulness come to meet thy face, BRI.; Lovingkindness and faithfulness go before thee, DAVIES. Lovingkindness—Mercy, *r.* V. 15. Blessed—Happy, *Var.*. BRI. BAETH. DAVIES. that . . . sound—knowers of the sacred shout, BRI. countenance—face, BRI. V. 16. do they rejoice—they exult, BRI. And . . . exalted—all day long in thy righteousness, BRI. are exalted—shout, BAETH. V. 17. The glory . . . strength—their mighty ornament, BAETH. in—by, BRI. shall be exalted—Thou exaltest, BRI.; is exalted, *Var.*; Thou shalt exalt, BAETH. V. 18. belongeth unto—is, BRI. and . . . Israel—Our King, who is our defender, is one appointed by Jehovah, DAVIES. V. 19. to thy saints—Omit, BRI. saints—pious ones, BAETH. DUHM; favoured ones, DAVIES.

Var. Read.—V. 8. faithfulness is—kindness, Yah and Thy faithfulness are, BRI. V. 17. their—our, BRI.

12

- a* Job 26:7.
b The South, Deut. 34:3.
c See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
d Joy, Ps. 30:5.
e Name, Acts 16:18.
f Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

13

- 5* Heb. *an arm with might*.
g Right Hand, Gen. 16:12.

14

- h* Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
i Justice, Mic. 6:8.
j Throne, Acts 12:21.
k Truth, John 14:6.
l Ps. 85:13.
m Face, Is. 6:2.

15

- n* Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
o Ps. 98:6; Lev. 23:24; Num. 10:10.
6 Or, trumpet sound.
p Walking, Col. 1:10.
q Light, Ps. 74:6.

16

- r* Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.

17

- t* Glory, Ps. 7:5.
u Ps. 28:8; 84:7.
7 Another reading is, *thou shalt exalt our horn*.
v Horn, Dan. 7:7.

18

- w* Armor, Ju. 15:14.
8 Or, *Even to the Holy One of Israel our King*.
x King, Deut. 17:15.
y Ps. 71:22;
11 Ki. 19:22.
z Israel, Deut. 4:1.

19

- a* See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
b Visions, Num. 12:6.
9 Or, as otherwise read, *saint*.

19
a Help, Acts 26:22.
b II Sam. 17:10.
c Ps. 78:70; I Ki. 11:34.
d Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

20
e Acts 13:22.
f David, I Sam. 17:12.
g Servant, Ex. 21:2.
h Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
i Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
j Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

21
k Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
m Arm, Ju. 15:14.
n Ps. 18:32, 39; Is. 45:5.

22
o Enemy, Job 31:29.
1 Or, *do him violence*.
p Son, Gen. 21:19.
q Ps. 125:3; II Sam. 7:10.
r The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
s Sin, Gen. 3:10.
t Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

23
u Ps. 18:40; II Sam. 7:9.
v Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

24
w Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
y Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
a Name, Acts 16:18.
b Horn, Dan. 7:7.

25
c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Ps. 72:8.
e Sea, Ex. 14:21.
f Rivers, Is. 32:2.

26
g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
h See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
i Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
k Salvation, Acts 2:40.

27
l First-born, Ex. 15:1.

And saidst, I have laid
^a help upon one that is
^b mighty;
I have exalted one ^{c d} chosen
out of the people.

20 I have ^e found ^f David my
^g servant;
With my ^h holy ⁱ oil have I
^j anointed him:
21 With whom ^{k l} my hand shall
be established;
Mine ^m arm also shall
ⁿ strengthen him.

22 The ^o enemy shall not ¹ exact
from him,
Nor the ^{p q} son of ^{r s} wicked-
ness ^t afflict him.

23 And I will ^u beat down his
adversaries before him,
And smite them that ^v hate
him.

24 But my ^{w x} faithfulness and
my ^{y z} lovingkindness shall
be with him;
And in my ^a name shall his
^b horn be exalted.

25 ^c I will set his hand also ^d on
the ^e sea,
And his right hand on the
^f rivers.

26 He shall ^{g h} cry unto me,
Thou art ⁱ my Father,
My God, and the ^j rock of
my ^k salvation.

27 I also will make him ^{my}
^l first-born,

Var. Read.—V. 19 (*cont.*). one that is mighty—a hero, BAETH. DUHM. V. 20. have found—found, BRI. have anointed—anointed, BRI. V. 21. whom—him, BRI. shall—doth, BRI. V. 22. exact from him—Or, seize him, *Hi. De.*: go behind him, BAETH.; come treacherously upon him, BRI. And—Nor, BRI. son of wickedness—wicked man, DAVIES; son of wrong, BRI. Nor . . . afflict—shall not any more afflict, BRI. V. 23. And . . . adversaries—But I will beat his adversaries to pieces, BRI. beat down—crush, BAETH. adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. V. 24. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI.; mercy, *R.* in—through, BRI. V. 25. hand—hand (will I put), BRI. rivers—river, BRI.; streams, BAETH. V. 26. cry unto—call, BAETH. BRI. Thou art my Father—My Father, BRI. V. 28. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI. stand fast—be firm, BRI. V. 29. make to endure—set, BRI. as . . . heaven—as long as the heaven endures, DAVIES. V. 30. children—sons, BRI. BAETH. ordinances—judgments, BRI. *R.* break—violate, BAETH.; profane, BRI. commandments—commands, BRI. V. 32. transgressions—sin, BAETH. And

The ^m highest of the ⁿ kings
of the ^o earth.

28 My lovingkindness will I
keep for him for evermore;
And my ^p covenant shall
^q stand fast with him.

29 His ^r seed also will I make to
endure for ever,
And his ^s throne as the ^t days
of ^u heaven.

30 If his ^v children ^w forsake
my ^x law,
And ^y walk not in mine ^z or-
dinances;

31 If they ^a break my ^b statutes,
And keep not my command-
ments;

32 Then will I ^{c d} visit their
transgression with the
^e rod,
And their iniquity with
^f stripes.

33 But my lovingkindness will I
not utterly take from him,
Nor suffer my faithfulness to
fail.

34 My ^g covenant will I not
^h break,
Nor ⁱ alter the thing that is
gone out of my ^j lips.

35 ^k Once have I ^l sworn by my
holiness:
I will not ^m lie unto David:

36 His seed shall endure for
ever,
And his throne as the ⁿ sun
before me.

37 ^o It shall be established for
ever as the ^p moon,

—and (chastise), BRI. iniquity—guilt, BAETH. stripes—distress, BAETH. V. 33. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI.; mercy, *R.* utterly take—(remove), BRI. Nor suffer . . . to fail—And will not deny, BAETH.; And I will not belie, BRI.; Nor will I be false to, DAVIES. V. 34. break—violate, BAETH.; profane, BRI. the thing—What, BAETH.; that which, BRI. Gone out of—issued from, BRI. Out of—over, BAETH. Once—Or, One thing, *He. De. Kay.* V. 36. endure—be, BRI. V. 37. It (= *his throne*, see II Sam. 7:16) shall be made firm (= *lasting*) as the moon for ever; and for ever as the sky shall it be sure, DAVIES.

Var. Read.—V. 19. and . . . mighty—To Thy son Thou gavest a word (say-
ing): I have laid help on a hero, BRI.
help—diadem, DUHM. one chosen—a
youth, DUHM. V. 23. hate him—Add,
before him, BRI.

m Ps. 95:1;
n II Sam. 22:47.
o King, Deut. 17:15.
p Earth, Gen. 2:1.

28
p Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
q Or, *be faithful*.

29
q Seed, Deut. 22:9.
r Throne, Acts 12:21.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.
t Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

30
u Children, Gen. 3:16.
v See "Keeping Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
w II Sam. 7:14.
x Law, Deut. 31:24.
y Walking, Col. 1:10.
z Ordinance, Col. 1:10.

31
3 Heb. *profane*.
a Statutes, Neh. 9:14.

32
b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
d Reaping what we sow, Rev. 6:7.
e Rod, Num. 20:8.
f Stripes, Is. 53:5.

34
g Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
h Sun, 23:19.
i Lips, Job 2:10.

35
4 Or, *One thing*.
j Oaths, Num. 14:30.
k Lying, Lev. 19:11.

36
l Sun, Ps. 136:8.

37
5 Or, *As the moon which is established for ever*.
m Moon, Ps. 136:9.

37

¹ Or, *And the witness in the sky is faithful.*
^a Witness, John 8:17.
^b See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.

38

^c Ps. 44:9.

39

^d Ps. 78:59; Lam. 2:7.
^e Ps. 74:7.
^f Profane, 1 Tim. 6:20.
^g Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
^h Ground, Gen. 33:19.

40

ⁱ Ps. 80:12.
^j See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
^k Lam. 2:2, 5.
^l See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
^m See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

41

ⁿ See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
^o Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
^p Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

42

^q Ps. 13:2.
^r Ps. 80:6.
^s Joy, Ps. 30:5.

43

^t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^u Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^v Ps. 44:10.
^w See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^x See "Battlefields," Num. 20:17.

44

^y Ez. 28:7.
^z Throne, Acts 12:21.

45

^a Day, Lev. 25:8.
^b See "Young Men," I John 2:14.
^c Ps. 102:23.
^d Shame, Phil. 3:19.

¹ And as the faithful ^a witness in the ^b sky. [Sē'lāh

38 But thou hast ^c cast off and rejected,
 Thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast ^d abhorred the covenant of thy servant:
 Thou hast ^e profaned his ^g crown by casting it to the ^h ground.

40 Thou hast ⁱ broken down all his ^j hedges;
 Thou hast ^k brought his ^l strongholds to ^m ruin.

41 All that pass by the way ⁿ rob him:
 He is become a ^o reproach to his ^p neighbors.

42 Thou hast ^q exalted the right hand of his adversaries;

Thou hast ^r made all his enemies to ^s rejoice.

43 Yea, ^t thou turnest back the edge of his ^u sword,
 And hast ^v not made him to stand in the ^w ^x battle.

44 Thou hast made his ^y brightness to cease,
 And cast his ^z throne down to the ground.

45 The ^a days of his ^b youth hast thou shortened:
 Thou hast ^c covered him with ^a shame. [Sē'lāh

Var. Rend.—V. 37 (cont.).—And . . . sky —(and Or, As, *Eve*.) there is a faithful witness in the skies! *Var.*: And the witness in the heights is true, BAETH. V. 38, hast been wroth—art become enraged, BRI. V. 39, abhorred—abrogated, BAETH.; shaken off, DUHM, DAVIES. crown—diadem, DUHM. by casting it—Omit, BRI.; even, r. V. 40, hedges—fences, BRI.; walls, BAETH. Brought—made, BRI. to—a, BRI. V. 41, rob—spoil, BRI. r. reproach—scorn, BAETH. V. 42, adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. made . . . to rejoice—gladdened, BRI. V. 43, edge of—flint of, BAETH.; omit, BRI. TARG. GRAETZ. DAVIES. V. 45, covered—wrapped, up, BRI. V. 46, thyself forever—thyself, DAVIES. How long—How long, DAVIES. wrath—hot anger, DAVIES; hot wrath, BRI. fire—fire forever, DAVIES. V. 47, Oh . . . is—Remember, Adonay, what duration is, BRI.; Remember, O Lord, what kind of thing (this) passing life is, DAVIES. For—Unto, *Var.* vanity—nothingness, BRI.

46 ^e How long, O Jē-hō'vāh? wilt thou hide thyself for ever?

How long shall thy ^f wrath burn like ^h fire?

47 Oh ⁱ remember ^k how short my time is:

For what ^l vanity hast thou ^m created all the ⁿ children of ^o men!

48 What man is he that shall live and not see ^p death,

That shall deliver his ^q soul from the ^r power of ^r Shē'ōl? [Sē'lāh

49 Lord, where are thy former ^s ^t lovingkindnesses,

Which thou ^u ^v swarest unto ^w David in thy ^x ^y faithfulness?

50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy ^z servants;

How I do bear in my bosom the reproach of all the ^a mighty peoples,

51 Wherewith thine ^a enemies have reproached, O Jē-hō'vāh,

Wherewith they have reproached the ^b footsteps of thine ^c anointed.

52 ^d Blessed be Jē-hō'vāh for evermore.

Ā-mēn', and Ā-mēn'.

BAETH.: vain purpose, DAVIES. Children—sons, *Var.* BRI. sons of men—human beings, DAVIES.; mankind, BAETH. V. 48, What man is he?—What is man? BRI.: Who is the man? DAVIES, BAETH. that shall—that he should, BRI. power of Sheol—might of the grave, BAETH. V. 50, of (=hurled against), DAVIES. servants—servant, DAVIES. bear—*Lit.* my bearing, DAVIES. the reproach—the contumely, DAVIES. all . . . peoples—the whole of many peoples (*i.e.* the burden of them, Num. 11:14), *Kay*; also *De.* (but supposing in my bosom to mean in the midst of my land), *Var.* mighty—many, BAETH.; omit, DUHM, DAVIES. V. 51, reproached—dishonor, DUHM; abuse, BAETH. footsteps—heels, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 44, Thou . . . cease—Thou hast taken away the sceptre from his hand, DAVIES, BAETH.; Thou hast taken away the sceptre of majesty, BRI.; Thou hast released his brightness, DUHM. V. 50, reproach . . . peoples—shame of many peoples, *Bo. Ric.* (as Ez. 34:29; 36:6).

46

^e Ps. 13:1; 44:24.
^f Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
^g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^h Fire, Lev. 10:2.

47

ⁱ See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^j Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^k Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
^l Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
^m God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Children, Gen. 3:16.
^o Man, Gen. 2:7.

48

^p Death, Rom. 5:12.
^q Soul, Job 4:15.
^r Heb. *hand*.
^r Sheol, Job 7:9.

49

^s Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^u See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^v Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^w David, I Sam. 17:12.
^x Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^y Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.

50

^z Servant, Ex. 21:2.
³ Or, *many*.

51

^a Enemy, Job 31:29.
^b See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.
^c Anointed, Ps. 2:2.

52

^d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

BOOK IV

- a Eternity of
God, Gen. 1:1.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
d Moses, Ex.
3:4.

1

- e Ps. 71:3; 91:1;
Deut. 33:27;
Ez. 11:16.

2

- f Mountain, Ex.
3:12.
g God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
h Ps. 102:25;
104:5.
i Heb. *gavest
birth to*.
i Earth, Gen.
2:1.
j World, Rev.
10:6.
k Ps. 93:2;
102:24, 27;
Jer. 10:10.

3

- l Ps. 104:29;
Gen. 3:19;
Job 34:14, 15.
m Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
n Or, *dust*, Heb.
crushing.

4

- o II Pet. 3:8.
p Year, Lev.
25:8.
q Ps. 39:5.
r Or, *when it
passeth*.
s See "Night,"
Ps. 19:2.
t See "Watch-
man," Neh.
4:9.

5

- s Job 22:16;
27:20.
t Flood, Gen.
7:6.
u Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.

**^a God's Eternity and ^b Man's Transi-
toriness.**^c A Prayer of ^d Moses the man of God.

90 Lord, thou hast been
our ^e dwelling-place
In all generations.

2 Before ^f the mountains were
brought forth,

Or ever thou ^g ^h1 hadst
formed the ⁱ earth and the
^j world,

Even ^k from everlasting to
everlasting, thou art God.

3 Thou ^l turnest man to ^m2 de-
struction,

And sayest, Return, ye chil-
dren of men.

4 For a ⁿ thousand ^o years in
thy sight

Are but as ^p yesterday ^q3 when
it is past,

And as a ^r7 watch in the night.

5 Thou ^s carriest them away as
with a ^t flood; they are as
a ^u sleep:

Var. Read.—Ps. 90.—V. 1. Lord—(Yahweh), BRL. hast been—art, BRL. dwelling-place—shelter, DUHM; refuge, SEPT. WE. In—Thou art ours in, BRL.; V. 2. brought forth—born, BRL.; begotten (born), DAVIES. Or . . . world—or earth and fruit-bearing world were brought forth, DAVIES. hadst formed—gavest birth to, *He. Hu. Pe.* Even . . . everlasting—From one eternity to another, BAETH.; Yea, from eternity (in the past) to eternity (in the future), DAVIES. V. 3. Thou . . . destruction—(Do not) turn man back to dust, BRL.; Thou makest man return to dust-particles, DAVIES. to destruction—into crumbling (dust), *Var.*; to dust, BAETH. DUHM. And . . . men—Then thou sayest, come back, O ye men (human beings), DAVIES. children of men—sons of mankind, BRL.; children of the earth, DUHM. V. 4. sight—eyes, BAETH. DUHM. BRL. but as yesterday—as a day, yesterday, BRL. When it is past—So DAVIES.; For it goes along, BAETH.; When it is passing away—*Ew. He. Ol. De. r marg.*; for they pass away, *Hu. Hi.*; when it passeth away, BRL. V. 5. carriest—dost flood, BRL.; sowest, DAVIES. DUHM; strikest, BAETH. as with a flood—year by year, DAVIES.; year out, year in, DUHM; as a storm, BAETH. are—become, *Var.* Are . . . sleep—fall into a sleep, BAETH.; *omit*, BRL. In—(Still) in, BAETH. grass which groweth up—the plants shooting forth, BAETH. groweth up—*So Ew. Hi. De.*; hasteth away, *He. Hu. Ric. V. 6. In*—As in, BRL. it . . . up—grass shoot-eth up, BRL.; (the grass) blossoms and sprouts, DAVIES. cut down and with-ereth—withereth and is dried up, BAETH. DUHM; or, and then hasteth away, *Var.*;

In the ^v morning they are like
^w grass which groweth up.

6 In the morning it ^x flourish-
eth, and groweth up;

In the ^y evening it is ^z cut
down, and ^a withereth.

7 For we are ^b consumed in
thine ^c anger,

And in thy wrath are we
troubled.

8 Thou hast ^d ^e set our iniqui-
ties before thee,

Our ^f secret sins in the ^g light
of thy countenance.

9 For ^h all our days are passed
away in thy wrath:

We bring our years to an end
as ⁱ ^j4 a sigh.

10 The ^k days of our years are
threescore years and ten,

Or even by reason of strength
^l ^k1 fourscore years;

Yet is their ^m pride but
ⁿ ^o labor and sorrow;

For it is soon gone, and we
^p fly away.

mown down and withereth, BRL. V. 7. For—So, BRL. are consumed—have van-ished away, BAETH. troubled—fright-ened, BAETH.; dismayed, DAVIES. iniquities—sins, BAETH. secret sins—youth, BRL. light—sunlight, BRL. V. 9. are passed away—betake themselves, *Var.*; decline (toward evening), DAVIES; do decline, BRL. in . . . end—In consequence of wrath we come to an end, DAVIES. bring . . . sigh—bring our years to an end as a fleeting sound, *Ew. De. r marg.* (Job 37:2); spend our years as a tale that is told, *Hi. r*; Our years have gone on performing their tasks as a spider, SEPT. bring—have brought, BAETH.; have passed, DUHM. Vs. 9, 10. as . . . years—As a sigh are the days of our years, BRL. V. 10. days of our years—time of our life, BAETH.; years, DUHM. or . . . strength—and if it cometh high, BAETH.; And if with strength, DUHM; their high point is seventy years, DAVIES. Or . . . labor—Or, perchance, by reason of strength, fourscore years; And their pride is labour, *Pe. &c.*; And if we have much strength eighty years, DAVIES. Yet . . . away—Yet their (whole) extent is weariness and trouble: Surely it passes quickly away and we take our flight (hence), DAVIES; and their breadth is travail and trouble: For it is quickly, &c., BRL. pride—boast-ing, DUHM. it is soon gone—it runneth, it hasteneth away, DUHM; quickly it goeth away, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 90.—V. 2. thou . . . world—the earth and the world was born (*pt.*) *Sept. Ew. Bo. Ol. Hi. Ric. De. V. 5.* are as a sleep—*Omit*, BRL. V. 10. The days . . . years—*Omit*, BRL.

- v Morning, Ps.
65:8.
w Grass, Gen.
37:2.

6

- x Job 14:2.
y Evening, Ps.
65:8.
z Ps. 92:7; Mt.
6:30.
a Jas. 1:11.

7

- b Ps. 39:11.
c Anger, Pr.
15:1.

8

- d See "Con-
science," Acts
24:16.
e Ps. 50:21; Jer.
16:17.
f See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
g Light, Ps.
74:16.

9

- h Ps. 78:33.
i Sighing, Job
3:24.
j Or, a sound.

10

- k See "Life,"
Gen. 2:7.
l See "Old
Age," Titus
2:3.
m II Sam. 19:35.
n Pride, Gen.
10:12.
o Labor, Ex.
23:12.
p Eccl. 12:2-7;
Jer. 20:18.
q Ps. 78:39; Job
20:8.

11

- a Ps. 76:7.
b Anger, Pr.
15:1.
c Fear, Gen. 9:2.

12

- d Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
e Day, Lev.
25:8.
f Pr. 2:1-6.
g Heart, Acts
15:9.
h Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

13

- i Ps. 6:4; 80:14.
j Ps. 6:3; 74:10.
k Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
l Servant, Ex.
21:2.

14

- m Ps. 36:8;
65:4; 103:5;
Jer. 31:14.
n Morning,
Ps. 65:8.
o Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
p Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
q Joy, Ps. 30:5.
r Gladness, Is.
51:3.

15

- s Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
t Ps. 31:10;
Deut. 2:14-16.
u Evil, Ps.
97:10.

16

- v Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
w God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
x Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
y Glory, Ps. 7:5.
z Children, Gen.
3:16.

17

- a Ps. 27:4.
b See "Grace,"
John 1:17.
c Or, *beauty*.
Ps. 37:23; Is.
26:12; I Cor.
3:7.
d Work of
Hands, Gen.
16:12.
e Labor, Ex.
23:12.

11 Who knoweth the ^a power of
thine ^b anger,

And thy wrath according to
the ^c fear that is due unto
thee?

12 So ^d teach us to number our
^e days,

That we may ^f get us a
^g heart of ^h wisdom.

13 ⁱ Return, O Jê-hô^j-vâh; ^j how
long?

And let it ^k repent thee con-
cerning thy ^l servants.

14 Oh ^m satisfy us in the ⁿ morn-
ing with thy ^o ^p lovingkind-
ness,

That we may ^q rejoice and be
^r glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to
the days wherein thou hast
^s afflicted us,

And the ^t years wherein we
have seen ^u evil.

16 Let ^v thy work appear unto
thy servants,

And thy ^x ^y glory upon their
^z children.

17 And let the ^a ^b ¹ favor of the
Lord our God be upon us;

And ^c establish thou the
^d ^e work of our hands upon
us;

Yea, the work of our hands
establish thou it.

Var. Rend.—V. 11. power—strength, BRL. And . . . thee—Or thy wrath, as befittheth the fear of thee. *He. Hi. Hu. De. Pe. r*; Or can number (the awful deeds) of Thy wrath? BRL. the fear . . . thee—their power to awaken fear, DAVIES. V. 12. So . . . days—Thine hand so make us to know, BRL. get us—bring home, *Kay (after He. Hu. De.)*. heart—mind, BRL. BAETH. V. 13. Return—Leave off, BAETH.; Turn this way, DUHM; make a—turn (a change), DAVIES. And . . . thy—Be sorry for thy, BRL. let it repent thee—be compassionate towards, DAVIES; and have sympathy, BAETH. V. 14. lovingkindness—kindness, BRL. mercy, r. rejoice—jubilate, BRL.; *Heb.* give forth ringing shouts of joy, DAVIES. V. 15. Wherein—*Omit*, BRL. afflicted—tortured, BAETH. evil—misfortune, BAETH.; adversity, BRL. V. 17. favor—sweetness, BRL.; beauty, r; graciousness, *Var.* the Lord—Adonay, BRL. V. 17. establish—promote, BAETH. Ps. 91.—He that dwelleth—As for him who dwells, BRL.; Happy is the man who dwells, DAVIES. dwelleth—abideth, *Ew. He. Hi. Hu. De. Pe. (with colon at the end of verse)*. secret place—protection, BAETH. DUHM; hiding-place, DAVIES. the Most High—Elyon. Shall abide—shall remain over night, BAETH.; abides,

Security of him who / trusts in
Jehovah.

91 He that dwelleth in the
^g secret place of the
Most High

² Shall abide under the
^h shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of Jê-hô^j-vâh, He is
my ⁱ ^j refuge and my ^k ^l for-
tress;

My God, in whom I trust.

3 For he will deliver thee from
the ^m snare of the ⁿ fowler,
And from the deadly ^o pesti-
lence.

4 He will ^p cover thee with his
pinions,

And under his ^q wings shalt
thou take refuge:

His ^r truth is a ^s shield and a
buckler.

5 Thou ^t shalt not be afraid
for the terror by ^u night,
Nor for the ^v arrow that flieth
by day;

6 For the ^w pestilence that walk-
eth in ^x darkness,
Nor for the ^y destruction that
wasteth at ^z noonday.

7 A thousand shall ^a fall at thy
side,

BRL.; who abides, DAVIES. under—in, BAETH. DUHM, BRL. of the Almighty—Shadday, BRL. BAETH. V. 2. I will say—Saith, BRL.; He saith, DUHM; I say, BAETH. He is my refuge—My refuge, BRL. fortress—stronghold, BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. For he will—For himself shall, *Var.*; Surely He will, BRL. of the fowler—*Omit*, BRL. And—The one ensnared, BRL. deadly pestilence—the word of destruction, BAETH.; pit of destruction, DUHM; ruinous word, DAVIES, SEPT. SYM. (*essentially*, PESH.); engulfing pestilence, BRL. V. 4. Translate verbs as presents, DAVIES. shalt . . . take refuge—hidest thyself, BAETH. His . . . buckler—with a shield His faithfulness will surround him, BRL. truth—faithfulness, *Var.* BRL. DAVIES. buckler—target, BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. shalt—needest, DAVIES. the terror—any terrible thing, DAVIES. the arrow . . . by—any arrow that may happen to fly in the, DAVIES. V. 6. (Thou needest not be afraid) of any pestilence that may stalk (walk) about in darkness; nor of destruction, nor of the demon of noonday, DAVIES. walketh—slinketh, BAETH.; goeth, BRL. destruction—fire, BAETH.; plagues and demons, DUHM. wasteth—rageth, BAETH. V. 7. A—Though a, BRL. DAVIES.

Var. Read.—Ps. 91.—V. 2. I will say—*So. Ew. He. (assuming a sudden change of person, as Job 12:4)*; Saith, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Le Clerc, Pe.*; say thou, *Hi. Rie. (pts., with same change of person as Heb. 2:15; Job 18:4)*; He saith, DUHM.

f Faith, Heb.
11:1.

1

- g Ps. 27:5;
31:20; 32:7.
2 Or, *That abid-
eth . . . Al-
mighty; Even
I &c.*
h Shadow, Col.
2:17.

2

- i V. 9; Ps. 14:6;
94:22.
j Refuge, Heb.
6:18.
k See "Fortifi-
cations," Nah.
3:14.
l Ps. 18:2; 31:3;
Jer. 16:19.

3

- m Snare, Pr.
7:23.
n Ps. 124:7;
Pr. 6:5;
Jer. 5:26; Hos.
9:8.
o Plague, Ex.
7:18.

4

- p Is. 51:16.
q Wings, Is.
40:31.
r Truth, John
14:6.
s See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.

5

- t Ps. 23:4; 27:1;
Job 5:19-23.
u Night, Ps.
19:2.
v See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.

6

- w V. 10; II Ki.
19:35.
x Darkness, Job
38:9.
y Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
z See "Day,"
Lev. 25:8.

7

- a See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.

7
a Right Hand,
 Gen. 16:12.
d Gen. 7:23;
 Josh. 14:10.

8
c Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
d Reward, Rev.
 2:10.
e Reaping what
 we sow, Rev.
 6:7.
f The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.

9
1 Or, *Because*
thou hast said,
Jehovah is my
refuge.
g Refuge, Heb.
 6:18.
h Names of God,
 Gen. 1:1.

10
i Pr. 12:21.
j Plague,
 Ex. 7:18.
k Tent, Num.
 24:5.

11
l Ps. 34:7; Mt.
 4:6; Lu. 4:10,
 11.
m Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
n Angels, II Pet.
 1:12.

12
o Foot, Gen.
 18:4.
p Stone, Ex.
 34:1.

13
q Ju. 14:6; Dan.
 6:22; Lu.
 10:19.
r Lion, Job 4:10.
s Serpent,
 II Cor. 11:3.

14
t Ps. 145:20.
u Love, I Cor.
 13:1.
v Salvation,
 Acts 2:40.
w Ps. 59:1.
x Ps. 9:10.
y Name, Acts
 16:18.

15
z Calling, I Cor.
 1:26.
a Answer to
 Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.
b Adversity,
 Job 19:6.
c Affliction, Ps.
 9:10.

And ten thousand at thy
^a right hand;
But ^b it shall not come nigh
 thee.

8 Only with thine ^c eyes shalt
 thou behold,
 And see the ^d ^e reward of the
^f wicked.

9 ¹ For thou, O Jê-hô²vâh, art
 my ^g refuge!

Thou hast made the ^h Most
 High thy habitation;

10 There shall ⁱ no evil befall
 thee,

Neither shall any ^j plague
 come nigh thy ^k tent.

11 For he will give ^l ^m his ⁿ angels
 charge over thee,

To keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in
 their hands,

Lest thou dash thy ^o foot
 against a ^p stone.

13 Thou shalt ^q tread upon the
^r lion and adder:

The young lion and the ^s ser-
 pent shalt thou trample
 under foot.

14 ^t Because he hath set his
^u love upon me, therefore
 will I ^v deliver him:

I will ^w set him on high, be-
 cause he hath ^x known my
^y name.

15 He shall ^z call upon me, and
 I will ^a answer him;

I will be with him in ^b ^c trou-
 ble:

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). ten thousand—
 a myriad, BRI. V. 8. see . . . wicked—
 how the wicked will be rewarded, BAETH.
 DUHM. V. 9. For . . . refuge—For thou
 thyself hast place of concealment in
 Yahweh, DUHM; For Jehovah is thine
 own refuge, DAVIES. Thou . . . habi-
 tation—The Lofty One thy place of safety,
 DAVIES; Since 'Elyon thou hast made
 thy dwelling, BRI. habitation—shelter,
 BAETH.; refuge, DUHM. V. 10. evil—
 misfortune, BAETH. DUHM. come nigh
 —approach, BRI. V. 12. in their hands—
 upon their palms, BRI. V. 13. lion and
 adder—reptile and cobra, BRI. young
 lion and serpent—lion and dragon,
 BAETH.; young lion and dragon, BRI.
 V. 14. Because—Since, BRI. he hath set
 his love on me—he hangs on me, BAETH.;
Lit. clung affectionately to me, DAVIES.
 hath known—doth know, BRI. BAETH.
 V. 15. He shall call—When he calls,
 DAVIES. answer—hear, BAETH. trouble
 —distress, BAETH. deliver—free,
 BAETH. V. 16. long life—length of days,

I will deliver him, and
^d honor him.

16 With ^e long life will I satisfy
 him,
 And show him my salvation.

Praise for Jehovah's Goodness.

A Psalm, a ^h Song for the ⁱ sabbath day.

92 It is a ^j good thing to
^k give thanks unto Jê-
 hô²vâh,

And to sing praises unto thy
 name, O Most High;

2 To show forth thy ^l loving-
 kindness in the ^m morning,
 And thy ⁿ ^o faithfulness every
^q night,

3 With an ^r instrument of ten
 strings, and with the ^s psal-
 tery;

With a solemn sound upon
 the ^t harp.

4 For thou, Jê-hô²vâh, hast
 made me ^u glad through
 thy ^v work:

I will ^w triumph in the ^x works
 of thy hands.

5 How ^y great are thy works, O
 Jê-hô²vâh!

Thy ^z ^a thoughts are very
^b ^c deep.

6 A ^d brutish man ^e ^f knoweth
 not;

Neither doth a ^g fool under-
 stand this:

BRI. honor him—bring him to honor,
 BAETH. Ps. 92.—V. 1. a good thing—
 good, BRI. sing praises—play, BAETH.;
 make melody, BRI. V. 2. show forth
 thy lovingkindness—declare thy kindness,
 BRI. every night—in the dark night,
 BRI. V. 3. With a ten-stringed harp, with
 a melody on the lyre, BRI. and . . .
 psalter—even with the harp, DAVIES.
 with . . . harp—with the music on a
 zither, BAETH. harp—lyre, DAVIES,
 BRI.; zither, BAETH. V. 4. work—
 working, DAVIES; deed, BRI. triumph
 —ring out praise, BRI.; *Heb.* I will pour
 forth ringing shouts of joy, DAVIES. V.
 5. Thy . . . deep—How very deep are
 thy thoughts! BRI. V. 6. fool—dullard,
 BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 7. thee—Last clause of
 v. 4. His faithfulness is thy shield and
 wall of defence, *probably belongs here*,
 DAVIES. V. 9. For . . . thy—Because
 thou has said, The Lord is my refuge
 (And) hast made the Most High thy, *Hu.*
Ge. Bi. Ch. (supplying, hast said, whereas
Clericus and Hare correct thou into thou
hast said).

d Honor, Mal.
 1:6.

16
e Life, Gen. 2:7.

f Praise, Ju. 5:3.
g Goodness of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
h Songs, Ex.
 15:1.
i Sabbath, Ex.
 16:23.

1
j Ps. 147:1.
k Thanksgiv-
 ing, II Cor.
 4:15.

2
l Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
m Kindness,
 Zech. 7:9.
n Morning, Ps.
 65:8.
o Faithfulness
 of God, Gen.
 1:1.
p Faithfulness,
 I Cor. 4:17.
q Night, Ps.
 19:2.

3
r See "Music,"
 I Chr. 6:31.
s Harp, I Ki.
 10:12.

4
t Gladness, Is.
 51:3.
u Works of God,
 Ps. 8:3.
v God the Crea-
 tor, Gen. 1:1.
w Ps. 106:47.
x Work of
 Hands, Gen.
 16:12.

5
y Ps. 40:5;
 111:2; Rev.
 15:3.
z Ps. 33:11;
 40:5; 143:5.
a See "Mind,"
 Job 38:36.
b Ps. 36:6; Rom.
 11:33.
c Deep Things,
 I Cor. 4:5.

6
d Ps. 49:10;
 94:8.
e Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
f Ignorance,
 Acts 17:23.
g Fools, Jer.
 17:11.

7
a The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.
b Ps. 90:5.
c Grass, Gen.
 37:2.
d Ps. 94:4.
e Destruction,
 Hos. 13:14.

8
f Ps. 93:4.

9
g Enemies, Job
 31:29.
h Death, Rom.
 5:12.
i Ps. 68:1;
 89:10.

10
j Horn, Dan.
 7:7.
k See " Ani-
 mals," Gen.
 2:20.
l Anointing,
 Ps. 2:2.
m Oil, I Ki.
 17:12.

11
n Eye, Ps. 17:8.
o Vengeance,
 Deut. 32:35.
p Ps. 54:7; 91:8.
q Or, *that* *lie* in wait for me.
r Ear, Ex.
 29:20.
s See " Evil,"
 Ps. 97:10.

12
s The Right-
 eous, Ps. 24:4.
t See " Plants
 and Trees,"
 Ps. 144:12.
u Lebanon, Jer.
 18:14.

13
v Ps. 80:15; Is.
 60:21.
w Ps. 100:4;
 116:19.
x House, Deut.
 24:10.
y Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.

7 When the ^awicked ^bspring
 as the ^cgrass,
 And when all the ^dworkers of
 iniquity do flourish;
 It is that they shall be ^ede-
 stroyed for ever.

8 But thou, O Jê-hôl-vâh, art
^fon high for evermore.

9 For, lo, ^gthine enemies, O Jê-
 hôl-vâh,
 For, lo, thine enemies shall
^hperish;
 All the workers of iniquity
 shall be ⁱscattered.

10 But my ^jhorn hast thou ex-
 alted like the *horn of the*
^kwild-ox:
 I am ^lanointed with ^mfresh
 oil.

11 Mine ⁿeye also hath ^oseen
 my desire on ⁱmine ene-
 mies,
 Mine ^qears have heard my
 desire of the ^revil-doers
 that rise up against me.

12 The ^srighteous shall flourish
 like the ^tpalm-tree:
 He shall grow like a ^ucedar
 in ^vLêb'â-nôn.

13 They are ^wplanted in the
^xhouse of Jê-hôl-vâh;
 They shall flourish ^yin the
 courts of our God.

Var. Rend.—V. 7. spring—sprout forth, BRL. spring . . . do . . . is . . . shall—Or, sprang . . . do . . . was . . . might, *Ew. Hi. De. Kay, Ge.* grass—herbage, BRL.; plants, DUHM. workers of iniquity—trespassers, BAETH.; evil-doers, DUHM. do flourish—blossom, BRL. It . . . shall—(It is in order, BRL.) that they may, DAVIES, BRL. V. 8. But—Since, BRL. for evermore—everlastingly, BRL. V. 9. For . . . perish—For lo! Thine enemies shall perish, BRL. perish—pass away, BAETH. DUHM. V. 10. hast—wilt, BRL. like the horn—as (that of), DAVIES; as, BRL. wild—yore, BRL. I am—Thou hast, DAVIES, BRL. I . . . oil—My withering (decrease) through green (fresh) oil, BAETH.; Hast poured over me green oil, DUHM. V. 11. My eye has gazed with glee upon my watchful foes: My ears have listened with joy to (the wails of) [those who have risen against me] evil-doers, DAVIES; and mine eye shall look on my lurking foes, Evil-doers mine ears shall hear, BRL. hath seen my desire on—hath looked . . . with desire, BAETH. enemies—oppressors, BAETH.; spies, DUHM. have heard—hear, *Var.* V. 12. Shall flourish—will sprout forth, BRL.; give forth sprouts, BAETH. He shall grow—wax tall, BRL. a—the, BRL. V. 13. They are planted in—Transplanted into, BRL.; Planted in, *Var.* are—that are, R. V. 14. bring forth

14 They shall still ^zbring forth
^afruit in ^bold age;
 They shall be full of sap and
 green:
 15 To show that ^cJê-hôl-vâh is
 upright;
 He is my ^drock, and there
 is ^eno righteousness in
 him.

The Majesty of Jehovah.

93 ^fJê-hôl-vâh reigneth; he
 is ^gclothed with maj-
 esty;
 Jê-hôl-vâh is ^hclothed with
 strength; he hath girded
 himself therewith:
 The ⁱworld also is established,
 that it cannot be moved.

2 Thy ^jthrone is established of
 old:
^kThou art from everlasting.

3 The ^lfloods have lifted up,
 O Jê-hôl-vâh,
 The floods have lifted up
 their ^mvoice;
 The floods lift up their ⁿwaves.

4 Above the voices of many
^owaters,
 The mighty breakers of the
^psea,
 Jê-hôl-vâh ^qon high is mighty.

—bear, BRL. shall be—are, BAETH. green—freshly green, BRL. V. 15. show—make known, BAETH. unrighteousness—perversity, BAETH. **Ps. 93.**—V. 1. Jehovah reigneth—Yahweh was (is, DUHM) king, BAETH. DUHM; Jeho- vah is become king, DAVIES; Yah- weh doth reign in majesty, BRL. is clothed—has clothed himself, *Var.* BAETH.; is apparelled, R.; is clothed with majesty—hath put on His apparel, BRL. majesty—highness, BAETH. DUHM. is clothed—hath clothed himself, *Var.* BAETH.; is apparelled, R.; is clothed . . . strength—hath girded Himself with strength, BRL. strength—might, BAETH.; his splendor, DUHM. The . . . established—yea, He has estab- lished the world, DAVIES, SEPT. PESH.; He hath adjusted the world, BRL. V. 2. of old—from all times, BAETH. DUHM; from of old, BRL. V. 3. floods—streams, BAETH. BRL. waves—(commemora- tion), BRL. V. 4. Above—More glorious than, DAVIES; More than, BRL. voices—thunder, DUHM. The mighty . . . mighty—more glorious than the waves (breakers) of the sea, Is Jehovah on high, DAVIES; Magnificent more than the breakers of the sea, Magnificent on high, Yahweh, BRL. many—great, BAETH. DUHM. The . . . sea—The sublime, the breakers of the sea, BAETH.; High over the breaking of the sea, DUHM. mighty—holy, BAETH. DUHM.

14
z Pr. 11:30; Is.
 37:31; John
 15:2; Jas. 3:18.
a Fruit, Lev.
 23:40.
b Old Age,
 Titus 2:3.
 15
c Righteous-
 ness of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
d Rock, I Cor.
 10:4.
e Rom. 9:14.

1
f Sovereignty of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
g Ps. 104:1.
h Ps. 65:6; Is.
 51:9.
i World, Rev.
 10:6.

2
j Throne, Acts
 12:21.
k Eternity of
 God, Gen. 1:1.

3
l Flood, Gen.
 7:6.
m Voice, Gen.
 27:22.
n Or, *roaring*.

4
o Waters, Ps.
 95:5.
p Sea, Ex. 14:21.
q Ps. 65:7;
 89:6, 9; 92:8.

- 5
 a Ps. 19:7.
 b See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 c Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 d House, Deut. 24:10.
 e Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 f Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 g Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.

- 1
 h Is. 35:4;
 Neh. 1:2;
 Rom. 12:19.
 i Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 2
 j Ps. 7:6.
 k God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
 l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 m See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
 n Pride, Ps. 10:2.
 o See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
 p Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

- 3
 q The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

- 4
 r Ps. 31:18;
 75:5.
 s Boasting, Jas. 3:5.

- 5
 t Is. 3:15.
 u Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 v Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

- 6
 w See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
 x Widow, Lev. 22:13.
 y Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
 z Orphans, Lam. 5:3.

5 Thy ^{a b} testimonies are very sure:
^c Holiness becometh thy ^{d e} house,
 O Jê-hô'-vâh, for evermore.

Jehovah ^f implored to ^g avenge his People.

94 O Jê-hô'-vâh, thou God to whom ^{h i} vengeance belongeth,
 Thou God to whom vengeance belongeth, shine forth.

2 ^j Lift up thyself, thou ^k judge of the ^l earth:

^m Render to the ^{n o} proud their ^p desert.

3 Jê-hô'-vâh, how long shall the ^q wicked,
 How long shall the wicked triumph?

4 They prate, they ^r speak arrogantly:
 All the workers of iniquity ^s boast themselves.

5 They ^t break in pieces thy people, O Jê-hô'-vâh,
 And ^u afflict thy ^v heritage.

6 They ^w slay the ^x widow and the ^y sojourner,
 And murder the ^z fatherless.

Var. Read.—V. 5. testimonies—*Heb.* admonitions (commands), DAVIES. very sure—exceeding steadfast, BRI. Holiness becometh—sanctity is becoming, BRI. for evermore—for all times, BAETH.; for long days, DUHM; length of days, BRI. Ps. 94.—V. 1. to BRL.; of vengeance, BAETH.; of great vengeance, DAVIES. V. 2. Render . . . desert—Destroy the deed of the haughty, BAETH. their desert—a recompense, BRI.; (their) deed, BAETH. V. 3. triumph—rejoice, BAETH.; exult, DAVIES, BRI. V. 4. They . . . speak—Pour forth, speak, BRI.; They belch out, they speak, DAVIES. prate—quarrel, BAETH. arrogantly—presumptuously, BAETH.; arrogant (words), DAVIES. Workers of iniquity—trespassers, BAETH.; workers of trouble, BRI. boast themselves—speak boastfully, BRI.; play at loud talk, DAVIES; at random, BAETH.; carry themselves proudly, *Pe. &c.* V. 5. break in pieces—crush, BRI. BAETH. DAVIES. afflict—oppress, BAETH. thy heritage—thine inheritance, BRI. V. 6. slay—strangle, BAETH. sojourner—stranger, BAETH. R. fatherless—orphans, BRI. BAETH. V. 7. will not see—seeth not, BRI. neither consider—perceiveth not, BRI. consider—notice, BAETH. V. 8. Consider ye—Notice, BAETH.; Come to understanding, DUHM. ye brutish—ye, that act

7 And they say, ^{a 1} Jê-hô'-vâh will not ^b see,
 Neither will the God of ^{c d} Jacob consider.

8 Consider, ye ^e brutish among the people;
 And ye ^f fools, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the ^g ear, shall he not hear?
 He that formed the ^h eye, shall he not see?

10 He that ^{i i k 2} chastiseth the ^l nations, shall not he correct,
 Even he that ^m teacheth ⁿ man ^o knowledge?

11 Jê-hô'-vâh ^p knoweth the thoughts of man,
^q That they are ^{r 4} vanity.

12 ^s Blessed is the man whom ^t thou chastenest, O ¹ Jê-hô'-vâh,

And teachest out of thy ^u law;
 13 That thou mayest give him ^v rest from the ^w days of adversity,

Until the ^x pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For ^y Jê-hô'-vâh will not cast off his people,
 Neither will he ^z forsake his inheritance.

15 For ^a judgment shall return unto ^b righteousness;

as brutes, DAVIES. brutish—fools, BAETH.; most foolish, DUHM. And . . . wise?—Ye dumb, how long ere ye will understand? BRI.; And ye dullards, when will ye get to understand? DAVIES. V. 10. chastiseth—Or, instructeth, *He. Hi. Hu. Pe. Kay.* DAVIES, R *marg.*; moveth, BAETH.; disciplineth, BRI. correct—punish, BAETH. Even . . . knowledge—Is he who teacheth mankind without knowledge? DUHM; He that teaches man, Has he not knowledge (or knows He not)? DAVIES. man—mankind, BRI. knowledge—Shall he not make them know? BRI. V. 11. man—mankind, BRI. vanity—breath, Var. BRI. BAETH. V. 12. Blessed—Happy, Var. BRI. DAVIES. BAETH. chasteneth—disciplineth, BRI.; moveth, BAETH. V. 13. That thou mayest—To, BRI. from—in, DAVIES. adversity—evil, BRI. BAETH.; misfortune, DUHM. V. 14. will not cast off—abandons not, BRI. Neither will he forsake—And forsake not, BRI. V. 15. For . . . righteousness—Until righteousness return to judgment, BRI.; For to the righteous the power (government) will turn itself again, DUHM. shall return unto—will become again, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 94.—V. 11. Omit, DUHM.

- 7
 a Job 22:13.
 b Heb. Jah.
 c Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 d Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
 e See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

- 8
 e Brutish, Ps. 92:6.
 f Fools, Jer. 17:11.

- 9
 g Ear, Ex. 29:20.
 h Eye, Ps. 17:8.

- 10
 i Ps. 44:2.
 j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 k Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
 l Or, instructeth.
 m Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 n Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 o Man, Gen. 2:7.
 p Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

- 11
 p Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 q Or, For.
 r Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
 s Heb. a breath.

- 12
 r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 s Deut. 8:5;
 Job 5:17; Pr. 1:11, 12; Heb. 12:5, 6; Rev. 3:19.
 t Law, Deut. 31:24.

- 13
 u Rest, Heb. 4:4.
 v Ps. 49:5.
 w Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

- 14
 x I Sam. 12:22;
 Lam. 3:31;
 Rom. 11:2.
 y Ps. 37:28.

- 15
 z Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
 a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

15
a Heart, Acts
15:9.

16
b Num. 10:35;
Is. 28:21;
33:10.
c Ps. 17:13;
59:2.

17
d Ps. 124:1, 2.
e Help, Acts
26:22.
f Soul, Job 4:15.

18
g Ps. 38:16;
73:2.
h Foot, Gen.
18:4.
i Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

19
j See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
1 Or, doubts.
k Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.

20
l Throne, Acts
12:21.
2 Or, seat.
m The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
n Sin, Gen. 3:6.
o Fellowship,
II Cor. 8:4.
p Ps. 50:16;
58:2.
q Statutes, Neh.
9:14.

21
r Ps. 56:6; 59:3.
s The Righteous,
Ps. 24:1.
t Ps. 106:38;
Ex. 23:7; Pr.
17:15; Mt.
27:4.
u Innocence,
Dan. 6:22.
v Blood, Lev.
17:11.

22
w Tower, Ju.
9:46.
x Rock, I Cor.
10:4.
y Refuge, Heb.
6:18.

And all the upright in ^a heart
shall follow it.

16 Who will ^b rise up for me
against the evil-doers?
Who will stand up for me
^c against the workers of
iniquity?

17 Unless ^d Jê-hôz'vâh had been
my ^e help,
My ^f soul had soon dwelt in
silence.

18 When I said, ^g My ^h foot slip-
peth;
Thy ⁱ lovingkindness, O Jê-
hôz'vâh, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my
^j thoughts within me
Thy ^k comforts delight my
soul.

20 Shall the ^l throne of ^m wick-
edness have ^o fellowship
with thee,
Which ^p frameth mischief by
^q statute?

21 They ^r gather themselves to-
gether against the soul of
the ^s righteous,
And ^t condemn the ^u inno-
cent ^v blood.

22 But Jê-hôz'vâh hath been my
high ^w tower,
And my God the ^x rock of
my ^y refuge.

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (*cont.*). shall follow it—following after it, BRL. upright-pious, BAETH. V. 16. Who . . . evil-doers?—O that one would rise for me against evil-doers, BRL. Who will—O that one would, BRL. workers of iniquity—trespassers, BAETH. evil-doers, DUHM. V. 17. Unless—If it had not been that, BRL. My . . . silence—I had almost dwell in the land of silence, BRL. dwell—lay, BAETH.; had its dwelling-place, DUHM. V. 18. When . . . up—When I think (= say inwardly) my foot has slept (= tottered), Thy lovingkindness sustains me, DAVIES. If I say . . . holdeth me up, Var. lovingkindness—mercy, R. said—thought, BAETH. held me up—supported me, BAETH. V. 19. In . . . me—By my many sorrows in my bosom, BAETH.; When my anxious thoughts were multiplied within me, BRL. thoughts—*Rather*, cares, Var. delight—were delighting, BRL. V. 20. Shall . . . wickedness—Can the throne of engulfing ruin, BRL.; Has the chair of destruction, BAETH. frameth mischief—maketh evil, BAETH.; maketh misery, DUHM.; frameth trouble, BRL. V. 21. They . . . righteous—Those who make attacks upon the life of the righteous, BRL. gather themselves together—They stir up strife, DAVIES, OL.; flock together, BAETH.; Watch for, DUHM. V. 22. But . . . my—Nay!

23 And he hath ^z brought upon
them their own iniquity,
And will ^b cut them off in
their own wickedness;
Jê-hôz'vâh our God will cut
them off.

*d Praise to Jehovah, and Warning
against ^e Unbelief.*

95 Oh come, let us ^f sing
unto Jê-hôz'vâh;

Let us make a ^g joyful noise
to the rock of our salva-
tion.

2 Let us ^h come before his
presence with ⁱ thanksgiv-
ing;

Let us make a ^j joyful noise
unto him with ^k psalms.

3 For Jê-hôz'vâh is a ^l great
God,
And a great ^m King ^o above
all ^p gods.

4 In ^q his hand are the ^s deep
places of the ^t earth;
The ^u heights of the ^v moun-
tains are his also.

5 The ^x sea is his, and ^y he
made it;
And his hands formed the
dry ^z land.

Yahweh is become to me a, BRL.; But Yahweh will be my, DAVIES. high tower—stronghold, BAETH. the . . . my—my rock, my, BRL.; my rock of, DAVIES; a rock for my, DAVIES. V. 23. hath brought—will bring, DAVIES. brought . . . iniquity—recompensed their troubling upon them, BRL. cut off—destroy, BAETH.; exterminate, BRL. in—for, *Ev. Hi. De. in (i.e. by means of)*, DAVIES. Ps. 95.—V. 1. sing—rejoice, BAETH.; ring out, BRL.; ring out our joy, DAVIES. make . . . noise—shout, BAETH. BRL.; sound our trumpets aloud, DAVIES. V. 2. come . . . presence—go before his face, DAVIES; come to meet His face, BRL. thanksgiving—thanks, BAETH.; make . . . noise—shout, BRL.; sound our trumpets aloud, DAVIES; rejoice, BAETH. psalms—songs, BAETH.; (accompanying) psalms, DAVIES. V. 3. great King—a king, BRL. DAVIES. above—greater than, DAVIES. V. 4. are—rest, BAETH. deep places—recesses, BRL.; distant parts, BAETH. SEPT. heights—eminences, BRL.; treasures, *Ge.*; summits, *Hi. De. Di. He. Hu.* DAVIES. *Very uncertain.* are his also—*So Hi. De. Di. He. Hu.*; be-long to Him, BAETH. V. 5. is his—be-longs to Him, BRL.; To whom belongs, DAVIES. and—for, DAVIES; since, BRL. And . . . land—And the dry land (for) &c., DAVIES.

23
z Ps. 7:16;
140:9; 11.
a Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
b Punishment
for Sin, Gen.
3:6.
c Death Penalty
for Violation
of Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.

d Praise, Ju. 5:3.
e See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.

1
f Songs, Ex.
15:1.
g Joy, Ps. 30:5.

2
h Mic. 6:6.
i Thanksgiv-
ing, II Cor.
4:15.
j See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
k Psalms, Ps.
1:1.

3
l God is Infi-
nite, Gen. 1:1.
m See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.
n King, Deut.
17:15.
o One God
alone, Gen.
1:1.
p See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.

4
q Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
r Hand, Gen.
16:12.
s Ps. 135:6.
t See "Deep
Things,"
I Chr. 4:5.
u See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
v Earth, Gen.
2:1.
3 Or, strength.
w Mountain, Ex.
3:12.

5
x Sea, Ex.
14:21.
y God the Cre-
ator, Gen. 1:1.
z Land, Gen.
23:15.

* **WATER.**—Creation of—Gen. 1:1, 2; Ps. 95:5; 148:4-6.
Divided by the Firmament—Gen. 1:6, 7. Gathered into One

6
 a Worship, Mt. 4:10.
 b Postures in Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 c See "Knees," Is. 35:3.
7
 d Israel, the Chosen People of God. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
 e Ps. 74:1.
 f Pasture, Amos 1:2.
 g Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 h See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
 i Heb. 3:7-11, 15:4:7.
 1 Or, if ye will hear his voice, Harden &c.
 j Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 k Voice, Gen. 27:22.
8
 l See "Teaching of Jesus" concerning "Hardened Hearts" Lu. 2:21.
 m Heart, Acts 15:9.
 n Meribah, Num. 20:13.
 2 That is, *strife*.
 o Massah, Deut. 6:16.
 3 That is, *temptation*.
 p Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
9
 q Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 r Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
 s Num. 14:22; I Cor. 10:9.
 t Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
 u Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
 v Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
10
 w Acts 7:36; 13:18; Heb. 3:17.

6 Oh come, let us ^a worship and bow down;
 Let us ^b kneel before Jè-hô'vâh our Maker:

7 For he is our God,
 And ^a we are the people of his ^e pasture, and the ^g sheep of his hand.

^h To-day, ¹ oh that ye would ⁱ hear his ^k voice!

8 ¹ Harden not your ^m heart, as at ⁿ ² Mër-âi-bâh,
 As in the day of ^o ³ Mäs-sâh in the ^p wilderness;

9 When your ^q fathers ^r tempted me,
 Proved me, and saw my ^t ^u work.

10 ^w ^x ^y Forty years long was I grieved with *that* generation,
 And said, It is a people that do ^z err in their heart,
 And they have not ^a ^b known my ways:

Var. Rend.—V. 6. worship—fall down before, BAETH. Jehovah our Maker—Yahweh, BRI. Maker—*The one who has made us to be His own people: not our Creator, DAVIES; Creator, BAETH.* V. 7. And . . . hand—Since we are the people whom He has shepherd, and the (erring) sheep whom he has guided by His hand, DAVIES. Oh . . . hear—if ye will (but) listen to, DAVIES; if ye will hearken to, BRI. his—(My), BRI. V. 9. Proved—Tried, BRI.; Tested, DAVIES. and work—saw also, *Ew. Hi. Hu. (understanding work, of vengeance, as Ps. 64:9; Is. 28:21); though they saw, Ge. He. De. (cf. Num. 14:22); probably, though they saw my work, DAVIES; Yea, saw my work, BRI.* V. 10. Forty . . . said—I was loathing a generation, and so said: BRI. was grieved with—was horrified at, BAETH.; loathed I (was disgusted with), DAVIES; I was indignant with, SEPT. DUHM. *that—that, SEPT.; a, BRI.*

11 ^c Wherefore I ^d ^e sware in my wrath,
 That they should not enter into my ^f rest.

A ^g Call to worship Jehovah the ^h ⁱ Righteous Judge.

96 Oh ^j sing unto Jè-hô'vâh a new song:
 Sing unto Jè-hô'vâh, all the ^k earth.

2 Sing unto Jè-hô'vâh, ^l bless his ^m ⁿ name;
 Show forth his ^o salvation from day to ^p day.

3 Declare his ^q glory among the nations,
 His marvellous works among all the peoples.

4 For great is Jè-hô'vâh, and greatly to be ^s praised:
 He is to be ^t feared above all ^u gods.

that . . . heart—with erring hearts, BAETH. DUHM; erring in heart, BRI. have—do, BRI. have not known—did not pay heed to, BAETH. V. 11. Wherefore—So that, DAVIES, BAETH. DUHM; So, BRI. That they should—They shall, BRI. rest—Resting-place, BRI. Ps. 96.—V. 1. earth—world, BAETH. V. 2. Jehovah—(to Him), BRI. bless—praise, BAETH. Show . . . from—Proclaim the glad tidings of His victory from, BRI.; announce as good tidings His deliverance, DAVIES. Show forth—Tell the tidings of (Is. 52:7), Var. V. 3. Declare—Tell, BRI. nations—heathen, BAETH. marvellous works—wondrous deeds, BRI. V. 4. and greatly to be praised—and very praiseworthy, DAVIES; omit, BRI. feared—revered, BRI. above—more than, DAVIES.

Var. Read.—Ps. 95.—V. 7. To-day . . . sweet—*should be attached to v. 8, DAVIES.* Ps. 96.—V. 1. *Sept. prefixes as title, When the temple was built after the captivity, Var.*

^x See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^y See "Deliverance from Bondage," Ex. 15:13.
^z See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^b See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

11
^c Promises conditional, John 14:2.
^d Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^e Num. 14:23, 28-30; Deut. 1:35; Heb. 4:3, 5.
^f Rest, Heb. 4:1.
^g Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^h God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

1
^j See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
^k Earth, Gen. 2:1.

2
^l Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^m Name, Acts 16:18.
ⁿ Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
^o Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^p Day, Lev. 25:8.

3
^q Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^r Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

4
^s Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^t Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^u See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

Place—Gen. 1:9, 10. Stocked with Animals—Gen. 1:20-22. Contention over—Gen. 26:19-22.

Uses of.—Supply of City—II Ki. 20:20; II Chr. 32:30; Ez. 47:1-5. Ceremonial Cleansing: Aaron and Sons—Ex. 29:4; 30:20; 40:12; Lev. 6:16; 4:24. Jealous Woman—Num. 5:17-27. Vessels—Lev. 6:8; 15:12; 11:32. Of Separation—Num. 19:2-22. For Irrigation—Deut. 11:10; Eccl. 2:6; Is. 58:11. Necessary to Plant Growth—Gen. 2:5, 6; Job 8:11; 14:9; Is. 1:30. Necessary for the Comfort of Man—Is. 41:17; 18; Zech. 9:11.

Collected in.—Springs—Josh. 15:19; Ju. 1:15. Pools—I Ki. 22:38; Neh. 2:14. Ponds—Ex. 7:19; Is. 19:10. Fountains—I Ki. 18:5; II Chr. 32:3. Wells—Gen. 21:19; 25:30; 26:15; John 4:6. Brooks—II Sam. 17:20; I Ki. 18:5. Streams—Ps. 78:16; Is. 35:6. Rivers—Is. 8:7; Jer. 2:18. Seas—Gen. 1:9, 10; Is. 11:9. Clouds—Job 26:8.

Supplied by Miracle.—To Israel—Ex. 17:1-6; Num. 20:7-11. To Samson—Ju. 15:19. To Jehoshaphat's Army—II Ki. 3:16-20.

Changed by Miracle.—Into Blood—Ex. 7:17, 20. Into Wine—John 2:7-9.

Involved with Miracle.—Consumed by Fire from Heaven

—I Ki. 18:38. Divided into Heaps—Ex. 14:21, 22; Josh. 3:16. Trenches filled with—II Ki. 3:17-22. Iron swimmers—II Ki. 6:5, 6. Walking on—Mt. 14:26, 29. Healing Power placed in—John 5:4; 9:7.

Special Old Testament References.—Beside Still Waters—Ps. 23:2. Weary Land where no—Ps. 63:1. Stolen Waters sweet—Pr. 9:17. As Cold Water to Thirsty Soul—Pr. 25:25. Face answereth Face in—Pr. 27:19. Cast thy Bread upon—Eccl. 11:1. Come ye to the—Is. 55:1. Like a Spring whose Waters fail not—Is. 58:11. Forsaken me, the Fountain of—Jer. 2:13. I will sprinkle Clean Water—Ez. 36:25.

New Testament References.—Give Cup of—Mt. 10:42. Pilate took Water and washed his Hands—Mt. 27:24. Jesus coming up out of the—Mk. 1:10. A Man bearing a Pitcher of—Mk. 14:13. Boat was filling with—Lu. 8:23. Became Wine—John 2:9. Born of—John 3:5. The Water of Life—John 4:10-15; 7:37-39. Came forth Blood and—John 19:34. Can any Man forbid—Acts 10:47. Cleansed by Washing of—Eph. 5:26. Eight Souls saved by—I Pet. 3:20. Forget the Earth overflowed by—II Pet. 3:5, 6. This is he who came by—I John 5:6. Clouds without Water—Jude 12. Take Water of Life freely—Rev. 21:6; 22:17.

5
a Idolatry,
Lev. 19:4.
1 Or, *things of
nought*.
b God the
Creator,
Gen. 1:1.
c Heaven, Deut.
26:15.

6
d Honor, Mal.
1:6.
e Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
f See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.

7
g See "Na-
tions," Gen.
10:32.
h Ps. 29:1, 2;
1 Chr. 16:28,
29.

8
i Name, Acts
16:18.
j Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
k Offering, Gen.
22:2.

9
l Worship, Mt.
4:10.
2 Or, *in the
beauty of holi-
ness*.
m Holiness, Eph.
4:24.
n See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
o Ps. 33:8;
114:7.

10
p Ps. 93:1.
q World, Rev.
10:6.

11
r Gladness, Is.
51:3.
s Earth, Gen.
2:1.
t Joy, Ps. 90:5.
u Sea, Ex. 14:1.

12
v Field, Num.
20:17.
w See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.
x See "Plants and
Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

5 For all the gods of the peoples
are ^a idols;
But ^b Jê-hô'vâh made the
^c heavens.

6 ^d Honor and majesty are be-
fore him:
Strength and ^e beauty are in
his ^f sanctuary.

7 Ascribe unto Jê-hô'vâh, ye
^g kindreds of the peo-
ples,

^h Ascribe unto Jê-hô'vâh
glory and strength.

8 Ascribe unto Jê-hô'vâh the
glory due unto his ⁱ name:
Bring an ^k offering, and come
into his courts.

9 Oh ^l worship Jê-hô'vâh ² in
^m holy ⁿ array:

^o Tremble before him, all the
earth.

10 Say among the nations, ^v Jê-
hô'vâh reigneth:

The ^a world also is estab-
lished that it cannot be
moved:

He will judge the peoples
with equity.

11 Let the heavens be ^r glad,
and let the ^s earth ^t re-
joice;

Let ^u the sea roar, and the
fulness thereof;

12 Let the ^v field exult, and all
that is therein;

Then shall all the ^w ^x trees

Var. Rend.—V. 5. For all—The, BRI. idols—demons, SEPT.; nothings, BRI. V. 6. Honor—Splendor, Var.; Honor and majesty—Majesty and glory, BRI.; highness and glory, BAETH. are—stand, BAETH. strength and beauty—might and splendor, BAETH. V. 7. Ascribe—Give, BAETH. kindreds—families, BRI.; clans, DAVIES. V. 8. due unto—of, BRI. BAETH. bring an offering—carry gifts, BAETH. an offering—a minchah, BRI. into—to, BRI. V. 9. worship—cast your- selves down before, BAETH. in holy array—in the beauty of holiness, r.; in holy ornaments, BRI.; Heb. with holy attire, DAVIES; in holy adornment, Var. earth—world, BAETH. Tremble—(Whirl), BRI. V. 10. nations—heathen, BAETH. Jehovah reigneth—He *doth* reign, BRI.; Yahweh hath become King, BAETH. The . . . established—He has adjusted or set in order the world, DAVIES. SEPT. SYMM. PESH. JER. world—earth, BAETH. also is—He, BRI. V. 11. heavens . . . rejoice—heavens and the earth be glad, BRI. roar—thunder, BRI. DUHM. V. 12. exult—rejoice, BAETH. DUHM. Then—Yea,

of the wood sing for
joy

13 Before Jê-hô'vâh; ^y for he
cometh,

For he cometh to judge the
earth:

He will judge the world with
^z righteousness,

And the peoples ³ with his
^a truth.

Jehovah's ^b Power and Dominion.

97 Jê-hô'vâh reigneth; let
the earth rejoice;

Let the multitude of ^c isles be
glad.

2 ^d Clouds and ^e darkness are
round about him:

^f Righteousness and ^g justice
are the foundation of his
^h throne.

3 A ⁱ fire goeth before him,
And ^j burneth up his adver-
saries round about.

4 His ^k lightnings lightened the
world:

The earth saw, and trem-
bled.

5 The ^l mountains melted ¹ like
wax at the presence of Jê-
hô'vâh,

At the presence of the Lord
of the whole earth.

6 The ^m heavens declare his
ⁿ righteousness,
And ^o all the peoples have
seen his ^p ^q glory.

DAVIES. Then shall—Let, BRI. wood . . . joy—forest jubilate, BRI. V. 13. with his truth—in faithfulness, BRI. Ps. 97.—V. 1. Jehovah reigneth—He *doth* reign, BRI.; hath become King, BAETH. rejoice—Heb. exult (leap for joy), DAVIES. multitude of isles—many coasts, BRI. isles—or sea-coasts, Var.; coast-lands, DAVIES. foundation—support, BAETH. V. 3. burneth . . . about—it blazes about His footsteps, DAVIES; setteth ablaze His adversaries round about, BRI. adversaries—enemies, BAETH. V. 4. lightened—illumine, BRI. world—earth, BAETH. saw—doth see, BRI. trembled—writhe, BRI. V. 5. mountains—hills, r. melted—melt, BRI. Jehovah—Yahweh (the King), BRI. have seen—see, BRI.; saw, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 97.—V. 2. Righteous-ness . . . throne—Omit, BRI. V. 3. adver- saries—footsteps (inserting one letter in Heb. word), DAVIES. WE. V. 5. at . . . Jehovah—Omit, DAVIES.

13
y Ps. 98:9.
z Righteousness
of God, Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, *in his
faithfulness*.
a Truth, John
14:6.

b Power and
Sovereignty of
God, Gen. 1:1.

1
c Islands, Esth.
10:1.

2
d See "Meteorol-
ogy," Gen.
27:39.
e Darkness, Job
38:9.
f Ps. 89:14.
g Justice, Mic.
6:8.
h Throne, Acts
12:21.

3
i Fire, Lev.
10:2.
j Mal. 4:1; Heb.
12:29.

5
k Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
l Wax, Ps. 68:2.

6
m Ps. 50:6.
n Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
o Ps. 98:2; Is.
6:3; 40:5;
66:18.
p Glory, Ps. 7:5
q Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.

⁷
a Shame, Phil. 3:19.
b Images, I Ki. 15:13.
c Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
d Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
e Worship, Mt. 4:10.
⁸
f Zion, Is. 52:1.
g Gladness, Is. 51:3.
h Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
i See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
j See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
k Joy, Ps. 30:5.
l Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
m God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

⁹
n God is Infinite, Gen. 1:1.
o One God alone, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁰
p Love, I Cor. 13:1.
q Pr. 8:13; Amos 5:15; Rom. 12:9.
r Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
s Ps. 31:23; 145:20; Pr. 2:8.
t Soul, Job 4:15.
u Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
w The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

¹¹
x Light, Ps. 74:16.
y Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
z Heart, Acts 15:9.

¹²
a Thanksgiving, I Cor. 4:15.
b Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Memorial, Is. 57:8.
d Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Name, Acts 16:18.

7 Let all them be put to ^a shame that serve ^b graven images, That ^c boast themselves of ^d idols:

^e Worship him, all ye gods.
 8 ^f Zi'ōn heard and ^g was glad, And the ^h daughters of ⁱ Jū' dāh ^k rejoiced, Because of thy ^l judgments, O Jē-hō'vāh.

9 For thou, Jē-hō'vāh, art ⁿ most high above all the earth: Thou art exalted far ^o above all gods.

10 O ye that ^p love Jē-hō'vāh, ^q ^r hate *evil:

He ^s preserveth the ^t souls of his saints;

He ^u delivereth them out of the ^v hand of ^w the wicked.

11 ^x Light is sown for the ^y righteous, And gladness for the upright in ^z heart.

12 Be glad in Jē-hō'vāh, ye righteous;

And ^a give thanks to his ^b holy ^c memorial ^d ^e name.

Var. Rend.—V. 7. All image-worshippers are foiled (conquered), viz. those who boasted in their helpless (gods); all gods bowed down before Him, DAVIES; shamed be all they that serve graven images, boast themselves of nothings, &c. BRI. serve—honor, BAETH. worship . . . gods—All gods do homage to him, DUHM; All gods sank down before him in the dust, BAETH. V. 8. and was glad—with joy, BAETH. V. 9. Jehovah . . . above—Thou Yahweh 'Elyon, art above, BRI. for—exceedingly, BRI. V. 10. Jehovah loves those who hate evil: He guards the life of His favored ones: From the power (*lit.* hand) of the wicked He rescues them, DAVIES. He . . . saints—Preserver of the lives of His pious, BRI. saints—pious ones, DUHM. V. 11. is sown—(shineth), BRI.; went up for, BAETH. has risen, DAVIES. upright—pious, BAETH. upright . . . heart—upright-minded, BRI. V. 12. to his holy memorial name—in commemoration

A ^f Call to ^g praise Jehovah for his ^h Righteousness.

A Psalm.

98 Oh sing unto Jē-hō'vāh a ^t new song;

For he hath done ^j ^k marvelous things:

His ^l right hand, and his ^m holy arm, hath wrought salvation for him.

2 Jē-hō'vāh hath made known his salvation:

His righteousness hath he openly showed in the sight of the ⁿ nations.

3 He hath remembered his ^o lovingkindness and his ^p faithfulness toward the ^q house of ^r Is'ā'ra-ēl:

^s All the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 Make a joyful noise unto Jē-hō'vāh, all the earth:

Break forth and sing for joy, yea, sing praises.

of His holiness, BRI.; to his holy name, BAETH. R. Ps. 98.—V. 1. marvellous things—wondrous deeds, BRI. His . . . him—His right hand has wrought deliverance for him, His holy arm has (aided him), DAVIES; His right hand hath gotten Him the victory, BRI. Hath . . . him—hath helped him, BAETH. DUHM. V. 2. salvation—victory, BRI. openly showed—manifested, BAETH; disclosed, DUHM; omit, BRI. sight—eyes, BRI. V. 3. lovingkindness—favour, DAVIES; kindness, BRI. and—He did not keep back, DUHM. toward—unto, DAVIES; to, BRI; for, Var. V. 4. Make a joyful noise—Shout, BRI.; Blow aloud your trumpets, DAVIES. earth—world, BAETH. and sing . . . praises—and jubilate and make melody, BRI.; into ringing shouts of joy (*probably*), Yea, play on stringed instruments, DAVIES. Vs. 4, 5. sing praises—play, BAETH. DAVIES.

Var. Read.—Ps. 98.—V. 1. song—Add (Sing to Yahweh all the earth). BRI. V. 3. lovingkindness—Add, for Jacob, BAETH. DAVIES. BRI.

Overcoming of Evil.—Pr. 25:21, 22; Lu. 6:27-38; John 16:8-10, 33; Rom. 12:9, 21; I Pet. 3:9-12; I John 5:4, 5; Rev. 2:7; 5:5.

Old Testament References.—Shall we not receive Evil—Job 2:10. Depart from Evil and do Good—Ps. 34:21; Is. 1:16, 17. I will fear No Evil—Ps. 23:4. Evil shall slay the Wicked—Ps. 34:21. They sleep not except they do Evil—Pr. 4:16. Jehovah keepeth Watch upon Evil—Pr. 15:3. People committed Two Evils—Jer. 2:13. Turn from Evil, I will repent—Jer. 18:8; 26:3, 13, 19; 42:10.

New Testament References.—Causeth his Sun to rise upon the Evil—Mt. 5:45. Sufficient unto Day is—Mt. 6:34. Why think ye Evil in your Hearts—Mt. 9:4. Good Tree cannot bring forth—Mt. 7:18. Then cometh Evil One—Mt. 13:9. What Evil hath he done—Mt. 27:23; Mk. 15:14; Lu. 23:22. If I have spoken Evil—John 18:23. Have heard how much Evil he hath done—Acts 9:13. See "Wicked"—Ex. 23:7. "Sin"—Gen. 3:6.

* **EVIL:** Genesis of Evil.—Gen. 3:5, 22; Mk. 7:20-23; I Tim. 6:10. Plea of Evil.—Gen. 3:1-6; Pr. 7:10-21. Development of Evil.—Gen. 6:5; Deut. 31:29; Ju. 2:11-15; I Sam. 12:19; Mt. 12:45; II Tim. 3:3; Jude 12:15.

Consciousness of Evil.—Gen. 3:7, 8; Mt. 5:11; Lu. 18:13, 14; John 3:20; Rom. 3:20; 7:19.

Instruments of Evil.—Gen. 2:9; 3:1; Ex. 32:1-6; II Ki. 18:4; Mt. 15:3-6; I John 5:19.

Transformation of Evil.—Gen. 3:5; Is. 5:20; Mt. 2:8; 5:39; 7:15, 16; Is. 5:20.

Constraint of Evil.—Gen. 3:12, 13; Jer. 23:9-12; John 3:19; Rom. 7:15-19.

Limitation of Evil.—Ex. 32:14; Ps. 34:13, 14; Mt. 6:13; John 17:15; Acts 19:15, 16; I Cor. 13:5; Eph. 6:16; I Thess. 5:15; Titus 3:2; I John 5:18; Rev. 20:1-3.

Punishment of Evil.—Ps. 34:21; Mt. 25:45, 46; John 5:29; Rev. 20:14, 15.

- 5**
a Songs, Ex. 15:1.
b Praise, Ju. 5:3.
c Harp, 1 Ki. 10:12.
d Voice, Gen. 27:22.
- 6**
e Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
f See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.
g Ps. 66:1.
h Joy, Ps. 30:5.
i Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
j King, Deut. 17:15.
- 7**
k Sea, Ex. 14:21.
l World, Rev. 10:6.
m See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
- 8**
n Floods, Gen. 7:6.
o Clapping of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
p Hills, Ps. 2:6.
- 9**
q God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
r Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
t See "Nations," Gen. 10:2.
u See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
v Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Israel, Deut. 4:1.
- 1**
x Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
y Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, *is enthroned*.
2 Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.
- 2**
a God is infinite, Gen. 1:1.
b Ps. 48:1; Is. 12:6.
c Zion, Is. 52:1.

- 5 ^a Sing ^b praises unto Jê-hô'z
vâh with the ^c harp;
With the harp and the ^d voice
of melody.
- 6 With ^e trumpets and sound of
^f cornet
^g Make a ^h joyful noise before
the ⁱ King, Jê-hô'z-vâh.
- 7 Let the ^k sea roar, and the
fulness thereof;
The ^l world, and they that
dwell therein;
- 8 Let the ⁿ floods ^o clap their
hands;
Let the ^p hills sing for joy to-
gether
- 9 Before Jê-hô'z-vâh; for he
cometh to ^q judge the
earth:
He will judge the world with
^r righteousness,
And the ^s peoples with ^t equity.

Praise to Jehovah for his ^v Fidelity to
^w Israel.

99 ^x Jê-hô'z-vâh reigneth;
let the peoples trem-
ble:

He ^y sitteth *above* the ^z chër'z
û-bîm; let the earth be
moved.

2 Jê-hô'z-vâh is ^a ^b great in
^c Zî'ôn;

Var. Rend.—V. 5. sing . . . harp—
Make melody to Yahweh with the lyre,
BRI. harp—lyre, DAVIES, BRI.; zither,
BAETH. the voice of melody—a loud
song, BAETH.; the sound of Psalmody,
BRI. V. 6. trumpets . . . cornet—clar-
ions (Num. 31:6) and the sound of the
trumpet, Var. cornet—horn, BRI. Make
. . . noise—Rejoice, BRI. V. 7. they that
—what, BRI. V. 8. floods—rivers, BRI.;
streams, BAETH. their hands—applause,
BAETH. Let . . . together—Together
let the mountains jubilate, BRI. sing for
joy—rejoice, BAETH. V. 9. cometh—is
come, BRI. judge—rule, DUHM. Ps.
99.—V. 1. Jehovah reigneth—He *deth*
reign, BRI.; has become king, BAETH.;
is king, DUHM. let the—May the,
BAETH.; the, BRI. DUHM. He . . .
cherubim—He is seated on his throne,
BRI.; (even) He who sits enthroned on
cherubs, DAVIES, BAETH. DUHM. let
the—the, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. be
moved—quakes, BRI. V. 3. Let them—
May they, BAETH.; They shall, DUHM.
thy—the, BRI. terrible—awful, BRI.
Holy is He . . . Add, and strong, BRI.
V. 4. The . . . justice—and (Let them
praise) the might of the King who loves—
righteousness: (=faithfulness), DAVIES,
He *doth* reign, He doth love justice, BRI.
strength—might, BAETH. DUHM. also
—who, BAETH. Thou dost establish—

And he is high above all the
peoples.

3 Let them praise thy ^a great
and terrible name:
^c Holy is he.

4 The king's strength also
^f loveth justice;
Thou dost establish ^h equity;
Thou executest ⁱ justice and
righteousness in Jacob.

5 ^j Exalt ye Jê-hô'z-vâh our
God,
And ^k worship at his ^l foot-
stool:
Holy is he.

6 ^m Mô'z'sës and ⁿ Aâr'zôn among
his ^o priests,
And ^p Sãm'z-û-ël among them
that ^q call upon his name;
They ^r called upon Jê-hô'z-vâh,
and he ^s answered them.

7 He ^t spake unto them in the
^u pillar of cloud:
They ^v kept his testimonies,
And the ^w statute that he gave
them.

8 Thou ^x answeredst them, O
Jê-hô'z-vâh our God:
Thou wast a God that ^y for-
gavest them,
Though thou ^z ^a ^b tookest
vengeance of their doings.

9 Exalt ye Jê-hô'z-vâh our God,

(He hath) established, BRI.; Thou hast
established, DAVIES, BAETH.; THOU
hast established, Var. equity—justice in
equity, BRI. Thou—THOU, Var. exe-
cuted—practised, BAETH.; hast exe-
cuted, DUHM, DAVIES; hath wrought,
BRI. justice and righteousness—right
and righteousness, DUHM; righteous
judgment, DAVIES; righteousness,
BRI. V. 5. worship—cast yourselves
down, BAETH.; do homage, DUHM. at
—before, BAETH. DUHM. is he—Add
(and strong), BRI. V. 6. Moses . . .
among—a Moses and an Aaron are
among, BAETH. and—a, BAETH. an-
swered—heard, BAETH. DUHM. V. 7.
spake—used to speak, BRI. testimonies—
warnings, BAETH.; solemn injunctions,
DAVIES. V. 8. answeredst—hast heard,
BAETH. DUHM. Thou wast . . . doings
—a forgiving God wert Thou to them,
a taker of vengeance on evil deeds,
BRI.; But practising vengeance for
attacks on thine, DUHM. wast—hast
been, BAETH.; hast become, DUHM.
them—i.e. the people, He. Hu. Pe. (Hi.
De. would refer the pronouns in v. 7. to the
people: cf. Ps. 12:17). Though . . . do-
ings—who did not punish their evil deeds,
BAETH.

- 3**
d Ps. 76:1;
Deut. 28:58.
e Holiness of
God, Gen. 1:1.

- 4**
f Love, 1 Cor.
13:1.
g Ps. 11:7;
33:5.
h Ps. 17:2;
98:9.
i Justice, Mic.
6:8.

- 5**
j Ps. 34:3;
107:32;
118:28.
k Worship, Mt.
4:10.
l See "Foot,"
Gen. 18:4.

- 6**
m Moses, Ex.
3:4.
n Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
o Priest, Ex.
28:1.
p Samuel,
1 Sam. 1:20.
q Calling, 1 Cor.
1:26.
r Ex. 15:25;
32:30-34.
s Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

- 7**
t Ex. 33:9;
Num. 12:5.
u Cloud of
Glory, Ex.
14:19.
v Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
w Statutes,
Neh. 9:14.

- 8**
x Ps. 106:44.
y Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.
z Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
a Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
b See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

9
a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
b Hills, Ps. 2:6.
c Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.

d Man, Gen. 2:1.
e Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
f Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
1 Or, for the thank-offering.

1
g Ps. 98:4, 6.
2 Heb. all the earth.

2
h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
i Ps. 95:2.

3
j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
k God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
3 Another reading is, and not we ourselves.
l Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
m Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
n Pasture, Amos 1:2.

4
o Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
4 Or, a thank-offering.
p Praise, Ju. 5:3.
q Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

5
r Goodness, Mercy, and Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.

s Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
t David, I Sam. 17:12.

1
u Songs, Ex. 15:1.
v See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.
w Justice, Mic. 6:8.

And worship at his ^a holy ^b hill;
For Jê-hô⁴-vâh our God is ^c holy.

All ^d Men ^e exhorted to praise God.
A Psalm ^f 1 of thanksgiving.

100 ^g Make a joyful noise unto Jê-hô⁴-vâh, ² all ye lands.

2 ^h Serve Jê-hô⁴-vâh with gladness:

ⁱ Come before his presence with singing.

3 ^j Know ye that Jê-hô⁴-vâh, he is God:

It is he that hath ^k made us, ³ and we are his;

We are ^l his people, and the ^m sheep of his ⁿ pasture.

4 Enter into his ^o gates with ⁴ thanksgiving,

And into his courts with ^p praise:

Give thanks unto him, and ^q bless his name.

5 For ^r Jê-hô⁴-vâh is good; his lovingkindness *endureth* for ever,

And his faithfulness unto all generations.

The Psalmist's Profession of ^s Uprightness.

A Psalm of ^t David.

101 I will ^u sing of ^v lovingkindness and ^w justice:

Var. Rend.—V. 9. worship—cast yourselves down before, BAETH.; do homage at, DUHM. Ps. 100.—V. 1. Make . . . noise—Rejoice, BAETH.; Shout, BRI.; shout aloud, DAVIES. ye lands—the earth, BRI.; the land or the earth, DAVIES; the world, BAETH. V. 2. singing—jubilation, BRI.; loud rejoicings, BAETH.; ringing shouts of joy, DAVIES. V. 3. ye . . . is—He is, BRI. sheep—flock, BAETH. V. 4. Enter into—come to, BRI. thanksgiving—a thank offering, BRI. DAVIES; thanks, BAETH. and into—(come) to, BRI. praise—a song of praise, BRI. BAETH. bless—praise, BAETH. V. 5. lovingkindness—mercy, r. Ps. 101.—V. 1. sing—keep, DUHM. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI.; piety, BAETH.; love, DUHM; mercy, r. make melody—sing praises, BRI. V. 2. I . . . way—will sing and speak of the pious conduct, BAETH.; will pay heed to the acts of the honest, DUHM; give heed unto

Unto thee, O Jê-hô⁴-vâh, will I sing praises.

2 I will ^x behave myself wisely in a ^y perfect way:

Oh when wilt thou come unto me?

I will ^z walk within my ^a house ⁶ with a perfect ^b heart.

3 I will set no ^c base thing before mine ^d eyes:

I ^e hate ⁷ the work of them that ^{1 g} turn aside;

It shall not cleave unto me.

4 A ^h perverse heart shall depart from me:

I will know no ⁱ ⁸ evil thing.

5 Whoso privily ^j slandereth his ^k neighbor, him will I ^l destroy:

Him that hath a ^m high look and a ⁿ proud heart will I not suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the ^o faithful of the ^p land, that they may dwell with me:

He that walketh in a perfect way, he shall ^q minister unto me.

7 He that worketh ^r deceit shall not dwell within my ^s house:

the perfect way, *Ew. De. Pe. R marg.* perfect way—way of integrity, BRI. when . . . me?—He cometh before me, DUHM. within—in the midst of, BRI. with a perfect heart—in the purity of my heart, BAETH.; in integrity of mind, BRI. V. 3. I will set no—I set not any, BRI. I . . . eyes—I will not hold my eyes turned towards, BAETH. I hate . . . aside—The making of apostasy I hate, BRI.; I hate to practise transgression, BAETH. shall not cleave—cleaves not, BRI. V. 4. Evil I know not: crookedness departs from me, BRI. perverse—false, BAETH.; froward, r. shall depart from—is far from, BAETH. I . . . thing—Of evil I know nothing, BAETH.; Evil I know not, DUHM. evil thing—Or, wickedness, *Ew. He. Hi. Ge. De. Kay.* V. 5. Whoso . . . his—The slanderer in the secret of his, BRI. him . . . destroy—will exterminate, BRI. destroy—make silent, BAETH. Him that hath . . . heart—He that is haughty and proud, BAETH.; one lofty of eyes and proud of mind, BRI. Him . . . look—*Lit.* who is lofty-eyed, DAVIES'. proud heart—*Lit.* (who is) broad of heart (*whose thoughts are blatant*), DAVIES. I . . . suffer—can not endure, DAVIES; will not endure, BAETH. V. 6. shall be—is, BRI. He . . . way—The one walking in the way of integrity, BRI. perfect—godly, BAETH. shall minister unto—ministers, BRI. BAETH. V. 7. He . . . within—The worker of deception dwells not in, BRI.

2
x I Sam. 18:5, 14.
5 Or, give heed unto the perfect way.
y Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
z Walking, Col. 1:10.
a House, Deut. 24:10.
6 Or, in the integrity of my heart.
b Heart, Acts 15:9.

3
c Deut. 15:9.
d Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
e Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
7 Or, the doing of unfaithfulness.
f See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
g See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62.

4
h Pr. 11:20.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
8 Or, evil person.

5
j See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
k Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
l Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
m Ps. 10:4; 18:27; Pr. 6:17.
n Pride, Ps. 10:2.

6
o Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Minister, Acts 15:39.

7
r Deception, Gen. 37:31.
s See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

- 7
 a Falsehood, Lev. 6:8.
 b Ps. 52:4, 5.
 c Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
- 8
 d Morning, Ps. 65:8.
 e See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 g Land, Gen. 23:15.
 h Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 j City, Gen. 4:17.
 k See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
- l Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 m Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 n Zion, Is. 52:1.
 o Or, fainteth, Ps. 142:2.
 p Complaint, Col. 3:13.
- 1
 q Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 r Ex. 2:23; 1 Sam. 9:16.
- 2
 s Ps. 69:17.
 t Face, Is. 6:2.
 u Day, Lev. 25:8.
 v Adversity, Job 19:6.
 w Ps. 31:2.
 x Ear, Ex. 29:20.
- 3
 y Ps. 37:20.
 z Or, in smoke.
 a Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
 b Bones, Ps. 34:20.
 c Or, as a hearth.
 d See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
- 4
 c Ps. 90:5, 6.
 d Grass, Gen. 37:2.
 e Ps. 37:2; Is. 40:7.
 f I Sam. 1:7; II Sam. 12:17; Ezra 10:6; Job 33:20.
 g See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
 h Bread, Gen. 3:19.
- 5
 i Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 j Groaning, Ps. 22:1.
 k Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

He that speaketh ^a falsehood
^b shall not be established
 before mine ^c eyes.

8 ^d Morning by morning will I
^e destroy all the ^f wicked of
 the ^g land;
 To ^h cut off all the workers of
ⁱ iniquity from the ^j city
 of Jê-hô^k-vâh.

102 Hear my prayer, O
 Jê-hô^k-vâh,
 And let my ^q cry ^r come unto
 thee.

2 ^s Hide not thy ^t face from me
 in the ^u day of my ^v distress:
^w Incline thine ^x ear unto me;
 In the day when I call answer
 me speedily.

3 For my days ^y consume away
^z like ^a smoke,
 And my ^b bones are burned
^c as a ^d firebrand.

4 My heart is ^e smitten like
^f grass, and ^g withered;
 For I ^h forget to ⁱ eat my
^j bread.

5 By reason of the ^k voice of
 my ^l groaning
 My bones cleave to my ^m flesh.

Var. Read.—V. 7 (cont.). He . . . be—
 The speaker of lies is not, BRL. V. 8.
 destroy—exterminate, BRL.; make grow
 dumb, BAETH. workers of iniquity—
 workers of trouble, BRL.; evil-doers,
 BAETH. Ps. 102.—V. 1. my cry—*Heb.*
 My cry for help, DAVIES, BRL. V.
 2. in . . . distress—when I am anxious,
 BAETH.; at the time of my distress,
 DUHM. of my—when I have, BRL. in
 . . . call—when I call, BAETH. answer
 me speedily—O make haste (to me),
 BRL. V. 3. consume—vanish, BRL.
 burned—singed, DUHM. as a firebrand
 —as of a fire, BAETH.; like fuel, BRL. V.
 4. smitten—singed, BAETH. grass—
 herbage, BRL. DAVIES. withered—dry,
 BAETH. DUHM. omit. BRL.; dried up,
 DAVIES. For—Surely, DAVIES; Yea,
 BRL. forget—have forgotten, Var. V. 5.
 By . . . voice—Because of the sound,
 BRL. voice . . . groaning—loud com-
 plaints, BAETH.; loud groaning, DUHM.
 bones—bone, BRL. my—*my*, BRL. flesh
 —skin, DAVIES, BAETH. DUHM. V.
 6. waste places—wastes, BRL.; ruins,
 BAETH. V. 7. watch—am sleepless
 (keep awake), DAVIES. like . . . alone
 —(a falcon), a bird solitary, BRL. spar-
 row—bird, BAETH. DUHM. *Heb.* a
 small bird, DAVIES. housetop—roof,

6 I am like a ^l pelican of the
^m wilderness;
 I am become as an ⁿ owl of
 the waste places.

7 I ^o watch, and am become
 like a ^p sparrow
 That is alone upon the
^q housetop.

8 Mine enemies ^r reproach
 me all the day;
 They that are ^s mad against
 me do ^t curse by me.

9 For I have eaten ^u ashes like
^v bread,
 And ^w mingled my ^x drink
 with ^y weeping,

10 ^z Because of thine indigna-
 tion and thy wrath:
 For thou hast ^a taken me up,
 and cast me away.

11 My days are like a ^b shadow
 that ^c declineth;
 And I am ^d withered like
 grass.

12 But thou, O Jê-hô^k-vâh, ^e wilt
^f abide for ever;
 And thy ^g memorial ^h name
 unto all generations.

13 Thou wilt ⁱ arise, and have
^j mercy upon ^k Zi^l-ôn;
 For ^m it is time to have ⁿ pity
 upon her,
 Yea, the ^o set time is come.

14 For thy ^p servants take
^q pleasure in her ^r stones,

BAETH. DUHM. V. 8. enemies—adver-
 saries, BAETH. They . . . me—My
 raging enemies, BAETH.; They that
 (wound) me, BRL. do curse—make their
 oaths, *Pe.* do curse by me—I serve as a
 curse, BAETH. V. 9. For . . . ashes—
 Yea, ashes do I eat, BRL. mingled—I
 mix, BRL. weeping—tears, BAETH.
 V. 10. cast—thrown, BRL.; hurled, Var.
 V. 11. that declineth—stretched out,
 BRL.; long stretched, BAETH.; a length-
 ening, DAVIES. am . . . grass—like
 the herbage wither, BRL. withered—
 Rather, withering, Var. V. 12. But . . .
 abide—Thou, Yahweh, sittest enthroned,
 BRL.; But thou—Thou O Jehovah, sittest
 as king, DAVIES. wilt abide—sitteth
 upon a throne, BAETH.; shalt sit
 (throned), Var. memorial name—name,
 BAETH.; memorial, R.; commemoration,
 BRL. V. 13. and have merry—Thou wilt
 have compassion, BRL. have pity upon—
 be gracious to, BRL. DAVIES. set time
 —time, DUHM; hour, BAETH. V. 14.
 take pleasure in—love, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 102.—V. 7. am become
 —moan, DAVIES; lament, BAETH.
 DUHM. V. 13. Yea . . . come—Omit,
 BRL.

- 6
 l See "Birds," Ps. 9:2.
 m Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
- 7
 n Ps. 77:4.
 o See "House," Deut. 24:10.
- 8
 p Ps. 31:11.
 q Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
 r Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 s Curse, Gen. 4:11.
- 9
 t Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
 u Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 v Ps. 42:3; 80:5.
 w Drink, Hos. 4:18.
 x Mourning, John 11:35.
- 10
 y Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
 z Job 27:21; 30:22.
- 11
 a Shadow, Col. 2:17.
 4 Or, is stretched out.
 b See v. 4.
- 12
 5 Or, sittest as King.
 c Ps. 9:7; 10:16; Lam. 5:19.
 d Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.
 e Memorial, Is. 57:8.
 f Name, Acts 16:18.
- 13
 g Ps. 12:5; 44:26.
 h Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 i Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
 j Zion, Is. 52:1.
 k Ps. 119:126.
 l Ps. 75:2; Dan. 8:19.
 m See "Season," Gen. 8:22.
- 14
 n Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 o Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
 p Stone, Ex. 34:1.

14
a Pity, Ps. 103:13.
b Dust, Is. 65:25.
 15
c Nations, Gen. 10:32.
d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.
g Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Glory, Ps. 7:5.

16
i Zion, Is. 52:1.

17
j Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
k See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.

18
l Deut. 31:19;
 1 Cor. 10:11.
m Writing, 1 Cor. 4:14.
n Ps. 22:30;
 48:13.
o Ps. 22:31.
p See "Gentiles," Is. 49:6.
q Praise, Ju. 5:3.
l Heb. *Jah*.

19
r Ps. 14:2; 53:2;
 Deut. 26:15.
s Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

20
t Sighing, Job 3:24.
u See "Prison," Gen. 43:16.
v Ps. 146:7.
2 Heb. *the children of death*.
w Death, Rom. 5:12.

21
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
y Ps. 22:22.
z Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

22
a See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
b Ps. 22:27;
 86:9; Is. 49:22, 23;
 60:3; Zech. 8:20-23.
c Worship, Mt. 4:10.

And have ^apity upon her
^bdust.

15 So the ^cnations shall ^dfear
 the name of Jê-hô'vâh,
 And all the ^ekings of the
^fearth thy ^gglory.

16 For Jê-hô'vâh hath built up
ⁱZi'ôn;
 He hath appeared in his
 glory.

17 He hath ^jregarded the
 prayer of the ^kdestitute,
 And hath not despised their
 prayer.

18 This shall be ^lwritten for
 the ⁿgeneration to come;
 And ^oa people which shall
 be created shall ^qpraise
¹Jê-hô'vâh.

19 For he hath ^rlooked down
 from the height of his
 sanctuary;

From ^sheaven did Jê-hô'vâh
 behold the earth;

20 To hear the ^tsighing of the
^uprisoner;

To ^vloose ²those that are ap-
 pointed to ^wdeath;

21 That ^xmen may ^ydeclare the
 name of Jê-hô'vâh in Zi'ôn,
 And his praise in ^zJê-ru'sâ-
 lêm;

22 When ^athe peoples are
 gathered together,
 And the kingdoms, to ^cserve
 Jê-hô'vâh.

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (*cont.*). have pity upon—*are looking graciously upon*, B.R.I.; love, DUHM; pain grasps them on account of, BAETH. V. 15. So—*And*, B.R.I.; nations—heathen, BAETH. shall fear—*will revere*, B.R.I. the . . . Jehovah—*Thy name*, B.R.I. all the kings—*kings*, B.R.I. the—*Omit*, B.R.I. glory—*majesty*, BAETH. V. 16. For Jehovah—*Because the Lord*, Var.; *When Yahweh*, B.R.I.; When Jehovah, DAVIES. hath built—*will build*, BAETH. He hath—and hath, Var. He . . . appeared—*(When) he has manifested Himself*, DAVIES. glory—*majesty*, BAETH.; glory (in her midst), B.R.I. V. 17. He . . . destitute—*(when) He has turned to the prayers of the destitute*, DAVIES; *Hath turned unto the destitute*, B.R.I. He hath—*Hath*, Var. destitute—*naked*, BAETH. the—a, B.R.I. to come—*later*, BAETH. DUHM. V. 19. For . . . from—*When Yahweh hath looked forth from*, B.R.I. For—*When*, DAVIES. the . . . sanctuary—*His holy height*, B.R.I. DAVIES. BAETH. DUHM. From . . . looked—*unto the earth hath looked*, B.R.I. did . . . behold—*looked down upon*, BAETH. DUHM. V. 20. sighing—*groaning*, B.R.I. those . . .

23 He ³weakened my strength
 in the way;

He ^dshortened my ^fdays.

24 I said, O my God, ^gtake me
 not away in the midst of
 my days:

Thy ^hyears are throughout
 all generations.

25 Of old didst thou ⁱlay the
 foundation of the earth;
 And the heavens are the
^kwork of thy hands.

26 They shall ^mperish, but thou
 shalt endure;

Yea, all of them shall wax
 old like a ⁿgarment;
 As a vesture shalt thou
 change them, and they
 shall be changed:

27 But ^othou art ^pthe same,
 And thy years shall have no
 end.

28 The ^qchildren of thy ^rser-
 vants shall continue,
 And their ^sseed shall be es-
 tablished before thee.

Praise for Jehovah's Mercies.

A Psalm of ^tDavid.

103 ^uBless Jê-hô'vâh, O
 my ^vsoul;
 And all that is within me,
 bless his holy ^wname.
 2 Bless Jê-hô'vâh, O my soul,
 And ^yforget not all his bene-
 fits:

death—*condemned to die*, B.R.I.; *Rather*, those living a death-like life, DAVIES; the sons of death, BAETH. DUHM. V. 21. men—they, B.R.I. DAVIES. declare—*tell*, B.R.I. V. 23. weakened—*hath weakened*, Var.; *brought down (reduced)*, DAVIES, B.R.I. hath broken, BAETH.; bent, DUHM. in—*on*, BAETH. DUHM. shortened—*hath shortened*, B.R.I. V. 24. said—*say*, B.R.I.; will say, Var. midst—*half*, BAETH. DUHM. throughout all generations—in generation of generations, B.R.I. V. 25. didst—*hast*, r. V. 26. perish—*pass away*, BAETH. DUHM. wax old—*fall away*, DUHM; *become old*, BAETH.; wear out, B.R.I. vesture—*garment*, BAETH. DUHM. they—*change*, so they change, DUHM; *they pass over*, BAETH. V. 27. years—*life*, DUHM. shall have—*have*, B.R.I. V. 28. children—*sons*, BAETH. Ps. 103. V. 1. Bless—*Praise*, BAETH. V. 2 not all—*none of*, DAVIES.

Var. Read.—V. 18. And . . . Jehovah—and a people to be created, B.R.I.

23
 3 Another reading is, *afflicted me with his strength*.
d Ps. 39:5.
e Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.

24
g Ps. 39:13; Is. 38:10.
h Years, Lev. 25:8.

25
i Gen. 1:1; Neh. 9:6; Heb. 1:10-12.
j See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
k Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
l God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

26
m Is. 34:4; 51:6; Mt. 24:35; II Pet. 3:10; Rev. 20:11.
n See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

27
o See "God," Gen. 1:1.
p Is. 41:4; 43:10; Mal. 3:6; Jas. 1:17.

28
q Children, Gen. 3:16.
r Servant, Ex. 21:2.
s Seed, Deut. 22:9.

t David, I Sam. 17:12.

1
u Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
v Soul, Job 4:15.
w Name, Acts 16:18.
x Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

2
y See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
z Deut. 6:12; 8:11.

3 ^a See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^b Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^c Forgiveness of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^d Healing, Jer. 30:13.
 4
^e Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^f Life, Gen. 2:7.
^g Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^h Or, *the pit*.
ⁱ See "Crown," II Sam. 1:10.
^j Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^k Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
 5
^l Ps. 107:9; 145:16.
² Or, *thy years*.
 Or, *thy prime*.
 Heb, *thine ornament*.
^m See "Young Men," I John 2:14.
ⁿ Is. 40:31.
^o Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
 6
^p Ps. 99:4; 146:7.
^q Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^s Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^t He the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^u Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
 7
^v Ps. 99:7; 147:19; Ex. 33:13.
^w Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^x Ps. 78:11; 106:22.
^y See "Children," Gen. 3:16. [4:1.
^z Israel, Deut. 8
^a See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.

* **DISEASES:** Kinds of. — Atrophy — Job 16:18; 19:20. Blains — Ex. 9:10. Blindness: *Disqualified for Priesthood* — Lev. 21:18. *Of Animals* — Lev. 22:22; Deut. 15:21; Mal. 1:18. Examples of Blindness: *Isaac* — Gen. 27:1. *Jacob* — Gen. 48:10. *Eli* — I Sam. 4:15. *Ahijah* — I Ki. 14:4. *Inflicted on Solomonites* — Gen. 19:11. *On Syrians* — II Ki. 6:18. *On Saul* — Acts 9:8. *On Elymas* — Acts 13:11. *Cured by Christ* — Mt. 9:27; 11:5; 12:22; 20:30; Mk. 8:23; John 9:1. See "Blindness" — I Sam. 4:15. Boils — Ex. 9:10; Deut. 28:27; II Ki. 20:7; Job 2:7. Bruises — Ps. 38:5; Is. 1:6. Consumption — Lev. 21:18, 20; 26:26; Deut. 28:22, 27, 35. Deafness — Lev. 19:14; Ps. 38:13; Mt. 11:5; Mk. 7:32; 9:25. Demons — Mt. 4:24. Dropsy — Lu. 14:2. Dumbness — Pr. 31:8; Mt. 9:32; Lu. 1:20. See "The Deaf" — Mt. 11:5. Dysentery — II Chr. 21:12-19; Acts 28:8. Epilepsy — Mt. 4:24; 17:15. Fever — Lev. 21:18, 20; 26:6; Deut. 28:22, 27; Mt. 8:14; Acts 28:8. Impediment in Speech — Mk. 7:32. Infirmary — John 5:5. Inflammation — Deut. 28:22. Issue — Mt. 9:20. Itch — See "Leprosy" — Lev. 14:2. Loss of Appetite — Job 33:20; Ps. 107:18. Lunacy — Mt. 4:24. Madness — Deut. 28:28; I Sam. 21:15; Pr. 26:18; Zech. 12:4. *Cured by Christ* — Mt. 4:24; 17:15. *Christ charged with* — John 10:20. *Paul* — Acts 26:24. Palsy, *cured by Jesus* — Mt. 4:24; 8:6; 9:26; Mk. 2:3. *By Philip* — Acts 8:7. *By Peter* — Acts 9:33, 34. Pestilence, or

9 He ^b will not always chide;
 Neither will he keep *his anger* for ever.
 10 He hath ^c not dealt with us
 after our ^d sins,
 Nor ^e rewarded us after our
 iniquities.
 11 For ^f as the heavens are high
 above the earth,
 So great is his lovingkind-
 ness toward them that
^h fear him.
 12 As far as the east is from the
 west,
 So far hath he ⁱ removed our
 transgressions from us.
 13 Like ^j as a ^k father pitieth
 his children,
 So Je-hō-^lvāh † pitieth them
 that fear him.
 14 For ^m he knoweth our frame;
 He remembereth ^o that we
 are ^p dust.
 lovingkindness—mercy, BRI. V. 9. He
 chide—While He strives not always.
 BRI. chide—remonstrate, BAETH.;
 i.e. contend, DAVIES. Neither will he
 keep—And restrains not, BRI. Neither
 even—Nor will He for ever keep
 watch, DAVIES, KAY. V. 10. He . . .
 according—Not according to our sins
 doth he do, BRI. Nor . . . iniquities
 —Not according to our iniquities doth
 He deal to us, BRI. Iniquities—guilts,
 BAETH. V. 11. For . . . high—As high
 as heaven is, BRI. So . . . him—His
 kindness is mighty upon (us), BRI. great
 —mighty, BAETH. BRI.; high, DAVIES,
 lovingkindness—mercy. R. toward—
 above, DAVIES. them—those, DAVIES.
 them, that fear him—his pious ones,
 BAETH.; (us), BRI. V. 12. hath he re-
 moved—He doth remove, BRI. trans-
 gressions—sins, BAETH. V. 13. Like
 . . . children—As a father hath compas-
 sion upon sons, BRI. So . . . him—
 Yahweh hath compassion upon (us),
 BAETH. V. 14. frame—nature, BAETH.

9
^b Ps. 30:5; Is. 57:16.
 10
^c Ezra 9:13;
 Lam. 3:22.
^d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^e Reward, Rev. 2:10.
^f See "Compassion of God," Gen. 1:1.
 11
^g Ps. 36:5;
 57:10.
^h Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 12
ⁱ II Sam. 12:13;
 Is. 38:17;
 Zech. 3:9;
 Heb. 9:26.
 13
^j Mal. 3:7.
^k Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Father, Ex. 21:15.
 14
^m Is. 29:16.
ⁿ Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^o Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^p See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
^q Dust, Is. 65:25.

Plague—Deut. 28:21; II Sam. 34:15. See "Plague"—Ex. 7:18. Scoury—Deut. 28:27. See "Leprosy"—Lev. 14:2. Sunstroke—II Ki. 4:19, 20; Is. 49:10. Tumor—I Sam. 5:6, 12. Ulcers—Lu. 16:20. Worms—Acts 12:23. Wounds—Ps. 38:5; Is. 1:6.

Spoken of as: Evil—Ps. 41:8. Incurable—II Chr. 21:18; Jer. 14:19. Painful—Job 33:9.

Medicine used for curing.—Pr. 17:22; Is. 1:6. God entreated to cure.—II Sam. 12:16; II Ki. 20:2, 3.

Over-excitement a Cause of.—Dan. 8:27.

Inflicted by Jehovah.—Num. 12:10; Deut. 28:21; II Ki. 5:27; II Chr. 21:18; 26:21. As Judgment—Ex. 15:26; Lev. 14:34; Ps. 38:2-4.

Intemperance a Cause of.—Hos. 7:5.

Of Egypt.—Ex. 9:9; Deut. 7:15; 28:27, 60, 61.

Attributed to Evil Spirits.—I Sam. 16:14-16; Job 2:7; Mk. 9:17; Lu. 11:14; 13:16.

Physicians called.—Jer. 8:22; Mt. 9:12; Lu. 4:23. See "Physicians"—Mk. 5:26. "Healing"—Jer. 5:24.

† PITY: Pity of Jehovah.—Ps. 106:46. For Jerusalem—Joel 2:18. For Israel—Jer. 21:7; Zech. 1:5, 6. For Zion—Ps. 102:13, 14. The Lord is full of Pity—Jas. 5:11. Has no Pity for Transgressors—Deut. 25:11. For Jerusalem—Jer. 5:11;

- 15 As for man, his ^{a b} days are
as ^c grass;
As a ^d flower of the ^e field, so
he flourisheth.
- 16 For the ^f wind passeth over
it, and it is gone;
And the ^g place thereof shall
know it no more.
- 17 But the ^{h i} lovingkindness of
Jê-hô'vâh is from ever-
lasting to everlasting upon
them that ^j fear him,
And his ^{k l} righteousness unto
^m children's children;
- 18 To ⁿ such as keep his cove-
nant,
And ^o to those that remember
his precepts to ^p do them.
- 19 Jê-hô'vâh hath established
his ^q throne ^r in the heav-
ens;
And his ^s kingdom ^t ruleth
over all.
- 20 Bless Jê-hô'vâh, ye his ^u an-
gels,
That are ^v mighty in strength,
that ^w fulfil his ^x word,
- Var. Rend.**—V. 15. As for—*Omit*, BRI.
flower—blossom, BRI. flourisheth—
blossometh, BRI. flowers, DAVIES;
blossometh, BAETH. V. 16. For—When,
BRI. over—through, DAVIES, and it
is gone—then it is no more, BRI. And
... know—so his (man's) place knows,
DAVIES. V. 17. lovingkindness—mercy,
R. upon them that fear him—over his
pious ones, BAETH.; *omit*, BRI. V. 18.
such as—them that, BRI. remember—
think of, BAETH. V. 20. Bless—Praise,
BAETH. that ... strength—ye strong
heroes, BAETH.; His mighty ones, BRI.;
Mighty heroes, DAVIES. fulfil—do,
BRI.; execute, DAVIES. word—com-

13:14; 15:5; Ez. 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:5, 10. For Zion—Lam. 2:2, 17,
21; 3:43.

Pitiful Women of Zion.—Lam. 4:10.

Pity for the Poor.—II Sam. 2:8; Ps. 72:13; Pr. 14:21; 19:19;
28:8.

Pity on Fatherless Children.—Ps. 109:12.

Pity expected.—Ps. 69:20.

Job's Petition for.—Job 19:21.

Redeemed through Pity.—Is. 63:9.

Laws concerning.—Deut. 25:11. No Pity for Idolaters—
Deut. 7:16; 13:8. For Murderers—Deut. 19:13, 21.

Used in Prophecy.—Ez. 24:21. Edom cast off Pity—Amos
1:11. No Eye pitied Jerusalem—Ez. 16:5. No Pity for
Babylon—Is. 13:18.

Illustrative of.—As a Father pitieth his Children, so Jeho-
vah pitieth them that fear Him—Ps. 103:13.

Teachings of Paul concerning.—Of all Men most pitiable
—I Cor. 15:19.

*** COSMOLOGY.**—The World created by God, and consists of
Heavens, Earth and Waters ("under the earth").—Gen. 1:1;
Ex. 20:4; Deut. 5:8.

The Earth.—Wisdom of its Structure—Pr. 3:19; Is. 40:12;
Jer. 10:12; 51:15; Heb. 11:3. Construction: *Suspended over
Empty Space*—Job 26:7. *Spread over Waters*—Ps. 24:2. *Rests
upon Foundations (Poetical) or "Pillars"*—I Sam. 2:8; Job

^y Harkening unto the ^z voice
of his word.

21 ^a Bless Jê-hô'vâh, all ye ^b his
hosts,

Ye ^c ministers of his, that do
his ^d pleasure.

22 Bless Jê-hô'vâh, ^e all ye his
works,

In all places of his dominion:
Bless Jê-hô'vâh, O my
^f soul.

Jehovah's ^g Care over all his ^{h i} Works.

104 Bless Jê-hô'vâh, O
my soul.

O Jê-hô'vâh my God, thou
art very great;

Thou art clothed with ^j honor
and majesty:

2 Who coverest thyself with
^k light as with a ^l garment;

Who ^m stretchest out the
heavens like a ⁿ curtain;

3 Who layeth the beams of
mand (word), DAVIES. Harkening

... voice—In that they listened to the
sound, BAETH. Harkening—Listen-
ing, DAVIES. word—command (word),
DAVIES. V. 21. ministers—ministrants,
DAVIES. do—fulfil, BAETH. pleasure
—will, DAVIES. V. 22. Bless—Praise,
BAETH. **Ps. 104.**—V. 1. Bless—Praise,
BAETH. O ... God—My God, BRI.
art—didst show thyself, DAVIES. art
clothed—didst clothe thyself, DAVIES.
honor and majesty—majesty and splendor,
Var. BRI.; highness and glory,
BAETH. V. 2. Who ... a—Who put
on light as a, BRI. garment—mantle,
BAETH. DUHM. stretchest—stretched,
BRI.; didst stretch, DAVIES. curtain—
tent cloth, BAETH.; tent curtain, BRI.
V. 3. layeth—laid, BRI.

^y Ps. 91:11;
Heb. 1:14.
^z Voice, Gen.
27:22.

21

^a Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
^b Ps. 148:2;
I Ki. 22:19;
Neh. 9:6; Lu.
2:13.
^c Minister, Acts
15:39.
^d Pleasure,
II Tim. 3:4.

22

^e Ps. 145:10.
^f Soul, Job 4:15.

^g Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
ⁱ God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.

1

^j Honor, Mal.
1:6.

2

^k Light, Ps.
74:16.
^l See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
^m Curtain, Is.
40:22.

38:4-6; Ps. 75:3; 102:25; 104:5, 6; Pr. 8:29, 30; Is. 48:13;
51:13, 16. Form: *Flat*—Job 11:9; 38:18; Rev. 4:1. *Square*
("Four Corners" and "Ends")—Deut. 33:17; I Sam. 2:10;
Job 28:24; 33:7; 38:13; Ps. 19:6; 22:27; 48:10; 59:13; 65:5;
67:7; 98:3; 135:7; Pr. 17:24; 30:4; Is. 11:12; 40:28; 41:5, 9;
43:6; 45:22; 52:10; Jer. 10:13; 16:19; 25:31; 51:16; Mic. 5:4;
Zech. 9:10; Rom. 10:18; Rev. 7:1; 20:8. Use: *Habitation of
Man*—Ps. 115:16.

The Heavens.—Wonderful in Wisdom—Ps. 19:1; 33:6;
74:16; 102:25; 136:5; Pr. 3:19; Is. 40:12; 21-26; 44:24; 48:13;
51:13, 16; and Beauty—Job 26:13; Ps. 19:1. In Form of
a Vault, or Tent, *stretched over the Earth*—Is. 40:22; 48:13.
Planted like a Tent—Job 9:8; Is. 51:16. *Called also Firmam-
(marg. "a expance")*—Gen. 1:6 ff.; Ps. 19:1; Dan. 12:3.
Concerned of as in Successive Stories—II Cor. 12:2. Serves as
the Residence of God—I Ki. 8:30; Ps. 2:4; 33:13; 115:3;
123:1; Eccl. 5:2; Amos 9:6. Also of Angels—Is. 37:36; Mk.
12:25; Rev. 5:11.

Heavenly Bodies.—Created by God—Gen. 1:14. Not to be
worshipped—Deut. 4:19; Jer. 8:2; 19:13. Movements: *rising,
setting*—Gen. 15:17; 19:23; 28:11; 32:31; Ex. 22:3; Lev. 22:7;
Num. 25:4; Deut. 23:11; 24:15; Josh. 1:4; Ju. 8:13; 9:33;
14:18; 19:14; II Sam. 3:35; Job 9:7; Ps. 104:22; Eccl. 1:5; Is.
60:20; Jer. 15:1-9; Amos 8:9; Jonah 4:8; Mic. 3:6; Nah. 3:17;
Mt. 5:45; Mk. 1:32; Eph. 4:26.

The Sun.—Source of Light—Gen. 1:14-18; Ps. 136:7. Of

3
a Waters, Ps. 95:5.
b See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
c Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
d Wings, Is. 40:31.
e Wind, Job 27:21.

4
1 Or, his *angels winds*.
f Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
g Fire, Lev. 10:2.
h Minister, Acts 15:39.

5
i See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
2 Heb. *He founded the earth upon its bases*.
j Earth, Gen. 2:1.

6
k Gen. 1:2.
l See "Seas," Ex. 14:21.
m See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
n Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

7
o Ps. 18:15; 106:9; Is. 50:2.
p Voice, Gen. 27:22.

8
3 Or, *They went up by the mountains, they went down by the valleys*.
q Ps. 33:7.

9
r Job 38:10, 11; Jer. 5:22.

his chambers in the ^a waters;
Who maketh the ^b clouds his ^c chariot;
Who walketh upon the ^d wings of the ^e wind;
4 Who maketh ^e winds his ^f messengers;
^g Flames of fire his ^h ministers;
5 ⁱ 2 Who laid the foundations of the ^j earth,
That it should not be moved for ever.
6 Thou ^k coveredst it with the ^l deep as with a ^m vesture;
The waters stood above the ⁿ mountains.
7 At thy ^o rebuke they fled;
At the ^p voice of thy thunder they hasted away
8 ³ (The mountains rose, the valleys sank down)
Unto the ^q place which thou hadst founded for them.
9 Thou hast set a ^r bound that they may not pass over;

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*) chambers—upper chambers, BRI.; upper rooms, BAETH. in—on, DAVIES. walketh—goeth about, BRI. V. 4. winds his messengers . . . his ministers—*So Ew. He. Hu. Oeh. Pe. r* (cf. Ps. 148:8); his messengers of winds, His ministers of, *De. Ric. Drs.*; his angels to be winds, His ministers to be, *Kay*; His angels winds, His ministers, BRI. flames of fire—a flaming fire, *r*; a blazing fire, BAETH. V. 5. laid . . . earth—founded the earth upon its bases, BRI. V. 6. Thou . . . vesture—The deep like a garment was (its covering), BRI.; The flood—as a garment thou hast covered it over, BAETH.; The flood of old covered it with a garment, DUHM. above—on, BAETH. DUHM. V. 7. rebuke—threat, BAETH. voice—sound, BRI. voice . . . thunder—*Rather*, thunder-like voice, DAVIES. hasted away—became frightened, BAETH.; haste away, BRI. V. 8. (The . . . down)—*So Ew. Hi. De. Pe. DAVIES*; They went up the mountains; they went down (by, *r*) the valleys,

That they turn not again to cover the earth.
10 He sendeth forth ^s springs into the ^t valleys;
They run among the mountains;
11 They ^u give ^v drink to every ^w ^x beast of the ^y field;
The ^z wild asses quench their ^a thirst.
12 By them the ^b birds of the ^c heavens ^d have their habitation;
They ^e sing among the ^f branches.
13 He ^g watereth the mountains from his chambers:
The earth is filled with the ^h fruit of thy ⁱ works.
14 He causeth the ^k grass to grow for the ^l cattle,
And ^m herb for the ⁿ service of man;
That he may bring forth ^p food ^q out of the earth,
15 And ^r wine that maketh ^s glad the ^t heart of ^u man,

BRI., *r*. hadst founded—didst found, BRI. V. 9. a bound—the boundary, BRI. pass over—pass, BRI. That . . . earth—They dare not cover the earth again, BAETH.; May not return to cover the earth, BRI. V. 10. He sendeth—Who sent, BRI.; Who sends, DAVIES. Valleys—*Rather*, wadies, DAVIES; torrents (*or*, brooks), *EW.*; water-courses, *Var.* They run among—That they might flow between, BRI. among—between, BAETH. V. 11. They give—That they might give, BRI. every beast—the wild animals, BRI. The . . . quench—That the onagers might break, BRI. V. 12. By . . . habitation—That the birds of heaven might settle down, BRI. By them . . . have their habitation—Over them sit, BAETH. birds—fowl, *r*. They . . . branches—From among the branches give forth song, BRI.; They let the voice resound out of the branches, BAETH. sing—give forth (their) voice, DAVIES. branches—*Better*, foliage, DAVIES; rocks, *SEPT.* V. 13. He watereth—Who watered, BRI. chambers—upper chambers, BRI.; upper rooms, BAETH. The earth . . . works—That by His outbursts of water the earth might be satisfied, BRI. with . . . works—out of the heaven's tankards, DUHM. is filled with—has its fill from, DAVIES; is satisfied with, *r*. V. 14. He causeth—Who caused, BRI. grow—spring up, BRI. herb—seed, BAETH.; herbage, BRI. for the service of—to the labour of, BRI.; =use of (*possibly*, as a reward for man's labour), DAVIES. That—in order that, BRI. Vs. 14, 15. That . . . heart—*De. would break this up into two verses, thus*—To bring forth food out of the earth, And that wine should make glad the heart of man: To make the face bright with oil, And that bread should strengthen man's heart. V. 14. food—bread, BAETH. BRI.

10
s Springs, Num. 23:9.
t Valley, Josh. 8:13.

11
u See v. 13.
v Drink, Hos. 4:18.
w Beast, Rev. 15:2.
x Animals, Gen. 2:20.
y Field, Num. 20:17.
z Asses, Num. 31:34.
a Thirst, Ps. 42:1.

12
b Birds, Gen. 9:2.
c Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
d Mt. 8:20.
e Songs, Ex. 15:1.
f Heb. *utter their voice*.
f Branch, John 15:5.

13
g Ps. 65:9; 147:8.
h Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
i Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
j God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

14
k Grass, Gen. 37:2.
l Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
m Herbs, Pr. 37:2.
n See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
o See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
5 Or, *labor*.
p Food, Gen. 9:3.
6 Heb. *bread*.
q Job 28:5.

15
r Wine, Lev. 10:9.
s Gladness, Is. 51:3.
t Heart, Acts 15:9.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.

Heat—Ex. 16:21; Ps. 11:9, 11; Is. 49:10; Rev. 16:8. It endures—Ps. 72:5, 17; 89:36. But has Limitations—Ps. 121:6; Ez. 32:7-8.

The Moon.—Lesser Light—Gen. 1:16. For the Night—Gen. 1:16, 18; Ps. 106:9. Marks the Seasons—Ps. 104:19.

The Stars.—Their Great Number—Gen. 15:5; Ps. 147:4. Lesser Lights for the Night—Gen. 1:14; Ps. 136:9. Sources of Influence—Job 28:31. And of Power—Ju. 5:20. Personified—Ju. 5:20; Job 38:7; Differ in Splendor—I Cor. 15:41.

The Waters.—Surround the Earth and the Heaven—Gen. 7:11. Kept within Bounds—Gen. 1:6, 9, 10; Job 26:10, 28:25; 38:8-11; Ps. 104:7-9; Pr. 8:29. Seas, Rivers, Springs, issue from them—Job 28:4, 16. Their uses—Gen. 2:10; Deut. 8:7; Ps. 33:7; 72:6. Increase and diminish—I Ki. 18:5; Is. 19:5, 6; 50:2.

End (of the World).—Is. 51:6; 55:15-19; II Pet. 3:10.

15
1 Heb. *To make his face to shine with oil.*
a Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
b Face, Is. 6:2.
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.
d Heart, Acts 15:9.

16
e Trees, Mt. 7:17.
f Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.

17
g See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
h House, Deut. 24:10.

18
i Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
j Goats, Deut. 24:4.
k Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
l Stones, Ex. 34:1.
m Refuge, Heb. 6:18.
n See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

19
o Moon, Ps. 136:9.
p Season, Gen. 8:22.
q Sun, Ps. 136:8.

20
r Darkness, Job 38:9.
s Night, Ps. 9:2.
t See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

21
u Lion, Job 4:10.

23
v Man, Gen. 2:7.
w Labor, Ex. 23:12.
x Evening, Ps. 65:8.

¹ And ^a oil to make his ^b face to shine,
And ^c bread that strengtheneth man's ^d heart.

16 The ^e trees of Jê-hô-vâh are filled *with moisture*,
The ^e cedars of ^f Lëb'â-nôn, which he hath planted;

17 Where the ^g birds make their nests:
As for the ^g stork, the ^e fir-trees are her ^h house.

18 The high ⁱ mountains are for the wild ^j goats;
The ^k ^l rocks are a ^m refuge for the ⁿ conies.

19 He appointed the ^o moon for ^p seasons:
The ^q sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest ^r darkness, and it is ^s night,
Wherein all the beasts of the ^t forest creep forth.

21 The ^u young lions roar after their prey,
And seek their food from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they get them away,
And lay them down in their dens.

23 ^v Man goeth forth unto his ^w work

And to his labor until the ^x evening.

Var. Rend.—V. 15. And . . . shine—Making the face bright with oil. *Bu. Hu. Pe.*; brighter than oil. *Hi. Kay*; In order that they might make their face to shine with oil. *BRI.* Which (the oil) makes, &c., *DAVIES.* heart—courage. *BAETH.* V. 16. Jehovah—Shad-day. *BRI.* are . . . *moisture*—are filled, *BAETH*; have their fill, *BRI.*; are satisfied, *r.* V. 17. make—build, *BRI.* As . . . houses—The stork has her home in the cypresses, *BRI.* fir-trees—cypresses, *BAETH.* *DUHM.* V. 18. wild—mountain, *DAVIES.* rocks—crags, *BRI.* conies—marmots, *BRI.* *BAETH.* *DUHM.* V. 19. He appointed—Who made, *BRI.* seasons—set seasons (*i.e.* *feasts*, *Lev.* 23:2, 4). *Var.* The sun knoweth—He makes the sun know, *DAVIES*; The sun to know, *BRI.* his—his time of, *BRI.* V. 20. Thou . . . it—If thou makest darkness, then it, *BRI.* When darkness comes on, it, *DAVIES.* Wherein—In which, *BRI.* all—every, *DAVIES.* creep—creeps, *DAVIES.* V. 21. after—for, *BRI.* food—nourishment, *BAETH*; meat, *r.* God—*El*, *BRI.* V. 22. When the sun arises, they retreat, go to their lairs and stretch themselves in them, *DAVIES*; When the sun rises, they gather

24 O Jê-hô-vâh, how ^y manifold are thy ^z works!
In ^a wisdom hast thou made them all:
The ^b earth is full of thy ^c riches.

25 Yonder is the ^d sea, great and wide,
Wherein are things ^e creeping innumerable,
Both ^f ^g small and great ^h beasts.

26 There go the ⁱ ships;
There is ^j *lë-vî'â-thân*, whom thou hast formed to play ^k therein.

27 These ^l wait all for thee,
That thou mayest ^m give them their ⁿ food in due ^o season.

28 Thou givest unto them, they gather;

Thou ^p openest thy ^q hand, they are satisfied with good.
29 Thou ^r hidest thy ^s face, they are troubled;

Thou ^t takest away their ^u breath, they ^v die,
And return to their ^w dust.

30 Thou sendest forth thy ^x Spirit, they are ^y created;
And thou renewest the face of the ^z ground.

themselves in, And in their dens lie down, *BRI.* dens—lodgings, *BAETH.* riches—creatures, *Var.* *DAVIES.* *BAETH.* *DUHM.* *BRI.* V. 25. wide—wide on both sides, *DAVIES.* Wherein . . . creeping—There are gliding things, *BRI.* things creeping innumerable—crawling without number, *BAETH.* *DUHM.* Both . . . beasts—Living things, small together with great, *BRI.*; Living creatures, alike small and great, *DAVIES.* beasts—animals, *BAETH.* *DUHM.* V. 26. to play therein—*So Hu. De. Ric.*; for thee to play with, *Sept. Ev. Ol. Hi. Kay, r marg.* Cf. Job 41:5: to take his pastime therein, *r.* therein—with, *BRI.* with him, *DAVIES.* V. 27. These all—All of them, *BRI.* for—upon, *r.* on, *BRI.* food—meat, *r.* due—its, *BRI.* due season—right time, *BAETH.* V. 28. Thou—(What) Thou, *DAVIES.* gather—gather it, *BRI.* Thou—When Thou, *DAVIES.* they . . . good—they get their fill of good things, *DAVIES*; they are satisfied, *BRI.* V. 29. troubled—amazed, *DUHM*; fall into terrors, *BAETH.* takest away—*Or, gatherest in* (Job 34:14), *Ev. Hi. Hu. De. r marg.*; withdrawest, *BRI.* breath—spirit, *BRI.* die—expire, *BRI.* V. 30. Spirit—breath, *BAETH.* ground—earth, *BAETH.* *DUHM.*

Var. Read.—Ps. 104.—V. 24. The earth riches—*Transpose to end of v. 26.* *BRI.* V. 26. There . . . ships—*Omit*, *BRI.*

24
y Ps. 40:5.
z Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
a Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
c Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
2 Or, *creatures.*

25
d Sea, Ex. 14:21.
e Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
f See "Fish," Gen. 9:2.
g See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
h Beasts, Rev. 15:2.

26
i Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
3 Or, *with him.* See Job 41:5.

27
j Ps. 145:15.
k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Food, Gen. 9:3.
m Season, Gen. 8:22.

28
n Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
o Ps. 145:16.
p Hand, Gen. 16:12.

29
q Ps. 30:7;
Deut. 31:17.
r Face, Is. 6:2.
s Ps. 146:4; Job 34:14; Eccl. 12:7.
t Or, *gatherest in.*
l Breath, Acts 17:25.
u Death, Rom. 5:12.
v Dust, Is. 65:25.

30
w See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
x God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
y Ground, Gen. 33:19.

31
a Glory of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
b Glory, Ps. 7:5.
c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
d Works of God,
 Ps. 8:3.

32
e Ps. 97:4, 5;
 114:7; Ju. 5:5.
f Ps. 144:5; Ex.
 19:18.
g Mountain, Ex.
 3:12.
h Smoke, Ju.
 20:10.

33
i Songs, Ex.
 15:1.
j Ps. 63:4.
k Life, Gen. 2:7.
l Praise, Ju. 5:3.

34
m Ps. 19:14.

35
n See "The
 Wicked," Ex.
 23:7.
o See "Sin,"
 Gen. 3:6.
p Death Penalty
 for Violation
 of Command-
 ments, Ex.
 20:1.
q Blessing, Gen.
 12:3.
r Soul, Job 4:15.
1 Heb. *Hallelu-
 jah*.

1
s Thanksgiving,
 II Cor. 4:15.
t Calling, I Cor.
 1:26.
u Ps. 145:12.

2
v Ps. 96:1; 98:5.
w Ps. 77:12;
 119:27; 145:5.
2 Or, *Meditate*.

3
x Glorifying
 God, Lu. 7:16.
y Holiness,
 Eph. 4:24.
z Names of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
a Name, Acts
 16:18.
b Heart, Acts
 15:9.
c Seeking, Lu.
 13:24.

31 Let the ^{a b}glory of Jè-hō'vāh
 endure for ever;

Let Jè-hō'vāh ^crejoice in his
^dworks:

32 Who looketh on the earth,
 and it ^etrembleth;
 He ^ftoucheth the ^gmoun-
 tains, and they ^hsmoke.

33 I will ⁱsing unto Jè-hō'vāh
^jas long as I ^klive:

I will sing ^lpraise to my God
 while I have any being.

34 Let my ^mmeditation be sweet
 unto him:

I will rejoice in Jè-hō'vāh.
 35 Let ^{n o}sinnners be ^pconsumed
 out of the earth.

And let the wicked be no
 more.

^qBless Jè-hō'vāh, O my ^rsoul.
¹Praise ye Jè-hō'vāh.

**Jehovah's Wonderful Works in behalf
 of Israel.**

105 Oh ^sgive thanks un-
 to Jè-hō'vāh, ^tcall
 upon his name;
^uMake known among the
 peoples his doings.

2 Sing unto him, ^vsing praises
 unto him;
^{w 2}Talk ye of all his marvel-
 lous works.

3 ^xGlory ye in his ^yholy ^{z a}name:
 Let the ^bheart of them re-
 joice that ^cseek Jè-hō'vāh.

Var. Rend.—V. 31. Let the—The, BRL.; May the, BAETH. endure—endureth, BRL. Let Jehovah—May He, BAETH. V. 32. Who looketh—He who looked, BRL. V. 33. as long as—While, BRL. sing praises—make melody, BRL.; play, BAETH. any—my, BRL. V. 34. Let my meditation—My musing, BRL. be—is, BRL. sweet—pleasant, Var.; pleasing, BAETH.; acceptable (pleasing), DAVIES. I will rejoice—I am glad, BRL. V. 35. So that all men may unite in one song of praise to Jehovah, let sinners (=the wicked) be entirely removed out of the earth, DAVIES. consumed—made an end of, BAETH.; exterminated, BRL. be no more—not be any more, BRL. Praise ye the Lord—Hallelujah! Var. DAVIES. Ps. 105.—V. 1. give thanks—thank, BAETH. call upon—proclaim, BRL. V. 2. sing praises—make melody, BRL. Talk—Hum, BRL. marvellous works—wonders, BAETH.; wondrous deeds, BRL. V. 3. rejoice—be glad, BRL. V. 4. Seek—Ask, BAETH. DUHM. ye Jehovah—after Yahweh, BRL. strength—might,

4 Seek ye Jè-hō'vāh and ^dhis
 strength;

Seek his ^eface evermore.

5 Remember his ^{f g}marvellous
 works that he hath done,
 His wonders, and the ^hjudg-
 ments of his ^{i k}mouth,

6 O ye ^lseed of ^mAbraham his
ⁿservant,

Ye ^ochildren of ^pJacob, his
^qchosen ones.

7 He is Jè-hō'vāh our God:
 His judgments are in all the
 earth.

8 He hath remembered his
^rcovenant for ever,
 The ^sword which he com-
 manded to a thousand
 generations,

9 The covenant which he made
 with Abraham,

And his ^{t u}oath unto Ī-šāae,

10 And ^vconfirmed the same
 unto Jacob for a ^wstatute,
 To Īš-rā-ēl for an everlasting
 covenant,

11 Saying, ^{x y}Unto thee will I
 give the ^zland of ^aĒā-
 nāan,
 The ^{b 3}lot of your ^cinherit-
 ance;

12 When they were but a ^{d e}few
 men in number,
 Yea, very few, and ^fsojourn-
 ers in it.

BAETH. DUHM. evermore—continually, BRL. V. 5. Remember—Commemorate, BRL. marvellous—done—the wonders of His doing, BRL. marvellous works—wonders, BAETH. wonders—marvels, BRL.; signs, BAETH. judgments of His mouth—acts of judgment of His presence, BRL. V. 6. ye children—sons, BRL. BAETH. his chosen ones—(His) chosen, BRL. V. 7. He is Jehovah—He, Yahweh, is, BRL. judgments—deeds of judgment, BRL. V. 8. hath remembered—doth remember, BRL.; remembers, BAETH. forever—in eternity, BAETH. word—sentence, BAETH. commanded—Rather, confirmed, DAVIES. V. 9. The . . . he—Which He, BAETH. BRL.; He whose covenant was, DUHM. made—cut, DAVIES. V. 10. confirmed . . . for—appointed to Jacob as, BRL.; Which (covenant) He appointed, &c., DAVIES. the same—Which, BAETH. DUHM. V. 11. Saying—In that He said, BAETH. the lot . . . inheritance—your measured inheritance, BAETH. lot—land, DAVIES. V. 12. but . . . number—men that could be numbered, BRL. Yea, very few—As it were few, BRL. sojourners—strangers, BAETH. DUHM. it—(the land), BRL.

4
d Ps. 63:2.
e Face, Is. 6:2.

5
f Signs and
 Wonders,
 Acts 2:22.
g Miracles, Mk.
 16:17.
h Judgment,
 11 Pet. 2:4.
i God the Judge
 of the World,
 Gen. 1:1.
j Anthropo-
 morphism.
 See "God,"
 Gen. 1:1.
k Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.

6
l Seed, Deut.
 2:9.
m Abraham,
 Gen. 11:27.
n Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
o Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
p Jacob, Gen.
 25:25.
q Israel the
 Chosen People
 of God. See
 "Covenants,"
 Gen. 17:2.

8
r Covenant,
 Gen. 17:2.
s Word of God,
 John 6:63.

9
t Oaths and
 Vows, Num.
 14:30.
u Gen. 26:3.
 Isaac, Gen.
 21:3.

10
v Gen. 28:13–15.
w Statute, Neh.
 9:14.

11
x See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.
y Gen. 13:15;
 15:18.
z Land, Gen.
 23:15.
a Canaan, Gen.
 13:7.
b Casting Lots,
 Jonah 1:7.
3 Heb. *cord*, or,
line.
c Inheritance,
 I Chr. 21:3.

12
d Gen. 34:30;
 Deut. 7:7.
e See "Israel,"
 Deut. 4:1.
f Sojourner, Ps.
 119:19.

13
a Nation, Gen. 10:32.

14
b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. Gen. 20:7; 35:5.
d Gen. 12:17; 20:3, 7.
e King, Deut. 17:15.

15
f Gen. 26:11. Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
h Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
i Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

16
j Famine, II Sam. 21:1. Land, Gen. 23:15.
l See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
m Lev. 26:26; Is. 3:1; Ez. 4:16.
n Bread, Gen. 3:19.

17
o Gen. 45:5.
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
r Bondage, John 8:33.
s Gen. 37:28, 36; Acts 7:9.
t Servant, Ex. 21:2.

18
u Feet, Gen. 18:4.
v Fetters, Mk. 5:4.
1 Heb. *His soul entered into the iron.*
w Chains, Ps. 149:8.
x Iron, I Chr. 22:3.

19
y Gen. 40:20, 21.
z See "Words," Pr. 15:33.
a Word of God, John 6:63.
b Ps. 66:10.
c See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.

20
d Gen. 41:14.
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f See "Pharaoh," Ex. 2:5.

21
g Gen. 41:40-44.
h House, Deut. 24:10.

22
i Princes, Num. 2:7.
j Gen. 41:44.
k Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.

13 And they went about from
a nation to nation,
From one kingdom to another people.

14 He ^b suffered no man to do them wrong;
Yea, he ^d reproved ^e kings for their sakes,

15 *Saying*, 'Touch not ^g mine ^h anointed ones,
And do my ⁱ prophets no harm.

16 And he called for a ^j famine upon the ^k land;
He ^m brake the whole staff of ⁿ bread.

17 He sent a ^o man before ^p them;
^q Joseph was ^r sold for a ^s servant:

18 His ^u feet they hurt with ^v fetters:
¹ He was laid in ^w chains of ^x iron,

19 Until the time that his ^y word came to pass,
The ^z word of Jē-hō'vāh ^b tried him.

20 The ^d king sent and loosed him;
Even the ruler of peoples,
and let him go free.

21 He ^g made him lord of his ^h house,
And ruler of all his substance;
22 To bind his ⁱ princes ^j at his ^k pleasure,

Var. Rend.—V. 13. And . . . about—And when they were going about, DAVIES. From . . . another—from people went to people, BRI. nation—people, BAETH. DUHM. V. 14. suffered—allowed, BAETH. do them wrong—oppress them, BRI. BAETH. Yea, he—And, BRI. reproved—punished, BAETH. sakes—sake, BRI. V. 16. for a—a, BRI. staff—support, BAETH. V. 17 servant—slave, BRI. V. 18. hurt with fetters—forced into the block, BAETH.; afflicted . . . with fetters, BRI. He was laid in chains of iron—Heb. His soul entered into iron, so *Ew. He. Hu. Ol. Pe. Kay, Ch.*; or, The iron entered into (or, came upon) his soul, *Targ. Hi. De. DeWitt*; Into irons he entered, BRI.; He was thrown into iron, BAETH.; He entered the iron chains or fetters, DAVIES. V. 19. word—promise, Var. came to pass—was fulfilled, BAETH. word—sentence, BAETH.; saying, BRI. tried—that tested, BRI. V. 20. The . . . loosed—He sent a king and released, BRI. Even the—A, BRI. let him go—set him free, BRI. V. 21. house—household, BRI. of—over, BRI. substance—possessions, BRI. V. 22. To . . . pleasure—that he might instruct princes according to his good pleasure, DAVIES. bind—chain, BAETH. pleasure—will, BRI.

And ^l teach his elders ^m wisdom.
23 ⁿ *Is'ra-ēl* also came into ^p *E'g'yp't*;

And ^q Jacob ^r sojourned in the ^s land of ^t Ham.

24 And he ^u increased his people greatly,
And made them stronger than their ^v adversaries.

25 He ^w turned their ^y heart to ^z hate his people,
To ^a deal subtly with his servants.

26 He ^c sent Mō'sēs ^d his servant,
And ^e Aār'ōn whom he had ^f chosen.

27 They set among them ^g ^h ⁱ ^j his signs,
And wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He ^k sent ^l darkness, and made it dark;
And they ^m rebelled not against his words.

29 He ⁿ turned their ^o waters into ^p blood,
And slew their ^q fish.

30 Their land swarmed with ^r frogs
In the ^s chambers of their kings.

31 He spake, and there came swarms of ^t flies,
And ^u lice in all their borders.

teach—impart to, DAVIES. elders—senators, R. V. 23. also—Then, BRI. sojourned—was a stranger, BAETH. V. 24. And . . . greatly—When He made His people very fruitful, BRI. adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. V. 25. He . . . people—Their heart turned to hatred, BRI. DAVIES. deal subtly—practise cunningness, BAETH. subtly—craftily, BRI. V. 27. They . . . signs—He put miraculous deeds, BRI. signs—wonderful deeds, BAETH. wonders—signs, BAETH. V. 28. And . . . against—And they kept not, HI.; and they paid no heed to, BAETH. V. 29. turned—changed, BRI. slew—let . . . die, BAETH. V. 30. In . . . chambers—(They went up into) (climbed, BAETH.) into the chambers &c., DAVIES. BAETH. V. 31. He . . . flies—He commanded and the swarm came, BRI. swarms of flies—the dog-fly, Var. DAVIES; insects, BAETH. And lice—And gnats, Var. DAVIES; Gnats, BRI. BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 105.—V. 27. They set—He shewed, *Sept. Aq. Symm. Jer. De. Bi. Ch.* (see Ps. 78:43); He set, DAVIES; He put, BRI.; He executed, BAETH. V. 28. and . . . words—Omit, BRI. rebelled not—rebelled, *Sept. Pesh. Bi. Ch. DAVIES*; kept not, *Hi. V. 29.* And slew their fish—A gloss, BRI.

l Instruction, Is. 54:13.
m Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

23
n Israel, Deut. 4:1.
o Gen. 46:6; Acts 7:15.
p Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
q Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
r Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
s Land, Gen. 23:15.
t Ham, Gen. 6:10.

24
u Ex. 1:7, 9.
v Enemies, Job 31:29.

25
w See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
x Ex. 1:8; 4:21.
y Heart, Acts 15:9.
z Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
a Ex. 1:10; Acts 7:19.
b Deception, Gen. 37:31.

26
c Ex. 3:10; 4:12.
d Moses, Ex. 3:4.
e Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
f Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

27
g Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:28.
h Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
i See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
2 Heb. *the words of his signs.*

28
j Ex. 10:21, 22.
k Darkness, Job 38:9.
l Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
m Ps. 99:7.

29
n Ex. 7:20, 21.
o Water, Ps. 95:5.
p Blood, Lev. 17:11.
q Fish, Gen. 9:2.

30
r Frogs, Ex. 8:2.
s Chambers, Ez. 40:17.

31
t See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.

32
a See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
b Rain, Deut. 11:14.
c Fire, Lev. 10:2.
33
d Vine, Is. 5:2.
e Fig-trees, Deut. 8:8.
f See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
34
g See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
35
h Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
i Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
j Ground, Gen. 33:19.
36
k See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
l Ps. 135:8; 136:10; Ex. 12:29; 13:15.
m First-born, Ex. 13:1.
n Land, Gen. 23:15.
o Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
1 Heb. *beginning*. See Deut. 21:17.
37
p Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
q Silver, Job 22:25.
r Gold, 1 Ki. 10:21.
2 Or, *none that stumbled*.
s Tribes, Num. 36:9.
38
t Ex. 12:33.
u Gladness, Is. 51:3.
v Fear, Gen. 9:2.
39
w Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
x Light, Ps. 74:16.
y Night, Ps. 19:2.
40
z Ps. 78:18.
a See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
b Ps. 78:27; Ex. 16:13; Num. 11:31.
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.
d Manna, Num. 11:6.
e Ps. 78:24; Ex. 16:15; Neh. 9:15; John 6:31.
f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
41
g Rock, 1 Cor. 10:4.
h Waters, Ps. 95:5.

32 He gave them ^a hail for ^b rain,
And ^c flaming fire in their
land.
33 He smote their ^d vines also
and their ^e fig-trees,
And brake the ^f trees of their
borders.
34 He spake, and the ^g locust
came,
And the ^h grasshopper, and
that without number,
35 And did eat up every ⁱ herb
in their land,
And did eat up the ^j fruit of
their ^k ground.
36 He ^l smote also all the
^m first-born in their ⁿ land,
The ^o chief of all their
strength.
37 And he ^p brought them forth
with ^q silver and ^r gold;
And there was ^s not one
feeble person among his
^t tribes.
38 ^u Egypt was ^v glad when they
departed;
For the ^w fear of them had
fallen upon them.
39 He spread a ^x cloud for a cov-
ering,
And fire to give ^y light in the
^z night.
40 They ^a asked, and he brought
^b quails,
And satisfied them with the
^c bread of ^d heaven.
41 He opened the ^e rock, and
^f waters gushed out;

Var. Read.—V. 33. vines—vineyards, BAETH. brake—brake in pieces, BRI. V. 34. spake—commanded, BRI. locust—locusts, BRI. grasshopper—young locusts, BRI.; cankerworm, r.; multitude of crickets, BAETH. V. 35. did... herb—ate all the herbage, BRI. eat up—destroy, DAVIES. V. 36. Insert, And, BRI. chief—beginning, Var.; first-fruits, BRI.; first-fruits or beginning, DAVIES; firstling, BAETH. strength—manly strength, BAETH. V. 37. he... forth—led forth (His people), BRI. V. 37. one feeble person—one that stumbled (Is. 5:27), Var. DAVIES, BRI. BAETH. V. 38. when they departed—when they went forth, BRI.; at their departure, BAETH. V. 39. covering—screen, BRI.; protection (covering), BAETH. V. 40. satisfy—used to satisfy, BRI. V. 41. ran... like—flowed in thirsty lands as, BRI. dry places—wilderness, BAETH. V. 42. And—With, DAVIES, BRI. SEPT. PESH. JER. TARG. V. 43. singing—rejoicing, BAETH.; jubilation, BRI.

They ran in the dry places
like a ⁱ river.
42 For he ^j remembered his
^k holy word,
And ^m Abraham his ⁿ servant.
43 And he brought forth his
people with ^o joy,
And his chosen with ^p sing-
ing.
44 And he ^q gave them the
^r lands of the ^s nations;
And they ^t took the ^u labor of
the peoples in ^v possession:
45 That they might ^x keep his
^y statutes,
And ^z observe his ^a laws.
^b 3 Praise ye Jê-hô^cvâh.

^c Israel's ^d **Rebelliousness and Jeho-
vah's Deliverances.**

106 ³ Praise ye Jê-hô^c
vâh.
Oh ^g give thanks unto Jê-hô^c
vâh; for he is ^h good;
For his ⁱ lovingkindness en-
dureth for ever.
2 Who can utter the ^j mighty
acts of Jê-hô^cvâh,
Or show forth all his praise?
3 ^k Blessed are they that keep
^l justice,
And he that doeth ^m right-
eousness at all times.
4 Remember me, O Jê-hô^cvâh,
with the ⁿ favor that thou
bearest unto ^o thy people;
Oh visit me with thy salva-
tion,

V. 44. he—Omit, BRI. they... possession—the toil of the peoples they inherited, BRI. nations—heathen, BAETH. labor—will, BRI.; gain, BAETH. peoples—nations, BAETH. V. 45. That—In order that, BRI. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. V. 106.—V. 1. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. DUHM. lov-
ingkindness—kindness, BRI.; mercy, r. good—friendly, BAETH. DUHM. V. 2. show forth—make to be heard, BRI. acts—deeds, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. praise—honor, BAETH.; praises, SEPT. PESH. JER. V. 3. Blessed—Happy, Var. BAETH. DUHM. BRI. keep—do, BRI. V. 4. me—us, DUHM. with... unto—according to Thy favour toward, BRI. that thou bearest unto—toward, BAETH. salvation—help, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 45. Praise ye Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. PESH. DAVIES. Ps. 106.—V. 3. he that doeth—those that do, VERSIONS. V. 4. me—us, DUHM.

i River, Is. 32:2.
42
j Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
k See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
l Word of God, John 6:63.
m Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
n Servant, Ex. 21:2.

43
o Joy, Ps. 30:5.
p Song, Ex. 15:1.

44
q Ps. 78:55; Josh. 13:7.
r Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
s Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
t Nations, Gen. 10:32.
u Deut. 6:10, 11.
v Labor, Ex. 12:23.
w Possession, Mk. 10:22.

45
x See "Keep-
ing Command-
ments," Ex. 20:1.
y Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
z Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
a Law, Deut. 31:24.
b Praise, Ju. 5:3.
3 Heb. *Hallelu-
jah*.
c Israel, Deut. 4:1.
d Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6.
e Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
f Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

1
g Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
h Goodness and Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

2
j Works of God, Ps. 8:3.

3
k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
l Justice, Mic. 6:8.
m Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

4
n Ps. 44:3; 119:132.
o Israel the Chosen People of God. See, "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

^a Ps. 1:3.
^b Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^c Jov. Ps. 30:5. Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^d Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^f Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

^g Confessions of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^h Ps. 78:8, 57; II Chr. 30:7; Neh. 9:2; Zech. 1:4.
ⁱ Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

^j See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
^k Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^l Ingratitude, Hos. 13:6.
^m Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
^o Ps. 78:17; Ex. 14:11, 12.
^p Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.

^q Ez. 20:9.
^r Ex. 9:16;
^s Rom. 9:17.

^t Ps. 18:15; 78:13; Is. 50:2; Nah. 1:4.
^u Ex. 14:21; Is. 51:10.
^v Is. 63:11-13.
^w Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^x Or, pasture-land.

^y Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^{aa} Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^{ab} Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^{ac} Enemy, Job 31:29.

^{ad} Ps. 78:53; Ex. 14:28; 15:5.

^{ae} Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^{af} Word of God, John 6:63.
^{ag} Words, Pr. 15:23.
^{ah} Songs, Ex. 15:1.
^{ai} Praise, Ju. 5:3.

^{aj} Ex. 15:24; 16:2; 17:2.
^{ak} Ps. 107:11.

^{al} Ps. 78:18; Num. 11:4; I Cor. 10:6.
^{am} See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

5 That I may see the ^a prosperity of thy ^b chosen,
 That I may ^c rejoice in the ^d gladness of thy ^e nation,
 That I may glory with thine ^f inheritance.

6 ^g We have sinned ^h with our ⁱ fathers,
 We have committed iniquity,
 we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy ^j wonders in ^k Ē-ġypt;
 They ^l remembered not the multitude of thy ^m loving-kindnesses,

But were ⁿ rebellious at the sea, even at the ^p Red Sea.

8 Nevertheless he saved them ^q for his name's sake,
 That he might ^r make his mighty power to be known.

9 He ^s rebuked the Red Sea also, and it was ^t dried up:
 So he ^u led them through the depths, as through a ^v wilderness.

10 And he ^w saved them from the ^x hand of him that ^y hated them,
 And ^z redeemed them from the hand of the ^a enemy.

11 And ^b the waters covered their adversaries;
 There was not one of them left.

12 Then ^c believed they his ^d words;

Var. Rend.—V. 5. see—look upon, BRI. see the prosperity—feed on the happiness, BAETH. chosen—chosen one, BRI. rejoice—be glad, BRI. nation—people, BAETH. V. 6. committed—done, BRI. committed iniquity—erred, BAETH.; offered violence, DUHM. done wickedly—offered violence, BAETH. V. 7. understood—considered, Var. DUHM. BRI. wonders—wondrous deeds, BRI.; multitude of thy lovingkindnesses—abundance of thy kindness (lovingkindness, DAVIES), BRI. DAVIES. lovingkindnesses—mercies, R. But . . . Sea—And they defied the Most High at the Sea of Suph, DAVIES.; And revolted against the Highest at the Red Sea, BAETH. Red Sea—Sea of Reeds, BRI. V. 8. Nevertheless—And, BRI. that he might—in order to, BRI. mighty power—might, BRI. BAETH. V. 9. He—And He, BRI. Red Sea—Sea of Reeds, BRI. was—Omit, BRI. and—So, BRI. through—in, BRI. wilderness—pasture land, BRI.; wild pasture land, DAVIES. V. 10. him that hated him—

They ^f sang his ^g praise.

13 They soon ^h forgot his works;
 They ⁱ waited not for his counsel,

14 But ^j ^k ^l lusted exceedingly in the ^m wilderness,
 And ⁿ ^o tempted God in the ^p desert.

15 And he ^q gave them their request,
 But ^r sent leanness into their ^s soul.

16 They ^t ^u envied ^v Mō-šēs also in the ^w camp,
 And ^x Aār-ōn the ² saint of Jē-hō-ŷāh.

17 The earth ^y ^z opened and swallowed up ^a Dā-ŷāh,
 And covered the company of Ā-bī-ŷām.

18 And a ^b ^c fire was kindled in their company;
 The flame burned up ^d the wicked.

19 They ^e made a ^f calf in ^g ^h Hō-rēb,
 And ⁱ ^j worshipped a molten ^k image.

20 Thus they ^l changed their ^m glory
 For the likeness of an ⁿ ox that eateth ^o grass.

21 They ^p forgot God their ^q Saviour,
 Who had done ^r ^s ^t ^u great things in ^v Ē-ġypt,

22 Wondrous works in the ^w land of ^x Ham,

the adversary, BAETH. hated them—hated him, BRI. V. 11. covered—covered over, BRI. adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. V. 12. Then . . . words—and they believed in His word, BRI. V. 13. soon—hurriedly, BRI.; Heb. quickly, DAVIES. waited—tarried, BRI. counsel—plan, BAETH. DAVIES. V. 14. lusted exceedingly—desired a desire, BRI.; Heb. desired with desire, DAVIES. tempted—tested, BRI. But . . . soul—And sent according to their desire, BRI. leanness into their soul—them the pestilence, BAETH. leanness—loathing, DAVIES. SEPT. PESH. V. 16. They envied—Then they were jealous, BRI. saint of—consecrated to, BRI.; holy one of, DAVIES. V. 19. They—(Then) they, BRI. worshipped—bowed down before, BAETH. V. 20. Thus they—and, BRI. For—into, BRI. grass—herbage, BRI. V. 21. God—El, BRI. had done—did, BRI. things—deeds, BRI.

Var. Rend.—V. 20. their glory—his glory, Jewish tradition, Gei. Gr. Ch.

^l Lust, Rom. 6:12.
^m Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
ⁿ Ex. 17:2;
^o I Cor. 10:9.
^p Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
^q Desert, Jer. 17:6.

¹⁵
^q Ps. 78:29;
^r Num. 11:31.
^s Is. 10:16.
^t Soul, Job 4:15.

¹⁶
^t Num. 16:3.
^u Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
^v Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^w Encampment, Num. 31:10.
^x Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
^y Or, holy one.

¹⁷
^y Num. 16:32.
^z Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^a Dathan and Abiram, Num. 16:1.

¹⁸
^b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^c Num. 16:35.
^d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

¹⁹
^e Ex. 32:4;
^f Deut. 9:8;
^g Acts 7:41.
^h Calf, Lu. 15:23.
ⁱ See "Mount Sinai," Ex. 19:2.
^j See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
^k Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^m Images, I Ki. 15:13.

²⁰
^l Jer. 2:11;
^m Rom. 1:23.
ⁿ Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^o See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
^p Grass, Gen. 37:2.

²¹
^p Vs. 7, 13; Ps. 78:11.
^q See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^r Deut. 10:1.
^s See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
^t Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

²²
^u Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
^v Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

²³
^w Land, Gen. 23:15.
^x Ham, Gen. 6:10.

^a Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.
²³
^b Ex. 32:10; Deut. 9:14; Ez. 20:8, 13.
^c Moses a Mediator, Ex. 3:4.
^d Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^f Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^g Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
²⁴
^h Contempt, 1 Cor. 16:11.
ⁱ Word of God, John 6:63.
²⁵
^j Num. 14:2; Deut. 1:27.
^k Tents, Num. 24:5.
^l See "Voice," Gen. 27:22.
²⁶
^m Ps. 95:11; Num. 14:28-35; Ez. 20:15; Heb. 3:11.
ⁿ Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
¹ Heb. *lifted up his hand*.
^o Heb. *make them fall*.
^p Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
²⁷
^q Deut. 4:27.
^r See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^s See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^t Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^u Nations, Gen. 10:32.
²⁸
^v Num. 25:3; Deut. 4:3; Hos. 9:10.
^w See "Baal," Ju. 2:13.
^x Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^y Num. 25:2.
^z See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
²⁹
^a Num. 25:4.
^b Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
³⁰
^b Num. 25:7.
^c Phinehas, Num. 31:6.

And terrible things by the ^a Red Sea.
 23 Therefore ^b he said that he would destroy them,
 Had not ^c Mōšēš his chosen stood before him in the breach,
 To turn away his ^d ^e wrath, lest he should ^f ^g destroy them.
 24 Yea, they ^h despised the pleasant land,
 They believed not his ⁱ word,
 25 But ^j murmured in their ^k tents,
 And hearkened not unto the ^l voice of Jē-hō'vāh.
 26 Therefore he ^m ⁿ ¹ swore unto them,
 That he would ² overthrow them in the ^o wilderness,
 27 And that he would ^p ^q ^r overthrow their ^s seed among the ^t nations,
 And scatter them in the lands.
 28 They ^u joined themselves also unto ^v Bā'āl-pe'ōr,
 And ate the ^w ^x sacrifices of the ^y dead.
 29 Thus they ^z provoked him to anger with their doings;
 And the ^a plague brake in upon them.
 30 Then ^b stood up ^c Phīn'ē-hās, and executed judgment;

Var. Rend.—V. 22. terrible things—awe-inspiring deeds, BRL. Red Sea—Sea of Reeds, BRL. V. 23. Therefore . . . destroy—Then (Yahweh) had commanded to destroy, BRL. said—thought, BAETH. DUHM. that he would—to, BAETH. DUHM. Had not—Were it not that, BRL. stood before him—came to meet him, BAETH. DUHM. lest . . . them—from destroying, BRL.; from destruction, DUHM. V. 24. Yea . . . pleasant—Then they refused the desirable, BRL. V. 26. Therefore—And, BRL. swore unto—lifted up His hand to, (against, BAETH), BAETH. BRL. R. That . . . in—To make them fall in, BRL. V. 27. And . . . seed—to make their seed fall away, BRL. overthrow—burst (blow up), BAETH.; disperse, DAVIES. SEPT. seed—successors, BAETH. Nations—heathen, BAETH. and scatter—and to disperse, Var. BRL. V. 28. sacrifices—sacrificial meals, BRL. Baal-peor—Baal of Peor, Var. V. 29. Thus they—

And so the ^d plague was stayed.
 31 And that was ^e ^f reckoned unto him for ^g righteousness,
 Unto all generations for evermore.
 32 They ^h angered him also at the waters of ⁱ ³ Mēr'ā-bāh,
 So that it ^j ^k went ill with Mōšēš for their sakes;
 33 Because they were ^l ^m rebellious against his ⁿ spirit,
 And he spake unadvisedly with his ^o lips.
 34 They ^p did not destroy the peoples,
 As ^q Jē-hō'vāh commanded them,
 35 But ^r ^s mingled themselves with the nations,
 And learned their works,
 36 And ^t served their idols,
 Which became a ^u ^v snare unto them.
 37 Yea, they ^w sacrificed their ^x sons and their ^y daughters unto ^z demons,
 38 And ^a shed ^b innocent ^c blood,
 Even the blood of their sons and of their daughters,
 Whom they sacrificed unto the idols of ^d Cā'nāan;
 And the ^e land was ^f polluted with blood.

And, BRL. provoked him to anger—provoked (Yahweh), BRL. with—by, BRL. the—a, BRL. in upon—out against, BRL. V. 30. executed judgment—So Ge. He. Hu.; wrought mediation, Sept. Hi. De.; and substantially Pe. Kay; interposed, BRL.; mediated, DAVIES. And so—And, BRL. plague—Lit. stroke (see I Sam. 4:17), Var. And . . . reckoned—and it was counted, BRL. Unto . . . evermore—to generation after generation forever, BRL. V. 32. They angered—Then they enraged, BRL. They excited his anger, BAETH. Meribah—Strife, BAETH. V. 33. Because—For, BRL. were rebellious—rebelled, Var. BRL. unadvisedly—rashly, BRL. V. 35. But—And, BRL. nations—heathen, BAETH. V. 36. and—And they, R. Which—And they, BRL. V. 37. And they sacrificed their sons to Shedim, BRL.; demons—Hcb. Shedim: see Deut. 32:17, Var.; devils, BAETH. V. 38. Yea, they sacrificed—And shed, BRL. with blood—with their blood, BRL.; through blood-guiltiness, BAETH.

^d Num. 25:8.
³¹
^e Gen. 15:6; Num. 25:11-13.
^f Reaping what we sow, Rev. 6:7.
^g Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
³²
^h Ps. 81:7; 95:8, 9; Num. 20:2-13.
ⁱ Meribah, Num. 20:13.
³ Or, *strife*.
^j Num. 20:12.
^k See "Moses," Ex. 3:4.
³³
^l Ps. 78:40; 107:11; Num. 20:3, 10.
^m Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
ⁿ Spirit, Job 4:15.
^o Lips, Job 2:10.
³⁴
^p Ju. 1:21, 27-36.
^q Deut. 7:2, 16.
³⁵
^r Inter-marriage of Israelites with Gentiles forbidden, Deut. 4:1.
^s Ju. 3:5, 6.
³⁶
^t Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^u Snare, Pr. 7:23.
^v Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
³⁷
^w Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^x Son, Gen. 31:19.
^y Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^z Demons, Mt. 8:16.

³⁸
^a See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
^b Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
^c Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^d Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^e Land, Gen. 23:15.
^f See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

39
 a See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 b Lev. 18:24; Ez. 20:18.
 c Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
 d See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:1.
 e Harlot, Pr. 2:16.

40
 f Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
 g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 h Israel the Chosen People of God. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 i Lev. 26:30; Deut. 32:19.
 j Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

41
 k Ju. 2:14; Neh. 9:27.
 l See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 m See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 n Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 o Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

42 p Enemies, Job 31:29. q Oppression, Jer. 22:17. r See "Bondage," John 8:33. s Hand, Gen. 16:12. 43 t Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40. u Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6. v Rebellion, Ez. 20:8. w Ps. 81:12. x Ju. 6:6. y Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

39 Thus were they ^{a b} defiled with their works,
 And ^{c d} played the ^e harlot in their doings.

40 Therefore was the ^{f g} wrath of Jê-hô^hvâh kindled against ^h his people,
 And he ⁱ abhorred his ^j inheritance.

41 And ^{k l m} he gave them into the hand of the ⁿ nations;
 And they that ^o hated them ruled over them.

42 Their ^p enemies also ^q oppressed them,
 And they were brought ^r into subjection under their ^s hand.

43 Many times did he ^t deliver them;
 But they were ^{u v} rebellious in their ^w counsel,
 And were ^{x y} brought low in their iniquity.

44 ^z Nevertheless he regarded their ^{a b} distress,
 When he ^c heard their ^d cry:
 45 And he ^e remembered for them his ^f covenant,
 And ^g repented according to the multitude of his loving-kindnesses.

46 He made them also to be ^{h i} pitied
 Of all those that carried them ^j captive.

47 Save us, O Jê-hô^hvâh our God,
 And gather us from among the nations,
 To ^k give thanks unto thy ^l holy ^m name,
 And to ⁿ triumph in thy ^o praise.

48 ^p Blessed be Jê-hô^hvâh, the God of ^q Îs^{râ}-êl,
 From everlasting even to everlasting.
 And let all the people say,
 Ā-mên'.

¹ Praise ye Jê-hô^hvâh.

44
 z Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 a Adversity, Job 19:6.
 b Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 c Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 d Cry, Luke 18:7.

45
 e Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 f Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
 g Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

46
 h I Ki. 8:50; II Chr. 30:9; Ez. 9:9; Neh. 1:11; Jer. 42:12.
 i Pity, Ps. 103:13.
 j Captivity, Num. 24:22.

47
 k Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
 l Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 m Name, Acts 16:18.
 n Ps. 47:1.
 o Praise, Ju. 5:3.

48
 p Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 q Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 1 Heb. Hallelujah.

BOOK V

Jehovah delivers Men from manifold Troubles.

107 Oh give thanks unto Jê-hô^hvâh; for he is ^a good;
 For his lovingkindness endureth for ever.

2 Let the ^b redeemed of Jê-hô^hvâh say so,

Var. Rend.—V. 39. Thus were they defiled—And they became unclean, BRI. defiled—unclean, BAETH. played . . . in—went a whoring by, BRI. r. V. 40. Therefore—Then, BRI. V. 41. gave . . . nations—exposed them to the peoples, BAETH. nations—i.e. the heathen, DAVIES. they . . . them—their adversaries, BAETH. V. 42. brought into subjection—subdued, BRI. V. 43. did he deliver—He used to deliver, BRI. were rebellious—rebelled, Var. Bri. in—through, BAETH. counsel—plan, BAETH. were brought—sank, BRI. iniquity—sin, BAETH. V. 44. Nevertheless he regarded—Then he looked upon, BRI. cry—yell, BRI. loud ringing cry, DAVIES; lament, BAETH. V. 45. for them—Omit, BRI. repented—was sorry, BRI.; had compassion, DAVIES. multitude of his lovingkindnesses—abundance of His kindness, BRI.; great goodness,

Whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the adversary,
 3 And ^c gathered out of the lands, From the east and from the west,
 From the north and ^d from the south.

BAETH. lovingkindnesses—mercies, R. V. 46. He . . . pitied—And he gave them for compassion, BRI.; And let them find pity, BAETH.; He made them the subject of pity, DUHM. Of all those that—before all who, BRI. V. 47. Save—Help, BAETH. nations—heathen, BAETH. To—That we may, BRI. And to triumph—that we may laud, BRI. triumph—make our boast, DAVIES. V. 48. Blessed—Praised, BAETH. from everlasting to everlasting—from one eternity to another, BAETH. Praise—Hallelujah, BAETH. Ps. 107.—V. 1. Oh give thanks—Hallelujah, praise, DUHM. loving-kindness—kindness, BRI.; mercy, R. good—friendly, BAETH. DUHM. V. 2. so—it, BRI. the hand of the adversary—oppression, BAETH.; the hand of distress, DUHM. DAVIES. V. 3. the south—So Le Clerc, Hu. Pe. Bi. Ch. (see on Is. 49:12); sea, BRI. BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 107.—V. 3. south—So Le Clerc, Hu. Pe. Bi. Ch. (see on Is. 49:12); sea, BRI. BAETH.

3
 c Ps. 106:47; Deut. 30:3; Neh. 1:9; 20:34; Is. 11:12; 43:5; 56:8; Ez. 11:17.
 1 Heb. from the sea.

⁴
a See "Israel,"
 Deut. 4:1.
b Wilderness,
 Ex. 3:1.
c Desert, Jer.
 17:6.
d City, Gen.
 4:17.

⁵
e Hunger,
 Deut. 8:3.
f Thirst, Ps.
 42:1.
g Soul, Job
 4:15.

⁶
h Adversity,
 Job 19:6.

⁷
i Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.

⁸
j Praise, Ju. 5:3.
k Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
l Works of God,
 Ps. 8:3.
m God the Crea-
 tor, Gen. 1:1.
n Miracles, Mk.
 16:17.
o See "Child-
 ren," Gen.
 3:6.
p Man, Gen. 2:7.

⁹
q Ps. 22:26;
 63:5; 103:5.
r Longing, Ps.
 84 title.
s Ps. 146:7; Mt.
 5:6; Lu. 1:53.

¹⁰
t Ps. 143:3; Is.
 42:7; Mic. 7:8;
 Lu. 1:79.
u Darkness, Job
 38:9.
v Shadow, Col.
 2:17.
w Death, Rom.
 5:12.
x Ps. 102:20;
 Job 36:8.
y Affliction, Ps.
 9:10.
z Iron, 1 Chr.
 22:3.

¹¹
a Ps. 78:40;
 106:7.
b Rebellion,
 Ez. 20:8.
c Words, Pr.
 15:23.
d Word of God,
 John 6:63.

4 They ^awandered in the ^bwil-
 derness in a ^cdesert way;
 They found no ^dcity of habi-
 tation.
 5 ^eHungry and ^fthirsty,
 Their ^gsoul fainted in them.
 6 Then they cried unto Jê-hôz
 vâh in their ^htrouble,
 And he delivered them out of
 their distresses,
 7 ⁱHe led them also by a
 straight way,
 That they might go to a
 city of habitation.
 8 Oh that men would ^jpraise
 Jê-hôz-vâh for his ^kloving-
 kindness,
 And for his ^{l m n}wonderful
 works to the ^ochildren of
^pmen!
 9 For he ^qsatisfieth the ^rlong-
 ing soul,
 And the ^shungry soul he
 filleth with good.

10 Such as ^tsat in ^udarkness
 and in the ^vshadow of
^wdeath,
 Being ^xbound in ^yaffliction
 and ^ziron,

11 Because they ^{a b}rebelled
 against the ^{c d}words of God,

Var. Read.—V. 4. They wandered—
 Straying, BRL.; went astray, BAETH.
 DUHM.; *Heb.* lost their way, DAVIES.
 a desert way—the desert, BRL.; desert
 without a way, *Le Clerc, Ol. Luz. Gei.*
 (v. 40); in a desert of a way, DAVIES; in
 a waterless desert, SEPT. They found
 . . . habitation—The way to an inhab-
 ited city they found not, BRL. V. 5. and
 —yea, BRL. fainted—*Heb.* continued in
 a faint condition, DAVIES; languished,
 BAETH. DUHM. Vs. 6, 13, 19, 28.
 trouble—strait, BRL. DAVIES. distress,
 BAETH. DUHM. And he delivered—
 That . . . He might deliver, BRL. dis-
 tresses—fears, BAETH. DUHM. V. 7.
 He . . . by—Then He made them tread
 in BRL. That . . . habitation—To go
 unto an inhabited city, BRL. Vs. 8, 15,
 21, 31. Oh . . . lovingkindness—Let
 them give thanks to Yahweh for His kind-
 ness, BRL.; Let them (those guided)
 praise, &c., DAVIES. for . . . works—
 His wondrous deeds, BRL. children—
 sons, BRL. V. 7. good—good things,
 BRL.; refreshment, BAETH. V. 10.
 Dwelling in darkness and dense darkness,
 Prisoners in affliction and iron, BRL. Be-
 ing . . . iron—Being prisoners afflicted
 and in fetters, DAVIES. bound—
 chained, BAETH. affliction—misery,
 BAETH. DUHM. V. 11. rebelled against
 —defied, DAVIES. words — laws,
 DUHM. God—El BRL. the Most High
 —Elyon, BRL. V. 12. he . . . heart—
 their heart was bowed down, SEPT.

And ^{e f}contemned the coun-
 sel of the ^gMost High:
 12 ^{h i j}Therefore he brought
 down their ^kheart with
^llabor;
 They fell down, and there
 was none to ^mhelp.
 13 Then they ⁿcried unto Jê-hôz-
 vâh in their trouble,
 And he ^osaved them out of
 their distresses.
 14 He ^pbrought them out of
 darkness and the shadow
 of death,
 And ^qbrake their ^rbonds in
 sunder.
 15 Oh that men would praise
 Jê-hôz-vâh for his loving-
 kindness,
 And for his ^swonderful works
 to the children of men!
 16 For he hath ^tbroken the
^ugates of ^vbrass,
 And cut the bars of iron in
 sunder.

17 ^wFools because of ^xtheir
^ytransgression,
 And ^zbecause of their iniq-
 uities, are afflicted.
 18 Their soul ^aabhorreth all
 manner of ^bfood;

DUHM. DAVIES; Their heart was hum-
 bled, BRL. labor—misery, BAETH.
 DUHM. fell down—stumbled, Var.
 BRL. BAETH. DUHM. none to help
 —no helper, BRL.; no one helped,
 BAETH.; without a helper, DUHM. Vs.
 13, 19, and he saved—That . . . He
 might save, BRL. V. 14. brought them
 out—leads them forth, BRL. the shadow
 of death—dense darkness, BRL. brake
 . . . sunder—their bands He bursts
 asunder, BRL. V. 15. Oh . . . praise—
 Let them give thanks to BRL. loving-
 kindness—kindness, BRL.; goodness, *r.*
 for . . . works—His wondrous deeds,
 BRL. children—sons, BRL. V. 16. For
 . . . brass—For He brake in pieces the
 doors of bronze, BRL. V. 17. Fools—
 Sick, DUHM.; Weak, BRL.; *i.e.* wicked
 men, DAVIES. their—the way of their,
 Var. BRL. transgression—sinful way,
 BAETH. DUHM.; *Heb.* rebellious con-
 duct, DAVIES. iniquities—trespasses,
 BAETH. DUHM. are afflicted—afflict
 themselves, DAVIES; were suffering af-
 fliction, BRL.; were tormented, BAETH.;
 felt afflicted, DUHM. V. 17, 18. are
 . . . abhorreth . . . draw—Or, were . . .
 abhorred . . . drew; and similarly to
 v. 41. *He. Hi. De. Kay.* V. 18. Their
 . . . food—All food their appetite was
 abhorring, BRL. food—meat, *r.*

Var. Read.—V. 4. desert way—desert
 without a way, *Le Clerc, Ol. Luz. Gei.*
 (v. 40).

^e Num. 15:31;
 11 Chr. 36:16;
 Pr. 1:25; Is.
 5:24.
^f See "Con-
 tempt," 1 Cor.
 16:11.
^g See "Names
 of God," Gen.
 1:1.

¹²
h Punishment,
 Gen. 39:20.
i See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
j Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
k Heart, Acts
 15:9.
l Labor, Ex.
 12:23.
m Help, Acts
 26:22.

¹³
n Cry, Lu. 18:7.
o See "Salva-
 tion," Acts
 2:40.

¹⁴
p V. 10; Ps.
 86:13.
q Ps. 116:16;
 Jer. 2:20; 30:8;
 Nah. 1:13; Lu.
 13:16; Acts
 12:7.
r Bondage,
 John 8:33.

¹⁶
s Is. 45:1, 2.
t Gates, 1 Sam.
 23:7.
u Brass, Josh.
 22:8.

¹⁷
v Fools, Jer.
 17:11.
1 *Heb. the way
 of their trans-
 gression.*
w Sin, Gen. 3:6.
x Is. 65:6, 7;
 Jer. 30:14, 15;
 Ez. 24:23.

¹⁸
y Abhor, Ps.
 106:40.
z Food, Gen.
 9:3.

18

- a Ps. 88:3; Job 33:22.
b Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
c Death, Rom. 5:12.

20

- d Word of God, John 6:63.
e Healing, Jer. 30:13.
f Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
1 Heb. *pits*.

22

- g Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
h Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
i Ps. 9:11; 73:28; 118:17.
j See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.

23

- k Is. 42:10; Jonah 1:3.
l Sea, Ex. 14:21.
m Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
n See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.

25

- o Ps. 105:31, 34.
p See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
q Wind, Job 27:21.
r Ps. 93:3, 4.

26

- s Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
t Soul, Job 4:15.
u Ps. 22:14; 119:28.

And they ^adraw near unto the ^bgates of ^cdeath.
19 Then they cry unto Jè-hō-^{vāh} in their trouble,
And he saveth them out of their distresses.
20 He sendeth his ^dword, and ^ehealeth them,
And delivereth *them* from their ^fdestructions.
21 Oh that men would praise Jè-hō-^{vāh} for his loving-kindness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men!
22 And let them offer the ^gsacrifices of ^hthanksgiving,
And ⁱdeclare his works with ^jsinging.
23 They that ^kgo down to the ^lsea in ^mships,
That ⁿdo business in great waters;
24 These see the works of Jè-hō-^{vāh},
And his wonders in the deep.
25 For he ^ocommandeth, and raiseth the ^pstormy wind,
Which ^qlifteth up the waves thereof.
26 They mount up to the ^rheavens, they go down again to the depths:
Their ^ssoul ^tmelteeth away because of trouble.
27 They reel to and fro, and

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*). draw near unto—have drawn nigh, BRI. V. 20. delivereth—freed, BAETH. them—destruction—them from the pit, DAVIES; them from the pits wherein they lay, Var.; (their life from the Pit), BRI. destruction—the graves, BAETH. V. 22. offer . . . thanksgiving—sacrifice sacrifices of thank-offering, BRI. declare—tell, BRI. singing—rejoicing, BAETH.; jubilation, BRI. V. 23. They that go down—Going down, BRI.; They that descend, DAVIES. That do business—Doing business, BRI.; That traffic, DAVIES. in—over, DAVIES. V. 24. These—They, BRI. wonders—wondrous deeds, BRI. deep—gulf, BRI. V. 25. He . . . wind—The stormy wind arose, BRI. DAVIES. stormy wind—wind, DUHM. which . . . thereof—And lifted up the waves of the (deep), BRI.; Which lifted up high its waves, BAETH.; And the storm towered the waves up, DUHM. V. 26. mount—go, BRI. heavens—heaven, BRI. again—Omit, BRI. melteeth away—was melting, BRI.; passeth away,

^v stagger like a drunken man,

And ²are at their ^wwits' end.
28 Then they ^xcry unto Jè-hō-^{vāh} in their ^ztrouble,
And he ^bbringeth them out of their distresses.
29 He ^cmaketh the storm a calm,
So that the waves thereof are still.
30 Then are they ^dglad because they are quiet;
So he bringeth them unto their desired haven.
31 Oh that men would ^epraise Jè-hō-^{vāh} for his ^floving-kindness,
And for his ^hwonderful works to the ^kchildren of ^lmen!
32 Let them ^mexalt him also ⁿin the ^oassembly of the people,
And praise him in the ^pseat of the ^qelders.

33 He ^rturneth ^srivers into a ^twilderness,
And ^uwatersprings into a ^vthirsty ^xground;
34 A ^yfruitful ^zland into a ^asalt ^bdesert,
For ^cthe wickedness of them that dwell therein.
35 He ^dturneth a wilderness into a ^epool of water,
And a dry land into watersprings.

BAETH. trouble—sorrow, BAETH. V. 27. reel—dance, BAETH. drunken man—drunkard, BRI. and . . . and—all their skill is swallowed up, BRI.; and their skill (or, trick) is at an end, BAETH. V. 29. maketh . . . calm—setteth the storm into a whisper, BRI.; quiets the storm to murmuring, BAETH.; *Lit.* cause a storm to rise into silence, DAVIES. thereof—of the sea, BAETH.; of the deep, BRI. are still—subsided, BAETH. V. 30. Then—And, BRI. are—are become, BAETH. quiet—calm, BRI. So—And, BRI. bringeth—leadeth, BRI. haven—market-place, BAETH.; city, DAVIES. their desired haven—the haven where they would be, R. V. 32. exalt him also—exalt, BRI. exalt—celebrate, BAETH. assembly—congregation, BAETH. seat—council, BAETH.; session, BRI. V. 33. rivers—streams, BRI. BAETH. watersprings—canals, BAETH.; water-courses, *Whitehouse* (II Chr. 32:30). thirsty ground—dry land, BAETH.; thirsty land, BRI. V. 34. desert—waste, BRI. For the wickedness—Because of the evil, BRI.

27

- v See "Drunk-
enness," Pr.
23:29.
2 Heb. *all their
wisdom is
swallowed up.*
w See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.

28

- x Cry, Lu. 18:7.
y See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.
z Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
a Adversity,
Job 19:6.
b Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.

29

- c Ps. 65:7; 89:9;
Mt. 8:26; Lu.
8:24.

30

- d Gladness, Is.
51:3.

31

- e Praise, Ju. 5:3.
f Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
g Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
h Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
i God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
j Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
k See "Child-
ren," Gen.
3:16.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.

32

- m Ps. 34:3; 99:5;
Is. 25:1.
n Ps. 22:22, 25.
o Congregation,
Heb. 2:12.
p Seat, Mt.
21:12.
q Elders of
Israel, Ezra
5:5.

33

- r Ps. 74:15; Is.
42:15; 50:2.
s River, Is.
32:2.
t Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
u Water, Ps.
95:5.
v Springs, Num.
23:9.
w See "Thirst,"
Ps. 42:1.
x Ground, Gen.
33:19.

34

- y See "Fruit,"
Lev. 23:40.
z Land, Ex.
23:15.
a Salt, Lev. 2:13.
b Desert, Jer.
17:6.
c See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
d See "The
Wicked," Ex
23:7.
e Sin, Gen. 3:6.

35

- f Ps. 105:41;
114:8; Is.
35:6, 7; 41:18.
g Pool, John
9:7.

36
a Hunger, Deut.
8:3.
b City, Gen.
4:17.

37
c Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
d Fields, Num.
20:17.
e Vineyards,
1 Ki. 21:16.
f Fruit, Lev.
23:40.

38
g Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
h Reproduction,
Gen. 8:17.
i Deut. 7:14.
j Cattle, Pr.
15:17.

39
k See "Curses,"
Gen. 4:11.
l Ez. 5:11;
29:15.
m Ps. 38:6;
44:25; 57:6.
n Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
o Adversity,
Job 19:6.
p Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
q Sorrow,
1 Thess. 4:13.

40
r Job 12:21.
s Contempt,
1 Cor. 16:11.
t Princes, Num.
2:7.
u Job 12:24.
v See "Desert,"
Jer. 17:6.

41
w Ps. 59:1;
113:7, 8;
1 Sam. 2:8.
x The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
y Ps. 113:9; Job
21:11.
z Family, Eph.
5:22.
a Flocks, Lu.
12:32.

42
b The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
c Gladness, Is.
51:3.
d Ps. 63:11; Job
5:16; Rom.
3:19.
e Mouth, Gen.
S:11.

43
f Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
g Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

36 And there he maketh the
a hungry to dwell,
That they may prepare a
b city of habitation,

37 And c sow d fields, and plant
e vineyards,
And get them f fruits of in-
crease.

38 He g blesseth them also, so
that they are h multiplied
greatly;
And he i suffereth not their
j cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are k l dimin-
ished and m bowed down
Through n oppression, o p trou-
ble, and q sorrow.

40 He r poureth s contempt
upon t princes,
And u causeth them to wan-
der in the v waste, where
there is no way.

41 Yet w setteth he the x needy on
high from affliction,
And y maketh him z families
like a a flock.

42 The b upright shall see it, and
be c glad;
And all d iniquity shall stop
her e mouth.

43 Whoso is f wise will give heed
to these things;
And they will consider the
g lovingkindnesses of Jê-
hō-vāh.

Var. Rend.—V. 36. That . . . city—
And establisheth an inhabited city, BRI.
prepare—establish, BAETH. V. 37. And
get them—Which yield, BRI. DAVIES.
increase—produce, BAETH. V. 38. so
—and, BRI. V. 39. Again . . . down—
But, when they are diminished (made few,
DAVIES) and brought low, BRI. DA-
VIES. oppression . . . sorrow—oppres-
sion of adversity, Var. bowed down—sink
down, BAETH.; sank, BRI. trouble—
misfortune, BAETH. DUHM. V. 40.
wander—go astray, BAETH.; stray, BRI.
in . . . way—in pathless desert (waste,
BRI.) BAETH. BRI. V. 41. setteth—
puts, DAVIES. Vs. 40, 41. He . . . Yet
setteth—Or, He that . . . Even He hath
set, *Hi. De.* V. 41. needy—poor, BAETH.
DUHM. affliction—misery, BAETH.
him—(for him), DAVIES; omit, BRI.
families—generations, BAETH. flock—
sheep, DUHM. V. 42. upright—pious,
BAETH. shall see—see, Var. BRI. iniqui-
ty shall—perversity doth, BRI. iniquity
. . . stop—wickedness has shut, BAETH.
V. 43. will give heed—let him attend,
DAVIES; let him observe, BRI. they
will consider—let them understand, BRI.
they will—let him, DAVIES. Ps. 108.—
See Ps. 57 and 60.—V. 1. fixed—Rather,

God h praised, and i supplicated to
give Victory.

A i Song, a Psalm of k David.

108 i m My heart is fixed,
O God;

I will sing, yea, I will sing
praises, even with my
n glory.

2 Awake, o psaltery and p harp:
I myself will i awake right
early.

3 I will q give thanks unto thee,
O Jê-hō-vāh, among the
peoples;

And I will sing praises
unto thee among the r na-
tions.

4 For thy lovingkindness is
great above the s heavens;
And thy t truth reacheth unto
the u skies.

5 Be thou exalted, O God,
above the heavens,

And v thy glory above all the
w earth.

6 x That thy y beloved may be
z delivered,

Save with a thy right hand,
and answer b us.

7 God hath spoken in his c holi-
ness: I will exult;

I will divide d Shê-ehēm, and
e mete out the f valley of
g Sûe-cōth.

8 h Gîl-ê-ād is mine; i Mă-năś-
sêh is mine;

j Ê-phră-îm also is the de-
fence of my k head;

l m Jû-dāh is my n sceptre.

9 o Mō-āb is my p washpot;

prepared, DAVIES. V. 2. I . . . awake
—I will wake, BAETH. right early—the
dawn, Var. BAETH. DE.; at the dawn,
DAVIES. V. 3. give thanks to—praise,
BAETH. praises unto thee—playing on
string instruments, BAETH. unto—be-
fore, BAETH. V. 4. lovingkindness—
mercy, DAVIES. r. skies—clouds,
BAETH. truth—faithfulness, DAVIES.
V. 5. And . . . earth—Let thy glory
(=thou thyself) be (more extended) than
the earth, DAVIES. V. 6. Save—Help,
BAETH. answer—hear, BAETH. V. 7
in—Or, by, *Hu. De.*

Var. Read.—V. 40. An interpolation
from Job 12:21, BRI. DAVIES. Ps. 108.
V. 4. above—unto, *Pesh. Hu. Hi. De.*
Cf. Ps. 57:10. V. 6. us—me, BAETH.
V. 7. exult—be strong, DAVIES.

h Praise, Ju. 5:3.
i See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.
j Songs, Ex.
15:1.
k David,
1 Sam. 17:12.

l Ps. 57:7–11.
m Heart, Acts
15:9.
n Glory, Ps. 7:5.

o See "Music,"
1 Chr. 6:31.
p Harp, 1 Ki.
10:12.
1 Or, *awake the*
dawn.

q Thanksgiving,
11 Cor. 4:15.
r Nations, Gen.
10:32.

s Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
t Truth, John
14:6.
u See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.

v Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
w Earth, Gen.
2:1.

x Ps. 60:5–12.
y See "Love,"
1 Cor. 13:1.
z Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
a Hand, Gen.
16:12.

b Anthropol-
omorphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
2 Another read-
ing is, *me.*

c Holiness of
God, Gen. 1:1.
d Shechem,
Josh. 20:7.
e See "Meas-
ures," Ex.
36:9.

f Valley, Josh.
8:13.
g Succoth,
Gen. 33:17.

h Gladness, Num.
32:1.
i Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.
j Ephraim,
Num. 36:25.
k Head, Pr.
20:29.

l Kingdom of
Judah, 1 Ki.
12:23.
m See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:25.

n Sceptre, Esth.
5:2.
3 Or, *lawgiver.*

o Moab, Ju.
11:18.
p Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.

9

- 1 Or, *Unto*.
 a Edom, Num. 20:18.
 b Shoe, Josh. 5:15.
 c See "Philistines," I Chr. 1:12.
 d Shouting, Is. 12:6.

10

- e Fortified Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 2 Or, *will lead me &c.*

11

- 3 Or, *Wilt not thou, O God, who hast cast us off, And goest . . . hosts?*
 f Ps. 44:9.
 g See "War," Josh. 22:12.

12

- h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 i Help, Acts 26:22.
 j See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
 k Heb, *salvation*.
 l Man, Gen. 2:7.

13

- l Courage, Num. 13:30.
 m Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
 n See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
 o David, I Sam. 17:12.

1

- p Ps. 28:1; 83:1.
 q Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 r Deut. 10:21.

2

- s Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 t The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 u Deception, Gen. 37:31.
 5 Or, *against*.
 v Lying, Lev. 19:11.
 w Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

¹ Upon ^a Ē-dōm will I cast my ^b shoe;
 Over ^c Phī-līs-tī-ā will I ^d shout.

10 Who will bring me into the ^e fortified city?

Who ² hath led me unto Ē-dōm?

11 ³ Hast not thou ^f cast us off, O God?

And thou goest not forth, O God, with our ^g hosts.

12 Give us ^h help against the adversary;

For ⁱ vain is the ^j help of ^k man.

13 Through God we shall ^l do valiantly:

For he it is that will tread down our adversaries.

^m Vengeance invoked upon Adversaries.

For the ⁿ Chief Musician. A Psalm of ^o David.

109 ^p Hold not thy ^q peace, O ^r God of my praise;

2 For the ^s mouth of the ^t wicked and the mouth of ^u deceit have they opened against me:

They have spoken ^v unto me with a ^w lying tongue.

Var. Rend.—V. 9. Upon—Or, *Unto* (see Ps. 60:8). *Var.* shout—shout in triumph, DAVIES. fortified—fenced, R. V. 11. And thou—So that thou, DAVIES; And dost not, *Hu. De. (ib. v. 10.)* V. 12. against the adversary—in distress, DAVIES. adversary—enemy, BEATH. V. 13. do—accomplish, BAETH. valiantly—heroic deeds, BAETH. adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. **Ps. 109.**—V. 1. Hold not thy peace—keep (be, BAETH.) not silent, BRI. BAETH. of my—Whom I, DUHM. V. 2. Mouth of the wicked—wicked mouth, BAETH. mouth of deceit—deceitful mouth, BAETH. have they opened—is open, BRI. have spoken unto—speak with, BRI. BAETH.; He speaks against, DUHM. V. 3. fought—fight, BRI. V. 4. For . . . adversaries—With hatred for love, BRI. For my love—Where I am friendly to them, BAETH.; In return for my love (to them), DAVIES. are my adversaries—slander me, DAVIES; make war upon me, BAETH. *I give myself to prayer—More lit. am (all) prayer, Kay; am still [all] prayer, BAETH. While I am in prayer, BRI. V. 6. Let . . . him—Send over him his wickedness, DUHM; set thou over him as superior officer (here judge: see V. 7) a wicked man, DAVIES. an adversary—Satan, *Hi. De.* DUHM; an accuser (or, adversary), *Ew. He. Hu. Pe. Kay, Ch.* BAETH. V. 7. When he is*

3 ^z They have compassed me about also with ^y words of ² hatred,

And ^a fought against me ^b without a cause.

4 ^c For my ^d love they are my adversaries:

But I *give myself unto* ^e prayer.

5 And they have ^f rewarded me ^g evil for good, And hatred for my love.

6 ^h Set thou a wicked man over him;

And let ⁱ ^j an adversary ^k stand at his ^l right hand.

7 When he is ^m judged, let him ⁿ come forth guilty;

And let his ^o prayer ^p be turned into ^q sin.

8 Let ^r his days be few; And let ^s another take his ^t office.

9 Let his ^u children be ^v fatherless,

And his ^w wife a ^x widow.

10 Let his ^y children be vagabonds, and ^z beg;

^a And let them seek *their* ^b bread ^c out of their desolate places.

11 Let ^d the extortioner ^e catch all that he hath;

And let ^f ^g strangers make ^h spoil of his ⁱ labor.

judged—Out of judgment, BAETH. guilty—condemned, BRI. DUHM. prayer—pleading, DUHM. V. 8. office—property, BAETH. V. 9. be—become, BRI. fatherless—orphans, BAETH. V. 10. Let them (children and wife: see verse 9) homelessly wander about, and beg hard (for bread): And let them be driven from their ruined homes, DAVIES. be vagabonds—wander about, BRI.; go about restlessly, BAETH.; rove about, DUHM. seek . . . of—be banished from, BRI.; be frightened away out of, BAETH.; chased away out of, DUHM. out . . . places—far from their ruined homes, *Kay, &c. (lit. from their ruins).* desolate places—desolate homes, BRI.; their ruins, BAETH. DUHM. V. 11. Let . . . hath—Let the creditor seek whatever belongs to him: And let strangers take as booty what he has laboured for, DAVIES; Let a usurer lay all of his devouring possessions, BAETH.; Let a creditor strike him for what he hath, BRI.; The creditor looks after all of his, DUHM. catch—*Lit.* lay snares for, *Var.*; seek, SEPT. JER. DAVIES. make spoil—plunder, BAETH.; take . . . as spoil, BRI. labor—acquisition, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 109.—V. 3. They—He, DUHM. V. 10. seek their bread—be driven, *Sept. Houb. Bi. Ch.*

3

- x See "Enemies," Job 31:29.
 y Words, Pr. 15:23.
 z Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 a See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
 b Ps. 69:4.

4

- c Ps. 38:20.
 d Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 e Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

5

- f Reward, Rev. 2:10.
 6 Heb. *laid upon me*.
 g Evil, Ps. 97:10.

6

- h See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
 i See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
 7 Or, *Satan*. Or, *an accuser*.
 j Zech. 3:1.
 k Hand, Gen. 16:12.

7

- l See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
 m Ps. 1:5.
 n Pr. 28:9.
 8 Or, *become*.
 o Sin, Gen. 3:6.

8

- p Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
 q Acts, 1:20.
 r Office, Is. 22:19.

9

- s Children, Gen. 3:16.
 t Orphans, Lam. 5:3.
 u Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 v Widow, Lev. 22:13.

10

- w Ps. 59:15;
 Gen. 4:12;
 Job 30:5-8.
 x See "Beggars," Mk. 10:46.
 y Ps. 37:25.
 z Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 a See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 9 Or, *far from*.

11

- b Extortion, Pr. 22:16.
 10 Heb. *snares*.
 c Is. 1:7; Lam. 5:2; Ez. 7:21.
 d See "Sinner," Ps. 119:19.
 e Spoil, Is. 9:3.
 f Labor, Ex. 12:23.

12

- 1 Or, *continue*.
 a Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 b Pity, Ps. 103:13.
 c Children suffer for the Sins of Parents, Gen. 5:6.
 d Orphans, Lam. 5:3.

13

- e Ps. 21:10; 37:28.
 f Name, Acts 16:18.

14

- g Ex. 20:5; Num. 14:18; Is. 65:6, 7; Jer. 32:18.
 h Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 j Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 k See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.

15

- l Ps. 90:8; Jer. 16:17.
 m The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 n Ps. 34:16.
 o Earth, Gen. 2:7.

16

- p Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
 q Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
 r The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
 s Heart, Acts 15:9.
 t See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

17

- u Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 v Cursing, Gen. 4:11.
 w Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 x Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

18

- y V. 29; Ps. 73:6; Ez. 7:27.

12 Let there be none to ¹ extend
^a kindness unto him;

Neither let there be any to
 have ^b pity ^c on his ^d father-
 less children.

13 Let his ^e posterity be cut off;
 In the generation following
 let their ^f name be blotted
 out.

14 Let ^g the iniquity of his
^h fathers be remembered
 with Jê-hô-vâh;

And let not the ⁱ sin of his
^j mother be ^k blotted out.

15 Let ^l them be before Jê-hô-
 vâh continually,

That he may ⁿ cut off the
 memory of them from the
^o earth;

16 Because he ^p remembered not
 to show kindness,

But ^q persecuted the ^r poor
 and needy man,

And the broken in ^s heart, to
^t slay them.

17 Yea, he ^u loved ^v cursing, and
 it ^w came unto him;

And he delighted not in
^x blessing, and it was far
 from him.

18 He ^y clothed himself also

Var. Read.—V. 12. When oppressed by creditors and robbed by strangers, let him, and after his death his fatherless children, lack kind and gracious friends, DAVIES, there be—him have, BRI. to extend kindness unto him—Who practiseth indulgence, BAETH. Neither . . . children—And let there be no favour to his orphans, BRI. fatherless children—orphans, BAETH. V. 13. cut off—for cutting off, BRI.; [appointed] for destruction—BAETH. the generation following—a (one, DUHM) generation, BRI. DUHM; the second generation, BAETH. V. 14. Let the—The, BRI. iniquity—guilt, BAETH. be—(it) be, BRI. remembered—in remembrance, BAETH. sin—guilt, BAETH. V. 15. before—in the sight of, BRI. V. 16. show—do, BRI. kindness—kindness [and mercy], DUHM; love, BAETH. But persecuted—And pursued, BRI. poor and needy man—afflicted and poor, BRI. broken—the one smitten, BRI.; stricken, BAETH.; despairing, DUHM. to slay them—unto destruction, DUHM. slay—kill, BRI.; murder, BAETH. V. 17. and—him—so may it strike him, BAETH.; and it will be sure to come to him, DAVIES. delighted not in—scorned, BAETH.; took (had, DUHM) no pleasure in, DAVIES. DUHM. was—will be sure to be, DAVIES; remained, BAETH.; will be kept, DUHM; is, *Var.* V. 18. He . . . with his—(And) he put on cursing as his, DAVIES; And he clothed himself with it as his, BRI. garment—raiment, BRI.;

with cursing as with his
^z garment,

And it ^a came into his inward
 parts like ^b water,
 And like ^c oil into his ^d bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the rai-
 ment wherewith he cover-
 eth himself,

And for the girdle wherewith
 he is girded continually.

20 This is the ^e reward of mine
^f adversaries from Jê-hô-
 vâh,

And of them that speak ^g evil
 against my ^h soul.

21 But ⁱ deal thou with me, O
 Jê-hô-vâh the Lord, ^j for
 thy name's sake:

Because thy ^k lovingkindness
 is good, ^l deliver thou me;

22 For ^m I am poor and needy,
 And my heart is ⁿ wounded
 within me.

23 I am gone like the ^o shadow
 when it ^p declineth:

I am tossed up and down as
 the ^q locust.

24 My ^r knees ^s are weak
 through ^t fasting;

And my ^u flesh faileth of ^v fat-
 ness.

shirt, BAETH. And it came—And it will be sure to come, DAVIES; So may it press, BAETH.; It cometh, DUHM, inward—parts—inward, BRI.; body, BAETH. into—in, DAVIES. V. 19. raiment—garment, BRI. Wherewith . . . himself—he putteth on, BRI.; Wherein he foldeth himself, BRI. continually—always, BRI. V. 20. This is the reward—Let this be the wage, BRI. my soul—me, BRI. BAETH. V. 21. deed—work, BRI. Because . . . good—According to the goodness of thy lovingkindness (mercy, BAETH) (grace, DUHM), BRI. BAETH. DUHM. thou me—me, BRI. BAETH. V. 22. poor and needy—afflicted and poor, BRI. is . . . me—writeth within me, BRI.; turns itself in my breast, BAETH.; is pierced within me, DUHM. V. 23. I . . . declineth—as a shadow, when it is stretched out, I depart, BRI. declineth—lengthens, DAVIES. tossed . . . down—shaken off, *Var.*; shaken out, BRI. V. 24. are weak—totter, BRI. BAETH. DAVIES. faileth of fatness—becomes lean for lack of oil, DAVIES; without oil is (as one hasting away), BRI.; becomes thin, unanointed, DUHM; shrivels up because of the lack of oil, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 15. the memory of them—his memory, SEPT. DUHM. DAVIES, BRI. V. 16. them—him, BRI. V. 21. for thy name's sake—*Omit*, BRI. V. 23. as the locust—(as the light grows stronger), BRI.

- z See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 a Num. 5:22.
 b Water, Ps. 95:5.
 c Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
 d Bones, Ps. 34:20.

20

- e Reward, Rev. 2:10.
 f Enemies, Job 31:29.
 g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 h Soul, Job 4:15.

21

- i Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 j Ps. 23:3; 25:11; 79:9; 106:8; Ez. 36:22.
 k Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Salvation, Acts 2:40.

22

- m Ps. 40:17; 86:1.
 n Ps. 143:4; Job 24:12; Pr. 18:14.
 o Wound, Job 34:6.

23

- p Shadow, Col. 2:17.
 q Or, *is stretched out*.
 r See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.

24

- r Knees, Is. 35:3.
 s Or, *totter*.
 t Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
 u Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
 v Fatness, Ps. 73:7.

25

a Reproach, Ez.
5:15.
b See "Head,"
Pr. 20:29.

26

c Help, Acts
26:22.
d Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
e Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

27

f Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
g Hand, Gen.
16:12.

28

h Curse, Gen.
4:11.
i Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
j Returning
Good for Evil,
Rom. 12:21.
k Shame, Phil.
3:19.
l Servant, Ex.
21:2.
m Joy, Ps. 30:5.

29

1 Or, *Mine ad-
versaries shall
be clothed . . .
And they shall
cover &c.*
n Ps. 132:18;
Job 8:22.
o See "Cloth-
ing" (Fig.),
Job 31:19.
p See "Honor,"
Mal. 1:6.

30

q Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
r Mouth, Gen.
8:2.
s Praise, Ju. 5:3.

31

t Ps. 16:8;
73:23; 110:5;
121:5.
u The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
v God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
w Soul, Job 4:15.
x Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
y King, Deut.
17:15.
z David, I Sam.
17:12.

1

a Mt. 22:44;
Mk. 12:36;
Lu. 20:42, 43;
Acts 2:34, 35;
Heb. 1:13.
b Mt. 26:64;
Eph. 1:20;
Col. 3:1; Heb.
1:3; 8:1;
10:12; 12:2.

25 I am become also a ^are-
proach unto them;

When they see me, they
^bshake their head.

26 ^cHelp me, O Jê-hô'-vâh my
God;

Oh ^dsave me according to
thy ^elovingkindness:

27 That they may ^fknow that
this is thy ^ghand;

That thou, Jê-hô'-vâh, hast
done it.

28 Let them ^hcurse, but ^{i j}bless
thou:

When they arise, they shall be
put to ^kshame,

But thy ^lservant shall ^mre-
joice.

29 ¹Let ⁿmine adversaries be
^oclothed with ^pdishonor,

And let them cover them-
selves with their own
shame as with a robe.

30 I will ^qgive great thanks
unto Jê-hô'-vâh with my
^rmouth;

Yea, I will ^spraise him
among the multitude.

31 For he will stand ^tat the
right hand of the ^uneedy,
To save him from them that
^vjudge his ^wsoul.

Var. Rend.—V. 25. see—look upon,
Var. V. 26. lovingkindness—(the good-
ness) of thy kindness, BRL. V. 27. That
they may—And they will, BRL. That
thou—Thou, BRL. V. 28. bless thou—
mayest Thou bless, BRL. When . . . be
—They stood up, and are, *Var.* Those
who rise against me shall be, DAVIES,
SEPT. shall rejoice—let . . . be glad,
BRL. V. 29. dishonor—confusion, BRL.
let them . . . with—let them put on their
shame as, BRL. V. 30. give great . . .
with—give thanks to Yahweh exceedingly
with, BRL. give great thanks—thank
loudly, BAETH. among—in the midst of,
BRL. multitude—many, BAETH. V. 31.
will stand—standeth, *Var.* BRL. needy—
poor, BAETH. save—help, BAETH. DUHM.
them . . . soul—the adversaries of his life,
BRL. judge—wish to judge, DUHM; condemn, BAETH.
soul—life, BAETH. **Ps. 110.**—V. 1.
Jehovah . . . Lord—Utterance of Jeho-
vah to my lord, BRL. Sit thou—Sit en-
throned, BRL. Until—So that, DAVIES.
BAETH. WE. thy footstool—a stool for thy
feet, BRL. V. 2. Jehovah . . . thou—
With the rod of thy strength rule, BRL.
send—stretch, BAETH. rod . . . strength
of thy ^{might}, DUHM; mighty sceptre,
BAETH. V. 3. Volunteers on the sacred
(mountains) are thy people, in the day of
thy host. From the womb of the morn
come forth to thee the dew of thy youth,

Jehovah ^xgives Dominion to the
^yKing.

A Psalm of ^zDavid.

110 ^aJê-hô'-vâh saith unto
my Lord, ^bSit thou

at my right hand,

Until I make ^cthine enemies

thy ^dfootstool.

2 Jê-hô'-vâh will ²send forth
the ^{e3}rod of thy strength
out of / Zi'ôn:

^qRule thou in the midst of
thine enemies.

3 ^hThy people ⁱ⁴offer them-
selves willingly

In the ^jday of thy ^{k5}power,
^{l6}in holy ^marray:

Out of the womb of the
ⁿmorning

7 Thou hast the ^odew of thy
^pyouth.

4 ^{q7}Jê-hô'-vâh hath ^ssworn,
will not ^trepent:

Thou art a ^upriest for ever
After the ^sorder of ^wMêl-
ehîz'ê-dêk.

5 The Lord at ^xthy right
hand

^{y9}Will ^zstrike through
kings in the ^aday of his
^{b c}wrath.

6 He will judge among the
^dnations,

BRL. Thy people . . . power—Thy people
apply themselves willingly on the day of
hosts, BAETH. By Thee is highness at the
day of thy strength, DUHM. power—host,
DAVIES. power . . . youth—warfare:
in holy adornments (As) from the womb
of the morning, thine is the dew of thy
youth (*i.e.* of thy young men), so most mod-
erns, except that some adopt *Var. Read.*
Thou hast—[falleth] to thee, BAETH.
V. 4. and will not repent—He is not sorry,
BRL. order—manner, BAETH. V. 5.
The Lord . . . wrath—My (lord) at (His)
right hand doth smite in the day of His
anger, BRL. shall strike through—crush-
eth, BAETH.; shall shatter, DAVIES.
V. 6. will . . . the—shall exercise rule over
the, DAVIES; doth fill the valley with,
BRL.

Var. Read.—V. 28. When . . . be—
May (Let, DUHM) mine adversary be,
BAETH. DUHM. **Ps. 110.**—V. 3. in holy
array—Add to v. 2. V. 3. In the beauties
of holiness—upon the holy mountains,
many MSS. Symm. Jer. Houb. DeW. Ol.
Hu. Bi. Ch. (l.) DAVIES; on the (sacred)
mountains, BRL. Out . . . youth—From
the womb, from the dawn (of life) thy
youth are (devoted) unto thee, *Bi.* (dew
arising from a miswriting of the next syl-
lable). V. 4. after Melchizedek—A gloss,
BRL.; through me, DAVIES; for my sake,
DUHM.

c I Cor. 15:25;
Eph. 1:22.
d See "Foot,"
Gen. 18:4.

2

2 Or, *stretch.*
e Rod, Num.
20:8.
3 Or, *sceptre.*
f Zion, Is. 52:1.
g Ps. 2:9; 72:8;
Dan. 7:13, 14.

3

h Israel the
Chosen People.
See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
i See "Offer-
ing," Gen.
22:2.
4 Heb. *are free-
will-offerings.*
j Day, Lev.
25:8.
k Power of God,
Gen. 1:1.
l Holiness, Eph.
4:24.
6 Or, *in the
beauty of holi-
ness.*
m See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
n Morning, Ps.
65:8.
7 Or, *Thy youth
are to thee as
the dew.*
o See "Meteorol-
ogy," Gen.
27:39.
p Young Men,
I John 2:14.

4

q See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
r Heb. 7:21.
s Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
t Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
u Priest, Ex.
28:1.
v Zech. 6:13;
Heb. 5:6, 10;
6:20; 7:17.
8 Or, *manner.*
w Melchizedek,
Heb. 7:4.

5

x See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.
y Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
9 Or, *Hath
stricken.*
z Ps. 68:14;
76:12.
a Ps. 2:5, 12;
Rom. 2:5;
Rev. 6:17.
b Wrath of God,
Gen. 1:1.
c Anger, Pr.
15:1.

6

d Nations, Gen.
10:32.

6
1 Or, The places
are full of &c.
2 Or, hath filled.
a See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
b Body, Num.
25:8.
3 Or, Hath
stricken.
c Ps. 68:21.
4 Or, over a wide
land.

7
d Drink, Hos.
4:18.
e See "River,"
Is. 32:2.
f Head, Pr.
20:29.

g Praise, Ju. 5:3.
h Goodness of
God, Gen. 1:1.

1
5 Heb. *Hallelu-
jah*.
i Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
j Heart, Acts
15:9.
k Ps. 89:7;
149:1.
l Congregation,
Heb. 2:12.

2
m Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
n God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
o Seeking, Lk.
13:24.
p Pleasure,
II Tim. 3:4.

3
q Honor, Mal.
1:6.
r Righteousness
of God, Gen.
1:1.
s Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

4
t See "Grace,"
John 1:17.
u Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

¹ He ² will fill the *places* with
^a dead ^b bodies;
He ³ will ^c strike through the
head ⁴ in many countries.
7 He will ^a drink of the ^c brook
in the way:
Therefore will he lift up the
ⁱ head.

Jehovah ^g praised for his ^h Goodness.

111 ⁵ Praise ye Jê-hô'-vâh.
I will ⁱ give thanks
unto Jê-hô'-vâh with my
whole ^j heart,

In the ^k council of the up-
right, and in the ^l congre-
gation.

2 The ^m works of Jê-hô'-vâh
are great,
^o Sought out of all them that
have ^p pleasure therein.

3 His work is ^q honor and maj-
esty;
And ^r his righteousness en-
dureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderful
works to be remembered:
Jê-hô'-vâh is ^t gracious and
^u merciful.

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*). He will
fill with corpses (the countries where He
will wage battle): He will smite rulers
(collective) over much land, DAVIES; He
executeth judgment on kings. He doth
fill the valleys with nations. He doth
smite chiefs (going over) a wide land,
BRI. strike . . . countries—smite the
heads in pieces over a wide country, *He.
Hu. Pe. and substantially Ew. Hi. Cf. Ps.
68:21.* strike through—crush, BAETH.
in many countries—on a wide field,
BAETH. V. 7. lift up the head—is
exalted, BRI. **Ps. 111.**—V. 1. Praise ye
Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. DAVIES.
This belongs to till, DAVIES. give
thanks unto—thank, BRI.; praise,
BAETH. my whole—all, BRI. council
of the upright—circle of the pious,
BAETH. the congregation—Or, their
company, *He. De. Rie.* V. 2. Sought . . .
therein—Worthy to be investigated thor-
oughly for all who love (that have plea-
sure in, DUHM) them, BAETH. DUHM;
Sought out of all that delight therein,
BRI.; Sought out after all the purposes
thereof, *De. Br. Hi.* V. 3. Work—doing,
BRI. BAETH. DAVIES. honor and

5 He hath ^v given ^x food
unto them that ^y fear him:
He will ever be ^z mindful of
his ^a covenant.

6 He hath showed his people
the power of his works,
In giving them the ^b heritage
of the nations.

7 The works of his hands are
^c truth and ^d justice;
All his precepts are ^e sure.

8 They are ^f established for
ever and ever;
They are ^g done in truth and
uprightness.

9 He hath sent ^h redemption
unto his people;
He hath ⁱ commanded his
covenant for ever:

^j Holy and reverend is his
^k name.

10 The ^l fear of Jê-hô'-vâh is the
^m beginning of * wisdom;
ⁿ A ^o good understanding
have all they that do ^p his
commandments:

His praise endureth for
ever.

majesty—highness and glory, BAETH.;
majesty and splendour, BRI.; honourable
and majestic, DAVIES. V. 4. He . . .
remembered—A COMMEMORATION
hath he made for his wondrous deeds,
BRI.: He hath made a memorial for his,
&c., DAVIES. merciful—compassionate,
BRI.; full of compassion, &c. V. 5. food—
nourishment, DAVIES; prey, BRI.; meat,
&c. will ever be mindful—remembereth,
BRI. V. 6. showed—declared to, BRI.;
made known, BAETH. power of his
works—power, BRI. power—might,
BAETH. works—doings, BAETH. heri-
tage—inheritance, BRI. V. 7. The . . .
hands—His works, BRI. truth—faithful-
ness, Var. BRI. DAVIES. precepts—
commandments, BAETH. V. 8. truth—
faithfulness, BRI. BAETH. uprightness
—honesty, BAETH. DUHM. V. 9. re-
demption—ransom, BRI. Holy and re-
verend—Sacred and awe-inspiring, BRI.
reverend—terrible, BAETH. V. 10. Je-
hovah—Him, BRI. good—wholesome,
BAETH.; sound, BRI. understanding
—i.e. discretion, *Kay. Cf. Pr. 3:4.* do—
practise, BAETH. his commandments—
Omit, BAETH. BRI. &c.

Var. Read.—V. 7. He . . . way—(an
inheritance) on the way he maketh it,
BRI.

5
v Mt. 6:31-33.
w Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
x Food, Gen.
9:3.
y Heb. *prey*.
y Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
z Faithfulness
of God, Gen.
1:1.
a Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.

6
b Inheritance,
I Chr. 6:31.

7
c Truth, John
14:6.
d Justice, Mic.
6:8.
e Ps. 19:7; 93:5.

8
f Ps. 119:160;
Is. 40:8; Mt.
5:18.
7 Or, made.

9
g Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.
h See "Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.
i Holiness of
God, Gen. 1:1.
j Holiness,
Eph. 2:44.
k Name, Acts
16:18.

10
l Pr. 1:7; 9:10.
m Beginnings,
Gen. 1:1.
8 Or, Good re-
pute.
n Ps. 119:98;
Pr. 3:4.
o See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
9 Heb. *them*.

* WISDOM.—God fills with the Spirit of—Ex. 28:3; 31:3;
35:31-35. God shows the Secrets of—Job 11:6; Ps. 51:6; Pr.
2:3-7; Eph. 1:7-10; Jas. 3:17. Its Value hard to estimate—
Job 28:12-19; Pr. 3:13-18; 16:16. Fear of the Lord is Wis-
dom—Deut. 4:5, 6; Job 28:28; Ps. 111:10; Pr. 1:7. Conceit
defeats Wisdom—Shall die with you—Job 12:2. Rages
against it—Pr. 18:1-2. Cease from their own—Pr. 23:4;
28:11; Rom. 11:25. Too high for the Fool—Pr. 24:7.

Wisdom of this World: Foolishness.—Is. 29:14; I Cor. 1:20;
3:19.

The Wisdom of Solomon.—I Ki. 4:29-34; 5:12; 10:4-8, 23,
24; 11:41; II Chr. 1:10, 12; 9:1-8, 22, 23. Came from far to
hear Solomon—Mt. 12:42; Lu. 11:31.

Vanity of Worldly Wisdom.—Eccl. 1:16-18; 2:21; 9:15, 16.
Wisdom as related to Jesus.—Filled with—Lu. 2:40. In-
creased in—Lu. 2:52. Whence hath this Man this—Mt. 13:54.
Christ the Wisdom of God—I Cor. 1:24.

Wisdom to be sought and used.—Ps. 90:12; Rom. 16:19;
Eph. 5:15; Col. 1:9; 3:16; 4:5; Rev. 13:18; 17:9-14.

Special References.—No Wisdom in the Grave—Eccl. 9:10.

Prosperity of him that fears Jehovah.

112 ¹ Praise ye Jê-hô'vâh.
^a Blessed is the ^b man
 that ^c feareth Jê-
 hô'vâh,

That ^d delighteth greatly in
 his ^e commandments.

2 His ^f seed shall be mighty
 upon ^g earth:

The generation of the ^h up-
 right shall be blessed.

3 ⁱ Wealth and riches are in
 his house;

And his righteousness en-
 dureth for ever.

4 ^k Unto the upright there aris-
 eth ^l light in the ^m darkness:

He is ⁿ gracious, and ^o merci-
 ful, and righteous.

5 ^p Well is it with the man that
 dealeth graciously and
 lendeth;

He shall maintain his cause
 in ^q judgment.

6 For he shall ^r never be moved;
 The righteous shall be had in
 everlasting remembrance.

7 He shall not be afraid ^s of
^t evil ^u tidings:

His ^v heart is fixed, ^w trusting
 in Jê-hô'vâh.

Var. Rend.—Ps. 112.—V. 1. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH.; *Belongs to title*, DAVIES. Blessed—Happy, VAR. BRI. BAETH. DAVIES. the man—he, BRI. delighteth greatly—loveth inwardly, BAETH. V. 2. upon earth—in the land, BRI. upright—pious, BAETH. V. 3. Wealth—Fulness, BAETH. V. 4. Unto . . . darkness—Light doth shine for the upright, BRI.; Light arises in the darkness to the upright, DAVIES.; As a light it goeth up in darkness for the upright, BAETH.; The righteous one is mild and merciful, DUHM. ariseth—dawneth,

8 His ^x heart is established, he
 shall not be ^y afraid,
 Until he ^a see his desire upon
 his ^b adversaries.

9 He ^c hath dispersed, he
 hath given to the ^d needy;
 His righteousness endureth
 for ever:

His ^e horn shall be exalted
 with ^f honor.

10 ^g The wicked shall see it,
 and be grieved;

He shall gnash with his
^h teeth, and ⁱ melt away:

The ^j desire of the wicked
 shall perish.

Jehovah praised for exalting the
^k Humble.

113 Praise ye Jê-hô'vâh.
 Praise, O ye ^l servants
 of Jê-hô'vâh,

Praise the ^m name of Jê-hô-
 vâh.

2 Blessed be the ⁿ name of Jê-
 hô'vâh

From this time forth and for
 evermore.

3 From the rising of the ^o sun
 unto the going down of the
 same

Var. He is gracious—Gracious (*in apposition to light*), De.W. Ol. De. He . . . righteous—The gracious, the compassionate, and the righteous, DAVIES; Gracious and compassionate is the righteous, BRI. compassionate—full of compassion, R. V. 5. the man . . . lendeth—the gracious and benevolent, BRI. dealeth graciously—practiseth mercy, BAETH.; giveth, DUHM. He . . . judgment—Who supports his cause justly, DAVIES; And who supports his affairs on right, BAETH.; Who maintaineth his affairs with justice, BRI. cause—affairs, DUHM. BRI. V. 6. shall be had—shall be, BRI.; remaineth, BAETH. V. 7. shall not—is, BRI. heart—mind, BRI. fixed—of good cheer, BAETH. V. 8. heart—mind, BRI. established—fixed, BAETH. shall not be—is not, BRI. see his desire upon—look on, BRI. V. 9. hath dispersed—hath scattered, BAETH.; doth disperse, BRI. hath . . . needy—doth give to the poor, BRI. needy—poor, BAETH. shall be—is, Var. with—in, BAETH. BRI. V. 10. shall . . . gnash—seeth and is vexed; He doth gnash, Var. be grieved—be vexed, BRI.; is angry, BAETH. melt—pass, BAETH. desire—wish, BAETH. shall perish—perishable, Var. Ps. 113.—V. 1. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah. See Ps. 111, DAVIES, BAETH. servants of Jehovah—servants, BRI. V. 2. Blessed—Praised, BAETH. this . . . evermore—now on even forever, BRI. forevermore—in eternity, BAETH. V. 3. the going . . . same—its setting, BRI.

8
^x Heb. 13:9.
^y See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
^z Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^a Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
^b Enemies, Job 31:29.

9
^c Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^d See "Christian tiances," II Pet. 1:5.
^e Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
^f The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^g Horn, Dan. 7:7.
^h Honor, Mal. 1:1.

10
ⁱ The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^j Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
^k Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
^l Ps. 58:7.
^m Job 8:13; Pr. 10:28; 11:7.

ⁿ Humility, Pr. 15:33.
 1
^o Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^p Name, Acts 16:18.

2
^q Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

3
^r Sun, Ps. 136:8.

Youths skilful in—Dan. 1:4; 2:20-24. Give you a Mouth and Wisdom—Lu. 21:15. Look out seven Men full of—Acts 6:3, 10. God gave Joseph—Acts 7:10, 22. Greeks seek after—I Cor. 1:22. Not with Words of Man's—I Cor. 2:4, 5, 6, 7. If any lack, let him ask of God—Jam. 1:5. According to Wisdom given—II Pet. 3:15.

Wise.—Old Testament: A Tree to make one wise—Gen. 3:6. Making wise the Simple—Ps. 19:7. Be not wise in thine own Eyes—Pr. 3:7. Wise Son maketh—Pr. 10:1. He that gathereth in Summer is—Pr. 10:5. He that winneth Souls is—Pr. 11:30. Wise Son hears Instruction—Pr. 13:1. Four Things that are wise—Pr. 30:24. Woe to them that are—Is. 5:21. New Testament: Be ye wise as Serpents—Mt. 10:16. Thou didst hide These Things from—Mt. 11:25; Lu. 10:21. Who is that Wise Servant—Mt. 24:45. Five Virgins were—Mt. 25:2. Who is that Wise Steward—Lu. 12:42. Am Debtor to the—Rom. 1:14. Professing themselves Wise, became Fools—Rom. 1:22. Be not wise in—Rom. 12:16. To the only Wise God—Rom. 16:27. Bear with Foolish, being wise—II Cor. 11:19. Scripture used to make wise—II Tim. 3:15.

³ See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.

⁴ God is infinite, Gen. 1:1.
^c Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^d Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

⁵ Ps. 35:10; 89:6; Ex. 15:11.
^h Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Seat, Mt. 21:12.

⁶ Ps. 11:4; 138:6; Is. 57:15.
¹ Or, to regard the heavens and the earth.
^k Earth, Gen. 2:1.

⁷ Ps. 107:41; 1 Sam. 2:8.
^m The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
ⁿ Dust, Is. 65:25.

⁸ Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^p Job 36:7.
^q Prince, Num. 2:7.

⁹ Ps. 68:6; Gen. 21:6, 7; 25:21; 1 Sam. 2:5; Is. 54:1.
^s Childlessness considered an Affliction. See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
^t Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^u See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
^v House, Deut. 24:10.
^w Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^x Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^y Children, Gen. 3:16.
^z Praise, Ju. 5:3.

^a Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
^b Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^c Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

¹ Ex. 13:3.
^e See "Family," Eph. 5:22.
^f Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^g Language, Neh. 13:24.

² See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
ⁱ See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.

68

Jē-hō'vāh's ^a name is to be praised.

4 Jē-hō'vāh is ^b high above all ^c nations,
And his ^d glory above the ⁱ heavens.

5 ^o Who is like unto Jē-hō'vāh our God,
That ^h hath his ⁱ seat on high,

6 That ⁱ humbleth himself ¹ to behold
The things that are in heaven and in the ^k earth?

7 He ⁱ raiseth up the ^m poor out of the ⁿ dust,
And lifteth up the needy from the dunghill;

8 That he may ^o set him with ^q princes,
Even with the princes of his people.

9 He ^r maketh the ^s barren ^t woman to ^u keep ^v house,
And to be a ^w joyful ^x mother of ^y children.

^z Praise ye Jē-hō'vāh.

God's ^a Deliverance of ^b Israel from ^c Egypt.

114 When Īś-rā-ēl went forth ^d out of Ē'ġypt,

The ^e house of ^f Jacob from a people of strange ^g language;

2 ^h Īūz-dāh became ⁱ his sanctuary,
Īś-rā-ēl ^k his dominion.

Var. Rend.—V. 3. (*cont.*). is—is worthy, BRI. V. 4. Jehovah—He, BRI. is high—towers, BAETH. V. 5. That . . . high—He who exalteth Himself to sit enthroned, BRI. hath his seat—is enthroned, BAETH. V. 6. Who stoops to look from the heaven upon the earth? DAVIES; He who stoopeth to look in the heavens and in (all) the earth, BRI.; Who looketh into the depths in heaven and on earth; BAETH.; Who casteth his looks so low, on heaven and earth, Kay. V. 7. He . . . poor—He who raiseth, BRI. poor—lowly, BAETH. needy—poor, BAETH. V. 8. He who enthroneth His people, BRI. with—beside, BAETH. V. 9. He . . . house—He who enthroneth the barren, BRI. barren . . . house—unfruitful house, BAETH. to be a joyful—leteth live joyfully as, BAETH. joyful—glad, BRI. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. Ps. 114.—V. 1. strange lan-

3 The ^l sea saw it, and fled;
The ⁿ Jordan was driven back.

4 The ^p mountains ^q skipped like ^r rams,
The little ^s hills like ^t lambs.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea,
that thou fleest?
Thou Jordan, that thou turnest back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skip like rams;

Ye little hills, like lambs?

7 ^u Tremble, thou ^v earth, at the presence of the Lord,
At the presence of the God of Jacob,

8 Who ^w ^x turned the ^z rock into a ^a pool of ^b water,
The ^c flint into a ^d fountain of waters.

Heathen ^e Idols contrasted with Jehovah.

115 ^f Not unto us, O Jē-hō'vāh, not unto us,

But unto ^g thy name give glory,

For ⁱ thy lovingkindness, and for thy ^j truth's sake.

2 ^k Wherefore should the ^l nations say,
^m Where is now their God?

3 But our ⁿ God is in the ^o heavens:
He ^p hath done whatsoever he pleased.

4 Their idols are ^q silver and ^r gold,

guage—unintelligible speech, BRI.; stammering, BAETH. V. 3. was driven back—fled, BRI.; turned back, DAVIES. V. 4. The . . . lambs—The hills (danced) like lambs of the flock, BRI. lambs—young sheep, r. V. 5. fleest—shouldst flee, BRI. Thou—O, BRI. turnest back.—shouldst turn backward, BRI. V. 6. skip—skipped, BRI. Ye . . . lambs—Ye hills, that ye (danced) like lambs of the flock? BRI. lambs—young sheep, r. V. 7. Tremble . . . presence—It was at the presence, BRI. at the presence of—before, BAETH.; V. 8. flint—flinty rock, BRI. Ps. 115.—V. 1. But . . . glory—We will praise thy name, DUHM. they—Thine own, BRI. V. 2. nations—heathen, BAETH. DUHM. Where . . . their—Where, pray, is their, Var. V. 3. But our—Our, BRI. heavens—heaven (above), BRI.

ⁱ Ps. 78:68, 69; Ex. 15:17; 29:45, 46.
^k Ex. 19:6.

³ Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^l Ps. 77:16.
ⁿ Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^o Josh. 3:13, 16.

⁴ Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^q Ps. 18:7; 29:6; Ex. 19:18; Ju. 5:5; Hab. 3:6.
^r Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
^s Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^t Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

⁷ Is. 96:9.
^v Earth, Gen. 2:1.

⁸ Ps. 78:15; 105:41; Ex. 17:6; Num. 20:11.
^x Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

^y Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^z Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

^a Pool, John 9:7.
^b Water, Ps. 95:5.
^c See "Stones," Ex. 34:1.
^d Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.

^e Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

¹ Is. 48:11; Ez. 36:22.
^g Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Name, Acts 16:18.
ⁱ Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^j Truth, John 14:6.

² Ps. 79:10.
^l Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^m Ps. 42:3.

³ One Godalone, Gen. 1:1.
^o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^p God is all-powerful, Gen. 1:1.

⁴ Silver, Job 22:25.
^r Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

- 4
a See "Labor,"
Ex. 12:23.
b See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.
c Work of
Hands, Gen.
16:12.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 5
e Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
f Jer. 10:5.
g The Dumb,
Mt. 12:22.
h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
i Blindness,
I Sam. 4:15.

- 6
j Ears, Ex.
29:20.
k The Deaf, Mt.
11:5.
l Nose, Gen.
7:22.
m Smelling,
I Cor. 12:17.

- 7
n Hands, Gen.
16:12.
o Feet, Gen.
18:4.
p Throat, Ps.
69:3.

- 8
q Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

- 9
r Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
s Faith, Heb.
11:1.
t Help, Acts
26:22.
u See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.

- 10
v House, Deut.
24:10.
w See "Family,"
Eph. 5:22.
x Aaron, Ex.
4:14.

- 11
y Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

- 12
z Ps. 98:3.
a Blessing, Gen.
12:3.

The ^{a b c}work of ^dmen's
hands.

5 They have ^{e f}mouths, but
they ^gspeak not;

^hEyes have they, but they
ⁱsee not;

6 They have ^jears, but they
^khear not;

^lNoses have they, but they
^msmell not;

7 They have ⁿhands, but they
handle not;

^oFeet have they, but they
walk not;

Neither speak they through
their ^pthroat.

8 ^qThey that make them shall
be like unto them;

Yea, every one that trusteth
in them.

9 O ^rĪš-rā-ēl, ^strust thou in
Jê-hôl-vāh:

He is their ^thelp and their
^ushield.

10 O ^{v w}house of ^xAār'ōn, trust
ye in Jê-hôl-vāh:

He is their help and their shield.

11 Ye that ^yfear Jê-hôl-vāh,
trust in Jê-hôl-vāh:

He is their help and their
shield.

12 Jê-hôl-vāh ^zhath been mind-
ful of us; he will ^abless us.

He will bless the house of Īš-
rā-ēl;

He will bless the house of
Aār'ōn.

Var. Rend.—V. 5. mouth—a mouth. BRI. BAETH. speaks not—cannot speak. BRI. DAVIES. see not—cannot see. BRI. DAVIES. V. 6. hear not—cannot hear. BRI. DAVIES. Noses—A nose. BAETH. smell not—cannot smell. BRI. DAVIES. V. 7. They . . . they—Their hands—they. BAETH.: As regards their hands, they. DAVIES. handle not—cannot feel. BRI. DAVIES: feel not. BAETH. Feet have they—As regards their feet. DAVIES. walk not—cannot walk. BRI. DAVIES. Neither . . . through—Nor can they give forth any (*inarticulate*) sound with. DAVIES. through—with. BAETH. DUHM. V. 8. They . . . yea—Like them be they that made them. BRI.: Like them become their makers. DUHM: They will be like their images. BAETH. them—him. BAETH. V. 9. Israel—(Houses of) Israel. BRI. V. 12. (He is their help and their shield). May Yahweh remember and bless: Bless the house of Israel: BRI. hath . . . he will—having remembered us well. SEPT. JER. hath been mindful—thinketh. BAETH. He will bless—Bless. BRI. V. 14. Jehovah

13 He will bless them that fear
Jê-hôl-vāh,

Both small and great.

14 Jê-hôl-vāh ^bincrease you
more and more,
You and your ^cchildren.

15 Blessed are ye of ^dJê-hôl-vāh,
Who made ^eheaven and ^fearth.

16 The heavens are the heavens
of Jê-hôl-vāh;

But the earth hath he given
to the children of men.

17 The ^{g h i j}dead praise not
¹Jê-hôl-vāh,

Neither any that go down
into ^{k l}silence;

18 But we will bless ¹Jê-hôl-vāh
From this time forth and for
evermore.

²Praise ye Jê-hôl-vāh.

**m Thanksgiving for Deliverance from
ⁿDeath.**

116 I ^olove Jê-hôl-vāh, be-
cause he ^pheareth
My ^qvoice and my supplica-
tions.

2 Because he hath ^rinclined
his ear unto me,
Therefore will ^sI call upon
him as long as ^tI live.

3 The ^ucords of death com-
passed me,
And the ^vpains of ^wShē'ōl
³gat hold upon me:

I found ^{x y}trouble and ^zsor-
row.

. . . more—May Yahweh add unto you. BRI. V. 15. who made—the creator of. BAETH. Maker of. BRI. V. 16. heavens—heaven. BAETH. DUHM. are . . . Jehovah—are heavens for the Lord. **Var.**: (which are assigned) to Yahweh. BRI. of—for. BAETH. DUHM. But . . . given—The earth which is given. BRI. children of men—men. BAETH. DUHM: sons of mankind. BRI. V. 17. praise not—cannot praise. BRI. Jehovah—Yah. BRI. Neither—Nor. BRI. V. 18. Jeho-vah—Yah. BRI. this evermore—now on even forever. BRI. for evermore—in eternity. BAETH. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah. BAETH. **Ps. 116.**—V. 1. I love (Yahweh, my strength). Verily He heareth the voice of my supplication. BRI. Jehovah—thee. BAETH. he—Yahweh. BAETH. deliver—save. BAETH. soul—life. BAETH.

Var. Read.—**Ps. 115.**—V. 7. Neither . . . throat—*Omit*. BRI. throat—*Add*. and no breath is in his mouth. DUHM. V. 18. Praise ye Jehovah—*Prefix to Ps. 116*. DAVIES. SEPT.

- 14
b Deut. 1:11.
c Children, Gen.
3:16.

- 15
d God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
e Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
f Earth, Gen.
2:1.

- 17
g Death, Rom.
5:12.
h Ps. 6:5.
i See "Resur-
rection," Mt.
22:23.
j See "Eternal
Life," Gen.
2:7.
k Heb. *Jah*.
l Job 7:9.
m Ps. 31:17.

- 18
2 Heb. *Hallelu-
jah*.

- m Thanksgiving,
11 Cor. 4:15.
n Death, Rom.
5:12.

- 1
o Love, I Cor.
13:1.
p Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
q Voice, Gen.
27:22.

- 2
r Ps. 17:6;
31:2; 40:1.
s Calling, I Cor.
1:26.
t Life, Gen. 2:7.

- 3
u Ps. 18:4, 5.
v Pain, Rev.
21:4.
w Sheol, Job 7:9.
x Or, *found me*.
y Adversity,
Job 19:6.
z Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
z Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.

4
a Name, Acts 16:18.
b Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Soul, Job 4:15.

5
d See "Grace," John 1:17.
e God is Righteous and Merciful, Gen. 1:1.
f Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
g Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

6
h Ps. 19:7; Pr. 1:4.
i Ps. 79:8; 142:6.
j Salvation, Acts 2:40.

7
k Rest, Heb. 4:4.
l Ps. 13:6; 142:7.

8
m Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
n Tears, Lu. 7:38.
o Feet, Gen. 18:4.

9
p Walking, Col. 1:10.
q Land, Gen. 23:15.
1 Heb. lands.
r Life, Gen. 2:7.

10
s Faith, Heb. 11:1.
2 Or, believed, when I spoke thus.
t Ps. 88:7.
u Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

11
v Ps. 31:32.
3 Or, alarm.
w Ps. 62:9; Rom. 3:4.
x Lying, Lev. 19:11.

12
y II Chr. 32:25; I Thess. 3:9.
z Ps. 103:2.

13
a Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
b See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

14
c Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

4 Then called I upon the
^{a b} name of Jè-hô-vâh:

O Jè-hô-vâh, I beseech thee,
deliver my ^c soul.

5 ^d Gracious is Jè-hô-vâh, and
^{e f} righteous;

Yea, our God is ^g merciful.

6 Jè-hô-vâh preserveth ^h the
simple:

I was ⁱ brought low, and he
^j saved me.

7 Return unto thy ^k rest, O my
soul;

For Jè-hô-vâh hath ^l dealt
bountifully with thee.

8 For thou hast delivered my
soul from death,

Mine ^m eyes from ⁿ tears,

And my ^o feet from falling.

9 I will ^p walk before Jè-hô-vâh
In the ^{q 1} land of the ^r living.

10 I ^{s 2} believe, for I will speak:
I was ^t greatly ^u afflicted:

11 I ^v said in my ³ haste,
^w All men are ^x liars.

12 What shall I ^y render unto
Jè-hô-vâh

For all his ^z benefits toward me?

13 I will take the ^a cup of ^b sal-
vation,

And call upon the name of
Jè-hô-vâh.

14 I will pay my ^c vows unto Jè-
hô-vâh,

Var. Rend.—V. 5. Gracious is Jehovah—Yahweh, gracious, BRI. merciful—compassionate, DAVIES, BRI. V. 6. preserveth the simple—keeper of the simple-minded, BRI. preserveth—protecteth, BAETH. was brought low—am weak, BAETH. DUHM. saved—helpeth, BAETH. DUHM. V. 7. rest—resting-place, BRI. V. 8. thou hast—He hath, BRI. hast delivered—hast rescued, BRI.; hast snatched away, DUHM; dost snatch away, BAETH. soul—life, BRI. falling—stumbling, BRI. BAETH. V. 9. land—lands, BAETH. DUHM. V. 10. I . . . speak—I believe, when I speak, *Ew. Hu.* BAETH.; I believe, for I must speak (*i.e.* confess it), *Pe.*; I believed; therefore I spoke, DUHM; I believed (in Jehovah) (even) when I had to say, DAVIES. was greatly afflicted—was very miserable, DUHM; am much afflicted, DAVIES. V. 11. I . . . haste—I said; BRI. haste—alarm (Ps. 31:22), *Var.* DAVIES; fear, BAETH.; confusion, DUHM. all men are—Every man is, BRI. liars—a liar, BRI.; a lie, *R.*; are lies, DUHM; lie, BAETH. V. 12. What shall I render unto—How can I requite? DAVIES. render—return, BAETH. DUHM. benefits—kind acts, DAVIES. toward—unto, BRI. V. 13. take—raise, BAETH. DUHM; lift, BRI. salvation—*Lit.* deliv-

Yea, ^d in the presence of all
his people.

15 ^e Precious in the sight of Jè-
hô-vâh

Is the ^f death of his saints.

16 O Jè-hô-vâh, truly I am thy
^g servant:

I am thy servant, the ^h son of
thy ⁱ handmaid;

Thou hast ^{j k} loosed my bonds.

17 I will ^l offer to thee the ^m sac-
rifice of ⁿ thanksgiving,

And will ^o call upon the name
of Jè-hô-vâh.

18 I will pay my vows unto Jè-
hô-vâh,

Yea, in the presence of all his
people,

19 In the ^p courts of Jè-hô-vâh's
^{q r} house,

In the midst of thee, O ^s Jè-
rû-sâ-lêm.

^{t 4} Praise ye Jè-hô-vâh.

A Psalm of Praise.

117 Oh praise Jè-hô-vâh,
all ye ^u nations;

Laud him, all ye peoples.

2 For his lovingkindness is
great toward us;

And the ^v truth of Jè-hô-vâh
endureth for ever.

⁴ Praise ye Jè-hô-vâh.

erances, *Var.* vs. 14, 18. Yea—yea, I will pay them, *Var.* in the presence of—before, BAETH. V. 15. Precious—Too hard, BAETH. sight—eyes, BAETH. death—killing, BAETH. saints—favoured ones, DAVIES; pious, BRI. V. 16. O Jehovah, truly—Ah now, BRI.; Ah Lord! for, *Var.* V. 17. I . . . thanksgiving—To Thee will I sacrifice (bring, BAETH.) a thank-offering, BRI. BAETH. V. 18. vows—votive-offerings, BRI. Yea . . . all—I will declare it to all, BRI. Ps. 117.—V. 1. nations—heathen, BAETH. laud—praise, BAETH. peoples—nations, BAETH. V. 2. lovingkindness . . . toward—kindness is mighty over, BRI. lovingkindness—mercy, *R.* is great toward us—ruleth us powerfully, BAETH.; is higher than we, DAVIES. for ever—in eternity, BAETH. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 116.—V. 9. land—paths, *Weir (L.)*. V. 10. speak—spoke [and the name of Yahweh I call upon], DUHM. V. 14. *Omit, Hi.* BRI. SEPT. (*anticipated by mistake from v. 18.*) V. 16. I am thy servant—*Omit*, BRI. DAVIES. V. 18. In . . . Jerusalem—In thy midst, O Jerusalem (*a gloss*) BRI. Praise ye Jehovah—*Prefix* to Ps. 117, DAVIES. Ps. 117.—V. 2. Praise ye Jehovah—*Prefix* to Ps. 118, DAVIES, SEPT.

d Ps. 22:25.

15
e Ps. 72:14.
f See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

16
g Servant, Ex. 21:2.
h Son, Gen. 21:19.
i Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
j k Ps. 107:14.
l See "Bondage," John 8:33.

17
l Offering, Gen. 22:2.
m Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
n Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
o Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

19
p Ps. 92:13; 96:8; 135:2.
q House, Deut. 24:10.
r Temple, II Sam. 1:9.
s Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
t Praise, Ju. 5:3.
4 Heb. Hallelu-
jah.

1
u Nations, Gen. 10:32.

2
v Truth, John 14:6.

a Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
b Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
c Goodness and
Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

2

d Israel, Deut.
4:1.

3

e See "Family,"
Eph. 5:22.
f Aaron, Ex.
4:14.

4

g Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

5

h Ps. 18:6; 86:7;
120:1.

i Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.

j Adversity,
Job 19:6.

1 Heb. *Jah*.

k Ps. 18:19.

6

l Ps. 56:9; Job
19:27; Heb.
13:6.

m Fear, Gen.
9:2.

n Ps. 56:4, 11.

o Man, Gen.
2:7.

7

p Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.

q Help, Acts
26:22.

r Ps. 54:7.

Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.

s Deut. 32:35.

t Hatred, Pr.
26:24.

8

u Ps. 108:12;
II Chr. 32:7.

8; Is. 31:1, 3;

57:13; Jer.
17:5.

v Refuge, Heb.
6:18.

a Thanksgiving for Jehovah's
b Saving *c* Goodness.

118 Oh give thanks unto
Jè-hō'vāh; for he is
good;

For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever.

2 Let *a* *Ā*š'rá-ēl now say,
That his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever.

3 Let the *e* house of *Ā*ā'ŕ-ōn
now say,
That his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever.

4 Let them now that *g* fear Jè-
hō'vāh say,
That his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever.

5 Out of my *h* *i* distress I
called upon *1* Jè-hō'vāh:
1 Jè-hō'vāh answered me
and *k* set me in a large
place.

6 Jè-hō'vāh is on *l* my side; I
will not *m* fear:
n What can *o* man do unto
me?

7 *p* Jè-hō'vāh is on my side
among them that *q* help
me:

Therefore shall I *r* *s* see my
desire upon them that
t hate me.

8 It is *u* better to take *v* refuge
in Jè-hō'vāh

Than to put confidence in
man.

Var. Rend.—Ps. 118—Vs. 1-4, 29. lov-
ingkindness—kindness, BRI.; mercy, R.
V. 5. distress—straits, BRI.; straitness,
DAVIES, DUHM; oppression, BAETH.
Jehovah—Yah, BRI. DAVIES. answered—heard, BAETH. DUHM. set
... place—with deliverance, BAETH.;
in a broad (place), DUHM. large—broad,
BRI. Vs. 6, 7. on my side—for me, BRI.
BAETH.; is mine, DUHM. V. 7. among
... me—as my great Helper, BRI.
Therefore ... upon—And so I look in
triumph upon, BRI. them that hate me
—my adversaries, BAETH. Vs. 8, 9.
take refuge—look for protection, BAETH.
put confidence in—trust on, BAETH.;
trust in, BRI. V. 8. man—mankind,
BRI. V. 10. nations—the heathen,
DAVIES. Vs. 10, 11, 12. compassed
me *about*—encompassed, BRI. cut
them off—destroy them, BAETH.; bring
them down, DUHM; circumcise them,
BRI. HE. V. 12. bees—bees do wax,
BAETH.; (encompass) wax, BRI. are
quenched—burn, BAETH.; rage, DUHM.
V. 13. Thou ... me—'twas thrust, DAVIES.

9 It is *u* better to take refuge in
Jè-hō'vāh
Than to put confidence in
x princes.

10 All *y* nations *z* compassed me
about:

In the *a* *b* name of Jè-hō'vāh
I will *c* *d* cut them off.

11 They compassed me about;
yea, they compassed me
about:

In the name of Jè-hō'vāh I
will cut them off.

12 They compassed me about
like *e* bees; they are
quenched as the *f* fire of
g thorns:

In the name of Jè-hō'vāh I
will cut them off.

13 Thou didst *h* thrust sore at
me that I might fall;
But Jè-hō'vāh helped me.

14 *i* *1* Jè-hō'vāh is my strength
and *j* song;
And he is become my salva-
tion.

15 The *k* voice of *l* rejoicing and
salvation is in the *m* tents of
the *n* righteous:
The *o* *p* right hand of Jè-hō'vāh
doeth valiantly.

16 The right hand of Jè-hō'vāh
is exalted:

The right hand of Jè-hō'vāh
doeth *q* valiantly.

17 I *r* *s* *t* *u* shall not die, but
live,
And *v* declare the works of
1 Jè-hō'vāh.

SEPT. JER. PESH.: I am thrust, DUHM.
that I might fall—that I fell, BAETH.; to
falling, DUHM. helped me—was my
helper, BRI.; stood by me, DUHM. V.
14. song—psalm, BRI.; my song, DAVIES.
is become—has become, BRI.
became, BAETH. DUHM. V. 14. salvation—
deliverance, BAETH.; victory, DUHM.
Vs. 14, 15, 21. salvation—deliv-
erance, Var. V. 15. The ... salvation
—Hark! a shout of joy and victory! BRI.
voice—sound, BAETH. salvation—victory,
BAETH. BRI. DUHM. is in—re-
sounds in, BAETH. DUHM; victory in,
BRI. valiantly—great deeds, BAETH.
V. 17. works—deeds, BRI. DUHM.
Jehovah—Yah, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 118.—V. 2. Israel—the
house of Israel, SEPT. BRI. Say—Add
that He is good, SEPT. V. 12. they are
... thorns—Omit, BRI.

9

w Ps. 146:3.
x Princes, Num.
2:7.

10

y Nations,
Gen. 10:32.
z Ps. 3:6; 88:17.
a Name, Acts
16:18.
b Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
c Ps. 18:40.
d See "Ene-
mies," Job
31:29.

12

e See "In-
sects," Pr.
30:25.
f Fire, Lev.
10:2.
g Thorns, Mt.
13:7.

13

h Ps. 140:4.

14

i Ex. 15:2; Is.
12:2.
j Songs, Ex.
15:1.

15

k Voice, Gen.
27:22.
l Joy, Ps. 30:5.
m Tents, Num.
24:5.
n The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
o Anthro-
pormorphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
p Hand, Gen.
16:12.

16

q See "Cour-
age," Num.
13:30.

17

r Ps. 116:8, 9;
Hab. 1:12.
s Death, Rom.
5:12.
t See "Eternal
Life," Gen.
2:7.
u See "Resur-
rection," Mt.
22:23.
v Ps. 73:28;
107:22.

18

- 1 Heb. *Jah*.
 a Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
 b See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
 c Ps. 73:14; Jer. 31:18; 1 Cor. 11:32; 11 Cor. 6:9.
 d Ps. 86:13.
 e Death, Rom. 5:12.

19

- f Is. 26:2.
 g Gates, 1 Sam. 23:7.
 h Thanksgiving, 11 Cor. 4:15.

21

- i Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 j Salvation, Acts 2:40.

22

- k Stone, Ex. 24:1.
 l Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17; Acts 4:11; Eph. 2:20; 1 Pet. 2:7.
 m See "Promises concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 n Builders, 1 Ki. 5:18.
 o Head, Pr. 20:29.

23

- p See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
 q See "God Plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 2 Heb. *from Jehovah*.
 r Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

24

- s Day, Lev. 25:8.
 t Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
 u Gladness, Is. 51:3.

25

- v Ps. 106:47.
 w Ps. 122:6, 7.

26

- x Mt. 21:9; 23:39; Mk. 11:9; Lu. 13:35; 19:38; John 12:13.
 y Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 z Or, *entereth*.
 2 Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

18 ¹ Jê-hô'vâh hath ^{a b c} chastened me sore;
 But he hath ^d not given me over unto ^e death.
 19 ^f Open to me the ^g gates of righteousness:
 I will enter into them, I will ^h give thanks unto ¹ Jê-hô'vâh.

20 This is the gate of Jê-hô'vâh;
 The righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will give thanks unto thee;
 for thou hast ⁱ answered me,
 And art become my ^j salvation.

22 The ^{k l m} stone which the ⁿ builders rejected
 Is become the ^o head of the corner.

23 ^{p q} This is ² Jê-hô'vâh's doing;
 It is marvellous in our ^r eyes.

24 This is the ^s day which Jê-hô'vâh hath made;
 We will ^t rejoice and be ^u glad in it.

25 ^v Save now, we beseech thee,
 O Jê-hô'vâh:
 O Jê-hô'vâh, we beseech thee, send now ^w prosperity.

26 ^{x y} Blessed be he that ^z cometh in the ² name of Jê-hô'vâh:

Var. Rend.—V. 18. Given me over—exposed me, BAETH. I . . . them—That I may enter therein, BRI. I will—to, BRI. V. 21, unto . . . hast—that Thou hast, BRI. answered—heard, BAETH. DUHM. my salvation—mine for victory, BRI.; my deliverance, BAETH. V. 22. head of the corner—corner-stone, BAETH. DUHM. V. 23. This . . . doing—From Yahweh this has come (to pass, DUHM) (about, DAVIES). BRI. DUHM, DAVIES: Through Yahweh this has happened, BAETH. marvellous—wonderful, BAETH. DUHM. V. 24. We will—Let us, BRI. and—let us, BRI. V. 25. Save—Jehovah—O now, Yahweh, give victory! Save—help, BAETH. DUHM. V. 26. cometh—Rather, entereth (vs. 19, 20), *He. Hu. De.*; the words which follow belong to Blessed (Deut. 21:5); so *Heb. accents. He. Hu. De.* have blessed—bless, Var. BRI. V. 27. Jehovah is God—Yahweh it was, BRI. given us light—So *He. Hu.*: shone upon us, *Kay, Pe.* (Num. 6:25). Bind the sacrifice—Begin the (festive) dance, DAVIES; Join the dance, BAETH.; Wind the dance, DUHM; Begin the feast, BRI.

We have blessed you out of the ^a house of Jê-hô'vâh.

27 Jê-hô'vâh is God, and he hath given us ^b light:

Bind the ^c sacrifice with ^a cords, even unto the ^e horns of the ^f altar.

28 ^g Thou art my God, and I will give thanks unto thee:
 Thou art my God, ^h I will exalt thee.

29 Oh give thanks unto Jê-hô'vâh; for he is ⁱ good;
 For his ^j lovingkindness *endureth* for ever.

Meditations and ^k Prayers relating to the ^l Law of God.

§ ALEPH.

119 Blessed are they that are ^m ⁿ perfect in the way,

Who ⁿ walk in the law of Jê-hô'vâh.

2 Blessed are they that ^o keep his testimonies,
 That ^p seek him with the whole ^q heart.

3 Yea, they ^r do no ^s unrighteousness;
 They walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast ^t commanded us thy ^u precepts,
 That we should ^v observe them diligently.

cords—branches, BAETH.; green boughs, DUHM; dense boughs, BRI. unto—to, Var. Ps. 119.—Vs. 1, 2. Blessed—Happy, Var. BRI. DAVIES, BAETH. that . . . way—Whose ways are blameless, BAETH. perfect—upright, Var. the . . . Jehovah—(Thy) law, BRI. V. 2, his—(Thy), BRI. testimonies—i.e. admonitions, *Kay*; so throughout. See Ex. 25:16; warnings, BAETH.; admonitions, DAVIES. keep—consider, BAETH. V. 3. They—Who, Var. unrighteousness—iniquity, BRI.; baseness, BAETH. They . . . ways—that walk (according to Thy Word), BRI. ways—words, DAVIES. V. 4. Thou . . . diligently—Thou hast given the commandment to consider indeed thy precepts, BAETH. Thou—Thou (Thyself), BRI. commanded—ordained, Var. us . . . diligently—to observe diligently thy precepts, BRI.; thy precepts That we should keep them diligently, Var.

Var. Read.—V. 19. Righteousness—Zedek, BRI. V. 25.—Omit, BRI. V. 27. with cords—with willows (*cf.* Lev. 23:40), *Lo.*

a See "Temple," 1 Sam. 1:9.

27

- b Light, Ps. 74:16.
 c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 d See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 e Horn, Dan. 7:7.
 f Altar, Gen. 22:9.

28

- g Ps. 63:1; 140:6.
 h Ex. 15:2; Is. 25:1.

29

- i Goodness and Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 j Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 k Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 l Law, Deut. 31:24.

1

- m Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
 n *Or, upright in way*.
 n Walking, Col. 1:10.

2

- o See "Keeping Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 p Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
 q Heart, Acts 15:9.

3

- r The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
 s Sin, Gen. 3:6; 1 John 3:9; 5:18.

4

- t Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 u See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
 v Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

- 5**
a Ps. 40:2; Pr. 4:26.
b Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
- 6**
c Shame, Phil. 3:19.
d Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
- 7**
e Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
f Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
g God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
- 8**
h Ps. 38:21; 71:9, 18.
- 9**
i Young Men, I John 2:14.
j See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
k I Ki. 2:4; 8:25; II Chr. 6:16.
l Word of God, John 6:63.
- 10**
m Heart, Acts 15:9.
n Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
o Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
- 11**
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
- 12**
q Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
- 5 Oh that my ^aways were established
 To observe thy ^bstatutes!
 6 Then shall I not be put to ^cshame,
 When I have respect unto all thy ^dcommandments.
 7 I will ^egive thanks unto thee with ^fuprightness of heart,
 When I learn thy ^grighteous judgments.
 8 I will observe thy statutes:
 Oh ^hforsake me not utterly.

BETH.

- 9 Wherewith shall a ⁱyoung man ^jcleanse his way?
 By ^ktaking heed *thereto* according to thy ^lword.
 10 With my whole ^mheart have I sought thee:
 Oh let me not ⁿwander from thy commandments.
 11 Thy word have I laid up in my heart,
 That I might not ^psin against thee.
 12 ^qBlessed art thou, O Jê-hô^hvâh:

Var. Rend.—V. 5. Oh—Ah, BRI. to . . . statutes—in the observance of thy law, BAETH. V. 6. put to shame—be ashamed, R. When I have respect—in looking, BRI. have respect unto—look upon, BAETH. DAVIES. V. 7. give thanks unto—thank, BRI. Vs. 7, 13, 20, 30, 62. judgments—ordinances (Ps. 19:9), *Var.*; orders, BAETH. V. 8. statutes—laws, BAETH.; saying, DAVIES. V. 9. Whereby can a young man keep his course of life pure, so that he may guard it (or himself) according to thy word? DAVIES: Whereby shall one keep his path pure? By observing *Thy* Word, BRI. Where-with—Whereby, BAETH. cleanse—keep . . . clean, BAETH. By . . . word—In that he taketh heed to thy word agreeably, BAETH. V. 10. have I sought—I seek, BRI. BAETH. DAVIES. wander—err, BRI. commandments—commands, BRI. V. 11. word—saying, BRI. have I laid—do I hide, DAVIES; I hide, BAETH.: I have stored up, BRI. V. 12. art—he, BRI. DAVIES. statutes—laws, BAETH.

^r Teach me thy statutes.

- 13 With my ^slips have I ^tdeclared
 All the ^uordinances of thy ^vmouth.
 14 I have ^xrejoiced in the way of thy testimonies,
 As much as in all ^yriches.
 15 I will ^zmeditate on thy precepts,
 And have respect unto ^athy ways.
 16 I will ^bdelight myself in thy statutes:
 I will not forget thy word.

GIMEL.

- 17 ^cDeal bountifully with thy ^dservant, that I may ^elive;
 So will I observe thy word.
 18 Open thou mine ^feyes, that I may behold
 Wondrous things out of thy law.
 19 I am a ^gsojourner in the ^hearth:
 Hide not thy commandments from me.

V. 13. have I declared—I told, BRI.; do I recount, DAVIES. ordinances—laws, BAETH.; judgments, R. V. 14. In Thy Testimonies I rejoice, over above all riches in (*Thy*) Way, BRI. have rejoiced—rejoice, BRI. DAVIES. BAETH. testimonies—admonitions, DAVIES; warnings, BAETH. As . . . riches—(More than) under conditions of wealth of every kind, DAVIES. *So essentially* SEPT. JER. V. 15. will meditate—muse, BRI. precepts—laws, BAETH. have respect unto—look unto, BRI.; look upon, BAETH. ways—paths, BRI. V. 16. statutes—law, DAVIES; laws, BAETH. V. 17. Deal bountifully—grant, BAETH. observe—keep, DAVIES. Word—words, DAVIES. V. 18. Open—Uncover, BRI. SEPT. V. 19. sojourner—stranger, BAETH. commandments—(Saying), BRI.; laws, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 119.—*Briggs arranges verses as follows:* 6, 3, 5, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 13, 16, 14, 10, 15, 17.

^r Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^s Vs. 26, 61, 68, 108, 124, 135, 171.

13
^t Lips, Job 2:10.
^u Ps. 40:9.
^v Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
^w Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

14
^x Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^y Vs. 111, 162.
^z Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

15
^a Vs. 23, 48, 78, 97, 148; Ps. 1:2.
^b Ps. 25:4; 27:11; Is. 58:2.

16
^c Vs. 24, 35, 47, 70, 77, 92, 143, 174.

17
^d Ps. 13:6.
^e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^g Life, Gen. 2:7.

18
^h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
ⁱ See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

19
^j Earth, Gen. 2:7.

*SOJOURNER.—The Term is used at Times of Class Distinctions within Israel as Priestly vs. Non-priestly—Ex. 29:33; Lev. 22:10, 12. Applied to Foreigners—Is. 1:7. Hostile to Israel—Ez. 11:9.

Israelites spoken of as.—Gen. 15:13; 17:4; 23:4; Ex. 18:3; 22:21; Deut. 10:19; 23:7; Is. 52:4.

Others mentioned.—Abram—Gen. 12:10. In Sodom—Gen. 19:9. Isaac—Gen. 26:3. Joseph's Brothers—Gen. 47:4. In Ephraim—Ju. 17:8. 9. Elimelech—Ruth 1:1. Elijah—I Ki. 17:20. The Shunammite—II Ki. 8:1. In Meshech—Ps. 120:5. In Egypt—Jer. 42:15. In Gerar—Gen. 20:1; 21:23, 34; 26:3. With Laban—Gen. 32:4. Jacob—Gen. 35:27. Ham—Ps. 105:23. In Land of Promise—Heb. 11:9. Moses

in Midian—I Pet. 1:1. Inheritance of—Gen. 28:4; 37:1. 'Of Israel—Ez. 14:7. In Fear—I Pet. 1:17.

Laws concerning.—One Law to Home-born and Sojourners—Ex. 12:49; Num. 15:15, 16, 26, 29. Treatment of—Ex. 20:10; 22:21; 23:9, 12; 30:33; Lev. 17:8, 10, 13, 15; 19:10, 33, 34; 20:2; 25:45, 47; Num. 15:15, 26; Deut. 14:21, 29; 16:11; 26:11-13. In connection with Passover—Ex. 12:19, 48; Num. 9:14. Sabbath unto Jehovah—Lev. 25:6; Deut. 5:14. Redemption of Servants—Lev. 25:47. Blood shall not be eaten—Lev. 17:10, 12, 15. Shall not eat Flesh—Lev. 16:29; 22:10, 13; Num. 15:29. In Burnt-offerings—Lev. 17:8; 22:18; Num. 15:14, 16; 16:40. Cities of Refuge for—Num. 35:15; Josh. 20:9. Exaction of Usury from—Deut. 15:13; 23:20. Could

20
a Soul, Job 4:15.
b Longing, Ps.
84 title.
c Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.

21
d Ps. 68:30.
e Pride, Ps.
10:2.
f Or, *Cursed are
they that* (cc.
Curses, Gen.
4:11.
g See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
h Commandments,
Ex. 20:1.

22
i Reproach,
Ez. 5:15.
j Contempt,
I Cor. 16:11.
k Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.

23
l Princes, Num.
2:7.
m See "Ene-
mies," Gen.
31:29.
n See v. 15.
o Servant, Ex.
21:2.
p Statutes, Neh.
9:14.

24
q See v. 16.
2 Heb. *the men
of my counsel*.

20 My "soul breaketh for the
b longing
That it hath unto thine c or-
dinances at all times.
21 Thou hast d rebuked the
c proud i that are j cursed,
That do g wander from thy
h commandments.
22 Take away from me i re-
proach and j contempt;
For I have k kept thy testi-
monies.
23 l m Princes also sat and talked
against me;
But thy n servant did o medi-
tate on thy p statutes.
24 Thy testimonies also are my
q delight
And 2 my counsellors.

Var. Rend. — V. 20. breaketh for
the longing . . . times—meditates long-
ingly concerning thy ordinances all the
time, DAVIES; is in exile in longing at
every time for Thy Judgments, BRI.;
studies in joy over thy laws, DUHM;
robs itself in longing after thine ordi-
nances evermore, BAETH. ordinances
—judgments, R. V. 21. hast rebuked—
dost rebuke, Var. BRI. rebuked—threat-
ened, BAETH. proud . . . cursed—
cursed haughty ones, BAETH.; proud,
the accursed, BRI. that are cursed—Or,
Cursed are they which, Sept. Kamp. De.
Ric., R marg.; arrogant; Cursed are they
that, DAVIES. wander—turn away,
BAETH.; err, BRI. commandments—
commands, BRI. V. 22. Take . . . me
—Uncover, BRI.; Roll away, DAVIES.
kept—considered, BAETH. testimonies—
warnings, BAETH.; Precepts, BRI. V.
23. Princes . . . against—Yea, princes
sit down, talk together against, BRI.;
Though (heaven) princes sat and talked
together (= schemed) against, DAVIES.
But . . . on—While I muse on, BRI.;
Thy servant (i.e. I) meditated in, DA-
VIES. statutes—laws, BAETH. V. 24.
testimonies—warnings, BAETH.; admo-
nitions, DAVIES. counsellors—men of
my counsel, BRI. V. 25. according to—
by means of, DAVIES. V. 26. I declared
—have I told, BRI.; I recounted, DA-
VIES. Ways—affairs, BAETH. an-
sweredst—hearest, BAETH. statutes—
laws, BAETH. V. 27. The way of Thy

7 DALETH.

25 My r soul cleaveth unto the
s dust:
t Quicken thou me according
to thy u word.
26 I declared my ways, and
thou answeredst me:
v Teach me thy statutes.
27 Make me to w understand the
way of thy precepts:
So shall I meditate on thy
x y wondrous works.
28 My soul z melteth for heaviness:
2 Strengthen thou me accord-
ing unto thy word.
29 Remove from me the way of
a falsehood;
And grant me thy b law
c graciously.
30 I have d chosen the way of
e faithfulness:
Thine ordinances have I set
before me.

wonders will I sing; Thy (Judgments)
make me understand, BRI. Make me
to understand—Teach me, BAETH.
way—course, BAETH. V. 28. My . . .
melteth—I (my soul) am dissolving in
tears, DAVIES. melteth for—doth drop
away from, BRI.; weepeth for, BAETH.
heaviness—trouble, BAETH. Strengthen
thou me—set me up, BAETH.; raise me
up, BRI. word—(Saying), BRI.; pre-
cepts, DAVIES. V. 29. Remove—Keep
far, BAETH. falsehood—the lie, BAETH.
And . . . graciously—and with thy Law
be gracious to me, BRI. V. 30. faithfulness—
fidelity, BRI. Thine . . . me—
with Thy (Precepts) compose me, BRI.
set before me—desired, DAVIES; chosen,
BRI.; Or, accounted meet, Hl. Ric.; I
desire, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Briggs arranges verses as
follows: 23, 19, 20, 18, 22, 21, 24–29,
30. V. 20. breaketh for the—desireth
with a, Sept. Aq. Pesh. (l). V. 24. coun-
sellors—add, are thy commandments,
BAETH. V. 30. set before me—de-
lighted in, Gr.

25
r Ps. 44:25.
s Dust, Is.
65:25.
t Vs. 37, 40, 88,
93, 107, 149,
154, 156, 159.
u Word of God,
John 6:63.

26
v Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

27
w See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
x Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
y God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.

28
z Heb. *droppeth*.
2 Ps. 20:2;
I Pet. 5:10.

29
a Falsehood,
Lev. 6:2.
b Law, Deut.
31:24.
c See "Grace,"
John 1:17.

30
d Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
e Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.

not be King—Deut. 17:15. Annual Atonement—Lev. 16:29.
Impurities forbidden—Lev. 18:26. Purification of the Un-
clean—Num. 19:10. Wives—Ezra 10:2; Neh. 13:26. Warning
about—Pr. 2:16; 5:3, 20; 7:5. Sojourner left—Ezra 1:4. Mari-
riage—Lev. 22:12; Deut. 25:5. Food for—Lev. 25:6. Child-
ren of—Lev. 25:45. Surety for—Pr. 11:15; 20:16. Praise
from—Pr. 11:15; 20:16; 27:2, 13; Lu. 17:18. Love for—Jer.
2:25. Hospitality to—I Tim. 5:10; Heb. 13:2. Strangers,
Tribute of—Mt. 17:25, 26. Judgment—Mt. 25:35, 38, 43, 44.
In Parable of Sheepfolds—John 10:5.

Prophecies concerning.—Lev. 20:2; Is. 61:5. Shall serve—
Jer. 5:19; 30:8; Ez. 7:21; 11:9; 14:7; 28:7; 30:12. Of Egypt—
Jer. 42:15, 17; 43:2; 44:12, 14, 25. Misery of described—Lam.
4:15. Israelites—Ez. 20:38.

Figurative.—Lev. 25:35. Palace of—Is. 25:2, 5. A City—
Is. 23:7.

Miscellaneous.—Did not sojourn—Lam. 4:15. Shall so-
journ—In Egypt—Jer. 43:2; 44:12, 14. I beseech you as
Sojourners—I Pet. 2:11. No Strangers—I Ki. 3:18. But
Fellow-citizens—Eph. 2:19. Enemies of David—Ps. 54:3.
Doth not intermeddle—Pr. 14:10.

STRANGERS or SOJOURNERS.—Mentioned: Abraham in
Heth—Gen. 23:4. Before Jehovah—I Chr. 29:15; Ps. 93:12.
To Brethren—Ps. 69:8; III John 5. Ephraim—Hos. 7:9; 8:7.
In Athens—Acts 17:21. From Covenants of Promise—Eph.
2:12. Inheritance of—Lev. 25:23; Lam. 5:2; Ez. 47:22, 23.

Burial Place of.—Potter's Field—Mt. 27:7.

Punishment by.—Zion destroyed by—Is. 1:7. Assyria—
Ez. 31:12.

Punishment of.—Num. 1:51; 3:10, 38; 18:4, 7; Ps. 109:11;
Pr. 6:1.

ALIENS.—Mentioned: Job—Job 19:15. To Brethren—Ps.
69:8. To the Commonwealth of Israel—Eph. 2:12.

Inheritance of.—Lam. 5:2. Vanity of—Eccl. 6:2.

House of.—Pr. 5:10, 20. Armies of—Heb. 11:34.

FOREIGNERS.—Mentioned: Rachel and Leah—Gen. 31:15.
Ruth—Ruth 2:10. Gittite—II Sam. 15:19.

Laws concerning.—Deut. 14:21. Usury exacted—Deut.
23:20. Cities of—Ju. 19:12. Warning against—Pr. 2:16.

Children of—Is. 2:6. Sanctuary—Ez. 44:7, 9.

Prophecies concerning.—Deut. 29:22; II Sam. 22:45, 46; I Ki.
8:41, 43; II Chr. 6:32, 33; Ps. 18:44, 45; Is. 60:10; 62:8; Ob. 11.

31

a Deut. 11:22.
b See "Commandments,"
 Ex. 20:1.
c Shame, Phil.
 3:19.

32

d I Ki. 4:29; Is.
 60:5; II Cor.
 6:11, 13.
e Heart, Acts
 15:9.

33

f See v. 5.
g Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.
h Statutes, Neh.
 9:14.
i Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.

34

j Vs. 27, 73,
 125, 144, 169.
k See "Mind,"
 Job 38:36.
l Law, Deut.
 31:24.

35

m Path, Is.
 40:14.
n V. 16; Ps.
 112:1.

36

o I Ki. 8:58.
p See "Human
 and Divine
 Agencies in
 Salvation,"
 Acts 2:40.
q Covetousness,
 Deut. 5:21.

37

r Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
s Vanity, Eccl.
 1:2.

t V. 25; Ps.
 71:20.

38

u II Sam. 7:25.
v Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
w Word of God,
 John 6:63.
1 Or, *Who* is de-
 voted to.
z Fear of God,
 Gen. 9:2.

31 I ^acleave unto thy ^btesti-
 monies:
 O Jê-hô'vâh, put me not to
^cshame.
 32 I will run the way of thy
 commandments,
 When thou shalt ^denlarge
 my ^eheart.

HE.

33 ^fTeach me, O Jê-hô'vâh,
 the way of thy ^hstatutes;
 And I shall ⁱkeep it unto the
 end.
 34 ^jGive me ^kunderstanding,
 and I shall keep thy ^llaw;
 Yea, I shall observe it with
 my whole heart.
 35 Make me to go in the ^mpath
 of thy commandments;
 For therein do I ⁿdelight.
 36 ^oIncline my heart unto thy
 testimonies,
 And not to ^qcovetousness.
 37 Turn away mine ^reyes from
 beholding ^svanity,
 And ^t'quicken me in thy
 ways.
 38 ^uConfirm unto thy ^vservant
 thy ^wword,
¹Which *is in order* unto the
^zfear of thee.

Var. Read.—V. 32. will run—run in, DAVIES. When thou shalt—Because thou dost, DAVIES; For thou dost, *Var.*; For Thou wilt, BRL.; For thou, BAETH. enlarge—encourage, BRL.; make large, BAETH. enlarge my heart—give my heart free scope, DAVIES. V. 33. Teach me, O Jehovah—Shew me, BRL. statutes—(Precepts), BRL.; laws, BAETH. And . . . end—So that I may attend to it as a reward, DAVIES. unto the end—as (my) reward, BRL. BAETH. V. 34. Make me understand Thy Law, and I will observe it with all (my) heart, BRL. Give me understanding—Teach me, BAETH. and I shall keep—so that I may keep, DAVIES. law; . . . it—law and observe it, DAVIES. V. 35. to go—tread, BRL. commandments—Commands, BRL. therein do I delight—I have delight in it, BAETH.; in it I delight, BRL. V. 36. testimonies—warnings, BAETH.; admonitions, DAVIES. V. 37. Turn away—Remove, BRL. from . . . vanity—from worthlessness, BRL. and . . . ways—(according to Thy ways) quicken me, BRL. ways—way, BAETH. V. 38. Confirm—Establish, BRL.; Maintain, BAETH. word—Saying, BRL. DAVIES; promise, BAETH. Which . . . fear—according to the fear, BRL.; or, which tendeth (or, belongeth, *r. marg.*), to thy fear, *De. Ric.* is in order unto—is given from, BAETH.; belongeth unto the, *r.*

39 ^yTurn away my ^zreproach
 whereof I am afraid;
 For thine ^aordinances are
 good.
 40 Behold, I have ^blonged after
 thy precepts:
 Quicken me in thy ^cright-
 eousness.

VAV.

41 Let thy ^de^elovingkindnesses
 also come unto me, O Jê-
 hô'vâh,
 Even thy ^fsalvation, ^g^hⁱ ac-
 cording to thy word.
 42 So shall I have an ^janswer for
 him that reproacheth me;
 For I ^ktrust in thy word.
 43 And take not the word of
^l'truth utterly out of my
^mmouth;
 For I have ⁿhoped in thine
 ordinances.
 44 So shall I observe thy law
 continually
 For ever and ever.
 45 And I shall ^owalk at liberty;
 For I have ^psought thy pre-
 cepts.
 46 I will also speak of thy testi-
 monies ^q^rbefore kings,

belongs to those who, DAVIES; of—that is due, BRL. V. 39. Remove my reproach; Thine excellent Judgments I stand in awe of, BRL. ordinances—orders, BAETH.; judgments, BRL., *r.* V. 40. Behold—Yea, BAETH. precepts—commandments, BAETH. in—by, DAVIES; through, BAETH. V. 41. Let—Verily let, BRL. lovingkindness—kindness, BRL.; mercies, *r.* also . . . salvation—bring me Thy salvation, BRL. unto—over, BAETH. salvation—happiness, BAETH. word—promise, BAETH.; saying, DAVIES. V. 42. So shall I have—That I can, BAETH.; and I will, BRL. an answer for—return word to, BRL.; answer a word to, BAETH. him . . . me—my calumniator, BAETH. For—that, BRL. in—on, BAETH. word—(Sayings), BRL. V. 43. verily do not snatch away the word of faithfulness; I hope in Thy judgments, BRL. ordinances—judgments, BAETH., *r.* V. 44. So shall—Verily I will, BRL. V. 45. I shall—let me, *Var.* at liberty—in a roomy place, BRL.; *Heb.* in a broad place, DAVIES; on a wide plain, BAETH. For . . . sought—because I study, BRL. sought—ask after, BAETH.; seek, DAVIES. precepts—commandments, BAETH. V. 46. And I will speak before kings, and I will not be ashamed of Thy Testimonies, BRL. testimonies—warnings, BAETH.

Var. Read.—*Briggs* arranges verses as follows: 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 37, 40, 38, 39, 41, 48, 43, 42, 44, 45, 46. V. 38. thee—Thee (my step), BRL.

39

y V. 22.
z Reproach, Ez.
 5:15.
a Ordinance,
 Lev. 5:10.

40

b Longing, Ps.
 84 title.
c Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.

41

d Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
e Kindness,
 Zech. 7:9.
f Salvation,
 Acts 2:40.
g Vs. 58, 76,
 116, 170.
h See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.
i See "Prom-
 ises," John
 14:2.

42

j Pr. 27:11.
k Faith, Heb.
 11:1.

43

l Truth, John
 14:6.
m Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
n Hope, Pr.
 23:18.

45

o Walking, Col.
 1:10.
p Seeking, Lu.
 13:24.

46

q King, Deut.
 17:15.
r Mt. 10:18;
 Acts 26:1, 2.

46
a Shame, Phil. 3:19.

47
b V. 16.
c Love, I Cor. 13:1.

48
d Lifting up Hands, Gen. 16:12;
e V. 15.

49
f Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
g Servant, Ex. 21:2.
1 Or, *Wherein*.
h Hope, Pr. 23:18.

50
i Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
j Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
2 Or, *That*.

51
k Pride, Ps. 10:2.
l Job 30:1; Jer. 20:7.
m See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.
n See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
o V. 157; Ps. 44:18; Job 23:11.

52
p Ps. 103:18.
q See "Mind," Job 38:36.
r Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.

53
s Anger, Pr. 15:1.
3 Or, *Horror*.

And shall not be put to
^a shame.

47 And I will ^b delight myself in thy commandments,
Which I have ^c loved.

48 I will ^d lift up my hands also unto thy commandments,
which I have loved;
And I will ^e meditate on thy statutes.

† ZAYIN.

49 I Remember the word unto thy ^g servant,
¹ Because thou hast made me to ^h hope.

50 This is my ⁱ comfort in my ^j affliction;
² For thy word hath quickened me.

51 The ^k proud have ^l had me greatly in ^m derision:
Yet have I not ^{n o} swerved from thy law.

52 I have ^{p q} remembered thine ^r ordinances of old, O Jê-hô-vâh,
And have comforted myself.

53 ^s Hot indignation hath taken hold upon me,

Var. Rend.—V. 46 (cont.). And . . . shame—without aversion, BAETH, put to shame—be ashamed, R. V. 47, thy commandments . . . loved—what I love, even Thy Commandments, BRI. Vs. 47, 48, have loved—love, BAETH. Vs. 48, 54, statutes—judgments, BAETH. V. 49, Remember—servant—Remember Thy servant, BRI. the word—thy word (see *thy promise*), DAVIES. Because—saying that, Var.; Upon which, SEPT. PESH. JER. hope—hope in (Thy) Word, BRI. hast made—makest, DAVIES. V. 50, comfort—consolation, DAVIES. affliction—misery, BAETH. For—me—that Thou hast quickened me according to Thy saying, BRI.: That Thy word reviveth me, DAVIES. For—that Var. quickened me—kept me alive, BAETH. V. 51, proud—impudent, BAETH. have—decision—scorned me very much, BAETH.; scorn me exceedingly, BRI. Yet—Omit, BRI. swerved—inclined, BRI.; retreated, BAETH. law—commandments, DAVIES. (Testimonies), BRI. have remembered—remember, DAVIES. V. 52, ordinances—Judgments, BRI. BAETH., R. have comforted—comfort, DAVIES. V. 53, A burning wind has seized me from the wicked, the forsakers of Thy Law, BRI. Hot indignation—Glowing anger, BAETH.: Burning zeal, Var. V. 54, Songs have I in the house of my sojourning, even Thy Statutes, BRI. the house of my pilgrimage—my shelter, BAETH.

Because of ^t the wicked that
^u forsake thy ^v law.

54 Thy ^w statutes have been my ^x songs
In the ^y house of my ^z pilgrimage.

55 I have ^a remembered thy ^{b c} name, O Jê-hô-vâh, in the ^d night,
And have ^e observed thy law.

56 This I have had,
⁴ Because I have ^f kept thy precepts.

‡ HHETH.

57 ⁵ Jê-hô-vâh is my ^g portion:
I have said that I would observe thy ^h words.

58 I ^{i j} entreated thy favor ^k with my whole ^l heart:
^m Be merciful unto me ^{n o p} according to thy word.

59 I ^q thought on my ways,
And turned my ^r feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not,
To observe thy ^s commandments.

61 The ^{t u} cords of the wicked have wrapped me round;
But I have ^v not forgotten thy law.

V. 55, have remembered—remember, BRI. have . . . law—observe Thy (Commands), BRI. V. 56, This . . . had—This fell to my lot, BAETH. I have had—have I, BRI. Because—is mine, That, *Ew. He. Hi. De. Rie, R marg.* have kept—keep, BRI.; kept, R. precepts—orders, BAETH. V. 57, My portion, Oh Yahweh, I say, is to observe thy words, BAETH. DUHM: My portion, Yahweh, I have said that I would observe Thy Word, BRI.: My portion, O Jehovah, I have (inwardly) said, is to keep thy words, DAVIES. V. 58, entreated—entreat, BRI.: look for, BAETH. BRI. word—Saying, BRI. Vs. 59-61, *Verbs should be presents*, DAVIES. V. 59, thought—have considered, BRI. turned my feet—(turned) BRI. testimonies—warnings, BAETH. Vs. 60, 63, observe—keep, BAETH. V. 60, commandments—Commands, BRI. V. 61, wrapped me round—enclosed me, BRI.: surrounded me, Var. But . . . forgotten—I do not forget, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 48.—Omit, *Ew. He. De. Rie. Bi. (Repeated by mistake from v. 47). Briggs arranges verses as follows:* 48, 43, 42, 44, 45, 46, 47, 49, 50, 51-56, 58, 57, 62, 59, 64, 61, 63, 60.

t The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
u Ps. 89:30.
v Law, Deut. 31:24.

54
w Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
x Songs, Ex. 15:1.
y House, Deut. 24:10.
z V. 19; Gen. 47:9.

55
a Ps. 63:6.
b Name, Acts 16:18.
c Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Night, Ps. 19:2.
e Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

56
4 Or, *That*.
f See "Keeping Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

57
5 Or, *Jehovah is my portion, have I said; That I may observe &c.*
g Ps. 16:5.
h Words, Pr. 15:23.

58
i I Ki 13:6.
j See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
k See v. 2.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
n See v. 41.
o See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
p See "Promises," John 14:2.

59
q Mk. 14:72; Lu. 15:17.
r Feet, Gen. 18:4.

60
s Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

61
t Ps. 140:5;
Job 36:8.
u See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
v Vs. 83, 141, 153, 176.

62
a See "Night,"
 Ps. 19:2.
b Thanksgiving,
 II Cor. 4:15.
c Righteous-
 ness of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
d Ordinance,
 Lev. 5:10.

63
e Ps. 101:6.
f Fear of God,
 Gen. 9:2.

64
g Ps. 33:5.
h Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.
i Statutes,
 Neh. 9:14.

65
j Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
k Word of God,
 John 6:63.

66
l Phil. 1:9.
m Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
n Faith, Heb.
 11:1.

67
o Affliction, Ps.
 9:10.
p Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.

68
q Goodness of
 God, Gen. 1:1.

69
r Pride, Ps.
 10:2.
s Lying, Lev.
 19:11.
t Heart, Acts
 15:9.

70
u Ps. 17:10;
 Deut. 32:15;
 Job 15:27;
 Is. 6:10; Jer.
 5:28.

71
v See "Provi-
 dence of
 God," Gen.
 1:1.

62 At ^amidnight I will rise to
^bgive thanks unto thee
 Because of thy ^crighteous
^dordinances.

63 I am a ^ecompanion of all
 them that ^ffear thee,
 And of them that observe
 thy precepts.

64 ^gThe earth, O Jê-hô^hvâh, is
 full of thy lovingkindness:
^hTeach me thy ⁱstatutes.

↳ TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy
^jservant,
 O Jê-hô^hvâh, according unto
 thy ^kword.

66 Teach me good ^ljudgment
 and ^mknowledge;
 For I have ⁿbelieved in thy
 commandments.

67 ^oBefore I was afflicted I
 went astray;
 But now I ^pobserve thy word.

68 ^qThou art good, and doest
 good;
 Teach me thy statutes.

69 The ^rproud have forged a
^slie against me:
 With my whole ^theart will I
 keep thy precepts.

70 Their heart is as ^ufat as
 grease;
 But I delight in thy law.

71 ^vIt is good for me that I have
 been afflicted;

Var. Read.—V. 62. will rise . . . ordi-
 nances—rise up because of thy righteous
 Judgments, BRI. will rise—rise, BAETH.
 ordinances—judgments, BRI. a. V. 63.
 precepts—commandments, BAETH. V.
 64. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI.;
 mercy, r. V. 65. hast dealt well with
 —showest kindness to, DAVIES; hast
 done good to, BAETH. V. 66. judgment
 —i.e. discernment, Var. knowledge—un-
 derstanding, DUHM. V. 67. was afflicted
 —bore sorrows, BAETH. went astray
 —erred, BRI. word—Saying, BRI. V.
 68. doest good—art a doer of good, BRI.
 statutes—judgments, BAETH.; ordi-
 nances, DAVIES. V. 69. proud—impu-
 dent, BAETH. forged . . . against—
 smeared lies over, BRI.; cover me over
 with falsehoods, DAVIES; charge me
 (falsely) with lies, BAETH. precepts—
 orders, BAETH. with my whole heart
 will I keep—I keep, BRI. V. 70. as fat as
 grease—gross with fatness, BRI.; gross,
 as with fat, DAVIES; blunt (or, dull)
 as fat, BAETH. But I—I, BRI. V. 71.
 It is good—Well was it, BRI. is—was,

That I may learn thy stat-
 utes.

72 The law of thy ^wmouth is
 better unto me
 Than thousands of ^xgold and
^ysilver.

↳ YODH.

73 Thy ^zhands have made me
 and ¹fashioned me:
 Give me ^aunderstanding, that
 I may learn thy ^bcommand-
 ments.

74 They that ^cfear thee shall
 see me and be ^dglad,
 Because I have ^ehoped in
 thy word.

75 I know, O Jê-hô^hvâh, that
 thy ^fjudgments are
^grighteous,
 And that ^hi in faithfulness
 thou hast ⁱafflicted me.

76 Let, I ^kpray thee, thy ^llov-
 ingkindness be for my
ⁿcomfort,

According to thy word unto
 thy servant.

77 Let ^othy tender mercies
 come unto me, that I may
^plive;

For thy ^qlaw is my ^rdelight.

78 Let the proud be put to
^sshame; for they have
 overthrown me ^twrong-
 fully:

BAETH. have been—Rather, am, DA-
 VIES. afflicted—chastened, BAETH.
 statutes—Testimonies, BRI. V. 72. law
 —(Judgments), BRI. V. 73. fashioned—
 prepared, BRI. give me understanding—
 Teach me, BAETH.; omit, BRI. V. 74.
 They that fear—May those who fear, DA-
 VIES; Let them that fear, Ew. Hi. De.
 BRI. in—on, BAETH. Because I have
 hoped—that I hope, BRI. V. 75. that
 . . . me—that righteous and faithful are
 Thy Judgments, BRI. judgments—ordi-
 nances, DAVIES. afflicted—humbled,
 BAETH. V. 76. Let Thy kindness be to
 Thy servant, to confirm me according
 to Thy Saying, BRI. word—promise,
 BAETH. V. 77. tender mercies—com-
 passion, BRI.; compassions, DAVIES.
 V. 78. proud—arrogant, BAETH. put
 to shame—shamed, BRI.; ashamed, r.
 overthrown—subverted (Lam. 3:36), Var.;
 oppressed, BAETH. wrongfully—without
 cause, HU. WE.; with false accusations,
 DAVIES.

Var. Read.—Briggs arranges verses as
 follows: 62, 59, 64, 61, 63, 60, 65, 71, 67,
 72, 69, 70, 66, 68, 79, 74—76, 77, 78. V. 78.
 for . . . cause—Omit, BRI.

72
w Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
x Gold, I Ki.
 10:21.
y Silver, Job
 22:25.

73
z Hands, Gen.
 16:12.
1 Or, estab-
 lished.
a See "Mind,"
 Job 38:36.
b Command-
 ments, Ex.
 20:1.

74
c Ps. 34:2;
 35:27; 107:42.
d Gladness, Is.
 51:3.
e Hope, Pr.
 23:18.

75
f God the Judge
 of the World,
 Gen. 1:1.
g Righteous-
 ness, Ps.
 24:4.
h Faithfulness,
 I Cor. 4:17.
i Faithfulness
 of God, Gen.
 1:1.
j Heb. 12:10.

76
k See "Prayer,"
 Mt. 5:44.
l Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
m Mercy, Ps.
 25:6.
n Consolation,
 Mt. 5:4.

77
o V. 41.
p Life, Gen. 2:7.
q Law, Deut.
 31:24.
r V. 16.

78
s Shame, Phil.
 3:19.
t V. 86.
2 Or, with false-
 hood.

⁷⁸
a V. 15.
⁷⁹
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
1 Another reading is, *Even they that know.*
c See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

⁸⁰
d Heart, Acts 15:9.
e Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
f Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
g Shame, Phil. 3:19.

⁸¹
h Soul, Job 4:15.
i Salvation, Acts 2:40.
j Hope, Pr. 23:18.
k Word of God, John 6:63.

⁸²
l V. 123; Ps. 69:3; Is. 38:14; Lam. 2:11.
m Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

⁸³
n Job 30:30.
o See "Wine," Lev. 10:9.
p Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
q V. 6L.

⁸⁴
r Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.
t Rev. 6:10.
u Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
v Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.

⁸⁵
w Pride, Ps. 10:2.
x Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
y Law, Deut. 31:24.

⁸⁶
z Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

But I will ^a meditate on thy precepts.
79 Let those that ^b fear thee turn unto me;
¹ And they shall know thy ^c testimonies.
80 Let my ^a heart be ^e perfect in thy ^f statutes,
That I be not put to ^g shame.

▷ KAPH.

81 My ^a soul fainteth for thy ⁱ salvation;
But I ^j hope in thy ^k word.
82 Mine ^l eyes fail for thy word,
While I say, When wilt thou ^m comfort me?
83 For I am ⁿ become like a ^o wine-skin in the ^p smoke;
Yet do I ^q not forget thy statutes.
84 ^r How many are the ^s days of thy servant?
When wilt thou ^t execute ^u judgment on them that ^v persecute me?
85 The ^w proud have digged ^x pits for me,
Who are not according to thy ^y law.
86 All thy ^z commandments are faithful:

Var. Read.—V. 78 (cont.). But . . . meditate—While I muse, BRI. V. 79. and they—That they may, BRI.; and those who know, DAVIES. testimonies—warnings, BAETH. V. 80. Let my heart be perfect, that I may not be ashamed of Thy Statutes, BRI. perfect—blameless, BAETH. statutes—judgments, BAETH. put to shame—ashamed, r. V. 81. fainteth—doth pine, BRI.; *lit.* comes to an end, DAVIES; languisheth, BAETH. But—*Omit*, BRI. V. 82. Mine eyes fail: how long ere will comfort me *Thy* Saying, BRI. fail—pine, BAETH. I—*they*, BAETH. V. 83. For—*Though*, BRI. wine-skin—skin, BAETH.; bottle, r. yet—*Omit*, BRI. statutes—judgments, BAETH. V. 84. When . . . me—How long ere (*Thy*) judgments? BRI. them . . . me—my persecutors, BAETH. V. 85. proud—arrogant, DAVIES; BAETH. have digged—have dug, BRI.; dig, DAVIES. who are not according—who do not conform, DAVIES; For one who is according, BRI.; who are not conformable, BAETH.; who are not after, r. V. 86. all with falsehood pursue me: faithful are Thy Commands, BRI. faithful—truth, BAETH. They—wrongfully—*Falsely* do they, &c., Var. V. 87. consumed—made an end of, DAVIES. But—and yet, BRI. forsook not—have not forsaken, BRI. precepts—orders, BAETH. V. 88. Quicken me—

They persecute me wrongfully; ^a help thou me.
87 ^b They had almost consumed me upon ^c earth;
But I ^d ^e forsook not thy precepts.
88 Quicken me after thy ^f loving kindness;
So shall I observe the testimony of thy ^g mouth.

↳ LAMEDH.

89 ^h For ever, O Jè-hō-zāvāh,
Thy word is settled in ⁱ heaven.
90 Thy ^j faithfulness is unto all generations:
Thou hast ^k ^l established the earth, and it ^m abideth.
91 ² They abide this day according to thine ⁿ ordinances;
For all things are thy servants.
92 Unless thy law had been my ^o delight,
I should then have ^p perished ^q in mine affliction.
93 I will never forget thy precepts;
For with them thou hast quickened me.
94 I am thine, ^r save me;

keep me alive, BAETH. testimony—warning, BAETH. So shall I observe—that I may keep, BRI. V. 89. Forever, O Jehovah, is thy word; It is firmly fixed in the heavens, DAVIES; Forever fixed in heaven, Yahweh, is Thy Word, BRI. V. 90. To all generations Thou hast established (in) the earth and standest fast Thy (Saying), BRI.; For all generations thou hast established thy promise and so it stands fast, DUHM; abideth—remaineth standing, BAETH. V. 91. They . . . ordinances—As regards Thy Judgments, they stand fast to-day; BRI.; The day and the night abide, &c., DAVIES. things—things (in the material universe), DAVIES. thy servants—of service to thee, BAETH. V. 92. Though I had perished in my affliction, my delight had been in *Thy* Law, BRI. perished—sunk, BAETH. affliction—misery, BAETH. V. 93. Forever will I not forget; for Thou dost quicken me according to *Thy* (Statutes), BRI. precepts—orders, BAETH. quickened—kept me alive, BAETH. V. 94. save—help, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Briggs arranges verses as follows: 80, 73, 81–85, 88, 86, 87, 89, 90, 91, 93, 92, 95, 94. V. 79. they shall know—*So Heb. text, Hi. Hu. Pe. Kay.* V. 87. upon earth—*Omit*, BRI.

a Help, Acts 26:22.
⁸⁷
b See "Enemy," Job 31:29.
c Earth, Gen. 2:1.
d See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
e Is. 58:2.
⁸⁸
f Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

⁸⁹
h V. 160; Is. 40:8; Mt. 24:35; I Pet. 1:25.
i Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

⁹⁰
j Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
k Ps. 148:6.
l See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
m Eccl. 1:4.

⁹¹
2 Or, *As for thine ordinances, they abide this day.*
n Ordinance, Lev. 5:2.

⁹²
o V. 16.
p See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
q V. 50.

⁹⁴
r V. 146.

94
a Seeking, Lu.
13:24.
95
b The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
c Ps. 40:14; Is.
32:7.
d Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
e See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

96
f Perfection,
Heb. 6:1.

97
g Love, I Cor.
13:1.
h Law, Deut.
31:24.
i V. 15.
j Day, Lev.
23:8.

98
1 Or, *Thou
through thy
command-
ments makest.*
k Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
l Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
m Enemy, Job
31:29.

99
n See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
o Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

100
p Job 32:7-9.
q Old Age,
Titus 2:3.
r Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.

101
s Pr. 1:15.
t Feet, Gen.
18:4.
u Evil, Ps.
97:10.
v Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
w Words, Pr.
15:23.
x Word of God,
John 6:63.

102
y Deut. 17:20;
Josh. 23:6;
1 Ki. 15:5.
z See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
a Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.

For I have ^asought thy pre-
cepts.
95 ^bThe wicked have ^cwaited
for me, to ^ddestroy me;
But I will consider thy ^etesti-
monies.
96 I have seen an end of all
^fperfection;
But thy commandment is ex-
ceeding broad.

MEM.

97 Oh how ^glove I thy ^hlaw!
It is my ⁱmeditation all the
^jday.
98 ¹Thy ^kcommandments make
me ^lwiser than mine ^mene-
mies;
For they are ever with me.
99 I have more ⁿunderstanding
than all my ^oteachers;
For thy testimonies are my
meditation.
100 I understand ^pmore than
the ^qaged,
Because I have ^rkept thy
precepts.
101 I have ^srefrained my ^tfeet
from every ^uevil way,
That I might ^vobserve thy
^{w x}word.
102 I have not ^{y z}turned aside
from thine ^aordinances;

Var. Read.—V. 94 (*cont.*). sought—examined thoroughly, BAETH.; studied, BRI. V. 95. *Omit, Var.* have waited—wait, BRI. testimonies—warnings, BAETH. V. 96. end—bound, DUHM. perfection—completeness, BRI. thy . . . broad—broad are Thy Commands, BRI. exceeding broad—too broad, DUHM; very far-reaching, BAETH. V. 97. meditation—musing, BRI. V. 98. More wise than mine enemies, Thou makest me with thy Commands; forever they are mine, BRI. commandments—commandment, DAVIES; law, BAETH. For . . . me—For it is my possession for ever, DAVIES; For it is mine in eternity, BAETH. with me—mine, *Var.* V. 99. have more understanding—am more clever, BAETH. understanding—insight, BRI. my—*Omit, BRI.* testimonies—warnings, BAETH. meditation—musing, BRI. V. 100. I . . . aged—More understanding than my seniors have I, BRI. understand more—am more intelligent, BAETH. Because . . . kept—For I keep, BRI. have kept—keep, BRI. DAVIES. precepts—orders, BAETH. V. 101. I . . . feet—do I refrain, BRI. have refrained—have kept back, BAETH.; refrain (= hold back), DAVIES. V. 102. From Thy judgments I do not turn aside, for Thou dost instruct me, BRI. ordi-

For thou hast taught me.
103 How sweet are thy ^bwords
unto my ^{c 2}taste!
Yea, sweeter than ^dhoney to
my ^emouth!
104 Through thy ^fprecepts I
^gget understanding:
Therefore I ^hhate every
^{i j}false way.

NUN.

105 Thy word is a ^klamp unto
my feet,
And ^llight unto my ^mpath.
106 I have ^{n o}sworn, and have
confirmed it,
That I will observe thy
righteous ordinances.
107 I am ^pafflicted very much:
^qQuicken me, O Jê-hô-^{väh},
according unto thy word.
108 Accept, I beseech thee, the
^{r s}freewill-offerings of my
mouth, O Jê-hô-^{väh},
And teach me thine ordi-
nances.
109 My ^tsoul is continually in
my ^uhand;
Yet do I not forget thy law.
110 The wicked have laid a
^vsnare for me;
Yet have I not gone astray
from thy precepts.

nances—judgments, R. V. 103. How—O how, BRI. are thy words—is Thy Saying, BRI. words—sayings, DAVIES. taste—palate, BRI. BAETH. yea—*Omit, BRI.* V. 104. Through . . . get—From Thy (Statutes) have I, BRI. precepts—commandments, BAETH. I get understanding—I become intelligent, BAETH. Therefore—for, BRI. false way—word of falsehood, BRI.; lying way, BAETH. V. 105. feet—So SEPT. PESH.; foot, BRI. TARG. JER. path—So TARG. JER.; paths—SEPT. PESH. TARG. V. 106. have confirmed—So SEPT. PESH. TARG.; will confirm, DAVIES, BAETH. JER. CALVIN; confirmed, BRI.; have performed, *Var.* That I will—to, BRI. ordinances—orders, BAETH.; judgments, BRI. R. V. 107. very much—sore, BRI. O Jehovah—*Omit, BRI.* word—saying, BRI. V. 108. ordinances—(Statutes), BRI.; judgments, R. V. 109. soul—life, BRI. BAETH. is continually—I bear, BAETH. hand—palm, BRI. Yet—But, BRI. V. 110. Yet . . . precepts—but I err not from Thy (Commands), BRI. precepts—orders, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Briggs arranges the verses as follows: 95, 94, 96–102, 104, 103, 105–112. V. 109. my hand—thy hands, SEPT.

103
b See "Words,"
Pr. 15:23.
c Taste, Col.
2:21.
2 Heb. *palate*,
d See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
e Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

104
f See "Law,"
Deut. 31:24.
g V. 130.
h Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
i See "False-
hood," Lev.
6:2.
j Deception,
Gen. 37:31.

105
k Lamp, Ex.
25:37.
l Light, Ps.
74:16.
m Path, Is.
40:14.

106
n Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
o See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.

107
p Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.
q V. 25.

108
r Hos. 14:2;
Heb. 13:15.
s Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.

109
t Soul, Job
4:15.
u Hand, Gen.
16:12.

110
v Snare, Pr.
7:23.

111
a See "Commandments,"
 Ex. 20:1.
b Inheritance,
 I Chr. 21:3.
c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
d Heart, Acts
 15:9.

112
e V. 36.
f Statutes,
 Neh. 9:14.
g V. 33.

113
h Hatred, Pr.
 26:24.
i Hypocrisy,
 Mt. 15:7.
j See "Teaching
 of Jesus"
 on "Hypocri-
 sy," Lu. 2:21.
k I Ki. 18:21;
 Jas. 1:8; 4:8.
l Mind, Job
 38:36.
m Law, Deut.
 31:24.

114
n Ps. 31:20;
 32:7; 61:4;
 91:1.
o See "Armor,"
 Ju. 15:14.
p Hope, Pr.
 23:18.

115
q Ps. 6:8;
 139:19; Mt.
 7:23.
r See "Evil,"
 Ps. 97:10.
s Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.

116
t Ps. 37:17, 24;
 54:4.
u Word of God,
 John 6:63.
v Ps. 25:2, 20;
 31:1, 17; Rom.
 5:5; 9:33;
 Phil. 1:20.

117
w Ps. 12:5; Pr.
 29:25.
x Vs. 6, 15.

118
y Punishment
 for Sins, Gen.
 3:6.
z Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.

111 Thy ^atestimonies have I
 taken as a ^bheritage for
 ever;
 For they are the ^crejoicing
 of my ^dheart.
 112 I have ^einclined my heart
 to perform thy ^fstatutes
 For ever, even ^gunto the
 end.

□ SAMEKH.

113 I ^hhate them that are of a
^{i j k l}double mind;
 But thy ^mlaw do I love.
 114 Thou art my ⁿhiding-place
 and my ^oshield:
 I ^phope in thy word.
 115 ^qDepart from me, ye ^revil-
 doers,
 That I may ^skeep the com-
 mandments of my God.
 116 ^tUphold me according unto
 thy ^uword, that I may
 live;
 And ^vlet me not be ashamed
 of my hope.
 117 Hold thou me up, and I
 shall be ^wsafe,
 And shall ^xhave respect
 unto thy statutes continu-
 ally.
 118 ^{y z}Thou hast set at nought

Var. Rend.—V. 111. I have an everlasting inheritance; for the joy of my heart are Thy testimonies, BRL. testimonies—warnings, BAETH.; admonitions, DAVIES. V. 112. have inclined—incline with, BRL. perform . . . end—do as a reward Thy (Precepts), BRL. statutes—judgments, BAETH. Forever . . . end—For ever is reward, BAETH.; as an eternal reward, DAVIES. V. 113. them . . . mind—those that swerve with their mouth, BRL.; the uncertain ones, DUHM; the halves, BAETH. V. 116. Uphold me, and shame me not in my hope, that I may live according to Thy Saying, BRL. V. 117. Hold . . . safe—Support me that I may be saved, BRL. and . . . safe—so that I may be set in a free (unrestrained) place, DAVIES. and . . . unto—and I will delight . . . in, BRL.; So will I delight in, BAETH. V. 118. Thou dost set at naught the falsehood of their deceit: all that backslide from Thy precepts, BRL. hast . . . nought—makest light of, Pe.; castest away, BAETH.; hast rejected (cast away), DAVIES. JER. PESH. falsehood—vain, BAETH. V. 119. Thou . . . dross—Those that backslide Thou dost cause to cease, BRL. putttest away—judgest, BAETH. like—for, BAETH. testimonies—warnings, BAETH. V. 120. trembleth for fear of—bristles up in awe of, BRL. flesh—skin, BAETH.; body, DUHM. trembleth—shuddereth, Var.

all them that ^aerr from
 thy statutes;
 For their ^bdeceit is ^{c1}false-
 hood.
 119 Thou ^{d2}putttest away all
 the ^ewicked of the ^fearth
 like ^gdross:
 Therefore I ^hlove thy testi-
 monies.
 120 My ⁱflesh trembleth for
^jfear of thee;
 And I am afraid of thy
^kjudgments.

¥ AYIN.

121 I have done ^mjustice and
ⁿrighteousness:
 Leave me not to mine ^oop-
 pressors.
 122 Be ^psurety for thy ^qservant
 for good:
 Let not the ^rproud oppress
 me.
 123 Mine ^seyes fail for thy
^usalvation,
 And for thy ^vrighteous
^wword.
 124 Deal with thy servant ac-
 cording unto ^{x y}thy lov-
 ingkindness,
 And ^zteach me thy stat-
 utes.

DUHM; Heb. stands up as hair when one shudders, DAVIES. am afraid of—reverence, BRL. judgments—ordinances, DAVIES. V. 121. I have done (Thy) Judgments: do not abandon to the oppressor (Thy servant), BRL.; I have performed what was ordained (by thee) and what is just, &c. DAVIES. done—practised, BAETH. righteousness—justice, R. V. 122. Take (Thy Word) in pledge; let not the proud oppress (Thy servant), BRL.; give thy word as surety for my well-being, &c., DAVIES. Be . . . good—Pledge thy word for good, DUHM. surety—security, BAETH. good—happiness, BAETH. Proud—haughty, BAETH. V. 123. fail—pine, BRL.; languish, BAETH. for—according to, BAETH. word—promise, BAETH.; Saying, BRL. V. 124. Deal—Do, BRL. lovingkindness—kindness, BRL.; mercy, R. statutes—judgments, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Briggs arranges the verses as follows: 112, 111, 114, 116, 119, 120, 113, 117, 118, 115, 123, 122, 121, 125, 124. V. 118. statutes—precepts, DAVIES. deceit—conversation, DAVIES. SEPT. PESH. JER. V. 119. Thou . . . dross—I have counted all the wicked of the earth as dross, DAVIES. Thou putttest away—Thou countest, 3 MSS. Aq. Symm. Jer. Kenn. (L.); I count, Sept. Ev. Bi. Ch. V. 122. servant—word, DAVIES.

a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
b Deception,
 Gen. 37:31.
c Falsehood,
 Lev. 6:2.
1 Or, vain.

119
d Death Pen-
 alty for Vi-
 olation of Com-
 mandments,
 Ex. 20:1.
2 Heb. *caused to*
cease.
e The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.
f Earth, Gen.
 2:1.
g Is. 1:22, 25;
 Ez. 22:18, 19.
h Love, I Cor.
 13:1.

120
i Flesh, Rom.
 2:28.
j See "Fear,"
 Gen. 9:2.
k God the Judge
 of the World,
 Gen. 1:1.
l Judgment,
 II Pet. 2:4.

121
m Justice, Mic.
 6:8.
n Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.
o Oppression,
 Jer. 22:17.

122
p Surety, Pr.
 6:1.
q Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
r Pride, Ps.
 10:2.

123
s Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
t V. 82.
u Salvation,
 Acts 2:40.
v Righteous-
 ness of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
w Word of God,
 John 6:63.

124
x Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
y Kindness,
 Zech. 7:9.
z Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.

125
a V. 27.
b See "Mind,"
c Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
d See "Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.

126
e Jer. 18:23;
Ez. 31:11.
f Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
g Making void
the Law. See
"Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
h Law, Deut.
31:24.

127
i Gold, I Ki.
10:21.

128
j Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
k See "False-
hood," Lev.
6:8.
l Deception,
Gen. 37:31.

129
m V. 18.
n Soul, Job
4:15.
o Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.

130
p Pr. 6:23.
q Words, Pr.
15:23.
r Light, Ps.
74:16.
s Ps. 19:7.
t Simple, Ps.
116:6.

131
u Ps. 81:10;
Job 29:23.
v Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
w See "Thirst,"
Ps. 42:1.
x Longing, Ps.
84 title.

132
y Ps. 25:16.
z Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
a Name, Acts
16:18.
b Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.

125 ^a I am thy servant; give me
^b understanding,
That I may ^c know thy ^d tes-
timonies.

126 It is time for Jè-hô'-väh to
^e work;
For they have made ^o void
thy ^h law.

127 Therefore I love thy ^d com-
mandments
Above gold, yea, above fine
ⁱ gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all thy
precepts concerning all
things to be right;
And I ^j hate every ^k false
way.

PE.

129 Thy testimonies are ^m won-
derful;
Therefore doth my ⁿ soul
^o keep them.

130 The ^p opening of thy ^q words
giveth ^r light;
It giveth ^s understanding
unto the ^t simple.

131 I ^u opened wide my ^v mouth,
and ^w panted;
For I ^x longed for thy com-
mandments.

132 ^y Turn thee unto me, and
have ^z mercy upon me,
As thou usest to do unto
those that love thy
^a name.

Var. Rend.—V. 125. give me — make me have, BRI. give . . . understanding — teach me, BAETH. testimonies — warn-ings, BAETH. V. 126. work — act, BRI. For — Omit, BRI. made void — broken, BRI. BAETH. V. 127. Above everything I love thy commandments; Above gold and fine gold, DAVIES; Therefore more than gold or than fine gold I love Thy com-mands, BRI. V. 128. Therefore the way of falsehood I hate, I direct my steps ac-cording to (Thy) precepts, BRI. I . . . right — I walk (have walked in, DAVIES) a straight way according to all thy (precepts, DAVIES) commandments, BAETH. DAVIES; I have walked ac-cording to all thy precepts, DUHM. V. 129. testimonies — warnings, BAETH.; admonitions, DAVIES. keep — con-sider, BAETH. V. 130. opening — gate, BAETH.; explanation, DUHM. words — Word, BRI. giveth understanding — teacheth, BAETH.; thoughtless intelligent, DUHM. simple — thoughtless, DUHM. V. 131. opened — open, BRI. panted — pant, BRI. commandments — Commands, BRI. V. 132. Turn to the one that loves thy name, and according to Thy Judg-

133 Establish my ^c ^d footsteps in
thy word;
And ^e let not any iniquity
have dominion over me.

134 ^f Redeem me from the ^g op-
pression of man:
So will I observe thy pre-
cepts.

135 ^h Make thy ⁱ ^j face to shine
upon thy servant;
And ^k teach me thy ^l statutes.

136 ^m ⁿ Streams of ^o water run
down mine eyes,
Because they observe not
thy law.

TSADHE.

137 ^p Righteous art thou, O Jè-
hô'-väh,
And upright ^q are thy judg-
ments.

138 Thou hast commanded thy
testimonies in righteous-
ness
And very ^r faithfulness.

139 My ^s zeal hath ^t consumed
me,
Because mine ^u adversaries
have forgotten thy words.

140 Thy ^v word is very ^w pure;
Therefore thy ^x servant
^y loveth it.

141 I am small and ^z despised;

ments be gracious to me, BRI. As . . . those—according to the judgment of them who, BAETH. As . . . do—Heb. ac-cording to (thy) ordinance, DAVIES. V. 133. Establish . . . word—My footsteps confirm according to Thy Saying, BRI. Establish—Direct or Guide, DAVIES; Order, re, iniquity—evil, BAETH. V. 134. So will I observe—I keep, BRI.; So that I may keep, DAVIES. precepts—orders, BAETH. V. 135. statutes—judg-ments, BAETH. V. 136. Streams . . . eyes—Mine eyes run down with rivers of water, re. observe—keep, BRI. V. 137. are thy judgments—in thy ordinances, DAVIES. WE. judgments—orders, BAETH. V. 138. The statutes (which) thou hast commanded are (full of) right-eousness and much faithfulness, DAVIES. testimonies—laws, BAETH. very faithfulness—faithfulness exceeding, BRI.; truth very much, BAETH. V. 139. zeal—jealousy, BRI. consumed—destroyed, BRI. BAETH. adversaries—oppressors, BAETH. V. 141. small—Or, young, SEPT. VULG. DE. GR.

Var. Read.—Briggs arranges verses as fol-lows: 126, 127, 128, 130, 129, 132, 133, 134, 134, 135, 131, 138, 139, 141, 137. V. 128. I esteem—I have chosen, Hu. Gr. Ch. thy . . . things—thy precepts, Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Houb. Evc. Ol. Hu. Gr. De. &c. V. 139. My—thy, SEPT. Aq.

133
c See "Feet,"
Gen. 18:4.
d Ps. 19:13.
e Human and
Divine Agen-
cy in Salva-
tion, Acts
2:40.

134
f Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.
g Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.

135
h Ps. 4:6; 31:16;
67:1; 80:3, 7,
19; Num. 6:25.
i Anthro-po-morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
j Face, Is. 6:2.
k Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
l Statutes,
Neh. 9:14.

136
m Jer. 9:1, 18;
14:17; Lam.
3:48.
n See "Tears,"
Lu. 7:38.
o Water, Ps.
95:5.

137
p Righteous-
ness of God,
Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, in thy
judgments.

138
q Faithfulness
of God, Gen.
1:1.

139
r Ps. 69:9.
2 Heb. cut me
off.
s Enemies,
Job 31:29.

140
t Word of God,
John 6:63.
3 Heb. tried, or,
refined.
u Servant, Ex.
21:2.
v Love, I Cor.
13:1.

141
w Ps. 22:6.
z See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.

141
a V. 61.
b See "Law," Deut. 31:24.

142
c Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
e Law, Deut. 31:24.
f Truth, John 14:6.

143
g Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
h Adversity, Job. 19:6.
i Anguish, John 16:21.
j Or, *found me*.
k Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
l V. 24.

144
m See "Mind," Job 38:36.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.

145
o Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
p Heart, Acts 15:9.
q Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
r Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
s Statutes, Neh. 9:14.

146
t Salvation, Acts 2:40.
u Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

147
v Ps. 57:8; 108:2.
w Morning, Ps. 65:8.
x Hope, Pr. 23:18.
y Word of God, John 6:63.

148
z Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
a See "Night," Ps. 19:2.
b See v. 15.

149
c Voice, Gen. 27:22.

Yet do I not ^aforget thy
^bprecepts.

142 Thy ^{c,d}righteousness is
an everlasting righteous-
ness,
And thy ^elaw is ^ftruth.

143 ^{g,h}Trouble and ⁱanguish
have ^jtaken hold on me;
Yet thy ^kcommandments
are my ^ldelight.

144 Thy testimonies are right-
eous for ever:
Give me ^munderstanding,
and I shall ⁿlive.

Q QOPH.

145 I have ⁿcalled with my
whole ^oheart; ^panswer
me, O Jê-hô^qvâh:

I will ^qkeep thy ^rstatutes.

146 I have called unto thee;
^ssave me,
And I shall ^tobserve thy
testimonies.

147 I anticipated ^uthe dawning
of the ^vmorning, and
cried:
I ^whoped in thy ^xwords.

148 Mine ^yeyes anticipated the
^znight-watches,
That I might ^ameditate on
thy word.

149 Hear my ^bvoice according

unto thy ^{c,d}lovingkind-
ness:
^eQuicken me, O Jê-hô^fvâh,
²according to thine ¹or-
dinances.

150 They draw nigh ³that fol-
low after ^{g,h}wickedness;
They are far from thy law.

151 Thou art ⁱnigh, O Jê-hô^j-
vâh;
And all thy commandments
are truth.

152 Of old have I known from
thy testimonies,
That thou hast founded
them ⁱfor ever.

R RESH.

153 Consider mine affliction,
and deliver me;
For I do not forget thy law.

154 ^kPlead thou my cause, and
^lredeem me:
Quicken me according to
thy word.

155 ^mSalvation is far from the
wicked;
For they ⁿseek not thy stat-
utes.

156 Great are thy tender merc-
ies, O Jê-hô^qvâh:
Quicken me according to
thine ordinances.

BAETH. ordinances—Judgments, BRI. r. V. 150. They . . . wickedness—My persecutors have brought up cunningness, DUHM. nigh—near, BRI. DAVIES. that . . . wickedness—who follow me criminally, BAETH.; that pursue (me) with evil devices, BRI.; that pursue me with malicious cunning, DAVIES. V. 151. Be Thou near, Yahweh; faithful are Thy Commands, BRI. truth—full of faithfulness, DAVIES. V. 152. Of old—Long since, Var. have . . . ever—I know (them); forever Thou hast founded Thy (Precepts) testimonies—warnings, BAETH.; admonitions, DAVIES. V. 153. Consider—O see, BRI. affliction—misery (distress), BAETH. deliver—rescue, BRI. For—Omit, BRI. for—Omit, BRI. V. 154. Plead . . . cause—Lead my combat, BAETH. thou—Omit, BRI. word—saying, DAVIES. V. 155. Salvation—Deliverance, Var. For they seek—they study, BRI. statutes—judgments, BAETH. V. 156. Great—Jehovah—Many are Thy compassions, Yahweh, BRI. quicken—Let me live, BAETH. ordinances—judgments, BRI. r.

Var. Read.—Briggs arranges the verses as follows: 141–144, 147, 148, 149, 145, 150, 146, 151, 152, 154, 158, 155, 156, 153, 157.

c Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
e See v. 25.
f Or, *as thou art wont*.
g Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

150
3 Or, *that persecute me with wickedness*.
g The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.

151
i Ps. 34:18; 145:18; Is. 50:8.

152
j V. 89; Lu. 21:33.

154
k Ps. 35:1; I Sam. 24:15; Mic. 7:9.
l Redemption, Mt. 20:22.

155
m Salvation Conditional, Acts 2:40.
n Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

157
a Persecution,
I Ki. 18:4.
b Enemy, Job
31:29.

158
c Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.
d Or, loathed
them.

159
d See v. 47.
e See v. 25.
f Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

160
g Ps. 139:17.
h See v. 142.
i Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.

161
j Princes, Num.
2:7.
k See v. 120.
l Words, Pr.
15:23.

162
m Joy, Ps. 30:5.
n Word of God,
John 6:63.
o Spoil, Is. 9:3.

163
p Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
q Abhor, Ps.
106:40.
r Falsehood,
Lev. 6:2.
s Law, Deut.
31:24.
t Love, I Cor.
13:1.

164
u Seven, Gen.
2:2.
v Day, Lev.
25:8.
w Praise, Ju.
5:2.
x Righteous-
ness, Pr. 24:4.

157 Many are my ^a persecutors
and mine ^b adversaries;
Yet have I not swerved from
thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the ^c treacherous,
and ^d I was grieved,
Because they observe not
thy word.

159 ^d Consider how I love thy
precepts:
^e Quicken me, O Jê-hô^zvâh,
according to thy ^f loving-
kindness.

160 The ^g sum of thy word is
^h truth;
And every one of thy right-
eous ⁱ ordinances *endureth*
for ever.

שׁ SHIN.

161 ^j Princes have persecuted
me without a cause;
But my heart ^k standeth in
awe of thy ^l words.

162 I ^m rejoice at thy ⁿ word,
As one that findeth great
^o spoil.

163 I ^p hate and ^q abhor ^r false-
hood;
But thy ^s law do I ^t love.

164 ^u Seven times a ^v day do I
^w praise thee,
Because of thy ^x righteous
ordinances.

Var. Rend.—V. 157. adversaries—op-
pressors, BAETH.; *lit.* those that hem me
in, BAETH. Yet . . . swerved—I do not
decline, BRI. testimonies—warnings, BAETH. V. 158. I . . . grieved—When I
behold those who act treacherously
I loathe (them), BRI. beheld—see, BRI.
treacherous—faithless, BAETH.; treacherous
dealers, R. was grieved—did loathe (them),
BRI.; was horrified, BAETH. Because they—that do, BRI.
word—Saying, BRI. V. 159. O see, quicken me
according to thy kindness; I love Thy Precepts,
BRI. Consider—See, BAETH. precepts—orders,
BAETH. Quicken—Let me live, BAETH. V. 160.
The sum of faithfulness and forever are Thy
righteous (Commands), BRI. V. 161. a—*Omit*,
BRI. But my heart—I, BRI. standeth in awe—
stand in awe, BRI.; trembles, BAETH. words—
Word, BRI.; commandments, BAETH. V. 162. at thy
word—over Thy saying, BRI. word—words,
DAVIES, SEPT. JER. findeth—won, BAETH. V.
163. falsehood—lying, BRI. But—*Omit*, BRI.
law—(Statutes), BRI. V. 164. do . . . ordinances—I
praise Thy righteous Judgments, BRI. ordi-
nances—orders, BAETH.; judgments, R. V. 165.
they that love—the

165 Great ^u peace have they
that love thy law;
And they have no ^a occasion
of stumbling.

166 I have ^b hoped for thy ^c sal-
vation, O Jê-hô^zvâh,
And have ^d done thy ^e com-
mandments.

167 My ^f soul hath observed thy
testimonies;
And I love them exceed-
ingly.

168 I have ^g observed thy pre-
cepts and thy testimo-
nies;
For all my ^h ways are before
thee.

נ TAV.

169 Let my ⁱ cry come near be-
fore thee, O Jê-hô^zvâh:
^j Give me understanding
^k according to thy word.

170 Let my ^l supplication come
before thee:

^m Deliver me according to
thy word.

171 Let my ⁿ lips utter praise;
For thou ^o teachest me thy
^p statutes.

172 Let my ^q tongue ^r sing of thy
word;
For all thy ^s commandments
are righteousness.

friends of, BAETH. and . . . stumbling
—There is no stumbling for (stumbling
block before, *Var.*) them, *Var.* BAETH.;
without a cause of stumbling, BRI. V. 166.
have hoped—hope, BRI. have done—do, BRI.
commandments—Commands, BRI. V. 167. hath . . .
exceedingly—doth observe and love exceedingly
Thy Testimonies, BRI. testimonies—
warnings, BAETH. love—loved, SEPT. JER. V. 168.
I . . . For—I observe Thy precepts, yea, BRI.
precepts—orders—BAETH. V. 169. Let . . . come—My
ringing cry (of anguish) comes, DAVIES. be-
cry—yell, BRI.; complaint, BAETH. before
thee—to thy face, BAETH. give me understanding—
Revive me, BAETH. DAVIES; CH. PESH.; make me to have
understanding, BRI. V. 170. thee—thy face,
BAETH. word—Saying, BRI.; promise, BAETH. V. 171. Let . . . utter—
My lips shall pour (bubble, BAETH.) forth,
Var. BAETH. BRI. for—that, BRI. statutes—
judgments, BAETH. V. 172. My tongue will
respond in faithfulness of Thy righteous
(Judgements), BRI.

Var. Read.—Briggs arranges the verses as
follows: 160, 161, 162, 164, 163, 165, 167,
166, 168, 169. V. 172. word—faithfulness,
DAVIES, BRI.

165
y Peace, Pr.
17:1.
z Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
a Pr. 3:23; Is.
63:13; I John
2:10.

166
b Hope, Ps.
23:18.
c Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
d Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
e Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.

167
f Soul, Job
4:15.

168
g See v. 22.
h Ps. 139:3; Job
24:23; Pr.
5:21.

169
i Cry, Lu.
18:7.
j See v. 27.
k See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
l See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.

170
m Prayer, Acts
5:44.
n Salvation,
Acts 2:40.

171
o Lips, Job
2:10.
p Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
q Statutes,
Neh. 9:14.

172
r Tongue, Jas.
2:5.
s Songs, Ex.
15:1.
t The Law
Righteous,
Deut. 31:24.

173

- a* Anthropomorphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
b Hand, Gen.
16:12.
c Help, Acts
26:22.
d Choice, I Ki.
18:21.

174

- e* Longing, Ps.
84 title.
f Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
g Law, Deut.
31:24.
h See "Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.
i V. 24.

175

- j* Soul, Job 4:15.
k Life, Gen. 2:7.
l Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.

176

- m* Confession of
Sins, Gen. 3:6.
n Is. 53:6; Jer.
50:6; Mt.
18:12; Lu.
15:4.
o Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
p Servant, Ex.
21:2.
q See v. 16.

- r* Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
s Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.
t See "Psalms,"
Ps. 1:1.
u Ex. 34:24;
I Ki. 12:27.

1

- v* Ps. 18:6;
66:14; 102:2.
w Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.
x Cry, Lu. 18:7.

2

- y* Lying, Lev.
19:11.
z Lips, Job 2:10.
a See "False-
hood," Lev.
6:2.
b Deception,
Gen. 37:31.

173 Let thy ^{a b} hand be ready to
^c help me;
For I have ^d chosen thy pre-
cepts.

174 I have ^e longed for thy ^f sal-
vation, O Jê-hô^g-vâh;
And thy ^h law is my ⁱ delight.

175 Let my ^j soul ^k live, and it
shall praise thee;
And let thine ^l ordinances
help me.

176 I ^m have ⁿ gone astray like
a lost ^o sheep; seek thy
^p servant;

For I do ^q not forget thy
commandments.

^r Prayer for Deliverance from the
^s Treacherous.

A ^t Song of ^u Ascents.

120 ^v In my ^w distress I
^x cried unto Jê-
hô^y-vâh,
And he answered me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Jê-hô^z-
vâh, from ^y lying ^z lips,
And from a ^a deceitful
^b tongue.

3 What shall be given unto
thee, and what shall be
done more unto thee,
Thou deceitful tongue?

Var. Rend.—V. 173. to help me—for my help, BRI. For—Omit, BRI. precepts—orders, BAETH. V. 174. have longed—long, BRI. DAVIES. V. 175. my . . . praise—me live and praise, BRI. and it shall—so that it may, DAVIES. let . . . me—make to help me Thy (Testimonies), BAETH. ordinances—judgments, BAETH. r. V. 176. have gone astray, DAVIES; stray, BRI.; am going astray—DAVIES. like—as, BRI. For—but, BRI. **Ps. 120.**—Title. Ascents (Ez. 40:26, 34), Sept. Hi.; progressions (in allusion to a peculiarity sometimes observable in the structure of the Psalms), Ge. DeW. De. Ehrh; goings up (Ps. 122:4), He. Hu. Ew. Pe. V. 1. my distress—mine own trouble, BRI. distress—oppression, DUHM. BAETH. cried—call, BRI.; called, DAVIES. answered—heard, BAETH. V. 2. my soul—me, BRI. lips—So SEPT. PESH TARG.; lip, BRI. JER. deceitful—false, BAETH. V. 3. shall—can, BAETH. be given . . . done unto—he (i.e. God) do unto thee? Or what shall he add unto, &c., Ew. He. De. Kamp. Liebusch. Pe.; the false tongue do for (to, i.e. against, Hi. Bu.) thee? Or what can it add (or, against, Hi. Bu.) thee? AE. Kimchi, DeW. Hu. Ric.; it give to thee and give up to thee, tongue of deceit? DUHM.; it give thee and what can it do unto thee, the false tongue? BAETH.; He (Jehovah) give thee, and what more shall He (give) thee, O thou deceitful tongue? DAVIES; one requite

4 ^{c1} Sharp arrows of the mighty,
With ^d coals of ^{e2} juniper.

5 Woe is me, that I ^f sojourn in
^g Mē^h-ššēh,
That I dwell among the
^h tents of ⁱ Kē^h-dār!

6 My soul hath long had her
dwelling
With him that ^j hateth ^k peace.
7 I ^l am for peace:
But when I speak, they are
for ^m war.

ⁿ Jehovah the Keeper of ^o his People.

A ^{p q} Song of Ascents.

121 I will ^r lift up mine
eyes unto the
^s mountains:

From whence shall my help
come?

2 My help ^t cometh from ^u Jê-
hô^v-vâh,
Who ^w made heaven and ^x earth.

3 ^{y3} He will not ^z suffer thy ^a foot
to be moved:
He that ^b keepeth thee will
not ^c slumber.

4 Behold, he that keepeth ^d Īs^e-
râ-ēl

thee, and what more, O deceitful tongue? BRI. V. 4. Sharp—Sharpened, BRI. the mighty—a warrior, BRI.; tyrants, BAETH.; a hero, DUHM. coals of juniper—glowing broom-coals, BRI.; coals of broom, BAETH. DUHM. juniper—broom-plant, Var. DAVIES. V. 5. in Meshech—with one that draweth it, BRI. That I dwell—Insert, (Woe is me), BRI. dwell—tarry, BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. my soul—I, BRI. long—full long, Kay, BRI. long . . . had her dwelling—have I dwelt, BRI.; tarrieth long enough, BAETH.; dwelleth already too long, DUHM. him—one, BRI. him that hateth—the enemies of, BAETH. V. 7. for—[all], BAETH. when I speak—if I [only] speak, BAETH.; if I speak ever so friendly, DUHM. for—ready for, BAETH. **Ps. 121.**—V. 1. From whence—Whence, BRI.; O whence, Var. V. 2. my help—Help, BRI. Who made—Maker of, BRI.; Creator of, BAETH. V. 3. Never may he suffer, &c.; Never may he slumber that keepeth thee! He. Ol. Pe. Kay, Kamp. Moll. R marg.; He cannot suffer, &c., De. Ch. He will not suffer—He cannot let, BAETH.; May he not suffer, BRI. to be moved—move, BAETH. He that keepeth thee—Thy keeper, BAETH.; and may He that keepeth (me), BRI. slumber—sleep, BAETH. V. 4. Behold—Lo, BRI. he that keepeth—the keeper of, BRI. BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 176. seek thy servant—So DAVIES, MICH. Hu. De.; omit, BRI. **Ps. 120.**—V. 5. Kedar—Kedah, BRI. **Ps. 121.**—V. 3. thy—(my), BRI.

4

- c* See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
1 Or, It is as the
sharp arrows
of the mighty
man.
d See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.
e See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
2 Or, broom.

5

- f* Sojourner,
Ps. 119:19.
g Meshech, Gen.
10:2.
h Tent, Num.
24:5.
i Gen. 25:13;
Is. 21:16;
60:7; Jer. 2:10;
49:28; Ez.
27:21.

6

- j* See "Strife,"
Pr. 26:21.
k Peace, Pr.
17:1.

7

- l* Ps. 109:4.
m War, Josh.
22:12.
n Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
o Israel the
Chosen People.
See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
p Songs, Ex.
15:1.
q See "Psalms,"
Ps. 1:1.

1

- r* Lifting up
Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
s Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.

2

- t* God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
u Heaven, Deut.
26:15.
v Earth, Gen.
2:1.

3

- 3* Or, Let him
not suffer . . .
Let him not
slumber that
&c.
w Ps. 66:9.
x Foot, Gen.
18:4.
y Ps. 41:2;
127:1.
z Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.

4

- a* Israel, Deut.
4:1.

⁴
a Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.

⁵
b Ps. 91:4.
c Ps. 91:1.
d Right Hand,
Gen. 16:12.

⁶
e Sun, Ps.
136:8.
f Is. 49:10;
Jonah 4:8;
Rev. 7:16.
g Day, Lev.
25:8.
h Moon, Ps.
136:9.
i Night, Ps.
19:2.

⁷
j Ps. 91:10-12.
k Evil, Ps.
97:10.
l Soul, Job
4:15.

⁸
m Ps. 113:2;
115:18.

n Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
o Peace, Pr.
17:1.
p Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

¹
q Gladness, Is.
51:3.
r Ps. 42:4; Is.
2:3; Mic. 4:2;
Zech. 8:21.
s House, Deut.
24:10.
t Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

²
1 Or, have stood.
u Gates, I Sam.
23:7.

³
v Ps. 48:13;
147:2.
w City, Gen.
4:17.
x Neh. 4:6.

⁴
y Tribes, Num.
36:9.
z Ps. 84:5;
Deut. 16:16.
2 Heb. *Jah*.
a Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.
3 Heb. *a testi-*
mony.
b Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
c Name, Acts
16:18.

Will neither slumber nor
^a sleep.

5 Jê-hô'vâh is thy ^b keeper:
Jê-hô'vâh is thy ^c shade upon
thy ^d right hand.

6 The ^e sun shall not smite
thee by ^f day,
Nor the ^h moon by ⁱ night.

7 Jê-hô'vâh will ^j keep thee
from all ^k evil;
He will keep thy ^l soul.

8 Jê-hô'vâh will keep thy going
out and thy coming in
^m From this time forth and
for evermore.

ⁿ Prayer for the ^o Peace of ^p Jerusa-
lem.

A Song of Ascents; of David.

122 I was ^q glad when
they said unto me,
Let us ^r go unto the ^s 'house
of Jê-hô'vâh.

2 Our feet ^t are standing
Within thy ^u gates, O Jê-ru'
sâ-lêm,

3 Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, that art ^v builded
As a ^w city that is ^x compact
together;

4 Whither the ^y tribes ^z go up,
even the tribes of ² Jê-hô'
vâh,

For ^a an ordinance for Îs'-râ-êl,
To ^b give thanks unto the
^c name of Jê-hô'vâh.

Var. Read.—V. 4 (*cont.*). neither . . .
sleep—Heslumbereth not, and Hesileepeth
not, BRL. V. 5. is—*Omit*, BRL. V. 7. all
—every, BRL. Ps. 122. V. 1. was—am,
BRL. when they said—*Heb.* at those who
said, SEPT. said—say, BRL. Let us go—
We will go, SEPT. JER.; we go, BRL. V. 2.
Our . . . standing—(I am glad) when our
feet stand, BRL. are standing—do stand,
Var. Vs. 2, 3. Within . . . Jerusalem—
So HEB. PESH. TARG. JER. DAVIES.;
Within the gates of Jerusalem, SEPT. BI.
BAETH. DUHM. CH. Jerusalem, Jerusa-
lem that—Jerusalem; Jerusalem which,
Var.; Jerusalem, O Jerusalem, BRL.
that art builded—rebuild, BRL. as . . .
together—like a city that is closed fast
together in itself, BAETH.; like the city
where they unanimously agree, DUHM.;
as a city which is compacted together,
BRL.; To be a city united closely to-
gether, DAVIES. go up—ascend, BRL.;
went up, DAVIES. even . . . Jehovah
—the tribes of Yah. BRL. For . . .
Jehovah—It is a law for Israel there (=
at Jerusalem) to praise Jehovah, DAVIES.
an . . . for—a testimony (*i.e.* statute) unto
Israel. Var. ordinances—law, BAETH.
DUHM; testimony, R. unto . . . Jeho-
vah—to His name, BRL. V. 5. are set

5 For there ⁴ are set ^a thrones
for ^e judgment,
The thrones of the ^f house of
^g David.

6 ⁵ Pray for the peace of Jê-ru'
sâ-lêm:

⁶ They shall prosper that
^h love thee.

7 Peace be within thy ⁱ walls,
And ^j prosperity within thy
^k palaces.

8 For my ^l brethren and ^m com-
panions' sakes,
I will now ⁿ say, Peace be
within thee.

9 For the sake of the house of
Jê-hô'vâh our God
I will ⁿ seek thy good.

An Expectant Prayer for Jehovah's
Help.

A Song of Ascents.

123 Unto thee do I ^o lift
up mine eyes,
O thou that ^p sittest in the
^q heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of ^r serv-
ants look unto the ^s hand
of their master,

As the eyes of a ^t maid unto
the hand of her mistress;

So our ^u eyes look unto Jê-
hô'vâh our God,

thrones—sat they on thrones, BRL.;
throne-stools, BAETH.; were the thrones,
DUHM; were placed thrones, DAVIES.
V. 6. Pray . . . Jerusalem—Pray: "Peace
be (to thee), Jerusalem," BRL. They
shall—Let them, Var. They shall prosper
—Prosperity to them, BRL.; May they
have rest, BAETH.; (May, DAVIES).
Thy tents be secure, DUHM, DAVIES.
V. 7. be within—rule before, BAETH.;
in, DUHM. walls—ramparts, BRL.;
palaces, DUHM. prosperity—security,
DUHM; rest, BAETH. palaces—towers,
BAETH.; walk, DUHM. V. 8. compan-
ions'—neighbors, BAETH.; friends', BRL.
now . . . thee—Or, speak peace for thee,
Ew. Hi. De. R. marg.; bespeak thee peace,
BRL.; Let me now say, Peace to thee,
DAVIES. V. 9. seek—desire, DUHM.
thy good—for thee prosperity, BRL.; thy
best, BAETH.; thy happiness, DUHM.
Ps. 123.—V. 1. sittest—art enthroned,
BRL. BAETH.; dwellest, DUHM. V. 2.
Behold—Lo, BRL.; Yea, BAETH. serv-
ants—menservants, BRL. DAVIES. look
—are (lifted up), BRL. master—lords,
BRL. As—(Lo!) as, BRL. maid—maidserv-
ant, BRL. unto—are (lifted up) to, BRL.
mistress—lady, BRL. look—are, BRL.

Var. Read.—Ps. 122.—V. 4. For . . .
Israel—*Omit*, BRL. V. 6. They . . . that
love thee—Thy tents, DAVIES, EW.
DUHM.

⁵
4 Or, were.
d Throne, Acts
12:21.
e Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.
f See "Family,"
Eph. 5:22.
g David, I Sam.
17:12.

⁶
5 Or, Salute ye
Jerusalem.
6 Or, May they.
h Love of God,
I Cor. 13:1.

⁷
i Walls, Jer.
51:58.
j See "Wealth,"
Josh. 22:8.
k Palaces, Dan.
8:2.

⁸
l Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
m See "Friend-
ship," Pr.
27:6.
7 Or, speak
peace concern-
ing thee.

⁹
n Neh. 2:10;
Esth. 10:3.

¹
o Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
p Anthropo-
morphism,
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
q Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

²
r Servants, Ex.
21:2.
s Hand, Gen.
16:12.
t Handmaid,
II Sam. 6:22.
u Ps. 25:15.

²
a Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
b Mercy, Ps.
 23:6.

³
c Contempt,
 1 Cor. 16:11.

⁴
d Scoffing, Ps.
 1:1.
e Job 12:5; Is.
 32:9, 11;
 Amos 6:1.
f Pride, Ps.
 10:2.

g Praise, Ju.
 5:3.
h Salvation
 from Enemies,
 Acts 2:40.
i David, 1 Sam.
 17:12.

¹
j Ps. 94:17.
k Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
l Ps. 129:1.
m Israel the
 Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen.
 17:2.

²
n Enemies, Job
 31:29.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.

³
p Ps. 35:25;
 56:1; 57:3;
 Num. 16:30;
 Pr. 1:12.
q Anger, Pr.
 15:1.

⁴
r Waters, Ps.
 95:5.
s Soul, Job
 4:15.

⁵
t Job 38:11.

⁶
u Blessing, Gen.
 12:3.
v Ps. 27:2; Pr.
 30:14.
w Teeth, Pr.
 25:19.

⁷
x Ps. 141:10;
 11 Cor. 11:33;
 Heb. 11:34.
y Birds, Gen.
 9:2.
z Snare, Pr.
 7:23.
a Fowler, Ps.
 91:3.

Until he have ^a ^b mercy upon
 us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Jê-hô-
 vâh, have mercy upon us;
 For we are exceedingly filled
 with ^c contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled
 With the ^d scoffing of ^e those
 that are at ease,
 And with the contempt of the
^f proud.

^g Praise for ^h Rescue from Enemies.

A Song of Ascents; of ⁱ David.

124 ^j ^k If it had not been
 Jê-hô-vâh who
 was on our side,

^l ^m Let Îš-râ-êl now say,
 2 If it had not been Jê-hô-
 vâh who was on our side,
 When ⁿ ^o men rose up against
 us;

3 Then they had ^p swallowed
 us up alive,
 When their ^q wrath was kin-
 dled against us:

4 Then the ^r waters had over-
 whelmed us,
 The stream had gone over our
^s soul;

5 Then the ^t proud waters had
 gone over our soul.
 6 ^u Blessed be Jê-hô-vâh,
 Who hath not given us as a
^v prey to their ^w teeth.

7 Our soul is ^x escaped as a
^y bird out of the ^z snare of
 the ^a fowlers:

Var. Rend.—Vs. 3, 4. have mercy upon
 —be gracious to, BRI. DAVIES. exceed-
 ingly filled—satisfied enough, BAETH;
 too satisfied, DUHM. V. 4. scoffing—
 scorn, BRI.; contempt, DUHM.; scorn-
 ing, *r.* those that are at ease—the
 safe ones, BAETH. proud—haughty,
 BAETH.; proud oppressors, BRI. Ps.
 124.—Vs. 1, 2. on our side—ours, BRI.;
 for us, BAETH. DUHM. now say—say,
 BRI. V. 2. men—they, BRI. alive—
 living, Var. V. 3. wrath—anger, BRI.
 overwhelmed—overflowed us, BAETH.;
 swept us away, BRI. stream—torrent,
 Var. BRI. Vs. 4, 5. our soul—us, BRI.
 BAETH. DAVIES. V. 5. proud . . .
 soul—raging waters had passed over us,
 BRI. proud—haughty, BAETH.; surg-
 ing, DAVIES. V. 6. as—over as, BRI.
 V. 7. Our . . . out—(Lo). We are like
 a bird that, BRI. a bird—birds, BAETH.
 snare—net, BAETH.; fall, DUHM. We
 are escaped—we escaped (from it),

The snare is broken, and we
 are escaped.

8 Our ^b help is in the ^c ^d name
 of Jê-hô-vâh,
^e Who made ^f heaven and
^g earth.

Jehovah round about his People.

^h A Song of Ascents.

125 They that ⁱ trust in
 Jê-hô-vâh

Are as ^j ^k mount Zî-ôn,
 which ^l cannot be moved,
 but ^m abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round
 about ⁿ Jê-rû-sâ-lêm,
 So ^o Jê-hô-vâh is round about
 his people

^p From this time forth and
 for evermore.

3 For the ^q sceptre of ^r ^s wick-
 edness shall not ^t rest upon
 the ^u ^v lot of the ^w righteous;
 That the righteous ^x put not
 forth their ^y hands unto
 iniquity.

4 ^z ^a Do good, O Jê-hô-vâh,
 unto those that are good,
 And to them that are upright
 in their ^b hearts.

5 But as for such as ^c turn aside
 unto their ^d crooked ways,
 Jê-hô-vâh will lead them
 forth with the ^e workers of
 iniquity.

^f Peace be upon ^g Îš-râ-êl.

BRI.; we—we are escaped, DAVIES.
 V. 8. Who made—Maker of, BRI.; Cre-
 ator of, BAETH. Ps. 125.—V. 1. in—
 on, BAETH. DUHM. abideth—stand-
 eth, BAETH. V. 2. As . . . Jerusalem
 —Forever Jerusalem sits enthroned,
 mountains round about her, BRI. this
 time forth—from henceforth, BRI. V. 3.
 For . . . rest—For He will not suffer the
 sceptre of wickedness to rest, BRI.; Surely
 He will not let the sceptre of the wicked
 man rest, DAVIES. shall not rest—will
 not let . . . rest, SEPT. DAVIES. lot of
 —land allotted to, DAVIES. put—give,
 DUHM.; stretch, BAETH. unto
 good—to the good, BRI. upright in their
 hearts—right minded, BRI. upright—
 honest, BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. as for
 such as—those that, BRI.; Who, DAVIES.
 turn aside unto—choose, BAETH.; turn
 (bend) aside, DAVIES. ways—paths,
 BAETH. Jehovah will lead—May Jeho-
 vah lead, DAVIES. forth—away, Var.
 workers of iniquity—workers of trouble,
 BRI.; evil-doers, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 125.—V. 1. and abideth
 forever—Omit, BRI.

⁸
b Help, Acts
 26:22.
c Name, Acts
 16:18.
d Names of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
e God the Crea-
 tor, Gen. 1:1.
f Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.
g Earth, Gen.
 2:1.
h Songs, Ex.
 15:1.

¹
i Faith, Heb.
 11:1.
j See "Moun-
 tains," Ex.
 3:12.
k Zion, Is. 52:1.
l Ps. 46:5.
m Ps. 61:7;
 Eccl. 1:4.

²
n Jerusalem,
 Ju. 1:8.
o Zech. 2:5.
p Ps. 121:8.

³
q Sceptre,
 Esth. 5:2.
r The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t Rest, Heb. 4:4.
u Casting Lots,
 Jonah 1:7.
v See "Inherit-
 ance," 1 Chr.
 21:3.
w The Right-
 eous, Ps. 24:4.
x Ps. 55:20;
 1 Sam. 24:10;
 Acts 12:1.
y Hands, Gen.
 16:12.

⁴
z Goodness of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
a Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
b Heart, Act
 15:9.

⁵
c Ps. 40:4;
 101:3; Job
 23:11.
d Pr. 2:15; Is.
 59:8.
e Ps. 92:7;
 94:4.
f Peace, Pr.
 17:1.
g Israel, Deut.
 4:1.

a Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
b Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
c Songs, Ex.
15:1.

1
d Ps. 85:1; Jer.
29:14; Hos.
6:11.
e Zion, Is. 52:1.
f Dreams, Dan.
2:1.

2
g Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
h Laughter,
Job 8:21.
i Tongue, Jas.
3:5.
j Nations, Gen.
10:32.
k Ps. 71:19;
I Sam. 12:24;
Lu. 1:49.
l Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.

3
m Gladness, Is.
51:3.

4
n Is. 35:6; 43:19.
o The South,
Deut. 34:3.

5
p Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
q Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.
r Tears, Lu.
7:38.
s Harvest, Jer.
5:24.
t Joy, Ps. 30:5.

a Thanksgiving for Return from
b Captivity.

A *c* Song of Ascents.

126 *d* When Jê-hô'vâh
brought back
those that returned to
e Zî'ôn,

We were like unto them that
f dream.

2 Then was our *g* mouth filled
with *h* laughter,
And our *i* tongue with sing-
ing;

Then said they among the
j nations,
Jê-hô'vâh hath *k* done great
things for them.

3 Jê-hô'vâh hath done great
things for us,
Whereof we are *m* glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O
Jê-hô'vâh,
As the *n* streams in *o* the
South.

5 They that *p* sow in *r* tears
shall *s* reap in *q* joy.

6 He that goeth forth and

Var. Rend.—Ps. 126.—V. 1. brought
... to—restores the prosperity of, *Ew.*
Ol. Bô. Di. Kue. BRI.; restored the fortunes of, DAVIES; turns the fate of, BAETH. DUHM. brought back the captivity, A.V. (*i.e. the captives, Hi. Hu.*) (*partly*) *De.*; turned again the captivity of, R. We ... dream—It was, as if we were dreaming, BAETH.; we are like dreamers, BRI.; We will become as (the) dreaming, DUHM. V. 2. was—is, BRI. singing—jubilation, BRI.; rejoicing, BAETH. DUHM. said—say, BRI. nations—heathen, BAETH. hath done—doth, BRI. Whereof—*Omit.* BRI. were—will be, DUHM. glad—glad men, BRI.; happy, BAETH. DUHM. V. 4. Turn ... Jehovah—O restore, Yahweh, our prosperity, BRI.; Turn, thou, O Jehovah our fortunes, DAVIES. Turn again—Bring back, *Var.* As the—(to be) as, *Var.* streams—rain-brooks, BAETH.; channels, DUHM. the streams ... South—(do) streams in the south country, BRI.; brooks in the south land, DAVIES. South—*Heb.* Negeb, *i.e.* dry land (Ju. 1:15), *Var.*; south land, BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. sow—sow (seed), BRI. in—with, BAETH. DUHM. shall reap in joy—may they reap with jubilation, BRI. shall reap—reap, DAVIES. in joy—with joy, DUHM.; with rejoicing, BAETH. V. 6. He that bears (= brings) the trail of seed will go on his way weeping; (but) He shall assuredly come home with ringing shouts of joy, bearing his sheaves, DAVIES; He may go forth weeping, bearing (a load) of seed; Let him come home with jubilation, bearing (a load of) sheaves, BRI.; One goes and goes with weeping, Sowing his seed, Comes, comes home with jubilation, bearing his sheaves, DUHM. He ... doubtless—Though he goeth on his way

u weepeth, *1* bearing *v* seed
for sowing,
Shall doubtless come again
with joy, bringing his
w sheaves with him.

Prosperity comes from Jehovah.

A Song of Ascents; of *x* Solomon.

127 *y* Except Jê-hô'vâh
z build the *a* house,
They *b* labor in *c* vain that
build it:

Except Jê-hô'vâh *d* keep the
e city,
The *f* watchman *g* waketh
but in vain.

2 It is vain for you to rise up
h early,

To take *i* rest late,
To *j* eat the *k* bread of toil;
For so he giveth unto his
l beloved *m* sleep.

3 Lo, *n* children are a *o* heritage
of Jê-hô'vâh;

And the *p* fruit of the womb
is his *q* reward.

4 As *r* arrows in the *s* hand of a
mighty *t* man,

weeping, bearing forth the seed; He shall, R. seed for sowing—his handful of seed, *Var.* come again—return home, BAETH. joy—rejoicing, BAETH. DUHM. bringing ... with him—carrying, BAETH. Ps. 127.—V. 1. Except Jehovah build—if Jehovah buildeth not, BAETH. DUHM. the—a, BAETH. DAVIES. They ... that build it—the builders, BRI. BAETH. DUHM. DAVIES, WE. labor—wearied themselves, BAETH.; weary themselves, DUHM.; labour upon it, DAVIES. in vain—to no purpose, DAVIES. Except—Unless, DAVIES. Except Jehovah—if Jehovah ... not, BAETH. DUHM. keep—protect, BAETH.; guard, DUHM. watchman—keeper, BRI.; keeper (of it), DAVIES. waketh—had awakened, BAETH.; watcheth, DUHM. is awake, DAVIES. in vain—to no purpose, DAVIES. V. 2. It is vain for you that ye rise up early and that ye sit down late (at night) to eat the food earned by painful toil: He giveth His beloved what is necessary (even) in (their) sleep, DAVIES. to—who, BRI. To ... late—sit down late, BRI. who sit down late, BAETH. DUHM. To—*Omit.* BRI. toil—misery, BAETH. beloved—friends, DUHM. For so—*Omit.* BRI. sleep—in sleep, *Var.* BRI. DAVIES. V. 3. Lo! an inheritance of Yahweh is the reward of the fruit of the womb, BRI. Lo!—Yea! BAETH. his—a, BAETH. DUHM. V. 4. mighty man—warrior, BRI.; a hero, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 126.—V. 2. for them—with us, BRI. Ps. 127.—V. 2 ... sleep—Yet surely (giveth he to his beloved in sleep), *Kamp, Ch.*

6
u Mourning,
John 11:35.
1 Or, bearing the
measure of
seed.
v Seed, Deut.
22:9.
w Sheaves, Deut.
24:19.

x Solomon,
I Ki. 1:30.

1
y Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
z Ps. 78:69.
a House, Deut.
24:10.
b Labor, Ex.
12:23.
c See "Vanity,"
Eccl. 1:2.
d Ps. 121:4.
e City, Gen.
4:17.
f Watchman,
Neh. 4:9.
g See "Sleep,"
I Sam. 26:12.

2
h See "Morn-
ing," Ps. 65:8.
i Rest, Heb. 4:4.
j See "Food,"
Gen. 3:3.
k Bread, Gen.
3:19.
l Love, I Cor.
13:1.
m Ps. 60:5.
2 Or, in sleep.

3
n Children come
from God,
Gen. 3:16.
o See "Inherit-
ance," I Chr.
21:3.
p See "Fruit,"
Lev. 23:40.
q Reward, Rev.
2:10.

4
r See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
s Hand, Gen.
16:12.
t Man, Gen. 2:7.

- ⁴
^a Children, Gen. 3:16.
^b See "Young Men," 1 John 2:14.

- ⁵
^c Happiness, Rom. 14:22.
^d Children a Blessing, Gen. 3:16.
^e Ps. 128:2, 3.
^f Man, Gen. 2:7.
^g Shame, Phil. 3:19.
^h Is. 29:21; Amos 5:12.
ⁱ Enemies, Job 31:29.
^j Gate, 1 Sam. 23:7.

- ^k Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^l Songs, Ex. 15:1.

- ¹
^m Walking, Col. 1:10.

- ²
ⁿ Eccl. 8:12; Eph. 6:3.
^o Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^p Hands, Gen. 16:12.

- ³
^q Wife, 1 Cor. 7:16.
^r See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
^s Vine, Is. 5:2.
^t See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
^u House, Deut. 24:10.
^v Olive, Ex. 23:11.
^w Table, II Ki. 4:10.
^x See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.

- ⁵
^y Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^z Zion, Is. 52:1.
^a Ps. 122:9.
^b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^c Day, Lev. 25:8.
^d Life, Gen. 2:7.

So are the ^a children of ^b youth.

5 ^{c d e} Happy is the ^f man that hath his quiver full of them:

They shall not be put to ^g shame,

When they ^h speak with their ⁱ enemies in the ^j gate.

Blessedness of the ^k Fear of Jehovah.

A ^l Song of Ascents.

128 Blessed is every one that feareth Jê-hô^l vâh,

That ^m walketh in his ways.

2 For thou shalt ⁿ eat the ^o labor of thy ^p hands:

Happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.

3 Thy ^{q r} wife shall be as a ^s fruitful vine,

In the innermost parts of thy ^{t u} house;

Thy children like ^v olive plants,

Round about thy ^{w x} table.

4 Behold, thus shall the man be blessed

That feareth Jê-hô^l vâh.

5 Jê-hô^l vâh ^y bless thee out of ^z Zi^lôn:

And see thou the ^a good of ^b Jê-ru^l sâ-lêm all the ^c days of thy ^d life.

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). children—sons, BRI. BAETH. youth—one's youth, V. 5. hath . . . of—hath filled his quiver with, BRI.; has his quiver filled with, BAETH. DUHM. put to shame—ashamed, R. their—Omit, BRI. Ps. 128.—V. 1. Blessed—Happy, Var. BRI.; Well be it to, BAETH. Blessed is every one—Happy art thou and well be it to thee, DUHM. that feareth—fearing, BRI. That . . . ways—walking in the way of Yahweh, BRI. in—on, BAETH. ways—way, BAETH. V. 2. The toil of thy hands when thou eatest, happy be thou, and may it be well with thee! BRI. eat—enjoy, BAETH. Happy—Well be it to thee, BAETH. it shall be well with thee—thou hast good, BAETH. V. 3. shall be—May . . . be, BRI. innermost part—inner room, BRI.; chamber, BAETH.; recesses, Var. Thy—May thy, BRI. children—sons, BRI. BAETH. young children, BAETH. V. 4. Behold—Lo! verily, BRI.; Yea, truly, BAETH. Vs. 5, 6. May Jehovah bless thee from Zion (Where He dwells), So that thou mayest enjoy gazing upon the prosperity of Jerusalem all the days of thy life, And

6 Yea, see thou thy children's children.

^{e 1} Peace be upon ^f Īš^l râ-ël.

9 Prayer for the Overthrow of Zion's Enemies.

A Song of Ascents.

129 ^{h 2} Many a time have they ^{i j} afflicted me from my youth up,

Let Īš^l râ-ël now say,

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth up:

Yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 The ^{k l} plowers plowed upon my back;

They made long their furrows.

4 Jê-hô^l vâh ^m is righteous:

He hath cut asunder the cords of ⁿ the wicked.

5 ^o Let them be put to shame and turned backward,

All they that ^p hate Zi^lôn.

6 Let them be as the ^q grass upon the ^r housetops,

Which withereth before it ^s groweth up;

7 Wherewith the ^t reaper filleth not his hand,

Nor he that bindeth ^u sheaves, his ^v bosom:

so that thou mayest see, &c., DAVIES. V. 5. Jehovah bless—Yahweh will bless, BRI. see thou the good of—look thou on the welfare, BRI.; delight in the welfare of, BAETH. DUHM. V. 6. Yea . . . thy—and look thou on thy, BRI. see thou—thou shalt see, R. Ps. 129.—Vs. 1, 2. Many a time—Greatly, BRI. DAVIES. afflicted—oppressed, BAETH. V. 2. prevailed against—overpowered, BAETH. against—over, BRI. V. 3. The plowers plowed—They plowed, BAETH.; (the wicked) plowed, BRI. They . . . furrows—prolonged their (iniquities), BRI.; For they extended the arable field (ploughland, DUHM.), BAETH. DUHM. V. 4. is—(vindicated), BRI. asunder the cords—off the (backs), BRI. V. 5. put to shame—ashamed, R. they that hate—the haters, BRI.; enemies, BAETH. V. 6. the—Omit, BRI. upon—of, BRI. housetops—roofs, BAETH. DUHM. before—afore, R. groweth up—be plucked up, Sept. Rō. He. Hu.; be unsheathed, Kay, similarly Ew. Gei. Hi. De.; (before one can draw the scythe), BRI.; it shoots into stalks, BAETH.; the driving of the cattle on it, DUHM. V. 7. bosom—arm, BAETH.

- ^e Peace, Pr. 17:1.
¹ Or, And peace upon Israel.
^f Israel, Deut. 4:1.

- ^g Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

- ¹
^h See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
² Or, Much.
ⁱ Ps. 88:15; Ex. 1:11; Ju. 3:8.
^j Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

- ³
^k See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
^l See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

- ⁴
^m Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

- ⁵
^o Curses, Gen. 4:11.
^p Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

- ⁶
^q Grass, Gen. 37:2.
^r See "House," Deut. 24:10.
³ Or, is plucked up.

- ⁷
^s See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
^t Sheaves, Deut. 24:19.
^u Ps. 79:12.

8 Neither do they that go by
say,
The blessing of Jê-hô⁴vâh be
upon you;
We bless you in the name of
Jê-hô⁴vâh.

^a Hope in the Lord's ^b Forgiving
^c Love.

A Song of Ascents.

130 Out of the ^{d e} depths
have I ^f cried unto
thee, O Jê-hô⁴vâh.

2 Lord, ^g hear my ^h voice:

Let ^{i j} thine ears be attentive
To the voice of my supplica-
tions.

3 If thou, ^k Jê-hô⁴vâh, should-
est mark iniquities,
O Lord, ^l who could stand?

4 But there is forgiveness with
thee,

That thou mayest be ^m feared.

5 I wait for Jê-hô⁴vâh, my
ⁿ soul doth wait,

And in his ^o word do I hope.

6 My soul waiteth for the Lord
More than ^p watchmen wait
for the ^q morning;

Yea, more than watchmen for
the morning.

7 O Îš⁴râ-êl, hope in Jê-hô⁴
vâh;

For with Jê-hô⁴vâh there is
lovingkindness,

And with him is plenteous
^r redemption.

Var. Read.—V. 8. Neither . . . say—
And they who pass by, say not, BRI. The
. . . Jehovah—"The blessing of Yahweh
unto you," BRI. Ps. 130.—V. 1. have I
cried—I cry, BRI.; call I, BAETH.
DUHM.; do I call, DAVIES. V. 2. hear—
O hearken, BRI. be attentive—listen,
BAETH. the voice . . . supplication—
my loud imploring, BAETH. DUHM.
V. 3. mark—assertion, BAETH.; take
account of, DAVIES. iniquities—tres-
passes, DUHM.; sins, BAETH. stand—
exist, BAETH. DUHM. V. 4. But—Much
more, DUHM.; For, BAETH. There is
forgiveness—is pardon, BRI. That fear-
eth Jehovah—that (Thy law) may be
reversed, BRI.; that one fear thee,
BAETH.; on account of Thy good will,
DUHM. V. 5. My soul—I, BRI. BAETH.
DUHM. waiteth—wait, BRI. BAETH.
DAVIES. hope (on thee), DUHM. wait
. . . word—waits for His word, DAVIES;
wait; for His word, BRI.; hope and on
Thy word, DUHM. hope—wait, DUHM.
V. 6. My soul for Adonay, from morning

8 And he will ^s redeem ^t Îš⁴-
râ-êl
From all his ^u iniquities.

^v Childlike ^w Trust in Jehovah.

A ^x Song of Ascents; of ^y David.

131 Jê-hô⁴vâh, my ^z heart
is not ^{a b} haughty,
nor mine ^c eyes
lofty;

Neither do I ² exercise my-
self in ^{d e} great matters,
Or in things ^f too wonderful
for me.

2 Surely I have ^g stilled and
quieted my soul;

Like a ^h weaned ⁱ child with
his ^j mother,

Like a weaned child is my
soul within me.

3 O Îš⁴râ-êl, hope in Jê-hô⁴-
vâh

^k From this time forth and
for evermore.

^l Prayer for Jehovah's ^m Blessing
upon the ⁿ Sanctuary.

A Song of Ascents.

132 ^{o p} Jê-hô⁴vâh, remem-
ber for ^q David
All his ^r affliction;

2 How he ^s swore unto Jê-hô⁴-
vâh,

And vowed unto the ^t Mighty
One of ^{u v} Jacob:

watch to morning watch, BRI. waiteth—
looketh, R. V. 7. hope—wait, BAETH.
DUHM. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI.;
mercy, R. with . . . redemption—plen-
teous with Him is ransom, BRI. V. 8.
And he will redeem—inasmuch as He ran-
someth, BRI. iniquities—sins, BAETH.
Ps. 131.—V. 1. haughty—proud, BAETH.
DUHM. nor . . . lofty—and carry I not
. . . high, BAETH. Neither . . . mat-
ters—And I do not walk about in great
things, BRI.; I deal not with great
things, BAETH. DUHM. too wonderful—
too high, DUHM.; unattainable, BAETH.
V. 2. Surely—Yea, BAETH. stilled and
quieted—composed, Var. BRI. my soul
—heart, BAETH. Like—as, Var. BRI.
with—upon, Var. BRI. within—upon.
Ps. 132.—V. 1. for—unto, BRI. all—
(for good) all, BRI. affliction—trouble,
DUHM.; misery, BAETH. V. 2. How he
—Who, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 130.—V. 7. O . . . Je-
hovah—Omit, BRI. Ps. 131.—V. 2. Like
. . . me—so is bountiful dealing unto my
soul, BRI.

8
^s Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
^t Israel, Deut.
4:1.
^u See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.

^v See "Chil-
dren," Gen.
3:16.
^w Faith, Heb.
11:1.
^x Songs, Ex.
15:1.
^y David, I Sam.
17:12.

1
^z Heart, Acts
15:9.
^a Pride, Ps.
10:2.
^b See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
^c Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
^d Heb. walk.
^e Jer. 45:5;
Rom. 12:16.
^f See "Deep
Things,"
I Cor. 4:5.
^g Ps. 139:6;
Job 42:3.

2
^h Ps. 62:1.
ⁱ Weaning of
Children,
Gen. 3:16.
^j Mt. 18:3;
I Cor. 14:20.
^k Mother, Deut.
5:16.

3
^l Ps. 113:2.

^m Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
ⁿ Blessing,
Gen. 12:3.
^o See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.

1
^p God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Anthropol-
morphism,
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
^r David, I Sam.
17:12.
^s Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

2
^t Oaths and
Vows, Num
14:30.
^u See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.
^v Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
^w See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.

3

a Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
1 Heb. *tent*.
b House, Deut.
24:10.
c Bed, Deut.
3:11.
2 Heb. *the couch*
of my bed.

4

d Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
e Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

5

f Ps. 26:8; I Ki.
8:17; I Chr.
22:7; Acts
7:46.
3 Heb. *Taber-
nacles*.

6

g Ark of the
Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.
h Gen. 35:19;
I Sam. 17:12;
4 Or, *Ephraim*.
i Field, Num.
20:17.
j I Sam. 7:1.
5 Or, *Jaar*, See
I Chr. 13:5.
k See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.

7

l Worship, Mt.
4:10.
m See "Foot,"
Gen. 18:4.

8

n Ps. 68:1;
Num. 10:35;
II Chr. 6:41.
o See "Rest,"
Heb. 4:4.
p Ps. 78:61.

9

q Priests, Ex.
28:1.
r Clothing
(Fig.), Job
31:29.
s Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
t V. 16; Ps.
30:4; 149:5.
u Shouting, Is.
12:6.
v Joy, Ps. 30:5.

10

w Servant, Ex.
21:2.
x Face, Is. 6:2.
y Anointing,
Ps. 2:2.

11

z Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
a Truth, John
14:6.

3 Surely I will not come into
the ^a1 tabernacle of my
^b house,

Nor go up into ^c2 my bed;

4 I will not ^d give sleep to mine
^e eyes,

Or slumber to mine eye-
lids;

5 Until I find out a ^f place for
Jè-hō'vāh,

³ A tabernacle for the Mighty
One of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of ^g it in ^h4 Ēph-
rā-thāh:

We found it in the ⁱ field of
^j5 the ^k wood.

7 We will go into his taber-
nacles;

We will ^l worship at his
^m footstool.

8 ⁿ Arise, O Jè-hō'vāh, into thy
^o resting-place;

Thou, and the ark of thy
^p strength.

9 Let thy ^q priests be ^r clothed
with ^s righteousness;

And let thy ^t saints ^u shout
for ^v joy.

10 For thy ^w servant David's
sake

Turn not away the ^x face of
thine ^y anointed.

11 Jè-hō'vāh hath ^z sworn unto
David in ^a truth;

Var. Rend.—V. 3. Surely . . . tabernacle
—(Saying); I will not enter the tent, BRI.
tabernacle—tent, Var. BRI. DAVIES.
go up into—climb upon, DUHM; lie down
in, BAETH; go upon, BRI. bed—couch of
my bed, BRI. DAVIES, BAETH, DUHM.
V. 4. give—grant, BAETH. V. 5. find out
a—find the, BRI. for—of, BRI. A tab-
ernacle—a dwelling-place, BAETH.; the
great tabernacle, BRI.; the tabernacles,
DUHM; dwelling-places, DUHM, the
. . . Jacob—ark, DUHM. V. 6. We . . .
wood—It divulged itself in the field of the
wood, BAETH. heard of it—Or, that it
was, Var. the field of the wood—Probably
a poetical name for the city Kiryath-yearim
(city of woods). See I Sam. 7:1, 2; II Sam.
6:2; the district of Jaar, DAVIES; Sde
Jaar, DUHM; the fields of Jear (im),
BRI. V. 7. We . . . tabernacles—(We
said): "Let us come to His great taber-
nacle", BRI. We will—Let us, Var.
DUHM, BAETH, DAVIES. taber-
nacles—dwelling-place, BAETH.; dwell-
ing-places, Var. DUHM. we will—let us,
Var. BRI. DAVIES. worship at—fall
down before, BAETH.; do homage at,
DUHM. his footstool—the footstool of
His feet, DAVIES. V. 8. resting-place—
seat, DUHM. ark of thy strength—thy
strong ark, DAVIES. V. 9. saints—pious
ones, BRI. BAETH.; favoured ones, DA-

He will not turn from it:

^b Of the ^c fruit of thy ^d body
will I set upon thy ^e throne.

12 If thy ^f children will keep
my covenant

And my ^g testimony that I
shall ^h teach them,

ⁱ Their children also shall
^j sit upon thy throne for
evermore.

13 For Jè-hō'vāh hath ^k chosen
^l Zi'ôn;

He hath ^m desired it for his
habitation.

14 This is my resting-place for
ever:

Here will I dwell; for I have
desired it.

15 I will ⁿ abundantly bless her
provision:

I will ^o satisfy her ^p poor with
^q bread.

16 Her priests also will I clothe
with ^r salvation;

And her saints shall shout
aloud for joy.

17 There will I make ^s the ^t horn
of ^u David to bud:

I have ^v ordained a ^w lamp
for mine anointed.

18 His ^x enemies will I clothe
with ^y shame;

But upon himself shall his
^z crown flourish.

VIES. V. 10. Turn . . . anointed—Re-
fuse not thine anointed, BAETH. V. 11.
Jehovah hath sworn—Yahweh sware,
BRI. turn—depart, BRI. set . . .
throne—set (thy seed) upon a throne for
thee, BRI. V. 12. children—sons, BRI.
DAVIES, BAETH, DUHM. will keep—
keep, BRI. testimony—ordinances, DA-
VIES, SEPT. TARG.; testimonies, BRI.
that I shall—Which I, BRI. Their . . .
evermore—Also their sons shall be forever;
they shall sit enthroned on a throne for
thee, BRI. V. 13. He hath—Omit, BRI.
his habitation—a habitation for Himself,
BRI. V. 14. Insert (Saying), BRI. rest-
ing-place—seat, DUHM. dwell—sit en-
throned, BRI. have desired—like,
BAETH.; desired, BRI. V. 15. abun-
dantly—greatly, BRI. provision—food,
BAETH. V. 16. saints—pious ones, BRI.
aloud for—shouts of, BRI. V. 17. There
. . . bud—I will cause a horn to sprout
for David, BRI. bud—sprout, Var. BRI.
BAETH, DUHM. ordained—arranged,
BRI.; prepared, BAETH, DUHM. V.
18. himself—him, BRI. crown—diadem,
DUHM. flourish—Or, shine, *Ge. Ev. Hu. Pe.*;
glisten, BAETH, DUHM; bloom,
BRI.; glitter, DAVIES.

Var. Read.—Ps. 132.—V. 4. *A gloss.*
BRI. V. 18. his crown—my crown, SEPT.
JER.

b See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
c Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
d Body, Num.
25:8.
e Throne, Acts
12:21.

12

f Children,
Gen. 3:16.
g See "Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.
h Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
i Covenants
conditional,
Gen. 17:2.
j Lu. 1:32;
Acts 2:30.

13

k Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
l Zion, Is.
52:1.
m Ps. 68:16.

15

n Or, *surely*.
o Ps. 107:9.
o The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
p Bread, Gen.
3:19.

16

q Salvation,
Acts 2:40.

17

7 Or, *a horn to
spring forth
unto David*.
r Horn, Dan.
7:7.
s David, I Sam.
17:12.
t See "Foreor-
dination,"
Eph. 1:11.
8 Or, *prepared*.
u Lamp, Ex.
25:37.

18

v Enemy, Job
31:29.
w Shame, Phil.
3:19.
x Crown,
II Sam. 1:10.

a Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
b Unity, I Cor.
1:10.
c See "Psalms,"
Ps. 1:1.

The Excellency of ^aBrotherly ^bUnity.

A ^cSong of Ascents; of David.

133 Behold, how good
and how pleasant
it is

For ^{*}brethren to dwell to-
gether in unity!

2 It is like the precious ^aoil
upon the ^chead,

That ran down upon the
ⁱbeard,

Even ^aAar^l-^lon's beard;

That came down upon the
^hskirt of his ⁱgarments;

3 Like the ⁱdew of ^kl^l Hēr^l
mōn,

That cometh down upon the
mountains of ^mZi^l-^lon:

For there Jē-hō^l-vāh ⁿcom-
manded the ^oblessing,

Even ^plife for evermore.

Var. Rend.—Ps. 133.—V. 1. good—fine, DUHAM, DAVIES; beautiful, BAETH. pleasant—lovely, BRI. brethren—brothers, DAVIES. to . . . unity—is the dwelling also of brethren together, BRI.; to sit together, DAVIES. dwell—sit, DUHM. V. 2. It . . . precious—As goodly, BRI. precious—fine, DUHM; costly, BAETH. ran—floweth, BAETH. DUHM. that came—which goes, BRI. skirt—skirts, *Eve. De.*; opening (*i.e. collar*, Ex. 28:32), *He. Hi. Hu. Pe.*; border, BAETH.; seam, DUHM; collar, BRI. his garments—the garment, BRI. V. 3. Like the dew of—As dew (upon), BRI. that cometh—which floweth, BAETH. DUHM; which goes, BRI. commanded—hath commanded, BRI.; ordered, BAETH. the—His, BRI. Even—*Omit. BRI.* Ps. 134.—V. 1. Behold—Yea, BAETH.; Well, now, DUHM. Vs. 1, 2.

2
d Oil, I Ki.
17:12.
e Head, Pr.
20:29.
f Beard, Jer.
41:5.
g Aaron, Ex.
4:14.
h Skirt, Ex.
28:33.
i Or, *collar*.
j Clothing, Job
31:19.

3
j See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
k Mount Her-
mon, I Cor.
5:23.
l See "Moun-
tain," Ex.
3:12.
m Zion, Is. 52:1.
n Ps. 42:8; Lev.
25:21; Deut.
28:8.
o Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
p Life, Ex. 2:7.

* FRATERNITY: Every Man is his Brother's Keeper.—So ordained by God.

To preserve him from Harm.—Gen. 4:9, 11; Ex. 20:13-16; 21:12-14; 22:7, 15, 26, 27; Lev. 6:1-5; 18:20; 19:11-17; 20:10; 24:19, 20; 25:10-14, 17, 25, 35-37, 39, 40; Deut. 5:21-23; 15:1-5, 7-18; 19:4-6, 11-14; 22:1-4; 24:14, 15; Pr. 24:28; Rom. 14:13, 15, 19, 21; 15:1, 2; I Cor. 8:8-13; I Thess. 4:6.

To avenge him if slain.—Gen. 4:13; 9:56; Num. 35:19-25. Duty slew Brothers—Ex. 32:27.

To help him.—Gen. 42:21, 22; 50:19-21; Ex. 2:17; 23:11; Lev. 19:10; 23:22; 25:25; Josh. 1:13-15; II Ki. 2:19-22; I Chr. 12:17, 18, 21, 22; Job 29:11-13; Rom. 15:27; I Cor. 12:12-27; Eph. 4:25.

To heal his Sickness.—I Ki. 17:17-24; II Ki. 2:21, 22; Mt. 4:23; 8:2, 3, 6, 7, 16, 17; 9:35; 10:1; 14:35, 36; Mk. 3:1-5; Lu. 4:40; 6:19; 9:1; 10:30-37; Acts 3:6-10; 4:9, 10; 14:8-10; 19:11, 12; Jas. 5:14-16.

To forgive him.—Mt. 6:12, 14, 15; 18:21, 27, 32, 35; Mk. 11:25, 26; Lu. 11:4; 17:3, 4; II Cor. 2:6-10; II Thess. 3:14, 15; Jas. 4:11.

To give Food and Raiment.—Deut. 15:12-14; Job 22:5-7; 31:16-22; Pr. 31:20; Is. 58:6-11; Ez. 18:7, 16, 17; Mt. 25:35-45; Mk. 9:41; Lu. 3:11; 11:41; 19:8; Rom. 12:13; Eph. 4:28; Jas. 2:15, 16.

To lend or even give Money, forgiving Debts if necessary.—Deut. 15:1-3, 7-14; 24:14, 15; Mt. 5:42; 18:23-35; 19:21; Mk. 10:21; Lu. 6:30-38; 10:35; 19:21; Mk. 10:12; Lu. 6:30-38; 10:35; Rom. 15:25, 26; I Cor. 16:1-3. To love him as One's Self—Lev. 19:18, 33, 34; Deut. 10:18, 19; Mt. 5:21-25, 43-48; 7:3-5, 12; 18:15-17, 21, 22; 19:18, 19; 22:39; Mk. 12:31-33; Lu. 10:27,

Greetings of ^rNight-watchers.

A Song of Ascents.

134 Behold, bless ye
Jē-hō^l-vāh, all ye
^sservants of Jē-hō^l-vāh,
That ^tby night ^ustand in
the ^vw^x house of Jē-hō^l-
vāh.

2 ^uz Lift up your hands ² to the
sanctuary,

And bless ye Jē-hō^l-vāh.

3 Jē-hō^l-vāh bless thee out of
Zi^l-^lon;

Even he that made ^aheaven
and ^bearth.

Praise for Jehovah's ^ode Wonderful
Works. / Vanity of ^qIdols.

135 ^h3 Praise ye Jē-hō^l-
vāh.

Praise ye the ⁱi name of Jē-
hō^l-vāh;

Praise him, O ye servants of
Jē-hō^l-vāh,

bless—praise, BAETH. DUHM. V. 2. to—unto, *Var.* V. 3. he that made—maker of, BRI.; creator of, BAETH. Ps. 135.—V. 1. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. O . . . Jehovah—ye servants, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 133.—V. 2. That . . . beard—*Omit. BRI.* Ps. 134.—V. 1. That . . . Jehovah—(Bless ye Yahweh), ye who stand in (the courts of) the house of (our God), BRI. V. 3. *Insert.* In the dark night, BRI. Ps. 135.—V. 1. Praise ye Jehovah—*Belongs to Title*, DAVIES.

37; John 13:34, 35; 15:12, 13; Rom. 12:9, 10; 13:8-10; Gal. 5:13-15, 22; Gal. 5:13-15, 22; 6:1; Col. 1:4, 8; I Thess. 3:12; 4:9, 10; Heb. 13:1-4; Jas. 2:1-9; I Pet. 1:22; 2:17; 31:8, 9; 4:8-10; I John 2:9-11; 3:10, 11, 14-18, 23; 4:7, 10, 12, 20, 21; 5:1, 2, 16.

Proverbs.—Lend to-day—3:28, 29. Save with your Mouth—11:9-11. Guide—12:26; 16:29. Pity—14:20, 21. Love—17:17, 18. Brothers' Quarrels are bitter—18:19, 24. Bad Men suspect others—21:10. Settle quickly—25:8, 9. False Witness a Maul—25:17, 18. He who deceives a Neighbor is a Madman—26:18, 19. A Neighbor nearer than a Brother—27:10. Avoid Flattery—29:5.

Examples.—Abraham and Lot—Gen. 12:5; 13:1, 7, 8. Abraham and Allies—Gen. 14:15, 24. Joseph and Brothers—Gen. 45:1-7; 50:15-21. Ruth and Naomi—Ruth 1:16, 17. Ruth and Boaz—2:8, 15, 16. Jonathan and David—I Sam. 18:1-4; 19:1-7; 20:4, 35-42. Obadiah and Prophets—I Ki. 18:13. Elijah and Hostess—II Ki. Chap. 4. Rechabites—Jer. 35:2-5, 18. Mary and Apostles—Lu. 8:1-3. Good Samaritan—Lu. 10:25-37. Jerusalem Church—Acts 2:44, 45. Antioch and Jerusalem—Acts 11:27-30. Barbarians and Paul—Acts 28:8-10. Greece for Palestine—Rom. 15:25-27; I Cor. 16:1-3. Philipians and Paul—Phil. 4:23. Gaius and Ministers—III John 5-8.

Men who failed.—Cain—Gen. 4:8. Joseph's Brothers—Gen. 37:3, 4, 18-20, 28; 42:21, 22. Schechemites—Ju. 9:1-6, 22-24, 49, 53. David—II Sam. 12:1-10. Jehu—II Ki. 9:1, 22-24, 27. Judah—Jer. 9:2-5. Mal. 2:10, 11; Jer. 34:13-17. Esau—Gen. 27:41; Amos 1:11; Ob. 10. Persecutors—Mt. 10:21; John 16:2. The Merciless—Mt. 25:41-45. Corinthians—I Cor. 6:1-8. Rich Farmers—Jas. 5:1-4.

q Salutation,
Lu. 10:4.
r See "Night,"
Ps. 19:2.

1
s Servants, Ex.
21:2.
t I Chr. 9:33.
u Deut. 10:8;
I Chr. 23:30;
II Chr. 29:11.
v See "Minis-
ter," Acts
15:39.
w House, Deut.
24:10.
x Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

2
y Ps. 28:2.
z Lifting up
Hands, Gen.
16:12.
2 Or, *in holi-
ness*.

3
a Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
b Earth, Gen.
2:1.
c God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
d Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
e Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
f Vanity, Eccl.
1:2.
g Idolatry,
Lev. 19:4.

1
h Praise, Ju. 5:3.
3 Heb. *Hallelu-
jah*.
i Name, Acts
16:18.
j Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.

a See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
b Ps. 92:13;
116:19.

c Praise, Ju. 5:3.
d Goodness of
God, Gen. 1:1.
e Songs, Ex.
15:1.
f Ps. 147:1.

g Heb. *Jah*.
h Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
i Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
j See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
k Israel the
Chosen People
of God. See
"Covenantants,"
Gen. 17:2.

l Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
m Faith, Heb.
11:1.
n God is Infi-
nite, Gen. 1:1.
o One God
alone, Gen. 1:1.
p Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.

q God is all-
powerful,
Gen. 1:1.
r Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
s Earth, Gen.
2:1.
t Sea, Deut. 14:1.

u Jer. 10:13;
51:16.
v See "Meteorol-
ogy," Gen.
27:39.
w See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
x Rain, Deut.
11:14.
y Wind, Job
27:21.
z Treasury,
Jer. 38:11.

a See "Plagues,"
Ex. 7:18.
b First-born,
Ex. 13:1.
c Egypt, Ex.
12:10.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Beast, Rev.
15:2. [2:20].
f Animals, Gen.

g Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.
h Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5. [2:12].
i Servants, Ex.

j Ps. 136:17-21.
k Ex. 7:42.
l Or, *great*.
m Nations, Gen.
10:32. [7:15].
n Kings, Deut.

o Sihon, Josh.
13:10.
p Amorites,
I Chr. 1:13.

2 Ye that stand in the ^ahouse
of Jê-hô'vâh,
In the ^bcourts of the house
of our God.

3 ^cPraise ye Jê-hô'vâh; for Jê-
hô'vâh is ^dgood:
^eSing praises unto his name;
^ffor it is pleasant.

4 For ^gJê-hô'vâh hath ^hchosen
ⁱJacob unto himself,
And Îš-râ-êl for his ^jown
possession.

5 For I ^kknow that ^mJê-hô'-
vâh is great,
And that our Lord is ⁿabove
all ^ogods.

6 ^pWhatsoever Jê-hô'vâh
pleased, that hath he done,
In ^qheaven and in ^rearth, in
the ^sseas and in all deeps;

7 Who ^tcauseth the ^uvapors to
ascend from the ^vends of
the earth;
Who maketh ^wlightnings for
the rain;

Who bringeth forth the ^xwind
out of his ^ytreasuries;
8 Who ^zsmote the ^afirst-born
of ^bÊ'ġypt,

Both of ^cman and ^dbeast;
9 Who sent ^esigns and won-
ders unto the midst of thee,
O Ê'ġypt,

Upon ^gPhâ'raôh, and upon
all his ^hservants;

10 ⁱWho ^jsmote ^kmany ^lna-
tions,
And slew mighty ^mkings,
11 ⁿSî'hôn king of the ^oÂm'ô-
rîtes,

Var. Rend.—V. 3. Jehovah—Yah, BRI. Jehovah—He, BRI. Sing praises unto—Hymn to, BRI.; Play, BAETH. it is pleasant—it (the name) is lovely, DAVIES; He is sweet, BRI. V. 4. Jehovah hath chosen—Yah chose, BRI. unto—for, BRI. And—Omit, BRI. own possession—peculiar treasure, BRI. R. V. 5. For I—Verily I, BRI.; For I—I, DAVIES. is above—stands above, BAETH. V. 6. Whatsoever—All that He, BRI. that hath he done—Yahweh doeth, BRI. in earth—on earth, BRI. deeps—the depths, Var.; depths, BRI. V. 7. Who ascend—Bringing up the vapours, BRI.; leadeath up the clouds, BAETH. Who . . . for—the lightnings making for rain, BRI. Who . . . forth—leading forth, BRI. treasures—treasure houses, BRI.; cavities, BAETH. V. 8. Who—To Him, who, BRI. Both . . . and—From

And ^oÔg king of ^pBâ'shân,
And ^qall the kingdoms of
^rCâ'nâan,

12 And gave their ^sland for a
^theritage,
A heritage unto Îš-râ-êl his
people.

13 Thy ^uv name, O Jê-hô'vâh,
^vendureth for ever;
Thy ^wmemorial name, O Jê-
hô'vâh, throughout all
generations.

14 For Jê-hô'vâh will ^xjudge
his people,
And ^yrepent himself con-
cerning his servants.

15 The idols of the nations are
^zsilver and ^agold,
The ^bwork of men's hands.

16 They have ^cmouths, but
they ^dspeak not;
^eEyes have they, but they
^fsee not;

17 They have ^gears, but they
^hhear not;
Neither is there any ⁱbreath
in their mouths.

18 ^kThey that make them shall
be like unto them;
Yea, every one that trusteth
in them.

19 O ^lhouse of Îš-râ-êl, bless ye
Jê-hô'vâh:
O house of ^mAâr'ôn, bless ye
Jê-hô'vâh:

20 O house of ⁿLê'vî, bless ye
Jê-hô'vâh:
Ye that ^ofear Jê-hô'vâh,
bless ye Jê-hô'vâh.

. . . even unto, BRI. V. 9. Who—He, BRI. R. of thee—Thy, BRI. V. 10. Who—To Him who, BRI. mighty—numerous, BRI. V. 12. heritage—possession, BRI. V. 13. Thy memorial . . . generations—Yahweh, one calleth thee from generation to generation, BAETH.; Thy commemoration endureth for all generations, BRI. name—Omit, R. V. 14. will judge—getteth judgment for, BAETH. repent . . . servants—with his servants he has sympathy, BAETH.; upon his servants have compassion, BRI. V. 15. nations—heathen, BAETH. V. 16. months—a month, BAETH. V. 17. months—month, BAETH. V. 18. They . . . be—Like them be they that make them BRI. yea . . . trusteth—All that trust, BRI. V. 20. fear—honor, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 9. into Egypt—Omit, BRI.

o Og, Josh.
12:4.
p Bashan, Josh.
12:4.
q Josh. 12:7-24.
r Canaan, Gen.
13:7.

s Land, Gen.
23:15.
t Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

u Name, Acts
16:18.
v Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
w Memorial, Is.
57:8.

x God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
y Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.

z Silver, Job
22:25.
a Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
b Work of
Hands, Gen.
16:12.
c Images, I Ki.
15:13.

d Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
e The Dumb,
Mt. 12:22.
f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
g Blindness,
I Sam. 4:15.

h Ears, Ex.
29:20.
i The Deaf,
Mt. 11:5.
j Breath, Acts
17:25.

k Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

l See "Family,"
Eph. 5:22.
m Aaron, Ex.
4:14.

n Levites, Num.
1:47.
o Fear of God;
Gen. 9:2.

21
 a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 b Praise, Ju. 5:3.
 c Ps. 128:5;
 134:3.
 d Zion, Is. 52:1.
 e Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 1 Heb. *Hallelujah*.
 g Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
 h Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
 i Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

4
 j One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
 k Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
 l Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
 m Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 5
 n See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 o God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

21 ^{a b} Blessed be Jê-hô^c-vâh ^e out of ^d Zî^c-ôn,
 Who ^e dwelleth at ⁱ Jê-ru^c-sâ-lêm.
 1 Praise ye Jê-hô^c-vâh.

^g Thanks for Jehovah's ^h Goodness to Israel.

136 Oh give thanks unto Jê-hô^c-vâh; for he is good;

For his ⁱ lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever.

2 Oh give thanks unto the God of gods;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever.

3 Oh give thanks unto the Lord of lords;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever:

4 To him who ⁱ alone ^{k l} doeth great wonders;

For his ^m lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever:

5 To him that ⁿ by understanding ^o made the ^p heavens;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever:

Var. Rend.—V. 21. Who—Him that, BRL. at—in, BRL. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. Ps. 136.—Vs. 1, 2, 3. O give thanks—Thank, BAETH. lovingkindness—mercy, *n*: so throughout. V. 3. Lord—sovereign Lord, BRL. V. 4. who alone doeth—that did, BRL. wonders—things, DAVIES. by—by His, BRL.: with, BAETH. the heavens—heaven, BRL. V. 6. forth—out, BRL.

6 To him that ^a spread forth the ^c earth above the ^e waters;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever:

7 To him that made great ⁱ lights;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever:

8 The ^{*}sun to rule by ^u day;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever;

9 The [†]moon and [‡] stars to rule by ^v night;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever:

10 To him that ^{w x} smote ^y Ê^c-gÿpt in their ^z first-born;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever;

11 And ^a brought out ^b Î^c-râ-êl from among them;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever;

12 With a ^c strong hand, and with an ^d outstretched arm;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever:

13 To him that ^e divided the ^f Red Sea in sunder;

For his lovingkindness *en-dureth* for ever;

above—upon, BRL.; on, BAETH. Vs. 8, 9. to rule by—for ruling over the, BRL. V. 10. Egypt—the Egyptians, BRL. V. 11. out—forth, BRL. from among them—out of (from, BRL.) their midst, BRL. BAETH. V. 12. With—by, BRL. and with—and, BRL. V. 13. divided . . . in sunder—cut . . . in pieces, BAETH.; divided . . . into parts, BRL.

6
 q See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
 r Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 s Waters, Ps. 95:5.

7
 t Light, Ps. 74:16.

8
 u Day, Lev. 25:8.

9
 v Night, Ps. 19:2.

10
 w Ex. 12:29.
 x See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
 y Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 z First-born, Ex. 13:1.

11
 a Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
 b Israel, Deut. 4:1.

12
 c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 d Arm, Ju. 15:14.

13
 e Ps. 66:6;
 78:13; Ex. 14:21.
 f Red Sea, Ex. 14:21.

* **SUN.**—Created—Gen. 1:14-18; Ps. 74:16. A Covenant made when Sun went down—Gen. 15:17. Sun rises when Lot entered Zoar—Gen. 19:23. Sun made Obeisance to Joseph—Gen. 37:9. When Sun waxed hot, Manna—Ex. 16:21. Must not worship Sun—Deut. 4:19; 17:3. Sun, stand thou still—Josh. 10:12, 13; Hab. 3:11. In them hath he set Tabernacle—Ps. 19:4. Thou hast prepared the Light and the Sun—Ps. 74:16. Jehovah is a Sun and Shield—Ps. 84:11. Sun shall not smite thee by Day—Ps. 121:6. Praise ye him, Sun—Ps. 148:3. No New Thing under the Sun—Eccl. 1:9. Fair as the Moon, clear as—Song of Sol. 6:10. Sun returned Ten Steps on Dial—Is. 38:8. Sun and Moon are darkened—Joel 2:10; 3:15; Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24; Lu. 23:45. To you who fear my Name, Sun shall arise—Mal. 4:2. Maketh his Sun to rise—Mt. 5:45. Righteous shall shine as—Mt. 13:43. His Face did shine—Mt. 17:2; Rev. 1:16; 10:1. They brought Sick at Setting of Sun—Mk. 1:32; Lu. 4:40. The Sun into Darkness—Acts 2:20. Not seeing Sun for a Season—Acts 13:11. Light above Brightness of—Acts 26:13. One Glory of the—I Cor. 15:41. Let not Sun go down on your Wrath—Eph. 4:26. Sun is no sooner risen—Jas. 1:11. Appeared a Woman arrayed with—Rev. 12:1. Saw Angel standing in—Rev. 19:17. City had no need of—Rev. 21:23.

† **MOON.**—Created by Jehovah—Gen. 1:14; Ps. 8:3. To

glorify God—148:3. To act as Lesser Light—Gen. 1:16. Has a Glory of its Own—I Cor. 15:41. Called Queen of Heaven—Jer. 7:18; 44:17, 19. Burned Incense unto—Jer. 7:18; 44:17, 19. Warned against Worship—Deut. 4:19; 17:3. Stands still—Josh. 10:12. Signs in, before Destruction of Jerusalem—Lu. 21:25. Feast of—Num. 10:10; 28:11-15; I Sam. 20:5; I Chr. 23:31; Ps. 81:3; Is. 1:13; Hos. 2:11.

Descriptive of: Glory in Church—Is. 60:19, 20. Of Calamities—Is. 13:10; Joel 2:10; 3:15; Mt. 24:29. Of Permanence of Israel's Seed—Jer. 31:35-37. Of the Woman—Rev. 12:1.

† **STARS.**—Created—Gen. 1:16; Ps. 8:3; 148:5. Infinite in Number—Gen. 15:5; Jer. 33:22. Differ in Degree of Power—I Cor. 15:41. Stars bow down to—Gen. 37:9. Stars fought against Sissera—Ju. 5:20. Stars not Pure in their Sight—Job 25:5. God counts and names them—Ps. 147:4. Must praise him—Ps. 148:3. Worship of, forbidden—Deut. 4:19. Are worshipped—II Ki. 17:16; 21:3; 23:5; Jer. 19:13; Amos 5:26; Zeph. 1:5; Acts 7:42, 43. Cometh forth a Star out of Jacob—Num. 24:17. The Morning Stars—Job 38:7; Rev. 2:28; 22:16. Casting down of—Dan. 8:10; Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:25; Rev. 6:13. Saw his Star in East—Mt. 2:2. Seven Stars of Seven Churches—Rev. 1:16-20. Crown of Twelve Stars—Rev. 12:1. Wandering Stars—Jude 13.

14 And made ʾĪsʹrā-ēl to pass
through the midst of it;
For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever;

15 But ^a1 overthrew ^bPhāʹraōh
and his host in the ^cRed
Sea;

For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever:

16 To him that ^dled ^ehis people
through the ^fwilderness;
For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever:

17 To him that ^gsmote great
^hkings;

For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever;

18 And slew famous ⁱkings;
For his ^jlovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever:

19 ^kSīʹhōn king of the ^lʾĀmʹ
ōr-ites;

For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever;

20 And ^mŌg king of ⁿBāʹz-shān;
For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever;

21 And gave their ^oland for a
^pheritage;

For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever;

22 Even a heritage unto ^qʾĪsʹ
rā-ēl his ^rservant;

For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever:

23 Who ^sremembered us in our
low estate;

For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever;

Var. Rend.—V. 14. made . . . to pass through—lead . . . through the midst of it. BAETH.; made . . . pass over in. BRI. V. 15. But overthrew—and He shook off. BRI. V. 16. through—in. BRI. V. 18. famous—noble. BRI.; majestic. BAETH.; mighty. DAVIES. V. 21. And gave—To Him that gave. BRI. V. 22. Even a heritage unto—A possession for. BRI. V. 23. remembered us—was mindful of us. BRI. V. 24. hath delivered—delivered. BRI.; freed. BAETH. adversaries—oppressors. BAETH. V. 25. Who giveth food—To Him that giveth bread. BRI. Ps. 137. V. 1. rivers—streams. BAETH. DUHM. When we remembered—remembering. BAETH. upon the willows—by the poplars. BRI. willows—poplars. DAVIES. in . . . thereof—in the land. BAETH.; in the midst. BRI. harps—Zithers. BAETH. DUHM. lyres. DAVIES. V. 3. they . . . captive—our conquerors. BAETH.; our captors. BRI.;

24 And hath ^tdelivered us from
our ^uadversaries;
For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever:

25 Who ^vgiveth ^wfood to all
^xflesh;

For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever.

26 Oh ^ygive thanks unto the
God of ^zheaven;
For his lovingkindness *en-
dureth* for ever.

^aSorrows of the ^bExiles in ^cBabylon.

137 By the ^drivers of
Bābʹlōn,

There we sat down, yea, we
^ewept,

When we ^fremembered
^gZiʹōn.

2 Upon the ^hwillows in the
midst thereof

We hanged up our ⁱharps.

3 For there they that led us
captive ^jrequired of us

^k2 songs,
And ^l3 they that wasted us
*required of us mirth, say-
ing,*

Sing us one of the songs of
Ziʹōn.

4 How shall we sing ^mJē-hōʹ
vāh's song

In a ⁿforeign land?

5 If I ^oforget thee, O ^pJē-ruʹ
sā-lēm,

^qLet my ^rsight hand forget
her skill.

those that led us away. DUHM. required—desired. BAETH. DUHM. asked of us. DAVIES. songs—words of songs. DUHM. BRI. And . . . saying—(Yea, they asked us) BRI. they that wasted us—had made us wait. *Ge. Hu. De.*; were mad against us (Ps. 102:8). *Ew. (doubtfully)*, *Bo.*; our plunderers. BAETH.; our mockers. DUHM. they that plundered us. DAVIES. PESH. TARG.; omit. BRI. required . . . Zion—cheerfulness; sing us a Zion song! BAETH.; joy out of the Zion songs. DUHM. one—some. BRI. V. 4. shall—can. BRI.; could. BAETH. DUHM. foreign—strange. BAETH. DUHM. V. 5. forget *her skill*—forget. BAETH.; be forgotten. BRI.; wither. DUHM. DAVIES; forget *her cunning*, R.

Var. Read.—Ps. 137.—V. 1. When Zion—Omit. BRI. V. 3. songs—Add. And of our dancers mirth (Ps. 87:7). *Halévy, Ch. V.* 5. my . . . skill—my right hand deny (its service), *Her. Ch.*

24

^t Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
^u Enemies, Job
31:29.

25

^v Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Food, Gen.
9:2.
^x Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

26

^y Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
^z Heaven, Deut.
26:15.

^a Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
^b Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
^c Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.

1

^d River, Is.
32:2.
^e Mourning,
John 11:35.
^f See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
^g Zion, Is. 52:1.

2

^h See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
ⁱ Harp, I Ki.
10:12.

3

^j Ps. 80:6.
^k Songs, Ex.
15:1.
2 Heb. *words of
song*.
^l Ps. 79:7; Is.
49:17; 64:11.
3 Or, *our for-
mentors*.

4

^m II Chr. 29:27;
Neh. 12:46.
ⁿ See "Land,"
Gen. 23:15.

5

^o See "Ingrati-
tude," Hos.
13:6.
^p Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
^q Curses, Gen.
4:11.
^r Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
^s Hand, Gen.
16:12.

6
a Curses, Gen. 4:11.
b Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
c Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
d Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
e Joy, Ps. 30:5.

7
f Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
g See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
h Edom, Num. 20:18.
i See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
j Ps. 74:7; Hab. 3:13.

8
k Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
l Or, *that art laid waste*.
l Is. 13:1-22; 47:1-15; Jer. 25:12; 50:1-46; 51:1-64.
m See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
n Happiness, Rom. 14:22.
o Reward, Rev. 2:10.
p Jer. 50:15; 51:24, 35, 36, 49.
q Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

9
r II Ki. 8:12; Is. 13:16; Hos. 13:16; Nah. 3:10.
s Children, Gen. 3:16.
t Rock, I Cor. 10:2.
u Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
v See "Grace," John 1:17.
w David, I Sam. 17:12.

1
x Heart, Acts 15:9.
y See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
z Praise, Ju. 5:3.

6 ^a Let my ^b tongue cleave to the roof of my ^c mouth,
If I remember thee not;
If I prefer not ^d Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm
Above my chief ^e joy.

7 ^f Remember, O Jê-hô'-vâh,
against the ^g children of ^h Ê'-dôm
The day of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm;
Who said, Rase it, rase it,
ⁱ Even to the foundation thereof.

8 O ^k daughter of Bâb-ÿ-lôn,
^l that ^m art to be destroyed,

ⁿ Happy shall he be, that
^o p rewardeth thee

^q As thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall he be, that
taketh and ^r dasheth thy
^s little ones

Against the ^t rock.

^u Thanksgiving for Jehovah's ^v Favor.

A Psalm of ^w David.

138 I will give thee
thanks with my
whole ^x heart:
Before the ^y gods will I sing
^z praises unto thee.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. prefer . . . joy—let not Jerusalem be (surmount, DUHM) my highest joy, BAETH. DUHM.; exalt not Jerusalem above my chief gladness, BRI. V. 7. against the children—to the sons, BRI. children—sons, BAETH. BRI. children of Edom—Edomites, DUHM. said—called, BAETH. DUHM. Rase it, rase it—Lay it bare! Lay it bare, BRI.; Uncover it! Uncover it, BAETH.; cleanse it, cleanse it, DUHM. foundation thereof—ground with it, BAETH.; foundation with it, BRI. DUHM. V. 8. that destroyed—thou the fallen one of destruction, BAETH.; destroyer, DUHM.; waster, BRI.; thou devastator, DAVIES, SYMM. PESH. TARG. Happy . . . be—Well be it to him, DUHM. that . . . us—Who rewardeth thy doing, which thou hast done to us, BAETH.; who reimburses thee, DUHM.; Who repayeth thee what thou didst deal to us, BRI. V. 9. Happy . . . be—Well be it to him, BAETH. taketh—seizeth, BAETH. DUHM. little ones—children, BAETH. DUHM.; sucklings, BRI. rock—crag, BRI. Ps. 138.—V. 1. will give—give, BRI. give thanks—praise, BAETH. Before . . . unto—In the sight of divine beings I make melody unto, BRI. gods—angels, SEPT. V. 2. worship toward—cast myself down before, BAETH. give thanks—praise, BAETH. unto thy name—Thee, BRI. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI. BAETH. truth—faithfulness, DAVIES. thou . . . name

2 I will ^a worship toward thy
^b holy ^c temple,
And give thanks unto thy
^d name for thy lovingkind-
ness and for thy ^e truth:
For thou hast ^f magnified
thy ^g word above all thy
name.

3 In the ^h day that I ⁱ called
thou ^j answeredst me,
Thou didst encourage me
with ^k strength in my ^l soul.

4 ^m All the ⁿ kings of the ^o earth
shall give thee thanks, O
Jê-hô'-vâh,

For they have heard the
^p q words of thy ^r mouth.

5 Yea, they shall ^s t sing of the
ways of Jê-hô'-vâh;

For great is the ^u v glory of
Jê-hô'-vâh.

6 For ^w though Jê-hô'-vâh is
high, yet ^x hath he respect
unto the ^y lowly;

But the ^z a haughty he
^b knoweth from afar.

7 Though I ^c d walk in the
midst of ^e f trouble, thou
wilt ^g revive me;

Thou wilt ^h stretch forth thy
hand against the ⁱ wrath
of mine enemies,

—thou hast set great things over all thy word, BAETH.; Thou hast magnified thy faithfulness above all thy heavens, DAVIES. thy name—things, BRI. V. 3. In the day—When, BAETH. answeredst—heardst, BAETH. Thou . . . soul—Thou hast enlarged me in my soul with strength, DAVIES; And strengthened me in my soul with (Thy) strength, BRI.; madest great thy strength on my soul, DUHM.; madest me proud in the consciousness of my strength, BAETH.; didst encourage me—madest me proud, Var.; madest me great, SEPT. PESH. TARG. V. 4. shall give—give, BRI. For—Because, BRI.; Or, That, Ev. De. V. 5. Yea . . . Jehovah—And they muse, Yahweh, upon Thy way, BRI. ways—ruling, BAETH. the . . . Jehovah—Thy glory, BRI. V. 6. For exalted Yahweh, they see Thee, And lofty from afar they know Thee, BRI. hath . . . unto—Heb. sees He, DAVIES. haughty—high, BAETH. V. 7. Though . . . trouble—In the midst of trouble must I walk, BRI. trouble—misery, BAETH. save—help, BAETH. revive me—keep me alive, DAVIES. wilt stretch—stretchest, BRI.

Var. Read.—V. 8. that . . . destroyed—thou oppressor, Targ. Pesh. Ev. Hi. Ev. Ric. (pt.). Ps. 138.—V. 1. thee—Add. O Jehovah, DAVIES. heart—Add. For thou hast heard the words of my mouth, SEPT. V. 2. I . . . temple, Omit, BRI. V. 3. In . . . me—Omit, BRI.

2
a Worship, Mt. 4:10.
b Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
c Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
d Name, Acts 16:18.
e Truth, John 14:6.
f Ps. 140:13.
g Word of God, John 6:63.

3
h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
j Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
k Ps. 28:7; 46:1.
l Soul, Job 4:15.

4
m Ps. 72:11; 102:15.
n King, Deut. 17:15.
o Earth, Gen. 2:1.
p Words, Pr. 15:23.
q Word of God, John 6:63.
r Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

5
s Songs, Ex. 15:1.
t Ps. 145:7.
u Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Glory, Ps. 7:5.

6
w God is infinite, Gen. 1:1.
x God is impartial, Gen. 1:1.
y Humility, Pr. 15:33.
z Pride, Ps. 10:2.
a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
b Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

7
c Ps. 23:4; 143:11.
d Walking, Col. 1:10.
e Adversity, Job 19:6.
f Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
g Ps. 71:20; Ezra 9:8, 9; Is. 57:15.
h Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
i Anger, Gen. 15:1.

- 7
a Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
8
b Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
c Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Ps. 27:9; 71:9; 119:8.
e Works of God, Ps. 8:3.

- f Omnipresence and Omniscience of God, Gen. 1:1.
g See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.
h David, 1 Sam. 17:12.

- i Ps. 17:3; 44:21; Jer. 12:3.

- j II Ki. 19:27.
k Ps. 94:11; Is. 66:18.
l See "Mind," Job 38:36.

- m Job 14:16; 31:4.
n Or, *winnowest*.
1 Path, Is. 40:14.
o See "Sleep," I Sam. 26:12.

- p Words, Pr. 15:23.
q Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

- r Ps. 34:7; 125:2.

And thy right hand will
^a save me.

8 Jê-hô^a-vâh will ^b perfect that
which concerneth me:

Thy ^c lovingkindness, O Jê-
hô^a-vâh, *endureth* for ever;

^d Forsake not the ^e works of
thine own hands.

God's / Omnipresence and
Omniscience.

For the ^g Chief Musician. A Psalm of
^h David.

139 O Jê-hô^a-vâh, thou
hast ⁱ searched me,
and known *me*.

2 Thou ^j knowest my down-
sitting and mine upris-
ing;

Thou ^k understandest my
^l thought afar off.

3 Thou ^m searchest out my
ⁿ path and my ^o lying
down,

And art acquainted with all
my ways.

4 For there is not a ^p word in
my ^q tongue,

But, lo, O Jê-hô^a-vâh, thou
knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast ^r beset me behind
and before,

Var. Rend.—V. 7. (*cont.*). will save—*savest*, BRI.; will help, BAETH. V. 8. Jehovah . . . me—Yahweh, on my behalf be Thy benefits, BRI. well . . . me—recompenses me, DAVIES, SEPT. TARG. Thy lovingkindness . . . ever—Yahweh, forever be Thy kindness, BRI. lovingkindness—mercy, R. Forsake—Do not discard, BRI. works—work, DAVIES, thine own—Thy, BRI. Ps. 139.—V. 1. hast searched—dost search, BRI.; searchest, BAETH. DUHM. known—dost know, BRI.; knowest, BAETH. DUHM. V. 2. my downsetting . . . uprising—whether I sit or stand, BAETH. understandest—perceivest, BRI.; takest notice, DUHM. thought—thoughts, BAETH. V. 3. To my path and my resting place Thou dost (turn aside), BRI. searchest out—hast sifted, *Var.*; hast measured out, DUHM. sifted, BAETH. path—going, BAETH. DUHM. DAVIES. acquainted—entrusted, DUHM, BAETH.; accustomed, BRI.; with—to, BRI. V. 4. not a word in—nothing, Yahweh on, BRI. V. 5. hast beset—dost watch, BRI.; hast surrounded, BAETH. laid—put, BRI. hand—palm, BRI. V. 6. Such—(Thy), BRI. Such knowledge—It is, BAETH.; the understanding, DUHM. wonderful—wonderful for me to understand, BAETH. It . . . it—Too high, I overcome it not, DUHM. Too high, I am not grown for it, BAETH. high—inaccessible, BRI. V.

And ^s laid thy hand upon me.
6 Such ^t knowledge is ^u too
wonderful for me;

^v It is high, I cannot attain
unto it.

7 ^w Whither shall I go from thy
^x Spirit?

Or whither shall I flee from
thy presence?

8 ^y If I ascend up into ^z heaven,
thou art there:

If I make my ^a bed in
^b Shê^z-ôl, behold, ^c thou art
there.

9 If I take the ^d wings of the
^e morning,

And dwell in the uttermost
parts of the ^f sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand
^g lead me,

And thy right ^h hand shall
hold me.

11 If I say, Surely the ⁱ dark-
ness shall ^j overwhelm me,

^k And the ^l light about me
shall be ^m night;

12 Even the darkness hideth not
from thee,

But the night shineth as the
day:

The ⁿ darkness and the light
are both alike *to thee*.

7. shall—can, BRI. Or—And, BRI. presence—face, BAETH. V. 8. I ascend up into—to, BRI. If . . . in—and if to, BRI. Sheol—hell, BAETH. V. 9. of . . . morning—Would I lift up my wings to the Dawn? BRI. morning—morning dawn, BAETH. DUHM. And . . . sea—Would I dwell in the uttermost sea? BRI. V. 10. Even . . . me—There Thy hand Thou wouldst cause to rest upon me, BRI. V. 11. And if I should say only let darkness cover me, and the light about me be night, DAVIES; Then I spoke: So may darkness cover me, and night be the light about me, BAETH.; And I spake: only darkness shall cover me and night surround me, DUHM.; Have I said: Surely my morning twilight shall be darkness; And daylight about me be night, BRI. overwhelm—*Lit.* bruise, or perhaps, hungrily pant after: see *Var. Read.*, *Var.* And . . . me—and night shall be the light about me, *Ew. He. Hi. Hu. De. V. 12.* Even . . . from—Surely darkness maketh not too dark for, BRI.; Even darkness is not too dark for, BRI.; So darkness, would not be dark for thee, DUHM. Even the darkness darkens not from, DAVIES. shineth—gives forth light, DAVIES. The darkness yet (or, Even) darkness, *Var.* day—light, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 139.—V. 2. thought—(friends), BRI. V. 11. overwhelm—envelope, *Ew. Ge. Bi. Ch. Briggs (l.)*; shroud, *Bö. Hu. De. (l.)*.

s Job 9:33.

6
t Rom. 11:33.
u Job 42:3.
v Deep Things, 1 Cor. 4:5.

7
w Jer. 23:24.
x See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.

8
y Amos 9:2-4.
z Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
a Bed, Deut. 3:11.
b Sheol, Job 7:9.
c Job 26:6; Pr. 15:11.

9
d Wings, Is. 40:31.
e Morning, Ps. 65:8.
f Sea, Ex. 14:21.

10
g Ps. 23:2, 3.
h Hand, Gen. 16:12.

11
i Darkness, Job 38:9.
2 Or, *cover*.
3 Or, *Then the night shall be light about me*.
j Light, Ps. 74:16.
k Night, Ps. 19:2.

12
l I John 1:5.

13
a Ps. 119:73; Is. 44:24.
b God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
1 Heb. *reins*.
c Job 10:11.
2 Or, *knit me together*.
d Mother, Deut. 5:16.

14
e Thanksgiving, I Cor. 4:15.
f See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
g Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
h Soul, Job 4:15.
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

15
j Job 10:8-10; Eccl. 11:5.
k Ps. 63:9.
l See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.

16
n Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
p See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
q Book, Eccl. 12:12.
r Ps. 56:8.
s Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
t Day, Lev. 25:8.
u Foreordination, Eph. 1:11.

13 For thou didst ^{a b} form my
¹ inward parts:
Thou didst ^{c 2} cover me in
my ^d mother's womb.

14 I will ^e give thanks unto thee;
for ^f I am fearfully and
wonderfully made:

^g Wonderful are thy works;
And that my ^h soul ⁱ knoweth
right well.

15 My ^j frame was not hidden
from thee,

When I was made in secret,
And curiously wrought in
the ^{k l} lowest parts of the
^m earth.

16 Thine ^{n o} eyes did see ^p mine
unformed substance;

And in ^{q r} thy book they were
all ^s written,

Even the ^t days that were
^u ordained for me,

When as yet there was none
of them.

Var. Read.—V. 13. For . . . parts—Verily Thou didst beget my reins, BRL. For—Surely, DAVIES. didst form—formed, Var. DAVIES; hast created, BAETH.; hast possessed, n. inward parts—reins, BRL. r; kidneys, BAETH. DAVIES. didst cover—screenedst, BRL.; didst weave, Var. BAETH. DUHM. didst knit me together, DAVIES, r marg. V. 14. I . . . thanks—I thank, BAETH. BRL.; I praise, DUHM. for . . . made—that thou hast shown thyself terribly wonderful, BAETH. DAVIES; on account of all wonders, DUHM; for (all) Thine awe-inspiring works; Thou art wonderful, BRL. knoweth right well—knoweth it well, BAETH.; thou knowest best, DUHM. V. 15. frame was—bones were, Var. BAETH. DUHM. bone, DAVIES. When . . . secret—Which Thou didst make in the secret place, BRL. curiously—*Lit.* variegated (Ex. 26:36), Var.; *omit.* BAETH. DUHM. lowest parts—depths, BAETH. DUHM. V. 16. unformed—imperfect, DAVIES; unperfect, r. unformed substance—bud, BAETH. skein (coil) of day, DUHM; lot (*imperfect substance*), BRL. And . . . me—And on Thy book was it, Days were inscribed, preordained, BRL.; And on thy book they all stand, were written, were formed, DUHM; And in thy book were all of them written (*viz.*) Days which sketched out, DAVIES. were all written—will all be written, BAETH.; were all my members written, r. Even . . . me—Days were formed, BAETH.; Even the days which were ordered, Var. When . . . them—Though (as yet) there was not one of them for me, DAVIES. Where not one of them had existence, BAETH.; When not one of

17 How precious also are thy
^{v w} thoughts unto me, O
God!

How great is the sum of
them!

18 If I should count them, they
are ^x more in number than
the ^y sand:

When ^z I awake, I am still
with thee.

19 ^{a b} Surely thou wilt ^c slay ^e the
wicked, O God:

^d Depart from me therefore,
ye ^f bloodthirsty ^g men.

20 For they ^h speak against
thee ⁱ wickedly,

And thine ^j enemies ^k take
thy ^l name in vain.

21 Do not I ^m hate them, O Jê-
hōz-vāh, that hate thee?

And ⁿ am not I ^o grieved with
those that rise up against
thee?

22 I hate them with perfect
hatred:

them was yet mine, DUHM. V. 17. These friends, O God, were greatly honoured by me: Their principalities were made very strong, SEPT. How . . . me—And to me how precious (or, hard, *Ew. Hi. Hu.*) are thy thoughts, Var. How precious—How important, DUHM; But how hard, BAETH.; How weighty, DAVIES. thoughts—(friends), BRL. great—numerous, DUHM, BRL.; powerful, BAETH. is the sum of—the (poor) among, BRL.: are their sums, BAETH. DUHM. V. 18. If I should—Would I, BRL. When I awake—Have I awakened, BRL. V. 19. Oh that thou wouldst slay the wicked, O God, and that murderers (*Lit.* men of blood) would depart from me, DAVIES; O that Thou wouldst kill the wicked, O God! Ye men of blood depart from me, BRL. Surely thou wilt—O that thou wouldst, Var. V. 20. Those who speak with wicked intent, who take Thy name in vain, BRL.; Who strive spitefully against thee . . . BAETH.; Who strive against thee in malice, misuse thy name, DUHM. speak . . . wickedly—Utter thy name (*Lit.* say, or, utter, thee), *Ew. De. r marg.*; see Var. Read. take . . . vain—Or, lift themselves up, Var. V. 21. am . . . with—have I not horror for, BAETH.; have I not loathing for, DUHM; do I not loathe, Var. DAVIES. those . . . the—those adversaries, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 14. I . . . wonderful—thou art fearfully wonderful, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Hi. (Hi. would also transpose vs. 13 and 14).* V. 20. speak against—rebel against, *Hu. Kamp. Ric. Pe. Bi. Ch. (after Theod. "Quinta" in Origen's Hex. and Syrohex (pt.).*

Illustrative.—I shall multiply my Days as the Sand—Job 29:18. More in Number than the Sand—Ps. 139:18. As the Sand of the Sea—Is. 10:22. As the Sand—Is. 48:19; Hab. 1:9; Rom. 9:27; Heb. 11:12.

Used in Prophecy.—Glowing Sand—Is. 35:7; Hos. 1:10; Rev. 13:1.

In Teachings of Jesus.—House upon the Sand—Mt. 7:26.

* SAND: Upon the Sea-shore.—Gen. 22:17; Josh. 11:4; Ju. 7:12; I Sam. 13:5; II Sam. 17:11; I Ki. 4:20, 29; Heb. 11:12. Of the Sea.—Gen. 32:12; 41:49; Job 6:3; Ps. 78:27; Is. 10:22; Jer. 15:8; 33:22; Hos. 1:10; Rom. 9:27; Rev. 13:1; 20:8.

Had in.—Ex. 2:12; Deut. 33:19.

Weight of.—Pr. 27:3.

For Bound of the Sea.—Jer. 5:22.

17
v Ps. 92:5.
w See "Mind," Job 38:36.

18
x Ps. 40:5.
y See "Sleep," I Sam. 26:12.
z Ps. 3:5.

19
3 Or, *Oh that thou wouldst slay,*
a See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
c The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
d Ps. 6:8; 119:115.
e See "Blood," Lev. 17:11.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.

20
g Jude 15.
4 Or, *utter thy name (Heb. thee) Or, as otherwise read, rebel against thee.*
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i Enemy, Job 31:29.
5 Or, *lift themselves up against thee for vanity.*
j Name, Acts 16:18.
k Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

21
l Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
6 Or, *do not I loathe.*
m Ps. 119:158.

23
 a Ps. 26:2.
 b Knowledge of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Heart, Acts
 15:9.
 d Ps. 7:9; Pr.
 17:3; Jer.
 11:20; 1 Thess.
 2:4.

24
 e Ps. 146:9; Pr.
 15:9; 28:10;
 Jer. 25:5;
 36:3.
 f Or, way of
 pain.
 g Ps. 5:8;
 143:10.
 h Ps. 16:11.
 i Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.
 j Persecution,
 1 Ki. 18:4.
 k See "Music,"
 1 Chr. 6:31.
 l David, 1 Sam.
 17:12.

1
 l Salvation
 from Enemies,
 Acts 2:40.
 m Evil, Ps.
 97:10.
 n Violence, Hab.
 1:3.

2
 o Ps. 7:14;
 36:4; 52:2;
 Pr. 6:14; Is.
 59:4; Hos.
 7:15.
 p Ps. 56:6.
 q See "Strife,"
 Pr. 26:21.
 r Or, stir up
 wars.
 s War, Josh.
 22:12.

3
 s Ps. 57:4;
 64:3.
 t Tongue, Jas.
 3:5.
 u Serpent,
 II Cor. 11:3.
 v Ps. 58:4; Rom.
 3:13; Jas. 3:8.
 w Poison, Rom.
 3:13.
 x Lips, Job
 2:10.

4
 y Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 z Hand, Gen.
 16:12.

They are become mine ene-
 mies.

23 ^a Search me, O God, and
^b know my ^c heart:

^d Try me, and know my
 thoughts;

24 ^e And see if there be any
^f wicked way in me,
 And ^g lead me in the way
 everlasting.

^h Prayer for Protection against
ⁱ Persecutors.

For the ^j Chief Musician. A Psalm of
^k David.

140 ^l Deliver me, O Jê-
 hô'vâh, from the
^m evil man;

Preserve me from the ⁿ vio-
 lent man:

2 Who ^o devise mischiefs in
 their heart;

Continually do they ^{p q} gath-
 er themselves together for
^r war.

3 They have ^s sharpened their
^t tongue like a ^u serpent;

^v Adders' ^w poison is under
 their ^x lips. [Sê'lâh

4 ^y Keep me, O Jê-hô'vâh,
 from the ^z hands of the
 wicked;

Var. Rend.—V. 22. They are become—
 I count them, *r*; they are, *BRI*.; they
 pass for, *BAETH*. mine—to me, *BRI*.
 V. 23. heart—mind, *BRI*. V. 24. wicked
 way—way of idolatry, *Ge*.; way of (*i.e.*
leading to) sorrow, *Hi. Dr.* painful way,
BAETH.; wickedness, *BRI*. way of (*lead-*
ing to) pain, *DAVIES, DI. Ps. 140.*—
 V. 1. Deliver—Rescue, *BRI*. man—
 men, *BRI*. *BAETH*. violent man—men
 of violent deeds, *BRI*.; man of wicked-
 ness, *BAETH*. V. 2. Who have devised
 evil things in their mind. All the day stir
 up wars, *BRI*. Who devise—Which
 imagine, *R*. Continually . . . war—Daily
 they stir up war, *BAETH*.; gather . . .
 war—Rather, do they stir up (much,
DAVIES) war, *Var. DAVIES*. V. 3.
 They—Who, *BRI*. sharpened—sharpen,
BAETH. Adders . . . lips—Who have
 the poison of a viper under their lips, *BRI*.
 V. 4. the violent man—men of violent
 deeds, *BRI*.; man of wickedness, *BAETH*.
 Who . . . steps—Who have devised to
 trip up my feet, *BRI*.; Who plan to ruin
 my steps, *DUHM*.; Who seek to trip me
 up, *BAETH*. V. 5. The . . . snare—
 From the proud who have hid traps, *BRI*.;
 The proud spread out a net [for my feet],
DUHM. proud have hid—haughty have
 laid, *BAETH*. have hid—hid, *DUHM*.
 have spread . . . wayside—And spread
 out cords as a net, *BAETH*. They have
 set gins for me—Laid snares for me at the

Preserve me from the violent
^a man:

Who have purposed to ^b thrust
 aside my ^c steps.

5 The ^{d e} proud have hid a
^f snare for me, and ^g cords;
 They have spread a ^h net by
 the ⁱ wayside;

They have set ^j gins for me.
 [Sê'lâh

6 I ^k said unto Jê-hô'vâh, Thou
 art my God:

^l Give ear unto the ^m voice
 of my supplications, O Jê-
 hô'vâh.

7 O Jê-hô'vâh the Lord, ⁿ the
 strength of my salvation,
 Thou hast covered my ^o head
 in the ^p day of ^{q r} battle.

8 Grant not, O Jê-hô'vâh, the
^s desires of the ^t wicked;
 Further not his evil device,
 lest they exalt themselves.
 [Sê'lâh

9 As for the head of ^u those that
 compass me about,
 Let the ^{v w} mischief of their
 own lips cover them.

10 ^x Let ^y burning coals fall
 upon them:
 Let them be ^z cast into the
 fire,

side of the way, *DUHM*.; at the side of the
 track have set snares, *BRI*.; At the turn
 they have set snares for me, *BAETH*. V.
 6. said—say, *BRI*. *DAVIES*. give ear—
 hear, *BAETH*. voice . . . supplications
 —my loud supplications, *BAETH*. V. 7.
 The Lord—my sovereign Lord, *BRI*. the
 strength of my salvation—thou my power-
 ful help, *BAETH*.; my stronghold, my
 salvation, *BRI*. hast covered—hast
 screened, *BRI*.; covered, *DAVIES*.; hast
 protected, *BAETH*. *DUHM*. battles—
 weapons, *BRI*. V. 8. Do not promote,
 Yahweh, any of the desires of the wicked.
 They have plotted; grant not that they
 lift up their head, *BRI*. the desire—
 wishes, *BAETH*.; any of the desires, *BRI*.
 desires of the wicked—His device [against
 me], *DUHM*. V. 9. Let them not lift up
 their heads on every side of me; Let the
 mischief &c., *DAVIES*.; As for those
 round about me, with the trouble of their
 own lips may He overwhelm them, *BRI*.;
 The poison of their surroundings . . .
 The mischief of their lips fill their cup,
BAETH.; Do not let them raise against
 me their head round about me, *DUHM*.
 cover—destroy, *DUHM*. V. 10. Let . . .
 them—May He rain coals of fire upon
 them, *BRI*.; May He (Jehovah) rain
 burning coals on them, *DAVIES*. Let
 . . . rise—May He hurl them into miry
 pits (Whence) they cannot rise, *DAVIES*.;
 May He make them fall into the Pit of
 deep water that they may rise no more,
BRI.;

a Man, Gen. 2:7.
 b Ps. 36:11.
 c See "Feet,"
 Gen. 18:4.

5
 d Pride, Ps.
 10:2.
 e See "Teaching
 of Jesus"
 on "Pride."
 f Snare, Pr.
 7:23.
 g See "Tools
 and Imple-
 ments," Ex.
 32:4.
 h Net, Ps. 25:15.
 i See "High-
 way," Ps.
 64:4.
 j Gin, Job 18:9.

6
 k Ps. 16:2;
 31:14.
 l Answer to
 Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.
 m Voice, Gen.
 27:22.

7
 n Ps. 28:8;
 118:14.
 o Head, Pr.
 20:29.
 p Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 q See "War,"
 Josh. 22:12.
 r Battle-fields,
 Num. 20:17.

8
 s Ps. 112:10.
 t The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.

9
 u Enemies, Job
 31:29.
 v Ps. 7:16; Pr.
 18:7.
 w Reaping what
 we sow, Col.
 6:7.

10
 x See "Curses,"
 Gen. 4:11.
 y See "Fire,"
 Lev. 10:2.
 z Ps. 21:9; Mt.
 3:10.

10
a Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
1 Or, floods.
b Ps. 36:12.

11
2 Heb. A man
of tongue.
c Evil, Ps.
97:10.
d Violence,
Hab. 1:3.
e Man, Gen.
2:7.

12
f Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
g Faith, Heb.
11:1.
h Ps. 9:4; 18:27;
82:3; I Ki.
8:45, 49.
i Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
j Justice, Mic.
6:8.
k The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.

13
l The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
m Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
n Name, Acts
16:18.
o Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
p Ps. 11:7;
16:11; 17:15.

q Evening, Ps.
65:8.
r Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
s Sanctifica-
tion, I Sam.
7:1.
t David, I Sam.
17:14.

1
u Calling, I Cor.
1:26.
v Ps. 22:19;
38:22; 70:5.
w Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
x Ear, Ex.
29:20.
y Voice, Gen.
27:22.

2
z Incense, Ex.
30:24.

Into ^a deep pits, whence
they ^b shall not rise.

11 ² An ^c evil speaker shall not
be established in the earth:
Evil shall hunt the ^d vio-
lent ^e man to overthrow
him.

12 I ^f know that Jê-hô^g-vâh will
^h maintain the cause of the
ⁱ afflicted,

And ^j justice for the ^k needy.

13 Surely the ^l righteous shall
^m give thanks unto thy
ⁿ name;

The ^p upright shall dwell in
thy presence.

An ^q Evening ^r Prayer for ^s Sanctifica-
tion and Protection.

A Psalm of ^t David.

141 Jê-hô^g-vâh, I have
^u called upon thee;
^v make haste unto me:
^w Give ear unto my ^x voice,
when I call unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth as
^z incense before thee;

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*). With fire may he cut them down to the earth, Into the depths that they shall rise no more, DUHM; Plunge them into the fire, Into pits that they never rise, BAETH. whence . . . rise—that they rise not up again, a. deep pits—depths, Var. V. 11. Let not the men of tongue be established in the land. Let evil hunt the men of violence to the Pit of utter banishment, BRL. evil speaker—man of tongue, BAETH. DUHM. be established—exist, BAETH.; have duration, DUHM. earth—land, BAETH. DUHM. evil . . . to over-throw—evil will drive him into thrusts, BAETH.; evil will give him thrust on thrust, DUHM. violent man—man of wickedness, BAETH.; [Base men] and the man of violence, DUHM. V. 12. Jehovah will maintain—Thou maintainest, BRL. afflicted—wretched, BAETH. DUHM. justice for the needy—the cause (process, DUHM) (right, BRL.) of the poor, BAETH. DUHM. V. 13. upright—pious ones, BAETH. Ps. 141.—V. 1. have called upon—call on, BRL. DAVIES. Give ear—Hear, BAETH. my voice—the voice of my supplication, SEPT. V. 2. My prayer is set in right order as incense before thee; the lifting up of my hands (in prayer) as &c., DAVIES; My prayer is prepared at the Incense before Thee, The lifting up of my hands at the evening Minchah, BRL. sacrifice—meal-offering, BAETH. DUHM. V. 3. watch—guard, BRL. before—to, BRL. keep the door—a guard on the door, DUHM. of—about, BRL. V. 4. Incline—Turn, DUHM. heart—mind, BRL. any—an, BRL. practise—do, BAETH. DUHM. be occupied in, a. deeds—practices, BRL. that work iniquity—who are evil-doers, BAETH.; who

The ^a lifting up of my hands
as the evening ^b sacrifice.

3 Set a ^c watch, O Jê-hô^g-vâh,
before my ^d mouth;

Keep the ^e door of my ^f lips.

4 ^g Incline not my ⁱ heart to
any evil thing,

To practise ^j deeds of wicked-
ness

With men that ^k work iniqui-
ty:

And ^l let me not eat of their
^m dainties.

5 ⁿ Let the righteous smite me,
it shall be a ^o kindness;

And let him reprove me, *it
shall be as* ^p oil upon the
^q head;

Let not my head refuse it:

For ^r even in their ^s wicked-
ness shall my prayer con-
tinue.

6 Their ^t judges are ^u thrown
down by the sides of the
^v rock;

And they shall hear my
^w words; for they are sweet.

7 As when one ^x ploweth and
cleaveth the ^y earth,

are workers of trouble, BRL. V. 5. Let . . . head—a righteous one smite me in love and chastise me: The good oil shall not scorn my head, BAETH.; If a righteous one smite me, it is love, If he chastise me, it is ointment for [my] head, DUHM; Let the righteous smite me with loving-kindness, and correct me: Oil so choice, DAVIES. upon—for, Var. Let . . . continue—My head will not refuse it, when he punisheth, and my prayer will be in their misfortune, DUHM; omit, BAETH. let not my head refuse: But my prayer is continually against their wickedness, DAVIES; The oil of the wicked, let it not grease my head. While I live, my prayer will be against their wickedness, BRL.; let not mine head refuse it, still is it that my prayer is against their wickedness, De. Pe. Passage very obscure, and probably corrupt, Ol. Hu., or defective, Bu. V. 6. O that their governors had been thrown down by the sides of the crag! Hear my words: for it will be lovely: BRL.; They are left in the hands of their judges, and will hear that Yahweh's sentence is true, DUHM; omit, BAETH.; Their judges are hurled down the crag; And they hear (or, shall hear; or, should they hear . . . ? Etc.). my words that, De.; also Hu., but regarding the meaning as very doubtful; When their judges (or rulers) have been hurled by, or from, the sides of the rock, They will hear my words, that they are gracious, DAVIES. V. 7. When . . . cleaveth—As a farmer tears up, BAETH.; As when a stone cleaveth and crusheth in, DUHM; as one splits open and bursts asunder on, BRL.; As when one cleaves and splits a rock on, DAVIES. earth—land, DUHM; ground, BRL.

a Lifting up
Hands, Gen.
16:12.
b Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
3 Or, oblation.

3
c Ps. 34:13;
39:1; Pr.
13:3; 21:23.
d Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
e Door, Ex.
12:22.
f Lips, Job 2:10.

4
g See "Human
and Divine
Agencies in
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
h Ps. 119:36.
i Heart, Acts
15:9.
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k Is. 32:6; Hos.
6:8; Mal. 3:15.
l Pr. 23:6.
m See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

5
n See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
o Kindness,
Gal. 6:7.
p Oil, I Ki.
17:12.
q Head, Pr.
20:29.
r Ps. 35:14.
4 Or, still is my
prayer against
their wicked-
ness.

5 Or, calamities.

6
s Judges, Ex.
18:22.
t II Chr. 25:12.
u Rock, I Cor.
10:4.
v Word, Pr.
15:23.

7
w Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
x Earth, Ex.
2:1.

7

- a Bones, Ps.
34:20.
b Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
c Sheol, Job 7:9.

8

- d Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
e Ps. 2:12; 11:1.
f Ps. 27:9.
g Or, pour thou
not out my life.
h Soul, Job
4:15.

9

- i Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
j Snare, Fr.
7:23.
k Gin, Job 18:9.

10

- l Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
m The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
n Net, Ps. 25:15.
o Ps. 124:7.
p Heb. pass
over.

- q Help, Acts
26:22.
r Adversity,
Job 19:6.
s See "Psalms."
t Ps. 1:1.
u David, I Sam.
17:12.
v I Sam. 22:1;
24:3.
w Cave, John
11:38.

1

- x Cry, Lu. 18:9.
y Voice, Gen.
27:22.

2

- z Ps. 102 title.
a Complaint,
Col 3:13.

Our ^a bones are scattered at
the ^b mouth of ^c She'ōl.

8 For mine ^d eyes are unto thee,
O Jē-hō'vāh the Lord:

In thee do I ^e take refuge;
^f leave not my ^g soul des-
titute.

9 ^h Keep me from the ⁱ snare
which they have laid for
me,

And from the ^j gins of the
workers of iniquity.

10 ^k Let the ^l wicked fall into
their own ^m nets,
Whilst that I withal ⁿ escape.

Prayer for ^o Help in ^p Trouble.

^q Maschil of ^r David, when he was ^s in the
^t cave; a Prayer.

142 I ^u cry with my
^v voice unto Jē-
hō'vāh;

With my voice unto Jē-hō'vāh
do I make supplica-
tion.

2 I ^w pour out my ^x complaint
before him;

I show before him my trouble.

Var. Read.—V. 7 (*cont.*). Our . . . scat-
tered—O that their bones were scattered, B.R.I.; Their bones shall be scattered, DAVIES. at . . . Sheol—for the jaws of Sheol, DUHM; for the jaws of hell, BAETH.; at the entrance of Sheol, DAVIES. V. 8. For—Surely, DAVIES. are—are directed, BAETH. DUHM. take refuge—put my trust, R.; seek protection, BAETH.; trust, DUHM.; seek refuge, B.R.I. leave . . . destitute—pour not out my (life, B.R.I. DAVIES) soul (Is. 53:12). *Var.* DUHM. B.R.I. DAVIES; forget not my life, BAETH.; take not away my soul, SEPT. V. 9. snare—net, DUHM. gins—snares, B.R.I. BAETH. DUHM. workers of iniquity—evil-doers, BAETH.; workers of trouble, B.R.I. V. 10. nets—toils, B.R.I. Whilst . . . escape—I, on my part, shall rejoice, while I pass by, B.R.I.; I am constant until I pass by, DUHM. Escape—pass by (John 8:59). *Var.* Ps. 142.—V. 1. cry—will cry, *Var.* with my voice—aloud, DAVIES. with my voice—Loudly, DAVIES. do . . . supplication—pray for favour, DAVIES. make—will make, *Var.* V. 2. complaint—plaint, B.R.I. show—declare, B.R.I.; will show, *Var.* trouble—distress, BAETH. DUHM. DAVIES. When . . . me—Because that within me fainteth my (my, DUHM) spirit, B.R.I. DUHM. My spirit enwraps itself in me, BAETH.; Was—is, *Var.* Thou knewest—But Thou knowest, B.R.I.; Thou knowest, *Var.* But thou—thou knowest, DAVIES, BAETH. my—my, B.R.I. path—way, DUHM. wherein—in which, DAVIES. have they hidden—hide, DAVIES. hidden—laid, BAETH. snare—net, DUHM. V. 4. Look—O, look, *Var.*; Lookest, B.R.I. on . . . hand—to the right, BAETH. DUHM. see—seest,

3 When my ^y spirit ^z was over-
whelmed within me,
Thou ^a knewest my ^a path.
In the way wherein I ^b walk
Have they ^c hidden a snare
for me.

4 Look on my ^d right hand, and
see;

For there is ^e no man that
^f knoweth me;

^g Refuge hath failed me;
No ^h man careth for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O Jē-hō'vāh;
I said, Thou art ⁱ my refuge,
My ^j portion in the ^k land of
the ^l living.

6 ^m Attend unto my cry;
For I am ⁿ brought very low:
^o Deliver me from my ^p perse-
cutors;

For they are ^q stronger than I.

7 ^r Bring my soul out of
^s prison,

That I may ^t give thanks
unto thy ^u name:

The ^w righteous shall ^x com-
pass me about;

For thou wilt ^x deal bounti-
fully with me.

B.R.I.; behold, *Var.* for—but, DAVIES; That, B.R.I.; Omit, BAETH. DUHM. there . . . me—there is none that recognizeth me, B.R.I.; There I have no one who recognizeth [me], BAETH.; There I have no friend, DUHM. Refuge . . . me—Escape fails me, B.R.I. Refuge—Escape, *Var.* No man—There is none that, B.R.I. me—me, B.R.I. V. 5. cried—cry, B.R.I. DAVIES; have cried, *Var.* said—say, B.R.I. DAVIES; Have said, *Var.* my—my, B.R.I. V. 6. Attend—Listen, DUHM. my—my, B.R.I. cry—complaint, BAETH.; supplication, DUHM; yell, B.R.I. brought very low—very weak, BAETH. DUHM. my persecutors—them that pursue my life, B.R.I. stronger than I—too strong for me, BAETH. B.R.I. V. 7. my soul—me, BAETH.; my person, B.R.I. give thanks—praise, BAETH. The . . . me—That the righteous may recognize with me, That Thou doest good to me, B.R.I.; For the righteous will glorify (thee) when thou showest kindness to me, DAVIES. The . . . about—So *Ge. He. Hi.*: Through me shall the righteous crown themselves, *De. Kay*; shall crown themselves because of me, DR.; the righteous will wait for me, SEPT. DUHM. For . . . me—That thou wilt do good unto me, BAETH. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Ps. 141.—V. 7. Our—Their, *Sept. (Cod. Alex., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome)* Pesh. Bo. DAVIES, B.R.I. Ps. 142.—V. 3. Thou . . . path—Transpose to end of verse, W.E. DAVIES. In . . . me—Omit, B.R.I. V. 4. Look—I look (looked), SEPT. PESH. TARG. BAETH. DAVIES. hand—Add, to the left, DUHM. DAVIES. V. 7. com-
pass me about—glory in me, *Gr. Ch.*

3

- y Spirit, Job
4:15.
z Or, fainted.
a Knowledge of
God, Gen. 1:1.
b Path, Is.
40:14.
c See "Walk-
ing" Col.
1:10.
d Ps. 140:5.

4

- d Right Hand,
Gen. 16:12.
e Ps. 31:11;
88:8, 18.
f Knowledge,
Fr. 1:7.
g Job 11:20;
Jer. 25:35.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.

5

- i Ps. 91:2, 9.
j Ps. 16:5;
73:26.
k Land, Gen.
23:15.
l Life, Gen. 2:7.

6

- m Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
n Ps. 79:8;
116:6.
o Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
p Persecution,
I Ki. 18:4.
q Ps. 18:17.

7

- r Ps. 143:11;
146:7.
s Prison, Gen.
42:16.
t Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 2:15.
u Name, Gen.
16:18.
v Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
w The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
x Or, crown
themselves be-
cause of me.
y Ps. 13:6.

- a Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
c David, Ps. 17:12.

- 1
d Ear, Ex. 29:20.
e Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
g Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 2
h Job 14:3; 22:4.
i Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
j Servant, Ex. 21:2.
k See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

- 3
l Enemy, Job 31:29.
m Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.
o Ps. 44:25.
p Ground, Gen. 33:19.
q Ps. 88:6; Lam. 3:6.
r Darkness, Job 38:9.
s See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

- 4
1 Or, *my spirit fainteth*.
t Spirit, Job 4:15.
u Heart, Acts 15:9.
v Lam. 3:11.

- 5
w Ps. 77:5, 10, 11.
x See "Mind," Job 38:36.
y Day, Lev. 25:8.
z Ps. 77:12.

- a Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
b Ps. 105:2.
c Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

- 6
d Spreading out Hands, Gen. 16:12.

^aPrayer for Deliverance and
^bGuidance.

A Psalm of ^cDavid.

143 Hear my prayer, O
Jê-hô²vâh; give

^dear to my supplica-
tions:

In thy ^efaithfulness answer
me, and in thy ^grighteous-
ness.

2 And ^henter not into ⁱjudg-
ment with thy ^jservant;
For in thy sight ^kno man liv-
ing is righteous.

3 For the ^lenemy hath ^mperse-
cuted my soul;

He hath smitten my ⁿlife
^odown to the ^pground:

He ^qhath made me to
dwell in ^rdark places, as
^sthose that have been
long dead.

4 Therefore ^tis my ^uspirit
overwhelmed within me;
My ^vheart within me is ^wdeso-
late.

5 I ^xremember the ^ydays of
old;

I ^zmeditate on all ^athy do-
ings;

I ^bmuse on the ^cwork of thy
hands.

6 I ^dspread forth my hands
unto thee:

Var. Read.—Ps. 143.—V. 1. Hear . . . Jehovah—My prayer, O hear, in Thy faithfulness, BRI. give ear—listen, BAETH. faithfulness—righteousness, BRI. answer—hear, BAETH. V. 2. enter—go, BAETH.; [in thine anger], come, DUHM. in thy sight—before thee, BAETH. DUHM, BRI. no man—no living being, BRI.; nothing that lives, DUHM. no righteous—shall no man living be justified, n. made to dwell—placed, BAETH. that have been long dead—Or, that are forever dead, *He. Hu. De.*; those long dead, BRI. dark places—region of dense darkness, BRI.; darkness, BAETH. V. 4. is . . . me—fainteth away, DUHM; fainteth upon me, BRI. desolate—benumbed, BAETH.; appalled, Var. V. 5. days of old—earlier days, BAETH. V. 6. I spread out unto Thee, as a weary land, my soul, BRI. weary—languishing, BAETH.; thirsty, DUHM; dry, DAVIES. make . . . Jehovah—answer me speedily (in Thy righteousness), BRI. V. 7. answer—hear, BAETH. DUHM. fainteth—fainteth, BAETH.; doth pine, BRI.; Yahweh [after thee] . . . wasteth, DUHM. them . . . pit—those who are sunk into the grave, BAETH. V. 8. Cause me to hear—Satisfy me (soon, DUHM) with, DAVIES, KP. DUHM; Let me hear, BAETH. Cause—

My soul ^ethirsteth after thee,
as a ^fweary ^gland.

[Sê⁴lâh

7 ^hMake haste to answer me,
O Jê-hô²vâh; my ⁱspirit
fainteth:

^jHide not thy ^kface from
me,

Lest I become like ^lthem
that go down into the ^mpit.

8 Cause me to hear thy ⁿlov-
ingkindness in the ^pmorn-
ing;

For in thee do I ^qtrust:

Cause me to know the ^rway
wherein I should ^swalk;

For I ^tlift up my soul unto
thee.

9 ^uDeliver me, O Jê-hô²vâh,
from mine enemies:

^vI flee unto thee to hide me.

10 ^wTeach me to ^xdo thy will;
For thou art my God:

^yThy Spirit is good;

^zLead me in ^athe land of
uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O Jê-hô²vâh,
^bfor thy name's sake:

^cIn thy righteousness bring
my soul out of trouble.

12 And in thy lovingkindness
^dcut off mine enemies,

And ^edestroy all them that
afflict my ^fsoul;

For ^gI am thy servant.

Make, BRI. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI. DUHM. Cause me to know—Let me know, DUHM; Make me know, BRI.; Make known to me, BAETH. V. 9. Deliver—Save, BAETH. DUHM. I . . . me—On thee I wait, BAETH.; To thee have I fled, DUHM; for unto Thee I (flee), BRI.; I take refuge in thee, or, I flee to thee, DAVIES. V. 10. Lead . . . uprightness—Let (May, DAVIES) thy good spirit lead me in a level land (path, DAVIES), KAY, DAVIES. in . . . uprightness—on a straight way, DUHM, BAETH.; for Thy name's sake in uprightness, O God, BRI.; in a level path, DAVIES, HU. V. 11. Quicken—Give me life, BAETH. In—According to, BAETH. my soul—me, BAETH. trouble—distress, BAETH. V. 12. in—through, BAETH. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI. cut off—make dumb, BAETH.; mayest thou exterminate, BRI. afflict—oppress, BAETH. them . . . soul—the adversaries of my life, BRI.

Var. Read.—Ps. 143.—V. 2. righteous—righteous [and pure], DUHM. V. 9. mine—Thine, BRI. flee unto thee to hide me—flee unto thee for refuge, *Sept. A.W. Ew. Al. Hu. Bi. Ch.*; wait for thee, *Gr.* V. 11. for thy name's sake—Omit, BRI.

- e Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
f Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
g Land, Gen. 23:15.

- 7
h Ps. 69:17.
i Ps. 73:26;
84:2; Jer. 8:18; Lam. 1:22.
j Ps. 27:9;
69:17; 102:2.
k Face, Is. 6:2.
l Ps. 28:1; 88:4.
m Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

- 8
n Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
p Morning, Ps. 65:8.
q Faith, Heb. 11:1.
r Ps. 27:11;
32:8; 86:11.
s Walking, Col. 1:10.
t Lifting up Soul, Job 4:15.

- 9
u Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
v Heb. *Unto thee have I hidden*.

- 10
w Instruction, Is. 54:13.
x Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
y See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
z Or, *Let thy good Spirit lead me*.
y See "Goodness of God," Gen. 1:1.
z Or, Ps. 23:3.
z Or, a plain country.

- 11
a Ps. 25:11.
b Ps. 31:1; 71:2.

- 12
c Ps. 54:5.
d Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
e Soul, Job 4:15.
f Ps. 116:16.

a Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
b Happiness, Rom. 14:22.
c Psalms, Ps. 1:1.
d David, I Sam. 17:12.

a Prayer for Rescue. *A* *b* Happy People described.

A *c* Psalm of *d* David.

144 *c* Blessed be Jē-hō'z
 vāh *i* my rock,

Who *h* teacheth my *i* hands
 to *i* war,

And my *k* fingers to *i* fight:

2 My *m* lovingkindness, and
n o my fortress,

My *p* high tower, and my
q deliverer;

My *r* shield, and he in whom
 I take refuge;

Who *s* subdueth my people
 under me.

3 Jē-hō'z-vāh, *t* u what is man,
 that thou takest *v* knowl-
 edge of him?

Or the *w* son of man, that
 thou makest account of
 him?

4 *x* Man is like to *y* ¹vanity:
 His *z* a days are as a *b* shadow
 that passeth away.

5 *c* Bow thy *d* heavens, O Jē-
 hō'z-vāh, and *e* come down:
f Touch the *g* mountains, and
 they shall *h* smoke.

6 Cast forth *i* lightning, and
 scatter them;

Var. Rend.—Ps. 144.—V. 1. Blessed—Praised, BAETH. teacheth—traineth, BRI. to war—for battle, BRI. fingers—fists, BAETH. to fight—for war, BRI.; for battle, BAETH. V. 2. lovingkindness—kindness, BRI. fortress—fastness, BRI.; stronghold, BAETH. high tower—strong place, BAETH. my—mine own, BRI. he . . . refuge—On (in, r) whom I trust, BAETH. r: in whom I have taken refuge, BRI. V. 3. takest knowledge of—knowest, BAETH. son of man—mortal, BAETH. makest account of—regardest, BAETH.: considerest, BRI. V. 4. Man—Mankind, BRI. vanity—a breath (Ps. 39:5), Var. BAETH. BRI. are . . . that passeth away—pass away, BRI.: are as a fleeing, BAETH. V. 5. and they shall—that they may, BRI. Cast—Flash, BRI. V. 6. lightning—a lightning, BAETH.: lightning. BRI. discomfit—terrify, BAETH.: discomfort, BRI. V. 7. above—

Send out thine *i* arrows, and
 discomfit them.

7 *k* Stretch forth thy hand
l from above;

Rescue me, and *m* deliver me
 out of great *n* waters,

Out of the hand of *o* ^paliens;

8 Whose *q* mouth *r* speaketh
 deceit,

And whose right hand is a
 right hand of *s* falsehood.

9 I will sing a *t* new song unto
 thee, O God:

Upon a *u* psaltery of ten
 strings will I sing *v* praises
 unto thee.

10 Thou art he that *w* giveth
x salvation unto *y* kings;

Who *z* rescueth David his
a servant from the hurtful
b sword.

11 Rescue me, and deliver me
 out of the hand of aliens,
 Whose mouth speaketh de-
 ceit,

And whose right hand is a
 right hand of falsehood.

12 When our sons shall be as
 * plants grown up in their
 youth,

on high, BRI. Rescue . . . waters—Rescue me from mighty waters, BRI. Out . . . aliens—Deliver me from the hand of foreigners, BRI. Vs. 7, 11. aliens—strangers, BAETH. r; foreigners, BRI.; barbarians, DUHM. Vs. 8, 11. deceit—insincerity, BRI.; falsehood, BAETH.; vanity, r. V. 9. Upon a psaltery—With a lyre, BRI. psaltery—a harp, BAETH. psaltery . . . strings—a ten-stringed harp, DAVIES. sing praises unto—make melody to, BRI. V. 10. Thou . . . king—Who giveth victory to His king, BRI. salvation—victory, BAETH. Who . . . servant—To His servant, BRI. V. 11. Rescue . . . aliens—Deliver me from the hand of foreigners, BRI. deceit—insincerity, BRI.; vanity, r. V. 12. The sons are in youthful vigour, as established towers.

Var. Read.—Ps. 144.—V. 2. my people—the peoples, many MSS. Targ. Pesh. De. Cf. Ps. 18:47.

i See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

7

k Hand stretched out, Gen. 16:12.

l Ps. 18:16.

m Ps. 69:1, 14.

n Waters, Ps. 95:5.

o Ps. 18:44;

54:3.

p Aliens, Eph. 2:12.

8

q Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

r Deception, Gen. 37:31.

s Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.

9

t Songs, Ex. 15:1.

u See "Music,"

I Chr. 6:31.

v Praise, Ju. 5:3.

10

w Ps. 18:50.

x Salvation, Acts 2:40.

y Kings, Deut. 17:15.

z Ps. 140:7;

II Sam. 18:7.

a Servant, Ex. 21:2.

b Sword, Ju. 7:20.

* PLANTS: NATURAL HISTORY OF.—Origin: Created by God—Gen. 1:11; 2:5. Law of Reproduction—Gen. 1:11; Gal. 6:7; Jas. 3:12. Design: For Man's Use—Gen. 2:16; 25:34. To be cultivated by Man—Ex. 15:17; Deut. 28:30, 39; Ps. 107:37.

KINDS OF.—Trees, Shrubs and Vines, Grasses and Herbs.

I. TREES.

Almond.—White Blossom on Barren Branches, Emblem of Hoary Locks of Old Age—Eccl. 12:5. Beauty of Flower furnishes Shape of Bowl of Golden Candlestick—Ex. 25:33-35.

Valuable as a Gift—Gen. 4:11. Emblem of Swift (Early) Judgment—Jer. 1:11, 12.

Algum.—Used in the Construction of the Temple—II Chr. 2:8; 9:10, 11.

Almug.—Used in the Construction of the Temple—I Ki. 10:11, 12; also in Palace and in Construction of Psalteries and Harps—Ib.

Aloes.—Perfume Plant used with Myrrh and Cassia—Ps. 45:8; Song of Sol. 4:14; Pr. 7:17; John 19:39.

Apple.—More probably Apricot—Song of Sol. 2:3

12

a Daughters,
Ju. 11:34.
b See "Stone,"
Ex. 34:1.
c Song of Sol.
4:4; 7:4.
d See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.
e Palace, Dan.
8:2.

13

f See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.
g Pr. 3:9, 10.
h See "Wealth,"
Josh. 22:8.
i See "Goods,"
Num. 31:9.
j Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
k Field, Num.
20:17.

14

l See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
m See "Bur-
den," Ps.
55:22.
n Ps. 60:2;
II Ki. 25:10,
11.
o Amos 5:3.
p See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
1 Or, *sallying*.
q See "Cry,"
Lu. 18:7.
r Street, Josh.
2:19.

15

s Happiness,
Rom. 14:22.
t Ps. 33:12.

And our ^a daughters as ^{b c} cor-
ner-stones ^d hewn after the
fashion of a ^e palace;

13 When our ^{1 g} garners are full,
affording ^{h i} all manner of
store,

And our ^j sheep bring forth
thousands and ten thou-
sands in our ^k fields;

14 When our ^l oxen are well
^m laden;

When there is no ⁿ breaking
in, and no ^{o p 1} going forth,
And no ^q outcry in our
^r streets:

15 ^s Happy is the people that is
in such a case;

Yea, ^t happy is the people
whose God is Je-hō-vāh.

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*). The daugh-
ters as corner pillars. hewn out as
figures, BRL. When our—We whose, *Ew.*
Hu. Pe. (or, Because our, *Hi. De.*) shall
be—are, *Var.* plants—saplings, DAVIES.
Vs. 12, 13, 14. That our—Whose (or, Be-
cause our), *Var.* V. 12, stones—*Rather*, pil-
lars, *Var.* palace—temple, BAETH. V. 13.
When our—the, BRL. garners—store-
rooms, BAETH. DUHM. affording . . .
store—distributing quality for quality (or,
kind for kind), BAETH. manner—
kinds, BRL. bring—are bringing, BRL.
in—on, BAETH. our fields—the fields,
BRL.; our pasturage, BAETH. V. 14.
The kind are great with young: there are
no miscarriages. And there are no goings
forth to war, or cries of alarm in the
squares, BRL.; (When there is no break
(in the walls) and no one going forth (as a

Jehovah extolled for his ^u Goodness
and Power.

A Psalm of ^v praise; of ^w David.

145 I will ^x extol thee,
my God, O
^{y z} King;

And I will ^a bless thy name
for ever and ever.

2 Every ^b day will I bless thee;
And I will praise thy name
for ever and ever.

3 ^c Great is Je-hō-vāh, and
greatly to be praised;
And his ^{d e} greatness is un-
searchable.

4 One ^f generation shall laud
thy ^{g h i} works to another,
And shall declare thy mighty
acts.

prisoner), And there is no cry of distress
in the open spaces, DAVIES. oxen . . .
laden—kine are great with young, *Var.*
When there . . . forth—No breach, and
no sallying forth (or, going forth to sur-
render, *Ric.*; or, into captivity, *Ge. Kay*).
Hu. Pe., and partly *Ew.* breaking in—
breach, BAETH.; misfortune, DUHM.
going forth—prisoner, BAETH.; attack,
DUHM. outcry—battle-cry, *Ew. Pe.*
streets—market-places, DUHM. V. 15.
that . . . case—when they have it so!
BRL. who . . . Jehovah—When Yah-
weh is their God, BRL. Ps. 145.—V. 1.
extol—exalt, BRL. V. 2. Every day—
Always, BRL. bless—praise, BAETH. V.
3. greatly—highly, BRL. V. 4. laud—
praise, BAETH. declare—mention,
BAETH. acts—deeds, BRL. BAETH.

^u Goodness and
Power of God,
Gen. 1:1.

^v Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^w David, I Sam.
17:12.

1

^x Ps. 30:1;
66:17.

^y See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.

^z King, Deut.
17:15.

^a Blessing, Gen.
12:3.

2

^b Day, Lev.
25:8.

3

^c God is Infi-
nite, Gen. 1:1.

^d See "Deep
Things," I Cor.
4:5.

^e Job 5:9; 9:10;
11:7; Is.
40:28; Rom.
11:33.

4

^f Ps. 22:30, 31;
Is. 38:19.

^g Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.

^h See "Mira-
cles," Mk.
16:17.

ⁱ God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.

8:5. Named as Shade Tree—Joel 1:12; also for Fruit—Pr. 25:11.

Ash.—Is. 44:14; but R, "Fir-tree."

Bay-Tree.—Named for Sturdy, Vigorous Life—Ps. 37:35. (May be the Laurel.)

Box-Tree.—Associated with the Fir and Pine—Is. 41:19; 60:13 (R adds Ez. 27:6).

Carob Tree.—R; Lu. 15:16.—Tree whose Pods are called "Husks."

Cedar.—Named for Stateliness—I Ki. 4:33; II Ki. 19:23; Ps. 92:12. Used in building the Temple—I Ki. 5:6; 6:9, etc. Emblem of Strength—I Ki. 10:27; Ps. 29:5; Song of Sol. 5:15. Chestnut (R, "Plane").—Gen. 30:37; Ez. 31:8.

Cypress ("Holm-tree," Is. 44:14).—From its Trunks Idols were made.

Ebony.—Imported and Used as Luxury—Ez. 27:14.

Elm.—Mistake for "Oak"—Hos. 4:13.

Fig.—Very Common. Staple Fruit Tree—Deut. 8:8; Prov. 27:18; Jer. 5:17; Am. 4:9; Lu. 13:6; Jas. 3:12. Leaves used as Garments—Gen. 3:7. Fruit, Staple Food—I Sam. 25:18; I Chr. 12:40; Neh. 13:15. Possession of a Fig-tree Sign of Independence—I Ki. 4:25; II Ki. 18:31; Is. 36:16; Jer. 5:17; Hos. 2:12; Mic. 4:4; Hag. 2:19; Zech. 3:10. Used in Parable—Ju. 9:10, 11; Mk. 14:28. The Barren Fig-tree—Mk. 11:13.

Fir.—Either "Cypress" or "Pine"—II Ki. 19:23; Is. 14:8.

Husks.—Pods of Carob Trees, fed to Swine—Lu. 15:16.

Lign-Aloes.—Unknown Tree, noted for Vigorous Life, resembling the Gum Aloes of India—Num. 24:6.

Mulberry.—("Balsam," R marg.) Mistranslation for Poplar—II Sam. 5:23; I Chr. 14:14.

Mustard.—Grows around the Dead Sea. Used as an Emblem of the Kingdom of God—Mt. 13:31-32. Mustard Seed, Type of Faith—Mt. 17:20; Mk. 4:31; Lu. 17:6.

Myrtle.—Tree with Fragrant Flower and Aromatic Oil—

producing Leaves, used in Tabernacle—Neh. 8:15. Sign of Divine Blessing—Is. 41:19; 55:13.

Oak.—(1) *Oak proper*. Emblem of Sturdy Life—Is. 6:13; Amos 2:9. Variety in Bashan famous—Ez. 27:6; Zech. 11:2. Idols made of Wood—Is. 44:14. Shrines placed under the Shadow of—Josh. 24:26; Hos. 4:13. (2) *Terebinth* (R marg.). Noted for Thick Boughs—II Sam. 18:9, 10, 14. Associated with Idolatrous Worship—Gen. 35:4; Ju. 6:11, 19; Ez. 6:13.

Oil Tree.—The Oleaster used like the Myrtle—Neh. 8:15; Is. 41:19.

Olive.—Staple (with Vine and Fig-tree)—Deut. 8:8; 24:20; 28:40; I Chr. 27:28. Prized for its Fruit—Hab. 3:17; and its Wood. Used in the Temple—I Ki. 6:23, 31, 33. Emblem of Vigorous Life—Ps. 52:8; 128:3; Jer. 11:16. Wild Olive, inferior—Rom. 11:17, 24.

Palm Tree.—Abundant in the Region of Jericho—Deut. 34:3; Ju. 1:16; 3:13. Branches used at the Feast of Tabernacles—Lev. 23:40; Neh. 8:15. Noted for Vigorous Life and Stateliness—Song of Sol. 7:7; Jer. 10:5.

Pine Tree.—Probably Plane Tree.—Is. 41:19; 60:13 R.

Plane Tree.—Same as Chestnut (also Pine)—Gen. 30:37; Ez. 31:8.

Pomegranate.—Fruit Tree prized in Egypt and Canaan—Deut. 8:8. Form of Fruit used as Model for Decoration—Ex. 28:33, 34; I Ki. 7:18.

Poplar.—Probably the Styax Tree, a Resinous Shrub of 10 to 20 Feet in Height—Gen. 30:37; Hos. 4:13 R marg.

Shittah Tree.—Shittim Wood; Species of Acacia Tree, a Sign of Prosperity. Used in Construction of Tabernacle—Ex. 25:5, 10, etc.; 26:15; 27:1; 30:1; 35:7; 36:20; 37:1; 38:1.

Sycamore.—The Mulberry. Named for Stability—Lu. 17:6.

Sycamore.—A Species of Fig-tree—Amos 7:14; Ps. 78:67. Contrasted with the Cedar—II Chr. 1:15; 9:27.

Tamarisk.—R; Rendering for A. v., "Grove"—Gen. 21:33; I Sam. 22:6.

5

a Honor, Mal. 1:6.
b Ps. 119:27.

6

c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
e Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
f Dent, 32:3.
g God is Infinite, Gen. 1:1.

7

h Goodness and Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Songs, Ex. 15:1.
j Praise, Ju. 5:3.

8

k Grace, John 1:17.
l Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
n Anger, Pr. 15:1.

5 Of the glorious majesty of thine ^a honor,
And ^b of thy wondrous works, will I meditate.

6 And ^c men shall speak of the might of thy ^{d e} terrible acts;
And I will ^f declare ^g thy greatness.

7 They shall utter the memory of thy ^h great goodness,
And shall ^{i j} sing of thy righteousness.

8 Jē-hō'vāh is ^k gracious, and ^{l m} merciful;

Slow to ⁿ anger, and of great lovingkindness.

Var. Rend.—V. 5. Of . . . honor—The splendour of the glory of Thy majesty they will speak, BRL.: Of the lordly glory of thy highness they speak, BAETH.; They will speak of the glorious majesty of thy holiness, and of thy wonders, SEPT. PESH. Will I meditate—muse, BRL.: will I sing, BAETH. V. 6. And . . . acts—And the strength of Thy awe-inspiring acts they will say, BRL. men shall speak—they speak, BAETH. might—power, BAETH. And I . . . greatness—and Thy deeds of greatness tell, BRL. greatness—great deeds, BAETH. DAVIES. AQ. JER. V. 7. The commemoration of the abundance of Thy goodness they will pour forth: And Thy saving righteousness ring out, BRL. utter—let flow, BAETH. thy

9 Jē-hō'vāh is good to all;
And his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 ^o All thy works shall ^p give thanks unto thee, O Jē-hō'vāh;
And thy ^q saints shall ^r bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the ^s glory of thy kingdom,
And talk of thy power;

12 To ^u make known to the ^v sons of men his mighty acts,
And the glory of the majesty of his kingdom.

great goodness—the greatness of thy goodness, DAVIES. sing—rejoice over, BAETH. V. 8. merciful—compassionate, BRL.: full of compassion, R. slow to anger—patient, BAETH. lovingkindness—kindness, BRL.; mercy, R. V. 9. tender mercies—compassion, BRL. V. 10. shall give thanks unto—will praise, BRL. saints—favoured ones, BRL. DAVIES. bless—praise, BAETH. V. 11. speak—say, BRL. talk—they will speak, BRL. power—might, BRL. BAETH. V. 12. his mighty acts—Thy might, BRL. acts—deeds, BAETH. glory . . . his—glory of the splendour of (Thy), BRL.: splendid glory of his, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 145.—V. 6. I will declare—they shall declare, DAVIES, TARG., some MSS. of SEPT.

10

o Ps. 19:1; 103:22.
p Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
q Ps. 68:26.
r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

11

s Glory and Power of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Glory, Ps. 7:5.

12

u Ps. 105:1.
v Son, Gen. 21:19.

Terebinth.—R marg. Cf. Oak (2).

Walnut.—Probably intended in "Garden of Nuts"—Song of Sol. 6:11.

Willow.—Perhaps the Weeping Willow—Lev. 23:40; Job 40:22; Ps. 137:2; Ez. 17:5.

II. BUSHES, SHRUBS AND VINES.

Bramble.—Symbol of Inferior Value and Quality—Ju. 9:14, 15; Is. 34:13; Lu. 6:44.

Brier.—A Thorny Bush, Emblem of the Wilderness—Ju. 8:7; Is. 5:6; 55:13; Ez. 28:24; Heb. 6:8.

Broom.—R; for Juniper, A. V.—Job 30:4. Also I Ki. 19:4; Ps. 120:4, R marg.

Bulrush.—The Egyptian Papyrus, used in building Light Boats—Ex. 2:3; Is. 18:2. Found on River Banks—Job 8:11.

Camphire.—(Camphor) mentioned for Beautiful Clusters of Berries—R, Henna, Song of Sol 1:14; 4:13.

Cane (Sweet). Calamus, R marg. Is. 43:24; Jer. 6:20.

Caperberry.—Emblem of Persistence—Eccl. 12:5.

Cockle ("Noisome Weed," R marg.)—Job 31:40, a Weed contrasted with Barley.

Copher.—(R marg. for "Camphire," "Henna") Song of Sol. 1:14.

Coriander.—Aromatic Seed to which Manna is compared—Ex. 16:31; Num. 11:7.

Gourd.—Designation of Two Distinct Vegetables: (1) Wild Vine with Poisonous Fruit—II Ki. 4:38-41. (2) Rapid-growing Vine ("Bottle Gourd") common in Palestine—Jonah 4:6-11.

Henna.—Cf. Camphire.

Hyssop.—Bush whose Branches were used in the Levitical Ceremonial—Ex. 12:22; Lev. 14:4; Num. 19:6; Ps. 51:7. Used at the Crucifixion—John 19:29.

Juniper.—A Broom almost leafless, growing to a Considerable Height in the Wilderness and in the Jordan Valley, with Pinkish Flower, convenient for Shelter—I Ki. 19:4, 5. Root-stalk made into Charcoal.

Papyrus.—See Bulrush.

Sodom Vine.—Probably a Wild Gourd, Emblem of Delusive Hope—Deut. 32:32.

Vine.—("Grape-vine") Staple with Olive. Held in esteem for Grapes, Wine and Shadow—Gen. 40:9; Deut. 8:8; Ps. 78:47; I Ki. 4:25. Figurative: Israel, a Vine—Is. 5:1 ff.; Ps. 80:8; Hos. 10:1. Emblem of Fruitfulness—Ps. 128:3. Jesus symbolized by—John 15:1.

Wild Vine.—II Ki. 4:39.

III. GRASSES, HERBS, GARDEN VEGETABLES.

Anise.—The Common Dill (R marg., Mt. 23:23).

Barley.—Used as Breadstuff—II Chr. 2:10; John 6:9. Cultivated in Palestine—Ex. 9:31; Lev. 27:16; Deut. 8:8. Straw of fed to Horses—I Ki. 4:28.

Bean.—Used both as Vegetable and ground for Flour—II Sam. 17:28; Ez. 4:9.

Corn ("Grain").—Staple of Life with Wine—Gen. 27:28; Deut. 7:13; 11:14; 12:17; Joel 1:10; and Oil—Hos. 2:3.

Cucumber.—Produced in Egypt—Num. 11:5. Garden of—Is. 1:8.

Cummin.—Valued for Aromatic Small Fruit. Method of Production—Is. 28:25, 27. Tithing of—Mt. 23:23.

Darnell.—(R marg. for "Tares") Mt. 13:25.

Fitches.—Cf. Vetches.

Flag.—Weeds—Ex. 2:3. Miscellaneous Herbage on River Bank—Gen. 41:2; Job 8:11.

Flax.—Staple for Manufacture of Linen; hence Valuable Crop—Ex. 9:31; Pr. 31:13; Hos. 2:5, 9; Is. 19:9.

Gall.—Bitter, Poisonous Herb, probably same as Gourd—II Ki. 4:39.

Garlic.—Garden Vegetable grown in Egypt—Num. 11:5.

Grass.—Name for Small Vegetation (including Weeds), which grows uncultivated—Gen. 1:11; Is. 15:6; 40:6; Mt. 6:30; Jas. 1:10.

Hay ("Grass," R marg.)—Pr. 27:25. Generally Dry Grass—Is. 15:6; I Cor. 3:12.

Heath (R marg. "Tamarisks").—Jer. 17:6; 48:6.

Hemlock.—Poisonous Herb growing in Grain Fields—Hos. 10:4. (2) Wormwood.—R. Amos 6:12.

Herb.—(1) Cultivated Vegetation as opposed to Grass—Gen. 1:12; Prov. 15:17. (2) Special Kinds (perhaps from Shape of Blossom). "Sunshine"—II Ki. 4:30. (3) Collect-

- 13
 a See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 b See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 c Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
 14
 d Ps. 37:24.
 e Ps. 146:8.
 15
 f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 g Ps. 104:27.
 h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 i Food, Gen. 9:3.
 j Season, Gen. 8:22.
 16
 k Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 1 Or, *satisfies every living thing with favor*.
 m See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
 17
 n Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
- 13 ^aThy kingdom is an ^beverlasting kingdom,
 And thy ^cdominion *endureth* throughout all generations.
 14 Jê-hô-vâh ^dupholdeth all that fall,
 And ^eraiseth up all those that are bowed down.
 15 The ^feyes of all ^gwait for thee;
 And thou ^hgivest them their ⁱfood in due ^jseason.
 16 Thou ^kopenest thy ^lhand,
 And ¹satisfiest the desire of every ^mliving thing.
 17 Jê-hô-vâh is ⁿrighteous in all his ways,

Var. Rend.—V. 13. an everlasting kingdom—a kingdom of all ages, BRI. endureth throughout—will continue in, BRI. V. 14. upholdeth—supporteth, BAETH. all—them, BRI. those—them, BRI. V. 15. for—upon, BRI. food—meat, R. in due season—at the right time, BAETH. V. 16. the desire . . . thing—all living things with good will, BRI.; every living thing with pleasure, BAETH.; every living thing with (what thy) good will (supplies), DAVIES. V. 17. gracious—kind, BRI. works—deeds, BAETH. V. 18. all—Omit, BRI. in truth—truly, BRI.; with earnestness, BAETH. V. 19. He . . . desire—The good pleasure of them that fear Him He

- And ^ogracious in all his ^{p q}works.
 18 Jê-hô-vâh is ^rnigh unto all them that ^scall upon him,
 To all that call upon him ^tin ^utruth.
 19 He will ^vfulfil the desire of them that ^wfear him;
 He also will ^xhear their ^ycry and will ^zsave them.
 20 Jê-hô-vâh ^apreserveth all them that ^blove him;
 But all ^{c d}the wicked will he ^edestroy.
 21 My ^fmouth shall speak the ^gpraise of Jê-hô-vâh;
 doeth, BRI. will hear—heareth, BRI. cry—cry for help, BRI. will save—will help, BAETH.; saveth, BRI. V. 20. all—Omit, BRI. will he destroy—He destroyeth, BRI. V. 21. the praise of Jehovah—A song of praise to Yahweh, BRI.
 Var. Read.—V. 13. Add, Yahweh is steadfast (faithful, BAETH.) in (all, BAETH.) His words, and kind (merciful, BAETH.) in all his words (deeds, BAETH.), BRI. BAETH. *The Psalm is an alphabetical one; and the verse beginning with Nun is here absent, Sept. Pesh. Ew. insert, The Lord is faithful in all his words, And holy in all his works; but most modern critics reject the verse, V. 15. their food in due season—Omit, BRI.*
- o See "Grace," John 1:17.
 p Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
 q God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 18
 r Ps. 34:18; 119:151; Deut. 4:7.
 s Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
 t John 4:24.
 u Truth, John 14:6.
 19
 v Ps. 21:2; 37:4.
 w Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 x Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 y Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 z Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 20
 a Ps. 31:23; 91:14; 97:10.
 b Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 c The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 d Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 e Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
 21
 f Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 g Praise, Ju. 5:3.

ively "Bitter Herbs"—Ex. 12:8 (including Lettuce, Endive, Chicory and Nettle).

Leeks.—Garden Vegetable grouped with Onion and Garlic—Num. 11:5.

Lentils.—Variety of Vetch with Lense-shaped Seed, used for Food—Gen. 25:30.

Lily.—Either Scarlet Martagon or Scarlet Anemone—Mt. 6:28.

Love-apple.—*Cf. Mandrake.*

Mallow.—Species of Spinach growing in the Salt Marshes of the Desert (R. "Saltwort"); used for Food by the Very Poor—Job 30:4.

Mandrake.—Stemless Plant with Extensive Branching Root, Dark Green Leaves and Yellow Prune-sized Fruit supposed to have Power as Love Filter—Gen. 30:14; Song of Sol. 7:13.

Melon.—Cultivated in Egypt—Num. 11:15.

Millet.—Comprehensive Name for Several Cereals; used in making Bread—Ez. 4:9.

Mint.—Garden Vegetable used as Condiment—Lu. 11:42.

Nettles.—(1) Unknown Weed—R. "Wild Vetches"—Job 30:7; Prov. 24:31; Zeph. 2:9. (2) Common Nettle—Is 34:13.

Nigella Sativa.—Scientific name for Fitch or Vetch—R marg., Is. 28:25.

Onion.—Garden Vegetable common in Egypt—Num. 11:5.

Panaze.—Probably Millet (Egyptian Variety)—Ez. 27:17. *Punaz* (Heb. "Seeds").—In general, Grain, but specially Leguminous Plants, such as Peas or Beans (latter favored by Greek Version)—II Sam. 17:28; Deut. 1:12.

Purslain.—(R marg.) Job. 6:6. Inspid Pot Herb.

Rye, Rie.—A. v. marg. "Spelt"—Ex. 9:32; Is. 28:25.

Rose.—R. "Crocus"—Is. 35:1; Song of Sol. 2:1. Bulbous Plant. True Rose unknown.

Rue.—Aromatic Plant cultivated in Gardens—Lu. 11:42.

Saffron.—Species of Crocus used in making Perfumes—Song of Sol. 4:14.

Saltwort.—See Mallow.

Spelt.—See Rye, Rie.

Tares.—"Bearded Darnell," R marg. Harmful Weed resembling Poor Wheat before Seeding; Disease-producing if eaten—Mt. 13:25-27.

Vetches.—Species of Buttercup with Black Seeds having a

Pungent Taste, used in sprinkling over Bread and for the Flavoring of Cakes—Is. 28:25; Ez. 4:9.

Wheat.—More commonly Corn—Gen. 31:14, etc.

Wormwood.—Plant with Strong Odor and Bitter Taste; alluded to in Proverbial Sayings or Illustrations—Deut. 29:18; Jer. 9:15; 23:15; Amos 5:7; Pr. 5:4; Lam. 3:15; Rev. 8:11.

IV. PLANT PRODUCTS.

Balm.—Odoriferous Resin of Balsamodendron (Variety in Gilead especially valued). Used as Gift—Gen. 37:25; 43:11. Also for Medicinal Purposes—Jer. 8:22; 46:11; 51:8.

Calamus.—Ingredient of Unction Oil—Ex. 30:23. Imported from Tyre—Ez. 27:19.

Cassia.—Ingredient of Unction Oil—Ex. 30:24; Ps. 45:8. Common in Syrian Commerce.

Cinnamon.—Ingredient of Unction Oil—Ex 30:23. Used to Perfume Beds—Pr. 7:17.

Cotton.—(R marg., Esth. 1:6) Material was probably commonly used, but Plant is never named.

Frankincense.—Odoriferous Gum, Ingredient of the Holy Oil—Ex. 30:34.

Galbanum.—Ingredient of Holy Oil—Ex. 30:34.

Ladanum.—(R marg., Gen. 37:25) Fragrant Gum of the Cistus.

Malobathron.—(R marg. Song of Sol. 2:17) A Spice Leaf, but probably Cinnamon.

Manna.—Food provided for Israel in Wilderness—Ex. 16:15.

Myrrh.—Gum of an Arabian Tree; Ingredient of Unction Oil—Ex. 30:33. Used as Perfume—Pr. 7:17. Also in Purification—Esth. 2:12. And Burial—Jer. 19:39.

Nuts.—(1) Pistachio Nut—Gen. 43:11. (2) Walnut—Song of Sol. 6:11.

Onycha.—Ingredient of Holy Oil—Ex. 30:34.

Opobalsam.—Ingredient of Holy Oil.

Pistachio.—*Cf. Nuts.*

Pistic nard.—*Cf. Spikenard.*

Spicyer.—(R. "Gum Tragacanth") Gen. 37:25; 43:11.

Spikenard (Pistic nard).—R marg. Mk. 14:3. Perfume made from Roots of a Hindu Plant—Lu. 7:37; John 12:3.

Stacte.—Droplike Gum, Resin of Storax Tree, Ingredient of Holy Oil—Ex. 30:34.

Thyine Wood.—Tissue of a Cypress from North Africa; Reddish Brown; Hard and Fragrant; used for Expensive Furniture—Rev. 18:12.

²¹
a Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
b Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
c Name, Acts 16:18.
d Names of God Gen. 1:1.

e Praise, Ju. 5:3.
f Help, Acts 26:22.

¹
1 Heb. *Hallelujah*.
g Soul, Job 4:15.

²
h Ps. 63:4.
i Life, Gen. 2:7.
j Songs, Ex. 15:1.

³
k Ps. 118:9.
l Faith, Heb. 11:1.
m Prince, Num. 2:7.
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.

⁴
p Breath, Acts 17:25.
q Ps. 104:29.
r See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

s See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

t Eccl. 12:7.
u Earth, Gen. 2:1.

v Day, Lev. 25:8.
w See "Mind," Job 38:36.

2 Or, *purposes*.

⁵
x Happiness, Rom. 14:22.
y Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

z Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
a See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
b Hope, Pr. 23:18.

⁶
c God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

e Sea, Ex. 14:21.

f Acts 14:15.
g Fish, Gen. 9:2.
h Ps. 117:2.

i Truth, John 14:6.

⁷
j God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

k Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.

l Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

m Ps. 107:9; 145:15.
n Food, Gen. 9:3.

o Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
p Ps. 68:6; 61:1.
q See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.

And let all ^a flesh ^b bless his holy ^c name for ever and ever.

^c Praise to Jehovah the Abundant / Helper.

146 ¹ Praise ye Jê-hô² vâh.

Praise Jê-hô³ vâh, O my ^g soul.

² While I ⁱ live will I praise Jê-hô⁴ vâh:

I will ^j sing praises unto my God while I have any being.

³ Put not your ^l trust in ^m princes,

Nor in the ⁿ son of ^o man, in whom there is no help.

⁴ His ^p breath goeth forth, he ^r returneth to his ^u earth;

In that very ^v day his ^w thoughts perish.

⁵ Happy is he that hath the ^y God of ^z Jacob for his help,

Whose ^b hope is in Jê-hô⁴ vâh his God:

⁶ Who ^c made ^d heaven and ^e earth,

The ^f sea, and ^g all that in them is;

Who ^h keepeth ⁱ truth forever;

⁷ Who ^j executeth justice for the ^k oppressed;

Who ^l giveth ⁿ food to the ^o hungry.

Jê-hô⁴ vâh ^p looseth the ^q prisoners;

Var. Read.—V. 21 (*cont.*). let all flesh—all flesh will, BRL. Ps. 146.—V. 1. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. V. 2. while I live—all my life, BAETH. sing praises—make melody, BRL. While . . . being—so long as I am, BAETH. V. 3. Put not your trust—Trust not, BRL. the son of man—a man, BAETH.; a son of mankind, BRL. in . . . help—who cannot help, BAETH.; who can have no victory, BRL. V. 4. (For) he returneth to the ground; (All) his thoughts perish, BRL. thoughts—plans, BAETH. V. 5. is he that hath—whose is, BRL. is in—rests upon, BRL. V. 6. Who made—Maker of, BRL. truth—faithfulness, BRL. V. 7. Who giveth food—giveth bread, BRL. Who giveth food—giveth bread, BRL. food—bread, BAETH. Jehovah . . . prisoners—Yahweh, who looseth them that are bound, BRL. V. 8. openeth—blinded—maketh the blind to see, BAETH. raiseth up them that are—lifteth up the, BRL. Jehovah loveth—Yahweh who loveth, BRL. V. 9. Jehovah preserveth—

8 Jê-hô⁴ vâh ^r openeth the ^s eyes of the ^t blind;

Jê-hô⁴ vâh ^u raiseth up them that are bowed down;

Jê-hô⁴ vâh ^v loveth the ^x righteous;

⁹ Jê-hô⁴ vâh ^y preserveth the ^z sojourners;

He upholdeth the ^a ^b ^c fatherless and ^d widow;

But ^e the way of the ^f wicked he ^g ^h ⁱ turneth upside down.

¹⁰ Jê-hô⁴ vâh will ^j reign for ever,

Thy God, O ^k Zi^lôⁿ, unto all generations.

^k Praise ye Jê-hô⁴ vâh.

Praise for Jerusalem's ^m Restoration and Prosperity.

147 ^k ¹ Praise ye Jê-hô⁴ vâh;

⁴ For ^o it is good to sing praises unto our God;

For it is pleasant, *and* praise is ^p comely.

² Jê-hô⁴ vâh doth ^q build up Jê-ru⁴ sâ-lêm;

He ^r gathereth together the outcasts of ^s Îs⁴ râ-êl.

³ He ^t healeth the ^u ^v broken in ^x heart,

And ^y bindeth up their ^z wounds.

⁴ He ^a counteth the number of the ^b stars;

He ^c calleth them all by *their* names.

Yahweh, who preserveth, BRL. sojourners—strangers, BAETH. r. He . . . widow—The orphan and widow restoreth, BRL. fatherless— orphan, BAETH. BRL. DAVIES. turneth upside down—leadeth astray, BAETH.; maketh crooked, BRL. V. 10. will reign—is king, BAETH. unto—for, BRL. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. Ps. 147.—V. 1. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. For . . . God—Praise ye Yah, for He is good, BRL. sing praises—play, BAETH. For . . . comely—Make melody to God, for He is sweet, BRL. V. 2. Jehovah doth build up—Yahweh. Rebuilder of, BRL. V. 3. He—Who, BRL. and—and who, BRL. V. 4. He—Who, BRL. counteth—determineth, BAETH.; measureth out, DUHM; telleth, r. He . . . them—giving names to all of them, BRL. DUHM; He giveth them all their names, r.

Var. Read.—V. 21. for ever and ever—Omit, BRL. DAVIES. Ps. 147.—V. 1. it . . . it—he is good; sing praises unto our God, for he, *Ol. Hu. (l.)* Cf. Ps. 135:3; 90:17.

⁸
r Mt. 9:30;
John 9:7.
s Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
t Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
u Ps. 145:14.
v Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Love, I Cor. 13:1.
x The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

⁹
y Ex. 22:21;
Lev. 19:34.
z Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

a Ps. 68:5;
Deut. 10:18.

b Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

c Orphans, Lam. 5:3.
d Widow, Lev. 22:13.

e Ps. 147:6.
f The Wicked, Ex. 28:7.

g Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

3 Or, *maketh crooked*.

¹⁰
i Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Zion, Is. 52:1.

k Praise, Ju. 5:3.

l Jerusalem, Jer. 1:8.

m See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.

n See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

¹
4 Or, *For he is good; sing praises unto our God; For he is gracious*.

o Ps. 135:3.
p Ps. 33:1.

²
q Ps. 51:18; 102:16.

r Ps. 106:47; Deut. 30:3; Is. 11:12; 56:8; Ez. 39:28.

s Israel, Deut. 4:1.

³
t Healing, Jer. 30:13.

u Ps. 34:18; Is. 61:1.

v Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

w Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

x Heart, Acts 15:9.

y Job 5:18; Is. 30:26; Ez. 34:16.

z Wounds, Job 34:6.

5 Heb. *sorrows*.

⁴
a Gen. 15:5.
b Stars, Ps. 136:8.
c Is. 40:26.

5
a God is infinite
and all-power-
ful, Gen. 1:1.
6
b Ps. 37:24;
146:9.
c See "Chris-
tian Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
d Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
e See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
f The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
g Ground, Gen.
33:19.
7
h Songs, Ex.
15:1.
i Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
j Praise, Ju. 5:3.
k Harp, I Ki.
10:12.
8
l Job 26:8.
m Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
n See "Meteorol-
ogy," Gen.
27:39.
o Rain, Deut.
11:14.
p Earth, Gen.
2:1.
q Grass, Gen.
37:2.
r Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
9
s Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
t Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
u Animals, Gen.
2:20.
v Food, Gen.
9:2.
w Raven, Gen.
8:7.
x Cry, Lu. 18:7.
10
y Horse, Jer.
50:11.
z I Sam. 16:7.
a Pleasure,
II Tim. 3:4.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
11
c Ps. 149:4.
d Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
e Ps. 33:18.
f Hope, Pr.
23:18.
g Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
h Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
12
i Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

5 ^aGreat is our Lord, and
mighty in power;
His understanding is infinite.
6 Jê-hô'-vâh ^bupholdeth the
^cmeek:
^{d e}He bringeth the ^fwicked
down to the ^gground.
7 ^hSing unto Jê-hô'-vâh with
ⁱthanksgiving;
Sing ^jpraises upon the ^kharp
unto our God,
8 Who ^lcovereth the ^mheavens
with ⁿclouds,
Who prepareth ^orain for the
^pearth,
Who maketh ^qgrass to grow
upon the ^rmountains.
9 He ^sgiveth to the ^{t u}beast
his ^vfood,
And to the young ^wravens
which ^xcry.
10 He delighteth not in the
strength of the ^yhorse:
He ^ztaketh no ^apleasure in
the ^{*}legs of a ^bman.
11 Jê-hô'-vâh ^ctaketh pleasure
in them that ^dfear him,
In ^ethose that ^fhope in his
^{g h}lovingkindness.
12 Praise Jê-hô'-vâh, O ⁱJê-ru'-
sâ-lêm;

Var. Rend.—V. 5. Lord — sovereign
Lord, BRI. mighty — abundant, BRI.
mighty in power—all-powerful, BAETH.
is infinite—has no number, BRI.; has
no end, BAETH. V. 6. Yahweh, restorer
of the afflicted, Who casteth down the
wicked unto the earth, BRI. meek—
wretched, BAETH. ground — dust,
BAETH.; earth, BRI. V. 7. thankgiving—
song of thanks, BRI. Sing . . .
God—Make melody to our God with the
lyre, BRI. harp—zither, BAETH.; lyre,
BRI. DAVIES. V. 8. maketh . . . moun-
tains—leteth the mountains sprout forth
grass, BAETH.; maketh the mountains
(to shoot, DAVIES), put forth verdure
(grass, DAVIES), BRI. DAVIES. V. 9.
He . . . food—Who giveth to cattle their
bread, BRI. which cry—when they cry,
BRI.; who call upon God, SEPT. V. 10.
He delighteth—Omit, BRI. He taketh no
pleasure—But Yahweh delighteth, BRI.
In . . . lovingkindness—Them that wait
for His kindness, BRI. lovingkindness—
mercy, r. V. 12. Praise Jehovah—Laud
Yahweh, BRI. V. 13. within thee—in thy
midst BRI. V. 14. He who maketh thy
borders peace: Satisfying thee with the
fat of wheat, BRI. finest of the—mar-
row of, BAETH.; Heb. fat of the, DA-

Praise thy God, O ^jZi'ôn.
13 For he hath strengthened the
^kbars of thy ^lgates;
He hath ^mblessed thy ⁿchil-
dren within thee.
14 He maketh ^{o 1}peace in thy
borders;
He filleth thee with ^pthe
²finest of the ^qwheat.
15 He sendeth out his ^rcom-
mandment upon earth;
His ^sword runneth very
swiftly.
16 He giveth snow like ^twool;
He scattereth the ^uhoar-
frost like ^vashes.
17 He casteth forth his ^wice like
morsels:
Who can stand before his
^wcold?
18 He sendeth out his word,
and melteth them:
He causeth his ^xwind to
blow, and the ^ywaters
flow.
19 He showeth his word unto
Jacob,
His ^zstatutes and his ^aordi-
nances unto ^bIs'ra-ël.
20 He ^chath not dealt so with
any ^dnation;

VIES, r marg. V. 15. He . . . earth—
Who sendeth forth His saying to the earth,
BRI. commandment—word, BAETH.
word—commandment, BAETH. runneth
—running, BRI. very swiftly—in haste,
BAETH. V. 16. He—Who, BRI. He
scattereth—Scattering, BRI. ashes—
dust, BRI. V. 17. He—Who, BRI. ice
—hail, BRI. morsels—crumbs, Var.
DAVIES. cold—frost, BAETH. V.
18. out—forth, BRI. word—command-
ment, BAETH. melteth them—let-
teth them melt, BAETH.; causeth
them to melt away, BRI. causeth—let-
teth, BAETH. the waters flow—they
flow away, BRI. V. 19. He showeth
—Who declareth, BRI.; He maketh
known, BAETH. ordinances—judgments,
BAETH. BRI. r. V. 20. He . . . with—
Not so hath He done to, BRI. nation—
people, BAETH. DUHM.
Var. Read.—V. 8. mountains—Add,
And green herbs (plants, DUHM) for the
service of man, BRI. DUHM. V. 12.
With v. 12. SEPT. JER. PESH. and
probably AQ. THEOD. SYMM. began
a new Psalm. So also CH. DUHM. V.
17. Who . . . cold—Before His cold the
water stands frozen, DERENBOURG,
DUHM.

^j Zion, Is. 52:1.
13
k Neh. 3:3; 7:3.
l Gates, I Sam.
23:7.
m Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
n Children, Gen.
3:16.
14
o Peace, Pr.
17:1.
1 Heb. thy bor-
der peace.
p Ps. 81:16;
Deut. 32:14.
2 Heb. fat of
wheat.
q Wheat, Ex.
9:32.
15
r Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
s Word of God,
John 6:63.
16
t See "Sheep,"
Deut. 14:4.
u See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
v Ashes, II Sam.
13:19.
17
w Cold, Rev.
3:15.
18
x Wind, Job
27:21.
y Waters, Ps.
95:5.
19
z Statutes, Neh.
9:14.
a Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.
b Israel, Deut.
4:1.
20
c Israel the
Chosen People
of God. See
"Covenantants,"
Gen. 17:2.
d Nation, Gen.
10:32.

* **LEGS:** Laws concerning Sacrifices.—Of Lamb—Ex. 12:9.
Of Ram—Ex. 29:17; Lev. 8:21. Of Bullock—Lev. 1:9, 13;
4:11. Of Calf—Lev. 9:14.
Of Image.—Dan. 2:33.
Above Feet.—Lev. 11:21.
Punishment of.—Deut. 28:35.

Graves of Brass upon.—I Sam. 17:6.
Of Man.—Ps. 147:10.
Of Lame.—Pr. 26:7.
Figurative.—Song of Sol. 5:15; Is. 47:2. Used in Proph-
ecy.—Amos 3:12.
The Breaking of Legs at Crucifixion.—John 19:31-33.

20

- a* Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
b Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
c See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
1 Heb. *Hallelujah*.

- d* Ps. 102:19; Job 16:19; Mt. 21:9.

2

- e* Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
f Ps. 103:21.
g Praise, Ju. 5:3.

3

- h* Sun, Moon and Stars, Ps. 136:8, 9.
i Light, Ps. 74:16.

4

- j* Heavens, Deut. 20:16.
k Waters, Ps. 95:5.
l See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.

5

- m* Name, Acts 16:18.
n Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
o God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
p See "Beginnings," Gen. 1:1.

6

- q* Jer. 31:35, 36; 33:20, 25.
r Job 38:33.
2 Or, *which none shall transgress*.

7

- s* Earth, Gen. 2:1.
t Sea-monsters, Ex. 14:21.
u See "Seas," Ex. 14:21.

And as for his ^aordinances, they have ^{b c}not known them.

¹ Praise ye Jê-hôz-vâh.

The Whole Creation invoked to praise Jehovah.

148 ^{d 1} Praise ye Jê-hôz-vâh.

Praise ye Jê-hôz-vâh from the heavens:

Praise him in the heights.

² Praise ye him, ^{e f}all his angels:

^g Praise ye him, all his host.

³ Praise ye him, ^hsun and moon:

Praise him, all ye stars of ⁱlight.

⁴ Praise him, ye ^jheavens of heavens,

And ye ^{k l}waters that are above the heavens.

⁵ Let them praise the ^{m n}name of Jê-hôz-vâh;

For ^{o p}he commanded, and they were created.

⁶ He hath also ^qestablished them for ever and ever:

He hath made a ^rdecree ²which shall not pass away.

⁷ Praise Jê-hôz-vâh from the ^searth,

Ye ^tsea-monsters, and all ^udeeps;

Var. Rend.—V. 20 (*cont.*). And . . . them—For judgments he teacheth them not, BAETH.; His judgments they were not allowed to know, DUHM; and His judgments they know not, BRI. ordinances—judgments, r. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. Ps. 148.—V. 1. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. Jehovah from—Yah from, BRI. V. 3. stars of light—lightening stars, BAETH. V. 4. ye heavens—heaven, BRI. that are above—above, BRI. V. 5. he . . . and—on his commandment, BAETH. V. 6. and He made them stand firm forever and ever: a decree He gave not to be transgressed, BRI.; He has given them a statute and (= which) they cannot transgress, DAVIES. decree—law, BAETH. which . . . away—they dare not pass over it, BAETH. V. 7. Jehovah—Yah, BRI. sea-monsters—monsters, Var. BAETH.; dragons, BRI. r. deeps—floods, BAETH. V. 8. vapor—smoke, Var. BAETH. stormy wind, fulfilling—Storm, doing, BRI. V. 9. Fruitful trees—Fruit tree, BRI. V. 10. Beasts—Ye wild animals,

^{8 v}Fire and hail, ^wsnow and ^wvapor;

^xStormy wind, ^yfulfilling his word;

^{9 z}Mountains and all ^ahills; ^{b c}Fruitful trees and all ^ccedars;

^{10 d e}Beasts and all ^fcattle; ^gCreeping things and flying ^hbirds;

^{11 i}Kings of the earth and all ^{j k}peoples;

^lPrinces and all ^mjudges of the earth;

¹²Both ⁿyoung men and ^ovirgins;

^pOld men and ^qchildren:

¹³Let them praise the name of Jê-hôz-vâh;

For his name alone is exalted;

His ^{r s}glory is above the earth and the heavens.

¹⁴And he hath ^tlifted up ^{u 3}the horn of his people,

The ^vpraise of all his saints;

Even of the children of ^wIsrâ-êl, a people near unto him.

Praise ye Jê-hôz-vâh.

Israel invoked to praise Jehovah.

149 ¹ Praise ye Jê-hôz-vâh.

Sing unto Jê-hôz-vâh a ^xnew song,

BRI. flying-winged, BRI. birds—singers, BAETH.; bird, BRI. V. 11. peoples—nations, BAETH. judges—governors, BRI. V. 12. Both—also, BRI. V. 12. and—together with, BRI. children—boys, BAETH. V. 13. Let them—They shall, BAETH. glory—highness, DUHM; majesty, BAETH. DAVIES. BRI. is above—goes over, DUHM; covereth, BAETH. V. 14. he . . . of—he hath raised up a horn unto, Var.; he will lift up a horn for, SEPT. DUHM; he exalteth the horn of, BRI. The praise—Or, (To be) the glory, *Hi. De.* saints—pious ones, BAETH. DUHM. Even of the children—of the sons, BRI. children of Israel—sons of Israel, BAETH. BRI.; Israelites, DUHM. near unto him—acceptable to him, DAVIES. RIEHM. HU. DUHM. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH. Ps. 149.—V. 1. Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Ps. 148.—V. 2. host—hosts, BRI. DAVIES. V. 3. stars of light—stars and light, PESH. SEPT. TARG. V. 8. vapor—ice, SEPT. PESH. JER.

8

- v* Fire, Lev. 10:2.
w See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
x Wind, Job 27:21.
y Word of God, John 6:63.

9

- z* Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
a Hills, Ps. 2:6.
b See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
c See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

10

- d* Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
e Animals, Gen. 2:20.
f Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
g Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
h Birds, Gen. 9:2.

11

- i* Kings, Deut. 17:15.
j See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
k See "Races," Mk. 7:26.
l Princes, Nu. 2:7.
m Judges, Ex. 18:22.

12

- n* Young Men, I John 2:14.
o Virgins, Deut. 22:14.
p Old Age, Titus 2:3.
q Children, Gen. 3:16.

13

- r* Glory, Ps. 7:5.
s Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

14

- t* Ps. 75:10; I Sam. 2:1.
u Horn, Dan. 7:7.
3 Or, *a horn for his people, A praise for all his saints; Even for &c.*
v Ps. 109:1; Deut. 10:21; Jer. 17:14.
w Israel, Deut. 4:1.

1

- x* Songs, Ex. 15:1.

1
a Ps. 35:18;
89:5.
2
b Israel, Deut.
4:1.
c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
d Zion, Is. 52:1.
e Kings, Deut.
17:15.

3
f Dancing,
I Sam. 18:6.
g See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
h Harp, I Ki.
10:12.

4
i Ps. 35:27;
147:11.
j Pleasure,
II Tim. 3:4.
k Israel the
Chosen People.
See "Coven-
enants," Gen.
17:2.
l Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
m See "Chris-
tian Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
n Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
1 Or, victory.

5
o Ps. 132:16.
p Songs, Ex.
15:1.
q Bed, Deut.
3:11.

6
r Ps. 66:17.
s Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
2 Heb. throat.
t Sword, Ju.
7:20.
u Hand, Gen.
16:12.

7
v Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
w Nations, Gen.
10:32.
x Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.

8
y Nobles, Is.
32:8.
z Fetters, Mk.
5:4.
a Iron, I Chr.
22:3.

9
b Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.

* CHAINS.—Kinds of: Golden, worn as a Badge of Office—
Gen. 41:42; Dan. 5:7, 16, 29. Brass—Ju. 16:21. In the Tem-
ple—I Ki. 7:17. Silver—For Idols—Is. 40:19 Of Iron—Ps.
105:18.
Uses of.—As Ornaments—Num. 31:50; Song of Sol. 1:10;
Is. 3:19; 20; Ez. 16:11. Put on High Priest's Breastplate—
Ex. 28:14, 22, 24; 39:15, 17, 18. In the Temple—I Ki. 6:21.

And his praise ^a in the as-
sembly of the saints.
2 Let ^b Is-^rā-^{ēl} ^c rejoice in him
that made him:
Let the children of ^d Zi-^{ōn} be
joyful in their ^e King.
3 Let them praise his name in
the ^f dance:
Let them sing praises unto
him with ^g timbrel and
^h harp.
4 For Je-hō-^{vāh} ^{i j} taketh
pleasure in ^k his people:
He will ^l beautify the ^m meek
with ^{n 1} salvation.
5 Let the ^o saints exult in glory:
Let them ^p sing for ^c joy upon
their ^q beds.
6 Let the ^r high praises of God
be in their ^{s 2} mouth,
And a two-edged ^t sword in
their ^u hand;
7 To execute ^v vengeance upon
the ^w nations,
And ^x punishments upon the
peoples;
8 To bind their kings with
^{*} chains,
And their ^y nobles with ^z fet-
ters of ^a iron;
9 To execute upon them the
^b judgment written:

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (cont.). And . . . saints
—Let His praise (resound) in the congrega-
tion of the favoured, BRI. in—[resound]
in, BAETH. assembly—congregation,
BRI. BAETH. V. 2. rejoice . . . made him
—be glad in his great Maker, BRI. him
that made him—his creator, BAETH.
children—sons, BRI. BAETH. be joyful—
exult, BRI. V. 3. in the dance—in choirs,
SEPT. sing praises—play, BAETH.; make
melody, BRI. harp—lyre, BRI.; zither,
BAETH. V. 4. For . . . pleasure—Since
Yahweh delighteth, BRI. He . . . sal-
vation—Adorns the afflicted with victory,
BRI. beautify—deck, Var.; decorate,
BAETH. meek—So SEPT. JER. DUHM;
the sorrowing ones, BAETH. salvation—
victory, Var. BRI. BAETH. V. 5. saints
—the favoured, BRI.: favoured ones,
DAVIES. sing . . . beds—jubilate at
(their great tabernacle), BRI. V. 6. Let
. . . mouth—Let exaltations of "El
be in their throat, BRI.: Praises of God
fill their throats, BAETH.; Exaltations of
God is in their throats, DUHM. hand—
fist, BAETH. V. 7. nations—heathen,
BAETH. and punishments upon—to

³ This ^c honor have all his
saints.
^{d 4} Praise ye Je-hō-^{vāh}.
Call to ^e praise God with Musical
Instruments.

150 ⁴ Praise ye Je-hō-^{vāh}.
Praise God in his ¹ sanctu-
ary:
Praise him in the ² firm-
ament of his power.
2 Praise him for his ³ mighty
acts:
Praise him according to his
excellent ⁴ greatness.
3 Praise him with ⁵ trumpet
sound:
Praise him with psaltery and
harp.
4 Praise him with timbrel and
dance:
Praise him with stringed
instruments and ⁶ pipe.
5 Praise him with loud cym-
bals:
Praise him with high sound-
ing cymbals.
6 Let ⁷ everything that hath
breath praise ⁸ Je-hō-^{vāh}.
⁴ Praise ye Je-hō-^{vāh}.

execute) chastisements, BRI. peoples—
nations, BAETH. V. 9. execute—fulfill,
BAETH. upon them—Omit, BRI. This
. . . saints—Is a splendour for all His
favoured ones, BRI. This honor have—
An honor this to, Var. Praise ye Jehovah
—Hallelujah, BAETH. Ps. 150.—V. 1.
Praise ye Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH.
God . . . sanctuary—"El for His sanc-
tity, Hi. in the firmament of his power—
in his strong place, BAETH.; in His
strong firmament, DAVIES.; for the
spreading out of His strength, BRI. V. 2.
mighty acts—great might, BRI.; deeds,
BAETH. excellent greatness—abun-
dant greatness, BRI. BAETH. V. 3.
trumpet sound—blast on the horn,
BRI. psaltery and harp—harp and
zither, BAETH.; harp and lyre, BRI. V.
4. stringed instruments—string,
BAETH. the pipe, Var. V. 5. loud—sound-
ing, BRI.: resounding, BAETH.; lit. that
can be well heard, DAVIES. high sound-
ing—roaring, BAETH.; clashing, BRI.;
lit. having a loud, shrill sound, DAVIES.
V. 6. Let . . . Jehovah—Praise Yah all
ye that have breath, BRI. Praise ye
Jehovah—Hallelujah, BAETH.

3 Or, He is the
honor of all his
saints.
c Honor, Mal.
1:6.
d Calling, I Cor.
1:26.
4 Heb. Hallelu-
jah.
e Praise, Ju. 5:3.
1
f See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
g Ps. 73:17;
102:19.
h See "Heav-
ens," Deut.
26:15.
2
i Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
j God the Creator,
Gen. 1:1.
k See "Mira-
cles," Mk.
16:17.
l God is infi-
nite, Gen. 1:1.
3
m Trumpet,
Num. 10:2.
4
n Pipe, I Sam.
10:5.
6
o Ps. 103:22;
145:21.
5 Heb. Jah.

Worn on Camels' Necks—Ju. 8:26. Bound with—Jer. 40:1, 4;
52:1; Nah. 3:10; Lu. 8:29; Acts 12:6, 7; 21:33; 28:20. As Fet-
ters—II Ki. 25:7; II Chr. 33:11; 36:6; Jer. 39:7; Mk. 5:4. Of
Brass—Ju. 16:21. Of Iron—Ps. 149:8. For Feet—II Sam.
3:34; Ps. 105:18.
Illustrative.—Ps. 73:6; Pr. 1:9; Lam. 3:7; Ez. 7:23–27; Rev.
20:1. See "Fetters"—Mk. 5:4.

FORMS OF WISDOM LITERATURE*

Wisdom.—The Biblical term corresponding to our Philosophy and Science.

Unit Proverb.

Popular Proverbs, quoted in *I Samuel* x. 12, xxiv. 13; *Ezekiel* xvi. 44. **Riddles** (*Song of Songs* viii. 8-9; *Judges* xv. 16). (Cycle, or Game of Riddles—*Judges* xiv.)

Sayings or Sentences of the Wise: Unit of Thought in Unit of Form.

Doctrine and Supplement, such as *Proverbs* x. 1; xvi. 32; xi. 31, etc.

Doctrine distributed, such as *Proverbs* xx. 14; xv. 16; xxiv. 26.

Here may be mentioned the **Fable** (*Judges* ix. 8-15; *II Kings* xiv. 9) and the **Parable** (in the Gospels; or *II Samuel* xii. 1-6, xiv. 4-9). These, however, never attain distinctness as a separate literary form; the nearest approach to this is the **Dramatized Parable of the Book of Job**, in which Wisdom Literature, Epic, Drama, and Rhetoric are amalgamated.

Wisdom Literature tending Prosewards.

Maxims: in the form of Texts with Comments.—*Ecclesiasticus* i. 22-24, 25-27, 28-30; ii. 1-6; v. 4-8; vi. 2-4; vii. 4-6; xi. 7-8, 10; xviii. 30-1; xviii. 32-xix. 1(a); xix. 1(b)-3; xix. 14-15, 24-26; xii. 2, 22-24; xxii. 7, 8, 13; xxv. 3-6; xxvi. 29-xxvii. 2; xxvii. 16-21, 22-4; xxxiii. 18; xxxiv. 9-12; xl. 28-30. *St. James* i. 2-4, 5-8, 9-11; iv. 11-12; v. 19-20. *Ecclesiastes* iv. 9-12, 13-16; v. 1-7, 8-9; vii. 1-6, 8-10, 11-12, 13-14, 15-18, 20-22; x. 2-3, 5-7, 12-14; xi. 6. The Maxims enlarge into the **Discourses:** *St. James* iv. 1-10; iv. 13-v. 18.

Proverb Cluster: Aggregation of Unit Proverbs (with Epigrams and Maxims) on a Common Theme.—*Proverbs* xxv. 2-7—The King; xxvi. 3-12—On Fools; xxvi. 13-16—On Sluggards; xxvi. 17-26—On Social Pests. *Ecclesiasticus* v. 9-vi. 1—Government of the Tongue; xi. 7-10—Meddlesomeness; xviii. 15-18—Graciousness; xxi. 1-10—Sin and its Judgment; 11-26—Wise Men and Fools; xxi. 27-xxii. 5—Hatred of Evil; xxii. 6-15—Commerce with Fools intolerable; xxv. 16-xxvi. 18—Women Bad and Good; xxvii. 11-15—Discourse of Fools.

The Essay: *Ecclesiasticus* iii. 1-16—Honor to Parents; iii. 17-28—Meekness; iv. 1-10—Considerateness for High and Low; iv. 11-19—Wisdom's Way with her Children; iv. 20:8—True and False Shame; vi. 5-17—Friendship; vi. 18:37—Pursuit of Wisdom; vii. 19-36—Household Precepts; viii.-ix. 16—Adaptation of Behaviour to Various Sorts of Men; ix. 17-x. 5—Wisdom and Government; x. 6-xi. 6—Pride and True Greatness; xi. 11-28—Prosperity and Adversity from the Lord; xi. 29-xxii. 24—Choice of Company; xiv. 3-19—Niggardliness; xiv. 20-xv. 10—The Pursuer of Wisdom and his Reward; xv. 11-20—Free Will; xvi. 1-23—No Safety for Sinners in Numbers; xvi. 24-xxviii. 14—God's Work of Creation and Restoration; xxviii. 19-27—On Taking Heed in Time; xix. 4-17—Against Gossip; xix. 20-xx. 13—Wisdom and its Counterparts; xxii. 16-26—The Steadfast Friend and the Uncertain; xxiii. 7-15—The Discipline of the Mouth; xxiii. 16-27—The Horror of Adultery; xiv. 16-xxvi. 4—Women Bad and Good; xxvii. 25-xxviii. 11—Retribution and Vengeance; xxviii. 12-26—On the Tongue; xxix. 1-20—On the Lending and Suretyship; xxix. 21-28—The Blessing of a House of One's Own; xxx. 1-13—Chastisement of Children; xxx. 14-25—On Health; xxxi. 1-11—On Riches; xxxi. 12-xxxiii. 13—On Feasting; xxxiii. 7-15. An Analogy; xxxiii. 19-23—On Giving and Bequeathing; xxxiii. 24-31—On Servants; xxxiv. 1-8—On Dreams; xxxiv. 18-xxxv—Sacrifices, Evil and Acceptable; xxxvi. 21-26—On Wives; xxxvii. 1-6—False Friends; xxxvii. 7-26—On Counsel and Counsellors; xxxviii. 27-xxxviii. 15—Disease and Physicians; xxxviii. 16-23—On Mourning for the Dead; xxxviii. 24-xxxix.

11—There is one Wisdom for the Busy and one for the Man of Leisure; xl. 1-10—The Burden of Life; xli. 5-13—The Posterity of Sinners; xli. 14-xlii. 8—Things to be ashamed of; xlii. 9-14—Women as a Source of Trouble. *St. James* i. 12-27—On the Sources of the Evil and the Good in us; ii. 1-13—On Respect of Persons; ii. 14-26—On Faith and Works; iii. 1-12—On the Responsibility of Speech; iii. 13-18—The Earthly Wisdom and the Wisdom from above. *Ecclesiastes* i. 12-ii. —Solomon's Search for Wisdom; iii.-iv. 8—The Philosophy of Times and Seasons (including a Sonnet); v. 10-vi. 12—The Vanity of Desire; vii. 23-ix. 16—The search for Wisdom, with Notes by the Way; xi. 7-xii. 7—Life as a Joy shadowed by the Judgment (latter part in Sonnet form).

The (Rhetoric) Encomium: *Ecclesiasticus* xxxix. 16-31—On God's Works (inwoven into preface to Book IV); xlii. 15-xliii. —On the Works of the Lord; xlii. 1-24—On Famous Men.

Wisdom Literature tending Versewards.

Epigram: a Unit Proverb organically enlarged.—*Proverbs* xxiii. 1-3—Awe before Appetite; xxiii. 4-5—The Transitoriness of Riches; xxiii. 6-8—Hospitality of the Evil Eye; xxiii. 19-21—Gluttony; xxiii. 26-28—The Pit of Whoredom; xxiv. 11-12—The Duty of Rescue; xxiv. 13-14—Wisdom and Honey; xxiv. 23-25—Respect of Persons; xxx. 32-33—The Restraining of Wrath; xxxi. 4-9—Kings and Wine. *Ecclesiasticus* vii. 1-3—Sowing Sin and Reaping; xxv. 13-15—The Wrath of an Enemy; xxvii. 5-7—Reasoning the Test of Men. Other Epigrams are: *Proverbs* i. 8-9; ix. 7-9, 10-12; xxii. 22-23, 24-25, 26-27; xxiii. 10-11, 13-14, 15-16, 17-18, 24-25; xxiv. 1-2, 3-4, 5-6, 15-16, 17-18, 19-20, 21-22, 24-25, 28-29; xxv. 6-7, 9-10, 21-22; xxvi. 24-26; xxvii. 10, 15-16; xxx. 5-6, 17, 20. *Ecclesiasticus* v. 2-3, 14, 15; vi. 1-2; x. 16-17, 30-31; xii. 11-12, 13-14, 15, 16-17, 19-21; xxii. 1-2; xxvii. 4-7; xxxii. 16-17, 20-22; xxxvi. 18-19; l. 28-29. *Ecclesiastes* x. 16-17, 20; xi. 3.

Fixed or Number Sonnet: *Proverbs* vi. 16-19—The Sower of Discord; xxx. 7-9—The Golden Mean; xxx. 15-16—Things never satisfied; xxx. 18-19—Things not to be known; xxx. 21-23—Things not to be borne; xxx. 24-28—Little and Wise; xxx. 29-31—Things stately in their going. *Ecclesiasticus* xxiii. 16-18 (part of an Essay); xxv. 1-2—What Wisdom hates and loves; xxv. 7-11—The Love of the Lord; xxvi. 5-6—Women Bad and Good; xxvi. 28—The Backslider; l. 25-26—The Hated Nations.

Free Sonnet: *Proverbs* i. 10-19—The Company of Sinners; ii.—Wisdom the Preservative from Evil; iii. 1-10—The Commandment and its Reward; iii. 11-20—Wisdom the Prize in view; iii. 21-26—Wisdom and Security; iii. 27-35—Wisdom and Perversity; iv. 1-9—The Tradition of Wisdom; iv. 10-19—The Two Paths; iv. 20-27—Wisdom and Health; v.—The Strange Woman; vi. 1-5—Suretyship; vi. 6-11—The Sluggard; vi. 12-19 (A Pair of Sonnets)—The Sower of Discord; vi. 20-35—The Folly of Adultery; ix. (Sonnet of Sonnets)—The House of Wisdom and the House of Folly; xxiii. 29-35—Woes of Wine; xxiv. 30-34—The Field of the Slothful; xxvii. 23-27—Folk Song of Good Husbandry; xxx. 1-4—The Unsearchableness of God; xxx. 11-14—An Evil Generation; xxxi. 10-31 (Acrostic)—The Virtuous Woman. *Ecclesiasticus* i. 1-20—Wisdom and the Fear of the Lord; ii. 7-18—True and False Fear; xxii. 11-12—Fools and the Dead; xxii. 27-xxiii. 6—Watchfulness of Lips and Heart; xxvi. 7-18—Women Bad and Good; xxxiv. 13-17—The Fearsers of the Lord; xli. 11-27 (A Pair of Sonnets)—A Garden of Blessings; xli. 1-4—On Death. *Ecclesiastes* iii. 1-8 (part of an Essay)—Times and Seasons; xii. 1-7 (part of an Essay)—The Coming of the Evil Days.

Dramatic Monologue: *Proverbs* i. 20-33—Wisdom's Cry of Warning; vii.-viii.—Wisdom and the Strange Woman. *Ecclesiasticus* xxiv. 3-22—Wisdom's Praise of Herself. Compare *Ecclesiastes* i. 12-ii.—Solomon's Search for Wisdom. *Ecclesiastes of Solomon* ii. 1-20 and v. 3-13—The Wicked before and after Death; vi.-ix.—Solomon on Wisdom.

*Taken from the "Literary Study of the Bible," by Richard G. Moulton. Copyright, 1895 and 1899. Used by permission.

THE PROVERBS

1: 1

USE OF THE PROVERBS

1: 5

1 <i>a</i> Proverbs, Ez. 12:22. <i>b</i> Solomon, I Ki. 1:30. <i>c</i> Son, Gen. 21:19. <i>d</i> David, I Sam. 17:12. <i>e</i> King, Deut. 17:15. <i>f</i> Israel, Deut. 4:1.	1 The ^aproverbs of ^bSöl'ö-mön the ^cson of ^aDavid, ^cking of ^fİş-râ-ël: 2 To ^gknow ^hwisdom and ⁱinstruction; To discern the ^jwords of ^kunderstanding; 3 To receive instruction in wise dealing, In ^lrighteousness and ^mjustice and equity; Var. Rend.—Ch. 1.—V. 2. To know—In order that one learn, FRANK.; That men may acquire, TOY. instruction—discipline, FRANK. WILD.; training, TOY. To discern—May understand, TOY. discern—comprehend, <i>Var.</i>: understand, FRANK. words of understanding—prudent speeches, FRANK.; rational discourse, TOY. V. 3. To receive—In order that one gain, FRANK.; May receive, TOY. instruction . . . understanding—instruction in (or, the discipline of, <i>De.</i>) understanding, <i>Ew. Be. Hi. Elster</i>; clever knowledge, FRANK.; instruction in wise conduct, TOY. in . . . equity—of what
2 <i>g</i> Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. <i>h</i> Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. <i>i</i> Instruction, Is. 54:13. <i>j</i> Words, Pr. 15:23. <i>k</i> See "Mind," Job 38:36.	
3 <i>l</i> Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. <i>m</i> Justice, Mic. 6:8.	

- 4 To give ⁿprudence to the ^osimple,
- To the ^pyoung man knowledge and discretion:
- 5 That the wise man may hear, and increase in learning;
- And that the man of understanding may attain unto sound counsels:

4

n Prudence, Eph. 1:8.

o Simple, Ps. 116:6.

p Young Men, I John 2:14.

is just, equitable and righteous, FRANK.; Righteous, right and rectitude, WILD.; In justice, probity and rectitude, TOY. justice—right, *Var.*: judgement, *r.* V. 4. To—In order to, FRANK. To . . . prudence—In order that prudence may be given, TOY. simple—inexperienced, TOY. young man—youth, WILD. TOY: inexperienced, WILD. knowledge and discretion—knowledge and insight, TOY; cautious consideration, FRANK. V. 5. That . . . hear—May the wise man receive them, FRANK.; That—Let, TOY. increase in—grow in, FRANK.; add to his, TOY. learning—knowledge, FRANK. And . . . understanding—And the man of intelligence, TOY; He who is prudent, WILD. may . . . counsels—may get wise maxims (*Heb.* guidances), *De.*; gain education, TOY; may acquire intelligence, FRANK.; gaineth the right way, WILD.

THE PROVERBS.*

A Miscellany of Wisdom in Five Books.

- i. 1-6. *Title to the whole collection.*
7. *Motto to the whole collection.*

BOOK I.

Sonnets on Wisdom.

i-ix.

- i. 8-9. Epigram.
- 10-19. Sonnet: The Company of Sinners.
- 20-33. Dramatic Monologue: Wisdom's Cry of Warning.
- ii. Sonnet: Wisdom the Deliverer from Evil.
- iii. 1-10. Sonnet: The Commandment and the Reward.
- 11-20. Sonnet: The Creator has made Wisdom the Supreme Prize.
- 21-6. Sonnet: Wisdom and Security.
- 27-35. Sonnet: Wisdom and Perversity.
- iv. 1-9. Sonnet: The Tradition of Wisdom.
- 10-19. Sonnet: The Two Paths.
- 20-7. Sonnet: Wisdom and Health.
- v. Sonnet: The Strange Woman.
- vi. 1-5. Sonnet: Suretiship.
- 6-11. Sonnet: The Sluggard.
- 12-19. A Pair of Sonnets: The Sower of Discord.
- 20-35. Sonnet: Adultery the Supreme Folly.
- vii-viii. Monologue—Wisdom: Wisdom and the Strange Woman.
- ix. Sonnet of Sonnets: The House of Wisdom and the House of Folly [1-6 (Sonnet) is strophe to which 13-18 is antistrophe; 7-9 (Epigram) is strophe to which 10-12 is antistrophe].

BOOK II.

The Proverbs of Solomon.

x-xxii: 16.

- x-xxii. 16. *Collection of isolated Unit Proverbs: no appearance of arrangement.*

BOOK III.

A Wisdom Epistle.

xxii: 17-xxiv.

- xxii. 17-21. *Superscription to the Epistle.*
- 22-9. *Disconnected Sayings* [Short Epigrams and Unit Proverbs].
- xxiii. 1-3. Epigram: Awe before Appetite.
- 4-5. Epigram: Transitoriness of Riches.
- 6-8. Epigram: Hospitality of the Evil Eye.
- 9-18. *Disconnected Sayings.*
- 19-21. Epigram: Gluttony.
- 22-5. *Disconnected Sayings.*
- 26-8. Epigram: The Pit of Whoredom.
- 29-35. Sonnet: Wine and Woe.
- xxiv. 1-10. *Disconnected Sayings.*
- 11-12. Epigram: The Duty of Rescue.
- 13-14. Epigram: Wisdom and Honey.
- 15-22. *Disconnected Sayings.*

Postscript.

- xxiv. 23-5. Epigram: Respect of Persons.
- 26-9. *Disconnected Sayings.*
- 30-4. Sonnet: The Field of the Slothful.

* Taken from the "Literary Study of the Bible," by Richard G. Moulton. Copyright, 1895 and 1899. Used by permission.

a	6	Proverbs, Ez. 12:22.
1	Or, <i>an interpretation</i> .	
b	Words, Pr. 15:23.	
c	Num. 12:8; Ps. 49:4; 78:2; Dan. 8:23.	
d	See "Riddles," Ju. 14:12.	
2	Or, <i>riddles</i> .	
e	7	Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
f	God, Gen. 1:1.	
g	Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.	
3	Or, <i>chief part</i> .	
h	See "Fools," Jer. 17:11.	
i	Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.	
j	Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.	
k	Instruction, Is. 54:13.	

6 To understand a ^a proverb, and ¹ a figure, The ^b words of the wise, and their ^{c d 2} dark sayings.

7 ^c The fear of ¹ Jê-hô'zâh is the ^{g 3} beginning of ^{*} knowledge; But the ^h foolish ⁱ despise ^j wisdom and ^k instruction.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. To . . . figure—Speak in proverbs and figures, WILD. the wise—sages, TOY. To—That he may, TOY. a . . . a figure—a dark sentence, FRANK.; proverb and parable, TOY. dark sayings—riddles, FRANK. WILD. MAR.; aphorisms, TOY. Vs. 7, 8. instruction—discipline, FRANK. WILD. TOY. V. 8. law—wisdom, WILD.; instruction, FRANK.; admonition, TOY.

BOOK IV.

Solomonic Proverbs collected under Heczekiah.

xxx-xxix.

xxv.	I.	Title to Book IV.
	2-7.	Proverb Cluster: On Kings.
xxv.	8-xxvi. 2.	Disconnected Sayings.
xxvi.	3-12.	Proverb Cluster: On Fools.
	13-16.	Proverb Cluster: On Sluggards.
	17-26.	Proverb Cluster: On Social Pests.
xxvi.	27-xxvii. 22.	Disconnected Sayings.
xxvii.	23-7.	Folk Song of Good Husbandry.
xxviii-xxix.		Disconnected Proverbs.

* KNOWLEDGE, DIVINE: Practical Application.—To Prophecy—Deut. 29:29; 30:1-3; Dan. 2:19, 20, 27, 28, 45, 47. To Prayer: Daily Needs—Mt. 6:8. Special—II Ki. 11:14-20; Is. 37:14-23. Forgiveness—Ps. 44:21; 69:5; Mt. 18:35. God's Knowledge of Man's Needs—Ps. 94:11; 103:14; 139:1-6.

HUMAN.—The Bible reveals God and Duty, the Highest and Wisest Subjects of Thought; hence, Human Ignorance of Nature is described—Job Chaps. 38 and 39.

One Subject at Issue between God and Man in Each Age. Adamic Age.—The Sovereignty of God—Gen. 3:5, 9; 11:5; 18:20, 21; Heb. Chap. 11.

Mosaic Age.—Is Jehovah the God?—Ex. 7:16, 17; 16:12; 31:13; Deut. 6:4.

Gospel Age.—Is Jesus the Christ, God's Son?—Mt. 16:16, 17, 20; Mk. 14:61-64; Lu. 2:11; John 1:1-3, 14; 11:27; 20:30; Acts 2:36; 4:12. Christ alone can reveal God—Mt. 11:27; Lu. 10:22. Lack of this Knowledge is Darkness and Death—Hos. 4:6; Mt. 4:16. This Knowledge is Eternal Life—John 1:4; 17:3. Not to be merely intellectual, but with the Heart—Deut. 6:5, 6; Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:30; Lu. 10:27; Rom. 10:9, 10; I Cor. 8:1-3; 13:1-3; Eph. 6:24. With the Life—Deut. 8:6; 11:26-28; 30:15-20; Mt. 7:24, 25; Lu. 6:47, 48; John 7:17; 8:31, 32; 15:1, 2; Rom. 1:21; 2:19-21; Heb. 6:4-6; 10:38, 39; Rev. 22:14.

Gift of God.—I Ki. 3:12; Dan. 1:17-20; 2:21; 9:22; Jer. 11:18; I Cor. 12:8; Eph. 1:28.

Fear of God the Beginning of Knowledge.—Ps. 111:10; Pr. 1:7; 9:10; 15:33; Is. 11:2.

Sin destroys Man's Knowledge of God.—I Sam. 2:12; Jer. 2:8; 9:3-6; 11:10; John 3:19, 20; Rom. 1:25, 28; Eph. 2:1, 11, 12.

It is Power.—Neh. 10:28, 29; Pr. 24:5; Rom. 15:14; Eph. 3:18, 19.

Who possess it?—The Wise—Pr. 5:2; 10:14; 14:6; 15:2; 18:15; 21:11; Eccl. 12:9. The Prudent—Pr. 13:16; 18:15.

Knowledge of the Truth.—Lu. 1:77; John 8:32; I Tim. 2:4; II Tim. 3:7; Heb. 10:26; II Cor. 4:6; Phil. 3:8; Col. 1:9.

Value of.—Ps. 119:98-100; Pr. 8:10; Mal. 2:7; II Pet. 2:20. Is Transient—I Cor. 13:8, 9. To Increase—Is. 11:9; Dan. 12:4.

Knowledge of Good and Evil.—Tree of—Gen. 2:9, 17; 3:5. Discerning between—I Ki. 3:9. Children void of—Deut. 1:39.

8 My ^l son, ^m hear the instruction of thy ⁿ † father, And ^o forsake not the ^{p 4} law of thy ^q mother:

9 For they shall be a ^r chaplet of ^s grace unto thy ^t head, And ^u chains about thy ^v neck.

V. 9. chaplet—wreath. Var. FRANK. grace—beauty, TOY, FRANK. chains—jewels, FRANK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 7. The beginning of wisdom is the fear of God, and a good understanding have all they that practise it; Piety toward God is the beginning of knowledge, But wisdom and instruction the impious will set at naught, SEPT.

l	8	Son, Gen. 21:19.
m	Ch. 4:1.	
n	Father, Ex. 21:15.	
o	Ch. 6:20.	
p	Law, Deut. 31:24.	
q	Or, <i>teaching</i> .	
	Mother, Deut. 5:16.	

r	9	Ch. 4:9.
s	Grace, John 1:17.	
t	Head, Pr. 20:29.	
u	Chains, Ps. 149:8.	
v	Neck, Pr. 3:3.	

BOOK V.

Shorter Collection.

xxx-xxxii.

xxx. Proverbs of Agur. [xxx. 1-4 Sonnet: The Unsearchableness of God. 5-6, Epigram. 7-9, Number Sonnet: The Golden Mean. 10, Unit Proverb. 11-14, Sonnet: An Evil Generation. 15-16, Number Sonnet: Things never satisfied. 17, Epigram. 18-19, Number Sonnet: Things not to be known. 20, Epigram. 21-3, Things not to be borne. 24-8, Number Sonnet: Little and Wise. 29-31, Number Sonnet: Things stately in their going. 32-3, Epigram: The Restraining of Wrath]. xxxi. 1-9, The Oracle of Lemuel's Mother.

Anonymous Acrostic Sonnet: The Virtuous Woman.

Knowledge of Sin.—John 9:41; 15:22, 24; Rom. 3:20; 7:7-12.

Holding to the Form of.—Rom. 2:20-24; 6:17; II Tim. 1:13.

Wicked have no Desire for.—Job 21:14; Pr. 1:22, 29; Hos. 4:6; Rom. 1:28.

What False Knowledge does.—Puffs up—I Cor. 8:1; I Tim. 6:3-5. Destroys—I Cor. 8:11.

Desire for Truth.—Ps. 119:66; Pr. 2:10; 15:14. Prayer for—I Ki. 3:9; II Chr. 1:10-12; John 17:3, 8, 23.

Frutless Knowledge.—Job 15:2-3; 35:16; 38:2; 42:3; Is. 44:25; Rom. 10:2; I Cor. 1:19-21; 2:6; 3:19, 20.

Hindrance of.—Lu. 11:52; Rom. 1:18.

Responsibility for.—Deut. 17:12; I Sam. 2:3; Mal. 2:7; Lu. 12:47; John 9:41; Rom. 1:19-21; 2:17-21; Jas. 4:17. See "Knowledge of God"—Gen. 1:1. "Wisdom"—Ps. 111:10.

† PARENTS: The Father.—Father was the Priest of the Family Group—Gen. 31:53; 32:9; I Sam. 20:6. As such, Reverence due him—Ex. 21:15, 17; Mt. 15:4-6; Mk. 7:10-13. The Mother participated (same).

House.—Fathers constituted Elders of Hebrew Communities—Ex. 3:16, 18; 4:29; 12:21; 17:5; 18:12; 24:1, 9. Ruled the Household—Gen. 18:19; Pr. 3:12; 13:24; I Tim. 3:4, 5, 12; Titus 1:6; Heb. 12:7. Decided on Marriages of Children—Gen. 24:4; 28:2; Ju. 14:2. Sold Daughters to Bridegrooms—Ex. 21:7; Neh. 5:5.

Wives and Mothers.—Wives were bought and paid for; thus, legally Property of Husband—Gen. 29:18-30; 31:41; Ex. 20:17. Wife not a Mere Chattel. See "Sarah"—Gen. 16:1-6. "Rebekah"—Gen. 27:6-10. "Abigail"—I Sam. Chap. 25. Wife largely the Provider—Pr. 31:10-29. Superior to Concubine in that her Children were preferred—Gen. 17:18-21. Law sympathetic to Wife—Ex. 21:2, 12; Deut. 21:14.

Mother.—To be Childless a Disgrace—Gen. 30:1; I Sam. 1:5-7; Is. 4:1. To possess Children a Great Joy—Gen. Chap. 30. Mother to be honored—Ex. 20:12; 21:15; Lev. 19:3; Mt. 15:4; 19:19; Eph. 6:2. Beloved by Children—Pr. 31:28. Comforts her Children—Is. 66:13.

Parents: Responsibilities of.—To maintain Children—Pr. 19:14; II Cor. 12:14. To educate—Gen. 18:19; Ex. 12:26, 27;

- 10**
a The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
b See "Sin," Ex. 3:6.
c Deut. 13:3; Ps. 50:18.
- 11**
d See "Ambush," Jer. 51:12.
e Ch. 12:6.
f Blood, Lev. 17:11.
g V. 18; Ps. 10:8.
h Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
- 12**
i Ps. 124:3.
j See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
k Sheol, Job 7:9.
l Or, *Even the perfect.*
m Ps. 28:1.
n Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
- 13**
n See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
o See "Goods," Num. 31:9.
p House, Deut. 24:10.
q Spoil, Is. 9:3.
- 14**
2 Or, *Cast in thy lot.*
r Ch. 7:20; Is. 46:6; Hag. 1:6; Mt. 10:9; Lu. 10:4; 12:33; 22:35, 36.
- 15**
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t Ch. 4:14; Ps. 1:1.
u Walking, Col. 1:10.
v See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
w Ps. 119:101.
x Foot, Gen. 18:4.
y Path, Is. 40:14.
- 10** My son, if ^a sinners * entice thee,
^c Consent thou not.
- 11** If they say, Come with us,
 Let us ^d e lay wait for ^f blood;
 Let us ^g lurk privily for the
^h innocent without cause;
- 12** Let us ⁱ swallow them up
^j alive as ^k Shē'ōl,
^l And whole, as those that
^m go down into the ⁿ pit;
- 13** We shall find all ^o precious
 substance;
 We shall fill our ^p houses
 with ^q spoil;
- 14** ² Thou shalt cast thy ^r lot
 among us;
 We will all have one ^s purse:
- 15** My ^t son, ^u walk not thou
 in the way with them;
^w Refrain thy ^x foot from
 their ^y path:

Var. Rend.—V. 10. sinners—the wicked, FRANK. entice—want to persuade, FRANK. V. 11. Let . . . blood—We will lie in wait, FRANK. blood—the perfect, TOY. lurk privily—set up a trap, FRANK. V. 12. as—like, TOY. Sheol—Sheol (or, the Underworld), Var.; Hades, WILD. whole—Sound, TOY. the entirely sound, WILD.; Or, the perfect, Elster, Hi. those that—they who, TOY. pit—underworld, FRANK. V. 13. find—gain, FRANK. precious substance—possible costly good. FRANK.; precious wealth, TOY. V. 14. Thou . . . lot—Therefore let thy lot fall, FRANK.; Cast thy lot, TOY. among us—in our interest, FRANK. We . . . purse—One lot will be for us all, FRANK. V. 15. My son—Omit, TOY. the way—company, TOY. Refrain—Keep, TOY; Keep far, FRANK. path—paths, FRANK. TOY. V. 16. they make haste—haste, TOY. V. 17. in vain—without result, FRANK. in the sight—in the eyes (i. e. in the estimation), Loe.; and substantially Ew. Hi. Zo. Now. in . . . bird—before all birds, FRANK. V. 18. And . . . blood—Those who strive, WILD. their own blood—their selves,

13:8; Deut. 6:6, 7; Eph. 6:4. Sons depend on Fathers after passing from Mothers' Control—Pr. 1:8; 3:12; 4:1; 13:1.

Further Duties of Parents.—To Love—Titus 2:4. To train Children up for God—Deut. 4:9; 11:19; Pr. 22:6; Is. 38:19; Eph. 6:4. To command Obedience to God—Deut. 32:46; I Chr. 28:9. To teach them God's Power—Ex. 10:2; Ps. 78:4. His Judgments—Joel 1:3, 4. To pity them—Ps. 103:13. To bless them—Gen. 48:15; Heb. 11:20. To provide for them—Job 42:15; II Cor. 12:14; I Tim. 5:8. To correct them—Pr. 13:24; 19:18; 23:13; 29:17; Heb. 12:7. Not to provoke them—Eph. 6:4; Col. 3:21. Not to make Unholy Connections for them—Gen. 24:1-4; 28:1-2. To impress Divine Deeds and Commands upon them—Deut. 4:9; 6:6; 11:19; 32:46; Ps. 44:2, 78:3-6.

***TEMPTATION.**—Enticing to Evil. Seduction. Sometimes Testing.

How it originates.—Jas. 1:14. God provides for it—I Cor. 10:13; II Pet. 2:9. Reward to the approved—Ps. 66:10-12; Is. 33:15; Jas. 1:12.

Jesus succors.—Heb. 2:18; 4:15; Rev. 3:10.

Satan an Enticer.—I Chr. 21:1. See II Sam. 21:1. Devil

- 16**
z Ch. 6:17, 18; Is. 59:7.
a Evil, Ps. 97:10.
b See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
- 17**
c Net, Pr. 25:15.
d Bird, Gen. 9:2.
- 18**
e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
f Ch. 11:19.
g See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
- 19**
h See "Covetousness," Deut. 5:21.
i Ch. 15:27.
j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Gain," Lu. 2:21.
- 20**
k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
l Ch. 8:1-3; 9:3.
m Cry, Lu. 18:7.
n Street, Josh. 2:19.
o Voice, Gen. 27:22.
- 21**
3 Heb. at the head of the noisy streets.
p Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
q City, Gen. 4:17.
r Words, Pr. 15:23.
- 16** For ^z their feet run to ^a evil,
 And they make haste to ^b shed
 blood.
- 17** For in vain is the ^c net spread
 In the sight of any ^d bird:
- 18** And these ^e lay wait for
 their own blood;
 They lurk privily for their
 own ^g lives.
- 19** So are the ways of every one
 that is ^h i greedy of gain;
 It taketh away the life of the
 owners thereof.
- 20** ^k Wisdom ^m crieth aloud in
 the ⁿ street;
 She uttereth her ^o voice in the
 broad places;
- 21** She crieth ³ in the chief place
 of concourse;
 At the entrance of the ^p gates,
 In the ^q city, she uttereth her
^r words:

FRANK WILD. lurk privily—set up (the net), WILD. V. 19. So . . . gain—Such is the "fate" of all who by violence seek gain, TOY; So it happens to everyone who striveth after unrighteous gain, FRANK. It . . . thereof—it destroys the lives of its possessors, TOY. V. 20. aloud—shrilly, FRANK. uttereth—raiseth, FRANK. broad—free, FRANK. WILD. V. 21. She . . . concourse—Calls out at the head of the "high places," TOY. in . . . concourse—on top of the walls, FRANK.; at the head of the noisy places, MAR. At . . . city—in the halls of the gate in the city, FRANK.; In the gates of the gateways [] she says, TOY. entrance—entering in, R.

Var. Read.—V. 10. Consent thou not—Perhaps better, omit, TOY. V. 11. Come with us—Perhaps better, omit, TOY. V. 16. Follows v. 12. TOY; omit, Sept. (best MSS.), Hi. La. Bi. Now. (introduced from Is. 59:7). V. 17. For not in vain are nets spread for birds, SEPT. in the city—Omit, TOY.

as an Enticer—Mt. 4:1; Mk. 1:13; Lu. 4:2; John 13:2. God uses Satan to test Job—Job 1:8, 12. Other Satanic Work—Mt. 13:19, 39; Lu. 8:12; 22:31; John 8:44; 13:2, 27; Acts 5:3; 26:18; Rom. 16:20; I Cor. 5:5; II Cor. 12:7; I Thess. 2:18; 3:5; I Tim. 1:20; Eph. 6:16; Rev. 2:10.

Pharises tempt Jesus.—Mt. 16:1; 19:3; 22:35; Mk. 8:11; 10:2; John 8:6.

Duty of Avoidance.—Is. 8:12, 13; Jer. 1:8; Mt. 18:6; Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:1; Rom. 14:13, 15, 21; I Cor. 7:5; 8:9, 13; Gal. 6:1.

Duty of Resistance.—Deut. 7:25; Pr. 1:10-16; 4:14-16; 5:3-14; Mt. 26:41; Mk. 14:37, 38; Rom. 12:21; I Cor. 16:13; Eph. 6:11-16; Heb. 12:4; Jas. 4:7; I Pet. 5:8, 9; II Pet. 3:17; Rev. 3:2, 3.

Some who failed.—Adam and Eve—Gen. Chap. 3. Cain—Gen. Chap. 4. Noah—Gen. 9:20. Abraham—Gen. 12:19. Lot's Wife—Gen. 19:17, 26. Esau—Gen. 25:34. Jacob—Gen. 27:11-14. Aaron—Gen. 32:1-2. Moses—Num. 20:10-12. Achan—Josh. 7:21. Saul—I Sam. 15:1-3, 9. David—II Sam. Chap. 11. Solomon—I Ki. 11:4. Judas—John 13:30. Peter—Mt. 26:69, 70. Ananias—Acts Chap. 5. Some who resisted.—Joseph—Gen. 39:7-12. Caleb and

22
a The Simple,
Ps. 116:6.
b Vs. 4, 32; Ch.
8:5; 9:4; 22:3.
c Love, I Cor.
13:1.
d Scoffing, Ps.
1:1.
e Fools, Jer.
17:11.
f Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
g Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

23
h See "Holy
Spirit," John
14:16.

24
i Is. 65:12;
66:4; Jer.
7:13.
j Calling, I Cor.
1:26.
k Ch. 15:32;
Zech. 7:11.
l Hand
stretched out,
Gen. 16:12.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.

25
n Ps. 107:11;
Is. 7:30.
o Ch. 15:10.
p Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.

26
q Laughter,
Job 8:21.
r Day, Lev.
25:8.
s Adversity,
Job 19:6.
t Mocking,
Lam. 1:7.
u Fear, Gen.
9:2.

27
v See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
1 Or, *desolation*.
w See "Wind,"
Job 27:21.
x Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.
y Anguish,
John 16:21.

28
z Seeking, Lu.
13:24.
2 Or, *early*.

22 How long, ye ^{a b} simple ones,
will ye ^c love simplicity?
And ^d scoffers delight them
in scoffing,
And ^e fools ^f hate ^g knowledge?
23 Turn you at my reproof:
Behold, I will pour out my
^h spirit upon you;
I will make known my
words unto you.
24 Because ^{i j} I have called, and
ye have ^k refused;
I have ^l stretched out my
hand, and no ^m man hath
regarded;
25 But ye have ⁿ set at nought
all my counsel,
And ^o would none of my ^p re-
proof:
26 I also will ^q laugh in the ^r day
of your ^s calamity;
I will ^t mock when your
^u fear cometh;
27 When your fear cometh as ^{v 1} a
storm,
And your calamity cometh
on as a ^w whirlwind;
When ^z distress and ^y anguish
come upon you.
28 Then will they call upon me,
but I will not answer;
They will ^z seek me ² dili-

Var. Read.—V. 22, simple ones—dullards, TOY. simplicity—ignorance, TOY. scoffers—scorners, r. scoffing—scorning, R. V. 23. [] I will utter my mind to you. Will tell you my decision, TOY. at—Or, to, Be, De. I . . . you—I utter to you my indignation, FRANK. words—resolutions, FRANK.; decisions, TOY. V. 24, stretched out my hand—beckoned, FRANK. no man hath—none, TOY.; no man, R. V. 25. But . . . nought—ye have ignored, TOY. And reproof—paid no attention to my reproofs, FRANK.: My admonitions ye have rejected, TOY. V. 26, also—in my turn, TOY. in . . . calamity—at your hurt, FRANK. WILD. Vs. 26, 27, fear cometh—disaster comes, TOY. V. 26, cometh—cometh over you, FRANK. V. 27, calamity—hurt, FRANK. whirlwind—hurricane, FRANK.; storm, WILD. distress and anguish—terrible oppression, FRANK. V. 28, Then—At that time, TOY. answer—hear, FRANK. diligently—earnestly, Var.; Omit, TOY. FRANK. WILD. they shall—will, TOY. V. 29. For that—As a punishment therefore, that, FRANK. knowledge—wisdom,

gently, but they shall not
find me.
29 For that they hated knowl-
edge,
And did not choose the fear
of Jê-hô'-vâh,
30 They would none of my
counsel,
They despised all my re-
proof.
31 Therefore shall they ^{a b} eat of
the ^c fruit of their own way,
And be ^d filled with their own
devices.
32 For the ^e backsliding of the
^f simple shall slay them,
And the careless ease of
fools shall ^g destroy them.
33 But ^h whoso hearkeneth unto
me shall dwell securely,
And shall be quiet without
fear of ⁱ evil.
2 My ^j son, if thou wilt ^k re-
ceive my ^l words,
And ^m lay up my ⁿ command-
ments with thee;
2 So as to ^o incline thine ^p ear
unto ^q wisdom,
And apply thy ^r heart to
^s understanding;

FRANK. did not choose—scorned, FRANK.; chose, TOY. V. 30, would none of—hearkeneth not to, FRANK. all my—every, FRANK. reproof—admonition, TOY. V. 31, eat—taste, FRANK. way—conduct, TOY. filled with—satisfied, FRANK.; sated, TOY. own devices—evil plans, FRANK.; counsels, TOY. V. 32, The . . . them—Their stubbornness killeth the simple, FRANK. backsliding . . . shall—indifference of the insensate will, TOY. the careless . . . them—their certainty destroyeth the fools, FRANK. careless ease—prosperity, R.; negligence, MAR. V. 33, hearkeneth—followeth, FRANK. dwell securely—will be cheerful, FRANK.; dwell secure, TOY. And . . . evil—And is protected from the sudden terror of evil, FRANK.; Shall be free of evil, WILD.: Will be free from fear of harm, TOY. Ch. 2.—V. 1, wilt receive—receive, TOY. lay up—put in security, FRANK. WILD. commandments—counsels, FRANK. V. 2, as to—that thou, TOY. incline—open, FRANK. apply—turn, FRANK. heart—attention, FRANK.; mind, TOY. understanding—discernment, TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 22, And scoffers . . . scoffing—Omit, TOY. Vs. 22, 23, And fools . . . reproof;—and fools hate knowledge, And become guilty of (despising) my reproof, Bi. (virtually, Sept.). V. 23, Turn . . . reproof—Omit, TOY. V. 27, When . . . you—Omit, TOY.

31
a Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
b Ch. 5:22, 23;
22:8; Job 4:8;
Jer. 6:19.
c Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
d Ch. 14:14.

32
e Backsliding,
Lu. 9:62.
f Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

33
g See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.
h Ch. 3:24-26;
Ps. 25:12, 13.
i Evil, Ps.
97:10.

1
j Son, Gen.
21:19.
k Ch. 4:10.
l Words, Pr.
15:23.
m Ch. 3:1.
n See "Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.

2
o Ch. 22:17.
p Ear, Ex.
29:20.
q Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
r Heart, Acts
15:9.
s See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.

Joshua—Num. 14:6-9; Neh. 4:8, 9; Job Chap. 31; Dan. 1:8. Jesus—See "Satan an Enticer."
Benefits of.—Rom. 8:35-39; II Cor. 4:8-10, 17; Jas. 1:2-4; I Pet. 1:6, 7; 3:14; 4:12, 13. See "Afflictions"—Ps. 9:10.

3
a Cry, Lu. 18:7.
b Voice, Gen. 27:22.

4
c Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
d Silver, Job 22:25.
e Job 3:21; Mt. 13:44.
f Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.

5
g Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
i Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

6
j I Ki. 3:12; Job 32:8; Jas. 1:5.
k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
l See "Mind," Job 38:36.

7
m See "The Righteous," Ps. 24:4.
n Or, And a shield for &c.
o See "Armor," Ju. 15:14.
p Walking, Col. 1:10.
q Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.

8
r Or, *That they may keep.*
q Path, Is. 40:14.
r Justice, Mic. 6:8.

9
s Or, *Yea, he preserveth.*
t Sam. 2:9; Ps. 66:9.

9
t Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

3 Yea, if thou ^a cry after discernment,
And lift up thy ^b voice for understanding;
4 If thou ^c seek her as ^d silver,
And search for her as for ^e hid treasures:
5 Then shalt thou understand the ^f fear of Jē-hō²vāh,
And find the ^h knowledge of God.
6 For ⁱ Jē-hō²vāh giveth wisdom;
Out of his ^k mouth cometh knowledge and ^l understanding:
7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the ^m upright;
¹ He is a ⁿ shield to them that ^o walk in ^p integrity;
8 ² That he may guard the ^q paths of ^r justice,
³ And ^s preserve the way of his saints.
9 Then shalt thou understand ^t righteousness and justice,
And equity, *yea*, every good path.

Var. Rend.—V. 3. after discernment—to understanding, TOY. discernment—wisdom, FRANK. lift up thy voice—for—invoke, TOY. MAR. V. 5. understand—learn to know, FRANK. knowledge of—awe before, FRANK. V. 6. Jehovah—The Lord, FRANK. understanding—discernment, TOY. V. 7. sound wisdom—salvation, FRANK.; deliverance, TOY. Or, true welfare. Now, &c. upright—honest, FRANK. He is—Is, TOY. *Omit*, WILD. He . . . shield—He protects, FRANK. walk—go along, FRANK. integrity—simplicity, FRANK. V. 8. That . . . guard—He guards, TOY. paths—ways, FRANK. justice—judgement, R. preserve—watcheth, FRANK.; protects, TOY. To guard, Var. way—walk, FRANK. saints—pious ones, FRANK.; pious, MAR. V. 9. justice—probity, TOY. And . . . *yea*—"Shalt keep," TOY. good path—wholesome way, FRANK.; good, TOY. V. 10. into thy heart—thy mind, TOY. thy soul—thee, TOY. V. 11. Discretion . . . thee—So heedful consideration will protect thee, FRANK. Understanding—Discernment,

10 For ^u wisdom shall enter into thy ^v heart,
And knowledge shall be ^w pleasant unto thy ^x soul;
11 ^y Discretion shall ^z watch over thee;
Understanding shall keep thee:
12 To ^a ^b deliver thee from the way of ^c evil,
From the ^d men that speak ^e perverse things;
13 Who ^f forsake the paths of uprightness,
To walk in the ways of ^h darkness;
14 Who ⁱ rejoice to do evil,
And delight in the perverseness of evil;
15 Who are ^j crooked in their ways,
And wayward in their paths:
16 To ^k deliver thee from the ^l strange woman,
Even from the ^m foreigner that ⁿ flattereth with her ^o words;
17 That forsaketh the ^p friend of her youth,

TOY; Wisdom, FRANK. keep—guard, TOY. V. 12. To save thee from the manner of life of bad men, From men whose speech is wicked, TOY. perverse things—deceit, FRANK.; froward things, R. V. 13. forsake—leave, TOY. paths—ways, FRANK. V. 14. Who rejoice—And who have delight, FRANK. to do evil—in doing wrong, TOY; over bad perversity, WILD.; in bad doing, FRANK. delight—take delight, TOY. the perverseness of evil—bad falseness, FRANK.; frowardness of evil, R.; iniquities, TOY. V. 15. Who . . . ways—Whose paths are crooked, TOY, FRANK. And . . . paths—Who turn out upon by-paths, WILD. wayward in—wound, FRANK. paths—ways, FRANK. V. 16. deliver—save, TOY. Even . . . words—From the harlot with cajoling words, TOY. that . . . words—who says smooth speeches, FRANK.; that useth cajoling words, MAR. V. 17. That forsaketh—Who forsakes, TOY. forsaketh—forsaketh faithlessly, FRANK. friend—spouse, Ge. De. *Ew. Hi.* TOY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 5. and find—*Omit*, WILD. V. 8. That he may guard—(A buckler) to him that keepeth, *Bi.* (pt.).

10
u Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
v Heart, Acts 15:9.
w Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
x Soul, Job 4:15.

11
y See "Prudence," Eph. 1:8.
z Ch. 4:6; 6:22.

12
a See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b Ch. 28:26.
c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
d Or, *the evil man.*
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Ch. 6:12.

13
f Ch. 21:16.
g See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
h Darkness, Job 38:9.

14
i Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.

15
j Ch. 21:8; Ps. 125:5.

16
k Ch. 6:24; 7:5.
l See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
m Flattery, I Thess. 2:5.
n Heb. *maketh smooth her words.*
o Words, Pr. 15:23.

17
o Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
6 Or, *guide.*

* HARLOT: For Hire.—Gen. 34:21; Num. 25:1, 6; Ju. 11:1; 16:1; 19:2, 25; I Ki. 3:16; Amos 2:7.

In Heathen Worship.—Gen. 38:21; Ex. 34:15, 16; Hos. 4:14. Legislation against.—Common—Lev. 19:29; Deut. 23:18. Religious—Ex. 34:12-16; Lev. 21:7, 9, 14; Deut. 23:17; Hos. 1:2; 4:12; Ez. 16:26.

Warnings.—Pr. 6:26; 7:7-23; 23:27; 29:3; Hos. 4:11-14.

Punishment.—Burned or Stoned to Death—Gen. 38:24; Lev. 20:10-12; Deut. 22:22-25; John 8:5.

The New Covenant demands Purity of Heart and Life.—Mt. 5:8, 27, 28, 31, 32; Acts 15:20, 29; I Cor. 6:9, 10, 13-20; Eph. 5:3-5; Col. 3:5-8; Titus 1:15; 2:12; Jas. 4:4. See "Fornication"—Deut. 22:21. "Idolatry"—Lev. 19:4; "Adultery"—Num. 5:12.

17
a Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
b Ch. 7:27.
c See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
d House, Deut. 24:10.
1 Or, *she sinketh down unto death, which is her house.*
e Death, Rom. 5:12.
f Or, *the shades.* Heb. *Rephaim.*
19
f Ch. 5:6; Ps. 16:11.
g Life, Gen. 2:7.
20
h Walking, Col. 1:10.
21
i Ch. 10:30; Ps. 39:9, 29.
j The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
l Or, *earth.*
m Ch. 28:10.
n Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
22
n Ch. 10:30; Ps. 37:38.
o The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
p Ch. 11:3.
q Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
r Deut. 28:63; Ps. 52:5.
1
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t Ch. 4:5; Ps. 119:61.
u Law, Deut. 31:24.
v Or, *teaching.*
w Heart, Acts 15:9.
x Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
2
x See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
y Years, Lev. 25:8.
z Peace, Pr. 17:1.
3
a Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
b Truth, John 14:6.
c Ch. 1:9; 6:21; Deut. 6:8; 11:18.
And forgetteth the ^a covenant of her God:
18 For ^{b c d 1} her house inclineth unto ^c death,
And her paths unto ² the dead;
19 None that go unto her return again,
Neither do they attain unto the ¹ paths of ^g life:
20 That thou mayest ^h walk in the way of good men,
And keep the paths of the righteous.
21 For ^{i j} the upright shall dwell in the ^{k 3} land,
And ^{l m} the perfect shall remain in it.
22 But ^{n o} the wicked shall be cut off from the ³ land,
And ^{p q} the treacherous shall be ^r rooted out of it.
3 My ^s son, ^t forget not my ^{u 4} law;
^v But let thy ^v heart ^w keep my commandments:
2 For ^x length of days, and ^y years of life,

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). forgetteth—*forgets*, TOY; *grieveth* not over, FRANK. covenant—*marriage-bonds*, FRANK.; *covenant ordered*, WILD. of—*by*, WILD.; before, FRANK. V. 18. For . . . death—*She sets her house by death*, SEPT. WILD.; *For her house leads down (?) to Death*, TOY. inclineth—*sinketh down*, Var. paths—*ways*, FRANK. dead—*kingdom of shadows*, FRANK.; *Shades*, Var. TOY. V. 19. again—*Omit*, TOY. Neither . . . unto—*Or attain*, TOY. paths—*ways*, FRANK. V. 20. And keep—*Mayest follow*, TOY. V. 21. upright—*honest*, FRANK. perfect—*simple*, FRANK. in it—*therein*, TOY. V. 22. treacherous—*unfaithful*, Var. FRANK.; *transgressions*, TOY; *they that deal treacherously*, R. V. 20. *Follows* v. 9, TOY. Ch. 3.—V. 1. Forget—*neglect*, FRANK. law—*instruction*, TOY. let thy heart—in mind, TOY. commandments—*counsels*, FRANK. V. 2. Length of days—*long life*, FRANK. life—*happiness*, FRANK. peace—*prosperity*, FRANK. will . . .

And ² peace, will they add to thee.
3 Let not ^a kindness and ^b truth forsake thee:
^c Bind them about thy ^{*} neck;
^{d e} Write them upon the ^f tablet of thy heart:
4 So shalt thou ^g find favor and ^{h 5} good understanding
In the sight of God and man.
5 ⁱ Trust in Jê-hô'-vâh with all thy heart,
And ^j lean not upon thine own understanding:
6 In all thy ways ^{k l} acknowl-
edge ^m him,
And he will ⁿ direct thy ^o paths.
7 ^{p q r s} Be not ^t wise in thine own ^u eyes;
^v Fear Jê-hô'-vâh, and depart from ^w evil:
8 It will be ^{x y} health to thy navel,
And ^{z 7} marrow to thy ^a bones.
9 ^{b c} Honor Jê-hô'-vâh with thy ^{d e} substance,

thee—*give thee in abundance*, FRANK. will they bestow on thee, TOY. V. 3. kindness—*mercy*, R; *love*, WILD.; *piety*, FRANK. truth—*faithfulness*, TOY. WILD. MAR.; *sincerity*, FRANK. V. 4. favor—*grace*, WILD. good understanding—*kindness*, FRANK.; *good "repute"*, MAR. TOY; *fine wisdom*, WILD. in the sight of—*before*, FRANK.; *with*, TOY. V. 5. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. understanding—*wisdom*, FRANK. V. 6. acknowledge him—*have him before your eyes*, FRANK. direct—*level*, FRANK.; *smooth*, TOY. V. 7. eyes—*sight*, FRANK. Jehovah—*God*, FRANK. depart—*shun*, FRANK.; *turn away*, TOY; *keep thyself far*, WILD. It will be—*Then will there be*, TOY. V. 8. navel—*body*, FRANK. WILD. MAR. TOY. marrow—*refreshment*, Var. TOY, MAR. FRANK. WILD. V. 9. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. with thy substance—in that thou givest him of thy prosperity, FRANK. substance—*wealth*, TOY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 3. Write . . . heart—*Omit*, TOY. V. 8. marrow—*flesh*, Sept. Pesh. Ew. Hi. Zö. Bi.

d Ch. 7:3; Jer. 17:1; II Cor. 3:3.
e Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
f See "Table," II Ki. 4:10.
4
g Ch. 8:35; I Sam. 2:26; Lu. 2:52.
h See "Mind," Job 38:36.
5
i Or, *good repute.*
5
i Faith, Heb. 11:1.
j Ch. 23:4; Jer. 9:23.
6
k Ch. 16:3; I Chr. 28:9.
l See "Confession," Mt. 16:18.
m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
6
o Or, *make straight* (or, *plain*).
n Path, Is. 40:14.
7
o See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5.
p Rom. 12:16.
q See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
r See "Pride," Gen. 10:2.
s See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
t Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
w Evil, Ps. 97:10.
8
x Ch. 4:22.
y See "Dis-
ease," Ps. 103:3.
z Job 21:24.
7
Or, *refreshing.* Heb. *moisten-
ing.*
a Bones, Ps. 34:20.
9
b Honor, Mal. 1:6.
c See "Offer-
ing," Gen. 22:2.
d Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
e See "Goods," Num. 31:9.

* NECK: Of People.—Jacob's Neck smooth—Gen. 27:16. Thine Enemies'—Gen. 49:8. Kings'—Josh. 10:24. Eli—I Sam. 4:18. Prodigal—Lu. 15:20. Paul—Acts 20:37. Wicked—Ez. 21:29.
Of Animals.—Camel's—Ju. 8:21, 26. Dog—Is. 66:3. Horse—Job 39:19.
Kinds of.—Stiff—Deut. 31:27; II Chr. 36:13; Job 15:26; Ps. 75:5; Jer. 7:26; 17:23; 19:15. Hardened—II Ki. 17:14; Neh. 9:16, 17, 29; Jer. 29:1. Broken—Neck of Eli—I Sam. 4:18.
Strength of.—Job 41:22; Is. 48:4.
Ornaments of.—Gold Chain about Joseph's Neck—Gen. 41:42. Shall have Chain of Gold—Dan. 5:7, 16, 29 (Fig.).

Strings of Jewels—Song of Sol. 1:10. Chain for Neck—Ex. 4:9; Ez. 16:11. Camel's Neck—Ju. 8:26.
Incidents concerning.—Fell on his Neck—Gen. 33:4; 45:14; 46:29; Lu. 15:20; Acts 20:37.
Laws concerning.—Neck of Beasts—Ex. 13:13; 34:20; Deut. 21:4. Trespass-offering—Lev. 5:8.
Figurative.—Yokes upon—Lam. 1:14; Pr. 3:3; 6:21; Jer. 27:2. As Punishment—28:48; Jer. 28:14. Pursuers upon—Lam. 5:5. Loosen from Bonds of—Is. 52:2. Yoke upon Disciples—Acts 15:10.
Miscellaneous.—Bar taken from Jeremiah's Neck—Jer. 28:10, 12. Taken by Neck—Job 16:12. Put not their Necks

9 a First-fruits, Lev. 23:40.	And with the ^a first-fruits of all thine increase:	In her left hand are ^z riches and ^a honor.	z See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8. a Honor, Mal. 1:6.
10 b Deut. 28:8; Mt. 6:26; 13:30; Lu. 12:18, 24. c Joel, 2:24. d Wine, Lev. 10:9.	10 So shall thy ^b barns be filled with plenty, And thy ^c vats shall overflow with new ^d wine.	17 ^b Her ways are ways of ^c pleasantness, And all her ^d paths are ^e peace.	17 b Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. c Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4. d Path, Is. 40:14. e Peace, Pr. 17:1.
11 e Job 5:17; Ps. 94:12; Heb. 12:5, 6. f See "Con- tempt," I Cor. 16:11. g See "Punish- ment," Gen. 39:20. 1 Or, <i>instruc- tion</i>. h Weariness, Mal. 1:13. i Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.	11 ^e My son, ⁱ despise not the ^g chastening of Jê-hô- vâh; Neither be ^h weary of his ⁱ re- proof: 12 For whom Jê-hô-vâh ⁱ lov- eth he reproveth, Even ^l as a ^m father the son in whom he delighteth.	18 She is a ^l tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: And happy is every one that retaineth her. 19 Jê-hô-vâh by ^h wisdom ⁱ founded the ^j earth; By ^k understanding he estab- lished the ^l heavens. 20 By his knowledge the ^m depths were broken up, And the ^o skies drop down the ^p dew.	18 f Tree of Life, Gen. 2:7. g See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
12 j Love of God, Gen. 1:1. k Love, I Cor. 13:1. l Ch. 13:24; Deut. 8:5. m Father, Ex. 21:15.	13 ⁿ Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, And the man that ² getteth understanding. 14 For the ^p gaining of it is better than the gaining of ^r silver,	21 My son, ^q let them not depart from thine ^r eyes; Keep sound wisdom and ^s discretion: 22 So shall they be ^t life unto thy ^u soul,	19 h Wisdom of God, Gen. 1:1. i God the Crea- tor, Gen. 1:1. j Earth, Gen. 2:1. k See "Mind," Job 38:36. l Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
13 n Ch. 8:32, 34. o Happiness, Rom. 14:32. 2 Heb. <i>draweth forth</i>.	And the profit thereof than fine ^s gold. 15 She is ^t more precious than ^u rubies:	And ^v grace to thy ^w neck. 23 Then shalt thou ^x walk in thy way securely, And ^z thy foot shall not ^a ^b ^c stumble.	20 m See "Floods," Gen. 7:6. n Gen. 7:11. o See "Cosmol- ogy," Ps. 104:2. p See "Meteor- ology," Gen. 27:39.
14 p Ch. 8:10, 19; 16:16; Job 28:15-19. q See "Teach- ing of Jesus" on "Gain," Lu. 2:21. r Silver, Job 22:25. s Gold, I Ki. 10:21.	And ^w none of the things thou canst desire are to be com- pared unto her. 16 ² Length of days is in her right ^v hand;	24 When thou ^d liest down, thou shalt not be ^e afraid: Yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy ^f sleep shall be sweet.	21 q Ch. 4:21. r Eyes, Ps. 17:8. s See "Pru- dence," Eph. 1:8.
15 t Ch. 8:11; Job 28:18. u Jewels, Num. 31:51. v Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11. w Ch. 8:11.	Var. Rend.—V. 9 (<i>cont.</i>). first-fruits— firstlings, FRANK. WILD; best, TOY. increase—revenue, TOY; product of the field, FRANK. V. 10. So shall—Then will, TOY. barns—store-rooms, FRANK. with plenty—in abundance, FRANK; with "corn," TOY. vats—cellars, FRANK. overflow—stream over, Var. V. 11. despise—reject, TOY, MAR. chas- tening—discipline, FRANK; instruction, TOY. neither . . . of—and spurn not, TOY, MAR.; and entertain no abhor- rence for (against), FRANK. V. 12. re- proveth—punisheth, FRANK. even . . . loveth—And he afflicts "him" in whom he delights, MAR. TOY; He striketh the son, whom he loveth, FRANK; And as a father the son, to whom he is merciful, WILD. V. 13. finds—attaineth, FRANK. getteth—gains, TOY. V. 14. For the profit she brings is better than [] silver, and the revenue she bestows than gold,	TOY. gaining—merchandise, R. V. 15. rubies—corals, Var. WILD. MAR. TOY; pearls, FRANK. And . . . her—No treasures [] can compare with her, TOY; And all thy treasures are not equal to her, FRANK. V. 16. Length of days—Long life, FRANK. WILD. TOY. honor— might, FRANK. V. 17. are peace—full of prosperity. V. 18. them . . . upon— those who grasp, TOY. And . . . her— Happy are they who hold her fast, TOY. V. 19. Jehovah—The Lord, FRANK. R.; Yahweh, TOY. V. 20. depths—waters, TOY; water-depths, FRANK. were broken up—<i>So Ew. Hi. Be.</i> (Gen. 1:6); brake forth, <i>Loc. De. Now.</i>; well forth, TOY; arose, FRANK. skies—clouds, TOY; cloud-heaven, FRANK. V. 21. eyes—sight, TOY; Keep—keep [with thee], TOY. sound wisdom and discre- tion—wisdom and discretion, TOY; salva- tion and clever deliberation, FRANK. So shall they be—They will be, TOY. V. 22. life—prosperity, FRANK. unto thy soul —to thy being, TOY. grace—adornment, FRANK. TOY. V. 23. shalt thou walk in —go on thy, TOY. V. 24. liest—'set- test,' TOY. Yea . . . lie—Thou wilt be, TOY. thy . . . sweet—thou enjoyest sweet sleep, TOY.	22 t Life, Gen. 2:7. u Soul, Job 4:15. v Grace, John 1:17. w Neck, Pr. 3:3.
16 x See "Old Age," Titus 2:3. y Hand, Gen. 16:12.	to the Work—Neh. 3:5. Thy Neck is like Tower of David— Song of Sol. 4:4. Like Tower of Ivory—Song of Sol. 7:4. Prophecies concerning.—Is. 8:8; 30:28; Hab. 3:13. That will not put their Neck under Yoke—Jer. 27:8. They shall bring their Neck under Yoke—Jer. 27:11. Will break Yoke— Jer. 30:8. Shall not remove—Mic. 2:3. Teachings of Jesus concerning.—That a Millstone should be hanged about his Neck—Mt. 18:6; Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:2. Laid down for my Sake—Rom. 16:4.	Var. Read.—V. 21. let . . . keep—let there not . . . The keeping of, &c., BI.	23 x Ch. 4:12; 10:9. y Walking, Col. 1:10. z Foot, Gen. 18:4. 3 Heb. <i>thou shalt not dash thy foot</i>. a Ps. 91:12; Is. 5:27; 63:13. b See "Stumb- ling-block," Jer. 6:21. c See "Teach- ing of Jesus" on "Stumb- ling," Lu. 2:21. d Ch. 1:33; 6:22; Job 11:19; Ps. 3:5. e Fear, Gen. 9:2. f Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

25
a Job 5:21.
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
l Or, storm.
c The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.

26
d Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
e See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.
f 1 Sam. 2:9.
g Feet, Gen.
18:4.

27
h Liberality,
Rom. 12:8.
i Rom. 13:7;
Gal. 6:10.
j Hand, Gen.
16:12.

28
k Lev. 19:13;
Deut. 24:15.
l Neighbor,
Rom. 13:10.

29
m Ch. 6:14;
14:22.
n Evil, Ps.
97:10.

30
o Ch. 26:17;
Rom. 12:18.
p Strife, Pr.
26:21.

31
q Ch. 24:1; Ps.
37:1.
r See "Jeal-
ousy," Ex.
34:13.
s Violence,
Hab. 1:3.
t Choice, 1 Ki.
18:21.

32
u Ch. 11:20.
v Sin abhorrent
to God.
w Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.

25 Be ^a not afraid of sudden
^b fear,
Neither of the ¹ desolation of
the ^c wicked, when it com-
eth:

26 For ^d Jè-hō'vāh will be thy
^e confidence,
And will ^f keep thy ^g foot
from being taken.

27 ^h i Withhold not good from
them to whom it is due,
When it is in the power of thy
ⁱ hand to do it.

28 ^k Say not unto thy ^l neighbor,
Go, and come again,
And to-morrow I will give;
When thou hast it by thee.

29 ^m Devise not ⁿ evil against thy
neighbor,
Seeing he dwelleth securely
by thee.

30 ^o ^p Strive not with a man
without cause,
If he have done thee no
harm.

31 ^q ^r Envy thou not the man of
^s violence,
And ^t choose none of his
ways.

32 For the ^u perverse is an
^v w abomination to Jè-hō'
vāh;

Var. Read.—V. 25. Thou wilt not fear the calamity that befalls the "foolish," Nor the storm that strikes the wicked, TOY. desolation—Or, storm, Var. R marg. Neither . . . cometh—When the storm breaketh out over the wicked, FRANK. V. 26. confidence—protector, TOY; help, FRANK. foot . . . taken—feet from snares, TOY; foot from ensnaring, FRANK. V. 27. Withhold . . . due—do not refuse to support the needy, FRANK. them . . . due—thy neighbor, TOY. the needy, WILD. power of thy hands—might of thy hands, WILD.; thy might, FRANK.; thy power, TOY. V. 28. When . . . thee—While thou canst now do it, FRANK. V. 29. not evil against—no injury to, TOY. dwelleth securely—dwells in confidence, TOY. V. 31. Envy . . . violence—Be not envious of him, who enricheth himself through oppression, FRANK. choose . . . his—have (take, TOY) no pleasure in his, FRANK. WILD. V. 32. the perverse—a bad man, TOY. his . . . up-right—between him and the upright there is friendship, TOY. friendship—secret, R. V. 33. is in—dwelleth in, FRANK. habitation—presence, FRANK. V. 34. Scoffers he scoffs at, but to the pious he shows favor, TOY. scoffeth . . . scoffers

But his ^x ² friendship is with
the ^y upright.

33 The ^z curse of Jè-hō'vāh is in
the ^a house of the wicked;
But he ^b blesseth the habita-
tion of the righteous.

34 ³ Surely ^c ^d he scoffeth at the
scoffers;

⁴ But ^e he giveth ^f grace unto
the ^g lowly.

35 The wise shall ^h inherit ⁱ glory;
But ^j ⁵ shame shall be the
promotion of ^k fools.

4 Hear, ^m ¹ my ² sons, the ³ in-
struction of a father,
And ⁿ attend to know under-
standing;

2 For I give you good ^o doc-
trine;

^p Forsake ye not my ^q ⁶ law.

3 For I was a son unto my
^r father,
^s Tender and ^t ⁷ only beloved
in the sight of my ^u mother.

4 And he taught me, and said
unto me:

Let thy heart ^v retain my
^w words;

^x Keep my commandments,
and live;

5 ^y Get wisdom, ^z get under-
standing;

—scorneth . . . scornors, R. V. 35. The glory—wise men obtain honor, TOY. shall inherit—come to, FRANK. shame . . . fools—Or, fools carry away shame, Targ. Pesh. Ge. De. Now, R marg., similarly Hi. Bā.; ignominy is the portion of fools, TOY; the honor of fools shall be changed into shame, WILD.; fools carry shame therefrom, FRANK. Chap. 4.—V. 1. my sons—ye children, FRANK.; O children, TOY; ye sons, WILD. And . . . understanding—give heed that ye may comprehend wisdom, TOY. instruction—discipline, WILD. FRANK. know—consider, FRANK. understanding—wisdom, FRANK. V. 2. doctrine—counsel, TOY. Forsake not—Therefore cast not into the wind, FRANK. law—teaching, TOY; instruction, FRANK. V. 3. When I was of tender age, [] Beloved by my "father," TOY. son—child, FRANK. only . . . of—only son near, FRANK. only beloved—an only one, Var. V. 4. And—So, Var. commandments—counsels, FRANK. and live—so shalt thou be happy, FRANK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—Vs. 4, 5. And . . . Forget not—And they taught me and said . . . commandments, Forget (them) not, Bi. (after Sept.).

x Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.
2 Or, counsel.
y The right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.

33
z Curses, Gen.
4:11.
a House, Deut.
24:10.
b Blessing, Gen.
12:3.

34
3 Or, Though.
c Jas. 4:6.
d Scoffing, Ps.
1:1.
e Or, Yet.
f 1 Pet. 5:5.
g Grace, John
1:17.
g See "Humil-
ity," Pr.
15:33.

35
h Inheritance,
1 Chr. 21:3.
i Glory, Phil. 7:5.
j Shame, Phil.
3:19.
5 Or, fools carry
away shame.
k Fools, Jer.
17:11.

1
l Son, Gen.
21:19.
m Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
n Ch. 1:2; 2:2.

2
o Deut. 32:2;
Job 11:4.
p Ch. 3:1; Ps.
89:30; 119:87.
q Law, Deut.
31:24.
6 Or, teaching.

3
r Father, Ex.
21:15.
s 1 Chr. 22:5.
t See "Love,"
1 Cor. 13:1.
7 Heb. an only
one.
u Mother, Deut.
5:16.

4
v Ps. 119:168.
w Words, Pr.
15:23.
x Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.

5
y Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
z See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.

⁵
a Words, Pr. 15:23.
b Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

⁶
c See v. 2.
d 11 Thess. 2:10.
e Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.

⁷
f Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
1 Or, *The beginning of wisdom is, Get wisdom.*
g Ch. 23:23.
2 Or, *thou hast gotten.*

⁸
h Honor, Mal. 1:6.

⁹
i Head, Pr. 20:29.
j Chaplet, Pr. 1:9.
k Grace, John 1:17.
l Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
m Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
3 Or, *glory.*

¹⁰
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
p Ch. 2:1.
q Year, Lev. 25:8.
r See "Life," Gen. 2:7.

¹¹
s Instruction, Is. 54:13.
t Path, Is. 40:14.
u Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

¹²
v Job 18:7; Ps. 18:36.
w See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.
x Ch. 3:23.
y See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Stumbling," Lu. 2:21.
z Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21.

Forget not, neither decline from the ^a words of my ^b mouth;

6 Forsake her not, and she will preserve thee;

^{cd e} Love her, and she will keep thee.

7 ^{f1} Wisdom *is* the principal thing; *therefore* ^g get wisdom;

Yea, with all ² thy getting get understanding.

8 Exalt her, and she will promote thee;

She will bring thee to ^h honor, when thou dost embrace her.

9 She will give to thy ⁱ head a ^j chaplet of ^k grace;

A ^l crown of ^{m3} beauty will she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my ⁿ son, and ^{o p} receive my sayings;

And the ^q years of thy ^r life shall be many.

11 I have ^s taught thee in the way of wisdom;

I have led thee in ^t paths of ^u uprightness.

12 When thou goest, thy ^v steps shall not be straitened;

And if thou runnest, thou ^x shalt not ^{y z} stumble.

Var. Rend.—V. 5. Forget—Scorn, FRANK. V. 7. Wisdom . . . thing—Or, *The beginning of wisdom (is: FRANK. WILD.): "get wisdom." Ew. De. Bo. Now. R marg. FRANK. WILD. with—at the cost of, Ew. Hi. De. Now. with—getting—for all thy possessions, FRANK. get understanding—procure wisdom, FRANK. promote thee—bring thee to high respect, FRANK. V. 9. give to—encircle, TOY. chaplet—crown, FRANK.; wreath, Var. grace—beauty, TOY; respect, FRANK. A crown . . . thee—Bestow on thee a crown of glory, TOY. crown of beauty—diadem of glory, FRANK. V. 10. sayings—words, FRANK. TOY. And . . . many—So that thou mayest live to see many happy years, FRANK. V. 11. have taught—instruct, TOY. I have led—Lead, TOY. V. 12. goest—walkest, TOY. shall . . . straitened—will be unimpeded, TOY. V. 13. Take . . . of—Hold fast "my," TOY. instruction—discipline, TOY. her—it TOY. her . . . her—it . . . it, TOY. life—happiness, FRANK. V. 14. into—Omit, TOY. And—Omit, TOY. evil—bad, TOY. V. 15. Avoid it—Let it lay, FRANK. pass not by it—traverse it not, TOY. Turn from—Shun, TOY; Keep*

13 ^a Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go:

Keep her; for she is thy life.

14 ^{b c} Enter not into the path of the ^d wicked, And ^e walk not in the way of ^f evil men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it; Turn from it, and pass on.

16 For they ^{g h} sleep not, except they do evil;

And their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.

17 For they ^{i j} eat the ^k bread of ^l wickedness, And ^m drink the ⁿ wine of ^o violence.

18 But the path of the righteous is as the ^p dawning light, That ^q shineth more and more unto the ^{r s} perfect day.

19 The ^t way of the wicked is as ^u darkness:

They ^{v w x} know not at what they stumble.

20 My son, ^y attend to my words;

^z Incline thine ^a ear unto my sayings.

21 ^b Let them not depart from thine ^c eyes;

far from, FRANK. V. 16. except . . . evil—unless they have done harm, TOY. And . . . away—Nor slumber, TOY. they . . . fall—they have made some one stumble, TOY; if they have not brought about mischief, FRANK. V. 17. For—Omit, TOY. violence—oppression, TOY. V. 18. dawning light—light of morning, FRANK.; shining light, R. That . . . day—Which shines ever together till the full day comes, TOY; Which always becomes lighter until the day breaks (is broken), FRANK. V. 19. darkness—deep darkness, FRANK. know not—are unaware, FRANK. V. 20. Incline . . . sayings—And hear my speech, FRANK. Incline—Lend, TOY. sayings—instructions, TOY. V. 21. Let—heart—In order that thy fountains fail not, guard them in the heart, SEPT. thine eyes—thee, TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 5. Forget . . . mouth—Omit, TOY. V. 7. Wisdom . . . therefore—As the chief part of thy substance, Bi. (who transposes this and the next verse), Sept. omits whole verse; probably should be omitted, TOY, MAR. Vs. 18, 19. Hi. De. TOY would transpose these verses.

¹³
a Ch. 3:18.

¹⁴
b Ch. 1:15; Ps. 1:1.
c See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
e Walking, Col. 1:10.
f See "Evil," Ps. 97:10.

¹⁶
g Ps. 36:4; Mic. 2:1.
h Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

¹⁷
i Ch. 13:2.
j See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
k Bread, Gen. 3:19.
l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
m Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
n Wine, Lev. 10:9.
o Violence, Hab. 1:3.

¹⁸
p Light, Ps. 74:16.
q Dan. 12:3.
r Job 11:17.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.

¹⁹
t Ch. 2:13; Job 18:5, 6; Is. 59:9, 10; Jer. 23:12; John 12:35.
u Darkness, Job 38:9.
v See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
w Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
x John 11:10.

²⁰
y Ch. 5:1.
z Ch. 2:1.
a Ear, Ex. 29:20.

²¹
b Ch. 3:21.
c Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

10
a Labor, Ex. 12:23.
b Alien, Eph. 2:12.
11
c Mourning, John 11:35.
d Or, *groan*.
e Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
f Body, Num. 25:8.
12
f Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
g Instruction, Is. 54:13.
h Heart, Acts 15:9.
i Ch. 1:25; 12:1.
j Reproof, 11 Tim. 3:16.
13
k Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
l Voice, Gen. 27:22.
m Ear, Ex. 29:20.
14
n Evil, Ps. 97:10.
o Congregation, Heb. 2:12.
15
p Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
q Waters, Ps. 95:5.
r Cistern, Jer. 2:13.
s Well, John 4:6.
16
t Or, *Let*.
u Springs, Num. 23:9.
v Streets, Josh. 2:19.
18
v Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
w Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

And thy ^a labors *be* in the house of an ^b alien,
 11 And thou ^{c1} mourn at thy latter end,
 When thy ^d flesh and thy ^e body are consumed,
 12 And say, How have I ^f hated ^g instruction,
 And my ^h heart ⁱ despised ^j reproof;
 13 Neither have I ^k obeyed the ^l voice of my teachers,
 Nor inclined mine ^m ear to them that instructed me!
 14 I was well-nigh in all ⁿ evil
 In the midst of the assembly and ^o congregation.
 15 ^p Drink ^q waters out of thine own ^r cistern,
 And running waters out of thine own ^s well.
 16 ^t Should thy ^u springs be dispersed abroad,
 And streams of water in the ^v streets?
 17 Let them be for thyself alone,
 And not for strangers with thee.
 18 Let thy ^v fountain be ^w blessed;

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*). And . . . alien—and thy labors (go to) an alien's house, TOY; The product of thy toil [not come] into the house of a foreigner, WILD.; And to thy hard acquisition the family of another, FRANK. V. 11. And . . . end—and thou, at the last, groan and lament, FRANK.; And thou groan at last, TOY. mourn—moan, *Var.* are consumed—vanish, FRANK. WILD. V. 12. say—must say, FRANK. How have I—“Alas! I have,” TOY; Oh, woe, Why have I, FRANK. my . . . reproof—guidance I have despised, TOY. instruction—discipline, FRANK. V. 13. Neither . . . obeyed—I have not listened to, TOY. teachers—tutors, FRANK. Nor . . . me—Nor hearkened to my instructors, TOY. then . . . me—my teachers, FRANK. V. 14. I . . . evil—I had well-nigh come to complete grief, TOY; The worst evil had almost come over me, FRANK.; I had almost fully fallen into evil, WILD. evil—*i.e.* *misfortune* (*punishment*), *Ew. Fl. Hi. TOY, MAR.*; wickedness, *De.* In the midst of—In the, TOY. of . . . congregation—of the congregation assembled for judgment, FRANK. V. 15. cistern—pit, FRANK. V. 16. Should—*So Hi. Zo. Reuss. Nov.* TOY; *So shall, Schu. Fl.*; Let, *De.*; May not, FRANK. be dispersed—stream forth, FRANK.; be scattered, TOY. abroad—on the streets, FRANK. And—Thy, TOY. streams—rivers, *R.* V. 17. be for thyself—belong to thee, FRANK.

And ^x rejoice in the ^y wife of thy ^a youth.
 19 As a ^b loving ^c hind and a pleasant doe,
 Let her breasts satisfy thee at all times;
 And ³ be thou ravished always with her love.
 20 For ^d why shouldst thou, my son, ³ be ravished with a ⁱ strange woman,
 And embrace the bosom of a foreigner?
 21 For the ^g ways of man are before the ^h eyes of Jê-hō-vāh;
 And he ⁴⁴ maketh level all his ⁱ paths.
 22 His ^k own iniquities shall take the ^m wicked,
 And he shall ⁿ be holden with the cords of his ^o sin.
 23 He shall ^p die for lack of instruction;
 And in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

6 My ^q son, if thou art become ^{*}surety for thy ^r neighbor,

strangers—others, TOY, FRANK. V. 18. Let—So shall, *Be. Ew.* fountain—well, FRANK. blessed—“thine own,” TOY. And—And thou shalt, *Be. Ew.* rejoice in—Get thou joy from, TOY; have joy of, *Var.* V. 19. doe—chamois, FRANK. Let—May, FRANK.; satisfy—refresh, *Var.*; intoxicate, TOY; make thee drunk, FRANK. at all times—always, TOY. ravished—ever ravished, TOY; intoxicated, FRANK. V. 20. For . . . woman—guard thyself that thou dost not become intoxicated with a stranger, FRANK. For—*Omit.* TOY. strange woman—stranger, TOY. *R.* foreigner—another, FRANK.; another woman, TOY. V. 21. maketh level—maketh plain, *Loc. De.*; weighs, TOY. V. 22. His faults seize him and in the cords of his sin he catcheth himself, FRANK.; His iniquities shall catch him []. And in the net of his sins he shall be taken, TOY. sin—sins, WILD. V. 23. die—sink, FRANK. instruction—discipline, FRANK. in—through, TOY. he shall go astray—shall his ravishment be, *Var.*; “perish,” TOY. **Chap. 6.**—V. 1. art . . . for—hast given security to, FRANK. art—hast, TOY. neighbor—fellow, TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 16. Should . . . streams—Let not thy fountains be dispersed abroad, Neither rivers, *Sept. (probably La.) Ew. Be. V. 19. As . . . doe—Omit.* TOY. breasts—love, *Bi. (pt.). Cf. ch. 7:18. V. 20. my son—Omit.* TOY. V. 21. he maketh level—*Omit.* FRANK.

x Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
y Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
z See “Marriage,” Gen. 6:2.
a See “Young Men,” I John 2:14.

19
b See “Love,” I Cor. 13:1.
c See “Animals,” Gen. 2:20.
3 Heb. *go astray*.

20
d Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
e Adultery, Num. 5:12.
f Harlot, Pr. 2:16.

21
g See “Knowledge of God,” Gen. 1:1.
h Anthropomorphism, See “God,” Gen. 1:1.
i Ch. 4:26.
4 Or, *weigheth carefully*.
j Path, Is. 40:14.

22
k Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
l Ch. 1:31, 32; Num. 32:23; Ps. 7:15; 9:15; 40:12.
m The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
n See “Bondage,” John 8:33.
o Sin, Gen. 3:6.

23
p Death, Rom. 5:12.

1
q Son, Gen. 21:19.
r Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

*** SURETY.**—Judah—Gen. 43:9. Servant—Gen. 44:32. In Presence of Friends—Pr. 17:18.

1
a See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
1 Or, *thy hand*
with a stran-
ger.
b Hand, Gen.
16:12.
2
c Snare, Pr.
7:23.
d Words, Pr.
15:23.
e Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
3
f Son, Gen.
21:19.
g Neighbor,
Rom. 13:10.
h Humility, Pr.
15:33.
2 Or, *bestir.*

i Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
j Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

5
k See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
3 Or, *gazelle.*
l See "Hunt-
ing," Gen.
27:30.
m Birds, Gen.
9:2.
n Fowler, Ps.
91:3.

o See "Insects,"
Pr. 30:25.
p V. 9; ch.
10:26; 13:4;
20:4; 26:16.
q Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

7
r Ch. 30:27.
4 Or, *judge.*

8
s Instinct of
Animals,
Gen. 2:20.
t Bread, Gen.
3:19.
u Summer,
Gen. 8:22.
v Food, Gen.
9:3.
w Harvest, Jer.
5:24.

^a If thou hast stricken ¹ thy
^b hands for a stranger;
2 Thou art ^c snared with the
^d words of thy mouth,
Thou art taken with the
words of thy ^e mouth.
3 Do this now, my ^f son, and
deliver thyself,
Seeing thou art come into the
hand of thy ^g neighbor:
Go, ^h humble thyself, and
importune thy neighbor;
4 Give not ⁱ sleep to thine ^j eyes,
Nor slumber to thine eyelids;
5 Deliver thyself as a ^k roe
from the hand of the ^l hunter,
And as a ^m bird from the hand
of the ⁿ fowler.

6 Go to the ^o ant, thou ^p slug-
gard;
Consider her ways, and be
^q wise:
7 Which having ^r no ⁴ chief,
* Overseer, or ruler,
8 ^s Provideth her ^t bread in
the ^u summer,
And gathereth her ^v food in
the ^w harvest.

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). If . . . stranger
—Hast pledged thyself for another, TOY.
stricken . . . stranger—give thy hand
(in obligation) for another, FRANK.
stranger—another, TOY, MAR. V. 2.
Thou . . . mouth—Hast snared thyself
by thine own "lips" (*Heb.*, the words of
thy mouth), TOY. Thou . . . with—
Trapped thyself by, TOY. taken—en-
snared, FRANK. V. 3. now—Then, TOY.
Seeing . . . neighbor—For thou art come
into thy fellow's power, TOY. humble
. . . neighbor—make thyself a suppliant
(*Be. De. Ge.*) and be urgent upon thy
friend, *Var.* humble thyself—in hot
haste, TOY; bestir thyself, MAR.; *omit.*
FRANK. importune—beset, FRANK.
TOY; besigue, MAR. neighbor—fellow,
TOY. V. 5. Deliver—Free, TOY; tear
. . . loose, FRANK. roe—gazelle, TOY.
hand of the hunter—"snare," TOY, *after*
SEPT. TARG. SYR.; the hand, *VULG.*;
omit. FRANK. hand—power, FRANK.
V. 7. Which—She, TOY. chief—judge
Var.; overseer, FRANK. overseer—gov-
ernor, FRANK. ruler—chief, FRANK.
V. 8. bread—food, TOY; sustenance,
FRANK.; meat, r. And . . . harvest—
Gathers her provision in harvest-time,
TOY. food—provision, FRANK. TOY.
V. 9. sleep—rest, FRANK. V. 10. Yet—
omit. TOY. folding—crossing, FRANK.

9 How long wilt thou ⁵ sleep,
O sluggard?
When wilt thou arise out of
thy sleep?
10 ^x Yet a little sleep, a little
slumber,
A little folding of the hands
to sleep:
11 ^y So shall thy ^z poverty come
as a ^a robber,
And thy want as ^b ^c ⁷ an armed
man.
12 A ^d worthless person, a man
of iniquity,
Is he that ^e walketh with a
^f perverse mouth;
13 That ^g winketh with his eyes,
that ^h speaketh with his
ⁱ feet,
That ^j maketh signs with his
^k fingers;
14 In whose ^l heart is ^k per-
verseness,
Who ^l deviseth ^m evil contin-
ually,
Who ⁿ ¹⁰ soweth discord.
15 Therefore ^o shall his ^p calam-
ity come suddenly;

to sleep—to rest, TOY; in lying down,
FRANK. V. 11. robber—Or, an high-
wayman, *Ge. Ev. H.* TOY; vigorous
wanderer, FRANK. an armed man—*Lit.*
a man with a shield, *Var.*; a man armed
with a shield, FRANK.; one quick to
fight, WILD. V. 12. A wicked man, a bad
man, Deals in false speech, TOY. a . . .
iniquity—a cursed person is the wicked
man, FRANK.; A worthless person, a
wicked man, WILD. worthless person—
good-for-nothing, *Var.* Is he that—He,
r. with a perverse—in falseness of,
FRANK. perverse—froward, r. V. 13.
That winketh—Winks, TOY. that speak-
eth—Or, That scrapeth (*viz. for the pur-*
pose of making signs), *Pesh. Vulg. Rushi.*
De. Now. r. marg.; scrapes, FRANK.
TOY, MAR. That maketh signs—That
pointeth, *Var.*; Signs, TOY. V. 14. De-
vises mischief in his mind, Is always sow-
ing discord, TOY. perverseness—deceit,
FRANK. deviseth—broodeth, FRANK.;
prepareth, WILD. evil—quarrels, WILD.
continually—at all times, FRANK.
soweth—calleth forth, FRANK. discor-
d—law-suits, FRANK. V. 15. shall
. . . suddenly—of a sudden shall
his calamity strike him, TOY. calam-
ity—hurt, FRANK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 3. and de-
liver thyself—*omit.* TOY. V. 11. SEPT.
VULG. add. But if thou be diligent, Thy
harvest will come as a fountain, and want
will depart as a bad runner, MAR.

* **OVERSEER.**—Number of—II Chr. 2:18. Joseph—Gen.
39:4, 5. Uzzi—Neh. 11:22. Jezrahiah—Neh. 12:42. Apos-
tles—Acts 20:28.

Works of.—II Chr. 34:12, 13, 17.

Without.—Pr. 6:7.

9
5 Heb. *lie down.*

10
x Ch. 24:33, 34.

11
y Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
z See "The
Poor," Deut.
24:14.
a See "Steal-
ing," Lev.
19:11.
6 Or, *rover.*
b See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.
c See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
7 Heb. *a man*
with a shield.

12
d Ch. 16:27.
e See "Walk-
ing," Col. 1:10.
f Ch. 4:24;
10:32.

13
g Ch. 10:10;
Ps. 35:19.
8 Or, *shuffeth.*
h Feet, Gen.
18:4.
9 Or, *teacheth*
with.
i See "Fingers,"
II Sam. 21:20.

14
j Heart, Acts
15:9.
k Ch. 17:20.
l Ch. 3:29; Mic.
2:1.
m Evil, Ps.
97:10.
n See "Strife,"
Pr. 26:21.
10 Heb. *leteth*
loose.

15
o Ch. 24:22.
p See "Adver-
sity," Job
19:6.

Surety for.—Job 17:3. Good—Ps. 119:122. Neighbor—
Pr. 6:1.

Laws concerning.—For Foreigners—Pr. 20:16; 27:13.

Warnings against.—Being Surety for a Stranger—Pr. 11:15.
For Debts—Pr. 22:26. Jesus made a Surety of a Better
Covenant.—Heb. 7:22.

¹⁵
a Is. 30:13, 14;
Jer. 19:11.
b II Chr. 36:16.
¹⁶
c See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
d Hatred, Pr.
26:24. [2:2.
e Seven, Gen.
f Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
1 Heb. *of his
soul*.
¹⁷
g See "Pride,"
Ps. 10:2.
h See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
i Lying, Lev.
19:11.
j See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
k Tongue, Jas.
3:5. [16:12.
l Hands, Gen.
m See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:19.
n Innocence,
Dan. 6:22.
o Blood, Lev.
17:11.
¹⁸
p See "The
Wicked,"
Ex. 23:7.
q Ch. 24:2; Gen.
6:5. [18:4.
r Feet, Gen.
s Ch. 1:16.
t Mischief, Ps.
140:2.
¹⁹
u See "False-
hood," Lev.
6:2.
v See "Wit-
ness," John
8:17.
2 Heb. *breatheth
out*.
3 Heb. *leteth
loose*.
w Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
²⁰
x Son, Gen.
21:19.
y Duty to Par-
ents, Pr. 1:8.
z Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
a Father, Ex.
21:15.
b Law, Deut.
31:24.
c See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.
d Or, *teaching*.
e Mother, Deut.
5:16.
²¹
f Ch. 3:3.
g Heart, Acts
15:9.
h Neck, Pr. 3:3.
²²
i Walking, Col.
1:10.
j Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
5 Heb. *liest
down*.

^a On a sudden shall he be broken, and that ^b without remedy.
¹⁶ There are six things which ^c Je-hō-zāvāh ^d hateth;
Yea, ^e seven which are an ^f abomination ¹ unto him:
¹⁷ ^g Haughty eyes, a ^h lying ⁱ tongue,
And ^j hands that ^k shed ^l innocent ^m blood;
¹⁸ A heart that deviseth ⁿ wicked purposes,
^o Feet that are swift in running to ^p mischief,
¹⁹ A ^q false witness that ^r uttereth lies,
And he that ^s soweth discord among ^t brethren.
²⁰ My ^u son, ^v keep the commandment of thy ^w father,
And forsake not the ^x law of thy ^y mother:
²¹ Bind them continually upon thy ^z heart;
Tie them about thy ^a neck.
²² When thou ^b walkest, it shall lead thee;
When thou ^c sleepest, it shall watch over thee;
And when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (*cont.*). On . . . remedy — Unawares he will be crushed, incurably, FRANK. On a sudden—Suddenly, TOY. broken—crushed, TOY. V. 16, are—be, r. Which—*Omit*, TOY. him—his soul, FRANK. V. 17. Haughty—Proud, WILD. lying—false, WILD.; deceitful, FRANK. V. 18. heart—mind, TOY. deviseth—broodeth over, FRANK. purposes—schemes, TOY; plots, FRANK.; tricks, WILD. that are swift—hastily, FRANK.; nimbly hasten, WILD. are mischief—make haste to do harm, TOY. V. 19. witness—accuser, FRANK. that uttereth—who utters, TOY. uttereth—*Lit.* breatheth, Var.; bringeth forth, FRANK. WILD. V. 20. commandment—teaching, Var.; precept, TOY; counsel, FRANK. forsake not—do not set at nought, FRANK.; reject not, TOY. law—instruction, TOY, FRANK. V. 21. upon—to, TOY. Tie them about—Hang them around, TOY. V. 22. it—she (Wisdom), TOY. thee—*Add*, safely, FRANK. sleepest—retest, FRANK.; liest down, TOY. V. 23. the commandment—precept, TOY. the—a, Var. the law—in teaching, Var.; instruction, TOY. FRANK. reproof of instruction—guidance of admonition, TOY. instruction—

²³ For ^a the commandment is a ^b lamp; and ^c the law is ^d light;
And ^e reproofs of instruction are the way of ^f life:
²⁴ To ^g keep thee from the ^h evil woman,
From the ⁱ flattery of the ^j foreigner's tongue.
²⁵ Lust not after her ^k beauty in thy heart;
Neither let her take thee with her ^l eyelids.
²⁶ For ^m on account of a harlot a man is brought to a piece of ⁿ bread;
And ^o the adulteress ^p hunteth for the precious life.
²⁷ Can a man take ^q fire in his bosom,
And his ^r clothes not be burned?
²⁸ Or can one walk upon hot ^s coals,
And his feet not be scorched?
²⁹ So he that ^t goeth in to his ^u neighbor's wife;
Whosoever toucheth her ^v shall not be ^w unpunished.
³⁰ Men do not ^x despise a thief, if he ^y steal
To ^z satisfy ^a himself when he is ^b hungry:

discipline, FRANK. WILD. are—is, TOY. life—happiness, FRANK. V. 24. keep—preserve, TOY. evil—"alien" (Heb. bad, or evil), TOY; married, SEPT. flattery—wiles, TOY. foreigner's—stranger's, TOY. V. 25. Lust not after—Desire not, TOY. Neither let her take—Let her not captivate, TOY. eyelids—eyes, TOY. V. 26. on . . . piece—by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece, Umbreit, *Hi. De.*; a whorish woman is worth but a piece, *Sept. Vulg. Ew. Be.* For the harlot seeks a morsel, Or, For the price of a harlot is a morsel, TOY. piece—loaf, FRANK. WILD. And—Or, but, Var. TOY. harlot—whorish woman, r. V. 27. a man—one, TOY. bosom—lap, TOY; folds of his garments, FRANK. burned—singed, FRANK. V. 28. hot—glowing, FRANK. scorched—burned, FRANK. V. 29. So . . . wife—So with him who has commerce with another's wife, TOY. V. 30. Men . . . despise—Do not men despise? MAR. not—[it is true], TOY. to . . . hungry—In order to quiet his hunger which tortures him, FRANK. himself—his appetite, TOY; his soul, r.

Var. Read.—Vs. 22, 23. *Transpose*, TOY. V. 22. And . . . thee—*Omit*, TOY.

²³
j Ps. 119:105.
6 Or, *their com-
mandment*.
k Lamp, Ex.
25:37.
7 Or, *their teach-
ing*.
l Light, Ps.
74:16.
m Ch. 10:17.
n Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
o Life, Gen. 2:7.
²⁴
p Ch. 7:5.
q See "Fornica-
tion," Deut.
22:21.
r See "Harlot,"
Pr. 2:16.
s Evil, Ps. 97:10.
t See "Wicked
Women,"
Ruth 3:9.
u Flattery,
I Thess. 2:5.
v See "Sojour-
ner," Ps.
119:19.
²⁵
w Lust, Rom.
6:12.
x Mt. 5:28.
y Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
z II Ki. 9:30;
Jer. 4:30; Ez.
23:40.
a See "Eyes,"
Ps. 17:8.
²⁶
b Ch. 5:9, 10;
29:3.
c Punishment
for Sin, Gen.
3:6.
d Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
e Bread, Gen.
3:19.
f See "Adul-
tery," Num.
5:12.
g Heb. *a man's
wife*.
h Ch. 7:23; Ez.
13:18.
i Hunting,
Gen. 27:30.
²⁷
j Fire, Lev. 10:2.
k Clothing,
Job 31:19.
²⁸
l See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.
²⁹
m Ez. 18:6;
33:26.
n Neighbor,
Rom. 13:10.
o Ch. 16:5.
p See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
q Heb. *held
innocent*.
³⁰
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.
r Stealing, Lev.
19:11.
s Job 38:39.
t Or, *his appe-
tite*.
u Hunger, Deut.
8:3.

31
a Ex. 22:1-4.
b See "Seven,"
 Gen. 2:2.
c Wealth, Josh.
 22:8.
d Goods, Num.
 31:9.
e House, Deut.
 24:10.

32
f Adultery,
 Num. 5:12.
g Ch. 7:7; 9:4;
 16; 10:13, 21;
 11:12; 12:11.
h See "Mind,"
 Job 38:36.
i Heb. *heart*.
j See "Destruc-
 tion," Hos.
 13:14.
k Soul, Job
 4:15.

33
l Wounds, Job
 34:6.
m See "Honor,"
 Mal. 1:6.
n Reproach,
 Ez. 5:15.

34
o Jealousy, Ex.
 34:13.
p Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
q Day, Lev.
 25:8.
r Vengeance,
 Deut. 32:35.

35
s See "Redemp-
 tion," Mt.
 20:22.
t See "Pres-
 ents," II Sam.
 8:10.
u See "Brib-
 ery," Is.
 33:15.

1
v Son, Gen.
 21:19.
w Ch. 2:1; 6:20.
x Words, Pr.
 15:23.

2
y Keeping Com-
 mandments,
 Ex. 20:1.
z Ch. 4:4.
a Law, Deut.
 31:24.
b Or, *teaching*.
c See "Eye,"
 Ps. 17:8.

3
d Fingers,
 II Sam. 21:20.
e Writing,
 I Cor. 4:14.
f Ch. 3:3.
g Jer. 17:1;
 II Cor. 3:3.
h See "Table,"
 II Ki. 4:10.

31 But if he be found, he shall
a restore *b* sevenfold;
 He shall give all the *c d* sub-
 stance of his *e* house.

32 He that committeth *f* adul-
 tery with a woman is *g* void
 of *h i* understanding:
 He doeth it who would *j* des-
 troy his own *k* soul.

33 *l* Wounds and *m* dishonor shall
 he get;
 And his *n* reproach shall not
 be wiped away.

34 For *o* jealousy is the *p* rage of
 a man;
 And he will not spare in the
q day of *r* vengeance.

35 He will not regard any *s* ran-
 som;
 Neither will he rest content,
 though thou givest many
t gifts.

7 My *u* son, *v* keep my *w* words,
 And lay up my command-
 ments with thee.

2 *x y* Keep my commandments
 and live;
 And my *z* law *a* as the apple
 of thine eye.

3 Bind them upon thy *b* fingers;
c d Write them upon the *e* tab-
 let of thy heart.

Var. Rend.—V. 31. But—And, FRANK.
 TOY. if he be found—being caught,
 TOY; if he be seized, FRANK. shall—
 Rather, must, Var. TOY. substance—fortune,
 FRANK.; effects, TOY. V. 32.
 Insert, But, TOY. with a woman—Omit,
 TOY. understanding—sense, TOY. He
 . . . soul—He destroys himself who so
 acts, TOY. it—such, FRANK. his own
 soul—himself, FRANK. MAR. V. 33.
 Wounds . . . shall be blows and disgrace
 will, TOY. shall he get—He will come
 to, FRANK. reproach—ignominy, TOY.
 shall . . . away—is unredeemable,
 FRANK. V. 34. the rage of—fury in,
 TOY. will not spare—is merciless,
 FRANK.; will not have pity, TOY.
 vengeance—atonement, FRANK. V. 35.
 regard—accept, TOY. ransom—forfeit,
 FRANK. Neither . . . content—And he
 will not assent, FRANK.; Nor be content,
 TOY. Though . . . gifts—no matter how
 great, thou makest the atonement,
 FRANK. **Chap. 7.**—V. 1. commandments
 —counsels, FRANK. V. 2. law—teaching,
 Var. FRANK. apple . . . eye—pupil,
 FRANK.; mannikin of thine eyes, WILD.
 V. 3. heart—mind, TOY. V. 4. kins-
 woman—friend, FRANK. V. 5. they—
 she, TOY. the strange woman—another's
 wife, TOY. foreigner—adulteress, TOY.
 MAR.; stranger, R. that . . . words—

4 Say unto *f* wisdom, Thou art
 my *g* sister;
 And call understanding *thy*
h i kinswoman:

5 That they may *j* keep thee
 from the strange woman,
 From the *k* foreigner that
l flattereth with her words.

6 For *m* at the *n* window of my
 house
 I looked forth *o* through my
 lattice;

7 And I beheld among the
p simple ones,
 I discerned among the
q youths,

A young man *r* void of
 understanding,
 8 Passing through the *s* street
 near *t* her corner;

And he went the way to
u her house,
 9 In the *v* twilight, in the
w evening of the day,

In the *x* middle of the *y* night
 and in the *z* darkness.
 10 And, behold, there met him a
a woman

With the *b* attire of a *c* har-
 lot, and *d* wily of *e* heart.
 11 (She is *f* clamorous and
 wilful;

with her enticing speech, TOY. V. 6. at—
 in, FRANK. forth—out, FRANK. V. 7.
 And saw among the youths (*Heb.* and
 saw among the simple, observed among
 the youths), A young man void of sense,
 TOY. beheld among—looked listen-
 ing to, FRANK. simple—inexperienced,
 FRANK. WILD. youths—young people,
 FRANK. young . . . understanding—
 foolish youth, FRANK. V. 8. through—
 along, TOY. And . . . to—Walking in
 the way that led to, TOY. V. 9. twilight
 . . . day—evening, twilight, TOY. In
 . . . darkness—[Or] in the darkness of the
 dead of night, TOY. middle of the night
 —Lit. pupil of the night (*i.e. in its blackest
 moments*), Var.; black night, WILD.; dark
 night, FRANK.; blackness of night, R.
 V. 10. behold . . . woman—lo, "the"
 woman comes to meet him, TOY. With
 . . . harlot—In harlot's dress, TOY.
 wily—excited, FRANK.; malicious,
 WILD. EW. NOW. KAMP.; false,
 SCHU.; secret (hypocritical), BE. STR.
 STADE.; subtle, DE. heart—mind
 WILD. V. 11. clamorous and wilful—
 boisterous and a "gadabout," TOY.; rest-
 less and disorderly, FRANK.; restless and
 passionate, WILD.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 7.**—V. 1. SEPT.
adds: My son, fear the Lord, and thou
 shalt be strong, and beside Him fear
 no other, MAR. V. 6. my—her, Sept.
 FRANK. I—she, SEPT. FRANK.

4
f Wisdom, Ps.
 111:10.
g Sister, Mt.
 19:20.
h See "Kins-
 man," Deut.
 35:5.
i Or, *familiar*
friend.

5
j Ch. 6:24.
k See "So-
 journeyer," Ps.
 119:19.
l Heb. *maketh*
smooth her
words.

6
m Ju. 5:28.
n Window,
 I Sam. 19:12.
o Song of Sol.
 2:9.

7
p The Simple,
 Ps. 116:6; Pr.
 1:22.
q Young Men,
 I John 2:14.
r Ch. 6:32.

8
s Street, Josh.
 2:19.
t See v. 12.
u See "Harlot,"
 Pr. 2:16.

9
v Job 24:15.
w See "Light,"
 Ps. 74:16.
x Evening, Ps.
 65:8.
y Heb. *pupil*
of the eye.
z Night, Ps.
 19:2.
a Darkness,
 Job 38:9.

10
b Woman, Ruth
 3:9.
c Clothing, Job
 31:19.
d Gen. 38:14, 15.
e Harlot, Pr.
 2:16.
f Deception,
 Gen. 37:31.
g Or, *close*, Heb.
guarded.
h Heart, Pr.
 15:9.

11
i Ch. 9:13.
j Or, *turbulent*.

11 a Feet, Gen. 18:4. b House, Deut. 24:10. 12 c Street, Josh. 2:19. d Ch. 9:14. e Ch. 23:28. 13 f Kissing, II Sam. 14:33. 1 Heb. <i>She hardened her face, and said.</i> g Ch. 21:29. h Face, Is. 6:2. 14 i Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54. j Offerings, Gen. 22:2; Lev. 7:11. 2 Or, <i>were due from me.</i> k Day, Lev. 25:8. l Lev. 7:16. m Vows, Num. 14:30. 16 n See "Bed," Deut. 3:11. o Carpet, Ju. 5:10. p Ch. 31:22. 3 Or, <i>cushions.</i> q Mt. 9:16; 27:59; Lu. 24:12. r Is. 19:9; Ez. 27:7. s Egypt, Gen. 12:10. 17 t Perfume, Song of Sol. 3:6. 4 Or, <i>sprinkled.</i> u Bed, Deut. 3:16. v Myrrh, Esth. 2:12. w See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.	Her ^afeet abide not in her ^bhouse: 12 Now she is in the ^cstreets, now ^din the broad places, And ^elieth in wait at every corner.) 13 So she caught him, and ^fkissed him, ¹And with an impudent ^gface she said unto him: 14 ⁱSacrifices of ^jpeace-offerings ²are with me; This ^kday have I ^lpaid my ^mvows. 15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, Diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee. 16 I have spread my ⁿcouch with ^o^p³carpets of tapestry, With striped ^qcloths of the ^ryarn of ^sEgypt. 17 I have ^tperfumed my ^ubed With ^vmyrrh, ^waloes, and ^wcinnamon. Var. Rend.—V. 11. (<i>cont.</i>). Her feet abide not—Her feet rest not, TOY; she hath no rest, FRANK. V. 12. broad places—squares, TOY. lieth in wait—she lurks, TOY. V. 13. caught—seizes, TOY. And—Omit, TOY. impudent—bold, FRANK. V. 14. Sacrifices . . . me—There have been peace-offerings owing by me, <i>De. Be. Hi.</i>; A vow-offering was due from me, TOY. sacrifices of peace-offerings—A sacrifice-meal, FRANK. are—is, FRANK. This day—To-day, TOY. V. 15. Therefore came I forth—So I came out, TOY. Diligently ^rface—To seek thee, FRANK. TOY. V. 16. spread—stuffed, FRANK. couch—bedstead, FRANK. carpets of tapestry—coverlets, MAR. TOY; covers, FRANK. WILD. Striped . . . Egypt—brightly striped tapestry, WILD.; linen of many colours from Egypt, <i>Var.</i> V. 17. perfumed—sprinkled, WILD. V. 18. take . . . love—See on Ch. 5:19, solace take . . . loves—take our pleasure in love, TOY. V. 19. the man—my husband, TOY; the Goodman, R. V. 20. hath taken—took, TOY. a bag of money—the money-bag, <i>Var.</i> with him—in his hand, FRANK. at the full moon—(only) at the (day of, FRANK.) full moon, <i>Var.</i> FRANK.; at the full-moon feast, TOY. V. 21. much fair speech—might of her persuasion, FRANK. With—Through, FRANK.; By, TOY. flattering—smooth-	18 Come, let us take our fill of ^xlove until the ^ymorning; Let us solace ourselves with loves. 19 For the ^za man is not at ^bhome; He is gone a long ^cjourney: 20 He hath taken a ^dbag of ^emoney with him; He will come home at the full ^fmoon. 21 With her much fair ^gspeech ^hshe causeth him to yield; With the ⁱflattering of her ^jlips she forceth him along. 22 He goeth after ^kher ⁵straightway, As an ^lox goeth to the slaughter, Or as ^mone in ⁿfetters to the ⁿcorrection of the ^ofool; 23 Till an ^parrow strike through his ^q*liver; As a ^rbird hasteth to the ^s†snare, And knoweth not that ^t*it is for his ^ulife. ness, FRANK.; blandishment, TOY. she forceth him along—seduces him, TOY; she brought him to fall, FRANK. along—away, R. V. 22. He . . . straightway—So enticed he follows her, TOY. straightway—suddenly, FRANK. WILD. Or . . . fool—Or as a fool to the correction of the stocks, <i>De. Now.</i> (<i>though the rendering involves a transposition of two words</i>) R. marg.; And as (one in) fetters to the correction of a fool, <i>Fl.</i> (<i>adding, "Text probably corrupt"</i>); Or as when a steel-trap (springs up) for the correction of a fool, <i>Etc.</i>; Like a "calf that is led to the stall," TOY; as to the fetters where fools are chastised, LUTHER. One in—Omit R. V. 23. strike—pierce, FRANK.; cleaves, TOY. his—its, TOY. hasteth—that hastes, TOY; plungeth, FRANK. is for—i.e. with peril of, <i>Var.</i>; concerns, TOY. Var. Read.—V. 16. cloths of yarn—Omit, FRANK. Vs. 22, 23. Or as . . . his life—He goeth after her suddenly, And as one in fetters to the fool's correction; As an ox goeth to the slaughter, As a bird hasteth to his snare; And he knoweth not that it costeth his life, Till the dart striketh through his liver, <i>Bi.</i> V. 23. Till . . . liver—As a stag shot in the liver with an arrow, SEPT.	18 x Love, I Cor. 13:1. y Morning, Ps. 65:8. 19 z Man, Gen. 2:7. a See "Husband," I Cor. 7:16. b Home, Lev. 18:9. c Journey, Jonah 3:4. 20 d Gen. 42:35. e Money, Ex. 12:44. f Moon, Ps. 136:9. 21 g Speech, I Cor. 2:1. h Temptation, Pr. 1:10. i Flattery, I Thess. 2:5. j Lips, Job 2:10. 22 k Harlot, Pr. 2:16. 5 Heb. <i>suddenly.</i> l See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17. m Fetters, Mk. 5:4. 6 The Hebrew is obscure. n See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20. o Fool, Jer. 17:11. 23 p See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20. q Birds, Gen. 9:2. r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1. s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. t Life, Gen. 2:7.
--	--	--	---

* LIVER: Concerning Sacrifice.—Liver of Bulls—Ex. 29:13. Of Ram—Ex. 29:22.

Concerning Peace-offering.—Lev. 3:4, 10, 15. Of Ox and Ram—Lev. 9:19. Sin-offering: Liver of Bullock—Lev. 4:9; 8:16, 25. Of Calf—Lev. 9:10. Trespass-offering—Lev. 7:4.

Figurative.—Pr. 7:23; Lam. 2:11; Ez. 21:21.

† SNARES: Kinds of.—Nations—Josh. 23:13. People—Ex. 10:7; I Sam. 18:21. Men—Pr. 29:6; Eccl. 9:12. Workers of Iniquity—Ps. 141:9. Wicked are Snares—Ps. 9:16. Heart of Woman—Eccl. 7:26. Lips—Pr. 6:2; 18:7. Wrath—Pr. 22:25. Fear—Pr. 29:25. Idolatry—Ex. 23:33; Deut. 7:16; Ju. 2:31; 8:27; Ps. 106:36. Death—I Sam. 28:9. Hidden—For David—Ps. 119:110; 140:5; 142:3.

Uses of Snares.—For Animals—Ps. 124:7; Pr. 7:23; Eccl. 9:12; Amos 3:5. For People—Ps. 140:5; Pr. 20:25; Is. 8:14; 29:21. As Judgment—Job 22:10; Ps. 11:6; Is. 24:17, 18; Jer. 48:43, 44; 50:24.

In Prophecy.—Gin shall take him—Job 18:9. Inhabitants of Jerusalem—Is. 8:15; 28:13; 42:22. Taken in Snares—Ez.

24
a Son, Gen. 21:19.
b Ch. 5:7.
c Words, Pr. 15:23.
d Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

25
e Heart, Acts 15:9.
f Ch. 5:8.
g See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
h See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
i Path, Is. 40:14.

26
j Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
k Wounds, Job 34:6.
l Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
m See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

27
n Ch. 2:18; 5:5; 9:18.
o House, Deut. 24:10.
p Sheol, Job 7:9.

1
q Ch. 1:20, 21.
r Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
t Cry, Lu. 18:7.
u See "Mind," Job 38:36.
v Voice, Gen. 27:22.

2
v High Places, Deut. 12:2.

3
w Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
x City, Gen. 4:17.
y Door, Ex. 12:22.

4
z Man, Gen. 2:7.
a See "Calling," I Cor. 1:26.

12:13; 17:20. Snare is laid—Jer. 50:24. At Mizpah—Hos. 5:1. In Prophets—Hos. 9:8. Table becomes—Ps. 69:22; 91:3; Rom. 11:9.

Warnings against Snares.—Deut. 12:30. Of Devil—I Tim. 3:7; 6:9. May recover from—II Tim. 2:26. In Teachings of Paul—I Cor. 7:35.

24 Now therefore, *my* ^a sons,
^b hearken unto me,
And attend to the ^c words of
my ^d mouth.

25 Let not thy ^e heart ^f decline
to her ways;

^gh Go not astray in her ⁱ paths.

26 For ^j she hath cast down
many ^k wounded:

Yea, all ^l her ^m slain are a
mighty host.

27 Her ⁿ house is the way to
^o Shē'ol,

Going down to the chambers
of death.

8 Doth not ^q wisdom ^r cry,
And ^s understanding put
forth her ^t voice?

2 On the top of ^v high places by
the way,

Where the paths meet, she
standeth;

3 Beside the ^w gates, at the en-
try of the ^x city,

At the coming in at the
^y doors, she crieth aloud:

4 Unto you, O ^z men, I ^a call;
And my voice is to the sons
of men.

Var. Rend.—V. 24. sons—"son," TOY; children, FRANK. V. 25. Let . . . decline—Turn not aside to, TOY. V. 26. Yea . . . host—And numerous are they who have been murdered by her, FRANK.; For many are the dead she has cast down, TOY. V. 27. Her . . . way—In her house are the ways, TOY. Sheol—the underworld, FRANK. death—the kingdom of death, FRANK. Chap. 8.—V. 1. Doth . . . cry?—Listen! Wisdom call-eth, FRANK.; Does not Wisdom call? TOY. put forth—raiseth, FRANK.; utter, TOY. V. 2. In the top of high places by the way. In the place where the paths meet she taketh her stand, Var.; At the head of thoroughfares, on the road, In the streets she takes her stand, TOY. meet—divide, FRANK. standeth—hath placed herself, FRANK. V. 3. gates—gateways, TOY. entry—portal, TOY.; mouth, WILD.; exit, FRANK. coming in—entrance, FRANK. TOY. doors—gates, TOY. V. 4. men—people, FRANK. voice—appeal, TOY. sons of men—men, FRANK. V. 5. Learn, O ye simple, to know understanding, And ye fools, to understand wisdom, TOY. understand—receive, FRANK. prudence—subtily, R. be . . . heart—gain understanding, FRANK. V. 6. Hear . . . things—Hear

5 O ye ^b simple, understand
^c prudence;

And, ye ^d fools, be of an un-
derstanding heart.

6 Hear, for I will speak ^e excel-
lent things;

And the opening of my ^f lips
shall be ^g right things.

7 For my mouth shall utter
^h truth;

And ⁱ wickedness is an
^j abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth
^k are in ^l righteousness;

There is nothing ^m crooked or
perverse in them.

9 They are all ⁿ plain to him
that understandeth,

And right to them that find
^o knowledge.

10 Receive my ^p instruction, and
not ^q silver;

And knowledge rather than
choice ^r gold.

11 For wisdom is ^s better than
^t rubies;

And ^u all the things that may
be desired are not to be
compared unto it.

12 I wisdom have made ^v pru-
dence my dwelling,

ye, for I speak "verity," TOY. excellent things—So Ge. De.; evident (or, transparent), Hi. Ew. Zo.; omit, FRANK. opening—utterance, TOY. shall be—is, TOY; omit, FRANK. right things—rectitude, FRANK.; right, TOY. V. 7. For—Yea, TOY. shall utter—thinketh, Var.; discourses, TOY; shall speak, FRANK. wickedness . . . lips—"false lips are my abomination," TOY, SEPT. MAR. V. 8. in righteousness—just, TOY; sincere, FRANK. crooked—perverse, FRANK.; false, TOY. perverse—wound, FRANK.; wrong, TOY. V. 9. plain—true, TOY, FRANK. him that understandeth—the wise, FRANK.; those who understand, TOY. right—Rather, straight, Var. FRANK. them that find—those who find, TOY; those who have attained, FRANK. V. 10. Receive—Take ye, TOY. instruction—discipline, FRANK. choice—costly, FRANK. V. 11. better—more valuable, FRANK. rubies—corals, Var. TOY; pearls, FRANK. all . . . it—With her no treasures can compare, TOY. All . . . desired—all costly things, FRANK. are . . . it—do not equal it, FRANK. V. 12. have . . . dwelling—understand prudence, FRANK. "possess" (Heb. dwell in) intelligence, TOY; or, inhabit (= am at home with) subtly, Var. prudence—subtly, Var. HAVE MADE . . . my dwelling—created PESH. TARG.

5
b The Simple, Ps. 116:6; Pr. 1:22.
c Prudence, Eph. 1:8.
d Fools, Jer. 17:11.

6
e Ch. 22:20.
f Lips, Job 2:10.
g Ch. 23:16.

7
h Truth, John 14:6.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

8
l Or, are right-
eousness.
k Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
l Ch. 2:15;
Deut. 32:5;
Phil. 2:15.

9
m Ch. 14:6.
n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

10
o Instruction, Is. 54:13.
p Silver, Job 22:25.
q Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

11
r Job 28:18.
s Jewels, Num. 31:51.
t Precious
Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
u Ch. 3:15.

12
v Ch. 1:4.

12
1 Or, *knowledge of witty inventions.*

13
a Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
b Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
d Pride, Ps. 10:2.
e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

14
f Ch. 1:25; 19:20; Is. 28:29; Jer. 32:19.
2 Or, *effectual working.*

15
g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
h Princes, Num. 2:7.
i Justice, Mic. 6:8.

16
3 Or, *rulers.*
j Judges, Ex. 18:22.
k Earth, Gen. 2:1.

17
l Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
m Love, I Cor. 13:1.
n Ch. 4:6; I Sam. 2:30; John 14:21.
o Ch. 2:4, 5; Jas. 1:5.
p Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
4 Or, *early.*

18
q Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
r Honor, Mal. 1:6.
s Ps. 112:3; Mt. 6:33.
5 Or, *ancient.*
t Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

19
u Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
v Ch. 3:14.
w Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

And find out ¹ knowledge and discretion.

13 The ^a fear of Jê-hô'-vâh is to ^b hate ^c evil:

^d Pride, and arrogance, and the evil way,

And the ^e perverse mouth, do I hate.

14 ^f Counsel is mine, and ² sound knowledge:

I am understanding; I have might.

15 By me ^g kings reign, And ^h princes decree ⁱ justice.

16 By me ³ princes rule, And nobles, *even* all the ^j judges of the ^k earth.

17 ^l I ^m love them that love me;

And ^o those that seek ^p me ⁴ diligently shall find me.

18 ^a Riches and ⁷ honor are with me;

Yea, ^s durable wealth and ¹ righteousness.

19 My ^u fruit is ^v better than ^w gold, *yea,* than fine gold;

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*). And . . . discretion—I have knowledge and insight, TOY; and deliberation full of plans standeth in my might, FRANK. find out—come into possession of, MAR. knowledge and discretion—Or, deeds of (as ch. 1:4), Var. V. 13. perverse mouth—mouth of deceit, FRANK.; froward mouth, R. V. 14. Counsel . . . knowledge—With me is counsel and skill, TOY. is mine—to me belongeth, FRANK. counsel . . . sound knowledge—commands, clever counsel and demands (?), FRANK. I have ability—to me belongeth ability, FRANK. V. 15. By—Through, FRANK. princes—rulers, FRANK. TOY. decree—administer, TOY. V. 16. By—Through, FRANK. princes—regents, FRANK. rule—govern, TOY. nobles—sovereigns, TOY; princes, FRANK. *even* . . . earth—"rule" (*Heb.* all the rulers (*or*, judges) of the earth, TOY. V. 17. them that—those who, TOY. those that—they who, TOY. diligently—out? FRANK.; earnestly, Var.; *omit*, TOY. shall find—find, FRANK. TOY. V. 18. *Yea* . . . righteousness—Lordly wealth and prosperity, TOY; Proud possessions and prosperity, FRANK.; Ancient possessions and righteousness, WILD.; Choice possessions and prosperity, MAR. wealth—riches, R. V. 19. gold—finest gold, TOY. revenue—produce, TOY. MAR. choice—costly, TOY. FRANK. V. 20. righteousness—equity, TOY. FRANK. the midst of—*Omit*, TOY. justice—righteousness, FRANK. V. 21. That . . . substance—To endow my friends with wealth, TOY; In that I give wealth as possession to those who

And my ⁶ revenue than ^x choice ^y silver.

20 I ^z walk in the way of ^a righteousness,

In the midst of the ^b paths of justice;

21 That I may cause those that love me to ^c inherit substance,

And that I may ^d fill their ^e treasures.

22 Jê-hô'-vâh ¹⁷ possessed me ^g ⁸ in the beginning of his way,

⁹ Before his ^h works of old.

23 I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning,

⁴ Before the earth was.

24 When there were no ^k ^l ^m depths, I was brought forth,

When there were no ⁿ fountains abounding with ^o ^p water.

25 Before the ^q mountains were settled,

Before the ^r hills was I brought forth;

love me, FRANK. And that I may—And, TOY. V. 22. Yahweh formed me as the beginning of his creation, The first of his works, in days of yore, TOY; The Lord created me as the firstling of his creation, As the earliest of his works from ancient times, FRANK.; The Lord created me as the beginning of his way, As the first of his works, WILD. possessed—formed, *Be. Zo. Hi. Ew.*, TOY. (Deut. 32:6); produced, *De. (Sept. Pesh. Targ. "created.")* The word is the same as that which in ch. 4:7 is rendered get); created, WILD. MAR. FRANK. Before—the (first of), MAR. V. 23. set up—*So De.*; woven (*i.e.* formed or wrought), *Hi. Ew. Zo. Now.*; fashioned, TOY, MAR.; from everlasting—In the primeval time, TOY; Before the beginning, FRANK. from—Before, FRANK.; In, WILD. TOY; Or ever, R. Before . . . was—at the origin of the earth, TOY; before the first times of the earth, FRANK. V. 24. When . . . depths—When the water-depths did not yet exist, FRANK. brought forth—brought into being, TOY; born, FRANK. abounding with water—full of water, TOY; heavy with water, FRANK. V. 25. settled—sunk, TOY; set in the earth, FRANK. WILD. brought forth—brought into being, TOY; born, FRANK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 17. I . . . me—*So Heb. marg. Versions, several Heb. MSS. and editions;* Them that love her (*viz.* wisdom, V. 11; *or, the fear of the Lord*, V. 13); Him that loveth Jah do I love, *Bi.*

6 Or, *increase.*
x Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
y Silver, Job 22:25.

20
z Walking, Col. 1:10.
a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
b Path, Is. 40:14.

21
c Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
d Ch. 24:4.
e Treasury, Jer. 38:11.

22
f God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
7 Or, *formed.*
g Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
8 Or, *as.*
9 Or, *The first of.*
h Works of God, Ps. 8:3.

23
i See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
j John 17:5.

24
k Ch. 3:20; Gen. 1:2; Ex. 15:5; Job 38:16.
l See "Floods," Gen. 7:6.
m See "Seas," Ex. 14:21.
n Fountains, II Ki. 3:19.
o Water, Ps. 95:5.
p Ps. 90:2.

25
q Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
r Hills, Ps. 2:6.

- 26**
 a God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 c Fields, Num. 20:17.
 1 Or, *sum*.
 d Dust, Is. 65:25.
 e World, Rev. 10:6.
- 27**
 2 Or, *prepared*.
 Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
 a See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
 h Job 26:10.
 i Face, Is. 6:2.
- 29**
 j Job 38:10; Ps. 104:9.
 k Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 3 Or, *his decree*.
 l Waters, Ps. 95:5.
 m Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 4 Or, *appointed*.
- 30**
 n John 1:2, 3.
 o See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
 5 Or, *had delight continually*.
 p Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
 6 Or, *Sporting*.
- 31**
 q Son, Gen. 21:19.
 r Man, Gen. 2:7.
- 32**
 s Ch. 5:7; 7:24.
- 26 While as yet ^a he had not made the ^b earth, nor the ^c fields,
 Nor the ¹ beginning of the ^d dust of the ^e world.
 27 When he ² established the ¹ heavens, I was there:
 When ^q he set a circle upon the ^h i face of the deep,
 28 When he made firm the skies above,
 When the fountains of the deep became strong,
 29 When ^j he gave to the ^k sea ³ its bound,
 That the ^l waters should not transgress his ^m commandment,
 When he ⁴ marked out the foundations of the earth;
 30 Then ⁿ I was by him, as a ^o master workman;
 And I ⁵ was daily *his* delight,
^p Rejoicing always before him,
 31 ⁶ Rejoicing in his habitable earth;
 And my delight was with the ^q sons of ^r men.
 32 Now therefore, *my* sons,
^s hearken unto me;

Var. Rend.—V. 26. While as—When, TOY. Nor—And, FRANK. beginning . . . world—first earth-clods, *Hi.*; heaps of earth clods, *Ev.*; first clods of earth, FRANK.; first of the clods of the world, TOY. V. 27. established—prepared, FRANK. set . . . deep—measured off the celestial vault over the water-depths, FRANK.; marked off the vault on the face of the deep, TOY. V. 28. skies—clouds, TOY.; cloudy heaven, FRANK. became strong—stormed mightily, *Hi.*; *Zu.*; showed their might, *De.*; were fixed firmly, *Ev.*; "Fixed fast," TOY.; he restrained (?), FRANK. V. 29. gave . . . bound—set bounds to the sea [] (*Heb.* adds that its waters should not transgress his command), TOY. commandment—determining, FRANK. marked out—laid, TOY. foundations—foundation-pillar, FRANK. V. 30. And I was at his side, as his ward, Full of delight day by day, Sporting in his presence continually, TOY. as a master workman—under his protection, FRANK. a master-worker, *Var.* WILD. was . . . delight—*Rather*, Sporting, *Var.* rejoicing—playing, FRANK. before him—under his eyes, FRANK. V. 31. Rejoicing—Playing, FRANK. WILD.; *Rather*, Sporting, *Var.* TOY. habitable earth—world, TOY.; earth, FRANK. delight was—delights are, *Var.* sons—children, FRANK. V. 32.

- For ^t blessed are they that keep my ways.
 33 ^u Hear ^v instruction, and be wise,
 And ^w refuse it not.
 34 ^x Blessed is the man that heareth me,
 Watching ^y daily at my ^z gates,
 Waiting at the posts of my ^a doors.
 35 For ^b whoso findeth me findeth ^c life,
 And shall ^d obtain favor of Jē-hō'vāh.
 36 But he that ^e sinneth against me wrongeth his own ^f soul:
 All they that ^g hate me ^h love ⁱ death.
- 9** Wisdom hath ^j builded her house;
 She hath hewn out her ^k seven ^l pillars:
 2 She hath ^m killed her ⁿ o beasts; she hath mingled her ^p wine;
 She hath also ^q furnished her ^r table:
 3 She hath ^s sent forth her ^t maidens;

Therefore—Omit, TOY. my—*my*, TOY. my sons—children, FRANK. For blessed—Happy, TOY.; For happy, *Var.* FRANK. V. 33. instruction—discipline, FRANK. and—that ye may, TOY. V. 34. Blessed—Happy, FRANK. TOY. that heareth—Who hearkens to, TOY. daily—continually, TOY. gates—doors, FRANK. Waiting—Guarding, FRANK. V. 35. Whoso—he who, TOY. findeth—attaineth, FRANK. life—happiness, FRANK. shall obtain—hath obtained, *Var.* favor of Jehovah—blessing of the Lord, FRANK.; favor from Yahweh, TOY. V. 36. sinneth against—misses me, *Var.* TOY. MAR. FRANK. wrongeth his own soul—wrongs himself, TOY.; scorneth his life, FRANK. they that—who, TOY. Chap. 9.—V. 1. hath builded—has built, TOY. She hath—*Omit*, TOY. hewn out—raised up, FRANK.; "Set up," TOY. V. 2. She hath—*Omit*, TOY. she hath mingled—mixed, TOY. She . . . furnished—And prepared, TOY. V. 3. maidens—maid-servants, FRANK.

Var. Read.—V. 26. nor the fields—*Omit*, TOY. V. 28. fountains . . . strong—he strengthened the fountains of the deep, *Bi.* (*perhaps Sept. Vulg.*) V. 30. by him . . . always—by him as a master worker daily, Rejoicing, &c., *Bi.* (*words omitted, as due to a mistaken repetition from V. 31*). V. 31. And . . . men—*Omit*, TOY.

- ^t Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
- 33**
 u Ch. 4:1.
 v Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 w Refusal, Pr. 1:24.
- 34**
 x Ch. 3:13, 18.
 y See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
 z Gates, 1 Sam. 23:7.
 a Doors, Ex. 12:22.
- 35**
 b Ch. 4:22; John 17:3.
 c Life, Gen. 2:7.
 d Ch. 3:4; 12:2.
 7 Heb. *draw forth*.
- 36**
 e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 8 Or, *miseth me*.
 f Soul, Job 4:15.
 g Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 h Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.
 i Death, Rom. 5:12.
- 1**
 j I Cor. 3:9, 10; Eph. 2:20-22; 1 Pet. 2:5.
 k Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 l Pillar, Num. 3:36.
- 2**
 m Mt. 22:4.
 n Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 o See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 p Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 q Lu. 14:16, 17.
 r See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
 s Table, II Ki. 4:10.
- 3**
 t Ps. 68:11; Mt. 22:3.
 u See "Women," Ruth 3:9.

³
^a Ch. 8:1, 2.
^b Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^c See "High Places," Deut. 12:2.
^d City, Gen. 4:17.
⁴
^e The Simple, Ps. 116:6; Pr. 1:22.
^f See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
⁵
^g Song of Sol. 5:1; Is. 55:1; John 6:27.
^h Bread, Gen. 3:19.
ⁱ Drinking, Hos. 4:18.

⁶
¹ Or, *Forsake the simple*.
^j The Simple, Ps. 116:6; Pr. 1:22.
^k Life, Gen. 2:7.
^l Walking, Col. 1:10.
^m See "Mind," Job 38:36.
ⁿ See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.

⁷
^o Ch. 23:9.
^p Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
^q Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
^r The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^s See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^t Man, Gen. 2:7.

⁸
^u Ch. 15:12; Mt. 7:6.
^v Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^w Ch. 10:8; Ps. 141:5.
^x See "Wisdom," Ps. 111:10.
^y Love, I Cor. 13:1.

⁹
^z Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^a The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
^b Ch. 1:5.

¹⁰
^c Ch. 1:7.
^d Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^e Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^f Ch. 30:3.

She ^a crieth upon the ^c highest places of the ^d city:
 4 ^e Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither:
 As for him that is ^f void of understanding, she saith to him,
 5 Come, ^g eat ye of my ^h bread,
 And ⁱ drink of the wine which I have mingled.
 6 ¹ Leave off, ye ^j simple ones, and ^k live;
 And ^l walk in the way of ^m ⁿ understanding.

7 He that ^o correcteth a ^p scoffer getteth to himself reviling;
 And he that ^q reproveth a ^r wicked ^s man ^t getteth himself a blot.
 8 ^u Reprove not a scoffer, lest he ^v hate thee:
^w Reprove a ^x wise man, and he will ^y love thee.
 9 Give ^z instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser:
 Teach a ^a righteous man, and he will ^b increase in learning.
 10 ^c ^d The fear of Jé-hō'vāh is the ^e beginning of wisdom;
 And the ^f knowledge of the

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). She crieth—maidens "to cry," TOY, MAR. She . . . places—Invites to the side (?) of the high works, FRANK: "to cry." On the thoroughfares of the city, TOY. V. 4. simple—a fool, FRANK. As for him that—To him who, TOY. she . . . him—she says: TOY: to him will I say (something), FRANK. V. 5. eat—partake, FRANK. of—Omit, TOY. bread—meal, FRANK. of—Omit, TOY. mingled—mixed, TOY. V. 6. Leave . . . and—Forsake "folly" and, TOY: Forsake, ye simple, simplicity, DE. NOW. STR.; Let foolishness depart, that you may, FRANK. V. 7. getteth . . . reviling—gets insult, TOY; gaineth shame for himself, FRANK. reviling—shame, R.; insult, MAR. getteth . . . blot—reviling, TOY; it is his own blot, WILD.; for him it is a blot, FRANK. V. 9. instruction—Omit, FRANK. WILD. increase in learning—gain more instruction, TOY. V. 10. Jehovah—God, FRANK. Holy One—All holy, De. FRANK. V. 11. days . . . be multiplied—life . . . be long, FRANK. V. 12. scoffest—art a scoffer, TOY. FRANK. WILD.; scornest, R. shall bear it—must bear (the consequences), TOY. V. 13. The . . . clamorous—() Folly is loud and "seductive," She knows no "shame," [Heb.

^g ^h Holy One is understanding.
 11 For ⁱ by me thy ^j ^k days shall be multiplied,
 And the ^l years of thy life shall be increased.
 12 If thou art wise, thou art wise ^m for thyself;
 And if thou ⁿ scoffest, thou alone shalt bear it.
 13 ^o ^p The foolish woman is ^q clamorous;
 She is ^r simple, and ^s knoweth nothing.
 14 And she sitteth at the ^t door of her ^u house,
 On a ^v seat in the high places of the city,
 15 To call to them that pass by,
 Who go right on their ways:
 16 ^w ^x Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither;
 And as for him that is void of understanding, she saith to him,
 17 ^y Stolen ^z waters are sweet,
 And ^a bread ^b eaten in secret is ^c pleasant.
 18 But ^d he knoweth not that ^e the dead are there;
 That her guests are in the depths of ^f Shē'ōl.

The foolish woman (*lit.* woman of folly) is boisterous (*or*, loud), simplicity, and knows not what (*or*, perhaps, anything), TOY. A foolish and impudent woman comes to lack a morsel, she knows not shame, SEPT.; A woman lacking discretion, seductive, SYR.; A woman foolish and a gadabout, ignorant, and she knows not good, TARG.; A woman foolish and noisy, and full of wiles, and knowish nothing at all, LAT.; the woman's foolishness is sensitively excited, and thinketh not to be ashamed, FRANK. V. 14. door—entrance, FRANK. On . . . places—On [] the thoroughfares, TOY; on a seat in public in the streets, SEPT. seat—Or, throne, *Ew. Hi.* V. 15. call to—invite, FRANK. Who . . . ways—To those who are going their ways, TOY. V. 16. She . . . him—to him will I say, FRANK.; she says, V. 17. waters—drink, FRANK. are—tasteth, FRANK. pleasant—delicious, FRANK. V. 18. dead—Shades, *Var.* TOY, FRANK. are—tarry, FRANK. guests—invited ones, FRANK. in—encamped, FRANK. Sheol—hell, FRANK.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 9.—Vs. 7-10. BI. transfers to chap. 10. between v. 17 and v. 18.

^g See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^h See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
¹¹
ⁱ Ch. 3:16; 10:27.
^j See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
^k Day, Lev. 25:8.
^l Year, Lev. 25:8.
¹²
^m Ch. 14:14; Job 22:2.
ⁿ Ch. 19:29.
¹³
^o See "Harlot," Pr. 2:16.
^p See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
^q Or, *Folly*.
^r Ch. 7:11.
^s Heb. *simplicity*.
^t Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
¹⁴
^u Door, Ex. 12:22.
^v House, Deut. 24:10.
^w Seat, Mt. 21:12.
¹⁶
^x See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
^y See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
¹⁷
^z See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
^a Ch. 5:15.
^b Ch. 20:17.
^c See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.
¹⁸
^d See "Reaping what we sow," Gal. 6:7.
^e Death, Rom. 5:12.
^f Or, *the shades*.
^g Heb. *Rephaim*.
^d Sheol, Job 7:9.

¹
a Proverbs, Ez.
12:22.
b See "Book of
Proverbs,"
Pr. 1:1.
c Solomon,
1 Ki. 1:30.
d Ch. 15:20;
29:3.
e Son, Gen.
21:19.
f Gladness, Is.
51:3.
g Father, Ex.
21:15.
h Ch. 17:25;
29:15.
i Mother, Deut.
5:16.
²
j Treasures,
1 Chr. 27:25.
k See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
l Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
m Death, Rom.
5:12.
³
n Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
o Ch. 28:25; Ps.
34:9, 10;
37:25; Mt.
6:33.
p Soul, Job
4:15.
q See "Hun-
ger," Deut.
8:3.
r Ch. 28:9; Ps.
112:10.
s The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
⁴
t Ch. 6:11;
12:24; 13:4.
u The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
v See "Slug-
gard," Pr. 6:6.
w Hand, Gen.
16:12.
x Ch. 13:4; 21:5.
y Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
⁵
z Ch. 6:8.
a See "Sowing
and Reaping,"
Gal. 6:7.
b Summer, Gen.
8:22.
1 Or, a son that
doeth wisely.
c Sleep, 1 Sam.
26:12.
d Harvest, Jer.
5:24.
e Ch. 17:2;
19:26.
2 Or, that doeth
shamefully.
f Shame, Phil.
3:19.
⁶
g Blessings,
Gen. 12:3.
h Ch. 28:20.
i Head, Pr.
20:29.
j Violence,
Hab. 1:3.
k V. 11: Ob. 10.
3 Or, the mouth
of the wicked
covereth vio-
lence.
l Ps. 112:6.

10 The ^a b proverbs of ^c Söl'z
ö-mön.
^d A wise ^e son maketh a ^f glad
^g father;
But ^h a foolish son is the
heaviness of his ⁱ mother.
² ^j k Treasures of wickedness
profit nothing;
But ^l righteousness deliver-
eth from ^m death.
³ ⁿ Jè-hō-vāh ^o will not suffer
the ^p soul of the righteous
to ^q famish;
But he ^r thrusteth away the
desire of ^s the wicked.
⁴ He ^t becometh ^u poor ^v that
worketh with a slack ^w hand;
But the hand of the ^x diligent
maketh ^y rich.
⁵ He that ^z a gathereth in ^b sum-
mer is ^c a wise son;
But he that ^c sleepeth in ^d har-
vest is a ^e son ² that caus-
eth ^f shame.
⁶ ^g h Blessings are upon the
ⁱ head of the righteous;
But ^j k violence covereth the
mouth of the wicked.
⁷ The ^l memory of the right-
eous is blessed;
Var. Rend.—Chap. 10.—V. 1. the heaviness of—a grief to, TOY; the sorrow of, FRANK. V. 2. of wickedness—wrongfully acquired, TOY, FRANK. death—destruction, FRANK. V. 3. Yahweh suffers not the righteous to hunger, But he disappoints &c., TOY; The Lord leaveth not unsatisfied the hunger of the righteous, But the insolent eagerness of the wicked he thrusteth away from the mark, FRANK. thrusteth . . . wicked—pusheth away the mischievous desire, Var. thrusteth away—disappoints, MAR. TOY. V. 4. A slack hand makes poor, a diligent makes rich, TOY. Worketh—dealeth, R. V. 5. summer—harvest, FRANK. is a wise son—acts wisely, TOY. is . . . shame—acts shamefully, TOY; dealeth shamefully, WILD; a good-for-nothing son, FRANK. V. 6. violence . . . wicked—So Fl. De.; and substantially Hi. (cf. Hab. 2:17); the mouth of the wicked concealeth violence, Ew. Be. Zö. Nov. upon—appointed for, FRANK. violence—oppression, FRANK. covereth—hideth, FRANK. V. 7. righteous—just, R. is—will be, TOY. shall rot—is cursed, FRANK. V. 8. A wise man heeds commands, But a foolish talker will fall, TOY. wise in heart—clever, FRANK. commandments—counsels, FRANK. prating fool—foolish prattler, FRANK. shall fall—Omit, FRANK. V. 9. walketh up-rightly—goeth his way simply, FRANK. that perverteth . . . known—whose ways are crooked shall "suffer," TOY; who

But ^m n the name of the
wicked shall rot.
⁸ The ^o wise in ^p heart will
^q r receive commandments;
✕ But ^s a prating ^t fool ⁵ shall
fall.
⁹ He ^u v that walketh uprightly
walketh surely;
But ^w he that perverteth his
ways shall be known.
¹⁰ He ^x that winketh with the
^y eye causeth ^z sorrow;
But ⁴ a prating fool shall fall.
¹¹ The mouth of the righteous
is a ^a fountain of life;
But violence covereth the
mouth of the wicked.
¹² ^b Hatred stirreth up ^c strifes;
But ^d e love covereth all
transgressions.
¹³ In ^o the lips of him that hath
discernment ⁿ wisdom is
found;
But ⁱ j a rod is for the back
of him that is ^k void of
⁶ understanding.
¹⁴ Wise men lay up ^l m knowl-
edge;
But the ⁿ mouth of the ^o foolish
is a present ^p destruction.
turns into crooked ways . . . FRANK. shall be known—i.e. is found out; So Be. De.; will come to feel it, Ge. Ew. Hi. V. 10. winketh with—winks, TOY; distort-eth—maliciously, FRANK.; winks deceitfully with, SEPT. the eye—his eyes, SEPT. causeth sorrow—makes trouble, TOY; causes sorrow to men, SEPT.; causeth pain, FRANK. V. 11. violence . . . wicked—the mouth of the wicked concealeth violence, Ew. De. life—salvation, FRANK. violence—oppression, FRANK. covereth—hideth, FRANK.; envelops, TOY. V. 12. stirreth up—calleth forth, FRANK. covereth—hides, TOY. V. 13. In . . . discernment—In the speech of the discerning, TOY; In the lip of the intelligent, FRANK. But . . . understanding—But for the fool's back there is a rod, TOY; But a rod belongeth on the back of a fool, FRANK. V. 14. lay up—conceal, TOY; hide, Var. knowledge—what they know, TOY. mouth of the foolish—talk of a fool, TOY. a present destruction—present ruin, Var.; impending destruction, TOY; threatening danger, FRANK.; an imminent destruction, MAR.
Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 6. Perhaps, The blessing of Yahweh is on the head of the righteous, But sorrow shall cover the face of the wicked, TOY. V. 7. rot—be cursed, KROCHMAL. V. 10. But . . . fall—But he that rebuketh boldly is a peace-maker, Sept. Pesh. Kenn. Ew. La. Bi. (omitting "boldly"); But he who reproves makes peace, TOY; and the foolish prattler will . . . FRANK.

^m Ps. 9:5, 6;
109:13; Eccl.
8:10.
ⁿ Name, Acts
16:18.
⁸
^o Ch. 9:8; Mt.
7:24.
^p Heart, Acts
15:9.
^q Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
^r Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
^s Ch. 13:3.
⁴ Heb. the fool-
ish of lips.
^t Fool, Jer.
17:11.
⁵ Or, shall be
overthrown
(or, laid low).
⁹
^u Ch. 3:23;
28:18; Ps.
23:4; Is.
33:15, 16.
^v Walking, Col.
1:10.
^w Ch. 26:26;
Mt. 10:26;
1 Tim. 5:25.
¹⁰
^x Ch. 6:13; Ps.
35:19.
^y Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^z Sorrow,
1 Thess. 4:13.
¹¹
^a Fountain,
II Ki. 3:19.
¹²
^b "Hatred,"
Pr. 26:24.
^c Strife, Pr.
26:21.
^d Love, I Cor.
13:1.
^e Ch. 17:9;
I Cor. 13:4-7;
Jas. 5:20;
1 Pet. 4:8.
^f See "Forgive-
ness," Pr.
25:21.
¹³
^g Lips, Job 2:10.
^h Wisdom, Ps.
11:10.
ⁱ Ch. 19:29;
26:3.
^j Rod, Num.
20:8.
^k Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.
⁶ Heb. heart.
¹⁴
^l Ch. 9:9.
^m Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
ⁿ Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
^o See "Fools,"
Jer. 17:11.
^p Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

15
a Ch. 18:11;
Job 31:24; Ps.
52:7.
b City, Gen.
4:17.
c Ch. 19:7.
d Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
e The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.

16
f Ch. 11:18, 19.
g Labor, Ex.
12:23.
h The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
i Life, Gen. 2:7.
j The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
k Sin, Gen. 3:6.

17
l Ch. 6:23.
m See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
n Chastening,
Pr. 3:11.
o Or, *instruc-
tion*.
p Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
q See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
r Or, *causeth to
err*.

18
s See "Hypoc-
risy," Mt. 15:7.
t See "Teaching
of Jesus" on
"Hypocrites,"
Lu. 2:21.
u Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
v Lying, Lev.
19:11.
w See "Gossip,"
Ps. 15:3.
x Fools, Jer.
17:11.

19
y Ch. 18:21;
Job 11:2;
Eccl. 5:3.
z Words, Pr.
15:23.
a Ch. 17:27;
Jas. 1:19; 3:2.
b See "Wis-
dom," Ps.
111:10.
c Or, *is wise*.

20
d Tongue, Jas.
3:5.
e Silver, Job
22:25.
f Heart, Acts
15:9.

21
g See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
h Ch. 5:23; Hos.
4:6.
i Heb. *heart*.

22
j Blessing, Ex.
12:3.
k Or, *will addeth
nothing thereto*.
l Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.

15 The ^a rich man's wealth is
his strong ^b city:
The ^c *d* destruction of the
^e poor is their poverty.

16 The ^f *g* labor of the ^h righteous
tendeth to ⁱ life;
The increase of ^j the wicked,
to ^k sin.

17 He ^l *1* is in the way of life that
heedeth ^m *n* ² correction;
But he that forsaketh ^o re-
proof ^p *3* erreth.

18 ^q *7* He that hideth ^s hatred is
of ^t lying lips;
And he that uttereth a ^u slan-
der is a ^v fool.

19 In the ^w multitude of ^x words
there wanteth not trans-
gression;
But ^y he that refraineth his
lips ^z *4* doeth wisely.

20 The ^a tongue of the righteous
is ^b as choice ^c silver:
The ^d heart of the wicked is
little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed
many;
But the foolish ^e *6* die for lack
of ^f understanding,

22 The ^g *7* blessing of Jê-hô⁸vâh,
it maketh rich;
And ^h *8* he addeth no ⁱ sorrow
therewith.

Var. Rend.—V. 15. destruction . . . poverty—poverty of the poor is their destruction, TOY; poverty of the needy is their crushing, WILD. destruction—ruin, Var. FRANK. V. 16. labor—wage, Toy; gain, FRANK. WILD. righteous—pious ones, WILD. *tendeth*—leads, TOY. life—blessing, FRANK. increase—revenue, Var. FRANK. WILD. sin—*"destruction"*, TOY. FRANK. V. 17. life—happiness, FRANK. that heedeth correction—who heeds instruction, TOY; Or, regardeth correction, Var.; keepeth discipline, FRANK. WILD. forsaketh—casteth away, FRANK.; neglects, TOY. WILD. reproof—admonition, TOY. erreth—sinketh, FRANK.; goes (fatally) astray, TOY. V. 18. He . . . lips—The liar hideth hatred, FRANK.; He who hides hatred is (of) deceitful lips (= an impudent liar), WILD. uttereth—spreads, FRANK. V. 19. there wanteth not—will not be lacking, TOY. But . . . wisely—And he who controls his tongue acts wisely, TOY; Therefore the wise man guardeth his tongue, FRANK. V. 20. tongue—speech, FRANK. as—*Omit*, TOY. FRANK. heart—understanding, FRANK.; mind, TOY. little worth—worth nothing, FRANK. V. 21. feed—win, FRANK. die—go to ruin, FRANK. for—through, TOY. V. 22. And . . . therewith—and

23 It is as ^h sport to a fool to do
wickedness;
ⁱ And *so* is wisdom to a man
of ^j understanding.

24 The ^k *1* fear of the wicked, it
shall come upon him;
And the ^l *2* desire of the right-
eous shall be granted.

25 ^m *8* When the ⁿ whirlwind pass-
eth, the wicked is no more;
But the ^o righteous is an ever-
lasting foundation.

26 As ^p *9* vinegar to the ^q teeth,
and as ^r smoke to the
^s eyes,
So is the ^t sluggard to them
that send him.

27 The ^u *1* fear of Jê-hô^vvâh
^w *2* prolongeth ^x days;
But the ^y *3* years of the
wicked shall be shortened.

28 The ^z *4* hope of the righteous
shall be ^a gladness;
But the ^b *5* expectation of the
wicked shall perish.

29 The way of Jê-hô^vvâh is a
^c *6* stronghold to the up-
right;
But ^d *7* it is a destruction to the
workers of iniquity.

30 The righteous shall never be
removed;
But the wicked shall not
dwell in the ^e *8* land.

toil addeth nothing therunto, Var. R marg.; And with him human toil addeth nothing, FRANK. therewith—with it, TOY. V. 23. wickedness—Or, lewdness (Ju. 20:6), Var.; wrong, TOY. And . . . understanding—But it is "abomination" to a man of sense, Toy. V. 24. The . . . him—What the wicked fears will befall him, TOY; The fear of the wicked reaches him, FRANK.; That before which the wicked is terrified, cometh over him, WILD. V. 25. whirlwind—tempest, TOY; storm, FRANK. no more—vanished, FRANK. is an everlasting foundation—established for eternity (ever, TOY), FRANK. TOY. V. 26. then . . . him—him who has charged him, FRANK. V. 27. Jehovâh—God, FRANK.; Yahweh, TOY. prolongeth days—createth long life, FRANK. days—life, TOY. years—life, TOY. shalt be—*are*, Var. V. 28. hope—waiting, FRANK. shall be—is, Var. be gladness—have a glad issue, TOY. V. 29. The . . . it is a—Yahweh is a stronghold to the man of integrity, But, TOY; The Lord is a fence to him who goeth simply on his way, FRANK. destruction—terror, FRANK. workers of iniquity—evil-doers, FRANK. dwell—abide, TOY.

23
h Ch. 2:14;
15:21.
i Or, *But a man
of understand-
ing hath wis-
dom*.
j See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.

24
k Fear, Gen.
9:2.
l Ch. 15:8;
Ps. 145:19;
Mt. 5:6;
I John 5:14,
15.
m See "Answer
to Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.

25
n Or, *As the
whirlwind
passeth, so is
the wicked no
more*.
o See "Wind,"
Job 27:21.
p Ch. 12:3; Ps.
15:5; Mt.
7:24, 25.

26
q See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
r Teeth, Pr.
25:19.
s Smoke, Ju.
20:40.
t Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
u Sluggard, Pr.
6:6.

27
v Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
w See "Old
Age," Titus
2:3.
x Heb. *addeth*.
y Day, Lev.
25:8.
z Year, Lev.
25:8.
a Brevity of
Life, Gen.
2:7.

28
b Hope, Pr.
23:18.
c Gladness, Is.
51:3.
d Ch. 11:7; Job
8:13; 11:20.

29
e See "Fortifi-
cations,"
Nah. 3:14.
f Or, *destruc-
tion shall be to
&c.*

30
g Land, Gen.
23:15.
h Or, *earth*.

31
1 Or, *buddeth with.*
a Ch. 17:20.

32
b Lips, Job 2:10.
c Eccl. 12:10.
2 Or, is.

1
d See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
e See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.
3 Heb. *A balance of deceit.*
f Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
g See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
h See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.

2
i Pride, Ps. 9:10.
j See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
k Shame, Phil. 3:19.
l Humility, Pr. 15:33.
m Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

3
n Faithfulness, 1 Cor. 4:17.
o The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
p Ch. 19:3; 22:12.
q Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
r Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

4
s Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
t See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
u Day, Lev. 25:8.
v See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
w Anger, Pr. 15:1.
x Ch. 7:1.
y Death, Rom. 5:12.

5
z Ch. 3:6.
a Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
4 Or, *make straight* (or, *plain*).
b The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.

6
d Ch. 10:2.
e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

31 The mouth of the righteous
1 bringeth forth wisdom;
But the ^aperverse tongue
shall be cut off.

32 The ^blips of the righteous
know ^cwhat is acceptable;
But the mouth of the wicked
² *speaketh* perverseness.

11 ^{a c 3} A false balance is an
¹ abomination to Jê-
hō-vâh;
But a ^o just ^h weight is his de-
light.

2 When ^{i j} pride cometh, then
cometh ^k shame;
But with the ^l lowly is ^m wis-
dom.

3 The ⁿ integrity of the ^o up-
right shall guide them;
But the ^p perverseness of the
^q treacherous shall ^r de-
stroy them.

4 ^{s t} Riches profit not in the
^{u v} day of ^w wrath;
But ^x righteousness deliver-
eth from ^y death.

5 The ^z righteousness of the
^a perfect shall ⁴ direct his
way;
But ^b the wicked shall fall by
his own ^c wickedness.

6 The ^{d e} righteousness of the
upright shall deliver them;

Var. Rend.—V. 31. bringeth forth—utters. TOY; buddeth with, Var. perverse—of falsehood, TOY; of perversity, WILD. perverse tongue—malicious prattler, FRANK; forward tongue, R. V. 32. know . . . acceptable—consider pleasure, FRANK. *speaketh* perverseness—deceit, FRANK; is falsehood, TOY. perverseness—frowardness, R. Chap. 11.—V. 1. just—Lit. whole or full, Var. is his delight—is well-pleasing to him, TOY. V. 2. shame—disgrace, TOY. lowly—humble, TOY; modest, FRANK. WILD. V. 3. integrity—simplicity, FRANK. upright—honest, FRANK. shall guide—leadeeth, FRANK. perverseness—crook-
edness, Var.; wickedness, TOY. treach-
erous—faithless, FRANK; wicked, TOY.
shall destroy—will ruin, TOY. V. 4. deliv-
ereth—rescues, TOY. death—destruction,
FRANK. V. 5. perfect—simple,
FRANK. shall . . . way—smoothes his
path, TOY; maketh his way even (plain,
Var.). Var. FRANK. direct—make
smooth, MAR. V. 6. upright—honest,
FRANK. shall deliver—will save, TOY.
treacherous . . . iniquity—faithless
(wicked, TOY) are caught in their own de-
sire, Var. TOY; they that deal treacher-
ously shall be taken in their own mischief,
R. treacherous—faithless, Var. FRANK.
WILD. iniquity—eagerness, FRANK.

But the treacherous shall
be taken in their own in-
iquity.

7 When a wicked man ¹ dieth,
^{his} ^o expectation shall per-
ish;
And the ^h hope of ⁵ iniquity
perisheth.

8 The ⁱ righteous is delivered
out of ^{j k} trouble;
And the wicked cometh in
his stead.

9 With his ^{l m} mouth the god-
less man destroyeth his
ⁿ neighbor;
But through ^o knowledge
shall the righteous be de-
livered.

10 When it ^p goeth well with the
righteous, the ^q city ^r re-
joiceth;
And when the wicked perish,
there is ^s shouting.

11 By the ^t blessing of the
^u upright the city is ex-
alted;
But it is ^v overthrown by the
mouth of the wicked.

12 ^w He that ^x despiseth his
neighbor is ^y void of ⁶ wis-
dom;
But a man of understanding
holdeth his ^z peace.

WILD. V. 7. expectation—hope, FRANK. shall perish—perishes, TOY. hope of iniquity—hope of strength (or, sorrow), TOY; expectation of wickedness, WILD; expectation of . . . FRANK. iniquity—the strong, Loc. R marg.; the naughty, Hi. Zo. perisheth—is destroyed, FRANK. V. 8. trouble—evil, FRANK. V. 9. With . . . godless—By the mouth an impious, Var. godless man—impious man, TOY; hypocrite, FRANK. destroyeth—would destroy, TOY. through—by, TOY. shall . . . delivered—the just escape, Loc. De. or (By the knowledge) of the just are they delivered, Var.; the neighbors are rescued TOY. be delivered—escape the snare, FRANK. V. 11. upright—honest, FRANK. the—a, Var. exalted—strengthened, FRANK. overthrown—torn down, FRANK. V. 12. He . . . wisdom—The simple treateth his neighbor spitefully, FRANK. despiseth—mocks, TOY. understanding—discretion, TOY. holdeth his peace—keeps silent, TOY. He . . . as—Omit, TOY. revealeth—betrayeth, FRANK. he . . . spirit—a trustworthy man, TOY, FRANK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 7. When a righteous man dies his hope does not perish, But the boast of the wicked perishes, SEPT.

7
f See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
g Ch. 10:28.
h Hope, Pr. 23:18.
5 Or, *strong men.*

8
i Ps. 34:17; 11 Tim. 4:18.
j Adversity, Job 19:6.
k Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

9
l Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
m See "Gos-
sip," Ps. 15:3.
n Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

10
p Ch. 28:12.
q City, Gen. 4:17.
r Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
s Shouting, Is. 12:6.

11
t Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
u Ch. 13:34.
v Ch. 29:8.

12
w Ch. 14:21.
x See "Con-
tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
y See "Igno-
rance," Acts 17:23.
6 Heb. *heart.*
z Peace, Pr. 17:1.

13
a Ch. 20:19;
Lev. 19:16;
1 Tim. 5:13.
b Gossip, Ps.
15:3.
c Spirit, Job
4:15.
d Ch. 19:11.

14
e Ch. 15:22;
20:18; 24:6.

15
f Surety, Pr.
6:1.
1 Heb. *shall be
sore broken.*
g Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
2 Heb. *those that
strike hands.*

16
h See "Women,"
Ruth 3:9.
i Honor, Mal.
1:6.
j Violence, Hab.
1:3.

17
k Mercy, Ps.
25:6.
l Mt. 5:7;
25:34-36.
m Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

18
n See "Decep-
tion," Gen.
37:31.
o Wages, Deut.
24:15.
p Sowing and
reaping, Gal.
6:7.
q Reward, Rev.
2:10.

19
3 Or, *So right-
eousness tend-
eth to life, and
he &c.*
r Ch. 10:16;
12:28; 19:23.

13 He ^a that goeth about as a
^b talebearer revealeth se-
crets;

But he that is of a faithful
^c spirit ^d concealeth a matter.

14 Where no ^e wise guidance is,
the people falleth;

But in the multitude of
counsellors there is safety.

15 He that is ^f surety for a
stranger ¹ shall smart for it;

But he that ^g hateth ² surety-
ship is secure.

16 A ^h gracious woman obtain-
eth ⁱ honor;

And ^j violent men obtain
riches.

17 The ^k ^l merciful man doeth
good to his own soul;

But he that is cruel troubleth
his own ^m flesh.

18 The wicked earneth ⁿ deceit-
ful ^o wages;

But he that ^p soweth right-
eousness *hath* a sure ^q re-
ward.

19 ³ He that is stedfast in ^r right-
eousness *shall attain* unto
life;

Var. Rend.—V. 13. *concealeth*—keep-
eth, FRANK. V. 14. Where—When,
TOY. is—faileth, FRANK. *falleth*—
falls, TOY; *sinketh*, FRANK. But . . .
safety—But it is help, When there are
many counsellors there, FRANK. V. 15.
He . . . it—very bad it goes for one
when one has been security for another,
FRANK. stranger . . . it—another will
suffer, TOY. But . . . secure—But he
who avoideth bail, remaineth unendanger-
ed, FRANK. V. 16. honor—respect,
FRANK. violent—Or, terrible, *Var.*
V. 17. merciful—kindly, TOY. to his own
soul—himself, TOY, MAR. he . . .
cruel—the cruel man, TOY; the merci-
ful, FRANK. troubleth . . . destroy-
eth, FRANK. troubleth . . . flesh—
does himself harm, TOY. flesh—body,
FRANK. earneth . . . wages—doeth
deceitful business, FRANK; earns delu-
sive pay, TOY. earneth—winneth, *Var.*
wages—gain, WILD.; pay, TOY. *bath*—
Omit, TOY. sure—remaining, FRANK.;
real, TOY. V. 19. If one "follows after"
righteousness (it leads) to life, If one pur-
sues wickedness (it leads) to death, TOY.
As—True, *De. and in effect Ew.* shall at-
tain unto—obtains, FRANK. life—
blessing, FRANK. doeth . . . death—
obtaineth destruction, FRANK. V. 20.
perverse in heart—of wicked mind, TOY.
such as—they who, TOY. as . . . way—
walk simply, FRANK. way—walk, TOY.
his delight—well-pleasing to him, TOY.
V. 21. Though . . . hand—My hand upon
it (*lit.* hand in hand!) *Ew. Be. Hi. Zo. De.*
Now. a marg. (as a formula of swearing):
From age to age, Schu. Ge. Fl.: omit, TOY.
FRANK. evil man—wicked, TOY. shall

And ^s ^t he that pursueth ^u evil
doeth it to his own ^v death.

20 They that are perverse in
heart are an ^w abomination
to Je-ho^v-vah;

But such as are ^x perfect in
their way are his delight.

21 ^y ⁴ Though ^z hand *join* in hand,
the evil man shall not be
^a unpunished;

But the ^b seed of the ^c right-
eous shall be delivered.

22 As a ^d ring of ^e gold in a
^f swine's snout,
So is a ^g fair woman that ^h ⁵ is
without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous is
only good;

But the ⁱ expectation of the
wicked is ^j wrath.

24 There is that ^k scattereth,
and ^l increaseth yet more;

And there is that withholdeth
^m more than is meet, but *it*
tendeth only to ⁿ want.

25 The liberal ^o soul shall be
made ^p fat;

And he that ^q watereth shall
be watered also himself.

not be—remaineth not, FRANK. shall—
will assuredly, TOY. seed . . . delivered
—righteous will be rescued, TOY. V. 22.
As . . . gold—A golden ring, TOY. ring
—jewel, R. So is—Such is, TOY. that
. . . discretion—who knoweth nothing of
becomingness, WILD. discretion—deli-
cacy, FRANK. V. 23. is—issues, TOY.
only—mere, FRANK.; pure, WILD.;
only in, TOY. expectation—hope, WILD.
righteous—pious ones, WILD. good—
happiness, FRANK. WILD. wrath—*So*
Fl. Ew. Hi. TOY. FRANK.; excess, Loe.
De. V. 24. There . . . tendeth—One
man spends, yet still increases, Another
withholds what is proper, but (it tends),
TOY. There . . . meet—and another
keepeth back the due greedily, FRANK.
but . . . want—and it obtaineth only
loss, FRANK.; he who is niggardly with
his riches, he himself will become poor,
WILD. V. 25. The liberal soul—*Heb.*
a blessing soul, *cf. Gen. 12:2. liberal* . . .
fat—desire of the charitable will be richly
filled, FRANK. soul . . . fat—man will
be prospered, TOY. watereth—refreshes
FRANK. watered—refreshed, FRANK.

Var. Read.—V. 16. A gracious woman ob-
tains honor for her husband, But a woman
who hates righteousness is a throne of
dishonor. The slothful come to lack riches,
But the manly lean (securely) on riches,
SEPT. and violent men—But a woman
that hateth righteousness is a seat of dis-
grace. Slothful men do lack substance,
But they that are diligent, *Sept. Pesh. Ew.*
Hi. Be. Zo. Bi. V. 19. He . . . righteous-
ness—a son of righteousness (is appointed),
Sept. Du. Be.

s See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
t See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
u Evil, Ps.
97:10.
v See "Death
Penalty for
Violation of
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

20
w Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
x Perfection,
Heb. 6:1.

21
y Ch. 16:5.
4 Or, *My hand
upon it!* *Heb.*
Hand to hand.
z Hand, Gen.
16:12.
a Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
b Seed, Deut.
22:9.
c The Right-
eous, Ps. 24.

22
d See "Jewel,"
Num. 31:51.
e Gold, 1 Ki.
10:21.
f Swine, Deut.
19:8.
g See "Fair
Women,"
Ruth 3:9.
h See "Pru-
dence," Eph.
1:8.
5 Heb. *turneth
aside from.*

23
i Ch. 10:28;
Rom. 2:8, 9.
6 Or, *arrogance.*

24
j Ch. 13:7;
19:17.
k See "Liberal-
ity," Rom.
12:8.
l See "Wealth,"
Josh. 22:8.
7 Or, *what is
justly due.*
m See "The
Poor," Deut.
24:14.

25
n Soul, Job
4:15.
o Ch. 3:9, 10;
II Cor. 9:6, 7.
p Fatness, Ps.
73:7; 119:70.
q Mt. 5:7.

- 26**
a Grain, Gen. 42:33.
b Public Opinion, 1 Sam. 14:45.
c Curses, Gen. 4:11.
d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
e Head, Pr. 20:29.
f See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.

- 27**
o Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
h Esth. 7:10; Ps. 7:15, 16; 57:6.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
28
j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
k Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
l Ps. 49:6; Mk. 10:24; 1 Tim. 6:17.
m Leaf, Ex. 47:12.

- 29**
n Ch. 15:27.
o House, Deut. 24:10.
p Home, Lev. 18:9.
q Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:33.
r Wind, Job 27:21.
t Ch. 14:19.
l See "Fools," Jer. 17:11.
u Servant, Ex. 21:2.
v Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
w Heart, Acts 15:9.

- 30**
x Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
y Tree of Life, Gen. 2:7.
z Ch. 14:25; Dan. 12:3; 1 Cor. 9:19-22;
a Soul, Job 4:15.

- 31**
b Ch. 13:21; 11 Sam. 22:21, 25.
c See "Reward," Rev. 2:10.
d See "Judgment," 11 Pet. 2:4.
e Earth, Gen. 2:7.
f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

- 1**
g Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.
h Ch. 9:8.
i See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
l Or, instruction.
j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

26 He that withholdeth ^a grain, the ^b people shall ^c curse him;

But ^d blessing shall be upon the ^e head of him that ^f selleth it.

27 He that diligently seeketh ^g good seeketh favor;

But ^h he that searcheth after ⁱ evil, it shall come unto him.

28 He that ^j ^k ^l trusteth in his riches shall fall;

But the righteous shall flourish as the green ^m leaf.

29 He that ⁿ troubleth his own ^o ^p house shall ^q inherit the ^r wind;

And ^s ^t the foolish shall be ^u servant to the ^v wise of ^w heart.

30 The ^x fruit of the righteous is a ^y tree of life;

And ^z he that is wise winneth ^a souls.

31 Behold, ^b ^c ^d the righteous shall be recompensed in the ^e earth;

How much more the ^f wicked and the sinner!

12 Whoso ^g loveth ^h ⁱ ¹ correction loveth ^j knowledge;

Var. Rend.—V. 26. grain—corn, TOY. R. shall curse—curse, TOY. shall be—is, TOY. that selleth it—who giveth forth grain, FRANK. V. 27. diligently . . . favor—attendeth to good seeketh divine pleasure, FRANK. seeketh favor—inquireth after that which is acceptable, De. seeketh—"wins," TOY. that searcheth after—who seeks, TOY. Who is out on evil, FRANK.; Who seeks, TOY. evil—mischievous, R. shall come unto—will overtake, TOY. unto—over, FRANK. V. 28. flourish—sprout, FRANK. as—like, TOY. V. 29. He who brings distress on his household will have the wind as his possession, And the foolish will be slave to the wise, TOY. troubleth—slighteth, FRANK. inherit—reap, FRANK.; obtain as a possession, WILD. wise of heart—clever man, FRANK. V. 30. The revenue of righteousness is a tree of life. But rapine destroys men's lives, TOY. The mouth of the righteous is a tree of life, but the wicked harms himself, GRATZ. V. 31. shall be recompensed—will be punished, TOY; receiveth his recompense, FRANK. recompensed—requited, Loc. De. Plumptre. Chap. 12. —V. 1. He who loves knowledge loves instruction, but the stupid man hates knowledge, Or. He who loves instruction loves knowledge, And he who hates admonitions is stupid, Or, more natural, He who loves

But he that ^k hateth ^l reproof is ^m brutish.

2 A ⁿ good man shall obtain ^o favor of Jê-hô'vâh;

But ^p a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

3 A ^q man shall ^r not be established by wickedness;

But the root of the ^s righteous shall not be moved.

4 A ^t ^u ^v worthy woman is the ^w crown of her ^x ^y husband;

But she that maketh ^z ashamed is as ^a rottenness in his ^b bones.

5 The ^c thoughts of the righteous are ^d just;

But the ^e counsels of the wicked are ^f deceit.

6 The ^g words of the wicked ^h ⁱ are of lying in wait for ^j blood;

But the ^k mouth of the upright shall ^l deliver them.

7 ¹³ The ^m wicked are overthrown, and are not;

But the ⁿ house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom;

knowledge loves instruction, But he who hates admonition is stupid, TOY. He . . . stupid—The dumb hateth reproof, FRANK. V. 2. shall obtain favor of—will find favor with, TOY; bringeth blessing from, FRANK. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. a man . . . devices—a wicked man, TOY. V. 3. A . . . established—No man stands, TOY; A man hath no firmness, FRANK.; He hath no secure firmness, WILD. not—never, R. V. 4. worthy woman—good wife, TOY; virtuous woman, R. But . . . ashamed—One who acts badly, TOY; but a good-for-nothing one, FRANK.; a shameful one, WILD. rottenness—carries, FRANK. V. 5. thoughts—plans, TOY. thoughts . . . just—meaning of deliberation of the righteous is what is right, FRANK. counsels—Or, maxims, Var.; designs, TOY. meaning of the counsels, FRANK. are—is, FRANK. V. 6. are . . . wait—lie in wait, TOY.; are laying snares, FRANK. mouth—speech, TOY. upright—honest, FRANK. shall deliver them—saves [], TOY. V. 7. The . . . and—Overturn the wicked, and they, Ev. H. De. Now. are not—vanish, TOY. shall stand—stands, TOY. V. 8. a man—One, FRANK. shall be—is, TOY. wisdom—intelligence, TOY; understanding, FRANK.

Var. Read.—V. 30. And . . . souls—But violence taketh away souls (L), Hi. (after Sept. Pesh.); omit, FRANK.

- k** Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
l Reproof, 11 Tim. 3:16.
m Brutish, Ps. 92:6.

- 2**
n Ch. 3:4; 8:35.
o See "Grace," John 1:17.
p Ch. 6:18.

- 3**
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Ch. 11:5.
s Ch. 10:25.

- 4**
t Ch. 31:11;
l Cor. 11:7.
u See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
v See "Wife," 1 Cor. 7:16.
w Crown, 11 Sam. 1:10.
x Husband, 1 Cor. 7:16.
y See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
z See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
a Ch. 14:30;
b Bone, Ps. 34:20.

- 5**
c See "Mind," Job 38:36.
d Justice, Mic. 6:8.
e Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
f Deception, Gen. 37:31.

- 6**
g Words, Pr. 15:23.
h See "Ambush," Jer. 51:12.

- 2** Or, are a lying in wait.
i Blood, Lev. 17:11.
j Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
k Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

- 7**
l Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
3 Or, Overthrow the wicked, and they are not.
m Ch. 10:25;
n Mt. 7:24-27.

8
a See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.

9
b Servant, Ex.
21:2.
c Honor, Mal.
1:6.
d See "Hun-
ger," Deut.
8:3.
e Bread, Gen.
3:19.

10
f Kindness to
Animals, Gen.
2:20.
g See "Life,"
Gen. 2:7.
h Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
i Mercy, Ps.
25:6.

11
j Deut. 28:19.
k Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
l Land, Gen.
23:15.
m See "Vanity,"
Eccl. 1:2.
n Or, vain
things.
o See "Igno-
rance," Acts
17:23.

12
o Ch. 21:10.
p Net, Ps.
25:15.
q Or, the prey.
r Evil, Ps.
97:10.
s Ch. 11:30.
t Fruit, Lev.
23:40.

13
t Sin of the
Lips, Job 2:10.
u Snare, Pr.
7:23.
v Or, an evil
snare.
w Ch. 11:8;
21:23; II Pet.
2:9.
x Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.
y Adversity,
Job 19:6.

14
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Ch. 13:2;
15:23; 18:20.

But he that is of a perverse
heart shall be ^a despised.
9 Better is he that is lightly es-
teemed, and hath a ^b serv-
ant,
Than he that ^c honoreth him-
self, and ^d lacketh ^e bread.
10 A ^f righteous man regardeth
the ^g life of his ^h beast;
But the tender ⁱ mercies of
the wicked are cruel.
11 ^j He that ^k tilleth his ^l land
shall have plenty of bread;
But he that followeth after
^m vain persons is ⁿ void of
understanding.
12 The ^o wicked desireth ^p the
net of ^q evil men;
But the root of the righteous
^r yieldeth ^s fruit.
13 In the transgression of the ^t lips
is ^u a snare to the evil man;
But the ^v righteous shall
come out of ^w trouble.
14 A ^y man shall be ^z satisfied
with good by the fruit of
his mouth;

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (cont.). But . . . be—
A wrongheaded man is, TOY. he . . . heart
—the perverse, FRANK. shall be despised
—falleth to scorn, FRANK. V. 9. that . . .
and—who is socially low, yet has, TOY.
he . . . lacketh—he who plays the great
man, and yet lacks, TOY. life—*Heb.* soul
(i.e. feeling), Var.; want, FRANK. V. 10.
tender mercies . . . cruel—heart of the
wicked is (cruel, TOY) without mercy,
FRANK. TOY. V. 11. that—who, TOY.
plenty—enough, FRANK. vain persons
—useless pursuits, TOY; uncertain gain,
FRANK. persons—Or, pursuits, *Sept.*
Hi. De. void of understanding—a fool,
FRANK.; lacking in sense, or, possibly
will lack bread, TOY. V. 12. The desires
of the wicked are evil, but the roots of the
righteous are firm, SEPT.; The pillars of
the wicked totter, but the root of the right-
eous is a fortress, BI.; The desire of the
wicked is a defence of the worst (things or
persons), but the root of the righteous will
grow, LAT.: The refuge of the wicked is
clay, but the root of the righteous en-
dures (or, is enduring), HI. The . . .
men—The evil pursuit of booty lusts after
the wicked, FRANK. yieldeth fruit—*So*
Schu. Dec. endureth long, *Ew. Hi. Zö.*
KAMP.; sprouteth, FRANK. V. 13. In
. . . man—By the sin of his lips the
wicked is ensnared, TOY. snare . . . man
—bad snare, FRANK. shall come out of—
escapes, TOY. FRANK.; cometh, Var.
trouble—evil, FRANK. V. 14. From the
fruit of his lips comes [] requital to a
man, And what his hands do will return
to him, TOY. The doings . . . hands—
that which a man's hands do, Var. doings
—profit, FRANK. rendered unto him—
returned to him again, Var. V. 15. is
. . . eyes—seems to him right, TOY;
without danger according to his fancy,

And the ^a doings of a man's
hands shall be rendered
unto him.
15 The ^c way of a ^d fool is right
in his own ^e eyes;
But he that is ^f wise hearken-
eth unto ^h counsel.
16 A ⁱ fool's vexation is ^j pres-
ently known;
But a ^k prudent man ^l concealeth
^m shame.
17 He that ⁿ uttereth ^o truth
showeth forth ^p righteous-
ness;
But a ^q false witness, ^r de-
ceit.
18 There is that ^s speaketh
rashly like the piercings of
a ^t sword;
But the ^u tongue of the wise is
health.
19 The ^v lip of truth shall be es-
tablished for ever;
But a ^w lying tongue is but
for a moment.
20 Deceit is in the ^x heart of
^y them that devise evil;

FRANK. right—straight, Var. he . . .
counsel—a wise man listens to advice,
TOY; he who hearkeneth unto counsel is
wise, WILD. V. 16. vexation . . .
known—anger is displayed on the spot,
TOY. The fool—soon his anger is known,
FRANK.; A fool is he, who letteth his
anger be known, WILD. prudent . . .
shame—sensible man ignores an affront,
TOY. V. 17. he that uttereth—he who
speaks out, TOY.; a true witness, FRANK.
uttereth—breatheth, Var. sheweth forth
righteousness—affirms justice, TOY; mak-
eth known truth, FRANK. witness—ac-
cuser, FRANK. deceit—(affirms) injus-
tice, TOY; maketh known lies, FRANK.
V. 18. There . . . sword—some men's
chatter is like sword-thrusts, TOY; Some
prattle like the thrust of a sword, FRANK.
speaketh—speaketh unadvisedly (or,
prattleth), Var. health—healing, TOY,
FRANK. V. 19. The . . . truth—The
true, FRANK. shall be established—en-
dures, TOY; has everlasting duration,
FRANK. a—the, TOY. lying tongue—
liar, FRANK. but for a moment—
as long as my eyes quiver, WILD. V. 20.
Deceit—Injustice, TOY. in the heart—
the purpose, TOY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 9. hath a
servant—laboureth for himself, *Sept.*
Pesh. Vulg. Ew. Hi. Bi. (pts.) V. 11. un-
derstanding—*Sept. Ew. insert* here, He
that delighteth himself in the paths of
wine, Shall leave dishonor in his strong
places, Var. V. 12. The desire of the
wicked is a net of evils, &c., *Ew. (see Var.*
Rend.); The desires of the wicked are evil,
But the root of the righteous is a fortress.
Sept. (La.) Now. Bi. V. 13. In . . . man
—The wicked is by the transgressions of
his lips, *Dy. (one letter transposed)*; There
is an evil snare . . . lips, *r marg.*

a Work of
Hands, Gen.
16:12.
b Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

15
c Ch. 14:12;
16:2; 21:2.
d Fools, Jer.
17:11.
e Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
f Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
g Ch. 9:9.
h Counsel, Pr.
8:14.

16
i Ch. 14:23;
27:3; 29:11.
j Or, openly.
k Heb. in the
day.
l Prudence,
Eph. 1:8.
m Ch. 11:13.
n Shame, Phil.
3:19.

17
m Ch. 14:5.
n Heb. breath-
eth out.
o Truth, John
14:6.
p Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
q See "False-
hood," Lev.
6:2.
r See "Wit-
ness," John
8:17.
s Deception,
Gen. 37:31.

18
s Ps. 57:4.
t Sword, Ju.
7:20.
u Tongue, Jas.
3:5.

19
v Lips, Job
2:10.
w Lying, Lev.
19:11.

20
x Heart, Acts
15:9.
y See "The
Wicked," Ex.
23:7.

20
a Peace, Pr. 17:1.
b Joy, Ps. 30:5.
21
c Ch. 1:33; Ps. 91:10; 121:7;
d Mischief, Ps. 140:2.
e The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
f Evil, Ps. 97:10.

22
g Lying, Lev. 19:11.
h Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
i Ch. 11:1.

23
j Ch. 10:14; 11:13; 13:16;
k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m Fools, Gen. 17:11.

24
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.
1 Heb. *slothfulness*.
o See "Bondage," John 8:33.

25
p See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
q Words, Pr. 15:23.
r Gladness, Is. 51:3.

26
s Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
t Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

But to the counsellors of
a peace is b joy.
21 There c shall no d mischief
happen to the righteous;
But the e wicked shall be filled
with f evil.
22 g Lying lips are an h abomina-
tion to Jê-hô-vâh;
But they that i deal truly are
his delight.
23 A j prudent man concealeth
k knowledge;
But the l heart of m fools pro-
claimeth foolishness.
24 The n hand of the diligent
shall bear rule;
But o the slothful shall be
p put under taskwork.
25 p² Heaviness in the heart of a
man maketh it stoop;
But a q good word maketh it
r glad.
26 The righteous is a guide to
his s neighbor;
But the way of the wicked
t causeth them to err.

Var. Rend.—V. 20 (cont.). But . . . joy—
But they whose plans promote well-being
are "just," TOY; And to them, who have
the welfare of the neighbors in their eye,
good is appointed, FRANK. V. 21. Thine
. . . to—No mischief befalls, TOY, shall
. . . evil—are full of misfortune, TOY.
shall be—are, Var. evil—Or, misfortune,
Ew. Hi. V. 22. Lying lips—Liar, FRANK.
Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK.; Yahweh, TOY. deal truly—practice up-
rightness, FRANK. V. 23. prudent man
concealeth—man of sense keeps back,
TOY. knowledge—what he knoweth, FRANK.
the heart . . . proclaimeth—fools
proclaim their, TOY. V. 24. hand of
the diligent—diligent, FRANK. shall
bear—cometh to, FRANK. shall be . . .
taskwork—will be tributary, Or, are un-
derlings, TOY. taskmaster—day-laborer,
FRANK. V. 25. Heaviness . . . stoop—
anxiety in a man's mind bows it down,
TOY. Heaviness—Fear, FRANK. man
—any one, FRANK. good—i.e. friendly,
Ew. De.; friendly, FRANK.; kind, TOY.
maketh it glad—repeateth it, FRANK.
V. 26. is . . . neighbor—is better than
his neighbors, or, is more excellent (marg.
abundant) than his neighbor, TARG.;
gives his neighbors good counsel (= is a
guide to), SYR.; spieth out (a way) for
(i.e. directeth), Schu. Ge. Ew.; spieth out
(i.e. reconnoitres), Loc.; omil, FRANK.
causeth them to err—bringeth them into
destruction, FRANK. V. 27. roasteth
. . . hunting—So Be. Ew.; will not start
his prey, Schu. De. r marg.; not () his
game (?), FRANK. precious . . . diligent—
diligence (he that is diligent, Ew. Be.)
is a man's precious possession, De. Hi. r marg.; a valuable possession (wealth,
substance) of a man is diligence (or, to be
diligent), SCHU. REUSS, NOW. KAMP.;
the possession of the diligent is plentiful,
FRANK. life—blessing, FRANK. V.

27 ^{u1} The slothful man ³ roasteth
not that which he took in
v hunting;
But the w precious x y sub-
stance of men ^{z4} is to the
diligent.
28 In the a way of b righteous-
ness is c life;
And in the d pathway thereof
there is no e death.

13 A ¹ g wise son ^h heareth
his i j father's k l in-
struction;
But a l scoffer heareth not
m rebuke.
2 A n man shall o p eat good
q by the r fruit of his
s mouth;
But s t the soul of the
u treacherous shall eat v violence.
3 He that v guardeth his mouth
keepeth his life;
But he that w openeth wide
his x lips shall have y de-
struction.

28. and . . . death—But the way of wick-
edness leads to death (?) TOY. in . . .
death—the way of its path is immortality
(= not death) SAAD. SCHU. DE. there
is no death—is immortality, Loc. Ew. De.;
But the way () leads to destruction,
FRANK.; But the way of the detestable
(leads) to death, WILD. Chap. 13.—V. 1.
heareth Omil, FRANK. instruction
—discipline, FRANK. scoffer—scornor,
r. V. 2. From the fruit of his mouth a
man enjoys (lit. eats) good, But the desire
of the wicked is violence, SAAD. RASHI,
DE. ZO. STR. KAMP. LAT.; The good
man eats of the fruits of unrighteousness,
but the wicked perish untimely, SEPT.; a
good man eats of the fruits of his words,
and the eagerness of the robbers is unjust
profit, FRANK. shall . . . by—eateth
good from, Var. the soul . . . violence—
Or, the desire of the faithless is violence,
Var.; The appetite (lit. soul) feeds on violence,
SCHU. BE. EW.; The faithless do
harm to themselves, GRATZ. V. 3. keep-
eth—preserves, TOY. But—Omil, TOY.
shall have destruction—it is ruin for him,
TOY; to him is danger, FRANK.

Var. Read.—V. 26. is a . . . neighbor
—can spy out his pasture, Mich. Hi. De.
(pts.). See Var. Rend. V. 28. and . . .
death—But a devious way, Cappel, LeClerc,
Hi. after Vulg., or, amending text, But an
abominable way (cf. ch. 15:9), Lerv, Ch.,
(leadeth) unto death (pt.), so all these
critics with some MSS. Sept. Pesh. Vulg.
Targ. Chap. 13.—V. 1. A wise son is
obedient to his father, But a disobedient
son will be rebuked, SEPT. A . . . in-
structor—One is (or, becomes) a wise son
(when) instructed by one's father; proba-
bly, A wise son heeds (or loves) instruc-
tion, TOY. heareth his father—loves,
KAMP.; seeks and loves, RASHI. ac-
cepts, SAAD.

27
u The Sluggard,
Pr. 6:6.
3 Or, catcheth
not his prey.
v Hunting,
Gen. 27:30.
w Ch. 10:4; 13:4.
x See "Wealth,"
Josh. 22:8.
y See "Goods,"
Num. 31:9.
z See "Labor,"
Ex. 12:23.
4 Or, is to be
diligent.

28
a Ch. 10:16;
11:19.
b Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
c Life, Gen. 2:7.
d See "Path,"
Is. 40:14.
e Death, Rom. 5:12.

1
f Ch. 10:1;
15:20.
g Son, Gen. 21:19.
h See "Obedi-
ence," Ex. 24:7.
i Father, Ex. 21:15.
j See "Par-
ents," Pr. 1:8.
k Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
l Or, correction.
m Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
n Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.

2
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Ch. 12:14.
p See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
q Or, from.
r Fruit, Lev. 13:40.
s Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
t Soul, Job 4:15.
u Or, the desire
of the treach-
erous is for
violence.
v Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.
w Violence,
Hab. 1:3.

3
v Ch. 18:21;
21:23; Jas. 3:2.
w Ch. 18:7;
20:19.
x Lips, Job 2:10.
y Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

4
a Soul, Job 4:15.
b Sluggard, Pr. 6:6.

5
c The Righteous, Ps. 24:1.
d Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
e Lying, Lev. 19:11.
f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

1 Or, *causeth shame and bringeth reproach.*
g Shame, Phil. 3:19.

6
h Ch. 11:3, 5.
2 Heb. *uprightness of way.*
i See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
3 Heb. *sin.*

7
j Ch. 11:24; Lu. 12:20, 21.
4 Or, *feigneth.*
k Lu. 12:33;
II Cor. 6:10;
Jas. 2:5.
l Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

8
m See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
n The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
5 Or, *rebuke.*

9
o Light, Ps. 74:16.
p Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
q Lamp, Ex. 25:37.

10
r Pride, Ps. 10:2.
s See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

4 The ^asoul of the ^bsluggard desireth, and hath nothing;
But the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A ^crighteous man ^dhateth ^elying;
But a ^fwicked man ¹is loathsome, and ^gcometh to shame.

6 ^hRighteousness guardeth ²him that is upright in the way;
But wickedness overthroweth ⁱ³the sinner.

7 There is that ^{j4}maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing:
There is that ^{k4}maketh himself poor, yet hath great ^lwealth.

8 The ^mransom of a man's life is his riches;
But ⁿthe poor heareth no ⁵threatening.

9 The ^olight of the righteous ^prejoiceth;
But the ^qlamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 By ^{r5}pride cometh only contention;

Var. Rend.—V. 4. The slothful desires and has not. The diligent is richly supplied, TOY. soul—heart, FRANK. desireth, and hath nothing—longeth without result, FRANK. soul—desire, FRANK. made fat—amply appeased, FRANK. V. 5. The righteous hate deception. But the wicked act vilely and shamefully, TOY. is . . . shame—maketh to stink (Gen. 34:30) and causeth shame, *Loe. De.*; behave corruptly and shamefully, *Ew. Hi.*; dealeth shamefully and good-for-nothing, FRANK.; brings into evil odor (or, disgrace) and shame, SCHU. DE. (*Str. R marg.*); is ashamed and without confidence, SEPT.; is ashamed and put to the blush, TARG. V. 6. guardeth . . . way—preserves him whose conduct is perfect, TOY.; him that walketh simply, FRANK.; him that preserveth an upright way, *Var.* overthroweth—destroys, TOY. V. 7. Some having nothing, pretend to be rich. Others, being rich, pretend to be poor, TOY. maketh himself—feigneth, *Ew. Hi. De. R marg.* V. 8. A man's wealth is ransom for his life. But the poor man does not heed rebuke, TOY. threatening—threat, *Hi. Fl. De.* V. 9. The . . . rejoiceth—Light rejoiceth the righteous, FRANK.; There is light to the righteous always, SEPT. rejoiceth—shines brightly, TOY. MAR. shall be put—goes, TOY. V. 10. *Heb.* Pride causeth only strife. But with those who take counsel is wisdom, TOY.; or, probably, Pride engenders strife. But with the humble is wisdom, TOY. By—through, FRANK. cometh only contention—there is mere quarrel, FRANK. cometh only—

But with the well-advised is wisdom.

11 ^uWealth gotten by ^vvanity shall be diminished;
But he that gathereth ⁶by ^wlabor shall have increase.

12 ^xHope deferred maketh the ^yheart sick;
But when ^zthe desire cometh, it is a ^atree of life.

13 Whoso ^bdespiseth the ^dword ^{c7}bringeth ¹destruction on himself;
But he that ^gfeartheth the ^hcommandment shall be ⁱrewarded.

14 The ^{j8}law of the ^kwise is a ^lfountain of ^mlife,
That one may depart from the ⁿsnares of ^odeath.

15 ^pGood ^qunderstanding ^ggiveth favor;
But ^rthe way of the ^stransgressor is hard.

16 Every ^tprudent ^uman ^vworketh with ^wknowledge;

there only cometh, *Ew. Hi. De.* well-advised—modest, FRANK. V. 11. gotten—gathered, TOY. by vanity—*Heb.* out of a breath (*i.e.* by means of airy projects): so *De.* "in haste," TOY.; too hastily, FRANK. that . . . increase—who gradually amasses increases, TOY. by—by (or, on) the hand (*i.e.* gradually, as much as he can grasp and manage at a time), *Var.* V. 12. when . . . cometh—desire fulfilled, TOY. When . . . life—a tree of life is a fulfilled wish, FRANK. V. 13. bringeth . . . himself—is pledged by it (*viz.* to fulfil his obligations to it at some future time), *Schu. Ew. Hi. De. Now. R marg.* will perish, TOY.; is ruined, FRANK. feareth—keepeth in honor, FRANK. shall be rewarded—is repaid, *Var.*; will be safe, TOY.; remaineth safe, FRANK. V. 14. law of the wise—teaching of the sage, TOY. law—teaching, *Var.* FRANK. That—Whereby, TOY. depart—remain far from, FRANK.; avoid, TOY. V. 15. good . . . giveth—Fine intelligence (or, good sense) wins, TOY. favor—*Rather*, graciousness, *Ew. and similarly De.* transgressors is hard—treacherous is rugged, *R.* V. 16. Every . . . knowledge—The man of sense shows intelligence in all he does, TOY. knowledge—deliberation, FRANK.; understanding, WILD.

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 9. out—Add. Crafty souls go astray in sins, but the righteous pity and are merciful, SEPT. V. 11. by vanity—in haste (*ch.* 28:22), *Sept. Vulg. Hi. Ew. Zo.* V. 13. rewarded—Add, a crafty son will have no good thing, But the affairs of a wise servant will be prosperous; And his path will be directed aright, SEPT.

11
t Ch. 10:2; 21:6.
u See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
v Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
6 Heb. *with the hand.*
w Labor, Ex. 12:23.

12
x Hope, Pr. 23:18.
y Heart, Acts 15:9.
z V. 19; ch. 10:24.
a Tree of Life, Gen. 2:7.

13
b See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
c Num. 15:31; II Chr. 36:16.
d Words, Pr. 15:23.
e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
7 Or, *maketh himself a debtor thereto.*
f Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
g Fear, Gen. 9:2.
h Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
i Reward, Rev. 2:10.

14
j Law, Deut. 31:24.
8 Or, *teaching.*
k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
l Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
m Life, Gen. 2:7.
n Snare, Pr. 7:23.
o Death, Rom. 5:12.

15
p Ch. 3:4; Ps. 111:10.
q See "Mind," Job 38:36.
9 Or, *getteth.*
r Ch. 21:8.
s See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

16
t Prudence, Eph. 1:8.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Labor, Ex. 12:23.
w Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

16
a Fool, Jer. 17:11.
17
b Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
d Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
e Ambassador, II Cor. 5:20.
18
f See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
g Shame, Phil. 3:19.
h Refusal, Pr. 1:24.
i Or, *instruction*.
j Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
k Honor, Mal. 1:6.
19
l See v. 12.
m Soul, Job 4:15.
n Ch. 29:27.
o Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
20
p Walking, Col. 1:10.
q Ch. 2:20; 15:31.
r According to another reading, *He that walketh with wise men shall be wise*.
s Ch. 28:19.
t Heb. *be broken*.
21
u Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
v Ps. 32:10; 54:5; Is. 47:11.
22
w Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
x Children, Gen. 3:16.
y Wealth, Pr. 22:8.
z Ch. 28:8; Job 27:16, 17; Eccl. 2:26.
23
a Food, Gen. 9:3.
b See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
c Or, *tiled land*.
d See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
e See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.
24
f Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
g See "Rod," Num. 20:8.
h See "Parents," Pr. 1:8.
i Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
j Son, Gen. 21:19.

But a ^a fool flaunteth ^{his} folly.
17 A wicked ^b messenger falleth into ^c evil;
But ^d a faithful ^e ambassador is health.
18 ^f Poverty and ^g shame shall be to him that ^h refuseth ⁱ correction;
But he that regardeth ^j reproof shall be ^k honored.
19 The ^l desire accomplished is sweet to the ^m soul;
But it is an ⁿ abomination to fools to depart from evil.
20 ^o ^p Walk with wise men, and thou shalt be wise;
But the ^q companion of fools shall ^r smart for it.
21 ^s Evil pursueth sinners;
But the righteous shall be recompensed with good.
22 A good man leaveth an ^t inheritance to his ^u children's children;
And the ^v wealth of the sinner is laid up for the righteous.
23 Much ^x food is in the ^y tillage of the poor;
But there is that is destroyed by reason of ^z injustice.
24 He that ^a spareth his ^b rod ^c hateth his ^d son;

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*). flaunteth his—maketh a display of, TOY; strutteth with, FRANK. V. 17. An "incompetent" messenger "plunges" into misfortune, but a trustworthy envoy insures success, TOY. falleth into—bringeth, FRANK. V. 18. shall . . . correction—will be the lot of him who rejects instruction, TOY; shall strike him who scorneth correction, FRANK.; is to him who throweth correction in the wind, WILD. V. 19. But—and, *De*. V. 20. wise men—the wise, TOY, be—become, TOY, the companion of—he who associates with, TOY. shall . . . it—it goeth badly with him, FRANK. smart for it—be the worse for it, *Var.* V. 21. Evil—Misfortune, TOY, the good—good fortune is the lot of the righteous, TOY. V. 22. an inheritance—wealth, TOY. And—But, TOY. wealth—possession, FRANK. V. 23. The fallow-ground of the poor yields (*lit.* is) abundance of food, But many a man perishes (*or*, is swept away) by injustice, TOY. tillage—fresh land, FRANK. destroyed—swept away, *Var.* V. 24. chastiseth him betimes—punisheth him with correction, WILD.; seeketh early for him correction, FRANK.

But he that loveth him ^q chasteneth him ^s betimes.
25 The ^h righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul;
But the belly of the ⁱ wicked shall ^j want.
14 Every ^k ^m wise woman ⁿ buildeth her ^o house;
But ^p the foolish plucketh it down with her own ^q hands.
2 He that walketh in his uprightness ^r feareth Jê-hô-vâh;
But he that is ^s perverse in his ways ^t despiseth him.
3 In the ^u mouth of the foolish is a rod for ^v his ^w pride;
But the ^x lips of the wise shall preserve them.
4 Where no ^y oxen are, the ^z crib is clean;
But much increase is by the strength of the ox.
5 A ^a faithful witness will not ^b lie;
But a ^c false witness ^d uttereth lies.
6 A ^e scoffer ^f seeketh wisdom, and ^g findeth it not;
But ^h knowledge is easy unto him that hath ⁱ understanding.
7 ^j Go into the presence of a foolish man,

betimes—*Omit*, TOY. V. 25. eateth . . . soul—has enough to satisfy his appetite, TOY. soul—hunger, FRANK. belly want—wicked suffers lack of food, TOY. shall want—remaineth empty, FRANK. Chap. 14.—V. 1. Every wise woman—Women's wisdom, *Var.*; A wise woman, TOY; the wisdom of woman, FRANK.; the cleverest among women, WILD. the foolish—(their) folly, *Var.* V. 2. walketh . . . uprightness—whose life is upright, TOY, he that is . . . ways—the perverse, WILD.; whose ways are winding, FRANK. rod . . . pride—a sprig of pride, TOY. shall preserve—preserve, TOY, for his—of, *R.* V. 4. the crib is clean—there is also no grain there, FRANK.; there is no corn, TOY. clean—clear, *Var.* increase—profit, FRANK. the strength of—the rich possessor of, FRANK. V. 5. faithful witness will—trustworthy witness does, TOY. witness—accuser, FRANK. uttereth—breatheth, *Var.* V. 6. A—The, TOY. V. 7. Go into—*Heb.* If thou go with, TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 23. But . . . injustice—*Omit*, FRANK. Chap. 14.—V. 4. the crib is clean—corn faileth, *Krochmal*, *Gr.* (*l.*).

g Ch. 3:12; Deut. 8:5; Heb. 12:7.
5 Or, *diligently*.
25
h Ch. 10:3; Ps. 34:10; 103:5; 132:15.
i V. 18; Lu. 15:14.
j Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
1
k Ch. 9:1; 24:3.
l See "Wisdom," Ps. 111:10.
m Women, Ruth 3:9.
n Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
o House, Deut. 24:10.
6 Hand, Gen. 16:12.
p Heb. *folly*.
2
q Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
r Ch. 2:15.
s See "Contentment," I Cor. 16:11.
3
t Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
u Ride, Ps. 10:2.
v See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
w Lips, Job 2:10.
4
x Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
y Is. 1:3.
5
z Witness, John 8:17.
a Lying, Lev. 19:11.
b Falschood, Lev. 6:2.
7 Heb. *breatheth out*.
6
c Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
d Seeking, Lu. 12:24.
e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
f See "Mind," Job 38:36.
7
8 Or, *Go from . . . For thou wilt not &c.*

7
a Lips, Job 2:10.

8
b Prudence, Eph. 1:8.
c See "Fools," Jer. 17:11.

9
1 Or, *Fools make a mock at sin.*
d Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
e Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
f Ch. 3:34; 11:20.
2 Or, *the favor of God.*

10
g Heart, Acts 15:9.
h 1 Sam. 1:10; Job 21:25.
i Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.
j See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
k Joy, Ps. 30:5.

11
l Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
m House, Deut. 24:10.
n The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
o Tents, Num. 24:5.
p The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

12
q Ch. 12:15; 16:25.
3 Or, *is straight before.*
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s Rom. 6:21.
t Death, Rom. 5:12.

13
u Laughter, Job 8:21.
v Sorrow, 1 Thess. 4:13.
w Eccl. 2:1, 2.

14
x Backslider, Lu. 9:62.
y Ch. 1:31; 12:21.
z Ch. 12:14; 18:20.

And thou shalt not perceive
in him the ^alips of knowl-
edge.

8 The wisdom of the ^bprudent
is to understand his way;
But the folly of ^cfools is de-
ceit.

9 ¹A ^dtrespass-offering ^emock-
eth fools;
But ^famong the upright there
is ²good will.

10 The ^hheart knoweth its own
^hbitterness;

And a ⁱstranger doth not in-
termeddle with its ^kjoy.

11 ^lThe ^mhouse of the ⁿwicked
shall be overthrown;
But the ^otent of the ^pupright
shall flourish.

12 There ^qis a way which
³seemeth right unto a
^rman;

But the ^send thereof are the
ways of ^tdeath.

13 Even in ^ulaughter the heart
is ^vsorrowful;
And the ^wend of mirth is
heaviness.

14 The ^xbackslider in heart
shall be ^yfilled with his
own ways;

And a good man *shall be*
^zsatisfied from himself.

Var. Read.—V. 8. prudent is to understand—man of sense consists in understanding (or, considering), TOY. But—Omit, TOY. prudent—experienced, FRANK. is to understand his way—understands how to pay heed to his way, FRANK. understand—Or, look well to, *Be. Hi. De.* V. 9. a trespass-offering—The guilt-offering (or, guilt), TOY. upright—honest, FRANK. there is—dwelleth, FRANK. good will—blessing, FRANK. V. 10. He who has sorrow before his eyes, which his soul had once suffered, in his joy no pride will intermingle, FRANK.; Every heart knows its own sorrow, And no other shares its joy, TOY. V. 11. shall be overthrown—will be destroyed, TOY, FRANK. upright—honest, FRANK. V. 12. right—straight, TOY. a man—one, FRANK. are the ways of—is the road to, TOY. death—destruction, FRANK. V. 13. laughter—joking, FRANK. is sorrowful—may be sad, TOY; findeth sorrow, FRANK. heaviness—sorrow, FRANK. V. 14. The bad man reaps the fruit of his acts. The good man (enjoys the outcome) of his "deeds," TOY. backslider in heart—faithless, FRANK. shall be filled with—has his fill from, *Var.* himself—his dealings, FRANK. WILD. V. 15. simple—simpleton, TOY; innocent, FRANK. be-

15 ^aThe simple ^bbelieveth every
^cword;

But the prudent man look-
eth well to his going.

16 A ^dwise man ^efearth, and
^fdeparteth from ^gevil;

But the fool beareth him-
self ^hinsolently, and is con-
fident.

17 He that is soon ⁱangry will
deal foolishly;

And a man of wicked de-
vices is ^jhated.

18 The simple ^kinherit folly;
But the prudent are crowned
with ^lknowledge.

19 The evil bow down before
the good;
And the wicked, at the ^mgates
of the righteous.

20 The ⁿpoor is hated even of
his own ^oneighbor;

But the ^prich hath many
^rfriends.

21 He that ^s'despiset his
neighbor sinneth;
But he that hath ^upity on the
poor, ^vhappy is he.

22 ⁴Do they not err that devise
evil?

But ^wmercy and ^xtruth *shall*
be to them that devise
good.

23 In all ^ylabor there is profit;

lieveth—trusteth, FRANK. prudent—man of sense, TOY; experienced, FRANK. looketh well—takes heed, TOY. going—step, FRANK. V. 16. The wise man guards himself anxiously against evil, But the fool lightly takes part therein, FRANK.; the wise man is cautious, and avoids misfortune, But the fool is arrogant and confident, TOY. V. 17. He that is soon angry—a quick-tempered man, TOY. And—hated—But a wise man, "endures," TOY. V. 18. The simple inherit—Simpletons come into possession of, TOY. inherit—win, FRANK. the prudent—... with—men of sense "acquire" knowledge, TOY. are crowned with—receive knowledge as a crown, FRANK.; they crown themselves, WILD. V. 19. evil—... before—bad how before, TOY. bow down—how, R. V. 20. of his own—by his, TOY. V. 21. sinneth—offendeth, FRANK. V. 22. Do—... err—will they not go astray, *Ev. De.*; will surely go into destruction, FRANK. err—go astray, TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 8. Omit, FRANK. V. 9. A... fools—Omit, FRANK. V. 14. shall... himself—from his own deeds, *De.*, and similarly *Ev. Be.* V. 16. beareth himself insolently—meddleth, *Sept. Targ. Gr.*

15
a The Simple, Ps. 116:6; Pr. 1:22.
b See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
c Words, Pr. 15:23.

16
d Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
e Fear, Gen. 9:2.
f See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
g Evil, Ps. 97:1.
h See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

17
i Anger, Pr. 15:1.
j Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

18
k Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.
l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

19
m Gates, 1 Sam. 23:7.

20
n The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
o Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
p Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
r Friendship, Pr. 27:6.

21
s Ch. 11:12.
t See "Contempt," 1 Cor. 16:11.
u Pity, Ps. 103:13.
v Happiness, Rom. 14:22.

22
4 Or, *Shall they not go astray.*
w Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
x Truth, John 14:6.

23
y Labor, Ex. 12:23.

23
a Lips, Job 2:10

24
1 Or, *Their riches is a crown unto the wise.*
b Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
c Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
d Ch. 10:22; 13:8; 21:20.

25
e Witness, John 8:17.
f Soul, Job 4:15.
g Lying, Lev. 19:11.
2 Heb. *breatheth out.*
h Deception, Gen. 37:31.

26
i Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
j See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
k Children, Gen. 3:16.
3 Or, *the children of him that hath it.*
l Refuge, Heb. 6:18.

27
m Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.
o Snare, Pr. 7:23.
p Death, Rom. 5:12.

28
q I Ki. 4:20.
r King, Deut. 17:15.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
t See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
u See "Hunger," Deut. 8:3.
v Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
w Princes, Num. 2:7.

29
x Anger, Pr. 15:1.
y Spirit, Job 4:15.
4 Or, *carrieth away.*

But the talk of the ^alips
tendeth only to penury.
24 ¹The ^bcrown of the wise is
their ^criches;
But the ^dfolly of fools is *only*
folly.
25 A true ^ewitness delivereth
¹souls;
But he that ²uttereth lies
causeth ^bdeceit.
26 In the ⁱfear of Jê-hôl-vâh is
strong ^jconfidence;
And ^khis children shall
have a place of ^lrefuge.
27 The fear of Jê-hôl-vâh is a
^mfountain of ⁿlife,
That one may depart from
the ^osnare of ^pdeath.
28 In the ^qmultitude of people
is the ^rking's ^sglory;
But in the ^twant of people
is the ^vdestruction of the
^wprince.
29 He that is slow to ^xanger is
of great understanding;
But he that is hasty of ^yspirit
⁴exalteth folly.

Var. Rend.—V. 23. But . . . penury—
But empty speech bringeth only loss, FRANK. talk of the lips—mere talk, TOY. V. 24. riches—knowledge, FRANK. WILD.; Wisdom, TOY. only—their, TOY. V. 25. delivereth souls—saves lives, TOY. souls—lives, FRANK. uttereth . . . deceit—breatheth lies is all deceit, *De. Be. Ev. causeth* deceit—is (= causes) deceit, TOY. trieth to destroy, WILD.; omit, FRANK. V. 26. In . . . confidence—He who fears Yahweh has strong ground of confidence, TOY. his . . . refuge—to the children of such a God-fearing man he is a refuge, FRANK. place of refuge—refuge, TOY. V. 27. That . . . from—Whereby one avoids, TOY.; to depart from, *r.* depart—remain far from, FRANK. V. 28. In . . . the—A numerous people secures the, TOY. glory—pride, FRANK. But . . . prince—But lack of people entails his destruction, TOY. in the want of people—when subjects are few, FRANK. destruction—terror, FRANK. V. 29. He . . . anger—The patient, FRANK. is . . . understanding—shows great wisdom, TOY. possesses great insight, FRANK. hasty of spirit—of hasty temper, TOY. exalteth—Or, *carrieth away*, *De. Nov. cf. ch. 3:35*; shows great, TOY. V. 30. tranquil—sound, *r.* heart—mind, TOY. is the—bringeth, FRANK. life—growth, FRANK. flesh—body, FRANK. TOY.

30 A ^ztranquil heart is the life
of the ^aflesh;
But ^benvy is the ^crotten-
ness of the bones.
31 He that ^doppresseth the poor
^ereproacheth his Maker;
But he that hath ^fmercy on
the needy ^ghonoreth him.
32 The wicked is ^hthrust down
in his ⁱevil-doing;
⁴But the righteous hath a
refuge in his death.
33 Wisdom ^jresteth in the heart
of him that hath under-
standing;
⁷But *that which is* in the ^kin-
ward part of fools is made
known.
34 ¹Righteousness ^mexalteth a
ⁿnation;
But ^osin is a reproach to
⁸any people.
35 The ^pking's favor is toward
a ^rservant that dealeth
^swisely;
But his wrath will be *against*
him that ^tcauseth shame.

15 A ^usoft answer turneth
away wrath;

envy—passion, TOY. *Schu. Umbreit, Hi. De.*; jealousy, FRANK. rottenness—
carries, FRANK. V. 31. reproacheth—re-
viles, TOY. Maker—Creator, FRANK. V. 32. The . . . evil-doing—By his mis-
fortune (wickedness, *Loc. Hi.*); The
wicked is overthrown by his wickedness,
TOY.; is cast down, *Zo. De. (cf. ch. 24:16)*.
hath a—taketh, *Var.* a refuge—hope, *r.*
hath . . . death—is secure through his
honesty, FRANK.; may trust in his in-
tegrity, TOY. righteous—pious one,
WILD. V. 33. Wisdom takes up its abode
in the mind of men of sense, and folly
in the minds of fools, TOY. that which is—
Omit, Var. V. 34. a reproach . . . people
—the disgrace of peoples, TOY. reproach
—shame, FRANK. V. 35. toward a—
bestowed on a, TOY. that dealeth wisely
—who acts intelligently, TOY. But . . .
shame—His anger rests on one who con-
ducts affairs badly, TOY.; But his wrath
stayeth the shameful dealing, WILD.;
But his anger is (against) the good-for-
nothing, FRANK.

Var. Read.—V. 24. folly—wreath (ch.
1:9; 4:9), *Sept. Bi.* FRANK. WILD.;
diadem, TOY. V. 32. death—integrity,
Sept. Pesh. Hi. Bo. TOY.

30
z Ch. 15:13.
a Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
b Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
5 Or, *jealousy.*
c Ch. 12:4;
Hab. 3:16.

31
d Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
e Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
f Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
g Honor, Mal. 1:6.

32
h Ch. 6:15;
24:16.
6 Or, *calamity.*
i See "Resur-
rection," Mt. 22:23.

33
j Rest, Heb. 4:4.
7 Or, *And in the midst of fools it maketh itself known.*
k Ch. 12:16;
18:2; 29:11.

34
l Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
m Ch. 11:11.
n Nations, Gen. 10:32.
o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
8 Heb. *peoples.*

35
p Ch. 16:13.
q King, Deut. 17:15.
r Servant, Ex. 21:2.
s See "Wis-
dom," Ps. 111:10.
t Shame, Phil. 3:19.
9 Or, *doeth shamefully.*

1
u V. 18; ch. 25:15; Ju. 8:1-3.

* ANGER, INDIGNATION, WRATH: God's.—Ex. 4:14; 15:7; 22:24; 32:10-12; Lev. 10:6; Num. 1:53; 11:1, 10, 33; 12:9; 16:46; 22:22; 25:3, 4; 32:10, 13, 14; Deut. 1:37; 4:21; 9:8, 19, 20; Josh. 7:1, 26; 22:20; I Sam. 28:18; II Sam. 24:1; I Ki. 11:9; II Ki. 22:13; 24:20; I Chr. 27:24; II Chr. 19:2, 10; 24:18; 28:11, 13; 29:8, 10; 30:8; 32:25, 26; 34:21; 36:16; Ezra 7:23; 8:22; 10:14; Neh. 9:17; 13:18; Job 14:13; 16:9; 19:11, 29;

20:23, 28; 21:30, 30; 36:13; 42:7; Ps. 2:5, 12; 6:1; 7:6; 21:9; 27:9; 30:5; 38:1; 76:7; 77:9; 78:21, 31, 38, 49, 50; 79:5; 85:3-5; 88:7, 16; 90:7, 9, 11; 95:11; 102:10; 103:8; 106:40; 110:5; 145:8; Is. 5:25; 9:12, 17, 19, 21; 10:4, 5, 6, 25; 12:1; 13:3, 9, 13; 14:6; 30:27, 30; 34:2; 48:9; 54:8; 66:14, 15; Jer. 3:5, 12; 4:8, 26; 7:20, 29; 10:10, 24; 12:13; 15:14; 17:4; 18:20; 21:5; 23:20; 25:37, 38; 30:24; 32:37; 33:5; 36:7; 42:18; 44:6; 49:37; 50:13.

¹
a I Sam. 25:10-13.
b Words, Pr. 15:23.
²
c Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
³
f Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
g Omnipresence of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
j Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
⁴
1 Heb. *The healing of the tongue*.
k Tree of Life, Gen. 2:7.
l Ch. 11:3.
m Spirit, Job 4:15.
⁵
n Ch. 13:1.
o See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
p Father, Ex. 21:15.
q See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
r Or, *instruction*.
s Reproof, II Tim 3:16.
t Or, *death prudently*.
u Prudence, Eph. 1:8.
⁶
v House, Deut. 24:10.
w Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
x The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
y Adversity, Job 19:6.
z Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
⁷
y Lips, Job 2:10.

But a ^{a b} grievous word stir-
reth up anger.
2 The ^c tongue of the wise ut-
tereth ^d knowledge aright;
But the ^e mouth of fools
poureth out folly.
3 The ^{f g h} eyes of Jê-hô'vâh
are in every place,
Keeping watch upon the
ⁱ evil and the ^j good.
4 ^k A gentle tongue is a ^l tree of
life;
But ^m perverseness therein is
a breaking of the ⁿ spirit.
5 A ^o fool ^p despiseth his ^q father's
^r correction;
But he that regardeth ^s re-
proof ^t getteth ^u prudence.
6 In the ^v house of the right-
eous is much ^w treasure;
But in the revenues of the
^x wicked is ^y trouble.
7 The ^z lips of the wise disperse
knowledge;

Var. Rend. — Chap. 15. — V. 1. a
grievous word — harsh words, TOY; A
bitter word, FRANK; sharp words,
Hf. De. V. 2. uttereth . . . aright —
dispenses, TOY; is good in, FRANK.
But — *Omit*, TOY. poureth out — utters,
TOY. V. 3. keeping watch — looking,
FRANK. the evil — wicked, TOY. V. 4.
gentle — soothing, TOY; wholesome, r.
perverseness therein — slipping through,
FRANK; violent words, TOY. breaking
of spirit — wounding of spirit, WILD;
deadly wound, FRANK; wound the soul,
TOY; wound in the spirit, Var. V. 5. cor-
rection — instruction, TOY. regardeth —
taketh up, FRANK. getteth prudence —
acts wisely, TOY. V. 6. is much treasure
— are great stores, TOY; is great wealth,
FRANK. But . . . trouble — The gain of
the wicked will be destroyed, FRANK.
But the revenues of the wicked are "cut
off," TOY. V. 7. disperse — "preserve,"

But the heart of the foolish
⁴ doeth not so.

8 The ² sacrifice of the wicked
is an ^a abomination to Jê-
hō'vâh;
But the ^b prayer of the up-
right is his delight.
9 The way of the wicked is an
abomination to Jê-hō'vâh;
But he ^c loveth him that fol-
loweth after righteousness.
10 ^d There is grievous correction
for him that forsaketh the
way;
And he that ^e hateth reproof
shall ^{f g} die.
11 ^h Shê'ôl and ^{i j} Ā-bād'dôn
are ^k before Jê-hō'vâh;
How much more then the
^l hearts of the ^m children of
ⁿ men!
12 A ^o scoffer ^p loveth not to be
reproved;
He will not go unto the ^q wise.

TOY. But . . . so — But the mind of
fools is without "intelligence," TOY.
heart — understanding, FRANK. doeth
not so — is not set aright, Loc. De.; is not
true (or, trustworthy), Ew.; is not right,
FRANK. V. 8. upright — honest,
FRANK. is his delight — is acceptable to
him, TOY; he hath pleasure in, FRANK.
V. 9. way — life, TOY. V. 10. grievous —
stern, TOY. and — *Omit*, TOY. shall die
— be ruined, FRANK. V. 11. Shê'ôl — the
Underworld, FRANK. Abaddon —
Hades, FRANK. are . . . Jehovah — be
open before the eyes of the Lord,
FRANK; lie open before Yahweh, TOY.
children of men — men, FRANK. TOY.
V. 12. scoffer — scorner, r. to be reprov-
ed — when one maketh reproof for him,
FRANK; that one giveth him the neces-
sary instructions, WILD. He . . . wise
— and will not walk "with" the wise,
TOY.

⁴ Or, *is not sted-
fast* (or, right).
⁸
z Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
a Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
b Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
⁹
c Love, I Cor.
13:1.
¹⁰
d Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
e Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
f See "Death
Penalty for
Violation of
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
g Death, Rom.
5:12.
¹¹
h Sheol, Job 7:9.
i See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
j Abaddon,
Job 26:6.
k Or, *Destruc-
tion*.
l See "Knowl-
edge of God,"
Gen. 1:1.
m Heart, Acts
15:9.
n Children, Gen.
3:16.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
¹²
o Scoffing, Ps.
1:1.
p Love, I Cor.
13:1.
q Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

25; 51:45; 52:3; Lam. 1:12; 2:1-3, 6, 21, 22; 3:1, 43, 66; 4:11, 16; Ez. 5:13, 15; 7:3, 8, 12, 14, 19; 13:13, 15; 20:8, 21, 33; 22:20, 21, 24, 31; 25:14; 35:11; 38:19; 43:8; Dan. 8:19; 9:16; 11:30, 36; Hos. 5:10; 8:5; 11:9; 13:11; Joel 2:13; Jonah 4:2; Mic. 5:15; 7:9, 18; Nah. 1:2, 3, 6; Hab. 3:2, 8, 12; Zeph. 1:15, 18; 2:2, 3; 3:8; Zech. 1:12; 7:12; 10:3; Mal. 1:4; Mt. 3:7; Lu. 3:7; 21:23; John 3:36; Rom. 1:18; 2:5, 8, 4:15; 5:9; 13:4, 5; Eph. 2:3; 5:6; Col. 3:6; I Thess. 1:10; 2:16; 5:9; Heb. 3:11; 4:3; Rev. 11:18; 14:8, 10, 19; 15:1, 7; 16:1, 19; 19:15.

God provoked to Anger. — Deut. 4:15; 9:7, 8, 18, 22; 31:16, 21; 32:21; Ju. 2:12; I Ki. 14:9, 15; 16:2, 7, 13, 26, 33; 21:22; 23:53; II Ki. 17:11, 17; 21:6, 15; 22:17; 23:19, 26; II Chr. 28:25; 33:6; 34:25; Ezra 5:12; Neh. 4:5; Ps. 78:58; 106:29; Is. 65:3; Jer. 7:18, 19; 8:19; 11:17; 25:6, 7; 32:29-32; 44:3, 8; Ez. 8:17; 16:26; Hos. 12:14; Zech. 8:14; Rom. 10:19; 11:11, 14.

His Anger invoked. — Ps. 56:7; 59:13; 69:24; 79:6, 7; 138:7; Jer. 18:23. Prophesied — Deut. 4:25, 26; 11:17; 13:17, 18; 29:18-28; 31:16, 17, 29; Josh. 23:16; 9:20.

Results of God's Anger. — Num. 11:1; 12:9; 25:5, 9; 32:10-15; Deut. 32:22; Ju. 2:14, 20, 21; 3:8; 10:7; II Sam. 6:7; II Ki. 13:3; Job 9:5; 21:17; Is. 42:24, 25; Ez. 16:26, 27.

Anger turned aside. — Prayer for: Judah to Joseph — Gen. 44:18. Aaron to Moses — Ex. 32:22. To God: By Moses —

Ex. 32:12. Gideon — Ju. 6:39. Solomon — I Ki. 8:46; Ezra 9:14; Ps. 74:1; 80:4; 85:4, 5; 89:46, 47. Turned: Joseph — Gen. 45:4, 5, 7, 8. Gods — Ex. 32:14; Nah. 2:10; Josh. 7:26; Ezra 10:14; II Chr. 12:7, 12; Ps. 85:3; 106:23; Is. 12:1; Ez. 16:42; Hos. 14:4; Jonah 3:9, 10.

The Wrath of the Lamb. — Ps. 2:5, 9, 12; Is. 63:3, 6; Mk. 3:5; Lu. 14:21; Rev. 6:16, 17.

Justifiable. — Jacob — Gen. 30:2; 31:36. Sons of Jacob — Gen. 34:7. Moses — Ex. 11:8; 32:19; Lev. 10:16; Num. 16:15. Ephraim — Ju. 8:3. Samson — Ju. 14:19. Saul — I Sam. 11:6. Jonathan — I Sam. 20:34. David — II Sam. 12:5. Nehemiah — Neh. 5:6; 13:17, 25. Ahasuerus — Esth. 7:7, 10; Job 18:4. Elihu — Job 32:2, 3, 5. Jeremiah — Jer. 15:17. Jesus — Mk. 3:5. Paul — Acts 17:16; 23:3. Corinthians — II Cor. 7:11.

Wicked Anger. — Cain — Gen. 4:5, 6, 8. Esau — Gen. 27:41, 45. Potiphar — Gen. 39:19. Jacob's Sons — Gen. 49:5-7. Moses — Num. 20:10, 11. Balaam — Num. 22:27. Balak — Num. 24:10. Zebul — Ju. 9:30. Eliab — I Sam. 17:28. Saul — I Sam. 20:30. Nabal — I Sam. 25:17. Army — II Chr. 25:10. Sanballat — Neh. 4:1. King — Esth. 1:12; 2:1. Haman — Esth. 3:5; 5:9. Nebuchadnezzar — Dan. 2:12; Jonah 4:1, 4, 9. Ten Apostles — Mt. 20:24. Judas — Mk. 14:4; John 12:4, 5. Nazarenes — Lu. 4:28. Ruler — Lu. 13:145. Elder Brother —

13
a Gladness, Is. 51:3.
b Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
c Spirit, Job 4:15.

14
d Ch. 18:15.
e See "Mind," Job 38:36.
f Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
h Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
i Fools, Jer. 17:11.

15
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
l Evil, Ps. 97:10.
m Heart, Acts 15:9.
n Feasts, Num. 39:29.

16
o Ch. 16:8; Ps. 37:16; Eccl. 4:6; I Tim 6:6.
p Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
q Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.

17
r Ch. 17:1.
s Meals, Ruth 2:14.
t Or, portion.
u Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
v See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
w Love, I Cor. 13:1.
x Mt. 22:4; Lu. 15:23.
y Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

18
z Anger, Pr. 15:1.
a Strife, Pr. 26:21.

13 A ^a glad heart maketh a cheerful countenance;
But by ^b sorrow of heart the ^c spirit is broken.

14 The ^d heart of him that hath ^e understanding seeketh ^f knowledge;
But the ^h mouth of ⁱ fools feedeth on folly.

15 All the ^j days of the ^k afflicted are ^l evil;

But he that is of a cheerful ^m heart hath a continual ⁿ feast.

16 ^o Better is little, with the ^p fear of Jê-hô-^vh, Than great ^q treasure and trouble therewith.

17 ^r Better is a ^s dinner of ^t herbs, where ^v love is, Than a ^w stalled ox and ^x hatred therewith.

18 A ^y wrathful man stirreth up ^z contention;

Var. Rend.—V. 13. A . . . countenance—joyous heart makes cheerful face, TOY, heart—soul, TOY. spirit is broken—disposition is oppressed, FRANK; heart is beaten down, WILD. V. 14. The . . . knowledge—The mind of the wise seeks knowledge, TOY. feedeth—Rather, studieth, De. V. 15. All . . . hath—Every day is hard for him who is in trouble. But the happy man has, TOY. evil—troubled, FRANK. cheerful—good, FRANK. hath . . . feast—that is like an unbroken joyous feast, FRANK; whose situation is like a continual feast, WILD. V. 16. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. treasure—riches, FRANK. trouble—restlessness, FRANK; disquietude (i.e. the restlessness of discontent, Ps. 39:6). V. 17. where love is—with love, TOY; and agreement therewith, FRANK. dinner—mess, FRANK. herbs—cabbage, FRANK. stalled . . . therewith—fatted ox with hate, TOY. V. 18. a wrathful—an irasci-

But he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.

19 The way of the ^a sluggard is as a hedge of ^b thorns;
But the ^c path of the upright is made a ^d highway.

20 A ^e wise ^f son maketh a glad ^g father;

But a foolish man ^h despiseth his ⁱ mother.

21 ^k Folly is ^l joy to him that is ^m void of ⁿ wisdom;

But a man of understanding ^o maketh straight his going.

22 Where ^p there is no ^q counsel, ^r purposes are disappointed;

But ^s in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23 A ^t man hath ^u joy in the answer of his mouth;
And a ^v word in due ^w season, how good is it!

ble, TOY. But he that is—One, TOY. slow to anger—patient, FRANK. appeaseth strife—bringeth the quarrel to silence, FRANK. V. 19. sluggard . . . of—slothful is "hedged up with," TOY. is . . . of—is hedged in with, FRANK. path—way, FRANK. upright—"diligent," TOY; honest, FRANK. made a highway—well-built, TOY. V. 20. But . . . despiseth—a fool scorns, TOY. V. 21. folly—exercise of folly, FRANK. joy—delight, TOY. him . . . wisdom—one who lacks sense, TOY. maketh . . . going—is straightforward in his ways, TOY. V. 22. counsel—consideration, Var. purposes are disappointed—plans are thwarted, TOY. But . . . established—They succeed when many give advice, TOY. V. 23. A man . . . answer—Joy comes to a man from the utterance, TOY. in due season—at the right time, FRANK. at its time, WILD; in season, TOY. how good is it!—is very useful, FRANK.

19
a Sluggard, Pr. 6:6.
b Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
c Path, Is. 40:14.
d Highway, Ps. 68:4.

20
e Ch. 10:1; 29:3.
f Son, Gen. 21:19.
g Father, Ex. 21:15.
h Parents, Pr. 1:8.
i Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
j Mother, Deut. 5:16.

21
k Ch. 10:23.
l Joy, Ps. 30:5.
m See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
n Heb. heart.
o Ch. 14:8; Eph. 5:15.

22
o Ch. 11:14; 20:18.
p Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
q Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
r Ch. 11:14; 20:18.

23
s Ch. 12:14.
t Man, Gen. 2:7.
u Joy, Ps. 30:5.
v Season, Gen. 8:22.

Lu. 15:28. Jews—John 7:27. Sadducees—Acts 5:17. Mob—Acts 7:54; 21:35, 36. The Devil—Rev. 12:12, 17.

Laws against.—Provoking God to anger—Deut. 6:14, 15; 7:1-4. Being angry—Num. 18:5; Ps. 37:8; Mt. 5:22; Rom. 12:19; Gal. 5:19; Eph. 4:26, 31; 6:4; Col. 3:8; Titus 1:7; Jas. 1:19, 20.

Proverbs concerning.—Pr. 11:4, 23; 14:35; 15:1, 18; 16:14, 32; 19:19; 21:14, 19; 25:23; 27:4; Eccl. 7:9.

* CATTLE. In a General Sense.—Created—Gen. 1:24, 25. Names given to—Gen. 2:20. Man has Dominion over—Gen. 1:26.

The Serpent "cursed above all Cattle."—Gen. 3:14.

Cattle in Relation to Ark.—Entrance—Gen. 7:14. Destroyed by Flood—Gen. 7:21, 23. Preserved—Gen. 8:1. Brought forth—Gen. 8:17. Covenant established with—Gen. 9:10.

Abram rich in.—Gen. 13:2. Isaac's Possessions.—Gen. 26:14. Jacob's—Gen. 31:9; 34:5; John 4:12.

Joseph reports Brethren's Possessions to Pharaoh.—Gen. 46:32; 47:6. Egyptians surrender Cattle for Food.—Gen. 47:17-18.

Jehovah's Hand upon Egyptian Cattle.—Ex. 9:3-7. First-born of Cattle smitten—Ex. 12:29. Israel's Cattle on the March—Ex. 12:38. Cattle to increase—Lev. 25:7. Levites' Cattle taken—Num. 3:41-45.

Edom refuses to allow Cattle to pass.—Num. 20:19-21. Gad and Reuben pasture Cattle beyond the Jordan—Num. 32:1, 4, 16. Ai's Cattle taken as Spoil—Josh. 8:2, 27.

Prophetic Allusions.—Idols upon Cattle—Is. 46:1. Hear not the Voice of—Jer. 9:10. Calls for Drought upon—Hag. 1:11. Jerusalem to be filled with—Zech. 2:4. Much Cattle in Nineveh—Jonah 4:11.

References.—Cattle on a Thousand Hills—Ps. 50:10. Grass to grow for—Ps. 104:14. Cattle praise him—Ps. 148:10.

† WORDS.—Words are the Incarnation of: (1) Thought, (2) Purpose, and (3) Feeling, thus revealing the Person.

Good Words are—Upright and forcible—Job 6:25; 33:3. A Sure Guide—Pr. 22:21. End of Debate—Job 29:22. Unanswerable—Job 32:12; Is. 41:28. Unspeaking—I Cor. 12:4. True Wisdom and Knowledge—Pr. 1:2, 3, 21; 2:1, 2; 17:27; I Cor. 1:17, 18; II Thess. 2:15. Strength to the Weak—Job 4:4; Is. 50:4. Heavy on the Wrong-doer—Amos 7:10. Not discerned by a Fool—Pr. 23:9; Acts 26:24, 25. Good Reason—

24
a Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
b Ch. 4:18.
c Life, Gen. 2:7.
d Sheol, Job 7:9.

25
e Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
f Ch. 12:7;
14:11.
g House, Deut.
24:10.
h Pride, Ps.10:2.
i See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Priest,"
Lu. 2:21;
Ch. 23:10;
Deut. 19:14.
k Widow, Lev.
22:13.

26
l Evil, Ps.
97:10.
m Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Or, the pure
speak pleasant
words.

27
o Ch. 1:19;
28:25; I Tim.
6:10.
p See "Covet-
ousness,"
Deut. 5:21.

24 To the ^a wise the ^b way of
^c life goeth upward,
That he may depart from
^d Shē'ōl beneath.

25 ^e Jē-hō'vāh will ^f root up the
^g house of the ^h i proud;
But he will ⁱ establish the
border of the ^k widow.

26 ^l Evil devices are an ^m abomi-
nation to ⁿ Jē-hō'vāh;
But ^o pleasant words are pure.

27 He that is ^p greedy of gain
troubleth his own house;
But he that ^q hateth ^r bribes
shall live.

Var. Rend.—V. 24. To . . . upward—
There is a path of life upwards for the
wise, *Var.*: The wise man's path goes
upward, to life, TOY, goeth—is appointed
to go, FRANK. That . . . from—That he
may remain far from, FRANK.: He
avoids (the way to), TOY. Sheol—hell,
FRANK. V. 25. Jehovah—the Lord,
FRANK.: Yahweh, TOY. will root up—
uproots, TOY. will establish—establishes,
TOY. border —Or, land-mark, *Var.*:
boundary-stone, FRANK. V. 26. pleasant
. . . pure—words of pleasantness are
pure (before him), *Be. De.* pleasant—good,
FRANK. V. 27. is . . . gain—taket up
corruption, FRANK. troubleth —de-

28 The ^t heart of the ^u righteous
^v studieth to answer;
But the ^w mouth of the ^x wick-
ed poureth out evil things.

29 Jē-hō'vāh is ^y far from the
wicked;
But he heareth the prayer of
the righteous.

30 The ^z light of the ^a eyes ^b re-
joiceth the heart;
And ^c good tidings make the
^d bones fat.

31 The ^e ear that hearkeneth to
the ^f reproof of life
Shall abide among the wise.

stroys, TOY, FRANK. hateth—scorneth,
FRANK. bribes—gifts, TOY, FRANK.
r. shall live—will have happiness,
FRANK. V. 28. The righteous considers
his words, The utterances of the wicked
are vicious, TOY. V. 29. far from—un-
attainable, FRANK. V. 30. The . . .
heart—Pleasant news makes the heart
glad, TOY. light of the eyes—enlighten-
ment of eyes (*viz. of those of other persons*),
De. And—Omit, TOY. make . . . fat—
refresheth the bones, FRANK. V. 31.
The . . . life—He who hearkens to heal-
ing warnings (life-giving admonitions,
TOY), FRANK. TOY.

q See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Gain,"
Lu. 2:21.
r Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
s Bribery, Is.
33:15.

28
t Heart, Acts
15:9.
u The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
v I Pet. 3:15.
w Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
x The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.

29
y Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

30
z Light, Ps.
74:16.
a Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
b Rejoicing, Ps.
30:5.
c Tidings, Rom.
15:21.
d Bones, Ps.
34:20.

31
e Ear, Ex.
29:20.
f Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.

ing—Acts 2:14, 22, 40; 15:32; Heb. 13:22. Show Life—Acts
5:20. Save—Acts 10:22; 11:14. Ideas not Mere Sound—
I Cor. 14:19. Hunted out and set in Order—Job 18:2; 33:5.
Able to bring Results—Rom. 15:18; Col. 3:17. Messages:
Rebekah to Laban—Gen. 24:28, 30. Jacob sending Joseph to
his Brothers—Gen. 37:14. Joseph sending for Jacob—Gen.
45:27. David to Nabal—I Sam. 25:9. Shaphan to Josiah—
II Ki. 22:9. Esther to Mordecai—Esth. 4:12. Mordecai to
Jews—Esth. 9:26.

Reports.—Spies' Minority Report—Num. 13:30; Josh. 14:7.
Balaam to Envoys—Num. 22:7. From Reuben and Gad—
Josh. 22:32. To Queen of Sheba—I Ki. 10:7; II Chr. 9:5, 6.
Ahab to Ben-hadad—I Ki. 20:9.

Business Proposition.—Elders of Gilead to Jephthah—Ju.
11:10. David to the Army—I Sam. 17:31. Memucan to
Ahasuerus—Esth. 1:21.

The Emotions.—Words reveal the Heart—Job 8:10; 33:3.

Miscellaneous: Good Words.—The Ancients knew them—
Gen. 49:21; I Ki. 12:7; Pr. 12:25; 15:23. Strong Feeling com-
pels Speech—Job 32:18. Are righteous—Pr. 8:8. Pleasant,
pure in Peace and Truth—Deut. 2:26; Josh. 22:30; II Sam.
20:17; Esth. 9:30; Pr. 15:26. Sweet, like Honeycomb,
Health-giving—Ps. 141:6; Pr. 16:24. Soft—Pr. 15:1. Ex-
press Sorrow and Reproach—Ju. 2:4; I Sam. 24:16; II Ki.
6:30; 22:11; Dan. 6:14. Triumph and Joy—Deut. 32:1; I Ki.
5:7. Give Comfort—II Sam. 14:17; I Thess. 4:18. Often a
Prayer—Num. 14:20; I Ki. 8:59; II Ki. 6:18; Ps. 5:1, 2; 54:2;
141:1. Or a Petition—Gen. 44:18; Ju. 16:16; I Sam. 25:24;
II Sam. 14:12. A Vow—Ju. 11:11.

Bad Words.—Wearied the Lord—Mal. 2:17. Without
Knowledge—Job 34:35; 38:2; Pr. 19:27. Counsel—Pr. 5:7.
Are weak and vain—Job 8:2; 11:2; 16:3; Mt. 12:36; Lu.
24:11; Acts 18:14, 15; I Cor. 4:20; II Cor. 10:11; Eph. 5:6;
I Thess. 1:5; I Tim. 6:4; Jas. 1:22, 23; I John 3:18. Held to
account for Idle Words—Mt. 12:36 f. Ensnare the Surety—
Pr. 6:2. Of Wisdom—I Cor. 2:4. Lost a Kingdom—I Ki.
12:7; II Chr. 10:7. Lost an Army—II Ki. 18:20. Conflict
with Facts—Gen. 34:18; I Sam. 24:9. Even of a King are
abominable—I Chr. 21:6. Break a Man to Pieces—Job 19:2.
Turn Men away from God—Jer. 44:15-30. Poor Reasoning—
Ex. 14:12.

Messages.—Servants to David—I Sam. 18:23, 26. Elijah
to Ahaziah—II Ki. 1:7. Tidings from Jerusalem—Neh. 1:4.

Reports.—Spies' Majority Report—Num. 13:26, 32; Deut.

1:22, 25. People to Samuel—I Sam. 8:21. Joab's word to
Solomon—I Ki. 2:30. Sons to a Prophet—I Ki. 18:37.
Sanballat to Nehemiah—Neh. 6:6, 7, 19. Officers to Heze-
kiah—II Ki. 18:37. Mordecai to Esther—Esth. 4:9, 12.

Business Proposition.—Balak to Balaam—Num. 22:7.
Abimelech to Men of Shechem—Ju. 9:3. A Challenge:
Goliath—I Sam. 17:23. Rabshakeh—II Ki. 19:4, 16. A
Petition dictated by Joab—II Sam. 14:3, 19.

Words of the Will.—Good-will shown by Good Words.
Acceptable to God—Ps. 19:14. Obeyed—Pr. 7:24. Cor-
respond with Fact and Deed—Gen. 30:34; 43:7; Josh. 2:21;
Ex. 8:10, 13, 31. Instances: Joseph made Ruler—Gen. 41:40.
Joseph—Gen. 44:2, 24. Of Moses—Ex. 12:35; 32:28; Lev.
10:7. Last of David's—I Chr. 23:27. Haman's Sentence
—Esth. 7:8. Of command—Lu. 5:5. Slay the wrong-doer—
Hos. 6:5; II Thess. 2:8. Caused the Death of the Innocent—
I Ki. 21:4. Restrained from Evil—I Sam. 24:7. Declare Law—
Heb. 2:2. Elijah's—I Ki. 17:1. An Oath to Ezra's—Ezra 10:5.

An Evil Purpose shown in Will by Bad Words.—Against
God—Job 15:13; 34:37; Dan. 7:25. Against Man—Job 16:4;
32:14. Deceive and destroy—Gen. 39:17, 19, 20; Is. 32:7;
II Pet. 2:3. Lying Words not to be regarded—Ex. 5:9.

Miscellaneous.—Bad Words: Anxious, Sisera's Mother—
Ju. 5:28. Envious, Laban's Sons—Gen. 31:1. Saul and
Army—I Sam. 17:11. Saul—I Sam. 28:20. Ishbosheth—
II Sam. 3:11. Pierce, Judah—II Sam. 19:43. Rash by
Affliction—Job 6:3. Troublesome—Acts 15:24; II Thess.
2:2; Jas. 3:2. Lying Words called Good, Flatter, lure to
Destruction—I Ki. 22:13; Pr. 2:16; 7:5; Jer. 12:6; Dan. 2:9;
I Thess. 2:5; II Tim. 2:17, 18. Words express Blasphemy—
Acts 6:11, 12. Mentioned: Words are verified and tried—
Gen. 42:16, 20; Job 12:11.

A Word sometimes means Many Words.—Ex. 14:2; Acts
28:25. The Word of an Angel is not to be doubted—Lu. 1:20.
Your Words will justify or condemn—Mt. 12:37. Words are
received or rejected—Acts 2:41; 4:4; 13:42, 45, 46; I Tim. 4:15;
Jas. 1:21; cf. Lu. 8:15; John 8:47; 18:37.

Words became a Pattern.—I Tim. 4:12. "Not a Word"
under Fear and Cowardice—I Ki. 18:21. Answered not a
Word—II Sam. 19:10; II Ki. 18:36; Mt. 15:23. Tact enjoined
Silence—Josh. 6:10; Job 2:13.

A King's Word is mighty.—Moses—Deut. 33:5; Acts 7:22.
David—II Sam. 24:4; I Chr. 21:4. Hezekiah—II Chr. 32:8.
Artaxerxes—Neh. 2:18. King of the Little Horn—Dan. 7:8.
To change a King's Word means Death—Ezra 6:11.

32

a Refusal, Pr. 1:24.
b See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
1 Or, *instruction*.
c See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.
d Soul, Job 4:15.
e Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
f See "Mind," Job 38:36.
2 Heb. *heart*.

33

g Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
h Instruction, Is. 54:13.
i Honor, Mal. 1:6.

1

j V. 9; ch. 19:21.
k Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

2

l Ch. 21:2.
m See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
n Eyes, Ps. 17:2.
o God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
p Spirits, Job 4:15.

3

q Ch. 3:6; 37:5; 55:22; I Pet. 5:7.
3 Heb. *Roll*.
r Purpose, Eph. 3:11.

4

s God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
t Gen. 1:31; Eccl. 3:11.
u See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
4 Or, *his own purpose*.
v The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
w Dev., Lev. 25:8.
x Evil, Ps. 97:10.

32 He that ^arefuseth ^{b1}correction ^cdespiseth his own ^dsoul;

But he that hearkeneth to ^ereproof getteth ^{f2}understanding.

33 The ^gfear of Jê-hô^vâh is the ^hinstruction of wisdom;
And before ⁱhonor goeth ^{*}humility.

16 The ⁱplans of the heart belong to man;
But the answer of the ^ktongue is from Jê-hô^vâh.

2 ^lAll the ways of a man are ^mclean in his own ⁿeyes;
But ^oJê-hô^vâh weigheth the ^pspirits.

3 ^{q3}Commit thy works unto Jê-hô^vâh,
And thy ^rpurposes shall be established.

4 Jê-hô^vâh ^shath made everything for ^{t u4}its own end;
Yea, even the ^vwicked for the ^wday of ^xevil.

Var. Rend.—V. 32. He who rejects instruction slights himself, but he who regards admonition gains understanding, TOY. V. 33. the instruction of—instruction in, TOY; a school, *De. instruction*—correction, FRANK. **Chap. 16.**—V. 1. plans—deliberations, FRANK.; preparations, R. heart—mind, TOY. belong to man—are man's, *Var.* answer . . . tongue—right answer, FRANK. is—comes, FRANK. V. 2. All . . . eyes—All a man's conduct seems to him pure, TOY. in . . . eyes—according to his sight, FRANK. Jehovah . . . spirits—the weigher of spirits is the Lord, *Var.*; it is Yahweh who weighs the spirits, TOY. spirits—hearts, FRANK. V. 3. works—work, TOY. And . . . established—Then will thy plans succeed, TOY; So shall thy plans be realized, FRANK. purposes—thoughts, R. V. 4. Jehovah—God, FRANK. for—to, FRANK. its own end—Or, his own purpose, *Var. R marg.*; its appointed use, FRANK. V. 5. Every . . . heart—The proud man, TOY; Every haughty one, FRANK. Though . . . in hand—Hand to hand (See ch. 11:21). he . . . unpunished—He will as-

5 Every one that is ^{u2}proud in ^aheart is an ^babomination to Jê-hô^vâh:

^cThough ^dhand join in hand, he shall not be ^eunpunished.

6 By ^fmercy and ^gtruth iniquity is ^hatoned for;
And by the ⁱfear of Jê-hô^vâh ^jmen depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways please Jê-hô^vâh,
He ^{k l m}maketh even his ⁿenemies to be at ^opeace with him.

8 ^pBetter is a little, with ^qrighteousness,
Than great ^{r s}revenues with ^{t u}injustice.

9 A ^vman's heart deviseth his way;
But ^wJê-hô^vâh directeth his ^xsteps.

10 ^{5 A} ^udivine ^zsentence is in the ^alips of the ^bking;
His ^cmouth shall not ^dtransgress in ^ejudgment.

surely not go unpunished, TOY. V. 6. By—Through, FRANK. mercy—kindness, TOY; love, FRANK. iniquity . . . for—sin is expiated, TOY. atoned for—purged, R. Jehovah—God, FRANK. men—one, TOY. depart—escape, *Hi. De.*; escapes, TOY. evil—misfortune, TOY. V. 8. with—in, FRANK. great revenues—gain in abundance, FRANK. V. 9. a man's heart—Man, TOY. directeth—turneth, FRANK.; turneth hither and thither, WILD. steps—step, FRANK. V. 10. A . . . in—Divination (or, an oracle) is upon, *Var.*; A judgment of God lies on, FRANK.; A . . . king—The lips of a king are an oracle, TOY. shall . . . in—shall not fail in speaking, FRANK.; will not make a mistake in speaking, WILD.; transgress not in, TOY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 5. Though . . . in hand—*Omit*, FRANK. TOY. unpunished—SEPT. *adds*, The beginning of a good way is to do justly. And it is more acceptable with God than to offer sacrifices. He who seeks the Lord will find knowledge with righteousness, and they who rightly seek him will find peace.

5

y Pride, Ps. 10:2.
z See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
a Heart, Acts 15:9.
b Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
c Ch. 11:21.
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
e See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

6

f Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
g Truth, John 14:6.
h Attonement, Lev. 1:4.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

7

k Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
l Promises of God conditional, John 14:2.
m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Enemies, Job 31:29.
o Peace, Pr. 17:1.

8

p Ch. 15:16.
q Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
r See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
s See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
t Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
u See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.

9

v V. 1; ch. 19:21.
w Ch. 20:24; Ps. 37:23; Jer. 10:23.
x See "Feet," Gen. 15:4.

10

5 Heb. *Divination*.
y I Ki. 3:28.
z Sentence, II Cor. 1:9.
a Lips, Job 2:10.
b King, Deut. 17:15.
c Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
e Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

* **HUMILITY: Required.**—Mic. 6:8; Mt. 10:25; Mk. 9:33; Lu. 9:46; 22:24; Eph. 4:2; Phil. 2:5; Col. 3:12; Jas. 4:10.

Benefits of.—Job 22:29; Ps. 34:2; Pr. 3:34; 22:4; Is. 57:15; Mt. 23:12; Lu. 14:11; Jas. 4:6; I Pet. 5:5.

Proof of Righteousness.—Deut. 8:2, 16; Ps. 10:17; Pr. 15:33; 18:12; Mt. 18:4.

Condition of Forgiveness.—II Chr. 7:14; 34:27, 28; Job 42:5; I Ki. 21:28; Jonah 3:7-9.

In Adversity.—David—II Sam. 15:30. Manasseh—II Chr. 33:11-13. Centurion—Lu. 7:6, 7.

In Supplication.—Josiah—II Chr. 34:27. Canaanite Woman—Mt. 15:25-27. The Leper—Mk. 1:40, 41. The Prodigal—Lu. 15:18, 19.

In Teachableness.—Mary—Lu. 10:39. The Demoniac—8:35-39. The Centurion—Acts 10:33.

In Social Life—Pr. 25:6, 7; Lu. 14:10; Acts 20:19; II Cor. 12:7; Gal. 5:22, 23; Eph. 4:1, 2; Phil. 2:3.

Sincerity in.—Mt. 6:16-18; Lu. 18:13, 14; Col. 2:18.

Absence of.—Ju. 9:15; Lu. 19:20, 21; 20:46.

Examples of.—Abraham—Gen. 18:27. Jacob—Gen. 32:10. Moses—Ex. 3:11; 4:10. Joshua—Josh. 7:6. Gideon—Ju. 6:15. David—I Chr. 29:14. Solomon—I Ki. 3:7-9. Job—Job 40:3. Isaiah—Is. 6:5. Jeremiah—Jer. 1:6. John the Baptist—Mt. 3:14; Mk. 1:7; Lu. 3:16; John 1:27; 3:29-30. The Centurion—Mt. 8:8. Mary—Lu. 1:38. Paul—I Cor. 15:8, 9. See "Christian Graces"—II Pet. 1:5. See "Character of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

11
a See "Tools and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
b Justice, Mic.
6:8.
c Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.

12
d Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
e Kings, Deut.
17:15.
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Throne, Acts
12:21.
h Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

13
i Ch. 14:35;
22:11.
j Love, I Cor.
13:1.

14
k Anger, Pr.
15:1.
l Messengers,
Mal. 2:7.
m Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
n Ch. 25:15.

15
o Light, Ps.
74:16.
p Life, Gen. 2:7.
q See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
r Rain, Deut.
11:14.

16
s Ch. 8:10, 19.
t Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
u See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
v Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
w Silver, Job
22:25.

17
x Highway, Ps.
68:4.
y Ch. 15:19.
z Ch. 19:16.
a Soul, Job
4:15.

18
b Ch. 11:2;
18:12; Jer.
49:16; Ob.
3, 4.
c Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

11 A ^{a b} just balance and scales
are Jê-hô'vâh's;
All the weights of the bag are
^c his work.

12 It is an ^d abomination to ^e kings
to ^f commit wickedness;
For the ^g throne is estab-
lished by ^h righteousness.

13 ⁱ Righteous lips are the del-
ight of kings;
And they ^j love him that
speaketh right.

14 The ^k wrath of a king is as
^l messengers of death;
But a ^m wise man will ⁿ pacify
it.

15 In the ^o light of the king's
countenance is ^p life;
And his favor is as a ^q cloud
of the ^r latter rain.

16 How much ^s better is it to
get wisdom than ^t gold!
Yea, to get ^u understanding
is rather to be ^v chosen
than ^w silver.

17 The ^x highway of the upright
is to ^y depart from evil:
He that ^z keepeth his way
preserveth his ^a soul.

18 ^b Pride *goeth* before ^c de-
struction,

Var. Read.—V. 11, just balance—steel-
yard, FRANK. WILD.; [] Balance,
TOY. scales—correct scales, FRANK.
are Jehovah's—belong to the Lord,
FRANK. of the bag—*Omit*, FRANK. V.
12. is established—continueth, FRANK.
by—through, FRANK. V. 13. Righteous
—true, FRANK. V. 14. wrath—anger,
TOY. as messengers—a messenger,
TOY, FRANK.; or, as angels, *Loe, Ew. De.*
But—*Omit*, TOY. well—understand-
eth how to, FRANK. V. 15. In . . .
countenance—When the king's countenance
is happy, WILD. of . . . countenance—
of the mercy of the king, FRANK. life—hap-
piness, FRANK. latter—spring, TOY. V.
16. How . . . than—Wisdom is better than,
TOY; The gain of wisdom is much more
profitable than that of, FRANK. Yea
. . . chosen—and understanding more to
be desired, TOY; And to get understand-
ing choicer, *Var.* to get—the gaining
of, FRANK. V. 17. is . . . evil—
avoids misfortune, TOY. upright—honest,
FRANK. to depart—keep far from,
FRANK. He . . . soul—He guards his
life who takes heed to his way, TOY. soul
—life, FRANK. V. 18. *goeth*—cometh,
FRANK. haughty spirit—haughtiness,
FRANK. V. 19. of . . . poor—humble
with the oppressed, FRANK. V. 20.
word—word of warning, FRANK. shall
find good—will prosper, TOY; attain-
eth blessing, FRANK. Whose—the
man that, TOY. Jehovah—the Lord,
FRANK. R. V. 21. The . . . prudent—

And a haughty spirit before
a fall.

19 Better it is to be of a ^{d e} lowly
^f spirit with the ^g poor,
Than to divide the ^h spoil
with the ⁱ proud.

20 He that ^j giveth heed unto
the ^k word shall ^l find
good;
And ^m whoso trusteth in Jê-
hô'vâh, ⁿ happy is he.

21 The wise in ^o heart shall be
called ^p prudent;
And the sweetness of the
^q lips increaseth ^r learning.

22 Understanding is a ^s well-
spring of life unto him
that hath it;
But the ^t correction of ^u fools
is ^v their folly.

23 The ^w heart of the wise ^x in-
structeth his ^y mouth,
And addeth learning to his
lips.

24 ^z Pleasant words are as a
^a honeycomb,
^b Sweet to the soul, and
health to the ^c bones.

25 ^d There is a way which
^e seemeth right unto a
man,
But the end thereof are the
ways of death.

The wise man is called a man of discern-
ment; TOY; He who is clever, him one
calleteth a wise man, FRANK. shall be—
is, *Var.* And . . . learning—sweetness
of speech increases power of persuasion,
TOY. V. 22. Understanding—Wisdom,
TOY. wellspring—fountain, *Var.* unto
folly—to its possessor, TOY. But
folly—And folly is the chastisement
of fools, TOY. correction—chastisement,
Ew. Hi. De. V. 23. The wise man's mind
makes his speech judicious, And gives
persuasiveness to his discourse, TOY. wise
—clever, FRANK. instructeth—maketh
prudent, FRANK. V. 24. as—*Omit*, TOY.
to—for, FRANK. health—healing, TOY;
refreshing, FRANK. bones—body, TOY.
V. 25. There is a way which—Some ways,
FRANK. right—level, FRANK. unto a
man—before one, FRANK. thereof—of
it, TOY. are . . . of—is the way to,
TOY. death—destruction, FRANK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 17. He . . .
soul—He that keepeth his mouth preserv-
eth his soul, *Bi.* And long life is in the
ways of righteousness. He that receiveth
instruction shall be in prosperity, And
whoso giveth heed to reproofs shall become
wise. He that keepeth his way preserveth
his soul, And he that loveth his life spareth
his mouth, *Sept. Ew. Hi.*

19
d Humility, Pr.
15:33.
e See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Humil-
ity," Lu. 21:21.
f Spirit, Job
4:15.
g The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
h Or, meek.
i Spoil, Is. 9:3.
j See "Pride,"
Ps. 10:2.

20
2 Or, *handleth a
matter wisely.*
j Words, Pr.
15:23.
k Ch. 19:8.
l Faith, Heb.
11:1.
m Happiness,
Rom. 14:22.

21
n Heart, Acts
15:9.
o Prudence,
Eph. 1:8.
p Lips, Heb.
2:10.
q Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

22
r Ch. 10:11;
13:14; 18:4.
s See "Springs,"
Num. 23:9.
t See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
u See "Fools,"
Jer. 17:11.

23
v Ch. 15:28; Ps.
37:30; Mt.
12:34.
w Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
x Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

24
y Ch. 15:26;
24:13, 14; Ps.
19:10.
z See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
a See "Taste,"
Col. 2:21.
b Ch. 14:22;
17:22.
c Bones, Ps.
34:20.

25
d Ch. 14:12;
3 Or, *is straight
before.*

- 26 The ^a appetite of the laboring man ^b laboreth for him; For his ^c mouth urgeth him *thereto*.
- 27 ^a A worthless man ¹ deviseth ¹ mischief; And in his ^q lips there is as a ^h scorching fire.
- 28 A ⁱ perverse man scattereth abroad ⁱ strife; And a ^k ¹ whisperer ² separateth chief ^{mn} friends.
- 29 A man of ^o violence ^p enticeth his ^q neighbor, And leadeth him in a way that is not good.
- 30 ³ He that shutteth his ^r eyes, *it is* to devise perverse things: He that compresseth his lips bringeth ^s evil to pass.
- 31 The ^t boary ^u head is a ^v crown of ^w ⁴ glory; ⁵ It ^x shall be found in the way of ^y righteousness.
- 32 He that is slow to ^z anger is better than the mighty;
- Var. Rend.**—V. 26. The . . . man—The labourer's own eagerness, *Ev. Hs. De.*; The laborer's appetite, TOY, appetite—hunger, FRANK, WILD, urgeth him thereto—impels him to work, TOY; craveth it of him, *a*. V. 27. A . . . deviseth—A wicked man digs (a pit of), TOY, deviseth—diggeth, *Var.* FRANK, WILD, in—on, FRANK, TOY, scorching—burning, FRANK; as it were a scorching, TOY. V. 28. A false man scatters discord abroad, And a backbiter separates friends, TOY, perverse man—liar, FRANK; froward man, *a*, scattereth abroad—arouseth, FRANK, whisperer—slanderer, FRANK, separateth chief friends—loseth a faithful friend, FRANK. V. 29. A man of violence—villain, TOY, enticeth—seeks to slander, FRANK, leadeth . . . good—to entice him on a fatal way, FRANK. V. 30. A slanderer devises falsehoods, A backbiter consummates mischief, TOY; He who fixes his eyes devises falsities, and marks out all evils with his lips; He is a furnace of wickedness, SEPT, perverse things—lies, FRANK; froward things, *a*, compresseth—distorteth scornfully, FRANK. V. 31. The—A, TOY. It . . . righteousness—Which is gained by a righteous life, TOY, shall be—is, *Var.* V. 32. slow to anger—patient,

- And he that ruleth his ^a spirit, than he that taketh a ^b city.
- 33 The ^c ¹ lot is cast into the lap; But the whole ^e ¹ disposing thereof is of Jê-hô²-vâh.
- 17 ^o Better is a ^b dry morsel, and *quietness therewith, Than a ⁱ house full of ¹⁶ ¹ feasting with ^k strife.
- 2 A ⁱ servant that dealeth ^m wisely shall have rule over a ⁿ son that ⁷ causeth ^o shame, And shall have part in the ^p inheritance among the ^q brethren.
- 3 The ^r ¹ refining pot is for ^t silver, and the ^u furnace for ^v gold; But ^w Jê-hô²-vâh trieth the ^x hearts.
- 4 An evil-doer giveth heed to ^y ² wicked lips; And ^a ^b ⁸ a liar giveth ^c ear to a ^d ^e mischievous tongue.

FRANK; conquereth his passion, WILD, the might—a warrior, TOY, that ruleth his spirit—who refraineth his anger, FRANK, his spirit—himself, TOY, V. 33. lap—bosom, FRANK, whole—Jehovah—whole decision of it is from Jehovah, TOY; from the Lord cometh every decision thereof, FRANK, Chap. 17.—V. 1. dry morsel—piece of dry bread, FRANK, feasting with strife—strife-offering, FRANK; meal-offering of strife, WILD; feasting and strife, TOY, V. 2. A . . . inheritance—A wise slave will rule over a profligate son, And will share the inheritance, TOY, shall have rule—will become master, FRANK, son . . . shame—worthless son of the house, FRANK, V. 3. refining-pot—the fineing-pot, TOY; crucible, FRANK; melting crucible, WILD, Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK, Jehovah . . . hearts—he that trieth hearts is the Lord, *Var.* trieth the—the trier of, TOY, V. 4. An evil-doer—A bad man, TOY, *omit*, FRANK, giveth . . . lips—When anyone listeneth to vain speech, FRANK, lips—words, TOY, And a liar—A "false" man, TOY, And . . . tongue—Lies (come forth) when one hearkeneth unto mischievous gossip, FRANK, a . . . tongue—talk, TOY.

- a Spirit, Job 4:15.
b City, Gen. 4:17.
- 33
c Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
d Ju. 7:5; Neb. 5:13.
e Ch. 29:26.
f Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
- 1
g Ch. 15:17.
h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j Feasts, Num. 39:29.
k Heb. the sacrifices of strife.
l Strife, Pr. 26:21.
- 2
l Servant, Ex 21:2.
m Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o Or, doeth shamefully.
p Shame, Phil. 3:19.
q Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
r Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
- 3
r Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
s See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
t Silver, Job 22:25.
u Furnace, Dan. 3:6.
v Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
w Ch. 15:11; I Chr. 29:17; Ps. 26:2; Jer. 17:10; Mal. 3:3.
x Heart, Acts 15:9.
- 4
y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
z See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
a Lying, Lev. 19:11.
b Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
c Heb. falsehood.
d Ear, Ex. 29:20.
e See "Mischievous," Ps. 140:2.
f Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

* PEACE: God the Author of.—Job 25:2; Ps. 147:14; Is. 45:7; Rom. 15:33; 16:20; I Cor. 14:33; II Cor. 13:11; Phil. 4:9.
Jesus the Peacemaker.—John 16:33; Eph. 2:14; Col. 1:20; II Thess. 3:16. By Way of the Sword.—Mt. 10:34; Lu. 12:51.
Peacemakers.—Pr. 12:20; Is. 27:5; Mt. 5:9; Jas. 3:18.
A Gift.—John 14:27; Ps. 29:11; 72:7; Is. 57:19.
A Command.—Mk. 1:25; 4:39; 10:48; Rom. 12:18; II Cor. 13:11.
Necessary for Enjoyments.—Ps. 34:12-14; Phil. 4:7; I Pet. 3:10, 11.

Offering for —Deut. 27:7; Ju. 20:26; I Sam. 5:12; 6:4; 10:8; 11:15; II Chr. 30:22.

Covenant of.—Gen. 9:14, 15; Num. 25:12; Josh. 9:15; I Sam. 20:42; I Ki. 5:12; Is. 54:10; Ez. 34:25; 37:26; Mal. 2:5.

Conditional.—Ps. 85:8; Pr. 3:2; 16:7; Is. 26:3; 48:18, 22; 57:21; Ez. 7:25; Mt. 10:13; Lu. 14:32; Rom. 5:1; 8:6.

Uncertain.—I Ki. 22:27, 28; II Ki. 9:17-22; Jer. 6:14; 8:11, 15; Ez. 13:10; Mt. 10:34.

Enforced.—Deut. 20:10-12; Job 13:5, 13; Mk. 1:25; 4:39; Lu. 4:35; 19:38-40.

Worth the Struggle.—Ps. 34:14; Pr. 17:1, 28; Eccl.

- 5
a Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
b The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
c Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
d God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
e Gladness, Is. 51:3.
f See "Adversity," Job 19:6.
g See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
- 6
h Children, Gen. 3:16.
i Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
j Old Age, Titus 2:3.
k Glory, Ps. 7:5.
l Father, Ex. 21:15.
- 7
m Speech, I Cor. 2:1.
n Ch. 24:7.
o Or, *Arrogant*.
p Fool, Jer. 17:11.
q Lying, Lev. 19:11.
r Lips, Job 2:10.
s Princes, Num. 2:7.
- 8
s Bribery, Is. 33:15.
t Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
v Or, *he*.
w Or, *dealeth wisely*.
- 9
v See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
w Ch. 10:12; Jas. 5:20; I Pet. 4:8.
x Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
- 10
5 Whoso ^a mocketh the ^b poor
^c reproacheth his ^d Maker;
And he that is ^e glad at ^f calamity shall not be ^g unpunished.
6 ^h Children's children are the
ⁱ crown of old ^j men;
And the ^k glory of children are their ^l fathers.
7 ^{m n} Excellent speech becometh not a ^o fool;
Much less do ^p lying ^q lips a
^r prince.
8 A ^s bribe is *as* a ^t precious stone in the ^u eyes of him that hath it;
Whithersoever ^v it turneth,
^w it ^x prospereth.
9 He that ^y covereth a transgression ^z seeketh ^a love;
But he that ^b harpeth on a matter ^c separateth ^d chief friends.
10 A ^e rebuke entereth deeper into one that hath ^f understanding

Var. Rend.—V. 5. Whoso—He who, TOY. and he that—He who, TOY. V. 6. glory of children—pride of sons, FRANK; adornment of children, TOY. V. 7. Excellent speech—*Omit*, FRANK. Excellent—*Arrogant*, *Hi. De. r marg.* (see Eccl. 10:14 *Var. Read.*) lying lips a prince—lies a man of rectitude, TOY. lying lips—lying words, FRANK; lies, TOY; a prince—one that is noble, *Var. V. 8.* A bribe is beautiful in the estimation of him who accepts it, And he (accordingly) in all respects acts skillfully (or, successfully); or, A bribe is a thing of power in the hands of him who gives it, In all that he undertakes he prospers, TOY. bribe—gift, *R.* in . . . it—according to the opinion of him, who useth it, *W.*

4:6; Lu. 19:42; Rom. 12:18; 14:19; II Cor. 13:11; Heb. 12:14.

Disposition for.—Gen. 13:8, 9; Esth. 10:3; II Sam. 2:26, 27; Lu. 14:31, 32; Acts 12:20.

National.—I Ki. 4:25; 5:4, 5; II Ki. 15:19; I Chr. 4:40; II Chr. 14:1, 2; Ps. 147:14. Universal—Is. 2:4; 9:7.

Preached to the World.—Is. 52:7; 62:6; Acts 10:36; 18:9; Rom. 10:15; Eph. 2:17.

Salutations.—John 20:26; I Cor. 1:3; II Cor. 1:2; Gal. 1:3; Eph. 1:2; Phil. 1:2; Col. 1:2; I Thess. 1:1; II Thess. 1:2; I Tim. 1:2; II Tim. 1:2; Titus 1:4; Philemon 1:3; I Pet. 1:2; II Pet. 1:2; II John 3; Rev. 1:4.

Benedictions.—Ps. 125:5; Lu. 24:36; John 14:27; 20:19, 21, 26; Rom. 15:13; III John 14.

Bond of Unity.—Ju. 4:17; Is. 32:16–18; Zech. 8:19–23; Mk. 9:50; Eph. 2:15–17; 4:3; I Thess. 5:13.

Prayer for.—Ps. 122:6–9; Jer. 29:7; I Tim. 2:2.

Under Chastisement.—Job 5:17–24; Is. 53:5; Heb. 12:11.

Happy Ending of.—Gen. 15:15; Ex. 18:23; Ps. 37:37; Is. 55:12; Lu. 2:29; Rom. 8:6; 14:17; II Pet. 3:14.

Haters of.—Ps. 120:6, 7; 28:3; 35:20.

Opposers of Peace.—Josh. 10:1–5; 11:19; Is. 59:8. False Visions—Ez. 13:16.

Peace despised.—II Ki. 9:17, 18; Rom. 3:16, 17. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. "Fruits of the Spirit," John 14:16.

Than a hundred ¹ stripes into a fool.

11 ² An evil man seeketh only ³ rebellion;

Therefore a cruel ⁴ messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let a ⁵ bear robbed of her whelps ⁶ meet a ⁷ man, Rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whoso ⁸ rewardeth evil for good,

⁹ Evil shall not depart from his ¹⁰ house.

14 The ¹¹ beginning of ¹² strife is *as* when one letteth out water:

Therefore ¹³ leave off contention, before there is quarrelling.

15 He that ¹⁴ justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the ¹⁵ righteous, Both of them alike are an ¹⁶ abomination to Jê-hô-¹⁷ vah.

FRANK. it prospereth—is successful, FRANK. it—*Or*, he, *De. V. 9.* He . . . love—*Or*, He that seeketh love covereth, &c., *Hi. De.* love—friendship, FRANK. harpeth on—returneth to, *Ew. Hi. De.* spreadeth, FRANK. matter—story, FRANK. separateth—loseth, FRANK; alienates, TOY. chief friends—his friend, TOY. V. 10. rebuke—reproof, TOY. entereth . . . one—maketh more impression on the heart, FRANK. one . . . understanding—a man of sense, TOY. Than . . . fool—Than when one counteth a hundred to a fool, FRANK. V. 11. A "rebel" seeks to do mischief, But a terrible messenger is sent to him, TOY. An . . . rebellion—The man is only out on waste, FRANK. The rebellious only seeketh evil, *De. Ew.* Therefore . . . him—The king sendeth the executioner against him, WILD.; but the Lord will send to him a pitiless angel (*or*, messenger), SEPT. cruel—terrible, FRANK. WILD. V. 12. Let . . . man—Meet a bear robbed of her whelps, TOY; Rather may one come upon a raging bear in the way, FRANK.; May a bear robbed of her young meet one, WILD. V. 13. rewardeth—returns, TOY. V. 14. A letter out of water is the beginning of strife, and before getting wrought up (= excited, angry) leave off contention, *or*, . . . before contention (*or*, quarrelling) breaks out, leave off, TOY. Therefore . . . quarrelling—And before whom . . . of the quarrel goeth before . . . FRANK. leave . . . quarrelling—before contention break out leave off, SIEG. there is quarrelling—the teeth be shown, *Var.* justifieth—gives judgment for, TOY; setteth free, FRANK. WILD. righteous—innocent, FRANK. alike—*Omit*, TOY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 17.—V. 6. SEPT. adds To the faithful belongs the whole world of wealth, But to the faithless not an obolus.

y Love, I Cor. 13:1.
z See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
a Ch. 16:28.
b See "Friendship," Pr. 27:6.

10
c Ch. 9:9.
d Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
e See "Mind," Job 38:36.
f Stripes, Is. 53:5.

11
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
4 Or, A rebellious man (Heb. *Rebellion*) seeketh only evil.
h Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
i Messenger, Mal. 2:7.

12
j Bears, I Sam. 17:34.
k Ch. 29:9.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.

13
m Reward, Rev. 2:10.
n Ps. 35:12; 109:5; Jer. 18:20.
o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
p Ch. 13:21; II Sam. 12:10; I Ki. 21:22.
q House, Deut. 24:10.

14
r Beginning, Gen. 1:1.
s Strife, Pr. 26:21.
t Ch. 20:3; 25:8.

15
u Ch. 18:5; 24:24; Ex. 23:7; Is. 5:23.
v See "Justification," Rom. 4:25.
w The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
x Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

16
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
b Ch. 23:23.
c See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
1 Heb. *heart*.

17
d Ch. 18:24; Ruth 1:16.
e Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
2 Or, *is born as a brother*.
g Adversity, Job 19:06.

18
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
j See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
k See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
l Surety, Pr. 6:1.
m Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

19
3 Or, *He that loveth transgression loveth strife*.
n See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
o Strife, Pr. 26:21.
p Ch. 11:2; 16:18; 29:23.
q Gate, 1 Sam. 23:7.
r Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

20
s Heart, Acts 15:9.
t Ch. 24:20.
u Jas. 3:8.
v Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
4 Or, *calamity*.

21
w Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
x Sorrow, 1 Thess. 4:13.
y Father, Ex. 21:15.
z Joy, Ps. 30:5.

22
a Ch. 15:13.
b See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
c See "Physician," Mk. 5:26.
5 Heb. *causeth good healing*.
d Spirit, Job 4:15.
e Ps. 22:15.
f Bones, Ps. 34:20.

16 Wherefore is there a price in the ^a hand of a fool to ^{b c} buy wisdom, Seeing he hath no ¹ understanding?

17 A ^d friend ^e loveth at all times; And a ¹² brother is born for ⁹ adversity.

18 A ^h man ⁱ void of ¹ understanding ^{j k} striketh hands, And becometh ^l surety in the presence of his ^m neighbor.

19 ³ He loveth ⁿ transgression that loveth ^o strife: He that ^p raiseth high his ^q gate seeketh ^r destruction.

20 He that hath a wayward ^s heart ^t findeth no good; And he that hath a ^u perverse ^v tongue falleth into ⁴ mischief.

21 He that ^w begetteth a fool doeth it to his ^x sorrow; And the ^y father of a fool hath no ^z joy.

22 A ^a cheerful heart ^{b c s} is a good medicine; But a broken ^d spirit ^e drieth up the ¹ bones.

Var. Read.—V. 16. If the fool has money to buy wisdom, What boots it, since he has no mind? TOY. Wherefore—To what purpose, Var. a price—money, FRANK. V. 17. friend—true friend, FRANK. loveth . . . times—is always friendly, TOY. brother . . . adversity—is born as a brother against, *De, and similarly Hi. R marg.* born . . . adversity—created for the hour of distress, FRANK. adversity—distress, WILD. V. 18. Void of sense is he Who pledges himself, Who becomes security to another, TOY. And becometh—Who giveth, FRANK. V. 19. loveth . . . loveth—loves "wounds" who loves, TOY. transgression—sin, FRANK. raiseth . . . destruction—He who conducteth proud speech is out on destruction, FRANK. that . . . gate—Who "talks" proudly, TOY. V. 20. He . . . wayward—A false, TOY. wayward—false, TOY; forward, R. And . . . mischief—A lying tongue falls into calamity, TOY; He who turns (wrests) with his tongue falleth into evil, WILD. V. 22. is a good medicine—bringeth good healing, Var. WILD.; furthereth healing, FRANK. V. 23. receiveth a bribe—taketh a gift, R. receiveth . . . bosom—accepts a bribe, TOY. a bribe—gifts in secret, WILD. pervert—turn, FRANK. ways—course, TOY; path, FRANK. V. 24. The goal of the man of understanding is wisdom, The fool's eyes roam over all the

23 A ^g wicked man receiveth a ^h bribe out of the bosom, To ⁱ pervert the ways of ^j justice.

24 ^k Wisdom is before the ^l face of him that hath ^{m n} understanding; But the ^o eyes of a ^p fool are in the ^q ends of the ^r earth.

25 A ^{s t} foolish son is a ^u grief to his father, And ^v bitterness to ^w her that bare him.

26 Also to ^{x y u} punish the ^z righteous is not good, Nor to smite the noble for *their* uprightness.

27 He ⁷ that ^a spareth his ^b words hath knowledge; And he that is of a cool spirit is a man of understanding.

28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his ^c peace, is counted wise; ⁸ When he shutteth his lips, he is *esteemed as d* prudent.

18 He that separateth himself seeketh *his own* desire, And ⁹ rageth against all ^e sound wisdom.

world, TOY. are—(sweep), FRANK. V. 26. It is not good to lay a fine on the innocent, so it is altogether against all right, to correct nobles with blows of a scourge, WILD. punish—fine, TOY. the noble . . . understanding— . . . against equity (= unjustly), FRANK. for their uprightness—for equity, *Loe, De.*; against or beyond (?) that which is right, *Hi, Ew.* V. 27. He that spareth his—He who is sparing of, TOY; He . . . knowledge—The cautious one holds back his words, FRANK. of a cool spirit—cold-blooded, FRANK. WILD. V. 28. When—If, TOY. When . . . prudent—Sensible, if he keep his lips shut, TOY. Chap. 18.—V. 1. He that dwelleth apart seeketh pleasure, Against all sound wisdom he showeth his teeth, *Ew, Fl. De.*; The alienated friend seeks an occasion [of quarrel], seeks by all means to stir up strife, FRANK.; He who is excluded [by men from their society] seeks an occasion, gnashes teeth against all that is beneficial [to others], *Hi.*; A man who wishes to separate from friends seeks pretexts, but at all times he will be liable to reproach (*Or*, perhaps, and . . . will be full of reproach), SEPT.

Var. Read.—V. 27. he . . . spirit—*So Heb. text, Sept. Ew. Bi. and most (l):* is of an excellent spirit, *Heb. marg. Nov.*

23
g The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
h Bribery, Is. 33:15.
i Ex. 23:8; Mic. 3:11; 7:3.
j Justice, Mic. 6:8.

24
k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
l Face, Is. 6:2.
m Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
n See "Mind," Job 38:36.
o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
p Fool, Jer. 17:11.
q See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
r Earth, Gen. 2:1.

25
s Ch. 19:13.
t Son, Gen. 21:19.
u See "Sorrow," 1 Thess. 4:13.
v Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.
w Mother, Deut. 5:16.

26
x Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
y See "Persecution," 1 Ki. 18:4.
6 Or, *fine*.
z The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

27
7 Or, *that hath knowledge spareth his words; And a man of understanding is of a cool spirit*.
a Ch. 10:19; Jas. 1:19.
b Words, Pr. 15:23.

28
c Peace, Pr. 17:1.
8 Or, *He that shutteth his lips is &c.*
d Prudence, Eph. 1:8.

1
9 Or, *quarrelleth with*.
e Ch. 2:7; 3:21; 8:14.

2
a Fool, Jer. 17:11.
b See "Mind," Job 38:36.
c Heart, Acts 15:9.

3
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
e Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
f See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
g Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

4
h Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
i See "Waters," Ps. 95:5.
l Or, *A flowing brook, a well-spring of wisdom.*
j See "Springs," Num. 23:9.
k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
l See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.

5
m Ch. 17:15; 24:23; 28:21; Lev. 19:15; Deut. 1:17; 16:19; Ps. 82:2.
2 Or, *So as to turn aside.*
n Ch. 17:26; 31:5; Ex. 23:2, 6; Mic. 3:9.
o The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
p Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

6
q Lips, Job 2:10.
3 Or, *bring contention.*
r Strife, Pr. 26:21.
s Stripes, Is. 53:5.

7
t Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
u Snare, Pr. 7:23.
v Soul, Job 4:15.

8
w Words, Pr. 15:23.
x See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
y See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
z Ch. 20:27, 30.

9
a Ch. 10:4.
b Labor, Ex. 12:23.
c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
Or

2 A ^a fool hath no delight in
^b understanding,
But only that his ^c heart may
reveal itself.

3 When ^d the wicked cometh,
there cometh also ^e contempt,
And with ^f ignominy cometh
^g reproach.

4 The words of a man's ^h mouth
are as ⁱ deep waters;
¹ The ^j wellspring of ^k wisdom
is as a flowing ^l brook.

5 To ^m respect the person of the
wicked is not good,
² Nor to ⁿ turn aside the
^o righteous in ^p judgment.

6 A fool's ^q lips ³ enter into
^r contention,
And his mouth calleth for
^s stripes.

7 A fool's mouth is his ^t de-
struction,
And his lips are the ^u snare of
his ^v soul.

8 The ^w words of a ^x whisper
are as ^y dainty morsels,
And they go down into ^z the
innermost parts.

9 He also that is ^a ^b slack in his
work
Is ^c brother to him that is a
destroyer.

Var. Rend.—V. 2. A fool takes no pleasure in sound sense, But rather in revealing his nature, TOY. V. 3. there—then, TOY, cometh—has happened, FRANK. ignominy—i.e. the disgrace brought by the deed upon those who associate with him, *De.*; baseness, *Hi. Ew. Plumptic.* V. 4. Perhaps, The words of the wise are deep waters, a flowing brook, a perennial fountain, TOY. of . . . mouth—out of many mouths, FRANK. The . . . brook—And the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook, *Ew. Hi.*: As a gushing brook, as a wellspring of wisdom, *Be. De. marg.* V. 5. respect . . . wicked—favor the guilty, TOY. respect—accept, R. person—party, FRANK. to turn . . . judgment—to oppress the innocent in court, TOY; is it holy to prevent justice in judgment? SEPT. righteous—innocent, FRANK. V. 6. A . . . contention—The prattling fool cometh into strife, FRANK. enter (*or, come* (=bring), *Ew. Hi.*) into contention—lead him into strife, TOY. calleth for—crieth for, FRANK.; brings on him, TOY. V. 7. A fool's mouth—The speech of a fool, FRANK. his destruction—his ruin, TOY; a terror for him, FRANK. lips—words, FRANK. are . . . soul—a snare to him, TOY; a snare for his life, FRANK. V. 8. whisperer—slanderer, TOY. FRANK. as—like, TOY. dainty morsels—dainty food (*lit.* things swallowed

10 The ^d ^e name of Jê-hô-vâh is
a ^f strong tower;
The righteous runneth into
it, and ^g ⁴ is safe.

11 The ^h rich man's ⁱ ^j wealth is
his strong ^k city,
And as a high ^l wall in his
own imagination.

12 ^m Before destruction the heart
of man is ⁿ haughty;
And before ^o honor goeth
^p ⁴ humility.

13 He that ^r giveth answer be-
fore he heareth,
It is folly and ^s shame unto him.

14 The ^t spirit of a man will sus-
tain his ^u ^v infirmity;
But a ^w broken spirit who can
⁵ bear?

15 The heart of the ^x prudent
getteth ^y knowledge;
And the ^z ear of the wise
seeketh knowledge.

16 A man's ^a gift maketh room
for him,
And bringeth him before
great men.

17 He that pleadeth his cause
first ^b seemeth ^c just;
But his ^d neighbor cometh
and searcheth him out.

18 The ^d lot causeth contentions
to cease,

quickly), *Schu. Ge. Fl.*: what is devoured eagerly, dainties, WILD. And . . . parts—They penetrate into the innermost recesses of a man, TOY. parts—entrails, FRANK.; belly, R. V. 9. He—Even one, *Var.* that is a destroyer—who destroys, TOY. V. 10. tower—fortress, TOY. The righteous . . . it—To which the righteous runs, TOY. is safe—*Heb.* is set aloft; is protected, FRANK.; findeth himself secure, WILD. V. 11. city—place, FRANK. And as—It is like, TOY. own imagination—estimation, TOY. V. 12. Before . . . haughty—Pride goes before destruction, TOY. goeth—*Omit*, TOY. V. 14. The . . . infirmity—He who soothes a man sustains (= controls) his anger, FRANK. V. 15. The . . . knowledge—The mind of the intelligent acquires knowledge, TOY. getteth—possesseth, FRANK. seeketh—seeks after, TOY. V. 17. The first comer is right in his plea, Then comes the other and tests him, TOY. He . . . just—He who first steppeth forth in his cause, it seemeth, hath always right, FRANK. V. 18. causeth . . . cease—puts an end to disputes, TOY; setteth contentions, FRANK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 18.—V. 3. the wicked—wickedness, *Ew. Hi. Zö.* TOY, FRANK. And . . . reproach—And, with him are disgrace and reproach, GRÄTZ, BI.

10
d Name, Acts 16:18.
e Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Tower, Ju. 9:46.
g See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
4 *Heb. is set on high.*

11
h Ch. 10:15.
i Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
j See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
k City, Gen. 4:17.
l Wall, Jer. 51:58.

12
m Ch. 11:2; 16:18; 29:23.
n Pride, Ps. 10:2.
o Honor, Mal. 1:6.
p Humility, Pr. 15:33.
q See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.

13
r Ch. 20:25; John 7:51.
s Shame, Phil. 3:19.

14
t Ch. 17:22.
u See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
v See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
w Ch. 15:13.
5 Or, *raise up.*

15
x Prudence, Eph. 1:8.
y Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
z Ear, Ex. 25:20.

16
a Presents, II Sam. 8:10.

17
b Justice, Mic. 6:8.
c Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

18
d Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.

19
1 Or, *injured*.
a City, Gen. 4:17.
b See "Palace," Dan. 8:2.

20
c Ch. 12:14; 14:14.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
f Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
g Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
h Lips, Job 2:10.

21
i Ch. 12:13; 13:3; Mt. 12:37.
j Death, Rom. 5:12.
k Life, Gen. 2:7.
l Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
m Love, I Cor. 13:1.

22
n Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
o Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
p Ch. 8:35.

23
q The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
r See "Beggars," Mk. 10:46.
s Wealth, Josh. 22:3.
t See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
u Jas. 2:3, 6.
v I Ki. 12:13; II Chr. 10:13.

24
2 Heb. *A man of friends*.
w Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
x Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
y Ch. 17:17.
z See "Fratricide," Ps. 133:1.
3 Heb. *lover*.
a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

And parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother¹ offended *is harder to be won* than a strong^a city;

And *such* contentions are like the bars of a^b castle.

20 A^c man's belly shall be filled with the^c fruit of his^g mouth;

With the increase of his^h lips shall he be satisfied.

21 ⁱ Death and ^k life are in the power of the^l tongue;

And they that^m love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 Whoso findeth aⁿ wife findeth a good thing,

And^p obtaineth favor of Jê-hô-zvâh.

23 The^q poor^r useth entreaties; But the^s rich^t answereth roughly.

24 ^u He that maketh many^w friends *doeth it to his own* destruction;

But there is a^y friend that sticketh closer than a^z brother.

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*), parteth—decides, TOY. V. 19, offended—*Rather, injured, Fl. De.*, with whom one dealt faithlessly, WILD. V. 20, From the fruit of the mouth comes requital to men, The outcome of the lips they must bear, TOY. belly—stomach, FRANK. mouth—speech, FRANK. increase—profit, FRANK. lips—words, FRANK. V. 21, death and life—evil and blessing, FRANK. are . . . tongue—come through, FRANK. And . . . thereof—And he who turneth to it gladly, will eat of her fruit, FRANK.; Every one who keepeth it in check will enjoy her good fruit, WILD.; They who use it must eat its fruit, TOY. V. 22, If one finds a wife, it is a piece of good fortune, a favor bestowed on him by Yahweh, TOY. findeth—acquires, FRANK. And obtaineth favor of Jehovah—And . . . carries away gifts of mercy from the Lord, FRANK. V. 23, poor—poor man, TOY. useth—speaketh, FRANK. rich—rich man, TOY. roughly—proudly, FRANK. V. 24, He . . . But—There are friends who seek only society, And, TOY. He . . . closer—Many friends tend to destruction, and many a friend is more faithful, FRANK.; There are friends with whom one can have company; but there is also a friend, who is more faithful, WILD. doeth . . . destruction—cometh into trouble, *De. Bi. and similarly Ec. Fl. Chap. 19.*—V. 1, the . . . integrity—a poor man, upright in life, TOY. integrity—simplicity, FRANK. he . . . lips—a deceitful liar, FRANK.; he who is false in speech, TOY. and is a fool—even though he be "rich," TOY. V. 2, To act without reflection is not good, He

19^b Better is the poor that^c walketh in his^d integrity

Than he that is perverse in his lips and is a^e fool.

2 Also, ^f that the^g soul be without^h knowledge is not good;

And he thatⁱ hasteth with his^j feet^k sinneth.

3 The^l foolishness of man subverteth his^m way;

And hisⁿ heart^o fretteth against Jê-hô-zvâh.

4 ^p Wealth addeth many friends:

But^q the poor is separated from his friend.

5 A^r false witness shall not be unpunished;

And he that^s uttereth lies shall not escape.

6 ^t Many will entreat the favor of^u the liberal man;

And every man is a friend to him that^v giveth gifts.

7 All the^w brethren of the poor do hate him:

How much more do his friends go far from him!

^x He^y pursueth them with words, but they are gone.

who is hasty in action fails of his aim, TOY; If one have no regard for the wishes of his heart, that also is not good, And he who hasteth restlessly, goeth amiss, FRANK.; Where no knowledge is, there also ardour is not good, The hasty one with his feet, WILD. that . . . good—*So De.*; to be self-forgetful is not good, *Ew. sinneth—missett* his aim, Var. V. 3, A man's folly ruins his affairs, and then he is angry with God, TOY. subverteth—overthroweth, Var. fretteth against Jehovah—is angry with the Lord, FRANK. V. 4, poor—humble, FRANK. is . . . friend—his (one) friend withdraws, TOY. V. 6, witness—accuser, FRANK. he . . . lies—the lying witness, FRANK. speaketh—breatheth, Var. escape—escape judgment, FRANK. V. 6, Many . . . man—Many flatter the noble again and again, FRANK. will entreat—seek, TOY. And . . . gifts—All are friends to him who gives, TOY; all the world is a friend to him that giveth gifts freely, WILD. V. 7, hate—reject, FRANK. go far from him—stand aloof, TOY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 7. He that hath many friends is requited with evil, And he that seeketh (fair) speeches shall not be delivered, *Ew. De. (after Sept.; Bi. too supplies from Sept., and Ht. Be. Zo. regard text as in some way defective.)* He . . . gone—Omit, FRANK. TOY.

1
b Ch. 28:6.
c Walking, Col. 1:10.
d Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
e Fool, Jer. 17:11.

2
4 Or, *desire without knowledge is not good*.
f Soul, Job 4:15.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
h Ch. 21:5; 28:20; 29:20.
i Feet, Gen. 18:4.
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k Or, *missett* his way.

3
k Ch. 11:3.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m Ps. 37:7; Is. 8:21.

4
n Ch. 14:20.
o Or, *the friend of the poor separateth himself from him*.

5
p See "Falsehood," Lev. 6:2.
q See "Witness," John 8:17.
r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
s Lying, Lev. 19:11.

7 Heb. *breatheth out*.

6
s Ch. 29:26.
t Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
8 Or, *a prince*.
u Presents, II Sam. 8:10.

7
v Ps. 38:11.
9 Or, *He pursueth after words, which are sought*.
w Ch. 18:23.
x Words, Pr. 15:23.

8
a Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
b Love, I Cor. 13:1.
c Soul, Job 4:15.
d See "Mind," Job 38:36.
e Ch. 16:20.

9
f See "Falsehood," Lev. 6:2.
g Witness, John 8:17.
h See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
i Lying, Lev. 19:11.
j Death, Rom. 5:12.

10
k Ch. 17:7; 26:1; Eccl. 10:6, 7.
l Fool, Jer. 17:11.
m Ch. 30:22.
n Servant, Ex. 21:2.
o Prince, Num. 2:7.

11
p Ch. 14:29; 16:32.
q See "Prudence," Eph. 1:8.
r Anger, Pr. 15:1.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
t See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.

12
u King, Deut. 17:15.
v Lion, Job 4:10.
w Ch. 14:35.
x See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
y Grass, Gen. 37:2.

13
z Son, Gen. 21:19.
a See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
b Father, Ex. 21:15.
c Ch. 21:9, 19; 27:15.
d Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
e Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

14
f House, Deut. 24:10.
g Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
h II Cor. 12:14.
i Ch. 18:22.

8 He that getteth ^a wisdom
^b loveth his own ^c soul:
He that keepeth ^d under-
standing shall ^e find good.

9 A ^f false ^g witness shall not
be ^h unpunished;
And he that uttereth ⁱ lies
shall ^j perish.
10 Delicate living is ^k not seemly
for a ^l fool;
Much less for a ^m serv-
ant to have rule over
ⁿ princes.

11 The ^p discretion of a man
maketh him slow to ^r an-
ger;
And it is his ^s glory ^t to pass
over a transgression.

12 The ^u king's wrath is as the
roaring of a ^v lion;
But his ^w favor is as ^x dew
upon the ^y grass.

13 A ^z foolish son is the ^a ca-
lamity of his ^b father;
And the ^c contentions of a
^d wife are a continual
dropping.

14 ⁱ House and riches are an
^g inheritance from fa-
thers;
But a prudent ⁱ wife is from
Jè-hôz-vâh.

Var. Rend.—V. 8. He who acquires under-
standing is a friend to himself, He who
follows wisdom "will" get good, TOY. soul
—life, FRANK. V. 9. witness—accuser,
FRANK. shall . . . unpunished — will
not escape, TOY. he . . . lies—the lying
witness, FRANK. uttereth—breatheth,
Var. V. 10. Delicate . . . seemly—Lux-
ury is not a fitting thing, TOY. Delicate
living—i.e. *Luxury*, Var.: good living,
FRANK. servant to have—slave is,
TOY. V. 11. The . . . him—It is wisdom
in a man to be, TOY. discretion—pru-
dence, FRANK. slow to anger—patient,
FRANK. And—Omit, TOY. pass over
—overlook, FRANK. a transgression—the
sin, WILD. V. 12. But—Omit, TOY. grass
—plants, FRANK.: vegetation, TOY. V. 13.
the calamity—the hurt, FRANK.; ruin, TOY.
of—to, TOY. And the contentions—The quarrelling,
TOY. are a—is like the, TOY. continual
—unbroken, FRANK. V. 14. prudent
. . . Jehovah—wise wife is the gift of
God, TOY. Jehovah—God, TOY.; the
Lord, FRANK. V. 15. idle soul—idle
man, TOY.; lazy one, FRANK. shall—
must, TOY. V. 16. that . . . soul—who
obeys the law preserves his life, TOY.
soul—life, FRANK. that is . . . ways—
who despises the "word," TOY.; that
scorneth the word, FRANK. V. 18. see-
ing—while, TOY. hope—still hope,
TOY. And—Omit, TOY.; But, *Ew. Hi.*

15 ⁱ Slothfulness casteth into a
deep ^k sleep;
And the ^l idle soul shall
suffer ^o hunger.

16 He that ^p keepeth the com-
mandment keepeth his
soul;
But he that ² is ^r careless of
his ways shall die.

17 He that ^s hath pity upon
^v the poor lendeth unto Jè-
hôz-vâh,
And his ^w good deed will he
pay him again.

18 ^x Chasten thy son, seeing
there is ^a hope;
And set not thy ^b heart on
³ his destruction.

19 A man of great wrath shall
bear the penalty;
For if thou deliver *him*, thou
must do it yet again.

20 ^c Hear ^d counsel, and receive
^e instruction,
That thou mayest be wise in
thy latter end.

21 There are many ^f devices in
a ^g man's heart;
But the ^h counsel of Jè-hôz-
vâh, that shall stand.

22 That which maketh a man
to be desired is his ⁱ kind-
ness;

De. set . . . destruction—undertake not
to destroy him, FRANK.; do not raise up
thy soul to kill him, WILD.; set not thy
soul upon killing him, *Ew. Hi.* De. V. 19.
For . . . again—For if thou wishest to
save, thou addest yet to it, WILD. deli-
ver—*Rather*, interpose. Cf. II Sam. 14:6.
thou . . . again—thou wilt but increase
it, Var. V. 20. Hear—Hearken, TOY. in-
struction—correction, FRANK. latter
end—future, FRANK. WILD. TOY. V.
21. There . . . heart—Many are the
thoughts in a man's mind, TOY. devices
—plans, FRANK. counsel—determina-
tion, FRANK.; plan, TOY. shall stand
—it will stand, TOY. V. 22. *Lit.* The
desire of a man is his kindness, and a poor
man is better than a liar, TOY. That . . .
desired—The gain of a man, FRANK.;
The attraction of a man, WILD.; The desir-
ableness, *Hunt*; pleasure, *Ew. (doubt-
fully)*; intention, *De. Now*. That . . . is
—The desire of a man is the *measure* of, R.
kindness—mercy, FRANK.; friendliness,
WILD. kindness—i.e. *liberality*, Var.;
mercy, FRANK.; friendliness, WILD.

Var. Read.—V. 19. For . . . again—
Omit, FRANK. V. 22. What is attractive
in a man is his friendliness, but better
rough (or, crabbed) than false, DYSE-
RINCK. The . . . man—A gain unto a man,
Sept. Ew. Bi.; Out of a man's gain, *Hi.*

15
j Ch. 6:9, 10;
24:33.
k Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
l Ch. 10:4;
20:4, 13;
23:21.
m Idleness,
I Tim. 5:13.
n Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
o Hunger, Deut.
8:3.

16
p Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
q Ch. 16:17; Lu.
10:28; 11:28.
2 Heb. *despis-
ch.*
r Ch. 13:13;
15:10.

17
s Pity, Ps.
103:13.
t Ch. 14:31;
28:27; Deut.
15:7, 8; Eccl.
11:1, 2; Mt.
10:42; 25:40;
II Cor. 9:6-8;
Heb. 6:10.
u Liberality,
Rom. 12:8.
v The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
w Ch. 12:14; Lu.
6:38.

18
x Duty of
Parents, Pr.
1:8.
y Ch. 13:24;
23:13; 29:15,
17.
z See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
a Hope, Pr.
23:18.
b Heart, Acts
15:9.
3 Heb. *causing
him to die.*

20
c Ch. 4:1; 8:33;
12:15.
d Counsel, Pr.
8:14.
e Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
4 Or, *correction.*

21
f Ch. 16:1, 9.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Ps. 33:10, 11;
Is. 14:26, 27.

22
i Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.

22
a The Poor,
 Deut. 24:14.
b Lying, Lev.
 17:11.

23
c Fear of God,
 Gen. 9:2.
d Life, Gen. 2:7.
e Ps. 25:13.
f Ch. 12:21; Ps.
 91:10.
g Evil, Ps.
 97:10.

24
h Sluggard, Pr.
 6:6.
i Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
j Mt. 26:23;
 Mk. 14:20.
k Vessels, See
 "Food," Gen.
 9:3.
l Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.

25
m Scoffing, Ps.
 1:1.
n The Simple,
 Ps. 116:6; Pr.
 1:22.
o Prudence,
 Eph. 1:8.
p Reproof,
 11 Tim. 3:16.
q See "Mind,"
 Job 38:36.
r Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.

26
s See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
t Violence,
 Hab. 1:3.
u Parents, Pr.
 1:8.
v Father, Ex.
 21:15.
w Mother, Deut.
 5:16.
x Ch. 10:5;
 17:2.
y Son, Gen.
 21:19.
z Shame, Phil.
 3:19.
a Reproach,
 Ez. 5:15.

27
b Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Words, Pr.
 15:23.

28
e Witness,
 John 8:17.
f Mockery,
 Lam. 1:7.
g Justice, Mic.
 6:8.

And a ^a poor man is better
 than a ^b liar.

23 The ^c fear of Jê-hô'-vâh *tend-*
eth to ^d life;

And he *that hath it* shall
 abide ^e satisfied;

He shall ^f not be visited with
^g evil.

24 The ^h sluggard burieth his
ⁱ hand ^j in the ^k dish,

And will not so much as
 bring it to his ^l mouth
 again.

25 Smite a ^m scoffer, and the
ⁿ simple will learn ^o pruden-
 ce;

And ^p reprove one that hath
^q understanding, *and* he will
 understand ^r knowledge.

26 He that ^s *'doeth violence to*
 his ^u v father, and chaseth
 away his ^w x mother,

Is a ^y son that causeth ^z shame
 and bringeth ^a reproach.

27 Cease, my son, to hear ^b in-
 struction

Only to ^c err from the ^d words
 of knowledge.

28 A worthless ^e witness ^f mock-
 eth at ^g justice;

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*). liar—de-
 ceiver, FRANK.; disappoiner; *cf.* Is.
 58:11. **Var.** V. 23. Jehovah—God,
 FRANK. *tendeth*—leads, TOY. life—
 happiness, FRANK. he . . . satisfied—
 he will rest satisfied over night, FRANK.
 And . . . evil—"Who hopes in him" will
 be unvisited by harm, TOY. abide satis-
 fied—*Lit.* pass the night, **Var.** V. 24.
 sluggard—lazy man, TOY. burieth—
 dips, TOY.; puts, FRANK. so much as—
Omit TOY. again—*Omit*, TOY. V. 25.
 scoffer—mocker, TOY.; scorner, R. sim-
 ple . . . prudence—ignorant will become
 wise, TOY. And . . . understand—Re-
 prove a man of sense, and he gains, TOY.
 V. 26. doeth violence to—maltreats, TOY.;
 spoileth, R. chases—drives, TOY. that
 causeth shame—Who acts shamefully,
 TOY.; Who is vile and despicable, REUSS.
 bringeth reproach—disgracefully, TOY.; is
 good-for-nothing, FRANK. V. 27. Cease
 to hear—"He who ceases" to listen
 to, TOY.; Hear my son . . . correction,
 FRANK. Only . . . from—"Will"
 wander from, TOY.; To turn away from,
 FRANK. Only . . . knowledge—While
 thou remainest on the erring way, WILD.
 V. 28. worthless—false, TOY.; wicked,
 FRANK. witness—accuser, FRANK.
 mocketh—coffs, TOY. justice—*Or*,
 right, *De.*; judgment, R. swalloweth—
 "utters," TOY. V. 29. Judgments—Pen-
 alties, TOY. scoffers—scorners, R. back
 —backs, TOY. **Chap. 20**—V. 1. strong
 . . . brawler—the mead excites, FRANK.
 strong drink—mead, TOY. erreth—is
 overtaken, TOY.; is ravished, **Var.** V. 2.

And the mouth of the ^h wicked
ⁱ swalloweth iniquity.

29 ^j Judgments are prepared for
 scoffers,

And ^k stripes for the back of
^l fools.

20 ^m Wine is a mocker,
ⁿ strong drink a
 brawler;

And whosoever ¹ erreth
 thereby is not ^o wise.

2 The ^p q terror of a ^r king is as
 the roaring of a ^s lion:

He that ² provoketh him to
^t anger ^u sinneth *against*
 his own ³ life.

3 It is an ^v honor for a man to
⁴ keep aloof from ^w x strife;
 But every fool will be quar-
 reling.

4 The ^y sluggard will not ^z plow
 by reason of the ^a winter;
^b ⁵ Therefore he shall ^c beg in
^d harvest, and have nothing.

5 ^e Counsel in the ^f heart of
 man is *like* ^g deep water;
 But a man of understanding
 will draw it out.

6 ^h Most men will ⁱ proclaim ev-
 ery one his own ^j kindness;
 But a ^k faithful man who can
 find?

terror—wrath, TOY. is . . . roaring—
 like the roar, TOY. that . . . anger—
 who "angers," TOY. sinneth—endan-
 gereth (*lit.* misseeth), *De.* his own life—
 himself, TOY. V. 3. But . . . be—Only
 fools are, TOY. will be quarrelling—
 showeth his teeth, **Var.**; are quarrelsome,
 TOY. will be—seeketh, FRANK. V. 4.
 will—does, TOY. by . . . winter—In
 the autumn, TOY, FRANK. WILD. he
 . . . nothing—he seeketh in vain in the
 harvest, FRANK.; he looks in vain (for a
 crop), TOY. V. 5. Counsel . . . water—
 The purpose in a man's mind is deep
 water, TOY. understanding—sagacity,
 TOY. draw it out—bring it to light,
 FRANK. V. 6. Most . . . kindness—
 Many men profess friendship, TOY.;
 Many a man meets a person friendly to
 him, WILD.; Many people boast of their
 mercy to everyone, FRANK. proclaim
 . . . kindness—*So Ev. Fl. Zo.*; meet with
 one that is kindly to them, *Loe. Heiden-*
heim, De. Nov. R. mara. a faithful man—
 a trustworthy man, TOY.; one who
 speaks truthfully, FRANK.; a man in
 whom one can trust, WILD. can—will,
 WILD. find—find him, FRANK. WILD.

Var. Read.—V. 22 (*cont.*). And . . . liar
 —an honest poor man is better than a
 rich liar (?), TOY.; But better to be obsti-
 nate than false, WILD. V. 28. swalloweth
 iniquity—swalloweth up justice, *Sept.*
Pesh. (in effect) Hi.

^h The Wicked,
 Gen. 23:7.
ⁱ Job 15:16;
 20:12, 13;
 34:7.

29
^j Judgment,
 II Pet. 2:4.
^k Stripes, Is.
 53:5.
^l Fools, Jer.
 17:11.

1
^m Wine, Lev.
 10:9.
ⁿ See "Drunk-
 enness," Pr.
 23:29.
^o Or, *releeth.*
^p Wisdom, Ps.
 111:10.

2
^q Ch. 19:12.
^r See "Fear,"
 Gen. 9:2.
^s King, Deut.
 17:15.
^t Lion, Job 4:10.
^u Or, *angereeth*
himself against
him.
^v Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
^w Ch. 8:36;
 Num. 16:38;
 I Ki. 2:23;
 Hab. 2:10.
^x Heb. *soul.*

3
^y Honor, Mal.
 1:6.
^z Or, *cease.*
^a Ch. 17:14.
^x Strife, Pr.
 26:21.

4
^y Ch. 13:4;
 19:24; 21:25.
^z See "Agricul-
 ture," Is.
 28:24.
^a Winter, Gen.
 8:22.
^b Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
⁵ Or, *Therefore*
when he seeketh
in harvest,
there shall be
nothing.
^c See "Beg-
 gars," Mk.
 10:46.
^d Harvest, Jer.
 5:24.

5
^e Counsel, Pr.
 8:14.
^f Heart, Acts
 15:9.
^g See "Water,"
 Ps. 95:5.

6
^h Borsting, Jas.
 3:5.
⁶ Or, *Many a*
man will meet
one that is kind
to him.
ⁱ Ch. 25:14; Mt.
 6:2; Lu. 18:11.
^j Kindness,
 Zech. 7:9.
^k Faithfulness,
 I Cor. 4:17.

7
a The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
b Walking, Col. 1:10.
c Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
d Children, Gen. 3:16.

8
e V. 26; ch. 16:10; 25:5.
f Throne, Acts 12:21.
g Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
h Or, *Winnoweth*.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
j Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

9
j I Ki. 8:46; II Chr. 6:36; Job 14:4; Eccl. 7:20; Rom. 3:9; I John 1:8.
k Heart, Acts 15:9.
l See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

10
m See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
n See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
2 Heb. *A stone and a stone, an ephah and an ephah*.
3 Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

11
p Mt. 7:16.
q See "Innocence," Dan. 6:22.

12
r Ear, Ex. 29:20.
s God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

13
t Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
u Bread, Gen. 3:19.
v See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

14
w See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.
x Ch. 21:6.
y See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
z Boasting, Jas. 3:5.

7 A ^a righteous man that ^b walketh in his integrity,
^c Blessed are his ^d children after him.

8 A ^e king that sitteth on the ^f throne of ^g judgment
^h Scattereth away all ⁱ evil with his ^j eyes.

9 ^j Who can say, I have made my ^k heart clean,
I am pure from my ^l sin?

10 ^{m n 2} Diverse weights, and diverse measures,
Both of them alike are an ^o abomination to Jē-hō'vāh.

11 Even a child maketh himself ^p known by his doings,
Whether his work be ^q pure, and whether it be right.

12 The hearing ^r ear, and the seeing eye,
^s Jē-hō'vāh hath made even both of them.

13 Love not ^t sleep, lest thou come to poverty;
Open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with ^{u v} bread.

14 ^w It is ^x bad, it is bad, saith the ^y buyer;
But when he is gone his way, then he ^z boasteth.

Var. Rend.—V. 7. A . . . walketh—The man that walketh justly, *Var.* A . . . integrity—A man of probity and righteousness, TOY. righteous—just, *r.* integrity—simplicity, FRANK. Blessed—Happy, *Var.* TOY. V. 8. throne of judgment—judgment-seat, TOY. Scattereth away—Winnoweth, TOY; or, Sifteth, *Ew. Hi.* V. 10. alike—*Omit.* TOY. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. V. 11. child—boy, FRANK.; playing child, WILD. maketh himself—is, TOY. by his doings—by his deeds, TOY; in his dealings, WILD. work—*i.e.* character, *Hi. De.* V. 12. even—*Omit.* TOY. V. 13. shall be satisfied with—will have plenty of, TOY. V. 24. It is—*Omit.* TOY. bad . . . bad—naught . . . naught, *r.* his way—*Omit.* TOY. he boasteth—he praiseth himself as fortunate, FRANK. V. 15. Store of gold and wealth of corals, And precious vessels—(all this) are wise lips, TOY. precious—

15 There is ^a gold, and abundance of ^{b c} rubies;
But the ^d lips of ^e knowledge are a precious jewel.

16 ^f Take his ^g garment that is ^h surety for a ⁱ stranger;
And ³ hold him in ^{*} pledge that is surety for ⁴ foreigners.

17 ^j Bread of ^k falsehood is ^l sweet to a ^m man;
But afterwards his ⁿ mouth shall be filled with ^o gravel.

18 Every ^{p q} purpose is established by ^r counsel;
And by ^s wise guidance ^t make thou ^u war.

19 He that ^v goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets;
Therefore company not with him that openeth wide his lips.

20 Whoso ^{w x y} curseth his ^z father or his ^a mother,
His ^{b c} lamp shall be put out in ^d blackness of ^e darkness.

21 An ^f inheritance may be gotten ^g hastily at the ^h beginning;
But the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 ⁱ Say not thou, I will ^j recompense evil:

costly, FRANK. jewel—vessel, FRANK. V. 16. that . . . stranger—he is surety for another! TOY. And . . . foreigners—For another (a foreigner, FRANK.) hold him in pledge, TOY. FRANK. V. 17. of falsehood—gained by fraud, TOY; of deceit, FRANK.; earned in a false way, WILD. is—tasteth, FRANK. gravel—flint stones, FRANK. V. 18. 'Arrange' thy plans by counsel, Carry on war under advice, TOY. V. 19. He . . . about—*Omit.* TOY. secrets—plans, FRANK. Therefore . . . lips—Have nothing to do with a gossip, TOY. that . . . lips—a gossiping fool, FRANK.; that hath open lips, *Var.* V. 20. Whoso—He that, TOY. shall . . . darkness—will go out in midnight darkness, TOY. blackness of—thick, FRANK.; blackest (*lit.* the pupil of), *Var.* V. 21. Prosperity got prematurely at first, Will in the end not be blessed, TOY. V. 22. Say—Think, FRANK. recompense evil—take revenge for wrong, TOY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 16. foreigners—a strange woman, *Heb. marg. Theod. Pesh. Targ.*; strangers, *Heb. text, Ew. Hi. De. Bi.* (*Sept. omits vs. 14–19.*)

15
a Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
b Jewels, Num. 31:51.
c Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
d Lips, Job 2:10.
e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

16
f Ch. 27:13.
g See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
h Surety, Pr. 6:1.
i See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
3 Or, *take a pledge of him*.
4 Another reading is, *a foreign woman*.

17
j Ch. 9:17.
k Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
l Taste, Col. 2:21.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
o See "Stone," Ex. 34:1.

18
p Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
q Ch. 11:14; 15:22.
r Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
s Ch. 24:6.
t Lu. 14:31.
u War, Josh. 22:12.

19
v See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.

20
w Curses, Gen. 4:11.
x See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
y Parents, Pr. 1:8.
z Father, Ex. 21:15.

21
a Mother, Deut. 5:16.
b Ch. 13:9; 24:20; Job 18:5.
c Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
d See "Colors," Job 3:5.
e Darkness, Job 38:9.

22
f Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
g Ch. 28:20.
h Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.

* PLEDGE: Demanded.—II Ki. 18:23; Is. 36:8.
Laws concerning.—Ex. 22:26; Deut. 24:6, 10–13, 17.
Not to be taken.—Millstone—Deut. 24:6. Widow's Raiment—Deut. 24:17.
Not to be kept.—Neighbor's Garment—Ex. 22:26.
Miscellaneous.—Job 22:6; 24:3, 9; Pr. 20:16; 28:13; Amos 2:8.

22

a Ps. 27:14.
b Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
c See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.

23

d See "Meas-
ures," Ex.
36:9.
e See "Justice,"
Mic. 6:8.
f Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
g Heb. a bal-
ance of deceit.

24

g Knowledge of
God, Gen. 1:1.
h Jer. 10:23.

25

i Snare, Pr.
7:23.
j Or, rashly to
utter holy
words. Or, to
devour that
which is holy.
k Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
l Vows, Num.
14:30.

26

l Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
m King, Deut.
17:15.
n See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.
o The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
p See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

27

q Spirit, Job
4:15.
r Man, Gen.
2:7.
s Lamp, Ex.
25:37.
t See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.

28

u Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
v Truth, John
14:6.
w Throne, Acts
12:21.
z Or, he up-
holdeth his
throne.

^a Wait for Jê-hô'-vâh, and he
will ^{b c} save thee.

23 ^{d e} Diverse weights are an
abomination to Jê-hô'-
vâh;

And ¹ a false balance is not
good.

24 A ² man's goings are of Jê-
hô'-vâh;

How then ^h can man under-
stand his way?

25 It is a ⁱ snare to a man
² rashly to say, *It is ⁱ holy*,
And ^k after vows to make in-
quiry.

26 A ^l wise ^m king ⁿ winnoweth
the ^o wicked,
And bringeth the ^p threshing-
wheel over them.

27 The ^q spirit of ^r man is the
^s lamp of ^t Jê-hô'-vâh,
Searching all his innermost
parts.

28 ^u Kindness and ^v truth pre-
serve the king;
And ^w ³ his throne is upholden
by kindness.

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*). Wait for—
Trust to, TOY. Jehovah—Yahweh, TOY;
the Lord, FRANK. save—help, FRANK.
V. 23. good—right, FRANK. V. 24. A
man's goings—One's steps, FRANK.; A
man's steps, TOY. of Jehovah—ordered by
Yahweh, TOY. Jehovah—God, FRANK.;
Yahweh, TOY; the Lord, R. V. 25. It is
dangerous for a man hastily to consecrate
property. For, after vowing, he begins to
make inquiry (P). TOY. rashly . . . holy
—rashly to cry, Holy! Var.; hastily
to consecrate property, SEPT.; omit,
FRANK. And . . . inquiry—For after
(such) vowing comes repentance, SEPT.
to make inquiry—to choose, FRANK.; he
offers to consider it, WILD. V. 26. bring-
eth—passes, TOY. threshing-wheel—
wheel, TOY; rod, FRANK. V. 27. spirit
—soul, FRANK. Jehovah—the Lord,
FRANK. R.; Yahweh, TOY. Searching—
It lighteneth through, FRANK. his . . .
parts—the chambers of his soul, TOY.
parts—heart, FRANK.; parts of the
belly, R. V. 28. truth—wisdom, FRANK.

* **HEAD: Head of the Body.**—Gen. 3:15; 24:26; 40:16, 17;
19; 49:26; Dan. 2:8. Vow concerning—I Sam. 1:11. Crown-
ing—Ex. 29:6; Lev. 8:9; I Sam. 1:10. David crowned—
II Sam. 12:30; I Chr. 20:2. Esther is crowned—Esth. 2:17.
Jerusalem—Ez. 16:12. High Priest, Joshua—Zech. 3:5.
Hair of—Ju. 16:13; I Sam. 14:45; II Sam. 14:26; Ez. 5:1;
8:3. Hair is shorn for Vengeance—Ju. 16:19, 22. Hair is
singcd—Dan. 3:27. Jesus' Feet wiped with Hair—Lu. 7:38,
44.

Chief Member of Body.—Is. 1:6; II Ki. 6:31. Keeper of—
I Sam. 28:2. Body is supported and supplied by—Eph. 4:16.
Covered with Helmet of Brass—I Sam. 17:5, 38. Often an-
ointed—Ex. 29:7; Lev. 8:12; 14:18, 20; 21:10; I Sam. 10:1;
II Ki. 9:3, 6; Ps. 35:5; 133:2; 141:5; Eccl. 9:8; Mt. 6:17.
Of Jesus—Mt. 26:7; Mk. 14:3; Lu. 7:46.

Parts of—Skull—Ju. 9:53; II Ki. 9:35; Mt. 27:33. Crown—

29 The ^z glory of ^y young men is
their strength;

And the ^z beauty of ^a old men
is the ^{b c} hoary * head.

30 ^{d e} / Stripes that ^q wound
cleanse away ^h evil;
And strokes *reach* the inner-
most parts.

21 The king's ^{i i} heart is in
the ^{k l} hand of Jê-hô'-
vâh as the ^m water-courses:
He ⁿ turneth it whithersoever
he will.

2 ^o Every way of a man is
right in his own eyes;
But ^p Jê-hô'-vâh weigheth the
hearts.

3 To do ^q righteousness and
^r justice
Is more acceptable to Jê-hô'-
vâh than ^s sacrifice.

4 A ^t high look, and a ^{u v} proud
heart,

⁴ *Even* the lamp of the
wicked, is ^w sin.

preserve—guard, TOY. upholden—sus-
tained, TOY. kindness—"justice," TOY;
mercy, R. V. 29. old men—the old, TOY.
V. 30. Stripes . . . evil—Deeply cut
wounds . . . FRANK.; Bruises and
wounds are remedies for evil, and blows
(entering into) the inward parts, RASHI,
GEIER, SCHU. MICH. REUSS, ZÖ.
KAMP. Stripes that wound—A sharp-
cutting wound, De. the innermost parts
—the chambers of the body, Var. parts—
parts of the belly, R. Chap. 21.—V. 1.
hand—hands, TOY. Jehovah—the Lord,
FRANK. R. as the—like, TOY. turneth
—leadeth, FRANK. Whithersoever
Whither, TOY. V. 2. Every . . . eyes—
All that a man does he thinks right, TOY.
in . . . eyes—according to his imagina-
tion, FRANK. Jehovah . . . hearts—
the weigher of the hearts is the Lord, Var.
weigheth—tries, FRANK. TOY. hearts
—heart, TOY. V. 3. righteousness and
justice—justice and equity, TOY. V. 4.
A high look—Haughtiness of the eye,
FRANK.; Highness of the eyes, WILD.;
proud heart—haughtiness of heart,
FRANK. WILD. *Even* the lamp—the
new breach, FRANK. WILD.; (Even) the
tillage, Var.

Gen. 49:26; Deut. 28:35; 33:16, 20; II Sam. 14:25. *Broken*—
Jer. 2:16. Forehead—I Sam. 17:49; Ez. 9:4. Temple—Ju.
4:21, 22; Song of Sol. 4:3. Face—Gen. 48:12; II Ki. 9:30.
See "Face"—Is. 6:2. Hair—Ju. 16:22; Ps. 40:12. See
"Hair"—II Sam. 14:26. Scalp—Ps. 68:21.

Of Enemies.—Pierced with Tent-pin—Ju. 5:26; I Chr. 10:9.
Broken—Ju. 9:53. Cut off in War—I Sam. 17:51, 57; 31:9;
II Sam. 2:16. Thrown over Wall—II Sam. 20:21. Of Sheba,
cut off—II Sam. 20:22.

When hoary with Age.—To be respected—Lev. 19:32; I Ki.
2:6, 9; Pr. 16:31; 20:29. Defence of—Ps. 60:7; 108:8.

Men's Heads mentioned.—Of Oreb and Zeeb—Ju. 7:25.
Wise Man—Eccl. 2:14. Joab—II Sam. 3:29. Absalom
caught in Tree—II Sam. 18:9. Jonah, *Weeds wrapped
around*—Jonah 2:5. *Shade over*—Jonah 4:6. Elisha—II Ki.
6:31, 32. High Priest, Joshua—Zech. 6:11. John the Bap-

29

x Glory, Ps. 7:5.
y Young Men,
I John 2:14.
z Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
a Old Age, Titus
2:3.
b See "Hair,"
II Sam. 14:26.
c Head, Pr.
20:29.

30

d Ch. 22:15; Ps.
89:32.
e Stripes, Is.
53:5.
f See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
g Wound, Job
34:6.
h Evil, Ps.
97:10.

1

i Heart, Acts
15:9.
j Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
k Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
l Hand, Gen.
16:12.
m See "Rivers,"
Is. 32:2.
n Ezra, 6:22.

2

o Ch. 12:15;
16:2.
p God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.

3

q Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
r Justice, Mic.
6:8.
s Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.

4

t Ch. 6:17;
8:13.
u Pride, Ps. 10:2.
v See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
4 Or, And the
tillage.
w Sin, Gen. 3:6.

5
a See "Mind," Job 38:36.
b Ch. 10:4; 13:4.
c Ch. 28:22.
d See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
6
e See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
f See "Covetousness," Deut. 5:21.
g Ch. 13:11; 20:21.
h Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
i Lying, Lev. 19:11.
j Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
k Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
l See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.
7
n Violence, Hab. 1:3.
o The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
p Ch. 10:25; Jer. 30:23.
q Refuse, Pr. 1:24.
r Justice, Mic. 6:8.

5 The ^a thoughts of the ^b diligent ^{tend} only to plenteousness;
But ^c every one that is hasty ^{hasteth} only to want.
6 The ^e getting of ^h treasures by a ⁱ lying ^k tongue
Is a ^l vapor driven to and fro by them that seek ^m death.
7 The ⁿ violence of the ^o wicked shall ^p sweep them away,
Because they ^q refuse to do ^r justice.

Var. Rend.—V. 5. The . . . plenteousness—The methods of the industrious lead to gain. TOY, thoughts—undertakings. FRANK, tend . . . plenteousness—tend to gain. FRANK, But . . . want—The ways of the slothful to want. TOY, V. 6. The getting of treasure—The acquisition of wealth. TOY; He who getteth riches, FRANK, by . . . tongue—through deceit. FRANK, Is . . . death—Is a fleeting breath, a deadly "snare," TOY; he hasteth after vanity on account of the devouring of destruction. FRANK; pursues vanities to (or, on) snares of death. SEPT. V. 7, to do justice—to act justly. TOY; what is right. FRANK, V. 8. Crooked is the way of the vicious. But the conduct of the pure is straight.

8 The way of him that is ^s laden with guilt is exceeding ^t crooked;
But as for the ^u pure, his work is ^v right.
9 It is ^w better to dwell in the corner of the ^x ^y housetop,
Than with a ^a contentious ^b woman in ² a wide house.
10 The ^c soul of the wicked desireth ^d evil;
His ^e neighbor findeth no favor in his ^f eyes.

TOY; Crooked is the way of . . . man, FRANK; The way of a guilty man is very froward, *Var.* right—straight, *Var.* V. 9. housetop—roof, FRANK, contentious—the quarrelsome, TOY, wide—"large," common, FRANK, WILD.; or, in common, *R marg.* V. 10. The wicked desires to do harm. He has no kindly feeling toward his neighbor. TOY, soul—eagerness, FRANK, desireth—goeth after, FRANK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 6. Is . . . death—Is a vapour driven to and fro, (even) snares of death, 5 *MSS.*, *Sept.* and *Vulg.* (*partly*), *Be. De. (L.)*; He that getteth treasures by, &c. Pursueth a breath into the snares of death, *Sept. Ev. Hi.*

8
s See "Burden," Ps. 55:22.
t See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
u Crooked, Pr. 8:8.
v See "Innocence," Dan. 6:22.
1 Or, straight.
9
w Ch. 25:24.
x See "House," Deut. 24:10.
y See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
z See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
a V. 19; ch. 19:13; 27:15.
b Woman, Ruth 3:9.
2 Or, a house in common. Heb. a house of society.

10
c Soul, Job 4:15.
d Evil, Ps. 97:10.
e Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
f Ch. 14:21.
g Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

tist—Mt. 14:8, 11; Mk. 6:24–28. Peter—John 13:9. Paul's shorn—Acts 18:18. Wounded Servant—Mk. 12:4.
Shaken.—In Derision—II Ki. 19:21; Job 16:4; Ps. 22:7; 44:14; 109:25; Is. 37:22; Sam. 2:15; Mt. 27:39. In Astonishment—Jer. 18:16.

Visions concerning.—Cake and Water—I Ki. 19:6. Horns—Dan. 7:20; Zech. 1:21. Of Cherubim—Ez. 10:1, 11; Dan. 4:5, 10, 13; 7:1, 15. Hair like Wool—Dan. 7:9. Of Gold—Dan. 2:32, 38.

Description of.—Song of Sol. 5:11; 7:5.
Bowed down in Worship.—Gen. 24:26, 48; 43:28; Ex. 4:31; 12:27; 34:8; Num. 22:31; I Chr. 12:20; II Chr. 20:18; 29:30; Neh. 8:16; Job 1:20. In Respect—Gen. 43:28; 47:31; Job 10:15.

In Grief.—Is covered—II Sam. 15:30; Esth. 6:12; Ez. 24:17. Shorn—Job 1:20. Sprinkled with Dust—Josh. 7:6; I Sam. 4:12; II Sam. 1:2; 15:32; Job 2:12; Amos 2:7. With Ashes—II Sam. 13:19; Is. 58:5.

Wagged in Mockery.—Ps. 22:7; Is. 22:37; Jer. 18:16; Mt. 27:39.

Hands placed on.—Gen. 48:14, 17. In Violence—Lev. 24:14; II Sam. 13:19; Jer. 2:37.

Diseases of Head.—Leprosy—Lev. 13:12, 30, 42–45. Scab—Is. 3:17. Baldness—Lev. 13:40–44; 21:5; II Ki. 2:23; Is. 15:2; Jer. 48:37; Ez. 7:18; 29:18; Amos 8:10. Sunstroke—II Ki. 4:19. Wounds—Is. 1:5.

Commandments concerning.—Priests forbidden to shave—Lev. 21:5, 10; Ez. 44:20. Nazirites forbidden to shave—Num. 6:5, 7; Ju. 13:5; 16:17. Shalt not swear by—Mt. 5:36. Men—I Cor. 11:4, 7. Women—I Cor. 11:5, 20. Hair loosed—Lev. 10:6. Corners of—Lev. 19:27.

Customs concerning.—Shaving—Lev. 14:9; Num. 6:9, 18. Woman's Head—Deut. 21:12. Hair left loose—Num. 5:18. In War—I Ki. 20:3, 32. Covered—II Ki. 9:30. Covered in Shame—Jer. 14:3, 4. Covered with Kerchief—Ez. 13:18. Turbans and Crowns upon—Ez. 23:15, 42. Swords upon—Ez. 32:27. Dust upon Head in Humiliation—Josh. 7:6; Job 2:12; Lam. 2:10; Ez. 27:30; Rev. 18:19.

Official Heads.—House—Ex. 6:14, 25; Num. 1:4; 7:2; 17:3; 25:15; I Chr. 5:24; 7:2, 11, 40; 8:6, 10, 13, 28; 9:13; Josh. 22:14, 21, 30. Inhabitants—Ju. 10:18; 11:8, 9, 11. People—Ex. 18:25; Num. 1:15; 10:4; 13:3; 25:4, 15; Deut. 28:13, 44; 33:5, 21; Josh. 23:2; 24:1; I Chr. 12:19, 32; Ez. 1:22, 25, 26. Chief Men—Gen. 40:13, 20; Is. 9:14, 15. Kingdom—Josh. 11:10. Tribes—Num. 30:1; I Sam. 15:17; I Ki. 8:1; II Chr. 3:16; 5:2. Subdued—Ju. 8:28. Nations—II Sam.

22:44; Ps. 15:43; Is. 7:9; Hos. 1:11. Rulers—Jer. 52:31; I Sam. 15:17; II Ki. 25:27; Dan. 2:38.

Rivers.—Gen. 2:10.

Beasts.—Dan. 7:6; Rev. 17:3, 7, 9. Horses, like Lions—Rev. 9:17. Dragons—Rev. 12:3. Sea Monsters—Rev. 13:1, 3. Leviathan—Job 41:7.

Promises concerning.—In Teachings of Jesus—Mt. 10:30; Lu. 12:7; 21:18, 28. By Paul—Acts 27:34.

Punishment of.—Blood upon Head—Josh. 2:19; Ju. 9:57; II Sam. 1:16; I Ki. 2:32, 37; Ez. 11:21; 22:31; 33:4; I Sam. 5:4, 17, 46; 25:39. Wicked—I Ki. 2:44; 8:32; II Chr. 6:23; Neh. 4:4; Esth. 9:25; Ps. 7:16; 68:21; Jer. 23:19; Ez. 9:10; 17:19; Joel 3:4, 7; Ob. 1:15; Hab. 3:13, 14; Acts 18:6.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 7:9; Dan. 1:10.

Headed.—See "Beheaded."

Headlong.—Counsel is carried—Job 5:13. Jesus cast—Lu. 4:29. Falling—Acts 1:18.

Headtires.—Is. 3:20; Ez. 24:23; 44:18.

Headstrong.—II Tim. 3:4.

Beheaded.—Men: Ishbosheth—II Sam. 4:7. John—Mt. 14:10; Mk. 4:16, 27; Lu. 9:9. Martyrs—Rev. 20:4.

Grayheaded.—Aged Men—I Sam. 12:2; Job 15:10; Ps. 7:18; Pr. 20:29.

Spiritual Heads.—Jehovah, Head of all—I Chr. 29:11; Mic. 2:13; I Cor. 11:3. Of Jesus, Physical: Hath not where to lay His Head—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58. Crown of Thorns upon—Mt. 27:29; Mk. 15:17; John 19:2. Smitten—Mt. 27:30; Mk. 15:19. Inscription set over—Mt. 27:37. Bowed and gave up the Spirit—John 19:30. Napkin upon—John 20:7. Angel at Tomb—John 20:12. Of Jesus, Spiritual of Church—Eph. 1:22; 4:15; 5:22; Col. 1:18; 2:10, 11.

Figurative.—Heavens of Brass over—Deut. 28:23. Concerning Elijah—II Ki. 2:3, 5. Reached into Clouds—Job 20:6. Light shined on—Job 29:3. Lifted up, in exaltation—Ps. 3:3; 110:7. In Joy—Ps. 27:6; Is. 51:11. Iniquities upon—Ps. 38:4; 40:12. More Enemies than Hair on Head—Ps. 69:4. Of Gates—Ps. 24:7, 9; 66:12. Dragons—Ps. 74:13, 14. Shaken in Reproach—Ps. 109:25. Of many Countries—Ps. 110:6. Everlasting Joy upon—Is. 35:10. Gold Crowns upon—Rev. 4:4; 9:7. Enemies lift up—Ps. 83:2. Helmet of Salvation upon—Is. 59:17. Head of Valley—Is. 28:1, 4. Of Streets—Is. 51:20. Of Water—Jer. 9:1; Lam. 3:54. Of Every Way—Ez. 16:25, 31, 43; 21:19, 21. Of Wicked—Jer. 53:19; 30:23. Head of Corner—Ps. 118:22; Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10; Lu. 20:17; Acts 4:11; I Pet. 2:7. Hair white

11
a Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
c The Simple, Ps. 116:6; Pr. 1:22.
d Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
1 Or, *when one considereth the wise*.
e Instruction, Is. 54:13.
f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

12
2 Or, *One that is righteous . . . he overthroweth the wicked &c.*
g See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

13
h Mt. 18:30-34; I John 3:17.
i Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
j Ears, Ex. 29:20.
k Cry, Lu. 18:7.
l The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
m Jas. 2:13.
n Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

14
o Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
p Heb. *bendeth*.
p Anger, Pr. 15:1.

15
q Joy, Ps. 30:5.
r The Righteous, Ps. 34:4.
4 Or, *But destruction shall be to &c.*
s Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

16
t Man, Gen. 2:7.
u See "Mind."
v Job 38:36.
w Ps. 49:14.
x Rest, Heb. 4:4.
x See "Congregation," Heb. 2:12.
y Death, Rom. 5:12.
5 Or, *the shades*.
Heb. Rephaim.

17
z Love, I Cor. 13:1.
a Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
b Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
c Wine, Lev. 10:9.
d Oil, I Ki. 10:21.

11 When the ^a scoffer is ^b punished, the ^c simple is made ^d wise;

And ¹ when the wise is ^c instructed, he receiveth ¹ knowledge.

12 ² The righteous man considereth the house of the wicked,

How the wicked are overthrown to *their* ^g ruin.

13 Whoso ^h ⁱ stoppeth his ^j ears at the ^k cry of ^l the poor,

He also shall cry, but ^m ⁿ shall not be heard.

14 A ^o gift in secret ³ pacifieth ^p anger;

And a present in the bosom, strong wrath.

15 It is ^q joy to the ^r righteous to do justice;

⁴ But it is a ^s destruction to the workers of iniquity.

16 The ^t man that wandereth out of the way of ^u understanding

Shall ^v ^w rest in the ^x assembly of ^y ⁵ the dead.

17 He that ^z loveth ^a pleasure shall be a poor man:

^b He that loveth ^c wine and ^d oil shall not be rich.

Var. Rend.—V. 11. And—*Omit*, TOY. V. 12. The righteous man—One that is righteous (*i.e.* God), *Ew. Fl. De.* TOY. the . . . wicked—his house, *HI.* wicked—wicked man, TOY. How . . . ruin—But wickedness hurls the wicked to ruin, *HI.*; Overthrowing (Overturns, TOY) the wicked to misfortune, *Var.* TOY. Plunges the wicked into destruction, *FRANK.* V. 13. stoppeth—closeth, TOY. but . . . heard—and not be answered, TOY; and receiveth no answer, *FRANK.* V. 14. pacifieth—turns away, TOY. present—bribe, *FRANK.* strong—violent, TOY; great, *FRANK.* V. 15. to do—The execution of, TOY. justice—judgement, *R.* it is—*Omit*, TOY. it is a destruction—dismay,—*Loe. Ew. Hi. Zu. De.*; horror, *FRANK.* WILD. workers of iniquity—evil-doers, TOY. V. 16. that . . . understanding—from the path of wisdom, TOY. assembly—congregation, *R.* dead—*Rather*, shades, *Var.* *FRANK.* TOY. *R.*

18 The wicked is a ^c ransom for the righteous;
 And the ¹ treacherous ^g cometh in the stead of the upright.

19 It is ^h better to dwell in a ⁱ ^j desert ^k land,

Than with ^l ^m ⁿ a contentious and fretful woman.

20 There is precious ⁿ treasure and oil in the dwelling of the wise;

But a foolish man ^o swalloweth it up.

21 He that ^p followeth after righteousness and ^q kindness

Findeth ^r life, righteousness, and ^s honor.

22 A ^t wise man scaleth the ^u city of the mighty,
 And bringeth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 Whoso ^v keepeth his ^w mouth and his ^x tongue
 Keepeth his ^y soul from ^z ^a troubles.

24 The ^b ^c proud and haughty man, scoffer is his name;
 He worketh in the arrogance of pride.

marg. V. 17. shall . . . man—will come to want, TOY; shall be reduced to beggary, *FRANK.* V. 18. And . . . upright—Instead of the upright stands the bad man, TOY. treacherous—robber, *FRANK.* upright—honest, *FRANK.* V. 19. desert land—wilderness, TOY; lonely wilderness, *FRANK.* contentious . . . woman—brawling woman and vexation, *VAR.*; quarrelsome and vexatious woman, TOY. V. 20. precious—costly, *Var.* *FRANK.* dwelling—abode, TOY. a foolish man—the fool, TOY. V. 21. He that—Whoso, TOY. righteousness—justice, TOY. kindness—mercy, *R.* life—happiness, *FRANK.* righteousness—*Omit*, *FRANK.* TOY. V. 22. bringeth . . . thereof—casts down the stronghold in which it trusted, TOY; pushes down their secure bulwark, *FRANK.* V. 23. Whoso . . . his—He who is careful of, TOY. Keepeth his soul—Saves himself, TOY. soul—life, *FRANK.* troubles—oppressions, *FRANK.*; trouble, TOY. V. 24. A proud man which is puffed up, is called a scoffer, Even one that dealeth in the presumptuousness of pride, *Loe. Ew. Hi. De.* haughty—arrogant, TOY. his—the, TOY. He . . . pride—Him who acts with insolent pride, TOY. arrogance—abundance, *FRANK.*

Var. Read.—V. 20. and oil—*Omit*, *Bi.* TOY (*intrusion from v. 17*).

18
e See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
f Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
g Ch. 11:8.

19
h See v. 9.
i Desert, Jer. 17:6.
j See "Wilderness," Ex. 3:1.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
l See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
m See "Woman," Ruth 3:9.
6 Or, *a contentious woman and vexation*.

20
n Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
o Job 20:15, 18.

21
p Ch. 15:9; Mt. 5:6.
q Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
r Life, Gen. 2:7.
s Honor, Mal. 1:6.

22
t Ch. 24:5;
II Sam. 5:6-9;
Ecl. 7:19;
9:15, 16.
u City, Gen. 4:17.

23
v Ch. 12:13;
13:3; 18:21;
Jas. 3:2.
w Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
x Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
y Soul, Job 4:15.
z Adversity, Job 19:6.
a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

24
b Pride, Ps. 10:2.
c See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

as Wool—Rev. 1:14. Rainbow on—Rev. 10:1. Crown of Stars on—Rev. 12:1. Golden Crown on—Rev. 14:14. Many Crowns on—Rev. 19:12. Heap Coals of Fire upon—Pr. 25:22; Rom. 12:20.

25
a Ch. 13:4.
b Sluggard, Pr. 6:6.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
d Labor, Ex. 12:23.

26
e Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
h Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
i Ps. 37:26; 112:5, 9; Mt. 5:12; Eph. 4:28.

27
j Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
k The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
l Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
1 Or, to atone for wickedness.
m Mind, Job 38:36.

28
n Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
o See "Falsehood," Lev. 6:2.
p See "Wit-ness," John 8:17.

29
q Face, Is. 6:2.
2 Another reading is, *he considers his way*.

30
r Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

31
s Horse, Jer. 50:11.
t Day, Lev. 25:8.
u See "War," Ps. 3:8; Jer. 3:23; 1 Cor. 15:57.
v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, deliverance.

1
w Ch. 10:7; Eccl. 7:1.
x Name, Acts 16:18.
y Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
z Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
b See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
4 Or, favor is better than &c.

25 The ^a desire of the ^b sluggard killeth him;
For his ^c hands refuse to ^d labor.

26 There is that ^e coveteth greedily all the ^f day long;
But the ^g righteous ^h giveth and withholdeth not.

27 The ⁱ sacrifice of the ^k wicked is an ^l abomination;
How much more, when he bringeth it ¹ with a wicked ^m mind!

28 A ⁿ ^o ^p false witness shall perish;
But the man that heareth shall speak so as to endure.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his ^q face;
But as for the upright, ² he establisheth his ways.

30 There is no ^r wisdom nor understanding
Nor counsel against Jê-hô'vâh.

31 The ^s horse is prepared against the ^t day of ^u battle;
But ^v ³ victory is of Jê-hô'vâh.

Var. Rend.—V. 25. killeth—slays, TOY. V. 26. There . . . long—All day long there is request on request, BL. The wicked desires . . . bad desires, SEPT. *lit.* All the day he desires desire, TOY. There . . . coveteth—Men covet, DE. all . . . long—at all times, FRANK. V. 27. is—Insert (in itself), TOY. he bringeth it—it is brought, TOY. with . . . mind—Or, for a wicked crime, *Hi. De. a marg.*; as atonement for crime, TOY. V. 28. witness—accuser, FRANK. so as to endure—unchallenged, R. V. 29. hardens his face—takes on a bold mien, FRANK.; maketh bold her face, WILD. upright—honest, FRANK. establisheth—Rather, setteth right, *Ew.*; ordereth, R. V. 30. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. R.; Yahweh, TOY. V. 31. against—for, TOY. is of Jehovah—is with the Lord, FRANK.; belongs to Yahweh, TOY. WILD. Chap. 22.—V. 1. And . . . rather—To be well thought of is better, TOY. V. 2. meet together—stand side by side, TOY. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. R.; Yahweh, TOY. V. 3. the evil—danger, TOY. But . . . pass—Simpletons go, TOY. Suffer for it—are mulcted, TOY. suffer harm, FRANK. V. 4. The . . . Is—The wages of humility, and, &c., *Are, Ew. Be.*; The reward of humility is the fear of the Lord, Even, *De.* Jehovah—God, FRANK.; Yahweh, TOY. life—happiness, FRANK. V. 5. Thorns—Gins, FRANK.; "Traps," TOY. are in—lie

22 A ^u good ^z name is rather to be ^v chosen than ^z ^a great riches,
And ^b ⁴ loving favor rather than ^c silver and ^d gold.

2 The ^e rich and the ^f poor meet together:
Jê-hô'vâh is the ^g maker of them all.

3 A ^h ⁱ prudent man seeth the ^j evil, and hideth himself;
But the ^k simple pass on, and ⁵ suffer for it.

4 The ^l reward of ^m ⁿ humility and the ^o fear of Jê-hô'vâh ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

- ⁹
 a Ch. 19:17;
 II Cor. 9:6.
 b See "Liberal-
 ity," Rom.
 12:8.
 1 Heb. *good*.
 c Eye, Ps. 17:8.
 d Blessing, Gen.
 12:3.
 e Bread, Gen.
 3:19.
 f The Poor,
 Deut. 24:14.
¹⁰
 g Ch. 18:6; Gen.
 21:9, 10.
 h Scoffing, Ps.
 1:1.
 i Strife, Pr.
 26:21.
 j See "Shame,"
 Phil. 3:19.
¹¹
 k Ps. 24:1; Mt.
 5:8.
 2 Another read-
 ing is, *the pure*
of heart.
 l Heart, Acts
 15:9.
 3 Or, *hath*
grace in his
lips. Or,
That hath
grace in his
lips.
 m Grace, John
 1:17.
 n Lips, Job 2:10.
 o King, Deut.
 17:15.
 p Friendship,
 Pr. 27:36.
¹²
 q Anthropo-
 morphism,
 See "God,"
 Gen. 1:1.
 r See "Salva-
 tion," Acts
 2:40.
 s Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 t Ch. 21:12.
 u Words, Pr.
 15:23.
 v Treachery,
 Jer. 9:8.
¹³
 w Ch. 26:13.
 x Sluggard, Pr.
 6:6.
 y Lion, Job
 4:10.
 z See "Fear,"
 Gen. 9:2.
 a See "Death,"
 Rom. 5:12.
 b Street, Josh.
 2:19.
¹⁴
 c Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
 d See "Harlot,"
 Pr. 2:16.
 e See "Fornica-
 tion," Deut.
 22:21.
 f See "Women,"
 Ruth 3:9.
 g Pit, II Sam.
 23:20.

9 He that hath a ^{a b 1} bountiful
^c eye shall be ^d blessed;
 For he giveth of his ^e bread to
 the ^f poor.

10 ^g Cast out the ^h scoffer, and
 contention will go out;
 Yea, ⁱ strife and ^j ignominy
 will cease.

11 He that loveth ^{k 2} pureness of
^l heart,
³ For the ^m grace of his ⁿ lips
 the ^o king will be his
^p friend.

12 The ^q eyes of Jê-hôz-vâh ^r pre-
 serve *him that hath* ^s knowl-
 edge;

But he ^t overthroweth the
^u words of the ^v treacherous
 man.

13 The ^w sluggard saith, There
 is a ^x lion without;
^{z a} I shall be slain in the
^b streets.

14 The ^c mouth of ^{d e} strange
 women is a deep ^f pit;

Var. Read.—V. 9. He . . . eye—The kindly man, TOY. He that hath a good eye. WILD.; The charitable (man), FRANK. For—Because, TOY. of—Omit, TOY. V. 10. Expel the scoffer, and discord vanishes. And strife and insult cease, TOY. scoffer—scooner. r. ignominy—insult, FRANK. TOY. WILD. V. 11. Most probable, The king loves the pure in heart, and grace of lips is his delight, TOY. so substantially LUTHER, RASHI; God loves the pure in heart, Grace of lips pleases the king, WILD.; He that loveth pureness of heart, Whose lips are gracious, the king is his friend, FRANK. He . . . heart—He who loves with pure heart, EW.; The Lord loves holy hearts, SEPT.; For . . . lips—He that hath gracious lips, *Ev. Hi. De. V. 13.* . . . streets—And in the streets a murderer, FRANK.; In the midst of the streets I could be strangled, WILD. V. 14. strange women—the adulteress, TOY. that . . . Jehovah—struck by the anger of God, WILD.; with whom Jehovah is angry, TOY. abhorred—cursed, FRANK. V. 15. Foolishness—Folly, TOY. up in—to, TOY. heart—mind, TOY. child—boy, FRANK. V. 16. . . gain—doth but bring him gain, *Ev. Hi. Zô.*; bringeth gain to himself, *De. shall . . . want—bringeth only to want, Ev. Hi. Zô.*; cometh only to want, *De. V. 17.* heart—attention, FRANK.; mind, TOY. V. 18. For it is pleasant if thou keep them in mind, That they be ready on thy lips, TOY. If . . . lips—Let them be ready altogether upon thy lips, Var. V. 19. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. R.; Yahweh, *Toy.* I . . . to

He ⁴ that is ^{h i} abhorred of Jê-
 hôz-vâh shall fall therein.

15 ^j Foolishness is bound up in
 the heart of a ^k child;

But the ^l rod of correction
 shall drive it far from him.

16 He that ^m oppresses the
 poor to increase his ⁿ gain,
 And he that giveth to the
 rich, ^{o p} shall come only to
 want.

17 ^q Incline thine ^r ear, and hear
 the words of the ^s wise,
 And ^t apply thy heart unto
 my knowledge.

18 For it is a ^u pleasant thing if
 thou keep them within thee,
 If they be established to-
 gether upon thy lips.

19 That thy ^v trust may be in
 Jê-hôz-vâh,

I have made them known to
 thee this ^w day, even to thee.

20 Have not I ^x written unto
 thee ^{y 5} excellent things

thee—I instruct thee to-day, thee also, TOY. V. 20. Have . . . counsels—Did I not formerly (?) write for thee In plans, TOY. excellent things—(Not same word as ch. 8:6). *Lit.* noble warriors, *Heb. marg.*; see Var. Read.; omit, TOY. FRANK.; maxims, WILD.;

Var. Read.—Chap. 22.—V. 11. He that loveth—The Lord loveth, *Sept. Bi.* (See Var. Read., "heart" and "lips" are opposed.) V. 12. The . . . knowledge—The eyes of Yahweh are on those who keep (= observe, obey, or, preserve) knowl- edge, GR.; Yahweh possesses all knowl- edge, FRANK. Vs. 17–21. An attempt at the restoration of the original:

17. Lend thine ear and hear my words,
 And give heed to learn right things,
 18. So that thou mayest keep them in mind.

And they be ready on thy lips.
 19. That thy trust may be in Yahweh
 I teach thee my words.

20. I write (?) for thee . . .
 That thy plans may be intelligent.
 21. I teach thee words of truth,
 That thou mayest answer him who
 questions thee, TOY.

Vs. 19, 20. I have . . . knowledge—(And,) that he may make known unto thee thy way (*so far with Sept.*). Now, before this also, have I written unto thee (yea), at an early time With counsels and knowl- edge. *Bi. Ch.* (*Heb. text*, "at an early time.")

Lying in Wait for the Needy.—Ps. 10:8–10; 17:12; 109:11; Pr. 1:12, 13; Mic. 7:2, 3.

Forbidden to take Usury from the Poor.—Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:35–37; Ps. 15:5; Ez. 18:12, 13.

Forbidden to make Exactions or to cheat.—Lev. 19:35, 36; Deut. 25:13–15; Ps. 89:22; Ez. 45:9–12; Lu. 3:13, 14.

Judgment upon.—Job 20:15; Is. 16:4; 24:2; 49:26; 51:13; I Cor. 6:10. Deliverance from.—Is. 9:4; 14:4; 54:14.

4 Or, *against*
whom Jehovah
hath indigna-
tion.
 h Eccl. 7:26.
 i Abhor, Ps.
 106:40.

15
 j See "Fools,"
 Jer. 17:11.
 k See "Child-
 ren," Gen.
 3:16.
 l See "Punish-
 ment," Gen.
 39:20.

16
 m Oppression,
 Jer. 22:17.
 n See "Teach-
 ing of Jesus,"
 on "Gain,"
 Lu. 2:21.
 o Ch. 28:22.
 p Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.

17
 q Ch. 5:1.
 r Ear, Ex.
 29:20.
 s Wisdom, Ps.
 111:10.
 t Ch. 23:12.

18
 u Ch. 2:10.

19
 v Faith, Heb.
 11:1.
 w Day, Lev.
 25:8.

20
 x Writing,
 I Cor. 4:14.
 y Ch. 8:6.
 5 The word is
 doubtful.
 Another read-
 ing is, *here-*
tofore.

* EXTORTION.—Heb. *Oshck*, Oppression; *Nashak*, to bite.

Extortions.—Gen. 25:31; 47:13–26; Neh. 5:1–13; Ez. 22:12; Mic. 3:1–3; Lu. 18:11; I Cor. 5:11.

Greed of the Merchants of Israel.—Hos. 12:7, 8; Amos 2:6–8; 5:11–13; 8:4–8. Exaction—II Ki. 15:20; 23:35.

Blackmail levied by Publicans.—Mt. 23:25; Lu. 19:8.

20

1 Or, *in*.
a Counsel, Pr.
8:14.
b Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

21

c Lu. 1:3, 4.
2 Or, of a *certainly the words &c.*
d Words, Pr.
15:23.
e Truth, John
14:6.
f Ch. 25:13.

22

g See "Steal-
ing," Lev.
19:11.
h Death Pen-
alty for Viola-
tion of Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
i The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
3 Or, *for*.
j Zech. 7:10;
Mal. 3:5.
4 Or, *crush*.
k See "Afflic-
tion," Ps.
9:10.
l Gate, I Sam.
23:7.

23

m Ch. 23:11;
I Sam. 25:39;
Ps. 12:5;
35:10; 140:12;
Jer. 51:36.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.

24

o Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.
p Man, Gen.
2:7.
q Anger, Pr.
15:1.
r Ch. 29:22.

25

s I Cor. 15:33.
t See "Tempta-
tion," Pr.
1:10.
u Snare, Pr.
7:23.
v Soul, Job
4:15.

26

w See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
x See "Hands,"
Gen. 16:12.
y Surety, Pr.
6:1.
z Debt, Ex.
22:25.

27

a Ch. 20:16;
Ex. 22:26.
b Bed, Deut.
3:11.

28

c Landmark,
Gen. 23:15.

¹ Of ^a counsels and ^b knowl-
edge,

21 To make thee ^c know ² the
certainty of the ^d words of
^e truth,

That thou mayest ^f carry
back words of truth to
them that send thee?

22 ^g Rob not the ⁱ poor, ³ be-
cause he is poor;

Neither ^j ⁴ oppress the ^k af-
flicted in the ^l gate:

23 For Jê-hôz-vâh will ^m plead
their cause,

And despoil of ⁿ life those that
despoil them.

24 Make no ^o friendship with a
^p man that is given to
^q anger;

And with a ^r wrathful man
thou shalt not go:

25 Lest thou ^s learn his ways,
And ^t get a ^u snare to thy
^v soul.

26 Be thou not one of them that
^w ^x strike hands,

Or of them that are ^y sureties
for ^z debts.

27 If thou hast not wherewith to
pay,

Why should he ^a take away
thy ^b bed from under thee?

28 Remove not the ancient
^c landmark,

Var. Rend.—V. 20 (*cont.*) Of—With, FRANK. V. 21. make thee know—show thee, FRANK. certainty—truth, TOY. That . . . that—That thou mayest answer him who, TOY. carry—bring, Var. V. 22. Neither . . . afflicted—and oppress not the lowly, TOY. afflicted—wretched, FRANK. the gate—judgment, FRANK. V. 23. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. r; Yahweh, TOY. plead—lead, FRANK. despoil . . . them—rob their robbers of life, TOY. those who betray, their life shall be betrayed, FRANK. V. 24. Make no friendship—Consort not with, TOY. that is—Omit, TOY. with . . . go—go not with a passionate man, TOY. V. 25. get . . . soul—bring destruction on thyself, TOY. soul—life, FRANK. V. 26. Be . . . them—Belong not to them, FRANK.; Be not of those, TOY. that strike hands—who pledge themselves, TOY. Or . . . debts—Who render security for loans, FRANK. sureties—surety, TOY. V. 27. Why . . . away?—Thy bed will be taken, TOY. V. 28. landmark—boundary, FRANK. have set—set up, TOY. V. 29. diligent—skilful, TOY. stand before—serve, FRANK. He . . . men—Not before low men, FRANK.: Not stand before obscure men, TOY. **Chap.**

Which thy ^d fathers have set.
29 Seest thou a man ^e ⁵ diligent
in his ^f business? he shall
^g stand before ^h kings;

He shall not stand before
ⁱ mean men.

23 When thou ^j sittest to
eat with a ^k ruler,
Consider diligently ^l him that
is before thee;

2 ^m And put a ⁿ knife to thy
^o throat,

If thou be a man given to
^p appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his ^q dain-
ties;
Seeing they are ^r deceitful
food.

4 ^s ^q Weary not thyself to be
^t ^r rich;

^l Cease ^u from thine own wis-
dom.

5 ¹⁰ Wilt thou set thine ^v eyes
upon that which is not?

For ^w riches certainly make
themselves ^x wings,

Like an ^y eagle that flieth
toward ^z heaven.

6 ² Eat thou not the ^a bread of
him that ^b hath an evil eye,
Neither desire thou his dain-
ties:

7 For ¹¹ as he thinketh within
himself, so is he:

23.—V. 1. sittest . . . ruler—sittest at the table by a great one, FRANK. diligently him that—well who, TOY. him that—Or, Who, Loc. Hi. De. V. 2. given to—of great, TOY; of greedy, FRANK. V. 3. Be not desirous of—Do not long for, FRANK. food—pleasure, FRANK. V. 4. Toil not to make thyself rich, From such a "purpose" desist, TOY. Cease . . . wisdom—Leave thine understanding alone (*viz. as applied to the means of acquiring wealth*), Ew. De. Now. wisdom—undertaking, FRANK. V. 5. set . . . not—but let thine eyes glance upon it, and it is gone! Loc. Ew., and substantially De. Hi. Now. r marg. certainly make themselves—makes itself, TOY. V. 6. the bread . . . eye—with the grudging, FRANK. him . . . eye—a niggard, TOY. Neither—And, TOY. thou—Omit, TOY. V. 7. as . . . he—as he thinketh in his heart, Be. Fl. Zö. he is as though he had a divided soul, Ew. Hi.; after he had computed in his greedy soul He speaks to thee, FRANK.; (?) For as he deals with himself, so he deals with thee, TOY. thinketh—reckoneth, r.

Var. Rend.—V. 21. send—ask, Sept. Ew. De. Chap. 23.—V. 5. Wilt . . . not—Omit, TOY. Vs. 7-9. Arrange as follows: 7a, b, c, d, 8a, 3b, 9, 8b, TOY.

d Fathers, Ex.
21:15.

29

e Rom. 12:11.
5 Or, *skilful*.
f See "Com-
merce," Pr.
31:14.

g Gen. 41:46;
1 Ki. 10:8.
h Kings, Deut.
17:15.
6 Heb. *obscure*.

1

i See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.
j See "Rulers
of Israel," Ju.
5:7.
7 Or, *what*.

2

8 Or, *For thou
wilt put*.
k See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

l Throat, Ps.
69:3.

m Appetite,
Hos. 9:4.

3

n See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
o See "Decep-
tion," Gen.
37:31.

4

p Ch. 15:27;
28:20; Mt.
6:19; I Tim.
6:9; Heb.
13:5.

q Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.

r See "Wealth,"
Josh. 22:8.

s See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.

t Ch. 3:5, 7;
Rom. 12:16.

9 Or, *by reason
of thine own
understanding*.

5

10 Or, *Wilt thou
set thine eyes
upon it? it is
gone*; Heb.
*Shall thine
eyes fly upon
it, and it is
not?*

u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

v Ch. 27:24;
I Tim. 6:17.

w Wings, Is.
40:31.

x Eagle, Ex.
19:4.

y Heaven, Deut.
26:15.

6

z Ps. 141:4.

a Bread, Gen.
3:19.

b Ch. 28:22;
Deut. 15:9.

7

11 Or, *as one that
reckoneth*.

7
a See "Drink-
ing," 11os.
4:18.
b Ch. 26:24, 25.

8
c Ch. 25:16.
d See "Flat-
tery," 1st Thess.
2:5.

9
e Fool, Jer.
17:11.
f See "Con-
tempt," 1 Cor.
16:11.
g Ch. 1:7.
h Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
i Words, Pr.
15:23.

10
j Jer. 22:3;
Zech. 7:10.
k Landmark.
Gen. 23:15.
l Field, Num.
20:17.
m Orphans,
Lam. 5:3.
n See "Fath-
erhood of God,"
Gen. 1:1.

11
o See "Redemp-
tion," Mt.
20:22.
p See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.
q Ch. 22:23.

12
r Ch. 22:17.
s Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
t Or, *correction*.
u Ears, Ex.
29:20.
v Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

13
v Ch. 13:24.
w See "Parents,"
Pr. 1:8.
x See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
y See "Child-
ren," Gen.
3:16.
z Or, *though*.
a Rod, Num.
20:18.
b Ch. 19:18.

14
b Soul, Job
4:15.
c Sheol, Job
7:9.

15
d Son, Gen.
21:19.
e Gladness, Is.
51:3.

16
f Heart, Acts
15:9.
g Heb. *reins*.
h Rejoicing,
Ps. 30:5.

Eat and ^a drink, saith he to
thee;
But his ^b heart is not with
thee.

8 The morsel which thou hast
eaten shalt thou ^c vomit
up,

And lose thy ^d sweet words.
9 Speak not in the hearing of a
^e fool;

For he will ^f despise the
^h wisdom of thy ⁱ words.

10 ^j Remove not the ancient
^k landmark;

And enter not into the
^l fields of the ^m father-
less:

11 For their ^o Redeemer is
strong;

He will ^q plead their cause
against thee.

12 ^r Apply thy heart unto ^s in-
struction,

And thine ^t ears to the words
of ^u knowledge.

13 ^v ^w Withhold not correction
from the ^x child;

For ^z if thou beat him with
the ^a rod, he ^a will not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the
rod,

And shalt deliver his ^b soul
from ^c She^l-ol.

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). saith he to thee—he says, TOY. V. 8, shalt . . . up—thou must spit out, TOY. And . . . words—And thy pretty speeches have been in vain, FRANK.; And thou wilt throw away thy goodly words, TOY. V. 9, in the hearing of—to, TOY. hearing—ears, FRANK. the wisdom . . . words—thy wise discourse, TOY. V. 10, ancient landmark—landmark of the widow, TOY. landmark—boundary, FRANK. fields—field, TOY. fatherless— orphan, FRANK. TOY. V. 11, strong—mighty, TOY. V. 12, heart—attention, FRANK.; mind, TOY. ears—ear, TOY. words of knowledge—clever words, FRANK. V. 13, correction—chastisement, TOY. child—boy, FRANK. For—*Omit*, TOY. die—go to destruction, FRANK. V. 14, shalt—must, TOY. shalt deliver his soul—rescue him thus, TOY. soul—life, FRANK. Sheol—destruction, FRANK. V. 15, thy heart—thou, TOY. My . . . mine—I shall be glad, TOY. V. 16, Yea my heart—I, TOY. heart—kidneys, FRANK.; reins, r. thy lips—thou, TOY. V. 17, Let not thy heart—Do not, TOY. Jehovah—God, FRANK. be . . . long—fear thou Yahweh always, TOY. be thou in—(let it envy), *He. De. Nov.* V. 18, surely . . . reward—there is a future, Var. TOY, FRANK. hope—expectancy,

15 My ^d son, if thy heart be
wise,
My heart will be ^e glad, even
mine:

16 Yea, my ^f heart will ^g re-
joice,
When thy ^h lips speak ⁱ right
things.

17 Let not thy heart ^j envy
^k sinners;

But *be thou* in the ^m fear of
Jê-hôz^l-vâh all the ⁿ day
long:

18 For surely there is a ^o ^p re-
ward;

And thy ^q hope shall not be
cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be
wise,

And ^q guide thy heart in the
way.

20 Be not among ^r winebib-
bers,

Among ^t gluttonous eaters
of ^v ^w flesh:

21 For the ^x drunkard and the
glutton shall come to ^z pov-
erty;

And ^a ^b drowsiness will
^c clothe ^a man with rags.

22 ^d ^e Harken unto thy ^f father
that begat thee,

And ^g despise not thy
^h mother when she is ⁱ old.

FRANK. cut off—come to naught, TOY. V. 19, Hear thou—Hearken, TOY. guide . . . way—Walk in the path of prudence, TOY. way—right way, FRANK. V. 20, Be not among—Belong not to, FRANK. gluttonous . . . flesh—riotous eaters of flesh, *Be. Hi. Zô. De.*; riotous abusers of their own flesh, *Ge. Ev. Fl.*; those who squander flesh, FRANK. V. 21, glutton—riotous liver (Deut. 21:20), *Var.* shall come—come, TOY. a man with—one in, TOY. V. 22, thy—the, TOY. thy mother . . . old—"the words" of thy mother, TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 10, ancient landmark—landmark of the widow, *Dy.* TOY. V. 18, For surely—For if thou keep it, *Sept. Bi.*

*** HOPE: What it is. A Union of Desire and Expectation.**—Rom. 8:25.

A Reasonable Act.—I Pet. 3:15.
One of the Three Graces.—I Cor. 13:13.
A Triumphant Fact.—Rom. 8:38, 39.
Its Basis.—Job 4:6; I Pet. 1:3; Acts 26:8.
Objects of.—Ps. 39:7; 130:6; 131:3; Jer. 17:13; Lam. 3:24; Joel 3:16; Rom. 15:13; I Pet. 1:21. The Christ—I Cor. 15:19; I Tim. 1:1. The Promises—Acts 26:6, 7; Titus 1:2. The Word—Ps. 119:81; 130:5. Righteousness—Gal. 5:5. Gladness—Pr. 10:28.

^h Lips, Job 2:10.
ⁱ Ch. 8:6.

17
^j Jealousy, Ex.
34:13.
^k See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
^l The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
^m Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
ⁿ Day, Lev.
25:8.

18
^o Reward, Rev.
2:10.
^p Ch. 24:14; Ps.
19:11; 58:11.
^q Or, *sequel*. Or,
future. Heb.
latter end.

19
^q Ch. 4:23; 9:6.

20
^r See "Wine,"
Lev. 10:9.
^s See "Drunken-
ness," Pr.
23:29.
^t Vs. 29-30; ch.
20:1; Is. 5:22;
Mt. 24:49; Lu.
21:34; Rom.
13:13; Eph.
5:18.
^u Gluttony, Is.
22:13.
^v See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
^w Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

21
^x Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
^y Ch. 21:17.
^z See "The
Poor," Deut.
24:14.
^a Ch. 6:10, 11;
20:13.
^b See "Slug-
gard," Pr. 6:6.
^c See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.

22
^d Ch. 1:8; Eph.
6:1.
^e See "Duty to
Parents," Pr.
1:8.
^f Father, Ex.
21:15.
^g Ch. 15:20;
30:17.
^h Mother, Deut.
5:16.
ⁱ Old Age,
Titus 2:7.

- 23
a Ch. 4:7;
18:15; Mt.
13:44.
b Truth, John
14:6.
c Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
d Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
e See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
- 24
f Father, Ex.
21:15.
g The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
h Rejoicing, Ps.
30:5.
i Reproduction,
Gen. 8:17.
j Children, Gen.
3:16.
k Joy, Ps. 30:5.
- 25
l Mother, Deut.
5:16.
m Gladness, Is.
51:3.
- 26
n Ch. 3:1; 4:4.
o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
p Ps. 1:2;
119:24.
1 Another read-
ing is, *observe*.
- 27
q Harlot, Pr.
2:16.
r Ditch, Job
9:31.
s See "Wom-
an," Ruth 3:9.
t Pit, II Sam.
3:23.
- 28
u Ch. 6:26;
7:12; Eccl.
7:26.
v See "Am-
bush," Jer.
51:12.
2 Or, *as for a
prey*.
w See "Steal-
ing," Lev.
19:11.
x Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.
- 29
y See "Sorrow,"
I Thess. 4:13.
3 Heb. *Oh!*
2 Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
4 Heb. *Alas!*
a See "Strife,"
Pr. 26:21.
b Complaint,
Col. 3:13.
c Wounds,
Job 34:6.
- 23^a Buy the ^b truth, and sell it
not;
Yea, ^c wisdom, and ^d instruc-
tion, and ^e understanding.
24 The ^f father of the ^g righteous
will greatly ^h rejoice;
And he that ⁱ begetteth a
wise ^j child will have ^k joy
of him.
25 Let thy father and thy
^l mother be ^m glad,
And let her that bare thee re-
joice.
26 My son, ⁿ give me thy heart;
And let thine ^o eyes ^p delight
in my ways.
27 For a ^q harlot is a ^r deep ditch;
And a ^s foreign woman is a
narrow ^t pit.
28 Yea, she ^u lieth in wait ^v as
a ^w robber,
And increaseth the ^x treacher-
ous among men.
29 *Who hath ^y ^z woe? who
hath ^a ^z sorrow? who hath
^a contentions?
Who hath ^b complaining?
who hath ^c wounds without
cause?

Var. Rend.—V. 24. the righteous—a righteous man, TOY. will . . . rejoice—will be glad, TOY; can rejoice, FRANK. And . . . him—The "mother" of a wise son will rejoice, TOY. V. 25. Let thy father [] rejoice, Let thy mother be glad, TOY. V. 26. My . . . heart—Give heed, my son, to me, TOY. heart—attention, FRANK. And—Omit, TOY. delight in—take note of, TOY. V. 27. The harlot is a deep pit, The adulteress a narrow well, TOY. harlot—whore, R. foreign—strange, R. V. 28. And . . . men—Many are they she "plunders," TOY. increaseth the treacherous—practiseth much robbery, FRANK. among—Or, against, *Ew. Hi.* FRANK. V. 29. Who . . . sorrow—*Lit.* Whose is Oh? whose is woe? *Var.* Who cries "Woe"? who "alas"? TOY. hath contentions?—has strifes? TOY. complaining—complaints, TOY. redness—sadness, FRANK. WILD. V. 30. that tarry—who lingers, TOY; who sit, FRANK. They . . . out—Who often

- Who hath ^d redness of eyes?
30 They that ^e tarry long at the
^f wine;
They that go to ^g seek out
mixed wine.
31 Look not thou upon the wine
when it is red,
When it sparkleth in the ^h cup,
When it ⁱ goeth down
smoothly:
32 At the last it ^j biteth like a
^k serpent,
And stingeth like an ^l adder.
33 Thine eyes shall behold
^m strange things,
And thy ⁿ heart shall utter
^m perverse things.
34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that
lieth down in the midst of
the ^o sea,
Or as he that lieth upon the
^p top of a mast.
35 They have ^q stricken me,
shalt thou say, and I was
not hurt;
They have beaten me, and I
felt it not:
When shall I ^r awake? I will
^s seek it yet again.

taste, TOY. seek out—try, *Var.* V. 31. seek out—try, *Var.* V. 31. thou upon the—on, TOY. goeth—glideth, *Var.* V. 32. last—end, TOY. serpent—snake, TOY. And stingeth—it pierces, TOY. V. 33. Thine . . . behold—Thou wilt see, TOY. strange—mad, FRANK. And . . . things—Queer things thou wilt say, TOY. heart—understanding, FRANK. perverse—froward, R. V. 34. Thou wilt be like one who is sleeping at sea, Like one asleep in a "violent storm," TOY. lieth down—sleepeth, FRANK. Or . . . mast—A sleeping sailor in a storm, FRANK. V. 35. They have stricken . . . awake?—"I have been struck, but I feel no pain, I have been beaten, I am not conscious of it, When shall I awake from my wine?" TOY. shalt . . . hurt—without it hurting me, FRANK. And I felt it not—without having noticed it, FRANK.

Var. Read.—V. 26. delight—find pleasure, *Heb. text. Hi. Zö. De. Now. V. 31.* When . . . smoothly—Omit, TOY.

- d See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
5 Or, *darkness*.

30

- e Ch. 20:1;
I Sam. 25:26;
Is. 5:11; 28:7;
Eph. 5:18.
f Wine, Lev.
10:9.
6 Or, *try*.

31

- g Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
h Song of Sol.
7:9.
7 Or, *moveth it-
self aright*.

32

- i Job 20:16.
j Serpent,
II Cor. 11:3.
k Ps. 91:13; Is.
11:8.

33

- 8 Or, *strange
women*.
l Heart, Acts
15:9.
m Ch. 2:12.

34

- n Sea, Ex. 14:21.
o See "Ships,"
I Ki. 9:26.

35

- p Jer. 5:3.
q See "Sleep,"
I Sam. 26:12.
r Ch. 26:11; Is.
56:12.

* **DRUNKENNESS:** Curse of.—Shall not enter Heaven—Deut. 29:19, 20 (*margin*); I Cor. 6:10; Gal. 5:21. Consumed—Nab. 1:10. Stoned to Death—Deut. 21:20, 21. Trodden upon—Is. 28:3. Cut asunder—Mt. 24:49–51; Lu. 12:45, 46. Sorrows of—Pr. 23:29–35; Is. 5:11, 22; 28:1; Hos. 7:13, 14; Joel 1:5; Hab. 2:15, 17. Made sick by—Hos. 7:5.
Disgrace of.—Lawbreakers—Pr. 31:5; Is. 28:1. Loss of Battle—I Ki. 20:16. Destroys Judgment—Is. 28:1; Hos. 4:11. Idolatrous Revelry—Is. 56:12; Amos 2:8, 12; 6:6, 7; Mic. 2:11. Shall not be rich—Pr. 21:17; 23:21. Neglects Duty—Mt. 24:49, 50. Praise ye not—I Cor. 11:21. Mockery of Drunkards—Ps. 69:12; Pr. 20:1; I Pet. 4:3–5. Sold a Girl for Wine—Joel 3:3. Who shall be given Drink?—*They*

that are perishing—Pr. 31:6. *They that are poor*—Pr. 31:7. Do not eat with—I Cor. 5:11. The Priest and Prophets err through—Is. 28:7. Take Heed lest ye be overcome with—Lu. 21:34; Rom. 13:13; Eph. 5:18. Drunken in Night—I Thess. 5:7, 8. Woe unto Makers of—Hab. 2:15, 17.

Abstinence.—Nazirite Vow against—Num. 6:3; Ju. 13:7–14. Rechabites—Jer. Ch. 35. Hebrew Children—Dan 1:5. Accused of—Acts 2:13–15. Princes eat not for—Eccl. 10:17. Wine a Poison—Deut. 32:33. Princes and Wise Men made drunk—Jer. 51:57.

Examples of.—Noah—Gen. 9:21. Lot—Gen. 19:33. Nabal—I Sam. 25:36. Uriah—II Sam. 11:13. Elah—I Ki. 16:9. Benhadad—I Ki. 20:16. Ahasuerus—Esth. 1:10, 11.

24 Be not thou ^a envious against ^b evil men;

Neither desire to ^d be with them:

2 For their ^e heart studieth ^f oppression,

And their ^g lips talk of ^h mischief.

3 Through ⁱ wisdom is a ^j house ^k builded;

And by ^l understanding it is established;

4 And by ^m knowledge are the chambers filled

With all ⁿ ^o ^p ^q precious and pleasant riches.

5 A wise man ¹ is strong;

Yea, a ^r man of knowledge ² increaseth might.

6 For ^s by wise guidance thou shalt make thy ^t war;

And ^u in the multitude of counsellors there is ³ safety.

7 Wisdom is ^v too high for a ^w fool:

He openeth not his ^x mouth in the ^y gate.

8 He that ^z deviseth to do evil, Men shall call him a mischief-maker.

9 The ^a thought of foolishness is ^b sin;

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—V. 1. Do not envy bad men, desire not to be with them. **TOY.** V. 2. For . . . talk—For they meditate harm, and talk, **TOY.** standeth—meditates, **FRANK.** oppression—robbery, **FRANK.** V. 3. Through—By, **TOY.** understanding—intelligence, **TOY.** V. 4. pleasant riches—goodly wealth, **TOY.** V. 5. strong—'better than a warrior', **TOY.** Yea, a man—And he who has, **TOY.** increaseth might—has strength, **FRANK.** 'than he who has strength,' **TOY.** V. 6. by . . . war—with wise guidance thou shalt wage war unto thine own self, *De.* and in effect *Loe.* *Hi.*: war is conducted by wise guidance, **TOY.** guidance—deliberation, **FRANK.** make—lead, **FRANK.** in . . . safety—victory lies in counsellors, **TOY.** safety—success, **FRANK.** V. 8. He who is intent on mischief, Men call him an intriguer, **TOY.** Men . . . mischief-maker—Is

And the ^c scoffer is an ^d abomination to men.

10 If thou ^e faint in the ^f day of ^g adversity,

Thy strength is small.

11 ^h Deliver them that are carried away unto ⁱ death,

And those that are ^j ready to be slain ^k see that thou hold back.

12 If thou sayest, Behold, ^l we knew not ^m this;

Doth not ⁿ he that weigheth the hearts ^o consider it?

And he that ^p keepeth thy ^q soul, doth not he know it?

And shall not he ^r render to every man according to his work?

13 My ^s son, eat thou ^t honey, for it is good;

And the droppings of the honeycomb, which are sweet to thy ^u taste:

14 So shalt thou know wisdom to be unto thy soul;

If thou hast found it, then shall there be a ^v reward,

And thy ^w hope shall not be cut off.

called an intriguer; *lit.* a master of (wicked) devices (ch. 12:2; 14:7), *Var.* mischief-maker—mischievous person, *R.* V. 9. The . . . sin—Sin is an undertaking of folly, *De.*: is a foolish (*i.e.* shortsighted) cunning, *Hi.* thought—undertaking, **FRANK.** V. 10. If thou art inert (*or.* slack) in the day of adversity, narrow is thy strength, *or.* If thou art inert, in the day of adversity thy strength will be narrow (?), **TOY.** faint . . . adversity—has been idle, then in the day of distress, **FRANK.** strength—provision, **FRANK.** V. 11. that are carried away unto—Who are taken to, **TOY.** And . . . back—Save those who are tottering to slaughter, **TOY.** see . . . back—save, **FRANK.** **TOY.** keep back, *Var.* V. 12. Behold we know not—I did not know, **TOY.** this—*Or.* him, *Sept.* *Ew.* *Hi.* Doth . . . it—He who weighs hearts, does he not perceive? **TOY.** weigheth—trieth, **FRANK.** And . . . keepeth—He who observes, **TOY.** it—*Omit.* **TOY.** render to—requite, **TOY.** work—deeds, **TOY.** V. 13. good—healthy, **FRANK.** droppings of—*Omit.* **TOY.** *R.* which—*Omit.* **TOY.** are is, **TOY.** *R.* taste—palate, **FRANK.** V. 14. shalt . . . unto—know wisdom for, *Var.*: know wisdom (to be) to, **TOY.** reward—future, *Var.* **FRANK.** hope—expectation, **FRANK.**

Var. Read.—Chap. 24.—V. 5. strong . . . might—better than a strong . . . than one mighty in power, *Sept.* (*La.*) *Pesh.* *Targ.* *Bi.* V. 14. If . . . off—*Omit.* **TOY.**

c Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
d Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

10

e Deut. 20:8; Job 4:5; Jer. 51:16; Heb. 12:3.

f Day, Lev. 25:8.

g Adversity, Job 19:6.

11

h Ps. 82:4; Is. 58:6, 7.

i See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

j Death, Rom. 5:12.

k Heb. tottering to the slaughter.

l Or, forbear thou not to deliver.

12

m See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

n Or, this man.

o See "Knowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.

p Ecl. 5:8.

q Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

r Soul, Job 4:15.

s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

t See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.

13

u Son, Gen. 21:19.

v See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

w Taste, Col. 2:21.

14

x Reward, Rev. 2:10.

y Hope, Pr. 23:18.

a See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.
b Evil, Ps. 97:10.
c The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
d Ch. 1:15; Ps. 1:1.

2

e Heart, Acts 15:9.
f Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
g Lips, Job 2:10.
h Mischief, Ps. 140:2.

3

i Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
j House, Deut. 24:10.
k Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
l See "Mind," Job 38:36.

4

m Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
n See "Precious Stones," I Ki. 10:11.
o See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
p Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
q Goods, Num. 31:9.

5

1 Heb. *is in strength.*
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
2 Heb. *strengtheneth might.*

6

s Ch. 20:18.
t War, Josh. 22:12.
u Ch. 11:14.
3 Or, *victory.*

7

v Ch. 14:6; 17:16; Ps. 10:5.
w Cool, Jer. 17:11.
x Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
y Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

8

z Ch. 6:14; 14:22; Rom. 1:30.

9

a Is. 59:7.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.

Belshazzar—Dan. 5:1-6. Princes of Israel—Hos. 7:5. Corinthians—I Cor. 11:21.

Warnings Against.—Pr. 20:1; Lu. 21:34; Rom. 13:13; Eph. 5:18; I Thess. 5:7, 8; Titus 2:2, 3. Avoiding—Pr. 23:31. Change of Character—I Sam. 25:3, 36. Cruelty—Mk. 6:2. Disarms—II Sam. 13:28, 29. Danger—Lev. 10:8, 9. Degradation—Esth. 1:10, 11. Forgetfulness—Pr. 31:4, 5. Poison of—Pr. 23:32. Shameless—Esth. 1:10, 11. Profanity—Dan. 5:1, 2.

Figurative.—Deut. 32:42; Is. 63:6; 51:17; 24:20; Job 12:25.

15

- a* Ps. 10:9, 10.
b See "Ambush," Jer. 51:12.
c The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
1 Or, *as a wicked man*.
2 Or, *pasture*.
d The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
e Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
f See "Rest," Heb. 4:4.
3 Or, *fold*.

16

- g* Seven, Gen. 2:2.
h Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i See "Adversity," Job 19:6.

17

- j* Ch. 17:5; John 31:29; Ps. 35:15, 19; Ob. 12.
k Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
l See "Vengeance," Deut. 32:35.
m Enemy, Job 31:29.
n Heart, Acts 15:9.
o Gladness, Is. 51:3.

18

- p* Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
q Anger, Pr. 15:1.

19

- r* Ps. 37:1.
s Evil, Ps. 97:10.
t Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

20

- u* Job 15:31.
v Reward, Rev. 2:10.
w Man, Gen. 2:7.
x Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
y Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
z Ch. 13:9; 20:20; Job 18:5, 6; 21:17.

21

- a* Son, Gen. 21:19.
b Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
c Rom. 13:1-7; II Pet. 2:17.
d King, Deut. 17:15.

41
Mic. 2:
Deut.

15 ^{a b} Lay not wait, ^{c 1} O wicked man, against the ² habitation of the ^d righteous;
^e Destroy not his ^{f 3} resting-place:

16 For a righteous man falleth ^g seven times, and riseth up again;
But the ^h wicked are overthrown by ⁱ calamity.

17 ^{j k l} Rejoice not when thine ^m enemy falleth, And let not thy ⁿ heart be ^o glad when he is overthrown;

18 ^p Lest Jê-hô'vâh see it, and it displease him,
And he turn away his ^q wrath from him.

19 ^r Fret not thyself because of ^s evil-doers;
Neither be thou ^t envious at the wicked:

20 For ^u there shall be no ^v reward to the evil ^w man;
The ^{x y z} lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My ^a son, ^b ^c fear thou Jê-hô'vâh and the ^d king;
And company not with them that are given to change:

22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly;

Var. Rend.—V. 15. Lie not in wait [] for the home of the just, And assault not his dwelling-place, TOY. resting-place—couch, FRANK. Destroy—Spoil, R. V. 16. a . . . again—seven times the just man rises and falls, TOY. are . . . calamity—stumble under adversity, *Hi. De. Now*, are overthrown—stumble, FRANK. V. 17. And . . . overthrown—At his overthrow do not exult, TOY. let . . . glad—rejoice not, FRANK. is overthrown—stumbleth, FRANK. WILD. V. 18, it—*Omit*, TOY. he—*Omit*, TOY. wrath—anger, TOY. V. 19. Fret not thyself—Do not grow angry, FRANK. Neither . . . at—Envy not, TOY. V. 20. reward—future, *Var. FRANK.*: (happy) end TOY. To the evil—for the bad, TOY. V. 21. and . . . change—With the wicked (or, with fools) have naught to do, Or, Anger not either of them, TOY; and do not behave thyself proudly against both, FRANK. company—meddle, R. V. 22. For on them falls sudden ruin, And destruction unforeseen, Or, For the ruin they inflict is sudden, And the destruction they send unforeseen, TOY. the . . . it?—Who knoweth the destruction of them both? R. calamity—hurt, FRANK. destruction—decree, FRANK. from them both—of their years, *Hi. De. Now. R marg.* Who knoweth it—unex-

And the destruction ⁴ from them both, who ^e knoweth it?

23 These also are ^f sayings of the ^g wise.

To ^h have respect of persons in ^{i j} judgment is not good.

24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous, Peoples shall ^k curse him, ^l nations shall ^m abhor him;
25 But to them that ⁿ rebuke him shall be delight, And a good ^o blessing shall come upon them.

26 He ^{p q} kisseth the ^r lips Who giveth a ^s right answer.

27 Prepare thy ^t work without, And ^u make it ready for thee in the ^v field;
And afterwards ^w build thy ^x house.

28 Be not a ^{y z} witness against thy ^a neighbor without cause;

^b And ^c deceive not with thy lips.

29 ^{d e} Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me;
I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I ^f went by the field of the ^g sluggard,

pected, FRANK. V. 23. sayings of the wise—by the sages, TOY. To . . . judgment—Partiality in judicial decisions, TOY. V. 24. He who says to the guilty: Thou art innocent, Him men will excrete, and people curse, TOY. wicked—guilty, FRANK. nations—peoples, FRANK. TOY. V. 25. *Heb.* But (or, and) they who reprove fare well, On them rests the blessing of prosperity, TOY. that . . . delight—that pass judgment right, it goeth well, FRANK. good—rich, FRANK. V. 26. kisseth the lips—does a friendly act, TOY. a right answer—an honest answer, TOY; honorable words, FRANK.: right words, WILD. V. 27. Prepare—Set in order, TOY. And—*Omit*, TOY. for thee—*Omit*, TOY. And afterwards . . . house—Then thou mayest (take a wife) And build thee up a house, TOY. build—establish, FRANK. WILD. V. 28. witness—false accuser, FRANK.: uncalled witness, WILD. cause—ground, TOY. deceive—mislead, TOY. V. 29. render to—repay, TOY. according . . . work—for his deed, TOY. V. 30. went—passed, TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 28. deceive . . . lips—open (not) widely, *Sept. Ew. Bi. (pt.). Cf.* ch. 20:19.

22

- 4* Or, *of their years*.
e See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.

23

- f* Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
g Ch. 1:6; 22:17.
h Ch. 18:5; 28:21.
i See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
j Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

24

- k* Curses, Gen. 4:11.
l Nations, Gen. 10:32.
m Abhor, Ps. 106:40.

25

- n* See "Reproof," II Tim. 3:16.
o Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

26

- p* Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.
q Or, *kisseth with the lips*.
r Lips, Job 2:10.
s Ch. 16:24.

27

- s* See "Labor," Ex. 12:23.
t Ch. 27:23-27.
u Field, Num. 20:17.
v See "Builder," I Ki. 5:18.
w House, Deut. 24:10.

28

- x* Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
y Witness, John 8:17.
z Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

- 6* Heb. *And wouldst thou deceive with thy lips?*
a Deception, Gen. 37:31.

29

- b* Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
c Ch. 20:22; Mt 5:39; Rom. 12:17.

30

- d* Ch. 6:6-11.
e Sluggard, Pr. 6:6.

30
a Vineyard,
I Ki. 21:16.
b Ch. 6:32.
c See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

31
d Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
e Face, Is. 6:2.
f See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
g Or, wild vetches.
h Stone, Ex. 34:1.
i Wall, Jer. 51:58.

32
i Instruction, Is. 54:13.

33
j Ch. 6:9-11: 20:13.
k Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
l Hand, Gen. 16:12.

34
m Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
n See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
o See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
p See "Armor," Ju. 15:14.

1
q Proverbs, Ez. 12:22.
r See "Book of Proverbs," Pr. 1:1.
s Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
t Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
u Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

2
v Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Glory, Ps. 7:5.
x Deut. 29:29; Rom. 11:33.
y See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
z Ezra, 6:1.

3
a Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
c See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
d Kings, Deut. 17:15.

And by the ^a vineyard of the man ^{b c} void of understanding;

31 And, lo, it was all grown over with ^d thorns,

The ^e face thereof was covered with ^f nettles,

And the ^g stone ^h wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I beheld, and considered well;

I saw, and received ⁱ instruction:

33 ^j Yet a little ^k sleep, a little slumber,

A little folding of the ^l hands to sleep;

34 So ^m shall thy ⁿ poverty come as a ^o robber,

And thy want as an ^p armed man.

25 These also are ^{a r} proverbs of ^s Šöl-ō-mōn, which the men of ^t Hēz-ē-kī-āh king of ^u Jū-dāh copied out.

2 It is the ^{v w} glory of God to ^{x y} conceal a thing;

But the glory of ^z kings is to search out a matter.

3 As the ^a heavens for height, and the ^b earth for depth,

So the ^c heart of ^d kings is unsearchable.

Var. Read.—V. 30 (cont.). And—*Omit*, TOY. man void of understanding—the thriftless, TOY; the fool, FRANK. V. 31. grown over with—covered, WILD. thorns—thistles, TOY, FRANK.; weeds, WILD. The face thereof—its surface, TOY. face—plans, FRANK. V. 32. Then—*Omit*, TOY. considered well—reflected thereon, TOY. received instruction—learned a lesson, TOY. Yet—*Omit*, TOY. slumber—dreaming, FRANK. folding . . . sleep—crossing of the hands in sleep, FRANK. V. 34. So—And, TOY, as a robber—in hasty step, FRANK. robber—"highwayman," TOY. **Chap. 25.**—V. 2. It . . . thing—The glory of God sheweth itself in hiding, FRANK. a thing—*Omit*, TOY. But . . . matter—The glory of kings in penetrating, FRANK. But—*Omit*, TOY. a matter—*Omit*, TOY. V. 3. as—*Omit*, TOY. a. So the heart—And the mind, TOY. So—and, n. V. 4. And . . . refiner—And "it" comes forth "perfectly pure," TOY; So it is purified altogether, FRANK.; it will be purified—entirely pure, SEPT. V. 5.

4 Take away the ^e dross from the ^f silver,

And there cometh forth a ^g vessel for the ^h refiner:

5 Take away the ⁱ wicked from before the king,

And his ^j throne shall be established in ^k righteousness.

6 ^l Put not thyself forward in the presence of the king,

And stand not in the place of great men:

7 For ^{m n} better is it that it be said unto thee, Come up hither,

Than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the ^o prince,

Whom thine ^p eyes have seen.

8 Go not forth ^q hastily to ^r strive,

^s Lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof,

When thy ^t neighbor hath put thee to ^u shame.

9 ^v Debate thy cause with thy neighbor *himself*,

⁴ And ^w disclose not the secret of another;

10 Lest he that heareth it revile thee,

And thine infamy turn not away.

11 A ^x word ⁵ fitly spoken

from before—from, TOY. shall be—is, TOY. V. 6. Put . . . forward—Claim not honor, TOY; Do not seek for honor, FRANK.; Do not measure out honor for thyself, WILD. V. 7. For—*Omit*, TOY. shouldest . . . of—be humbled before, TOY. in the presence—before the eyes, FRANK. Whom—What, TOY. V. 8. Go . . . thereof—Report not hastily "in public," "For" what wilt thou do in the end, TOY. Go . . . strive—What thine eyes have seen, do not come hastily to thy accusation, FRANK. Vs. 8, 9. neighbor—adversary, FRANK. V. 8. shame—the blush, TOY. V. 9. Debate the cause—Discuss the matter, TOY. *himself*—(in private), TOY. disclose—reveal, Var. TOY. the—his, TOY. of—"to," TOY. V. 10. revile thee—put thee to shame, TOY. infamy—ill-repute, TOY; dishonor, TOY. turn not away—pass not away, TOY; cease not, FRANK.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 25.**—Vs. 7, 8. Whom . . . strive—That which thine eyes have seen, Bring not hastily into a quarrel, Bi.

4
e Ch. 26:23; Is. 1:22, 25; Ez. 22:18, 19.
f Silver, Job 22:25.
g Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
h See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.

5
i Ch. 20:8.
j Throne, Acts 12:21.
k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

6
l See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
2 Heb. *Glorify not thyself*.

7
m Lu. 14:7-11.
n See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.
o Princes, Num. 2:7.

p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

8
q Ch. 17:14; Mt. 5:25.
r Strife, Pr. 26:21.
s See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.

3 Or, *Lest it be said in the end thereof, What wilt thou do?* When &c.
t Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
u Shame, Phil. 3:19.

9
v Mt. 18:15.
4 Or, *But*.
w Ch. 11:13.

11
x Word, Pr. 15:23.
5 Or, *in due season*.

^a See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
^b Gold, 1 Ki. 10:21.
^c Silver, Job 22:25.

¹²
^d Or, a nose-ring.
^e Jewels, Num. 31:51.
^f Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
^g Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^h Ear, Ex. 29:20.

¹³
ⁱ Cold, Rev. 3:13.
^j See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
^k Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
^l Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
^m Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
ⁿ Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.
^o Soul, Job 4:15.

¹⁴
^p Wind, Job 27:21.
^q Rain, Deut. 11:14.
^r Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
^s Heb. in a gift of falsehood.
^t Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
^u Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.

¹⁵
^v See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^w Ch. 16:14; Gen. 32:4; I Sam. 25:24; Eccl. 10:4.
^x See "Rulers of Israel," Ju. 5:7.
^y Or, judge.
^z Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
^a Bones, Ps. 34:20.

¹⁶
^b See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^c See "Gluttony," Is. 22:13.

¹⁷
^d Foot, Gen. 18:4.
^e Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

Is like ^a apples of ^b gold in network of ^c silver.

12 As ¹ an ^d ear-ring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold,
So is ^a wise ^e reprovcr upon an ^f obedient ^g ear.

13 As the ^h cold of ⁱ snow in the time of ^j harvest,
So is ^a ^k faithful ^l messenger to them that send him;
For he ^m refresheth the ⁿ soul of his masters.

14 As ⁱ clouds and ^o wind without ^p rain,

So is he that ^a boasteth himself ² of his ^r gifts ^s falsely.

15 By long ^t ^u forbearing is ^a ^v ³ ruler persuaded,
And ^a ^w soft tongue breaketh the ^x bone.

16 Hast thou found ^y honey?
eat ^z so much as is sufficient for thee,
Lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

Var. Read.—V. 11. apples of gold—Golden engravings, FRANK.; graven work of gold (?), TOY. in . . . silver—on a figure of silver, FRANK.; carved work of silver (?), TOY. net-work—baskets, *Ge. Ew. De. r*; filigree work, *a marg.*; ornamental objects, SAAD.; admirable things, SYMM. THEOD.; beaten work, SYR. TARG.; pictures, WILD.; salvers, LUTHER, DE.; necklace, SEPT.; couches or sofas, LAT. like—*Omit*, TOY. V. 12. As—like, TOY. ear-ring—ring, FRANK. ornament . . . gold—costly ornament, FRANK.; neck-ornament, WILD.; ornament of silver (?), TOY. So . . . ear—Is a wise reproof to an ear that hears (?), TOY.; A wise man who instructeth an attentive hearer, FRANK. V. 13. As snow in heat is a faithful &c., he refreshes &c., *Bi.* As . . . cold—Like the coolness, TOY. the cold—*Perhaps*, a vessel, *Hunt*. So—*Omit*, TOY. soul—heart, FRANK. V. 14. As—*Omit*, TOY. clouds—vapours, *Var.*; uprising clouds, FRANK.; uprising vapors, WILD. without—and no, TOY. he—the man, FRANK. TOY. himself . . . falsely—with deceitful gifts, FRANK.; of gifts ungiven, TOY. V. 15.

17 Let thy ^a foot be seldom in thy ^b neighbor's ^c house,
Lest he be ^a ⁴ weary of thee, and ^e hate thee.

18 A ¹ man that beareth ^g ^h false witness against his neighbor
Is ^a ⁱ maul, and ^a ^j sword, and ^a sharp ^k arrow.

19 ⁱ Confidence in an ^m ⁿ unfaithful man in time of ^o ^p trouble
Is like ^a a broken ^{*} tooth, and ^a foot out of joint.

20 As one that taketh off ^a ^q garment in cold weather, and ^a ^r vinegar upon ^r soda,
So is he that singeth ^s songs to ^a ^t heavy heart.

21 ^u ^v ^w ^t If ⁵ thine ^x enemy be ^y hungry, give him ^z bread to eat;
And if he be ^a thirsty, give him ^b water to ^c drink:

By . . . persuaded!—By forbearance "anger is pacified" (*change of one letter*), TOY. ruler—judge, DE. *r marg.* persuaded—deceived, FRANK. soft tongue—mild word, TOY. V. 16. Hast . . . thee—if thou findest honey, eat what is enough, TOY. found—received, FRANK. filled therewith—surfeited, TOY. it—it up, TOY. V. 17. be—go, FRANK. weary of—sated with, TOY. V. 18. maul—hammer, FRANK. WILD. V. 19. A broken tooth and an unsteady foot, Such is a bad man's ground of hope in time of trouble, TOY. Confidence—hope, FRANK. unfaithful—wicked, WILD. time of trouble—misfortune, FRANK.; day of distress, WILD. V. 20. *Possibly*, Vinegar to a wound . . . So is a song to a troubled heart, TOY. soda—a wound, WILD.; nitre, *r.* So . . . heart—So is a singer with a sad heart among singers, WILD.; And one of the singers before an ill-humored man, FRANK. V. 21. bread—*Omit*, FRANK. TOY. water—*Omit*, FRANK. TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 12. reprovcr . . . ear—speech (upon a listening ear), *Sept. Hi. Bi.* V. 13. For . . . masters—*Omit*, TOY. V. 20. As . . . weather—*Omit*, TOY. As . . . soda—vinegar falling upon a wound (*Sept.*) *Bi. Ch. partly La.*

^c House, Deut. 24:10.
^d Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
⁴ Heb. full of thee.
^e Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

¹⁸
^f Man, Gen. 2:7.
^g Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^h Witness, John 8:17.
ⁱ See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
^j Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^k See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

¹⁹
^l Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^m See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
ⁿ Job 6:15.
^o Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^p Adversity, Job 19:6.

²⁰
^q See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
^r Food, Gen. 9:3.
^s Songs, Ex. 15:1.
^t See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.

²¹
^u Returning Good for Evil, Rom. 12:21.
^v Ex. 23:4, 5; II Ki. 6:22; II Chr. 28:15; Mt. 5:44; Rom. 12:20.
^w Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
⁵ Heb. *he that hateth thee*.
^x Enemy, Job 31:29.
^y Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
^z Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^a Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
^b Water, Ps. 95:5.
^c Drink, Hos. 4:18.

* TOOTH: Law concerning.—Ex. 21:24; Lev. 24:20; Deut. 19:21.

Old Jewish Law made void.—Mt. 5:38.
Kinds of Teeth.—Man-servant—Ex. 21:27. Maid-servant.—Ex. 21:27. Lions—John 4:10; Ps. 58:6. Animals—Dan. 7:5. Of Bride—Song of Sol. 4:2; 6:6. Of an Epileptic—Mk. 9:18. Broken—I Sam. 3:16. Iron Teeth—Dan. 7:7, 19. Of Instruments: Flesh-hook—I Sam. 2:13.
Use of.—Num. 11:33; Dan. 7:15.

Prophecies concerning.—Gen. 49:12; Deut. 32:24; Ps. 112:10. Shall not be set on Edge—Jer. 31:29, 30; Ex. 18:2. Israel—Amos 4:6. In Judgment—Mt. 8:12; 13:42, 50; 22:13; 24:51; 25:30; Lu. 13:28.

Figurative.—Pr. 25:19; Job 13:14; 16:9; 19:20; 29:17; Mic. 3:5. Of Terror—41:14. Of Wicked—Ps. 3:7; Pr. 10:26. Of Enemies—Ps. 35:16; 57:4; Pr. 30:14. Escaped out of—Ps.

24:6. Of Threshing Instrument—Is. 41:15. Of Lion—Joel 1:6; Rev. 9:8.

Miscellaneous.—At Stoning of Stephen—Acts 7:54.

† FORGIVENESS OR PARDON: Called.—Forgiveness of Sins—II Chr. 7:14; Is. 33:24; Jer. 31:24; Eph. 1:7; Jas. 5:15; I John 1:9. Remission of Sins—Lu. 24:47; Acts 2:38; 5:31. Washing away Sins—Acts 22:16. Blotting out Sins—Is. 43:25; 44:22; Acts 3:19. Pardon—Ex. 23:21; Deut. 29:20; II Chr. 30:18; Neh. 9:17; Job 7:21; Ps. 25:11; Is. 55:7; Jer. 50:20; Hos. 1:6; Passing over of Sins—Rom. 5:25. Remembering no more—Is. 43:25; Jer. 31:34; Casting behind—Is. 38:17; 43:25; Mic. 7:19.

Necessity.—Israel—Ex. 32:31, 32; 34:9; Num. 14:19, 20. David—II Sam. 24:10; Ps. 51:1-3, 9. Nehemiah—Neh.

a See "Fire,"
 Lev. 10:2.
 b Head, Pr.
 20:29.
 c Mt. 6:4, 6.
 d Reward, Rev.
 2:10.
 e Wind, Job
 27:21.
 f Rain, Deut.
 11:14.
 g Ps. 101:5.
 h Tongue, Jas.
 3:5.
 i Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
 j See "Face,"
 Is. 6:2.
 k Ch. 21:9.
 l See "Peace,"
 Pr. 17:1.
 m See "House,"
 Deut. 24:10.
 n See "Strife,"
 Pr. 26:21.
 o Woman, Ruth
 3:9.
 p Cold, Rev.
 3:15.
 q See v. 13.
 r Waters, Ps.
 95:5.
 s Thirst, Ps.
 42:1.
 t Or, weary,
 I Soul, Job
 4:15.
 u See "Tid-
 ings," Rom.
 15:21.
 v Ez. 32:2;
 34:18, 19.
 w Heb. *trampled*.
 x Fountain,
 II Ki. 3:19.
 y Springs,
 Num. 23:9.

22 For thou wilt heap coals of
 a fire upon his b head,
 And c Je-hō-vāh will d re-
 ward thee.
 23 The north e wind bringeth
 forth f rain;
 So doth a g backbiting
 h tongue an i angry j coun-
 tenance.
 24 It is k l better to dwell in the
 corner of the m housetop,
 Than with a n contentious
 o woman in a wide house.
 25 As p q cold r waters to a
 s t thirsty u soul,
 So is v good news from a far
 country.

26 As a v w troubled fountain,
 and a corrupted x spring,
 Var. Rend.—V. 22. Jehovah—the Lord,
 FRANK.; R. Yahweh, TOY. V. 23.
 forth—Omit, TOY. So doth—And, TOY.
 backbiting tongue—secret tongue of the
 backbiter, FRANK. angry—dark,
 FRANK. countenance—face, TOY. V.
 24. See ch. 21:9. V. 25, soul—man, TOY.
 V. 26, As—Omit, TOY. corrupted—
 ruined, TOY. So—Such, TOY. that
 giveth way—giving way (*lit.* tottering),
 Loe, La, De.; Who falls, TOY. V. 27. So
 . . . grievous—The investigation of dif-
 ficult things is glory (*or*, honor), DE.
 REUSS, STR. BI.; Therefore refrain from
 complimentary words, FRANK.; Even so
 enquire little into words of honor, WILD.
 V. 28. A city broken through, without a
 wall—Such is a man without self-control,

So is a y righteous man that
 z giveth way before the
 wicked.

27 It is a not good to eat much
 b honey;
 c So for men to d e f search
 out their own g glory is
 grievous.

28 h He whose i spirit is with-
 out restraint
 Is like a j city that is broken
 down and without k walls.

26 As l snow in m summer,
 and as n rain in o har-
 vest,
 So p honor is not q seemly for
 a fool.

2 As the r sparrow in her wan-
 dering, as the s swallow in
 her flying,

TOY. is without restraint—latheth ruling.
 FRANK. that . . . walls—whose
 walls are torn down, FRANK.; in which
 one laid a breach, WILD. Chap. 26.—V.
 1. is not seemly for—does not befit, TOY.
 V. 2. As—Like, TOY. in her—for, De. in
 her wandering—flies away, FRANK.; in
 its flitting, TOY. in her—for, De. in her
 flying—soars away, FRANK.; in its fly-
 ing, TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 27. So . . . grievous—
 But to search out hard things is an honor,
 De. (pts.); And he who searches out glory
 (*i.e.* God's glory) shall be void of glory,
 Bi. Cf. ch. 25:2.

y The Right-
 eous, Ps. 24:4.
 z Or, is moved.
 The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.

27
 a See v. 16.
 b See "Food,"
 Gen. 9:3.
 c Or, But for
 men to search
 out their own
 glory is glory.
 The Hebrew
 text is obscure.
 Ch. 27:2.
 d See "Pride,"
 Ps. 10:2.
 e See "Teach-
 ing of Jesus"
 on "Pride,"
 Lu. 2:21.
 f See "Humil-
 ity," Pr. 15:33.
 g Glory, Ps. 7:5.

28
 h Or, He that
 hath no rule
 over his spirit.
 i See "Chris-
 tian Graces,"
 II Pet. 1:5.
 j Spirit, Job
 4:15.
 k City, Gen. 4:17.
 l Walls, Jer.
 51:58.

1
 l See "Meteor-
 ology," Gen.
 27:39.
 m Summer, Gen.
 8:22.
 n Harvest, Jer.
 5:24.
 o Ch. 17:7.
 p Ch. 17:7.
 q Fools, Jer.
 17:11.

2
 r See "Birds,"
 Gen. 9:2.

13:22. Solomon—Neh. 13:26. The Psalmist—Ps. 6:2;
 19:12; 13:25; 8, 11, 18; 26:11; 39:8; 41:4; 71:2; 79:8, 9;
 80:2-4; 85:4, 7; 86:16; 118:25; 119:41, 94, 132, 146, 176.
 Prophets—Is. 6:5-7; 64:8, 9; Jer. 14:7; 17:14; Dan. 9:18, 19;
 Hos. 14:2; Amos 7:1, 2; Hab. 3:2. Apostles—Mt. 6:12; Mk.
 11:25; Lu. 11:4; John 13:10, 11; 15:3. Publican—Lu. 18:3. Thief
 —Lu. 23:42. All Men—Lu. 13:3; 24:47; Rom. 2:1; 3:9, 19; 5:12.
 Conditions or Means.—The Mercy of God—Ex. 34:6, 7;
 Num. 14:18, 19, 20; Neh. 9:17, 27, 31; Ps. 57:10; 69:16; 85:10;
 86:5, 13, 15; 100:5; 103:8-12; 17; 130:4, 7, 8; 145:8, 9; Is. 1:5,
 18; Is. 30:18; 55:7; 57:15-19; Joel 2:13; Mic. 7:18, 19; Lu.
 1:50; 6:36; Eph. 2:4-7; I Tim. 1:13; Titus 3:5; Heb. 8:12;
 I Pet. 1:3.

The Blood of Christ—See "Remission of Sins"—Lu. 24:47.
 Work of Holy Spirit—See "Holy Spirit"—John 14:16.

13:2-4. The Church.—Lu. 15:8. To send Preachers—Acts
 13:2-4; Rom. 10:15; III John 5:8. To preach the Gospel—
 Mk. 16:15; Lu. 24:47; I Cor. 1:21-24.

Duty of the Sinner: Hearing—Mt. 11:15; 13:16, 43; Mk.
 4:9, 23; 7:16; Lu. 8:8; 14:35; Acts 2:14, 22; 13:16; 14:1; Rev.
 2:7, 11, 17; 3:6, 13, 22; 13:9.

Faith essential—John 3:16; 5:24; 8:12, 51; 11:25, 26;
 20:31; Acts 16:30, 31; Rom. 1:16, 17; 5:1; 10:10; Heb. 11:6.
 Comes by hearing the Word—Rom. 10:14, 16, 17.

Repentance—Deut. 30:2, 3; I Ki. 8:38, 39, 47-50; II Chr.
 7:14; 30:6, 9, 18, 19; Neh. 1:8, 9; Job 11:13-16; Ps. 22:27;
 34:14; 51:7, 8; Is. 66:2; Ez. 14:6; 18:21-23, 30, 31; 33:10-12;
 Joel 2:12, 13; Amos 5:6, 14, 15; Jonah 3:7, 9; Zech. 1:3; Mal.
 3:7; Mt. 3:7, 8; Lu. 13:3; 18:13, 14; Acts 3:19, 26; 17:30;
 26:20; Rom. 2:4.

Calling on the Lord—Is. 55:6, 7; Jer. 29:12; Joel 2:32; Acts
 2:21; Rom. 10:8-10, 13.

Confessing Sin—Lev. 16:21; Lev. 26:40-42; Num. 5:6, 7;
 Ezra 10:11; Ps. 41:4; 51:3, 4; Is. 59:12; 64:5, 6; Jer. 14:7, 20;
 Lam. 3:40-42; Dan. 9:5-7; Lu. 15:17-20.

Obedience: To God, to Christ, to the Truth, to the Gospel—
 Mt. 3:13-15; 28:18, 19; Mk. 16:15, 16; John 3:22; 4:1, 2; Rom.
 1:5, 2:8; 6:16, 17; 16:26; II Thess. 1:8; Heb. 5:9; I Pet. 1:2;
 4:17. See "Teaching of Jesus" concerning "Obedience"—
 Lu. 2:21. "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Symbol of Washing away of Sin—Acts 22:16; Heb. 10:19-
 23; I Pet. 3:21.

Fruit Bearing—Mt. 7:15-20; Lu. 3:8; John 15:8; II Pet.
 1:5-8; I John 1:5-7.

Forgiving Others—Mt. 6:12, 14, 15; Mk. 11:25; Lu. 17:3;
 Eph. 4:32; Col. 3:13.

Duty of Backsliding Israel.—Repent, turn, pray—Deut.
 4:29, 31; 30:2; I Sam. 7:3, 4; Ps. 51:17; 95:6, 8; 147:3; Pr.
 1:22, 23; Is. 1:16, 17; 31:6; 44:22; 57:15; 59:20; 61:1, 2; 66:2;
 Jer. 3:4, 11, 12, 14; 4:1, 4, 14; 6:16; 18:8, 11; 36:3; 50:4, 5; Ez.
 11:19-20; 18:21-23, 30, 31; 33:10-12; 37:23, 24; 43:9, 10; Dan.
 4:27; Hos. 2:7; 3:5; 5:15; 10:12; 12:6; 14:1, 2; Joel 1:14; 2:12,
 13, 17, 18; Amos 5:6, 14, 15; Mt. 3:7, 9; Mk. 1:4, 15; Acts 3:19,
 26; 5:31; 8:29; Eph. 5:14; II Tim. 2:25; Jas. 4:8-10; I John
 1:9; Rev. 2:5, 16; 3:2, 3.

Blessing of Forgiveness.—Conscience stings: Cain—Gen.
 4:13. Israel—Lev. 26:36-39; Ez. 7:16-18. Wicked—Job
 18:11; 24:17; 27:20; Ps. 31:10; 38:1-6; Pr. 1:27, 28; 5:11-14;
 28:1. No Peace—Is. 57:20, 21; Jer. 6:14; 8:11, 15; 16:5; Lam.
 1:20; Ez. 7:25, 26; Acts 26:14. Fear—Deut. 28:34, 65-67;
 Mic. 7:17; Lu. 5:8; Rom. 2:15; 7:10, 24; I John 3:20; 4:18.
 Turned to Joy and Strength—Job 27:6; Acts 24:10; Rom. 8:1,
 2, 28-39; 14:22; I Thess. 2:10; Heb. 13:18; 3:21, 22.

Fellowship with God and the Good.—Acts 2:42; I Cor. 1:9;
 Gal. 2:9; Eph. 2:11-22; Phil. 1:5, 2:1; 3:10; I John 1:3, 6, 7.

Indwelling Spirit of God.—John 14:21-23, 26; Acts 2:38;
 5:32; 13:22; 15:8; Rom. 5:5; 8:11, 14; 14:17; 15:13; I Cor. 3:16;
 II Cor. 1:22; Gal. 3:2, 3; 4:6; 5:16, 18, 25; 6:8; Eph. 1:13,
 14; 4:30; 5:9, 18; II Tim. 1:7; I John 3:24.

Hope of Heaven.—Ps. 31:24; 43:5; 71:5, 14; 146:5; Pr.

- ²
a Curses, Gen. 4:11.
1 Heb. *cometh not*.
³
b Whip, I Ki. 12:11.
c Horse, Jer. 50:11.
d See "Harness," Jer. 46:4.
e Asses, Num. 31:34.
f Rod, Num. 20:8.
⁴
g Ch. 23:9; 29:9.
⁵
h Mt. 16:1-4; 21:24-27.
i See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5.
2 Heb. *his own eyes*.
⁶
j Ch. 3:7; 28:11; Rom. 12:16.
k See "Messenger," Mal. 2:7.
l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
m Feet, Gen. 18:4.
⁷
n Legs, Ps. 147:10.
o Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
p Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
q Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
r Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
s Fools, Jer. 17:11.
⁸
t Stone, Ex. 34:1.
u Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
v Honor, Mal. 1:6.
⁹
w Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
z Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.

So the ^a curse that is causeless ¹ alighteth not.
3 A ^a whip for the ^c horse, a ^d bridle for the ^e ass,
And a ^f rod for the back of fools.
4 ^g Answer not a fool according to his folly,
Lest thou also be like unto him.
5 ^h Answer a fool according to his folly,
Lest he be ⁱ wise in ² his own conceit.
6 He that ^j sendeth a ^k message by the ^l hand of a fool
Cutteth off *his own* ^m feet, and drinketh in damage.
7 The ⁿ legs of the ^o lame hang loose;
So is a ^p parable in the ^r mouth of ^s fools.
8 As one that bindeth a ^t stone in a ^u sling,
So is he that giveth ^v honor to a fool.
9 *As a* ^w thorn that goeth up into the hand of a ^x drunkard,
So is a parable in the mouth of fools.

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). causeless—groundless, TOY. alighteth not—*i.e.* result in nothing, VAR. V. 5. Lest . . . conceit—So that he does not appear wise to himself, FRANK. V. 6. sendeth a message—ordereth something, FRANK. the hand of—a, FRANK. V. 7. legs . . . loose—hang down from the lame, *Ge. Fl. B.*, and substantially *De.*; are too weak for the lame, *Ew. V. 8.* This is the least improbable translation, TOY; As a stone is placed in a sling only to be thrown out, so honor, bestowed on a fool, does not remain, *DE.* As . . . sling—as a bag of gems in a heap of stones, *r. V. 9.* Perhaps, Like a thorn-stick in the hands of a drunken man is an aphorism in the mouth of a fool, TOY. V. 10. A (skilful) master accomplisheth (*lit.* bringeth forth) everything; But he that hireth a fool, hireth as it were the passers by, *Ge. Fl. B.* *r. marg.*: (As) an archer wounding everything, So is he that hireth a fool or hireth the passers by, *Schu. Ew. Be. Zö.*; Much bringeth forth all; But he *de.* (*as Ge. Fl. H.* V. 13. lion . . . way—roaring beast without, TOY. V. 14. As—*Omit.* TOY. So doth—And, TOY. on—in, TOY. V. 15. burieth—dips, TOY; pulleth, FRANK. It wearieth—And is too lazy, FRANK. V. 16. that . . . reason—who can answer intelligently (dis-

10 ³ *As* an ^y archer that ^z woundeth all,
So is he that ^a ^b hireth a fool and he that hireth them that pass by.
11 As ^c ^d a dog that returneth to his vomit,
So is a fool that ^e repeateth his folly.
12 Seest thou a man ^f wise in his own conceit?
^g There is more ^h hope of a fool than of him.
13 The ⁱ ^j sluggard saith, ^k There is a ^l lion in the way;
A lion is in the ^m streets.
14 *As* the ⁿ door turneth upon its hinges,
So doth the ^o sluggard upon his ^p bed.
15 The ^q sluggard burieth his hand in the ^r dish;
It ^s wearieth him to bring it again to his mouth.
16 The sluggard is wiser in ² his own conceit
Than ^t seven ^u men that can ^v ⁴ render a reason.
17 ⁵ He that passeth by, and vexeth himself with ^w strife belonging not to him,

creetly, *Var.*), *Var.* TOY; that understandeth how to answer cleverly, FRANK. V. 17. He seizes a dog by the ears Who meddles with a quarrel not his own, TOY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 26.—V. 6. Cutteth . . . damage—drinketh damage at last, *Bi.* drinketh in damage—tasteth injury, FRANK.; swalloweth injustice, WILD. V. 7. The . . . loose—*So substantially, STR. KAMP. WILD.*; What the lame man's legs are to him, REUSS; (As) the leaping of the legs of a lame man, *HI.* FRANK.; Take away the power of from the lame, SEPT. *So substantially, SYR. TARG. LAT. SAAD. ZÖ.*; The legs (*of others*) are higher than those of the lame, RASHI. V. 10. Much bringeth forth all; But the hire of a fool, and he that hireth him, perish (*lit.* pass away), *De. (pts.)*; (As) an archer that woundeth all who pass by, So is he that hireth a fool or a drunkard, *Bi.*; All the flesh of fools suffers much, for their fury is crushed, SEPT.; The flesh of fools suffers much, and the drunken man crosses the sea, SYR. TARG.; The master does everything himself, the fool hires the first comer, REUSS; Judgment decides causes, and he who imposes silence on a fool mitigates anger, LAT.; He (the fool) repels (=^s wounds) all with it (with his wise saying), refusing it to the ignorant and the bygoers, RASHI. (*connecting with v. 9*); Much bringeth forth all, but the reward of a fool and the employer himself goeth along, WILD.

- ¹⁰
3 Or, *A master worker formeth all things; But he that hireth the fool is as one that hireth them that pass by.* The Hebrew text is obscure.
y See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
z Wounds, Job 34:6.
a See "Wages," Deut. 24:15.
b See "Servant," Ex. 21 2.
¹¹
c II Pet. 2:22.
d Dog, Deut. 23:18.
e Ex. 8:15.
¹²
f Ch. 3:7; 26:5.
g Hope, Pr. 23:18.
¹³
i Sluggard, Pr. 6:6.
j Ch. 22:13.
k See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
l Lion, Job 4:10.
m Street, Josh. 2:19.
¹⁴
n Door, Ex. 12:22.
o Ch. 6:9.
p Bed, Deut. 3:11.
¹⁵
q Ch. 19:24.
r Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
s Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
¹⁶
t Seven, Gen. 2:2.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Ch. 27:11; I Pet. 3:15.
4 Or, *answer discreetly*.
¹⁷
5 Or, *He that vexeth himself . . . Is like one that taketh a passing dog* *de.*
w Strife, Pr. 26:21.

10:28; Rom. 5:2-5; 8:24, 25; 12:12; 15:13; Eph. 1:18; 4:4; Col. 1:5, 23, 27; II Thess. 2:16; Titus 1:2; 2:13; 3:7; Heb. 6:11, 18, 19; I Pet. 1:3-5, 13, 21. See "Remission of Sins"—Lu. 24:47. "Salvation"—Acts 2:40. "Forgiveness of Sin"—Gen. 3:6.

17
a Dog, Deut. 23:18.
b Ears, Ex. 29:20.
18
c See "Insanity," I Sam. 21:15.
d See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
e See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
f Death, Rom. 5:12.

19
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Deception, Gen. 37:31.
i Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

20
j Wood, Ex. 31:5.
k Fire, Lev. 10:2.
l See "Gossip," Ps. 15:13.

21
m Ch. 15:18; 29:22; 30:33.
22
n Words, Pr. 15:23.
o Ch. 18:8.
p See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

Is *like* one that taketh a ^a dog by the ^b ears.
18 As a ^c madman who casteth ^d firebrands,
^e Arrows, and ^f death,
19 So is the ^g man that ^h deceiveth his ⁱ neighbor,
And saith, Am not I in sport?
20 For lack of ^j wood the ^k fire goeth out;
And where there is no ^l whisperer, contention ceaseth.
21 As coals are to hot embers, and wood to fire,
So is a ^m contentious man to inflame ⁿ strife.
22 The ^o words of a ^p whisperer are as ^q dainty morsels,

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). As one taketh a dog by the ear, which is running past, So it is, when one falleth into a passion over an affair which concerneth him not, FRANK. vexeth himself—is provoked, *Var.* V. 18. Like a madman who hurls about Deadly brands and arrows, TOY. a madman—one who pretendeth to be a madman, FRANK. death—destruction, FRANK. V. 19. So—*Omit*, TOY. deceiveth—dealeth deceitfully against, FRANK. Am . . . sport?—Thou knowest I am only joking, FRANK. "I did it in jest," TOY. V. 20. For lack of—When there is no, TOY. whisperer—tale-bearer, TOY. contention ceaseth—strife will cease, TOY; strife stoppeth, FRANK. V. 21. Charcoal for embers, and wood for fire, And a quarrelsome man to make strife hot, TOY. coals—black coals, FRANK. WILD. hot embers—glowing coals, FRANK. WILD. V. 22. See ch. 18:8. dainty morsels—

And they go down into the innermost parts.
23 Fervent ^q lips and a ^r wicked ^s heart
Are *like* an earthen ^t vessel overlaid with ^u silver ^v dross.
24 He that ^w hateth ^x dissembles with his lips;
But he layeth up deceit within him:
25 When he ^y speaketh fair, believe him not;
For there are ^z seven ^a abominations in his heart:
26 Though ^b his hatred ^c cover itself with guile,
His wickedness shall be ^d openly showed before the ^e assembly.

Omit, FRANK. parts—bowels, FRANK.; parts of the belly, R. V. 23. Impure silver laid over a sherd—Such is "smooth" discourse when the heart is bad, TOY. fervent lips—lips burning with love, FRANK.; burning lips, WILD. and—with, FRANK. V. 24. He that—one who, TOY. He . . . lips—The enemy dissembles with his words, FRANK. he layeth . . . him—in his heart he nourishes deceit, TOY. V. 25. fair—friendly, FRANK. believe—trust, FRANK. V. 26. Though . . . itself—Though hatred be concealed, *De. Ew.* One may conceal hatred, TOY. with guile—by guile, TOY; in deceit, FRANK. His . . . assembly—But his malice will be revealed in the congregation, TOY. shall . . . showed—Or, will betray itself, *Var.* assembly—congregation, R.

23
q Lips, Job 2:10.
r See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
s See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
t Heart, Acts 15:9.
u Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
v Silver, Job 22:25.
w Dross, Pr. 25:4.
24
x Hypocrites, Mt. 15:7.
25
y Flattery, I Thess. 2:5.
z Seven, Gen. 2:2.
a Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

26
b Mt. 23:28.
c Lu. 8:17.
d See "Congregation," Heb. 2:12.

* **STRIFE: BORN OF EVIL.**—Hatred—Pr. 10:12; 30:33. Pride—Pr. 13:10. Sin—Pr. 17:19. Carnal Men—I Cor. 3:1-3; II Cor. 12:20; Gal. 5:19, 20. Conceit—I Tim. 6:4, 5; 20:21. Foolish and Ignorant Questions—II Tim. 2:14, 23. Earthly and Demonical Feeling—Jas. 3:14-17; 4:1.

Those who stir up Strife.—Hating Others—Pr. 10:12. Proud—Pr. 13:10. Perverse—Pr. 16:28. Foolish—Pr. 18:6. Scoffers—Pr. 22:10. Drunken—Pr. 23:29. Whisperers—Pr. 26:20. Contentious—Pr. 26:21. Greedy—Pr. 28:25. Angry—Pr. 29:22.

It leads to: Separation—Gen. 13:8-11; 26:20-22; Acts 15:39. Rejection of Moses—Ex. 2:13, 14. Violence—Ex. 21:18, 22. Punishment—Ex. 21:19, 20, 22. Civil War—II Sam. 19:41-43; I Ki. 14:30; 15:6. Destruction—Ps. 55:9. Bitterness—Pr. 17:1. Injury—Pr. 26:17. Injustice—Hab. 1:3, 4. Bad Preaching—Phil. 1:15, 17.

† **HATRED. A Virtue to hate.**—Covetousness—Ex. 18:21; Pr. 28:16. Evil—Ps. 97:10; Amos 5:15; Rom. 7:15; 12:9. Falsehood—Ps. 119:104, 128, 163. Haters of God—II Chr. 19:2. Idolatry—Deut. 7:25, 26; Rom. 2:22. Lying—Ps. 119:163; Pr. 13:5. Spotted Garment—Jude 23. Unfaithfulness—Ps. 101:3; 119:113.

What God hates.—Divorce—Mal. 2:16; Mt. 5:31, 32; 19:8. Evil—Ps. 45:7; Heb. 1:19. False Oaths—Zech. 8:17. Four Things—Pr. 8:13, 14. Idols—Deut. 16:22; Jer. 44:4, 5. Liars—Ps. 5:4-6. Nations: *Canaan*—Lev. 20:23. *Edom*—Jer. 49:7-10; Ob. Chap. 1. *Israel*—Deut. 32:19; Ps. 78:59; 106:40; Jer. 12:7, 8; Hos. 9:15; Amos 6:8. Robbery—Is. 61:8. Sacrifice of Children—Deut. 12:31. Seven Things—Pr. 6:16-19. Vain Worship—Is. 1:14; 66:3, 4; Amos 5:21. Violent and Wicked—Ps. 11:5. Workers of Iniquity—Ps. 5:5.

A Vice to hate.—A Brother—Lev. 19:17; I John 2:9, 10; 3:15; 4:20. Apostles of Christ—Mt. 10:22; 24:9; Mk. 13:13; Lu. 21:17; John 15:19; 17:14. Christians—I John 3:13. Enemy—Mt. 5:43, 44; Lu. 6:27, 28, 35. God or Christ—John 7:7; 15:18, 23, 24. Without a Cause—John 7:25. Good—Mic. 3:2. Instruction—Pr. 5:12. Light—John 3:19, 20. One Another—Titus 3:3. Peace—Ps. 120:6. Poor—Pr. 14:20. True Prophets—I Ki. 22:7, 8; Amos 5:10; Mt. 23:32-35; Lu. 11:47-51. Wisdom—Pr. 1:22, 29; 8:36. Zion—Ps. 129:5.

Fruits.—Deceit and Falsehood—Ps. 109:1; Pr. 26:24-26. Evil for Good—Ps. 109:5; John 7:7; 8:59; 10:31, 32; 15:25. Murder—Num. 35:20, 21; Deut. 19:4, 11, 12; II Sam. 13:22, 28, 29. Selling into Bondage—Gen. 37:4, 8, 12-21, 28. Strife—Pr. 10:12.

Examples.—Cain—Gen. 4:5, 8. Esau—Gen. 27:41. Sons of Jacob—Gen. 37:4, 5. Saul—I Sam. 18:8, 9. Absalom—II Sam. 13:22, 28. Ahab—I Ki. 22:8, 34, 35. Haman—Esth. 5:9; 7:9, 10. Pharisees—Mt. 26:3, 4; Mk. 14:1; Lu. 22:2; John 15:18. Herodias—Mt. 14:6-8; Mk. 6:17-19. Jews—Acts 22:27-31. Christian Jews—Gal. 1:6, 7; 4:29; 5:11, 12.

Recompense.—Deut. 32:41. Cursed—Deut. 30:17. Disease and Evil—Deut. 7:15. Fall into a Deep Pit—Pr. 22:14. Punished—Ex. 20:5.

Shame will cover.—Job 8:22. Slain—Num. 35:20, 21; Deut. 4:42; 19:11, 12; Josh. 20:5.

Prayer and Thanks for God's Hate on Enemies.—Deut. 3:11; Ps. 18:40; 44:7; 58:1; 137:7, 8. Jacob hated Leah, loved Rachel—Gen. 29:30, 31.

Hating Father or Life.—Mt. 10:37; Lu. 14:26; John 12:25. **Hatred returned for Love.**—II Sam. 13:15; Ps. 109:5; John 10:31, 32.

a Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
b Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
c Stone, Ex. 34:1.

28
d Lying, Lev. 19:11.
e Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
f Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
g Wound, Job 34:6.
1 Heb. *crushed*.
h Ch. 29:5.
i See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

1
j Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
k Lu. 12:19, 20; Jas. 4:14.
l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
m Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
n Day, Lev. 25:8.

2
o See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
p Ch. 25:27; II Cor. 10:12, 18; 12:11.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Praise, Ju. 5:3.
s Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
t See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
u Lips, Job 2:10.

3
v Stone, Ex. 34:1.
w Sand, Ps. 139:18.
x Fool, Jer. 17:11.

4
y Anger, Pr. 15:1.
2 Heb. *a flood*.
z Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

5
a Ch. 28:23; Gal. 2:14.
b Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
c Love, I Cor. 13:1.

6
d See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:7.
e Wounds, Job 34:6.

27 ^a Whoso diggeth a ^b pit shall fall therein;

And he that rolleth a ^c stone, it shall return upon him.

28 A ^d lying ^e tongue ^f hateth those whom it hath ^g wounded;

And a ^h flattering mouth worketh ⁱ ruin.

27 ^j Boast not thyself of to-morrow;

For thou ^k ^l ^m knowest not what a ⁿ day may bring forth.

2 Let ^o ^p another ^q man ^r praise thee, and not thine own ^s mouth;

A ^t stranger, and not thine own ^u lips.

3 A ^v stone is heavy, and the ^w sand weighty;

But a ^x fool's vexation is heavier than they both.

4 ^y Wrath is cruel, and anger is ^z overwhelming;

But who is able to stand before ^a jealousy?

5 Better is ^b open rebuke Than ^c love that is hidden.

6 ^d Faithful are the ^e wounds of a ^f friend;

Var. Rend.—V. 27. shall return—will come back, TOY. V. 28. A false tongue "brings about destruction" And an insincere mouth works ruin, TOY. those . . . wounded—*Omit*, FRANK. flattering—smooth, FRANK. **Chap. 27.**—V. 2. A stranger—Some other, TOY. V. 3. A . . . weights—Weight of the stone and load of sand, FRANK. fool's vexation—fool [], TOY. heavier—more insufferable, FRANK. V. 4. Wrath . . . overwhelming—Wrath of fury and overflowing of anger, FRANK. cruel—ruthless, TOY. and . . . overwhelming—anger destructive, TOY. is able to—can, TOY. V. 5. love that is hidden—*i.e. never showing itself in action*, Var.; abandoned friendship, FRANK. V. 6. Faithful—Sincere, TOY; Faithful are—Sincerely meant, FRANK. wounds—stripes, FRANK. profuse—numerous, FRANK.

But the ^g kisses of an ^h enemy are profuse.

7 The ⁱ full ^j soul ^k loatheth a ^l honeycomb;

But to the ^m hungry soul every ⁿ bitter thing is ^o sweet.

8 As a ^p bird that wandereth from her nest,

So is a man that ^q wandereth from his place.

9 ^r Oil and ^s perfume ^t rejoice the ^u heart;

So doth the sweetness of a man's friend that ^v cometh of hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and ^w thy father's friend, forsake not;

And go not to thy ^x brother's ^y house in the day of thy ^z calamity;

Better is a ^a ^b neighbor that is near than a brother far off.

11 My ^c son, ^d be wise, and make my heart glad,

That I may ^e answer him that ^f reproacheth me.

V. 7. The . . . a—One who has enough refuses, TOY. He whose hunger is appeased treads down, FRANK. soul—*Omit*, TOY. every—any, TOY. V. 8. As—Like, TOY. wandereth—is driven, FRANK. So—*Omit*, TOY. place—home, TOY. V. 9. rejoice the heart—make the heart glad, TOY. Oil—ointment, R. So . . . counsel—So doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel, *Be. De.*; But the, &c. . . (cometh) of the counsels of the soul, *Ew. Elster*; But he will be torn to pieces by sadness of heart, FRANK; And (or, But) the soul is rent by misfortunes, SEPT.; And the soul is sweetened by the good counsels of a friend, LAT.; But sweeter is one's friend than fragrant woods, KAMP.; Sweet friendship strengthens the soul, REUSS. V. 10. calamity—distress, FRANK. V. 11. that reproacheth—who shall taunt, TOY.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 27.**—V. 9. So . . . counsel—And sweetness for a man's soul (cometh) of the counsels of his friend (*proposition of two words*), *Vulg.* (*quoted approvingly by De.*); But by cares a soul is rent asunder, *Hi. Bi.* (*after Sept.*).

f Kissing, II Sam. 14:32.
g Mt. 26:49.
h Enemy, Job 31:29.

7
i Ch. 25:16.
j Soul, Job 4:15.
3 Heb. *trampleth upon*.
k See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
l Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
m Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.
n See "Taste," Col. 2:21.

8
o Ch. 26:2; Is. 16:20.
p Birds, Gen. 9:2.
q Gen. 21:14.

9
r Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
s Perfume, Song of Sol. 3:6.
t Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
u Heart, Acts 15:9.

10
v I Ki. 12:6-8; II Chr. 10:6-8.
w Father, Ex. 21:15.
x See "Brethren," Gen. 13:8.
y House, Deut. 24:10.
z Adversity, Job 19:6.
a Ch. 17:17; 18:24.
b Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

11
c Son, Gen. 21:19.
d Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
e Ps. 119:42.
f Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

*FRIENDSHIP: Affection growing out of Mutual Goodwill.—Pr. 27:17; I Sam. 20:41-42.

True Friendship.—I Sam. 18:1-3; Ps. 35:13, 14; Pr. 17:17; 18:24; Mt. 2:10-11; Lu. 10:33, 34.

Value of.—II Sam. 16:1, 2; Eccl. 4:9-12. Loyalty required.—Pr. 27:10. Test of.—John 15:13-15.

Responsive Friendship.—Pr. 18:24; 27:17-19. It wins.—Pr. 17:9; 22:11. Accepts Good Counsel.—Pr. 27:6, 9.

Friendship with a Motive.—Job 17:5; Pr. 14:20; 19:6; 27:14.

Treacherous.—Ps. 41:9; Mt. 26:48-50; Mk. 14:44, 45; Lu. 22:47, 48.

Distrusted Friendship.—Job 16:20; Mic. 7:5; Mk. 9:38-39. Cautious.—John 7:12, 13; 19:38. Feeble.—Lu. 11:5-7.

Dangerous Friendship.—Deut. 13:6-9; II Sam. 13:3-5; Job 32:2-3; 42:7; Pr. 22:24.

False Friendship.—Ju. 14:20; II Sam. 16:16-23; 20:9, 10; Jas. 4:4.

Deserted Friendship.—Job 19:14-19; Ps. 88:18.

Friends of God.—Abraham—Jas. 2:23. Moses—Heb. 3:2. Friends of Jesus—Lu. 12:4; John 11:1-3, 11; John 15:14, 15.

- 12 ^a Ch. 22:3.
^b Prudence, Eph. 1:8.
^c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^d The Simple, Ps. 116:6; Pr. 1:22.
- 13 ^e Ch. 20:16.
^f See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
^g Surety, Pr. 6:1.
^h Pledge, Pr. 20:16.
ⁱ See "Harlot," Pr. 2:16.
- 14 ^j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^k Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^l Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^m Curse, Gen. 4:11.
- 15 ⁿ Rain, Deut. 11:14.
^o Day, Lev. 25:8.
^p See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
^q Woman, Ruth 3:9.
- 16 ¹ Heb. *hide*.
² Heb. *hideth*.
^r Wind, Job 27:21.
^s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
³ Or, *the oil of his right hand betrayeth itself*.
^t Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
- 17 ^u Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
^v Man, Gen. 2:7.
^w Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
- 18 ^x Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^y Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.
^z See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^a Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
^b See "Servant," Ex. 21:2.
^c Lu. 12:42-44; 19:7.
- 12 ^a A prudent man seeth the evil, and hideth himself;
But the simple pass on, and suffer for it.
- 13 ^e Take his garment that is surety for a stranger;
And hold him in pledge that is surety for a foreign woman.
- 14 He that blesteth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning,
It shall be counted a curse to him.
- 15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day
And a contentious woman are alike:
- 16 He that would restrain her
restraineth the wind;
And his right hand encountereth oil.
- 17 Iron sharpeneth iron;
So a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.
- 18 Whoso keepeth the fig-tree shall eat the fruit thereof;
And he that regardeth

Var. Rend.—V. 12. See ch. 22:3. prudent—sly, FRANK. forit—loss, FRANK. V. 13. See ch. 20:16. that . . . stranger—for it has been a security for another, FRANK. hold . . . woman—seize him for the sake of a friend, FRANK. foreign—stranger, R. V. 14. He friend—When one blesses another, TOY. friend—neighbor, FRANK. rising early—very early, FRANK. shall . . . a—is to be reckoned as equivalent to a, TOY. V. 15. Drops drive a man on a wintry day out of the house, so a railing woman also (drives him) out of his own house, SEPT. continual—unbroken, FRANK. V. 16. He . . . wind—He who restrains her is as one who restrains the wind, LAT.; The north wind is a severe wind, but by its name is termed auspicious, SEPT. SAAD. RASHI, LUTHER, EW. DE. KAMP. would restrain—restraineth, *Ge. Ew. Hi.* his . . . oil—goeth to meet oil with his right hand, *Hi. Zo.*; oil cometh against his right hand, *Ew.* (he resembles a man who would take up oil with fingers), *Var.* V. 17. sharpeneth . . . friend—sharpens man, TOY. V. 18. Whoso . . . his—He who tends a fig-tree will eat its fruit, and he who has due regard to his, TOY. regardeth—serveth, FRANK.; waiteth on, R. V. 19. Just as one face to another, So is the heart of man diverse, FRANK. in water—Omit, TOY. FRANK. So . . . man—So men's minds one to another, TOY. V. 20. Sheol—Hades, FRANK. Abaddon—

- his master shall be honored.
- 19 ⁴ As in water face answereth to face,
So the heart of man to man.
- 20 ^h ⁱ Shē'ōl and ^j Ā-bād'dōn are ^k never satisfied;
And the eyes of man are never satisfied.
- 21 The refining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold;
And a man is tried by his praise.
- 22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar with a pestle along with bruised grain,
Yet will not his foolishness depart from him.
- 23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks,
And look well to thy herds:
- 24 For riches are not for ever;
And doth the crown endure unto all generations?

Hell, FRANK. V. 21. Omit, *Var.* refining pot—crucible, FRANK. TOY; fining pot, R. is—Omit, TOY; And . . . praise—And a man according to his boasting, *Ew.* (according to that which is his boast, *Hi. Bo. Zu.*; according to his reputation, *De.*); So let a man be to the mouth which praiseth him, *Ge. Fl.*; And a man (is to be estimated) according to his reputation, TOY; And a man is measured according to the fame that he enjoyeth, WILD. V. 22. Though . . . grain—If thou wouldest beat the fool in a mortar in the midst . . . with a stamper, FRANK. grain—corn, R. Yet . . . him—Thoult not "get" his folly out of him, TOY. V. 23. Be . . . state—Look well to the appearance of, TOY; Concern thyself with the appearance (?) of thy, FRANK. WILD. flocks—small cattle, FRANK. WILD. V. 24. are—last, TOY. And . . . generations?—Nor "wealth" to all generations, TOY. crown—diadem, FRANK.

Var. Read.—V. 14. rising . . . morning—Omit, TOY. V. 17. sharpeneth—is sharpened by, *Hi. Bi.* V. 19. Even as one face (answereth; or, answereth not) to another face, So the heart of one man to (that of) another, *Sept. Bi.* V. 21. And . . . praise—So a man (is proved) by the mouth of him that praiseth him, *Sept. Pesh. Targ.*; So is a man according to his deeds, *Reifmann (l.)*. V. 22. with . . . grain—Omit, TOY. V. 24. doth . . . endure—is wealth a crown, *Bi.*

- d Honor, Mal. 1:6.

19

- 4 Or, *As water showeth face to face, so the heart showeth man to man.*
^e Water, Ps. 95:5.
^f Face, Is. 6:2.
^g Heart, Acts 15:9.

20

- ^h Ch. 15:11;
Job 26:6.
ⁱ Sheol, Job 7:9.
^j Abaddon, Job 26:6.
^k Ch. 30:15, 16;
Hab. 2:5.
^l Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

21

- ^m See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
ⁿ Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^o Silver, Job 22:25.
^p Furnace, Dan. 3:6.
^q Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^r Lu. 6:26.
^s See "Temperatation," Pr. 1:10.
⁵ Or, *that which he praiseth. Or, that whereof he boasteth.*
^t Praise, Ju. 5:3.

22

- ^u Ch. 23:35;
26:11; Jer. 5:3.
^v Fool, Jer. 17:11.
^w Grain, Gen. 42:33.

23

- ^x Jer. 31:10;
Ez. 34:12;
John 10:3.
^y See "Shepherd," Ps. 23:1.
^z Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
^a See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.

24

- ^b Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
^c See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Wealth," Lu. 2:21.
^d Crown, II Sam. 1:10.

25 The ¹ hay is carried, and the tender ^a grass showeth itself,
And the ^{b c} herbs of the ^d mountains are ^e gathered in.

26 The ¹ lambs are for thy ^q clothing,
And the ^h goats are the price of the ^{i j} field;

27 And *there will be* goats' ^k milk enough for thy food, for the ^l food of thy ^m household,
And maintenance for thy ⁿ maidens.

28 ^o The wicked ^{p q} flee when no man pursueth;
But ^r the righteous are ^s bold as a ^t lion.

2 For the ^u transgression of a ^v land ^w many are the ^x princes thereof;
But ^y by ^z men of ¹ understanding and ^a knowledge

Var. Rend.—V. 25. The . . . itself—When the hay is removed, and the aftergrowth appears, TOY. hay—grass, FRANK. is carried—is vanished, FRANK.; disappearth, *Var.* fresh grass—fresh green, FRANK. herbs—grass, TOY. are gathered in—is gathered, TOY. V. 26. The . . . thy—Then the lambs will supply thee with, TOY. the—*Omit*, TOY. are—furnish, TOY. of—for, *Var.* V. 27. food—maintenance, FRANK. And maintenance—And (enough) for the maintenance, TOY. **Chap. 28.**—V. 1. man—one, TOY. are bold as—are as bold as, TOY; feel themselves safe as, FRANK. V. 2. transgression—sin, FRANK. But . . . prolonged—And for the sake of a man of understanding [] FRANK. state—order, *Var.* V. 3. needy man that—"wicked ruler" who, TOY; wicked man who, FRANK. poor—helpless, *Var.* like . . . sweeping—a beating, TOY. leaveth no food—bringeth no bread, FRANK. V. 4. forsake the law—have no regard for instruction, FRANK. But . . . with—But those who observe the law are zealous against, TOY; But those who follow, con-

the state *thereof* shall be prolonged.

3 A ^{b c} needy man that ^d oppresseth the poor
Is *like* a sweeping ^e rain
³ which leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the ¹ law
^q praise the wicked;
But such as ^h keep the law
ⁱ contend with them.

5 ^j Evil men understand not ^k justice;

But they that ^l seek Jê-hô-
vâh ^m understand all things.

6 ⁿ Better is the poor that
^o walketh in his ^p integrity,
Than he that is ^q perverse
in *his* ways, though he be rich.

7 Whoso ^r keepeth the law is a
^s wise ^t son;

But he that is a companion
of ^u gluttons ^v shameth his
^w father.

8 He that augmenteth his substance by ^{*} interest and increase,

tend against, FRANK. V. 5. Evil—Wicked, TOY. justice—what is right, FRANK. Jehovah, TOY. all things—it completely, TOY. V. 6. the . . . integrity—a poor man whose life is upright, TOY; when one is poor and walketh simply, FRANK. perverse . . . ways—walketh perversely on a double way, *Var.*; the perverse in reference to a double way, WILD; Than when one creepeth along a crooked way, FRANK. Though he be—and is, FRANK. V. 7. whoso . . . law—He who obeys instruction, TOY. Whoso . . . son—The wise son heedeth instruction, FRANK. But . . . shameth—He who consorts with profligates brings disgrace on, TOY. V. 8. He . . . substance—He who adds to his wealth, TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 27. for the . . . household—*Omit*, TOY. **Chap. 28.**—V. 2. and . . . prolonged—they (usurpers) shall be extinguished, *Bi.* (partly after *Sept.*). V. 3. A poor man—A man in authority, *Hi. De. Nov. Bi.* (pt.).

3
b Mt. 18:28.
c The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
d Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
e Rain, Deut.
11:14.
3 Heb. without
food.

4
f Law, Deut.
31:24.
g Ps. 49:18;
Rom. 1:32.
h Obedience,
Ex. 34:7.
i I Ki. 18:18;
Neh. 13:11,
15; Mt. 3:7;
14:4; Eph.
5:11.

5
j Evil, Ps.
97:10.
k Justice, Mic.
6:8.
l Seeking, Lu.
13:24.
m Ch. 2:9; Ps.
119:100; John
7:17; I Cor.
2:15; I John
2:20, 27.

6
n Ch. 19:1.
o Walking, Col.
1:10.
p Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.
q See v. 18.
4 Heb. perverse
of two ways.

7
r Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
s Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
t Son, Gen.
21:19.
u Gluttony, Is.
22:13.
v Shame, Phil.
3:19.
w Father, Ex.
21:15.

*USURY: The Lending of Money or Other Property for Increase,—Lev. 25:37; Neh. 5:6, 7; Ez. 22:12.

Not taken,—By Faithful Israelites—Ps. 15:5; Ez. 18:8, 9. Laws concerning,—Year of Release—Deut. 15:2. Forbidden to take from Brethren, especially when poor—Ex. 22:25; 23:19, 20; Lev. 25:35-37; Deut. 23:19, 20.

Exactd from Foreigners.—Deut. 23:20. Unlawful,—Judgment against taking or giving—Is. 24:12; Jer. 15:10; Ez. 18:13; 22:12.

Prophecy concerning.—He that hath not taken—Ez. 18:17.

Illustrative of.—Improvement of Talents—Mt. 25:27; Lu. 19:23.

Lend.—Blessing at Gerizim—Shall lend, but not borrow—Deut. 28:12. Laws concerning—Ex. 22:25; Deut. 15:6, 8;

24:10, 11. Lending on Interest—Deut. 23:19, 20. Lending to Sojourner—Lev. 28:44. Year of Release—Deut. 15:2. Servant of Lender—Pr. 22:7. Prosperity of the Man who lendeth—Ps. 112:5. Miscellaneous: He lendeth—Ps. 37:26. Lendeth unto Jehovah—Pr. 19:17.

Borrow.—Articles borrowed: Israelites borrowed of the Egyptians: Jewels and Raiment—Ex. 3:22; 11:2. Vessels—II Ki. 4:3. Money on Land—Neh. 5:4. Not borrow—In Blessing at Gerizim, shall lend, but not borrow—Deut. 15:6; 28:12. Laws concerning: Restitution of Borrowed Things—Ex. 22:14. In Year of Release—Deut. 15:2-6.

Miscellaneous.—The Borrower is Servant to the Lender—Pr. 22:7. Wicked borroweth and payeth not again—Ps. 37:21. In Teachings of Jesus concerning: From him that would borrow, turn not away—Mt. 5:42.

8
a Ch. 13:22;
Job 27:17.
b Pity, Ps.
103:13.
9
c Ear, Ex.
29:20.
d Law, Deut.
31:24.
e Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
f Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
10
g Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.
h The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
i See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
j Evil, Ps.
97:10.
k Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
l Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
m Perfection,
Heb. 6:1.
n Mt. 6:33; Heb.
6:12; I Pet.
3:9.
o Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.
11
p Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
q See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
r Ch. 3:7; 26:5,
12.
s See "Boast-
ing," Jas. 3:5.
1 Heb. *his own*
eyes.
t The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
u See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
v Ch. 18:17.
12
w Ch. 11:10;
29:2.
x Glory, Ps. 7:5.
y V. 28; Eccl.
10:5, 6.
z The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
2 Heb. *must be*
sought for.
13
a Hypocrisy,
Mt. 15:7.
b See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Hypoc-
risy," Lu.
2:21.
c Confession,
Mt. 16:18.
d Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
e Mercy, Ps.
25:6.
14
f Happiness,
Rom. 14:22.
g Fear, Gen.
9:2.

Gathereth it ^a for him that
^b hath pity on the poor.
9 He that turneth away his
^c ear from hearing the
^d law,
Even his ^e prayer is an
^f abomination.
10 Whoso ^g causeth the ^h upright
to ⁱ go astray in an ^j evil
way,
He shall ^k fall himself into his
own ^l pit;
But the ^m perfect shall ⁿ in-
herit good.
11 The ^p rich man is ^q wise in
^r his own conceit;
But the ^s poor that hath
^t understanding ^u search-
eth him out.
12 When the ^v righteous tri-
umph, there is great
^w glory;
But ^x when the wicked rise,
men ^y hide themselves.
13 He that ^a covereth his trans-
gressions shall not prosper;
But whoso ^c confesseth and
forsaketh them shall ob-
tain ^e mercy.
14 Happy is the man that
^g feareth alway;

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*). that hath pity
on—Who is kind to, TOY. V. 9. He . . .
law—He who refuses to listen to instruc-
tion, TOY. his . . . law—and accepteth
not instruction, FRANK. Even—*Omit*,
TOY. V. 10. Whoso—He who, TOY.
causeth—wistheth to lead the upright
astray, FRANK.; seduces the upright,
TOY. in an evil way—to evil, TOY.
He shall fall himself—Will fall, TOY. per-
fect—blameless, FRANK. V. 11. The
. . . conceit—A rich man may think him-
self wise, TOY. But . . . out—But an
intelligent poor man will probe him thor-
oughly, TOY. V. 12. triumph—are ex-
alted (?), TOY. glory—confidence, TOY.
rise—come into power (?), TOY. hide
themselves—must be sought out (*viz.*
from their concealment), *De.*; men conceal
themselves, *Ge. Hi. Ew.* V. 13. that cov-
ereth—who conceals, TOY. transgres-
sions—sins, FRANK. shall not prosper—
hath no happiness, FRANK. whoso—he
that, TOY. V. 14. feareth alway—re-
maineth continually in fear, FRANK.
mischief—*Or*, adversity, *Hi. De.*; misfor-
tune, TOY. V. 15. As a—*Omit*, TOY. So
is—Such is, TOY. V. 16. The . . . But
he that—O prince, void of understanding
[of revenues, *Hi. See Var. Read.*], but rich
in oppressions! He that, *Ew. Be. De.*; *Per-*
haps, He who is oppressive is lacking in in-
telligence, He who, TOY. covetousness—

But he that ^h i hardeneth his
^j heart shall fall into
^k mischief.
15 As a ^l m roaring lion, and a
ranging ⁿ bear,
So is a ^o p wicked ruler over a
poor people.
16 ^q The prince that lacketh
understanding is also a
great ^r oppressor;
But he that ^s hateth ^t covet-
ousness shall ^u v prolong his
^w days.
17 A ^x man that is ^y z a laden with
the ^b blood of any person
Shall flee unto the pit; let no
man stay him.
18 Whoso ^c walketh uprightly
shall be ^d delivered;
But ^e he that is ^f perverse in
his ways shall fall at once.
19 He that ^g h tilleth his ⁱ land
shall ^j have plenty of
^k bread;
But ^l he that followeth after
^m vain persons shall have
ⁿ poverty enough.
20 A ^o p faithful man shall
abound with ^q blessings;
But he that ^r s maketh haste
to be rich shall not be ^t un-
punished.
21 To ^u have respect of persons
is not good;

unjust gain, FRANK. TOY. shall . . .
days—will live long, TOY. V. 18. He who
lives blamelessly will be kept in safety.
But a man of vicious life will fall [],
TOY; Whoso—walketh simply receiveth
divine help, But he that goeth in crooked
ways falleth in [], FRANK. at once—
once for all, *Fl. De.*; upon one (of them),
Loe. Ew. Hi. V. 19. But—And, TOY.
vain persons unreal gain, FRANK. *per-*
sons—*Or*, pursuits, *Hi. De.* TOY. enough
—plenty of, TOY. V. 20. faithful—trust-
worthy, TOY; honorable, FRANK. shall
blessings—will be richly blessed,
TOY. maketh . . . rich—wistheth to be
rich with power, FRANK. be—go, TOY.
V. 21. To . . . persons—To be partial (in
judgment), FRANK.

Var. Read.—V. 10. But . . . good—
Omit, TOY. V. 16. understanding—re-
venues, *Sept. Hi.* V. 17. Shall . . . pit—
(A man that is laden, &c.) Let his surety
flee, *Sept. La.* V. 18. at once—into a pit,
Pesh. La. (l.).

n See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14. 20 o Faithfulness, I Cor.
4:17. p Ch. 10:6; Mt. 24:45; 25:21. q Blessing, I Cor. 12:3.
r V. 22; ch. 20:21; II Tim. 6:9. s See "Covetousness," Deut.
5:21. t See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20. 21 u Ch. 24:23.

h Ps. 95:8;
Rom. 2:5.
i See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Harden-
ed Hearts," Lu.
2:21.
j Heart, Acts
15:9.
k Mischief, Ps.
140:2.
l Or, calamity.
15
l Lion, Job
4:10.
m Ch. 19:12;
I Pet. 5:8.
n Bears, I Sam.
17:34.
o Wicked Ru-
lers, Ju. 5:7.
p Ch. 29:2; Ex.
1:14; Mt. 2:16.
16
4 Or, O prince
that lacketh
understanding
and art a great
oppressor, He
&c.
q Prince, Num.
2:7.
r Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
s Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
t Covetousness,
Deut. 5:21.
u See "Life,"
Gen. 2:7.
v See "Old
Age," Titus
2:3.
w Day, Lev.
25:8.
17
x Man, Gen.
2:7.
y See "Bur-
den," Ps.
55:22.
z See "Con-
science," Acts
24:16.
a See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.
b Blood, Lev.
17:11.
18
c Walking, Col.
1:10.
d See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
5 Or, he that
walketh per-
versely in two
ways.
e Ch. 10:27.
19
f Ch. 12:11.
g Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
h Labor, Ex.
12:23.
i Land, Gen.
23:15.
j Ch. 20:13.
k Bread, Gen.
3:19.
l Ch. 12:11.
m See "Van-
ity," Eccl.
1:2.

21

1 Or, *For for a piece of bread a man will transgress.*
a Ez. 13:19.
b Bread, Gen. 3:19.

22

c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
d See "Covetousness," Deut. 5:21.
e Eye, Ps. 17:8.
f Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
g See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
h See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
i See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

23

j Reproof, 11 Tim. 3:16.
k Flattery, 1 Thess. 2:5.
l Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

24

m Duty to Parents, Pr. 1:8.
n Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
o Father, Ex. 21:15.
p Mother, Deut. 5:16.
q Ch. 18:9.
r See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

25

s Ch. 15:27.
t Spirit, Job 4:15.
u Ch. 15:18.
v Strife, Pr. 26:21.
w Faith, Heb. 11:1.
x Ch. 11:25; 13:4.

26

y Ch. 3:5.
z Fool, Jer. 17:11.
a Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

27

b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
c Ch. 11:24; 19:17.
d Liberty, Rom. 12:8.
e Ch. 21:13.
f Curses, Gen. 4:11.

28

g See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

1 Neither that a man should
a transgress for a piece of
b bread.

22 He that hath an *c d* evil *e* eye
 hasteth after *f g* riches,

And *h i* knoweth not that
 want shall come upon him.

23 He that *j* rebuketh a man
 shall afterward find more
 favor

Than he that *k* flattereth with
 the *l* tongue.

24 Whoso *m n* robbeth his *o* father
 or his *p* mother, and saith,
 It is no transgression,
 The same is the *q* companion
 of a *r* destroyer.

25 He that is of a *s* greedy
t spirit *u* stirreth up *v* strife;
 But he that *w* putteth his trust
 in Jê-hôz'vâh shall *x* be
 made fat.

26 He that *y* trusteth in his own
 heart is a *z* fool;
 But whoso *a* walketh wisely,
 he shall be delivered.

27 He that *b c d* giveth unto the
 poor shall not lack;

But he that *e* hideth his eyes
 shall have many a *f* curse.

28 When the wicked rise, men
 hide themselves;

But when they *g* perish, the
 righteous increase.

Var. Rend.—V. 21 (*cont.*) Neither . . . bread.—For a piece of bread a man may sin, TOY. V. 22. An avaricious man hastens to be rich. Not knowing that want will befall him, TOY. V. 23. rebuketh—reproves, TOY. shall afterward—shall afterwards, *Hi. Ew.*; which turneth backwards shall, *Loc. De.*; omit, TOY. favor—thanks, FRANK. V. 24. He who despoils father or mother (Saying; "there is no wrong in it") Is companion to him who is a destroyer, TOY. robbeth—oppresseth, FRANK.; despoils, TOY. sayeth—thinketh, FRANK. transgression—wickedness, FRANK. V. 25. He . . . spirit—a greedy man, TOY. a greedy spirit—insatiate (*lit. wide*) soul, *Loc. Hi. De.* putteth his trust—trusts, TOY. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. *r*; Yahweh, TOY. shall be made fat—will be richly quickened, FRANK.; will prosper, TOY. V. 26. his own heart—himself, TOY. heart—understanding, FRANK. wisely . . . delivered—in wisdom will be saved (from harm), TOY. V. 27. hideth his eyes—disregards them, TOY.; Turneth away his look, FRANK. shall . . . curse—is laden with curses, FRANK.; rich in curses, WILD. V. 28. rise—are in power, TOY. But—And, TOY. increase—be-

29 He that being *h* often re-
 proved hardeneth his
i neck

Shall *j* suddenly be destroyed,
 and that without remedy.

2 When *k* the righteous *l* are in-
 creased, the *m n* people *o* re-
 joice;

But when *p* a wicked man
 beareth *q* rule, the people
r sigh.

3 Whoso *s* loveth wisdom re-
 joiceth his father;

But he that *t* keepeth com-
 pany with *u* harlots wast-
 eth his *v* substance.

4 The *w* king by *x* justice estab-
 lisheth the *y* land;

But *z* he that *a* exacteth gifts
 overthroweth it.

5 A *b* man that flattereth his
c neighbor
 Spreadeth a *d* net for his
e steps.

6 In the *f* transgression of an
 evil man there is a *g* snare;

But the righteous doth *h* sing
 and rejoice.

7 The righteous taketh *i* knowl-
 edge of the cause of the
j poor;

The wicked *k* hath not un-
 derstanding to know it.

come mighty, FRANK. **Chap. 29.**—V. 1. hardeneth his neck—persists in wrong-doing, TOY. destroyed—broken (ch. 6:15); *Var. r.* V. 2. are increased—"rule," TOY.; havemight, FRANK. But—Omit, TOY. a . . . rule—the wicked govern, TOY. sigh—groan, TOY. V. 3. Whoso—a man who, TOY. keepeth company—hangeth on to, FRANK. wasteth—squanders, FRANK. substance—possessions, FRANK. V. 4. The—A, *Var.* TOY. establisheth—gives stability to, TOY. that ruins it—whose exactions are excessive ruin it, TOY. exacteth gifts—Or, exacteth tribute, *Loc. Hi. De.*; *lit.* a man of offerings, *Var.* V. 5. that flattereth—who cajoles, TOY. V. 6. Perhaps, In the path of a bad man is a snare, But the good man may run and is glad (?), TOY. In . . . snare—The bad man is snared in (or, by) his sin, SYR. transgression—sin, FRANK. there is—lieth, FRANK. WILD. doth sing—singeth joyfully, FRANK.; runneth, WILD. V. 7. taketh knowledge—has regard for, FRANK. hath . . . it—understandeth not knowledge, *Var.*; payeth no attention to it, FRANK.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 29.**—V. 6. sing—run (*l.*), *Pinsker, Bi. De. (doubtfully)*, WILD.; may run, TOY.

1

h Ch. 1:24–31;
 1 Sam. 2:25;
 11 Chr. 36:36.
i Neck, Pr. 3:3.
j Ch. 6:15.

2

k The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
 2 Or, *are in authority.*
l Public Opinion, 1 Sam. 14:45.
m Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
n Ch. 28:15.
o The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
p Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.
q Sighing, Job 3:24.

3

r Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.
s Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
t Ch. 5:10;
 6:26; Lu. 15:30.
u See "Harlot," Pr. 2:16.
v See "Goods," Num. 31:9.

4

w Kings, Deut. 17:15.
x Justice, Mic. 6:8.
y Land, Gen. 23:15.
 3 Or, *he that impoverish tribute.*
Heb. a man of offerings.
z See "Presents," 11 Sam. 8:10.
a See "Tribute," Mt. 22:19.

5

b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
d Net, Ps. 25:15.
e See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.

6

f See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
g Snare, Pr. 7:23.
h Songs, Ex. 15:1.

7

i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
 4 Or, *understandeth not knowledge.*

8
a Scoffing, Ps.
1:1.
b Ch. 11:11.
c City, Gen.
4:17.
d Ch. 16:14.
e Anger, Pr.
15:1.

9
f See "Strife,"
Pr. 26:21.
1 Or, *He rageth*
and laugheth,
and there is no
rest.
g Laughter, Job
8:21.
h Rest, Heb.
4:4.

10
i See "Blood,"
Lev. 17:11.
j Gen. 4:5-8;
1 John 3:12.
k See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.
l Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
m Perfection,
Heb. 6:1.
2 Or, *But the*
upright care
for his soul.
n Persecution,
1 Ki. 18:4.
o Life, Gen. 2:7.

11
p Fool, Jer.
17:11.
q Ch. 12:16;
14:33.
3 Heb. *spirit*.
r Ch. 19:11.

12
s 1 Ki. 12:14.
t Falsehood,
Lev. 6:2.
u Servant, Ex.
21:2.

13
v Ch. 22:2.
w The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
x Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
y Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
z Ezra 9:8; Ps.
13:3.
a Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

14
b King, Deut.
17:15.
c Faithfulness,
1 Cor. 4:17.
d Throne, Acts
12:21.

15
e Rod, Num.
20:8.
f Reproof,
11 Tim. 3:16.
g Children
Gen. 3:16.

8 ^a Scoffers ^b set a ^c city in a
flame;
But ^d wise men turn away
^e wrath.

9 If a wise man hath a ^f con-
troversy with a foolish
man,
¹ Whether he be angry or
^g laugh, there will be no
^h rest.

10 The ⁱ ^j ^k bloodthirsty ^l hate
him that is ^m perfect;
² And as for the upright, they
ⁿ seek his ^o life.

11 A ^p ^q fool uttereth all his
^r anger;
But a ^s wise man keepeth it
back and stilleth it.

12 If a ^t ruler hearkeneth to
^u falsehood,
All his ^v servants are wicked.

13 The ^w poor man and the
^x oppressor meet together;
Je-hō-zāh ^y ^z lighteneth the
^a eyes of them both.

14 The ^b king that ^c faithfully
judgeth the poor,
His ^d throne shall be estab-
lished for ever.

15 The ^e rod and ^f reproof give
wisdom;
But a ^g child left to himself

Var. Rend.—V. 8. Scoffers . . . flame—
Unscrupulous men kindle discord in a city.
TOY. Scoffers—Scornful men, R. flame
—uproar, FRANK. away wrath—aside
anger, TOY. V. 9. *Lit.* A wise man has a
lawsuit with a fool, and he is excited (*lit.*
trembles) and laughs and there is no quiet
(or, rest), TOY; hath a controversy—
pleadeth his case, Var. Whether . . .
rest—Whether he rage or laugh, there is
no rest, *Schu. Ew. Fl.*; He (*i.e. the latter*)
rageth and laugheth, and, *Loc. Hi. De.*
there . . . rest—on him it maketh no im-
pression, FRANK. V. 10. him . . . per-
fect—the simple, FRANK.; honest and
upright, WILD. And . . . life—And
wicked men rise up after his life, FRANK.;
But the just seek his soul, *Ew. Fl. B.*;
And as for the just, they seek after his soul,
De.; They attempt their life, WILD. V. 11.
uttereth . . . anger—giveth vent to his
displeasure, FRANK. anger—wrath,
TOY; spirit (*i.e. anger*), Var. keepeth
. . . it—"restrains his anger," TOY;
keepeth it quiet within him, *De. and in*
effect Hi.; stilleth it [], FRANK. V.
12. hearkeneth—listens, TOY. V. 13.
poor man—poor, TOY. meet—belong,
FRANK. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK.
R. Yahweh, TOY. lighteneth—gives
light to, TOY. them—*Omit.* TOY. V. 14.
that faithfully judgeth—who deals equi-
tably with, TOY. poor—insignificant,
FRANK. V. 15. and reproof—of correc-

^h causeth shame to his
ⁱ mother.

16 When the wicked ^j are in-
creased, ^k transgression in-
creaseth;
But the ^l righteous shall
look upon their fall.

17 ^m Correct thy ⁿ son, and he
will give thee rest;
Yea, he will ^o give delight
unto thy ^p soul.

18 Where there is no ^q vision,
the people ^r cast off re-
straint;
But he that ^s keepeth the
^t law, ^u happy is he.

19 A servant will not be ^v cor-
rected by ^w words;
For though he ^x understand,
he will not ^y give heed.

20 Seest thou a man that is
^z hasty in his ^a words?
There is ^b more hope of a
fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth
up his servant from a child
Shall have him ^c become ^d a
son at the last.

22 An ^e angry man stirreth up
strife,
And a wrathful man abound-
eth in ^f transgression.

tion, TOY. child—boy, FRANK. left
to himself without correction, FRANK.
causeth shame to—brings disgrace on,
TOY. V. 16. are increased, transgression
—"are in power," wrong, TOY; become
mighty, sin, FRANK. look upon—feast
their eyes on, TOY; live to see . . . with
joy, FRANK. V. 17. give thee rest—
yield thee comfort, TOY; refresh thee,
FRANK. Yea, he will—And, TOY. de-
light—rest, FRANK. WILD. V. 18. cast
off restraint—cannot be reined in; cf. Ex.
32:22, 25. Var., sink, FRANK.; Heb. per-
ish, or, become disorderly, TOY. that
. . . law—who obeys instruction (or,
law), TOY. law—instruction, FRANK.
V. 19. Not by words must a servant be
taught. For he understands, but does not
obey, TOY. servant—slave, FRANK.
give heed—follow, FRANK. V. 20. words
—things, FRANK. V. 21. He who from
a child lives luxuriously will be a servant,
and in the end will come to grief, SEPT.
delicately bringeth up—spoileth, FRANK.
become a son—a spoil household, *De.*; in-
gratitude (?), *Ew., similarly Now.*; omit,
FRANK. V. 22. angry—irascible, TOY.
wrathful—passionate, TOY. aboundeth
in transgression—is the cause of much
wrong, TOY; committeth much wicked-
ness, FRANK.

Var. Read.—V. 21. have . . . son—
be full of groans, *Sept. (Pesh.) Bi.*

^h Shame, Phil.
3:19.
ⁱ Mother, Deut.
5:16.

16
⁴ Or, *are in au-*
thority.
^j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^k Ch. 21:12; Ps.
37:34, 36;
58:10; 91:8;
92:11.
^l Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

17
^m Duty of Par-
ents, Pr. 1:8.
ⁿ Son, Gen.
21:19.
^o Ch. 10:1.
^p Soul, Job 4:15.

18
^q Vision, Num.
12:6.
^r Ex. 32:25.
^s Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
^t Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
^u Law, Deut.
31:24.
^v Happiness,
Rom. 14:22.

19
^w See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
^x Words, Pr.
15:23.
^y See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
⁵ Heb. *answer.*

20
^z Jas. 1:19.
⁶ Or, *business.*
^a Ch. 26:12.
^b Hope, Pr.
23:18.

21
^c Ch. 30:23.
⁷ The meaning
of the word is
doubtful.

22
^d See "Anger,"
Pr. 15:1.
^e Sin, Gen. 3:6.

23
a Pride, Ps. 10:2.
b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
c Ch. 11:2; 16:18; II Sam. 22:28; Dan. 4:30, 31; Mt. 23:12; Jas. 4:6.
d Humility, Pr. 15:33.
e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.
f Ch. 15:33; 18:12; 22:4; Is. 66:2; Lu. 14:11; 18:14; Jas. 4:10.
g Spirit, Job 4:15.
h Honor, Mal. 1:6.
24
i See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
j Ch. 15:32.
k Lev. 5:1.
25
l Fear, Gen. 9:2.
m Snare, Pr. 7:23.
n Faith, Heb. 11:1.
1 Heb. shall be set on high.
o See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
26
p Ch. 19:6.
q Is. 49:4; I Cor. 4:4.
27
r See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
s Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
t V. 10; Ps. 69:4; Mt. 10:22; 24:9; John 15:18; 17:14; I John 3:13.
u The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
1
v Words, Pr. 15:23.
2 Or, *Jakeh, of Massa*, see Gen. 25:14.
w Oracle, I Pet. 4:11.
3 Or, *burden*.
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
4 Or, as otherwise read, *I have wearied myself, O God, I have wearied myself, O God, and am consumed: For I am &c.*
2
y British, Ps. 92:6.

23 A man's ^{a b c} pride shall bring him low;
But he that is of a ^{d e f} lowly ^g spirit shall obtain ^h honor.
24 Whoso is partner with a ⁱ thief ^j hateth his own soul;
He ^k heareth the adjuration and uttereth nothing.
25 The ^l fear of man bringeth a ^m snare;
But whoso ⁿ putteth his trust in Jê-hô'vâh ¹ shall be ^o safe.
26 ^p Many seek the ruler's favor;
But a man's ^q judgment cometh from Jê-hô'vâh.
27 An ^r unjust man is an ^s abomination to the righteous;
And he that is ^t upright in the way is an abomination to ^u the wicked.

30 The ^v words of Ā'gûr the son of ² Jâ'kêh; the ^{w 3} oracle.

The ^x man saith ⁴ unto Īth'ĕl, unto Īth'ĕl and Ū'ēāl:
2 Surely I am more ^y brutish than any man,

Var. Rend.—V. 23. he . . . spirit—the meek, FRANK; the humble in spirit, Var. shall obtain—obtaineth, Var. V. 24. Whoso—He that, TOY. hateth . . . soul—is enemy to himself, TOY. soul—life, FRANK. adjuration—cursing, FRANK; curse, TOY. uttereth—discloses, TOY; tells, Var. nothing—it not, Var. V. 25. Whoso . . . trust—he who trusts, TOY. Jehovah—the Lord, FRANK. r; Yahweh, TOY. shall be safe—is in safety, FRANK; he will be protected, WILD. V. 26. a man's . . . from—every man's case is decided by, TOY. judgment—decision, FRANK. V. 27. The righteous abhor the vicious, The wicked abhor the upright, TOY. he . . . way—the upright, FRANK. Chap. 30.—V. 2. For I am a brute, no man, and I do not possess human understanding, FRANK; I am stupid, beneath man's level, Have not human intelligence, TOY. Surely . . . man—For I am too brutish to be a man, Fl. De. Hî. V. 3. And—Omit, TOY. knowledge—wisdom, TOY. Neither . . . I—So that I have not won, FRANK. Neither . . . of—I do not comprehend,

And have not the ^z understanding of a man;
3 And I have not learned ^a wisdom,
⁵ Neither have I the ^{b c} knowledge of the ^d Holy One.
4 Who hath ^e ascended up into ^f heaven, and descended?
Who hath gathered the ^g wind in his ^h fists?
Who hath ^{i j} bound the ^k waters in his ^l garment?
Who hath ^m established all the ends of the earth?
What is his ⁿ name, and what is his ^o son's name, if thou knowest?

5 Every ^p word of God is ^q tried:
He is a ^r shield unto them that take ^s refuge in him.
6 ^t Add thou not unto his words,
Lest he ^u reprove thee, and thou be found a ^v liar.

7 ^w Two things have I ^x asked of thee;
Deny me *them* not before I ^y die:

TOY. Holy One—All-holy, De. V. 4. and—and thou, Var. Who hath gathered—Gathered, TOY. fists—hands, FRANK. Who hath bound—Bound, TOY. his—a TOY. Who hath established—Fixed, TOY. if—Surely, TOY. V. 5. tried—pure, TOY. that take refuge—who trust, FRANK. TOY. V. 6. thou—Omit, TOY. reprove—rebuke, TOY. V. 7. have I asked—I ask, TOY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 30.—V. 1. the oracle—of (the country of) Massa (or, of Mesha, De.), Grævus Venetus, Muhlau, similarly Hî. Bô. Zô. the oracle . . . Ucal—these things says the man to those who trust in God, and I cease, Sept.; utterances of the man who has wearied himself about God: I have wearied myself, Bî. the man . . . Ithiel—the man said: I have wearied myself, O God (for God, Hî. Gei. Zô.), I have wearied myself O God (for God, Hî. Gei. Zô.), De. Hî.; The man saith: I am wearied, O God, am wearied, and, FRANK. WILD. Ucal—am consumed away, Be. Muhlau, Zô. De. (pts.); have made an end (i.e. given up the search), Mich. Bô. (pts.); the oracle of the man Laithi-el; I have wearied myself about God, and have not prevailed, Ch. (in latter part following Bî.) Var.; am vanished away, FRANK, WILD.

^z See "Mind," Job 38:36.
3
a Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
5 Or, *That I should have the knowledge &c.*
b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
c Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
4
e Ps. 68:18; John 3:13; Eph. 4:8.
f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
g Wind, Job 27:21.
h Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
i Ex. 15:10; Ps. 135:7.
j Job 26:8; 38:8, 9.
k Waters, Ps. 95:5.
l See "Clothing," Job 31:29.
m See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
n Name, Acts 16:18.
o Son, Gen. 21:19.
5
p Word of God, Ps. 6:63.
q Heb. *purified*, See "Armor," Ju. 15:14.
r Refuge, Heb. 6:18.
6
s Deut. 4:2; 12:32; Rev. 22:18.
t Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
u Lying, Lev. 19:11.
7
v Choice, I Ki. 18:1.
w See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
x Death, Rom. 5:12.

8
a Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
b Lying, Lev. 19:11.
c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
d See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
e See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
f Heb. *the bread of my portion*.
g Food, Gen. 9:3.
h Job 23:12, Mt. 6:11.
9
i Deut. 8:12; 31:20; Neh. 9:25; Hos. 13:6.
j Josh. 24:27; Job 31:28.
k Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
l See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
m Heb. *handle the name*.
n Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
o Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
10
p See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
q Servant, Ex. 21:2.
r Curse, Gen. 4:11.
11
s Ch. 20:20; Ex. 21:17.
t See "Duty to Parents," Pr. 1:8.
u Father, Ex. 21:15.
v Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
w Mother, Deut. 5:16.
12
x Ch. 16:2; Lu. 18:11.
y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
z See "Abolutions," I Ki. 7:26.
13
a See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
b Ch. 6:17; Is. 2:11; Ps. 15:15.
c Pride, Ps. 10:2.
d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
14
e Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
f Ps. 57:4.
g Sword, Ju. 7:20.
h Jaw, Joel 1:6.
i See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
j See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.
k The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

8 Remove far from me ^a falsehood and ^b lies;
^c Give me neither ^d poverty nor ^e riches;
Feed me with ¹ the ¹ food that is needful for me:
9 Lest I be ^h full, and ⁱ deny thee, and say, Who is Jē-hō-vāh?
Or lest I be poor, and ^j steal, And ^k use ^l profanely the ^m name of my God.
10 ⁿ Slander not a ^o servant unto his master,
Lest he ^p curse thee, and thou be held guilty.
11 There is a generation that ^q curse their ^s father, And ^t bless not their ^u mother.
12 There is a generation that are ^v pure in their own ^w eyes, And ^y yet are not ^x washed from their filthiness.
13 There is a generation, oh how ^z ^a ^b lofty are their eyes! And their eyelids are lifted up.
14 There is a generation whose ^c ^d teeth are ^e as ^f swords, and their ^g jaw teeth ^h as ⁱ knives,
To ^j devour the ^k poor from

Var. Rend. — V. 8. Remove — put, TOY. falsehood and lies—Deceit and lying, TOY. falsehood — vanity, r. neither — not, TOY. Feed — Provide, TOY. that . . . me—I need, TOY. V. 9. lest I be poor—be needy, TOY. use profanely—profane, TOY. V. 10. Slander—defame, TOY. be held guilty—must atone for it, FRANK.; suffer for it, Var. V. 11. Men who curse their fathers, And do not bless their mothers! TOY. V. 12. Men who count themselves pure, Yet are not cleansed of filthiness, TOY. in . . . eyes—according to their imagination, FRANK. V. 13. Men of haughty looks And supercilious bearing! TOY. oh . . . eyes—Whose eyes are ever so haughty, FRANK. V. 14. Men whose teeth are swords, And their mouths armed with knives! TOY. poor—needy, FRANK. earth—land, FRANK. needy—poor, FRANK. V. 15. horseleach—Aluka, FRANK. WILD. Give, give—here, here! FRANK. V. 16. Sheol—Hades, FRANK. the Underworld, WILD.; the grave, r. and—Omit, TOY. that . . . unsatisfied—is unsated, TOY. And . . . saith—Fire says, TOY. V. 17. at his—a, TOY. despiseth his—scorns "the old age" of (?) a, TOY. to obey his—the gray,

off the earth, and the needy from among ⁱ men.

15 The ³ horseleach hath two ^k daughters, ^l crying, Give, give.
There are three things that are ^m never satisfied, Yea, four that say not, Enough:
16 ⁿ Shē-ōl; and the ^o ^p barren womb;
The ^q earth that is not satisfied with ^r water;
And the ^s fire that saith not, Enough.
17 The eye that ^t mocketh at his father, And ^u despiseth to ^v obey his mother,
The ^w ravens of ^x ⁵ the valley shall pick it out, And the ^y ⁶ young eagles shall eat it.
18 There are three things which are too ^z wonderful for me, Yea, four which ^a I know not:
19 The way of an ^b eagle in the air;
The way of a ^c serpent upon a ^d rock;
The way of a ^e ship in the midst of the sea;

FRANK. young eagles—vultures, TOY. V. 18. There are—Omit, TOY. too . . . me—beyond my ken, TOY. wonderful—high, FRANK. Yea . . . not—And four I do not understand, TOY. know—understand, FRANK. TOY. V. 19. an eagle—the vulture, TOY. air—heaven, FRANK. upon—over, TOY. in the midst of—on the high, TOY.

Var. Read. — V. 15. The bloodsucker has two daughters, "hither, hither!" three that say: "hither, hither, hither the blood! the blood of the bad child!" (adding ch. 5:17). EW.; The Aluka has two daughters; Give! give!—Sheol and the barren womb; there are three that are never satisfied (*quatrain follows, beginning with:* four say not enough). DE.; Three things are not satisfied: four say not; enough! Aluka has two daughters: give, give, Sheol and the womb, &c., BL. two—three, Pesh. Bi. V. 16. Sheol is never satisfied with dead, and the closing of the womb is never satisfied with man. The earth is never satisfied with water. And fire never saith, Abundance, Bi. V. 17. eye—Bi. inserts, of a son that causeth shame.

j Man, Gen. 2:7.

15
3 Or, vampire.
k Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
l Cry, Lu. 18:7.
m Or, called.
n See "Covetousness," Deut. 5:21.

16
n Sheol, Job 7:9.
o Childlessness an Affliction, Gen. 3:16.
p Gen. 30:1.
q Earth, Gen. 2:1.
r Water, Ps. 95:5.
s Fire, Lev. 10:2.

17
t Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
u See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.
v Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
w Raven, Gen. 8:7.
x Valley, Josh. 8:13.
y Or, the brook.
z Eagles, Ex. 19:4.
6 Or, vultures.

18
z See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
a Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

19
b Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
c Serpent, I Cor. 11:3.
d Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
e Ships, I Cor. 9:26.

19
a See "Male and Female," Mt. 19:4.
b See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
c See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.

20
d Adultery, Num. 5:12.
e See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
f Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
g Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.

21
i Heb. Under.
j Earth, Gen. 2:1.

22
k Ch. 19:10.
l Servant, Ex. 21:2.
m Kings, Deut. 17:15.
n Fools, Jer. 17:11.
o See v. 9.
p Food, Gen. 9:3.

23
q See "Wicked Woman," Ruth 3:9.
r Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
s Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
t See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
u Ch. 29:21.

24
v Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

And the way of a ^a man with a ^b maiden.

20 So is the way of an ^d adulterous woman;

She ^e eateth, and wipeth her ^f mouth,

And saith, ^g I have done no ^h wickedness.

21 ⁱ For three things the ^j earth doth tremble,

And for four, *which* it cannot bear;

22 For a ^k servant when he is ^l king;

And a ^m fool when he is ⁿ filled with ^o food;

23 For an ^p odious woman when she is ^q married;

And a ^r handmaid that is ^s ^t heir to her mistress.

24 There are four things which are little upon the earth, But they are exceeding ^u wise:

Var. Rend.—V. 19 (*cont.*). maiden—woman, FRANK. TOY. Vs. 21–23. For—*Lit.*, Under, Var. V. 21. For—Under, TOY. doth tremble—totters, TOY. And . . . bear—And under four it cannot bear up (endure, Var.), Var. TOY. V. 22. For—*Omit.*, TOY. he is king—getteth dominion, FRANK; becomes a king, TOY. when . . . food—When he is prosperous, TOY; can be fully satisfied, FRANK. V. 23. For . . . married—An unwooded woman when she (at last) finds a husband, TOY; When an outcast getteth a man, FRANK. And . . . is—A maidservant when she is, TOY. is heir to—*So Ew. De.* FRANK. TOY; dispossesseth, *Ge. Hi.* V. 24. Which . . . upon—small in, TOY. they . . . wise—yet exceedingly clever, TOY. V. 25. The ants are—Ants—TOY. provide—prepare, TOY. food—necessity, FRANK; meat, *r.* V. 26. The conies—The marmots, FRANK. WILD.; *Shaphans*, TOY. but a feeble—not mighty, FRANK. TOY. Yet—But, TOY. houses—dwelling-places, TOY. rocks—crag, Var. V. 27. The locusts have—Locusts—they have, TOY. Yet . . . bands—But they march all in ranks, TOY.; by bands

25 The ^{*} ants are a people not strong,

Yet they ^v provide their food in the ^w summer;

26 The ^x conies are but a feeble folk,

Yet make they their ^y houses in the ^z rocks;

27 The locusts have no king, Yet go they forth all of them by ^a bands;

28 The [†] lizard ² taketh hold with her ^b hands,

Yet is she in kings' ^c palaces.

29 There are three things which are stately in their march, Yea, four which are stately in going:

30 The ^d lion, which is mightiest among ^e beasts,

And ^f turneth not away for any;

31 The ^g greyhound; the ^h he-goat also;

And the king ⁱ against whom there is no ^j rising up.

well arranged, FRANK. V. 28. The . . . hands—The spider taketh hold with her hands, *Ew. Hi.*; The lizard thou canst take with the hands, *De. and in effect Bo.*; Lizards—one may be grasped in the hands, TOY; Thou canst grasp the lizard with hands, FRANK. is she—are they, TOY. V. 29. Three things there are of stately step, Yea, four of stately gait; TOY; Three have a good step, And four have a proud walk, FRANK. V. 30. which is—*Omit.*, TOY. mightiest—a hero, FRANK. And . . . any—He turns before no foe, TOY. V. 31. The greyhound—*So Ew. Bo. Zo. De.*; warhorse, *Bo. Schu. Ge. Fl. Hi.*; *lit. girt up or slim in loins, Var.; omit.* FRANK. TOY. against . . . up—*So Schu. Fl. Ew.*; When his people (or, army) is with him, *Pococke, Ge. Muhlau, De.*; with whom are thousands, DY.; with whom God is, HI.

Var. Read.—V. 20. *A gloss, HI. DE. REUSS, STR. FRANK. TOY.*

25
v Instinct of Animals, Gen. 2:20.
w Summer, Gen. 8:22.

26
x See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
y House, Deut. 24:10.
z Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

27
a Joel 2:7.
28
2 Or, *thou canst seize with thy hands.*
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
c Palace, Dan. 8:2.

30
d Lion, Job 4:10.
e Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
f See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

31
g See "Dog," Deut. 23:18.
3 Or, *war-horse.* Heb. *well girt (or, well knit) in the loins.*
h Goats, Deut. 13:4.
4 Or, *when his army is with him.*
i See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.

* INSECTS.—Kinds of: Ant—*Provident*—Pr. 30:25. *Illustrative Use of*—Pr. 6:6. Bald Locust—Lev. 11:22. Bee—Deut. 1:44. *Swarm of*—Ju. 14:8; Ps. 118:12 (*Fig.*). *Prophecy concerning*—Is. 7:18. Caterpillar—See "Locust." Cricket—Lev. 11:22. Flea—*Seek for*—I Sam. 24:14; 26:20. Flies—*Sand-flies*—Ex. 8:16 (*marg.*). Egyptian Plague—Ex. 8:21, 29, 31; Ps. 78:45; 105:31. *Hiss for*—Is. 7:18. *Dead*—Ecl. 10:1. Grasshopper—Lev. 11:22; Ps. 105:34; Num. 13:38; Nah. 3:17 (*Fig.*); Ecl. 12:5 (*Prophecy*). Hornet—Ex. 23:28; Deut. 7:20; Josh. 24:12. Horse-leach—Pr. 30:15 (*Vampire*). Locust—Ex. 4:1, 19; II Chr. 7:13; Is. 33:4; 40:22; Joel 1:4; Ps. 105:34; Amos 7:1. *Have no King*—Pr. 30:27. *Destroy Labors*—Ps. 78:46; II Chr. 7:13. *Prophecy concerning*—Rev. 9:3–5. *Figurative*—Ps. 105:31. Moth—Job 4:19. *Figurative*—Ps. 39:11. *Illustrative*—Is. 51:8. *Used in Teaching of Jesus*: *Sermon on the Mount*—Mt. 6:19. *Palmer-worm* (see "Lo-

cust")—Joel 1:4. Scorpion—Deut. 8:15. Spider—Job 8:14. (*Fig.*) Is. 59:5, 6; Lu. 11:12; Rev. 9:3, 5.

† REPTILES.—Kinds of: Adder.—See "Serpent"—II Cor. 11:3. Asp.—See "Serpent"—II Cor. 11:3. Cankerworm—Joel 1:4 (*marg.*); Job 2:25; Nah. 3:15, 16. Chameleon—Lev. 11:30. See "Animals"—Gen. 2:20. Cockatrice—Is. 11:8; 14:29; 59:5. Crocodile, Land Crocodile—Lev. 11:30; Job 41:1 (*marg.*). Dragon (*Fig.*)—Rev. 12:3, 4, 7, 9, 13; 13:2, 4, 11; 16:13; 20:2. Frog—Ex. 8:2–13; Rev. 16:13 (*Fig.*). *Frogs sent as Punishment*—Ps. 78:4; 105:30. Gecko—Lev. 11:30. Leviathan—Job 3:8; 41:1; Ps. 74:14; 104:26; Is. 27:1. Lizard—Lev. 11:30. Great Lizard—Lev. 11:29. Land Lizard—Lev. 11:30. Palmer-worm—Joel 2:25. Serpent.—See "Serpent"—II Cor. 11:3. Snail—Ps. 58:8. Viper.—See "Serpent"—II Cor. 11:3. Worms—Ex. 16:24; Deut. 28:39; Job 7:5; 17:14; 21:26; 24:20; 25:6; Ps. 22:6 (*Fig.*); Is. 41:14; 51:8; 66:24; Mk. 9:48; Acts 12:23.

^a See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
^b See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^d Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

³³
¹ Heb. *pressing*.
^f Milk, Ex. 23:19.
^g See "Food," Gen. 9:2.
^h Nose, Gen. 7:22.
ⁱ Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^j Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^k Strife, Pr. 26:21.

¹
^l Words, Pr. 15:23.
² Or, *The words of Lemuel king of Massa, which &c.* See Ch. 30:1 margin.

^m King, Deut. 17:15.
ⁿ Oracle, I Pet. 4:11.
³ Or, *burden*.
^o Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^p Instruction, Is. 54:13.

²
^q Son, Gen. 21:19.
^r Is. 49:15.
^s Vows, Num. 14:30.
^t I Sam. 1:11.

³
^u Deut. 17:17;
1 Ki. 11:1;
Neh. 13:26.
^v See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.

^w Women, Ruth 3:9.
⁴ Or, *as otherwise read, them that destroy*.
^x See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^y Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

⁴
^z Eccl. 10:17.
^a See "Drunkenness," Pr. 23:29.
^b Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
^c Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^d Princes, Num. 2:7.

⁵ Another reading is, *to desire strong drink*.
⁵
^e Law, Deut. 31:24.
⁶ Heb. *that which is decreed*.
^f See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in
^a lifting up thyself,
Or if thou hast ^b thought
^c evil,
^d Lay thy hand upon thy
^e mouth.

33 For the ¹ churning of ^f milk
bringeth forth ^g butter,
And the ¹ wringing of the
^h nose bringeth forth
ⁱ blood;
So the ¹ forcing of ^j wrath
bringeth forth ^k strife.

31 ¹² The words of ^m king
Lēm'ū-ēl; the ⁿ ³ oracle
which his ^o mother ^p taught him.

2 What, my ^a son? and what,
O ^r son of my womb?
And what, O son of my
^s ^t vows?

3 ^u ^v Give not thy strength unto
^w women,
Nor thy ways to ⁴ that which
^x ^y destroyeth kings.

4 It is not for ^z kings, O Lēm'ū-ēl, it is not for kings to
^a ^b drink ^c wine;

Nor for ^d princes ⁵ to say,
Where is strong drink?

5 Lest they drink, and forget
^e ^f the law,

And ¹ pervert the justice

Var. Rend. — V. 32. *Text doubtful*. FRANK. TOY. V. 33. churning—compression of, FRANK. WILD.; pressing, TOY. bringeth forth butter—brings out curd, TOY. wringing—squeezing, FRANK.; pressing, TOY. forth—out, TOY. forcing—pressing, FRANK. Chap. 31.—V. 1. The words of Lemuel, a king, the oracle which his mother taught him; or, The words of Lemuel, king of Massa, which, etc. (or, whose mother taught him), TOY. king Lemuel—So *Eie. Kamp.*: Lemuel, king of Massa, which his, *Hi. Zo. Muhlau, De.* V. 2. of my womb—whom I bore, TOY. O . . . vows?—son granted to my vows? TOY. V. 3. Nor . . . kings—Nor thy heart to "those who" destroy kings, TOY. And let not thy doings be directed toward destroying kings, WILD.; and thy ways . . . kings, FRANK. V. 4. O . . . kings—Omit, TOY. princes . . . is—rulers "to mix" TOY. V. 5. they drink and—drinking, TOY. And . . . afflicted—And disregard the rights of the suffering, TOY. justice due to—judgement of, R. V. 6. him . . . perish—the homeless, FRANK.; who is perishing, TOY. And—Omit, TOY. unto . . . soul—to him who is in bitter distress, TOY.; to the sad,

due to ^g any that is afflicted.

6 Give strong drink unto him
that is ^h ready to ⁱ perish,
And wine unto the ^k bitter in
soul:

7 Let him drink, and forget
his ^l poverty,
And remember his ^m misery
no more.

8 ⁿ Open thy mouth for the
^o dumb,

In the cause of all such as are
^s left desolate.

9 Open thy mouth, ^p ^q judge
righteously,
And ^r minister justice to the
poor and needy.

10 A ^t worthy woman who can
find?

For her price is far above
^u rubies.

11 The ^v heart of her ^w ^x husband
^y trusteth in her,
And he shall have no lack of
^z gain.

12 ^a She doeth him good and
not evil

All the ^b days of her ^c life.

13 She seeketh ^d wool and
^e flax,

And ^g ^h worketh ⁱ ¹⁰ willingly
with her hands.

FRANK. V. 7. Let . . . and—That, drinking, he may, TOY. remember—think, TOY. FRANK. V. 8. Let thy decisions be "true," Uphold the rights of all who "suffer," TOY. in . . . desolate—at the judgment . . . , FRANK. V. 9. Pronounce thy judgments with equity, Maintain the cause of the poor and needy, TOY. justice—judgement, R. poor and needy—oppressed and poor, FRANK. V. 10. worthy woman—good wife, TOY. For . . . rubies—Far above the worth of corals is her worth, TOY. rubies—corals, Var. WILD. TOY.; pearls, FRANK. V. 11. The . . . have—To her her husband trusts, And has, TOY. And . . . gain—Neither doth he lack spoil, Var. V. 12. evil—harm, TOY. All . . . life—During her whole life, FRANK. V. 13. seeketh—gathers, TOY. worketh . . . hands—works it up as she will, TOY.

Var. Read.—Chap. 31.—V. 3. that . . . things, them (*Jem.*) that destroy kings, *Ge. Loe, Fl. No. De.* and substantially *Eie. Muhl.* (pts.). [The Hebrew text will not bear the meaning given by A. v. and R.] V. 4. Omit, FRANK.

^g See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
⁷ Heb. *all the sons of affliction*.

⁶
^h Job 29:13.
ⁱ See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^j See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
^k Bitterness of Soul, Job 4:15.

⁷
^l See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
^m See "Adversity," John 19:6.

⁸
ⁿ Ch. 24:11;
Job 29:12–17;
Ps. 82:3.
^o The Dumb, Mt. 12:23.
⁸ Or, *ready to pass away*.
Heb. *the sons of passing away*.

⁹
^p Lev. 19:15;
Deut. 1:16.
^q See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
^r See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
^s Minister, Acts 15:39.

¹⁰
^t See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
^u See "Precious Stones," I Ki. 10:11.

¹¹
^v Heart, Acts 15:9.
^w Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
^x See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
^y Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^z Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
⁹ Heb. *spoil*.

¹²
^a See "Wife," I Cor. 7:16.
^b Day, Lev. 25:8.
^c Life, Gen. 2:7.

¹³
^d See "Sheep," Lu. 14:4.
^e See "Grain," Gen. 42:33.
^f See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
^g Labor, Ex. 12:23.
^h Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
¹⁰ Or, *at the busi-ness of*.

- 14
a See "Ships,"
I Ki. 9:26.
b Bread, Gen.
3:19.
- 15
c Ch. 20:13;
Heb. 12:3.
d Night, Ps.
19:2.
e Lu. 12:42.
f Household,
Pr. 31:27.
g Or, portion.
h Handmaid,
II Sam. 6:22.
- 16
h See "Worn-
an," Ruth
3:9.
i Field, Num.
20:17.
j See "Land,"
Gen. 23:15.
k Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
l Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
m Hand, Gen.
16:12.
n Vineyard,
I Ki. 21:16.
- 17
o I Ki. 18:46;
II Ki. 4:29;
Job 38:3.
p Loins, Is. 11:5.
q Arms, Ju.
15:14.
- 18
r Lamp, Ex.
25:37.
- 14 She is like the ^a merchant-
ships;
She bringeth her ^b bread from
afar.
- 15 She ^c riseth also while it is
yet ^d night,
And ^e giveth food to her
^f household,
And their ^g task to her ^h maid-
ens.
- 16 ^h She considereth a ⁱ field,
and buyeth it;
With the ^k fruit of her
^m hands she planteth a
ⁿ vineyard.
- 17 She ^o girdeth her ^p loins with
strength,
And maketh strong her
^q arms.
- 18 She perceiveth that her mer-
chandise is profitable;
Her ^r lamp goeth not out by
night.
- Var. Read.**—V. 14. bread—food,
TOY; maintenance, FRANK. V. 15.
also—*Omit*, TOY. And their . . . maid-
ens—And to her maidens what be-
longeth to them, FRANK. their task
to—*Or*, a task unto, *Ge. Hi. Ev.*; the ap-
pointed portion to, WILD. V. 16. con-
sidereth—examines, TOY. field—gain of
a field, FRANK. buyeth—getteth,
FRANK. With—Of, *Var.* fruit of her
hands—her earnings, TOY. hands—
work, FRANK. V. 17. her loins—herself,
TOY. strong—strong (for work), TOY.
V. 18. merchandise is profitable—profit is
good, FRANK. TOY. by—at, TOY.
lamp—light, FRANK. V. 19. hands—
fingers, FRANK. to—on, TOY. hands

- 19 She layeth her hands to the
^s distaff,
And her ² hands hold the
spindle.
- 20 She ^u stretcheth out her
³ hand to the ^v poor;
Yea, she reacheth forth her
hands to the needy.
- 21 She is not ^w afraid of the
^x snow for her household;
For all her household are
^y clothed with ^z scarlet.
- 22 She maketh for herself
^{a b} carpets of tapestry;
Her clothing is fine ^c linen
and ² purple.
- 23 Her ^d husband is known in
the ^e gates,
When he sitteth among the
^f elders of the ^g land.
- 24 She maketh linen garments
and selleth them,
And delivereth girdles unto
the ⁵ merchant.
- 19
s See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
2 Heb. *palms*.
- 20
t Hands
stretched out,
Gen. 16:12.
u Liberality,
Rom. 12:8.
3 Heb. *palms*.
v The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
- 21
w Fear, Gen.
9:2.
x See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
y Clothing, Job
31:29.
z See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
- 22
a Carpet, Ju.
5:10.
b See "Trades
and Arts,"
Is. 40:19.
4 Or, *cushions*.
c Linen, Esth.
8:15.
- 23
d Husband,
I Cor. 7:16.
e Gates, I Sam.
23:7.
f See "Elders of
Israel," Ezra
5:5.
g Land, Gen.
23:15.
- 24
5 Heb. *Canaan-
ite*.
- hold—hand grasps, TOY. V. 20. stretches
—opens, FRANK. Yea, she reacheth—
extends, TOY; And stretches, FRANK.
V. 21. For all—*Omit*, TOY. V. 22. car-
pets of tapestry—coverlets, TOY; covers,
FRANK. fine linen—linen, TOY; byssus,
FRANK. WILD. V. 23. known—disting-
uished, TOY; honored, FRANK. WILD.
gates—council, TOY. V. 24. linen gar-
ments—cloths, FRANK.; a fine linen un-
dergarment, WILD. merchant—*Lit.* the
Canaanite, *Var.*
- Var. Read.**—V. 15. And their . . .
maidens—*Omit*, TOY.

* **COMMERCE.**—The Children of Israel being a Pastoral and Agricultural People were slow in establishing Commercial Relations. The Surplus of their Flocks and Herds, however, must soon have necessitated Trade. Abraham, as well as Jacob and Esau, seems to have made Investments—Gen. 13:2; 24:22, 53; 32:5, 14, 15; 33:9.

Agricultural Products.—Wheat and Barley—Ex. 34:22; Ruth 2:23; II Sam. 17:28; I Ki. 5:11; II Chr. 2:10; 27:5; Ezra 7:22. Grapes—Gen. 9:20; Ex. 22:5; Lev. 19:10; Deut. 24:21. Olives—Ju. 15:5; Deut. 28:40; I Sam. 8:14; Neh. 5:11.

Commerce first organized.—The Credit goes to Solomon. He imported liberally from Egypt—I Ki. 10:22–29. He also traded with the Sidonians, in Wheat, Honey, Oil, Balm, etc.—I Ki. 5:6–11; II Chr. 2:8–10. Solomon equipped a Trading Fleet at Ezion-Geber on the Red Sea, manning it with Phœnician Sailors. This Fleet was loaded with the Products of Palestine and sent once every Three Years to Ophir, bringing back Gold, Silver, Precious Stones, Ivory, Almug Trees, Apes and Peacocks—I Ki. 9:26; 10:11, 22.

Trade Routes.—Foreign, (1) From Damascus past Mt. Hermon to Tyre, thence south along Coast, crossing East Part of Carmel and running along East Edge of Coast Plain. (2) From Damascus crossing Jordan south of Lake Huleh, winding along Northwest Shore of Sea of Galilee, thence Southwest across Galilee by way of Nazareth and Plain of Esdraelon, joining above Route about 10 Miles East of Cæsarea. (3) From East Jordan Regions, crossing Jordan near Beth-shan, and on up the Valley of Jezreel, through East end of Plain of Esdraelon, joining Coast Route to Egypt.

Home Routes.—Made use of those above. Crossed Jerusa-

lem to Joppa, by Beasts of Burden, bringing Produce to Joppa by Sea—Is. 2:6, 7, 16; Hos. 12:7; Ez. 26:2; Jonah 1:3.

Tolls and Customs.—Brought by Traders and Merchants—I Ki. 10:15. Revenues—I Sam. 8:11–17. Budget—I Ki. 10:14, 15. Also included (1) Taxes on Land, (2) Tributes from Vassal States—II Ki. 23:33–35; Ezra 4:13, 20; Neh. 5:4; II Chr. 17:11. Personal Tribute—Mt. 17:24; 22:17; Lu. 20:22.

Foreign Marts.—Tyre—Ex. Chap. 27; Is. 23; Deut. 22:18, 19. Egypt—Gen. 41:57; 42:3, 25, 35; 43:11, 12, 21. Babylon—Josh. 7:21. Foreign Merchants: Ishmaelites—John 8:24–26. Midianites—Num. 31:50.

Markets.—Neh. 3:22; 10:32; 13:15–16; Zeph. 1:10. Temple Markets—Zech. 14:21; Mt. 21:12; John 2:14.

Imports.—Horses and Chariots—I Ki. 10:26, 28, 29; II Chr. 1:16–17. Gold, Silver, Precious Stones, Ivory, Apes, Peacocks—I Ki. 10:22. Cedars and Firs—I Ki. 5:6, 11; II Chr. 2:8. Gold from Ophir—I Ki. 28:48. Fish—Neh. 13:16. Attire of Women—Is. 3:18–24. Grain—Gen. 41:57; 42:3, 25. Exports.—Oil—II Chr. 2:10; Hos. 12:1. Wheat—II Chr. 2:10. Barley—(same). Wine—II Chr. 2:10. Linen Garments—Pr. 31:24. Wool—II Ki. 3:4. Salt from Dead Sea. Fish, from Sea of Galilee.

Means of Transportation.—Camels, Oxen, Asses, Mules, Backs of Men—Gen. 42:26; I Ki. 10:2; II Ki. 8:9; I Chr. 12:40; Is. 60:16. Caravans—Job 6:18; Ju. 5:6; Ezra 7:25; Is. 21:16.

Shipping.—Solomon's Fleet—I Ki. 9:26 (see "Commerce First Organized"). Hiram's Rafts—I Ki. 5:9. Ships of Tarshish—Jonah 1:3, 5. Gallies—Is. 33:21. Fishing Boats—Mt. 4:18; Mk. 1:16. Freighters—Acts 21:2; 27:6–10, 38.

Traffic.—Jews a Trading People—Amos 8:4–6; Hos. 12:7–

25 <i>a</i> Laughter, Job 8:21.	25 Strength and dignity are her clothing; And she ^a laugheth at the time to come.
26 <i>b</i> Ch. 10:31. <i>c</i> Mouth, Gen. 8:11. <i>d</i> Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. <i>e</i> Law, Deut. 31:24. <i>f</i> Or, teaching. <i>g</i> Kindness, Zech. 7:9. <i>h</i> Tongue, Jas. 3:5.	26 She ^b openeth her ^c mouth with ^d wisdom; And the ^e law of ^f kindness is on her ^g tongue.
27 <i>i</i> Or, teaching. <i>j</i> Kindness, Zech. 7:9. <i>k</i> Tongue, Jas. 3:5.	27 She looketh well to the ways of her ^h household, And eateth not the ⁱ bread of ^j idleness.
28 <i>l</i> Children, Gen. 3:16. <i>m</i> Blessing, Gen. 12:3.	28 Her ^l children rise up, and call her ^m blessed; Var. Rend. —V. 25. dignity—honor, TOY; glory, FRANK. laugheth at—is not anxious for, FRANK. time to come— days to come, WILD.; future, FRANK. V. 26. She . . . with—Her speech is full of, TOY. with—in, FRANK. And . . . kindness—and kindly instruction, TOY; and friendly instruction, FRANK. law— Or, teaching, Var. V. 27. looketh well to —followeth with her eyes, FRANK. And —She, TOY. V. 28. children—sons, FRANK. rise . . . blessed—congratulate her, TOY. blessed—happy, Var. FRANK. V. 29. Many . . . worthily—

8; Acts 12:20. In Horses—I Ki. 10:28, 29. General Traffic—I Ki. 10:22; II Ki. 3:4. Bazaars—I Ki. 20:34. Wholesale and Retail Trade: In Fish—Neh. 13:16. Wine, Grain, Grapes, Figs, etc.—Neh. 13:15, 20. Large Home Traffic in Sacrificial Animals.

Laws concerning Commerce.—Ex. 21:35; 22:5, 25; Lev. 25:23-31, 35-37; 25:47-52. Banking—Mt. 25:27; Lu. 19:23.

*** HOUSEHOLD.**—Abraham commands his—Gen. 18:19. Jacob—Gen. 31:37. *Commands his Household to put away Foreign Gods*—Gen. 35:2. Jacob and Household go to Egypt to avoid Famine—Gen. 45:1-11. Are taken care of—Gen. 47:12. Companions on Way to Egypt—Ex. 1:1, 4. Pharaoh's Promise to Joseph's Brethren—Gen. 45:18. Judging between Jacob's and Laban's Household Stuff—Gen. 31:37. Job—Job 1:3. Isaac, Great Household of—Gen. 26:14. David and Household go to Jerusalem—II Sam. 15:16. Provisions for—II Sam. 16:2. Cross the Jordan—II Sam. 19:18, 41. Rahab and Household—Josh. 2:18. *Saved*—Josh. 6:25. Gideon fears his Father's Household—Ju. 6:27. Of King—I Ki. 7:9, 11. Shunammite Woman—II Ki. 8:1, 2. Tobiah—Neh. 13:8. Aristobolus—Rom. 16:11. Narcissus—Rom.

Her husband <i>also</i> , and he ⁿ praiseth her, <i>saying</i> :	<i>n</i> Praise, Ju. 5:3.
29 Many ^o daughters have done ^p worthily, But thou excellest them all.	29 <i>o</i> Daughter, Ju. 11:34. <i>p</i> Ch. 12:4.
30 ^q Grace is ^r deceitful, and ^s beauty is ^t vain; But a ^u woman that ^v feareth Jê-hô-vâh, she shall be praised.	30 <i>q</i> Grace, John 1:17. <i>r</i> Deception, Gen. 37:31. <i>s</i> Beauty, Ps. 50:2. <i>t</i> Vanity, Eccl. 1:2. <i>u</i> Woman, Ruth 3:9. <i>v</i> Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
31 ^w Give her of the ^x fruit of her hands; And let her ^y works praise her in the ^z gates.	31 <i>w</i> Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. <i>x</i> Fruit, Lev. 23:40. <i>y</i> See "Labor," Ex. 12:23. <i>z</i> Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

"Many women do well," TOY. daughters—women, FRANK. TOY. have done worthily—There are many good, FRANK.; have done virtuously, R. V. 30. Grace—Beauty, TOY. beauty is vain—comeliness is transitory, TOY. vain—*Heb.* a breath. But . . . praised—A woman "of intelligence," she will have praise, TOY. Jehovah—God, FRANK. r; Yahweh, TOY. shall be—deserves to be, FRANK. V. 31. of . . . hands—credit for what her hands have wrought, TOY. hands—work, FRANK. in the gates—among the people, TOY.

16:11. Chloe—I Chr. 1:11. Caesar—Phil 4:22. Worthless—I Sam. 25:17. Every Man with his—I Sam. 27:3; II Sam. 2:3. Dathan and Abiram, Destruction of—Deut. 11:6.

Blessed by: Jehovah—Deut. 12:7; II Sam. 6:11. David—II Sam. 6:20. Promise to, by Jehovah—Deut. 14:26.

Chosen.—By Jehovah—Josh. 7:14. Achan's Household—Josh. 7:18.

Laws concerning.—Offerings—Ex. 12:4; Deut. 15:20. Annual Atonement—Lev. 16:17. Food for—I Ki. 5:9, 11; Num. 18:3; Pr. 27:27; 31:15.

Warning to Micah's Household.—Ju. 18:25.

Baptism of.—Lydia and her Household—Ex. 16:15. Stephanus—I Chr. 1:16.

Figurative.—Pr. 31:21, 27. Of the Faith—Gal. 6:10. Of Jehovah—Eph. 2:19.

Rule of Household.—I Tim. 5:14. Overseers—I Ki. 4:6; II Ki. 10:5. Of Solomon's—I Ki. 4:7. King's Son—II Ki. 15:5. Eliakim—II Ki. 18:18; 19:2; Is. 36:3, 22; 37:2.

Servants of Cornelius's Household.—Acts 10:7.

Used figuratively in Teachings of Jesus.—Wise Servant—Mt. 24:45; Lu. 12:42. See "Family"—Eph. 5:22. "House"—Deut. 24:10.

ĖC-CLĖ-SĪ-ĀS-TĖS

OR, THE PREACHER

1: 1

THE PREACHER DECLARES ALL THINGS TO BE VAIN

1: 3

¹ Words, Pr. 15:23. ¹ Heb. <i>Koheleth</i>. ^b Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^c V. 12; ch. 7:27; 12:8-10. ^d See "Solomon," I Ki. 1:30.	1 The ^a words of ¹ the ^{b c d} Preacher, the ^e son of ^f David, ^g king in ^h Jê-ryû-sâ-lēm. Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—Vs. 1, 2. the Preacher—<i>So WILD.</i>; <i>More strictly</i>, her that preacheth (<i>i.e. Wisdom</i>; cf. Pr. 1:20, 21; 8:1-4), <i>Ew. Hi. Gi. Kue. Kleinert</i>; or, the great (<i>or, ideal</i>) orator, <i>De.</i>; The Philosopher, <i>SIEG.</i>; Quoeleth, <i>BAR.</i>; Koheleth, <i>McN.</i>; Ecclesiastes, <i>HAUPT.</i> V. 2.	2 *Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher; vanity of vanities, all is vanity. 3 ⁱ What profit <i>Vanity—Heb. a breath: so always, Var.; vapour: so throughout, McN. saith the preacher—(says Quoeleth), BAR. Preacher—Philosopher, SIEG. V. 3. profit—gain, BAR.</i> Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. king—<i>Insert, "over Israel," SIEG.</i>	^e Son, Gen. 21:19. ^f David, I Sam. 17:12. ^g King, Deut. 17:15. ^h Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. 3 ⁱ Ch. 2:11; 3:9; 5:16; Mt. 16:26; Lu. 9:25.
---	--	--	--

ECCLESIASTES.

Text.—The Preacher takes for his text the pessimistic words, "Vanity of vanities, all is vanity." He sticks to his text throughout. Hence we do not have a book of good cheer and hopefulness, but a catalogue of things that disappointed the Preacher. He gives himself up to a study of all that is painful and unsatisfying in human experience. He pours forth his complaints as boldly as did Job, and he seems not to have had any such deep experience of grace as that of the great patriarch. He was a man of reflection, a sage sorely disturbed by the evils all about him in human life. He gives such full and frank expression to his scepticism and his pessimism that he is counted by many modern critics as a confirmed doubter, the expressions of his faith in a general judgment and a future life being regarded as interpolations or additions to his manuscript. While frankly recognizing the many sceptical and gloomy paragraphs as coming from the inspired author, we must protest against the notion that he rested permanently on the lower levels reached in his search for the evils of human life. He has described fearfully all that he could find fault with in man's experience. He sets out to paint the vanity of human life, and he sticks to his text. The result is not atheism nor materialism nor confirmed pessimism, but a doctrine of man's littleness and helplessness apart from faith. There can be no doubt about the author's belief in God and the judgment. He calls his readers to a prudent enjoyment of life's pleasures, reminding them of the inevitable sorrows and disappointments of life. He is made sad by the oppressions and miseries around him, and his note nowhere becomes jubilant. Moderation, prudence, contentment, and resignation in the face of life's sorrows and evils are the goal to which he would conduct his readers.

Contents:

Title.—Ecl. 1:1. The monotonous repetitions in nature and in man lead to no goal. Man's labor brings him no permanent profit—1:2-11. Even wisdom fails to satisfy man's soul or to enable him to set things right—1:12-18. Pleasure also fails to satisfy, even when one is able to provide for himself all that men seek as an aid to enjoyment—2:1-11. Though wisdom is superior to folly, the wise man dies even as the fool, and often a wise man leaves the fruits of his toil to a fool—2:12-23. The best course open to the wise man is the enjoyment in moderation of what God gives him—2:24-26. Men are powerless in the grip of the Almighty, who foreordains all things. Although God has set eternity in man's heart, yet he cannot find out God's work. The best thing possible is the quiet enjoyment of what God gives him—3:1-15. The Preacher has tried to

get satisfaction in the thought of a judgment by God hereafter; but man resembles the beasts in his subjection to death—3:16-22. Man's misery may be seen in the oppression of man by his fellow and in foolish rivalries—4:1-6. A solitary man is at a great disadvantage as compared with a man who has a companion—4:7-12. The vanity of popular enthusiasm for a new king—4:13-16. Ignorance and hypocrisy mar man's religious life—5:1-7. Oppression and violence mar man's social life—5:8, 9. Riches only bring greater burdens on the owner, and an evil chance often sweeps them away—5:10-17. Hence it is wise for a man to enjoy the fruits of his labor while he can—5:18-20. God often gives a man riches with no power to enjoy them, and even if a man has good digestion, hunger keeps on his track—6:1-9. Man is helpless and short-sighted—6:10-12. Sad things are to be preferred. Wisdom is better than property—7:1-14. Seek "the golden mean" between extremes—7:15-18. Wisdom is valuable, but one must not know everything, lest he hear his servant curse him—7:19-22. Man is hardly to be trusted, and woman not at all—7:23-29. Wisdom is valuable in a time of oppression, for the wise man will be patient and prudent; but he cannot read the future nor vanquish death—8:1-8. The wicked are often honored, and even when they are punished, there is often great delay before the sentence is executed—8:9-13. The wicked and the righteous do not receive their just deserts. When the Preacher tried to understand this problem he failed altogether—8:14-9:1. It is an evil that death comes alike to the wise man and to the fool, and after death men are forgotten—9:2-6. Hence man ought to enjoy himself as best he can, and do with his might whatever he finds to do—9:7-10. Man cannot control circumstances nor foresee the day of his death—9:11, 12. The wise man often loses the reward due him—9:13-16. A group of proverbs contrasting wisdom and folly—9:17-10:20. The wisdom of a beneficent and industrious life. There will be sad days enough—11:1-8. Enjoy life in youth, not unmindful of the Creator, nor forgetting the weakness and helplessness of old age—11:9-12:8. Concluding proverbs—12:9-12. The end of the matter is to fear God and keep His commandments, for God will finally bring every work into judgment—12:13, 14.

It is fitting that the Bible should contain a book in which the ills of human life should be portrayed in all their nakedness. The Preacher was tempted to renounce God, but he didn't. We have much greater light than he, and would be without excuse, if we should fall into pessimism in the gospel dispensation.

*VANITY: Creation subject to Vanity.—Rom. 8:20.

All is Vanity.—Ecl. 2:1, 11, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23, 26; 3:19;

3
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Labor, Ex. 12:23.
c Sun, Ps. 136:8.

4
d Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
e Ps. 104:5; 119:90.
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.

6
g Ch. 11:5.
h Wind, Job 27:21.

7
i Rivers, Is. 32:2.
1 Or, *torrents*.
j Sea, Ex. 14:21.

8
2 Or, *All words are feeble*.
k Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
l Eye, Ps. 17:8.
m Ch. 4:8; Ps. 27:20.
n Ear, Ex. 29:20.

hath ^aman of all his ^blabor wherein he laboreth under the ^csun? 4 ^dOne generation goeth, and another generation cometh; but the ^eearth abideth for ever. 5 The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to its place where it ariseth. 6 The ^gwind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it turneth about continually in its course, and the wind returneth again to its circuits. 7 All the ⁱrivers run into the ^jsea, yet the sea is not full; unto the place whither the rivers go, thither they go again. 8 ²All things are full of ^kweariness; man cannot utter it: the ^leye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ⁿear filled with

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). hath—is there to, McN. all his labor—his whole toil. BAR.; labor—toil, McN. HAUPT. Wherein . . . sun—which under the sun he toils, BAR. laboreth—toileth, McN.; toils, HAUPT. V. 4. Generation comes after generation goes. But the world for ever stands, BAR.; Generations are going and coming while the earth is abiding for ever, HAUPT; A generation departeth and a (another, SIEG.) generation cometh, and (yet, SIEG.) the earth perpetually abideth, McN. SIEG. V. 5. goeth down—No SIEG.; sets, BAR.; setteth, McN.; is setting, HAUPT. hasteth . . . ariseth—and (so) she followeth panting back to her place, where she was accustomed to rise, SIEG.; and unto his place he panteth—he riseth there, McN. hasteth—*Lit.* snorteth (*does not mean pant*), HAUPT. ariseth—must arise, *Hi. De.* V. 6. Going to the south and circling to the north, circling, circling goes the wind, and on its circuits the wind returns, BAR.; *so nearly*, SIEG. McN. V. 7. rivers—streams, BAR. McN. SIEG. HAUPT. run—go their way, McN.; go, SIEG. yet the sea—it, McN. rivers—streams, BAR. HAUPT. McN. go—flow, BAR. are going, HAUPT. thither . . . again—*So* McN.; there they return to go, HAUPT; there they flow, BAR. V. 8. full of weariness—*i.e. are ever toiling*, *Gr. De.*; wearied, BAR.; weary, McN.; *lit.* wearying themselves, HAUPT. man . . . it—no man can enumerate all, HAUPT; No one is able to

hearing. 9 ^oThat which hath been is that which shall be; and that which hath been done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun. 10 Is there a thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been long ago, in the ages which were before us. 11 There is ^pno remembrance of the former generations; neither shall there be any remembrance of the latter generations that are to come, among those that shall come after.

12 I the ^qr^s Preacher was ^tking over ^uIs^rā^l in ^vJē^ru^sā^lē^m. 13 And I ^wapplied my ^xheart to seek and to ^ysearch out by ^zwisdom concerning all that is done under ^aheaven: it is a sore ^bc^o travail that ^dGod hath
utter it, BAR. with seeing—at seeing, McN.; to see, BAR. nor—and . . . is not, McN. V. 9. hath been—is, McN. V. 10. Is . . . new?—There is . . . new! BAR.; If there is . . . new! McN.; If anything happens . . . something new, SIEG. Whereof it may be said—of which one saith (may say, BAR.), McN. BAR. SIEG. it . . . ago—it was already, SIEG.; it already existed, McN.; ages—times, SIEG. long ago—already, R. V. 11. the former generations—earlier people (now), McN.; *lit.* of former times, HAUPT. generations—Or, men, *Er. He. Gi. De. Zō. Wr.* BAR.; omit, SIEG. neither . . . after—and also the men who shall be later shall have no remembrance with those who shall be later (still), BAR.; and also of later people who shall exist (of those who shall be, SIEG.) there shall be no remembrance with those who shall exist later (still), McN. SIEG. V. 12. the Preacher—the Philosopher, SIEG.; Quoheleth, BAR.; Kobeleth, McN. V. 13. applied—gave, BAR. McN. applied my heart—directed my mind, SIEG. turned my attention, HAUPT, seek . . . out—investigate and to explore, McN.; search and to explore, BAR.; learn and to explore and investigate, HAUPT. by—with, BAR. HAUPT; by means of, SIEG. wisdom—wisdom and reasoning, HAUPT. all—everything, McN. is done—happeneeth, SIEG. heaven—the heavens, BAR. McN. sore travail—miserable task, McN.; bad business, BAR.

9
o Ch. 2:12;
3:15; 6:10.

11
p Ch. 2:16; 9:5.

12
q See "Solomon," I Ki. 1:30.
r Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
s See v. 1.
t King, Deut. 17:15.
u Israel, Deut. 4:1.
v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

13
w See v. 17.
x Heart, Acts 15:9.
y Ch. 3:10, 11; 7:25; 8:17.
z Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
a Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
b Travail, Gal. 4:19.
c Ch. 2:23, 26; 3:10.
d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

4:4; 6:4, 11; 7:15; 8:10; 11:8. Vanity of Vanities—Ecl. 2:14. All under the Sun is vain.—Ecl. 4:7. Riches Vanity.—Ecl. 4:8; 6:2. Desire Vanity.—Ecl. 6:9. Laughter of Fool is—Ecl. 7:6. Abundance of Increase is.—Ecl. 5:10; 12:8. Vanity of Dreams and Words.—Ecl. 5:7. Of Words—Job 16:3; 35:16.

Beauty is.—Pr. 31:30. Vanity of Life.—Job 7:16; Ps. 39:5, 11; Ecl. 9:9; 11:10. Manner of Life is.—I Pet. 1:18. Applied to Nations.—Is. 40:17; 59:4; Jer. 10:3; 14:22; Hab. 2:13; Acts 4:25. Vanity of Gentiles—Rom. 1:21. Of Gentiles' Mind—Eph. 4:17. Of Men—Ju. 9:4; 11:3; II Sam. 7:20; Job 11:12; 15:2; Ps. 62:9; Jas. 2:20. Of the Godless—Job 27:2; Ps. 39:6; 89:47; Ecl. 6:12. Of Wise—I Cor. 3:20. Of Judges of the Earth—Is. 40:23. Fathers inherited Vanity—

Jer. 16:19. People meditate on Vain Things—Ps. 2:1. Vanity of Women—Is. 4:3 (Fig.). Thoughts of Men are vain—Ps. 94:11.

Applied to Idolatry.—II Ki. 17:15; Is. 44:9; Jer. 9:19; 10:15; Zech. 10:2; Acts 14:15. Oblation of Vanity—Is. 1:13.

Warnings against.—I Sam. 12:21; Ps. 62:10. Deceitfulness of Vanity—Job 15:31; Ps. 31:6; Jonah 2:8. Wealth gotten by—Pr. 13:11. Reproof for Vanity—Ps. 4:2. Vain Persons—Pr. 12:11; 28:19; Mt. 6:7. Vainglory—Gal. 5:26; Phil. 2:3. Vain Deceit—Col. 2:8. Vain Talking—I Tim. 1:6; Titus 1:10. Vain Religion—Jas. 1:26. False Prophets—Jer. 23:16. False Teachers—II Pet. 2:18. Unrighteousness of Vanity—Jer. 2:5. Jehovah angered with Vanity—Deut. 32:21; I Ki. 16:13, 26. Vanity as Punishment—Ps. 78:33.

Prayer against Vanity.—Ps. 119:137.

Prophecy.—Israel's Vanity—Is. 49:4; Jer. 2:5, 30.

13
a Son, Gen. 21:19.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.

14
c See "Labor," Ex. 12:23.
d See "Work of Hands," Gen. 16:12.
e Sun, Ps. 136:8.
f Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
1 Or, *a feeding on wind* (see Hos. 12:1).
Or, *vezeation of spirit* (and so elsewhere).
g Strife, Pr. 26:21.
h Wind, Job 27:21.

15
i Ch. 7:15.
j Crooked, Pr. 8:8.
2 Heb. *defect*.

16
k Heart, Acts 15:9.
l Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
m I Ki. 3:9-12.
3 Or, *yea, more than all*.
4 Heb. *over*.
5 Heb. *hath seen abundantly*.
n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

17
o Ch. 2:12; 7:25.

18
p Ch. 2:23; 12:12.
q Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

1
r Ch. 7:4; 8:15.
s See "Gladness," Is. 51:3.
6 Or, *and thou shalt enjoy*.
t See "Joy," Ps. 30:5.

given to the ^a sons of ^b men to be exercised therewith. 14 I have seen all the ^c works that are done under the ^d sun; and, behold, all is ^e vanity and ^f a ^g striving after ^h wind. 15 That which is ⁱ crooked cannot be made straight; and ^j that which is striving cannot be numbered. 16 I communed with mine own ^k heart, saying, Lo, I have gotten me great ^l wisdom ^m above all that were before me ⁿ in Jê-ru-sâ-lêm; yea, my heart ^o hath had great experience of wisdom and ^p knowledge. 17 And I applied my heart to know wisdom, and to ^q know madness and folly: I perceived that this also was a striving after wind. 18 For ^r in much wisdom is much grief; and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth ^s sorrow.

2 I said in my heart, Come now, I will prove thee with ^t mirth; ^u therefore ^v enjoy

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*). given—laid on, SIEG. sons of men—children of men, BAR.; mankind, SIEG. to . . . with—in which to toil, BAR. exercised—occupied, McN. V. 14. have seen—saw, BAR. McN.; beheld, SIEG. works—actions, McN. SIEG. are done—happen, SIEG. is—was, SIEG. vanity—vapour, McN. a striving after—pursuit of; cf. ch. 5:16; Hos. 12:1, *Var.*; desire of, BAR. V. 15. That . . . straight—A crooked thing cannot be corrected, McN.; The crooked cannot be straightened, BAR. that . . . numbered—a deficit cannot be reckoned, McN. that . . . wanting—The wanting, BAR.; The incomplete, SIEG. V. 16. I . . . heart—I thought to myself, SIEG. communed—spake, BAR. McN. Lo . . . great—As for myself, lo I have greatly multiplied, McN.; Behold I have greatly increased, BAR.; See then, I have acquired greater and more abundant, SIEG. above also—more also than, *Var.* above . . . were—beyond any man who hath been, McN. in—over, BAR. McN. SIEG. yea—and, BAR. SIEG. McN. heart—spirit, SIEG. hath . . . of—has abundantly beheld, BAR.; hath seen to a great extent, McN.; perceived much, SIEG. V. 17. applied—have given, McN.; gave, BAR. wisdom—wisdom and knowledge, SIEG. BAR. McN. and to know—*Omit*, BAR. McN. perceived—know, McN. was . . . after—is desire of, BAR. V. 18. grief—vezeation, *Var.* BAR. SIEG. sorrow—trouble, SIEG.; pain, BAR. **Chap.** 2.—V. 1. in my heart—to myself, SIEG. now, I will prove—let me test, McN. mirth—gladness, McN.; joy, SIEG. BAR.; pleasure, HAUTP. therefore enjoy pleasure—and enjoy thou good, McN.; so look upon good, BAR. and, behold, this—And lo, that, McN.; and behold also it, BAR. vanity—vapour, McN. mirth . . . it?—joy (gladness, McN.) what does this ac-

^w pleasure: and, behold, this also was vanity. 2 ^v I said of ^w laughter, It is mad; and of mirth, What doeth it? 3 I searched in my heart how to ^x cheer my ^y flesh with ^z wine, my heart yet ⁸ guiding me with wisdom, and how to lay hold on ^a folly, till I might see ^b what it was good for the sons of men that they should do under ^c heaven ⁹ all the ^d days of their ^e life. 4 I made me great works; I ^f builded me ^h houses; I planted me ⁱ vineyards; 5 I made me ^k gardens and ^l parks, and I planted ^m trees in them of all kinds of ^o fruit; 6 I made me ^p pools of ^q water, to water therefrom the forest where trees were reared; 7 I ^r bought ^s men-servants and maid-servants, and had servants ^t born in my house; also I had great ^u possessions of ^x herds and ^y flocks, above all that were before me in ^b Jê-ru-sâ-lêm; 8 I gathered me also ^c silver

comply? BAR. McN. doeth—*Rather*, bringeth, *Var.*; can it do, SIEG. V. 3. searched . . . heart—I came to the thoughts, SIEG. searched—searched out, BAR.; explored, McN. how to—*Omit*, McN. cheer—stimulate, BAR.; treat, *Var.* SIEG.; quicken, HAUTP. flesh—body, SIEG. my . . . me—While my heart led (me), *Kn. Hi. Gi. De.* or, behaved itself (*re marg.* held its course), *Ge. Gr. De.* ("perhaps") *Wt.*; while my heart (spirit, SIEG.) was yet acting, SIEG. BAR.; my heart behaving as usual, McN. how—*Omit*, BAR. HAUTP. till . . . days—until I should (might, McN.) see what good there is for the children of men to practise (provide for themselves, McN.) under the heavens the few (during the small number of) days, BAR. McN. sons of men—mankind, SIEG. all . . . life—the length of their life, SIEG. V. 4. made . . . works—did great things, McN. made me—engaged in, HAUTP.; undertook, BAR. SIEG. V. 5. trees . . . fruit—in them every kind of fruit tree, BAR.; all sorts of fruit trees, HAUTP. V. 6. pools—basins, SIEG. to . . . reared—in order to water (to water from them, McN.) a plantation (forest, SIEG.) springing up with trees, BAR. McN. SIEG. V. 7. bought—procured, McN. men-servants—bondmen, BAR. McN.; slaves, SIEG. maid-servants—bondwomen, BAR. McN. had . . . house—home-born slaves, McN.; possessed domestics, SIEG. servants—slaves, BAR. HAUTP. great . . . flocks—property in cattle and sheep in large quantities, McN.; stock of cattle (namely) cattle and sheep, SIEG. great—many, BAR. above—more than, BAR. SIEG. McN. V. 8. gathered me—amassed me, McN.; amassed, HAUTP.; collected for myself, BAR.

^u Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
⁷ Or, *good*.

2
^v Ch. 7:3, 6; Pr. 14:13.
^w Laughter, Job 8:21.

3
^z Ch. 10:19, Ju. 9:15; Ps. 104:15.
^y Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^z Wine, Lev. 10:9.
⁸ Or, *holding its course*.
^a Ch. 7:25.
^b V. 24; ch. 3:12, 13; 5:18; 6:12; 8:15; 12:13.
^c Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
⁹ Heb. *the number of days of their life*.
^d Day, Lev. 25:8.
^e Life, Gen. 2:7.

4
^f Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
^g I Ki. 7:1-12.
^h House, Deut. 24:10.
ⁱ Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
^j Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.

5
^k Gardens, Deut. 11:10.
^l Neh. 2:8.
^m Trees, Mt. 7:17.
ⁿ Plants and Trees, Ps. 144:12.
^o Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

6
^p Pools, John 9:7.
^q Water, Ps. 95:5.

7
^r Bondage, John 8:33.
^s Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^t Gen. 14:14; 15:3.
^u See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
^v See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
^w Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
^x See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
^y I Ki. 4:23.
^z Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
^a See "Sheep and Goats," Deut. 14:4.
^b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

8
^c Silver, Job 22:25.

8

a Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
b I Ki. 9:28; 10:10, 14, 21.
c Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
d I Ki. 4:21.
e I Ki. 20:14; Lam. 1:1.
f See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
g See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
h See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
i See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
1 Or, *concubines very many*. The meaning of the Hebrew is very uncertain.

9

j Ch. 1:16; I Ki. 3:13; I Chr. 29:25.
k Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
2 Or, *stood by me*.

10

l Ch. 6:2.
m See "Solomon," I Ki. 1:30.
n Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
o Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
p Heart, Acts 15:9.
q Joy, Ps. 30:5.
r Labor, Ex. 12:23.
s Ch. 3:22; 5:18; 9:9.

11

t Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
u Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
v See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
w Wind, Job 27:21.

and ^{a b} gold, and the ^c treasure of ^d kings and of the ^e provinces; I gat me ^{f g} men-singers and ^h women-singers, and the delights of the sons of men, ⁱ musical instruments, and that of all sorts. 9 So I was ^j great, and increased more than all that were before me in ^k Jê-ru^s-sâ-lēm: also my wisdom ^l remained with me. 10 And ^m whatsoever ⁿ mine ^o eyes desired I kept not from them; I withheld not my ^p heart from any ^q joy; for my heart rejoiced because of all my ^r labor; and this was my ^s portion from all my labor. 11 Then I looked on all the ^t works that my hands had wrought, and on the labor that I had labored to do; and, behold, all was ^u vanity and a ^v striving after ^w wind, and

Var. Read.—V. 8 (*cont.*). treasure . . . provisions—products of realms and of regions, HAUPT. and—*Omit*, BAR. gat . . . delights—prepared me singing-men and singing-women, and the luxuries, McN.; provided me male and female musicians and the luxuries, BAR.; got singers, both male and female and the delights, HAUPT. sons—children, SIEG. musical . . . sorts . . . (even) coaches and coaches, *Rashi*; letters and letters, *Bô Gr.*; or, ladies and ladies (*i.e.* a *harem*), *Ge. De.* and similarly *Ku. Her. Hi. Gr. Wr. F. De. (from Assyrian)*, it has "concubines very many," SEPT. PESH. "cupbearers male and female"; all sorts of *harem*-pearls, SIEG. all sorts of concubines (?), BAR.; a concubine, yea (many) concubines, McN.; a mistress and mistresses, HAUPT. V. 9. So . . . that—And I became continually more wealthy above all who, BAR.; And I grew continually greater beyond anyone who, McN.; I was great, more eminent than any ever, HAUPT.; And so 'I made greater' and richer in number 'my works' than all who were, SIEG. also . . . me—yet my wisdom stood firm for my help, McN.; also my wisdom stood by (*viz.* to assist) me, *Her. Ew. Gi. Gr. r marg.*; also my wisdom remained standing at my side, SIEG. V. 10. whatsoever . . . not—nothing which my eyes asked did I withhold, BAR.; nothing that my eyes asked for did I keep, McN. withheld . . . from—did not deny my heart, BAR. joy—gladness, McN. heart—mind, HAUPT. rejoiced—had joy from, *Var.*; was glad, McN.; had pleasure, HAUPT. because of—in, BAR. as a result of, McN.; of, HAUPT. labors, toil, BAR. SIEG. McN. HAUPT. portion—reward, SIEG. from—of, BAR.; as a result of, McN. labor—toil, BAR. McN. V. 11. Then . . . the—And I turned to look on (at, McN.) all my, BAR. SIEG. McN.; For when I turned to, HAUPT. on the labor—So SIEG.; at the toil, McN.; the toil(s), HAUPT. labored to do—toiled to accomplish, BAR.; toiled to create; HAUPT.; toilsomely pursued, McN.; employed in their execution, SIEG. all—the whole, BAR. vanity—vapour,

there was ^x no profit under the ^y sun.

12 And I turned myself to ^z behold ^a wisdom, and ^b madness, and folly: for what *can* the man *do* that cometh ³ after the ^c king? *even* ^d that which hath been done long ago. 13 Then I saw that ^e wisdom excelleth folly, as far as ^f light excelleth ^g darkness. 14 The wise man's eyes are in his ^h head, and the ^{i j} fool walketh in darkness: and yet I perceived that ^{k l} one event happeneth to them all. 15 Then said I in my heart, ^m As it happeneth to the fool, so will it happen even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then said I in my heart, that this also is vanity. 16 For of the wise man, even as of the fool, there is ^{n o p} no remembrance for ever; seeing

McN. striving after—pursuit of: *so always*. See ch. 1:14. *Var.* SIEG.; desire of, BAR. was not profit—is no gain, BAR. V. 12. myself to behold—to observe, BAR.; to see, McN.; myself to search out, SIEG. can . . . ago—can . . . already done, *Ku. He. Zo. r*; is the man who can come after the king, after one whom they have made (king) long ago? *Ge. De. Wr. r marg.*; . . . after the king in these things which have been already done? *r marg.* (*alt.*); what can the man do that cometh after the king? That which "he hath [?already] done," McN. V. 13. Then—And, BAR. McN. saw—knew, BAR. excelleth—hath advantage over, BAR. McN. as . . . excelleth—like (as, McN.) the advantage of light over, BAR. McN. HAUPT. V. 14. The wise man's—As for the wise man his, BAR. McN.; The wise man has, HAUPT. and—but, BAR. McN. and yet . . . all—but I know also that the same event will happen to both of them, BAR.; But I know, nevertheless, that one mischance will befall them all, McN.; And yet I perceived one fate befalling them all, HAUPT.; yet I have noticed that the same fate happens to all, SIEG. Then—And, BAR. McN. said I—I remarked, HAUPT. in my heart—So HAUPT. to myself, SIEG. it . . . to—the mischance of, McN.; according to the fate of, BAR. so . . . me—me also will it befall, McN. so—thus, BAR. and . . . wise?—so why have I been wise over much? BAR.; and why was I then superlatively wise? McN. vanity—*i.e.* an *anomaly*, *Kn. Hi. Gr. De.*; vapour, McN. V. 16. For . . . ever—For there is no remembrance alike of the wise man and of the fool perpetually, McN.; For the wise like the fool has no remembrance forever, BAR. seeing that—inasmuch as, BAR. HAUPT.; because, McN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 8. kings and—a word seems to have dropped out here; perhaps, the fat things (*Dan. 11:24*), *Gr.* V. 12. the king—me, *Bi.*

x Ch. 2:11; 3:9; 5:16; Mt. 16:26; Lu. 9:25.
y Sun, Ps. 136:8.

12

z Ch. 1:17.
a Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
b See "Insanity," I Sam. 21:15.
3 Or, *after the king, even him whom they made king long ago?* Or, *after the king, in those things which have been already done?*
c Kings, Deut. 17:15.
d Ch. 1:9, 10.

13

e Ch. 7:11, 12, 19; 9:18; 10:10.
f Light, Ps. 74:16.
g Darkness, Job 38:9.

14

h Head, Pr. 20:29.
i Fools, Jer. 17:11.
j Pr. 17:24;
k I John 2:11.
Ch. 3:19; 6:6; 7:2; 9:2, 3; Ps. 49:10.

l See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

15

m Ch. 6:8, 11.

16

n Ch. 1:11; 4:16; 9:5.
o See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
p See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.

- 16
 a Day, Lev. 25:3.
 b Death, Rom. 5:12.
 17
 c Ch. 4:2.
 d Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 e Life, Gen. 2:7.
 f Sun, Ps. 136:8.

- 18
 g Ps. 39:6; 49:10.

- 19
 h Fool, Jer. 17:11.

- 20
 i Heart, Acts 15:9.
 j Despair, II Cor. 4:8.

- 21
 k Ch. 4:4.
 l Or, *success*.

that in the ^a days to come all will have been long forgotten. And how doth the wise man ^b die even as the fool! 17 So I ^{c d} hated ^e life, because the work that is wrought under the ^f sun was grievous unto me; for all is vanity and a striving after wind.

18 And I hated ^g all my labor wherein I labored under the sun, seeing that I must leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he will be a wise man or a ^h fool? yet will he have rule over all my labor wherein I have labored, and wherein I have showed myself wise under the sun. This also is vanity. 20 Therefore I turned about to cause my ⁱ heart to ^j despair concerning all the labor wherein I had labored under the sun. 21 For there is a man whose labor is with wisdom, and with knowledge, and with ^{k l} skilfulness; yet to a man that hath not labored therein

shall he ² leave it for his portion. This also is vanity and a great ^l evil. 22 For what hath a man of ^m all his labor, and of the ³ striving of his heart, wherein he laboreth under the sun? 23 For all his days are *but* ⁿ sorrows, and his ^o travail is grief; yea, even in the ^p night his heart taketh no ^q rest. This also is vanity.

24 There is ^r nothing better for a ^s man ^{t u} than that he should ^{v w} eat and ^x drink, and make his ^y soul ^z enjoy good in his ^a labor. This also I saw, that it is from the ^{b c} hand of God. 25 For who can eat, or who can ^d have enjoyment, ^e more than I? 26 For to the man that ^{d e} pleaseth him ^f God giveth ^g wisdom, and ^h knowledge, and joy; but ^{i j} to the ^k sinner he giveth travail, to ^l gather and to heap up, that he may ^m give to him that pleaseth God. This also is ⁿ vanity and a ^o striving after ^p wind.

- 2 Heb. *give*.
 l Evil, Ps. 97:10.

- 22
 m Ch. 1:14.
 3 Or, *vexation*.

- 23
 n Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
 o Travail, Gal. 4:19.
 p Night, Ps. 9:2.
 q Rest, Heb. 4:4.

- 24
 r V. 3; ch. 3:12, 13, 22; 5:18; 6:12; 8:15; 9:7; I Tim. 6:17.
 s Man, Gen. 2:7.
 t See "Happiness," Rom. 14:22.
 u See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
 v See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
 w See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 x Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
 y Soul, Job 4:15.
 z Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 a Labor, Eccl. 12:23.
 b Ch. 3:13.
 c Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 25
 4 Or, *hasten* thereto.
 5 Acc. to Sept. and Syr., *apart from him*.

- 26
 d See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.
 e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 f Job 32:8; Pr. 2:6.
 g Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 i Job 15:20.
 j Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 k See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 l See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
 m Job 27:16; Pr. 13:22.
 n Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
 o Strife, Pr. 26:21.
 p Wind, Job 27:21.

Var. Read.—V. 16 (*cont.*). days to come—future, HAUPT. all—both, BAR.; every one without exception, SIEG.; everything, HAUPT. will . . . long—will soon be, SIEG.; will have been already, BAR. R; is already, McN.; will have been, HAUPT.; will long ago have been, Var. V. 17. So—And, BAR. McN. wrought—done, BAR. McN. grievous—evil, McN. BAR. for—because, BAR. striving after—pursuit of, Var. SIEG.; desire of, BAR. V. 18. labor . . . labored—toil which I had toiled, BAR.; toil wherein I was toiling, McN. seeing that—because, BAR. McN. shall—must, BAR. McN. that . . . me—who will be my successor, SIEG.; Who shall come after me, BAR. V. 19. yet . . . rule—And he shall rule, BAR.; and he must have control, McN.; Yet will he rule, HAUPT.; Yet he will have power, SIEG. labor . . . wise—toil on which I have toiled and exercised wisdom, BAR.; toil wherein I have toiled and wisely wrought, McN. vanity—vapour, McN. V. 20. Therefore—And, BAR. McN. turned . . . heart—passed on to give up, SIEG.; turned about to give my heart up to, BAR.; turned about to make my heart, McN. labor . . . labored—toil toiled, BAR. McN. V. 21. labor—toil, BAR. McN. with—in, McN. with—*Omit*, BAR. McN. HAUPT. knowledge—intelligence, BAR. with skilfulness—skill, McN. HAUPT.; success, BAR.; with skill, Var. yet . . . portion—and to a man who has not toiled for (at, McN.) it he will have (must give it as, McN.) his portion, BAR. McN.; to him who has not toiled for it he must leave his portion, HAUPT.; must leave the profit of the same to a person who hath not done anything therein, SIEG. vanity—vapour, HAUPT. V. 22. For what—What then, HAUPT. hath

. . . of—doth a man get by, McN.; shall be to a man for, BAR.; accrues to a man from, HAUPT. labor—toil, BAR. McN. heart—spirit, SIEG.; mind, HAUPT. laboreth—toils, BAR. McN. V. 23. are . . . grief—Or, his travail is sorrows and grief, *Her. G. Gr.*; his task is (full of) sorrows and trouble, McN.; are pains, and his task vexation, BAR.; are pains and only disappointment in his occupation (task), SIEG. yea, even—in—also at, BAR.; even in the, McN. taketh no rest—does not rest, BAR.; resteth not, McN. This also—moreover this, BAR. vanity—a vapour, McN. V. 24. There—For there, BAR. nothing . . . than—no good thing for a man but, McN. and drink—*Omit*, SIEG. make . . . labor—enjoy himself in his toil, BAR.; let himself experience pleasure in all his toil, McN.; make pleasure for himself in his labor, SIEG. saw—experienced, SIEG. V. 25. or—yea, SIEG. have enjoyment—enjoy, Var. McN. BAR. more than I—*Lit.* except me: *so Kn. Ge. See Var. Read.* V. 26. that . . . God—who (that, McN.) is good before him he, BAR. McN. giveth—hath given, McN. and joy—as joy, SIEG. joy—gladness, McN. sinner—offending one, SIEG. giveth—hath given, McN. travail—as a task, BAR.; the task of, McN. to gather—gathering, McN. to heap up—amassing, McN.; to amass, BAR. him that pleaseth—one who (him that, McN.) is good before, BAR. McN. vanity—a vapour, McN. striving after—desire of, BAR.

Var. Read.—V. 25. more than I—[him for me, a few MSS. *Sept. Pesh. Jer.*]; without him, *Luz. De. Wr. Re. Bt.*; save from him, *Hi. Ew. Gr. (l.)*; apart from him, BAR. McN.; (even only) taste anything without him, SIEG.

1
a Season, Gen. 8:22.
b V. 17; ch. 8:6.
c Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
d Or, matter.
e Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

2
e See "Season," Gen. 8:22.
f Death, Rom. 5:12.
g Job 14:5; Heb. 9:27.
h See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.

3
i See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
j Healing, Jer. 30:13.
k See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
l See "Builder," I Ki. 5:18.

4
m Mourning, John 11:35.
n Laughter, Job 8:21.
o Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.

5
p Stones, Ex. 34:1.
q Embrace, Eccl. 3:5.

6
r Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

7
s See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
t See "Clothes," Job 31:19.
u Amos 5:13.

8
v Love, I Cor. 13:1.
w Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
x War, Josh. 22:12.
y Peace, Pr. 17:1.

9
z Ch. 1:3; 2:11; 5:16; Mt. 16:26; Lu. 9:25.
a Labor, Ex. 12:23.

3 For everything there is a ^aseason, and a ^btime for every ^cpurpose under ^dheaven: 2 a time to be born, and a ^etime to ^fdie; a time to ^gplant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted; 3 a time to ^hkill, and a time to ⁱheal; a time to ^kbreak down, and a time to ^lbuild up; 4 a time to ^mweep, and a time to ⁿlaugh; a time to mourn, and a time to ^odance; 5 a time to cast away ^pstones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to ^qembrace, and a time to refrain from embracing; 6 a time to ^rseek, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away; 7 a time to rend, and a time to ^ssew; a time to ^tkeep silence, and a time to speak; 8 a time to ^ulove, and a time to ^vhate; a time for ^xwar, and a time for ^ypeace. 9 ^zWhat profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he ^alaboreth? 10 I have seen the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 3.—V. 1. For—To, *r*; omit, BAR. there is a season—has a fixed season, BAR.; there is a fixed moment, McN.; hath its limit, SIEG. purpose—occupation, McN. SIEG. heaven—the heavens, McN.; the sun, BAR. V. 2. pluck . . . which—uproot what, BAR. McN. V. 3. kill—make wounds, SIEG. heal—heal wounds, SIEG. up—Omit, BAR. McN. V. 5. cast away—i.e. upset, *Ew. He. Gr.* (Mk. 13:2); gather away (Is. 5:2), *Vaih. Zo.*; or, cast (I Ki. 3:19, 25), *Hi. De. Wr.*; scatter, BAR.; cast abroad, McN. gather . . . together—gather, McN.; pick up, BAR. embrace—caress, SIEG. refrain—abstain, McN. V. 6. keep—preserve, McN. SIEG. cast—throw, BAR. McN. V. 7. rend—tear, McN. V. 8. for—of, BAR. McN. V. 9. he that worketh—a worker, McN. laboreth—toileth, McN. V. 10. have . . . travail—saw the toil, BAR.; saw the task, McN. given to—given, BAR.; laid on, SIEG. sons of men—mankind, SIEG. he . . . therewith—toil in, BAR. V. 11. beautiful—appropriate, BAR.; excellent, McN.; befitting, HAUPT. in its time—their season, HAUPT. set—put, BAR. HAUPT; placed, McN.; laid, SIEG. eternity—So *Her. He. Gi. Zo. De.*, McN. *a marg.*; the world, Bacon, *Ew. Re. r*; worldliness, *Ge. Kn. Luz.*; the future, SIEG.; obscurity (dimness), HAUPT; ignorance, BAR. yet . . . cannot—Or, save only that &c., *Ew. Gi. Zo.*; yet without anyone being able to, *Kn. De.*; but in such wise that man cannot, McN.; So that no man can, HAUPT. yet so—so, BAR. find out—discover, McN. hath done—does, BAR. McN. even—Omit, BAR. McN. V. 12. know—noticed, BAR. nothing better—no good thing, McN.; no good, BAR.; no (further) happiness, SIEG.; nothing good, HAUPT. than—except, BAR.; but, HAUPT. than to rejoice—

^b travail which God hath given to the ^csons of ^dmen to be exercised therewith. 11 He hath ^emade everything ^fbeautiful in its time: also he hath set ^geternity in their ^hheart, yet so that man ⁱcannot find out the ^kwork that God hath done from the ^lbeginning even to the end. 12 I know that there is ^mnothing better for them, than to ⁿrejoice, and ^oto ^pdo good so long as they live. 13 ^qAnd also that every man should ^reat and ^sdrink, and enjoy good in all his labor, is the gift of God. 14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it. nor anything taken from it; and God hath done it, that men should ^tfear before him. 15 ^uThat ^vwhich is hath been long ago; and that which is to be hath long ago been: and God seeketh again that which is ^wpassed away. 16 And moreover I saw under

but that a man should be glad, McN.; pleasure, HAUPT. to do good—So *Ew. He. Zo.*, BAR. (cf. ch. 2:26; 7:20); get him good, *Ge. Kn. Hi. Gi. De. and in effect Her. Gr.*; to lead a good life, SIEG.; provide well (for himself), McN.; *tit.* to do well, HAUPT. so . . . live—in their (his, McN.) life, McN. BAR.; as long as life endures, SIEG.; of life, HAUPT. V. 13. And—But, HAUPT. also . . . enjoy—moreover, every man who eateth and drinketh and enjoyeth, McN.; every man (on the earth) who eats, and drinks, and enjoys, HAUPT. enjoy—see, BAR. labor—toil, BAR. McN.; toiling, HAUPT. is the—(must hold it as) a, HAUPT; it is a, McN. V. 14. whatsoever—all which, BAR.; everything, McN. it . . . ever—shall be perpetually, McN. nothing . . . it—to it nothing can be added, McN.; unto it, it is not possible to add, BAR. nor . . . it—and from it, it is not possible to take away, BAR.; and from it nothing can be subtracted, McN. done—so made, Var. should—may, BAR. McN. V. 15. What is that which is? Already it has been, and what is to be already is, for God shall seek that which is driven away, BAR. is—hath just happened, SIEG. hath . . . ago—was already (formerly), SIEG.; hath been already, McN. *r* to be—to happen, SIEG.; [destined] to be, McN. hath . . . been—hath also been, SIEG.; already is, McN. seeketh again—viz. to bring back, *renew, Vulg. Ew. Kn. Hi. De. Zo.*; seeketh out, McN. passed away—driven away [into the past], McN. V. 16. moreover—again, BAR.; further, McN.; repeatedly, HAUPT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 11. set . . . heart—put (the knowledge of) that which is secret into their heart, ch. (pts.). V. 12. do—enjoy (as v. 13; ch. 5:18), *Gr. Now.* See Var. Rend.

10
b Travail, Gal. 4:19.
c Son, Gen. 21:19.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.

11
e God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
f Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
g Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
h Or, the world.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
j Ch. 7:23;
k 8:17; Job 5:9; Rom. 11:33.
l See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
m Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
n Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.

12
m Ch. 2:24.
n Joy, Ps. 30:5.
o Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
p See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
q Or, to get good.

13
q Ch. 2:24; 5:19.
r See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
s Drinking, Hos. 4:18.

14
t Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

15
4 Or, That which hath been is now.
u Ch. 1:9; 6:10.
5 Heb. driven away.

- 16
 a Justice, Hos. 6:8.
 b The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 17
 c See "Solomon," I Ki. 1:30.
 d Heart, Acts 15:9.
 e God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
 f The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
 g See v. 1; ch. 8:6.
 h Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
 i Or, *matter*.
 j See "Works of Hands," Gen. 16:12.
 k See "Labor," Ex. 12:23.

- 18
 2 Or, *I said in my heart concerning the sons of men, It is that God &c.*
 k Son, Gen. 21:19.
 l Man, Gen. 2:7.
 m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 n Ps. 49:12, 20; 73:22.
 o Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 p See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

- 19
 q Ch. 9:12.
 r Death, Rom. 5:12.
 s See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
 t See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
 u Breath, Acts 17:25.
 3 Or, *spirit*.
 v Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.

- 20
 w Dust, Is. 65:25.

- 21
 x Spirit, Job 4:15.
 4 Heb. of the sons of men.
 5 Or, *that goeth*.

the sun, in the place of ^a justice, that ^b wickedness was there; and in the place of righteousness, that wickedness was there. 17 ^c I said in my ^d heart, ^e God will judge the ^f righteous and the wicked; for there is a ^g time there for every ^h purpose and for every ⁱ work. 18 ^j I said in my heart, *It is* because of the ^k sons of ^l men, that ^m God may prove them, and that they may see that they themselves are *but* as ^{n o p} beasts. 19 ^q For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one ^{r s t} dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one ^u breath; and man hath no preëminence above the beasts: for all is ^v vanity. 20 All go unto one place; all are of the ^w dust, and all turn to dust again. 21 Who knoweth the ^x spirit ⁴ of man, ⁵ whether it

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*). justice—judgment, McN. BAR. *r.* that . . . there—outrage, HAUPT. Vs. 17, 18, said in my heart—thought to myself, SIEG. V. 17, there . . . work—a time for every matter and for every work he hath appointed, BAR.; there is a time [of judgment] for every occupation and concerning every work, McN.; a term to every thing and to every deed has He set, HAUPT. there—*i.e.* with him, He, *Zu*, but see *Var. Rend.* V. 18, it is—this is (permitted), HAUPT. because—for the sake, McN. HAUPT. that God may—for God to, BAR.; that God might, *Var.* prove them—shew them in their true light, McN. that . . . them—in order to try them God hath, SIEG.; for God to prove them, BAR. and that . . . beasts—hath (so) determined that they see that they are beasts . . . SIEG.; and to show that they are beasts, BAR. and 'make them see' that they are beasts for their part, McN. V. 19. For the fate of the sons of men and the fate of the beasts—one fate is theirs. As is the death of one, so is the death of the other, and all have one spirit. Man has no advantage over beasts, for both are vanity, BAR.; 'As' the fate of mankind . . . so the fate of animals . . .; one and the same fate happens to them (both). As with the death of this, so with the death of that, All (both) have the selfsame breath, and a pre-eminence of mankind over beasts is not given. For all is vanity, SIEG.; For 'as the mischance of the sons of men, so is the mischance of the beasts,' and one mischance [happeneth] unto them; as the one dieth, so dieth the other and all have one spirit; and 'what superiority' hath man over the beast? None! for all is a vapour, McN.; For the fate of the sons of men and the fate of the beasts is the same. And all possess the same soul (*Lit.* spirit), there is no pre-eminence in men over the beasts,

goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast, ⁵ whether it goeth downward to the ^y earth? 22 Wherefore I saw that there is ^z nothing better, than that a man should ^a rejoice in his works; for that is his portion: for who shall bring him *back* to see ^b what shall be after him?

4 Then I returned and saw all the ^c oppressions that are done under the ^d sun: and, behold, the ^e tears of such as were oppressed, and they had ^{f g} no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter. 2 Wherefore ^{h i} I praised the dead that have been long dead more than the living that are yet alive; 3 yea, ^j better than them both *did I esteem* him that hath not yet been, who hath not seen the ^k evil work that is done under the ^l sun.

4 Then I saw all labor and

HAUPT. that . . . breath—the sons of men are a hap, and beasts are a hap; yea, all have one hap, *Hi. Ev. He. Gi. De. Zo. r. marg.* V. 20, All go—Both are going, BAR.; Everything goeth, McN. all are—both were, BAR.; everything hath come into existence, McN. all . . . again—everything returneth to the dust, McN.; both are going to return to the dust, BAR. V. 21, the—[with regard to] the, McN.; if the, HAUPT. spirit—breath, SIEG. man—sons of men, BAR. McN. goeth—ascends, BAR. HAUPT. goeth—descends, BAR. HAUPT. to the earth—*Omit*, SIEG. V. 22, Wherefore—And, BAR. McN. saw—perceived, VAR. rejoice—be glad, McN. works—work, BAR. back—*Omit*, BAR. McN. see what—look upon that which, McN. **Chap. 4.**—V. 1. Then . . . and—And again I, BAR. that are done—which were wrought, McN.; which are practised, BAR. behold—lo, McN. such as were—the, BAR. McN. and . . . power—and, (while, SIEG.) from the hand of the (their, McN.) (went forth) (goeth out, SIEG.) power, McN. BAR. SIEG. V. 2, Wherefore I praised—And I congratulated, BAR. McN. that . . . dead—who were already dead, McN.; who have already died, BAR.; which are already dead, *r.* V. 3, yea . . . been—and (I regarded) as happier than both of them him who had never been born, BAR.; And better than them both, him who hath not yet come into existence, McN. yea—But, *Var.* better—happier, SIEG. BAR. yet been—come forth into existence, SIEG. is done—happeneth, SIEG. V. 4. Then—And, McN. labor—the toil, BAR. McN.

Var. Read.—V. 17, there . . . for—he hath set a time for, *Houb. Hi. Luz. Gr. De. Re. (pt.).* see *Var. Rend.* **Chap. 4.**—V. 1, but . . . comforter—*Omit*, SIEG.

y Earth, Gen. 2:1.

22

z Ch. 2:24.
 a Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 b Ch. 2:18; 6:12.
 8:7; 10:14.

1

c Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
 d Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 e See "Mourning," John 11:35.
 f Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 g Lam. 1:9.

2

h Ch. 2:17; Job 3:11–26.
 i Praise, Ju. 5:3

3

j Ch. 6:3.
 6 Or, *better than they both is he that &c.*
 k Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 l Sun, Ps. 136;

4
a Ch. 2:21.
1 Or, *successful*.
2 Or, *it cometh of a man's rivalry with his neighbor*.
b Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
c Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
d Strife, Pr. 26:21.
e Wind, Job 27:21.

5
f Fool, Jer. 17:11.
g Pr. 6:10; 24:33.
h Hands, Gen. 16:12.
i Is. 9:20.
j Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
6
k Pr. 15:16, 17; 16:8.
3 Or, *of*.
l Peace, Pr. 17:1.
m Labor, Ex. 12:23.

8
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
p See "Covetousness," Deut. 5:21.
q Ch. 1:8; 5:10; Pr. 27:20.
r Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
s See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lau. 2:21.
t Ch. 2:21.
u Soul, Job 4:15.
v Travail, Gal. 4:19.

9
w See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
x Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
y Reward, Rev. 2:10.

every ^{a1} skilful work, that ² for this a man is ^b envied of his ^c neighbor. This also is vanity and a ^d striving after ^e wind. 5 The ^f fool ^g foldeth his ^h hands together, and ⁱ eateth his own ^j flesh. 6 ^k Better is a handful, ³ with ^l quietness, than two handfuls ³ with ^m labor and striving after wind.

7 Then I returned and saw vanity under the sun. 8 There is one that is alone, and he hath not a second; yea, he hath neither ⁿ son nor ^o brother; yet is there no end of all his labor, neither are ^{p q} his ^r eyes satisfied with ^s riches. ^t For whom then, *saith he*, do I labor, and deprive my ^u soul of good? This also is vanity, yea, it is a sore ^v travail. 9 ^w Two are better than one, ^x because they have ^y good ^z reward for their labor. 10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow; but woe to him that is alone when he falleth, and hath not

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). every—all the, McN. for . . . neighbor—it cometh of a man's rivalry with his neighbor, *Var. R marg.*; it was jealousy of one towards another, BAR.; it meant the jealousy felt for a man by a neighbor, McN.; striving after—desire of, BAR. vanity—vapour, McN. V. 5. together—*Omit*, BAR, McN. V. 6. Better is a palm of the hand full of rest than the hollow of two hands full of toil and the desire of wind, BAR.; Better is a handful of quiet than two handfuls of toil &c., McN. V. 7. Then . . . saw—Again saw a, BAR. vanity—an empty wretchedness, McN. V. 8. There . . . alone—It happeneth that one (standing alone), SIEG.; There is a lone man, BAR.; There is a solitary man, McN. and . . . not—without, *Var.* McN. yea—moreover, McN.; *omit*, BAR. yet—and, McN.; but, BAR. labor—toil, McN. neither . . . riches—yea, his eye is not sated with wealth, BAR. McN. labor—toil, McN. deprive . . . good?—withdraw every enjoyment from myself? SIEG. my soul—myself, McN. vanity—a vapour, McN. it . . . travail—and an evil task, BAR. McN. SIEG. V. 9. because—for, BAR. V. 10. they—one shall, BAR.; one shall, McN. one . . . fellow—other can raise his companion, BAR.; other will raise up his friend, McN. woe . . . he—alas for the solitary man that McN.; woe to the solitary who shall fall, BAR. and . . . up—when there is none to raise him up, BAR.; and there is not a second to raise him up, McN. V. 11. Again—Also, McN. then—*Omit*, McN. but . . . alone—but the solitary man—how shall he be warm? BAR. V. 12. and . . . alone—And if [someone] overpower the solitary man, McN.; and if [a man] should attack one,

another to lift him up. 11 Again, if two lie together, then they have warmth; but ^z how can one be warm *alone*? 12 And if a ^a man prevail against him that is alone, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

13 Better is a ^{b c} poor and ^d wise ^e youth than an ^f old and foolish ^g king, who knoweth not how to receive ^h admonition any more. 14 For ⁱ out of ^j prison he came forth to be king; yea, even in his kingdom he was born poor. 15 I saw all the ^k living that walk under the ^l sun, that they were with the youth, the second, that stood up in his stead. 16 ⁴ There was no end of all the people, even of all them over whom he was: yet they that come after shall not ^m rejoice in him. Surely this also is ⁿ vanity and a striving after wind.

* ⁵ ^o Keep thy ^p foot when thou goest to the ^{q r} house

BAR. him—the one, *Var.* shall withstand—could stand against, BAR.; can withstand, McN. quickly—easily, BAR. broken—snapped, McN. V. 13. foolish—a fool, McN. who . . . more—who no longer knows how to be admonished, BAR.; and allows himself to be instructed no more, SIEG. receive admonition—be admonished, McN. V. 14. For . . . yea—Though from the house of the rebellious he came forth, BAR.; For from the prison house he emerged to become king, McN. to be king—on the throne, SIEG. yea—although, *Kn. De.* BAR. RUE.; for, *Ew. Hi.* McN. V. 15. that walk—who were going about, McN. RUE. that they . . . youth—with [the second], youth, BAR.; [that they were] with the second, youth, McN. that . . . stand—on the side of the child, to-wit, the second one, that should stand, *Kn. Her. Hi. Gi. Gr. Zo. De. RUE.* the second—*Omit*, SIEG. that—who, BAR. McN. stood up—should stand, SIEG.; would stand up, McN. shall stand, BAR. his stead—place of him, McN. RUE. V. 16. of—to, BAR. people—crowd, SIEG. even of all them—to all, McN. over whom he was—before whom he stood, *Targ. Kn. Hi. Ge. Luz. Zo. De. Cf. I Sam. 18:16*; whose leader he was, BAR.; at whose head he was, McN. RUE. yet they—moreover those who, BAR.; moreover they, McN. that come after—who came afterwards, McN. shall not rejoice—could (would, McN.) not delight, BAR. McN. Surely—For, BAR. McN. vanity—a vapour, McN. striving after—pursuit of, SIEG.; desire of, BAR. **Chap. 5.**—V. 1. Keep—Guard, BAR. McN.; Take heed to, HAUPT, RUE.

Var. Read.—V. 8. one . . . hath—a man who hath, *Bi.*

11
z I Ki. 1:1.

12
a Man, Gen. 2:7.

13
b Ch. 7:19; 9:15.
c The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
d Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
e Young Men, I John 2:14.
f Old Age, Titus 2:3.
g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
h See "Reproof," II Tim. 3:16.

14
i Gen. 41:14, 41-43.
j Prison, Gen. 42:16.

15
k See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
l Sun, Ps. 136:8.

16
4 Or, *There is no end, in the mind of all the people, to all that hath been before them; they also &c.*
m Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
n Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.

1
* Ch. 4:17 in Heb.
o Ex. 3:5; 30:18-20; Is. 1:12.
p Foot, Gen. 18:4.
q House, Deut. 24:10.
r Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

- ⁱ
^a Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^b Sacrifice, Gen. 34:54.
^c I Sam. 15:22; Pr. 15:8; 21:27.
^d Fools, Jer. 17:11.
^e Evil, Ps. 97:10.

- ²
^{*} Ch. 5:1 in Heb.
^f Pr. 20:25.
^g Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^h Heart, Acts 15:9.
ⁱ Or, a word.
^j Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^k Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^m Pr. 10:19; Mt. 6:7.
ⁿ Words, Pr. 15:23.

- ³
ⁿ Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
^o See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
² Or, travail.
^p Voice, Gen. 27:22.

- ⁴
^q Vows, Num. 14:30.

- ⁵
^r Pr. 20:25; Acts 5:4.

of God; for to ^adraw nigh to hear is better than to give the ^{b c}sacrifice of ^dfools: for they know not that they do ^eevil. * 2 Be not ^frash with thy ^gmouth, and let not thy ^hheart be hasty to utter ⁱanything before God; for ⁱGod is in ^jheaven, and thou upon ^kearth: therefore let thy ^{l m}words be few. 3 For a ⁿdream cometh with a multitude of ^{o 2}business, and a fool's ^pvoice with a multitude of words. 4 When thou ^qvowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou vowest. 5 ^rBetter is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldst vow and not pay. 6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). for . . . hear—and if thou draw near to hearken, McN.; To draw nigh to listen [to homilies] is better than fools giving [if fools bring, RUE.] sacrifices, HAUPT, RUE. for—and, BAR. McN.; seeing, *Var.* is . . . fools—better than the gift of fools is thy sacrifice, McN. know . . . evil—know not how to do anything but evil, SIEG.; are without knowledge, so that they do evil, *De.* and similarly *Kn. Hahn*, RUE; do not know (except) to do evil, BAR.; know not "except how to do" evil, McN. never know [what they do, and never cease] to do evil, HAUPT. V. 2. let . . . anything—speak not hastily a word, SIEG.; and in thy mind be not hasty To utter a word, HAUPT; and thy heart not hasty to utter a word, RUE. anything—a word, BAR. McN. HAUPT. SIEG. RUE. heaven—the heavens, McN. V. 3. For as dreams come from much occupation, so statements of fools from much talking, HAUPT; For dreams come, where much care is, and foolish speeches where many words are, RUE, a dream—dreams, BAR. SIEG. RUE. With—through, BAR.; in, McN. a multitude—much, SIEG. business—travail, *Var.* fatigue, SIEG. voice—prattle, SIEG. with—through, *Var.* in, McN. V. 4. defer not—do not delay, BAR.; delay not, McN. he hath no pleasure—there is no delight (pleasure, McN.), BAR. McN.; no one takes pleasure, HAUPT. pay . . . vowest—what (whatever, HAUPT) thou vowest fulfil, BAR. HAUPT. RUE. V. 5. Far better it is not to vow than vow and not to fulfil, HAUPT. pay—fulfil, BAR. HAUPT. V. 6. Suffer not—do not permit, BAR.; Let not, BAR. HAUPT. cause . . . sin—Rather, bring thy flesh (body, RUE.) into sin (or, guilt), *Ge. He. Hi. De.* SIEG. RUE. *Cf.* Deut. 24:4; make not thy flesh to sin, BAR.; cause not thy flesh to incur punishment, McN.; bring on thy person guilt, HAUPT. neither . . . that—and do not speak in the presence of the angel, for, BAR.; and say not before the angel, McN.; and then say before the messenger (of the Temple), HAUPT; and say not before the messenger [of God] (*i.e.* before the priest), RUE.

^s flesh to ^tsin; neither say thou before the ^{u 3}angel, that it was an ^verror: wherefore should God be ^wangry at thy voice, and ^xdestroy the ^{y z}work of thy hands? 7 For in the multitude of dreams there are ^avanities, and in many words: but ^bfear thou God.

8 If thou seest the ^coppression of the ^dpoor, and the ^eviolent taking away of ^fjustice and ^grighteousness in ^ha province, ⁱmarvel not at the matter: for ^jone higher than the high regardeth; and there are higher than they. 9 ⁵Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the ^kking *himself* is served by the ^kfield.

10 ^{l m}He that ⁿloveth ^osilver shall not be satisfied with silver;

angel—*So Her. Gi. BAR. McN.* Or, deputy (*viz.* of God); *i.e.* the priest, *Kn. Ew. Hi. Zo. De.* (Lev. 27:8, 11; Mal. 2:7) or, the treasurer of the temple, *Rashi. Gr.* the priest, SIEG. that . . . error—*i.e.* an inadvertence: see Num. 15:22, 25, 26. *Var.*; it was an unintentional error, McN. RUE.; it is but an error, HAUPT. wherefore—why, BAR. McN. For . . . vanities—from the many vain toils (come) dreams, and from the many words (comes) error, SIEG.; [For with a multitude 'of business' [come] dreams, and worthless follies 'in' many words], McN.; For in many dreams and words is also much vanity, RUE. For in—For thus it cometh to pass through, *r.* dreams . . . words—dreams and words are many vanities, BAR. V. 8. the poor—a poor man, BAR. McN. violent taking away—wresting, BAR. justice—judgment, McN. righteousness—justice, McN. marvel not—do not look in astonishment, BAR.; be not astonished, McN. one . . . they—a high one guardeth himself against another, but a highest one is over them (all), SIEG. RUE.; one high official above another is watching, and there are higher ones above them, McN.; A higher one watches the high one, and over all is the Most High, HAUPT. than . . . regardeth—watcheth (*viz.* to steal some advantage) above him that is high, *Her. Hi. Gi. Gr. De.* V. 9. But an advantage to a country on the whole is a king—(*i.e.*) an agricultural land, BAR.; But the profit of a land generally, is a king devoted to the soil, *De.*; is a king for a tilled soil, *Sept. Hi. He.*; is a king appointed for the soil, *Ew. Zo.*; an advantage for the land in every respect is this . . . for the worked field, SIEG.; But an advantage to a country in all respects is a king [devoted] to cultivated land, McN. RUE.; After all, a country will profit—a civilized land—by a king, HAUPT. V. 10. He . . . silver—a lover of money, McN.; He who loves money, HAUPT. SIEG. silver—money, SIEG. McN. HAUPT. shall not be satisfied—cannot be satisfied, McN.; Never sated, HAUPT.

- ⁶
^s Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^t Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^u Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
³ Or, messenger of God. See Mal. 2:7.
^v Lev. 4:2, 22; Num. 15:25.
^w Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^x Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^y Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^z Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

- ⁷
^a Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
^b Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

- ⁸
^c Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
^d The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^e Violence, Hab. 1:3.
^f Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^g Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^h Or, the state.
ⁱ I Pet. 4:12.
^j Ex. 2:25; Ps. 12:5.

- ⁹
⁵ Or, But the profit of a land every way is a king that maketh himself servant to the field (or, is a king over the cultivated field).
ⁱ King, Deut. 17:15.
^k Field, Num. 20:17.

- ¹⁰
^l See "Covetousness," Deut. 5:21.
^m Ch. 2:10, 11.
ⁿ Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^o Silver, Job 22:25.

nor he that loveth abundance, with increase: this also is vanity.

11 ^a When ^{b c d} goods increase, they are increased that ^e eat them; and what advantage is there to the owner thereof, save the ^f beholding of them with his ^g eyes? 12 The ^h sleep of a ⁱ laboring man is sweet, whether he ^j eat little or much; but the fulness of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 There is a grievous ^k evil which I have seen under the ^l sun, *namely*, ^m riches kept by the owner thereof to his hurt: 14 and those riches perish by evil ⁿ adventure; and if he hath ^o begotten a ^p son, there is nothing in his ^q hand. 15 ^r As he came forth from his ^s mother's womb, ^t naked shall he go again as he came, and shall take ^u nothing for his labor, which he may carry away in his hand. 16 And this also is a grievous evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and ^v what profit hath he that he

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*), nor . . . increase—and he that loveth wealth [shall have] no profit [from it], McN.; and he that bath joy in wealth will [be unsatisfied] with increase, SIEG. V. 11, goods—possessions, SIEG. they . . . eat—many are they that consume, McN. advantage—success, McN.; profit, BAR. is there to—hath, McN. BAR. save . . . eyes—except the sight of his eyes, BAR.; except the look, SIEG.; save the looking at them with his eyes, McN. V. 12, fulness—satiety, BAR. McN. of—[which belongeth] to, McN. will not suffer—does not permit, BAR.; doth not let, McN. V. 13, a grievous evil—an 'evil sickness,' McN. grievous—sore, BAR. *namely* . . . thereof—wealth guarded by (kept for, McN.) its owner, BAR. McN. V. 14, those . . . evil—that wealth perished in an unlucky, BAR.; that wealth hath perished with evil, McN. adventure—trouble, McN. if he had begotten—he begat, BAR.; [then] he hath begotten, McN. there . . . hand—in in whose hands there remaineth nothing, SIEG. hand—possession, McN. is—was, BAR. V. 15, shall take nothing—nothing shall he receive, BAR. take—carry, McN. for—by, McN. he . . . hand—'can go with him,' McN. may carry away—can carry, BAR. V. 16, a grievous evil—a bad thing, SIEG.; 'an evil sickness,' McN. that . . . points—exactly, BAR.; just, McN. profit hath he—advantage is it to him, BAR. laboreth—toiled, BAR.; should toil, McN. V. 17, *Insert*, Moreover, McN. he eateth—are, SIEG.; he is, BAR.; [are spent], McN. darkness—darkness and sorrow, SIEG.; darkness and mourning, BAR. McN. is sore vexed—hath much

laboreth for the ^x wind? 17 All his ^y days also he eateth in ^z darkness, and he is ^a sore vexed, and hath ^b sickness and ^c wrath.

18 Behold, ² that which I have seen to be ^d good and to be comely is for one to ^e eat and to ^f drink, and to ^g enjoy good in all his labor, wherein he laboreth under the sun, ³ all the days of his ^h life which ⁱ God hath given him: for this is his ^j portion. 19 Every ^k man also to whom ^l God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him ^m power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labor—this is the gift of God. 20 For he shall not much ⁿ remember the days of his life; because God answereth *him* in the joy of his ^o heart.

6 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is heavy upon men: 2 a man to whom God ^q giveth riches, wealth, and ^r honor, so

vexation, *Var.*; much vexation, BAR.; great vexation, McN.; much sorrow, SIEG. hath sickness and wrath—*Lit.* O for his sickness and indignation! *Zö.*; and sickness and 'wrath,' McN. V. 18, Behold—Lo, McN. that . . . seen—what I saw, BAR.; what I have seen, McN. to . . . one—a good that is beautiful is (BAR.); to be good and excellent is [for a man], McN. to enjoy—see, BAR.; experience, McN. labor—toil, McN.; one's toil, BAR. Wherein he laboreth—Which he toils, BAR. all—the number of, BAR.; during the [small] number of, McN. hath given—gives, BAR. this—that, *Var.* McN. BAR. portion—lot, BAR. V. 19, wealth—treasures, SIEG.; possessions, McN. hath . . . thereof—put him in a position to enjoy it, SIEG.; hath granted him the power of using (*Lit.*, eat) them, McN. to . . . portion—to take up his lot, BAR.; of taking his portion, McN. take—carry away, SIEG. portion—reward (of his labor), SIEG. to rejoice—of being glad, McN. labor—work, BAR.; toil, McN. this . . . God—then it is a (true) gift of God, SIEG. V. 20, shall . . . remember—will not (then) remember much (= think much of), *Kn. H.* *Ew. Zö. De.*; shall not pay much attention to, SIEG.; will not much notice, McN. remember—think on, BAR. because—for, McN. days—age, SIEG. him to—(will be answering) to, *De. Bi.*; him with, *Ge. Ew. Zö.* (Ps. 65:5); by [giving him], McN. in the joy—the gladness, *McN. Chap. 6.*—V. 1, heavy—great, McN. men—mankind, BAR. V. 2, giveth—has given, BAR. wealth—treasures, SIEG.; and possessions, McN. honor—splendid wealth, McN. so that—and, BAR. McN.

11
a Ch. 2:9.
b Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
c Goods, Num. 31:9.
d See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
e See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
f See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
g Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

12
h Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
i Labor, Ex. 12:23.
j See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.

13
k Evil, Ps. 97:10.
l Sun, Ps. 136:8.
m Ch. 6:2.

14
n Or, *travail*.
o See "Reproduction," Gen. 8:17.
p Son, Gen. 21:19.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.

15
q Job 1:21.
r See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
s Mother, Deut. 5:16.
t Nakedness, Job 1:21.
u Ps. 49:17; I Tim. 6:7.

16
v Ch. 1:3; 2:11; 3:9; Mt. 16:26; Lu. 9:25.

w Pr. 11:29.
x Wind, Job 27:21.

17
y Day, Lev. 25:8.
z Darkness, Job 38:9.
a Ch. 2:23.
b Disease, Ps. 103:3.
c See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.

18
2 Or, *that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one (to)*.
d Ch. 2:24.
e See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
f Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
g Joy, Ps. 30:5.
h Heb. *the number of the days*.
h Life, Gen. 2:7.
i Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Ch. 2:10.

19
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Ch. 6:2;
11 Chr. 1:12.
m Ch. 3:13.
n See "Appetite," Hos. 9:4.

20
o See "Mind," Job 38:36.
p Heart, Acts 15:9.

2
q I Ki. 8:13.
r Honor, Mal. 1:6.

²
^a Ps. 17:14;
 73:7.
^b Soul, Job
 4:15.
^c Choice, I Ki.
 18:21.
^d Alien, Eph.
 2:12.
^e Disease,
 Ps. 103:3.

³
^f Children,
 Gen. 3:16.
^g Longevity,
 Titus 2:3.
^h See "Burial,"
 II Chr. 16:14.
ⁱ Ch. 4:3; Job
 3:16.

⁴
^j Darkness,
 Job 38:9.
^k Name, Acts
 16:18.

⁵
^l Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
¹ Or, *neither*
had any knowl-
edge.
² Or, *it is better*
with this than
with the other.
^m Rest, Heb.
 4:4.

⁶
ⁿ Ch. 2:14.
^o See "Eternal
 Life," Gen.
 2:7.
^p See "Resur-
 rection," Mt.
 22:23.

⁷
^q Pr. 16:26.
^r Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
^s Appetite,
 Hos. 9:4.

⁸
^t Wisdom, Ps.
 111:10.
^u Fool, Jer.
 17:11.
³ Or, *or the poor*
man that hath
understanding,
in walking be-
fore the living.
^v The Poor,
 Deut. 14:4.

that he ^a lacketh nothing for his
^b soul of all that he ^c desireth, yet
 God giveth him not power to eat
 thereof, but an ^d alien eateth it;
 this is vanity, and it is an evil
^e disease. 3 If a man beget a
 hundred ^f children, and live
^g many years, so that the days of
 his years are many, but his soul
 be not filled with good, and
 moreover he have ^h no burial; I
 say, that ⁱ an untimely birth is
 better than he: 4 for it cometh in
 vanity, and departeth in ^j dark-
 ness, and the ^k name thereof is
 covered with darkness; 5 more-
 over it hath not seen the sun
^l nor known it; ² this hath ^m rest
 rather than the other: 6 yea,
 though he live a thousand years
 twice told, and yet enjoy no
 good, ⁿ ^o ^p do not all go to one
 place?

7 ^q All the labor of man is for
 his ^r mouth, and yet the ^s appe-
 tite is not filled. 8 For what
 advantage hath the ^t wise more
 than the ^u fool? ³ or what hath
 the ^v poor man, that knoweth

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*), for . . . desireth
 —of all for which he hath desires, SIEG.
 his soul—himself, McN. yet—but, BAR.
 McN. giveth . . . power—hath not em-
 powered him, BAR.; putteth him not
 (then) in position, SIEG.; doth not grant
 him the power, McN. to eat thereof—to
 eat of it, BAR.; of using (*Lit.* eat) it,
 McN.; enjoy it, SIEG. alien—stranger,
 BAR. SIEG. McN. r. eateth—eateth of,
 BAR.; enjoys, BAR.; useth (*Lit.* eat),
 McN. vanity—an empty wretchedness
 (*Lit.* vapour), McN. evil disease—sore
 (evil, McN.) sickness, Var. McN. V. 3. If
 —Though, BAR. a man—one, SIEG.
 children—[children], BAR. McN.; sons,
 SIEG. so that . . . are many—and
 multiplied are, BAR.; and many be,
 McN. but—yet if, Var.; and also if,
 McN.; but . . . good—and he hath no
 (right) enjoyment, SIEG. filled—satis-
 fied, McN. BAR. good—good things,
 McN. moreover—also, BAR.; also if,
 McN. V. 4. cometh—came, BAR. McN.
 vanity—nothingness, Var.; empty nothing-
 ness (*Lit.* vapour), McN. departeth in
 —shall go and with, BAR.; goeth, McN.
 the . . . thereof—its, BAR. McN. is . . .
 darkness—shall . . . be covered, BAR.
 McN. V. 5. moreover—yea, BAR. McN.
 hath not seen—saw not, BAR. nor
 known it—nor had knowledge, BAR.
 hath rest—Or, is better, *Her. Gr. De.*; has
 more rest, BAR. rather—more than,
 BAR. McN. V. 6. Yea, though—And if,
 BAR.; And though, McN. he—[a man]
 live—have lived, McN. told—over, BAR.
 yet enjoy no good—and good he does not

how to ^w walk before the living?
 9 Better is the ^x sight of the ^y eyes
 than the ^z wandering of the ^a de-
 sire: this also is ^b vanity and a
^c striving after ^d wind.

10 ⁴ Whatsoever ^e hath been,
 the name thereof was given
 long ago; and it is known what
^f man is; ^g neither can he con-
 tend with him that is mightier
 than he. 11 Seeing there are
 many ^h things that increase vani-
 ty, what is man the better? 12
 For who knoweth what is good
 for man in ⁱ his ^j life, ⁷ all the
^k days of his vain life which
 he ^l spendeth as a ^k shadow?
 for who can tell a man ^l what
 shall be after him under the
^m sun?

7 A ⁿ good name is better
 than precious ^o oil; and the
 day of death, than the day of
 one's birth. 2 It is better to go
 to the ^q house of ^r mourning than
 to go to the house of ^s feasting:
 for that is the ^t ^u end of all men;
 and the living will ^w lay it to his
^x heart. 3 ^u Sorrow is better

see, BAR.; and have not experienced
 good, McN. do . . . place—are not all going
 to the same place? BAR. V. 7. labor—toil,
 BAR. appetite—eagerness, SIEG. filled—
 satisfied, BAR. McN. advantage—pre-
 eminence, Var. more than—over, BAR.
 McN.; above, Var. or what hath—and
 what, BAR.; What [advantage] hath,
 McN. V. 9. sight of the eyes—Or, seeing,
i.e. enjoyment, VAR. wandering of desire
 —roaming of appetite, McN. vanity—a
 vapour, McN. striving after—pursuit of,
 SIEG.; desire of, BAR. V. 10. Whatso-
 ever . . . ago—That which is, its name
 has already been called, BAR. McN. is
 known—has been known, BAR.; was fore-
 known, McN. is—was, McN.; will be,
 RUE. neither can he—and he will not be
 able to, BAR.; and he cannot, McN.
 RUE. contend with—hold his own with,
 McN. that is mightier—who (that, McN.)
 is stronger, BAR. McN. RUE. V. 11. See-
 ing—For, Var. McN.; Though, RUE.
 Seeing . . . things—For there are many
 words, BAR.; For there is much speak-
 ing, SIEG.; Though there be many
 words, RUE. things—Or, words, *Ew.*
Hi. Elster, Gr. De. BAR. RUE. Cf. ch.
 12:12. V. 12. all—the number of, BAR.;
 the [small number of], McN.; numbered,
 HAUPT. vain—transient, McN. life—
 existence, SIEG. which . . . as—for he
 spends them like, BAR. McN.; seeing
 that he maketh them like, McN. can—
 shall, BAR. Chap. 7.—V. 1. A . . . oil
 —Better is a name than ointment, McN.
 precious oil—good ointment, Var. BAR.;
 good [ointment] oil, RUE.

^w Walking, Col.
 1:10.

⁹
^x Ch. 11:9.
^y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^z See "Lust,"
 Rom. 6:12.
^a See "Covet-
 ousness,"
 Deut. 5:21.
^b Vanity, Eccl.
 1:2.
^c Strife, Pr.
 26:21.
^d Wind, Job
 27:21.

¹⁰
⁴ Or, *Whatso-*
ever he be, his
name was
given him long
ago, and it is
known that he
is man.
^e Ch. 1:9; 3:15.
^f Man, Gen. 2:7.
^g Heb. *Adam*.
^h See Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ Job 9:32; 40:2;
 Pr. 21:30; Is.
 45:9.

¹¹
⁶ Or, words.

¹²
^h Life, Gen. 2:7.
⁷ Heb. *the num-*
ber of the days.
ⁱ Day, Lev.
 25:8.
^j Brevis of
 Life, Gen. 2:7.
^k Shadow, Col.
 2:17.
^l Ch. 3:22.
^m Sun, Ps. 136:8.

¹
ⁿ Ps. 22:1.
^o Oil, I Ki.
 17:12.
^p V. 8; ch. 4:2.

²
^q House, Deut.
 24:10.
^r Mourning,
 John 11:35.
^s Feasting,
 Num. 29:39.
^t Ch. 2:16;
 3:19, 20; 6:6;
 9:2, 3.
^u See "Resur-
 rection," Mt.
 22:23.
^v See "Eternal
 Life," Gen.
 2:7.
^w Ps. 90:12.
^x Heart, Acts
 15:9.

³
^y Ch. 2:2.
^z Sorrow,
 I Thess. 4:13.

3
a Laughter,
Job 8:21.
b II Cor. 7:10.
c Gladness, Is.
51:3.
1 Or, better.

4
d Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
e See "Pleasure," II Tim.
3:4.

5
f Ch. 9:17; Ps.
141:5; Pr.
6:23; 13:18;
15:31, 32;
25:12.
g See "Re-
proof," II Tim.
3:16.
h Songs, Ex.
15:1.

6
i Thorns, Mt.
13:7.
j Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
k Fools, Jer.
17:11.

7
2 Or, For.
l Extortion, Pr.
22:16.
m Bribery, Is.
33:15.
n See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.

8
o Beginnings,
Gen. 1:1.
p See "Chris-
tian Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
q Pr. 14:29;
16:32; Gal.
5:22; Eph.
4:2.
r Spirit, Job
4:15.
s Pride, Ps.
10:2.
t See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.

9
u Pr. 14:17;
Jas. 1:19.
v Anger, Pr.
15:1.
3 Or, vexed.
4 Or, vexation.

10
w Day, Lev.
25:8.
5 Heb. out of
wisdom.

than ^a laughter; for ^b by the sad-
ness of the countenance the
heart is made ^c glad. 4 The
heart of the ^d wise is in the house
of mourning; but the heart of
fools is in the house of ^e mirth.

5 It is better to ^f hear the ^g re-
buke of the wise, than for a man
to hear the ^h song of fools. 6 For
as the crackling of ⁱ thorns under
a ^j pot, so is the laughter of the
^k fool: this also is vanity. 7
² Surely ^l extortion maketh the
wise man foolish; and a ^m bribe
destroyeth the ⁿ understanding.

8 Better is the end of a thing
than the ^o beginning thereof; and
the ^p patient in ^q spirit is better
than the ^r proud in spirit. 9
Be not ^s hasty in thy spirit to be
^v angry; for ⁴ anger resteth in
the bosom of fools. 10 Say not
thou, What is the cause that the
former ^w days were better than
these? for thou dost not inquire
⁵ wisely concerning this.

Var. Rend.—V. 2. for—inasmuch as, McN. men—every man, BAR.; all man-kind, RUE. and . . . will—let, McN. will—can, Var. V. 3. Sorrow—grief, BAR. by—in, McN.; through, BAR. the . . . glad—it is well with the heart, McN. BAR. RUE. V. 4. heart—hearts, BAR. mirth—gladness, BAR.; joy, RUE. V. 5. the wise—a wise man, BAR. hear—list to, BAR. V. 6. crackling—sound, McN. thorns—nettles, BAR. pot—kettle, BAR. vanity—a vapour, McN. V. 7. Surely—For, Var. McN. BAR. RUE. extortion—oppression, McN. BAR. RUE.; pressed gain, SIEG. foolish—mad, McN. BAR. bribe,—gift, McN. r. destroyeth—corrupts, BAR. RUE. understanding—heart, McN. BAR. RUE.; character, SIEG. V. 8. thing—matter, McN. the patient in spirit—patience, BAR. HAUPT. the proud in spirit—pride, BAR.; haughtiness, HAUPT.; a haughty (proud) man, RUE. V. 9. angry; for anger—vexed; For vexation, Var. McN. resteth—lodges, BAR. bosom—heart, McN. V. 10. Say not thou—ask not, HAUPT. What is the cause?—Why is it? McN.; How has it happened, SIEG.; How comes it, HAUPT. RUE. former . . . these?—the past was better far than the present? HAUPT. wisely—in wisdom, McN. RUE. BAR. days—times, SIEG. as . . . an inheritance—is good (bound) with possessions, SIEG.; good as—good with, Sept. Gr. De. Bi. BAR. McN.; as good as, Kn. Her. Hi. Gi. Zo. RUE. R.; good compared with, Ew. yea . . . for—and a preference (lies therein) for, SIEG.; and a profit to, McN.; and an advantage to, BAR. V. 12. wisdom is a defence—as the defence of wisdom, McN.; the protec-tion of wisdom, BAR.; shade protects wisdom, RUE. defence—Lit. shade (Ps. 91:1), Var. even . . . defence—so is the defence of money, McN.; is as the protec-

11 Wisdom ⁶ is as good as an
^x inheritance; yea, ^y more excel-
lent is it for them that see the
^z sun. 12 For ^a wisdom is a de-
fence, even as ^b money is a de-
fence; but the excellency of
^c knowledge is, that ^d wisdom
preserveth the ^e life of him that
hath it. 13 Consider the ^f work
of God: for who ^h can make that
straight, which he hath made
ⁱ crooked? 14 ^j In the day of
prosperity be ^k joyful, and ^l in the
day of ^m adversity consider; yea,
ⁿ God hath made the one side
by side with the other, to the end
that man ^o should not find out
anything that shall be after him.

15 All this have I seen in
my ^p days of vanity: there is a
^q righteous man that perisheth
in his righteousness, and there
is ^s a wicked man that prolong-
eth his life in his ^t evil-doing.

tion of money, BAR.; shade money, RUE. but the excellency—and (but, RUE.) the advantage, McN. BAR. RUE. that . . . it—wisdom keepeth alive them that possess it, McN. RUE.; wisdom makes its possessor to live, BAR. V. 13. Consider—See, McN. can—is able to, BAR. make that straight—correct that, McN.; straighten, BAR. V. 14. the—a, McN. day of prosperity—good day, SIEG. RUE. joyful—in prospering, McN.; of good cheer, SIEG. day of adversity—evil day, SIEG. RUE.; day of evil, McN. consider—see, McN. yea . . . thing—even the one over against the other hath God made, in order that man may discover nothing, McN.; even this God hath made to correspond to that in order that man should not find anything, BAR.; also God hath made this even as that, in order that man should know nothing further after his death, SIEG.; this also has God made exactly as that, that man afterwards (i.e. after his death) should not experience any-thing further, RUE. with—even the one as well as, Var. after him—i.e. after his death, He. Hi. De. ch. 6:12), Var. V. 15. All . . . vanity—Both have I seen in my vain life—BAR. I saw everything in the days of my transient life, McN.; all have I seen in my vain days of life, RUE. vanity—past existence, SIEG. his life—[his days], McN. evil-doing—wickedness, BAR.; evil, McN. RUE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 7. Surely—As it is impossible to explain satisfactorily this For, De. supposes a verse to have dropped out, beginning (like vs. 1, 2, 3, 5, 8) with 'Better . . .'; he suggests (cf. Pr. 16:8), 'Better is a little with righteous-ness than great revenues without right; For,' &c. Gr. for oppression (two letters transposed), supposing the paradoxes quoted vs. 1-6 to be intended, Var. under-standing—the heart of the circumspect, Gr. (after an old Jewish explanation). V. 12. a defence—as a shadow, Targ. Gr. Re. and (second time) Sept. Pesh.

11
6 Or, is good to-
gether with an
inheritance,
and profitable
unto them &c.
Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.
y Pr. 8:10, 11.
z Sun, Ps. 136:8.

12
a V. 19; ch. 9:18.
b Money, Ex.
12:44.
c Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
d Pr. 3:18; 8:35.
e Life, Gen. 2:7.

13
f Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
g God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
h Ch. 1:15.
i Crooked, Pr.
8:8.

14
j Ch. 3:22; 9:7;
11:9; Deut.
26:11.
k Joy, Ps. 30:5.
l Deut. 8:5.
m Adversity,
Job 19:6.
n Providence of
God, ch. 3:22.
o See "Deep
Things,"
I Cor. 4:5.

15
p Ch. 6:12; 9:9.
q Ch. 8:14.
r The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4
s The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
t Evil, Ps.
97:10.
u Sin, Gen. 3:6.

16

- a See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5.
 b Rom. 12:3.
 c See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
 d See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.
 e Humility, Pr. 15:33.
 f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.
 g Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

17

- h The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 i See "Fools," Jer. 17:11.
 j Job 22:16; Ps. 55:23; Pr. 10:27.
 k Death, Rom. 5:12.

18

- l V. 16.
 m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 n Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

19

- o Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 p City, Gen. 4:17.

20

- 1 Or, *For*.
 q I Ki. 8:46; II Chr. 6:36; Ps. 143:2; Pr. 20:9; Rom. 3:23.
 r The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
 s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 t See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

21

- 2 Heb. *give not thy heart*.
 u Words, Pr. 15:23.
 v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 w Curses, Gen. 4:11.

22

- x Heart, Acts 15:9.
 y Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

23

- 3 Or, *tried by*.
 z Ch. 3:11; 8:17.

16^a Be not righteous overmuch; neither ^{b c d e f} make thyself over-wise: why shouldst thou ^g destroy thyself? 17 Be not over-much ^h wicked, neither be thou ^{i k} foolish: why shouldst thou ^l die before thy time? 18 It is good that thou shouldst take hold of ^l this; yea, also from that withdraw not thy ^m hand: for he that ⁿ feareth God shall come forth from them all.

19^o Wisdom is a strength to the wise man more than ten rulers that are in a ^p city. 20¹ Surely ^q there is not a ^r righteous man upon ^s earth, that doeth good, and ^t sinneth not. 21 Also ^u take not heed unto all ^v words that are spoken, lest thou hear thy ^w servant ^x curse thee; 22 for oftentimes also thine own ^y heart ^z knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 All this have I ^a proved in wisdom: I said, I will be wise; ^b but it was far from me.

Var. Rend.—V. 16. overmuch—very, McN.; greatly, BAR. make—show, BAR. RUE. oversee—superlatively wise, McN.; excessively wise, BAR. destroy thyself—be desolated, McN.; ruin thyself, BAR. RUE. V. 17. overmuch—very, McN. RUE.; excessively, BAR. V. 18. this—the one, Var. McN. yea . . . that—and also from the other, McN.; and that thou refrain not, BAR. withdraw—slack, BAR.; that—the other, r. come forth from—*He. escape both extremes. Kn. Umbreit, Zo.*; discharge himself of, *Gi. Gr. De. Nov. (after Rashbam)*; escape from, SIEG.; be quit with regard to, McN. BAR. them all—both, BAR. V. 19. is a strength to—strengthened, McN. BAR. rulers—Or, magistrates, *Gr. V. 20. surely—for as for man, McN.; For, BAR. RUE. upon earth—in the land, SIEG. sinneth—faileth, SIEG. V. 21. take . . . spoken—to all the words which men speak apply not thine heart (do not give heed, BAR. RUE.)* McN. BAR. RUE. V. 22. oftentimes also—assuredly many times, McN.; oftentimes . . . knoweth—thou art aware of many times, RUE. that—in which (where), RUE. likewise—also, McN. RUE. BAR. V. 23. have I proved—I tested, McN.; have tested, BAR. RUE. V. 24. That . . . deep—Far off is that which exists, and deep deep, McN. BAR. RUE. is, is far off and—*So HE. DE.*; is far off, and, *Kn. Hi. Ev.* find it out—discover it, McN.; find it, BAR.; fathom it, RUE.; reach it, SIEG. V. 25. about . . . to—in my heart to, BAR. I turned and my mind [was directed] to, RUE. know—learn, HAUPT. search . . . seek—explore and search out, McN.; explore and investigate, HAUPT. seek—seek out, BAR. wisdom . . . things—with wis-

dom and reasoning, HAUPT; the reason of things; (its) sum, BAR.; a reckoning, McN.; wise reckoning, RUE.; safe results, SIEG. and to know—that is, to learn, HAUPT. that . . . folly—the "folly of wickedness," McN.; wickedness to be folly, Var. folly—foolishness, BAR. HAUPT. that foolishness is—folly, HAUPT; foolishness "and," McN.; foolishness; and, BAR.; and foolishness, Var. V. 26. find—[find a thing], McN.; found a thing, BAR. death—death, even, r. the—a, McN. BAR. RUE. whose . . . nets—nets, and her heart snares, McN.; (all) snares, and her heart as nets, *He. Ge. De.*; snares and nets are her heart, BAR.; like a net and her heart a snare, RUE. hands—arms, SIEG. bands—chains, SIEG. fetters, McN. BAR. RUE. whose pleaseth—He that is good before, BAR. McN. taken—caught, BAR.; captured, McN. V. 27. Behold this—See what, McN.; See this, BAR. RUE. Preacher—*So RUE.*; Philosopher, SIEG.; *Heb. Koheleth (see in ch. 1:1). Var. Koheleth, McN. Quoheleth, BAR. laying—adding, SIEG.; [adding], McN. BAR.; joining, RUE. one . . . another—one to one, BAR. out the account—a reckoning, McN.; the sum, BAR.; the result, SIEG. V. 28. my soul—I, SIEG. still seeketh—hath sought again, McN. BAR. still . . . found—sought, but I found not, *Her. Ev. De. Zo.* among—out of, McN. BAR. those—these, McN. BAR. RUE. V. 29. Behold this—I only see what I have, McN. BAR.; Only this, see, have I, RUE. inventions—contrivances, McN. BAR.; intrigues, SIEG. RUE.*

Var. Read.—V. 25. about, and my—about with, *Gr. Re.*

24

- 4 Or, *hath been*.
 a Rom. 11:33.
 b See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
 c Job 11:7; 37:23.

25

- d Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
 e See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 5 Or, *the wickedness of folly, and foolishness which is madness*.
 f See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
 g Ch. 1:17; 10:13.

26

- h Pr. 5:4.
 i Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.
 j Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 k See "Harlot," Pr. 2:16.
 6 Or, *who is a snare, and her heart is as nets*.
 l Snare, Pr. 7:23.
 m Net, Ps. 25:15.
 n See "Bondage," John 8:33.
 o Pr. 6:23, 24.
 p See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
 q Pr. 22:14.

27

- r Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 s See "Solomon," I Ki. 1:30.
 t See ch. 1:1.
 7 Or, *weighing one thing after another, to find out the reason*.

28

- u I Ki. 11:3.

29

- v Gen. 1:27.
 w God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 x See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
 r Source of Sin, Gen. 3:6.

- 1**
a Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
b Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
c Face, Is. 6:2.
d Ex. 34:29, 30.
e Deut. 28:50.
1 Heb. strength.

- 2**
f Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
g King, Deut. 17:15.
h Oaths, Num. 14:30.

- 3**
i Ch. 10:4.
j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
k Pleasure, 11 Tim. 3:4.

- 4**
l Word of the King, Pr. 15:23.
m Job 9:12; Dan. 4:35.

- 5**
n Ch. 12:13.
o Pr. 12:21.
p Judgment, 11 Pet. 2:4.

- 6**
q Ch. 3:1, 17.
r Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
2 Or, matter.

8 Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the ^ainterpretation of a thing? A man's ^bwisdom maketh his ^cd face to shine, and the ^ehardness of his face is changed. **2** I counsel thee, ^fKeep the ^gking's command, and that in regard of the ^hoath of God. **3** Be not hasty to ⁱgo out of his presence; persist not in an ^jevil thing: for he doeth whatsoever ^kpleaseth him. **4** For the king's ^lword hath power; and ^mwho may say unto him, What doest thou? **5** Whoso ⁿkeepeth the commandment ^oshall know no evil thing; and a wise man's heart discerneth time and ^pjudgment: **6** for ^qto every ^rpurpose there is a

Var. Rend.—Chap. 8.—V. 1. as—like, BAR. knoweth the interpretation—can interpret (the meaning), HAUPT. interpretation . . . thing.—Or, solution of the matter, *Ev. Luc.*; interpretation of the (evil) 'thing' (referring to V. 3), *Bi.* thing—matter, BAR. maketh . . . shine—lighteth up his countenance, McN.; illumines his face, BAR. HAUPT; lighteth his face, SIEG. the . . . face—he that is bold^r in his countenance, McN.; the coarseness of his countenance, BAR. RUE. HAUPT. is—shall be, RUE. V. 2. I counsel thee—*Omit.* McN. BAR.; I 'say,' RUE. HAUPT. SIEG. Keep—Observe, McN. BAR. HAUPT. and . . . of—But on account of [thine] oath to, McN.; even on account of (if only for) the oath of (by, RUE.), BAR. RUE. HAUPT. of—*i.e.* by. See I Ki. 2:43. V. 3. Be not hasty to—Do not rashly, BAR.; Do not be rash and, HAUPT; Do not overhasten, RUE. to . . . presence—Out of his presence shall thou go, McN.; go—run, HAUPT; go away, RUE. SIEG. out of his presence—from before him, BAR.; from him, HAUPT, RUE. SIEG. persist . . . thing—Nor take a stand in bad matters (*i.e.* conspiracy), HAUPT. an evil thing—*i.e.* any plan of conspiracy, *Kn. Hu. He. De.* doeth—can do, HAUPT. whatsoever pleaseth him—what he will, BAR.; just as he likes, HAUPT. V. 4. For . . . power—Forasmuch as the word of a king is authoritative, McN.; Seeing the . . . is with power, *Var.* may—shall, BAR. V. 5. Whosoever . . . commandment—He that keepeth the commandment, McN.; A commandment-keeper, BAR.; Who lives (*lit.* observes) the law, HAUPT. the—a, *Var.* shall know—will countenance, McN.; will experience, HAUPT, RUE.; will pay no attention, SIEG. evil thing—harm, BAR.; wise man's heart—wise heart, BAR. RUE.; a wise mind, HAUPT. discerneth—knoweth (that there is), *Her. Ev. Gi. and similarly De.*; knoweth, McN. BAR. judgment—*viz.* on the despot, *Her. Ev. Gi. De.*; or, opportunity (*viz.* to rebel), *Kn. Gr. V. 6.* for . . . judgment—there is a due time and way for all things, HAUPT. for . . . purpose—Because for every occupation, McN.; For every matter, BAR. purpose

time and judgment; because the ^smisery of man is great upon him: **7** for he ^tknoweth not that which shall be; ^ufor who can tell him how it shall be? **8** ^xThere is no ^yman that hath power over the ^zspirit to retain the ⁵spirit; neither hath he power over the ^aday of ^bdeath; and there is no ^cdischarge ⁶in ^dwar: ^eneither shall wickedness deliver him that is given to it.

9 All this have ^gI seen, and applied my ^hheart unto every ⁱwork that is done under the ^ksun: ⁷there is a time wherein one man hath ^lpower over another ^ato his hurt. **10** So I saw the wicked buried, ^mand they

—thing, *Var.*; deed, SIEG.; undertaking, RUE. because—[For], McN. BAR. because . . . great—Though one's distress be heavy, HAUPT; for the sin (evil, RUE.) of man is (lies, RUE.) heavy, SIEG.; misery—Or, wickedness (*alluding to the oppression of the despot.*) V. 7. he knoweth not—there is no one who knows, BAR. how—when, BAR. HAUPT. V. 8. There . . . power—No man hath mastery, BAR.; No man has control, HAUPT. power—control, McN. spirit—Or, wind, *Hi. Gr. De. RUE.* BAR. HAUPT. SIEG.; wind (*perhaps* "spirit"), McN. retain the spirit—restrain the wind, BAR. SIEG.; restrain the wind (*perhaps* the spirit), McN. neither hath he power—nor is any control, HAUPT; and there is no control, McN.; nor is he ruler, BAR. of—in, BAR. and—nor, BAR. discharge—furlough, BAR.; leave of absence, McN. war—the battle, BAR. V. 9. have I seen—I saw, McN. applied—have applied, BAR. heart—attention, SIEG.; mind, RUE. there is—at, *Ev. Hi. Gr. De. BAR. RUE.* in, SIEG. wherein one man—when man, McN. BAR. hath—hath won, SIEG. another—man, McN. BAR. V. 10. So—And then, BAR. McN. RUE.; and withal, *R.* the wicked—wicked men, BAR. McN. and . . . city—So RUE.; carried even from the holy place, and they used to go about and be praised in the city because they had done so, BAR.; and they had come from a holy place; [and] they used to go about and "congratulate themselves" (or, win to themselves flattery) in the city because they had so done, McN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 1. Who . . . man—Who is here the wise man. *Sept. Bi.* (omitted by *Bi.* as an interpolated marginal query). and . . . changed—but the stubbornfaced is hated, *Sept. Pesh. Gr. (pts.)*. But he that is bold of men will be "hated," SIEG. V. 2. I . . . keep—I say, Keep thou, *De. Nov.* Pay heed to, *Re.* The wise man keepeth, *Bi. V. 3.* Benot hasty to—be not frightened (*part of v. 2*), McN.; do not allow thyself to be over hasty (*part of v. 2*), SIEG. V. 8. wickedness—riches, *Bi. V. 10.* buried . . . city—honoured, and that too in the holy place (*i.e.* the temple); but those who had acted rightly had to depart and were forgotten in the city, *Bi. Ch.*

- ^s See "Pain," Rev. 21:4.
^t See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
³ Or, evil.

- 7**
^u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^v See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
^w (Ch. 3:22; 6:12; 7:14; 9:12.
⁴ Or, for even when it cometh to pass, who shall declare it unto him?

- 8**
^x Ps. 49:7-9.
^y Man, Gen. 2:7.
^z Spirit, Job 4:15.
⁵ Or, wind.
^a Day, Lev. 25:8.
^b Death, Rom. 5:12.
^c Deut. 20:5-8.
⁶ Or, in battle.
^d War, Josh. 22:12.
^e The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^f See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

- 9**
^g See "Solomon," I Ki. 1:30.
^h Heart, Acts 15:9.
ⁱ Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^j Labor, Ex. 12:23.
^k Sun, Ps. 136:8.
⁷ Or, what time one man had &c.
^l Ch. 4:1; 5:8; 7:7.
⁸ Or, to his own hurt.

- 10**
^m See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
ⁿ Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
⁹ Or, who had come and gone away from the holy place; and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done. Or, and men came and went &c.

10

- a Grave, Job 3:22.
 b Righteousness, Ps. 24:1.
 c See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 d Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 e Ch. 1:11; 2:16; 4:16; 9:5, 15.
 f City, Gen. 4:17.
 g Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.

11

- h Ex. 34:6; Ps. 86:15; Rom. 2:4; II Pet. 3:9.
 i Sentence, II Cor. 1:9.
 j See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
 k Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 l See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 m Son, Gen. 21:19.
 n Or, emboldened.

12

- n See "Old Age," Titus 2:3.
 o Ch. 7:15; Is. 65:20.
 p Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

13

- q Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 r Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 s Shadow, Col. 2:17.

14

- t See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
 u Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 v Ch. 7:15; Ps. 73:14.
 w Job 21:7; Ps. 73:3, 12; Jer. 12:1; Mal. 3:15.

15

- x Ch. 2:24; 3:12, 13; 5:18; 9:7.

came to the ^agrave; and they that had ^bdone right went away from the ^choly place, and ^ewere forgotten in the ¹city: this also is ^gvanity. 11 Because ^hevil sentence against an ^kevil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the ^msons of men is ¹fully set in them to do evil. 12 Though a sinner do evil a hundred times, and ⁿprolong his *days*, yet surely I know that it shall be ^owell with them that ^pfear God, that fear before him: 13 but it shall ^qnot be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong *his* days, *which* are as a ^sshadow; because he feareth not before God.

14 ^tThere is a vanity which is done upon the ^uearth, that there are ^vrighteous men unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there are ^wwicked men to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also is vanity. 15 Then I commended mirth, because ^xa man hath no better thing under

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*). came to the grave—entered [into their rest], *Var.*: omit, SIEG. and—but, *Var.* went away from—had to depart, *Var.* vanity—a vapour, McN. V. 11. sentence—a sentence, McN.; the sentence, BAR. RUE. against an evil work—as to an evil deed, BAR.; on the doing of evil, McN. RUE. executed speedily—accomplished quickly, BAR. heart . . . evil—inclination of man to do evil growth, SIEG. men—men within them, McN.; men in them, BAR. set . . . do—fully given up to doing, McN.; fully (given) up to do, BAR. V. 12. Though . . . yet surely—Because a sinner . . . though still, *Hi. Gr. De.* Though—Although, BAR.; because, McN. RUE. a hundred times—exceedingly, BAR. prolong his days—defend him against suspense, SIEG. yet surely—Surely also, McN. that fear before—because they fear before, McN.; who fear before, BAR. RUE. V. 14. a vanity—an empty wretchedness (*Lit.* vapour), McN. are—be, *R.* again—and, BAR. McN. RUE. vanity—an empty wretchedness (*Lit.* a vapour), McN. V. 15. Then—And so, *Var.*; And, McN. BAR. commended mirth—praised gladness, McN. BAR. RUE. SIEG. a man . . . than—there is nothing good . . . except, McN.; there is no good . . . but, BAR.; there is nothing better . . . than, RUE. be joyful—be glad, McN.; rejoice, BAR. for that . . . in—and that should

the ^ysun, than to ^zeat, and to ^bdrink, and to be ^cjoyful: ²for that shall abide with him in his ^dlabor *all* the ^edays of his ¹life which God hath given him under the sun.

16 When I ^gapplied my heart to know ^hwisdom, and to see the ³business that is done upon the earth (⁴for also there is that ⁱneither day nor ^jnight seeth ^ksleep with his eyes), 17 then I beheld all the ^lwork of God, that ^mman cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because however much a man labor to seek it out, yet ⁿhe shall not find it; yea moreover, ^othough a wise man think to ^pknow it, yet shall he not be able ⁹to find it. 1 For all this I laid to my ^rheart, even to explore all this: that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are ^sin the hand of God; whether it be ^vlove or ^whatred, ^xman knoweth it not; all is before them.

2 ^yAll things come alike to all: there is ^za one event to the ^bright-

accompany him in, *Her. Hi. Gr. De.* McN. RUE.; and it shall attend him in, BAR. V. 16. applied—gave, BAR. business—toil, BAR.; task, McN. also . . . neither—both by, McN. seeth—he seeth, McN. BAR.; he (the man), seeth, RUE. V. 17. then I beheld—I saw, McN. work—plan, SIEG. cannot find out—is not able to fathom, BAR.; no . . . can discover, McN. because . . . labor—for as much as man may toil, BAR. McN. to seek it out—in searching it, McN.; to search, BAR. yet . . . find—but he will not be able to fathom, BAR.; but he will not discover, McN.; and he discovers . . . not, RUE. *Var.* moreover, though—and even if the, McN. BAR. Chap. 9.—V. 1. laid—took, BAR. laid . . . heart—marked me well, RUE. even . . . this—and my heart saw, McN. BAR.; and I searched into, RUE. explore—explain, *Var.* whether . . . not—men are ignorant of (His) love and hate alike, McN.; also men do not know love or hate, BAR. all . . . them—(*i.e.* is future to them); all before them is vanity, BAR.; everything before them "is a vapour," McN.; all that lies before them is vapour, SIEG. V. 2. All . . . event—All (have) the same fate, SIEG.

Var. Read.—V. 12. a hundred times—from of old, *Sept. Bi. Ch. Kto.* Chap. 9.—V. 1. even . . . this—and my heart saw, *Sept. Pesh. Bi. Vs. 1, 2.* God: . . . event to—yea love also and hatred: everything before them is vanity [*lit.* a breath]; Seeing that there is one event to all to (*l.*), *Gr. (after Sept. Pesh. Vulg.).*

- y Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 z See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
 a See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 b Drink, Hos. 4:18.
 c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 d Or, and that this should accompany him.
 e Labor, Ex. 12:23.
 f Days, Lev. 25:8.
 g Life, Gen. 2:7.

16

- g Ch. 1:13, 14.
 h Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 i Or, travail.
 j Or, how that neither by day nor by night do men see sleep with their eyes.
 k Ch. 2:23.
 l Night, Ps. 19:2.
 m Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

17

- l God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 m Ch. 3:11.
 n Deep Things, I Cor. 4:5.
 o Ch. 7:23; Ps. 73:16; Rom. 11:33.
 p Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 q See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

1

- r Heart, Acts 15:9.
 s Deut. 33:3; Job 12:10; Ps. 119:109.
 t Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 u Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 v Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 w Hatred, Pr. 26:21.
 x Ch. 10:14.

2

- y V. 11; Job 9:22.
 z Ch. 2:14; 3:19; 6:8; 7:2.
 a See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 b The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

2
a The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
k See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.
c Sacrifice,
Gen. 31:54.
d See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
e Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.

3
f Evil, Ps.
97:10.
g Sun, Ps.
136:8.
h Ch. 8:11.
i Heart, Acts
15:9.
j Son, Gen.
21:19.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l See "Insan-
ity," I Sam.
21:15.
m Ch. 1:17.
n Death, Rom.
5:12.

4
1 Another read-
ing is, *For who
is exempted
With all &c.,
or, who can
choose? With
all &c.*
o Hope, Pr.
23:18.
p Dog, Deut.
23:18.
q Lion, Job
4:10.

5
r See "Life,"
Gen. 2:7.
s Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
t Job 14:21.
u See "Igno-
rance," Acts
17:23.
v See "Resur-
rection," Mt.
22:23.
w See "Eternal
Life," Gen.
2:7.
x Reward, Rev.
2:10.
y Ch. 1:11;
2:16; 8:10; Ps.
88:12; Is.
26:14.

6
z Love, I Cor.
13:1.
a Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
b Jealousy, Ex.
24:13.

eous and to the ^awicked; to the
good and to the ^bclean and to
the unclean; to him that sacri-
ficeth and to him that ^csacrificeth
not; as is the good, so is the ^dsinner;
and he that sweareth, as he
that feareth an ^eoath. 3 This is
an ^fevil in all that is done under
the ^gsun, that there is ^hone event
unto all: yea also, the ⁱheart of
the ^jsons of ^kmen is full of evil
and ^lmadness is in their heart
while they live, and after that
they go to the ^mdead. 4 ⁿFor to
him that is joined with all the
living there is ^ohope; for a living
^pdog is better than a dead ^qlion.
5 For the ^rliving ^sknow ^tthat
they shall die: but the dead
^uknow not anything, neither
have they any more a ^xreward;
for the ^ymemory of them is for-
gotten. 6 As well their ^zlove,
as their ^ahatred and their ^benvy,

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). forasmuch
as one mischance [happeneth] to them
all, McN.; Inasmuch as to all is one event,
BAR.; Precisely as all things are [tran-
sient], so the same fate happens to all,
HAUPT. wicked—unrighteous, SIEG.
to the good, and—*Omit*, SIEG. to the
clean—unclean—the pure and the
impure, HAUPT. to him . . . not—
who offers and who offers not, HAUPT.
feareth—fears (all), HAUPT; shunneth,
SIEG. an oath—*Omit*, *Gr. De.* swear-
ing, HAUPT. V. 3. in all—that, no
matter what, HAUPT. there . . . event
—one fate is, BAR.; one mischance [hap-
peneth], McN.; one fate happens, RUE.;
the same fate happens, HAUPT, SIEG.
yea . . . heart—yet the mind, HAUPT;
and moreover the heart, McN.; and also
the hearts, BAR.; and so also the heart,
RUE.; yet the mind, HAUPT. sons of
men—man, SIEG. McN.; children of
men, RUE. is—are, BAR.; becomes,
RUE. heart—hearts, BAR. RUE.;
minds, HAUPT. while they live—during
their life (lives, HAUPT), McN. HAUPT;
their lifetime, RUE. and—but, RUE.
after that—afterward, HAUPT; after it,
BAR.; after [a man's] life, McN. they go
—[they go down], HAUPT; *omit*, BAR.
McN. V. 4. For—because, HAUPT. to him
that—whoever, BAR.; whosoever, McN.;
if one, RUE.; for him that, HAUPT.
joined—associated, HAUPT. with—to
(unto), BAR. McN. RUE. hope—hope
(for him), BAR. McN.; hope [still], RUE.;
some hope, HAUPT. for—verily, BAR.;
for indeed, HAUPT. living—live, McN.
V. 5. For—Though, HAUPT. neither
. . . more—and, McN.) they have no
longer, BAR. McN. RUE.; they have no
. . . any more, HAUPT. V. 6. As well—
Also, BAR.; Both, McN. as—as well as,
BAR.; and, McN.; *omit*, HAUPT. hat-
red—hate, BAR. envy—jealousy, BAR.;
passions, HAUPT. is . . . ago—alike

is perished long ago; neither
have they any more a ^cportion
for ever in anything that is done
under the sun.

7 Go thy way, ^deat thy ^ebread
with ^fjoy, and ^gdrink thy ^hwine
with a merry heart; for God
hath already accepted thy
ⁱworks. 8 Let thy ^jgarments
be always ^kwhite; and let not
thy ^mhead lack ⁿoil. 9 ²Live
joyfully with the ^pwife whom
thou lovest all the ^qdays of thy
^slife of ^tvanity, which he hath
given thee under the sun, all thy
days of vanity: for that is thy
portion in life, and in thy labor
wherein thou ^ulaborest under
the sun. 10 Whatsoever thy
hand ^vfindeth to do, ^wdo it with
thy might; for there is no work,
nor device, nor knowledge, nor
wisdom, in ^xShē'ol, whither thou
goest.

hath already perished, McN.; have al-
ready perished, BAR.; are all over,
HAUPT; is now perished, r. neither
. . . a—and they have again no, BAR.;
and they have no longer any, McN.; and
nevermore have they any, HAUPT. por-
tion forever—a reward, McN.; any share,
HAUPT. anything—all, McN. BAR.
V. 7. Go thy way—Come, BAR.; Go!
McN.; *omit*, SIEG. with joy—in glad-
ness, McN.; with pleasure, HAUPT. a
merry heart—cheer, HAUPT. merry-
glad, BAR.; for—when, HAUPT. already
—long ago, Var. accepted—consented to,
McN.; called good, RUE.; hath made a
decision over thy matter, SIEG.; has
sanctioned, HAUPT. works—doings,
HAUPT. V. 8. always—At all times,
BAR. SIEG. McN. RUE. and let . . .
oil—and oil for thy head unfailing,
HAUPT. lack—lacking for, BAR.; lack-
ing on, McN. RUE. oil—ointment, r. V.
9. Live . . . wife—Enjoy life with a
woman, BAR.; Be happy (*Lit. see—i.e.*
enjoy) life with a woman, HAUPT; Enjoy
life with the wife, McN. RUE. all—
through all, HAUPT. life of vanity
—transient life (*Lit. vapour*), McN.;
vain life, BAR. RUE.; of thy vanity,
HAUPT; past existence, SIEG. that is
thy portion—it is thy lot, BAR. portion
—reward, SIEG. labor . . . laborest—
toil . . . toolest, BAR. McN. V. 10.
Whatsoever—All, BAR. McN. RUE. to
do . . . might—to do with (= according
to) thy might, that do, Var. RUE. SIEG.;
to do with thy strength—do it, HAUPT.
with—with [all], McN. device—reckon-
ing, BAR. McN. RUE. Shē'ol—the
Underworld, SIEG. RUE.; the grave, r.

Var. Read.—V. 2. good and to—
Add, the evil; to, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Houb.*
Gr. V. 9. all . . . vanity—*Omit, Sept.*
Pesh. Targ. Gr. De. (repeated acciden-
tally).

c Ch. 2:10; 3:22.

7
d See ch. 2:24.
e Bread, Gen.
3:19.
f Joy, Ps. 30:5.
g Drinking,
Hos. 4:18.
h Wine, Lev.
10:9.
i See "Work of
Hands," Gen.
16:12.

8
j Rev. 3:4.
k See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
l See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
m Head, Pr.
20:29.
n Ps. 23:5.
o Oil, I Ki.
17:12.

9
2 Or, *Enjoy*
(*Heb. See*) *life*.
p Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
q See "Mar-
riage," Gen.
6:2.
r Day, Lev.
25:8.
s Ch. 6:12; 7:16
t Vanity, Eccl.
1:2.
u Labor, Ex.
12:23.

10
3 Or, *attaineth*
to do by thy
strength, that
do.
v Ch. 11:6;
Rom. 12:11;
Col. 3:23.
w See "Sheol,"
Job 7:9.

11

- a* Amos 2:14, 15.
b Race, Mk. 7:26.
c See "War," Josh. 22:12.
d See "Battle-fields," Num. 20:17.
e II Chr. 20:15; Ps. 76:5; Is. 40:29; Zech. 4:6.
f Bread, Gen. 3:19.
g Food, Gen. 9:3.
h Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
i Deut. 8:17, 18; See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
k See "Mind," Job 35:36.
l I Sam. 6:9.

12

- m* Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Ch. 8:7.
o Fish, Gen. 9:2.
p Net, Ps. 25:15.
q Birds, Gen. 9:2.
r Snare, Pr. 7:23.
s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
t Pr. 29:6; Is. 24:18; Hos. 9:8.
u Lu. 21:34, 35.

14

- v* City, Gen. 4:17.
w King, Deut. 17:15.
x See "Fortification," Nah. 3:14.

11 I returned, and saw under the sun, that the ^{a b} race is not to the swift, nor the ^{c d e} battle to the strong, neither yet ^{f g} bread to the ^h wise, nor yet ^{i j} riches to men of ^k understanding, nor yet favor to men of skill; but time and ^l chance happeneth to them all. 12 For ^m man also ⁿ knoweth not his time: as the ^o fishes that are taken in an evil ^p net, and as the ^q birds that are caught in the ^r snare, even so are the sons of men ^s snared in an evil time, when it falleth ^{t u} suddenly upon them.

13 I have also seen wisdom under the sun on this wise, and it seemed great unto me: 14 There was a little ^v city, and few men within it; and there came a great ^w king against it, and besieged it, and built great ^x bulwarks against it. 15 Now there

Var. Read.—V. 11. I returned, and—And again I. BAR. RUE. strong—valiant. BAR.; mighty, McN.; hero, RUE. neither yet—also there is no, BAR.; and neither was, McN. to—for, BAR. nor yet . . . understanding—as well as no wealth for the intelligent, BAR.; nor wealth to the clever, McN. RUE.; Nor to the intelligent, riches, HAUPT. nor yet—and no, BAR.; nor, McN. RUE. HAUPT. to men of skill—for those who have knowledge, BAR.; to men of knowledge, HAUPT.; to the skilful, McN. chance—decree, SIEG.; accident, McN.; fate, RUE. happeneth—shall happen, BAR.; befalleth, McN. V. 12. also—even, BAR.; omit, McN. his time—the time appointed for him, SIEG. as . . . taken—like fish which are caught, BAR.; as fish that are caught, McN. RUE.; Like fishes enmeshed, HAUPT. evil—omit, HAUPT. and—or, BAR. McN. HAUPT. as . . . caught—like birds taken, BAR.; birds ensnared, HAUPT. the snare—a snare, BAR. McN.; a spring, HAUPT. even so—like them, BAR. RUE. McN.; So, HAUPT. snared—entrapped, HAUPT. McN.; taken, BAR. in—at, BAR. McN. HAUPT. it falleth—evil befalls, HAUPT. V. 13. I . . . wise—Also this I have seen as wise under the sun, BAR.; This also I saw [an instance of wisdom] under the sun, McN.; Also have I seen wisdom. **Var.** seemed—appeared, BAR. RUE.; was, McN. me—my thinking, McN. V. 14. There was—omit, McN. against—unto, McN.; to, HAUPT. besieged—surrounded, BAR. McN.; laid siege, HAUPT. great bulwarks—siege-works, BAR. McN.; powerful bulwarks, HAUPT. V. 15. delivered—would have delivered, McN. city—place, HAUPT. yet—but, BAR. McN. no . . . same—men took no notice of that, McN.; no man thought of, RUE. same—omit, BAR. McN. RUE. HAUPT. poor—poor wise, McN. V. 16. Then—And, BAR. said—thought, SIEG. RUE. HAUPT. wisdom . . . strength—far above valor is wisdom, HAUPT. strength—might, BAR.

was found in it a ^{y z} poor wise man, and he ^{a b} by his wisdom ^c delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man. 16 Then said I, ^d Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom is ^e despised, and his ^f words are not heard. 17 The ^g words of the wise heard in quiet are better than the ^h cry of him that ruleth among ⁱ fools. 18 Wisdom is better than ^{j k} weapons of war; but ^{l m} one sinner ⁿ destroyeth much good.

10 Dead ^o flies cause the ^p oil of the ^{q r} perfumer ¹ to send forth an ^s evil odor; so doth a little folly ² outweigh wisdom and ^t honor. 2 A wise man's ^u heart is at his ^v right hand; but a fool's heart at his left. 3 Yea also, when the fool

nevertheless—but, McN. BAR. are not heard—no one pays heed to, HAUPT. V. 17. cry—shouting, McN. him that ruleth—a prince, BAR.; chief, McN.; a ruler, SIEG. RUE. V. 18. weapons—implements, BAR. of war—omit, SIEG. destroyeth much—greatly destroys, BAR. **Chap. 10.**—V. 1. Dead . . . odor—Dead flies contaminate (corrupt, BAR.) the oil of the perfume, BAR. McN.; a fly that is dead may make rancid (fetid) the spice's balm, HAUPT.; Poisonous flies stinking, fermenting the oil of the salve-vender, RUE.; One poisonous fly makes putrid the oil of the salve-mixer, SIEG. Dead—Or, Deadly, Sept. Kn. Her. De. send . . . doth—stink and ferment: So is, Var. evil odor—stinking vapour, R. so . . . outweigh—a little folly is more highly esteemed (Lit. is more valuable) than, McN.; so is a little folly weightier than wisdom, Pesh. Rashi. Ev. Kn. Her. Hi. De. Gi. Zb. The verse illustrates ch. 9:18; the new chapter should have begun rather at ch. 9:13, Var. a little . . . honor—More valued is little wisdom than the great glory of folly, BAR.; a little folly corrupts the whole world of wisdom, SIEG.; more precious than wisdom and honor at times is somewhat of folly, HAUPT.; more weighty, than wisdom, than honor is a little folly, RUE. V. 2. heart—understanding, RUE.; mind, SIEG. is at—tends toward, McN.; is for, BAR.; goes at, SIEG. heart—mind, SIEG.; understanding, RUE. is at—is for, BAR.; omit, SIEG.; V. 3. Yea . . . that—and on the very road as the fool is going, his mind is lacking, and he saith concerning everyone, BAR.; also when a fool walks in the way his heart is lacking and he says of everyone, BAR.; In a business (as soon as)—a fool undertakes (Lit. in the way (errand) which the fool goes, (his mind fails him) he reveals all, HAUPT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 1. so . . . honor—But a little wisdom is more precious than much glory that cometh of folly, Sept. Gr.

15

- y* Ch. 4:13.
z The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
a II Sam. 20:22.
b Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
c Ch. 2:16; 8:10.

16

- d* Ch. 7:12, 19.
e See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.
f Words, Pr. 15:23.

17

- g* Ch. 7:5; 10:12.
h Cry, Lu. 18:7.
i Fools, Jer. 17:11.

18

- j* Weapons of War, Josh. 22:12.
k Josh. 7:1—26; II Ki. 21:2—17.
l See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
m The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
n Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

1

- o* See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
p Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
q Perfume, Song of Sol. 5:6.
r See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
1 Or, to stink and putrefy.
s Evil, Ps. 97:10.
2 Or, him that is valued for wisdom.
t Honor, Mal. 1:6.

2

- u* Heart, Acts 15:9.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.

³
 1 Heb. *heart*.
 a Pr. 13:16;
 18:2.
 2 Or, *of*.
⁴
 b Spirit, Job
 4:15.
 c I Sam. 25:24-
 33.
 d Pr. 25:15.
 e Ch. 8:3.
 f See "Chris-
 tian Graces,"
 11 Pet. 1:5.
 g Or, *calmness*
leaveth great
sins undone.
⁵
 o Evil, Ps.
 97:10.
 h Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 i Ch. 5:6.

⁶
 j Esth. 3:1; Pr.
 28:12; 29:2.
 4 Heb. *heights*.
 k See
 "Wealth,"
 Josh. 22:8.
 l See "Teach-
 ing of Jesus,"
 on "Riches,"
 Lu. 2:21.

⁷
 m Servants, Ex.
 21:2.
 n Pr. 19:10.
 o Esth. 6:8.
 p Horses, Jer.
 50:11.
 q Princes, Num.
 2:7.
 r Earth, Gen.
 2:1.

⁸
 s Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 t Ps. 7:15; Pr.
 26:27.
 u Pitt, II Sam.
 23:20.
 v Wall, Jer.
 51:58.
 w Serpent,
 II Cor. 11:3.

⁹
 x See "Trades
 and Arts,"
 Is. 40:19.
 5 Or, *moveth*
stones.
 y Stones, Ex.
 34:1.
 z Wood, Ex.
 31:5.

¹⁰
 a Iron, I Chr.
 22:3.

walketh by the way, his ¹ under-
 standing faileth him, and ^a he
 saith ² to every one *that* he is a
 fool. 4 If the ^b spirit of the ruler
 rise up against thee, ^c leave not
 thy place; for ^{d e f 3} gentleness
 allayeth great offences.

5 There is an ^g evil which I have
 seen under the ^h sun, as it were an
ⁱ error which proceedeth from
 the ruler: 6 ^j folly is set in great
^k dignity, and the ^l rich sit in a
 low place. 7 I have seen ^m serv-
 ants ⁿ upon ^o horses, and ^p princes
 walking like servants upon the
^q earth.

8 ^r He that diggeth a ^s "pit
 shall fall into it; and whoso
 breaketh through a ^t wall, a
^u serpent shall bite him. 9
 Whoso ^x heweth out ^y stones
 shall be hurt therewith; *and* he
 that cleaveth ^z wood is endan-
 gered thereby. 10 If the ^a iron
 be blunt, and one do not whet
 the edge, then must he put to

Var. Rend.—V. 4. Spirit—anger, BAR.;
 displeasure, SIEG. leave not—do not throw
 up, McN. allayeth—Or, letteth alone (*i.e.*
avoids), Her. De. gentleness . . . offences—
 soothing pacifieth great sins, McN. BAR.;
 a quiet demeanor makes errors good again,
 SIEG.; for an even temper puts an end to
 great sins, RUE. V. 5. as . . . error—
 like an unintentional error, McN. BAR.; (it
 is like an injudicious decree, SIEG.; like
 an error, RUE.; is a blunder, HAUPT.
 ruler—magistrate, Var. as it were—Like
 (resembling), Gi. Ge. De. V. 6. folly—
 the fool, SIEG. folly . . . dignity—He
 places the fool in high position often,
 BAR. and . . . place—But the nobles
 dwell in low estate, BAR. SIEG.; while
 worthies (rich men) remain in low sta-
 tion, HAUPT.; and the rich must sit in
 lowliness, RUE. V. 7. servants—slaves,
 McN. BAR. RUE. Like servants—as
 slaves, McN. BAR. V. 8. through—into,
 McN. wall—fence, r. V. 9. heweth—
 taketh, McN.; quarries, Var. BAR.;
 breaks loose, RUE.; breaks out, SIEG.
 stones—stones from a quarry, McN.
 therewith—by them, McN. BAR. wood
 —logs, McN. is—shall be, McN. BAR.;
 may, RUE. thereby—by them, McN.
 BAR. V. 10. iron—axe, McN. blunt—
 dull, BAR. one . . . whet—he do not
 sharpen, BAR.; he have not sharpened,
 McN. RUE.; one sharpens not, SIEG.
 put to more strength—strengthen his
 force, McN. BAR. SIEG. RUE. but—
 and, McN. wisdom . . . deceit—the ad-
 vantage of wisdom is to give success,
 BAR.; an advantage to "the successful
 man" is wisdom, McN.; the advantage of
 preparation is a fruit of wisdom, RUE.;
 It is a gain to set things in the right stand
 with wisdom, SIEG. V. 11. then . . .

more strength: but wisdom is
 profitable to direct. 11 ⁶ If the
 serpent bite ^{b 7} before it is
 charmed, then is there no ad-
 vantage in ⁸ the charmer.

12 The ^c words of a wise
 man's ^d mouth are gracious; but
 the ^e lips of a ^{f 9} fool will swallow
 up himself. 13 The ^h beginning
 of the words of his mouth is
 foolishness; and the end of ⁹ his
 talk is mischievous ⁱ madness.
 14 ^j A fool also multiplieth
 words: *yet* man knoweth not
 what shall be; and ^k that which
 shall be after him, who can tell
 him? 15 The ^l labor of fools
^m wearieth every one of them; for
 he ⁿ knoweth not how to go to
 the city.

16 Woe to thee, O ^o land, when
 thy ^{p q} king is a ^{r 10} child, and
 thy princes eat in the ^s morn-
 ing! 17 ^t Happy art thou, O
 land, when thy king is ^u the "son

charmer—Then the charmer (*Heb.* he that
 has the tongue) hath no profit, SEPT.
 HER. *Ew. He. Ge. Zo.* before it is charmed
 —from lack of enchantment, McN. BAR.
 in—to, BAR. V. 12. gracious—favor,
 BAR.; full of grace, McN.; lovely, RUE.;
 grace, SIEG. will . . . himself—destroy
 himself, McN. shall devour him, RUE.
 V. 13. beginning of the—first, HAUPT.
 foolishness—folly, McN. BAR. end—
 last, HAUPT. talk—speech, BAR.;
 mouth, HAUPT. mischievous—evil,
 BAR. McN. HAUPT. V. 14. A—but the,
 McN.; The, BAR.; And the, RUE.
 SIEG.; And a (*See Var. Read.*), Var. also
 —Omit, McN. BAR. RUE. *yet*—Omit,
 McN. BAR. V. 15. labor—toil, McN.
 BAR. HAUPT. weariness . . . them—
 weariness, McN.; shall weary him,
 BAR.; *lit.* may weary him, HAUPT.
 "may" only "weary" them, SIEG.;
 wears him, RUE. for . . . city—who
 knows not the way to town, BAR. RUE.
 SIEG. HAUPT.; because [a fool] knoweth
 not how to go to town, McN. for—he—Or,
 a man who, *Ew. Hi. De.* V. 16. Woe to—
 Alas to, McN. thee, O—thou, HAUPT.
 When . . . child—whose king is a child
 (boy, HAUPT. RUE. SIEG.), BAR.
 McN. RUE. SIEG. HAUPT. and thy—
 Whose, HAUPT. child—Or, slave,
 Her. Gr. vs. 16, 17. eat—feast, BAR.
 McN. SIEG. V. 17. when thy—whose,
 McN. BAR. RUE. HAUPT. the son of
 nobles—of noble birth, McN.; well born,
 BAR.; a noble, RUE.

Var. Read.—V. 6. Folly—The burden-
 bearer, *Krochmal, Ch. (l.)*. V. 10. and one
 . . . strength—it must be strengthened,
Bi. (omitting glosses). V. 14. *Prefix*, For
 the self-confident speaketh arrogance, *Bi.*
 (*see Sept.*, ch. 2:15).

¹¹
 6 Or, *Surely the*
serpent will
bite where
there is no en-
chantment; and
the slanderer
is no better.
 b Ps. 58:4, 5;
 Jer. 8:17.
 7 Heb. *without*
enchantment.
 8 Heb. *the master*
of the tongue.

¹²
 c Words, Pr.
 15:23.
 d Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
 e Lips, Job 21:10.
 f Fools, Jer.
 17:11.
 g Ch. 4:5; Pr.
 10:14; 18:7.

¹³
 h Beginnings,
 Gen. 1:1.
 9 Heb. *his*
mouth.
 i Ch. 7:25.

¹⁴
 j Ch. 5:3; Pr.
 15:2.
 k Ch. 3:22; 6:12;
 7:14; 8:7.

¹⁵
 l Labor, Ex.
 12:23.
 m Weariness,
 Mal. 1:13.
 n Ignorance,
 Acts 17:23.

¹⁶
 o Land, Gen.
 23:15.
 p King, Deut.
 17:15.
 q Is. 3:4, 12.
 r Children,
 Ch. 3:16.
 10 Or, *servant*.
 s Morning, Ps.
 65:8.

¹⁷
 t Happiness,
 Rom. 14:22.
 11 Or, *a free man*.
 u Son, Gen.
 21:19.

¹⁷
a Nobles, Is. 32:8.
b Princes, Num. 2:7.
c Season, Gen. 8:22.
d Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.

¹⁸
e Pr. 24:30-34.
f See "Sluggard," Pr. 6:6.
g See "House," Deut. 24:10.
h Or, *rafters sink*.
i Idleness, I Tim. 5:13.
j Hands, Gen. 16:12.

¹⁹
j Feasts, Num. 29:39.
k Laughter, Job 8:21.
l Wine, Lev. 10:9. [51:3.
m Gladness, Is. 7:13.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.
o Money, Ex. 12:44.

²⁰
p Ex. 22:28; Acts 23:5.
q Kings, Deut. 17:15.
r See "Mind," Job 38:36.
s Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
t II Ki. 6:12; Lu. 12:3.
u See "Bed," Deut. 3:11.
v See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
w Birds, Gen. 9:2.
x Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
y Voice, Gen. 27:22. [40:31.
z Wings, Is.

¹
a Is. 32:20.
b See "Liberal-ity," Rom. 12:8.
c Or, *Send forth*.
d Bread, Gen. 3:19.
e Heb. *upon the face of the waters*.
d Deut. 15:10; Pr. 19:17; Mt. 10:42; II Cor. 9:8; Gal. 6:9; Heb. 6:10.

²
e Ps. 112:9; Mt. 5:42; Lu. 6:30; I Tim. 6:18, 19.
4 Or, *Divide a portion into seven, yea, even into eight*.
f Seven, Gen. 2:2.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10. [2:1.
h Earth, Gen.

³
i See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. [11:14.
j Rain, Deut. 7:17.
k Trees, Mt. 5:1.
5 Or, *in*.

of ^a nobles, and thy ^b princes eat in due ^c season, for strength, and not for ^d drunkenness! 18 By ^e ^f slothfulness the ^g roof sinketh in; and through ^h idleness of the ⁱ hands the house leaketh. 19 A ^j feast is made for ^k laughter, and ^l wine maketh ^m glad the ⁿ life; and ^o money answereth all things. 20 ^p Revile not the ^q king, no, not in thy ^r thought; and revile not the ^s rich ^t in thy bedchamber: for a ^u bird of the ^v heavens shall carry the ^w voice, and that which hath ^x wings shall tell the matter.

11 ^{a b 2} Cast thy ^c bread ^d upon the waters; for thou ^e shalt find it after many days. 2 ^f Give a portion to ^g seven, yea, even unto eight; for thou knowest not what ^h evil shall be upon the ⁱ earth. 3 If the ^j clouds be full of ^k rain, they empty themselves upon the earth; and if a ^l tree fall ^m toward the south, or ⁿ toward the north, in the place where the tree fall-eth, there shall it be. 4 He that

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). eat—feast, McN. in due season—at [the]right (proper, BAR.) time, BAR. McN.; at the (becom- ing) time, SIEG. for . . . for—which . . . with, McN.; in . . . with, SIEG.; in . . . in, RUE. strength—manly strength, SIEG. RUE. V. 18. By sloth-fulness—'By idleness,' McN.; Through (great, BAR.) idleness, RUE. BAR.; 'Through idleness of hands,' SIEG. roof—beam-work, BAR. through idleness—by slackness, McN.; Through falling, BAR.; owing to slackness, SIEG.; and through slackness, RUE. V. 19. A . . . laughter—For merriment they (*i.e.* evil princes, v. 16) make feasts, *Var.*: Men prepare a feast for laughter, McN.; For laughter they make feasts (bread, BAR.), RUE. SIEG. BAR. all things—both, BAR.; with (procureth) everything, *Var.* V. 20. Revile—Curse, McN. BAR. SIEG. RUE. r. no, not in—Even in, McN.; Do not even in, BAR. revile—curse, McN. BAR. RUE. the rich—a rich man, McN. BAR. RUE. shall . . . voice—may carry the sound, McN. RUE.; carries the speech, SIEG. shall tell—may declare, McN.; the matter—a thing, BAR.; a matter, McN.; the word, RUE. SIEG. **Chap. II.**—V. 1. Cast . . . upon—Or, Send forth thy bread over, *He.* De. waters—face of the waters, McN. BAR. SIEG. after—in, McN. BAR.; in the expiration of, RUE. V. 2. yea, even—and also, McN. BAR. evil . . . upon—may prove to be an evil upon, McN.; dis- tress may come over, SIEG. earth—land, SIEG. V. 3. themselves—it out, McN.; it over, BAR.; it on, RUE.; the rain over,

observeth the ^l wind shall not ^{m n} sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not ^o reap. 5 As thou ^{p q} knowest not what is the way of the ^r wind, nor ^s how the ^t bones do grow in the womb of ^u her that is with ^v child; even so thou ^{w x} knowest not the ^{y z} work of God who doeth all. 6 ^a In the ^b morning sow thy ^c seed, and in the ^d evening with- hold not thy hand; for thou knowest not which shall prosper, whether this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good. 7 Truly the ^e light is sweet, and a ^f pleasant thing it is for the eyes to ^g behold the ^h sun. 8 ⁱ Yea, if a ^j man ^k live many ^l years, let him ^m rejoice in them all; ⁿ but let him remember the ^{o p} days ^q of darkness, for they shall be many. All that cometh is ^r vanity.

9 ^s Rejoice, O ^t young man, in thy youth, and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and ^u walk in the ways of

SIEG. earth—land, SIEG. tree—stick, McN.; wood, BAR. shall it be—it is, McN.; remains lying, RUE. V. 4. He that observ- eth—A wind-observer, BAR.; He that watcheth, McN. He that regardeth—He that looketh at, McN.; a cloud-watcher, BAR. V. 5. way—path, BAR. nor . . . grow—as the bones, McN.; nor how the bones are formed, RUE.; Nor the bones, BAR.; how the bones (are formed), SIEG. her . . . child—a pregnant woman, BAR.; a woman with child, McN. even—Omit, McN. BAR. knowest not—mayest not know, BAR. doeth all—makes the whole, BAR.; who works all, RUE. SIEG.; who doeth all things, McN. V. 6. in the evening—till evening, McN. BAR. RUE. SIEG. withhold—slack, McN.; rest, BAR. SIEG. RUE. prosper—succeed, McN. BAR. shall—may, McN. V. 7. Truly the—And, *Var.*; And the, McN.; The, BAR. a pleasant thing—good, McN. BAR. behold—see, BAR. V. 8. Yea—For, McN. BAR. RUE. SIEG. Yea . . . darkness—For (*or*, Yea) though a man, &c., yet let him rejoice in them all, And remember that the days of darkness will be many, *Var.* vanity—a vapour, McN.; nothingness, SIEG. V. 9. Rejoice—Be glad, McN. let . . . thee—allow thy heart good things, RUE. heart—mind, SIEG. youth—young manhood, McN.; prince, BAR. in the ways of thy heart—in the paths of thine inclina- tion, SIEG.; where thy heart directs, RUE.

Var. Read.—V. 20. in thy thought—(among thine) acquaintance, *Kto.* **Chap. II.**—V. 5. nor . . . in—(of the spirit) in the bones, in (*l.*), *Targ. Gr.*

⁴
l Wind, Job 27:21.
m See "Sowing and Reap- ing," Gal. 6:7.
n See "Agricul- ture," Is. 28:24.
o Harvest, Jer. 5:24.

⁵
p John 3:8.
q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
r Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
s Or, *spiril*.
t Ps. 139:13-16.
u Bones, Ps. 34:20.
v See "Wo- men," Ruth 3:9.
w Children, Gen. 3:16.
x Ch. 1:13;
 3:10, 11; 8:17.
z See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
y Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
z God the Crea- tor, Gen. 1:1.

⁶
a Ch. 9:10.
b Morning, Ps. 65:8.
c Seed, Deut. 22:9.
d Evening, Ps. 65:8.

⁷
e Light, Ps. 74:16.
f See "Pleas- ure," II Tim. 3:4.
g Ch. 6:5; 7:11.
h Sun, Ps. 136:8.

⁸
7 Or, *For*.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j Old Age, Titus 2:3.
k Years, Lev. 25:8.
l Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
8 Or, *and remem- ber*.
m Ch. 12:1.
n Day, Lev. 25:8.
o See "Afflic- tion," Ps. 9:10.
p See "Adver- sity," Job 19:6.
q Darkness, Job 38:9.
r Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.

⁹
s Ch. 2:10.
t Young Men, I John 2:14.
u Walking, Col. 1:10.

9
a Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
b The Judgment, II Pet.
2:4.
c Ch. 3:17;
12:14; Rom.
14:10.

10
d Sorrow,
1 Thess. 4:13.
1 Or, vexation.
Or, provocation.
e Heart, Acts,
15:9.
f II Cor. 7:1;
II Tim. 2:22.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
h Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
i Life, Gen. 2:7.
j Vanity, Eccl.
1:2.

1
k Deut. 8:18;
Neh. 4:14; Ps.
63:6; 119:55.
l God the Creator,
Gen. 1:1.
m Day, Lev.
25:8.
n See "Old
Age," Titus
2:3.
o Ch. 11:8.
p Years, Lev.
25:8.
q II Sam. 19:35.
r Pleasure,
II Tim. 3:4.

2
s Is. 5:30;
13:10; Ez.
32:7; 8; Joel
3:15; Mt.
24:29.
t Light, Ps.
74:16.
u Moon, Ps.
136:9.
v Stars, Ps.
136:8.
w See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
x Rain, Deut.
11:14.

3
y House, Deut.
24:10.
z See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
a Ps. 35:14;
38:6.
b See "Teeth,"
Pr. 25:19.
2 Or, grinding
women.

thy heart, and in the sight of
thine ^aeyes; but know thou,
that for all these things ^b^cGod
will bring thee into judgment.
10 Therefore remove ^dsorrow
from thy ^eheart, and ^fput away
^gevil from thy ^hflesh; for youth
12 and the dawn of ⁱlife are
^jvanity. 1 ^kRemember
also thy ^lCreator in the days of
thy youth, before the ^mevil days
come, and the ⁿyears draw nigh,
when thou shalt say, ^p^qI have no
^rpleasure in them; 2 before the
^ssun, and the ^tlight, and the
^umoon, and the ^vstars, are dark-
ened, and the ^wclouds return
after the ^xrain; 3 in the day
when the keepers of the ^yhouse
shall ^ztremble, and the strong
men shall ^abow themselves, and
the ^b²grinders cease because

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (cont.). in . . . eyes—
where thine eyes draw thee, SIEG. but . . .
for—but that concerning, McN.; But know
for, BAR. RUE. V. 10. Therefore—And,
Var. McN. RUE. SIEG. remove—put
away, McN. BAR.; keep far, SIEG. sor-
row—trouble, Var.; vexation, BAR. put
away—remove, McN. BAR.; keep far,
RUE. flesh—body, SIEG. youth—boy-
hood, HAUPT. and the dawn of life—
(= like) morningtime, *Hi. Zu.*; and
manhood, *Her. Gi. Gr. De.*; and the prime
of life, McN. *r*; and prime, BAR.; and
black hair, RUE. HAUPT. and morning
dawn (of life), SIEG. vanity—a breath,
SIEG.; a vapour, McN. Chap. 12.—V. 1.
also—But, McN. BAR.; And, RUE. SIEG.;
then (*There should be no break here*), Var.
creator—well, HAUPT. youth—young
manhood, McN.; prime, BAR.; strength
of thy youth, SIEG. before—ere, McN.
HAUPT.; While, BAR. days—time,
SIEG.; draw nigh—approach, HAUPT.
when—wherein, HAUPT. in them—
Omit, HAUPT. V. 2. before—ere, McN.
HAUPT.; While . . . not, BAR.; or ever,
r. are—he, BAR. *r*. are darkened—be-
come obscure, HAUPT. V. 3. day—time,
RUE. shall tremble—quake, McN.; are
trembling, HAUPT.; tremble, RUE.
strong . . . themselves—men of might
are bent, McN.; men of valor bend them-
selves, BAR.; men of strength are bend-
ing, HAUPT.; strong men (men full of
strength, SIEG.) bend themselves, RUE.
SIEG. grinders—miller's wives or daugh-
ters, RUE.; grinding maids, McN. SIEG.
BAR. cease—quit work, HAUPT. SIEG.
because—though, HAUPT. and—so,
RUE. those—the ladies, McN. BAR.
V. 4. doors . . . street—*Lit.* doors
toward the street are closed, HAUPT.
RUE.; doors on the street be (are, BAR.)
shut, McN. BAR. when—since, HAUPT.
grinding—mill, McN. BAR. SIEG.
HAUPT. RUE. is low—(only) sounds
dimly, RUE. one . . . bird—the sound
of the sparrow fades, McN.; we rise at
the bird's first cheer, HAUPT.; the twit-
ter of the sparrow ceases, SIEG.; he rise

they are few, and ^cthose that
look out of the ^d^ewindows
shall be darkened, 4 and the
^fdoors shall be shut in the
^gstreet; when the ^hsound of
the grinding is low, and one
shall rise up at the ⁱvoice of
a ^kbird, and all the ^ldaugh-
ters of ⁿmusic shall be brought
low; 5 yea, they shall be ^oafraid
³of that which is high, and
terrors shall be in the way;
and the ^palmond-tree shall
blossom, and the ^qgrasshop-
per ⁴shall be a ^rburden, and
⁵desire shall ⁶fail; because ^sman
goeth to his ^t^u^veverlast-
ing home, and the ^xmourners
go about the streets: 6 before
the ^ysilver cord is ⁷loosed, or the
^z^a^bgolden bowl is broken, or the
^apitcher is broken at the ^cfoun-

up at the voice of the bird, *Kn. He. Gr.*;
start up at the sound of a bird, *Her.
Luz. De.* one—he, BAR. and—though,
HAUPT. daughters . . . low—notes of
song sink low, McN.; daughters of music
(song, RUE.) are muffled, HAUPT. RUE.
are brought low—are prostrate, BAR.;
shall sing softly, SIEG. V. 5. yea . . .
high—Moreover they are afraid of a
high thing, McN.; Also he is afraid of a
height, BAR.; Whatever is high we fear,
HAUPT. terrors—terror, BAR.; fears,
HAUPT. shall be in the way—are (is,
BAR.) on the road, McN. BAR. in—on,
HAUPT. RUE. SIEG. almond-tree shall
blossom—"he rejecteth" the almond,
McN. shall blossom—blooms, BAR.
RUE.; blossoms, HAUPT. blossom—
flourish, *Vaih. Ew. Luz. He. De. Zu. Stier*;
cause loathing, *Kn. Her. Hi. Ge. Gi. Tay-
lor, Gurlitt.* grasshopper . . . burden—
locust-fruit is [too] heavy, McN.; locust
drags himself along (laboriously, SIEG.),
RUE. SIEG.; inert (*Lit.* becomes a burden—
lies the chrysalis, HAUPT. a burden—burdensome,
BAR. desire shall fail—the caperberry shall fail, *Ge. Hi. Gi.
Gurl. Zu. De. Rue.*; *r*; shall break up,
Sept. Vaih. Taylor (the bursting seed-pod
an emblem of the dissolution of man), Var.;
the soul (*Lit.* the poor one) emerges (*Lit.*
breaks through), HAUPT.; the caperberry
bursts, SIEG.; the caperberry becomes (is
made, BAR.) ineffectual, McN. BAR. be-
cause man goeth—For man is on his way,
McN.; For the man goes, BAR. SIEG.
RUE. everlasting—perpetual, McN.;
eternal, BAR.; long, *r*. mourners—wait-
ers, McN. about—around, BAR. the
streets—in the street, McN. SIEG.
HAUPT. RUE. V. 6. before—Ere, McN.
HAUPT.; While, BAR. is loosed—be
'snapped,' McN. HAUPT.; is not sev-
ered, BAR. or—and, McN. RUE. SIEG.;
Nor, BAR. golden bowl—bowl with
golden oil, SIEG. is broken—be shat-
tered, SIEG.; broken, BAR. pitcher—
water-jar, BAR.; bucket (pail), RUE.
SIEG. is broken—is shattered, BAR.
HAUPT.; be shivered, McN.

c Gen. 27:1;
48:10; I Sam.
3:2.
d See "Eyes,"
Ps. 17:8.
e Windows,
I Sam. 19:12.

4
f Door, Ex.
12:22.
g Ps. 141:3.
h Street, Josh.
2:19.
i Jer. 25:10;
Rev. 18:22.
j Voice, Gen.
27:22.
k Birds, Gen.
9:2.
l II Sam. 19:35.
m Daughters,
Ju. 11:34.
n Music, I Chr.
6:31.

5
o Fear, Gen.
9:2.
3 Or, of danger
from on high.
p See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
q See "In-
sects," Pr.
30:25.
4 Or, shall drag
itself along.
r Burden, Ps.
55:22.
5 Or, the caper-
berry.
6 Or, burst.
s Man, Gen. 2:7.
t See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
u See "Resur-
rection," Mt.
22:23.
v Job 17:13;
30:23.
w Home, Lev.
18:9.
x Mourning,
John 11:35.

6
y Silver, Job
22:25.
7 Or, snapped
asunder.
z Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
a Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
b Bowls, II Ki.
25:15.
c Fountain,
II Ki. 3:19.

⁶
a See "Tools and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
b Cistern, Jer.
2:13.

⁷
c Dust, Is.
65:25.
d Earth, Gen.
2:1.
e Spirit, Job
4:15.
f Ch. 3:21; Job
34:14; Lu.
23:46; Acts
7:59.
g Num. 16:22;
27:16; Is.
57:16; Zech.
12:1.

⁸
h Vanity, Eccl.
1:2.
i Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
j See "Solo-
mon," I Ki.
1:30.
k See ch. 1:1.

⁹
l Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
m Instruction.
Is. 54:13.
n Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
1 Or, gave ear.
2 Proverbs, Ez.
12:22.

¹⁰
p Pr. 10:32.
2 Heb. words of
delight.
q Words, Pr.
15:23.

tain, or the ^a wheel broken at the
^b cistern, 7 and the ^c dust re-
turneth to the ^d earth as it was,
and the ^e spirit returneth unto
^g God who gave it. 8 ^h Vanity of
vanities, saith the ⁱ Preacher;
all is vanity.

9 And further, because the
Preacher was ^l wise, he still
^m taught the people ⁿ knowledge;
yea, he ¹ pondered, and sought
out, and set in order many
^o proverbs. 10 The Preacher
sought to find out ^p acceptable
^q words, and that which was

Var. Read.—V. 6 (*cont.*). or . . . cistern—and the wheel at the well breaks down, HAUPT; and the bucket be broken into the cistern, McN.; and the wheel is broken (falls) into the cistern, SIEG. cistern—well or fountain, RUE. V. 7. spirit—breath, SIEG. returneth—shall re-
turn, BAR. V. 8. Vapour of vapours saith Koheleth, all is a vapour, McN. the Preacher—*Heb.*, the Koheleth (*see on ch. 1:1*). *Var.*: Quoheleth, BAR.; the Philosopher, SIEG.; Ecclesiastes, HAUPT. V. 9. further . . . was—Koheleth, besides being, McN.; besides that Quoheleth (the Philosopher, SIEG.) was, BAR. SIEG.; in addition to the fact that Ecclesiastes was, HAUPT. further—besides that, *Ge. Kn. Gz. Gr. De. BAR. SIEG.* wise—a wise man, SIEG. HAUPT. RUE. he still—further, McN.; he, moreover, *Var.*: he continually, HAUPT. he pondered—he weighed, McN. SIEG. RUE.; he tested, BAR.; thinking out, HAUPT. sought out—searched out, McN.; examined, BAR.; composing, HAUPT. set in order—arranged, McN. BAR.; arranging, HAUPT. V. 10. The Preacher—*See v. 9.* acceptable words—words of pleasure, McN.; pleasant words, BAR. SIEG. RUE. and—but, BAR. that . . . uprightly—a writing of of uprightness, McN.; he wrote uprightly, BAR.; in right form, SIEG.; that which was written in uprightness, RUE. words of truth—true judgments, SIEG. V. 11. as goads—as ox-goads, SIEG. like points of goads, HAUPT as nails . . . which are—(the sayings) fitly joined together are as nails fastened in; they be, *Hi. Ev. Zö. De.* well fas-

ten written uprightly, *even* ^s words of ^t truth.

11 The words of the wise are as ^a goads; and as ^u nails well fastened are the words of the ^v masters of ^v assemblies, which are given from one ^w shepherd. 12 ⁴ And furthermore, my son, be admonished: of making many ^{*} books there is no end; and ^x much study is a ^y weariness of the ^z flesh.

13 ⁵ This is the end of the matter; all hath been heard: ^a Fear God, and ^c keep his commandments; for ⁶ this is

tened—driven, SIEG. BAR. RUE.; firmly planted, McN.; firm, HAUPT. are . . . assemblies—gathered in collections, McN. RUE.; are the members of collections, BAR. are the verses of a poem (*Lit.* lords (members) of the assembly), HAUPT; of the masters of assemblies, SIEG. are given—put in order, SIEG. from—by, BAR. SIEG. V. 12. furthermore—Or, besides this, *De.*, as to whatsoever is beyond these (my son, be warned), *Ge. Gz. Oed. Gr.*, besides those, McN.; besides these, BAR. admonished—warned, McN. BAR. SIEG. RUE.; on your guard against these sayings, HAUPT. of . . . end—endless is the making of books in great number, HAUPT. study—Or, reading, *Ev. Luz. Zö. Gr. De.*; disputing, SIEG.; devotion to study, McN. flesh—body, SIEG. RUE. V. 13. This . . . matter—Hear the end of the whole, SIEG.; In conclusion: all has been heard, McN.; End of discourse. All has been heard, BAR.; Let us hear the last word of the whole, RUE.; Let us hear the end of all this talk, HAUPT. is . . . man—is (the duty of) all men, *Gr. De. R. marg. and substantially Kn. Hi. Bz. Gi. Zö.*; is (the duty of) every man, McN.; is every man, BAR.; that is what every man ought to do, HAUPT; that belongs to all men, RUE.; That is the 'affair' of all men, SIEG.

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 10. that . . . even—wrote down uprightly, *Aq. Pesh. Hi. Gr. V. 11.* shepherd—spirit, *Re.*

^r Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
^s Pr. 22:20, 21.
^t Truth, John
14:6.

¹¹
^u Ezra 9:8; Is.
22:23.
³ Or, collectors
of sentences.
^v Congregation,
Heb. 2:12.
^w Shepherd, Ps.
23:1.

¹²
⁴ Or, And as for
more than
these, my son,
be warned.
^y Ch. 1:18.
^x Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.
^z Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

¹³
⁵ Or, Let us hear
the conclusion
of the whole
matter.
^a Ch. 3:14; 5:7;
7:18; 8:12.
^b Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
^c Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
⁶ Or, this is the
duty of all
men.

* BOOKS: Lost Books named.—Wars of Jehovah—Num. 21:14. Jashar—Josh. 10:13; II Sam. 1:18. Samuel, of the Kingdom—I Sam. 10:25. Chronicles of David—I Chr. 27:24. Acts of Solomon—I Ki. 4:32; 11:41. Solomon's Natural History—I Ki. 4:32, 33. History of the Kings—I Ki. 9:1; II Chr. 20:34; 33:18. Samuel the Seer—I Chr. 29:29. Nathan the Seer—I Chr. 29:29; II Chr. 9:29. Shemaiah the Seer—II Chr. 12:15. Gad the Seer—I Chr. 29:29. Saying of the Seers—II Chr. 9:29. Ahijah the Shilonite—II Chr. 9:29. Visions of Iddo—II Chr. 9:29; 12:15. Jehu the Son of Hanani—II Chr. 20:34.

How written.—On Tablets—Is. 8:1; Hab. 2:2; Lu. 1:63. Stone—Ex. 24:12; 34:1, 4; Deut. 4:13; Job 19:24. Papyrus (roll)—Ezra 6:12; Is. 34:4; Jer. 36:2, 4, 6, 14, 20, 21, 23, 25, 27–29; Ez. 2:9; 3:1, 2, 3; Zech. 5:1. Parchment—II Tim. 4:13. With Iron Pens and Ink—Job 19:24; Jer. 17:1; 36:18; III John 13. Written on Both Sides—Ez. 2:10. Sealed—Is. 29:11; Dan. 12:4; Rev. 5:1, 2, 5, 9; 6:1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 12; 8:1. Dedicated—Lu. 1:1; Acts 1:1. Erasures possible—Ex. 32:33; Num. 5:23.

Numerous.—Eccl. 12:12; Acts 19:19.

History recorded.—See "Lost Books and Chronicles."

Divine Revelation and Laws written.—Ex. 17:14; 24:4, 12; 34:1, 4, 28; Deut. 4:13; 9:10, 11; 17:18; 28:58, 61; 29:20, 21, 27; 30:10; 31:9.

Book of the Covenant.—Contained the Law—Ex. 17:14; 24:7, 8; II Ki. 23:2, 3, 21, 24. Delivered to the Priests and kept in the Ark—Deut. 31:9–13, 24–26. To be read every Seven Years—Deut. 31:10, 11; Josh. 8:34, 35; II Ki. 23:2; II Chr. 34:18, 19; Neh. 8:8, 18; 9:3. Copies made—Deut. 17:18; Josh. 8:32. Lost and found—II Ki. 22:8; 23:21; II Chr. 34:14, 15, 30.

Book of the Law.—Deut. 28:58, 61; 29:20, 21; 30:10; 31:26; Josh. 1:8; 8:31, 34; 23:6; 24:26; II Ki. 14:6; 22:8, 11; 23:24; II Chr. 17:9; 25:4; 34:14, 15; Neh. 8:1–8, 18; 9:3.

Book of Moses.—II Chr. 35:12; Neh. 13:1.

Book of Chronicles.—I Ki. 14:19; 15:7, 23, 31; 16:5, 14, 20, 27; 22:39, 45; II Ki. 1:18; 8:23; 10:34; 12:19; 13:8, 12; 14:15, 18, 28; 15:6, 11, 15, 21, 26, 31, 36; 16:19; 20:20; 21:17, 25; 23:28; 24:5. Persian—Esth. 2:23; 6:1; 10:2.

Book of Life.—Ps. 69:28; Dan. 7:10; 12:1; Phil. 4:3; Rev. 3:5; 13:8; 17:8; 20:12, 15; 21:27; 22:19.

Book of Remembrance.—Ps. 139:16; Mal. 3:16.

14 a Ch. 3:17; 11:9; Mt. 10:26; Rom. 2:16; I Cor. 4:5. b God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1. c Judgment, II Pet. 2:4. 1 Or, concerning.	the whole * <i>duty</i> of man. 14 For ^a ^b God will bring every work into ^c judgment, ¹ with Var. Rend.—V. 14. every work—all do- ings, HAUPT. judgment—the judgment, <i>Her. Ev. Gi. Gr. Zu. De.</i> BAR. HAUPT, SIEG. RUE.; the judgment (that is passed), McN. with—upon, <i>Her. Ev. Gi. Gr. Zu. De.</i> MAR. HAUPT, McN.; concern-	every ^d hidden thing, whether it be ^e good, or whether it be ¹ ^g evil. ing, BAR. SIEG. RUE. every hidden thing —every secret thing, SIEG. BAR. RUE.; all that is hidden, HAUPT. whether ... evil—whether good or bad, BAR.; whether good or evil, McN.; be it good or evil, HAUPT, SIEG. RUE.	d See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5. e See "Right- eousness," Ps. 24:4. f Evil, Ps. 97:10. g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
--	--	---	--

* **DUTY; The Whole Duty of Men.**—Eccl. 12:13.

Duties Domestic.—**To Husbands:** To respect their Faith—I Ki. 11:4. To give them Honor—Esth. 1:20; Eph. 5:22, 33; Col. 3:18. To win them to Christ—I Pet. 3:1. To love them—Titus 2:4. **To Wives:** To love them—Eph. 5:25. To render her Benevolence—I Cor. 7:3. To remain faithful to her—I Cor. 7:11, 14. To trust in her—Pr. 31:11.

To Children.—To teach them God's Truth—Deut. 4:9; 31:12, 13; Josh. 22:21-25; Ps. 78:1-4, 6; Pr. 22:6; Eph. 6:4. To love them—Titus 2:4. Not to provoke to Wrath—Eph. 6:4. Of Children to Parents: To obey them—Eph. 6:1-3; Col. 3:20; Heb. 13:17. (For Servants and Masters, see "Worldly Duties.")

Duties of Disciples.—Not to forsake assembling—Heb. 10:25. To forgive One Another—Mt. 6:14, 15; Lu. 6:37; Eph. 4:32; II Cor. 2:6-11; Gal. 6:1. To fill our Own Sphere—I Cor. 12:13-21; II Cor. 3:4-9. To work out our Own Salva-

tion—Phil. 2:12. To bear Each Other's Burdens—Gal. 6:2. To love One Another—I John 3:11, 14, 23; 4:7, 11. To love Christ—John 14:21; I John 5:1; II Cor. 5:14, 15. To love God—Mt. 22:37-40; Mk. 12:29-31. To obey those who have Rule over you—Heb. 13:17.

Worldly Duties.—**To Neighbors**—Lev. 19:13-18; Mt. 19:19; 22:39; Mk. 12:31. **To Strangers**—Ex. 20:10; 23:12; Lev. 19:33, 34; Deut. 1:16; 10:19; Job 31:32; Mt. 25:35. **To Enemies**—Mt. 5:44-48; Lu. 6:27-29. **To the World itself**—Mt. 28:19; Mk. 16:15. **To Servants:** Must compensate—Jer. 22:13; Col. 4:1. Pay promptly—Lev. 19:13; Deut. 24:15; Jas. 5:4. Must not oppress—Lev. 25:43; Deut. 24:14; Job 31:13-14; Pr. 22:16. Should show Kindness—Philemon 10-16. **To Masters:** To be obedient—Mt. 8:9; Eph. 6:5-8; Col. 3:22-25; I Pet. 2:18. To be trustworthy—Titus 2:9, 10; To honor—Mal. 1:6; I Tim. 6:1, 2. See "Servant"—Ex. 21:2.

THE SONG OF SÖL-Ö-MÖN

1: 1

THE BRIDE SPEAKS WITH THE DAUGHTERS OF JERUSALEM

1: 4

1 a Songs, Ex. 15:1. b See "Poetry of the Bible," Deut. 32:44. c Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.	1 The ^{a b}Song of songs, which is ^cSöl-ö-mön's.	Therefore do the ¹virgins love thee.	^l Virgin, Deut. 22:14. ¹ Or, maidens.
2 d Kisses, II Sam. 14:33. e Mouth, Gen. 8:11. f Love, I Cor. 13:1. g Wine, Lev. 10:9.	2 Let him ^akiss me with the kisses of his ^emouth; For thy ¹love is better than ^gwine. 3 Thine ^hoils have a goodly ⁱfragrance; Thy ^{j k}name is as oil poured forth;	4 Draw me; we will run after thee; The ^{m n}king hath brought me into his ^ochambers; We will be ^pglad and ^qre-joice in thee; We will make mention of thy love more than of wine: ² Rightly do they love thee.	4 ^m King, Deut. 17:15. ⁿ Ps. 45:14, 15. ^o See "House," Deut. 24:10. ^p Gladness, Is. 51:3. ^q Joy, Ps. 30:5. ² Or, In up-rightness.
3 h Oils, I Ki. 17:12. i See "Perfume," Song of Sol. 3:6. j Name, Acts 16:18. k Ps. 45:14.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. The . . . Solomon's—Or, The fairest song of Solomon, <i>Ew.</i> V. 2. thy . . . better—more delicious are "thy" love caresses, SIEG. better—more lovely, BAETH. V. 3. have . . . fragrance—Or, Thine ointments savour sweetly, <i>Var.</i>: sweet in (their) fragrance are thine anointing-oils, SIEG.; Sweet smell thine ointments, BAETH. do . . . love—have . . . love for, BAETH. virgins—damsels, <i>Var.</i>: young women, SIEG. BAETH. V. 4. Draw . . . thee—Draw me after thee; let	us run, <i>Ew. He. Gi. Oetli.</i> SIEG.; Draw me after thee, (O, BAETH.) let us hasten (away, SIEG.), BAETH. SIEG. make . . . love—praise thy love-caresses, SIEG.; praise thy love, BAETH. rightly . . . me—They love me in sincerity, <i>Ge. De. Gr.</i> Rightly—in righteousness, MAR. <i>R marg.</i> Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 3. poured forth—for adorning (<i>lit.</i> rubbing in), <i>Pesh.</i> (?) <i>Gr.</i> (Me, 'very probably') (<i>l.</i>). V. 4. SIEG. arranges clauses as follows: a, c, d, e, b.	

THE SONG OF SONGS.

Character of the Book.—Many of the best commentators of the last century have treated the Song as a unity. They speak of it as belonging to the realm of dramatic poetry, though none imagine that it was to be acted before an audience. Many recent students prefer to regard it as a collection of love songs with no well-defined plot. The early Jewish and Christian interpreters regarded it as an allegory, the bridegroom representing Jehovah, or Christ, and the bride being his people or the soul of the believer. Modern opinion leans toward a literal interpretation rather than the allegorical. According to the literal interpretation, the Song is a collection of short poems in which the mutual love of man and woman finds fervid and chaste expression. Marriage, we are told, is ordained of God's Word. A few combine the literal and the allegorical views into a typical interpretation, the lovers being in the first instance Solomon and a Shulamite maiden, but typical of Christ and the church. The Song of Songs was written primarily for Orientals, and, judged by their standards, is eminently chaste.

Outline.—No two commentators make precisely the same analysis of the poem. We may be able to help the English reader by distinguishing the male and the female addresses throughout the poem. The poem opens with an address to the bride—1:2-7. The first response is perhaps made by the daughters of Jerusalem—1:8. Then the bridegroom speaks to the bride—1:9-11. The bride replies to her lover—1:12-14. The bridegroom then praises the bride—1:15, and the bride replies—1:16-2:1. The lover again praises the bride—

2:2, and she reciprocates—2:3-6. The following verse should be rendered: "I adjure you, O daughters of Jerusalem, By the rees or by the binds of the fields, That ye stir not up, nor awake love, Until it please"—2:7. The bride continues her address—2:8-14. The following verse should be translated like 2:7, as above. The speaker in the remainder of chapter 3 is not fully revealed, though it may well be the bride—4:1-15. The bride makes a brief response—4:16. The bridegroom then speaks again—5:1. The bride relates a distressing experience—perhaps a dream—5:2-8. The daughters of Jerusalem reply to the bride's closing words—5:9. The bride sings the praises of her lover to the daughters of Jerusalem—5:10-16. Response of the daughters of Jerusalem—6:1. The bride replies—6:2, 3. The bridegroom again addresses the bride—6:4-9. The speakers in the remainder of chapter 6 are not so clearly revealed; but verse 10 and the first half of verse 13 are probably by the daughters of Jerusalem, and verses 11, 12, and the latter half of 13 by the bride. The bridegroom again describes the physical charms of the bride—7:1-9a. The bride responds—7:9b-8:3. Translate 8:4 as 2:7. In each case it seems to close an address by the bride. Perhaps the daughters of Jerusalem ask the question in the first part of 8:5. Then the bride speaks—8:5b-7. We do not know who the speakers are in 8:8, 9; possibly the brother of the Shulamite. The bride resumes—8:10-12. The closing words of the bridegroom follow—8:13, and the bride's words are the last in the Song—8:14.

We may be permitted to say in closing that this poem seems more chaste and beautiful after twenty years of careful study than it did at first.

5
a See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
b Ch. 2:14; 4:3;
6:4.
c Fair Women,
Ruth 3:9.
d Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
e Daughters,
Ju. 11:34.
f Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
g Tents, Num.
24:5.
h Kedar, Ps.
120:5.
i Curtains, Is.
40:22.

5 I am ^a black, but ^{b c d} comely,
O ye ^e daughters of ^f Jê-rûl-
sâ-lêm,
As the ^g tents of ^h Kê-dâr,
As the ⁱ curtains of Sôl-ô-
môn.

6 Look not upon me, because I
am swarthy,
Because the ^j sun hath
¹ scorched me.
My ^k mother's ^{l m} sons were
ⁿ incensed against me;
They made me ^o keeper of
the ^p vineyards;
But mine own vineyard have
I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou ^q whom my
^r soul loveth,
Where thou ^s feedest thy
^{u v} flock,
Where thou makest ^{it} to
^{w x} rest at ^y noon:

8
j Sun, Ps.
136:8.
l Or, looked
upon.
k Mother, Deut.
5:16.
l See "Breth-
ren," Gen.
13:8.
m Son, Gen.
21:19.
n Anger, Pr.
15:1.
o Ch. 8:11; Job
27:18.
p Vineyard,
I Ki. 21:16.

7
q Ch. 3:1-4.
r Soul, Job
4:15.
s See "Shep-
herd," Ps.
23:1.
t Ch. 2:16; 6:3.
u Flock, Lu.
12:32.
v See "Goats
and Sheep,"
Deut. 14:4.
w Rest, Heb.
4:4.
x Is. 13:20; Jer.
33:12.
y See "Day,"
Lev. 25:8.
z Veil, Heb.
6:19.

For why should I be as one
that is ^z veiled
Beside the flocks of thy
companions?

8 If thou know not, O ^a thou
fairest among women,
Go thy way forth by the
^b footsteps of the flock,
And feed thy kids beside the
shepherds' tents.

9
a Ch. 5:9; 6:1.
b See "Feet,"
Gen. 18:4.

9
c V. 15; ch. 2:2,
10, 13.
2 Or, my friend
(and so
throughout).

9 I have compared thee, O
^{c 2} my love,

8
a Ch. 5:9; 6:1.
b See "Feet,"
Gen. 18:4.

9
c V. 15; ch. 2:2,
10, 13.
2 Or, my friend
(and so
throughout).

Var. Rend.—V. 5. I am black—of a dark
color am I (indeed), SIEG. comely—
lovely, SIEG. BAETH. curtains—door-
curtains, SIEG.; tent-covers, BAETH. V.
6. swarthy—have such a dark color in the
face, SIEG. scorched—beamed on,
SIEG.; burnt, BAETH. V. 7. feedest
... rest—feedest, where thou allowest
(thy flock) to rest, SIEG.; feedest? where
thou retest, BAETH. be—appear,
SIEG. one that is veiled—one that veil-
eth herself, De.; a vagrant, SIEG.; omit,
BAETH.; one that wandereth, MAR. &
marg. V. 8. tents—dwellings, SIEG. V.
9. love—friend, SIEG. BAETH. a steed
—my mare, BAETH.; "the" noble mare,
SIEG.; filly, MAR. V. 10. comely—
lovely, SIEG. plaits of hair—garlands
(festoons), BAETH.; string (of pearls),
SIEG. with strings of jewels—in bands of
corals, SIEG.; strings, BAETH. V. 11.
plaits—Lit. rows (as v. 10), Var.; chains,
SIEG.; hangers (festoons), BAETH.

3 To a ^{d e} steed in ^f Phâ-
raôh's ^g chariots.

10 Thy ^{h i} cheeks are comely
with plaits of ^j hair,
Thy ^k neck with strings of
^l jewels.

11 We will make thee plaits of
^m gold
With studs of ⁿ silver.

12 While the ^o king ^p sat at his
^q table,
My ^r spikeneard sent forth its
fragrance.

13 My beloved is unto me as a
⁴ bundle of ^s myrrh,
That lieth betwixt my
breasts.
14 My beloved is unto me
as a cluster of ^{t 5} henna-
flowers
In the ^u vineyards of ^v Ên-
gê-dî.

15 Behold, ^w thou art fair, my
love;
Behold, thou art fair;
⁶ Thine ^x eyes are as ^y doves.

16 Behold, thou art fair, ^z my
beloved, yea, pleasant:
Also our ^a couch is green.

17 The beams of our ^{b 7} house
are ⁸ cedars,
And our rafters are ⁹ firs.

studs—little points, SIEG.; points,
BAETH. V. 12. sat ... table—was in
his festal processions, SIEG.; on his rest-
cushion, BAETH. V. 13. bundle—
satchel, SIEG. That ... breasts—
Which rests in my bosom, BAETH. V.
14. cluster of henna-flowers—Cyprus-
cluster, SIEG.; Cyprus-umbel, BAETH.;
Cyprus-blossoms, BUD. In—(that grow-
eth) in, SIEG. V. 15. Behold—Omit,
BAETH. love—friend, SIEG. doves
(doves) eyes, SIEG.; doves [eyes],
BAETH. 16. Behold, thou art fair—How
beautiful art thou, BAETH. is green—
So BUD.; (smells) fresh, SIEG.; is (ever)
green, BAETH. V. 17. rafters—wainscot-
ting (inlaid floor), SIEG.; floor wainscot-
ting, BAETH. are firs—is of cypress,
SIEG. BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 7. is veiled—wandereth
about, Bo. Hi. Gr. Oellî (after Pesh.
Symm. Vulg.; transposing a letter). V. 10.
Thy ... comely—How comely are thy
cheeks, SEPT.

3 Or, to the
steeds. Or, to
my steed.
d II Chr. 1:16,
17.
e See "Horses,"
Jer. 50:11.
f Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.
g Chariot, I Ki.
20:1.

10
h Ch. 5:13.
i See "Face,"
Is. 6:2.
j Hair, II Sam.
14:26.
k Neck, Pr.
3:3.
l Jewels, Num.
31:51.

11
m Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
n Silver, Job
22:25.

12
o King, Deut.
17:15.
p See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.
q Table, II Ki.
4:10.
r See "Spices,"
II Ki. 20:13.

13
4 Or, bag.
s Myrrh, Esth.
2:12.

14
t See "Plants,"
Ps. 144:12.
5 Heb. copher.
u Vineyards,
I Ki. 21:16.
v En-ge-di,
I Sam. 23:29.

15
w V. 16; ch.
2:10, 13; 4:1,
7; 6:4, 10.
6 Or, Thou hast
doves' eyes.
x Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
y Dove, Gen.
8:10.

16
z Ch. 2:3, 9, 17;
5:2, 5, 6, 8.
a See "Bed,"
Deut. 3:11.

17
b House, Deut.
24:10.
7 Or, houses.
8 Or, of cedar
... of fir.
9 Or, cypresses.

¹ Is. 35:1.
^a See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
¹ Heb. *habaz-zeleth*, the autumn crocus.
^c Sharon, I Chr. 5:16.
² Or, *the plain*.
^d Valley, Josh. 8:13.

² Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
^f Ch. 1:9.
^g Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^h Daughters, Ju. 11:34.

³ Wood, Ex. 31:5.
ⁱ Son, Gen. 21:19.
³ Heb. *de-lighted and sat down &c.*
^k Shadow, Col. 2:17.
^l See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.
^m Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
ⁿ Ch. 4:13, 16; 8:11, 12.
^o Taste, Col. 2:21.

⁴ Ch. 1:4.
^q See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
^r See "House," Deut. 24:10.
⁴ Heb. *house of wine*.
^s Banner, Ps. 60:4.

⁵ See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^u See "Grapes," I Ki. 21:16.
⁵ Heb. *cakes of raisins*.
^v Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.
^w See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
^x Ch. 5:8.

⁶ Ch. 8:3.
^y See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
⁶ Or, *Let his left hand be &c.*

^a Head, Pr. 20:29.
^b Pr. 4:8.

⁷ Ch. 3:5; 5:8; 9:8; 4.
^d Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^e See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
⁷ Or, *gazelles*.
^f Field, Num. 20:17.
^g Ch. 3:5; 5:8; 9:8; 4.
⁸ Or, *it*. Or, *she*.

⁸ Voice, Gen. 27:22.

2 I am a ^{a b 1}rose of ^{c 2}Shâr'ôn,
 A ^blily of the ^dvalleys.

2 As a lily among ^ethorns,
 So is ^{i g}my love among the ^hdaughters.

3 As the ^bapple-tree among the trees of the ⁱwood,
 So is my beloved among the ⁱsons.

I ³sat down under his ^kshadow with great ^ldelight,
 And his ^{m n}fruit was sweet to my ^otaste.

4 He ^pbrought me to the ^{q r 4}banqueting-house,
 And his ^sbanner over me was love.

5 Stay ye me with ^{t u 5}raisins, ^vrefresh me with ^wapples;
 For ^xI am sick from love.

6 ^{y z 6}His left hand *is* under my ^ahead,
 And his right hand doth ^bembrace me.

7 I ^cadjure you, O daughters of ^dJê-ru'-sâ-lêm,
 By the ^{e 7}roes, or by the ^fhinds of the ^gfield,
^hThat ye stir not up, nor awake ⁱmy love,
 Until ^jhe please.

8 The ^kvoice of my beloved! behold, he cometh,

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 1. rose—narcissus, *Houghton*, BAETH.; or, meadow-saffron, *Pesh.* SIEG. R *marg.* Sharon—See on Is. 33:9; Sharon-plain, SIEG. BAETH.; valleys—Jordan-valleys, SIEG. love—friend, SIEG. BAETH. daughters, BAETH. V. 3. sons—youths, BAETH.; young men, SIEG. sat down—longed to sit, SIEG. V. 4. brought—hath brought, *Var.* SIEG. banqueting-house—wine-house, BAETH. SIEG. was—is, *Var.*—(is), SIEG. V. 5. stay—strengthen, SIEG. BAETH. raisins—cakes of grapes, SIEG. BAETH.; cakes of raisins, *Var.* MAR. R *marg.* V. 6. doth embrace me—is under my heart, BAETH. V. 7. roes—gazelles, SIEG. BAETH. field—plain, BAETH. he—*it*, *Var.* SIEG. BAETH. V. 8. The voice of—Hark! *Var.* SIEG. BAETH. V. 9. roe—gazelle, SIEG. young hart—hart-calf, SIEG. upon—

Leaping ⁱupon the ⁱmountains,
 Skipping upon the ^khills.
 9 My beloved is like a ⁷roe or a young ^{e 7}hart:
 Behold, he standeth behind our ^lwall;
 He looketh in at the ^mwindows;
 He glanceth ⁿthrough the lattice.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto me,
^oRise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.

11 For, lo, the ^pwinter is past; The ^qrain is over and gone;

12 The ^rflowers appear on the ^searth;
 The ^ttime of the ^{u 9}singing of ^vbirds is come,
 And the voice of the ^wturtle-dove is heard in our ^xland;

13 The ^yfig-tree ripeneth her green ^zfigs,
 And the ^avines are in blossom;
 They give forth their ^bfragrance.
 Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

14 O ^cmy dove, that art ^din the clefts of the ^erock,
 In the covert of the steep place,

over, SIEG. BAETH. in at—in through, *Var.*; through, SIEG. V. 10. love—friend, SIEG. BAETH. V. 11. is... gone—hath withdrawn itself, SIEG. V. 12. on the earth—in the land, SIEG. BAETH. singing of the birds—pruning the vines, SIEG. MAR. (?), BAETH. V. 13. ripeneth—spiceth, *Var.* ripeneth... figs—pusheth forth the shoots of its early fruit, SIEG.; ripens... its fruit, BAETH. vines—branches, BAETH. are in blossom—in bloom, *Var.* SIEG. BAETH. love—friend, BAETH. SIEG. away—Omit, SIEG. V. 14. covert... place—protection of the wall of rock, SIEG.; cranny of the crag, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 1. in our land—A gloss, SIEG. V. 4. He brought—Bring, *Sept. Gr.* (pts.; cf. v. 5). V. 4. banner was—heap upon me (tokens of), *Symm. Gr.* (transposition). V. 9. My... hart—A gloss, SIEG.

ⁱ V. 17; ch. 8:14.
^j Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^k Hills, Ps. 2:6.

⁹ Wall, Jer. 51:58.
^m Window, I Sam. 19:2.
ⁿ Ju. 5:28.

¹⁰ See v. 13.

¹¹ Winter, Gen. 8:22.
^q Rain, Deut. 11:14.

¹² Flowers, Ps. 144:12.
^s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^t See "Seasons," Gen. 8:22.
^u Songs, Ex. 15:1.
⁹ Or, *pruning of vines*.
^v Birds, Gen. 9:2.
^w Dove, Gen. 8:10.
^x Land, Gen. 23:15.

¹³ Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.
^z See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^a Vine, Is. 5:2.
^b See "Perfume," Song of Sol. 3:6.

¹⁴ Ch. 5:2; 6:9.
^d Jer. 48:28.
^e Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

14
 a Ch. 8:13.
 b Voice, Gen.
 27:22.
 c Ch. 1:5.

15
 d See "Animals," Gen.
 2:20.
 e Spoil, Is. 9:3.
 f Vineyards,
 I Ki. 21:16.

16
 g Ch. 6:3; 7:10.
 h See "Shepherd," Ps.
 23:1.
 i Ch. 4:5; 6:2, 3.
 j Flock, Lu.
 12:32.
 k Sheep and
 Goats, Deut.
 14:4.
 l See "Plants
 and Trees,"
 Ps. 144:12.

17
 m Ch. 4:6.
 1 Or, *When the
 day is cool.*
 n Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 2 Or, *break.*
 Heb. *breathe.*
 o Shadows, Col.
 2:17.
 3 Or, *gazelle.*
 4 Or, *mountains
 of separation.*
 5 Perhaps, the
 spice *malobathron.*

1
 p Night, Ps.
 19:2.
 q Bed, Deut.
 3:11.
 r Ch. 1:7.
 s Soul, Job
 4:15.
 t Ch. 5:6.

2
 u City, Gen.
 4:17.
 v Street, Josh.
 2:19.

Let me see thy countenance,
 a Let me hear thy voice;
 For sweet is thy ^b voice,
 and thy countenance is
 c comely.

15 Take us the ^d foxes, the little
 foxes,
 That ^e spoil the ^f vineyards;
 For our vineyards are in blos-
 som.

16 ^g My beloved is mine, and I
 am his:
 He ^h i feedeth his ^k i flock
 among the ^j lilies.

17 ^m 1 Until the ⁿ day ² be cool, and
 the ^o shadows flee away,
 Turn, my beloved, and be
 thou like a ^d 3 roe or a young
 a hart

Upon the ⁴ mountains of
 b Be'zthēr.

3 By ^p night on my ^q bed
 I sought him ^r whom my
 s soul loveth:
 I ^t sought him, but I found
 him not.

2 I said, I will rise now, and go
 about the ^u city;

In the ^v streets and in the
 broad ways

I will seek him whom my
 soul loveth:

I sought him, but I found him
 not.

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (cont.). see—enjoy, BAETH. V. 15. that . . . vineyards—the little harpers of "our" vineyards, SIEG.; the vineyard destroyers, BAETH. For—While, SIEG. V. 16. his flock—*Omit*, SIEG. BAETH. among—by, SIEG. V. 17. roe—gazelle, SIEG. Bether—Malobathron, SIEG. BAETH.; mountains of division, i.e. cloven mountains, SEPT. BOCHART, *Ge. De. Sticket*; or, mountains which part thee and me, *Ew. He. Hi. Gi.* Chap. 3.—V. 1. but—and, SIEG. BAETH. V. 2. broad ways—places, SIEG.; markets, BAETH. V. 3. found—happened upon, SIEG. To whom I said—(I asked), SIEG.; *Omit*, BAETH. Saw—have you seen, SIEG. BAETH. V. 4. It was but a little—Scarcely, SIEG.

3 ^w 2 The watchmen that go
 about the city found me;
 To whom I said, Saw ye him
 whom my soul loveth?

4 It was but a little that I
 passed from them,
 When I found him whom my
 soul ^y loveth:
 I held him, and would not let
 him go,
 Until I had ^z brought him
 into my ^a mother's ^b house,
 And into the ^c chamber of
 her that ^d conceived me.

5 ^e I adjure you, O ^f daughters
 of ^g Jê-rû-sâ-lēm,
 By the roes, or by the hinds
 of the ^h field,
 i That ye stir not up; nor
 awake my love,
 Until ^j he please.

6 ^k Who is this that cometh up
 from the ^l wilderness
 Like ^m i pillars of ⁿ smoke,
 * Perfumed with ^o myrrh and
 a frankincense,
 With all powders of the
 p merchant?

7 Behold, it is the litter of
 q Sôl'ô-môn;
 Threescore ^r mighty men are
 about it,
 Of the mighty men of ^s Īs'-
 rà-êl.

8 They all handle the ^t sword,
 and are expert in ^u war:

V. 5. roes—gazelles, SIEG. BAETH. or—and, n. field—plain, BAETH. he—it, Var. r. he please—it pleases her, SIEG. BAETH. V. 6. Who—Rather, What, MAR. SIEG. BAETH. wilderness—pasture-land, Var. SIEG. BAETH. powders—kinds of spices, SIEG. BAETH. V. 7. mighty men—name of a special class of warriors, II Sam. 23:8, Var.; heroes, SIEG.; men, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 15. A gloss, Sieg. V. 17. Bether—spices, Pesh. Theod. Meier, Gr. (cf. ch. 8:14).

3
 w Ch. 5:7.
 z Watchman,
 Neh. 4:9.

4
 y Love, I Cor.
 13:1.
 z Ch. 8:2.
 a Mother, Deut.
 5:16.
 b House, Deut.
 24:10.
 c Chamber,
 Ez. 40:17.
 d See "Repro-
 duction,"
 Gen. 8:17.

5
 e Ch. 2:7; 8:4.
 f Daughters,
 Ju. 11:34.
 g Jerusalem,
 Ju. 1:8.
 h Field, Num.
 20:17.
 i Ch. 2:7.
 j Or, *it*, Or, *she*.

6
 k Ch. 8:5.
 l Wilderness,
 Ex. 3:1.
 m Pillars, Num.
 3:36.
 n Smoke, Ju.
 20:40.
 o Myrrh, Esth.
 2:12.
 p See "Spices,"
 II Ki. 20:13.
 q See "Com-
 merce," Pr.
 31:14.

7
 r Solomon,
 I Ki. 1:30.
 s See "Sol-
 diers," Ju.
 20:10.
 t Israel, Deut.
 4:1.

8
 u Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
 v War, Josh.
 22:12.

* PERFUME: Kinds of.—Spices used as: Aloes—Ps. 45:8; Pr. 7:17; Song of Sol. 4:14. Calamus—Ex. 30:23; Song of Sol. 4:14. Cassia—Ex. 30:24; Ps. 45:8. Cinnamon—Ex. 30:23; Song of Sol. 4:14. Frankincense—Ex. 30:24; Song of Sol. 3:6; 4:14; John 19:39. Liquid Myrrh—Song of Sol. 5:5, 13. Myrrh—Ex. 30:23; Song of Sol. 1:12, 13; 4:14; Mt. 2:11. Spikenard—Song of Sol. 1:2.

Use.—In Holy Anointing Oil—Ex. 3:24. Purification of

Women—Esth. 2:12. Garments made fragrant with—Ps. 45:8. Of Bride—Song of Sol. 3:6. Bed scented with—Pr. 7:17. Used as Gifts: To Kings—Is. 57:9. To Christ—Mt. 2:11. To embalm—John 19:39.

Perfumers.—Art of—Ex. 30:24, 35; 37:29; Neh. 3:8; Eccl. 10:1.

Perfume Boxes.—Carried by Women—Is. 3:20.

Effect of.—Pr. 27:9.

8
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Sword, Ju.
7:20.
c See "Leg,"
Ps. 147:10.
d Fear, Gen.
9:2.
e Night, Ps.
19:2.

9
f Solomon,
I Ki. 1:30.
1 Or, *car of*
state.
g See "Wood,"
Ex. 31:5.
h Lebanon,
Jer. 18:14.

10
i Pillars, Num.
3:36.
j Silver, Job
22:25.
k Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
l Seat, Mt.
21:12.
m See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
2 Or, *inlaid.*

11
n Daughter,
Ju. 11:34.
o Zion, Is. 52:1.
p Kings, Deut.
17:15.
q Crown,
II Sam. 1:10.
r Bathsheba,
II Sam. 11:3.
s Is. 62:5.
t Betrothal,
Lev. 19:20.
u Gladness, Is.
51:3.
v Heart, Acts
15:9.

1
w Ch. 1:15.
x Fair Women,
Ruth 3:9.
3 Or, *Thou hast*
doves' eyes.
y Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
z Dove, Gen.
8:10.
a Veil, Heb.
6:19.
4 Or, *locks.*
b Hair, II Sam.
14:26.
c Flock, Lu.
12:32.
d Goats, Deut.
14:4.
5 Or, *appear on*
mount Gilead.
e See "Moun-
tains," Ex.
3:12.
f Gilead, Num.
32:1.

2
g Ch. 6:6.
h Teeth, Pr.
25:19.

Every ^a man hath his ^b sword
upon his ^c thigh,
Because of ^d fear in the
^e night.
9 King ^f Söl-ö-mön made him-
self a ¹ palanquin
Of the ^g wood of ^h Lëb-ä-nön.
10 He made the ⁱ pillars thereof
of ^j silver,
The bottom thereof of ^k gold,
the ^l seat of it of ^m purple,
The midst thereof being
² paved with love,
From the daughters of Jê-ry-
sâ-lëm.
11 Go forth, O ye ⁿ daughters of
^o Zi-ön, and behold ^p king
Söl-ö-mön,
With the ^q crown wherewith
his ^r mother hath crowned
him
In the ^s 'day of his espou-
sals,
And in the day of the ^u glad-
ness of his ^v heart.

4 Behold, ^w thou art fair,
my love; behold, thou
art fair;
³ Thine ^y eyes are as ^z doves
behind thy ^a veil.
Thy ^b hair is as a ^c flock of
^d goats,
That ⁵ lie along the side of
^e mount ^f Gîl-ê-äd.

2 Thy ^g teeth are like a flock

Var. Read.—V. 8. thigh—hip, SIEG. BAETH. V. 9. palanquin—sedan chair, SIEG. V. 10. made—has had made, SIEG.; had made, BAETH. The bottom thereof—its arms, SIEG. BAETH. Bottom—Probably, the back of the seat, MAR. seat—cushion, De. Gr.; carriage-seat, SIEG. of it of purple—(covered) with purple covering, SIEG.; of purple (material), BAETH. paved with love—Perhaps, carpeted as a token of love, *Vaihinger, De. But see Var. Read.*: 'laid out with ebony wood,' SIEG.; covered [with cushions], BAETH. V. 11. Go—Come, SIEG. BAETH. behold—feed yourself with the sight of, BAETH. espousals—marriage, Var. SIEG. BAETH. Chap. 4.—V. 1. love—friend, SIEG. BAETH. as doves—doves (eyes), SIEG. BAETH. behind thy veil—(looking forth) from behind thy veil (hair-braids); SIEG. lie . . . of—move gently down from, SIEG.; couch on the side of, De.; swarm forth from, FD. V. 2. washing—watering-places, SIEG. BAETH. is be-

of ⁱ ewes that are newly
shorn,
Which are come up from the
washing,

⁶ Whereof every one hath
twins,
And none is bereaved among
them.

3 Thy ^j lips are like a ^k thread
of ^l scarlet,
And thy ^m mouth is comely.
Thy ⁿ temples are like a
piece of a ^o pomegranate
Behind thy ⁴ veil.

4 Thy ^p neck is like the ^q tower
of ^r David

³ Builded ^s for an ^t armory,
Whereon there hang a thou-
sand ^u bucklers,
All the ^v shields of the mighty
men.

5 Thy ^w two breasts are like
two fawns
That are twins of a ^x roe,
Which ^y feed among the
^z lilies.

6 ^x Until the ^y day be cool, and
the ^z shadows flee away,
I will get me to the ^a moun-
tain of ^b myrrh,
And to the ^c hill of ^d frankin-
cense.

7 ^e Thou art all fair, my ^f love;
And there is no spot in
thee.

reaved—are unfruitful, BAETH.; lack young, SIEG. V. 3. thy mouth—Rather, the roof of thy mouth, *Hi.* are—appear, SIEG.; shine, BAETH. V. 4. for an armory—Omit, SIEG. BAETH.; Perhaps, with turrets, *Aq. Jer.*; or, in terraces, *Meier, De.* bucklers—shields, SIEG. BAETH. all the—Omit, BAETH. shields . . . men—armor of the heroes, SIEG.; targets of the heroes, BAETH. V. 5. fawns—calves, SIEG. roe—gazelle, SIEG. BAETH. V. 6. flee—vanish, SIEG. V. 7. love—friend, SIEG. BAETH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 10. From . . . Jerusalem—Omit, SIEG. BAETH. Vs. 10. 11. paved . . . behold—inlaid with ebony, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, Go forth, and behold, O ye daughters of Zion, Gr. (*slight alteration in two words*). Chap. 4.—V. 1. behind thy veil—A gloss, SIEG. V. 6. I . . . frankincense—Omit, Sept. (*true reading*), Theod. myrrh . . . frankincense—Hermon and hill of Lebanon, CH.

i See "Sheep,"
Deut. 14:4.
6 Or, *Which are*
all of them in
pairs.

3
j Lips, Job 2:10.
k Thread, Josh.
2:18.
l See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
m Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
7 Or, *speech.*
n See "Head,"
Pr. 20:29.
o See "Fruit,"
Lev. 23:40.

4
p Neck, Pr. 3:3.
q Tower, Ju.
9:46.
r David, I Sam.
17:12.
s See "Builder,"
I Ki. 5:18.
8 Or, *with tur-*
rets.
t See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.

5
u Ch. 7:3.
9 Or, *gazelle.*
v Ch. 2:16;
6:2, 3.
w See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

6
x Ch. 2:17.
y Day, Lev.
25:8.
z Shadows, Col.
2:17.
a Mountain, Ex.
3:12.
b Myrrh, Esth.
2:12.
c Hills, Ps. 2:6.
d See "Spices,"
II Ki. 20:13.

7
e Ch. 1:15.
f Love, I Cor.
13:1.

8
 a Lebanon, Jer.
 18:14.
 b See "Wife,"
 1 Cor. 7:16.
 c See "Mar-
 riage," Is. 6:2.
 1 Or, *Go*.
 d II Ki. 5:12,
margin.
 e See "Moun-
 tains," Ex.
 3:12.
 f Lion, Job
 4:10.
 g See " Ani-
 mals," Gen.
 2:20.

9
 2 Or, *given me*
courage.
 h Heart, Acts
 15:9.
 i Sister, Mt.
 19:20.
 3 Or, *one look*
from thine eyes.
 j Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
 k Chains, Ps.
 149:8.
 l Neck, Pr. 3:3.

10
 m Ch. 7:6.
 n Love, I Cor.
 13:1.
 o Ch. 1:2,4.
 p Wine, Lev.
 10:9.
 q See "Per-
 fume," ch.
 3:6.
 r Oils, I Ki.
 17:12.
 s Spices, II Ki.
 20:13.

11
 t Lips, Job 2:10.
 u Pr. 5:3.
 4 Or, *drop honey*.
 v See "Food,"
 Gen. 9:3.
 w Milk, Ex.
 23:19.
 x Tongue, Jas.
 3:5.
 y Smell, I Cor.
 12:17.
 z Clothing, Job
 31:19.

12
 a Garden, Deut.
 11:10.
 5 Heb. *barred*.

8 Come with me from ^a Lēb'ā-
 nōn, my ^{b c} bride,
 With me from Lēb'ā-nōn:
¹ Look from the top of ^d Ām'
 ā-nā,
 From the top of ^e Sē'nīr and
^e Hēr'mōn,
 From the ^f lions' dens,
 From the mountains of the
^g leopards.
 9 Thou hast ² ravished my
^h heart, my ⁱ sister, my
 bride;
 Thou hast ² ravished my
 heart with ³ one of thine
^j eyes,
 With one ^k chain of thy
^l neck.

10 ^m How fair is thy ⁿ love, my
 sister, my bride!
 How much ^o better is thy
 love than ^p wine!
 And the ^q fragrance of thine
^r oils than all manner of
^s spices!
 11 Thy ^t lips, O my bride,
^u drop as the ^v honey-
 comb:

Honey and ^w milk are under
 thy ^x tongue;
 And the ^y smell of thy ^z gar-
 ments is like the smell of
 Lēb'ā-nōn.

12 A ^a garden ⁵ shut up is my
 sister, my bride;

Var. Rend. — V. 8. *my*—O, SIEG.
 BAETH. Look—*More likely*, depart,
 MAR. Amana—*Add* (with me), SIEG.
 leopards—panther, SIEG. BAETH. V. 9.
 ravished my heart—*So Hi. De. MAR.*; or,
 given me courage, *Ew. Gi. Gr. R. marg.*;
 robbed me of understanding, BAETH.;
 destroyed my senses, SIEG. *my*—and,
 SIEG.; *omit*, BAETH. with . . . eyes—
 by a look of thine . . . , BAETH.; by a
 . . . of thine out of thine eyes, BAETH.;
 probably, one glance of thine eyes, MAR.
 With . . . neck—By . . . of thy neck
 jewels, SIEG. BAETH. V. 10. fair—
 sweet, BAETH. thy love—the enjoy-
 ment of thy love, SIEG. *my*—*Omit*,
 SIEG. BAETH. better is thy love—more
 precious (delightful) is the enjoyment of
 thy love, SIEG. better—more precious
 (delightful), BAETH. fragrance of thine
 oils—smell of thine ointments, R. manner
 of spices—the balsam's odors, SIEG.;
 good odors, BAETH. as the honeycomb
 —*Probably better*, virgin honey, MAR.;
 liquid honey, BAETH. SIEG. V. 12. *my*
 —(and), SIEG.; *omit*, BAETH. spring—
 "garden," SIEG. V. 13. an orchard—
 Heb. a paradise, *Var.*; a grove, BAETH.;
 park, SIEG. Henna . . . plants—Cy-

A ^b spring shut up, a ^c foun-
 tain ^d sealed.
 13 Thy ^e shoots are ⁶ an or-
 chard of ^{f g} pomegranates,
 with precious fruits;
⁷ Henna with spikenard
 plants,
 14 ⁷ Spikenard and ⁷ saffron,
⁷ Calamus and ⁷ cinnamon,
 with all trees of ^h frankin-
 cense;
ⁱ Myrrh and aloes, with all
 the chief spices.
 15 Thou art a fountain of gar-
 dens,
 A ^j well of ^{k l} living waters,
 And flowing ^m streams from
 Lēb'ā-nōn.

16 Awake, O north ⁿ wind; and
 come, thou south;
 Blow upon my ^o garden, that
 the spices thereof may flow
 out.
 Let my beloved come into
 his garden,
 And eat his precious fruits.

5 I am ^p come into my garden,
 my sister, my bride:
 I have gathered my myrrh
 with my ⁷ spice;
 I have eaten my ^q honeycomb
 with my honey;
 I have ^r drunk my wine with
 my milk.

prus-leaves with spikenard, SIEG.;
 Cyprus-blossoms together with spike-
 nard, BAETH. V. 14. saffron—crocus,
 BAETH. trees of frankincense—thurifer-
 ous shrubs, SIEG. all the chief spices—
 all kinds of sweet smelling plants, SIEG.;
 all kinds of the best balsams, BAETH.
 V. 15. Thou art—*Omit*, SIEG. a foun-
 tain of gardens—garden-fountain, *Var.*
 BAETH.; the fountain of my garden,
 SIEG. A—is a, SIEG. flowing streams—
 rills flowing down, SIEG.; running
 [brooks], BAETH. V. 16. thou south
 —south wind, SIEG.; O south, BAETH.
 Blow upon—make fragrant, SIEG.; blow
 through, BAETH. spices thereof—the
 balsam-shrubs, SIEG. eat—enjoy, SIEG.
 Chap. 5.—V. 1. am come—came, BAETH.;
 come, *Ew. Gi. Stickel, Oettli*. *my*—O my,
 SIEG. *my*—(and), *Sieg. omit*, BAETH.
 have gathered—gather, *Ew. Gi. Stickel,*
Oettli, SIEG. BAETH. my spice—balsam,
 SIEG.; with my balsam, BAETH. MAR.
 (?). have eaten—ate, BAETH.; eat, *Ew.*
Gi. Stickel, Oettli, SIEG. have drunk—
 drank, BAETH.; drink, *Ew. Gi. Stickel,*
Oettli, SIEG.

b Springs, Num.
 23:9.
 c Fountain,
 II Ki. 3:19.
 d Gen. 29:3.

13
 e See "Trees,"
 Mt. 7:17.
 6 Or, *a paradise*.
 f See "Plants
 and Trees,"
 Ps. 144:12.
 g See "Fruit,"
 Lev. 23:40.

14
 h See "Spices,"
 II Ki. 20:13.
 i Myrrh, Esth.
 2:12.

15
 j Well, John
 4:6.
 k Zech. 14:8.
 l Waters, Ps.
 95:5.
 m See "Rivers,"
 Is. 32:2.

16
 n Wind, Job
 27:21.
 o Ch. 1:13; 2:3,
 8; 6:2.

1
 p Ch. 6:2.
 7 Or, *balsam*.
 q Ch. 4:11.
 r Pr. 9:5; Is.
 55:1.

- 1**
 a Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
 b Drink, Hos. 4:18.
 1 Or, of love.
- 2**
 2 Or, sleep, but my heart waketh.
 c Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 d Heart, Acts 15:9.
 e Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 f Sister, Mt. 19:20.
 g Ch. 4:9.
 h See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 i See "Virgin," Deut. 22:14.
 3 Heb. perfect.
 j Head, Pr. 20:29.
 k See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
 l See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
 m Night, Ps. 19:2.

- 3**
 n Luke 11:7.
 o See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 p Washing Feet, Gen. 18:4.
- 4**
 q Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 r See "Door," Ex. 12:22.
 s Jer. 31:20.
 4 Heb. bowels.

- 5**
 t See v. 13.
 u Myrrh, Esth. 2:12.
 v Fingers, II Sam. 21:20.
 w See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

- 6**
 x Ch. 6:1.
 5 Or, turned away.
 y Soul, Job 4:15.
 6 Heb. went forth.
 z See v. 2.
 a Ch. 3:1.

Eat, O ^a friends;
^b Drink, yea, drink abundantly, ¹ O beloved.

2 I ² was ^c asleep, but my ^d heart waked:
 It is the ^e voice of my beloved that knocketh, *saying*,
 Open to me, my ^f sister, my love, my dove, my ^h ⁱ ³ undefiled;
 For my ^j head is filled with ^k dew,
 My ^l locks with the drops of the ^m night.

3 I have ⁿ put off my ^o garment; how shall I put it on?
 I have ^p washed my feet; how shall I defile them?
 4 My beloved put in his ^q hand by the hole of the ^r door,
 And my ^s ⁴ heart was moved for him.

5 I rose up to open to my beloved;
 And my hands ^t dropped with ^u myrrh,
 And my ^v fingers with liquid myrrh,
 Upon the handles of the ^w bolt.

6 I opened to my beloved;
 But my beloved had ^x withdrawn himself, *and* was gone.
 My ^y soul ^z had failed me when he ^a spake:
 I ^a sought him, but I could not find him;

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). O friends—(Also ye) companions SIEG. drink abundantly—become intoxicated, SIEG. BAETH. V. 2. waked—was awake, SIEG.; is awake, BAETH. It . . . knocketh—Hark! my beloved is knocking, *Var.* SIEG. BAETH. beloved—friend, SIEG. BAETH. V. 3. garment—upper garment, SIEG.; tunic, MAR.; coat, R. V. 4. hole . . . door—window-opening, SIEG.; window, BAETH. heart—(entire) innermost nature, SIEG. BAETH. V. 6. My . . . me—I was quite beside myself, SIEG.; My breath stopped, BAETH. but—and, SIEG. V. 7. mantle—veil, SIEG. BAETH. V. 8. That . . . him—What will you tell him (then, SIEG.), *Var.* SIEG. V. 10. white—radiant, SIEG.; dazzling white, BAETH. ruddy—tawny, SIEG. the chiefest—Distinguished, SIEG.; Or, Looked up to,

I ^b called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 The ^c ^d watchmen that go about the ^e city found me,
 They smote me, they ^f wounded me;
 The keepers of the ^g walls took away my ^h ⁱ ⁷ mantle from me.

8 I ^j adjure you, O ^k daughters of ^l Je-ru^sal^em,
 If ye find my ^m beloved,
^s That ye tell him, that ⁿ I am sick from love.

9 What is thy beloved more than *another* beloved,
 O thou ^o ^p fairest among women?
 What is thy beloved more than *another* beloved,
 That thou dost so adjure us?

10 My beloved is white and ^q ruddy,
^r The ^s chiefest among ten thousand.

11 His head is *as* the most fine ^t gold;
 His locks are ^u bushy, *and* ^v black as a ^w raven.

12 His ^x ^y eyes are like ^z doves beside the ^a water-brooks,
^b Washed with ^c milk, *and* ^d fitly ^e set.

13 His ^f cheeks are as a ^g bed of ^h ⁱ ¹² spices,
 As ^j ^k ¹³ banks of sweet ^l ⁱ herbs:

FD. ten thousand—myriads, SIEG. as the most—noble, SIEG.; omit, BAETH. fine—finest, BAETH. bushy—Or, flowing, *Gi. Gr.*; omit, SIEG. BAETH. V. 12. water-brooks, Washed—water-courses, Bathed, *Var.* Washed with—bathed in, *Var.* SIEG.; bathing in, BAETH. and fitly set—at the . . . setting, SIEG.; laid in a setting, BAETH. V. 13. a . . . spices—balsam-beds, SIEG. BAETH. banks . . . herbs—*Lit.* towers of perfumes, *But see Var. Read.*; terrace-beds of spicy herbs, SIEG.; which "send forth" spices, BAETH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 4. for him—So many MSS. and editions, *Ew. Gr.* V. 5. upon . . . bolt—A gloss, SIEG. V. 10. the chiefest . . . thousand—perfect in beauty, CH. V. 13. a bed—beds, a few MSS. *Sept. Ag. Symm. Targ. Vulg. Ew. De. Gr. (pt.)*. banks . . . herbs—rearing perfumes, *Sept. Targ. Vulg. Ew. Ht. De. Gr. (pts.)*.

- b Pr. 1:28.
- 7**
 c Watchman, Neh. 4:9.
 d Ch. 3:3.
 e City, Gen. 4:17.
 f Wounds, Job 34:6.
 g Walls, Jer. 51:58.
 h Mantle, Dan. 3:21.
 i See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 7 Or, veil.
- 8**
 j Ch. 2:7; 3:5.
 k Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
 l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 m Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 8 Heb. *What will ye tell him? That &c.*
 n Ch. 2:5.
- 9**
 o Fair Women, Ruth 3:9.
 p See "Beauty," Is. 50:2.

- 10**
 q I Sam. 16:12.
 9 Heb. *Marked out by a banner.*
 r Ps. 45:2.

- 11**
 s Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 10 Or, curling.
 t See "Colors," Job 3:5.
 u Raven, Gen. 8:7.

- 12**
 v Ch. 1:15; 4:1.
 w Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 x Doves, Gen. 8:10.
 y See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
 z See "Ablutions," I Ki. 7:26.
 a Milk, Ex. 23:19.
 11 Or, *sitting by full streams.*
 b Ex. 25:7.

- 13**
 c See "Face," Is. 6:2.
 d Bed, Deut. 3:11.
 e Ch. 6:2.
 f Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
 12 Or, *balsam.*
 g Bank, Lu. 19:23.
 13 Or, *towers of perfumes.*
 h Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
 i See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.

13
a Lips, Job
2:10.
b Ch. 2:1.
c Myrrh, Esth.
2:12.

14
d Hand, Gen.
16:12.
e Jewels, Num.
31:51.
f Of, cylinders.
g Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
h Precious
Stones, I Ki.
10:11.
i Or, topaz.
k Body, Num.
25:8.
l Ivory, Amos
3:15.
m Or, bright
ivory.
n See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.
o Or, encrusted.

15
k Legs, Ps.
147:10.
l Pillars, Num.
3:36.
m See "Stone,"
Ex. 34:1.
n Lebanon, Jer.
18:14.
o See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

16
p Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
q Or, speech.
r Heb. palate.
II Sam. 1:23.
s Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.

1
s Ch. 5:6.
t Ch. 1:8.

2
u Garden, Deut.
11:10.
v Ch. 5:13.
w Spices, II Ki.
20:13.
x Or, balsam.
Ch. 1:7.

3
y Ch. 2:16; 7:10.
z Ch. 2:16; 4:5.
a See "Shep-
herd," Ps.
23:1.
b Flock, Lu.
12:32.
c See "Sheep
and Goats,"
Deut. 14:4.

4
d Love, I Cor.
13:1.
e Tirzah, I Ki.
14:17.
f Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

His ^a lips are as ^b lilies, drop-
ping liquid ^c myrrh.
14 His ^d hands are as ^e rings of
^f gold set with ^g beryl:
His ^h body is as ⁱ ivory
work ^j overlaid with ^k sap-
phires.
15 His ^k legs are as ^l pillars of
^m marble, set upon sockets
of fine gold:
His aspect is like ⁿ Lēb-ā-
nōn, excellent as the ^o ce-
dars.
16 His ^p mouth is most sweet;
Yea, he is altogether ^q lovely.
This is my beloved, and this
is my ^r friend,
O daughters of Jê-ru'-sā-lēm.

6 ^s Whither is thy beloved
gone,
O thou ^t fairest among
women?
Whither hath thy beloved
turned him,
That we may seek him with
thee?

2 My beloved is gone down to
his ^u garden,
To the ^v beds of ^w spices,
To ^x feed in the gardens, and
to gather ^y lilies.
3 ^y I am my beloved's, and my
beloved is mine:
He ^z a feedeth his ^b c flock
among the lilies.

4 Thou art fair, O my ^d love, as
^e Tir'-zāh,
Comely as ^f Jê-ru'-sā-lēm,

Var. Read.—V. 13 (cont.). lilies—scarlet
lilies, SIEG. V. 14. are—Omit, BAETH.
rings—cylinders, Var., SIEG. BAETH.
MAR. beryl—topaz, SIEG. Tarshish-
stones, SIEG.; Tarshish-stone, BAETH.
topaz, or, chrysolite, MAR. as—a piece of,
Var.; mass of, SIEG.; omit, BAETH. V.
15. sockets—bases, SIEG.; feet, BAETH.
V. 16. his mouth—Lil. his palate (= his
voice: cf. Job 6:30; 31:30), Var.; His
palate, BAETH. most sweet—sweetness
(itself), SIEG. Yea . . . lovely—And
his whole (being) is rapture, SIEG. Chap.
6.—V. 2. beds of spices—balsam-beds,
SIEG. V. 3. He . . . among—who feed-
eth by (among, BAETH.), SIEG. BAETH.
V. 4. love—friend, SIEG. comely—love-
ly, SIEG. BAETH. Terrible—Unap-

Terrible as ^g h an army with
banners.

5 Turn away thine ⁱ eyes from
me,
For they ^s have overcome me.
^j k Thy hair is as a flock of
goats,
That lie along the side of
^l Gil'-ē-ād.

6 ^m Thy teeth are like a flock
of ewes,
Which are come up from the
washing;
Whereof every one hath
twins,
And none is bereaved among
them.

7 ^o Thy temples are like a
piece of a ^q pomegranate
Behind thy ^r veil.

8 There are threescore ^s queens,
and fourscore ^t concu-
bines,
And ^u v virgins without num-
ber.

9 ^v My ^w dove, my ^x 10 undefiled,
is ^y but one;

She is the only one of her
^y mother;

She is the ^z 11 choice one of
her that bare her.

The ^a daughters saw her, and
called her ^b blessed;

Yea, the ^c queens and the
concubines, and they
^d praised her.

10 Who is she that looketh forth
as the ^e morning,
^f Fair as the ^g moon,

proachable, SIEG. V. 5. overcome—ex-
cite, SIEG.; frighten, BAETH.; make me
afraid, Ew. Hi. Gi. Oetti. lie along—
wander down, SIEG. V. 6. ewes—sheep,
SIEG.; mother-sheep, BAETH. washing
—watering-places, SIEG. up from—out
of, BAETH. SIEG. bereaved—which has
no young, SIEG.; are unfruitful, BAETH.
V. 7. are—[shine], BAETH.; (appear),
SIEG. piece—slice, SIEG. BAETH. V.
8. virgins—damsels, Var. V. 9. praised
her—called her happy, Var. V. 10. morn-
ing—morning-light, SIEG.; morning-dawn,
BAETH.; dawn, Var.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 2. To feed in
the gardens—To look at the vines, Brüll,
Köhler. V. 8. number—Add, 'had Sol-
omon,' SIEG. Vs. 10, 11. Transpose,
SIEG.

g See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
h See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
7:10.
i Heb. ban-
nered hosts.

5
j Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
k Or, make me
afraid,
j Ch. 4:1.
l Hair, II Sam.
14:26.
m Gilead, Num.
32:1.

6
n Ch. 4:2.
o Teeth, Pr.
25:19.

7
p See "Head,"
Pr. 20:29.
q Ch. 4:3.
r See "Fruit,"
Lev. 23:40.
s Veil, Heb.
6:19.

8
t Queen, Esth.
2:4.
u Concubine,
Gen. 16:2.
v Virgin, Deut.
22:14.
w Or, maidens.

9
x Ch. 2:14; 5:2.
y Dove, Gen.
8:10.
z See "Purifi-
cation," Lev.
15:2.

10 Heb. perfect.
y Mother, Deut.
5:16.
z Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
11 Or, pure.
a Daughters,
Ju. 11:34.
b Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
c I Ki. 11:3.
d Praise, Ju. 5:3.

10
e Morning, Ps.
65:8.
f Fair Women,
Ruth. 3:9.
g Moon, Ps.
136:9.

10

- 1 Or, *Pure*.
 a Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 b See "War,"
 Josh. 22:12.
 c See "Soldiers," Ju.
 20:10.
 d Banner, Ps.
 60:4.

11

- e Garden, Deut.
 11:10.
 f See "Food,"
 Gen. 9:3.
 g See "Plants
 and Trees,"
 Ps. 144:12.
 h Valley, Josh.
 8:13.
 i Ch. 7:12.
 j Vine, Is. 5:2.
 k See "Fruit,"
 Lev. 23:40.

12

- 1 Soul, Job 4:15.
 2 Or, *desire*.
 3 Or, *made me
 like the char-
 iots of Ammin-
 adib*.
 m Chariot, I Ki.
 20:1.
 n See "Prince,"
 Num. 2:7.
 4 Or, *willing*.

13

- * Ch. 7:1 in Heb.
 o Dancing,
 I Sam. 18:6.
 p Ju. 21:21.
 5 Or, *of two
 companies*.
 q Mahanaim,
 II Sam. 2:8.

1

- r Beauty, Ps.
 50:2.
 s Feet, Gen.
 18:4.
 6 Or, *steps*.
 t See "Shoes,"
 Josh. 5:15.
 u Princes, Num.
 2:7.
 v Jewels, Num.
 31:51.
 w Work of
 Hands, Gen.
 16:12.
 x See "Trades
 and Arts," Is.
 40:19.

2

- y Body, Num.
 25:8.
 z Vessels, See
 "Food," Gen.
 9:3.

¹ Clear as the ^a sun,
^b Terrible as an ^c army with
^d banners?

11 I went down into the ^e garden
 of ^f nuts,

To see the green ^g plants of
 the ^h valley,

To see whether ⁱ the vine
 budded,
 And the ^k pomegranates were
 in flower.

12 Before I was aware, my
^l soul ^m set me

Among the ⁿ chariots of my
^o princely people.

* 13 Return, return, O Shū'lām-
 mīte;

Return, return, that we may
 look upon thee.

Why will ye look upon the
 Shū'lām-mīte,

As upon the ^p dance ^q of
^r Mā-hā-nā'īm?

7 How ^s beautiful are thy
^t feet in ^u sandals, O
^v prince's daughter!

Thy rounded thighs are like
^w jewels,

The ^x work of the hands of a
 skilful ^y workman.

2 Thy ^z body is *like* a round
^a goblet,

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*). Terrible—Unapproachable, SIEG. V. 11. went—have gone, SIEG.; had gone, BAETH. see—enjoy, BAETH. green plants of—young shoots in, SIEG.; fresh shoots of, BAETH. V. 12. set me—brought (?) me to, *Ew. Hi.* princely people—Amminadib, SEPT. VULG. (*cf. on ch. 7:1*); my noble (or, willing) people, *Ew. Hi.* V. 13. Why . . . upon the—Why will gaze upon a (or, the) Shulammitte, As at a, *Hi.* What do you see on the Shulammitte? A, SIEG. What would you see on the Shulammitte; As the, BAETH. dance of Mahanaim—*So Ew. Hi.*; dance of a double choir, GI.; a warlike dance (of many), SIEG.; a dance (of many) of Mahanaim, BAETH. Chap. 7.—V. 1. feet—steps, SIEG. MAR. in—in the, *Var.* sandals—shoes, BAETH. O . . . daughter—thou daughter of a nobleman, SIEG. BAETH. Thy . . . jewels—The swayings, *De.*; or, roundings, *Ge. Ew. Hi.*; The lines (curves, BAETH.) of thy hips are like neck-jewels, SIEG. BAETH. V. 2. body—navel, R. waist—belly, SIEG. R.; body, BAETH. is like—*Omit*, BAETH. V. 3.

Wherein no mingled ^a wine
 is wanting:

Thy waist is *like* a heap of
^b wheat

Set about with lilies.

3 Thy ^c two breasts are like
 two ^d fawns

That are twins of a roe.

4 Thy ^e neck is like the ^f tower
 of ^g ivory;

Thine ^h eyes as the ⁱ pools in
^j Hēsh-bōn,

By the ^k gate of Bāth-rāb'
 bīm;

Thy ^l nose is like the tower
 of ^m Lēb-ā-nōn

Which looketh toward ⁿ Dā-
 mās-eūs.

5 Thy ^o head upon thee is like
^p Ār-ā-mēl,

And the ^q hair of thy head
 like ^r purple;

The ^s king is held captive in
 the tresses *thereof*.

6 How ^t fair and how pleasant
 art thou,

O ^u love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like to a
 palm-tree,

And thy breasts to its clus-
 ters.

8 I said, I will climb up into
 the ^v palm-tree,

I will take hold of the
 branches thereof:

Let thy breasts be as clusters
 of the ^w vine,

roe—gazelle, BAETH. SIEG. V. 4. Bath-rabbim—this populous place (?), SIEG. V. 5. head—Add, hanging down, SIEG. Carmel—Or, crimson, *Gi. De.* purple . . . thereof—purple; A king fettered by the ringlets! (*i.e. this is the greatest wonder of all*), *Ew. Hi. De. Stickel*, BAETH.; or, a king's purple (mantle) bound in folds (?), *Gr. (after Pesh. Vulg. and a Greek version)*. V. 6. for delights—in the delights of love, SIEG.; among delights, BAETH. V. 7. its clusters—cluster of grapes, R.; clusters (of dates), *Var.* V. 8. said—think, SIEG. BAETH. branches thereof—its panicles, SIEG.

Var. Read.—V. 12. *Omit*, BAETH.; I know not (that it was) my desire that . . . SIEG. Chap. 7.—V. 1. prince's daughter—daughter of Amminadib, *Sept. Gr. (cf. ch. 6:12)*. V. 4. Thine . . . Bath-rabbim—Thine eyes are like Solomon's pools by the wood of Bethcerem (place of a vineyard), CH. V. 6. for delights—daughter of delight, *Aq. Gr. (dividing one word into two)*.

- a Wine, Lev.
 10:9.
 b Wheat, Ex.
 9:32.

3

- c Ch. 4:5.
 d See "Animals," Gen.
 2:20.

4

- e Ch. 4:4.
 f Neck, Pr. 3:3.
 g Tower, Ju.
 9:46.
 h Ivory, Amos
 3:15.
 i Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
 j Pools, John
 9:7.
 k Heshbon,
 Num. 21:25.
 l Gate, I Sam.
 18:14.
 m Nose, Gen.
 7:22.
 n Lebanon, Jer.
 18:14.
 o Damascus,
 I Ki. 20:34.

5

- p Head, Pr.
 20:29.
 q Carmel,
 I Sam. 15:12.
 r Hair, II Sam.
 14:26.
 s See "Colors,"
 Job 3:5.
 t King, Deut.
 17:15.

6

- u Ch. 1:15, 16;
 4:10.
 v Love, I Cor.
 13:1.

8

- w See "Plants
 and Trees,"
 Ps. 144:12.
 x Vine, Is. 5:2.

⁸
 a Smell, I Cor. 12:17.
 b Breath, Acts 17:25.
 1 Heb. *nose*.
 c See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.

⁹
 d Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 e Ch. 5:16.
 2 Heb. *palate*.
 f Pr. 23:31.
 3 Heb. *aright*.
 4 Or, *Causing the lips of those that are asleep to move* (or, *speak*).
 g Lips, Job 2:10.
 h Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

¹⁰
 i Ch. 2:16; 6:3.
 j Ps. 45:11.

¹¹
 k Field, Num. 20:17.
 l Villages, Deut. 2:23.

¹²
 m Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
 n Ch. 6:11.
 o Vine, Is. 6:2.
 5 Or, *the tender grape appears* (th).
 Love, I Cor. 13:1.

¹³
 q Gen. 30:14.
 r See "Perfume," ch. 3:6.
 6 Or, *over*.
 s Door, Ex. 12:22.
 t Ch. 2:3; 4:13, 16.

¹
 u Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 v See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
 w Mother, Deut. 5:16.

And the ^asmell of thy ^{b1}breath like ^capples,
 9 And thy ^{d e 2}mouth like the best wine,

That ^fgoeth down ³smoothly for my beloved,
 4 Gliding through the ^glips of those that are ^hasleep.

10 ⁱI am my beloved's;
 And his ^jdesire is toward me.
 11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the ^kfield;
 Let us lodge in the ^lvillages.

12 Let us get up early to the ^mvineyards;
 Let us ⁿsee whether the ^ovine hath budded,
 And ⁵its blossom is open,
 And the pomegranates are in flower:

There will I give thee my ^plove.

13 The ^qmandrakes give forth ^rfragrance;

And ^sat our ^tdoors are all manner of ^uprecious fruits, new and old,

Which I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

8 Oh that thou wert as my ^vbrother,
^wThat sucked the breasts of my ^wmother!
 When I should find thee

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*). breath—nose, SIEG. BAETH. like apples—as (that of) apples, SIEG. V. 9. mouth—mouth (be for me), SIEG.; palate (roof of the mouth), BAETH. Gliding through—Moving gently, *De*. through . . . asleep—over 'my lips and my teeth,' SIEG.; over 'lips and teeth,' BAETH. V. 11. lodge in the villages—tarry by the cyprus-blossoms, SIEG. V. 12. vine hath budded—vine-blossom be opened, *Var.*; vine buds have put forth, SIEG.; the blossoms have opened, BAETH. There—Then, SIEG. love—love-delight, SIEG. V. 13. at our doors—over our doors, MAR.; over our door-borders (?), SIEG. are—(lie), SIEG. new and old—*Omit*, SIEG. Chap. 8.—V. 1. none would despise me—the people would not look at me askance, SIEG. V. 2. Who would—*Or*, thou wouldst, *Ew. Gi. De. my—Omit*, SIEG. V. 3. His . . . should—*Rather*, Let his left hand, *Ew. Gi. SIEG.*

without, I would ^xkiss thee;

Yea, and none would ^ydespise me.

2 I would lead thee, and ^zbring thee into my ^amother's ^bhouse,

7 Who would ^cinstruct me;
 I would cause thee to ^ddrink of ^espiced ^fwine,
 Of the ^gjuice of my ^hpomegranate.

3 ⁱHis left hand *should be* under my head,
 And his right hand should ^jembrace me.

4 ^kI adjure you, O ^ldaughters of ^{m n}Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm,
 9 That ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love,
 Until ¹⁰he please.

5 ^oWho is this that cometh up from the ^pwilderness,
 Leaning upon her beloved?

Under the ^qapple-tree I ^rawakened thee:

There thy mother was in ^stravail with thee,

There was she in travail ^tthat brought thee forth.

6 Set me as a ^useal upon thy ^vheart,

As a seal upon thine ^warm:
 For love is strong as ^wdeath;

BAETH. *be*—(lie), SIEG. should—*Omit*, *Var.* SIEG. should embrace me—caress me, SIEG.; my heart, BAETH. V. 4. he—*it*, *Var.* he please—she wishes it, SIEG. BAETH. V. 5. wilderness—pasture-land, *Var.* SIEG. BAETH. I awakened—have I wakened, SIEG. was . . . thee—bore thee in pain, BAETH.; laid in travail with thee, SIEG. thee—*Masculine pronoun according to vowel points; feminine according to Pesh. Ew. Ht. De. Gr.* V. 6. seal—seal-ring, SIEG. BAETH. arm—hand, SIEG.

Var. Read.—V. 9, for my beloved—*Omit*, *Ht. SIEG. (inserted from v. 10)*. Gliding . . . asleep—Made fit for my lips and teeth, *Sept. Text corrupt, Gr. Aglen.* Chap. 8.—V. 2. Who . . . me—and into the chamber of her that conceived me, *Sept. Pesh.* (ch. 3:4). SYR. BAETH.; *omit*, SIEG. my pomegranate—pomegranates, *Ol. Gr. Ew. (virtually)*. Vs. 3, 4. A gloss, SIEG.

^x Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.
^y See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.

²
 z Ch. 3:4.
 a Women had Separate Dwelling-places, Ruth 3:9.
 b House, Deut. 24:10.
 7 Or, *That thou mightest*.
 c Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 d Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
 e See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.
 f Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 8 Or, *sweet wine*.
 g See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.

³
 h Ch. 2:6.
 i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 j Embracing, Eccl. 3:5.

⁴
 k Ch. 2:7; 3:5.
 l Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
 m Jerusalem, I. 1:8.
 n Ch. 2:7; 3:5.
 9 Heb. *Why should ye stir up?* or, *why &c.*
 10 Or, *it. Or, she.*

⁵
 o Ch. 3:6.
 p Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 q See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 r See "Sleep," I Sam. 26:12.
 s Travail, Gal. 4:19.
 11 Or, *and.*

⁶
 t See "Signet," Dan. 6:17.
 u Heart, Acts 15:9.
 v Arm, Ju. 15:14.
 w Death, Rom. 5:12.

6
a Jealousy, Ex.
34:13.
1 Heb. *hard*.
b Sheol, Job
7:9.
c Fire, Lev.
10:2.
2 Or, *A most
vehement
flame*.
3 Heb. *Jah*.

7
d Waters, Ps.
95:5.
e Floods, Gen.
7:6.
f Man, Gen.
2:7.
g Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
h Goods, Num.
31:9.
i House, Deut.
24:10.
j Love, I Cor.
13:1.
4 Or, *It*.
k See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.

8
l Sister, Mt.
19:20.
m Ez. 16:7.
n Day, Lev.
25:8.
o See "Be-
trothal," Lev.
19:20.

9
p Wall, Jer.
51:58.
q See "Fortifi-
cations,"
Nah. 3:14.
5 Or, *battle-
ments*.
r Silver, Job
22:25.
s Door, Ex.
12:22.
t I Ki. 6:15.
u See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

10
6 Or, *was*.
v Towers, Ju.
9:46.

^a Jealousy is ¹ cruel as ^b Shē'ōl;
The flashes thereof are
flashes of ^c fire,

² A very flame of ³ Jē-hō'vāh.
7 Many ^d waters cannot quench
love,

Neither can ^e floods drown it:
If a ^f man would give all the
^g substance of his ⁱ house
for ^j love,

⁴ He would utterly be ^k con-
temned.

8 We have a little ^l sister,
And she ^m hath no breasts:
What shall we do for our sister

In the ⁿ day ^o when she shall
be spoken for?

9 If she be a ^p wall,
We will build upon her ^q ⁵ a
turret of ^r silver:

And if she be a ^s door,
We will enclose her with
^t boards of ^u cedar.

10 I ⁶ am a wall, and my breasts
like the ^v towers *thereof*:

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*). Jealousy—
Or, Ardent love. *Ew. Gi.*: passion, SIEG.
BAETH. cruel—irresistible, SIEG.;
firm, BAETH.; obstinate, (Is. 48:4). *Var.*:
Sheol—the Underworld, SIEG. BAETH.:
the grave, *r.* flashes—flames, SIEG. The
Jehovah—Their flames fire-flames,
a flame of Jah, BAETH. Jehovah—
Strictly, of Jah, cf. Ps. 68:4. *Var.* V. 7. He
contemned—One would refuse it in
scorn, SIEG.; One would only scorn it,
BAETH. V. 8. sister—*Insert*, who is
young, SIEG. and . . . no—yet with-
out, BAETH. V. 9. turret—wall-plinth,
BAETH. SIEG.; battlements, MAR. V.

Then was I in his ^w eyes as
one that found ^x peace.

11 ^y ^z Sōl'ō-mōn had a ^a vineyard
at Bā'āl-hā'mōn;

He let out the vineyard unto
^b keepers;

Every one for the ^c ^d fruit
thereof was to bring a
^e ^f thousand *pieces* of sil-
ver.

12 My vineyard, which is mine,
is before me:

Thou, O Sōl'ō-mōn, shalt
have the thousand,
And those that keep the
fruit thereof two hun-
dred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the
^g gardens,

The ^h companions hearken
ⁱ for thy ^j voice:

Cause me to hear it.

14 ^k Make haste, my beloved,
And be thou ^l like to a ^m ⁹ roe

or to a ⁿ young hart
Upon the ^o mountains of
^p spices.

10. peace—happiness, SIEG. V. 11. the
—this, SIEG. keepers—*i.e.* tenants, *Var.*
V. 12. My—my own, SIEG. is before me
—*i.e.* in my own power, *Var.*; which is for
me, SIEG. V. 13. gardens—garden,
SIEG. V. 14. Make haste—Fly, BAETH.
roe—gazelle, SIEG. BAETH. young hart
—hart-calf, SIEG. mountains of spices—
balsam-mountains, SIEG. BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 6. A very . . . Jehovah
—The flames thereof are flames of Jah,
Ew. Hi. Ol. Bt. Bi. (*combining the read-
ing of Ben Asher with that of Ben
Naphtali*). V. 11. Baal-hamon—Baal-
hermon, *Gr.* (Ju. 3:3).

w Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
x Peace, Pr.
17:1.

11
y Solomon,
1 Ki. 1:30.
z Eccl. 2:4.
a Vineyards,
1 Ki. 21:16.
b Mt. 21:33.
c Ch. 1:6.
d Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
e Is. 7:23.
f See "Money,"
Ex. 12:44.

13
g Garden, Deut.
11:10.
h Ch. 1:7.
i Or, *to*.
j Voice, Gen.
27:22.

14
8 Heb. *Flee*.
j Ch. 2:7, 9, 17.
k See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
9 Or, *gazelle*.
l Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
m Spices, II Ki.
20:13.

THE BOOK OF Ī-SĀ'-Ī-ĀH

1: 1

PERVERSENESS OF GOD'S PEOPLE

1: 6

¹ Vision, Num. 12:6.
^b See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^c Son, Gen. 21:19.
^d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^e Ch. 2:1; 40:9.
^f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^g Day, Lev. 25:8.
^h Uzziah, I Chr. 6:24.
ⁱ II Ki. 15:1, 13.
^j See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^k II Ki. 15:32.
^l Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.
^m Ch. 7:1; II Ki. 16:1.
ⁿ Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
^o Kings, Deut. 47:15.

²
^p Deut. 32:1.
^q Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
^r Ear, Ex. 29:20.

1 The ^{a b} vision of *Ī-sā' ĩāh the ^cson of Ā'zmōz, which he saw concerning ^dJū' dāh and ^{e f}Jē-rū'sā-lēm, in the ^gdays of ^hŪz-zī'āh, ^{i k l}Jō'thām, ^lĀ'-hāz, and ^{m n}Hēz-ē-ki'āh, ^okings of Jū'dāh.

2 ^pHear, O ^qheavens, and give ^rear, O ^searth; for Jē-hō' vāh hath ^tspoken: I have ¹nourished and brought up ^{u v}children, and they have ^{w x}rebelled against me. 3 The ^yox knoweth his owner, and the ^zass his master's

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. vision.—So MARTI, DUHM, KIT.; revelation, OR.; revelations, GU. V. 2. O.—Omit, DUHM. hath spoken—is speaking, DUHM. children.—So GU, MARTI; sons, DUHM, OR. KIT. Have rebelled against me—So MARTI, GU, KIT.; became unfaithful to me, GU, DUHM. V. 3. but . . . consider—not even so much sense hath Israel, not even so much intelligence doth my people show, MARTI. doth not consider—will not consider, DUHM. V. 4.

^s Earth, Gen. 2:1. ^t Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. 1 Or, made great and exalted. See Ez. 31:4. ^u Children, Gen. 3:16. ^v Jer. 3:22. ^w Rebellion, Ez. 20:8. ^x V. 23; ch. 30:1, 9; 65:2. ^y See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17. ^z Asses, Num. 31:34.

^acrib; but Īs-rā-ēl ^{b c}doth not know, my people ^ddoth not consider. 4 Ah ^{e f}sinful nation, a people ^{g h}laden with iniquity, a ^{i j}seed of ^{k l}evil-doers, children that ^mdeal corruptly! they have forsaken Jē-hō'-vāh, they have ^{n o}despised the ^pHoly One of Īs-rā-ēl, they are estranged and ^{q r}gone backward. 5 ²Why will ye be still stricken, that ye ^trevolt more and more? ³the whole ^uhead is ^{v w}sick, and ³the whole ^xheart faint. 6 ^yFrom

nation—house, DUHM. children that deal corruptly—depraved sons, DUHM. deal—do, Var. despised—So DUHM; reviled, De.; blasphemed, GU, OR.; done despite to or spurned, WHI. They are . . . backward—have turned the back, GU.; have retreated, DUHM; V. 5. Why . . . stricken—So SEPT, PESH, TARG.; on what part (of the body) will ye be smitten yet? WHI. GE. EW. KIT. (after VULG.); Where will ye still be beaten? DUHM, MARTI, GU.

5 2 Or, Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt &c. ^t Ch. 21:6. 3 Or, every. ^u Hebr. Pr. 20:29. ^v See "Disease," Ps. 103:3. ^w Ch. 33:24; Ez. 34:4, 16. ^x Heart, Acts 15:9. 6 ^y Job 2:7.

^a Pr. 14:4.
^b Ch. 5:13; Jer. 8:7.
^c See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
^d Ch. 5:12; 44:18.

⁴
^e See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^f Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^g See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
^h Ch. 5:18.
ⁱ Seed, Deut. 22:3.
^j Ch. 14:20.
^k Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^l See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
^m Neh. 1:7.
ⁿ See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.
^o Ch. 5:24.
^p God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
^r See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^s See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

* ISAIAH: Meaning of the Name.—Isaiah in Hebrew means "The Salvation of Jehovah."

The Son of Amoz.—Is. 1:1; 2:1; 13:1; 20:2; 37:2, etc. We know Nothing additional concerning Amoz, but he must not be confounded with Amos the Prophet, whose Name is spelled quite differently in Hebrew.

Home.—Isaiah lived in Jerusalem—Is. 7:3; 8:1, 2; 37:1-7, 33-35; 38:1-8; 39:1-8. Isaiah was probably born and educated in Jerusalem, and his Devotion to his Native City has never been surpassed by any of the World's Greatest Patriots. His Message was to Judah and Jerusalem.

Wife and Sons.—His Wife he calls "the Prophetess," which probably means that she, too, received Messages from God like Deborah and Huldah—Is. 8:3. There were born to them Two Sons, whose Names were Signs of Coming Events: Shear-jashub, meaning "a Remnant shall return," while Maher-shalhashbaz meant "speed-spoil-hurry-prey"—Is. 7:3; 8:3, 18.

Date.—Isaiah began to prophesy in the Year that King Uzziah died—Is. 6:1. Ussher's Date for this Event is 758 B.C., but Recent Scholars, following the Lead of the Students of Assyrian History prefer a Date from 740 to 736 B.C. Isaiah prophesied throughout the Reigns of Jotham, Ahaz and Hezekiah—Is. 1:1. His Ministry must have continued to the Close of the Eighth Century B.C., and probably came to an End in the

First Decade of the Seventh Century B.C. He was Contemporary with Hosea and Micah.

Relation to Kings of Judah.—Began to prophesy in the Year that King Uzziah died—Is. 6:1. Wrote a History of Uzziah's Reign—II Chr. 26:22. Prophesied during the Prosperous Reign of Jotham—Is. 1:1. Sought to induce Ahaz to lean on Jehovah, rather than Pul, for aid—Is. 7:1-17. Predicted Disasters that would come upon Judah through the Foolish Policy of Ahaz in inviting the Assyrians to attack his Foes, Syria and Israel—Is. 7:18-25. Predicted the Recovery of Hezekiah from a Mortal Illness—Is. 20:1-7. Foretold the Downfall of Egypt and Ethiopia before the Assyrians—Is. 20:1-6. Rebuked Hezekiah for the Reception he tendered the Ambassadors of Merodach Baladan of Babylon, and foretold the Babylonian Captivity—Is. 39:1-8. Thundered against the Egyptian Alliance advocated by Hezekiah's Political Advisers—Is. 30:1-7; 31:1-3. Encouraged Hezekiah when Sennacherib threatened to storm Jerusalem and carry the People into Exile—Is. 37:1-7, 21-35.

Symbolical Actions.—Gave Names to his Sons that were significant: Shear-jashub, indicating the Preservation of a Remnant from the Destruction of Exile, and Maher-shalhashbaz, pointing to the Speedy Overthrow of the Allied Kings of Damascus and Samaria—Is. 7:3; 8:3, 4. Used a

⁶
 a Foot, Gen. 18:4.
 b Head, Pr. 20:29.
 c See "Dis-
 ease," Ps.
 103:3.
 d Ps. 38:3.
 e Wounds, Job 34:6.
 f See "Stripes," Is. 53:5.
 g Lu. 10:34.
 h See "Heal-
 ing," Jer.
 30:13.
 i Oil, I Ki.
 17:12.
 7
 j Ch. 6:11; Lev.
 26:33; Jer.
 44:6.
 k See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23. l City, Gen. 4:17.
 m Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2. n Land, Gen. 23:15.
 o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

the sole of the ^a foot even unto the ^b head there is ^c no sound-
 ness in it; but ^{d e} wounds, and
 bruises, and fresh ^f stripes: they
 have not been ^g closed, neither
 bound up, neither ^h mollified
 with ⁱ oil. 7 Your ^{j k} country
 is desolate; your ^l cities are
 m burned with fire; your ^{n o} land,

Var. Rend.—V. 6. closed—pressed out
 (i.e. cleansed), Var. DUHM, MARTI, GU.
 KIT. OR. V. 7. and it is—and, WHI.
 desolate—More strictly, a desolation,
 WHI.; a desert, DUHM, MARTI, GU.
 V. 8. Zion—Zion [only], GU. lodge—
 hammock, DUHM; night-hut, MARTI.

strangers devour it in your pres-
 ence, and it is desolate, ¹ as over-
 thrown by strangers. 8 And the
 p daughter of ^q Zi'ōn is left as a
 *booth in a ^r vineyard, as a lodge
 in a ^s garden of ^t cucumbers, as
 a ^u besieged city. 9 v Except
 Jē-hō'vāh of hosts had left unto
 us a very small ^w remnant, we

GU. garden of cucumbers—cucumber-
 field, DUHM, OR. besieged city—Or,
 fort of watch, Gi. (in Thes.) H. Kn. (vir-
 tually), see I Ch. 32:29; watch-tower,
 GU. DUHM, MARTI.

Var. Rend.—V. 7. as overthrown by
 strangers—So OR.; as though destroyed
 by a flood, Lo. Adam Clarke; like an
 overthrow of strangers, WHI.; as the
 overthrow of Sodom, Ew. La. Ch. (l.).
 DUHM, GU.

¹ Or, as the over-
 throw of stran-
 gers.

8
 p Daughter,
 Ju. 11:34.
 q Zion, Is. 52:1.
 r Vineyard,
 I Ki. 21:16.
 s Garden, Deut.
 11:10.
 t See "Food,"
 Gen. 9:3.
 u See "War,"
 Josh. 22:12.

9
 v Rom. 9:29.
 w Ch. 10:20-22;
 11:1, 16;
 37:4, 31, 32;
 46:3.

Display Tablet to arrest Attention—Is. 8:1. Walked Three
 Years without Mantle and Sandals as a Sign of the Downfall
 of Egypt before the Assyrians—Is. 20:1-4.

Miracles.—Offers to Ahaz a Miraculous Sign from his God—
 Is. 7:10-16. Encourages Hezekiah by the Sign of the Return-
 ing Shadow on the Steps of the Dial of Ahaz—Is. 38:7, 8.

Outbursts of the Prophet's Emotions.—Fear in the Presence
 of Jehovah in the Heavenly Temple—Is. 6:5. Disappoint-
 ment in View of the Difficult and Discouraging Task assigned
 him—Is. 6:11. Indignant Prayer against the Corrupt Na-
 tion—Is. 2:9. Pity for Suffering Moab—Is. 15:5; 16:11.
 Grief over the Downfall of Babylon—Is. 21:1-10. Sorrow at
 the Cowardice of Judah's Rulers—Is. 22:3, 4.

Isaiah as a Moral Reformer.—Pleads for Justice and Kind-
 ness—Is. 1:16, 17. Rebukes Murder, Theft, Bribery and
 Cruel Indifference—Is. 1:21-23. Attacks Luxury, Militarism
 and Haughtiness—Is. 2:7, 11. Rebukes the Ruling Classes
 for grinding the Face of the Poor—Is. 2:14, 15. Rebukes the
 Women of Jerusalem for Wantonness and love of Finery—Is.
 3:16-4:1. Delivers a Broadside against Social Abuses such as
 Monopoly, Intemperance, Defiant Unbelief, Perversion of
 Moral Distinctions, Conceit and Injustice—Is. 5:8-23. Em-
 phasizes Justice as one of the Chief Characteristics of the
 Messianic Reign—Is. 11:1-5. Condemns Moab for Pride and
 Boasting—Is. 15:6. Rebukes Epicureanism in a Time of Dis-
 aster—Is. 22:12-14. Rebukes the Pride of Tyre's Merchant
 Princes—Is. 23:8, 9. Exposes the Evils of Drunkenness—Is.
 28:1-13. Preaches a Vigorous, Aggressive Type of Morality—
 Is. 33:13-16. Pleads for Cessation of all Oppression and
 Injustice—Is. 58:1-12; 59:1-18.

Isaiah an Inspired Statesman.—Urges Ahaz to trust in
 Jehovah and be quiet when Syria and Israel were in Alliance
 to dethrone Ahaz. He estimated the Allies at their Real
 Strength as only Smoking Stumps of Firebrands, ready to go
 out—Is. 7:1-9. Predicts the Disasters that will come upon
 Judah through the Short-sighted Policy of Ahaz in inviting
 the Assyrians to come to his Aid against Pekah and Rezin—
 Is. 7:17-25. Foretold the Speedy Collapse of the Alliance
 against Judah—Is. 8:1-4. Foresees the Dangers that the
 Coming of the Assyrians would bring in, and announced the
 Failure of Assyrian Aggression in Jehovah's Land—Is. 8:5-10.
 Took the Measure of the Assyrian and boldly proclaimed him
 to be a Rod with which to chastise Rebellious Judah—Is.
 10:5, 6. Foretold the Overthrow of the Proud Assyrian in the
 Land of Judah—Is. 10:7-19, 24-27, 33, 34; 14:24-27; 17:12-
 14; 29:5-8; 30:27-33; 31:8, 9; 33:1-12, 17-24; 37:5-7, 21-38.
 Took the Measure of Egypt and Ethiopia and opposed the
 Policy of leaning upon Egypt for Help against Assyria—Is.
 30:1-7; 31:1-3; 20:1-6. Announced to Hezekiah the Folly of
 showing Judah's Treasures to Ambassadors from Babylon,
 for Judah would One Day be taken Captive to Babylon—Is. 39:1-
 7. Predicted the Fall of Babylon before the Medes—Is.
 13:17-19. From his Prophetic Watchtower, Isaiah studied
 the History and Character of the Nations of the World in his
 Day and foretold their Fate—Is. chs. 13-23. Predicted the
 Victorious Career of Cyrus—Is. 41:25-27; 44:24; 45:7.

Isaiah as a Teacher of Religion: (1) Teaching as to God.
 Isaiah's Favorite Name for God is "The Holy One of Israel"—

Is. 1:4; 5:19, 24; 10:20; 12:6; 17:7; 29:19; 30:11, 12, 15; 31:1;
 37:23; 41:14, 16, 20; 43:3, 14; 45:11; 47:4; 48:17; 49:7; 54:5;
 55:5; 60:9, 14. The Same Idea found in—Is. 6:3; 10:17; 29:23;
 40:25; 43:15; 49:7. If Separation was the Original Meaning of
 the Hebrew Word for Holiness, it presently came to represent
 the Moral Perfection of Jehovah. In Is. 6:1-5 the Holiness
 ascribed to Jehovah by the Seraphim includes Moral Purity as
 well as Transcendent Glory. In Striking Contrast with Jeho-
 vah's Holiness is the Uncleanliness of the Prophet's Lips.

God is over all (Transcendence) Is. 6:1; 2:11, 17, 19-21;
 3:13-15; 5:16; 24:1; 31:4, 5; 40:12-31; 44:24-28.

Jehovah presides over All Nations and includes all in his
 Providential Rule—Is. 5:26-30; 7:18-20; 10:5, 6, 12-19; 13:2-
 5; 14:1, 2, 24-27; 18:4-7; 19:1-4, 19-25; 23:8, 9; 41:1-4;
 44:24; 45:7; 48:12-15.

Jehovah is just, and will mete out Justice to Offenders—Is.
 1:5-7, 24-31; 2:10, 11, 19; 3:13; 4:1; 5:5, 6, 8-10, 13-17, 24-30;
 6:9-13; 7:17-25; 8:5-8; 9:8; 10:4; 10:22-27, 33, 34; 13:2-11;
 16:6, 7; 24:21, 22; 26:8-10; 28:14-26; 30:12-17, 27-33; 33:3-
 5; 34:1-17; 37:29, 36; 42:24, 25; 49:24-26; 50:1, 11; 59:17-19;
 63:1-7; 65:6; 7, 11-16; 66:6, 15-17, 24.

Jehovah is gracious and merciful—Is. 1:18; 12:1; 14:1;
 19:19-22; 25:6-8; 27:5; 30:18-21; 38:1-8; 40:1, 2, 11, 27-31;
 41:17-20; 42:1-7; 43:1-7, 25; 44:1-5, 21-23; 45:20-25; 49:1-
 23; 51:12-16; 52:13-55:13; 60:1-62:12; 63:7-9; 65:17-25;
 66:10-14.

Jehovah in Special Relations with Israel: Has nourished
 them as His own Children—Is. 1:2. Chastises as a Faithful
 Father—Is. 1:5, 6. Does not exterminate Sinful Israel—Is.
 1:9. Cleanses and restores Jerusalem—Is. 1:25-27. Will
 make Zion the Religious Capital of the World—Is. 2:2-4.
 Jehovah must enter into Judgment with Israel—Is. 2:5-4:1;
 5:1-30. After Jerusalem is purged the Glory of Jehovah again
 returns and abides over the City—Is. 4:2-6. Brings the Assy-
 rian as a Scourge upon Unbelieving Judah—Is. 7:10-25; 8:5-
 8; 10:5, 6. But He will save Judah from Annihilation—Is. 8:9,
 10; 9:1-7; 10:24-27; 11:1-16; 14:32; 26:1, 2; 29:1-8; 30:18-26;
 31:5; 33:17-24; 37:33-35. Jehovah will deliver His People
 from the Babylonian Exile—Is. 43:14-21; 44:24-28; 48:20, 21;
 49:22-26; 52:1-12. He will make Zion beautiful and glo-
 rious—Is. 4:2-6; 25:6-8; 33:20-22; 35:10; 44:26; 52:1, 2; 54:1-
 17; 60:1-22; 62:1-12; 66:10-14.

(2) Teaching as to the Messiah: (a) The Messiah and His
 Kingdom—Is. 7:14; 9:1-7; 11:1-10; 16:5; 32:1-5. (b) The
 Suffering Servant and his Redemption—Is. 42:1-12; 49:1-13;
 50:4-11; 52:13-53:12; 61:1-11. (c) Future Growth of Jeho-
 vah's Kingdom—Is. 2:2-4; 19:24, 25. (d) Future Prosperity
 of Zion—Is. 4:2-6; 12:1-6; 25:6-8; 28:16; 49:14-26; 54:1-17;
 60:1-22; 62:1-12; 65:17-25; 66:10-14.

(3) Teaching as to the Holy Spirit—Is. 11:2; 32:15; 44:3;
 59:21.

(4) Teaching as to the Salvation of Sinners—Is. 1:18-20;
 53:4-6; 55:6-9.

* BOOTHES: Uses of.—For Dwellings—Lev. 23:42, 43; Neh.
 8:14-17; Jonah 4:5. For Cattle—Gen. 33:17. Illustrative—
 Job 27:18; Is. 1:8.

9
a Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.

10
b Word of God, John 6:63.
1 Or, judges.
c Law, Deut. 31:24.
d Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
2 Or, teaching.

11
e Ch. 66:3; Jer. 6:20; Mal. 1:10.
f Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
g Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
h Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
i Animals, Gen. 2:20.
j Blood, Lev. 17:11.
k Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
l Lambs, Ex. 29:38.
m Goats, Deut. 14:4.

12
3 Or, as otherwise read, to see my face.
n Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
p Court, Jer. 37:21; Ez. 40:14.

13
q See "Offerings," Gen. 22:2.
4 Heb. an oblation of vanity.
r Incense, Ex. 30:34.
s Ch. 66:3.
t Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
u See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
v See "Moon," Ps. 136:9.
w Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
x Ex. 12:16.
y See "Congregation," Heb. 2:12.
5 Or, I cannot away with it: it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14
z Feasts, Num. 29:39.
a Soul, Job 4:15.

b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. c Hatred, Pr. 26:24. d See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10. e Weariness, Mal. 1:13. f Ch. 7:13; 43:24. g Hands spread out, Gen. 16:12. h See "Postures in Prayer," Mt. 5:44.

should have been as ^aSöd'ôm, we should have been like unto Gö-mör'rah.

10 Hear the ^bword of Jê-hô'vâh, ye ¹rulers of Söd'ôm; give ear unto the ^{c d 2}law of our God, ye people of Gö-mör'rah. 11 ^eWhat unto me is the multitude of your ^fsacrifices? saith Jê-hô'vâh: I have had enough of the ^gburnt-offerings of rams, and the fat of fed ^{h i}beasts; and I delight not in the ^jblood of ^kbullocks, or of ^llambs, or of ^mhe-goats. 12 When ye come ³to ⁿappear before me, who hath required this at your ^ohand, to trample my ^pcourts? 13 Bring no more ^{q 4}vain oblations; ^{r s}incense is an ^tabomination unto me; ^{u v}new moon and ^wsabbath, the ^xcalling of ^yassemblies,—⁵I cannot away with iniquity and the solemn meeting. 14 Your new moons and your appointed ^zfeasts my ^asoul ^{b c}hateth; they are a ^{d 6}trouble unto me; I am ^{e i}weary of bearing them. 15 And when ye ^{g h}spread forth

Var. Rend.—V. 11. What . . . sacrifices—To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? R. have had enough—am full, R. beasts—calves, GU. OR. KIT. DUHM, MARTI. V. 12, hand—hand? GU. DUHM, MARTI. Vs. 12, 13, courts? . . . oblations—courts do it no more (leave it undone, MARTI) to bring sacrifices, MARTI, DUHM. V. 13. Continue not to bring meal-offering and deceit, abominable smoke-work is that to me. New moon and sabbath, calling of festive assemblies I cannot endure, iniquity with festive crowds, OR. oblations—OR, meat-offerings, Var. incense . . . me—OR, incense of abomination is it unto me, Heb. accents, Hi. Ev. De.; a heinous blaze it is to me, GU. MARTI, sabbath—Insert, I cannot endure, MARTI, away with—Omit, MARTI, DUHM. (who thinks something has dropped out), solemn meeting—Better, festival assembly, WHI. V. 14, new moons—fastings, MARTI; pilgrimages, GU. feasts—feast-days, GU.; feasts, MARTI. they . . . me—they have become a burden unto me, WHI.; omit, MARTI, of bearing—to bear, R. bearing—forgiving, MARTI. V. 15, hide—cover, MARTI, DUHM, KIT. from—before, GU. OR, DUHM. prayers, I—prayers, yet I, MARTI. V. 17, well—right, WHI. seek—seek after, WHI. relieve the oppressed—So Br. (after Sept. Targ. Vulg.); set right the oppressor, Hi. Ew. Kn. De.; curb the oppressor, DUHM.

your hands, ^{i i}I will hide mine ^keyes from you; yea, when ye ^lmake many prayers, I will not hear: ^myour hands are full of blood. 16 ^{n o p}Wash you, ^{q r}make you clean; ^{s t}put away the ^{u v}evil of your doings from before mine eyes; ^wcease to do evil; 17 ^xlearn to do well; ^{y z}seek justice, ^{a 7}relieve ^{b c}the oppressed, ^djudge the ^efatherless, plead for the ^fwidow.

18 Come now, and ^glet us ^hreason together, saith Jê-hô'vâh: ⁱthough your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as ^jwhite as ^ksnow; though they be ^lred like ⁱcrimson, they shall be as ^lwool. 19 ^mIf ye be willing and ⁿobedient, ^{o p}ye shall ^qeat the good of the ^rland: 20 but if ye refuse and ^{s t u}rebel, ye shall be ^vdevoured with the ^wsword; for the ^xmouth of Jê-hô'vâh hath ^yspoken it.

21 How is the ^zfaithful ^acity become a ^{b c d e}harlot! she that was full of ^gjustice! righteousness lodged in her, but now ^{h i}murderers. 22 Thy ^jsilver

GU. OR. KIT.; curb the offender, MARTI; admonish the oppressor, WHI. judge—obtain justice for, WHI. fatherless—So GU.; orphan, DUHM, OR. KIT. MARTI, plead . . . widow—plead for the widow's cause, WHI.; defend the widow, DUHM, widow—widows, GU. KIT. V. 18. Come . . . snow—Come, let us urge our pleas against one another: though your sins be as scarlet, let them be white as snow (ironical), WHI. though—If, DUHM, MARTI, GU. though . . . snow—Ironical, DUHM, MARTI. they shall be—let them be, DUHM, WHI.; They'll be, of course, MARTI; Can they be, DUHM? GU. though (second)—if, DUHM? MARTI. they shall be—let them be, DUHM; they'll be, of course, MARTI; can they be?—GU. V. 21, she—[Zion], DUHM. justice—judgement, R.

Var. Rend.—V. 12, appear before me—see my face, Pesh. Luz. Gei. Ba. Ch. Br. WHI. DUHM, MARTI, GU. (pls.). V. 13, iniquity (I cannot away with) fasting (and), Sept. Lo. Kue. V. 20, be devoured with the sword—devour the sword, DUHM; live off of the heaps of ruins, MARTI; eat dry waste, GUHN.

q Ch. 30:23, 24; 55:2; 58:14; 62:8, 9; 65:21, 22; Ezra 9:12. r Land, Gen. 23:15. s Rebellion, Ez. 20:8. t Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6. u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1. v Ch. 3:25; 65:12. w Sword, Ju. 7:20. x Mouth, Gen. 8:11. y See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13. z Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. a City, Gen. 4:17. b Harlot, Pr. 2:16. c Ch. 57:3-9; Jer. 2:20. d See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12. e See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21. f See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. g Justice, Mic. 6:8. h Murderer, Num. 35:16. i Ch. 59:7. j Silver, Job 22:25.

i Ch. 8:17; 59:2.
j Prayers not answered, Mt. 5:44.
k Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
l Mic. 3:4.
m Ch. 59:3.

16
n See "Abolutions," I Ki. 7:26.
o See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
p Ps. 26:6.
q Ch. 52:11.
r Ceremonial Cleansing, Lev. 15:14.
s See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
t Ch. 55:7.
u Evil, Ps. 97:10.
v Sin, Gen. 3:6.
w Jer. 25:5.

17
x Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
y Jer. 22:3.
z Zeph. 2:3.
z Justice, Mic. 6:8.
a See "Liberalism," Rom. 12:8.
7 Or, set right the oppressor.
b Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
c Ps. 82:3.
d See "Kindness," Zech. 7:9.
e Orphans, Lam. 5:3.
f Widow, Lev. 23:13.

18
g Ch. 41:1, 21; 43:26; Mic. 6:2.
h See "Mind," Job 38:36.
i Ch. 44:22; 43:25; 51:7; Rev. 7:14.
j See "Colors," Job 3:5.
k See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
l See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.

19
m Deut. 30:15, 16.
n Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
o Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
p Promises conditional, John 14:2.

^a Dross, Pr. 25:4.
^b Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^c Water, Ps. 95:5.
^d Prince, Num. 2:7.
^e Ch. 3:14, 15; Hos. 5:10; Mic. 7:3.
^f Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
^g Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
^h Love, I Cor. 13:1.
ⁱ Bribery, Is. 33:15.
^j Reward, Rev. 2:10.
^k Ch. 10:2; Jer. 5:28; Ez. 22:7; Zech. 7:10.
^l Orphans, Lam. 5:3.
^m Widow, Lev. 32:13.
ⁿ See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^o Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Ch. 35:4; 59:18; 61:2; 63:4.
^r Enemy, Job 31:29.
^s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^t Anthropomorphism, Gen. 16:12.
^u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
¹ Or, *bring my hand again*.
^v Ez. 22:19-22; Mal. 3:3.
² Heb. *as with lyce*.
^w See "Metals," Job 19:24.
³ Or, *alloy*.
⁴ Judges, Ex. 18:22.
^y Ch. 60:17; Jer. 33:7, 11.
⁵ Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^a Ch. 33:5; 60:14; 62:1, 2; Zech. 8:3.
^b Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^c Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
^d Zion, Is. 52:1.
^e Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^f Ch. 35:9; 62:12; 63:4.
^g Justice, Mic. 6:8.
⁴ Or, *they that return of her*.
²⁸ ⁱ Destruction, Hos. 13:14. ^j Ch. 24:20; 66:24; Ps. 9:5; II Thess. 1:8, 9. ^k Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. ^l See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. ⁵ Heb. *breaking*. ²⁹ ^m Shame, Phil. 3:19. ⁿ See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. ^o Ch. 57:5. ^p See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12. ⁶ Or, *terebinths*.

is become ^a dross, thy ^b wine mixed with ^c water. 23 Thy ^d princes are ^e rebellious, and companions of ^f thieves; every one ^h loveth ⁱ bribes, and followeth after ^j rewards: they ^k judge not the ^l fatherless, neither doth the cause of the ^m widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the Lord, Jè-hô-vâh of hosts, the ⁿ Mighty One of ^o Is-^{râ-ël}, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and ^p ^q avenge me of mine ^r enemies; 25 and I will ^s ^t ^u turn my hand upon thee, and ^v ^w thoroughly purge away thy dross, and will take away all thy ^x ^y ^z tin; 26 and I will restore thy ¹ ² judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the ³ beginning: afterward thou shalt be called The ^a city of ^b righteousness, a ^c faithful town. 27 ^d Zi'ôn shall be ^e ^f redeemed with ^g justice, and ^h her ⁱ converts with righteousness. 28 But the ^j ^k ^l ⁵ destruction of transgressors and sinners shall be together, and they that forsake Jè-hô-vâh shall be consumed. 29 For they shall be ^m ashamed of the ⁿ ^o ^p ⁶ oaks which ye have de-

Var. Rend.—V. 22, wine—drink, DUHM, mixed—adulterated, DUHM, GU, OR.; polluted, MARTI; weakened, KIT; *weakened* (?), WHI. V. 23, princes are rebellious—rulers are unruly, CH, rebellious—rebels, DUHM, GU.; revolutionists, OR, MARTI, bribes—gifts, a, fatherless— orphan, DUHM, OR.; orphans, GU, widow—widows, GU. V. 24, ease . . . enemies—have my satisfaction on my adversaries and take vengeance on my foes, WHI, ease—refresh, GU, MARTI, DUHM; satisfy, OR. V. 25, turn my hand—bring my hand again, WHI, ^r ^{margin}, upon—against, DUHM, GU, and . . . dross—that I may purge as with lyce thy dross, ^{or}, that I may smelt away in a furnace thy dross, WHI.; and purge thee with lyce, thy dross I will remove, DUHM, thoroughly—as with lyce, ^{Var.}, with lyce, OR, KIT, take . . . tin—remove all thy base alloy, WHI, CH, MARTI, thy tin—thine alloy, ^{Var.}; pieces of lead, OR, DUHM. V. 26, city—citadel, GU, DUHM, town—city, GU, DUHM; castle (citadel), OR. V. 27, with justice—

sired, and ye shall be confounded for the ⁷ gardens that ye have ⁸ chosen. 30 For ye shall be as ⁷ an oak whose ¹⁰ leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water. 31 And the strong shall be as ^v tow, and his ^w ^x work as a spark; and they shall both ^y ^z burn together, and ^a none shall quench them.

2 The ^b word that ^c ^{Î-sâ-îah} the ^a son of ^{Â-môz} ^c saw concerning ^f ^{Jû-dâhand} ^{Jè-ru'-sâ-lêm}.

2 ^g And it shall come to pass in the latter days, that the ^h ⁱ mountain of ^j ^{Jè-hô-vâh's} house shall be established ⁸ on the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the ^k hills; and ^l ^m ⁿ all nations shall flow unto it. 3 And ^o many peoples shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of Jè-hô-vâh, to the house of the God of ^p ^q Jacob; and he will ^r teach us of his ways, and we will ^s walk in his ^t paths: for ^u ^v ^w ^x out of Zi'ôn shall go forth ^y ^z the law, and the word of Jè-hô-vâh from ² ^{Jè-ru'-sâ-lêm}.

through judgment, *Var.* DUHM, OR, KIT, with righteousness—through righteousness, *Var.* DUHM, KIT, OR. V. 28, But the shattering of (all, GU.) the deserters and the sinners (shall be, GU.) together, and those forsaking Yahweh shall perish, DUHM, GU. V. 29, they—ye, DUHM, ashamed—put to shame, DUHM, of—on account of, DUHM, GU, oaks—So DUHM, GU.; terebinths, *Var.* OR, MARTI, KIT, WHI, which—for which, WHI, have desired—longed, WHI.; loved, DUHM, confounded for—ashamed on account of, DUHM, GU, OR.; feel chagrin at, WHI, that ye have chosen—which ye are so fond of, DUHM, OR; in which ye delighted, WHI. V. 30, as . . . fadeth—like a terebinth withering in its leaf, WHI, an oak—So DUHM, GU.; a terebinth, *Var.* OR, MARTI, KIT, Whose leaf fadeth—with withering foliage, DUHM, OR, KIT. V. 31, a spark—thorns, RUBEN, MARTI (?). **Chap. 2.**—V. 2, latter days,—Or, after-days, CH, (Gen. 49:1) Jehovah's . . . top—Yahweh shall be established and the house of our God on the top, DUHM, MARTI, GU, in the top—Or, at the head, *Hi.* Ch. V. 3, and he will—that he may, DUHM, GU, OR, WHI, will walk—may walk, DUHM, GU, WHI, shall go—goes, DUHM, law—teaching, *Var.*; instruction, WHI, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 27, converts—captives, SEPT.

^q Garden, Deut. 11:10.
^r Ch. 65:3; 66:17.
^s Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
³⁰
⁷ Or, *a terebinth*.
^t Leaf, Ez. 47:12.
^u Ch. 64:6.
³¹
^v Ju. 16:9.
^w Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^x Labor, Ex. 12:23.
^y See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
^z Ch. 5:24; 9:19; 26:11; 33:11-14.
^a Ch. 66:24; Mt. 3:12; Mk. 9:43.
¹
^b Word of God, John 6:63.
^c Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
^d Son, Gen. 21:19.
^e Visions, Num. 5:12.
^f Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
²
^g Mic. 4:1-3.
^h Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
ⁱ See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^j See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^k Or, *at the head*.
^l Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^m Ch. 56:7.
ⁿ Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^o See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
³
^o Ch. 45:14; 22-25; 49:12; 55:5; 60:3-6; 66:18; Zech. 8:20-23.
^p See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^q Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^r Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^s Walking, Col. 1:10.
^t Path, Is. 40:14.
^u Ch. 51:4, 5; Lu. 24:47.
^v See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^w See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^x See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^y Law, Deut. 31:24.
⁹ Or, *instruction*.
^z Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

⁴
a God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, among.
b Ch. 32:17, 18; Joel 3:10.
c Sword, Ju. 7:20.
d See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
e Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
f Peace, Pr. 17:1.
g Ch. 9:5, 7; 11:6-9; Hos. 2:18; Zech. 9:10.
h War, Josh. 22:12.

⁵
i Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
j Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
k Walking, Col. 1:10.
l Light, Ps. 74:16.

⁶
m Ch. 60:1, 2, 9, 20; I John 1:5.
n Punishment for Sins, Gen. 3:6.
o See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
p See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
q Ch. 57:3; Mic. 5:12.
r Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
s I Ki. 1:2.
t See "Covenants between men," Gen. 17:2.
u See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
v Children, Gen. 3:16.
w See "Sojourner," Is. 119:19.

⁷
x Land, Gen. 23:15.
y Silver, Job 22:25.
z Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
a Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
b Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
c Horses, Jer. 50:11.
d Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.

⁸ e Worship, Mt. 4:10. f Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
g Images, I Ki. 15:13. h Fingers, II Sam. 21:20.
9 i Ch. 5:15; Ps. 49:2; 62:9. 2 Or, boweth down. 3 Or, humbleth himself. j Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21. k Neh. 4:5.
10 l Vs. 19, 21; Rev. 6:15, 16. m Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
n Dust, Is. 65:25. o II Thess. 1:9. p Fear of God, Gen. 9:2. q Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. r Glory, Ps. 7:5.
11 s Ch. 5:15; 37:23. t Ch. 13:11; 23:9; Ps. 18:27; II Cor. 10:5.

4 And ^a he will judge ¹ between the nations, and will decide concerning many peoples; and ^b they shall beat their ^c swords into ^d plowshares, and their ^e spears into ^f pruning-hooks; ^g nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn ^h war any more.

5 O ⁱ house of Jacob, come ye, and let us ^k walk in the ^l light of Jè-hō'vāh. 6 For thou hast ^m forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they are filled ^o with customs from the east, and are ^p soothsayers ^q like the ^r Phī-lis'tines, and they ^t strike hands with the ^v children of ^w foreigners. 7 And their ^x land is full of ^y silver and ^z gold, neither is there any end of their ^b treasures; their land also is full of ^c horses, neither is there any end of their ^d chariots. 8 Their land also is full of idols; they ^e worship the ^f work of their own hands, that which their own ^h fingers have made. 9 And the mean man ⁱ is bowed down, and the great man ^j is brought low: therefore ^k forgive them not. 10 ^l Enter into the ^m rock, and hide thee in the ⁿ dust, ^o from before the ^p terror of Jè-hō'vāh, and from the ^q glory of his majesty. 11 The ^s lofty looks of

^u man shall be brought low, and the ^v haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and ^z Jè-hō'vāh alone shall be exalted in that ^y day.

12 For ⁴ there shall be a ^z day of Jè-hō'vāh of hosts upon ^a all that is proud and haughty, and upon all that is lifted up; and it shall be brought low; 13 and upon all the ^b cedars of ^c Lēb'ā-nōn, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the ^b oaks of ^d Bā'shān, 14 and upon all the ^c high mountains, and upon all the ⁱ hills that are lifted up, 15 and upon every lofty ^g tower, and upon every ^h fortified ⁱ wall, 16 and upon all the ^j ships of ^k Tār'shish, and upon all pleasant ⁵ imagery. 17 And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be brought low; and Jè-hō'vāh alone shall be exalted in that day. 18 And the ^l idols shall utterly pass away. 19 And men shall ⁿ go into the ^o caves of the rocks, and into the ^p holes of the ^q earth, from before the terror of Jè-hō'vāh, and from the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth ^r to shake mightily the earth. 20 In that

—he, DUHM. their own—his, OR. DUHM. V. 9. And man became low, and degraded mankind and there is not elevation for them, DUHM. mean man—mankind, OR. WHI. great man—man, OR. WHI. Vs. 9, 11, 17. Then the pride of man is bowed down and his haughtiness brought low, And Yahweh alone is exalted on that day, But the idols do perish one and all, GU. V. 10. into the rock—into . . . rock, DUHM. V. 12. and . . . low—and exalted, DUHM. MARTI; omit, GU. Vs. 13, 14. upon all the cedars . . . hills that are lifted up—over all the cedars of Lebanon, and over all the proud oaks of Bashan, the towering, and over all mountains and over all the proud hills, the towering, DUHM. V. 15. fortified—steep, GU.; lofty (v. 11), Var.; fenced, R. V. 18. idols . . . away—nothings . . . everything passes away, DUHM.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 6. with customs—with sorcery, *Exc. Kn.*; with soothsayers, GU.; with soothsayings, MARTI, OR. DUHM. V. 10. majesty—*Insert* [when he arises to shake (mightily, DUHM) the earth], SEPT. DUHM.

^u Man, Gen. 2:7.
^v Pride, Ps. 10:2.
^w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
^x One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
^y Day, Lev. 25:8.

¹²
4 Or, Jehovah of hosts hath a day.
z See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
a Ch. 24:4, 21; Job 40:11, 12; Mal. 4:1.

¹³
b See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
c Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
d Bashan, Josh. 12:4.

¹⁴
e Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
f Hills, Ps. 2:6.

¹⁵
g Tower, Ju. 9:46.
h Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.
i Wall, Jer. 51:58.

¹⁶
j Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
k Tarshish, II Chr. 9:21.
5 Or, watch-towers.

¹⁸
l Ch. 21:9; Mic. 1:7.
m Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

¹⁹
n See v. 10.
o Caves, John 11:38.
p Hole, Heb. 11:38.
q Earth, Gen. 2:1.
6 Heb. dust.
r V. 21; ch. 13:13; 24:1, 19, 20; Ps. 18:7; Hag. 2:6, 7; Heb. 12:26.

20

a Day, Lev. 25:8.
b Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
c Silver, Job 22:25.
d Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
e Worship, Mt. 4:10.
f See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

21

g Rock, 1 Cor. 10:4.
h See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
i Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Earth, Gen. 2:1.

22

k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Breath, Acts 17:25.
m Nostrils, Gen. 7:22.
n Ch. 40:15, 17; Ps. 8:4; 144:3, 4; Jas. 4:14.

1

o See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
p Ch. 5:13; 9:20; Lev. 26:26; Ez. 4:16.
q See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
r Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
s Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
t Bre'u, Gen. 3:19.
u See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
v Water, Ps. 95:5.

2

w Ch. 9:14, 15; II Ki. 24:14; Ez. 17:12, 13.
x Soldier, Ju. 20:10.
y War, Josh. 22:12.
z Judges, Ex. 18:22.
a Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
b See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
c Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

3

d Captain, Num. 2:3.
e Honor, Mal. 1:6.
f See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
l Or, charmer.

4 g Children, Gen. 3:16. *h* Eccl. 10:16. *i* Princes, Num. 2:7. *2 Or*, with childishness shall they rule over them. *5 j* Oppression, Jer. 22:17. *k* Mic. 7:3-6. *l* Neighbor, Rom. 13:10. *m* Jer. 9:3-8.

a day men shall cast away their *b* idols of *c* silver, and their idols of *d* gold, which have been made for them to *e* worship, to the *f* moles and to the *g* bats; 21 to go into the caverns of the *h* rocks, and into the clefts of the ragged rocks, from before the *i* terror of Jê-hô'vâh, and from the *j* glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake mightily the *k* earth. 22 Cease ye from *l* man, whose *m* breath is in his *n* nostrils; for *n* wherein is he to be accounted of?

3 *o* Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, *p* doth take away from *r* Jê-ru'sâ-lêm and from *s* Jû-dâh stay and staff, the whole stay of *t* bread, and the whole stay of *v* water; 2 *w* the mighty man, and the man of *x* war; the *y* judge, and the *a* prophet, and the *b* diviner, and the *c* elder; 3 the *d* captain of fifty, and the *e* honorable man, and the counsellor, and the expert *f* artificer, and the skilful enchanter. 4 And I will give *g* children to be their *h* princes, and *i* babes shall rule over them. 5 And the people shall be *j* oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his *k* neighbor: the child shall behave him-

Var. Rend.—V. 20. have been—they, R. V. 21. caverns—*Rather*, fissures. *Var.* ragged rocks—crags, *Var.*; V. 22. whose . . . nostrils—in whose nostrils is a breath, *Var.* [nothing but] breath in his nose, GU. whose . . . of—in whose nose is a whiff, for how important do you consider him? KIT. OR. DUHM. MARTI. wherein . . . of—at what value is he to be accounted? WHI. **Chap. 3.**—V. 2. mighty man—body-guard, DUHM. V. 3. expert . . . enchanter—skilled magician and expert charmer, WHI. V. 4. give—make, DUHM. children—boys, OR. GU.: youths, DUHM. V. 5. people . . . base—people shall crowd themselves, man against man, the one against the other, the youth shall rush against the aged and the low (common) fellow, DUHM. people . . . another—people shall oppress one another, man against man, and one against another, WHI. behave . . . man—storm at the ancient, *Var.* base against

self *n* proudly against the *o* old man, and the base against the honorable. 6 When a man shall *p* take hold of his *q* brother in the *r* house of his *s* father, *saying*, Thou hast *t* clothing, be thou our *u* ruler, and let this *v* ruin be under thy *w* hand; 7 in that day shall he lift up *his* *x* voice, saying, I will not be *a* *y* healer; for in my house is *a* *b* *c* neither bread nor clothing: ye shall not make me ruler of the people. 8 For *d* Jê-ru'sâ-lêm is ruined, and Jû-dâh is fallen; because their *e* *f* tongue and their doings are against Jê-hô'vâh, to *h* provoke the *i* eyes of his glory. 9 *5* The show of their countenance doth *j* witness against them; and they declare their sin as *k* Sôd'ôm, they hide it not. Woe unto their *l* soul! for they have *m* done evil unto themselves. 10 Say ye of the *o* righteous, that *p* it shall be well *with* him; for they shall eat the *q* fruit of their doings. 11 Woe unto *r* the wicked! *it shall* be ill *with* him; for *p* what his hands have done shall be done unto him. 12 As for my *t* people, *u* children are their oppressors, and *v* women rule over them. O my people, *w* they that lead thee *x* cause thee to *y* err,

—base at, *Var.* Vs. 6, 7. ruler—chief, DUHM. V. 7. clothing—mantle, DUHM. GU. WHI. V. 8. ruined—tottering, DUHM. is fallen—falls, DUHM; shall fall, GU. provoke—stir up, DUHM; defy, GU. V. 9. The . . . countenance—their respecting of persons, WHI.: Their partiality, GU. done—rewarded, R. V. 10. Say ye of—Hail to, GU. V. 11. What . . . him—the reward of his hands shall be given him, R. V. 12. As . . . oppressors—My people's lord is a boy, DUHM. KIT.: Tormentors are their rulers and usurers their leaders, MARTI, GU.; As for my people, their despot is a boy (child), WHI. O . . . paths—My people, your leaders are seducers and your paths they entangle, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 22. *Omit*, SEPT. STUDER. **Chap. 3.**—V. 1. the whole stay of bread . . . water—*Omit*, *Hi. Kn.* (*Ch. gloss*). V. 4. babes—abuses, DUHM; tricksters, GU. OR.: wilfulness, WHI.

11 r The Wicked, Ex. 23:7. *s* Ch. 65:6, 7; Deut. 28: 15-68. *12 t* Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. *u* See v. 4. *v* Women, Ruth 3:9. *w* Ch. 9:16; 28:14, 15. *x* Temptation, 1 P. 1:10. *y* Sin, Gen. 3:6.

n Pride, Ps. 10:2.
o Old Age, Titus 2:3.

6

p Ch. 4:1.
q See "Brethren," Gen. 13:8.
r House, Deut. 24:10.
s Father, Ex. 21:15.
t Clothing, Job 31:19.
u Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.
3 Or, judge.
v Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
w Hand, Gen. 16:12.

7

x Voice, Gen. 27:22.
4 Heb. a binder up.
y Healing, Jer. 30:13.
z Ez. 34:4; Hos. 5:13.
a See "Hunger," Deut. 8:3.
b See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

8

d Ch. 1:7; 6:11.
e Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
f Ch. 9:17; 59:3; Ps. 73:9-11.
g See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
h Ch. 65:3, 5; II Chr. 33:6; Neh. 4:5; Heb. 3:16.
i Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

9

5 Or, Their respecting of persons doth &c.
j Witness, John 8:17.
k Содон, Gen. 18:20.
l Soul, Job 4:15.
m Evil, Ps. 97:10.
n Jer. 8:36; 15:32; Rom. 6:23.

10

o The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
p Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
q Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

12
a Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
1 Heb. *swallow up*.
b Path. Is. 40:14.

13
c Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1; Ch. 66:16; Hos. 4:1; Mi. 6:2.
e God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, *people*.

14
f Ez. 20:35, 36; Job 22:4.
g Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
h Princess, Num. 2:7.
i Mic. 3:3; Ps. 14:4.
j Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
k Spoil. Is. 9:3.
l The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
m House, Deut. 24:10.
n Home, Lev. 18:9.

15
o Ps. 94:5.
p Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
q Face, Is. 6:2.

16
r Ch. 32:9-15.
s Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
t Ch. 4:4; Song of Sol. 3:11.
u See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
v Zion, Is. 52:1.
w Pride, Ps. 10:2.
x See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
y Necks, Pr. 3:3.
z See "Lust," Rom. 6:12.
a Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
b Feet, Gen. 18:4.

17
c See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
d See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
e See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18. *f* Crown, II Sam. 1:10. *g* Head, Pr. 20:29. *h* Ch. 47:3; Ez. 16:37. *i* Day, Lev. 25:8. *j* Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. *k* Beauty, Ps. 50:2. *l* See "Jewels," Num. 31:51. *3* Or, *networks*. *19* *4* Or, *chains*. *20* *m* Chains, Ps. 149:8. *n* See "Perfume," Song of Sol. 3:6.

and ^{a1} destroy the way of thy ^b paths.

13 ^{c d} Jê-hô⁴-vâh standeth up to contend, and standeth to ^e judge the ² peoples. **14** Jê-hô⁴-vâh will ¹ enter into judgment with the ^g elders of his people, and the ^h princes thereof: It is ye that have ⁱ eaten up the ^j vineyard; the ^k spoil of ^l the poor is in your ^{m n} houses: 15 what mean ye that ye ^o crush my people, and ^p grind the ^q face of the poor? saith the Lord, Jê-hô⁴-vâh of hosts.

16 Moreover Jê-hô⁴-vâh said, ^r Because the ^{s t u} daughters of ^v Zî²-ôn are ^{w x} haughty, and walk with outstretched ^y necks and ^{z a} wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their ^b feet; **17** therefore the Lord will ^c smite with a ^{d e} scab the ¹ crown of the ^g head of the daughters of Zî²-ôn, and Jê-hô⁴-vâh will ^h lay bare their secret parts. **18** In that ⁱ day the ¹ Lord will take away the ^k beauty of their ^l anklets, and the ^{* 3} cauls, and the crescents; **19** the ¹ pendants, and the ¹⁴ bracelets, and the mufflers; **20** the ¹ headtires, and the [†] ankle ^m chains, and the sashes, and the ⁿ perfume-boxes, and the amu-

Var. Rend.—V. 13. the peoples—his people, GU. V. 14. thereof:—thereof: (saying, 'So then, . . . , Var. eaten up—grazed, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. KIT. V. 15. Jehovah—*Inscrt.* [God of], GU. V. 16. and wanton eyes—and ogling (or, leering) with their eyes, WHI. DUHM, MARTI: lustfully looking with their eyes, OR. KIT. V. 17. the crown . . . Zion—their (*fem.*) crown, MARTI. V. 18. beauty—bravery, *r.* cauls—little suns, *Ew.* DUHM, KIT. OR.; pieces of net-work, *Hi. De.*; head-bands, GU. the crescents—moonlets, KIT. DUHM, OR.; half-moons, GU. V. 19. pendants—ear-drops, WHI.; ear-rings,

lets; **21** the ¹ rings, and the ¹ nose-jewels; **22** the ^o festival ^p robes, and the ^q mantles, and the ^r shawls, and the satchels; **23** the ¹ hand-mirrors, and the fine ^s linen, and the ^p turbans, and the ¹ veils. **24** And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet ^u spices there shall be rottenness; and instead of ^{w x} a girdle, a ^v rope; and instead of ^{w x} well set hair, ^y baldness; and instead of a robe, a girding of ^z sackcloth; branding instead of beauty. **25** Thy men shall ^{a b} fall by the ^c sword, and thy ⁵ mighty in the ^d war. **26** And her ^e ¹ gates shall ^g lament and mourn; and she shall be ^o desolate and ^h sit

4 upon the ⁱ ground. **1** ^j And ^k seven ¹ women shall take hold of ^{m n} one man in that ^o day, saying, We will eat our own ^p bread, and wear our own apparel: only let us be called by thy ^q name; ^r take thou away our ^s reproach.

2 In that day shall the ^{t u} ⁷ branch of Jê-hô⁴-vâh be beautiful and ^v glorious, and the ^{w x} fruit of the ^s land shall be ⁹ excellent and comely for them that are ^{y z} escaped of ^a Îs²-râ-ël. **3** And it shall come to pass, that he that is ^b left in Zî²-ôn, and he

DUHM, GU. OR. KIT. bracelets—chains, DUHM. mufflers—fine veils, *Var.*; veils, DUHM, GU. OR. WHI. V. 20. perfume-boxes—scent-bottles, *Var.*; scent-cases, WHI. V. 21. rings—finger-rings, OR. GU. DUHM, WHI. nose-jewels—nose-rings, DUHM, GU. KIT. OR. WHI. V. 23. hand-mirrors—articles of fine linen, SEPT. fine linen—shirts, DUHM, OR.; linen shifts, *Var.* turbans—diadems, *Var.* veils—mantles, *Var.* V. 24. well-set hair—locks of hair, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT. OR. robe—stomacher, *r.* **Chap. 4.**—V. 2. branch—Or, shoot (*or*, sprout), *r.* *marq.*; *or*, sprouting (*almost always* = plants, collectively), *Var.*

u See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15. *7* Or, *shoot*. *Or*, *sprout*. *v* Glory, Ps. 7:5. *w* Ps. 72:16. *x* Fruit, Lev. 23:40. *8* Or, *earth*. *9* Or, *majestic*. *y* See "Captivity," Num. 24:22. *z* Ch. 10:20; 37:31, 32; Joel 2:32; Ob. 17. *a* Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. *3* *b* Ch. 28:5; 46:3; Rom. 11:4, 5.

† 3 ANKLE: As used in Measurement.—To the Ankles—Ez. 47:3.

Ornaments of the Ankles.—Chains—Num. 31:50; Is. 3:20. Beauty of—Is. 3:18.

Bone of Ankle.—Received Strength—Acts 3:7.

22
o See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
p See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
q Mantles, Dan. 3:21.

23
r Mirrors, Ex. 38:8.
s Lincen, Esth. 8:15.
t Veil, Heb. 6:19.

24
u Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
v See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
w Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
x II Pet. 3:3.
y Ch. 22:12; Ez. 27:31; Amos 8:10.
z Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.

25
a See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
b Ch. 1:20; 65:12.
c Sword, Ju. 7:20.
d Heb. *might*.
e War, Josh. 22:12.

26
e Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
f Jer. 14:2; Lam. 1:4.
g Mourning, John 11:35.
h Or, *emptied*.
i Lam. 2:10.
j Ground, Gen. 33:19.

1
j See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
k Seven, Gen. 2:2.
l Women, Ruth 3:9.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Ch. 13:12.
o Day, Lev. 25:8.
p Bread, Gen. 3:19.
q Name, Acts 16:18.
r Ch. 54:4; Gen. 30:23.
s Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

2
t Branch, John 15:5.

3
 a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8;
 b Ch. 5:2;
 c Holiness, Eph. 4:24;
 d See "Writing," I Cor. 4:1;
 e Ex. 32:32; Ps. 69:28; Lu. 10:20;
 f Or, *unto life*.
 g See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
 4
 g Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 h See "Abolutions," I Ki. 7:26;
 i Ch. 3:24;
 j See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4;
 k See "Sin," Gen. 3:6;
 l Daughters, Ju. 11:31;
 m Blood, Lev. 17:11;
 n Ch. 1:15;
 o Spirit, Job 4:15;
 p Ch. 28:6;
 q Or, *blast*.
 r Justice, Mic. 6:8;
 r Ch. 1:31;
 9:19; Mal. 3:2; Mt. 3:11;
 Lu. 3:17;
 s See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
 5
 3 Or, *every dwelling-place*.
 t See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12;
 u Zion, ch. 52:1.
 v See "Congregation," Heb. 2:12;
 w Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19;
 x Smoke, Ju. 20:40;
 y Day, Lev. 25:8;
 z Night, Ps. 19:2.
 a Glory, Ps. 7:2.
 b Ch. 25:4; 32:1; Ps. 27:5.
 c Heat, Lu. 12:55;
 d Refuge, Heb. 6:18;
 e See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39;
 f Rain, Deut. 11:14;
 g Songs, Ex. 15:1.
 4 Or, *of*.
 h Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 i Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16;
 j Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
 k Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

that remaineth in ^a Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, shall be called ^b ^choly, even every one that is ^d ^ewritten ¹ among the ^f living in Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm; 4 when the ^g Lord shall have ^h washed away the ⁱ ^jfilth of the ^k daughters of Zi'-ôn, and shall have purged the ^m ⁿblood of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm from the midst thereof, by the ^o ^pspirit of ^q justice, and by the ^r ^sspirit of ^t burning. 5 And Jê-hô'-vâh will create over ³ the whole habitation of ^l mount ^u Zi'-ôn, and over her ^v assemblies, ^w a cloud and ^x smoke by ^y day, and the shining of a flaming fire by ^z night; for over all the ^a glory shall be spread a covering. 6 And there shall be a ^b pavilion for a shade in the day-time from the ^c heat, and for a ^d refuge and for a covert from ^e storm and from ^f rain.

5 Let me ^g sing ⁴ for my ^h wellbeloved a song of my beloved touching his ⁱ ^jvineyard. ^k My wellbeloved had a

Var. Rend.—V. 3. written among the living—enrolled into life (or, as living). Var. V. 4. spirit—Or, blast. Var.: wind. OR. justice—judgment, DUHM. MARTI. GU. OR. KIT. r. burning—destruction, DUHM. MARTI. GU. KIT.; cleansing, OR. V. 5. create over—come upon, DUHM. MARTI. GU. habitation—place, Ge. Hi. Ew. Kn. Ch. a—in, DUHM.

vineyard in ⁵ a very ¹ ^m fruitful ⁿ hill: 2 and he ^o digged it, and gathered out the ^p stones thereof, and planted it with the ^q choicest ^{*} vine, and built a ^r tower in the midst of it, and also ^s hewed out a ¹⁶ winepress therein: and he ^t looked that it should bring forth ^v grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm and men of ^w Jû'-dâh, ^x judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard. 4 ^y ^z What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes? 5 And now I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will ^a take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be ^b ⁷ eaten up; I will ^c break down the ^d wall thereof, and it shall be ^e trodden down: 6 and I will

MARTI. GU. and the—and, DUHM. glory—covering—glory of Jehovah shall be a cover and refuge to be a covering, GU. V. 6. there—Or, she (i.e. Zion). Var.: he, DUHM; it (glory of Jehovah). MARTI. OR. pavilion—booth, Var. Chap. 5.—V. 1. for—of, Var. Let me—I will, GU. V. 2. digged—dug about, WHI.; made a trench about, r; digged . . . up. Var. looked—hoped, DUHM. MARTI. GU. KIT.; waited, OR. V. 5. I will—let me, DUHM. eaten up—grazed, KIT. OR. DUHM. wall—fence, r.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 5. her assemblies—its free spaces, Oort. (Sept.). Chap. 5.—V. 1. my wellbeloved—love, Lo. Ch. (supposing a mark of abbreviation to have been overlooked).

5 Heb. *a horn, the son of oil*.
 l Ps. 80:8; Jer. 12:10; Mt. 21:33; Mk. 12:1; Lu. 20:9;
 m See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40;
 n Hills, Ps. 2:6.

2

o Labor, Ex. 12:23;
 p Stones, Ex. 34:1;
 q Jer. 2:21;
 r Tower, Ju. 9:46;
 s See "Trades and Arts," ch. 40:19;
 t See "Wine," Lev. 10:9;
 6 Or, *wine-vat*.
 u Mt. 21:19;
 v Mk. 11:13;
 w Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.

3

w Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23;
 x Mt. 21:40.

4

y II Chr. 36:15;
 Jer. 25: 7:25;
 26; Mic. 6:3;
 Mt. 23:37;
 z See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.

5

a Ps. 89:40;
 b Ch. 6:13; Hos. 2:12;
 7 Or, *burnt*.
 c Ps. 80:12;
 d Wall, Jer. 51:58;
 e Ch. 10:6; -28:18; Lam. 1:15; Lu. 21:24; Rev. 11:2.

* VINE: Often found wild.—II Ki. 4:39; Hos. 9:10.

Places where cultivated.—In Vineyards—Gen. 9:20. On Sides of Hills—Jer. 31:5. In the Valleys—Song of Sol. 6:11. By the Walls of Houses—Ps. 128:3. Canaan abounded in—Deut. 6:11; 8:8.

How cultivated.—Pruned to increase Fruitfulness—Lev. 25:3; II Chr. 26:10; Is. 18:5.

Places celebrated for.—Eshcol—Num. 13:23, 24. Sibmah—Is. 16:8, 9; Jer. 48:32. Lebanon—Hos. 14:7.

Animals destructive to.—Foxes—Song of Sol. 2:15. Wild Boar—Ps. 80:13.

Kinds of.—Dwarf and Spreading Vine—Ez. 17:6. Fruitful—Is. 32:12. Of Sodom unfit for Use—Deut. 32:22. Choicest—Is. 5:2. Degenerate—Jer. 2:21. Wild—II Ki. 4:39. Luxuriant—Hos. 10:1.

Injured by Hail and Frost.—Ps. 78:47; 105:32, 33. Sometimes cast its Fruit before it came to Perfection.—Job 15:33; Mal. 3:11.

Fruits of.—Lu. 22:18. Grapes—Gen. 40:10. Sour when unripe—Jer. 31:30. Eaten fresh—Deut. 23:24. Clusters—Rev. 14:18, 19. Eaten dried—I Sam. 25:18; 30:12. Sold in

Markets—Neh. 13:15. Made into Wine—Deut. 32:14; Mt. 26:29; Mk. 14:25.

Uses of.—Wood of, only fit for burning—Ez. 15:2-5. Young Cattle fed on its Leaves and Shoots—Gen. 49:11. Produced Fruit—Num. 13:20. Perfumes the Air with Fragrance of its Flowers—Song of Sol. 2:13; Hos. 14:7. God made fruitful to his People when obedient—Joel 2:22; Zech. 8:12. Unfruitful to Disobedient—Is. 24:7; Jer. 8:13; Hos. 2:12; Joel 1:7, 12; Nah. 2:2; Hag. 2:19. In Fable—Ju. 9:9, 12.

Commandments concerning.—Nazirites forbidden to eat Any Part of—Num. 6:3, 4. Manoah's Wife forbidden to eat Fruit of—Ju. 13:14. Assyrians told Jews to eat of their Own—II Ki. 18:31; Is. 36:16.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 7:23; 34:4; Hab. 3:17. Proverbial Allusions to—Jer. 31:29, 30; Ez. 18:2.

Figurative.—Christ the Vine—John 15:1, 2. Of Israel—Ps. 80:8; Is. 5:2-7; Jer. 6:9. Saints (Fruitful Branches)—John 15:5. Mere Professors—Unfruitful Branches—John 15:2, 6. Quick Growth—Hos. 14:7. Rich Clusters—Song of Sol. 7:8. Vine yields Figs—Jas. 3:12. Pruning of (God purifying his People by Afflictions)—John 15:2. Worthlessness of Wood (Wicked)—Ez. 15:6, 7. Unfruitful (Wicked)—Hos. 10:1. Sitting under One's Own—I Ki. 4:25; Mic. 4:4; Zech. 3:10.

^a Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. Ch. 7:19-25; 24:1, 3; II Chr. 36:19-21; Jer. 25:11. ^c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1. ^d Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16. ^e Labor, Ex. 12:23. ^f See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12. ^g Thorns, Mt. 13:7. ^h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. ⁱ See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. ^j Rain, Deut. 11:14. ^k I Ki. 8:35; 17:1; Jer. 14:1-22.

^l Ps. 80:8-11. ^m See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11. ⁿ Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23. ^o Heb. *the plant of his delight*. ^p Oppression, Jer. 22:17. ^q Ch. 3:14, 15; 30:12; 59:13. ^r Or, *shedding of blood*. ^s Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. ^t Cry, Lu. 18:7.

^u Jer. 22:13-17; Mic. 2:2; Hab. 2:9-12. ^v See "Covenant-ness," Deut. 5:21. ^w House, Deut. 24:10. ^x Field, Num. 20:17. ^y Land, Gen. 23:15.

^z Ch. 22:14. ^{aa} Ears, Ex. 29:20. ^{ab} Truth, John 14:6. ^{ac} Ch. 6:11, 12. ^{ad} Mt. 23:38.

^{ae} Ch. 7:23; Lev. 26:26; Hag. 1:6; 2:16. ^{af} Measures, Ex. 36:9. ^{ag} Ez. 45:11. ^{ah} Seed, Deut. 22:9.

^{ai} Morning, Ps. 65:8. ^{aj} Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.

^{ak} Night, Ps. 19:2. ^{al} Wine, Lev. 10:9. ^{am} I Chr. 6:31. ^{an} Pipe, I Sam. 10:5. ^{ao} Feasts, Num. 29:39. ^{ap} II Pet. 2:13. ^{aq} Job 34:27; Ps. 28:5. ^{ar} Works of God, Ps. 8:3. ^{as} God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

^{at} ^{ab} ^c lay it waste; ^d it shall not be pruned nor ^e hoed; but there shall come up ^f briars and ^g thorns: ^h I will also command the ⁱ clouds that they ^j rain no rain upon it. 7 For the ^k vineyard of Jê-hôz-vâh of hosts is the house of ^l Is'ra-êl, and the men of ^m Jû-dâh ⁿ his pleasant plant: and he looked for justice, but, behold, ^o ^p ^q oppression; for ^r righteousness, but, behold, a ^s cry.

8 Woe unto them that ^t ^u join ^v house to house, that lay ^w field to field, till there be no room, and ye be made to dwell alone in the midst of the ^x land! 9 ^y In mine ^z ears *sailh* Jê-hôz-vâh of hosts, Of a ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} truth ^{ad} many houses shall be ^{ae} desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant. 10 For ^{af} ten ^{ag} acres of vineyard shall yield one ^{ah} bâth, and a ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} hōz-mêr of ^{al} seed shall yield *but* an ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz} ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz} ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu}

19

a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

20

c Pr. 17:15; Amos 5:7.
d Evil, Ps. 97:10.
e Job 17:12; Mt. 6:22, 23; Lu. 11:34, 35.
f Darkness, Job 38:9.
g Light, Ps. 74:16.
h Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.
i See "Taste," Col. 2:21.

21

j See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5.
k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
l Pr. 3:7; Rom. 12:16; I Cor. 3:18-20.
m Prudence, Eph. 1:8.

22

n See v. 11; ch. 56:12; Pr. 23:20; Hab. 2:15.
o Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
p Wine, Lev. 10:9.

23

q Ch. 1:23; 10:1, 2; Ex. 23:8; Mic. 3:11; 7:3.
r The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
s Bribery, ch. 33:15.
t Pr. 94:21; Jas. 5:6.
u Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

24

v Ch. 9:18, 19; Joel 2:5.
w Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
x Fire, Lev. 10:2.
y Grass, Gen. 37:2.
z Job 18:16.
a Hos. 5:12.
b Dust, Is. 65:25.
c Ch. 8:6; 30:9, 12; Acts 13:41.
d See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

One of ^a Īš'rá-él draw nigh and come, that we may ^b know it! 20 Woe unto them that ^c call ^d evil good, and good evil; that ^e put ^f darkness for ^g light, and light for darkness; that put ^h bitter for ⁱ sweet, and sweet for bitter! 21 Woe unto them that are ^{j k l} wise in their own eyes, and ^m prudent in their own sight! 22 ⁿ Woe unto them that are mighty to ^o drink ^p wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink; 23 ^q that justify the ^r wicked for a ^s bribe, and ^t take away the ^u righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore ^v as the ^w tongue of ^x fire devoureth the stubble, and as the dry ^y grass sinketh down in the flame, so their ^z root shall be ^a as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as ^b dust; because they have ^{c d} rejected the ^e law of Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, and ^f despised the ^g word of the ^{h i} Holy One of Īš'rá-él. 25 Therefore is the ^{j k} anger of Jê-hô'vâh kindled against his people, and ^{l m n} he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them; and the ^o ^p mountains tremble, and their ^{q r} dead ^s bodies are as refuse in the midst of the ^t streets. ^u For all this his anger is not turned

Var. Read.—V. 20, put—turn, MARTI, GU.; set, WHL; make, DUHM, OR. for—as, WHL; into, DUHM, MARTI, GU. for darkness—as darkness, WHL. V. 22, mighty—*Lit.* heroes, *Var.* to drink—in drinking, DUHM, GU. to mingle—in mixing, DUHM, GU. V. 23, justify the wicked—*declare innocent the guilty*, GU, OR. DUHM. take—*righteousness of*—withhold justice to, GU, DUHM. V. 24, dry—*flame*—flaming hay sinketh in, *Ew. De.* (alt.) rejected—scorned, DUHM. law—*Lit.* teaching, *Var.* instruction,

^e Law, Deut. 31:24. ^f 1 Or, teaching. ^g See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11. ^h Word of God, John 6:63. ⁱ See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1. ^j See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24. ^k Anger, Pr. 15:1. ^l Ch. 66:15; II Ki. 22:13, 17. ^m Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. ⁿ See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1. ^o Hand, Gen. 16:12. ^p Mountain, Ch. 64:3; Ps. 18:7; Jer. 4:24; Nah. 1:5. ^q See "Death," Rom. 5:12. ^r Ch. 14:19; II Ki. 9:37; Ps. 83:10; Jer. 16:4. ^s Body, Num. 25:8. ^t Street, Josh. 2:19. ^u Ch. 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4; Jer. 4:8; Dan.

away, but his ^v hand is stretched out still.

26 And he will lift up an ^w ensign to the ^x nations from far, and will ^y hiss for ^z them ^a from the end of the ^b earth; and, behold, ^c they shall ^c come with speed swiftly. 27 ^d None shall be ^e weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor ^f sleep; neither shall the ^{g h} girdle of their ⁱ loins be loosed, nor the ^j latchet of their shoes be broken: 28 ^k whose ^l arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent; their ^m horses' hoofs shall be accounted as ⁿ flint, and their ^o wheels as a ^p whirlwind: 29 their ^q roaring shall be like a ^r lioness, they shall roar like young lions; yea, they shall roar, and ^s lay hold of the prey, and carry it away safe, and there shall be ^t none to deliver. 30 And they shall ^u roar ^a against them in that ^v day like the roaring of the ^w sea: and if one ^x look unto the ^y land, ^z behold, darkness and ^a distress; and the light is darkened in the ^b clouds thereof.

6 In the ^c year that ^{d e} king ^f Ūz-zî'âh died ^{g h} I saw the Lord sitting upon a ⁱ throne, high and lifted up; and his

WHL. despised—blasphemed, GU, OR. V. 25, mountains—hills did, n. dead bodies—carcasses, r. but—and, OR. DUHM. V. 26, will lift—lifteth, *Var.* WHL. nations—*a nation*, WHL. GU. OR. will hiss—hisseth (*present tense to end of verse*), *Var.* them—him, DUHM. (*all personal pronouns in verse, singular*, DUHM, GU. OR.). V. 28, sharp—sharpened, WHL. their (*first*)—*Omit*, WHL. Vs. 29, 30, roar—thunder, DUHM. V. 30, roaring—thundering, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 30, behold . . . thereof—*Similarly Ew., alternating a vowel-point:* Behold darkness, (first) affliction, and (afterwards) light; it becometh dark in the sky thereof, *Ge. De. with Heb. text. Text doubtful.*

5 According to the Massoretic text, *behold, darkness; distress and light; it is dark &c.* ^z Affliction, Ps. 9:10. ^a Adversity, Job 19:6. ^b See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. ^c Year, Lev. 25:8. ^d Kings, Deut. 17:15. ^e See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11. ^f Ūzziah, I Chr. 6:24. ^g Ch. 1:1. ^h Visions, Num. 12:6. ⁱ John 12:41; Rev. 4:2, 3; 20:11. ^j Throne, Acts 12:21.

^v Ch. 23:11; Ex. 7:19.

26

^w Ch. 11:10.
^x Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^y Hiss, Jer. 18:16.
^z Heb. *him*.
^a Deut. 28:49.
^e See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
^b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
³ Heb. *he* (and in the following verses).
^c Ch. 13:4, 5.

27

^d Joel, 2:7, 8.
^e Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
^f Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
^g Job 12:18; Dan. 5:6.
^h See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
ⁱ Loins, ch. 11:5.
^j Shoes, Josh. 5:15.

28

^k Ch. 13:18; Ps. 7:12, 13; 45:5.
^l See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
^m Horses, Jer. 50:11.
ⁿ See "Stone," Ex. 34:1.
^o Ch. 21:1; Jer. 4:13.
^p See "Wind," Job 27:21.

29

^q Jer. 51:38; Zeph. 3:3; Zech. 11:3.
^r Lion, Job 4:10.
^s Ch. 10:6; 49:24, 25; Mic. 5:8.
^t Ch. 42:22.

30

^u Ch. 17:12; Jer. 6:23; Lu. 21:25.
^v Or, over.
⁴ Day, Lev. 25:5.
^w Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^x Ch. 8:22; Jer. 4:23-28; Joel 2:10; Lu. 21:25, 26.
^y Land, Gen. 23:15.

¹ Or, skirts.
^a Temple,
1 Sam. 1:9.

²
^b Rev. 4:8.
^c Wings, ch.
40:31.
^d Face, Is. 6:2.
^e Feet, Gen.
18:4.

³
^f Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^g Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
^h Holiness of
God, Gen. 1:1.
² Heb. the ful-
ness of the
whole earth is
his glory.
ⁱ Earth, Gen.
2:1.
^j Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^k Glory, Ps. 7:5.

⁴
^l See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
^m Voice, Gen.
27:22.
ⁿ Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^o Smoke, Ju.
20:40.

⁵
^p Isaiah, ch. 1:1.
^q Ex. 33:20; Lu.
5:8.
^r See "Con-
science," Acts
24:16.
^s Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^t Man, Gen. 2:7.
^u Ex. 6:12, 30.
^v Lips, Job 2:10.
^w Ch. 59:3; Jer.
9:3-8.
^x God Invisible,
Gen. 1:1.
^y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^z See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.

⁶
^a See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.
³ Or, hot stone.
^b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^c See "Tools and Implements,"
Ex. 32:4. ^d Altar, Gen. 22:9. ^e Jer. 1:9; Dan. 10:16.
^f Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

* **FACE: Faces mentioned.**—Face of Jehovah—Ex. 33:23; Ps. 17:15; 89:14; Jer. 16:17; 21:10; 32:31; Lam. 2:19; 3:35; Ez. 7:22; 14:3, 4, 6, 7; 15:7. Hid his Face—Deut. 31:18; 32:20; Mic. 3:4; Lu. 17:6. Will not turn away his Face—II Chr. 30:9. Declare to—Job 21:31. Against—Ez. 14:8. Turned away—Jer. 18:17. Set his Face against—Lev. 17:10; 20:3, 5, 6; 26:17. Fled from the Face of Jehovah—II Chr. 29:6. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Faces of: Abner—II Sam. 2:22. Ahab—I Ki. 21:4. Angels—Lu. 24:5. Anointed—Ps. 85:9; 132:10; Pr. 21:27. Ben-hadad's—II Ki. 8:15. Captain—II Ki. 18:24; Is. 36:9. Cephas—Gal. 2:11. Children of Dan—Ju. 18:23. Child—II Ki. 4:29, 31. Cherubim—Ex. 25:20; 37:9; II Chr. 3:13. David—Aetrs 2:25. Eleazar—Num. 19:3. Elders—Lam. 5:12. Eliphaz—Job 4:15. Fathers—Aetrs 7:45. Flocks—Gen. 30:40. Jacob—Gen. 32:22. Jehu—II Ki. 9:32. Joseph—Gen. 43:31; 44:23, 26; 46:28, 30; 48:11, 12. Judges—Job 9:24. Job—Job 11:15; 16:8, 16; 22:26; 23:17. King—I Ki. 8:14; II Chr. 5:3; 42:1. Lazarus—John 11:44.

¹ train filled the ^a temple. ² Above him stood the sêr-â-phîm: ^b each one had six ^c wings; with twain he covered his ^{*d} face, and with twain he covered his ^e feet, and with twain he did fly. ³ And one ^f cried unto another, and said, ^g ^h Holy, holy, holy, is Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts: ² the whole ⁱ earth is full of his ^j ^k glory. ⁴ And the ^l foundations of the thresholds shook at the ^m voice of him that ⁿ cried, and the house was filled with ^o smoke. ⁵ Then said ^p I, Woe is me! for I am undone; ^q ^r ^s because I am a ^t man of ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y <

13
1 Or, *But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be eaten up.*
a Ch. 1:9; 10:20-23; 37:31; 46:3.
2 Or, *burnt.*
b See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
c See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
3 Or, *whose substance is in them.*
4 Or, *substance.*
5 Or, *cast their leaves.*
d Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
e Seed, Deut. 22:9.
1
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.
h Ch. 1:1; II Ki. 16:1.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
k Uzziab, I Chr. 6:24.
l Kings, Deut. 17:15.
m II Ki. 15:37.
n Syria, Gen. 25:20.
o See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
p II Ki. 15:25; II Chr. 28:6.
q Jerusalem, I. 18. r War, Josh. 22:12. 2 s V. 13; ch. 22:22. t David, I Sam. 17:12. 6 Heb. *resteth on Ephraim.* u Ch. 5:12. v Ephraim, Num. 36:25. w Heart, Acts 15:9. x Fear, Gen. 9:2.

13¹ And if there be yet a^a tenth in it, it also shall in turn be² eaten up: as a^b terebinth, and as an^c oak, ³ whose^d stock remaineth, when they^e are felled; so the^d holy^e seed is the^d stock thereof.

7 And it came to pass in the^f days of^g Āhāz the^h son ofⁱ Jōthām, the son of^k Ūz-zī'āh, ^lking of Jūdāh, that^m Rēz'zīn the king ofⁿ Sŷr'ī-ā, and^o Pēl'kāh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'āh, king of^p Īs'ra-ēl, went up to^q Jē-ru'sā-lēm to^r war against it, but could not prevail against it. 2 And it was told the^s house of^t David, saying, Sŷr'ī-ā^u is^v confederate with^w Ēphrā-īm. And his^x heart of^y trembled, and the heart of

Var. Rend.—V. 13. And if there should yet be a tenth in it, this shall again be consumed; (yet), as the terebinth and the oak, though cut down, have their stock remaining (even so) a sacred seed (shall be) the stock thereof, *Var.* it . . . remaineth—It must again go into the fire, as a terebinth and the oak, on which in their felling a root remaineth, DUHM, MARTI, GU. **Chap. 7.**—V. 1. war against it—take it by assault, *Var.* V. 2. trembled—was moved, R. tremble—are moved, R. is confeder-

his people, as the^y trees of the forest tremble with the^a wind.

3 Then^b said Jē-hō-vāh unto Ī-sā'jah, Go forth now to meet Āhāz, thou, and^c Še'ār-jāsh'ūb thy son, at the end of the^d conduit of the upper^e pool, in the highway of the^f fuller's^g field; 4 and say unto him, Take heed, and be^h quiet; fear not, neither let thy heart be faint, because of these two tails ofⁱ smoking^k firebrands, for the fierce^l anger of^m Rēz'zīn and Sŷr'ī-ā, and of the son of Rēm-ā-lī'āh.

5 Because Sŷr'ī-ā, Ēphrā-īm, and the son of Rēm-ā-lī'āh, haveⁿ purposed^o evil against thee, saying, 6 Let us go up against Jūdāh, and vex it, and let us make a^p breach therein for us, and set up a king in the midst of it, even the son of^q Tā'bē-ēl;

ate with—Or, hath encamped in, *Ge. Hi. Ew. Luz.:* is encamped on, WHI.; has settled down upon, DUHM, MARTI; camps in, GU. OR. KIT. Ephraim—Ephraimite territory, WHI. V. 3. unto Isaiah—to me, DUHM. V. 4. neither . . . Remaliah—and let not thy heart be dismayed (or, faint), because of these two ends (flag-ends, CH.) of smoking logs, in the blazing wrath of Rezin and Aram, and Remaliah's son, WHI. for—in spite of, GU. V. 5. purposed—counselled, R. V. 6. Let . . . therein—We will beleague it, and make a breach into it, WHI.

y Trees, Mt. 7:17.
z Plants and Trees, Ps. 144:12.
a Wind, Job 27:21.
3
b See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
c Isaiah, ch. 1:1.
7 That is, A remnant shall return.
d Ch. 36:2;
e II Ki. 18:17.
f Pools, John 9:7.
g See "Trades and Arts," ch. 40:19.
h Field, Num. 20:17.
4
h Ch. 30:15; Ex. 14:13; Lam. 3:26.
i Amos 4:11; Zech. 3:2.
j Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
k Fire, Lev. 10:2.
l Anger, Pr. 15:1.
m See v. 1, 9.
5
n Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
o Evil, Ps. 97:10.
6
p Breach, ch. 30:13.
q Ezra 4:7.

gail before David—I Sam. 25:23. Absalom before King—I Sam. 14:32, 33. Araunah before King—II Sam. 24:20. David before Jonathan—I Sam. 20:4. Joseph—Gen. 48:12; 50:18. Mephibosheth before David—II Sam. 9:6. Ornan before David—I Chr. 21:21. Saul before Samuel—I Sam. 28:14. Obadiah before Elijah—I Ki. 18:7. Ruth before Boaz—Ruth 2:10. Nebuchadnezzar to Daniel—Dan. 2:46.

Obeisance to God.—Abraham talked with God—Gen. 17:3, 17. Balaam—Num. 22:31. Jehoshaphat—II Cor. 20:18. Ezekiel fell on—Ez. 3:23; 1:28; 9:8; 11:13; 43:3; 44:4. Daniel—Dan. 8:17, 18. Jesus prays—Mt. 26:39. Dagon—I Sam. 5:3, 4. David and Elders—I Chr. 21:16. Elijah—I Ki. 18:42. Joshua—Josh. 5:14; 7:6, 10. Lot—Gen. 19:1. Moses and Aaron—Num. 14:5; 16:4. Moses—Num. 16:4, 22, 45; 20:6. Manoah and Wife—Ju. 13:20. People at Mount Carmel—I Ki. 18:39. People at Burnt-offering—Lev. 9:24. Unbelievers—I Cor. 14:25. Turned Face from Jehovah—I Chr. 35:22. Renounced to Jehovah's Face—Job 1:11; 2:5.

Face to Face.—Gen. 32:30; Ju. 6:22; II Ki. 14:8; II Chr. 25:17, 21; Ez. 20:35; Acts 25:16; I Chr. 13:12.

Seeking the Face of the Lord.—I Chr. 16:11; II Chr. 7:14; Ps. 27:8; 105:4; Pr. 7:15; Hosea 5:15.

Hidden Face.—Job 13:24; Ps. 44:24; 51:9; 88:14, 69; 102:2; 143:7; Ez. 39:23, 24, 29. Of Jehovah—Job 34:29; Ps. 10:11; 13:1; 30:7; Is. 16:4; 64:7; Jer. 33:3. Moses hides Face from God—Ex. 3:6.

Veiled Face.—Moses—Ex. 34:33; II Cor. 3:13. Seraphim—Is. 6:2.

Covered.—II Sam. 19:4; Ez. 12:6, 12. Jesus' Face was covered—Mt. 14:65. Elijah wrapped Face in Mantle—I Ki. 19:13. Tamar—Gen. 38:15. Haman—Esth. 7:8.

Obeisance to Jesus.—Man of Leprosy—Lu. 5:12. Samaritan—Lu. 17:16.

Figurative.—Face of Israel—Ex. 14:25. Of Earth—Gen. 1:2, 29; 2:6; 4:14; 6:1, 7; 7:3, 4, 18, 23; 8:8, 9, 13; 9:23; 11:4; 41:56; Ex. 10:5, 15; 32:12; 33:16; Num. 11:31; 12:3; 22:5, 11; Deut. 6:15; 7:6; I Sam. 20:15; I Ki. 13:34; Job 37:12; Is. 14:21; 23:17; 27:6; Jer. 8:2; 28:16; Ez. 34:6; 38:20; Dan. 8:5; Amos 5:8; 9:6; Lu. 12:56; 17:26; 21:35. Of the Wilderness—Ex. 16:14. Of Heaven—Mt. 16:3. Of Field—II Ki. 9:37; Is. 28:25. Of his Throne—Job 25:9. Of the Deep—Job 38:30; Pr. 8:27. Of Vineyard—Pr. 24:31. Of Covering—Is. 25:7, 8. Of Ground—Jer. 16:4; 18:17; 32:33.

Illustrative of.—Ps. 5:8; Pr. 27:19; Is. 13:8; Jer. 5:3. Face in Mirror—Jas. 1:23.

Kinds of.—Hard—Ez. 3:8. Pale—Joel 2:6; Nah. 2:10; Jer. 30:6. Impudent—Pr. 7:13. Degenerate—Is. 3:9; Mt. 6:16. Resolute, Jesus—Lu. 9:51. Transfigured, Moses—Ex. 34:29. Jesus—Mt. 17:2; Lu. 9:29.

Shame of.—II Chr. 32:21; Ezra 9:6, 7; Ps. 44:15; 83:16; Jer. 7:19; 13:26; 51:51; Ez. 7:18.

Spitting in the Face.—Num. 12:14; Deut. 25:9; Job 30:10.

In Face of Jesus—Mt. 26:67.

Smitten on.—II Cor. 11:20.

Faces in Vision.—Ez. 1:6, 8, 10, 11, 15; 10:14, 21, 22; Dan. 10:6, 9, 15; Rev. 4:7; 6:16; 7:11; 9:7; 10:1; 11:16; 12:14; 22:4.

Prophecies.—Is. 49:23; 50:6, 7; 65:3; Jer. 30:6. Description of Temple—Ez. 41:19, 21, 25. War—Ez. 13:17; Dan. 11:17, 18, 19. Priests—Mal. 2:3.

Miscellaneous.—Care of the Face in fasting—Mt. 6:17. Oil used on the Face—Ps. 144:15, 29, 30. Punishment before Face of Judge—Deut. 25:2. Jehovah will repay to their Face—Deut. 7:10.

⁷ Ch. 8:10; 28:18; Ps. 2:4, 6; Acts 4:25, 26.
^b Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

⁸ Damaseus, I Ki. 20:34.
^d Head, Pr. 20:29.
^e See "Syria," Gen. 25:20.
^f Year, Lev. 25:8.
^g See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^h Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

⁹ Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
^j Ch. 5:24; 8:6-8; 30:12-14; II Chr. 20:20.
^k See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
^l See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

¹¹ Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

¹² Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

¹³ See "Ahaz," II Chr. 28:1.
^p David, I Sam. 17:12.
^q Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
^r Ch. 1:14; 43:24.
^s Ch. 25:1.

¹⁴ See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^u Mt. 1:23.
^v Or, *the*.
^w Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
² Or, *maiden*.
³ Or, *is with child, and beareth*.
^{iv} Naming Children, Gen. 3:16.
^x Name, Acts 16:18.
^y See "Names of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^z Ch. 8:8, 10.
⁴ That is, *God is with us*.

¹⁵ See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
⁵ Or, *Curds*.
⁶ Or, *that he may know*.
^{Or, till he know.}

7 thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh,
^{a b} It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass. 8 For the head of Sÿr-î-â is ^c Dâ-mäs-eüs, and the ^d head of Dâ-mäs-eüs is ^e Rê'zân; and within threescore and five ^f years ^g shall ^h Ê'phrâ-îm be broken in pieces, so that it shall not be a people: 9 and the head of Ê'phrâ-îm is ⁱ Sâ-mâ'rî-â, and the head of Sâ-mâ'rî-â is Rêm-â-li'âh's son. ^{j k l} If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

10 And Jê-hô'vâh spake again unto Â'hâz, saying, 11 Ask thee a ^m sign of Jê-hô'vâh thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. 12 But Â'hâz said, I will not ask, neither will I ⁿ tempt Jê-hô'vâh. 13 And ^o he said, Hear ye now, O house of ^p David: Is it a small thing for you to ^q weary men, that ye will ^r weary ^s my God also? 14 Therefore the Lord himself will give you a sign: behold, ^{t u} I a ^v virgin ³ shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall ^w call his ^z name ² ⁴ Îm-măn'û-ël. 15 ^a ⁵ Butter and ^a honey shall he eat, ⁶ when he knoweth to refuse

Var. Rend.—V. 8, so . . . be—that it be not, R. V. 9. If . . . established—If ye believe not (in me, GU.) ye remain not, DUHM, MARTI, OR, GU.; If ye believe not, surely ye abide not secure, WHI. V. 11, Ask . . . or—Ask for thyself a sign from Yahweh, thy God, down in the depth to Sheol (Hades) or high, WHI. ask it either in the depth—Or, deep unto Sheol, Versions (except Sept.). Lo. Ew. De. Ch. Guthe. Br. V. 12, neither will I—in order not to, DUHM; I would not, OR.; I will not, WHI. tempt—try, Var.; put . . . to the test, WHI. V. 13, And he—Then I, MARTI, DUHM, GU.; Then he, OR. a small thing—not enough, DUHM, MARTI, GU.; too small a thing, OR. KIT.; too slight a thing, WHI. V. 14, a virgin—So Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Lo. Ew. De. Kay; young woman, (virtually) Ge. Hi. Ch. Naeg. KIT. The Hebrew prefixed the article which A. V. defensively regards as that of species, like 'the lion,' Var.; the maid (virgin), OR.; the young woman or the maiden, WHI.; a (or, the) young woman of marriageable age, SMI. a virgin shall conceive—the young wife is pregnant, MARTI, DUHM; shall conceive—Rather, is with child (as Gen. 16:11), R marg. bear—bears, DUHM. shall call—call, OR. Immanuel—i.e. God (is) with us, Var.; God-with-us, DUHM, MARTI, SMI. Vs. 15, 22. Butter—

the ^b evil, and ^c choose the ^d good. 16 For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, ^{f g} the land whose ^{h i} two kings thou ^j abhorrest shall be forsaken. 17 ^k Jê-hô'vâh will bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy ^l father's ^{m n} house, ^o days that have not come, from the day that ^{p q} Ê'phrâ-îm departed from Jû'dâh—even the king of ^r Âs-sÿr-î-â.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Jê-hô'vâh will ^s hiss for the ^{t u} fly that is in the ^v uttermost part of the ^w rivers of ^x Ê'gÿpt, and for the ^y bee that is in the land of Âs-sÿr-î-â. 19 And they shall come, and shall ^y rest all of them in the ⁷ desolate ^z valleys, and in the ^a clefts of the ^b rocks, and upon all ^c thorn-hedges, and upon all ^d ^s pastures.

20 In that day will the Lord ^{c i g h} shave with a ⁱ razor that is ^j hired in the parts beyond ^{k l} the River, even with the king of Âs-sÿr-î-â, the head and the hair of the ^m feet; and it shall also consume the ⁿ beard.

21 And it shall come to pass

Curdled milk, Var.; sour milk, WHI.; Cream, DUHM. V. 15, knoweth—shall know, Var. refuse—reject, WHI. V. 16, abhorrest—hast a horror (or, terror) of, Var.; dreadest, OR. GU. DUHM. forsaken—unpeopled, Var.; desolate, DUHM, GU.; left desolate, WHI. V. 18, that . . . Egypt—at the end of Egypt's Nile-streams, WHI.; omit, DUHM (gloss.). rivers—canals, Var. V. 19, And they shall enter and settle all of them in the defiles of the cliffs, and in the rock-clefts, and in all the thorn-bushes and all the pastures, WHI. desolate valleys—valleys of the steep hills, Var. clefts—holes, R. thorn-hedges—thorns, R. V. 20, shave with a razor—shear with shears, DUHM, MARTI. in the parts—Omit, Var.; which is in the parts, R. consume—sweep away, Var.; remove, WHI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 8. Omit (an interpolation), Ge. Ew. &c.; or transfer to the end of v. 9, Lo. V. 14, shall call—thou shalt call, Greek versions.

^g See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26. ^h Ch. 24:1; II Ki. 18:13-16. ⁱ See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4. ^j Ez. 5:1-4. ^k Ch. 10:5, 15. ^l Euphrates, Deut. 1:7. ^m Feet, Gen. 18:4. ⁿ Beard, Jer. 41:5.

^b Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^c Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
^d Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

16
^e Ch. 8:4.
^f Ch. 8:4; 17:3; Jer. 7:15; Hos. 5:3, 9, 14; Amos 1:3-5.
^g Land, Gen. 23:15.
^h Kings, Deut. 17:15.
ⁱ See v. 1.
^j Abhor, Ps. 106:40.

17
^k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Father, Ex. 21:15.
^m House, Deut. 24:10.
ⁿ Family, Eph. 5:22.
^o Day, Lev. 25:8.
^p I Ki. 12:16.
^q Ch. 8:7, 8; 10:5, 6;
^r II Chr. 28:20. Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.

18
^s Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
^t See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
^u See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
^v Ch. 13:5.
^w Rivers, Is. 32:2.
^x Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

19
^y Rest, Heb. 4:4.
⁷ Or, *rugged*.
^z Valley, Josh. 8:13.
^a Ch. 2:19; Jer. 16:16.
^b Rocks, I Cor. 10:4.
^c Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
^d Pasture, Amos 1:2.
⁸ Or, *bushes*.

20
^e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^f See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

21

a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17;
c Ch. 14:30;
27:10; Jer. 39:10;
d Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

22

e Milk, Ex. 23:19.
f See v. 15.

23

g Day, Lev. 25:8.
h Ch. 5:10;
32:13, 14.
i Vines, Is. 5:2.
j See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
k See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
l Thorns, Mt. 13:7.

24

m See "Archery," I Sam. 23:15.
n Land, Gen. 23:15.

25

o Hills, Ps. 2:6.
p See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

1 Or, *where near came the fear of briars and thorns, shall be &c.*
Or, *there shall not come thither the fear . . . but it shall be &c.*
q Ch. 5:17.

1

r Ch. 1:1.
s See "Table," II Ki. 4:10.
t Ch. 30:8; Hab. 2:2.
u Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
2 Or, *in common characters.*
3 That is, *The spoil speedeth, the prey hasteth.*

2

v Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
w Witnesses, John 8:17;
II Ki. 16:10;
11, 15, 16.
y Uriah, II Sam. 23:39.
z Priest, Ex. 28:1.

3

a Prophetess, II Ki. 17:13.
b Son, Gen. 17:19.
c Naming Children, Gen. 3:16.
d Hos. 1:4.
e Name, Acts 16:38.

in that day, that a ^a man shall keep alive a young ^{b c} cow, and two ^d sheep; 22 and it shall come to pass, that because of the abundance of ^e milk which they shall give he shall eat butter: for ^f butter and honey shall every one eat that is left in the midst of the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that ^g day, ^h that every place, where there were a thousand ⁱ vines at a thousand ^j silverlings, shall be for ^k briars and ^l thorns. 24 With ^m arrows and with bow shall one come thither, because all the ⁿ land shall be briars and thorns. 25 And all the ^o hills that were digged with the ^p mattock, ¹ thou shalt not come thither for fear of briars and thorns; but it shall be for the ^q sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of sheep.

8 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto ^r me, Take thee a great ^s tablet, and ^{t u} write upon it ² with the ^p pen of a man, For ³ Mâ'hêr-shâl'âl-hâsh'-bâz; 2 and I will take unto me ^v faithful ^w witnesses to record, ^{x y} Ū-rî'âh the ^z priest, and Zêeh-â-rî'âh the son of Jê-bêr-ê-chî'âh. 3 And I went unto the ^a prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a ^b son. Then said Jê-hô'vâh unto me, ^{c d} Call his ^e name Mâ'hêr-shâl'

Var. Read.—V. 21. keep alive—nourish, R. young—little, MARTI, DUHM. V. 22. butter—curdled milk, Var.; thick milk, GU. OR.; cream, DU. KIT. V. 23. shall be—shall even be, R. V. 25. thou shalt—one shall, DUHM, GU. OR. KIT. Chap. 8.—V. 1. with . . . man—So SMI.; with common characters, Var.; in the people's writing, DUHM, MARTI, KIT.; in common characters, WHI, GU. For —to (i.e. this is inscribed to), Vs. 1, 3. Maner-shalal-hash-baz—i.e., The spoil speedeth, the prey hasteth; or, Swift of spoil, hasty of prey, Var.; speed-spoil-hurry-prey, SMI.; Speeds-Booty-Hastens-Spoil, WHI. V. 2. I will take—bring, DUHM. will—should, OR. take—faithful—take me trusty, MARTI, GU. V. 4. child—boy, SMI. DUHM. shall be carried away—One shall carry away, WHI. V. 6. refused—despised, DUHM, GU. MARTI, OR. rejoice in—Or, despaireth because of, HI. REUSS; pine

âl-hâsh'-bâz. 4 For ¹ before the ^q child shall have ^h knowledge to ⁱ cry, My ^j father, and, My ^k mother, the ^l riches of ^{m n} Dâ-mâs'êus and the ^o spoil of ^p Sâ-mâ'ri-â ^{q r} shall be carried away before the king of ^s Âs-sÿr'î-â.

5 And Jê-hô'vâh ^t spake unto me yet again, saying, 6 Forasmuch as this people have ^u refused the waters of ^v Shî-lô'âh that go softly, ⁴ and ^w rejoice ⁵ in ^x Rê'zîn and Rêm-â-li'âh's son; 7 now therefore, behold, the ^y waters of ^z the River, strong and many, *even* the ^a king of Âs-sÿr'î-â and all his ^b glory: and it shall ^c come up over all its channels, and go over all its banks; 8 and ^d it shall sweep onward into ^{e f} Jû'dâh; it shall overflow and pass through; it shall reach even to the ^{g h} neck; and the stretching out of its ⁱ wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, ^j O Îm-mân'û-êl.

9 ^{k 6} Make an uproar, O ye peoples, and be ^l broken in pieces; and give ^m ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and be broken in pieces. 10 ⁿ Take counsel together, and it shall be brought to nought; speak the ^o word, and ^p it shall not stand: for ^{q r 7} God

away before, DUHM, MARTI. V. 7. bringeth . . . them—causes to rise, DUHM, OR, MARTI. V. 8. O Immanuel —Or, God is with us, Br.; for 'God is with us,' DUHM, GU. OR, MARTI. V. 9. Make an uproar—Be angry, Var. KIT.; 'Rage,' WHI.; Associate yourselves, SMI.; Understand it, GU.; and be—and ye shall be, R. broken in pieces—stupefied DUHM, MARTI; dumbfounded, WHI. (so throughout verse). give . . . countries—hearken, all distant parts of the earth, WHI. V. 10. Plan a plan that it may be destroyed; Declare your purpose that it may not stand; For with-us-God, WHI. and it shall—that it may, DUHM, GU. speak . . . stand—Decree a decree that it shall not come about, GU, MARTI, OR. DUHM, KIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 2. I will take—take, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Hi. Ch. Giesebrecht. V. 9. Make an uproar—Take knowledge, Sept. Lo. Gr. Ch. (l.). V. 9. and be broken in pieces—Omit, Gr. Ch. (to restore symmetry). V. 10. Jehovah—I, DUHM.

4

f Ch. 7:16.
g See "Children," Gen. 3:6.
h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
i Cry, Lu. 18:7.
j Father, Ex. 21:15.
k Mother, Deut. 5:16.
l Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
m Damascus, I Ki. 30:24.
n Ch. 7:8, 9.
o Spoil, ch. 9:3.
p Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
q Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Kings, Deut. 17:15.
s Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.

5

t See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

6

u Ch. 1:20;
5:14; 7:9;
30:12.
v Neh. 3:15;
John 9:7, 11.
4 Or, *even they that rejoice.*
w Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
5 Or, *with.*
x Ch. 7:1.

7

y Ch. 17:12, 13.
z See "The Euphrates," Deut. 1:7.
a Ch. 7:17;
10:5, 6.
b Glory, Ps. 7:5.
c Amos, 8:8;
9:5.

8

d Ch. 10:6.
e See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
f See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
g Ch. 30:28.
h Neck, Pr. 3:3.
i Wings, ch. 40:31.
j Ch. 7:14.

9

k Ch. 17:12–14.
6 Or, *Break, O ye.*
l Dan. 2:34, 35.
m Ear, Ex. 29:20.

10

n Ch. 28:18; Job 5:12.
o Words, Pr. 15:23.
p Ch. 7:7.
q Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
r V. 8; Rom. 8:31.
7 Heb. *immanu El*

11
1 Heb. *with strength of hand.*
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
b Instruction, Is. 54:13.
c Ezra, 2:8.
d Walking, Col. 1:10.

12
c Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
f Ch. 7:2; 30:1.
g 1 Pet. 3:14, 15.
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.

13
i Ch. 5:16; 29:23.
j Sanctification, 1 Sam. 7:1.

14
k Ch. 4:6; 25:4; Ez. 11:15.
l Lu. 2:34; Rom. 9:33; 1 Pet. 2:8.
m See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
n Stone, Ex. 31:1.
o Rock, 1 Cor. 10:4.
p Kingdom of Judah, 1 Ki. 12:23.
q Kingdom of Israel, 1 Ki. 11:11.
r Gin, Job 18:9.
s Snare, Pr. 7:23.
t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

15
2 Or, *many among them shall stumble, and fall &c.*
u Ch. 28:13; 59:10; Mt. 21:44; Lu. 20:18; Rom. 9:32.

16
v Vs. 1, 2; ch. 29:11, 12.
w See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
x Dan. 12:4.
y Law, Deut. 31:24.
z Or, *teaching.*
z Ch. 50:4.
a Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

17
b Ch. 25:9; 30:18; Hab. 2:13.
c Ch. 1:15; 45:15; 54:8; Deut. 31:17.
d Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
e Face, ch. 6:2.

is with us. 11 For Jê-hô'vâh spake thus to me ¹with a strong ^ahand, and ^binstructed me ^cnot to ^dwalk in the way of this people, saying, 12 Say ye not, A ^econspiracy, concerning all whereof this people shall say, A conspiracy; ^gneither fear ye their fear, nor be in dread thereof. 13 ⁱJê-hô'vâh of hosts, him shall ye ^jsanctify; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread. 14 And he shall be for a ^ksanctuary; but for a ^{l m n}stone of stumbling and for a ^orock of offence to ^{p q}both the houses of Îš-râ-êl, for a ^rgin and for a ^ssnare to the inhabitants of ^tJê-ru'sâ-lêm. 15 And ²many shall ^ustumble thereon, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 ^vBind thou up the ^wtestimony, ^xseal the ^{y z}law among ²my ^adisciples. 17 And I will ^bwait for Jê-hô'vâh, ^{c d}that hideth his ^eface from the house of ^fJacob, and I will ^glook for him. 18 ^hBehold, I and the ⁱchildren

Var. Rend.—V. 11. with a strong hand —with a strong pressure of the hand (see Ez. 3:14). Var.; as the Hand held me, DUHM, MARTI, GU. not to—that I should not, SMI. r. V. 12. Say—Call, DUHM, MARTI, GU. WHI. a conspiracy—exalted, GU.; holy, KIT. concerning . . . say—which this people call, DUHM, MARTI, GU. Vs. 12, 13. Call not everything conspiracy that this people calls conspiracy. And the object of their fear, fear not dread. Yahweh (God) of Hosts, regard Him as holy. He is your object of fear, He your dread, WHI. V. 13. Jehovah . . . sanctify—The Lord of hosts, him shall ye count holy, Var. shall ye sanctify—make (hold, MARTI) a conspirator, DUHM, MARTI. shall ye sanctify—make exalted, GU.; make (keep, KIT.) holy, OR. V. 14. And . . . sanctuary—Or, And thus he shall be shown to be holy, Hi. Kn. sanctuary: but for a—Omit, DUHM, MARTI. gin—trap, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. V. 15. thereon—among them, A. v. LUTHER, EW. DE. DUHM, MARTI; through them or by their means, DI. KIT. WHI. V. 16. Bind up—Bind up (will I), DUHM, GU. testimony—admonition, Ch. law—teaching, Var. among—in, OR. V. 17. look for—hope on, DUHM, GU.; wait for, MARTI. V. 18. wonders—portents, Var.; omens, DUHM, MARTI, GU. V. 19. shall say—say, WHI. Seek . . . spirits—consult (Inquire of, WHI.) the spirits of the dead, DUHM, MARTI, OR. GU. KIT. Vs. 19, 20. should . . . dead?—(then shall ye answer) 'Should not a people seek unto their God? (Should they seek unto) the dead on behalf of the living? To the

whom Jê-hô'vâh hath given me are for ^jsigns and for wonders in Îš-râ-êl from Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, who ^{k l}dwelleteth in ^mmount ⁿZi'ôn.

19 ^oAnd when they shall say unto you, ^pSeek unto them that have ^qfamiliar spirits and unto the wizards, that chirp and that mutter: should not a people ^rseek unto their God? on behalf of the ^sliving should they seek unto the ^{t u}dead? 20 To the ^{v w z}law and to the testimony! ^aif they speak not according to this word, surely there is ^{x y}no morning for them. 21 And they shall pass through it, ^{z a b}sore distressed and ^chungry; and it shall come to pass that, when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and ^{d e}curse by their ^eking and by their God, and turn their faces upward: 22 and they shall ^flook unto the ^gearth, and, behold, distress and ^hdarkness, the gloom of ⁱanguish; ⁶and ⁷into thick darkness they shall be driven away.

teaching and to the admonition (v. 16)! Truly thus will (the people) speak, for whom no day breaketh (or, if they speak not thus, there is no daybreak for them), Hi. Ge. Kay, r; or, (Are not the people wont to seek unto their gods, even unto the dead instead of the living?) 'To the teaching and to the admonition.' Truly thus, &c. (as above), Ew. V. 19. seek . . . dead?—inquire of their manes, of the dead on behalf of the living, WHI. seek—consult, DUHM. V. 20. law—Revelation, OR.; Guide, KIT.; instruction, WHI. if . . . them—surely so shall he speak who has no dawn, DUHM; surely they will speak after this fashion for whom there is no dawn, WHI. there . . . them—they are such of no dawn, OR. Vs. 21–22: And he passes through it hard pressed and famishing: And when he is famished he frets himself, And curses his king and his God, And turns his face upward: and looks to the earth, And behold, anguish and darkness, oppressive gloom; And into the darkness he is driven . . . WHI. V. 20. they—he (a people), DUHM. V. 21. it—i.e. the land, Var. sore distressed—hardly bestead, r. by—Omit, DUHM, OR. KIT. MARTI, GU.

Var. Read.—V. 12. A . . . confederacy—(Call ye not everything) an holy thing, (which this people calleth) an holy thing, Secker, Lo. A. Clarke, Lu. Gr. Ch. Stu. Br. (i.) Cf. vs. 13, 14. V. 14. for a sanctuary; but for—Omit, Br. Giesebrecht (scribe's errors).

f Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
g See "Seeking," Lu. 13:24.

18
h Heb. 2:13.
i Children, Gen. 3:16.
j Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
k Lu. 2:24.
l Ps. 9:11; Zech. 8:3.
m See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
n Zion, Is. 52:1.

19
o Ch. 19:3; 29:4; 47:12; 13; Lev. 20:6; 11 Ki. 21:6; 23:24.
p See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
q See "Spirit," Job 4:15.
r Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
s Life, Gen. 2:7.
t See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
u 1 Sam. 28:8–11; Ps. 106:28.

20
v V. 16; ch. 1:10; Lu. 16:29.
w See "Word of God," John 6:63.
x Or, *surely according to this word shall they speak for whom there is no morning.*
x V. 22; ch. 60:2; Mic. 3:6.
y Morning, Ps. 65:8.

21
z Ch. 9:20, 21.
a See "Adversity," Job 19:6.
b See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
c Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
d Curses, Gen. 4:11.
e Or, *curse their king and their God.*
e Kings, Deut. 17:15.

22
f Ch. 5:30; 59:9; Jer. 13:16; Amos 5:18, 20; Zeph. 1:14, 15.
g Earth, Gen. 2:1.
h Darkness, Job 38:9.
i Anguish, John 16:21.
6 Or, *and thick darkness shall be driven away. For there &c.*
7 Or, *in.*

1
* Ch. 8:23 in Heb.
a See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
1 Or, *For*.
b Ch. 8:22.
c Anguish, John 16:21.
d II Ki. 15:29; II Chr. 16:4.
e Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
f Mt. 4:15, 16.
g See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
h Glory, Ps. 7:5.
i Sea, Ex. 14:21.
j Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
k Galilee, Mt. 17:23.
2 Or, *the district*.
l Nations, Gen. 10:32.

2
* Ch. 9:1 in Heb.
m See "Gen-tiles," Is. 49:6.
n Darkness, Job 38:9.
o Light, Ps. 74:16.
p Shadow, Col. 2:17.
3 Or, *deep darkness*.
q Death, Rom. 5:12.

3
r Ch. 26:15.
s Ch. 35:10; 65:14, 18, 19; 66:10.
4 Another reading is, *thou didst not increase the joy*.
t Joy, Ps. 30:5.

* ^a 1 But there shall be no ^b gloom to her that was in ^c anguish. In the former time he ^d brought into ^e contempt the ^f land of ^g Zēb-ū-lūn and the land of ^h Nāph-tā-li; but in the latter time hath he made it ⁱ glorious, by the way of the ^j sea, beyond the ^k Jordan, ^l Gāl-ī-lēe of the ^m nations. * 2 ⁿ The people that walked in ^o darkness have seen a great ^p light: they that dwelt in the land of the ^q shadow of ^r death, upon them hath the light shined. 3 ^s Thou hast multiplied the nation, ^t thou hast increased their ^u joy: they joy before thee ac-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 9.—V. 1. Yet (it doth) not (continue) dark, where (now) is affliction; as in the former time he brought to shame the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, so in the time to come he bringeth it to honour, even the tract by the sea, the other side of Jordan, Galilee (or, the District) of the nations. *So all moderns, Var.*: 'Yet there is no gloom to the land that felt oppression. In the former time He did despite towards the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, but in the latter He hath done honour, on the way to (or, by) the sea, beyond the Jordan to the circuit of peoples.' WHL. there shall—should there, DUHM. anguish—anguish? DUHM. V. 2. O people that walk in darkness, behold a great light; and ye who dwell in the land of death-shade, a light shineth on you, SEPT. (*Only one change in Hebrew character required for this rendering*). Walked—walk, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. darkness—Or, deep darkness, *r marg.* (*See on Ps. 23:3.*) have seen—see, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. dwelt—dwell, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. shined—is shining, DUHM, GU. OR. V. 3. hast multiplied—multiplied, DUHM, GU. OR. nation, . . . they joy—nation; they whose joy thou hadst made small, (even) they joy, *Hi.* V. 4. yoke . . . burden—i.e. his burdensome yoke, *Var.* staff—collar, DUHM. hast broken—broke, DUHM,

cording to the joy in ^u harvest, as men ^v rejoice when they divide the ^w spoil. 4 For the ^x yoke of his ^y burden, and the ^z staff of his shoulder, the ^a rod of his ^b oppressor, thou hast broken as in the day of ^c Mīd-ān. 5 For ^e all the ^f armor of the ^g armed man in the ^h tumult, and the ⁱ garments rolled in ^j blood, shall be for burning, for fuel of ^k fire. 6 For unto us a ^l child is born, unto us a ^m son is given; and the ⁿ government shall be ^o upon his shoulder: and his ^p name shall be called ^q Wonderful, Counsellor, ^r Mighty God, ^s Everlasting Father, GU. oppressor—driver, *Var.* V. 5. every boot of him that tramps (or, that is booted) in the tumult (or, noisily), and the cloak rolled in blood, is for burning, *Lo. Ev. Bū. De. Ch. r marg.*; or, all the armor of him that is armed in, &c., *Ge. Hi. Kn.* For . . . blood—For every boot of him that goes booted in the din, and cloak rolled in blood, WHL.: For every boot treading the tumult and mantle rolled in blood, DUHM. armor—boot, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. KIT. rolled—dragged along, MARTI, GU. V. 6. the government—royal authority, WHL. shall be—*is, Var.*: comes upon, WHL. Wonderful, Counsellor—Or, Wonderful Counsellor, *Ev. Kn. Ch. DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. KIT. r marg.*: Wondrous Counsellor, WHL. Mighty God—Hero-God, DUHM, MARTI, WHL. Everlasting Father—*So Ev. De.*; or, continual Father, *Ge. o*; Father (i.e. *Giver*) of booty, *Hi. Kn. Kue. Kamp.*: Father of spoil, DUHM; Ever-Father, MARTI, GU. KIT.; Father for ever, WHL.

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 3. Thou . . . nation—Thou hast magnified (magnified, DUHM, GU.) the exultation, DUHM, GU. WHL. KROCHMAL. their—his, *MSS.* *Pesh. Targ. Ge. Ev. Kn. De. Ch.*

t See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. u Ch. 29:28. 6 Or, *Wonderful counsellor*. v Ch. 10:21; Deut. 10:17; Neh. 9:32. w Fatherhood of God Gen. 1:1. 7 Heb. *Father of Eternity*.

† SPOIL: To the Victor belonged All.—Soldiers, Citizens, Cities and Contents—Gen. 14:11, 12; 34:28, 29; Num. 31:7, 9-12; Josh. 6:2, 17. See "Ban"—Ez. 44:39.

Spoil mentioned.—I Sam. 14:30; 17:53; II Sam. 3:22; 8:8; 23:10; II Ki. 7:8; I Chr. 5:21; II Chr. 14:14, 15; 20:25; 28:8, 14, 15.

Not to be taken.—Josh. 6:18; I Sam. 15:3, 9, 19.

Refused.—Gen. 14:21-24; Esth. 8:11; 9:10, 15, 16.

Recovered.—Gen. 14:16; I Sam. 30:18, 19.

Anticipated, never gained.—Ex. 15:9; Ju. 5:30; I Sam. 14:36; II Ki. 3:23; Esth. 3:13; Ez. 38:11-13.

Money Indemnity or Yearly Tribute.—II Ki. 3:4; 18:14; Is. 33:18.

Portion dedicated to Jehovah.—Num. 31:37-41, 54; II Sam. 8:10, 11; I Chr. 26:27. Sacrificed—II Chr. 15:11.

Trophies hung up in Temples.—I Sam. 21:9; 31:10; II Ki. 11:10.

Despoiled Camps and Cities.—Sodom—Gen. 14:11, 12. Hamor—Gen. 34:27. Ziklag—I Sam. 30:1-20. Syrians—II Ki. 7:16. Ethiopians—II Chr. 14:13. Moab, Ammon

u Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
v I Sam. 30:16.
4
w Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
x Ch. 10:27; 14:25.
y Burden, Ps. 55:22.
z See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
a Rod, Num. 20:8.
b Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
c Ch. 14:4; 49:26; 51:15; 54:14.
d Midianites, Ju. 6:1.

5
e Ch. 2:4.
5 Or, *every boot of the booted warrior*.
f Armor, Ju. 15:14.
g Soldier, Ju. 20:10.
h Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
i See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
j Blood, Lev. 17:11.
k Fire, Lev. 10:2.

6
l Ch. 7:14; 11:1, 2; 53:2; Lu. 2:11.
m See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o Government, Neh. 8:9.
p See "King-dom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q Mt. 28:18; I Cor. 15:25.
r Ch. 22:22.
s Name, Acts 16:18.

and Seir—II Chr. 20:25. Judah—II Chr. 24:23; 25:13; 28:8, 14, 15; Rabbah—I Chr. 20:2.

Division.—Num. 31:32-47, 53; Josh. 22:8; Ju. 14:19; I Sam. 14:32. Leader's Special Share—Num. 31:52-54; Ju. 8:24-26; I Sam. 30:20, 26-31. Camp Guards shared equally with Warriors—Num. 31:27; I Sam. 30:24.

Prophecies.—Babylon—Jer. 50:10; 51:48, 53-56. Benjamin—Gen. 49:27. Chaldaea—Jer. 50:10; Hab. 2:7, 8. Damascus and Samaria—Is. 8:4. Egypt—Ez. 29:18-20. Enemies of Israel—Is. 33:23; Jer. 30:10; 48:8. Ephraim—Hos. 13:15. Gog—Ez. 38:12, 13; 39:10. Israel—Ez. 7:21; Mic. 2:4. Jerusalem—Is. 10:5, 6, 12; 17:14; Jer. 20:5; Zeph. 1:13; Zech. 14:1. Judah—II Ki. 21:14; Jer. 17:3; 20:5. King of the North—Dan. 11:24; Jer. 48:8; Zeph. 2:8, 9. Moab, Ammon, Edom—Is. 11:14; Zech. 2:8, 9. Nineveh—Nah. 2:9. Tyre—Ez. 26:5.

Figurative.—Christ's Victory over Satan—Mk. 3:27; Eph. 4:8. Satan's Victory over Israel—Is. 42:22-24. Princes despoiled the People—Ez. 45:9. Of Robbers—Pr. 1:13; Mic. 2:8. Humility excels—Pr. 16:19. The Gospel gives Equal Joy—Ps. 119:162; Is. 9:3; 53:12.

^a See "Prince," Num. 2:7.
^b Peace, Pr. 17:1.

^c Government, Neh. 8:
^d See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^e Peace, Pr. 17:1.

^f Dan. 2:44; Lu. 1:32, 33.

^g See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

^h Throne, Acts 12:21.

ⁱ David, I Sam. 17:12.

^j Justice, Mic. 6:8.

^k Ch. 11:4, 5; 32:1; 42:3, 4; 63:1.

^l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

^m Ch. 37:32; 59:17.

ⁿ Word of God, John 6:63.

^o See "Inspiration," II Ki. 17:13.

^p Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

^q See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

^r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^s Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

^t Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

^u Pride, Ps. 10:2.

^v See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

^w Ch. 46:12.

^x Heart, Acts 15:9.

^y Brick, Ex. 1:14.

^z Builder, I Ki. 5:18.

^a Mal. 1:4.

^b See "Trades and Arts," ch. 40:19.

^c Stone, Ex. 34:1.

^d See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

^e Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

^f Or, *hath set*.

^g Enemies, Job 31:29.

^h Ch. 7:1, 8.

ⁱ Or, *hath stirred*.

^j Or, *join together*. Or, *arm*.

^k Syria, Gen. 25:20.

^l II Ki. 16:6.

^m Or, *on the east*.

ⁿ Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

^o II Chr. 28:18.

^p Or, *on the west*.

^q Or, *have devoured*.

^r I Ps. 79:7; Jer. 10:25.

^s Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

^t Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

^v Ch. 5:25.

^w Anger, Pr. 15:1.

^x Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^y Prince of Peace. 7 Of the increase of his ^cd government and of ^epeace there shall be ^fno end, upon the ^hthrone of ⁱDavid, and upon his kingdom, to establish it, and to uphold it with ^kjustice and with ^lrighteousness from henceforth even for ever. ^mThe zeal of Jê-hô^lvâh of hosts will perform this.

8 The Lord sent a ⁿo word into ^pJacob, and it hath lighted upon ^qÎs^l-râ-êl. 9 And all the people shall ^rknow, *even* ^sÊ-phrâ-îm and the inhabitant of ^tSâ-mâ^l-rî-â, that say in ^uv pride and in ^wstoutness of ^xheart, 10 The ^ybricks are fallen, but we will ^za build with ^bhewn ^cstone; the ^dsycomores are cut down, but we will put ^ecedars in their place. 11 Therefore Jê-hô^lvâh ^e1 will set up on high against him the ^fadversaries of ^gRê^l-zîn, and ^h2 will ⁱstir up his enemies, 12 the ^k3 Sÿr^l-î-âns ^l4 before, and the ^m5 Phî^l-lis^l-tînes ⁿ6 behind; and they ^o7 shall ^pdevour Îs^l-râ-êl with open ^qm mouth. ^ro ^pFor all this his ^sa anger is not turned away, but his ^t7 hand is stretched out still.

Var. Rend.—V. 7. Of . . . be—Great is the rule and of peace, there is, WHI. Of —For, DUHM. and of—and For, DUHM. there shall be no—without, DUHM. OR. KIT. with . . . with—through . . . through, Var. justice—judgement, R. of hosts—the God of hosts, GU.; *Omit*, DUHM. V. 8. A word hath the Lord sent against Jacob, and it shall fall on Israel, WHI. sent—sends, DUHM, MARTI. word—pest, GU.; plague (death), SEPT. hath lighted—shall light, DUHM, MARTI. V. 9. shall know—knew, GU. that say in—*Omit*, GU. that—for they, DUHM. V. 10. put . . . place—change them into cedars, R. Vs. 11–12. *Approximately*. And Yahweh will raise up the enemies of Mount Zion against him (i.e. Ephraim). And his foes will He goad on; Syria before, and the Philistines behind; And they devour Israel with full mouth. SEPT. WHI. V. 11. will set—did set, GU. OR. KIT.; set up or strengthened. *Read past tenses to end of chapter*. Var. him . . . of Rezin—his adversary, DUHM. MARTI, KIT.; his enemies, Var. will

13 Yet the people ^shave not ^tturned unto him that smote them, neither have they ^uv sought Jê-hô^lvâh of hosts. 14 Therefore Jê-hô^lvâh ^w7 will cut off from Îs^l-râ-êl ^xy head and tail, ^ad palm-branch and rush, ^z2 in one day. 15 ^ab The elder and the ^chonorable man, he is the head; and the ^dprophet that ^eteacheth ^flies, he is the tail. 16 ^hi For they that lead this people cause them to ^jerr; and they that are led of them are ^kl8 destroyed. 17 Therefore the Lord will ^mnot ⁿrejoice over their ^oyoung men, ^pneither will he have ^qcompassion on their ^rfatherless and ^swidows; for every one is ^tprofane and an ^uv evil-doer, and every mouth speaketh folly. ^wx For all this his anger is not turned away, but his ^yhand is stretched out still.

18 ^zFor wickedness burneth as the ^afire; it devoureth the ^bbriers and ^cthorns; yea, it kindleth in the thickets of the forest, and they roll upward in a column of ^dsmoke. 19 Through the ^ewrath of Jê-hô^lvâh

stir up—spurred, Kn. De. Ch.; or, armed, Ge. Hi. Ew.; did stir, GU. OR. KIT. V. 12. before . . . behind—i.e. in the east . . . in the west, Var. and they shall devour—that they devour (devoured, OR. KIT.) DUHM. OR. KIT. open—full, DUHM. OR. MARTI, KIT. but—and, DUHM, GU. OR. V. 13. have . . . smote—returneth not (or, will not return) to Him that smiteth, WHI. V. 14. will—did, GU. OR. KIT. V. 15. honorable man—favorite, DUHM. V. 17. will . . . over—shall (did, GU.) not spare, DUHM, KIT. MARTI, ch. profane—impious, Var.; godless, DUHM, OR.; unholy, KIT.; wicked, MARTI, GU. but—and, DUHM, GU. OR. V. 18. in—*Omit*, DUHM, and—that, DUHM, OR. KIT. roll . . . smoke—whirled in towering smoke. *Sense obscure*. Vs. 19, 20. Through the anger of Yahweh the land is tottering, And the people become like cannibals, And they strike to the right full of hunger And devour at the left unsatiated, No one spares his own brother, Everyone devours the flesh of his neighbour, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 11. adversaries—princes, some MSS. Lo. Ew. Rezin—Mount Zion, Sept. V. 15. *Omit* (as a marginal gloss), Ge. Hi. Ew. Kn. Kue. Ch.

^b See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

^c Smoke, Ju. 20:40.

^d 19 e Ch. 10:6; 13:9, 13; 42:25.

^e Jer. 5:3; Hos. 7:10.

^f See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.

^g Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

^h Ch. 31:1; Hos. 3:5.

ⁱ Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

^j Or, *hath cut*.

^k Ch. 19:15.

^l Head, Pr. 20:29.

^m Rev. 18:8.

ⁿ Ch. 3:2, 3.

^o Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

^p See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.

^q False Prophecies, II Ki. 17:13.

^r Instruction, ch. 54:13.

^s Lying, Lev. 19:11.

^t Ch. 28:15; 30:9; 59:3, 4; Jer. 23:14, 32; Mt. 24:24.

^u Ch. 3:12; Mt. 15:14; 23:16, 24.

^v Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

^w Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^x Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

^y Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

^z Heb. *swallowed up*.

^a Jer. 18:21; Amos 4:10; 8:13.

^b Rejoice, Ps. 30:5.

^c Young Men, I John 2:14.

^d Ch. 27:11.

^e See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.

^f Orphans, Lam. 5:3.

^g Widows, Lev. 22:13.

^h Ch. 10:6; 32:6.

ⁱ Evil, Ps. 97:10.

^j Ch. 1:4; 14:20; 31:2; Mic. 7:2.

^k Mt. 12:34.

^l Ch. 5:25.

^m Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

ⁿ Ch. 1:7; Ps. 83:14; Nah. 1:10; Mal. 4:1.

^o Fire, Lev. 10:2.

^p Thorns, Mt. 13:7.

19
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Joel 2:3.
l Or, darkened.
c Ch. 1:31; 24:6.
d Fire, Lev. 10:2.
e Mic. 7:2, 6.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

20
g Hand, Gen. 16:12.
h Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
i Ch. 8:21, 22.
j M in, Gen. 2:7.
k Human Flesh eaten. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
l Ch. 49:26.
m Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
n Arm, Ju. 15:14.

21
o Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.
p Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
q Ch. 11:13;
II Chr. 28:6, 8.
r Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
s Ch. 5:25.

1
t Ch. 29:21;
59:4, 13; Ps. 94:20.
u See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.

2
v See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.
w The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
x Justice, Mic. 6:8.
y See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
z Ch. 1:23;
3:14, 15.
a Widows, Lev. 22:13.

b Spoil, Is. 9:3.

3
c Job 31:14.
d Day, Lev. 25:8.
e Ch. 13:6;
23:14, 21;
29:6; Jer. 9:9;
Hos. 9:7; Lu. 19:14.
f Ch. 5:26.
g Ch. 20:6;
30:5, 7; 31:3.
h Help, Acts 26:22.
i Glory, Ps. 7:5.

4
2 Or, Without me they shall bow down &c.
j See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
k Ch. 24:22;
l Ch. 22:2;
34:3; 66:16.
m Ch. 5:25.

of hosts is the ^a land ^b burnt up; and ^c the people are as the fuel of ^d fire: no ^e man spareth his ^f brother. 20 And one shall snatch on the right ^g hand, and be ^h hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every ⁱ man the ^k ^l ^m flesh of his own ⁿ arm: 21 ^o Mā-nās'sēh, ^p Ē-phrā-im; and ^q Ē-phrā-im, Mā-nās'sēh; ^q and they together shall be against ^r Jū'dāh. ^s For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

10 Woe unto them that ^t decree unrighteous decrees, and to the writers that ^u write perverseness; ^v to turn aside the ^w needy from ^x justice, and to ^y rob the poor of my people of their right, ^z that ^a widows may be their ^b spoil, and that they may make the fatherless their prey! 3 And ^c what will ye do in the ^d day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come ⁱ from far? ^g to whom will ye flee for ^h help? and where will ye leave your ⁱ glory? 4 ² They shall only bow down under the ^j ^k prisoners, and shall fall under the ^l slain. ^m For all this his anger

Var. Rend.—V. 19. of hosts—Omit, DUHM. burnt up—distracted, TARG. JER. are . . . fire—become like cannibals, DUHM, MARTI. fuel of fire—food of man, GU. V. 20. snatch—hew, WHI. own arm—neighbor, DUHM, MARTI, GU. WHI. V. 21. and . . . be—Together both, DUHM. For all this—Yet in all, DUHM. but—and, DUHM, GU. OR. Chap. 10.—V. 1. to . . . perverseness—the writers which go on writing mischief, Var. perverseness—fatal instructions, OR.; oppressive instructions, DUHM; torment, GU. V. 2. and . . . prey—while the orphans they plunder, WHI. V. 3. desolation—storm, WHI. leave—put in safety, DUHM. glory—riches, MARTI, DUHM; possessions, WHI. V. 4. Or, Except they crouch under the captives, they will fall, &c., Hi.; or (Nothing remains) but to crouch as a captive; and they fall as men to be murdered, Ew. De. Ch.; or, They shall only bow down under the prisoners, and shall fall under the slain, Text doubtful, Var. They . . . prisoners—Linking with preceding verse, (Nowhere) 'except one covers' under the prisoners, WHI. but—and, DUHM, OR. V. 5. Ho Assyrian—Woe to Assyria,

is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 ³ Ho ⁿ Ās-sūr'ī-ān, the ^o rod of mine anger, the ^p staff in whose hand is ^q mine indignation! 6 I will send him against a ^r profane ^s nation, and against the ^t people of my wrath will I ^u give him a charge, to take the spoil, and ^v to take the prey, and ^w to tread them down like the ^x mire of the ^y streets. 7 Howbeit he ^z meaneth not so, neither doth his ^a heart think so; but it is in his heart to ^d destroy, and to cut off nations not a few. 8 For he saith, ^b Are not my ^c princes all of them ^d kings? 9 Is not ^e Āl-nô as ^f Ār'ehē-mish? is not ^g Hā-māth as ^h Ār'pād? is not ⁱ ^j Sā-mā-rī-ā as ^k ^l Dā-mās'eūs? 10 As my hand hath ^m found the ⁿ kingdoms of the ^o idols, whose ^p graven images did excel them of Jē-ru-sā-lēm and of Sā-mā-rī-ā; 11 ^q shall I not, as I have done unto Sā-mā-rī-ā and her idols, so do to ^r Jē-ru-sā-lēm and ^s her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that, ^t when the Lord hath performed his whole ^u work upon ^v mount ^w Zī'ōn and on Jē-ru-sā-lēm, MARTI, OR. GU. KIT. the staff . . . mine—in whose hand as a sceptre is mine, Ew. (alt.) See Var. Read.; the staff in mine indignant hand, WHI. V. 6. will—Or, was wont to, Hi. Ew. Ch. profane—impious, Var.; godless, DUHM; nefarious, MARTI, GU.; unholy, OR. will—Or, would, Var. mire—Properly, clay, WHI. V. 8. princes—officers, DUHM; governors, GU. V. 10. found—reached, DUHM, GU. OR. KIT. WHI. r marg. idols—vain gods, Var. whose—yet their, Var.; though their, DUHM, GU. OR. KIT. WHI. excel—exceed, Var. V. 11. idols—nothings (non-entities), DUHM. V. 12. hath performed—performs, WHI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 4. They . . . slain—Beltis is bowed down, Osiris is broken down (?). La. (grouping the letters differently); Beltis is crumbling, breaking (broken, DUHM) is Osiris and among the slain are the fallen, DUHM, MARTI; if they bend not their neck as slaves, Then they shall sink down among the slain, GU. V. 5. the staff . . . mine—the staff of mine, HI. Ew. DUHM, MARTI, CH.; he is a staff in the day of mine—seeker; in their hands is mine, SEPT. BR.

5
3 Or, Woe to Asshur.
n Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
o Rod, Num. 20:8.
p See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
q Ch. 13:5;
30:30; 34:2;
66:14.

6
r Ch. 9:17.
s Nation, Gen. 10:32.
t Ch. 9:19.
u Ch. 37:26, 27;
Jer. 34:22.
v Ch. 5:29.
w Heb. to make them a treading down.
w Mire, II Pet. 2:22.
x Street, Josh. 2:19.

7
y Gen. 50:20;
Mic. 4:11, 12;
Acts 2:23, 24.
z Heart, Acts 15:9.
a Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

8
b Ch. 36:18–20;
37:10–13;
II Ki. 18:24,
34; 19:10.
c Princes, Num. 2:7.
d Kings, Deut. 17:15.

9
e Gen. 10:10;
Amos 6:2.
f II Chr. 35:20.
g Hamath, Gen. 10:17.
h Arrad, II Ki. 18:34.
i Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
j II Ki. 17:6.
k Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
l II Ki. 16:9.

10
5 Or, reached.
m II Ki. 19:17, 18.
n Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
o Images, I Ki. 15:13.

11
p See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
r Ch. 2:8.

12
s Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Ch. 28:21, 22;
29:14; 65:7;
II Ki. 19:31.
u See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
v Zion, Is. 52:1.

12
a Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
b Vs. 33, 34; ch. 14:25; 30:31-33; 31:8, 9; 37:7, 36-38; II Ki. 19:35-37.
1 Heb. *visit upon*.
c Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
d See v. 7.
e Heart, Acts 15:9.
f Kings, Deut. 17:15.
g Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
h Glory, Ps. 7:5.
i Ch. 37:23.
j See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
k See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
13
l Ch. 37:24-27; II Ki. 19:22-24; Ez. 28:4; Dan. 4:30.
m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
n Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
o See "Mind," Job 38:36.
p Hab. 2:6-11.
q See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
r Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
s See "Courage," Num. 13:30.
t Or, *the inhabitants*.
14
u Jer. 49:16; Ob. 4.
v Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
w See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
x Earth, Gen. 2:1.
y Wings, Is. 40:31.
15
z See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
a Axes, I Sam. 13:20.
b Jer. 51:20.
c Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
d Ch. 20:16; 45:9; Rom. 9:20, 21.
e See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
f Rod, Num. 20:8.
g See v. 5.
h Wood, Ex. 31:5.
16
i Ch. 17:4.
j Fatness, Ps. 73:7; 119:70.
k Ps. 106:15.
l Or, *instead of*.
1 Fire, Lev. 10:2.

lēm, I will ^{a b 1} punish the ^c fruit of the ^d stout ^e heart of the ^f king of ^g Ās-sūr-ē-ā, and ^h the glory of ⁱ his ^{j k} high looks. 13 For ^l he hath said, By the strength of my ^m hand I have done it, and by my ⁿ wisdom; for I have ^o understood the bounds of the peoples, and have ^q robbed their ^r treasures, and like a ^s valiant man I have brought down ^t them that sit on ^u thrones: 14 and my hand hath found as a ^v nest the ^w riches of the peoples; and as one gathereth ^x eggs that are forsaken, have I gathered all the ^y earth: and there was none that moved the ^z wing, or that opened the mouth, or chirped.

15 ^z Shall the ^a axe ^{b c} boast itself against him that heweth therewith? shall the ^d saw magnify itself against him that wieldeth it? as if ^e a rod should wield them that lift it up, or as if ^f a staff should lift up *him that is* not ^h wood. 16 Therefore will the Lord, Jê-hō'vāh of hosts, send among his ^{i j} fat ones ^k leanness; and ^l under his glory there shall be kindled a burning like the burning of ^m fire. 17 And the ⁿ light of ^o Īs'ra-ēl will be for a fire, and his ^p Holy One

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*), punish—visit, DUHM, OR. stout heart—pride, DUHM, OR. KIT. glory . . . looks—haughty pride of his eyes, DUHM, OR, GU. V. 13. hath said—says, DUHM, OR. have understood—am prudent, r. bounds . . . treasures—frontiers of nations, and their stores have I plundered, WHI. and . . . thrones— and caused to sink down into ashes [the towns] . . . those enthroned, DUHM; and, threw down like an ox those that throned, OR., and as an Almighty one I threw down those enthroned, GU. sit on thrones—were enthroned, Var. V. 14. moved—fluttered, WHI. or—and, WHI. V. 15. Shall—Does, DUHM, GU.; Should, Var. shall—does, DUHM, GU.; should, Var. wieldeth—Lil., swingeth, Var.; shaketh, r. them . . . up—him that lifteth, Var.; him that shaketh, r. V. 16. will . . . send—sends, DUHM. leanness—consumption, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. OR. WHI. shall be—is being, DUHM. V. 17. will burn—burns, DUHM. V. 18. will consume—consumes, DUHM. fruitful field—garden-land, Var. body—flesh, WHI. standard-bearer fainteth—sick man pineth away, EW. &c.; invalid languishes, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR.

for a flame; and it will burn and devour his ^{p q} thorns and his ^r briars in one day. 18 And he will consume the glory of his ^s forest, and of his fruitful ^t field, both ^u soul and ^v body: and it shall be ^w as when a standard-bearer fainteth. 19 And the ^x remnant of the trees of his forest shall be few, so that a ^y child may ^z write them.

20 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the ^a remnant of Īs'ra-ēl, and they that are ^b escaped of the house of ^c Jacob, ^d shall no more again lean upon ^e him that smote them, but shall ^{f g} lean upon Jê-hō'vāh, the ^{h i} Holy One of Īs'ra-ēl, in ^j truth. 21 ^k A remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God. 22 For ^l though thy people, Īs'ra-ēl, be as the ^m sand of the ⁿ sea, ^o only a remnant ^p of them shall return: a ^q destruction ^r is determined, overflowing with ^s righteousness. 23 For a full ^t end, and that determined, will the Lord, Jêhō'vāh of hosts, make in the ^u midst of all the ^v earth.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Jê-hō'vāh of hosts, O my people that dwellest in ^a Zî'ôn, ^b be not afraid of ^c the Ās-sūr-ē-ān, though he ^d smite thee with the rod, and lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of

KIT. V. 19. child—boy, DUHM, OR. GU. KIT. V. 20. Holy One—exalted one, GU. truth—sincerity, OR.; fidelity, DUHM; trust, KIT. V. 21. the mighty God—Lil. God the mighty one, Var. So ch. 9:6; the Hero-God, DUHM, GU. V. 22. only—but, Var. destruction—consumption, Var. r. determined—strictly decided upon, Var. V. 23. full end—consummation, r. full . . . make—YAH-WEH doth work consumption and the strict decision, Var. Jehovah—YAH-WEH (Ex. 6:3), Var.; Yahweh the God, GU. V. 24. Lord, Jehovah—Lord Yahweh the God, GU. though he smite—when he smiteth, Var. lift up—lifteth, Var.

Var. Read.—V. 12, I—He, SEPT, DUHM, GU. WHI. V. 13. them that sit on thrones—them that are strongly seated, Eng. marg. AE. Lo. Luz. V. 16. Jehovah—Yahweh (Ex. 6:3), many MSS. and editions. Vs. 19, 20. Duhm re-arranges as follows: 19a, b, 20a, b, 19c, 20c.

17
m Ch. 30:33; 31:9.
n See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
o See "Names of God," Gen. Ch. 27:4; [1:1. 33:12; Num. 11:1-3; Jer. 4:4; 7:20.
q Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
r See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
18
s See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
t Field, Num. 20:17.
u Soul, Job 4:15.
v Body, Num. 25:8.
4 Or, *as when a sick man pineth away*.
19 [1:9.
w Remnant, is., x See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
y Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
20
z Ch. 1:9; 11:11, 16; 46:3.
a See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
b Ch. 4:2; 37:31, 32.
c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
d See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
e II Ki. 16:7; II Chr. 28:20.
f Ch. 17:7, 8; 50:10; II Chr. 14:11. [11:1.
g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
h Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
i See "Holiness of God," Gen. 1:1. [14:6.
j Truth, John 1:14.
21
5 Heb. *shear jashub*. See ch. 7:3.
k See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
22
l Rom. 9:27, 28.
m Sand, Ps. 139:18.
n See, Ex. 14:21.
6 Heb. *in it*.
o Foreordination, Eph. 1:11.
p Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
q Ch. 28:22; Dan. 9:27; Rom. 9:28.
r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
23
s See "Teaching of Jesus," on "End," Lu. 2:21.
t Ch. 6:12.
7 Or, *land*.
24
u Zion, Is. 52:1.
v Ch. 7:4; 12:2; 37:6.
8 Heb. *Asshur*.
w Ex. 5:14-16.

^a Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^b Ch. 17:14; Hag. 2:6.
^c Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^d Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^f Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^g Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^h Ch. 37:36-38.
ⁱ Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
^j Midianites, Ju. 6:1.
^k Ch. 9:4; Ju. 7:25. [10:4.
^l Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
^m Or, as his rod was over thesea, so shall he &c.
ⁿ Rod, Num. 20:8.
^o Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^p Ex. 14:27.
^q See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^r Day, Lev. 25:8.
^s Burden, Ps. 55:22.
^t Ch. 9:4; 14:25.
^u See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17. [27:11.
^v Yoke, Jer. 27:17.
^w Neck, Pr. 3:3.
^x Ch. 30:23; 55:2.
^y Fatness, Ps. 73:7; 119:70.
^z Heb. oil.
^a 28
^b Mignon, I Sam. 14:2.
^c Michmash, I Sam. 13:2.
^d Baggage, I Sam. 10:22.
^e 29
^f Or, Geba is our lodging, they cry. [16:6.
^g Geba, II Chr. 31:15.
^h Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
ⁱ Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^j Gibeah, II Chr. 16:6.
^k See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^l 30
^m Cry, Lu. 18:7.
ⁿ Voice, Gen. 27:22. [11:34.
^o Daughter, Ju. 1:1.
^p I Sam. 25:44.
^q Josh. 21:18;
^r Jer. 1:1.
^s 31
^t Josh. 15:31;
^u Jer. 38:42.
^v Fugitive, Jer. 49:5.
^w Or, make their households flee.
^x 32
^y Nob, I Sam. 21:1.
^z Ch. 19:16;
^a Zech. 2:9.
^b Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^a Ēgypt. 25 For yet a very ^b little while, and the ^c indignation against ^e thee shall be accomplished, and mine anger ^f shall be directed to his ^g destruction. 26 And Jē-hō-vāh of hosts will ^h stir up against him a ⁱ scourge, as in the slaughter of ^j Mid-i-ān at the ^k rock of Ō-rēb: and ^l his ^m rod will be over the ⁿ sea, and he will lift it up ^o after the manner of Ēgypt. 27 And ^p it shall come to pass in that ^q day, that his ^r burden shall depart from off thy shoulder, and his ^s yoke from off thy ^t neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed by reason ^u of ^x fatness. 28 He is come to Ā-jāth, he is passed through ^y Mig-rōn; at ^z Mēh-māsh he layeth up his ^a baggage; 29 they are gone over the pass; ^b they have taken up their lodging at ^c Ē-ā-bā; ^d Rā-māh ^e trembleth; ^f Ēib-ē-āh of ^g Saul is fled. 30 ^h Cry aloud with thy ⁱ voice, O ^j daughter of ^k Gāl-him! hearken, O Lā-i-shāh! O thou poor ^l Ān-ā-thōth! 31 ^m Mād-mē-nāh is a ⁿ fugitive; ^o Var. Rend.—V. 25. shall be directed—(shall be turned, Var.; omit, R. to—in, R. Oreb—Raven, MARTI. V. 27. be destroyed by fatness—burst by reason of fat, Ki. Ew. De. Or, marg. by reason of fatness—from your shoulders, SEPT. WHI.; because of the anointing, R. V. 28. He advances (Lit.) goes up from Pene-Rimmon, comes upon 'Ayyeth, passeth over to Mignon, hands over his baggage to Michmash, WHI. V. 29. over—through, Var. they . . . Geba—They have bivouacked as their night quarter at Geba, WHI.; Geba has become our night-quarter, MARTI, KN. DE. OR. DUHM, PESH. VULG. V. 30. Laishah—Laish, Var. O thou poor—Or, Anyiah! (i.e. Bethany?), Hi. Ge.; Answer her, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT. CH. EW. LOWTH, PESH. V. 31. flee for safety—save their goods by flight, Var.; gather themselves to flee, R. V. 32. This . . . shaketh—as yet shall he remain at Nob to-day, shaking, Var. V. 33. Lord, Jehovah—Lord Yahweh, God of, GU. will . . . terror—lops off the crown of the tree with the axe, DUHM; and its tallest branches shall be hewn down, WHI. terror—crash, CH. shall be—are being, MARTI, R. DUHM, shall be brought—are sinking, MARTI. V. 34. and . . . one—in his cedars the Lebanon-forest crumbles (sinks), MARTI together, MARTI, GU. KIT. by a mighty one—through the axe, DUHM, mighty—majestical, Var. Chap. 11.—V. 3. And . . . Jehovah—Omit, DUHM; And

the inhabitants of Ē-him ^a flee for safety. 32 This very day shall he halt at ^b Nōb: he ^c shaketh his ^d hand at the mount of the ^e daughter of ^f Zi'ōn, the ^g hill of ^h Jē-ru-sā-lēm. 33 Behold, the Lord, Jē-hō-vāh of hosts, will ⁱ lop the boughs with terror: and the ^j high of stature shall be hewn down, and the ^k lofty shall be brought low. 34 And he will cut down the thickets of the ^l forest with ^m iron, and ⁿ Lēb-ā-nōn shall fall by a mighty one. 11 And there shall come forth a ^a shoot out of the ^b stock of ^c Jēs-sē, and a ^d branch out of his roots shall bear ^e fruit. 2 And the ^f Spirit of Jē-hō-vāh shall rest upon him, the ^g spirit of ^h wisdom and ⁱ understanding, the spirit of counsel and ^j might, the spirit of ^k knowledge and of the ^l fear of Jē-hō-vāh. 3 And ^m his ⁿ delight shall be in the fear of Jē-hō-vāh; and he shall not ^o judge after the ^p sight of his ^q eyes, neither decide after the hearing of his ^r ears; 4 but with ^s righteousness shall he judge the ^t poor, and decide with equity for the ^u meek of the ^v earth; and He (i.e. God) will cause a fear of Yahweh to rest on him, WHI. (after Sept.). his delight shall be—he shall smell a sweet savour, Ge. Hi. De.; or, he shall draw his breath, Ew. Meier, Naeg. Ch. Vs. 3, 4. decide—arbitrate, Var.; reprove, R. V. 4. poor—helpless, CH. WHI. decide . . . earth—will give decision in equity for the lowly one of the land, WHI. Var. Read.—V. 25. to his destruction—against the world shall cease, Luz. Krochmal (grouping letters differently). V. 26. at the rock—Omit, DUHM. V. 27. Then in that day shall his burden (viz. of Assyria) pass away from upon thy shoulder, and his yoke shall be destroyed from upon thy neck (changing the last Hebrew words and adding to v. 28). DUHM. and his . . . fatness—and his fear from thee, and the yoke shall be destroyed from off your shoulders, Sept. partly Lo. Text corrupt, Weir. RS. Ch. V. 28. Prefix, (He is come up from Pene-Rimmon), DUHM, MARTI, GU. WHI. Chap. 11.—V. 3. And . . . Jehovah—Omit, Bi. Ch. (due to repetition from previous line). V. 4. earth—terrible, Krochmal, La. Gr. Ch.; tyrants, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT.

^q Ch. 1:8; Jer. 6:23.
^r Another reading is, house.
^s Zion, Is. 52:1.
^t Hills, Num. 2:6. [1:8.
^u Jerusalem, Ju. 33.
^v Ch. 18:5; 27:11.
^w Ch. 37:24, 36-38; Ez. 31:3; Amos 2:9.
^x See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
^y 34
^z See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
^a See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^b Iron, I Chr. 22:3. [18:14.
^c Lebanon, Jer. 23:13;
^d 33:9; 37:24.
^e 1
^f See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^g Ch. 4:2; 53:2.
^h V. 10; ch. 9:7;
ⁱ Acts 13:23.
^j Jesse, I Sam. 16:1. [15:5.
^k Branch, John 1:17, 18.
^l Ch. 6:13; Jer. 23:5; Zech. 3:8.
^m Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
ⁿ 2
^o See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
^p Ch. 42:1;
^q 48:16; 61:1;
^r Mt. 3:16;
^s John 1:32.
^t See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^u Spirit, Job 4:15.
^v Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^w John 16:13;
^x I Cor. 1:30;
^y Eph. 1:17, 18.
^z See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^a II Tim. 1:7.
^b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^c Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^d 3
^e Or, he shall be of quick understanding.
^f Heb. scent.
^g See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^h John 2:25;
ⁱ 7:24.
^j Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^k Ears, Ex. 29:20.
^l 4
^m See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^o The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^p See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^q Or, land.

1 Or, *land*.
 a Ch. 49:2; Ps. 29; Mal. 4:6.
 b Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 c Breath, Acts 17:25.
 d Ch. 30:28, 33; Job 4:9;
 e 1 Thess. 2:8.
 f Lips, Job 2:10.
 g The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

5
 h Eph. 6:14.
 i See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 j Faithfulness, 1 Cor. 4:17.
 k Loins, Is. 11:5.

6
 l See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 m See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 n Ch. 65:25.
 o Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
 p See "Goats," Deut. 14:4.
 q Calf, Lu. 15:23.
 r Lion, Job 4:10.
 s See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
 t Children, Gen. 3:16.

7
 u Bears, I Sam. 17:34.
 v Straw, I Ki. 4:28.

8
 w Hole, Heb. 11:38.
 x See "Serpent," II Cor. 11:3.
 y Weaning Children, Gen. 3:16.
 z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 a Ch. 65:25; Job 5:23; Ez. 34:25; Hos. 2:18.

9
 b See "Peace," Pr. 17:1.
 c Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 d Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
 e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 f Ch. 45:6; 52:10; 66:18-32; Ps. 98:2, 3; Hab. 2:14.
 g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

h Waters, Ps. 95:5. i Sea, Ex. 14:21. j V. 1; Rom. 15:12. k Jesse, I Sam. 16:1. l V. 12; ch. 49:22; 62:10; John 3:14, 15; 12:32. m Nations, Gen. 10:32. n See "Gentiles," Is. 49:6. o Lu. 2:32; Acts 11:18. p Seeking, Lu. 13:24. q See "Rest," Heb. 4:4. r Ch. 14:3; 28:12; 30:15; 32:17, 18; Jer. 6:16; Hag. 2:9. s See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15. 2 Heb. *glory*.

* LOINS: Customs of People.—During Mourning, *Sackcloth upon*—Gen. 37:34; I Ki. 20:31, 32. During War, *Sword fastened upon*—II Sam. 20:8. Priests' Garments—Ex. 28:42; Ez. 44:18.

Used in Measurement.—Water to the Loins—Ez. 47:4. Strength in.—Job 40:16.

he shall smite the ¹earth with the ^arod of his ^bmouth; and with the ^cbreath of his ^elips shall he slay the ¹wicked. 5 And ^qrighteousness shall be the ^hgirdle of his waist, and ⁱfaithfulness the girdle of his ^j*loins.

6 And the ^k^l^mwolf shall dwell with the ⁿlamb, and the ¹leopard shall lie down with the ^okid; and the ^pcalf and the young ^qlion and the ^rfatling together; and a little ^schild shall lead them. 7 And the ^rcow and the ¹bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together; and the lion shall eat ^ustraw like the ^vox. 8 And the sucking child shall play on the ^vhole of the ^wasp, and the ^xweaned child shall put his ^yhand on the ^zadder's den. 9 They shall ^anot hurt nor destroy in all my ^bholy ^cmountain; for the ^dearth shall be full of the ¹knowledge of Jê-hô-^{vâh}, as the ^qwaters cover the ^hsea.

10 And it shall come to pass in that ⁱday, that the ^jroot of ^kJês-sê, that standeth for an ^lensign of the peoples, unto him shall the ^mⁿ^onations ^vseek; and his ^qresting-place shall be ^sglorious.

Var. Rend.—V. 5. waist—loins, r. loins—reins, r. V. 6. shall dwell—dwells, OR. shall lie—lies, OR. calf... together—calf and bull and lion shall feed together, SEPT. calf and young lion shall feed together, DUHM. WHI. (?) MARTI, GU. and—while, OR. child—boy, KIT, OR. DUHM, GU. shall lead—leads, OR. V. 7. shall feed—become friends, DUHM, GU. shall lie—lie, OR. shall eat—eats, OR. V. 8. shall play—plays, OR. shall put—puts, OR. adder—great viper, CH.; basilisk, DUHM, r. den—fire-eye, DUHM, KIT.; nest, MARTI, GU. V. 9. shall not hurt—hurt not, OR. shall be—is, OR. V. 11. will set—lift up, GU. will... again—will again raise his hand, WHI. recover—Or, purchase (Ex. 15:16). Var.: win! WHI.; ransom, DUHM, MARTI.

10 i Day, Lev. 25:8. j V. 1; Rom. 15:12. k Jesse, I Sam. 16:1. l V. 12; ch. 49:22; 62:10; John 3:14, 15; 12:32. m Nations, Gen. 10:32. n See "Gentiles," Is. 49:6. o Lu. 2:32; Acts 11:18. p Seeking, Lu. 13:24. q See "Rest," Heb. 4:4. r Ch. 14:3; 28:12; 30:15; 32:17, 18; Jer. 6:16; Hag. 2:9. s See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15. 2 Heb. *glory*.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord ³will set his ¹hand again the second time to ⁴recover the remnant of his people, that shall remain, from ^uĀs-sÿr-ā-ā, and from ^vĒ-ġÿpt, and from ^wPāth-rōs, and from ^xĒ-ūsh, and from ^yĒ-lām, and from ^zShî-nār, and from Hā-māth, and from the ^aislands of the ^bsea. 12 And he will set up an ensign for the nations, and will ^cassemble the outcasts of ^eĪš-rā-ēl, and gather together the dispersed of ¹Jū-dāh from the ^qfour corners of the earth. 13 The ^henvy also of ⁱĒ-phrā-īm shall depart, and they that vex ^kJū-dāh shall be cut off: ⁱĒ-phrā-īm shall not envy Jū-dāh, and Jū-dāh shall not vex ⁱĒ-phrā-īm. 14 And they shall ^lfly down upon the shoulder of the ^mPhî-lis-tīnes on the ⁿwest; together shall they ^odespoil the ^qchildren of the east: they shall ^rput forth their hand upon ^sĒ-dōm and ^tu Mō-āb; and the children of ^vw Ām-mōn shall ^xobey them. 15 And ^zJê-hô-^{vâh} will ^ab ^cutterly destroy the ^dtongue of the ^eĒ-ġÿp-tian ^esea; and with his ¹scorch-

GU. OR. islands—Or, coasts, Var. of Judah—Jewesses, DUHM, GU. V. 13. shall depart—shall have departed, OR. they that vex—Or, vexations in, Ge. Ev. Kn. r. marg. V. 14. shoulder—slope, GU. despoil—spoil, r. V. 15. And... destroy—Yahweh strikes with his ban, OR.; And he will dry up, WHI.; Lû, lay under a ban. But see Var. Read., Var. and... River—and swings his hand over the Euphrates through (by means of) the heat of his blowing, DUHM, MARTI. scorching wind—violent wind, SEPT. VULG. SYR.

Var. Read.—V. 15. utterly destroy—dry up, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Vulg. Lo. Diestel. WHI.; 'dry out,' DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT.

s Edom, Num. 20:18. t Ch. 63:1; Dan. 11:41; Joel 3:19; Amos. 9:12. u Moab, Ju. 11:18. v Ch. 16:14; 25:10. w Ammonites, Ju. 10:6. x Obedience, Ex. 24:7. y Ch. 14:2; II Sam. 12:26-29. z Ch. 43:16; 44:27; 50:2; 51:10, 11. c See "Ban," Ez. 44:29. 7 Heb. *devote*. d Tongue, Jas. 3:5. e Sea, Ex. 14:21. f See "Heat," Lu. 12:65.

Suffering of.—Ps. 38:7. Filled with Anguish—Is. 21:3; Jer. 30:6; Nah. 2:10.

Fruits of Gen. 46:26; Ex. 1:5; Acts 2:30; Heb. 7:5, 10.

Illustrative of Close Union.—Cleaveth to—Jer. 13:11.

Girding of Loins.—With Girdle—Job 12:18; Ez. 23:15. Elijah girded—I Ki. 18:46. With Leather—I Ki. 1:8; Mt.

11
 3 Or, *will again the second time recover with his hand*.
 t Anthropolatry.
 u See "God," Gen. 1:1.

4 Or, *purchase*.
 v See Ex. 15:16.
 w Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
 x Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 y Pathos, Jer. 44:13.
 z Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
 y Elam, Gen. 10:22.
 z See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.
 a Islands, Esth. 10:1.
 5 Or, *coast-lands*.
 b Sea, Ex. 14:1.

12
 c Ch. 56:8; Zeph. 3:10; Zech. 10:6.
 d See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 e See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
 f See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 g See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.

13
 h See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.
 i Ch. 9:21; Jer. 3:18; Ez. 37:16, 17, 22; Hos. 1:11.
 j Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 k Kingdom of Judah, II Ki. 12:23.
 6 Or, *in Judah*.

14
 l Jer. 48:40; 49:22; Hab. 1:8.
 m Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
 n Ch. 9:12.
 o See "Spoil," Is. 9:3.
 p Jer. 49:28.
 q See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
 r See "War," Josh. 22:12.

15
a Wind, Job 27:21.
b See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
c Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
d Ch. 19:16.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
f Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
g Rivers, Is. 32:2.
h Seven, Gen. 2:2.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
k See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.

16
l Highway, Ps. 68:4.
m Ch. 19:23; 35:8; 40:3; 62:10.
n Remnant, Is. 1:9.
o See "Covenanters," Gen. 17:2.
p Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
q Israel, Deut. 4:1.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s See "Deliverance from Bondage," Ex. 15:13.
t Land, Gen. 23:15.
u Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

1
v Ch. 26:1.
w See "Restoration of Judah," II Ki. 12:23.
x Ch. 25:1; Ps. 9:1.
y Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
z God, Gen. 1:1.
a Ch. 40:1, 2; 54:7-10; Ps. 30:5.
b Angel, Pr. 15:1.
1 Or, *let thine anger turn away, and comfort thou me.*
c Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

2 d See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
f Fear, Gen. 9:2. g Heb. *Jah Jehovah.* h Songs, Ex. 15:1.
i Joy, Ps. 30:5. j John 4:10; 7:37, 38. k Water, Ps. 95:5.
l Well, John 4:6. m Ch. 24:15; 42:12; 48:20. n Calling, I Cor. 1:26. o Or, *proclaim his name.* p Name, Acts 16:18.
q Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. r Ps. 145:4.
o Works of God, Ps. 8:3. r Miracles, Mk. 16:17. s See "Gentiles," Is. 49:6.

3; 4; Mk. 1:6. Like a Man—Job 38:3; 40:7. With Strength—Pr. 31:17. With Sackcloth—Is. 32:11. With Linen—Jer. 13:1. 4. With Pure Gold—Dan. 10:5.
Blood of War upon.—In Time of Peace—I Ki. 2:5.
Size of.—Little Finger is thicker than—I Ki. 12:10; II Chr. 10:10.
Protest of Job.—Job 31:20.
Punishment, Continual Shaking of.—Ps. 69:23.
Warning in Regard to.—Women of Jerusalem—Is. 32:11.
Moab—Jer. 48:37. Israel—Amos 8:10. Nineveh—Nah. 2:1.
Vision of.—Ez. 1:27; 8:2. Daniel—Dan. 10:5.

ing^a wind^b will he^c wave his^d hand over the^e River, and will smite it into^f seven streams, and cause^g men to march over^h dryshod. 16 And there shall be aⁱ highway for the^j remnant of his people, that shall remain, from^k Ās-sūr-ġ-ā; like as there was for^l Īś-ṛā-ēl in the^m day that he came up out of theⁿ land of^o ŪĒġypt.

12 And^p in that day thou shalt say, ^q I will give thanks unto thee, O^r Jê-hō'vāh; for^s though thou wast angry with me, ^t thine anger is turned away, and thou^u comfortest me. 2 Behold, ^v God is my salvation; I will^w trust, and will not be^x afraid: for^y Jê-hō'vāh, even Jê-hō'vāh, is my strength and^z song; and he is become my salvation. 3 Therefore with^a joy shall ye^b draw water out of the^c wells of salvation. 4 And in that day shall ye^d say, Give thanks unto Jê-hō'vāh, ^e call upon his^f name, ^g declare his^h doings among theⁱ peoples, make mention that his

Var. Read.—V. 15 (*cont.*). will smite—smites, OR. streams—channels, *Var.* V. 16. shall remain—have remained, OR. **Chap. 12.**—V. 1. will give—give, DUHM, GU. (*All verbs in verse present*). will—Jehovah—praise Thee, Yahweh, WHI. though—Omit, MARTI, OR. KIT WHI; for, DUHM. angry with—angered against, WHI. is turned away—bath turned back (*contrast 9:12 &c.*), WHI. V. 2. Behold—afraid—Behold, my saying God; I trust, and feel no dread, WHI. Behold—Behold the God of OR. KIT. Jehovah—YAH (Ps. 68:4), *Var.* is—is also, *Var.* V. 3. Therefore—and, DUHM, GU. OR.

name is exalted. 5 Sing unto Jê-hō'vāh; for he hath done^a excellent things: ^b let this be known in all the^c earth. 6 "Cry aloud and^d shout, thou^e inhabitant of^f Zī'ōn; for^g great in the midst of thee is the^h Holy One ofⁱ Īś-ṛā-ēl.

13 The^a burden of^b Bāb' ŷ-lōn, which^c Ī-sā'ġāh the^d son of Ā'mōz did^e see.

2 ^f Set ye up an ensign upon the bare^g mountain, lift up the^h voice unto them, wave theⁱ hand, that they may^j go into the^k gates of the nobles. 3 I have commanded my^l consecrated ones, yea, I have called my^m mighty men for mine anger, evenⁿ my proudly exulting ones. 4 The^o noise of a multitude in the mountains, as of a great people! the noise of a tumult of the kingdoms of the^p nations gathered together! ^q Jê-hō'vāh of hosts is mustering the host for the^r battle. 5 They come from a far country, from the^s uttermost part of^t heaven, even^u Jê-hō'vāh, and the^v weapon. 4. Give . . . Jehovah—Praise Yahweh, WHI. call upon—Or, proclaim, *Hi. De. Ch.* declare—make known, *Var.* WHI. doings—exploits, WHI. V. 5. Sing . . . in—Chant Yahweh's praise, that He hath done splendid deeds: Let this be proclaimed o'er, WHI. V. 6. Cry . . . inhabitant—Exult and shout aloud, inhabitants, WHI. Holy—exalted, GU. **Chap. 13.**—V. 1. burden—*So He. Pu. Kay.* rather, oracle (*or, utterance*), *Ge. Hi. Kn. De. Ps.* WHI. *r marq.*; oracle, OR. MARTI; utterance, GU. V. 2. Set ye up an—hoist the, WHI. the—a, *Var.* lift up the voice—cry aloud, GU. may go—come, WHI. the nobles—nobles, WHI.; the tyrants, GU. V. 3. I—I-I, DUHM. V. 4. Insert, Hark, MARTI, GU. The . . . multitude—A loud uproar, WHI. V. 5. even . . . and—Jehovah with, OR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 2. even Jehovah—Omit, some MSS. *Ge. Gei. Kn. (Sept. Vulg. express the divine name but once: cf. Ex. 15:2).*

Laws concerning.—Passover—Ex. 12:11.

Prophecies concerning.—Kings—Gen. 35:11. Solomon—Of Jehovah to David—I Ki. 8:19; II Chr. 6:9. Nations—Is. 5:27. Cyprus—Is. 45:1. Jeremiah—Jer. 30:16. Land of Israel—Ez. 21:6. Against Egypt—Ez. 29:7. Concerning Israel and Judah—Jer. 30:6.

Commands concerning.—Moses, to Children of Israel—Deut. 33:11. Elisha, Son of Prophet—II Ki. 9:1. Jehovah—Job 38:3; 40:7. To Isaiah—Is. 20:2. To Jeremiah—Jer. 1:17; 13:1. Gehazi—II Ki. 4:29. Son of Prophet—II Ki. 9:1.

* **SHOUTING:** Occasions for.—Appointing of King—I Sam.

5
4 Or, *gloriously.*
5 Or, *this is made known.*
t Earth, Gen. 2:1.

6
u Cry, Lu. 18:7.
v Ch. 52:9; 54:1; Zeph. 3:14.
6 Heb. *inhabitant.*

w Zion, Is. 52:1.
x Ch. 1:24; 49:26; 60:16; Zeph. 3:15-17; Zech. 2:5, 10, 11.

y Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

1
a Burden, Ps. 55:22.

7 Or, *oracle concerning.*

b Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

c Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
d Son, Gen. 21:19.

e Visions, Num. 12:6.

2

f Ensign, Is. 11:10.

g Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

h Voice, Gen. 27:22.

i Ch. 45:1-3; Jer. 51:58.

j Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

3

k See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.

l Joel 3:11.

8 Or, *them that exult in my majesty.*

4

m Ch. 5:30; 17:12; Joel 3:14.

n Nations, Gen. 10:32.

o Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

p War, Josh. 22:12.

5

q Ch. 5:26; 7:18.

r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

s Ch. 24:1; 34:2.

t Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.

⁵ Ch. 24:1; 34:2.
^b Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^c Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^e Land, Gen. 23:15.

⁶ Mourning, John 11:35.
^g V. 9; ch. 2:12; 10:33; 34:2, 8; 61:2; Ez. 30:3; Amos 5:18; Zeph. 1:7.
^h See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
ⁱ See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
^j Ch. 10:25; 14:23; Joel 1:15.
^k God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^l Heb. *Shaddai*. See Gen. 17:1.

⁷ Ez. 7:17.
^m Heart, Acts 15:9.
ⁿ Man, Gen. 2:7.
^o Ch. 19:1; Ex. 21:7; Nah. 2:10.

⁸ Ch. 21:3; II Ki. 19:26; Jer. 46:5.
^q See "Pain," Rev. 21:4.
^r Or, *they shall take hold of pangs and sorrows*.

^r Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
^s Ch. 26:17; Jer. 4:31; John 16:21.
^t Women, Ruth 3:9. [4:19].

^u Travail, Gal. 2:2.

^v Face, Is. 6:2.

⁹ Day, Lev. 25:8.

^x Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^y Anger, Pr. 15:1.

^z The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

¹⁰ Stars, Ps. 136:8.

^a Ch. 5:30; Joel 2:10; Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24; Lu. 21:25.

^b Heaven, Deut. 26:15. ^d See "Astronomy," I Cor. 15:40.

^e Light, Ps. 74:16. ^f Ch. 24:23; 50:3; Acts 2:20. ^g Sun, Ps. 136:8. ^h Darkness, Job 38:9. ⁱ Moon, Ps. 136:9.

^j World, Rev. 10:6. ^k Evil, Ps. 97:10. ^l Ch. 3:11; 11:4; 14:5. ^m Ch. 2:11; 23:9; Dan. 5:22, 23. ⁿ Pride, Ps. 10:2.

^o See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. ^p Jer. 48:29.

^q Ch. 25:3; 29:5, 20; 49:25.

10:24. Bringing of Ark to Camp—I Sam. 4:5, 6. To Jerusalem—II Sam. 6:15; I Chr. 15:28. Fall of Jericho—Josh. 6:10, 16, 20. War—Ju. 1:14; I Sam. 17:20, 52; II Chr. 13:15; Job 30:25; Amos 1:11; 2:2.

Thanksgiving to Jehovah.—II Chr. 15:14; Ps. 41:15; Pr. 11:10; Is. 12:6; 42:11; 44:23 (*Fig.*); Jer. 31:7; Zeph. 3:14; Zech. 9:9. Joy—Ezra 3:11, 12, 13; Job 38:7; Ps. 6:11; 32:9, 16.

Because of Wine.—Ps. 78:65. Oration of Herod—Acts 12:22. For Mastery—Ex. 32:17, 18.

In Prophecy.—Num. 23:21; Josh. 6:5; Jer. 20:16; 25:30; 48:33; 50:15; 51:14; Ez. 21:22; Amos 1:14; 2:2; Zeph. 4:7; I Thess. 4:16.

ons of his indignation, ^{a b c d} to destroy the whole ^e land.

6 ^f Wail ye; for the ^{g h} day of Jê-hô'vâh is ⁱ at hand; as ^j destruction from ^{k l} the Almighty shall it come. 7 Therefore shall all ⁱ hands be feeble, and every ^{l m} heart of ⁿ man ^o shall melt: 8 and they shall be ^p dismayed; ^q pangs and ^r sorrows shall take hold of *them*; they shall be in ^s pain as a ^t woman in ^u travail: they shall look in amazement one at another; their ^v faces *shall be* faces of flame. 9 Behold, the ^{w x} day of Jê-hô'vâh cometh, cruel, with wrath and fierce ^y anger; to make the land a desolation, and to destroy the ^z sinners thereof out of it. 10 For the ^{a b} stars of ^c heaven and the ^d constellations thereof shall not give their ^e light; the ^{l g} sun shall be ^h darkened in its going forth, and the ⁱ moon shall not cause its light to shine. 11 And I will punish the ⁱ world for their ^k evil, and the ^l wicked for their iniquity: and I will cause the ^m arrogancy of the ^{n o} proud to cease, and will lay low the ^p haughtiness of the ^q terrible.

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*). land—earth, GU. OR. V. 6. Wail—Howl, r. the Almighty—Shaddai, Var. V. 7. shall . . . feeble—become slack . . . WHI. Vs. 7, 8. shall melt . . . dismayed—melts—and is filled with consternation, WHI. (*Include in v. 7.*) V. 8. pangs . . . flame—Spasms and agonies seize [them]; as a woman that brings forth they writhe, One star in amaze at his fellow; flaming faces are their faces, WHI. look in amazement—be amazed, r. V. 9. the day of Jehovah—be

GU. OR. V. 6. Wail—Howl, r. the Almighty—Shaddai, Var. V. 7. shall . . . feeble—become slack . . . WHI. Vs. 7, 8. shall melt . . . dismayed—melts—and is filled with consternation, WHI. (*Include in v. 7.*) V. 8. pangs . . . flame—Spasms and agonies seize [them]; as a woman that brings forth they writhe, One star in amaze at his fellow; flaming faces are their faces, WHI. look in amazement—be amazed, r. V. 9. the day of Jehovah—be

GU. OR. V. 6. Wail—Howl, r. the Almighty—Shaddai, Var. V. 7. shall . . . feeble—become slack . . . WHI. Vs. 7, 8. shall melt . . . dismayed—melts—and is filled with consternation, WHI. (*Include in v. 7.*) V. 8. pangs . . . flame—Spasms and agonies seize [them]; as a woman that brings forth they writhe, One star in amaze at his fellow; flaming faces are their faces, WHI. look in amazement—be amazed, r. V. 9. the day of Jehovah—be

GU. OR. V. 6. Wail—Howl, r. the Almighty—Shaddai, Var. V. 7. shall . . . feeble—become slack . . . WHI. Vs. 7, 8. shall melt . . . dismayed—melts—and is filled with consternation, WHI. (*Include in v. 7.*) V. 8. pangs . . . flame—Spasms and agonies seize [them]; as a woman that brings forth they writhe, One star in amaze at his fellow; flaming faces are their faces, WHI. look in amazement—be amazed, r. V. 9. the day of Jehovah—be

GU. OR. V. 6. Wail—Howl, r. the Almighty—Shaddai, Var. V. 7. shall . . . feeble—become slack . . . WHI. Vs. 7, 8. shall melt . . . dismayed—melts—and is filled with consternation, WHI. (*Include in v. 7.*) V. 8. pangs . . . flame—Spasms and agonies seize [them]; as a woman that brings forth they writhe, One star in amaze at his fellow; flaming faces are their faces, WHI. look in amazement—be amazed, r. V. 9. the day of Jehovah—be

12 I will make a man more ^r rare than ^s fine gold, even a man than the pure gold of ^t Ô'phir. 13 Therefore I will make the ^u heavens to tremble, and the ^v earth shall be ^w shaken out of its place, in the wrath of Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger. 14 And it shall come to pass, that ^x as the chased ^y roe, and as ^{z a} sheep that no ^b man gathereth, ^c they shall turn every man to his own people, and shall flee every man to his own land. 15 Every one that is found shall be ^{d e} thrust through; and every one that is ^f taken shall fall by the ^g sword. 16 Their ^{h i} infants also shall be dashed in pieces before their ^j eyes; their ^{k l} houses shall be ^m rifled, and their ⁿ wives ^o ravished.

17 Behold, I will stir up the ^{p q} Mēdeš against them, who shall not regard ^r silver, and as for gold, they shall ^s not delight in it. 18 And *their* ^t bows shall dash the ^u young men in pieces; and ^v they shall have no ^w pity on the ^x fruit of the womb; their ^y eye shall not spare ^z children. 19 And ^{a b} Bāb'ÿ-lôn, the ^c glory of kingdoms, the a cruel one, MARTI, DUHM, GU. to . . . it—making the land a desolation, destroying sinners from off it, WHI. land—earth, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. V. 10. stars of—stars in (= of the constellations), KIT. constellations—Heb. Kesilim, i.e. Orions (*Sept. Pesh. Targ.*); Orions, DUHM, MARTI, OR. GU. KIT. WHI. cause . . . shine—shine [any more], GU. cause its light to—Omit, MARTI. V. 11. punish—visit, DUHM, MARTI, OR. terrible—violent, WHI. V. 12. a man—men, Var. more rare—dearer, DUHM, KIT.

a man—people, Var. V. 13. I . . . to—The heavens shall, WHI. DUHM, MARTI, GU. in the wrath—at the wrath, VAR. V. 14. it . . . that—it happens then that, MARTI, OR. roe—gazelle, WHI. a marg. V. 15. through—through by the sword, DUHM, GU. MARTI. fall by the sword—fall, DUHM, MARTI, GU. V. 16. rifled—spoiled, R. V. 17. shall not regard—regards not, GU. KIT. OR. DUHM. they shall—they do, DUHM, KIT. OR. GU. V. 18. and . . . pieces—' and bows ' youths . . . shall be dashed to pieces, DUHM; and all young men they crush and all young maidens are smashed, MARTI. shall . . . on—do not pity, DUHM, GU. OR. shall not—do not, DUHM, GU. OR.

^x Fruit, Lev. 23:40. ^y Ex. 9:5, 10. ^z Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16. 19 ^a Babylon, II Ki. 25:13; b Ch. 21:9; 47:5, 8; 48:14. ^c Glory, Ps. 7:5.

¹² Ch. 4:1; 6:11, 12.
^s Gold, I Ki. 10:21. [9:28].
^t Ophir, I Ki.

¹³ Ch. 24:4; 51:6.
^v Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^w Ch. 2:19; 24:1, 19, 20; Ps. 18:7; Jer. 10:10; Amos 8:8; Hag. 2:6.

¹⁴ Ch. 17:13; 21:15; 22:3; 33:3.
^y See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^z Or, gazelle.
³ Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

^a I Ki. 22:17; Mt. 9:36; Mk. 6:34; I Pet. 2:25.
^b See "Shepherd," Ps. 23:1.
^c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

¹⁵ See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^e Ch. 14:19; Jer. 50:25; 51:3, 4.
⁴ Or, *joined* thereunto.

^f Sword, Ju. 7:20.
¹⁶ See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
^h V. 18; ch. 14:21; Ps. 137:8, 9; Hos. 10:14; Nah. 3:10.

ⁱ Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^j House, Deut. 24:10.
^k See "Home," Lev. 18:9.

^l See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
^m See "Spoil," Is. 9:3. [7:16].
ⁿ Wife, I Cor. 6:9.
^o Cruelty to Women taken in Captivity, Ruth 3:9.

¹⁷ Medes, Esth. 1:3.
^q Ch. 21:2; Jer. 51:11; Dan. 5:28, 31.
^r Silver, Job 22:25.
^s Pr. 6:34, 35.

¹⁸ See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
^u Young Men, I John 2:14.
^v II Ki. 8:12; II Chr. 36:17.
^w Pity, Ps. 103:13.

^x Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16. 19 ^a Babylon, II Ki. 25:13; b Ch. 21:9; 47:5, 8; 48:14. ^c Glory, Ps. 7:5.

¹⁹
a Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
b Dan. 4:30; Rev.
18:11-16, 19.
c Chaldea,
II Ki. 24:2.
d Sodom and
Gomorrhah,
Gen. 18:20.

²⁰
e See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
f Ch. 14:23;
34:10-15; Jer.
51:37-43.
g See "Arabia,"
II Chr. 17:11.
h Tent, Num.
24:5.
i Shepherds,
Ps. 23:1.
j Flocks, Lu.
12:32.
k Sheep and
Goats, Deut.
14:4.

²¹
l Ch. 34:11-15;
Zeph. 2:14.
m Beasts, Rev.
15:2. [2:20].
n Animals, Gen.
o Desert, Jer.
17:6. [24:10].
p House, D. ut.
q See "Birds,"
Gen. 9:2.
r Dancing,
I Sam. 18:6.

²²
1 Heb. *howling*
creatures.
s Cry, Lu. 18:7.
t Or, *answer*.
u See "Pal-
ace," Dan. 8:2.
v See "Foreor-
dination,"
Eph. 1:11.
w Day, Lev. 25:8.

¹
w Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
x Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
y See "Kingdom
of Judah,"
I Ki. 12:23.
z Choice, I Ki.
10:21.

a Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
b See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22. [23:15].
c Land, Gen.
d Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.

²
e Ch. 49:22.
f Ch. 45:14;
49:23; 54:3.
g See "Bond-
age," John
8:33.

h Possessions,
Mk. 10:22.
i Servants, Ex.
21:2.
j Handmaids,
II Sam. 6:22.
k Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

l Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
m Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.

^{a b} beauty of the 'Chāl-dē'āns'
pride, shall be as when God over-
threw ^aSōdōm and Gō-mōr-rāh.
20 ^c / It shall never be inhabited,
neither shall it be dwelt in from
generation to generation: neither
shall the ^qĀ-rā-bī-ān pitch ^htent
there; neither shall ⁱshepherds
make their ^{j k}flocks to lie down
there. 21 But ^{l m n}wild beasts of
the ^odesert shall lie there; and
their ^phouses shall be full of ⁿdole-
ful creatures; and ^qostriches
shall dwell there, and wild goats
shall ^rdance there. 22 And
^{n 1}wolves shall ^{s 2}cry in their
^t'castles, and ^ujackals in the
pleasant palaces: and her time
^uis near to come, and her ^vdays
shall not be prolonged.

14 For Jē-hō'vāh will
^{x y}have compassion on
^aĪs-rā-ēl, and will yet ^zchoose
^aĪs-rā-ēl, and ^bset them in their
own ^cland: and the ^dsojourner
shall join himself with them, and
they shall cleave to the house of
Jacob. 2 And the ^epeoples shall
^f'take them, and bring them to
their place; and the house of Īs-
rā-ēl shall ^{g h}possess them in the
land of Jē-hō'vāh ⁱfor servants
and for ^jhandmaids: ^kand they
shall take them ^l'captive whose
captives they were; and they
shall rule over their ^moppressors.

Var. Rend.—V. 21. wild . . . desert—
wild cats, WHI. MARTI. shall lie—lie,
OR. shall be—are, OR. doleful creatures—
horn-owls, DUHM. GU. OR. MARTI. ostriches—
young ostriches, OR. shall dwell—
dwell, OR. KIT. wild goats—OR. he-
goats (so literally), Alexander, R. marg.;
satyrs, DUHM. MARTI. R. field-devils,
OR. KIT.; goat-spirits, GU. shall dance—
dance, OR. KIT. V. 22. wolves—wild
dogs, GU.; howlers, DUHM.; jackals (Per-
haps, hyenas), WHI. shall cry—cry,
OR. KIT.; howl, GU.; sing, DUHM.
Chap. 14.—V. 1. Sojourner—stranger, R.
V. 3. sorrow . . . trouble—sorrow and
thine agony, WHI. V. 4. parable—prover-
b, A.V.; ode, Var.; satire, GU. OR.
KIT.; song, MARTI. How . . . ceased!
—O how has the oppressor become still—
still the turmoil! WHI. V. 5. Jehovah
hath broken—Broken is, GU. the rulers—
tyrants, DUHM. GU. V. 6. that—Which,
Var. that . . . restrained—subjugating
nations in wrath—with subjugation unre-
strained, WHI. persecution—suppres-
sion, DUHM. GU. that none restrained—
without end, KIT. OR. DUHM. V. 8.

3 And it shall come to pass in
the day that Jē-hō'vāh shall give
thee ^{n o}rest from thy ^psorrow,
and from thy ^qtrouble, and from
the hard service wherein thou
wast made to serve, ⁴ that thou
shalt take up this ^{r s}parable
against the ^tking of ^uBāb'ŷ-
lōn, and say, How hath the ^vop-
pressor ceased! the ^{w 3}golden
^xcity ceased! 5 ^y Jē-hō'vāh hath
broken the ^zstaff of the ^awicked,
the ^bsceptre of the rulers; 6
^{c 4} that smote the peoples in
wrath with a continual stroke,
that ruled the ^dnations in ^eanger,
with a ^fpersecution that none
restrained. 7 The whole earth
is at rest, and is quiet: they break
forth into ^gsinging. 8 Yea, the
^hfir-trees ⁱrejoice at thee, and
the cedars of ^jLēb'ā-nōn, say-
ing, Since thou art laid low, no
^khewer is come up against us. 9
^lShē'ōl from beneath is moved
for thee to meet thee at thy com-
ing; it stirreth up ^{m 5}the dead for
thee, even all the ⁿchief ones of
the earth; it hath raised up from
their ⁿthrones all the ^okings of
the nations. 10 ^p All they shall
answer and say unto thee, Art
thou also become weak as we?
11 Thy ^qpomp is brought down
to Shē'ōl, and the noise of thy
viols: the ^rworm is spread

Yea—Also, OR.; Even, KIT. art laid low
—hast retired (in sleep), OR. low—down,
R. is come—cometh, Var. V. 9. Hades
beneath is in excitement at thee—to greet
thine arrival: Arousing shades at thy com-
ing—all chieftains of the earth; making to
rise from their seats—all the kings of the
earth, WHI. Sheol—Hell, R. dead—
shades, Var. MARTI. OR. a marg. chief
ones—bell-wethers, Kay. (lit. he-goats),
Var.; rams, MARTI. OR. V. 10. shall
answer—answer, WHI. art thou also
weak?—Thou too . . . ! DUHM. MARTI.
V. 11. pomp—pride, GU.; majesty, KIT.
DUHM. MARTI. viols—harps, DUHM.
GU. OR. MARTI. KIT.; psalteries, Var.
Sheol—hell, R. worm—maggot, Kay.
KIT.; corruption, MARTI. GU. DUHM.

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 4. golden
city—insolent dealing, Ge. Hi. Ev. Luz.
Kn. Ch. Naeg. Dr. Br. after Sept. Targ. (I.);
tyranny, OR.; assault, MARTI. DUHM.;
abuse, GU.; lordly fury, KIT. V. 6. perse-
cution that—rule (which), Sept. Targ. Ge.
Hi. Ev.

³
n Rest, Heb.
4:4.
o Ch. 11:10;
40:2; Ezra
9:8; 9; Jer.
30:10; 46:27.
p Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
q Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

⁴
r Parables of
the Old Testa-
ment, II Sam.
12:1.
s See "Parables
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
t Nebuchadnezzar,
Dan. 3:1.
u Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
v Ch. 9:4;
13:11; 16:4;
49:26; 51:13;
54:14.
w Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
x Or, *erectress*.
y City, Gen.
4:17.

⁵
y Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
z See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
a The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
b Sceptre, Esth.
5:2.

⁶
c Ch. 10:14;
47:6.
d Or, *he that*
smote . . . is
persecuted,
and none hin-
dereth.
e Nations, Gen.
10:32.
f Anger, Pr.
15:1.
g Persecution,
II Ki. 18:4.

⁷
g See "Song,"
Ex. 15:1.

⁸
h See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
i Rejoicing, Ps.
30:5.
j Lebanon, Jer.
18:14.
k See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.

⁹
l Sheol, Job
7:9.
m Death, Rom.
5:12.
n Or, *the shades*,
Heb. *Reph-
aim*.
o Heb. *he-goats*.
p Throne, Acts
12:21.
q Kings, Deut.
17:15.

¹⁰
p Ez. 32:21.
¹¹
q Ch. 5:14; Ez.
28:13.
r Worm, Is.
66:24.

- 12**
 a Ch. 34:4; Lu. 10:18; Rev. 9:1.
 b See "Stars," p. 136:8.
 c 11 Pet. 1:19; Rev. 2:28; 22:16.
 d Morning, Ps. 65:8.
 e Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 f Ch. 10:13.
- 13**
 g See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
 h See "Babylon," 11 Ki. 25:13.
 i Heart, Acts 15:9.
 j Ez. 28:2.
 k Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 l Dan. 5:22; 8:10; 11 Thess. 2:4.
 m Throne, Acts 12:21.
 n See "Mountain," Ez. 3:12.
 o Congregation, Heb. 2:12.
- 14**
 p See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
 q One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
- 15**
 r Ch. 47:11; Ez. 28:8; Mt. 11:23; Lu. 10:15.
 s Sheol, Job 7:9.
 t Pit, 11 Sam. 23:20.
- 16**
 u Rev. 18:9, 18.
 v V. 6; Ps. 52:7; Jer. 50:23.
 w Man, Gen. 2:7.
 x Earth, Gen. 2:1.
- 17**
 y World, Rev. 10:6.
 z Wilderness, Ez. 3:1.
 a Joel 2:3.
 b Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 c Ch. 45:13; 11 Ki. 15:29; 24:14-16.
 d See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
 e See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 f Home, Lev. 18:9.
- 18**
 g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 h Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 i Sleep, 1 Sam. 26:12.
 j Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 k House, Deut. 24:10.
- 19**
 l Ch. 22:16-18; 1 Ki. 21:19; Jer. 8:1, 2.
 m Sepulchre, 11 Ki. 23:16.

under thee, and worms cover thee.

12 How art thou ^a fallen from heaven, O ^b day-star, son of the ^a morning! how art thou cut down to the ^c ground, that didst ^d lay low the nations! 13 And ^e thou saidst in thy ^f heart, I will ^g ascend into ^h heaven, I will ⁱ exalt my ^j throne above the stars of God; and I will sit upon the ^k mount of ^l congregation, in the uttermost parts of the north; 14 I will ascend above the heights of the ^m clouds; I will make myself ⁿ like the Most High. 15 Yet thou shalt be ^o brought down to ^p Shē'ōl, to the uttermost parts of the ^q pit. 16 They that see thee shall ^r gaze at thee, they shall consider thee, *saying*, ^s Is this the ^t man that made the ^u earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms; 17 that made the ^v world as a ^w wilderness, and overthrew the ^x cities thereof; that ^y let not loose his ^z prisoners to their ^a home? 18 All the ^b kings of the ^c nations, all of them, ^d sleep in ^e glory, every one in his own ^f house. 19 But thou art ^g cast forth away from thy ^h sepulchre like an ⁱ abominable ^j branch, ^k clothed with the ^l slain, that are thrust through

Var. Rend.—V. 12. day-star—*Lit.* Shining One, *Var.* day-star . . . morning—Lucifer, son of Aurora! DUHM; radiant star of the morning! GU.; Son of the first-light, son of Aurora! MARTI. V. 13. mount of congregation—mountain of the assembly (*of divine beings—the Babylonian Olympus*). congregation—the gods, DUHM, GU. Vs. 13, 15. uttermost parts—recesses, *Var.* V. 15. Yet—But, GU.; Only, DUHM, MARTI, KIT.; Verily, OR. shalt be—art, *Var.* OR. V. 16. shall—Omit, *Var.* V. 17. let . . . home—released not his prisoners homewards? *Var.* to their home—no one to his home, MARTI, BUD. CH. V. 19. clothed with—wrapped up (*as in a winding sheet*) in, *Bunsen*; covered over with, *Ge. Or.* dead body—despised carcass, OR. V. 20. from thy grave as a despised branch . . . clothed [with shame]; [Thy fathers] wilt thou not join them in burial, Because thou hast ruined the land, slain people. The seed of the evil doer shall not be mentioned forever, DUHM. Thou . . . burial—With those that descend to the chamber of stones—thou shalt not be joined, GU.; E'en with thy fathers thou art not united—in burial, WHI. V. 21. children—sons, DUHM, MARTI, OR. KIT. fa-

thers—the ^r sword, that go down to the ^s stones of the pit; as a ^t dead ^u body trodden under ^v foot. 20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in ^w burial, because thou hast ^x destroyed thy land, thou hast slain thy people; the ^y seed of ^z evil-doers shall not be ^a named for ever.

21 Prepare ye ² slaughter for his ^b children for the ^c iniquity of their ^d fathers, that they rise not up, and possess the earth, and ^e fill the ^f face of the world with cities. 22 And ^g I will rise up against them, saith Jē-hō'vāh of hosts, and ^h cut off from Bāb-ŷ-lōn name and ⁱ remnant, and ^j son and son's son, saith Jē-hō'vāh. 23 I will also make it a ^k possession for the ^l porcupine, and ^m pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of ⁿ destruction, saith Jē-hō'vāh of hosts.

24 ^o Jē-hō'vāh of hosts hath ^p sworn, saying, Surely, ^q as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have ^r purposed, so shall it stand: 25 that I will ^s break the ^t Ās-sŷr-ŷ-ān in my land, and upon my ^v mountains tread him under foot: then shall his ^w yoke depart from off them, and his ^x burden depart from off their shoulder. 26 This

thers—father, MARTI, DUHM, GU. cities—Or, adversaries, *Targ. Ge. Kn.* V. 22. will rise—rise, OR. name—renown, WHI. son and son's son—offshoot and offspring, *Var.*; shoot and shooting, GU. OR.; shoot and sprout, DUHM, MARTI; scion and seed, WHI. V. 23. will also make—make, KIT, DUHM, OR. porcupine—So *Ge. Hi. De.*; bittern, *Tristram*, *Houghton*, CH. GU. KIT. will sweep—sweep, DUHM, OR. KIT. saith—utterance of, OR. V. 24. shall it come—it comes, DUHM, OR. V. 25. their—his, MARTI, DUHM, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 12. that . . . nations—lying stiff upon! MARTI. Vs. 17, 18. DUHM adds 18a to v. 17. GU. adds 18b to v. 17. V. 19. But thou art cast away among the slain, the sword-pierced ones, thou goest down to the bottom of the pit like a carcass trodden under foot, MARTI. Vs. 19, 20. that go . . . joined with them—as a carcass trodden under foot. Those that are gone down to the stones of the pit, with those shalt thou not be joined, *Ew.* V. 21. cities—heaps (*i.e. ruins*), *Hi.* (Ch. (L.); tyrants, *Ew.* (*two letters inserted*); city—ruins, KIT.; omit, BI. WHI.

- n See "Abomination," Lev. 7:21. [15:5].
 o Branch, John 31:19.
 p Clothing, Job 31:19.
 j Or, as the raiment of those that are slain.
 q See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 r Swoil, Ju. 7:20.
 s Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 t Ch. 5:25.
 u Body, Num. 25:8.
 v Foot, Gen. 18:4.
- 20**
 w Burial, 11 Chr. 16:14.
 x Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
 y Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 z See "Evil," Ps. 97:10.
 a Name, Acts 16:18.
- 21**
 2 Or, a place of slaughter.
 b Children suffer for the Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
 c Ch. 13:16; Ex. 20:5; Lev. 26:39; Mt. 23:35.
 d Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 e Ch. 27:6.
 f Face, Is. 6:2.
- 22**
 g Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 h Ch. 26:14.
 i Remnant, ch. 1:9.
 j Son, Gen. 21:19.
- 23**
 k Possession, Mk. 10:22.
 l See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
 m Pools, John 9:7.
 n Ch. 13:6; 1 Ki. 14:10.
- 24**
 o Ch. 45:23; 49:18; 54:9; 62:8.
 p Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 q Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 r Ch. 46:11; 55:8, 9; Job 23:13; Acts 4:28.
 s Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
- 25**
 t Ch. 10:12; 30:31; 31:8; 37:7, 36-38.
 u Assyria, 11 Ki. 15:19.
 v Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
 w Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
 x Garden, Ps. 55:22.

^a Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
^b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^c Hand stretched out, Gen. 16:12.

^d Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

^e Year, Lev. 25:8.
^f II Ki. 16:20; II Chr. 28:27.

^g Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.
^h Death, Rom. 5:12.
ⁱ Ch. 13:1.

^j Or, oracle.

^k Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
^l Ch. 2:6; 11:14; Jer. 47:1-7.

^m Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
ⁿ Rod, Num. 20:8.

^o II Chr. 26:6.
^p Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.

^q Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
^r Ch. 30:6.

^s First-born, Ex. 13:1.
^t The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

^u Ch. 3:14, 15; 7:21, 22; 11:4.

^v Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
^w Ch. 8:21; 9:20; 51:19.

^x Remnant, Is. 1:9.
^y Jer. 25:16, 20; Zech. 9:5, 6.

^z Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

^a City, Lu. 18:7.
^b City, Gen. 4:17.

^c Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
^d Jer. 1:14.

^e The North, Jer. 47:2.

^f Ch. 34:16.
^g Or, none standeth aloof at his appointed times.

^h Messengers, Mal. 2:7.

ⁱ Nation, Gen. 10:32.
^j Ch. 16:2.

^k 58:16; 44:28; 54:11; Ps. 137:1-5; 102:16.

^l Zion, Is. 52:1.
^m Ch. 4:6; 25:4; 57:13; Zeph. 3:12; Heb. 11:10; Jas. 2:5.

ⁿ Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^o Israel the Chosen People of God. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

is the ^a purpose that is purposed upon the whole ^b earth; and this is the ^c hand that is stretched out upon all the nations. 27 For Jè-hô'vâh of hosts hath purposed, and ^d who shall annul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the ^e year that king ^f Ā'hāz^g died was this ^h ⁱ burden.

29 ^j Rejoice not, O ^k Phī-lis'ti-ā, all of thee, because the ^m rod that ⁿ smote thee is broken; for out of the ^o serpent's root shall come forth an ^p adder, and his ^q fruit shall be a ^r fiery flying serpent. 30 And the ^s first-born of the ^t poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety; and I will kill thy root with ^u ^v famine, and thy ^w remnant shall be ^x slain. 31 Howl, O ^y gate; ^z cry, O ^a city; thou art melted away, O Phī-lis'ti-ā, all of thee; for there cometh a ^b smoke out of the ^c north, and ^e there is no straggler in his ranks.

32 What then shall one answer the ^f messengers of the ^g nation? That ^h Jè-hô'vâh hath founded ⁱ Zi'ôn, and ^j in her shall the ^k afflicted of ^l his people take refuge.

Var. Rend.—V. 26. out upon—over, DUHM. V. 27. For—For if, GU. OR. and who—who, GU. OR. annul—disannul, r. V. 28. burden—oracle (ch. 13:1). **Var.** DUHM, OR.; utterance, GU. V. 29. Philistia, all of thee—entire Philistia, **Var.** adder—See on ch. 11:8. fiery flying serpent—winged dragon, MARTI, OR. KIT.; dragon, GU.; saraf, WHI. DUHM. V. 30. And the abased shall pasture on my mountains, and the poor shall lie in safety: Yet I will slay with famine thy seed, and thy remnant shall one kill, WHI. And . . . feed—The lowly shall have pasture on my hills, MARTI, GU. (following CH.). shall be slain—will I slay, GU.; will he slaughter, OR. V. 31. thou . . . Philistia—faint, O Philistia, **Var.**; Be melted away, Philistia, WHI.; Despair completely, DUHM, MARTI; Tremble all Philistia, GU. ranks—troops, **Var.** V. 32. What . . . nation—And what will [my people] answer the messengers of the nation? DUHM, WHI. (?). founded—fortified, OR. **Chap. 15.**—V. 1. burden—oracle, **Var.** (so always) DUHM, OR. MARTI; utterance, GU. For (both times)—Yea! **Ge. Hē. Ew. Ch. GU.**; That, DUHM; Aye, OR. MARTI; Ah, WHI. Ar . . . nought—Ar-Moab was overwhelmed—was destroyed, WHI. Kir . . . nought—Kir-

15 The ^m ⁿ ³ burden of ^o Mō'āb.

For ⁴ in a ^p night ^q Ār of Mō'āb is laid waste, and brought to nought; for ⁴ in a night ^r Kir of Mō'āb is laid waste, and brought to nought. 2 ⁵ They are gone up to ⁶ Bā'z-yith, and to ^s Di'bōn, to the ^t high places, to ^u weep: Mō'āb waileth ^v over ^w Nē'z-bō, and ^x over Mēd'ē-bā; on all their ^y heads is ^z baldness, every ^a beard is cut off. 3 In their ^b streets they gird themselves with ^c sackcloth; ^d on their ^e housetops, and in their broad places, every one waileth, ^f weeping abundantly. 4 And ^g Hēsh' bōn crieth out, and Ē-jē-ā'lēh; their ^h voice is heard even unto ⁱ Jā'hāz: therefore the ^j ^k armed men of Mō'āb cry aloud; his ^l soul ^m trembleth within him. 5 My heart crieth out for Mō'āb; her ⁿ nobles ^o flee unto ^p Zō'ār, ^q to Ēg'lāth-shē-lish'ī-yāh: for by the ^r ^s ascent of Lū'hith with weeping they go up; for in the way of ^t Hōr-ō-nā'im they raise up a cry of destruction.

Moab was overwhelmed—was destroyed, WHI. V. 2. They . . . weep—The daughter (dwellers, GU.) of Dibon (Bat-Dibon) ascends the hills to weep, DUHM, GU. MARTI; Ha-Baith and Dibon ascend the heights, &c., KIT.; The ascent to the temple and Dibon to the heights to weep, OR.; 'One has gone up to the sanctuary' and Dibon high places to weep, WHI. Moab . . . Medeba—upon Nebo and over Medeba laments Moab, OR.; On Nebo and on Medeba—Moab howls, WHI. waileth—howleth, **Var.** (The futures in vs. 2-7 should be perfects or presents), r. over—upon, DUHM, OR. GU. MARTI. V. 3. broad places—markets, DUHM, GU. V. 4. armed men—loins, DUHM, GU. MARTI. cry aloud—tremble, MARTI, DUHM, GU. V. 5. My . . . Moab—(Deep, GU.) from his heart crieth Moab, DUHM, GU. to Eglath-shelishi-yah—the three year old heifer, OR.; (As) a heifer of three years old, r. marg. **Vitr. Ch.**; to the third Eglath, **Ew. Kn.** for . . . up—Ah! up the ascents of Halluhith—'mid weeping one climbs it, WHI.

Var. Read.—V. 32. nation—nations, **Sept. Pesh. Targ. Gr. Ch. Chap. 15.**—V. 5. nobles ^{flee}—fugitives shall flee, **Targ. Ge. Ew. Naeg.**; bars (i.e. defences) [reached], **vowel points, Vulg. De.** nobles—fugitives, DUHM, GU. OR. WHI. r. marg.

* **ZOAR.**—A City in the Plain of Jordan—Gen. 13:10; Deut. 34:3. Sometimes called Bela—Gen. 14:2, 8. Saved by Lot's Prayer—Gen. 19:22-30. A Possession of the Moabites—Isa. 15:5; Jer. 48:34.

¹ See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
² Burden, Ps. 55:22.
³ Or, oracle concern-
^o Moab, Ju. 11:18.
⁴ Or, in the night.
^p Night, Ps. 19:2.
^q Ar, Num. 21:15.
^r Jer. 48:41.

²
⁵ Or, *Bayith* and *Dibon* are gone up to the high places.
⁶ Or, the temple.
^s Dibon, Num. 21:30.
^t High Places, Deut. 12:2.
^u Mourning, John 11:35.
⁷ Or, upon.
^v See "Moun-tains," Ex. 3:12.
^w Head, Pr. 20:29.
^x Lev. 21:5; Jer. 48:37.
^y Beard, Jer. 41:5.

³
^z Street, Josh. 2:19.
^a Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
^b Jer. 48:38.
^c See "House," Deut. 24:10.
^d Ch. 22:4.

⁴
^e Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
^f Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^g Jahaz, Jer. 48:34.
^h See "Sol-diers," Ju. 20:10.
ⁱ See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^j See "Ar-mor," Ju. 15:14.
^k Soul, Job 4:15.
^l Fear, Gen. 9:2.

⁵
⁸ Or, as other-wise read, fugitives.
⁹ Or, as a heifer three years old.
^m Jer. 48:5.
ⁿ Ch. 59:7; Jer. 4:20.
^o Horonaim, Jer. 48:3.

6
a Waters, Ps. 95:5.
1 Heb. *desolations*.
b Grass, Gen. 37:2.
c Joel 1:10-12; 2:3.

7
d Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
e See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
f See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

8
g Cry, Lu. 18:7.

9
h Blood, Lev. 17:11.
i Lion, Job 4:10.
j Remnant, Is. 1:9.

1
k II Ki. 3:4; Ezra 7:17.
l Lambs, Ex. 29:38.
m Ch. 42:11; II Ki. 14:7.
2 Or, *Petra*.
n Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
o Ch. 10:32.
p See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
q Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
r Zion, Is. 52:1.

2
s Birds, Gen. 9:2.

3
t Justice, Mic. 6:8.
u Ch. 25:4; 32:2; I Ki. 18:4.
v Night, Ps. 19:2.
w See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
x See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
y Outcasts, Jer. 49:36.
z Fugitives, Jer. 49:5.

4
a Face, Is. 6:2.
b Extortion, Jer. 22:16.

6 For the ^a waters of Nīm'ārim shall be ¹ desolate; for the ^b grass is withered away, the tender grass faileth, there is ^c no green thing.

7 Therefore the ^a abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away over the ^c brook of the ¹ willows. 8 For the ^q cry is gone round about the borders of Mō'āb; the wailing thereof unto Ēg'lā-īm, and the wailing thereof unto Bē'zēr-ēlīm. 9 For the waters of Dī'mōn are full of ^h blood; for I will bring yet more upon Dī'mōn, a ⁱ lion upon them of Mō'āb that escape, and upon the ^j remnant of the land.

16 ^k Send ye the ¹ lambs for the ruler of the land from ^m Sē'lēh to the ⁿ wilderness, unto the ^o p mount of the ^q daughter of ^r Zī'zōn. 2 For it shall be that, as ^s wandering birds, as a scattered nest, so shall the daughters of Mō'āb be at the fords of the * Ār'nōn. 3 Give counsel, execute ^t justice; make thy ^u shade as the ^v night in the midst of the ^w noonday; hide the ^x outcasts; betray not the ^z fugi-

Var. Rend.—V. 6. For—Oh! DUHM; Yea, GU. MARTI. grass—herbage, Var. V. 7. abundance—savings, WHI. shall they—they did, OR. brook—torrent, Var. V. 8. For—Yea, GU.; Oh, MARTI. Chap. 16.—V. 1. send . . . land—and they will send, as a swarm of insects over a land, GU. MARTI; Send ye—Then they'll send, GU. MARTI; They have sent, DUHM. lambs—lamb, DUHM. daughter—dwellers, GU. V. 2. For . . . nest—and it shall come to pass, as wandering birds—a nest cast forth, WHI. wandering—fluttering, DUHM, GU. KIT.; fugitive, OR. daughters—congregations, DUHM, GU. be at—omit, DUHM, GU. V. 3. execute justice—make a decision, Var. justice—judgement, r. shade—shadow, r. betray . . . fugitive—betray not the wanderer, r. V. 4. Let . . . the—May the outcasts of Moab be permitted to dwell with thee, OR, GU.; as for—[inhabitants of], WHI.; omit, DUHM. from the face of—before, WHI. destroyer—spoiler, r. For—When, DUHM. Vs. 4, 5. For . . . lovingkindness—When oppres-

sive. 4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee; as for Mō'āb, be thou a covert to him from the ^a face of the destroyer. For ^b the extortioner is brought to nought, ^c destruction ceaseth, ^d the ^e oppressors are consumed out of the ^f land. 5 And a ^g throne shall be established in ^h lovingkindness; and one shall sit thereon in ⁱ truth, in the ^m tent of ⁿ David, ^o p judging, and seeking justice, and swift to do ^q righteousness.

6 ^r We have heard of the ^s pride of ^u Mō'āb, that he is very proud; even of his arrogancy, and his pride, and his ^v wrath; ^w x his boastings are nought. 7 Therefore shall Mō'āb ^y wail for Mō'āb, every one shall wail: for the ^z raisin-cakes of ^b Kīr-hār'ē-sēth shall ye mourn, utterly stricken. 8 For the ^c fields of ^a Hēsh'bōn languish, and the ^e vine of ^t Sīb'māh; ⁶ the lords of the ^q nations have broken down the ^h choice ⁱ branches thereof, which reached even unto ^j Jā'zēr, which wandered into the wil-

son shall have been ended, destruction done—the trampler ceased from the land. Then shall be established a throne, WHI. V. 5. and—omit, DUHM. shall be—was, OR. in—through, Var. lovingkindness—mercy, r. and one . . . righteousness—there shall sit upon it in continuance in the tent of David a judge, both seeking right, and ready in justice, Var. truth—faithfulness, WHI. V. 6. wrath—Properly, wrathful insolence, WHI. his boastings are nought—the ^u truth of his babbling, Var.; false is thy talk, WHI. are nought, untruth, DUHM, GU.; improper, OR. V. 7. shall . . . wail—wails, DUHM, GU. wail—howl, r. ye—they, DUHM, GU. mourn—sigh, MARTI, GU.; lament, OR. utterly—being sorely, Var. V. 8. the lords . . . thereof—Or, whose choice branches overcame (beat down, WHI.) the lords of the nations, Lo. Hi. De. Ch. Bi. WHI. r. marg. branches—plants, r. wandered—strayed, Var. WHI.

Var. Read.—V. 9, for I . . . land—for a lion I appoint for the saved Moabites, and for the Edomites, who survive, MARTI. Chap. 16.—V. 1. lambs for the ruler—dues (Ps. 72:10), ye rulers, GU. V. 2. DUHM places at close of chap. 15. V. 4. Let . . . Moab—Let thine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab. So vowel points, Vulg. Vitr. De.; Let the outcasts of Moab dwell with thee, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Lo. Ev. Br. &c. (pls.); May the outcasts of Moab be permitted to dwell with thee, OR. GU.

3 Or, *extortion*.
c Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
4 Heb. *the treaders down*.
d Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
e Ch. 9:4; 14:4; 49:26; 51:13; 54:14.
f Land, Gen. 23:15.

5
g Throne, Acts 2:21.
h Ch. 9:6, 7; 32:1; 55:4; Dan. 7:14; Mic. 4:7; Lu. 1:33.
i See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
j See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.
k Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
l Truth, John 14:6.
m Tent, Num. 24:5.
n David, I Sam. 17:12.
o See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
p See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
q Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

6
r Jer. 48:29; Amos 2:1; Ob. 3, 4; Zeph. 2:8, 10.
s Pride, Ps. 10:2.
t See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
u Moab, Ju. 11:18.
v Anger, Jer. 15:1.
w Jer. 48:30.
x Boasting, Jas. 3:5.

7
y Mourning, John 11:35.
z See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
a See "Grapes," I Ki. 21:16.
5 Or *Foundations*.
b II Ki. 3:25; Jer. 48:31.

8
c Field, Num. 20:17.
d Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
e Vine, Is. 5:2.
f Sibmah, Num. 32:38.

6 Or, *its choice plants did break down the lords of nations*.
g Nations, Gen. 10:32.
h Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
i Branch, John 15:5.
j Jazer, II Sam. 24:5.

* ARNON, swift, roaring.—A River east of Jordan.
Boundary of.—Israel and Moab—Num. 21:13, 14, 15, 24, 26, 22:36; Deut. 2:24, 36; 3:8, 12, 16; 4:48; Josh. 12:1, 2; 13:9, 16; Ju. 11:18, 22, 36; II Ki. 10:33.
High Places of.—Num. 21:28.
Fords of.—Is. 16:2.
Prophecy at.—Jer. 48:20.

a Jer. 48:32.
b Sea, Ex. 14:21.
c Ch. 15:4.
d Mourning,
John 11:35.
e Jazer, II Sam.
24:5.
f Vine, Is. 5:2.
g Sibmah, Num.
32:38.
h Tears, Lu. 7:38.
i Heshbon.
Num. 21:25.
j Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
k Harvest, Jer.
5:24.
l See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
m Shouting, Is.
12:6.

10
n Gladness, Is.
51:3.
o Joy, Ps. 30:5.
p Field, Num.
20:17.
q Vineyards,
I Ki. 21:16.
r Ch. 24:7; Ju.
9:27; Amos
5:11, 17.
s Songs, Ex.
15:1.
t Job 24:11;
Amos 9:13.
u Wine, Lev.
10:9.

11
v Heart, Acts
15:9.
w Ch. 15:5;
63:15; Jer.
48:36; Hos.
11:8; Phil. 2:1.
x Harp, I Ki.
10:12.
y Moab, Ju.
11:18.
z Kir-heres,
Jer. 48:13.

12
a Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.
b I Ki. 18:29.
c Ch. 15:2.
d High Places,
Deut. 12:2.
e See "Tem-
ples," I Sam.
1:9.
f Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
g II Ki. 19:12;
Ps. 15:4-7;
Jer. 10:5;
I Cor. 8:4;
10:20.

13
h See "In-
spiration of
Prophets,"
II Ki. 17:13.
i See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
j Word of God,
John 6:63.

14
k Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
l Years, Lev.
25:8.
m Ch. 21:16; Job
7:1; 14:6.
n See "Ser-
vants," Ex.
21:2.

derness; ^a its shoots were spread
abroad, they passed over the ^b sea.
9 Therefore I will ^{c d} weep with
the weeping of ^e Jā-zēr for the
^f vine of ^g Sīb-māh; I will water
thee with my ^h tears, O ⁱ Hēsh-
bōn, and Ē-lē-ā-lēh: for upon thy
^k summer fruits and upon thy
^k harvest the ^l battle ^m shout is
fallen. 10 And ⁿ gladness is
taken away, and ^o joy out of the
fruitful ^p field; and in the ^{q r} vine-
yards there shall be no ^s singing,
neither joyful noise: no ^t treader
shall tread out ^u wine in the
presses; I have made the ^v vintage
shout to cease. 11 Wherefore
my ^w heart soundeth like a ^x harp
for ^y Mō-āb, and mine inward
parts for ^z Kir-hē-ā-rēs. 12 And it
shall come to pass, when Mō-āb
presenteth himself, when he
^{a b} wearith himself upon the
^{c d} high place, and shall come to
his ^e sanctuary to ^f pray, that he
shall ^g not prevail.

13 This is the ^{h i j} word that
Jē-hō-vāh spake concerning
Mō-āb in time past. 14 But
now Jē-hō-vāh hath spoken,
saying, ^k Within three ^l years,
as the years of a ^{m n} hireling,
the ^o glory of ^p Mō-āb shall be
brought into ^q contempt, with

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (cont.). its shoots—
her branches, R. passed—went, Var. over—
over to, DUHM, KIT, MARTI, GU. WHI.
V. 9. will—Omit, DUHM, GU. the weep-
ing of—Omit, MARTI, GU. will—Omit,
DUHM, GU. summer fruits—fruitage,
Var. harvest—vintage, Var. V. 10. fruit-
ful field—garden-land, Var. there . . .
cease—no ringing cry is uttered—no joyful
noise: wine into the wine-vats treader
treadeth not—the shouting is stilled!
WHI. shall be—is, MARTI. shall tread—
treads, MARTI. I have made—is made,
GU. KIT. I . . . cease—shouting has
been made. V. 11. Heart—bowels, R.
harp—zither, MARTI. V. 12. it shall
come to pass—Omit, GU. when . . . pre-
vail—when Moab appeareth, when he
wearith himself, &c., and cometh, &c.,
that he shall not prevail, Ge. Hi. De. Br.;
or, . . . but is not able, Ew. (see Var. Read.
Latter words restored from Jer. 48:13).
high place—Banah, DUHM; sacrificial
height, GU.; Height, OR. V. 13. in time
past—heretofore, Var. V. 14. But—and,
DUHM; small, MARTI, KIT.; a little, a
trifle, GU. and of no account—not strong,
DUHM, GU.; insignificant, OR. Chap.
17.—V. 1. burden—oracle, Var. DUHM.
OR.; utterance, MARTI, GU. Vs. 1, 2.
Behold . . . afraid—

all his great multitude; and the
^r remnant shall be very small
and of no account.

17 The ^{s 1} burden of Dā- mās-eūs.

Behold, ⁱ Dā-mās-eūs is
^u taken away from being a ^v city,
and it shall be a ^{w x} ruinous heap.
2 The cities of ^y Ār-ō-ēr are for-
saken; they shall be for ^z flocks,
which shall lie down, and ^a none
shall make them ^{b c} afraid. 3 And
the ^{d e} fortress shall cease from
^f Ē-phrā-īm, and the kingdom
^g from Dā-mās-eūs, and the rem-
nant of ^h Sūr-ī-ā; they shall be as
the ⁱ glory of the children of ^j Is-
rā-ēl, saith Jē-hō-vāh of hosts.

4 And it shall come to pass in
that ⁱ day, that the ^k glory of
^l Jacob shall be made thin, and
the ^m fatness of his ^{n o} flesh shall
wax lean. 5 And it shall be ^p as
when the ^q harvestman gather-
eth the standing ^r grain, and his
^s arm reapeth the ^t ears; yea, it
shall be as when one gleaneth
ears in the ^u valley of ^v Rēph-
ā-īm. 6 Yet there shall be left
therein ^w gleanings, as the ^x shak-
ing of an ^y olive-tree, two or three
berries in the top of the upper-

Behold, Damascus is done away with as a
city
And becomes a heap of ruins, forsaken
forever,
His cities relapse to herds (in flocks)
And they lie down unmolested, DUHM.
Soon is Damascus vanished as a city,
And sunken down forever into ruins;
Her cities fall heir to the flocks
To a pasture where no one disturbs
them, MARTI.

Behold—Soon, MARTI; already, GU.
and . . . heap—and sinks into ruins,
MARTI, GU. V. 2. The . . . forsaken
—Forsaken shall be his cities forever,
GU.; a ruined heap abandoned forever,
WHI. (so nearly, DUHM, CH. LA-
GARDE). down—down there, GU. V.
3. glory . . . Israel—Israelites, DUHM,
GU. children—sons, KIT. V. 4. made
thin—impooverished, WHI. thin—in-
significant, GU. MARTI; humble, DUHM;
needy, OR. V. 5. and . . . ears—and
it shall come to pass, just as one gathers
the standing harvest and reaps the seed
of the corn ears, WHI. grain—corn, a.
V. 6. as the shaking—as at the striking,
Var. shaking—beating, WHI. a marg.

Var. Read.—V. 12. prevail—then shall
Moab be ashamed of Chemosh, and turn
unto the Lord (YAHWEH), Ew. Ch. (see
Var. Read.) WHI. (?).

o Glory, Ps. 7:5.
p Ch. 25:10; Jer.
48:42.
q Contempt,
I Cor. 16:11.
r Remnant, ch.
1:9.

1
s Burden, Ps.
55:22.
1 Or, oracle con-
cerning.
t Damascus,
I Ki. 20:34.
u Ch. 7:16; 8:4;
10:9.
v City, Gen.
4:17.
w See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
x Ch. 25:2; Jer.
49:2; Mic. 1:5.

2
y Aroer, Deut.
2:36.
z Flocks, Lu.
12:32.
a Ch. 7:21, 22;
Ez. 25:5;
Zeph. 2:6.
b Mic. 4:4.
c Fear, Gen.
9:2.

3
d See "Fortifi-
cations," Nah.
3:14.
e Ch. 7:8, 16;
8:4.
f Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.
2 Or, from Da-
mascus; and
the remnant of
Syria shall &c.
g Syria, Gen.
25:20.
h Glory, Ps. 7:5.
i Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.

4
j Day, Lev.
25:8.
k Ch. 10:3.
l See "Jacob,"
Gen. 25:25.
m Fatness, Ps.
73:7; 119:70.
n Ch. 10:16.
o Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

5
p V. 11; Jer.
51:33; Joel
3:13; Mt.
13:30.
q See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.
r Grain, Gen.
42:33.
s Arm, Ju.
15:14.
t Ears, Ex.
29:20.
u Valley, Josh.
8:13.
v Rephaim,
Deut. 2:20.

6
w Ch. 24:13;
27:12; Deut.
4:27.
x Heb. beating.
y Olive, Ex.
23:11.

6
a Branches,
John 15:5.
b See "Fruit,"
Lev. 23:40.
c Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.

7
d See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
e Day, Lev.
25:8.
f Ch. 10:20;
Hos. 3:5; 6:1;
Mic. 7:7.
g See "Seek-
ing," Lu.
13:24.
h God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
i Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
j Holiness of
God, Gen. 1:1.

8
k Altar, Gen.
22:9.
l Work of
Hands, Gen.
16:12.
m Fingers,
II Sam. 21:20.
n Asherim,
II Chr. 14:3.
o See "Sun,"
Sap. 136:8.
p Images, I Ki.
15:3.

9
q City, Gen.
4:17.
r Ch. 7:23-25.
s See "Moun-
tains," Ex.
3:12.

10
t See "Ingrate-
tude," Hos.
13:6.
u See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

v Ch. 51:13.
w Ch. 12:2; 33:2;
61:10; 62:11;
Ps. 68:19.
x Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
y Rock, I Cor.
10:4.
z Or, *stronghold*.
See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
2 Or, *wine slips
of a strange
god*.

11
a Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
b Mt. 21:23.
c Morning, Ps.
65:8.
d Seed, Deut.
22:9.
e Harvest, Jer.
5:24.
f Job 4:8; Hos.
8:7; 10:13.
3 Or, *shall be a
heap*.

most bough, four or five in the
outmost ^a branches of a ^b fruitful
tree, saith Jē-hō-zāh, the God of
^c Īs-rā-ēl. 7 ^d In that ^e day shall
men ^f look unto their ^h Maker,
and their ⁱ eyes shall have re-
spect to the ^j Holy One of Īs-rā-ēl.
8 And they shall not look to
the ^k altars, the ^l work of their
hands; neither shall they have
respect to that which their ^m fin-
gers have made, either the
ⁿ Ā-shē-zrīm, or the ^o p sun-im-
ages. 9 In that day shall their
strong ^q cities be as ^r the forsaken
places in the wood and on the
^s mountain top, which were for-
saken from before the children
of Īs-rā-ēl; and it shall be a deso-
lation. 10 For ^t thou hast for-
gotten the ^v God of thy ^x salva-
tion, and hast not been mindful
of the ^y rock of thy ¹ strength;
therefore thou plantest pleas-
ant ² plants, and settest it with
² strange slips. 11 In the day of
thy planting thou ^a b hedgest it in,
and in the ^c morning thou mak-
est thy ^d seed to blossom; but the
^e harvest ¹ 3 fleeth away in the day

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (cont.). outmost—
Omit, Var. MARTI, DUHM, OR. GU.
KIT. A fruitful tree—the fruit-tree, Var.
saith . . . Israel—Is the utterance of
Yahweh the Lord, DUHM. V. 7. shall have
respect to—look upon, DUHM, OR.; look
around for, GU. V. 9. in the wood . . .
top—of the woodland and the summits,
Ge. Ew. De. Kay. were forsaken—men
forsook, Var. V. 10, 11. therefore . . .
sorrow—

'Therefore, though thou plantest plant-
ings of Adonis,
And sowest it with the slip of a strange
[God]:
And, whenever thou plantest, hedgest it
in,
And in the morn causeth thy seed to
sprout:
[Yet] vanished is the harvest in the day
of distemper
And malignant pain,' WHI.

V. 10. strength—refuge, GU.; defiance,
OR. therefore thou plantest—therefore
mayest thou plant, GU. DUHM. plant-
est—didst plant, Var. pleasant plants
—only Adonis-gardens, MARTI; the
Adonis, DUHM. V. 11. hedgest it in
—raïstest them, DUHM. MARTI, GU.
KIT. blossom—sprout, DUHM. harvest
... away—Or, heaped corn of the har-
vest (shall be), De. Hu. Ch.; or, harvest
shall flee, Ge. Hi. Ew., a heap of the har-
vest, OR. fleeth—is, GU. DUHM.
MARTI, KIT. fleeth . . . in—for, OR.
grief—sickness, DUHM. MARTI, GU.
KIT.; suffering, OR. desperate sorrow—

of grief and of desperate ^g sor-
row.

12 Ah, the ⁴ uproar of many
peoples, ^h that roar like the roar-
ing of the ⁱ seas; and the rushing
of nations, that rush like the
^j rushing of mighty ^k waters! 13
The ^l nations shall rush like
the rushing of many waters; but
he shall ^m rebuke ⁵ them, and
ⁿ 6 they shall flee far off, and
shall be chased as the ^o p chaff of
the mountains before the ^q wind,
and like the whirling ^r dust be-
fore the ^s storm. 14 At ^t even-
tide, behold, ^u terror; and before
the morning ^v 7 they are not.
^w This is the ^x portion of them
that ^y 2 despoil us, and the lot of
them that ^a rob ^b us.

18 Ah, the ^c land ⁸ of the
rustling of ^d wings, which
is beyond the ^e rivers of ^f 9 Ē-thī-
ō'pī-ā; 2 that sendeth ^g h am-
bassadors by the sea, ¹⁰ even in
ⁱ vessels of ^j k papyrus upon the
waters, saying, Go, ye swift
^l messengers, to a ^m n nation ¹¹ tall

incurable sorrow, DUHM; incurable suffer-
ing, GU. MARTI, KIT.; ill pain, OR.
V. 12. uproar—murmuring, Var. roar—
murmur, Var. nations—"great" nations,
GU.; [strong] nations, DUCH. V. 13.
but—If, MARTI. shall rebuke—rebukes,
DUHM OR.; threatens, GU. KIT.
MARTI. they shall flee—flee, GU.; he
flees, OR.; it flees, DUHM. of—upon,
GU. OR. whirling—"tumble-weed," GU.
V. 14. they are—it is, DUHM; is he, OR.
MARTI, KIT. Chap. 18.—V. 1. Ah—
Woe, OR. of the . . . wings—of the
clangour of wings, Ge. Hi. De. Ch.;
where the shadow falleth both ways (i.e.
tropical), Kn.; of the double shadow fall-
ing both ways, KIT.; of the whirl of
wings, WHI. beyond—Or, beside, Ew.
Kn. V. 2. sea—Nile, GU. papyrus—
paper-reed, Var. Vs. 2, 7. tall—Probably,
tall, Hi. Ew. De. Ch.; stretched out,
MARTI, DUHM, GU. OR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 17.—V. 8. the altars
—Omit, DUHM, GU. WHI. either . . .
sun images—Omit, DUHM, GU. WHI.
V. 9. In . . . from—In that day shall thy
cities be abandoned spots forsaken by the
Hivites and the Amorites, WHI.; On that
that day shall 'thy cities' (his strong
cities, OR.) be 'forsaken' as the 'forsaken
places' (abandonment, DUHM; ruins,
OR.) of the Hivites and Amorites, GU.
MARTI, DUHM; 'as the forsaken
places of the Hivites and Amorites which
they ' have forsaken, KIT. the . . .
top—the forsaken places) of the Hivites
and the Amorites, Sept. Houb. Lo. La. Ch.
Orelli. V. 12. Add (before thee), DUHM,
GU. V. 13. The . . . waters—Omit,
DUHM, MARTI, GU.

g Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
12
4 Or, *multitude*.
h Ch. 5:30; 8:9;
10:13; Jer.
6:23; Ez.
43:2; Lu.
21:25.
i Sea, Ez. 14:21.
j Ps. 18:4.
k Waters, Ps.
95:5.

13
l Ch. 33:3.
m Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
n Ch. 13:14.
5 Heb. *him*.
6 Heb. *he*.
o Ch. 29:5;
41:15, 16;
Job 21:18; Ps.
1:4; 83:13.
p Chaff, Job
21:18.
q Wind, Job
27:21.
r Dust, Is. 65:25.
s See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.

14
t Evening, Ps.
65:8.
u See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
v Ch. 41:12;
II Ki. 19:35.
7 Heb. *he is*.
w Ch. 3:14, 15;
16:4; 49:26;
Ju. 5:31; Job
20:29.
z Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
y See "Spoil,"
Is. 9:3.
z See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.

a See "Steal-
ing," Lev.
19:11.
b See "Kingdom
of Judah,"
I Ki. 12:23.

1
c Land, Gen.
23:15.
8 Or, *shadowing
with wings*.
d Wings, Is.
40:31. [32:2.
e Rivers, Is.
f Ethiopia,
Esth. 1:1.
9 Heb. *Cush*.

2
g Ambassador,
II Cor. 5:20.
h Diplomacy,
Is. 37:9.
10 Or, *and*.
i Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
j Ez. 2:3.
k See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
l Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.
m Nations, Gen.
10:32.
n See v. 7.
11 Or, *dragged
away and
peeled*.

2
a Gen. 10:8, 9;
II Chr. 12:2-4;
14:9; 16:8.
b Beginnings,
Gen. 1:1.
c Nations, Gen.
10:32.
1 Or, *meled out*
and trodden
down. Heb. of
line, line, and
of treading
down.
d Land, Gen.
23:15.
e Rivers, Is.
2:22.
2 Or, *have*
despoiled.
3
f Ps. 49:1;
Mic. 1:2.
g World, Rev.
10:6.
h Earth,
Gen. 2:1.
i Ensign, Is.
5:26.
j Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
k Trumpet,
Num. 10:2.
4
l Isaiah, ch.
1:1.
m Ch. 26:21;
Hos. 5:15.
3 Or, *when there*
is.
n Heat, Lu.
12:55.
o See "Sun,"
Ps. 136:8.
p See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
q Harvest, Jer.
5:24.
5
r Ch. 17:10, 11;
Ez. 17:6-10.
s Grapes, I Ki.
21:16.
t See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
u Branches,
John 15:5.
6
v Birds, Gen.
9:2.
w Ch. 46:11;
56:9; Jer.
7:32; Ez.
32:4-6; 39:17,
20.
x Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
y Animals, Gen.
2:20.
z Summer and
Winter, Gen.
8:22.
7
a Presents,
II Sam. 8:10.
b See "Offer-
ings," Gen.
22:2.
c Ch. 45:14; Ps.
68:31; Zeph.
3:10; Acts
8:27-38.
4 Or, *dragged*
away and
peeled.

and smooth, to a people ^ater-
rible from their ^bbeginning on-
ward, a ^cnation ¹that meteth out
and treadeth down, whose ^dland
the ^erivers ²divide! 3 ¹All ye
inhabitants of the ^gworld, and
ye dwellers on the ^hearth, when
an ⁱensign is lifted up on the
^jmountains, see ye; and when
the ^ktrumpet is blown, hear ye.

4 For thus hath Jê-hô'vâh
said unto ^lme, I will be still, and
I will behold in my ^mdwelling-
place, ³like clear ⁿheat in ^osun-
shine, like a ^pcloud of dew in
the heat of ^qharvest. 5 For ^rbe-
fore the harvest, when the blos-
som is over, and the flower be-
cometh a ripening ^sgrape, he
will cut off the sprigs with ^tprun-
ing-hooks, and the ^uspreading
branches will he take away and
cut down. 6 They shall be left
together unto the ^vravenous
birds of the mountains, and to
the ^wbeasts of the earth; and
the ravenous birds shall ^zsum-
mer upon them, and all the
beasts of the earth shall ²winter
upon them. 7 In that time shall
a ^ab present be brought unto Jê-
hô'vâh of hosts from a ^cpeople
⁴tall and smooth, even from a
people terrible from their be-

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). smooth—polished *Hi. De.*; or, agile, *Ge. Ev. Ch.*; shining, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT.; glittering, OR. terrible, divide—dreaded from that place whose land streams (or, canals) cleave asunder, WHI. (?) terrible, onward—feared afar off, OR. GU.; feared far and near, DUHM, KIT. a nation, down—To a people of strength, and victory, DUHM, meteth, down—very strong and all-subduing, *Ge. Hi. Ev. De. Ch.*; severe in command, OR.; is strong, GU, MARTI, KIT. divide—So, *Ge. Ev. De. Ch.*; cleave asunder, WHI.; 'carry off,' wash away, AQ. SYMM. TARG. V. 3, on the mountains—Omit, DUHM. see ye—shall see, OR.; may see, KIT.; Look hither! GU.; hear ye—listen, GU.; hear—and hear, OR.; may hear, KIT. V. 4, in the—while there is, *Ge. Hi. De. Ch.* heat—'time,' GU. V. 5, blossom is over—sprout is ready, DUHM. flower—bud, Var. he will—one shall, GU. sprigs—vines, MARTI, GU.; tendrils, DUHM. will he take—he tears, OR. cut—cuts, OR. V. 6, ravenous birds—vultures, OR. DUHM, MARTI; birds of prey, GU. beasts of the earth—wild beasts, GU. earth—land, DUHM. V. 7,

ginning onward, a nation that
meteth out and treadeth down,
whose land the rivers divide, to
the ^aplace of the ^ename of
Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, the mount
^gZi'ôn.

19 The ^hi f ⁵burden of
^kĒ'gypt.

Behold, Jê-hô'vâh ^lrideth
upon a swift cloud, and cometh
unto Ē'gypt: and the ^midols of
Ē'gypt shall tremble at his pres-
ence; and the heart of Ē'gypt
shall melt in the midst of it. 2
And I will ⁿstir up the Ē-gyp-
tians against the Ē-gyp-tians;
and they shall fight ^oevery one
against his ^pbrother, and every
one against his ^qneighbor; city
against ^rcity, and kingdom
against kingdom. 3 And the
^sspirit of Ē'gypt shall ⁷fail in
the midst of it; and I will ^ts-
destroy the counsel thereof; and
^uthey shall seek unto the idols,
and to the ^vcharmners, and to
them that have ^wfamiliar spirits,
and to the ^xwizards. 4 And ^xI
will ¹⁰give over the Ē-gyp-tians
into the ^yhand of a ^zcruel lord;
and a fierce ^aking shall rule over
them, saith the Lord, Jê-hô'vâh
of hosts.

Jehovah—Yahweh the God, GU. even—
and, R. Chap. 19.—V. 1. burden—oracle,
Var. DUHM, OR.; utterance, MARTI,
GU. of—over, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR.
shall tremble—tremble, DUHM, MARTI,
GU. OR. shall melt... it—melts
within her (in her breast), DUHM, OR.
GU. MARTI, KIT. V. 2. And... stir
—Then will I stir, GU.; and I will stir,
DUHM; and I stir, OR. stir up—spur on,
WHI. and—that, GU. shall fight—
fight, KIT. OR. GU. every one...
neighbor—one against the other, every
one against the other one, DUHM. every
one—brother, GU. every one (second)—
friend, GU. neighbor—friend, GU. V.
3. spirit—insight, GU. shall fail—is em-
ptied, MARTI; shall be emptied, GU. OR.
DUHM; shall be emptied out, WHI.;
shall be made void, R. I will destroy—
I will confuse, GU. OR. MARTI; I de-
stroy, DUHM. idols—nothings, DUHM.
charmners—those that murmur, KIT.;
murmurer, MARTI, OR. them... spir-
its—spirits of the dead, DUHM, GU. OR.
wizards—fate-initiated, OR.; knowing
ones, DUHM. V. 4. fierce—stern, OR.
MARTI, saith—utterance of, OR. GU.
DUHM.

d Zech. 14:16,
17.
e Name, Acts
16:18.
f Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
g Zion, Is. 52:1.
h See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
i See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
j Burden, Ps.
55:22.
5 Or, *oracle*
concerning.
k Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
l Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
m Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
2
n See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
6 Or, *join to-
gether.* Or,
arm.
o Ju. 7:22;
I Sam. 14:20;
II Chr. 20:23;
Mt. 10:21, 36.
p Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
q Neighbor,
Rom. 13:10.
r City, Gen.
4:17.
3
s Spirit, Job
4:15.
7 Heb. *be emp-
tied.*
t Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
8 Heb. *swallow*
up.
u Ch. 8:19;
I Chr. 10:13;
Dan. 2:2.
v See "Magic,"
Dan. 5:11.
9 Or, *whisper-
ers.*
w Familiar
Spirits, Job
4:15.
4
x Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
10 Or, *shut up.*
y Hand, Gen.
16:12.
z Ch. 20:4; Jer.
46:26; Ez.
20:19.
a King, Gen.
17:15.

5
a Ch. 50:2; Jer. 51:36; Ez. 30:12.
b Waters, Ps. 95:5.
c Sea, Ex. 14:21.
d Rivers, Is. 32:2.
e See "Drought," Jer. 14:1.
6
f See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
g Ch. 37:25.
h Or, *canals*.
i Heb. *Mazor*.
j See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
7
k See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
l Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
m Field, Num. 20:17.
8
n Fisherman, Mk. 1:16.
o Mourning, John 11:35.
p See "Fish," Gen. 9:2.
q Nets, Ps. 25:15.
r Languish, Jer. 14:2.
9
s See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
t See "Grain," Gen. 42:33.
u See "Colors," Job 3:5.
v Or, *cotton*.
w Cloth, Pr. 7:16.
10
x Heb. *her pillars*.
y Pillars, Num. 3:36.
z Or, *foundations*.
a Or, *that make dams*.
b Labor, Ex. 12:23.
c Wages, Deut. 24:15.
d Soul, Job 4:15.
11
e Princes, Num. 2:7.
f Zoon, Num. 13:22.
g Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
h Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
i Brutish, Ps. 92:6.
j Son, Gen. 21:19.
k Gen. 41:38.
l I Ki. 4:30; Acts 7:20.
m Kings, Deut. 17:15.
12
n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
o See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

5 ^a And the ^b waters shall fail from the ^c sea, and the ^d ^e river shall be wasted and become dry. 6 And ^f ^g the rivers shall become foul; the ^h streams of ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^{w</}

vāh of hosts; one shall be called The ^acity of ^{b1}destruction.

19 In that day shall there be an ^caltar to Jē-hō'vāh in the midst of the land of Ē'ġypt, and a ^dpillar at the border thereof to Jē-hō'vāh. 20 And it shall be for a sign and for a ^ewitness unto Jē-hō'vāh of hosts in the land of Ē'ġypt; for they shall ^fcry unto Jē-hō'vāh because ^gof oppressors, and he will send them a ^hsaviour, and ^{2a}a defender, and he will deliver them. 21 And ⁱJē-hō'vāh shall ³be known to Ē'ġypt, and the Ē'ġypt-ūiāṣ shall know Jē-hō'vāh in that day; yea, they shall ^jworship with ^ksacrifice and ^loblation, and shall ^mvow a vow unto Jē-hō'vāh, and shall perform it. 22 And ⁿJē-hō'vāh will smite ^oĒ'ġypt, smiting and ^phealing; and they shall ^rreturn unto Jē-hō'vāh, and he will be entreated of them, and will heal them.

23 In that ^sday shall there be a ^thighway out of Ē'ġypt to ^vĀs-sŷr'ī-ā, and the Ās-sŷr'ī-ān shall come into Ē'ġypt, and the Ē'ġypt-ūiāṣ into Ās-sŷr'ī-ā; and the Ē'ġypt-ūiāṣ shall worship with the Ās-sŷr'ī-āṣ.

24 In that day shall ^wĪs-rā-ēl be the third with Ē'ġypt and with Ās-sŷr'ī-ā, a ^xblessing in the midst of the ^yearth; 25 for that Jē-hō'vāh of hosts hath

blessed them, saying, Blessed be ^zĒ'ġypt my people, and Ās-sŷr'ī-ā the ^ab work of my hands, and Īs-rā-ēl mine ^cinheritance.

20 In the ^dyear that ^e4 Tār-tān came unto ^fĀsh'dōd, when Sār'gōn the ^gking of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā sent him, and he ^hfought against Āsh'dōd and took it; 2 at that time ⁱJē-hō'vāh spake by ^jĪ-sā'ġiāh the ^kson of Ā'mōz, saying, Go, and loose the ^lsackcloth from off thy ^mloins, and put thy ⁿshoe from off thy ^ofoot. And he did so, walking ^pnaked and barefoot. 3 And Jē-hō'vāh said, Like as my ^qservant Īs-sā'ġiāh hath walked naked and barefoot ⁵three years for a ^rs sign and a wonder concerning Ē'ġypt and concerning ^{tu}6 Ē-thī-ō'pī-ā; 4 so shall the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā lead away the ^vcaptives of Ē'ġypt, and the exiles of Ē-thī-ō'pī-ā, ^wyoung and ^xold, naked and barefoot, and with buttocks uncovered, to the ^yshame of Ē'ġypt. 5 And they shall be ^zdismayed and confounded, because of Ē-thī-ō'pī-ā their expectation, and of Ē'ġypt their ^ab glory. 6 And the inhabitant of this coast-land shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we fled ^cfor help to be ^ddelivered from the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā: and we, ^ehow shall we escape?

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*). The city of destruction—Ir-ha-Heres, OR.; Leontopolis, DUHM, MARTI; city of the Sun, WHI. HI. V. 19. pillar—obelisk, OR.; monument, GU, DUHM, KIT. V. 20. for—when, DUHM, GU, WHI. shall cry—cry, WHI. and—then, DUHM, GU. defender—champion, CH. a defender will—shall war for them and, GU, DUHM, MARTI; will contend and, WHI. V. 21. be—make himself, Var. DUHM, MARTI, OR. GU. WHI. *r marg.* yea—and, OR. worship—Add him, GU. sacrifice and oblation—blood and bloodless sacrifice, DUHM. shall perform—pay, DUHM; redeem, MARTI. V. 22. will smite—smite, OR. and they—thy, GU. shall return—return, OR. and—so, OR. Vs. 23, 24. Assyria—Syria, DUHM, MARTI. V. 23. come into—visit, GU. worship—[worship Yahweh with sacri-

fices, GU.; worship [Yahweh], WHI. V. 24. with . . . Assyria—into (*or*, for) Egypt and unto (*or*, for) Assyria, WHI. V. 25. for that—so, OR.; which, MARTI, DUHM. GU. hath blessed—hath put upon, DUHM, MARTI, GU.; blesses, OR. **Chap. 20**.—V. 1. Tartan—i.e. commander-in-chief, Var. Vs. 2. 3. naked—Without upper garments, GU. KIT. V. 3. And—Then, GU. barefoot . . . sign—*Or*, barefoot, (*to be*) for three years a sign, *Sept. Vulg. Heb. accents, Lu. De. Kay.* wonder—portent, Var.; omen, DUHM, MARTI; premonition, WHI. V. 5. confounded—ashamed, *r.* glory—pride, KIT, DUHM, OR. V. 6. coast-land—sea-coast, *Ge. Hi. Ew. De.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 19**.—V. 18. of destruction—*So Heb. text, with most MSS. and editions; of the sun, several MSS. Symm. Vulg. Lo. Hi. Ge. (Thesaurus).*

25
^a Ch. 45:14.
^z Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^b God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^c Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

1
^d Year, Lev. 25:8.
^e II Ki. 18:17.
^f The title of the Assyrian commander-in-chief.
^g Ashdod, Josh. 11:20.
^h Kings, Deut. 17:15.
ⁱ See "War," Josh. 22:12.

2
ⁱ See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^j Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
^k Son, Gen. 21:19.
^l Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
^m Loins, Is. 11:5.
ⁿ Shoes, Josh. 5:15.
^o Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^p Nakedness, Job 1:21.

3
^q Servant, Ex. 21:2.
⁵ *Or, to be for three years a sign &c.*
^r Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^s Ch. 8:18.
^t Ethiopia, Esth. 1:3.
^u Ch. 19:4.
⁶ Heb. *Cush*.

4
^v Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^w See "Young Men," I John 2:14.
^x Old Age, Titus 2:3.
^y Shame, Phil. 3:19.

5
^z Ch. 30:3-5; 31:1; II Ki. 18:21; Ez. 29:6, 7.
^a Glorv. Ps. 7:5.
^b Jer. 9:23, 24; 17:5; I Cor. 3:21.

6
^c Ch. 10:3; 30:7; 31:3; Jer. 30:1, 7, 15-17; 31:1-3.
^d Help, Acts 26:22.
^e Mt. 23:33; I Thess. 5:3; Heb. 2:3.

¹ See "Proph-
cacy," Dan.
2:29.
² See "Inspira-
tion of Prophe-
cets," II Ki.
17:13.
³ Burden, Ps.
55:22.
⁴ Or, *oracle*
concerning.
⁵ Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
⁶ See "Wind,"
Job 27:21.
⁷ Dan. 11:40;
Zech. 9:14.
⁸ The South,
Deut. 34:3.
⁹ Land, Gen.
23:15.

²
¹ Ps. 60:3.
² Or, *hard*.
³ Visions,
Num. 12:6.
⁴ Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.
⁵ Ch. 24:16;
33:1.
⁶ Man, Gen. 2:7.
⁷ Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
⁸ Elam, Gen.
10:22.
⁹ Media, Esth.
1:3.
¹⁰ Sighing, Job
3:24.
¹¹ Or, *will I*
make.

³
¹ Loins, ch. 11:5.
² Anguish,
John 16:21.
³ See "Pain,"
Rev. 21:4.
⁴ Woman, Ruth
3:9.
⁵ Travail, Gal.
4:19.
⁶ Heb. *bent*.

⁴
¹ Heart, Acts
15:9.
² Heb. *wander-
ch*.
³ See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
⁴ See "Light,"
Ps. 74:16.
⁵ Deut. 28:67.

⁵
¹ See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.
² Jer. 51:39, 57;
Dan. 5:1-4.
³ Table, II Ki.
4:10.
⁴ Watchman,
Neh. 4:9.
⁵ Or, *spread the*
carpets.
⁶ See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
⁷ Drinking,
Hos. 4:18.
⁸ Princess,
Num. 2:7.
⁹ Anointing, Ps.
2:2.
¹⁰ See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.

⁶
¹ Isaiah, ch. 1:1.
² II Ki. 9:17-
20.

21 The ^a ^b ^c ^d burden of the wilderness of the ^e sea.

As ^f ^g whirlwinds in the ^h South sweep through, it cometh from the wilderness, from a terrible ⁱ land. 2 A ^j ^k grievous vision is declared unto me; the ^l ^m treacherous ⁿ man dealeth treacherously, and the ^o destroyer destroyeth. Go up, O ^p ^q E⁴lām; besiege, O ^r ^s Mē⁴-dī⁴ā; all the ^t sighing thereof ^u have I made to cease. 3 Therefore are my ^v loins filled with ^w anguish; ^x pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a ^y woman in ^z travail: I am ¹ pained so that I cannot hear; I am dismayed so that I cannot see. 4 My ² heart ³ fluttereth, ⁴ horror hath afrighted me; the ⁵ twilight that I desired hath been ^a turned into trembling unto me. 5 They ^b ^c prepare the ^d table, they ^e ^f set the watch, they ^g eat, they ^h drink: rise up, ye ⁱ princes, ^j anoint the ^k shield. 6 For thus hath the Lord said unto ^l me, Go, set a watchman; let him ^m declare what he seeth: 7 ⁿ and when he seeth ^o a troop, ^p ^q horse-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 21.—Vs. 1, 11, 13. burden—*oracle*. Var. OR. DUHM; utterance. GU. KIT. as—[a roar] as, GU. MARTI. sweep . . . from—sweeping on. From the desert it comes—from, WHI. DUHM, OR. GU. MARTI. V. 2. A . . . me—as a vision grim 'twas announced to me, MARTI. WHI. grievous—hard, DUHM, MARTI. KIT. GU. OR. treacherous . . . treacherously—robber robs, MARTI. DUHM, GU. treacherous—barbarous, Var. man—dealer, R. treacherously—barbarously. Var. destroyer destroyeth—spoiler spoileth, R. have—*Omit*. OR. GU. DUHM, MARTI. V. 3. am pained—writhe. OR. dismayed—fear-stricken, OR. MARTI. V. 4. fluttereth—fainteth, WHI.; panteth, R. V. 5. They prepare—prepare. OR. they set the watch—So TARG. PESH.; they keep the watch. *Ge. De.*; they spread the carpets, *Hi. Ch. 3 marg.*; the coverlet is spread, WHI. DUHM. V. 6. let him—that he, OR. KIT. they eat, they drink—they is eating and drinking, WHI. V. 7. when he seeth—Or, should he see, *Ew. Kay, De.* troop—cavalcade, WHI. horse-men in pairs—of horse-men by pairs, *Ew. Ch.*; spans of horses, GU. he shall hearken—Or, let him hearken, *Ew. Kay, De. V. 8.* and he cried: "See upon the watch-tower, Lord I continuously stand by day; and on my sentry guard I take my stand through all the nights," DUHM, WHI. and—*Omit*. OR. as—*Omit*. OR. V. 9. here cometh—there came, Var.

men in pairs, ^s a troop of ^t asses, ^u a troop of ^v camels, he shall hearken diligently with much heed. 8 And he ^w cried as a ^x lion: ^y O Lord, I stand continually upon the ^z watch-tower in the ¹ day-time, and am set in my ward ² whole ³ nights; 9 and, behold, here ⁴ cometh a troop of men, ⁵ ⁶ horsemen in pairs. And he answered and said, ⁷ Fallen, fallen is ⁸ Bāb⁴-lōn; and all the ⁹ ¹⁰ graven images of her ¹¹ gods are broken unto the ¹² ground.

10 O thou my ¹ threshing, and the ² ³ grain of my ⁴ floor! ⁵ that which I have heard from Jē-hō⁶z-vāh of hosts, the ⁷ God of ⁸ I⁴s⁴-rā-ēl, have I declared unto you.

11 The ¹ burden of ² Dū⁴-māh. One ³ calleth unto me out of ⁴ Sē⁴-īr, Watchman, ⁵ what of the night? Watchman, ⁶ what of the night? 12 The watchman said, The ⁷ morning ⁸ cometh, and also the night: if ye will inquire, inquire ye: ⁹ turn ye, come.

13 The ¹ burden upon ² Ā-rā⁴-bī-ā.

In the ¹ forest in Ā-rā⁴-bī-ā horse-men in pairs—spans of horses, GU. and said—*Omit*. GU. V. 10. O . . . floor—O my people threshed and trodden, Var.; O my trodden one—child of my threshing-floor, WHI.; O my crushed and threshed out people, GU.; My threshed people, my child (son, KIT.) of the threshing-floor, MARTI, DUHM, OR. KIT. grain—corn, R. V. 11. burden—*oracle*. Var. MARTI, DUHM, OR. Dumah—Death's silence, OR.; Edom, MARTI. GU.; silence, KIT. what—*i.e. what (hour) of*, Var.; what time, OR. DUHM, GU. KIT. MARTI. V. 12. cometh . . . night—Or, came, and also the night (cometh), *Ew. Ch.* cometh—came, MARTI. also—at the same time, OR. turn ye, come—come again, OR. MARTI. KIT.; come again and ask, GU. Vs. 13, 14. 'In the thickets, in the steppe shall ye pass the night, ye caravans of Dedanites. To meet the thirsty-one, bring water, ye dwellers in the land of Tema, With his bread [*i.e. the bread he needs*] greet the fugitive . . . ' WHI. V. 13. burden—*oracle*. Var. MARTI, DUHM, OR.; utterance, GU. KIT. Arabia—plain, DUHM, KIT. MARTI. forest—bushes, *Ge. Hi. De. Ch.* in Arabia—at 'eventide,' OR. GU.; in the plain, DUHM.

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 8. he . . . lion—*I* cried, Br. O—So Heb. text; My, *Hi. Ch. (pl.)*.

⁷ Or, and he saw . . . and he heartened.
⁸ Or, a chariot.
⁹ Or, chariots.
¹⁰ Horsemen,
Acts 23:23.
¹¹ Or, a pair of horsemen.
¹² Asses, Num. 31:34.
¹³ Camels, Job 1:3.

⁸
¹ Cry, Lu. 18:7.
² Lion, Job 4:10.
³ Hab. 2:1.
⁴ See "Tower," Ju. 9:46.
⁵ See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
⁶ Or, *every night*.
⁷ Night, Ps. 19:2.

⁹
¹ Or, come chariots of men.
² See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
³ Ch. 13:19; 47:5, 9; 48:14; Jer. 51:8; Rev. 14:8.
⁴ Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
⁵ Images, I Ki. 15:13.
⁶ Ch. 46:1; Jer. 50:22; 51:44.
⁷ See "Idol-
atry," Lev. 19:4.
⁸ Ground, Gen. 33:19.

¹⁰
¹ See "Har-
vest," Jer. 5:24.
² Jer. 51:33;
Mic. 4:13.
³ Grain, Gen. 42:33.
⁴ Heb. *son*.
⁵ See "Thresh-
ing-floor," Ju. 6:37.
⁶ Faithfulness of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
⁷ God, Gen. 1:1.
⁸ Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

¹¹
¹ Gen. 25:14.
² Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
³ See "Mt. Seir," Deut. 2:4.
⁴ Or, *what hour*.

¹²
¹ Morning, Ps. 65:8.
² Or, *is come*.
³ Or, *come ye again*.

¹³
¹ Or, *oracle*.
² Arabia, II Chr. 17:11.
³ See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
⁴ Or, *thickets*.

¹³
a Dedan, Gen. 10:7.

¹⁴
b Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
1 Or, *is thirsty bring ye.*

c Water, Ps. 95:5.
2 Or, as otherwise read, *ye inhabitants of the land of Tema, meet.*

d Land, Gen. 23:15.
e Tema, Gen. 25:15.

f Fugitive, Jer. 49:5.
g Bread, Gen. 3:19.

h Food, Gen. 9:3.

¹⁵
i Ch. 13:14, 15; 17:13.
j Sword, Ju. 7:20.

k See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
l War, Josh. 22:12.

¹⁶
m Year, Lev. 25:8.
n Ch. 16:14.

o See "Servant," Ex. 21:2.
p Wages, Deut. 24:15.

q Glory, Ps. 7:5.
r Ch. 17:4.
s Kedar, Ps. 120:5.

¹⁷
t See "Remnant," ch. 1:9.
u Ch. 10:19.

v Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

¹
w Burden, Ps. 55:22.
x See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

3 Or, *oracle concerning.*

y Valley, Josh. 8:13.

z Ps. 125:2; Jer. 21:13; Joel 3:12, 14.

a Vision, Num. 12:6.

b See "House," Deut. 24:10.

²
c Shouting, Is. 12:6.

d City, Gen. 4:17.

e See "Joy," Ps. 30:5.

shall ye lodge, O ye *†caravans of ^a Dē-ḏān-ites. 14 Unto him that ^{b1} was thirsty they brought ^c water; ² the inhabitants of the ^d land of ^e Tē-ḏmā did meet the ^f fugitives with their ^{g h} bread. 15 For they ⁱ fled away from the ^j swords, from the drawn sword, and from the ^k bent bow, and from the grievousness of ^l war. 16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a ^m year, according to the ⁿ years of a ^{o p} hireling, all the ^{q r} glory of ^s Kē-ḏār shall fail; 17 and the ^{t u} residue of the number of the archers, the mighty men of the children of Kē-ḏār, shall be few; for Jē-hō-ṽāh, the God of ^v Īṣ-ṛā-ēl, hath spoken it.

22 The ^{w x} burden of the ^{y z} valley of ^a vision.

What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the ^b housetops? 2 O thou that art full of ^c shoutings, a tumultuous ^d city, a ^e joyous town; thy slain

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*), lodge—lodge ye, DUHM. V. 14. O inhabitants, &c., bring ye water to the thirsty, *Targ. Ew. Ch. De.* Meet ye "offer," GU.; the thirsty, bring ye water, ye inhabitants of the land of Tema, meet the fugitive with his (your, OR.) bread, DUHM, OR, MARTI, KIT. GU. V. 15. drawn—sharpened, GU. grievousness—impetus, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. V. 16. a year—"years, MARTI, GU. KIT. DUHM. glory—might, GU. fail—have vanished, OR. V. 17. the mighty men—Omit, GU. **Chap. 22.**—V. 1. burden, *Var.*; oracle, MARTI, DUHM, OR.; utterance, GU. KIT. SEPT. vision—Zion, SEPT.; Chissajon, DUHM. V. 2. joyous—riotous, OR. V. 3.

All thy chiefs are frown, those armed with bows,

Taken captive all thy strong ones, frown far away, DUHM.

All thy leaders flee together, 'flee far away!' All 'thy strong ones' are being taken captives altogether, taken captive without bows! GU.

they . . . archers—Or, (fled) from the bow, they are bound, *Ew. 1 or*, without the bow they are bound, *Hi. De. Ch.*; bowless they permitted themselves to be bound, OR.; without bow they were bound prisoners, WHI. *r marg.*; Holding the bow, they were taken captives, MARTI. V. 4. Therefore . . . comfort—I will break forth in bitter lamentation; be not urgent to console me, WHI. said—say, MARTI, DUHM, GU. I will—that I, OR. KIT.;

are ⁱ not slain with the sword, neither are they ^o dead in battle. 3 ^h All thy ⁱ rulers ^j fled away together, they were bound ^k by the archers; all that were found of thee were bound together; ⁵ they fled afar off. 4 Therefore said I, Look away from me, I will ^k weep ^l bitterly; ^m labor not to ⁿ comfort me for the ^o destruction of the ^p daughter of my ^q people.

5 For it is ^r a day of discomfiture, and of ^s treading down, and of perplexity, ^t from the Lord, Jē-hō-ṽāh of hosts, in the ^{u v} valley of vision; a breaking down of the ^w walls, and a ^x crying to the ^{y z} mountains. 6 And ² Ḓ-ḏām bare the ^a quiver, with ^{b s} chariots of men and ^c horsemen; and ^d Kir uncovered the ^e shield. 7 And it came to pass, that thy ^f choicest valleys were ^g full of chariots, and the horsemen set themselves in array at the ^h gate. 8 And he ⁱ took away the covering of Ju-ḏāh;

I must, GU.; let me, MARTI. destruction—spoiling, *r*. V. 5. For it is a day . . . from the Lord—For the Lord . . . hath a day of, WHI. discomfiture . . . terror, MARTI, storming, DUHM; uproar, WHI. treading down—trembling, MARTI. DUHM. perplexity—destruction, MARTI; destroying, DUHM; confusion, WHI. V. 5. vision—Chissajon, DUHM, MARTI. breaking down—undermining, OR. KIT. to the—as far as the, OR.; [reached] to the, GU.; up the, DUHM, MARTI; towards, KIT. V. 6. Elam had raised the quiver and Kir uncovered the shield, GU. Vs. 6, 7.

And Elam has raised the quiver upon horse hitched chariots; And Kir uncovers the shield . . . Thy best valleys are full of wagons and horses.

Drawn up for battle against the gate . . . DUHM.

Vs. 7, 8. And it came to pass . . . that—*Var.* It came to pass, when thy choicest valleys were full of chariots, and the horsemen had set themselves in array towards the gate, and he had discovered, &c., that, *Var. V. 7.* chariots . . . gate—chariots and horsemen. They have taken up their position at the city gate, WHI. V. 8. And—Then, KIT. WHI. GU. OR. he took away—did he withdraw, WHI.

Var. Read.—V. 14. did meet . . . bread—Meet ye with his bread him that fleeth, *Targ. Ew. Diestel, Ch. Br.*

^f Jer. 14:18; Lam. 2:20.
^g See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

³
^h Ch. 21:15.
ⁱ Rulers of Israel, Ju. 6:7.

^j See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

^k Or, *without the bow.*

⁵ Or, *that had fled from far.*

⁴
^k Mourning, John 11:35.

^l Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.

^m Labor, Ex. 12:23.

⁶ Or, *hasten.*

ⁿ Consultation, Mt. 5:4.

^o Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

^p Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

^q See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

⁵
^r Ch. 37:3.

^s Ch. 10:6; 63:3.

^t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

^u Lam. 1:5; 2:2.

^v Ps. 125:2; Jer. 21:13; Joel 3:12, 14.

^w Walls, Jer. 51:58.

^x Cry, Lu. 18:7.

^y Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

⁷ Or, *mountain.*

⁶
^z Elam, Gen. 10:22.

^a See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

^b Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.

⁸ Or, *troops.*

^c Horsemen, Acts 23:23.

^d II Ki. 16:9; Amos 1:5; 9:7.

^e See "Armor," Ju. 15:14.

⁷
^f See "Choice," I Ki. 18:21.

^g II Chr. 32:1.

^h Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

⁸
ⁱ II Chr. 32:3–5, 30.

* CARAVAN.—Ez. 27:25. Of Dedanites.—Is. 21:13.

† TRAVELLER: Travellers mentioned.—II Sam. 12:14. Stephen.—Acts 11:14. Paul and Companions.—Acts 19:29; II Cor. 8:19. See "Paul"—Acts 8:1.

Way of.—Ju. 5:6.

Hospitality to.—Job 31:32.

Prophecy concerning.—Is. 63:1. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

a Armor, Ju. 15:14.
b House, Deut. 24:10.
c I Ki. 10:17.
d See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
e City, Gen. 4:17.
f David, I Sam. 17:12.
g Neh. 3:16.
h Waters, Ps. 95:5.
i Pool, John 9:7.
j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
k Fortification, Nah. 3:14.
l Wall, Jer. 51:58.
m II Ki. 25:4; Jer. 39:4.
n II Ki. 20:20; I Chr. 32:3, 4.
o See "Seeking," Lu. 13:24.
p Ch. 5:12; 37:26.
q God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
r Or, the maker thereof.
s See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
t Mourning, John 11:35.
u Ch. 15:2; Mic. 1:16.
v Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
w Joy, Ps. 30:5.
x Gladness, Is. 51:3.
y See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
z Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
a Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
b Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
c Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
d Wine, Lev. 10:9.
e See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
f Ch. 56:12; I Cor. 15:32.
g Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
h Ch. 5:9.
i Isaiah, ch. 1:1.
j Ears, Ex. 29:20.
k Ch. 13:11; 26:21; 30:13; 14:65:7.
l Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
m Or, expiated by.
n See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

and thou didst look in that day to the ^a armor in the ^b house of the ^c forest. 9 And ye saw the breaches of the ^d city of ^e David, that they were many; and ye gathered together the ^f waters of the lower ^g pool; 10 and ye numbered the houses of ^h Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, and ye brake down the houses to ⁱ fortify the ^j wall; 11 ye made also a reservoir ^k between the two walls for the water of the ^l old pool. But ye ^m looked not unto ⁿ him that had done this, neither had ye respect unto him that ^o purposed it long ago.

12 And in that day did the Lord, Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts, call to ^p weeping, and to mourning, and to ^q baldness, and to girding with ^r sackcloth: 13 and, behold, ^s joy and ^t gladness, ^u slaying ^v oxen and killing ^w sheep, eating ^x flesh and ^y drinking ^z wine: *^e Let us eat and drink, for to-morrow we shall die. 14 And Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts ^a revealed himself ^b in mine ^c ears, ^d Surely this iniquity shall not be ^e forgiven you ^f till ye ^g die, saith the Lord, Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts.

15 Thus saith the Lord, Jê-

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (cont.), and (second)—when, KIT, GU. thou didst look—'ye looked,' GU. V. 9, and—Omit, GU. ye saw—thou didst look after, OR, GU. KIT. V. 10. numbered—counted, OR, GU. KIT.; viewed, DUHM. V. 11. reservoir—basin, Var. had done this—does it, WHI. V. 12. baldness—shearing, GU. OR. V. 13. and—but, DUHM, GU. Let... die—eating and drinking, GU. KIT. shall die—are dead, DUHM, MARTI, KIT, GU. V. 14. revealed—reveals, DUHM, GU. forgiven—expiated by, WHI. *r marg.*; purged from, R. V. 15. 16b. 'Against Shebna, minister of the palace.' Thus hath the Lord, Yahweh of hosts, spoken: Up, go in to the keeper ' who had a grave hewn out for him high above, a chamber in the rocks and chiseled out,' GU. V. 15. treasurer—deputy (*lit. associate*), Var.; steward or minister, WHI. even... say—Omit, GU. DUHM. V. 16. doest—hast, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR, KIT. hewing—thou who art hewing, DUHM, KIT. gravating—boring, DUHM. Vs. 17, 18. Behold... country—

hô'-vâh of hosts, Go, get thee unto this ^o ^p3 treasurer, even unto ^q Shêb'-nâ, who is over the ^r house, and say, 16 What doest thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast ^s hewed thee out here a ^t sepulchre? hewing him out a sepulchre on high, gravating a habitation for himself in the ^u rock! 17 Behold, ^v Jê-hô'-vâh, ^w ^x4 like a strong ^y man, will hurl thee away ^z violently; yea, he will ^a wrap thee up closely. 18 He will surely wind thee round and round, and ^b toss thee like a ball into a large country; there shalt thou die, and there shall be the ^c chariots of thy ^d glory, ^e thou ^f shame of thy lord's house. 19 And I will ^g thrust thee from thine ^h office; and from thy station shalt thou be pulled down. 20 And it shall come to pass in that ⁱ day, that ^j I will ^k call my ^l servant ^m 'Ë-lî-â-kim the ⁿ son of ^o Hîl-ki'-âh: 21 and I will ^p clothe him with thy ^q robe, and strengthen him with thy ^r girdle, and I will commit ^s thy government into his ^t hand; and he shall be a ^u father to the inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, and to the house of ^v Jû'

Behold, Yahweh flings thee in a throw Thou Hero, and turns thee round and round.

Together he rolls thee in a heap As a ball in a broad-sided country, DUHM.

V. 17. Soon Yahweh shall tug thee terribly, 'O mortals,' and handle thee roughly, GU. MARTI. Behold—O mortal, GU. KIT. like a... violently—hurl thee violently, O man, *Hi. Ew. Ch.*; hurl thee with a manly throw, *Ge. De.*; will hurl thee with the swing (sweep) of a man, OR, like—as, r. wrap thee up closely—clutch thee tightly, Var. V. 18. wind... and roll thee up, Var.; turn, r. and toss thee—and toss thee, r. large—wide on both sides, KIT.; open on both sides, OR.; open far and wide, GU. there—thither, OR. of thy glory—glorious, GU. KIT. MARTI; of state, OR. WHI. DUHM. shame—disgrace, WHI. DUHM. lord's—master's, WHI. V. 19. shalt thou be pulled—shall he pull thee, OR.; r. I will pull thee, DUHM, MARTI, GU. V. 21. strengthen—bind, Var.; girdle, DUHM, GU. OR. government—power, GU. and he shall—that he may, GU.

Var. Read.—Chap. 22.—V. 14. And... cars—But (this) hath been revealed in the cars of, *Sept. Pesh. some MSS. Mich. Ch. Co.*

15
o See "Treasure," I Chr. 27:25.
p See "Treasury," Jer. 38:11.
q Or, steward. Shebna, I Ki. 18:18.
r See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

16
s See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
t Sepulchre, I Ki. 23:16.
u Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

17
v Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
x Or, O thou strong man.
y See "Violence," Hab. 1:3.
z Or, lay fast hold on thee.

18
a Ch. 17:13; Job 18:18.
b Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
c Glory, Ps. 7:5.
d See "Reproof," II Tim. 3:16.
e Shame, Phil. 3:19.

19
e Job 40:11, 12; Ez. 17:24.
f See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
g Gen. 40:13; I Chr. 25:8; 26:12; Acts 1:20; I Tim. 3:1.

20
h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i See "God," Gen. 1:1.
j Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
k Servant, Ex. 21:2.
l Eliakim, II Ki. 23:34.
m Son, Gen. 21:19.
n Hilkiah, I Chr. 6:45.

21
o See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
p Government, Neh. 8:9.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.
r Father, Ex. 21:15.
s Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

* GLUTTONY: Characteristics accompanying.—Deut. 21:20; Mt. 11:19; Lu. 7:34.
Warnings against.—Pr. 23:21; I Pet. 4:1-6; Jude 12.
Christ's Dealings with.—Mt. 11:19; Lu. 7:34.

22
a See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
b Ch. 7:2, 13.
c David, I Sam. 17:12.
d Job 12:14.

23
e See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
f Throne, Acts 12:21.
g Glory, Ps. 7:5.
h Father, Ex. 21:15.
i House, Deut. 24:10.

24
j Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

25
k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l See v. 23.
m Esth. 9:24, 25.
n Burden, Ps. 55:22.
o Ch. 46:11; Mic. 4:4.

1
p See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
q See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
r Or, oracle concerning.
s Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
t See "Mourning," John 11:35.
u Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
v Tarshish, II Chr. 9:21.
w Ch. 24:10.
x Land, Gen. 23:15.
y Kittim, Gen. 13:4.
z See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.

2
z Ch. 47:5.

dāh. 22 And * the key of the ^a house of ^c David will I lay upon his shoulder; and he shall ^d open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. 23 And I will fasten him as a ^e nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a ^f throne of ^g glory to his ^h father's ⁱ house. 24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, every small ^j vessel, from the ^k cups even to all the ^l flagons. 25 In that ^m day, saith Jê-hō-vāh of hosts, shall ⁿ the nail that was fastened in a sure place give way; and it shall be ^o hewn down, and fall; and the ^p burden that was upon it shall be cut off; for ^q Jê-hō-vāh hath spoken it.

23 The ^r burden of ^s Tyre.
^t Howl, ye ^u ships of ^v Tār-shish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no ^w entering in: from the ^x land of ^y Kīt-tīm it is ^z revealed to them. 2 ^a Be still, ye inhabitants of the coast,

Var. Rend.—V. 22. and he shall—that he, GU. OR. shall shut—can shut, OR. GU. shall shut—shut, OR. GU. shall open—may open, GU. OR. V. 23. fasten—*Properly*, fix by striking in, WHI.; drive, DUHM. OR. GE. Vs. 23, 25. nail—peg, Var. V. 24. cups—wash-basins, WHI.; vessels of cups, r. flagons—vessels of flagons, r. V. 25. was fastened—is driven, DUHM. OR. GU. KIT. and the burden . . . off—and it falls down and breaks in pieces the burden which hangs on it, . . . OR. and the burden—that the burden, GU. cut off—ruined, DUHM. GU. Chap. 23.—V. 1. burden—oracle, Var. DUHM. MARTI, OR.; utterance, GU. of—over, DUHM. MARTI, OR. it . . . house—home is no more (*lit.* destroyed), WHI.; it—your citadel, DUHM. MARTI, GU. the home, KIT. no entering in—the return, DUHM. MARTI, GU. KIT.; at the entering in, WHI. it is—'twas, WHI.

thou whom the ^a merchants of ^b Sī-dōn, that pass over the ^c sea, have replenished. 3 And on great ^d waters the ^e seed of the ^f Shī-hôr, the ^g harvest of the ^h Nile, was her revenue; and she was the ⁱ mart of ^j nations. 4 Be thou ^k ashamed, O Sī-dōn; for the sea hath spoken, the stronghold of the sea, saying, I have not ^l travailed, nor brought forth, neither have I nourished ^m young men, nor brought up ⁿ virgins. 5 ² When the report cometh to ^o Ê-ġypt, they shall be ^p sorely pained at the report of Tyre. 6 Pass ye over to Tār-shish; wail, ye inhabitants of the coast. 7 Is this your ^q joyous ^r city, whose antiquity is ^s of ancient days, whose ^t feet carried her afar off to ^u sojourn?

8 Who hath ^v purposed this against Tyre, the bestower of ^w crowns, whose ^x merchants are ^y princes, whose traffickers are the ^z honorable of the ^a earth? 9 ^b Jê-hō-vāh of hosts hath purposed it, to ^c stain the ^d pride of all glory, to bring into ^e contempt all the ^f honorable of the

V. 2. be still ye—Destroyed are the, DUHM. MARTI, GU. coast—*Rather*, sea-coast, Var.; coast-land, WHI.; isle, r. thou whom—*Omit*, DUHM, GU. that—those that, MARTI. Vs. 2, 3. have . . . on—whose messengers (were, MARTI) on, DUHM, MARTI, GU. V. 3. And on—Which, OR. great—many, MARTI, DUHM. the seed . . . nations—whose harvest (was) the seed of Shihor, whose revenue was the traffic (world-trade, MARTI) of nations, DUHM, MARTI, and she was—so that she became, Var. mart—market, OR.; gain, GU.; traffic, DUHM; world-trade, MARTI. V. 4. hath spoken—speaks, DUHM, GU. MARTI. the stronghold . . . saying—*Omit*, DUHM, MARTI, GU. V. 5. When the—As soon as a. OR. cometh to—reaches, GU. V. 6. wail—howl, r. V. 7. antiquity—origin, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT. WHI. V. 8. Tyre—Sidon, DUHM, GU. the—*Omit*, WHI. bestower of crowns—the crowning city, r. the crowned, GU. MARTI. whose . . . earth—traders honoured of earth, WHI. honorable—most honorable, MARTI, GU. KIT. OR. V. 9. purposed—counselled, WHI. pride . . . all the—the haughtiness, to bring into contempt all glory, all, MARTI, GU. DUHM; her pride to disgrace, all splendour to bring low, WHI. honorable—honoured, WHI.

a See "Commerce," Fr. 31:14.
b Sidon, ch. 23:12.
c Sea, Ex. 14:21.

3
d Waters, Ps. 95:5.
e Seed, Deut. 22:9.
f Shihor, I Chr. 13:5.
g Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
h See "Rivers," ch. 32:2.
i Ez. 27:3–23.
j Nations, Gen. 10:32.

4
k Shame, Phil. 3:19.
l Travail, Gal. 4:19.
m Young Men, I John 2:14.
n Virgins, Deut. 22:14.

5
2 Or, As at the report concerning Egypt, so &c.
o Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
p Ex. 15:14–16; Josh. 2:9–11.
q Pain, Rev. 21:4.

7
r Ch. 22:2; 32:13.
s City, Gen. 4:17.
3 Or, of ancient days her own feet shall carry &c.
t Feet, Gen. 18:4.
u See "Sour-journer," Ps. 119:19.

8
v Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
w Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
x Princes, Num. 2:7.
y See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
z Earth, Gen. 2:1.

9
a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 2:11; 13:11.
c Job 40:11, 12; Dan. 4:37.
d Heb. profane.
e Pride, Ps. 10:2.
e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
f Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
g Ch. 5:13; 9:15.

* KEY.—Ju. 3:25.

Uses of.—Symbolic of Authority—Is. 22:22; Mt. 16:19 (Fig.).

Figurative.—Key of Abyss—Rev. 9:1; 20:1. Of David—Rev. 3:7.

Of Death.—Rev. 1:18.

Of Kingdom of Heaven.—Mt. 16:19.

In Teachings of Jesus.—Key of Knowledge—Mt. 16:19.

10
a Or, *Overflow.*
b See "Rivers,"
Is. 32:2.
c Daughter,
Ju. 11:34.
d Heb. *girdle.*

11
c Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
d Hand
stretched out,
Gen. 16:12.
e Ch. 14:26;
Ex. 14:21.
f Ch. 19:5; 50:2.
g Sea, Ex.
14:21.
h Ch. 13:13.
i Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
j Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
k Or, *the mer-
chant people.*
l Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

12
l Rejoice, Ps.
30:5.
m See "Oppres-
sion," Jer.
22:17.
n Virgin, Deut.
22:14.
o Daughter,
Ju. 11:34.
p Kittim, Gen.
13:4.
q Rest, Heb. 4:4.

13
r Land, Gen.
23:15.
s Chaldean, II Ki.
24:2.
t *This people is
no more: the
Assyrian hath
appointed it
for the beasts of
the wilderness.*
u Assyria, II Ki.
15:19.
v Ch. 13:21;
18:6.
w Wilderness,
3:1.
x Or, *the towers
thereof.*
y Towers, Ju.
9:46.
z Or, *raised up.*
a Palace, Dan.
8:2.
b Ch. 10:7.

14
z See v. 1.
a See "Mourn-
ing," John
11:35.
b Ships, I Ki.
9:6.
c Tarshish,
II Chr. 9:21.

15
d See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.

earth. 10 ¹Pass through thy
land as the ^aNile, O ^bdaughter of
Tār-shish; there is no ²restraint
any more. 11 ^cHe hath
^dstretched out his hand ^eover
the ^fsea, he hath ^hshaken the
kingdoms: Jē-hō-vāh hath given
ⁱcommandment concerning
^jCā-nāan, to ^kdestroy the
strongholds thereof. 12 And
he said, Thou shalt no more
^lrejoice, O thou ^moppressed
ⁿvirgin ^odaughter of *Sī-dōn:
arise, pass over to ^pKīt-tim;
even there shalt thou have no
^qrest.

13 Behold, the ^rland of the
^sChāl-dē-ān: ^tthis people was
not; the ^uĀs-sūr-ī-ān founded it
for ^vthem that dwell in the ^wwil-
derness; they set up ^xtheir ^ytow-
ers; they ^zoverthrew the ^apal-
aces thereof; ^bthey made it a
ruin. 14 ^cHowl, ye ^dships of
^eTār-shish; for your stronghold
is laid waste. 15 And ^fit shall
come to pass in that ^gday, that
^hTyre shall be forgotten ⁱsev-
enty years, according to the days
of one ^jking: after the end of

Var. Read.—V. 10. there . . . more—
the girdle is gone, *Var.* restraint—girdle,
KIT. OR.; harbour, DUHM, MARTI.
KIT. GU. WHI. V. 11. concerning—
against, GU. Canaan—a merchantman,
Var. V. 12. said—has said, OR. rejoice—
be haughty, OR. oppressed . . . of—rav-
ished, MARTI, GU.; ravished daughter of,
DUHM, KIT.; outraged daughter of,
WHI. Kittim—Cyprus, MARTI, KIT.
V. 13. was not—is no more, R. was . . .
wilderness—*So Ge. Hi.* (it=*the land*); or,
is no more; Asshur hath appointed it for
desert-beasts, *Ch.*; or, for a wilderness,
Ew. founded . . . in—hath appointed it
for the beasts of, R. they—he (=*Asshur*).
OR. R. the—Tyre (=*their*), OR. V. 15.
according to—like, WHI. (it . . . Tyre—
Tyre shall fare, *Var.* V. 16. go about—
wander through, DUHM, MARTI, GU.
OR. KIT. thou . . . forgotten—forgot-
ten harlot, DUHM, MARTI, GU. make
sweet melody—Play well, DUHM; Play
beautifully, GU.; Play most beautifully,
MARTI. many songs—much, DUHM;
zealously, GU.; about, MARTI. V. 17.
and she shall—that she, OR. GU. KIT.
and shall—that she, OR. GU. KIT. V. 18.
And—But, OR. GU. DUHM. holiness
to—holy to, OR.; holy gift of, GU. dura-

seventy ⁱyears ⁷it shall be unto
Tyre as in the ^ksong of the
^lharlot. 16 Take a ^mharp, go
about the ⁿcity, thou harlot
that hast been forgotten; ^omake
sweet melody, sing many songs,
that thou mayest be ^premem-
bered. 17 And it shall come
to pass after the end of ^qsev-
enty years, that ^rJē-hō-vāh
will visit Tyre, and she shall
return to her hire, and shall
^splay the harlot with all the
kingdoms of the ^vworld upon
the ^wface of the ^xearth. 18
And her ^ymerchandise and her
^zhire shall be ^bholiness to Jē-
hō-vāh: it shall not be ^ctreas-
ured nor laid up; for her mer-
chandise shall be for them that
dwell before Jē-hō-vāh, to eat
sufficiently, and for ^ddurable
^eclothing.

24 Behold, Jē-hō-vāh
^fmaketh the ^gearth
empty, and maketh it waste, and
turneth it upside down, and
^hscattereth abroad the inhabit-
ants thereof. 2 And it shall be,

ble—stately, *Var.* OR. DUHM, MARTI.
GU. KIT. **Chap. 24.**—V. 1. Behold—
Verily, GU. earth—Or, land, *So Ge. Hi.*
Kn.: so throughout. maketh—will make,
OR. turneth it upside down—disfigures
her face, GU. scattereth—will scatter,
OR.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 23.**—V. 10. weep ye
ships of Tarshish, no more harbor, DUHM;
Cultivate thy land, daughter of Tarshish—
the harbor is no more, WHI. Pass
through—Cultivate, KIT. WHI. V. 12.
And he said—*Omit*, DUHM, MARTI, GU.
V. 13. Indeed the land of the Canaanites
he has laid waste, has made it a heap of
ruins, GU.; Behold the land of the Kit-
teans, he made it a heap of ruins, DUHM;
Behold the land of the Chittim he has
destined it for animals of the desert, has
made it a heap of ruins, KIT.; Behold
the land of the Kiteans, he has laid waste,
turned it into a heap of ruins. This is
the people which is a colony of the sea-
farer (*i.e.* Sidon) which constructed its
bowers, cities and palaces, MARTI.
Chaldeans—Canaanites, *Ew. Sch. Ch.* (*for-
merly*), Orelli, *Gu.*; Chittim, Meier, KIT.;
(a land) as Siddim (Gen. 14:3), *Kl. Br.*
Mich.; Kiteans, DUHM, MARTI.

e Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
f Day, Lev.
25:8.
g Tyre, Hos.
9:13.
h Jer. 25:11, 22.
i See "Kings,"
Deut. 17:15.
j Years, Lev.
25:8.
k Or, *shall Tyre
sing as a har-
lot.*
l Songs, Ex.
15:1.
m Harlot, Pr.
2:16.

16
m Harp, I Ki.
10:12.
n City, Gen.
4:17.
o See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
p See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.

17
q See v. 15.
r Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
s Ez. 16:25-29;
Nah. 3:4.
t See "Fornici-
cation," Deut.
22:21.
u See "Spiritual
Adultery,"
Num. 5:12.
v World, Rev.
10:6.
w Face, Is. 6:2.
x Earth, Gen.
2:1.

18
y See "Com-
merce," Pr.
31:14.
z Ch. 60:5-9;
Ps. 72:10, 11;
Mic. 4:13.
a Wages, Deut.
24:15.
b Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
c See "Treas-
ure," I Chr.
27:25.
d See "Priests,"
Ex. 28:1.
e Or, *stately.*
f Clothing, Job
31:19.

1
f Vs. 19:20;
ch. 2:19;
13:13; 30:32;
33:9.
g Or, *land* (and
so in ver. 3, 4,
&c.).
h Ch. 13:14.

*SIDON: Name of Eldest Son of Canaan.—Gen. 10:15.
Of City.—Gen. 10:19.
City of.—Prophecies concerning.—Mt. 11:21, 22; Lu. 10:13.
Jesus went into—Mt. 15:21; Mk. 3:8; 7:24, 31. Paul touched
Sidon on one of his Journeys—Acts 27:3.

Land of.—Lu. 4:26; Acts 12:20.
Sea-coast of.—Mt. 15:21; Mk. 7:31; Lu. 6:17.
Inhabitants of Sidon mentioned.—Deut. 3:9; Josh. 13:4.
Prophecies concerning.—Josh. 13:6; I Ki. 5:6. Left to
prove Israel—Ju. 3:3.

²
a V. 2; ch. 3:2-8;
Ez. 7:12, 13;
Hos. 4:9;
1 Cor. 7:29-31.
b Priest, Ex.
28:1.
c Servant, Ex.
21:2.
d Handmaid,
1 Sam. 6:22.
e Commerce,
Pr. 31:14.
f See "Debt,"
Ex. 22:25.
g See "Usury,"
Pr. 28:8.

³
h Ch. 6:11, 12.
i Word of God,
John 6:33.
j Words, Pr.
15:23.

⁴
k Mourning,
John 11:35.
l Ch. 3:26; 33:9.
m World, Rev.
10:6.
1 Or, *the high ones of the people*.
n V. 21; ch.
2:12.
c Languish, Jer.
14:2.

⁵
p See "Purification," Lev.
15:2.
q Ch. 9:17;
10:6; Gen.
3:17; Num.
35:33.
r Ch. 59:12.
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t Law, Deut.
31:24.
u Statutes,
Neh. 9:14.
v Ch. 33:8.
w Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.

⁶
x Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
y See "Judgment," II Pet.
2:4.
z Curses, Gen.
4:11.
a Ch. 34:5;
43:28; Josh.
23:15; Zech.
5:3, 4.
b Ch. 1:31;
5:24; 9:19.
c Death Penalty
for Violation
of Commandments,
Ex. 20:1.
d See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.

⁷
e Wine, Lev.
10:9.
f Ch. 16:10;
Joel 1:10, 12.
g Vine, Is. 5:2.
h Sighing, Job
3:24.

⁸
i See "Music," I Chr. 6:31. j Harp, I Ki. 10:12. 9 k See
"Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

a as with the people, so with the
b priest; as with the c servant, so
with his master; as with the
d maid, so with her mistress; as
with the e buyer, so with the
seller; as with the f creditor, so
with the debtor; as with the
taker of g interest, so with the
giver of interest to him. 3 The
earth shall be h utterly emptied,
and utterly laid waste; for Jê-
hō-vāh hath spoken this i j word.
4 The earth k l mourneth and
fadeth away, the m world lan-
guisheth and fadeth away, 1 the
n lofty people of the earth do
o languish. 5 The earth also is
p q polluted under the inhab-
itants thereof; because they have
r s transgressed the t laws, vio-
lated the u statutes, v broken
the everlasting w covenant. 6
x y Therefore hath the z a curse
devoured the earth, and they
that dwell therein are found
guilty: therefore the b c inhab-
itants of the earth are d burned,
and few men left. 7 The e f new
wine mourneth, the g vine lan-
guisheth, all the merry-hearted
do h sigh. 8 The mirth of i tab-
rets ceaseth, the noise of them
that rejoice endeth, the joy of
the j harp ceaseth. 9 k They

Var. Rend.—V. 2, as . . . priest—*More literally*, as the people, so the priest, WHI. people—laity, DUHM. creditor—lender, R. debtor—borrower, R. interest—usury, R. V. 3. laid waste—plundered, DUHM, GU. OR.; spoiled, R. for—yea, GU. V. 4. mourneth . . . languisheth and fadeth away,—falls the world, DUHM; groans and fadeth away, OR. lofty people of "heaven" and, MARTI, GU. GUN. lofty—loftiest, WHI. V. 5. also—For, GU. violated the statutes—changed the ordinances, R. V. 6. hath . . . devoured—devoured, DUHM, GU. OR. the—a, Var. are found guilty—must suffer, KIT. GU. OR. are punished (*lit.* dealt with as trespassers), Var. burned—dried out, GU. KIT.; burned out, OR. V. 10. The . . . down—It is broken down, a city of solitude (*same word* as waste in Gen. 1:1), Ch. waste city—city of confusion, R. V. 11. in . . . wine—because of the wine (*i.e.* vineyard) in the fields (*or*, without), *Ev. Kn. De. Ch.* streets—floors, OR. darkened—evening, OR.; vanished, MARTI, GU. V. 12. left—left only, GU.; left remaining, WHI. gate is—gates are, GU. with destruction—to ruins, Var. V. 13. thus—so, Var. shak-

shall not l drink wine with a
m song; n o strong drink shall be
p bitter to them that drink it. 10
The q r waste city is broken
down; s every t house is shut up,
that no man may come in. 11
There is a u v crying in the
w x streets because of the wine;
y all joy is z darkened, the a mirth
of the b land is 2 gone. 12 In the
city is left desolation, and the
c gate is smitten with d destruc-
tion. 13 For e thus shall it be in
the midst of the f earth among
the peoples, as the 3 shaking of
an g olive-tree, as the gleanings
when the h vintage is done.

14 i These shall lift up their
j voice, they shall k shout; for the
l majesty of Jê-hō-vāh they cry
aloud m from the n sea. 15
Wherefore o glorify ye Jê-hō-
vāh in the t east, even the
p q name of Jê-hō-vāh, the God
of r Ṭs-rā-ēl, in the s t u isles of
the sea. 16 From the u utter-
most part of the earth have we
heard songs: v Glory to the right-
eous.

But I said, w 6 I pine away,
I pine away, woe is me! the
x y treacherous have dealt treach-
erously; yea, the treacherous have
ing—striking, Var. Vs. 14, 15. Those
there shout aloud, shout for the majesty
of Yahweh, 'Shout aloud' from the west
'to the farthest east!' Give Yahweh glory
upon the coasts of the sea, And the name
of Yahweh the God of Israel! GU. V. 14.
These—(But these), Lo.; Those, MARTI,
DUHM, KIT, GU. OR. V. 15. east—Per-
haps, east countries (*lit.* lights), *Ge. Ev. De.*
But see Var. Read. isles of the sea—
OR, coasts, *Ev. Ch.*; coast-lands, WHI.
V. 16. uttermost part—seam, DUHM,
GU, MARTI, OR. KIT. glory to—(say-
ing) Splendid is the lot of, CH. glory—
Victory, DUHM. I pine away, I pine
away—The pest befalls me, the pest befalls
me, GU.; poor me, poor me! OR.; I am
sick, I am sick, DUHM; Misery, misery
(*lit.* pining) is my lot, Ch. the treacherous
very treacherously—robbers rob,
robbers rob brutally, GU.; robbers rob,
yea, robbers rob booty, DUHM, MARTI.
treacherous . . . treacherously—barbar-
ously . . . barbarously, Var.

Var. Read.—Chap. 24.—V. 14. These
shout—These shall call out loud, and
those who are left behind upon the earth
shall rejoice, SEPT. V. 15. east—coasts (*or*,
countries), Sept. Lo. Hi. Oh. Dr. Rodwell (l.).

v Ch. 28:5; 60:20. w Lev. 26:39. 6 Heb. *Leanness to me*,
x Treachery, Jer. 9:8. y Ch. 21:2; 33:1; Jer. 3:20; 5:11.

l Drinking,
Hos. 4:18.
m Songs, Ex.
15:1.
n Ch. 5:11, 22.
o See "Drunk-
enness," Pr.
23:29.
p Bitterness,
Eph. 4:31.

¹⁰
q Ch. 34:11;
Gen. 1:2.
r City, Gen.
4:17.
s Ch. 23:1.
t House, Deut.
24:10.

¹¹
u Jer. 14:2;
46:12.
v Cry, Lu. 18:7.
w Street, Josh.
2:19.
x Ch. 16:10;
32:13.
y Joy, Ps. 30:5.
z Dark-ness,
Job 38:9.
a See "Pleas-
ure," II Tim.
3:4.

b Land, Gen.
23:5.
c Heb. *gone into captivity*.

¹²
d Gates, I Sam.
23:7.
e Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

¹³
f Ch. 17:6; 27:12.
g Earth, Gen.
2:1.
h Heb. *beating*.
i Olive, Ex.
23:11.
j See "Grapes
and Vine-
yards," I Ki.
21:16.

¹⁴
k Ch. 12:6;
48:20; 52:8;
54:1.
l Voice, Gen.
27:22.
m Shouting, Is.
12:6.
n See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
o Ch. 42:10;
60:5.

¹⁵
p Sea, Ex. 14:21.

¹⁶
q Glorifying
God, Lu. 7:16.
r Or, *lights*, OR.
s Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
t Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
u Islands, Esth.
10:1.

¹⁷
v Ch. 11:11;
42:4, 10, 12;
49:1; 51:5;
60:9; 66:19.

¹⁸
w Or, *coast-lands*.

¹⁹
x Ch. 11:12;
42:10.

16
a Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.
17
b Fear, Gen.
9:2.
c Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
d Snare, Pr.
7:23.
e Earth, Gen.
2:1.

18
f Ch. 8:14;
Deut. 32:23-5.
g I Ki. 19:17.
h Jer. 48:43, 44;
Amos 5:19.
i Windows,
I Sam. 19:12.
j Ch. 2:19, 21;
13:13; Ps.
18:7; 46:2.
k See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.

19
l See v. 1.
m Num. 16:31,
32; Deut.
11:6.

20
n V. 1; ch.
19:14; 28:7.
o See "Drunk-
eness,"
23:29.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
q Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
r Ch. 1:28;
43:27; 66:24.
s Dan. 11:19;
Amos 8:14.

21
t Day, Lev.
25:8.
u See "Visita-
tion," Jer.
48:44.
v Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
1 Heb. visit
upon.
w Ch. 10:12;
13:11.
x See v. 4.
2 Heb. height.
y Kings, Deut.
17:15.

22
z Ch. 10:4;
42:22.
a See "Prison,"
Gen. 42:16.
3 Or, *dungeon*.
b Ez. 38:8.
c Zech. 9:11, 12.
4 Or, *punished*.

23
c See "Prophe-
cy," Dan.
2:29.
d Moon, Ps.
136:9.
e Ch. 13:10.
f Sun, Ps.
136:8.

dealt very ^a treacherously. 17
^b Fear, and the ^c pit, and the
^d snare, are upon thee, O inhab-
itant of the ^e earth. 18 And it
shall come to pass, that he who
^f fleeth from the noise of the
fear shall fall into the pit; and he
that cometh up out of the midst
of the pit shall be taken in the
snare: for the ^h windows on
high are opened, and the ⁱ foun-
dations of the earth tremble. 19
The ^j earth is utterly broken,
the earth is ^m rent asunder, the
earth is shaken violently. 20
The earth shall ⁿ stagger like a
^o drunken man, and shall sway
to and fro like a hammock; and
the ^p transgression thereof
shall be heavy upon it, and
it shall fall, and ^s not rise
again.

21 And it shall come to pass in
that ^t day, that Jê-hôz-vâh will
^v punish the host of the ^w high
ones on high, and the ^y kings of
the earth upon the earth. 22
And they shall be gathered to-
gether, as ^z prisoners are gath-
ered in the ³ pit, and shall be

Var. Rend.—V. 17. Fear . . . pit . . . snare
—gruesomeness . . . grave . . . grabbing.
OR. DUHM, GU. MARTI, KIT. V. 18.
windows—gates, OR.; bars, GU. on high
—"of heaven," GU. MARTI; on high (=
of heaven), Var. tremble—do shake, R. V. 19.
The earth is shattered to pieces, the
earth violently swayed to and fro, WHI.
rent asunder . . . violently—burst and
exploded, staggers and wavers, GU. earth
. . . violently—in writhing (palpitating)
writhes the earth, MARTI. V. 20. like a
hammock—as a lodge, Var. hammock—
night-hut, OR. and—because, OR.; omit,
GU. shall be—is, OR. is too, GU. V. 21.
punish—visit, DUHM, OR. MARTI, KIT.
high . . . high—height on the height, WHI.
V. 22. As one imprisons captives they shall
be imprisoned in the pit and be placed
under lock and key and after a long time be
punished, GU.; And they shall be led away
captive to the pit, and locked up down
behind lock (and key) and after many days
be visited, DUHM; shall . . . pit—shall
be gathered into a gathering as prisoners
. . . Or, with slight emendation, and they
shall be gathered (more accurately, carried
away) in a gathering of prisoners unto a
pit, WHI. pit—Or, dungeon, Var.;
prison, OR. V. 23. Then . . . ashamed—
and the pale moon shall blush, and the
glowing light (sun) grow pale, DUHM.
be confounded—blush, OR. DUHM.
ashamed—grow pale, OR. DUHM. shall
be—is, DUHM, OR. GU. Chap. 25.—V. 1.

shut up in the prison; and after
many days shall they ^b be
⁴ visited. 23 Then the ^c ^d ^e moon
shall be confounded, and the
^f sun ^g ashamed; for ^h ⁱ Jê-hôz-
vâh of hosts will reign in
^j mount ^k Zi'ôn, and in ^l Jê-ru-
sâ-lêm; and before his ^m elders
shall be ⁿ glory.

25 O Jê-hôz-vâh, thou
art my God; I will exalt
thee, I will ^o praise thy ^p name;
for thou hast done ^r ^s wonderful
things, *even* ^t counsels of old, in
^u ^v faithfulness and ^w truth. 2
For thou hast made of ^x a city a
^y ^z heap, of a ^a fortified city a ruin,
a ^b ^c palace of strangers to be no
city; it shall never be built. 3
Therefore shall a strong people
^d glorify thee; a ^e city of terrible
^f nations shall ^g fear thee. 4 For
^h thou hast been a ⁱ stronghold
to the ^j poor, a stronghold to the
needy in his ^k distress, a ^l refuge
from the ^m storm, a shade from
the ⁿ heat, when the blast of the
^o terrible ones is as a storm
against the ^p wall. 5 As the
heat in a dry place wilt thou

for . . . truth—For thou hast executed
wondrous counsels which from old have
been truth in verity, WHI. of old—from
afar, KIT, OR. and truth—unshakeable,
OR.; reliable, GU. KIT. V. 2. fortified—
unassailable, OR. city—citadel, VAR.
strangers—violators, GU.; the impudent,
DUHM, MARTI. palace—Or, castle,
Var.; fortress, WHI. V. 3. strong—wild,
OR. city . . . thee—the city of nations,
Tyrians shall tremble before thee, DUHM.
terrible—abusive (violent), GU. OR.;
strong, DUHM. Vs. 4, 5. For thou wast
an asylum to the humble, Asylum to the
poor, when he was oppressed, Refuge from
the storm, shade from the heat, [for the
breath of anger of the tyrant is like a rain-
storm in winter, like heat in a shadeless
place]. But the arrogance of the haughty
thou benedict [as heat through the shadow
of a cloud; the triumph-song of the tyrants
he humbleth], DUHM. V. 4. stronghold—
place of refuge, OR.; fortress, GU. refuge
—protection, OR. shade—shadow, R.
when—for, GU. DUHM. blast—snorting,
OR. GU.; angry blast, DUHM. terrible—
violent (abusive), GU. OR. terrible
ones—tyrants, MARTI, DUHM. is—was,
Var. against the wall—in winter, MARTI,
GU. DUHM. V. 5. dry—desert, OR.;
shadeless, DUHM, MARTI. wilt . . .
low—thou didst subdue the noise of the
barbarians; as the heat by the shadow of
clouds, the chant of terrible ones was
brought low, Var.

g Shame, Phil.
3:19.
h Ch. 60:19, 20;
Zech. 14:6, 7;
Rev. 21:23;
22:5.
i Sovereignty of
God, Gen. 1:1.
j See "Moun-
tains," Ex.
3:12.
k Zion, ch. 52:1.
l Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
m See "Elders of
Israel," Ezra,
5:5.
n Glory, Ps. 7:5.

1
o Praise, Ju.
5:3.
p Name, Acts
16:18.
q Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
r See "Signs
and Won-
ders," Acts
2:2.
s See "Mira-
cles," Mark
16:17.
t See "Foreor-
dination,"
Eph. 1:11.
u Faithfulness
of God, Gen.
1:1.
v Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.
w Truth, John
14:6.

2
x Cities, Gen.
4:17.
y See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
z Ch. 17:1;
26:5; 27:10;
32:19.
a Fortifications,
Nab. 3:14.
b Palace, Dan.
8:2.
c Ch. 13:22;
32:14; 34:13.

3
d Glorifying
God, Lu. 7:16.
e Ch. 13:11.
f Nations, Gen.
10:32.
g Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

4
h Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
i Ch. 14:32;
17:10; 27:5;
Ps. 28:8.
j The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
k Adversity,
Job 19:6.
l Refuge, Heb.
6:18.
m See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
n Heat, Lu.
12:55.
o Ch. 29:5, 20;
49:25.
p Wall, Jer.
51:58.

5

- a Jer. 51:54-56.
b Heat, Lu.
12:55.
c See "Shadow,"
Col. 2:17.
d See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
e Songs, Ex.
15:1.

6

- f See "Proph-
cy," Dan. 2:29.
g Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
h Feasts, Num.
29:39.
i Wine, Lev.
10:9.
j Marrow, Pr.
3:8.

7

- 1 Heb. *swallow*
up.
k Face, Is. 6:2.
l 11 Cor. 3:15;
16; Eph. 4:18.
m Veil, Heb.
6:19.

8

- n Hos. 13:14;
i Cor. 15:54.
o Death, Rom.
5:12.
p Ch. 30:19;
35:10; 51:11;
65:19; 89:50,
51.
q See "Prom-
ises," John
14:2.
r See "Consola-
tion," Mt. 5:4.
s Tears, Lu.
7:38.
t Reproach, Ez.
5:15.
u Israel the
Chosen Peo-
ple of God.
See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
v Earth, Gen.
2:1.

9

- w Ch. 35:2;
40:9; 52:10.
x Ch. 8:17;
30:18; 33:2.
y See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
z Gladness, Is.
51:3.
a Rejoicing, Ps.
30:5.

10

- b Anthro-
pormorphism,
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
c Rest, Heb.
4:4.
d Moab, Ju.
11:18.
e Ch. 16:14;
Num. 24:17;
Zeph. 2:9.

bring down the ^a noise of stran-
gers; as the ^b heat by the ^c shade
of a ^d cloud, the ^e song of the
terrible ones shall be brought
low.

6 ^f And in this ^g mountain will
Jê-hô'vâh of hosts make unto all
peoples a ^h feast of fat things, a
feast of ⁱ wines on the lees, of fat
things full of ^j marrow, of wines
on the lees well refined. 7 And
he will ^k destroy in this moun-
tain the ^l face of the ^m covering
that covereth all peoples, and
the ⁿ veil that is spread over all
nations. 8 He hath ^o swallowed
up ^p death for ever; and the
Lord Jê-hô'vâh will ^q wipe
away ^r tears from off all faces;
and the ^s reproach of ^t his people
will he take away from off all the
^u earth: for Jê-hô'vâh hath spo-
ken it.

9 And it shall be said in that
day, Lo, ^v this is our God; we
have ^w waited for him, and ^x he
will save us: this is Jê-hô'vâh;
we have waited for him, we will
^y be glad and ^z rejoice in his sal-

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*), bring down
—lull, OR. GU. KIT.; bend, DUHM,
MARTI. noise — arrogance, DUHM,
MARTI. strangers — violators, GU.;
the impudent, DUHM, MARTI. song — tri-
umph-song, DUHM, MARTI. OR. GU.
KIT. terrible — abusive (violent), GU.
OR. terrible ones — tyrants, MARTI,
DUHM. shall be brought low — thou
smotherest, GU.; he humbled, DUHM,
MARTI. V. 6. feast of fat things . . .
refined — banquet of rich dainties, a ban-
quet of wine-lees, marrowy rich dainties,
wine-lees refined, WHI. wines on the lees
— i.e. *generous wines*, Var. V. 7. destroy
— fling away, OR. covering . . . cover-
eth — veil . . . veileth, DUHM, OR. GU.
MARTI. covereth — is laid over, GU.;
is cast over, r. veil — covering, DUHM,
OR. GU. V. 8. he . . . for ever — death
hath devoured with prevailing power,
SEPT.; Death has been swallowed up unto
victory, THEOD. hath swallowed — will
destroy, GU. OR. DUHM, KIT. V. 9.
Lo . . . salvation — Behold, there is our
God, For whom we have waited, that He
might help us; There is Yahweh for whom
we have waited: Let us exult and be glad
in his help, WHI. Lo — Behold, DUHM,
MARTI, KIT. OR. this is — there comes,
GU.; there is, MARTI, KIT. we
him — on whom we hoped, DUHM,
MARTI, GU. and he will — that he
should, Var.; that he would, OR. GU.
MARTI. we will be — let us be, OR. GU.
MARTI; we are, DUHM, MARTI. V. 10.
in — upon, DUHM, MARTI. GU. OR.

10 For in this moun-
tain will the ^b hand of Jê-hô'vâh
^c rest; and ^d Mō'āb shall be
trodden down in his place, even
as ^e straw is trodden down ² in
the water of the dunghill. 11
And he shall ^g spread forth his
hands in the midst ³ thereof, as
he that ^h swimmeth spreadeth
forth ⁱ his hands to swim; but
Jê-hô'vâh will ^j lay low ⁴ his
^k pride ⁵ together with the
^l craft of ⁴ his hands. 12 And
^m the high fortress of thy ^o walls
⁶ hath he brought down, laid
low, and brought to the ^p ground,
even to the ^q dust.

26 ^r In that ^s day ^t shall
this song be sung in the
^u land of ^v Jû'dāh: We have a
^w strong city; ^x salvation will he
appoint for walls and ^y bulwarks.
2 Open ye the ^z gates, that the
² righteous ^a nation ^c which keep-
eth ^d faith may enter in. 3 ⁷ Thou
wilt keep ^h him ⁸ in perfect ^e peace,
^{whose} ⁱ mind ^{is} stayed on
^{thee}; because he trusteth in thee.

KIT. and—but, MARTI, KIT. trodden
down—threshed out, OR. straw—bundle
of straw, DUHM, MARTI; heap of straw,
WHI. trodden—stamped, MARTI, OR.
KIT. in . . . dunghill—Or, in the dung-
pool, Var.; amid a dung-heap, WHI.
dunghill—dung-ditch, MARTI, DUHM,
KIT. OR. V. 11. and—and indeed, Or.
he shall—should he, DUHM, MARTI.
GU. *Jehovah* will—one shall, DUHM.
lay low—press down, MARTI, DUHM,
KIT. GU. OR. pride—rising, DUHM.
together with—Or, in despite of, *De*. WHI.
(?). craft — wiliness, Var.; rowing,
MARTI, DUHM; skilful strokes, WHI.
(?). V. 12. Yea, thy steep towering walls
hath He cast down, brought low, levelled
to the earth, even to the dust, WHI.;
"His" steep high walls, he pulls down,
throws down, knocks down to the ground
into the dust, GU. high fortress—steep
height, OR. hath . . . ground—laid low
to the deepest limit; to touch the ground,
OR. Chap. 26.—V. 1. will—did, DUHM,
MARTI, OR. GU. V. 2. faith—faithful-
ness, Var.; truth, r. V. 3. Strongly rooted
conviction thou wilt guard in peace, for
peace because he trusts in thee, OR.; His
conviction is solid, thou wilt keep peace.
For upon thee he puts his trust, GU.;
Faithful mindedness rememberest thou
with salvation, For upon thee it doth
trust, DUHM. Thou . . . thee—*So* *Ge*.
Kn.; or, It is an assured purpose: thou wilt
fashion (or, keep) perfect peace, *Ew. Hi.*
(a play upon words in the original); or, an
established (Ps. 112:8) mind (?) thou dost
keep in perfect peace, *De. r marg.* he
trusteth—Or, they trust, Var.

- f Straw, I Ki.
4:28.
2 Another read-
ing is, in the
dunghill.

- 11
g Hands spread
out, Gen.
16:12.
3 Or, of them.
h II Ki. 6:6; Ps.
6:6.
i Ch. 16:6, 14.
4 Or, their.
j Pride, Ps.
10:2.
k See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
5 Or, for all the
craft.
l Work of
Hands,
Gen. 16:12.

- 12
m V. 2; ch. 15:1;
26:5.
n See "Fortifi-
cations," Nah.
3:14.
o Walls, Jer.
51:58.
6 Or, will he
bring down,
lay low, and
bring &c.
p Ground, Gen.
33:19.
q Dust, Is.
65:25.

- 1
r Ch. 4:2; 12:1.
s Day, Lev.
25:8.
t Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
u Land, Gen.
23:15.
v Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
w Ch. 14:31;
31:5, 9; 33:5,
6, 20-24.
x Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.

- 2
y Gates, I Sam.
23:7.
z Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
a Ch. 45:25;
54:14, 17;
58:8; 60:21;
61:3; 62:1, 2.
b Nations, Gen.
10:32.
c Covenants
conditional,
Gen. 17:2.
d Faith, Heb.
11:1.

- 3
7 Or, A stedfast
mind thou
keepest in per-
fect peace, be-
cause it &c.
8 Heb, peace,
peace.
e Peace, Pr.
17:1.
f Mind, Job
38:36.
9 Or, imagina-
tion.

- 4**
a Faith, Heb. 11:1.
1 Heb. *Jah*.
2 Or, *a rock of ages*.
b Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
- 5**
c Ch. 25:12.
d City, Gen. 4:17.
e Job 40:11-13.
f See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
g Ground, Gen. 33:19.
h Dust, Is. 65:25.
- 6**
i Foot, Gen. 18:4.
j Ch. 28:3.
k The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
l Ch. 3:14, 15; 11:4; 29:19.
- 7**
m Ch. 57:2.
n See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
o See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
3 Or, *a right way; the path of the just thou directest aright*.
p Ch. 42:16; 52:12; Ps. 25:4, 5; 27:11.
4 Or, *level*.
q Path, Is. 40:14.
- 8**
r God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
s See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
t Ch. 51:4; 56:1.
u Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Name, Acts 16:18.
w Memorial, Is. 57:8.
- 9**
x Isaiah, ch. 1:1.
y Soul, Job 4:15.
z Night, Ps. 19:2.
a Spirit, Job 4:15.
b Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
c Earth, Gen. 2:1.
d World, Rev. 10:6.
e See "Instruction," ch. 54:13.

4 ^a Trust ye in Jê-hô^l-vâh for ever; for in ¹ Jê-hô^l-vâh, *even* Jê-hô^l-vâh, is ² an everlasting ^b rock. 5 For he hath brought down them that dwell on high, the ^c lofty ^d city: ^e he layeth it low, he layeth it low even to the ^f ground; he bringeth it even to the ^h dust. 6 The ⁱ foot shall ^j tread it down; even the feet of the ^k poor, and the steps of the needy. 7 The ^m way of the ⁿ just is ^o ³ uprightness: thou that art upright ^p dost ⁴ direct the ^q path of the just.

8 *Var.* In the way of ^r ^s thy judgments, O Jê-hô^l-vâh, have we waited for thee; to ^u ^v thy name, even to thy ^w memorial name, is the desire of our soul. 9 With ^x my ^y soul have I desired thee in the ^z night; yea, with my ^a spirit within me will I ^b seek thee earnestly: for when thy judgments are in the ^c earth, the inhabitants of the ^d world ^e learn

Var. Rend. V. 4. Jehovah—YAHWEH (Ex. 6:3). in—*Omit*, DUHM, KIT, GU. in . . . *even* Jehovah—Yah Yahweh, *Var.*; Yahweh, WHI, DUHM. V. 5. city; he—city; in that he, GU. layeth—laid, GU. OR. bringeth—brought, *Var.* OR, GU. V. 6. The . . . poor—The foot of the poor shall tread it down, DUHM, WHI. foot—feet, GU. shall tread—treads, OR.; tread, GU.; trode, *Var.* V. 7. uprightness—plain, *Var.*; in the plain, GU.; smoothness, MARTI, KIT, OR. thou . . . direct—thou makest exactly plain, *Var.* thou . . . just—level is the path of the pious which thou preparest, GU.; Thou dost level straight the track of the righteous, WHI.; the way of the righteous thou levellest, DUHM; Yea, smooth levellest thou the path of the just, OR, KIT. V. 8. Yea . . . thee—Yea, the path of thy judgments, O Yahweh, thee we await, GU. Yea—also, MARTI, OR.; And, GU. waited for—awaited, GU. KIT.; await, DUHM, MARTI. memorial—name, OR.; praise, MARTI, DUHM, GU. WHI. name—*Omit*, R. is—was, OR. V. 9. with my soul—Within my soul, OR.; Heartily, GU. have I desired—I desire, DUHM, GU. yea—also, MARTI, OR.; and, GU. with . . . me—in my breast, GU. will I seek—sought I, OR.; I seek, DUHM, GU. earnestly—ardently, GU.; diligently, WHI. when—according as, OR.; as soon as, GU. are in—strike, MARTI, GU. OR. V. 10. Were the goddess pardoned he learned not the right in the land of uprightness, he offends GU. and sees not the majesty of Yahweh, DUHM; Not pardoned the impious (godless), who has not learned the right; in the land of uprightness he transgresses and sees not the majesty of Yahweh, MARTI. Let . . . righteousness—of the wicked be treated with favor, he learneth not justice,

righteousness. 10 Let ⁱ favor be showed to ^g the wicked, yet will he ^h not learn righteousness; in the ⁱ land of uprightness will he ^k deal wrongfully, and will not behold the ^l majesty of Jê-hô^l-vâh.

11 Jê-hô^l-vâh, ^m ⁿ thy hand is lifted up, yet ^o ^p they see not: but they shall see ^q ⁵ thy zeal for the people, and be put to ^r shame; yea, ^s ⁶ fire shall devour thine ^t adversaries. 12 Jê-hô^l-vâh, ^u thou wilt ordain ^v peace for us; for thou hast also ^w wrought all our works for us. 13 O Jê-hô^l-vâh our God, ^x ^y other lords besides thee have had dominion over us; but by thee only will we make mention of thy name. 14 ^z ⁷ They are ^a dead, they shall not live; they are ^b deceased, they shall not rise: ^c ⁸ therefore hast thou ^d visited and ^e destroyed them, and made all remembrance of them to perish.

WHI. Let favor be showed—If . . . pardoned, DUHM, KIT, OR.; Not so, GU. yet—so, OR, KIT.; *omit*, GU. will—doth, *Var.* not—never, OR. uprightness—the brave, OR. deal wrongfully—remain a rascal, OR. V. 11. Though thy hand hath been raised, yet they behold not. May they be dumbfounded as they behold the zeal for a people (*i.e.* Yahweh's zeal for Israel); yea, may the fire kindled against thine adversaries devour them, WHI.; Elevated was thy hand, they see it not; may they see it and grow pale: The zeal for the people, the fire of thine adversaries, devour them, Yahweh! DUHM. thy—though thy, OR. see not—will not see, OR. they shall—may they, GU. KIT.; they must, OR. see—shame—see (and be ashamed) the zeal for the people, *Var.* and be put to shame—in despair, OR. fire . . . adversaries—May the fire of thine adversaries devour them, MARTI, GU.; the fire of thine adversaries shall devour them, OR. V. 12. thou wilt ordain—Procure, DUHM, MARTI, GU. thou wilt—will, OR.; mayest thou, WHI. peace—salvation, MARTI, GU. V. 13. Yahweh our God, other lords ruled us besides thee: Only in thee . . . we praise thy name, DUHM. but . . . name—Only in thee . . . we will make mention (*i.e.* praise) Thy name, WHI. but . . . will—*Perhaps*, through thee only do, *Kn.* *De.* V. 14. They . . . rise—(The) dead live not (again), (the) shades (Ps. 88:10) arise not, *Hi.* *Ev.* *De.* *Kn.* *Ch.* They are dead—The dead, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. WHI.: "Their" dead, GU. shall not live—live not, MARTI. they . . . rise—the shades shall not rise, DUHM, OR. GU.; nor will the shades (manes) rise, WHI. visited—punished, GU.; judged, DUHM. remembrance of them—their memory, R.

- 10**
f See "Grace," John 1:17.
g The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
h Ch. 22:12, 13; 32:6, 7.
i Land, Gen. 23:15.
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k Hos. 11:7;
l Majesty of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 11**
m Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
n Hand lifted up, Gen. 16:12.
o Spiritual Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
p Ch. 5:12; 44:9, 18.
q Ch. 9:7; 37:32; 59:17.
5 Or, *and be put to shame, in their envy at the people*.
r Shame, Phil. 3:19.
s Fire, Lev. 10:2.
6 Or, *the fire of thine adversaries shall devour them*.
t Enemies, Job 31:29.

- 12**
u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Peace, Pr. 17:1.
w Ch. 19:25; 29:23; 45:11; 60:21; 64:8.

- 13**
x Ch. 2:8; 10:11.
y See "Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1.

- 14**
z Ch. 8:19; Deut. 4:28; Ps. 135:17; Hab. 2:19.
7 Or, *The dead live not, the deceased rise not*.
a Death, Rom. 5:12.
8 Or, *shades*, Heb. *Rephaim*.
b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
c See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
d Ch. 10:3.
e Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

^a Ch. 9:3.
^b Nation, Gen. 10:32.
^c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^d Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
^e Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Or, *thou hadst removed it far unto all the ends of the earth*.
^g Ch. 33:17; 54:2, 3.

^h Ch. 37:3; Hos. 5:15.
ⁱ Adversity, Job 19:6.
^j Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^k See "Seeking," Lu. 13:24.
^l Or, *looked for*.
^m Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
ⁿ Heb. *whisper*.
^o See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

^p Ch. 13:8; 21:3; John 16:21.
^q Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^r See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
^s Pain, Rev. 21:4.
^t See "Travail," Gal. 4:19.
^u Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^v Or, *at thy presence*.

^w Ch. 33:11; 59:4.
^x Wind, Job 27:21.
^y See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
^z Or, *neither have inhabitants of the world been born*.
^{aa} World, Rev. 10:6.

^{ab} Ch. 25:8; Ez. 37:1-14; Dan. 12:2; Hos. 13:14.
^{ac} Death, Rom. 5:12.
^{ad} Life, Gen. 2:7.
^{ae} Body, Num. 25:8.
^{af} See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
^{ag} Eph. 5:14.
^{ah} Song, Ex. 15:1.
^{ai} Dust, Ps. 65:8.

^{aj} See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. ^{ak} Herbs, Ps. 37:2. ^{al} See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12. ^{am} Or, *light*.

15 ^a Thou hast increased the ^b nation, O Jê-hô-vâh, thou hast increased the nation; thou art ^c glorified; ^d thou hast ^e enlarged all the borders of the land.

16 Jê-hô-vâh, ^g ^h in trouble have they ⁱ visited thee; they poured out a ^k prayer when thy ^l chastening was upon them. 17 ^m Like as a ⁿ woman with ^o child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in ^p pain and ^q crieth out in her pangs; so we have been ^r before thee, O Jê-hô-vâh. 18 We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were ^s brought forth ^t wind; we have not wrought any ^u deliverance in the earth; ^v neither have the inhabitants of the ^w world fallen. 19 Thy ^x dead shall ^y live; my dead ^z bodies shall arise. ^{aa} Awake and ^{ab} sing, ye that dwell in the ^{ac} dust; for thy ^{ad} dew is as the dew of ^{ae} herbs, and the

Var. Rend.—V. 15. enlarged—extended far, *Lo.* V. 16. *Obscure, Var.*; Yahweh in the trouble of the visitation we had anxiety on account of the affliction of thy punishment which (struck) 'us,' GU.; In trouble we sought thee, cried on account of affliction, when thy punishment came upon us, MARTI. have . . . thee—they looked for (*or, sought for*) Thee, WHI. poured . . . them—cried as thy chastisement pressed upon them, KIT. HOUB.; The constraint of magic was thy chastisement upon them, DUHM, KOPPE, DI. was upon—struck, OR. V. 17. before thee—at thy presence, *Ge. Hi. Ew. De.*; on account of thee, GU. V. 18. deliverance—salvation, KIT.; prosperity, DUHM. earth—land, *Var.* KIT. DUHM. the inhabitants—inhabitants, *Var.* fallen—come forth, OR. GU.; been born, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. WHI.; come to life, *Var.* V. 19. Thy dead shall arise, awake a shout, the dwellers of the dust, for dew of lights is thy dew and the land brings forth shades (*i.e. the dead*), DUHM. A clear intimation of a belief in the Resurrection, *So De. OR.* DUHM. WHI. Thy . . . arise—*So De. OR.* O that thy dead might live: that my dead bodies might arise! *Ge. Hi. Ew.*; O may thy dead live, my dead bodies rise, KIT. Awake . . . ye—wake up and shout, they, MARTI, GU. KIT. for . . . dead—dew of lights is Thy dew, and the earth shall bring shadows to the birth, WHI. herbs—OR, lights, *Lo. Ge. Ew. De. Ch.* DUHM, WHI. KIT. MARTI, GU. cast . . . dead—bring to life the shades (*ch. 14:9*), *Var.* cast—bear, MARTI, KIT. dead—shades, MARTI, KIT. DUHM. V. 20. Come—Go, DUHM. enter thou—

^b earth shall cast forth ⁷ the dead.

20 Come, my ⁱ people, ^j enter thou into thy ^k chambers, and shut thy ^m doors about thee: hide thyself for a ⁿ little moment, until the ^o indignation be overpast. 21 For, behold, Jê-hô-vâh ^q cometh forth out of his place to ^s ^t ^u ^v punish the inhabitants of the earth for their ^w iniquity: the earth also shall ^x disclose her ^y blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

27 In that ^z day Jê-hô-vâh with his hard and great and strong ^a ^b sword ^c will punish ^d lê-vî-â-thân the ^e ^f ^g swift serpent, and lê-vî-â-thân the ^h ⁱ ^j crooked serpent; and he will slay the ^k monster that is in the sea.

2 In that day: A ^h ⁱ vineyard of ^j vine, sing ye ^k unto it. 3 I ^l ^m Jê-hô-vâh am its keeper; ⁿ I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it ^o ^p night and day. 4 ^q Wrath is not in me:

come, DUHM. doors—door, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. OR. GU. about—behind, DUHM, OR. V. 21. behold—already, GU. punish . . . iniquity—visit the transgressions (misdeeds, GU.) of the earth-dwellers on them, OR. GU. DUHM. **Chap. 27.**—V. 1. hard—sore, *r.*; relentless, ruthless or unbending, WHI. punish—visit, DUHM, OR. leviathan—the dragon, DUHM. swift—fleet, *Var.*; fugitive, OR. GU. KIT. crooked—coiled, *Var.* DUHM, GU. MARTI, KIT. monster—dragon, DUHM, OR. R. V. 2. *Insert.* And one shall say, DUHM, GU. A vineyard of wine—(thus) of the vineyard, *Var.* V. 3. am—will be, OR.; do, *r.* its keeper—keeping it, WHI.; keep it, *r.* I will water—I water, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT.; am watering, WHI. every moment—at once, OR. lest any—that nothing may, OR. KIT. lest . . . it—that no visitation come near it, MARTI, GU.; that its leaves do not wither, DUHM, KIT.; Lest its leafage be missing, WHI. will—do, WHI. keep—guard, DUHM, KIT. GU. OR. WHI. V. 4. Wrath—Fury, *r.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 27.**—V. 2. A vineyard of wine—*Rather, foaming wine, some MSS. Sept. Targ. (?) Van der Hooght, Lo. Hi. Ew. De. Ch. Naeg. (L.);* thine shall be a noble vineyard, OR.; Lovely vineyard, MARTI, KIT. GU.; vine of delight, DUHM; A charming vineyard, WHI. V. 4. Wrath is not in me—I have [speech of the vineyard], *Sept. Pesh. Houb. Lo. Gr. (pt.).* Wrath is far from me, MARTI. Anger have I not, DUHM. KIT.; Anger do I not feel! GU.

^m Ch. 31:5; I Sam. 2:9; John 10:28. ⁿ Or, *See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.*

^h Earth, Gen. 2:1.
⁷ Or, *the shades*.
^{Heb.} *Rephaim.*

20
ⁱ See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^j Ex. 12:22, 23; Ps. 91:1, 4.
^k See "House," Deut. 24:10.
^l Chambers, Ez. 40:17.
^m Doors, Ex. 12:22.
ⁿ Ch. 54:7, 8; Ps. 30:5.
^o II Cor. 4:17; Ch. 10:5, 25; 13:5; 34:2; 66:14.
^p Anger, Pr. 15:1.

21
^q Anthropomorphism, Gen. 1:1.
^r Mic. 1:3; Jude 14.
^s Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^t Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^v Ch. 13:11; 22:14; 30:13; 14:6; 57:7.
^w Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^x Job 16:18; Lu. 11:50.
^y Blood, Lev. 17:11.

1
^z Day, Lev. 25:8.
^a Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^b Ch. 34:5, 6; 65:12; 66:16.
^c See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^d See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^e See "Serpents," II Cor. 11:3.
⁸ Or, *gliding*.
⁹ Or, *fleeing*.
^q Crooked, Pr. 8:8.
⁹ Or, *winding*.
^q Sea-monster, Ex. 14:21.

2
^h Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
ⁱ Ch. 5:7; Ps. 80:8; Jer. 2:21.
^j Wine, Lev. 10:9.
¹⁰ Or, *of*.

3
^k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Ch. 58:11.

ⁿ Night, Ps. 19:2.

⁴
a Ch. 10:17;
11 Sam. 23:6.
b Thorns, Mt.
13:7.
c See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
d Ch. 33:12; Mt.
3:12; Heb.
6:8.
e See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.

⁵
f Ch. 12:2;
17:10; 25:4.
g Peace, Fr.
17:1.
h Ch. 26:3, 12;
Job 22:21;
Rom. 5:1;
II Cor. 5:20.

⁶
i See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
1 Or, *In the
generations
that come.*
j Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
k Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
l See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.

m See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.
n Ch. 37:31.
o Ch. 35:1, 2;
Hos. 14:5, 6.
p Face, Is. 6:2.
q World, Rev.
10:6.
r Fruit, Lev.
23:40.

⁷
s Ch. 10:12, 17;
30:31-33;
31:8, 9;
37:36-38.
2 Or, *of their
slain.*

⁸
3 The meaning
of the Hebrew
word is uncer-
tain.
4 Or, *by sending
them away.*
t Ch. 50:1; 54:7.

would that the ^a briers and
^b thorns were against me in
^c battle! I would march upon
them, ^d I would ^e burn them to-
gether. 5 Or else let him take
hold of ^f my strength, that he
may make ^g peace ^h with me;
yea, let him make peace with
me. 6 ⁱ In days to come ^j shall
^k Jacob take root; ^m Is-^rā-^l shall
ⁿ blossom and bud; and they
shall fill the ^o ^p face of the ^q world
with ^r fruit.

7 Hath he smitten them as ^s he
smote those that smote them? or
are they slain according to the
slaughter ^t of them that were
slain by them? 8 ³ In meas-
ure, ⁴ when thou ⁵ sendest them
away, thou dost contend with
them; he hath removed *them*

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). would . . .
them—O that I might meet briers and
thorns! With war would I march through
(or, against) them, *Ge. Ew. De. Ch.*;
Let one give me thorns, thistles! In war
would I march against them (*lit. 'it'*),
WHI.; Had I thorns, thistles in the salt-
land, against it would I march, DUHM;
Were there thorns, thistles, With war I
would march against it, MARTI; Who
gives me thorns, thistles? To battle would
I enter against it, KIT.; Where were
thorns and thistles, I would march against
them in battle, OR. I . . . together—
Would set them on fire together, WHI.;
Would burn it together, DUHM, KIT.;
Set everything in flames, MARTI. V. 5. Or
one take hold of my protection, Make
peace with me, DUHM; If it be then, one
should take hold of my protection, Leave
me in peace, In peace leave me, MARTI;
Or should one take hold of my strong de-
fence, Let him make peace, Let him make
peace with me, WHI. Or . . . let him—
should one, OR. strength—stronghold,
OR. that he may—*Omit*, OR. *yea*, let
him—that he may, *Var.*, let him—*Omit*,
OR. V. 6. In . . . Jacob—Hereafter Ja-
cob shall take root, *Var.*, and they shall—
that they, GUN. V. 7. Hath Yahweh smit-
ten His people, as he hath smitten him
who smote them, Or were they slain like
the slaughtering of him who slew him?
WHI.; Has Yahweh stricken his people,
as he strikes him who struck it, (Has he
struck them like the strokes of his strikers,
KIT.) Or was it murdered like the slaugh-
ter of his murderers, MARTI; KIT.; Has
he struck it as he struck him who struck it,
Or was it killed like the killing of his kill-
ers, DUHM; Hath he smitten them as his
smiters received lashes? or slain them with
such slaughter as his slaughtered ones,
OR.; Should he strike them as he struck
those that struck them? Or should 'he
slaughter them' as he slaughters 'their
murderers'? GUN. them—him, R. V. S.
. . . thou strovest against her; 'she was
swept away through thy stream like bits
of straw' in the day of the east wind,
GUN.; 'Scaring, driving her forth, He
came into conflict with her; cast her forth
with His ruthless blast in the day of the
east wind,' WHI.; Knocking them about,

with his rough blast in the ^u day
of the ^v east wind. 9 Therefore
by this shall the iniquity of
Jacob be ^x ^y forgiven, and this
is all the ^z fruit ⁶ of ^a taking away
his sin: that he maketh all the
^b stones of the ^c altar as chalk-
stones that are beaten in sunder,
so that the ^d *Ā-shē-^lrim* and the
^e *sun-images* shall rise no more.
10 For the ^g fortified city is ^h soli-
tary, a habitation deserted and
forsaken, like the ⁱ wilderness:
there shall the ^j calf feed, and
there shall he lie down, and con-
sume the ^k branches thereof. 11
When the ^l ^m ⁿ boughs thereof
are withered, they shall be
broken off; the ^o women shall
come, and set them on ^p fire;
for it is a people of ^q ^r ^s no un-

scaring them away, he warred against
them, Drove them away through his great
storm in the day of the east wind, DUHM.
In measure—*So Ge. De. Ch.*; or, By af-
frighting it, *Hi. Ew. Meaning uncertain,*
r marg.; Temperately, OR. When . . .
away—by expelling it, *Ge. Hi. Ew. Ch.*;
or, when thou didst expel it, *De.* when—in
that, OR. sendest—hast driven, OR. them
—her, R. dost contend with—didst pun-
ish, OR. dost—didst, *Var.* them—her, R.
hath removed them—drove them away.
Var. V. 9. No! in this shall the misdeed
of Jacob be atoned and that is the full
fruit of his atonement, that he make all
altar-stones like crushed chalk-stones, that
the Asherim and the sun-pillars may rise
no more, GUN.; For in that be atoned the
transgression of Jacob, and in that be the
fruit of the removal of his sin; That he
make all the altar-stones like unto scat-
tered chalk-stones. Asherim and sun-pillars
shall not remain, DUHM; Therefore
in this the iniquity of Jacob shall be ex-
piated, and this shall be the entire removal
of his sin, when he makes all the altar-
stones like battered lime-stones, while
Asherahs and sun-pillars no longer stand,
WHI. by this—so, OR. iniquity—trans-
gression, OR. forgiven—atoned, OR.
DUHM, GUN.; expiated, WHI.; purged,
R. V. 10. For—OR. *Yea*, *Var.* fortified—
fenced, R. is solitary—is lonely, DUHM;
lies desolate, GUN. a habitation . . .
forsaken—an uninhabited and forsaken
place, GUN. deserted—frightened,
DUHM. like the wilderness—as the plain,
DUHM; like the prairie, GUN. calf—
young cattle, OR. shall feed—feed, WHI.
graze, GUN.; grazes, DUHM. calf—calves,
GUN.; ox, DUHM. shall lie down—lie
down, WHI. GUN. he—they, OR. shall
. . . lie down—lie down, WHI. con-
sume . . . thereof—destroy the shrub-
bery, GUN.; shrubby sprouts, DUHM.
V. 11. When . . . off—Withered are its
shoots, they are broken off, DUHM, shall
be—are, WHI. shall come—come, WHI.;
set . . . fire—kindle fire with it, KIT.

Var. Read.—V. 7. them . . . them?—
those that slew him? *Sept. Pesh. Lo. Ew.*
Ch. Br. (pts.).

u Day, Lev.
25:8.
v Jer. 4:11; Ez.
19:12; Hos.
13:15.
w Wind, Job
27:21.

⁹
x Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.
y Ch. 1:25;
48:10; Dan.
11:35.
5 Or, *expiated.*
z Fruit (*fig.*),
Lev. 23:40.
6 Or, *to take
away.*
a Rom. 11:27.
b Stones, Ex.
34:1.
c Altar, Gen.
22:9.
d Asherim,
II Chr. 14:3.
e See "Sun,"
Ps. 136:8.
f Images, I Ki.
15:13.

¹⁰
g Fortified
Cities, Gen.
4:17.
h Ch. 5:6, 10, 17;
32:13, 14; Jer.
26:6, 18; Lam.
1:4; 5:18.
i Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
j Calf, Lu.
15:23.
k Branches,
John 15:5.

¹¹
l See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
m See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.
n Ch. 18:5;
33:12.
o Women,
Ruth 3:9.
p Fire, Lev.
10:2.
q See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
r See "Ignor-
ance," Acts
17:23.
s Ch. 1:3;
5:13; Deut.
32:28; Jer.
8:7.

11

- a God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 43:1, 7;
44:2, 21, 24;
Deut. 32:18.
c See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
d See "Grace," John 1:17.

12

- e See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Ch. 11:11;
17:6; 24:13;
56:8.
i See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
j Or, beat out his grain.
k Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
l Flood, Gen. 7:6.
m See "Euphrates," Deut. 1:7.
n See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
o Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
p See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
q Deut. 30:3, 4; Neh. 1:9.
r Or, gleaned.
s Or, one to another.
t Kingdom of Israel, II Ki. 11:11.

13

- r Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
s Or, lost.
t Death, Rom. 5:12.
u Land, Gen. 23:15.
v Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
w Worship, Mt. 4:10.
x Ch. 19:21, 23;
49:7; 66:23;
Zech. 14:16;
Heb. 12:22.
y Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
z Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

I

- a See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
b Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
c Pride, Ps. 10:2.
d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
e Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.

- f Ephraim, Num. 26:35. g Glory, Ps. 7:5. h Beauty, Ps. 50:2. i Head, Pr. 20:29. j Valley, Josh. 8:13. k Wine, Lev. 10:9. l Ch. 8:7; 40:10. m See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. n See "Wind," Job 27:21. o See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14. p Ch. 8:6, 7; 30:28; Nah. 1:8.

derstanding; therefore he that ^amade them will ^cnot have compassion upon them, and he that formed them will show them no ^dfavor.

12 And ^eit shall come to pass in that ^fday, that Jê-hô'vâh ^gwill ^hbeat off ⁱhis ^jfruit from the ^kbrook of the ^lm River unto the flood of the ⁿĒ'gypt; and ye shall be ^op² gathered ^sone by one, O ye children of ^qĪs'ra-êl.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great ^rtrumpet shall be blown; and they shall come that were ^tready to ^uperish in the ^vland of ^wĀs-sūr'î-â, and they that were outcasts in the land of Ē'gypt; and they shall ^xworship Jê-hô'vâh in the ^yholy ^zmountain at ^aJê-ru'sâ-lêm.

28 ^aWoe to the ^bcrown of ^cpride of the ^ddrunkards of ^eĒ'phrâ-îm, and to the fading flower of his ^fglorious ^hbeauty, which is on the ⁱhead of the fat ^jvalley of them that are ^kovercome with ^lwine! 2 Behold, the Lord hath a ^mmighty and strong one; as a ⁿtempest of ^ohail, a ^pdestroying storm, as a tempest of ^qmighty waters over-

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (*cont.*). will not have—has no, WHI. will show—shows, WHI. favor—mercy, DUHM, GU. OR. V. 12. off his fruit—Or, out (his corn), Var.; out his grain, GU.; out the ears, DUHM, MARTI, KIT.; out from the ears, WHI. from the flood of—of, MARTI, DUHM, KIT, WHI. flood of the River—River Euphrates, MARTI, GU. KIT. WHI. brook—torrent, Var. children—sons, DUHM, GU. OR. KIT. V. 13. a—the, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. KIT. that... perish—the lost, Var. OR. GU. DUHM, KIT. WHI. r. marg. outcasts—scattered, DUHM, OR.; banished, GU. Chap. 28.—V. 1. beauty—adornment, Var. overcome—stricken, DUHM, KIT. V. 2. Behold... one—Already comes a strong and powerful one of the Lord, GU. hath—hath ready, MARTI, GU. one... hand—one who like a hail-storm... casts down to the ground with violence, WHI. destroying—deadly, OR. overflowing—

flowing, will he cast down to the earth ^ewith the ^fhand. 3 The crown of pride of the drunkards of Ē'phrâ-îm shall be ^rtrodden under ^sfoot; 4 and the fading flower of his glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be as the ^tfirst-ripe fig before the ^usummer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up. 5 In that day will ^vJê-hô'vâh of hosts become a crown of ^wglory, and a diadem of beauty, unto the ^xresidue of his people; 6 and a ^yspirit of ^zjustice to him that sitteth in judgment, and ^astrength to them that turn back the ^bbattle ^cat the ^dgate.

7 And even these ^dreel with ^kwine, and stagger with strong drink; the ^epriest and ^fthe prophet reel with strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they stagger with strong drink; they err in ^hvision, they stumble ⁱin judgment. 8 For all ^jtables are full of ^kvomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean.

9 ^lWhom will he ^mteach ⁿknowledge? and whom will he make to understand the ^omes-

tearing, GU. will he cast down—descends, OR. the hand—violence, Var. OR. DUHM. V. 4. the—to a, OR. of—Omit, OR. the first-ripe—an early-ripe, WHI. summer—harvest, WHI. looketh—hardly looketh, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. OR. GU. while it is yet—barely is it, OR. V. 5. become—be, OR. DUHM, GU. Vs. 5, 6. a—for a (so throughout verses), MARTI, OR. r. gate—i. e. of the enemy, Var. justice—judgment, R. strength—for strength, MARTI, OR. R. V. 7. And... with—And these also go astray through, WHI.; But these also have erred through, R. stagger—are gone astray, R.; have staggered, Var. they... drink—They have gone astray through strong drink, and through wine wander distraught, WHI. swallowed up with—confused with, MARTI, DUHM, GU. OR. err—totter, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. stumble—are giddy, OR. V. 9. make to understand—teach, MARTI. message—Rather, revelation (lit. that which is heard), Ew. He. Ch. GU. Cf. v. 19; ch. 53:1; Ob. 1; oracle, DUHM; hearing, MARTI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 28.—V. 4. valley—GU. adds from v. 1, of those overcome with wine. shall be—Omit, OR. WHI.

- 6 Or, with violence.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.

3

- r V. 18: ch. 26:6.
s Foot, Gen. 18:4.

4

- t Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.
u Summer, Gen. 8:22.

5

- v Ch. 41:16.
w Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
x See "Remnant," Is. 1:9.

6

- y See "Spirit," Job 4:15.
z Justice, Mic. 6:8.
a Ch. 25:4;
II Chr. 32:6-8.
b See "War," Josh. 22:12.
c Or, to.
d Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

7

- d See "Drunkenness," Pr. 23:29.
e Priest, Ex. 28:1.
f Ch. 24:2.
g Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
h Vision, Num. 12:6.
i Ch. 29:11.

8

- j Table, II Ki. 4:10.
k Ch. 59:11, 14.

9

- l V. 26; ch. 2:3; 30:20; 48:17; 50:4; 54:13.
8 Or, Whom shall he teach... and whom shall he make... breasts. For &c.
m Instruction, ch. 54:13.
n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
o See "Messenger," Mal. 2:7.
9 Or, report.

- 9
a Weaning of Children, Gen. 3:16.
b Ps. 131:2; Heb. 5:12; 13:1 Pet. 2:2.
c Milk, Ex. 23:19.

- 10
d II Chr. 36:15; Neh. 9:30.
e See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
1 Or, rule.

- 11
2 Or, *For with stammering lips.*
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Ch. 33:19;
1 Cor. 14:21.
h Lips, Job 2:10.
i Tongue, Mk. 16:17.

- 12
j Rest, Heb. 4:4.
k Ch. 11:10; 30:15; 32:17; 18; Jer. 6:16; Mt. 11:28, 29.
l Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
m Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.

- 13
n Word of God, John 6:63.
o Ch. 8:15; Mt. 21:44.
p Snare, Ps. 7:23.

- 14
q See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
r Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
s Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

- 15
u Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
v Death, Rom. 5:12.
w Sheol, Job 7:9.
x V. 2; ch. 8:8; 30:28; Dan. 11:22.
y See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
z Lying, Lev. 19:11.
a Ch. 9:15; 30:9; 44:20; 59:3, 4; Ez. 13:22.

sage? them that are ^{a b} weaned from the ^c milk, and drawn from the breasts? 10 For it is ^d precept upon precept, precept upon precept; ^{e 1} line upon line, line upon line; here a little, there a little.

11 ² Nay, but by ¹ men of ^g strange ^h lips and with another ⁱ tongue will he speak to this people; 12 to whom he said, This is the ^{j k} rest, give ye rest to him that is ^l weary; and this is the ^m refreshing; yet they would not hear. 13 Therefore shall the ⁿ word of Jê-hô'-vâh be unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, there a little; that they may go, and ^o fall backward, and be broken, and ^p snared, and taken.

14 Wherefore ^q hear the word of Jê-hô'-vâh, ye ^r scoffers, that rule ^s this people that is in ^t Jê-ru-sâ-lêm: 15 Because ye have said, We have made a ^u covenant with ^v death, and with ^w Shê'-ôl are we at agreement; when ^x the overflowing ^y scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us; for we have made ^{z a} lies our

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*). are—are barely, GU. OR. V. 10. For—That, OR. it is—cometh, *Var.*; omit, OR. Vs. 10, 13. precept . . . precept—rule upon rule, rule upon rule, *Var.*; Law on law; saw on saw; a bittie here and a bittie there (*lit.* Commandment on commandment, commandment on commandment, rule on rule, rule on rule), WHI. precept—sentence-law, OR. here . . . little—a little time here, a little time there, MARTI, DUHM, EW. HI. V. 11. Nay—Truly, *Var.*; Ye, DUHM, GU. OR. WHI. but—strange—with stammering, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. GU. OR. lips—speech, WHI. another—foreign, DUHM, MARTI, OR. GU. KIT. WHI. V. 12. to—rest—He who said unto them: "This is the resting-place," WHI. the rest, give—the (=your) rest; cause, *Var.* give—grant, GU. KIT.; bring, MARTI. refreshing—place of refreshment, WHI. would not—refused to, WHI. OR. V. 13. precept upon precept—plummet upon plummet, GU. KIT. fall backward—stumble backwards, WHI. V. 14. scoffers—scoffing, WHI.; scornful, r. that rule—ye satire-poets, GU. V. 15. Sheol—hell, r. overflowing—scourging, DUHM, WHI.; of the scourger, MARTI. shall pass—passes, WHI. V. 16. saith—has said, DUHM, GU. OR. Behold—Already, GU. lay—have laid, DUHM, KIT.; have founded—SEPT. PESH. TARG. WHI. tried . . . foundation—stone well tested, a corner-stone of precious, solid foundation (*Heb.*

^b refuge, and under ^c falsehood have we ^d hid ourselves: 16 therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh, ^{e 1 g} Behold, I ³ lay in ^h Zi'-ôn for a foundation a ⁱ stone, a tried stone, a precious corner-stone of sure foundation: he that ^{k l} believeth shall not be in haste.

17 And I will make ^m justice the ⁿ line, and ^o righteousness the ^p plummet; and the ^{q r} hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the ^s waters shall overflow the hiding-place. 18 And your ^u covenant with death shall be annulled, and your agreement with Shê'-ôl shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it. 19 As ^v often as it passeth through, it shall take you; for ^w morning by morning shall it pass through, by ^x day and by ^y night: and it shall be nought but ^z terror to understand the ^{a 4} message. 20 For the ^b bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it; and the ^c covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it. 21 For Jê-hô'-vâh will ^d rise up as in ^e mount Pêr'-â-zîm, he will be

stone of testing, a corner-stone of preciousness, of foundation well founded), WHI. shall not be in haste—will (shall), GU.) not yield, DUHM, MARTI, GU.; shall not be ashamed, SEPT. make haste—hasten away, *Ge. Hi. Ew. De.*; make hasty flight, WHI. V. 17. make . . . the line—appoint for a rule, *Var.* line—measuring-line, WHI. justice—judgement, WHI. r. the plummet—for a plummet, *Var.* plummet—level, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. shall sweep—sweeps, WHI. refuge—roof, OR. overflow—tear away, MARTI, DUHM. OR.; tears away, GU. V. 18. shall be annulled—is broken, MARTI. annulled—broken, MARTI, DUHM, GU.; disannulled, r.; blotted out, WHI. Sheol—hell, r. shall not—does not, MARTI. overflowing—scourging, DUHM. trodden down—crushed, GU.; chastised, DUHM. trodden . . . it—unto it as an object trodden upon, WHI. V. 19. As—So, WHI. through—by, WHI. shall—will, WHI. nought but—sheer, WHI. terror—shuddering, *Var.* message—tidings, WHI.; oracle, DUHM; revelation, GU. instruction, KIT.; sermon, OR.; audition, MARTI. V. 21. be wroth—thunder, OR.; roar (rage), DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT.

Var. Read.—V. 13. and snared and taken—Omit, DUHM. V. 16. I lay—*So Sept. Koppe, Ch.*; I am he that hath laid, *Heb. text, Ew. De. (pts.).*

- b Refuge, Heb. 6:18.
c Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
d Ch. 29:15.

- 16
e See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
f See "Prophecies," Dan. 2:29.
g Rom. 9:33; 10:11; 1 Pet. 2:6.
3 Or, *have laid.*
h Zion, ch. 52:1.
i See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j Stone, Ex. 34:1.
k Ch. 8:14, 15; Ps. 118:22; Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10; Lu. 20:17; Acts 4:11; Eph. 2:20.
l Faith, Heb. 11:1.

- 17
m Justice, Mic. 6:8.
n See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
o Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
q See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
r Waters, Ps. 95:5.
s See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
t Ch. 7:7; 8:10.

- 18
u V. 3; Dan. 8:13.

- 19
v II Ki. 24:2.
w Morning, Ps. 65:8.
x Day, Lev. 25:8.
y Night, Ps. 19:1.
z See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
a See "Messenger," Mal. 2:7.
4 Or, *report.*

- 20
b Bed, Deut. 3:11.
c Ch. 59:6.

- 21
d Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
e See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.

21

- a Anger, Pr. 15:1.
b Valley, Josh. 8:13.
c Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
d Ch. 10:12; 29:14; 65:7.
e Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
f Lam. 2:15; 3:33; Lu. 19:41-44.

22

- g See "Scoffing," Ps. 1:1.
h Bondage, John 8:33.
i See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
j Ch. 10:22, 23.
l Heb. *destruction, and that decreed*.
k Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
2 Or, *land*.

23

- m Ear, Ex. 29:20.
n Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
o Voice, Gen. 27:22.
p Speech, I Cor. 2:1.

24

- q Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
r Ground, Gen. 33:19.

25

- s Face, Is. 6:2.
t See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
3 Or, *black cummin* (*Nigella sativa*).
u Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
v Barley, Deut. 8:8.
w See "Grain," Gen. 42:33.

^a wroth as in the ^b valley of ^c Gīb-ē-ōn; that he may do his ^d *work*, his ^e strange work, and bring to pass his act, his strange act. 22 Now therefore be ye not ^f scoffers, lest your ^h bonds be made strong; for ⁱ ^j ^k a decree of ^l destruction have I heard from the Lord, Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts, upon the whole ^l earth.

23 Give ye ^m ear, and hear ⁿ my ^o voice; hearken, and hear my ^p speech. 24 Doth he that ^q ploweth to ^r sow plow continually? doth he *continually* open and harrow his ^s ground? 25 When he hath levelled the ^t face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the ^u ^v ^w fitches, and scatter the ^x cummin, and put in the ^y wheat in rows, and the ^z barley in the appointed place, and the ^{aa} spelt

Var. Rend. — V. 21 (*cont.*), as . . . act — As at the valley of Gibeon shall He be impassioned in doing His deed, outlandish is his deed; and in working his work — strange is His work! WHI. in the valley of — at, DUHM. his strange — unheard of is his, KIT. OR. V. 22, be ye not scoffers — behave yourselves not as mockers, WHI. scoffers — scornors, R. strong — still stronger, MARTI, KIT, GU. OR. a decree of destruction — consumption and the strict decision. Cf. ch. 10:23, Var.; destruction and fate, OR. DUHM, KIT.; complete destruction and a decisive doom, WHI. earth — *Rather*, land, Var. V. 23, Give ye ear — Hearken, WHI. hearken — Attend, WHI. V. 24, Doth the plougher always plough for the sowing, Open and harrow the soil? WHI. he that ploweth — the plowman, R; to sow — *Omit*, DUHM, MARTI, GU. harrow — break the clods of, R. levelled — made plain, R. V. 25, Doth he not, when he levels its surface, Scatter black cummin, sprinkle cummin, And set wheat and barley, and spelt as its border, WHI. the fitches — fennel-flower, Var.; dill, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT.; black cummin, WHI. V. 26, Or, For he correcteth each as is fitting, his God instructing him, *Vitr. Kay, Naep. Ch. a marg.*; Yahweh hath guided him as in the right course. His God

in the border thereof? 26 ^a For his God doth ^x instruct him aright, and doth teach him. 27 For the fitches are not ^y threshed with a sharp ^z *threshing* instrument, neither is a ^{aa} cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a ^{ab} staff, and the cummin with a ^{ac} rod. 28 ^b ⁵ Bread ^c *grain* is ground; for he will not be always threshing it: and though the wheel of his ^d cart and his ^e horses scatter it, he doth not grind it. 29 This also cometh forth from Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts, who is ^f wonderful in counsel, and excellent in ^g wisdom.

29 ^h Ho, ⁱ Ā-^{rī}-ēl, Ā-^{rī}-ēl, the ^j city where ^k David

instructs him. WHI. doth — did, MARTI, KIT. OR. GU. DUHM. V. 27, fitches — dill, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. GU. sharp *threshing* instrument — sleigh, GU. KIT.; sledge, DUHM, MARTI. V. 28, Bread . . . ground — is bread — corn (bread-grain, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT.) crushed? Nay, *Hi. Kn. De. Ch.* DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT. WHI. *grain* — corn, R. he . . . threshing — not forever doth he thresh, WHI. though . . . grind it — though he drive his cart wheel [over it] He scatters it without crushing it, DUHM, MARTI. WHI. ground — trodden out, GU. scatter — are drawn over, KIT. GU. OR. grind — crush it under foot, OR. V. 29, who . . . wisdom — who has shown marvellous counsel and great wisdom, WHI.; wonderful is his counsel and great his insight, DUHM; He has great counsel, possesses great insight, MARTI, GU. Chap. 29. — V. 1. Ho . . . city — *Alh* altar-hearth, altar-hearth, city, WHI. (*after* DUHM). Ho — *Woe*, MARTI, KIT. GU. OR. Ariel — *i.e.* God's lion, *Ge. Ew. Hi. Ch.* (*formerly*); or, God's hearth, *Hi.* (*formerly*) *Kn. De. R.S. Br.* KIT.; hearth of sacrifice, DUHM, MARTI.

Var. Read. — V. 22, upon . . . earth — *Omit*, DUHM, MARTI, GU. V. 25, Wheat . . . place — Wheat and barley, WE. CH. DUHM, MARTI, GU. V. 28, ground — threshed, *Targ. Pesh. Ev.*

26

- 4 Or, *And he traineth each of them aright; his God doth teach him.*
x Instruction, Is. 54:13.

27

- y See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
z See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
a Rod, Num. 20:8.

28

- b Bread, Gen. 3:19.
5 Or, *Is bread grain crushed? Nay, he will not ever be threshing it, and driving his cart wheels and his horses over it; he doth not crush it.*
c Grain, Gen. 42:33.
d Cart, I Sam. 6:7.
e Horses, Jer. 50:11.

29

- f Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
6 Or, *effectual working.*
1
7 Or, *Woe to.*
8 That is, *The lion of God.*
Or, *The hearth of God.*
h City, Gen. 4:17.
i David, I Sam. 17:12.

* AGRICULTURE: Originated with God. — Gen. 2:15; 3:23. The First Employment of Man — Gen. 1:28; 4:2; 9:20. God stands Voucher for the Seasons — Gen. 8:22; Zech. 8:12; Ps. 107:36-38. Man must act discreetly — Deut. 22:9; Pr. 27:23-27; Eccl. 11:6; Is. 28:24-26; Gal. 6:7; II Cor. 9:6.

Fertility of Soil depends upon Obedience. — Lev. 25:18, 19; 26:3-10; Deut. 8:10; 11:10-15; Is. 30:21-24. Famine a Result of Disobedience. — Is. 7:21-25; Jer. 5:24-26; Hos. 2:8; Joel 1:10-12.

Plowing. — Mixed Team forbidden — Deut. 22:10. Oxen used — Job 1:14; I Ki. 19:19. Should plow in Hope — I Cor. 9:10. The Sluggard shrinks — Pr. 20:4. Season for Plowing Limited — Is. 28:24-26.

Sowing. — Earliest Mention — Gen. 26:12. *Laws concerning* — Ex. 23:10, 16; Lev. 19:19; 25:3, 4, 11, 20, 22; 26:5, 16; Deut. 11:10; 22:9; II Ki. 19:29. *Destruction of* — Ju. 6:3. *In Prophecy* — Is. 19:7; 30:23; 40:24; 61:11; Jer. 2:2; 4:3; 35:7; 50:16; Ez. 36:10; Amos 9:13. *Illustrative Use of* — Eccl. 11:4; 6; Is. 32:20; 37:30; 55:10.

Planting. — Mixed Seed forbidden — Deut. 23:24, 25. When to plant — Eccl. 11:6; Is. 28:24-26.

Harvesting. — Robbery forbidden — Deut. 23:24, 25. Reapers — Ruth 2:4-6. Joy in Harvest — Is. 9:3; Hos. 6:11. Sorrowful Harvest — Is. 18:4-11. Spiritual Harvest — Mt. 13:8; Mk. 4:8; Lu. 8:8; 10:2; Rev. 14:15, 16.

Gleaning. — Lev. 19:9, 10; 23:22; Deut. 24:19-22; Ruth 2:2-3; Is. 17:6; 24:13; Jer. 6:9; Mic. 7:1.

Threshing. — Is. 28:27, 28; 41:15, 16; Jer. 51:33; Ju. 6:11; II Sam. 24:18-22; I Chr. 21:20-23.

Tools. — I Sam. 13:19-21; II Sam. 12:31; Deut. 16:9; 23:25.

Protective Laws. — Not to covet Fields — Deut. 5:21. Not to trespass — Ex. 22:5; Deut. 23:25. Not to move Landmarks — Deut. 19:14; Pr. 22:28. Not to injure Produce — Ex. 22:6. Not to sow in Sabbatical Year — Ex. 23:10, 11. Produce given as Rent — Mt. 21:33, 34.

Figurative. — Is. 28:24; Jer. 4:3; 12:13; Hos. 10:12, 13; Mt. 6:26; Chap. 13; 25:24, 26; Mk. 4:3-20; Lu. 8:5-15; 12:24; 19:21, 22; John 4:35-38; I Cor. 3:6-9. See "Seed" — Deut. 22:9. "Harvest" — Jer. 5:24. "Field" — Num. 20:17. "Land" — Gen. 23:15. "Grain" — Gen. 42:33. "Barley" — Deut. 8:8. "Wheat" — Ex. 9:32.

- 1
a Encampment, Num. 31:10.
b Year, Lev. 25:8.
c Feasts, Num. 29:39.
- 2
d See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
e Mourning, John 11:35.
1 Or, yet.
- 3
f Lu. 19:43, 44.
g See "Prophesies," Dan. 2:29.
h See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
i See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
j See "War," Josh. 22:12.
- 4
k Ground, Deut. 33:19.
l Speech, I Cor. 2:1.
m Dust, Is. 65:25.
n Voice, Gen. 27:22.
o Familiar Spirits, Job 4:15.
2 Or, chirp.
- 5
p Enemies, Job 31:29.
q Heb. *strangers*. V. 20; ch. 13:11; 25:3-5; 49:25.
r Chaff, Job 21:18.
s Ch. 17:14; 30:13; 47:11; I Thess. 5:3.
- 6
4 Or, *There shall be a visitation from Jehovah* &c
t Ch. 10:3; 26:14, 21; 28:2.
u Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
v See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
w I Sam. 2:10; Mt. 24:7; Mk. 13:8; Lu. 21:11; Rev. 11:13, 19; 16:18.
x See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
y See "Wind," Job 27:21.

^a encamped! add ye ^b year to year; let the ^c feasts come round: 2 then will I ^d distress ^e Ā-ri-ēl, and there shall be ^e mourning and lamentation; ¹ and she shall be unto me as ^e Ā-ri-ēl. 3 And I will ^f encamp against ^h thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with posted ⁱ troops, and I will ^j raise siege works against thee. 4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ^k ground, and thy ^l speech shall be low out of the ^m dust; and thy ⁿ voice shall be as of one that hath a ^o familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech shall ² whisper out of the dust.

5 But the multitude of thy ^p foes shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the ^q terrible ones as ^r chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be ^s in an instant suddenly. 6 ⁴ She shall be ^t visited of Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts with ^v thunder, and with ^z earthquake, and great noise, with ^u whirlwind and tempest,

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). ye year—year, DUHM, WHI. where David encamped—city beleaguered, SMI. encamped—fought, GU. come round—go round, Var.; run their round, DUHM, WHI. V. 2. distress—bring straitness, SMI. mourning and lamentation—moaning and groaning, DUHM, MARTI, OR. GU. KIT.; moaning and bemoaning, WHI. CH. SMI. and—but, Var. she shall—thou shalt, DUHM, GU. as Ariel—i.e. an Ariel indeed, Var.; as an altar-hearth, DUHM, WHI.; as a real Ariel, OR. V. 3. round about—as a rampart, WHI. will . . . troops—beleague thee with outposts, WHI. V. 4. And thou shalt be low in thy speech from the earth, And from the dust abased shall thy utterance come, And thy voice shall sound like a ghost from the earth, And from the dust shall thy utterance chirp, WHI. a familiar spirit—a spirit of the dead, OR.; a ghost, DUHM, MARTI, GU. WHI. V. 5. But—Yet, Var. multitude—surge, SMI. foes—oppressors, MARTI, GU. be—fly off, OR. small—fine, OR. GU. KIT.; powdered, DUHM; thin, MARTI. terrible ones—tyrants, MARTI, DUHM, KIT. WHI. SMI.; violent ones, GU. that passeth—shall pass, OR. in an instant—unexpectedly, OR.; in the twinkling of an eye, SMI. V. 6. She . . . of—A visitation shall there be from, Var.; From Jehovah of hosts shall she be visited, SMI. She shall—Thou shalt, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. CH. WHI. (?) V. 7. Ariel—See v. 1. multitude—surge, SMI. fight—war, SMI. against her—against her posts, DUHM, GU. distress her—press in upon her, SMI. V. 8. when . . . dreameth—if the hungry had dreamed, SMI. behold—

and the flame of a devouring ^z fire. 7 And the ^a multitude of all the ^b nations that fight against ^e Ā-ri-ēl, even all that fight against her and her stronghold, and that distress her, shall be as a ^c dream, a ^d vision of the ^e night. 8 And it shall be as when a ^f hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he ^g eateth; but he ^h awaketh, and his ⁱ soul is empty: or as when a ^j thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he ^k drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: ^l so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against ^m mount ⁿ Zi-ōn.

9 ⁵ Tarry ye and wonder; ⁶ take your ^o pleasure and be ^p blind: they are ^q drunken, but not with ^r wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink. 10 For Jē-hō-^{vāh} hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep ^s sleep, and hath ^t closed ⁷ your ^u eyes, the ^v prophets; and your ^w heads, the seers,

lo, SMI. but—but if, OR. awaketh—hath awakened, SMI. and his soul is empty—with unfulfilled desire, GU.; and his cravings not satisfied, MARTI; is full of desire, OR. behold—lo! SMI. or . . . dreameth—and as if the thirsty had been dreaming, SMI. behold, he drinketh—lo! he was drinking, SMI. behold, he—that he, MARTI, GU. awaketh—hath awakened, SMI. his soul hath appetite—his cravings still crying out, MARTI. hath appetite—is full of desire, OR.; is ravenous, SMI.; craves (for drink), WHI. multitude—surge, SMI. fight—war, SMI. V. 9. Play the puzzled (now), but ye shall be amazed (then); blind yourselves (now), but ye shall stare blindly (then), Var. Tarry ye and wonder—Be ye amazed, WHI. *r marg.* Stare and be numb, DUHM, MARTI, OR.; "Pretend to be dazed"—that ye may become dazed, GU. take your pleasure—dazzle yourselves, DUHM, MARTI, OR.; be dazzled, or, blind yourselves, WHI.; Pretend to be blind, GU. and be—become, GU. they are—be, DUHM, MARTI, GU. WHI. they stagger—stagger (*imperative*), DUHM, MARTI, GU. WHI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 29.—V. 1. Ariel—Aral (*i.e.* the mountain of the Elohim, of which mount Zion was a symbol, cf. Ez. 28:14), Jeremias, Ch. V. 2. as Ariel—as Aral (*i.e.* like the world of souls, or shades, in the recesses of the mountain of the Elohim), Jeremias, Ch. V. 4. thou . . . and—Omit, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. V. 5. 6. Yea . . . with—Then in a moment suddenly from Yahweh God of hosts shalt thou be visited in, DUHM, CH. WHI. V. 10. the prophets—Omit, Ge. Hi. Ew. Kn. Ch. DUHM, GU. WHI. (*gloss*). the seers—Omit, Ge. Hi. Ew. Kn. Ch. DUHM, GU. WHI. (*gloss*).

^z Fire, Lev. 10:2.

- 7
a Mic. 4:11, 12;
Zech. 12:9.
b Nations,
Gen. 10:32.
c Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
d Visions, Num. 12:6.
e Night, Ps. 19:2.

- 8
f Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
h See "Sleep," I Sam. 26:12.
i Soul, Job 4:15.
j Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
k Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
l Ch. 54:17.
m See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
n Zion, Is. 52:1.

- 9
5 Or, *Be ye amazed*.
6 Or, *blind yourselves and be blind*.
o Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
p Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
q See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29.
r Wine, Lev. 10:9.

- 10
s Ch. 6:9, 10; Ps. 69:23; Mic. 3:6; Rom. 11:8.
t Ch. 44:18; II Thess. 2:9-12.
7 Or, *your eyes; the prophets, and &c.*
u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
v Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
w Head, Pr. 20:29.

^a Vision, Num. 12:6.
^b Ch. 28:7.
^c Words, Pr. 15:23.
^d Book, Eccl. 12:12.
^e Ch. 8:16; Dan. 12:4, 9; Mt. 13:11.
^f Or, *writing*.
^g See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
^h Heb. *knoweth writing* (or, *letters*).
ⁱ See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.

^j Ez. 33:31; Mt. 15:8, 9; Mk. 7:6, 7.
^k See "Hypocrites," Mt. 15:7.
^l See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hypocrites," Lu. 2:21.
^m Mouth, Gen. 2:11.
ⁿ Lips, Job 2:10.
^o Honor, Mal. 1:6.
^p Heart, Acts 15:9.
^q Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^r Commandments of Men, Ex. 20:1.
^s Or, *learned by rote*.

^t See "Signs and Wonders," Acts 2:22.
^u See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
^v Ch. 6:9, 10; 28:21; 65:7; Hab. 1:5.
^w Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^x Ch. 41:25; Jer. 8:9; 49:7; 1 Cor. 1:19.
^y See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^z Prudence, Eph. 1:8.

^a See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
^b Ch. 28:15; 30:1; Ps. 10:11, 13.
^c See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^d Ch. 57:12; 59:6; Job 22:13; Ez. 8:12; Zeph. 1:12.

hath he covered. 11 And all ^a vision is become unto you as the ^{b c} words of a ^{d e 1} book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that ^{f 2} is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee; and he saith, I cannot, for ^g it is sealed: 12 and the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee; and he saith, I am not learned.

13 And the Lord said, Forasmuch as ^{h i j} this people draw nigh unto me, and with their ^k mouth and with their ^l lips do ^m honor me, but have removed their ⁿ heart far from me, and their ^o fear of me is a ^p commandment of men which hath been ^q taught them; 14 therefore, behold, I will ^r proceed to do a ^{s t} marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder; and ^u the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the ^v understanding of their ^w prudent men shall be hid.

15 ^x Woe unto them that ^y hide deep their counsel from Jê-hô^z vâh, and whose ^a works are in

Var. Rend.—V. 11. all vision—vision (or, revelation) of the whole, WHL. this—this aloud (to me), OR. vision—revelation, OR.; prophecy, GU. book—document, or, writing, WHL. V. 12. am not learned—cannot read script, GU. learned—one who understands writing, WHL.; a man who is a scholar, CH. V. 13.

Because this people draw nigh with their mouth. And with their lips do me honour, though their heart withdraws far from me, And their fear of me has become mere precept of men learned by rote, WHL.

And—For thus hath, OR. said—spoken, OR. and with—with, DUHM, MARTI, OR. GU. KIT, SML. do—they, OR.; do they, SML. have removed—have kept, OR.; keeps, MARTI, GU. KIT.; is, SML. and their—so that their, DUHM, MARTI, OR. a commandment—mere commandment, SML. which . . . them—a thing learned by rote, SML. V. 14. therefore . . . wonder—Therefore, behold, I will yet further do wondrous things to this people, wonders wondrously, WHL. EW. will . . . among—am proceeding to work marvellously upon, SML. proceed—continue, Var. do—do [once more], GU. marvellous—wonderful, MARTI, DUHM, GU. KIT, OR. even . . . wonder—wonderfully and wondrously, DUHM, MARTI, KIT, OR. GU. and—that, MARTI, GU. shall perish—perish, MARTI, DUHM. understanding—men—cleverness of their clever ones,

the ^b dark, and that say, ^c Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? 16 ^d Ye turn things upside down! Shall the ^e potter be esteemed as ^f clay; that the ^g thing made should say of him that made it, He made me not; or the thing formed say of him that formed it, He hath no understanding?

17 ^{h i j} Is it not yet a very little while, and ^k Lëb-â-nôn shall be turned into a ^l fruitful ^m field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a ⁿ forest? 18 And in that day shall the ^{o p} deaf hear the ^q words of ^{r 6} the book, and the ^s eyes of the ^t blind shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness. 19 The ^{u v} meek also shall increase their ^w joy in Jê-hô^z vâh, and the ^{x y} poor among men shall rejoice in the ^z Holy One of ^a Îs-^{râ-ël}. 20 For the ^{b c} terrible one is brought to nought, and the ^d scoffer ceaseth, and ^e all they that watch for iniquity are cut off; 21 that ^{f 7} make a man an ^h offender ⁱ in his cause, and ^j lay a ^k snare for him that ^l reprov-

SML. be hid—hide itself, DUHM, MARTI, OR. GU.; be obscured, SML. V. 15. deep . . . Jehovah—themselves from Jehovah to plan secret counsel, OR. and—so, MARTI, OR. that—that they, OR. say—think, MARTI. knoweth—sees through, OR.; knows of, MARTI, DUHM, GU. V. 16. Ye . . . down—Out on your perverseness, MARTI, DUHM, GU. KIT, OR. WHL. Shall—Insert, Or. DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT, OR. esteemed—counted, R. thing made—work, Var. made—framed, R. should—could, GU. hath no understanding—understands nothing, OR. GU. V. 17. fruitful field—garden-land, Var. esteemed—counted, R. as—for, R. V. 18. words of the book—written words, DUHM, MARTI, GU. the book—a book, Var.; the document or writing, WHL. V. 19. meek . . . joy—meek also rejoice anew, GU.; joy upon joy shall the meek have, OR. V. 20. terrible one—violent one, GU. OR.; tyrant, DUHM, MARTI, WHL. scoffer—scornor, R. V. 21. Who bring men under condemnation by a word (i.e. false witness), And lay snares for him who in the gate vindicates the right, WHL. a man—men, Var. in his cause—Or, by (their) words, Var. R. marg.; with words, DUHM; through words, GU.; on account of a word, OR.; in his case of law, KIT.; in a cause, R. him that reproveth—the judge, DUHM, MARTI, GU.

alty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1. 10:1, 2; 59:4, 13. 7 Or, *make men to offend by their words*.
^h See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. 8 Or, *for a word*.
ⁱ Amos 5:10.
^j Snare, Pr. 7:23. ^k Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.

^b Darkness, Job 38:9.
^c Ch. 47:10; Ps. 94:7; Mal. 2:17.

^d Or, *Oh your perversity!*
^e See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
^f Clay, Rom. 9:21.
^g Ch. 45:9; 64:8; Jer. 18:1-6; Rom. 9:10-21.
^h See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.

ⁱ See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^j See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^k Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
^m See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
ⁿ Field, Num. 20:17.
^o See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

^p The Deaf, Mt. 11:5.
^q Ch. 35:5; 42:7, 18, 19; 43:8; Mt. 11:5; Mk. 7:37.
^r See v. 11.
^s Ch. 32:3; Ps. 119:18; Pr. 20:12.
^t Or, *a book* (or, *writing*).
^u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^v Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

^w See "Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^x Ch. 11:4; 61:1; Ps. 25:9; 37:11; Mt. 5:5; 11:29.
^y Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^z The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^a Ch. 3:14, 15; 11:4; 14:30; 32: 25:4; 26:6; Mt. 11:5; Jas. 1:9; 2:5.
^b See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

^d 20
^e Ch. 13:11; 25:3-5; 49:25.
^f Ch. 28:14.
^g Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
^h Ch. 59:4.
ⁱ Death Pen-

alty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1. 10:1, 2; 59:4, 13. 7 Or, *make men to offend by their words*.
^h See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. 8 Or, *for a word*.
ⁱ Amos 5:10.
^j Snare, Pr. 7:23. ^k Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.

21
a Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
b Ch. 32:7.
c The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
Amos 5:12.
d See "Van-
ity," Eccl. 1:2.
22
e Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.
f Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
g House, Deut.
24:10.
h See "Family,"
Eph. 5:22.
i See "Kings-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.
j Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
k Ch. 45:17;
49:23; 50:7;
54:4; Jer.
30:5-7, 10.
l Shame, Phil.
3:19.
m Face, Is. 6:2.

23
1 Or, *But when
his children
see &c.* [3:16.
n Children, Gen.
o Work of
Hands, Gen.
16:12.
p Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
q God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
r Sanctifica-
tion, I Sam.
7:1. [16:18.
s Name, Acts
t Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
u Holiness, Eph.
4:24.
v See "Holi-
ness of God,"
Gen. 1:1.
w See "Fear of
God," Gen.
9:2.

24
x See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
y Ch. 30:21;
Heb. 5:2.
z Spirit, Job
4:15.
2 Heb. *shall
know under-
standing.*
a Ch. 41:20;
60:16.
b See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
c Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

1
d See "Curses,"
Gen. 4:11.
e Rebellion,
Ez. 20:8.
f V. 9; ch. 1:2;
23:65:2.
g Rebellion is
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
i Ch. 29:15.
j See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
k Ch. 8:11, 12.
3 Or, *pour out a
drink-offering.*

eth in the ^a gate, and ^b turn aside
the ^c just with a ^d thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith Jê-hô-
vâh, who ^e redeemed ^f Abraham,
concerning the ^g ^h house of Ja-
cob: ⁱ Jacob ^k shall not now be
^l ashamed, neither shall his ^m face
now wax pale. 23 ⁿ But when he
seeth his ^o children, the ^p ^q work
of my hands, in the midst of him;
they shall ^r sanctify my ^s ^t name;
yea, they shall sanctify the ^u Holy
One of Jacob, and shall stand in
^v awe of the God of Îš-râ-êl. 24
They also that ^x ^y err in ^z spirit
2 shall ^a come to ^b understanding,
and they that murmur shall re-
ceive ^c instruction.

30 ^d Woe to the ^e ^f re-
bellious children,
^h saith Jê-hô-vâh, that take
ⁱ counsel, but not of me; and
that ^j ^k make a league, but not

Var. Rend.—V. 21 (*cont.*), reproveth—defended, KIT. turn aside—humble, KIT. OR.; crowd aside, MARTI, GU.; strike down, DUHM. with . . . nought—without a cause, OR.; with insignificances, MARTI, DUHM, GU. KIT. V. 22. Jehovah . . . Jacob—Yahweh, the God of the house of Jacob, who redeemed Abraham, DUHM, MARTI, GU. concerning—to, OR. ashamed—disappointed, MARTI, GU. V. 23. But . . . the work—So *Ew.* (ed. 2); or, when he (even) his children, shall see the work, *De.* If he sees the work, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. the . . . of him—his, DUHM, OR. GU. sanctify—count holy, Var. V. 24. come to—learn, GU.; know, DUHM. understanding—in-sight, DUHM, GU. receive—learn, DUHM, OR. KIT. R; accept, GU. in-surrection—doctrine, R. Chap. 30.—V. 1. rebellious—stubborn, OR. KIT. children—sons, MARTI. KIT. take—execute, DUHM, OR. MARTI, GU.; executing, SMI. counsel—a policy, SMI. not of me—it is not from me, SMI. that . . . but—in that they carry out a purpose, *Yw.* *De. Ag. Vulg.* weaving a web, SMI.; pour out drink-offerings, *Ge. Hi.* DUHM, MARTI, SEPT. PESH.; ordain a league, GUN.; cover with a covering, R. add sin to—heap sin upon, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. GU. OR. SMI. V. 2. set out—set them-selves on the way, SMI.; walk, R. asked—inquired, SMI. strengthen . . . refuge—find refuge in the refuge of Pharaoh, to seek shelter, WHI.; flee to the refuge of Pharaoh, and to hide themselves, SMI. strengthen themselves—seek refuge, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT. WHI.; shield themselves, KIT. strength—shelter, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. KIT. WHI. take refuge—shelter or hide, MARTI, DUHM, GU. OR. KIT. V. 3. Therefore—But, OR. SMI. strength—shelter, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT. OR.; refuge, SMI. be—be unto, OR. SMI. your—for you, SMI.; their, OR. refuge—hiding, SMI.; trust, R. your confusion—your dis-

of my ^l Spirit, that they may add
^m sin to sin; 2 that ⁿ set out to go
down into ^o Ê-Ĝypt, and have
not ^p asked at my ^q ^r mouth; to
^s ^t strengthen themselves in the
strength of ^u Phâ-raôh, and to
take ^v refuge in the ^w shadow of
Ê-Ĝypt! 3 Therefore shall the
strength of Phâ-raôh be ^x your
shame, and the refuge in the
shadow of Ê-Ĝypt your confu-
sion. 4 For ^y their ^z princes are
at ^a Zô-ân, and their ^b ^c ambassa-
dors are come to ^d Hâ-nêš. 5 They
shall all be ^e ashamed because of
a people that ^f cannot profit them,
that are ^g not a ^h help nor profit,
but a shame, and also a ⁱ reproach.

6 The ^j ^k burden of the
^l ^m beasts of the ⁿ South.
Through the ^o land of
^p ^q ^r trouble and ^s anguish, from
whence come the ^t lioness and
the lion, the ^u viper and ^v fiery fly-
ing serpent, they ^w carry their

grace, DUHM, GU.; to their disgrace, OR. Vs. 4, 5. For even though his (*i.e.* *Pharaoh's*) princes were in Zoan and his en-voys reach to Hanes, all would suffer dis-appointment in reference to a people that brings them no profit, and furnishes no assistance and brings no profit, but be-comes a shame and also reproach, WHI.: As often as still princes in Zoan encamped and messengers came to Tahpanhes. They all have brought presents to a people that profit naught, to a people that bring no help, but ignominy and insult in addition, MARTI, KROCHMAL, GR. CH.; For his princes may also have been in Tanis (*i.e.* *become as far as*), OR.; For they may have be-come his princes in Tanis (*i.e.* *his vassals*), And his messengers may have reached Hanes (*i.e.* *come that far*), Nevertheless he can not and will not help, KIT. V. 4. For their—When his, SMI. are—may be, DUHM, GU. their—his, SMI. are—may be, DUHM, GU. V. 5. ashamed—dishon-ored, DUHM, KIT.; disappointed, GU. OR. because of—of, SMI.; in, DUHM, GU. OR. profit—for profit, SMI. V. 6. burden—oracle, DUHM, OR.; utter-ance, GU. WHI. beasts of the south—Southland, KIT. GU.; the beasts of Negebe, MARTI; Desert of the southland, DUHM; midday-land, OR. beasts of the south country, WHI. Through the—In a, OR.; Through a, GU. MARTI. Through . . . anguish—in the desert of the South-land, in the land of anxiety and anguish, DUHM. lioness—lion—^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m

6
a Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
b Asses, Num. 31:34.
c Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
d Camels, Job 1:3.

7
e Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
f Help, Acts 26:22.
g Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
1 Or, *cried concerning this, They are but arrogance: be still.*
h Ch. 51:9; Job 9:13; Ps. 87:4; 89:10.
i See "Egypt," Gen. 12:10.

8
j See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.
k Ch. 8:1.
l Table, II Ki. 4:10.
m Book, Eccl. 12:12.
2 Or, *as otherwise read, for a witness forever.*

9
n Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
o See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
p Lying, Lev. 19:11.
q Ch. 28:15; 59:3, 4.
r See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
3 Or, *teaching.*

10
s See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
t Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
u Ch. 5:20; Jer. 11:21; Amos 2:12; 7:13.
v I Ki. 22:8, 13; Jer. 6:14; 23:17, 26; Ez. 13:7; Rom. 16:18; II Tim. 4:3, 4.
w See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
x Deception, Gen. 37:31.

11
y Path, Is. 40:14.
z See "God," Gen. 1:1.
a Job 21:14.

12
b Ch. 5:24; 7:9; 8:6.

^a riches upon the shoulders of young ^b asses, and their ^c treasures upon the humps of ^d camels, to a people that shall not profit *them*. 7 For ^e Ē-ġypt / helpeth in vain, and to no ^g purpose: therefore have I ¹ called her ^h ⁱ Rāʿ-ḥāb that sitteth still.

8 Now go, ⁱ write it before them on a ^l tablet, and inscribe it in a ^m book, that it may be for the time to come ² for ever and ever. 9 For it is a ⁿ rebellious people, ^p lying children, children that will not hear the ^r law of Jē-hōʿvāh; 10 that say to the ^s seers, See not; and to the prophets, ^t Prophecy not unto us right things, ^v speak unto us smooth things, ^w prophesy ^x deceits, 11 get you out of the way, turn aside out of the ^y path, cause the ^z Holy One of Īš-rā-ēl to ^a cease from before us. 12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Īš-rā-ēl, ^b Because ye ^c despise this ^d word, and trust in ^e oppression and perverseness, and rely thereon; 13 ^g therefore

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*). humps—bunches, r. shall—do, V. 7. For . . . in—And her (whose, DUHM, GU.) help is, OR. DUHM, GU. have . . . still—I proclaim concerning that people, As for Rahab, they do but sit still (*Rahab is a Hebrew or Hebraised name for Egypt, which might mean "boisterousness, arrogance."* Cf. ch. 51:9; Ps. 89:10), Var. Rahab—i.e. Stormy-speech, Blusterer, Braggart, SMI. Rahab . . . still—monster of sit-stills, OR, KIT.; Rahab sit-still, WHI.; Rahab of the desert, DUHM; Rahab are they? [No], sitting still! GU.; Rahab a sit-still, MARTI. V. 8. go—Enter, DUHM, GU. OR. KIT. before—near, OR. in scribe . . . book—put it in writing, GU. KIT. come—come as [a witness], KIT. GU. V. 9. rebellious—stubborn, OR. KIT. lying—denying or betraying, DUHM. hear—hearken to, OR. law-teaching, Var. V. 10. say to—command, GU. prophets—seers, DUHM, OR. Prophecy—See, OR. right things—truths, OR. GU.; omit, DUHM. V. 11. get you out of—Depart from, WHI. cause . . . us—Leave us in peace with the Holy One of Israel, MARTI, GU.; Be silent before us about &c., DUHM. V. 12. despise—have despised, OR. oppression—deceit, OR. oppression and perverseness—the distorted and perverted, MARTI; the crooked and twisted, DUHM, GU. KIT. perverseness—Or, crookedness, Var.; perversion, WHI. V. 13. breach . . . in—rent on the point of falling bulges in, WHI.; (breach) sinking down in, KIT. swelling—bulging, DUHM, GU. MARTI.

this ⁱ iniquity shall be to you as a ^k breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high ^l wall, whose breaking cometh ^m suddenly in an instant. 14 And he shall break it as a ⁿ potter's ^o vessel is broken, breaking it in pieces without sparing; so that there shall not be found among the pieces thereof a ^p sherd wherewith to take ^q fire from the ^r hearth, or to dip up ^s water out of the ^t cistern.

15 For thus said the ¹ Lord Jē-hōʿvāh, the Holy One of ^u Īš-rā-ēl, In returning and ^v rest shall ye be ^w saved; in ^x quietness and in confidence shall be your strength. And ^y ye would not: 16 but ye said, No, for we will flee upon ^z horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift. 17 ^b One thousand shall flee at the threat of one; at the threat of five shall ye flee: till ye ^c be left as ^d a beacon upon the ^e top of a mountain, and as an ^e ensign on a ^f hill.

18 And therefore will Jē-hōʿvāh ^g wait, that he may be ^h grasped in—overhanging, OR. high—steep, WHI. V. 14. as . . . cistern—like the breaking of a potter's jar smashed without remorse, so that in its smash not a sherd can be found to fetch fire from the blazing hearth or for drawing water from the tank, WHI. as . . . sparing—when a potter's flagon is broken, being shivered unsparingly, V. r. take—scrape, GU. dip up water—take water withal, r. V. 15. returning and rest—penitence and tranquillity, OR. shall ye be saved—lies your salvation, MARTI. GU. shall be—ⁱ is, MARTI, GU. V. 16. but—and, DUHM, MARTI, GU. for—but, MARTI, DUHM, GU. V. 17. threat—war-cry, GU.; rebuke, r. beacon—signal-mast, OR.; mast, DUHM, GU. MARTI, KIT.; mast—signal-pole, WHI. r. *margin*, ensign—flag-pole, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. OR. V. 18. and . . . upon you—And so Yahweh waits expectantly to show you favour, and so arises to show you compassion, WHI. will Jehovah wait—is Yahweh impatient, DUHM, MARTI; Yahweh is waiting, GU. wait that he may—Or, long till he can, Ch. See Var. Read. that . . . you—to pardon you, GU. that—until, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 8. before . . . tablet—Omit, DUHM, GU. for ever and ever—for a testimony for ever, Versions, Lo. Ev. Ch. V. 12. oppression—perverseness, Houb. Lo. La. Gr. Ch.; a lie, Sept. (transposition). V. 17. One . . . one—Omit, MARTI, DUHM, GU. BREDEKAMP (*gloss*).

c See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.
d Word of God, John 6:63.
e Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
f Ch. 3:14, 15; 5:7; 59:13.

13
g Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
i Sin, Gen 3:6.
j Ch. 26:21.
k Ch. 58:12; I Ki. 20:30; Ps. 62:4.
l Wall, Jer. 51:58.
m Ch. 29:5; 47:11.

14
n See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
o Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
p See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
q Fire, Lev. 10:2.
r Water, Ps. 95:5.
s Cistern, Jer. 2:13.

15
t See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
v Rest, Heb. 4:4.
w Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
x Ch. 32:17.
y Vs. 11:12.

16
z Horses, Jer. 50:11.
a Ch. 2:7; 31:1, 3.

17
b Lev. 26:36; Deut. 28:25; 32:30; Josh. 23:10; Pr. 28:1.
c Ch. 6:13; 27:11.
d Or, a pole.
e Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
f Ensign, Is. 11:10.
g Hills, Ps. 2:6.

18
g Ch. 42:14, 16; 48:9; Jonah 3:4, 10;
h II Pet. 3:9, 15.
i See "Grace," John 1:17.

¹⁸
a Ch. 2:11, 17;
33:5.
b See "Mercy
and Justice of
God," Gen.
1:1.
c Justice, Mic.
6:8.
d Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
e Ch. 8:17;
25:9; 26:8;
33:2.
¹⁹
f See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
g See "Fore-
knowledge of
God," Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, *O people
that dwellest
in Zion at Je-
rusalem.*
h Ch. 65:9; Ez.
37:25, 28.
i Zion, Is. 52:1.
j Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
k Mourning,
John 11:35.
l Ch. 25:8;
60:20; 61:1-3.
m Voice, Gen.
27:22.
n Cry, Lu. 18:7.
o Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
²⁰
2 Or, *And then
will the Lord
give you bread
in adversity
and water in
affliction; and
thy teachers
shall not &c.*
p Bread, Gen.
3:19.
q Adversity,
Job 19:6.
r Water, Ps.
95:5.
s Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
t See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.
3 Or, *teacher.*
4 Or, *hide them-
selves.*
u Ps. 74:9;
Amos 8:11.
v Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
²¹
w Ears, Ex.
29:20.
x Words, Pr.
15:23.
y Ch. 35:8, 9;
42:16; Ps.
25:8, 9; Pr. 3:6.
z Walking, Col.
1:10.
a Ch. 29:24.
b See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.
²²
c Ch. 2:18, 20;
31:7.
d See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.
e Images, I Ki.
15:13.
f Silver, Job
22:25.

cious unto you; and therefore
will he be ^a exalted, that he may
have ^b mercy upon you: for Jê-
hō-vāh is a God of ^c justice;
^d blessed are all they that ^e wait
for him. 19 For ⁱ ¹ the people
shall ^h dwell in ⁱ Zî'ōn at ⁱ Jê-
rû-sā-lēm; thou shalt ^k ^l weep no
more; he will surely be gracious
unto thee at the ^m voice of thy
ⁿ cry; when he shall hear, he will
^o answer thee. 20 ² And though
the Lord give you the ^p bread
of ^q adversity and the ^r water of
^s affliction, yet shall not thy
^t ³ teachers ⁴ be ^u hidden any
more, but thine ^v eyes shall see
thy ³ teachers; 21 and thine ^w ears
shall hear a ^x word behind thee,
saying, This is the ^y way, ^z walk
ye in it; when ye ^a turn to the
^b right hand, and when ye turn
to the left. 22 And ye shall
^c ^d defile the overlaying of thy
^e graven images of ^f silver, and
the ^g plating of thy molten images
of ^h gold: thou shalt ⁱ cast them
away as an ^j unclean thing; thou
shalt say unto it, ⁱ Get thee hence.

23 And he will ^j give the ^k rain

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*), will he be ex-
alted—will lift up himself, *Hi. Kn.*; or,
raise himself aloft, *i.e. afar off (?)*, *Ge. Luz. De.*; will arise, *KIT.*; he arises,
MARTI, DUHM, GU. that you—to
lift your trouble, *DUHM, MARTI.* mercy
—pity, *GU.* justice; blessed—justice:
happy, *Var.* justice—judgement, *OR. R.*
blessed are all they—well for all those,
OR. KIT. V. 19. For . . . Jerusalem—
OR. A people that dwellest in Zion, at Jeru-
salem, *Evo. Luz. r marg.*; *OR. O* people
in Zion that dwellest at (in, *WHI.*) Jeru-
salem, *Ge. Hi. Kn. Br. WHI.* For (Yea
thou, *GU.*) that thou, *MARTI, KIT.*
people (that dwell, *KIT.*) in Zion (that
dwell, *DUHM*; that thou dwellest, *MARTI,*
GU.) in Jerusalem (all the time, *GU.*) thou
shalt (needs, *KIT.*) not weep, *DUHM,*
MARTI, GU. KIT. the people—a people,
OR. weep no more—not weep, *WHI.* be
gracious unto—pardon, *MARTI, DUHM,*
GU. V. 20, though the Lord give—the
Lord gave, *DUHM.* though—*Omit,*
DUHM, GU. MARTI. give—will give, *GU.*
MARTI. bread . . . affliction—*Rather,*
bread in short measure and water in scant
quantity, *Var.* bread of adversity—paltry
bread, *OR.*; food, *MARTI.* water of afflic-
tion—scanty water, *OR.*; drink, *MARTI,*
DUHM, GU. teacher, *Evo. Kay, We. RS.*
r marg.—*DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT. WHI.*
be hidden—make themselves invisible,
OR.; hide himself, *MARTI.* turn away,
DUHM. see—see continually, *MARTI.*

g See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19. *h* Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
5 Heb. *scatter.* 6 Heb. *menstruous.* *i* Mt. 4:10. 23 *j* Prov-
idence of God, Gen. 1:1. *k* Rain, Deut. 11:10.

for thy ^l seed, wherewith thou
shalt ^m sow the ^o ground; and
bread of the increase of the
ground, and it shall be fat and
plenteous. In that ^p day shall
thy ^q cattle feed in large ^r pas-
tures; 24 the oxen likewise and
the young ^s asses that till the
ground shall eat ^t ⁷ savory prov-
ender, which hath been ^u win-
nowed with the ^v shovel and
with the fork. 25 And there
shall be upon ^w every lofty
^x mountain, and upon every high
^y hill, ^z brooks and streams of
waters, in the day of the great
^a slaughter, when the ^b ^c towers
fall. 26 Moreover ^d ^e the light of
the ^f moon shall be as the light
of the sun, and the light of the
sun shall be ^g sevenfold, as the
light of seven ^h days, in the day
that ⁱ Jê-hō-vāh bindeth up the
^j hurt of his ^k people, and ^m heal-
eth the stroke of their ⁿ wound.

27 Behold, ^o ^p ^q the name of
Jê-hō-vāh cometh from far,
^r burning with his ^s anger, and
in thick rising ^t smoke: his ^u ^v lips
are full of ^w indignation, and his
^x tongue is as a ^y devouring fire;

GU. V. 21. word—call, *MARTI, GU.*;
speech, *DUHM.* ye turn—ye would, *GU.*
DUHM turn, *OR. DUHM.* V. 22. ye
shall—thou wilt, *MARTI, DUHM, GU.*
plating—overlaying, *Var.* cast them
away—scatter them broadcast, *WHI.* V.
23. shalt sow—sowest, *MARTI, DUHM,*
GU. ground—ground withal, *R.* fat and
plenteous—juicy and fat, *MARTI, DU.*
OR.; fat and firm, *GU.*; fat and nutritious,
KIT. large—extended, *MARTI, DUHM,*
OR. GU. KIT. V. 24. savory—salted,
MARTI, DUHM, GU. OR. KIT. WHI.
hath been—is, *MARTI, DUHM, GU.*
fork—fan, *R.* V. 25. brooks and streams
of waters—rivulets and water-courses
(*Ch. 44:4*) *Var.* brooks—rivers, *R.* and
streams of—ever flowing with, *DUHM,*
MARTI, OR. V. 26. Moreover—And,
OR. moon—pale one, *DUHM, WHI.*
sun—glowing one, *DUHM, WHI.* hurt—
tear, *OR.*; breach, *MARTI, DUHM, WHI.*
wound—destruction, *DUHM.* V. 27.
name—appearance, *GU.* with—in, *Var.*
DUHM, OR. and . . . smoke—in thick
uplifting of smoke, *Cf. Ju. 20:38, Var.*
with stupendous steaming, *OR.*; and
heavy clouds arise, *GU.*; and in powerful
uprising, *DUHM, MARTI, KIT.* are full
of—foam with, *GU.* indignation—resent-
ment, *OR.*

Var. Read.—V. 18. be exalted—be si-
lent (till he can, &c.); *i.e. either 'delay,'*
or, 'hope calmly' 2 *MSS. Houb. Lo. Ev.*
Ch. (L.). V. 26. as . . . days—*Omit,* *Sept.*
Lo. Ge. Hi. Kn. Kue. (gloss).

^l Seed, Deut.
22:9.
^m Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
ⁿ Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.
^o Ground, Gen.
33:19.
^p Day, Lev.
25:8.
^q Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
^r Pasture,
Amos 1:2.
²⁴
^s Asses, Num.
31:34.
^t See "Food of
Animals,"
Gen. 9:3.
⁷ Heb. *salted.*
^u Mt. 3:12; Lu.
3:17.
^v See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
²⁵
^w Ch. 35:6, 7;
40:18; 43:19,
20.
^x Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
^y Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^z See "Rivers,"
Is. 32:2.
^a Ch. 34:2.
^b Towers, Ju.
9:46.
^c Ch. 2:15;
32:14; 33:18.
²⁶
^d Ch. 24:23;
60:19, 20;
Rev. 21:23;
22:5.
^e Light, Ps.
Ps. 74:16.
^f Sun and Moon,
Ps. 136:8, 9.
^g Seven, Gen.
2:2.
^h Day, Lev. 25:8.
ⁱ Ch. 61:1.
^j Vs. 13, 14; ch.
1:6.
^k Israel the
Chosen Peo-
ple. See
"Covenants,"
Gen. 17:2.
^l See "Restora-
tion of
Judah," I Ki.
12:23.
^m Healing, Jer.
30:13.
ⁿ Wound, Job
34:6.
²⁷
^o Ch. 59:19.
^p Name, Acts
16:18.
^q Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^r Ch. 10:17.
^s Anger, Pr.
15:1.
^t Smoke, Ju.
20:40.
^u Anthro-
pomorphic.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
^v Lips, Job 2:10.
^w Ch. 10:5;
13:5; 66:14.
^x Tongue, Heb.
3:5.
^y Fire, Lev. 10:2.

28
a Breath, Acts 17:25.
b Ch. 8:8.
c Neck, Pr. 3:3.
d Amos 9:9; Lu. 22:31.
e Nations, Gen. 10:32.
f See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
g Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
h See "Har-ness," Jer. 46:4.
i Ch. 37:29; II Ki. 19:28.
j Jaw, Joel 1:6.

29
k Songs, Ex. 15:1.
l Ch. 12:1; 26:1.
m Night, Ps. 19:2.
1 Or, *when a feast is hal- lowed*.
n Feasts, Num. 29:39.
o Gladness, Is. 51:3.
p Heart, Acts 15:9.
q Pipe, I Sam. 10:5.
r Ch. 2:3.
s See "Moun- tains," Ex. 3:12.
t Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

30
v See "Glory of God," Gen. 1:1.
w Voice, Gen. 27:22.
x Ch. 66:6.
y Arm, Ju. 15:14.
z Anger, Pr. 15:1.
a Fire, Lev. 10:2.
2 Or, *crashing*.
b See "Meteor- ology," Gen. 27:39.
c Ch. 28:2, 17; 32:19.
d See "Wind," Job 27:21.

31
e Ch. 11:4.
f Ch. 10:12;
14:25; 31:3.
g Assyria.
II Ki. 15:19.
h Rod, Num. 20:8.
i Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Ch. 10:26; 11:4.

32
3 Heb, *passing*.
4 Or, *staff of doom* (Heb. *foundation*).
k Ch. 10:24.

28 and his ^a breath is as an over- flowing stream, that ^b reacheth even unto the ^c neck, to ^d sift the ^e nations with the ^f sieve of de- struction: and ^g ^h a bridle that causeth to err *shall be* in the ⁱ jaws of the peoples. 29 Ye shall have a ^k ^l song as in the ^m night ¹ when a ⁿ holy feast is kept; and ^o gladness ^p of heart, as when one goeth with a ^q ^r pipe to come unto the ^s mountain of Jê-hô-vâh, to the ^t Rock of "Ïs- râ-êl. 30 And Jê-hô-vâh will cause his ^v glorious ^w voice to be heard, and will show the light- ing down of his ^y arm, with the indignation of his ^z anger, and the flame of a devouring ^a fire, with ² a blast, and ^b tempest, and ^d hailstones. 31 For ^e ^f through the voice of Jê-hô-vâh shall ^g the Ās-sÿr-î-ân be dismayed; with his ^h ⁱ rod will he smite *him*. 32 And every ³ stroke of the ⁴ ap- pointed ^k staff, which Jê-hô-vâh shall lay upon him, shall be with

Var. Rend.—V. 28, as . . . neck—like an overflowing torrent parting (its waters) even up to the neck, WHI. overflowing stream—tearing brook, OR.; tearing stream, GU. stream—brook, MARTI, DUHM, OR. that reacheth—reaching, *Var.* sift—swing, DUHM, MARTI, OR. GU. KIT.; sway, WHI. with—in, GU. OR. WHI. destruction—*i.e.* annihilation, *Var.*; falsehood, OR. calamity, MARTI, DUHM; annihilation, WHI.; vanity, *r.* a —his, DUHM; as a, WHI. bridle—halter, WHI. that causeth in . . . in—that leads astray, WHI.; binding, DUHM, V. 29. Ye . . . kept—Your song shall be as in the night when a festival is consecrated, WHI. have—sing, MARTI, GU. OR. song—vonder, OR. when—of, GU. a holy— the, OR. feast—*i.e.* *Passover*, RS.; *i.e.* *Feast of Ingathering*, WE. (*cited by CH*). kept—inaugurated, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT. OR. heart—heart, have, OR. When one goeth—those that go, OR.; the pilgrims, GU. a pipe—the pipe, *Var.* come unto—enter into, OR. V. 30, will cause—causes, DUHM, MARTI, GU. glorious—majestic, OR. GU. voice —thunder, MARTI, DUHM. show —tempest—display the descent of His arm in fierce wrath and the flame of devouring fire, destruction, rain-storm, WHI. will show—shows, GU. the . . . his—his de- scending, OR. GU. indignation —anger—indignant wrath, MARTI, DUHM; snorting of anger, KIT.; roaring of his anger, GU. OR. blast—the bursting (of clouds), *Ge. Hi. De. Ch.* cloud-burst, OR. tempest—storm of rain, *Var.* V. 31, voice—thunder, MARTI, DUHM. dis- mayed—destroyed, OR.; broken in pieces, *R.* with . . . him—Or, when he (*the Lord*) shall smite with the rod, *Kn. De. Ch.*; which smote with a rod, *R.* shall . . . him—shall he be smitten, WHI.

the sound of ^l tabrets and ^m harps; and in ⁿ battles with the ^o brand- ishing of his arm will he fight with them. 33 For a ^p Tô-phêth is pre- pared of old; yea, for the ^q king it is made ready; he hath made it deep and large; the pile there- of is fire and much ^r wood; the breath of Jê-hô-vâh, like a stream of ^s brimstone, doth kindle it.

31 ¹ Woe to them that go down to ^u ^v Ê-gÿpt for ^w help, and ^x rely on ^y horses, and trust in ^z chariots because they are many, and in ^a horsemen be- cause they are very strong, but they ^b look not unto the ^c Holy One of Ïs-râ-êl, neither ^d seek Jê-hô-vâh! 2 Yet he also is ^e ^f wise, and will ^g bring ^h evil, and will ⁱ ^j not call back his ^k words, but will arise against the house of the ^l evil-doers, and against the help of them that ^m work iniquity. 3 Now the Ê-gÿp-ti-ânš are ⁿ ^o men, and not

will—does, OR. GU. V. 32, stroke—passing over (=stroke), WHI. (?). appointed—fated, OR.; omit, WHI. appointed staff—staff of doom, *Var.* lay—let fall, OR, and . . . them—brandishing his arm will he attack them, OR, in . . . them—with battles of brandishing he attacks them, DUHM, with—against, MARTI, GU. V. 33, For . . . wood—For a Topheth (place of burning) hath erewhile been set in order, Yea, even for the king hath it been set, Deep and broad hath He set it; By its circle are fire and logs many, WHI. Topheth . . . old—burning-place (*Heb.* Topheth) hath been ordered long ago, *Var.* Topheth—burning-place, *Var.*; horrible place (place of abomination), OR.; fire-place, DUHM. of old—from of old, OR. king—King (Moloch), *Ge. Krochmal. Ps. Ch. Br.* he . . . wood— deep and wide is his pile (*i.e.* *funeral-pyre*). Fire and wood 'is' there in plenty! Your bed (layer) is fire and much wood, GU.; Your pile of wood is fire and wood in plenty, MARTI. large—wide, OR. GU. doth—shall, *Var.* doth kindle it—sets it on fire, MARTI; burns therein, DUHM. Chap. 31.—V. 1, go—went, GU. KIT. rely—look, DUHM, MARTI; stay, *R.* very strong—great in number, OR. MARTI, GU. KIT. WHI. seek —ask about, OR. V. 2, is—was, GU. bring—let . . . come, OR.; has brought, WHI. evil—misfortune, DUHM (?). KIT.; harm, MARTI. will . . . back—has not withdrawn, WHI.; has not put back (=saved), DUHM; has not taken back, MARTI; has not laid aside, KIT.

Var. Read.—V. 32, which . . . him—A gloss, DUHM, MARTI, GU.; staff—Add, shall be his (*i.e.* *Assyria's*) chastisement, WHI.; shall be his punishment, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT.

l See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
m Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
n See "War," Josh. 22:12.
o Ez. 32:10.

33
p Topheth, II Ki. 22:10.
q Kings, Deut. 17:15.
r Wood, Ex. 31:5.
s Brimstone, Ez. 38:22.

2
e Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
f Wisdom of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Ch. 45:7.
h Evil, Ps. 97:10.
i Num. 23:19; Jer. 44:29.
j See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
k Word of God, John 6:63.
l See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
m Ch. 22:14; 32:6.

3
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Ez. 28:9; II Thess. 2:4.

^a Ch. 36:9.
^b Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^c Spirit, Job 4:15.
^d Hand stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
^e Help, Acts 26:22.
^f Ch. 10:3; 20:6; 30:5, 7; Jer. 37:7-10; Mt. 15:14.
^g Lion, Job 4:10. Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
ⁱ Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^j Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^k Ch. 42:13; Zech. 12:8.
^l Or, against.
^m See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
ⁿ Zion, Is. 52:1.
^o Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^p Deut. 32:11; Ps. 91:4.
^q Birds, Gen. 9:2.
^r Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^t Ch. 17:13; 37:35; 38:6; 41:11, 12.
^u Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^v See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
^w Ch. 44:22; 55:7; Jer. 3:10, 14, 22; Ez. 18:31, 32.
^x Or, from whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted.
^y Heb. they.
^z Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
^a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^b Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^c Day, Lev. 25:8.
^d Ch. 2:20; 30:22.

God; and their ^a horses ^b flesh, and not ^c spirit: and when Jê-hô-vâh shall ^d stretch out his hand, both he that ^e /helpeth shall stumble, and he that is helped shall fall, and they all shall be consumed together.

4 For thus saith Jê-hô-vâh unto me, As the ^g lion and the young lion growling over his prey, if a multitude of ^h shepherds be called forth against him, will not be dismayed at their ⁱ voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so will Jê-hô-vâh of hosts ^j /come down to fight ^k upon ^l mount ^m Zî-ôn, and ⁿ upon the ^o hill thereof. 5 As ^p birds hovering, so ^q will Jê-hô-vâh of hosts protect ^r Jê-ru-sâ-lêm; he will ^s protect and ^t deliver it, he will pass over and preserve it. 6 ^u Turn ye unto him ^v from whom ^w ye have deeply ^x revolted, O children of ^y Îs-ra-êl. 7 For in that ^z day they shall ^a cast away every man his ^b idols of ^c silver, and his

Var. Rend.—V. 3. and when—*Omit*, MARTI, OR. shall stretch—stretches, DUHM, GU. both . . . helpeth—the defender, DUHM, MARTI, OR. shall stumble—doth stumble, DUHM, MARTI, OR. and . . . helped—the one helped, MARTI, DUHM, OR. shall—doth, DUHM, MARTI, OR. they shall—both, OR. be consumed—perish, OR. V. 4. saith—spake, DUHM, GU. OR. abase himself—crouch, OR.; retreat, DUHM, GU.; duck down, KIT.; lose his courage, MARTI, upon—*So* WHI.; on, *Ev. Ch.*; or, against, *Hi. De. Kay*, MARTI, OR. V. 5. he . . . it—protecting and saving, MARTI, pass over and preserve—sparing he will bring it into safety, DUHM; sparing and freeing, MARTI, preserve it—set it free, *Var.* V. 6. ye unto—ye, again, unto, OR. O—ye, OR. GU. children—sons, DUHM, GU. V. 7. cast away—despise, OR. idols—gods, *Var.* V. 8. shall fall—falls, OR. not—but not, OR.

^d idols of ^e gold, which your own ^f hands have made unto you for a sin. 8 And the ^g Âs-sÿr-î-ân ^h shall fall by the ⁱ sword, not of ^k man; and the ^l sword, not of men, shall devour him; and he shall ^m flee from the sword, and his ⁿ young men shall become ^o subject to taskwork. 9 And his ^p rock shall pass away by reason of ^q terror, and his ^r princes shall be dismayed at the ^s ensign, saith Jê-hô-vâh, whose ^t fire is in Zî-ôn, and his ^u furnace in Jê-ru-sâ-lêm.

32 Behold, a ^v king shall reign in ^x righteousness, and princes shall rule in ^y justice. 2 And a man shall be as a ^z hiding-place from the ^a wind, and a covert from the tempest, as ^b streams of water in a dry place, as the shade of a great ^c rock in a ^d weary land. 3 And the ^e eyes of them that see shall not be ^f dim, and the ^g ears of them that hear shall hearken.

not of men—of one who is not-man, WHI. not of men—of one who is not mortal, WHI. subject to taskwork—tributary, r. taskwork—task-service, *Var.* V. 9. his . . . terror—his rock shall pass away for fear, *Hi. De. Ch.*; Or, he shall overpass his strong-hold, *Ge. Ew.* by reason of terror—in horror, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. KIT. dismayed at—frighted from, *Var.* whose . . . his—who has fire and a, DUHM, MARTI, OR. KIT. GU. **Chap. 32.**—V. 1. a—the, DUHM, OR. in—according to, OR. V. 2. a man—each one, *Ge. Ew. De. Naeg.*; or, a great man (=great men), *Ch.*; every one, DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. KIT. and a—and as a, DUHM, MARTI, GU. streams—rivulets, *Var.* weary—languishing, DUHM, MARTI, OR. GU. V. 3. dim—glued shut, DUHM, MARTI, OR. KIT.; 'blinded,' GU.; closed, WHI. r. marg. shall hearken—are sharp, DUHM.

^b Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^c Silver, Job 22:25.
^d See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.
^e Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^f Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^g Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
^h Ch. 10:12; 14:25; 30:31-33; 37:7, 36-38.
ⁱ See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
^j Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^k Man, Gen. 2:7.
^l Ch. 66:16.
^m Ch. 21:15.
ⁿ Young Men, I John 2:14.
^o See "Bondage," John 8:33.
^p Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
^q See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
^r Princes, Num. 2:7.
^s Ensign, Is. 11:10.
^t Ch. 10:16, 17; 30:33; Zech. 2:5; Mal. 4:1.
^u Furnace, Dan. 3:6.
^v Ch. 9:6, 7; 11:4, 5; Ps. 72:1-4; Jer. 23:5; 33:15; Ez. 37:24; Zech. 9:9.
^w Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^x Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^y Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^z Ch. 4:6; 25:4.
^a Wind, Job 27:21.
^b Ch. 35:6; 41:18; 43:19, 20.
^c Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
^d Ch. 29:18.
^e Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^f Or, closed.
^g Ears, Ex. 29:20.

* **RIVERS:** The Four Rivers of Eden.—Gen. 2:10-14. The Great River.—Euphrates—Gen. 2:14; 15:18; Ez. 23:31; Deut. 1:7; 11:24; Josh. 1:4; II Sam. 8:3; I Ki. 4:21; I Chr. 5:9; 18:3; Ps. 137:1. See "The Euphrates"—Deut. 1:7. The River of Egypt.—The Nile—Gen. 15:18; 41:1, 17; Ex. 1:22; 2:5; 7:1-25; 8:1-11; Is. 11:15; 19:5-8; 23:3; Jer. 2:18; Ez. 29:3-8; Amos 8:8. The Rivers of Damascus.—Abanah and Pharpar—II Ki. 5:12. The Jordan.—The Descender—Gen. 13:10; 32:10; Josh. 3:17; II Ki. 2:8, 14; 5:14; Jer. 12:5; 49:19; Ps. 114:13; Mt. 3:6; Mk. 1:9. See "Jordan"—Josh. 15:5. The Kishon.—Winding—Ju. 4:7; I Ki. 18:40; Ps. 83:9. Minor Rivers classified.—Of Ahava—Ezra 8:15. Arnon—Deut. 2:36. Chebar—Ez. 1:1, 3; 10:15, 20. Of Ethiopia—Is. 18:1. Gozan—II Ki. 17:6; I Chr. 5:26. Jabbok—Deut. 2:37;

Josh. 12:2. Of Jotbathah—Deut. 10:7. Of Judah—Joel 3:18. Kanah—Josh. 16:8. Of Philippi—Acts 16:13. Ulai—Dan. 8:16. Ideal Rivers.—Ez. 47:1-12; Rev. 22:1. Polluted Rivers.—Ex. 7:17-25; Rev. 8:10, 11. Uses of Rivers.—For Bathing—Ex. 2:5. For Baptism—Mt. 3:5, 6, 13-16; Mk. 1:4-9; Acts 8:36-38; 16:13-15. For Cleansing—II Ki. 5:10-12. For Commerce—Is. 23:3. For Cultivation—Gen. 2:10; Num. 24:6. For Drink—Ju. 7:5, 6; Ps. 36:8; Jer. 2:18. For Fishing—Lev. 11:9, 10; Ez. 29:5. Characteristics of.—Fruitful—Num. 24:6; Ps. 1:3; 46:4; 65:9-11; Is. 32:2, 20; Jer. 17:8; Ez. 31:4-7. Boundary Lines—Deut. 1:7; Josh. 22:25; I Ki. 4:24; II Ki. 24:7; I Chr. 5:9; Ps. 72:8; 80:11. Figurative.—Job 20:17; 29:6; Ps. 36:8; 46:4; 119:136; Pr. 21:1; Is. 32:2; 43:2; 48:18; Jer. 31:9; Lam. 2:18; 3:48; Ez. 32:2, 14; Mic. 6:7; John 7:38, 39; Rev. 8:10, 11; 22:1.

^a Heart, Acts 15:9.
^t Ch. 29:24.
ⁱ Heb. *hasty*.
^c See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^e Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
⁵
^f Fools, Jer. 17:11.
^g Noble, Is. 32:8.
^h I Sam. 25:3.
² Or, *crafty*.
ⁱ See "Liberal-ity," Rom. 12:8.
⁶
^j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^k Ch. 9:17; 10:6.
^l Profane.
ⁱ 1 Tim. 6:20.
^m Ch. 3:12;
ⁿ 9:15, 16.
^o Soul, Job 4:15.
^p See "Hun-ger," Deut. 8:3.
^q Drink, Hos. 4:18.
^r Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
⁷
^r Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^s Jer. 5:26-28; Mic. 7:3.
^t See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
^u See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^v See "Chris-tian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^w Ch. 11:4;
^x 29:19; 61:1.
³ Or, *poor*.
^x Lying, Lev. 19:11.
^y Words, Pr. 15:23.
^z Ch. 5:23.
^a The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
⁸
^b Ex. 35:21-29;
^c I Ch. 29:6-9;
^d Pr. 11:25;
^e II Cor. 9:6-11.
⁴ Or, *by liberal things shall he stand*.
⁹
^c Ch. 47:8;
^d Zeph. 2:15.
^e Women, Ruth 3:9.
^f Voice, Gen. 27:22.
⁵ Heb. *con-fident*.
^f Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^g Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^h Speech, I Cor. 2:1.
¹⁰
ⁱ Or, *After a year and days*.
^j Heb. *Days above a year*.
ⁱ Day, Lev. 25:8.
^j Year, Lev. 25:8.
^k Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^l Ch. 5:5, 6; 7:23; 24:7.
^m See "Grapes and Vineyards," I Ki. 21:16.
ⁿ See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.

4 And the ^a heart of the ^b rash shall ^c understand ^d knowledge, and the ^e tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly. 5 The ^f fool shall be no more called ^g noble, nor the ^h churl said to be ⁱ bountiful. 6 For the fool will speak folly, and his heart will ^j work iniquity, to practise ^k profaneness, and to utter ^m terror against Jê-hô^lvâh, to make empty the ⁿ soul of the ^o hungry, and to cause the ^p drink of the ^q thirsty to fail. 7 And the instruments of the churl are ^r evil: he ^s deviseth ^t wicked devices to ^u destroy the ^v meek with ^x lying ^y words, ^z even when the ^a needy speaketh right. 8 ^b But the noble deviseth noble things; and ^c in noble things shall he continue.

9 Rise up, ye ^c women that are at ease, and hear my ^e voice; ye ⁵ careless ⁱ daughters, give ^q ear unto my ^h speech. 10 ⁶ For ⁱ days beyond a ^j year shall ye be ^k troubled, ye careless women; ^l for the ^m vintage shall fail, the ⁿ ingathering shall not come.

Var. Rend.—V. 4. rash—headlong, *Var.*; hasty, WHI. R. *marg.* V. 5. fool—vile person, R.; wicked, GU. more—longer, WHI. noble—liberal, R.; Sir, DUHM. churl—knave, *Ge. De. Ch.* s. trickster, OR.; plotter, DUHM; rascal, GU.; fraudulent, WHI. VULG. bountiful—generous, OR.; genteel, DUHM, GU.; gentle, *Ch.* V. 6. will speak—uttereth, WHI.; speaketh, *Var.* DUHM, OR. GU. KIT. folly—wickedness, GU. villany, R. will work iniquity—plans (doeth, WHI.; deviseth, SEPT.) evil, WHI. GU. SEPT. will work—work-eth, *Var.* to . . . profaneness—Acting profanely, WHI. . . profaneness—malice, GU. OR.; unholiness, DUHM; impiety, *Var.* to . . . Jehovah—uttering delu-sions in respect of Yahweh, WHI. make—keep, OR. soul—desire, OR. V. 7. And—Omit, R. instruments of the churl—trickster, his tricks, DUHM, OR. instru-ments . . . evil—the fraudulent man has evil instruments, WHI. instruments—weapons, GU. churl—See V. 5. deviseth wicked devices—plans plots, WHI. meek—poor, GU. WHI.; harmless, OR. V. 8. noble—noble man, WHI.; liberal, R. de-viseth—plans, WHI. in—on, WHI.; to, *Var.* shall he continue—he takes his stand, WHI. shall—does, OR. GU. V. 9. Rise up—Arise, WHI. ye careless—speech—Ye daughters, happy in your con-

11 Tremble, ye women that are ^o at ease; ^p be troubled, ye care-less ones; ^q strip you, and make you bare, and ^r gird ^s sackcloth upon your ^t loins. 12 They shall ^u smite upon the breasts for the pleasant ^v fields, for the ^w fruitful ^x vine. 13 ^y Upon the land of my people shall come up ^z thorns and ^a briers; yea, upon all the ^b houses of ^c joy in the ^d joyous ^e city. 14 For the ^f palace shall be forsaken; the populous ^h city shall be deserted; ⁱ the hill and the ^j watch-tower shall be for ^k dens for ever, a joy of ^m wild asses, a ⁿ pasture of ^o flocks; 15 until the ^q Spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the ^s wilderness become a ^t fruitful field, and the fruitful field be es-teemed as a ^u forest.

16 Then ^v justice shall dwell in the wilderness; and ^w right-eousness shall abide in the fruit-ful field. 17 And the work of righteousness shall be ^x peace; and the effect of righteousness, ^y quietness and confidence for ever. 18 And ^z my people shall abide in a ^a peaceable habita-

tion, hearken to my utterance, WHI. V. 10. For . . . year—In a year and a day, DUHM, OR. GU.; After a year and days, *Euv. Kn. Ch. r marg.* be troubled—tremble, OR. DUHM, WHI.; be restless, GU. ingathering—harvest of fruit, DUHM, GU. OR. V. 11. Tremble . . . be troubled—Be terrified . . . tremble, WHI. Vs. 11, 12. and . . . pleasant—Gird [sackcloth] upon your loins—smiting on the breasts For the fair fields, WHI. V. 11. sackcloth . . . loins—ye and lament, MARTI, GU. V. 12. upon the breasts—Omit, GU. V. 13. Upon—For, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT. shall come—shoots, OR.; which shoots, DUHM, MARTI, GU. up—up in, DUHM, MARTI, GU. upon—For, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT. V. 14. shall be—is, DUHM, KIT. OR. forsaken—thrown down, OR. populous—tumult of, DUHM, GU. KIT.; tumultuous, OR.; hum, *Var.* shall be—is, OR. hill—mound (*Heb. Ophel*), *Var.* fortification, OR.; Ophel, GU. KIT. shall be—have become, OR. GU. WHI. watchtower . . . dens—villages shall be caves, SEPT. dens—*Lit.* caves, *Var.* a bare spot, DUHM; a heap of ruins, MARTI; caves, SEPT. Vs. 15, 16. wilderness—pasture, DUHM, MARTI, GU. fruitful field—garden-land, *Var.* field—garden, MARTI, GU. OR. KIT. V. 15. esteemed as—counted for, R. V. 16. justice—judgement, R. V. 17. effect—effort, OR. quietness and confidence—surety of the right, MARTI, DUHM, GU.

¹¹ See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
^p Ch. 22:12.
^q Ch. 47:2.
^r See "Naked-ness," Job 1:21.
⁷ Or, *put a gir-dle upon*.
^s Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
^t Loins, Is. 11:5.
¹²
^u Nah. 2:7.
^v Fields, Num. 20:17.
^w See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
^x Vine, Is. 5:2.
¹³
^y Ch. 5:6, 10, 17; 27:10.
^z Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
^a See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^b House, Deut. 24:10.
^c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^d Ch. 22:2;
^e 23:7.
^f City, Gen. 4:17.
¹⁴
^f Palace, Dan. 8:2.
^g Ch. 13:22;
^h 25:2; 34:13.
ⁱ Ch. 6:11; 22:2;
^j 24:10, 12.
^k See "Hills," Ps. 2:6.
⁸ Or, *Ophel*.
ⁱ See "Watch-man," Neh. 4:9.
^k Tower, Ju. 9:46.
^l Ch. 13:21;
^m 34:13.
ⁿ Asses, Num. 31:34.
^o Pasture, Amos 1:3.
^p Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
^q Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
¹⁵
^q Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^r Ch. 11:2;
^s 44:3; 59:21;
^t Ez. 39:29;
^u Joel 2:28.
^s Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^t Ps. 104:11;
^u Jer. 14:6.
^u See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
¹⁶
^v Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^w Righteous-ness, Ps. 24:4.
¹⁷
^x Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^y Ch. 30:15.
¹⁸
^z Israel the Cho-sen People. See "Cove-nants," Gen. 17:2.
^a Ch. 26:3, 12.

18
a Ch. 11:10;
14:3; 30:15;
Hos. 2:18-23;
Zech. 2:5;
3:10.
b See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
c Rest, Heb. 4:4
19
d See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:38;
e Ch. 38:2, 17;
30:30.
f Ch. 10:18, 19,
34.
g See "Cities
Destroyed,"
Gen. 4:17.
h Ch. 24:10, 12;
26:5; 27:10;
29:4.
20
i Blessing,
Gen. 12:3.
j Ch. 30:23, 24;
Ecl. 11:1.
k See "Liberal-
ity," Rom.
12:8.
l Sowing and
reaping, Gal.
6:7.
m Waters, Ps.
95:5.
n Feet, Gen.
18:4.
o See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
p Asses, Num.
31:34.
1
q See "Curses,"
Gen. 4:11.
r Ch. 10:6; 21:2.
s See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
t See "Treach-
ery," Jer. 9:8.
u Ch. 14:9;
48:8.
v Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
w Ch. 10:12;
14:25; 31:8;
Hab. 2:8.
x Jer. 25:12-14;
Mt. 7:2.
2
y See "Mercy of
God," Gen.
1:1.
1 Heb. their.
z Ch. 40:10;
51:5; 59:16.
a Arm, Ju.
15:14.
b Morning, Ps.
65:8.
c Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
d Adversity,
Job 19:6.
e Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
3
f Tumult,
Ps. 65:7.
g Ch. 11:13;
17:13; 21:15.
h Ch. 10:33;
17:13; 59:16-
18; Jer.
25:30, 31.
i Nations, Gen.
10:32.

tion, and in safe dwellings, and
in quiet ^{a b c} resting-places. 19
But it shall ^{d e} hail in the down-
fall of the ^f forest; and ^{g h} the city
shall be utterly laid low. 20
^{i j} Blessed are ye that ^{k l} sow be-
side all ^m waters, that send forth
the ⁿ feet of the ^o ox and the ^p ass.

33 ^q Woe ^r to thee that
^s destroyest, and thou
wast not destroyed; and ^{t u}
dealest treacherously, and they dealt
not treacherously with thee!
When thou hast ceased to de-
stroy, ^{v w} thou shalt be destroyed;
and when thou hast made an
end of dealing treacherously,
they shall ^x deal treacherously
with thee. 2 O Jê-hô-vâh, ^y be
gracious unto us; we have waited
for thee: be thou ¹ our ^{2 a} arm
every ^b morning, our ^c salvation
also in the time of ^{d e} trouble. 3 At
the noise of the ^f tumult the ^g peo-
ples are fled; at the ^h lifting up
of thyself the ⁱ nations are scat-
tered. 4 And your ^j spoil shall
be gathered as the ^k caterpillar
gathereth: as ^l locusts leap shall
men leap upon it. 5 ^l Jê-hô-vâh

Var. Rend.—V. 18, safe—sure, a. habitation—meadow, GU. V. 19. But . . . forest—And the forest shall go down in downfall, DUHM, SECKER, LOWTH; But the forest shall 'tremble' in a tumble, GU.; But it shall hail when the forest trembles, OR. in the downfall—in the falling, Var. utterly laid low—in lowliness, DUHM, GU. V. 20. Blessed—Happy, Var. sow—sow everywhere, GU. beside—on, DUHM. that . . . forth—ye that can give free run, OR.; and . . . can let freely run, GU. forth—forth freely, DUHM, KIT. Chap. 33.—V. 1, that destroyest—ravisher, MARTI, KIT. and dealest treacherously—So DUHM, MARTI; and [woe to thee] robber, GU. treacherously—barbarously, Var. dealt treacherously—hast robbed, DUHM, MARTI, GU. When—As, OR. ceased to destroy—killed in destroying, OR.; finished with ravishing, MARTI, DUHM, KIT. destroy—oppress, WHI.; spoil, r. destroyed—ravished, DUHM, MARTI, KIT.; spoiled, r. when—as, OR. of—to, r. dealing treacherously—robbery, MARTI, DUHM, GU. deal treacherously—rob, DUHM, MARTI, GU. V. 2, have waited for—hope on, GU. our—their, DUHM, OR. V. 3, the peoples—peoples, WHI. are fled—flee, Var. the nations—nations, WHI. V. 4, your—Omit, GU. DUHM, WHI. shall be—is, Var. caterpillar—locust, DUHM, WHI. as . . . it—like an incursion of grasshoppers coursing over it, WHI. locusts—grasshoppers, DUHM. leap—run,

is exalted; for he dwelleth on
high: he hath ^m filled ⁿ Zi'zôn with
^o justice and ^p righteousness. 6
² And there shall be stability in thy
times, abundance of salvation,
^q wisdom, and ^r knowledge: the
^s fear of Jê-hô-vâh is ^t thy treasure.
7 Behold, their ^u valiant ones
^v cry without; the ^{w x} ambassa-
dors of ^y peace ^z weep ^a bitterly.
8 The ^b highways lie waste, the
^c wayfaring man ceaseth: ^{d e} the
enemy hath ^f broken the coven-
nant, he hath ^g despised the
^h cities, he regardeth not ⁱ man.
9 ^{j k} The land mourneth and
languisheth; ^l Lëb'-â-nôn is con-
founded and withereth away;
^m Shâr-zôn is like ⁿ a desert; and
^o Bâ'-shân and ^p Câr-mêl shake
off their ^q leaves. 10 Now will
^r I arise, saith Jê-hô-vâh; now
will I lift up myself; now will I
be exalted. 11 ^{t u} Ye shall ^v con-
ceive ^w chaff, ye shall bring forth
^x stubble: your ^y breath is a ^z fire
that shall devour you. 12 And
the peoples shall be as the burn-
ings of lime, ^a as ^b thorns cut

DUHM. shall . . . leap—they run, DUHM; he runneth, Var. V. 5, hath filled—fills, OR. GU. justice—judgement, r. V. 6, And . . . times—Safe times thou shalt have, GU. there—he, MARTI, OR. the fear . . . treasure—These are thy treasures, SEPT. is thy—that is his, OR.; is his, GU. MARTI, V. 7, their valiant ones—the heroes (?), DUHM, MARTI, V. 8, the enemy—he, DUHM, MARTI, cities—witnesses, DUHM, MARTI, GU. V. 9, The . . . and—And in mourning, GU. confounded—in shame, GU.; ashamed, OR. DUHM, r. withereth—pineth, Var. Sharon—Rather, the Sharon: so throughout the O. T. It means the 'level' tract by the Mediterranean between Carmel and Joppa. is . . . desert—has become like "the steppe," WHI. desert—The Arabah (see Deut. 1:1). Var.; pasture (prairie), DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. V. 11, shall conceive—conceive, Var. WHI. DUHM, OR. GU.; chaff—hay, DUHM; straw, OR. GU.; dry grass, WHI. stubble—litter, OR. breath—snorting, KIT. GU.; violence, OR. V. 12, shall . . . fire—become burnt to lime—thorns cut off that kindle in the fire, WHI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 33.—V. 7, their valiant ones—the valiant ones, Lo. Hi. Kn. (pts.); the Arálm (i.e. messengers from Aral, see on ch. 29:1), Jeremias, Ch. [The vowel-points imply the violent rendering, (when) I appear to them.], Var.

11 t Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. u See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29. v Ch. 26:18; 59:4; Ps. 7:14; Jas. 1:15. w Chaff, Job 21:18. x See "Grass," Gen. 37:2. y Breath, Acts 17:25. z Fire, Lev. 10:2. 12 a Amos 2:1. b Thorns, Mt. 13:7.

4
j Spoil, Is. 9:3.
k See "In-
sects," Pr.
30:25.
5
l God is Infi-
nite, Gen. 1:1.
m Ch. 1:26;
28:6; 32:16.
n Zion, Is. 52:1.
o Justice, Mic.
6:8.
p Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
6
2 Or, And abun-
dant of salva-
tion, wisdom,
and knowledge
shall be the
stability of thy
times.
q Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
r Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
s Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
t Treasure,
I Chr. 27:25.
3 Heb. his.
7
u Courage,
Num. 13:30.
v Cry, Lu. 18:7.
w Ambassador,
II Cor. 5:20.
x See "Diplo-
macy," ch.
37:9.
y Peace, Pr. 17:1.
z Mourning,
John 11:35.
a Bitterness,
Eph. 4:31.
8
b Highway, Ps.
68:4.
c Ch. 35:8.
d Enemy, Job
31:29.
4 Heb. he.
e Covenantants
broken, Gen.
17:2.
f See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.
g City, Gen. 4:17.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
9
i Ch. 3:26;
24:4; 29:2.
j Land, Gen.
23:15.
k Languish, Jer.
14:2.
l Lebanon,
Jer. 18:14.
m Sharon, I Chr.
5:16. [17:6.
n Desert, Jer.
5: Or, (the Arabah).
o Bashan,
Josh. 12:4.
p Carmel,
I Sam. 15:12.
q See "Leaf,"
Ez. 47:12.
10
r Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
s Ch. 2:19, 21;
Ps. 12:5.

down, that are burned in the fire.

13 ^a Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, ^b acknowledge my might. 14 ^c The ^d ^e sinners in ^f Zi'ôn are ^g afraid; ^h trembling hath seized the godless ones: Who among us can dwell with ⁱ the devouring fire? who among us can dwell with everlasting ^k burnings? 15 He that ^l walketh ^m righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that ⁿ despiseth the ^o gain of ^p ^q oppressions, that ^r shaketh his hands from taking a ^s bribe, that stoppeth his ^t ears from hearing of ^u blood, and ^v shutteth his ^w eyes from looking upon ^x evil: 16 he shall dwell on high; his place of defence shall be the ^y munitions of ^z rocks; ^{aa} his bread shall be given ^{ab} him; his ^{ac} waters shall be sure.

17 ^b Thine eyes shall see ^{cd} the king in his ^e beauty: they shall behold ^f ^g a land that reacheth

Var. Rend.—V. 13. Those that are far off have heard, those that are near have perceived my prowess (warlike strength), WHI. Hear . . . off—The distant hear, DUHM, GU. have done—do, DUHM. ye—they, GU. might—hero-strength, DUHM, MARTI. V. 14. are afraid—tremble, GU. OR. MARTI. seized—surprised, R. godless ones—impious, Var. unholly, Var. Who among us—O who can, Var. among—Omit, DUHM, GU. MARTI. us—Omit, GU. Who . . . with—Whom shall we find dwelling by, WHI. burnings—flames, Var. V. 15. uprightly—truth, GU. of—through, OR. that . . . blood—shaking his hands (*lit.* palms) so as not to take hold of a bribe, stopping his ears so as not to hear of bloodshed, WHI. blood—bloodshed, OR. GU. KIT. looking—looking with pleasure, DUHM, GU. KIT. V. 17. Thine eyes shall see a wonder of beauty, shall see the city of your jewels, MARTI. a land . . . afar—thine own land far extended, LO. (*lit.* a land of distances), Var. that reacheth afar—wide territory, GU. KIT.; open far and wide, OR. V. 18. terror—(the past) terror, Var. counted—counted money, GU.; kept the books, OR.; rated the (tribute), Var. the tribute—[it]? Var. GU. he . . . towers?—the prefect with the soldiers? DUHM. V. 19. not—no more, OR. fierce—overbearing, OR. GU. deep—dark, GU. that—so that, WHI. comprehend—hear, WHI.; perceive, R. of a strange tongue that—stammering

afar. 18 Thy ^h heart shall muse on ⁱ the terror: Where is ^j he that counted, where is he that weighed the ^k tribute? where is he that counted the ^l towers? 19 Thou ^m shalt not see the fierce people, a people of a ⁿ deep speech that thou canst not ^o comprehend, of a ^q ^r ^s strange tongue that thou canst not understand. 20 ^t Look upon Zi'ôn, the ^u city of our ^v ^w solemnities: thine eyes ^x shall see ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ka} ^{kb} ^{kc} ^{kd} ^{ke} ^{kf} ^{kg} ^{kh} ^{ki} ^{kl} ^{km} ^{kn} ^{ko} ^{kp} ^{kq} ^{kr} ^{ks} ^{kt} ^{ku} ^{kv} ^{kw} ^{kx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq}

23
a Foot, Gen. 18:4;
b II Ki. 7:16;
c Spoil, Is. 9:3;
d Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
24
e See "Dis-
ease," Ps.
103:3.
f Ch. 30:26;
58:8; Jer.
30:17; 33:6.
g Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.

i Nations, Gen.
10:32.
j Ch. 1:2;
Deut. 32:1.
k Earth, Gen.
2:1.
l World, Rev.
10:6.

2
m Ch. 26:20, 21.
n See "Anger,"
Pr. 15:1.
o Ch. 13:5;
24:1, 2.
p See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
q See "Ban,"
Ez. 44:29.
r Ch. 30:25;
63:6; 65:12.

3
s Ch. 5:25;
14:19.
t Joel 2:20;
Amos 4:10.
u See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
v Body, Num.
25:8.
w Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
x Blood, Lev.
17:11.
y Ez. 14:19;
35:6; 38:22.

4
z Ch. 13:13;
51:6; Ez.
32:7, 8; Joel
2:31; Mt.
24:29; II Pet.
3:10.
a Heaven, Deut.
26:15.
2 Or, moulder
away.
b Rev. 6:12-14.
c Leaf, Ez.
47:12.
d Vine, Is. 5:2.
e Fig-tree,
Deut. 8:8.

they could not strengthen the
a foot of their mast, they could
not spread the sail: then was the
b prey of a great c spoil divided;
d the lame took the prey. 24
And the inhabitant shall not say,
I am e sick: the people that
dwell therein shall be f forgiven
their h iniquity.

34 Come near, i ye na-
tions, to hear; and
hearken, ye peoples: j let the
k earth hear, and the fulness
thereof; the l world, and all
things that come forth from it.
2 For Jê-hô-vâh hath m indigna-
tion against all the nations,
and n wrath against all their
host: he o hath p q1 utterly de-
stroyed them, he hath delivered
them to the r slaughter. 3 Their
slain also shall be s cast out,
and the t stench of their u dead
v bodies shall come up; and the
w mountains shall be melted with
their x blood. 4 And y all the host
of a heaven shall 2 be dissolved,
and the b heavens shall be rolled
together as a scroll; and all their
host shall fade away, as the c leaf
fadeth from off the d vine, and as
a fading leaf from the e fig-tree.

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (cont.), they do not fix firmly the framework of their mast, have not unfurled the flag. Then was the plundered spoil divided in abundance. (Even) the lame carried off spoil—WHI. could not strengthen—will not hold. *Var.* foot—pedestal, OR. DUHM, GU. KIT. then—So DUHM, KIT.; thy, OR.; the, GU. could—do. *Var.* sail—flag, DUHM, GU. OR. WHI.; ensign, *Var.* then . . . prey—Then shall the blind divide the spoil in plenty (even, MARTI, GU.), the lame shall (richly, MARTI, GU.) plunder, MARTI, DUHM, GU. V. 24, the . . . say—no inhabitant shall say, OR. GU. shall—does, DUHM, shall . . . iniquity—has forgiveness of guilt, DUHM, shall be forgiven—are forgiven them, OR. Chap. 34—V. 2, wrath—fury, R. utterly destroyed—*Lit.* laid them under the ban (Josh. 8:26). *Var.*; banned, DUHM, MARTI, GU. KIT, OR.; placed under a Divine ban of destruction. WHI. delivered—chosen, DUHM, KIT. V. 3, Their . . . be—That the slain are, GU. and—that, OR. stench . . . bodies—stink of their carcases, R. shall come up—rises, GU. shall be melted—shall melt, DUHM; shall flow, WHI. V. 4, the dissolved—'hills' vanish, DUHM, MARTI, GU. be dissolved—rot away, OR. KIT. heavens . . . rolled—heaven rolls itself, DUHM, GU. KIT. shall fade

5 For my i sword hath drunk
its fill in heaven: behold, it h shall
come down upon i Ê-dôm, and
upon the people of my j k3 curse,
to l judgment. 6 The sword of
Jê-hô-vâh is filled with blood,
it is made fat with fatness,
with the blood of m lambs and
n goats, with the fat of the *kid-
neys of rams; for Jê-hô-vâh
hath a o sacrifice in p Böz-rah,
and a great slaughter in the land
of Ê-dôm. 7 And the q wild-
oxen shall come down with
them, and the bullocks with the
bulls: and their land shall be
r drunken with blood, and their
s dust made fat with fatness.

8 For Jê-hô-vâh hath a day of
t vengeance, a u year of v w x re-
compense for the cause of y z Zi'ôn.
9 And the streams a of Ê-dôm
shall be turned into a pitch, and
the dust thereof into b brim-
stone, and the land thereof shall
become burning pitch. 10 It
shall c not be quenched d night
nor e day; the f smoke thereof
shall go up for ever; g from gen-
eration to generation h it shall lie
waste; i none shall pass through
it for ever and ever. 11 But the
j pelican and the k porcupine

—withers, fades, or falls off, DUHM, GU. OR. fadeth—withereth, DUHM, GU. OR. fading—withering, or falling, DUHM, GU. OR. V. 5, my—Yahweh's, DUHM, MARTI, GU. curse—ban, DUHM, GU. MARTI, KIT. OR. of my curse—whom I have subjected to my ban, or, devoted to destruction, WHI. curse—ban, *Var.* DUHM, MARTI, GU. OR. KIT. V. 6, filled—satiated, OR. V. 7, wild-oxen—buffalo, DUHM, shall come down—is overthrown, DUHM; shall fall down, WHI. their—Omit, DUHM, shall be—is, DUHM. V. 8, recompense—retribution, WHI. cause—quarrel, WHI.; feud, DUHM, GU.; controversy, R. V. 9, the streams of Edom—their brooks, OR.; his brooks, DUHM, GU. the dust thereof—their dust, OR.; his dust, DUHM, the land thereof—their land, OR.; his land, DUHM. Vs. 10-16, *Translate all verbs as presents*, OR. V. 11, porcupine—See on ch. 14:23; bitter, GU. KIT, WHI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 34.—V. 10, It . . . day—by "night and by day" (add to v. 9), DUHM, MARTI, GU. *Var.*

* **KIDNEYS: Of Animals.**—Laws concerning the Offerings—Lev. 3:4, 10, 15; 7:4. Bullock—Ex. 29:13; Lev. 4:9; 8:16, 25. Ram—Ex. 29:22; Lev. 9:19. Calf—Lev. 9:10. Ox—Lev. 9:19.

Figurative.—Of Rams—Is. 34:6.

5
f Sword, Ju.
7:20.
g Deut. 32:41;
42; Jer. 46:10;
Ez. 21:3, 5.
h See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
i Edom, Num.
20:18.
j Curses, Gen.
4:11.
k Ch. 24:6;
43:28.
3 Heb. devoting,
or, ban.
l Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.

6
m Lambs, Ex.
29:38.
n Goats, Deut.
14:4.
o Sacrifice, Gen.
31:54.
p Ch. 63:1; Jer.
49:13.

7
q See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
r Ch. 29:9;
49:26; 63:6.
s Dust, Is. 65:8.

8
t Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
u Year, Lev.
25:8.
v Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
w Punishment
for Sin, Gen.
3:6.
x See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
y Zion, Is. 52:1.
z See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.

9
4 Heb. thereof.
a Gen. 6:14;
Ex. 2:3.
b Brimstone,
Ez. 38:22.

10
c Ch. 1:31;
66:24.
d Night, Ps.
19:2.
e Day, Lev.
25:8.
f Smoke, Ju.
20:40.
g Ch. 13:20-22;
24:1; Mal.
1:3, 4.
h See "Edom,"
Num. 20:18.
i Ez. 29:11.

11
j See "Birds,"
Gen. 9:2.

11
a See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
b Or, *bittern*.
1 Raven, Gen. 8:7.
c See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
2 Heb. *stones*.
12
3 Or, *As for her nobles, none shall be there to proclaim the kingdom*.
d Jer. 27:20; 39:6.
e Princes, Num. 2:7.
f Ch. 29:20; 41:11, 12.
13
g Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
h Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
i Ch. 13:22; 25:2; 32:13.
j See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
k Thistles, Mt. 7:16.
l Fortifica-tions, Nah. 3:14.
m See "Ani-mals," Gen. 2:20.

14
n Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
o Ch. 13:21.
4 Heb. *howling creatures*.
p Goats, Deut. 14:4.
q Cry, Lu. 18:7.
5 Heb. *Lilith*.
r Rest, Heb. 4:4.

16
s Books, Eccl. 12:12.
t See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
u Ch. 30:8.

shall possess it; and the ^{a1} owl and the ^b raven shall dwell therein: and he will stretch over it the ^c line of confusion, and the ^{c2} plummet of emptiness. 12 ³ They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but ^a none shall be there; and all its ^e princes shall be ⁱ nothing. 13 And ^g thorns shall come up in its ^{h1} palaces, ⁱ nettles and ^k thistles in the ^l fortresses thereof; and it shall be a habitation of ^m jackals, a court for ^a ostriches. 14 And the ⁿ⁰ wild beasts of the desert shall meet with the ^{m4} wolves, and the ^p wild goat shall ^q cry to his fellow; yea, ^{m5} the night-monster shall settle there, and shall find her a place of ^r rest. 15 There shall the ^a dart-snake make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shade; yea, there shall the ^a kites be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 Seek ye out of the ^{s1u} book

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (*cont.*), owl—ear-owl, OR. KIT.; eagle-owl, GU. confusion—chaos (waste), WHI.; barrenness, DUHM, GU. emptiness—desolation, WHI. V. 12. His noble-born—there shall they be no more, proclaim (call out) a kingdom and with his princes it shall be all over, KIT. OR.; 'Goat-ghosts shall dwell there, and' with his nobles 'it shall be over.' No kingdom exists there [any more], that one could proclaim, and all his princes shall come to naught, GU.; [And satyrs shall dwell therein, Passed away shall be] his nobility, and no kingdom exists there, that they could proclaim, And all his princes have disappeared, MARTI, DUHM; And Satyrs (*Sept. 'onokentavroi'*) shall dwell in it; Its nobles shall become as naught, And there is no kingdom which they shall pro-claim; And all its princes shall be no more, WHI. They . . . there—*Perhaps*, As for the nobles thereof, none shall be there to proclaim the kingdom, *Ge. Ew. Naeg.* V. 13. And . . . thereof—And its fortresses shall arise with thorns; Nettles and thistles shall grow up in its fastnesses, WHI. court—enclosure, DUHM, MARTI, GU. WHI. ostriches—young female ostriches, OR. V. 14. wild beasts—wild cats (?), Var. KIT. WHI.; wolves, OR.; crier, DUHM, MARTI.; hyenas, WHI. wolves—wild dogs, GU.; jackals, OR.; howlers, MARTI, DUHM. wild goat—Or, he-goat, *r marg.*; satyr, DUHM, MARTI, *r*; 'buck-ghost,' GU.; field-devil, OR. KIT. night-monster—*Heb.* Lilith; night-ghost, OR.; Lilith, MARTI, DUHM, GU. KIT. V. 15. dart-snake—arrow-snake, *Bo. and most moderns* (mean-ing of *Heb. uncertain, Houghton*), lay gather—lays, breeds and hatches, GU.; lays, breeds and keeps, DUHM, MARTI,

of ^v Jê-hô-vâh, and read: no ^w one of these shall be missing, none shall want her mate; for ^{x y z} my mouth, it hath commanded, and his ^a Spirit, it hath gathered them. 17 And he hath cast the ^b lot for them, and his ^c hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall ^a possess it for ever; from generation to genera-tion shall they dwell therein.

35 The ^{e1} wilderness and the dry land shall be ^g glad; and the ^{h1} desert shall ⁱ rejoice, and blossom as the ^{k6} rose. 2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and ^k singing; the ^{l m} glory of ⁿ Lëb-â-nôn shall be given unto it, the excellency of ^o Êär-mël and ^p Shâr'ôn: they shall see the ^q glory of Jê-hô-vâh, the excellency of our God.

3 ^r Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the ⁷ feeble ^{s s} knees. 4 Say to them that are

KIT. under her shade—her eggs, DUHM, MARTI. kites—vultures, DUHM, MARTI, OR. KIT. Vs. 15, 16. every . . . read—*Te t corrupt, Kn. Kue.* every . . . mate—One calls to the other, *or*. No one misses the other, DUHM. V. 16. Seek . . . mate—Yahweh summons (them) ac-cording to number; not one of them is missing [Not one misses his mate.], WHI. (?), no . . . mate—None of these are missing, DUHM, GU. Chap. 35.—V. 1. dry land—parched lan^d, WHI.; solitary place, *r*. desert—pasture-land, DUHM, GU. OR. KIT. rose—narcissus, *Targ. (on Cant. 2:1); Bo. Ge. (ad. loc.), Houghton*; autumn-crocus, WHI. *r marg.* (Cant. 2:1); crocus, GU.; daffodil, OR.; meadow-saffron, MARTI, DUHM, KIT. V. 2. It . . . abundantly—Blossoming it shall grow up, OR. Sharon—[the plain of] Sharon, GU. V. 3. weak—drooping, OR. DUHM, KIT.; sluggish, GU. feeble—tottering, GU. OR. WHI. *r marg.*

Var. Read.—V. 12. They . . . there—Its nobles (shall come to nothing), and none shall be there whom they might call to the kingdom, *Sept. Bi. Ch. See Var. Rend.* V. 16. my mouth—his mouth, *a few MSS. Pesh. Ew. Ol. Kn.*; the mouth of the Lord, *a few MSS. Lo.*; the mouth of Yahweh, DUHM, GU.

* KNEES: Bowed in Prayer.—Solomon—I Ki. 8:54; II Chr. 6:13. Daniel—Dan. 6:10. Ezra—Ezra 9:5. Elijah—I Ki. 18:42. Paul—Eph. 3:14.
Bowed not,—To Baal—I Ki. 19:18.
Bowed in Mock Worship.—At Crucifixion—Mk. 15:19.
Bowed in Vision.—Dan. 10:10.
Bowed to Drink.—Ju. 7:5.
Fell upon Knees to Man.—II Ki. 1:13.

v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Ch. 14:31.
x Ch. 1:20; 40:5; 58:14.
y See "Inspira-tion of Proph-ets," II Ki. 17:13.
z Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
a Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

17
b Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
d Possessions, Mk. 10:22.

1
e Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
f Ch. 6:11; 7:21-25; 27:10; 41:18; 55:12, 13.
g Gladness, Is. 51:3.
h Ch. 41:19; 51:3.
i Desert, Jer. 17:6.
j Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
6 Or, *autumn crocus*. See Song of Sol. 2:1.

2
k Songs, Ex. 15:1.
l Glory, Ps. 7:5.
m Ch. 60:13.
n Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
o Carmel, I Sam. 15:12.
p Sharon, I Chr. 5:16.
q Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

3
r Job 4:3, 4; Heb. 12:12.
7 Or, *tottering*.
s Knees, Is. 35:3.

- ^a See "Fear," Gen. 9:2;
^b Heb. *hasty*, Heart, Acts 15:9.
^c Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
² Or, *behold*, your God! vengeance will come, even the recompense of God.
^d Ch. 1:24; 47:3; 61:2; 63:4; Ch. 34:8; 59:18.
^e See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
⁵
^g Eyes, Ps. 17:8; Ch. 29:18; 32:3; 4:42; 7:16; 50:4; Mt. 11:5; John 9:6; 7.
ⁱ Blindness, 1 Sam. 4:15.
^j Ears, Ex. 29:20.
^k The Deaf, Mt. 11:5.
⁶
^l Lameness, Lev. 21:18; Mt. 15:30; John 5:8,9; Acts 3:8.
^m See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^o Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
^p Mt. 9:32; Lu. 11:14.
^q The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.
^r Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^s Desert, Jer. 17:6.
⁷
³ Or, *mirage*.
^t Sand, Ps. 139:18.
^u Pool, John 9:7.
^v See "Thirst," Ps. 42:1.
^w Ground, Gen. 33:19.
^x Springs, Num. 23:9.
^y Water, Ps. 95:5.
^z Ch. 13:22; 34:13.
^a Grass, Gen. 37:2.
⁴ Or, *a court for reeds &c.* See ch. 34:13.
^b See "Plants and trees," Ps. 144:12.
⁸
^c See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

of a ^{a1} fearful ^b heart, Be strong, fear not: ^{c2} behold, your God will come *with* ^d vengeance, *with* the recompense of God; he will come and ^e / save you.

5 Then the ^gh eyes of the ⁱ blind shall be opened, and the ^j ears of the ^k deaf shall be unstopped. 6 Then shall the ^lm lame man leap as a ⁿ hart, and the ^o tongue of the ^pq dumb shall sing; for in the ^r wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the ^s desert. 7 And the ³ glowing ^t sand shall become a ^u pool, and the ^v thirsty ^w ground ^x springs of ^y water: in ^z the habitation of ^y jackals, where they lay, shall be ^{a4} grass with ^b reeds and ^b rushes. 8 And ^cd ^ea highway shall be called, and a way, and it shall be called The way of ⁱ holiness; the ^o unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for ^{h5} the redeemed: the ⁱ wayfaring men, yea ⁱ fools, shall not ^k err therein. 9 No ⁱ lion shall be there, nor shall ^mn ^o any ravenous beast go up thereon; they shall not be

Var. Read.—V. 4. fearful—frightened, GU.; shy, OR. behold . . . you—There is your God! 'Accomplishing vengeance' he comes (Behold! your God comes, heavily does he avenge his people, MARTI). (See there, your God! vengeance [work- ing comes] he), DUHM. 'It comes, the recompense of God! He himself comes and helps (will save, DUHM; you, MARTI, GU. DUHM. the recompense of God—a godlike recompense, Var. he—'Tis he, WHI. V. 6. shall . . . break—have broken, OR. KIT. are split, DUHM. streams— brooks, DUHM. GU. KIT. desert—pasture-land, DUHM. V. 7. glowing sand—So SEPT. WHI.: mirage, MARTI, GU. OR. grass—districts, OR. KIT. V. 8. And there shall be there a pure way, And a holy way shall it be called; No unclean person shall pass over it, Nor shall there be there an unclean path, WHI. highway—clean street, MARTI, GU. way—street, DUHM. OR. KIT. shall not pass—passes not, OR. but . . . men—(tit, and he for them walking (sing.) in the way), and since He goeth on the way for them, *Ev.*; Whosoever walketh in the way, *De. Naeg.*

Peter fell down at Jesus's Knees.—Lu. 5:8.
Weak Knees.—Ps. 109:2; Ez. 7:17; 21:7 (Prophecy). Palsied—Heb. 12:12.
Knees strengthened.—Job 4:4; Is. 35:3 (Prophecy).
Used as Measurement.—Ez. 47:4.
Child-bearing upon Knees.—Gen. 30:3; Job 3:2.
Children held on.—Joseph holds Sons on—Gen. 48:12; 50:23.
Shunammite Woman holds Son on—II Ki. 4:20. Dandled upon (*Fig.*)—Is. 66:12.
Smote One Another through Fear.—Dan. 5:6.
Knees of Nineveh smite together—Nah. 2:10 (*Fig.*).

found there; but the redeemed shall ^p walk *there*: 10 and ^q the ransomed of Jē-hō'-vāh shall return, and come with ^r singing unto ^s Zi'ōn; and everlasting ^t joy shall be upon their ^u heads: they shall obtain ^v gladness and joy, and ^w sorrow and ^x sighing shall flee away.

36 ² Now it came to pass in the fourteenth ^a year of ^b ^cd king ^e Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, that ¹⁶ Sēn-nāch-ē-rib king of ^o Ās-sūr'-i-ā came up against all the ^h fortified cities of Jū'dāh, and ⁱ took them. 2 And the ^k king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā sent ^r Rāb-šā'-kēh from ⁱ Lā'-chish to ^m Jē-ru'-sā-lēm unto king Hēz-ē-kī'-āh with a great ⁿ army. And he stood by the ^o conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the ^p fuller's ^q field. 3 Then came forth unto him ^r Ē-li'ā'-kīm the ^s son of ^t Hīl-kī'-āh, who was over the ^u household, and ^v Shēb-ā-nā the ^w scribe, and Jō'-āh, the son of ^x Ā'-sāph, the ^y recorder.

Text corrupt; 'it belongs to his people' which goes that way, GU.; he belongs namely to his people as they pass that way (*A gloss*), DUHM, MARTI. Yea—*Lit.* and (even), *Var.* V. 9. but—and thus, OR. shall walk—walks, OR. **Chap. 36.**—V. 1. king of Assyria—*Omit*, OR. V. 2. Rabshakeh—*i.e.* (probably) chief officer, *FD*. highway—street, DUHM, MARTI, KAU, OR. V. 3. who was over—minister of, OR.; master of, KAU. who . . . household—the palace-superintendent, DUHM. scribe—chancellor, OR. recorder—chancellor, DUHM, KAU.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 35.**—V. 7. in . . . with—in the habitation of jackals shall be (a place for cattle) to lie down; the enclosure for ostriches shall be for, *Bi. Ch.*; In the habitation of jackals (wolves) and hyenas Shall rest your flocks and herds; The enclosure of ostriches Shall become reeds and rushes, DUHM, BI. CH. grass with—the enclosure of ostriches becomes, GU. V. 8. the redeemed—his people, *Weir, Ki. Br.* (*cf.* Ps. 28:8, *Var. Read.*) **VAR.**

2 ^k II Ki. 18:17-20; II Chr. 32:9-24. 7 The title of an Assyrian officer. ^l Lachish, II Chr. 11:9. ^m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. ⁿ See "War," Josh. 22:12. ^o Ch. 7:3. ^p See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19. ^q Field, Num. 20:17. ³ ^r Eliakim, II Ki. 23:34. ^s Son, Gen. 21:19. ^t Hilkiah, I Chr. 6:45. ^u Household, Pr. 31:27. ^v Shebna, II Ki. 18:18. ^w Scribes, II Sam. 8:17. ^x Or, *secretary*, *x* Asaph, II Chr. 29:30. ^y Recorder, Is. 36:3. 9 Or, *chronicler*.

***RECORDER: Recorders mentioned.**—Jehovah as—Ex. 20:24. Jehoshaphat to David—II Sam. 8:16; 20:24; I Chr. 18:15. To Solomon—I Ki. 4:3. Joah to Hezekiah—II Ki. 18:18, 37; Is. 36:3, 22. To Josiah—II Chr. 34:8.

- ^d Ch. 30:21; 51:10.
^e Highway, Ps. 68:4.
^f Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^g See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^h Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
⁵ Heb. *them*.
ⁱ Ch. 33:8; Jer. 14:8.
^j Fools, Jer. 17:11.
^k Ch. 29:24.
⁹
^l Lion, Job 4:10.
^m Ch. 13:22; 34:14.
ⁿ Beast, Rev. 15:2.
^o Ch. 51:10; 62:12; 63:4.
^p Walking, Col. 1:10.
¹⁰
^q Ch. 1:27; 51:11.
^r Songs, Ex. 15:1.
^s Zion, Is. 52:1.
^t Joy, Ps. 50:2.
^u Heads, Pr. 20:29.
^v Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^w Ch. 25:8; 30:19; 65:19; Rev. 7:17; 21:4.
^x Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
^y Sighing, Job 3:24.
¹
^z II Ki. 18:13.
^a Year, Lev. 25:8.
^b See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:1.
^c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^d Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^e Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
^f Sennacherib, II Ki. 19:16.
⁶ Heb. *San-herib*.
^g Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
^h Fortified Cities, Gen. 4:17.
ⁱ See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

⁴
a II Ki. 18:19.

⁵
b War, Josh. 22:12.
c See "Van-ity," Eccl. 1:2.
d Words, Pr. 15:23.
e See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
f II Ki. 18:7.
g See "Re-bellion," Ez. 20:8.

⁶
h Ez. 29:6, 7.
i See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
j See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
k Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
n Ch. 30:3, 5, 7; Ps. 146:3.
o Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

⁷
p God, Gen. 1:1.
q High Places, Deut. 12:2.
r Altar, Gen. 22:9.
s Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
t Worship, Mt. 4:10.

⁸
u See "Cove-nants between Men," Gen. 17:2.
v Pledge, Pr. 20:16.
1 Or, *make a wager* with.
w Horses, Jer. 50:11.
x See "Horse-men," Acts 23:23.

⁹
y Ch. 37:29.
z Face, Is. 6:2.
a Captain, Num. 2:3.
b See v. 2.
c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
d Ch. 20:5; 30:2-5, 7; 31:3.
e Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.

¹⁰
f See "War," Josh. 22:12.
g Land, Gen. 23:15.
h Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
i I Ki. 13:18; 22:6, 12.

¹¹
j Eliakim, II Ki. 23:34.
k Shebna, II Ki. 18:18.

4 And ^aRāb'shā'kēh said unto them, Say ye now to Hēz-ē-kī'āh, Thus saith the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest? 5 I say, *thy* counsel and strength for the ^bwar are but ^cvain ^dwords: now on whom dost thou ^etrust, that ^fthou hast rebelled against me? 6 Be-hold, thou trustest upon the ^hstaff of this bruised ⁱreed, even upon ^kĒ'ġypt, whereon if a ^lman lean, it will go into his ^mhand, and pierce it: ⁿso is ^oPhā'raōh king of Ē'ġypt to all that trust on him. 7 But if thou say unto me, We trust in ^pJē-hō'vāh our God: is not that he, whose ^qhigh places and whose ^raltars Hēz-ē-kī'āh hath taken away, and hath said to ^sJū'dāh and to Jē-ru'šā-lēm, Ye shall ^tworship before this altar? 8 Now therefore, I pray thee, ^ugive pledges to my master the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā, and I will give thee two thousand ^whorses, if thou be able on thy part to set ^xriders upon them. 9 How then canst thou ^yturn away the ^zface of one ^acaptain of the least of ^bmy master's ^cservants, and ^dput thy trust on Ē'ġypt for ^echariots and for horsemen? 10 And ^fI am I now come up without Jē-hō'vāh against this ^gland to ^hdestroy it? ⁱJē-hō'vāh said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 Then said ^jĒ-li'ā-kīm and ^kShēb'nā and Jō'āh unto Rāb'shā'kēh, Speak, I pray thee,

Var. Rend. — V. 4. And — Then, OR. saith — has said, OR. What . . . trustest? — What means this [proud] confidence, which thou holdest? KAU. wherein — which, OR. trustest — hast taken, OR. V. 6. this — yonder, DUHM, OR. KAU. is — shows himself, KAU.; does, OR. V. 7. thou — ye, DUHM; ye would, KAU. worship — worship alone, KAU. V. 8. give pledges — i.e. *exchange guarantees*, Klo.; or, lay a wager (with), Ge. De. DUHM, OR. KAU. *r marg.*; or, join battle (with), Kn. Kc. V. 9. captain — vizier, OR.; viceroys, DUHM, KAU. MARTI; satrap, KIT. servants, and put . . . ? — servants? And yet thou puttest . . . ! Var. V. 10. without —

unto thy servants in the ^lSūr'ī-ān ^mlanguage; for we under-stand it: and speak not to us in ⁿthe Jews' language, in the ^oears of the people that are on the ^pwall. 12 But Rāb'shā'kēh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? ^q*hath he not sent me* to the men that sit upon the wall, to eat their own dung, and to drink their own water with you?

13 Then Rāb'shā'kēh stood, and ^rsaid with a loud ^svoice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great ^tking, the king of ^uĀs-sūr'ī-ā.

14 Thus saith the king, Let not ^vHēz-ē-kī'āh ^wdeceive you; for he will not be able to deliver you: 15 neither let Hēz-ē-kī'āh make you ^xtrust in Jē-hō'vāh,

saying, Jē-hō'vāh will surely ^ydeliver us; this ^zcity shall not be given into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā. 16 Harken not to Hēz-ē-kī'āh: for thus saith the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā,

^aMake your ^bpeace with me, and come out to me; and ^ceat ye every one of his ^dvine, and every one of his ^efig-tree, and ^fdrink ye every one the ^gwaters of his own ^hcistern; 17 until I come and take you away to a ⁱland like your own land, a land of ^jgrain and new ^kwine, a land of ^lbread and ^mvineyards. 18 Beware lest Hēz-ē-kī'āh per-suade you, saying, ⁿJē-hō'vāh will deliver us. Hath any of the

^ogods of the ^pnations delivered without the aid of, OR. KAU. V. 11. the Syrian language—Aramaic, DUHM, OR. KAU. KIT. V. 16. cistern—well, OR. V. 17. land—land [full], KAU. grain—wheat, OR.; corn, R. land—land [full], KAU. vineyards—fruit-gardens, OR.

Var. Read. — Chap. 36. — V. 5. I . . . words—Thinkst thou that a mere word of the lips is counsel and strength for words, *Seincke, We. Ch.* (after II Ki. 18:20): 'Thinkst thou perhaps' a mere talk [be sufficient for the right] counsel and [the necessary] force for war? KAU.; Thinkst thou only a word of the lips (a mere lip-word, KIT.) is counsel and force for war? DUHM, KIT.

l Syria, Gen. 25:20.
2 Heb. *Aramean*.
m Languages, Neh. 13:24.
n The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
o Ears, Ex. 29:20.
p Wall, Jer. 51:58.

¹²
q Ambassador, II Cor. 5:20.

¹³
r Cry, Lu. 18:7.
s II Chr. 32:18.
t Voice, Gen. 27:22.
u Kings, Deut. 17:15.
v Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.

¹⁴
w Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
x Ch. 37:10.
y Deception, Gen. 37:31.

¹⁵
z Faith, Heb. 11:1.
a Salvation from Enem-ies, Acts 2:40.
b City, Gen. 4:17.
c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

¹⁶
3 Heb. *Make with me a blessing*.
d Peace, Pr. 17:1.
e See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
f Vine, Is. 5:2.
g I Ki. 4:25; Mic. 4:4.
h Zech. 3:10.
i Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.
j Drink, Hos. 4:18.
k Waters, Ps. 95:5.
l Cistern, Jer. 2:13.

¹⁷
m See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
n Grain, Gen. 42:33.
o Wine, Lev. 10:9.
p Bread, Gen. 3:19.
q Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.

¹⁸
r See v. 15.
s See "Idola-try," Lev. 19:4.
t Nations, Gen. 10:32.

^a See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^b Hamath, Gen. 10:17.
^c Arpad, II Ki. 18:34.
^d Ch. 10:9-11; 37:11-13; Jer. 49:23.
^e II Ki. 17:6.
^f Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

^g I Ki. 20:23, 28.
^h See v. 15.
ⁱ Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

^j Peace, Pr. 17:1.

^k V. 3; ch. 22:20.
^l Son, Gen. 21:19.
^m Hilkiyah, I Chr. 6:45.
ⁿ Household, Pr. 31:27.
^o Scribe, II Sam. 15:17.
^p Asaph, II Chr. 29:30.
^q Recorder, Is. 36:3.
^r Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
^s See "Mourning," John 11:35.

^t II Ki. 19:1-37.
^u Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
^v House, Deut. 24:10.
^w See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

^x Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
^y Eliakim, II Ki. 23:34.
^z Shebna, II Ki. 18:18.
^a Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^b Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^c Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
^d Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

^e Day, Lev. 25:8.
^f Ch. 22:5; 36:16, 33:2.
^g Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^h Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
ⁱ See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
^j Ch. 26:17, 18; 66:9; Hos. 13:13.
^k Children, Gen. 3:16.

^l Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

his land out of the hand of the king of Ās-sŷr'î-ā? 19 Where are the ^a gods of ^b Hā'-māth and ^c Ār'-pād? where are the gods of ^d Sēph-ār-vā'im? and have they ^e delivered ^f Sā-mā'ri-ā out of my hand? 20 Who are they among all the ^g gods of these countries, that have delivered their country out of my hand, that ^h Jē-hō'-vāh should ⁱ deliver Jē-ru'-sā-lēm out of my hand?

21 But they held their ^j peace, and answered him not a word; for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. 22 ^k Then came Ē-lī'-ā-kim the ^l son of ^m Hil-ki'-āh, that was over the ⁿ household, and Shēb'-nā the ^o scribe, and Jō'-āh, the son of ^p Ā'-sāph, the ^q recorder, to Hēz-ē-ki'-āh with their ^r ^s clothes rent, and told him the words of Rāb'-shā-kēh.

37 And it came to pass, ^t when king Hēz-ē-ki'-āh heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with ^u sackcloth, and went into the ^v ^w house of Jē-hō'-vāh. 2 And ^x he sent ^y Ē-lī'-ā-kim, who was over the household, and ^z Shēb'-nā the ^a scribe, and the elders of the ^b priests, covered with sackcloth, unto ^c Ī-sā'-jah the ^d prophet the son of Ā'-mōz. 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hēz-ē-ki'-āh, This day is a ^e ^f day of ^g trouble, and of ^h rebuke, and of ⁱ contumely; for ^j ^k the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. 4 ^l It may be

Var. Rend.—V. 19. and . . . ? —And how much less . . . ! *Ev. De. Th.* V. 20. that Jehovah should . . . ? —how much less will the Lord . . . ! *Ev. De. Th.* that Jehovah—that [now] Jehovah, KAU. V. 22. that . . . household—See v. 3. *Chap.* 37.—V. 2. Who . . . household—See ch. 36:3. V. 3. trouble . . . rebuke . . . contumely—distress . . . chastisement . . . insult, OR.; trouble . . . chastisement . . . rejection, KAU.; tribulation . . . chastisement . . . rejection, DUHM.

Jē-hō'-vāh thy God will hear the ^m ⁿ words of Rāb'-shā-kēh, ¹ whom the king of ^o Ās-sŷr'î-ā his master hath sent to ^p defy the living God, and will rebuke the words which Jē-hō'-vāh thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy ^q prayer for ^r the remnant that is left.

5 So the ^s servants of king Hēz-ē-ki'-āh came to Ī-sā'-jah. 6 And Ī-sā'-jah said unto them, ^t Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith Jē-hō'-vāh, ^u ^v Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Ās-sŷr'î-ā have ^w blasphemed me. 7 Behold, I will put a ^x spirit in him, and he shall ^y hear ^z tidings, and shall ^a return unto his own land; and ^b I will cause him to fall by the ^c ^d sword in his own ^e land.

8 So Rāb'-shā-kēh returned, and found the king of Ās-sŷr'î-ā ^f warring against ^g Lib'-nāh; for he had heard that he was departed from ^h Lā'-chish. 9 And he ⁱ heard say concerning Tir'-hā-kāh king of ^j Ē-thi-ō'-pī-ā, He is come out to fight against thee. And when he heard it, he sent ^k messengers to Hēz-ē-ki'-āh, saying, 10 Thus shall ye speak to Hēz-ē-ki'-āh king of ^l Jū'-dāh, saying, ^m Let not thy God in whom thou ⁿ trustest ^o deceive thee, saying, ^p Jē-ru'-sā-lēm shall not be ^q given into the ^r hand of the king of Ās-sŷr'î-ā. 11 ^s Behold, thou hast heard what the ^t kings of Ās-sŷr'î-ā have done to all lands, by ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o

12
 a See "Idolatri-
 try," Lev.
 19:4.
 b Nations, Gen.
 10:32.
 c Fathers, Ex.
 21:15.
 d See "Assyria,"
 II Ki. 15:19.
 e Gozan, II Ki.
 17:6.
 f Haran, Gen.
 27:43.
 g Eden, II Chr.
 31:15.

13
 h Hamath, Gen.
 10:17.
 i Arpad, II Ki.
 18:34.
 j City, Gen.
 4:17.
 k Sepharvaim,
 Is. 36:19.
 l Ivvah, II Ki.
 18:34.
 m In II Ki.
 17:24, Avva.

14
 m Hezekiah,
 II Ki. 18:1.
 n Letter, Acts
 23:25.
 o Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
 p Messengers,
 Mal. 2:7.
 q See v. 9.
 r See "Tem-
 ple," I Sam.
 1:9.

15
 s Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.

16
 t Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
 u Anthropol-
 morphism.
 See "God,"
 Gen. 1:1.
 v Ex. 25:22;
 I Sam. 4:4;
 Ps. 80:1; 99:1.
 2 Or, art en-
 throned.
 w Cherubim,
 Ex. 25:18.
 x One God
 alone, Gen.
 1:1.
 y See "Nations,"
 Gen. 10:32.
 z Earth, Gen.
 2:1.

a God the Crea-
 tor, Gen. 1:1.
 l Heaven, Deut.
 26:15.

17
 c II Chr. 6:40;
 Ps. 17:6; Dan.
 9:18.
 d See Answer
 to Prayer,"
 Mt. 5:44.
 e Ear, Gen.
 29:20.

f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 g Ps. 74:22. h
 Words, Pr. 15:23.
 i Sennacherib, II Ki.
 19:16. j Rebell-
 ion, Ez. 20:18. k
 See v. 4. l 18 j
 Truth, John 14:6.
 m Kings, Deut. 17:15. n Ch. 10:9, 10. II Ki.
 15:29; 16:9; 17:6, 24. I Chr. 5:26; Nah. 2:11, 12. o Assyria,
 II Ki. 15:19. p See "War," Josh. 22:12. q Land, Gen. 23:15.
 19 r See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:1. s See "Images," I Ki.
 15:13. t Fire, Lev. 10:2. u Work of Hands, Ex. 16:12.
 v Ch. 2:8; 17:24, 29. w Wood, Ex. 31:5. x Stone, Ex.
 34:1. y Destruction, Hos. 13:14. z Ch. 26:14.

ered? 12 Have the ^a gods of the
^b nations delivered them, which
^c my fathers have destroyed,
^e Gō-zān, and ⁱ Hā-rān, and
 Rē-zēph, and the children of
^f Eden that were in Tē-lās-sār?
 13 Where is the king of ^h Hā-
 māth, and the king of ⁱ Ār-pād,
 and the king of the ^j city of
^k Sēph-ār-vā'im, of Hē-nā, and
^l Īv-vāh?

14 And ^m Hēz-ē-kī-āh received
 the ⁿ letter from the ^o hand of the
^p messengers, and read it; and
 Hēz-ē-kī-āh went up unto the
^r house of Jē-hō-vāh, and spread
 it before Jē-hō-vāh. 15 And
 Hēz-ē-kī-āh ^s prayed unto Jē-
 hō-vāh, saying, 16 O Jē-hō-
 vāh of hosts, the God of ⁱ Īs-
 rā-ēl, ^u v that ² sittest above the
^w chēr-ū-bīm, thou art the God,
 even ^x thou alone, of all the
^y kingdoms of the ^z earth; ^a thou
 hast made ^b heaven and earth.
 17 ^c d Incline thine ^e ear, O Jē-
 hō-vāh, and hear; open thine
^f eyes, O Jē-hō-vāh, and see;
 and ^g hear all the ^h words of
ⁱ Sēn-nāch-ē-rib, who hath sent
 to ^j k defy the living God. 18 Of a
^l truth, Jē-hō-vāh, the ^m kings of
ⁿ o Ās-sūr-ā have ^p laid waste all
 the countries, and their ^q land,
 19 and have cast their ^r s gods
 into the ^t fire: for they were no
 gods, but the ^u v work of men's
 hands, ^w wood and ^x stone; there-
 fore they have ^y z destroyed

Var. Rend.—V. 12. them—those, OR.
 children—sons, DUHM, OR.; people,
 KAU. V. 15. art the God—art the
 [true] God, DUHM, KAU. V. 17. who
 —whom he, Var. who . . . defy—where-
 with he had derided, OR. V. 18. laid
 waste—banned, DUHM. countries—peo-
 ples, DUHM, KAU. their—also their
 own, OR. V. 19. and—indeed, OR.
 no—no [real], KAU. but—but only,
 KAU. Have destroyed—could destroy,
 KAU. V. 20. art . . . only—Yahweh,

Words, Pr. 15:23. i Sennacherib, II Ki.
 19:16. j Rebell-
 ion, Ez. 20:18. k
 See v. 4. l 18 j
 Truth, John 14:6.
 m Kings, Deut. 17:15. n Ch. 10:9, 10. II Ki.
 15:29; 16:9; 17:6, 24. I Chr. 5:26; Nah. 2:11, 12. o Assyria,
 II Ki. 15:19. p See "War," Josh. 22:12. q Land, Gen. 23:15.
 19 r See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:1. s See "Images," I Ki.
 15:13. t Fire, Lev. 10:2. u Work of Hands, Ex. 16:12.
 v Ch. 2:8; 17:24, 29. w Wood, Ex. 31:5. x Stone, Ex.
 34:1. y Destruction, Hos. 13:14. z Ch. 26:14.

them. 20 Now therefore, O
 Jē-hō-vāh our God, ^a save us
 from his hand, that ^b all the
 kingdoms of the earth may
^c know that thou art Jē-hō-vāh,
 even thou only.

21 Then ^d e Ī-sā-āh the son of
 Ā-mōz sent unto Hēz-ē-kī-āh,
 saying, ^f g Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh,
 the God of Īs-rā-ēl, Whereas thou
 hast prayed to me against Sēn-
 nāch-ē-rib king of Ās-sūr-ā, 22
^o this is the word which Jē-hō-
 vāh hath spoken concerning
 him: The ^h i virgin ^j daughter of
^k l Zī-ōn hath ^m despised thee and
ⁿ laughed thee to ^o scorn; the
 daughter of ^p Jē-ru-sā-lēm hath
^q shaken her head ³ at thee. 23
 Whom hast thou ^r defied and
^s blasphemed? and against
 whom hast thou exalted thy
^t voice and ^u lifted up thine eyes
 on high? ^v even against the ^w Holy
 One of Īs-rā-ēl. 24 By thy
^x servants hast thou defied the
 Lord, and hast said, With the
 multitude of my ^y chariots am I
^z come up to the height of the
² mountains, to the innermost
 parts of ^a b Lēb-ā-nōn; and I will
 cut down the tall ^c cedars there-
 of, and the choice ^d 4 fir-trees
 thereof; and I will enter into its
 farthest height, the forest of its
^e fruitful ^f field; 25 I have
 digged and drunk ^g water, and
^h i with the sole of my ^j feet

alone art God! DUHM, KAU. KIT. V. 21.
 saying—to tell [him]: KAU. Whereas
 What, KAU. Vs. 22-24. Verbs in present
 tense, DUHM, KAU. OR. V. 22. at-be-
 hind, DUHM, KAU. OR. KIT. Vs. 23, 24.
 defied—sneered at, DUHM, OR. KAU.
 reproached, R. V. 23. exalted—lifted,
 DUHM, KAU. V. 24. By—Through,
 DUHM, KAU. innermost parts—re-
 cesses, Var.; farthest nook, DUHM, KAU.
 and—omit, DUHM, KAU. OR. will-
 did, KAU. fir-trees—cypresses, DUHM,
 OR. KAU. I will enter—pressed forward,
 KAU. its—his, Var. farthest height—
 last refuge, DUHM. its . . . field—his
 garden woodland, Var. fruitful field—
 orchards, OR.; fruit-gardens, KAU.;
 fruit-field, DUHM. V. 25. water—foreign
 water, DUHM, KAU.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 37.—V. 13. city of
 Sepharvaim—Ir-Sepharvaim, OR.; Lair
 (?), Sepharvaim, DUHM. V. 15. SEPT.
 omits all but the word saying.

20
 a Salvation
 from En-
 emies, Acts
 2:40.
 b V. 16; I Ki.
 18:36, 37; Ps.
 46:10; Ez.
 36:23.
 c Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.

21
 d Isaiah, ch. 1:1.
 e See v. 2.
 f Inspiration of
 Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.

22
 g Answer to
 Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.
 h Virgin, Deut.
 22:14.
 i Jer. 14:17;
 Lam. 2:13.
 j Daughter, Ju.
 11:34.
 k Ps. 9:14;
 Zeph. 3:14;
 Zech. 2:10.
 l Zion, Is. 52:1.
 m See "Con-
 tempt," I Ki.
 16:11.
 n Laughter, Job
 8:21.
 o See "Scoff-
 ing," Ps. 1:1.
 p Jerusalem,
 Ju. 1:8.
 q See "Head,"
 Pr. 20:29.
 3 Heb. after.

23
 r See v. 4.
 s Blasphemy,
 Lev. 24:16.
 t Voice, Gen.
 27:22.
 u Ch. 2:11;
 Is. 5:15, 21.
 v See "Names
 of God," Gen.
 1:1.

24
 w Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
 x Chariots, I Ki.
 20:1.
 y Ch. 8:7, 8.
 z Mountains,
 Ex. 3:12.
 a Ch. 10:33, 34.
 b Lebanon,
 Jer. 18:14.
 c See "Plants
 and Trees,"
 Ps. 144:12.
 d Ch. 14:8.
 4 Or, cypress-
 trees.
 e See "Fruit,"
 Lev. 23:40.
 f Field, Num.
 20:17.

25
 g Water, Ps.
 95:5.
 h Deut. 11:10;
 I Ki. 20:10.
 i Anthropol-
 morphism,
 See "God,"
 Gen. 1:1.
 j Feet, Gen.
 18:4.

^a See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
^b Rivers, Is. 32:2.
^c Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
¹ Or, *defence*, Heb. *Mazor*.
²⁶
^d Ch. 40:21, 28.
^e God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^f Acts 2:23; 4:27, 28; 1 Pet. 2:8.
^g Ch. 46:11.
^h Ch. 10:6.
ⁱ See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
^j See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
^k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Fortified Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^m Ch. 17:1; 25:2.
ⁿ See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
²⁷
^o Grass, Gen. 37:2.
^p Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
^q See "House," Deut. 21:10.
^r Field, Num. 20:17.
² In II Ki. 19:26, *grain blasted*.
^s Grain, Gen. 42:33.
²⁸
^t Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
²⁹
^u Ch. 10:12.
³ Or, *thy careless ease*.
^v Pride, Ps. 10:2.
^w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
^x See ch. 36:10-20.
^y Ears, Ex. 29:20.
^z Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^a See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 38:4.
^b Nose, Gen. 7:22.
^c See "Har-ness," Jer. 46:4.
^d Lips, Job 21:10.
^e V. 34.
³⁰
^f Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^h Year, Lev. 25:8.
ⁱ Lev. 25:11.
^j Agriculture, Is. 28:24.
^k Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
^l Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
^m Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
ⁿ Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
³¹ 4 Heb. *the escaped of the house of Judah that remain*.
^o Remnant, Is. 1:9.
^p See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^q Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

^a will I dry up all the ^b rivers of ^{c1} Ē-ġypt.
 26 ^d Hast thou not heard how I have ^e done it long ago, and ^f formed it of ancient times? ^h now have I brought it to pass, ^{i k} that it should be thine to lay waste ^{l m} fortified cities into ⁿ ruinous heaps. 27 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the ^o grass of the field, and as the green ^p herb, as the grass on the ^q housetops, and as ^{r2} a field of ^s grain before it is grown up. 28 But I ^t know thy sitting down, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy raging against me. 29 Because of thy raging against me, and because ^{u3} thine ^{vwx} arrogance is come up into mine ^{y z} ears, therefore will I put my ^a hook in thy ^b nose, and my ^c bridle in thy ^d lips, and I will turn thee back by the way ^e by which thou camest.

30 And this shall be the ^f sign unto thee: ye shall ^g eat this ^h year that which ⁱ groweth of itself, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year ^k sow ye, and ^l reap, and plant ^m vineyards, and eat the ⁿ fruit thereof. 31 And ^a the ^{o p q} rem-

Var. Rend.—V. 25 (*cont.*). will I dry—I dried, KAU. OR. rivers—canals, Var. KAU. rivers of Egypt—Niles of Mazor, DUHM; Nile-streams of Egypt, WHI. V. 26. Hast . . . heard—Hearest thou indeed, KAU. how . . . times?—that long ago I made it, that in ancient days I fashioned it? Var. long ago—from afar, DUHM. OR. now—but now, KAU. that . . . waste—in laying waste, Var. fortified—fenced, R. V. 27. Therefore—But, KAU. were . . . they—in their impotence, KAU.; short of hand (arm, DUHM), DUHM. OR. were dismayed—tremble, OR. and . . . up—which has been parched by the east wind, MARTI; and burnt corn . . . DUHM. V. 28. But—And, Var. V. 29. because—for that, R. arrogance—careless ease, Var. hook—Or, ring, Var. DUHM. OR. KAU. V. 30.

nant that is ^r escaped of the house of Jū-dāh ^s shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward. 32 For out of ^t Ē-rū-sā-lēm shall go forth a remnant, and out of ^u mount ^v Zi-ōn they that shall escape. The ^w zeal of Jē-hō-vāh of hosts will perform this.

33 Therefore ^x thus saith Jē-hō-vāh concerning the ^y king of ^z Ās-sūr-ī-ā, ^a He shall not come unto this ^b city, nor ^c shoot an arrow there, ^d neither shall he come before it with ^e shield, nor cast up a ^f mound against it. 34 ^g By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and he shall not come unto this city, saith Jē-hō-vāh. 35 For I will ^h defend this city to ⁱ save it, ^j for mine own sake, and ^k for my ^l servant ^m David's sake.

36 And the ⁿ angel of Jē-hō-vāh went forth, and ^p smote in the ^q camp of the Ās-sūr-ī-ānš a hundred and fourscore and five thousand; and when men arose early in the ^r morning, behold, these were all ^s dead ^t bodies. 37 So ^u Sēn-nāch-ē-rib king of Ās-sūr-ī-ā departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at ^v Nīn-ē-vēh. 38 And it came to pass, as he was ^w worshipping in the ^x house of Nīs-rōēh his ^y god, that ^a Ā-drām-mē-lēch and Shā-that . . . itself—aftergrowth, DUHM, KIT. OR. same—same roots, KAU.; same fallow-growth, OR.; same root-growth, DUHM, KIT. sow ye—ye shall sow, KAU. V. 31. downward—below, KAU. upward—above, KAU. V. 33. shield—one shield, DUHM. OR. KAU. a—one, DUHM. V. 36. And—Then, OR. KAU. thousand—thousand [men], KAU. men—they, DUHM. OR. KAU. behold . . . dead—they found them all as lifeless, KAU. bodies—corpses, R.

Var. Read.—V. 27. a field of grain—corn blasted, So. II Ki. 19:26; a field (of corn), Text. before . . . up—before (i.e. exposed to) the east wind, Th. Klo. V. 38. Nisroch—See II Ki. 19:37.

^v Nineveh, II Ki. 19:36. ³⁸ w Worship, Mt. 4:10. x House, Deut. 24:10. y See "Temples," I Sam. 1:9. z See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. a Adrammelech II Ki. 17:31.

^r Ch. 4:2; 10:20.
^s See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.

³²
^t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^u See "Moun-tains," Ex. 3:12.
^v Zion, Is. 52:1.
^w Ch. 9:7; 59:17; II Ki. 19:31; Joel 2:18; Zech. 1:14.

³³
^x See "Inspira-tion of Proph-ets," I Ki. 17:13.
^y Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^z Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
^a Foreknowl-edge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^b City, Gen. 4:17.
^c See "Arch-ery," I Sam. 20:20.
^d See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^e See "Armor," Ju. 15:14.
^f See "Fortifi-cations," Nah. 3:14.

³⁴
^g See v. 29.

³⁵
^h Ch. 31:5; 38:6; II Ki. 20:6.
ⁱ See "Salva-tion from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
^j Ch. 43:25; 48:9, 11.
^k See "Cove-nants," Gen. 17:2.
^l Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^m David, I Sam. 17:12.

³⁶
ⁿ Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
^o Ch. 10:12, 33, 34; II Ki. 19:35.
^p See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
^q Encamp-ment, Num. 31:10.
^r Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^s Death, Rom. 5:12.
^t Body, Num. 25:8.

³⁷
^u Sennacherib, II Ki. 19:16.
^v Nineveh, II Ki. 19:36. ³⁸ w Worship, Mt. 4:10. x House, Deut. 24:10. y See "Temples," I Sam. 1:9. z See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. a Adrammelech II Ki. 17:31.

* MOUND.—Cast up against Cities: Jerusalem—Jer. 6:6; 32:24; 33:4; Ez. 4:2; 21:22. Abel—I Sam. 20:15.

- 38**
a See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
b See v. 7.
c Sword, Ju. 7:20.
d Ezra, 4:2.

- 1**
e II Ki. 20:1-6, 9-11; II Chr. 32:24.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
h See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.
j Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
k Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
l Son, Gen. 21:19.
m Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
n II Sam. 17:23.
o House, Deut. 24:10.
p Life, Gen. 2:7.

- 2**
q Face, Is. 6:2.
r Wall, Jer. 51:58.
s Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

- 3**
t Neh. 13:14.
u Walking, Col. 1:10.
v II Ki. 18:5,6; Ps. 26:3.
w Truth, John 14:6.
x See "Per-fec-tion," Heb. 6:1.
y I Chr. 28:9; 29:19.
z Heart, Acts 15:9.
a Deut. 6:18.
b Righteous-ness, Ps. 24:4.
c Mourning, John 11:35.

- 4**
d Word of God, John 6:63.

- 5**
e David, II Sam. 17:12.
f Father, Ex. 21:15.
g Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
h Tears, Lu. 7:38.
i See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k II Ki. 18:2, 13. *l* Year, Lev. 25:8. *m* Ch. 31:5; 37:35; *n* Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40. *o* City, Gen. 4:17. *p* Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. *q* Hand, Gen. 16:12.

rē-zēr his sons ^a smote him with the ^c sword; and they escaped into the land of * Ār-ā-rāt. And ^d Ē-sār-hād-dōn his son reigned in his stead.

38 ^e In those ^f days was ^g Hēz-ē-kī-āh ^h sick unto ⁱ death. And ^j Ī-sā-ājāh the ^k prophet the ^l son of Ā-mōz came to him, and said unto him, ^m Thus saith Jē-hō-^{vāh}, "Set thy ^o house in order; for thou shalt die, and not ^p live. 2 Then Hēz-ē-kī-āh turned his ^q face to the ^r wall, and ^s prayed unto Jē-hō-^{vāh}, 3 and said, ^t Remember now, O Jē-hō-^{vāh}, I beseech thee, how I have ^u walked be-fore thee in ^w truth and with a ^x perfect ^z heart, and ^a have done that which is ^b good in thy sight. And Hēz-ē-kī-āh ^c wept sore. 4 Then came the ^d word of Jē-hō-^{vāh} to Ī-sā-ājāh, saying, 5 Go, and say to Hēz-ē-kī-āh, The saith Jē-hō-^{vāh}, the God of ^e David thy ^f father, ^g I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy ^h tears: behold, I will ⁱ add unto thy ^j days ^k fifteen ^l years. 6 And I will ^m deliver thee and this ^p city out of the ^q hand of the

Var. Read.—V. 38. smote . . . sword—murdered him, KAU. VAR. Chap. 38.—V. 1. was—became, DUHM, OR. KAU. V. 3. truth—faithfulness, DUHM, MARTI. KAU, KIT, OR. perfect—undivided, KIT. KAU, OR.; pious, DUHM. sore—loudly, OR. KAU.; very much, DUHM. V. 8. Be-hold . . . backward—I let (cause) the shadow to go back again over those steps which the sun has already climbed down on the dial of Ahaz, MARTI; I will cause the shadow to go backward as many steps, as 'the' sun has [already] climbed down on the dial of Ahaz, 'ten steps,' KAU.; Be-hold I cause the shadow of the steps to re-turn, which the sun has gone down on the steps of the dial, backwards about ten steps, DUHM; Behold I cause the shadow of the steps, which the sun has gone down on the steps of Ahaz, to return backwards ten steps, KIT. on . . . Ahaz—of the steps (over the space) which it hath gone down on (the clock of) steps of Ahaz by reason of the sun, De. (partly Hi. Kn.).

^r king of * Ās-sūr-ī-ā; and I will defend this city. 7 And this shall be the ^u sign unto thee from Jē-hō-^{vāh}, that Jē-hō-^{vāh} will do this thing that he hath spoken: 8 behold, I will ^v cause the ^z shadow on the steps, which is gone down on the ¹ dial of ^y Ā-hāz ^z with the ^z sun, to re-turn backward ten steps. So the ^a sun returned ten steps ³ on the dial whereon it was gone down.

9 The ^b writing of Hēz-ē-kī-āh king of Jū-dāh, when he had been ^c sick, and was recovered of his sickness.

10 I said, ^d In the ^e noon-tide of my days ^f I shall go into the ^g gates of ^h Shē-lōl:

I am ⁱ deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see ⁵ Jē-hō-^{vāh}, even ⁵ Jē-hō-^{vāh} ⁱ in the land of the ^k living:

I shall behold ^j man no more ^o with the inhabitants of the ^m world.

12 ⁿ My dwelling is removed, and is carried away from me as a ^o shepherd's ^p tent:

I have ^q rolled up, like a ^r weaver, my life; he

dial—steps of the dial, OR. V. 9. The—A. KAU. writing—memorial (writing), OR.; Michtam, DUHM. V. 10. said—said [to myself], MARTI; thought (*lit.* said, *i.e.* *in my heart*), WHI. noon-tide—quietness, WHI.; noon, DUHM. I shall go—I must go, WHI.; I have been or-dered, MARTI, DUHM; Let me go, Dr. (*in despair*). Sheol—the grave, R. I am . . . years—the rest of my years, DUHM. I am punished or mulcted in the residue of my years, WHI. V. 11. said—thought, OR. Jehovah, *even* Jehovah—Yah, even Yah, Var.; Yahweh, WHI. Jehovah—Add, any more, DUHM, OR. KAU. with . . . world—among the dwellers of earth, DUHM. the dead—KAU.; shadow-land, KIT. V. 12. dwelling—age, *Ew. Luz. R.*; or, habitation, *Lo. Ge. Hi. Kn. De. Ch. R. marg.*; but, DUHM. MARTI is removed—*Lit.* is plucked up, Var.; is broken up, DUHM; shall be broken up, OR. KAU.; is torn up, KIT. is carried—wanders, KAU. OR. KIT.; un-covered, DUHM. a—the, DUHM. rolled up—rolled together, *Targ. Ew. Ge. (in Thes.) De. DUHM*; finished weaving, MARTI, KIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 38.—V. 11. world—So *Ol. Ew. Hu. De. (transposition)*; (place of) ceasing, *Heb. text, Ge. Hi. De. (formerly)*, Var.

- r* Kings, Deut. 17:15.
s Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.

- 7**
t Ch. 7:11, 14; 37:30; Ju. 6:17, 21, 36-40.
u Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

- 8**
v Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
w II Ki. 20:9-11.
x Shadow, Col. 2:17.
1 Heb. *steps*.
y Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.
2 Or, *by*.
3 Sun, Ps. 136:8.
a Josh. 10:12-14.
3 Or, *by which steps it &c.*

- 9**
b Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
c See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.

- 10**
d See "Poetry of the Bible," Deut. 32:44.
e Ps. 102:24.
4 Or, *tran-quillity*.
f See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
g Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
h Sheol, Job 7:9.
i Job 17:11, 15; II Cor. 1:9.

- 11**
5 Heb. *Jah*.
j Ps. 27:13; 116:9.
k See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
6 Or, when I am *among them* that have *ceased to be*.
m World, Rev. 10:6.

- 12**
n See "Resur-rection," Mt. 22:23.
o Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
p Tent, Num. 24:5.
q II Cor. 5:1, 4; II Pet. 1:13, 14.
r Heb. 1:2.
7 See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.

* ARARAT: Ark on Mountain of Ararat.—Gen. 8:4. Land of.—II Ki. 19:37; Is. 37:38. Kingdoms of.—Jer 51:27.

12

a Job 6:9.
b Job 4:20; Ps.
73:14.
1 Heb. *thrum*.
c Day, Lev.
25:8.
d Night, Ps.
19:2.

13

2 Or, *I thought
until morning,
As a lion, so
will he break
&c.*
e Morning, Ps.
65:8.
f Lion, Job
4:10.
g Ps. 51:8; Dan.
6:24.
h Bones, Ps.
34:20.
i Hezekiah,
II Ki. 18:1.

14

j Job 30:29;
Ps. 102:6.
k See "Birds,"
Gen. 9:2.
l See "Mourn-
ing," John
11:35.
m Dove, Gen.
8:10.
n Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
o Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
p Surety, Pr.
6:1.

15

q Ps. 39:9.
r Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
s I Ki. 21:27.
3 Or, as in
solemn pro-
cession. See
Ps. 42:4.
t See "Afflic-
tion," Ps. 9:10.
u Bitterness of
Soul, Job
4:15.
v Bitterness,
Eph. 4:31.

16

w See "Poetry
of the Bible,"
Deut. 32:44.
x Ps. 119:71, 75.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Life, Gen. 2:7.

will ^a cut me off from the
^bloom:

From ^cday even to ^dnight
wilt thou make an end
of me.

13 ²I quieted *myself* until ^emorn-
ing; as a ^flion, so he
^gbreaketh all my ^hbones:
From day even to night
wilt thou make an end of
ⁱme.

14 ^jLike a ^kswallow or a
^kcrane, so did I chatter;
I did ^lmoan as a ^mdove;
mine ⁿeyes fail *with look-
ing* upward:

O Lord, I am ^ooppressed, be
thou my ^psurety.

15 ^qWhat shall I say? ^rhe hath
both spoken unto me, and
himself hath done it:

I shall ^sgo ³softly all my
years because of the ^t^uv bit-
terness of my soul.

16 ^wO Lord, ^xby these things
^ymen ^zlive;

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*). will cut—cuts, DUHM, MARTI; was going to cut, Var. loom—thrum, WHI. R marg.; warp, Var. From—Before, KAU. From . . . night—i.e. in a single day, Var. even to—follows, KAU.; to, DUHM, wilt . . . make—didst make, OR.; makest, KAU. wilt . . . me—deliver-est me up, MARTI, DUHM. V. 13. I quieted *myself*—I reckoned, *Ew.*; Or, I was patient, *De. Naeg.*; 'I cried for help,' KAU. KIT.; I cry, DUHM; have I cried, WHI. until—upon the, OR. so . . . breaketh—thus it breaks in, DUHM. he—it (*i.e.* the agony), WHI. DUHM, MARTI, KIT. breaketh—was breaking, Var. V. 14. swallow—swift, *Tristram*. or a crane—*Omit*, KAU. DUHM, MARTI, KIT. so—thus, DUHM, chatter—twitter, DUHM, MARTI, KAU. WHI.; chirp, OR. moan—coo, KIT. MARTI, KAU. DUHM; mourn, R. fail—shed tears, DUHM, MARTI, KAU. fail . . . up-ward—faintly look on high, WHI. (?) *with looking* upward—to the height, DUHM. O . . . surety—Lord, take up my part! DUHM. oppressed—afraid, OR. V. 15. say?—speak? WHI. say . . . me—speak and say to him, DUHM. he—since he, WHI.; as he, OR.; after he, KAU. MARTI. spoken—i.e. promised, Var. and himself—and likewise, WHI.; as he, DUHM. I . . . years—I . . . softly—i.e. I will walk humbly, *Ge. Hi.*; or, (that) I should walk at ease, *De. Ch.*; or, in festal procession (Ps. 42:4), *Ew.*; Restless I roll myself all my sleeping time, DUHM, MARTI. because of—according to, *Hi.*; or, in spite of, *Ew. Ch.*; or (which should follow) upon, *Ba. De.* bitterness—sadness, OR. KAU. V. 16. by . . . live—i.e. by such acts of mercy, Var.; therefore my heart waits for thee, DUHM. live—reive, OR. wholly . . . spirit—*Omit*, DUHM. wholly therein—altogether

And wholly therein is the life
of my ^aspirit:

⁴Wherefore ^brecover thou
me, and ^cmake me to
live.

17 Behold, *it was* for my ^dpeace
that I had great bitter-
ness:

But ⁵thou hast in ^elove to my
^fsoul delivered it from the
^gpit of ^hcorruption;

For thou hast ⁱcast all my
sins behind thy back.

18 For ^kShē'ōl cannot ^mpraise
thee, ⁿdeath cannot cele-
brate thee:

They that go down ^pinto the
pit cannot ^qhope for thy
^rtruth.

19 The ^sliving, the living, he
shall praise thee, as I do
this day:

The ^tfather to the children
shall ^vmake known thy
truth.

20 Jē-hō'vāh is *ready* ^wto save
me:

through them, *De. But see Var. Read.* Wherefore . . . live—Quicken my spirit, and let me recover, and let me get well! DUHM; And thou wilt make me well and 'let me revive again,' MARTI, KAU. recover—strengthen, OR. make me to live—let me get well, DUHM, OR. V. 17. Behold . . . bitterness—For my peace was to me suffering, suffering, OR.; *Omit*, DUHM, MARTI, SEPT. Behold—truly, KAU. *it was* . . . peace—for (my) welfare, *Ge. Ew. Kn. De. Kay.* But—And, Var. But . . . corruption—And now, hold back my soul from the pit of annihilation, DUHM; Thou hast with-drawn (or held back) my soul from the pit of destruction, WHI. (?). So HOUB. LOWTH. EW. hast . . . from—lovedst me out of, OR. KIT.; guardest my soul before, MARTI. V. 18. Sheol—the grave, R. cannot praise—will not laud (thank, KAU.), OR. KAU.; praises . . . not, DUHM. cannot celebrate—will not praise, OR. KAU.; praise, DUHM. cannot—doth not, WHI. They that go down—Those travelling, DUHM. cannot—do not, DUHM, OR. KAU. KIT. V. 18, 19. truth—faithfulness, OR. KAU. MARTI, KIT. DUHM (?). V. 19. The living, the living—Who lives, lives, DUHM. praise—laud, DUHM; thank, KAU. V. 20. is *ready* to—will, OR.; to, DUHM. is . . . me—'helps us,' KAU.

Var. Read.—V. 13. I quieted *myself*—I cried (as a lion, while he was breaking, &c.), *Targ. Houg. Lo. Hu. Lee. Kn. Gr. Ch. Br.* (l.). V. 16. by these things—it is thy mercies whereby, *Bi.* my . . . live—(through them hath every one the life of) his spirit, *Ew. Kn.* (l.). V. 17. in . . . it—kept back my soul, *Sept. Vulg. Lo. Ew. Krochmal, Gr. Ch. Br.*

a Spirit, Job
4:15.
4 Or, *So wilt
thou recover
me.*
b Ps. 39:13.
c Ps. 119:25.

17

d Peace, Pr.
17:1.
5 Heb, *thou hast
loved my soul
from the pit.*
e Love, I Cor.
13:1.
f Soul, Job 4:15.
g See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
h Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
6 Or, *nothing-
ness.*
i See "Forgive-
ness," Pr.
25:21.
j Ch. 43:25; Jer.
31:34; Mic.
7:19.

18

k Sheol, Job 7:9.
l Ps. 6:5; 88:10-
12; 115:17;
Eccl. 9:10.
m Praise, Ju.
5:3.
n See "The Res-
urrection,"
Mt. 22:23.
o See "Eternal
Life," Gen.
2:7.
p Num. 16:33;
Ps. 28:1.
q Hope, Pr.
23:18.
r Truth, John
14:6.

19

s Ps. 118:17;
119:175.
t Father, Ex.
21:15.
u Deut. 6:7;
11:19; Ps.
78:5-7.
v Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

20

w Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.

20
a Songs, Ex. 15:1.
b See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
c Ps. 104:33; 116:2; 146:2.
d Ps. 116:17-19.
e See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
21
f Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
g II Ki. 20:7,8.
h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
i See "Fig-tree," Deut. 8:8.
j See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
k See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
22
l Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
m Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
n See v. 7.
1
o II Ki. 20:12-19; II Chr. 32:31.
p Kings, Deut. 17:15.
q Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
r See "Messengers," Mal. 2:7.
s Letters, Acts 23:25.
t Presents, II Sam 8:10.
2
u Gladness, Is. 51:3.
v See "Treasury," Jer. 38:11.
1 Or, *spicery*.
w Silver, Job 22:25.
x Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
y Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
z Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
a House, Deut. 24:10.
b Armor, Ju. 15:14.
2 Or, *jewels*.
c Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
3
d Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
e Deut. 28:49; Jer 5:15.
5
f Word of God, John 6:63.
g See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
6
h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
j II Ki. 24:13; 25:13-15; Jer. 20:5.

Therefore we will ^a sing my songs with ^b stringed instruments
^c All the days of our life ^d in the ^e house of Jê-hô'-vâh.
21 Now ^f Ī-sā'ġāh had said, Let them take a ^h cake of figs, and ⁱ lay it for a plaster upon the ^k boil, and he shall recover. 22 ^l Hêz-ê-kî'āh also had said, What is the ^m sign that I shall go up to the house of ⁿ Jê-hô'-vâh?
39 ^o At that time Mê-rô' dâch-bāl'ā-dân the son of Bāl'ā-dân, ^p king of ^q Bāb'ġ-lôn, ^r sent ^s letters and a ^t present to Hêz-ê-kî'āh; for he heard that he had been sick, and was recovered. 2 And Hêz-ê-kî'āh was ^u glad of them, and showed them the ^v house of his ¹ precious things, the ^w silver, and the ^x gold, and the ^y spices, and the ^z precious ^a oil, and all the ^a house of his ^b armor, and all that was found in his ^c treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hêz-ê-kî'āh showed them not. 3 Then came Ī-sā'ġāh the ^d prophet unto king Hêz-ê-kî'āh, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hêz-ê-kî'āh said, They are come from a far ^e country unto me, even from Bāb'ġ-lôn. 4 Then said he, What have they seen in thy house? And Hêz-ê-kî'āh answered, All that

Var. Rend.—V. 20 (*cont.*). Therefore . . . instruments—and string music will we play, DUHM; Then will we work the strings, KAU. in—at, DUHM, KAU. house of Jehovah—Yahweh's Temple, KAU. V. 21. Now—And, Var. had said—said, Var. DUHM; commanded, OR. KAU. KIT. and . . . shall—that, OR. V. 22. also—and, DUHM; then, KAU. had said—said, Var. DUHM; asked, KAU. Chap. 39.—V. 1. letters—a letter (ch. 37:14), Var. V. 7. whom . . . beget—A gloss, DUHM, KAU. take—take some, DUHM, OR. KAU. eunuchs—Rather, chamberlains, Var. DUHM, KAU. OR. V. 8. Good—charitable, KIT. HE. said moreover—And he said, OR. DUHM; for he thought, KAU. For—Surely, Var. truth—continuance, Var. Chap. 40.—V. 2. comfortably—to the heart of, DUHM, BUD.

is in my house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not showed them. 5 Then said Ī-sā'ġāh to Hêz-ê-kî'āh, Hear the ¹ word of Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts: 6 Behold, the ^h days are coming, when ⁱ all that is in thy house, and that which ^k thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Bāb'ġ-lôn: nothing shall be left, saith Jê-hô'-vâh. 7 And of thy ^m sons that shall issue from thee, whom thou shalt ^o beget, shall they take away; and ^p they shall be ^q eunuchs in the ^r palace of the ^s king of Bāb'ġ-lôn. 8 'Then said Hêz-ê-kî'āh unto Ī-sā'ġāh, "Good is the word of Jê-hô'-vâh which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be ^v peace and ^w truth ^x in my days.

40 ^y Comfort ye, comfort ye ^z my people, saith your God. 2 Speak ye ³ comfortably to ^a Jê-ru'šā-lēm; and ^b cry unto her, that her ^c warfare is accomplished, that her ^d iniquity is ^e pardoned, that ^g she hath received of Jê-hô'-vâh's hand ⁱ double for all her ^j sins.

³ ^k ^l ^m The voice of one ^o that crieth, ⁿ Prepare ye in the ^p wilderness the way of Jê-hô'-vâh; make level in the ^q desert a ^r highway for our God. 4 Every

OR. KIT. warfare—military service, BUD. KIT.; servitude, MARTI; bond-service, DUHM, WHI. iniquity is pardoned—guilt is paid off, Var. MARTI; debt is wiped off, OR.; debt is paid, DUHM, BUD. that—for, OR. BUD. hath . . . double—So Targ. Luz. De. Ch.; 'double'='double punishment,' Or. receiveth, &c., i.e. shall receive, Ge. Hi. Ew.; 'double'='double compensation; Var. Jehovah's—my, BUD. V. 3. The . . . crieth—Hark! one cries, DUHM, OR. MARTI; A voice cries, BUD. crieth . . . wilderness—So Heb. accents, all moderns, DUHM, KIT. DI. WHI.; crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye, Sept. Vulg.; cf. Mt. 3:3.

Var. Read.—Vs. 21, 22. marginal gloss, KAU. DUHM, KIT. should follow v. 6, DUHM, OR.

n Mal. 3:1; 4:5,6. o See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. p Wilderness, Ex. 3:1. q Desert, Jer. 17:6. r Highway, Ps. 68:4.

k See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
l Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
7
m Sons, Gen. 21:19.
n Dan. 1:2-7.
o See "Reproduction," Gen. 8:17.
p See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
q Eunuch, II Ki. 20:18.
r Palace, Dan. 8:2.
s See "Nebuchadnezzar," Dan. 3:1.
8
t II Chr. 32:26.
u I Sam. 3:18; Job 1:21; Ps. 39:9.
v Peace, Pr. 17:1.
w Truth, John 14:6.
x II Chr. 34:28.
1
y Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
z Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
2
3 Heb. to the heart of.
a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
b Cry, Lu. 18:7.
c Ch. 41:11-13; 49:25; 54:15, 17.
d See "War," Josh. 22:12.
4 Or, time of service.
e See "Promises," John 14:2.
5 Or, punishment is accepted. See Lev. 26:43.
f See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
g Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
h See "Ten Commandments," Gen. 20:1.
i Jer. 16:18; Zech. 9:12; Rev. 18:6.
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
3
k Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Lu. 3:4-6; John 1:23.
l See "John the Baptist," Mt. 3:1.
m Voice, Gen. 27:22.
6 Or, that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way &c.

^a Valley, Josh. 8:13.
^b Ez. 17:34.
^c Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^d Hills, Ps. 2:6.

^e Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
^g Ch. 52:10; Joel 2:28.
^h Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
ⁱ Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^j Ch. 1:20; 34:16; 58:14.

^k Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^l Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^m Job 14:2; Ps. 102:11; 103:15; I Pet. 1:24, 25.
ⁿ Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
^o See "Plants," Ps. 144:12.
^p Field, Num. 20:17.

^q Grass, Gen. 37:2.
^r Ps. 90:5, 6; Jas. 1:10, 11.
^s Breath, Acts 17:25.

^t Ch. 55:11; 59:21; Mt. 5:18.

^u Ch. 61:1.
^v Or, *O Zion, that bringest good tidings.*
^w Tidings, Rom. 15:21.

^x See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^y Zion, Is. 52:1.
^z Or, *O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings.*

^a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^c Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^d Ch. 44:26.
^e Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

^f Ch. 25:9; 35:2.

^g God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^h Arm, Ju. 15:14.
ⁱ Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Reward, Rev. 2:10.
^k Ch. 62:11; Rev. 22:12.

^a valley shall be ^b exalted, and every ^c mountain and ^d hill shall be made low; and the uneven shall be made level, and the rough places a plain: 5 and the ^e glory of Jê-hô^{-vâh} shall be ^f revealed, and ^g all flesh shall see it together; for the ⁱ mouth of Jê-hô^{-vâh} hath spoken it.

6 The ^k voice of one saying, ^l Cry. And one said, What shall I cry? ^m All flesh is grass, and all the goodness thereof is as the ⁿ flower of the ^o field. 7 The ^q grass withereth, the flower fadeth, because the ^r breath of Jê-hô^{-vâh} bloweth upon it; surely the people is grass. 8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth; but ^t the word of our God shall stand forever.

9 ^u O thou that tellest ^v good tidings to ^x Zi⁻ôn, get thee up on a high mountain; ^z O thou that tellest good tidings to ^y Jê-ru⁻sâ⁻lêm, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not ^a afraid; say unto the ^b cities of ^c Jû⁻dâh, ^d Behold, your God! 10 Behold, the Lord Jê-hô^{-vâh}

Var. Rend.—V. 4. uneven—rugged, *Var.* V. 5. And—that, *BUD.* shall—*Omit.* *BUD.* be revealed—reveal itself, *WHI.* (?). V. 6. The . . . Cry—"Hark!" one cries, "proclaim!" *WHI.* Cry—*Preach.* *DUHM, MARTI, BUD. KIT.* Proclaim, *WHI.* And one—Then I, *OR. BUD, MARTI.* And I, *Vulg. Gei. SEPT. DUHM, WHI. All—Prefix, Preach.* *DUHM, MARTI, BUD. KIT.* Vs. 6-8. "Hark!" one cries, "Proclaim!"—and I said: What shall I proclaim? All flesh is grass—and all its charm like the wild flower: Dried up is the grass, withered the flower—for Yahweh's blast blows on it; Yea, the people is grass. Dried up is the grass, withered the flower—but the word of our God abideth for ever, *WHI.* V. 9. O . . . Jerusalem—O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountains; O Jerusalem, that bringeth good tidings, A. v. *Emp. De. Ch.*; or, O company that bringest good tidings to Zion . . . O thou that, &c., to Jerusalem, *Ge. Hi. Kn. Kay.* Get thee up on a high mountain, Glad messengers of Zion, Lift

will come as a ^e mighty one, and his ^f arm will ^g rule for him: Behold, his ^h reward is with him, and his recompense before him. 11 ⁱ He will ^k feed his ^l flock like a ^m shepherd, he will gather the ⁿ lambs in his ^o arm, and carry them in his bosom, and will gently lead those that have their young.

12 Who hath ^q measured the ^r waters in the hollow of his ^s hand, and meted out ^t heaven with the ^u span, and comprehended the ^v dust of the ^x earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in ^y scales, and the hills in a ^z balance? 13 ^a Who hath ^b directed the ^c Spirit of Jê-hô^{-vâh}, or being his ^d counsellor hath ^e taught him? 14 ^f With whom took he counsel, and who instructed him, and taught him in the ^g path of ^h justice, and ⁱ taught him ^j knowledge, and showed to him the way of ^k understanding? 15 Behold, the ^l nations are as a drop of a ^m bucket, and are accounted as the small ⁿ dust of the balance:

thy voice with might, glad messengers of Jerusalem, *DUHM, MARTI.* V. 10. will come—comes, *BUD. DUHM, OR.* as a mighty one—with strength, *GE. EW. DUHM, MARTI.* will rule—rules, *DUHM, OR. BUD.* is—comes, *BUD.* recompense—work, *OR. V. 11.* feed—pasture, *DUHM, OR. BUD.* have their young—give suck, *R. bosom—puffs of his garments, BUD.* Vs. 12-14. *Verbs presents, BUD. V. 12.* waters—ocean, *BUD.* comprehended—measured out in a tierce measure, *WHI.* (?) V. 13. or . . . him—and hath been his counsellor that informs him, or, as his counsellor informs him, *WHI. V. 14.* and who—that he, *OR. BUD. KIT.* and . . . him—who gave him understanding, *DUHM.* in—concerning, *DUHM. OR. BUD. KIT. V. 15.* the—all the, *BUD.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 40.—Vs. 5-12. *MARTI* and *DUHM* arrange as follows: 5, 9, 10, 11, 6, 7, 8, 12. V. 7. surely . . . grass—*Omit (as gloss).* *Koppe, Ge. (doubtfully), Hi. Rei. DUHM, MARTI, GU.* (*Sept. omits whole verse.*) V. 14. and . . . knowledge—*Omit, Sept. WHI. Duhm.*

Of Wicked.—Job 8:13; Pr. 1:15; 2:15, 18; 4:14; 7:25; Is. 59:7; Hos. 2:6. Called crooked—Is. 59:8; Lam. 3:9.

Obstacles in.—Adder—Gen. 49:17. Darkness—Job 19:8. Marketh—Job 13:27; 30:13; 33:11.

Of Men.—Ps. 119:105; 139:3; 142:3; Pr. 3:6; 4:26.

Of People in Prophecy.—Joel 2:8.

Miscellaneous.—To House—Job 38:20. Unknown—Job 28:7; Is. 42:16. Meeting of—Pr. 8:2. Pathway—Pr. 12:28.

Of Sea.—Ps. 8:8.

¹¹ See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^k See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^l Jer. 31:10; Ez. 34:12-14, 23, 31; Mic. 5:4; John 10:11, 14-16.
^m Flock, Lu. 12:32.
ⁿ Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
^o Lambs, Ex. 29:38.
^p Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

¹² Ch. 48:13; Job 38:8-11; Ps. 102:25, 26; Heb. 1:10-12.

^r Water, Ps. 95:5.
^s Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^t Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^u See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.

^v See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
^w Dust, Is. 65:25.
^x Earth, Gen. 2:1.

^y See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

¹³ Rom. 11:34; I Cor. 2:16.
³ Or, *meted out.*
^a See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
^b Ch. 41:28.
^c See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

¹⁴ Job 38:4.
^d Justice, Mic. 6:8.

^f Job 21:22; Col. 2:3.
^g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^h Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ See "Mind," Job 38:36.

¹⁵ Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^k Jer. 10:10.
^l Ch. 17:13; 29:5.

***PATH: Of God.**—Job 41:32; Ps. 17:5; 25:4, 10; 65:11; 77:19; 119:35; Is. 2:3; Mic. 4:2; Made Paths in Waters—Is. 43:16.

Of Righteousness.—Ps. 23:3; Pr. 2:13, 20; 4:11, 18; 8:20; Is. 3:12; 30:11. Restored—Is. 58:12. Called: Light—Job 24:13. Good—Pr. 2:9. Life—Ps. 16:11; Pr. 2:19; 5:6. Plain—Ps. 27:11. Justice—Pr. 2:8; Is. 26:7; 40:14. Peace—Pr. 3:17. Old—Jer. 6:16; 18:15. Straight—Heb. 12:13.

15
a God is Infinite, Gen. 1:1.
1 Or, the isles are as the fine dust that is lifted up.
b Islands, Esth. 10:1.

16
c Ch. 37:24.
d Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
e Lev. "Fire," 10:2.
f Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
g See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
h Ps. 50:9-11; Mic. 6:6, 7; Heb. 10:5-9.
i Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

17
j Ch. 29:7.
k Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 2 Or, as a thing of nought.
l Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
 3 Or, confusion.

18
m V. 25; ch. 46:5; Ex. 8:10; 15:11; I Sam. 2:2; Mic. 7:18.

19
n Images, I Ki. 15:13.
o Ch. 2:20; 30:22.

behold, ^a he taketh up the ^b isles as a very little thing. 16 And ^c ^d Leb-ā-nōn is not sufficient to ^e burn, nor the ^f ^g beasts thereof sufficient for a ^h burnt-offering. 17 ⁱ All the ^k nations are as nothing before him; they are accounted by him as ^l less than nothing, and ^m vanity.

18 ⁿ To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him? 19 The ^o image, a *workman hath cast it, and the goldsmith over-

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (*cont.*). he . . . thing—Or, the isles are as small dust which is lifted up, *De.*; the coast-lands he lifts up like fine motes, WHI. isles—Or, countries, *Ge. Hi. Ch.*; coast-lands, *Eve. DUHM.* a very little thing—dust, OR.; a grain of sand, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. KIT. V. 16. And—And on, OR. to burn—for fuel, BUD. nor—norall, BUD. V. 17. less than nothing—So VITR. CLERICUS, UMBREIT. less . . . vanity—as things of nought, *Var.*; non-existing ones and unrealities, OR.; nought and futile, BUD. futile and unreal, DUHM; vacancy and chaos, CH. V. 19. image—casted image, OR.; graven image, *r.* hath cast—melted, *r.* overlatheth it with—spreadeth it over with, *r.* plates it, WHI. casteth for it—and 'fastened' it with, BUD.; he forges, WHI. V. 20. Text obscure, *Var.* A workman chooses undecaying timber, and will cleverly seek how he shall place his image and that it shall not totter, SEPT.; He that is too poor (to erect) a

layeth it with ^p gold, and casteth for it ^q silver ^r chains. 20 He that is ^s too impoverished for such an oblation chooseth a "tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a skilful workman to ^t set up a graven image, that ^v shall not be moved. 21 ^w Have ye not ^x known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you ^z from the ^a beginning? have ye not ^b understood ^c from the foundations of the ^d earth? 22 *It is* ^e he that sitteth above the dedication-offering chooses undecaying timber, seeks out for himself a skilled workman to erect a carved image that does not totter, WHI. oblation—bequest, BUD. skilful—cunning, *a.* graven image—the image, OR. BUD. shall not be moved—it does not totter, OR. BUD. KIT. V. 21. Have . . . heard?—Do ye not comprehend? do ye not hear, KIT.; Know ye not? hear ye not? DUHM, BUD. WHI.; Can ye not perceive? Can ye not hear? *De.* understood—considered, OR.; comprehended, BUD. from the foundation—So DUHM, MARTI, CH., the foundations, HEB. TEXT, SEPT. PESH. VULG. GE. HI. DE. V. 22. that sitteth—who sits enthroned, WHI. above—upon, *r.*

Var. Read.—V. 19. and . . . gold—He hath fashioned it as a likeness, SEPT. V. 20. He . . . oblation—He who carves an image, DUHM.

^p Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^q Silver, Job 22:25.
^r Chains, Ps. 149:8.
20
^s See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
^t Ch. 44:14; Jer. 10:3, 5.
^u Trees, Mt. 7:17.
^v Or, prepare. Ch. 41:7; 46:7; I Sam. 5:3, 4.
21
^w Ch. 37:26; Ps. 19:1; 50:6; Acts 14:17.
^x Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^y Ch. 44:8.
^z See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
^a Ch. 48:13; 51:13.
^b Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^c Or, understood the foundations.
^d See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
^e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
22
^f Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

* **TRADES AND ARTS: The Hebrews honored Labor.**—Saul and Aquila were Tentmakers—Acts 18:3.

Armorer.—See "Arms and Armor"—Ju. 15:14.

Artificer.—Ex. 31:4; Jer. 10:9.

Bakers.—Usually Women—Lev. 26:26. Wife—Gen. 18:6. Sister—II Sam. 13:8. Servant—I Sam. 8:13. Pharaoh had plenty—Gen. 40:2, 20, 22. A Trade—Hos. 7:4-6. Bakers' Street—Jer. 37:21. See "Bread"—Gen. 3:19.

Barber.—Named but once—Ez. 5:1. See "Hair"—II Sam. 14:26.

Brick Makers.—Used Brick for Stone, Bitumen for Mortar—Gen. 11:3. Straw in Bricks—Ex. 5:7, 16, 18. Hard Work—Ex. 1:13, 14. Inferior to Stone—Is. 9:10. Built Cities, Towers, Altars—Gen. 10:4, 5; Ex. 1:11; Is. 65:3.

Brazier.—Gen. 4:22; Ex. 31:4. See "Brass"—Josh. 22:8.

Butchers sold Meat in Shambles.—I Cor. 10:25.

Calfer.—Ez. 27:9, 27.

Carpenters.—Ex. 37:1, 10, 25, 38:3; II Sam. 5:11; II Ki. 22:6; I Chr. 14:1; Is. 41:7; Mk. 6:8. See "Carpenter"—Mk. 6:3.

Cheese Makers.—Cheese was curdled—Job 10:10. Made by a Family—I Sam. 17:18. Given to David—II Sam. 17:29. The Tyropoeon Valley in Jerusalem is—*Lit.*—Valley of the Cheese Makers.

Cooks.—Men—Gen. 25:29; II Ki. 4:38. Women—Gen. 18:6. Princess—II Sam. 13:8.

Coppersmith.—Worker in Bronze (called Brass) in Old Testament; in New Testament Worker in Copper—II Tim. 4:14. Noted Workers—Gen. 4:22. Bezalel—Ex. 31:4; 35:30, 32. Hiram—I Ki. 7:13, 14.

Dyer.—Ram's Skins were dyed—Ex. 25:5; 26:14; 35:7, 23; 36:19. Colored Yarns show that Blue, Purple and Scarlet Dyed Garments were prized—Ju. 5:30.

Embroiderer.—Ex. 35:35; 38:23. Did Fine Work: Screen or Veil—Ex. 26:36. High Priest's Girdle—Ex. 28:39. Garments of a Prince or Princess—Ps. 45:13, 14; Ez. 26:16. Used Dyed Yarn and Silver or Gold Thread—Ex. 26:36; 27:16; 35:35; 38:23.

Figurative.—The Beauty of Israel—Ez. 16:10, 13, 18. Of Tyre—Ez. 27:7, 16, 24.

Engravers or Carvers.—Sidonians excelled Hebrews—I Ki. 5:6. Bezalel inspired for—Ex. 31:5; 35:33. Solomon brought from Tyre—II Chr. 2:7, 13, 14. Carved Signet Rings—Gen. 38:18; 41:42. Ex. 28:11, 21, 36; Jer. 22:24. Ephod—Ex. 28:11, 12; 39:6, 14. Ten Commandments—Ex. 24:12; 31:18; II Cor. 3:7. Sometimes on Gold—Ex. 39:30. Or Wood—I Ki. 6:18, 29, 32, 35. Aaron used a Graving Tool—Ex. 32:4. Diamond Point—Jer. 17:1. Graven Images (Idols) prohibited—Ex. 20:4; Lev. 26:1; Deut. 4:16-18; 27:15; Is. 42:8; 44:9. (Yet) made—Ju. 17:3; 18:14-31; Is. 44:17.

Figurative.—Security of Israel—Is. 49:16.

Fishermen.—See "Fisherman"—Mk. 1:16.

Founder.—Ju. 17:4.

Fuller.—Bleached Undressed Cloth—Mt. 9:16; Mk. 2:21; 9:3. Or Cleaned Soiled Garments—Mal. 3:2. Used Fuller's Clay or Soap out in a Field—II Ki. 18:17; Is. 7:3; 36:2.

Gardener.—Jer. 29:5; John 20:15. See "Garden"—Deut. 11:10.

Goldsmith.—Ex. 31:4. Melted in a Refining Pot—Pr. 17:3. Tin—Is. 1:25. To purify—Pr. 25:4. Silver Dross—Pr. 26:23. Brass, Tin, Iron, Lead are Dross of Gold and Silver—Ez. 22:18.

Kind of Work.—Casting—Num. 33:52; Hos. 13:2. Distinguished from Graven Work—in Nah. 1:14; II Chr. 34:3, 4. In Tent of Meeting—Ex. 25:12. Beating or Hammering—Ex. 25:18, 31; 37:7, 17, 22; Num. 8:4; I Ki. 10:16, 17; II Chr. 9:15, 16. Plating or overlaying—Ex. 25:11, 24; 26:29, 32; 30:3; 38:6; I Ki. 6:20 ff. Beaten into Plates and cut into Thread for Embroidery—Ex. 39:3.

Goldsmiths made.—Golden Rings—Gen. 42:23, 30. Jewels—Gen. 24:53; Ex. 3:22; 11:2; 12:35. Chains—Gen. 41:42. Rings—Gen. 41:42; Ex. 25:26. Cherubim—Ex. 25:18. Mercy-seat, Candlestick, Snuffdishes—Ex. 25:17, 25, 38. Idols—Is. 40:19; 40:7; 46:6. Put to Shame—Jer. 10:14; 51:17. Skilful—Jer. 10:9. Worked by the Side of the Merchants in rebuilding the Walls of Jerusalem—Neh. 3:8, 31, 32. See "Gold"—I Ki. 10:21.

Husbandman.—Gen. 9:20; II Ki. 25:12; II Chr. 26:10; Jer.

^a Job 22:14;
Pr. 8:27.
^b See "Insects,"
Pr. 30:25.
^c Ch. 37:16;
42:5; 44:24;
Job 9:8.
^d Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
¹ Or, *gauze*.
^e Tent, Num.
24:5.

²³ [2:7.
^f Princes, Num.
Ch. 5:21; Jer.
25:18-27.
^g Judges, Ex.
18:22. [2:1.
ⁱ Earth, Gen.
1:3.
^j Vanity, Eccl.
1:2.
² Or, *confusion*.

²⁴
^k "See Agriculture,"
Is. 28:24.
³ Or, *Scarce* are
they planted,
scarce are they
sown, *scarce*
hath their stock
taken root in
the earth, when
he bloweth upon
them &c.
^l Ch. 17:10, 11;
Job 15:30-33;
Is. 16:19;
Nah. 1:14.

^a circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as ^b grasshoppers; that ^c stretcheth out the ^d heavens as *¹ a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a ^e tent to dwell in; ²³ that bringeth ^l princes to nothing; that ^g maketh the ^h judges of the ⁱ earth as ^j vanity. ²⁴ ^k Yea, they have ^l not been planted; yea, they have not been sown; yea, their stock hath not taken root in the earth: moreover he ^m bloweth upon them, and they wither, and

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*). circle—vault, OR.; round, MARTI, BUD. KIT. and—that, OR. DUHM; While, WHI. thereof—its, DUHM, WHI. are—seem, OR. grasshoppers—Or, locusts, WHI. DUHM. that . . . curtain—who stretches out like fine gauze the heavens, WHI. spreadeth them out—has extended them, WHI. V. 23. that . . . nothing—who makes potates into nought, WHI. maketh—leads back, OR. as vanity—to nothing, OR.; as unrealities, DUHM; into pure air, BUD. V. 24. Yea—Even before, DUHM, BUD. OR. Yea . . . not—Scarcely are they, *Ew. De.*; scarce are they, WHI. Yea . . .

the ^o whirlwind taketh them away as ^p stubble. ²⁵ ^q To whom then will ye liken me, that I should be equal to *him*? saith the Holy One. ²⁶ ^s Lift up your eyes on high, ^t and see ^u who hath created these, that bringeth out their host by number; he calleth them all by ^v name; by the greatness of his might, and for that he is strong in power, ^w not one is lacking.

²⁷ ^x Why sayest thou, O ^y Jacob, and speakest, O ^z Is^{ra}-ël,

wither—Even before her stem drives its roots into the soil, So he blows upon them that they wither, DUHM; scarce are they sown . . . When he bloweth, and they dry up, WHI.; yea . . . moreover—scarcely hath their stock . . . when, *Var.* moreover . . . bloweth—so hath he blown, OR. and—that, DUHM, OR. V. 25. that—and, DUHM. should—may, *Var.* V. 26. these—those, DUHM, BUD. name . . . lacking—Or, names; through his pteuous strength and mighty power not one faileth, *Lo. Ge. Luc. H. Ew.* (so nearly, DUHM, BUD.). V. 27. speakest—[why] speakest thou, BUD.

^m See "Brevity of Life," Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ V. 7; ch. 30:33; II Sam. 22:16.
^o See "Wind," Job 27:21.
^p See "Grass," Gen. 37:2.

²⁵
^q See v. 18.
^r One God alone, Gen. 1:1.

²⁶
^s Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

^t Or, and see: who hath created these? he that &c.

^u God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

^v Name, Acts 16:18.

^w Ch. 34:16; 48:13.

²⁷
^x Ch. 49:14, 14. Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

^y See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

^z Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

31:24; 52:16; Mt. 21:33-41; Mk. 12:1-9; Lu. 20:9-16; John 15:1; II Tim. 2:6; Jas. 5:7.

Linen Weaver.—See "Linen"—Esth. 8:15.
Mariners.—Calkers—Ez. 27:9, 27. Sailors—I Ki. 9:27; Is. 33:23; Ez. 27:9, 26, 29; John 1:5; Acts 27:27, 30; Rev. 18:17. Rowers—Ez. 27:8, 26, 29. Pilots—Ez. 27:8, 27-29; Jas. 3:4. Shipmaster—Jonah 1:6.

Mason.—II Sam. 5:11; II Ki. 12:12; 22:6; I Chr. 14:1; 22:2; II Chr. 24:12. Masons smoothed the Stones and built—I Chr. 22:2, 15; Ezra 3:7.

Tools.—Plumb—I Ki. 21:13; Zech. 4:10. Plumb Line—Amos 7:7, 8. Large Hammer for Quarry—Jer. 23:29. Small Hammer or Pick—I Ki. 6:7. Measuring Reed—Ez. 40:3. Hewed—I Ki. 5:17. Quarry—I Ki. 6:7. Squared—Ez. 20:25; II Ki. 12:12. Builders—Ps. 118:22. Had Pattern or Charts—Ex. 25:9; I Chr. 28:11. See "Stone"—Ex. 34:1.

Musician.—See "Music"—I Chr. 6:31.

Perfumer.—Ex. 30:25, 35. See "Perfumes"—Song of Sol. 3:6.

Porter.—See "Porter"—II Chr. 23:5.

Potters.—I Chr. 4:23. Tread Clay with Feet—Is. 41:25. Puts on Wheels—Jer. 18:3. Firing—Ps. 22:15. See "Vessels" under "Food"—Gen. 9:3.

Figurative.—God as a Potter forms: Man—Gen. 2:7. Animals—Gen. 2:19. Israel—Is. 43:1, 21; 44:21; 45:9, 11; 49:5. The Israelites—Is. 43:7. Prophet—Jer. 1:5. The Eye—Ps. 94:9. Locust—Amos 7:1. Leviathan—Ps. 104:26. The Dry Land—Ps. 95:5. The Earth—Is. 45:18. Mountains—Amos 4:13. The Universe—Jer. 10:16; 51:19. Light—Is. 45:7. Summer and Winter—Ps. 74:17. Spirit of Man—Zech. 12:1. Hearts of Men—Ps. 33:15; Rom. 9:20, 21. Cf. Is. 29:16; 64:8. Clay exalted itself above the Potter—Is. 29:16; 45:9; Lam. 4:2; Dan. 2:41; II Cor. 4:7; II Tim. 2:20. Of Ruin—Jer. 19:1. Cf. Ps. 2:9.

Refiner.—Pr. 27:21; Mal. 3:3; Zech. 13:9.

Shipbuilders.—I Ki. 9:26. Boats made out of Reeds—Is. 18:2. Large Ships—Pr. 31:14; Ps. 107:23. Voyaged to Tarshish—I Ki. 10:22, 48.

Figurative.—Built Type like a Ship, Planks, Masts, Oars, Deck, Awning and Sails—Ez. 27:1-7. See "Ships"—I Ki. 9:26.

Silversmiths.—Work similar to Goldsmiths: Craftsmen gathered together at Ephesus made Silver Idols of Diana—Acts 19:24-25.

Figurative.—Chastisement of God's People like Refining Process—Ps. 66:10; Pr. 17:3; 25:4; Is. 48:10; Jer. 6:28-30; Ez. 22:17-22; Zech. 13:9; Mal. 3:3.

Smelter.—Job 28:2.

Smiths.—I Sam. 13:19; Jer. 29:2.

Spinners.—Woman's Work—Pr. 31:19. Used Hand Spindle—Ex. 35:25. Spun Wool and Flax—Pr. 31:13.

Figurative.—Lilies—Mt. 6:28; Lu. 12:27.

Tailor.—Ex. 28:3, 6; Eccl. 3:7. Patched—Mk. 2:21.

Tanner.—Skins used for Clothing and Other Purposes—Gen. 3:21; Ex. 25:5; Lev. 13:48; Heb. 11:37. Only One Tanner is named—Acts 9:43; 10:6, 32.

Tentmaker.—Acts 18:3. See "Tent"—Num. 24:5.

Vinedresser.—II Ki. 25:12; Is. 61:5; Jer. 52:16; Joel 1:11. See "Vine"—Is. 5:2. Vineyard—I Ki. 21:16.

Weaver.—Ex. 26:17; 28:15; 35:35; Esth. 31:24; Pr. 31:21, 22; Is. 19:9.

Loom.—Ju. 16:14; I Sam. 17:7; II Sam. 21:19; I Chr. 11:23; 20:5.

Figurative.—Shuttle of Swiftness of Time—Job 7:6. Sudden Death—Is. 38:12. See "Clothing"—Job 31:19.

Wine-maker.—Is. 5:2; 63:2, 3; Neh. 13:15; Rev. 14:18-20. See "Wine"—Lev. 10:9.

Workers in Metal.—Founders: Melted Metals and poured into Molds—Ex. 32:24. Called molten—Ex. 24:3; Deut. 9:16. An Alloy was used—Is. 1:25 *marg.* Clay for Molds was in the Plain of Jordan—I Ki. 7:46. Solomon imported a Founder—I Ki. 7:13, 14. (Black) Smiths were not earliest, but became of greatest importance, being Armors and Makers of Weapons, hence forbidden in Israel under Philistine Oppression—I Sam. 13:19. Two Words in Hebrew (1) *Lit.*—A Worker in Iron—Is. 54:16. (2) *Lit.*—a Smith—I Ki. 24:14, 16. Nebuchadnezzar took all Smiths away—Jer. 29:2. Made Tools. See "Tools"—Ex. 32:4. Vessels—Josh. 6:19, 24. War Chariots—Josh. 7:16, 18; Ju. 1:19; 4:3, 13. Weapons—Num. 35:16, 24; I Sam. 13:19, 20; Job 20:24. Yokes—Deut. 28:48; Jer. 28:14.

Figurative.—Prayer unanswered; or drought—Lev. 26:19; Deut. 28:23, 24. Grief—Ps. 107:10. Despotism (Rod of Iron)—Ps. 2:9; Rev. 2:27; 12:5; 19:15. See "Iron"—I Chr. 22:3. "Metal"—Job 19:24. "Gold"—I Ki. 10:21. "Silver"—Job 22:25. "Brass"—Josh. 22:8.

Workers of the Soil.—See "Agriculture"—Is. 28:24. "Garden"—Deut. 11:10. "Vine"—Is. 5:2. "Sheep"—Deut. 14:4. "Cattle"—Pr. 15:17.

Writer or Scribe.—Ezra 4:8-24; 7:11, 12; Neh. 8:1-8; Jer. 36:32. See "Scribes," II Sam. 8:17.

***CURTAINS: Curtains or Hangings for Rooms.**—Curtains of Tabernacle—Ex. 26:1-13; 36:8-17; Num. 4:25. Ark with-

27

a Ch. 54:8;
b Job 27:2;
34:5; Lu.
18:7, 8.
c Justice, Mic.
6:8.
d Ch. 25:1.

28

e See v. 21.
f Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
1 Or, *Jehovah is*
an everlasting
God, the Creator
... he
fainteth not &c.
g Eternity of
God, Gen. 1:1.
h See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
i Earth, Gen.
2:1.
j Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.
k Ps. 147:5;
Rom. 11:33.
l See "Deep
Things,"
I Cor. 4:5.
m God is Infi-
nite, Gen. 1:1.

29

n Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
o Ch. 50:4; Jer.
31:25.
p Ch. 41:10.

30

q Young Men,
I John 2:14.

31

r Job 17:9; Ps.
103:5; II Cor.
4:8-10, 16.
s Ex. 19:4;
Deut. 32:11;
Lu. 18:1;
II Cor. 4:1, 16;
Gal. 6:9; Heb.
12:3.
t Eagle, Ex.
19:4.

1

u Hab. 2:20;
Zech. 2:13.
v Islands, Esth.
10:1.
w See "Gen-
tiles," Is.
49:6.
x See ch. 40:31.

My way is ^a hid from Jê-hô'vâh, and the ^b *c* justice *due* to me is passed away from ^d my God? 28 ^e Hast thou not ^f known? hast thou not heard? ¹ The ^g ever-lasting God, Jê-hô'vâh, the Cre-ator of the ^h ends of the ⁱ earth, fainteth not, neither is ^j weary; there is ^k *l* ^m no searching of his understanding. 29 ⁿ He giveth power to the ^o faint; and to him that hath no might he ^p increas-eth strength. 30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the ^q young men shall utterly fall: 31 but they that wait for Jê-hô'vâh shall ^r renew their strength; they shall ^s mount up with ^t wings as ^u eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; they shall walk, and not faint.

41 ^v Keep silence before me, O ^w islands; and let the peoples ^x renew their

Var. Rend.—V. 27 (*cont.*), the ... from—my justice passes away before, OR.; my right escapes, DUHM, MARTI, BUD, KIT.; My right passes by unheeded by, WHI.; justice—right, Var. V. 28. *Prefix* [And now], DUHM, Hast—Dost, BUD, known—know, BUD.; recognized, DUHM, OR. The—An, OR. God—God is, DUHM, OR. BUD, WHI. fainteth—he fainteth, OR. weary—he weary, OR. no search-
ing—is unsearchable, OR. BUD, WHI. V. 30. Even the—Though, Var.; And even the, OR. shall—may, DUHM, BUD. young men—warriors, BUD. shall ut-terly fall—stumble, DUHM, OR.; break to pieces pitifully, BUD. V. 31. *Verbs presents*, BUD. mount up with wings—put forth pinion-feathers, *Pu. Ew.*; or, lift up (their) pinions, *Ge. Hi. De. Chap. 41.*—V. 1. Keep ... me—Hear me in silence, DUHM, MARTI, BUD, OR. KIT. Be silent before me, WHI. islands—See on ch. 40:15. let—may, DUHM, and ... speak—and ye people 'wait for my proofs,' come near, then 'shall ye' speak, BUD. and ... strength—and nations, wait before me, DUHM, come near—approach, SMI. let ... judgment—to the Law let us come, SMI. V. 2. raised ... foot—stirred up one from the east whom Righteousness calleth to follow him (*lit.* to his foot), *so in the main De Dieu, Dav. Ch. Kr.*; scarcely ... meeteth as he goeth, *Ge. Hi. Ew. De.*; stirred up one from the sunrise Righteousness, calleth it to his foot? SMI.; awakened (*or*, roused up) from the east whom right encounters in his steps? WHI. raised up—awakened, DUHM. one—the just (one), BUD.

strength: ^y let them come near; then let them speak; ^z let us come near together to ^a judg-ment. 2 ^b Who hath raised up one from the east, ² whom he ^c calleth in ^d righteousness ^e to his ^f foot? he ^g giveth ^h nations before him, and maketh him rule over ⁱ kings; ³ he giveth them as the ^j dust to his ^k sword, as the driven ^l stubble to his ^m bow. 3 He pursueth them, and passeth on safely, even by a way that he had not gone with his feet. 4 ⁿ Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the ^o beginning? ^p I, Jê-hô'vâh, the first, and with the last, ^q I am he. 5 The ^r isles have seen, and ^s fear; the ends of the earth tremble; they draw near, and come. 6 They ^t ^u help every one his ^v neighbor; and

whom ... foot—whom salvation (victory, DUHM, MARTI) (right, KIT.) meets at every step, OR. DUHM, MARTI, KIT.; whom he called behind him, 'and he went,' BUD. he ... kings—He giveth to his face peoples, SMI.; surrenders nations to him, WHI. and ... kings—and lays low kings 'beneath' him, KIT. BUD.; and lays low kings, DUHM; brings monarchs low, WHI.; and kings He makes him to trample, SMI. He ... bow—he maketh as the dust their sword, as the driven stubble (chaff, DUHM) their bow, *Ew. Hi. Ch. DUHM*; makes like unto dust 'their' sword and like scattered chaff 'their' bow, BUD, KIT.; giveth them as dust to his sword, as driven stubble to his bow, SMI. V. 3. passeth ... feet—passes to place a road that he comes not with his feet, SMI. safely—in security, WHI.; in safety, DUHM. even ... feet—if no 'wanderer' would step in his foot-steps, BUD.; by a track which he doth not enter (*usually*) with feet, *or*, a path with his feet he doth not tread, WHI.; the path with his feet he treads not, DUHM. V. 4. calling ... beginning—Summoner of generations from the source (*or*, beforehand), SMI. calling—He who summons, WHI. the first—who am the first, BUD. he—the same, *Hi. OR.* DUHM, WHI. V. 5. isles—people, DUHM. have seen—saw, *R. seen*—seen it, DUHM. fear—shivered, DUHM; feared, OR. BUD. *r. tremble*—trembled, BUD, DUHM. they ... come—They drew near and came—[together to contend in judgment], DUHM. come—came to-gether, BUD.

Chap. 41.—Vs. 5, 6. *Place between* Vs. 19, 20. in ch. 40, MARTI, DUHM.

Mention of.—Bird—Deut. 4:17. Dove—Ps. 55:6; 68:13. Eagle—Ex. 19:4; Deut. 32:11; 12:13; 5:7, 8; Ez. 1:6, 8, 9, 11, 23, 24, 25. 3:13; 10:8, 12, 16, 19, 21; 11:22. Of Jehovah—Ruth 2:12; Ps. 17:8; 36:7; 57:1; 61:4; 63:7; 91:4; Jer. 48:40; 49:22. *Mor-*

Figurative.—Of Cherubim—Ex. 25:20; 37:9; I Ki. 6:24, 27; 8:6, 7; II Chr. 3:11, 12, 13; 5:7, 8; Ez. 1:6, 8, 9, 11, 23, 24, 25. 3:13; 10:8, 12, 16, 19, 21; 11:22. Of Jehovah—Ruth 2:12; Ps. 17:8; 36:7; 57:1; 61:4; 63:7; 91:4; Jer. 48:40; 49:22. *Mor-*

in Curtains—II Sam. 7:2; I Chr. 17:1. Of Palace—Esth. 1:6. Of Solomon—Song of Sol. 1:5. Hangings of Court—Num. 3:26. Curtains of Tents—Jer. 4:20; 10:20; 49:29. Curtains for Idol—II Ki. 23:7.

Figurative.—Is. 54:2; Hab. 3:7.

Illustrative.—Is. 40:22; Ps. 104:2.

* **WING: Creation of Winged Birds.**—Gen. 1:21. Birds of Every Wing—Ez. 17:23.

^a Brethren, Gen. 13:7.
^b Courage, Num. 13:30.
^c Carpenter, Mk. 6:3.
^d See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
^e See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4, [46:7, Ch. 40:20].
^f [21:2, Ch. 42:19, Ex. 13:10; 44:1, 2, 21, [25:25].
^g Jacob, Gen. 18:21, [22:9].
^h Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
ⁱ Seed, Deut. 1:11.
^j Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^k Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
^l II Chr. 20:7; Jas. 2:23.
^m Ch. 11:11.
ⁿ See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2, [2:1].
^o Earth, Gen. 1:10.
^p Ch. 43:5-7.
^q Vs. 13, 14; ch. 43:2, 5; Deut. 20:1; 31:6; Josh. 1:9; Ps. 27:1; Rom. 8:31.
^r See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
^s Promises of God, John 14:2.
^t Or, look not around thee.
^u Help, Acts 26:22.
^v See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
^w Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^x 11
^y Ch. 45:24; Ex. 23:22; Zech. 12:3.
^z See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^a See "Anger," Pr. 15:1, [3:19].
^b Shame, Phil. 3:17; 13:29; 5, 7, 8, [26:21].
^c Strife, Pr. 22:12.
^d See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4, [5:12].
^e Death, Rom. 12:12.
^f Ch. 17:14; Job 20:7-9; Ps. 37:23, 36.
^g War, Josh. 22:12.
^h Ch. 29:20.
ⁱ 13
^j Ch. 42:6; 45:1.

every one saith to his ^a brother, Be of good ^b courage. 7 So the ^c carpenter encourageth the ^d goldsmith, and he that smootheth with the ^e hammer him that smiteth the ^f anvil, saying of the ^g soldering, It is good; and he fasteneth it with ^h nails, ⁱ that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, ^j Īś-rā-ēl, ^k my servant, ^l Jacob whom I have ^m chosen, the ⁿ seed of ^o Abraham my ^p friend, 9 thou whom I have ^q taken hold of from the ends of the ^r earth, and called ^s from the corners thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servant, I have chosen thee and not cast thee away; 10 ^t I fear thee not, for I am with thee; ^u I be not dismayed, for I am thy God; I will strengthen thee; yea, ^v I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the ^w right hand of my ^x righteousness. 11 Behold, ^y all they that are ^z incensed against thee shall be put to ^a shame and confounded: ^b they that strive with thee shall be as nothing, and shall ^c perish. 12 ^d Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even them that contend with thee: they that ^e war against thee shall be ^f as nothing, and as a thing of nought. 13 For I, Jē-hō-vāh thy God, ^g I will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee. 14 Fear not, thou ^h worm Jacob, and ye men of ⁱ Īś-rā-ēl; I will help thee, saith Jē-hō-vāh, and ^j thy Re-

Var. Rend.—V. 6. of good courage—brave, OR. V. 7. carpenter—artist, BUD. V. 9. corners—utmost parts, Var. V. 10. right . . . righteousness—victorious right hand, WHI. BUD.; faithful right hand, DUHM; saving hand, MARTI. OR. Vs. 11, 13. will—Omit, OR. BUD. DUHM. CH. V. 13. will hold—takes hold of, WHI. V. 14. thou worm—thou, 'my' little

deemer is the ^o Holy One of Īś-rā-ēl. 15 Behold, I have made thee to be a new sharp ^a threshing instrument having ^b teeth; ^c thou shalt thresh the ^d mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the ^e hills as ^f chaff. 16 Thou shalt ^g winnow them, and the ^h wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them; and thou shalt ⁱ rejoice in Jē-hō-vāh, thou shalt ^j glory in the Holy One of Īś-rā-ēl.

17 The ^a poor and needy seek ^b water, and there is none, and their ^c tongue faileth for ^d thirst; I, Jē-hō-vāh, ^e I will answer them, I, the God of Īś-rā-ēl, ^f I will not forsake them. 18 I will open ^g rivers on the bare heights, and ^h fountains in the midst of the ⁱ valleys; I will make ^j the wilderness a ^k pool of water, and the dry land ^l springs of water. 19 I will put in the wilderness the ^m cedar, the ⁿ acacia, and the ^o myrtle, and the ^p oil-tree; I will set in the ^q desert the ^r fir-tree, the ^s pine, and the ^t box-tree together: 20 that they may ^u see, and ^v know, and consider, and understand together, that the ^w hand of Jē-hō-vāh hath done this, and the Holy One of Īś-rā-ēl hath created it.

21 ^a Produce your cause, saith Jē-hō-vāh; bring forth your strong ^b reasons, saith the

worm, BUD.; worm, DUHM. worm—little worm, OR. ye men—worm (or, grub) of, EW. OORT. GR. WHI.; little worm, DUHM; 'little duck,' BUD.; little flock of, KIT. V. 15. have—Omit, DUHM. OR. BUD. chaff—chopped straw, OR. V. 16. winnow—fan, R. V. 17. and needy—Omit, DUHM, MARTI. BUD. seek—are seeking, WHI. and their—whose, DUHM. OR. MARTI. faileth for—is parched with, WHI. V. 18. heights—hills, Var. pool—sea, OR. BUD. springs—Or, water-courses, SEPT. WHI. V. 19. put—plant, R. fir-tree—cypress, DUHM. OR. BUD. pine—Probably, plane, Var. plane tree, OR. CH. WHI. a marj.: elm, JER. BUD. box-tree—Probably, larch, Var.: spruce, BUD. V. 21. Produce . . . reasons—Bring forward your suit, advance your proofs, WHI.: Bring here your case, saith Jehovah; apply your strong grounds, SMI. strong reasons—idols, MARTI, CH. BUD. GR. CH.

14
^k Job 25:6; Ps. 22:6.
^l See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^m See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
ⁿ See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^o Or, thy Redeemer, the Holy One &c.
^p See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
^q See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^r 15
^s See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
^t Tooth, Pr. 25:19.
^u Mic. 4:13; Hab. 3:12.
^v Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^w Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^x Chaff, Job 21:18.
^y 16
^z Jer. 51:2.
^a Wind, Job 27:21.
^b Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
^c Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^d 17
^e The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^f Water, Ps. 95:5, [3:5].
^g Tongue, Jas. 42:1.
^h Thirst, Ps. 42:1, [65:24].
ⁱ Ch. 30:19.
^j See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
^k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Ch. 42:16; 62:12.
^m 18
ⁿ Ch. 30:25; 43:19, [32:2].
^o Rivers, Is. 43:19.
^p Fountains, II Ki. 3:19.
^q Valley, Josh. 8:13.
^r Wilderness, Ex. 3:12.
^s Pool, John 9:7.
^t Springs, Num. 23:9.
^u 19
^v See "Trees and Plants," Ps. 144:12.
^w Or, oleaster.
^x Desert, Jer. 17:6.
^y Or, cypress.
^z Or, plane.
^a 20
^b Ch. 40:5; 43:10.
^c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^d Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
^e God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^f 21
^g See v. 1.
^h See "Mind," Job 38:36.

ing—Ps. 139:9. Of Riches—Pr. 23:5. Of Seraphim—Is. 5:2. Of Wind—II Sam. 22:11; Ps. 18:10; 104:3; Hos. 4:19. Used in Offering—Lev. 1:17.
 In Prophecy.—Is. 8:8; 10:14; 18:1; Jer. 48:5; Mal. 4:2.
 In Vision.—Rev. 4:8.
 Teaching of Jesus concerning.—Mt. 23:37; Lu. 13:34.

21
a See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 43:15; 44:6.
22
c Ch. 44:7; 45:21; 46:10.
d Ch. 43:9.
e See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
23
f Ch. 42:9; 44:7, 8; 45:3; John 13:19.
g See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
h Jer. 10:5.
i See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
1 Or, *look one upon another*.

24
k Ch. 44:9; Ps. 115:8; II Cor. 8:4.
l Labor, Ex. 12:23.
m Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

25
n V. 2; Jer. 50:3.
o The North, Jer. 47:2.
p Sun, Ps. 136:8.
q Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
r Name, Acts 16:18.
s See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
2 Or, *deputies*.
t Mortar, Ez. 13:10.
u See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
v Clay, Rom. 9:21.

26
w V. 22; ch. 44:7; 45:21.
x Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.

^{a b} King of Jacob. 22 ^c Let them bring them forth, and declare unto us what shall happen: declare ye the ^d former things, what they are, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or ^e show us things to come. 23 ^f Declare the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are ^g gods: yea, ^{h i} do good, or do ^j evil, that we may ¹ be dismayed, and behold it together. 24 Behold, ^k ye are of nothing, and ^l your work is of nought; an ^m abomination is he that chooseth you.

25 I have raised up ⁿ one from ^o the north, and he is come; from the rising of the ^p sun one that ^q calleth upon my ^r name: and he shall come upon ^{s 2} rulers as upon ^t mortar, and as the ^u potter treadeth ^v clay. 26 Who hath ^w declared it from the ^x beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, *He*

Var. Rend.—V. 22. bring forth—bring out, SMI.; come, BUD. what . . . come—what things are going to happen; the first things announce what they are, that we may set our heart on them, and know the issue of them; or the things that are coming, let us hear them, SMI. and know . . . come—Or let us hear the events that are to come, that we may perceive their issue, DUHM, WHI. (?). are—be, R. V. 23. Declare—Announce, SMI. to . . . hereafter—coming in the future, WHI. good . . . evil—things fair or ill, WHI. that we may—so will we, OR. be dismayed . . . together—look at one another in amazement and fear, WHI.; stare and see it together, SMI. DUHM. V. 24. ye—Lo, ye, SMI. of nought—nothing, SMI. BUD. V. 25. 1.—But I, BUD. raised—stirred, Var. SMI. and . . . come—that he came, OR.; one that calleth—*So Hi. De. Nā.*: one who shall proclaim, *Ge. Kay. Ch.*: he shall call, WHI. calleth—will call, OR. shall come—cometh, Var.; comes, OR. shall come upon—treated down, MARTI, BUD.; shall trample, SMI.; shall tread, DUHM. rulers—Or, deputies, *R. marg.* (Neh. 4:14); satraps, SMI. OR. BUD.; viceroys, KIT. as upon—like, SMI. treadeth—treadeth out, SMI. V. 26. declared . . . beginning—announced on-ahead, SMI. know—know it, DUHM; knew it, OR. beforetime—beforehand, SMI. may say—said, BUD. *He*—He (or, I), Var.; *Omit.* SMI. *is*—was, OR.; *Omit.* SMI. right—righteous, R.; Right! SMI. declareth—announced, SMI. sheweth—published, SMI. V. 27. I . . . give—I the first give (or, gave) an herald of good unto Zion, even unto Jerusalem (one that saith), Behold, behold them, *De Dieu (substantially Hi. Ew. Luz. Ch.)*: or, (I) the first (said), Behold,

is right? yea, there is ^y none that declareth, yea, there is none that sheweth, yea, there is none that heareth your ^z words. 27 ^{a b} *I am the first that saith* unto ^c Zi-ōn, Behold, behold them; and ^d I will give to ^e Je-ry'-sā-lēm ^{f g} one that bringeth ^h good ⁱ tidings. 28 And ^j when I look, there is no ^k man; even among them there is no ^l counsellor, that, when I ask of them, ^m can answer a word. 29 ³ Behold, all of them, their ⁿ works are ^o vanity and nought; their molten ^p images are ^q wind and confusion.

42 ^r Behold, my ^{s 1} ^q servant, whom I uphold; my ^u chosen, in whom my ^{v w} soul delighteth: I have put my ^{x y} Spirit upon him; he will bring forth ^{z a} justice to the ^{b 4} Gēn-tiles. 2 He will not ^c cry, nor lift up his ^d voice, nor cause it to be heard in the ^e street. 3 A

behold them, unto Zion, and gave, &c., *Lo. Ge. Dec.*: A prediction (or, predictor) (*lit.* a thing or man on-ahead)—a prediction to Zion, Behold them, behold them, SMI.; I have proclaimed it first unto Zion, WHI. (*after MARTI, KIT. Ch.*) *I* . . . *saith*—I have revealed, BUD.; I first will say, R. will give—did give, DUHM, OR.; give, KIT. WHI. will . . . tidings—to Jerusalem a herald of good news—I am giving, SMI.; give to Jerusalem a messenger of good-tidings, WHI., brought to Jerusalem 'the' glad tidings, BUD. V. 28. But these, there is no man, and of those none knows counsel, That if I ask the ^u and they answer, DUHM; And, if I look, there is no one; and among these there is none to give counsel, that if I ask them, they may answer me, WHI.; But I look, and there is no man even among these, and no counsellor, that I might ask them and they return word, SMI. And when—*Omit.* BUD. *is*—was, BUD. them—those, BUD.; these, DUHM. counsellor—one informed, OR. *can*—would, BUD. V. 29. Behold . . . nought—Lo, all of them vanity! and nothingness their works, SMI.; Lo, all of them are nought—nothingness their deeds, WHI. their—your, BUD. confusion—emptiness, WHI.; waste, SMI.; hollowness, OR. R. **Chap. 42.**—V. 1. uphold—hold fast, DUHM, KIT. he will bring—that he bring, OR. V. 1, 3, 4. justice—the law, *Ch. (virtually Ew. De. &c.)*, *i.e.* the true religion; see II Ki. 17:26-28, Var.; right, DUHM; truth, BUD. MARTI; judgment, R. V. 1. Gentiles—nations, Var. OR. (*so elsewhere*), *R. marg.*: people, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. *their*—V. 2. lift up—*i.e.* shout, Var. his voice—his voice aloud, BUD.; *omit.* R.

Var. Read.—V. 25. one . . . name—do I call his name, *Br.* come upon—trample, *Targ.* (*one of two renderings*), *Clericus, So Luz. Ch. Co. (?)*.

y Hab. 2:18, 19.
z Words, Pr. 15:23.

27
a Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 48:3-8.
c Zion, Is. 52:1.
d Promises, John 14:2.
e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
f See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g Ch. 40:9; 44:28; 52:7; Nah. 1:15.
h See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
i Tidings, Rom. 15:21.

28
j Ch. 50:2; 59:16; 63:5.
k Man, Eccl. 2:7.
l Ch. 40:13, 14.
m Ch. 46:7.

29
3 Or, *Behold*, they are all vanity; their works are nought.
n See "Labor," Ex. 12:23.
o Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
p Images, I Ki. 15:13.
q Wind, Job 27:21.

1
r Mt. 12:18-21.
s Ch. 41:8; 43:10; 49:3-6; 52:13; 53:11; Mt. 12:18-21; Phil. 2:7.
t See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
u Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
v I Pet. 2:4, 6.
w Soul, Job 4:15.
x Mt. 3:17; 17:5.
y See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
z Ch. 11:2; 59:21; 61:1; Mt. 3:16; Lu. 4:18, 19, 21.
a Justice, Mic. 6:8.
b Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
4 Or, *nations* (and elsewhere).

2
c Cry, Lu. 18:7.
d Voice, Gen. 27:22.
e Street, Josh. 2:19.

^a Ch. 57:15;
Mt. 12:20.
^b See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
^c Ch. 43:17.
^d Ps. 72:2, 4;
96:13.
^e Truth, John
14:6.

^f See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.
^g Ch. 40:28.
^h Or, *burn
dimly*.
ⁱ Or, *bruised*.
^j Earth, Gen.
2:1.

^k Vs. 10, 12; ch.
11:11; 24:15;
49:1; 51:5;
60:9; 66:19.
^l Islands, Lsth.
10:1.
^m Law, Deut.
31:24.
ⁿ See "Gospel,"
Mk. 16:15.

^o See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," I Ki.
17:13.
^p God the Cre-
ator, Gen. 1:1.
^q Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
^r See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
^s Breath, Acts
17:25.
^t Ch. 57:16; Job
12:10; 33:4;
Dan. 5:23;
Acts 17:25.
^u Spirit, Job
4:15.

^v Ch. 41:2; Jer.
23:5, 6.
^w Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
^x Ch. 41:13;
45:1.
^y Hand, Gen.
16:12.
^z Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^a Or, *form*.
^b Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.
^c See "God
plans Man's
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
^d Ch. 49:6, S.
Light, Ps.
74:16.
^e Ch. 51:4;
60:1, 3; Lu.
2:32.
^f Gentiles, Is.
49:6.

^g See "Mission
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
^h Ch. 29:18;
35:5.
ⁱ Blindness,
I Sam. 4:15.
^j Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

^a bruised ^b reed will he not break,
and a dimly burning ^c wick will
he not quench: he will bring
forth ^d justice in ^e truth. ^f He
will not ^g fail nor be ^h discour-
aged, till he have set justice in
the ⁱ earth; and the ^j isles shall
wait for his ^k law.

^l Thus saith God Jē-hō-vāh,
^m he that created the ⁿ heavens,
and ^o stretched them forth; he
that spread abroad the earth and
that which cometh out of it; he
that ^p giveth breath unto the
people upon it, and ^q spirit to
them that walk therein: ^r I,
Jē-hō-vāh, have ^s called thee in
^t righteousness, and will ^u hold
thy ^v hand, and will ^w keep thee,
and ^x give thee for a ^y covenant
of the people, for a ^z light of the
^a Gēn-tiles; ^b to ^c open the ^d blind
^e eyes, to ^f bring out the ^g pris-
oners from the ^h dungeon, and
them that sit in ⁱ darkness out of
the prison-house. ^j ^k I am Jē-
hō-vāh, that is ^l my name; and
my ^m glory will I not give to an-
other, neither my ⁿ praise unto

Var. Rend.—V. 3. A. . . he—A cracked
reed he doth not break to pieces, the flax
with its dying flame (*lit.* becoming extin-
guished) he doth, WHI. dimly burning
wick—smoking flax, R. he . . . truth—
he shall faithfully proclaim the true re-
ligion, WHI. in—according to, *Var.*
truth—faithfulness, DUHM, OR, BUD.
V. 4. He . . . discouraged—He shall not
be exhausted (burn dimly) nor broken,
WHI.; He is not exhausted nor broken,
DUHM. fail—*or*, burn dimly, R. *marg.*
(See *marg.* on v. 3), *Var.*: be extinguished,
OR. be discouraged—crumble in pieces,
MARTI, BUD, OR, KIT. discouraged—
Or, bruised, R. *marg.* isles—coast-
lands, KIT, DUHM. law—teaching, *Var.*
DUHM, BUD. V. 5. stretched them
forth—spanned, DUHM. spread abroad
—stamped firm, BUD, KIT.; fastened,
DUHM. therein—thereon, DUHM, OR.
BUD. V. 6. righteousness—grace, BUD.;
faithfulness, DUHM; justice, OR. will—
Omit, DUHM, OR. will . . . give—fash-
ioned and made, DUHM. keep—form.
Ew. Ch. R. marg. give . . . people—
will appoint thee a covenant-people,
WHI. covenant—deliverance (salvation),
DUHM. Gentiles—peoples, *Var.*;
heathen, DUHM; nations, OR. V. 8. Je-
hovah—Yahweh [the God], DUHM. will
. . . another—give no other, DUHM,
BUD, OR. V. 9. you—*Omit*, BUD. V.
10. Ye . . . thereof—let the sea roar and
its fulness, the coast-lands and their in-
habitants, OORT, DUHM, CH, MARTI.
WHI. all that is therein—is fulness,
SMI. the . . . thereof—Isles, and their

^s graven images. ⁹ Behold, the
^s former things are come to pass,
and ^t new things do I declare;
before they spring forth I tell
you of them.

¹⁰ Sing unto Jē-hō-vāh a
new song, and his praise from
the end of the earth; ^u ye that
go down to the ^x sea, and ^y all
that is therein, the isles, and
the inhabitants thereof. ¹¹ Let
the ^z wilderness and the ^a cities
thereof lift up ^b their ^c voice, the
^d villages that ^e Kē-dār doth in-
habit; let the inhabitants of
^f Sē-lā sing, let them ^g shout from
the top of the ^h mountains.
¹² Let them give ⁱ glory unto
Jē-hō-vāh, and declare his
praise in the islands. ¹³ Jē-hō-
vāh ^k will go forth as a mighty
man; he will stir up ^l his ^m zeal like
a ⁿ man of war: he will ^o cry, yea,
he will shout aloud; he will ^p do
mightily against his ^q enemies.

¹⁴ I have long time ^r holden
my ^s peace; I have been still, and
refrained myself: *now* will I cry
dwellers! SMI. V. 11. Let . . . sing—
Let be loud,—the wilderness and its town-
ships, villages that Kedar inhabits! Let
them ring out,—the dwellers of Sela!
SMI. and . . . voice—rejoice and
'those who wander through it' BUD.; and
its towns give utterance, WHI. lift up
their voice—rejoice, SEPT, CH, GR.
KLO. BUD. villages—hamlets, OR.;
tent-villages, BUD.; farm-houses, DUHM.
that—where, DUHM. Sela—the Rock,
BUD, KIT. (*generic name for rock, cliff, or
crag*, PESH. ROSENMÜLLER, GE.
EW. MARTI, BUD, KIT.; *refers to town*,
VULG. VITR. LOWTH, HI. DE. CH.
DUHM). sing—utter a ringing cry, WHI.
V. 12. declare—publish, SMI. in—among,
BUD. islands—Gentiles, BUD.; coast-
lands, DUHM. V. 13. Like a combatant
He shall awaken zeal—he shall shout, yea,
raise a battle-cry; against his enemies
shall show Himself a doughty warrior,
WHI. will . . . man—as a hero goes
forth, SMI. will go—goes, OR, BUD.
DUHM. will stir—stirs, BUD, OR, SMI.
like—as, SMI. he will cry . . . enemies
—Shouts the alarm and battle cry.
Against his foes proves Himself a hero,
SMI. will cry . . . will shout . . . will
do—cries . . . shouts . . . does, OR.
BUD. his zeal—jealousy, R. he . . .
enemies—he shall shout against His en-
emies with strength, *Sept.* Vs. 14–17.
Verbs in present tense, BUD. V. 14. I
have kept silence from old time, keeping
still (I am long time dumb, DUHM),
restraining myself. Like one that gives
birth will I moan, pant, and gasp together,
WHI. DUHM; I have long time kept my
peace, Am dumb and hold myself in.

ⁱ Ch. 49:9; 61:1.
^j See "Prison,"
Gen. 42:16.
^k See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
^l See "Bond-
age," John
8:33.
^m Darkness,
Job 38:9.

ⁿ Ch. 43:3, 11,
15.
^o See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.
^p Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^q Praise, Ju.
5:3.
^r Images, I Ki.
15:13.

^s Ch. 48:3.
^t Ch. 43:19;
48:6.
^u Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^v Songs, Ex.
15:1.
^w Ps. 65:5;
107:23.
^x Sea, Ex.
14:21.
^y Ex. 20:11;
I Chr. 16:32;
Ps. 96:11.

^z Ch. 32:16;
35:1-6.
^a Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
^b Cities, Gen.
4:17.
^c Voice, Gen.
27:22.
^d Villages,
Deut. 2:23.
^e Kedar, Ps.
120:5.
^f Ch. 16:1.
^g Shouting, Is.
12:6.
^h Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.

ⁱ Glory, Ps.
7:5.
^j Glorifying
God, Lu. 7:16.

^k Anthro-
pormorphism,
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
^l Zeal of God,
Is. 37:38.
^m See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
ⁿ Soldier, Ju.
20:10.
^o Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^p Ch. 66:14-16.
^q Enemies, Job
31:29.

^r Ch. 57:11;
Ps. 50:21; Lu.
18:7; II Pet.
3:9.
^s Peace, Pr.
17:1.

¹⁴
a Travail, Gal. 4:19.
b Woman, Ruth 3:9.
1 Or, *destroy and devour*.

¹⁵
c Ch. 2:12-16; Ez. 38:19, 20.
d Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
e See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
f Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
g Hills, Ps. 2:6.
h See "Famine," II Sam. 21:1. [37:2.
i Herbs, Ps. 44:27;
j Ch. 44:27; 50:2; Nah. 1:4-6.
k Rivers, Is. 32:2.
l Islands, Esth. 10:1. [9:7.
m Pools, John

¹⁶
n Ch. 29:18; 30:21; 32:3; Jer. 31:28, 9; Lu. 1:78, 79.
o Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
p Paths, Is. 40:14.
q Darkness, Job 38:9.
r Light, Ps. 74:16.
s Crooked, Pr. 8:8. [3:5.
t Ch. 40:4; Lu. 2: Or, *and will not forbear*.
u Ch. 41:17; Josh. 1:5; Ps. 94:14; Heb. 13:5.

¹⁷
v Ch. 1:29; 44:9, 11; 45:16; Ps. 97:7. [3:19.
w Shame, Phil. 3:19.
x Images, I Ki. 15:13.
y Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

¹⁸
z The Deaf, Mt. 11:5.

¹⁹
a Servant, Ex. 21:2.
b Ch. 41:8.
c See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
e Peace, Pr. 17:1.
3 Or, *made perfect*, Or, *recompensed*.

²⁰
f Ch. 43:8; Jer. 6:10. [20:20.
g Ears, Ex.

²¹
h See "Righteousness of God," Gen. 1:1.

out like a ^atravailing ^bwoman; I will ⁱgasp and pant together. 15 I will ^{c d e}lay waste ⁱmountains and ^hhills, and dry up all their ^hherbs; and I will ⁱmake the ^krivers ⁱislands, and will dry up the ^mpools. 16 And I will ⁿbring the ^oblind by a way that they know not; in ^ppaths that they know not will I lead them; I will make ^qdarkness ^rlight before them, and ^scrooked places straight. These things will I do, ²and I will ^unot forsake them. 17 They shall be turned back, they shall be ^vutterly put to ^wshame, that trust in ^xgraven images, that say unto molten images, Ye are our ^ygods.

18 Hear, ye ^zdeaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see. 19 Who is blind, but my ^{a b c}servant? or deaf, as my ^dmessenger that I send? who is blind as he that is ^eat peace with me, and blind as Jè-hô-vâh's servant? 20 Thou ⁱseest many things, but thou observest not; his ^uears are open, but he heareth not. 21 It pleased Jè-hô-vâh, for his ^hrighteousness' sake, to ⁴magnify the ⁱlaw, and make it ⁱhonorable. 22 But this is a people ^krobbed and ⁱplundered; they are all of

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (*cont.*). Like a woman in travail I gasp, Pant and palpitate together, SMI. V. 15, will lay waste—waste, SMI. dry . . . herbs—all the herb I parch, SMI. will . . . islands—have set rivers for islands, SMI. islands—habitable lands, Var.; barren, BUD.; pasture-lands (prairies), DUHM, KIT. will . . . pools—marshes I parch, SMI. V. 16, bring—guide, WHI. by—in, WHI. DUHM. that they know not—Omit, DUHM, MARTI, CH. in—By, SMI. lead—guide, SMI.; let . . . wander, DUHM. I . . . them—Turn darkness before them to light, SMI. crooked places straight—rough places smooth, Var.; serrated land to level, SMI.; rugged to level grade, DUHM. These . . . them—These are the things that I do and do not remit them, SMI. V. 17, They . . . images—But those shall clothe themselves with shame, those that trust in idols, MARTI; They fall backward, with shame are they shamed, That put their trust in a Carving, SMI. shall be turned—turn, BUD. shall . . . shame—are ashamed, BUD. that say—"all" that say, BUD. utterly—greatly, R. molten images—cast images, DUHM; a Cast, SMI. V. 19, Who

them ^msnared in ⁿholes, and they are ^ohid in prison-houses; they are ^pfor a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who is there among you that will give ear to this? that will hearken and hear for the time to come? 24 ^qWho gave Jacob for a spoil, and Īṣ-râ-ël to the robbers? ^{r s}did not Jè-hô-vâh? he against whom we have sinned, and in whose ways they would not ^uwalk, neither were they ^vobedient unto his ⁵law. 25 Therefore he poured upon him the fierceness of his ^wanger, and the strength ^xof battle; and it ^yset him on fire round about, yet he ^{z a}knew not; and it burned him, yet he ^blaid it not to ^cheart.

43 But now ^dthus saith Jè-hô-vâh that ^ecreated thee, O ⁱJacob, and he that ^qformed thee, O ^hĪṣ-râ-ël: ⁱFear not, for I have ⁱredeemed thee; I have ^kcalled thee by thy ⁱname, thou art ^mmine. 2 When thou ^{n o}pasdest through the ^pwaters, ^qI will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the ^rfire, thou shalt not be burned, neither

is blind, if not my servant and deaf as your Lord, DUHM. but—if not, DUHM. that I send—whom I will send, OR. at peace with me—surrendered or devoted (*viz. to God*), Ge. Hi. Ew. Luz. Dan. Ch. Rodwell, DUHM, BUD, WHI.; or, brought into friendship (with me), De. Nā. Br.; trusted, OR, KIT. blind—deaf, BUD. DUHM. V. 20, Thou—Omit, BUD. seest—hast seen, OR.; seeing, BUD. but—Omit, Var. thou observest—rememberest, OR.; observing, BUD. his ears are open, but—hast the ears open, yet, WHI. V. 21, It pleased Jehovah—Jehovah was pleased, Var. righteousness—faithfulness, DUHM. law—teaching, BUD. KIT.; instruction, MARTI. make . . . honorable—transfigure, BUD.; magnify, Var. V. 22, are for—became, OR.; have become, WHI. plundered—spoiled, R. V. 23, Verbs present, WHI. V. 24, for a spoil—to a plunderer, WHI. V. 25, fierceness—heat, BUD. KIT. strength—fury, OR, R. Chap. 43.—V. 1, have redeemed—redeem, DUHM. have called—call, DUHM, KIT. V. 2, walkest—passeth, WHI. burned—branded, WHI.

Chap. 42.—V. 17, They . . . back—Omit, DUHM. V. 19, at peace with me—sent, KROCHMAL, GR. (I.).

4 Or, *make the teaching great and glorious*.
i Law, Deut. 31:24.
j See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.

²²
k See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
l See "Spoil," Is. 9:3. [7:23.
m Snare, Pr. 11:38.
n Hole, Heb. 11:38.
o See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
p Ch. 10:6.

²⁴
q Ch. 10:5.
r Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
s See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
t Punishment for Sins, Gen. 3:6.
u Walking, Col. 1:10.
v Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
5 Or, *teaching*.

²⁵
w Anger, Pr. 15:1.
x See "War," Josh. 22:12.
y II Ki. 25:9; Jer. 21:12; Nah. 1:6; Zeph. 1:18.
z See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
a Ch. 1:3; 5:13.
b Ch. 29:13; 47:7; 57:1; Hos. 7:9.
c Heart, Acts 15:9.

¹
d See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
e God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
f See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
g Vs. 7, 21; ch. 44:2, 21, 24.
h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
i Fear, Gen. 9:2.
j Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
k Calling, I Cor. 1:26. [16:18.
l Name, Acts
m Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

²
n Ch. 8:7, 8; Ps. 66:12.
o Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
p Waters, Ps. 95:5.
q Ch. 29:6; 30:27-29; Dan. 3:25, 27.
r Fire, Lev. 10:2.

- ³ See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^b See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
^c See "Holiness of God," Gen. 1:1.
^d See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^e Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^f Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
^g Seba, Gen. 10:7.
⁴ Or, *thou hast been honorable &c.*
^h See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
ⁱ Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^k Man, Gen. 2:7.
^l See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
^m Life, Gen. 2:7.
⁵
ⁿ Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^o Ch. 41:8; 49:12; 61:9.
^p Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^q See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^r See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^s See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^t Ch. 49:12.
⁶
^u The North, Jer. 47:2.
^v The South, Deut. 34:3.
^w Ch. 14:2; 49:22; 60:4; 66:20.
^x Sons, Gen. 21:19.
^y Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
^z Earth, Gen. 2:1.
⁷
^a Ch. 56:5; 62:2; Jas. 2:7.
^b Ch. 29:23; Ps. 100:3; Eph. 2:40.
^c God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^d See "Predestination" under "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^e Foreordination, Eph. 1:11.
^f Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
⁸
^g Spiritual Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^h Ch. 6:9; 42:18-20; Ez. 12:2.
ⁱ Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

shall the flame kindle upon thee. 3 For I am ^a Jê-hôz-vâh thy God, the ^{b c} Holy One of Îs-â-râ-ël, thy ^d Saviour; I have given ^e Ê-ÿ-gypt as thy ransom, ^f Ê-thi-ô-pî-â and ^g Sê-bâ in thy stead. 4 Since thou hast been precious in my sight, ¹ and ^h honorable, and I have ^{i j} loved thee; therefore will I give ^k men in thy stead, and ^l peoples instead of thy ^m life. 5 ⁿ Fear not; for ^o I am with thee: I will bring thy ^p seed ^{q r} from the east, and ^{s t} gather thee from the west; 6 I will say to the ^u north, Give up; and to the ^v south, Keep not back; ^w bring my ^x sons from far, and my ^y daughters from the end of the ^z earth; 7 every one that is ^a called by my name, and whom I have ^{b c d e} created for my ^f glory, whom I have formed, yea, whom I have made.

8 Bring forth the ^{g h} blind people that have ⁱ eyes, and the ^j deaf that have ^k ears. 9 ² Let all the ^l nations be ^m gathered together, and let the peoples be ⁿ assembled: who among them can ^o declare this, and show us former things? let them bring ^p their ^q witnesses, ^r that they may be ^s justified; ³ or let them

Var. Rend.—V. 3. have given—give, *Var.* DUHM, BUD. OR. in thy stead—for thee, R. V. 4. hast been—art, *Var.* DUHM, BUD. OR. have loved—love, DUHM, OR. will—Omit, DUHM, OR. BUD. men—So SEPT. WHI.; land, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. CH. OORT. in thy stead—for thee, R. instead of—for, R. V. 5. will—Omit, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. V. 6. back—captive, OR. V. 7. that—Omit, BUD. whom I have—have, WHI. Yea, whom I have—Yea, have, WHI. whom I have made—have prepared, *Var.* whom—him, R. V. 8. Bring—Let them lead, DUHM, MARTI; Let them bring, WHI. V. 9. Let . . . assembled—All the nations are (have been), WHI.; gathered . . . are (have been), WHI.; assembled, *Dr.* DUHM, BUD. WHI.; All ye nations, gather yourselves together, *Hi. Ew. De. R marg.* (A. v. may pass as an emendation; so *Lo. Gr.*). can show—will announce this or make it known to, *Whi.* that they may—and they, DUHM, BUD. and—that 'we,' BUD. V. 10. ye—they, DUHM, BUD. neither—and no 'other,' BUD. V. 12. declared—Or, prophesied, *Var.* saved—made it known, BUD. showed—let myself be heard of, OR.; let be heard, DUHM.

hear, and say, It is 'truth. 10 ^u Ye are my witnesses, saith Jê-hôz-vâh, and my ^v servant whom I have ^w chosen; that ye may ^x know and ^y believe me, and understand that ^z I am he: ^a before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me. 11 I, even I, am Jê-hôz-vâh; and besides me there is no saviour. 12 I have declared, and I have saved, and I have showed; and there was no ^b strange god among you: therefore ye are my witnesses, saith Jê-hôz-vâh, and I am God. 13 Yea, ^{c 4} since the ^d day was ^e I am he; and there is ^f none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who can hinder it?

14 Thus saith Jê-hôz-vâh, your ^g Redeemer, the Holy One of ^h Îs-â-râ-ël: For your sake ⁱ I have sent to ^j Bâb-ÿ-lôn, and I will ^k bring down ⁵ all of them as ^l fugitives, even the ^m Châl-dê-âns, in the ⁿ ships of their ^o rejoicing. 15 I am Jê-hôz-vâh, your Holy One, the Creator of Îs-â-râ-ël, your King. 16 Thus saith Jê-hôz-vâh, who ^p maketh a way in the ^q sea, and a ^r path in

therefore—and, DUHM, BUD. OR. God—God [from eternity], DUHM, MARTI, BUD. V. 13. since . . . was—from this day forth, *Ew. De. Ch.*; from henceforth, WHI. DUHM; even today, OR. was—Omit, DUHM, BUD. will—Omit, DUHM, BUD. OR. can hinder—shall let, R. V. 14. have sent—send, DUHM, BUD. OR. will bring down—knock down, DUHM, and . . . fugitives—And knock off the prison bars, and smother in groanings their joy, BUD. even . . . rejoicing—and the Chaldeans . . . and made an end of that joy in lamentation, MARTI. in . . . rejoicing—Or, into the ships of their shouting, *Ge. Ka. De. Ch. Kay.* V. 16. maketh—made, OR. BUD.

Var. Read.—Chap. 43.—V. 14. will . . . rejoicing—break down all the bars (*i.e. of the gates*). The barriers are broken down before the advancing enemy, CLERICUS, LOWTH, VULG. IBN EZRA; send to Babylon and plunge in moans their lyres and the exultation of the Chaldeans in sighs, *Ew.* knock . . . And the Chaldeans . . . DUHM. will bring—*So Heb. accents, Ge. Ew. &c.*; have brought, *Hi.* fugitives—*So Pointed text, Ge. Hi. De. Ch. Kay.*; bars, *Var. Theod. Vulg. Lo. (pt.)* of their rejoicing—in which they exult, *DE.*

- ^j The Deaf, Mt. 11:5.
^k Ears, Ex. 29:20.
⁹
² Or, *Gather yourselves together, all ye nations.*
^l Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^m Ch. 34:1; 41:1.
ⁿ See "Congregations," Heb. 2:12.
^o Ch. 41:22, 23, 26.
^p Ch. 44:9.
^q Witness, John 8:17.
^r V. 26.
^s Justification, Rom. 4:25.
³ Or, and that they may hear.
^t Truth, John 14:6.
¹⁰
^u Ch. 44:8.
^v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^w Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
^x Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^y Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^z Ch. 41:4.
^a Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.
¹²
^b See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
¹³
^c Ch. 48:16; Ps. 90:2.
⁴ Or, *from this day forth I &c.*
^d Day, Lev. 25:8.
^e Ch. 14:24;
^f Job 9:12.
⁵ God is all-powerful, Gen. 1:1.
¹⁴
^g See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
^h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
ⁱ Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^k Ch. 13:14, 15.
⁵ Or, as otherwise read, *all their nobles, even &c.*
^l Fugitive, Jer. 49:5.
^m See "Chaldeans," II Ki. 24:2.
ⁿ Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
^o Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
¹⁶
^p Ch. 11:15; 44:27; 50:2; 51:10; 63:11, 12; Ex. 14:21, 22; Ps. 77:19.
^q Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^r Path, Is. 40:14.

¹⁶
a Waters, Ps.
95:5.

¹⁷
1 Or, *who . . . the power; They shall lie &c.*
b Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
c Horse, Jer. 50:11.
d See "War," Josh. 22:12.
e See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
f Man, Gen. 27:7.
g See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
h Ps. 76:5, 6.
i Ch. 1:31; Ps. 118:12.
j Ch. 42:3.

¹⁸
k Ch. 65:17; Jer. 16:14; 23:7.

¹⁹
l Ch. 42:9; 48:6; II Cor. 5:17.
m See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
n Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Knowledge, P. 1:7.
p Ch. 35:1, 6; 41:18, 19; 49:10; 51:3; Ex. 17:6; Num. 20:11; Deut. 8:15; Ps. 78:16.
q Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
r Rivers, Is. 32:2.
s Desert, Jer. 17:6.

²⁰
t Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
u Animals, Gen. 2:20.
v Field, Num. 20:17.
w See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
x See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
y Drink, Hos. 4:18.
z Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

²¹
a See v. 1.
b Ch. 42:12; Ps. 102:18; Lu. 1:74, 75; I Pet. 2:9.

c See "Purpos," Eph. 3:11. d Foreordination, Eph. 1:11. e Or, *they shall set forth.* f Praise, Ju. 5:3. 22 f See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6. g Ch. 30:9, 11. h Calling, I Cor. 1:26. i Weariness, Mal. 1:13. 23 j Sheep, Deut. 14:4. k Offerings, Gen. 22:2. l Honor, Mal. 1:6. m Sacrifices, Gen. 31:54. n Burden, Ps. 55:22. o Jer. 7:21-26. 3 Or, a meal-offering.

the mighty ^a waters; 17 ¹ who bringeth forth the ^b chariot and ^c horse, the ^{d e} army and the mighty ^f man (they lie down together, ^g they shall not rise; they are ^h extinct, they are ⁱ quenched as a ^j wick): 18 ^k Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old. 19 Behold, ^l I will do a ^m new thing; now shall it spring forth; shall ye not ⁿ know it? ^o I will even ^p make a way in the ^q wilderness, and ^r rivers in the ^s desert. 20 The ^{t u} beasts of the ^v field shall honor me, the ^w jackals and the ^x ostriches; because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give ^y drink to ^z my people, my chosen, 21 the people which I ^a formed for myself, ^{b c d 2} that they might set forth my ^e praise.

22 Yet thou hast ^{f g} not ^h called upon me, O Jacob; but thou hast been ⁱ weary of me, O Īś'rá-ēl. 23 Thou hast not brought me of thy ^j sheep for ^k burnt-offerings; neither hast thou ^l honored me with thy ^m sacrifices. I have not ^{n o} burdened thee with ³ offerings, nor wearied

Var. Rend.—V. 17. bringeth—brought, OR. BUD. they—and they, BUD.; they should, OR. lie—did lie, BUD. shall—do, BUD. V. 19. will—Omit, DUHM. BUD. will do—am doing (or, am about to do), WHI. shall it spring—springs, DUHM. BUD. KIT. OR. shall . . . it?—will ye not give heed to it? Var. shall—does, DUHM. OR. BUD. even—Omit, DUHM. V. 20. honor—praise, OR. BUD. V. 22. but—that, OR. but . . . me—nor about me hast thou wearied thyself, WHI. DUHM. BUD. OR. KIT. CH. MARTI; much less hast thou been, &c., Ew. Ch. of—through, Var. V. 23. sacrifices—slaughtered offerings, WHI. V. 24. money—silver, OR. DUHM; [heavy] money, BUD. filled—satiated, WHI. r marg. V. 26. Call to my remembrance, let us urge together our pleas against one another; reckon up (your pleas) to show that you are in the right, WHI. let us—so will we, OR. V. 27. teachers—spokesmen, DUHM. BUD.; mediators, MARTI, KIT.; interpreters, r. transgressed against me—have broken faith with me, BUD. V. 28. So must I re-

thee with ^p frankincense. 24 Thou hast bought me no ^{q 4} sweet cane with ^r money, neither hast thou ^s filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices; but thou hast burdened me with thy ^s sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, even I, am he that ^{t u} blot-teth out thy transgressions ^v for mine own sake; and I will ^w not remember thy sins. 26 Put me in remembrance; let us ^x plead together: set thou forth thy ^y cause, that thou mayest be ^y justified. 27 Thy ^{z a b} first father sinned, and thy ^{c d e f 6} teachers have transgressed against me. 28 Therefore I ⁷ will ^g profane the ^{h 8} princes of the ⁱ sanctuary; and I ⁹ will make ^j Jacob a ^{k l 10} curse, and ^m Īś'rá-ēl a ⁿ reviling.

44 Yet now hear, O ^{o p} Jacob my ^q servant, and Īś'rá-ēl, whom I have chosen: 2 ^r Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh that made thee, and ^s formed thee from the womb, who will ^t help thee: ^u Fear not, O Jacob my servant; and thou, ^v Jēsh'ū-rūn, whom I have chosen. 3 For I will ^w pour water upon

move [mine inheritance] . . . the sacred gate, and surrender Jacob to the ban and Israel to the revilings, DUHM; So I desecrated the holy princes and gave up Jacob to a curse (or, ban) and Israel to scorning (after OORT), or, And thy princes desecrated my sanctuary . . . So I delivered Jacob to the ban—and Israel to scorning (after SEPT. HOUB. CH. KLO.), WHI. Therefore . . . sanctuary—And 'your princes profaned' my sanctuary, BUD. princes—Or, consecrated princes, Var. and . . . curse—Then I banned, BUD. curse—ban (i.e., utter destruction), Var. Chap. 44.—V. 1. Yet—But, BUD. V. 2. will help—helps, DUHM. BUD. Jeshurun—See Deut. 32:15. V. 3. will—Omit, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 28. will profane . . . will make—will profane . . . will give, Points, Targ. He. Naeg.; have profaned . . . have given, De. Dr. Ch. Br. (after SEPT. PESH. VULG.)

n Ps. 79:4; Ez. 5:15. 1 o Jacob, Gen. 25:25. p See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23. q Servant, Ex. 21:2. 2 r Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. s Vs. 21, 24; ch. 43:1, 7. t Help, Acts 26:22. u Fear, Gen. 9:2. v Deut. 32:15; 33:5, 26. 3 w Ch. 35:6, 7; 41:17; Ez. 34:26; Joel 3:18; John 7:37-39; Acts 2:18.

p See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.

²⁴
q See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
r Or, *calamus.*
s Money, Ex. 12:44.
t Or, *satiated.*
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.

²⁵
t See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
u Ch. 44:22; 50:20.
v Ch. 37:35; 48:9, 11; Ez. 36:22.
w Ch. 38:17; Jer. 31:34.

²⁶
x Ch. 11:16; 41:1; 50:8.
y Justification, Rom. 4:25.

²⁷
z Ch. 51:2; Ez. 16:3.
a Father, Ex. 21:15.
b See "Adam," Gen. 5:1.
c See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
d See "Priests," Ex. 28:1.
e See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
f Ch. 9:15; 28:7; 29:10; Jer. 5:31.
6 Heb. interpreters.

²⁸
7 Or, *have profaned.*
g Ch. 47:16;
h Lam. 2:2, 6.
h Princes, Num. 2:7.
8 Or, *holy princes.*
i See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
9 Or, *have made.*
j See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
k Ch. 24:6; 34:5; Jer. 24:9; Dan. 9:11; Zech. 8:13.
l Curses, Gen. 4:11.
10 Or, *devoted thing.*
m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

3
1 Or, *the thirsty land*.
a Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
b See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
c Gourd, Gen. 33:19.
d See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
e Ch. 32:15; Joel 2:28.
f Seed, Deut. 22:9.
g Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
h Children, Gen. 3:16.

4
i Grass, Gen. 37:2.
j See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

5
k Ch. 19:21; 45:14; Ps. 116:16; Jer. 50:5; Zech. 8:20-22; 13:9.
l Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
2 Or, *proclaim the name*.
m Name, Acts 16:12.
n See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.
3 Or, *write on his hand, Unto Jehovah*.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
4 Or, *give for a title the name of Israel*.
p Israel, Deut. 4:1.

6
q See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
r See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
s Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.

7
t Ch. 41:22, 26.
u Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
5 Or, *And who, as I, can proclaim? let him declare it &c.*
v See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
w See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
6 Or, *declare unto them*.

8
z Fear, Gen. 9:2.

¹him that is ^athirsty, and ^bstreams upon the dry ^cground; I will ^dpour my Spirit upon thy ^eseed, and my ^fblessing upon thine ^goffspring: 4 and they shall spring up among the ^hgrass, as ⁱwillows by the watercourses. 5 ^kOne shall say, I am Jê-hô'-vâh's; and another shall ^lcall *himself* by the ^mname of Jacob; and another shall ⁿsubscribe with his ^ohand unto Jê-hô'-vâh, and ^psurname *himself* by the name of ^qÏs-râ-ël.

6 Thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh, the ^rKing of Ïs-râ-ël, and his ^sRedeemer, Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts: I am the ^tfirst, and I am the last; and besides me there is no God. 7 ^uAnd who, as I, shall call, and ^vshall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I established the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and that ^wshall come to pass, let them ^xdeclare. 8 ^yFear ye not, neither

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*), him that is thirsty—the thirsty land, WHI. *r marg.*: the thirsty, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. OR. KIT. the dry ground—the dry land, MARTI; the dry, DUHM, will—*Omit*, DUHM. V. 4. and . . . grass—They shall sprout as between water's grass, WHI. and that, OR. shall—*Omit*, OR. BUD. among . . . water-courses—as the grass in the midst of the 'brook,' MARTI, BUD. V. 5. shall say—says, WHI. call . . . Jacob—proclaim the name of Jacob, *Hi. De. Ch. r marg.*; or call Jacob by name, *Ew.*; names himself with the name of Jacob, WHI. shall . . . hand—*So Ge. Ew. De.*; or, mark on his hand, *Sept. Hi. Kn. Ch. Br.*; inscribes his hand (with), DUHM, WHI. MARTI, BUD. unto Jehovah—unto Yahweh, MARTI, BUD.; "Yahweh's own," WHI. DUHM, surname *himself*—give honorable titles, *Var.* V. 7. and . . . things—And who is as I? Let him come forth and call And report it over against me, Who caused to be heard from ancient days the things, DUHM; And who is like me? Let him take his stand so as to cry aloud, proclaim it and set it in order for me. Who hath made known from old time future things? And those things that shall come to pass let them announce to us, WHI. similarly, OORT, DUHM, CH. KIT. MARTI, BUD. shall call—*calleth (i.e. is wont to speak by prophecy)*, *Var.* and shall—let him, *Var.* V. 8. thee—*vou*, WHI. of old—heretofore, *Var.* and ye . . . me?—*Probably*, Ye are my witnesses whether there is a God beside me, WHI. yea . . . Rock—or a Rock, MARTI, DUHM; or a Rock? BUD. I know not any—beside me, MARTI, DUHM; whom ye do not know? BUD. V. 9. Formers of an idol are all of them waste, And their darlings are utterly worthless! And their

be afraid: have I not ^ydeclared unto thee of old, and showed it? and ye are my ^zwitnesses. Is there a God ^abesides me? yea, there is no ^bRock; I know not any.

9 They that fashion a ^cgraven image are all of them ^dvanity; and ^ethe things that they delight in shall not profit; and their own ^fwitnesses see not, nor know: that they may be ^gput to ^hshame. 10 Who hath fashioned a ⁱgod, or molten an image that is ^jprofitable for nothing? 11 Behold, ^kall his fellows shall be put to shame; and the ^lworkmen, they are of ^mmen: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; they shall fear, they shall be put to shame together.

12 The ⁿsmith ^omaketh an ^paxe, and worketh in the ^qcoals, and fashioneth it with ^rhammers, and worketh it with his strong ^sarm: yea, he is ^thundred confessors (*Lit.* witnesses)—they! they see not and know not Enough to feel shame, SMI. the . . . in—their delectable things, *r*; their favourites, WHI. V. 10. Who has fashioned, or an image has cast? 'Tis to be utterly worthless, SMI.; Whoever fashions a god, hath cast a profitless image, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. V. 11. Lo! all that depend on't are shamed, And the gravers are less than men: Let all of them gather and stand. They quake and are shamed in the lump, SMI. Behold—See, DUHM. his fellows—Or, the fellows thereof (*i.e. the worshippers of the idol*), HI. KN. DE. OR. *r marg.*; fellows—sorceries, DUHM; sorcerers, MARTI; charmers, CH. fellows . . . men—sorceries become shame and the enchantments are of men, DUHM; charmers will be put to shame and his enchanters will be confounded, CH. shall . . . shame—stand ashamed, BUD. the workmen—enchantments, DUHM; enchanters, *or*, witches (*masc.*), MARTI, CH. V. 12. Iron-graver—he takes a chisel, And works with hot coals, And with hammers he moulds; And has done it with the arm of his strength—Anon hungers, and strength goes; Drinks no water, and wearies, SMI. The . . . arm—For the smith has sharpened the iron, with an axe hath wrought it and with a boring instrument bored it, SEPT. The iron worker ("smith") sharpens a cutting tool and works in the [glowing] coals and with hammers fashions it, WHI. (?), smith—master in iron, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. KIT. maketh an axe—how he busies himself, BUD. worketh—worketh 'his work,' BUD. coals—heat of the coals, OR. DUHM, BUD. MARTI, KIT. it—*i.e. the iron*, *Var.* yea—when, OR.

Chap. 44.—V. 12. *maketh*—sharpeneth, *Sept. Pesh. De. Weir. Dr. Or.*

y Ch. 42:9; 48:5.
z Witness, John 8:17.
a One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
b Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

9
c Images, I Ki. 15:13.
d Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
7 Or, *confusion*.
e Ch. 17:10; 26:4; 30:29.
f Ch. 43:9.
g V. 11; ch. 42:17; 45:16; Ps. 97:7.
h Shame, Phil. 3:19.

10
i Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
j Ch. 41:29; Jer. 10:5; Hab. 2:18; Acts 19:26.

11
8 Or, *all that join themselves thereto*.
k See "Labor," Ex. 12:23.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.

12
m See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
9 Or, *sharpeneth a tool*.
n Axe, I Sam. 13:20.
o See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
p See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
q Arm, Ju. 15:14.
r Hunger, Deut. 8:3.

12
a Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
b Water, Ps. 95:5.

13
c Carpenter, Mk. 6:3.
d See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
1 Or, *red ochre*.
e See "Images," 1 Ki. 15:13.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
h House, Deut. 24:10.
i See "Temples," 1 Sam. 1:9.

14
j See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
2 Or, *an ash*.
k Rain, Deut. 11:14.

15
l See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
m See "Preparation of Food," Gen. 9:3.
n Bread, Gen. 3:19.
o Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
p Worship, Mt. 4:10.
q Images, 1 Ki. 15:13.

16
3 Or, *the half*.
r See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
s Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
t See "Heat," Lu. 12:55.

gry, and his strength faileth; he ^a drinketh no ^b water, and is faint. 13 The ^c carpenter stretcheth out a line; he marketh it out with ^d a pencil; he shapeth it with ^d planes, and he marketh it out with the ^d compasses, and shapeth it after the ^e figure of a ^f man, according to the ^g beauty of a man, to dwell in a ^h house. 14 He heweth him down ⁱ cedars, and taketh the ^j holm-tree and the ^k oak, and strengtheneth for himself one among the trees of the forest: he planteth ^j a fir-tree, and the ^k rain doth nourish it. 15 Then shall it be for a man to ^l burn; and he taketh thereof, and warmeth himself; yea, he kindleth it, and ^m baketh ⁿ bread: yea, he ^o maketh a god, and ^p worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven ^q image, and falleth down thereto. 16 He burneth ³ part thereof in the fire; with ³ part thereof he ^r eateth ^s flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied; yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am ^t warm, I have seen the fire. 17 And the resi-

Var. Rend.—V. 13. Wood-graver—he draws a line, Marks it with pencil, Makes it with planes, And with compasses marks it. So has made it the build of a man, To a grace that is human—To inhabit a house, cutting it cedars (*First three words of v. 14*), SML. line—sharp tool; Or, red ochre, KIMCHI. V. 14. Or one takes an ilex or oak, and picks for himself from the trees of the wood; One has planted a pine, and the rain makes it big, SML. He—One, OR. holm-tree—elm, MARTI; holm-oak, Var. and—Or, BUD. OR. strengtheneth . . . one—reareth for himself some trees, CH.; permits to grow, &c., BUD.; chooses, OR; caused (allows, DUHM) it to grow strong for himself, WHI. DUHM. fir-tree—spruce, BUD. DUHM. OR.; pine or larch-fir, WHI. V. 15. and 'tis there for man to burn. And one has taken of it, and been warmed; Yea, kindles and bakes bread—Yea, works out a god, and has worshipped it! Has made it an idol, and bows down before it! SML. V. 16. He . . . satisfied; Part of it burns—he with fire, Upon part eats flesh, Roasts roast and is full, SML.; The half of it he has consumed in fire, and, having consumed it, they have baked loaves on them, and, having roasted flesh upon it, one has eaten and been filled, SEPT.; The half of it he has burnt in fire. Over its coals he roasts flesh, eats roast, and is satisfied, DUHM. (*similarly*, OORT, KLO. KIT.) part thereof—one half of it, SEPT. OR. DUHM. with—over, BUD. OR. eateth—roasts, DUHM, BUD.

due thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image; he falleth down unto it and worshippeth, and ^u prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.

18 They ^{v w x} know not, neither do they consider: for he hath ^{y z} shut their ^a eyes, that they cannot see; and their ^b hearts, that they cannot understand. 19 And none calleth to ^c mind, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh and eaten it: and shall I make the residue thereof an ^d abomination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree? 20 He ^e feedeth on ^f ashes; a ^{g h} deceived heart hath ^{i j} turned him aside; and he cannot ^k deliver his ^l soul, nor say, ^m Is there not a ⁿ lie in my ^o right hand?

21 ^p Remember these things, O Jacob, and Īṣ-rā-ēl; for thou art my ^q servant: I have formed thee; thou art my servant: O Īṣ-rā-ēl, thou shalt ^r not be forgotten of me. 22 I have ^s blotted out, as a thick ^t cloud, thy trans-

roasteth—'eats,' DUHM, BUD. have seen—perceive, OR. V. 17. And . . . image—And the rest of it—to a god he has made—to his image! SML. maketh—had made, BUD. OR.; hath made, WHI. falls down—bows, SML. Deliver—Save, SML. V. 18. They know not, and deem not! For He hath debauched, past seeing their eyes, Past thinking, their hearts, And none takes to heart, SML. he . . . eyes—their eyes are glued together, DUHM, BUD. OR. shut—daubed, WHI. ^{r marg.} hearts—hearts fattened, BUD. V. 19. And . . . understanding—Neither has knowledge nor sense, SML. part—half, WHI. DUHM, OR. and . . . abomination?—And the rest of it, to a Disgust should I make it? SML. shall . . . tree?—The trunk of a tree should I worship? SML. V. 20. He . . . aside—Herder of ashes (*Perhaps, feeder on ashes*), a duped heart has sent him astray, SML. He . . . ashes; a—Or, Feeding on ashes, a, Dr.; who guards, OR.; (loves, MARTI) ashes, a, DUHM, MARTI, OR. a deceived . . . aside—whom 'his' heart deceives, OR. and—That, SML. nor—neither, SML. V. 21. shalt . . . me—will not forget me, DUHM, BUD. OR. WHI. RASHI, LOWTH, HI. V. 22. blotted out—swept away, OR. thick cloud—cloud-let, BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 21. shalt . . . me—shouldst not forget me, *Versions, Rashi, Hi. Br. (pts.)*.

17
u Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

18
v Ch. 13:3; Jer. 10:8, 14.
w Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
x See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
y See "Blindness," 1 Sam. 4:15.
z Ch. 6:9, 10; 29:10; Ps. 81:12.
4 Heb. *daubed*.
a Eyes, Ps. 18:8.
b Heart, Acts 15:9.

19
c Mind, Job 38:36.
d Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

20
e Ps. 102:9.
f Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
g Deception, Gen. 37:31.
h Job 13:31; Hos. 4:12; Rom. 1:21, 22; II Thess. 2:11; II Tim. 3:13.
i See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
j See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
k See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l Soul, Job 4:15.
m Ch. 57:11; 59:3, 4, 13; Jer. 10:14; Rom. 1:25; II Thess. 2:11.
n Lying, Lev. 19:11.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.

21
p Ch. 46:8; Zech. 10:9.
q Servant, Ex. 21:2.
r Ch. 49:15.

22
s Ch. 43:25; Ps. 51:1, 9; Acts 3:19.
t See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.

^a See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
^b Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^c Redemption, Mt. 20:22.

²³
^d Songs, Ex. 15:1.
^e Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
^f Shouting, Is. 12:6.
^g Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^h Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
ⁱ Trees, Mt. 7:17.
^j Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
^k See "Glory of God," Gen. 1:1.

²⁴
^l See v. 2.
^m God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
^o Ch. 40:14.
¹ Another reading is, *by myself*.

²⁵
^p Ch. 47:13.
² Or, *boasters*.
^q See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
^r Ch. 29:14;
 II Sam. 15:31;
 Job 5:12-14;
 Ps. 33:10; Jer. 51:57; I Cor. 1:20, 27.
^s Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

²⁶
^t Ch. 55:11;
 59:21; Zech. 1:6.
^u See "Holy Spirit confirms the Word," John 14:16.

^v Words, Pr. 15:23.
^w Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^x Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
^y Ch. 49:7-20.
^z See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:2-28.
^a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^b Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^c Ch. 40:9.
^d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^e Jer. 32:15, 44.

²⁷
^f Ch. 43:16.
^g See "Seas," Ex. 14:21.
^h Ch. 42:15;
 50:2; Jer. 50:38; 51:36.
ⁱ Rivers, Is. 32:2.

²⁸
^j Cyrus, Ez. 3:7.
³ Heb. *Coresh*.

gressions, and, as a ^a cloud, thy sins: ^b return unto me; for I have ^c redeemed thee. 23 ^d Sing, O ye ^e heavens, for Jê-hôl-vâh hath done it; ^f shout, ye lower parts of the ^g earth; break forth into singing, ye ^h mountains, O forest, and every ⁱ tree therein: for Jê-hôl-vâh hath redeemed Jacob, and will ^j glorify himself in Îs-râ-êl.

24 ^k Thus saith Jê-hôl-vâh, thy Redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb: I am Jê-hôl-vâh, that ^m maketh all things; that ⁿ stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth (^o ¹ who is with me?); 25 that ^p frustrateth the signs of the ² liars, and maketh ^q diviners mad; that ^r turneth ^s wise men backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish; 26 that ^t confirmeth the ^v word of his ^w servant, and performeth the counsel of his ^x messengers; that ^y ^z saith of ^a Jê-rûl-sâ-lêm, She shall be inhabited; and of the ^b ^c cities of ^d Jûdâh, ^e They shall be built, and I will raise up the waste places thereof; 27 that ^f saith to the ^g deep, Be dry, and I will ^h dry up thy ⁱ rivers; 28 that saith of ^j ^k Cÿ-rûs, *He is my*

Var. Rend.—V. 24. he . . . thee—thy fashioner, WHI. that . . . things—who made all, WHI. stretcheth—stretched, WHI. that . . . abroad—I alone that founded, WHI. spreadeth—spread, Var. spreadeth abroad—stamped solid, BUD.; established, DUHM. is—was, MARTI. OR. KIT. WHI.; *Omit*, DUHM. V. 25. that . . . liars—Bringing the omens of liars to nought, WHI. liars—babblers, DUHM, MARTI. OR. BUD. KIT. and maketh diviners—make soothsayers, WHI. mad—fools, OR. BUD. DUHM, WHI. that . . . backward—make wise men turn backward, WHI. maketh—turn, WHI. knowledge—art, BUD. foolish—stupid, OR.; to folly, WHI. V. 26. servant—servants, SEPT. WHI. (?) messengers—servants, MARTI. built—re-built, BUD. the waste places thereof—her ruins, BUD.; its wreckage, DUHM. V. 27. will—*Omit*, DUHM, BUD. V. 28. of—to, OR. *He is—Omit*, WHI. shall be—be, DUHM, KIT. BUD. **Chap. 45**—V. 1. saith Jehovah—I say, BUD. his—my, BUD. have holden—hold, OR. BUD. I will—to, BUD.; that I may, Var. and . . . not—that the gates may, Var. not be—remain, BUD. OR. V. 2. rough—smooth—rugged places plain, R. rough places—swelling ground, Var. V. 3. It

^k shepherd, and shall perform all my ^l pleasure, even saying of Jê-rûl-sâ-lêm, ^m She shall be built; ⁿ and of the ^o temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

45 Thus saith Jê-hôl-vâh to his ^p ^q anointed, to Cÿ-rûs, whose right ^r ^s hand I have holden, to ^t subdue ^u ^v nations before him, and I will ^w loose the ^x loins of ^y kings; to open the ^z doors before him, and the ^a gates shall not be shut: 2 I will go before thee, and ^b make the rough places smooth; I will ^c break in pieces the doors of ^d brass, and cut in sunder the ^e bars of ^f iron; 3 and I will give thee the ^g treasures of ^h darkness, and hidden ⁱ riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that it is I, Jê-hôl-vâh, who ^j ^k call thee by thy ^m name, even the God of Îs-râ-êl. 4 For ⁿ ^o ^p ^q Jacob my servant's sake, and Îs-râ-êl my chosen, I have called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast ^r not known me. 5 I am Jê-hôl-vâh, and there is none else; ^s besides me there is no God. I will gird thee, though thou hast not known me; 6 that ^t they may

. . . thee—I am the Lord (*Rather, Jehovah*). . . even; Or, I who call thee, &c., am the Lord. Var. call—called, DUHM, OR. BUD.; For I, Yahweh, am He that called thee, DUHM; I am the Lord which, R. V. 4. surnamed thee—given thee an honorable title (ch. 44:5). Var. though thou—thou that, DUHM. Vs. 4, 5. though—when, OR. BUD. V. 5. will—did, OR. BUD.; *Omit*, DUHM. hast known—didst know, OR. BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 24. (who is with me)—*So Heb. text. Sept. Vulg.*; by myself, *Heb. marg. Targ.* V. 26. inhabited—*Insert* (and the temple be established), DUHM, BUD. MARTI. cities of Judah—ruins of the land, or, cities of Judah, DUHM. **Chap. 45**—V. 1. Jehovah—Yahweh [the god], DUHM (after SEPT.) subdue—terrify, MARTI; overthrow, WE. and . . . kings—*Transfer* to v. 5. after God, MARTI, DUHM. V. 2. rough places—mountains, SEPT. GR. CH.; hills, DUHM; ways, BUD. V. 3. that . . . know—SO SEPT.; *omit*, DUHM, MARTI. V. 5. I . . . thee—[The loins of kings I ungird] thee I gird, DUHM. I . . . me—I gird thee though thou knowest me not—[take hold of thy hand], WHI. though . . . me—*Omit*, DUHM.

^k Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
^l Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
^m Ch. 14:32;
 45:13; 54:11;
 II Chr. 36:22;
 23; Ezra 1:1.
ⁿ Restoration of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^o Or, and the foundation of the temple shall be laid.
^p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

¹
^p Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
^q Ch. 44:28.
^r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^s Ch. 41:13;
 42:6; Ps. 73:23.
^t See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^u Ch. 41:2, 25;
 Jer. 50:3, 35;
 51:11, 20, 24.
^v Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^w V. 5; Job 12:21.
^x Loins, Is. 11:5.
^y Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^z Doors, Ex. 12:22.

^a Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
²
^b Ch. 40:4.
^c Ps. 107:16.
^d Brass, Josh. 22:8.
^e Jer. 51:30.
^f Iron, I Chr. 22:3.

³
^g Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
^h Darkness, Job 38:9.
ⁱ Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
^j Ch. 43:1;
 49:1; Ex. 33:12, 17.

^k Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^l See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^m Name, Acts 16:18.

⁴
ⁿ Ch. 41:8, 9;
 44:1.
^o See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^p See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^q See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^r Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

⁵
^s One God alone, Ps. 18:39.

⁶
^t Ps. 102:15;
 Mal. 1:11.

^a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^b Sun, Ps. 136:8.

⁷
^c God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^d Light, Ps. 74:16.
^e Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^f Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^g Works of God, Ps. 8:3.

⁸
^h See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
ⁱ Ps. 72:6; Hos. 10:12; 14:5; Joel 3:18.
^j Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
^k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^l Ps. 85:11.
^m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
ⁿ Heb. *they*.
² Or, *be fruitful in salvation*.
ⁿ Salvation, Acts 2:40.

⁹
^o Strife, Pr. 26:21.
^p See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
^q See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^r See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
^s Clay, Rom. 9:21.
^t See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
^u Ch. 29:16; 64:8; Jer. 18:6; Rom. 9:20, 21.
^v See "Works of Hands," Gen. 16:12.
^w See "Works of God," Ps. 8:3.

¹⁰
^x Curses, Gen. 4:11.
^y Father, Ex. 21:15.
^z See "Reproduction," Gen. 8:17.
^a Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^b Travail, Gal. 4:19.

¹¹
^c See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^d Ch. 43:15; 48:17; Ez. 39:7.
^e See "Holiness of God," Gen. 1:1.
^f See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
^g Ch. 8:19.

^a know from the rising of the ^b sun, and from the west, that there is none besides me: I am Jê-hôz-vâh, and there is none else. 7 I ^c form the ^d light, and create darkness; I make ^e peace, and create ^f evil; I am Jê-hôz-vâh, ^g that doeth all these things.

8 ^h Distil, ye ⁱ heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down ^k righteousness: let the ^l earth open, that ^m it may ⁿ bring forth ^o salvation, and let it cause righteousness to spring up together; I, Jê-hôz-vâh, have created it.

9 Woe unto him that ^p ^q striveth with his Maker! a ^r potsherd among the potsherds of the earth! Shall the ^s ^t clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy ^u work, He hath no hands? 10 ^x Woe unto him that saith unto a ^y father, What ^z begettest thou? or to a ^a woman, With what ^b travaillest thou?

11 ^c Thus saith ^d Jê-hôz-vâh, the ^e ^f Holy One of Îs-râ-ël, and his Maker: ^g Ask me of the things that are to come; concerning my

Var. Rend.—V. 7. I—That, *Var.* form—formed, BUD. OR. create—created, OR. BUD. I—That, *Var.* peace—safety, DUHM. Jehovah—Yahveh [the god], DUHM; the Lord, Yah doeth—did, OIT. V. 8. Distil—Drip, DUHM, OR. BUD. KIT. WHI.; Drop, n. and let—that, OR.; Let, WHI. pour down righteousness—with good order flow, WHI. righteousness—justice, DUHM, BUD.; it . . . salvation OR. salvation grow up, *Hi. Ew. De.*, there may spring forth well-being, WHI.; salvation grow . . . DUHM. bring forth—ripen, BUD. let . . . up—she (i.e. the earth) may cause righteousness to blossom forth, WHI.; righteousness let her bring forth, DUHM. V. 9. striveth . . . Maker—wrangles with his fashioner, WHI. the earth—the earthen potsherds, WHI. shall . . . it—Saith the clay to his fashioner (or, potter) WHI. makest thou?—art thou doing? WHI. or—And, DUHM. thy—his, DUHM. MARTI. BUD. KIT. HE—Thou, DUHM. MARTI. BUD. KIT. V. 10. a—his, BUD. What—Why, OR. a woman—his mother, BUD. With what—For what, OR.; what, DUHM. V. 11. Ask—Ye would ask? BUD. concerning me—for my sons and for the work of my hands commit the charge unto me, *Ge. Ew. De.*; will ye lay commands upon me? *Hi. Weir. Ch. V. 13.* raised—*Properly*, roused, WHI.; stirred, *Var.* righteousness—favor, OR.;

^h sons, and concerning the ⁱ work of my hands, command ye me. 12 I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my ^k ^l hands, have ^m stretched out the heavens; and ⁿ all their ^o host have I commanded. 13 I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will make straight all his ways: he shall ^p build my ^q ^r city, and he shall let my ^s exiles go ^t free, not for price nor reward, saith Jê-hôz-vâh of hosts.

14 Thus saith Jê-hôz-vâh, The ^u labor of ^v Ê-ġypt, and the ^w merchandise of ^x Ê-thî-ô-pî-â, and the Să-bē-ânš, men of stature, shall ^y come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall go after thee; in ^z chains they shall come over; and they shall ^a ^b fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, *saying*, Surely ^c God is in thee; and ^d there is none else, there is no God. 15 Verily thou art a God that ^e hidest thyself, O God of Îs-râ-ël, the ^f Saviour. 16 They shall be ^g ^h put to shame, yea, confounded, all of them; they shall go into confusion together that are makers of ⁱ idols.

grace, BUD. will—*Omit*, OR. make straight—smooth, *Var.*, my exiles—the prisoners of my people, BUD.; my prisoners, DUHM, MARTI. V. 14. Jehovah—Yahveh [of hosts], DUHM; Lord of hosts, WHI. labor—wealth, *Var.* WHI.; gain, MARTI. DUHM, OR. merchandise—gains, *Var.*; profit, MARTI. DUHM, OR. of stature—tall, OR. come over unto—pass before, WHI. and they . . . thine—BUD. *places after* Ethiopia. V. 15. O thee only, DUHM, BUD. KIT. V. 16. Saviour—a saving God, DUHM. WHI. V. 16. They . . . put—There have come, WHI. shall be—were, BUD.; are, DUHM. Vs. 16, 17. put to shame—ashamed, n. V. 16. their confusion—yea, suffered disgrace, WHI. shall go—go, BUD.; have gone, DUHM; have come, WHI. confusion—disgrace, DUHM, BUD. OR. KIT. WHI. that are—the, WHI.

Var. Read.—V. 8. open—open . . . [? her bosom], WHI. (?) salvation—well-being . . . [?], DUHM. WHI. V. 11. Ask me—Will ye question me (of things to come)? *Hi. (altern.)*, *Weir. Ch.* concerning my sons—*Omit*, DUHM, MARTI. BUD. OR. V. 16. of them—[his foes], DUHM, CH. WHI. MARTI; all who are incensed against him, BUD.

^h Sons, Gen. 21:19.
ⁱ Jer. 31:9.
^j Ch. 19:25; 26:12; 29:23; 60:21; 64:8.

¹²
^k Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^m See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
ⁿ Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^o See "Astronomy," I Cor. 15:40.

¹³
^p Builders, I Ki. 5:18.
^q See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
^r City, Gen. 4:17.
^s See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^t See "Bondage," John 8:33.

¹⁴
^u Labor, Ex. 12:23.
^v Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^w See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
^x Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
^y Ch. 14:1, 2; 49:23; 54:3.
^z Chains, Ps. 149:8.
^a Ch. 49:23; 60:14.
^b Jer. 16:19; Zech. 8:20-23; I Cor. 14:25.
^c See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^d One God alone, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁵
^e Ch. 1:15; 8:17; 57:17; Ps. 44:24.
^f See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

¹⁶
^g Ch. 42:17; 44:9.
^h Shame, Phil. 3:19.
ⁱ Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

17
a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
b Ch. 26:4; 51:6; Rom. 11:26.
c Salvation, Acts 2:40; Ch. 49:23; 50:7; 54:4.
d World, Rev. 10:6.

18
f God the Creator, Gen. 1:1; Heavens, Gen. 26:15.
g Earth, Gen. 2:1.
i See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
j Gen. 1:2.
k Or, *in vain*, Gen. 1:26; Ps. 115:16.
l One God alone, Gen. 1:1.

19
m Ch. 48:16; Deut. 30:11-13.
n Land, Gen. 23:15; [38:9; Darkness, Job V. 26; ch. 41:8; 65:9.
p Seed, Deut. 22:9.
r See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
s II Chr. 15:2; Ps. 78:34; Jer. 29:13, 14; Hos. 3:5.
t Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
u See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
v Or, as *in a waste*.
v Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

20
w See "Congregation," Heb. 2:12.
x Ch. 43:9.
y See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
z Nations, Gen. 10:32.
a Ch. 44:18, 19; 48:5-7.
b Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
d Ch. 46:1, 7; Jer. 10:5.
e Wood, Ex. 31:5.
f Images, I Ki. 15:13.
g Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
h Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

21
i See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
j Or, *bring them near*.
j Ch. 41:26; 44:7; 48:14.

17 But^a ʾĪs-rā-ēl shall be saved by Jê-hō-ṽāh with an^b everlasting^c salvation: ye shall^d not be put to shame nor confounded^e world without end.

18 For thus saith Jê-hō-ṽāh that^f created the^g heavens, the God that^h formed theⁱ earth and made it, that established it and created it not^j ⁱ1 a waste, that formed it to be^k inhabited: I am Jê-hō-ṽāh; and^l there is none else. 19^m I have not spoken in secret, in a place of theⁿ land of^o darkness; I said not unto^p ^q the seed of^r Jacob, ^s1 Seek ye me^u ² in vain: I, Jê-hō-ṽāh, speak^v righteousness, I declare things that are right.

20^w Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ^y ye that are escaped of the^z nations: ^a ^b they have no^c knowledge that^d carry the^e wood of their^f graven image, and^g pray unto^h aⁱ god that cannot save. 21ⁱ Declare ye, and^j bring^k it forth; yea, let them take counsel together: ^l who hath showed this from ancient time? who hath declared it of old? have not I, Jê-

Var. Rend.—V. 17. shall be—is, BUD.; was, DUHM. by—through, Var. V. 18. the God (he is the God); *Hē. De. Ch.*: he is God, OR. BUD. r; he the God, DUHM. God—God, r. that—he, r. that . . . inhabited:—(he it was that established it, that made it not for a waste [Gen. 1:2], but formed it to be inhabited), *Hē. De. Ch.* and—who, OR.; he, r. a waste—for chaos, DUHM; chaos, WHI. that—he, r. else—else 'no' deity further; BUD. V. 19. a place of—*Omit*, WHI. DUHM; in vain—blindly, MARTI. BUD. (same word as chaos above), BUD. OR. righteousness—Or, the truth, *Ew. Kn.* V. 20. nations—Gentiles, OR. BUD. take—Proclaim and advance your proofs—take, WHI. (?). it—*i.e.* your arguments, Var. from ancient time—heretofore, KIT. V. 22. Look—Turn, DUHM, BUD. KIT. V. 23. have . . . sworn—swear, BUD. the word . . . return—out of my mouth proceedeth truth (or, righteousness) even a promise (*lit.* a word), and it shall not be reversed, *Ge. Hē. Ew. Kn. Ch. r. marg.*: Righteousness (Truth, DUHM) hath gone forth from my mouth, a word that shall not return, WHI. DUHM. righteousness—truth, DUHM, MARTI. V. 24. Only . . . strength—Only in Yahweh have I—only will say—justice (triumph, DUHM) and might, WHI. DUHM. in . . . is—it is said of me, and the Lord is, r. righteousness—success, BUD.; triumph, DUHM. and . . . shame—Together shall they perish and come to shame—All

hō-ṽāh? and there is no God else besides me, a just God and a Saviour; there is none besides me. 22^k Look unto me, and^l be ye saved, all the ends of the earth; for I am God, and there is none else. 23^m By myself have Iⁿ sworn, ^o ^a the word is^p gone forth from my^q mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, that unto me ^r ^s ^t every knee shall bow, every^u tongue shall^v swear. 24 Only^x in Jê-hō-ṽāh, it is said of me, is righteousness and strength; even to him shall men come; and^y ^z ^a all they that were incensed against him shall be put to^b shame. 25 In Jê-hō-ṽāh shall all the seed of ʾĪs-rā-ēl be^c justified, and shall^d glory.

46 ^e Bēl boweth down, ^f Nēz-bō stoopeth; their idols are upon the^g beasts, and upon the^h cattle: the thingsⁱ that ye carried about are made a load, a^k burden to the^l weary beast. 2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but themselves are^m ⁿ gone into captivity.

incensed against him, DUHM; unto Him shall come and shall feel shame—all that were incensed against Him, WHI. put to shame—ashamed, r. V. 25. In—*Rather*, Through, Var. be justified—conquer, BUD.; triumph, DUHM. **Chap. 46.**—V. 1. boweth down—crouches, SMI. stoopeth—cowers, SMI. their . . . beasts—*Probably*, Their images have fallen to the lot of the animal and the beast. Your carried things are borne-as-a-load, a burden to the weary one, WHI.; Their images fallen to the beasts, Laid on, loaded upon the weary, DUHM; Their idols have fallen to the beast and to the cattle. Things with which ye burdened yourselves are things laden, a burden for a hack or jade, SMI. are upon—*are* given to, *Var.* must be upon, BUD. and upon—and to, *Var.* the . . . load—the things ye carried are laden, *Var.* the things . . . about—packed up, MARTI, BUD. are made a load—loaded up, KIT. MARTI, BUD. V. 2. stoop—cower, SMI. bow down—crouch, SMI. they . . . themselves—neither are they able to recover the burden, and themselves! SMI. could—can, *Var.* deliver—rescue, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. BUD. but—and, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. KIT. but themselves—themselves! they, SMI.

Var. Rend.—V. 24. Only . . . righteousness—Through the Lord alone, shall it be said, are acts of, *Luz. Ch.* (on palaeographical grounds), *Var.*

22
k Num. 21:8, 9; II Chr. 20:12; Mic. 7:7; Zech. 12:10.
l Ch. 30:15; 49:6, 12; 52:10.

23
m Ch. 62:8; Gen. 22:16; Rom. 14:11; Heb. 6:13-18.
n Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
o Word of God, John 6:63.
4 Or, *righteousness is gone forth from my mouth, a word which shall not return*, Or, *the word is gone forth from a mouth of righteousness, and shall not return*.
p V. 19; 55:11.
q Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
r Rom. 14:11; Phil. 2:10.
s Knees, Is. 35:3.
t Worship, Mt. 4:10.
u Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
v Ch. 19:18; 65:16; Deut. 6:13; Ps. 63:11.
w See "Confession," Mt. 16:18.

24
x Ch. 54:17; Jer. 33:16.
y Ch. 41:11.
z Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
a Punishment for Sins, Gen. 3:6.
b Shame, Phil. 3:19.

25
c Justification, Rom. 4:25.
d Glory, Ps. 7:5.
1
e Ch. 2:18; 21:9; Jer. 50:2-4; 51:14.
f See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
g Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
h Animals, Gen. 2:20.
i Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
j Ch. 45:20.
k Burden, Ps. 55:22.
l Weariness, Mal. 1:13.

2
m Ju. 18:17, 18, 24; II Sam. 5:21; Jer. 43:12, 13; 48:7; Hos. 10:5, 6.
n Captivity, Num. 24:22.

3
a Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
b Ch. 10:21, 22.
c Remnant, Is. 1:9.
d Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
e Ch. 49:1; 63:9; Deut. 1:31; 32:11; Ps. 71:6.
4
f Old Age, Titus 2:3.
g Ch. 41:4; 43:13; 48:12.
h See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
i Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
5
j One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
k Ch. 40:18, 25.
6
l Ch. 40:19; 41:7; 44:12-17; Jer. 10:4.
m Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
n See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
o Money, Ex. 12:44.
p Silver, Job 22:25.
q See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
r See "Wages," Deut. 24:15.
s See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
t Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
u Worship, Mt. 4:10.
7
v V. 1; ch. 45:20; Jer. 10:5.
w Ch. 40:20; 41:7.
x Cry, Lu. 18:7.
y Ch. 44:17; 45:20.
z Ch. 45:26, 28.
a Ch. 41:20.
b See "Salvation," Acts 2:4.
c Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
8
d Ch. 44:21.
e Or, stand fast.
f Courage, Num. 13:30.
g Ch. 44:19.
h Mind, Job 38:36.
i The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
9
j Ch. 42:9; 65:17; Deut. 32:7.
k Or, that.

3 Hearken unto me, O^a house of Jacob, and all^c the remnant of the^b house of Iš'rá-ël, that have been^e borne by me from their birth, that have been carried from the womb; 4 and even toⁱ old age^o I am he, and even to^h hoar hairsⁱ will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; yea, I will carry, and will deliver. 5^j To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like? 6 Such as^l lavish^m gold out of the bag, andⁿ weigh^p silver in the^q balance, they^r hire a^s goldsmith, and he maketh it a^t god; they fall down, yea, they^u worship. 7 They^v bear it upon the shoulder, they carry it, and set it in its place, and it standeth;^w from its place shall it not remove: yea, one may^x cry unto it, yet^z can it not answer, nor^b save him out of his^c trouble.

8 Remember this, and^d show yourselves men; bring it again

Var. Rend.—V. 3. that . . . birth—burdens from the womb, SMI. that . . . carried—things carried, SMI. womb—belly, SMI. r. V. 4. he—the same, WHI. even . . . hoar—unto grey, SMI. carry—bear, SMI. you—Omit, DUHM. BUD, SMI. made—loaded up, KLO. CH. MARTI, BUD.; borne, DUHM; done it, Var. deliver—save, DUHM, BUD. OR.; recover, SMI. V. 5. make . . . equal—match, SMI. me—us, OR. V. 6. Such . . . out—They who pour gold from, SMI. Those who pour forth gold out, WHI. bag—purse, WHI. weigh . . . balance—silver they measure off with an ewlwand, SMI. goldsmith—smelter, SMI.; metal-caster, WHI. and he maketh—that he may make, WHI. fall . . . worship—bow down to it, yea, they worship it, SMI.; worship, yea, bow down, WHI. V. 7. bear—lift, OR. BUD. WHI.; carry, SMI. it—him, DUHM. WHI. SMI. r. they carry it—carrying him, WHI.; they bear him, SMI.; drag him, DUHM. OR. it—him, r. and set—to bring, SMI. it . . . place—him down on his seat, WHI. DUHM; him to his station, SMI. it—him, r. its—his, r. and . . . remove—So that he stands without moving from his place . . . WHI.; and he stands; from his place he never moves, SMI. it . . . it—him . . . he, r. standeth—standeth still, BUD. remove—move, BUD. SMI. may . . . answer—shrieks (cries, SMI.) to him, yet (and, SMI.) he answers not, WHI. SMI. nor . . . his trouble—rescues one not from one's trouble, WHI.; from his trouble he doth not save him, SMI. V. 8. show yourselves men—stand fast, Targ.

toⁱ mind, O ye^h transgressors. 9 Remember theⁱ former things of old:² for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me; 10ⁱ declaring the end from the^k beginning, and^l from^m ancient times things that are not yet done; saying, ⁿMy counsel shall stand, and^o I will do all my pleasure; 11 calling a^p ravenous bird from the east, the^r man of^s my counsel from a far country; yea, I have^t spoken, I will also bring it to pass; I have^u purposed, I will also do it.

12^v Hearken unto me, ye^w stouthearted, that are far from^x righteousness: 13 I^z bring near^a my righteousness, it shall not be far off, and my^b salvation shall not tarry; and I will^c place^c salvation in Zī'ōn for^d Iš'rá-ël myⁱ glory.

47^h Come down, and sit in theⁱ dust, O^k virgin^m daughter of^o Bāb'lylōn; sit on the^p ground without

Rashi, Hi. De. Naeq. r marg. bring . . . mind—take (day, SMI.) it again to heart, BUD. SMI. V. 9. for—that, DUHM. BUD. OR. God—God, El, SMI. God—God, Elohim, SMI.; Deity (God-head), DUHM, BUD. OR. V. 10. declaring . . . beginning—Publishing from the origin the issue, SMI. V. 11. a ravenous bird—an eagle, OR.; Bird-of-prey, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. KIT, SMI. from the east—out of the sunrise, SMI. a far country—the land that is far off, SMI. yea—As, DUHM, BUD. to pass—in, SMI. purposed—purposed it, OR. V. 12. stout-hearted—obdurate of heart, SMI.; stubborn-hearted, KIT, OR. righteousness—safety (salvation), DUHM, MARTI, BUD. V. 13. bring—brought, OR. BUD.; have brought, SMI. righteousness—salvation, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. shall not be—is not, OR. salvation—rescue, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. will—Omit, OR. place . . . my—give in Zion salvation; unto Israel, my, Var. place—set, SMI. Chap. 47.—V. 1. Come down—Descend, WHI.; Down! SMI. DUHM. Babylon—Babel, SMI. WHI. DUHM. ground—earth, WHI. without a throne—with no throne, SMI.; throneless, WHI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 46.—V. 8. show yourselves men—be deeply ashamed, Dathe, Ch. La. (l.); become sensible, DUHM; be strong, OR. KIT.; 'confess yourselves guilty,' MARTI, BUD. KLO.; 'afflict yourselves,' WHI. V. 12. stout-hearted—that are despairing in heart, Sept. KLO. Br. WHI.; discouraged, DUHM, MARTI, BUD.

10
j Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
l See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
m Ch. 45:21.
n Ch. 14:24; 25:1; 40:8; Ps. 33:11; Pr. 19:21; Acts 5:39.
o Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
11
p Ch. 18:6.
q See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
r Ch. 41:2, 25.
s Man, Gen. 2:7.
3 Another reading is, his.
t Ch. 14:24; 37:26; Num. 23:19.
u Purpose, Eph. 3:11.

12
v Ch. 48:4; Ps. 76:5; Zech. 7:11, 12; Mal. 3:13.
w See "Heart," Acts 15:9.
x Ch. 48:1; Ps. 119:150; Jer. 2:5.
y Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

13
z Ch. 51:5; 61:11; Rom. 3:21.
a Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Salvation, Acts 2:40.
4 Or, give salvation in Zion, and my glory unto Israel.
c Zion, Is. 52:1.
d Ch. 61:3; 62:11; Joel 3:17; I Pet. 2:6.
e Ch. 43:7; 44:23.
f Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Glory, Ps. 7:5.

1
h Ch. 3:26; Jer. 48:18.
i Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Dust, Is. 65:25.
k Ch. 23:12; 37:22; Jer. 46:11.
l Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
m Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
n Ps. 137:8; Jer. 50:42; 51:33; Zech. 2:7.
o Babylon.
ii Ki. 25:13.
p Ground, Gen. 33:19.

1
a Throne, Acts 12:21.
b Chaldea, 11 Ki. 24:2.
c Deut. 28:56.

2
d See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
e Job 31:10; Eccl. 12:4; Mt. 24:41; f Veil, Heb. 6:19.
g Women wore Veil, Ruth 3:9.
h Ch. 32:11.
i Leg, Ps. 147:10.
j Rivers, Is. 32:2.

3
k Ch. 3:17; Ez. 16:37.
l Nakedness, Job 1:21.
m Shame, Phil. 3:19.
n Ch. 34:8; 63:4.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.

4
p See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
q See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
r Name, Acts 16:18.
s Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Kingdom of Israel, 1 Ki. 11:11.

5
u Ch. 23:2; Jer. 8:14; Lam. 2:10.
v Darkness, Job 38:9.
w Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
x V. 7; Gen. 16:4, 8, 9; Pr. 30:23.
y Ch. 13:19; Dan. 2:37, 38; Rev. 17:18; 18:7.

6
z Anger, Pr. 15:1.
a Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
b Ch. 43:28.
c Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.
d See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.
g Ch. 10:14;
h Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

a ^a throne, O daughter of the
b Chāl-dē-ānš: for thou shalt no
more be called ^c tender and delicate. 2 Take the ^d millstones, and ^e grind meal; remove thy ^f veil, ^g strip off the train, uncover the ^h leg, pass through the ⁱ rivers. 3 Thy ^k nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy ^m shame shall be seen: I will ⁿ take vengeance, and will spare no ^o man. 4 Our ^p Redeemer, Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts is his ^r name, the ^s Holy One of ^t Īš-râ-ēl. 5 ^u Sit thou silent, and get thee into ^v darkness, O ^w daughter of the Chāl-dē-ānš; for thou shalt no more be called The ^x mistress of ^y kingdoms. 6 I was ^z wroth with ^a my people, I ^b profaned mine ^c inheritance, and ^d gave thee into thy ^e hand: thou didst ^f show them no ^g mercy; upon the ^h aged hast thou ⁱ ^k very heavily laid thy ^l yoke. 7 And thou saidst, I shall be ^m mistress for ever; so that thou didst not

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). O . . . Chal-deans—Daughter of Khasdim, SMI. thou . . . called—not again shall they call thee, SMI. delicate—handsome, BUD. KIT.; luxuriant, DUHM, MARTI; Dainty, SMI. V. 2. remove—raise, *Var.*: Put back, SMI. strip off—lift up, BUD. KIT. OR. train—garment, SMI. uncover—Make bare, SMI. pass—wade, BUD. KIT. OR. SMI. V. 3. Thy . . . seen—Bare be thy nakedness, yea, beholden thy shame! SMI. vengeance . . . man—unrelenting vengeance, DUHM. I . . . man—*So Ge. Hi. Ew. De.*; Or, neither will I make truce with any, *R marg.*; Or, neither shall I meet any (*i.e. any who can resist me*), Ch., and so substantially *Symm. Vulg.* (*cf. ch. 59:16; Jer. 5:1*). *Var.*: will not suffer intercession, WHI.; and strike treaty with none, SMI. spare—accept, R. V. 5, the Chal-deans—Khasdim, SMI. shalt . . . called—not again shall they call thee, SMI. Vs. 5, 7. mistress—lady, R. V. 6. upon the aged—on old men, SMI. very . . . yoke—madest Thy yoke very sore, SMI. V. 7. I . . . forever—a lady perpetually, *Hi. (against the accents)*. so . . . lay—Till thou hast set not, SMI. neither . . . thereof—Nor thought of their issue, SMI. V. 8. Now therefore—And now, DUHM. Therefore, SMI. thou . . . securely—Voluptuous, Sitting self-confident: SMI.; thou luxurious—that sittest at ease, WHI.; Voluptuous, who art throned securely, DUHM. sittest—art throned, DUHM. OR. BUD. KIT. sittest securely—dwellst carelessly, R. that . . . me—Thou, who saith in her heart, "I am: there is none else," SMI.; Who thinkest to herself—"Tis I, and nought else! WHI.; Who says in her heart: I and no more! DUHM. thy—her, DUHM, BUD. SMI. besides

ⁿ lay these things to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter ^o end thereof.

8 Now therefore hear this, thou that art ^p given to ^q pleasures, that ^r sittest securely, that sayest in thy heart, ^s I am, and there is none else besides me; I shall ^t not sit as a ^u widow, neither shall I know the loss of ^v children: 9 but these ^w two things shall come to thee ^x in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood; in their full measure shall they come upon thee, in the multitude of thy ^y ^z sorceries, and the great abundance of thine ^a enchantments. 10 For thou hast ^a trusted in thy ^b wickedness; thou hast said, ^c None seeth me; thy ^d wisdom and thy ^e knowledge, it hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thy heart, ^f I am, and there is none else besides me. 11 Therefore shall ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know ^m the dawning

me—*Omit, Ew. Kn. Ch.* SMI. WHI. neither . . . children—nor know want of children, SMI.; nor know childlessness, WHI. Vs. 8, 9. the . . . children—orphandhood, OR. KIT. V. 9. but . . . widowhood—Surely shall come to thee both of these, sudden, the same day, Childlessness, Widowhood! SMI. in . . . they—To their full, SMI. in . . . measure—'suddenly,' BUD. in . . . sorceries—spite of the mass of thy spells, SMI. in the multitude—in spite, BUD.; in despite R. and . . . enchantments—Spice of the wealth of thy charms—to the full! SMI. great abundance—power, DUHM, BUD. V. 10. For—But, BUD.; And, SMI.; Yet, WHI. hast . . . said—wast bold in thine evil; thou saidst, SMI.; didst trust in thine evil—didst think: WHI. it . . . thee—they have led thee astray, SMI.; *Add*, made thee rebellious, BUD. and—that, DUHM, BUD. OR.; Till, SMI. hast said—saidst, DUHM, BUD. OR. I . . . me—I and no more, DUHM. am—*Omit*, SMI. beside me—*Omit*, SMI. V. 11. Therefore . . . thereof—Yet evil shall come upon thee that thou knowest not how to avert by incantation, WHI.; Yet there shall come on thee Evil, Thou know'st not how to charm it, SMI. Therefore—And, OR.; But, DUHM, BUD. the . . . thereof—Or, to charm it away, *Hi. Ew. De. Kn. Ch. KIT. DUHM, OR. BUD.*; *R marg.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 47.—V. 3. Thy . . . seen—*Omit* (*gloss*). DUHM, MARTI, BUD. Vs. 3, 4. will . . . Our—will not suffer intercession—saith our, WHI.; will take unrelenting vengeance—saith our, DUHM.

i Old Age, Titus 2:3.
j Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
k See "Bondage," John 8:33.
l Yoke, Jer. 27:11.

7
m Ch. 42:25; 57:11.
n Heart, Acts 15:9.
o Deut. 32:29; 5:31; Ez. 7:2, 3.

8
p Ch. 22:13; 32:9; Jer. 50:11.
q Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
r Ch. 32:9, 11; Zeph. 2:15.
s Or, *dwellst*.
t V. 10; ch. 45:4, 6, 13; Zeph. 2:15.
u Rev. 18:7.
v Widow, Lev. 22:13.
w Children, Gen. 3:16.

9
x Ch. 13:16, 18; 14:22.
y Ps. 73:19;
z I Thess. 5:3; Rev. 18:8, 10.
a See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
b V. 13; Nah. 3:4; Rev. 18:23.

10
a Ch. 59:4; Ps. 52:7; 62:10.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
d Ch. 29:15; Ez. 8:12; 9:9.
e Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
f Ch. 5:21; 44:20.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
h Pride, Ps. 10:2.

11
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
j See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
k Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
l Jer. 45:7; 57:1.

2 Or, *how to charm it away*.

11

a Mischief, Ps. 140:2.
b Jer. 51:8, 43.
c See v. 9.
d Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
e See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.

12

f See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
g Labor, Ex. 12:23.
1 Or, *strike terror*.

13

h See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.
i Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
j V. 9; ch. 8:19; 44:25; Dan. 2:2, 10.
2 Heb. *dividers of the heavens*.
k See "Stars," Ps. 136:8.
l See "Month," Gen. 7:11.
m See v. 15.

14

n See "Grass," Gen. 37:2.
o Ch. 5:24; Nah. 1:10; Mal. 4:1.
p Fire, Lev. 10:2.
q Ch. 10:17; Jer. 51:30, 32, 58.
r Ch. 44:16.

15

s See "Commercer," Pr. 31:14.
t Rev. 18:11.
3 Or, *his own way*.

thereof; and ^a mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it away; and ^b desolation shall come upon thee ^c suddenly, which thou ^{d e} knowest not.

12 Stand now with thine ^f enchantments, and with the multitude of thy ^f sorceries, wherein thou hast ^g labored from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest ¹ prevail. 13 ^h Thou art ⁱ wearied in the multitude of thy counsels: let now the ^j astrologers, the ^k star-gazers, the ^l monthly prognosticators, stand up, and ^m save thee from the things that shall come upon thee. 14 Behold, they shall be as ^{n o} stubble; the ^{p q} fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: it shall not be a ^r coal to warm at, nor a fire to sit before. 15 Thus shall the things be unto thee wherein thou hast labored: they that have ^{s t} trafficked with thee from thy youth shall wander every one to ³ his

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (*cont.*), mischief—Havoc, SMI. shalt . . . away—canst not avert it, SMI. put it away—propitiate, DUHM, KIT, OR.; turn aside, BUD.; avert it, SMI, WHI. and . . . not—And there shall come on thee suddenly, Unawares, Ruin, SMI, which—that, OR. V. 12. Abide by thy spells and thy many incantations whereby thou weariest thyself from thy youth up. Perhaps thou art able to win advantage, perhaps thou wilt scare away (thy foes), WHI.; Stand forth, I pray, with thy charms, with the wealth of thy spells—With which thou hast wearied thyself from thy youth up—If so thou be able to profit, If so to strike terror! SMI. Stand—Stand forth, DUHM, OR. profit—help, BUD. prevail—scare some one, DUHM, MARTI, OR. BUD. KIT. V. 13. Thou art sick with the mass of thy counsels: Let them stand up and save thee—Mappers of heaven, Planet-observers, Tellers at new moons—From what must befall thee! SMI. in . . . counsels—thy council[ors], DUHM. let . . . that—so let step forward and help thee they that circle off the heavens, those that, OR.; let them step forward, let them rescue thee, who divided the heavens, who look at the stars, determining after the months, whence, DUHM, astrologers—sky-measurers, BUD.; sky-partitioners, MARTI, KIT. the . . . prognosticators—of every new moon what shall come about, BUD.; in that they month by month give report whence they come, MARTI, KIT. the . . . thee—stand and save thee, prognos-

quarter; there shall be none to ^u save thee.

48 ^v Hear ye this, O house of ^w Jacob, who are called by the name of ^x Iš'ra-ël, and are come forth out of the ^y waters of Jū'dāh; who ^z swear by the name of Jē-hō'vāh, and make mention of the God of Iš'ra-ël, but not in ² truth, nor in ^{a b} righteousness (for they call themselves of the ^{c d} holy ^e city, and ^f stay themselves upon the ^g God of ^h Iš'ra-ël; Jē-hō'vāh of hosts is his ^{i j} name): 3 I have ^{k l m n} declared the former things from of old; yea, they went forth out of my ^o mouth, and I showed them: ^p suddenly I did them, and they ^q came to pass. 4 Because I knew that thou art ^{r s} obstinate, and thy ^t neck is an ^u iron sinew, and thy ^v brow ^w brass; 5 therefore I have declared it to thee from of old; before it came to pass I showed it thee; lest thou shouldest say, Mine ^{x y} idol hath done them, and my ^z graven image, and my molten image,

ticating monthly things, *Var.* V. 14. Behold, they are grown like the straw! Fire hath consumed them; Nay, they save not their life From the hand of the flame!—'Tis no fuel for warmth, Fire to sit down at! SMI. shall be—have become, BUD.; are, DUHM. stubble; . . . them—whom the fire hath burnt, WHI. shall—bath, BUD. DUHM. it—i.e. the flame, *Var.* shall not be—is not, DUHM, BUD. KIT. at—them, DUHM, BUD, KIT. V. 15. Thus are they grown to thee, they who did weary thee, Traders of thine from thy youth up; Each as he could pass have fled; None is thy saviour! SMI. shall be—were, BUD. they . . . thee—thy magicians, DUHM. shall . . . quarter—every one tottered straight ahead, DUHM, MARTI. be—come, OR. Chap. 48.—V. 1. who are called—that call yourselves, SMI. are—have, SMI. out—from, SMI. waters—bowels, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. SECKER. make mention of—praise, DUHM, OR.; celebrate, SMI. righteousness—justice, DUHM. V. 2. for . . . city—although by the Holy City they name themselves, SMI. stay themselves—lean, SMI. Vs. 3, 5, 7, 8, from of old—long ago, *Var.* SMI. showed them—let them be heard, SMI. V. 4. that . . . obstinate—how hard thou wert, SMI. V. 5. Therefore—And, WHI. showed it thee—let thee hear it, SMI. done—wrought, SMI. graven image—Image, SMI. molten image—Casting, SMI.

^u See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.

1

^v Ch. 46:12.
^w See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^x Num. 24:7; Deut. 33:28; Ps. 68:26.
^y Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^z Truth, John 14:6.
^a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^b Ch. 52:1; 64:10.

2

^c See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
^d Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^e Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^f Ch. 10:20; Jer. 7:4; 21:2; Mic. 3:11; Rom. 2:17.
^g God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
ⁱ Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Name, Acts 16:18.

3

^k Ch. 41:22; 42:9; 43:9; 44:7, 8; 45:21; 46:10.
^l Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
ⁿ See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^o Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^p Ch. 20:5;
^q Ch. 42:9;
Josh. 21:45.

4

^r See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
^s Ez. 2:4; 3:7.
^t Neck, Pr. 3:3.
^u Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
^v Ez. 3:7-9.
^w Brass, Josh. 22:8.

5

^x See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^y Jer. 44:15-18.
^z Image, I Ki. 15:13.

- 6
 1 Or, *I show*.
 a See "Proph-
 ecy," Dan.
 2:29.
 b Ch. 42:9;
 43:19.
 c See "Ignor-
 ance," Acts
 17:23.
 d Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 7
 e See "God the
 Creator,"
 Gen. 1:1.
 f Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 8
 g Ch. 42:25;
 47:11; Hos.
 7:9.
 h Ear, Ex.
 29:20.
 i Treachery,
 Jer. 9:8.
 j Ch. 46:8;
 Deut. 9:7, 24;
 Ps. 58:3.
 k See "Sin,"
 Gen. 3:6.
 9
 l Ch. 37:35;
 43:25; I Sam.
 12:22; Ps.
 25:11; 106:8;
 Jer. 14:7; Ez.
 20:9, 14, 22,
 44; Dan. 9:
 7-19.
 m Ch. 30:18;
 65:8; Neh.
 9:30, 31; Ps.
 78:38; 103:8-
 10.
 n Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
 o Praise, Ju.
 5:3.

- 10
 p Jer. 9:7; Ez.
 22:18-22.
 q Silver, Job
 22:25.
 2 Or, *tried*.
 r Furnace, Dan.
 3:6.
 s Affliction, Ps.
 9:10.
 11
 t Profane, I
 Tim. 6:20.
 u Glory, Ps.
 7:5.
 v Glory of God,
 Gen. 1:1.

hath commanded them. 6 Thou hast heard it; behold all this; and ye, will ye not declare it? ¹ I have ^a showed thee ^b new things from this time, even hidden things, which thou hast ^c not ^d known. 7 They are ^e created now, and not from of old; and before this ^f day thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldst say, Behold, I knew them. 8 Yea, thou ^g heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from of old thine ^h ear was not opened: for I knew that thou didst deal very ⁱ treacherously, and wast called a ^j transgressor from the womb. 9 ^k For my name's sake will I ^m defer mine ⁿ anger, and for my ^o praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. 10 Behold, I have refined thee, but ^p not as ^q silver; I have ^r chosen thee in the ^s furnace of ^t affliction. 11 For mine own sake, for mine own sake, will I do it; for how should *my name* be ^u profaned? and my ^v glory will I not give to another.

Var. Read.—V. 5. (continued) commanded them—disposed it, DUHM, BUD.; called them forth, OR. V. 6. Thou didst hear it: look at it whole, and you! should ye not publish it? SML.; Ye have heard all things, yet ye have not discerned, SEPT. ye—thou, DUHM. ye . . . it?—wilt thou not bear witness? DUHM.; ye yourselves, must ye not declare it? *Var.* have showed thee—let thee hear, SML.; do show thee, *Var.* from this time—at that time, OR.; from now, SML. even—and, SML. which . . . known—and thou knowest them not, SML. known—heard about, BUD. V. 7. this day—his time, DUHM, BUD.; to-day, *Var.* SML. lest . . . say—Say not indeed, BUD. V. 8. Yea . . . yea . . . yea—Neither . . . nor . . . nor, DUHM, BUD. OR. KIT. WHI.; Verily . . . verily—verily, SML. from . . . opened—have I formerly opened thine ear, WHI.; long since thine ear was not open, SML. for—Because, SML. didst . . . treacherously—art very treacherous, SML. wast—art, DUHM, BUD. KIT. wast . . . womb—Transgression—from the womb do they call thee, SML. V. 9. will—did, BUD.; *Omit*, SML. will I refrain—seal up [i. e. confirm, attest], WHI. will . . . for—did I spare, BUD. V. 10. refined—smelted, SML. not as—without, DUHM (?). as—*So Hi. De. Ch. Kap.* for. *Ew.* chosen—tested, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. OR. KIT. SML. WHI. V. 11. mine own—[my name's], DUHM. will—did, BUD. will I do it—I am working, SML. how . . . be—*So WHI.* Oh! how is it, DUHM, KIT.; how could I permit 'myself' to be, BUD.; how was it, OR.; how was my name being,

12 Harken unto me, O Jacob, and ¹Is-ra-ël my ^w called: ^x I am he; ^y I am the first, I also am the last. 13 Yea, my ^z hand hath ^a laid the foundation of the ^b earth, and my right hand hath spread out the ^c heavens: when I ^d call unto them, they stand up together. 14 Assemble yourselves, all ye, and hear; ^e who among them hath declared these things? ^f ^h ³ He whom ^g Je-hō-vāh ⁱ loveth shall ^k perform ^l his pleasure on ^m Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and his ⁿ arm shall be on the ^o Chāl-dē-ānš. 15 I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have ^p called him; I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous. 16 ^q Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; from the ^r beginning I have not spoken in secret; ^s from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord ^t Je-hō-vāh hath sent me, and his ^u Spirit.

17 ^v Thus saith Je-hō-vāh, thy ^w Redeemer, the ^y Holy One of ^z Is-ra-ël: I am Je-hō-vāh thy God, who ^a teacheth thee

SML. will . . . another—I give to none other, OR. BUD. V. 12. also—yea, SML. V. 13. laid . . . the—founded, SML. spread out the heavens—spread Heaven, SML. when—*Omit*, WHI. call—called, BUD. when . . . up—I was who who called to them, then they stood, BUD.; they stand up—and they stood, WHI. stand—stood, WHI. OR. V. 14. Assemble yourselves—Be gathered, SML. Assemble . . . hear—May' all assemble 'themselves and 'report, BUD. ye—of you, SML. declared—published, SML. He . . . shall—*So Ew. De. &c. r marg.*; The Lord hath loved him; he shall, *r*; 'brought him forth' that he, BUD.; My friend shall, DUHM. his pleasure—my business, DUHM. V. 15. I . . . have—is I, I, who have, WHI. have called—called, WHI. brought him—told him to come, OR. and—that, OR. he . . . prosperous—his way made prosperous, BUD.; made (he will make, SML.) his way to prosper, WHI. SML.; his way shall be made prosperous, *Var.* V. 16. Come ye—Draw, SML. the beginning—aforetime, SML. was—became, OR. BUD. am I—am I also, OR.; was (am, DUHM) I present, BUD. DUHM. Jehovah—Yahweh (Ex. 6:3), *Var.* hath sent me, and his Spirit—hath sent me and his Spirit, *Ge. Hi. Ew. De. Ch.* DUHM: his Spirit, hath sent me, *Targ. (probably), Sept. Vulg. Kau.*; hath sent me with His Spirit, SML. V. 17. the Holy One—Holy, SML. who teacheth thee—thy Teacher, SML.

Var. Read.—Chap. 48.—V. 14. his arm . . . on—on the seed of, DUHM. shall be on—reveal to, BUD. shall be on—on, OR. V. 16. Come . . . this—*Omit (gloss)*, DUHM.

- 12
 w Calling, Cor.
 1:26.
 x Ch. 41:4;
 43:10, 13;
 46:4.
 y Eternity of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 13
 z Anthropolom-
 phism, See
 "God," Gen.
 1:1.
 a Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
 b Ch. 42:5;
 45:12, 18; Ex.
 20:11; Ps.
 102:25; Heb.
 1:10-12.
 c See "Cosmol-
 ogy," "M.
 104:2.
 d Earth, Gen.
 2:1.
 e Heavens,
 Deut. 26:15.
 f Ch. 40:26.

- 14
 g Ch. 45:21.
 h Israel the
 Chosen Peo-
 ple, See
 "Covenants,"
 Gen. 17:2.
 3 Or *Jehovah*
hath loved him:
he shall &c.
 i Love of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 j Love, I Cor.
 13:1.
 k Ch. 46:10, 11.
 l Pleasure,
 II Tim. 3:4.
 m Babylon,
 II Ki. 25:13.
 n Arm, Ju.
 15:14.
 o Chaldeā,
 II Ki. 24:2.

- 15
 p Ch. 41:2;
 45:1, 2.

- 16
 q Ch. 34:1; 41:1;
 57:3.
 r Beginnings,
 Gen. 1:1.
 s Ch. 45:19.
 t Ch. 43:13.
 u Zech. 2:9, 11.
 v See "Holy
 Spirit," John
 14:16.

- 17
 v See "Inspira-
 tion of Proph-
 ets," II Ki.
 17:13.
 w See "Names
 of God," Gen.
 1:1.
 x See "Re-
 demption,"
 Mt. 20:22.
 y Holiness, Eph.
 4:24.
 z Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
 a Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.

¹⁷
a Ch. 30:21;
49:9, 10; Ps.
32:8.
^b Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
¹⁸
1 Or, *Oh that thou wouldst hearken then would thy peace be &c.*
^c See "Keeping Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^d Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
^e Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^f Ch. 32:16-18;
66:12; Ps.
119:165.
^g River, Is. 32:2.
^h Righteousness, Ps. 24:1.
ⁱ Sea, Ex. 14:24.
¹⁹
^j Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^k Sand, Ps. 139:18.
^l Bowels, II Chr. 21:15.
2 Or, *that of the bowels thereof.*
^m Ch. 56:5;
66:22.
ⁿ See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^o See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
²⁰
^p Ch. 52:11; Jer. 50:8; 51:6, 45;
Zech. 2:6, 7.
^q See "Cativity," Num. 24:22.
^r Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^s Chaldaea, II Ki. 24:2.
^t Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^u Songs, Ex. 15:1.
^v Ch. 62:11; Jer. 31:10; 50:2.
^w See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
^x Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^y Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^z Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^a Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^b See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
²¹
^c Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
^d Ch. 30:25;
35:6; 7:41, 17;
18; 43:19, 20;
49:10.
^e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. ^f Desert, Jer. 17:6. ^g Ex. 17:6; Ps. 78:15, 16. ^h Waters, Ps. 95:5. ⁱ Rock, I Cor. 10:4. ^j Ps. 78:20; 105:41. ^k Ch. 57:21. ^l The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

to profit, who ^{a b} leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldst go. 18 ¹ Oh that thou hadst ^c hearkened to my commandments! ^d then had thy ^e peace been as a ^f river, and thy ^h righteousness as the waves of the ⁱ sea: 19 thy ^j seed also had been as the ^k sand, and the offspring of thy ^l bowels like ² the grains thereof: his ^{m n} name would not be cut off nor ^o destroyed from before me.

20 ^{p q} Go ye forth from ^r Bāb-
^l ŷ-lōn, flee ye from the ^s Chāl-dē-
^l ānš; with a ^t voice of ^u singing declare ye, tell this, ^v utter it even to the ^w end of the ^x earth: say ye, Jē-hō-^vāh hath ^y redeemed his ^z servant ^{a b} Jacob. 21 And they ^{c d e} thirsted not when he led them through the ^f deserts; he ^g caused the ^h waters to flow out of the rock for them; he clave the ⁱ rock also, and ^j the waters gushed out. 22 ^k There is no peace, saith Jē-hō-^vāh, to ^l the wicked.

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). profit—do well, BUD. who . . . by they guide in. SML. shouldst—must, DUHM. V. 18. Oh that—Would that, SML.; If, OR. Oh . . . hadst—Hadst thou, DUHM. MARTI. KIT. hadst—wouldst, OR. hearkened—hearken, OR. had . . . been—were, SML.; have been, DUHM. BUD.; would be. OR. peace—well-being, DUHM. MARTI.; as a river—like the River, SML. righteousness—salvation, DUHM. BUD. V. 19. thy . . . as—thou were like, SML. had been—would be, OR.; have been, DUHM. BUD. grains—OR. entrails (*i.e.* of the sea), *Rasha, E. Ge. Hi. Naeg. r marg.* grains thereof—grains or like its bowels, SML. would—should, R. V. 20. with . . . this—With loud song proclaim it, These tidings make known, WHI.; With a ringing voice publish and let this be heard, WHI. utter it even—send it forth, WHI.; Send ye it out, SML. redeemed—ransomed, WHI. servant—slave, WHI. V. 21. when . . . deserts—in the deserts He caused them to walk, SML. caused . . . rock—Waters from a rock He let drip, SML.; Waters from rocks He made to drip, WHI. he . . . also—And cleft the rock open, WHI.; Clave a rock, SML. the . . . out—there gushed forth waters, SML. out—forth, WHI. Chap. 49.—V. 1. isles—See on ch. 40:15. bowels . . . name—my mother's midst mentioned my name, SML. V. 2. hath made—set, SML. my mouth—me, BUD. hath hid—did hide, SML. pol-

49 Listen, O ^m isles, unto me; and hearken, ye peoples, ⁿ from far: ^o Jē-hō-^vāh hath ^p called me from the womb; from the ^q bowels of my ^r mother hath he made mention of my ^s name: 2 and he hath made ^t my ^{u v} mouth like a sharp ^w sword; in the ^{x y} shadow of his ^z hand hath he hid me: and he hath made me a polished ^{a b} shaft; in his ^c quiver hath he kept me close: 3 and he said unto me, Thou art my servant; ^{l s} ^{rā-ēl}, in ^d whom I will be ^e glorified. 4 But I said, I have ^f labored in ^g vain, I have ^h spent my strength for nought and vanity; yet surely the ⁱ justice due to me is with Jē-hō-^vāh, and my ^j recompense with my God.

5 And now saith ^k Jē-hō-^vāh that formed me from the womb ^{l m n} to be ^o his servant, to ^p bring Jacob again to him, ³ and that ^q ^{rā-ēl} be gathered unto him (for I am ^{r s} honorable in the ^t eyes of Jē-hō-^vāh, and my God is become my ^u strength);

ished—sharp, BUD.; pointed, SML. shaft—arrow, DUHM. BUD. KIT. SML. kept me close—hidden me, DUHM. OR. KIT. BUD. WHI.; laid me in store, SML. V. 3. will be glorified—shall break into glory, SML. V. 4. But—And, DUHM. But I—And I—I, SML.; Now I had, WHI. I . . . vanity—Fruitlessly have I exhausted my strength, WHI.; For waste and for wind my strength have I spent, SML. yet . . . me—Nevertheless my cause, WHI.; Surely my right, SML. justice—right, Var.; judgement, R. is—was, DUHM. BUD. V. 5. And—But, SML. now—now, thus, BUD. that formed—moulding, SML. to be—as, WHI. his—His own, SML. to . . . again—in that he brought Jacob, BUD.; to turn again Jacob, SML.; to bring back Jacob to Himself, WHI. and . . . gathered—And Israel will I gather, WHI.; and that Israel be not snatched off, DUHM. KIT. am honorable—was honored, DUHM. BUD; have received honor, WHI.; am of honour, SML. is—was, BUD. DUHM. is become—ie, SML.

Var. Read.—V. 18. A gloss, DUHM. MARTI. BUD. KIT. (²) WHI. Chap. 49.—Vs. 3-6. DUHM. arranges as follows: 3. 5b, 4. 5a, 6. V. 5. And . . . him—Though Israel be not gathered, *Heb. text. Vulg. Symm. Theod.*; and that Israel unto him may be gathered, *Heb. marg. a few MSS. Sept. Ag. Targ. most moderns. Both readings are pronounced alike in Hebrew: cf. Ps. 100:3; And that Israel be not destroyed (Massoretic reading, that Israel to Him may be gathered), SML.*

¹
^m Islands, Esth. 10:1.
ⁿ Ch. 66:19.
^o Ch. 44:2, 24; 46:3; Jer. 1:5.
^p Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^q Ch. 7:14; 9:6.
^r Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^s Name, Acts 16:18.
²
^t See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^u Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^v Ch. 11:4; Heb. 4:12; Rev. 1:16; 2:12, 16.
^w Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^x Shadow, Col. 2:17.
^y Ch. 51:16.
^z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^a Hab. 3:11.
^b Shaft, Lam. 3:13.
^c See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
³
^d Ch. 44:23.
^e Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
⁴
^f Labor, Ex. 12:23.
^g See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
^h Ch. 50:6-8; 53:10, 12.
ⁱ Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^j Ch. 35:4; 59:18.
⁵
^k Ch. 44:2.
^l See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
^m See "Purposeness," Eph. 3:11.
ⁿ See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^o See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^p Ch. 14:1; 41:14; 44:23.
³ Another reading is, *but Israel is not gathered, yet shall I be &c.*
^q Ch. 12:12.
^r Honor, Mal. 1:6.
^s Ch. 43:4.
^t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^u Ch. 12:2.

^a See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.
^b Servant, Ex.
21:2.
^c See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
^d Tribes, Num.
36:9.
^e Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
^f See "King-
dom of
Judah," I Ki.
12:23.
^g Ps. 37:28;
97:10.
^h Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
ⁱ See "Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
^j See "Proph-
ecies," Dan.
2:29.
^k Light, Ps.
74:16.
^l Ch. 42:6; 51:4;
Acts 13:47.
¹ Or, *that my
salvation may
be*.
^m Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
ⁿ Ch. 48:20.
^o Earth, Gen.
2:1.

⁷
^p See "Re-
demption,"
Mt. 20:22.
^q See "Holi-
ness," Eph.
4:24.
^r See "Charac-
ter of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
^s Man, Gen. 2:7.
^t See "Suffer-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
^u Ch. 53:3; Ps.
22:6-8; 69:
7-9.
^v See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.
^w Nations, Gen.
10:32.
^x Abhor, Ps.
106:40.
^y Kings, Deut.
17:15.
^z Ch. 52:15.
^a Princes, Num.
2:7.
^b Worship, Mt.
4:10.
^c Faithfulness
of God, Gen.
1:1.

6 yea, he saith, ^a It is too light a thing that thou shouldest be my ^b servant to ^c raise up the ^d tribes of ^e Jacob, and to restore the ^g preserved of ^h Īsṛā-ēl: ⁱ I will also give thee for a ^k light to the *Ĝēn'tiles, ¹ that thou mayest be my ^m salvation unto the ⁿ end of the ^o earth. 7 Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, the ^p Redeemer of Īsṛā-ēl, and his ^q Holy One, to him whom ^s man ^{tuv} despiseth, to him whom the ^w nation ^x abhorreth, to a servant of rulers: ^y Kings shall see and arise; ^a princes, and they shall ^b worship; because of Jē-hō-vāh that is ^c faithful, *even* the Holy One of Īsṛā-ēl, who hath ^d chosen thee.

8 Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, In an ^e acceptable time have I answered thee, and in a ^f day of

Var. Rend.—V. 6. yea—And, SMI. Lighter task is it than being my servant To establish the tribes of Jacob, And restore the preserved of Israel; Yea I will set you as a light to the Gentiles, To be my salvation as far as earth's end, WHI. *after* DI.; 'Tis task too slight to establish Jacob's tribes, And to bring back the preserved of Israel; Yea, rather I make thee a light of the Gentiles, That my salvation may be as far as earth's end, DUHM. a thing . . . be—for thy being, SMI. to—in so far as I, BUD. raise up—restore, DUHM. restore—bring back, BUD. restore the preserved—gather the survivors, SMI. I will also give—and so I have placed, OR.; So I will set, SMI. for a—a, SMI. to—of, SMI. that thou mayest be—to be, SMI. V. 7. Holy One—Holy, SMI. him—one, WHI. to him . . . rulers—To this mockery of a life, abhorrence of a nation, servant of tyrants, SMI. whom man despiseth—who is despised of persons, Targ. (*virtually*), *Ge. Hi. Kn.*; or, in the soul, Vitr. *Ew. Naep. Weir.*; or, as to (his) soul, *Hi. De.*; whom men despise, BUD.; despised of souls, WHI. servant—slave, OR. BUD. see and arise—behold and stand up, SMI. and they shall worship—also do homage, SMI. because—for the sake of, SMI. that is—who shows himself, SMI. the . . . thee—of Israel's Holy One that

salvation have I ^g helped thee; and I will ^h preserve thee, and ⁱ give thee for a covenant of the people, to ² raise up the ^k land, to make them ^l inherit the desolate heritages; 9 saying to them that are ^m bound, Go forth; to them that are in ^o darkness, Show yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and on all ^p bare heights shall be their pasture. 10 They shall ^r not hunger nor ^t thirst; neither shall the ^{uv} heat nor ^w sun smite them: for he that hath ^x mercy on them will ^z lead them, even by ^b springs of ^d water will he guide them. 11 And I will make all my ^e mountains a way, and my ^g highways shall be exalted. 12 Lo, these shall come ^h from far; and, lo, these from ⁱ the north and from

chose thee, *Var.*; Holy of Israel, and thou art His chosen, SMI. V. 8. an . . . time—a time of favour, WHI. DUHM.; a favourable time, SMI. have I answered—I answer, DUHM. BUD. OR. WHI.; I have given thee answer, SMI. a . . . salvation—the day of victory, WHI. have I helped—I help, DUHM. BUD. OR. will—Omit. BUD. OR. and . . . thee—To keep thee, SMI. preserve—Or, form, *Ew. De. DUHM. WHI.* give . . . people—make you—a covenant people, WHI. DUHM. raise up—restore, DUHM.; establish, WHI. make them inherit—partition, DUHM. MARTI, BUD. make . . . heritages—to cause desolate heritages to be inherited, WHI.; give back the heirs to the desolate heridoms, SMI. V. 9. them that are bound—the bounden, SMI. Show yourselves—Appear! SMI. They . . . ways—Upon all ways let them feed, WHI. in the ways—On roads, SMI.; in all the ways, DUHM. MARTI, BUD. heights—hills, WHI. shall be—be, WHI. V. 10. heat—mirage (ch. 35:7), *Var.* SMI.; glowing (hot) wind, DUHM; glowing sand, WHI. hath mercy on—yearneth over, SMI. V. 11. make—set . . . for, SMI. all . . . mountains—every mountain, BUD. my—my (?), DUHM. and—and all, BUD. V. 12. and . . . Sinim—See, these come from the distance, and these from the land of Siniter, DUHM. far—the east, BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 6. that . . . servant—Omit, DUHM.

^d Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

8
^e Ps. 69:13;
II Cor. 6:2.
^f Day, Lev. 25:8.
^g Help, Acts 26:22.
^h Ch. 26:3;
27:3; 42:6.
ⁱ Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.
^j Ch. 44:26.
^k Or, *establish
the earth*.
^l Land, Gen. 23:15.
^m Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

9
ⁿ Ch. 42:7; 61:1;
Lu. 4:18.
^o See "Bond-
age," John 8:33.
^p Darkness, Job 38:9.
^q Ch. 41:18.
^r Pasture, Amos 1:2.

10
^s Ch. 33:16;
48:21; Rev. 7:16.
^t Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
^u Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
^v Heat, Lu. 12:55.
^w Ps. 121:6.
^x Or, *mirage*.
^y Sun, Ps. 136:8.
^z Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^a Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
^b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Ch. 40:11; Ps. 23:2.
^d Springs, Num. 23:9.
^e Ch. 35:7;
41:17.
^f Water, Ps. 95:5.

11
^g Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^h Ch. 40:4.
ⁱ Ch. 11:16;
19:23; 35:8;
62:10.

12
^j V. 1; ch. 60:4.
^k The North, Jer. 47:2.

* GENTILES: Nations foreign to the Jews.—Gen. 10:2-10. In Part, Offshoots of Abraham's Stock; Moabites and Ammonites—Gen. 14:36-38. Ishmaelites—Gen. 25:12-16; I Chr. 1:28-31. Midianites—Gen. 25:1-4. Edomites—Gen. 36:1-28; I Chr. 1:35-42.

Called.—Uncircumcised—I Sam. 14:6; Rom. 2:26, 27; 3:30; 4:9-12. Nations—Ps. 2:1; 9:20; Is. 9:1. Gentiles—Is. 49:6; Mal. 1:11; Mt. 5:47; 10:5; 12:21; 18:17; Acts 9:15; 13:46; 14:27; 18:6; Rom. 11:11; II Cor. 11:26; Gal. 3:8; I Tim. 2:7. Peoples—Ps. 96:3-7. Foreigners—Is. 56:3; 60:10.

Prophecies concerning.—Abraham's Promise—Gen. 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14. Jacob's Prophecy—Gen. 49:10. Messianic Prophecy—Ps. 2:7, 8. Davidic—Ps. 22:27, 28; 46:10; 66:4; 86:9; 102:15. Isaiah—Is. 2:2-4; 9:1, 2; 54:1, 3; 56:3-8; 60:1-14. Jeremiah—Jer. 3:17; 4:2; 16:19, 20. Daniel—Dan.

2:44; 7:14. Hosea—Hos. 2:23; Joel 2:28-32; Mic. 4:1-5; Zech. 2:11. See "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

New Testament Prophecies.—Mt. 4:12-17; 8:11; 12:17-21; Lu. 13:29, 30; John 10:16; Acts 9:15. Taking away of Middle Wall—Eph. 2:11-22; Col. 1:18-23; 2:13-15; 3:9-11; Gal. 3:23-29.

Conversion of.—Acts 8:5-13, 26-40; 10:44-48; 11:1-18; 13:46-49; 15:7-20; 16:26-34; 17:32-34; 18:5-8; 20:18-21; 26:16-18; 28:25-28; Rom. 9:22-26; 11:12-20; 15:8-12; Gal. 1:15-17; Eph. 3:1-11; I Tim. 3:16.

Gentiles described as: Ignorant of God—Rom. 1:21; I Thess. 4:5. Refusing to know God—Rom. 1:28. Without the Law—Rom. 2:14. Idolatrous—Rom 1:23-25; I Cor. 12:2. Superstitious—Deut. 18:14.

13
a Songs, Ex. 15:1.
b Ch. 44:23.
c Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
d Joy, Ps. 30:5.
e Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
f Ch. 40:1; 51:3, 12.
g Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
h Ch. 54:7, 8, 10.
i Compassion of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

14
k Zion, Is. 52:1.
l Ch. 40:27.

15
m See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
n See "Parents," Pr. 1:8.
o See "Mother," Deut. 5:16.
p Woman, Ruth 3:9.
q Children, Gen. 3:16.
r Son, Gen. 21:19.
s Ch. 44:21.

16
t Song of Sol. 8:6; Hag. 2:23.
u Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
v Hands, Gen. 16:12.
w Walls, Jer. 51:58.
x Ch. 62:6, 7; Ps. 48:12, 13.

17
y Ch. 51:14.
z See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
a Ch. 10:6; 37:18.

18
b Ch. 60:4; John 4:35.
c Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
d Ch. 43:5; 54:7; 60:4.
e Ch. 45:23; 54:9.
f See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30.
g Promises, John 14:2.
h Clothing (*fig.*), Job 31:19.
i Ch. 32:1; 61:10.
j See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.

19
k See "Prophecies," Dan. 2:29.
l Ch. 1:7; 3:8; 5:6; 51:3.
m See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

the west; and these from the land of Sî'nûm. 13 ^{a b} Sing, O ^c heavens; and be ^d joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O ^e mountains: for ^f Jê-hô'vâh hath ^g comforted his people, and will ^{h i} have compassion upon his ^j afflicted.

14 But ^k Zi'ôn said, ^l Jê-hô'vâh hath forsaken me, and the Lord hath forgotten me. 15 ^{m n o} Can a ^p woman forget her ^q sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the ^r son of her womb? yea, these may forget, yet will ^s not I forget thee. 16 Behold, I have ^t graven thee upon the ^u palms of my ^v hands; thy ^{w x} walls are continually before me. 17 Thy ^y children make haste; thy ^{z a} destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth from thee. 18 ^{b c} Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these ^d gather themselves together, and ^e come to thee. ^f As I live, saith Jê-hô'vâh, ^g thou shalt surely ^{h i} clothe thee with them all as with an ornament, and gird thyself with them, like a ^j bride. 19 For, as for ^{k l m} thy waste and thy desolate places,

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*). Sinim—Syene, MARTI, BUD, WHI. V. 13. Sing—Jubilate, DUHM; Utter a ringing cry, WHI. break . . . mountains—The mountains shall break forth into jubilation, DUHM. joyful—glad, SMI.; exult, WHI. hath comforted—pitieth, DUHM, OR. comforted . . . afflicted—adopted his 'servant' and has compassion upon the meek of 'his people,' BUD. will have—has, OR. will . . . afflicted—over His afflicted He yearneth, SMI. V. 14. But—But, thou, BUD. the—my, SMI. V. 15. Can—Could, BUD.; Doth, DUHM, SMI.; Should, OR. that . . . on—so as not to yearn over, SMI. yea . . . forget—And should 'a woman' forget 'her babe,' BUD. these—such, SMI. yet—but, SMI.; *Omî*, DUHM. V. 16. Behold thy hands—Lo, upon both palms, SMI. V. 17. 'Those that build thee' are swifter than 'those that destroyed thee,' BUD. V. 18. like a bride—as with a bridal 'garment,' BUD. V. 19. waste—waste places, SMI.; devastations, WHI.; ruins, DUHM. desolate places—desolations, WHI.; desolate ones, SMI. thy . . . destroyed—thy land laid in ruins, *Var.*; the land of thy demolition, WHI.; thy devastated land, SMI. surely—For, WHI.; Yea, *Var.* SMI. strait—narrow, WHI. the—thy,

and thy ⁿ land that hath been destroyed, surely now shalt thou be ^o too strait for the inhabitants, and they that ^p swallowed thee up shall be far away. 20 The ^q children of thy ^{r s} bereavement shall yet say in thine ^t ears, The place is too strait for me; give place to me that I may dwell. 21 Then shalt thou ^u say in thy ^v heart, Who hath ^w begotten me these, seeing I have been bereaved of my children, and am ^x solitary, an ^y exile, and wandering to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was ^z left alone; ^a these, where were they?

22 ^a Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh, Behold, I will lift up my ^b hand to the ^c nations, and set up my ^d ensign to the ^e peoples; and they shall ^f bring thy sons in their bosom, and thy ^g daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders. 23 And ^{h i} kings shall be thy nursing ^j fathers, and their ^k queens thy nursing ^l mothers: they shall ^m bow down to thee with their ⁿ faces to the ^o earth, and ^p lick the ^q dust of thy ^r feet; and thou shalt ^s know that I am Jê-hô'vâh; and they

WHI. they . . . away—thy destroyers are far removed, WHI.; far off shall be they that devoured thee, SMI.; Yet far are thy destroyers, DUHM. V. 20. give place to me—make me room, SMI. V. 21. begotten—Or, born, *Hi. De. Naeg. Ch. Br. Briggs*: borne, SMI. DUHM; brought forth for, WHI. have been bereaved—was first bereft, SMI.; am childless, WHI. DUHM. an . . . fro?—[an exile and cast away], WHI.; an exile and a castaway, SMI.; exiled and cast away, DUHM. and . . . fro—an outcast, Lo. and . . . these—And these, Who hath reared them? WHI.; And these, who hath brought them up? SMI. Behold . . . alone—Lo I was left by myself, SMI. where were they?—*So Sept. De. WHI.*; How is it with them? DUHM, DI. KIT.; whence are they? SMI. V. 22. nations—Gentiles, BUD. OR.; peoples, DUHM. set . . . ensign—hoist up my banner, WHI. carried . . . shoulders—borne on their shoulder, WHI. V. 23. nursing fathers—warders, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. OR. BUD. WHI.

Var. Read.—V. 12. west—south, *Ch.* (see *ch.* 43:6; Ps. 107:3). V. 17. children-builders, *Sept. Targ. Vulg. Petersburg MS. Lo. La. Br. Briggs* (pt.), DUHM, MARTI, WHI. V. 21. an . . . fro—*A gloss*, DUHM, MARTI, BUD.

n Land, Gen. 23:15.
o Ch. 54:1, 2; Zech. 10:10.
p Ps. 56:1, 2.

20
q Ch. 54:1-3.
r Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
s See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
t Ears, Ex. 29:20.

21
u Ch. 29:23; 54:6, 7.
v Heart, Acts 15:9.
w Or, borne, Ch. 27:10; Lam. 1:1.
x Ch. 5:13.
y Ch. 1:8.
z Ch. 60:8.

22
a See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
b See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
c Nations, Gen. 10:32.
d Ensign, Is. 5:26.
e See "Gentiles," Is. 49:6.
f Ch. 14:2; 43:6; 60:4.
g Daughters, Ju. 11:34.

23
h Kings, Deut. 17:15.
i Ch. 14:1, 2; 60:3, 10, 11.
j Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
k Queens, Esth. 2:4.
l Mother, Deut. 5:16.
m Ch. 45:14.
n Face, Is. 6:2.
o Earth, Gen. 2:1.
p Ps. 72:9; Mic. 7:17.
q Dust, Is. 65:25.
r Feet, Gen. 18:4.
s Ch. 41:20; 43:10; 60:16.
t Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

23
a See "Seeking,"
Lu. 13:24.
b Ch. 25:9; 26:8;
Ps. 37:9.
c Ch. 45:17; Ps.
25:3; Joel
2:27.
d Shame, Phil.
3:19.

24
1 Heb. *the cap-
tives of the just.*

25
e Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
f Ch. 10:6; 14:1;
2; Jer. 50:33,
34.
g Ch. 13:11;
25:3, 5; 29:5,
20.
h See "Strife,"
Pr. 26:21.
i See "Salva-
tion from
Enemies,"
Acts 2:40.
j See "Child-
ren," Gen.
3:16.

26
k Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
l Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
m Ch. 9:4; 14:4;
16:4; 51:13;
54:14.
n Ch. 9:20.
o Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
p See "Drunk-
ness," Pr.
23:29.
q Blood, Lev.
17:11.
r Wine, Lev.
10:9.
s Ch. 45:6; Ez.
39:7.
t See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.
u See "Re-
demption,"
Mt. 20:22.

1
v See "Divorce,"
Gen. 6:2.
w Deut. 24:1, 3;
Jer. 3:8.
x Mother, Deut.
5:16.
y Ch. 54:6, 7;
Zee "Debt,"
Ec. 22:25.
z Deut. 32:30;
II Ki. 4:1;
Neh. 5:5.
b See "Punish-
ment for Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
c See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
d Ch. 52:3; 59:2.
e Ch. 1:28;
43:27; 48:8.
f Jer. 3:8.

that ^{a b} wait for me shall ^c not be
put to ^d shame.

24 Shall the prey be taken
from the mighty, or ⁱ the lawful
captives be delivered? 25 But
thus saith Jê-hô-vâh, Even the
^e captives of the mighty shall
be taken away, and the prey of
the ⁱ terrible shall be delivered;
for I will ^{g h} contend with him that
contendeth with thee, and I will
ⁱ save thy ^j children. 26 And ^k I
will feed them that ^{l m} oppress
thee with their ^{n o} own flesh; and
they shall be ^p drunken with
their own ^q blood, as with sweet
^r wine; and ^s all flesh shall know
that I, Jê-hô-vâh, am thy ^t Sav-
iour, and thy ^u Redeemer, the
Mighty One of Jacob.

50 Thus saith Jê-hô-
vâh, Where is the ^{v w} bill
of your ^x mother's divorce-
ment, wherewith I have ^y put her
away? or which of my ^z credit-
ors is it to whom ^{a b} I have
sold you? Behold, for your ^c in-
iquities were ye sold, and for
your ^{d e} transgressions ^f was your
mother put away. 2 Where-

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (*cont.*), put to shame
—ashamed, R. V. 24. Shall—Can, SMI.
lawful captives be—captive band of righte-
ous ones, Var. be delivered?—escape?
BUD. OR. V. 25. But—Yea, SMI. But
... Even—Nay, for, DI. captives—
captive, WHI. mighty—hero, OR. shall
—may, BUD. shall ... away—is taken,
WHI.; may be taken, DI. DUHM. prey
... delivered—spoil of the tyrant escapes,
WHI. the terrible—the tyrant, SMI.; a
mighty, DUHM. shall be—may be, *Ew.*
BUD.; be, DUHM, SMI. for—yet, *Ew.*
Omit, DUHM. for ... thee—But with
thy foe 'tis I am contending, WHI. him
—it, BUD. contend—quarrel, SMI.
contendeth—quarrelleth, SMI. and
children—And thy sons 'tis I that shall
save, WHI. save—rescue or free, DUHM,
BUD. V. 26. feed ... with—make thine
oppressors to eat, SMI. sweet—new, SMI.
Redeemer, the—Redeemer is the, Var.
Chap. 50.—V. 1. were ye sold—have been
sold, Var. V. 2. when I came—must I
come, BUD. when I called—must I call,
BUD. redeem—free, OR. deliver—res-
cue, DUHM, BUD. OR. they—that their,
OR. stink—stinketh, R.; is dried up, WHI.
and—and their animals, BUD. V. 3.
blackness—mourning, BUD. KIT. V. 4.
The—My, SMI. them that are taught—
the learners, SMI. may—should, R. sus-
tain ... weary—succeed the weary with
words, SMI. sustain with words—succeed
with a word, *DeW. De. Naeg.*; sustain
—feed, BUD. he ... taught—At early

fore, when I came, was there ^o no
^h man? when ⁱ I called, was there
none to answer? Is my ^{j k} hand
shortened at all, that it cannot
redeem? or have I no power to
deliver? Behold, at my ^l rebuke
I ^{m n} dry up the ^o sea, I ^{p q} make
the ^r rivers a ^s wilderness: their
^t fish stink, because there is
no ^u water, and ^v die for ^w thirst.
3 I ^x clothe the heavens with
^y blackness, and I make ^{z a} sack-
cloth their covering.

4 The Lord Jê-hô-vâh hath
given me the ^b tongue of ² them
that are ^c taught, that I may
^d know how ³ to sustain with
^e words him that is ^f weary: he
^g wakeneth ^h morning by morn-
ing, he wakeneth mine ⁱ ear to
hear as ² they that are taught.
5 The Lord Jê-hô-vâh hath
^j opened mine ear, and I was
^{k l m n} not rebellious, neither
turned away backward. 6 I
^o gave my back to the smiters,
and my ^p cheeks to them that
plucked off ^q the hair; I ^a hid
not my face from shame and
* spitting. 7 For the Lord Jê-

Var. Read.—V. 24. *Prefix* [For thus
saith Yahweh], DUHM. the lawful—
of the terrible, *Pesh. Vulg. Houb. Lo.*
Ew. Kn. Ch. Br. Dr. BUD. KIT.
(see v. 25); of the powerful, DUHM;
of the tyrant, SMI. V. 25. thus ...
Jehovah — *Omit*, DUHM, WHI. DI.
V. 26. and ... Jacob — *Omit*, DUHM.
Chap. 50.—V. 4. The ... weary—The
Lord gives me a tongue of wisdom to
know at the right time when to speak a
word, SEPT. know ... weary—edify
the weary by a word, *Kto. Ch. V. 5*. The
... ear — *Omit*, DUHM, MARTI, CH.

ing Jesus," Gen. 3:15. m See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21. n Rebel-
lion, Ez. 20:8. 6 o Ch. 53:5; Mt. 26:67; 27:30; Mk. 15:19;
Lu. 22:63. p See "Face," Is. 6:2. q Hair, II Sam. 14:26.

* SPITTING.—Upon in Scorn.—Lev. 15:8; Num. 12:14;
Deut. 25:9; Job 30:10.
Jesus spat upon in Scorn.—Mt. 26:27; 27:30; Mk. 10:34;
14:65; 15:19; Lu. 18:32.
Spittle.—Fell upon Beard—I Sam. 21:13. Swallowed—Job
7:19. In Face—Num. 12:14; Deut. 25:9; Job 30:10; Is. 50:6.
Used in Miracles of Jesus.—Curing the Deaf—Mk. 7:33.
The Blind—Mk. 8:33; John 9:6.

h Man, Gen.
2:7.
i Calling, I Cor.
1:26.
j Ch. 59:1; Gen.
18:14; Num.
11:23.
k God is all-
powerful,
Gen. 1:1.
l Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
m See "Mira-
cles," Mk.
16:17.
n See "Signs
and Won-
ders," Acts
2:22.
o Sea, Ex. 14:21.
p See
"Plagues,"
Ex. 7:18.
q Ch. 42:15;
Josh. 3:16.
r Rivers, Is.
32:2.
s Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
t Fish, Gen. 9:2.
u Water, Ps.
95:5.
v Death, Rom.
5:12. [42:1.
w Thirst, Ps.

3
x Ch. 13:10;
Rev. 6:12.
y See "Meteo-
rology," Gen.
27:39.
z Sackcloth,
I Ki. 20:31.
a See "Mour-
ning," John
11:35.

4 [3:5.
b Tongue, Jas.
2. Or, disciples.
c See "Instruc-
tion," Is. 54:13.
d Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
e Or, to speak a
word in season
to him &c.
f Words, Pr.
15:23.
g Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.
h See "Sleep,"
I Sam. 26:12.
i Morning, Ps.
65:8.
j Ear, Ex. 29:20.

5
j Ch. 55:3; Ps.
40:6.
k Mt. 26:39;
John 8:29;
14:31; 15:10;
Acts 26:19;
Phil. 2:8; Heb.
5:8; 10:7.
l See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing Jesus," Gen. 3:15. m See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21. n Rebel-
lion, Ez. 20:8. 6 o Ch. 53:5; Mt. 26:67; 27:30; Mk. 15:19;
Lu. 22:63. p See "Face," Is. 6:2. q Hair, II Sam. 14:26.

7
a Ch. 42:1; 49:8.
b Help, Acts
26:22;
c Ch. 45:17;
54:4.
d Face, Is. 6:2;
e See "Stone,"
Ex. 34:1.
f Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
g Faith, Heb.
11:1.
h Shame, Phil.
3:19.
8
i Ch. 45:25;
Rom. 8:33, 34.
j Justification,
Rom. 4:25.
k See "Strife,"
Pr. 26:21.
l Ch. 1:18; 41:1;
43:26.
m Enemy, Job
31:29.
9
n Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
o Ch. 54:17.
p See "Old
Age," Titus
2:3.
q Ch. 51:8.
r See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
s See "Insects,"
Pr. 30:25.
10
t Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
u Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
v Voice, Gen.
27:22.
w Servant, Ex.
21:2.
x V. 4; ch. 49:
2, 3.
y See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
1 Or, *though he
walketh*.
z Ch. 9:2; 26:9;
Eph. 5:8.
a Walking, Col.
1:10.
b Darkness, Job
38:9.
c Light, Ps.
74:16.
d See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.
e Name, Acts
16:18.
f Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
11
g Ch. 9:18; Pr.
26:18; Jas.
3:6.
h Fire, Lev. 10:2.
i Esth. 7:10;
Ps. 35:8;
141:10; Pr.
26:27; Eccl.
10:8.
j Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

hō'vāh will ^a help me; there-
fore have I ^c not been con-
founded: therefore have I set
my ^d face like a ^e flint, and I
^f know that I shall not be put
to ^h shame. 8 He is near that
ⁱ justifieth me; who will ^k con-
tend with me? let us ^l stand up
together: who is mine ^m adver-
sary? let him come near to me.
9 Behold, the ⁿ Lord Jê-hō'vāh
will ^o help me; who is he that
shall condemn me? behold, ^p they
all shall ^q wax old as a ^r garment;
the ^s moth shall eat them up.

10 Who is among you that
^t feareth Jê-hō'vāh, that ^u obey-
eth the ^v voice of his ^w ^x ^y servant?
^z he that ^a walketh in ^b darkness,
and hath no ^c light, let him
^d trust in the ^e name of Jê-hō'-
vāh, and rely upon his God. 11
Behold, all ye that ^f kindle a
^h fire, that gird yourselves about
with firebrands; ⁱ ^j walk ye in
the flame of your fire, and
among the brands that ye have
kindled. This shall ye have of

Var. Read.—V. 7 (*cont.*). will help—
helps, DUHM, BUD, OR. WHI. have...
confounded—am I not insulted, OR; let
not myself be rebuffed, SMI. know...
be—did not feel, WHI. put to shame—
shamed, SMI.; ashamed, R. V. 8. that
me—who vindicates my right.
WHI.; my Justifier, SMI. DUHM. will
contend—contends, WHI.; will dispute,
SMI. stand—take our stand, WHI. mine
adversary?—opponent in my suit? WHI.
come near to—draw near, SMI.; draw
nigh unto, WHI. V. 9. Behold—Lo,
SMI. will help—helps, WHI. DUHM.
shall...?—would make me a sinner?
OR.; condemns me, SMI. DUHM. be-
hold... garment—Lo! like a garment all
of them rot, SMI. wax old—fall apart (to
pieces), DUHM, BUD, OR. KIT.; perish
or decay, WHI. shall... up—cloth devour
them, SMI. V. 10. obeyeth—hearkens,
SMI. he... darkness—That walks in
dark places, SMI.; Whoso hath walked in
darkness, WHI. walketh—must walk,
BUD. let him trust—but he trusted,
BUD. him—he, BUD, OR. rely—relies,
OR.; lean, WHI.; stayed, BUD.; stay, R.
V. 11. Behold—See, WHI. ye... fire—
you, players with fire (*Lit.* kindlers of fire),
SMI.; ye that are incendiaries, OR. gird
... firebrands—"set" firebrands "afame,"
DUHM, MARTI, BUD, KIT.; gird you
with firebrands! SMI.; set brands alight,
WHI. about—*Omit.* Var. walk ye in—
go ye into, DUHM, BUD, KIT.; get you

my ^k hand; ye shall ^l lie down in
^m sorrow.

51 ⁿ Harken to me, ye
that ^o follow after ^p right-
eousness, ye that ^q seek Jê-hō'-
vāh: look unto the ^r rock whence
ye were hewn, and to the ^s hole
of the ^t pit whence ye were
dugged. 2 Look unto ^u Abra-
ham your ^v father, and unto
^w Sarah that bare you; for when
he was ^x but one I ^y called him,
and I ^z blessed him, and ^a made
him many. 3 For Jê-hō'vāh
hath ^b ^c comforted ^d ^e Zî'ôn; he
hath comforted all her ^f waste
places, and hath made her
^g wilderness like ⁱ ^j Eden, and
her ^k desert ^l like the ^m garden of
Jê-hō'vāh; ⁿ joy and ^{*} gladness
shall be found therein, ^o thanks-
giving, and the ^p ^q voice of mel-
ody.

4 ^r Attend unto me, O my peo-
ple; and give ^s ear unto me, O
my ^t nation: for a ^u ^v ^w law shall
go forth from me, and I will es-
tablish my ^x ^y justice for a ^z light

into, *Var.*: Enter, WHI. flame—light,
SMI. and... have—In the firebrands
ye, SMI.; and the brands ye have set, WHI.
kindled—set a-burning, WHI. This...
sorrow—From my hand hath this come
upon me—in the place of torment shall ye
lie, WHI. This... hand—This from
my hand shall be yours, SMI. sorrow—
torture, OR.; place of torture, DUHM,
MARTI, BUD, KIT. **Chap. 51.**—V. 1.
follow after righteousness—pursue after
the cause of right, WHI. righteousness—
salvation, DUHM, BUD. seek—long for,
OR. pit—well, or, cistern, OR. BUD.
MARTI. V. 2. but—For, DUHM, SMI.
one—as the one, OR.; alone, BUD.; as
one, DUHM, SMI. and—yet, *Var.* and
made him—that I might make of him,
SMI. V. 3. hath comforted—will com-
fort, OR.; will comfort, or, comforteth,
WHI. (?) hath compassion for, BUD.
DUHM. hath made—makes, OR.; will
make, BUD, DUHM. V. 4. O my nation
—'ye my disciples,' BUD. law—teaching,
Var. BUD.; Revelation, SMI.; instruction,
DUHM, MARTI, WHI. and I will estab-
lish—*Omit.* WHI. justice—religion, *Var.*:
truth, BUD.; right, DUHM; judgment,
WHI. R; My Law, SMI. for—as, WHI.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 51.**—V. 2. called him
—*Add.* 'And he came,' BUD. V. 4. O my
people—ye peoples, *some MSS.* Pesh. Lo.
Ge. O my nation—ye nations, a few *MSS.*
Pesh. Lo. Ge.

k Hand, Gen.
16:12.
l Ch. 8:22;
65:13-15;
Amos 4:9, 10.
m Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
1
n V. 7; ch. 46:3;
48:12. [15:9.
o Ps. 94:15; Pr.
p Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
q Seeking, Lu.
13:24.
r Rock, I Cor.
10:4.
s Hole, Heb.
11:38.
t Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
2
u Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
v Father, Ex.
21:15.
w Sarah, Gen.
11:29.
x Gen. 12:1;
15:5; Deut.
1:10; Ez.
13:24.
y Calling, I Cor.
1:26. [12:3.
z Blessing, Gen.
a See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
3
b Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
c Ch. 40:1;
49:13.
d Zion, Is. 52:1.
e Ch. 52:9.
f See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
g Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
h Ch. 35:1;
41:19.
i Eden, II Chr.
31:15. [2:3.
j Gen. 2:8; Joel
k Desert, Jer.
17:6.
l Gen. 13:10.
m Garden, Deut.
11:10.
n Joy, Ps. 30:5.
o Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
p See "Songs,"
Ex. 15:1.
q See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
4
r Ps. 50:7; 78:1.
s Ear, Ex.
29:20.
t Nations, Gen.
10:32.
u Law, Deut.
31:24.
v See "Gospel,"
Mk. 16:17.
w Ch. 2:3; Deut.
18:18; Mic.
4:2. [6:8.
x Justice, Mic.
y Ch. 1:27; 42:4.
z Ch. 42:6; 49:6.

* **GLADNESS:** Reasons for.—Resting in God—Ps. 45:7;
51:8, 12; 53:6; 63:5-11; 64:10; 96:11-13; Is. 35:5-10. Wor-
ship—Ps. 122:1.
The Messianic Hope.—John 8:56. Marriage of the Lamb—

Rev. 19:7. Obedience to Jesus—Acts 2:46; 13:48, 52. Lead-
ing others into the King's Palace—Ps. 45:14, 15. Finding
Lost Sheep—Lu. 15:3-7. Finding Treasure—Mt. 13:45, 46.
Because Names are written in Heaven—Lu. 10:20. Sowing

⁵ See "Righteousness of God," Gen. 1:1.
^b Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^c Arm, Ju. 15:14.
^d Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^e Ch. 40:10.
^f God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^g Islands, Esth. 10:1.
^h Ch. 42:4; 60:9.
ⁱ Ch. 59:16; 63:5.
⁶
^j Ch. 40:26; Eyes lifted up, Ps. 17:8.
^k Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
^l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^m Ch. 13:13; 34:4; Ps. 102:25, 26; Mt. 24:35; Heb. 1:10-12; II Pet. 3:10.
ⁿ Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
^o See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
¹ Or, perhaps, like gnats.
⁷
^p V. 1; ch. 46:3; 48:12.
^q See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^s Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^t Heart, Acts 15:9.
^u Ps. 37:31.
^v Law, Deut. 31:24.
^w Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^x Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
^y Ch. 25:8; 54:4; Mt. 5:11; Acts 5:41.
⁸
^z See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
^a Ch. 50:9.
^b See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
^c Worms, Is. 66:24.
^d See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
⁹
^e V. 17; ch. 52:1.
^f Day, Lev. 25:8.
^g Ex. 6:6; Deut. 4:34.

of the peoples. 5 My ^a righteousness is near, my ^b salvation is gone forth, and mine ^{c d} arms shall ^e judge the peoples; the ^{g h} isles shall wait for me, and on mine ⁱ arm shall they trust. 6 ^j Lift up your eyes to the ^k heavens, and look upon the ^l earth beneath; for the ^m heavens shall vanish away like ⁿ smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment; and they that dwell therein shall ^o die ¹ in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

7 ^p Hearken unto me, ^q ye that ^r know ^s righteousness, the people in whose ^{t u} heart is my ^v law; ^w fear ye not the ^{x y} reproach of men, neither be ye dismayed at their revilings. 8 For the ^{z a} moth shall eat them up like a ^b garment, and the ^c worm shall eat them like ^d wool; but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation unto all generations.

9 ^e Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of Jê-hô-vâh; awake, as in the ^{f g} days of old,

Var. Rend.—Vs. 5-8. righteousness—salvation, DUHM; vindication, WHI. Vs. 5. s. salvation—help, DUHM, MARTI, BUD; victory, WHI. V. 5. arms—arm, BUD. judge—organize, DUHM, isles—coast-lands, WHI, DUHM. shall wait—hope, BUD; wait, DUHM, OR. shall trust—trust, OR; wait, BUD. V. 6. shall vanish away—shall flutter away, BUD; are tattered, DUHM, MARTI; shall disperse, KIT; fly in tatters, WHI. wax old—be rubbed to pieces, OR; fall in pieces, DUHM, MARTI, BUD, KIT; *Omit*, WHI. garment—robe, WHI. and they . . . abolished—The world shall decay, and its dwellers—shall die as the gnats. Yet my salvation shall abide for ever—and my justice unbroken, WHI. in like manner—thus suddenly, *Luz. De.* shall . . . abolished—is indestructible, OR; shall never cease, BUD, DUHM, KIT. V. 7. law—teaching, V. BUD. reproach—sneer, BUD. men—mortals, WHI. V. 8. worm—moth, DUHM, BUD, KIT. eat—destroy, BUD. wool—wool (in cloth), OR. V. 9. old—old among, OR. the . . . times—ages far past, SMI. Is—was, BUD. Is . . . cut—Art thou not it that cut (hewed, SMI.), SMI. R. didst cut—

the generations of ancient times. Is it not thou that didst cut ^{h i} Râhâb in pieces, that didst pierce the ^j monster? 10 Is it not thou that ^{k l m} driedst up the sea, the waters of the great deep; that madest the depths of the ⁿ sea a way for the ^{o p} redeemed to pass over? 11 And the ^{q r} ransomed of Jê-hô-vâh shall return, and come with ^s singing unto ^t Zi'ôn; and ^u everlasting ^v joy shall be upon their ^w heads: they shall obtain ^x gladness and joy; and ^y sorrow and ^z sighing shall ^a flee away.

12 I, even I, am he that ^b comforteth you: who art thou, that thou art afraid of ^c man that shall die, and of the ^d son of man that shall be made ^{e f} as ^g grass; 13 and hast ^{h i} forgotten Jê-hô-vâh thy ^j Maker, that ^{k l} stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and ^m fearest continually all the day because of the ⁿ fury of the ^o oppressor, ² when he maketh ready to ^p destroy? and where is the fury of the ^q oppressor? 14 ³ The ^{r s t} captive exile

hewed, *Var.* Rahab—i.e. Egypt (ch. 30:7). *Var.*: the monster, OR. monster—dragon, BUD, MARTI, OR. SMI. R. V. 10. Is—Was, BUD. Is . . . driedst—Art thou not it which dried, SMI. R. deep—ocean, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. V. 11. flee—have fled, OR. V. 12. man—men, OR. BUD, MARTI. son—sons, OR. BUD, MARTI. V. 13. and hast forgotten—that thou forgettest, OR. fearest—tremblest, DUHM, MARTI, BUD, OR. KIT. fury—heat, OR. KIT. when ready—as though he had aimed (his arrow (or, perhaps, his bow)), WHI. maketh ready—aimed, DUHM, MARTI, BUD, KIT. V. 14. captive exile—bound exile, DUHM, MARTI, BUD, OR. KIT; he that is bent (or, bowed), WHI.

Var. Read.—V. 5. *Prefix* "In a moment," WHI. OORT, RYSELL. mine . . . peoples—For my arms shall nations hope, SEPT. V. 6. beneath—*Omit*, WHI. in like manner—like gnats, *Weir, Ch. (De Dieu, Ge. Ew. &c., also render thus, but an emendation is required).* *Var.*: as the gnats, DUHM, MARTI, BUD, KIT. OR. WHI. V. 8. moth—time, SEPT. V. 9. Is . . . monster—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 11. *Omit*, DUHM, MARTI.

^h See "Egypt," Gen. 12:10.
ⁱ Ch. 30:7; Ps. 89:10.
^j Ch. 27:1; Ps. 74:13; Ez. 29:3.
¹⁰
^k Ch. 11:15, 16; 50:2; 63:11, 12.
^l Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
^m Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
ⁿ Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^o Ch. 63:9, 16; Ex. 15:13; Ps. 106:10.
^p See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
¹¹
^q Ch. 35:10; 44:23; 48:20; 49:13; Jer. 30:18, 19; 31:11, 12; 33:11.
^r See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^s See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
^t Zion, Is. 52:1.
^u Ch. 60:19; 61:7.
^v Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^w Head, Pr. 20:29.
^x Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^y Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
^z Sighing, Job 3:24.
^a Ch. 25:8; 60:20; 65:19; Rev. 7:17; 21:1, 4; 22:3.
¹²
^b Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
^c Man, Gen. 2:7.
^d Son, Gen. 2:19.
^e Brevity of Life, Gen. 2:7.
^f Ch. 40:6, 7; I Pet. 1:24.
^g Grass, Gen. 37:2.
¹³
^h Ch. 17:10; Deut. 6:12; 8:11.
ⁱ See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
^j God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^k See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
^l Ch. 40:22; 45:12, 18; 48:13; Job 9:8; Ps. 104:2.
^m Ch. 7:4; 10:24.
ⁿ Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^o Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
² Or, as though he made ready.
³ Or, He that is bent down. ^r Captivity, Num. 24:22. ^s See "Bondage," John 8:33. ^t Ch. 48:20; 52:2.

in Tears—Ps. 126:5, 6; Lu. 16:25. Benevolent Acts—Job 29:13. A Righteous Life—Ps. 64:10; 97:11, 12.
False Gladness.—Job 20:4, 5; Pr. 14:12, 13. See "Joy"—Ps. 30:5.

^a Death, Rom. 5:12.
^b Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
^c Ch. 33:16; 49:10.
^d Bread, Gen. 3:19.

^e Ps. 107:25; Jer. 31:35.
^f Or, *stilleth the sea when the waves thereof roar*.
^g Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^h Name, Acts 16:18.
ⁱ Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

^j Ch. 59:21; Deut. 18:18.
^k Word of God, John 6:63.
^l Words, Pr. 15:23.
^m Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

ⁿ Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^o Shadow, Col. 2:17.
^p Ch. 65:17; 66:22.
^q Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

^r Jerusalem, Jer. 1:8.
^s Ch. 29:9; 63:6; Job 21:20; Jer. 25:15.
^t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^u Vessels (*fig.*). See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

^v Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Bowls, II Ki. 25:15.

^x Ch. 49:21; Ps. 88:18; 142:4.
^y See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.

^z See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

^a See "Mourning," John 11:35.

^b Ch. 8:21; 9:20; 14:30.

^c Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

shall speedily be loosed; and he shall not ^a die and go down into the ^b pit, ^c neither shall his ^d bread fail. 15 For I am Jê-hô^e vâh thy God, who ^f stirreth up the ^g sea, so that the waves thereof roar: Jê-hô^e vâh of hosts is his ^h name. 16 And I have ⁱ put my ^j words in thy ^k mouth, and have ^l covered thee in the ^m shadow of my hand, that I may ⁿ plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto *Zi^oñ, Thou art ^p my people.

17 Awake, awake, stand up, O ^q Jê-ru^s sâ-lêm, that hast ^r drunk at the ^s hand of Jê-hô^e vâh the ^t cup of his wrath; thou hast drunken the ^u bowl of the cup of staggering, and drained it. 18 There is ^v none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand among all the sons that she hath brought up. 19 ^w These two things are befallen thee; who shall ^x bemoan thee? ^y a desolation and ^z destruc-

Var. Rend.—V. 15. so that—that, R. his—'my,' BUD. V. 16. have—will, OR. have covered—hide, OR.; Conceal, WHI.; have hidden, DUHM. in—with, BUD. that I may plant—'spreading,' BUD. stretching out, WHI. lay . . . of the—founding, BUD.; and found the, SMI. Zion—'Israel,' BUD. people—servant, BUD. V. 17. Awake—Bestir thyself, OR. Arouse thee, WHI. thou . . . it—Yea the bowl of reeling—hast drunken, hast drained, WHI.; Who the cup of stupefaction hast drunk, hast sipped, DUHM. staggering—bewilderment, Var. V. 19. shall bemoan—bemoans, DUHM.; desolation—overwhelming, OR.; storm, DUHM. BUD. destruction—ruins, OR. famine—hunger, OR. sword—'pest,' BUD. V. 20. head—corners, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. OR. KIT.; top, R. they—Such as, WHI. V. 21. now—Omit, DUHM, BUD. V. 22.

tion, and the ^a famine and the ^b sword; how shall I ^c comfort thee? 20 Thy ^d sons have fainted, they ^e lie at the ^f head of all the ^g streets, as an ^h antelope in ⁱ a net; they are full of the ^j wrath of Jê-hô^e vâh, the ^k rebuke of thy God.

21 Therefore hear now this, thou ^a afflicted, and ^b drunken, but not with ^c wine: 22 ^d Thus saith thy Lord Jê-hô^e vâh, and thy God that ^e pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thy hand the ^f cup of staggering, even the bowl of the cup of my wrath; thou shalt no more drink it again: 23 and I will ^g put it into the hand of them that afflict thee, that have said to thy ^h soul, ⁱ Bow down, that we may go over; and thou hast laid thy back as the ^j ground, and as the street, to them that go over.

52 ^a Awake, awake, put on thy strength, O Zi^oñ; put on thy ^b beautiful garments, O Jê-ru^s sâ-lêm, the ^c holy ^d city: for henceforth there shall no more come into

pleadeth the cause—contends for, DUHM, BUD. I have taken—now I take, OR. wrath—fury, R. **Chap. 52.**—V. 1. Awake . . . city—Awake, awake and clothe thee—in thy strength, O Zion; Clothe thee in thy beauteous apparel—O sacred city, WHI. DUHM. strength—"jewels," BUD. O . . . the—Sion, and put on thy glory (= beauty), Jerusalem, SEPT.

Var. Read.—V. 18. A gloss, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. V. 19. how . . . comfort—who shall comfort, *So Bø, Ch. La.*; who shall (or, is to) comfort, WHI.; who comforts, DUHM, BUD. V. 20. at . . . streets—A gloss, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. V. 23. and . . . thee—And I give it into the hand of mine oppressors—the hand of those that humiliate thee, WHI. thee—thine [in the hand of thy tormentors], CH. MARTI, BUD. DUHM.

^f Ch. 49:18; 61:3, 10; Ex. 28:2, 40; I Ch. 16:29; Ps. 110:3; Zech. 3:4. ^g See "Clothing" (*fig.*), Job 31:19. ^h Ch. 48:2; 64:10; Neh. 11:1; Zech. 14:20, 21; Mt. 4:5. ⁱ Holiness, Eph. 4:24. ^j City, Gen. 4:17.

Songs of.—Ps. 137:3.
Lament over.—Ps. 147:7; 53:6; Is. 10:24; 49:14; Lam. 1:4, 17; 2:6; 4:2, 11, 22; 5:11, 18.
Seat of Worship.—Ps. 102:21; Jer. 51:10.
Captives return.—Ps. 126:1.
Zion's Praise to Jehovah.—Ps. 146:10; 147:12; 149:2; Is. 12:6.

Prophecies concerning.—II Ki. 19:21, 31; Ps. 69:35; 87:5; 102:13; Is. 2:3; 3:17; 4:3, 4; 10:12, 32; 18:7; 24:23; 28:16;

* ZION: Called.—City of David—II Sam. 5:7-9; I Ki. 8:1; I Ch. 11:5, 7; II Ch. 5:2. Holy Hill—Ps. 2:6; 78:68. Mountain of Jehovah—Mic. 4:2. Zion, of the Holy One of Israel—Is. 60:14. Mounts of—Ps. 133:3.

Description of.—Beauty—Ps. 48:2; 50:2. Glory—Ps. 48:11. Towers of—Ps. 48:12. Gates of—Ps. 87:2. Palaces of—Ps. 48:3, 13.

Chosen by Jehovah.—Ps. 132:13; Is. 51:16.

Ark brought from.—II Ch. 5:2.

Prayer for.—Ps. 51:18.

Dwelling of Jehovah.—Ps. 9:11; 65:1; 74:2; 76:2; 84:7; 99:2; 128:5; 134:3; 135:21; Is. 8:18; 24:23; 31:9; Joel 3:16, 17, 21; Zech. 2:10.

Source of Strength.—Ps. 20:2; 110:2; Is. 52:1.

^c Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
^d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^e Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

20
^f See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^g Sons, Gen. 21:19.
^h Ch. 5:25; Jer. 14:16.
ⁱ Head, Pr. 20:29.
^j Street, Josh. 2:19.
^k See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^l Net, Ps. 25:15.
^m Anger, Pr. 15:1.
ⁿ Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
^o Ch. 66:15.

21
^p See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
^q See "Drunkenness," Pr. 23:29.
^r V. 17; ch. 29:9; 63:6.
^s Wine, Lev. 10:9.

22
^t See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^u See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
^v Ch. 3:12, 13; 49:25; Jer. 50:34.
^w See v. 17.

23
^x Ch. 49:26; Jer. 25:13-17; 26, 28; Zech. 12:2.
^y Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^z Soul, Job 4:15.
^a Josh. 10:24.
^b See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.
^c Ground, Gen. 33:19.

1
^d Ch. 51:9, 17.
^e See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.

^a See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
^b See "Purification," Lev. 15:2. [1:15.
^c Ch. 35:8; Nah. 2.
^d Ch. 29:4.
^e Dust, Is. 65:25.
^f Ch. 60:1.
^g Throne, Acts 12:21.
^h Ch. 9:4; 10:27; 14:23; 47:6.
ⁱ Another reading is, *the bonds of thy neck are loosed*.
^j See "Bondage," John 8:33.
^k Neck, Pr. 3:3.
^l Ch. 51:14.
^m Captivity, Num. 24:22.
ⁿ Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^o Ps. 44:12; Jer. 15:13.
^p See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
^q Ch. 1:27; 62:12; 63:4.
^r Ch. 45:13.
^s Money, Ex. 12:44.
^t See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^u Gen. 46:6.
^v Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^w Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
^x Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
^y Name, Acts 16:18.
^z See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^a Ez. 36:20, 23; Rom. 2:24.
^b Day, Lev. 25:8.
^c Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
^d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^e Or, *here I am*.
^f Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^g Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^h Ch. 40:9; 61:1.
ⁱ Nah. 1:15; Rom. 10:15.
^j See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^k Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
^l Publish, Neh. 9:15.
^m Peace, Pr. 17:1.

thee the ^a uncircumcised and the ^b unclean. 2 Shake thyself ^d from the ^c dust; ⁱ arise, sit on thy ^g throne, O Jê-ru^s-sâ-lêm: ^h loose thyself from the ⁱ bonds of thy ^j neck, O ^k captive ^m daughter of Zi^l-ôn.

3 For thus saith Jê-hô^l-vâh, Ye were ⁿ sold for nought; and ye shall be ^o redeemed ^q without ^r money. 4 For thus saith the Lord Jê-hô^l-vâh, My people ^s went down at the first into ^t "Êgypt to ^v sojourn there: and the ^w "Âs-sÿr-ÿ-ân hath oppressed them without cause. 5 Now therefore, what do I here, saith Jê-hô^l-vâh, seeing that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them do howl, saith Jê-hô^l-vâh, and my ^x ^y ^z name continually all the ^a day is ^b blasphemed. 6 Therefore my people shall ^c know my name: therefore *they shall know* in that day that I am he that doth speak; behold, ² it is I.

7 How beautiful upon the ^d mountains are the ^e feet of him that bringeth ^f ^g good tidings, that ⁱ publisheth ^j peace, that

Var. Read.—V. 1 (*cont.*), thee—thou, OR. and—or, OR. V. 2, dust—ground, BUD. sit—O—thou captive, BUD. DUHM. MARTI, OORT, CH.; sit thee down, O, WHI. R. V. 3, were—are, DUHM. money—silver, OR. BUD. DUHM. V. 4, without cause—with violence, WHI. V. 5, do—have I (to do), Var., have, DUHM. howl—"boast", BUD.; lament, DUHM (?). V. 6, name . . . it is I—my name in that day (in that day), DUHM that it is I who speak. Here am I, SEPT. WHI. OR. DUHM. V. 7, reigneth—became King, OR. BUD. V. 8, The . . . voice—Hark!

Mic. 3:10, 12; 4:7, 8, 11, 13; Zech. 9:13. Entreated to repent—Jer. 3:14. Desolation of—Is. 64:10; Jer. 9:19; 14:19; 26:18; Joel 2:1, 15; Amos 1:2; 6:1. Redemption of—Is. 1:27; 30:19; 33:5; 37:22; 40:9; 41:27; 51:11; 52:8; 59:20; 62:11; Jer. 30:17; 31:6, 12; 50:5; Joel 2:23, 32; Ob. 17, 21; Zeph. 3:14, 16; Zech. 1:14, 17; 2:7, 10; 8:2, 3; 9:9. People of Zion—Is. 10:24. Enemies of—Is. 29:8. Peace in—Is. 31:4; 33:14; 52:7. Sinners in—Is. 33:14. Zion avenged—Jer. 50:28; 51:24, 35. Exalted—Is. 34:8; 35:10; 46:13; 61:3, 6; 62:1.

Illustrative.—Ps. 125:1.
Figurative.—Joy of Zion—Ps. 97:8. Fire in—Is. 31:9. Children of Is. 66:8. Daughter of Zion—Ps. 9:14; Song of Sol. 3:11; Is. 1:8; 3:17; 4:4; 10:32; 16:1; 37:22; 52:2; Jer. 4:31; 6:2, 23; 8:19; Lam. 1:6; 2:1, 4, 8, 10, 13; Mic. 1:13; 4:8, 10, 11, 13; Zeph. 3:14; Zech. 2:10; 9:9. Built by Jehovah—Ps. 102:16; Is. 14:32; 51:3.

bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth ^k salvation, that saith unto Zi^l-ôn, Thy ⁱ God reigneth! 8 The ^m ⁿ voice of thy ^o watchmen! they lift up the voice, together do they ^p sing; ³ when Jê-hô^l-vâh returneth to Zi^l-ôn. 9 ^r Break forth into ^s joy, sing together, ye ^t waste places of ^u Jê-ru^s-sâ-lêm; for Jê-hô^l-vâh hath ^v comforted his people, he hath ^w ^x redeemed Jê-ru^s-sâ-lêm. 10 Jê-hô^l-vâh hath made bare his ^y ^z ^a ^b holy arm in the eyes of all the ^c nations; and ^d all the ^e ends of the ^f earth have seen the salvation of our God.

11 ^y Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, ^h touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; ⁱ cleanse yourselves, ^j ye that bear the ^k ^l vessels of Jê-hô^l-vâh. 12 For ye shall not go out in ^m haste, neither shall ye go by flight: for ⁿ Jê-hô^l-vâh will go before you; and ^o the God of Is^r-â-ël will be your rearward.

13 Behold, my ^p ^q ^r ^s servant shall ^t deal wisely, he shall be

thy watchmen lift up the voice; *Var.* "All" thy watchmen cry, DUHM; Hark (*lit.* the voice of) thy watchmen! They have shouted aloud (*lit.* lifted up the voice), WHI. sing—jubilate, DUHM; break into singing, SML. for—yea, SML. shall see—see, Var. WHI.; do they see, SML. to—Omit, OR. to Zion—Omit, BUD. V. 9, Break . . . joy—Break out, SML. DUHM; Break forth, WHI. sing—shout, Var.; utter a ringing cry, WHI. ye waste—ruins, WHI. Jerusalem—Zion, BUD. hath comforted—pitieth, DUHM. V. 10, made bare—Bared, SML. in—before, DUHM, BUD. OR. have seen—shall see, DUHM. V. 11, Depart . . . ye that—Draw off, draw off, come forth from there, touch not the unclean; Come forth from her midst; be ye clean that do, SML. cleanse yourselves—be ye clean, *r.* vessels—weapons, BUD. V. 12, For—Nay, SML. the God of Israel—"your" God, DUHM, BUD. V. 13, shall deal wisely—Or, shall prosper (*as the result of wise action*), Targ. Lo. Ge. Ht. Kn. BUD. WHI. SML.; shall be exalted, DUHM; shall fare well, OR.; "Israel," BUD. MARTI. be exalted—mount, OR.; have prominence, DUHM; rise, SML.; be high, WHI.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 52.**—V. 4, to sojourn there—A gloss, DUHM. V. 7, How beautiful . . . are—Behold how they haste, BUD. CH. MARTI. of him . . . tidings—the messengers, MARTI; the messengers of joy, DUHM. Zion—[the daughter of] Zion, DUHM.

^k Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^l Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Voice, Gen. 27:22.
ⁿ Ch. 62:6.
^o Watchman, Neh. 4:9.
^p See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
^q Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^r Or, *how*.
^s Ch. 44:23; Ps. 98:4.
^t Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^u Ch. 44:26; 51:3; 61:4.
^v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:5.
^w Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
^x Ch. 43:1; 48:20.
^y Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^z Anthropolomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^a See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
^b Arm, Ju. 15:14.
^c Ch. 51:9; 66:18, 19; Ps. 98:1-3.
^d Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^e Ch. 45:22; 48:20.
^f See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
^g Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^h Ch. 48:20; Jer. 50:8; Zech. 2:6, 7; II Cor. 6:17; II Tim. 2:19.
ⁱ Num. 19:11, 16.
^j See "Cere-monial Cleansing," Lev. 15:14.
^k See "Levites," Num. 1:47.
^l Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^m See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
ⁿ Ex. 12:11, 33; Deut. 16:3.
^o Ch. 26:7; 42:16; 49:10, 11.
^p Ch. 58:8; Ex. 14:19, 20.
^q Ch. 49:1-7; 53:11.
^r Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^s See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^t See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^u Or, *prosper*.

^a Ch. 57:15.
^b See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^c Ch. 53:2, 3.
^d See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
¹ Or, from that of man, and his form from that of the sons of men.
^e Man, Gen. 2:7.

^f Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
² Or, startle.
^g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^h Job 21:5.
ⁱ Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^j Or, because of.
^k Rom. 15:21.
⁴ Or, consider.

¹
^k John 12:38; Rom. 10:16.
^l See "Messengers," Mal. 2:7.
⁵ Or, that which we have heard.
^m Arm, Ju. 15:14.
ⁿ Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^o Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

²
^p Ch. 11:1.
^q Plants, Ps. 144:12.

^{a b} exalted and lifted up, and shall be very high. 14 Like as many were astonished at thee (his ^{c d} visage was so marred ¹ more than any ^e man, and his form more than the sons of men), 15 so shall he ¹² sprinkle many nations; ^g kings shall ^h shut their ⁱ mouths ³ at him: for ^j that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they ⁴ understand.

53 ^k Who hath believed ¹⁵ our message? and to whom hath the ^{m n} arm of Jêhō'vâh been ^o revealed? 2 For he grew up before him as a ^p tender ^q plant, and as a root out of a

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*), lifted—lift himself, OR. very high—exceedingly high, SML; very exalted, WHI. Vs. 14, 15. Just as many were dumfounded at him, For deformed was his appearance so as not to be a man, And his figure so as not to be human,—So shall he startle many nations, Before him kings shall shut their mouths; For what hath not been recounted to them they see, And what they have not heard they perceive, WHI. V. 14. Like . . . thee—Like as they that were astonished before thee were many, SML; So shall many be amazed over him, DUHM; Just as many were amazed over him and princes on his account shuddered, MARTI. astonished—appalled, Var.; amazed (frightened), DUHM, MARTI, OR. BUD.; dumfounded, WHI. thee—him, PESH, WHI. DUHM, BUD. his . . . men—(his visage was so marred unlike to a man, and his form unlike to the sons of men), Var.; So deformed was his appearance, so as not to be a man, And his figure no more resembled man, DUHM; So marred from a man's was his visage, And his form from the children of men! SML. V. 15. So . . . nations—So shall many nations be stirred at him, MOORE. sprinkle—So *Ag. Theod. Vulg. AE. He. Kay. Pusey*; startle (or, astonish), *Ge. Ht. Ev. Luz. Kn. Oeh. De. Briggs. Da. Br. Dr. SML. DUHM, WHI. R marg.*; overcome, MARTI; cause to spring, BUD. OR. shut—'open,' BUD. at—before, DUHM, MARTI; on account of, BUD. OR. not—never, SML. shall they see—have they seen, DUHM, OR. BUD.; see, WHI. shall understand—become aware of, DUHM, BUD. OR.; have to consider, SML.; shall they perceive, Var. **Chap. 53.** V. 1. Who . . . message?—Who gave believing to that which we heard? SML. hath—could have, WHI. PEAK. our message?—that which we heard, MARTI, BUD. OR. SML. WHI. message—*Rather*, revelation, *Ew. He. Ch. DUHM.* See ch. 28:9, hath . . . been—was, Var. revealed—bared, SML. V. 2. For . . . plant—For he sprang as a sap-

ling before Him, SML. plant—sapling, WHI, SML. and . . . ground—As a root from the ground that is parched, SML. hath—had, Var. SML. comeliness . . . beauty—Or, comeliness (*rather*, majesty) that we should respect him and no beauty, *Symm. Lo. Ge. Ht. Ew. R marg.*; beauty that we should regard him nor aspect, SML.; comeliness and no appearance that we would love him, DUHM, MARTI. and when we see—that we should look at, OR. BUD. V. 3. He was—*Omit*, SML. rejected—forsaken, DUHM, BUD.; neglected, OR, forsaken, WHI.; shunned, OR. sorrows—*Lit. pains, Var.*; sufferings, DUHM, BUD. OR. WHI.; pains, SML. acquainted with grief—familiar with ailing, SML. a . . . grief—*Lit. sickness, Var. DUHM, BUD. OR.* from whom . . . despised—we do not cover the face from, Despised, SML. he was despised—'so' despised we him, BUD. esteemed—regarded, Var. V. 4. Yet our diseases 'twas he who bore, And our sufferings, he bore their load; While we, we thought him plague-struck, Smitten of God and humiliated, WHI.; Surely our ailments he bore, And our pains he did take for his burden. But we—we accounted him stricken, Smitten of God and degraded, SML. griefs—*Lit. sicknesses, Var. DUHM, OR. BUD. sorrows—pains, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. OR. yet—while, DUHM, BUD.; whereas, Var. esteem—regard, Var. V. 5. But he—Yet he—he, SML.; For it was he who, WHI. wounded—Lit. pierced, Var. DUHM, MARTI, BUD. OR. SML. our transgressions—crimes that were ours, SML. bruised—maimed, WHI. for—because of, WHI. our iniquities—guilt that was ours, SML. of—i.e. leading to, Var. peace—welfare, OR. was—laid, OR. BUD.*

4 Surely he hath ^e borne our ¹⁰ griefs, and carried our sorrows; yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of ^d God, and ^e afflicted. 5 But ^{1 g h} he was ⁱ wounded ^{j k} for ^{l m} our transgressions, he was bruised for ⁿ our iniquities; the ^{o p} chastisement of our ^q peace was upon him; and with his ^r stripes we are ^s healed.

Var. Read.—V. 14. his visage . . . men—DUHM places after ch. 52:3. V. 15. sprinkle—make it spring up (Hab. 3:6), *Ch. Chap. 53.*—V. 2. him—us, *Ew. (L.) BUD. EW. CH. GIE. OORT.*

Christians endure.—II Cor. 6:5; 11:23, 24. **Used in Parables.**—Faithful and Unfaithful Servants—Lu. 12:47, 48. **Of Jehovah.**—Is. 53:5. **Of Christ.**—I Pet. 2:24. **Figurative.**—That would—Pr. 20:30.

*STRIPES: Used in Punishment.—For Disobedience of Mosaic Law—Ex. 21:25; Ps. 89:32. Of Levirate Law—Deut. 25:3.

Chastened with.—II Sam. 7:14.

For Fools.—Pr. 17:30; 19:29.

Paul and Silas beaten with.—Acts 16:23, 33.

^r Ground, Gen. 33:19.
^s Ch. 52:14.
^t See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
⁶ Or, that we should look upon him; nor beauty &c.

³
^u Ch. 49:7; Ps. 22:6; Lu. 18:31–33.
^v See "Contentment," I Cor. 16:11.
^w See "Humiliation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
⁷ Or, forsaken.
^x Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
^y See v. 10.
⁸ Heb. sickness.
⁹ Or, he hid as it were his face from us.
^z Face, Is. 6:2.
^a Mk. 10:33, 34.
^b John 1:10, 11.

⁴
^c Mt. 8:17.
¹⁰ Heb. sicknesses.
^d John 19:7.
^e Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

⁵
^f See "Prophecies," Dan. 2:29.
^g See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^h See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Wound, Job 34:6.
^j See "Attonement," Lev. 1:4.
^k See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
^l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^m V. 8; Heb. V. 10; Rom. 4:25; I Cor. 15:3.
^o See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
^p Deut. 11:2; Heb. 5:8.
^q Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^r I Pet. 2:24, 25.
^s Healing, Jer. 30:13.

6

- a Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
b See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
c See "Atonement," Lev. 1:4.
d See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
1 Heb. *made to light*.
e See v. 11.

7

- f See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
g Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
h See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
j Mt. 26:63; 27:12-14; Mk. 14:61; 15:5; Lu. 23:9; John 19:9.
k See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
l See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
m See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
n Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
o Acts 8:32, 33.
p Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

8

- 2 Or, *From*.
q Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
r Land, Gen. 23:15.
s See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
3 Or, *living?* for the transgression of my people was he stricken.
t Vs. 5, 12.

6 All we like ^a sheep have ^b gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and Jê-hô'vâh hath ^{c d 1} laid ^e on him the iniquity of us all.

7 ^f He was ^g oppressed, yet when he was ^{h i} afflicted he ^{j k l m} opened not his ⁿ mouth; ^{o p} as a lamb that is led to the slaughter, and as a sheep that before its shearers is dumb, so he opened not his mouth. 8 ² By oppression and ^q judgment he was taken away; and as for his generation, who *among them* considered that he was cut off out of the ^r land of the ^{s 3} living ^t for the transgression of my

Var. Rend.—V. 6. All . . . gone—Of us all like sheep went, SMI. we have . . . way—Every man to his own way we did turn, SMI. and—but, OR, BUD.; while, DUHM. laid—*Lit.* made to light, Var. WHI. SMI.; caused to fall, OR. iniquity—guilt, SMI. V. 7. He was—*Omit*, SMI. oppressed—abused, MARTI, BUD. OR.; tormented, DUHM.; persecuted, WHI. when . . . afflicted he—he allowed himself to be humbled and, BUD. OR.; it was he who suffered himself to be humiliated, WHI.; he did humble himself and, Var. R.; yet he was humble And, DUHM.; yet he submitted to it, MARTI. lamb—little sheep, OR. led—dragged, OR. slaughter—slaughter-bench, DUHM. sheep—lamb, OR. so he—Nor, SMI. V. 8. By—Before, BUD. (?) By . . . away—Through oppression and through judgment (= punishment) he was taken away, *Hi. Kn. Kay, Ch.*; He was taken from prison and from judgment, *Ew. De. Br. PESH. SYR. OR. DE. (for "prison" read "oppression")* Var.; Through oppression his right was (is, DUHM.) taken away, WHI. DUHM.; By tyranny and law was he taken, SMI.; On account of (or, by) oppression and judgment he was carried off (*i.e. by a violent end*), WHI. GIE. as . . . he—Or, as for his generation (= contemporaries), who considered that he, *Ge. (Comm.) De. Ch.*; Or, who considereth his lifetime, *Vitr. Kay*; Or, his life who shall recount, *r marg.*; And of his age who rejected, SMI.; And of his place—who inquired, DUHM. considered—*Add*, it, DUHM, BUD. OR. that—for, DUHM, OK.; on account of, WHI. cut off—wrenched, SMI. the—'our', BUD. to whom *due*—were they stricken, *Targ. (virtually) Ge. Hi.*; or, (and) for the stroke due unto them, *Ew. Br.*; to whom the stroke was due, *He.*; was he tormented, OR. R.; was he smitten to death, WHI.; the stroke was on him? SMI.; stricken to death, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. V. 9. And [him] was given^t with the wicked his grave, And with the 'evil doer' his house, BUD. And—So, SMI. they made—men appointed, Var. wicked—deceiver, DUHM; godless, MARTI; and . . . death—Yea, with the felon his tomb, SMI. death—*Heb.* deaths, Var. rich man—felon, SMI.; deserters, MARTI; evil-doers, PEAKE, in his death—his sepulchre, PEAKE, WHI. (?); his grave-mound, DUHM, BUD. although—because, SEPT. VULG. A.V. he . . . violence—never harm had he done, SMI.

people to whom the stroke *was due?* 9 And they made his ^u grave with ^v the wicked, and with a ^{w x} rich man in his ^{y z} death; ^{a 4} although he had ^b done no ^c violence, neither was any ^d deceit in his mouth.

10 ^e Yet it pleased Jê-hô'vâh to ^f bruise him; he hath ^g put him to ^{h 5} grief: ^{i 6} when thou shalt make his soul ^{j 7} an ^{i k} offering for sin, he shall see ^{l m} his seed, he shall prolong his ⁿ days, and the ^{o p} pleasure of Jê-hô'vâh shall prosper in his ^q hand. 11 ⁸ He shall ^r see of the ^s travail of his ^t soul, and shall be satisfied: ⁹ by the ^u knowledge of himself shall my ^{v w} righteous ^x servant

any deceit—guile, SMI. Vs. 10, 11. Yet it pleased Yahweh to cleanse him, To let his old age to sprout anew; He will see the delight of his soul, Seed long of life. And Yahweh's request is in his hand, He rescues (11) his soul from trouble, Let it see the light, be satisfied, From his evil he declares him justified, A sneer is my (?) servant to the many. Yet their sins, he loaded them (on himself), DUHM. V. 10. Yet . . . Jehovah—But Jehovah had purposed, SMI. bruise him—justify him, GIE. cleanse him, WHI. DUHM.; purify him, SEPT.; crush him, OR. he . . . grief—with sickness, BUD.; from disease, WHI.; from the plague, SEPT.; through the burden of sickness, OR.; Hath laid on him sickness, SMI. thou shalt—he shall, BUD. when . . . soul—Or, (for) if his soul should make, *Lo. De. Br.*; Or, place (= present itself as), *Ge. Kn.* when . . . sin—So if his lips should offer guilt offering, SMI.; Though thou make his life a sin-offering, WHI.; Though his life he made a sin-offering, LOWTH; Though his soul take on itself guilt, GIE. an . . . sin—Strictly, a guilt (or, trespass) offering; see Lev. 5:14-6:7. he . . . days—He shall behold posterity—shall prolong life, WHI.; A seed he should see, he should lengthen his days. And . . . hand—And the Lord is pleased to rescue from the trouble of his soul, SEPT.; And the purpose of Jehovah by his hand should prosper, SMI. pleasure—request, BUD.; purpose, SMI. Vs. 10, 11. shall—should, Var. V. 11. From the travail of his soul shall he see, By his knowledge be satisfied, My Servant, the Righteous, righteousness wins he for many, And their guilt he takes for his load, SMI.; Through the travail of his soul shall he see light in fulness (*Lit.* shall see light, shall be satiated); By his knowledge shall my servant bring justification to many, And of their guilt shall he bear the burden, WHI. He . . . satisfied—Free from (*so Ge. Hi.*); By reason of, *De. Br.* the travail, &c., he should see and be satisfied, Var. He shall 'satisfy hunger and thirst' out of the travail of his soul, BUD. the . . . of himself—his, R. knowledge . . . servant—his sufferings shall my servant, BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 7. so . . . mouth—*Omit*, DUHM, WHI. V. 9. a rich man—the oppressor, *Ew. (L.)*. death—tomb (*Lit.* mounds) 3 MSS. *Lo. Ge. Ew. Br. Rodwell, Orelli (pt.)*. V. 10. thou shalt—he shall, *Vulg. ('si posuerit')*, *Ew. Ch.*

9

- u Grave, Job 3:22.
v The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
w Mt. 27:57-60.
x See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
y See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
z Death, Rom. 5:12.
a Ch. 42:1-3.
4 Or, because,
b I Pet. 2:22.
c Violence, Hab. 1:3.
d Deception, Gen. 37:31.

10

- e See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
f See v. 5.
g See vs. 3, 4.
h See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
5 Heb. *made him sick*.
i See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
6 Or, *when his soul shall make an offering*.
7 Heb. *a trespass-offering*.
j Offering, Gen. 22:2.
k Vs. 6, 12; John 1:29.
l Ch. 54:3; 61:9; 66:22; Ps. 22:30.
m Seed, Deut. 22:9.
n Day, Lev. 25:8.
o Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
p Ch. 46:10.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.

11

- 8 Or, *He shall see and be satisfied with the travail &c.*
r John 10:14-18.
s Travail, Gal. 4:19.
t Soul, Job 4:15.
9 Or, *by his knowledge*.
u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
v Ch. 45:25; Rom. 5:18, 19.
w Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
x Servant, Ex. 21:2.

a Justification, Rom. 4:25.
1 Or, *make many righteous*.
b Atonement, Lev. 1:1.
c See "Re-lemption," Mt. 20:22.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.

e See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15; Ch. 52:13; Phil. 2:9-11.
f Spoil, Is. 9:3.
g See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
i Mt. 26:38, 39, 42.
j Soul, Job 4:15.
k Death, Rom. 5:12.
l Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
m Lu. 22:37.
n Vs. 6, 11;
o II Cor. 5:21.
p See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
q Jesus the Mediator, Lu. 2:21.
r Or, *maketh*.

1
q Songs, Ex. 15:1.
r Gal. 14:7.
s Cry, Lu. 18:7.
t Travail, Gal. 4:19.
u Ch. 49:20;
v I Sam. 2:5.
w Children, Gen. 3:16.
x Ch. 62:4.
y See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
z Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
a Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
b See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

2
b Ch. 33:20; 49:19, 20.
c Tent, Num. 24:5.
d Curtain, Is. 40:22.
e See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

3
f Ch. 43:5, 6; 60:3-11; Gen. 28:14.
g See "Promises," John 14:2.
h See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
i Seed, Deut. 22:9.
j Possessions, Mk. 10:22.

a¹ justify many; and he shall
b^c bear their ^diniquities. 12
Therefore ^ewill I divide him a
^fportion with the great, and he
shall divide the ^gspoil with the
strong; because he ^hi¹ poured out
his ⁱsoul unto ^kdeath, and was
^mnumbered with the transgressors:
yet he ⁿo bare the sin of many,
and ^pmade intercession for the transgressors.

54 ^qSing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and ^scry aloud, thou that didst not ^ttravail with child: for ^umore are ^wthe children of the ^xdesolate than the children of the ^ymarried wife, ^asaith Jê-hô-vâh. 2 ^bEnlarge the place of thy ^ctent, and let them stretch forth the ^dcurtains of thy habitations; spare not: lengthen thy ^ecords, and strengthen thy ^fstakes. 3 For thou shalt ^gspread abroad on the ^hright hand and on the left; and thy ⁱseed shall ^jpossess the nations, and ^kmake the desolate ^mcities to be inhabited.

4 ⁿFear not; for thou shalt ^onot be ashamed: neither be

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (*cont.*). justify many—*Lit.* make the many righteous, *Var.* and . . . bear—in that he bears, OR, MARTI; and he himself should bear, *Var.* V. 12. will . . . portion—I set him a share, SMI. will I divide—I give, BUD.; shall he inherit, DUHM. with—among, *Var.* DUHM. the great—Or, the many, *Ev.*; many, DUHM, WHI. divide the—share his, SMI. spoil—booty, SMI.; plunder, DUHM. the strong—Or, a great company, *Ev.*; strong ones, WHI. soul—life, SMI. and was numbered—let himself be reckoned, SMI. yet he bare—whereas he had borne, *Var.*; Yea, he . . . hath borne, SMI. yet—while, DUHM, BUD. OR. made intercession for—he interposes for, SMI. the transgressors—their transgressions, ^fBUD. **Chap. 54.**—V. 1. children—sons, DUHM, BUD. V. 2. let . . . spare not—let them stretch forth . . . unrestrained, *Var.* let . . . stakes—Let them stretch out the curtains (*or* tent-hangings; cf Ex. 26:1); Withhold not. Extend thy cords, make fast thy tent-pegs, WHI. V. 3. spread abroad—break forth, DUHM, OR. KIT. BUD. WHI. possess—become heir of, BUD.; take possession of, DUHM, OR. V. 4. confounded—ashamed, BUD. be . . . shame—need to blush, BUD. V. 5. shall . . . be—is, DUHM, OR. BUD. V. 6.

thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the ^qshame of thy youth; and the ^rreproach of thy ^swidowhood shalt thou remember no more. 5 For thy ^tMaker is thy ^uhusband; ^wJê-hô-vâh of hosts is his name: and the Holy One of ^xIs-râ-ël is thy ^yRedeemer; the ^zGod of the whole earth shall he be called. 6 For Jê-hô-vâh hath ^acalled thee as a wife ^bforsaken and grieved in ^cspirit, even a wife of youth, when she is cast off, saith thy God. 7 For a ^dsmall moment have I forsaken thee; but with great ^emercies will I ^fgather thee. 8 ^gIn ^hoverflowing wrath I ^khid my ^lface from thee for a moment; but with everlasting lovingkindness will I ^mhave mercy on thee, saith Jê-hô-vâh thy Redeemer.

9 For this is ⁿas the ^owaters of Noah unto me; for as I have ^psworn that the waters of Noah shall ^qno more go over the ^rearth, so have I sworn that I will ^snot be wroth with thee, nor ^trebuke thee. 10 For the ^umountains may depart, and

even . . . off—And a wife of youth—to think that she should be rejected! WHI.; how can a wife of youth be . . . ! *Ev.* *Ch.*; and a wife of youth, that she could be (actually, MARTI) despised! MARTI, DUHM; but a wife of youth, how can one cast her off! BUD.; because thou wast cast off as a wife of youth, OR. thy—[Yahweh] thy, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. V. 8. overflowing—*Omit.* WHI. from thee—*Omit.* WHI. will—*Omit.* BUD. WHI. V. 9. For . . . me—As with the flood of Noah is this to me, BUD.; As in the days of Noah has this come to pass unto me, WHI. *r marg.*; For as with Noah's waters I consider it, OR. for . . . sworn—As I swore, WHI. BUD.; Where I swore, OR. shall—should, BUD. OR. WHI. go—come, WHI. have I sworn—sware I, BUD. OR. will—would, WHI. not—no more, OR.; no longer, BUD. wroth—wrathful, WHI. rebuke—threaten, DUHM; chide, WHI. V. 10. For . . . depart—Though the mountains withdraw, WHI.; be removed—shake, WHI.; yield, DUHM, OR. BUD.

Var. Rend.—**Chap. 54.**—V. 9. For . . . Noah—As the days of Noah is this, *Old St. Petersburg MS.* (mentioned also by Kimchi). *Versions (except Sept.), Saad. Houb. Lo. De. Briggs.*

k Ch. 14:1, 2; 43:14; 49:23.
l Ch. 49:19.
m See "Cities," Gen. 4:17.

4
n Fear, Gen. 9:2.
o Ch. 45:17.
p Shame, Phil. 3:19.
q Jer. 31:19.
r Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
s See "Widow," Lev. 22:13.

5
t God, the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
u Jer. 3:14; Hos. 2:19.
v Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
w See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
x See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
y Ch. 43:14; 48:17.
z Ch. 6:3; 11:9; 65:16.

6
a Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
b Ch. 49:14-21; 50:1, 2; 62:4.
c Spirit, Job 4:15.

7
d Ch. 26:20.
e Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
f See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
g See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
h Ch. 11:12; 43:5; 49:18.

8
3 Or, *In a little wrath*.
i Ch. 60:10.
j Anger, Pr. 15:1.
k Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
l Face, Is. 6:2.
m Ch. 49:10, 13.

9
n Waters, Ps. 95:5.
o Noah, Gen. 6:9.
p Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
q Gen. 9:11.
r Earth, Gen. 2:1.
s Ch. 12:1; Ez. 39:29.
t Reproof, II Cor. 3:16.

10
u Ch. 51:6; Ps. 102:26.
v Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

10
a Hills, Ps. 2:6.
b Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
d Covenant of Peace, Gen. 17:2.
e Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

11
f See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
g Ch. 51:21.
h Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
i Ch. 29:6.
j See "Wind," Job 27:21.
k Ch. 51:18, 19.
l See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4.
m Stones, Ex. 34:1.
n See "Precious Stones," I Ki. 10:11.
o See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
p Colors, Job 3:5.
1 Or, *antimony*. See I Chr. 29:2.
q Ch. 14:32; 28:16; 44:28.
r Job 28:16; Rev. 21:19.

12
s Or, *windows*.
t Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

the ^ahills be removed; but my ^blovingkindness shall not depart from ^cthee, neither shall my ^dcovenant of peace be removed, saith Je-hō-zāvāh that hath ^emercy on thee.

11 O ^fthou ^gh afflicted, ⁱtossed with ^jtempest, and ^knot comforted, behold, I will set thy ^mn stones in ^op¹ fair colors, and ^qlay thy foundations with ^rsapphires. 12 And I will make thy ^spinnacles of ⁿrubies, and thy ^sgates of ⁿcarbuncles, and all thy

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*), depart—withdraw, WHI. neither . . . removed—nor my covenant of friendship shake, WHI. V. 11, stones—stones of thy walls, BUD. fair colors—*Lit.* antimony, or, black eye-paint (*cf.* II Ki. 9:30) *Var.*; malachite, BUD.; antimony, OR. KIT.; green jewels, MARTI; variegated ore, DUHM; carbuncles, WE. (?) V. 12, pinnacles—rather, battlements, *Var.* WHI. rubies—jasper, SEPT. VULG.; chalcedony, SYMM. carbuncles—crystal, SEPT.; engraved, or, carved stones, SYMM. AQ. VULG. precious—pleasant, R. V. 13, children—sons, WHI. OR. See *Var. Read.* taught—disciples, *Var.* BUD. OR. peace—prosperity, DUHM. BUD. children—sons, DUHM. KIT. WHI. V. 14, In—Through, *Var.* righteousness—salvation, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. thou . . . far—be far

border of precious stones. 13 And ^tall ^uthy ^vchildren shall be ^wtaught of Je-hō-zāvāh; and ^wgreat shall be the ^xpeace of thy children. 14 In ^yrighteousness shalt thou be established: ^zthou shalt be far from ^aoppression, for ^bthou shalt not ^cfear; and from terror, for it shall not come near thee. 15 Behold, they may ^dgather together, but not by me: ^dwho-soever shall ^egather together against thee ^eshall fall because of thee. 16 Behold, I have

(*viz. in thought*). *Var.*; be thou far, DUHM. OR. shalt not—hast nought to, OR. BUD. V. 15, If one contend—only not by me! Who contends with thee, falls against thee, DUHM, WHI. (*nearly*). they . . . together—they may stir up (*strife*), *Ew. Ch. R marg.*; Or, if any gather together, *Ge. Kn. De. Br.* who-soever . . . thee—Who sojourns with thee, shall fall to thee, BUD. Whosoever shall gather—who gathers, OR. thee—thee? OR. shall gather together—Or, stirreth up (*strife*), *Ew. Ch.* because of—*So Kn. De.*; away unto, *Ge. Ht. Ew.*; to, OR. BUD.; against, DUHM, WHI.

Var. Read.—V. 13, children—builders, TALMUD, CH. GR. BUD. DUHM, MARTI, KIT. V. 15, they . . . me—Omit, BUD.

13
t John 6:45.
u See "Zion," Is. 52:1.
v Children, Gen. 3:16.
3 Or, *disciples*.
w Ch. 48:18; 66:12.
x Peace, Pr. 17:1.

14
y Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
z Ch. 1:36, 27; 7:62:1.
1 Or, *be thou far*.
a Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
b See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
c Fear, Gen. 9:2.

15
5 Or, *stir up strife*.
d Ch. 41:11-16.
e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
6 Or, *shall fall away to thee*.

*INSTRUCTION, OR, TEACHING, and TEACHERS: Importance.—Valued as One's Life—Pr. 4:13; 6:23. Die without—Job 4:21; 36:12; Pr. 5:23. Gives Freedom—John 8:32. Better than Gold—Pr. 8:10; I Cor. 14:6. Wisdom is Knowledge of God and the Way of Life—Ps. 34:11-14; Pr. 1:7; 8:32-35; 23:15-18; John 7:17; 17:3; 20:31.

Who Instruct?—God—Deut. 4:36; Job 35:11; 36:22; Ps. 71:17; 90:12; 94:10, 12. He taught Moses—Ex. 4:12, 15. Ordinances—Ps. 119:108. Statutes—Ps. 119:33, 102, 171. The Good Way—I Ki. 8:36; II Chr. 6:27; Ps. 25:8, 12; 27:11; 32:8; 86:11; Is. 2:3; 8:11; 48:17; Mic. 4:2. War—II Sam. 22:35; Ps. 18:34; 144:1. How to live—Titus 2:12.

The Holy Spirit.—Neh. 9:20; Is. 44:3, 4; Joel 2:28, 29; Zech. 12:10; Mt. 10:19, 20; Lu. 12:12; John 14:26; 16:13; Acts 2:4, 11, 17, 18, 33, 36; 4:8; 6:10; 10:19, 20; I John 2:27.

Jesus called Teacher.—Mt. 8:19; 9:11; 10:24, 25; 12:38; 17:24; 19:16; 22:16, 24, 36; 26:18; Mk. 4:38; 5:35; 9:17, 38; 10:17, 20, 35; 12:14, 19, 32; 13:1; 14:14; Lu. 3:12; 6:40; 7:40; 8:49; 9:38; 10:25; 11:45; 12:13; 18:18; 19:39; 20:21, 28, 39; 21:7; 22:11; John 1:38; 3:2; 8:4; 11:28; 13:13, 14; 20:16. He taught with Authority—Mt. 7:29; Mk. 1:38, 39; Lu. 4:32. Sitting down—Mt. 5:1; Lu. 5:3; John 4:6. Claims to teach God's Words only—John 3:11-13; 5:19; 8:28. By Apostles—Acts 4:2, 18; 5:21, 25, 28, 42; Eph. 4:20, 21; II John 9, 10. Still teaching—Acts 1:1.

Parents.—Abraham—Gen. 18:19. Jonadab—Jer. 35:6, 8, 18. The Law—Ex. 12:26, 27; 13:8, 14, 15; Deut. 4:9, 10; 6:7, 20-25; 11:19; Pr. 1:8; 4:1-4, 11; 6:20; 13:1; 30:17; 31:1; Song of Sol. 8:2; Joel 1:3; II Tim. 3:14; Titus 2:3.

Doctors called Rabbis.—Mt. 23:7, 8; Lu. 2:46; 5:17; John 1:38, 49; 3:2; 6:25.

Moses.—Ex. 18:20; 24:12; Deut. 4:1, 5, 14; 5:31.

Priests.—Lev. 10:11; Deut. 24:8; 33:10; II Chr. 35:3; Ezra 7:10, 25.

Princes.—II Chr. 17:7, 9.

Judges.—Deut. 17:10, 11; I Sam. 12:23.

Sages.—Job 4:3; Dan. 11:33.

Scribes.—Ezra 7:6, 10; Neh. 8:1-3; Mt. 7:29; 13:52; 23:22; Mk. 1:22; 9:11; 12:35.

Apostles.—Their Commission.—Mt. 28:20. Their Practice—Acts 2:47; 4:2; 5:21, 28, 42; 11:26; 15:35; 18:11; 20:20; I Cor. 4:17; Col. 1:28; 3:16.

Pharisees.—Jews—Mt. 16:6, 11, 12; 23:2, 3; Mk. 8:15-21; Lu. 12:1.

Christians.—Acts 15:1, 5.

Evangelists.—I Tim. 4:11; 6:2. II Tim. 4:2.

Figurative.—Beasts—Job 12:7. Old Age—Job 32:7. Former Age—Job 8:8. Thy Right Hand—Ps. 45:4. Heart—Pr. 16:23. Earth—Job 12:8. Idols cannot teach—Jer. 10:8; Hab. 2:19.

False Teaching.—Prophets—I Ki. 13:11-18; 22:5, 6, 10-12, 19-23; Jer. 14:13-16; 23:31, 32; 28:9, 9, 21-23; Zech. 10:2. Idolaters taught Abomination—Deut. 20:18. Teachers—I Tim. 1:7; II Tim. 2:7, 8; 4:3, 4; Titus 1:9, 10. For Money—Mic. 3:11; Titus 1:11. Judaizes—II Cor. 11:13-15; Gal. 1:6-9.

What was taught.—Arts—Gen. 4:21, 22; Ez. 17:17; Deut. 31:19, 22; II Sam. 1:18; I Chr. 25:7, 8; Dan. 1:4. Jehovah is the One God and is to be loved—Deut. 6:4-7; Ps. 25:4, 5, 9; 34:11. The Law—Deut. 6:1; 31:9-13; Josh. 8:32-35; II Ki. 23:2; Ezra 7:10; Neh. 8:1-3, 8, 9; Ps. 119:12, 26, 64, 68, 124, 135; I Tim. 1:7. Jesus Christ or the Gospel—Acts 4:2; 5:20, 21, 28, 40-42; 14:21; 15:35; 18:11; 20:24; 28:23; I Cor. 4:17; I Tim. 1:10; 2:7; II Tim. 1:11; Titus 1:9; 2:7, 12; Heb. 5:12; 8:11; I John 2:7; II John 9, 10.

Who were taught?—All Israel—Ex. 4:12; Lev. 10:11; Deut. 17:11; 24:8; 33:10; I Ki. 8:36; II Chr. 6:27; Jer. 6:8; Ez. 44:23. Children—Ex. 12:26, 27; 13:8, 14; Deut. 4:10; Rom. 2:20. All Nations—Is. 2:3, 4; 42:4; 60:3; Mic. 4:2; Zech. 2:10, 11; Mt. 28:19, 20. Christians—Lu. 1:3, 4; Acts 2:42; 18:25, 26; I Cor. 14:26; Col. 1:28; 2:7; 3:16.

Methods of Instruction.—Miracle. See "Miracles"—Mk. 16:17. Parable. See "Parable"—II Sam. 12:1. Precept—Neh. 9:14; Ps. 119:14, 15, 27, 40, 45, 56, 63, 69, 78, 87, 93, 94, 100, 104, 110, 128, 134, 141, 159, 168, 173; Is. 28:10, 13; 29:13; Jer. 35:18; Dan. 9:5; Mk. 10:5; Heb. 9:19. Prophecy. See "Prophecy"—Dan. 2:29. Proverbs. See "Proverbs"—Ez. 12:22. Revelation—Deut. 29:29; I Sam. 3:7, 19-21; Is. 22:14; Dan. 2:19, 22, 28, 29, 30, 47; Mt. 11:25, 27; 16:17; Lu. 10:21, 22; I Cor. 2:10; 14:6, 26, 30; II Cor. 12:1, 7; Gal. 1:12; 2:2; 3:23; Eph. 1:17; 3:3, 5; I Pet. 1:12; Rev. 1:1. Songs. See "Song"—Ex. 15:1. Scriptures. See "Word of God"—John 6:63.

¹⁶
a See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
c Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
1 Or, *its*.
d "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.
e Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
f Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
¹⁷
g Ch. 17:12-14; 29:8.
h Ch. 50:8, 9.
i Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
j Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
k Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
l Servants, Ex. 21:2.
2 Or, *their righteousness is of me*.
m Ch. 45:24; 46:13.
¹
n Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
o Ch. 41:17; 44:3; Ps. 42:1, 2; 63:1; 143:6; John 4:14; 7:37.
p Waters, Ps. 95:5.
q Lam. 5:4.
r Money, Ex. 12:44.
s See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
t Wine, Lev. 10:9.
u Milk, Ex. 23:19.
v Hos. 14:4; Mt. 10:8.
²
3 Heb. *weigh*.
w Money, Ex. 12:44.
x Eccl. 6:2; Hos. 8:7.
y Bread, Gen. 3:19.
z See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
a Labor, Ex. 12:23.
b Or, *earnings*.
Ch. 1:19; 62:8, 9; Ps. 22:26.
c Soul, Job 4:15.
d Fatness, Ps. 73:7; 119:70.
e Ch. 25:6; Ps. 63:5; Jer. 31:14.
³
f Ch. 51:4.
g Ear, Ex. 29:20.
h See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
i Lev. 18:5; Rom. 10:5.
j See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
k Acts 13:34. l Mercy, Ps. 25:6. m David, I Sam. 17:12.
4 n See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15. o Ps. 18:43; Jer. 30:9; Hos. 3:5. p Witness, John 8:17.

created the ^a smith that bloweth the ^b fire of coals, and bringeth forth a ^c weapon for ¹ his work; and I have ^d created the waster to ^e destroy. 17 ^g No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and ^h every ⁱ tongue that shall rise against thee in ^j judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the ^k heritage of the ^l servants of Jê-hô-^{vâh}, and ² their ^m righteousness which is of me, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}.

55 Ho, every one that ⁿ thirsteth, come ye to the ^p waters, and he that hath ^q no money; come ye, ^s buy, and eat; yea, come, buy ^t wine and ^u milk ^v without money and without price. 2 Wherefore do ye ³ spend ^w money for that which is ^x not ^y bread? and your ^a labor for that which satisfieth not? ^b hearken diligently unto me, and ^z eat ye that which is good, and let your ^c soul delight itself in ^d ^e fatness. 3 ^f Incline your ^g ear, and come unto me; hear, and your soul shall ^h live: and I will make ⁱ ^j an everlasting covenant with you, even the ^k ^l sure mercies of ^m David. 4 Behold, I have given ⁿ ^o him for a ^p witness to the peo-

Var. Rend.—V. 16. smith—artizan, DUHM, MARTI. weapon—tool, BUD. for—as, EW. WHI. destroy—destroy it, OR. BUD. V. 17. condemn—prove guilty, Var.; convict, DUHM. BUD. OR. righteousness—salvation, DUHM, BUD. Chap. 55, V. 1. Ho—Ah. Var. come—go, DUHM, MARTI. BUD. money—strength, DUHM, MARTI. BUD. come ye . . . eat—eat, DUHM, MARTI. come . . . price—and go forth and (Up, DUHM) buy grain without money And without payment wine and milk, DUHM. BUD. KIT. come—go, DUHM, BUD. V. 2. spend—weigh out, DUHM, BUD. OR. KIT. labor—gains, Var.; earnings, OR. BUD. KIT. diligently—Omit, DUHM, BUD. and eat ye—so shall ye eat, OR. BUD. good . . . fatness—wholesome that your soul may luxuriate in rich food, WHI. let—shall, OR. BUD. V. 3. and . . . you—that I may conclude with you an eternal covenant, WHI. even—upon, BUD. V. 4. have given—gave, Var. him—thee, BUD. witness to—shepherd of, BUD. leader—ruler, Var. prince, DUHM, MARTI, OR. BUD. KIT.

ples, a ^q leader and commander to the peoples. 5 Behold, ^r thou shalt ^t call a ^u nation that thou ^w knowest not; and a nation that knew not thee shall ^y run unto thee, because of Jê-hô-^{vâh} thy God, and for the ^z Holy One of a ^ĀĪš-râ-^{Ēl}; for he hath glorified thee.

6 ^b Seek ye Jê-hô-^{vâh} while he may be found; call ye upon him while he is near: 7 ^c ^d let the wicked ^e forsake his way, and the unrighteous ^g man his ^h thoughts; and let him ⁱ return unto Jê-hô-^{vâh}, and he will have ^k mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will ^l abundantly pardon. 8 For ^m my thoughts are not ⁿ your thoughts, neither are ^o your ways my ways, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}. 9 For ^p ^q as the ^r heavens are higher than the ^s earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. 10 For as the ^t rain cometh down and the ^u snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, and giveth ^v seed to the ^w sower and bread to the eater; 11 so shall my ^x ^y word be that goeth forth out of my ^z mouth:

to the peoples—of the nations, DUHM, BUD.; over nations, MARTI. V. 5. a nation—people, KIT. DUHM; a Gentile people, OR.; men, BUD.; tribes of people, MARTI. a nation—people, MARTI; Gentiles, OR. and for—for, SEPT. BUD. V. 6. may—suffers himself, WHI. V. 7. forsake—abandon, WHI. unrighteous—vain, WHI. and let him—that he may, WHI. and he will—so that He may, WHI. he . . . pardon—He grants abounding forgiveness, WHI. Vs. 10, 11. For just as the rain and snow descend from heaven and do not return thither except they have drenched the earth, and made it bring forth and bud and have furnished seed to the sower and food to the eater; so is my word that proceeds from my mouth. It does not return to me, except it has done what I please and has succeeded in the mission on which I sent it, WHI. V. 10. as the snow—Omit, BUD. thither, but—Omit, BUD. but—it then, DUHM. V. 11. shall . . . goeth—my word 'hath gone', BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 16. that . . . weapon—A gloss, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. Chap. 55.—V. 7. A gloss, DUHM, MARTI, CH. BUD. V. 8. saith Jehovah—Omit, OR. V. 9. For—For 'as much,' BUD.

q Ez. 34:24; 37:24, 25; Dan. 9:25; Mic. 5:2.
5 Or, *prince*.

⁵
r See "Prophecies," Dan. 2:29.
s See "Gen. tiles," Is. 49:6.
t Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
u Nations, Gen. 10:32.
v Ch. 45:14, 22-24; 49:6, 12, 23.
w See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
x See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
y Zech. 8:22.
z See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

⁶
b Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

⁷
c Ch. 1:16, 19; 58:6.
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
e See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
f See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h See "Mind," Job 38:36.
i Ch. 32:7; 59:7.
j Ch. 31:6; 44:22.
k See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
l See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.

⁸
m Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Ch. 65:2; 66:18.
o Ch. 53:6.

⁹
p God is Infinite, Ps. 103:1.
q Ps. 103:1.
r Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.

¹⁰
t Rain, Deut. 11:14.
u See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
v Seed, Deut. 22:9.
w See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.

¹¹
x Word of God, John 6:63.
y Ch. 45:23; Mt. 24:35.
z Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

11
a Ch. 44:26;
59:21.
b Ch. 46:10;
53:10.
c See "Pur-
pose," Eph.
3:11.
d See "Forec-
dination,"
Eph. 1:11.

12
e Joy, Ps. 30:5.
f Ch. 51:11;
52:9; Ps.
105:43.
g Peace, Pr.
17:1.
h Ch. 54:10, 13;
Jer. 29:11.
i Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
j Ch. 44:23;
49:13.
k Hills, Ps. 2:6.
l See "Songs,"
Ex. 15:1.
m Trees, Mt.
7:17.
n I Chr. 16:33.
o Field, Num.
20:17.
p Clapping
Hands, Gen.
16:12.

13
q Thorns, Mt.
13:7.
r Ch. 7:19.
s See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
t Ch. 41:19;
60:13.
u Ch. 5:6; 7:24;
32:13.
v Ch. 63:12, 14;
Jer. 33:9.
w Ch. 39:20.
x See "Signs
and Won-
ders," Acts
2:22.
y Ch. 56:5.

1
z See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
a Ch. 1:17;
33:5; 61:8.
b Justice, Mic.
6:8.
c Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
d Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
e Righteousness
of God, Gen.
1:1.
f Revelation,
Dan. 2:22.
g See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.

2
h Blessing,
Gen. 12:3.
i See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

j Sabbath, Ex. 16:23. k Profane, I Tim. 6:20. l Evil, Ps.
97:10. m See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19. n V. 6; ch.
14:1; 45:14; 49:23; Zech. 8:20-23. o Israel the Chosen Peo-
ple. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. p Eunuch, II Ki 20:18.
q See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

it shall ^a not return unto me
void, but ^{b c} it shall accomplish
^d that which I please, and it shall
prosper in the thing whereto I
sent it. 12 For ye shall go out
with ^e joy, and be led forth
with ^{g h} peace: the ^{i j} mountains
and the ^k hills shall break forth
before you into ^l singing; and all
the ^{m n} trees of the ^o field shall
^p clap their hands. 13 Instead of
the ^{q r} thorn shall come up the ^s fir-
tree; and instead of the ^t brier
shall come up the ^{u s} myrtle-tree:
and it shall be to Jê-hô-^{vâh}
for a ^v name, for an everlasting
^{w x} sign that ^y shall not be cut off.

56 ^z Thus saith Jê-hô-
^{vâh}, ^a Keep ye ^b justice,
and do ^c righteousness; for my
^d salvation is near to come, and
my ^e righteousness to be ^{f g} re-
vealed. 2 ^h Blessed is the man
that doeth this, and the son of
man that holdeth it fast; that
ⁱ keepeth the ^j sabbath from
^k profaning it, and keepeth his
hand from doing any ^l evil. 3
Neither let the ^{m n} foreigner, that
hath joined himself to Jê-hô-
^{vâh}, speak, saying, Jê-hô-^{vâh}
will surely separate me from
^o his people; neither let the
^p eunuch say, Behold, I am a
^q dry tree. 4 For thus saith Jê-
hô-^{vâh} of the eunuchs that keep

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (cont.). but—it.
DUMH. shall accomplish—hath accepted,
BUD. OR. DUHM. I please—
laid on my heart, DUCH. shall prosper
—hath prospered, BUD. OR.: prospered,
DUHM. V. 12, with—in, DUHM. OR.
before you—Omit, BUD. V. 13. fir-tree
—cypress, DUHM. MARTI. BUD. OR.
WHI. brier—nettle, CH. DUHM. OR.
BUD. come up—sprout, BUD. a name
—fame, OR. BUD.: memorial, DUHM.
Chap. 56.—V. 1. Keep ye justice—Observe
right, Var. justice—judgment, R. V. 2.
Blessed—Happy, Var. man—mortal, OR.
WHI. son of man—mortal, DUHM. it—
by it, R. V. 3. foreigner—alien, Var.;
stranger, R. surely—relentlessly, BUD.
V. 4. For—Rather, BUD. V. 5. memorial
—trophy, Var. V. 6. BUD.: place,
SEPT. TARG. PESH. VULG.: portion,
DE W. GE. V. 6. foreigners—aliens, Var.

my sabbaths, and ^r choose the
things that please me, and hold
fast my ^s covenant: 5 Unto them
will I give in my ^{t u} house and
within my ^{v w} walls a ^{x 1} memo-
rial and a ^y name ² better than
of ^z sons and of ^a daughters; I
will give ³ them an everlasting
^b name, that shall ^c not be cut off.

6 Also the ^d foreigners that
join themselves to Jê-hô-^{vâh}, to
^e minister unto him, and to ^f love
the ^g name of Jê-hô-^{vâh}, to be
his ^h servants, every one that
ⁱ keepeth the sabbath from pro-
faning it, and holdeth fast my
covenant; 7 even ^j them will I
bring to my ^{k l} holy mountain,
and ^m make them ⁿ joyful in my
^o house of ^p prayer: their ^q burnt-
offerings and their ^{r s} sacrifices
shall be accepted upon mine
^t altar; for ^u my house shall be
called a house of prayer for all
peoples. 8 The Lord Jê-hô-
^{vâh}, who ^{v w} gathereth the out-
casts of ^{x y} Is-^{ra-ël}, saith, Yet will
I gather ^{z a b} others to him, ⁴ be-
sides his own that are gathered.

9 All ye ^{c d} beasts of the field,
⁵ come to devour, ^{yea}, all ye
beasts in the ^e forest. 10 His
^{f g} watchmen are ^h blind, they
are all ^{i j} without knowledge;
they are all ^k dumb ^l dogs, they
cannot bark; ^m dreaming, lying

strangers, R. Jehovah—me, BUD. ser-
vants—men-servants [and maid-servants].
DUHM. V. 7. of prayer—Omit. shall be
accepted—agreeable, OR.: 'shall be'
pleasing, DUHM. BUD. accepted—ac-
ceptable, or, favourably accepted, WHI.
shall be called—is called, DUHM. V. 8.
Jehovah—YAHWEH. So always, Var.
outcasts—dispersed, WHI. him—me,
BUD. his own—of him, Var. V. 9. ye—
Omit, WHI. forest—wood, WHI. V. 10. His
—My, DUHM. MARTI. they . . . knowl-
edge—know not how to give heed, WHI.
MARTI; know not [to guard], DUHM.
dreaming, lying down—that 'covering'
lie 'upon their beds,' BUD. dreaming—
Or, raving, Var.; cowering, MARTI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 56.—V. 9. Prefix, For
my people, BUD.

tion," Acts 2:40. b Ch. 60:3-11; 66:18-21; John 10:16. 4 Heb.
to his gathered ones. 9 c Beasts, Rev. 15:2. d Animals,
Gen. 2:20. 5 Or, come ye to devour all the beasts in the forest.
e See "Trees," Mt. 7:17. 10 f Ez. 3:17. g Watchman,
Neh. 4:9. h Blindness, I Sam. 4:15. i See "Ignorance,"
Acts 17:23. j See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7. k See "The Dumb,"
Mt. 12:22. l Dogs, Deut. 23:18. m See "Dreams," Dan. 2:1.

4
r See "Choice,"
I Ki. 18:21.
s See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.

5
t V. 7; ch. 2:2,
3; 66:20.
u House, Deut.
24:10.
v Walls, Jer.
51:58. [60:18
w Ch. 26:1;
x Memorial, Is.
57:8.
1 Or, place. Heb.
hand. [16:18.
y Name, Acts
2
2 Or, better than
sons and
daughters.
z Sons, Gen.
21:19.
a Daughters,
Ju. 11:34.
3 Heb. him.
b Ch. 62:2.
c Ch. 48:19;
55:13.

6
d V. 3; ch.
60:10; 61:5.
e Minister,
Acts 15:39.
f Love, I Cor.
13:1.
g See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1. [21:2.
h Servant, Ex.
i See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

7
j Ch. 2:2, 3;
60:11, Mic.
4:1, 2. [65:25.
k Ch. 11:9;
l See "Holi-
ness," Eph.
4:24.
m Ch. 61:10.
n See "Joy,"
Fs. 30:5.
o See "Temple,"
I Sam. 1:9.
p Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
q Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
r Ch. 60:7;
Rom. 12:1.
s Sacrifices,
Gen. 31:54.
t Altar, Gen.
22:9.
u Mt. 21:13;
Mk. 11:17;
Lu. 19:46.

8
v Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
w Ch. 11:12; 43:5.
x See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
y See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.
z See "Gen-
tiles," Is. 49:6.
a See "Salva-

10
a See "Sluggard," Pr. 6:6.
b See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
c See "Sleep," I Sam. 26:12.

11
d Dog, Deut. 23:18.
e Ch. 28:7; Ez. 13:19; Mic. 3:5, 11.
f Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
h Ch. 57:17; Jer. 22:17.
i See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Gain," Lu. 2:21.
j Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
1 Or, one and all.

12
k Wine, Lev. 10:9.
l See "Drunkenness," Pr. 23:29.
m Ps. 10:6; Lu. 12:19, 20.
n Day, Lev. 25:8.
o Measures, Ex. 36:9.

1
p The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
q See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s Ch. 42:25; 47:7.
t Heart, Acts 15:9.
u See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.
2 Or, godly.
3 Or, through wickedness.
v Evil, Ps. 97:10.
w Ch. 47:11; II Ki. 22:20; Jer. 18:11.

2
x Peace, Pr. 17:1.
y Rest, Heb. 4:4.
z Bed, Deut. 3:11.
a Walking, Col. 1:10.
4 Or, straight before him.

3
b Son, Gen. 21:19.
c See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
d Seed, Deut. 22:9.
e Ch. 1:4; Mt. 16:4.
f Adultery, Num. 5:12.

down, ^a loving to ^c slumber. 11 Yea, the ^d dogs are ^e greedy, they can never have enough; and these are ^f shepherds that cannot ^g understand: they have all ^h turned to their own way, each one to his ⁱ gain, ¹ from every quarter. 12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch ^k wine, and we will ^l fill ourselves with strong drink; and ^m to-morrow shall be as this ⁿ day, a day great beyond ^o measure.

57 The ^p righteous ^q perisheth, and no ^r man ^s layeth it to ^t heart; and ^u merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away ^v from the ^w evil to come. 2 He entereth into ^x peace; they ^y rest in their ^z beds, each one that ^a walketh ⁴ in his uprightness.

3 But draw near hither, ye sons of the ^b sorceress, the ^d seed of the ^f adulterer and the

Var. Rend.—V. 11. Yea, the dogs are strong in appetite—know not how to become satiated. Even they the shepherds—know not how to give heed. All of them have turned to their own course—each and all to his own gain, WHI. Yea, they—And these, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. The . . . greedy—And yet they are greedy dogs, BUD. greedy—violently greedy, DUHM. they . . . enough—who know not how to be satisfied, DUHM. they—that, BUD. these—again, BUD. shepherds—bad shepherds, BUD. turned to—chosen, BUD. gain—prey, DUHM. from every quarter—from the first even to the last, Var.; without exception, OR.; omit, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. V. 12. Come . . . with—Come, let me fetch wine—that we may drink our fill of, WHI. I will—let me, OR. Chap. 57. V. 1. merciful—Or, godly, VAR. WHI.; kind-hearted, OR.; pious, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. KIT. considering—that—considereth; For, DUHM, BUD. OR. that . . . come—For because of the evil the righteous one has been carried off—enters into peace, WHI. from . . . come—So De.; from (or, by, Ev.) the wickedness about him, Land. from—before, DUHM, BUD. OR. KIT. evil to come—'increase of evil', BUD. V. 2. His grave shall be in peace; he has been carried off from the midst, SEPT. He entereth—OR. May he enter, Var. they rest—Or, may they rest, Var.; durst rest, BUD. their beds—his bed, BUD. in . . . uprightness—upon their beds—going in their straight course, WHI. walketh in his uprightness

^g harlot. 4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide ^h mouth, and put out the ⁱ tongue? are ye not ^j children of ^k transgression, a seed of ^l falsehood, 5 ye that inflame yourselves ^m among the ⁿ oaks, ^o under every green tree; that ^p q' slay the children in the ^s valleys, under the clefts of the ^t rocks? 6 Among the ^u smooth stones of the valley is thy portion; they, they are thy ^w lot; even to them hast thou ^x poured a ^y drink-offering, thou hast offered ⁶ an oblation. Shall I be ^z appeased for these things? 7 Upon a ^a high and lofty ^b mountain hast thou ^c set thy ^d bed; thither also wentest thou up to offer ^e sacrifice. 8 And behind the ^f doors and the posts hast thou set up thy ^g memorial: for thou hast ^h uncovered thyself to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast ⁱ k enlarged

—has walked straight forward, OR. uprightness—straight way, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. V. 3. But . . . hither—But ye, step up [very near], BUD. adulterer—adulteress, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. harlot—where, R. V. 4. Against—Concerning, OR. DUHM, BUD. put—draw, R. falsehood—lies, DUHM, BUD. V. 5. among the oaks—Or, hard by the terebinths, Var. among—by, DUHM; through, BUD.; on, OR. oaks—terebinth, DUHM, BUD. KIT. WHI.; idols, SEPT. under—Omit, BUD. green—luxurious, BUD. valleys—torrent-valleys, Var. under—in the midst of, DUHM. V. 6. Among . . . portion—The pebbles of the valley hast thou chosen, OR. stones—places, Ge. DeW. Hi. valley—torrent-valley, Var. thy—your, BUD. even—Also, WHI. hast thou—have ye, BUD. hast . . . oblation—brought up offering of meal, WHI. be appeased for—paciify myself for, Var.; keep silence about, OR.; have compassion for, BUD. be appeased . . . things—on account of these am I to find my satisfaction? WHI.; omit, DUHM. V. 8. hast . . . memorial—thou hast erected thy Phallus-image, DUHM. for . . . up—For on his account thou hast uncovered thyself and climbed up, DUHM. uncovered—discovered, R. to . . . me—behind my back, BUD. enlarged—made wide, DUHM. and . . . them—for . . . them—Thou didst suppose that if thou withdrawest from me, thou wouldst win some advantage. [And thou didst multiply thy harlotry with them,] SEPT.

g Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
4
h Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
i Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
j Children, Gen. 3:16.
k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
l Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.

5
5 Or, with idols.
m See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
n Ch. 1:29.
o II Ki. 16:4; Jer. 2:20; 3:13.
p II Ki. 23:10; Ps. 106:37, 38; Jer. 7:31.
q See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
r See "Child Sacrifice," Gen. 3:16.
s Valleys, Josh. 8:13.
t Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

6
u Jer. 3:9; Hab. 2:19.
v Stones, Ex. 34:1.
w See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3.
x Jer. 7:18.
y Offering, Gen. 22:2.
6 Or, a meal-offering.
z Jer. 5:9, 29; 9:9.

7
a Jer. 3:6; Ez. 16:16.
b Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
c Ez. 23:41.
d Bed, Deut. 3:11.
e Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

8
f Doors, Ex. 12:22.
g See "Nakedness," Job 1:21.
h Ez. 23:18.
i Ez. 23:7.
j See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
k See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.

* MEMORIAL: Of God.—To all Generations—Ex. 3:15.
Of Woman.—Mt. 26:13; Mk. 14:9.
Name as.—Ps. 135:13; Hos. 12:5.
Aims as.—Acts 10:4.
Days of.—Ex. 12:14; Lev. 23:24; Esth. 9:28.
Ordinances observed in.—Passover—Ex. 13:9. Set up at

Shechem—Josh. 24:19-29. Written in Book—Ex. 17:14.
The Lord's Supper—Mt. 26:27; Mk. 14:22-25; Lu. 22:4-20;
I Cor. 11:23-25.

No Memorial in Jerusalem.—Neh. 2:20.
Crowns of.—Zech. 6:14.
Stones of.—Ex. 28:12, 29; 39:7; Josh. 4:7.

8
a Bed, Deut. 3:11.
b See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
c See "Lust," Rom. 6:12.
d Ez. 16:26, 28.
1 Or, *thou providedst room for it.*
9
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f Oil, 1 Ki. 17:12.
g Perfume, Song of Sol. 3:6.
h Ez. 23:16, 40.
i Ambassador, II Cor. 5:20.
j See "Diplomacy," Is. 37:9.
k Sheol, Job 7:9.
10
l Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
m Ch. 47:13.
n See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
o Jer. 2:25; 18:12.
2 Heb. *the life of thy hand.*
3 Heb. *sick.*
11
p Ch. 51:12, 13; Pr. 29:25.
q Fear, Gen. 9:2.
r Lying, Lev. 19:11.
s See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
t Jer. 2:32; 3:21.
u See v. 1.
v Heart, Acts 15:9.
w Ch. 42:14; Ps. 50:21.
x Peace, Pr. 17:1.
12
y Ch. 58:1, 2.
z Ch. 29:15; 59:6; 65:7; 66:18; Mic. 3:2-4.
13
a Cry, Lu. 18:7.
b Jer. 22:20; 30:14.
c See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
4 Or, *thy rabble of idols.*

thy^a bed, and made thee a^b covenant with them: thou^{c d} lovedst their bed where¹ thou sawest it. 9 And thou wentest to the^e king with^f oil, and didst increase thy^g perfumes, and didst^h send thine^{i j} ambassadors far off, and didst debase thyself even unto^k Shēzōl. 10 Thou wast^l wearied with the length of thy way; yet saidst thou not, ^{m n}It is in^o vain: thou didst find² a quickening of thy strength; therefore thou wast not³ faint.

11 And of^p whom hast thou been^q afraid and in fear, that thou^r liest, and hast^{s t} not remembered me, nor^u laid it to thy^v heart? have not I^w held my^x peace even of long time, and thou fearest me not? 12 I will^y declare thy righteousness; and as for thy^z works, they shall not profit thee. 13 When thou^a criest, ^{b c}let^d them that thou hast gathered deliver thee; but

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*), where . . . it—thou didst see the hand, *Hi. Ev. De. Ch. BUD.*; or, thou selectedst a place, *Lo. Ge. V. 9.* And . . . perfumes—Thou didst also anoint thyself for Melech with oil—and didst use many perfumes, CH. WHI. king—Melech, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. CH. WHI. and . . . unto—yea deep down to, MARTI, DUHM, BUD. KIT. WHI. Sheol—Hades, WHI.; hell, R. V. 10. Thou . . . vain—Though thou wast wearied with thy much journeying—thou saidst not "despaired of" (*i.e. 'tis vain*), WHI.; Through much wandering thou wast not wearied, saidst not "despaired of," DUHM. wast—wast not, DUHM, BUD. yet—*Omit*, BUD. DUHM. It is vain—It is to be abandoned, OR. BUD. MARTI; There is no hope, R. thou . . . strength—thou didst get renewal of thy strength, *Var.*; Vivification of thy hand thou didst find, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. a quickening of thy strength—Quieting of thy desire, BUD. V. 11. of . . . fear—at whom didst thou feel distress and fear, WHI. liest—liest 'thus,' BUD.; shouldst play false, WHI. me—me, thy husband, BUD. laid . . . heart—(I) came not to thy mind, BUD. have . . . time—Not so! I remained silent and locked up (and closed mine eyes), MARTI, WHI. CH.), DUHM, MARTI, WHI. CH. even of long time—and 'covered myself,' BUD. fearest—sawest, BUD. V. 12. declare—make clear to thee, BUD. thy—my, WHI. PESH. LOWTH, and—but, *Var.* as for—'the innocence of,'

the^a wind shall take them, a^c breath shall carry them all away; but he that^{i h} takethⁱ refuge in me shallⁱ possess the^k land, and shallⁱ inherit my holy^m mountain.

14 And⁵ he will say, "Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the^o stumbling-block out of the way of^p my people. 15 For thus saith the^q high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose^r name is^{s t} Holy: I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and^{u v} humble^w spirit, to revive the^x spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite. 16 For I will^{y z} not contend for ever, ^aneither will I be always^b wroth; for the spirit would^c faint before me, and the^d souls that I have^e made. 17 For the iniquity of his^{f g} covetousness was I wroth, and^h smote him; ⁱI hid my^j face and was

BUD. Vs. 12, 13. they shall . . . mountain—And they shall not profit thee when thou criest—in-distress—nor deliver thee in thine affliction. All of them shall a blast carry aloft—a breath take them; But he that seeks refuge in me shall inherit the land—shall gain possession of my holy hill, WHI. V. 13. let . . . gathered—thy 'abominations' shall not, KIT. BUD.; that which thou gatherest shall not, DUHM, MARTI. them . . . gathered—thy heaps (of idols), *Var.* MARTI, OR. but—for, BUD. shall take—takes, OR. shall carry—carries, OR. taketh refuge—trusted, BUD. OR.; putteth his trust, R. V. 14. he—I, VULG. LOWTH. will say—Or, he (*or*, one) said (*or*, saith), *Ev. De. &c.* says, OR. KIT. Cast . . . up—Make level, DUHM, BUD. OR. prepare—clear, DUHM, BUD. OR. the [every], BUD. V. 15. inhabiteth eternity—dwelleth eternally, OR. KIT.; sits enthroned eternally, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. dwell—will dwell, OR. holy place—in 'the sanctuary,' BUD.; as a Holy One, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. also . . . spirit—Yet with the crushed and humbled in spirit, WHI. humble—humbled, WHI. contrite—crushed, WHI. V. 16. the—their, BUD. V. 17. the—his, MARTI, BUD. SEPT. KLO. CH. I wroth—hiding my face and in wrath, DUHM. and—that, OR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 57.—V. 11. *Add.* therefore thou didst sin more and more, MARTI. V. 15. whose . . . place—holy among holy ones is His name, dwelling highest among holy ones, SEPT. V. 17. For . . . wroth—Owing to sin I have afflicted a short time, SEPT.; For his guilt I was wroth for a moment, CH. of his covetousness—a moment, SEPT. KLO. MARTI, CH.

d Wind, Job 27:21.
e Breath, Acts 17:25.
f Ch. 25:4; Ps. 37:3, 9.
g Promises conditional, John 14:2.
h Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
i Refuge, Heb. 6:18.
j Possession, Mk. 10:22.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
l Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
m Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
14
5 Or, *it shall be said.*
n Ch. 62:10; Jer. 18:15.
o Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21.
p Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
15
q Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.
r See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
s Ch. 33:5; 66:1.
t See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
u Ch. 66:2; Ps. 34:18; 51:17.
v Humility, Pr. 15:33.
w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.
x Spirit, Job 4:15.
16
y Gen. 6:3.
z See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
a Ps. 85:5; 103:9; Mic. 7:18.
b Anger, Pr. 15:1.
c Ch. 2:12, 17; Job 34:14, 15.
d Soul, Job 4:15.
e See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.
17
f Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
g Ch. 2:7; 56:11; Jer. 6:13.
h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
j Face, Is. 6:2

Money as.—Ex. 30:16; Num. 31:54.

Offerings of.—Meal—Lev. 2:2, 9, 16; 5:12; 6:15; 24:7.

Law concerning Jealousy.—Num. 5:15, 18, 26. Burnt—Num. 10:10; 16:40.

¹⁷
a Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
1 Heb. *turning away*. [15:9.
b Heart, Acts
¹⁸
c Healing, Jer. 19:12;
d Ch. 19:22;
30:26; 53:5.
e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Ch. 52:12.
g Ch. 61:1-3.
h See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4.
2 Heb. *recompense*.
i See "Mourning," John 11:35.
¹⁹
j God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
k Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
l Ch. 6:7;
51:16; 59:21;
Heb. 13:15.
m Lips, Job 2:10.
n Ch. 26:12;
32:17. [17:1.
o Peace, Pr.
p Acts 2:39;
Eph. 2:17.
²⁰
q The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
r Sea, Ex. 14:21.
s Rest, Heb. 4:4. [2:22.
t Mire, II Pet. 21
u Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
v See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
w Ch. 48:22; 59:8.
¹
x See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
y Cry, Lu. 18:7.
z Ch. 40:6, 8.
3 Heb. *with the throat*. [27:22.
a Voice, Gen. Num. 10:2.
b Trumpet, Sin. Gen. 3:6.
c Ch. 43:27;
48:8; 50:1;
59:12.
e See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
² [13:24.
f Seeking, Lu. Ch. 1:11;
g Titus 1:16.
h Nation, Gen. 10:32; [7:9, 10.
i Ch. 48:1; Jer. 41:2.
j Righteousness, Ps. 24:4
k Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
l God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
³
m Ch. 29:13;
57:3; Ps. 119:150; Jas. 4:8.
n Fasting, II Sam. 21:1. o Mal. 3:14; Lu. 18:12. p Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

wroth; and he went on ^{a1} backsliding in the way of his ^b heart.
18 I have seen his ways, and will ^cd heal him: I will ^e lead him also, and ^{gh} restore comforts unto him and to his ⁱ mourners.
19 ^j I create the ^k fruit of the ^m lips: ^{no} Peace, peace, to him that is ^p far off and to him that is near, saith Jê-hô-vâh; and I will heal him. 20 But the ^q wicked are like the troubled ^r sea; for it cannot ^s rest, and its waters cast up ^t mire and dirt. 21 ^{uv} There is no peace, saith ^w my God, to the wicked.
58 ^x ^y ^z Cry ³ aloud, spare not, lift up thy ^a voice like a ^b trumpet, and declare unto my people their ^cd transgression, and to the house of ^e Jacob their sins. 2 Yet they ^fg seek me daily, and delight to know my ways: as a ^h nation that did ⁱ righteousness, and forsook not the ^k ordinance of their God, they ask of me righteous ^l judgments; they delight to ^m draw near unto God. 3 Wherefore have we ^{no} fasted, *say they*, and thou seest not? *wherefore* have we ^p afflicted our soul, and

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (cont.). backsliding—headstrong, OR.; frowardly, R. V. 18. restore . . . mourners—repay with comfort him and his mourners, Var. comforts—lasting comforts, BUD. and his mourners—Omit, BUD. V. 19. (Thus) saith the Lord, that createth the fruit of the lips, Perfect peace (ch. 26:3) to the far-off and to the near, and I will heal (lit. him), Hi. Ew. De. Kn.; or, creating the fruit of the lips, the Lord saith, &c., Dr.; [] Peace, Peace be the distant and the near, Saith Yahweh [who creates the fruit of the lips], BUD. Chap. 58.—V. 2. Yet . . . ways—Yet 'tis me day by day they are seeking—and in knowing my ways they take pleasure, WHI. delight—desire, Var. nation—people, DUHM, OR. BUD. did—does, WHI. forsook—forsakes, WHI. ordinance—right, DUHM, BUD. OR. judgments—ordinances, R. delight . . . God—desire that God would approach, Ew. De. &c. V. 3. seest not—sawest not, BUD.; hast not looked upon it, OR. afflicted—humbled, MARTI, OR. takest—didst take, OR. Behold . . . labors—On your fast-day you are finding occupation—and all your workmen you are pressing on, WHI. find . . . pleasure—clutch at business, Var. pleasure—business, DUHM, MARTI, OR. BUD. KIT. exact . . . labors—every pledge in your hand ye

thou takest no ^r knowledge? Behold, in the ^s day of your fast ^u ye find *your own* ^v pleasure, and ⁴ exact all your ^w labors. 4 Behold, ye fast for ^x strife and contention, and to smite with the ² fist of wickedness: ⁵ ye fast not this day so as to ^a make your voice to be heard on high. 5 Is such the fast that I have ^b chosen? the day for a ^c man to afflict his soul? Is it to bow down his ^d head as a ^e rush, and to spread ^f sackcloth and ^g ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an ^h acceptable day to Jê-hô-vâh? 6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen: to ⁱ loose the ^j bonds of wickedness, to undo the bands of the ^k yoke, and to ^l let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke? 7 Is it not to ^m deal thy ^o bread to the ^p hungry, and that thou ^r bring the ^t poor that are cast out to thy ^u house? when thou seest the ^v naked, that thou cover him; and that thou ^x hide not thyself from ^y thine own ^z flesh? 8 Then shall thy ^a light break forth as the ^b morning,

bring in, MARTI after KLO. CH. exact—hurry, DUHM, OR. KIT. labors—laborers, DUHM, OR. KIT. V. 5. Is such—Shall such be, WHI. have chosen—choose, WHI.; love, OR. BUD.; wish, DUHM, the—a, OR. WHI. for . . . soul—on which a man afflicts himself, WHI. afflict—humble, OR.; chastise (mortify), DUHM, BUD. Is it to bow—If one lets hang, OR. As the rush to bend, DUHM, BUD. and to spread—while one spreads out, WHI. under him?—as a bed? WHI. wilt . . . Jehovah?—Is it that that you would call a fast—a day well-pleasing to Yahweh? WHI. V. 6. Is not this—Should not this be, OR. have chosen—choose, WHI.; love, OR. BUD.; wish, DUHM; delight in, KIT. chosen—Add [saith the Lord Yahweh], DUHM; or, [saith Yahweh of Hosts], WHI. bonds—fetters, Var. DUHM. loose . . . wickedness—unloose the wicked bonds, WHI. wickedness—unrighteousness, DUHM. undo—set free, WHI. bands—things, WHI. the yoke—oppression, BUD. oppressed—broken, DUHM, WHI. ye—thou, DUHM, BUD. WHI. break—tear off, OR. V. 7. to deal—breaking, WHI.; to break, DUHM, OR. KIT. BUD. the poor—those, BUD. the out—those without shelter, DUHM, MARTI; the wandering unfortunates, WHI. to thy house—home, DUHM, WHI. the—one, OR. DUHM; a, BUD.

Var. Read.—Vs. 20, 21. A gloss, BUD.

r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
s Day, Lev. 25:3.
t Ch. 22:12, 13; Zech. 7:5, 6.
u See "Hypocrites," Mt. 15:7.
v Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
4 Or, oppress all your laborers.
w Labor, Ex. 12:23.
⁴
x Strife, Pr. 26:21.
y Ch. 3:14, 15; 59:6.
z See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
5 Or, ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make &c.
a Ch. 1:15; 59:2; Joel 2:12-14.
⁵
b Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Head, Pr. 20:29.
e See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
f Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
g Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
h Ch. 49:8; 61:2.
⁶
i Neh. 5:10-12; Jer. 34:8.
j See "Bondage," John 8:33. [27:11.
k Yoke, Jer. l Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
⁷
m V. 10; Job 31:19, 20; Ez. 18:7, 16.
n See "Liberalism," Rom. 12:8. [3:19.
o Bread, Gen. p Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21.
r Ch. 16:3, 4; Heb. 13:2.
s See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
t The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
u House, Deut. 24:10.
v Nakedness, Job 1:21.
w Mt. 25:35; Lu. 3:11.
x Deut. 22:1-4; Deut. 23:1, 32.
y See "Kinsman," Deut. 25:5.
z Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
⁸
a Light, Ps. 74:16.
b Morning, Ps. 65:8.

⁸
a Ch. 30:26;
33:24; Jer.
30:17; 33:6.
b Ch. 62:1; Ps.
85:13.
c Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
d Ch. 52:12;
Ex. 14:19.

⁹
e Calling, I Cor.
1:26.
f See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.
g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
h See v. 6.
i See "Oppres-
sion," Jer.
22:17. [27:11.
j Yoke, Jer.
Pr. 6:13.
k Finger,
II Sam. 21:20.
l Ch. 59:13;
Ps. 12:2.
m See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.

¹⁰
o V. 7; Deut.
15:7.
p See "Liberal-
ity," Rom.
12:8.
q Or, *bestow on the hungry that which thy soul desireth.*
Soul, Job
4:15.
r Hunger,
Deut. 8:3.
s Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.
t Light, Ps.
74:16.
u V. 8; ch.
42:16; Job
11:17; Ps.
37:6.
v Darkness,
Job 38:9.
w See "Day,"
Lev. 25:8.
x Promises,
John 14:2.
y Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
z Ch. 49:10;
57:18. [107:9.
a Ch. 41:17; Ps.
2 Or, *drought.*
b Ch. 66:14.
c Bones, Ps.
34:20.
d See "Gar-
den," Deut.
11:10.
e Springs, Num.
23:9. [7:38.
f John 4:14;
g Water, Ps.
95:5.

¹²
h See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
i Ch. 49:8;
61:4; Ez.
36:10.
j See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
k Ch. 44:28.
l Breach, Is.
30:13.
m Path, Is.
40:14.

and thy ^ahealing shall spring forth speedily; and thy ^brighteousness shall go before thee; the glory of ^cd Jè-hô-vâh shall be thy rearward. 9 Then shalt thou ^ecall, and Jè-hô-vâh will ^fanswer; thou shalt ^gcry, and he will say, Here I am.

If thou ^htake away from the midst of thee the ⁱyoke, the ^kputting forth of the ^lfinger, and ^mspeaking wickedly; 10 and if thou ^op¹ draw out thy ^qsoul to the ^rhungry, and satisfy the ^safflicted soul: then shall thy ^tlight rise in ^vdarkness, and thine obscurity be as the ^wnoon-day; 11 and ^xy² Jè-hô-vâh will guide thee continually, and ^asatisfy thy soul in ²dry places, and ^bmake strong thy ^cbones; and thou shalt be like a ^dwatered garden, and like a ^espring of ^owater, whose waters fail not. 12 And they that shall be of ^hthee shall ⁱbuild the old ^jwaste places; thou shalt ^kraise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called The repairer of the ^lbreach, The restorer of ^mpaths to dwell in.

Var. Rend.—V. 8. the glory—the glory, BUD. V. 9. Then . . . cry—Then, when thou callest, Yahweh will answer—when thou criest, WHI. wickedly—mischievous, Var. V. 10. draw out thy soul—minister thy sustenance (*lit.* thy appetite), Var.; hand out thy bread, WHI.; give what thou lovest, OR. KIT.; give thy 'bread,' DUHM. BUD. rise in—break forth in the, WHI. thine obscurity—thy gloom, WHI. obscurity—deep darkness, OR. V. 11. dry places—sand deserts, OR. strong—active, OR. spring of water—water-channel, WHI.; conduit, CH. fail—deceive, DUHM. MARTI. OR. BUD. KIT. V. 12. they . . . places—one (*lit.* they) shall build of thee the ruins of old time, WHI.; age-long desolations shall be built, SEPT. EW.; and thy people shall build the ancient ruins, DUHM. of many generations—eternal, DUHM.; former, OR. KIT. paths—*i.e.* frequented regions, Var.; streets, DUHM. The . . . in—Who will fit for dwelling 'the torn down houses,' BUD. V. 13. turn away—keep back, OR. KIT. from . . . pleasure—as so not to do thy business, WHI. pleasure—business, DUHM. MARTI. BUD. OR. KIT. WHI. and call . . . words—and shalt call the Sabbath a delight, holy unto thy God, shalt not set (*lit.* lift) thy foot to work nor speak a word in anger from thy mouth, SEPT. holy—sanctuary, BUD. finding thine

13 If thou ⁿturn away thy ^ofoot from the ^psabbath, from doing thy ^qpleasure on my ^rholy day; and call the sabbath a ^tdelight, and the holy of Jè-hô-vâh ^uhonorable; and shalt honor ^sit, not doing thine ^vown ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor ^wspeaking *thine own* words: 14 then shalt thou ^xdelight thyself in Jè-hô-vâh; and I will make thee to ride upon the ^yhigh places of the ^zearth; and I will ^afeed thee with the ^bheritage of ^cJacob thy ^dfather: for the ^emouth of Jè-hô-vâh hath spoken it.

59 Behold, ^oJè-hô-vâh's ^hhand is not shortened, that it cannot ⁱsave; neither his ^jear heavy, that it cannot hear: 2 but your ^miniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his ⁿface from you, ^oso that he will ^pnot hear. 3 For your ^qhands are ^rdefiled with ^sblood, and your fingers with iniquity; your ^tlips have spoken ^ulies, your ^vtongue uttereth wickedness. 4 ^wNone ⁴sueth in righteous-

own pleasure—clutching at business, Var. pleasure—business, DUHM. OR. BUD. speaking . . . words—babble, DUHM. MARTI. BUD. *thine own—Understand rather, vain, Var.; many, OR. V. 14. earth—land, Var. OR. feed thee with—let thee enjoy, OR.; let thee eat, DUHM. Chap. 59.—V. 1. shortened . . . hear—too short to help—nor His ear too dull-of-hearing to hear, WHI. shortened—too short, OR. DUHM. WHI. heavy—hard, OR. V. 2. have separated—separate, OR. have separated . . . God—become the partition-wall, DUHM. have hid—hide, OR.; let be hidden, DUHM. will—may, OR. V. 3. hands—fists, OR. have spoken—speaks, DUHM. lies—deceit, OR. uttereth—whispered, BUD.; speaks, DUHM. wickedness—rascality, OR.; crookedness, DUHM.; dishonesty, WHI. V. 4. None sueth in righteousness—None speaketh publicly in righteousness (*or, truthfulness*), *Eph. Hi. De.*; or, prefereth his suit with justice, *Lo. Kn.*: There is no one who sues with uprightness, WHI. sueth in—declareth, OR. sueth in righteousness—accuseth with right, DUHM.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 58.—V. 10. if . . . soul—givest the bread from thy soul, SEPT. V. 11. and make strong thy bones—thy bones shall be made fat, SEPT.; Thy strength will He renew, SECKER. DUHM. MARTI. CH. V. 13. holy . . . honorable—new moon of Yahweh an object of desire, DUHM. Chap. 59.—V. 2. so . . . hear—Omit, BUD. DUHM. MARTI.

¹³
n See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
o Foot, Gen. 18:4.
p Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
q Pleasure, I Tim. 3:4.
r See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.
t Ps. 27:4; 42:4;
84:2, 10.
u See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
v Or, *him*.
w Ch. 55:8.
x Ch. 59:13.

¹⁴
x Ch. 61:10.
y Ch. 33:16;
Deut. 32:13;
Hab. 3:19.
z Earth, Gen. 2:1.
a Ch. 1:19.
b See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3.
c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
d Father, Ex. 21:15.
e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
f See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

¹
g God is all-powerful, Gen. 1:1.
h Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
j Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
k Ch. 58:9;
65:24; Ez. 8:18.
l Ear, Ex. 29:20.

²
m Sin separates from God, Gen. 3:6.
n Face, Is. 6:2.
o See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
p Ch. 58:4.

³
q Ch. 1:15, 21;
Jer. 2:30, 34;
Ez. 7:23; Hos. 4:2.
r See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
s Blood, Lev. 17:11.
t Lips, Job 2:10.
u Lying, Lev. 19:11.
v Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
w V. 14; ch. 5:7.
4 Heb. *calletth*.

⁴
a Ch. 59:14, 15.
b Truth, John 14:6.
c Ch. 30:12; Jer. 7:4, 8.
d Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
e Ch. 33:11; Job 15:35; Ps. 7:14.
f Mischief, Ps. 140:2.

⁵
g Ch. 14:29.
h See "Serpent," II Cor. 11:3.
i See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
j See "Poison," Rom. 3:13.

⁶
k See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
l See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
m Ch. 28:20.
n Ch. 57:12; Jer. 6:7.
o Ch. 58:4; Ez. 7:11.
p Violence, Hab. 1:3.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.

⁷
r Pr. 1:16; 6:17; Rom. 3:15-17.
s Feet, Gen. 18:4.
t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
u See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
v Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
w Ch. 65:2; 66:18; Mk. 7:21, 22.
x See "Mind," Job 38:36.
y Path, Is. 40:14.

⁸
1 Or, *highways*.
z Lu. 1:79.
a Peace, Pr. 17:1.
b See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
d Vs. 9, 11; Hos. 4:1.
e Justice, Mic. 6:8.
f Crooked, Pr. 8:8.
g Ch. 57:20, 21.
h See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.

⁹
i Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

ness, and ^anone pleadeth in ^btruth: ^cthey trust in ^dvanity, and speak lies; they ^econceive ^fmischief, and bring forth iniquity. 5 They ^ghatch ^hadders' eggs, and weave the ⁱspider's web: ^jhe that eateth of their eggs dieth; and that which is crushed breaketh out into a ^kviper. 6 ^kTheir webs shall not become ^lgarments, neither shall they ^mcover themselves with their works: their ⁿworks are works of iniquity, and ^othe act of ^pviolence is in their ^qhands. 7 ^rTheir ^sfeet run to ^tevil, and they make haste to ^ushed ^vinnocent blood: ^wtheir thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; desolation and destruction are in their ^xpaths. 8 The ^yway of ^zpeace they ^aknow not; and there is ^bno ^cjustice in their goings: they have made them ^dcrooked paths; ^ewhosoever goeth therein doth not know peace.

9 ⁱTherefore is justice far from ^kus, neither doth ^lrighteousness overtake us: we ^mlook for ⁿlight, but, behold, ^odarkness; for brightness, but we walk in obscurity. 10 We

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). and . . . truth—none goes to law (prosecutes, DUHM) with honesty, WHI. DUHM. in truth—Or, in faithfulness, Var. they . . . iniquity—Relying on falsity and uttering deceit—conceiving bale and bringing forth evil, WHI. lies—falsehood, OR. mischief—trouble, DUHM, BUD. iniquity—misfortune, DUHM, BUD.; evil, WHI. V. 5. hatch—lay, OR. adders—See on ch. 11:8, Var.: basilisks, DUHM, OR. r. crushed—crushed (with the foot), OR. viper—adder, DUHM, MARTI, OR. KIT. V. 6. webs—threads, DUHM, OR. BUD. shall not become—will not serve for, Var. not—never, OR. shall they—can men, Var. they—one, DUHM, BUD. OR. themselves—himself, OR. DUHM. hands—fists, OR. V. 7. desolation and destruction—destruction and ruin, BUD.; destructive power, DUHM. are—Omit, DUHM. paths—streets, DUHM, BUD. Vs. 8, 9. justice—judgement, r. goings—tracks, CH. WHI. them crooked paths—their paths crooked, DUHM, OR. BUD. V. 9. look—hope, OR. DUHM, BUD. V. 10. for—by, MARTI, OORT, DUHM, KOPPE, WHI. we . . . eyes—and like eyeless men feel our way, MARTI, DUHM, OORT, KOPPE, WHI. noonday—midday, WHI. CH.; clear midday, DUHM. among . . . are—Perhaps, among

^pgrope for the ^qwall like the ^rblind; yea, we grope as they that have no ^seyes: we ^tstumble at ^vnoonday as in the twilight; ²among them that are lusty we are ^was dead men. 11 We roar all like ^ybears, and ^zmoan sore like ^adoves: we look for justice, but there is none; for ^bsalvation, but it is far off from us. 12 For our ^cd transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us; for our transgressions are with us, and as for our iniquities, we know them: 13 transgressing and ^edenying Jê-hô-vâh, and ^fturning away from following our God, speaking ^gh oppression and revolt, conceiving and ⁱuttering from the ^jheart ^kl words of ^mfalsehood. 14 And ⁿjustice is turned away backward, and ^orighteousness standeth afar off; for ^ptruth is fallen in the ^qstreet, and uprightness cannot enter. 15 Yea, truth is lacking; and he that departeth from evil ^rmaketh himself a prey.

And Jê-hô-vâh saw it, and it ^sdispleased him ^tthat there was no justice. 16 And he saw that

those full of life we are, *Ew. De. Kn. Ch.*; or, in fruitful places, *Ge. Hi.* and sit in darkness, BUD.; and keep in the house, DUHM; omit, WHI. as dead men—like the dead, WHI. CH. DUHM. V. 11. roar—murmur, Var.; growl, DUHM, BUD. OR. moan sore—coo longingly, DUHM, BUD. look—hope, OR. justice—judgement, r. there is none—it does not come, BUD. OR. is—remains, BUD. OR. V. 12. sins testify—sin testifies, DUHM, BUD. with—present to, Var. V. 13. denying—deceiving, DUHM, BUD. OR. uttering—meditating, WHI. falsehood—lies, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. KIT. OR. V. 14. Right is forced back—and justice stands afar, For truth stumbles in the market-place—and uprightness is unable to enter, WHI. And—And so, OR. BUD. justice—right, Var.; judgement, r. is turned—must turn, OR. standeth—must remain standing, OR. is fallen—hath stumbled, Var.: stumbles, BUD. OR. DUHM. street—public place (Ps. 55:12), Var.; market, DUHM. V. 15. truth—honour, WHI. lacking—not to be found, Var. WHI. he . . . prey—one who avoids evil exposes himself to plunder, WHI.; 'shunning' evil 'perishes,' BUD.; and who avoids evil—a plundered man, DUHM. maketh . . . prey—Rather, is made a prey, Var. displeased him—was sore in his eyes, OR.; add, and 'he was wroth,' BUD. V. 16. And—And when, WHI.

k See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
m Ch. 5:30; 8:21, 22.
n Light, Ps. 74:16.
o Darkness, Job 38:9.

¹⁰
p Ch. 6:9, 10; 56:10; Deut. 28:29; Job 5:14; John 11:9, 10.
q Wall, Jer. 51:58.
r Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
s Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
t See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Stumbling," Lu. 2:21.
u Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21.
v See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
2 Or, we are in dark places like the dead.
w See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
x Lam. 3:6.

¹¹
y Bear, I Sam. 17:34.
z See "Mourning," John 11:35.
a Dove, Gen. 8:10.
b Salvation, Acts 2:40.

¹²
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Ch. 58:1; Ezra 9:6.

¹³
e Josh. 24:27; Pr. 30:9; Mt. 10:33; Titus 1:16.

f See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62.

g Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

h Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.

i Vs. 3, 4; Mk. 7:21, 22.

j Heart, Acts 15:9.

k See "Lying," Lev. 19:11.

l Words, Pr. 15:23.

m Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.

¹⁴
n Ch. 1:21; 5:7.

o Ch. 46:12; Hab. 1:4.

p Ch. 48:1.

q Street, Josh. 2:19.

¹⁵
r Ch. 5:23; 10:2; 29:21; 32:7.

s See "Justice of God," Gen. 1:1.

t Ch. 1:21-23.

16
 a Ch. 41:28; 63:5.
 b Man, Gen. 2:7.
 c Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 d Ch. 64:7; Ez. 22:30.
 e See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 1 Or, none to interpose.
 f See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 g Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
 17
 h See "Armour," Ju. 15:14.
 2 Or, coat of mail.
 3 Or, salvation for a helmet.
 i Head, Pr. 20:29.
 j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 k Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
 l Clothing, Job 31:19.
 m Zeal, Is. 37:38.
 n Mantle, Dan. 3:21.
 18
 o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 p Ch. 65:6,7; 66:6; Job 34:11; Jer. 17:10.
 4 Heb. recompenses.
 q Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 r See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
 s Enemies, Job 31:29.
 t Islands, Esth. 10:1.
 5 Or, coast-lands.
 19
 u Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 v Name, Acts 16:18.
 w Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
 x See "Sun," Ps. 136:8.
 6 Or, when the adversary shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of Jehovah will lift up a standard against him.
 y Ch. 30:28; 66:12.
 7 Heb. a stream pent in.
 z See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
 a Breath, Acts 17:25.

there was ^a no ^b man, and ^c wondered that there was ^{d e 1} no intercessor: therefore his own arm brought ^f salvation unto him; and his ^g righteousness, it upheld him. 17 And he put on righteousness as a ^{h 2} breastplate, and ^{i 3} a helmet of salvation upon his ^j head; and he put on garments of ^k vengeance for ^l clothing, and was clad with ^m zeal as a ⁿ mantle. 18 ^{o p} According to their ^q deeds, accordingly he will repay, ^r wrath to his ^s adversaries, recompense to his enemies; to the ^{t 5} islands he will repay recompense. 19 So shall they ^u fear the ^v name of Jê-hô'vâh from the west, and his ^w glory from the ^x rising of the sun; ^y for he will ^z come as ^{7 a} a rushing stream, which the ^a breath of Jê-hô'vâh driveth. 20 And a ^{b c d} Redeemer will come to ^e Zi'ôn, and unto them that ^{f g h} turn from transgression in ^{i j} Jacob, saith Jê-hô'vâh. 21 And as for me, this is my ^k covenant with them, saith Jê-hô'vâh: my ^l Spirit that is upon

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (cont.). man—one, WHI. wondered—was stupefied, Var.; was startled, DUHM, OR.; was amazed, WHI. that—because, Var. no intercessor—Rather, none to interpose, Var. WHI. therefore—Then, DUHM, BUD. WHI. his... salvation—did His arm help Him, WHI. it upheld—sustained, WHI. V. 17. put on—clad himself with, WHI. breastplate—coat of mail, DUHM, BUD. KIT. OR. and—and put, BUD. salvation—victory (lit. deliverance), Var. WHI. upon—was on, WHI. and he put... mantle—And he clad Himself with retribution's apparel—and wrapped himself in jealousy as a tunic, WHI. for—for 'his', BUD. mantle—cloak, r. V. 18. recompense—"disgrace," BUD. islands—sea-coasts, Var. V. 19. So—So that, WHI.; and, DUHM. fear—see, DUHM, MARTI. west—west (evening), WHI. Vs. 19, 20, for... come—When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him, And the Redeemer shall come, Accents, Tara, Pesh. a marg.; rather, For he (or, it) shall come as a rushing stream, which the breath of the Lord driveth, but as a redeemer shall it (or, he) come, Ge. Ew. Kn. De. Ch. he—it, DUHM. WHI. rushing—dashing, WHI.; narrowed, MARTI, BUD. OR. KIT.; crowding, DUHM. breath—blast, WHI. driveth—driveth [forward], MARTI, BUD.; impels, WHI. V. 20. a—he as, BUD. OR. to—out of, DUHM. Chap. 60.—V. 2. shall cover—covers, DUHM,

thee, and my ^{m n o} words which I have put in thy ^{p q} mouth, shall not depart out of thy ^r mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy ^s seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith Jê-hô'vâh, from henceforth and for ever.

60 ^s Arise, shine; for thy ^t light is come, and the ^u glory of Jê-hô'vâh is risen upon thee. 2 For, behold, ^{v w} darkness shall cover the ^x earth, and gross darkness the peoples; but Jê-hô'vâh will arise upon thee, and his ^{y z} glory shall be seen upon thee. 3 And ^{a b c} nations shall come to thy light, and ^d kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 ^e Lift up thine ^f eyes round about, and see: they all gather themselves together, they ^g come to thee; thy ^h sons shall come from far, and thy ⁱ daughters shall be ^{j 8} carried in the ^k arms. 5 Then thou shalt see and be ^l radiant, and thy ^m heart shall thrill and be enlarged; because the ⁿ abundance of the ^{o p} sea shall be turned unto thee, the ^{q r} wealth of the nations shall

OR. BUD. WHI. gross darkness—gloom, WHI. will arise—is arisen, BUD.; gleams, DUHM, WHI. shall be seen—appears, WHI. DUHM. upon—over, DUHM. V. 3. shall come—make a pilgrimage, OR.; go, DUHM. V. 4. shall—Omit, DUHM. carried—borne, Var. in the arms—on the side, Var. OR. a marg.; hip, DUHM. on shoulders, SEPT. V. 5. be—he [still], BUD. be radiant—he lightened, Var.; beam, DUHM; beam (with joy), WHI. thrill—throb, Var.; tremble, MARTI, DUHM, BUD. WHI. and—and [still], BUD. be enlarged—expand, WHI. DUHM. nations—heathen, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 18. In proportion to [their] deserts will He render a recompense—wrath to His adversaries, disgrace to His enemies, CH. WHI. According... repay—As the deeds, so the retribution, DUHM. to... recompense—Omit, KIT. BUD. DUHM. V. 20. And... Jacob—and there shall come owing to Zion the redeemer and shall turn (away) back rebellion from Jacob, SEPT. See Rom. 11:26. So DUHM. Chap. 60.—V. 5. see—So SAAD, ROS, KIMCHI, WHI.; fear, IBN 'EZRA, LOWTH, GE. OORT, BUD.

8 Heb. nursed upon the side. k Arms, Ju. 15:14. 5 l Ps. 34:5. m Heart, Acts 15:9. n Ch. 23:18; 24:14. o See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14. p Sea, Ex. 14:21. q Wealth, Josh. 22:8. r Ch. 61:6.

20
 b See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
 c See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
 d Rom. 11:26, 27.
 e Zion, Is. 52:1.
 f Ez. 18:30, 31; Acts 2:38, 39.
 g See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
 h See "Salvation from Sin," Acts 2:40.
 i See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 j Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
 21
 k Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
 l See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
 m See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 n Word of God, John 6:63.
 o Words, Pr. 15:23.
 p Ch. 54:10; Jer. 32:40.
 q Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 r Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 1
 s Ch. 52:2.
 t Light, Ps. 74:16.
 u Ch. 24:23; 35:2; 58:8.
 2
 v Darkness, Job 38:9.
 w Ch. 58:10; Jer. 13:16; Col. 1:13.
 x Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 y Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 k Ch. 4:5.
 3
 a Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 b See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 c See "Gentiles," Is. 49:6.
 d Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 4
 e Ch. 11:12; 49:18.
 f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 g Ch. 49:20-22.
 h Sons, Gen. 21:19.
 i Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
 j Ch. 43:6; 49:22.
 5 l Ps. 34:5. m Heart, Acts 15:9. n Ch. 23:18; 24:14. o See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14. p Sea, Ex. 14:21. q Wealth, Josh. 22:8. r Ch. 61:6.

6
a Camels, Job 1:3.
b See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
1 Or, *young camels*.
c Midian, Ju. 6:1.
d Gen. 25:4.
e Sheba, Gen. 10:7.
f Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
g See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13. Ch. 42:10.
2 Heb, *bring good tidings of the praises*.
i Praise, Ju. 5:3.

7
j Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
k Kedar, Ps. 120:5.
l See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
m Minister, Acts 15:39.
n Altar, Gen. 22:9.
o V. 13; Hag. 2:7, 9.
3 Or, *beautifully*.
p See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
4 Or, *my beautiful house*.
q See "Glory of God," Gen. 1:1.
r Glory, Ps. 7:5.

8
s Ch. 49:21.
t See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
u Dove, Gen. 8:10.
v Window, I Sam. 19:12.

9
w Ch. 11:11; 24:15; 42:4; 10, 12; 49:1; 51:5; 66:19.
x Islands, Esth. 10:1.
y Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
z Ch. 2:16; 48:7.
a Tarshish, I Chr. 9:21;
b Ch. 14:2; 43:6; 49:22; Gal. 3:26.
c Silver, Job 22:25.
d See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
e See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
f See "Holiness of God," Gen. 1:1.

g Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. h Ch. 55:5. 5 Or, *beautified*. 10 i See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19. j Ch. 14:22; 61:5; Zech. 6:15. k See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8. l See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23. m Wall, Jer. 51:58. n Ch. 49:23. o Ch. 54:8. p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. q Anger, Pr. 15:1. r See "Grace," John 1:17. s Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. t Gates, I Sam. 23:7. u V. 18; ch. 26:2; 62:10. v Day, Lev. 25:8.

come unto thee. 6 The multitude of ^a camels shall cover thee, the ^{b1} dromedaries of ^c Mîdî-ān and ^d E'zphāh; all they from ^e Shē'ābā shall come; they shall bring ^f gold and ^g frankincense, and shall ^{h2} proclaim the ⁱ praises of Jê-hō'vāh. 7 All the ^j flocks of ^k Kē'dār shall be gathered together unto thee, the ^l rams of Nē-bā'jōth shall ^m minister unto thee; they shall come up with acceptance on mine ⁿ altar; and I will ^{o3} glorify ^{p4} the house of my ^{q7} glory. 8 ^s Who are these that fly as a ^t cloud, and as the ^u doves to their ^v windows? 9 Surely the ^w ^x isles shall wait for me, and the ^{y2} ships of ^a Tār'shîsh first, to ^b bring thy sons from far, their ^c silver and their gold with them, for the ^d name of Jê-hō'vāh thy God, and for the ^{e1} Holy One of ^g Īs'rā-ēl, because he hath ^{h5} glorified thee.

10 And ^{i1k} foreigners shall build up ^l ^m thy ⁿ walls, and their ^o kings shall minister unto thee: for in my ^p ^q wrath I smote thee, but in my ^r favor have I had ^s mercy on thee. 11 Thy ^t ^u gates also shall be open continually; they shall not be shut ^v day nor

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (cont.). come—they bring, BUD. V. 6. The multitude—A stream, DUHM; The throng, BUD. dromedaries—young animals, BUD; young camels, KIT. shall—Omit, DUHM. V. 7. flocks—sheep, DUHM. shall be gathered—gather themselves, OR. shall—Omit, DUHM. with acceptance—will-ing, BUD. and . . . glory—And my beauteous house shall be adorned, WHI. after SEPT. and I will—to, DUHM. MARTI. house . . . glory—i.e. my glorious house, Var. my glory—[of prayer], BUD. V. 8. windows—bars, OR. DUHM; cotes, MARTI, BUD. V. 9. shall wait—are awaiting, OR. hath glorified—will glorify, OR.; glorifies, DUHM. V. 10. foreigners—aliens, Var. barbarians, DUHM; strangers, r. shall build—are building, OR. have I had—will I have, OR. V. 11. shut—locked, DUHM. led captive—in a captive-train, Var.; leading them, CH. KIT. GR. MARTI: are leaders, DUHM. V. 12.

^w night; that ^x men may bring unto thee the wealth of the nations, and ^y their kings led captive. 12 For that ^z nation and kingdom that will not ^a serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted. 13 The ^b glory of ^c Lēb'ā-nōn shall come unto thee, the ^d fir-tree, the ^e pine, and the ^f box-tree together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make the ^e place of my ^f feet glorious. 14 And the ^g sons of them that ^h afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that ⁱ despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee The ^j ^k city of Jê-hō'vāh, The ^l Zī'ōn of the Holy One of Īs'rā-ēl.

15 Whereas thou hast been ^m forsaken and ⁿ ^o hated, so that ^p ^q ^r no man passed through ^s thee, I will make thee an eternal ^t excellency, a ^u joy of many generations. 16 Thou shalt also ^v suck the ^w milk of the ^x nations, and shalt suck the breast of ^y kings; and thou shalt ^z know that I, Jê-hō'vāh, am thy ^a Saviour, and thy ^b Redeemer, the Mighty One of ^c Jacob. 17 For ^d brass I will bring gold, and for

those nations—[their lands], DUHM, BUD. V. 13. fir-tree—cypress, OR. DUHM, BUD. pine—Probably, plane, Var. OR.; spruce, DUHM, BUD. box-tree—Probably, larch, Var.; elm, BUD. and—and that, DUHM. I will—that I may, Var. will make . . . glorious—honor, DUHM, OR. V. 14. The Zion—Memorial, BUD. V. 15. hated—shunner, OR. passed through—helped, BUD. excellency—pride, OR. BUD. KIT. V. 16. suck—drink, BUD. nations—peoples, BUD. DUHM, KIT. thy . . . the—that thy Redeemer is the, Var. V. 17. will—Omit, DUHM. bring—let come, OR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 60.—V. 6. and . . . frankincense—Omit, DUHM. V. 8. to their windows—with their young ones, SEPT. V. 9. Surely . . . me—Yea, unto me ships assemble themselves, WHI. CH. BUD. KIT. Yea, to me the sea-farers assemble, DUHM, MARTI. wait for me—gather themselves unto me, Luz. Gei. Brings (pts.). V. 14. shall . . . feet—Omit (pts.), DUHM. V. 15. so . . . through—without helper, or, with none to help, SEPT. V. 17. and for . . . iron—A gloss, DUHM.

w Night, Ps. 19:2.
x Ch. 24:21; Ps. 149:8.
y Captivity, Num. 24:22.

12
z Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
a See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

13
b Ch. 35:2.
c Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
d See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
e I Chr. 28:2; Ps. 99:5.
f Feet, Gen. 18:4.

14
g Ch. 14:1, 2; 45:14, 23; 49:23.
h Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
i See "Contentment," I Cor. 16:11.
j Ch. 1:26.
k Cities, Gen. 4:17.
l Zion, Is. 52:1.

15
m Ch. 1:7-9; 6:11-13; 49:23.
n See "Hatred," Pr. 26:24.
o Ch. 66:5.
p Ch. 33:8, 9.
q See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Ch. 4:2; 65:18.
u Joy, Ps. 30:5.

16
v Ch. 49:23; 66:11.
w Milk, Ex. 23:19.
x Nations, Gen. 10:32.
y Kings, Deut. 17:15.
z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
a See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

17
d Brass, Josh. 22:8.

17
a Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
b Silver, Job 22:25.
c Wood, Ex. 31:5.
d Stone, Ex. 34:1.
e Brass, Josh. 22:8.
f Ch. 1:26; 32:1.
g Peace, Pr. 17:1.
1 Or, *thy task-masters*.
h Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

18
i Violence, Hab. 1:3.
j Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
l Ch. 51:19.
m Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
n Walls, Jer. 51:58.
o See v. 11.
p Praise, Ju. 5:3.

19
q Sun, Ps. 136:8.
r Rev. 21:23; 22:5.
s Light, Ps. 74:16.
t Day, Lev. 25:8.
u Ch. 2:5; 9:2.
2 Or, *beauty*.

20
v Moon, Ps. 136:9.
w Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Mourning, John 11:35.
y Ch. 35:10; 65:19; Rev. 21:4.

21
z Ch. 45:24, 25; 52:1.
a Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
b See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
c Ch. 57:13; 61:7; Ps. 37:11, 22.
d See "Branches," John 15:5.
e Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
f Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
g Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.

22
h Ch. 6:13; 10:22; 51:2.
i See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
j See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
k Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
l Ch. 11:2; 48:16; Lu. 4:18, 19.
m See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

a iron I will bring ^b silver, and for ^c wood ^d brass, and for ^e stones iron. I will also make thy ^f officers ^g peace, and ^h thine exactors ⁱ righteousness. 18 ^j Violence shall no more be heard in ^k thy ^l land, ^m desolation nor ⁿ destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call thy ^o walls Salvation, and thy ^p gates ^q Praise. 19 'The ^r sun shall be no more thy ^s light by ^t day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but Jê-hô'-vâh will be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy ^u God thy ^v glory. 20 Thy sun shall no more go down, neither shall thy ^w moon withdraw itself; for ^x Jê-hô'-vâh will be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy ^y mourning shall be ended. 21 Thy ^z people also shall be all righteous; they shall ^{a b c} inherit the land forever, the ^d branch of my planting, the ^e work of my hands, that I may be ^f glorified. 22 The ^{h i} little one shall become a thousand, and the small one a strong ^j nation: I, Jê-hô'-vâh, will hasten it in its time.

61 The ^{k l m} Spirit of the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh is upon
Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). officers—governors, *Var.*; government, DUHM, BUD. MARTI. V. 18. desolation nor destruction—destruction and wreckage, BUD. OR.; destructive force, DUHM. V. 19. glory—ornament (grace), DUHM. V. 20. withdraw itself—dwindle, DUHM, BUD. OR. KIT. will be—is, BUD. shall be—are, BUD. OR. V. 21. shall be—are, DUHM, OR. my planting—the planting of Yahweh, BUD. DUHM. my hands—'his' hands, BUD. that . . . glorified—on which I will glorify myself, OR.; to glorify myself, DUHM; through which he is glorified, BUD. V. 22. little one—smallest, *Var.* nation—people, DUHM, OR. BUD. Chap. 61.—V. 1. Jehovah—YAHWEH, *Var.* because—for that, SMI. Jehovah—he, BUD. good tidings—the gospel, DUHM, meek—afflicted, SMI. captives—captive, SMI. the opening of the prison—Or, the opening of the eyes, *Var. r. marg.* Text simply, the opening, *Var.* the . . . bound—and to the captives clear vision, DI.; recovery of sight to the blind, SEPT.; and to the prisoners open ways, SMI. V. 2. the year . . . favor—an acceptable year for Jehovah, SMI.; the acceptable year of Jehovah, *r.* V. 3. appoint unto—put on, OR.; appoint joy unto, BUD. appoint. . . in—offer to the mourners of, SMI. garland—coronet, *Var.*; ornament (dress), DUHM; crest,

me; because Jê-hô'-vâh hath ^{n o} anointed me to ^{p q} preach ^{r s} good tidings unto the ^{t s} meek; he hath sent me to ^u bind up the ^{v w} broken-hearted, to ^x proclaim liberty to the ^y captives, and ^z the opening of the ^z prison to them that are ^a bound; 2 to ^b proclaim the year of Jê-hô'-vâh's favor, and the ^c day of ^{d e} vengeance of our God; to ^f comfort all that mourn; 3 to ^g appoint unto them that mourn in ^h Zi'ôn, to give unto them a garland for ⁱ ashes, the ^j oil of ^k joy for mourning, the ^l garment of praise for the ^m spirit of heaviness; that they may be called ^{n o} trees of righteousness, the planting of Jê-hô'-vâh, that he may be glorified.

4 And they shall ^p build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste ^q cities, the desolations of many generations. 5 And ^{r s} strangers shall stand and feed your ^t flocks, and foreigners shall be your ^u plowmen and your ^{v w} vinedressers. 6 But ye shall be ^x named the ^y priests of Jê-hô'-vâh; ^{z a} men shall call you the ^{b c} ministers of our God: ye shall eat the ^d wealth of the

SMI. ashes—dirt, DUHM. for mourning—in place of mourning, WHI.; for a cloak (veil, or, cover, DUHM) of mourning, BUD. KIT. MARTI, DUHM. the—a, WHI. garment—mantle, *Var.* SMI.; vestment, WHI. the garment of praise—praise, DUHM. the spirit of heaviness—an exhausted spirit, WHI. DUHM. OR. BUD. heaviness—lowness, SMI. that they may—and they shall, WHI.; so that men may, SMI. trees—oaks, *Var.* MARTI, DUHM, KIT. BUD. SMI. the planting . . . glorified—Yahweh's plantation that He may glorify Himself, WHI. that—therein, OR. BUD. that . . . glorified—to glorify himself, DUHM; that he may break into glory, SMI. V. 4. many generations—centuries, DUHM. V. 5. stand—stand ready, OR.; serve [you], BUD. foreigners—aliens, *Var. r.*

Var. Read.—V. 19. brightness—brightness 'by night,' BUD. SEPT. light—light [any more], DUD. V. 22. thousand—tribe, MARTI, DUHM. Chap. 61.—V. 1. the opening . . . them—casting off chains to those, DUHM. V. 2. to . . . Zion—Omit, DUHM, CH.

v See "Vines," Is. 5:2. w See "Vineyards," 6 x Name, Acts 16:18. y Priest, Ex. 28:1. a Man, Gen. 2:7. b Minister, Acts 15:39. d Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

n Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
o See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
p Preaching, Acts 2:40.
q See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
r Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
s See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
t Ch. 11:4; 29:19; 32:7.
3 Or, *poor*.
u Ch. 57:15.
v See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
w See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
x Ch. 42:7; 49:9.
y See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
4 Or, *opening of the eyes*.
z Prison, Gen. 42:16.
a See "Bondage," John 8:33.

2
b Ch. 49:8; 60:10; II Cor. 6:2.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
e Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

3
g Ch. 60:20.
h Zion, Is. 52:1.
i Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
j Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
k Joy, Ps. 30:5.
l See "Clothing" (*fig.*), Job 31:19.
m Spirit, Job 4:15.
n See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
o Ch. 60:21; Jer. 17:7, 8.

4
p Ch. 49:8; 58:12; Ez. 36:33; Amos 9:14.
q Cities, Gen. 4:17.

5
r See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
s Ch. 14:2; 60:10.
t Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
u See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
1 Ki. 21:16.
z Ch. 66:21.
c Ch. 56:6.

^a Ch. 60:5, 11.
^b Nations, Gen. 10:32.
¹ Or, *to their glory shall ye succeed.*
^c Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^d See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^e Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
⁷
^f Shame, Phil. 3:19.
^h Ch. 54:4.
ⁱ Ch. 40:2;
^j Zech. 9:12.
^k Ch. 60:15.
^l Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^m Land, Gen. 22:15.
ⁿ Ps. 16:11.
⁸
^m Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.
^o Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^p Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^q Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^r See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
² Or, *for (or, with) a burnt-offering.*
^s See "Reward," Rev. 2:10. [14:6.
^t Truth, John 14:6.
^u Covenantants, Gen. 17:2.
⁹
^v Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^w Ch. 54:3.
^x Ch. 44:3.
^y Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
¹⁰
^z Ch. 12:1, 2; 25:9; 41:16; 51:3.
^a Soul, Job 4:15.
^b Ch. 49:4.
^c Clothing (*fig.*), Job 31:19.
^d Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^e See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
³ Heb. *decketh himself as a priest.*
^f Jewels, Num. 31:51.
¹¹
^g Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^h Ch. 4:2; 55:10; 58:11. [11:10.
ⁱ Garden, Deut. 10:1.
^j Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
^k Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Ch. 45:23, 24; 60:18, 21.
^m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

^a nations, and ¹ in their ^c glory shall ye ^d boast yourselves. 7 Instead of your ¹ shame ye shall ^h have double; and instead of ⁱ dishonor they shall ^j rejoice in their portion: therefore in their ^k land they shall possess double; ^l everlasting joy shall be unto them. 8 For I, Jê-hô-vâh, ^m love ⁿ justice, I ^p hate ^r robbery ² with iniquity; and I will give them their ^s recompense in ^t truth, and I will make an everlasting ^u covenant with them. 9 And their ^v seed shall be known among the ^w nations, and their offspring among the peoples; all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the ^x seed which Jê-hô-vâh hath ^y blessed.

10 I will greatly ^z rejoice in Jê-hô-vâh, my ^a soul shall be joyful in ^b my God; for he hath ^c clothed me with the garments of ^d salvation, he hath covered me with the ^e robe of righteousness, as a ^f bridegroom ³ decketh himself with a garland, and as a bride adorneth herself with her ⁴ jewels. 11 For as the ^g earth bringeth forth its bud, and as the ^h garden causeth the things that are ⁱ sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord Jê-hô-vâh will ^k cause ^m righteousness and

Var. Rend.—V. 6. in . . . yourselves—Or, to their glory shall ye succeed, *Saad, Rashi, Hi. Ew. Kn. Br. a marg.* boast yourselves—enter, DUHM. *BUD.* V. 7. Instead of—Because that, DUHM. V. 8. and . . . give—so I give, OR.; and I give, *BUD.* robbery—wrongful violence, *Var.* their . . . truth—a recompense faithfully, *Var.* in truth—in faithfulness, DUHM. *BUD.*; faithfully, OR. KIT. will—*Omit, OR.* V. 9. known—well known, OR. *BUD.* nations—peoples, DUHM. *BUD.* acknowledge—recognize, WHI. V. 10. will—*Omit, OR.* shall be—is, OR. decketh . . . garland—putteth on the priestly coronet, *Var.*; who puts on the priestly head-dress, OR. decketh—windeth, *BUD.* garland—tiara, DUHM. WHI.; turban, *BUD.* V. 11. bud—sprouting (*ch. 4:2*), *Var.* sown—planted, OR. nations—peoples, DUHM. *BUD.* **Chap. 62.**—V. 1. will—dare, *BUD.* righteousness—right, *BUD.* DUHM. lamp—torch, *Var.* WHI. V. 2. called by—coin, *BUD.* V. 3. diadem—turban, DUHM. MARTI; head-dress, KIT. hand—right hand, *BUD.* V. 4. land—

ⁿ praise to spring forth before all the nations.

62 For ^o Zi'ôn's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm's sake I will not ^p rest, until her ^q righteousness go forth as brightness, and her ^r salvation as a ^s lamp that burneth. 2 And the ^t nations shall see thy righteousness, and all ^u kings thy glory; and thou shalt be called by a new ^v name, which the ^w mouth of Jê-hô-vâh shall name. 3 Thou shalt also be a ^x crown of ^y beauty in the ^z hand of Jê-hô-vâh, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God. 4 Thou shalt no more be termed ^a Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called ^b Hêph-zî-bâh, and thy land ^c Beû-lâh; for Jê-hô-vâh ^d delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married. 5 For as a ^e young man marieth a ^f virgin, so shall thy ^g sons marry thee; and ^h as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God ⁱ rejoice over thee.

6 I have set ^j watchmen upon thy ^k walls, O ^l Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm; ^m they shall never hold their ⁿ peace ^o day nor ^p night: ye that are Jê-hô-vâh's ^q remembrancers, ^r take ye no rest, 7 and ^s give him no ^t rest, till he

earth, *BUD.* Desolate—Lonesome, MARTI. LOWTH. Hephzi-bah—My delight-in-her, DUHM. *BUD.* OR. Beulah—Wedded, DUHM. *BUD.* OR. V. 5. marieth—takes to him for his own, OR. sons—Builder, WHI.; builders, *BUD.* DUHM. marry—take to them for their own, OR. shall . . . rejoice—rejoices, WHI. over thee—*A gloss, BUD.* V. 6. upon—over, WHI. shall—*Omit, DUHM.*

Var. Read.—V. 7. Instead . . . portion—Because their shame was in double measure—and contumely and despite (*hid. spitting*) were their portion, MARTI. CH. KLO.; Because their shame was doubled and disgrace of strangers was their part, DUHM. Vs. 10, 11. *Transpose, DUHM.* V. 10. decketh . . . jewels—He sets a tiara (on my head)—and as a bride He arrays me with jewels, SEPT. WHI. **Chap. 62.**—V. 2. and thou . . . name—*Omit (gloss), DUHM.* V. 6. remembrancers—*Add, 'let us hear,' BUD.*

ⁿ Praise, Ju. 5:3.
¹
^o Zion, Is. 52:1.
^p Rest, Heb. 4:4.
^q Ch. 1:26; 58:3; 61:11.
^r Ch. 46:13; 52:10.
^s Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
²
^t Ch. 60:3.
^u Vs. 4, 12; ch. 56:5; 65:15.
^v Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^w Name, Acts 16:18.
^x Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
³
^y Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
^z Ch. 28:5; Zech. 9:16; I Thess. 2:19.
^a Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
^b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
⁴
^c Ch. 54:6, 7; 60:15, 18.
^d That is, *My delight is in her.*
⁵ That is, *Married.*
^d Jer. 32:41; Zeph. 3:17.
⁵
^e Young Men, I John 2:14.
^f Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
^g Sons, Gen. 21:19.
⁶ Heb. *with the joy of the bridegroom.*
^h See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.
⁶
ⁱ Watchman, Neh. 4:9.
^j Ch. 52:8; Jer. 6:17; Ez. 3:17; 33:7.
^k Walls, Jer. 51:58.
^l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^m See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
ⁿ Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^o Day, Lev. 25:8.
^p Night, Ps. 19:2.
^q Ps. 74:2; Jer. 14:21; Lam. 5:1, 20.
^r Or, *keep not silence.*
⁷
^r Mt. 15:21-28; Lu. 18:1-8.
⁸ Heb. *silence.*

^a Ch. 60:18;
Jer. 33:9;
Zeph. 3:19, 20.
^b Praise, Ju.
5:3.
^c Earth, Gen.
2:1.

⁸
^d Ch. 45:23;
54:9.
^e Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
^f Land, Gen.
16:12.
^g Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
^h Arm, Ju.
15:14.
ⁱ Promises,
John 14:2.
^j Ch. 1:7; Lev.
26:16; Deut.
28:31, 33; Ju.
6:3-6; Jer.
5:17.
^k Grain, Gen.
42:33.
^l Food, Gen.
9:3.
^m Enemy, Job
31:29.
ⁿ See "So-
journer," Ps.
119:19.
^o Drink, Hos.
4:18.
^p Wine, Lev.
10:9.
^q Labor, Ex.
12:23.

⁹
^r See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.
^s Court, Jer.
37:21; Ez.
40:3.
^t See "Temple,"
I Sam. 1:9.

¹⁰
^u Ch. 26:1;
60:11, 18.
^v Gates, I Sam.
23:7.
^w See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
^x Ch. 11:16;
19:23, 35; 8;
49:11.
^y Stones, Ex.
34:1.
^z Ensign, Is.
5:26.
¹ Or, over.

¹¹
^a Ch. 42:10;
49:6.
^b Mt. 21:5;
Zech. 9:9.
^c Daughter,
Ju. 11:34.
^d Zion, Is. 52:1.
^e Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
^f See "Proph-
ecies," Dan.
2:29.
^g Ch. 40:10.
^h Reward, Rev.
2:10.
² Or, work.

establish, and till he make ^a Jê-
ru-sà-lēm ^b praise in the ^c earth.
^s ^d Jê-hô-vâh hath ^e sworn by his
^f right hand, and by the ^h arm of
his strength, ⁱ Surely I will ^j no
more give thy ^k grain to be ^l food
for thine ^m enemies; and ⁿ for-
eigners shall not ^o drink thy new
^p wine, for which thou hast ^q la-
bored: 9 but they that have
^r garnered it shall eat it, and
praise Jê-hô-vâh; and they that
have gathered it shall drink it in
the ^s courts of my ^t sanctuary.

10 Go through, ^u go through
the ^v gates; prepare ye the way
of ^w the people; cast up, cast up
the ^x highway; gather out the
^y stones; lift up an ^z ensign ¹ for
the peoples. 11 Behold, Jê-hô-
vâh hath proclaimed unto the
^a end of the earth, ^b Say ye to the
^c daughter of ^d Zi-ôn, Behold, thy
^e salvation cometh; ^f behold, his
^h reward is with him, and his
² recompense before him. 12 And
ⁱ they shall call them ^j The holy
people, ^k ^l The redeemed of Jê-
hô-vâh: and thou shalt be called
Sought out, ^m city ⁿ not forsaken.

Var. Read.—V. 8. grain—wheat, OR.;
corn, BUD. R. food—meat, r. foreigners—
aliens, Var.; barbarians, DUHM; strangers,
R. V. 9. it—the corn, BUD. and praise Jeho-
vah—Omî, OR. Jehovah—me, BUD. it—the wine, BUD. V. 10.
the way of the people—their way, BUD. for—
over, DUHM, OR. V. 11. Jehovah—Yahweh
himself, BUD. salvation cometh—helpers come,
BUD. is—comes, BUD. recompense—work, BUD.
V. 12. not—never, OR. Chap. 63.—V. 1. that
cometh—coming, SMI. dyed—Or, crimson
(lit. bright-coloured), Var.; deep red, OR.
KIT.; raw red, SMI. with . . . Bozrah
—raw red his garments from Bozrah! SMI.
this . . . strength—this that is majestic in his
attire, throwing back the head in the fullness of
his strength, OR.; This sweeping on in his raiment,
Swaying in the wealth of his strength? SMI.
glorious—splendid, DUHM; waving, BUD.
marching—swaying to and fro, De. Br.;
tossing back his head, Ge. (a gesture of pride);
stooping forward, Kay. I . . . save—I am he,
who is great in righteousness, who promised to
help, BUD. speak—i.e. promise (cf. ch. 45:19).
V. 2. art . . . apparel—is red on thy raiment? SMI.;
is thine apparel red? WHI. him—his, Var. him . . .
winevat?—to a wine-reader's? SMI.; one that
treads the winepress? WHI. winevat—winefat,
R. V. 3. the winepress—a trough, SMI. yea . . .
anger—So I trod them down in my wrath, SMI.
wrath—fury, SMI. lifeblood—life-stream (lit. sap),
Var.; juice, DUHM, BUD. OR. WHI. is sprinkled
upon—be-

63 Who is this that com-
eth from ^a Ê-dôm, with
^b dyed garments from ^c Böz-
râh? this that is glorious in his
apparel, marching in the great-
ness of his strength? I that
speak in righteousness, ^d mighty
to save. 2 Wherefore art thou
^e red in thine apparel, and thy
garments like him that ^f tread-
eth in the ^g winevat? 3 I have
trodden the winepress alone;
and of the peoples there was
no man with me: yea, I ^h trod
them in mine ⁱ anger, and
^j trampled them in my wrath;
and their ^k lifeblood ^l is
sprinkled upon my garments, and
I ^m have stained all my raiment. 4
For the ⁿ day of ^o vengeance
^p was in my ^q heart, and ^r the
^s year of my ^t redeemed is come.
5 And I looked, and there was
^u none to help; and I won-
dered that there was none to up-
hold: therefore mine ^v own arm
brought salvation unto me; and
my wrath, it upheld me. 6 And
^w I ^x trod down the peoples in
mine anger, and ^y made them

sprinkled, WHI.; sprinkled, SMI. have
stained—stained, SMI.; sullied, WHI. V. 4.
vengeance was—revenge in, SMI. was—is,
DUHM, WHI. the year of my redeemed—the
year of redemption, OR. redeemed—redem-
ption, OR. WHI.; recompense, BUD. is—was,
BUD.; has, SMI. V. 5. there . . . help—no help,
SMI. and . . . was—I gazed, and, SMI. won-
dered that—was stupefied, but, Var. wondered—
was startled, Or. therefore . . . me—But 'twas
my arm that helped me and my wrath that
sustained me, WHI.; So my righteousness won
me salvation; And my fury, it hath upheld
me, SMI. therefore—then, OR. BUD. sal-
vation—help, BUD. wrath—righteousness,
BUD.; fury, R. V. 6. trod down—will stamp
upon, Var.; stamp on, SMI. anger—wrath,
SMI. made them drunk—So SMI.; dashed
them in pieces, DUHM, BUD. KIT.; brake
them in pieces, WHI. R marg.

Var. Read.—V. 7. establish—Add, Zôn,
BUD. Chap. 63.—V. 1. Who . . . Bozrah?
—Who is this that cometh stained red—
glowing deeper red in garments than a
grape-gatherer? DUHM, MARTI, LA GARDE.
dyed—gaudy, BUD. V. 3. yea, I trod—for
I will tread, Targ.; so I trode, all moderns
(pt.). Var. is—was (pt.). Var. V. 6. trod
down—stamped upon (pt.). Var. made
them drunk—So Luz. De. Smi. (pt.). Var.;
brake them in pieces, So Ge. Hi. Ew. Kn.
Ch. Dr. Br. WHI. R marg. (The reading of
the great Oriental class of MSS. and Targ.);
dashed them in pieces, DUHM, BUD. KIT.

¹²
ⁱ See "Fore-
knowledge of
God," Gen.
1:1.
^j Ch. 4:3; Deut.
7:6; 1 Pet. 2:9.
^k Ch. 35:9;
51:10.
^l See "Redem-
p-tion," Mt.
20:22.
^m City, Gen.
4:17.
ⁿ V. 4; ch.
41:17; 42:16.

¹
^o Edom, Num.
20:18.
^p See v. 2.
^q See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
^r Or, crimsoned.
^s Bozrah, Is.
34:6.
^t Zeph. 3:17.

²
^t See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
^u Rev. 19:13,
15.
^v See "Wine,"
Lev. 10:9.

³
^w Ch. 22:5;
28:3.
^x Or, will tread
. . . and tram-
ple.
^y Anger, Pr.
15:1.
^z Mic. 7:10.
¹ See "Blood,"
Lev. 17:11.
² Or, strength.
³ A sprinkling,
Ez. 36:25.
⁴ Or, shall be.
⁵ Or, will stain.

⁴
^b Day, Lev.
25:8.
^c Ch. 34:8; 35:4;
61:2; Jer. 51:6.
^d Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
^e Or, is.
^f Heart, Acts
15:9.
^g Or, my year of
redemption.
^h Year, Lev.
25:8.
ⁱ Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.

⁵
^h Ch. 59:16.
ⁱ Help, Acts
26:22.
^j Ch. 40:10;
51:9; 52:10;
Ps. 44:3; 98:1.

⁶
¹⁰ Or, I will
tread . . . and
make . . . and
I will pour out.
^k Ch. 22:5;
34:6; 51:12.
¹¹ Or, according
to another
reading, brake
them in pieces.

⁶
 a Ch. 29:9;
 51:17, 21, 22.
 b Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
 1 Or, brought
 down their
 strength to the
 earth.
 c Ch. 34:3.
 d Blood, Lev.
 17:11.
 e Earth, Gen.
 2:1.

⁷
 f Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 g Praise, Ju. 5:3.
 h Providence
 and Goodness
 of God, Gen.
 1:1.
 i See "King-
 dom of Israel,"
 I Ki. 11:11.

⁸
 j Israel the
 Chosen People.
 See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.
 k See "Child-
 ren," Gen.
 3:16.
 l See "Decep-
 tion," Gen.
 37:31.
 m See "Salva-
 tion," Acts
 2:40.

⁹
 2 Another read-
 ing is, *In all
 their adversity
 he was no ad-
 versary.*
 n Affliction, Ps.
 9:10.
 o Angel, I Pet.
 1:12.
 p Love of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 q Love, I Cor.
 13:1.
 r Pity, Ps.
 103:13.
 s Redemption,
 Mt. 20:22.
 t Ch. 43:1; 52:9.
 u Ch. 46:3;
 Deut. 1:31;
 32:10-12.

¹⁰
 v Rebellion, Ez.
 20:8.
 w See "King-
 dom of Ju-
 dah," I Ki.
 12:23.
 x See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
 y Ps. 78:40;
 106:33; Acts
 7:51; Eph.
 4:30.
 z Holy Spirit,
 John 14:16.
 a Punishment
 for Sin, Gen.
 3:6.
 b Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 c Enemy, Job
 31:29.

^a drunk in my ^b wrath, and I
¹ poured out their ^c ^d lifeblood
 on the ^e earth.

7 I will make mention of the
¹ lovingkindnesses of Jê-hô-vâh,
 and the ² praises of Jê-hô-vâh,
 according to all that ^h Jê-hô-
 vâh hath bestowed on us, and
 the great goodness toward the
² house of Îš-râ-êl, which he hath
 bestowed on them according to
 his mercies, and according to
 the multitude of his lovingkind-
 nesses. 8 For he said, Surely,
 they are ⁱ my people, ^k children
 that will ^l not deal falsely: so he
 was their ^m Saviour. 9 ² In all
 their ⁿ affliction he was afflicted,
 and the ^o angel of his presence
 saved them: in his ^p ^q love and
 in his ^r pity he ^s redeemed them;
 and he ^t ^u bare them, and carried
 them all the days of old.

10 But they ^v ^w ^x rebelled,
 and grieved his ^z holy Spirit:
^a ^b therefore he was turned to
 be their ^c enemy, and himself

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*), in my wrath—
 with my fury, SMI. in—with, *Var.* wrath—
 fury, R. poured . . . earth—bring down
 to earth their lifeblood, SMI. lifeblood—
 juice of life, DUHM, MARTI, BUD, KIT.
 OR.; juice, WHI. earth—ground, WHI.
 V. 7. make mention—record (*lit.* cause to be
 remembered), SMI.; praise, DUHM. lov-
 ingkindness—works of love, DUHM, OR.
 praises—deeds of fame, DUHM, MARTI.
 BUD, OR. according . . . Israel—ac-
 cording to the multitude of his lovingkind-
 nesses, BUD.; in conformance with all he
 showed (rendered) us, according to his
 compassion, Yahweh, great in goodness,
 DUHM, them—us, SEPT. DUHM,
 BUD. V. 8. For he—And, WHI. child-
 ren—sons, MARTI, DUHM. deal falsely
 —be faithless, OR. BUD. MARTI; fall
 away, DUHM, their—to them a,
 DUHM, OR. Vs. 8, 9, so he . . . them
 —So nearly, SMI.; he became to them a
 deliverer (9) from all affliction. Not mes-
 senger nor angel, but the Lord himself
 saved them, SEPT.; And he was to them
 a Saviour (9) from all their afflictions.
 Not a messenger and an angel, His pres-
 ence (face) saved them, DUHM, MARTI.
 BUD. OORT, HORSLEY. V. 9, in (*last*
two) thanks to, OR. presence—Face, WHI.
 he redeemed—himself redeemed, *Var.* he
 bare—himself bare, *Var.* V. 10, But—Yet,
 WHI. grieved—offended, OR. his holy
 Spirit—the spirit of His holiness, SMI.
 and—He, SMI. V. 11, he—they, OR.
 BUD. MARTI, SMI.; [Israel], WHI. he
 . . . people—Or, one remembered the days
 of old, (and) the deliverer of his peo-
 ple. *Mentioned in AE. Ge. ('probable').*
Or, his people remembered the ancient
days of (?) Moses, Hi. Ev. De. R marg.
remembered—thought on, DUHM, OR.

fought against them. 11 ³ Then
^d he remembered the ^e days of
 old, ¹ Mô-šes and his people,
 saying, Where is ^g he that
 brought them up out of the ⁱ sea
 with the ⁴ shepherds of his
^k flock? where is he that ^l put
 his holy Spirit in the midst
 of them? 12 that caused his
^m ⁿ glorious arm to go at the
 right hand of Mô-šes? that ^p di-
 vided the ^q waters before them,
 to make himself an everlast-
 ing ^r name? 13 that led them
 through the depths, as a ^s horse
 in the ^t wilderness, so that they
^u stumbled not? 14 As the
^v cattle that go down into
 the ^w valley, the Spirit of ^x Jê-
 hô-vâh caused them to ^y rest:
 so didst thou ^z lead thy peo-
 ple, to make thyself a glorious
 name.

15 Look down from ^a heaven,
 and behold from the ^b habitation
 of thy ^c holiness and of thy glory:
 where are thy ^d zeal and thy

out of—from, WHI. sea—'water,' BUD.
 with—Omit, BUD. WHI. shepherds—
 shepherd, BUD. MARTI, WHI. V. 13.
 depths—oceans, DUHM; floods, BUD.
 in the wilderness—through the pasture-land,
Var. OR. wilderness—steppe (plain),
 DUHM; meadow, SMI. so . . . not—
 without stumbling, WHI. so that—that,
 R. V. 14. go—come, SMI. V. 15. are—is,
 WHI. SMI.

Var. Read.—V. 6 (*cont.*), poured out—
 brought down (*pl.*), *Var.* V. 7. toward
 . . . Israel—Omit, DUHM, BUD. MARTI,
 CH. V. 9. In . . . pity—From all afflic-
 tions the angel of His Presence saved them;
 in loving and sparing them, WHI. he was
 afflicted—*So Heb. marg. and nearly all*
moderns. Jer. Targ. Rashi. Heb. text, with
which the Versions agree may be rendered
either there was no (real) affliction (Ge.), or,
he was not an adversary—he was a zealous
friend, Dathe, Kay, IBN 'EZRA, LU-
THER, EW. HI. DE. Both readings are
pronounced alike. V. 11. Moses and his
people—Omit, Sept. Weir. Ch. (as marginal
glosses) 'he' referring to the people, as
'him' at the end of the verse; [the years of
past ages, saying:] WHI.; on him who a
Moses was to his people, OR. Moses—
[his servant] Moses, BUD. shepherds—
So Massoretic text (Baer), De. Ch. DUHM;
shepherd, Targ. Sept. BUD. MARTI.
 WHI. in . . . them—within him, WHI.
 V. 12. everlasting—Omit, BUD. V. 14.
 valley—Add [Allowed his people to wan-
 der like sheep], DUHM. caused them to
 rest—guided them, *Sept. Targ. Pesh.*
Vulg. Lo. Ev. (l.). DUHM, KLO. OORT.
 OR. BUD. so—*Prefix* [As a shepherd
 feeds his flock], DUHM; as a shepherd,
 BUD.

¹¹
 3 Or, *Then his*
people remem-
bered the
ancient days of
Moses &c.
 d Anthropo-
 morphism.
 See "Gen.,"
 Gen. 1:1.
 e Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 f Moses, Ex.
 3:4.
 g Ch. 51:9, 10.
 h See "Deliver-
 ance from
 Bondage,"
 Ex. 15:13.
 i Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 j Shepherd,
 Ps. 23:1.
 k Another read-
 ing is, *shep-*
herd.
 l Flock, Lu.
 12:32.
 m Num. 11:17,
 25:29; Hag.
 2:5.

¹²
 m See "Glory of
 God," Gen.
 1:1.
 n Ex. 6:6;
 15:16.
 o Arm, Ju.
 15:14.
 p Ch. 11:15;
 51:10, 11; Ex.
 14:21, 22.
 q Waters, Ps.
 95:5.
 r Name, Acts
 16:18.

¹³
 s Horse, Jer.
 50:11.
 t Wilderness,
 Ex. 3:1.
 u Jer. 31:9.

¹⁴
 v Cattle, Pr.
 15:17.
 w Valley, Josh.
 8:13.
 x Josh. 21:44;
 23:1.
 y Rest, Heb. 4:4.
 z Deut. 32:12.

¹⁵
 a Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.
 b Ps. 65:5;
 123:1.
 c Holiness and
 Glory of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 d Zeal of God,
 Is. 37:38.

15
a Jer. 31:20;
Hos. 11:8.
b Compassion of
God, Gen. 1:1.

16
c Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.
d Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
e Ch. 29:22;
41:8; 51:2.
f Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
g See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," 1 Ki.
11:11.

h See "Redem-
ption," Mt.
20:22.
i Ch. 41:14;
44:6; 60:16.
j See "Eter-
nity of God,"
Gen. 1:1.

17
k Ch. 30:28; Ez.
14:7-9.
l See "Human
and Divine
Agency in
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
m See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
n Ch. 29:13, 14.
o See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Hardened
Hearts," Lu.
2:21.

p Heart, Acts
15:9.
q Fear, Gen. 9:2.
r Ch. 52:8;
Num. 10:36.
s Servant, Ex.
21:2.

t Tribes, Num.
36:9.
u Inheritance,
1 Chr. 21:3.

18
v See "Posses-
sions," Mk.
10:22.

w Covenants,
Conditional,
Gen. 17:2.
x Deut. 4:26;
11:17; 28:20.
y Ch. 64:11; Ps.
74:3-7.

19
z Lam. 3:43-45;
1 Cor. 4:13.
a Calling, 1 Cor.
1:26.

1
b Heavens,
Deut. 27:15.
c Ex. 19:18; Ps.
18:9; 144:5;
Mic. 1:3, 4;
Hab. 3:13.
d Mountains,
Ex. 4:3; Ps.
5:5; 12.

e Ju. 5:12;
68:8; Nah. 1:5.
1 Or, *flow down*.

2
* Ch. 64:1 in
Heb.

f Fire, Lev.
10:2.

mighty acts? the^a yearning of thy heart and thy^b compassions are restrained toward me. 16 For thou art our^c Father, though^{d e} Abraham^f knoweth us not, and^g Īš-rā-ēl doth not acknowl- edge us: thou, O Jē-hō-vāh, art our Father; our^{h i} Redeemer from^j everlasting is thy name. 17 O Jē-hō-vāh, why dost thou^{k l} make us to^m err from thy ways, and^{n o} hardenest our^p heart from thy^q fear? Return for thy^{r s} servants' sake, the^t tribes of thine^u inheritance. 18 Thy holy people^{v w} possessed it but a^x little while: our adver- saries have^y trodden down thy sanctuary. 19 We are become as^z they over whom thou never barest rule, as they that were not^a called by thy name.

64 Oh that thou wouldest rend the^b heavens, that thou wouldest^c come down, that the^d mountains might^{e 1} quake at thy presence, *2 as when^f fire

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (*cont.*), mighty acts—mighty deeds, SML; prowess, WHI. yearning of thy heart—tumult of thy com- passions (*lit.* thy bowels)? WHI.; loud cry of thy feelings? DUHM; the surge of thy bowels, SML; heart—bowels, R. and . . . me—thy pity that withheld itself toward us, WHI.; Thy compassion hold not back, DUHM, MARTI, BUD, KIT. are re- strained—restrain themselves, Var. V. 16, though—for, Var. DUHM, BUD, doth not acknowledge—denies, BUD, everlasting—of old, Var.; ancient time, KIT, BUD, is—was, Var. V. 17, hardenest—harden, Var. from thy fear—so as not to fear thee, WHI. V. 18, Thy . . . while—Or, Thy sacred people they have well nigh (?) driven out, Luz. *Seinecke, Text doubtful*, V. 19, they . . . were—those over whom thou hast never borne rule, who have not been, Var. never—from ancient times, DUHM, as . . . name—over whom thy name was not called, DUHM, Chap. 64.—V. 1, I would- est . . . down—mightest have rent, de- scended, WHI., quake—*So Ge. Kn. De. Ch.* DUHM, WHI.; tremble, OR.; melt, BUD, and the fire—as (when) fire, Var. nations—people, DUHM, BUD, V. 3, didst—doest, *Hi. Ev. De. Ch.* thou . . . quaked—(oh that) thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down (*or*, quake) . . . ! *Hi. Ev. De. Ch.* looked—hoped, DUHM, MARTI, BUD, KIT. V. 5, meetest—acceptest, BUD, him . . . righteousness—those that do right, WHI., rejoiceth and—with joy, Var. OR, worketh righteousness—de- clare right, BUD, those . . . in—and call to mind, WHI., remember thee in—praise, BUD; think on, DUHM, and we sinned—and (therefore) we sinned, *Hi. Ev. Kn. Ch.*; or, so that we stand forth as

kindleth the^g brushwood, and the fire causeth the^h waters to boil; to make thy^{i j} name known to thine^k adversaries, that the^{l m} nations may tremble at thy presence! 3 When thou didstⁿ terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains quaked at thy pres- ence. 4 For from of old^{o p} men have not heard, nor perceived by the^q ear, neither hath the^r eye^s seen a^s God besides thee, who worketh for him that^t waiteth for him. 5 Thou^{u 3} meetest him that^v rejoiceth and^w worketh righteousness, those that^x re- member thee in thy ways: be- hold, ^{y z} thou wast wroth, and we^a sinned: ⁴ in them *have we been* of long time; and shall we be^b saved? 6 For we are all be- come as one that is^c unclean, and all our righteousnesses are as a polluted^d garment: and we all do^e fade as a^f leaf; and our^{g h} iniquities, like theⁱ wind,

sinner, *De.*; and we had sinned, BUD.; and we became sinners, OR.; and we were sinful against thee, DUHM, in . . . time—therein (*i.e.* in our sins, *or*, in the tokens of thine anger) [have we been] a long, *Ge. De.*; or, thou wast wrought (and we sinned) with them continually, *Vitr. Ew. and . . .* saved?—*So Hi. De. But see Var. Read.* V. 6, are all—have all, OR, DUHM, do fade—faded away, DUHM, OR, BUD.

Var. Read.—V. 15, compassions—com- passions? BUD, V. 17, the tribes—for the sake of the tribes, SEPT, CH, MARTI, BUD, DUHM, V. 18, Thy . . . it—Thy holy mountain (*so also Sept.*) have they possessed, *Ch., and, in the main, Lo. Klo. Thy . . . while*—Why were the wicked permitted to burn^t thy sanctuary? BUD.; Why have wicked ones done despite to thy holy place (Temple, DUHM)? WHI., DUHM, Chap. 64.—V. 2, as . . . boil—As 'wax which dissolves, As water' which 'devours' the fire, BUD, V. 3, thou . . . presence—*Omit*, DUHM, BUD, V. 4, From olden time we have not heard, nor have our eyes seen a God except Thee, and the deeds which Thou doest (SEPT, *actually ren- ders* 'will do' through misapprehension of the force of Heb. imperf.), WHI.) to those who wait for mercy, SEPT, For . . . thee—Ear hath heard nor eye seen a God beside thee, DUHM, WHI. See 1 Cor. 2:9, worketh for—would perform for, Var.; helps, DUHM, V. 5, Prefix That, BUD, him . . . and—*Omit*, SEPT, WHI, that rejoiceth and—*Omit*, DUHM, BUD, in . . . saved—Through our faithlessness^t of olden days and rebellion, BUD, and shall we be saved?—and we fell away, *Sept. Lo. Ew. Kn. Ch. (l.)*, *Probably corrupt, R. marg.* and became evildoers, OR.; and godless, DUHM.

g See "Wood,"
Ex. 31:5.
h Waters, Ps.
95:5.
i Name, Acts
16:18.
j Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
k Enemies, Job
31:29.
l Nations, Gen.
10:32.
m Ps. 99:1; Jer.
5:22; 33:9.

3
n Ps. 65:5;
66:3, 5; 106:22.

4
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p 1 Cor. 2:9.
q Ear, Ex. 29:20.
r Eye, Ps. 17:8.
s Or, *seen*, O
God, *besides thee, one that &c.*
s One God
alone, Gen.
1:1.
t Ch. 25:9;
30:18; 40:31.

5
u Ex. 20:24.
3 Or, *sparest*.
v Rejoicing, Ps.
30:5.
w Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
x Ch. 26:13;
63:7.
y See "Anger,"
Pr. 15:1.
z Ch. 12:1;
63:10.

a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
4 Or, in those is
continuance,
and we shall be
saved, The He-
brew is ob-
scure.
b Salvation,
Acts 2:40.

6
c See "Purifi-
cation," Lev.
15:2.
d See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
e Ch. 1:30; Ps.
90:5, 6.
f Leaf, Ez.
47:12.
g Ch. 50:1; Ps.
1:4; Jer. 4:11,
12.
h Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
i Wind, Job
27:21.

7
a Ch. 59:4; Ez. 22:30.
b Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
c Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
d See "Seeking," Lu. 13:24.
e Ch. 27:5.
f Ch. 1:15; 54:8; Deut. 31:18.
g Face, Is. 6:2.
h Ch. 9:18; Ez. 22:18-22.
i See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
l Heb. *metled*.

8
j Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Clay, Rom. 9:21.
l See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
m Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
n Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
o God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

9
p Ch. 57:17; 60:10.
q Ch. 43:25;
r Mic. 7:18.
s See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
t Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

10
t Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
u Cities, Gen. 4:17.
v Zion, Is. 52:1.
w Wilderness, Ex. 3:1; 3:8; 6:11.
y Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

11
z See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
a See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
b House, Deut. 24:10.
c Ch. 63:18; II Ki. 25:9; I Ki. 74:5-7.
d Father, Ex. 21:15.
e Praise, Ju. 5:3.
f Fire, Lev. 10:2.

g Ch. 7:23; Lam. 1:7, 10, 11.
h Ch. 42:14; 63:15; Ps. 74:10, 11, 18, 19.
i Peace, Pr. 17:1.
j Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
k Rom. 9:30; 10:20; Eph. 2:12.
l Or, *was found*.

take us away. 7 And there is ^a none that ^b calleth upon thy ^c name, that stirreth up himself to ^d e take hold of thee; for thou hast ^f hid thy ^g face from us, and hast ^h i consumed us by means of our iniquities.

8 But now, O Jè-hô-vâh, thou art our ^j Father; we are the ^k clay, and thou our ^l potter; and we all are the ^m n o work of thy hand. 9 Be not ^p wroth very sore, O Jè-hô-vâh, ^q r neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, look, we beseech thee, we are all ^s thy people. 10 Thy ^t u holy cities are become a wilderness, ^v Zi-ôn is become a ^w x wilderness, ^y Jè-ru-sâ-lêm a desolation. 11 Our holy and our ^z beautiful ^a b c house, where our ^d fathers ^e praised thee, is burned with ^f fire; and ^g all our pleasant places are laid waste. 12 Wilt thou ^h refrain thyself for these things, O Jè-hô-vâh? wilt thou hold thy ⁱ peace, and ^j afflict us very sore?

65 ^k I ^l am inquired of by them that asked not for me; I ^m n am found of them that sought me not: I said, ^o Behold me, behold me, unto a na-

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*), take—took, OR.; carried, BUD. DUHM. V. 7, is—was, OR. DUHM. V. 8, But—And yet, BUD. V. 9, wroth very sore—exceeding angry, WHI. very sore—to excess, DUHM, BUD. OR. neither . . . ever—for ever be mindful of guilt, WHI. iniquity—our^t iniquity, BUD. we beseech thee—here, DUHM, OR. we are—for we are, DUHM, BUD. V. 10, wilderness—prairie, OR. desolation—reproach, DUHM; desert, OR.; curse, WHI. V. 11, places—things, a. V. 12, afflict . . . sore—press us down above measure, DUHM, BUD. OR. **Chap. 65**—V. 1, I . . . of—I gave access, *Var.*; I suffered myself to be inquired of, WHI.; I have been to be inquired of, SMI. am—was, MARTI, KIT.; was to be, DUHM, by them—to those, WHI.; omit, SMI. am—have been to be, SMI.; suffered myself to be, WHI. of them—to those, WHI. behold me, behold me—I am here, I am here, SMI. nation—people, DUHM, BUD. KIT. V. 2, spread—stretched, SMI. walk—Or, walked (*carrying on the perfect* to v. 5.), *Var.* V. 3, provoke—have been provoking, SMI. V. 4, That . . . places—Those

tion ^a that was ^m n not called by my ^o name. 2 ^p q I have spread out my hands all the ^r day unto a ^s t rebellious people, that ^u walk in a way that is not good, after their own ^v w thoughts; 3 a people that ^x provoke me to my face continually, ^y sacrificing in ^z a gardens, and ^b burning ^c incense upon ^d bricks; 4 that ^e sit among the ^f graves, and lodge in the ^g secret places; that ^h i eat ^j swine's ^k flesh, and broth of ^l abominable things is in their ^m vessels; 5 that say, ⁿ Stand by thyself, come not near to me, for I am holier than thou. These are a ^o smoke in my ^p nose, a fire that burneth all the day. 6 Behold, it is ^q written before me: I will ^r not keep silence, but will ^s recompense, yea, I will recompense into their bosom, ^t 7 your own ^u v siniquities, and the ^w x iniquities of your fathers together, saith Jè-hô-vâh, that have ^y burned incense upon the ^z mountains, and ^a b blasphemed me upon the ^c hills: therefore will I ^d first ^e measure their work into their bosom.

who sit on graves and spend the night in places of concealment, WHI. secret places—dens, DUHM. broth—crumbs, DUHM, MARTI, OR. V. 5, Stand by—Properly, draw near to, WHI. am . . . thou—am holy for thee, OR.; make thee holy, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. KIT, WHI. V. 6, but will recompense—unless I have given recompense, DUHM, BUD.; till I shall have recompensed, WHI. V. 7, your own—their, DUHM, BUD. your fathers—their fathers, BUD, DUHM. therefore . . . bosom—And I will mete out their reward and 'repay' [it] in their bosom, BUD.; I will mete out their reward [and reimburse] in their bosom, DUHM. therefore—Yea, OR. work—reward, *Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 7, consumed . . . means—delivered us into the hand (power, WHI). *Sept. Targ. Pesh. Lo. Ev. Kn. Dr. Br. (l.)*. MARTI, CH. BUD. WHI. V. 10, Zion . . . wilderness—Omit (*gloss*), DUHM, BUD. **Chap. 65**—V. 1, was . . . by—called not (upon), *Versions, Lo. Ev. Ch. Br. Dr. WHI. LOWTH. DE. R. marg.*; did not call on, BUD. SMI. V. 2, a rebellious—a rebellious [and obstinate], CH. MARTI, DUHM, KLO. WHI.; a rebellious [and mutinous], BUD.; turning away, SMI. V. 6, yea . . . bosom—Omit, MARTI, KIT. DUHM, BUD.

t Children Suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:6. u Incense, Ex. 30:34. v Mountains, Ex. 3:12. w Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16. x Or, *defied*. x Hills, Ps. 2:6. y Or, *measure their former work*. y Jer. 5:29; 13:25.

4 Or, as otherwise read, that hath not called upon.
m Hos. 1:10.
n See "Calling," I Cor. 1:26.
o See "Name," Acts 16:18.

2
p Hands spread out, Gen. 16:12.
q Rom. 10:21.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
t Ch. 1:2, 23; 30:1, 9.
u Walking, Col. 1:10.
v Ch. 59:7; 66:18; Ps. 81:11, 12.
w See "Mind," Job 38:36.

3
x Ch. 3:8; Job 1:11; 2:5.
y Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
z Garden, Deut. 11:10.
a Ch. 1:29; 66:17.
b Ch. 66:3.
c Incense, Ex. 30:34.
d Bricks, Ex. 1:14.

4
5 Or, *dwelt*.
e Graves, Job 3:22.
6 Or, *vaults*.
f Ch. 66:3, 17; Lev. 11:7.
g See "Unclean Animals," Gen. 2:20.
h Swine, Deut. 14:8.
i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
j Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
k Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

5
l Mt. 9:11; Lu. 7:39; 18:9-12.
m Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
n Nose, Gen. 7:22.

6
o See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.
p Ch. 42:14; 64:12; Ps. 50:3, 21.
q Ps. 79:12; Jer. 16:18.

7
r See "Punishment for Sin," Gen. 3:6.
s Ch. 13:11; 22:14, 26-21; 30:13, 14.

u Incense, Ex. 30:34.
v Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
w Or, *measure their former work*.

8

a Inspiration of Prophets, 11 Ki. 17:13.
b Wine, Lev. 10:9.
c See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
e Servants, Ex. 21:2.
f Ch. 1:9; 10:21, 22; 48:9; Amos 9:8, 9.

9

a See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
h Seed, Deut. 22:9.
i Ch. 45:19, 25; Jer. 31:36, 37.
j Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
k Ch. 49:8; 60:21; Amos 9:11-15.
l Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
m Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
n Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
o Ch. 32:18.

10

p Sharon, I Chr. 5:16.
l Or, *pasture*.
q Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
r Valley, Josh. 8:13.
s Josh. 7:24, 26; Hos. 2:15.
t See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
u Ch. 51:1; 55:6.

11

v Ch. 1:4, 28; Deut. 29:24, 25.
w Ch. 2:2, 3; 66:20.
x Table, II Ki. 4:10.
2 Heb. *Gad*. See Gen. 30:11.
3 Heb. *Meni*.

12

y See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
z Sword, Ju. 7:20.
a See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
b Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
c Ch. 63:6.
d Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
e Ch. 41:28; 50:2; 66:4; II Chr. 36:15, 16; Pr. 1:24; Jer. 7:13. f Evil, Ps. 97:10. g Eyes, Ps. 37:8. h Choice, I Ki. 18:21. i Ch. 1:9; Ps. 34:10. j Hunger, Deut. 8:3. k Ch. 8:21. l Drink, Hos. 4:18. m Ch. 41:17, 18; 49:10.

8 ^a Thus saith Jê-hôz-vâh, As the new ^b wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, ^c Destroy it not, for a ^d blessing is in it: so will I do for my ^e servants' sake, that I may ^f not destroy them all. 9 And ^g I will bring forth a ^h seed out of Jacob, and out of ⁱ Jû-dâh an ^k inheritor of my ^m mountains; and ⁿ my chosen shall inherit it, and ^o my servants shall dwell there. 10 And ^p Shâr-ôn shall be a ¹ fold of ^q flocks, and the ^r s valley of ^Āzhôr a place for ^t herds to lie down in, for my people that have ^u sought me. 11 But ye that ^v forsake Jê-hôz-vâh, that forget my ^w holy mountain, that prepare a ^x table for ² Fortune, and that fill up mingled wine unto ³ Destiny; 12 I will ^y destine you to the ^z sword, and ^a ye shall all bow down to the ^b c slaughter; because when I ^d called, ye did ^e not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but ye did that which was ^f evil in mine ^g eyes, and ^h chose that wherein I delighted not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hôz-vâh, Behold, my servants shall eat, ⁱ but ye shall be ^j k hungry; behold, my servants shall ^l m drink, but ye shall

Var. Rend.—V. 8, one saith—one sings, BUD. V. 9, will bring—have brought, OR. it — (the land), DUHM; 'them' (= mountains), BUD. V. 10, fold—meadow, DUHM, BUD. flocks—sheep, DUHM, BUD. herds—cattle, DUHM, BUD. V. 11, ye—as for you, *Var.* forsake—forsook, DUHM, BUD. forgot—forgot, DUHM, BUD. for Fortune—to Gad, WHI. Fortune—*So Wicliff (after Vulg.): Heb. Gad, Var.; Luck, DUHM, BUD. KIT.; The God of Luck, OR.; Gad, MARTI, WHI. Destiny—Heb. Meni, a.v. marg. MARTI; Goddess of Destiny, OR. V. 12, will . . . to—have destine you for, Var. chose . . . not—what I delighted in ye scorned, OR. V. 13, be shame—despair, OR.; be ashamed, R. V. 14, sing . . . heart—utter a ringing cry for happiness of heart, WHI. cry . . . heart—utter a distressful cry—for grief of heart, WHI. and . . . spirit—from a*

be ⁿ thirsty; behold, my servants shall ^o p rejoice, but ye shall be ^q put to ^r shame; 14 behold, my servants shall ^s t sing for joy of ^u heart, but ye shall ^v w cry for ^x sorrow of heart, and shall ^y wail for ⁴ vexation of ^z spirit. 15 And ye shall leave your ^a name for ^b c s a curse unto my chosen; and the Lord Jê-hôz-vâh will slay thee; and he will call his servants by ^d another name: 16 so that he who ^e blesseth himself in the ^f earth shall bless himself in the ^g God of ^h truth; and he that ⁱ h sweareth in the earth shall ^j swear by the God of ^k truth; because the former ^l i k troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine ^l eyes.

17 For, behold, ^m I create ⁿ o new heavens and a new earth; and the ^p former things shall not be remembered, nor come into ^q mind. 18 But be ye ^r s glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create; for, behold, I create ^t Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm a rejoicing, and ^u her people a joy. 19 And ^v I will rejoice in Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm, and joy in my people; and there shall be heard in her no more the ^w voice of ^x weeping and the voice of crying. 20 There shall be no more thence

broken spirit shall moan aloud, WHI. wail—howl, r. vexation—brokenness, DUHM, BUD. KIT. OR. V. 15, curse unto my—an oath for his, OR. curse—oath, DUHM, and—*Omit*, DUHM, OR. and . . . thee—Thus slay thee the All-Lord Yahweh, OR. and he—but he, *Var.* he—they, DUHM, BUD. his—my, MARTI, BUD.; Yahweh's, DUHM, another—[new], BUD. V. 16, in the God—by the God, *Var.* truth—faithfulness, DUHM, OR. earth—land, DUHM, BUD. OR. truth—(the) Amen; *i.e. (the) oath, Targ. mine—their*, BUD. V. 17, and the—that the, OR. V. 18, be ye—'they shall be', MARTI, BUD. for ever—continually, OR. in—'over', BUD. V. 19, and—nor, R.

Var. Read.—V. 10, for . . . me—*A gloss, DUHM. V. 12, but . . . not—A gloss, DUHM.*

n Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
o Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
p Ch. 61:7; 66:14.
q Ch. 42:17; 44:9, 11; 66:5.
r Shame, Phil. 3:19.

14

s Songs, Ex. 15:1.
t Ch. 51:11; Ps. 66:4; Jas. 5:13.
u Heart, Acts 15:9.
v Cry, Lu. 18:7.
w Ch. 13:6; Mt. 8:12.
x Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
y Mourning, John 11:35.
4 Heb. *breaking*.
z Spirit, Job 4:15.

15

a Name, Acts 16:18.
b Curse, Gen. 4:11.
c Jer. 24:9; 25:18; Zech. 8:13.
5 Heb. *an oath*.
d Ch. 62:2; I Pet. 2:9, 10.

16

e Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.
g Truth, John 14:6.
6 Heb. *Amen*. See II Cor. 1:20; Rev. 3:14.
h Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
i Ch. 19:18; 45:23.
j See "Adversity," Job 19:6.
k Ch. 22:5; 26:16; 37:3; Jer. 31:12; Zeph. 3:14-20.
l Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

17

m God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
n Ch. 66:22; II Pet. 3:13.
o Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
p Ch. 45:18; Jer. 3:16.
q Mind, Job 38:36.

18

r Gladness, Is. 51:3.
s Ch. 12:1, 2; 25:9; 35:10; 41:16; 51:3; 61:10; Ps. 98.
t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. u See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
19 v See "Promises," John 14:2. w Voice, Gen. 27:22.
x Ch. 25:8; 30:19; 35:10; 51:11; Rev. 7:17; 21:4.

a See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
 b Day, Lev. 25:8.
 c Old Age, Titus 2:3.
 d Jer. 4:40; Job 5:26; Ps. 34:12. [25:8.
 e Year, Lev. 23:7.
 f See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
 g See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 h Ch. 3:11; 22:14; Eccl. 8:12, 13.
 i See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
 j Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
 k Ch. 32:18; Amos 9:14.
 l House, Deut. 24:10.
 m Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
 n Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
 o See "Sowing and Reaping," Gal. 6:7.
 p Ch. 62:8, 9.
 q Ps. 92:12-14.
 r Trees, Mt. 7:17.
 s Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 t Deut. 32:46; 47; Ps. 21:4; 91:16.
 1 Heb. wear out.
 u Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
 v Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 w See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
 x Or, sudden terror. [22:9.
 y Seed, Deut. 12:3.
 z Or, shall be with them.
 24 [1:26.
 z Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
 a See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 b Ch. 55:6; 58:9; Ps. 91:15; Dan. 9:20-23; 10:12.
 25
 c See "Animals," Gen. 2:20. [29:38.
 d Lamb, Ex. 12:10.
 e Lion, Job 4:10.
 f Straw, I Ki. 4:28.
 g See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17. h Serpent, II Cor. 11:3. i Food, Gen. 9:3. j Ch. 11:9; Mic. 4:3. k See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14. l See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24. m See "Mountain," Ez. 3:12.

an ^a infant of ^b days, nor an ^c old man that hath ^d not filled his days; for the child shall die a hundred ^e years old, and the ^f sinner being a hundred years old shall be ^g accursed. 21 And they shall ^h build ⁱ houses, and inhabit them; and they shall ^j plant vineyards, and eat the ^k fruit of them. 22 ^l They shall not build, and ^m another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for ⁿ as the days of a ^o tree shall be the days of ^p my people, and my chosen shall ^q long enjoy the ^r work of their hands. 23 They shall not ^s labor in ^t vain, nor bring forth for ^u calamity; for they are the ^v seed of the ^w blessed of Jê-hô^x-vâh, and their offspring ^y with them. 24 And it shall come to pass that, before they ^z call, I will ^a answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear. 25 The ^b wolf and the ^c lamb shall feed together, and the ^d lion shall eat ^e straw like the ^f ox; and ^g dust shall be the ^h serpent's ⁱ food. They shall ^j not hurt nor ^k destroy in all my ^l holy ^m mountain, saith Jê-hô^x-vâh.

Var. Rend. — V. 20. an . . . days — a suckling living but a few days, WHI. DUHM, days — [a few] days, BUD. nor an old man — *Omit*, BUD. filled — lived out, OR. the child . . . old — he that dieth at a hundred years shall die a child, Lo. child — lad, OR.; youngest, DUHM. BUD. and the . . . accursed — One who falls short of an hundred years shall be accursed (*regarded as subject to the divine curse*), WHI. V. 21. inhabit — [themselves] inhabit, BUD. V. 22. days — age, OR.; life, BUD. long enjoy — use up, OR. DUHM, BUD. MARTI. V. 23. calamity — sudden trouble, Var.; terror, DUHM, BUD. WHI. offspring — offspring they have, OR.; offspring [remain], BUD. V. 25. feed — graze, DUHM, OR. BUD. food — meat, r. mountain — mountain-land, BUD. Chap. 66. — V. 1. What . . . me? — where will ye then build unto me a house? DUHM. what place — what manner of place, Var.

* DUST: Laws concerning. — Lev. 17:13; Num. 5:17.
 Man made of. — Gen. 2:7; 3:19; Job 10:9; Ps. 103:14; Eccl. 3:20. Man to return to Dust. — Gen. 3:19; Job 17:16; 20:11; 21:26; 34:16; Ps. 104:29; Eccl. 12:7.

Symbolic of: Dust upon the Head, Grief — Josh. 7:6; Job

66 ⁿ Thus saith Jê-hô^l-vâh, ^o Heaven is my ^p throne, and the ^q earth is my ^r footstool: what manner of ^s house will ye build unto me? and what place shall be my ^t rest? 2 For all these things hath ^u my hand made, and so all these things came to be, saith ^v Jê-hô^x-vâh: but to this ^w man will I look, even to him that is ^x poor and of a ^y contrite ^z spirit, and that ^a trembleth at my ^b word. 3 He that ^c killeth an ox is as he that ^d slayeth a man; he that ^e sacrificeth a lamb, as he that breaketh a ^f dog's ^g neck; he that ^h offereth ⁱ an oblation, as he that ^j offereth ^k swine's ^l blood; he that ^m burneth frankincense, as he that ⁿ blesseth an ^o idol. Yea, they have ^p chosen their ^q own ways, and their ^r soul delighteth in their ^s abominations: 4 I also will ^t choose their ^u delusions, and ^v will bring their ^w fears upon them; because when I called, ^x none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did that which was ^a evil in mine eyes, and

V. 2. came to be — arose, Var. to — on, Var. this — what, BUD. will — do, BUD. look — look? BUD. poor — lowly, DUHM. MARTI. OR. V. 3. He . . . man — He who slaughters an ox (also), smites a man, WHI.; He who slaughters the bull is a man-killer, DUHM. he that . . . neck — One who offers the bloody sacrifice of a sheep (also) breaks the neck of dog, WHI. sacrificeth — slaughters, DUHM. Yea then — According as they, Var.; As these, DUHM. OR. CH. WHI. have chosen — find pleasure in, DUHM, BUD. MARTI. V. 4. I also — Even so I, Var.; So, WHI. choose — find pleasure in, DUHM, DUHM, BUD. their delusions — freaks (of fortune) for them, Var.; in playing with them evilly, MARTI, BUD. delusion — folly, WHI.; maltreatment, OR. but — and, DUHM, OR.

Var. Read. — V. 20. being . . . old — *Omit*, DUHM. V. 25. and dust — food — *Omit* (gloss), DUHM, BUD. MARTI.

y Fear, Gen. 9:2 z Ch. 65:12; Pr. 1:24; Jer. 7:13. a Evil, Ps. 97:10. b Ch. 59:7; 65:12; II Ki. 21:2, 6; Jer. 7:30.

2:12; 5:6; Lam. 2:10; Ez. 27:30. Prostrating in Dust. Humility — Job 7:21; 16:15; 42:6; Ps. 44:25; Lam. 3:29; Mic. 1:10. Scorn — II Sam. 16:13; II Ki. 23:12; II Chr. 34:4; Mt. 10:14; Mk. 6:11; Lu. 9:5; 10:11; Acts 13:51; 22:23.

Prophecies concerning. — Brought down to Dust as Punish-

n Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 o I Ki. 8:27; Ps. 11:4; Mt. 5:34, 35. [12:21.
 p Throne, Acts 7:49, Gen. 2:1.
 r See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.
 s See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 t II Sam. 7:5-7; Jer. 7:4; John 4:20, 21; Acts 7:48-50.
 4 Rest, Heb. 4:4.
 2
 u Ch. 40:26.
 v God the [1. Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 w Man, Gen. 2:7.
 x The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
 y See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
 z Ch. 57:15; Ps. 34:18; Mt. 5:3, 4; Lu. 18:13, 14.
 a Spirit, Job 4:15.
 b Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 c Word of God, John 6:63.
 3
 d Ch. 1:10-17; 58:1-5.
 e See "Murderer," Num. 35:16. [31:54.
 f Sacrifice, Deut. 23:18.
 g Dog, Deut. 23:18.
 h Neck, Pr. 3:3.
 i Offering, Gen. 22:2.
 5 Or, a meal-offering. [14:8.
 j Swine, Deut. 12:15.
 k See "Unclean Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 l Ch. 65:4.
 m Blood, Lev. 17:11. [2:2.
 n Ch. 1:13; Lev. 17:11.
 o See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.
 6 Heb. maketh a memorial of.
 p Blessing, Gen. 12:3. [19:4.
 q Idolatry, Lev. 17:11.
 r Choice, I Ki. 18:21. [65:2.
 s Ch. 57:17.
 t Soul, Job 4:15.
 u Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
 v Ch. 44:9, 19.
 4
 w Ch. 65:7; Pr. 1:31, 32.
 7 Or, mockings.
 x Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

chose that wherein I delighted not.

5 Hear the^a word of Jê-hô-^vâh, ye that^b tremble at his word: Your^c brethren that^d hate you, that^e cast you out for my^f name's sake, have said, Let Jê-hô-^vâh be^g glorified, that we may see your^h joy; but it isⁱ they that shall be put to^j shame. 6 A^k voice of^l tumult from the^m city, a voice from theⁿ temple, a voice of Jê-hô-^vâh that^o rendereth recompense to his^p enemies.

7 Before she^q travailed, she^r brought forth; before her^s pain came, she was delivered of a^t man-child. 8 Who hath^u heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall a^v land be^w born in one day? shall a^x nation be brought forth at once? for as soon as^y Zi^zôn travailed, she brought forth her children. 9^b Shall I bring to the birth, and^c not cause to bring forth? ^asaith Jê-hô-^vâh: shall I that cause to bring forth shut the womb? saith thy God.

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). chose—loved, OR.; found pleasure in, BUD. V. 5. be glorified—glorify himself, Var. DUHM. BUD. see—look on, Var. it . . . shame—they shall be ashamed, WHI. R. V. 6. Prefix Hark, DUHM, BUD. MARTI, WHI. voice of tumult—roar, WHI. sound of thunder (*lit.* crashing), Var. voice—sound, Var.; thunder, WHI. a voice of Jehovah—Prefix Hark, MARTI, DUHM, BUD. a voice . . . enemies—Hark! Yahweh reimburses (pays back) retribution to his enemies, DUHM; Yahweh's thunder, awarding retribution to his foes, WHI. V. 7. Prefix [But she], MARTI, DUHM, CH. she—[Zion], WHI.; the woman, BUD. travailed—travaileth, WHI. brought—hath brought, WHI.; brings, BUD. forth—[a son], DUHM, BUD. WHI. her birth a man-child—panes come to her—she hath a male child born, WHI. was—is, BUD. V. 8. Who—Who of you, BUD. Shall . . . born—is a country brought forth, Var.; Shall the people of a land be begotten in travail, WHI. a land—the people of a land, BUD. DUHM. Shall—is, Var. children—sons, BUD. DUHM. V. 9. shall . . . shut—or am I he that causes to bring forth and then shuts,

ment—Is. 25:12; 26:5, 19; 29:4, 5; 34:7, 9; 40:12, 15; 41:2; 47:1; 49:23; 52:2; Ez. 24:7; 26:4, 10; Mic. 7:17.
Figurative.—Gen. 13:16; 18:27; 28:14; Num. 23:10; Deut. 9:21; 28:24; I Sam. 2:8; II Sam. 22:43; I Ki. 16:2; II Ki. 13:7; II Chr. 1:9; Job 4:19; 7:5; 27:16; 28:6; 30:19; Ps. 7:5; 18:42; 22:15; 29:30; 72:9; 78:27; 102:14; 113:7; 119:25; Nah. 1:3; Hab. 1:10; Zeph. 1:17; Zech. 9:3. Wicked to hide in—Job 40:13; Is. 2:10.

10^e Rejoice ye with^f Jê-ry^gl^h sâ-lêm, and beⁱ glad for her, all ye that^j love her: ⁱrejoice for joy with her, all ye that^k mourn over her; 11 that ye may suck and^l be satisfied with the breasts of her^m consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of herⁿ glory. 12 For thus saith Jê-hô-^vâh, Behold, I will extend^o peace to her like a^p river, and the^q glory of the nations like an overflowing stream: ²and ye shall suck^r thereof; ye shall be^s borne upon the side, and shall be dandled upon the^t knees. 13 As one whom his^u mother comforteth, so will I^v comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jê-ry^gl^h sâ-lêm. 14 And ye shall^w see it, and your^x heart shall rejoice, and your^y bones shall flourish like the tender^z grass: and the^a hand of Jê-hô-^vâh shall be known toward his^b servants; and he will have^c indignation against his enemies.

15 For, behold, ^eJê-hô-^vâh will come^f with^g fire, and his

DUHM, MARTI, BUD. shut the womb—hold it back, OR. V. 10. Rejoice, Jerusalem, and be gathered in festal assembly all who dwell in her; exult with exultation all ye that mourn over her, SEPT. Rejoice ye with—Rejoice thou, DUHM, MARTI. mourn—are grieved, OR. V. 11. milk—sip, OR. DUHM, BUD. the . . . glory—her rich breast, DUHM, MARTI, KIT. WHI. V. 12. extend—turn, DUHM, OR. BUD. peace—prosperity, DUHM, MARTI. river—[swelling] river, DUHM, BUD. glory—riches, DUHM. nations—people, DUHM. an overflowing stream—a brook, DUHM; add, shall submerge them, BUD. ye . . . ye—that they suck, DUHM, MARTI, BUD. KIT. ye . . . knees—Their infant progeny shall be carried on the hip (*lit.* side)—and on knees shall they be caressed, WHI. side—hip, DUHM, MARTI, KIT, BUD. WHI. V. 13. and ye—so ye, DUHM, MARTI. V. 14. tender—young, Var. hand—grace, DUHM, MARTI. and—but, DUHM.

Var. Read.—Chap. 66.—V. 13. so . . . you—Omit, DUHM, MARTI. V. 15. with fire—as fire, SEPT. BUD. WHI.

Illustrative.—Is. 5:24.

Miscellaneous.—Dust burnt—I Ki. 18:39. Dust of Samaria—I Ki. 20:10. Crawling Things of—Deut. 32:24; Mic. 7:17. Serpent shall eat—Gen. 3:14; Is. 65:25. Treasures in Dust—Job 22:24. Ostreich Eggs warmed in—Job 39:14. Dust in a Mass—Job 38:38. Used in Plague—Ex. 9:9. Dust of Earth—Ex. 8:16, 17; Job 14:19; Pr. 8:26; Dan. 12:2; Amos 2:7.

5 See "Word of God," John 6:63.
b See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
d Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
e Ch. 60:15; Ps. 38:20.
f See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
g Mt. 5:10-12; 10:22; John 9:34; 15:18-20.
h Name, Acts 16:18.
i Glorifying, God, I. Lu. 7:16.
j Joy, Ps. 30:5.
k Lu. 17:13.
l Shame, Phil. 3:19.

6 Voice, Gen. 22:22.
n Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
o City, Gen. 4:17.
p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
q Ch. 59:18; 65:6; Joel 3:7.
r Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Enemy, Job 31:29.

7 Travail, Gal. 4:19.
u Ch. 37:3; 49:17-21; 54:1.
v Pain, Rev. 21:4.
w See "Children," Gen. 3:16.

8 Ch. 64:4.
y Land, Gen. 23:15.
1 Or, travailed with for but one day.
z Nation, 10:32.
a Zion, Is. 52:1.

9 See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
c Ch. 37:3.
d See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

10 Ch. 65:18; Deut. 32:43; Rom. 15:10. Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
g Gladness, Is. 51:3.
h Love, I Cor. 13:1.
i Ps. 26:8; 122:6.
j Ps. 137:6.
k Mourning, John 11:35.

11 Ch. 49:23; 60:16; Joel 3:18.
m Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
n Glory, Ps. 7:5.

12 Peace, Pr. 17:1.
p Ch. 48:18; Ps. 72:3, 7.
q River, Is. 32:2.
r Ch. 60:5; 61:6.
2 Or, then shall ye suck, ye &c.
s Ch. 60:4.
t Knees, Is. 35:3.

13 Mother, Deut. 5:16.
v Ch. 12:1; 40:1, 2; 49:13; 51:3; II Cor. 1:3; 4; I Thess. 2:7.

14 Ch. 33:20.
w Heart, Acts 15:9.
y Zech. 10:7.
z Bones, Ps. 34:20.
a Grass, Gen. 37:2.
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
c Servants, Ex. 21:2.
d Ch. 10:5; 13:5; 30:30; 34:2.

15 See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, in.
f Fire, Lev. 10:2.

^a Ch. 10:17;
30:27, 33;
31:9. [20:1.
^b Chariot, I Ki.
Ch. 5:28; Ps.
68:17; Hab.
3:8.
^d See "Wind,"
Job 27:21.
^e Anger, Pr.
15:1.
^j Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
^g Fire, Lev. 10:2.

¹⁶ [38:22.
^h Ch. 30:30; Ez.
ⁱ Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
II Pet. 2:4.
^k Sword, Job
7:20. [38:21.
^l Ch. 65:12; Ez.
^m Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
ⁿ Ch. 22:2; 34:3.

¹⁷
^o Sanctification,
I Sam. 7:1.
^p See "Purifi-
cation," Lev.
15:2.
¹ Or, in the.
^q Garden, Deut.
11:10.
² Or, one tree
(or, Asherah;
see Deut.
16:21). [14:8.
^r Swine, Deut.
s Ch. 65:4; Lev.
11:7.
^t See "Unclean
Animals," Gen.
2:20.
^u Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
^v Ch. 1:23, 31;
Ps. 37:20.

¹⁸
^w Knowledge of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^x See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
^y Ch. 59:7; 65:2.
^z See "Proph-
cy," Dan 2:29.
^a Ch. 45:22-25;
Jer. 3:17.
^b Nations, Gen.
10:32. [16:17.
^c Tongue, Mk.
^d Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^e Glory, Ps. 7:5.

¹⁹
^f Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.
^g Ch. 11:10, 12;
49:22; 62:10.
^h Tarshish,
II Chr. 9:21.
ⁱ Lud, Gen.
10:24.
^j See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20. [10:2.
^k Tubal, Gen.
^l Javan
(Greece), Gen.
10:2. [10:1.
^m Islands, Esth.

^{a b} chariots shall be like the
^{c d} whirlwind; to render his ^e an-
ger with fierceness, and his ^f re-
buke with flames of ^g fire. 16 For
by ^{h i} fire will Jê-hô'vâh execute
^j judgment, and by his ^k sword,
upon all ^l flesh; and the ^{m n} slain
of Jê-hô'vâh shall be many. 17
They that ^o sanctify themselves
and ^p purify themselves ¹ to go
unto the ^q gardens, behind ² one
in the midst, eating ^{r s t} swine's
flesh, and the ^u abomination, and
the ^v mouse, they shall ^v come to
an end together, saith Jê-hô'vâh.

18 For I ^w know their works
and their ^{x y} thoughts: ^z the time
cometh, that I will ^a gather all
^b nations and ^c tongues; and
they shall come, and shall see
my ^{d e} glory. 19 And I will set a
^{f g} sign among them, and I will
send such as escape of them
unto the nations, to ^h Târ'shish,
Pûl, and ⁱ Lûd, that ^j draw the
bow, to ^k Tû-bâl and ^l Jâ'vân, to
the ^{m n} isles afar off, that have
not heard my fame, neither have
seen my glory; and they shall
^o declare my glory among the
nations. 20 And they shall

Var. Rend.—V. 15. fierceness—fury, R.
V. 17. to go unto—for, DUHM, BUD.
OR. one—Supply rather, Asherah (see
Deut. 16:21). Heb. marg. (probably), Var.;
the One, DUHM, abomination—little
animals, DUHM, MARTI; creeping ani-
mals, BUD. V. 18. For . . . tongues—
And I shall come to gather—all the nations
and tongues, WHI. know—Omit, OR. the
time—the time, Var.; it, OR.; the time
cometh—I will come, DUHM, BUD. will
—Omit, DUHM. all—Omit, DUHM. na-
tions—people, BUD. shall see—see,
DUHM. V. 19. set—work, Var.; do,
DUHM. a sign—wonders, DUHM, MAR-
TI. among—upon, Var. OR. isles—coast-
lands, Var. KIT.; shores, DUHM, MARTI.
Vs. 19, 20. nations—heathen, OR.; peoples,
DUHM, BUD. V. 20. And . . . bring—
That they bring forth, OR. Israel bring
—Israel used to bring, Var. their obla-
tion—the meal-offering, Var. V. 21. take
—take [some], BUD. V. 22. will—Omit,
OR. remain—endure, DUHM, OR.
BUD. V. 23. from . . . another—As often
as the month is at its new moon and the
week returns at its sabbath, WHI.; as
often as the new moon comes on that new
moon, as often as the sabbath comes on

^p bring all your ^q brethren out of
all the nations for an ^r oblation
unto Jê-hô'vâh, upon ^s horses,
and in ^t chariots, and in litters,
and upon ^u mules, and upon
^v dromedaries, to my ^{w x} holy
mountain ^y Jê-ry'â-sà-lêm, saith
Jê-hô'vâh, as the ^z children of
Îs'râ-êl bring their oblation in a
^{a b} clean vessel into the house of
Jê-hô'vâh. 21 And of them also
will I take for ^c priests and for
^d Lê'vites, ^e saith Jê-hô'vâh.

22 For as the ^f new ^g heavens
and the new ^h earth, which I will
make, shall remain before me,
saith Jê-hô'vâh, ⁱ so shall your
^{j k} seed and your ^l name remain.
23 And it shall come to pass,
that from one ^{m n} new moon to
another, and from one ^o sabbath
to another, shall all flesh come
to ^{p q} worship before me, saith
Jê-hô'vâh. 24 And they shall
go forth, and look upon the
^{r s t u} dead bodies of the men that
have ^{v w} transgressed against me:
for their ^x worm shall not die,
neither shall their ^x fire be an-
^{y z} quenching; and they shall be an
^{y z} abhorring unto all flesh.

that sabbath, OR. KIT.; every month at
New-moon, every week on the sabbath,
MARTI, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 16. For . . . judgment
—For with the fire of the Lord shall the
whole earth be consumed, SEPT. judg-
ment—Add, with the whole earth, BUD.
and . . . many—Omit (gloss), DUHM,
MARTI. V. 17. behind . . . midst—every
one on the tip of the ear, BUD. one—
Heb. marg. has 'one' (fem.).—See Var.
Rend.; many MSS. read thus even in the
text. Received text has 'one' (masc.), allud-
ing to the officiating priest; so Hi. Kn. De.
Text probably corrupt, Var. Vs. 17, 18. they
... thoughts—Their works and their
thoughts (devices, WHI.) shall altogether
have an end, is the speech of Yahweh
(saith Jehovah, WHI.), DUHM, WHI.
V. 19. unto . . . Javan—A gloss, DUHM.
Put—Put (Ez. 27:10; 30:5). Sept. Kn.
Gr. Ch. Sta. Br. (De. inclines) BUD. KIT.
DUHM. that draw the bow—Meshech,
SEPT. DUHM, BUD. V. 20. upon horses
... dromedaries—A gloss, DUHM.
Jerusalem—to Jerusalem, DUHM, BUD.
MARTI. V. 21. priests and for Levites—
priests and for Levites, many Heb. MSS.
(including nearly all the oldest), and all the
Versions, Var.; for Levite-priests, WHI.
DUHM, MARTI, OR.

ⁿ Ch. 11:11;
24:15; 60:9.
^o Ch. 42:12;
I Chr. 16:24.

²⁰
^p Ch. 43:6;
49:22; 60:4.
^q Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
^r Offering, Gen.
22:2. [50:11.
^s Horses, Jer.
^t Chariots,
I Ki. 20:1.
^u Mules, Zech.
14:15. [2:20.
^v Animals, Gen.
w Ch. 2:2, 3;
11:9; 56:7;
65:11, 25.
^x See "Moun-
tains," Ex.
3:12. [Ju. 1:8.
^y Jerusalem,
^z See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.
^a Ch. 52:11.
^b See "Furni-
ture of the
Temple,"
I Sam. 1:9.

²¹
^c Priests, Ex.
28:1. [1:47.
^d Levites, Num.
^e Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

²²
^f Ch. 65:17;
Heb. 12:26,
27; II Pet.
3:13; Rev.
21:1.
^g Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
^h Earth, Gen.
2:1.
ⁱ See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2. [22:9.
^j Seed, Deut.
^k Ch. 61:8, 9;
65:22, 23;
John 10:27;
I Pet. 1:
4, 5. [16:18.
^l Name, Acts

²³
^m Moon, Ps.
136:9.
ⁿ Ch. 1:13, 14;
Ez. 46:1, 6.
^o Sabbath, Ex.
16:23. [4:10.
^p Worship, Mt.
^q Ch. 19:21, 23;
27:13; 49:7.

²⁴
^r See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
^s Body, Num.
25:8.
^t Ch. 5:25; 34:3.
^u Punishment
for Sin, Gen.
3:6.
^v Ch. 14:11;
51:8; Mk. 9:48.
^w Ch. 1:31; Mt.
3:12. [10:2.
^x Fire, Lev.
^y Abhor, Ps.
106:40.
^z Dan. 12:2.

*WORMS: Used as Punishment.—Job 24:20.

Where the Worm dieth not.—Is. 66:24; Mk. 9:48.

Eaten of Worms.—Is. 51:8; Acts 12:23.

A Destruction to Food.—Manna—Ex. 16:20, 24. To
Gourd—Jonah 4:7. To Vineyard—Deut. 28:39.

Figurative Use of Worms.—Babylon covered with Worms—
Is. 14:11. Manna Worm—Job 7:5; 17:4; 21:26; 25:6; Ps.
22:6; Is. 41:14.

THE BOOK OF JĚR-Ě-MĪ-ĀH

1: 1

JEREMIAH'S CALL AND COMMISSION

1: 7

¹
a Words, Pr.
15:23.
b Son, Gen.
21:19.
c Hilkiah,
I Chr. 6:45.
d Priests, Ex.
28:1.
e Anathoth,
II Sam. 23:27.
f Land, Gen.
23:15.
g See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
h See "Tribes,"
Num. 36:9.
2
i Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
j Word of God,
John 6:63.
k Day, Lev.
25:8.
l Josiah, II Ki.
22:1.
m II Ki. 21:18,
24.
n Kings, Deut.
17:15.
o Kings of Is-
rael and
Judah, I Ki.
11:11.
p Kingdom of
Judah, II Ki.
12:23.
q Year, Lev.
25:8.
r Jehoiakim, II Ki. 24:1.
t See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.

1 The ^a words of * Jěr-ě-
mĭ-āh the ^b son of ^c Hil-
kĭ-āh, of the ^d priests that were
in ^e Ān-ā-thōth in the ^f land of
^{gh} Běn-jā-mĭn: 2 to whom the
^{ij} word of Jě-hō-ŵāh came in
the ^k days of ^l Jō-sĭ-āh the son
of ^m Ā-l-mōn, ⁿ o king of ^p Jū-dāh,
in the thirteenth ^q year of his
reign. 3 It came also in the days
of ^r Jě-hoi-ā-kĭm the son of Jō-
sĭ-āh, king of Jū-dāh, unto the
end of the eleventh year of ^s Zěd-
ě-kĭ-āh, the son of Jō-sĭ-āh, king
of Jū-dāh, unto the ^t carrying

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 2. to whom
—how, SEPT. V. 3. carrying away
—captive—going into exile of, BRO. V. 4.
Now—And, SEPT. BRO. DR. V. 5.
knew—took knowledge of, Var.; chose;
ROTH; or, chose, BRO. thee; I have ap-
pointed—thee: I appoint, Var.; have I
made, DR. unto—among, VULG. SCHN.
V. 6. said—answered, CO. Ah—Alas! O,
Var. know not how—cannot, DR. a. Vs.
6, 7. a child—young, Var.; too young,
CO. ROTH; a young man, DUHM;
a youth, GIE. V. 7. a child—See v. 6; a

away of ^u Jě-rŭ-ŵā-lēm captive
in the ^v fifth month.

4 Now the word of Jě-hō-ŵāh
came unto me, saying, 5 Before
I ^x formed thee in the belly ^y I
knew thee, and ^z before thou
camest forth out of the womb I
^b sanctified thee; I have ^{cde} ap-
pointed thee a ^f prophet unto
the ^g nations. 6 Then ^h said I,
Ah, Lord Jě-hō-ŵāh! behold, I
^{ij} know not how to speak; for ^k I
am a ^l child. 7 But Jě-hō-ŵāh
said unto me, Say not, I am a
child; ^m for ⁿ to whomsoever I
shall send thee thou shalt go,

boy (lad) only, VULG. SCHN. OR. thou
shalt go—thither go, CO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. *The text of
Sept. in many parts of Jeremiah deviates
more considerably from the Hebrew text than
in any other book of the O. T.; and the
greater conciseness which it often exhibits
constitutes in the judgment of some scholars
a claim to superior originality. See speci-
mens on ch. 20:5 and ch. 27. words of—
words of God which came to, SEPT. V. 3.
the end of—Omit, SEPT. V. 4. Now—
And, OR. V. 5. out of the womb—Omit,
SEPT.*

^u Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
^v Ch. 52:12.
^w Months, Gen.
7:11.
5
^x Ps. 139:15, 16.
^y God the
Creator, Gen.
1:1.
^z Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^a Is. 49:1, 5.
^b Sanctification,
I Sam. 7:1.
^c See "Foreor-
dination,"
Eph. 1:11.
^d See "Pur-
pose," Eph.
3:11.
^e V. 10; ch.
25:15–26.
^f Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
^g Nations, Gen.
10:32.
6
^h Ex. 4:10.
ⁱ Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
^j See "Igno-
rance," Acts
17:23.
^k I Ki. 3:7.
^l See "Child-
ren," Gen.
3:16.
7
^m Ez. 2:3, 4.
ⁿ Or, on whatso-
ever errand.

* **JEREMIAH: Name and Descent.**—Jeremiah means either
"Jehovah hurls" or "Jehovah founds." The prophet was the
son of Hilkiah, of a priestly family residing in Anathoth, a
town a little over three miles northeast of Jerusalem in the
land of Benjamin—Jer. 1:1, 2. He probably belonged to the
line of Ithamar—I Ki. 2:26.

Life and Times of Jeremiah.—He was probably born toward
the close of the long and wicked reign of Manasseh (698–643
B.C.), and began to prophesy in the thirteenth year of Josiah's
reign (628 B.C.)—Jer. 1:2; 25:3. He was already known as a
fearless prophet when the Book of the Law was found by
Hilkiah in the eighteenth year of Josiah (623 B.C.) and the
great reformation was inaugurated by Josiah. He was per-
haps unpopular because of his severe denunciation of Judah's
sins, so that the officers of King Josiah consulted the prophet-
ess Huldah rather than Jeremiah as to the possibility of
escape from the curses found in Deuteronomy against apos-
tasy—II Ki. 22:14–20. He seems to have estimated at its
real value the iconoclastic reformation inaugurated by Josiah,
neither condemning the movement, which sprang solely from
the zeal of the reforming king, nor permitting himself to ex-
pect too much from a superficial reformation. He knew that
the hearts of the people were not really weaned from idolatry
and its attendant evils. We perhaps have little from Jerem-
iah during the period between 623 B.C. and the death of
Josiah (610 B.C.). Some scholars think that he preached in

Jerusalem and the cities of Judah in advocacy of the covenant
made by Josiah to observe the Mosaic Law—Jer. 11:1–8. It
is by no means certain that this tour of Judah was made dur-
ing the reign of Josiah. Jeremiah was greatly grieved at the
tragic death of good king Josiah, and composed a lamentation
over his death—II Chr. 35:25.

Jeremiah predicted that Jehoahaz (Shallum), who was de-
throned by Pharaoh-necho after a reign of only three months,
would never return from Egypt, whither he had been carried
captive—Jer. 22:10–12.

Under Jehoiakim (609–598 B.C.) Jeremiah's trials multiplied.
In the beginning of Jehoiakim's reign he was arrested for his
fearless preaching in the court of the temple and put on trial
for his life—Jer. 26:1–15. But for the fairness of the princes,
the priests and false prophets would have put him to death—
Jer. 26:16–19. His colleague Uriah was put to death by King
Jehoiakim—Jer. 26:20–24. Much of Jer. 7–20 belongs to the
early part of Jehoiakim's reign, especially 7:1–20. The prophet's
grief over the incurable stubbornness of his rebellious
people was intense—Jer. 8:18–9:6. Jeremiah's life was
threatened by the men of Anathoth, his native town—Jer.
11:18–23. Even his own family joined those who were plot-
ting to destroy him—Jer. 12:5, 6. His tender appeal to his
people was unheeded—Jer. 13:15–17. He was cursed by all—
Jer. 15:10. In his loneliness and isolation he was forbidden to
marry—Jer. 16:2. The prophet is finally arrested by the chief

7
a V. 17.
8
b Ez. 2:6.
c Fear, Gen. 9:2.
d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
e V. 19; ch. 15:20.
9
f Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
g Hand, Gen. 16:12.
h Mk. 7:33, 35.
i Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
j Ex. 4:11-16; Deut. 18:18.
k Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
l Words, Pr. 15:23.
10
m Day, Lev. 25:8.
n Nations, Gen. 10:32.
o Ch. 18:7-10; Ez. 32:18.
p See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
q Ch. 24:6; 31:28, 40; Is. 44:26-28.
11
r Word of God, John 6:63.
and ^a whatsoever I shall command thee thou shalt speak. 8
^b Be not ^c afraid because of them; for ^d ^e I am with thee to deliver thee, saith Jê-hô'vâh. 9
Then Jê-hô'vâh put forth his ^f hand, and ^g touched my ^h mouth; and Jê-hô'vâh said unto me, Behold, I have ⁱ ^j put my ^k words in thy mouth: 10 see, I have this ^l day set thee over the ^m nations and over the kingdoms, ⁿ to pluck up and to break down and to ^o destroy and to overthrow, ^p to build and to plant.
11 Moreover the ^q word of Jê-

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*), thou shalt speak—that speak, CO. V. 9, touched—let [it] touch, ROTH. Behold—Thus, CO. have—Omit, CO. GIE. ROTH. BRO. DUHM. V. 10, have . . . set—appoint, BRO.; set, GIE. ROTH. DUHM. to—that thou, VULG. SCHN. (*so throughout verse*). V. 11, moreover—And, DR. an almond-tree—*Lit.*, a wakeful (*i.e.* early) tree, *Var.*; a staff awake, VULG. SCHN. V. 12, watch—am wakeful, VAR. BRO. DR. V. 13, boiling—*Lit.*, blown upon, *Var.*; underheated, OR. GIE. DUHM; heated, VULG. SCHN. BRO. caldron—pot, BRO. the face thereof is—it appears, CO. OR. GIE.; the front is, VULG.; the opening is, ROTH. from—*Heb.*, from the face of; turned toward, BRO. V. 14, evil

hô'vâh came unto me, saying, ^s Jêr-ê-mî'âh, what seest thou? And I said, I ^t see a ^u rod of ^v an almond-tree. 12 Then said Jê-hô'vâh unto me, Thou hast well seen: for ^w I ^x watch over my word to perform it.

13 And the word of Jê-hô'vâh came unto me the second time, saying, ^y What seest thou? And I said, I see a boiling ^z a caldron; and the ^a face thereof is from the north. 14 Then Jê-hô'vâh ^b said unto ^c me, ^d Out of the north ^e ^f evil ^g shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the ^h land. 15 For, lo, I will ⁱ call ^j all the ^k families of the kingdoms

—the evil, *Var.* DR.; misfortune, BRO. shall break forth—*Lit.*, open itself, VAR.; is brewed together, DUHM, CO.; shall be brought a-boiling, ROTH.; shall be blown, BRO. upon—to pour out, over, ROTH. land—earth, DR. V. 15, will—Or, am about to, *Var.*; omit, ROTH. CO. will call—am calling, DR.

Var. Read.—V. 10, and to overthrow—Omit, SEPT. CO. ROTH. V. 11, Jeremiah—Omit, SEPT. V. 15, the families of—Omit, SEPT. CO.; [the families of], BRO. kingdoms of—kingdoms of the earth in, SEPT.

s Ch. 24:3; Amos 7:8.
t See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
u Rod, Num. 20:8.
v See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
1 Heb. *shaked*.
12
w Ch. 31:28; Deut. 32:35.
x See "Prophecy," Dan. 9:29.
2 Heb. *shoked*.
13
y Zech. 4:2.
z Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
a Ez. 11:3-7.
b Face, Is. 6:2.
14
c Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
d Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
e Ch. 4:6; 10:22; Is. 41:25.
f See Ps. 97:10.
g Evil, "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
3 Heb. *shall be opened*.
h Land, Gen. 23:15.
15
i Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
j Ch. 25:9.
k Families, Eph. 5:22.

officer of the temple and put in the stocks—Jer. 20:1, 2. Smartering under the sense of injustice and failure, Jeremiah curses the day of his birth—Jer. 20:14-18. In the fourth year of Jehoiaikim (605 B.C.) the Egyptians and the Babylonians fought at Carchemish a battle that decided the fate of Syria and Palestine. Jeremiah foretold the defeat of the Egyptians—Jer. 46:1-12. From this fateful year to the close of his life Jeremiah preached submission to Nebuchadrezzar of Babylon—Jer. 25:1-11; 27:1-22; 28:12-14; 29:1-9; 31:1-14; 34:1-7; 37:3-10; 38:1-3, 14-23. Jeremiah witnessed the sad departure of young Jehoiachin for Babylon in 598 B.C.

Under Zedekiah Jeremiah suffered less from royal opposition, but the patriotic party in Jerusalem came to regard him as a traitor, and he was arrested and imprisoned as he sought to escape from Jerusalem during the absence of the besieging army, when the Babylonians broke up the siege in order to repel the army of Pharaoh-hophra—Jer. 37:11-15. His confinement was mitigated by the favor of the king, though he was still held as a prisoner—Jer. 37:16-21. For advising men to surrender to the Chaldeans Jeremiah was cast into a pit to die, but was delivered through the kindness of an Ethiopian—Jer. 38:1-13. He remained a prisoner until the capture of the city by the Babylonians—Jer. 38:14-39:10.

At the capture of Jerusalem, Jeremiah was first taken in chains to Ramah, but he was released by the Babylonians and sent back to support Gedaliah, the governor appointed by the Babylonians—Jer. 40:1-6. After the assassination of Gedaliah Jeremiah was carried by force into Egypt—Jer. 42:1-43:7. He sought in vain to wean his people from the worship of idols—Jer. 44. According to a Jewish tradition he was put to death by his own countrymen.

The ministry of Jeremiah, though long and faithful, was apparently a complete failure. An intense patriot, he was accounted a traitor; longing to turn his people from sin and captivity, he must constantly announce the certainty of exile; a lover of peace, he spent his life battling against idolatry.

The Book of Jeremiah.—Interesting light upon the composition of the Book may be found in statements contained in the roll of his prophecies. During the first twenty-three years

of his ministry he seems to have put forth no book, but depended rather upon the spoken word. In 605 B.C., the year of Nebuchadrezzar's invasion of Syria and Palestine, Jeremiah was commanded to put in writing the substance of his messages for the previous twenty-three years—Jer. 36:1-8. The following year this roll of Jeremiah's prophecies was read by Baruch in the court of the temple—Jer. 36:9, 10. It was then read in the hearing of the princes, and when they reported to the king the importance of the messages it contained, the roll was brought before Jehoiaikim, who cut it to pieces and threw it into the fire—Jer. 36:11-26. The prophet was then commissioned to reproduce the roll, and many like words were added to the prophecies—Jer. 36:27-32. Possibly this second edition contained the first twenty chapters of our present book. It is impossible to trace the growth of the roll with accuracy, but the genuineness of practically all the present book cannot be successfully challenged. The Septuagint text differs widely from the Hebrew; but the Hebrew edition of Jeremiah's prophecies is in general to be preferred, though in some passages the Greek translation may have preserved the true text.

Characteristic Teachings.—(1) *Folly, Ingratitude and Vileness of Idolatry*—Jer. 1:16; 2:9-3:22; 5:7-9, 19; 7:29-34; 9:12-16; 11:9-13; 16:10-13; 17:1, 2; 18:13-17; 19:4-9; 25:4-7; 32:26-35; 44:1-30.

(2) *Freedom of Jehovah to change His Attitude to meet the changed Attitude of Men*—Jer. 18:1-12. God's warnings and promises are usually conditional, even when the condition is not expressly stated.

(3) *The Infinite Superiority of Obedience to Burnt-offerings and Sacrifices*—Jer. 7:21-26.

(4) *Intercessory Prayer not always availing*—Jer. 7:16-20; 11:14; 15:1-4. Men may go so far in transgression that prayer on their behalf cannot be answered.

(5) *Jehovah's Patience with His Impatient Messenger*—Jer. 1:17-19; 4:10; 12:1-6; 14:13-15; 15:10; 17:14-18; 18:18-23; 20:7-18; 32:24-26, 42-44.

(6) *Individual Responsibility*—Jer. 31:29, 30. Ezekiel develops and enforces this doctrine—Ez. 18.

(7) *The New Covenant*—Jer. 31:31-34. This doctrine is the

15
a The North, Jer. 47:2.
b Ch. 39:3; Is. 22:7.
c Throne, Acts 12:21.
d Gates, I Sam. 23:7; [Ju. 1:8. Jerusalem, Walls, Jer. 51:58.
e Ch. 4:16; 9:11.
h Cities, Gen. 4:17.

16
a Or, speak with them of my judgments.
i Judgment, I Pet. 2:4.
j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
k The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
m Ch. 2:13, 19.
n Ch. 7:9; 19:4; 44:17; [30:34.
o Incense, Ex. 19:4.
p Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
q Worship, Mt. 4:10.
r See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.
s Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
t Ch. 10:3-5; Is. 2:8; 37:19.

17
a See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
v Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
w I Ki. 18:46; Job 38:3.
x Loins, Is. 11:5.
y See v. 7. [18.
z Ez. 2:6; 3:16.
a See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

18
b Ch. 6:27; 15:20, 21; Is. 50:7; [25:8.
c Day, Lev. 19:15.
d See "City," Gen. 4:17.
e Iron, I Ch. 22:3; [36.
f Pillar, Num. 22:8; [17:15.
g Brass, Josh. 26:12-15.
h Kings, Deut. 1:1.
i Ch. 21:4-14; 26:12-15.
j Princes, Num. 2:7; [28:1.
k Priests, Ex. 19:1.

19
l See "War," Josh. 22:12.
m Ch. 11:19; 15:10, 11.
n Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

of ^a the north, saith Jê-hô^z vâh; and they shall come, and they shall ^b set every one his ^c throne at the entrance of the ^d gates of ^e Jê-ru^z-sâ-lêm, and against all the ^f walls thereof round about, and against ^g all the ^h cities of Jû^z-dâh. 16 And I will ⁱ utter my ^j judgments against them ^k touching all their ^l wickedness, in that they have ^m forsaken me, and have ⁿ burned ^o incense unto other ^p gods, and ^q worshipped the ^r ^s ^t works of their own hands. 17 ^u ^v Thou therefore ^w gird up thy ^x loins, and arise, and ^y speak unto them all that I command thee: ^z ^a be not dismayed at them, lest I dismay thee before them. 18 For, behold, ^b I have made thee this ^c day a ^d fortified city, and an ^e iron ^f pillar, and ^g brazen walls, against the whole land, against the ^h ⁱ kings of Jû^z-dâh, against the ^j princes thereof, against the ^k priests thereof, and against the people of the land. 19 And they shall ^l ^m fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee: for ⁿ ^o ^p I am with thee, saith Jê-hô^z-vâh, to deliver thee.

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (cont.). entrance—entering in, DR. r. throne—stool, DUHM. V. 16. utter . . . them—hold my session upon them, Var.; bring them to judgment, ROTH. utter—execute, BRO. judgment—utterance, GIE. against—with, GIE. in that—because, Var. incense unto—sacrifice to, BRO. V. 17. Thou therefore—And do thou, BRO.; Thou therefore shalt, CO.; and thou, DR. command—shall command, CO. lest . . . them—lest I make thee (indeed) dismayed, Var.; for I will bring it about that thou shalt not fear them, VULG. SCHN.; for I am with thee to save thee, SEPT. V. 18. have made—make, CO. ROTH. BRO. city—citadel, GIE. OR. ROTH. and . . . land—and 'a' brazen wall round about the city, DUHM. ROTH.; and solid brazen walls, SEPT. brazen walls—a bronze wall, DR. the

2 And the ^q ^r word of Jê-hô^z-vâh came to me, saying, 2 Go, and ^s ^t cry in the ^u ears of Jê-ru^z-sâ-lêm, saying, 'Thus saith Jê-hô^z-vâh, I remember ² for thee the ^v kindness of ^w thy youth, the ^x love of thine ^y espousals; how thou ^z wentest after me in the ^a wilderness, in a ^b land that was not ^c sown. 3 ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s

- 6
 a See "Famine,"
 II Sam. 21:1.
 b Shadow, Col.
 2:17.
 1 Or, *deep dark-*
ness.
 c Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 d Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 7
 e Land, Gen.
 23:15.
 f See "Canaan,"
 Gen. 13:7.
 g Deut. 8:7-9;
 11:10-12.
 h See "Food,"
 Gen. 9:3.
 i Fruit, Lev.
 23:40.
 j Ch. 3:2; 16:18;
 Ps. 106:38.
 k See "Purifica-
 tion," Lev.
 15:2.
 l See "Inherit-
 ance," I Chr.
 21:3.
 m Abomination,
 Lev. 7:21.

- 8
 n Ch. 10:21.
 o Priests, Ex.
 28:1.
 p See "Doctor of
 the Law,"
 Acts 5:34.
 q Law, Deut.
 31:24.
 r Ignorance,
 Acts 17:23.
 s See "Knowl-
 edge," Pr.
 1:7.
 t Ch. 4:22; Mal.
 2:6, 7.
 u Rulers of Is-
 rael, Ju. 5:7.
 v Heb. *shep-*
herds.
 w Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 x False Proph-
 ets, II Ki.
 17:13.
 y Prophecy,
 Dan. 2:29.
 z Baal, Ju.
 2:13.
 a Walking, Col.
 1:10.
 b Ch. 16:19;
 Hab. 2:18.

- 9
 b V. 35; Ez.
 20:35, 36.
 c See "Strife,"
 Pr. 26:21.
 d Children suf-
 fer for the
 Sins of Par-
 ents, Gen. 3:6.

- 10
 e Is. 23:12.
 f Islands,
 Esth. 10:1.
 g Kittim, Gen.
 10:34.
 h Kedar, Ps.
 120:5.

a land of ^a drought and of ^{b1} the shadow of ^c death, through a land that none passed through, and where no ^d man dwelt? 7 And I brought you into a ^{e1g} plentiful land, to ^h eat the ⁱ fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ^{ik} ye defiled my land, and made my ^l heritage an ^m abomination. 8 The ⁿ priests said not, Where is Jê-hô-zâh? and ^p they that handle the ^q law ^r s^t knew me not: the ^{u2} rulers also ^v transgressed against me, and the ^w proph-ets ^x prophesied by ^y Bâ'âl, and ^z walked after things that ^a do not profit.

9 Wherefore I will yet ^b c^e contend with you, saith Jê-hô-zâh, and with your ^d children's children will I contend. 10 For ^e pass over to the ⁱ isles of ^o Kûtîm, and see; and send unto ^h Kê-zâr, and consider dili-gently; and see if there hath

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*), shadow—night, OR.; darkness, ROTH, GIE, DUHM, CO.; image (picture), VULG. SCHN. shadow of death—deep darkness, BRO. DR. passed—passes, OR. ROTH, CO. BRO. dwelt—dwells, BRO. ROTH. V. 7, a plentiful land—the garden land, *Var.*: a garden-land, DR. a fruit garden-land, GIE.; Carmel-land, VULG. SCHN.; the fruitful country, BRO. fruit—produce, BRO. goodness—good things, BRO. when . . . defiled—ye proceeded to defile, BRO. entered—entered in, DR. made—ye made, VULG. SCHN. heritage—inheri-tance, VULG. SCHN. V. 8, said—asked, OR. knew me not—cared nothing for me, ROTH. rulers—*Lit.* shepherds; cf. ch. 3:15; 23:1, 2, 4. *Var.*; shepherds, OR. GIE. transgressed—became unfaithful, CO.; rebelled, BRO. by—in the name of, CO.; through, OR. GIE.; with, ROTH. things—idols, CO. V. 9, Wherefore—Therefore, BRO. will—must, GIE. yet—still, BRO. DR. contend—plead, r. saith Je-hovah—[says Jehovah], BRO. children's—*Omit.* ROTH. children's children—son's sons, BRO. will—must, GIE. con-tend—plead, r. V. 10, pass—cross, DR. isles—sea-coasts (Is. 40:15), *Var.*: coast-lands, BRO. ROTH. Kittim—the Kit-eans, BRO. DR. see—look around, GIE. consider—*inquire*, OR. see—look around, GIE. V. 11, Hath—Hath [ever], ROTH. nation—heathen people, CO. its—their, r. which . . . gods—And they are not God, BRO. no—not even, GIE. ROTH. that . . . profit—one who cannot help, ROTH. V. 12, astonished—amazed, *Var.*; horrified, SCHN. V. 13, living—springing, DR. and hewed—to hew, ROTH. GIE. DR. can—*Omit.* DR. V. 14, servant—slave, OR. ROTH. DUHM. home-born slave—bondman, CO. DUHM.

been such a thing. 11 Hath a ⁱ nation changed *its* ^j gods, ^k which yet are no gods? but ^l my people have ^m changed their ⁿ glory for that which doth not profit. 12 Be astonished, O ye ^o heavens, at this, and be horri-bly ^p afraid, be ye very deso-late, saith Jê-hô-zâh. 13 For my people have committed two ^q evils: they have forsaken me, the ^r s^t fountain of living ^t waters, and hewed them out ^u cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 Is ^u Is'â-râ-êl a ^v w^v servant? is he a home-born ^x slave? why is he become a prey? 15 The young ^y z^z lions have roared upon him, and ³ yelled; and they have ^a made his land waste: his ^b cities are ^c burned up, without inhabit-ant. 16 The children also of ^d Mêm-phîs and ^e Tâh-pân-hêz have ^f broken the ^g crown of thy ^h head. 17 Hast thou not ⁱ iⁱ pro-cured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken ^k Jê-hô-zâh

ROTH. OR. V. 15, have roared upon—roared against, DR.; roared upon, BRO.; roar over, OR. CO. and yelled—they ut-tered their voice, DR.; and let their voice be heard, OR.; given out their voice, CO. burned—OR. ruined, *Ew. Hi. Graf.*; destroyed, OR. ROTH. V. 16, have broken—feed (or, shall feed) upon, *Ge. Ew. Graf.* PS. V. 17, Hast . . . hast—*Rather*, Is it not this that doth procure it unto thee (namely), that thou hast, *Var.*; Hath not thy forsaking of Yahweh thy God . . . procured this unto thee? DR.; Has not oc-casioned this to thee Thy desertion from Jehovah thy God, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 12, Check, ye heavens, the course of your clouds, and be horrified over ^u very 'much,' CO.; The heavens are astounded at this, and they shud-der mightily, says Jehovah, BRO.; Be appalled, O ye heavens, at this, and shud-der exceedingly, saith Yahweh, DR.; Be horrified, O ye heavens, at this, and ye gates mourn exceedingly, VULG. SCHN. be horribly . . . desolate—shudder and be paralyzed, OR. ROTH. GIE. Vs. 14, 15, CO. transfers clause and . . . waste to v. 14, *as follows*: why is he become a prey and his cities laid waste? V. 16, Memphis—Noph, DR. BRO. r. have broken—*Rather*, break (or, shall break), *Pesh. Ra. K. Hi. Br. Gr. (ps.)*; grazed off, OR. ROTH. GIE.; disgraced thee up to, VULG. SCHN; have shorn, CO.; do feed on, or do break, or do lay bare, DR.

*CISTERN: Drink from.—II Ki. 18:31; Pr. 5:15; Is. 36:16; Cisterns hewed out.—Deut. 6:11; II Chr. 26:10; Neh. 9:25; Jer. 2:14.

Pitcher broken at the.—Eccl. 12:6; Prophecies concerning.—Is. 30:14; Jer. 14:3.

- 11
 i Nation, Gen.
 10:32.
 j See "Idola-
 try," Lev.
 19:4.
 k Ch. 5:7;
 16:20; Is.
 37:19.
 l Israel the
 Chosen Peo-
 ple, See
 "Covenants,"
 Gen. 17:2.
 m Ps. 106:20;
 Rom. 1:23.
 n Glory, Ps. 7:5.

- 12
 o Heavens,
 Deut. 26:15.
 p See "Fear,"
 Gen. 9:2.

- 13
 q Evil, Ps.
 97:10.
 r Fountain,
 II Ki. 3:19.
 s Ch. 17:13; Ps.
 36:9.
 t Water, Ps.
 95:5.

- 14
 u Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
 v Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
 w Ch. 5:19;
 17:4; 27:12,
 17.
 x See "Bond-
 age," John
 8:33.

- 15
 y Lion, Job
 4:10.
 z Ch. 50:17.
 3 Heb. *given*
out their voice.
 a Ch. 4:7.
 b Cities, Gen.
 4:17.
 c See "Fire,"
 Lev. 10:2.

- 16
 d Ch. 44:1; Is.
 19:13; Hos.
 9:6.
 e Ch. 43:7-9;
 46:14.
 f Or. *fed on*.
 4 Crown,
 II Sam. 1:10.
 g Head, Pr.
 20:29.

- 17
 h Ch. 4:18.
 i Reaping what
 ye sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 j See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
 k God, Gen. 1:1.

17
a Deut. 32:10.
b "Deliverance
from Bond-
age," Ex.
15:13.
c "Provi-
dence of God,"
Gen. 1:1.

18
d Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
e Drink, Hos.
4:18.
f Shihor, I Chr.
13:5.
1 That is, the
Nile.
g Assyria,
II Ki. 15:19.
h The Eu-
phrates, Deut.
1:7.
i River, Is.
32:2.
2 That is, the
Euphrates.

19
j Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
k Ch. 4:18; Is.
3:9; Hos. 5:5.
l Backsliding,
Lu. 9:62.
m Ch. 3:6, 8, 11,
14; Hos. 11:7.
n Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
o Evil, Ps.
97:10.
p Bitterness,
Eph. 4:31.
q Job 20:11-16;
Amos 8:10.
r Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

20
3 Or, *thou hast*.
s Lev. 26:13.
t Yoke, Jer.
27:11.
u Bondage,
John 8:33.
v See v. 25.
w See "Wor-
ship," Mt.
4:10.
x See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.
4 Another read-
ing is, *trans-
gress*.
y High Places,
Deut. 12:2.
z Trees, Mt.
7:17.
a See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
b Spiritual
Adultery,
Num. 5:12.
c Harlot, Pr.
2:16.

21
d Ex. 15:17; Ps.
44:2; 80:8;
Is. 5:2.
e Vine, Is. 5:2.
f Seed, Deut.
22:9.
g Is. 5:4.

thy God, when he ^{a b c} led thee
by the way? 18 And now what
hast thou to do in the way to
^d Ë-gÿpt, to ^e drink the waters of
the ^f Shî'hôr? or what hast thou
to do in the way to ^g Ās-sÿr-î-ā, to
drink the waters of ^{h i 2} the River?
19 ^{j k} Thine own wickedness shall
correct thee, and thy ^{l m} backslid-
ings shall ⁿ reprove thee: know
therefore and see that it is an ^o evil
thing and a ^{p q} bitter, that thou
hast forsaken Jê-hô-vāh thy God,
and that ^r my fear is not in thee,
saith the Lord, Jê-hô-vāh of hosts.

20 For of old time ^s I have
^t broken thy ^u yoke, and burst
thy ^v bonds; and thou ^w saidst, I
will not ^{x 4} serve; for upon
every ^y high hill and under every
^z green tree thou didst bow
thyself, ^{a b c} playing the harlot.
21 Yet I had ^d planted thee a
noble ^e vine, wholly a right
^f seed: how then art thou turned
into the ^g degenerate branches of

Var. Rend.—V. 18. of the Shihor—the
turbid, VULG. SCHN. Shihor—i.e. the
Nile, Var.; The Nile, CO. GIE. ROTH.
the River—i.e. the Euphrates, Var.;
the Euphrates, CO. GIE. DUHM. V. 19.
wickedness—misfortune, BRO. shall cor-
rect—corrects, OR.; shall chastise, OR.
ROTH. GIE. BRO. DR. backslidings—
backturnings, DR.; revoltings, BRO. shall
reprove—reproves, CO.; shall punish, OR.
ROTH. GIE. my . . . in—no fear of me
came upon, BRO.; no awe of me came
unto, DR. V. 20. For . . . time—Forever
since long ago, BRO. yoke—bands, R.
green—leafy, BRO.; spreading, DR. didst
. . . harlot—wast laying thyself down as
an harlot, Var. didst—dost, BRO. bow
thyself—lie down, DUHM, CO. GIE.
ROTH. OR. V. 21. a—as a, DR. noble—
choice, DR. BRO. into—to, BRO. de-
generate—bastard, OR.; foul, DUHM.
branches—shoots, DR.; suckers, GIE.;
plant, R. foreign—false, GIE.; wild, GIE.;
degenerate, OR.; strange, R. V. 22. wash
—wouldst wash, ROTH. OR. lye—
Rather, natron, Var.; soda, DR. BRO.
soap—lye, Var. DR. BRO.; soapweed,
VULG. SCHN. thine iniquity is—thou
art in thine iniquity, VULG. SCHN.
marked—ingrained, Henderson, DR.;
filthy, ROTH. GIE. CO. SCHN.; stained,
BRO. V. 23. am—have . . . me, ROTH.
GIE. OR. DUHM. CO. gone after—
served, CO. see—look upon, DUHM; take
knowledge of, Var. swift dromedary—
light-footed racer, VULG. SCHN.; swift
young she-camel, DR. BRO. DUHM;
young light-footed camel (fem.), GIE.
OR. ROTH. dromedary—young she-
camel, Var. traversing her ways—Run-
ning (coursing, DR.) hither and thither,
BRO. DR. traversing—Lit. interlacing,
Var.; crossing, ROTH. OR.; Heb. entan-
gling, DR. V. 24. a—as a, GIE. ROTH.;
like a, DR. wild ass—wild ass (fem., OR.;

a foreign vine unto me? 22 For
though ^h thou ^{i k} wash thee
with lye, and take thee much
^l soap, yet thine ^m iniquity is
marked before me, ⁿ saith the
Lord Jê-hô-vāh. 23 ^o How
canst thou say, I am not defiled,
I have not gone after the ^p Bā-
āl-îm? see thy way in the ^{q r} val-
ley, know what thou hast done:
thou art a swift ^{s 5} dromedary
^t traversing her ways; 24 a
^{u v} wild ass used to the ^w wilder-
ness, that snuffeth up the ^x wind
in her desire; in her occasion
who can turn her away? all they
that seek her will not ^y weary
themselves; in her ^z month they
shall find her. 25 Withhold thy
^a foot from being ^b unshod, and
thy ^c throat from ^d thirst. But
thou saidst, ^{e f} It is in vain; no,
for I have ^{g h} loved ⁱ strangers,
and after them will I go.

26 As the ^{i k} thief is ^l ashamed
when he is found, so is the
^m house of Īs-rā-ēl ashamed;

masc., ROTH. GIE.); cow, DUHM, BRO.
used—accustomed, BRO. that . . . de-
sire—Through her desire—Snuffs up
wind on account of her ardor, BRO. that—
she, GIE. DR. her—his, ROTH. in . . .
away—in her desire; who can hinder her
lust? Var.; who can turn back her mating-
time? DR.; Who can turn her away? BRO.
all . . . not—None (of them, DR.), that
seek her need, BRO. DR. will—need,
ROTH. DUHM. CO. shall—can, DR.;
may, BRO. V. 25. Withhold . . . thirst
—Run not the soles of your shoes through
nor your throat dry! CO. Withhold—
Guard, ROTH.; Save, DUHM, SCHN.
GIE. being unshod—losing the shoe,
ROTH. unshod—without shoe, GIE.;
barefoot, DUHM; bare, SCHN. It is in
vain—Confounded! DUHM; There is no
hope, DR. R.; It is useless, BRO. have
loved—love, DUHM. CO. ROTH. GIE.
BRO. strangers—alien (gods), BRO.;
strange (gods), DR. will—must, BRO.
go—run, CO. V. 26. is—stands, CO.
ashamed—put to shame, BRO. found—
discovered, BRO. is—will be, OR. ROTH.
GIE.; shall be, BRO. ashamed—put to
shame, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 17. when . . . way?
Omit, SEPT. ROTH. CO. BRO. (?). V. 20.
I have broken—thou hast broken, SEPT.
Vulg. Hi. Graf. Neg. Ke. Gr. Ch. ROTH.
OR. GIE. DUHM. CO. BRO. (pts.). Cf.
Mic. 4:13; thou didst break, DR. thy-
my, VULG. SCHN. serve—So Heb. text,
SEPT. Pesh. Vulg. Hi. Graf. Gr. Ke. Ch.
DR.; serve thee, BRO.; be thy servant,
SEPT.; transgress, Heb. marg. Targ. V.
21. the . . . me—perverseness, counterfeit
wine! VULG. SCHN.; a 'rotten' degenerat-
ed stock? CO. the . . . of—a wild
stock, a, ROTH.; corruption To a degen-
erate plant! BRO.

22
h See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
i See "Ablu-
tions," II Ki.
7:26.
j See "Purifi-
cation," Lev.
15:2.
k Ch. 4:14.
l Mal. 3:2.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n See "Inspira-
tion of Prop-
hets," II Ki.
17:13.

23
o Pr. 30:12.
p Baal, Ju.
2:13.
q Valley, Josh.
8:13.
r Ch. 7:31.
s See "Anim-
als," Gen.
2:20.
5 Or, *young
camel*.
t Vs. 33, 36;
Ch. 31:22.

24
u Asses, Num.
31:34.
v Ch. 14:6.
w Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
x Wind, Job
27:21.
y Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.
z Month, Gen.
7:11.

25
a Foot, Gen.
18:4.
b See "Shoes,"
Josh. 5:15.
c Throat, Ps.
69:3.
d Thirst, Ps.
42:1.
e Ch. 18:12.
f Vanity, Eccl.
1:2.
g Love, I Cor.
13:1.
h Ch. 14:10;
Deut. 32:16.
i See "So-
journer," Ps.
119:19.

26
j See "Steal-
ing," Lev.
19:11.
k Ch. 48:27.
l Shame, Phil.
3:19.
m Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.

26
a Kings, Deut. 17:15.
b Princes, Num. 2:7.
c Priests, Ex. 28:1.
d Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

27
e Ch. 3:9; 10:8.
f See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.
g See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
h Father, Ex. 21:15.
i Stones, Ex. 34:1.
l Or, *begotten me*.
2 Another reading is, *us*.
j Ch. 18:17; 32:33.
k Face, Is. 6:2.
l Ch. 22:23; Is. 26:16.
m See "Adversity," Job 19:6.
n See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
o Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

28
p Ch. 1:16; Deut. 32:37; Is. 45:20.
q Ch. 11:12, 13.
r Ch. 11:13; II Ki. 17:30, 31.
s Cities, Num. 4:17.
t Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

29
u Ch. 5:1; 6:13; Dan. 9:11.
v Sin, Gen. 3:6.

30
w Ch. 5:3; 7:28; Is. 1:5.
x See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
y Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
z See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
a Children, Gen. 3:16.
3 Or, *instruction*.
b Ch. 20:24; Neh. 9:26.
c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
e Lion, Ju. 4:10.

they, their ^a kings, their ^b princes, and their ^c priests, and their ^d prophets; 27 who say to a ^e / ^g stock, Thou art my ^h father; and to a ⁱ stone, Thou hast ¹ brought ² me forth: for they have turned their ^j back unto me, and not their ^k face; but in the ^l time of their ^m ⁿ trouble they will say, Arise, and ^o save us. 28 But where are thy ^p gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they can ^q save thee in the time of thy trouble: for ^r according to the number of thy ^s cities are thy gods, O ^t Jū-dāh.

29 Wherefore will ye contend with me? ye ^u ^v all have transgressed against me, saith Jē-hō-vāh. 30 ^w ^x In vain have I ^y ^z smitten your ^a children; they received no ³ correction: your ^b ^c own ^d sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying ^e lion. 31 O generation, see

Var. Rend.—V. 27. but—yet, DR. trouble—misfortune, BRO. Vs. 27, 28. save—help, CO. ROTH, DUHM. OR. V. 29. will ye contend with—do ye complain unto, DR. BRO. contend—dispute, Var.; plead, R. V. 30. children—sons, ROTH. BRO. received—accepted, OR. ROTH. GIE. DUHM. correction—discipline, DUHM. OR. GIE. CO. your own—the, SEPT. BRO. DUHM. ROTH. GIE. CO. DR. (?). V. 31. O . . . ye—O (men of this) generation, observe ye, even ye, *Ew. De.*; or, O generation that ye are! observe ye, *Hi. Graf. PS.* O generation—O [villainous] generation, ROTH.; O present generation, GIE.; O generation, yourselves, BRO. see—mark, BRO.; attend, ROTH. GIE. SCHN. ye—ye, DR. Wherefore—Why, DR. say—has said, OR. are broken loose—roam at large, DR. broken loose—at large, Var.; away, VULG. SCHN.; become ownerless, OR.; wander loose, DUHM. GIE.; set free, BRO. V. 32. virgin—maid, DR. BRO. R. attire—veil, CO.; girdle, OR. ROTH. GIE. DUHM. SCHN.; sash, DR. BRO. V. 33. How . . . thou—Why troublest thou thyself to set, VULG. SCHN.; How well thou directest, DR.; How well takest thou, BRO.; How well thou knowest, CO. ROTH. even—even to, ROTH. OR. GIE. DUHM. even . . . ways—*So De Dieu, DR.*; thou hast accustomed thy ways even to those evil things, *Ew. Graf. Ke. PS.*; thou knowest so well to go evil ways, CO.; also to evil deeds Hast thou accustomed thy conduct, BRO.; Or, hast thou trained thy ways even unto wickedness, DR.; even to wicked things hast thou accustomed thy ways, DUHM. GIE. OR. ROTH. V. 34. your skirts—the seams of your garments, DUHM. GIE. skirts—hems, OR.; 'hands,' ROTH.; blood—'traces of blood,' ROTH. poor—[poor], BRO. thou . . . things—thou hast not found them breaking in (*in which case their death would be justifiable*, Ex. 22:2),

ye the ¹ word of Jē-hō-vāh. Have I been a wilderness unto ^g ^h Īs-rā-ēl? or a ⁱ land of ⁴ thick ^j darkness? wherefore say my people, ^k We are broken loose; we will come no more unto thee? 32 Can a ^l virgin forget her ^m ornaments, or a ⁿ bride her ^o attire? yet my people have ^p forgotten me days without number. 33 How ^q trimmest thou thy way to seek ^r love! therefore even the ^s wicked women hast thou ^t taught thy ways. 34 Also in thy ^u skirts is found the ^v blood of the ^x souls of the ^y innocent ^z poor: ⁵ thou didst not find them ^a breaking in; but it is because of all these things. 35 Yet thou saidst, ^b I am innocent; surely his ^c anger is turned away from me. Behold, I will ^d enter into ^e judgment with thee, because thou ^f sayest, I have not ^g ^h ⁱ sinned. 36 Why ^j gaddest thou about so much to change thy

but because of all these things [*i.e. thine apostasy*] (thou didst murder the poor). *Obscure, Var.*; not at the place of breaking in have I found it, but upon all these (garments), or, not at the place of breaking in didst thou find them, but because of all these things (*i.e. the rejection of Yahweh*)—understand, thou hast committed such murders, DR.; I have not found it upon house-breakers (only). But upon all these, BRO.; I have not found it at the place of breaking in, but upon all these, R. thou didst—I did, DUHM. breaking . . . of—with robbers, but by, DUHM. but—in (the place) I have just mentioned, VULG. SCHN. V. 35. saidst—sayest, BRO. innocent—without sin and innocent, VULG. SCHN.; justified, OR.; acquitted, GIE. CO.; purified, DUHM. surely—for, ROTH.; therefore, VULG. SCHN. is turned away—is turned, Var. DR.; may turn, VULG. SCHN.; shall turn, BRO. his—thy, VULG. SCHN. V. 36. Why . . . much—How small it seems to thee, GIE. DUHM; How light is it for thee, ROTH. Why . . . way—How 'carelessly' thou runnest hither and thither! CO.; Why makest thou so light of changing thy way? DR. gaddest—goest, DR.

Var. Read.—V. 28. thee (*second*)—Omit, SEPT. Judah—Add, And as many streets as Jerusalem has, as many sacrifices they burnt to Baal. SEPT. V. 29. transgressed against me—have done wickedly; and ye all have rebelled against me, BRO. after SEPT. V. 30. lion—Add, your family, VULG. SCHN. V. 31. of thick darkness—which brought forth its fruits late, VULG. SCHN.; of darkness, BRO. DR. (?). V. 34. poor—A gloss, DUHM. GIE. things—Add [that I will contend with thee], OR. V. 35. I am—Of a truth I am, Var.; Because I am, BRO.

31
f Word of God, John 6:63.
g See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
h See "Kingdom of Israel," I. Ki. 11:11.
i Land, Gen. 23:15.
4 Or, *darkness from Jah*.
j Darkness, Job 38:9.
k Vs. 20, 25; Deut. 32:15.

32
l Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
m Jewels, Num. 31:51.
n See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
o Clothing, Job 31:19.
p Ch. 3:21; 13:25; Is. 17:10; Hos. 8:14.

33
q See v. 23.
r Love, I Cor. 13:1.
s Wicked Women, Ruth 3:9.
t Instruction, Is. 54:13.

34
u Skirts, Ex. 28:33.
v Blood, Lev. 17:11.
w Ch. 6:7; 19:14; II Ki. 21:16; 24:4.
x Soul, Job 4:15.
y Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
z The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
5 Or, *Thave not found it by secret search, but upon all these*.
a Ex. 22:2.

35
b See v. 23.
c Anger, Fr. 15:1.
d Ch. 25:31.
e II Pet. 2:4.
f Pr. 28:13; I John 1:8, 10.
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h V. 23; Hos. 12:1.
i Shame, Phil. 3:19.

36
j V. 18; ch. 37:7; Is. 30:3.

36

a Egypt, Gen. 12:10;
b II Chr. 28:16, 20, 21;
c Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.

37

d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23;
e Ch. 14:3, 4; II Sam. 13:19;
f Hands, Gen. 16:12;
g See "Mourning," John 11:35;
h Head, Pr. 20:29;
i Ch. 17:5; 37:7-10.

1

1 Heb. *Saying*.
f Deut. 24:1-4.
j See "Divorce," Gen. 6:2;
l Man, Gen. 2:7;
m Wife, I Cor. 7:16;
n Marriage, Gen. 6:2;
o See "Adultery," Num. 5:12;
p Land, Gen. 23:15;
q See "Purification," Lev. 15:2;
r Ch. 2:20; Ez. 16:26, 28, 29;
s See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12;
t Harlot, Pr. 2:16;
2 Or, and think-est to return &c.?

u Ch. 4:1; Zech. 1:3.

2

v Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8;
w Ch. 2:20;
x Deut. 12:2;
y Ez. 16:25;
z See "Arabia," II Chr. 17:11;
z Wilderness, Ex. 3:1;
a Ch. 2:7;
b See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4;
c See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21;
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7;
e Sin Gen. 3:6.

3

f See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39;
g Ch. 14:3-6;
h Lev. 26:19;
h Rain, Deut. 11:14.

way? thou shalt be ashamed of ^a Egypt also, as thou wast ashamed of ^{b c} Ās-sŕ-ġ-ā. 37 From thence also shalt ^d thou go forth, with ^e thy ^{f g} hands upon thy ^h head: for Jê-hô-vâh hath rejected ⁱ those in whom thou trustest, and thou shalt not prosper with them.

3 ¹ They say, ^{i k} If a ^l man put away his ^m wife, and she go from him, and ⁿ become another man's, ^o will he return unto her again? will not that ^p land be greatly ^q polluted? But thou hast ^{r s} played the ^t harlot with many lovers; ² yet ^u return again to me, saith Jê-hô-vâh. 2 ^v Lift up thine eyes unto the ^w bare heights, and see; where hast thou not been lain with? By the ways hast thou ^x sat for them, as an ^y Ā-râ-bî-ān in the ^z wilderness; and thou hast ^a polluted the land with thy ^{b c} whoredoms and with thy ^{d e} wickedness. 3 Therefore the ^{f g} show-ers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter ^h rain;

Var. Rend.—V. 36 (cont.). way — i.e. *course of action*, *Var.* ashamed (*twice*) — brought to shame, *Var.*: be put to shame, OR. GIE. DUHM. CO. DR. BRO.: be disappointed, ROTH. of—through, *Var.*: by, DR. BRO. V. 37. thence — i.e. *Egypt*, *Var.*: him, DR. r. go forth—return, CO. those . . . trustest—thy confidences, r. with them—to liberate thyself, CO.; in them, DR. BRO. **Chap. 3**.—V. 1. will—can, DUHM. ROTH. DR. BRO. he . . . her—there be a return unto him, BRO. he—she, CO. ROTH. DUHM. her—him, DUHM. CO. ROTH. will . . . be—his, GIE. CO. land—woman, SEPT. VULG. DUHM. CO. SCHN. ROTH. GIE. yet—and wilt thou, *Var.*; yet, wouldst, thou, OR.; shouldest thou, BRO. ROTH. DUHM.; And canst thou, BRO.; and thinkest thou, to, DR. V. 2. unto . . . heights—over the hills in the field, OR.; everywhere, VULG. SCHN. been lain with—committed unchastity, CO.; been violated, DUHM. GIE. ROTH. OR. BRO. Arabian—robber, VULG. SCHN. hast—wast, DUHM. CO. the land—*Omit*, DUHM. CO. with—through, DUHM. Whoredoms—Whoredom, DR. with—through, DUHM. wickedness—misdeeds, BRO. V. 3. harlot's—whore's, DR. BRO. r. V. 4. Wilt . . . cry—Indeed now thou criest, ROTH. Wilt—Dost, *Var.* BRO. GIE.; Hast, OR. DR. from this time—now, BRO.; from but now, DR. cry—cried, DR. OR.; call, BRO. guide—companion or familiar friend (*see* Mic. 7:5; Ps. 55:13), *Var.*: friend, GIE. BRO.; confidant, ROTH. OR.; lover, CO.; com-

panion, DR. V. 5. Will . . . anger—Will anger be retained, BRO. will he keep it—Or will it be kept, BRO. to the end?—everlastingly? *Var.* hast spoken—hast spoken (thus), *Ew. Graf. Ke. PS. CH. DR. BRO.*; speakest thus, ROTH. OR. hast done—*So Ew. Graf. Ke. PS. CH. DR. BRO.*; dost, OR. evil—the most evil, CO. hast had thy way—*Heb.* hast been able (or, hast prevailed), DR.; hast been able, GIE. ROTH.; that with power, OR.; to the uttermost, DUHM. V. 6. Moreover—And, DR. BRO. Vs. 6, 8. backsliding—backturning, DR.; revolting, BRO. V. 6. hath done?—did? *Var.* DR. BRO. she is gone—she would go, *Var.*; she went, DR. BRO.; she has gone, ROTH. GIE. OR. CO. green—spreading, DR.; leafy, BRO. hath played—played (*Heb. thou (jem.) playedst*), DR. BRO. V. 7. said—thought, CO. ROTH. She will—she should, GIE.; *omit*, OR. treacherous—faithless, DR. BRO. it—*Omit*, DR. BRO. V. 8. I—She, GIE. OR. ROTH. CO. BRO.; yea, DR. when—that, DR. BRO. when . . . that—that even because, *Var.*; that for this very cause that, BRO. had put—put, BRO. given—gave, BRO.

yet thou hadst a ⁱ harlot's ^j forehead, thou refusedst to be ^k ashamed. 4 Wilt thou not from this time ^l cry unto me, ^{m n} My Father, thou art the ^{o p 3} guide of my youth? 5 ^{q r} Will he retain *his* ^s anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou ^t hast spoken and hast done ^u evil things, and hast ^v had thy way.

6 Moreover Jê-hô-vâh ^u said unto ^v me in the ^{w x} days of ^y Jô-si-āh the ^z king, Hast thou seen that which ^{a b} backsliding ^c Īs-ṛ-ā-ēl hath done? she is ^d gone up upon every ^e high mountain and under every ^f green tree, and there hath played the harlot. 7 ^g And I said after she had done all these things, ^{h 7} She will return unto me; but she returned not: and her ^{i j} treacherous ^k sister Jū-dāh saw it. 8 And I saw, when, ^l for this very cause that backsliding Īs-ṛ-ā-ēl had committed adultery, I had put her away and ^m given her a

Var. Read.—**Chap. 3**.—V. 1. They say—*Lit. Saying; Prefix.* And the word of the Lord came unto me, *Mich. Ew. Graf. Naeg. Ch. Or. (cf. Ju. 16:2)*; [And the word of the Lord came unto me] saying, DR. ROTH. OR.; It is generally said, VULG. SCHN.; It is said, BRO. V. 3. Therefore . . . rain—And your many friends (lovers, CO.)—a snare (stumblingblock, CO.) were they to thee, DUHM. CO.

i Ch. 6:15; 8:12; Ez. 3:7, 8;
j See "Head," Pr. 20:29;
k Shame, Phil. 3:19.

4

l Cry, Lu. 18:7.
m V. 19; ch. 31:9.
n Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Ps. 71:17.
p Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, companion.

5

q See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
r V. 12; Ps. 103:9; Is. 57:16.
s Anger, Pr. 15:1.
4 Or, *hast spoken thus, but hast done &c.*
t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
5 Heb. *been able*.

6

u See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
v Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
w Day, Lev. 25:8.
x See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
y Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.
z King, Deut. 17:15.
a Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
b Ch. 7:24.
c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
d Ch. 17:2; Ez. 23:4-10.
e See "High Places," Deut. 12:2.
f Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
g Trees, Mt. 7:17.

7

6 Or, *And I said, After she hath done all these things, she &c.*
h See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
7 Or, *Let her return unto me.*
i Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
j V. 11; Ez. 16:47.
k Sister, Mt. 19:20.

8

l See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
m Deut. 24:1, 3; Is. 50:1.

⁸ Ez. 16:46, 47.
^b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
⁹
^c See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
^d V. 2; ch. 2:7.
^e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^f See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12.
^g See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. [34:1.
^h Stones, Ex. 1: Images, I Ki. 15:13.
¹⁰
ⁱ Treachery, Jer. 9:5.
^k Sister, Mt. 19:20.
^l See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
^m Heart, Acts 15:9.
ⁿ Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
^o Ch. 12:2; Hos. 7:14.
¹¹
^p Ez. 16:51, 52; 23:11.
^q Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^r The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
^s See v. 7.
¹²
^t See "Messengers," Mal. 2:7.
^u See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
^v Words, Pr. 15:23.
^w The North, Jer. 47:2.
^x Vs. 14, 22.
^y V. 5.
¹ Heb. *cause my countenance to fall upon you.*
^z Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^a Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
¹³
^b Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^c V. 25; ch. 14:20; Deut. 30:1-3.
² Or, *know.*
^d Vs. 2, 6; ch. 2:20, 25.
^e See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
^f See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^g Trees, Mt. 7:17.
^h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
ⁱ Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^j Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

bill of divorcement, yet treacherous Jū-dāh her sister ^{a b} feared not; but she also went and played the harlot. 9 And it came to pass through the lightness of her ^c whoredom, that the ^d land was ^e polluted, and she committed ^f adultery with ^{g h} stones and with ⁱ stocks. 10 And yet for all this her ^j treacherous ^k sister Jū-dāh hath not ^l returned unto me with her whole ^m heart, but ^{n o} feignedly, saith Jē-hō'-vāh.

11 And Jē-hō'-vāh said unto me, ^p Backsliding ^q Īš-rā-ēl hath showed herself more ^r righteous than ^s treacherous Jū-dāh. 12 ^{t u} Go, and proclaim these ^v words toward the ^w north, and say, ^x Return, thou backsliding Īš-rā-ēl, saith Jē-hō'-vāh; ^y I will not ¹ look in ² anger upon you; for I am ^a merciful, saith Jē-hō'-vāh, I will not keep *anger* for ever. 13 Only ^{b c 2} acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against Jē-hō'-vāh thy God, and hast ^d scattered thy ways to the ^e strangers ^f under every green ^g tree, and ye have not ^h obeyed my ⁱ voice,

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*). divorcement—divorce, BRO. treacherous—faithless, DR. BRO. and—but, DR. BRO. V. 9, through—that through, DR. that by, BRO. lightness—*Sense obscure*, Var.; disgrace, CO.; shoutings, OR.; wantonness, DR.; lightheartedness, GIE. the . . . whoredom—her common fornication, BRO. that . . . polluted—she polluted the land, VULG. SYR. TARG. DUHM. ROTH. BRO. So DR. (*Heb. text can only be rendered*, was polluted with the land, DR.). stones . . . stocks—the stone, the wood, ROTH. GIE. OR. stocks—trees, BRO. V. 10. her—[her], BRO.; *omit*, SEPT. DR. treacherous—faithless, DR. BRO. sister—[sister], BRO.; *omit*, SEPT. DR. V. 11. Backsliding—Backturning, DR.; revolting, BRO.; *omit*, SEPT. hath . . . righteous—hath proved herself to be righteous more, Var.; can show herself more justified, OR.; hath justified herself more, DR. hath . . . than—is innocent compared with, ROTH; hath justified herself before the, GIE. treacherous—fruitless, DR. BRO. Vs. 12, 14. backsliding—backturning, DR.; revolting, BRO. V. 12. look in anger—cause mine anger to fall, BRO. mine anger—my face, Var. upon—towards, Var. you—thee, CO. will not keep—keep not, GIE. ROTH. V. 13. acknowledge—recognize, DUHM. ROTH. OR. GIE.; *Heb. know*, DR.; know, BRO. hast transgressed—didst rebel,

^j saith Jē-hō'-vāh. 14 ^{k l} Return, O ^m backsliding ⁿ children, saith Jē-hō'-vāh; for I am a ^{o p} husband unto you: and ^q I will take you one of a ^r city, and two of a ^s family, and ^{t u v} I will bring you to ^w Zī'ōn. 15 And I will give you ^{x y} shepherds according to my ^z heart, who shall ^a feed you with ^b knowledge and ^c understanding. 16 And it shall come to pass, when ye are multiplied and increased in the ^d land, in those days, saith Jē-hō'-vāh, they shall ^e say no more, The ^f ark of the covenant of Jē-hō'-vāh; neither shall it come to mind; neither shall they remember it; neither shall they ³ miss it; neither ⁴ shall it be made any more. 17 At that time they shall call ^g Jē-ru'-sā-lēm the ^{h i} throne of Jē-hō'-vāh; and ^j all the ^k nations shall be gathered unto it, to the ^{l m} name of Jē-hō'-vāh, to Jē-ru'-sā-lēm: ⁿ neither shall they ^o walk any more after the stubbornness of their ^{p q} evil heart. 18 ^r In those ^s days the house of ^t Jū-dāh shall ^u walk ^v with the house of Īš-rā-ēl, and they shall

BRO. scattered—deviated, OR.; entangled, GIE. the strangers—alien (gods), BRO.; strange (gods), DR. green—spreading, DR.; leafy, BRO. ye have—thou hast, CO.; thou didst, BRO.; hast, DR. obeyed—hearkened to, DR. BRO. my voice—me, ROTH. V. 14. children—So DR.; sons, OR. GIE. ROTH. SCHN. CO. BRO. a . . . you—your husband (*lit. lord*): see ch. 31:32. Var. husband—lord, GIE. ROTH. DUHM. CO. BRO. will—*Omit*, CO. of a family—from a family, BRO. family—tribe, OR. will—*Omit*, CO. V. 15. shepherds—rulers, CO. feed—*Lit.* shepherd you, DR.; pasture, GIE. OR. ROTH. SCHN.; rule, CO. understanding—success, GIE. V. 16. are—be, R. of—with, ROTH. V. 17. nations—heathen peoples, ROTH. OR. it, to—it, because, DR. stubbornness—wickedness, VULG. SCHN. evil—extremely evil, VULG. SCHN. V. 18. with—unto, GIE. OR. BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 12. Return—Add 'to me,' ROTH. SEPT.; (unto me), BRO. you—Add [any more], GIE. am—am, BRO. ever—thee' [always], ROTH. I—and I, SEPT. V. 13. to—to [to offer thyself to], ROTH. CO. V. 14. am . . . and—was weary of you, but, OR. V. 17. Pre-fix in those days and, SEPT. CO. to . . . Jerusalem—*Omit*, SEPT.; [to . . . Jerusalem], BRO. to Jerusalem—*Omit*, SYR. ROTH. GIE.

¹⁴
^k Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^l V. 12.
^m Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
ⁿ Children, Gen. 3:16.
^o Ch. 31:32; Hos. 2:19.
^p Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
^q See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^r City, Gen. 4:17.
^s Family, Eph. 5:22.
^t Ch. 31:6, 12; 50:4, 5.
^u See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^v See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^w Zion, Is. 52:1.
¹⁵
^x Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.
^y Ch. 23:4; 31:10; 50:19; Ez. 34:23.
^z Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^a Acts 20:28.
^b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^c See "Mind," Job 38:36.
¹⁶
^d Land, Gen. 23:15.
^e Is. 65:17.
^f Ark of the Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
³ Or, *visit*.
⁴ Or, *shall that be done any more*.
¹⁷
^g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^h Ch. 17:12; Ez. 43:7.
ⁱ Throne, Acts 12:21.
^j V. 19; ch. 4:2; 12:15, 16; 16:19.
^k Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^l Name, Acts 16:18.
^m Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Ch. 11:8.
^o See "Walking," Col. 1:10.
^p See "Rebellion," Ex. 20:8.
^q Evil, Ps. 97:10.
¹⁸
^r Ch. 50:4, 5; Hos. 1:11.
^s Day, Lev. 25:8.
^t Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^u Walking, Col. 1:10.
⁵ Or, *to*.

18

a Ch. 16:15;
31:8.
b The North,
Jer. 47:2.
c See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
d See "Canaan,"
Gen. 13:7.
e See "Cove-
nant," Gen.
17:2.
f Amos, 9:15.
g Inheritance,
1 Chr. 21:3.
h Fathers, Ex.
21:15.

19

i See "Prophe-
cy," Dun.
2:29.
1 Or, shall I . . .
nations?
j See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," 1 Ki.
12:23.
k See "Child-
ren," Gen.
3:16.
2 Or, the goodliest
heritage of the
nations.
l Ps. 16:6.
m Nations, Gen.
10:32.
3 Another read-
ing is, *Thou
shalt . . . and
shalt not &c.*
n Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.

20

o Husband and
Wife, 1 Cor.
7:16.
p Vs. 6, 7.
q See "Treach-
ery," Jer. 9:8.
r Is. 48:8.

21

s Voice, Gen.
27:22.
t V. 2; ch. 7:29;
Is. 15:2.
u Mourning,
John 11:35.
v See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.
w Ch. 2:32;
13:25; Is.
17:10.
x See "Ingrati-
tude, Hos.
13:6.

22

y Backsliding,
Lu. 9:62.
z Ch. 30:17;
33:6; Hos. 6:1;
14:4.
a See "Heal-
ing," Jer.
30:13.

come together^a out of the land
of the^{b c} north to the^d land that I^e
gave for an^f inheritance unto
your^h fathers.

19 But I said,ⁱ How¹ I will put
i thee among the^k children, and
give thee a pleasant land,² a^l
goodly heritage of the hosts of
the^m nations! and I said,³ Ye
shall call meⁿ My Father, and
shall not turn away from follow-
ing me. 20 Surely as a^o wife
p q treacherously departeth from
her husband, so have ye^r dealt
treacherously with me, O house
of Īš-rā-ēl, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh. 21
A^s voice is heard upon the^t bare
heights, the^u weeping and the^v
supplications of the children of
Īš-rā-ēl; because they have per-
verted their way, they have^{w x} for-
gotten Jē-hō-ṽāh their God. 22
Return, ye^y backsliding child-
ren, ^z I will^a heal your back-
slidings.

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*), land of the
north—north country, DR. your—their,
ROTH. GIE. BRO. V. 19. But . . . shall
—And as for me, I thought (*lit. said*) how
I would, *Var.* But—Yet, DR.; And,
BRO.; For, OR. said—had said, DR.
OR. GIE. BRO.; had thought, ROTH.
DUHM, CO. I . . . children—As a son
will I endow thee, ROTH.; (gladly) will I
treat thee as a son, DR.; can I put thee
with sons . . . ? BRO. a . . . nations!
the goodliest (most beautiful, DR.; most
beautiful, BRO.), heritage of the nations?
Ew. Hi. Graf. Ke. PS. DR. BRO. r. marg.
goodly—jewel, OR.; most glorious, GIE.
ROTH. DUHM. hosts of the nations—
jewels, OR. nations!—nations? a. said—
I thought, *Var.*; had said, OR. GIE.; had
thought, ROTH. DUHM, CO. Ye shall—
Thou shalt, VULG. SCHN.; thou would-
est, *Var.*; Ye may, OR.; Ye will, ROTH.
DR. BRO.; Ye would, CO. shall—thou
shalt, VULG. SCHN. V. 20. Surely—But
truly, DR. wife—woman, *Var.* DR.
ROTH. DUHM. CO. BRO. treacherously
—faithlessly, GIE. OR. ROTH. CO. DR.
treacherously . . . husband—is untrue to
her lover, BRO. departeth from—de-
spises, VULG. SCHN.; husband—lover
(*lit. friend*), *Var.* ROTH. CO. SCHN. DR.
BRO.; friend, DUHM. so . . . Israel—
so 'has' the house of Israel been unfaithful
to me, ROTH. dealt treacherously—de-
spised, VULG. SCHN.; been untrue,
BRO. treacherously—faithlessly, DR.
OR. GIE. ROTH. CO. with—toward,
BRO. V. 21. *Prefix* Hark, ROTH. GIE.
voice—sound, BRO. upon—from,
ROTH. bare heights—hills of the field,
OR.; ways, VULG. SCHN. weeping . . .
supplication—suppliant weeping, OR.
GIE. DUHM. and the—of the, DR.;
with, BRO. children—sons, SCHN.
BRO. because—for that, r. they have—
Omit, BRO. V. 22. backsliding—back-
turning, DR.; revolting, BRO. children

Behold, we are come unto
thee; for thou art^b Jē-hō-ṽāh our
God. 23 Truly in vain is the^c
help that is looked for^d from
the^e hills, the^f tumult on the^g
mountains: truly in^h Jē-hō-ṽāh
our God is the salvation of Īš-
rā-ēl. 24 But the^{i j} shameful
thing hath^k devoured the^l labor
of our fathers from our youth,
their^{m n} flocks and their^o herds,
their^p sons and their^q daugh-
ters. 25 Let us lie down in our^r
shame, and let our confusion
cover us; for^{s t} we have sinned
against Jē-hō-ṽāh our God, we
and our fathers, ^ufrom our
youth even unto this^v day; and
we have not^w obeyed the voice
of Jē-hō-ṽāh our God.

4 ^{x y} If thou wilt return, O
Īš-rā-ēl, ^a saith Jē-hō-ṽāh,
if thou wilt return unto me,
and^b if thou wilt put away
thine^c abominations out of my
sight; ^d then shalt thou not

—sons, OR. GIE. ROTH. DUHM. SCHN.
backsliding—backturnings, DR.
revolting, BRO. are—have, BRO. V. 23.
tumult, on—'noise' on, ROTH. DUHM;
multitude of, OR. V. 24. But . . . thing
—For shame, BRO. shameful thing—
i.e. Baal, Var.; Shame-god, OR. GIE.;
shame, ROTH.; Baal, DUHM. CO. flocks
—small cattle, GIE.; sheep, OR. ROTH.
herds—cattle, OR. GIE. ROTH. V. 25.
Let us—We, BRO. lie down—bed our-
selves, CO. confusion—disgrace, CO.
GIE. OR. ROTH. cover—covereth,
BRO. obeyed—listened nor obeyed,
CO.; hearkened unto, DR. **Chap. 4.**—V. 1.
wilt return—turnest, DR.; wilt turn about,
BRO. if . . . return—so shalt thou
return, OR. GIE. ROTH. DUHM; yea,
returnest, DR.; return, BRO. r.; mayest
thou return, BRO. Vs. 1, 2. then . . .
swear, the—and wilt not wander; And
will swear, As, the, V. 1; and dost not wan-
der; and if thou swearest, As, DR. V. 1.
wilt put—puttest, DR. abominations—
detestable things, DR. BRO. out of my
sight—from before me, DR.

Var. Read.—V. 18. north—*Insert*, and
out of all countries, *Sept. Ew. Ht.* V. 23. in
. . . tumult—lies and deceit are the hills,
the vile noise, CO.; in vain is [the sound]
from the hills, the tumult, DR.; [from the
hills leads to falsehood, The tumult, BRO.
in . . . hills—deceitful are the hills, OR.
ROTH.; for a lie serve the hills, DUHM,
GIE. is . . . on—(there soundeth) from
the hills, the tumult (*viz.* of worshippers)
on, *Hi. Graf. PS. (pt.)*; similarly *Targ.*
Ew. Ke. Ch. Text, as pointed, is untrans-
latable; perhaps something has dropped out,
Var. Chap. 4.—V. 1. my . . . removed
—mouth (*cf. Zech. 9:7*); and wilt not
wander from before me, *Sept. Mo. Hi.*
Ew. Ch.

b See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.

23

c Help, Acts
26:22.
d Ch. 17:2.
e Hills, Ps. 2:6.
f Tumult, Ps.
65:7.
g Or, noisy
throng.
h Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
i See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.

24

j See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
k See "Shame,"
Phil. 3:19.
l Heb. *shame*.
m See ch. 11:13;
Hos. 9:10.
n Ch. 8:16.
o Labor, Ex.
12:23.
p Flocks, Lu.
12:32.
q Sheep and
Goats, Deut.
14:4.
r Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
s Sons, Gen.
21:19.
t Daughters,
Ju. 11:34.

25

r V. 13; ch.
14:20.
s Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t Ezra 9:7.
u Ch. 22:21.
v Day, Lev.
25:8.
w See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.

1

x Ch. 3:22; Joel
2:12.
y Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
z Kingdom of
Israel, 1 Ki.
11:11.
a Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
b Ch. 7:3, 7;
15:19; 35:15.
6 Or, if thou
wilt put . . .
and wilt not
wander, and
wilt swear . . .
then shall the
nations &c. or,
then shalt thou
swear . . .
and the na-
tions &c.
c Abomina-
tions, Lev.
7:21.
d Promises con-
ditional, John
14:2.

- ²
a Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
b Ch. 12:16; Deut. 10:20; Is. 65:16.
c See "God," Ch. 1:1.
d Truth, John 14:6.
e Justice, Mic. 6:8.
f Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
g Nations, Gen. 10:32.
h Ch. 3:17; 12:15, 16; Gen. 22:18.
i Blessings, Ex. 12:3.
j Ch. 9:24; Is. 45:25.
k Glory, Ps. 7:5.

- ³
l See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
m Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
n Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
o See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
p Hos. 10:12.
q Ground, Gen. 33:19.
r Sowing and reaping, Gal. 6:7.
s Thorn, Mt. 13:7.

- ⁴
t Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
u Ch. 9:25, 26; Deut. 10:16; 30:6; Rom. 2:28, 29.
v Heart, Acts 15:9.
w Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Ch. 21:12; Is. 30:27, 33.
y Anger, Pr. 15:1.
z Fire, Lev. 10:2.
a Amos 5:6; Mic. 9:43, 48.
b Evil, Ps. 97:10.
c See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
d See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

- ⁵
e Publish, Neh. 9:15.
f Ch. 6:1; Hos. 8:1.
g Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
h Land, Gen. 23:15.
i Cry, Lu. 18:7.
j Ch. 8:14; Josh. 10:20.
k See "Cities," Gen. 4:17.

be removed; 2 and thou shalt ^aswear, As ^cJê-hô⁴-vâh liveth, in ^dtruth, in ^ejustice, and in ^frighteousness; and the ^gna-tions shall ^hbless themselves in him, and ⁱin him shall they ^kglory.

3 For ^lthus saith Jê-hô⁴-vâh to the men of ^mJû⁴-dâh and to ⁿJê-ru⁴-sâ-lêm, ^op Break up your fallow ^qground, and ^rsow not among ^sthorns. 4 ^uCircum-cise yourselves to Jê-hô⁴-vâh, and take away the foreskins of your ^vheart, ye men of Jû⁴-dâh and inhabitants of Jê-ru⁴-sâ-lêm; ^wlest my ^xy wrath go forth like ^zfire, and burn so that ^anone can quench it, because of the ^bc^d evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Jû⁴-dâh, and ^epublish in Jê-ru⁴-sâ-lêm; and say, ^fBlow ye the ^gtrumpet in the ^hland: ⁱcry aloud and say, ^jAssemble yourselves, and let us go into the fortified ^kcities. 6 Set up a ^lstandard toward ^mZi⁴-ôn: flee for ⁿsafety, stay not; for I will bring ^oevil from the ^pnorth,

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*), be removed—totter hither and thither, VULG. SCHN.; remain fugitive, GIE. OR.; then . . . removed—[And] from me thou needest not to wander, BRO.; need to flee before me, DUHM, ROTH. V. 2, thou shalt swear—if thou swearest, DR. BRO.; if thou shalt swear, ROTH. SCHN. CO. justice—judgment, DR. r. and—then, DR. ROTH. SCHN. CO. DR. BRO. nations—heathen, OR. in—by, *Eve. Hi. Graf, Ke. DR.*; through, OR. V. 3, thus—this, VULG. SCHN. your—for you a, *Var. V. 4. Jehovah—your God, CO. foreskins—foreskin, DUHM, GIE. ROTH. CO. SYR. SEPT. (LUC.). BRO. DR. wrath—fury, BRO. R. so that—with, BRO. DR. it—Omit, BRO. doings—thoughts, VULG. SCHN. V. 5, publish—publish it, DR. trumpet—*Properly*, horn, DR. fortified—fenced, r. V. 6, flee for safety—save your goods by flight (Is. 10:31), *Var. bring [your households] [your belongings, BRO.] into safety, DR. stay—[and] stay, ROTH. I will bring I bring, GIE.; am I bringing, DR. I . . . evil—evil' comes, CO. ROTH. evil—misfortune, BRO. a—Omit, BRO. V. 7, is—has, BRO. nations; he is—nations is, DR. is on his way—has departed, BRO. thy land desolate—the earth a fright, BRO. land—earth, CO.; 'world', DUHM. desolate—a desolation, DR. that . . . be—thy cities are, BRO. that—and that, DR. thy—the, SEPT. V. 8, lament and wail—wail and howl, DR. BRO. V. 9, the . . . princes—perplexed shall be king—princes, ROTH. heart—**

and a great ^qdestruction. 7 A ^rs lion is gone up from his thicket, and a ^tdestroyer of na-tions; he is on his way, he is gone forth from his place, to ^umake thy land desolate, that thy cities be laid waste, without inhabitant. 8 For this ^vgird you with ^wsackcloth, ^xlament and wail; for the ^yfierce anger of Jê-hô⁴-vâh is not turned back from us. 9 And ^zit shall come to pass at that day, saith Jê-hô⁴-vâh, that the ^aheart of the ^bking shall perish, and the heart of the ^cprinces; and ^dpriests shall be astonished, and the ^e' prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said ^gI, Ah, Lord Jê-hô⁴-vâh! surely thou hast greatly ^hi deceived this people and Jê-ru⁴-sâ-lêm, saying, ⁱYe shall have ^kpeace; whereas the ^lsword reacheth unto the ^mlife.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jê-ru⁴-sâ-lêm, A ⁿhot ^op wind from the bare heights in the ^qwilderness toward the ^rdaughter of my people, not to ^swinnow, nor to

*i.e. understanding, Var.; courage, GIE.; i.e. intelligence, or courage, Dr. perish . . . astonished—lose his reason and the priest the mind, OR. princes—princes shall despair, CO. astonished—paralyzed, ROTH. OR.; appalled, DR.; affrighted, BRO. wonder—be amazed, DR. BRO. CO.; be horrified, ROTH. CO. V. 10, Then said I—'And they shall say,' DUHM, ROTH. GIE. CO. DR. BRO. Ah—Alas! O, Var. greatly—thoroughly, GIE. ROTH. this . . . Jerusalem—'us,' CO. Whereas—whereas now, CO. ROTH. unto—even unto, DR. BRO. the—'their,' ROTH. life—soul, DR. OR. SCHN. R. V. 11, A—As a, *Var. hot—sharp, Var.; glowing, DR.; omit, BRO. from—over, CO. bare—hottest bare, BRO. bare heights—ways, VULG. SCHN. bare . . . in—'comes from,' CO. toward—[cometh], DR. ROTH.; frightens, (GIE.) is the way of, Hi. Graf. not—unfit, ROTH. Vs. 11, 12, not . . . them—not for fanning, nor for cleansing; A stormy (lit. full) wind from these (viz. my people) cometh upon me: now I will hold my session upon them, Hi. Graf.**

Var. Read.—V. 2, in him shall—in the God at Jerusalem, SEPT. V. 3, Jerusalem—[the inhabitants of], SEPT. CO. GIE. ROTH. BRO. V. 5, and say—A gloss, GIE. DUHM, ROTH.; [and say], BRO. V. 6, toward—[upon the way] toward, GIE.

- ⁶
l V. 21; ch. 50:2; Is. 62:10.
m Zion, Is. 52:1.
n Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
o Ch. 1:14, 15; 6:1, 22.
p The North, Jer. 47:2.
q Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

- ⁷
r Lion, Job 4:10.
s Ch. 5:6; 25:38; 50:17.
t Ch. 25:9; Ez. 26:7–10.
u Ch. 2:15; Is. 1:7; 6:11.
⁸
v Ch. 6:26; Is. 22:12.
w Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
x Mourning, John 11:35.
y Ch. 30:24; Is. 5:25; 10:4.

- ⁹
z Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
a Ch. 48:41; Is. 22:3–5.
b Kings, Deut. 17:15.
c Princes, Num. 2:7.
d Priests, Ex. 28:1.
e Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
f Is. 29:9, 10; Ez. 13:9–16.

- ¹⁰
g Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
h Ez. 14:9;
i II Thess. 2:11.
j Deception, Gen. 37:31.
k Ch. 5:12; 14:13.
l Peace, Pr. 17:1.
m Sword, Ju. 7:20.
n Life, Gen. 2:7

- ¹¹
n Heat, Lu. 12:55.
o Wind, Job 27:21.
p Ch. 13:24; 51:1; Ez. 17:10; Hos. 13:15.
q Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
r Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
s See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.

12

- 1 Or, *a wind too strong for this*.
a Ch. 1:16.
b Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

13

- c Is. 19:1; Nah. 1:3.
d See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
e Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
f Is. 5:28; 66:15.
g See "Wind," Job 27:21.
h Horses, Jer. 50:11.
i Lam. 4:19.
j Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
k Is. 3:8.

14

- l Is. 1:16; Jas. 4:8.
m See "Human and Divine Agencies in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
n Ch. 6:19; 13:27; Pr. 1:22.
o Evil, Ps. 97:10.
p See "Mind," Job 38:36.

15

- q Voice, Gen. 27:22.
2 Or, *there is a voice of one that declareth &c.*
r Ch. 8:16.
s Dan, Josh. 19:17.
t Publish, Neh. 9:15.
u Hills, Ps. 2:6.
v Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

16

- w Nations, Gen. 10:32.
x Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
y Watchman, Neh. 4:9.
z V. 17; ch. 5:6.
a Ch. 5:15; Is. 39:3.
b Ez. 21:22.
c Cities, Gen. 4:17.
d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

17

- e Field, Num. 20:17.
f II Ki. 25:1, 4.
g Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
h Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
i Ch. 5:23; Is. 1:20, 23.
j Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

cleanse; 12 ¹ a full wind from these shall come for me: now will I also ^a utter ^b judgments against them. 13 Behold, he shall ^c come up as ^d clouds, and his ^e chariots shall be as the ^f whirlwind: his ^g horses are ^h swifter than ⁱ eagles. Woe unto us! for ^k we are ruined. 14 O Jè-ru'-sà-lèm, ^l wash thy heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thine ⁿ evil ^p thoughts lodge within thee? 15 For ^q a voice declareth ^r from ^s Dan, and ^t publisheth evil from the ^u hills of ^v È'-phrà-ìm. 16 Make ye mention to the ^w nations; behold, publish against ^x Jè-ru'-sà-lèm, that ^y z watchers come from a ^a far country, and ^b give out their voice against the ^c cities of ^d Jū'-dāh. 17 As keepers of a ^e field are they ^f against her round about, ^g because she hath been ^h rebellious against me, ⁱ saith

Var. Rend.—V. 12. a . . . come—a wind too powerful for such is coming. OR. CO. ROTH., a wind too strong for these things shall come. DR.; Is. a full wind [from these] come. BRO. also—myself, CO. utter—execute, BRO. utter ^u against—reason the case with. DR. V. 13. shall come—cometh, Var. DR.; comes, BRO. shall be—are, Var. DR. BRO. ruined—overpowered, ROTH. OR.; spoiled, DR. R. V. 14. evil—of iniquity, Var.; of naughtiness, DR.; pernicious, BRO. V. 15. For—For, hark, Var. CO. DUHM, ROTH. DR. a voice—one, Var. OR. DR. BRO. declareth—declareth aloud, OR.; proclaims, BRO. and—and of a messenger, GIE. publisheth—proclaimeth, DR. evil—disaster, BRO. Vs. 15, 16. evil . . . nations—(disaster: (16) From the hill-country of Ephraim they give warning to the nations, BRO. V. 16. nations—heathen, GIE. publish—publish [es] shēl, ROTH. against—concerning, Var. DR. BRO. that—Omit, BRO.; (that), DR. watchers—i.e. besiegers, Var. DR.; panthers, DUHM, Co.; besiegers, GIE. ROTH. BRO. give out—lift up, ROTH.; have given out, DR. voice—war-cry, ROTH.; howling, GIE.; voice round about, BRO. V. 17. are—they stand, OR.; lie they, ROTH. GIE. been rebellious against—defied, DR. BRO. V. 18. doings—thoughts, VULG. SCHN.; evil-doings, OR. unto—for, BRO. is—does, OR.; is [the fruit of], ROTH. CO. GIE. wickedness—i.e. the fruit of thy wickedness, Var. for—surely, DR.; indeed, BRO.; yea, Var. is—becomes, OR.; is [sol], ROTH. for—surely, DR.; Indeed, BRO. thy—the, GIE. heart—life, ROTH. V. 19. O my bowels, my bowels! I have to writhe, O walls of my heart! My soul rages upon me, My heart beats; Because I hear the sound of

^k Jè-hō'-vāh. 18 Thy ^l way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is thy ⁿ wickedness; ³ for it is ^p bitter, ³ for it reacheth unto thy heart.

19 ^q My anguish, my anguish! ⁴ I am ^s pained at ⁵ my very heart; my ^u heart is disquieted in me; I cannot hold my ^v peace; because ⁶ thou hast heard, O my ^w soul, the ^x sound of the ^y trumpet, the alarm of ^z war. 20 ^a ^b ^c Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the ^d whole land is laid waste: suddenly are my ^e tents ^f destroyed, and my ^g curtains in a moment. 21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet? 22 ^h For my people are foolish, they ⁱ ^j know me not; they are sottish children, and they have no understanding; they are ^k wise to ^l do evil, but to do ^m good they have no knowledge.

23 I ⁿ beheld the ^o earth, and, the trumpet, The shout of battle, BRO.; My . . . me—My bowels, my bowels! Pain convulses my inmost, I feel dreadful pain, Ah! my heart-chambers! my heart wails, GIE.; O my bosom, my bosom, I must tremble, O my heart-chambers! It storms in my soul, my heart convulses, DUHM; My bowels, My bowels! Let me writhe! The walls of my heart! My heart moaneth within me! DR.; My bowels, My bowels! I travail for pain. The walls of my heart! (very sore am I! O the walls of my heart, ROTH), OR. ROTH; O my breast! my breast! I must suffer pain! O my heart's chambers! In me my 'soul' is in turmoil! I can not quiet her! Because 'I' must hear the sound of the trumpet, the cry of battle, CO. I . . . me—I writhe in pain! The walls of my heart! My heart moaneth for me! I cannot hold my peace! PS. Anguish—body, VULG. SCHN.; bowels, r. heart (second)—soul, GIE. because—For, PS. thou . . . soul—my soul heareth, DR.; I have heard, ROTH.; I hear, BRO.; my soul heard, GIE. alarm of war—shout of battle, DR. BRO. V. 20. upon—follows, DUHM, CO. is cried—meet one another, OR.; is proclaimed, DR.; is reported, ROTH.; is bewailed, GIE. laid waste—spoiled, DR. BRO. r. tents—huts, OR. ROTH. curtains—tents, OR. ROTH.; huts, CO. V. 21. shall—must, ROTH. GIE. DUHM. and—must I, OR. V. 22. are—is, DR. r. sottish—simple, OR.; silly, ROTH. CO.; children—sons, GIE. V. 23. beheld—behold, GIE. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 16. They hasten to arrive [in time] at Jerusalem: Behold 'panthers' come from a far country and raise up against Judah's cities a [loud] roaring. (17) 'In wait' they lie about over the field; for against me 'thou hast' been disobedient, says Yahweh, CO.

- k God, Gen. 1:1.

18

- l Ch. 2:17, 19; Ps. 107:17; Is. 50:1.
m See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
n The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p Or, surely.
p Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.

19

- q Ch. 9:1, 10; 20:9; Is. 15:5; 16:11; 21:3; 22:4.
r Anguish, John 16:21.
4 Another reading is, *I will wait patiently*.
s Pain, Rev. 21:4.
5 Heb. *the walls of my heart*.
t Heart, Acts 15:9.
u Hab. 3:16.
v Peace, Pr. 17:1.
6 Or, as otherwise read, *my soul heareth*.
w Soul, Job 4:15.
x Num. 10:9.
y Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
z War, Josh. 22:12.

20

- a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
b Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
c Ps. 42:7; Ez. 7:26.
d V. 27.
e Tents, Num. 24:5.
f Ch. 10:20.
g Curtains, Is. 40:22.

22

- h Ch. 5:4, 21; 10:8.
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j Ch. 2:8.
k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
l Ch. 9:3; 13:23; Rom. 16:19.
m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

23

- n See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
o Earth, Gen. 2:1.

²³
 a Gen. 1:2; Is. 24:19.
 b Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
 c Light, Ps. 74:16.
²⁴
 d Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
 e Ch. 10:10; Is. 5:25; Ez. 38:20.
 f Hills, Ps. 2:6.
 i Or, *moved lightly*.
²⁵
 g Man, Gen. 2:7.
 h Birds, Gen. 9:2.
 i Ch. 9:10; 12:4; Zeph. 1:3.
²⁶
 2 Or, *Carmel*.
 j See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
 k Field, Num. 20:17.
 l Ch. 9:10.
 m Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 n City, Gen. 4:17.
 o Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1. [15:1.
 p Anger, Pr.
²⁷
 q See "Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 r Ch. 12:11, 12; 25:11.
 s See "Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 t See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
 u Ch. 5:10, 18; 30:11; 46:28.
²⁸
 v Ch. 12:4, 11; 14:2; Hos. 4:3.
 w Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 x Mourning, 11:35.
 y Is. 53:0; 50:3; Joel 2:30, 31.
 z Ch. 23:20; 30:24; Num. 23:19. [3:11.
 a Purpose, Eph. 1:1.
 b Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
²⁹
 c Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
 d See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
 e Ch. 16:16; Is. 21:9-21.
 f Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
³⁰
 g Ch. 13:21; Is. 10:3; 20:6.
 h See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 i See "Colors," Job 3:5.
 j See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.

lo, it was ^a waste and void; and the ^b heavens, and they had no ^c light. 24 I beheld the ^d mountains, and, lo, they ^e trembled, and all the ^f hills ¹ moved to and fro. 25 I beheld, and, lo, there was no ^g man, and all the ^h ⁱ birds of the heavens were fled. 26 I beheld, and, lo, ² the ^{i k l} fruitful field was a ^m wilderness, and all the ⁿ cities thereof were broken down at the presence of Jê-hô-vâh, and before his fierce ^{o p} anger.

27 For ^q thus saith Jê-hô-vâh, The ^r whole land shall be a desolation; ^s yet will I ^u not make a full end. 28 For this shall the ^{v w} earth ^x mourn, and the ^y heavens above be black; because I have ^z spoken it, I have ^a purposed it, and I have not ^b repented, neither will I turn back from it. 29 Every city fleeth for the noise of the ^c horsemen and ^d bowmen; they ^e go into the thickets, and climb up upon the ^f rocks: every city is forsaken, and not a man dwelleth therein. 30 And thou, when thou art made desolate, ^g what wilt thou

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (*cont.*). was—is. GIE. SCHN. waste—formless, DR.; empty, BRO. void—empty, DR. heavens—heaven, GIE. ROTH. they—it, ROTH. GIE. had—has, GIE. V. 24. trembled—tremble, GIE. V. 25. beheld—beheld [the earth], DUHM. V. 26. beheld—beheld, GIE. SCHN. and lo—and lo, it (*transfer to follow field*), ROTH. GIE. BRO. fruitful... a garden-land (was become) the, Var. fruitful field—garden-land, VAR. DR.; Carmel-land, VULG. SCHN. wilderness—prairie (steppe), DUHM. and—even, DR.; omit, DR. BRO. V. 27. saith—spake, OR.; hath said, DR. V. 28. shall—let, DR. it—Omit, DR. I have purposed it—*Follows* repented, SEPT. DUHM. CO. GIE. ROTH. DR. BRO. V. 29. Every—The whole, OR. ROTH. GIE. DUHM. CO. DR. BRO. r. go—are entered, DR. the thickets—difficult places, VULG. SCHN. climb—have gone, DR. every city—all cities, ROTH. DUHM. V. 30. when... desolate—ruined one, CO.; 'overpowered one', ROTH. OR.; destined for destruction, GIE.; 'ravaged woman,' DUHM.; O spoiled woman, BRO. made desolate—spoiled, DR. r. enlarge—paint around, VULG. SCHN.; rouge, ROTH.; rentest, GIE. OR. DUHM. paint—lead-glace, ROTH. *thy*—the, DUHM. GIE. OR. ROTH. V. 31. a—thy, SEPT. voice—cry, CO. SCHN. the anguish—distress, or, a cry, DR.; a cry, SEPT.; the cry,

do? Though thou ^k clothest thyself with ^l scarlet, though thou deckest thee with ^m ornaments of ⁿ gold, though thou ^o ¹³ enlargest thine ^p eyes with ^q paint, in vain dost thou make thyself ^r fair; *thy* ^s lovers ^t despise thee, they ^u seek thy ^v life. 31 For ^w I have heard a ^x voice as of a ^y woman in ^z travail, the ^a anguish as of her that bringeth forth her ^b first child, the voice of the ^c daughter of ^d Zi'ôn, that ^e gaspeth for ^f breath, that ^g spreadeth her hands, *saying*, Woe is me now! for my ^h soul fainteth before the ⁱ murderers.

5 ⁱ Run ye to and fro through the ^j streets of ^k Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, and see now, and know, and ^l seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a ^m man, if there be any that ⁿ doeth justly, that seeketh ^o ⁴ truth; and I will ^{p q} pardon her. 2 And though they say, As Jê-hô-vâh liveth; surely they ^{r s} swear falsely. 3 O Jê-hô-vâh, ^t do not ^{u v} thine eyes look upon ^w ⁴ truth? thou hast ^x stricken them, but

DUHM, ROTH. GIE. that... breath—that sigheth deeply, *Var.*; the dying, VULG. SCHN.; that panted (who gasps, BRO.) for breath, DR. BRO. spreadeth—spreadeth [pleadingly], ROTH. is me now!—to me! DR.; to me now! BRO. my... the—succumbs my life to, BRO. fainteth—fainteth [a prey], ROTH.; perishes, OR. GIE. VULG. SCHN. before the murderers—on account of the murdered ones, VULG. SCHN. **Chap. 5.**—V. 1. any—a man, VULG. SCHN. doeth justly—exercises justice, Var.; executeth judgment, DR.; truth—good faith, Var.; faithfulness, DUHM. OR. GIE. CO. ROTH. BRO.; faithfulness, or, honesty, DR. and—so, OR. CO.; that, ROTH. pardon—be gracious to, VULG. SCHN. her—them, ROTH. V. 2. surely—nevertheless, ROTH. OR. GIE.; omit, CO. surely—falsely, they swear not aright, BRO. V. 3. do... truth—*i.e. dost thou not look for good faith?* Var.; do thine eyes look, not upon truth? CO.; are not thine eyes set upon faithfulness? DR.; are thine eyes set upon falsehood (*taking word for falsely from v. 2*). Are they not upon faithfulness? BRO.; are they not thine eyes upon faithfulness, OR. truth—faithfulness, OR. ROTH. GIE. CO. DR. BRO. stricken—smitten, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 27. yet... end—A gloss, ROTH. GIE. DUHM. CO. V. 29. city—land, *Sept. Targ. Ew. H. Graf. PS. Ch. ROTH. GIE. DUHM. CO. DR. BRO.*

^k Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^l II Ki. 9:30; Ez. 23:40.
³ Heb. *rendest*.
^m Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
ⁿ II Ki. 9:30; Jer. 22:14; Ez. 23:40.
^o See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
^p Fair Women, Ruth 3:9.
^q Ch. 22:20, 22; Ez. 23:9, 10, 22.
^r See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.
^s See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
^t Life, Gen. 2:7.
³¹
^u Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1. [27:22.
^v Voice, Gen. 1:1.
^w Ch. 13:21; 22:23; 30:6.
^x Travail, Gal. 4:19. [16:21.
^y Anguish, John 1:1.
^z First-born, Ex. 13:1.
^a Children, Gen. 3:16.
^b Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^c Zion Is. 52:1.
^d Is 42 14.
^e Breath, Acts 17:25.
^f Hands spread out, Gen. 16:12.
^g Soul, Job 4:15.
^h Murderer, Num. 35:16.
¹
ⁱ II Chr. 16:9; Dan. 12:4.
^j Streets, Josh. 2:19.
^k Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^l Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
^m Ez. 22:30.
ⁿ See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
^o Truth, John 14:6. [ness.
⁴ Or, *faithful* p. Gen. 18:26, 32.
^q Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
²
^r Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^s Ch. 3:10; Is. 48:1; Titus 1:16.
^t See "Perjury," Lev. 6:5.
³
⁵ Heb. *are not thine eyes upon*.
^u Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^v II Chr. 16:9.
^w Truth, John 14:6.
^x Ch. 23:0; Is. 1:5; 9:13.

³
 a Ch. 7:28; 8:5;
 Zeph. 3:2.
 b See "Punish-
 ment," Gen.
 39:20.
 1 Or, instruc-
 tion.
 c Face, Is. 6:2.
 d Ch. 7:26;
 19:15 Ez. 3:8.
 e Rock, I Cor.
 10:4.
 f See "Repent-
 ance," Lu.
 13:3.

⁴
 g See "The
 Poor," Deut.
 24:14.
 h Ch. 4:22.
 i Ignorance,
 Acts 17:23.
 j See "Knowl-
 edge," Pr. 1:7.
 k Ch. 8:7; Is.
 27:11; Hos.
 4:6.
 l Law, Deut.
 31:24.

⁵
 m Mic. 3:1.
 n Justice of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 o Justice, Mic.
 6:8.
 p Ch. 2:20; Ex.
 32:25; Ps. 2:3.
 q Yoke, Jer.
 27:11.
 r See "Obedi-
 ence," Ex.
 24:7.
 s Bondage,
 John 8:33.

⁶
 t Lion, Job
 4:10.
 u Ch. 4:7.
 v See "Trees,"
 Mt. 7:17.
 w Death Pen-
 alty for Vi-
 olation of Com-
 mandments,
 Ex. 20:1.
 x See "Ani-
 mals," Gen.
 2:20.
 y Ez. 22:27;
 Hab. 1:8;
 Zeph. 3:3.
 z Evening, Ps.
 65:8.
 2 Or, deserts.
 a Destruction,
 Hos. 13:14.
 b Hos. 13:7.
 c Cities, Gen.
 4:17.
 d Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 f See "King-
 dom of Ju-
 dah," I Ki.
 12:23.
 g Ch. 30:14, 15.
 h Backsliding,
 Lu. 9:62.

⁷
 i See "Forgive-
 ness," Pr.
 25:21.
 j See "Love
 and Mercy of
 God," Gen.
 1:1.

they were not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have ^a refused to receive ^b correction: they have made their ^c faces ^d harder than a ^e rock; they have refused to ^f return.

4 Then I said, Surely these are ^g poor; they are ^h foolish; for they ^{i j k} know not the way of Jê-hô-^{vâh}, nor the ^l law of their God: 5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for ^m they know the way of Jê-hô-^{vâh}, and the ^{n o} justice of their God. But these with one accord have ^p broken the ^q yoke, and ^r burst the ^s bonds. 6 Wherefore a ^{t u} lion out of the ^v forest shall ^w slay them, a ^{x y} wolf of the ^z evenings shall ^a destroy them, a ^b leopard shall watch against their ^c cities, every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces; ^d because their ^{e i y} transgressions are many, and their ^h backslidings are increased.

7 How can I ^{i j} pardon thee? thy children have forsaken me,

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*), were not grieved—felt it not, OR. ROTH. DUHM. SCHN. CO.; were not afraid, GIE.; are not sick, DR.; feel it not, BRO. consumed—crushed, SCHN. but—Omit, BRO. have refused—refuse, BRO. correction—discipline, DUHM. OR. SCHN. ROTH. GIE. CO. have refused—refuse, BRO. V. 4. Then—And, Var. BRO.; Though, ROTH. OR.; however, DR. said—thought, DUHM. GIE. ROTH. OR. these are poor—they are poor people, BRO. they—[therefore] they, ROTH. law—religion (Is. 42:1), lit. ordinance, Var.; ordinance, DR. BRO.; judgement, a. V. 5. great—noble, VULG. SCHN. unto—with, DR. BRO. they—they, DR. justice—ordinance, DR. BRO.; judgement, r. these with one accord—behold they, ROTH.; these had altogether, DR.; they, one and all, BRO. with one accord—altogether, ROTH. GIE. OR. have—had, Var. DR. BRO. bonds—thongs, DR. BRO.; bands, a. V. 6. Verbs present, CO. Wherefore . . . watch—A lion out of the forest, a wolf of the prairie shall smite them; a panther shall ravage them, watching, DUHM. Wherefore—Therefore, DR. shall slay—slew, VULG. SCHN. evenings—steppes, GIE. ROTH. DUHM. OR. BRO. DR. shall destroy—destroyed, VULG. SCHN.; shall spoil, DR. BRO. a. shall destroy . . . against—shall spoil them Lurking about, BRO. leopard—panther, GIE. OR. DUHM. Shall watch—watches, VULG. SCHN.; shall keep watch, DR. against—upon, DR.; about, BRO. their—[all] their, DUHM. every—so that every, DR. thence—from them, DR. BRO. torn in pieces—taken captive, VULG. SCHN. transgressions—rebellious, BRO.

and ^{k l} sworn by them that are ^{m n} no gods. When I had ³ fed them to the full, they ^{o p} committed adultery, and assembled themselves in ^q troops at the harlots' ^s houses; 8 they were as fed ^t horses roaming at large; every one neighed after his ^{u v w} neighbor's ^x wife. 9 Shall I not ^{y z} visit for these things? saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}; and shall not my ^a soul be avenged on such a ^b nation as this?

10 Go ye up upon her ^c walls, and destroy; but ^{d e} make not a full end: take away her ^f branches; for they are not Jê-hô-^{vâh}'s. 11 For the ^g house of ^h Îs-ra-^{ël} and the house of ⁱ Jû-dâh have dealt very ^j treacherously against me, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}. 12 They have denied Jê-hô-^{vâh}, and said, ^k It is not he; ^{l m n} neither shall ^o evil come upon us; ^p neither shall we see ^q sword nor ^r famine: 13 and the ^{s t} prophets shall become ^u wind,

backslidings—backturnings, DR.; revolt-ings, BRO.; faithlessnesses, OR. ROTH. V. 7. How can—Wherefore should, Var.; For what should, GIE. OR.; Why should, CO.; For how can, DUHM; How shall, DR. pardon—be gracious to, VULG. SCHN. thee—them, ROTH. CO. thy children—they, CO. DUHM. ROTH.; thy sons, SCHN. BRO. had fed—fed, GIE. when—and when, DR. fed . . . full—taken them into the vow, OR.; satisfied their desire, BRO. assembled . . . the—made 'entrance' into, ROTH.; made themselves at home at (in, DR.), DUHM. CO. DR. BRO. roaming at large—capering, ROTH. GIE.; in the morning, r. neighbor's—fellow's, DR. BRO. V. 9. visit—punish, ROTH. GIE. BRO. things—[men], ROTH. V. 10. walls—plantations, DUHM; vine-rows, DR. BRO. destroy—destroy [its plantations], CO. take—hew, GIE.; tear, OR. branches—twigs, BRO. Jehovah's—mine, CO. V. 11. dealt . . . against—fallen completely away from, GIE. treacherously—faithlessly, DR. BRO. V. 12. have denied—lie against, BRO. Jehovah—Yahweh [their God], CO.; me, ROTH. It is not he—He does not do it, CO.; Not he! Understand, does anything, DR. Not he! BRO. he—that, GIE. neither—not, ROTH. OR. GIE. evil—misfortune, BRO. see—experience on us, GIE. V. 13. become—become [as], ROTH.; show themselves, ROTH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 7. fed them to the full—So Versions, many MSS. Ev. Graf. made them swear, Received text (cf. Pr. 2:17), H. Ke. Ch. (pt.) V. 8. horses . . . large—lustful horses, First, Gr. (one letter added), V. 10. but . . . end—A gloss, ROTH. GIE. CO. Vs. 13, 14. Transpose, GIE.

^k Ch. 12:16;
 Josh. 23:7;
 Zeph. 1:5.
^l Oaths and
 Vows, Num.
 14:30.
^m See "Idola-
 try," Lev.
 19:4.
ⁿ Ch. 2:11; Deut.
 32:21; Gal.
 4:8.
^o Or, according
 to another
 reading, made
 them swear.
^p Adultery,
 Num. 5:12.
^q Ch. 7:9.
^r Num. 25:1-3.
^s Harlot, Pr.
 2:16.
^t House, Deut.
 24:10.

⁸
^t Horses, Jer.
 50:11.
^u Neighbor,
 Rom. 13:10.
^v Ch. 29:23;
 Ez. 22:11.
^w See "Fornica-
 tion," Deut.
 22:21.
^x Wife, I Cor.
 7:16.

⁹
^y Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
^z V. 29; ch. 9:9.
^a Soul, Job
 4:15.
^b Nations, Gen.
 10:32.

¹⁰
^c Walls, Jer.
 51:58.
^d V. 18; ch. 4:27.
^e See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.
^f Branches,
 John 15:5.

¹¹
^g Ch. 3:6, 7, 20.
^h Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
ⁱ Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.
^j Treachery,
 Jer. 9:8.

¹²
^k Ch. 14:22;
 43:1-4; Pr.
 30:9.
^l Ch. 23:17.
^m See "Reap-
 ing what we
 sow," Gal. 6:7.
ⁿ See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
^o Evil, Ps.
 97:10.
^p Ch. 14:13.
^q Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
^r Famine,
 II Sam. 21:1.

¹³
^s Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
^t Ch. 14:13, 15;
 22:22; Job
 8:2.
^u Wind, Job
 27:21.

13
 a Word of God,
 John 6:63.
 b Inspiration of
 Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.

14
 c Words, Pr.
 15:23.
 d Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
 e Fire, Lev.
 10:2.
 f Ch. 23:29; Is.
 24:6; Zech.
 1:6.
 g Wood, Ex.
 31:5.

15
 h Prophecy,
 Dan. 2:29.
 i Ch. 4:16;
 Deut. 28:49;
 Is. 5:26.
 j See "King-
 dom of
 Israel," I Ki.
 11:11.
 k Or, an *endur-*
ing nation.
 l Nation, Gen.
 10:32.
 m Language,
 Neh. 13:24.
 n Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 o See "Mind,"
 Job 38:36.

16
 o See "Arch-
 20:20.
 p Ps. 5:9; Is.
 5:28; 13:18.
 q Sepulchre,
 II Ki. 23:16.

17
 r Ch. 8:16;
 50:7, 17; Lev.
 26:16; Deut.
 28:31, 33.
 s Bread, Gen.
 3:19.
 t Sons, Gen.
 21:19.
 u Daughter,
 Ju. 1:34.
 v Flocks, Lu.
 12:32.
 w Sheep and
 Goats, Deut.
 14:4.
 x Cattle, Pr.
 15:17.
 y Vines, Is. 5:2.
 z Fig-trees,
 Deut. 8:8.
 2 Or, *impo-*
ver-
ish.
 a See "Cities,"
 Gen. 4:17.
 b Hos. 8:14.

18
 c Ch. 4:27.
 d See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.

19
 e Ch. 16:10-13;
 Deut. 29:24.
 f I Ki. 9:8,
 9.

and the ^{a b} word is not in them:
 thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith Jê-
 hô-^{vâh}, the God of hosts, Be-
 cause ye speak this word, be-
 hold, I will make my ^c words in
 thy ^d mouth ^{e f} fire, and this peo-
 ple ^g wood, and it shall devour
 them. 15 Lo, ^h I will ⁱ bring a
 nation upon you from far, O
 house of ^j Îš-râ-êl, saith Jê-hô-
 vâh: it is ¹ a mighty ^k nation, it
 is an ancient nation, a nation
 whose ^l language thou ^m know-
 est not, neither ⁿ understandest
 what they say. 16 Their ^o quiver
 is an ^p open ^q sepulchre, they are
 all mighty men. 17 And they
 shall ^r eat up thy harvest, and
 thy ^s bread, *which* thy ^t sons and
 thy ^u daughters should eat; they
 shall eat up thy ^{v w} flocks and thy
^x herds; they shall eat up thy
^y vines and thy ^z fig-trees; they
 shall ² beat down thy ^{a b} fortified
 cities, wherein thou trustest,
 with the sword. 18 But even in
 those days, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}, ^{c d} I
 will not make a full end with
 you.

19 And it shall come to pass,
^e when ye shall say, Wherefore
 hath Jê-hô-^{vâh} our God done

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*), the word—*So*
 SEPT.; he that speaks, OR.; oracle, VULG.
 SCHN. thus... them—*Place after word*
in v. 14, BRO. shall it—*be it*, Var. it—this,
 VULG. SCHN. V. 14. Wherefore—There-
 fore, DR. ye—*they*, ROTH. CO. BRO.
 and it—that it, OR. V. 15. Lo—Behold,
 DR. BRO. will bring—*am bringing*, DR.
 a mighty—*Rather, an aye-replenished*
(metaphor taken from an everflowing stream).
 Var.: an indestructible, ROTH. OR. CO.
 BRO.; an old, GIE.; an imperishable, DR.
 V. 16. mighty men—*giants*, CO. V. 17.
 harvest—*crops*, VULG. SCHN. bread—
 bread-grain, ROTH. *which—Omit*, ROTH.
 OR. GIE. CO. should—*shall* they, VAR.
 ROTH. GIE. OR. CO. BRO. flocks—
 sheep, ROTH. GIE. OR. CO.; small cattle,
 DUHM. herds—*cattle*, DUHM. CO.
 ROTH. GIE. OR. beat down—*batter*
 down, Var.: *'take possession of'*, CO. V.
 19. ye—they, ROTH. foreign—*alien*,
 BRO.; strange, R. V. 21. understanding—
 heart, VULG. SCHN. V. 22. Fear—
 me—*will ye not fear*, ROTH. GIE.
 me—*me*, DR. will—or will, GIE. ROTH.
 BRO. tremble—*mourn*, VULG. SCHN.
 presence—*presence?* CO. ROTH. by—
 as, ROTH. CO.; to, OR.; (by), DR. de-
 crease—*limit*, ROTH. CO. OR. cannot—
 durst, GIE. ROTH. the waves thereof—
 [the waters thereof], DR.; its waves,

all these things unto us? then
 shalt thou say unto them, Like
 as ye have ¹ forsaken me, and
 served foreign ^g gods in your
^h land, ^{i j} so shall ye ^k serve
^l strangers in a land that is not
 yours.

20 Declare ye this in the house
 of ^m Jacob, and ⁿ publish it in
^o Jû-dâh, saying, 21 Hear now
 this, O ^p foolish people, and
 without ^q understanding; that
 have ^r eyes, and ^s see not; that
 have ^t ears, and hear not: 22
^u Fear ye not me? saith Jê-hô-
 vâh: will ye not tremble at my
 presence, who have ^{v w} placed
 the ^x sand for the bound of the
^y sea, ⁴ by a perpetual decree,
 that it cannot pass it? and
 though the waves thereof toss
 themselves, yet can they not pre-
 vail; though they roar, yet can
 they not pass over it. 23 But
 this people hath a ^{z a} revolting
 and a rebellious heart; they are
 revolted and gone. 24 Neither
 say they in their heart, Let us
 now fear Jê-hô-^{vâh} our God,
 that ^{b c} giveth ^d rain, both the
^e former and the latter, in its
^f season; that preserveth unto us
 the appointed weeks of the *har-

BRO.; 'it,' ROTH. GIE. OR. can they—
 can 'it,' ROTH. GIE. OR. they roar—
 'the waves' roar, ROTH. OR. GIE. V.
 23. revolting—*septical*, VULG. SCHN.;
 refractory, DR. BRO. rebellious—*de-*
fiant, DR. BRO. heart—*mind* (disposi-
 tion), CO. are revolted—*have turned*
aside, BRO.; are turned aside, DR. V. 24.
 say—*thought*, ROTH. rain... latter
 —*winter-rain, and autumn-rain, and*
spring-rain, DR. BRO. (*nearly*). that pre-
 serveth—that reserveth, DR.; who re-
 serves, BRO. the... harvest—*Lit.*
the weeks the statutes of harvest, Var.
harvest—harvest[-time], ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 15. language—[voice
 and language, SEPT. V. 17. vines—vines
 (and olive-trees), DUHM; vines (and thine
 olives), BRO. fig-trees—fig-trees (and
 thy olive-trees), SEPT. V. 18. A gloss,
 ROTH. GIE. V. 19. them—them [thus
 saith Yahweh], ROTH. forsaken me and
 —*Omit*, SEPT. CO.

* HARVEST.—Season—Josh. 3:15; Ruth 2:23; I Sam.
 12:17; II Sam. 21:10; 23:13; Pr. 6:8; 10:5; 20:4; 25:13; 26:1;
 Is. 9:3; 18:4, 5; Jer. 5:24; 8:20; Amos 4:7.

Laws concerning.—Gen. 8:22; Ex. 22:29; 34:21; Lev. 19:9,
 10; 23:10, 22; 25:5; Deut. 24:19; 25:4; Ruth 2:2-23; I Cor.
 9:9; I Tim. 5:18.

Harvests mentioned.—Barley—Ruth 1:22; 2:23; II Sam.

f Ch. 2:13.
 g Idolatry, Lev.
 19:4.
 h Land, Gen.
 23:15.
 i See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
 j Captivity,
 Num. 24:22.
 k Ch. 16:13;
 28:48.
 l See "Sojour-
 ner," Ps.
 119:19.

20
 m Jacob, Gen.
 25:25.
 n Publish, Neh.
 9:15.
 o See "King-
 dom of
 Judah," I Ki.
 12:23.

21
 p V. 4; ch. 4:22;
 Deut. 32:6.
 q Heb. heart.
 r Is. 6:9; 43:8;
 Ez. 12:2; Mt.
 13:14.
 s Spiritual
 Blindness,
 I Sam. 4:15.
 t Ears, Ex.
 29:20.

22
 t Fear of God,
 Gen. 9:2.
 u Ch. 2:19;
 10:7; Deut.
 28:58; Ps.
 119:120.
 v God the
 Creator, Gen.
 1:1.
 w See "Cosmol-
 ogy," Ps.
 104:2.
 x Sand, Ps.
 139:18.
 y Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 z Or, an *ever-*
lasting ordi-
nance which it
cannot pass.

23
 z Ch. 4:17;
 6:28; Deut.
 21:18; Ps.
 78:8.
 a See "Rebel-
 lion," Ez.
 20:8.

24
 b Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Ch. 3:3; Ps.
 147:8; Mt.
 5:45.
 d Rain, Deut.
 11:14.
 e Joel 2:23.
 f Season, Gen.
 8:22.

25

a See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
b Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
c Ch. 2:17; 4:18.
d Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6: 7.
f See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

26

g The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
h Ch. 18:22; Ps. 10:9; Pr. 1:11; Hab. 1:15.
i Fowler, Ps. 91:3.
j Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.

27

l Birds, Gen. 9:2.
m House, Deut. 24:10.
n Deception, Gen. 27:31.
o Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
p See "Teaching of Jesus," "Riches," Lu. 2:21.

28

q Deut. 32:15.
r See "Orphans," Lam. 5:3.
s Ch. 7:6; 22:3; Is. 1:23; Zech. 7:10.
t See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.

29

u Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
v V. 9; Mal. 3:15.
w Soul, Job 4:15.
x Nation, Gen. 10:32.

vest. 25 ^{a b} Your ^{c d} iniquities have turned away these things, and your ^e / sins have withholden good from you. 26 For among my people are found ^g wicked men: they ^h watch, as ⁱ fowlers lie in wait; they ^j set a * trap, they catch ^k men. 27 As a cage is full of ^l birds, so are their ^m houses full of ⁿ deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxed ^{o p} rich. 28 They are ^q waxed fat, they shine: yea, they overpass in deeds of wickedness; they plead not the cause, the cause of the ^{r s} fatherless, that they may prosper; and the right of the ^t needy do they not judge. 29 Shall I not ^{u v} visit for these things? saith Jē-hō'vāh; shall not my ^w soul be avenged on such a ^x nation as this?

Var. Rend.—V. 25, iniquities—iniquities [alone], GIE. have turned away—disturb, ROTH. CO.; have disordered, OR.; brought on, GIE. V. 26, they . . . down—Probably, as fowlers watch, DR.; they seize property, BRO. a trap—snares, BRO. they catch—with traps they catch, BRO. V. 27, As—Like, DR. is—Omit, DR. BRO. deceit—(the gains of) deceit, ROTH. DR. V. 28, they shine . . . prosper—they plan wicked things and succeed; also they violate justice: They do not procure justice for the fatherless, BRO. shine—are sleek, DR.; are plump, OR. GIE. ROTH. SCHN. the deeds—the common measure, *Hi. Ke.*; or, in deeds, *Ew. PS.* plead . . . cause—defend not the right, DR. fatherless— orphan-girl, ROTH. DUHM. may—might, *Ke. PS.*; or, might make it to, *Ew. Graf.*; should, DR. right—case, OR. GIE.; cause, DR. needy—widow, ROTH. DUHM. judge—defend, BRO. V. 29, visit—punish, ROTH. GIE. BRO. for . . . things—[men], ROTH. V. 30, A . . . thing—Fruitful and horrible things, BRO. A wonderful—Rather, An appalling, *Var.*; A frightful, OR. ROTH. GIE. CO. is have, BRO. falsely—through deceit, ROTH. OR. bear rule—'teach,' CO.

30 ¹ A wonderful and ^u horrible thing is come to pass in the ^z land: 31 the ^{a b} prophets prophesy falsely, and the ^c priests bear rule ² by their means; and my people ^{d e} love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

6 Flee for ^l safety, ye children of ^g Bēn-jā-mīn, out of the midst of ^h Jē-ryū-sā-lēm, and blow the ⁱ trumpet in ^j Tē-kō'ā, and raise up a signal on ^k Bēth-hāc'ehē-rēm; for ^l evil looketh forth from the ^{m n} north, and a great ^o destruction. 2 The ^p comely and ^q delicate one, the ^{r s} daughter of ^t Zi'ōn, will I cut off. 3 ^{u v} Shepherds with their ^{w x} flocks shall come unto her; they shall ^y pitch their ^z tents

BRO. bear . . . means—clap their hands at it, VULG. SCHN. by their means—at their beck (*lit.* hands), *Hi. Graf. Ke. PS. Ch.*; at their hands, OR. DR.; hand in hand, ROTH. DUHM; as their helpers, CO.; as they please, GIE. it so—such things, VULG. SCHN. **Chap. 6.** —V. 1. Flee for safety—save your goods by flight, *Var.*; Bring (your households) (your belongings, BRO) into safety, DR. BRO. children—sons, DUHM, GIE. SCHN. BRO. Tekoa—As if=Blowing of trumpets, *Var.* a signal—an ensign, *Var.*; a beacon, DR. on—above, ROTH. OR. GIE. evil—misfortune, BRO. looketh forth—is imminent, *Var.* hath looked forth, DR.; looks forth, BRO.; threatens, ROTH.; ariseth hither, OR. V. 2. The comely and delicate one will I destroy (*lit.* have I destroyed), even the daughter of Zion, *Hi. Graf. Ke. Text obscure, Var.* The height of the daughter of Zion, is it a refreshing fertile plain? GIE.; 'Behold a beautiful country is the field' of the daughter of Zion, CO.; Is a refreshing pasture The height of the daughter of Zion? BRO.; O the desired and spoiled one [the height of] the daughter of Zion, DUHM. V. 3. shall—Omit, GIE. ROTH. OR. (*so throughout verse.*) shall come—come, *Var.* shall pitch—have pitched, *Var.* DR.; pitch, BRO.

30

1 Or, Astonishment and horror.
y Ch. 23:14;
z Hos. 6:10.
Land, Gen. 23:15.

31

a False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
b Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
c Priests, Ex. 28:1.
2 Or, at their hands.
d See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.
e Mic. 2:11.

1

f Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
g See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
h Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
i Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
j Tekoa, II Sam. 14:2.
k Neh. 3:14.
l Evil, Ps. 97:10.
m V. 22; ch. 1:14; 4:6.
n The North, 47:2.
o Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

2

p See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
q Deut. 28:56.
r Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
s Ch. 4:31; Is. 1:8.
t Zion, Is. 52:1.

3

u Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.
v Ch. 12:10.
w Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
x Sheep and Goats, Deut. 13:4.
y Ch. 4:17; II Ki. 25:1; Lu. 19:43.
z Tents, Num. 24:5.

21:9. Wheat—Gen. 30:14; Ju. 15:1; Ruth 2:21; I Sam. 6:13; 12:16. Of the Nile—Is. 23:3.

Laborers called.—Binders—Gen. 37:7; Ps. 129:7. Harvest-men—Is. 17:5.

Reapers.—Ruth 2:3, 4, 7, 9, 14; II Ki. 4:18; Amos 9:13; Mt. 13:30, 39.

Harvesting.—Reaping—I Sam. 8:12; II Ki. 19:29. Binding—Gen. 37:7; Ex. 22:6; Lev. 23:10. Gleaning—Lev. 19:9, 10; 23:22; Deut. 24:19–22; Ruth 2:2–23; Is. 17:6; 24:13; Jer. 6:9; Mic. 7:1. Threshing—Ju. 5:11; II Sam. 24:18–22; I Chr. 21:20–23; Is. 28:27, 28; 41:15, 16; Jer. 51:33. Instruments used—II Sam. 24:22; Is. 28:27, 28. Fork and Shovel—Is. 30:24. Sickle—Deut. 16:9; Jer. 50:16. Threshing-floor—Ruth 3:6. Ingathering—Ex. 23:16; 34:22.

Winnow.—Boaz—Ruth 3:2. Winnowed Provender—Is. 30:24.

Failure of.—Gen. 45:6; I Sam. 12:11, 18; Pr. 10:5; Is. 16:9; 17:10, 11; Joel 1:4, 11; Amos 4:7.

Feasts of Harvests.—Ex. 23:16. Of Ingathering—Ex. 23:16; 34:22. Of Weeks—Ex. 34:22.

Prophecies concerning.—Gen. 45:6; Is. 16:9; 17:11; Jer. 5:17; Hos. 6:11; Joel 1:11; 3:13.

Illustrative.—Job 5:5; Is. 18:4; Jer. 8:20; Joel 3:13; Mt. 9:37, 38; 13:30; John 4:35.

Spiritual.—Mt. 9:37, 38; 13:30, 39; Mk. 4:29; John 4:35. Spiritual Reaping—Eccl. 11:4; Jer. 12:13; Hos. 8:7; 10:12; Mic. 6:15. Used in Prophecy—Is. 37:30; Hos. 8:7. Illustrative—Job 4:8; 24:6; Ps. 126:5; Pr. 22:8. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. Teachings of Paul—I Cor. 9:6, 11; Gal. 6:7–9.

* **TRAP.** Trap set.—Jer. 5:26.

Kinds of.—Nations as—Josh. 23:13. Table—Ps. 69:22; Rom. 11:9.

Uses of.—For Wicked—Ps. 69:22; Rom. 11:9. For Men—Jer. 5:26.

a V. 23; Joel 3:9;
 1 Heb. *Sanctify*.
 b War, Josh. 22:12;
 c Ch. 15:8;
 d Zeph. 2:4;
 e See "Day," Lev. 25:8;
 f Shadows, Col. 2:17;
 g Evening, Ps. 65:8.
 5
 g Night, Ps. 19:2;
 h Ch. 52:13; Is. 32:14;
 i Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
 6
 j Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13;
 k Deut. 20:19, 20;
 l Trees, Mt. 7:17;
 2 Or, as otherwise read, *her trees*.
 m Mounds, Is. 37:33;
 n See "Fortifications," Neh. 3:14;
 o Ch. 32:24; 33:4;
 p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8;
 q City, Ju. 1:8;
 r See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1;
 s Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6;
 t Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
 7
 u Jas. 3:10-12;
 v Well, John 4:6;
 3 Or, *keepeth fresh*.
 w Waters, Ps. 95:5;
 x Sin, Gen. 3:6;
 y Violence, Hab. 1:3;
 z Ch. 20:8; Ps. 55:9-11; Ez. 7:11, 23.
 a Destruction, Hos. 13:14;
 b See "Disease," Ps. 103:3;
 c Ch. 30:12, 13;
 d Wounds, Job 34:6.
 8
 e Ch. 7:28;
 f Instruction, Is. 54:13;
 g Soul, Job 4:15;
 h Ez. 23:18;
 i Hos. 9:12;
 j Sin separates from God, Gen. 3:6;
 k Land, Gen. 23:15.
 9
 k Ch. 16:16;
 49:9; Ob. 5:6;
 l See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.

against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.
 4 ^a Prepare ye ^b war against her; arise, and let us go up at ^c noon. Woe unto us! for the ^d day declineth, for the ^e shadows of the ^f evening are stretched out. 5 Arise, and let us go up by ^g night, and let us ^h destroy her ⁱ palaces. 6 For ^j thus hath Jê-hô^k-vâh of hosts said, ^k Hew ye down ^l trees, and cast up a ^m mound against ⁿ Jê-ru^o-sâ-lêm: this is the ^p city to be visited; she is wholly ^q oppression in the midst of her. 7 ^r As a ^s well ^t casteth forth its ^u waters, so she ^v casteth forth her ^w wickedness: ^x violence and ^y destruction is heard in her; before me continually is ^z sickness and ^a wounds. 8 ^b Be thou instructed, O Jê-ru^c-sâ-lêm, lest my ^d soul be alienated from thee; lest I make thee a desolation, a ^e land not inhabited.

9 Thus saith Jê-hô^k-vâh of hosts, They shall ^l thoroughly

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). they . . . place—every one ruleth those who are in his power, VULG. SCHN. shall feed—shall pasture, DUHM, GIE. ROTH. OR. CO.; feed, *Var. DR. GIE. ROTH. OR. CO.* BRO. in his place—his part, GIE. OR. DUHM, ROTH.; off his place, DR. BRO. V. 4. Prepare ye—Consecrate, *Var.; Heb. Sanctify, DR. DUHM, GIE. OR. CO.*; Dedicate yourselves for, ROTH. up—up [yet], ROTH. for—that, OR.; already, ROTH. declineth—hath declined, DR. of the evening—[of evening], BRO. are . . . out—stretch themselves out, DR. BRO. V. 6. trees—their trees, ROTH. OR. GIE.; her trees, *Var. DR. BRO.* against—around, VULG. SCHN. this . . . her—Woe to the city, the faithless one, containing only oppression! DUHM; that is the city which hath been visited; the whole of her-oppression is in her midst, DR.; Woe to the marauding city: The whole of her-oppression is in the midst of her, BRO. this is—Woe to, ROTH. GIE. CO.: to be visited—law-breaking, GIE.; wholly given over 'to lies,' ROTH.; of visitation, VULG. SCHN. V. 7. well—cistern, *Var. OR. ROTH.* casteth forth (*twice in verse*)—keepeth cool, OR. GIE. CO.; keepeth fresh, *Hi. Graf, PS. r. marg. DR. ROTH.* BRO. her—its, *r.* violence—wickedness, OR. DR.; wrong, GIE. destruction—violence, OR.; oppression, GIE.; spoil, DR. *r.* plundering, BRO. is—are, BRO. before . . . is—on her countenance is always, DUHM. is—are, DR.; *omit, BRO.* sickness—weakness, VULG. SCHN.; suffering, ROTH.; wound, DUHM. wounds—abuse, ROTH.; blows, BRO. strokes,

glean the ^m remnant of ⁿ Jê^o-râ-ël as a ^p vine: turn again thy ^q hand as a ^r grape-gatherer ^s into the ^t baskets. 10 To whom shall I speak and ^u testify, that they may hear? behold, their ^v ear is ^w uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, the ^x word of Jê-hô^k-vâh is become unto them a ^y reproach; they have no delight in it. 11 Therefore I am ^z full of the ^a wrath of Jê-hô^k-vâh; I am ^b weary with holding in: ^c pour it out upon the ^d children in the ^e street, and upon the assembly of ^f young men together; for even the ^g husband with the wife shall be taken, the ^h aged with him that is full of days. 12 And their ⁱ houses shall be turned unto others, their ^j fields and their ^k wives together; for I will ^l stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith Jê-hô^k-vâh. 13 For ^m from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to ⁿ covetous-

DUHM. V. 8. Be thou instructed—Let thyself be admonished, *or, corrected, DR. BRO.* instructed—disciplined, GIE.; warned, ROTH. CO. SCHN. alienated—severed, DR. V. 9. They shall—*Omit, DUHM, GIE. BRO.* again—once more, DUHM; *Omit, GIE.* into—upon (*or, against*), *Var.* upon, BRO. DR.; to, DUHM, GIE. ROTH. OR. CO. baskets—shoots, BRO.; tendrils, DR.; vines, DUHM, ROTH. OR. CO. V. 10. To—Against, GIE. they—he, VULG. SCHN. and they—that they, OR. hearken—listen, DR. BRO. the—my, ROTH. reproach—sneer, ROTH. GIE. CO. V. 11. Therefore—But, DR. OR.; And, DUHM, GIE. BRO.; *Omit, ROTH.* full—[over]full, ROTH. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. *r.* I . . . in—I cannot bear it, GIE.; I sit in vain to bear it, DUHM. in—[it] in, ROTH. pour—I must pour, ROTH. DUHM. CO.: (*or changing one point*), I will pour, SEPT. DR. children—child, ROTH. CO. GIE. OR. V. 12. will—*Omit, ROTH. GIE. OR.* V. 13. least—youngest, ROTH. greatest—oldest, ROTH. given to covetousness—greedy of gain, DR. BRO. covetousness—unrighteous profit, GIE.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 9. turn again thy—turning the, *Hi. Graf, Ch. (l.)*; in that they turn, ROTH.; turn back thy, DR. BRO. V. 10. of Jehovah—*Omit, ROTH.* V. 11. pour—*So Heb. marg., all moderns;* I will pour (*Tenable as a conjecture (pt.)*), *Var.* V. 12. others—conquerors, CO.; robbers, DUHM. and their wives—and wives, BRO.; *Omit, CO.* together—to the conqueror, DUHM; to the robbers, CO.

m Remnant, Is. 1:9.
 n Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 o Vine, Is. 5:2.
 p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 q Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
 r Or, upon the shoots.
 s Basket, Lev. 8:2.

10
 s See "Witness," John 8:17.
 t Ear, Ex. 29:20.
 u Ch. 4:4; 5:21; 7:26; Acts 7:51.
 v See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
 w Word of God, John 6:63.
 x Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

11
 y Job 32:18, 19; Mic. 3:8.
 z Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
 a Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 b Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
 c Ch. 15:8; 20:9.
 d Ch. 7:20; 9:21.
 e Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
 f Children, Gen. 3:16.
 g Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:6.
 h Street, Josh. 2:19.
 i Young Men, I John 2:14.
 j Husband and Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 k Old Age, Titus 2:3.

12
 l Houses, Deut. 24:10.
 m Home, Lev. 18:9.
 n Ch. 8:10; 38:22; Deut. 28:30.
 o Field, Num. 20:17.
 p See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 q Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 r Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
 s Ch. 15:6.

13
 t Ch. 8:10; 22:17.
 u Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
 v Ch. 8:10; 22:17; Is. 56:11; 57:17.

13

a Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
b Priests, Ex. 28:1.
c Deception, Gen. 37:31.

14

d Healing, Jer. 30:13.
e Ch. 8:11; Ez. 13:10; 34:4.
f Or, breach.
g Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
h Another reading is, *the daughter of my people*, as in ch. 8:11, 21.
i Peace, Pr. 17:1.

15

j Or, *They shall be put to shame because they have committed abomination; yea, they are not &c.*
k See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
l Ch. 3:3; 8:12.
m Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
n Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
o Or, *stumble*.

16

p Ch. 12:16; 18:15; 31:21; Is. 8:20; Mal. 4:4; Lu. 16:29.
q Path, Is. 40:14.
r Walking, Col. 1:10.
s Mt. 11:29.
t Rest, Heb. 4:4.
u Souls, Job 4:15.
v See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.

17

w Watchman, Neh. 4:9.
x Ch. 25:4; Is. 21:11; 58:1; Ez. 3:17; Hab. 2:1.
y Trumpet, Num. 10:2.

ness; and from the ^a prophet even unto the ^b priest every one ^c dealeth falsely. 14 They have ^d healed also the ^e hurt of ^f my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no ^g peace. 15 ^h Were they ⁱ ashamed when they had committed ^j abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: ^k therefore they shall fall among them that fall; at the time that I visit them they shall ^l be cast down, saith Jê-hôz-vâh.

16 Thus saith Jê-hôz-vâh, Stand ye in the ways and see, and ask for the ^m old paths, where is the good way; and ⁿ walk therein, and ^o ye shall find ^p rest for your ^q souls: but they said, ^r We will not walk therein. 17 And I set ^s watchmen over you, *saying*, Harken to the sound of the ^t trumpet;

Var. Rend.—V. 14. have healed—busied themselves about healing (ch. 8:11, 51:9). *Var.*: would heal, DR. ROTH. have treated, BRO.; have patched, OR.; heal, CO. DUHM. GIE.; hurt—breach, DR. OR.; injury, BRO.; destruction, DUHM. slightly—superficially, ROTH. CO. GIE.; as something easy, DUHM. when peace—but 'where is 'there peace? ROTH. CO. peace—peace coming, GIE. V. 15. Were they ashamed—They will have to be ashamed, *Var.*: They shall show shame, DR.: They shall be put to shame, BRO.: They shall be ashamed, ROTH.: How they were put to shame, OR.: They shall be disgraced, GIE.: Disgracefully they behaved themselves, DUHM. When they had committed—for (because, DR. BRO.) they have committed, *Var.* DR. BRO.: that they have worked, ROTH.; for abomination do they work, GIE.; for they worked abominations, DUHM.; because they worked abominations, CO. (?)—(.), OR.: (.), DR. BRO. ROTH. nay, they were—nevertheless they are, *Var.*: (for now), yea, DR.; however, they can, ROTH.: Yea, they are, BRO.: they were, OR.: neither would they be, GIE.: they neither were, DUHM.; but they are, CO. were . . . blush—can no longer blush, nor do they know any more [what is it] to be ashamed, ROTH.; would they be ashamed, nor know shame, GIE.; were ashamed nor knew they (were conscious of) shame, DUHM.; but they are not in the least ashamed, and know nothing of embarrassment, CO. could they blush—know how to show confusion, DR. BRO.: became conscious of disgrace, DUHM. OR. could—can, *Var.* among . . . fall—when (all) is falling, GIE. that . . . them—of 'their visitation,' ROTH. DUHM. CO. BRO. be cast down—stumble, *Var.* DR.

but they said, We will not hearken. 18 Therefore hear, ye ^v nations, and know, O ^w congregation, what is among them. 19 ^x Hear, O ^y earth: behold, I will ^z ^a ^b bring ^c evil upon this people, even the ^d ^e fruit of their ^f thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my ^g words; and as for my ^h law, they have ⁱ rejected it. 20 ^k To what purpose cometh there to me ^l frankincense from ^m Shê-bâ, and the ⁿ ^o sweet ^p cane from a far country? your ^q burnt-offerings are not acceptable, nor your ^r sacrifices pleasing unto me. 21 Therefore thus ^s saith ^t Jê-hôz-vâh, Behold, ^u I will lay ^v *stumbling-blocks before this people; and the ^w fathers and the ^x sons together shall stumble against them; the ^y neighbor and his ^z friend shall ^a perish.

ROTH. OR. DUHM. CO.; break to pieces, GIE. V. 16. in—upon, DR. BRO. the old—(my paths). The old, BRO. where—which, DR. good—to salvation, GIE. OR.; to prosperity, DR. BRO.: to happiness, ROTH. souls—soul, DUHM. therein—thus, OR.; *Omit*, DUHM. V. 17. And—As often, CO. set—ever raised up, DR.; raised up, BRO. you—'them,' CO. BRO. but—as often, CO. V. 19. will bring—am bringing, DR. thoughts—[evil] thoughts, ROTH.; apostasy, CO. GIE.; revolting, BRO. hearkened—listened, DR. BRO. law—teaching, *Var.* GIE. CO.; instruction, BRO. ROTH.; direction, DR. V. 20. To what purpose—Wherefore, VULG. SCHN. cometh there—is there . . . that cometh, DR.; is . . . that comes, BRO.; bring ye, VULG. SCHN. sweet—costly, GIE. ROTH.; [sweet], BRO.: sweetly smelling, VULG. SCHN. cane—cinnamon-stick, ROTH.; reed, GIE. V. 21. will lay—am laying, DR. stumbling-blocks—obstructions, GIE.; traps, VULG. SCHN. and—that, ROTH. shall—*Omit*, ROTH. neighbor—inhabitant, OR. and his friend—with another, ROTH. his friend—his fellow, BRO.; companion, VULG. SCHN.; neighbor, OR. shall—*Omit*, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 18. and . . . them—and 'shepherds of their flocks,' CO.; and take knowledge of that which is coming, DR. (?) O . . . them—*Text manifestly corrupt, Graf*; the testimony which is against them, *Aq.* (see *Field*), *Mich.* (transposing a word); O congregation (of Israel), that which cometh, *Ew.* (l.). know O congregation—know the testimonies, BRO.: *Omit*, ROTH. what is among them—which belongs to, OR.: what great things I will do unto them, VULG. SCHN.

18

v Nations, Gen. 10:32.
w Congregation, Heb. 2:12.

19

x Ch. 22:29; Is. 1:2.
y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
z Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
a See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
b Ch. 19:3, 15.
c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
d Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
e Pr. 1:31.
f See "Mind," Job 38:36.
g Word of God, John 6:63.
h Words, Pr. 15:23.
i Law, Deut. 31:24.
j Ch. 8:9.

20

k Ps. 40:6; 50:7-9; Is. 1:11; 66:3; Amos 5:21; Mic. 6:6.
l Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
m Sheba, Gen. 10:7.
n See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
o See "Taste," Col. 2:21.
p Or, *calamus*.
q Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
r Ch. 7:21; 14:12.
s Sacrifices, Gen. 31:54.

21

s Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
t God, Gen. 1:1.
u Ch. 13:16; Is. 8:14.
v Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
w Ch. 9:21, 22; Is. 9:14-17.
x Sons, Gen. 21:19.
y Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
z Friend, Pr. 27:6.
a See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

* **STUMBLING-BLOCK:** Laws concerning.—Lev. 19:14. Before Israel.—Ez. 44:12; Rev. 2:14. Used in Prophecy.—Is. 57:14; Ez. 3:20; 7:19; 14:3, 4, 7; Jer. 5:21; 18:15; Zeph. 1:3; Mal. 2:8.

In Teachings of Paul.—Rom. 11:9; 14:13; I Cor. 1:23. Warning—I Cor. 8:9. Self-denial for Others—Rom. 14:21. Stumbling-block of the Cross—Gal. 5:11. Stone of Offence—Rom. 9:32. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

JEREMIAH

22
 a Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 b Ch. 1:15; 5:15-10:22; 50:41-43.
 c "The North," Jer. 47:2.
 d Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 e Neh. 1:9.
 f Earth, Gen. 2:1.

23
 g See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 h See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
 i Weapons.
 j See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 k Ch. 50:42.
 l Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
 m Voice, Jer. 27:22.
 n Is. 5:30.
 o Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 p Horses, Jer. 50:11.
 q See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
 r Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 s Zion, Is. 52:1.

24
 s Ch. 4:19-21; Is. 28:19.
 t Hands, Gen. 16:12.
 u Anguish, John 16:21.
 v Ch. 4:31; 13:21; 30:6; Is. 21:3.
 w See "Pain," Rev. 21:4.
 x Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 y Travail, Gal. 4:19.

25
 z Ch. 14:18.
 a Field, Num. 20:17.
 b Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 c Ch. 12:12.
 d Enemy, Job 31:29.
 e Ch. 20:10; 46:5; 49:29.
 f See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

26
 g See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
 h Ch. 4:8.
 i Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
 j Ch. 25:34; Mic. 1:10.
 k Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
 l Mourning, John 11:35.
 m Amos 8:10; Zech. 12:10.
 n Son, Gen. 21:19.
 o See "Destruction," Hos 13:14.

22 ^a Thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh, Behold, a ^b people cometh from the ^c north country; and a great ^d nation shall be stirred up from the ^e uttermost parts of the ^f earth. 23 They lay hold on ^g bow and ^h spear; they are ⁱ cruel, and have no ^k mercy; their ^l voice ^m roareth like the ⁿ sea, and they ride upon ^o horses, every one set in array, as a ^p man to the battle, against thee, O ^q daughter of ^r Zi'ôn. 24 We have ^s heard the report thereof; our ^t hands wax feeble: ^u anguish hath taken hold of us, and ^v w pangs as of a ^x woman in ^y travail. 25 ^z Go not forth into the ^a field, nor walk by the way; for the ^b sword of the ^c enemy, and ^d terror, are on every side. 26 O ^e daughter of my people, ^f gird thee with ^g sackcloth, and ^h wallow thyself in ⁱ ashes: make thee ^j mourning, as for an only ^k son, most bitter lamentation; for the ^l destroyer shall suddenly come upon us.

Var. Rend.—V. 22. country—*Omit*, ROTH. shall be stirred up—*stirreth* itself, DUHM, GIE. OR.; *arise*th, ROTH.; *is stirred up*, BRO. uttermost—*furthest*, Var. uttermost parts—*recesses*, BRO. parts—*corners*, DR. V. 23. bow—*arrow*, VULG. SCHN. spear—*shield*, VULG. SCHN.; *javelin*, DR. BRO. mercy—*compassion*, BRO. their voice roareth—the noise of them roars, BRO. and they—they, SEPT. every... array—*Prepared*, BRO. man—*warrior*, ROTH. to—for, BRO. V. 24. report—*fame*, DR. r. wax—*waxed*, BRO. anguish—*distress*, DR. and—*Omit*, BRO. V. 25. the sword... are on—*there is the sword unto the enemy, terror on* (Ps. 31:13), Var. for the—for [there is], CO. DR.; for a, BRO.; for [there rages] the, ROTH.; for [behold] the, DUHM. and—*Omit*, DR. BRO. are—is, BRO.; *Omit*, DR. V. 26. and—*Omit*, SEPT. wallow—*sprinkle*, DR. OR. VULG. SCHN. CO. in—with, VULG. SCHN. CO. OR. DR. as—*Omit*, DUHM. GIE. an only—a first-born, OR. shall come—*comes*, ROTH. GIE. destroyer—*spoiler*, DR. BRO. R. Vs. 27, 28. For a trier have I set thee among my people, for a strong one. And thou shalt know and try their way. All these nobles are rebels, walking full of deceit. Iron and brass, they all—*corrupt* are they, VULG. SCHN. Vs. 27-30. As a metal trier I appointed thee among my people, As a gold-trier that thou examine And try their value; All mercantile value of their gold, They work in pieces of lead, in brass And in iron all of them; Indeed he who heats them scorches at the fire. It remains pure lead In vain has the smelter smelted it. Fine gold loosens itself not Money-to-be-

27 I have ^p made thee a ^l trier and a ^q fortress among ^r my people; that thou mayest know and ^s try their way. 28 They are all grievous ^t revolters, ^u going about with ^v slanders; they are ^x brass and ^y iron: they ^z all of them deal corruptly. 29 The ^b bellows ² blow fiercely; the ^c lead is consumed of the ^d fire: in vain do they go on ^e refining; for the ^f wicked are not plucked away. 30 ^h Refuse ⁱ silver shall ^j men call them, because Jê-hô'-vâh hath ^k rejected them.

7 The ^m word that came to ⁿ Jêr-ê-mî'âh from Jê-hô'-vâh, saying, 2 ^o Stand in the ^p gate of Jê-hô'-vâh's ^q house, and proclaim there this word, and say, ^r Hear the word of Jê-hô'-vâh, all ye of ^s Jû-dâh, that enter in at these gates to ^t worship Jê-hô'-vâh. 3 Thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts, the God of

rejected men call it. For Yahweh rejected it, DUHM. V. 27. a trier and a fortress—an assayer among my people, a fortress. *Sense obscure*, Var. a trier—a gold- or, metal-trier, DUHM; an assayer [a fortress], DR. BRO.; a tower, r. fortress—*metal-scale*, OR. V. 28. grievous revolters—the most refractory of the refractory, DR. BRO. they... iron—*Abounding in lead and iron*, BRO. are—are [only], ROTH. brass—*copper*, DR. they all—*All*, BRO. deal corruptly—are corrupt doers, Var. V. 29. The bellows... fire—*So* DR.; The bellows are wearied, by the fire is the lead consumed, VULG. SCHN.; If a smelter burns himself at the fire, There remains only lead, BRO.; Their bellows blow fiercely, the fire is consumed in vain, GIE. The—*Their*, GIE. blow... fire—*blow* fiercely that, &c. [see Var. Read.], GRAF. CH.; are scorched with the fire; the lead is spent, *Hi. Ke. Gr.* blow—*blowed*, ROTH. OR. is—*should be*, ROTH. OR. —by, ROTH. do—*did*, ROTH. OR. GIE. for—*but*, CO. the—their, VULG. SCHN. wicked—*evil*, DR.; bad elements, BRO.; wicked things, VULG. SCHN. are not—*would not be*, GIE. OR. ROTH. plucked away—*separated*, Var. DR.; removed, BRO. V. 30. Refuse—*Rejected*, DR. OR. GIE. ROTH. BRO. shall—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. CO. call—*must call*, OR. **Chap. 7**—V. 2. CO. all... that—all gate—*court*, that, DR.; all Judah, who, BRO. worship—*fall down before*, OR. V. 3. of hosts—[of hosts], BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 27. and a fortress—A gloss, GIE. V. 28. grievous—*Omit*, SEPT. CO. ROTH. brass and iron—A gloss, GIE. ROTH. CO. V. 29. the lead... fire—that the lead may be consumed of the fire, *Graf. Ch. (l.)*.

27
 p Ch. 1:18; 15:20.
 1 Or, tower.
 q See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
 r Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 s Ch. 9:7.

28
 t See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
 u Ch. 5:23.
 v Ch. 9:4.
 w See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
 x Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 y Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
 z See v. 13.
 a See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.

29
 b See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 2 Or, are burned.
 c See "Metals," Job 19:24.
 d Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 e See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:14.
 f Ch. 15:19.
 g See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

30
 h Ps. 119:119; Is. 1:22.
 i Silver, Job 22:25.
 j Man, Gen. 2:7.
 k Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Ch. 7:29.

1
 m Word of God, John 6:63.
 n Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

2
 o Ch. 17:19.
 p Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
 q See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 r Ch. 2:4; 10:1; I Ki. 22:19; Is. 1:10.
 s Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 t Worship, Mt. 4:10.

3
 a Kingdom of Israel, 1 Ki. 11:11.
 b See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
 c Promises Conditional, John 14:2.
 d Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2. V. 5; ch. 4:1; 18:11; 26:13.
4
 f V. 8; Mic. 3:11.
 g Lying, Lev. 19:11.
 h Words, Pr. 15:23.
 i Vs. 9-11, 14.
 j Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
5
 k Ch. 4:1, 2; Is. 1:19.
 l Ch. 21:12; 22:3; I Ki. 6:12, 13.
 m Justice, Mic. 6:8.
 n Man, Gen. 2:7.
 o Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

6
 p Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
 q Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
 r Orphans, Lam. 5:3.
 s Widow, Lev. 22:13.
 t See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
 u Ch. 2:34; 19:4.
 v Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
 w Blood, Gen. 17:11.
 x Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
7
 y Ch. 4:1; Deut. 4:40.
 z Land, Gen. 23:15.
 a Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 b Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
8
 c V. 4; ch. 13:25; 23:32; 28:15.
9
 d Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
 e See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 f Adultery, Num. 5:12.
 g Perjury, Lev. 6:5.
 h Incense, Ex. 30:34.

^a ʾĪs-rā-ēl, ^{b c d e} Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place. ^f 4 I Trust ye not in ^g lying words, saying, ⁱ The temple of Jē-hō-ṽāh, the ^j temple of Jē-hō-ṽāh, are these. ^k 5 For ^l if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly ^m execute ⁿ justice between a ^o man and his ^p neighbor; ^q 6 if ye ^r oppress not the ^s sojourner, the ^t fatherless, and the ^u widow, and ^v shed not ^w innocent ^x blood in this place, neither ^y walk after other gods to your own hurt: ^z 7 then will I cause you to ^a dwell in this place, in the ^b ^{2 a} land that I gave to your ^b fathers, from of old even for evermore.

⁸ Behold, ye trust in ^c lying words, that cannot profit. ⁹ Will ye ^d steal, ^e murder, and commit ^f adultery, and ^g swear falsely, and ^h burn incense unto ⁱ Bā-ʾāl, and walk after other gods that ye have not known, ^j 10 and ^k come and stand before me in ^k this house, ^l which is called by my ^m name, and say, ⁿ We

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*), doings—endeavors, VULG. SCHN. and—so, ROTH. CO. OR. and . . . place—so will I dwell with you in this place, VULG. SCHN. cause—permit, ROTH. GIE. CO. OR. V. 4. are these—*i.e.* these buildings, *Var.*; is this! CO. ROTH. OR.; is here, GIE.; is it, VULG. SCHN. V. 5. For *if* ye—Nay, but, *Var.*; Rather, GIE.; But, CO. BRO. thoroughly—thoroughly, DR. R. doings—endeavors, VULG. SCHN. justice—judgment, DR. BRO. R. neighbor—fellow, BRO. V. 6. oppress—disgrace, VULG. SCHN. sojourner—sojourners, CO. ROTH. fatherless— orphan-girl, OR. GIE. widow—widows, CO. ROTH. and —nor, ROTH. V. 7. cause you to dwell—dwell with you, VULG. SCHN. cause—permit, ROTH. OR. GIE. CO. V. 8. that cannot—without, GIE.; without [a single], ROTH.; in order not to, DR.; for no, BRO. V. 9. Will ye—What? *Var.*; How to (*Verbs in verse infinitives*), GIE. ROTH.; Nay indeed! And there (*Verbs third pers. sing.*), CO. walk—runs, CO. incense—Or, perhaps, sacrifices (*so always*), DR. CO. that . . . known—whom ye know not? *Var.* known—Add, to your own hurt, SEPT. CO. V. 10. and come—And then ye come, *Var.* GIE. CO. this—the, SEPT. which . . . name—over which my name hath been called, DR. BRO. delivered—secure, GIE. ROTH.; saved, OR. that—in order

are delivered; that ye may do all these ^o abominations? ¹¹ Is ^p this house, which is called by my name, become a ^q den of robbers in your ^r eyes? Behold, ^s I, even I, have seen it, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh.

¹² But go ^t ye now unto my place which was in ^u Shī-ʾlōh, where I caused my name to dwell at the first, and ^v see what I did to it for the ^w wickedness of my people ^x ʾĪs-rā-ēl. ¹³ And now, because ye have done all these works, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh, and I spake unto you, ^y rising up early and ^z speaking, but ye heard not; and I ^a called you, but ye answered not: ¹⁴ therefore will I do unto the ^b house which is called by my name, ^c wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I did to Shī-ʾlōh.

¹⁵ And I will ^d cast you out of my sight, as I have ^e cast out all your ^f brethren, even the whole ^g seed of ^h ʾĒ-ṣphrā-īm.

¹⁶ Therefore ⁱ pray not thou for this people, neither lift up ^k cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me; for I will ^l not hear thee. ¹⁷ Seest

that, ROTH. OR. GIE. that ye may do—in order to do, BRO.; in order (forsooth) to do, DR.; to do, *Var.* may—may [at once], ROTH. these—those, OR. abominations?—abominations! *Var.*; add (over again), ROTH. V. 11. this—my, SEPT. Behold—(Ye), behold, GIE. Behold, I, even I—I also—behold, I, DR. BRO. it—[thus], ROTH. V. 12. But—For, DR. BRO. ye now—you, DR. BRO. V. 13. works—[wicked] works, ROTH. and I—and [although] I, CO. ROTH. but—nevertheless, ROTH. and I—and [although] I, ROTH. CO. V. 14. therefore—so, ROTH. GIE. CO.; omit, DR. BRO. I do—I [on my part] do, SEPT. CO. which . . . name—over (in, VULG. SCHN.) my name hath been called, DR. BRO. VULG. SCHN. V. 15. out of my sight—from before my face, DR.; out of my presence, BRO. the whole—all the, DR. V. 16. Therefore—But, ROTH. CO. OR.; And, DR. GIE. BRO. cry—song of praise, VULG. SCHN. to me—to me [for them], SEPT. CO. thee—Omit, SEPT. V. 17. Seest—(For) seest, GIE.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 7.**—V. 4. in lying—in totally unprofitable lying, SEPT. V. 14. I do—I [on my part] do, SEPT. to you and—Omit, OR. V. 15. all—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. GIE. DUHM, DR.; [all], BRO.

ⁱ Baal, Ju. 2:13.

10

^j Ez. 23:39.
^k See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^l Heb. *whereupon my name is called*.
^m Name, Acts 16:18.
ⁿ See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^o Ch. 2:23, 35.
^p Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

11

^q Is. 56:7.
^r Mt. 21:13;
^s Mk. 11:17;
^t Lu. 19:46.
^u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^v Ch. 29:23.

12

^w See "Kingdom of Judah," 1 Ki. 12:33.
^x Shiloh, Josh. 18:1.
^y I Sam. 4:10;
^z 11, 22; Ps. 78:60-64.
^a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^b See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

13

^c V. 25; ch. 11:7; II Chr. 36:15.
^d Ch. 35:17.
^e Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

14

^f Deut. 12:5;
^g I Ki. 9:7.
^h See v. 4.

15

ⁱ Ch. 15:1; 52:3.
^j II Ki. 17:23.
^k Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^l Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^m Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

16

ⁿ Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^o Ch. 11:14;
^p Ex. 32:10;
^q Deut. 9:14.
^r Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^s See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
^t Ch. 15:1.

17

a Ch. 11:13;
44:6.
b Cities, Gen.
4:17.
c Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
d Streets, Josh.
2:19.
e Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

18

f Children, Gen.
3:16.
g Wood, Ex.
31:5.
h Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
i Fire, Lev.
10:9.
j Women, Ruth
3:9.
k Ch. 44:17-19.
l See "Bread,"
Gen. 3:19.
m See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
n Queen, Esth.
2:4.
o Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
p Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
q Ch. 11:17;
Deut. 32:16,
21; I Ki. 14:9;
16:2; Ez. 8:17.
r Anger, Pr.
15:1.

19

s Job 35:6.
t Ch. 9:19; 15:9;
22:22.
u Face, Is. 6:2.

20

v Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
w Ch. 6:11, 12;
42:18; Is.
42:15; Lam.
2:3-5; 4:11.
x Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
a See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
b See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
c Field, Num.
20:17.
d Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
e Ground, Gen.
33:19.

21

f Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
g Ch. 6:20;
14:12; Is.
1:11; Amos
5:21.
h Sacrifices,
Gen. 31:54.
i See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
j Ez. 33:25; Hos.
5:22; Ps. 51:16;
Hos. 6:6. k
Day, Lev. 25:8.
l Egypt, Ex. 12:10.

thou not what ^a they do in the
^b cities of ^c Jū-dāh and in the
^a streets of ^e Jē-ru-sā-lēm? 18
The ⁱ children gather ^g wood,
and the ^h fathers kindle the ⁱ fire,
and the ^j women knead the
^l dough, to make cakes to the
^m queen of ^o heaven, and to ^p pour
out drink-offerings unto other
gods, that they may ^q provoke
me to ^r anger. 19 ^s Do they pro-
voke me to anger? saith Jē-hō-
vāh; do they not *provoke* them-
selves, to the ^t confusion of their
own ^u faces? 20 ^v Therefore
thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-
vāh: Behold, mine ^w anger and my
wrath shall be poured out upon
this place, upon ^y man, and upon
^z a beast, and upon the ^b trees of
the ^c field, and upon the ^d fruit
of the ^e ground; and it shall
burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 Thus saith Jē-hō-
vāh of hosts, the God of ^f Īs-
rā-ēl: ^g Add your burnt-offerings unto your
^h sacrifices, and ⁱ eat ye ^k flesh.
22 For I ^l spake not unto your
fathers, nor ^m commanded them
in the ⁿ day that I ^o brought them
out of the land of ^p Ē-
gypt, concerning burnt-offerings or
sacrifices: 23 but this thing
I commanded them, saying,

Var. Rend.—V. 18. women—women [of
them], SEPT. CO. knead the dough—
knead dough, DR. BRO.; sprinkle fat
(upon the dough), VULG. SCHN. to—
for, BRO. and to pour—Pouring, BRO.
that . . . anger—in order to vex me,
DR. BRO. Vs. 18, 19. provoke me to an-
ger—vex me, VULG. SCHN. CO. GIE.
OR. DR. BRO.; vex me thus, ROTH.
V. 19. do . . . to—is it not themselves
(that they vex), in order to (bring about),
DR.; Is it not themselves, To, BRO. V.
20. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. r. poured
out upon—kindled, VULG. SCHN. the
—[all] the CO.; [all] their, SEPT. ground
—land, ROTH. GIE. CO. V. 21. eat ye—
[to your delight], GIE.; eat ye flesh—
consume the (their, ROTH.) meat, ROTH.
OR. V. 22. brought—led, DUHM.
ROTH. GIE. CO. concerning—with
reference to, BRO.; with regard to,
DR. burnt-offerings—burnt-offering, DR.
BRO. V. 23. this (one), GIE. you—to
you, DR. my—to me a, DR. V. 24. not
—not 'unto me,' ROTH. ear—ear [to

^q Hearken unto my voice, and
^r s I will be your God, and ye
shall be my people; and ^t walk
ye in all the way that I com-
mand you, that it may ^u be well
with you. 24 But they ^v w heark-
ened not, nor inclined their ^x ear,
but ^y walked in *their own coun-*
sels and in the ^z stubbornness of
their ^a evil ^b heart, and ^c d¹ went
backward, and not forward. 25
Since the day that your fathers
came forth out of the land of
Ē-^ggypt unto this day, I have
^e sent unto you all my ^f servants
the ^g prophets, daily rising up
early and sending them: 26 yet
they hearkened not unto me, nor
inclined their ear, but ^h made
their ⁱ neck stiff: they ^j did
worse than their fathers.

27 And thou shalt ^k speak all
these ^l words unto them; but
they ^m n will not hearken to thee:
thou shalt also call unto them;
but they will ^o not answer thee.
28 And thou shalt say unto
them, This is the ^p q nation that
hath ^r not hearkened to the voice
of Jē-hō-^vāh their God, ^s nor
received ^t instruction: ^u v³ truth
is perished, and is cut off from
their ^w mouth.

29 ^x Cut off ^y ^z thy hair, O Jē-
ru-sā-lēm, and cast it away, and

me], ROTH. but . . . stubbornness—
but followed in their walk the inventions
of the stubbornness, ROTH. in . . .
counsels—[in counsels], BRO. and—
Omit, BRO. DR. went . . . forward—
went from me and not to me, GIE.; turned
the back to me and not the face, ROTH.;
showed the back and not the face, OR.
V. 25. Since—From, OR. your—their, CO.
V. 26. ear—ear [unto me], ROTH. V. 28.
And . . . say—So say thou, GIE. OR.
not—never, OR. instruction—correction,
DUHM. OR. GIE. SCHN. CO. ROTH.
DR. BRO. truth—good faith, Var.;
faithfulness, DUHM. GIE. SCHN. OR.
DR. ROTH. BRO.; veracity, CO. V. 29.
Cut . . . hair—Poll thy locks, DR. thy
hair—Lil. thy crown, Var. O Jerusalem
—O daughter of Zion, VULG. OR.; omit,
DUHM. ROTH. GIE. BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 24. in their own counsels
—A gloss, SEPT. CO. GIE. ROTH. DR.
V. 27. all—Omit, SEPT. but (first) . . .
thee—Omit, Sept. Mo. Hi. Kue. Marginal
note, derived from vs. 13, 26.

w Mouth, Gen. 8:11. 29 x Ch. 16:6; Job 1:20; Is. 15:2;
22:12; Mic. 1:16. y Hair, II Sam. 14:26.

23

q Hearken to
Voice of God,
Gen. 27:22.
r Ch. 11:4;
13:11; Ex.
19:5, 6; Lev.
26:12.
s Promises con-
ditional, John
14:2.
t Walking, Col.
1:10.
u Ch. 38:20;
42:6; Is. 3:10.

24

v Ch. 11:8; Ps.
81:1; Ez.
20:8, 13, 16,
21.
w See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
x Ear, Ex.
29:20.
y Walking, Col.
1:10.
z See "Rebel-
lion," Ez. 20:8.
a Evil, Ps.
97:10.
b Heart, Acts
15:9.
c Ch. 15:6.
d Backsliding,
Lu. 9:62.
l Or, turned
their back, and
not their face.

25

e V. 13; ch.
25:4; II Chr.
36:15; Lu.
11:49.
f Servants, Ex.
21:2.
g Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

26

h Ch. 17:23;
19:15; Neh.
9:17.
i Neck, Pr. 3:3.
j Ch. 16:12; Mt.
23:32.

27

k Ch. 1:8; 26:2;
Ez. 2:7.
l Words, Pr.
15:23.
m Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
n V. 13; Ez. 3:7.
o Is. 50:2;
Zech.
7:13.

28

p Nation, Gen.
10:32.
q See "King-
dom of
Judah," I Ki.
12:23.
r Ch. 6:17;
11:10.
s Ch. 5:3; Ps.
50:17.
t Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
2 Or, correction.
u Truth, John
14:6.
v Ch. 9:5; Is.
59:14, 15.
3 Or, faithful-
ness.

²⁹
 a Ch. 3:21; 9:17, 18.
 b Mourning, John 11:35.
 c Ch. 6:30; 14:19.
 d Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.

³⁰
 e Sin, Gen. 3:6; Ch. 32:34, 35;
 f II Ki. 21:4; II Chr. 33:4, 5, 7; Ez. 7:20; Dan. 9:27; 11:31.
 g Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
 h Name, Acts 16:18.
 i Names of God, Gen. 7:1.
 j See "Purification," Lev. 15:2, 31.

³¹
 k Ch. 19:5; II Ki. 23:10.
 l High places, Deut. 12:2.
 m Topheth, II Ki. 22:10.
 n Valley, Josh. 8:13.
 o Son, Gen. 21:19.
 p Hinnom, Jer. 19:2.
 q II Ki. 17:17; Ps. 106:38.
 r See "Child Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
 s Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 t Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 u Deut. 17:3.
 v Mind, Job 38:36.
 1 Heb. heart.

³²
 w Ch. 19:6, 7.
 x See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:28.
 y See "Burial," II Chr. 16:14.
 2 Or, because there shall be no place else.

³³
 z See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 a Ch. 12:9; Deut. 28:26; Ps. 79:2.
 b Body, Num. 25:8.
 c Birds, Gen. 9:2.
 d Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
 e Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 f See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 g Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 h Fear, Gen. 9:2.

³⁴
 i Vengeance of God, ch. 16:9; Is. 24:7, 8; Ez. 26:13; Hos. 2:11.

^{a b} take up a lamentation on the bare heights; for Jê-hô'vâh hath ^c rejected and forsaken the generation of his ^d wrath. 30 For the children of Jû'dâh have done ^e that which is evil in my sight, saith Jê-hô'vâh: they have ^f set their ^g abominations in the house which is called by my ^h name, to ⁱ defile it. 31 And they have ^k built the ^l high places of ^m Tô'phêth, which is in the ⁿ valley of the ^o son of ^p Hîn' nô'm, to ^q burn their sons and their ^r daughters in the ^s fire; which I ^u commanded not, neither came it into my ^v mind. 32 ^{w x} Therefore, behold, the days come, saith Jê-hô'vâh, that it shall no more be called Tô'phêth, nor The valley of the son of Hîn' nô'm, but The valley of Slaughter: for they shall ^y bury in Tô'phêth, ^z till there be no place to ^{bury}. 33 And the ^a dead ^b bodies of this people shall be food for the ^c birds of the ^d heavens, and for the ^e beasts of the ^f earth; and none shall ^h frighten them away. 34 Then ⁱ will I cause to cease from the ^j cities of Jû'dâh, and from the streets of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, the ^k voice of ^l mirth and the voice of ^m gladness, the voice of the ⁿ bridegroom and the voice

Var. Rend.—V. 29 (cont.).—take . . . heights—lift up lamentation straight forward (upward). VULG. SCHN. lamentation—dirge, DR. BRO. V. 30. children—sons, OR. ROTH. GIE. SCHN. BRO. abominations—detestable things, DR. BRO. which . . . name—Wherein my name was called upon, VULG. SCHN.; over which my name hath been called, DR. BRO. V. 31. high places—sacred place, DUHM. CO. ROTH.; high place, SEPT.; high place[s], BRO. Vs. 31, 32. Topheth—the Tophet, Var. V. 31. is—are, OR. Vs. 31, 32. the son of—Ben, DUHM. ROTH. GIE. CO. OR. V. 31. not—[them] not, ROTH.; them never, SEPT. CO. came . . . mind—Heb. came up upon my heart, DR. V. 32. till . . . bury—for want of room, Var. VULG. ROTH. GIE. CO. SCHN.; because there shall be no place else, DR. BRO. V. 33. dead bodies—carcases, DR. r. frighten—fear, DR. r. V. 34. Then—And, DR. BRO. cease to cease—ban, OR. voice of mirth—sound of joy, BRO. voice of gladness—sound of gladness, BRO. Chap. 8.—V. 1. bring out

of the bride; for the ^{o p} land shall become a waste.

8 At that time, ^q saith Jê-hô'vâh, they shall ^r bring out the ^s bones of the ^t kings of ^u Jû'dâh, and the bones of his ^v princes, and the bones of the ^w priests, and the bones of the ^x prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of ^y Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, out of their ^z graves; 2 and they shall spread them before the ^a sun, and the ^b moon, and all the ^{c d} host of heaven, which they have ^e loved, and which they have served, and after which they have walked, and which they have sought, and which they have ^{f g} worshipped: they shall not be gathered, ^h nor be buried, they shall be ⁱ for dung upon the ^j face of the earth. 3 And ^{k l} death shall be chosen rather than ^m life by all the ⁿ residue that remain of this ^o evil ^p family, that remain in all the ^q places whither I have driven them, saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts.

4 Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: Shall ^r men fall, and ^s not rise up again? shall one turn away, and not ^t return? 5 Why then is this people of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm ^{u v} slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? they ^w hold

—drag forth, OR.; tear out, CO. V. 2. spread—strew, OR. moon—moon [and all the stars], SEPT. served—revered, OR. and which—and for which, CO. sought—wearing themselves, CO. worshipped—fallen down before, ROTH. OR. GIE. not—not [again], ROTH. for—as, BRO. earth—ground, DR. BRO.; field, CO. V. 3. residue—remnant, DR. BRO. that . . . places—in all the places [that are left], BRO. V. 4. Moreover—And, DR. BRO. OR.; And thus, ROTH.; Therefore, GIE.; But, CO. Thus—For thus, CO. Shall—Do, Var. DR. BRO. Shall—Doth, VAR. DR.; Or does, BRO. one—a man, Var. away—back, DR. return—return again? DR. V. 5. backsliding—backturning, DR.; revolt, BRO. they hold—holding, Var.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 3. that remain—Omit, Sept. Pesh. Ew. Hi. Graf. Ch. Or. ROTH. GIE. CO. DR. BRO. (repeated accidentally). Var. V. 5. this—my, SEPT. of Jerusalem—Omit (gloss), SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. CO. GIE. DR.; [Jerusalem], BRO.

^j Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^k Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^l See "Joy," Ps. 30:5.
^m Gladness, Is. 51:3.
ⁿ See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
^o Land, Gen. 23:15.
^p Ch. 4:27; Is. 1:7.

¹
^q See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^r Ez. 6:5.
^s Bones, Ps. 34:20.
^t Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^u Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^v Princes, Num. 2:7.
^w Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^x Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^y Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^z Grave, Job 3:22.

²
^a Sun, Ps. 136:8.
^b Moon, Ps. 136:9.
^c See "Stars," Ps. 136:8.
^d Ch. 19:13; II Ki. 23:5; Zeph. 1:5; Acts 1:42.
^e Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^f Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^g Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^h Ch. 22:19; 36:30.
ⁱ Ch. 9:22; II Ki. 9:37; Ps. 83:10.
^j Face, Is. 6:2.

³
^k Death, Rom. 5:12.
^l Job 3:21, 22; 7:15, 16; Jonah 4:3; Rev. 9:6.
^m Life, Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ See "Remnant," Is. 1:9.
^o Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^p Family, Eph. 5:22.
^q Ch. 23:3, 8; 29:14; Deut. 30:1, 4.

⁴
^r Man, Gen. 2:7.
^s Pr. 24:16; Amos 5:2; Mic. 7:8.
^t See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.

⁵
^u Ch. 5:6; 7:24.
^v Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
^w Ch. 5:27; 9:6.

⁵
a Deception,
Gen. 37:31.

⁶
b Ps. 14:2; Mal.
3:16.

^c Ez. 22:30;
Mic. 7:2;
Rev. 9:20.

^d Man, Gen. 2:7.
^e Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.

^f Sin, Gen. 3:6
^g See "The
Wicked," Ex.
23:7.

¹ Or, *turneth
away in his
course.*

^h Horse, Jer.
50:11.

ⁱ Job 39:21-25.
^j See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.

⁷
k See "Birds,"
Gen. 9:2.

^l Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.

^m See "Season,"
Gen. 8:22.

ⁿ Dove, Gen.
8:10.

^o Israel the
Chosen Peo-
ple. See
"Covenants,"
Gen. 17:2.

^p Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

^q See "Igno-
rance," Acts
17:23.

^r Law, Deut.
31:24.

^s God, Gen. 1:1.

⁸
t Ch. 4:22; Job
5:12, 13; Rom.
1:22; 2:17.

^u Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

^v See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

^w Scribes,
II Sam. 8:17.

² Or, *made of it
falsehood.*

⁹
z Ch. 6:15; Is.
19:11; I Cor.
1:27.

^y Shame, Phil.
3:19.

³ Ch. 6:19.
^a Word of God,
John 6:63.

¹⁰
b Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

^c See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

^d Ch. 6:12, 13;
38:22; Deut.
28:30.

^e Wife, I Cor.
7:16.

^f Fields, Num.
20:17.

^g Possessions,
Mk. 10:22.

fast ^a deceit, they refuse to re-
turn. 6 I ^b hearkened and
heard, but they spake not aright:
^c no ^d man ^e repenteth him of
his ^f wickedness, saying, What
have I done? every one ¹ turneth
to his course, as a ^h horse that
rusheth headlong in the ⁱ battle.
7 Yea, the ^k stork in the ^l heavens
knoweth her ^m appointed times; and
the ⁿ turtle-dove and the ^k swallow
and the ^k crane observe the time
of their coming; but ^o my people
^p know not the ^r law of ^s Jê-hô-vâh.

8 How do ye say, ^t We are
^u wise, and the law of Jê-hô-vâh
is with us? But, behold, the
false ^v pen of the ^w scribes hath
² wrought falsely. 9 The wise
men are ^x put to shame, they
are dismayed and taken: lo, they
have ^z rejected the ^a word of Jê-
hô-vâh; and what manner of
wisdom is in them? 10 ^b There-
fore will I ^d give their ^e wives
unto others, and their ^f fields to
them that shall ^g possess them:

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*). they refuse—
refusing, *Var.* V. 6. not aright—not
truth, CO.; untruth, ROTH. saying—
thinking, CO. turneth to—returneth to,
Var.; races in, ROTH. CO.; turneth back
in, DR.; runs hither and thither in, BRO.
the—his, SEPT. V. 7. stork—heron,
VULG. SCHN. heavens—heaven, DR.
BRO. her—his, ROTH. GIE. DUHM.
CO. turtle-dove—turtle, DR. r. swallow
—swift, *Tristram*, DR. crane—stork,
VULG. SCHN.; swallow, DR.; omit, BRO.
law—religion (*ch.* 5:4), *Var.*; ordinance,
DR. BRO. r. V. 8. do—can, CO. OR.;
dare, ROTH.; may, GIE. law—*Lit.*
teaching, *Var.* But—Surely, BRO. false
pen—pencil of lies, DUHM. GIE. OR.
CO. ROTH. hath wrought falsely—for a
falsehood hath it wrought, *Hi. Graf.*;
turned [it] (them), CO.) into a lie,
DUHM. ROTH. CO.; or, hath made (it)
into a falsehood, DR. V. 9. are—will have
to be, *Var.*; shall be, BRO. put to shame—
ashamed, r. are—shall be, BRO. and
... them?—and no wisdom is in them,
VULG. SCHN. is—remains, ROTH.
GIE. is in them—have thev, DR. BRO.
V. 10. that ... them—to new possess-
ors, BRO. possess—take possession of,
Var.; conquer, CO. ROTH. GIE. least
—youngest, ROTH. greatest—oldest,
ROTH. given to covetousness—greedy
of gain, DR. BRO. covetousness—cheat-
ing, OR.; profit, ROTH. GIE. even unto
the—as well as, ROTH. V. 11. have
healed—would heal, *Var.* DR.; have
patched, OR.; have treated, BRO. hurt—
breach, DR. OR.; injury, BRO. slightly
—superficially, CO. BRO.; lightly, DR.;
shamefully, VULG. SCHN. V. 12. See
ch. 6:15. Were they ashamed—They
will have to be ashamed, *Var.* ashamed—
put to shame, OR. When they had—for

for every one from the least even
unto the greatest is given to ^h cov-
etousness; from the ⁱ prophet
even unto the ^j priest every one
dealeth falsely. 11 And they
have ^k healed the hurt of the
^m daughter of my people slightly,
saying, ⁿ Peace, peace; when
there is no peace. 12 Were they
^o ashamed when they had com-
mitted ^p abomination? nay, they
were not at all ashamed, neither
could they blush: therefore shall
they ^q fall among them that fall;
in the ^r time of their ^s visitation
they shall be cast down, saith
Jê-hô-vâh. 13 I will ^t utterly
consume them, saith Jê-hô-vâh:
there shall be ^u no grapes on the
^w vine, ^x nor figs on the fig-tree,
and the ^z leaf shall fade; and ³ the
things that I have given them
shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? ^a as-
semble yourselves, and let us
^b enter into the ^c fortified cities,
and let us ^d be silent there; for
^d Jê-hô-vâh our God hath ^e put

they have, *Var.* nay, they were—yet
they are, *Var.* could—can, *Var.* V. 13.
I 'hold a gathering among them' saith
Yahweh, Then there are no grapes on
the vine and no figs on the fig-tree, and
the foliage is withered, And I gave them
according to their transgression (*lit.* what
they transgressed), CO. I ... vine—
I gather their harvest, saith Yahweh,
so are there no grapes on the vine,
GIE.; will I certainly gather, saith Jeho-
vah; (Leaving) no grapes on the vine, BRO.
consume—make an end of, DR. them—
'their harvest,' ROTH. shall be—are,
Var. DR. DUHM. ROTH. no grapes—
not one bunch of grapes, VULG. SCHN.
the ... fade—(only) faded leaves,
BRO. shall fade—is faded, *Var.* ROTH.
GIE.; fadeth, DR.; has fallen, VULG.
SCHN. the things ... them—I gave
them that which they transgress, *Ev.*
similarly Targ. Pesh. Aq. Symm. (Sept.
omits). V. 14. I have appointed them those
who shall pass over them, *Ke. PS.* DR. r
marg.; I shall recompense them according
to their fruits, GIE.; I will give to these
the fruits thereof, BRO. shall ... from
—those that shall devour, ROTH. V. 14.
do we sit—are ye sitting, DR. and let
us—yea, DR. be silent—perish, DR.
ROTH. GIE. BRO.; be destroyed,
DUHM. hath ... silence—lets us per-
ish, ROTH.; hath caused us to perish,
DR.; Causes us to perish, BRO.; lets us be
destroyed, DUHM; destroys us, GIE.

Var. Read.—Vs. 10-12. *Omit, Sept. Hi.*
Bl. Interpolated from ch. 6:13-15. V.
13. the things ... them—I will appoint
them (those who shall pass over them),
Hi. Graf. Ch. (pt.). V. 14. Jehovah our—
Omit, SEPT. CO.

^h Covetous-
ness, Deut.
5:21.
ⁱ Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
^j Priest, Ex.
28:1.

¹¹
k Healing, Jer.
30:13.

^l Ch. 6:14;
14:13, 14;
Lam. 2:14;
Ez. 13:10.

^m Daughter, Ju.
11:34.

ⁿ Peace, Pr.
17:1.

¹²
o Ch. 3:3; 6:15;
Ps. 52:1, 7; Is.
3:9; Zeph. 3:5.

^p Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.

^q Ch. 6:21; Is.
9:14; Hos. 4:5.

^r Ch. 10:15;
Deut. 32:35.

^s Visitation,
Jer. 48:44.

¹³
t Ch. 14:12; Ez.
22:20, 21.

^u Ch. 5:17; 7:20;
Is. 5:2; Joel
1:7.

^v Grapes, I Ki.
21:16.

^w Vine, Is. 5:2.
^x Mt. 21:19.

^y Fig-tree,
Deut. 8:8.

^z Leaf, Ez.
47:12.

³ Or, *I have ap-
pointed them
those that shall
pass over them.*

¹⁴
a Ch. 4:5.

^b Ch. 35:11;
II Sam. 20:6.

^c Fortified
Cities, Gen.
4:17.

^d Or, *perish.*

^e Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.

⁵ Or, *caused us
to perish.*

14

a Water, Ps. 95:5.
 b Gall. Mt. 27:34.
 1 Or, *poison*. See Deut. 29:18.
 c Drink, Hos. 4:18.
 d Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 15
 e V. 11; ch. 14:19.
 f Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 g Healing, Jer. 30:13.

16

h See "War," Josh. 22:16.
 i Horses, Jer. 50:11.
 j Dan, Josh. 19:47.
 k Ju. 5:22.
 l Land, Gen. 23:15.
 m Ch. 3:24; 10:25.
 n City, Gen. 4:17.
 o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 17
 p Num. 21:6. Deut. 32:24.
 q Serpents, II Cor. 11:3. Ps. 58:4, 5.
 r See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.

18

t Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 u Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
 v Heart, Acts 15:9.
 w Ch. 23:9; Lam. 5:17.

19

x Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 y Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 z Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 a See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 2 Or, *because of*: Ch. 4:16; 9:16; Is. 13:5; 39:3.
 c Ch. 14:9.
 d Zion, Is. 52:1.

us to silence, and given us ^a water of ^{b1} gall to ^c drink, because ^d we have sinned against Jê-hô^z vâh. 15 We ^e looked for ^f peace, but no good came; and for a time of ^g healing, and, behold, dismay! 16 ^h The snorting of his ⁱ horses is heard from ^j Dan: at the sound of the neighing of his ^k strong ones the whole ^l land trembleth; for they are come, and ^m have devoured the land and all that is in it; the ⁿ city and those that dwell therein. 17 For, behold, I will ^p send ^q serpents, adders, among you, which will ^r not be ^s charmed; and they shall bite you, saith Jê-hô^z vâh.

18 Oh that I could ^t comfort myself against ^u sorrow! my ^v heart is faint within me. 19 Behold, the ^x voice of the ^y cry of the ^z daughter of my people ^{a2} from a land that is very ^b far off: ^c Is not Jê-hô^z vâh in ^d Zî^zôn?

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (*cont.*). gall—prison, DUHM, CO. GIE. ROTH. Jehovah—"him," BRO. CO. V. 15. We looked—[Why] do we look, ROTH. We—Men, DUHM, GIE.; one, BRO. looked—hoped, CO.; wait, DR. dismay—terror, Var.; sudden destruction, CO. BRO. V. 16. The . . . Dan—('A sound') is heard from Dan, The neighing of his horses, BRO. strong ones—battle-horses, VULG. SCHN.; steeds, DUHM, GIE. CO. OR. ROTH. DR. BRO. for they are come—And they came, Var. for—and, GIE. OR. CO. BRO.; yea, DR. they—he, DUHM, ROTH. are come—comes, ROTH. DUHM, BRO.; come, CO. GIE. OR. have devoured—devoured, Var. GIE. OR. CO.; devours, BRO. DUHM, ROTH. dwell—dwell, Var. V. 17 will send—send, GIE. CO. OR.; am sending, DUHM. serpents—basilisks, DUHM, CO. OR. R.; poison-serpents, ROTH. adders—even basilisks, Var.; even adders, DR.; basilisks, BRO.; omit, R. which . . . charmed—For which there is no charm, BRO. will—can, DR. shall—Omit, GIE. OR. CO. V. 18. Oh . . . heart—My source of brightness (see Ps. 39:14) in sorrow, even my heart, *De Dieu, Hi.*; or (O) for a brightening to me in sorrow; my heart, *Ew. Graf. Reading uncertain*: Incurable is with me, My sorrow, my heart, DUHM; Oh that I could brighten myself (*Heb.* Oh my brightness) in time of sorrow! My heart, DR.; Incurable upon me is sorrow, My heart, BRO.; My pain, more than pain is it, VULG. SCHN. that I could—Where could I find, GIE.; What could, OR.; How could I, ROTH. myself—me, OR. V. 19. from . . . off—from a far country, Var.; in the land far and wide, DUHM, CO.; From a far stretching land, BRO. Jehovah—Jehovah any more, OR. not her—'there no,' CO. Why—Wherefore, DR. provoked—vexed, DR. BRO. foreign—strange, R.

is not her ^e / King in her? Why have they ^g provoked me to ^h anger with their graven ⁱ images, and with foreign ^j k vanities? 20 The ^l harvest is past, the ^{m3} summer is ended, and we are not ⁿ saved. 21 For the ^o hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt: I ^p mourn; dismay hath taken hold on me. 22 Is there no ^q † balm in ^r Gîl^zê-âd? is there no ^s physician there? ^t why then is not the ^u health of the daughter of my people ^v recovered?

* **9** ^u Oh that my ^v head were ^w waters, and mine ^x eyes a ^y fountain of ^z tears, that ^a I might weep ^b day and ^c night for the ^d slain of the ^e daughter of my people! * 2 ^{f6} Oh that I had in the ^g wilderness a lodging-place of wayfaring ^h men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they are all ⁱ adulterers, an assembly of

vanities—phantom-creations, OR.; idols, CO. ROTH.; non-entities, DUHM, GIE. V. 20. harvest—grain-cutting, DUHM. summer—fruit-gathering, DUHM, OR.; autumn, CO. saved—Or, helped, Var. GIE. ROTH. V. 21. hurt—breach, DR.; break, BRO. hurt—broken, DR.; broken up, BRO. mourn—am a mourner, Var.; go in garb as a mourner, DR.; am in black, BRO. dismay—appalment, DR.; Fright, BRO. V. 22. is there—Nor, BRO. why then—For wherefore, BRO. the health—*Lit.* new flesh (grown up on, &c.), *Mich. Fl. De. Field*; or (why then is no) bandage (applied to the daughter of my people), *Ge. Ew. Graf. Ke.*; new flesh, BRO.; fresh flesh, DR.; a healing, DUHM, GIE. ROTH. then—Omit, SEPT. recovered—grown, GIE. DUHM, OR. BRO.; come, ROTH. CO.; come up (upon her), DR. **Chap. 9.**—V. 1. Oh . . . head—Who would give my head, VULG. SCHN. waters—water, DUHM, ROTH. CO. OR.; a water-stream, GIE. mine—to mine, VULG. SCHN. eyes—eye, BRO. slain—pierced, DUHM. of the—Omit, OR. of my—my, BRO. V. 2. that—Oh that, DR. BRO. a . . . men—a traveller's lodging-place, DR.; A most distant lodging-place, BRO.; the remotest lodging-place, GIE. are—be, R.

Var. Read.—V. 19. of the daughter—Omit, ROTH. DUHM. V. 20. ended—ended [and we come away empty-handed], CO. we—we, DR. V. 21. am I hurt—Omit, SEPT. me—Insert [pangs as a woman in travail], SEPT. CO. **Chap. 9.**—V. 1. were—were [altogether], ROTH.

† **BALM**: In Gilead.—Jer. 8:22; 46:11. Ishmaelites carry from Gilead to Egypt—Gen. 37:25.

Article of Commerce.—Gen. 37:25; Ez. 27:17.
Used for healing Wounds.—Jer. 8:22; 46:11; 51:8.

e King, Deut. 17:15.
 f See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
 g Ch. 7:19; Deut. 32:21.
 h Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 i Images, I Ki. 15:13.
 j Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
 k See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

20

l Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
 m Summer, Gen. 8:22.
 3 Or, *ingathering of summer fruits*.
 n Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

21

o Ch. 4:19; 9:1; 14:17.
 p Mourning, John 11:35.

22

q See "Spices," II Ki. 2:13.
 r Gilead, Num. 32:1.
 s Physician, Mk. 5:26.
 t Ch. 14:19; 30:13.
 4 Or, *healing*.
 5 Or, *perfected*.
 Heb. *gone up*.

1

* Ch. 8:23 in Heb.
 u V. 18; ch. 13:17; Is. 22:4; Lam. 2:18.
 v Head, Pr. 20:29.
 w Waters, Ps. 95:5.
 x Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 y Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
 z Tears, Lu. 7:38.
 a Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 b Day, Lev. 25:8.
 c Night, Ps. 19:2.
 d See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 e Ch. 6:26; 8:21, 22.

2

* Ch. 9:1 in Heb.
 f Ps. 55:6, 7; 120:5, 6.
 6 Or, *Oh that I were in the wilderness, in &c.*
 g Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 h Man, Gen. 2:7.
 i See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.

2
a Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.

3
b V. 8; Ps. 64:3;
Is. 59:4.
c Tongue, Jas.
3:5.
d See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
e Falsehood,
Lev. 6:2.
f Land, Gen.
23:15.
g Truth, John
14:6.
h Or, *faithful-
ness*,
Ch. 4:22.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
j Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.
k See "Knowl-
edge," Pr. 1:7.
l Ch. 5:4, 5;
I Sam. 2:12;
Hos. 4:1.

4
m V. 8; Ps. 12:2;
Pr. 26:24, 25.
n Neighbor,
Rom. 13:10.
o Ch. 12:6.
p Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
q Gen. 27:35.
r Ch. 6:28; Pr.
10:18.
s See "Gossip,"
Ps. 15:3.

5
t Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
2 Or, *mock*.
u Living, Lev.
19:11.
v Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.
w Sin, Gen. 3:6.

6
x Ch. 5:27; 8:5;
Ps. 120:5, 6.
y Ch. 11:10;
13:10; Job
21:14, 15;
John 3:19, 20.

a treacherous men. 3 And they
b bend their c tongue, as it were
their d bow, for e falsehood; and
they are grown strong in the
f land, but not for g truth: for
they h proceed from i evil to evil,
and they j k l know not me, saith
Jê-hô-vâh. 4 m Take ye heed
every one of his n neighbor, and
o trust ye not in any p brother;
for every q brother will utterly
supplant, and every neighbor
will r go about with s slanders.
5 And they will t u deceive every
one his neighbor, and will not
speak the truth: they have
taught their tongue to speak
v lies; they w weary themselves to
commit x iniquity. 6 Thy y habi-
tation is in the midst of deceit;
through deceit they z refuse to
know me, saith Jê-hô-vâh.

7 Therefore thus saith Jê-hô-
vâh of hosts, Behold, I will melt

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*), treacherous—
faithless, DR. BRO. V. 3. and . . . land—
[And they bent their tongue like their
bow,] lie and not 'truth reigns' in the land,
CO. tongue . . . truth—tongue as their
bow of falsehood, and they use not their
might in (*lit.* according to) good faith, *Var.*
as . . . their—as a, ROTH. GIE.; as their,
DUHM. DR.; their, BRO. for . . . land—
Lies and not [to] faithfulness Prevail
in the land, BRO.; in falsehood; and
not in accordance with faithfulness are
they strong in the land, DR.; lies and
not truth rule in the land, DUHM.
falsehood—a lie, ROTH. for—through,
ROTH. for truth—honestly, OR.; in
faithfulness, GIE., V. 4. neighbor—friend,
BRO. any—a, CO. brother—of your
brethren, ROTH. GIE. will utterly sup-
plant—useth trickery, *Var.* uses treach-
ery, ROTH.; cheats as Jacob, DUHM; uses
Jacob's deceit, CO.; utterly suppliants,
OR.; works lying and cheating, GIE.;
doth utterly over-reach, DR.; utterly cir-
cumvents, BRO. will go—goeth, *Var.*
ROTH. OR. CO. DR. slanders—deceit,
VULG. SCHN. V. 5. will—*Omit*, *Var.*
OR. ROTH. DUHM. GIE. SCHN. DR.
BRO. deceive—ridicule (laugh at),
VULG. SCHN.; mock, DR. BRO. neigh-
bor—fellow, BRO. will—do, DUHM.
ROTH. GIE. OR. SCHN.; *omit*, DR.
BRO.; will not—never, *Var.* Vs. 5, 6. they
weary . . . know—they transgress with-
out stop or let' (work iniquity, are weary
of converting themselves, GIE.); (work
iniquity, desire not to return, DUHM),
'oppression' upon oppression, craftiness
upon craftiness! they will not (refuse to,
GIE.), know, DUHM, ROTH, GIE., 'they
act wrongly, are foolish, there is oppression'
(6) upon oppression, deceit over deceit,
they refuse to know, CO.; They have done
perversely, they are weary with returning;
Oppression upon oppression, Deceit on
deceit; they refuse to know, BRO. V. 5.
weary—wearied, OR. V. 6. habitation
—dwelling, DR. deceit—craftiness, OR.
V. 7. melt—smelt, DR. for . . . because

them, and z a try them; for b how
else should I do, because of the
c daughter of d my people? 8
Their tongue is a deadly arrow;
it speaketh deceit: one e speak-
eth f peaceably to his neighbor
with his g mouth, h i but *in
his j heart he k l layeth wait
for him. 9 m n o Shall I not visit
them for these things? p saith
Jê-hô-vâh; shall not my q soul be
r avenged on such a s nation as this?

10 For the t mountains will I
take up a u weeping and wailing,
and for the v pastures of the
w wilderness a lamentation, be-
cause they are x burned up, so
that none passeth through; nei-
ther can y men hear the z voice
of the a cattle; both the b c birds
of the d heavens and the e f beasts
are fled, they are gone. 11 And
I will make g Jê-ru-sa-lêm
h heaps, a dwelling-place of

—yea, how (terribly) will I act because,
Hi. Graf. or, for how else could I act, be-
cause, *Ew. Ke. PS.* for . . . my—for
Oh, how must I avert my glance from my,
DUHM, CO. because . . . daughter of—
with, ROTH. V. 8. deadly arrow—a
sharpened (?) arrow, *Targ. Pesh. Ew.*
GIE. (*after Heb. marg.*). But see *Var.*
Read. deadly—murderous, DUHM,
ROTH. CO.; wounding, VULG. SCHN.
it speaketh—'the words of their mouth'
are, DUHM, ROTH. GIE. CO.; the word
in their mouth is, BRO. neighbor—
friend, VULG. SCHN.; fellow, BRO. in
his heart—in secret, VULG. SCHN.;
within himself, BRO. layeth wait for—
layeth ambush for, DR.; forms a crafty
plan against, BRO. V. 9. visit . . .
things?—punish these men? ROTH. GIE.;
punish [them] for these things? BRO. V.
10. will—*Omit*, GIE. will I—*Omit*,
ROTH. CO. take—take ye, ROTH. CO.
wailing—lamentation, DR. BRO. pas-
tures—habitations, *Var.* wilderness—*i.e.*
prairie, *Var.* steppes (plains), OR.
ROTH. GIE. CO. a lamentation—[sing]
the dirge, DUHM; a dirge, DR. BRO.
burned up—devastated, DUHM, ROTH.
CO.; *probably*, laid waste, DR. so . . .
through—with none passing by, DR.
through—by, DUHM. neither can men
hear—and they hear not, *Var.* can—do,
BRO. the voice of the cattle—a sound [of
cattle], BRO. voice—bleating, ROTH.
GIE.; bellowing, CO. both—From, DR.
BRO. birds—fowl, DR. R. and—unto,
DR. BRO. are—they are, DR.; they
have, BRO. are gone—have gone, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 3. falsehood . . . truth—
A gloss, DUHM. V. 5. to speak—A gloss,
ROTH. V. 7. because—because of the in-
iquity, SEPT. GIE.; because of the evil,
DR. BRO. V. 8. a deadly arrow—a
murderous arrow. *Heb. text. Sept. Vulg. Ge.*
Bo. Ke. PS. Or. CO. DUHM. ROTH.

* TREACHERY: Men dealing treacherously.—J. 9:23; Is.
21:2; 24:16; 33:1; 48:8; Jer. 3:20; 9:2; 12:1, 6; Hos. 5:7; 6:7;

7
z See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
a Ch. 6:27; Is.
1:25; Mal. 2:3.
b Hos. 11:8.
c Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
d Israel the
Chosen Peo-
ple. See
"Covenants,"
Gen. 17:2.

8
e Ps. 28:3.
f See "Peace,"
Pr. 17:1.
g Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
h Hypocrisy,
Mt. 15:7.
i See "Teaching
of Jesus" on
"Hypocrisy,"
Lu. 2:21.
j Heart, Acts
15:9.
k Ch. 5:26.
l See "A'n-
bush," Jer.
51:12.

9
m Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
n Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.
o Ch. 5:9, 29; Is.
1:24.
p See "Inspira-
tion of Prophe-
ts," II Ki.
17:13.
q Soul, Job
4:15.
r Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
s Nation, Gen.
10:32.

10
t Mountain, Ex.
3:12.
u Mourning,
John 11:35.
v Pastures,
Amos 1:2.
w Ch. 4:26; Hos.
4:3.
x Ch. 12:4, 10;
Ez. 14:15;
29:11; 33:28.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Voice, Gen.
27:22.
a Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
b Birds, Gen.
9:2.
c Ch. 4:25; 12:4;
Hos. 4:3.
d Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
e Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
f Animals, Gen.
2:20.

11
g Destruction of
Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
h Ch. 51:37; Is.
25:2.

^a See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^b Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:33.
^d Ch. 4:27; 26:9.

^e Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^f Ps. 107:43; Hos. 14:9.
^g Anthropomorphism, Gen. 1:1.
^h Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
ⁱ V. 20; ch. 23:16.
^j See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^k Ch. 23:10; Ps. 107:34.
^l Land, Gen. 23:15.
^m See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
ⁿ Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

^o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^p Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^q Ch. 5:19; 22:9; II Chr. 7:19; Ps. 89:30.
^r Law, Deut. 31:24.
^s Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^t Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^u Walking, Col. 1:10.

^v Ch. 7:24; 11:8; Rom. 1:21-24.
^w See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^x See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8. [15:9].
^y Heart, Acts 2:Baal, Ju. 2:13.
^a Ch. 2:8, 23; 23:27.
^b Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^c Gal. 1:14;
^d I Pet. 1:18.
^e Instruction, Is. 54:13.

^f See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^g Water, Ps. 95:5.

^a jackals; and I will make the ^b cities of ^c Jūḏāh a ^d desolation, without inhabitant.

12 Who is the ^e wise man, that may understand this? and ^f who is he to whom ^g h i the mouth of Jē-hōṽāh hath spoken, that he may declare it? ^j k wherefore is the ^l land ^m perished and burned up like a ⁿ wilderness, so that none passeth through? 13 And Jē-hōṽāh saith, Because they have ^o ^p ^q forsaken my ^r law which I set before them, and have not ^s obeyed my ^t voice, neither ^u walked therein, 14 but have ^v walked after the ^w ^x stubbornness of their own ^y heart, and after the ^z ^a Bā-āl-īm, which their ^b ^c fathers ^d taught them; 15 therefore thus saith Jē-hōṽāh of hosts, the God of ^e Īś-ṛā-ēl, Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with ^f worm-wood, and give them ^g water of ^h ⁱ gall to ^j drink. 16 I will ^k scatter them also among the ^l nations, whom neither they nor their fathers have known; and I will send the ^m ⁿ sword after them, till I have consumed them.

Var. Rend.—V. 11. jackals—dragons, VULG. SCHN. V. 12. the wise—so wise, BRO. that—that he, Var. BRO. who is he—Omit, BRO.; Who is he, DR. perished—ruined, BRO. burned up—laid waste, DR.; ruined, Burned up, BRO.; desolate, ROTH. CO. through?—by? DUHM. V. 13. law—teaching, Var. obeyed—hearkened to, BRO. voice—commandment, ROTH. V. 14. but—But they, BRO. stubbornness—wickedness, VULG. SCHN. own (evil), BRO.; own evil, SEPT. CO. GIE. ROTH. them—them [to worship], ROTH. V. 15. of hosts—[of hosts], BRO. give them . . . to drink—make them drink, BRO. gall—poison, ROTH. GIE. CO. OR. V. 16. nations—heathen-nations, OR. consumed them—consumed them [by the means of it], SEPT. V. 17. mourning women—women that chant dirges, DR. BRO. skilful—[dirge-skilful, ROTH.], cunning, R. may come—haste, VULG. SCHN.; cry aloud, BRO. V. 18. and—to, VULG. SCHN. that—and, GIE. may—shall, GIE. V.

17 Thus saith Jē-hōṽāh of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the ^p ^q mourning women, that they may come; and send for the ^r skilful women, that they may come: 18 and let them make haste, and ^s take up a wailing for us, that our ^t ^u eyes may run down with ^v tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters. 19 For a voice of ^w wailing is heard out of ^x Zī-ōn, ^y How are we ruined! we are greatly confounded, because we have ^z forsaken the land, because ^a they have cast down our dwellings. 20 Yet hear the ^b word of Jē-hōṽāh, O ye ^c women, and let your ^d ear receive the word of his mouth; and teach your ^e daughters wailing, and every one her ^f neighbor lamentation. 21 For ^g death is come up into our ^h windows, it is entered into our ⁱ palaces; to cut off the ^j ^k children from without, and the ^l young men from the ^m streets. 22 Speak, Thus saith Jē-hōṽāh, The ⁿ dead ^o bodies of ^p men shall fall as ^q dung upon the open field, and as the ^r handful after

19. voice of wailing—sound of lamentation, BRO. ruined—ravaged, OR. ROTH.; spoiled, DR. BRO. R. confounded—put to shame, GIE. OR. ROTH. DR. BRO. have forsaken—had to leave, OR.; must forsake, ROTH.; forsake, GIE. dwellings—palaces, GIE. V. 20. Yet—Yea, Var.; For, GIE. CO. DR. the . . . Jehovah—my word, BRO. his—my, BRO. neighbor—female friend, BRO. V. 21. is come—comes, CO. OR.; has come, BRO. is entered—enters, CO. OR.; has entered, BRO. palaces—houses, VULG. SCHN.; citadels, BRO. to cut—he has cut, ROTH.; Cutting, BRO. children—child, CO. without—the street, DR. BRO. DUHM. SCHN. CO. ROTH. GIE.; the alley, OR. streets—squares, GIE. ROTH. SCHN. CO. BRO.; markets, DUHM; broad places, DE. V. 22. Prefix And, OR. dead bodies—carcasses, DR. R. shall fall—are fallen, BRO. as dung—Omit, CO. open—face of, DR. and—[And], BRO. handful—sheaves, DUHM. GIE. ROTH. DUHM. CO.; hay, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 13. neither walked therein—Omit, SEPT. CO. V. 15. even this people—A gloss, SEPT. DUHM. GIE. ROTH. CO.; [this people], BRO. V. 17. of . . . and—Omit, SEPT. CO. Vs. 17, 18. may come—and let them—A gloss, DUHM. ROTH. GIE. V. 22. Speak . . . Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. Ew. Graf, Ch. Or. DUHM. ROTH. GIE. CO. DR.

^h Gall, Mt. 27:34.
ⁱ Or, poison.
^j Drink, Hos. 4:18.

^k See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^l Ch. 13:24; Lev. 26:33; Deut. 28:64.
^m Nations, Gen. 10:32.
ⁿ Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^o Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^p Ch. 44:27; Ez. 5:2, 12.

^q See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
^r II Ch. 35:25; Eccl. 12:5.
^s Amos 5:16.

^t Mourning, John 11:35.
^u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^v V. 1; ch. 14:17; Is. 22:4.
^w Tears, Lu. 7:38.

^x Ch. 7:29; Ez. 7:16-18.
^y Zion, Is. 52:1.
^z Ch. 4:13;
^a Deut. 28:29.
^b Ch. 7:15; 15:1.
^c Or, our dwellings have cast us out.

^d Word of God, John 6:63.
^e Women, Ruth 3:9.
^f Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^g Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
^h Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

ⁱ Death, Rom. 5:12.
^j Ch. 15:7;
^k 18:21; II Ch. 36:17; Ez. 9:5.
^l 6: Amos 6:9, 10.
^m Windows, I Sam. 19:12.
ⁿ Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
^o Children, Gen. 3:16.
^p Ch. 6:11.
^q Young Men, I John 2:14.
^r Streets, Josh. 2:19.

^s See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^t Body, Num. 25:8.
^u Man, Gen. 2:7.
^v Ch. 8:2; 16:4;
^w 25:33; Ps. 83:10; Is. 5:25.
^x See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

Hab. 1:13; Mal. 2:10, 11, 14, 15, 16. Treacherous City—Jer. 3:8, 10, 11, 20; 5:11. Treacherous People—Zeph. 3:4. Treacherous Friends—Lam. 1:2. Treachery of: Ehud—Ju. 3:17-26. Jael—Ju. 4:18. Joab—II Sam. 20:9. Jehu—II Ki. 9:23. Psalmist's Friend—Ps. 41:9. Ishmael—Jer. 41:1, 2. Judas—Mt. 26:49; Mk. 14:10; Lu. 22:47; John 18:3.

^a See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.

^b Eccl. 9:11; Is. 47:10; Ez. 28:3-7.

^c Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

^d Glory, Ps. 9:5.

^e See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5.

^f I Ki. 20:10, 11; Is. 10:8-12.

^g Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

^h See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.

ⁱ Job 31:24, 25; Ps. 49:6-9.

^j Ch. 4:2; Ps. 44:8; Is. 41:16; I Cor. 1:31; II Cor. 10:17; Gal. 6:14.

^k See "Mind," Job 38:36.

^l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^m See "God," Gen. 1:1.

ⁿ See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.

^o See "Kindness," Zech. 7:9.

^p Justice, Mic. 6:8.

^q Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

^r Earth, Gen. 2:1.

^s Is. 61:8; Mic. 7:18.

^t Day, Lev. 25:8.

^u Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

^v Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.

^w See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.

^x Ch. 4:4; Rom. 2:8, 9.

^y Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

^z Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

^a Edom, Ju. 20:18.

^b Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

^c Moab, Ju. 11:18.

^d Ch. 25:23.

^e Hair, II Sam. 14:26.

^f Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

^g Nations, Gen. 10:32.

^h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

ⁱ Ch. 4:4; 6:10; Lev. 26:41; Ez. 44:7; Rom. 2:28.

^j Heart, Acts 15:9.

the ^a harvestman; and none shall gather *them*.

^b 23 Thus saith Jê-hô-vâh, Let not the ^c wise man ^d glory in his wisdom, neither let the ^e mighty man glory in his might, let not the ^g rich man glory in his riches; ²⁴ but let him that glorieth ^f glory in this, that he hath ^g understanding, and ^h knoweth me, that I am ^m Jê-hô-vâh who ⁿ exerciseth ^o loving-kindness, ^p justice, and ^q righteousness, in the ^r earth: for in these things I ^s delight, saith Jê-hô-vâh.

²⁵ Behold, ^t the days come, saith Jê-hô-vâh, that I will ^u punish all them that are ^v uncircumcised in their ^x uncircumcision: ²⁶ ^y Ë-gÿpt, and ^z Jû-dâh, and ^a Ë-dôm, and the children of ^b Âm-môn, and ^c Mô-âb, and ^d all that have the corners of their ^e hair cut off, that dwell in the ^f wilderness; for all the ^g nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of ^h Îs-râ-êl are ⁱ uncircumcised in ^j heart.

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*). harvestman—reaper, DR. BRO. V. 23. the—"a," DUHM, ROTH, CO. BRO. (*so throughout verse*). V. 24. and knoweth—to know, OR.; and that he knoweth, DR.; and knows, BRO. I . . . exerciseth—I Yahweh exercise, CO. who . . . loving-kindness—which doeth kindness, DR. lovingkindness—kindness, DR. BRO. justice—judgment, DR. BRO. r. these things—such men, DUHM, CO. BRO. V. 25. come—are coming, DR. that . . . uncircumcision—the circumcised in uncircumcision, *Hi. Ew. Graf, Ke. PS.* punish—visit, DUHM, GIE. OR. SCHN. ROTH. CO. all that are—every one that is, DR. *their—Omit, DUHM, OR. GIE. CO. ROTH. DR.; their, BRO. V. 26. Egypt—On Egypt, OR. (so throughout verse).* children—sons, OR. BRO. Moab—the children of Moab, SEPT. have . . . off—are corner-clipped (*i.e. having the hair cut off about the ears and temples. See Lev. 19:27.*), *Var. their hair—their hair, BRO. cut off—clipt, DR.; shorn, BRO.; polled, r. nations—heathen, DUHM, GIE. OR. ROTH. SCHN. uncircumcised—Add [in the flesh], SEPT. and—but, CO. Chap. 10.—V. 1. speaketh—hath spoken, DR. Vs. 2, 7, 25. nations—See ch. 9:26. dismayed at—afraid of, VULG. SCHN. for—because, OR. GIE. V. 3. For [] of the heathen are wind, 'wood is it,' that one falls in the forest, a work of artist's hands with the axe, CO. customs—"terror," GIE. ROTH. BRO. are—is, GIE. ROTH. BRO.; *Heb. statutes, DR. one . . . tree—it is wood which one cutteth, DUHM, ROTH. GIE.; it is a tree which one cuts, BRO.: (an idol is)**

10 Hear ye the ^k word which Jê-hô-vâh speaketh unto you, O house of Îs-râ-êl: ² Thus saith Jê-hô-vâh, Learn not the way of the nations, and be not dismayed at the ^m signs of heaven; for the ⁿ nations are dismayed at them. ³ For the ¹ customs of the peoples are ^o vanity; for ^p one cutteth a ^q tree out of the forest, the ^s work of the hands of the ^t workman with the ^u axe. ⁴ They ^v deck it with ^w silver and with ^x gold; they ^y fasten it with ^z nails and with ^z hammers, that it move not. ⁵ They are like a ³ palm-tree, of ^t turned work, and ^a speak not: they ^b must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not ^c afraid of them; for they ^d cannot do ^e evil, neither is it in them to do good.

⁶ ¹ There is none like unto thee, O Jê-hô-vâh; thou art great, and thy ^h name is great in might. ⁷ Who should not ⁱ fear thee, O ^j King of the nations? for ^k to thee doth it appertain; forasmuch as among all the ^k wise men of the nations, and in

a tree which one cutteth, DR. a tree—it is wood, *Var. workman—carpenter, DUHM; craftsman, DR. BRO. V. 4. They deck—He decks, VULG. SCHN.; They beautify, DR. BRO. they fasten—he fastens, VULG. SCHN. it—them, DR. it—they, DR. move not—may not fall in pieces, VULG. SCHN.; shake not, DR. BRO. V. 5. are . . . work—they stare) like a post in a cucumber-field, GIE. palm-tree . . . work—a pillar (i.e. a scarecrow) in a garden of cucumbers, *Me. Ew. Gr. Graf, Hi. (doubtfully), Ch. Or. r. marg. (See Baruch 6:70); a pillar in a cucumber-garden (patch, BRO), DR. BRO.; scarecrow in a cucumber-field, DUHM, CO. ROTH. OR. not—cannot, DUHM, ROTH. OR. they . . . go—wearisomely they must be dragged about, for they cannot walk one step, CO. borne—carried, DUHM, ROTH. GIE. OR. go—step, BRO.; walk, DUHM, ROTH. GIE. OR. in them—in their power, DR. BRO. Vs. 6, 7. There is none—There is none at all (?), *Ew. Graf, Ke.; Whence is any, DR.; There is [from] none, BRO. V. 7. to . . . appertain—thine is the glory, VULG. SCHN. doth it appertain—it besemeth, DR.; it is fitting, BRO. forasmuch as—Omit, VULG. SCHN. in—among, CO. BRO.***

Var. Read.—V. 24. me—Omit, SEPT. Chap. 10.—V. 6. There is none—Whence is there any . . . ? (*pts.*) *Hi. Dr. (cf. ch. 30:7).*

¹ Word of God, John 6:63.

² Lev. 18:3; Deut. 12:30. ^m See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15. ⁿ Is. 47:12-14.

³ Heb. *siatules*. ^o Vanity, Eccl. 1:2. ^p Is. 44:9-20. ² Or, it is but a tree which one cutteth. ^q Trees, Mt. 7:17. ^r Trees and Plants, Ps. 144:12. ^s Works of Hands, Ex. 16:12. ^t See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19. ^u Axe, I Sam. 13:20.

⁴ V. 14; Is. 40:19. ^w Silver, Job 22:25. ^x Gold, I Ki. 10:21. ^y Is. 40:20; 41:7. ^z See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

⁵ Or, *pillar*. ^a V. 14; Is. 46:6, 7. ^b Is. 46:1, 7. ^c Fear, Gen. 9:2. ^d Is. 41:23, 24. ^e Evil, Ps. 97:10.

⁶ One God alone, Gen. 1:1. ^g God is infinite, Gen. 1:1. ^h Name, Acts 16:18.

⁷ Fear of God, Gen. 9:2. ^j Ps. 22:28. ⁴ Or, it besemeth thee. ^k Dan. 2:27, 28; I Cor. 1:19, 20.

8
1 Or, *through one thing*.
a Brutish, Ps. 92:6.
b V. 14; ch. 4:22; 5:4, 21.
2 Or, *the stock is a doctrine of vanities*.
c Instruction, Is. 54:13.
d Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
e See "Images," I Ki. 15:13. Ch. 2:27.

9
g Is. 40:19.
h Silver, Job 22:25.
i Tarbush, II Chr. 9:21.
j Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
k Dan. 10:5.
l Labor, Ex. 12:23.
m See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
n Hands, Gen. 16:12.
o See "Colors," Job 3:5.
p (Clothing, Job 31:29).

10
3 Or, *God in truth*.
q Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1. See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
s Anger, Pr. 15:1.
t Earth, Gen. 2:1.
u Ch. 4:24; 50:46.
v Nations, Gen. 10:32.
w Ps. 76:7.

11
4 This verse is in Aramaic.
x See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
y Ps. 96:5.
z See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.
a Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
5 Or, *they shall . . . under these heavens*.
b Is. 2:18; Zeph. 2:11.

12
c Ch. 51:15-17; Job 38:4-7; Ps. 148:4, 5.
d Ps. 78:69; Is. 45:18.
e See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
f World, Rev. 10:6.
g Job 9:8; Is. 40:22.

all their royal estate, there is none like unto thee. 8 But they are ¹together ^{a b}brutish and foolish: ²the ^cinstruction of ^didols! it is but a ^estock. 9 There is ^{g h}silver beaten into plates, which is brought from ⁱTār'shish, and ^{j k}gold from Ū'phāz, the ^lwork of the ^martificer and of the ⁿhands of the ^ogoldsmith; ^oblue and purple for their ^pclothing; they are all the work of skilful men. 10 But Jē-hō-vāh is ³the true God; he is the living God, and an ^qeverlasting ^rKing; at his ^swrath the ^{t u}earth trembleth, and the ^vnations are not able to ^wabide his indignation.

11 ⁴Thus shall ye say unto ^xthem, The ^{y z}gods that have not made the ^aheavens and the earth, ⁵these shall ^bperish from the earth, and from under the heavens.

12 ^cHe hath made the earth by his power, he hath ^{d e}established the ^fworld by his wisdom, and by his understanding hath he ^gstretched out the heavens.

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). royal estate—*king*s, BRO.; *kingdom*s, VULG. DR. SCHN. V. 8. But . . . together—And in short they are, BRO. together—all at once become, OR; once for all become, CO.; one and all, DR. brutish—stupid, DUHM. ROTH. CO. SCHN.; senseless, DR. BRO. the . . . stock—*Perhaps, Graf, Ke. PS. Ch.*; the instruction of idols is wood, DR.; what they worship in the idols is wood, CO.; Vain discipline are his counsels, BRO. the instruction of—vain instruction are their advices, GIE.; disciplined are the, OR. idols—vanities, OR. a stock—wood, OR. V. 9. beaten—rolled, VULG. SCHN. artificer—craftsman, DR. BRO. blue—violet, OR. DUHM. BRO.; hyacinth, VULG. SCHN. for—is, OR. skilful—skilled, DR. BRO.; cunning, R. V. 10. the true God—God in truth, VULG. SCHN. OR. DR. BRO. the living—a living, DR. BRO. nations—heathen, CO. V. 11. under—under these, DR. BRO. V. 12. He—Yahweh, SEPT. CO.; Who, DR. BRO.; he, who, ROTH. OR. hath he—*Omit*, DR. BRO. V. 13. When . . . voice—*Heb.* At the sound of his uttering, DR. tumult—roar, DR. BRO.; mass, VULG. SCHN. DUHM. OR. CO. ends—end, BRO. DUHM. OR. GIE.; rim, ROTH. for the—into, *Var.*; at the, DUHM. GIE.; at the time of, BRO.; to, ROTH. bringeth—calls, GIE. wind—winds, ROTH. treasures—chambers, GIE. V. 14. Every . . . knowledge—(Then, DR.) every man becometh senseless and loseth knowledge, DR. BRO.; As a fool stands there every

13 ⁶When he uttereth his ^{h i}voice, there is a ^jtumult of ^kwaters in the heavens, and he causeth the ^lvapors to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh ^mlightnings for the ⁿrain, and bringeth forth the ^owind out of his ^ptreasuries. 14 Every ^qman ^ris become brutish and is without ^sknowledge; every goldsmith is put to ^tshame by his graven ^uimage; for his molten image is ^vfalsehood, and there is no ^wbreath in them. 15 They are ^xvanity, a work of ^ydelusion: in the ^ztime of their visitation they shall perish. 16 The ^zportion of Jacob is not like these; for he is the ^aformer of all things; and ^{b c}Īs-rā-ēl is the ^dtribe of his ^einheritance: ^fJē-hō-vāh of hosts is his ^{g h}name.

17 ⁱGather up ^jthy ^kwares out of the ^lland, ¹⁰O thou that abidest in the ^msiege. 18 For thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, Behold, I will ⁿsling out the inhabitants of the land at this time, and will ^odistress them, that they may ^pfeel it.

man with his knowledge, CO.; Every man stands dumfounded, cannot understand, ROTH.: [There] man is silent in stupidity, &c., GIE. brutish—stupefied, OR. and is without—bereft of, *Var.* put . . . by—ashamed of, *Var.* by—on account of, DUHM. GIE. ROTH. V. 15. vanity—wind, CO. of delusion—for derision, ROTH. DUHM. OR.; of mockery, DR. BRO. V. 16. former—creator, ROTH. GIE. CO. tribe—rod, VULG. SCHN. V. 17. Gather up thy wares—Truss up thy pack (and carry it), *Var.* wares—disgrace, VULG. SCHN.; bundle, DUHM. GIE. OR. ROTH. DR.; goods, BRO. out of the land—from the ground (earth, DUHM. GIE.) (land, BRO. OR.) DR. CO. ROTH. DUHM. GIE. BRO. OR. O . . . abidest—And dwell thou, BRO. V. 18. will sling—am slinging, DR. sling out—throw down, BRO.; knock down, DUHM. distress them—have them besieged, OR. feel it—*Heb.* find, DR.; find, CO.; be reached, OR.; smart for it, GIE.; despair, DUHM. BRO.; [seek me and] find, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 9. Uphaz—Ophir, SEPT. (*Luc.*) SYR. TARG. CO. DR. BRO. V. 11. An Aramaic verse, genuine according to Bl. Hi.; but interpolated according to *Ew. Graf, Renan, Ch. DR. OR. ROTH. DUHM. CO. GIE.* V. 13. a—a [an answer of the], ROTH. V. 16. and . . . of—he is, *Sept. Mo. Ew. Hi. Graf, DR. (?)* and . . . of—[and . . . of], BRO. the tribe of—*Omit*, CO. V. 18. feel it—be found (of the enemy), *Vulg. Or. (pts.)*.

13
6 Or, *at the sound of his giving an abundance of waters . . . when he causeth &c. (or, he causeth &c.)*.
h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
i Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
k Water, Ps. 95:5.
l Job 36:27-29.
m See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
n Rain, Deut. 11:14.
o Wind, Job 27:21.
p Treasury, Jer. 38:11.

14
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Or, *is too brutish to know*.
s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
t Shame, Phil. 3:19.
u Images, I Ki. 15:13.
v Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
w Breath, Acts 17:25.

15
w Vanity, Ecl. 1:2.
x Ch. 8:19; 14:22; Is. 41:24.
y Or, *mockery*.
z Ch. 8:12; 51:18.

16
z Ch. 51:19; Ps. 73:26.
a V. 12; Is. 45:17.
b Deut. 32:9.
c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
d Tribes, Num. 36:9.
e Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
f Deut. 31:35; 32:18.
g Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Name, Acts 16:18.

17
i Ez. 12:3-12.
9 Or, *thy bundle from the ground*.
j See "Goods," Num. 31:9.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
10 Or, *O inhabitant (Heb. inhabitress) of the fortress*.
l See "War," Josh. 22:12.

18
m I Sam. 25:29.
n See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
11 Heb. *find*.

19
 a Ch. 4:31.
 b Wounds, Job 34:6.
 c Ch. 14:17.
 d See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
 l Or, sickness.
 e Ps. 39:9; Mic. 7:9.

20
 f Tent, Num. 24:5.
 g Ch. 4:20; Lam. 2:4.
 h See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14. [3:16.
 i Children, Gen. Ch. 31:15; Lam. 1:5.
 k See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 l Is. 51:18.
 m Curtain, Is. 40:22.

21
 n Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.
 o V. 8; ch. 12:10; Is. 56:10-12.
 p Ch. 2:8.
 q See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 r Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. [wisely.
 2 Or, dealt.
 s Ch. 23:2.
 t Flocks, Lu. 12:32.

22
 u Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 v Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
 w Ch. 1:14; 25:9.
 x The North, Jer. 47:2.
 y Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 z Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 a See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

23
 b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 c Man, Gen. 2:7.
 d Is. 26:7.
 e See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.

24
 g Ps. 61.
 h See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20. [ment.
 3 Heb. judg-
 i Anger, Pr. 15:1. [me.
 4 Heb. diminish

25
 j Ps. 79:6, 7; Zeph. 3:8.
 k Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 m See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
 n Families, Eph. 5:22.

19 ^a Woe is me because of my hurt! my ^{b c} wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this is ^{my} ^d grief, and I ^e must bear it. 20 My ^f tent is ^h destroyed, and all my cords are broken: my ⁱ children are gone forth from me, and they ^k are not: there is ^l none to spread my tent any more, and to set up my ^m curtains. 21 For the ⁿ shepherds are become ^o brutish, and have ^{p q} not inquired of Jê-hô-vâh: ^r therefore they have not ² prospered, and ^s all their ^t flocks are scattered. 22 The ^u voice of ^v tidings, behold, it cometh, and a great commotion ^w out of the ^x north country, to make the ^y cities of ^z Jû-dâh a desolation, a dwelling-place of ^a jackals.

23 O Jê-hô-vâh, I ^b know that the ^c way of ^d man is not in himself; it is ^e not in man that walketh to direct his steps. 24 O Jê-hô-vâh, ^g correct me, but in ³ measure; not in thine ⁱ anger, lest thou ⁴ bring me to nothing. 25 ^{i k} Pour out thy wrath upon the ^l nations that ^m know thee not, and upon the ⁿ families that ^{o p} call not on thy ^{q r} name; for they

Var. Rend.—V. 19. is—to, DR. BRO. because of—for, DR. BRO. a. hurt—breach, Var. DR.; injury, BRO. grievous—*Heb.* made sick, DR.; incurable, ROTH.; painful, CO. OR. *my*—*Omit*, BRO. grief—*Lit.*, sickness, Var.; sickness, DR. BRO. and—so, OR. must—will, DR. GIE. OR. V. 20. tent—hut, GIE. destroyed—spoiled, DR. BRO. e. children—sons, SCHN. BRO. spread—stretch out, DR.; stretch forth, BRO. tent—tents, BRO. curtains—*i.e.* tent hangings, DR. V. 21. are become—became, BRO. brutish—senseless, DR. BRO.; stupid, CO. SCHN. GIE. OR. ROTH. have not prospered—prosper not, Var.; ruled unwisely, BRO.; were without insight, VULG. SCHN. ROTH. V. 22. The tidings—Hark, a bruit, Var.; Hark! a rumour, DR. BRO. tidings—a rumour, R. V. 23. I know—'thou knowest,' CO. the—himself—not unto man belongeth his way, DR. BRO. it—to—not for man is it to walk and DR. BRO.; nor is it in the power of man to walk and, ROTH. in—for, Var. V. 24. correct—discipline, DUHM. GIE. CO. SCHN. ROTH. me—us, BRO. DUHM.; us, ROTH. CO. but—only, GIE. in measure—with judgement, DR. DUHM. R. measure—justice, Var.; right, GIE. me—us, CO. ROTH. V. 25. out—out [rather], ROTH. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. R. nations—heathen na-

have ^s devoured Jacob, yea, they have devoured him and consumed him, and have laid waste his ⁵ habitation.

11 The ^u word that came to ^v Jêr-ê-mî-âh from Jê-hô-vâh, saying, 2 ^w Hear ye the ^x words of this ^y covenant, and speak unto the ^z men of Jû-dâh, and to the inhabitants of ^a Jê-ru-sâ-lêm; 3 and say thou unto them, Thus saith Jê-hô-vâh, the God of ^b Is-râ-êl: ^{c d} Cursed be the man that ^e heareth not the words of this covenant, ^f which I ^g commanded your ^h fathers in the ^{i j} day that ^k I brought them forth out of the land of ^l Ê-gypt, out of the ^{m n} iron ^o furnace, ^p saying, ^q Obey my ^r voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be ^s my people, and I will be your God; 5 that I may establish the ^{t u} oath which I swore unto your fathers, to give them a ^{v w} land flowing with ^x milk and ^y honey, as at this day. Then answered I, and said, ^z Â-mên', O Jê-hô-vâh.

tions, DUHM. CO. GIE. OR. know thee not—have not known thee, DR. families—districts, VULG. SCHN. call not—have not called, DR. habitation—pasture, ROTH. GIE. CO. OR.; homestead, DR.; glory, VULG. SCHN. **Chap. 11.**—V. 1. saying—saying [Go], GIE. V. 2. ye—thou, DR. V. 3. say—say thou, DR. V. 4. brought—led, CO. the iron furnace—*i.e.* the furnace hot enough to melt iron, Var. DR. furnace—smelter, CO. Obey—Hearken to, DR. BRO. so—and, DR. your—to you, a, DR. V. 5. establish—fulfil, CO. as—as [ye possess it], ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 20. My . . . and—[My sons, and], BRO. my children—[My sons], BRO. are . . . me—and my herd, CO. ROTH.; and my flock [and], BRO. V. 23. steps—*Add.* to the goal, ROTH. V. 24. thine—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 25. yea . . . him—*Lit.* and eaten him up; *Omit*, Sept. H.P. Smith (*corrupt anticipation of following word*), DR. devoured him and—A gloss, DUHM. CO. ROTH. GIE. BRO. **Chap. 11.**—V. 2. and do thou speak unto the men of Judah and unto the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Hear the words of this covenant, BRO. GIE. speak—speak thou, Sept. Pesh. Gr.; (Hear thou . . . and) speak, Hk. Kue. Graf (pt.); speak them, DR. CO. unto . . . Judah—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 4. them—to—*Omit*, BRO. CO. them—*Omit*, SEPT. DR.

o Zeph. 1:6.
 p Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
 q Name, Acts 16:18.
 r Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
 s Ch. 8:16; 50:7, 17.
 5 Or, pasture.

1
 t Word of God, John 6:63.
 u See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13. [1:1.
 v Jeremiah, Jer.

2
 w See v. 6.
 x Words, Pr. 15:23.
 y Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
 z Man, Gen. 2:7.
 a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

3
 b Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. [4:11.
 c Curses, Gen. Ch. 17:5;
 d Ch. 27:26; Gal. 3:10.
 e See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

4
 f Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 g Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 h See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
 i Day, Lev. 25:8.
 j Ch. 31:32; Ex. 24:3-8.
 k Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13. [12:10.
 l Egypt, Gen. m Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
 n Deut. 4:20; I Ki. 8:51.
 o Furnace, Dan. 3:6.

p Ch. 7:23; 26:13; Deut. 11:27.
 q Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 r Voice of God, Deut. 27:22.
 s Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

5
 t Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 u Ch. 32:22; Ex. 13:5; Deut. 7:12. [23:15.
 v Land, Gen. 13:8.
 w Canaan, Gen. 31:8.
 x Milk, Ex. 23:19.
 y See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 z Ch. 28:6.

6
 a Ch. 3:12; 7:2.
 b Cities, Gen.
 4:17.
 c Streets, Josh.
 2:19.
 d See v. 2.
 e Words, Pr.
 15:23.
 f Covenant,
 Gen. 17:2.
 7
 g I Sam. 8:9.
 h Fathers, Ex.
 21:15.
 i See "Israel,"
 Deut. 4:1.
 j Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 k Deliverance
 from Bond-
 age, Ex. 15:13.
 l Egypt, Gen.
 12:10.
 m Ch. 7:25;
 II Chr. 36:15.
 n Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.
 o Voice of God,
 Gen. 27:22.

8
 p Ch. 7:24; 9:14;
 35:15; Ez.
 20:8.
 q Ear, Ex.
 29:20.
 r See "Sin,"
 Ex. 3:7.
 s See "Idola-
 try," Lev.
 19:4.
 t Rebellion, Ez.
 20:8.
 u Evil, Ps.
 97:10.
 v Heart, Acts
 15:9.
 w Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 x Lev. 26:14-43.

9
 y Jeremiah,
 Jer. 1:1.
 z Conspiracy,
 Num. 14:4.
 a Ez. 22:25;
 Hos. 6:9.

10
 b Backsliding,
 Lu. 9:62.
 c Ch. 3:10, 11;
 I Sam. 15:11.
 d Ch. 13:10;
 Deut. 9:7; Ps.
 78:8-10.
 e Idolatry, Lev.
 19:4.
 f Ju. 2:11-13.
 g Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
 h Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.
 i Ch. 3:6-11;
 Ez. 16:59;
 Hos. 6:7; 8:1.
 j Covenant
 broken, Gen.
 17:2.

6 And Jè-hô'-vâh said unto me, ^aProclaim all these words in the ^bcities of Jû-dâh, and in the ^cstreets of Jè-ru'-sâ-lêm, saying, ^dHear ye the ^ewords of this ^fcovenant, and do them. 7 For I earnestly ^gprotested unto your ^hfathers in the ⁱday that I ^kbrought them up out of the land of ^lE'-g'ÿpt, even unto this day, ^mrising early and protesting, saying, ⁿObey my ^ovoice. 8 Yet they ^pobeyed not, nor inclined their ^qear, ^rbut ^swalked every one in the ^tstubbornness of their ^uevil ^vheart: ^wtherefore I brought upon them all the ^xwords of this covenant, which I commanded them to do, but they did them not.

9 And Jè-hô'-vâh said unto ^yme, A ^zconspiracy is found among the men of Jû-dâh, and among the inhabitants of Jè-ru'-sâ-lêm. 10 They are ^aturned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, who ^brefused to hear my words; and they are ^cgone after other gods to serve them: the house of ^dÏs'-ra-êl and the house of ^eJû-dâh have ^fbroken

Var. Rend.—V. 6. And—Thou, OR. ROTH. V. 7. earnestly protested—solemnly witnessed (vowed, GIE.) (warned, ROTH), DUHM, OR. GIE. ROTH.; emphatically vowed, CO. brought—led, CO. in—from, BRO. V. 8. obeyed—hearkened, DR. do—fulfil, VULG. SCHN. did—fulfilled, VULG. SCHN. them—it, BRO. V. 10. are turned back—have returned, DR. to—in, ROTH. forefathers—first parents, OR. refused to would not, VULG. SCHN. and—and (behold), BRO. are—have, Var. V. 11. will bring—am bringing, DR. evil—misfortune, BRO. them—this people, SEPT. GIE. BRO. V. 12. Then shall—And, OR. GIE. DR.; But if, ROTH. go—shall go, OR. DR.; may go, GIE.; then go, ROTH. offer—[used to] offer, OR. incense—sacrifices, VULG. SCHN. but—Omit, ROTH. not—not able to, ROTH. trouble—misfortune, OR. GIE. ROTH. V. 13. are—were, CO. thing—idol, ROTH.; god, ROTH. CO. burn incense—bring sacrifices, VULG. SCHN. V. 14. Therefore—But as for thee, Var.; And thou, DR.; Therefore ["Jeremiah"], ROTH.; But thou, OR. cry—supplication, GIE. ROTH. OR., song of praise, VULG. SCHN. because of—in the time of, CO. BRO. DR.; in, GIE. ROTH.; for, R. trouble—misfortune, ROTH. GIE. CO. OR. Vs. 15, 16. What is it, that my beloved commits many abominations in my house? Indeed, shall holy flesh take away from thee thy wickedness, in which thou gloriest? (16) An olive-tree, thickly foliated, beautiful, fruitful, pleasing, called the Lord

my covenant which I made with their fathers. 11 ^kTherefore thus saith Jè-hô'-vâh, Behold, I will ^lbring evil upon them, which they shall ^mnot be able to escape; and they shall ⁿcry unto me, but ^oI will not hearken unto them. 12 Then shall the cities of Jû-dâh and the inhabitants of ^pJè-ru'-sâ-lêm ^qgo and cry unto the gods unto which they offer ^rincense: but they will not ^ssave them at all in the time of their ^ttrouble. 13 For ^vaccording to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Jû-dâh; and according to the number of the streets of Jè-ru'-sâ-lêm have ye set up ^waltars to the ^xshameful thing, even al-

14 Therefore ^bc pray not for this people, neither lift up ^dcry nor prayer for them; for I will ^enot hear them in the time that they cry unto me because of their trouble. 15 What hath my ^fbeloved to do in my ^ghouse, seeing she hath wrought ^hlewdness ⁱwith many, and the ^jholy

voice fire burnt upon it, and consumed are its branches, VULG. SCHN.; What hath my beloved to do in my house? Horrid thing has she done. Do 'vows' and holy flesh give thee protection in thy misfortune? Then thou mayest rejoice. (16) An olive-tree green, 'glorious in' beauty wast thou' called: 'its foliage' disgraced are its branches, CO. V. 15. seeing many—to work wicked devices? *Ew. Graf. Ke. See Var. Read.* (seeing) she bringeth evil devices to pass? DR.; Seeing she has committed offences? BRO.; She who there committed grievous intrigues, ROTH. OR. lewdness—wickedness, GIE.; intrigues, GIE. ROTH. OR. and . . . rejoicest—do vows (litanies, OR.) (pieces of fat, GIE.) and holy flesh remove thy malice, that then thou mayest rejoice? ROTH. OR. GIE.; Will vows and holy flesh remove thine evil from off thee? (Or, following, SEPT., Or shall thou escape by these?) then mightest thou rejoice! DR.; Can fat pieces and holy flesh remove from [thee] thy misfortune (Or canst thou escape by these)? Then thou mightest exult, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 6. all—Omit, SEPT. V. 12. at all—Omit, SEPT. V. 13. to . . . altars—Omit, Sept. H. P. Smith, GIE. ROTH. DR. (?); [altars . . . thing], BRO. (two alternative readings side by side). V. 14. for—in the time of, many MSS. Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Targ. Graf. Ch. (l.) BRO. DR. V. 15. with many . . . evil—(Received text untranslatable) Can vows and hallowed flesh remove from thee thy wickedness (or, thy calamity)? Sept. *Ew. H. Ke. Kp. Ch. Gr. Graf. Orelli* (nearly). See Var. Rend.

11
 k See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 l V. 17; ch. 6:19; II Ki. 22:16.
 m Ch. 25:35; Is. 24:17.
 n Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 o See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.

12
 p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 q Ch. 44:17;
 Deut. 32:37.
 r Incense, Ex. 30:34.
 s Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
 t Adversity, Job 19:6.
 u Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 l Heb. *evil*.

13
 v Ch. 2:28;
 II Ki. 23:13.
 w Altars, Gen. 22:9.
 x See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
 y Ch. 3:24.
 z Heb. *shame*.
 a Ch. 7:9.
 a Baal, Ju. 2:13.

14
 b Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 c Ch. 7:16;
 14:11; Ex. 32:10.
 d Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 e V. 11; Ps. 66:18; Hos. 5:6.

15
 f Ch. 12:7.
 g See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
 h See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.
 i See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 j Ch. 13:27.
 k The text is obscure. The Sept. has: *Shall vows and holy flesh take away from thee thy wickedness, or shall thou escape by these?*
 k Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

¹⁵
a Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
1 Or, *when thine evil cometh*.
b Evil, Ps. 97:10.
c Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.

¹⁶
d Name, Acts 16:18.
e Ps. 52:8.
f Olive, Ex. 23:11.
g Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
h Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
i Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
j Ch. 21:14; Ps. 80:16; Is. 27:11.
k Fire, Lev. 10:2.
l Branch, John 15:5.

¹⁷
m Ch. 2:21; 12:2.
n Ch. 1:14; 16:10, 11; 19:15.
o Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
p Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
q Anger, Pr. 15:1.
r V. 13; ch. 7:9; 32:29.
s Incense, Ex. 30:34.
t Baal, Ju. 2:13.

¹⁸
u Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
v I Sam. 23:11, 12; II Ki. 6:9, 10; Ez. 8:6.
w Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
x Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

¹⁹
y Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
z Is. 53:7.
a See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
b Ch. 18:18; 20:10.
c See "Conspiracy," Num. 14:4.
d See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
e Tree, Mt. 7:17.
f Heb. *bread*.
g Ps. 83:4; Is. 53:8.
h Job 28:13; Ps. 52:5.
i Life, Gen. 2:7.
j Ps. 109:13.

²⁰
j^a God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
k Ch. 17:10; Ps. 7:9.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
3 Heb. *reins*.

^a flesh is passed from thee?
¹ when thou ^b doest evil, then thou ^c rejoicest. 16 Jê-hô'vâh called thy ^d name, A ^e / green olive-tree, ^f fair with goodly ^h fruit: with the noise of a great ⁱ tumult he hath ^j kindled ^k fire upon it, and the ^l branches of it are broken. 17 For Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, who ^m planted thee, hath ⁿ pronounced evil against thee, because of the evil of the house of ^o Îs'ra-ël and of the house of ^p Jû-dâh, which they have wrought for themselves in provoking me to ^q anger by ^r offering ^s incense unto ^t Bâ'äl.

18 And Jê-hô'vâh ^u gave me ^w knowledge of it, and I knew it: then thou showedst ^x me their doings. 19 But I was like a gentle ^y z lamb that is led to the slaughter; and I ^a knew not that they had ^b ^c devised devices against me, *saying*, Let us ^d destroy the ^e tree with the ² fruit thereof, and ^f let us cut him off from the ^g land of the ^h living, that his ⁱ name may be no more remembered. 20 But, O Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, who ^j judgest righteously, who ^k triest the ^l heart and the

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (*cont.*), is passed from thee—be pleasing to me? DUHM. is passed . . . rejoicest—Thy misfortune has passed thee, therefore thou rejoicest, DUHM. thou rejoicest—mightest thou rejoice! See *Var. Read.* V. 16. called—had called, DR. green—spreading, DR.; leafy, BRO. with goodly fruit—in appearance, DUHM. ROTH. with—at, ROTH. GIE. OR. DR. the noise . . . tumult—a rushing mighty sound, *Var.* noise—sound, BRO. tumult—roaring, DR. BRO. are broken—are marred, DR.; are deformed, BRO.; crackle, OR.; spread out drearily, GIE. V. 17. For—And, OR.; *Omit*, ROTH. pronounced—threatened, ROTH. evil—misfortune, GIE. BRO. evil (*second*)—wickedness, VULG. SCHN. GIE. wrought for themselves—chosen to do, *Hi.* loved to do, DR.; have done [for themselves], BRO. for themselves—*Omit*, DR. ROTH. OR. in . . . anger—to vex me, DR. incense—sacrifices, VULG. SCHN. CO. BRO. V. 18. And—*Omit*, SEPT. CO. ROTH. gave me knowledge—caused me to know, DR. BRO. and—then, OR.; and so, CO. thou . . . me—saw I, CO. ROTH.; he showed me, OR. doings—plans, VULG. SCHN. V. 19. gentle—mild, *Var.*; tame, DR.; pet, BRO.; led . . . slaughter—led away to be slaughtered, BRO. slaughter—bench of slaughter, VULG. SCHN. and—but, ROTH. *saying*—Saying, Come

^m mind, I shall see thy ⁿ o vengeance on them; for unto thee have I revealed my cause. 21 Therefore thus saith Jê-hô'vâh concerning the men of ^p Â'n-â-thôth, that ^q seek thy life, saying, Thou shalt not ^s prophesy in the name of Jê-hô'vâh, that thou ^u die not by our ^v hand; 22 therefore thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, Behold, I will ^w ^x ⁴ punish them: the ^y young men shall die by the ^z a sword; their ^b ^c sons and their ^d daughters shall die by ^e famine; 23 and there shall be ^f no ^g remnant unto them: for I will ^h bring evil upon the men of Â'n-â-thôth, ⁵ even the ⁱ year of their ^j visitation.

12 ^k Righteous art thou, O Jê-hô'vâh, when I contend with thee; yet would I ^l ^m ⁶ reason the cause with thee: ⁿ wherefore doth the ^o way of the ^p wicked prosper? wherefore are all they at ease that ^q deal very treacherously? 2 Thou hast ^s planted them, yea, they have taken root; they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: thou art ^t near in their ^u mouth, and far from

and, BRO. with . . . thereof—in his sap, DUHM. ROTH. GIE. CO.; with its sap, DR.; in its vigor, BRO. fruit—*Id.* bread, *Var.* that—and, GIE. ROTH. OR. V. 20. who (*twice in verse*)—that, *Dr.*; *Omit*, BRO. heart . . . mind—reins and the heart, DUHM. GIE. OR. ROTH. CO. DR. BRO. r. I shall—let me, VULG. SCHN. ROTH. DR. BRO. revealed—*Or*, committed, *Ew. Hi. Graf*, BRO. (Ps. 37:5); 'rolled,' DUHM. OR. ROTH. V. 21. that . . . not—otherwise thou diest, ROTH. GIE. V. 22. the young—their young, ROTH. OR. BRO. die—be consumed, DR. be destroyed, CO. V. 23. even—in, CO. ROTH. OR. GIE. **Chap. 12.**—V. 1. Righteous . . . contend—*Or*, Righteous wouldst thou be . . . if I should plead, *Var.*; Too righteous . . . that I should contend, DUHM. Righteous art thou—Thou remainest in the right, ROTH. when I—I could not, BRO. contend—[would] contend, ROTH. OR.; complain, DR.; plead, r. with—against, ROTH.; unto, DR. at ease—secure, *Var.* very treacherously—faithlessly, DR. V. 2. hast planted—plantest, DR. BRO. have taken—take, DR. BRO. grow—spread, DR. BRO. near—near to them, ROTH. in—to, *Var.* and—but, ROTH. GIE. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 19. fruit—sap, *Hi. Gr.* See *Var. Rend.* V. 22. them—CO. adds from ch. 12:1: For I will conduct thy case.

^m Mind, Job 38:36.
ⁿ Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^o Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.

²¹
p Anathoth, Is. 10:30.
q Ch. 12:5, 6; 20:10.
r See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
s Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
t Death, Rom. 5:12.
u Ch. 26:8; 38:4.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.

²²
w Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
x Ch. 21:14.
4 Heb. *visit upon*.
y Young Men, I John 2:14.
z Ch. 18:21; II Chr. 36:17.
a Sword, Ju. 7:20.
b Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
c Sons, Gen. 21:19.
d Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
e Famine, II Sam. 21:1.

²³
f Ch. 6:9.
g Remnant, Is. 1:9.
h Ch. 23:12; Hos. 9:7; Mic. 7:4.
5 Or, *in the year*.
i Year, Lev. 25:8.
j Visitation, Jer. 48:44.

¹
k Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
l See "Mind," Job 38:36.
m Job 13:3.
6 Heb. *speak of judgments*.
a See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
o Ch. 5:27, 28; Hab. 1:4; Mal. 3:15.
p The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
q Ch. 3:7, 20; 5:11.
r Treachery, Jer. 9:8.

²
s Ch. 11:17; 45:4; Ez. 17:5–10.
t Ch. 3:10; Is. 29:13; Ez. 33:31; Titus 1:16.
u Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

2
a Heart, Acts 15:9.
1 Heb. *reins*.
3
b Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
d Ch. 11:20; Ps. 7:9; 11:5.
e Ch. 17:18; 18:21-23; 50:27.
f See "Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
g Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
2 Heb. *sanctify*.
h Day, Lev. 25:8.

4
i Land, Gen. 23:15.
j Mourning, John 11:35.
k Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
l See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
o Animals, Gen. 2:20.
p Hos. 4:3; Hab. 3:17.
q Birds, Gen. 9:2.
r Ch. 5:31; Ez. 7:2.

5
s See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.
t See "Servants," Ex. 21:2.
u Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
v Ch. 26:8; 36:26; 38:4-6.
w Horses, Jer. 50:11.
x Peace, Pr. 17:1.
y Pride, Ps. 10:2.
z Ch. 49:19; 50:44.
3 Or, *swelling*.
a Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

6
b Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
c Ch. 9:4, 5; Gen. 37:4-11; Job 6:15; Ps. 69:8.
d See "Family," Eph. 5:22.
e Father, Ex. 21:15.
f Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
h Ps. 12:2; Pr. 26:25.
i Words, Pr. 15:23.
4 Heb. *good things*.

their ^a heart. 3 But thou, O Jê-hô^vâh, ^b knowest ^c me; thou seest me, and ^d triest my heart toward thee: ^e / pull them out like ^q sheep for the slaughter, and ² prepare them for the ^h day of slaughter. 4 How long shall the ⁱ land ^j mourn, and the ^k / herbs of the whole country wither? for the ^m wickedness of them that dwell therein, the ⁿ op beasts are consumed, and the ^q birds; because they said, He shall not see our latter ^r end.

5 If thou hast run with the ^s / footmen, and they have ^u wearied thee, then how canst thou ^v contend with ^w horses? and though in a land of ^x peace thou art secure, yet how wilt thou do in the ^y z³ pride of the ^a Jordan? 6 For even thy ^b c brethren, and the ^d house of thy ^e father, even they have ^f dealt treacherously with thee; even they have ^g cried aloud after thee: believe them not, though they speak ^h i⁴ fair words unto thee.

7 I have ^j forsaken my house, I have cast off my ^k heritage; I

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*), heart—*reins*. CO. SCHN. OR. DR. BRO. R. V. 3. But—And. SCHN. pull—cast. GIE. pull them out—separate them (ch. 6:29). *Var.* out—away. DR. BRO. slaughter—sacrifice. VULG. SCHN. prepare—*Lit.* consecrate. *Var.*: sanctify. ROTH. OR. CO.; *Heb.* sanctify. DR. slaughter—*butchery*; BRO.; killing. DR. V. 4. the herbs—"all the herbs, CO.; the herb, DR. country—field. *Var.* the beasts—"birds—beast and bird are swept away. DR.; Beasts and birds have vanished. BRO. He—God. SEPT. shall not see—seeth not. CO. latter end—future. GIE.; 'ways.' CO. V. 5. hast run—runnest. *Var.* the—*Omit*. DR. BRO. contend—vie. DR. have—have [already]. GIE. though—if. *Var.* BRO.; when. CO. art secure—thinkest of flight. CO.; *probably*, takest to flight. DR.; art confident. *Var.* pride—*i.e.* thickets: cf. ch. 49:19; Zech. 11:3. haughtiness. VULG. SCHN.; thicket. ROTH. GIE. CO.; jungle (high growth). DUHM. OR. V. 6. brethren—relatives. ROTH. the... father—thy family. ROTH. treacherously—faithlessly. DR. BRO. have cried—cry. BRO. believe—trust. ROTH. GIE. OR. CO. though—when. BRO. V. 7. the... soul—my beloved soul. VULG. SCHN. V. 8. she—it. DUHM. OR. GIE. ROTH. uttered her voice—cried. *Var.* her—its. DUHM. OR. GIE. ROTH. have hated—hate. ROTH. OR. DR. BRO.; disliked. CO. her—it. DUHM. OR. GIE. ROTH.

have given the dearly ^l m beloved of my ⁿ soul into the ^o hand of her ^p enemies. 8 My heritage is become unto me as a ^q lion in the ^r forest: she hath ^s uttered her ^t u voice against me; therefore I have ^v w hated her. 9 Is my heritage unto me as a speckled bird of prey? are the ^x birds of prey against her round about? go ye, assemble all the ^y beasts of the ^z field, bring them to devour. 10 Many ^a shepherds have ^b c destroyed my ^d e vineyard, they have ^f trodden my portion under ^g foot, they have made my ^h pleasant portion a desolate ⁱ wilderness. 11 They have made it a desolation; it ^j mourneth unto me, being desolate; the ^k whole land is made desolate, because no ^l man ^m layeth it to heart. 12 Destroyers are come upon all the ⁿ bare heights in the wilderness; for the ^o p q r sword of Jê-hô^vâh devoureth from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no ^s flesh hath peace. 13 They have ^t u sown ^v wheat, and have reaped ^w thorns; they have ^x put themselves to ^y pain, and profit nothing.

V. 9. Is... prey?—My heritage was... prey, BRO. are... about?—the vultures encircle it completely, DUHM. GIE.; surrounded by birds of prey, BRO. are—"that," ROTH. assemble—assemble [yourselves], ROTH. bring them—bring them hither. *Var.*: 'come,' ROTH. CO.; 'let them come,' OR. V. 10. have trodden—tread. BRO. portion... portion—"inheritance," CO. 'inheritance,' ROTH.; field... 'inheritance,' CO. wilderness—prairie, DUHM. ROTH. V. 11. have made—make, BRO. unto me—to my sorrow (*Heb.* upon me). DR.; upon me. BRO. layeth—hath laid. *Var.* V. 12. Destroyers—spoilers. DR. BRO. R. bare heights—roads. VULG. SCHN. wilderness—prairie. ROTH. CO. flesh hath peace—animal is left unharmed. ROTH. V. 13. and—but, ROTH. DR. BRO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 4. How... birds—*A gloss*, ROTH. GIE. V. 5. secure—a fugitive. *Hi.* (l.). V. 13. put... pain—wearied themselves, PESH. GR. received an inheritance, VULG. SCHN.; made themselves sick, DR. BRO.

s Flesh, Rom. 2:28. 13 t See "Sowing and Reaping," Gal. 6:7. u Lev. 26:16; Deut. 28:38; Mic. 6:15; Hag. 1:6. v Wheat, Ex. 9:32. w Thorns, Mt. 13:7. x Ch. 9:5; Is. 55:2. y Pain, Rev. 21:4.

7
j Ch. 7:29; 23:39; Is. 2:6.
k Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.
l See "Love," 1 Cor. 13:1.
m Ch. 11:15; Lam. 2:1; Hos. 11:1-8.
n Soul, Job 4:15.
o Hand, Gen. 16:18.
p Enemies, Job 31:29.
8
q Lion, Job 4:10.
r See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
s Is. 59:13.
t See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
u Voice, Gen. 27:22.
v Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
w Hos. 9:15; Amos 6:8.

9
x II Ki. 24:2; Ez. 23:22-25.
y Ch. 7:33; 15:3; 34:20; Is. 56:9.
z Field, Num. 20:17.

10
a Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
b Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
c Ch. 23:1.
d Vineyard, 1 Ki. 21:16.
e Ps. 80:8-16; Is. 5:1-7.
f Is. 63:18.
g Feet, Gen. 18:4.
h Ch. 3:19; Lam. 1:10.
i Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

11
j V. 4; ch. 14:2; 23:10.
k Ch. 4:20, 27; 25:11.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Is. 42:25.

12
n Ch. 3:2, 21.
o Sword, Ju. 7:20.
p Ch. 47:6; Is. 34:6; Amos 9:4.
q Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

JEREMIAH
MARRED GIRDLE

13
1 Or, *be ye ashamed.* Or, *they shall be ashamed.*
a Ch. 17:10.
b See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
c Ch. 4:26; 25:37, 38.
d Anger of God, Pr. 15:1.

14
e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
f Ch. 49:1, 7; Zeph. 2:8-10.
g Neighbors, Rom. 13:10.
h Ch. 2:3; 50:11, 12; Zech. 2:8.
i Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
l Land, Gen. 23:15.
m Deut. 30:3; Ps. 106:47; Is. 11:11-16.
n Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

15
o See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
p Ch. 48:39; 49:6, 38.
q See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
r See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
s Man, Gen. 2:7.

16
t Promises conditional, John 14:2.
u Covenants Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
v Is. 42:6; 49:6.
w See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30.
x Ch. 4:2.
y Name, Acts 16:18.
z Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Ch. 5:7; Josh. 23:7.
b Baal, Josh. 2:13.
c Ch. 3:17; 4:2; 16:19.

17
d Ps. 2:8-12; Is. 60:12.
e Nation, Gen. 10:32.
f See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

1
g Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
h Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

ing: and ¹ye shall be ashamed of your ^{a b}fruits, because of the ^cfierce ^danger of Jè-hô'vâh.

14 Thus saith Jè-hô'vâh against all mine ^eevil ^gneighbors, that ^htouch the ⁱinheritance which ^jI have caused my people ^kIs'ra-ël to inherit: Behold, I will pluck them up from off their ^lland, and will ^mpluck up the house of ⁿJû'dâh from among them. 15 And it shall come to pass, after that ^oI have plucked them up, I will ^preturn and have ^qcompassion on them; and ^rI will bring them again, every ^sman to his heritage, and every man to his land. 16 And it shall come to pass, ^{t u}if they will diligently ^vlearn the ways of my people, to ^{w x}swear by my ^{y z}name, As Jè-hô'vâh liveth; even as they taught my people to ^{a b}swear by Bâ'âl; then shall they be ^cbuilt up in the midst of my people. 17 But if they will not hear, then will I ^dpluck up that ^enation, plucking up and ^fdestroying it, saith Jè-hô'vâh.

13 Thus ^gsaid Jè-hô'vâh unto ^hme, Go, and ⁱbuy thee a ^jlinen ^kgirdle, and put it upon thy ^lloins, and put it not in ^mwater. 2 So I bought a girdle according to the ⁿword of Jè-hô'vâh, and put it upon my loins. 3 And the word of Jè-hô'

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*). ye . . . your—they shall be disappointed of (*Heb.* be put to shame by) their, DR.; are disappointed with their, BRO. and . . . ashamed—Or, beashamed, then, *Etc. Kc.* shall be ashamed—are put to shame, ROTH. OR. GIE. fruits—increase, Var. V. 14. against—concerning, DR. BRO. the—mine, CO. touch—touched, ROTH. GIE. land—soil, ROTH. OR. among—in the midst of, DR. BRO. V. 15. return—turn, DR. BRO. return and have—again have, Var. again—back, Var. Dr. Bro. heritage—inheritance, DR. V. 16. ways—customs, ROTH. V. 17. destroying it—Add, completely, GIE. CO. Chap. 13.—Vs. 1, 2, 7, 11. girdle—waist-cloth, DR.; loin-cloth, BRO. V. 1. and put—but bring, DR. V. 4. Euphrates—Or, Ephrath (*i.e.* Bethlehem), *Ba, Hs, Gr. Ch.* (combining an allusion to 'Euphrates'). Var. hide—bury, DR. cleft—chink, DR. BRO.; hole, R.

vâh came unto me the second time, saying, 4 Take the girdle that thou hast bought, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to the ^oEû-phrâ'tēs, and hide it there in a cleft of the ^prock. 5 So I went, and hid it by the Eû-phrâ'tēs, ^qas Jè-hô'vâh commanded me. 6 And it came to pass after many ^rdays, that Jè-hô'vâh said unto me, Arise, go to the Eû-phrâ'tēs, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there. 7 Then I went to the Eû-phrâ'tēs, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it; and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of Jè-hô'vâh came unto me, saying, 9 Thus saith Jè-hô'vâh, After this manner will I mar the ^{s t u}pride of Jû'dâh, and the great pride of ^vJè-ru'sâ-lēm. 10 This ^wevil people, that ^xrefuse to hear my ^ywords, that walk in the ^{z a}stubbornness of their ^bheart, and are gone after other ^cgods to serve them, and to ^dworship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is profitable for nothing. 11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to ^ecleave unto me the whole house of ^fIs'ra-ël and the whole house of Jû'dâh, saith Jè-hô'vâh; that they may be unto me for a people, and for a name, and ^gfor a ^hpraise, and for a

rock—crag, BRO. Vs. 5, 7. hid—buried, DR. by—in, OR. DR. (?). Vs. 7, 10. profitable—fit to use, VULG. SCHN. CO. V. 10. evil people—great pride, SEPT. worship—fall down before, ROTH. OR. shall even be—it shall even happen to them, ROTH.; let it be, then, DR. V. 11. have I—I, Var. may—might, DR. BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 13 (*cont.*). ye—they, DR. ROTH. shall . . . your—are ashamed of) their, Hl. GRAF, CH. GR. your—their, CO. GIE, DR. BRO. V. 14. and . . . them—A gloss, ROTH. GIE. CO. Chap. 13.—V. 1. unto me—Omit, SEPT. it—Omit, SEPT. V. 3. the second time—Omit, SEPT. V. 4. that bought—A gloss, SEPT. ROTH. GIE. CO. V. 11. whole—Omit, SEPT. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT.

i V. 11; ch. 19:1; 27:2; Ez. 4:1.
j Linen, Esth. 8:15.
k See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
l Loins, Is. 11:5.
m Water, Ps. 95:5.

2
n Word of God, John 6:63.

4
o Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
p Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

5
q Ex. 39:42, 43; 40:16.

6
r Day, Lev. 25:8.

9
s Pride, Ps. 10:2.
t See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

u Vs. 15-17; Lev. 26:19; Is. 2:10-17; 23:9; Zeph. 3:11.
v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

10
w See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
x Ch. 11:8, 10; Num. 14:11; II Chr. 36:15, 16.
y Words, Pr. 15:23.
z Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
a See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
b Heart, Acts 15:9.
c Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
d Worship, Mt. 4:10.

11
e Ex. 19:5, 6; Deut. 32:10, 11.
f Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
g Ch. 33:9; Is. 43:21.
h Praise, Ju. 5:3.

11
a Glory, Ps. 7:5.
b Ch. 7:13, 24,
26; Ps. 81:11.

12
c Words, Pr.
15:23.
d Word of God,
John 6:63.
e Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
f Bottle, Josh.
9:4.
g Or, jar.
h Wine, Lev.
10:9.

13
h Land, Gen.
23:15.
i Kings, Deut.
17:15.
2 Heb. for
David upon
his throne.
j David, I Sam.
17:12.
k Throne, Acts
12:21.
l Priest, Ex.
28:1.
m Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
n Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
o Ch. 25:27;
31:57; Ps.
60:3; 75:8.
p Drunkenness,
Pr. 23:29.

14
q Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
r Ch. 19:9-11;
Is. 9:20, 21.
s Ch. 6:21; Ez.
5:10.
t Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
u Son, Gen.
21:19.
v Ch. 16:5; 21:7;
Deut. 29:20;
Is. 27:11.
w Pity, Ps.
103:13.
x See "Mercy of
God," Gen.
1:1.
y See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.

15
z Ear, Ex.
29:20.
a Pride, Ps.
10:2.
b See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.

16
c Ps. 96:8.
d Glorifying
God, Lu. 7:16.
e Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, it grow
dark.
f Is. 5:30; 59:9;
Amos 5:18.
g Darkness, Job
38:9.

^a glory: but they ^b would not hear.

12 Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this ^{c d} word: Thus saith Jê-hô-zvâh, the God of ^e Îs-
râ-êl, Every ^f bottle shall be filled with ^g wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine? 13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith Jê-hô-zvâh, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this ^h land, even the ⁱ kings that sit ^j upon ^k David's ^l throne, and the ^m priests, and the ⁿ prophets, and all the inhabitants of ^o Jê-ru-
sâ-lêm, with ^p drunkenness. 14 And ^q I will ^r dash them one against another, even the ^s fathers and the ^t sons together, saith Jê-hô-zvâh: I will ^u not ^v pity, nor spare, nor have ^w compassion, that I should not ^x destroy them.

15 Hear ye, and give ^z ear; be not ^{a b} proud; for Jê-hô-zvâh hath spoken. 16 ^{c d e} Give glory to Jê-hô-zvâh your God, before ^f he ^g cause ^h darkness, and be-

Var. Rend.—V. 12. bottle shall—flagon is wont to, Var. bottle (twice in verse)—jug, ROTH. OR. GIE. DUHM. SCHN. CO.; jar, DR. BRO. shall—must, CO. they shall—should they, ROTH. OR. CO. V. 13. will fill—am filling, DR. even—and, ROTH. GIE. OR. the . . . throne —Heb. for David upon his throne, DR. So GIE. OR. the sons of David sitting on their throne, SEPT.; the kings that sit as descendants of David upon his throne, VULG. ROTH. SCHN. V. 14. I will—ye shall, CO. them—Omit, CO. another—the other, CO. V. 15. hath spoken—speaks, CO. V. 16. he cause darkness—"it darkens," GIE. DUHM. ROTH. CO. SCHN.; Or, it grow dark, DR.; it grow dark, BRO. dark mountains—twilight, Var.; Heb. mountains of twilight, DR.; mountains of dusk, CO. OR. GIE. look—hope, DUHM. GIE. CO. wait, DR. the shadow of death—darkness, DUHM. ROTH. GIE. OR. BRO.; blackness, DR. and make it—which he turns to, ROTH. GIE.; He changes to, BRO. gross darkness—obscurity, BRO.; cloudy night, DUHM. OR. V. 17. But—And, GIE. shall weep sore and—[weeps sore, and], BRO. for—because of, DR.; At the sight of, BRO. your—the, ROTH. GIE. CO. SCHN. OR.; omit, BRO. taken captive—led away, OR.; taken captive [and led away], SCHN.; carried into exile, BRO. V. 18. thou—ye, SEPT. DR. CO. ROTH. BRO. Humble . . . down—Sit ye down low: DR.; Sit down in the depths, BRO. your . . . glory—come down from your head (So SEPT. SYR. VULG.) is your

fore your ^h feet stumble upon the ⁱ mountains, and, while ye look for ^j light, he turn it into ^k the ^l shadow of ^m death, and make it gross darkness. 17 But ⁿ if ye will not hear it, my ^o soul shall ^p weep in secret for your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with ^q tears, because ^{r s} Jê-hô-zvâh's flock is taken captive.

18 Say thou unto the ^t king and to the ^u queen-mother, ^{v w} Humble yourselves, sit down; for your ^{x y} headties are come down, even ^z the crown of your ^a glory. 19 The ^{b c} cities of the ^d South are shut up, and there is none to open them: ^e Jû-dâh is carried away captive, all of it; it is wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your ^f eyes, and behold them that ^g come from the ^h north: where is the ⁱ flock that was given thee, thy ^j beautiful flock? 21 ^k What wilt thou say, when he shall set over thee as head those whom thou hast thyself taught to be ^{l m} friends to

crown of beauty, DR.; from "the head" has fallen your crown of glory, VULG. SCHN. CO.; shall come down from your heads, Your beautiful crown, BRO. glory—majesty, GIE. V. 19. South—south-country, Var. carried . . . captive—completely carried away, A whole exile band, BRO. away captive—into exile, DR. it . . . away—an entire exile people (lit. an entire exile), DR. carried away captive—emigrated, VULG. SCHN. V. 20. your—"thine," SEPT. CO. DR. BRO. them that—how they, ROTH.; ye that, VULG. SCHN. flock—flocks [of sheep], OR.; sheep, DUHM. ROTH. CO. GIE. V. 21. he—they, ROTH. CO. BRO. set . . . thee?—appoint over thee (but thou thyself hast trained them against thee!) lovers (ch. 3:4) as thy head, Hi. Graf; or, appoint over thee those whom thou hast taught to be thy lovers, as thy head, DeW. Kc. Nuen. PS.; be appointed over thee as rulers? Since thou thyself hast been intimate with them, And they are friends of thine, BRO.; visit thee? Thou hast thyself taught them to be friends to thee, VULG. SCHN.; set thy friends over thee as head, seeing thou thyself hast instructed them against thee? n. friends—lovers, CO. ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 12. them this word—this people, SEPT. CO. Thus . . . Israel—Omit, SEPT. CO. V. 13. all—Omit, SEPT. V. 20. eyes—Add [Jerusalem], CO.; [O Jerusalem], SEPT. DR.; [daugh-

h Feet, Gen. 18:4.
i Heb. moun-
tains of twi-
light.
j Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
k Light, Ps.
74:16.
l Or, deep dark-
ness.
m Shadow, Col.
2:17.
n Death, Rom.
5:12.

17
m Mal. 2:2.
n Soul, Job 4:15.
o Mourning,
John 11:35.
p Ch. 9:1; 14:17;
Ps. 119:136;
Lu. 19:41, 42.
q Tears, Lu.
7:38.
r Ch. 23:1, 2;
Ps. 80:1.
s Captivity,
Num. 24:22.

18
t Ch. 22:26;
II Ki. 24:12,
15.
u Queen, Esth.
2:4.
v Humility, Pr.
15:33.
w See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Humi-
lity," Lu. 2:21.
6 Or, Sit ye
down low.
x See "Head,"
Pr. 20:29.
y Ex. 39:28; Is.
3:20; Ez.
24:17, 23;
44:18.
z Crown,
II Sam. 1:10.
7 Or, your beau-
tiful crown.
a Glory, Ps. 7:5.

19
b Cities, Gen.
4:17.
c Ch. 32:44.
d The South,
Deut. 34:3.
e Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

20
f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
g Ch. 1:15; 6:22;
Hab. 1:6.
h The North,
Jer. 47:2.
i Flock, Lu.
12:32.
j Beauty, Ps.
50:2.

21
k Ch. 5:31.
8 Or, What wilt
thou say, when
he shall visit
thee, seeing
thou thyself
hast instructed
them against
thee, even thy
friends to be
head over
thee?
l Friends, 22.
27:6. [38:22.
m Ch. 2:25;

a Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
b Woman, Ruth
3:9.
c Travail, Gal.
4:19.

d Deut. 7:17.
e Heart, Acts
15:9. [16:10.
f Ch. 5:19;
g Ch. 2:17-19;
9:2-9.
h Or, multitude.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j Skirts, Ex.
28:33.
k See "Feet,"
Gen. 18:4.
l Violence,
Hab. 1:3.

m Pr. 27:22; Is.
1:5; Mt. 19:24.
n Ethiopia,
Esth. 1:1.
o Skin, Lev.
8:17.
p See "Anim-
als," Gen.
2:20.
q Ch. 4:22; 9:5.
r Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
s Heb. taught.
t Evil, Ps. 97:10.

u See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
v See "Punish-
ment for Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
w Ch. 9:16; Lev.
26:33; Ez. 5:2,
12.
x See "Grass,"
Gen. 37:2.
y Or, unto.

z Wind, Job
27:18. [18:17.
a Ch. 4:11;
y Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.

25
z Ps. 11:6; Mt.
24:51.
a See "Ingrati-
tude," Hos.
13:6.
b Ch. 2:32; 3:21;
Ps. 9:17;
106:21, 22.
c Falsehood,
Lev. 6:2.

26
d Lam. 1:8.
e Or, before.
f Face, Is. 6:2.
g Shame, Phil.
3:19.

27
g See "Idol-
atry," Lev.
19:4.
h Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
i Adultery,
Num. 5:12.
j Ch. 5:7, 8.
k Lewdness,
Jer. 11:15.
l See "Harlot,"
Pr. 24:6.
m Hills, Ps. 2:6.
n Field, Num.
20:17.

thee? shall not ^a sorrows take hold of thee, as of a ^b woman in ^c travail? 22 And if thou ^d say in thy ^e heart, ^f Wherefore are these things come upon me? for the ^g greatness of thine ^h iniquity are thy ⁱ skirts uncovered, and thy ^j heels suffer ^k violence. 23 ^l Can the ^m Ê-thî-ô'î-pî-ân change his ⁿ skin, or the ^o leopard his spots? then may ye also ^p do good, that are ^q accustomed to do ^r evil. 24 ^s Therefore will I ^t scatter them, as the ^u stubble that passeth away, ^v by the ^w wind of the ^x wilderness. 25 This is thy ^y lot, the portion measured unto thee from me, saith Jê-hô'vâh; because thou hast ^a ^b forgotten me, and trusted in ^c falsehood. 26 Therefore will I also ^d uncover thy ^e skirts ^f upon thy ^g face, and thy ^h shame shall appear. 27 I have seen thine ⁱ ^j abominations, even thine ^k adulteries, and thy neighings, the ^l lewdness of thy ^m whoredom, on the ⁿ hills in the ^o field.

Var. Rend.—V. 21 (cont.). sorrows—pains, BRO. V. 22. thy . . . violence—the soles of thy feet polluted, VULG. SCHN. V. 23. Ethiopian—Negro, GIE.; Moor, DUHM, ROTH, SCHN. CO. leopard—panther, GIE. OR. CO. SCHN. spots—stripes, DUHM; spotted hide, GIE. CO. may ye—mayest thou, CO. are accustomed to do—have learned, VULG. SCHN. are—is, CO. accustomed—Heb. taught, DR. V. 24. Therefore—Omit, DR.; And, BRO. them—thee, CO. by—before, CO. BRO.; to, DR. V. 25. because—as, ROTH. V. 26. Therefore—and, DR.; So, ROTH. CO. will—Omit, CO. DR. BRO. I—I, myself, DR. BRO. uncover—uncovered, OR.; have stripped (off, DR.) DR. BRO.; discover, r. skirts—shame, VULG. SCHN. upon—Rather, before, Ew. Graf, VULG. SCHN. DR.; over, BRO. Vs. 26, 27. and thy . . . whoredoms—the shame of thine adultery, And of thy neighings, The disgrace of thy fornication, BRO.; that thy shame become visible, and thine adulteries and thy lustful neighings and thy horrible immorality, VULG. SCHN. CO. shame—nakedness, GIE. shall appear—become visible, SCHN. CO.; should be seen, OR. V. 27. i. abominations—Follows whoredom, DR.; follows field, BRO. VULG. SCHN. CO. even—Omit, DR. neighings—Add, [and], ROTH. hills—hills 'and', ROTH. BRO. thou—'for' thou, ROTH. BRO. thou . . . be?—how long yet ere thou be made clean! Var.; how long will it yet be, ere thou becomest clean? (Heb. thou wilt not become clean, after how long vet?), DR. Chap. 14.—V. 1. drought—droughts, Var. V. 2. languish—sink, VULG. SCHN. sit in black—bow

Woe unto thee, O ^o Jê-ru'sâ-lêm! ^p thou wilt not be ^q made clean; how ^s long shall it yet be?

14 The ^u word of Jê-hô'vâh that came to ^v Jêr-ê-mî'âh concerning the ^w drought.

2 ^x Jû'dâh ^y mourneth, and the ^a gates thereof ^b languish, they sit ^c in ^d black upon the ^e ground; and the ^f cry of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm is gone up. 3 And their ^g nobles ^h send their ⁱ little ones ^j to the ^k waters: they come to the ^l cisterns, and find ^m no water; they return with their ⁿ vessels empty; they are ^o put to shame and confounded, and ^p cover their ^q heads. 4 Because of the ^r ground which is ^s cracked, for that ^t no ^u rain hath been in the ^v land, the ^w plowmen are put to shame, they cover their heads. 5 Yea, the hind also in the field calveth, and forsaketh ^x her young, because there is ^y ^z no grass. 6 And the ^a wild asses stand on the bare heights, they pant for air

down mourning. Var.; are in mourning garb, DR.; lamenting, CO. V. 3. And . . . empty—Then their leaders send their servants for water, They [wander about], find nothing, come home, their vessels empty, CO. And—Then, CO. And their—The, VULG. SCHN. nobles—aristocracy, OR.; leaders, DUHM, CO. little ones—mean ones, Var.; inferiors, DR. BRO. OR. SCHN. GIE.; servants, DUHM, ROTH. CO. to the waters—for water, Var. DUHM, GIE. OR. BRO. come—came, BRO. the cisterns—draw, VULG. SCHN. cisterns—pits, DR. BRO. r. return—return [to them], ROTH.; come home, CO. are put to shame—were disappointed, BRO.; are ashamed, r. V. 4. Because . . . land—And the tillers of the soil are frightened, DUHM, after SEPT.; And they that till the ground are dismayed, DR.; And the tillage of the ground is interrupted, BRO. cracked—dismayed, Var.; discouraged, OR. CO.; chapt. r. for that—because, DR. BRO. been—fallen, BRO. put to shame—and disappointed (and confounded), BRO.; ashamed, r. cover—have covered, Var. V. 5. Yea—for even, DR. BRO. grass—green, GIE. OR. ROTH. VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 2. Prefix [The cry of Jerusalem arises] from v. 2, DUHM, CO. V. 3. their (first)—her, SEPT. Gr. they . . . heads—[They . . . heads], BRO. V. 4. in the land—A gloss, DUHM, GIE. CO. V. 6. on . . . heights—[upon . . . heights], BRO.

II Sam. 21:1. x Grass, Gen. 37:2. y See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12. 6 z Asses, Num. 31:34.

o Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
p Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
q Ch. 4:14; Ez.
24:13.
r See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.
s Pr. 1:22; Hos.
8:5.

t Word of God,
John 6:63.
u See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
v Jeremiah, Jer.
1:1.
w Lev. 26:19;
Deut. 28:23
24; I Ki. chs.
17, 18; Jer.
3:3; 50:38;
Hag. 1:10, 11;
Jas. 5:17.

2
x Kingdom of
Judah,
I Ki. 12:23.
y Mourning,
John 11:35.
z Ch. 4:28; Is.
3:26; Joel
1:10.
a Gates, I Sam.
23:7.
b I Sam. 2:5;
Ps. 41:3; Is.
24:4; Nah.
1:4.
c Ch. 8:21.
d See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
e Ground, Gen.
33:19.
f Ch. 11:11;
46:12; Zech.
7:13.

3
g Nobles, Is.
32:8.
h I Ki. 18:5.
i Or, inferiors.
6 Or, for water.
j Waters, Ps.
95:5.
k Cistern, Jer.
2:13.
l See "Thirst,"
Ps. 42:1.
m Vessels, Gen.
1: "Food," Gen.
9:3.
n Job 6:20; Ps.
40:14.
o II Sam. 15:30.
p Heads, Pr.
20:29.

4
p Joel 1:19, 20.
7 Or, dismayed
q Ch. 3:3.
r Rain, Deut.
11:14.
s Land, Gen.
23:15.
t See "Agricul-
ture," Is.
28:24.
u Joel 1:11.

5
v Is. 15:6.
w See "Famine,"
"Plants and Trees,"

- ^a See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
¹ Or, *the crocodile*.
^b Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^c Joel 1:18.
⁷
^d Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^e Is. 59:12; Hos. 5:5.
^f See "Wit-ness," John 8:17.
^g See v. 21.
^h Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
ⁱ Ch. 5:6; 8:5.
^j V. 20:ch. 3:25; 8:14.
⁸
^k Hope, Pr. 23:18.
^l Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^m Is. 43:3; 63:8.
ⁿ See "Salva-tion," Acts 2:40.
^o Ps. 9:9; 50:15.
^p Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^q Adversity, Job 19:6.
^r Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
^s Anthropo-morphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^t Land, Gen. 23:15.
² Or, *spreadeth* his tent.
^u Night, Ps. 19:2.
⁹
^v Man, Gen. 2:7.
^w Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^x Num. 11:23; Is. 50:2.
^y Ch. 8:19; Ps. 46:5.
^z Ch. 15:16; Is. 63:19.
^a Name, Acts 16:18.
^b Names of God Gen. 1:1.
¹⁰
^c Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^d Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^e Ch. 2:25; 3:13.
^f Ps. 119:101.
^g Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^h Ch. 6:20; Amos 5:22.
ⁱ Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^k Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^l See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

like ^{a1} jackals; their ^b eyes fail, because there is ^c no herbage.

7 Though our ^d iniquities / testify against us, work thou ^e for thy name's sake, O Jê-hô'vâh; for our ^h backslidings are many; we have ⁱ sinned against thee. 8 O thou ^k hope of ^l Is-^{râ-ël}, the ^m Saviour thereof in the ^o time of ^p ^q trouble, why should-est thou be as a ^r sojourner in the ^t land, and as a wayfaring man that ² turneth aside to tarry for a ^u night? 9 Why shouldst thou be as a man ^v affrighted, as a mighty man that ^x cannot save? Yet ^y thou, O Jê-hô'vâh, art in the midst of us, and we are ^z called by thy ^a ^b name; leave us not.

10 Thus ^c saith Jê-hô'vâh unto this people, Even so have they ^d loved to wander; they have not ^e refrained their ^f feet: therefore Jê-hô'vâh doth ^h not accept them; now will he ⁱ re-mem-ber their iniquity, and ^k ^l visit their sins. 11 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto ^m me, ⁿ Pray not for this people for *their* good. 12 When they ^p fast, I will ^q ^r not hear their ^s cry; and when they offer ^t ^u burnt-offering and meal-offering, I will not accept them; but I will ^v consume them by the ^w sword, and by the ^x famine, and by the ^y ^z pestilence.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. herbage—grass, OR.; green, SCHN. V. 7. Though—if, SCHN. GIE. OR. [if], BRO. work—act, GIE. OR. CO.; *Or*, do, DR. thou—thou [to our good], ROTH. backslidings—backturn-ings, BRO.; revoltines—BRO. V. 8. Israel—Insert [Yahweh], ROTH. CO., the Saviour thereof—the Saviour, DUHM, GIE. OR. ROTH. CO. SCHN.; their saviour, BRO. trouble—tribulation, OR.; need, GIE. ROTH. CO. SCHN. turneth aside—pitches his tent, OR. ROTH.; *Omit*, CO. V. 9. affrighted—surprised, DR. BRO.; unstable, VULG. SCHN.; 'full of sleep,' CO.; astonished, R. we—name—thy name hath been called over us, DR. BRO. V. 10. *Prefix* [But], ROTH. doth not accept—is not pleased with, DUHM, ROTH.

13 Then said I, Ah, Lord Jê-hô'vâh! behold, the ^a prophets say unto them, Ye ^b shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you ^c as-sured ^c peace in this place. 14 Then Jê-hô'vâh said unto me, The ^d prophets ^e prophesy lies in my name; I ^f sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake I unto them: they prophesy unto you a ^g ^h lying ⁱ vision, and ⁱ divination, and a thing of nought, and the ^k de-
 ceit of their own ^l heart. 15 Therefore thus saith Jê-hô'vâh concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet ^m they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land: By ⁿ sword and famine shall those prophets be con-sumed. 16 And the ^o people to whom they prophesy shall be ^p cast out in the ^q streets of ^r Jê-ru-sâ-lêm because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have none to ^s ^t bury them—them, their ^u wives, nor their ^v sons, nor their ^w daughters: for I will ^x pour their ^y ^z wickedness upon them. 17 And thou shalt say this ^a ^b word unto them, ^c ^d Let mine eyes run down with ^e tears night and ^f day, and let them not cease; for the ^g virgin ^h daughter of my ⁱ people

GIE. OR. will he remember—remembers, CO. visit—visits, CO. V. 12. will not hear—hear not, CO. meal-offering—ob-lation, R. will . . . them—accept them not graciously, CO. accept them—be pleased with them, OR. ROTH.; wish them well, GIE. V. 13. Ah—Alas! For the—their, ROTH. CO. see—feel, GIE. I—He, VULG. SCHN. will—*Omit*, CO. peace—salvation, ROTH. V. 14. Then—And, DR. BRO. GIE. SCHN.; But, ROTH. V. 15. be (*first*)—rage, GIE. V. 17. thou shalt say—say thou, GIE. ROTH. Let—*Omit*, DUHM, ROTH. CO. BRO. let them—*Omit*, DUHM, ROTH. CO.; they may, BRO. of my—my, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 6 (*cont.*), like jackals—[like] jackals, BRO. V. 7. name's—[name's], BRO. V. 13. assured peace—peace and continuance, *Sept. Hi. Graf* (L.). V. 14. divination . . . nought—a vain divination, *Graf*, (L.) CO. ROTH. GIE.; empty divination, BRO.; a worthless divination (*omitting one letter*, Heb. text has, divination and worthlessness), DR.

- ¹³
^a False Proph-ets, II Ki. 17:13.
^b Ch. 5:12; 23:17.
³ Heb. *peace of truth*.
^c Peace, Pr. 17:1.
¹⁴
^d Ch. 5:31; 23:25.
^e Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^f Ch. 23:21, 32; 27:15.
^g Lying, Lev. 19:11.
^h Ch. 23:16, 26; 27:9, 10; Ez. 12:24.
ⁱ Vision, Num. 12:6.
^j See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
^k Deception, Gen. 37:31.
^l Hearts, Acts 15:9.

- ¹⁵
^m Ch. 5:12.
ⁿ Ez. 14:10.

- ¹⁶
^o Ch. 6:11; Is. 9:16; Mt. 15:14.
^p Ch. 7:33; 15:2, 3; Ps. 79:2, 3.
^q Streets, Josh. 2:19.
^r Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^s Ch. 8:1, 2.
^t Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^u Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^v Son, Gen. 21:19.
^w Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^x Ch. 13:22-25; Pr. 1:31.
^y Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^z The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

- ¹⁷
^a Word of God, John 6:63.
^b See "Words," Pr. 15:23.
^c Ch. 9:1; 13:17.
^d See "Mourn-ing," John 11:35.
^e Tears, Lu. 7:38.
^f Day, Lev. 25:8.
^g Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
^h Ch. 8:21; Is. 37:22; Lam. 1:15; 2:13.
ⁱ Israel the Chosen Peo-ple. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

- ¹ See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1. ¹¹ ^m Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1. ⁿ Prayer, Mt. 5:44. ^o Ch. 7:16; 11:14; Ex. 32:10. ¹² ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e

17
a Ch. 10:19;
30:14, 15.
b Wound, Job
34:6.

18
c Ch. 6:25;
Lam. 1:20;
Ez. 7:15.
d Field, Num.
20:17.
e See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
f See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
g Sword, Ju.
7:20.
h City, Gen.
4:17.
i Heb. *the sick-
nesses of fam-
ine*.
j See "Dis-
ease," Ps.
103:3.
k Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
l Ch. 6:13; 8:10.
m Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
n Priest, Ex.
23:1.
o Or, *traffic*.
p Or, *into a land
that they know
not*.
q Land, Gen.
23:15.
r Ch. 2:8; 5:5.
s See "Igno-
rance," Acts
17:23.
t Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

19
r Ch. 6:30;
7:29; 12:7.
s Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
t Soul, Job
4:15.
u Zion, Is. 52:1.
v Healing, Jer.
30:13.
w Ch. 8:15; Job
30:26;
I Thess. 5:3.
x Peace, Pr.
17:1.

20
y Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
z Ch. 3:25; Neh.
9:2; Ps. 32:5.
a Or, *know*.
b Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
c See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.
d V. 7; ch. 8:14.

21
d Abhor, Ps.
106:40.
e Or, *contemn*.
f Name, Acts
16:18.
g Throne, Acts 12:21.
h Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Anthropomorphism. See "God,"
Gen. 1:1. k Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
l Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
m See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
n Ch. 10:3; Is. 41:29.
o Nations, Gen. 10:32.
p Ch. 5:24; I Ki. 17:1.
q Rain, Deut. 11:14.
r Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
s Is. 41:4; 43:10.
t Lam. 3:26.
u God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
v Or, *done*.

is broken with a great breach,
with a very ^a grievous ^b wound.
18 If I ^c go forth into the ^d field,
then, behold, the ^e / slain with
the ^f sword! and if I enter into
the ^h city, then, behold, ⁱ they
that are ^j sick with ^k famine! for
^k both the ^l prophet and the
^m priest ⁿ go about ^o in the ^p land,
and ^q have ^r no knowledge.

19 Hast thou utterly ^r rejected
^s Jū-dāh? hath thy ^t soul loathed
^u Zī-ōn? why hast thou smitten
us, and there is no ^v healing for
us? ^w We looked for ^x peace, but
no good came; and for a time
of healing, and, behold, dismay!
20 We ^y ^z acknowledge, O Jē-
hō-vāh, our wickedness, and the
iniquity of our ^a ^b fathers; for we
have ^c sinned against thee. 21
Do not ^d ^e abhor us, for thy
^f name's sake; do not disgrace
the ^g throne of thy ^h glory: ⁱ re-
member, break not thy ^k cove-
nant with us. 22 Are there any
among the ^l ^m ⁿ vanities of the
nations that can ^p cause ^q rain? or
can the ^r heavens give showers?
^s art not thou he, O Jē-hō-vāh
our God? therefore we will
^t ^u wait for thee; for thou hast
^v made all these things.

Var. Read.—V. 18. slain—pierced,
DUHM, CO. they . . . famine—the tor-
ments (*Heb.* sicknesses) of famine, DR.;
famine—diseases, BRO. go . . . knowl-
edge—travel into a land that they know
not, OR. ROTH. go about—*Perhaps*, beg
their way, Graf, Ke.; bend mourning to the
ground, GIE. CO. go about in—went
forth into, VULG. SCHN.; have gone as
travellers into, or, have gone as beggars,
DR.; wander through, BRO. and have no
knowledge—that they know not, VULG.
SCHN. DR. V. 19. hath—or hath, DR.
We looked—One hoped, GIE. CO.; We
hope, ROTH.; we wait, DR.; One looked,
BRO. came—comes, ROTH. GIE. CO.
dismay—terror, Var. GIE. OR. SCHN.
CO. BRO. V. 20. acknowledge—recog-
nized, OR. ROTH. SCHN. CO.; know,
GIE. BRO.; *Heb.* know, DR. and—even,
Var. the . . . fathers—our, ROTH.
V. 21. abhor—spurn, ROTH.; contemn,
DR.; despise, BRO.; repudiate, OR.
GIE.; surrender and disgrace, VULG.

15 Then said Jē-hō-vāh
unto me, ^v ^w Though
^x ^y Mō-ʾšēš and ^z ^a Sām-ū-ēl
^b stood before me, yet my ^c mind
would not be toward this people:
^d ^e cast them out of my sight,
and let them ^f go forth. 2 And it
shall come to pass, when they
say unto thee, Whither shall we
go forth? then thou shalt tell
them, Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh: Such
as are ^g ^h ⁱ for death, to death;
and such as are for the sword, to
the sword; and such as are for
the famine, to the famine; and
such as are for captivity, to cap-
tivity. 3 And I will ^j ^k appoint
over them four ^l kinds, saith Jē-
hō-vāh: the sword to slay, and
the ^m ⁿ dogs to ^o tear, and the
^p ^q birds of the heavens, and the
^r ^s beasts of the ^t earth, to devour
and to ^u destroy. 4 And I will
cause them to be ^v tossed to and
fro among all the ^w kingdoms of
the earth, because of ^x ^y Mā-nā-
sēh, the ^z ^a son of ^b Hēz-ē-ki-āh,
^c king of Jū-dāh, for that which
he did in ^d Jē-ru-ṣā-lēm.

5 For who will have ^a ^b pity
upon thee, O Jē-ru-ṣā-lēm? or
who will ^c ^d bemoan thee? or
who will turn aside to ask of thy

SCHN. V. 22. vanities—idols, VULG.
SCHN. CO. nations—heathen, ROTH.
CO. heavens—heavens [alone], GIE.
showers?—the winter-rains? DR. he, O
Jehovah—the Lord, Var.: Yahweh, DR.
therefore—and, Var. DR. BRO.; so that,
CO. ROTH. OR. will—do, Var.: should,
CO. OR.; *Omit*, DR. BRO. wait—look,
BRO. for—on, Var. Chap. 15.—V. 1.
Then—But, Var.; And, DR. BRO. Jeho-
vah—the Lord, Var. mind—*Heb.* soul,
DR. would—could, r. this people—
'them,' CO. V. 3. appoint over them—
visit them with, VULG. SCHN. kinds—
Heb. families, DR.; beings, ROTH. OR.;
kinds [of plagues], CO. the—with the
(*throughout verse*)—VULG. SCHN. tear
—worry, PS. (*lit.* drag along), Var.; drag,
DR. BRO.; drag away, ROTH. heavens
—heavens' to devour, CO. birds—fowls,
DR. BRO. r. heavens—heaven, DR.
BRO. r. V. 4. cause . . . among—
make them a shuddering unto, *Hi. Graf*,
PS. Ch. See on Deut. 28:25; make them a
consternation, DR. BRO. tossed to and
fro—a horror, GIE. ROTH. OR. V. 5.
For—Yea, Var.; [For], BRO. bemoan—
commiserate, DR. BRO.; comfort, CO.

Var. Read.—V. 19. Zion—Jerusalem,
CO. V. 22. thee—thee [Jehovah], SEPT.
ROTH. Chap. 15.—V. 4. for—for [all],
SEPT. ROTH. GIE.

1
v Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
w Ps. 99:6; Ez.
14:14, 20.
x Moses, Ex.
3:4.
y Ex. 32:11-14;
Num. 14:13-
20; Ps. 106:23.
z Samuel, I Sam.
1:20. [12:23].
a I Sam. 7:9;
b V. 19; ch.
18:20; 35:19.
c Mind, Job
38:36.
d Ch. 7:15;
10:18; 52:3;
II Ki. 17:20.
e See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
f Ch. 10:20.

2
g Ch. 14:12;
24:10; 43:11;
Ez. 5:2, 12.
h Death, Rom.
5:12.
i See "Choice,"
I Ki. 18:21.

3
j Lev. 26:16,
22, 25; Ez.
14:21.
k Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
l Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
m Heb. families,
Dogs, Deut.
23:18.
n I Ki. 21:23, 24.
s Heb. drag.
o Birds, Gen.
9:2.
p Ch. 7:33;
Deut. 28:26;
Is. 18:6.
q Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
r Animals, Gen.
2:20.
s Earth, Gen.
2:1.
t Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

4
u Ch. 24:9;
29:18; Lev.
26:33.
v See "Nations,"
Gen.
10:32.
w See King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
x Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.
y Son, Gen.
21:19.
z Hezekiah,
II Ki. 18:1.
a King, Deut.
17:15.
b Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

5
c Pity, Ps.
103:13.
d Ch. 13:14;
21:7; Ps. 69:20.
e See "Mourning,"
John
11:35.
f Ch. 16:5; Is.
51:19; Nah.
3:7.

JEREMIAH

- 6
 a See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 b Ch. 6:19; 8:9.
 c Ch. 7:24; Is. 1:4.
 d See "Back-sliding," Lu. 9:62.
 e Ch. 6:12; Zeph. 1:4.
 f Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
 g Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 h Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 i Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
 j Ch. 6:11; 7:16.
 k Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

- 7
 l Ch. 51:2; Ps. 1:4.
 m See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
 n Fan, Lu. 3:17.
 o Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
 p Land, Gen. 23:15.
 q Ch. 18:21; Hos. 9:12, 16.
 r Children, Gen. 3:16.
 s Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
 t Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

- 8
 u Widows, Lev. 22:13.
 v Is. 3:25, 26; 4:1.
 w Sand, Ps. 139:18.
 x Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 1 Or, against the mother and the young men.
 y Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 z Young Men, I John 2:14.
 a Ch. 22:7.
 b Ch. 6:4.
 c See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
 d Anguish, John 16:21.
 e See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

- 9
 f I Sam. 2:5; Is. 47:9.
 g Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 h See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

welfare? 6^a Thou hast^b rejected me, saith Jê-hô^cvâh, thou art^d gone backward: therefore have I^e stretched out my hand against thee, and^h destroyed thee; I amⁱ weary with^k repenting. 7 And I have^l winnowed them with a^m fan in theⁿ gates of the^p land; I have^q bereaved^r them of^s children, I have^t destroyed^u my people; they returned not from their ways. 8 Their^v widows are increased to me above the^w sand of the^x seas; I have brought upon them^y against the^z mother of the^a young men a^b destroyer^c at noonday: I have caused^d anguish and^e terrors to fall upon her suddenly. 9 She that hath^f borne^g seven languisheth; she hath^h given up the

Var. Read.—V. 5 (*cont.*), welfare—peace, VULG. SCHN. V. 6. Thou—Thou, DR. rejected me—cast me off, Var. DR. BRO. have stretched—Lit. stretched, Var.; stretch, DUHM, CO. OR.; will stretch, BRO. destroyed—kill, VULG. SCHN.; will destroy, OR.; destroy, DUHM, BRO. am—was, GIE. ROTH. with repenting—of being contented, CO.; with pitying, DUHM, OR.; with petitions, VULG. SCHN. V. 7. have winnowed—fanned, Var. R.; winnow, OR. CO.; will winnow, DUHM, BRO.; will scatter, VULG. SCHN. them—you, CO. land—Or, earth, Ew. Graf. have bereaved—bereaved, Var.; bereave, DUHM, OR. CO.; will bereave, BRO. have destroyed—destroyed, Var.; destroy, DUHM, OR. CO.; will destroy, BRO.; [killed and] destroyed, VULG. SCHN.; returned—return, OR. CO.; have returned, R. V. 8. Their—her, CO. are increased—become more numerous, VULG. SCHN.; more numerous are, CO.; shall be increased, OR. BRO.; were increased, GIE. to me—at my back, Var. above—than, CO. have brought—bring, DUHM, OR. CO. have . . . destroyer—will bring [to them] upon the mother in the street a spoiler, BRO.; bring upon [them] mother 'and suckling', the destroyer, CO. have brought—bring, DUHM, OR. CO.; will bring, BRO. of the young men—'and the suckling' CO.; 'and suckling' CO. destroyer—spoiler, DR. BRO., R. noonday—broad daylight, CO. I . . . suddenly—let suddenly befall them fear and terror, CO. have caused—cause, DUHM, OR. anguish—pangs, Var.; agitation, DR. (?); alarm, BRO.; fear, CO. terrors—terror, CO. BRO.; dismay, DR. her—the cities, VULG. SCHN. V. 9. seven—seven [sons], ROTH. languisheth—did mourn, GIE.; shall languish, BRO. she . . . ghost—delivered up her soul, CO.; Heb. breathed out her soul, DR.; she shall breathe out her life, BRO. has . . . day—goes down in the middle of the day, CO. is gone—shall go, BRO. hath . . . shame—stands there ashamed, CO.; shall be put to shame, BRO.; hath been ashamed, R. confounded—terror-stricken, CO.; abashed, DR. BRO. the . . . them—her residue.

ghost; herⁱ sun is gone down while it was yet day; she hath been^k put to^l shame and confounded: and the^m residue of them will I^o deliver to the sword before their^p enemies, saith Jê-hô^cvâh.

10^a Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a^r man of^s strife and a man of contention to the whole^t earth! I have not^v lent, neither have men lent to me; yet every one of them doth^w curse me.

11 Jê-hô^cvâh said, Verily I will^x strengthen thee for good; verily^y I will cause the^z enemy to make supplication unto thee in the time of^a evil and in the time of^a affliction. 12⁴ Can one break^b iron, even^c iron from the north, and^d brass? 13 Thy

CO. residue—remnant, DR. will I deliver to—I deliver up to, CO. their—her, CO. V. 10. that—why, VULG. SCHN. earth—world, DUHM. SCHN. lent—lent on interest, DR.; lent money, BRO. lent on usury, R. have men—has one, VULG. SCHN. me—me upon interest (usury, R), DR. yet—yet, DR. BRO.; that, CO. every . . . them—all, SCHN.; all of them, DR. BRO. V. 11. [] saith Yahweh: verily I []? thee for good, verily I will cause the enemy to meet thee in the time of affliction, GIE.; Amen, O Jehovah, if I had not struggled, And if I had not entreated thee. In the time of misfortune and distress For good to the enemy, BRO. 'An "Amen Yahweh" for their curses' if I did not enter unto thee at the time of misfortune and want 'for the good' of the enemy, CO.; Amen, Jehovah, if I transgressed! If I did not plead with thee at the time of their misfortune, at the time of distress, for the good of the enemy! DUHM. I . . . thee—thy remnant shall be, VULG. SCHN. I will cause . . . affliction—I come to help thee in the time of trouble and in the time of sorrow against the enemy, VULG. SCHN. make . . . unto—become thy suppliant, Var. V. 12. Can one break iron (Will iron break, Ew. Ke.), even iron from the north, and brass [rather, bronze]? Ge. Gr. Ch. R.; or, Can iron break iron from, &c, Graf, PS. R. marg.; Have I an arm of iron Or a covering of [and] bronze? BRO.; Is there an arm of iron on my shoulder, is my brow of brass? DUHM. Can . . . iron—Doth iron flock to iron? VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 6. against thee—[against thee], BRO. Vs. 8, 9. CO. reconstructs as follows: 8b, 9a, 8a, 9b. V. 10. and . . . contention—[and . . . contention], BRO. V. 11. I . . . good—I lose thee (i.e. set thee free) for good, Heb. marg. Ch.; thy loosing (shall be) for good, Winer, PS. (alternatively), Heb. text (l.). Vs. 13, 14. These verses interrupt the connexion of thought, and are interpolated in a corrupt form from ch. 17:3, 4 (which see), H. Graf. Or. Ew. would place vs. 12–14 after v. 9.

- i Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 j Ch. 6:4; Amos 8:9.
 k Ch. 50:12.
 l Shame, Phil. 3:19.
 m Remnant, Is. 1:9.
 n Ch. 21:7.
 o Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
 p Enemies, Job 31:29.

- 10
 q Ch. 20:14; Job 3:3.
 r V. 20; ch. 1:18, 19; 20:7, 8.
 s Man, Gen. 2:7.
 t Strife, Pr. 26:21.
 u Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 v Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:36, 37; Deut. 23:19.
 w Curse, Gen. 4:11.

- 11
 x Ps. 138:3; Is. 41:10.
 2 Another reading is, release.
 3 Or, I will intercede for thee with the enemy.
 y Ch. 21:2; 37:3; 38:14; 42:2.
 z Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

- 12
 4 Or, Can iron break iron from &c.
 b Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
 c Ch. 28:14.
 d Brass, Josh. 22:8.

- ¹³
 a See "Goods," Num. 31:9.
 b Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 c Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
 d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 e Spoil, Is. 9:3.
 f Is. 52:3, 5.
 g Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
¹⁴
 i Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 j Or, I will make thine enemies to pass into &c.
 k Enemies, Job 31:29.
 l See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 m See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 n Ch. 16:13; Deut. 28:36, 64.
 o Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 p Anger, Pr. 15:1.

- ¹⁵
 p Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 q V. 20; ch. 20:2, 11.
 r Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
 s Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
 t Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Ch. 20:8; Ps. 44:22; 69:7-9.
 v Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

- ¹⁶
 w Words, Pr. 15:23.
 x Word of God, Job 6:63.
 y Job 23:12; Ps. 119:103.
 z Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 a Heart, Acts 15:9.
 b Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
 c Ch. 14:9.
 d Name, Acts 16:18.
 e Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

- ¹⁷
 f Ch. 16:8; II Cor. 6:17.
 g Ch. 13:17; Ps. 102:7; Lam. 3:28; Ez. 3:24, 25.
 h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 i Ch. 6:11.

- ¹⁸
 j Pain, Rev. 21:4.
 k Wound, Job 34:6.
 l Ch. 30:12, 15; Job 34:6; Mic. 1:9.

^{a b} substance and thy ^{c d} treasures will I give for a ^e spoil ^f without price, and ^g that for all thy ^h sins, even in all thy borders. 14 And ^{i j} I will make them to pass with thine ^{k l m} enemies into a ^{k l m} land which thou knowest not; for a ⁿ fire is kindled in mine ^o anger, which shall burn upon you.

15 O Jê-hô'-vâh, thou ^p knowest; remember me, and visit me, and ^{q r} avenge me of my ^s persecutors; take me not away in thy ^t long suffering: know that ^u for thy sake I have suffered ^v reproach. 16 Thy ^{w x y} words were found, and I did eat them; and thy words were unto me a ^z joy and the rejoicing of my ^a heart: for I am ^{b c} called by thy ^{d e} name, O Jê-hô'-vâh, God of hosts. 17 I ^f sat not in the assembly of them that make merry, nor rejoiced; I sat ^g alone because of thy ^h hand; for thou hast ⁱ filled me with indignation. 18 Why is my ^j pain perpetual, and my ^{k l} wound incurable, which refuseth to be ^m healed? wilt thou

Var. Rend.—V. 13. without price—[Not] as wages, BRO. V. 14. make—cause, BRO. them . . . into—thine enemies to pass out into (*but see Var. Read.*), Var.: thee serve thine enemies in, ROTH. DR. BRO. V. 15. Thou—Thou, DR. avenge—protect, VULG. SCHN. me—thyself for me, DR. BRO. of—on, DR. BRO. take . . . long suffering—'Make' no delay with thine anger [take me], BRO. in—because of, Var. have suffered—suffer, SCHN. CO.; have borne, DR.; bear, BRO. V. 16. Thy . . . and—When I found thy words I, OR. and—but, DUHM. ROTH. words were—word was, VULG. SCHN. ROTH.; word shall be, BRO. for—that, CO.; for I am—because I was, Var. I am . . . name—thy name hath been called over me, DR. BRO. V. 17. sat—have sat, DR. the—'their,' CO. in . . . rejoiced—rejoicing in the assembly of merry-makers, BRO. them . . . rejoiced—the merry and rejoicing, CO.; nor boasted in thy presence, VULG. them merry—*Rather, laughter, Hi. Ke. Graf, PS. sat—sat [rather], ROTH. V. 18. is—are, ROTH.: has become, BRO. pain—pains, ROTH. perpetual—[so] strong, ROTH. incurable—very sick, Var.: so malignant, ROTH.; hopeless, VULG. SCHN.; desperate, DR.; mortal, BRO. Wilt thou . . . be—Thou art becoming, Var.: 'Thou becamest,' ROTH.; Thou wouldst become, BRO.; Art thou become, GIE. deceitful—*Heb. lying, DR. brook—stream, DR. BRO.: (stream), Var. fail?—are not sure? DR.;**

indeed be unto me ⁿ as a ^o deceitful ^p brook, as waters that ^q fail?

19 Therefore thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh, ^{q r} If thou return, then will I bring thee again, ^{s t} that thou mayest stand before me; and ^u if thou take forth the precious from the ^v vile, thou shalt be as my ^{w x} mouth: they shall return unto thee, but thou shalt not return unto them. 20 And I will ^y make thee unto ^z this people a ^a fortified ^b brazen ^c wall; and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee; for ^{d e} I am with thee to ^f save thee and to deliver thee, saith Jê-hô'-vâh. 21 And I will ^g deliver thee out of the hand of the ^h wicked, and I will ⁱ redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

16 The ⁱ word of Jê-hô'-vâh came also unto ^k me, saying, 2 Thou shalt not ^l take thee a ^m wife, neither shalt thou have ^{n o} sons or ^p daughters, in this place. 3 For ^q thus saith Jê-

are not constant? BRO. V. 19. return—[return to me], ROTH.; turnest, DR. bring . . . mayest—*Or, cause thee again to stand, Graf, Naeg. PS. again—back, DR. BRO. that—and, ROTH.; omit, BRO. me—me [again], ROTH. take forth—bringest out, DR. take . . . vile—wilt utter noble words without base ones, BRO. be—be [again], ROTH. they shall—they may, DR.; They may, BRO. V. 20. fortified—invincible, ROTH.; rough, GIE.; unapproachable, OR.; not to be scaled, DUHM.; strong, SCHN.; fenced, r. brazen wall—wall of bronze, DR.; [bronze] wall, BRO. prevail against—prevail over, BRO. V. 21. I will—to, BRO. will (*twice in verse*)—Omit, CO. out of the hand—from the clutch, DR. hand—fist, DUHM. OR. ROTH. GIE.; palm, BRO. terrible—violent, ROTH. GIE. OR. SCHN.; tyrants, DUHM.*

Var. Read.—V. 13. and that—*Gloss, GIE.; [and] BRO. all—[all] BRO. even—Gloss, GIE. even—even [those which thou committest], ROTH. V. 14. them . . . with—thee to serve [thine enemies in], many MSS. Sept. Pesh. Targ. Ev. Hi. Graf, PS. H. P. Smith, Or. (cf. ch. 17:4) anger—nose, ROTH. V. 16. Thy them—from the despisers' of the word! 'destroy them,' DUHM. CO. ROTH. BRO. God—Omit, SEPT.; [God], BRO. V. 19. bring thee again—give thee a habitation, *Sept. Gr. Ch. (pt.)*. V. 21. thee out—thee [says Jehovah; and I will deliver thee] out BRO. and . . . thee—[And . . . thee], BRO.*

- m Healing, Jer. 30:13.
 n Ch. 14:3; Job 6:15, 20.
 o Deception, Gen. 37:31.
 p See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
 q Heb. are not sure.

- ¹⁹
 q Ch. 4:1.
 r See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
 s Promises conditional, John 14:2.
 t V. 1; ch. 35:19; I Ki. 17:1.
 u Ch. 6:29; Ez. 22:26; 44:23.
 v See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
 w Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 x Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

- ²⁰
 y Ch. 1:18, 19; 6:27; Ez. 3:9.
 z See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 a See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
 b Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 c Wall, Jer. 51:58.
 d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 e V. 15; ch. 1:8, 19; Ps. 46:7; Is. 41:10.
 f Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

- ²¹
 g Ch. 20:13; 39:11, 12; Gen. 48:16; Ps. 37:40.
 h The Wicked, Ez. 23:7.
 i Redemption, Mt. 20:22.

- ¹
 j Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 k Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

- ²
 l Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
 m Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 n Children, Gen. 3:16.
 o Son, Gen. 21:19.
 p Daughters, Ju. 11:34.

- ³
 q See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

3
 a Ch. 6:11.
 b Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
 c Mothers, Deut. 5:16.
 d Ch. 15:8.
 e Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 f Ch. 6:21.
 g Land, Gen. 23:15.
 h See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 4
 i Death, Rom. 5:12.
 j Ch. 15:2.
 k Heb. *deaths of sicknesses*.
 l See "Mourning," John 11:35.
 m See "Burial," II Chr. 16:14.
 n Ch. 9:22; 25:33; Ps. 83:10.
 o Face, Is. 6:2.
 p Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 q Ch. 14:15; 44:12, 27.
 r Sorrow, Ju. 7:20.
 s Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
 t Body, Num. 25:8.
 u Food, Gen. 9:3.
 v Birds, Gen. 9:2.
 w Ch. 15:3; 34:20; Ps. 79:2; Is. 18:6.
 x Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
 y Beasts, Gen. 15:2.
 z Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 a Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 5
 b House, Deut. 24:10.
 c Ez. 24:16-23.
 d Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 e Ch. 12:12; 15:14.
 f Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 g Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 h Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
 6
 i II Chr. 36:17; Ez. 9:6.
 j Man, Gen. 2:7.
 k Ch. 41:5; 47:5; Deut. 14:1.
 l See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
 7
 m Deut. 26:14; Ez. 24:17; Hos. 9:4.
 n Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 o Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 p Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 q Drink, Hos. 4:18.

hō-vāh concerning the ^a sons and concerning the ^b daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their ^{c d} mothers that bare them, and concerning their ^{e f} fathers that begat them in this ^{g h} land: † They shall ^{i j} die ¹ grievous deaths: they shall ^{k l} not be lamented, neither shall they be ^m buried; they shall be as ⁿ dung upon the ^o face of the ^p ground; and they shall be ^q consumed by the ^r sword, and by ^s famine; and their dead ^t bodies shall be ^{u v} food for the ^w birds of the ^x heavens, and for the ^{y z} beasts of the ^a earth.

5 For thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, Enter not into the ^b house of ^c mourning, neither go to lament, neither bemoan them; for I have taken away my ^{d e} peace from this people, saith Jē-hō-vāh, even ^{f g h} lovingkindness and tender mercies. 6 Both ⁱ great and small shall die in this land; they shall not be buried, neither shall ^j men lament for them, nor ^k cut themselves, nor ^l make themselves bald for them; 7 neither shall men ^{m n} break *bread* for them in mourning, to ^o comfort them for the dead; neither shall men give them the ^p cup of consolation to ^q drink for their father or for their mother. 8 And thou shalt ^r not go into the house of ^s feasting to sit with

Var. Rend.—Chap. 16.—V. 4. grievous—painful, ROTH. OR. CO. SCHN.; of severe epidemic, GIE.; epidemic, DUHM; of grievous ^a grievous deaths—*Heb.* deaths of sicknesses, DR. deaths—kinds of death, OR.; diseases, GIE.; maladies, BRO. lamented—interred, CO.; bewailed, DR. BRO. dead bodies—carcasses, DR. ^a food—meat, ^a birds—fowls, DR. ^a V. 5. mourning—grief (*Heb.* shrill crying), DR. BRO.; rejoicing, CO. lament—wail, DR. BRO. bemoan—commiserate, DR. BRO. taken away—withdrawn, DR. BRO. lovingkindness—grace, GIE. CO. OR. SCHN. ROTH.; kindness, DR. BRO. tender mercies—compassion, DR. BRO.; pity, GIE. CO. OR. SCHN. ROTH. V. 6. lament—wail, DR. BRO. cut—gash, DR. V. 7. them (*throughout verse*)—him, VULG. DUHM. GIE. OR. ROTH. SCHN. them in mourning—a mourner, BRO. comfort them—comfort him, BRO. give

them, to eat and to drink. 9 For thus saith ¹ Jē-hō-vāh of hosts, the God of ² ʾĪṣ-rā-ēl: Behold, I will ^v cause to cease out of this place, before your ^w eyes and in your ^x days, the ^y voice of ^z mirth and the voice of ^a gladness, the voice of the ^b bridegroom and the voice of the ^b bride.

10 And it shall come to pass, when ^c thou shalt show this people all these ^d words, and they shall say unto thee, ^e Wherefore hath Jē-hō-vāh ^f pronounced all this great ^g evil against us? or what is our ^h iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against Jē-hō-vāh our God? 11 then shalt thou say unto them, ⁱ Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith Jē-hō-vāh, and have walked after ^j other gods, and have served them, and have ^k worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not ^l kept my ^m law; 12 and ye have done evil ⁿ more than your fathers; for, behold, ye walk every one after the ^{o p} stubbornness of his ^q evil ^r heart, so that ye hearken not unto me: 13 therefore will I ^{s t u} cast you forth out of this land into the ^{v w} land that ye have not known, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye ^x serve other gods day and ^y night; ² for I will show you ^z no favor.

them—give him, BRO. V. 9. will—am making, DR. cause to cease—ban, GIE. OR. V. 10. shalt show—shalt declare, DR.; shalt make known to, BRO.; announce, ROTH. GIE. OR. or—and, CO. BRO.; omit, ROTH. GIE. or (*second*)—and, ROTH. GIE. CO. SCHN. V. 11. then—that, DR. shalt thou—omit, CO. SCHN. have forsaken—forsook, BRO. have not kept—did not keep, BRO. worshipped—fallen down before, ROTH. OR. V. 12. and—But, VULG. SCHN. CO. ye—ye, DR. ye—he, VULG. SCHN. V. 13. will I cast—I hurl, CO.; will hurl, Var. DR. BRO. forth out of—from upon, BRO. the—another, CO. have not known—knew not, SCHN. DR. for—since, Var.; and, VULG. SCHN. I—they, SEPT. VULG. SCHN. show—grant, DR.; give, VULG. SCHN. favor—mercy, ROTH. GIE.; rest, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 13. I (*second*)—they, SEPT. VULG. SCHN.

8
 r Ch. 15:17; Eccl. 7:2-4; Is. 22:12-14; Amos 6:4-6.
 s Feasting, Num. 29:39.
 9
 t God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 v Ch. 7:34; 25:10; Hos. 2:11.
 w Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 x Days, Lev. 25:8.
 y Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 z See "Joy," Ps. 30:5.
 a Gladness, Is. 51:3.
 b See "Marriage," Is. 6:2.
 10
 c Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 d Words, Pr. 15:23.
 e Ch. 5:19; 13:22; Deut. 29:24, 25; I Ki. 9:8, 9.
 f See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
 g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 11
 i Ch. 5:7-9; Neh. 9:26-29; Ps. 106:35-41.
 j See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 k Worship, Mt. 4:10.
 l Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 m Law, Deut. 31:24.
 12
 n Ch. 7:26.
 o See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
 p Ch. 7:24; 9:14; 13:10; I Sam. 15:23.
 q Eccl. 9:3; Mk. 7:21.
 r Heart, Acts 15:9.
 13
 s Ch. 15:1; Deut. 4:26, 27; II Chr. 7:20.
 t See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 v Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 w Ch. 15:14; 17:4.
 x Ch. 5:19; Deut. 4:28; 28:36.
 y Night, Ps. 19:2.
 z Or, where.
 z See v. 5.

^a See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
^b Ch. 23:7, 8;
Is. 43:18, 19;
Hos. 3:4, 5.
^c Day, Lev. 25:8.
^d See "Deliver-
ance from
Bondage,"
Ex. 15:13.
^e See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
^f Egypt, Gen.
12:10.

¹⁵
^a See "Oaths
and Vows,"
Num. 14:30.
^b Ch. 3:18; 24:6;
Ps. 106:47; Is.
11:11-16; 14:1.
^c The North,
Jer. 47:2.
^d See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
21:22.
^e See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
^f Canaan,
Gen. 13:7.
^g See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
^h Fathers, Ex.
21:15.

¹⁶
^a See "Fisher-
men" (*fig.*),
Mk. 1:16.
^b Amos 4:2;
Hab. 1:14, 15.
^c See "Hunt-
ing" (*fig.*),
Gen. 27:30.
^d I Sam. 26:20;
Mic. 7:2.
^e Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
^f Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^g Is. 2:21; Amos
9:1-3.
^h Rock, I Cor.
10:4.

¹⁷
^a Ch. 23:24;
32:19; Ps.
90:8; Lu.
12:2; I Cor.
4:5; Heb.
4:13.
^b Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^c Knowledge of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
^e Face, Is. 6:2.

¹⁸
^a Punishment
for Sin, Gen.
3:6.
^b Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
^c See "Judg-
ment," II Pet.
2:4.
^d Ch. 17:18;
Rev. 18:6.
^e 1 Or, because
they have polluted
my land; they have
filled mine inheritance with the carcasses of their detestable things and their abominations. ^f See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^g Ch. 2:7; 3:9; Num. 35:33; 34. ^h Ch. 7:30; Ez. 11:18, 21.
ⁱ Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3. ^j Abominations, Lev. 7:21.

¹⁴ ^{a b} Therefore, behold, the
^c days come, saith Jê-hô'vâh, that
it shall no more be said, As Jê-
hô'vâh liveth, that ^d brought up
the children of 'Īs-râ-ël out of
the land of 'Ē-ġypt; 15 but, ^e As
Jê-hô'vâh liveth, that brought
up the children of 'Īs-râ-ël from
the ^h land of the ⁱ north, and from
all the countries whither ^{j k} he
had driven them. And I will
bring them again into their
^{l m} land that I gave unto their
ⁿ fathers.

16 Behold, I will send for
many ^{o p} fishers, saith Jê-hô'vâh,
and they shall fish them up; and
afterward I will send for many
hunters, and they shall ^{q r} hunt
them from every ^s mountain,
and from every ^t hill, and out of
the ^u clefts of the ^v rocks. 17
^w For mine ^x eyes are upon all
their ways; ^y they are not hid
from my ^{z a} face, neither is
their iniquity concealed from
mine eyes. 18 And first I will
^{b c d e} recompense their iniquity
and their sin double, ^f because
they have ^g polluted my land
with the ^h carcasses of their de-
testable things, and have filled
mine ⁱ inheritance with their
^j abominations.

Var. Rend.—V. 14. come—are coming,
DR. Vs. 14, 15. children—sons, SCHN.
BRO. V. 15. bring . . . into—make
them dwell upon, BRO. again—back
DR. V. 16. send for many (twice in v.)—
Or, send many, *Ht. Graf*, DR. for many
(second)—to them, VULG. SCHN.; him,
CO. clefts—chinks, DR.; holes, R. rocks
—crags, BRO. V. 17. are—are [directed],
ROTH. GIE. SCHN. CO. are (second)—
remain, ROTH. V. 18. first—[first], BRO.
recompense—recompense [them], ROTH.
GIE.; recompense ['upon their head'],
SEPT. CO. they have polluted—of their
pollution of, BRO. carcasses—dead
bodies, DR. BRO. inheritance—heritage,
BRO. V. 19. strength—fort, CO. strong-
hold—vigor, VULG. SCHN. affliction—
need, CO.; trouble, DR.; distress, BRO.
inherited—owned, VULG. SCHN. CO.
nought but—only, DR. even—Omit.
ROTH. vanity and things—vanity, and
things, DR. BRO.; idols, ROTH.; non-
entities, GIE.; vain beings, OR.; wind,
CO. V. 20. Shall—Can, ROTH. CO.
SCHN.; Should, DR. OR. BRO.; Dare,

19 O Jê-hô'vâh, my ^k strength,
and my stronghold, and my
^l refuge in the day of ^m affliction,
unto thee shall the ^{n o} nations
come from the ends of the
^p earth, and shall say, Our fa-
thers have inherited nought but
^{q r} lies, even ^s vanity and things
wherein there is no profit. 20
Shall a man make unto himself
^t gods, which yet are ^u no gods?
21 Therefore, behold, I will
cause them to know, this once
will I ^v cause them to ^w know my
hand and my might; and they
shall ^x know that ^{y z} my name is
Jê-hô'vâh.

17 The ^{a b} sin of ^c Jû'dâh
is ^d written with a ^e pen
of ^f iron, and with the point of a
^g diamond: it is ^h graven upon
the ⁱ tablet of their ^j heart, and
upon the ^k horns of ^l your ^m al-
tars; 2 whilst their ⁿ children
remember their altars and their
^o Ā-shê'rîm by the ^p green trees
upon the ^q high hills. 3 O my
^r mountain in the ^s field, I will
^t give thy ^u substance and all
thy ^v treasures for a ^w spoil, and
thy high places, because of
sin, throughout all thy borders.

GIE. no—not even, GIE. V. 21. cause
... my—show them, this time will show
them my, VULG. SCHN. know (first and
second)—feel, ROTH. GIE. CO. know
(third)—recognize, ROTH. OR. GIE. CO.;
experience, SCHN. Chap. 17.—V. 1. and—
and, DR.; omit, ROTH. GIE. CO. BRO.
and—Omit, BRO. your—their, VULG.
SCHN. ROTH. GIE. CO. BRO. V. 2.
whilst—when, DR. Whilst . . . altars—
According to recollection by their sons of
their altars, BRO.; Remember shall their
sons their altars, GIE.; Where their chil-
dren remember their altars, VULG. SCHN.
Asherim—Asherahs, Var.; groves, VULG.
SCHN. the—(every), BRO. green—
spreading, DR.; leafy, BRO. V. 3. O my
mountain—The mountains, CO. BRO.
field—i.e. open country (so constantly),
Var. all—Omit, BRO. and . . . sin—
Text obscure, Var. throughout—in,
VULG. SCHN. BRO. VAR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 17.—Vs. 1-4. Omit.
Sept. Bl. V. 2. by—Lit. upon (perhaps a
lapse of the eye, see next clause); under, *Targ.*
Pesh. PS. Gr.; upon, BRO.; and, VULG.
SCHN. hills—Add 'testify against them.'
ROTH. V. 3. O my mountain—sacrific-
ing, VULG. SCHN. and . . . sin—with-
out price for thy sins, *Ew.* (ch. 15:13); as a
ransom (reward, DUHM, CO.) for thy
sins, ROTH. DUHM, CO.; because of thy
sins, DR.; as wages for (thy) sins, BRO.;
on account of thy sins, VULG. SCHN.

¹⁹
^k Ch. 15:11; Ps.
18:1, 2; 27:1.
^l Refuge, Heb.
6:18. [9:10.
^m Affliction, Ps.
ⁿ Nations, Gen.
10:32.
^o Ch. 3:17; 4:2.
^p Earth, Gen.
2:1. [19:11.
^q Lying, Lev.
^r Ch. 10:14;
14:22; Is.
44:20; Hab.
2:18, 19. [1:2.
^s Vanity, Eccl.

²⁰
^t See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
^u Ch. 2:11; 5:7;
Ps. 115:4-8;
Is. 37:19; Hos.
8:4-6.

²¹
^v See "Provi-
dence of God,"
Gen. 1:1.
^w Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
^x Ch. 33:2; Ps.
83:18; Is.
43:3; Amos
5:8. [16:18.
^y Name, Acts.
^z Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.

¹
^a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^b Ch. 2:22; 4:14.
^c Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
^d Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
^e See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4. [22:3.
^f Iron, I Chr.
^g See "Precious
Stones," I Ki.
10:11.
^h Pr. 3:3; 7:3;
Is. 49:16;
II Cor. 3:3.
ⁱ Table, II Ki.
4:10. [15:9.
^j Heart, Acts
^k Horn, Dan.
7:7.
² Another read-
ing is, *their*.
^l Altars, Gen.
22:9.

²
^m Children, Gen.
3:16.
ⁿ Ch. 7:18.
^o Asherim,
II Chr. 14:3.
^p See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.
^q High Places,
Deut. 12:2.

³
^r Ch. 26:18;
Mic. 3:12.
^s Field, Num.
20:17.
^t Ch. 15:13;
20:5; II Ki.
24:13; Is.
39:4-6. [22:8.
^u Wealth, Josh.
^v Treasures,
I Chr. 27:25.
^w Spoil, Is. 9:3.

4
 a Ch. 12:7;
 Lam. 5:2.
 b Inheritance,
 1 Chr. 21:3.
 c See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.
 d See "Captiv-
 ity," Num.
 24:22.
 e See "Ten
 Command-
 ments, Ex.
 20:1.
 f See "Bond-
 age," John
 8:33.
 g Enemies, Job
 31:29.
 h Ch. 15:14;
 27:12, 13;
 Deut. 28:48;
 Is. 14:3.
 i Ch. 7:20;
 15:14; Is.
 5:25.
 j Fire, Lev.
 10:2.
 k Anger, Pr.
 15:1.

5
 l Inspiration of
 Prophets,
 11 Ki. 17:13.
 m Curses, Gen.
 4:11.
 n Ps. 146:3; Is.
 2:22; 30:1;
 Ez. 29:6, 7.
 o Man, Gen. 2:7.
 p Flesh, Rom.
 2:8.
 q 11 Chr. 32:8;
 Is. 31:3.
 r Arm, Ju.
 15:14.
 s Heart, Acts
 15:9.

6
 1 Or, a tamarisk.
 t Ch. 48:6.
 u Wilderness,
 Ex. 3:1.
 v Salt, Lev.
 2:13.

7
 w Blessing, Gen.
 12:3.
 x Faith, Heb.
 11:1.

4 And thou, even of thyself, shalt
 a discontinue from thy^{b c} heritage
 that I gave thee; and I will cause
 thee to^{d e} serve thine^{g h} enemies
 in the land which thou knowest
 not: for ye haveⁱ kindled a^j fire
 in mine^k anger which shall burn
 for ever.

5 Thus^l saith Jê-hô'-vâh:
 m Cursed is theⁿ man that
 trusteth in man, and maketh
 p^q flesh his^r arm, and whose^s
 heart departeth from Jê-hô'-
 vâh. 6 For he shall be like^t the^u
 heath in the^v desert, and shall
 not see when good cometh, but
 shall inhabit the parched places
 in the^w wilderness, a^x salt land
 and not inhabited. 7^y Blessed
 is the man that^z trusteth in Jê-
 hô'-vâh, and whose trust Jê-hô'-
 vâh is. 8 For he shall be as a

Var. Rend.—V. 4. even of thyself—with
 thy bare life, *lit.* even with thyself, *Hi.*
Text doubtful, Var.; Omit, DR. BRO. dis-
 continue—"loosen thine hand," ROTH.
 GIE. OR. CO. BRO.; withdraw thine
 hand, DR. cause—make, DR. the—a,
 CO. ye—a fire—a fire is kindled,
 ROTH. DÜHM. CO. GIE. V. 5. arm—
 help, GIE. and—while, CO.; but, DR.
 whose—his, CO. departeth—turneth
 aside, DR. BRO. V. 6. For—And, BRO.
 shall be—is, ROTH.; shall become, BRO.
 the heath—the (dwarf) juniper, *Tristram*,
similarly the Versions and Ew.; or, desti-
 tute, *Ge. Hi. Graf, PS.*; a juniper tree, DR.
 the juniper tree, OR. GIE.; the bare tree,
 ROTH.; the bare shrub, CO.; a juniper,
 BRO. desert—prairie, GIE. CO.; steppe,
 DR. BRO. but shall—Omit, ROTH. a—
 [in] a, ROTH. inhabited—habitable,
 BRO. V. 7. trust—confidence, DR.
 BRO.; hope, r. V. 8. For—Omit, DR.;
 And, BRO. shall be—is, ROTH. spread-
 eth—stretcheth, DR. by the river—
 in the moist soil, VULG. SCHN.; to
 (unto, BRO.). the stream, DR. BRO.;
 toward the brook (river, CO.). ROTH.
 GIE. CO. and—who, ROTH. shall not
 fear—is not afraid, ROTH. CO.; does not
 fear, BRO. leaf—leaves, BRO. shall be
 —remains, ROTH. CO.; remain, BRO.
 green—spreading, DR.; flourishing, BRO.
 and—who, ROTH.; he, DR.; it, BRO.
 shall not be careful—is unconcerned
 [even], ROTH. CO.; cares not, OR. GIE.;

y tree planted by the waters, that
 spreadeth out its roots by the^z
 river, and shall not^{a2} fear
 when^b heat cometh, but its^c leaf
 shall be green; and shall not be
 careful in the^d year of^e drought,
 neither shall cease from yielding
 / fruit.

9 The heart is^{g h} deceitful
 above all things, and it is ex-
 ceedinglyⁱ corrupt: who can^j
 / know it? 10 I, Jê-hô'-vâh,
 k / search the^m mind, I try theⁿ
 heart, even to give every man
 according to his ways, according
 to the fruit of his doings. 11 As
 the^o partridge^p that sitteth on
 eggs which she hath not laid, so
 is he that^q p^q getteth riches, and
 / s not by right; in the midst of
 his days^{t5} they shall leave him,

is undisturbed, BRO.; shall not be anxious,
 DR. shall cease—ceases, ROTH. GIE.
 CO.; shall he cease, DR. V. 9. deceitful—
 Or, rugged (*i.e.* proud), *De.* Cf. Hab. 2:4;
 unfathomable, CO.; unreliable, BRO. ex-
 ceedingly corrupt—woefully sick (*v.*
 16), *Var.*; desperately sick, DR. r; mor-
 tally sick, BRO. VULG. SCHN. know—
 see through, GIE. V. 10. I—Omit, GIE.
 mind—heart, CO. DR. BRO. SCHN. I—
 and, DR. heart—reins, DÜHM. GIE.
 OR. CO. SCHN. DR. BRO. even—in
 order, ROTH. CO.; and, DR. BRO. do-
 ings—endeavors, VULG. SCHN. V. 11.
 As—(Like), DR. the partridge—a bird,
 ROTH. GIE. CO. sitteth . . . they—
 gathereth young which it (she, DR. r.)
 hath not brought forth, so (omit so, DR. r.)
 is he . . . he, *Var.* DR. r.; gathers eggs
 and does not hatch them Is he that gets
 riches unjustly: In the middle of his day
 he, BRO. sitteth—watches, GIE. OR.;
 hatches, CO. SCHN. on eggs—over,
 GIE. laid—laid [or hatched], GIE. they
 shall leave him—he must leave them,
 ROTH. GIE. CO.; he shall leave them,
 DR.; he must leave it, BRO. his end—
 the end of it, BRO. he shall be—is, GIE.

Var. Read.—V. 4. And . . . from—
 And thou shalt be forsaken, lonesome,
 aside from, VULG. SCHN. anger—nose,
 ROTH. CO. V. 8. fear—So *Heb. text*,
Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Hi. Graf, Ke. PS. Ch.
 see *Heb. marg. Targ. Ew.*

8
 y Ps. 1:3;
 92:12-14; Ez.
 31:3-9.
 z River, Is.
 32:2.
 a Fear, Gen.
 9:2.
 2 According to
 another read-
 ing, *sec.*
 b Heat, Lu.
 12:55.
 c Leaf, Ez.
 47:12.
 d Year, Lev.
 25:8.
 e Drought, Jer.
 14:1.
 f Fruit, Lev.
 23:40.

9
 g Deception,
 Gen. 37:31.
 h Mk. 7:21, 22;
 Rom. 7:11;
 Eph. 4:22.
 i Eccl. 9:3; Is.
 1:6; 6:10; Mt.
 13:15; Mk.
 2:17; Rom.
 1:21.
 j Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.

10
 k Knowledge of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Ch. 11:20;
 20:12; 1 Sam.
 16:7; Rom.
 8:27.
 m Mind, Job
 35:36.
 3 *Heb. reins.*

11
 n See "Birds,"
 Gen. 9:2.
 4 Or, gathereth
 young which
 she hath not
 brought forth.
 o Ch. 6:13; 8:10;
 22:13, 17.
 p Wealth, Josh.
 22:8.
 q See "Teaching
 of Jesus" on
 "Riches," Lu.
 2:21.
 r See "Justice,"
 Mic. 6:8.
 s See "Oppres-
 sion," Jer.
 22:17.
 t Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 5 Or, he shall
 leave them.

* DESERT.—Remoteness, solitary, possibly barren.
 Israel tempted God in.—Ps. 78:40, 41; 106:13, 14. Israel
 led through—Is. 48:21.

The Cry of the Messianic Prophet in.—Is. 40:3-5; Mt. 3:3;
 Lu. 3:4; John 1:23.

The Untrusting Man likened to.—Jer. 17:6; 48:6. Jeho-
 vah's Promise of Help.—Is. 41:17-20; 43:19-21.

Used figuratively before Restoration of Zion.—Is. 51:3.

Judgment pronounced on Chaldaea.—Jer. 50:12.

Jesus retired unto, for Rest.—Mk. 15:32, 33.

Retired to Desert for Prayer.—Mt. 14:13; Mk. 1:35, 45; Lu.

5:16.

Jesus led there to be tempted.—Mt. 4:1; Mk. 1:12; Lu.
 4:1, 2.

John Baptist dwelt in Deserts.—Lu. 1:80.
 Desert (in sense of Wilderness).—Ex. 3:1; 5:3. Israel jour-
 neyed Three Days in—Ex. 5:3; 19:2; Num. 20:1, 13, 16.
 Figurative—Ps. 102:6. Israel rebelled against Jehovah in—
 Num. 27:14; 20:12.

Scapegoat sent into.—Lev. 16:21, 22.

Dwelling in, characteristic of Robbers.—Job 24:5.

Prediction of False Christs in Wilderness.—Mt. 24:26.

Waste Places.—Deut. 32:10; Ez. 13:4.

Prophecies concerning Rivers of.—Is. 35:1; 43:19, 20; Jer.

17:6; 50:12.

Wild Asses in the Desert.—Job 24:5.

12
a Ch. 3:17;
14:21.
b Throne, Acts
12:21.
c Beginnings,
Gen. 1:1.
13
d Hope, Pr.
23:18.
e See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.
f Ch. 14:8; 50:7.
g Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
h Shame, Phil.
3:19.
i V. 5; Ps.
73:27.
j Writing, I Ki.
4:14.
k Earth, Gen.
2:1.
l Ch. 2:13, 17.
m Fountain,
II Ki. 3:19.
n Waters, Ps.
95:5.

14
o Healing, Jer.
30:13.
p Ch. 30:17;
33:6.
q Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
r Praise, Ju.
5:3.

15
s Is. 5:19; Amos
5:18.
t Word of God,
John 6:63.

16
u Jeremiah, Jer.
1:1.
v Ch. 1:6; 20:9.
w Shepherd, Ps.
23:1.

and at his end he shall be a
* fool.

12 A ^a glorious ^b throne, ^c set on
high from the ^c beginning, is the
place of our sanctuary. 13 O
Jē-hō-^dvāh, the ^{d e} hope of ^e Is-
rā-^{ēl}, all that forsake thee shall
be put to ^h shame. They that
ⁱ depart from me shall be ⁱ writ-
ten in the ^k earth, because they
have ^l forsaken Jē-hō-^dvāh, the
^m fountain of living ⁿ waters. 14
^o Heal me, O Jē-hō-^dvāh, and
I shall be healed; ^q save me, and
I shall be saved; for thou art my
^r praise. 15 Behold, they ^s say
unto me, Where is the ^t word of
Jē-hō-^dvāh? let it come now. 16
As for ^u me, I have ^v not has-
tened from being a ^w shepherd
after thee; neither have I desired

Var. Rend.—V. 12. A . . . high—A
throne of glory, an eminence, BRO. Vs.
12, 13. A . . . Israel—Or, Thou throne
of glory, on high from the beginning, thou
place of our sanctuary, thou hope of Is-
rael, the Lord! *Ew. Graf, Ke. PS.* V. 12.
set—Omit, DR. Vs. 13, 18. put to shame
—ashamed, *r.* V. 13. depart—turn aside,
DR. written in—destroyed from, ROTH,
in—on, DR. earth—land, DUHM,
ROTH. BRO. CO. because—for, CO.
living waters—springing waters, DR.;
running water, BRO.; life, ROTH. V. 14.
and—That, BRO. save—help, DUHM,
ROTH. CO. GIE. praise—song of praise,
CO.; hope, BRO. Vs. 16, 17. But I have
not molested thee with pleadings 'on ac-
count of the calamity' and have not
wished hither the ill-famed (woeful) day,
thou knowest it! Whatever came from my
lips, lies open before thy face (17), become
not the crumbling of my future to me,
'thou' in the day of the calamity, CO. V.
16. But I was not intimidated, to follow
thee, the shepherd, and for a day of man I
have not longed for, thou knowest it;

¹ the woeful ^z day; ^y thou know-
est: that which came out of my
^z lips was before thy ^a face. 17
Be not a ^{b c} terror unto me: thou
art my ^d refuge in the day of
^e evil. 18 Let them be put to
shame that ^l persecute me, but
let not me be put to shame; let
them be dismayed, but ^o let not
me be dismayed; ^h bring upon
them the day of evil, and ² destroy
them with ^{i j} double destruction.

19 Thus ^k said Jē-hō-^dvāh unto
me: Go, and ^l stand in the ^m gate
of ³ the ⁿ children of the people,
whereby the ^o kings of ^p Jū-dāh
come in, and by which they
go out, and in all the gates of
^q Jē-ru-^sā-lēm; 20 and say unto
what came over my lips, right was it be-
fore thee, VULG. SCHN. hastened—i.e.
sought to escape, Var. from—thee—
So Ew. Ke.; from following closely, after
thee, *Hi. Graf. See Var. Read.* thou know-
est—thou knowest, DR.; thou thyself
knowest, BRO.; thou knowest it, BRO.
was—face—lies open before thee,
ROTH.; was manifest before thee, *Var.*
V. 17. Be not—Do not become, BRO. ter-
ror—(cause of) dismay, DR.; dismay,
BRO. Thou art—[Thou], BRO. V. 18.
Let them—They must, CO. me be—*me*
be, DR. let them—they must, CO. evil
—misfortune, BRO. destruction—frac-
ture, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 13. They . . . earth—
they that turn aside from thee in the
land shall be brought to confusion, EW.
DUHM; and 'the' deserters in the land
shall 'stand ashamed,' CO.; they that
turn aside from thee shall be cut off from
the earth, GIE.; And the apostates in the
land shall be confounded, BRO. V. 16.
I . . . thee—on account of the calamity
I lingered, ROTH.; on account of misfor-
tune after thee, BRO. from . . . thee—
after thee because of evil, SYMM. AQ.
DUHM, CO. GIE.

1 Some ancient
versions read,
the judgment
day of man.
x Day, Lev.
25:8.
y Ch. 12:3.
z Lips, Job
2:10.
a Face, Is. 6:2.

17
b See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
c Ps. 88:15.
d Refuge, Heb.
6:18.
e Evil, Ps.
97:10.

18
f Persecution,
I Ki. 18:4.
g Ch. 1:17.
h Ps. 35:8.
2 Heb. break
them with a
double breach.
i Ch. 16:18.
j Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

19
k Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
l Ch. 7:2; 26:2.
m Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
3 Or, the com-
mon people.
n See ch. 26:23.
Children, Gen.
3:16.
o Kings, Deut.
17:15.
p Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
q Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.

* FOOLS.—Are: Corrupt and Abominable—Ps. 14:1; Pr.
30:22; I Cor. 3:18. Self-sufficient—Pr. 12:15; Rom. 1:22.
Slothful—Eccl. 4:5. Self-confident—Pr. 14:16. Self-de-
ceivers—Pr. 14:8; 17:28. Angry—Eccl. 7:9; Pr. 7:7; 12:16;
27:3; 29:11, 20. Mere Professors of Religion—Mt. 23:2-12.
Conceited—Pr. 26:12. Full of Words—Eccl. 5:3; 10:14.
Given to Meddling—Pr. 20:3. Slanderers—Pr. 10:18. Liars
—Pr. 10:18. Contentious—Pr. 18:6. A Grief to Parents—
Pr. 17:21, 25; 19:13.

Come to Shame.—Pr. 3:35. Death—II Sam. 3:33; 13:13.
Destroy Themselves.—By their Speech—Pr. 10:8, 10, 14;
26:45; Eccl. 4:5; 10:12. By their Ease—Pr. 1:32.

Exemplified.—Rehoboam—I Ki. 12:8. Israel—Jer. 4:22.
Pharisees—Mt. 23:17, 19. Saul—I Sam. 26:21.

Company of.—Is ruinous—Pr. 13:20; 26:6.

Folly of.—Pr. 14:8, 24; 15:2, 14; 26:4, 5, 11; 27:22.

Vanity of.—Eccl. 2:15, 16, 19; 7:6. Worship Idols—Jer.
10:8; Rom. 1:22. Trust to their Own Heart—Pr. 28:26.
Depend upon their Wealth—Jer. 17:11; Lu. 12:20. Obey not
the Gospel—Mt. 7:26. Deny God—Ps. 14:1; 53:1. Blas-
pheme God—Ps. 74:18.

Mouth of.—Pours out Folly—Pr. 7:5; 15:2; Eccl. 10:3.
Feedeth on Folly—Pr. 15:14. Parable in Mouth of—Pr.
26:7.

Lips of.—Snare to the Soul—Pr. 18:7; Eccl. 9:17.

Correction of is Folly.—Pr. 16:22.

Punishment of.—Job 30:8; Ps. 49:10; 107:17; Pr. 7:22;
17:10; 19:29; 26:3, 10.

Fools mentioned.—Delight not in Understanding—Ps.
92:6; Pr. 17:16, 24; 18:2; 24:7. Perverse Man and a Fool—
Pr. 19:1. Sport themselves in Mischievous—Pr. 10:23. Has
same Advantage as Wise Man—Eccl. 6:8. Walk in Dark-
ness—Eccl. 2:14. Shall not call thy Brother Fool—Mt. 5:22.
Hate to depart from Evil—Pr. 13:19. Prophet called Fool—
Hos. 9:7. Sacrifice of, hateful to God—Eccl. 5:1. Delicate
Living unseemly for—Pr. 19:10. Flaunteth his Folly—Pr.
13:16; 16:22. Excellent Speech unbecoming for—Pr. 17:7.
Honor is unbecoming for—Pr. 26:1, 8. Die for Lack of
Understanding—Pr. 10:21. God has no Pleasure in—Eccl.
5:4. God abuses Arrogant—Ps. 75:4. Avoid them—Pr.
14:7. Exhorted to seek Wisdom—Ps. 94:8; Pr. 8:5. De-
spise Instruction—Pr. 1:7; 23:9. Make a mock at—Pr. 14:9.
Reproach God—Ps. 74:22. Princes of Zoan become—Is.
19:13. Hate Knowledge—Pr. 1:22. Judges become—Job
12:17.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 35:8. Shall not stand in the
Presence of God—Ps. 5:5. Shall be Servants to the Wise—
Pr. 11:29.

Proverbs concerning.—Pr. 7:7; 12:23; Eccl. 10:2.
In Teachings of Paul.—I Cor. 4:10.

20

a Word of God, John 6:63.
b Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
c Ch. 19:3, 4; Ps. 49:1, 2; Hos. 5:1; Amos 4:1.
d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
e Jerusalem, Jer. 1:8.
f Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

21

g Deut. 4:9, 15, 23; Mk. 4:24.
i Or, for your life's sake.
h Num. 15:32-36; Neh. 13:15-21; John 5:9-12.
i Burden, Ps. 55:22.
j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
k Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

22

l House, Deut. 24:10.
m Home, Lev. 18:9.
n Labor, Ex. 12:23.

23

o See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
p Ear, Ex. 29:20.
q Ch. 7:26; 19:15.
r Neck, Pr. 3:3.
s Instruction, Is. 54:13.

24

t Ex. 15:26; Deut. 11:13.
u Is. 21:7; 55:2.
v City, Gen. 4:17.

25

w Promises conditional, John 14:2.
x Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
y City, Gen. 4:17.
z Kings, Deut. 17:15.
a Princes, Num. 2:7.
b Ch. 33:15, 17, 21; I Sam. 7:16; Is. 9:7; Lu. 1:32.
c Throne, Acts 12:21.
d David, I Sam. 17:12.
e Charlot, I Ki. 20:1.
f Horses, Jer. 50:11.
g Ps. 132:13, 14; Heb. 12:22.
2 Or, be inhabited.

26

h Land, Gen. 23:15.

them, Hear ye the ^a word of Jê-hô-vâh, ye ^b kings of ^c Jû-dâh, and all Jû-dâh, and all the inhabitants of ^d Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, that enter in by these ^e gates: 21 Thus saith Jê-hô-vâh, ^f Take heed ¹ to yourselves, and ^h bear no ⁱ burden on the ^j sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm; 22 neither carry forth a burden out of your ^l houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any ⁿ work: but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I commanded your fathers. 23 But they ^o hearkened not, neither inclined their ^p ear, but ^q made their ^r neck stiff, that they might not hear, and might not receive ^s instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye ^t diligently hearken unto me, saith Jê-hô-vâh, to ^u bring in no burden through the gates of this ^v city on the sabbath day, but to hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein; 25 ^w then shall there enter in by the gates of this ^y city ^z kings and ^a princes ^b sitting upon the ^c throne of ^d David, riding in ^e chariots and on ^f horses, they, and their princes, the men of Jû-dâh, and the inhabitants of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm; and this city shall ^g remain for ever. 26 And they shall come from the cities of Jû-dâh, and from the places round about Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, and from the ^h land of

Var. Rend.—V. 21. to yourselves—in your souls (*i.e.* conscientiously), *Var.*; if your life is dear to you, CO.; of your souls, OR.; of your life, GIE.; on your lives, BRO. V. 22. but—that, ROTH.; and [thus], GIE.; and so, BRO. V. 23. that . . . not—not to, BRO. might not—not to, BRO. instruction—*Or.* correction, DR. GIE. CO. ROTH. OR. V. 24. but—and, CO. OR. GIE.; rather, ROTH. V. 25. and princes—with princes, OR. remain—remain inhabited, SCHN. CO.; be inhabited, DR. BRO. V. 26. hill-country—mountains, R. South—south-country, *Var.* sacrifices of thanksgiving—thanksgivings (Lev. 7:12), *Var.*; oblations, R. V. 27. But—And, GIE. will—*Omit*, DR. me—me [in regard to the commandments], ROTH. palaces—citadels, BRO. **Chap. 18.**—V. 2. and there—there, ROTH. V. 3. was—*Omit*, R. making a—at, *Var.*;

ⁱ Bën'-jä-mîn, and from the ^j low-land, and from the ^k hill-country, and from the ^l South, bringing ^m burnt-offerings, and ⁿ sacrifices, and meal-offerings, and ^o frankincense, and ^p bringing sacrifices of ^q thanksgiving, unto the ^r house of Jê-hô-vâh. 27 But ^s if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden and enter in at the gates of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm on the sabbath day; then will I ^t kindle a ^u fire in the gates thereof, and it shall ^w devour the ^z palaces of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, and it shall ^a not be quenched.

18 The ^z ^a word which came to ^b Jêr-ê-mî-âh from Jê-hô-vâh, saying, 2 Arise, and ^c go down to the ^d potter's house, and there I will ^e cause thee to hear my ^f words. 3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he was making a work on the ^g wheels. 4 And when the ^h vessel that he made of the ⁱ clay was marred in the ^j hand of the potter, he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 Then the word of Jê-hô-vâh came to me, saying, 6 O house of ^k Îš-râ-êl, ^l cannot I do with you as this potter? saith Jê-hô-vâh. Behold, as the ^m clay in the potter's hand, so are ye in my

doing (his), DR.; doing, BRO.; wrought his, R. wheels—*Lit.* two wheels, *Var.*; Heb. two stones, DR. V. 4. when—whensoever, *Var.* when . . . made—if the vessel that he was making, DR. when . . . potter—when was spoiled in his hand the vessel that he made (with the clay), BRO. of the clay—in his hand, ROTH.; with his hand, GIE. OR. of . . . potter—miscarried in his hand, CO. in . . . potter—with his hand, GIE. OR. made—would make, DR. to—in the eyes of, OR. GIE. CO. the potter—him, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 23. stiff—stiff[er] than their fathers, SEPT. V. 25. and princes—[and princes], DR. BRO. on—their, SEPT.; *omit*, GIE. OR. ROTH. SCHN. V. 27. But—But, it shall.

ⁱ See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
^j Zech. 7:7.
^k Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^l The South, Deut. 34:3.
^m Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
ⁿ Sacrifices, Gen. 31:54.
^o See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.
^p Ch. 33:11; Ps. 107:22.
^q Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
^r See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

27

^s Ch. 22:5; 26:4; Is. 1:20; Zech. 7:11-14.
^t Ch. 11:16; 21:14; Is. 9:18, 19.
^u Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^v Ch. 39:8; Amos 2:5.
^w See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^x Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
^y Ch. 7:20; Ez. 20:47.

1

^z The Word of God, John 6:63.
^a See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^b Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

2

^c Ch. 19:1, 2.
^d See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
^e Ch. 23:22.
^f Words, Pr. 15:23.

3

^g See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

4

^h Vessels. See "Food," Gen 9:3.
ⁱ Clay, Rom. 9:21.
^j Hand, Gen. 16:12.

6

^k Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^l God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^m Is. 45:9; 64:8; Mt. 20:15; Rom. 9:21.

⁶
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
⁷
b Nation, Gen. 10:32.
c Ch. 1:10.
d See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

⁸
e Ch. 7:3-7; 12:16; Ez. 18:21.
f See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
h Repentance, Lu. 15:3.
i Ch. 26:3, 13, 19; Ps. 106:45; Hos. 11:8; Joel 2:13, 14; Jonah 3:9, 10.

⁹
j Ch. 1:10; 31:28; Amos 9:11-15.

¹⁰
k Promises conditional, John 14:2.
l Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
m Ch. 7:24-28; Ps. 125:5; Ez. 33:18.
n Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
o Voice, Gen. 27:22.
p I Sam. 2:30; 13:13.

¹¹
q Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
r Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
s Ch. 4:6.
t 11:11; Is. 5:5.
v 1:18; ch. 11:19.
u Ch. 4:1; II Ki. 17:13; Is. 1:16-19; Acts 26:20.

^a hand, O house of ^İṣ-^ṛā-^ēl. 7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a ^b nation, and concerning a kingdom, to ^c pluck up and to break down and to ^d destroy it; 8 ^e if that nation, ^f concerning which I have spoken, turn from their ^g evil, I will ^h i repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them. 9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to ^j build and to plant it; 10 ^k l if they do that which is ^m evil in my sight, that they ⁿ obey not my ^o voice, then I will ^p repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them. 11 Now therefore, speak to the men of ^q Jū-^ḏāh, and to the inhabitants of ^r Jē-^ṛu-^ṣā-^lēm, saying, Thus saith Jē-^hō-^vāh: Behold, ^s I frame evil against you, and ^t devise a device against you: ^u re-

Var. Rend.—Vs. 7, 9. At what—at one, *Var. DR.*; In an, *DUHM, ROTH, OR.* At what instant—Once, *GIE. CO.*; Whenever, *BRO.* shall speak—may speak, *Var.*; speak, *DR, BRO.* V. 7. concerning—against, *ROTH.* V. 8. I—then I, *DR.* will—*Omit.* *Var. DR.* V. 10. they (*twice*)—it, *R.* that which is—*Omit.* *DR, BRO.* will—*Omit.* *DR.* them—it, *DR, BRO.* V. 11. therefore—therefore, go to, *DR. n.*; indeed, *BRO.* speak—say, *BRO.* frame—am framing, *Var. DR.* evil—misfortune, *BRO.* devise—devising, *Var. V.* 12. But they say—Yet they go on saying, *Var.*; And they will say, *BRO.* It is in vain—There is no hope, *DR. r.*; It is useless, *BRO.* devices—backslidings, *SEPT.* do . . . after—practise, *Var.* do . . . stubbornness—execute every one the imagination, *DR.* V. 13. nations—heathen, *OR. CO.* who—whichever, *ROTH.* a very—very greatly an, *DR.*; a, *BRO.* Vs. 14, 15. Does the 'white' snow melt away from Rock-'Sirion' (=Hermion) (?) Or 'evaporate' the ebbing 'waters out of the Western Sea'? That my people hath forgotten me, burned incense to the non-entities. So that they 'have stumbled long ago' upon their ways, 'upon' untrodden 'paths,' *CO.* V. 14. Can there fail from the rock of Sirion The white snow? Or can be dried up the waters of the north stars. The cold streams? *BRO.* Shall . . . field—*Lit.* Doth the snow of Lebanon fail from, &c., *Ev. Hi. Graf, Ke. PS.*; or, . . . cease to flow from the rock

turn ye now every one from his evil way, and amend your ways and your doings. 12 But ^v they say, It is in vain; for ^w we will walk after our own devices, and we will do every one ^x y after the stubbornness of his evil ^z heart.

13 Therefore thus saith Jē-^hō-^vāh: ^a Ask ye now among the nations, who hath heard such things; the ^b c virgin of ^d İṣ-^ṛā-^ēl hath done a very ^e f horrible thing. 14 Shall the ^g snow of * Lēb-^ā-ⁿōn fail from the ^h rock of the ⁱ field? or shall the ^j cold ^k waters ^l that flow down from afar be ² dried up? 15 For ^l m my people have ⁿ forgotten me, ^o they have burned ^p incense to false ^q gods; and they have been made to ^r stumble in their ways, in the ^s t ancient paths, to walk in bypaths, in a way not ^u cast up; 16 to make their ^v land an ^w astonishment,

unto the field, *De Dieu, DeW. Bō. Obscure.* Shall—Doth, *DR.* fail—withdraw, *ROTH, GIE.* fail from—leave (*Heb.* leave from), *DR.* of the field—*Omit.* *ROTH, GIE.* cold . . . afar—cool waters breaking forth and running down, *SCHN.* that . . . place—*Lit.* foreign, i.e. whose sources are foreign, *Hi. Kc.*; or, that hurry along (?), *Ev. Graf, Bunsen.* dried up—*Lit.* plucked up, *Var.* See *Var. Read.* V. 15. For—Yet, *Var.* But, *ROTH.* have burned—burn, *ROTH, DR, BRO.* incense—sacrifice, *BRO.* false gods—vain gods, *Var.*; worthlessness, or, unreality, *DR.*; nothingness, *BRO.*; vanity, *OR. r.*; Nothings, *DUHM, GIE.* *SCHN.* they—these, *Var.* been made to stumble—stumbled, *ROTH, BRO.*; stumble, *GIE.*; caused them to stumble, *r.* in—from, in, *BRO.* V. 16. an astonishment—a wilderness, *VULG. SCHN, GIE. OR.*; a fright, *DUHM, CO. ROTH.*; an appalling, *DR.*

Var. Rend.—**Chap. 18.**—V. 7. to . . . and—[to . . . and], *BRO.* V. 8. concerning . . . spoken—*Omit.* *SEPT. BRO.* their—its, *DR.* V. 14. Shall . . . field?—(Doth the snow of Lebanon fail from the rock of) the Almighty, *Bunsen, Gei. B.* (*pts.*); Doth the hoar frost leave Sirion, the snow Lebanon? *DUHM.* See *Var. Rend.* afar—the North stars, *DUHM, BRO.*; the fountains, *GIE.*; 'the mountains,' *ROTH.* be dried up—dry up, *Ge. Graf, De. Ke. PS. Ch. Gr.*

¹²
v Ch. 2:25; Is. 57:10.
w See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
x Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
y Ch. 7:24; 16:12; Deut. 29:19.
z Heart, Acts 15:9.

¹³
a Ch. 2:10, 11; Is. 66:8.
b Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
c Ch. 14:17; 31:4.
d Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
e See "Abomination," Lev. 7:21.
f Ch. 5:30; 23:14; Hos. 6:10.

¹⁴
g See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
h Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
i Field, Num. 20:17.
j Cold, Rev. 3:15.
k Waters, Ps. 95:5.
l Or, of strange lands that flow down be &c.
2 Or, plucked up.

¹⁵
l Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
m Ch. 2:32; 3:21.
n See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
o Ch. 7:9; 44:17; Is. 65:7.
p Incense, Ex. 30:34.
q Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
r Stumble, Jer. 6:21.
s Ch. 6:16.
t Paths, Is. 40:14.
u Is. 57:14; 62:10.

¹⁶
v Land, Gen. 23:15.
w Ch. 25:9; 50:13; Ez. 33:28, 29.

* **LEBANON.**—North Boundary of Palestine—Deut. 1:7; 3:25; 11:24; Josh. 1:4; 9:1. Valley of.—Josh. 11:17; 12:7. Streams of.—Song of Sol. 4:15. Inhabitants of.—Josh. 13:5, 6; Ju. 3:3. Trees of.—Cedars of—Ju. 9:15; I Ki. 4:33; 5:6, 9; II Ki. 14:9; 19:23; II Chr. 2:8, 16; Ezra 3:7; Ps. 29:5; 104:16; Is. 2:13; 10:34; 14:8; Ez. 27:5; 31:3. Fir—II Ki. 19:23. Forests of.—I Ki. 7:2; 10:17, 21; II Chr. 9:20. Wood of.—Song of Sol. 3:9.

Flower of.—Thistle—II Chr. 25:18; Nah. 1:4.

Workmen sent to.—I Ki. 5:14.

Illustrative.—Ps. 29:6; 72:16; 92:12; Song of Sol. 4:8, 11; 5:15; 7:4; Jer. 22:6, 23; Hos. 14:5, 6, 8; Zech. 11:1.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 10:34; 29:17; 33:9; 35:2; 37:24; 40:16; 60:13; Jer. 18:14, 20; 22:20; Ez. 17:3, 31:15, 16. Flower of Lebanon—Nah. 1:4.

Violence done to Lebanon.—Hab. 2:17. Land of Lebanon—Zech. 10:10.

a See "Head,"
Pr. 20:29.
b Ch. 48:27; Ps.
22:7; Is.
37:22.

17
c Ch. 13:24;
Job 27:21.
d Wind, Job
27:21.
e Enemy, Job
31:29.
f Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
g Ch. 2:27; 32:33.
h Face, Is. 6:2.
i Day, Lev.
25:8.
j Adversity,
Job 19:6.

18
k V. 11; ch.
11:19.
l Conspiracy,
Num. 14:4.
m Jeremiah, Jer.
1:1. [31:24.
n Law, Deut.
o Ch. 2:8; Mal.
2:7. [28:1.
p Priest, Ex.
q Counsel, Pr.
8:14.
r Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
s Word of God,
John 6:63.
t Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
u Ch. 5:13.
v Ch. 20:10; Ps.
52:2. [3:5.
w Tongue, Jas.
x Ch. 43:2.
y Words, Pr.
15:23.

19
z Voice, Gen.
27:22.

20
a See "Sowing
and Reaping,"
Gal. 6:7.
b Evil, Ps. 97:10.
c Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
d V. 22; ch.
5:26; Ps.
35:7; 57:6.
e Pit, II Sam.
23:20.
f Soul, Job 4:15.
g Ps. 106:23.
h Anger, Pr.
15:1.

21
i Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
j Ch. 11:22;
14:16; Ps.
109:9-20.
k Children suffer
for Sins of
Parents, Gen.
3:6.
l Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.

and a perpetual * hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and ^a shake his head. 17 I will ^c scatter them as with an east ^d wind before the ^e enemy; I will show them the ^f back, and not the ^h face, in the ⁱ day of their ^j calamity.

18 Then said they, Come, and let us ^k devise devices against ^m Jêr-ê-mî-âh; for the ⁿ law shall not perish from the ^p priest, nor ^q counsel from the ^r wise, nor the ^s word from the ^u prophet. ^v Come, and let us smite him with the ^w tongue, and let us ^x not give heed to any of his ^y words.

19 Give heed to me, O Jê-hô-^z vâh, and hearken to the ^a voice of them that contend with me. 20 ^a Shall ^b evil be recompensed for ^c good? for they have ^d digged a ^e pit for my ^f soul. Remember how I ^g stood before thee to speak good for them, to turn away thy ^h wrath from them. 21 Therefore ⁱ deliver up their ^k children to the ^l famine, and ^m give them over to the power of the ⁿ sword; and let their ^o wives become ^p childless, and ^r s wid-

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*), hissing—sneer, GIE. SCHN. CO. astonished—frightened, DUHM. GIE. OR. ROTH.; appalled, DR.; astounded, BRO.; horrified, SCHN. CO. V. 17, with—does, BRO., an east wind—a sirocco, DR. show . . . back—look upon them with the back, DR. BRO. V. 18, Then—and, SCHN. BRO. said—'say,' ROTH. devices—'a plan,' ROTH. CO. law—teaching, Var.; direction, DR. smite—kill, GIE. not (*last*)—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. CO. BRO. any—all, ROTH. CO. BRO. words—speeches, SCHN. V. 19, them . . . me—my defence, GIE. V. 20, wrath—fury, DR. BRO. r. V. 21, deliver up—give, BRO. children—sons, ROTH. OR. BRO. give . . . power—spill them into the hands, Var. give—deliver, BRO. slain by, BRO. throttled to, SCHN.; slain by, BRO. death—pest, DUHM. ROTH. GIE. and—but, ROTH. of—by, BRO. V. 22, when—for, VULG. SCHN. shalt bring—bringest, BRO. troop—irregular troop, GIE. CO.; troop of murderers, DUHM. ROTH. my feet—me, SEPT. V. 23,

ows; and let their ^l men be slain of ^m death, and their ⁿ young men smitten of the sword in ^o battle. 22 Let a ^p cry be heard from their ^q houses, when thou shalt bring a ^r troop suddenly upon them; for they have digged a pit to take me, and ^s hid ^t snares for my ^u feet. 23 Yet, Jê-hô-^v vâh, thou knowest all their ^w counsel against me to ^x slay me; ^y forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their ^z sin from thy sight; but let them be ^a overthrown before thee; deal thou with them in the ^b time of thine anger.

19 Thus said Jê-hô-^c vâh, Go, and buy a ^d potter's earthen ^e bottle, and take of the ^f elders of the people, and of the elders of the priests; 2 and go forth unto the ^g valley of the ^h son of † Hin-ⁱ nôm, which is by the entry of ^j the ^k gate Hâr-sîth, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee; 3 and say, Hear ye the word of Jê-hô-^l vâh, O ^m kings of ⁿ Jû-^o dâh, and inhabitants of ^p Jê-ru-^q sâ-lêm: Thus ^r saith Jê-hô-^s vâh of hosts, the

Yet—But, BRO. against me to slay me—For death upon me, BRO. forgive not—be not gracious to, SCHN. but . . . overthrown—i.e. count them as ruined, Var.; Let them be as stumbling-blocks, CO.; let them become men made to stumble, BRO. thou—thou [evil], GIE. Chap. 19.—V. 1. Thus—Then, SEPT. Jehovah—Add, to me, SEPT. buy—take, VULG. SCHN. potter's earthen—earthenware, BRO.; bottle—cruze, DR.; jug, ROTH. GIE. OR. SCHN.; bottle 'of clay,' CO. elders—chiefs, ROTH. Vs. 2, 6, the son of—Ben, DUHM. CO. GIE. OR. ROTH. V. 2, gate Harsith—potsherd gate, Var. ROTH. OR. GIE. DUHM. SCHN. DR.

Var. Read.—V. 21, and widows—A gloss, ROTH. Chap. 19.—V. 1, Jehovah—Add, to me, SEPT. buy—get, SEPT. *Psalm. Targ. Graf.* of the elders (*second*)—Omit, SEPT. V. 2, that . . . thee—[that I shall speak to thee], BRO. V. 3, say—say [to them], SEPT. CO. ROTH. Judah—Add, and men of Judah, SEPT. Jerusalem—Add, And ye that enter these gates, SEPT.

m Death Pen-
alty for Vio-
lation of Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.

n Sword, Ju.
7:20. [7:16.

o Wife, I Cor.
p Childlessness
an Affliction,
Gen. 3:16.

q I Sam. 15:33;
Is. 13:18.

r Widow, Lev.
22:13. [22:25.

s Ch. 15:8; Ez.
t Man, Gen. 2:7.

u Death, Rom.
5:12.

v Young Men,
I John 2:14.

w Ch. 9:21;
11:22.

x See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.

22
y Cry, Lu. 18:7.

z Ch. 6:26;
25:34, 36.

a House, Deut.
24:10. [18:9.

b Home, Lev.
c Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.

d Ps. 140:5.
e Snares, Pr.
7:23. [18:4.

f Feet, Gen.

23
g Ch. 11:21;
26:8, 11.

h Ch. 37:15, 20;
38:4, 9.

i "Murder-
derer" Num.
35:16.

j Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.

k Ps. 109:14; Is.
2:9.

l Ch. 6:15, 21.

1 Heb. made to
stumble.

m Ch. 7:20; 17:4.

1
n Ch. 18:2.

o See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19. [9:4.

p Bottle, Josh.
q Num. 11:16.

2 [8:13.
r Valley, Josh.

s Ch. 7:31, 32;
Josh. 15:8.

t Son, Gen.
21:19.

2 Or, the gate of
potsherds.

u Gate, I Sam.
23:7.

3
v King, Deut.
17:15.

w Ch. 17:20.

x Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23. [1:8.

y Jerusalem, Ju.
z Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

* HISS: Hissing at Nations accompanies their Downfall.—Jer. 18:16. Israel—I Ki. 9:8. Edom—Jer. 49:17. Judah II Chr. 27:8; Jer. 25:9, 18; Lam. 2:15, 16; Jerusalem—Jer. 19:8. Babylon—Jer. 50:13; 51:37. Nineveh—Zeph. 2:15. Hissing as a Mockery to Wicked Men.—Job 27:23. King of Tyre—Ez. 27:36. People of Judah—Jer. 29:18; Mic. 6:16. Jehovah's Hiss, to assemble the People.—Is. 5:26; 7:18; Zech. 10:8.

† HINNOM.—Valley of—Josh. 15:8; 18:16; II Ki. 23:10; Jer. 7:31, 32; 19:2, 6.

Incidents connected with.—Incense burnt in the Valley of—II Chr. 28:3. Fire in Valley of—II Chr. 33:6. Encampment in—Neh. 11:30. High Places of Baal built in Valley of—Jer. 32:35. Burning of Children—Jer. 7:31. See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.

^a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^b See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
^c V. 15; ch. 6:19.
^d Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Evil, Ps. 47:10.
^f Ears, Ex. 29:20.
^g Ch. 17:13; 65:11.
^h Ez. 7:22; Dan. 11:31.
ⁱ Incense, Ex. 30:34.
^j Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^k See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
^l See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
^m Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
ⁿ Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
^o Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^p Ch. 2:34; 7:6; II Ki. 21:6, 16.
^q Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
^r High Places, Deut. 12:2.
^s Baal, Ju. 2:13.
^t I Ki. 17:17; Ps. 106:37, 38.
^u Child Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^v Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^w Offering, Gen. 22:2.
^x See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^y Mind, Job 38:36.
^z Heb. *heart*.
¹ Day, Lev. 25:8.
^a Ch. 7:32.
^b Topheth, II Ki. 22:10.
^c Valley, Josh. 8:13. [19:2.]
^d Hinnom, Jer. 7:32.
^e Ch. 8:8, 9; Ps. 33:10, 11; Is. 28:17, 18.
^f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^g Ch. 15:2, 9.
^h Sword, Job 7:20.
ⁱ Enemy, Job 31:29.
^j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^k Life, Gen. 2:7.
^l Death, Rom. 5:12.
^m Body, Num. 25:8. [9:3.]
ⁿ Food, Gen. 9:2.
^o Birds, Gen. 26:15.
^p Heavens, Deut. 2:20.
^q Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^r Animals, Gen. 2:20.
^s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^t City, Gen. 4:17.
^u Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
^v I Ki. 9:8; II Chr. 7:21.

God of ^a Īṣ-râ-ēl, Behold, ^b I will bring ^{c d e} evil upon this place, which whosoever heareth, his ^f ears shall tingle. 4 Because they have ^g forsaken me, and have ^h estranged this place, and have burned ⁱ incense in it unto ^j other gods, that they ^{k l} knew not, they and their ^m fathers and the ⁿ kings of Jū-dāh, and have filled this place with the ^{o p} blood of ^q innocents, 5 and have built the ^r high places of ^s Bā-āḷ, to burn their ^{t u} sons in the ^v fire for ^w burnt-offerings unto Bā-āḷ; which I ^x commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my ^{y 1} mind: 6 therefore, behold, the ^{z a} days come, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh, that this place shall no more be called ^b Tō-ṣ-phēth, nor The ^c valley of the son of ^d Hīn-nōm, but The valley of Slaughter. 7 And I will ^{e 2} make void the counsel of Jū-dāh and ^f Jē-ru-ṣā-lēm in this place; and I will cause them to ^g fall by the ^h sword before their ⁱ enemies, and by the ^j hand of them that seek their ^k life: and their ^l dead ^m bodies will I give to be ⁿ food for the ^o birds of the ^p heavens, and for the ^{q r} beasts of the ^s earth. 8 And I will make this ^t city an astonishment, and a ^u hissing; ^v every one that pass-

Var. Rend.—V. 3. evil—misfortune, BRO. which—the which, DR. V. 4. estranged—counted . . . strange, Var.; treated . . . as foreign, BRO.; made . . . foreign, BRO.; or, made . . . foreign, DR. they and . . .—just as, ROTH. that . . . filled—whom they knew not, they or their fathers; at the kings of Judah have filled, SEPT. DR. (?) innocents—innocent people, BRO. and—Omit, BRO. V. 5. Baal—the Baalim, VULG. SCHN. V. 6. come—are coming, DR. Vs. 6, 13, 14. Topheth—the Tophet, Var. V. 7. make void—pour out, cf. ch. 5:1, Var. ROTH. OR. SCHN.; Heb. empty out, DR. GIE. them—them [in their flight], ROTH. dead bodies—carcasses, DR. n. food—meat, n. birds—fowls, DR. n. heavens—heaven, DR. BRO. CO. SCHN.; an astonishment—a terror, GIE. CO. SCHN.; an object of terror, ROTH.; an appalment, DR.; a fright, BRO.; wilderness, OR. hissing—mockery, SCHN. thereby—by it, DR. astonished—astounded, BRO.; appalled, DR.; afraid, ROTH. OR. GIE.;

eth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the ^w plagues thereof. 9 And I will cause them to ^x eat the ^y flesh of their sons and the flesh of their ^z daughters; and they shall eat every one the flesh of his ^a friend, in the ^b siege and in the ^{c d} distress, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their life, shall distress them.

10 Then shalt thou break the ^{e f} bottle in the sight of the ^g men that go with thee, 11 and shalt say unto them, Thus saith Jē-hō-ṽāh of hosts: Even so will I ^h break this people and this ⁱ city, as one breaketh a ^j potter's ^k vessel, that cannot be made whole again; and they shall ^{l m} bury in Tō-ṣ-phēth, ³ till there be no place to bury. 12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh, and to the inhabitants thereof, even making this city as Tō-ṣ-phēth: 13 and the ^{n o p} houses of Jē-ru-ṣā-lēm, and the ^q houses of the ^{r s} kings of Jū-dāh, which are ^t defiled, shall be ^u as the place of Tō-ṣ-phēth, even all the ^v houses upon whose roofs they have burned incense unto ^{w x} all the host of heaven, and have ^y poured out drink-offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came ^z Jēr-ē-mī-āh

horrified, SCHN. plagues—Lit. blows, Var.; strokes, DR.; blows, BRO. thereof—her, BRO. V. 9. cause them to eat—feed them with, SCHN. distress—straitness, DR. n.; pressure, BRO. distress—straiten, DR. n. V. 10. bottle—cruze, DR. BRO.; jug, ROTH. OR. SCHN. V. 11. till . . . place—for want of room, Var. till—because, DR. OR. GIE. CO. SCHN. V. 12. even making—that I might make, ROTH.; and I will make, DR.; [and] making, BRO. as—a, ROTH. V. 13. which . . . defiled—on account of their defilements, CO. which . . . Topheth—shall be like the place of Topheth, unclean, DR.; shall be [the] defiled like the place of Topheth, BRO.; shall be as defiled as, &c., ROTH. even—namely, BRO. V. 14. Then—And, CO.; When, ROTH.; But, SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 7. And—and the counsel of, SEPT. V. 11. and . . . bury—Omit, SEPT. Hi. (as interpolated from ch. 7:32). V. 13. which . . . be—shall be defiled, Pesh. Vulg., omitting an article which renders the text untranslatable, Var.

^w Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

9
^x Deut. 28:53, 55; Lam. 4:10; Ez. 5:10.
^y Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^z Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
^a Friend, Pr. 27:6.
^b See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^c Adversity, Job 19:6.
^d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

10
^e Bottle, Josh. 9:4.
^f See v. 1.
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.

11
^h Ps. 2:9; Is. 30:14; Rev. 2:27.
ⁱ See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
^j See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
^k Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^l Burial Places, II Chr. 16:14.
^m Ch. 7:32.
ⁿ Or, because there shall be no place else.

13
ⁿ House, Deut. 24:10.
^o See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
^p Ch. 52:13.
^q Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
^r Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^s Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^t See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^u Ps. 74:7; 79:1; Ez. 7:21, 22.
^v Ch. 32:29; Zeph. 1:5.
^w Ch. 8:2; Deut. 4:19; II Ki. 17:16.
^x See "Stars," Ps. 136:8.
^y Ch. 7:18; 44:18; Ez. 20:28.
^z Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

14

- a Topheth, II Ki. 22:10.
b Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
c Court, Jer. 37:21; Ez. 40:14.
d See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

15

- e Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
f See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
g See "Villages," Deut. 2:23.
h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
k Ch. 7:26; 17:23; Neh. 9:17, 29.
l Neck, Pr. 3:3.
m Words, Pr. 15:23.

1

- n Neh. 7:41; 10:3; Jer. 21:1.
o I Chr. 24:14; Ez. 2:37, 38.
p Priest, Ex. 28:1.
q See "Office," Is. 22:19.
r II Ki. 25:18.
s Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

2

- t Ch. 1:19; I Ki. 22:27; II Chr. 16:10; 24:12; Amos 7:10-13.
u See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
v Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
w See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
x Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
y Ch. 37:13; 38:7; Zech. 14:10.
z See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

3

- a Is. 8:3; Hos. 1:4, 9.
b V. 10; ch. 6:25.
l That is, *Terror on every side*.

4

- c See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
d Job 18:11-21; Ez. 26:21.
e Friends, Pr. 27:6.

from ^a Tō-^{ph}ēth, whither Jē-hō-^{vāh} had sent him to ^b prophesy; and he stood in the ^c court of Jē-hō-^{vāh}'s ^d house, and said to all the people: 15 Thus saith Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts, the God of ^e Īs-^{rā}-ēl, Behold, I will bring upon this ^f city and upon all its ^g towns all the ^h evil that I have pronounced against it; ⁱ because they have ^k made their ^l neck stiff, that they may not hear my ^m words.

20 Now ⁿ Pāsh-^{hūr}, the son of ^o Īm-^{mēr} the ^p priest, who was ^q chief officer in the house of Jē-hō-^{vāh}, heard ^s Jēr-ē-mī-^{āh} prophesying these things. 2 Then Pāsh-^{hūr} ^t smote Jēr-ē-mī-^{āh} the ^v prophet, and put him in the ^w stocks that were in the upper ^x gate of ^y Bēn-^{jā}-mīn, which was in the house of Jē-hō-^{vāh}. 3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pāsh-^{hūr} brought forth Jēr-ē-mī-^{āh} out of the stocks. Then said Jēr-ē-mī-^{āh} unto him, Jē-hō-^{vāh} hath not ^a called thy name Pāsh-^{hūr}, but ^b Mā-^{gōr}-mīs-^{sā}-bib. 4 For thus saith Jē-hō-^{vāh}, Behold, I will make thee a ^c terror to thyself, and to all thy ^e friends; and

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (*cont.*). and—*Omit*, ROTH. stood in—*entered*, ROTH. GIE. CO.; placed himself in, OR. V. 15. will bring—*am bringing*, DR. city—*land*, BRO. its towns—*her cities*, BRO. its—*her*, DR. BRO. R. evil—*misfortune*, BRO. that . . . not—that they might not, DR. R.; not to, BRO. **Chap. 20.**—V. 1. the son . . . priest—the priest, the son of, DUHM, ROTH. GIE. OR. prophesying—*prophesy*, Var. V. 3. that—*when*, ROTH. Then—that, ROTH. Jehovah hath not called—they shall not call, CO. Magor-missabib—*i.e.* Terror is on every side, Var.; Terror (Horror, DUHM, CO. ROTH.) (Fear, VULG. SCHN. GIE.) round about, VULG. DUHM, CO. ROTH. SCHN. GIE.; *i.e.* Terror on every side, DR. V. 4. I . . . friends—I will deliver thee to fear, thee and all thy friends, VULG. SCHN. terror—*horror*, DUHM, CO. ROTH.; fear, VULG. SCHN. GIE. and . . . behold—*thine eyes seeing*, BRO. V. 5. Moreover—*And*, DR. BRO. riches—*stores*, Var.; store, DR.; property, VULG. SCHN. gains—*profits*, Var. and they—which, R. make them a prey—*spoil them*, DR. BRO. R. take them—*drag them forth*, ROTH. carry—*bring*, ROTH. GIE. OR. V. 6. And—*But*,

they shall ^f fall by the ^g sword of their ⁱ enemies, and ⁱ thine ^k eyes shall behold it; and I will ^l give all ^m Jū-^{dāh} into the ⁿ hand of the ^o king of ^p Bāb-^ē-lōn, and he shall carry them ^q captive to Bāb-^ē-lōn, and shall slay them with the sword. 5 Moreover I will give all the ^r riches of this ^s city, and all the gains thereof, and all the precious things thereof, yea, all the ^t treasures of the kings of ^v Jū-^{dāh} will I give into the ^w hand of their enemies; and they shall make them a prey, and take them, and carry them to Bāb-^ē-lōn. 6 And thou, ^x Pāsh-^{hūr}, and all that dwell in thy ^y house shall ^a go into captivity; and thou shalt come to Bāb-^ē-lōn, and there thou shalt die, and there shalt thou be ^b buried, thou, and all thy ^c friends, to whom thou hast ^d prophesied falsely.

7 ^e O Jē-hō-^{vāh}, thou hast ^f persuaded me, and I was persuaded; thou art ^g stronger than I, and hast prevailed: I am become a ^h laughing-stock all the ⁱ day, every one ^k mocketh me. 8 For as often as I speak, I ^m cry out; I cry, ⁿ Violence and ^p destruction! because the ^q word

VULG. SCHN. OR. ROTH. thy—*this*, GIE. V. 7. hast persuaded—*didst entice* (V. 10), Var.; hast beguiled, DR.; hast enticed, BRO.; hast pulled . . . away, VULG. SCHN.; hast deceived, Var. was persuaded—*let myself be enticed* (beguiled, DR.) (be pulled away, VULG. SCHN.); Var. DR. VULG. SCHN. persuaded—*enticed*, DUHM, BRO.; *deceived*, ROTH. CO.; *deceived*, R. art—*wert*, VULG. SCHN. art . . . I—*wert too strong for me*, CO.; hast used force, OR.; hast taken hold of me, DUHM, ROTH.; hast conquered me, GIE.; *didst lay hold of me*, BRO.; prevailed—*overpowered me*, ROTH. Vs. 7, 9. day—*day long*, Var. V. 8. as often as—a long time already, VULG. SCHN. I cry—*must I cry*, ROTH. GIE. Violence—*Wickedness*, DUHM. OR. CO. destruction—*spoil*, Var. DR. R.; *plundering*, BRO.; *assault*, ROTH. OR.; *oppression*, GIE. CO. the . . . Jehovah—*thy word*, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 15. towns—*Add*, and upon all its villages, SEPT. **Chap. 20.**—V. 2. Pashhur—he, SEPT. Jeremiah the prophet—*him*, SEPT. V. 4. give—*give thee and*, SEPT. V. 5. and all the precious things thereof—*Omit*, Sept. H. P. Smith. V. 8. I cry out—I am mocked at, SEPT.

- f See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
g Sword, Ju. 7:20.
h See "War," Josh. 22:12.
i Enemies, Job 31:29.
j Ch. 29:21; 39:6, 7.
k Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
l Ch. 21:4-10; 25:9.
m See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.
o Kings, Deut. 17:15.
p Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
q Ch. 13:19; 52:27.

5

- r Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
s Ch. 15:13; 17:3.
t City, Gen. 4:17.
u Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
v Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
w Ch. 27:21, 22; II Ki. 20:17, 18; II Chr. 36:10.

6

- x See v. 1.
y House, Deut. 24:10.
z See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
a Ch. 28:15-17.
b Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
c V. 4; ch. 14:14, 15; Lam. 2:14.
d See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

7

- e See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
f Ch. 1:6-8, 18, 19; 17:16.
g Or, *enticed*.
h Ez. 3:14; Mic. 3:8.
i See "Laugh-ter," Job 8:21.
j Lam. 3:14.
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k Ch. 38:19; Ps. 22:7.
l Mocking, Lam. 1:7.

8

- m Cry, Lu. 18:7.
n Violence, Hab. 1:3.
o Ch. 6:7.
p Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
q Word of God, John 6:63.
r Ch. 6:10; II Chr. 36:16.

8
a Reproach, Ez.
5:15.
b Jeremiah,
Jer. 1:1.
c See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.
d Day, Lev.
25:8.

9
e I Ki. 19:3, 4;
Jonah 1:2, 3.
f Name, Acts
16:18.
g Names of God,
Gen. 1:1.
h See "Con-
science," Acts
24:16.
i Ch. 4:19; 23:9;
Job 32:18-20;
Ps. 39:3; Ez.
3:14; Acts
4:20.
j Heart, Acts
15:9.
k Fire, Lev.
10:2.
l Bones, Ps.
34:20.
m Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.

10
n Ps. 31:13;
57:4; 64:2-4.
o See "Gossip,"
Ps. 15:3.
p Ch. 6:25.
q Fear, Gen.
9:2.
r Ch. 18:18;
Neh. 6:6-13;
Is. 29:21.
s Ps. 41:9.
t Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.
u See "Hatred,"
Pr. 26:24;
Ch. 18:22.
v I Ki. 19:2;
22:27.
x Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.

11
y Ch. 1:8; 15:20.
z Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
a See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
b Ch. 15:15;
Deut. 32:35,
36.
c Ch. 17:18.
d See "Shame,"
Phil. 3:19.
e Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
f Or, prospered.
g Ch. 23:40.

of Jê-hô'vâh is made a ^a re-
proach unto ^b me, and a ^c deri-
sion, all the ^d day. 9 And if I
say, I will ^e not make mention of
him, nor speak any more in his
^f name, then there is in ^h ⁱ ^j my
heart as it were a burning ^k fire
shut up in my ^l bones, and I am
^m weary with forbearing, and I
cannot contain. 10 For I have
ⁿ heard the ^o defaming of many,
^p ^q terror on every side. ^r De-
nounce, and we will denounce
him, say all my ^s ^t familiar
friends, they that ^u watch for my
fall; peradventure he will be
^v persuaded, and we shall ^w pre-
vail against him, and we shall
take our ^x revenge on him. 11
But ^y ^z Jê-hô'vâh is with me as a
mighty one and a terrible: there-
fore my ^a ^b persecutors shall
stumble, and they shall not pre-
vail; they shall be ^c utterly put
to ^d shame, because they have
not ^e ^f dealt wisely, even with
an ^g everlasting dishonor which

Var. Rend.—V. 9. say—thought.
ROTH. make mention of him—think of
it, DR. DUHM, GIE.; call it to mind.
BRO.; think of him, OR. there-it, BRO.
is—was, ROTH. burning . . . up—fire
burning and shut, VULG. SCHN. shut up—
'a pain,' CO. am . . . forbearing—weary
myself to hold it in, Var.; am weary to
endure it, DUHM.; cannot endure it, GIE.;
tire to endure it, OR.; wearied myself to
forbear, ROTH.; am weary with endur-
ing, BRO.; am weary with holding in (or,
enduring), DR. and . . . contain—but
cannot, Var.; and I could not do it,
ROTH. OR.; And I cannot (bear) it,
BRO. V. 10. have heard—hear, CO.
defaming—whispering, Hi. Hu. Graf.
DUHM. ROTH. GIE.; machinations,
BRO.; hissing, CO. terror—fear, GIE.
on every side—round about, CO. VULG.
SCHN. Denounce—"Report," DUHM.
ROTH. GIE. OR. DR.; "Persecute,"
VULG. SCHN. Denounce. . . him—Up and
let us combine ourselves against him, CO.
we will denounce—let us report, DUHM.
ROTH. GIE. OR.; we will report, DR.;
let us denounce (persecute, VULG.
SCHN.) him, BRO. VULG. SCHN. say
—even, ROTH. say all my—all ye his,
BRO. say . . . him—Of all the men
who (at other times) lived with me in
peace and protected my side (I heard): O,
if he would only let himself be deceived in
any way and we could overpower him and
could take our revenge on him! VULG.
SCHN.; For I hear the hissing of many:
Terror round about! Up and let us com-
bine ourselves against him! all ye men of
'his' confidence! 'Watch his' . . . if he
commit a heedless act that we may have
cause against him and take our revenge on
him, CO. that—omit, RO²H. they
. . . fall—Lie ye in wait at his side, BRO.

shall never be forgotten. 12
But, O Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, that
^g triest the ^h righteous, that ⁱ seest
the ^j heart and the ^k mind, let me
^l see thy ^m vengeance on them;
for unto thee have I revealed my
cause. 13 ⁿ Sing unto Jê-hô'vâh,
^p praise ye Jê-hô'vâh; for he hath
^q delivered the ^r soul of the needy
from the ^s hand of ^t evil-doers.

14 ^v Cursed be the ^w day
wherein I was born: let not the
day wherein my ^x mother bare
me be ^y blessed. 15 Cursed be
the ^z man who brought ^a tid-
ings to my ^b father, saying, A
^c ^d man-child is born unto thee;
making him very ^e glad. 16
And let that man be as the
^g ^h cities which Jê-hô'vâh over-
threw, and ⁱ repented not; and
let him hear a ^k cry in the
^m morning, and ⁿ shouting at
^o noontime; 17 because he ^p slew
me not from the womb; and so
my mother would have been my
^q grave, and her womb always

fall—falling, DR. r. will be persuaded—
may act foolishly, BRO. DUHM. per-
suaded—enticed, OR. r.; caught, GIE. de-
luded, ROTH.; beguiled, DR. prevail—
have cause, ROTH. V. 11. mighty and a
terrible—fierce warrior; terrible hero,
DUHM. CO. BRO.; powerful hero, ROTH.
GIE. OR.; hero of war, VULG. SCHN.
utterly . . . shame—greatly ashamed, r.
utterly—greatly, DR. BRO. not . . .
which—not prospered, with an everlasting
reproach that, Var. not . . . forgotten
—not heeded the eternal dishonor which
shall never be obliterated, VULG. SCHN.
not dealt wisely—dealt foolishly, CO.
dealt wisely—succeeded, ROTH. GIE.
even . . . dishonor—They shall have
everlasting confusion, BRO. V. 12. But—
And, SCHN. OR. O—Yea, GIE.; omit,
BRO. that triest—tries, GIE. BRO. the
righteous—justly, GIE.; righteously, BRO.
heart . . . mind—reins . . . heart,
ROTH. GIE. OR. SCHN. CO. DR. BRO.
r. revealed—committed (ch. 11:20), Var.
BRO.; rolled, ROTH. OR. V. 13. Jeho-
vah—him; ROTH. hath delivered—del-
ivers, BRO. soul of the—omit, ROTH.
soul—life, GIE. hand—power, ROTH.
V. 15. tidings—good tidings, CO.; glad
tidings, BRO. man-child is—son, a male,
has been, BRO. V. 16. man—day, CO.
BRO. and repented not—in pitiless an-
ger, SEPT.; without pity, DUHM. GIE.
ROTH.; irrevocably, OR.; without re-
penting of it, BRO. him—it, CO. BRO.
shouting—war-cry, ROTH. OR. GIE.;
the (war-) shout, DR. noontime—noon-
tide, DR. BRO. V. 17. he—it, CO. BRO.
slew . . . from—permitted me not to die
in, ROTH. CO. from—in, DUHM. OR.
ROTH. CO.

Var. Read.—V. 9. in my heart—in my
heart], BRO.

12
g Ch. 11:20;
17:10; Ps. 7:9;
11:5; 17:3;
139:23.
h The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
i Knowledge of
God, Gen. 1:1.
j Heb. reins.
k Mind, Job
38:36.
l Ch. 11:20; Ps.
59:10.
m Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
n Ps. 62:8.

13
n Songs, Ex.
15:1.
o Ch. 31:7.
p Praise, Ju.
5:3.
q Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
r Soul, Job
4:15.
s Hand, Gen.
16:12.
t The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
u Evil, Ps.
97:10.

14
v Curses, Gen.
4:11.
w Job 3:3-6.
x Mother, Deut.
5:16.
y Blessing, Gen.
12:3.

15
z Man, Gen. 2:7.
a Tidings, Rom.
15:21.
b See "Par-
ents," Pr. 1:8.
c Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
d Children, Gen.
3:16.
e Gen. 21:6, 7.
f Gladness, Is.
51:3.

16
g Ch. 23:14;
49:18; 50:40;
Gen. 19:24,
25; Hos. 11:8;
Zeph. 2:9.
h See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
i See "Sodom
and Gomor-
rah," Gen.
18:20.
j Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
k Cry, Lu. 18:7.
l Ch. 48:3, 4.
m Morning, Ps.
65:8.
n Shouting, Is.
12:6.
3 Or, an alarm.
o See "Day,"
Lev. 25:8.

17
p Job 3:10, 11,
16; 10:18, 19.
q Grave, Job
3:22.

18
a Ch. 15:10; Job 3:20; 5:7; 14:1.
b Labor, Ex. 12:23.
c Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
d Ps. 90:9; 102:3.
e Day, Lev. 25:8.
f Shame, Phil. 3:19.
g Ch. 3:25; Ps. 69:19; I Cor. 4:9-13.

1
h Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
i See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
j Ch. 32:1-3; 37:1; 52:1-3; II Ki. 24:17, 18.
k Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
l Pashhur, Jer. 20:1.
m Ch. 29:25, 29; 37:3; 52:24; II Ki. 25:18-21.
n Priest, Ex. 28:1.

2
o See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
p Ch. 15:11; 37:3, 17; Ez. 14:3, 7; 20:1-3.
q Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
r II Ki. 25:1, 2.
s Kings, Deut. 17:15.
t Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
u War, Josh. 22:12.
v Ch. 32:17; Ps. 44:1-4.
w Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
x See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.

4
y Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
z See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
a Ch. 32:5; 33:5; 37:8-10; 38:2, 3, 17, 18.
b Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
d Chaldaea, II Ki. 24:2.
e Walls, Jer. 51:58.
f Ch. 39:3; Is. 5:5; Lam. 2:5; 7; Zech. 14:2.
g City, Gen. 4:17.

5
h Is. 63:10.
i Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. j Ch. 6:12; Deut. 4:34. k Arm, Ju. 15:14. l Anger, Pr. 15:1. m Ch. 7:20; 12:3, 4. n See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.

great. 18 Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to ^a see ^b labor and ^c sorrow, that my ^d days should be consumed with ^e shame?

21 The word which came unto ^h ⁱ Jêr-ê-mî-âh from Jê-hô-^vâh, when ^j ^k king Zêd-ê-ki-^lâh sent unto him ^l Pâsh-hûr the son of Mâl-chî-^jâh, and ^m Zêph-â-nî-^lâh the son of Mâ-â-sê-^jâh, the ⁿ priest, saying, 2 ^o ^p Inquire, I pray thee, of Jê-hô-^vâh for us; for ^q ^r Nêb-û-châd-rêz-^szâr ^s king of ^t Bâb-^lÿ-lôn maketh ^u war against us: peradventure Jê-hô-^vâh will deal with us ^v according to all his wondrous ^w works, that he may go up from us.

3 Then said Jêr-ê-mî-âh unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zêd-ê-ki-^lâh: 4 Thus saith Jê-hô-^vâh, the God of ^u Îš-râ-^lÿl, Behold, I will ^z ^a turn back the ^b weapons of war that are in your ^c hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Bâb-^lÿ-lôn, and against the ^d Châl-dê-^lâns that besiege you, without the ^e walls; and I will ^f gather them into the midst of this ^g city. 5 And I ^h ⁱ myself will fight against you with an ^j outstretched hand and with a strong ^k arm, even in ^l anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation. 6 And I will ^m ⁿ smite the inhabitants of this city, both

Var. Rend.—V. 18. womb—womb[only], ROTH. days—years, VULG. SCHN. be consumed—end, BRO. **Chap. 21.**—V. 1. the priest—*Follows* Zephaniah, ROTH. OR. V. 2. maketh war against—is besieging, ROTH. from us—from us[again], ROTH. Vs. 4-6. will—*Omit*, CO. V. 4. without the walls—*Follows* fight, DR. without—around, VULG. SCHN. walls—wall, BRO. V. 5. Even in—and in, DR. BRO. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. indignation—wrath, DR. BRO. r. V. 7. deliver—give, BRO. the people—their people, VULG. SCHN. even such as—and the people that, DR.; [and] that, BRO. he . . . them—he will not relent, VULG. SCHN. V. 8. And—But, ROTH. V. 9.

^o man and ^p ^q beast: they shall die of a great ^r ^s pestilence. 7 And afterward, saith Jê-hô-^vâh, I will ^t deliver Zêd-ê-ki-^lâh ^u king of Jû-dâh, and his ^v servants, and the people, even such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the ^w sword, and from the ^x famine, into the hand of Nêb-û-châd-rêz-^szâr king of Bâb-^lÿ-lôn, and into the hand of their ^y ^z enemies, and into the hand of those that ^a seek their ^b life: and he shall ^c smite them with the edge of the sword; he shall not ^d spare them, neither have ^e pity, nor have ^f mercy.

8 And unto this people thou shalt say, ^g Thus saith Jê-hô-^vâh: Behold, I ^h set before you the ⁱ way of life and the way of death. 9 He that ^j abideth in this city shall die by the ^k sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence; but he that goeth out, and passeth over to the Châl-dê-^lâns that besiege you, he shall live, and his ^l life shall be unto him for a prey. 10 For I have ^m ⁿ set my ^p face upon ^q this city for ^r evil, and not for good, saith Jê-hô-^vâh: it shall be ^s given into the hand of the king of Bâb-^lÿ-lôn, and he shall ^t ^u burn it with fire.

11 And touching the ^v house of the ^w king of Jû-dâh, hear ye the ^x word of Jê-hô-^vâh: 12 O ^y house of ^z David, thus saith Jê-

passeth over—falleth away, *Var.* DR. A prey—his prey, SEPT. V. 10. upon—against, ROTH. GIE.
Var. Read.—**Chap. 21.**—V. 3. Zedekiah —[the king] Zedekiah, ROTH.; Zedekiah [the king of Judah], SEPT. DUHM. CO. V. 4. that . . . hands—[that . . . hands], BRO. the king . . . and—[the king . . . and], BRO. and I . . . them—[and I . . . then], BRO. V. 7. even such as—which, *Sept. Pesh. Hi. Graf. Ch.*: and the people that, DR.; [and] that, BRO. Nebuchadnezzar . . . of—[Nebuchadnezzar . . . of], BRO. he—[first]—they, ROTH. GIE. CO. he—[second]—I, CO. BRO. V. 11. And—[And] I, BRO. Judah—Add [say this], ROTH. GIE. OR.; add [thou shalt say], DR. V. 12. O—Ye of the, ROTH.

o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
q Animals, Gen. 2:20.
r Disease, Ps. 103:3.
s Ch. 14:12; 32:24.

7
t Ch. 39:5-9; II Ki. 25:5-7, 18-21; Ez. 12:12-16; 17:20, 21.
u Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
v Servants, Ex. 21:2.
w Sword, Ju. 7:20.
x Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
y Enemies, Job 31:29.
z See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
a See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
b Life, Gen. 2:7.
c See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
d Ch. 13:14; II Chr. 36:17; Ez. 7:9; Hab. 1:6-10.
e Pity, Ps. 103:13.
f Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

8
g Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
h Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
i Deut. 30:15, 19; Is. 1:19, 20.

9
j Ch. 32:8, 17-23.
k Ch. 14:12; 24:10.
l Ch. 38:2; 39:18; 45:5.

10
m Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
o Ch. 44:11, 27-28; Amos 9:4.
p Face, Is. 6:2.
q See "Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
r Evil, Ps. 97:10.
s Ch. 32:28, 29.
t Destruction of Cities, Gen. 4:17.
u Ch. 39:3; 52:13; II Chr. 36:19.

11
v See "Palaces," Dan. 8:2.
w Ch. 13:18; 17:20; Mic. 3:1. z Word of God, Job 6:6; 12 y Is. 7:2, 13. z David, I Sam. 17:12.

^a Ch. 7:5; 22:3. Ps. 72:1; Is. 1:17; Zech. 7:9, 10.
^b Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^c Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^d See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
^e Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
^f Ch. 4:4; 17:4; Ez. 20:47, 48; Neh. 1:6.
^g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^h Ch. 7:20; Is. 1:31.
ⁱ Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^l Another reading is, *their*.

^j Ch. 23:30-32.
^k Heb. *inhabitation*.
^l Valley, Josh. 8:13.
^m Or, and rock.
ⁿ Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
^o II Sam. 5:6, 7; Lam. 4:12; Ob. 3, 4.

^p Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^q Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^r Ch. 17:10; 32:19; Is. 3:10, 11.
^s Ch. 11:16; 17:27; Is. 10:16, 18; Ez. 20:46, 48; Zech. 11:1.
^t See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
^u Ch. 52:13; II Chr. 36:19.

^v Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^w See "Palaces," Dan. 8:2.
^x Ch. 21:11; 34:2.
^y King, Deut. 17:15.
^z Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^{aa} II Chr. 25:15, 16.
^{ab} Words, Pr. 15:23.

^{ac} Vs. 4, 30; ch. 17:25; Is. 9:7; Lu. 1:32.
^{ad} Throne, Acts 12:21.
^{ae} David, I Sam. 17:12.
^{af} Servants, Ex. 21:2.
^{ag} Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

^{ah} Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^{ai} Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^{ab} Execute justice in the ^c morning, and deliver him that is ^d robbed out of the hand of the ^e oppressor, ^f lest my ^g wrath go forth like fire, and burn so that ^h none can quench it, because of the ⁱ evil of ^j your doings. 13 Behold, I am ^k against thee, O ^l inhabitant of the ^m valley, ⁿ and of the ^o rock of the plain, saith Jê-hô'vâh; you that say, ^p Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations? 14 And I will ^q punish you ^r according to the fruit of your doings, saith Jê-hô'vâh; and I will ^s kindle a fire in her ^t forest, and it shall ^u devour all that is round about her.

22 Thus ^v said Jê-hô'vâh: Go down to the ^w house of the ^x king of ^y Jû'dâh, and ^z speak there this ^{aa} word, 2 and say, Hear the word of Jê-hô'vâh, O king of Jû'dâh, that ^{ab} sittest upon the ^{ac} throne of ^{ad} David, thou, and thy ^{ae} servants, and thy people that enter in by these ^{af} gates. 3 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: Execute ye justice and ^{ag} righteousness, and deliver him that is robbed out of the ^{ah} hand of the oppressor:

Var. Rend.—V. 12. justice—judgement, DR. BRO. R. in the—every, Var. ROTH. CO. OR. deliver—rescue, ROTH.; snatch, VULG. SCHN. GIE. OR. him . . . robbed—the spoiled, BRO. R.; him that hath been robbed, DR. robbed—oppressed (pressed down by force), VULG. SCHN.; a drudge, OR. the (last)—his, SEPT. ROTH. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. R. so that—with, BRO. can—to, BRO. V. 13. inhabitant—inhabiter, DR. BRO. valley . . . plain—fortified and level valley, VULG. SCHN. valley, and—vale and, DR. and of the—Omit, BRO. you—[to] you, GIE.; ye, DR. BRO. R. shall—can, BRO. come down against—smite, VULG. SCHN.; come down upon, DR.; descend upon, BRO. shall—can, BRO. habitations—houses, SEPT.; lairs, DR.; hiding-places, DUHM. CO. GIE. V. 14. forest—branches, CO. and it shall—that it, ROTH. GIE. **Chap. 22.**—V. 3. justice—judgement, DR. BRO. R. righteousness—justice, DR. deliver—rescue, CO. ROTH.; snatch, GIE. OR. him . . . robbed—See ch. 21:12. the oppressor—his oppressor, SEPT. CO. ROTH. and—but, ROTH. do no wrong—grieve not, VULG. SCHN. do no—and' do no, ROTH. do no violence—oppress not unjustly, VULG. SCHN. sojourner—

and ^h do no wrong, do no ⁱ violence, to the ^j sojourner, the ^k fatherless, nor the ^l widow; neither ^m shed ^o innocent ^p blood in this place. 4 For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall there ^q enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting ^r upon the ^s throne of David, riding in ^t chariots and on ^u horses, he, and his servants, and his people. 5 ^{uv} But if ye will not hear these words, I ^w swear by myself, saith Jê-hô'vâh, that this house shall become a ^x desolation. 6 For thus saith Jê-hô'vâh ^y concerning the house of the king of Jû'dâh: Thou art ^z Gîl'é-âd unto me, and the ^{aa} head of ^{ab} Lëb'â-nôn; yet surely I will make thee a ^{ac} wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited. 7 And I will ^{ad} prepare ^{ae} destroyers against thee, every one with his ^{af} weapons; and they shall cut down thy choice ^{ag} cedars, and cast them into the ^{ah} fire. 8 And many ^{ai} nations shall pass by this ^{aj} city, and they shall ^{ak} say every man to his ^{al} neighbor, Wherefore hath Jê-hô'vâh done thus unto this great city? 9 Then they shall answer, Because they ^{am} forsook the ^{an} cov-

stranger, R. fatherless—fatherless girl, DUHM. OR. GIE. nor—and to, ROTH.; and, BRO. widow—widows, ROTH. V. 4. For—For [only], ROTH. Vs. 4-6. house—palace, ROTH. CO. V. 4. upon . . . David—Heb. for David upon his throne, DR. ROTH. riding—and' riding, ROTH. on—with, ROTH. CO. he—they, VULG. GIE. SCHN. BRO. his—their (twice), GIE. VULG. SCHN. BRO. V. 5. will—Omit, DR. BRO. hear—do, SEPT. desolation—wilderness, GIE. OR.; waste, DR. BRO. V. 6. Gilead—A Gilead, DR. Thou—[Verily], thou, ROTH. GIE. head—top, DR. wilderness—prairie, ROTH.; pasture, DUHM. and—[like], ROTH. V. 7. prepare—consecrate (cf. ch. 6:4; Mic. 3:5; Is. 13:3), Var.; sanctify, DUHM. CO. SCH. ROTH. GIE. OR.; Heb. sanctify, DR. destroyers—murderers, VULG. SCHN. weapons—tools, CO. BRO. and . . . shall—that, ROTH. GIE. V. 8. nations—people, BRO. neighbor—fellow, BRO. thus—this, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 12 (cont.). morning—Add, so that ye prosper, SEPT. **Chap. 22.** V. 1. down—A gloss, GIE. V. 2. servants—house, SEPT. V. 8. many—Omit, SEPT.

^h Ex. 22:21-24. ⁱ Violence, Hab. 1:3. ^j Sojourner, Ps. 119:19. ^k Orphans, Mal. 5:3. ^l Widow, Lev. 22:15. ^m See "Murderer," Num. 35:16; [19:4]. ⁿ V. 17; ch. 7:6; ^o Innocence, Dan. 6:22. ^p Blood, Lev. 17:11.

^q Ch. 17:25. ^r Heb. for David upon his throne. ^s Throne, Acts 12:21. ^t Chariots, I Ki. 20:1. [50:11]. ^u Horses, Jer. 17:11.

^v Ch. 17:27. ^w See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7. ^x Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30. ^y Gen. 22:16; Amos 6:8; Heb. 6:13. ^z Ch. 7:14; 26:6, 9.

^{aa} Or, unto. ^{ab} Gilead, Num. 32:1. [20:29]. ^{ac} Head, Pr. 18:14. ^{ad} Wilderness, Ex. 3:1. ^{ae} Ch. 7:34; Ps. 107:34; Is. 6:11.

^{af} Heb. sanctify. ^{ag} See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14. ^{ah} Ch. 4:6, 7; Is. 10:3-6. ^{ai} Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12. ^{aj} See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12. ^{ak} Fire, Lev. 10:2.

^{al} Nation, Gen. 10:32. ^{am} City, Gen. 4:17. ^{an} See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8. ^{ao} Ch. 16:10; Deut. 29:24-26; I Ki. 9:8, 9; II Chr. 7:20-22. ^{ap} Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

^{aq} See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1. ^{ar} Ch. 11:3; II Chr. 34:25. ^{as} Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

9

a Worship, Mt. 4:10.
b Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

10

c Mourning, John 11:35.
d V. 18; ch. 16:7; II Ki. 22:20; Eccl. 4:2; Is. 57:1.
e Death, Rom. 5:12.
f See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
g See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
h V. 27; ch. 44:14.

11

i Jehohaz, II Chr. 36:1.
l In II Ki. 23:30; Jehohaz, Comp. I Chr. 3:15.
j Son, Gen. 21:19.
k Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.
l Kings, Deut. 17:15.
m Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
n Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

12

o V. 18; II Ki. 23:34.
p Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

13

q Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
r House, Deut. 24:10.
s See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
t Chambers, Ez. 40:17.

enant of Jê-hô-vâh their God, and ^a worshipped other ^b gods, and served them.

10 ^cd Weep ye not for the ^e dead, neither bemoan him; but weep sore ^f for him that goeth away; for ^gh he shall return no more, nor see his native country. 11 For thus saith Jê-hô-vâh touching ⁱ1 Shâl-lûm the ^j son of ^k Jô-si-âh, ^lm king of ⁿ Jû-dâh, who reigned instead of Jô-si-âh his father, and who went forth out of this place: He shall not return thither any more; 12 but in the place whither they have led him captive, there shall he ^o die, and he shall see this ^p land no more.

13 Woe unto ^q him that buildeth his ^r house by ^s unrighteousness, and his ^t chambers by

Var. Rend.—V. 9. worshipped—fell down before, ROTH. OR. V. 10. the 'him' who is, ROTH. CO. bemoan—commiserate, DR. BRO. but—rather, ROTH. GIE. CO. goeth—hast gone, CO. see—see [again], ROTH. V. 11. touching—concerning, BRO. V. 12. they—I, VULG. SCHN. have led—led, BRO. led—caused him to be led, VULG. SCHN. captive—into exile, DR. BRO. V. 13. Woe . . . that—Ah! he that, DR. BRO. by (twice)—with, DUHM. CO. OR. GIE. ROTH. chambers—roof-chambers, DR. BRO. useth—abuseth, VULG. SCHN. V. 14. me—myself, CO. wide—spacious, BRO.; large, CO. spacious chambers—airy, roof-chambers, BRO.; spacious roof-chambers, DR.; wide rooms, CO. and cutteth . . . cedar—and [will] inlay its windows with cedar, ROTH.; With its wide windows panelled [to it] with cedar, BRO.; its windows 'thrown open wide' and 'inlaid' with cedars, CO. windows—wide the (thy, CO.) windows, GIE. DUHM. OR. CO.; his windows, DR. and . . . with—panelling it with, DR.; inlays it with, DUHM. OR. GIE. and it is ceiled with, r. painted—*Heb.* painting it. **Var. See Var. Read.** So DR. vermillion—cinnabar, OR.; red ochre, DUHM. SCHN. GIE.; minium, ROTH. CO. V. 15. Shalt thou reign—Art thou a king, DUHM. GIE. BRO.; Art thou [thereby] king, ROTH.; Wilt thou be [thereby] king, OR.; Callest thou that to be king, CO. strivest . . . cedar—*So Ke.*; art eager about cedar-work, Graf; art on fire for cedar, BRO.; competest in cedar, DUHM. OR. **See Var. Read.** Did . . . father—*So DR. BRO.*; thy father, did he not, DUHM. CO.; How? did he not, GIE.; Thy

^uv injustice; that useth his ^w neighbor's service without ^x wages, and giveth him not his hire; 14 that saith, I will ^y build me a wide house and spacious chambers, and cutteth him out ^z windows; and it is ceiled with ^a cedar, and ^b painted with ^cd vermillion. 15 Shalt thou reign, because thou ^e2 strivest to excel in cedar? Did not thy ^fg father ^h eat and ⁱ drink, and ^jk do justice and ^l righteousness? then it was ^mn well with him. 16 He judged the cause of the ^o poor and needy; then it was well. ^p Was not this to ^q know me? saith Jê-hô-vâh. 17 But thine ^r eyes and thy ^s heart are not but for thy ^tu3 covetousness, and for ^vw shedding ^x innocent ^y blood, and for ^{*} oppression, and for

father, ROTH. eat and drink—ate and drank as well, ROTH. and—but, GIE. ROTH. and . . . him—And fare well he exercised judgment and righteousness, BRO.; and was he not comfortable? But he executed justice &c., CO.; was it not well with him? He did &c., DUHM. do—he did, ROTH. GIE. justice—judgment, DR. BRO. r. righteousness—justice, DR. R. righteousness?—righteousness; ROTH. then—at that time especially, VULG. SCHN. V. 16. He . . . me?—the care of the poor and the needy, is that not the right way to know me? DUHM.; Then [he judged] justice toward the poor and needy; [Then it was well]; Is not that knowledge of me? BRO.; The care of the needy and the poor was his! Is not that the true knowledge of me, CO. then it . . . me?—to its good, was it not because he knew me? VULG. SCHN. V. 17. But—For, DR. BRO. are not but for—are set only upon, DR.; consider nothing except, BRO. covetousness—profit, DUHM. ROTH. CO. OR.; dishonest gain, DR. BRO.; prey, GIE. for shedding—for to shed, & upon . . . for to shed it, DR.; to shed it, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 14. I . . . me—thou buildest thee, SEPT.; windows . . . ceiled—his windows, inlaying it, Mich. Hi. Graf, PS. OR. (dividing words differently). V. 15. strivest . . . cedar—viest with Ahaz, Sept. (Cod. Vat.) Ew.; or, viest with Ahab, Sept. (Cod. Sin. and Alex.); cf. I Ki. 22:39, Var.; viest with thy father in building with cedar? GIE. when thou erectest palaces in cedar? CO. in—in the building with, ROTH.

u See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
v See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
w Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
x Wages, Deut. 24:15.

14

y Is. 5:8, 9.
z Windows, I Sam. 19:12.
a See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
b Painting, Jer. 4:30.
c See "Colors," Job 3:5.
d Ez. 23:14.

15

e Strife, Pr. 26:21.
2 Or, *viest with the cedar.*
f Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
g See "Josiah," II Ki. 22:1.
h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
i Drink, Hos. 4:18.
j Ch. 7:5; 21:12; II Ki. 23:25.
k Justice, Mic. 6:8.
l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
m Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
n Ch. 42:6.

16

o The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
p Ch. 9:24; I Chr. 28:9.
q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

17

r Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
s Heart, Acts 15:9.
t Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
u Ch. 6:13; 8:10; Lu. 12:15-20.
3 Or, *dishonest gain.*
v See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
w V. 3; II Ki. 24:4.
x Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
y Blood, Lev. 17:11.

*OPPRESSION.—Job 6:23; 35:9; Ps. 9:9, 10; 10:18; Is. 5:7; 30:12; 59:13; Mic. 2:2.

Oppression forbidden.—Sojourner—Ex. 22:21; Lev. 19:33, 39; Deut. 1:16; 27:19; Ez. 22:7; Jer. 7:6; Zech. 7:10; Mal. 3:5. The Widow and the Fatherless—Deut. 27:19; Job 24:9; Is. 10:2; Jer. 7:6; Mal. 3:5; Ez. 22:7; Zech. 7:10. See "Widow"—Lev. 22:13. Orphan, Lam. 5:3. The Poor—Job 24:9; Ps. 12:5; Pr. 14:31; 17:5;

22:16, 22; 30:14; Eccl. 5:8; Is. 3:14, 15; 10:1, 2; Ez. 18:12; Amos 8:4; Jas. 2:6. See "The Poor"—Deut. 24:14. Servants—Deut. 23:16; Mal. 3:5; Mt. 18:23-35; Jas. 5:4. See "Servants," Ex. 21:2.

Oppression punished.—Ps. 72:14; Pr. 22:16; Mal. 3:5. Examples.—Pharaoh—Ex. 5:7. See "Pharaoh," Ex. 2:5. Israel—Deut. 4:1. Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 2:5. The Unmerciful Servant—Mt. 18:28.

17
a Violence,
Hab. 1:3.
18
b Jehoia-
kim, II Ki. 24:1.
c Josiah, II Ki.
22:1.
d Kings, Deut.
17:15.
e Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
f Mourning,
John 11:35.
g V. 10; ch.
34:5; II Sam.
1:26; I Ki.
13:30.
h Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
i Sister, Mt.
19:20.
j Glory, Ps. 7:5.

19
k Burial,
II Chr. 16:14.
l Ch. 36:30;
I Ki. 21:23,
24.
m Asses, Num.
31:34.
n See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
o Gates, I Sam.
23:7.
p Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

20
q Lebanon, Jer.
18:14.
r Cry, Lu. 18:7.
s Voice, Gen.
27:22.
t Bashan, Josh.
12:4.
u Abarim, Num.
33:47.
v See "Love,"
I Cor. 13:1.
w Ch. 2:25; 3:1.
x See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.

21
y Ch. 13:10;
19:15.
z Ch. 3:24, 25;
32:30.
a See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.
22
b Wind, Job
27:21.
c Ch. 5:13.
1 Or, *feed upon*.
2 Shepherd, Ps.
23:1.
e Ch. 30:14.
f Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
g Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
h Ch. 20:11; Is.
65:13.
i See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.

23
2 Heb. *inhab-
itress*.

a violence, to do it. 18 There-
fore thus saith Jê-hô-^vâh con-
cerning ^b Jê-hoi-^â-^kîm the son
of ^c Jô-si-^âh, ^d king of ^e Jû-^dâh:
They shall not ^f lament for
him, *saying*, Ah my ^h brother!
or, Ah ⁱ sister! They shall not
lament for him, *saying*, Ah lord!
or, Ah his ^j glory! 19 He shall be
^k buried with the ^l burial of an
^m ass, drawn and cast forth be-
yond the ^o gates of ^p Jê-ru-^s-^â-lêm.

20 Go up to ^q Lêb-^â-ⁿôn, and
^r cry; and lift up thy ^s voice in
^t Bâ-^â-^{sh}ân, and cry from ^u Âb-^â-^{rîm};
for all thy ^v lovers are ^x de-
stroyed. 21 I spake unto thee in
thy prosperity; but thou ^y saidst,
I will not hear. This hath been
thy manner ^z from thy youth,
that thou obeyedst not my
^a voice. 22 The ^b c wind shall
¹ feed all thy ^d shepherds, and
thy ^e lovers shall go into ^f cap-
tivity: surely then shalt thou be
^g h ashamed and confounded
ⁱ for all thy ^k wickedness. 23
O ² inhabitant of Lêb-^â-ⁿôn,

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). violence—ex-
tortion, ROTH.; tyranny, BRO.; taxa-
tion, OR. violence, to do it—lustful
running after evil deed, VULG. SCHN. it—
them, ROTH. BRO. V. 18. lament—wail,
DR. BRO. or—And, BRO. lament—
weep, CO.; wail, DR. BRO. his glory—
her majesty, BRO.; Aunt! DUHM. glory
—majesty, OR. BRO.; excellency, VULG.
SCHN. V. 19. with the burial of—as one
buries, ROTH. drawn—dragged about,
DUHM. ROTH. OR. GIE. CO.; dragged
along, DR.; Dragged, BRO.; given over to
rot, VULG. SCHN. beyond—afar from,
Var.: 'outside, CO. V. 20. cry—see, CO.;
cry out, BRO. from Abarim—to the
passersby, VULG. SCHN.; from [mount]
Abarim, ROTH. CO. all thy lovers are
—What thou lovest is, CO.; all thy best
beloved is, BRO. V. 21. prosperity—
security, DUHM. CO. OR. BRO.; assured
peace, ROTH. will not—don't want to,
ROTH.; don't like to, CO. This—Yea,
this, ROTH. manner—way, VULG.
SCHN. DR. BRO. that—*Omit*, ROTH.;
[that], BRO. obeyedst not—hast not
hearkened to, DR. voice—command,
ROTH. V. 22. feed—feed on, Var.: feed
upon, BRO.; lead away, CO.; chase, GIE.;
pasture, DUHM. SCHN. OR.; shepherd,
DR. shepherds—shepherds [now], ROTH.
lovers—favorites, OR.; the best beloved,
BRO. surely—*Omit*, ROTH. ashamed
—put to shame, DR. BRO. confounded
—blush, VULG. SCHN. for—On ac-
count of, BRO. wickedness—misfortune,
DUHM. V. 23. inhabitant—inhabitriss,
DR. BRO. makest . . . in—art nestled
among (in, BRO.) DR. BRO. greatly
 . . . be—wilt thou sigh, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg.*
Ev. Hi. Graf, PS. Ch. SCHN. (according
to some a different reading); pitiable wilt

that makest thy nest in the ^l ce-
dars, how greatly to be ^m pitied
shalt thou be when pangs come
upon thee, the ⁿ o pain as of a
^p woman in ^q travail!

24 As I live, saith Jê-hô-^vâh,
though ³ Cö-ni-^âh the ^r son of
Jê-hoi-^â-^kîm king of Jû-^dâh
were the ^s t signet upon my
right ^u hand, yet would I pluck
thee thence; 25 and I will ^v w give
thee into the hand of them that
seek thy ^y life, and into the hand
of them of whom thou art
^z afraid, even into the hand of
^a Nêb-û-châd-rêz-zâr king of
^b Bâb-^â-lôn, and into the hand
of the ^c Châl-dê-^âns. 26 And I
will ^d cast thee out, and thy
^e f mother that bare thee, into an-
other country, where ye were not
born; and there shall ye ^g die. 27
But to the land whereunto ⁴ their
^h soul ⁱ longeth to return, thither
shall they not return. 28 Is this
man Cö-ni-^âh a despised ^j broken
^k vessel? is he a ^l vessel where-
in none ^m delighteth? where-
fore are they ⁿ o cast out, he and
his ^p seed, and are cast into the

thou be, *Ge.*; shalt thou moan, ROTH.
CO.; wilt thou groan, DUHM. GIE. OR.
DR. BRO. pangs—[pains], BRO. upon
—to, BRO. the pain—pangs, BRO. V.
24. though—though really, SEPT. were
—be, Var.: were [as], ROTH. signet—
ring, VULG. SCHN.; signet—[ring], GIE.
OR. ROTH. CO. would—will, Var. thee
—him, VULG. SCHN. DUHM. CO. GIE.
thence—off therefrom, BRO. V. 25.
afraid—in dread, DR.; fearful, BRO.
even—and, BRO. V. 26. will cast—will
hurl, Var. DR. BRO.; sling, GIE. OR.
ROTH. SCHN. CO. out—forth, DR.;
omit, BRO. country—land, DR. V. 27.
their soul longeth—*Lit.* they lift up their
soul, Var. DR.; they long, BRO. V. 28.
despised—earthen, VULG. SCHN. vessel—
piece of work, Var.; product, ROTH.
DUHM. image, DR.; image [to be shat-
tered], BRO. vessel—piece of pottery,
GIE. none delighteth—is no, please-
ure, DR. BRO. r. are they—'is he',
ROTH.; was he, BRO. cast—hurled,
Var. DR.; flung, DUHM. GIE. OR.
ROTH. out—forth, DR.; *omit*, BRO.
are cast—are hurled, Var.; are thrown,
DUHM. GIE. OR. ROTH.; cast, DR.; cast
forth, BRO. the—'a', CO. ROTH. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 18. Judah—*Add*, Woe
over this man there! SEPT. ROTH.: Woe
over this man, over Jehoia-^kîm CO. or,
Ah sister—*Omit*, SEPT. or, Ah his glory
—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 20. Lebanon—*Add*
[daughter of Zion], OR. (O Jerusalem),
DR. V. 25. Nebuchadrezzar . . . of—
[Nebuchadrezzar . . . of], BRO.

l See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
m Pity, Ps.
103:13.
n Pain, Rev.
21:4.
o Ch. 4:31.
p Woman, Ruth
3:9.
q Travail, Gal.
4:19.

24
3 In ch. 24:1,
and I Chr.
3:16, *Jehoi-
ach.* In II Ki.
24:6, *Jehoi-
achin.*
r See
"Jehoiachin,"
II Ki. 24:6.
s Son, Gen.
21:19.
t Signet, Dan.
6:17.
u Hand, Gen.
16:12.

25
v Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
w Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
x Ch. 21:7;
34:20, 21;
II Ki. 24:15,
16.
y Life, Gen. 2:7.
z Fear, Gen.
9:2.
a Nebuchad-
nezzar, Dan.
3:1.
b Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13
c Chaldea,
II Ki. 24:2.

26
d Ch. 10:18;
15:2-4; 16:13;
II Ki. 24:15;
II Chr. 36:9;
10; Ez. 19:9-
14.
e II Ki. 24:8.
f Mother, Deut.
5:16.
g Death, Rom.
5:12.

27
4 Heb. *they lift
up their soul*.
h Soul, Job 4:15.
i Longing, Ps.
84 title.

28
j Ch. 19:10, 11;
48:38; Ps.
31:12.
k Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
l Or, *pot.*
I Hos. 8:8.
m See "Pleas-
ure," II Tim.
3:4.
n Ch. 15:1.
o See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
p Seed, Deut
22:9.

^a See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^b Ch. 17:4.
^c Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
^d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^e Ch. 6:19; Deut. 4:26; Mic. 1:2.
^f Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^g Or, *land*.
^h Word of God, John 6:63.

ⁱ See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^j Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^k See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
^l Man, Gen. 2:7.
^m Childlessness an Affliction, Gen. 3:16.
ⁿ I Chr. 3:17; Mt. 1:12; Ch. 2:37; 10:21.
^o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^p Day, Lev. 25:8.
^q See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^r Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^t Throne, Acts 12:21.
^u David, I Sam. 17:12.
^v See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
^w Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

^x Ez. 13:3; 34:2; Zech. 11:17.
^y Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
^z See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^a Ch. 10:21; 50:6; Is. 56:9-12.
^b Sheep (*fig.*), Deut. 14:4.
^c Ez. 34:31.
^d Pasture, Amos 1:2.

^e God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^g See v. 30.
^h See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
ⁱ Flock, Lu. 12:32.
^j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
^l Ex. 32:34.
^m Evil, Ps. 97:10.
ⁿ See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^o Ch. 21:12; 44:22.
^p See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^q Remnant, Is. 4:9.
^r See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^s Ch. 31:7, 8; 32:37; Is. 11:11-16.
^t Ch. 3:15; 31:10; Ez. 34:23.
^u Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^v Ch. 30:10; 46:27, 28.

^a land which they ^cd know not?
29^o "Earth, earth, earth, hear the
^g word of Jê-hô'vâh. 30^h Thus
saith Jê-hô'vâh, ⁱ Write ye this
^k man ^l childless, a man that
shall not ⁿ prosper in his ^p days;
for 'no more shall a man of his ^s seed
prosper, sitting upon the ^t throne
of ^{uv} David, and ruling in ^w Jû'dâh.

23 ^x Woe unto the ^y shep-
herds that ^za destroy and
scatter the ^bc sheep of my ^d pas-
ture! saith Jê-hô'vâh. 2 There-
fore thus saith ^e Jê-hô'vâh, the
God of ^f Îs'ra-ël, ^g against the
^h shepherds that feed my people:
Ye have scattered my ⁱ flock,
and driven them away, and have
not visited them; behold, I will
^k visit upon you the ^m evil of
your doings, saith Jê-hô'vâh. 3
And I will gather the ^p rem-
nant of my flock out of all the
countries whither I have driven
them, and will bring them again
to their folds; and they shall be
fruitful and multiply. 4 And
I will set up ^t shepherds over
them, who shall feed them; and
they shall ^{uv} fear no more, nor

Var. Rend.—V. 28 (*cont.*). they—'he,'
ROTH.; he, CO. know—knew, VULG.
SCHN.; V. 29. earth, earth, earth—
land, land, land, ROTH. OR. SCHN.
CO. DR. BRO. V. 30. this man—
'him,' ROTH. childless—as childless,
ROTH. OR. GIE. a—as a, ROTH.
CO. shall not prosper—Or, prospereth
not, *Var.* sitting—to sit, ROTH.; that
he sit, GIE. CO. ruling—to reign,
ROTH.; further reign, GIE.; *add.* [here-
after], OR. CO.; *add.* any more, DR. BRO.
R. **Chap. 23**—V. 1. Woe unto—Ah! DR.
BRO. destroy—neglect, ROTH. CO.
scatter—tear, VULG. SCHN. of my pas-
ture—confided—to them, CO. my—their,
BRO. Vs. 2, 4. feed—pasture, ROTH.
GIE. OR. CO.; *Heb.* shepherd, DR. V.
2. visited—*i.e.* given heed unto, *Var.*;
looked after, ROTH.; sought after, OR.;
worried for, CO.; watched, GIE. visit
upon you—worry you according to, CO.
doings—plots, VULG. SCHN. V. 3. And
—But, VULG. SCHN. I—I myself, CO.
flock—peoples, SEPT.; sheep, DUHM.
GIE. OR. ROTH. again—back, DR.
folds—pastures, ROTH. OR. GIE. CO.

be dismayed, neither shall ^w any
be lacking, saith Jê-hô'vâh.

5 Behold, the days come,
saith Jê-hô'vâh, that I will
raise unto David a right-
eous ^x y ^z 2 Branch, and he shall
^a reign as ^b king and ^c 3 deal
wisely, and shall execute ^d jus-
tice and ^e righteousness in the
land. 6 In his days Jû'dâh
shall be ^f saved, and ^g Îs'ra-ël
shall dwell safely; and this is his
^h i name whereby he shall be
called: ^j 4 Jê-hô'vâh our ^k right-
eousness. 7 ^l Therefore, be-
hold, the days come, saith Jê-
hô'vâh, that they shall no more
say, ^m As Jê-hô'vâh liveth, ⁿ who
brought up the children of ^o Îs'ra-
ël out of the land of ^p Ê'g'pt;
8 but, As Jê-hô'vâh liveth, who
^q brought up and who led the
seed of the house of Îs'ra-ël out
of the ^r north country, and from
all the countries whither I had
driven them. And they shall
dwell in their own ^s t land.

9 Concerning the ^u prophets.
My ^v w heart within me is
broken, all my ^x bones shake;
I am like a ^y drunken ^z man, and

SCHN.; homestead, DR.; fold, BRO. be
fruitful—grow, VULG. SCHN. V. 4. set
up—awake, CO.; raise up, OR. BRO. dis-
mayed—frightened, ROTH. GIE. neither
... lacking—nor be terrified, BRO. any
be lacking—they be alarmed, GIE.; de-
spair, CO. OR.; any be missed, ROTH.
OR. V. 5. a righteous Branch—Rather,
a righteous sprout; or, (collectively),
righteous sprouts, *Graf, Kue.* Branch—
shoot, DR. BRO. he ... king—he (*Ew.*
He. Ke. PS. Ch.), or, they (*i.e.* the dynasty,
Graf, Kue.) shall reign royally, *Var.* deal
wisely—be wise, VULG. SCHN.; be pi-
ous, CO.; rule wisely, BRO.; or, prosper,
DR. justice—judgement, DR. BRO. r.
righteousness—justice, r. V. 6. saved—
helped, GIE. CO. he shall be called—one
shall call him, ROTH. GIE. CO. SCHN.
Jehovah our righteousness—The Lord is
our righteousness. (*Rendering necessary
from the analogy of other proper names.*)
Var. Jehovah—Yahweh is, DR. GIE.;
Jehovah is, BRO. righteousness—just
[one], VULG. SCHN. V. 7. come—are
coming, DR. children—sons, SCHN.
BRO. V. 8. I—he, SEPT. ROTH. And
they shall—that they, ROTH. in—on,
ROTH. OR. land—soil, ROTH. OR. V.
9. Concerning—Of, DR.; Respecting,
BRO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—V. 6. Israel—
Jerusalem, *Gr. Ch.* (*cf.* ch. 33:16; a lapse
of the pen as in Zeph. 3:14.)

^v John 6:39;
10:28; I Pet.
1:5.

5

^x See "Prophesies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^y See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^z Branch, John 15:5.
² Or, *Shoot*. Or, *Bud.*
^a Is. 9:7; 52:13; Lu. 1:32, 33.
^b King, Deut. 17:15.
^c Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^d Or, *prosper*.
^e Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^f Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

6

^f Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^g Ch. 30:10;
Deut. 33:28; Zech. 14:11.
^h Name, Acts 16:18.
ⁱ Mt. 1:21; 9:6; Lu. 1:21-23.
^j Ch. 33:16; Is. 45:24, 25; 54:17; Dan. 9:24; Rom. 3:22.
^k Or, *Jehovah* is our righteousness.
^l Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

7

^l Ch. 16:14, 15; Is. 43:18, 19.
^m Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
ⁿ Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
^o See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^p Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

8

^q Is. 14:1; 43:5, 6; Ez. 34:13; Amos 9:14, 15.
^r The North, Gen. 47:2.
^s Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^t Land, Gen. 23:15.

9

^u Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^v Heart, Acts 15:9.
^w Ch. 8:18; Hab. 3:16.
^x Bones, Ps. 34:20.
^y Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
^z Man, Gen. 2:7.

⁹
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Wine, Lev.
10:9.
c See "Drunk-
ness, Pr.
23:29.
d Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
e Words, Pr.
15:23.
f Word of God,
John 6:63.

¹⁰
g Land, Gen.
23:15.
h Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
i Adultery,
Num. 5:12.
j Ch. 9:2; Hos.
4:2, 3; Mal.
3:5.
k Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
l Or, the curse.
m Mourning,
John 11:35.
n Pasture,
Amos 1:2.
o Ch. 9:10; Ps.
107:34.
p Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
q Evil, Ps.
97:10.
r Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

¹¹
s Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
t Priest, Ex.
28:1.
u See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.
v Ch. 6:13; 8:10.
w See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
x Ch. 7:9, 10;
32:34.
y See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
z See "The
Wicked," Ex.
23:7.

¹²
a Ch. 13:16; Ps.
35:6.
b Darkness, Job
38:9.
c Is. 8:22; John
13:35.
d Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
e See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
f Or, in the year.
g Year, Lev.
25:8.
h See "Judg-
ment," II Pet.
2:4.
i Visitation,
Jer. 48:44.

¹³
j Hos. 9:7, 8.
k Samaria, I Ki.
18:2.
l Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
m Ch. 2:8; I Ki.
18:18-21.
n Baal, Ju. 13:3.
o Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.
p See v. 32.

like a ^a man whom ^b wine hath overcome, because of Jê-hô^c vâh, and because of his ^d holy ^e words. 10 For the ^g land is full of ⁱ adulterers; for because of ^k swearing the land ^l mourneth; the ^m pastures of the ^o wilderness are dried up. And their course is ^p evil, and their might is not ^q right; 11 for both ^r prophet and ^s priest are ^t profane; yea, in my ^v house have I found their ^x wickedness, saith Jê-hô^y vâh. 12 Wherefore their way shall be unto them as ^z slippery places in the ^a darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein; for I will bring ^c evil upon them, ² even the ^e year of their ^g visitation, saith Jê-hô^h vâh.

13 And I have seen ^h folly in the prophets of ⁱ Sâ-mâ^j rî-â; they ^k prophesied by ^l Bâ^m âl, and ⁿ caused ^o my people ^p Îs^q râ-êl to err. 14 In the prophets of ^r Jê-ry^s â-lêm also I have seen a ^t horrible thing: they commit ^u adultery, and walk in ^v lies; and they strengthen the ^w hands of ^x evil-doers, so that none doth return from his wick-

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*), because of (*twice*)—before, ROTH, SCHN. words—majesty, SEPT. V. 10. swearing—a curse, Var.; the curse, ROTH, OR. GIE. SCHN. CO. DR. pastures—homesteads, Var., wilderness—i.e. *prairie*, Var. prairie, ROTH, GIE. OR. SCHN. CO. is—become, Var. might—OR. heroism, Var.; acting, CO.; force, r. is not right—untruth, Var.; fickle, VULG. SCHN.; not right, BRO. V. 11. profane—polluted, VULG. SCHN.; wicked, DUHM, GIE. OR. ROTH. yea—yea, even, SCHN. CO. V. 12. evil—misfortune, BRO. V. 13. And—And indeed, CO.; On the one hand, BRO. folly—tastelessness, BRO.; that which was unsavoury, or, unpalatable, DR. by—through, Var.; in, VULG. SCHN. caused—led, CO. caused . . . to err—deceived, VULG. SCHN. to err—astray, CO. V. 14. In—But among, CO. also—Omit, Var. CO. DR. thing: they commit—Concerning, BRO. they strengthen—And how they strengthened, BRO. none doth return—return not every one, DR.; no man should return, BRO. V. 15. water of gall—poisonous water, Var. gall—poison, ROTH, OR. GIE. CO. is . . . gone forth—proceeded, CO.; went forth, BRO. ungodliness—wickedness, DUHM, ROTH, CO.; profaneness, DR. BRO. OR. GIE. SCHN. into—over, CO. V. 16. they . . . vanity—and deceive you, VULG. SCHN.; delude you

edness: they are all of them become unto me as ^w Sôd^x ôm, and the inhabitants thereof as Gô-môr^y râh. 15 Therefore thus saith Jê-hô^z vâh of hosts concerning the prophets: Behold, I will ² feed them with ^u worm-wood, and make them drink the ^v water of ^a gall; for from the prophets of Jê-ry^s â-lêm is ^b ungodliness gone forth into all the land.

16 Thus saith Jê-hô^c vâh of hosts, ^d Harken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they ^e teach you ^f vanity; they speak a ^h vision of their own ⁱ heart, and not ^k out of the ^l mouth of Jê-hô^m vâh. 17 They say continually unto them that ⁿ despise me, ^o Jê-hô^p vâh hath said, ^r Ye shall have ^s peace; and unto every one that walketh in the ^t stubbornness of his own heart they say, ^u No evil shall come upon you. 18 For ^w who hath stood in the council of Jê-hô^x vâh, that he should perceive and hear his word? who hath ^z marked ^a my word, and heard it? 19 Behold, the ^u tempest of Jê-hô^v vâh,

only, ROTH.; make you giddy, OR.; blind you through conjuring, GIE.; fill you with vain hopes, DR.; make fools of you, BRO. V. 17. say—speak, ROTH, GIE. despise—contemn, DR. continually—Omit, VULG. SCHN. me—Omit, ROTH, GIE. me, Jehovah—my word, CO. every one—all, ROTH. walketh—walk, ROTH, CO. GIE. heart—heart [to him], GIE. evil—misfortune, BRO. you—these; CO. V. 18. who—who (of them), DR. hath stood—ever stands, GIE. council—communion, GIE. that . . . hear—that he perceives and hears, GIE. SCHN. CO.; And perceived [and heard], BRO.; let him see and hear, Var.; and perceived and heard, ROTH, DUHM; let him perceive and hear, OR. who—who (of them), DR. hath . . . it—hath seen and heard 'his' word, GIE. OR.; marked—listened to, DR. BRO.; understood, GIE. and heard it—let him make it heard, GIE. OR. my—his, GIE. DUHM, ROTH. VULG. SCHN. V. 19. tempest—storm, Var.

Var. Read.—V. 9. because . . . words—Omit, DUHM. V. 10. for . . . dried up—[for . . .] dried up, DR. V. 14. wickedness—Add, And his evil way, SEPT. inhabitants—Add [of the city], ROTH, V. 17. hath said—Omit, SEPT. SYR. ROTH, GIE. CO. DR. BRO. V. 18. that . . . word—let him cause his word to be seen and heard! *Hi. (pls.)*. my—So text; his, Heb. *margin*.

^o Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

¹⁴
p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
q Ch. 5:30.
r Ch. 29:23.
s Lying, Lev. 19:11.
t Ch. 14:14.
u Hand, Gen. 16:12.
v V. 22; Ez. 13:22, 23.
w Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.

¹⁵
x Ch. 8:14; 9:15; Deut. 29:18.
y See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
z Water, Ps. 95:5.
a Gall, Mt. 27:34.
3 Or, *poison*.
b See v. 11.

¹⁶
c See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
d Ch. 27:9, 10, 14-17; I John 4:1.
e Instruction, Is. 54:13.
f Mt. 7:15;
II Cor. 11:13-15; Gal. 1:8, 9.
g Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
h Vision, Num. 12:6.
i Ch. 14:14; Ex. 13:3, 6.
j Heart, Acts 15:9.
k Ch. 9:12, 20.
l Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

¹⁷
m Mic. 2:11.
n See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
o See v. 31.
p Ch. 8:11.
q Peace, Pr. 17:1.
r See "Rebel- lion," Ez. 20:8.
s Rebellion is Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t Ch. 13:10;
18:12.
u Reading what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
v Ch. 5:12;
Amos 9:10;
Mic. 3:11.

¹⁸
w V. 22; Job 15:8, 9.
x Job 33:31.
4 Another reading is, *his*.

¹⁹
y See "Wind," Job 27:21.
z Ch. 30:23;
Amos 1:14.

19

- a* Anger of God, Gen. 15:1.
b See "Wind," Job 27:21.
c Head, Pr. 20:29.
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

20

- e* Ch. 30:24; Is. 55:11; Zech. 1:6.
f Or, *done* it.
g See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
h Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
i Day, Lev. 25:8.
j See "Mind," Job 38:36.
k Or, *consider*.

21

- i* V. 32; ch. 14:14; 27:15.
k Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

22

- l* V. 18; ch. 9:12.
m Ch. 35:15; Zech. 1:4; I Thess. 1:9, 10.
n See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
o Words, Pr. 15:23.
p See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
q See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
r See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
s See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

23

- t* Omnipresence of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Ch. 51:50; Ps. 113:3; Jonah 1:3, 4.

24

- v* Ch. 49:10; Job 22:13, 14; Ps. 139:7-12; Is. 29:15.
w Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
x I Ki. 8:27; Is. 66:1.
y Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
z Earth, Gen. 2:1.

25

- a* Ch. 8:6; I Ki. 4:5.
b See "False Prophet," II Ki. 17:13.
c Ch. 14:14.
d Name, Acts 16:18.

even his ^a wrath, is gone forth, yea, a ^b whirling tempest: it shall burst upon the ^c head of the ^d wicked. 20 The ^e anger of Jê-hô-vâh shall not return, until he have ⁱ executed, and till he have performed the ^j intents of his ^k heart: in the latter ^h days ye shall ^l understand it perfectly. 21 I ⁱ sent not these prophets, yet they ran: I spake not unto them, yet they ^k prophesied. 22 But if they had ^l stood in my council, then had they ^m caused my people to ⁿ hear my ^o words, and had ^p turned them from their ^r evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

23 Am I a God ^t at hand, saith Jê-hô-vâh, and not a God ^u afar off? 24 Can any ^v hide himself in secret places so that ^w I shall not see him? saith Jê-hô-vâh. ^x Do not I fill ^y heaven and ^z earth? saith Jê-hô-vâh. 25 I have ^a heard what the prophets have said, that ^b ^c prophecy lies in my ^d name, saying, I have

Var. Rend.—V. 19 (*cont.*), *even his—Omit*, DR. BRO. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. r. whirling tempest—whirling storm. *Var.*: cyclone, BRO. shall burst—shall whirl, *Var.*: whirls, BRO. upon—round upon, DR.; over, BRO. V. 20, The—And the, ROTH. CO.; The (ierce), BRO. V. 21, sent not—have not sent, DR. these—the, CO. they—they, DR. ran—run, CO. prophesied—prophecy, CO. V. 22, But . . . stood—And had they indeed stood, CO.; If they had stood, VULG. SCHN.; But (And, GIE.) if they stand, DR. BRO. GIE. council—companionship, GIE. then. . . them—then should they be causing my people to hear my words and turning them, *Var.*: (HEB, so would they preach my words) SEPT. (and had heard my words) and so would they 'bring away my people,' CO.; and proclaimed my words to my people, so would I surely have turned them, VULG. SCHN.; so may they preach my word to my people that they may return, GIE. ROTH.; then let them cause my people to hear my words, and (let them, DR.) turn them back, DR. BRO. caused—permitted, OR. from . . . way—[from . . . way], CO. the evil . . . doings—their evil deed, CO.; their very evil thoughts, VULG. SCHN. V. 23, Am I . . . ?—I am . . . , GIE. God . . . God—God [only] . . . God [also], ROTH.; God . . . God rather, CO. afar off?—at a distance? BRO. V. 24, any—a man, DR. BRO. so that I shall—and I, DR. BRO. V. 25, have heard—hear, BRO. have said—say, DR. saying—BRO. begins v. 26. *here. shall this be—(shall this last)? Var. (shall this be), DR.; I have dreamed,*

^e I dreamed, I have dreamed. 26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy ^g lies, even the prophets of the ^h ⁱ deceit of their own ^j heart? 27 that think to ^k ^l cause ^m my people to ⁿ forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his ^o neighbor, as their ^p fathers ^q ^r forgot my name for ^s Bâ'âl. 28 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath ^t ^u my word, let him speak my word ^v ^w faithfully. ^x What is the ^y straw to the ^z wheat? saith Jê-hô-vâh. 29 Is not my word like ^a ^b fire? saith Jê-hô-vâh; and like a ^c ^d hammer that breaketh the ^e rock in pieces? 30 Therefore, behold, I am ^f ^g against the prophets, saith Jê-hô-vâh, that ^h steal my words every one from his neighbor. 31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith Jê-hô-vâh, that ⁱ use their ^j tongues, and ^k say, He saith. 32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy ^l lying dreams, saith Jê-hô-vâh,

BRO. be—Is it, *De Dieu, Graf, Ke. Ch.* Is [my word], DR. be in—Will repent, BRO. even . . . deceit—And that prophesy the deceit, BRO. even—and, *De Dieu, Graf, Ke. Ch. DR.* deceit—temptings, VULG. SCHN. V. 27, that think—Are they thinking (I say) . . . ? *De Dieu, Graf, Ke. Ch.* that—Do they, ROTH. OR.; Which, DR. R.; who, BRO. that . . . by—that would bring about that my people forget my name over, VULG. SCHN. think—purpose, DUHM, GIE. to cause . . . by—to forget my law over, SEPT. they tell every—one man tells, VULG. SCHN. neighbor—fellow, BRO. for—for the sake of, VULG. SCHN.; through, DR. V. 28, that hath—with whom there is, DR. tell a—tell 'his,' SEPT. CO. ROTH. and—but, ROTH. faithfully—in truth, SCHN.; pure, CO. is . . . to—hath . . . to do with, *Var. DR.* is—hath, ROTH. DR.; shall, VULG. SCHN. to—in common with, ROTH. OR. CO.; be with, VULG. SCHN. straw—chaff, BRO. wheat—grain, GIE. V. 29, like—like as, DR. so . . . like, BRO. the rock—rock, BRO.; the rocks, DR. Vs. 30, 31, am—come, GIE. V. 31, use—take, DUHM, ROTH. OR. and their—their [own], ROTH. OR. and [with it], GIE. say, He saith—oracle oracles, *Var. CO.*; produce an oracle, BRO. He—the Lord,' VULG. SCHN.; (Yahweh), DR. V. 32, prophesy—announce, ROTH. am—come, GIE. them—the prophets,' SEPT. VULG. SCHN. CO. DR. BRO. prophesy lying dreams—dream lies, VULG. SCHN.

- e* Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
f Vs. 28, 32; ch. 29:8; Num. 12:6; Joel 2:28.

26

- g* Lying, Lev. 19:11.
h Deception, Gen. 37:31.
i I Tim. 4:1, 2.
j Heart, Acts 15:9.

27

- k* Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
l Ch. 29:8;
 Deut. 13:1-3.
m Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
n See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
o Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
p Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
q Ju. 3:7; 8:33, 34.
r See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
s Baal, Ju. 2:13

28

- t* Word of God, John 6:63.
u Ch. 9:12, 20.
v Faithfulness of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
w Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
x I Cor. 3:12, 13.
y Straw, I Ki. 4:28.
z Wheat, Ex. 9:32.

29

- a* Fire, Lev. 10:2.
b Ch. 5:14; 20:9.
c See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
d II Cor. 10:4, 5.
e Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

30

- f* See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.
g V. 2; Ps. 34:16; Ez. 13:8.
h See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.

31

- i* Heb. *take*.
j Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
k See v. 17.

32

- k* V. 25; Deut. 13:1, 2.

32
a See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
b Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Lying, Lev. 19:11.
e Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
f V. 21; Lam. 3:37.
g See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
h Ch. 7:8; Lam. 2:14.

33
i Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
j Priest, Ex. 28:1.
k Burden, Ps. 55:22.
l Is. 13:1; Nah. 1:1; Hab. 1:1; Zech. 9:1.
1 Or, tell them what the burden is.
m V. 39; ch. 12:7.

34
n Lam. 2:14; Zech. 13:3.
o Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q See "Family," Eph. 5:22.

35
r Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
s Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
t Ch. 33:3; 42:4.

36
u See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
v Words, Pr. 15:23.
w Or, is his burden, and ye pervert &c.
x II Pet. 3:16.
y Ch. 10:10; II Ki. 19:4.
z See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.

37
z See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
a Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

and do tell them, and ^a cause ^b my people to ^c err by their ^d lies, and by their vain ^e boasting: yet ^f I sent them not, nor ^g commanded them; neither do they ^h profit this people at all, saith Jê-hô^zvâh.

33 And when this people, or the ⁱ prophet, or a ^j priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is the ^k burden of Jê-hô^zvâh? then shalt thou ^l say unto them, What burden! I will ^m cast you off, saith Jê-hô^zvâh. 34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The ⁿ burden of Jê-hô^zvâh, I will even ^o punish that ^p man and his ^q house. 35 Thus shall ye say every one to his ^r neighbor, and every one to his ^s brother, 'What hath Jê-hô^zvâh answered? and, What hath Jê-hô^zvâh spoken? 36 And the ^t burden of Jê-hô^zvâh shall ye mention no more: for every man's own ^u word ^v shall be his burden; for ye have ^w perverted the words of the ^x living God, of ^y Jê-hô^zvâh of hosts our God. 37 ^z Thus shalt ^a thou say to the prophet, What hath Jê-hô^zvâh answered thee? and, What hath Jê-hô^zvâh spoken? 38 But if ye say, The burden of Jê-hô^zvâh; therefore thus saith Jê-hô^zvâh: Because ye say this word, The burden of Jê-hô^zvâh,

Var. Rend.—V. 32 (*cont.*). vain—reckless, DR.; empty, BRO.; vain boasting—wonder-things, VULG. SCHN. do—shall, R. V. 33. the—some, Var.; 'a', ROTH. the burden—Yahweh's Massâ ('oracle'), DR. burden—Or, utterance. (*A play upon the word, which means both load or burden, and utterance. So to end, Var.; reproach, CO. 1—and I Var. ROTH. OR. DR. BRO.; but I GIE. Vs. 34, 38. The . . . Jehovah—Yahweh's oracle, DR. V. 34. punish—visit it upon, CO. SCHN. V. 35. Prefix, [Rather], ROTH. V. 36. And—But, ROTH. SCHN. the—the [expression], ROTH. every . . . burden—i.e. the misuse of the term 'massâ', shall be a 'burden' of guilt. Var.; the burden to a man will become his word, BRO. shall be his burden—is his oracle, DR. for ye have perverted—So Kc. Ch.; or, neither pervert ye, H. Ew.; and ye pervert, DR.; and ye have perverted, BRO. V. 38. say—use, ROTH. word—expression, ROTH. V. 39. cast you off—carry you away, VULG. SCHN. away . . . pres-*

and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of Jê-hô^zvâh; 39 therefore, behold, ^b ^c I will utterly forget you, and I will cast you off, and the ^d city that I ^e gave unto you and to your ^f fathers, away from my presence: 40 and I will bring an everlasting ^g ^h ⁱ reproach upon you, and a perpetual ^j shame, which shall not be forgotten.

24 Jê-hô^zvâh ^k showed me, and, behold, two ^l baskets of ^m ⁿ ^o figs set before the ^p temple of Jê-hô^zvâh, after that ^q ^r Nêb-û-ehâd-rêz-zâr ^s king of ^t Bâb-ÿ-lôn had carried away ^u captive ^v Jêc-ô-nî-âh the ^w son of ^x Jê-hoi-â-kîm, king of ^y Jû-dâh, and the ^z princes of Jû-dâh, with the ^a craftsmen and smiths, from ^b Jê-ru^z-sâ-lêm, and had brought them to Bâb-ÿ-lôn. 2 One basket had very good figs, like the figs that are ^c first-ripe; and the other basket had ^d very bad figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad. 3 Then said Jê-hô^zvâh unto me, ^e What seest thou, Jêr-ê-mî-âh? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the bad, very bad, that cannot be eaten, they are so bad.

ence—from before me, Var.; away from before me, DR. V. 40. bring . . . upon you—and give you over to, VULG. SCHN. Chap. 24.—V. 1. Nebuchadrezzar—A more accurate form of the name of the king commonly called Nebuchadnezzar, Var. away captive—into exile, DR. BRO. craftsmen—smiths, ROTH. CO. OR. smiths—locksmiths, CO. GIE. ROTH. SCHN.; foreign troops, BRO.; Add, and the rich, SEPT.

Var. Read.—V. 33. saith Jehovah—[says Jehovah], BRO. What burden—Ye are the burden, Sept. Vulg. H. Graf, Ps. Gr. Luz. Ch. H. P. Smith. OR. ROTH. GIE. SCHN. CO. R marg. (*grouping the letters differently: Heb. text very hard and unusual*); Ye are the Massâ ("burden"), DR. V. 39. I . . . off—I am here and 'I reject ye rejected ones,' CO. utterly forget you—will surely take you up, MSS. Sept. Vulg. Pesh. Ew. Graf. Ps. Ch. OR. DR. (pt.); lift you up, ROTH. SCHN. OR. GIE.; indeed lift you up, BRO. fathers—Add, and I will cast you, VULG. SCHN. V. 40. SEPT. repeats vs. 7, 8 here.

39
b V. 33; ch. 7:14, 15; Ez. 8:13.
c Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
d City, Gen. 4:17.
e See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3.
f Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

40
g Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
h See "Curse," Gen. 4:11.
i Ch. 20:11; 42:18; Ez. 5:14, 15.
j Shame, Phil. 3:19.

1
k Visions, Num. 12:6.
l Basket, Lev. 8:2.
m See "Fig-tree," Deut. 8:8.
n See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
o Amos 8:1.
p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
q Nebuchadrezzar, Dan. 3:1.
r Ch. 27:20; 29:1, 2; II Ki. 24:10-16; II Chr. 36:10.
s King, Deut. 17:15.
t Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
u Captivity, Num. 24:22.
v See "Jehoiachin," II Ki. 24:6.
w Son, Gen. 21:19.
x Jehoiakim, II Ki. 24:1.
y Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
z Princes, Num. 2:7.
a See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

2
c Mic. 7:1; Nah. 3:12.
d Ch. 29:17; Is. 5:4, 7.

3
e Ch. 1:11, 13; Amos 8:2; Zech. 4:2.

⁴
a Word of God,
John 6:63.

⁵
b See "Kingdom
of Israel,"
1 Ki. 11:11.
c See "Fig-
tree," Deut.
8:8.
d See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
e Chaldaea,
II Ki. 24:2.
f Nah. 1:7;
Zech. 13:9.

⁶
g Anthropol-
omorphism,
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
i Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
j Ch. 29:10;
32:37; Ez.
11:17.
k See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
l Land, Gen.
23:15.
m Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
n Ch. 31:4;
33:7.
o Ch. 32:41;
42:10.

⁷
p See "Human
and Divine
Agency in Sal-
vation," Acts
2:40.
q Heart, Acts
15:9.
r Ch. 31:33;
32:40.
s Knowledge,
Pr. 17.
t Zech. 8:8;
Heb. 8:10.
u Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
v Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
w Ch. 29:13;
I Sam. 7:3.

⁸
x Ch. 29:17.
y Zedekiah,
II Chr. 36:10.
z Ch. 39:5; Ez.
12:12, 13.
a Prince, Num.
2:7.
b Remnant, Is.
1:9.
c Ch. 39:9.
d Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
e Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
f Ch. 44:26-30.

⁹
g Ch. 15:4;
29:18; 34:17.
1 Or, a terror
unto,
h See "Na-
tions," Gen.
10:32.
i Earth, Gen.
2:1. [97:10].
j Evil, Ps.
k Reproach, Ez.
5:15.

4 And the ^a word of Jê-hô^vâh came unto me, saying, 5 Thus saith Jê-hô^vâh, the God of ^b Is^râ^l-êl: Like these good ^c figs, so will I regard the ^d captives of Jû^d-dâh, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the ^e Châl-dê^äâns, ^f for good. 6 For I will set mine ^g ^h eyes upon them again to this ⁱ ^m land: and I will ⁿ build them, and not pull them down; and I will ^o plant them, and not pluck them up. 7 And ^p I will give them a ^q ^r heart to ^s know me, that I am Jê-hô^vâh: and they shall be ^t my people, and I will be their God; for they shall ^u ^v ^w re- turn unto me with their whole heart.

8 And as the ^x bad figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so bad, surely thus saith Jê-hô^vâh, So will I give up ^y ^z Zêd-ê-ki^äâh the king of Jû^d-dâh, and his ^a princes, and the ^b ^c residue of ^d Jê-ru^s-sâ^l-lêm, that remain in this land, and them that dwell in the land of ^e ^f Ê^g-y^pt, 9 I will even give them up to be ^g ⁱ tossed to and fro among all the ^j kingdoms of the ^k earth for ^l evil; to be a ^m ⁿ reproach and a ^o proverb, a taunt and a ^p curse, in all places

Var. Read.—V. 5. captives—banished. CO.; exiles, DR. sent—banned, GIE. VAR. V. 6. again—back, DR. and I will ^r that I, CO. and not pull—without pulling, SCHN. down—down [again], ROTH. CO. and not pluck—without plucking, SCHN. up—up [again], CO. ROTH. V. 7. a heart—intelligence, ROTH. and—then, ROTH. my—to me, ROTH. for they shall—when they shall, ROTH. OR. CO. If they will, BRO. V. 8. And—But, CO. ROTH. give up—make, Var. residue—remnant, DR. Egypt—Add, for misfortune, BRO. V. 9. I . . . places—And I will deliver them to mal- treatment and for ill fortune of all the kingdoms of the earth, for disgrace, and for a sneer and for a proverb and for a curse in all the places, SCHN.; and I will make them a consensation to all the king- doms of the earth, a reproach and a prov- erb, a taunt and a curse, in all places, DR. BRO. give . . . among—OR, make them a shuddering unto all (ch. 15:14). Var. tossed . . . among—a horror and misfor- tune among, CO.; an object of horror to, ROTH.; a horror, GIE. OR. be—become, SEPT. a . . . taunt—an object of ridi-

whither I shall drive them. 10 And I will send the ^p ^q sword, the ^s famine, and the ^t ^u pestilence, among them, till they be con- sumed from off the land that I ^v gave unto them and to their ^w ^x fathers.

25 The ^y word that came to ^z Jêr-ê-mî^äâh concerning all the people of Jû^d-dâh, in the ^a fourth year of ^b Jê-hoi^ä-â-kîm the son of ^c Jô- si^äâh, king of Jû^d-dâh (the same was the ^d first year of ^e Nêb-û- ehâd-rêz-zâr ^f king of ^g Bâb^ä-lôn), 2 which Jêr-ê-mî^äâh the ^h prophet spake unto all the ⁱ people of Jû^d-dâh, and to all the inhabitants of Jê-ru^s-sâ^l-lêm, say- ing: 3 From the ^j thirteenth ^k year of ^l Jô-si^äâh the son of ^m Â^ä-môn, king of ⁿ Jû^d-dâh, even unto this ^o day, these ^p three and twenty years, the word of Jê-hô^vâh hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, ^q rising up early and speak- ing; but ye have not ^r heark- ened. 4 And Jê-hô^vâh hath sent unto you all his ^s serv- ants the prophets, rising up early and sending them (but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ^t ear to hear), 5 saying, ^u Return ye now every one from his ^v evil way, and from

cule, of sneer, ROTH. V. 10. send— loosen, CO. land—soil, ROTH. OR. Chap. 25.—V. 2. which—the which, DR. n. Jeremiah the prophet—[Jeremiah the prophet], BRO.; he, SEPT. V. 3. these . . . years—that is, the twenty-third year, VULG. SCHN.; speaking late, CO. V. 5. ye now—I pray you, DR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 24.—V. 9. for evil—Omit, Sept. Ev. Hi. Graf, ROTH. GIE. OR. V. 10. and . . . fathers—Omit, SEPT. Chap. 25.—The text of this chap- ter is disfigured by numerous interpola- tions, some of which are absent from Sept.; Hi. Bl. Kue. (partly also Ev. Graf, PS.). V. 1. the same . . . Babylon—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 2. all—Omit, SEPT. V. 3. the word . . . and—Omit, SEPT. BRO. but . . . hearkened—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 4. Jehovah—'I,' ROTH. his—'my,' ROTH. rising . . . them—early and late, CO. to hear—Omit, SEPT. [to hear], BRO.

^l I Ki. 9:7; Ps.
44:13, 14.
^m Proverbs, Ez.
12:22.
ⁿ Curse, Gen.
4:11.
^o Is. 65:15.

¹⁰
^p Sword, Ju.
7:20.
^q See "Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.
^r Ch. 21:9;
27:8; Is.
51:19; Ez.
5:12-17.
^s Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
^t Plagues, Ex.
7:18.
^u See "Dis-
ease," Ps.
103:3.
^v Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.
^w Israel, Deut.
4:1.
^x Fathers, Ex.
21:15.

¹
^y See "Inspira-
tion of Prop-
hets," II Ki.
17:13.
^z Jeremiah,
Jer. 1:1.
^a Ch. 36:1;
46:2.
^b Jehoiakim,
II Ki. 24:1.
^c Josiah, II Ki.
22:1.
^d Ch. 32:1.
^e Nebuchad-
nezzar, Dan.
3:1.
^f King, Deut.
17:15.
^g Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.

²
^h See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
ⁱ Ch. 18:11.

³
^j Ch. 1:2.
^k Year, Lev.
25:8.
^l II Chr. 34:1-
3, 8.
^m See "Kings of
Israel and Ju-
dah," I Ki.
11:11.
ⁿ Day, Lev.
25:8.
^o Ch. 36:2.
^p Ch. 7:25;
11:7; 26:5.
^q See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.

⁴
^r Ch. 26:5.
^s Servants, Ex.
21:2.
^t Ear, Ex.
29:20.

⁵
^u Ch. 4:1;
35:15; Is.
55:6, 7; Ez.
18:30; Jonah
3:8-10.
^v Sin, Gen. 3:6

- 5**
 a Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 b Promises conditional, John 14:2.
 c Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
 d Ch. 7:7; 17:25; Gen. 17:8.
6
 e Ch. 35:15; Deut. 6:14; 8:19; II Ki. 17:35.
 f Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 g Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 h Worship, Mt. 4:10.
 i Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 j Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
7
 k See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
 l Ch. 7:19; 32:30-33; II Ki. 17:17; 21:15.
9
 m Ch. 1:15; 6:22, 23.
 n Family, Eph. 5:22.
 o The North, Jer. 47:2.
 p Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
 q Ch. 27:6; 43:10; Is. 13:3.
 r See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 s Vs. 17:26; ch. 27:3, 6.
 t Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 u Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
 v Heb. *devote*.
 v V. 18; ch. 18:16; I Ki. 9:7, 8.
 w Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
10
 x Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 y Heb. *cause to perish from them*.
 y Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 z Ch. 16:9; Is. 24:8-11; Ez. 26:13.
 a See "Joy," Ps. 30:5.

the ^a evil of your ^b doings, and ^c dwell in the land that Jê-hô'vâh hath given unto you and to your fathers, ^d from of old and even for evermore; 6 and ^e go not after other ^f gods to serve them, and to ^h worship them, and provoke me not to ⁱ anger with the ^j work of your hands; and I will do you no hurt. 7 Yet ye have not ^k hearkened unto me, saith Jê-hô'vâh; that ye may ^l provoke me to anger with the work of your hands to your own hurt. 8 Therefore thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts: Because ye have not heard my words, 9 behold, I will ^m send and take all the ⁿ families of the ^o north, saith Jê-hô'vâh, and I will send unto ^p Nêb-û-châd-rêz'zâr the king of Bâb-ÿ-lôn, ^q my servant, and will bring them ^r against ^s this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these ^t nations round about; and I will ^u utterly destroy them, and make them an ^v astonishment, and a ^w hissing, and perpetual desolations. 10 Moreover I will ^x take from

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*) doings—thoughts. VULG. SCHN. and—so shall ye, ROTH. Jehovah hath—I have, ROTH. V. 6, and—but, ROTH. go—run, CO. ROTH. worship—fall down before, ROTH. OR. and provoke me not—that ye may not vex me, BRO. provoke—grieve, GIE.; vex, DR. me—Jahweh, GIE. and . . . hurt—for your misfortune, ROTH. SCHN.; that ye do yourself no harm, GIE.; and that I bring no misfortune to you, BRO. V. 7. Yet—But, DR. BRO. have—Omit, DR. may—might, R. provoke—grieve, GIE.; vex, DR. BRO. hurt—misfortune, SCHN.; harm, GIE. V. 9. send . . . families—'cause to bring a people, ROTH. take—bring, GIE. all the families—'one family, CO.; [all] the family, BRO. families—tribes, OR. GIE. of—from, ROTH. will send—will send, ROTH. GIE. OR. SCHN. BRO.; (I will send), DR. unto—Omit, ROTH. OR. GIE.; namely, CO.; see *Var. Read.* utterly destroy—ban, OR.; devote, BRO.; Heb. ban (*or, devote*), DR. an astonishment—an object of horror, CO. ROTH. SCHN.; an appalment, DR.; a fright, BRO.; a wilderness, OR. GIE. perpetual desolations—an everlasting reproach, BRO. desolations—sneer, CO.; disgrace, ROTH.; waste, DR.; reproach, SEPT. V. 10. take—'cause to perish, GIE. ROTH.; Heb. cause to perish, DR.; cause to disappear, OR. lamp—candle, Var. BRO. R. V. 11.

them the ^y voice of ^a mirth and the voice of ^b gladness, the voice of the ^c bridegroom and the voice of the ^d bride, the ^e sound of the ^f millstones, and the ^g light of the ^h lamp. 11 And ⁱ this whole ^j land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall ^k serve the ^l king of ^m Bâb-ÿ-lôn ⁿ seventy ^o years.

12 And it shall come to pass, ^p when seventy years are accomplished, that I will ^q punish the king of Bâb-ÿ-lôn, and that nation, saith Jê-hô'vâh, ^r for their ^s iniquity, and the land of the ^t Châl-dê-âns; and I will make it ^u desolate for ever. 13 And I will bring upon that land all my ^v words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is ^w written in ^x this book, which ^y Jêr-ê-mi'âh hath prophesied against ^z all the nations. 14 For ^a many nations and great kings ^b shall make ^c bondmen of them, even of them; and I will ^d recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the work of their hands.

And this—"The." CO. ROTH.; And the, BRO. land—territory, BRO. desolation—waste, DR.; [a waste], BRO. an astonishment—horror, SCHN.; a wilderness—ROTH. CO. GIE. OR.; an appalment, DR.; a fright, BRO. these . . . Babylon—they shall serve the king of Babylon among the nations, SEPT. CO. ROTH. V. 12. punish—visit, CO. SCHN. desolate for ever—everlasting desolations, BRO.; Heb. perpetual desolations, DR. V. 13. nations—heathen peoples, OR.; heathen, GIE. CO. V. 14. For . . . even of them—For they themselves shall be held in subjection by many great nations and great kings, BRO. many—powerful, ROTH. make . . . them—serve themselves of them, DR. R.

Var. Read.—V. 7. that . . . hurt—Omit, SEPT. BRO. DR. (?). V. 9. unto . . . servant—So DR. BRO.; and Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, a few MSS. Targ. Pesh. Vulg. Ev.; and to Nebuchadnezzar, &c., Heb. text.; omit, Sept. Hi. Graf. Kue. Ps. Ch. Gr. V. 12. the king . . . and—Omit, Sept. Ev. Hi. Graf. BRO. saith Jehovah . . . Chaldeans—Omit, BRO. V. 13. SEPT. here inserts the prophecies on foreign nations (chaps. 46-51 in our Bible), in this order: chaps. 49:34-39; 46: 50-51; 47; 49:7-22, 1-5, 28, 33, 23-27; 48; after which follows chs. 25:15, &c. (*beginning*, 'Thus said . . .'), Var.

- b Gladness, Is. 51:3.
 c See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
 d Eccl. 12:4; Is. 47:2.
 e See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 f Light, Ps. 74:16.
 g Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
11
 h Ch. 4:27; 12:11, 12.
 i Land, Gen. 23:15.
 j Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 k Bondage, John 8:33.
 l See "Tribute," Mt. 22:19.
 m See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 n Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 o Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 p Dan. 9:2; Zech. 7:5.
 q Year, Lev. 25:8.

- 12**
 r Ch. 29:10; Ez. 1:1.
 s Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
 t Chs. 50, 51; Is. 13:14.
 u Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 v Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 w Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
 x See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 y Ch. 50:3, 13; 51:26; Is. 13:19; 14:23.
 z Heb. *everlasting desolations*.

- 13**
 z Word of God, John 6:63.
 a Words, Pr. 15:23.
 b Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 c Ch. 36:4, 29, 32.
 d Books, Eccl. 12:12.
 e Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 f Ch. 1:5, 10; 36:2.

- 14**
 g Ch. 27:7; 50:9; 51:27, 28.
 h Or, have made.
 i See "Servants," Ex. 21:2.
 j Ch. 51:6, 24, 56.
 k Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.

15
a Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
d Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
e Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
f Ch. 51:7; Ps. 75:8; Is. 51:17, 22.
g Wine, Lev. 10:9.
h See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.
i Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
j Nations, Gen. 10:32.
k Drink, Hos. 4:18.

16
l See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
m V. 27; ch. 48:26; 51:39, 57; Ez. 23:34; Nah. 3:11.
n Sword, Ju. 7:20.

17
o V. 28; ch. 1:10; 27:3; Ez. 43:3.

18
p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
q Ps. 60:3; Is. 51:17.
r Cities, Gen. 4:17.
s Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

t Kings, Deut. 17:15.
u Princes, Num. 2:7.

v Vs. 9, 11.
w See v. 9.

x Hissing, Jer. 18:16.

y Curse, Gen. 4:11.

z Ch. 24:9.
a Ch. 44:22.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.

19
c Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.

d Ch. 46:2-28; Nah. 3:8-10.

e Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

f Servants, Ex. 21:2.

20
g V. 24; ch. 50:37; Ez. 30:5.

h Job 1:1; Lam. 4:21.

i Uz, Gen. 10:23.

j Ch. 47:1-7.
k Philistines, I Ch. 1:12.

l Ashkelon, Ju. 1:18.
m Gaza, Ju. 16:1.
n Ekron, Josh. 13:3.
o Remnant, Is. 9.

15 For ^athus saith ^bJê-hô^cvâh, the God of ^cĪś^cra^c-ël, unto ^dme: Take this ^ecup of the ^ewine of ^hwrath at my ⁱhand, and cause all the ^jnations, to whom I send thee, to ^kdrink it. 16 And they shall ^lm drink, and reel to and fro, and be mad, because of the ⁿsword that I will send among them. 17 Then took I the cup at Jê-hô^cvâh's hand, and ^omade all the nations to drink, unto whom Jê-hô^cvâh had sent me: 18 to wit, ^p*q* Jê-ru^csâ-lēm, and the ^rcities of ^sJû^cdāh, and the ^tkings thereof, and the ^uprinces thereof, to make them a ^vdesolation, an ^wastonishment, a ^xhissing, and a ^ycurse, ^aas it is this ^bday; 19 ^cPhā^c-raōh king of ^eĒ^cgypt, and his ⁱservants, and his princes, and all his people; 20 and all the ^jmingled people, and all the kings of the ^hland of ⁱĪ^cz, and all the kings of the land of the ^kPhī^c-lis^c-tīnēs, and ^lĀsh^c-kē^c-lōn, and ^mGā^c-zā, and ⁿĒk^c-rōn, and the ^oremnant of ^pĀsh^c-dōd; 21 ^q*r* Ē^c-dōm, and ^s*t* Mō^c-āb, and the children of ^u*v* Ām^c-mōn; 22 and all the kings of ^w*x* Tÿre, and all the kings of ^y*z* Sī^c-dōn, and the kings of the ^a*b* isle which is beyond the ^bsea; 23 ^c*d* Dē^c-dān,

Var. Rend.—V. 15. wine of wrath—fermented wine, BRO.; foaming wine, DUHM.; wine of this fury, DR. R. Vs. 15. 17. at—from, DUHM. SCHN. CO. GIE. OR. ROTH. V. 16. be mad—behave themselves madly, Var. because of—before, CO. SCHN. V. 17. Then—and, CO. SCHN. DR. BRO. V. 18. to wit—Omit, ROTH. GIE. OR. CO.; to wit, DR.; namely, BRO. thereof of Judah, SEPT. an astonishment—See v. 9. Vs. 20. 24. mingled people—Or, Border-tribes (see I Ki. 10:15). V. 20. and Ashkelon—namely, Ashkelon, ROTH.; [and], Ashkelon, BRO. V. 22. isle—Or, coast, Var. DUHM. GIE. ROTH.; coast-land, CO. DR. BRO. V. 23. have . . . off—are corner-clipped (ch. 9:26). Var. cut off—clipt, DR.; shorn, BRO.; polled, R. V. 24. Arabia—Arab, DR. mingled people—Arabians, ROTH.; foreign population, BRO.; mixed peoples, DR. V. 26. another, and—another, in short, DR. ROTH. of the world—i.e. Babylon (written in cypher), Var. and—but, ROTH. after them—last among them, CO. V. 27. And—But, ROTH. spew—vomit, VULG. SCHN. because of—before, CO. will send—am

and ^eTē^c-mā, and ⁱBūz, and all that have the ^jcorners of ^htheir ^hhair cut off; 24 and all the kings of ⁱĀ^c-rā^c-bī^c-ā, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the ^kwilderness; 25 and all the kings of ^lZim^c-rī, and all the kings of ^mĒ^c-lām, and all the kings of the ^o*p* Mē^c-deš; 26 and all the kings of the ^qnorth, far and near, one with another; and ^rall the kingdoms of the ^sworld, which are upon the ^tface of the ^uearth: and the king of ^vShē^c-shāch shall ^wdrink after them.

27 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith Jê-hô^cvâh of hosts, the God of Īś^cra^c-ël: ^yDrink ye, and be ^zdrunken, and spew, and fall, and rise no more, because of the ^a*b* sword which I will send among you. 28 And it shall be, if they ^drefuse to take the ^ecup at thy ⁱhand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith Jê-hô^cvâh of hosts: ^gYe shall surely drink. 29 For, lo, I ^h*i* begin to work ^kevil at the city which is ^lcalled by my name; and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be ^munpunished; for I will call for a sword upon ⁿall the inhabitants of the earth, saith Jê-hô^cvâh of hosts.

sending, DR. Send—let loose, CO. V. 28. it . . . if—in case, CO. at—from, ROTH. GIE. CO. OR. DR. Ye shall—Ye must, CO. SCHN. V. 29. begin . . . evil—begin to bring misfortune, BRO.; do I begin by working evil, DR. I will call—am I calling, DR.

Var. Read.—V. 18. and . . . day—[and . . . day], BRO. as . . . day—Omit, Sept. Hi. Kue. Gr. [as . . . day], DR. V. 20. the land of Uz . . . land of—[the land of Uz . . . land of], BRO. and—[and], BRO. V. 22. all (twice)—[all], BRO. V. 24. the kings of the—[the kings of the], BRO. and . . . people—Omit, BRO. V. 26. of the world—Omit, Sept. Pesh. Graf H. P. Smith, OR. (tautologous, and involves a grammatical anomaly), Var. and the king . . . them—Omit, Sept. Ew. Hi. Bl. Kue. Graf. Ch. Gr. DR. (?) ROTH. GIE. V. 29. saith . . . hosts . . . [saith Jehovah of hosts], BRO.

g Ch. 49:12. *h* Ch. 13:13; Pr. 11:31; Is. 10:12; Ez. 9:6; I Pet. 4:17. *i* Beginnings, Gen. 1:1. *j* Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. *k* Evil, Gen. 97:10. *l* I Ki. 8:43. *m* Punishment, Gen. 39:20. *n* V. 31.

p Ashdod, Josh. 11:22.

21

q Edom, Ju. 20:18.

r Ch. 49:22; Ps. 137:7.

s Moab, Ju. 11:18.

t Ch. 48:1-47; Amos 2:1-3.

u Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

v Ch. 49:1-6; Amos 1:13-15.

22

w Tyre, Hos. 9:13.

x Ch. 47:4; Zech. 9:2-4.

y Sidon, Is. 23:12.

z Ch. 31:10.

a Islands, Esth. 10:1.

b Or, coast-land. Sea, Ex. 14:21.

23

c Dedan, Gen. 10:7.

d Ch. 49:7, 8; Is. 21:13.

e Tema, Gen. 25:15.

f Gen. 22:21.

g Ch. 9:26; 49:32.

h See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.

24

i Arabia, II Chr. 17:11.

j II Chr. 19:14.

k Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

25

l Zimri, I Ki. 16:9.

m Elam, Gen. 10:22.

n Ch. 49:34; Is. 11:11.

o Media, Esth. 1:3.

p Ch. 51:11, 28; Is. 13:17.

26

q The North, Jer. 47:2.

r Ch. 25:9; 50:9.

s World, Rev. 10:6.

t Face, Is. 6:2.

u Earth, Gen. 2:1.

v Ch. 51:41.

w Drink, Hos. 4:18.

x See v. 16.

27

y V. 16; Is. 63:6; Hab. 2:16.

z Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.

a Sword, Ju. 7:20.

b Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

c Ez. 21:4, 5.

28

d Job 34:33.

e See v. 15.

f Hand, Gen. 16:12.

g Vengeance of God, Is. 10:12; Ez. 9:6.

h Punishment, I Ki. 8:43.

30

a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
b Words, Pr. 15:23.
c Word of God, John 6:63.
d V. 38; Is. 42:13.
e Joel 2:11; Amos 1:2.
f Voice, Gen. 27:22.
g See "Heaven," Deut. 24:4.
h Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
i See "Sheep," Deut. 24:4.
j Or, *pasture*, Shouting, Is. 12:6.
k Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
l Earth, Gen. 2:1.

31

m See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
n See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
o Nations, Gen. 10:32.
p Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
q Is. 66:16; Ez. 20:35, 36.
r Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
s The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
t Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

32

u Evil, Ps. 97:10.
v II Chr. 15:6; Is. 34:2.
w See "Wind," Job 27:21.
x Ch. 23:19; Is. 30:30.

33

y See "War," Josh. 22:12.
z See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
a Is. 34:2, 13; 66:16.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
c Ch. 16:4; Ps. 79:3; Ez. 39:4, 17.
d See "Mourning," John 11:35.
e Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
f Dung, Jer. 9:22.

30 Therefore ^a prophesy thou against them all these ^{b c} words, and say unto them, ^d Jê-hô-^{vâh} will ^e roar from on high, and utter his ^f voice from his ^{g h} holy habitation; he will mightily roar against his ^{i 1} fold; he will give a ^j shout, as they that tread the ^k grapes, against all the inhabitants of the ^l earth. 31 A noise shall come even to the ^m end of the earth; for Jê-hô-^{vâh} hath a ⁿ controversy with the ^o nations; he will enter into ^{p q} judgment with all ^r flesh: as for the ^s wicked, he will ^t give them to the sword, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}.

32 Thus saith Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts, Behold, ^u evil shall go forth from ^v nation to nation, and a great ^{w x} tempest shall be raised up from the uttermost parts of the earth. 33 And the ^{y z a} slain of Jê-hô-^{vâh} shall be at that ^b day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall ^{c d} not be lamented, neither gathered, nor ^e buried; they shall be ^f dung

Var. Rend.—V. 30. Therefore—But, CO.; And, DR. BRO. SCHN. will roar—roars, GIE. CO. utter—utters, ROTH.; thunders, GIE. habitation—homestead, Var. will roar—is roaring, CO. GIE. ROTH. will roar—over, ROTH. OR. BRO. fold—pasture, DUHM, ROTH. GIE.; dwelling-place, BRO. he . . . shout—With a shout (or, a huzzah) will he answer, DR. V. 31. A—The, GIE. OR. ROTH. SCHN. DR. A noise—The din, DR.; An uproar, BRO.; A crashing, CO. a controversy—a judgment, VULG. SCHN.; an affair, CO. enter into judgment—plead, r. he—I, VULG. SCHN. V. 32. evil—misfortune, BRO. uttermost—furthest, Var.; hindmost, CO. uttermost parts—recesses, BRO. parts—corners, DR. V. 33. lamented—bewailed, DR. BRO. dung—for dung, DR.; as dung, BRO. V. 34. Wail—howl, DR. wallow in ashes—sprinkle you (with ashes), DR. CO. SCHN. ashes—dust, VAR. ROTH. GIE. Vs. 34–36. principal—noble ones, Var. DR.; lords, CO. Vs. 34, 35. flock—sheep, DUHM. GIE. V. 34. the days . . . vessel—full are your days for the slaughter, And ye shall fall like fattened sheep, DUHM. V. 35. the shepherds . . . flee—Heb. refuge shall perish from the shepherds, DR. principal—noble, DR. V. 36. A voice of—Hark! DUHM. GIE. ROTH. OR. DR. BRO. wailing—howling, DR. BRO. r. principal—noble, DR. V. 37. folds—homesteads, Var.; prairies, GIE. ROTH. OR. SCHN.; meadows, DR.; pastures, BRO. brought to silence—destroyed, BRO.; shall be brought to silence, DR. silence—ruins, DUHM, OR. GIE. ROTH.

upon the ^g face of the ^h ground. 34 Wail, ye ⁱ shepherds, and ^j cry; and ^k wallow in ^l ashes, ye principal of the ^m flock; for the days of your ⁿ slaughter and of your ^o dispersions are fully come, and ye shall fall like a goodly vessel. 35 And ² the shepherds shall have ^p no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape. 36 A ^q voice of the ^r cry of the shepherds, and the wailing of the principal of the flock! for Jê-hô-^{vâh} layeth ^s waste their ^t pasture. 37 And the ^u peaceable ^v folds are brought to silence because of the fierce ^w anger of Jê-hô-^{vâh}. 38 He hath ^{x y} left his covert, as the ^z lion; for their ^a land is become an ^b astonishment because of the fierceness of the ^{c d} oppressing ^e sword, and because of his fierce anger.

26 In the ^f beginning of the reign of ^{g h i} Jê-hoi-^k ā-kīm the son of ^l Jō-si-^m āh, ^{n o} king of ^p Jū-^q dāh, ^r came this ^s word from ^t Jê-hô-^{vâh}, say-

V. 38. He . . . lion—[as] the young lions forsake their thicket, BRO.; 'Lions forsake their jungles,' CO. for—yea, Var. left—forsaken, r. covert—hut, SCHN.; thicket, DUHM, OR. GIE. BRO. an astonishment—a wilderness, DUHM, ROTH, GIE. OR. CO. SCHN. an appalment, or, a desolation, DR.; a fright, BRO. the . . . sword—the cruel sword, CO. his . . . anger—the fierce anger of the Lord, VULG. SCHN. CO. **Chap. 26**—V. 1. word—word 'to Jeremiah,' ROTH. GIE.

Var. Read.—V. 34. and of . . . come—are fully come, and I will break you in pieces (or, disperse you, Ge. Ke. r marg.), H. Graf, PS. Ch. (Partly favored by the pointing, which is irregular.) Var. and . . . dispersions—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, OR. GIE. ROTH. DR. and . . . vessel—and ye shall be dashed in pieces and fall like a precious vessel, or, and I will dash you in pieces [and ye shall fall, etc.], DR.; And I will dash you in pieces; that ye fall &c., OR.; And ye shall [be broken in pieces and] fall like choice lambs, BRO. fall—be dashed in pieces, ROTH.; be dashed in pieces and shall fall, GIE. goodly vessel—potter's vessel, GIE.; fattened sheep, DUHM; 'rams,' CO.; lambs, BRO. V. 35. escape—Add, before the cruel sword, before the fierce anger of Yahweh (last clause from v. 37), CO. V. 38. fierceness . . . sword—oppressing sword, some MSS. Sept. Targ. Ew. H. Graf, Ke. Ch. DR. BRO. (cf. ch. 46:16. Rendering of A. v. not defensible.) Var.; the cruel sword, CO.

g Face, Is. 6:2.
h Ground, Gen. 33:19.

34
i Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.
j Cry, Lu. 18:7.
k Ch. 6:26; Ez. 27:30.
l Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
m Flock, Lu. 12:32.
n Ch. 50:27; Is. 34:7.
o See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.

35
2 Heb. flight shall perish from the shepherds, and escape from &c.
p Ch. 11:11; Job 11:20; Amos 2:14.

36
q Voice, Gen. 27:22.
r Cry, Lu. 18:7.
s See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
t Pasture, Amos 1:2.

37
u See "Peace," Pr. 17:1.
v Ch. 5:17; Is. 27:10, 11.
w Anger, Pr. 15:1.

38
x Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
y Ch. 4:7; 5:6; Hos. 5:14; 13:7, 8.
z Lion, Job 4:10.
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
c Oppression, Jer. 22:7.
d Ch. 46:16.
e Sword, Ju. 7:20.

1
f Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
g See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
h Jehoikim, II Ki. 24:1.
i II Ki. 23:36; II Chr. 36:4, 5.
j Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.
k King, Deut. 17:15.
l Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
m Ch. 7:1, 2.
n Word of God John 6:63.
o Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
p God, Gen. 1:1.

²
 a See "Inspira-
 tion of Proph-
 ets," II Ki.
 17:13.
 b Ch. 7:2; 19:14;
 II Chr. 24:10;
 21; Lu. 19:47,
 48.
 c See "Tem-
 ple," I Sam.
 1:9.
 d Cities, Gen.
 4:17.
 e Worship, Mt.
 4:10.
 f Ch. 1:17; 42:4;
 Acts 20:20,
 27.
 g Faithfulness
 of Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
 h Deut. 4:2.

³
 i Ch. 36:3-7;
 Is. 1:16-19.
 j See "Repent-
 ance," Lu.
 13:3.
 k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 l See "Idola-
 try," Lev.
 19:4.
 m Evil, Ps.
 97:10.
 n Promises con-
 ditional, John
 14:2.
 o Vs. 13, 19; ch.
 18:8.
 p Purpose, Eph.
 3:11.

⁴
 q Ch. 17:27;
 22:5; Lev.
 26:14; I Ki.
 9:6; Is. 1:20.
 r Walking, Col.
 1:10.
 s See "Obedi-
 ence," Ex.
 24:7.
 t Keeping Com-
 mandments,
 Ex. 20:1.
 u Ch. 32:23;
 44:10, 23.
 v Law, Deut.
 31:24.

⁵
 w Ch. 25:4;
 II Ki. 9:7;
 Ezra 9:11.
 x Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
 y Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
 z Ch. 25:3, 4.

⁶
 a Shiloh, Josh.
 18:1.
 b Ch. 7:12, 14;
 I Sam. 4:10-
 12, 22; Ps.
 78:60, 61.
 c Curse, Gen.
 4:11.
 d Ch. 24:9;
 25:18; II Ki.
 22:19.
 e Nations, Gen.
 10:32.

f Earth, Gen. 2:1. 7 g Priest, Ex. 28:1. h Ch. 5:31; Mic.
 3:11. i Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1. 8 j See "Persecution," I Ki.
 18:4. k Ch. 2:30; 20:1, 2. l Ch. 11:19; 18:23; Lam. 4:13,
 14; Mt. 21:35, 36; 23:34, 35. m Death, Rom. 5:12.

ing, 2 ^a Thus saith Jê-hô^zvâh: Stand in the ^{b c} court of Jê-hô^zvâh's house, and speak unto all the ^d cities of Jû^ddâh, which come to ^e worship in Jê-hô^zvâh's house, ^f all the words that I com-
 mand thee to speak unto them; ^{g h} diminish not a word. 3 ⁱ It may be they will hearken, and ^j turn every man from his ^{k l m} evil way; ^{n o} that I may re-
 pent me of the evil which I ^p pur-
 pose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings. 4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith Jê-hô^zvâh: ^q If ye will not hearken to me, to ^{r s t u} walk in my ^v law, which I have set be-
 fore you, 5 to hearken to the words of ^{w x y} my servants the prophets, whom I ^z send unto you, even rising up early and sending them, but ye have not hearkened; 6 then will I make this house like ^{a b} Shi^llôh, and will make this city a ^{c d} curse to all the ^e nations of the ^f earth. 7 And the ^{g h} priests and the proph-
 ets and all the people heard ⁱ Jêr-
 ê-mî^zâh speaking these words in the house of Jê-hô^zvâh.

8 And it came to pass, when Jêr-ê-mî^zâh had made an end of speaking all that Jê-hô^zvâh had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people ^{i k} laid hold on him, say-
 ing, ^l Thou shalt surely ^m die. 9 Why hast thou prophesied in the

Var. Rend.—V. 2. Stand in—Enter into, ROTH. GIE. speak unto all—'prophesy' [to the people of], ROTH. command—commanded, GIE. ROTH. OR. CO.; have commanded, DR. BRO. speak—prophesy, ROTH. diminish—keep back, DR. BRO. a. V. 3. me of—concerning, BRO. evil—misfortune, BRO. purpose—am purpos-
 ing, DR. doings—plottings, VULG. SCHN. V. 4. law—teaching, DR. V. 5. even—Omit, DR.; [and], BRO. early—at night, VULG. SCHN. hearkened—Add, 'to me,' ROTH. V. 6. then—so, GIE. OR. ROTH. CO. this city—the city, SEPT.

ⁿ name of Jê-hô^zvâh, saying, 'This house shall be like Shi^llôh, and this city shall be ^{o p} desolate, without inhabitant? And ^q all the people were gathered unto Jêr-ê-mî^zâh in the house of Jê-hô^zvâh.

10 And when the ^r princes of ^s Jû^ddâh heard these things, they ^t came up from the ^{u v} king's house unto the house of Jê-hô^zvâh; and they sat in the ^w entry of the new ^x gate of Jê-hô^zvâh's house. 11 Then ^y spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, This man is ^{z a} worthy of death; for he hath prophesied ^b against this ^c city, as ye have heard with your ^d ears. 12 Then spake Jêr-ê-mî^zâh unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, ^e Jê-hô^zvâh sent me to ^{f g} prophesy against this ^h house and against this city all the ^{i j} words that ye have heard. 13 Now therefore ^k amend your ways and your doings, and ^l obey the ^m voice of Jê-hô^zvâh your ⁿ God; and Jê-hô^zvâh will ^o repent him of the ^p evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 But as for me, behold, ^q I am ^r in your ^s hand: do with me as is good and right in your ^t eyes. 15 Only ^u know ye for certain that, if ye ^v put me to death, ye will bring ^{w x} inno-
 cent ^y blood upon yourselves,

V. 8. made—hardly made, ROTH. V. 9. unto—against, CO. OR. ROTH. SCHN.; around, GIE. V. 10. things—words, VULG. SCHN. gate . . . house—So BRO.; gate of Yahweh's house, DR. 34 MSS. SYR. VULG. TARG.; gate of Yahweh, HEB. TEXT.; Jehovah-gate, ROTH. of Jehovah's house—Omit, SEPT. house—Omit, OR. V. 11. Then—And, SCHN. BRO. spake—said, BRO. V. 12. all—Omit, SEPT. Var. V. 13. evil—misfortune, BRO. against—concerning, DR. BRO. V. 14. as—what, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 26.—V. 2. the cities of—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 12. all—Omit, SEPT. V. 13. your God—Omit, SEPT.

w Innocence, Dan. 6:22. x Ch. 7:6; Num. 17. y Blood, Lev. 17:11.

⁹
 n Name, Acts 16:18.
 o Ch. 9:11; 33:10.
 p See "Destruc-
 tion," Hos.
 13:14.
 q Acts 3:11; 5:12.

¹⁰
 r Princes, Num. 2:7.
 s See "King-
 dom of
 Judah," I Ki.
 12:23.
 t Acts 21:31, 32.
 u King, Deut. 26:15.
 v See "Palace," Dan. 8:2.
 w Ch. 36:10.
 x Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

¹¹
 y Ch. 18:23.
 z Deut. 18:20; Mt. 26:66.
 a See "Punish-
 ment," Gen.
 29:20.
 b Ch. 38:4; Acts 6:11-14.
 c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 d Ears, Ex. 29:20.

¹²
 e Vs. 2, 15; ch. 1:17, 18; Amos 7:15; Acts 4:19; 5:29.
 f See "Proph-
 ets," II Ki.
 17:13.
 g Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 h House, Deut. 24:10.
 i Words, Pr. 15:23.
 j Word of God, John. 6:63.

¹³
 k Ch. 7:3, 5; 18:11; 35:15.
 l Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 m Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 n God, Gen. 1:1.
 o V. 3; ch. 18:8; Joel 2:14; Jonah 3:9; 4:2.
 p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁴
 q See "Courage," Num. 13:30.
 r Ch. 38:5; Josh. 9:25.
 s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

¹⁵
 u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 v See "Mur-
 derer," Num. 35:16.
 w Innocence, Dan. 6:22. x Ch. 7:6; Num. 35:33; Pr. 6:16, 17. y Blood, Lev. 17:11.

15
 a City, Gen. 4:17.
 b See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
 c Vs. 2, 12.
 d Truth, John 14:6.
 e Words, Pr. 15:23.
 f Ear, Ex. 29:20.
16
 g V. 11; ch. 36:19, 25; 38:7, 13.
 h Princes, Num. 2:7.
 i Priests, Ex. 28:1.
 j Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 k Man, Gen. 2:7.
 l Acts 5:34-39; 23:9, 29; 25:25-26:31.
 m See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 n Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
 o Name, Acts 16:18.

17
 p Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
 q Land, Gen. 23:15.
 r Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 s Congregation, Heb. 2:12.

18
 t Micah, Mic. 1:1.
 1 Heb. *Micaiah*.
 u Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 v Day, Lev. 25:8.
 w Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
 x King, Deut. 17:15.
 y Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 z Zion, Is. 52:1.
 a Ch. 9:11; Neh. 4:2; Ps. 79:1; Mic. 3:12.

b See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
 c See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 d Field, Num. 20:17.
 e Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
 f Ch. 17:3; Is. 2:2, 3; Mic. 4:1; Zech. 8:3.
 g High Places, Deut. 12:2.

19
 h II Chr. 29:6-11; 32:26; Is. 37:1, 4, 15-20.
 i Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 j Grace, John 1:17.
 k Ch. 44:7; Hab. 2:10.
 l Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 m Soul, Job 4:15.

and upon this ^{a b} city, and upon the inhabitants thereof; for ^c of a ^d truth Jê-hô'vâh hath sent me unto you to speak all these ^e words in your ^f ears.

16 Then ^g said the ^h princes and all the people unto the ⁱ priests and to the ^j prophets: This ^k man is ^{l m} not worthy of death; for he hath spoken to us in the ^{n o} name of Jê-hô'vâh our God. 17 Then rose up certain of the ^p elders of the ^q land, and spake to all the ^s assembly of the people, saying, 18 ^t ¹ Mi'ê'ah the Mô'râsh-tite ^u prophesied in the ^v days of ^w Hêz-ê-ki'âh ^x king of ^y Jû'dâh; and he spake to all the people of Jû'dâh, saying, Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts: ^{z a} Zi'ôn shall be ^{b c} plowed as a ^d field, and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm shall become ^e heaps, and the ^f mountain of the house as the ^g high places of a forest. 19 Did Hêz-ê-ki'âh king of Jû'dâh and all Jû'dâh put him to death? did he not ^{h i} fear Jê-hô'vâh, and entreat the ^j favor of Jê-hô'vâh, and Jê-hô'vâh repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? Thus should we ^k commit great ^l evil against our own ^m souls.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of Jê-hô'vâh, ^{n o} Ū-rî'âh the ^p son of ^q Shê-mâ'î'ah of ^{r s} Kîr'î-âth-jê'â-rîm; and he prophesied

Var. Rend.—V. 16. not—in no way, ROTH. death—severe treatment, GIE. V. 18. heaps—heaps of stones, GIE.; heaps of ruins, OR. CO. house—temple, ROTH. GIE. as . . . forest—wooded heights, Var.; a thicket, ROTH.; heights, GIE. OR.; to a hill of briars, CO.; a wooded height, DR. V. 19. against—concerning, BRO. Thus . . . commit—But we are like to procure, Var.; But we are doing a, DR.; and we are about to work, BRO. evil—misfortune, BRO. our own souls—our own lives, DR.; ourselves, BRO. V. 21. with—and, DR. BRO. V. 23. slew—had him slain, ROTH. common people—Heb. sons of the people, VULG. SCHN. V. 24. him—i.e. Jeremiah, Var. Chap. 27.—V. 2. bonds and bars—things and poles (together making a yoke), Var. bonds—bands, BRO. R.; things, DR. bars—a yoke, GIE. OR. CO.;

against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jêr-ê-mî'âh. 21 And when ^t Jê-hoi'â-kîm the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the ^{u v} king sought to put him to death; but when Ū-rî'âh heard it, he was ^w afraid, and ^x fled, and went into ^y Ê'ġypt. 22 And Jê-hoi'â-kîm the king sent men into Ê'ġypt, namely, ^z Êl-nâ'thân the son of ^a Âeh'zôr, and certain men with him, into Ê'ġypt; 23 and they fetched forth Ū-rî'âh out of Ê'ġypt, and brought him unto Jê-hoi'â-kîm the king, who ^{b c} slew him with the ^d sword, and cast his ^e dead body into the ^{g h} graves of the ² common people. 24 But the ⁱ hand of ^j Â-hî'kâm the son of Shâ'phân was with ^k Jêr-ê-mî'âh, that they should ^l not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

27 In the ^m beginning of the reign of ^{n 2} Jê-hoi'â-kîm the son of ^o Jô-si'âh, ^p king of Jû'dâh, came this ^q word unto Jêr-ê-mî'âh from Jê-hô'vâh, saying, 2 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh to me: Make thee ^{r s} bonds and ^t bars, and put them upon thy ^u neck; 3 and send them to the king of ^{v w} Ê'dôm, and to the king of ^x Mô'âb, and to the king of the

chains, VULG. SCHN. them—"it," CO. send them—let it be told, CO. them—"some one"), DUHM, ROTH. GIE.; Omit, DR.; [them], BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 19. king of Judah—Omit, SEPT.; [king of Judah], BRO. he—they, VULG. SCHN. CO. ROTH. BRO. V. 20. also—Omit, SEPT. against this city and—Omit, SEPT.; [concerning this city and], BRO. V. 21. all . . . men—Omit, SEPT. the king—he, SEPT. was . . . fled and—Omit, SEPT. Vs. 22, 23. Jehoiakim—Omit, SEPT. namely . . . Egypt—Omit, SEPT. V. 23. Uriah—him, SEPT. out of Egypt—thence, SEPT. his dead body—him, SEPT. Chap. 27.—V. 1. Omit, SEPT. BRO. beginning—"fourth year in the fifth month," CO. Jehoiakim—Zedekiah, Pesh. MO. Ew. Ke. DR. OR. CO. DUHM, GIE. ROTH. See v. 3.

20
 n See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 o Uriah, II Sam. 23:39.
 p Son, Gen. 21:19.
 q Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
 r Kiriath-jearim, II Chr. 1:4.
 s Josh. 9:17; I Sam. 6:21; 7:2.

21
 t Jehoiakim, II Ki. 24:1.
 u Ch. 36:26; II Chr. 16:10; Mt. 14:5.
 v See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 w Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 x I Ki. 19:2-4; Mt. 10:23, 28.
 y Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

22
 z Ch. 36:12.
 a Achbor, II Ki. 22:12.

23
 b See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
 c Ch. 2:30.
 d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 e See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 f Body, Num. 25:8.
 g See "Burial," II Chr. 16:14.
 h Grave, Job 3:22.

2 Heb. sons of the people.
24
 i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 j Ch. 39:14; 40:5-17; II Ki. 22:12-14. [1:1].
 k Jeremiah, Jer. I Ch. 1:18, 19; I Ki. 18:4.

1
 m Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
 n Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
 2 Properly Zedekiah, See vs. 3, 12, 20; ch. 28:1. [22:1].
 o Josiah, II Ki. 23:31.
 p Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
 q Word of God, John 6:63.

2
 r See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 s Ch. 30:8.
 t Ch. 28:10, 13.
 u Neck, Pr. 3:3.
3
 v Edom, Num. 20:18.
 w Ch. 25:21, 22.
 x Moab, Ju. 11:18.

³
^a Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
^b Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
^c Sidon, Is. 23:12.
^d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^e Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
^f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^g Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
⁴
^h See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
ⁱ Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
⁵
^j Ch. 10:12; 51:15; Ps. 146:5, 6.
^k God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^m Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ Beast, Rev. 15:2.
^o Animals, Gen. 2:20.
^p Face, Is. 6:2.
^q Ch. 32:17; Deut. 9:29.
^r God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^s Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^t Arm, Ju. 15:14.
^u Ps. 115:15, 16; Acts 17:26.
^v Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
⁶
^w Ch. 21:7; 22:25; Ez. 29:18-24.
^x Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
^y Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^z Ch. 25:9; 43:10; Is. 44:28.
^a Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^b Ch. 28:14.
^c Field, Num. 20:17.
⁷
^d Ch. 44:30; 46:13; 10:32.
^e Nation, Gen. 1:1.
^f See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^g Bondage, John 8:33.
^h Son, Gen. 21:19.
ⁱ Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

children of ^a Ām'ṣmōn, and to the king of ^b T'ŷre, and to the king of ^c Sī'dōn, by the ^d hand of the ^e messengers that come to / Jē-ru'ṣā-lēm unto ^g Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of Jū'dāh: 4 and give them a charge unto their masters, saying, ^h Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh of hosts, the God of ⁱ Īs'rā-ēl, Thus shall ye say unto your masters: 5 ^j I have made the ^k earth, the ^m men and the ⁿ beasts that are upon the ^p face of the earth, ^q by my great power and by my outstretched ^s arm; and I ^u give it unto whom it seemeth right unto me. 6 And now ^w have I given all these lands into the hand of ^x Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār the king of ^y Bāb'ṣ-lōn, ^z my ^a servant; and the ^b beasts of the ^c field also have I given him to serve him. 7 And ^d all the ^e nations shall ^g serve him, and his ^h son, and his son's son, ⁱ until the time of his own land come: and then ^k many nations and great ^m kings shall make him their bondman. 8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and the kingdom which ⁿ will not serve the same Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār king of Bāb'ṣ-lōn, and that will not put their ^o neck under the

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). children—sons, BRO. SCHN. the messengers—"their" messengers, ROTH. GIE. BRO. that come—which are come, Var. DR.; which have come, BRO.; that come, ROTH. come—came [together], SEPT. V. 6. have I given—I give, ROTH. GIE. all these lands—the earth, SEPT.; even "the earth," ROTH. have I given—I give, GIE. ROTH. V. 7. many—bondman—he shall be held in subjection by many nations and great kings, BRO. many—mighty, ROTH. great—powerful, ROTH. make—bondman—put 'it' in bondage, CO.; serve themselves of him, DR. R. V. 8. punish—visit, SCHN. consumed them by—Or, fully delivered (?) them into, Hu. V. 9. as for you—ye, DR. dreams—

yoke of the king of Bāb'ṣ-lōn, that nation will I ^p punish, saith Jē-hō'vāh, with the ^q sword, and with the ^t famine, and with the ^u pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand. 9 But as for you, ^v hearken ye not to your ^w prophets, nor to your ^x diviners, nor to your ^y dreams, nor to your ^z soothsayers, nor to your ^a sorcerers, that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Bāb'ṣ-lōn: 10 for they prophesy a ^b lie unto you, to ^c remove you far from your ^d land, and that I should ^e drive you out, and ye should perish. 11 But the nation that shall ^f bring their neck under the* yoke of the king of Bāb'ṣ-lōn, and serve him, that nation will I ^g let remain in their own land, saith Jē-hō'vāh; and they shall ^h till it, and dwell therein.

12 And ⁱ I spake to ^j Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of ^k Jū'dāh according to all these ^l words, saying, ^m Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Bāb'ṣ-lōn, and serve him and his people, and ⁿ live. 13 Why will ye ^o die, thou and thy people, by the ^p sword, by the famine, and by the ^q pestilence, as Jē-hō'vāh hath spoken concerning the nation that will not serve the king

dreamers, SEPT. SYR. TARG. VULG. DR. BRO. CO. ROTH. SCHN. V. 10. to—only to, CO.; in order to, DR. V. 11. under—into, DR. that nation—(that nation), BRO.; omit, DR. V. 12. And—also, DR.

Var. Read.—V. 6. these—Omit, GIE. BRO. V. 7. Omit, Sept. Mo. Hi. RS. DR. (?). V. 8. it—that—Omit, Sept. Mo. Hi. RS. which—Babylon, and—Omit, SEPT. BRO. serve—will not—Omit, Sept. Mo. Hi. RS. 1. . . by—they are completely in, BRO. consumed them by—given them into, Luz. Gr. (L). DR. Text very anomalous. V. 10. and . . . perish—Omit, SEPT. BRO.

^j Zech. 2:8, 9.
^k See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
^l Ch. 25:12; Is. 14:4-6.
^m Kings, Deut. 17:15.

⁸
ⁿ Ch. 38:17-19; 42:15, 16; Ez. 17:19-21.
^o Neck, Pr. 3:3.
^p Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^q Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^r V. 13; ch. 24:10; 29:17, 18; Ez. 14:21.
^s Death, Rom. 5:12.
^t Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
^u Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

⁹
^v Ex. 22:18; Deut. 18:10; Is. 8:19; Mal. 3:5.
^w False Proph-ets, II Ki. 17:13.
^x See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
^y Dreams, Dan. 2:1.

¹⁰
^z Ch. 23:25.
^a Ch. 8:19; 32:31.
^b Land, Gen. 23:15.
^c Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^d See v. 15.

¹¹
^e Vs. 2, 8, 12.
^f Ch. 21:9; 38:2; 40:9-12; 42:10, 11.
^g See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.

¹²
^h Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
ⁱ V. 3; ch. 28:1.
^j Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^k Words, Pr. 15:23.
^l Vs. 2, 8.
^m See "Tribu-see," Mt. 22:19.
ⁿ Life, Gen. 2:7.

¹³
^o V. 8; ch. 38:23; Pr. 8:36; Ez. 18:31.
^p Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^q See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.

* Yoke of Oxen.—I Sam. 11:7; I Ki. 19:19, 21; Job 1:3; 42:12; Jer. 51:23.

Uses of.—On Animals—Num. 19:2; Deut. 21:3; I Sam. 6:7. Figurative.—Gen. 27:40; Lev. 26:13; I Ki. 12:4, 9, 11, 14; II Chr. 10:4, 9, 11, 14; Is. 58:6, 9; Jer. 2:20; 5:5; 30:8; Ez. 34:27; Nah. 1:13.

Symbol of Punishment.—Deut. 28:48; Is. 47:6.

Yoke of Burden.—Is. 9:4; 10:27; 14:25. Of Egypt—Ez. 30:18. Of Oppression—Jer. 27:8, 11, 12; 28:2, 4, 11, 14. Of Transgression—Lam. 1:14. Of Youth—Lam. 3:27. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

In Teachings of Peter.—Acts 15:10.

Of Paul.—Gal. 5:1; I Tim. 6:1; II Cor. 6:14. Yoke Fellow—Phil. 4:3.

14
a V. 9; II Cor. 11:13-15.
b Words, Pr. 15:23.
c Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
d Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
e Lying, Lev. 19:11.
f V. 10; Ez. 13:22.

15
g Ch. 23:21; 29:9.
h False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
i Ch. 23:25.
j Name, Acts 16:18.
k V. 10; II Chr. 25:16.
l Death, Rom. 5:12.
m Ch. 6:13-15; 14:15, 16; Mt. 15:14.

16
n Priests, Ex. 28:1.
o Words, Pr. 15:23.
p Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
q See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
r Ch. 28:3; II Ki. 24:13; II Chr. 36:7, 10.

17
s Life, Gen. 2:7.
t See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
u Destruction of Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
v V. 13; ch. 7:34.

18
w I Ki. 18:24.
x Word of God, John 6:63.
y Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
z Ch. 18:20; I Sam. 7:8; 12:19, 23.
a Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
b See "Palace," Dan. 8:2.
c See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.

19
d Pillars, Num. 3:36.
e Ch. 52:17-23; I Ki. 7:15; II Ki. 25:13, 17.
f Sea, Ex. 14:21.

of Bāb-ŷ-lōn? 14 And ^a hearken not unto the ^b words of the ^c prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn; for they ^d prophesy a ^e lie unto you. 15 For ^f I have not sent them, saith Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh, but they prophesy ^h i falsely in my ⁱ name; that I may ^k drive you out, and that ye may ^l perish, ^m ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the ⁿ priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh: Harken not to the ^o words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the ^{p q r} vessels of Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh's house shall now shortly be brought again from Bāb-ŷ-lōn; for they prophesy a lie unto you. 17 Harken not unto them; serve the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and ^s live: wherefore should this city ^{t u v} become a desolation? 18 But ^w if they be prophets, and if the ^{x u} word of Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh be with them, let them now ^{z a} make intercession to Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh, and in the ^b house of the ^c king of Jū-dāh, and at Jē-ru-ŷ-sā-lēm, go not to Bāb-ŷ-lōn. 19 For thus saith Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh of hosts concerning the ^{d e} pillars, and concerning the ^f sea, and concerning the residue of the vessels that are left in this city, 20 which Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz-ŷ-zār king of

Var. Rend.—V. 14. And—*Omit*, VULG. SCHN. a—[only] a, ROTH. V. 15. but—rather, ROTH.; and, SCHN. that I may—to, SEPT. VULG. SCHN.; in order to, DR. may—might, DR. BRO. r. prophesy—prophesy [lies], SEPT.; prophesied (lies, CO.), ROTH. CO. V. 16. a—[only] a, ROTH. V. 18. But—And, CO.; *omit*, SEPT. go not—come not [also], ROTH. V. 19. pillars—columns, BRO. bases—pedestals, BRO. GIE.; and—and [also], ROTH. V. 22. that I—that I [again], ROTH. CO. then will I—and, ROTH. GIE. DR. BRO. to—again to, SCHN. **Chap. 28.**—V. 1. same—fourth, SEPT. BRO. in the fourth—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO.

Bāb-ŷ-lōn took not, when he ^g carried away ^h captive ⁱ Jēc-ō-nī-āh the son of ^j Jē-hoi-ŷ-ā-kīm, king of Jū-dāh, from Jē-ru-ŷ-sā-lēm to Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and all the nobles of Jū-dāh and Jē-ru-ŷ-sā-lēm; 21 yea, thus saith Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh of hosts, the God of ^k Īś-ŷ-rā-ēl, concerning the vessels that are left in the house of Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh, and in the house of the king of Jū-dāh, and at Jē-ru-ŷ-sā-lēm: 22 They shall be ^l carried to Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and there shall they be, until the ^m day that I ⁿ visit them, saith Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh; then will I ^o bring them up, and restore them to this place.

28 And it came to pass ^p the same ^q year, ^r in the ^s beginning of the reign of ^t Zēd-ē-ki-ŷ-āh ^u king of ^v Jū-dāh, in the fourth year, in the fifth ^w month, that ^x Hān-ā-nī-ŷ-āh the son of Āz-ŷ-zūr, the prophet, who was of ^y Ġib-ŷ-ōn, spake unto ^z me in the ^a house of Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying, 2 ^b Thus speaketh Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh of hosts, the God of Īś-ŷ-rā-ēl, saying, ^c I have broken the ^{d e} yoke of the king of ^f Bāb-ŷ-lōn. 3 Within two full years will I bring again into this place ^g all the vessels of Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh's house, that ^h Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz-ŷ-zār king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn took away from this place, and carried to Bāb-ŷ-lōn: 4 and I will ⁱ bring again to this place ^j Jēc-ō-nī-ŷ-āh

V. 2. have broken—break, ROTH.; I will break, OR. V. 3. again—back, DR. **Var. Read.**—V. 16. all—*Omit*, VULG. SCHN. your—the, SEPT. ROTH. Jehovah's house—Jehovah, VULG. SCHN. now shortly—*Omit*, SEPT. Mo. Hi. RS.; now swiftly, CO. SCHN. unto you—*Add*, I have not sent them, SEPT. ROTH. CO. V. 20. Nebuchadnezzar—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. (?). the son... Judah—*Omit*, SEPT. Mo. Hi. RS. BRO. Vs. 20, 21. to Babylon... at Jerusalem—*Omit*, SEPT. Mo. Hi. RS. V. 22. and... them—*Omit*, SEPT. Mo. Hi. RS. then... place—*Omit*, SEPT. Mo. Hi. RS. **Chap. 28.**—V. 1. in... reign of—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO.

20
g Ch. 22:28; 24:1; II Ki. 24:12, 14-16; II Chr. 36:10, 18.
h Captivity, Num. 24:22.
i Jehoiahcin, II Ki. 24:6.
j Jehoiakim, II Ki. 24:1.

21
k Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

22
l Ch. 29:10; 34:2, 3.
m V. 7; ch. 25:11, 12; 29:10; 32:5.
n Visitation, Jer. 48:44.
o Ez. 1:7-11; 5:13-15; 7:9, 19.

1
p Year, Lev. 25:8.
q Ch. 49:34.
r Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
s Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
t Ch. 27:3, 12.
u Kings, Deut. 17:15.
v Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
w Month, Gen. 7:11.
x See v. 17.
y Gibeon, Jer. 41:12.
z Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
a Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

2
b See v. 11.
c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Bondage, John 8:33.
e Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
f Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

3
g Ch. 27:16; II Ki. 24:13; II Chr. 36:10; Dan. 1:2.
h Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.

4
i Ch. 22:26, 27.
j Ch. 22:24; 24:1; II Ki. 25:27.

- 4
a Son, Gen. 21:19.
b Jehoiachim, II Ki. 24:1.
c See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
d See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
e See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
f Ch. 22:10.
g Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
h Babylon, II Ki. 25:3.
5
i Priest, Ex. 28:1.
j Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
6
k Ch. 11:15; I Ki. 1:36; Ps. 41:13.
l Ch. 17:16.
m Words, Pr. 15:23.
n Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
o Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
p See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
7
q Ears, Ex. 29:20.
8
r See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
s Lev. 26:14, &c.; I Ki. 14:15; 17:1; 22:17; Is. 5:5-7; Joel 1:20; Amos 1:2; Nah. 1:2.
t See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
u War, Josh. 22:12.
v Evil, Ps. 97:10.
w See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
9
x Peace, Pr. 17:1.
y Deut. 18:22.
1 Or, whom Jehovah hath truly sent.
10
z Ch. 27:2.
a See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
b Neck, Pr. 3:3.

the ^a son of ^b Jê-hoi'-ă-kim, ^c king of ^d Jû'-dăh, with all the ^e captives of Jû'-dăh, that went to Băb'-lôn, saith Jê-hô'-vâh; for I will break the yoke ^f of the ^g king of ^h Băb'-lôn.

5 Then the prophet Jêr-ê-mi'ăh said unto the prophet Hăn-ă-ni'ăh in the presence of the ⁱ priests, and in the presence of the ^j people that stood in the ^k house of Jê-hô'-vâh, 6 even the prophet Jêr-ê-mi'ăh said, ^l Ā-mên': Jê-hô'-vâh do so; Jê-hô'-vâh ^m perform thy ⁿ words which thou hast ^o prophesied, to bring again the ^p vessels of Jê-hô'-vâh's ^q house, and all them of the captivity, from Băb'-lôn unto this place. 7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ^r ears, and in the ears of all the people: 8 ^s The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old ^t prophesied against many countries, and against great ^u kingdoms, of ^v war, and of ^w evil, and of ^x pestilence. 9 The prophet that prophesieth of ^y peace, ^z when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, ^a that Jê-hô'-vâh hath truly sent him. 10 Then Hăn-ă-ni'ăh the prophet took the ^b bar from off the prophet Jêr-ê-mi'ăh's ^c neck,

Var. Rend.—V. 4. will break—break, OR. CO. V. 6. Jehovah—'he, SEPT. ROTH. perform—fulfil, ROTH.; bring about, OR. words—word, ROTH. CO. to bring again—by bringing back, DR. V. 7. Nevertheless . . . now—Only hear, I pray thee, DR. this—Yahweh's, SEPT. speak—speak [publicly], GIE. thine—your, SEPT. V. 8. thee—you, SEPT. against (twice)—concerning, ROTH. BRO. many—large, OR.; mighty, ROTH. great—powerful, ROTH. kingdoms—kingdoms [only], GIE. evil—misfortune, BRO. pestilence—hunger, VULG. SCHN. V. 9. The—[But] the, GIE. peace—peace (only), DR. the . . . prophet—his word, BRO. shall come—cometh, DR. then . . . him—shall be known as the prophet whom the Lord hath truly sent, Var.; is the prophet known, whom Yahweh hath truly sent, DR. Vs. 10, 12. bar—bars, SEPT. SYR.; yoke-pieces, ROTH.; chain, VULG. SCHN.; yoke, DUHM, GIE. CO. OR. it—them,

and ^c brake it. 11 And Hăn-ă-ni'ăh spake in the presence of all the people, saying, ^d Thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh: Even so will I break the ^e yoke of Nêb-û-chăd-nêz-zăr king of Băb'-lôn within two full years from off the neck of all the nations. And the prophet Jêr-ê-mi'ăh went his way.

12 Then the ^g word of Jê-hô'-vâh came unto Jêr-ê-mi'ăh, after that Hăn-ă-ni'ăh the prophet had broken the bar from off the neck of the prophet Jêr-ê-mi'ăh, saying, 13 Go, and tell Hăn-ă-ni'ăh, saying, Thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh: Thou hast broken the bars of ^h wood; but thou hast made in their stead ⁱ bars of ^j iron. 14 For thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts, the God of ^k Īs'-râ-ël: I have put a ^l yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nêb-û-chăd-nêz-zăr king of Băb'-lôn; and they shall ^m serve him: and ⁿ I have given him the ^o beasts of the ^p field also. 15 Then said the prophet ^q Jêr-ê-mi'ăh unto ^r Hăn-ă-ni'ăh the prophet, Hear now, Hăn-ă-ni'ăh: Jê-hô'-vâh hath not sent thee; but ^s thou makest this people to trust in a ^t lie. 16 Therefore ^u thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh, ^v Behold, I will send thee away from off the ^w face of the

SEPT. SYR. ROTH. V. 11. And—Then, ROTH. yoke—yoke-pieces, ROTH. And—But, ROTH.; Then, DUHM, GIE. OR. V. 13. tell—speak to, ROTH. bars (twice)—chains, VULG. SCHN.; yoke-pieces, ROTH.; yoke, DUHM, CO. OR. GIE. thou hast—'I will,' SEPT. ROTH. GIE. CO. BRO. (?); thou shalt, DR. h. made—make, SEPT. ROTH. CO. BRO. r.; place, GIE. V. 14. have—will, GIE. V. 16. send—drive, OR. away—away [and destroy thee], GIE.

Var. Read.—V. 8. and of . . . pestilence—Omit, SEPT. BRO. Vs. 10, 11. the prophet (three times)—Omit, SEPT. BRO. prophet—Insert, [before the eyes of all the people], SEPT. CO. V. 11. Nebuchadnezzar—Omit, SEPT. BRO. Nebuchadnezzar . . . years—the king of Babylon, SEPT. V. 14. these—the[se], BRO. V. 15. the prophet (twice)—Omit, SEPT. BRO. thou—thou, DR.

- c Ch. 36:23; I Ki. 22:11, 24.
11
d V. 15; ch. 14:14; 27:10.
e See "Bondage," John 8:33.
f Yoke, Jer. 27:11.

- 12
g Ch. 1:2.
13
h Wood, Ex. 31:5.
i Ps. 107:16; Is. 45:2.
j Iron, I Chr. 22:3.

- 14
k Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
l Ch. 27:8; Deut. 28:48.
m Ch. 25:11.
n Ch. 27:6.
o Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
p Animals, Gen. 2:20.
q Field, Num. 20:17.
15
r Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
s See v. 1.
t See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
u Ch. 29:31; Ez. 13:2, 3, 22; 22:28; Lam. 2:14; Zech. 13:3.
v Lying, Lev. 19:11.
16
w Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
x Gen. 7:4; Ex. 32:12; Deut. 6:15; I Ki. 13:34.
y Face, Gen. 6:2.

16

- a Earth, Gen. 2:1.
b Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Ch. 20:6.
d Death, Rom. 5:12.
e Ch. 29:32; Deut. 13:5.
f Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.

17

- g Seventh, Gen. 2:2.
h Month, Gen. 7:11.

1

- i Words, Pr. 15:23.
j Letter, Acts 23:25.
k Vs. 25, 29; II Chr. 30:1, 6; Esth. 9:20.
l Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
n Remnant, Is. 1:9.
o Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
p Captivity, Num. 24:22.
q Priests, Ex. 28:1.
r Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
s Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
t Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

2

- u Ch. 22:24-28; 24:1; 27:20; II Ki. 24:12-16; II Chr. 36:9, 10.
v See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
w Ch. 13:18.
x Queen, Esth. 2:4.
y Mother, Deut. 5:16.
z Eunuch, II Ki. 20:18.
a Princes, Num. 2:7.
b Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
c See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
d Smiths, ch. 24:1.

3

- e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
f See "Messengers," Mal. 2:7.
g Hilkiah, I Chr. 6:45.
h Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.

4

- i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Ch. 24:5; Is. 10:5, 6.

^a earth: ^b this year thou shalt ^{c d} die, because thou hast ^e spoken rebellion against Jê-hô'vâh. 17 So Hân-â-nî'âh the prophet died the same year in the ^g seventh ^h month.

29 Now these are the ⁱ words of the ^{j k} letter that ^l Jêr-ê-mî'âh the prophet sent from ^m Jê-ru'sâ-lêm unto the ⁿ residue of the ^o elders of the ^p captivity, and to the ^q priests, and to the ^r prophets, and to all the people, whom ^s Nêb-û-ehâd-nêz'zâr had carried away captive from Jê-ru'sâ-lêm to ^t Bâb'ÿ-lôn 2 (after that ^{u v} Jêe-ô-nî'âh the king, and the ^{w x y} queen-mother, and the ^z eunuchs, and the ^a princes of ^b Jû'dâh and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and the ^c craftsmen, and the ^d smiths, were departed from Jê-ru'sâ-lêm), 3 by the ^e hand of Êl'â-sâh the son of Shâ'phân, and Ġêm-â-rî'âh the son of ^g Hil-kî'âh (whom ^h Zêd-ê-kî'âh king of Jû'dâh sent unto Bâb'ÿ-lôn to Nêb-û-ehâd-nêz'zâr king of Bâb'ÿ-lôn), saying, 4 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, the ⁱ God of Îs'ra-êl, unto all the captivity, whom I have ^j caused to be carried away captive from Jê-ru'sâ-lêm unto Bâb'ÿ-lôn:

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (cont.). this—[still] 'in' this, CO. rebellion—revolt (Deut. 13:5), Var.; defection, DR.; omit, VULG. SCHN. Chap. 29.—V. 1. Now—And, SCHN. V. 2. eunuchs—Or, courtiers, Var. OR.; chamberlains, ROTH. craftsmen—smiths, ROTH. OR. CO. smiths—locksmiths, ROTH. CO. SCHN. OR.; foreign troops, BRO. were departed from—were come forth out of (i.e. surrendered), DR.; from, BRO. V. 4. captivity—captives, GIE. ROTH. SCHN.; exiles, DR. BRO. whom . . . be—who had been, ROTH. be . . . captive—go into exile, DR.; be taken into exile, BRO. V. 7. peace—welfare, ROTH. GIE. OR. DUHM. city—land, BRO. DUHM. GIE. ROTH. CO. V. 8. are—arise, GIE.; be, DR. r. your—their, CO. ROTH. BRO. ye cause to be dreamed—ye dream, SEPT. SYR. (ye, GIE.) they are dreaming, BRO.; they (ye, GIE.) have dreamed, CO. ROTH. GIE. V. 9. I—[but] I, SEPT. V. 10. After—Only after, ROTH. OR. are—be, r. for—in, VULG. SCHN. perform—accomplish, ROTH.; make true, GIE. OR. word—promise, CO. ROTH. causing . . . to

⁵ ^k Build ye ^m houses, and ⁿ dwell in them; and plant ^{o p} gardens, and ^q eat the ^r fruit of them. 6 ^s Take ye ^{t u} wives, and ^v beget ^w sons and ^x daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to ^y husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters: and multiply ye there, and be not diminished. 7 And ^z seek the ^a peace of the ^b city whither I have caused you to be carried away captive, and ^{c d} pray unto Jê-hô'vâh for it; for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace. 8 For ^e thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, the God of ^f Îs'ra-êl: Let not your ^{g h} prophets that are in the midst of you, and your ⁱ diviners, ^{j k} deceive you; neither hearken ye to your ^{l m} dreams which ye ⁿ cause to be dreamed. 9 For they ^o prophesy falsely unto you in my ^p name: ^q I have not sent them, saith Jê-hô'vâh. 10 For thus saith Jê-hô'vâh, After ^{r s} seventy ^t years are accomplished for Bâb'ÿ-lôn, ^{u v} I will visit you, and perform my ^{w x} good ^y word toward you, in causing you to return to this place. 11 For ^z I know the ^{a b} thoughts that I think toward you, saith Jê-hô'vâh, thoughts of ^c peace, and not of ^d evil, to

—bringing you back unto, DR. V. 11. thoughts that I think—Or, purposes that I purpose, DR. toward—concerning, DR. peace—welfare, ROTH. CO. of evil—respecting misfortune, BRO. evil—disaster, ROTH. GIE. CO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 29.—V. 1. The residue of—Omit, SEPT. BRO. GIE. prophets—Add, [a letter to Babylon to the exiles], SEPT. whom . . . Babylon—Omit, SEPT. and . . . Jerusalem—and all the nobles, SEPT. V. 3. Nebuchadnezzar—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 4. of hosts—Omit, SEPT. BRO. all—Omit, SEPT. unto Babylon—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 6. there—Omit, SEPT. V. 8. of hosts . . . Israel—Omit, SEPT. BRO. your—the, SEPT. V. 9. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. V. 10. good—Omit, SEPT. V. 11. For . . . that—Omit, SEPT. I think—[and] I think, SEPT. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. BRO.

^u Promises, John 14:2. ^x Ch. 24:6, 7; Zeph. 2:7. ^y Word of God, John 6:63. ^z Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. ^a See "Mind," Job 38:36. ^b Ch. 23:5, 6; 30:9, 10; Ps. 40:5. ^c Ch. 30:18-22; Is. 40:9-11. ^d Evil, Ps. 97:10.

5

- k See vs. 10, 28.
l Builders, I Ki. 5:18.
m Houses, Deut. 24:10.
n See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
o Garden, Deut. 11:10.
p See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
q See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
r Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
5
s Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
t Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
u Ch. 16:2-4.
v Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
w Son, Gen. 21:19. [11:34].
x Daughter, Ju. 8:1.
y Husband, I Cor. 7:16.

6

- z Dan. 4:27; 6:4, 5. [17:1].
a Peace, Pr.
b City, Gen. 4:17. [54:4].
c Prayer, Mt. Ezra 6:10; 7:23; Dan. 4:19; I Tim. 2:1, 2.

8

- e Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
g V. 1; ch. 27:9.
h See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
i Magic, Dan. 5:11.
j Deception, Gen. 37:31.
k Ch. 14:14; 23:21; 28:15.
l Dream, Dan. 2:1.
m Ch. 23:25, 27.
1 Or, dream.

9

- n Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
o V. 21; ch. 27:15. [16:18].
p Name, Acts 3:1.
q See v. 31.

10

- r Ch. 25:12; II Chr. 36:21-23; Dan. 9:2; Zech. 7:5.
s See "Captivity," Num. 24:22. [25:8].
t Years, Lev. 25:3.
u See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
y Word of God, John 6:63. ^z Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. ^a See "Mind," Job 38:36. ^b Ch. 23:5, 6; 30:9, 10; Ps. 40:5. ^c Ch. 30:18-22; Is. 40:9-11. ^d Evil, Ps. 97:10.

11
a Hope, Pr. 23:18.
1 Heb. *a latter end and hope*.
12
b Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
c Ch. 33:3; Ps. 50:15.
d Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
e Ps. 145:19.
13
f Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
g Ch. 24:7;
I Chr. 22:19;
II Chr. 22:9.
h Heart, Acts 15:9.

14
i Deut. 30:1-10.
j Ch. 30:3;
32:37-41.
k See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, *return to*.
l Captivity, Num. 24:22.
m Ch. 23:8; Is. 43:5, 6.
n Nations, Gen. 10:32.
o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
p Ch. 3:14;
12:15; 16:15.

15
q Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
r Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
s Vs. 21, 24.

16
t King, Deut. 17:15.
u See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
v Throne, Acts 12:21.
w David, I Sam. 17:12.
x City, Gen. 4:17.
y Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
z Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
a Ch. 38:2, 3;
17-23.

17
b Sword, Ju. 7:20.
c Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
d V. 18; ch. 27:8; 32:24.
e Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
f Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

give you ^a hope in your latter end. 12 And ye shall ^b call upon me, and ye shall go and ^d pray unto me, and I will ^e hearken unto you. 13 And ye shall ^f seek me, and find me, when ye shall ^g search for me with all your ^h heart. 14 And I will be ⁱ found of you, saith Jê-hô^zvâh, and I will ^j turn again your ^k captivity, and I will ^m gather you from all the ⁿ nations, and from all the places whither ^o I have driven you, saith Jê-hô^zvâh; and I will ^p bring you again unto the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

15 ^q Because ye have said, Jê-hô^zvâh hath raised us up ^r prophets in ^s Bâb^z-ÿ-lôn; 16 thus saith Jê-hô^zvâh concerning the ^t king that sitteth upon the ^u throne of ^v David, and concerning all the people that dwell in this ^x city, your ^y brethren that are ^a not gone forth with you into captivity; 17 thus saith Jê-hô^zvâh of hosts: Behold, I will send upon them the ^b sword, the ^c famine, and the ^d pestilence, and will make them like ^e vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so bad. 18 And ^f I will pursue after them with the sword, with the famine, and

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (*cont.*). hope . . . end—a future and a hope, *Var. DR.* ROTH. GIE. OR. CO.; a promising future, BRO. hope—patience, VULG. SCHN. V. 14. be found of—show myself to, CO.; let myself be found of, DR.; appear to, BRO. turn . . . captivity—Or, restore your prosperity, *Ew. Ol. Bz. Kue. So always*; change your fortunes, BRO. turn—bring back, GIE. again—Omit, DR. captivity—captives, GIE.; fortune, ROTH. again—back, DR. be . . . captive—go into exile, DR.; be taken into exile, BRO. V. 15. Because ye have said—When ye say, OR.; But if ye [on the other hand] say, ROTH.; For if ye say, GIE.; In that ye have said, BRO. Because—For, r. up—up [also], ROTH. V. 16. thus—Surely thus, *Var.*; yea, thus, OR.; for thus, ROTH. captivity—exile, DR. BRO. V. 17. vile—bad, VULG. SCHN.; abominable, OR.; horror-provoking, GIE. ROTH.; shocking, DUHM. CO. V. 18. deliver . . . among—Or, make them a shuddering (consternation, DR. BRO.) to all (*ch.* 15:4), *Var. DR.* BRO. tossed to and fro—mistreated,

with the pestilence, and will ^k deliver them to be ^l tossed to and fro among all the ^m kingdoms of the ⁿ earth, to be an ^o execration, and an ^p astonishment, and a ^q hissing, and a ^r reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them; 19 because they have not ^s hearkened to my ^t words, saith Jê-hô^zvâh, where-with I sent unto them my ^u servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them; but ye would not hear, saith Jê-hô^zvâh. 20 Hear ye therefore the word of Jê-hô^zvâh, all ye of the captivity, whom I have ^x sent away from Jê-ru^z-sâ-lêm to Bâb^z-ÿ-lôn.

21 Thus saith Jê-hô^zvâh of hosts, the God of Îs^z-rà-ël, concerning ^y Âhâb the son of Kô-lâ-ÿâh, and concerning ^z Zêd-ê-kî-âh the son of Mâ-â-sê-ÿâh, who ^a prophesy a ^b lie unto you in my name: Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of ^c Nêb-û-châd-rêz^z-ÿûr king of ^d Bâb^z-ÿ-lôn; and he shall ^e slay them before your ^f eyes; 22 and of ^g them shall be taken up a ^h curse by all the ⁱ captives of Jû^z-dâh that are in Bâb^z-ÿ-lôn, saying, Jê-hô^zvâh make thee like Zêd-ê-kî-âh and like Âhâb, whom the king of Bâb^z

SCHN.; an object of horror, ROTH.; a terror, GIE. OR. CO. execration—curse, GIE. OR. CO. SCHN.; an object of cursing, ROTH. an astonishment—an appalment, DR.; a fright, BRO.; an object of horror, ROTH.; a horror, GIE. OR. CO. SCHN. a hissing—a ridicule, SCHN. GIE.; an object of hissing, ROTH. reproach—disgrace, GIE. OR.; a taunt, CO. have driven—ejected, GIE. CO. SCHN. V. 19. early—at night, SCHN. ye—they, GIE. ROTH. ye . . . hear—they hearkened not, SEPT. (*Luc.*) DR.; they did not hear, BRO. V. 20. of the captivity—captives, GIE. ROTH.; exiles, SCHN. CO. OR. DR. BRO. V. 21. concerning (*twice*)—"against," ROTH. DR. BRO. hand—hands, SCHN.; power, ROTH. and he shall—that he, ROTH. V. 22. of—from, DR. by—for, BRO. captives—exiles, DR. BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 14. Omit all after of you, SEPT. V. 15. Add to v. 20, SEPT. (*Luc.*) ROTH. DUHM. DR. CO. GIE. Vs. 16-20. Omit, SEPT. Hi. Bleek. BRO. V. 21. Nebuchadnezzar—Omit, SEPT. BRO. (?).

g See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
h Ch. 24:3, 8-10.
i See "Fig-tree," Deut. 8:8.

18
j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Ch. 24:9;
34:17; Ez. 12:15.
3 Or, *a terror unto*.
l See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
n See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
o Ch. 42:18; Is. 65:15.
p Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
q Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
r Ch. 25:9;
Lam. 2:15, 16.
s Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

19
t See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
u Words, Pr. 15:23.
v Servants, Ex. 21:2.
w Ch. 26:5;
35:15.

20
x Ch. 24:5; Ez. 11:9.

21
y Ahab, I Ki. 19:1.
z Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
a Vs. 8, 9; ch. 14:14, 15;
Lam. 2:14.
b Lying, Lev. 19:11.
c Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
d Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
e See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

22
g See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
h Curse, Gen. 4:17.
i Is. 65:15.
j Captivity, Num. 24:22.

^a Dan. 3:6, 21.
^b Fire, Lev. 10:2.

²³
^c Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

^d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

^e Gen. 34:7; II Sam. 13:12.

^f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

^g Ch. 5:8; 23:14.

^h Adultery, Num. 5:12.

ⁱ Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

^j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

^k Words, Pr. 15:23.

^l Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.

^m Vs. 8, 9, 21.

ⁿ Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

^o Ch. 7:11; 16:17; Pr. 5:21; Mal. 3:5.

^p Witness, John 8:17.

²⁴
¹ Or, unto.

^q Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.

²⁵
^r Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

^s Letters, Acts 23:25.

^t See v. 1.

^u Name, Acts 16:18.

^v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

^w V. 29; 37:3; 52:24; II Ki. 25:18.

^x Priest, Ex. 28:1.

²⁶
^y Jehoiada, II Chr. 23:1.

^z See "Office," Is. 22:19.

^a Ch. 20:1.

^b See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

^c II Ki. 9:11; Hos. 9:7; Mk. 3:21; John 10:20; Acts 26:24, 25.

^d II Cor. 5:13.

^e Deut. 13:1-5; Zech. 13:1-5.

^f See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

^g Ch. 20:1, 2; Acts 16:24.

^h Or, the collar.

²⁷
ⁱ Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.

^j Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1, [10:30].

^k Anathoth, Is. 4:1.

^l False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

ÿ-lôn ^a roasted in the ^b fire; 23 ^c because they have ^{d e} wrought folly in ⁱ ÿs-rā-ël, and ^g have committed ^h adultery with their ⁱ neighbors' ^j wives, and have spoken ^k words in my name ^{l m} falsely, which I commanded them not; and I am he that ^{n o} knoweth, and am ^p witness, saith Jê-hō-vāh.

24 And ¹ concerning ^q Shê-mā-ĵāh the Nê-hêl'ā-mîte thou shalt speak, saying, 25 ^r Thus speaketh Jê-hō-vāh of hosts, the God of ÿs-rā-ël, saying, Because thou hast sent ^{s i} letters in thine own ^u name unto all the people that are at ^v Jê-ryū-sā-lēm, and to ^w Zêph-ā-nî-āh the son of Mā-ā-sê-ĵāh, the ^x priest, and to all the priests, saying, 26 Jê-hō-vāh hath made thee priest in the stead of ^y Jê-hoi'ā-dā the priest, that there may be ^{z a} officers in the ^b house of Jê-hō-vāh, for every man that is ^c mad, and ^d maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest ^{e i} put him in the stocks and in ² shackles. 27 Now therefore, why hast thou not ^g rebuked ^h Jêr-ê-mî-āh of ^{i i} Ān'ā-thōth, who maketh himself a ^k prophet to you, 28 forasmuch as he hath ^l sent unto us in ^m Bāb'ÿ-lôn, saying, ⁿ The captivity is ^o long: ^{p q} build ye

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*), roasted—burned, GIE. V. 23. folly—*i.e.* lewdness, Ju. 20:6, *Var.*; wickedness, ROTH. GIE.; knavery, OR.; shameful things, CO.; senselessness, DR. their . . . wives—the wives of their fellows, BRO. neighbors'—[friends], SCHN. ROTH.; and I—but I, *Var.* am . . . knoweth—I myself know, BRO. knoweth—judgeth, VULG. SCHN. witness—witness [of it], DUHM. GIE. ROTH. V. 24. concerning—against, CO.; unto, DR. BRO. SCHN. OR. ROTH. V. 25. thou hast sent—that he wrote, CO. letters—Or, 'a letter,' DR. ROTH. OR. thine—his, CO. V. 26. that—to be, GIE. BRO. there . . . officers—a watchman, OR. GIE.; thou be an overseer, SCHN.; thou shouldest be an overseer, SEPT. SYR. VULG. TARG. DR.; 'thou mayest watch,' ROTH. CO.; ye should be officers, R.; an officer, BRO. officers—*Lit.* overseers, *Var.* for every man—over all, CO. is—are, CO. mad—possessed, VULG. SCHN. maketh—[over all] who make, SEPT.; who makes, BRO.

^r houses, and ^s dwell in them; and plant ^{t u} gardens, and ^v eat the ^w fruit of them? 29 And Zêph-ā-nî-āh the priest read this letter in the ^x ears of Jêr-ê-mî-āh the prophet. 30 Then came the ^y word of Jê-hō-vāh unto Jêr-ê-mî-āh, saying, 31 Send to ^z all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith Jê-hō-vāh concerning Shê-mā-ĵāh the Nê-hêl'ā-mîte: Because that Shê-mā-ĵāh hath ^{a b} prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he hath ^c caused you to trust in a ^d lie; 32 therefore thus saith Jê-hō-vāh, Behold, I will ^{e i} punish Shê-mā-ĵāh the Nê-hêl'ā-mîte, and his ^g seed; he shall ^h not have a ⁱ man to dwell among this people, ^j neither shall he behold the good that I will do unto my people, saith Jê-hō-vāh, because he hath ^{k l} spoken rebellion against Jê-hō-vāh.

30 The ^m word that came to ⁿ Jêr-ê-mî-āh from Jê-hō-vāh, saying, 2 Thus speaketh Jê-hō-vāh, the ^o God of ÿs-rā-ël, saying, ^{p q} Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a ^r book. 3 For, lo, the ^{s t u v} days come, saith Jê-hō-vāh, that I will ^{w x y z} turn again the ^z captivity of my people—them, CO. shackles—the collar, *Var.* DR. BRO.; iron collars, ROTH. CO.; security, GIE.; prison, VULG. SCHN. V. 28. The captivity—*Heb.* *lit.* DR. V. 29. And—But, ROTH. this—the, SEPT. ROTH. in the ears of—in the presence of, GIE. to, CO. ROTH. prophet—prophet personally, ROTH. V. 31. them of the captivity—the captives, ROTH. GIE. CO.; the exiles, DR. BRO. V. 32. punish—*Heb.* visit upon, DR. a man—one, ROTH. among this people—in your midst, ROTH. CO. neither—in your midst—to see, CO. my people—you, CO. ROTH. rebellion—revolt, *Var.*; defection, DR. **Chap. 30.**—V. 2. in—upon, OR. V. 3. turn . . . captivity—change the fortunes, BRO. captivity—return, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 23. falsely—*Omit*, SEPT.; [falsely], BRO. V. 26. thou—thou, DR. V. 31. all—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 32. the Nebelamite—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 32. because . . . Jehovah—*Omit*, SEPT. **Chap. 30.**—V. 2. thee—*Omit*, SEPT.

²⁸
^l See v. 1.

^m Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

ⁿ Captivity, Num. 24:22.

^o See v. 10.

^p See v. 5; [5:18].

^q Builders, I Ki. 7:10.

^r Houses, Deut. 24:10.

^s Home, Lev. 11:10.

^t Garden, Deut. 11:10.

^u See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

^v See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

^w Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

²⁹
^x Ears, Ex. 29:20.

³⁰
^y Word of God, John 6:63.

³¹
^z See v. 20.

^a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

^b Vs. 9, 23; ch. 14:14, 15; Ez. 13:8-16, 22, 23.

^c Ch. 28:15.

^d Lying, Lev. 19:11.

³²
^e Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

^f Ch. 36:31.

^g Seed, Deut. 22:9.

^h Ch. 22:30; I Sam. 2:30-34.

ⁱ Man, Gen. 2:7.

^j V. 10; ch. 17:6; II Ki. 7:2, 19, 20.

^k Ch. 28:16; Deut. 13:5.

^l Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.

¹
^m Word of God, John 6:63.

ⁿ Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

²
^o God, Gen. 1:1.

^p Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

^q Ch. 25:13; 36:4, 28, 32; Hab. 2:2.

^r Book, Eccl. 12:12.

³
^s Day, Lev. 25:8.

^t See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

^u Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

^v Ch. 29:10.

^w Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

^x See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

^y V. 18; ch. 29:14; Ps. 53:6; Zeph. 3:20.

^z Or, return to.

³ Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2; Ch. 3:18.
^b Kingdom of Judah. I Ki. 12:23.
^d Ch. 16:15; 23:7, 8; Ez. 20:42; 36:24.
^c Land, Gen. 23:15.
^j Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^g Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^h See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
ⁱ Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
⁴ See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^k Word of God, John 6:63.
^l Words, Pr. 15:23.
⁵ Voice, Gen. 27:22.
ⁿ Ch. 6:25; 8:16; Is. 5:30; Amos 5:16-18.
¹ Or, there is fear, and no peace.
^o Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^p Peace, Pr. 17:1.
⁶ Man, Gen. 2:7.
^q Travail, Gal. 4:19.
^s Children, Gen. 3:16.
^t Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^u Ch. 6:24; 22:23.
^v Loins, Is. 11:5.
^w Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^x Ch. 4:31.
^y Face, Is. 6:2.
⁷ Day, Lev. 25:8.
^a Lam. 1:12; Dan. 9:12.
^b See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^c Adversity, Job 9:6.
^d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^e Ch. 2:27, 28; 14:8.
^f Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

ple ^{a b} ʾĪs-rā-ēl and ^c Jū-dāh, saith Jē-hō-vāh; and I will ^d cause them to return to the ^e land that I gave to their ^f fathers, and they shall ^{h i} possess it.
 4 And ^j these are the ^{k l} words that Jē-hō-vāh spake concerning ʾĪs-rā-ēl and concerning Jū-dāh.
 5 For thus saith Jē-hō-vāh: We have heard a ^m voice of ⁿ trembling, ¹ of ^o fear, and not of ^p peace. 6 Ask ye now, and see whether a ^q man doth ^r travail with ^s child: wherefore do I see every man with his ^{t u} hands on his ^v loins, as a ^{w x} woman in travail, and all ^y faces are turned into paleness? 7 Alas! for that ^z day is great, so that ^a none is like it: it is even the time of ^b Jacob's ^{c d e} trouble; but he shall be ^f saved out of it. 8 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith Jē-hō-vāh of hosts, that I will ^{g h} break his ⁱ yoke from off thy ^j neck, and will burst thy ^k bonds; and strangers shall no

Var. Rend.—V. 4. concerning (*twice*)—to, VULG. SCHN. V. 5. For—Surely, Var.; Yea, ROTH.; omit, SEPT.; [For], BRO. We—Hark! We, ROTH.; (ye say), DR. have . . . of—hear, ROTH. voice—sound, BRO. trembling—terror, ROTH. GIE. CO. SCHN.; fear, OR. of fear—there is fear, DR. fear—terror, DUHM, OR. DR.; trembling, ROTH.; horror, GIE. and not of—without, BRO. V. 6. are . . . paleness—[have lost color], CO. paleness—paleness of death, DUHM, ROTH. V. 7. Alas!—Ah! DR. so . . . it—Text as pointed, has, whence is its like? (*cf.* ch. 10:6, 7), Var.; whence is any like it, or (*with other vowel points*), so that none is like it, DR. Jacob's trouble—trouble for Jacob, DR. BRO. trouble—anxiety, ROTH. SCHN.; need, GIE. V. 8. bonds—bands, r; thongs, DR. BRO. V. 9. but—and, GIE. ROTH. OR. V. 10. Therefore—But, ROTH. GIE. OR.; And thou, DR. from afar—in the distant country, BRO. be—have, OR. be quiet—live quietly, GIE. ROTH.; be at (in, DR.) rest, DR. BRO. at ease—have to spare in all things, VULG. SCHN. V. 11. but—only, DR. in measure . . . leave—according to justice (*ch.* 10:24), for I cannot leave, Var. in measure—with judgement, DR. r; according to judgment, BRO. and will—though I can, GIE.; but I can, CO. leave thee unpun-

more ^l make him their bondman; 9 but they shall ^{m n} serve Jē-hō-vāh their God, and ^{o p} David their ^q king, whom I will raise up unto them. 10 ^r Therefore fear thou not, O Jacob my ^s servant, saith Jē-hō-vāh; neither be dismayed, O ʾĪs-rā-ēl: for, lo, I will save thee ^t from afar, and thy ^u seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be ^v quiet and at ^w ease, and ^x none shall make him afraid. 11 For ^y I am with thee, saith Jē-hō-vāh, to save thee: for I will ^z make a full end of all the ^a nations whither I have scattered thee, but I will ^{b c} not make a full end of thee; but I will ^{d e} correct thee in ^f measure, and will in no wise ^g leave thee unpunished.

12 For thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, Thy ^h hurt is incurable, and thy ⁱ wound grievous. 13 There is none to plead ^j thy cause, ^k that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast ^{l m} no healing medicines.

ished—Lit. hold thee guiltless, DR. thee—thee altogether, CO. V. 12. hurt—'damage,' ROTH.; breach (O Zion), DR.; injury, BRO. grievous—incurable, ROTH.; grievously deep, GIE.; deadly, CO. V. 13. For the festering wound there is no remedy. There is no convalescence for thee, DUHM, ROTH.; There are no [pleading thy cause] remedies for [thy] sore, There is no healing for thee, BRO.; For the festering wound there is no healing, CO. plead . . . medicines—lead thy case to cure, convalescence, help is not for thee, GIE. that . . . medicines—Or, for (thy) wound hast no medicines (nor) plaster, Graf. Ke. Ch. r marg.; [there are no] medicines for the sore (properly, a compressed place, i.e. a bound up wound); there is no plaster for thee, DR. Vs. 13, 14. thou . . . thee—the benefit of healing is not for thee, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 6. now—Omit, SEPT. as . . . travail—Omit, SEPT. CO. BRO. all—Omit, SEPT. V. 7. Alas—Omit, SEPT. V. 8. And . . . pass—Omit, SEPT. of hosts—Omit, SEPT. his—'thy,' ROTH.; the, SEPT. thy—'his,' CO. GIE. DR. BRO.; their, SEPT. Vs. 10, 11. Omit, Sept. Mo. Hi. Kue. Gr. (introduced here from ch. 46:27, 28), Var. V. 12. For—omit, BRO.

⁸ Ch. 2:20; Is. 9:4; Ez. 34:27.
^h See "Bondage," John 8:33.
ⁱ Yoke, Pr. 27:11.
^j Neck, Pr. 3:3.
^k Ch. 27:2.
^l Ez. 34:27.

⁹ Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
ⁿ See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.
^o David, I Sam. 17:12.
^p Is. 55:3-5; Ez. 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25; Hos. 3:5; Lu. 1:69; Acts 2:30; 13:23; 34, 38.
^q King, Deut. 17:15.

¹⁰ Ch. 46:27, 28; Is. 43:5; 44:2.
^s Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^t Ch. 23:3, 8; 29:14; Is. 60:4.
^u Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^v Ch. 33:16; Is. 35:9; Hos. 2:18.
^w See "Rest," Heb. 4:4.
^x Mic. 4:4.

¹¹ Ch. 1:8, 19.
^z Ch. 46:28.
^a Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^b See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^c Ch. 4:27; 5:10, 18.
^d See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
^e Ch. 10:24.
² Heb. judgment.
³ Or, hold thee guiltless.

¹² V. 15; ch. 15:18.
^g Wound, Job 34:6.

¹³ Or, thy cause; for thy wound thou hast no medicines nor plaster.
⁵ Heb. for closing up, or pressing.
^h Ch. 14:19; 46:11.

* **HEALING.**—Healing was considered by the Hebrews as a token of forgiveness—Ex. 15:26. The connection of priest with physician was very close. Medical knowledge of their day was quite defective. Such a thing as a science of medicine was then unknown, but there were physicians. From II Chr. 16:12 it would seem that the writer considered it a sin to consult physicians. Priests had the supervision in cases of leprosy—Lev. Chaps. 13, 14; and prophets, even, were

applied to for medical advice—I Ki. 14:2; II Ki. 4:22-25. **God the Healer.**—Deut. 32:39; Ps. 6:2; 30:2; 103:3. Abimelech and his Family—Gen. 20:17, 18; Jer. 3:22; 17:14; 30:17; Hos. 14:4.

Prophets as Healers.—Ahijah consulted about Abijah's Sickness—I Ki. 14:1-13. Elisha raises Child from Dead—I Ki. 4:18, 19, 32-35. Naaman healed through Elisha—I Ki. 5:8-15. Ben-hadad consults Elisha—II Ki. 8:7-11.

14
a Love, I Cor. 13:1.
b Ch. 22:20, 22.
c Wound, Job 34:6.
d Lam. 2:4, 5.
e Enemy, Job 31:29.
f Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
g Ch. 6:23;
50:42;
h Ch. 5:6;
32:30-35;
44:22.
i Or, *multitude*.
Sin, Gen. 3:6.

15
j Cry, Lu. 18:7.
2 Or, *for thy hurt, because thy pain is incurable?*
k Pain, Rev. 21:4.
l Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
m See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

16
n Ch. 2:3; 8:16;
10:25.
o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
p Is. 14:2; Joel 3:8.
q Captivity, Num. 24:22.
r Ch. 50:10.
s Spoil, Is. 9:3.

14 All thy ^{a b} lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not: for I have ^{c d} wounded thee with the wound of an ^e enemy, with the ^f chastisement of a ^g cruel one, for the ^{h i} greatness of thine iniquity, because thy ^j sins were increased. 15 Why ^k criest thou ^l for thy hurt? thy ^m pain is incurable: for the ⁿ greatness of thine iniquity, because thy sins were increased, ^o I have done these things unto thee. 16 Therefore all they that ^p devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, ^q shall go into ^r captivity; and ^s they that despoil thee shall be a ^t spoil, and all that prey

Var. Rend.—V. 14. seek—care for, ROTH. CO. BRO.; *or*, care for, DR. wounded—stricken, DUHM. ROTH. GIE. CO. OR.; smitten, BRO. the . . . enemy—strokes, DUHM. CO. OR.; an angry stroke, GIE.; ferocious blows, BRO.; 'pain', ROTH. the . . . one—cruel chastisement, BRO. for . . . iniquity—because thine iniquity is great, DR. V. 15. for thy hurt—concerning the injury, BRO.; because of thy breach, DR.; hurt—breach, *Var.* thy—that^t thy, DUHM. ROTH. VULG. SCHN. BRO. incurable—very sensitive? OR.; very severe? ROTH. V. 16. Therefore—Nevertheless, ROTH. go into captivity—devour their own flesh, CO. V. 17. For^r 'But', CO. restore health unto—Or, apply a bandage unto (*see* ch. 8:22), *Var.* VULG. SCHN. CO.; cause to grow up, OR.; bring up fresh flesh for, DR.; make new flesh grow for, BRO. have called—called, *Var.* an . . . Zion—Zion, an outcast, BRO. an outcast—"Outcast," ROTH. DR.; The outcast, OR. GIE. It is Zion—Zion, she, ROTH.; She is 'our free game,' CO.

upon thee will I give for a prey. 17 For I will restore ^u health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith Jè-hô-^vvâh; because they have called thee an ^w outcast, *saying*, It is ^x Zi^l-ôn, whom no man ^y seeketh after.

18 ^y Thus saith Jè-hô-^vvâh: Behold, I will ^z turn again the captivity of ^a Jacob's ^b tents, and have ^c compassion on his dwelling-places; and the ^{d e} city shall be builded upon its own ^f hill, and the ^{h i} palace shall ^g be inhabited after its own manner. 19 And out of them shall proceed ^j thanksgiving and the ^k voice of them that ^l make ^m merry: and I will ^{n o} multiply

whom . . . after—she hath none to seek after, *or*, care (for her), DR. seeketh after—troubles over, CO. V. 18. will turn again—am turning, DR.; will change, BRO. captivity—lot, ROTH.; fortunes, BRO.; return, VULG. SCHN. have—have [again], ROTH. builded—builded [again], ROTH. own—former, GIE. its—her, BRO. hill—mound (Josh. 11:13), *Var.* DR. BRO.; mound (of ruins), DUHM. palace—Temple, VULG. SCHN. citadel, BRO. be inhabited—*Heb.* sit, DR.; be founded, VULG. SCHN. after its own manner—upon its customary place, BRO. its own manner—the manner thereof, *r.* own manner—accustomed manner, DR.; old (usual, ROTH.; right, OR.; fit, DUHM) place, GIE. ROTH. OR. DUHM. V. 19. and the—the, SEPT.

Var. Read.—Vs. 15-18. CO. rearranges as follows: 15, 17, 16, 18. V. 15. Why . . . incurable—Omit, SEPT. because . . . increased—[because . . . increased], BRO. V. 18. Jacob's tents—Jacob, SEPT. V. 19. I . . . small—Omit, SEPT.

17
t See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
u Ch. 8:22; 33:6; Ps. 107:20.
v Ch. 33:24; Is. 11:12; 56:8.
w See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
x Zion, Is. 52:1.
3 Or, *careth for*.

18
y See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
z V. 3; ch. 31:23.
4 Or, *return to*.
a Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
b Tents, Num. 24:5.
c Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
d City, Gen. 4:17.
e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
f See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
g Hills, Ps. 2:6.
5 Or, *mound*.
Heb. *tel*.
h Palace, Dan. 8:2.
i I Chr. 29:1, 19; Ps. 48:3, 13; 122:7.
6 Or, *remain*.

19
j Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
k Voice, Gen. 27:22.
l Ch. 31:4; Ps. 126:1, 2; Is. 51:11; Zeph. 3:14.
m See "Joy," Ps. 30:5.
n Ch. 33:22.
o See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

Prophets prevented by Elisha from being poisoned by Wild Gourds—II Ki. 4:39-41.

Jesus the Great Healer.—The Multitudes—Mt. 4:24; 8:16; 9:35; Mk. 1:32; 3:5, 6, 9, 10; Lu. 4:40. A Leper—Mt. 8:2-4; Mk. 1:40-45; Lu. 5:12-16. Man with Palsy—Mt. 9:2-8; Mk. 2:1-12; Lu. 5:17-26. Man with a Withered Hand—Mt. 12:9-13; Mk. 3:1-5; Lu. 6:6-10. The Nobleman's Son—John 4:46-53. The Impotent Man—John 5:2-9. Peter's Mother-in-Law—Mt. 8:14, 15; Mk. 1:29-34; Lu. 4:38-41. Centurion's Servant—Mt. 8:5-13; Lu. 7:1-10. Jairus's Daughter—Mt. 9:22-26; Mk. 5:35-42; Lu. 8:49-56. Blind and Dumb—Mt. 9:27-33; 12:22; 20:30-34; Mk. 8:22-25; 10:46-52; Lu. 18:35-43. Woman with Issue of Blood—Mt. 9:20-22; Mk. 5:25-34; Lu. 8:43-48. Daughter of Syrophenician—Mt. 15:22-28; Mk. 7:25-30. Woman with Infirmary—Lu. 13:10-21. Ten Lepers—Lu. 17:12-14. Demoniaes—Mt. 8:28-34; 12:22; 17:14-18; Mk. 1:21-28; 5:1-20; 9:14-27; Lu. 4:31-37; 8:26-36; 9:38-42; 11:14. Aids the Apostles—Acts 4:30. See "Miracles of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Apostles as Healers.—Appointment given—Mt. 10:1-8; Mk. 3:13-15; 16:18; Lu. 9:1-6. To the Seventy—Lu. 10:9-17. Lame Man—Acts 3:2-10; 14:8-10. Sick in Jerusalem—Acts 5:15, 16. Æneas—Acts 9:33, 34. In Melita—Acts 28:9. Failure of—Mt. 17:16. Gift of—I Cor. 12:9. Peter and John—Acts 3:1-10. All the Apostles—Acts 5:12. Shadow of Peter—Acts 5:15 f. Stephen—Acts 6:8. Philip—Acts 8:6 f. Peter at Lydda and Joppa—Acts 9:32-43. Paul

at Lystra—Acts 14:8-10. In Galatia—Gal. 3:5. At Philippi—Acts 16:16-18. At Ephesus—Acts 19:11-16. Elders to pray for the Sick—Jas. 5:13-18.

In Answer to Prayer.—Miriam—Num. 12:12-15. Jeroboam—I Ki. 13:4-6. Hezekiah—II Ki. 20:1-7.

Manners of Healing.—Strange Remedies—Num. 21:9; II Ki. 5:10; John 3:14; 9:6, 7.

Provision for.—Ex. 21:19. Gradual Healing—Mk. 8:23-25. Failure in—Jer. 46:11. Threefold Healing—Mt. 12:22. Gratitude for—Lu. 4:38, 39. Physicians—II Chr. 16:12; Jer. 8:22; Mt. 9:12; Lu. 4:23; Col. 4:14.

Medical Treatment.—II Chr. 16:12; II Ki. 8:29; Lu. 10:34. **Medicines.**—A Cheerful Heart—Pr. 17:22. Leaves for Healing—Ez. 47:12; Rev. 22:2. No Healing Medicines at Hand—Jer. 30:13; Ez. 30:21. Vain Medicines—Jer. 46:11.

Remedies.—Balm (for Pain)—Jer. 8:22; 46:11; 51:8. Capberberry (for Desire)—Eccl. 12:5. *marg.* Mint, Anise, Cummin (for Carminatives)—Mt. 23:23; Lu. 11:42. Salt (to purify Water)—II Ki. 2:20, 21. Oil (for Wounds)—Is. 1:6, Lu. 10:34; (for Sickness)—Jas. 5:14. Poultices of Igu (for Boils)—II Ki. 20:7; Is. 38:21. Wine (for Exhaustion)—Lu. 10:34; (for Infirmities)—I Tim. 5:23; (for Narcotics)—Mt. 27:34; Mk. 15:23. (Figurative use for Healing) Applied to Troubled Soul—Ps. 6:2. To Impure and Wronged Nations—Jer. 14:19. To those in Captivity—Jer. 8:22; 30:17. The Capturer needs it—Jer. 51:8, 9. False Healing—Jer. 6:14; 8:11. See "Diseases"—Ps. 103:3.

19

a See "Glory," Ps. 7:5.
b See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
c Is. 55:5; 60:9.

20

d Children, Gen. 3:16.
e Ch. 31:17; Is. 54:13.
f Congregation, Heb. 2:12.
g Is. 54:14.
h Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
i Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

21

j Princes, Num. 2:7.
k V. 9; ch. 23:6; 33:16; Ez. 34:23, 24; 37:24.
l Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.
m Num. 16:5; Ps. 65:4.
n See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.

1 Heb. *hath been surety for his heart*.
o Ch. 50:44; Ex. 3:5.

22

p Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
q See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
r Ch. 32:38; Ex. 6:7; Hos. 2:23; Zech. 13:9.
s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

23

t Ch. 23:19, 20.
u Angel, Pr. 15:1.
v Or, *gathering*.
w Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
y Head, Pr. 20:29.
z The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

24

a Ch. 4:8.
b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

them, and they shall not be few; I will also ^{a b c} glorify them, and they shall not be small. 20 Their ^{d e} children also shall be as aforetime, and their ^f congregation shall be ^g established before me; and I will ^h punish all that ⁱ oppress them. 21 And their ^{j k} prince shall be of themselves, and their ^l ruler shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will ^{m n} cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who is he that ¹ hath had boldness to ^o approach unto me? saith Jê-hô'vâh. 22 And ye shall be ^{p q r} my people, and ^s I will be your God.

23 Behold, the ^t tempest of Jê-hô'vâh, *even his* ^u wrath, is gone forth, a ^v sweeping tempest: ^w it shall burst upon the ^x head of the ^y wicked. 24 The ^z fierce anger of Jê-hô'vâh shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the intents of his ^a heart:

Var. Rend.—V. 19. (*cont.*). be—become, GIE. ROTH. few—diminished, *Var. DR.*; less, VULG. SCHN. ROTH. GIE. small—considered small, GIE. ROTH.; lightly regarded, *Var. V.* 20. children—sons, DUHM. VULG. SCHN. GIE. OR. ROTH. BRO. aforetime—at the beginning, VULG. SCHN. punish—visit, ROTH. GIE. SCHN. OR. oppress—tortured, OR. them—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 21. prince—most noble, *Var.*; noble, DR.; leader, VULG. SCHN. ruler—prince, VULG. SCHN. and he shall—that he, ROTH. OR. CO. who—who then, BRO. that—that (else), DR. hath had boldness—pledged his courage, *Hi.*; would pawn his heart, DUHM. GIE. OR.; risks his life, ROTH. CO. BRO.; risks his heart, VULG. SCHN.; *i.e.* hath gone surety for his heart, DR. V. 22. be—become, BRO. my—to me a, DR. V. 23. the tempest—the whirlwind, VULG. SCHN.; a storm, *Var. even . . . gone*—His fury goes, BRO.; fury is gone, DR. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. n. a . . . tempest—(And) a cyclone, BRO. sweeping—'whirling,' CO. tempest—storm, *Var. burst—whirl*, *Var. settle*, VULG. SCHN. Chap. 31.—V. 1. be—become, BRO. my—to me a, DR. V. 2. found—*Rather*, shall certainly find (*lit.* hath found), *Hi. Graf. Ke.*; finds, GIE.; hath found, DR.; shall find, BRO. favor—grace, *r.* wilderness—captivity, CO. even . . . rest—*Rather*, I will go to cause him, even Israel, to rest, *Hi. Graf. PS. Ke.*; they have gone to come to rest, DUHM; I will go that I may cause Israel to rest, DR.; shall go to secure themselves rest, BRO.; comes to his rest, *or, arise!* bring him to his rest, VULG. SCHN. GIE. when . . . rest—it

in the ^{b c} latter days ye shall understand it.

31 At that time, ^d saith ^e Jê-hô'vâh, will I be the ^f God of all the ^g families of Is' râ-ël, and they shall be my people. 2 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh, The people that were left of the ^{h i} sword ^{j k} found ^l favor in the ^m wilderness; even Is' râ-ël, ⁿ when I went to ^o cause him to ^p rest. 3 Jê-hô'vâh ^q appeared ^r of old unto me, *saying*, Yea, I have ^{s t} loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore ^u with ^v lovingkindness have I drawn thee. 4 ^w Again will I build thee, and thou shalt be built, O ^{x y} virgin of Is' râ-ël: again shalt thou be adorned with thy ^z tabrets, and shalt go forth in the ^{a b} dances of them that ^c make merry. 5 Again shalt thou ^d plant ^e vineyards upon the ^f mountains of ^g Sâ-mâ'ri-â; the planters shall plant, and shall ^h enjoy the ⁱ fruit thereof. 6 For there shall

journeyeth toward its home-country, CO. I—he, ROTH. V. 3. Jehovah . . . love—They shall perceive God in the distant place, Jehovah shall appear unto them (*saying*), [Yea] I love thee with the old love, BRO.; *Prefix*, His compassionate (God), ROTH. Jehovah . . . old—From afar hath the Lord, *Hi. Ew. Graf. Ke. Ch.* of old—from afar, DUHM. OR. GIE. DR. me—'him,' SEPT. ROTH. CO. DR. (?) ; them, BRO. *saying—Omit*, GIE. ROTH. Yea—And, CO. OR.; *omit*, SEPT. loved . . . love—continued lovingkindness unto thee, *Var.* with . . . love—always, CO. therefore with—therefore in ('out of,' ROTH.), GIE. ROTH. lovingkindness—kindness, DR. BRO. have I drawn—draw I, DR.; do I draw, BRO.; have I drawn out lovingkindness, OR.; I hold thee, CO. V. 4. Again—Yet, DUHM. OR. GIE. will—*Omit*, ROTH. again—yet, DUHM. OR. GIE.; and, DR. BRO. shalt thou—*Omit*, ROTH. be adorned—adorn thee, ROTH. GIE. DR. tabrets—tambourines, BRO.; timbrels, *or*, hand-drums, DR. shalt—*Omit*, ROTH. V. 5. Again—Yet, DUHM. GIE. OR. shalt thou—thou darest to, ROTH. the planters . . . thereof—'those that planted them shall also dedicate them,' CO. the planters shall—thou darest to, ROTH. shall . . . thereof—rejoice, ROTH.; gather the grapes, VULG. SCHN.; shall hold festival, BRO. enjoy—*Heb.* treat as common, DR. V. 6. shall be—comes, GIE.

Var. Read.—Vs. 22–24. *Interpolated, Hi. Graf. (doubtfully), Kue. V. 22. Omit, Sept. Vs. 23, 24. occur in a more original form in ch. 23:19, 20. Var. Chap. 31.—V. 1. all—Omit, SEPT.*

b Ch. 23:20.
c See "Day," Lev. 25:8.

1

d Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
e Ch. 30:22.
f Family, Eph. 5:22.
g Gen. 17:7, 8; Is. 41:10; Rom. 11:26–28.

2

h Sword, Ju. 7:20.
i See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
j Num. 14:20.
k Or, *have found . . . when I go*.
l Grace, John 1:17.
m Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
n Or, *when he went to find him rest*.
o Ex. 33:14; Josh. 1:13.
p Rest, Heb. 4:4.

3

o Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Or, *from afar*.
q Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Love, I Cor. 13:1.
s Deut. 4:37; 7:8.
t Or, *have I continued lovingkindness unto thee*.
u Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

4

u Ch. 24:6; 33:7.
v Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
w See v. 21.
x See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
y Is. 30:32.
z Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
a Joy, Ps. 30:5.
b Ch. 30:19.

5

c Ps. 107:37; Is. 65:21; Ez. 28:26.
d Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
e Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
f Ch. 50:19.
g Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
h Heb. *profane, or, make common*. See Lev. 19:23–25; Deut. 20:6; 28:30.
i Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

⁶ a Day, Lev. 25:8.
^b Watchman, Neh. 4:9.
^c Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^d Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
^e Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^f V. 12; ch. 3:18; 50:4, 5; Is. 2:3.
^g Zion, Is. 52:1.
⁷ h Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
ⁱ Songs, Ex. 15:1.
^j Ch. 20:13; Ps. 14:7.
^k Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^l Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^m See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
ⁿ Shouting, Is. 12:6.
¹ Or, at the head.
^o Deut. 28:13; Is. 61:9.
^p Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^q Publish, Neh. 9:15.
^r Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^s Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^t Remnant, Is. 1:9.
^u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
⁸ v Ch. 3:18; 23:8.
^w The North, Jer. 47:2.
^x Deut. 30:4; Is. 43:6.
^y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^z Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^a Is. 42:16.
^b Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
^c Is. 40:11; Ez. 34:16; Mic. 4:6.
^d Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^e Children, Gen. 3:16.
^f Travail, Gal. 4:19.
⁹ g Ch. 50:4; Ps. 126:5, 6.
^h Mourning, John 11:35.
ⁱ See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
^j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
² Or, bring them unto.
^k Rivers, Is. 32:2.
^l Is. 43:20; 49:10.
^m Waters, Ps. 95:5.
ⁿ Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Jer. 6:21.
^o Is. 63:13.
^p Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

be a ^a day, that the ^b watchmen upon the ^c hills of ^d E^hphrā-īm shall ^e cry, Arise ye, and ^f let us go up to ^g Zi^hōn unto Jē-hō^h-vāh our God.

7 For ^h thus saith Jē-hō^h-vāh, ⁱ Sing with ^k gladness for ^l Jacob, and ^m shout ¹ for the ^o chief of the ^p nations: ^q publish ye, ^r praise ye, and say, O Jē-hō^h-vāh, ^s save thy people, the ^t remnant of ^u I^hš-rā-ēl. 8 Behold, I will ^v bring them from the ^w north country, and ^x gather them from the uttermost parts of the ^y earth, and with them the ^z a blind and the ^b c lame, the ^d woman with ^e child and her that ^f travaileth with child together: a great company shall they return hither. 9 They shall ^g come with ^h weeping; and with ⁱ supplications will ^j I lead them: I will ^k cause them to walk by ^l rivers of ^m waters, in a straight way wherein they shall ⁿ o not stumble; for I am a ^p father to

Var. Rend. — V. 6 (*cont.*). watchmen—vine-growers, GIE.; (vineyard-) keepers, DR. upon the hills—upon the mountains, *Var.*; upon the hill-country, BRO.; in the highlands, DR. go up—make a pilgrimage, CO. V. 7. Sing with gladness—"Be glad and shout," CO.; Ring out with gladness, DR.; [Exult with gladness], BRO. and . . . nations—climb up to the top of the mountains, ROTH.; and cry aloud at the top of the mountains, BRO. for . . . nations—Or, at the head of the nations, or, at the top of the mountains, DR.; upon (at, BRO.) the head (top) of the mountains, DUHM, CO. BRO. chief—i.e. the first, *Var.*; head, DR. GIE. OR. save thy—hath saved his, SEPT. TARG. DR. BRO.; has helped (redeemed, GIE.) his, ROTH. CO. GIE. V. 8. will bring—am bringing, DR.; bring, DUHM, ROTH. OR. CO. uttermost—furthest, *Var.*; hindmost, CO. parts—corners, DR. uttermost parts—recesses, BRO. V. 9. They—Behold, they, BRO. shall come—went forth, DUHM, ROTH. BRO. and—but, DUHM, ROTH. supplications—"comforting help," ROTH.; "comforting words," DUHM, CO.; consolations, BRO. will—Omit, CO. ROTH. them—them home, VULG. SCHN. ROTH. by—unto, *Var.* DR. BRO. rivers—streams, DR. BRO. a straight—a level (smooth), ROTH. GIE. BRO.; even, DR. am—became, OR.; am become (again), DR.; have become, BRO.; am [anew], GIE. first-born—first-born son, GIE. V. 10. isles—Or, sea-coasts, *Var.*; coastlands, DUHM, BRO. will gather—will [also] gather, SEPT. CO.; gather, ROTH. GIE. keep—keeps, GIE. ROTH. V. 11. ransomed—liberated, GIE. ROTH. hand

I^hš-rā-ēl, and E^hphrā-īm is my ^a first-born.

10 Hear the ^r word of Jē-hō^h-vāh, O ye nations, and declare it in the ^s ^t isles afar off; and say, He that scattered I^hš-rā-ēl will ^u gather him, and keep him, as a ^v shepherd doth his ^w ^x flock. 11 For Jē-hō^h-vāh hath ^y ^z ransomed Jacob, and redeemed him from the ^a hand of him that was ^b stronger than he. 12 And they shall come and sing in the ^c height of Zi^hōn, and shall ^d flow unto the ^e goodness of Jē-hō^h-vāh, to the ^f ^g grain, and to the new ^h wine, and to the ⁱ oil, and to the young of the ^j flock and of the ^k herd: and their ^l soul shall be as a ^m watered ⁿ garden; and they shall ^o not ^p ^q sorrow any more at all. 13 Then shall the ^r virgin ^s rejoice in the ^t dance, and the ^u young men and the ^v old together; for I will ^w turn their ^x mourning into joy, and will ^y comfort them, and make them ^z rejoice from their sorrow. 14 And I will ^a satiate the soul of

—power, ROTH. V. 12. shall—Omit, GIE. ROTH. shall (*second*)—Omit, GIE. flow unto—rejoice over, DUHM, CO. ROTH.; flow together unto, DR.; shall exult [and flow together], BRO. goodness—good things, *Var.*; bounty, DR. BRO. to the (*throughout verse*)—over the, DUHM, ROTH. CO.; about, BRO. grain—corn, DR. R. new wine—must, DR.; wine, R. to . . . flock—about sheep, BRO. flock—sheep, DUHM, GIE. OR. ROTH. SCHN. CO. of—over, DUHM, CO. ROTH. herd—cattle, DUHM, ROTH. OR. GIE. CO. SCHN.; oxen, BRO. and—Omit, ROTH. shall be—v become, ROTH. shall . . . more—henceforth sorrow no more, ROTH.; shall not pine (languish, BRO.) any more at all, DR. BRO. sorrow—pine, *Var.*; hunger, VULG. SCHN.; languish, DUHM, OR. ROTH.; want, GIE. V. 13. shall—Omit, DUHM, ROTH. GIE. virgin—virgins, ROTH. old—old "be happy," CO. together—shall be glad (*different vowel points*), SEPT. DR. (?) BRO. for—and, CO. will (*twice*)—Omit, ROTH. OR. DUHM. from—after, DUHM, ROTH. CO.; in, GIE. V. 14. will—Omit, GIE. satiate—Or, saturate, DR.

Var. Read. — V. 7. O . . . people—The Lord hath saved his people, *Sept. Gr.* (*cf.* Is. 48:20), *Var.* V. 8. country—Omit, SEPT. BRO. (?) the woman with child—Omit, SEPT. BRO. together—Omit, SEPT. BRO. shall—[and thus], shall, SEPT.; omit, ROTH. V. 13. and will comfort them—Omit, SEPT. CO. BRO.

^q First-born, Ex. 13:1.

¹⁰ r Word of God, John 6:63.
^s Islands, Esth. 10:1.
^t Ch. 25:22; Is. 66:19.
^u Ch. 50:19.
^v Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
^w Is. 40:11.
^x Flock, Lu. 12:32.

¹¹ y Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^z Ch. 15:21; 50:34; Is. 44:23; 48:20.
^a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^b Ps. 142:6.

¹² c Ez. 17:23.
^d Is. 2:2; Mic. 4:1.
^e Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^g Hos. 2:22; Joel 3:18.
^h Wine, Lev. 10:9.
ⁱ Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
^j V. 24; ch. 33:12, 13.
^k See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
^l Soul, Job 4:15.
^m Is. 58:11.
ⁿ Garden, Deut. 11:10.
^o Is. 35:10; 60:20; 65:19; John 16:22.
^p Promises, John 14:2.
^q Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

¹³ r Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
^s Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^t Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
^u Young Men, I John 2:14.
^v Old Age, Titus 2:3.
^w Is. 61:3.
^x Mourning, John 11:35.
^y Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
^z Is. 51:11.

¹⁴ a See v. 25.

14

a Priests, Ex. 28:1.
b Fatness, Ps. 73:7; 119:70.
c Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
d Ch. 50:19.
e Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.

15

f Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
g Ch. 40:1; Josh. 18:25; Ju. 4:5; Is. 10:29; Mt. 2:18.
h Rachel, Gen. 29:16.
i Children, Gen. 3:16.
j Gen. 37:35; Ps. 77:2.
k Ch. 10:20; Gen. 5:24; 42:13, 36.
l See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

16

m Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Is. 25:8; 30:19.
p See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4.
q Voice, Gen. 27:22.
r Mourning, John 11:35.
s Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
t Tears, Lu. 7:38.
u Labor, Ex. 12:23.
v Reward, Rev. 2:10.
w Ruth 2:12; Heb. 6:10.
x Ch. 30:3; Ez. 11:17.
y Enemy, Job 31:29.

17

z Hope, Pr. 23:18.
a Ch. 29:11.
b Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
d See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.

the ^a priests with ^b fatness, and ^c my people shall be ^d satisfied with my ^e goodness, saith Jê-hô'vâh.

15 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: A voice is heard in ^{*} Râ-mâh, lamentation, and bitter weeping, ^o Râ-chêl weeping for her ^{h i} children; she ^j refuseth to be comforted for her children, because ^{k i} they are not. 16 ^m Thus saith ⁿ Jê-hô'vâh: ^{o p} Refrain thy ^q voice from ^r weeping, and thine ^s eyes from ^t tears; for thy ^u work shall be ^{v w} rewarded, saith Jê-hô'vâh; and they shall ^x come again from the land of the ^y enemy. 17 And there is ^{z a b} hope for ^c thy latter end, saith Jê-hô'vâh; and ^{thy d} children shall come again to their own border. 18 I have surely heard

Var. Rend.—V. 14. (*cont.*), fatness—*Or*, richness, DR. shall be—is, GIE. goodness—bounty, DR. BRO. V. 15. A—Hark! A, DUHM. ROTH. Ramah—the Heights, VULG. SCHN. Vs. 15, 17. children—sons, DUHM. GIE. OR. BRO. V. 16. Thus—[Yet], thus, ROTH. thy . . . rewarded—there is a reward for thy work, DR. BRO. work—offspring (i.e. those whom thou hast won), GIE.; drudgery, ROTH. V. 17. latter end—time to come, *Var.* thy—the, ROTH. OR. CO. thy children—they, DR. BRO. V. 18. bemoaning himself thus—moaning, DUHM. ROTH. hast chastised me—didst correct, *Var.*; hast corrected, DR. BRO. was—let myself be, ROTH. OR. DR. BRO.; deserved to be, CO. was chastised—received correction, *Var.* chastised—corrected, DR. BRO. unaccustomed to the yoke—unbridled, GIE.; untrained, DR. BRO.; unaccustomed, OR.; not yet broken in, ROTH. turn thou me—Bring me back, DUHM. BRO.; O bring me back, DR.; let me return (home), ROTH.; [to thee], GIE.; ROTH. OR. GIE. and . . . turned—that I may return (to thee), DR.; that I may return, BRO. GIE.; so will I turn (to thee), OR.; and I will return (= to thee, ROTH.), *Var.* ROTH. V. 19. Surely—For, DR. BRO. after that I—having, BRO. was turned—had turned (away from thee), *Var.*; had turned (from thee, ROTH.), ROTH. OR. GIE. turned—turned (from thee), DR. I repented . . . instructed—having been instructed, I have repented, BRO. repented—have repented, DR. BRO. was instructed—

^e Ê-phrâ-îm ⁱ bemoaning himself *thus*, Thou hast ^{g h} chastised me, and I was chastised, as a ^{i i} calf unaccustomed to the ^k yoke: ^l turn thou me, and I shall be ^m turned; for thou art Jê-hô'vâh my God. 19 Surely after that I was turned, I ^{n o} repented; and after that I was ^p instructed, I ^q smote upon my ^r thigh: I was ^{s t} ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the ^{u v} reproach of my youth. 20 Is ^w Ê-phrâ-îm my dear ^x son? is he a darling child? for as often as I speak against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my ^{y z a b} heart ¹ yearneth for him; I will surely ^c have ^d mercy upon him, saith Jê-hô'vâh.

21 ^e Set thee up waymarks, make thee guide-posts; set thy

had insight (understanding), GIE. OR. ROTH.; brought to knowledge, DR. smote . . . thigh—have smitten upon my thigh, DR. BRO.; reflected, GIE. was—am, ROTH. GIE. was ashamed—am put to shame, DR. BRO. did—do, DR. BRO. bear—suffer, ROTH. confounded—disgraced, BRO. reproach—disgrace, DUHM. GIE. OR. ROTH. V. 20. my—unto me, *Var.* dear—dearest, GIE.; honorable, VULG. SCHN. dear son—*Lit.* son of caresses, *Var.* is he—Or a, BRO. darling—beautiful, VULG. SCHN.; delightful, DR. BRO.; pleasant, R. for—as that so, *Var.* against—concerning, VULG. SCHN. DUHM. OR. ROTH.; of, BRO. do earnestly . . . still—must again in love, GIE.; must ever again, ROTH. OR. SCHN.; must, DUHM. heart—bowels, DR. BRO. R. yearn—are troubled, R. will surely—must, DUHM. CO. ROTH.; must surely, BRO. mercy—compassion, DR. BRO. V. 21. guide-posts—bitternesses, VULG. SCHN. set thy heart to—Give heed to, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 14. priests—*Add*, [of the sons of Levi], SEPT. with fatness—*A gloss*, SEPT. ROTH. saith Jehovah—*Omit*, SEPT.; [says Jehovah], BRO. V. 15. weeping for her children—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 16. saith Jehovah (*second*)—*Omit*, SEPT. CO. BRO. V. 17. is—is, DR. V. 18. *thus*—[when he went away], VULG. SCHN. V. 19. Surely . . . turned—[For . . . and], BRO. the . . . youth—[the] reproach [of my youth], BRO.

18

e Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
f Ch. 3:21.
g See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
h Job 5:17; Ps. 94:12.
i Calf, Lu. 15:23.
j Hos. 4:16.
k Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
l See "Human and Divine Agency in," Salvation," Acts 2:40.
m Ch. 17:14; Ps. 80:3, 7, 19; Acts 3:26.

19

n Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
o Ez. 36:31; Zech. 12:10.
p Instruction, Is. 54:13.
q Ez. 21:12; Lu. 18:13.
r See "Leg," Ps. 147:10.
s Shame, Phil. 3:19.
t Ch. 3:25.
u Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
v Ch. 22:21; Ps. 25:7.

20

w Hos. 11:8.
x Son, Gen. 21:19.
y Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
z See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.
a Heart, Acts 15:9.
b Gen. 43:30; Ju. 10:16.
1 Heb. sound-eth.
c Is. 55:7; Hos. 14:4.
d Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

21

e Ch. 6:16.

*RAMAH: An Eminence, a Height, a High Place. Hence, many Places are called Ramah: I. The Principal Ramah was a City of Benjamin.—Josh. 18:25; Ju. 19:13; I Ki. 15:17; Ezra 2:26; Neh. 7:30; Jer. 31:15; 40:1; Hos. 5:8. Resettled by Benjaminites—Neh. 11:33. Rachel weeping for her Children—Jer. 31:15; Mt. 2:18. Near it was the Palm Tree of Deborah—Ju. 4:5. And Rachel's Grave—I Sam. 10:2. Levite lodges there on his Fatal Journey—Ju. 19:13. Ramah near Gibeah in Isaiah's Picture of Assyrian Advance—Is. 10:29. Yielded with Geba 621 Men to the Post-exilic Census of Ezra—Ezra 2:26. Here Jeremiah was loosed from Chains—Jer. 40:1. Home of Shimei (David's Vinedresser)—I Chr. 27:27.

II. A City in Mount Ephraim.—Home of Elkanah; Birth-place, Home and Burial-place of Samuel—I Sam. 1:1, 19; 2:11; 7:17; 8:4; 15:34; 16:13; 19:18–23; 20:1; 25:1; 28:3. Fortified by Baasha and destroyed by Asa—I Ki. 15:17–22; II Chr. 16:1–6.

III. A City of Asher.—Josh. 19:29.

IV. A City of Naphtali.—Josh. 19:36.

V. A City of Gilead.—II Ki. 8:28, 29. See "Ramoth-Gilead"—II Ki. 9:1.

VI. A Town of Simeon, called Ramah of the South.—Josh. 19:8; I Sam. 30:27. Ramoth Lehi (unknown), where Samson used Jawbone as Weapon—Ju. 15:17.

21
 a Highway, Ps. 68:4.
 b Is. 48:20; 52:11.
 c Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
 d Cities, Gen. 4:17.

22
 e Ch. 2:23; 13:27.
 f Ch. 49:4.
 g Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
 h Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 i God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 j Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 k Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 l See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 m Man, Gen. 2:7.

23
 n Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. [2:1.
 o Speech, I Cor. 13:15.
 p Land, Gen. 23:15.
 q Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 r Ch. 30:18; 32:44.
 1 Or, return to.
 s Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 t Ch. 50:7; Is. 1:26.
 u Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 v Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
 w Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

24
 x V. 12; Ez. 36:10; Zech. 8:4-8.
 y See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
 z See "Shepherd," Ps. 23:21.
 a Flock, Lu. 12:32.
 b See "Sheep, and Goats," Deut. 14:4.

25
 c Vs. 12, 14; Ps. 107:9; Mt. 5:6; John 4:14.
 d Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
 e Soul, Job 4:15.
 f Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

26
 g Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 h See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
 i Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 j Pr. 3:24.

27
 k Day, Lev. 25:8.
 l Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 m See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

heart toward the ^ahighway, even the way by which thou wentest: ^bturn again, O ^cvirgin of ^dIs-rā-ēl, turn again to these thy ^dcities. 22 How long wilt thou ^ego hither and thither, O thou ^fbacksliding ^hdaughter? for ⁱJē-hō-vāh hath created a new thing in the ^jearth: A ^kwoman shall encompass a ^mman.

23 Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh of hosts, the God of ⁿIs-rā-ēl, Yet again shall they use this ^ospeech in the ^pland of ^qJū-dāh and in the cities thereof, when I shall ^rbring again their captivity: Jē-hō-vāh ^sbless thee, O ^thabitation of ^urighteousness, O ^vmountain of ^wholiness. 24 And Jū-dāh and all the cities thereof shall ^xdwelt therein together, the ^yhusbandmen, and ^athey that go about with ^bflocks. 25 ^cFor I have satiated the ^dweary ^esoul, and every ^fsorrowful soul have I replenished. 26 Upon this ^gI ^hawaked, and beheld; and my ⁱsleep was sweet unto me.

27 Behold, the ^kdays come, ^lm saith Jē-hō-vāh, that I will

Var. Read.—V. 21. (*cont.*). highway—right way, VULG. SCHN. thou—thou 'once, GIE. turn again—return, DR. BRO. again (*twice*)—home, ROTH. V. 22. go—turn, Var. go—thither—shyly stand aside, ROTH.; turn again, GIE.; be undecided, DUHM. backsliding—distracted, CO.; backturning, DR.; loitering, BRO. hath created—created, ROTH. shall encompass—shall be turned into, EW. DUHM. CO.; goes about like, BRO.; protects, GIE. encompass—*i.e. protect*, Ge. Or.; or, become a suitor for, Ra. Ki. Hi. ROTH.; or, lovingly cherish, Ke. PS. Ch. V. 23. Yet—Omit, Var. bring again—turn, DR. bring—captivity—turn again their lot, ROTH.; change their fortunes, BRO. habitation—field, CO. ROTH.; beauty, VULG. SCHN.; more exactly, homestead, DR.; seat, DUHM. righteousness—justice, R. V. 24, the husbandmen . . . go—(some) as husbandmen, and they (*i.e. some*) shall go, Var.; as husbandmen, and they that move, DR. V. 25, have satiated—satiated, OR. ROTH. the—every, SEPT. ROTH. weary—thirsty (hungry), ROTH. GIE. sorrowful—pining (sorrowful), Var. DR.; languishing, ROTH. OR. BRO.; starving, VULG. SCHN. GIE. V. 26. beheld—looked around, GIE. SCHN. and—for, GIE. was—had been, GIE. V. 27. come—are coming, DR. BRO. V. 28. watched—been wakeful, DR. watch—be wakeful DR.

ⁿo sow the house of ^oIs-rā-ēl and the house of ^pJū-dāh with the ^qseed of man, and with the seed of ^rbeast. 28 And it shall come to pass that, like as I have ^swatched over them to ^upluck up and to break down and to overthrow and to ^vdestroy and to ^wafflict, so will I watch over them ^xto build and to plant, saith Jē-hō-vāh. 29 In those days they shall say no more, ^yThe ^zfathers have eaten ^asour ^bgrapes, and the ^cchildren's ^dteeth are set on edge. 30 But ^eevery one shall ^hdie for his own ⁱiniquity: every man that eateth the sour grapes, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 ^jBehold, the days come, saith Jē-hō-vāh, that I will make a ^knew covenant with the house of ^lIs-rā-ēl, and with the house of ^mJū-dāh: 32 not according to the covenant that I made with their ⁿfathers in the day that I ^otook them by the ^phand to bring them out of the land of ^qEgypt; ^rwhich my covenant they ^sbrake, although I was ^ta ^uhusband unto them, saith Jē-hō-vāh. 33 But ^vthis is the covenant that I will make with

BRO. overthrow—pull down, DR. Vs. 29, 30. sour—unripe, DR. V. 29. children's—sons', VULG. SCHN. CO. edge—edge [on account of it], GIE. V. 31. come—are coming, DR. V. 32. covenant—[old] covenant, GIE. although . . . them—and I became wearied of them, CO. OR.; and I rejected them, GIE. BRO.; Perhaps, and I abhorred them (SEPT. SYR. express similar sense, disregarded, despised), DR. a husband—Lit. a lord (cf. Hos. 2:16), Var.; their lord, VULG. ROTH. SCHN. V. 33. But—But rather, ROTH.; For, BRO. is—shall be, VULG. SCHN. GIE. ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 21. *Prefix*, [Return, backsliding sons for I am your father], CO. V. 23. *Prefix*, [For], SEPT. of hosts . . . Israel—Omit, SEPT. V. 24. And—husbandmen—And they shall dwell in Judah, and in [so Sept.], &c. (as A.V.), Var. Judah—Judah [and the inhabitants], GIE.; the inhabitants [in it] of Judah, BRO. V. 27. the house of (*twice*)—Omit, SEPT. CO. ROTH. V. 28. pluck—down and—Omit, SEPT. CO. ROTH. BRO. to destroy and—Omit, SEPT. CO. ROTH.

broken by Israel, Gen. 17:2. r Ch. 11:7, 8. s Or, lord over them. s Husband, I Cor. 7:16. t See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2. u See "God," Gen 1:1. v Ch. 3:14. 33 w Heb.10:16, 17.

ⁿ Ez. 36:9, 11; Hos. 2:23.
^o Sowing and reaping, Gal. 6:7.
^p Seed, Deut. 22:29.
^q Animals, Gen. 2:20.
^r Beasts, Rev. 15:2.

28
^s See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^t Ch. 44:27; Dan. 9:14.
^u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^v See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^w Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^x Ch. 1:10; 32:41.

29
^y Ez. 18:2; Lam. 5:7.
^z Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^a See "Taste," Col. 2:21.
^b Grapes, I Ki. 2:16.
^c Children, Suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
^d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^e Teeth, Pr. 25:19.

30
^f Children not punished for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
^g Deut. 24:16; Is. 3:11; Ez. 18:4, 20.
^h Death, Rom. 5:12.
ⁱ Sin, Gen. 3:6.

31
^j Vs. 31-34; Heb. 8:8-12.
^k See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

32
^l See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^m Deut. 1:31; Is. 63:12.
ⁿ Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
^o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^p Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^q Or, forasmuch as they brake my covenant.
^r Covenants
^s Or, lord over them.
^t See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
^u See "God," Gen 1:1. v Ch. 3:14. 33 w Heb.10:16, 17.

33

a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. [25:8.
b Day, Lev.
c See "Character of Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
d Law, Jer. 31:24. [15:9.
e Heart, Acts 1 Ch. 24:7; 32:40.
f Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
g Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

34

i Instruction, Is. 54:13.
j I Thess. 4:9; Heb. 8:11; I John 2:27.
k See "Conditions of Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
n Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
p Ch. 24:7; Is. 11:9; 54:13; Hab. 2:14.
q Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
r Ch. 50:20; Mic. 7:18.
t Sin, Gen. 3:6. Is. 43:25.

35

u See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
v Ch. 33:20, 25.
w Gen. 1:14-18; Deut. 4:19; Ps. 19:1-6; 136:7-9.
x Sun, Ps. 136:8. [74:16.
y Light, Ps. 2 Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
z Moon, Ps. 136:9.
b Stars, Ps. 136:8. [19:2.
c Night, Ps. 136:8.
d Or, *stillethe* the sea, when &c. See Is. 51:15.
e Sea, Ex. 14:21. [25:30.
f Roaring, Jer. 1 Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

36

g Ch. 33:20-26; Ps. 89:36, 37; Is. 54:9, 10.
h Promises conditional, John 14:2.
i Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
j Seed, Deut. 22:9.
k Amos 9:8-9.
l Nations, Gen. 10:32.

the house of ^a ʾĪṣ-rā-ēl after those ^b days, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh: ^c I will put my ^d law in their inward parts, and in their ^e heart will I ^f write it; and I will be their God, and they shall be ^h my people. 34 And they shall ⁱ teach no more every ^k l man his ^m neighbor, and every man his ⁿ brother, saying, ^o Know Jē-hō-ṽāh; for they shall all ^p know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh: for I will ^q forgive their iniquity, and their ^s sin will I remember no more.

35 ^u Thus saith Jē-hō-ṽāh, who ^w giveth the ^x sun for a ^y light by day, and the ^z ordinances of the ^a moon and of the ^b stars for a light by ^c night, who ⁱ stirreth up the ^d sea, so that the waves thereof ^e roar; ^f Jē-hō-ṽāh of hosts is his name: 36 ^g h i If these ordinances depart from before me, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh, then the ^j seed of ʾĪṣ-rā-ēl also shall ^k cease from being a ^l nation before me for ever. 37 Thus saith Jē-hō-ṽāh: ^m If ⁿ heaven above can be ^o measured, and the ^p foundations of the ^q earth searched out beneath, then will I also ^r cast off all the seed of ʾĪṣ-rā-ēl for all that they have done, saith Jē-hō-ṽāh.

38 Behold, the days come,

Var. Rend.—V. 33 (*cont.*). will put—put. ROTH. law—teaching, *Var.* law [securely]. SEPT. and in—and upon, DR. heart—heart, DR. will—Omit, ROTH. and—and thus, ROTH. their—to them a, ROTH. GIE. DR. my—to me a, GIE. OR. V. 34. Know—"Know thou," ROTH.; "Know ye," OR. GIE. least—smallest, ROTH.; little, GIE. OR. greatest—big, OR. GIE. V. 35. for a light—that he shine, ROTH. and—Omit, BRO. ordinances of the—ever changing, CO.; ordained, GIE. for a light—that they shine, ROTH. V. 36. depart—ever depart, ROTH.; depart from—endure not (longer), GIE. V. 38. come—are coming, DR. unto—up to, ROTH. GIE. CO. OR. V. 39. unto—over, SCHN.; up to, ROTH. OR. GIE. CO. onward—forward, *Var.* shall . . . unto—around, VULG. SCHN.; there shall turn about unto, ROTH.; turns there to, CO.; shall (then) turn around unto, DR. V. 40. of—even, *Var.* ashes—[sacrificial] ashes, ROTH.; fat-ashes, GIE.; altar-ashes, DR.

saith Jē-hō-ṽāh, that the ^s ^t ^u city shall be ^v built to ^w Jē-hō-ṽāh from the ^x tower of Hā-nān-ēl unto the ^z gate of the corner. 39 And the measuring line shall go out further straight onward unto the hill Gā-ṛēb, and shall turn about unto Gō-āh. 40 And ^b the whole ^c valley of the ^d dead bodies and of the ^e ashes, and all the ^f fields unto the ^g brook ⁱ Kid-ṛōn, unto the corner of the ^k horse gate toward the east, shall be ^l ^m holy unto Jē-hō-ṽāh; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

32 The ⁿ word that came to ^o Jēr-ē-mī-āh from Jē-hō-ṽāh in the ^p tenth ^q year of ^r Zēd-ē-kī-āh ^s king of ^t Jū-dāh, which was the ^u eighteenth year of ^v Nēb-ū-ehād-rēz-zār. 2 Now at that time the king of ^w Bāb-ṛ-lōn's ^x army was besieging Jē-ṛū-sā-lēm; and Jēr-ē-mī-āh the ^z prophet was shut up in the ^a court of the ^b guard, which was in the ^c king of Jū-dāh's ^d house. 3 For Zēd-ē-kī-āh king of Jū-dāh had ^f ^g shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou ^h ⁱ prophesy, and say, ^j Thus saith Jē-hō-ṽāh, Behold, I will ^k ^l ^m give this city into the ⁿ hand of the king

all the fields—the whole meadow, ROTH.; tilled fields, OR.; all the fields of the dead, VULG. SCHN. unto (*twice*)—up to, ROTH. OR. GIE. CO. brook—valley of, DR.; torrent—valley of, *Var.* Kid-ṛōn—Kidron [and], VULG. SCHN. **Chap. 32.**—V. 1. was—is, GIE. ROTH. OR. Vs. 2, 8. 12. guard—watch, *Var.*; prison, VULG. SCHN.; V. 2. was in—belonged to, GIE. V. 3. For—where, ROTH. GIE. OR. BRO. and say—thus, OR. will—Omit, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 34, saith Jehovah, Omit, SEPT. V. 35. the ordinances of—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 37. SEPT. places after v. 34. V. 39. further—Omit, *Var.* SEPT. **Chap. 32.**—V. 1. Nebuchadnezzar—King Nebuchadnezzar, SEPT. CO.; add, king of Babylon, CO. V. 3. Zedekiah—Omit, GIE.

a Court, Jer. 26:2. b Ch. 37:21; 39:13-15. c See "Watchman," Neh. 4:9. d Neh. 3:25. e Palace, Dan 8:2. f See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. g II Ki. 6:31, 32. h Prophecy, Dan 2:29. i Ch. 26:8, 9; Amos 7:13. j Ch. 21:3-7; 34:2, 3. k Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1. l See "Captivity," Num. 24:22. m Vs. 28, 29; ch. 21:4-7; 34:2, 3. n Hand, Gen. 16:12.

37

m Ch. 33:22; Is. 40:12. [26:15.
n Heaven, Deut. 10 See "Meas- 36:9." Ex. 36:9.
p See "Cosmol- 104:2." Ps. 104:2. [2:1.
q Earth, Gen. 7 Ch. 33:24-26; Rom. 11:2-5, 26, 27.

38

s City, Gen. 4:17. t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. u V. 4; ch. 30:18. v Builder, I Ki. 5:18. w God, Gen. 1:1. x Towers, Ju. 9:46. y Neh. 3:1; 12:39; Zech. 14:10. [23:7. z Gate, I Sam. 2 a II Ki. 14:13; II Chr. 26:9.

40

b Ch. 7:32; 8:2. c Valley, Josh. 8:13. d See "Death," Rom. 5:12. e Hinnom, Jer. 19:2. [25:8. f Body, Num. 10 Ashes, II Sam. 13:19. h Field, Num. 20:17. i See "Rivers," Is. 32:2. j Kidron, I Ki. 15:13. k II Ki. 11:16; II Chr. 23:15; Neh. 3:28. l Holiness, Eph. 4:24. m Joel 3:17; Zech. 4:20.

1

n Word of God, John 6:63. o Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1. p Ch. 39:1, 2; II Ki. 25:1, 2. q Year, Lev. 25:8. r Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10. s Kings, Deut. 17:15. t Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23. u Ch. 3:1. v See "Nebuchadnezzar," Dan. 3:1.

2

w Babylon, II Ki. 25:13. x See "War," Josh. 22:12. y See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10. z Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

4
 a Zedekiah,
 11 Chr. 36:10.
 b See "Kings of
 Israel and
 Judah," I Ki.
 11:11.
 c Kings, De. t.
 17:15.
 d Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.
 e Ch. 37:17;
 38:18, 23;
 39:4-7; II Ki.
 25:4-7.
 f Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
 g Chaldean,
 II Ki. 24:2.
 h Captivity,
 Num. 24:22.
 i Nebuchadne-
 zar, Dan. 3:1.
 j Babylon,
 II Ki. 25:13.
 k Ch. 39:5.
 l Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
 m Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.

5
 n Ch. 39:7; Ez.
 12:12, 13.
 o See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
 p Ch. 27:22;
 34:4, 5.
 q Ch. 21:4.
 r Ez. 17:9, 10,
 15.

6
 s Jeremiah,
 Jer. 1:1.

7
 t Son, Gen.
 21:19.
 u See "Kins-
 man," Deut.
 25:5.
 v See "Land,"
 Gen. 23:15.
 w Field, Num.
 20:17.
 x Ch. 1:1; 11:21.
 y Anathoth, Is.
 10:30.
 z Lev. 25:25;
 Ruth 4:3, 4.
 a Redemption,
 Mt. 20:22.

8
 b V. 2; ch. 33:1.
 c See "Sons of
 Jacob," Gen.
 25:26.

of Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and he shall take it; 4 and ^a Zēd-ē-ki-āh ^b king of ^d Jū-dāh shall ^e not escape out of the ^f hand of the ^g Chāl-dē-ānš, but shall surely ^h be delivered into the hand of the ⁱ king of ^j Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and shall ^k speak with him ^l mouth to mouth, and his ^m eyes shall behold his eyes; 5 and he shall ⁿ bring Zēd-ē-ki-āh to Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and there shall he be until I ^p visit him, saith Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh: ^q though ye fight with the Chāl-dē-ānš, ye shall ^r not prosper?

6 And ^s Jēr-ē-mī-āh said, The word of Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh came unto me, saying, 7 Behold, Hā-nām-ēl the ^t son of Shāl-lūm thine ^u uncle shall come unto thee, saying, ^v Buy thee my ^w field that is in ^x ^y Ān-ā-thōth; for the ^z ^a right of redemption is thine to buy it. 8 So Hā-nām-ēl mine uncle's son came to me in the ^b court of the guard according to the word of Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Ān-ā-thōth, which is in the land of ^c Bēn-ŷ-jā-mīn; for the right of

Var. Rend.—V. 3. (*cont.*). and he shall—that he, CO. ROTH. V. 4. escape—save himself, GIE. and shall—that he, GIE. shall—*Omit*, GIE. V. 5. 'bring'—lead, DR. BRO. r. be—remain, CO. though—if, ROTH. GIE. OR. SCHN. V. 6. 'And a word of Yahweh had come to Jeremiah,' saying, CO. And—Then, OR. V. 7. Behold—Soon, ROTH. thine uncle—thy cousin, VULG. SCHN. saying—and say, OR.; to say unto thee, ROTH.; with the proposition, GIE. is—lies, OR. redemption—pre-emption, ROTH. V. 8. So—And, ROTH. Vs. 8, 9, 12. mine uncle's son—my cousin, ROTH. uncle's—cousin's, VULG. SCHN. V. 8. the redemption is thine—thou art a relative, VULG. SCHN. V. 9. And—And [so], GIE. weighed—'determined for,' CO. money—price, CO. seventeen . . . silver—seven stater and ten in silver, VULG. SCHN. V. 10. subscribed the deed—put [the contract] on paper, GIE. subscribed—wrote it in, *Var.*; wrote, OR. ROTH.; wrote it upon, BRO. Vs. 10, 11. the deed—upon a paper, BRO.; the document, VULG. SCHN. V. 10. the deed—*Add*, upon a leaf, ROTH.; called—took, GIE. OR. BRO. him—*Omit*, ROTH. GIE. OR. V. 11. So—And, GIE. OR.; Then, ROTH. DR. So . . . open—Then I took the 'sealed' 'purchase deed,' the law and the ordinances and the open, ROTH.; and I took the purchase-

^d inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I ^e knew that this was the ^f word of Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh. 9 And I bought the field that was in Ān-ā-thōth of Hā-nām-ēl mine uncle's son, and weighed him the ^g money, even seventeen shek-ēls of ^h silver. 10 And I ⁱ subscribed the deed, and ^k sealed it, and ^l called ^m witnesses, and ⁿ weighed him the money in the ^o balances. 11 So I took the deed of the purchase, both that which was sealed, ¹ *according to the* ^p ^q law and custom, and that which was open: 12 and I delivered the deed of the purchase unto ^r Bā-rūch the son of ^s Nē-rī-āh, the son of Māh-sē-ŷ-āh, in the presence of Hā-nām-ēl mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the deed of the purchase, before all the ^t Jews that sat in the court of the guard. 13 And I charged Bā-rūch before them, saying, 14 ^u Thus saith Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh of hosts, the God of ^v Īš-rā-ēl: Take these deeds, this deed of the purchase

deed, the sealed, the law and the ordinances and the open, GIE. *according* . . . custom—(containing) the injunction and the conditions, DR.; [the commandment and the statutes], BRO. *according to*—*Omit*, OR. law—enactment, OR. custom—agreement, OR. V. 12. the deed of the purchase—the document, VULG. SCHN.; it, ROTH. presence (*twice*)—sight, DR. before—'and' before, ROTH. sat—were, ROTH. OR. V. 13. before them—in their sight, DR.

Var. Read.—V. 4. king of Judah—*Omit*, BRO. surely—*Omit*, VULG. SCHN. V. 5. bring Zedekiah—'go,' CO. Zedekiah—*A gloss*, ROTH. until . . . prosper—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 6. Jeremiah said—*A gloss*, GIE. ROTH. me—'Jeremiah,' ROTH. SEPT. V. 8. Hanamel—*Add*, the son of Shallum, SEPT. CO. according . . . Jehovah—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. unto me—*Omit*, SEPT. which . . . Benjamin—*Omit*, SEPT. DR. BRO. buy it for thyself—*Omit*, SEPT. that was in Anathoth—*Omit*, SEPT.; HEB. TEXT places after son, DR. the money, even—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 11. the law . . . open—BRO. according . . . custom—*Omit*, *Hi. Sta. (gloss)*. V. 12. the deed of the purchase—it, BRO. that sat—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 14. the God of Israel—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. these deeds—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. CO. BRO.

d Inheritance,
 I Chr. 21:3.
 e Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 f Word of God,
 John 6:63.

9
 g Money,
 Ex. 12:44.
 h Silver, Job
 22:25.

10
 i See "Writ-
 ing," I Cor.
 4:14.
 j V. 44; Is. 44:5.
 k Deut. 32:34;
 Job 14:17.
 l Ruth 4:1, 9;
 Is. 8:1, 2.
 m Witnesses,
 John 8:17.
 n See "Meas-
 ures," Ex.
 36:9.
 o See "Tools
 and Imple-
 ments," Ex.
 32:4.

11
 1 Or, containing
 the terms and
 conditions.
 p Law, Jer.
 31:24.
 q Lu. 2:27.

12
 r V. 16; ch.
 36:4, 5, 32;
 43:3; 45:1.
 s Ch. 51:59.
 t The Jews,
 II Ki. 16:6.

14
 u See "Inspira-
 tion of Prop-
 ets," II Ki.
 17:13.
 v Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.

14

a Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.

15

c Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
d Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
e Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
f House, Deut. 24:10.
g Vs. 37, 43, 44; ch. 30:18; 31:5, 12, 24; 33:12, 13; Amos 9:14, 15; Zech. 3:10.
h Fields, Num. 20:17.
i Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
j Land, Gen. 23:15.
k Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

16

l See v. 10.
m See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
n Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
o Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

17

p Ch. 1:6; 4:10.
q God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
t God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
u Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
v Arm, Ju. 15:14.
w V. 27; Gen. 18:14.
1 Or, wonderful.

18

x Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
y God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
z Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
a Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
b I Ki. 14:9, 10; 16:1-3; Mt. 23:32-36.
c Ps. 145:3.
d Ch. 20:11; Ps. 50:1.
e Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

19

f Is. 9:6; 28:29.
g See "Works of God," Ps. 8:3.
h See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
i Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
j Ch. 23:24; Job 34:21.
k See "Knowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.
l Son, Gen. 21:19.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
o Ch. 17:10; 21:14; Ps. 62:12; Mt. 16:27; John 5:29.
p Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

which is sealed, and this deed which is open, and put them in an earthen ^a vessel; that they may continue many ^b days. 15 For ^{c d e} thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, the God of Īs-râ-ël: ^{f g} Houses and ^h fields and ⁱ vineyards shall yet again be bought in this ^{j k} land.

16 Now after ^l I had delivered ^{m n} the deed of the purchase unto Bâ'rûch the son of Nê-rî'z âh, I ^o prayed unto Jê-hô'vâh, saying, 17 ^p Ah Lord ^q Jê-hô'vâh! behold, thou hast made the ^r heavens and the ^s earth by thy ^t great power and by thine ^u outstretched ^v arm; there is ^w nothing too ¹ hard for thee, 18 who showest ^x lovingkindness unto thousands, and ^{y z} recompensest the iniquity of the ^{a b} fathers into the bosom of their children after them; the ^c great, the ^d mighty God, ^e Jê-hô'vâh of hosts is his name; 19 ^f great in counsel, and mighty in ^{g h} work; whose ^{i j} eyes ^k are open upon all the ways of the ^l sons of ^m men, to ^{n o} give every one according to his ways, and according to the ^p fruit of his doings;

Var. Rend.—V. 14. them—'it,' ROTH. CO. this deed . . . open—the public notice, DR. they—'it,' ROTH. CO. many days—some time, ROTH.; a long time, GIE. V. 16. Now—AND, BRO. V. 17. Ah—Alas, Var.; Ah, ah, ah, SCHN. thou—thou, DR. too hard—altogether too wonderful, OR.; impossible, ROTH. CO. GIE.; or, too wonderful, DR. V. 18. lovingkindness—kindness, DR.; mercy, BRO. r. into—unto, BRO. the . . . mighty—O (Thou, OR.) great mighty, OR. ROTH. his—thy, VULG. SCHN. V. 19. mighty in work—inapproachable in intelligence, VULG. SCHN. whose—thine, SEPT. ROTH. OR. CO. are—stand, GIE.; thou keepest, OR. sons—children, GIE. ROTH. OR. SCHN. men—Adam, VULG. SCHN. doings—endeavors, VULG. SCHN. V. 20. didst set—hast done (Ex. 10:2), Var. wonders—portents, DR. in—from, BRO. even—Omit, DR. name—[glorious] name, ROTH. as at—and unto, BRO. at—[it is] at, ROTH. OR.; [it is apparent] at, GIE. V. 21. wonders—portents, DR. and—Omit, SEPT. great terror—powerful visions, SEPT. V. 22. flowing—overflowing,

20 who didst ^{q r} set signs and wonders in the land of ^s Ē'ġġpt, even unto this day, ² both in ^{t u} Īs-râ-ël and among ^v other men; and ^w madest thee a ^x name, as at this day; 21 and didst ^y bring forth thy people ^z Īs-râ-ël out of the land of Ē'ġġpt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong ² hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great ^a terror; 22 and gavest them this land, which thou didst ^{b c} swear to their fathers to give them, a land flowing with ^d milk and ^e honey; 23 and they ^f came in, and ^g possessed it; but they ^h obeyed not thy ⁱ voice, neither ^{j k l} walked in thy ^m law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused ^{n o} all this evil to come upon them. 24 ^p Behold, the ^{q r} mounds, they are come unto the ^s city to take it; and the city is ^{t u} given into the hand of the ^v Châl-dē'āns that ^w fight against it, because of the ^{x y} sword, and of the ^z famine, and of the ^a pestilence; and what thou hast spoken is ^{b c} come to pass; and, behold,

ROTH. V. 23. and—But when, ROTH. came—had come, ROTH. in—Omit, OR. GIE. possessed—had possessed, ROTH.; took possession of, GIE. OR. SCHN. but—Omit, ROTH.; obeyed not—hearkened not to, DR. BRO. voice—commandments, ROTH. have done—did, ROTH. V. 24. mounds—(siege-) mounds, DR. they are come—have reached, BRO. is given—must fall, GIE. BRO.; will be given, OR. fight against—besiege, ROTH. sword—[fury of] the sword, ROTH. what—as, SEPT.

Var. Read.—V. 14. (cont.), which is sealed . . . open—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. CO. which is sealed—the public notice, SEPT. BRO. V. 15. of hosts . . . Israel—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 17. outstretched—outstretched [and exulted], SEPT. V. 18. the bosom of—Omit, GIE. V. 19. Prefix [Lord], SEPT. open—[open], BRO. all—Omit, SEPT. BRO. and according . . . doings—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 22. to give them—Omit, SEPT. V. 23. to do—Omit, SEPT. V. 24. and of the pestilence—Omit, SEPT. is—so is, SEPT.

20

q Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
r Ps. 78:43; 105:27.
s Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
t Or, and.
u Israel, Deut. 4:1.
v Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
w Is. 63:12, 14; Dan. 9:15.
x Name, Acts 16:18.

21

x Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
y Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
a See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

22

b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
c Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
d Milk, Ex. 23:19.
e See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

23

f Ch. 2:7; Ps. 44:2, 3; 78:54, 55.
g Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
h See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
i Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
j Walking, Col. 1:10.
k Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
l Ch. 26:4; 44:10; Ezra 9:7.
m Law, Deut. 31:24.
n Lam. 1:18; Dan. 9:11, 12.
o Evil, Ps. 97:10.

24

p Ch. 6:6; 33:4; Ez. 21:22.
q Mound, Is. 37:33.
r See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
s City, Gen. 4:17.
t V. 5; ch. 20:5; 21:4-7.
u See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1. V. Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2; y See "War," Josh. 22:12; z sword, Ju. 7:20; y V. 36; ch. 29:17, 18; 34:17; Ez. 14:21. z Famine, II Sam. 21:1. a See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18. b See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
c Deut. 4:26; Josh. 23:15, 16; Zech. 1:6.

^a See V. 8.
^b See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
^c Field, Num. 20:17, [12:44.
^d Money, Ex. 24:12.
^e Witness, John 8:17.
^f See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^g Hand, Gen. 48:12.
^h Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.

ⁱ Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^j Word of God, John 6:63.
^k Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
^l Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^m God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1. [19:25.
ⁿ V. 17; Mt. 24:2.

^o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^p Vs. 3, 24, 36; ch. 19:7-12; 34:2, 3.
^q Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
^r King, Deut. 17:15.
^s Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^t Ch. 21:10; 39:8; II Chr. 36:19.
^u Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^v House, Deut. 24:10.
^w Ch. 19:13; 44:17-19, 25; 52:13. [30:34.
^x Incense, Ex. 30:35.
^y Baal, Ju. 2:13.
^z Offering, Gen. 22:2.
^a Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. [15:1.
^b Anger, Pr.

³⁰
^c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^f See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^h Ch. 2:7; 7:22-26; Deut. 9:12; Is. 63:10.
ⁱ Ch. 3:25; 22:21.
^j Ch. 8:19; 11:17; 25:7.
^k Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^l City, Gen. 4:17.
^m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

thou seest it. 25 And ^a thou hast said unto me, O Lord Jê-hô'-vâh, ^b Buy thee the ^c field for ^d money, and call ^e witnesses; / whereas the city is given into the ^g hand of the ^h Châl-dê'-ânš.

26 Then came the ^{i j} word of Jê-hô'-vâh unto ^k Jêr-ê-mî'-âh, saying, 27 Behold, I am Jê-hô'-vâh, the God of all ^l flesh: is there anything ^{m n} too hard for me? 28 Therefore thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh: Behold, I will ^{o p} give this city into the hand of the Châl-dê'-ânš, and into the hand of ^q Nêb-û-ehâd-rêz'-zâr ^r king of ^s Bâb-ÿ-lôn, and he shall take it: 29 and the Châl-dê'-ânš, that fight against this city, shall come and ^{t u} set this city on fire, and burn it, with the ^{v w} houses, upon whose roofs they have offered ^x incense unto ^y Bâ'-âl, and poured out ^z drink-offerings unto other ^a gods, to provoke me to ^b anger. 30 For the children of ^c Îš'-râ-êl and the children of ^d Jû'-dâh have done only that which was ^{e f g h} evil in my sight ⁱ from their youth; for the children of Îš'-râ-êl have ^j only provoked me to anger with the ^k work of their hands, saith Jê-hô'-vâh. 31 For this ^{l m} city hath

Var. Rend.—V. 25. And—And yet, GIE. OR. ROTH. hast said—sayest, GIE. BRO. thee—Omit, VULG. SCHN. call—"I took," CO.; take, DR. witnesses—witnesses [thereto], GIE. ROTH. whereas—and with that, GIE.; while—OR. ROTH. is given—falls, GIE.; must fall, BRO. Vs. 25, 28, hand—power, ROTH, GIE. V. 27, is there—should there be, GIE. OR. too hard—impossible, CO. GIE. ROTH.; too wonderful, OR. V. 28. Behold—Surely, CO. I . . . city—this city shall be given, CO. will—Omit, GIE. OR. and he shall—that he, GIE. OR. he—they, VULG. SCHN. V. 29, fight against—besiege, ROTH. it, with—down, SEPT. CO. ROTH. with—and, GIE.; Heb. and, DR. Baal—the Idol, GIE. Vs. 29, 32, provoke me to anger—vex me, DR.; mortify me, CO. GIE. OR. Vs. 30, 32, children of Israel—Israelites, ROTH. children—sons, GIE. SCHN. BRO. children of Judah—Jews, ROTH. done—been doing, DR. have . . . anger—are only vexing me, DR.; mortified me, GIE. OR. CO. V. 31, provocation—object, BRO. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. R. that—so that, GIE. ROTH. should—must, GIE. ROTH. V. 33, I—one, OR. taught them—had them taught, ROTH. rising

been to me a ⁿ provocation of mine anger and of my wrath from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should ^{o p} remove it from before my ^{q r} face, 32 because of all the evil of the children of Îš'-râ-êl and of the children of Jû'-dâh, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their ^{s t} kings, their ^u princes, their ^v priests, and their ^w prophets, and the men of Jû'-dâh, and the inhabitants of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm. 33 And they have ^{x y} turned unto me the back, and not the face: and though I ^z taught them, ^a rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction. 34 But they ^b set their ^c abominations in the ^d house which is called by my name, to ^e defile it. 35 And they built the ^{f g} high places of Bâ'-âl, which are in the ^h valley of the ⁱ son of ^j Hîn'-nôm, to ^k cause their sons and their ^l daughters to pass through the ^m fire unto ⁿ Môl'-êch; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my ^{o i} mind, that they should do this abomination, to ^p cause Jû'-dâh to sin.

36 And now therefore thus up early—at daybreak, SCHN. they have not hearkened—do they not hearken, DR. instruction—discipline, GIE. OR. ROTH. SCHN. BRO.; correction, DR. V. 34. But—So, GIE.; And, OR. they—they [even], ROTH. abominations—idols, SCHN.; detestable things, DR. BRO. which . . . name—over which my name is (hath been, DR.) called, GIE. OR. SCHN. DR. to—[thus] to, ROTH. V. 35. Baal—the Idol, GIE. the son of—Ben, DUHM, GIE. ROTH. CO. OR. cause . . . unto—consecrate their sons and daughters unto, GIE. OR. V. 36, therefore—Omit, SEPT. BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 25. thou—thou, DR. O Lord Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. money—Add, [and I wrote the deed and sealed it], SEPT. V. 26. Jeremiah—me, SEPT. ROTH. GIE. BRO. V. 27. Behold—Omit, SEPT. V. 28. Jehovah—Add, [the god of Israel], SEPT. Chaldeans . . . Nebuchadnezzar—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 30, for . . . Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. Vs. 30, 32, Israel—Jerusalem (cf. v. 31), GR. (lapse of the pen), V. 30, for—all, Hi. (L.) V. 32, of the children (second)—Omit, SEPT. V. 35, Molech—King Molech, SEPT.; 'Melech,' ROTH.; Melek, DUHM.

ⁿ Ch. 5:9-11; 6:6, 7; I Ki. 11:7, 8; II Ki. 21:4-7, 16; Mt. 23:37.
^o Ch. 27:10; II Ki. 23:27; 24:3, 4.
^p Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^q Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^r Face, Is. 6:2.

³²
^s Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^t Ch. 2:26; 44:17, 21; Ezra 9:7; Is. 1:4-6, 23.
^u Princes, Num. 2:7.
^v Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^w Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

³³
^x Ch. 2:27; 18:17; Ez. 8:16; Zech. 7:11.
^y Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
^z Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^a Ch. 25:3; 26:5; 35:15; II Chr. 36:15, 16; John 8:2.

³⁴
^b Ch. 7:30, 31; II Ki. 21:4-7.
^c Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
^d Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

³⁵
^f High Places, Deut. 12:2.
^g Ch. 7:31; 19:5; II Chr. 28:2, 3; 33:6.
^h Valley, Josh. 8:13.
ⁱ Son, Gen. 21:19.
^j Hinnom, Jer. 19:2.
^k See "Child Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
^l Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
^m Lev. Lev. 10:2.
ⁿ Molech, Acts 7:43.
^o Mind, Job 38:36.

¹ Heb. heart.
^p Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

36
 a God, Gen. 1:1.
 b See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
 c V. 24; ch.
 d 16:12, 13.
 e King, Deut. 17:15.
 f See "Nebuchadnezzar," Dan. 3:1.
 g Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 h Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 i Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1 [21:1].
 j Famine, II Ki. 7:18.
 k See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
37
 l See "Captivity," Num. 17:22.
 m Ch. 16:14, 15; 23:3, 8; Deut. 30:3; Ps. 106:47; Is. 11:11-16; Ez. 11:17; Hos. 1:11; Amos 9:14, 15.
 n See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2, [15:1].
 o Anger, Pr. Ch. 23:6; Ez. 34:25, 28; Zech. 14:11.
 p Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
38
 q Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 r Ch. 30:22; Ez. 11:19, 20.
39
 s Ch. 31:33; II Chr. 30:12; John 17:21; Acts 4:32.
 t Unity, I Cor. 1:10, [15:9].
 u Heart, Acts 9:2.
 v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 w Deut. 11:18-21; Ez. 37:25.
 x Children, Gen. 3:16.
40
 y Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
 z Ch. 31:33; 50:5; Is. 55:3.
 a Deut. 31:6, 8; Ez. 39:29.
 b See "Human and Divine Agency in," Salvation," Acts 2:40.
41
 c Deut. 30:9; Is. 62:5; 65:19.
 d Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 e See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 f Ch. 31:28; Amos 9:15.
 g Land, Gen. 23:15. [13:7].
 h Canaan, Gen.

saith Jê-hô'vâh, the ^a God of Is'ra-êl, concerning this ^b city, whereof ye say, It is ^c given into the hand of the ^d e king of ^f Bâb'ÿ-lôn by the ^g h sword, and by the ⁱ famine, and by the ^j pestilence: 37 Behold, I will ^{k l m} gather them out of all the countries, whither I have driven them in mine ⁿ anger, and in my wrath, and in great indignation; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will ^{o p} cause them to dwell safely. 38 And they shall be ^{q r} my people, and I will be their God: 39 and I will ^s give them one ^{t u} heart and one way, that they may ^v fear me for ever, for the ^w good of them, and of their ^x children after them: 40 and I will make an ^{y z} everlasting covenant with them, that I will ^a not turn away from following them, to do them good; and I will ^b put my fear in their hearts, that they may not depart from me. 41 Yea, I will ^{c d} rejoice over ^e them to do them good, and I will ^f plant them in this ^{g h} land ⁱ assuredly with my ^j whole heart and with my whole ^k soul. 42 For ^{l m} thus saith

Var. Read.—V. 36. (cont.), concerning—to, VULG. SCHN. CO. this—the, SEPT. hand—power, ROTH. ye say—"thou sayest," SEPT. GIE. ROTH. is given—must fall, BRO. V. 37. will—Omit, GIE. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. r. indignation—wrath, DR. BRO. r. will—Omit, GIE. again—back, DR. r. will—Omit, GIE. safely—[there] safely, ROTH. V. 38. my—to me for a, GIE. OR.; to me a, DR. their—to them for a, GIE. OR. V. 39. one (twice)—"another," ROTH. way—"spirit," PESH. that they may—to, OR. for ever—every day (all days), SCHN.; always, DR. for . . . them—that it may be well with them, DR.; to the end that good may come to them, BRO. after them—Heb. from after them, DR. V. 40. that—so that, OR. will not—never, OR. turn . . . them—cease, VULG. SCHN. turn away—cease, GIE.; turn back, DR. following—having compassion upon, GIE.; Omit, r. to do—that I may do, Var. they . . . depart—it turn not away, DR. they—it, BRO. may—shall, r. me—Add [any more], SCHN. V. 41. Yea . . . them—I shall make it my care, SEPT. Yea—And, DR. BRO. OR. SCHN. GIE. SCHN.; Rather, ROTH. them to do—when I did, VULG. SCHN. assuredly—faithfully, BRO.; in faithfulness, DR. ROTH. OR. CO.; in stability, GIE.; in truth, SCHN. V. 42. evil—

Jê-hô'vâh: ^{i m} Like as I have brought all this great ⁿ evil upon this people, so will I ^{o p q} bring upon them all the good that I have promised them. 43 And ^{r s} fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, It is ^t desolate, without ^u man or ^{v w} beast; it is given into the ^x hand of the ^y Châl-dê'âns. 44 ^z Men shall ^a buy fields for ^b money, and ^c subscribe the deeds, and seal them, and call witnesses, in the ^d land of ^e Bën'jâ-mîn, and in the places about ^f Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and in the ^g cities of ^h Jû'dâh, and in the cities of the ⁱ hill-country, and in the cities of the ^j lowland, and in the cities of the ^k South: for I will ^l cause their ^m captivity to return, saith Jê-hô'vâh.

33 Moreover the ^m word of Jê-hô'vâh came unto ⁿ Jêr-ê-mî'âh the second time, while he was yet ^{o p} shut up in the court of the ^{q r} guard, saying, 2 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh that doeth it, ^{s t u} Jê-hô'vâh that formeth it to establish it; ^v Jê-hô'vâh is his name: 3 ^w Call unto me, misfortune, BRO. will I bring—Heb. am I bringing, DR. CO. ROTH. SCHN. V. 43. And—and (again), BRO. fields—the field (i.e. open country), Var. shall be bought—one shall buy, ROTH. OR. bought—possessed, VULG. SCHN. this—the, SEPT. ye say—"thou sayest," SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. GIE. It is desolate—It is a desert, ROTH. OR. GIE. without . . . beast—where neither man nor beast are, OR. is given—must fall, BRO. hand—power, ROTH. V. 44. Men . . . fields—Fields shall be bought, SEPT. DUHM. GIE. CO. fields—real-estate, OR. call—take, DR. places about—vicinity of, ROTH. GIE. OR. of the South—toward the South, SCHN. South—south-country, Var. cause . . . return—bring back their captivity, DR. OR. ROTH.; change their fortunes, BRO. **Chap. 33.**—V. 1. Moreover—And, DR. BRO. guard—watch, Var. V. 2. that—that also, CO. that doeth it—who made the earth, SEPT. BRO. doeth—will do, VULG. SCHN. that—Add, created the earth and, DUHM. CO. ROTH. formeth—planneth, GIE. OR.; formed, BRO.; will form, VULG. SCHN. to—in that he, ROTH. establish it—carry it out, GIE. Jehovah—Lord, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 40. to . . . good—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 44. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT.

1 Heb. in truth.
 i Hos. 2:19, 20.
 j Soul, Job 4:15.
42
 k See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 l Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 m Ch. 31:28; Zech. 8:14, 15.
 n Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 o Ch. 33:14.
 p Promises, John 14:2.
 q See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
43
 r Field, Num. 20:17.
 s Vs. 15, 25; Ez. 37:11-14.
 t See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 u Man, Gen. 2:7.
 v Beast, Rev. 15:2. [2:20].
 w Animals, Gen. 16:12.
 x Hand, Gen. 12:2.
 y Chaldean, II Ki. 24:2.
44
 z Man, Gen. 2:7.
 a See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
 b Money, Ex. 12:44.
 c See v. 10.
 d Ch. 17:26; 33:13.
 e See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. [4:17].
 g Cities, Gen. 12:23.
 h Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 i Hills, Ps. 2:6.
 j The South, Deut. 34:3.
 k Ch. 31:23; 33:7, 11, 26.
 l Captivity, Num. 24:22.
1
 m Word of God, John 6:63.
 n Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 o See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 p Ch. 32:2, 3, 8; 37:21; 38:28.
 q See "Watchman," Neh. 4:9.
 r See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
2
 s Ch. 10:16; 51:19.
 t See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
 u See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
 v See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
 w Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

3
a Ch. 32:17, 27.
1 Heb. *fortified*.
b Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
c Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.
d Is. 48:6.

4
e Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
f House, Deut.
24:10.
g Is. 32:13, 14.
h See "Jerusa-
lem," Ju. 1:8.
i Palaces, Dan.
8:2.
j Kings of Is-
rael and
Judah, I Ki.
11:11.
k Kings, Deut.
17:15.
l Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
m Destruction of
Cities, Hos.
13:14.
n See "Fortifi-
cations," Nah.
3:14.
o Mounds, Is.
37:33.
p Ch. 32:24; Ez.
4:2; 21:22;
Hab. 1:10.
q Sword, Ju.
7:20.

5
r War, Josh.
22:12.
s Ch. 21:4-7;
32:5.
t Chaldea,
II Ki. 24:2.
u See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
v Body, Num.
25:8.
w Anger, Pr.
15:1.
x Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
y See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
z The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
a Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
b Ch. 21:10; Is.
8:17; Mic. 3:4.
c Face, Is. 6:2.

6
d Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
e Healing, Jer.
30:13.
f Ch. 17:14;
30:17; Hos.
6:1.
2 Heb. a band-
age.
g Revelation,
Dan. 2:22.
h Is. 66:12; Gal.
5:22, 23.
i Peace, Pr.
17:1.
j Truth, John
14:6.

and I will answer thee, and will show thee ^a great things, and ¹ difficult, which thou ^{b c d} knowest not. 4 For thus saith Jê-hō-vāh, the God of ^e Īs-rā-ēl, concerning the ^{f g} houses of this ^h city, and concerning the ⁱ houses of the ^j kings of ^k Jū-dāh, ^{l m} which are broken down to make a ⁿ defence against the ^{o p} mounds and against the ^q sword; 5 while men come to ^{r s} fight with the ^t Chāl-dē-āns, and to fill them with the ^u dead ^v bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine ^w anger and in my wrath, and ^x for all whose ^{y z} wickedness I have ^a hid my ^{b c} face from this city: 6 Behold, ^d I will bring it ^{e f} health and cure, and I will cure them; and I will ^g reveal unto them ^h abundance of ⁱ peace and ^j truth. 7 And I will cause the ^k captivity of Jū-dāh and the captivity of Īs-rā-ēl to return, and will ^{l m} build them, as at the first. 8 And I will ^{n o} cleanse them from

Var. Rend.—V. 3. and—so, ROTH. OR. show thee—declare unto thee, DR. SCHN. difficult—secret (*lit. inaccessible*). **Var.**: hidden, BRO. ROTH. CO.; undiscoverable, OR.; wonderful, GIE.; permanent (stable), VULG. SCHN.; Heb. cut off (*i.e. unattainable*), DR. V. 4. are—shall be, GIE.; to be, OR. broken—to be torn, BRO. Vs. 4, 5. to make . . . city—against which the Chaldeans advance with mounds and weapons to fight against it and to fill with the corpses of those whom I have slain in my anger and wrath 'and before whom' I covered my face on account of all their wickedness, CO. V. 4. against the (*twice*)—before the, GIE.; concerning the, SCHN.; for, BRO. sword—barricade, BRO. V. 5. while men come—who come, VULG. SCHN.; They come, r. with—against, ROTH.; *Omit*, GIE. to fill them—which are to be filled, BRO.; 'that were filled,' ROTH.; to satiate, OR. slain—smitten, BRO. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. r. for . . . city—from whom I have hid my face, because of all their wickedness, BRO. I have hid—hiding, VULG. SCHN. hid—covered, ROTH. OR. SCHN. from—'before,' ROTH. OR. this city—'them,' ROTH. V. 6. will . . . cure—am bringing up upon her fresh flesh and healing, DR.; will make new flesh grow to it and (will induce) healing, BRO. Vs. 6-8. will—*Omit*, GIE. CO. V. 6. bring . . . cure—*Or.* apply to it a bandage (ch. 8:22), with healing, **Var.**; bind up their hurt and cure it, VULG. SCHN. bring—put upon, ROTH. CO. health and cure—healing and relief, GIE.; bandage and medicine,

all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will ^p pardon all their ^q iniquities, whereby they have sinned against me, and whereby they have transgressed against me. 9 And *this city* shall be to me for a ^{r s} name of ^t joy, for a ^u praise and for a ^v glory, before ^w all the ^x nations of the ^y earth, which shall hear all the ^{z a} good that I do unto them, and shall ^{b c} fear and tremble for all the good and for all the peace that I procure unto it.

10 ^d Thus saith Jê-hō-vāh: Yet again there shall be heard in this place, whereof ye say, It is ^e waste, without ^f man and without ^{g h} beast, even in the cities of Jū-dāh, and in the ⁱ streets of Jê-ru-sā-lēm, that are desolate, without man and without inhabitant and without beast, 11 the ^j voice of ^k joy and the voice of ^l gladness, the voice of the ^m bridegroom and the voice of the ⁿ bride, the voice of them

CO. ROTH. cure—heal, GIE. CO. DR. BRO. them—her, SEPT. DR.; 'it,' ROTH. GIE. reveal—*Or.* roll, *Hi. Graf.* abundance—continuance, **Var.**; ways, BRO.; treasures, CO.; 'dwellings,' ROTH. peace—salvation, CO. abundance . . . truth—ways of abiding peace, BRO. truth—security, ROTH. CO. OR.; stability, DR. abundance—blessings, VULG. SCHN. Vs. 7, 11. cause . . . to return—bring back the captivity, DR.; change the fortunes, BRO. V. 7. captivity (*twice*)—return, VULG. SCHN. them—them up, DR.; 'it,' ROTH. GIE. OR. V. 8. pardon—be gracious for, VULG. SCHN. whereby they and, SEPT. V. 9. *this city*—*i.e. Jerusalem*, **Var.**; Jerusalem, GIE. BRO.; she, DR.; 'it,' ROTH. SCHN. CO. OR. do—will do, GIE.; am doing, DR. unto them—it, GIE. ROTH.; *Omit*, SEPT. unto—for, BRO. it—her, DR.; 'them,' CO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 33.—V. 4. down—Add, [and those that come], OR. Vs. 4, 5. sword; . . . Chaldeans—sword, to fight the Chaldeans, *Sept. Mo. Hi. Corrupt, Graf.* V. 5. while men come—*Omit*, OR. while . . . Chaldeans—(Though) the Chaldeans are coming to fight, DR. while men come—when they begin, BRO. V. 6. and I will cure them—*Omit*, BRO. (?). V. 8. all—*Omit*, SEPT. whereby . . . me and—*Omit*, BRO. V. 9. to me—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 10. and without inhabitant—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. GIE. without beast—beast, SEPT.

7
k Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
l Ch. 30:18;
31:4, 38;
Amos 9:14, 15.
m Builders, I Ki.
5:18.

8
n See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.
o Ch. 50:20; Ps.
51:2; Is.
44:22; Ez.
36:25, 33;
Mic. 7:18, 19;
Zech. 13:1;
Heb. 9:11-14.
p See "Forgive-
ness," Pr.
25:21.
q Sin, Gen. 3:6.

9
r Name, Acts
16:18.
s Ch. 13:11; Is.
62:2, 4.
t Joy, Ps. 30:5.
u Praise, Ju.
5:3.
v Glory, Ps. 7:5.
w Ch. 3:17, 19;
4:2; 16:19.
x Nations, Gen.
10:32.
y Earth, Gen.
2:1.
z Ch. 24:6;
32:42.
a Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
b Fear, Gen.
9:2.
c Neh. 6:16; Ps.
40:3; Hos.
3:5.

10
d Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
e Ch. 32:43.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
h Animals, Gen.
2:20.
i Streets, Josh.
2:19.

11
j Voice, Gen.
27:22.
k Is. 35:10;
51:3, 11.
l Gladness, Is.
51:3.
m See "Mar-
riage," Gen.
6:2.

11

a Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
b Goodness and Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
d Ch. 17:26; 7:19; Lev. 10:13; Ps. 107:22; Heb. 13:15.
e Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
f Captivity, Num. 24:22.
g Land, Gen. 23:15; [13:7].
h Canaan, Gen. 1.
i See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

12

j Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
k Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
l See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
m Ch. 32:43; 36:29; 51:62.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
p Animals, Gen. 2:20; [4:17].
q Cities, Gen. 7:1.
r Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.
s Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
t Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
u Ch. 31:12; Is. 65:10; Ez. 34:12-14; Zeph. 2:6, 7.

13

v Ch. 17:26; 32:44.
w Hills, Ps. 2:6.
x The South, Deut. 34:3.
y See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
z Lev. 27:32; Lu. 15:4.

14

a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
b Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
c V. 9; ch. 32:42; Is. 31:1; 2: Ez. 34:23-25; Hag. 2:6-9.
d Word of God, John 6:63.
e Promises, John 14:2.
f Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
g Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
h Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

that say, ^a Give thanks to Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, for Jê-hô'vâh is ^b good, for his lovingkindness endureth for ever; and of them that bring ^c sacrifices of ^d thanksgiving into the ^e house of Jê-hô'vâh. For I will cause the ^f captivity of the ^g land to return as at the first, saith Jê-hô'vâh.

12 ⁱ Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts: Yet again shall there be in this ^k place, which is ^l waste, ^m without ⁿ man and without ^o beast, and in all the ^q cities thereof, a habitation of ^r shepherds causing their ^s flocks to lie down. 13 In the ^v cities of the ^w hill-country, in the cities of the lowland, and in the cities of the ^x South, and in the land of ^y Bê'n-jâ-min, and in the places about Jê-ry'â-lêm, and in the cities of Jû'dâh, shall the flocks again ^z pass under the hands of him that numbereth them, saith Jê-hô'vâh.

14 Behold, ^a ^b the days come, saith Jê-hô'vâh, that I will ^c perform that good ^d ^e word which I have spoken concerning the house ^g of Îs'ra-êl and concerning the house of ^h Jû'dâh. 15 In

Var. Rend.—V. 11. say—pray, CO. and of them—Omit, GIE. sacrifices of thanksgiving—the thanksgiving, Var.; thank-offerings, BRO. V. 12. and—as well as, ROTH.; and even, OR. and without—or, DR. a habitation—a pasture, Var. GIE.; an homestead, DR.; a pasturage, BRO. V. 13. lowland—plain, VULG. SCHN. South—south—country, Var. places about—vicinity of, ROTH. GIE. OR. cities—[other] cities, ROTH. flocks—flocks [in days to come], ROTH. pass—pass along, DR. under—at (Heb. according to), DR. VULG. SCHN. BRO. under the hands—at the beak, Var. numbereth—counteth, DR. BRO.; telleth, R. V. 14. come—are coming, DR. perform—bring about, OR.; fulfil, ROTH. good—favorable, GIE. word—thing, DR.; promise, ROTH. spoken—promised, DR. concerning, (twice) —to, ROTH. V. 15. will—Omit, GIE. Branch—Rather, Sprout (ch. 23:5), Var. ROTH. CO. GIE. SCHN.; shoot, DR. BRO. Branch of righteousness—right one, VULG. SCHN. righteousness—right, ROTH. grow up—sprout, ROTH. CO. OR. SCHN.; spring forth, DR. and he shall—that he, ROTH. he—Or, they (ibid.), execute—executes, GIE. justice—judgement, DR. BRO. R. V. 16. Jehovah—The Lord is, Var. R.; Jehovah is, DR.; Jehovah is, BRO. V. 17.

those ⁱ days, and at that time, will I cause a ^{k l m} Branch of ⁿ righteousness to grow up unto ^o David; and he shall execute ^{p q} justice and righteousness in the land. 16 In those days shall ^r Jû'dâh be ^s saved, and Jê-ry'â-lêm shall dwell safely; and this is the ^t name whereby she shall be called: "Jê-hô'vâh our righteousness. 17 For thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: ¹ David shall ^{v w} never want a man to sit upon the ^x throne of the house of Îs'ra-êl; 18 neither shall the ^{y z} priests the ^a Lê'vites want a man before me to offer ^b burnt-offerings, and to burn meal-offerings, and to ^c do sacrifice continually.

19 And the word of Jê-hô'vâh came unto ^d Jêr-ê-mî'âh, saying, 20 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: If ye can ^e break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the ^g night, so that there shall not be day and night in their ^h season; 21 then may also my ⁱ covenant be broken with David my servant, that he shall not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Lê'vites the priests, my ^j ministers. 22 As the ^k host of ^m heaven cannot be numbered, neither ^{n o} the sand of the ^p sea

David . . . sit—Heb. There shall not be cut off unto David a man sitting, DR. Vs. 18, 21. neither . . . continually—Heb. neither shall there be cut off unto the priests the Levites a man from before me, offering . . . DR. V. 18. priests . . . and doing . . . DR. V. 18. priests the Levites—Levitical priests, DTHM, ROTH. GIE. OR. SCHN.; Levites the priests, DR. want—lack, BRO. meal-offerings—oblations, R. V. 20. saith Jehovah—hath Yahweh spoken, OR. If . . . covenant—As little may my covenant be annulled, ROTH.; If can be broken by (the, BRO.) covenant, BRO. VULG. SCHN. GIE. say (twice)—the, BRO. of (twice)—with, Var. so—even, Var. be—come, CO. V. 21. then may also—as little shall, ROTH. may—can, BRO. broken—annulled, ROTH. reign—be king, CO. OR. and—and [my covenant], ROTH. V. 22. host—stars, VULG. SCHN. sand of—beach by, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 11. the land—that whole land, SEPT. Vs. 14-26. Omit, Sept. Hi. partly by Mo. (vs. 18, 21b-25), We. (vs. 17-22).

15

i Day, Lev. 25:8.
j See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
k See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [15:5].
l Branch, John Ch. 23:5, 6;
m 30:9; Is. 4:2; 11:1-5; Zech. 3:8; 6:12, 13.
n Righteousness, Ps. 24:1.
o David, I Sam. 17:12.
p See "Character of Jesus," Ju. 2:21.
q Justice, Mic. 6:8.

16

r Ch. 23:6; Is. 45:17, 22.
s See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
t Name, Acts 16:12.
u Ch. 23:6; Is. 45:24, 25; I Cor. 1:30; II Cor. 5:21; Phil. 3:9.

17

1 Heb. There shall not be cut off from David.
v II Sam. 7:16; I Ki. 2:4; 8:25; Ps. 89:29-37.
w See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. [12:21].
x Throne, Acts 18 [28:1].
y Priests, Ex. Deut. 18:1; 24:8; Josh. 3:3; Ez. 44:15.
a Levites, Num. 1:47.
b Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
c Ex. 29:4; Ezra 3:5; Heb. 13:15.

19

[1:1].
d Jeremiah, Jer.

20

e Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
f V. 25; ch. 31:35-37; Ps. 89:37; 104:19-23; Is. 54:9.
g Night, [19:2].
h Season, Gen. 8:22.

21

i II Sam. 23:5; II Chr. 21:7.
j Ministers, Acts 15:39.

22

k See "Stars," Ps. 136:8.
l Gen. 15:5.
m Deut. 26:15.
n Sand, Ps. 139:18.
o Gen. 22:17.
p Sea, Ex. 14:21.

22

- a Measures, Ex. 36:9.
b Ch. 30:19; Ez. 37:10-14, 24-27.
c Seed, Deut. 22:9.
d Servant, Ex. 21:2.
e Levites, Num. 1:47.
f Minister, Acts 15:39.

24

- g V. 26; ch. 3:7, S. 10, 18; Is. 7:17; 11:13; Ez. 37:22.
h See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
i See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
j Families, Eph. 5:22.
k Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
l Outcast, Jer. 49:36.
m See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11.
n Neh. 4:2-4; Esth. 3:6-8; Ps. 44:13, 14; 83:4; Ez. 36:2.
o Nation, Gen. 10:32.

25

- p Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
q V. 20; ch. 31:35, 36.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s Night, Ps. 19:2.
t Ps. 74:16, 17.
u Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
v Heaven, Deut. 26:15. [2:1.
w Earth, Gen.

26

- x Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
y David, I Sam. 17:12.
z Gen. 49:10.
a Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.
b Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
c Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
d Or, to return to their captivity.
e Captivity, Num. 24:22.
f Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
g Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

1

- g Word of God, John 6:63.
h See "Inspiration of Prophets," I Ki. 17:13. [1:1.
i Jeremiah, Jer. 1.
j Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
k Ch. 32:2.
39:1-3; 52:4.

a measured; so will I ^b multiply the ^c seed of David my ^d servant, and the ^e Lēz'vites that ^f minister unto me.

23 And the word of Jē-hō'vāh came to Jēr-ē-mī'āh, saying, 24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The ^{g h i} two ^j families which Jē-hō'vāh did ^k choose, he hath ^l cast them off? thus do they ^{m n} despise my people, that they should be no more a ^o nation before them. 25 Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh: If my ^{p q} covenant of ^r day and ^s night stand not, if I have ^t not appointed the ^u ordinances of ^v heaven and ^w earth; 26 then will I also cast away the seed of ^x Jacob, and of ^y David my servant, so that I will not take of his seed to be ^{z a} rulers over the seed of ^b Abraham, ^c Ī'šāac, and Jacob: for I will ^d cause their ^e captivity to return, and will have ^f mercy on them.

34 The ^{g h} word which came unto ⁱ Jēr-ē-mī'āh from Jē-hō'vāh, when ^{j k} Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār ^l king of ^m Bāb'ly-lōn, and all his ^{n o} army, and ^p all the ^q kingdoms of the earth that were under his do-

Var. Rend.—V. 24. Considerest thou not—Hast thou not seen, CO. OR. hath—hath even, DR. cast them off?—spurned them, OR. thus do—and, *Var.*, and how, OR. thus . . . people—and 'his' people 'he has' spurned, CO. despise—slander, ROTH. CO.; condemn, DR. that . . . be—as though it were, GIE. OR.; because it is, ROTH. V. 25. If . . . not—If I have not 'created' day and night, CO. BRO.; If I have not surely established &c., GIE.; If . . . ordinances—as surely 'as I' created day and night and the ordinances, ROTH. V. 26. then—as little, ROTH. cast away—spurn, OR. cause . . . return—change their lot (captivity, GIE.; fortunes, BRO.), ROTH. CO. GIE.; turn their captivity, DR. Chap. 34.—V. 1. when—while, GIE. OR. earth—land, *Var.* DR. BRO. that were under—of, DR. V. 2. Behold . . . city—This shall surely be given, CO. I will give—now I give, ROTH.; I give, GIE. OR.; I am giving, DR. and he shall—that he, GIE. OR. Vs. 2, 3. hand—power, ROTH. GIE. V. 3. he . . . to mouth—thy mouth shall speak with his mouth, DUHM, GIE.; *Heb.* his mouth shall speak with thy mouth, DR. he—thou, BRO. thee—him,

minion, and all the peoples, were fighting against ^r Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and against all the ^s cities thereof, saying: 2 Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, the God of ^t Ī's'ra-ēl, ^u Go, and speak to ^v Zēd-ē-kī'āh ^w king of Jū'dāh, and tell him, Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, Behold, I will ^x give this city into the ^y hand of the king of Bāb'ly-lōn, and he shall ^z burn it with fire: 3 and ^a thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine ^{b c} eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Bāb'ly-lōn, and he shall speak with thee ^d mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Bāb'ly-lōn. 4 Yet hear the word of Jē-hō'vāh, O Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of Jū'dāh: Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh concerning thee, Thou shalt not ^e die by the ^f sword; 5 thou shalt die in ^g peace; and with the ^h burnings of thy ⁱ fathers, the ^j former kings that were before thee, so shall they ^k make a burning for thee; and they shall ^l lament thee, saying, Ah Lord! for I have spoken the word, saith Jē-hō'vāh.

6 Then Jēr-ē-mī'āh the prophet spake ^m all these words

BRO. go—come, ROTH. GIE. CO. OR. DR. V. 4. Yet—Now, ROTH.; Only, GIE. DR. BRO. by the sword—a violent death, ROTH. and with—so *HEB. TEXT.*; and as with, ROTH. GIE. CO.; and as at, SEPT. SYR. VULG. DR.; and like, BRO. make a burning—burn (odours), DR. Ah—Woe! GIE. OR. V. 6. Then—And, GIE. OR. DR.; But, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 24. them—'me,' SEPT. (*Luc.*) SYR. TARG. DR. BRO. GIE.; 'him,' CO. V. 26. the . . . and of—*Omit* (*A gloss.*), ROTH. BRO. rulers—a ruler, ROTH. CO. Chap. 34.—V. 1. the kingdoms of—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. the earth—the whole earth, SEPT. and all the peoples—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. thereof—'of Judah,' SEPT. ROTH. V. 2. the God of Israel—*Omit*, SEPT. and speak—*Omit*, SEPT. he shall—*Add.* and he will take it and, SEPT. ROTH. GIE. CO. BRO. V. 3. thou—*thou*, DR. the eyes . . . Babylon—his eyes, SEPT. V. 4. Thou . . . sword—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 5. former . . . were—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. so—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 6. the prophet—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO.

- l Kings, Deut. 17:15.
m Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
n See "War," Josh. 22:12.
o See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
p Ch. 1:15; 27:7; Dan. 2:37, 38.
q See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
r Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
s Cities, Gen. 4:17.

2

- t Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
u Ch. 22:1, 2; 37:1-4; II Chr. 36:11, 12.
v Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
w Kings, Deut. 17:15.
x V. 22; ch. 32:29; 37:8-10.
y Hand, Gen. 16:12.
z Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.

3

- a V. 21; ch. 21:7; II Ki. 25:4, 5.
b Ch. 39:6, 7; II Ki. 25:6, 7.
c Eyes, Fs. 17:8.
d Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

4

- e See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
f Sword, Ju. 7:20.

5

- g Peace, Pr. 17:1.
h See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
i Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
j See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
k II Chr. 16:14; 21:19.
l Mourning, John 11:35.

6

- m I Sam. 3:18; 15:16-24; I Ki. 21:18.

6

a Zedekiah,
II Chr. 36:10.
b Kings, Deut.
17:15.
c Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

7

d Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
e Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
f See "War,"
Josh. 22:8.
g Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
h Lachish,
II Chr. 11:9.
i Azekah,
II Chr. 11:9.
j Fortified
Cities, Gen.
4:17.

8

k II Ki. 11:17;
23:2, 3.
l Covenants be-
tween Men,
Gen. 17:2.
m Vs. 14, 17;
Lev. 25:10;
39-46; Neh.
5:1-13.

9

n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Servant, Ex.
21:2.
p See "Hand-
maid,"
II Sam. 6:22.
q Israelites
called He-
brews, Deut.
4:1.
r Bondage,
John 8:33.
s The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
t Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.

10

u Ch. 26:10, 16.
v Princes, Num.
2:7.
w Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
x Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.

11

y V. 21; ch.
37:5; Ps.
78:34-36;
Hos. 6:4.
z See "Back-
sliding," Lu.
9:62.

unto ^a Zēd-ē-kī'āh ^b king of ^c Jū-
dāh in Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, 7 when the
^d king of ^e Bāb-ŷ-lōn's ^f army was
fighting against ^g Jē-ru'-sā-lēm,
and against all the cities of Jū-
dāh that were left, against ^h Lā-
ehish and against ⁱ Ā-zē-kāh; for
these *alone* remained of the cities
of Jū-dāh as ^j fortified cities.

8 The word that came unto
Jēr-ē-mī'āh from Jē-hō-vāh,
after that the king Zēd-ē-kī'āh
had ^k made a covenant with all
the people that were at Jē-
ru'-sā-lēm, to ^m proclaim liberty
unto them; 9 that every ⁿ man
should let his ^o man-servant, and
every man his ^p maid-servant,
that is a ^q Hebrew or a Hebrew-
ess, go free; that none should
make ^r bondmen of them, to wit,
of a ^s Jew his ^t brother. 10 And
all the ^u princes and all the peo-
ple ^v obeyed, that had entered
into the ^x covenant, that every
one should let his man-servant,
and every one his maid-servant,
go free, that none should make
bondmen of them any more;
they obeyed, and let them go: 11
but ^y afterwards they turned,
and caused the servants and the
handmaids, whom they had let

Var. Read. — V. 7. when — while,
ROTH. OR. fortified — fenced, R. V.
S. a covenant — an agreement, DUHM.
ROTH. liberty — openly (publicly), VULG.
SCHN. V. 9. that is — [if they were],
ROTH. GIE.; being, DR. BRO. that — so
that, CO. make bondmen — serve himself,
R. none . . . brother — none should use a
Jew his brother as a slave, DR.; [none of
them] should be held in subjection [by his
brother], BRO.; no one of Hebrew descent
should be a slave any more, CO. V. 10.
And — Then, Var. DR. BRO.; But, SEPT.
that . . . let — obeyed, letting, Var. that
none . . . of — not serving themselves of,
Var.; that none should serve themselves
of (use them as slaves, DR.); DR. R. they
— they even, Var. V. 11. turned —
changed their mind, ROTH. GIE. Vs. 11,
16. caused . . . to return — brought back,
ROTH. GIE. OR. and brought — and,
by force, brought, DUHM, CO. ROTH.
GIE. them — them [again], DUHM, GIE.
ROTH. servants — bondmen, DR. hand-
maid — bondmaid, DR. V. 12. Therefore
— Then, CO. OR. GIE. ROTH. And, DR.
V. 13. house — land, ROTH. bondage —
bondmen, DR. BRO. saying — on this
condition, GIE. V. 14. At . . . years —
In the seventh year, GIE. ye shall — thou
shalt, SEPT. that hath been sold — who
hath sold himself, BRO. ROTH. GIE.

go free, to return, and brought
them into subjection for serv-
ants and for handmaids.

12 Therefore the ^a word of
Jē-hō-vāh came to ^c Jēr-ē-mī'āh
from Jē-hō-vāh, saying, 13 Thus
saith Jē-hō-vāh, the God of ^d Īs-
rā-ēl: I made a covenant with
your ^e fathers in the ^g day that
I ^h brought them forth out of
the land of ⁱ Ē-ġypt, out of the
^j house of ^k bondage, saying, 14
^k At the end of ^m seven ⁿ years
ye shall let go every man his
brother that is a Hebrew, that
² hath been sold unto thee, and
hath served thee six years, thou
shalt let him go free from thee:
but your fathers ^o hearkened not
unto me, neither inclined their
^p ear. 15 And ye were now
^q turned, and ^r had done that
which is right in mine ^s eyes,
in proclaiming liberty every
man to his ^t neighbor; and ye
had ^v made a covenant before
me in the ^x house which is
called by my ^z name: 16 but
ye ^b turned and ^c profaned my
name, and caused every man his
servant, and every man his
handmaid, whom ye had let go
free at their pleasure, to return;
and ye brought them into sub-

OR.; which shall be sold, DR. and hath
. . . years — six years he shall be thy
slave, ROTH. OR. thou — then thou,
ROTH. ear — ear [unto me], ROTH.
V. 15. And . . . now — When now ye,
ROTH. GIE. OR.; And ye did now, DR.;
And he had, BRO. turned — turn, DR.
had done — did, ROTH. GIE. OR.; do,
DR. a covenant — an agreement, ROTH.
a covenant [concerning it], GIE. which
. . . name — over which my name hath
been called, DR. BRO. V. 16. turned and
— anew have, ROTH.; changed your mind
and, GIE. turned again and, DR. at
their pleasure — to be their own masters,
VULG. SCHN.; at their request, GIE.
OR.; Heb. according to their soul
(i.e. their desire), DR. brought — forced,
ROTH. GIE.

Var. Read. — V. 6 (cont.). of Judah —
Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 7. all — Omit, ROTH.
BRO. that were left — Omit, SEPT. BRO.
V. 9. his brother — Omit, SEPT. V. 10.
that none . . . go — Omit, SEPT. V. 11.
but . . . return and — turned and, SEPT.
V. 12. from Jehovah — Omit, SEPT. BRO.
V. 13. the God of Israel — Omit, SEPT.
V. 14. seven — six, SEPT. from thee —
Omit, SEPT. your fathers — they, SEPT.
V. 16. and . . . subjection — Omit, SEPT.

12

a Word of God,
John 6:63.
b See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
c Jeremiah, Jer.
1:1.

13

d Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
e See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
f Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
g Day, Lev.
25:8.
h Deliverance
from Bond-
age, Ex.
15:13.
i Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
j House, Deut.
24:10.
l Heb. bondmen.

14

k Ex. 21:2;
Deut. 15:12;
I Ki. 9:22.
l See "Redemp-
tion," Mt.
20:22.
m Seven, Gen.
2:2.
n Year, Lev.
25:8.
2 Or, hath sold
himself.
o I Sam. 8:7, 8;
II Ki. 17:13,
14.
p Ear, Ex.
29:20.

15

q See "Repent-
ance," Lu.
13:3.
r Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
s Eyes, Ps.
17:3.
t Anthropomor-
phism, See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
u Neighbor,
Rom. 13:10.
v II Ki. 23:3;
Neh. 10:29.
w See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
x Ch. 7:10, 11;
32:34.
y Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
z Name, Acts
16:18.
a See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.

16

b V. 11; I Sam.
15:11; Ez.
3:20; 18:24.
c Ex. 20:7.

16
a Servants, Ex. 21:2.
b Handmaids, II Chr. 6:22.

17
c See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
d See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
e Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
h Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
i Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
j Lev. 26:34, 35; Esth. 7:10; Dan. 6:24; Mt. 7:2.
k Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
l Sword, Ju. 7:20.

m See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
n Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
o Ch. 20:18; Deut. 28:25, 64.
1 Or, a terror unto.
p See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
q Earth, Gen. 2:1.

18
r Covenants broken, Gen. 17:2.
s Words, Pr. 15:23.
2 Heb. the calf which they cut &c.
t Gen. 15:10.
u Calf, Lu. 15:23.

19
v Princes, Num. 2:7.
w V. 10; Ez. 22:27; Mic. 7:1-5; Zeph. 3:3, 4.
x Eunuchs, II Ki. 20:18.
y Priests, Ex. 28:1.
z Land, Gen. 23:15.
a Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
b See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

20
c Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
f Enemies, Job 31:29.

jection, to be unto you for ^a servants and for ^b handmaids.

17 Therefore ^c thus saith Jê-hô-vâh: Ye have not ^d hearkened unto me, to ^e proclaim liberty, every ^f man to his ^g brother, and every man to his ^h neighbor: behold, I ⁱ will proclaim unto you a liberty, saith Jê-hô-vâh, to the ^k sword, to the ^m pestilence, and to the ⁿ famine; and I will make you to be ^o tossed to and fro among all the ^p kingdoms of the ^q earth. 18 And I will give the men that have ^r transgressed my covenant, that have not performed the ^s words of the covenant which they made before me, ² when they ^t cut the ^u calf in twain and passed between the parts thereof; 19 the ^v princes of Jû-dâh, and the princes of Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, the ^x eunuchs, and the ^y priests, and all the people of the ^z land, that ^b passed between the parts of the calf; 20 ^{ca} I will even give them into the ^e hand of their ⁱ enemies, and into the hand of them that ^{gh} seek their ^{ij} life; and their ^{kl} dead bodies shall be for ^m food unto the ⁿ birds of the ^o heavens, and to the ^p beasts of the earth. 21 And ^r Zêd-ê-ki-âh king of ^t Jû-dâh and his ^u princes will I give into the hand of their

Var. Rend. — V. 16 (cont.). be — he [again], GIE. servants — bondmen, DR. handmaids — bondmaids, DR. V. 17. neighbor — friend, BRO. I — now I, ROTH. tossed . . . among — Or, a shuddering unto (ch. 15:4). Var.; a terror unto, ROTH. GIE. OR.; a horror unto, CO.; a consternation to, DR. BRO. Vs. 18, 20. give — surrender, ROTH. GIE.; deliver, OR. V. 18. before me . . . twain — before the calf [which they cut in twain], BRO.; before the calf which they cut, &c., GIE. when . . . twain — [the promises at the sacrifice] of the calf [which they cut, ROTH.]; Heb. the calf which they cut in twain, VUR. DR.; to yonder calf which they have hewn, OR. V. 19. eunuchs — courtiers, GIE. CO. OR.; chamberlains, VULG. SCHN. DUHM. ROTH. Vs. 20, 21. hand — power, ROTH.; hands, VULG. SCHN. V. 20. food — meat, r. birds — fowls, DR. r. heavens — heaven, DR. BRO. r. earth — field, ROTH. V. 21. that — [that now], ROTH. away — up, DR. BRO. V. 22. city — land, SEPT. and they shall — that they, ROTH. take — conquer, OR. Chap.

enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the ^v king of ^w Bâb-ÿ-lôn's ^x army, that are ^z gone away from you. 22 Behold, I will command, saith Jê-hô-vâh, and cause them to ^b return to this ^{ca} city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and ^e burn it with fire: and I will make the cities of Jû-dâh a ^q desolation, ^b without inhabitant.

35 The ⁱ word which came unto ⁱ Jêr-ê-mi-âh from Jê-hô-vâh in the days of ^k Jê-hoi-â-kim the ^l son of ^m Jô-si-âh, king of Jû-dâh, saying, 2 Go unto the ⁿ house of the ^o Rê-âh-îtes, and speak unto them, and bring them into the ^p house of Jê-hô-vâh, into one of the ^r chambers, and give them ^s wine to ^u drink. 3 Then I took Jâ-âz-â-ni-âh the son of Jêr-ê-mi-âh, the son of Hâb-âz-zî-ni-âh, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rê-âh-îtes; 4 and I brought them into the house of Jê-hô-vâh, into the chamber of the sons of Hâ-nân the son of Îg-dâ-li-âh, the ^v man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Mâ-â-sê-ÿ-âh the son

35. — Vs. 2, 3. house — family, DUHM; company, ROTH. V. 2. chambers — cells, SCHN. V. 4. chamber — hall, GIE.; cell, ROTH. CO.; treasury — chamber, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read. — V. 17. Ye — Ye, DR. brother . . . to his — Omit, SEPT. saith Jehovah — Omit, SEPT. V. 18. that . . . covenant — [who . . . covenant], BRO. the words of the — my, SEPT. V. 19. the princes of Jerusalem — Omit, SEPT. BRO. all — Omit, SEPT. of the land . . . calf — Omit, SEPT. of the land — [of the land], BRO. V. 20. and into . . . life — Omit, SEPT. V. 21. and into . . . hand of — Omit, SEPT. Chap. 35. — V. 1. the son of Josiah — Omit, SEPT. V. 2. and . . . them — Omit, SEPT. ROTH. GIE. chambers — Add, of the treasury, VULG. SCHN. V. 3. all — Omit, SEPT. GIE. ROTH. BRO. V. 4. Hanan — Jonan the son of Hanan, SEPT.

g See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
h Ch. 11:21;
i 21:7; 22:25.
j Life, Gen. 2:7.
k Death, Rom. 5:12.
l Ch. 19:7;
m I Sam. 17:44, 46; II Ki. 14:11; 16:4.
n Body, Num. 25:8.
o Food, Gen. 9:3.
p Birds, Gen. 9:2.
q Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
r Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
s Animals, Gen. 2:20.

21
r Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
s King, Deut. 17:15.
t Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
u Princes, Num. 22:23.
v Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
w Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
x See "War," Josh. 22:12.
y See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
z See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
a Ch. 37:5-11.

22
b Ch. 37:8.
c City, Gen. 4:17.
d Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
e Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.
f See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
g Ch. 4:7.
h Ch. 33:10; 44:22.

1
i Word of God, John 6:63.
j Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
k Jehoiakim, II Ki. 24:1.
l Son, Gen. 21:19.
m Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.

2
n House, Deut. 24:10.
o Rechabites, II Ki. 10:15.
p See "House," Deut. 24:16.
q See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
r Chambers, Ez. 40:17.
s I Ki. 6:5, 6, 8; I Chr. 9:26, 33.
t Wine, Lev. 10:9.
u Drink, Hos. 4:18.

4
v Deut. 33:1; Josh. 14:6; I Ki. 12:22; II Ki. 1:9-13.

^a See "Porter,"
II Chr. 23:5.

^b Bowl, II Ki.
25:15.
^c Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
^d Amos 2:12;
II Cor. 2:9.

^e II Ki. 10:15,
23.
^f I Chr. 2:55;
^g Father, Ex.
21:15.
^h Lev. 10:9;
Num. 6:2-4;
Ju. 13:7, 14;
Lu. 1:15.

ⁱ See "Build-
ers," I Ki.
5:18.
^j House, Deut.
24:10.
^k Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
^l Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.
^m Seed, Deut.
22:9.
ⁿ Vineyards,
I Ki. 21:16;
^o Day, Lev.
25:8.
^p Tents, Num.
24:5.
^q Gen. 25:27;
Heb. 11:9.
^r Land, Gen.
23:15.
^s Ex. 20:12;
Eph. 6:2, 3.
^t Sojourners,
Ps. 119:19.

^u Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
^v Pr. 1:8, 9; 4:1,
2, 10; 6:20;
Eph. 6:1; Col.
3:20.
^w Voice, Gen.
27:22.
^x Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
^y Daughters,
Ju. 11:34.

^z V. 7; Ps.
37:16; I Tim.
6:6.

^a Nebuchadnezzar,
Dan. 3:1.
^b II Ki. 24:1, 2;
Dan. 1:1, 2.

of Shāl'lūm, the ^a keeper of the threshold. 5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rē'chāb-ites ^b bowls full of wine, and ^c cups; and I said unto them, ^d Drink ye wine. 6 But they said, We will drink no wine; for ^e Jōn'ā-dāb the son of ^f Rē'chāb, our ^g father, commanded us, saying, Ye shall ^h drink no wine, neither ye, nor your sons, for ever: 7 neither shall ye ⁱ build house, nor ^j sow ^k seed, nor plant ^l vineyard, nor have any; but all your ^o days ye shall dwell in ^p tents; that ye may live ^q many days in the land wherein ye ^r sojourn. 8 And we have ^s obeyed the ^t voice of Jōn'ā-dāb the son of Rē'chāb, our father, in all that he charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our ^u wives, our sons, or our ^v daughters; 9 nor to build houses for us to dwell in; ^w neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed: 10 but we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jōn'ā-dāb our father commanded us. 11 But it came to pass, when ^a ^b Nēb-ū-ehād-rēz'

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*), threshold—door, R. V. 5. bowls—goblets, OR.; 'a jug,' SEPT. ROTH.; a vessel, SCHN.; jugs, BRO. bowls . . . wine—a full wine-jug, DUHM, GIE. V. 6. will—Omit, ROTH, GIE. CO.; father—ancestor, DUHM, ROTH, GIE. sons—children, ROTH. CO. V. 7. nor plant . . . any—nor possess a vineyard, SEPT.; nor possess vineyard, ROTH.; nor shall [ye plant] vineyard [nor shall it] be yours, BRO. in the land—upon the soil of the land, OR.; upon the soil, ROTH. V. 8. obeyed—hearkened to, DR. BRO. voice—command, ROTH, GIE. Vs. 8, 10. father—ancestor, ROTH, GIE. V. 11. But—and, CO. into—'against,' CO. GIE. ROTH, the—our, VULG. SCHN. go to—fall back upon, GIE. for fear of (*twice*)—before, DUHM, GIE. ROTH. OR. SCHN. Syrians—Arameans, DUHM, ROTH, GIE. OR. CO.; Aram, DR. BRO. dwell—settled, BRO. at—in, DR. BRO. V. 13. instruction—discipline, ROTH. OR. GIE. SCHN. BRO.; Or, correction, DR.; an example, CO. to—that ye, VULG. SCHN. ROTH. V. 14. words—commands, ROTH. that—in which, BRO. commanded—gave, ROTH. are—have been, BRO. drink—have drunk, BRO. obey—have heard, BRO.; obeyed, ROTH.; hearken unto, DR. father's—an-

zār ^c king of ^d Bāb'ŷ-lōn came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us ^e go to ^f Jē-ru'ŷā-lēm for ^g fear of the army of the ^h Chāl-dē'āns, and for fear of the army of the ⁱ Sŷr'ŷ-āns; so we ^j dwell at Jē-ru'ŷā-lēm.

12 Then came the ^k ^l word of Jē-hō'vāh unto ^m Jēr-ē-mī'āh, saying, 13 Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh of hosts, the God of ⁿ 'Īs'ā-rā-ēl: Go, and say to the men of ^o Jū'dāh and the inhabitants of Jē-ru'ŷā-lēm, ^p Will ye not receive ^q instruction to ^r hearken to my words? saith Jē-hō'vāh. 14 The ^s ^t words of Jōn'ā-dāb the son of ^u Rē'chāb, that he commanded his ^v sons, not to ^w ^x drink ^y wine, are performed; and unto this day they drink none, for they obey their father's commandment. But I have spoken unto you, ^z rising up early and speaking; and ye have ^a not hearkened unto me. 15 I have sent also unto you all my ^b ^c servants the ^d prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, ^e ^f Return ye now every man from his ^g ^h evil way, and amend

ceator's, GIE. ROTH. V. 15. saying—saying [unto you], ROTH. ye now—I pray you, DR. amend your doings—do good deeds, ROTH. OR.

Var. Read.—V. 5. the sons . . . Rechabites—them, SEPT. BRO. unto them—Omit, SEPT. V. 8. the son of Rechab—Omit, SEPT. in all . . . us—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 11. it came to pass—Omit, ROTH, GIE. CO. king of Babylon—Omit, ROTH. CO. GIE. at Jerusalem—there, SEPT. V. 12. Jeremiah—me, SEPT. ROTH, GIE. BRO. V. 13. of hosts . . . Israel—Omit, SEPT. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. V. 14. The children of Jonadab the son of Rechab have performed the word, which he commanded his sons, that they should drink no wine, and they have drunk none; but I have spoken to you early and ye have not obeyed, SEPT.; A powerful influence had the words of Jonadab, the son of Rechab, which he commanded his sons, that they should drink no wine—and they did not drink it until this day; but I have spoken to you early, beginning in the morning and speaking, and ye have not obeyed, VULG. Vs. 14, 18. Jonadab—Jehonadab, DR. BRO. V. 14. unto me—Omit, BRO. V. 15. all—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. rising . . . them—Omit, SEPT.

^c Kings, Deut.
17:15.
^d Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
^e Ch. 4:5-7;
8:14.
^f Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
^g Fear, Gen.
9:2.
^h Chaldea,
II Ki. 24:2.
ⁱ Syria, Gen.
25:20.
^j See v. 2.

^k Word of God,
John 6:63.
^l Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
^m Jeremiah, Jer.
1:1.

ⁿ Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
^o Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
^p Ch. 5:3; 6:8-
10; 32:33; Is.
28:9-12.
^q Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
^r See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.

^s Words, Pr.
15:23.
^t See vs. 6-10.
^u Rechab,
II Ki. 10:15.
^v Son, Gen.
21:19.
^w Drink, Hos.
4:18.
^x See "Drunk-
enness," Pr.
23:29.
^y Wine, Lev.
10:9.
^z Ch. 7:13, 25;
11:7; 25:3, 4;
II Chr. 36:15.
^a Is. 30:9; 50:2.

^b Servant, Ex.
21:2.
^c Ch. 26:5;
29:19; 32:33.
^d Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
^e Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
^f Ch. 4:1; 18:11;
Is. 1:16, 17;
Ec. 18:30-32;
Acts 26:20.
^g Evil, Ps.
97:10.
^h Sin, Gen. 3:6.

15
 a Ch. 7:6; 13:10;
 25:6; Deut.
 6:14.
 b See "Idola-
 try," Lev.
 19:4.
 c Covenants
 conditional,
 Gen. 17:2.
 d Ch. 7:7; 22:4;
 25:5, 6.
 e Land, Gen.
 23:15.
 f Canaan, Gen.
 13:7.
 g Fathers, Ex.
 21:15.
 h See "Israel,"
 Deut. 4:1.
 i Ch. 7:24, 26;
 11:8; 17:23;
 34:14.
 j Ear, Ex.
 29:20.

16
 k Son, Gen.
 21:19.
 l Rechab, II Ki.
 10:15.
 m V. 14; Mal.
 1:6.

17
 n Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 o Ch. 19:3, 15;
 21:4-10; Mic.
 3:12.
 p See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
 q Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 r See "Proph-
 ecy," Dan.
 2:29.
 s Ch. 7:13, 26,
 27; 26:5; Pr.
 1:24, 25; Is.
 65:12; 66:4;
 Lu. 13:34, 35;
 Rom. 10:21.

18
 t See "Inspira-
 tion of Proph-
 ets," II Ki.
 17:13.
 u Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.

your doings, and ^a go not after
 other ^b gods to serve them, and
 ye shall ^{c,d} dwell in the ^e / land
 which I have given to you and
 to your ^{g,h} fathers: but ye have not
ⁱ inclined your ^j ear, nor heark-
 ened unto me. 16 Forasmuch as
 the ^k sons of Jōn-ā-dāb the son of
^l Rē-ehāb have ^m performed the
 commandment of their father
 which he commanded them, but
 this people hath not hearkened
 unto me; 17 therefore thus saith
 Jē-hō-^{vāh}, the God of hosts, the
 God of Īś-rā-^{ēl}: Behold, ^{no p q}
 I will bring upon Jū-^{dāh} and
 upon all the inhabitants of Jē-
 ru-^{sā-lēm} all the evil that I have
 pronounced against them; be-
 cause I have ^{r s} spoken unto
 them, but they have not heard;
 and I have called unto them, but
 they have not answered.

18 And Jēr-ē-mī-^{āh} said unto
 the house of the Rē-ehāb-ites,
^t Thus saith Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts,
 the God of Īś-rā-^{ēl}: Because ye
 have ^u obeyed the command-
 ment of Jōn-ā-dāb your father,
 and kept all his precepts, and
 done according unto all that he
 commanded you; 19 therefore
 thus saith Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts,
 the God of Īś-rā-^{ēl}: Jōn-ā-dāb

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (*cont.*). doings—en-
 deavors, VULG. SCHN. go—run, CO.
 OR. and—so, ROTH. CO. ye shall—
 Omit. BRO. dwell—remain to dwell,
 ROTH.; dwell [in security], GIE. in—
 upon, ROTH.; Or, upon, BRO. land—
 soil, ROTH. OR. V. 16. Forasmuch as
 For, DR. BRO. OR.; Yea, ROTH.; But,
 VULG. SCHN. sons—children, CO.
 commandment—regulations, OR. Vs. 16,
 18. father—ancestor, ROTH. GIE. V. 16.
 commanded—gave, ROTH. V. 17. will
 bring—am bringing, DR. V. 18. And—
 But, DR. Thus—Therefore, SEPT. V.
 19. Jonadab . . . for ever—*Heb.* there
 shall not be cut off unto Jonadab the son
 of Rechab a man standing, etc., DR.
 want—lack, BRO. man—'descendant,'
 ROTH.; one, OR. GIE. me—me [as my
 servant], GIE. Chap. 36.—V. 2. therein—
 upon it, DUHM. ROTH. GIE. OR. SCHN.
 BRO.: on it, DR. against—concerning,
 DR. BRO. V. 3. evil—misfortune,
 BRO. that—so, ROTH.; and, GIE. OR.;
 and that, DR. BRO. may—will, ROTH.;
Omit. GIE. OR. forgive—forgive [them],
 ROTH.; be gracious [lenient] toward,
 VULG. SCHN. V. 4. upon—in, CO. V.
 5. shut up—kept back, OR.; detained,
 Var. DR. (I Sam. 21:7); restrained, BRO.

the son of Rē-ehāb ^v shall not
 want a ^w man to ^x stand before
 me for ever.

36 And it came to pass
 in the ^y fourth ^z year of
^a Jē-hoi-ā-kīm the son of ^b Jō-
 sī-āh, ^c king of Jū-^{dāh}, that this
 word came unto Jēr-ē-mī-^{āh}
 from Jē-hō-^{vāh}, saying, 2 Take
 thee a ^d roll of a ^e book, and
^f write therein all the ^{g,h,i} words
 that I have spoken unto thee
 against ^{j,k} Īś-rā-^{ēl}, and against
^l Jū-^{dāh}, and against all the
^m nations, from the ^{no p} day I
 spake unto thee, from the days
 of Jō-sī-āh, even unto this day. 3
^q It may be that the house of Jū-^{dāh}
 will hear all the ^r evil which I
^s purpose to do unto them; that
 they may ^t return every man from
 his ^u evil way; that I may ^{v,w,x} for-
 give their iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jēr-ē-mī-^{āh} called
^y Bā-rūeh the son of Nē-rī-^{āh};
 and Bā-rūeh wrote from the
^z mouth of ^a Jēr-ē-mī-^{āh} all the
 words of Jē-hō-^{vāh}, which he
 had spoken unto him, upon a
 roll of a book. 5 And Jēr-
 ē-mī-^{āh} commanded Bā-rūeh,
 saying, I am ^{b,c} shut up; I can-
 not go into the ^d house of Jē-hō-^{vāh}:
 6 therefore go thou, and

cannot go—dare not come, DUHM. CO.
 ROTH. V. 6. therefore—now therefore,
 ROTH.; but, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 15 (*cont.*). unto me—
Omit. SEPT. V. 16. which . . . them
 —*Omit.* SEPT. Vs. 17, 18. the God
 . . . Israel—*Omit.* SEPT. V. 17. all—
Omit. SEPT. Vs. 17, 18. because . . .
 Rechabites—*Omit.* SEPT. Vs. 18, 19.
 Therefore says Yahweh thus: Because the
 children of Jonadab the son of Rechab
 have been obedient to the commandment
 of their father and have done as their
 father commanded them, there shall not
 be wanting to the children of Jonadab the
 son of Rechab one to serve me all the days
 of the earth, SEPT. V. 18. Jeremiah
 —say, GIE. and . . . precepts—*Omit.*
 BRO. V. 19. of hosts—*Omit.* DR. Chap.
 36.—V. 1. And . . . pass—*Omit.* SEPT.
 that . . . Jeremiah—the word came to me,
 SEPT. V. 2. Israel—Jerusalem, SEPT.
 DUHM. GIE. ROTH. CO. BRO. DR. (?).
 Josiah—Josiah [king of Judah], SEPT.
 GIE. CO. BRO. V. 3. every man—*Omit.*
 SEPT. V. 4. Baruch (*second*)—*Omit.*
 SEPT. ROTH. V. 6. go—*Omit.* SEPT.
 thou—thou, DR. and—*Omit.* SEPT.

19
 v Ch. 33:17;
 I Chr. 2:55.
 w Man, Gen.
 2:7.
 x Ch. 15:19;
 Lu. 21:36.
1
 y Ch. 25:1, 3;
 45:1; 46:2;
 II Ki. 24:1.
 z Year, Lev.
 25:8.
 a Jehoiakim,
 II Ki. 24:1.
 b Josiah, II Ki.
 22:1.
 c King, Deut.
 17:15.

2
 d Vs. 6, 23, 28;
 Ex. 17:14;
 Zech. 5:1, 2.
 e Book, Eccl.
 12:12.
 f Writing,
 I Cor. 4:14.
 g Words, Pr.
 15:23.
 h Word of God,
 John 6:63.
 i Ch. 1:9, 10.
 j Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
 k Ch. 3:3-10;
 23:13, 14;
 32:30-32.
 l Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.
 m Nations, Gen.
 10:32.
 n Ch. 1:5, 10;
 25:9-29; chs.
 47, 51.
 o Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 p Ch. 1:2, 3;
 25:3.

3
 q V. 7; ch. 26:3;
 Ez. 12:3.
 r Evil, Ps.
 97:10.
 s Purpose, Eph.
 3:11.
 t Ch. 18:8, 11;
 35:15; Deut.
 30:2, 8; I Sam.
 7:3; Is. 55:7.
 u Repentance,
 Lu. 13:3.
 v Sin, Gen. 3:6
 w Forgiveness,
 Pr. 25:21.
 x Jonah 3:10;
 Mk. 4:12; Acts
 3:19.

4
 y V. 18; ch.
 32:12; 43:3.
 z Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
 a Jeremiah, Jer.
 1:1.

5
 b Ch. 32:2; 33:1;
 II Cor. 11:23.
 c See "Purifica-
 tion," Lev.
 15:2.
 d Or, restrained.
 I Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.

6

- a See v. 8.
 b See v. 4.
 c See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.
 d Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 e Word of God, John 6:63.
 f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 g God, Gen. 1:1.
 h See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 i Or, a fast-day.
 j Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
 k Ears, Ex. 29:20.
 l Cities, Gen. 4:17.

7

- m V. 3; ch. 26:3; I Ki. 8:33; II Chr. 33:12, 13.
 2 Heb. their supplication will fall.
 n See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 o Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 p See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 q Ch. 4:4; 21:5; II Ki. 22:13, 17; Lam. 4:11.
 r Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 s See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.

8

- t Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 u Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

9

- v See v. 1.
 w Year, Lev. 25:8.
 x Jehoikim, II Ki. 24:1.
 y Son, Gen. 21:19.
 z Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.
 a Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 b See v. 22.
 c Months, Gen. 7:11.
 d Jerusalem, Jer. 1:8.
 e See v. 6.

10

- f Ch. 35:4.
 g Chamber, Ez. 40:17.
 h Vs. 11, 25.
 i Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
 j Ch. 52:25; II Sam. 8:17.
 k Court, Jer. 26:2.
 l Ch. 26:10.
 m Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

^a read in the roll, which thou hast
^b written from my ^d mouth, the
^c words of Jê-hô-vâh in the ears
 of the ⁱ people in ^h Jê-hô-vâh's
 house upon ¹ the ⁱ fast-day; and
 also thou shalt read them in
 the ^k ears of all Jû-dâh that come
 out of their ^l cities. ⁷ m It may
 be ² they will present their ⁿ sup-
 plication before Jê-hô-vâh, and
 will return every one from his
^o evil way; for great is the
^q anger and the wrath that Jê-
 hô-vâh hath pronounced against
 this people. 8 And Bâ-rûch the
 son of Nê-rî-âh did according to
 all that ^j Jêr-ê-mî-âh the ^u prophet
 commanded him, reading in the
 book the words of Jê-hô-vâh in
 Jê-hô-vâh's house.

9 Now it came to pass in the
^v fifth ^w year of ^x Jê-hoi-â-kim the
^y son of ^z Jô-si-âh, ^a king of Jû-
 dâh, in the ^b ninth ^c month, that
 all the people in ^d Jê-ru-sâ-lêm,
 and all the people that ^e came
 from the cities of Jû-dâh unto
 Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, proclaimed a fast
 before Jê-hô-vâh. 10 Then read
 Bâ-rûch in the book the words
 of Jêr-ê-mî-âh in the house of
 Jê-hô-vâh, in the ⁱ chamber of
^h Ġêm-â-rî-âh the son of Shâ-
 phn the ^j scribe, in the upper
^k court, at the ^l entry of the new
^m gate of Jê-hô-vâh's house, in
 the ears of all the people.

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (cont.). in—from, ROTH. OR. GIE. the fast-day—a fast-day, ROTH. Judah—Judeans, ROTH. come—came, CO. out of—in from, ROTH. CO. V. 7. they . . . supplication—their supplication will fall, GIE. OR. BRO. Vs. 8, 10. in—from, VULG. SCHN. CO. GIE. OR. ROTH. V. 9. Now . . . pass—Namely, GIE. Now—And, DR. BRO. proclaimed—they kept, GIE.: were called to, ROTH. Vs. 10, 12. chamber—hall, ROTH. GIE.: cell, CO. scribe—king's secretary, DR.; secretary, BRO.; chancellor, CO. GIE. V. 10. upper—i.e. inner, Var. DR. entry—entrance, BRO. Vs. 10, 13, 15. in—before, GIE. ROTH. OR. CO. SCHN. V. 10. in . . . people—while all the people listened, VULG. SCHN. V. 11. And—But, CO. And when—then, OR. when—Omit, GIE. OR. had—Omit, GIE. OR. BRO. V. 12. he—and he, GIE. BRO. Then he, OR. into—unto, BRO.; to, DR. scribe's—secretary [of state]'s, ROTH. OR.; secretary's, DR. BRO. were sitting—sat,

11 And when ⁿ Mî-eâ-ġâh the son of Ġêm-â-rî-âh, the son of Shâ-phn, had heard out of the book all the words of Jê-hô-vâh, 12 he went down into the king's ^o house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the ^p princes were sitting there, ^q to wit, ^q Ē-lîsh-â-mâ the scribe, and ^r Dê-lâ-ġâh the son of ^s Shê-mâ-ġâh, and ^t Ēl-nâ-thân the son of ^u Āch-bôr, and Ġêm-â-rî-âh the son of Shâ-phn, and ^v Zêd-ê-kî-âh the son of Hân-â-nî-âh, and all the princes. 13 Then Mî-eâ-ġâh ^w declared unto them all the ^x words that he had heard, when Bâ-rûch read the ^y book in the ears of the ^a people. 14 Therefore all the princes sent ^b Jê-hû-dî the son of Nêth-â-nî-âh, the son of Shêl-ê-mî-âh, the son of Ġû-zshî, unto Bâ-rûch, saying, Take in thy ^c hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So ^d Bâ-rûch the son of Nê-rî-âh ^e took the roll in his hand, and came unto them. 15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Bâ-rûch read it in their ears. 16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they turned in ^f fear one toward an-

R. to-wit—even, R. princes—[other] princes, GIE. ROTH. CO. DR. V. 13. Then—But, ROTH.; And, CO. read—read from, GIE. OR. ROTH. SCHN. V. 14. Therefore—Thereupon, GIE. OR. ROTH. CO. BRO.; Then, DR. wherein—from which, GIE. OR. CO. come—come 'down,' ROTH. BRO.; go, DR. V. 16. Now it came to pass—But, GIE.; Now, ROTH. had—Omit, GIE. OR. turned . . . another—turned shuddering one to another, Var.; looked upon one another in terror, BRO. fear—horror, GIE. OR.

Var. Read.—V. 6 (cont.). which . . . Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. also . . . them—Omit, SEPT. V. 7. every one—Omit, SEPT. his—their, SEPT. V. 8. the son of Neriah—Omit, SEPT. BRO. (?). the prophet—Omit, SEPT. BRO. (?). V. 9. fifth—eighth, SEPT. Gr. Ch. (synchronizing with the Chaldean invasion, II Ki. 24:1; Josephus, Antiquities, x. 6. 1). and all . . . of—the house of, SEPT. unto Jerusalem—Omit, SEPT. V. 11. of Jehovah—Omit, OR. V. 13. the book—Omit, SEPT. V. 14. the son of Shelemiah—'and' Shelemiah, CO. the son of Neriah—follows the first "Baruch", SEPT. CO. in thy hand—Omit, SEPT. V. 15. Sit . . . and—Also, SEPT. in our ears—Omit, SEPT.

11

- n See v. 13.

12

- o See "Palace," Dan. 8:2.
 p Prince, Num. 2:7.
 q See v. 20.
 r See v. 25.
 s Shemaiah, I Ki. 12:22.
 t Ch. 26:22.
 u Achbor, II Ki. 22:12.
 v Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.

13

- w II Ki. 22:10.
 x Words, Pr. 15:23.
 y See v. 10.
 z Book, Eccl. 12:12.
 a See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

14

- b See v. 21.
 c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 d Baruch, Jer. 32:12.
 e See v. 2; Ez. 2:6, 7.

16

- f V. 24; Acts 24:25.
 g Fear, Gen. 9:2.

- 16
 a Ch. 13:18; Amos 7:10, 11.
 b King, Deut. 17:15.
 c Jehoiaikim, II Ki. 24:1.
- 17
 d Baruch, Jer. 32:12.
 e John 9:10, 15, 26.
 f Words, Pr. 15:23.
 g Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
- 18
 h V. 4; ch. 43:2, 3.
 i Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 j II Cor. 3:3; II John 12; III John 13.
 k Book, Eccl. 12:12.
- 19
 l Prince, Num. 2:7.
 m V. 26; ch. 26:20-24; I Ki. 17:3; 18:4, 10.
 n Man, Gen. 2:7.
 o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
- 20
 p Court, Jer. 26:2.
 q Chambers, Ez. 40:17.
 r Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.
 s Ears, Ex. 29:20.
- 21
 t II Ki. 22:10; II Chr. 34:18; Ez. 2:4, 5.
 u See v. 2.
- 22
 v See "Palaces," Dan. 8:2.
 w Winter, Gen. 8:22.
 x See v. 9.

other, and said unto Bā-rūch, We will surely ^a tell the ^b king of all these words. 17 And they asked ^a Bā-rūch, saying, Tell us now, ^c How didst thou write all these ^d words at his ^e mouth? 18 Then Bā-rūch answered them, ^f He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I ^g wrote them with ^h ink in the ⁱ book. 19 Then said the ^j princes unto Bā-rūch, Go, ^k hide thee, thou and Jēr-ē-mī-āh; and let no ^l man ^m know where ye are.

20 And they went in to the king into the ⁿ court; but they had laid up the roll in the ^o chamber of Ē-līsh-ā-mā the ^p scribe; and they told all the words in the ^q ears of the king. 21 So the king sent ^r Jē-hū-ādī to fetch the ^s roll; and he took it out of the chamber of Ē-līsh-ā-mā the scribe. And Jē-hū-ādī read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes that stood beside the king. 22 Now the king was sitting in the ^t winter-house in the ^u ninth

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*), will—must, GIE. ROTH. OR. BRO. will surely tell—must tell, *Var.* surely—necessarily, CO. GIE.; in truth, OR.; in any case, ROTH. V. 18. Then . . . answered—And Baruch said unto, DR. pronounced—would pronounce (*i.e. dictate*), *Var.* with his mouth—word for word, DUHM. ink—my own hands, GIE.; my hand, BRO. V. 20. the court—his 'chamber,' DUHM. CO. ROTH. GIE. BRO. but—after, ROTH. GIE.; and, OR. had—*Omit*, DR. laid up—kept, VULG. SCHN. V. 20, 21. chamber—room, ROTH.; hall, GIE. scribe—secretary [of state], ROTH.; chancellor, GIE. OR. CO.; secretary, DR. BRO. V. 20. the words—what 'happened,' ROTH.; these things, DR. GIE. OR. Vs. 20, 21. in . . . of—to, ROTH. OR.; for, GIE. V. 21. beside—'around,' ROTH. GIE. OR. V. 22. in (*second*)—as it was, ROTH. and . . . him—and had a 'burning' coal-basin standing before him, CO. and—while, ROTH. there was a fire in—*Omit*, ROTH. GIE. OR. there . . . brazier—a coal-basin full of glowing coals, VULG. SCHN. the fire on (of, BRO.) the brazier, DR. BRO. brazier—chafing-dish, *Var.*; brazier was, DR. BRO.; [heated] coal-pan was, GIE.; coal-basin was, ROTH. DUHM. coal-pot was, OR. V. 23. And . . . pass—And as soon as, GIE.; But every time, ROTH. when—that as often as, DR. leaves—columns, *Var.* ROTH. DUHM. CO. BRO.; chapters, GIE. the king—he, DUHM. ROTH. GIE. CO. DR. it—them, DR.; [them], ROTH. GIE. CO. penknife—knife of the chancellor, GIE. SCHN.; *Heb.* a (the,

^y month: and *there was a ^z fire in the brazier burning before him.* 23 And it came to pass, when Jē-hū-ādī had read three or four ^{a1} leaves, that *the king cut it with the ^b penknife, and ^c cast it into the fire that was in the brazier, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was in the brazier.* 24 And they were ^d not ^e afraid, nor ^f rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his ^h servants that heard all these words. 25 Moreover ⁱ Ēl-nā-thān and Dē-lā-āh and Ġēm-ār-ī-āh had ^j made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll; but he would not hear them. 26 And the king commanded ^k Jē-rāh-mē-ēl ^{l2} the king's son, and ^m Sē-rā-āh the son of Āz-rī-ēl, and Shēl-ē-mī-āh the son of Āb-dē-ēl, to ⁿ take Bā-rūch the scribe and ^o Jēr-ē-mī-āh the prophet; but ^p Jē-hō-vāh hid them.

27 Then the ^r word of Jē-hō-vāh came to Jēr-ē-mī-āh, after that the king had ^s burned the *Var.* scribe's knife, *Var.* DR. that was in—upon, DUHM. GIE. ROTH. in—on, DR.; upon, OR. BRO. brazier—chafing-dish, *Var.*; coal-basin, VULG. SCHN. CO. DUHM. ROTH.; coal-pan, GIE.; coal-pot, OR. V. 24. And—But, ROTH. GIE. afraid—horrified, GIE. any of—all, ROTH.; *Omit*, SEPT. GIE. OR. BRO. these—those, OR. V. 25. Moreover—And also, ROTH.; And yet, GIE.; And though, DUHM. OR.; Yet, OR. made intercession to—entreated, BRO. that . . . not—not to, GIE. ROTH. OR. V. 26. And—Then, ROTH. GIE. king's son—a royal prince, *Ew. Hi. Graf. Ke. Ch.*; prince, DUHM. ROTH. take—apprehend, DUHM.; arrest, ROTH.; fetch, GIE. OR. DR.

Var. Read.—V. 16. unto Baruch—*Omit*, SEPT. CO. ROTH. GIE. BRO. V. 17. Tell us now—*Omit*, SEPT. at his mouth—*Omit*, SEPT. DUHM. CO. ROTH. GIE. DR. (?) BRO. V. 18. them—*Omit*, SEPT. He—Jeremiah, SEPT. CO. BRO.; He [Jeremiah], GIE. ROTH. me—me, as though reading, VULG. SCHN. with ink—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 19. the princes—they, SEPT. ROTH. V. 20. the words—these words, SEPT. BRO. V. 21. it—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 22. in . . . month—*Omit*, SEPT. DR. V. 25. and Delaiah and Gemariah—*Omit*, SEPT. would not hear them—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 26. and Shemaiah . . . Abdeel—*Omit*, SEPT. the scribe—*Omit*, SEPT. the prophet—*Omit*, SEPT. Jehovah hid them—they remained hidden, SEPT. V. 27. Jeremiah—Jeremiah the prophet, VULG. SCHN.

- y Month, Gen. 7:11.
 z Fire, Lev. 10:2.
- 23
 a Leaf, Ez. 47:12.
 b Or, columns.
 c See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
 d V. 29; I Ki. 22:8, 27; Pr. 1:30; Is. 5:18, 19; 28:14, 22.
- 24
 d V. 16; Ps. 36:1; 64:5; Is. 26:11.
 e Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 f See "Mourn-ing," John 11:35.
 g Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
 h Servant, Ex. 21:2.
- 25
 i See v. 12.
 j Gen. 37:22, 26, 27; Acts 5:34-39.
- 26
 k Jerahmeel, I Sam. 27:10.
 l See "Princes," Num. 2:7.
 2 Or, the son of Hammelech.
 m Scariah, II Ki. 25:18.
 n II Ki. 19:1-3, 10, 14.
 o Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 p Vs. 5, 19; ch. 1:19; 15:20, 21.
 q God protects his Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
- 27
 r Word of God, John 6:63.
 s See "Inspira-tion of Proph-ets," II Ki. 17:13.
 t See v. 23.

27

a Words, Pr.
15:23.
b Baruch, Jer.
32:12.
c Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

28

d Ch. 28:13, 14;
44:28; Zech.
1:5, 6.
e See v. 23.
f Jehoiakim,
II Ki. 24:1.
g Kings, Deut.
17:15.
h Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

29

i Deut. 29:19;
Job 15:24, 25;
Is. 45:9.
j Ch. 26:9; 32:3;
Is. 29:21;
30:10.
k Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
l Ch. 25:9-11.
m See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
n Nebuchadnezzar,
Dan. 3:1.
o Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
p See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
q Land, Gen.
23:15.
r Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
s Man, Gen. 2:7.
t Beast, Rev.
15:2.
u Animals, Gen.
2:20.

30

v Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
w Covenants
Conditional,
Gen. 17:2.
x Ch. 22:30;
II Ki. 24:12-
15.
y Throne, Acts
12:21.
z David, I Sam.
17:12.
a See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
b Body, Num.
25:8.
c Ch. 22:19.
d Day, Lev.
25:8.
e Heat, Lu.
12:55.
f Night, Ps.
19:2.
g See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.

31

h Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
i Ch. 23:34.
j Children suffer
for Sins of
Parents, Gen.
3:16.
k Seed, Deut. 22:9.
l Servants, Ex. 21:2.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n Ch. 19:15; 35:17;
Deut. 28:15; Pr. 29:1.
o Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
p Evil, Ps. 97:10.
q Vengeance of God,
Gen. 1:1.
32 r See v. 28.

roll, and the ^a words which ^b Bā-
rūch wrote at the ^c mouth of
Jēr-ē-mī'āh, saying, 28 ^d Take
thee again another roll, and
write in it all the former words
that were ^e in the first roll, which
/ Jē-hoi-ā-kīm the ^f king of ^h Jū-
dāh hath burned. 29 And con-
cerning Jē-hoi-ā-kīm king of
Jū-dāh thou shalt say, Thus
saith Jē-hō-^gvāh: Thou hast
ⁱ burned this roll, saying, ^j Why
hast thou ^k written therein, say-
ing, The ^l mⁿ king of ^o Bāb-^lōn
shall certainly come and ^p de-
stroy this ^q r^s land, and shall
cause to cease from thence ^s man
and ^t u^v beast? 30 ^v Therefore
thus saith Jē-hō-^gvāh concerning
Jē-hoi-ā-kīm king of Jū-dāh:
He shall have ^w x none to sit upon
the ^y throne of ^z David; and his
^a b^c dead body shall be cast out
in the ^d day to the ^e heat, and in
the ^f night to the ^g frost. 31
And I will ^h i^j punish him and his
^k l seed and his ^m servants for
their ⁿ iniquity; and I will ^o bring
upon them, and upon the in-
habitants of ^p Jē-ru-^qsā-lēm, and
upon the men of Jū-dāh, all the
^r s^t evil that I have pronounced
against them, but they heark-
ened not. 32 Then took Jēr-ē-
mī'āh ^u v another roll, and gave
it to Bā-rūch the ^w scribe, the

Var. Rend.—V. 27. and—with, ROTH.
OR.; all, BRO. SEPT.; namely 'all,' GIE.
at—as, ROTH.; out of, OR.; from,
GIE. the mouth of Jeremiah—Jer-
emiah had dictated [them], ROTH. V.
29. concerning—against, GIE.; to, DR.
this—that, ROTH. therein—upon it,
BRO. cause to cease—ban, OR. thence
—it, DR. V. 30. none—no descendant,
ROTH. V. 31. punish—visit upon, GIE.
OR. SCHN. his—upon his, GIE. OR.
SCHN. evil—evil deeds, VULG. SCHN.;
misfortune, BRO. pronounced—threat-
ened, GIE. but—and [to which], GIE.
V. 32. Then—and, GIE. CO. from—out
of, OR. mouth—dictation, ROTH. the
—that, OR. Chap. 37.—V. 1. in—over,
CO. V. 4. Now—At that time, GIE.
came . . . out—was still coming in and
going out, DR. came—still came, GIE.
out—out [freely], ROTH. put—[yet] put,

l Servants, Ex. 21:2. m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n Ch. 19:15; 35:17; Deut. 28:15; Pr. 29:1.
o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. p Evil, Ps. 97:10.
q Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Roll, Jer. 36:2. t Scribe, II Sam. 8:17.

son of Nē-rī'āh, who ^u wrote
therein from the mouth of Jēr-ē-
mī'āh all the words of the book
which Jē-hoi-ā-kīm king of Jū-
dāh had burned in the fire; and
there were added besides unto
them many like words.

37 And ^v w Zēd-ē-kī'āh
the ^x son of ^y Jō-sī'āh
reigned as king, instead of ^z Cō-
nī'āh the son of Jē-hoi-ā-kīm,
whom Nēb-ū-ehād-rēz-zār king
of Bāb-^lōn ^a made king in
the land of Jū-dāh. 2 But
^b neither he, nor his servants,
nor the people of the land, did
^c hearken unto the words of Jē-
hō-^gvāh, which he spake by the
^d prophet ^e Jēr-ē-mī'āh.

3 And ^f Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king
sent Jē-hū-^gēāl the son of Shēl-
ē-mī'āh, and ^h Zēph-ā-nī'āh the
son of Mā-ā-sē'āh, the ⁱ priest,
to the prophet Jēr-ē-mī'āh, say-
ing, ^j k Pray now unto Jē-hō-^gvāh
our God for us. 4 Now Jēr-ē-
mī'āh came in and went out
among the people; for they had
not ^l mⁿ put him into ^o prison. 5
And ^p q Phā-^rāōh's ^r s^t army was
come forth out of ^u v Ē-^ggypt; and
when the ^w x Chāl-dē-^yāns that were
besieging Jē-ru-^qsā-lēm heard
^z tidings of them, they ^a brake
up from Jē-ru-^qsā-lēm.

ROTH.; yet put, DR. V. 5. And—Mean-
while, ROTH. VULG.; But, CO.; also,
GIE. was—had, BRO. were besieging—
had surrounded, GIE.; besieged, BRO. r.
brake up—gat them up, Var. from—the
siege before, ROTH. GIE.

Var. Read.—V. 28. in it—Omit.
SEPT. BRO. (?). the former—Omit.
SEPT. BRO. first—Omit, SEPT. BRO.
of Judah—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 29.
concerning . . . shalt—Omit, SEPT.
Thou—Thou, DR. V. 31. for—Omit,
GIE. OR. for their iniquity—Omit,
SEPT. them—him, SEPT. men—land,
SEPT.; inhabitants, DR. V. 32. Jeremiah
—Baruch, SEPT. and . . . Neriah—
Omit, SEPT. who—and, SEPT. king of
Judah—Omit, SEPT. in the fire—Omit,
SEPT. in—with, GIE. and—then, GIE.
Chap. 37.—V. 1. as king—Omit, SEPT.
DUHM, GIE. ROTH. BRO. of Coniah
the son of—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. king of
Babylon—Omit, SEPT. Vs. 2, 3. the
prophet—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 3. our
God—Omit, SEPT. V. 5. that . . . Je-
rusalem—Omit, SEPT.

u Vs. 4, 23; Ex.
4:15, 16; 34:1.

1

v Zedekiah,
II Chr. 36:10.
w See "Kings
of Israel and
Judah," I Ki.
11:11.
x Son, Gen.
21:19.
y Josiah, II Ki.
22:1.
z Ch. 22:24, 28;
24:1; 52:31;
II Ki. 24:12;
I Chr. 3:16;
II Chr. 36:9,
10.
a Ez. 17:12-21.

2

b II Ki. 24:19,
20; II Chr.
36:12-16; Pr.
29:12.
c See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.
d Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
e Jeremiah, Jer.
1:1.

3

f Ch. 21:1, 2.
g Ch. 29:25;
52:24.
h Priest, Ex.
28:1.
i Intercessory
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
j Ch. 2:27;
15:11; 21:1, 2;
42:1-4, 20;
I Ki. 13:6;
Acts 8:24.

4

k V. 15; ch.
32:2, 3.
l See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
m Prison, Gen.
42:16.

5

n Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.
o V. 7; II Ki.
24:7; Ez.
27:15.
p See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
q See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.
r Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
s Chaldaea,
II Ki. 24:2.
t Tidings, Rom.
15:21.
u V. 11; ch.
34:21.

6 Then ^a came the ^b word of Jê-hô'-vâh unto the prophet Jêr-ê-mi'âh, saying, 7 Thus saith ^c Jê-hô'-vâh, the God of ^d Īs-râ-êl, ^e Thus shall ye say to the ^f king of Jû-dâh, that sent you unto me to inquire of me: Behold, ^g Phâ-raôh's army, which is come forth to ^h help you, shall return to ⁱ Ē-gypt into their own land. 8 And the ^j Châl-dê-âns shall ^k come again, and ^l fight against this ^m city; and they shall take it, and burn it with fire. 9 Thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh, ⁿ Deceive not ^o yourselves, saying, The Châl-dê-âns shall surely depart from us; for they shall not depart. 10 For ^p though ye had smitten the whole army of the Châl-dê-âns that fight against you, and there remained but ^q wounded ^r men among them, yet would they ^s rise up every man in his ^t tent, and ^u burn this city with fire.

11 And it came to pass that, when the army of the Châl-dê-

Var. Rend.—V. 8. come again—return, GIE. fight against—besiege, ROTH. V. 9. Thus—Yea, thus, ROTH.; For, thus, SEPT. CO. yourselves—your souls, OR. shall—Omit, ROTH. surely—altogether, ROTH. SCHN.; permanently, GIE. V. 10. For—Rather, GIE. For though—And if, SEPT. ROTH. remained—were left, DR. but—[only] few mortally, ROTH. yet—so, SEPT. they—these, ROTH. BRO.; 'these scattered,' GIE. tent—'place,' ROTH. V. 11. And . . . when—But when, GIE.; When now, ROTH. was broken up—had gotten them up, Var.; broke up the siege, ROTH.; departed, OR.; had relinquished the siege, BRO. from—of, BRO. for fear—on account, GIE. OR. Pharaoh's army—the [advancing] army of Pharaoh, ROTH. V. 12. receive . . . people—divide his property in the presence of the citizens, VULG. SCHN. receive . . . there—take his portion thence, DR. receive his portion—take a possession, Hi.; Or, claim his share (as a priest), Ew. PS. Ch. Sense doubtful. V. 13. And when—And it came to pass, as, DR. And—however, GIE. was in—was come into, ROTH.; came into, OR.; had entered, GIE. captain of the ward—master of oversight, Var.; gate-keeper in charge, VULG. SCHN.; (certain) watchman, GIE.; watchman, DUHM; sentinel, or, an officer (Heb. a possessor of oversight), DR.; sentinel, BRO. art falling away—wilt desert, ROTH. GIE.; desert, DUHM, CO.; fleest, VULG. SCHN.; fastest away, R. V. 14. Then—however, GIE. false—a lie, ROTH. GIE. SCHN.; untruth, CO. OR. am . . . away—will

not desert, ROTH. GIE.; do not desert, DUHM, CO.; flee not, VULG. SCHN.; fall not away, R. But—and, ROTH. hearkened not—paid no [further] attention, ROTH. so—but, ROTH.; 'and,' GIE. CO. laid hold on—arrested, ROTH. brought him—led him, ROTH. CO.; had him to go, BRO. V. 15. smote him—had him smitten, GIE. put . . . prison—sent him [to the house of bonds], BRO. V. 15, 20. scribe—chancellor, DUHM, GIE.; secretary [of state], ROTH.; secretary, DR. V. 15, for . . . prison—for he was the keeper of the prison, VULG. SCHN. the prison—to a prison, ROTH. GIE. V. 16. When—And thus, DUHM, ROTH. GIE. OR. CO. SCHN.; Thus (Heb. for), DR.; And so, BRO. was come—came, ROTH. OR. GIE. SCHN. DR. BRO. dungeon-house—house of the well, DUHM, CO. VULG. SCHN. ROTH.; well-house, BRO.; Lit. house of the pit, Var.

Var. Read.—V. 6. the prophet—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 7. the God of Israel—Omit, SEPT. shall ye—shalt thou, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. you—Omit, SEPT. me—'thee,' SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. Egypt . . . land—the land of Egypt, SEPT. DUHM, GIE. ROTH. BRO. V. 9. for . . . depart—Omit, GIE. V. 10. among . . . they—Omit, SEPT. V. 12. then—Omit, SEPT. V. 13. whose name was—Omit, SEPT. the prophet—Omit, SEPT. BRO. Jeremiah—Omit, SEPT. V. 14. him . . . on—Omit, BRO.; A gloss, GIE. Irijah—Omit, GIE. V. 15. in prison—Omit, SEPT.

âns was ^c broken up from Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm for ^d fear of Phâ'-raôh's army, 12 then ^e Jêr-ê-mi'âh went forth out of Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm to go into the land of ^f Bën'-jâ-mîn, to receive his ^g portion ^h there, in the midst of the people. 13 And when he was in the ⁱ gate of Bën'-jâ-mîn, a ^j captain of the ward was there, whose name was Ī-ri'-jâh, the son of Shêl-ê-mi'âh, the son of Hân-â-ni'âh; and he laid hold on Jêr-ê-mi'âh the ^k prophet, saying, Thou ^l art falling away to the Châl-dê-âns. 14 Then said Jêr-ê-mi'âh, It is ^m false; I am not falling away to the Châl-dê-âns. But he hearkened not to him; so Ī-ri'-jâh laid hold on Jêr-ê-mi'âh, and brought him to the ⁿ princes. 15 And the princes were ^o wroth with Jêr-ê-mi'âh, and smote him, and ^p put him in ^q prison in the ^r house of ^s Jôn'-â-thân the ^t scribe; for they had made that the prison.

16 When Jêr-ê-mi'âh was come into the ^u dungeon-house,

not desert, ROTH. GIE.; do not desert, DUHM, CO.; flee not, VULG. SCHN.; fall not away, R. But—and, ROTH. hearkened not—paid no [further] attention, ROTH. so—but, ROTH.; 'and,' GIE. CO. laid hold on—arrested, ROTH. brought him—led him, ROTH. CO.; had him to go, BRO. V. 15. smote him—had him smitten, GIE. put . . . prison—sent him [to the house of bonds], BRO. V. 15, 20. scribe—chancellor, DUHM, GIE.; secretary [of state], ROTH.; secretary, DR. V. 15, for . . . prison—for he was the keeper of the prison, VULG. SCHN. the prison—to a prison, ROTH. GIE. V. 16. When—And thus, DUHM, ROTH. GIE. OR. CO. SCHN.; Thus (Heb. for), DR.; And so, BRO. was come—came, ROTH. OR. GIE. SCHN. DR. BRO. dungeon-house—house of the well, DUHM, CO. VULG. SCHN. ROTH.; well-house, BRO.; Lit. house of the pit, Var.

16 When Jêr-ê-mi'âh was come into the ^u dungeon-house,

Var. Read.—V. 6. the prophet—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 7. the God of Israel—Omit, SEPT. shall ye—shalt thou, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. you—Omit, SEPT. me—'thee,' SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. Egypt . . . land—the land of Egypt, SEPT. DUHM, GIE. ROTH. BRO. V. 9. for . . . depart—Omit, GIE. V. 10. among . . . they—Omit, SEPT. V. 12. then—Omit, SEPT. V. 13. whose name was—Omit, SEPT. the prophet—Omit, SEPT. BRO. Jeremiah—Omit, SEPT. V. 14. him . . . on—Omit, BRO.; A gloss, GIE. Irijah—Omit, GIE. V. 15. in prison—Omit, SEPT.

11 See v. 5.
d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
12 Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
f See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
g Ch. 32:8; I Ki. 19:3, 9; Mt. 10:23; Acts 17:10, 14.
3 Heb. from thence.
13 Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
i Captain, Num. 2:3.
j Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
k Ch. 18:18; 20:10; Amos 7:10; Lu. 23:2; Acts 6:11; 24:5-9, 13.
14 Ch. 40:4-6; Ps. 27:12; 52:1, 2; Mt. 5:11, 12.
m Falschood, Lev. 6:2.
n Princes, Num. 2:7.
15 Anger, Pr. 15:1.
p Ch. 18:23; 20:1-3; 26:16; Mt. 21:35.
q Gen. 39:20; II Chr. 16:10; 18:26; Acts 5:18.
r Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
s Prison, Gen. 42:16.
t House, Deut. 24:10.
u Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
v Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
16 Or, house of the pit.

16
a Day, Lev. 25:8.

17
b Zedekiah, I Chr. 36:10.
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d Ch. 38:5, 14-16, 24-27; I Ki. 14:1-4.
e See "Palaces," Dan. 8:2.
f Word of God, John 6:63.
g V. 3; ch. 15:11; 21:1, 2; I Ki. 22:15, 16; II Ki. 3:11-13.
h Ch. 21:7; 24:8; Ez. 12:12, 13; 17:19-21.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
j Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
k Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

18
l I Sam. 24:9; 26:18; Dan. 6:22; John 10:32; Acts 25:8, 11, 25.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
o Prison, Gen. 42:16.

19
p Ch. 2:28; Deut. 32:37, 38; II Ki. 3:13.
q Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
r Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
s Ch. 6:14; 8:11; 14:13; 27:14; 28:1-4, 10-17; 29:31.

20
t Ch. 36:7; 38:26.
1 Heb. *fall*.
u Scribe, II Ki. 8:17.
v See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
w V. 15; ch. 18:23; 26:15.

21
x See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
y See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
z Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
a Court, Jer. 37:21.
b See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.
d See "Trades and Arts," Job 40:19.
e Street, Josh. 2:19.

and into the cells, and Jër-ě-mí'áh had remained there many ^a days; 17 then ^b Zěd-ě-kí'áh the ^c king sent, and fetched him: and the king ^d asked him secretly in his ^e house, and said, Is there any ^f word from Jě-hō'vāh? And Jěr-ě-mí'áh said, There is. He said also, Thou shalt be ^h delivered into the ⁱ hand of the ^j king of ^k Bāb'ŷ-lōn. 18 Moreover Jěr-ě-mí'áh said unto king Zěd-ě-kí'áh, ^l Wherein have I ^m sinned against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have ⁿ put me in ^o prison? 19 ^p Where now are your ^q prophets that ^r prophesied unto you, saying, The ^s king of Bāb'ŷ-lōn shall not come against you, nor against this land? 20 And now hear, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my ^t supplication, I pray thee, ^u be presented before thee, that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jōn'ā-thān the ^v scribe, lest I ^w die there. 21 Then Zěd-ě-kí'áh the ^x king commanded, and they ^y committed ^z Jěr-ě-mí'áh into the ^a court of the ^b guard; and they gave him daily a loaf of ^c bread out of the ^d bakers' ^e street, until all the bread in the

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*). cells—*Perhaps*, vaults, *Graf*. *Ke*. P.S. BRO.; penitentiary, VULG. SCHN. had—*Omit*, ROTH. GIE. CO. OR. DR. BRO. remained—sat, GIE. CO. SCHN. V. 17. then—But, ROTH.; And, BRO. Is . . . word—thinkest thou there is any word, VULG. SCHN. There is—Yes! OR.; Yes indeed! GIE. hand—power, ROTH.; hands, VULG. SCHN. V. 19. Where now—And where, DR. prophesied—gave oracles, GIE. against (*twice*)—unto, BRO. V. 20. I . . . thee—have force before thee, VULG. SCHN. be presented before thee—*Lit.* fall before thee, *Var.* OR. BRO.; find a hearing from thee, ROTH.; be laid at thy feet, DUHM; be accepted before thee, R. that . . . return—why wouldst thou return me, SEPT. lest—that, SCHN. V. 21. Then—And, BRO. loaf—slice, DUHM. OR.; *Heb.* a round, DR. Thus—and, BRO. remained—sat, CO. GIE. guard—watch, *Var.* **Chap. 38.**—V. 1. and Pashhur . . . Malchijah—was speaking, *Var.* V. 2. by (*three times*)—through, ROTH. OR. GIE. sword—sword and, SEPT. ROTH. goeth forth—surrenders, DUHM, ROTH.; deserts,

^f city was ^h spent. Thus Jěr-ě-mí'áh ⁱ remained in the court of the guard.

38 And Shěph-ā-tí'áh the son of Māt'tān, and Gěd-ā-lí'áh the son of Pāsh'hūr, and Jū'ēāl the son of Shěl-ě-mí'áh, and ^j Pāsh'hūr the son of Māl-chí'jāh, heard the ^k words that Jěr-ě-mí'áh spake unto all the ^l people, saying, 2 ^m Thus saith Jě-hō'vāh, He that ⁿ abideth in this city shall die by the ^o ^p sword, by the ^r famine, and by the ^s pestilence; but he that goeth forth to the ^t Chāl-dē'āns shall live, and his ^u life shall be unto him for a prey, and he shall live. 3 Thus saith Jě-hō'vāh, This ^w city shall surely be ^x given into the hand of the ^y army of the king of ^z Bāb'ŷ-lōn, and he shall take it. 4 Then the ^a ^b princes said unto the king, Let this ^c man, we pray thee, be put to death; forasmuch as he ^d weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man ^e seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt. 5 And Zěd-ě-kí'áh the king said, Behold, he is in your hand; for the

GIE. CO. V. 3. Thus—Yea, thus, ROTH.; [For] thus, SEPT. GIE. CO. Vs. 3, 5. hand—power, ROTH. OR. V. 4. the princes—they, SEPT. forasmuch—as—because, SEPT.; since, *Var.* weakeneth . . . of—discourages, ROTH. this—the, SEPT. ROTH. the hands of all—*Omit*, ROTH. the—this, OR. words—speeches, ROTH. but the—but [only its], GIE. V. 5. And—But, ROTH. for . . . you—for it is not fair that the king deny you anything, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 16. Jeremiah (*second*)—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. V. 17. the king (*first*)—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. in his house—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. Jeremiah—he, SEPT. He said also—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. ROTH.; And he said, DR. Vs. 18, 21. Zedekiah—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. V. 18. ye—thou, SEPT. V. 19. you, nor against—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 20. hear, I pray thee—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 21. Jeremiah—him, SEPT. **Chap. 38.**—V. 1. and Pashhur . . . Malchijah—*Omit*, SEPT. all—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 2. and by the pestilence—*Omit*, SEPT. and he shall live—*Omit*, BRO. V. 5. Zedekiah—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO.

^f City, Gen. 4:17.
^g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^h Ch. 38:9; 52:6; II Ki. 25:3.
ⁱ Ch. 39:14, 15.

1
^j Pashhur, Jer. 20:1.
^k Words, Pr. 15:23.
^l See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

2
^m See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
ⁿ Ch. 21:9.
^o Ch. 34:17; 42:17.
^p Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^q Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^r Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
^s See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
^t Chaldeae, II Ki. 24:2.
^u Life, Gen. 2:7.
^v Ch. 21:9; 39:18; 45:5.

3
^w Ch. 21:10; 32:3-5.
^x See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^y See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^z Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

4
^a Princes, Num. 2:7.
^b Ch. 18:23; 26:11, 21; 36:12.
^c Man, Gen. 2:7.
^d Ex. 5:4; I Ki. 18:17, 18; 21:20; Ezra 4:12; Neh. 6:9; Amos 7:10; Acts 16:20.
^e Ch. 29:7.

5
a I Sam. 15:24;
29:9; II Sam.
3:39.

6
b See "Prison,"
Gen. 42:16;
c Ch. 37:16, 21;
Acts 16:24.

l Or, *pit*,
Or, *the son of*
Hammalech.

d King, Deut.
17:15.

e Prince, Num.
2:7.

f Son, Gen.
21:19.

g See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

h Water, Ps.
95:5.

i Mire, II Pet.
2:22.

7
j Ch. 39:16.
k Ethiopia,
Esth. 1:1.
l Eunuch,
II Ki. 20:18.
m See "Palace,"
Dan. 8:2.
n Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
o See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.

9
p See v. 1.
q Evil, Ps.
97:10.
3 Heb. *he is*
dead.
r Death, Rom.
5:12.
s Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
t Ch. 37:21;
52:6.
u Bread, Gen.
3:19.
v City, Gen.
4:17.
w See "Jerusa-
lem," Ju. 1:8.

king is ^a not he that can do any-
thing against you. 6 Then took
they Jër-ě-mī'āh, and cast him
into the ^b c¹ dungeon of Māl-chī'z
jāh ² the ^d king's ^e / son, that was
in the court of the guard: and
they let down Jër-ě-mī'āh with
^g cords. And in the dungeon
there was no ^h water, but ⁱ mire;
and Jër-ě-mī'āh sank in the
mire.

7 Now when ^j Ē-bēd-mē'lēch
the ^k Ē-thī-ō'pī-ān, a ^l eunuch,
who was in the ^m king's house,
heard that they had put Jër-ě-
mī'āh in the dungeon (the king
then sitting in the ⁿ gate of ^o Bēn-
jā-min), 8 Ē-bēd-mē'lēch went
forth out of the king's house,
and spake to the king, saying, 9
My lord the king, ^p these men
have done ^q evil in all that they
have done to Jër-ě-mī'āh the
prophet, whom they have cast
into the dungeon; and ^s he is
like to ^r die in the place where he
is, because of the ^s famine; for
there is ^t no more ^u bread in
the ^v w city. 10 Then the king
commanded Ē-bēd-mē'lēch the

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*). is . . . any—
could do no, SEPT. DUHM CO. ROTH.
GIE.; is (was, SEPT.) not able to do any,
SEPT. DR.; was not one that could do
any, BRO. against you—with them,
BRO. you—them, SEPT. DUHM, GIE.
ROTH. CO. V. 6. Then—And, CO. Vs.
6-9. dungeon—*Lit.* pit. *So throughout*,
Var.: cistern, DUHM, ROTH. DR. BRO.
GIE. CO. the king's son—a royal prince
(ch. 29:28). *Var.*: the prince, DUHM,
ROTH. CO. Vs. 6, 13, 28. guard—watch,
Var. V. 7. Now when—Now, BRO.; and,
DR. Ethiopian—Cushite, DUHM, GIE.
OR.; Moor, CO. a eunuch—one of the
chamberlains, *Var.* then sitting—mean-
while tarrying, ROTH. GIE. CO. V. 9.
these—those, ROTH. whom . . . cast—
that they have cast 'him,' ROTH.
GIE. and—that', DUHM, ROTH.
OR. is like to die—'die,' ROTH.
DUHM, OR.; he will die, DR. famine—
hunger, DUHM, ROTH. OR. for—as,
DUHM. is—was, DUHM. V. 10. Ethi-
opian—Cushite, GIE.; Moor, CO. Vs. 10,
11, 13. dungeon—pit, DUHM, OR. GIE.
SCHN.; cistern, DR. BRO. CO. ROTH. V.
11. So—and, GIE. went—came, GIE. house
of the king—palace, GIE. under—in the
room under, GIE. Vs. 11, 12. rags . . . gar-
ments—torn and tattered rags, DR.; old

Ē-thī-ō'pī-ān, saying, Take from
hence thirty ^x men with thee, and
take up Jër-ě-mī'āh the prophet
out of the dungeon, before he
die. 11 So Ē-bēd-mē'lēch took
the men with him, and went into
the ^y house of the king under the
^z treasury, and took thence ^a rags
and worn-out ^b garments, and
^c let them down by cords into
the dungeon to ^d Jër-ě-mī'āh. 12
And Ē-bēd-mē'lēch the Ē-thī-ō'
pī-ān said unto Jër-ě-mī'āh, Put
now these rags and worn-out
garments under thine ^e armholes
under the cords. And Jër-ě-
mī'āh did so. 13 So they ^f drew
up Jër-ě-mī'āh with the cords,
and took him up out of the ^g dun-
geon: and Jër-ě-mī'āh remained
in the court of the ^h guard.

14 Then ⁱ Zēd-ē-ki'āh the
king ^j sent, and took Jër-ě-mī'āh
the ^k prophet unto him into the
third entry that is in the ^l house
of Jē-hō'vāh: and the king said
unto Jër-ě-mī'āh, I will ^m ask
thee a thing; hide nothing from
me. 15 Then Jër-ě-mī'āh said

rags from draggled and tattered garments,
BRO.; old cast cloths and old rotten rags,
R. V. 13. So then, ROTH. GIE. and—
but, VULG. SCHN. remained—sat
[again], GIE. CO. V. 14. sent—sent [an-
other time], GIE. took—had brought,
GIE. third entry—entrance of the body-
guard, DUHM. GIE. BRO. is in—led
into, GIE. will—would, GIE.

Var. Read.—V. 6. took—Omit, SEPT. Jere-
miah and—Omit, SEPT. Jeremiah (*second*)
—'him,' SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. with
cords—into the cistern, SEPT. Jeremiah
—'he,' SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. V. 7. a
eunuch—Omit, SEPT. V. 8. forth . . . house
—Omit, SEPT. V. 9. My . . . prophet—
Omit, SEPT. these . . . for—Thou hast
done evil that thou lettest this man die
of hunger, for, SEPT. whom . . . for—
whom they have cast into the cistern, in
order to put him to death with hunger in
the place where he is, because, BRO. for . . . city
—A gloss, ROTH. GIE. V. 10. the Ethi-
opian—Omit, SEPT. thirty—three, *Ew.*
li. Graf. Ch. (L.). ROTH. CO. GIE. BRO.
DR. (?) Jeremiah the prophet—him,
SEPT. BRO. V. 11. with him—Omit, SEPT.
BRO. by cords—Omit, SEPT. V. 12.
Ebed-melech the Ethiopian—Omit, SEPT.
BRO. unto Jeremiah—Omit, SEPT. BRO.
rags . . . armholes—Omit, SEPT. Vs.
13, 14. Jeremiah—him, SEPT. BRO.

* TREASURY: Of Jehovah.—Josh. 6:19, 24; I Ki. 7:51;
II Ki. 12:18; I Chr. 9:26; 28:12; Neh. 13:12, 13; Mal. 3:10; Mt.
27:6; Mk. 12:41, 43; Lu. 21:1; John 8:20. Pattern of—I Chr.
28:11.

Of Hezekiah.—II Ki. 20:13; II Chr. 32:27.

10
x Man, Gen. 2:7.

11
y House, Deut.
24:10.
z Treasury, Jer.
38:11.

a Pr. 23:21.
b See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
c See v. 6.
d Jeremiah, Jer.
1:1.

12
e See "Arms,"
Ju. 15:14.

13
f See v. 6.
g V. 6; ch.
37:21; 39:14,
15; Acts
23:35; 24:27;
28:16, 30.
h See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.

14
i Zedekiah,
II Chr. 36:10.
j Ch. 21:1, 2;
37:17.
k Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.
l Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
m Ch. 15:11;
42:2-5, 20;
I Sam. 3:17;
18; I Ki. 22:16.

Of King.—I Chr. 27:25, 27, 28; Ezra 5:17; 6:1; Esth. 3:9;
4:7; Jer. 38:11.

Of Idol Temples.—Dan. 1:2.
Figurative.—P^o 135:7.

15

- a Lu. 22:67, 68.
b See "Persécution," I Ki. 18:4.
c See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
d Death, Rom. 5:12.
e Counsel, Pr. 8:14.

16

- f Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
g Ch. 37:17;
h John 3:2.
i God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
j Num. 16:22;
k Zech. 12:1.
l Soul, Job 4:15.
m V. 4-6; ch. 3:20.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.

17

- m Inspiration of Prophets, I Ki. 17:13.
n Ps. 80:7, 14;
o Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
p Amos 5:27.
q V. 2; ch. 21:8-10; 27:12, 17;
r II Ki. 24:12;
s 25:27-30.
t Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
u Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
v Prince, Num. 2:7.
w Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.
x City, Gen. 4:17.
y See "Family," Eph. 5:22.

18

- w Ch. 27:8.
x V. 3; ch. 24:8-10; 32:3-5;
y 37:8; II Ki. 25:4-10.
z Ch. 32:4; 34:3.

19

- z Fear, Gen. 9:2.
a Is. 51:12, 13;
b 57:11; John 12:42; 19:12, 13.
c The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
d Ch. 39:9.

unto Zēd-ē-kī'āh, ^a If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely ^b put me to ^c death? and if I give thee ^e counsel, thou wilt not hearken unto me. 16 So Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king ^f swore ^g secretly unto Jēr-ē-mī'āh, saying, As Jē-hō'vāh liveth, that ^h I made us this ⁱ soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of ^k these men that seek thy ^l life.

17 Then said Jēr-ē-mī'āh unto Zēd-ē-kī'āh, ^m Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh, the ⁿ God of hosts, the God of ^o Īs'rā-ēl: If thou wilt ^p go forth unto the ^q king of ^r Bāb'ŷ-lōn's ^s princes, then thy soul shall live, and this ^t city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thy ^v house. 18 But if thou wilt ^w not go forth to the king of Bāb'ŷ-lōn's princes, then ^x shall this city be given into the hand of the Chāl-dē'āns, and they shall burn it with fire, and ^y thou shalt not escape out of their hand. 19 And Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king said unto Jēr-ē-mī'āh, I am ^z afraid of the ^a Jews that are ^b fallen away

Var. Read.—V. 15 (*cont.*), surely—then, ROTH. GIE. V. 16. So—Then, GIE. made—gave, GIE. CO.; has procured for, BRO. this soul—the' life, ROTH.; this life, GIE. CO. BRO. V. 16, 18. hand—power, ROTH. V. 17. wilt go forth—surrender thyself, GIE. ROTH.; goest forth, DR.; wilt indeed go forth, BRO. V. 18. wilt not go forth—surrenderest not thyself, GIE. ROTH.; goest not forth, DR. be given—fall, GIE. shalt—[also] shalt, ROTH. escape—save thyself, GIE. V. 19. And—Then, CO. DR. afraid—troubled only, VULG. SCHN.; afraid [only], GIE. are—have, BRO.; [already] are, ROTH. fallen away—deserted, GIE. ROTH. V. 20. deliver—surrender, ROTH. thee—[to them], ROTH. Obey—Hearken . . . to, DR. BRO. V. 22. and those . . . say—while they said, DR.; while behold they say, BRO. sang they, CO.; while they sing, GIE.; and they cry out, ROTH.; and say, VULG. SCHN.; and sang besides, DUHM. Thy . . . back—Misguided, compelled have thee Thy good friends, And 'have' coaxed thy feet into the swamp, Leave thee stick there now, CO.; They fool thee, they force thee The men of thy friendship, They have coaxed thy foot into the swamp, Kept (slyly) in the rear, GIE.; Have enticed thee and overpowered thee The men of thy trust, Now while 'they' coaxed thy feet 'into the swamp' They forsake 'thee,' ROTH.; Deceived and overpowered have thee thy men of peace, they sank thy feet in mud

to the Chāl-dē'āns, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they ^d mock me. 20 But Jēr-ē-mī'āh said, They shall not deliver thee. ^e Obey, I beseech thee, the ^f voice of Jē-hō'vāh, in that which I speak unto thee: so it shall be ^g well with thee, and thy ^h soul shall live. 21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the ⁱ word that Jē-hō'vāh hath ^m showed me: 22 Behold, all the ⁿ women that are left in the king of Jū'dāh's house shall be brought forth to the king of Bāb'ŷ-lōn's princes, and those women shall say, ^p Thy familiar friends have ^q set thee on, and have prevailed over thee: now that thy ^r feet are sunk in the ^s mire, they are turned away back. 23 And they shall bring out all thy ^t wives and thy ^u children to the ^v Chāl-dē'āns; and ^z thou shalt not escape out of their ^a hand, but shalt be ^b taken by the hand of the ^c king of Bāb'ŷ-lōn: and ^e thou shalt 'cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 Then said Zēd-ē-kī'āh unto Jēr-ē-mī'āh, Let no ^h man ⁱ know

and mire and withdrew from thee! VULG. SCHN.; Enticed have thee, overpowered thee The men of thy friendship, Let thy feet sink into the swamp, They fell back, DUHM. set thee on—misled thee, OR. prevailed over—overpowered, OR. now that—Omit, DR. BRO. thy feet are sunk—They have sunk thy feet, BRO.; They have made thy feet to sink, SEPT. mire—swamp, DR. SEPT.; bog, BRO. away back—backward, BRO. V. 23. hand—power, GIE. V. 24. Let no man—no man should, CO.

Var. Read.—V. 15. Zedekiah—the king, SEPT. V. 16. Zedekiah—Omit, SEPT. BRO. secretly—Omit, SEPT. BRO. CO. Jeremiah—him, SEPT. that seek thy life—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 17. Zedekiah—him, SEPT. the God . . . Israel—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 18. to . . . then—Omit, SEPT. out of their hand—Omit, SEPT. V. 19. Zedekiah—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 20. I beseech thee—Omit, SEPT. V. 22. shall be—were, DUHM. CO. DR.; omit, BRO. V. 23. all—Omit, SEPT. BRO. DUHM. ROTH. thy wives and—Omit, GIE. out of their hand—Omit, SEPT. thou . . . burned—this city shall be burned, SEPT. SYR. TARG. VULG. ROTH. GIE. CO. BRO. DR. with fire—Omit, SEPT. V. 24. Zedekiah—the king, SEPT. ROTH. Jeremiah—him, SEPT. ROTH.

- d Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
e V. 22; II Chr. 30:10; Neh. 4:1.

20

- f Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
g Ch. 11:4, 8;
h 26:13; II Chr. 20:20; Dan. 4:27; Acts 26:29.
i Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
j Ch. 7:23.
k Gen. 19:20;
l Is. 55:3.

21

- k Word of God, John 6:63.
l Words, Pr. 15:23.
m Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

22

- n Women, Ruth 3:9.
o Ch. 6:12; 8:10;
p 43:6.
q Friends, Pr. 27:6.
r Heb. the men of thy peace.
s Or, deceived thee.
t Feet, Gen. 18:4.
u See v. 6.
v Mire, II Pet. 2:22.

23

- t Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
u See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
v See "Concubines," Gen. 16:2.
w Ch. 39:6;
x 41:10; II Ki. 25:7.
y Children, Gen. 3:16.
z Chaldean, II Ki. 24:2.
a See v. 18.
b Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
d Captivity, Num. 24:22.
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
g Heb. thou shalt burn, &c.
h See v. 18.

24

- g Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

- 24
a Words, Pr. 15:23.
b Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 25
c Princes, Num. 2:7.
d Vs. 4-6, 27.
e Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
h See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

- 26
i Ch. 37:15, 20.
l Heb. *caused to fall*.
j Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
k House, Deut. 24:10.

- 27
l I Sam. 10:15, 16; 16:2-5.
2 Or, *reported*.

- 28
m V. 13; ch. 15:20, 21; 37:20, 21; 39:13, 14; Ps. 23:4.
n Court, Jer. 37:21.
o See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

- 1
r Ch. 52:4; II Ki. 25:1-12; Ez. 24:1, 2.
s Year, Lev. 25:8.
t Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
u Month, Gen. 7:11.
v Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
w Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
x See "War," Josh. 22:12.

of these ^a words, and thou shalt not ^b die. 25 But if the ^{c d} princes hear that ^e I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the ^{f g} king; hide it not from us, and we will not ^h put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee: 26 then thou shalt say unto them, I ^{i 1} presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to ^j Jōn'ā-thān's ^k house, to die there. 27 Then came all the princes unto Jēr-ē-mī'āh, and asked him; and he ^l told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not ² perceived. 28 So Jēr-ē-mī'āh ^m abode in the ⁿ court of the ^o guard until the ^p day that ^q Jē-ru'sā-lēm was taken.

And it came to pass when Jē-ru'sā-lēm was taken 1 ^{(^r in the ninth ^s year of Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of ^t Jūdāh, in the tenth ^u month, came ^v Nēb-ū-ehād-rēz-zār king of ^w Bāb-ŷ-lōn and all his ^x army against Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and ^x besieged it; 2 in the eleventh year of Zēd-ē-kī'āh, in}

Var. Read.—V. 24 (*cont.*). words—things, GIE. and . . . die—that thou die not, GIE. BRO.; otherwise thou must die, ROTH. CO. V. 25. Declare unto—Tell, DR. BRO. thou . . . king—the king has spoken with thee, SEPT. and . . . thee—that we put thee not, BRO. V. 26. presented—*See on ch. 37:20, Var.*; presented [only], GIE.; was presenting, DR. to die there—where I should die, VULG. SCHN. V. 27. Then—And surely, CO. ROTH.; Thereupon, VULG. SCHN. commanded—commanded 'him, CO. OR. So . . . him—and they silently departed from him, BRO.; *Heb.* were silent from him, DR. off . . . him—him in peace, OR. speaking with—asking, GIE.; from, SCHN. for . . . perceived—for the conversation had not been overheard, BRO.; for they heard nothing, VULG. SCHN. perceived—reported, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR.; heard, DUHM; heard of, *Var.* V. 28 to ch. 39: v. 3. And it . . . that all—And it came to pass, when Jerusalem was taken, that all the princes, *Ew. Hi. Graf, Ch. (to form the beginning of ch. 39: see Var. Read.)*, *Var.* DR. GIE. V. 28. when—as soon as, OR.; that, VULG. SCHN. **Chap. 39.**—V. 2. a breach . . . city—the city was taken,

the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, a ^{y z} breach was made in the city), 3 that all the princes of the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn came in, and sat in the ^{a b} middle gate, to wit, Nēr'gāl-shā-rē'zēr, Sām'gār-nē'bō, Sār-sē-ehim, ³ Rāb'-sā-ris, ^c Nēr'gāl-shā-rē'zēr, ³ Rāb'-māg, with all the rest of the princes of the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn.

4 And it came to pass that, when Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king of Jūdāh and all the men of war saw them, then they ^d fled, and went forth out of the ^e city by ^f night, by the way of the king's ^g garden, through the gate ^h betwixt the two ⁱ walls; and he went out toward the ^j Ār'ā-bāh. 5 But the army of the ^k 'Chāl-dē'āns pursued after them, and overtook Zēd-ē-kī'āh in the ^m plains of ⁿ Jēr-ī-ehō; and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nēb-ū-ehād-rēz-zār king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn to ^{o p} Rib'lāh in the land of ^q Hā'l-māth; and he ^{r s 4} gave judgment upon him. 6 Then the ^t king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn slew the ^u sons of Zēd-ē-kī'āh in Rib'lāh ^v before his ^w eyes: also the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn slew all the ^{x y} nobles of Jūdāh. 7 Moreover he ^{z a b} put out ^c Zēd-

CO.; the city was broken in, VULG. SCHN. DUHM. V. 3. that—then, CO. GIE. SCHN. Nergal-sharezr . . . princes—Nergal-sarezr 'the head (chief) of Magi, Nebushazban' the head (chief) of the eunuchs and the other princes, CO. Nergal-sharezr, Samgar—*Omit*, GIE. ROTH. nebo, Sarsechim—'Nebushasban', GIE. ROTH. BRO. Rab-saris—*Perhaps*, chief courtier, SCHN.; vs. 3. 13. chief chamberlain, ROTH. GIE. DUHM. OR. Rab-mag—*Probably the title of a Chaldean officer, Var.*; chief—magi, DUHM. OR. ROTH. GIE. V. 4. he—they, ROTH. GIE. BRO. out toward—forth by the way of to, DR.; the way of, BRO. R. V. 5. plains—desert, VULG. SCHN. V. 7. Moreover—And, GIE. DR. BRO.; But, CO.

Var. Read.—V. 27. matter—word of Yahweh, SEPT. V. 28. And . . . taken—*Omit*, SEPT. **Chap. 39.**—Vs. 1, 2. *Interpolated from the margin, Mo. Ew. Hi. Graf, Naeg. DR. Enclosed in parentheses, CH. V. 1. year—month, SEPT. in the tenth month—Omit*, SEPT. V. 3. all—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. Vs. 4-13. *Omit*, SEPT. DUHM. GIE. ROTH. DR. (?) Vs. 4-10. *Omit*, OR. V. 5. Riblah—Reblatha, VULG. SCHN.

- 2
y Breach, Is. 30:13.
z Ch. 52:7; II Ki. 25:4.
3
a Ch. 21:4.
b Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
c See v. 13.
3 Title of an officer.

- 4
d Ch. 52:7; II Ki. 25:4; Is. 30:15, 16; Amos 2:14.
e City, Gen. 4:17.
f Night, Ps. 19:2.
g Garden, Deut. 11:10.
h II Chr. 32:5.
i Wall, Jer. 51:58.
j Arabah, Josh. 18:18.

- 5
k Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
l Ch. 32:4, 5; 38:18, 23; 52:8; Lam. 4:20.
m Josh. 4:13; 5:10.
n Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
o Riblah, Num. 34:11.
p Ch. 52:9, 26, 27.
q Hamath, Gen. 10:17.
r Ch. 32:4.
s Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
4 Heb. *spoke judgments with him*. See ch. 12:1 (marg.).

- 6
t Ch. 52:10; II Ki. 25:7.
u Sons, Gen. 21:19.
v Deut. 28:34.
w Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
x Noble, Is. 32:8.
y Ch. 21:7; 24:8-10; 34:19-21.

- 7
z Ch. 52:11; II Ki. 25:7; Ez. 12:13.
a See 'Punishment,' Gen. 39:20.
b Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
c Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.

7

a Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
b Fetters, Mk. 5:4.
c Ch. 32:5.
d Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

8

e Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
f See "Cities destroyed by Fire," Lev. 10:2.
g Ch. 21:10; 52:13.
h Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j Ch. 52:14; II Ki. 25:10; Neh. 1:3.
k Walls, Jer. 51:58.
l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

9

m V. 13; ch. 40:1; 52:12-16, 26; II Ki. 25:11, 20.
n Captain, Num. 2:3.
o See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
p Remnant, Is. 1:9.
q City, Gen. 4:17.
r Ch. 38:19; 52:15.

10

s Ch. 52:16; II Ki. 25:12.
t The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
u Land, Gen. 23:15.
v Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
w Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
x Fields, Num. 20:17.

11

y Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
z Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
a Ch. 1:8; 15:20, 21; Job 5:15, 16; Acts 24:23.

12

b Ps. 105:14, 15; Pr. 16:7; 21:1; I Pet. 3:13.

13

c See v. 3.
d Title of an officer, I King, Deut. 17:15.

14

e Ch. 38:28; 40:1-6.
f Court, Jer. 37:21.

ē-kī'āh's ^a eyes, and bound him in ^b fetters, to carry him to ^c Bāb-ŷ-lōn. 8 And the ^e Chāl-de'ānš ¹ ^g burned the ^h king's ⁱ house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and ^j brake down the ^k walls of ^l Jē-ru-šā-lēm. 9 Then ^m Nēb-ū-zār-ā-dān the ⁿ captain of the ^o guard carried away captive into Bāb-ŷ-lōn the ^p residue of the people that remained in the ^q city, the ^r deserters also that fell away to him, and the residue of the people that remained. 10 But ^s Nēb-ū-zār-ā-dān the captain of the guard left of the ^t ^u poor of the people, that had nothing, in the ^v land of ^w Jū-dāh, and gave them ^x vineyards and ^y fields at the same time.

11 Now ^y Nēb-ū-ehād-rēz-zār king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn gave charge concerning ^z ^a Jēr-ē-mī'āh to Nēb-ū-zār-ā-dān the captain of the guard, saying, 12 Take him, and look well to him, and ^b do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee. 13 So Nēb-ū-zār-ā-dān the captain of the guard sent, and Nēb-ū-shāz-bān, ^c ¹ Rāb'-sā-ris, and Nēr-gāl-shā-rēz-zēr, Rāb'-māg, and all the chief officers of the ^d king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn; 14 they sent, and ^e took Jēr-ē-mī'āh out of the ^f court of the guard, and committed him unto Gēd-ā-

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). to carry— and carried, CO. V. 8. brake—tore, CO. GIE. walls—wall, ROTH. V. 9. guard—*Lit.* executioners. *So to end of book.* Var. people—artificers, DR.; master-workmen, BRO. fell—had fallen, DR. V. 10. But—And, CO. left—left a few, CO. ROTH.; left some, BRO. and . . . fields—as vine-dressers and farmers, CO. fields—gardens, ROTH.; cisterns, VULG. SCHN. V. 11. Now—And, CO. DR.; At that time, BRO. V. 12. say—speak, BRO. V. 13. So—Then, CO. GIE. OR. chief—captain, DR. BRO. Rāb-saris—the chief (captain) of the eunuchs, GIE. ROTH. OR. CO.; the chief chamberlain, BRO. Rāb-mag—the chief of the magi, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR. BRO. V. 14. they—And they, *Mo. Ew.* DR. BRO. &c. See *Var. Read.* took—fetched, DR. carry—bring, OR.; take

lī'āh the son of ^g Ā-hī'kām, the son of Shā'ŷ-phān, that he should carry him ^h home. So he dwelt among the people.

15 Now the ⁱ word of Jē-hō'z-vāh came unto Jēr-ē-mī'āh, while he was ^k shut up in the court of the guard, saying, 16 Go, and speak to ^l Ē-bēd-mēz-lēch the ^m Ē-thī-ō'ŷ-pī-ān, saying, Thus saith Jē-hō'z-vāh of hosts, the God of ⁿ Īš-rā-ēl: Behold, I will bring my ^o ^p words upon this city ^q ^r for evil, and not for good; and they ^s shall be accomplished ^t before thee in that day. 17 But I will ^u deliver thee in that day, saith Jē-hō'z-vāh; and thou shalt not be given into the ^v hand of the ^w men of whom thou art afraid. 18 For I will surely save thee, and thou shalt not ^x fall by the ^y sword, but thy ^z ^a life shall be for a prey unto thee; because thou hast ^b ^c put thy trust in me, saith ^d Jē-hō'z-vāh.

40 The word which came to Jēr-ē-mī'āh from Jē-hō'z-vāh, after that ^e Nēb-ū-zār-ā-dān the captain of the guard had let him go from ^f Rā'māh, when he had taken him being ^g bound in ^h ⁱ ^j chains among all the ^k captives of Jē-ru-šā-lēm and Jū-dāh, that were carried away captive unto Bāb-ŷ-lōn. 2 And the captain

out, DR. carry . . . dwell—let him walk freely in and out, ROTH. V. 15. guard—watch, Var. V. 16. Ethiopian—Cushite, GIE. OR. Behold—Now, CO. will bring—am bringing, DR.; bring, CO. GIE. ROTH. evil—misfortune, BRO. and . . . day—it shall be revealed to you on that day, CO. accomplished—fulfilled, GIE.; revealed, CO.; omit, BRO. Chap. 40.—V. 1. being—whilst he was, DR. captives—exiles, DR. BRO. the—the [other], GIE.

Var. Read.—V. 9. and . . . remained—Omit, ROTH. V. 10. at the same time—Omit, ROTH.; *Prefix to v. 11.* Var. BRO. V. 13. and . . . Babylon—Omit, ROTH. V. 15. while . . . up—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 16. saying—Omit, SEPT. of hosts—Omit, SEPT. and they . . . day—Omit, SEPT. V. 17. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. Chap. 40.—V. 1. bound—Omit, SEPT. all—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. of Jerusalem and Judah—Omit, SEPT. were—to be, ROTH.

g Ahikam, Jer. 26:24.
h Home, Lev. 18:9.

15

i Word of God, John 6:63.
j See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
k Ch. 38:28.

16

l Ch. 38:7.
m Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
n Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
o Words, Pr. 15:23.
p See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
q Ch. 21:10; Dan. 9:12; Zech. 1:6.
r Evil, Ps. 97:10.
s Or, shall be before thee.
s Ps. 91:8, 9.

17

t See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
u Ps. 41:1, 2; 50:15.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
w Ch. 38:1, 9.

18

x See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
y Sword, Ju. 7:20.
z Life, Gen. 2:7.
a Ch. 21:9; 38:2; 45:5.
b Ch. 17:7, 8; Ps. 34:22.
c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
d God, Gen. 1:1.

1

e Ch. 39:14.
f Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
g See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
h See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
i Chains, Ps. 149:8.
j Acts 12:6, 7; 21:13; 28:20; Eph. 6:20.
k See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.

²
 a Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 b Ch. 22:8, 9; Deut. 29:24-28.
 c Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. Evil, Ps. 97:10.

³
 e See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 g See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 i Ch. 50:7; Rom. 2:5.
 j Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 k Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.

⁴
 l Ch. 39:11, 12.
 m Chains, Ps. 149:8.
 n See "Persecutions," I Ki. 18:4.
 o See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 q Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 r Gen. 13:9; 20:15; 47:6.
 s Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

⁵
 t Gedaliah, Jer. 41:1.
 u Son, Gen. 21:19.
 v Ahikam, Jer. 26:24.
 w Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
 x King, Deut. 17:15.
 y Governor, Neh. 8:9.
 z II Ki. 25:23.
 a City, Gen. 4:17.
 b Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 c See v. 4.
 d Captain, Num. 2:3.
 e See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
 f Ch. 52:34.
 g Food, Gen. 9:3.
 h Or, *an allowance*.
 i Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
 ii Ki. 8:7-9.

⁶
 j Ch. 39:14.

of the guard took ^a Jër-ě-mi'āh, and said unto him, ^b ^c Jê-hō'vāh thy God pronounced this ^d evil upon this place; 3 and Jê-hō'vāh hath brought it, and done ^e according as he spake: ^f ^g because ye have ^h sinned against Jê-hō'vāh, and have not ⁱ obeyed his ^k voice, therefore this thing is come upon you. 4 And now, behold, I ^l loose thee this day from the ^m ⁿ chains which are upon thy ^p hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into ^q Bāb'ŷ-lōn, come, and I will look well unto thee; but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Bāb'ŷ-lōn, forbear: behold, ^r ^s all the land is before thee; whither it seemeth good and right unto thee to go, thither go. 5 Now while he was not yet gone back, Go back then, *said he*, to 'Ĝēd-ā-li'āh the ^u son of ^v Ā-hi'kām, the son of Shā'phān, whom the ^w king of Bāb'ŷ-lōn hath made ^x ^y governor over the ^z cities of ^a Jū'dāh, and dwell with him among the people; or go ^e where-soever it seemeth right unto thee to go. So the ^d captain of the ^e guard gave him ^f ^g victuals and a ^h ⁱ present, and let him go. 6 Then ^j went Jër-ě-mi'āh unto

Var. Rend.—V. 2. evil—misfortune, BRO. V. 4. hand—hands, ROTH. CO. DR. look well unto—*Heb.* set mine eyes upon, DR. but . . . go—whatever thou chooseth and whither it pleaseth thee to go, VULG. SCHN. V. 5. (A.V. seems to violate grammar) But since one returneth not (from Babylon), then go back, *Hi.* (taking the phrase as parallel to 'if it seem ill . . . forbear' in v. 4), Or, *supply*, I have spoken the word, and continue, and it shall not be reversed (pulling behold, all the land . . . be reversed in a parenthesis); yea, go back (explaining the permission to 'forbear'), *Graf.* Now . . . back—Now as he did not move, OR.; So thou wilt not come with me, VULG. SCHN. over—in, BRO. cities—'land,' CO. ROTH. right—convenient, R. So—And, BRO. captain—chief, BRO. victuals—a portion of food, BRO. a present—presents, CO. V. 6. Then—Thus, OR. went—came, DR. CO. GIE. OR. V. 7. forces—army, VULG. SCHN. in the fields—scattered about, VULG. SCHN. fields—field, BRO. CO.; open country, GIE. ROTH. and had—and that they had, SEPT. women—their women, SEPT. and children . . . them—*Omit.* SEPT. and of the . . . them—*Omit.*

Ĝēd-ā-li'āh the son of Ā-hi'kām to ^k Miz'pāh, and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the ^l land.

7 ^m Now when all the captains of the forces that were in the ⁿ fields, even they and their ^o men, heard that the king of Bāb'ŷ-lōn had made Ĝēd-ā-li'āh the son of Ā-hi'kām governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and ^p women, and ^q children, ² and ^r of the ^s poorest of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Bāb'ŷ-lōn; 8 then ^t they came to Ĝēd-ā-li'āh to Miz'pāh, to *wit*, ^u Ish'mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-ni'āh, and ^v Jō-hā'nān and ^w Jōn'ā-thān the sons of Kā-rē'āh, and ^x Sē-rā'jah the son of Tān'hū-mēth, and the sons of Ēphāi the ^y Nē-tōph'ā-thite, and ^z Jēz-ā-ni'āh the son of the ^a Mā-āe'ā-thite, they and their men. 9 And Ĝēd-ā-li'āh the son of Ā-hi'kām the son of Shā'phān ^b ^c sware unto them and to their men, saying, ^d ^e Fear not to serve the ^f Ćhāl-dē'āns: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lōn, and it shall be well with you. 10 As

DUHM. V. 8. to *wit*—(even), SEPT. DR.; even, BRO. R. V. 9. to serve—the servants of, CO. ROTH. BRO.; because of the servants of, SEPT. DR.

Var. Read.—V. 2. Jeremiah—him, SEPT. V. 3. brought it and—*Omit.*, SEPT. BRO. as he spake—*Omit.*, SEPT. Jehovah—him, SEPT. ROTH. V. 3. 4. therefore . . . now—*Omit.*, SEPT. DUHM. V. 4. now—*Omit.*, ROTH. this day—*Omit.*, SEPT. Var. ill—not, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. unto . . . Babylon—*Omit.*, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. behold . . . go—*Omit.*, SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. GIE. V. 5. Now . . . back—*Omit.*, SEPT. CO. GIE. BRO. go—and go back, BRO.; and return, CO. GIE. people—people in the land of Judah, SEPT. CO. or—*Omit.*, ROTH. BRO. would place first three words of *Heb.* after go and render and he said I will go back. victuals and—*Omit.*, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. V. 6. Jeremiah—he, SEPT. ROTH. the son of Ahikam—*Omit.*, SEPT. BRO. (?). with him—*Omit.*, SEPT. ROTH. the—his, SEPT. V. 7. the son of Ahikam—*Omit.*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 8. and Jonathan—*Omit.*, SEPT. ROTH. GIE. sons—son, SEPT. ROTH. GIE. V. 9. the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan—*Omit.*, SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. BRO.

^k Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.
^l Land, Gen. 23:15.

⁷
^m II Ki. 25:23, 24.
ⁿ Fields, Num. 20:17.
^o Man, Gen. 2:7.
^p Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^q Children, Gen. 3:16.
^r Or, *even*.
^s Ch. 39:10; 52:16.
^t The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

⁸
^t Vs. 6, 11, 12.
^u Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.
^v Vs. 13, 15; ch. 42:1; 43:2.
^w Jonathan, I Sam. 31:2.
^x Seraiah, II Ki. 25:18.
^y Netophathite, II Sam. 23:28.
^z Ch. 42:1.
^a Maacathite, Deut. 3:14.

⁹
^b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^c Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.
^d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^e Ch. 27:11; 38:17-20.
^f Chaldees, II Ki. 24:2.

10

a See v. 6.
b Ch. 35:19;
Deut. 1:38;
I Ki. 10:8.
c Chaldea,
II Ki. 24:2.
d See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.
e Ch. 39:10.
f Wine, Lev.
10:9.
g Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
h V. 12: ch.
48:32; Is.
16:9.
i Oil, I Ki.
17:12.
j Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
k Cities, Gen.
4:17.

11

l The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
m Moab, Ju.
11:18.
n Ammonites,
Ju. 10:6.
o Edom, Num.
20:18.
p Nebuchad-
nezzar, Dan.
3:1.
q Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
r Remnant, Is.
1:9.
s Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

12

t The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
u See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
v Ch. 43:5.
w See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
x Mizpah, Ju.
10:17.
y See v. 10.

13

z See v. 8.
a Captains,
Num. 2:3.
b Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.
c See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
d Fields, Num.
20:17.

14

e King, Deut.
17:15.
f Ch. 25:21;
41:10; I Sam.
11:1-3;
II Sam. 10:1-
6.
g Ishmael, Gen.
17:23.
h See v. 8.
i See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.
j Life, Gen. 2:7.
k Son, Gen.
21:19.

for me, behold, I will dwell at
^a Miz'pāh, to ^b stand before the
^c Chāl-dē'ānš that shall come
unto us: but ye, ^d gather ye
^e wine and ^f summer fruits and
^g oil, and put them in your ^h ves-
sels, and dwell in your ⁱ cities
that ye have taken. 11 Likewise
when all the ^j Jews that were in
^k Mō'āb, and among the chil-
dren of ^l Ām'mōn, and in
^m Ē'dōm, and that were in all the
countries, heard that the ⁿ king of
^o Bāb'ŷ-lōn had left a ^p remnant
of ^q Jū'dāh, and that he had set
over them Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of
Ā-hī-kām, the son of Shā-phān;
12 then all the ^r Jews ^s returned
out of all places whither ^t they
were driven, and came to the
land of Jū'dāh, to Gēd-ā-lī'āh,
unto ^u Miz'pāh, and ^v gath-
ered wine and summer fruits
very much.

13 Moreover ^w Jō-hā'nān the
son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the
^x captains of the ^y forces that
were in the ^z fields, came to
Gēd-ā-lī'āh to Miz'pāh, 14 and
said unto him, Dost thou know
that Bā'ā-līs the ^a king of the
children of ^b Ām'mōn hath
sent ^c Īsh'mā-ēl the son of
Nēth-ā-nī'āh to ^d take thy ^e life?
But Gēd-ā-lī'āh the ^f son of

Var. Rend.—V. 10. behold, I dwell in
Maspath, to do the commands of the
Chaldeans, which are sent to us: but you
bring home the wine-gathering and
the harvest and the oil and preserve it in
your vessels and remain in the cities
which you own, VULG. SCHN. will dwell
—am dwelling, DR.; will sit (before you),
BRO. to stand before—as official of, GIE.
your (second)—the, SEPT. ROTH. have
taken—shall have taken, GR. CH. BRO.
(the captains had been up to this time in the
'field,' v. 7). Var.; will take, DR. V. 11.
Likewise when—And also, BRO. all the
countries—the whole land, SEPT. V. 12.
were driven—had fled, VULG. SCHN. V.
13. Moreover—And, DR. OR.; But, SCHN.;
Now, BRO. fields—field, BRO.; open
country, GIE. ROTH. V. 14. Dost thou
know...?—Know... VULG. SCHN.
V. 15. Then—And, BRO. OR. spake—
spake [even], GIE. and no... it—unbe-
known to any one, BRO. scattered—
scattered [again], ROTH. Chap. 41.—V.
1. royal—Lit. of the kingdom, Var. and
ten—with ten, CO. GIE. V. 2. and slew
him—So SYR. VULG. DR.; HEB. TEXT

^g Ā-hī-kām believed them not.
15 Then Jō-hā'nān the son of
Kā-rē'āh spake to Gēd-ā-lī'āh
in Miz'pāh secretly, saying,
^m Let me go, I pray thee, and I
will slay Īsh'mā-ēl the son of
Nēth-ā-nī'āh, and no ⁿ man shall
^o know it: wherefore should he
^q take thy life, that all the Jews
that are gathered unto thee
should be scattered, and the
^r remnant of Jū'dāh ^s perish?
16 But Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of
Ā-hī-kām said unto Jō-hā'nān
the son of Kā-rē'āh, 'Thou
shalt not do this thing; for thou
speakest ^t falsely of Īsh'mā-ēl.

41 Now it ^w came to
^x pass in the ^y seventh
^z month, that ^a Īsh'mā-ēl the son
of Nēth-ā-nī'āh, the son of
Ē-līsh'ā-mā, of the ^b seed royal
and ^c one of the chief officers of
the king, and ten men with him,
came unto Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son
of Ā-hī-kām to Miz'pāh; and
there they did ^d eat ^e bread to-
gether in Miz'pāh. 2 Then
arose Īsh'mā-ēl the son of Nēth-
ā-nī'āh, and the ten men that
were with him, and ^f smote
Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of Ā-hī-kām
the son of Shā-phān with the
^h sword, and slew him, ⁱ whom
the king of Bāb'ŷ-lōn had made

has, and he slew him; 'and so he died,'
GIE.

Var. Read.—V. 10. Mizpah—Add, as
your advocate, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM.
unto us—to you, SEPT. V. 11. Like-
wise—Omit, Var. SEPT. and that...
countries—Omit, ROTH. the son of Sha-
phan—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 12.
all the... driven—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.
DUHM. and—they, SEPT. to...
Judah—Omit, DUHM. ROTH. V. 13.
that... fields—Omit, Hi. DUHM.
ROTH. CO. V. 14. the son of Nathaniah—
against thee, SEPT.; omit, ROTH. BRO.
Vs. 14, 16. the son of Ahikam—Omit,
SEPT. ROTH. BRO. Vs. 15, 16. the son
of Kareah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO.
V. 15. the son of Nathaniah—Omit, SEPT.
ROTH. BRO. Chap. 41.—V. 1. and one
... king—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. CO.
GIE. BRO. the son of Ahikam—Omit,
SEPT. ROTH. in Mizpah—Omit, SEPT.
ROTH. DUHM. BRO. V. 2. the son of
Nathaniah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. the
son of Ahikam... him—Omit, SEPT.
ROTH. DUHM. GIE. CO. BRO.

l Ahikam, Ju.
26:24.

15

m I Sam. 26:8.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o See "Ignor-
ance," Acts
17:23.
p See "Knowl-
edge, Pr. 1:7.
q I Sam. 21:17.
r Ch. 42:2.
s See "Death"
Rom. 5:12.

16

t Mt. 10:16.
u Falsehood,
Lev. 6:2.
v See "Lying,"
Lev. 19:11.

1

w II Ki. 25:25.
x Seven, Gen.
2:2.
y Ch. 39:2; 52:6.
z Month, Gen.
7:11.
a Ch. 40:8, 14.
b Seed, Deut.
22:9.
c Ch. 39:14;
40:5, 6.
d See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.
e Bread, Gen.
3:19.

2

f II Sam. 3:27;
20:9, 10; Ps.
41:9; 109:5;
John 13:18.
g II Ki. 25:25.
h Sword, Ju.
7:20.
i Ch. 40:5.

²
a Governor, Neh. 8:9.
³
b The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
c Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e War, Josh. 22:12.

⁴
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
h Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

⁵
i II Ki. 10:13, 14.
j Shechem, Josh. 20:7.
k Shiloh, Josh. 18:1.
l Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
m Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
n Ch. 16:6; Deut. 14:1.
o Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
p See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.
r Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

⁶
s Mourning, John 11:35.
t Ch. 50:4; II Sam. 3:16.

⁷
u City, Gen. 4:17.
v Ps. 55:23; Is. 59:7; Ez. 22:27; 33:24, 26.
w See "Treachery," Jer. 9:8.
x Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

^a governor over the land. 3 ^İšh' mā-ēl also slew all the ^b Jews that were with him, *to wit*, with ^Ĝĕd-ā-lī-āh, at Mīz'pāh, and the ^cChāl-de-ānš that were found there, the ^dmen of ^ewar.

4 And it came to pass the second ^fday after he had slain ^Ĝĕd-ā-lī-āh, and no man ^gh knew it, 5 that there ⁱcame men from ^jShē-ehēm, from ^kShī'lōh, and from ^lSā-mā-rī-ā, even four-score men, having their ^{*}beards shaven and their ^mclothes rent, and ⁿhaving cut themselves, with ^omeal-offerings and ^pfrankincense in their ^qhand, to bring them to the ^rhouse of Jē-hō'vāh. 6 And ^İšh'mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī-āh went forth from Mīz'pāh to meet them, ^sweeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to ^Ĝĕd-ā-lī-āh the son of Ā-hī-kām. 7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the ^ucity, that ^İšh'mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī-āh ^vslew them, and cast them into the midst of the ^xpit, he, and the men that were with him.

Var. Rend.—V. 3. *to wit*—even, r. there—there, even, r. V. 5. men—certain, DR. BRO. r. having cut themselves—covered with dust, VULG. SCHN. cut—gashed, DR. meal-offerings—oblations, DR. BRO. r. V. 6. weeping . . . as he went—as they were going along and weeping, Sept. Hi. Graf, Gr. while they wept continually as they went, BRO. he—'they,' DUHM, ROTH, CO. BRO. V. 7. was so—happened, OR. and cast them—Omit, BRO. See **Var. Rend.** Vs. 7, 9. pit—[well known] cistern, GIE.; cistern, CO. ROTIL. SCHN. OR. DR. BRO. V. 8. stores—Lit. hidden things, Var. hidden—buried, DR. among—together with, CO. GIE. OR. ROTH. V. 9. fear of—defence against, ROTH. GIE. V. 10. Then—'And' then, ROTH. king's daughters—royal princesses (ch. 36:26), Var. remained—were, DR. departed—departed early, ROTH. GIE. children—sons, SCHN. BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 3. Ishmael—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH, BRO. DR. also—Omit, DUHM, CO. ROTH. GIE. also slew—and, SEPT. DR. BRO. slew—Omit, DUHM, ROTH. DR. BRO. *to wit*,

8 But ten ^ymen were found among them that said unto ^zİsh'mā-ēl, ^aSlay us not; for we have ^bstores hidden in the ^dfield, of ^ewheat, and of ^fbarley, and of ^goil, and of ^hhoney. So he forbore, and slew them not among their ⁱbrethren. 9 Now the ^jpit wherein ^İšh'mā-ēl cast all the ^kdead bodies of the men whom he had slain, by the side of ^mĜĕd-ā-lī-āh (the ⁿsame was that which ^oĀ'sā the king had made for ^qʿfear of ^sBā-ā-shā king of ^tİs-rā-ēl), ^İšh'mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī-āh filled it with them that were slain. 10 Then ^İšh'mā-ēl ^ucarried away captive all the ^vresidue of the people that were in ^xMīz'pāh, even the ^yking's ^adaughters, and all the people that remained in Mīz'pāh, ^bwhom ^cNēb-ū-zār-ā' dān the ^dcaptain of the ^eguard had committed to ^Ĝĕd-ā-lī-āh the ^fson of ^gĀ-hī-kām; ^İšh'mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī-āh carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the children of ^hĀm'mōn.

11 But when ⁱJō-hā'nān the

with Gedaliah—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. GIE. CO. DR. BRO. the men of war—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. V. 4. he—they, DR. V. 5. Shiloh—Salem, Sept. (Cod. Vat.) Hi. (formerly), Graf (L.). V. 6. the . . . Nethaniah—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. from Mizpah—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. it . . . he—Omit, SEPT. the son of Ahikam—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. V. 7. Ishmael—Nethaniah—he slaughtered them by, SEPT. OR. Ishmael—he, ROTH. slew . . . of—Omit, SEPT. the midst of—Omit, SEPT. BRO. he . . . him—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. V. 8. hidden—Omit, DUHM, ROTH. V. 9. the dead bodies of—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. by . . . was—was a great pit, Sept. Mo. Hi. Kue. Graf, Ch. H. P. Smith, Or. 'that is the great cistern,' DUHM, CO. ROTH. GIE.; (was, DR.) a great cistern, DR. BRO. Vs. 9, 11, 15. the son of Nethaniah—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. V. 10. and . . . Mizpah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM, BRO. Nebuzaradan—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. Ishmael . . . captive—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. BRO.

⁸
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.
a See "Murderer," Ju. 35:16.
b Is. 45:3.
c See "Treasurer," I Chr. 27:25.
d Field, Num. 20:17.
e Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
f Barley, Deut. 8:8.
g Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
i Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

⁹
j Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
k See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
l Body, Num. 25:8.
m Gedaliah, Jer. 41:1.
n I Ki. 15:17–22; II Chr. 16:1–6.
o Asa, I Ki. 15:9.
p Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
q King, Deut. 17:15.
r Fear, Gen. 9:2.
s Baasha, I Ki. 15:27.
t Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

¹⁰
u Captivity, Num. 24:22.
v Remnant, Is. 1:9.
w Ch. 40:11, 12.
x Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.
y Ch. 43:6.
z Princess, Num. 2:7.
a Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
b Ch. 40:7.
c Nebuzaradan, Jer. 39:9.
d Captain, Num. 2:3.
e See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
f Son, Gen. 21:19.
g Ahikam, Jer. 26:24.
h Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
i Ch. 40:14; Neh. 2:10, 19; 4:7, 8; 6:17, 18.

¹¹
j Ch. 40:13.

* **BEARD.**—To be left natural—Lev. 19:27. Priests not to shave Corners—Lev. 21:5; Ps. 133:2. Neglected in Grief—II Sam. 19:24. Symptom of Leprosy in—Lev. 13:29–37. Clipped—Jer. 48:37. Shaven in Sorrow for Sin—Jer. 41:5. One-half shaved in Disgrace—II Sam. 10:4, 5. Dribbling on,

a Sign of Deranged Mind—I Sam. 21:13. Taking Hold in Friendship—II Sam. 20:9. Plucked in Anger—Ez. 9:3. Cut off in Misfortune—Is. 15:2. Egyptians were none—Gen. 41:14.

Figurative.—Is. 7:20. See "Hair"—II Sam. 14:26.

11

a Ch. 40:7, 8,
14-16.
b Evil, Ps.
97:10.

12

c See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
d Ishmael, Gen.
17:23.
e II Sam. 2:13.

13

f Vs. 10, 14.
g Johanan, Jer.
40:8.
h Captains,
Num. 2:3.
i See "Sold-
diers," Ju.
20:10.
j Gladness, Is.
51:3.

14

k Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
l Mizpah, Ju.
10:17.

15

m I Sam. 30:17;
I Ki. 20:20;
Job 21:30;
Pr. 28:17.
n See v. 2.
o Ammonites,
Ju. 10:6.

16

p Ch. 42:8;
43:4-7.

son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the^a captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the^b evil that Iṣh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-ni'āh had done, 12 then they took all the men, and went to^c fight with^d Iṣh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-ni'āh, and found him by the^e great waters that are in *Gīb'-ē-ōn. 13 Now it came to pass that, when all the^f people that were with Iṣh'-mā-ēl saw^g Jō-hā-nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the^h captains of theⁱ forces that were with him, then they were^j glad. 14 So all the people that Iṣh'-mā-ēl had carried away^k captive from^l Mīz'-pāh turned about and came back, and went unto Jō-hā-nān the son of Kā-rē'āh. 15 But Iṣh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-ni'āh^m escaped from Jō-hā-nān withⁿ eight men, and went to the children of^o Ām'mōn. 16 Then took Jō-hā-nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, ^pall the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Iṣh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-ni'āh, from

Var. Rend.—V. 11. evil—misfortune, BRO. V. 12. waters . . . that are—pool that is, CO. ROTH. GIE. V. 14. turned . . . back—cast about and returned, R. V. 16. whom . . . Ishmael—whom Ishmael had led away (taken, DR.); carried away, CO. BRO.) captive, DR. BRO. DUHM, OR. ROTH. CO. the men—even the men, R. eunuchs—Or, courtiers, Var. back—again, BRO. R. V. 17. dwelt—dwelt for a time, GIE.; came to a halt, BRO. Geruth—the inn (?) of, *Ew. Graf, Ke. CO.* OR.; the foreign soil of, VULG. SCHN. go to enter—make a journey to come, BRO. V. 18. because of—out of fear for, ROTH.; to escape, CO.; away from the sight of, VULG. SCHN. **Chap. 42.**—V. 1. Jezaniah—Called Azariah, ch. 43:2. Var. See *Var. Read.* least—small, VULG. SCHN. greatest—large, VULG. SCHN. Vs. 1, 2. came . . . said—came to, CO. ROTH. V. 2. Let—and said to him, Let, SEPT. ROTH. be presented—be accepted (*Heb. fall*), DR. R; fall, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 12. all the—their, SEPT.

Mīz'-pāh, after that he had slain^q Gēd'-ā-li'āh the son of^r Ā-hi'-kām, to wit, the men of^s war, and the^t women, and the^u children, and the^v eunuchs, whom he had brought back from Gīb'-ē-ōn. 17 And they departed, and dwelt in¹ Gē'-rūth² Chīm'-hām, which is by³ Bēth'-lē-hēm, to go to⁴ enter into⁵ Ē'-gypt, 18 because of the^a Chāl-dē'āns; for they were^b afraid of them, because Iṣh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-ni'āh had slain Gēd'-ā-li'āh the son of Ā-hi'-kām, whom the^d king of^e Bāb'-ylōn^f made^g governor over the^h land.

42 Then all the captains of the forces, and^k Jō-hā-nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and² Jēz'-ā-ni'āh the son of Hō-shā'āh, and all the people^l from the least even unto the greatest, came near, 2 and said unto^m Jēr'-ē-mi'āh theⁿ prophet, Let, we pray thee, our^o supplication³ be presented before thee, and^p pray for us unto Jē-hō'-vāh thy God, even for all this^r remnant (for we are left but a

BRO, the—their, ROTH. GIE. Ishmael . . . Nathaniah—him, SEPT. ROTH. Vs. 13, 14, 16. the son of Kareah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 13. all—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. Vs. 13, 14. then . . . Mizpah—Omit, SEPT. V. 14. So . . . about—Omit, DUHM, GIE. BRO. ROTH. turned . . . back—and they returned, SEPT. BRO. and went—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 15. from Johanan—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 16. the son of Nathaniah . . . to wit—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM, GIE. BRO. of war—Omit, DR. BRO. ROTH. children—rest, SEPT. V. 17. Geruth—by the hurdles of, *Jos. Ag. Hi.*; Gideroth, BRO. HI. GIE. DUHM. Chimbam—Chemoham, *Heb. text.* V. 18. the son of Nathaniah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. the son of Ahikam—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. **Chap. 42.**—V. 1. the son of Kareah—Omit, SEPT. Jezaniah—Azariah, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. GIE. CO. DR. BRO. Hoshaiiah—Maaseiah, SEPT. V. 2. for us—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. all—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO.

q Gedaliah, Jer. 41:1.
r Ahikam, Jer. 26:24.
s War, Josh. 22:12.
t Women, Ruth 3:9.
u Children, Gen. 3:16.
v Eunuch, II Ki. 20:18.

17

1 Or, the lodging-place of Chimbam.
w Chimbam, II Sam. 19:38.
x Bethlechem, Ju. 17:7.
y Ch. 42:14.
z Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

18

a Chaldean, I Ki. 24:2.
b Ch. 42:11, 16; 43:2, 3; Is. 51:12, 13; 57:11; Lu. 12:4, 5.
c Fear, Gen. 9:2.
d Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
e King, Deut. 17:15.
f Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
g Ch. 40:5.
h Governor, Neh. 8:9.
i Land, Gen. 23:15.
j See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

1

k Ch. 40:8, 13; 41:11, 16.
2 In ch. 43:2, Azariah. See II Ki. 25:23.
l V. 8; ch. 6:13; 8:10; 44:12; Acts 8:10.

2

m Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
n Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
o Ch. 36:7; 37:20.
3 Heb. fall.
p Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
q V. 20; ch. 37:3; Ex. 8:28; I Ki. 13:6; Acts 8:24.
r Remnant, Is. 1:9.

* GIBEON: Where Jehovah triumphed through David.—(Geba) II Sam. 5:25; I Chr. 14:16. Residence of: Hannaniah—Jer. 28:1. Jeiel—I Chr. 8:29; 9:35. Valley of—Is. 28:21.

Inhabitants of.—Josh. 9:3; 11:19. Joshua smote Amorite King—Josh. 10:10, 12, 42. Civil War after Saul's Death—II Sam. Chap. 2; 5:25; I Chr. 14:16. Joab slew Amasa—II Sam. 20:8, 10. Saul's Descendants put to Death at—II Sam. 21:1-9. Was appointed a Priestly City—Josh. 21:17.

King Solomon offered his First Sacrifice—I Ki. 3:4; 9:2. Tabernacle erected at—I Chr. 16:39; 21:29; II Chr. 1:3, 13. Inhabitants helped to rebuild Jerusalem—Neh. 3:7. Cities of Children of Israel—Josh. 9:17. Of Benjamin—Josh. 18:25. Abner and Joab meet at Pool of—II Sam. 2:12, 13. Abner slays Asahel—II Sam. 2:12-24; 3:30. Inhabitants of, made Peace with Israel—Josh. 10:1. Ninety and five returned from Babylon—Neh. 7:25. Scene of Battle-field—Jer. 41:12, 16.

^a Deut. 28:62;
Is. 1:9; Lam.
1:1.
^b Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

³
^c Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Ch. 6:16; Ps.
86:11; Pr. 3:6;
Mic. 4:2.
^e Walking, Col.
1:10.
^f Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.

⁴
^g Jeremiah, Jer.
1:1.
^h Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
ⁱ Ex. 8:29;
I Sam. 12:23.
^j Words, Pr.
15:23.
^k Ch. 23:28;
I Ki. 22:14.
^l Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
^m I Sam. 3:17;
18; Ps. 40:10.

⁵
ⁿ Ch. 43:2; Gen.
31:50; Ju.
11:10; Mic.
1:2; Mal. 2:14;
3:5.
^o Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
^p Faithfulness
of God, Gen.
1:1.
^q Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.
^r Witness, John
8:17.
¹ Or, *against*.
^s Word of God,
John 6:63

⁶
^t Evil, Ps.
97:10.
^u Ex. 24:7;
Deut. 5:27;
Josh. 24:24.
^v Voice of God,
Gen. 27:22.
^w Ch. 7:23;
Deut. 5:29,
33.
^x Promises conditional,
John 14:2.

⁷
^y Ps. 27:14; Is.
30:18.
^z Day, Lev.
25:8.

⁸
^a Captain,
Num. 2:3.
^b Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.

⁹
^c II Ki. 19:4, 6,
20; 22:15.
^d Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.

^a few of many, as thine ^b eyes do
behold us), ³ that Jê-hô'vâh thy
God may ^c show us the ^d way
wherein we should ^e walk, and
the thing that we should ^f do. ⁴
Then ^g Jêr-ê-mî'âh the ^h prophet
said unto them, I have heard
you; behold, I will ⁱ pray unto
Jê-hô'vâh your God according
to your ^j words; and it shall come
to pass that whatsoever thing
^k Jê-hô'vâh shall answer you, I
will declare it unto you; I will
keep ^m nothing back from you. ⁵
Then they said to Jêr-ê-mî'âh,
ⁿ Jê-hô'vâh be a true and
^p faithful ^r witness ¹ amongst
us, if we do not according to all
the ^s word wherewith Jê-hô'vâh
thy God shall send thee to us. ⁶
Whether it be good, or whether
it be ^t evil, we will ^u obey the
^v voice of Jê-hô'vâh our God, to
whom we send thee; that it may
be ^w well with us, ^x when we obey
the voice of Jê-hô'vâh our God.

⁷ And it came to pass ^y after
ten ^z days, that the word of Jê-
hô'vâh came unto Jêr-ê-mî'âh.
⁸ Then called he Jô-hâ'nân the
son of Kâ-rê'âh, and all the ^a cap-
tains of the ^b forces that were with
him, and all the people from the
least even to the greatest, ⁹ and
said unto them, Thus ^c saith
Jê-hô'vâh, the God of ^d Îs'râ-êl,

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*), behold—see,
BRO. V. 4. have heard you—am willing
(ready), GIE. OR.; hear, DR. whatso-
ever . . . you—Or, the whole answer
which Jehovah shall make you, BRO.
words—wishes, CO. ROTH. GIE. nothing
—not one word, ROTH. V. 5. Then—
But, CO. ROTH. Then they—And they
on their part, BRO. amongst—against,
Var. DR. BRO. not—not even, R.
word—message, BRO. V. 6. evil—bad,
BRO. obey (*twice*)—hearken to, DR. BRO.
when—because, GIE. GRAF. BRO.
V. 9. present—*Lit.* cause to fall (*cf.*
ch. 37:20). Var.; lay, BRO. V. 10.
still—quietly, GIE. ROTH. OR. BRO.;
indeed, DR. pull you down—overthrow
you, BRO. repent me of—have had
enough of, ROTH.; am sorry for, BRO.;
am reconciled concerning, VULG. SCHN.
evil—misfortune, BRO.; done unto—
brought to, BRO. V. 11. save—help,
ROTH. GIE. SCHN. hand—hands,
ROTH. V. 12. grant—procure, Var.
mercy (*twice*)—compassion, DR. BRO.;
mercy before him, ROTH. that . . .
mercy—and he will have compassion,

unto whom ye sent me to ² pre-
sent your supplication before
him: ¹⁰ ^e If ye will still abide in
this ^f land, then will I ^h build
you, and not pull you down, and
I will plant you, and not pluck
you up; for I ⁱ ^j repent me of the
^k evil that I have done unto
you. ¹¹ ^m Be not ⁿ afraid of the
^o king of ^q Bâb-ÿ-lôn, of whom
ye are afraid; be not afraid of
him, saith Jê-hô'vâh: for I am
with you to ^r save you, and to
deliver you from his ^s hand. ¹²
And I will grant you ^t ^u mercy,
that ^v he may have mercy upon
you, and cause you to return to
your own land. ¹³ But if ye
say, We will ^w ^x not dwell in this
land; so that ye obey not the
voice of Jê-hô'vâh your God, ¹⁴
saying, No; but ^y we will ^z go
into the land of ^a Ê'ÿp't, where
we shall see no ^b war, nor ^c hear
the sound of the ^d trumpet, nor
have ^e ^e hunger of ^f bread; and
there will we dwell: ¹⁵ now
therefore hear ye the word of
Jê-hô'vâh, O ^h remnant of ⁱ Jû-
dâh: ^j Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of
hosts, the God of Îs'râ-êl, If ye
indeed set your ^k faces to enter
into ^l Ê'ÿp't, and go to ^m so-

BRO. cause . . . to—let you dwell in,
SYR. VULG. return to—dwell in, *Pesh.*
Vulg. Aq. Ev. Hi. Graf. Ps. Ch. (pt.); re-
main in, CO. ROTH. GIE. SCHN.; dwell
upon, BRO. V. 13. say—think, ROTH.
obey not—hearken not to, DR. BRO. V.
14. see—feel, GIE. dwell—remain, GIE.
V. 15. indeed—earnestly, GIE.; wholly,
BRO. ^a sojourn—dwell, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 2 (*cont.*), us—Omit,
SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. BRO. V. 4. the
prophet—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO.
DUHM. pray—pray for you, SEPT. your
(*first*)—our, CO. ROTH. whatsoever
thing—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. Jehovah—
Jehovah God, SEPT. you—Omit, SEPT.
ROTH. V. 5. thy God—Omit, SEPT. thee
to—Omit, SEPT. V. 8. the son of Kereah
—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. DUHM. all—
Omit, SEPT. that were with him—Omit,
SEPT. ROTH. all—Omit, DUHM. V. 9.
the . . . him—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. the
God of Israel—Omit, ROTH. BRO. V.
11. of him—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 13.
so . . . God—Omit, ROTH. Vs. 13, 14.
your . . . No—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V.
14. where we shall—Omit, SEPT. V.
15. now—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO.
O . . . Judah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.
DUHM. Judah—Israel, CO. of hosts
. . . Israel—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO.
and go—Omit, SEPT.

² Or, *lay*.
¹⁰
^e See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
^f Land, Gen.
23:15. (13:7.
^g Canaan, Gen.
Ch. 24:6;
31:28; Ez.
36:36.
ⁱ Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
^j Ch. 18:7, 8;
Hos. 11:8;
Joel 2:13;
Amos 7:3, 6;
Jonah 3:10;
4:2.
^k See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
^l See "Ten
Commands," Ex.
20:1.
¹¹
^m Ch. 1:8;
27:12, 17;
41:18.
ⁿ Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^o King, Deut.
17:15.
^p Nebuchad-
nezzar, Dan.
3:1.
^q Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
^r Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
^s Hand, Gen.
16:12.
¹²
^t Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^u Mercy, Ps.
25:6.
^v Neh. 1:11; Ps.
106:46; Pr.
16:7.
¹³
^w Covenants
conditional,
Gen. 17:2.
^x Ch. 44:16; Ex.
5:2.
¹⁴
^y Ch. 41:17; Is.
31:1.
^z Rebellion,
Ez. 20:8.
^a Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
^b War, Josh.
22:12.
^c Ch. 4:19, 21;
Ez. 16:3;
Num. 11:4.
^d Trumpet,
Num. 10:2.
^e Hunger, Deut.
8:3. (3:19.
^f Bread, Gen.
9:3.
¹⁵
^h Remnant, Is.
1:9.
ⁱ Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
^j Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
^k Face, Is. 6:2.
^l V. 17; ch.
44:12-14;
Deut. 17:16.
^m Sojourner, Ps.
119:19.

16
 a Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 b Ch. 44:13, 27; Ez. 11:8; Amos 9:1-4.
 c Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 d Land, Gen. 23:15.
 e Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 f Famine, 11 Sam. 21:1.
 i Heb. *shall cleave after you*.
 g Death, Rom. 5:12.
 17
 h Man, Gen. 2:7.
 i Face, Is. 6:2.
 j V. 22; ch. 38:2; 44:13.
 k See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
 l Ch. 44:28.
 m Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 n Evil, Ps. 97:10.

18
 o Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 p Ch. 7:20; 33:5; 39:1-9; 11 Chr. 36:16-19.
 q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 r Ch. 29:18; Deut. 29:21; Is. 65:15.
 s Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
 t Curse, Gen. 4:11.
 u Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
 v Ch. 22:10, 27.

19
 w Remnant, Is. 1:9.
 x Kingdom of Judah, 1 Ki. 12:23.
 y Is. 30:1-7.
 z Ez. 2:5.

jour there; 16 then it shall come to pass, that the ^{a b} sword, which ye ^c fear, shall overtake you there in the ^d land of ^e Ē-ġypt; and the ^f famine, whereof ye are afraid, ¹ shall follow hard after you there in Ē-ġypt; and there ye shall ^g die. 17 So shall it be with all the ^h men that set their ⁱ faces to go into Ē-ġypt to so-journ there: they shall die by the ^j sword, by the famine, and by the ^k pestilence; and ^l none of them shall remain or escape from the ^{m n} evil that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts, the God of Is-^{rā-ēl}: As mine ^o p anger and my wrath hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of ^q Jē-ru-^{sā-lēm}, so shall my wrath be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Ē-ġypt; and ye shall be ^r an execration, and an ^s astonishment, and a ^t curse, and a ^u reproach; and ^v ye shall see this place no more. 19 Jē-hō-^{vāh} hath spoken concerning you, O ^w remnant of ^x Jū-^{dāh}, ^y Goye not into Ē-ġypt: ^z know certainly

Var. Rend.—V. 16. overtake—snatch. VULG. SCHN. follow hard after—*Lit.* cleave after you, shall (pursue) after (and) cleave (to) BRO.; *Heb.* shall cleave after, DR.; glue itself to, VULG. SCHN. Egypt—[the land of] Egypt, GIE. and—that, CO. V. 17. So . . . all—Yea all, DR.; And it shall come to pass that all, BRO. men—[rebellious] men, GIE.; [daring] men, SEPT. remain—[succeed in] saying himself, ROTH. remain—survive, DR. evil—misfortune, BRO. V. 18. wrath (*twice*)—fury, DR. BRO. a. be—become, BRO. astonishment—appallment, DR.; a horror, ROTH. GIE. CO. OR. SCHN.; a fright, BRO. reproach—sneer, CO.; disgrace, GIE. SCHN.; insult, ROTH. OR. V. 19. Jehovah hath spoken—So it is as Jehovah spake, SEPT. ROTH. GIE.: (This) is the word of Jehovah, BRO.: This is Yahweh's word, SYMM. VULG. TARG. DR. concerning—unto, DR. BRO. that . . . unto—for (that, DR.) I testify against, DR. BRO.; that I prayed unto you earnestly, VULG. SCHN. unto—against, DR. BRO. CO. V. 20. For—Because, DR.; that, BRO. have . . . souls—have led yourselves astray, *Graf*, PS. OR.; or, have gone astray at the peril of your lives, *DeW. Hi. Ke.*; 'would have injured your own selves, BRO.; have made yourselves unhappy, ROTH. dealt deceitfully—dealt 'very harmfully,' CO.; done harm, SEPT. DR.; souls—selves, or, lives, DR.; selves, BRO.

that I have ^a testified unto you this ^b day. 20 For ye have ^{c d} dealt deceitfully ² against your own ^e souls; for ye ^f sent ^g me unto Jē-hō-^{vāh} your ^h God, saying, ⁱ Pray for us unto Jē-hō-^{vāh} our God; and according unto all that Jē-hō-^{vāh} our God ^j shall say, so declare unto us, and we will ^k do it. 21 And I have this day ^l declared it to you; but ye have ^m not obeyed the ⁿ voice of Jē-hō-^{vāh} your God in anything for which he hath ^o sent me unto you. 22 Now therefore know certainly that ye shall ^{p q} die by the ^r sword, by the famine, and by the ^{t u} pestilence, in the ^v place whither ye desire to go to ^w sojourn there.

43 And it came to pass that, when Jēr-ē-mī-^{šāh} had ^x made an end of speaking unto all the ^y people all the ^{z a b} words of Jē-hō-^{vāh} their God, wherewith Jē-hō-^{vāh} their God had sent him to them, even all these words, 2 then spake Āz-ā-rī-^{šāh} the ^c son of Hō-shā-^{jāh}, and ^d Jō-hā-nān the ^e son of

for ye—if ye had, BRO. V. 21. obeyed—hearkened to, DR. BRO. in, anything—So DR. SEPT. (*Luc.*) VULG.; even in all, BRO. for which—wherewith, DR. BRO. V. 22. sojourn—dwell, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 16. there—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 17. by the famine—and the famine, ROTH. and . . . pestilence—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 18. of hosts . . . Israel—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. VAR. and my wrath—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 19. Judah—Israel, CO. know—and now know, SEPT. ROTH. GIE.; (and now) you must know, BRO. that . . . day—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 20. unto . . . God—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. our God (*twice*)—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. BRO. so . . . and—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. it—*Omit*, SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. BRO. V. 21. And . . . you—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM.; and then [and] I declare to you this day, BRO. your God—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. anything for—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. V. 22. *Omit*, DUHM. know certainly that—*Omit*, SEPT. by the famine—and by the famine, ROTH. and by the pestilence—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. Chap. 43.—V. 1. all—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. GIE. BRO. their God (*twice*)—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 2. Hoshaiāh—Maaseiah, CO. ROTH.

a Neh. 9:26, 29, 30.
 b Day, Lev. 25:8.

20
 c Deception, Gen. 37:31.
 d Ch. 41:17; 43:2; Ez. 14:3.
 2 Or, in your souls.
 e Soul, Job 4:15.
 f Vs. 2, 5.
 g Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 h God, Gen. 1:1.
 i Intercessory Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 j See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 k Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

21
 l Ch. 43:1; Deut. 11:26; Ez. 2:7; Acts 20:26, 27.
 m V. 6; ch. 43:4.
 n Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
 o Messenger of God, Mal. 2:7.

22
 p Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 q Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 r V. 17; ch. 43:11.
 s Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 t Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
 u See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
 v Hos. 9:6.
 w Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

1
 x Ch. 26:8; 51:63.
 y See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 z Words, Pr. 15:23.
 a Word of God, John 6:63.
 b Ch. 42:10-18.

2
 c Ch. 42:1.
 d Johanan, Jer. 40:8.
 e Son, Gen. 21:19.

2

a Pride, Ps. 10:2.
b Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
c Ch. 5:12, 13; 42:5; II Chr. 36:13; Is. 7:9.
d Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
e Lying, Lev. 19:11.
f God, Gen. 1:1.
g Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

3

h Baruch, Jer. 32:12.
i V. 6; ch. 36:4, 10, 26, 32; 41:1-3.
j Ch. 38:4.
k Hand, Gen. 16:12.
l Chaldean, II Ki. 24:2.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.
n Captivity, Num. 24:22.
o Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

4

p Ch. 42:6.
q Captains, Num. 2:3.
r Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
s Ch. 42:5, 6; 44:5; II Chr. 25:16.
t Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
u Voice, Gen. 27:22.
v Ch. 42:10-12; Ps. 37:3.
w Land, Gen. 23:15.
x Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

5

y Ch. 40:11.
z Remnant, Is. 1:9.
a Nations, Gen. 10:32.
b Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

6

c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Women, Ruth 3:9.
e Children, Gen. 3:16.
f Kings, Deut. 17:15.
g Princess, Num. 2:7.
h Ch. 41:10.
i Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
j Ch. 39:10; 40:7.
k Nebuzaradan, Jer. 39:9.
l Gedaliah, Jer. 41:1.
m Ahikam, Jer. 26:24.
n Eccl. 9:1, 2; Lam. 3:1.
o Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

Kā-rē'āh, and all the ^a proud men, saying unto ^b Jēr-ē-mī'āh, Thou ^{c d e} speakest falsely: Jē-hō'vāh our ^f God hath not sent thee to say, Ye shall not go into ^g Ē'ġypt to sojourn there; 3 but ^{h i} Bā'rūch the son of Nē-rī'āh setteth thee on against us, to ^j deliver us into the ^k hand of the ^l Chāl-de'āns, that they may put us to death, and carry us away ^{m n} captive to ^o Bāb'ŷ-lōn. 4 ^p So Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the ^q captains of the ^r forces, and all the people, ^{s t} obeyed not the ^u voice of Jē-hō'vāh, to ^v dwell in the ^w land of ^x Jū'dāh. 5 But Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the captains of the forces, took ^y all the ^z remnant of Jū'dāh, that were returned from all the ^a nations whither they had been driven, to ^b sojourn in the land of Jū'dāh; 6 the ^c men, and the ^d women, and the ^e children, and the ^{f g h} king's ⁱ daughters, and ^j every person that ^k Nēb-ū-zār-ā-dān the captain of the guard had left with ^l Ġed-ā-lī'āh the son of ^m Ā-hī'kām, the son of Shā'phān; and ⁿ Jēr-ē-mī'āh the ^o prophet, and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 43.—V. 2. Thou . . . falsely—That is not true, SEPT. thee—three 'unto us, ROTH. CO. V. 3. setteth—hath set, CO.; is setting, DR. to—so as to, BRO.; in order to, DR.; for to, R. away captive—into exile, DR. RO. V. 4. So—And, VULG. SCHN. GIE. V. 6. every person—all the other persons, GIE.; the persons, BRO. V. 7. unto—even to, DR. R.; as far as, GIE. BRO. V. 9. hide—bury, DR. ROTH. in mortar—'secretly,' CO. BRO.; in the vault, VULG. SCHN.; in the clay, GIE. in—upon, GIE. brick-work—pavement of brick, PS.; square, Hoffmann, R. marg. (alt.); the place, GIE.; pavement (properly, oblong area), DR.; brick wall, VULG. SCHN. entry—gate, VULG. SCHN.; entrance, BRO. sight—presence, GIE. ROTH. the—some, CO. GIE. V. 10. royal pavilion—*Precise sense uncertain: perhaps, brightly ornamented tapestry (spread under or covering the throne, or forming the curtains of the tent).* Gie. Ew. Graf, Ke. glittering tapestry, DR.; glittering pavilion, BRO. pavilion—carpet, GIE.; seat, VULG. SCHN. V. 12, 13. And . . . Egypt—Then 'shall he' lay fire to the temple 'of their' gods and shall burn them down and destroy the obelisks of the temple of the Sun 'in Heliopolis' and he shall loose Egypt as the shepherd looses his mantle, and undisturbed shall he return,

Bā'rūch the son of Nē-rī'āh. 7 And they came into the land of Ē'ġypt; for they obeyed not the voice of Jē-hō'vāh: and they came unto ^p Tāh'pān-hēs.

8 Then came the word of Jē-hō'vāh unto ^q Jēr-ē-mī'āh in Tāh'pān-hēs, saying, 9 Take great ^r stones in thy hand, and ^s hide them in ^t mortar in the ^u brickwork, which is at the entry of ^v Phā'raōh's ^w house in Tāh'pān-hēs, in the sight of the men of Jū'dāh; 10 and say unto them, ^x Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh of hosts, the God of ^y Īš'rā-ēl: Behold, I will send and take ^{z a} Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'zār the king of Bāb'ŷ-lōn, ^{b c} my servant, and will set his ^d throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his ^e royal ^f pavilion over them. 11 And he shall come, and shall ^g smite the land of Ē'ġypt; ^{h i} such as are for ^j death shall be given to death, and such as are for captivity to captivity, and such as are for the ^k sword to the sword. 12 And I will kindle a ^l fire in the ^{m n} houses of the ^o gods of Ē'ġypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them

ROTH. V. 12. carry . . . captive—they shall stand deserted, DÜHM.

Var. Read.—V. 2 (cont.). proud—proud and rebellious, GIE.; proud and defiant, SEPT. CO. ROTH. DR. (?); haughty, SCHN. Jeremiah—Jeremiah thus, SEPT. GIE. ROTH. Vs. 4, 5. the son of Kareaah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 4. of Judah—Omit, BRO. (?). V. 5. that . . . Judah—that had returned to dwell in the land, ROTH. See ch. 40:11, 12, that . . . driven—'whose mind was set,' CO. V. 6. men—warlike men, SEPT. children—other children, SEPT. the captain of the guard—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.; the chief of the guards, BRO. the son of Shaphan—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. and—also, CO. V. 7. the land of—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 9. in thy hand—'thee' (place after Take), SEPT. ROTH. mortar—Omit, ROTH. in the brickwork—Omit, CO. V. 10. unto them—Omit, SEPT. of hosts . . . Israel—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. my servant—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. will set—he shall set, SEPT. SYR. ROTH. CO. BRO. DR. (?). I have—thou hast, SEPT. SYR. CO. GIE. ROTH. BRO. DR. (?). hid—buried, SEPT. SYR. ROTH. DR. (?). hidden, BRO. V. 12. I will—he shall, SEPT. SYR. VULG. ROTH. SCHN. BRO. the . . . Egypt—their gods, SEPT. ROTH.

7

p Tahpanhes, Jer. 2:16.

8

q Ps. 139:7; II Tim. 2:9.

9

r Stone, Ex. 34:1.
s Or, lay them with mortar in the pavement (or, square).
t Mortar, Ez. 13:10.
u Brick, Ex. 1:14.
v Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
w House, Deut. 24:10.
x See "Palace," Dan. 8:2.

10

x Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
y Kingdom of Israel, II Ki. 11:11.
z Ch. 25:9, 11.
a Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
b Ch. 25:9; 27:6; Is. 44:28; 45:1.
c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
d Throne, Acts 12:21.
e Or, glittering.
f Pavilion, Is. 4:6.
f Is. 18:11; 27:5; 31:20.

11

g Ch. 25:15-19; 46:1, 2, 13-26; Is. 19:1-25; Ez. 29:19, 20.
h Ch. 15:2.
i Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
j Death, Rom. 5:12.
k Sword, Ju. 7:20.

12

l Fire, Lev. 10:2.
m House, Deut. 24:10.
n Temples, I Sam. 1:9.
o Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

12

- a Captivity, Num. 24:22.
b Ps. 104:2; 109:18, 19; Is. 49:18.
c Land, Gen. 23:15.
d Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
e Clothing, Job 31:19.
f Peace, Pr. 17:1.

13

- g Pillars, Num. 3:36.
1 Or, obelisks.
h Bethshemesh, II Ki. 14:11.
2 Or, The house of the sun. Probably, Heliopolis, that is, On. See Gen. 41:50.
i Fire, Lev. 10:2.

1

- j Word of God, John 6:63.
k Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
l Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
m The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
n Ch. 46:14.
o Tahpanhes, Jer. 2:16.
p Ch. 43:7; Ez. 30:18.
q Memphis, Jer. 2:16.
r Ch. 2:16; 46:14; Is. 19:13; Ez. 30:13, 16.
s V. 15; Is. 11:11; Ez. 29:14; 30:14.

2

- t Evil. Ps. 97:10.
u Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
w Cities, Gen. 4:17.
x Day, Lev. 25:8.
y See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
z V. 22; ch. 4:7; 9:11; 34:22; Is. 6:11; Mic. 3:12.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.

3

- b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
d V. 23; ch. 2:17-19; Neh. 9:33; Ez. 8:17, 18; Dan. 9:5.
e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
g V. 8; ch. 7:19; 32:30-32; Is. 3:8.
h Anger, Pr. 15:1.
i Incense, Ex. 30:34.

away^a captive; and he shall^b array himself with the^c land of Ē-ġypt, as a^d shepherd putteth on his^e garment; and he shall go forth from thence in^f peace. 13 He shall also break the^g pillars of^h Bēth-shē-łmēsh, that is in the land of Ē-ġypt; and the houses of the gods of Ē-ġypt shall he burn withⁱ fire.

44 Theⁱ word that came to^k Jēr-ē-mī-āh concerning all the^m Jews that dwelt in the land of Ē-ġypt, that dwelt atⁿ Mig-ł-dol, and at^o Tāh-ł-pān-hēs, and at^p Mēm-ł-phīs, and in the country of^s Pāth-ł-rōs, saying, 2 Thus saith Jē-hō-ł-vāh of hosts, the God of Īš-rā-ėl: Ye have seen all the^t evil that^u I have brought upon^v Jē-ru-ł-sā-lēm, and upon all the^w cities of Jū-ł-dāh; and, behold, this^x day they are a^y desolation, and no^z man dwelleth therein, 3^a because of their^b wickedness which they have committed to^c provoke me to^d anger, in that they went to burn^e incense, and to serve

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (cont.). array himself with—wrap himself in, *Var.*; throw around himself, DUHM. putteth on—wrappeth himself in, *Var.*; throweth around himself, DUHM. garment—mantle, GIE. OR. V. 13. pillars—Or, obelisks, *Var.* DR.; obelisks, DUHM, OR. BRO. Bethshemesh—i.e. Heliopolis (see *marg.*), *Var.*; Heliopolis, DUHM, GIE.; the Temple of the Sun, VULG. SCHN. CO. houses—Temples, GIE. **Chap. 44.**—V. 1. to—through, VULG. SCHN. concerning—against, ROTH. dwell (twice)—dwell, OR. the country of Pathros—Upper Egypt, GIE. V. 2. evil—misfortune, BRO. are a desolation—destroyed, ROTH. desolation—waste, DR. BRO. V. 3. their—the, VULG. SCHN. provoke me to anger—vex me, DR. anger—grief, CO. GIE. burn incense—offer sacrifices, VULG. SCHN. incense—sacrifice, BRO.; perhaps, sacrifices, DR. that—whom, R. V. 4. early—nights, VULG. SCHN. V. 5. no incense—no [more] incense, GIE. OR.; no sacrifice, BRO. other—foreign, OR. V. 6. Wherefore—And so, DR. BRO. wrath—fury, DR. BRO. R. was kindled in—burned up, *Var.* and in the—and the, *Var.* desolate—a desolation, DR. V. 7. Wherefore

other^j gods, that they^k knew not, neither they, nor ye, nor your^m fathers. 4 Howbeit I^o sent unto you all my^p servants the^q prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not this^r abominable thing that I^t hate. 5 But they^u hearkened not, nor inclined their^v ear to^w turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods. 6 Wherefore my^x wrath and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the^y cities of^z Jū-ł-dāh and in the^a streets of Jē-ru-ł-sā-lēm; and they are wasted and^b desolate, as it is this day. 7 Therefore now thus saith Jē-hō-ł-vāh, the God of hosts, the God of Īš-rā-ėl: Wherefore^d commit ye^e this great evil against your own^f souls, to^g cut off from you man and^h woman, ⁱ infant and suckling, out of the midst of Jū-ł-dāh, to leave you^j none remaining; 8 in that ye^k provoke me unto anger with the^l works of your hands, ^m burning incense unto other gods in the land ofⁿ Ē-ġypt, whither ye are gone to

... this—Why are ye doing a, DR.: Wherefore do ye, BRO.; commit ye—will ye bring, ROTH. evil—injury, BRO. this—Omit, CO. GIE. BRO. DUHM; so, OR.; a, DR. against—upon, ROTH. own souls—selves, ROTH. DR. BRO. infant—child, DR. V. 8. provoke me unto anger—vex me, DR. works—work, ROTH. burning incense—offering sacrifice, VULG. SCHN.; burning sacrifice, BRO. are gone—be come, DR. R.; have come, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 12 (cont.). from thence—Omit, SEPT. V. 13. that... Egypt—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, GIE. BRO. the... Egypt—their houses, SEPT.; their Temples, GIE. **Chap. 44.**—V. 1. Migdol—Magdalu, VULG.; Noph, DR. BRO. ROTH. V. 2. of hosts—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. Ye—ye, DR. all—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. this day—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. and—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 3. and—Omit, SEPT. GIE. OR. ROTH. BRO.; And, DR. serve—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. neither... fathers—neither they nor their fathers, SEPT. BRO. GIE. ROTH. DUHM. V. 4. you—them, CO. GIE. ROTH. DR. (?). BRO. all—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. BRO. V. 5. not—not to me, SEPT. V. 7. the God—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM, BRO. the God of Israel—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO.

- j Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
l See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
m Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
n Israel, Deut. 4:1.

4

- o Ch. 7:13, 25; 25:4; 26:5; 35:15; Zech. 7:7.
p Servants, Ex. 21:2.
q Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
r Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
s Ch. 16:18; 32:34, 35; Ez. 8:10.
t Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

5

- u Ch. 11:8, 10; 13:10.
v Ear, Ex. 29:8.
w See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.

6

- x Ch. 42:18; Is. 51:17-20; Ez. 8:18.
y Ch. 7:17, 34.
z Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
a Streets, Josh. 2:19.
b Ch. 4:27; 34:22.

7

- c Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
d Ch. 26:19; Ez. 33:11; Hab. 2:10.
e Soul, Job 4:15.
f Ch. 3:24; 9:21; 51:22.
g Woman, Ruth 3:9.
h Children, Gen. 3:16.
i See v. 12.

8

- j V. 3; II Ki. 17:15-17; I Cor. 10:21, 22.
k Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
l V. 3; ch. 7:9; 11:12, 17; Hos. 4:13; Hab. 1:6.
m Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

8
a Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
b Curse, Gen. 4:11.
c Ch. 42:18; II Ki. 9:7, 8; II Chr. 7:20.
d Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
e Nations, Gen. 10:32.
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.

9
g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
h Vs. 17, 21; ch. 7:9, 10, 17, 18.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
k King, Deut. 17:15.
l See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
m See "Wicked Women," Ruth 3:9.
n Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
o See v. 15.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Streets, Josh. 2:19.

10
r Ch. 6:15; 8:12.
s Humility, Pr. 15:33.
t See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
u Day, Lev. 25:8.
v Fear, Gen. 9:2.
w Walking, Col. 1:10.
x V. 23; ch. 26:4; 32:33.
y See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
z Law, Deut. 31:24.
a See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
b Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
c Israel, Deut. 4:1.

11
d See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
g Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
h Ch. 21:10; Lev. 26:17; Amos 9:4.
i Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Face, Is. 6:2.
k Evil, Ps. 97:10.
l Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

a sojourn; that ye may be cut off, and that ye may be a *b* curse and a *c* reproach among all the *e* nations of the *f* earth? 9 Have ye *g* forgotten the *h* wickedness of your *i* fathers, and the wickedness of the *k* kings of Jū-dāh, and the wickedness of their *l* wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of *n* your wives, which they committed in the *p* land of Jū-dāh, and in the *q* streets of Jē-ru-sā-lēm? 10 They are *r* not *s* humbled even unto this *u* day, neither have they *v* feared, nor *w* walked in my *z* law, nor in my *b* statutes, that I set before you and before your *c* fathers.

11 Therefore thus *d* saith Jē-hō-vāh of hosts, the *e* God of *g* Is-rā-ēl: Behold, I will *h* set my *i* face against you for *k* evil, even to *l* cut off all Jū-dāh. 12 And I will *m* take the *n* remnant of Jū-dāh, that have set their faces to go into the land of *o* Ē-ġypt to sojourn there, and they shall *p* all be consumed; in the land of Ē-ġypt shall they fall; they shall be consumed by the *q* sword and by the *r* famine; they shall *s* die, from the *t* least even unto the

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*). may . . . off—*Or*, Might cut (them) from you (v. 7). *Ew.* Ch.; (might, *DR.*) cut yourselves off, *ROTH*, *OR*, *DR.* reproach—disgrace, *GIE*, *ROTH*; sneer, *CO*. V. 10. humbled—cleansed, *VULG*, *SCHN.*; 'restrained from it', *ROTH*. V. 11. will—*Omit*, *DR.* evil—misfortune, *BRO*. V. 12. take—take away (ch. 15:15). *Var.* an astonishment—a horror, *CO*, *GIE*, *ROTH*, *OR*; an appalling, *DR.*; a fright, *BRO*. reproach—sneer, *CO*; disgrace, *GIE*. V. 13. For—And, *DR*, *BRO*, *CO*, *GIE*. punish—visit, *OR*. dwell—settled, *ROTH*. by—'and' by, *ROTH*. V. 14. so that—and, *BRO*. gone into—'settled in', *CO*; come to, *GIE*, *BRO*. *DR.* be left—remain, *r*. which—the which, *r*. have a desire—lift up their soul, *VULG*, *SCHN.* save—save [a few], *ROTH*. *GIE*. V. 17. certainly—decidedly, *DUHM*. perform . . . is—do the whole thing which hath (that has), *Var.* *BRO*.

Var. Read.—V. 9. and the . . . own wickedness—and your princes, *GIE*, *ROTH*, *DUHM*. their wives—their princesses, *Sept.* *Ew.*, *Graf*, *Ps.* Ch.; their princes, *DR*, *BRO*. and the v. 10. wives—*Omit*, *SYR*, *DUHM*, *GIE*. V. 10. neither . . . feared—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *ROTH*, *DUHM*. my law—the law of the Lord, *VULG*, *SCHN.* nor

greatest, by the sword and by the famine; and they shall be an *u* execration, and an *v* astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach. 13 For I will *w* *x* *y* *z* punish them that dwell in the land of Ē-ġypt, as I have punished *a* Jē-ru-sā-lēm, by the *b* sword, by the famine, and by the *c* pestilence; 14 so that *d* none of the remnant of Jū-dāh, that are gone into the land of Ē-ġypt to sojourn there, shall escape or be left, to return into the land of Jū-dāh, to which they *h* have a *e* desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return save such as shall *l* escape.

15 Then *g* all the *h* men who *i* knew that their *j* wives burned *k* incense unto other *l* gods, and all the women that stood by, a great *m* assembly, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Ē-ġypt, in *n* Pāth-rōs, answered *o* Jēr-ē-mī-āh, saying, 16 As for the *p* *q* word that thou hast spoken unto us in the *s* name of Jē-hō-vāh, we will *u* *v* not hearken unto thee. 17 But we will certainly perform every

in my statutes—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *ROTH*, *DUHM* you . . . fathers—their fathers, *SEPT*, *DUHM*, *ROTH*, *BRO*; them and their fathers, *GIE*. V. 11. of hosts . . . Israel—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *ROTH*. against . . . even—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *ROTH*. even—*Omit*, *BRO*, *GIE*. and, *DR*. Judah—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *GIE*, *ROTH*. V. 12. And I will take—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *DUHM*, *ROTH*. *GIE*. the—'all' the, *ROTH*. of Judah . . . go—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *DUHM*, *ROTH*. *GIE*. into—in, *CO*. to sojourn there—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *VAR*, *DUHM*, *ROTH*. *GIE*. and . . . consumed—*Omit*, *GIE*. in . . . famine—*Omit*, *SEPT*. consumed (*second*) . . . be—consumed in the land of Egypt, and they shall fall by the sword and by the famine; and they shall be consumed from the least even unto the greatest [by the . . . die]; and they shall become, *BRO*. (?) by the sword . . . die—*Omit*, *ROTH*, *GIE*.; and an astonishment—*Omit*, *SEPT*. V. 13. and by the pestilence—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *ROTH*. *DUHM*. V. 14. into the land of Egypt—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *BRO*. there—*Omit*, *DR*, *BRO*. to dwell there for—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *DUHM*, *ROTH*, *GIE*. V. 15. the men . . . all—*Omit*, *CO*, *ROTH*. unto other gods—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *ROTH*. that stood by—*Omit*, *SEPT*, *ROTH*. a great assembly—with a loud voice, *CO*, *BRO*. even . . . Pathros—*Omit*, *GIE*, *OR*, *BRO*, *DR*. (?) in—[and] in, *DR*. *OR*.

12
m Ch. 42:15–18, 22.
n Remnant, Is. 1:9.
o Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
p V. 7; ch. 16:4; Is. 1:28.
q Sword, Ju. 7:20.
r Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
s Death, Rom. 5:12.
t Least to the Greatest, Jer. 42:1.
u Ch. 29:18; 42:18; Is. 65:15.
v Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.

13
w Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
x Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
y Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
z Vs. 27, 28; ch. 11:22.
a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
b Ch. 21:9; 24:10; 42:17, 22.
c See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.

14
d V. 27; ch. 22:10.
l Heb. lift up their soul.
e Ch. 22:26, 27.
f V. 28; Is. 4:2; 10:20; Rom. 9:27.

15
g Ch. 5:1–5; Pr. 11:21; Is. 1:5.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j See v. 9.
k Incense, Ex. 30:34.
l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
m Congregation, Heb. 2:12.
n Pathros, Jer. 44:1.
o Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

16
p Word of God, John 6:63.
q Words, Pr. 15:23.
r Ch. 43:2.
s Name, Acts 16:18.
t Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
u Ch. 8:6, 12; 11:8, 10; 13:10; Job 15:25, 26; 23:14, 15; Ps. 2:3, Is. 3:9.
v See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

17

a Queen, Esth. 2:4.
 b Ch. 7:18; 11 Ki. 17:16.
 c Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 d Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
 e V. 21; ch. 32:32; Neh. 9:34.
 f Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 h Princes, Num. 2:7.
 i Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 j Ex. 16:3; Is. 48:5; Hos. 2:5-9; Phil. 3:19.
 k Food, Gen. 9:3.
 l Heb. *bread*.
 l See "Adversity," Job 19:6.
 m Evil, Ps. 97:10.

18

n Ch. 40:12; Num. 11:5, 6; Mal. 3:13-15.
 o Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 p Famine, II Sam. 21:1.

19

q See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
 r Worship, Mt. 4:10.
 2 Or. *portray*.
 s V. 15; Num. 30:6-7.
 t Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
 u See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.

20

v Man, Gen. 2:7.
 w Woman, Ruth 3:9.

21

x Incense, Ex. 30:34.
 y Ez. 8:10, 11.
 z Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 a Street, Josh. 2:19.
 b Vs. 9, 17; ch. 11:13; Ez. 16:24.
 c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 d Land, Gen. 23:15.
 e Ch. 14:10; Ps. 79:8; Is. 64:9; Hos. 7:2; Amos 8:7.
 f Mind, Job 38:36.

word that is gone forth out of our mouth, to burn incense unto the ^{a b} queen of ^c heaven, and to pour out ^d drink-offerings unto her, as we have done, ^e we and our ^f fathers, our ^g kings and our ^h princes, in the ⁱ cities of Jū-dāh, and in the streets of Jê-ru-sā-lēm; for then had we ^j plenty of ^{k l} victuals, and were well, and saw no ^{l m} evil. 18 But since we left off burning incense to the queen of heaven, and pouring out drink-offerings unto her, we have ⁿ wanted all things, and have been consumed by the ^o sword and by the ^p famine. 19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her ^q cakes to ^{r z} worship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto her, ^s without our ^{t u} husbands?

20 Then Jêr-ê-mī-āh said unto all the people, to the ^v men, and to the ^w women, even to all the people that had given him that answer, saying, 21 The ^{x y} incense that ye burned in the cities of ^z Jū-dāh, and in the ^{a b} streets of ^c Jê-ru-sā-lēm, ye and your fathers, your kings and your princes, and the people of the ^d land, did not Jê-hō'-vāh ^e remember them, and came it not into his ^f mind? 22 so

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*), victuals—*Heb.* bread, DR.; bread, DUHM, ROTH, GIE. OR. CO. BRO. well—fortunate, CO. evil—misfortune, DUHM, GIE. ROTH. OR. CO. BRO. V. 19, burned—burn, Var. ROTH, poured—pour, Var. ROTH, did—do, Var. ROTH, to worship her—to make her image, Ra. Graf, PS. Ke. Ch. Kuc. *Sense doubtful*, Var. according to her image, CO. OR. ROTH, to portray her, DR. BRO.; omit, SEPT. GIE. without apart from, BRO. husbands—husbands' consent, CO. GIE. V. 20, even—and, DR.; in short, CO. V. 21, incense—sacrifice, VULG. SCHN.; sacrificial smoke, BRO. or, sweet smoke, DR. burned—offered, VULG. SCHN.; made, BRO. them—*i.e.* the repeated acts of idolatry, Var.; 'it', ROTH. BRO.; that, DR. V. 22, doings—endeavors, VULG. SCHN. an astonishment—an appalment, DR.; a horror, ROTH. OR. SCHN. GIE.; a fright, BRO. V. 23, incense—incense [to idols], VULG. GIE. evil—misfortune, BRO. V. 24, Moreover

that Jê-hō'-vāh could ^g no longer bear, ^h because of the evil of your ^{i j} doings, and because of the ^k abominations which ye have committed; ^{l m} therefore is your land become a ^{n o} desolation, and an ^p astonishment, and a ^q curse, without inhabitant, as it is this ^r day. 23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against Jê-hō'-vāh, and have ^s not ^t obeyed the ^u voice of Jê-hō'-vāh, nor ^{v w x} walked in his ^y law, nor in his ^z statutes, nor in his ^m testimonies; therefore this ^a evil is happened unto you, as it ^b is this day.

24 Moreover ^b Jêr-ê-mī-āh said unto all the people, and to all the women, ^c Hear the word of Jê-hō'-vāh, all Jū-dāh that are ^d in the land of ^e Ê-ġypt: 25 ^f Thus saith Jê-hō'-vāh of hosts, the God of Īs-rā-ēl, saying, ^g Ye and your wives have both spoken with your ^h mouths, and with your ⁱ hands have fulfilled it, saying, We will ^j surely perform our ^k vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: establish then your vows, and perform your vows. 26 Therefore hear ye the ^{l m} word of Jê-hō'-

—Then, OR.; And then, SCHN.; And, DR. BRO. V. 25, have both spoken—ye speak, ROTH. have fulfilled—ye fulfil, ROTH. We will—Let us, OR. surely—conscientiously, CO.; faithfully, ROTH. establish—make true, ROTH.; keep well, OR.; keep conscientiously, CO. then—indeed, BRO. vows (*second*)—words, ROTH. DR. (?); them, BRO. V. 26, Therefore—[But] therefore, GIE.

Var. Read.—V. 18, and pouring . . . her—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 19, *Prefix*. And all the women answered, and said, SYR. SEPT. (MSS.). [And all the women said], GIE. BRO. V. 20, even to all the people—*Omit*, BRO. VAR. V. 22, without inhabitant—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 23, as . . . day—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 24, all (*twice*)—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. all Judah, SEPT. ROTH. SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. V. 25, Thus . . . Israel—*Omit*, SEPT. BRO. (?). of hosts, ROTH. saving—*Omit*, GIE. and your—*Omit*, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. GIE. BRO. your vows—*Omit*, SEPT.

22

g Is. 7:13; Mal. 2:7.
 h Ch. 4:4; 21:12; 30:14.
 i See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 j See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 k Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
 l Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
 m See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 n See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 o V. 13; ch. 25:11, 18, 38; 29:18; 42:18.
 p Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
 q Curse, Gen. 4:11.
 r Day, Lev. 25:8.

23

s Ch. 7:13-15; 40:3.
 t Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 u Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
 v Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 w Walking, Col. 1:10.
 x V. 10; Ps. 119:136, 150.
 y Law, Deut. 31:24.
 z Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
 a V. 2; I Ki. 9:9; Neh. 13:18.

24

b Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 c V. 16; ch. 42:15.
 d Vs. 15, 26; ch. 43:7.
 e Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

25

f Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 g See v. 16.
 h Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 j V. 17; Mt. 14:9; Acts 23:12.
 k Vows, Num. 14:30.

26

l Word of God, John 6:63.
 m Words, Pr. 15:23.

26

- a Ch. 22:5; Gen. 22:16; Deut. 32:40, 41; Amos 6:8; Heb. 6:13, 18.
b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
c Name, Acts 16:18.
d Names of God Gen. 1:1.
e Ps. 50:16; Ez. 20:39.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Land, Gen. 23:15.
h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
i Ch. 5:2; Is. 48:1, 2.

27

- j See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
k Evil, Ps. 97:10.
l Sword, Ju. 7:20.
m Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
n Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

28

- o Is. 10:19; 27:12, 13.
p Remnant, Is. 1:9.
q Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
s Ps. 33:11; Is. 14:27; 46:10, 11; Zech. 1:6.

29

- t Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
u V. 30; Is. 7:11, 14; 8:18; Mt. 24:15, 16, 32.
v Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
w Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
x Pr. 19:21; Is. 40:8.
y Words, Pr. 15:23.

30

- z Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
a Ch. 43:9-13; 46:25; Ez. 29:3.
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
c Enemies, Job 31:29.

vāh, all Jū-dāh that dwell in the land of Ē-g̃ypt: Behold, I have ^{a b} sworn by my great ^{c d} name, saith Jē-hō-vāh, that my name shall ^e no more be named in the mouth of any ^f man of Jū-dāh in all the ^g land of ^h Ē-g̃ypt, saying, ⁱ As the Lord Jē-hō-vāh liveth. 27 Behold, I ^j watch over them for ^k evil, and not for good; and all the men of Jū-dāh that are in the land of Ē-g̃ypt shall be consumed by the ^l sword and by the ^m famine, until there be an ⁿ end of them. 28 And they that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Ē-g̃ypt into the land of Jū-dāh, ^o few in number; and all the ^p remnant of Jū-dāh, that are gone into the land of Ē-g̃ypt to ^q sojourn there, shall ^r know whose word shall stand, ^s mine, or theirs. 29 And this shall be the ^{t u} sign unto you, saith Jē-hō-vāh, that I will ^{v w} punish you in this place, that ye may know that ^x my ^y words shall surely stand against you for evil: 30 Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh, Behold, I will give ^{z a} Phā-raōh Hōph-rā king of Ē-g̃ypt into the ^b hand of his ^c enemies, and into the hand

Var. Read.—V. 26 (*cont.*), my (*second*)—Yahweh's, CO. V. 27. watch—am wakeful, DR. evil—misfortune, BRO. V. 28. few—[but only] few, ROTH. gone—going, *Var.* few in number—that may be counted, OR. V. 29. punish—visit, CO. ROTH. OR. know—recognize, GIE. evil—misfortune, BRO. **Chap.** 45.—V. 1. these—the, CO. in—upon, BRO. V. 3. didst say—hast indeed said, CO. Woe is me now!—O, (Ah, CO.) Woe is me, CO. DUHM. for—that, BRO. for . . . added—How adds Yahweh, CO.; that Yahweh added, DUHM. sorrow—[new] sorrow, GIE.; [still] sorrow, ROTH.; care, DUHM. am—have grown, CO.; am [become], GIE. weary—weak, DUHM. with—through, DUHM; over, OR. groaning—sighing, *Var.* and—But, CO. no—not, CO.; none, DUHM. V. 4. *Prefix*, Answer him, DUHM. that which (*twice*)—her, whom, VULG. SCHN.; what, DUHM. that . . . down—My own building I must myself destroy, CO. will I break down—I destroy, DUHM. that . . . up—And my own plantation myself root out, CO. this . . . land—that is the whole earth, *Var.* DR. in the—concerns, ROTH. OR. land—earth, *Var.* VULG. SCHN. DR. V. 5. seekest—demandest, CO. GIE. ROTH.; dost seek, DR.; could'st desire, DUHM.

of them that ^d seek his ^e life; as I gave ^{f g h} Zēd-ē-kī-āh king of ⁱ Jū-dāh into the hand of ^j Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār ^k king of ^l Bāb-ŷ-lōn, who was his enemy, and sought his life.

45 The word that ^m Jēr-ē-mī-āh the ⁿ prophet spake unto ^o Bā-rūch the son of Nē-rī-āh, when he ^{p q} wrote these words in a ^r book at the ^s mouth of Jēr-ē-mī-āh, in the ^t fourth ^u year of ^v Jē-hoi-ā-kīm the son of ^w Jō-sī-āh, king of Jū-dāh, saying, 2 ^{x y} Thus saith ^z Jē-hō-vāh, the God of ^a Īš-rā-ēl, ¹ unto thee, O Bā-rūch: 3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for Jē-hō-vāh hath added ^b sorrow to my ^c pain; I am ^{d e} weary with my ^f groaning, and I find no ^g rest. 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh: Behold, ^h that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up; and this in the whole land. 5 And ^{i j} seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not; for, behold, I will ^k bring evil upon all ^l flesh, saith Jē-hō-vāh; but thy life will I

thou—thou, DR. great—[so] great, ROTH. seek them not—Oh, do not demand it, CO.; Desire them not! DUHM. will bring—am bringing, DR.; bring, CO. DUHM. evil—misfortune, DUHM, CO. but—yet, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 26. have sworn—swear, ROTH. GIE. no—never, OR. named—Omit, BRO. any man of—all, SEPT. saying—that one should say, SEPT. ROTH. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, SEPT. V. 27. *Prefix*, For, SEPT. DUHM, BRO. Behold—Omit, SEPT. the men of—Omit, SEPT. are—is settled, SEPT. V. 28. all—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. out . . . Egypt—Omit, SEPT. mine or theirs—Omit, SEPT. V. 29. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. in . . . you—Omit, SEPT. V. 30. Pharaoh—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. **Var. Chap.** 45.—V. 1. When . . . Judah—Omit, GIE. at the mouth of—Omit, CO. saying—Omit, SEPT. V. 2. the God of Israel—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 3. *Prefix*, Because, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. now!—Add, Woe to me! SEPT. BRO. and—Omit, SEPT. V. 4. Thus . . . him—Omit, CO. ROTH. GIE. and this . . . land—Omit, SEPT. CO. ROTH. GIE. BRO. (?).

- d See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
e Life, Gen. 2:7.
f Zedekiah, II Ch. 36:10.
g Ch. 34:21; 39:5-7; II Ki. 25:4-7.
h See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
i Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
j Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
k Kings, Deut. 17:13.
l Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

1

- m Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
n Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
o Baruch, Jer. 32:12.
p Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
q Ch. 36:4, 18, 32.
r Book, Eccl. 12:12.
s Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
t Ch. 25:1; 36:1; 46:1.
u Year, Lev. 25:8.
v Jehoikim, II Ki. 24:1.
w Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.

2

- x See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
y See "Word of God," John 6:63.
z God, Gen. 1:1.
a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
l Or, concerning.

3

- b Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
c Pain, Rev. 21:4.
d Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
e Ps. 6:6; 69:3; II Cor. 4:1, 16; Gal. 6:9.
f Groaning, Ps. 22:1.
g Rest, Heb. 4:4.

4

- h Ch. 1:10; 11:17; 18:7-10; 31:28.

5

- i I Ki. 3:9, 11; II Ki. 5:26; Mt. 6:25, 32; Rom. 12:16.
j See "Seeking," Lu. 13:24.
k Ch. 25:31; Is. 66:16.
l Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

5
a Ch. 21:9; 38:2;
39:18.

1
b Word of God,
John 6:63.
c See "Inspira-
tion of Prophe-
cies," II Ki.
17:13.

d Jeremiah, Jer.
1:1.

e Ch. 1:10;
25:15-38.
f Nations, Gen.
10:32.

2
g Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
h V. 14; ch.
25:19; Ez. chs.
29-32.

i See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.

j See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
k Pharaoh, Ex.
2:5.

l Rivers, Is.
32:2.

m Euphrates,
Deut. 1:7.

n II Chr. 35:20;
Is. 10:9.

o Nebuchadnezzar,
Dan. 3:1.
p King, Deut.
17:15.

q Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
r Jehoiakim,
II Ki. 24:1.

s Son, Gen.
21:19.
t Josiah, II Ki.
22:1.

u Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

3
v Ch. 51:11; Is.
21:5; Joel 3:9;
Nah. 2:1;
3:14.
w See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.
x See "Battle-
fields," Num.
20:17.

4
y Horses, Jer.
50:11.

z Horsemen,
Acts 23:23.

a See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.

b Ez. 21:9-11.
c Weapons, See
"War," Josh.
22:12.

d Coat, Gen.
37:3.

5
e See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.

f V. 21; Is.
42:17.

g Is. 5:25; Ez.
39:18.

give unto thee ^a for a prey in all
places whither thou goest.

46 The ^b word of Jê-hô-
vâh which ^c came to
^d Jêr-ê-mî-âh the prophet ^e concern-
ing the ^f nations.

2 Of ^g ^h Ê-ġypt: concerning
the ⁱ army of ^k Phâ-l-raôh-nê-l'éo
king of Ê-ġypt, which was by
the ^l river ^m Êû-phrâ-tês in ⁿ Ê-û-
rêh-mîsh, which ^o Nêb-û-châd-
rêz-zâr ^p king of ^q Bâb-ly-lôn
smote in the fourth year of
^r Jê-hoi-â-kîm the ^s son of ^t Jô-
sî-âh, king of ^u Jû-dâh.

3 ^v Prepare ye the ^w buckler
and ^x shield, and draw near to
^y battle. 4 * Harness the ^z horses,
and get up, ye ^a horsemen,
and stand forth with your
helmets; ^b furbish the ^c spears,
put on the ^d coats of mail. 5
Wherefore have I seen it? they
are ^e dismayed and are ^f turned
backward; and their ^g mighty
ones are beaten down, and are

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*), prey—surety,
VULG. SCHN.; booty, CO. in . . . all
places—every place, SEPT. ROTH. goest
—mayest go, CO. DUHM. **Chap. 46.**—V. 1.
nations—heathen, CO.; heathen nations,
OR.; [foreign] nations, ROTH. V. 2. Of—
Respecting, BRO.; On, DR. was—
stood, ROTH. in—at, *Var. V.* 3. Pre-
pare ye—Set in line, DR.; arrange ye,
BRO.; Order ye, R. V. 4. horses—Add,
[to the chariots], CO. get . . . horse-
men—Or, mount the chargers, *Var. DR.* BRO.
get up—mount, ROTH. DUHM. OR.
GIE. DR. BRO. forth—ready, ROTH.;
forth [all ye men], CO. furbish—arm
yourselves with, CO. spears—lances,
DR. V. 5. they are . . . —are they
. . . ? DR. BRO. ones—men, DR. BRO.
beaten down—broken up, BRO. apace—
hastily, DUHM. ROTH. GIE. V. 6. Let
. . . swift—the swift can (could, BRO.)
not, CO. ROTH. GIE. BRO. nor—nor
dare, CO. in the north—northward,
DR. have—Omit, BRO. stumbled—
broken down, GIE. V. 7. is—was, ROTH.
riseth—rose, BRO. ROTH. CO. whose
—that, SEPT. CO.; waters—streams,
DUHM. OR.; waves, GIE. Vs. 7, 8. toss
—tossed, BRO. rivers—streams, DR.
BRO.; waters, DUHM. OR.; floods,
SCHN. V. 8. riseth—rose, CO. ROTH.
BRO. earth—(dry) land, BRO. the
. . . thereof—them that dwell therein,
DR. V. 9. Go up—Rear, CO.; Dash for-
ward, GIE. ROTH.; Storm hither, ROTH.

fled apace, and look not back:
^h terror is on every side, saith Jê-
hō-vâh. 6 Let not the ⁱ swift flee
away, nor the mighty man es-
cape; in the north by the river
Êû-phrâ-tês have they ^j stum-
bled and fallen. 7 ^k Who is this
that ^l riseth up like the ^m Nile,
whose ⁿ waters toss themselves
like the rivers? 8 Ê-ġypt riseth
up like the Nile, and his waters
toss themselves like the rivers:
and he saith, I will ^o rise up, I
will cover the ^p earth; I will
^q destroy ^r cities and the in-
habitants thereof. 9 Go up, ye
horses; and ^s rage, ye ^t chariots;
and let the mighty men go forth:
^u Cûsh and ^v Pût, that handle the
shield; and the ^w Lû-dîm, that
handle and bend the ^x bow. 10
For that ^y day is a day of the
Lord, Jê-hō-vâh of hosts, a day
of ^a ^b vengeance, that he may
avenge him of his ^c adversaries:
and the ^d sword shall devour and
be satiate, and shall drink its fill

rage—rush madly, *Var.*; dash along,
ROTH. ye chariots—spans (of horses),
OR. and . . . forth—march out ye
heroes, ROTH. let the—shall, GIE.; 'ye,
CO. Cush—(they of) Cush, *Var.*; Ethi-
opia, GIE.; Ethiopians, OR. Put—Cy-
rene, GIE.; Libyans, OR. Ludim—Ly-
bians, GIE. STADE; Lydians, OR. bend
—hurl, SCHN. bow—arrows, VULG.
SCHN. V. 10. For . . . blood—"This
day" comes from Yahweh that he avenge
himself on his enemies! There devours
'his' sword and eats its fill and intoxicates
itself in their blood! ROTH. For—But,
DR. is a day of—is to, BRO.; belongeth
to, DR. Jehovah—Yahweh, DR. of
hosts—our God, SEPT. that he may—
to, CO. GIE. the—his, DUHM, BRO.
satiate—satiated, BRO. its fill of—Lit.
soaked or saturated, DR.

Var. Read.—V. 5. unto thee—Omit,
SEPT. **Chap. 46.**—V. 1. Omit, SEPT. GIE.
V. 2. the son of Josiah—Omit, SEPT.
ROTH. V. 4. Prefix, And, SEPT. ye horse-
men—Omit, ROTH. and—Omit, VULG.
ROTH. your—Omit, CO.; (your), BRO.
V. 5. have I seen it—Omit, SEPT.
DUHM. CO. GIE. ROTH. BRO. DR.
(?); do I see, *Var.* and—Omit, CO.; also,
DR. and (third)—Omit, SEPT. and
. . . back—Omit, CO. and fled apace
and turned out, BRO. saith Jehovah—
Omit, CO. V. 6. river—Omit, SEPT. GIE.
V. 8. Prefix, The waters of, SEPT. and . . .
rivers—Omit, SEPT. up—up and, SEPT.
GIE.; HEB. TEXT has, bring up, DR.
earth—Add, and, SEPT. GIE. cities and
—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. cities, DR.:
the city and, CO. V. 9. and—Omit, SEPT.
handle and—SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 10.
a day—Omit, SEPT. Vs. 10, 11. the Lord
—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, SEPT. V. 10.
sword—sword of Yahweh, SEPT.

^h Ch. 6:25;
49:29.

6
ⁱ Is. 30:16.
^j Vs. 12, 16;
Dan. 11:19.

7
^k Or, Who is
this like the
Nile that riseth
up, like the
rivers whose
waters toss
themselves?
Egypt is like
the Nile that
riseth up &c.
^l Ch. 47:2.
^k See "Rivers,"
Is. 32:2.
^m Waters, Ps.
95:5.

8
ⁿ Is. 37:24.
^o Earth, Gen.
2:1.
^p See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
^q Is. 10:13.
^r Cities, Gen.
4:17.

9
^s Ch. 47:3; Nah.
2:4.
^t Chariots, I Ki.
20:1.
^u See "Ethio-
pia," Esth.
1:1.
^v Put, Gen.
10:6.
^w Ludim, Gen.
10:13.
^x See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.

10
^y Day, Lev.
25:8.
^z See "Judg-
ment," II Pet.
2:4.
^a Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
^b Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:11.
^c Ch. 50:15, 28.
^d Enemies, Job
31:29.
^e Ch. 12:12; Is.
31:8.
^f Death Pen-
alty for Viola-
tion of Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
^g Sword, Ju.
7:20.

* **HARNESS.**—Jer. 46:4. Trappings—Ps. 32:9. Pieces of
Harness mentioned: Bit—Ps. 32:9. Bridle—Ps. 32:9; Pr.
26:3; Jas. 3:3; Rev. 14:20.

Used figuratively.—II Ki. 19:28; Job 30:11; Ps. 39:1; Is.
30:28; 37:29. Saddle—Gen. 22:3; Lev. 15:9; Num. 22:21; Ju.
19:10; II Sam. 16:11; 17:23; 19:26; I Ki. 2:40; 13:13, 23, 27;
II Ki. 4:24.

- 10
 a Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 b Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 d See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 e Is. 34:6; Zeph. 1:7.
 f The North, Gen. 47:2.
 g Rivers, Is. 32:2.
 h Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.

- 11
 i Gilead, Num. 32:1.
 j Balm, Jer. 8:22.
 k Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
 l Ch. 31:4, 21; Is. 47:1.
 m Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 o See "Physician," Mk. 5:26.
 p Healing, Jer. 30:13.
 q Mic. 1:9; Nah. 3:19.

- 12
 r Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 s Shame, Phil. 3:19.
 t Ch. 2:36; Nah. 3:8-10.
 u Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 v Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 w Ch. 14:2.
 x V. 6; Is. 19:2.
 y Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 13
 z Word of God, John 6:63.
 a See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 b Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
 c Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
 d Ch. 43:11.
 e Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 f Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 g See "War," Josh. 22:12.

of their ^a blood; for the ^b Lord, Jê-hô^c-vâh of hosts, hath a ^{c d e} sacrifice in the ^f north country by the ^g river ^h Eû-phràⁱtês. 11 Go up into ⁱ Gîl^j-ê-âd, and take ^k balm, O ^{k l} virgin ^m daughter of ⁿ Ê^o-ğÿpt: in vain dost thou use many medicines; there is ^{p q} no healing for thee. 12 The ^r nations have heard of thy ^{s t} shame, and the ^u earth is full of thy ^{v w} cry; for the ^x mighty ^y man hath stumbled against the mighty, they are fallen both of them together.

13 The ^{z a} word that Jê-hô^b-vâh spake to ^b Jêr-ê-mî^c-âh the prophet, how that ^{c d} Nêb-û-ehâd-rêz^e-zâr ^e king of ^f Bâb^g-ÿlôn should come and ^h smite the land of Êⁱ-ğÿpt.

14 Declare ye in Êⁱ-ğÿpt, and

Var. Rend. — V. 10 (cont.). by — 'at,' ROTH. V. 11. take—fetch, Var.; get, ROTH. virgin daughter—virgin, daughter, ROTH. of—Omit, BRO. dost . . . many—hast thou multiplied, DR. use—put on, ROTH. medicines—means for healing (salves), ROTH.; remedies, BRO. healing—Lit. plaister, Var. DR.; bandage, CO.; recovery, ROTH. V. 12. have heard—hear, CO. ROTH. the—one, DUHM, ROTH. against—over, ROTH. OR. mighty (second)—other, DUHM, ROTH. V. 13. that—what, CO. V. 14. Memphis—Noph, OR. DR. BRO. r. Stand . . . thee—Stand thee up and place thyself in readiness! ROTH. for—For already, ROTH. round about thee—Thy thicket, CO. V. 15. they . . . them—Lit. he . . . him: See Var. Read. did drive them—did thrust him, DR.; has gored him, CO.; thrust him away, BRO.; knocked them over, OR.; drove him away, GIE.; hath chased him away, ROTH. V. 16. 'Very badly has he stumbled' and fallen [one upon the other and saith . . . nativity (gloss)]; Before the cruel sword, CO.; Thy mixed people tottered, fell, and they said the one to the other: "Up and let us return to our people and to our country on account of the murderous sword," GIE. He . . . said—Thy foreign population stumbled, yea they fell: (Thy mixed people have stumbled and fallen, DR.) and they said one to another, DR. (?). BRO. SEPT.: 'Thy mixture of people came stumbling' Yea, one stumbled over the other! 'They' cried, ROTH. He . . . stumble—Thy mingled people stumbled, DUHM, GIE. V. 17. a noise—Or, desolation, Var. See Var. Read. he . . . hv—which neglected (missed) the time, CO.; which the season stills, BRO.: "which let the time slip by," ROTH.; that missed (let slip past) the time, GIE. V. 18. As—As truly as, ROTH. surely—yea, ROTH. Tabor—a Tabor, Var.

Var. Read. — V. 10 (cont.). of hosts—Omit, SEPT. V. 12. of thy shame—thy voice, SEPT. BRO.; thy lamentation, DUHM, CO.; call, GIE. V. 13. The

^h publish in ⁱ Mig^j-dôl, and publish in ⁱ Mêm^k-phîs and in ^k Tâh^l-pân-hês: say ye, Stand forth, and prepare thee; for the ^l sword hath ^m devoured round about thee. 15 Why are thy ⁿ strong ones swept away? they stood not, because Jê-hô^b-vâh did ^o drive them. 16 He made many to ^p stumble, yea, they fell one upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us ^q go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the ^r s oppressing sword. 17 They cried there, 'Phâ^s-raôh king of Ê^t-ğÿpt is ^u but a noise; he hath let the appointed time pass by. 18 ^v As I live, saith the ^{w x} King, whose name is Jê-hô^b-vâh of hosts, surely like *Tâ^y-bôr among the ^y mountains, and

word—Omit, SEPT. the prophet—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. Nebuchadrezzar—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 14. in Egypt and publish—Omit, SEPT. CO. ROTH. GIE. BRO. DR. (?). and in Tahpanhes—Omit, SEPT. CO. GIE. ROTH. BRO. DR. (?). thee—Omit, SEPT. V. 15. are . . . ones—is thy strong one (i.e. Apis (?)) many MSS. Ag. Symm. Theod. Vulg. Ew. Hi. Graf. PS. Ch. Dr. r. marg.: is thy main army, OR. Why . . . not—Why has Apis fled (Why) has thy bull (deity) not stood? BRO.; Why 'fled' the Apis, did not thy Bull stand? GIE.; Why 'flee' (before thee, SEPT.) the Apis? Does thy holy Bull not stand? CO. (1) Why fleeth 'Apis,' why does not thy 'steer' hold out? ROTH. swept away—(Why is thy strong one) Khaph (i.e. Apis, the Egyptian Hapi) fled? Sept. Mich. La. (dividing letters differently), Var. because . . . them—for Yahweh has gored him (gloss), CO. V. 17. They . . . noise—Call ye (Men will call, Ew. Graf.) the name of (Pharaoh king of Egypt, Desolation [or, A noise, Ew. PS.], Sept. Vulg. Ew. Hi. Graf. PS. Ch. Or. Cf. ch. 20:3; Call ye the name of the king of Egypt a Crash (Uproar, BRO.), DR. BRO.; Name the name of Pharaoh king of Egypt (Destruction, OR.) Funning, CO. OR.; Name Pharaoh, king of Egypt: "Fury," ROTH.: Call the name of Pharaoh king of Egypt, Rage, GIE.; Name the name Pharaoh, the king of Egypt: "The time brought Tumult," VULG. SCHN. Pharaoh—Pharaoh-necho, SEPT. V. 18. the . . . is—Omit, SEPT. whose name is—Omit, CO. BRO. of hosts—Omit, SEPT. BRO. GIE. surely—Omit, BRO. DR.

*TABOR, a Levitical City of Zebulun.—I Chr. 6:77. Tabor, a Plain in Benjamin—I Sam. 10:3.

MT. TABOR (Mountain Height). Position of.—Josh. 19:22; Jer. 46:18.

Scene of Battle.—Barak's Army assembled at—Ju. 4:6, 12, 14. Battle between Gideon and Zebah—Ju. 8:18.

Prophecy.—Hos. 5:1.

- 14
 h Publish, Neh. 9:15.
 i Migdol, Jer. 44:1.
 j Memphis, Jer. 2:16.
 k Tahpanhes, Jer. 2:16.
 l Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 m V. 10; ch. 2:30; Is. 1:20; Nah. 2:13.

- 15
 n V. 5; Is. 66:15, 16.
 o Ps. 18:14, 39; 68:1, 2.
 l Or, thrust them down.

- 16
 p V. 6; Lev. 26:36, 37.
 q Ch. 51:9.
 r Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
 s Ch. 50:16.

- 17
 t Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
 u Ex. 15:9, 10; I Ki. 20:10, 11; Is. 19:11-16.
 2 Or, destroyed.

- 18
 v Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 w See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
 x Ch. 48:15; Mal. 1:14.
 y Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

18

a Carmel,
I Sam. 15:12.
b Sea. Ex.
14:21.

19

1 Or, *O thou that dwellest with the daughter of Egypt.*
c See v. 11.
2 Heb. *make the vessels of captivity.*
d Is. 20:4.
e Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
f Memphis, Jer. 2:16.
g V. 14; Ez. 30:13.
h See "Destruction." Hos. 13:14.

20
i See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
j Ch. 50:11.
k See v. 24.
3 Or, *the gadfly.*

21
l V. 5; II Sam. 10:6; II Ki. 7:6.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Calf, Pr. 15:23.
o Is. 34:7.
p Stall, Amos 7:4.
q See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
r Ch. 18:17.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.
t See "Adversity,"
Job 19:6.
u Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
v See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
w Ch. 48:44;
Hos. 9:7; Ob. 13; Mic. 7:4.

22
4 Or, *Her sound is like that of the serpent as it goeth.*
x Serpent,
II Cor. 11:3.
y See "Soldiers,"
Ju. 20:10.
z See "War,"
John 22:12.
a Axe, I Sam. 13:20.
b See "Trades and Arts,"
Is. 40:19.
c Wood, Ex. 31:5.

23
d See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.
e See "Plants and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
f Ch. 21:14.
5 Or, *for.*

like ^aĀr-mēl by the ^bsea, so shall he come. 19 ¹O thou ^cdaughter that dwellest in Ē-g̃ypt, ²furnish thyself to ^dgo into ^ecaptivity; for ¹g Mēm'phīs shall become a ^hdesolation, and shall be burnt up, without inhabitant. 20 Ē-g̃ypt is a very fair ⁱheifer; but ^kdestruction out of the north is come, it is come. 21 Also her ^lhired ^mmen in the midst of her are like ⁿcalves of the ^pstall; for they also are turned back, they are ^qfled away together, they did not stand: for the ^sday of their ^tcalamity is come upon them, the time of their ^uvisitation. 22 ⁴The sound thereof shall go like the ^xserpent; for they shall march with an ^yarmy, and come against her with ^aaxes, as ^bhewers of ^cwood. 23 They shall cut down her ^dforest, saith Jē-hō-vāh, ⁵though it cannot be searched; because they

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (cont.). Carmel—a Carmel. Var. by—in, DR.; over, ROTH. so . . . come—there shall come one, DR.; comes he! ROTH. so—Omit, BRO. V. 19. O . . . captivity—Prepare for thyself articles for exile Oinhabited, daughter Egypt, BRO.; Make ready thy utensils for departure, Thou Inhabitant, daughter of Egypt, ROTH. to . . . captivity—with nomad's vessels, CO. GIE. OR.; to go into exile (lit. articles for exile), DR. Memphis—Noph, DR. BRO. OR. ROTH. a. shall . . . desolation—is about to be a desert, ROTH. a desolation—ruined (ch. 2:15), Var.; Add, a Woe, SEPT.; a fright, BRO. shall . . . inhabitant—Is being set on fire, depopulated! ROTH. burnt up—laid waste, DR. without inhabitant—not habitable, VULG. SCHN.; Add, therein, SEPT. V. 20. is—is like, ROTH. very fair—comely, CO.; fairish, BRO.; graceful, DR.; beautiful, ROTH. heifer—cow, DUHM; little cow, OR. but . . . come—a 'driver' from the north shall 'tame' her, CO. destruction—Or, a gadfly, *Hi. Ro. Graf, Kc. PS. DR.*; Gadflies, BRO. ROTH.; a driver, VULG. SCHN. CO.; a wasp, DUHM. OR. out of—from, BRO. DR. ROTH. is come . . . come—is come upon her, SEPT. SYR. TARG. VULG.; is come against her, GIE.; have pierced her, BRO.; fall upon her, ROTH. V. 21. Also her—His, ROTH. men—soldiers, DR. CO.; mercenaries, ROTH. in . . . are—are, ROTH. calves of the stall—masted calves, CO.; fatted calves, ROTH. for . . . their—They too turn and flee, DO not hold their own together, For the day of her fate comes upon her, (And, SEPT.) the time of her, CO.; They flee together, they hold not out. For a day of destruction has broken out over them, ROTH.

are more than the ^glocusts, and are innumerable. 24 The ⁱdaughter of ^kĒ-g̃ypt shall be put to ^lshame; she shall be delivered into the ^mhand of the ⁿpeople of ^othe north. 25 Jē-hō-vāh of hosts, the God of ^pĪs-rā-ēl, saith: Behold, I will ^qpunish Ā-mōn of ^sNo, and ^tPhā-raōh, and Ē-g̃ypt, with her ^ugods, and her ^xkings; even Phā-raōh, and them that ^ytrust in him: 26 and I will deliver them into the ^zhand of those that ^aseek their ^blives, and into the hand of ^cNēh-ū-ehād-rēz-zār king of ^dBāb-ylōn, and into the hand of his ^eservants; and ^fafterwards it shall be inhabited, as in the ^hdays of old, saith Jē-hō-vāh.

27 But ⁱfear not thou, O ^kJacob my servant, neither be dismayed, O Īs-rā-ēl: for, lo, I am turned back—turned, BRO.; have turned back, DR. are fled away—fled, BRO. V. 22. The . . . army—it (Egypt) hisses as a 'hissing' serpent When they advance in power, CO.; Their sound rings like bronze, When they march with a host, BRO. The . . . serpent—Her sound is like the serpent's, as it goeth, DR. shall . . . serpent—is like (the sound of) the serpent as it goeth, *Hi. Graf, Kc. Ch. r marg.* shall go—'hisses', GIE. ROTH. with an army—'over the' sand, ROTH. come against—they fall over, ROTH.; shall they come against, DR.; they have come against, BRO.; they come up against, CO. her—it, CO. V. 23. They shall cut down—Fell, GIE. CO.; They fell, ROTH.; Cut down, BRO.; *Heb.* have cut down, DR. her—his, CO. though—for, DUHM, DR. BRO. cannot be searched—is impassable, DUHM, ROTH. GIE. CO.; is impenetrable, BRO. searched—searched out, DR. because—for, CO. and are—Being, BRO. are innumerable—a multitude uncountable, CO. V. 24. daughter—[virgin] daughter, ROTH. V. 25. Behold—Thus, CO. will—Omit, GIE. Amon—i.e. Amen, an Egyptian solar deity, Var. of No—in Thebes, CO. No—i.e. Thebes, Var. even—and, GIE. CO. DR.

Var. Read.—V. 19. daughter—Omit, CO. V. 20. out . . . come—from the north is come upon her, MSS. Versions, Ch. Gr. (L.) Vs. 21–23. CO. arranges as follows: 21c, 21a, b, 22a, 23b, 22b, 23a. V. 23. saith Jehovah—Omit, ROTH. V. 25. Prefix, For thus, GIE. Jehovah . . . saith—Omit, SEPT. CO. Amon of No—the tumult of Alexandria, VULG. SCHN. and (first)—Omit, BRO. and . . . kings—Omit, SEPT. GIE. DR. (?) and Egypt . . . Pharaoh—Omit, BRO. V. 26. Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. Vs. 27, 28. Omit, ROTH. DR. BRO.

g See "Insects,"
Pr. 30:25.
h Ju. 6:5, 7:12;
Joel 2:25.

24

i Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
j See v. 19.
k Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
l Shame, Phil. 3:19.
m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
n V. 20; ch. 1:15.
o The North, Jer. 47:2.

25

p Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
q Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
r Ch. 43:12.
s Ez. 30:14, 15, 16; Nah. 3:8.
t Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
u Ch. 44:30.
v See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
w Ch. 43:12, 13; Ex. 12:13; Ez. 30:13; Zeph. 2:11.
x Kings, Deut. 17:15.
y Is. 20:5.

26

z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
a Ch. 44:30; Ez. 32:11.
b See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
c Life, Gen. 2:7.
d Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
e Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
f Servant, Ex. 21:2.
g Ez. 29:8–14.
h Day, Lev. 25:8.

27

i Fear, Gen. 9:2
j Ch. 30:10, 11;
Is. 41:13, 14.
k See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

27

- a Ch. 23:3, 4; 29:14; Is. 11:11; Mic. 7:12.
b Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
c Seed, Deut. 22:9.
d Captivity, Num. 24:22.
e See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
f See "Rest," Heb. 4:4.
g Ch. 23:6; 50:19.
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.

28

- i Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Ch. 1:19; Ps. 46:7, 11; Is. 8:9, 10; 43:2.
k Nations, Gen. 10:32.
l Ch. 4:27; Amos 9:8, 9.
m See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
n See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
o Ch. 10:24; Hab. 3:2.
1 Heb. judgment.
2 Or, hold thee guiltless.

1

- p Word of God, John 6:63.
q Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
r Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
s See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
t Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
u Ch. 25:17, 20; Amos 1:6-8; Zeph. 2:4-7; Zech. 9:5-7.
v Gaza, Ju. 16:1.
w Ch. 25:20; Gen. 10:19; I Ki. 4:24.

2

- x See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
y Waters, Ps. 95:5.
z Ch. 1:14; 6:22; 46:20; 24; Is. 14:31.
a See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
b Is. 8:7, 8.
c Land, Gen. 22:15.
d City, Gen. 4:17.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.

will ^a save thee from afar, and thy ^c seed from the land of their ^d captivity; and ^e Jacob shall return, and shall be quiet and ^f at ease, and none shall make him ^h afraid. 28 Fear not thou, O Jacob my servant, saith Jê-hô'vâh; for ⁱ I am with thee: for I will make a full end of all the ^k nations whither I have driven thee; but I will ^l not make a full end of thee, but I will ⁿ correct thee in ¹ measure, and will in no wise ² leave thee unpunished.

47 The ^p word of Jê-hô'vâh that came to ^q Jêr-ê-mî'âh the ^r prophet concerning the ^s ^t ^u Phî-lis'-tî-nes, before that Phâ-raôh smote ^v ^w Gâ-zâ.

2 ^x Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: Behold, ^y waters rise up out of ^z the north, and shall become an overflowing ^a stream, and shall ^b overflow the ^c land and all that is therein, the ^d city and them that dwell therein; and the ^e men

Var. Rend.—V. 27. and (second and third)—then, GIE. quiet—in rest, DR.; at rest, BRO. make afraid—molest, GIE. V. 28. all the nations—every nation, SEPT. correct—discipline, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR. in . . . wise—according to justice; but I cannot (ch. 30:11), Var. in measure—with judgement, DR. r; according to judgement, BRO. and—but, CO.; though, GIE. BRO. will in no wise—cannot altogether, CO. GIE. ROTH. BRO. **Chap. 47.**—V. 1. The—What, OR.; What as the, SCHN.; That which came as, DR. V. 2. rise—are rising, DR.; shall rise, BRO. shall become—Omit, ROTH. and shall—they, ^r ROTH.; and they shall, DR. land—(dry) land, BRO.; earth, SCHN. GIE. the men—mankind, BRO. land (second)—earth, GIE. wail—howl, DR. BRO. r. V. 3. stamping—clattering, VULG. SCHN.; galloping, DR. stamping of the—beating, BRO. of the hoofs—pomp, VULG. SCHN.; Omit, ROTH. strong ones—steeds, DR. BRO. CO. GIE. ROTH.; weapons and warriors, VULG. SCHN. at—[and] at, SEPT. rushing—rattling, DR. BRO. ROTH. rumbling, GIE. chariots—spans [of horses], OR. rumbling—clattering, GIE.; multitude, VULG. SCHN. look . . . children—Or, turned not unto, BRO.; take not care of, OR. children—sons, BRO. feebleness of hands—so feeble are their hands, OR.; paralyzing fear, GIE. V. 4. destroy—spoil, DR. BRO. r. to cut—and to cut, SEPT. every . . . remaineth—the whole 'rest of their glory,' CO.; every sinew of their strength, DUHM.; every surviving helper, BRO. remaineth—surviveth, DR. will destroy—is spoiling, DR.; will spoil, r. isle—

shall ^f cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall ^h wail. 3 At the noise of the ⁱ stamping of the ^j hoofs of his strong ones, at the ^k rushing of his ^l chariots, at the rumbling of his wheels, the ^m fathers look not back to their ⁿ children for feebleness of ^o hands; 4 because of the ^p day that cometh to ^r destroy all the Phî-lis'-tî-nes, to cut off from ^s ^t Tyre and ^u Sî-dôn every ^v helper that remaineth: for Jê-hô'vâh will destroy the Phî-lis'-tî-nes, the remnant of the ^w ³ isle of ^x Āph'-tôr. 5 ^y Baldness is come upon Gâ-zâ; ^z ^a Āsh'-kê-lôn is brought to nought, the remnant of their ^b valley: how long wilt thou ^c cut thyself? 6 O thou ^d ^e sword of Jê-hô'vâh, ^f how long will it be ere thou be quiet? put up thyself into thy scabbard; ^g rest, and be still. 7 How canst thou be quiet, seeing Jê-hô'vâh hath ^h given ⁱ thee a charge? Against ^j Āsh'-kê-lôn, and against

Or, coast-land, PS. GIE. DR. (alt.); maritime land, BRO. V. 5. is come—come, BRO. upon—over, ROTH. DR. is (second)—was, BRO. valley—Or, plain, Var. cut—gash, DR. V. 6. O—Alas, Var.; Ah, DR.; Ha, BRO.; Omit, SEPT. ROTH. will . . . quiet—wilt thou find no rest, GIE.; wilt thou be restless, ROTH. quiet—at rest, BRO. put up thyself—go back (return), DUHM. ROTH. OR. GIE. rest—cool thyself, VULG. SCHN. V. 7. canst thou—can it, SEPT. SYR. VULG. DR. BRO.; could it [then], CO. ROTH. GIE. quiet—at rest, BRO. seeing—since, CO. GIE. 'thence, ROTH. thee—him, DUHM. SCHN. ROTH. GIE.; it, DR. BRO. thee a—the, CO. Against—Unto, DUHM. BRO.; Add, his district by, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 27. the land of—Omit, SEPT. V. 28. thee—Add, the sumptuous and fearless one was abandoned, SEPT. **Chap. 47.**—V. 1. The . . . prophet—Omit, SEPT. GIE. ROTH. before . . . Gaza, Omit, SEPT. GIE. ROTH. V. 2. and the men . . . wail—Omit, CO. V. 3. at . . . chariots—Omit, CO. at . . . wheels—Omit, ROTH. V. 4. for . . . Caphtor—Omit, CO.; together with all her other mercenaries, VULG. SCHN. the Philistines—Omit, Sept. Mo. Hi. DUHM. GIE. the—[those that come from], ROTH. of Caphtor—of Crete, GIE.; of Cappadocia, VULG. SCHN.; Omit, SEPT. V. 5. Ashkelon—Ashdod, CO. ROTH. is brought . . . valley—Ashkelon the remnant of the Enakites, ROTH. the . . . valley—O remnant of the Anakim, SEPT. Ge. Hi. Graf, Gr. DR. BRO.; . . . of Ekron, Krochmal, (l. ps.), their valley—'Ekron,' CO.; Enakites, DUHM. GIE.

- f Cry, Lu. 18:7.
g Ch. 46:12; Is. 15:2-5.
h Mourning, John 11:35.

3

- i Ch. 8:16; Ju. 5:22.
j See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.
k Ez. 26:10, 11; Nah. 3:2.
l Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
m Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
n Children, Gen. 3:16.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.

4

- p Day, Lev. 25:8.
q See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
r Is. 14:31.
s Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
t Ch. 25:20-22; Is. 23:5, 6, 11; Joel 3:4; Amos 1:9, 10; Zech. 9:2-4.
u Sidon, Is. 23:12.
v See "Help," Acts 26:22.
w Islands, Esth. 10:1.
x Or, sea-coast.
y See "Caph-torim," Deut. 2:23.

5

- y Ch. 48:37; Mic. 1:16.
z Ashkelon, Ju. 1:18.
a Ch. 25:20; Ju. 1:18; Amos 1:7, 8; Zeph. 2:4, 7; Zech. 9:5.
b Valley, Josh. 8:13.
c Ch. 16:6; 41:5.

6

- d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
e Ch. 12:12; Ju. 7:20; Ez. 21:3-5.
f Ch. 4:21.
g Rest, Heb. 4:4.

7

- h Is. 10:6; Ez. 14:17.
i Heb. ^u.
j Ashkelon, Ju. 1:18.

7

a Sea, Ex.
14:21.
b Mic. 6:9.

1

c Moab, Ju.
11:18.
d See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
e See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
f Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
g See "Moun-
tains," Ex.
3:12.
h V. 22; Num.
32:3, 38.
i Kiriathaim,
Josh. 13:19.
j V. 23; Num.
32:37; Ez.
25:9.
k Shame, Phil.
3:19.
l Or, *the high
fort*.
2 Or, *dismayed*.

2

l Praise, Ju.
5:3.
m Heshbon,
Num. 21:25.
n Vs. 34, 45;
ch. 49:3.
o Evil, Ps.
97:10.
p Nation, Gen.
10:32.
q See "Insan-
ity," I Sam.
21:15.
r Sword, Ju.
7:20.

3

s Cry, Lu. 18:7.
t Vs. 5, 34; Is.
15:5.

5

u Is. 15:5.
v Mourning,
John 11:35.

the ^a sea-shore, there hath he
^b appointed it.

48 Of ^c Mō'āb. Thus
^c saith Jē-hō'vāh of
hosts, the God of ⁱ 'Īs-rā-ēl: Woe
unto ^g Nē'zōbōl for it is laid
waste; ⁱ ^j Kīr-ī-ā-thā'īm is put
to ^k shame, it is taken; ¹ Mīs'gāb
is put to shame and ² broken
down. 2 The ^l praise of Mō'āb
is no more; in ^m Hēsh'bōn they
have devised ⁿ evil against her:
Come, and let us cut her off
from being a ^p nation. Thou also,
O ^q Mād'mēn, shalt be brought
to silence; the ^r sword shall pur-
sue thee. 3 The sound of a ^s cry
from ^t Hōr-ō-nā'īm, desolation
and great destruction! 4 Mō'āb
is destroyed; her little ones have
caused a cry to be heard. 5
For by the ascent of ^u Lū'hīth
with continual ^v weeping shall
they go up; for at the descent of

Var. Rend.—Chap. 48.—V. 1. Of—
To, VULG. SCHN.; On, DR.; Respecting,
BRO. Woe—Ah, DR.; Ha! BRO.
unto—'upon,' ROTH. BRO.; for, DR.
for—because, DR. laid waste—over-
powered, ROTH.; spoiled, DR. Misgab
—the fortress, Var. CO. GIE. ROTH.
OR.; the height, BRO. broken down
—frightened, GIE.; trembles, VULG.
SCHN.; dismayed, DR. V. 2. The . . .
Heshbon—There is no more (healing) for
Moab. Nor praise in Heshbon, BRO.
praise—healing, DUHM, BRO.; renown,
DR. GIE. ROTH. Thou . . . shalt—
yea, thou (*i.e.* Moab) shall be utterly
brought, SEPT. SYR. VULG. DR.(?).
O Madmen—'completely,' VULG. SCHN.
CO. silence—weakness, DUHM, OR. the
. . . thee—behind thee goes the sword,
ROTH. pursue—go after, BRO. V. 3.
The . . . cry—Hark! a crying, Var.;
Hark! a cry, ROTH. GIE. Horonaim—
'Abarim,' CO. desolation—spoiling, DR.
BRO. r. destruction—*Heb.* breaking, DR.
V. 4. destroyed—*Heb.* is broken, DR.
broken in pieces, BRO. her . . . caused
—they make, DR. her . . . ones—they,
CO. BRO. V. 5. continual—*Omit*, DR.
BRO. shall . . . up—they climb it,
BRO. V. 6. lives—souls, VULG. SCHN.;
life, BRO.; *Heb.* souls, DR. be like—pre-
serve it as, BRO. be—*Heb.* let them be,
DR. heath—*Or.* destitute (*ch.* 17:6).
Var.; tamarisk, VULG. SCHN. DUHM;
juniper, DR. BRO.; 'wild-ass,' CO. V. 7.
also—indeed, CO. his—and his, SEPT.
V. 8. the—a, BRO. destroyer—plunderer,
VULG. SCHN.; devastation, BRO.;
spoiler, DR. r. shall escape—escaping,
BRO. valley—table-land (*see* Deut. 3:10).
St.; vale, DR.; valleys, VULG. SCHN.
GIE. DUHM, BRO. plain—plains,
VULG. SCHN. DUHM; table-land, BRO.
table-lands, DR. GIE. destroyed—
wasted, BRO. spoken—said, BRO.

Hōr-ō-nā'īm they have heard
the distress of the cry of ^w de-
struction. 6 ^x Flee, save your
^y lives, and be like the ^z heath in
the ^a wilderness. 7 For, because
thou hast ^b trusted in thy works
and in thy ^c treasures, thou also
shalt be ^d taken: and *Chē'mōsh
shall go forth into captivity,
his ^e priests and his ^f princes
together. 8 And the destroyer
shall come upon every ^g city, and
no city shall escape; the ^h valley
also shall perish, and the ⁱ plain
shall be destroyed; as Jē-hō'vāh
hath spoken. 9 Give ^j wings
unto Mō'āb, ^k that she may fly
and get her away: and her cit-
ies shall become a ^l desolation,
without any to dwell therein.
10 ^m Cursed be he that doeth
the work of Jē-hō'vāh ⁿ negli-
gently; and cursed be he that
keepeth back his ^p sword from
^q blood.

V. 9. Give wings—Set sign-posts, SEPT.
GIE.; Flowers, VULG. SCHN. that—for,
DUHM, OR. DR. BRO.; for though,
VULG. SCHN. may fly—would fain fly
away, DR.; will indeed fly, BRO. may—
will, DUHM, OR. fly—emigrate, GIE.;
blossom, VULG. SCHN. and her—and all
her, SEPT. CO. desolation—fright, BRO.
without . . . dwell—from which no one
comes who dwells, SEPT. CO. therein—in
them, BRO. V. 10. negligently—deceit-
fully, VULG. SCHN.; lazily, DUHM, OR.
keepeth back—begrudgeth, ROTH.; re-
frain, VULG. SCHN. from—its, ROTH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 48.—V. 1. of
hosts . . . Israel—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH.
BRO. put . . . it is—*Omit*, SEPT.
DUHM, ROTH. CO. GIE. BRO. V. 2.
Come and—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 3. Prefix,
For, SEPT. V. 4. her little ones—
unto Zoar (they), *Sept. Ew. Graf. Naeg.*
Ch. (I.), (Is. 15:5), Var.; as far as Zoar,
DUHM, CO. GIE. ROTH.; unto Zoar,
DR. BRO. a cry—*Omit*, SEPT. DUHM.
V. 5. the distress of—*Heb.* the enemies
of . . . ; *or.* changing a *rowel*, my
enemies, *Sept. Ew. Hi.* ROTH. GIE.
DR. BRO.; *Omit*, reading simply they,
Var.; the enemy, VULG. SCHN. V. 7.
in thy works . . . treasures—in thy fast-
nesses, SEPT. DR.(?); in thy strongholds
[and in thy fortifications], BRO. works—
fortresses, DUHM, VULG. SCHN.; 'cas-
tles,' GIE. treasures—mountain for-
tresses, CO. V. 8. and (*second*)—*Omit*,
SEPT. BRO. city—*Omit*, SEPT. and no
city—none, CO. V. 10. and . . . he—
Omit, SEPT. BRO.

w Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

6

x Ch. 51:6.
y Life, Gen.
2:7.
z See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
a Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.

7

b Ch. 9:23; Is.
59:4.
c Treasures,
I Chr. 27:25.
d Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
e Priest, Ex.
28:1.
f Prince, Num.
2:7.

8

g City, Gen.
4:17.
h Valley, Josh.
8:13.
i Josh. 13:9, 17,
21.

9

j Wings, Is.
40:31.
k V. 28; Ps.
11:1; Is. 16:2.
l Or, *for she
must fly; and
her cities &c.*
Ch. 44:22.

10

m Curses, Gen.
4:11.
n Ch. 11:3.
o I Sam. 15:39;
I Ki. 20:42;
II Ki. 13:19.
p Or, *deceitfully*.
q Blood, Lev.
17:11.

*CHEMOSH: (The National Idol of Moabites; Dibon was
the Chief Seat of its Worship).—Num. 21:29, 30; I Ki. 11:33.
Mentioned as God of the Ammonites.—Ju. 11:24.
High Place built for.—I Ki. 11:7; II Ki. 23:13.
Prophecy concerning.—Jer. 48:7, 13, 46.

11
a Moab, Ju.
11:18.
b Ch. 22:21;
Zech. 1:15.
c Zeph. 1:12;
Is. 25:6.
e Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
f Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
g Taste, Col.
2:21.
h Ez. 16:49, 50.
i See "Smell-
ing," I Cor.
12:17.

12
j See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
k Foreknowledge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
l Day, Lev.
25:8.
m Nah. 2:2.
n Heb. tilt (a
vessel).
1 Ch. 25:34.
o Bottle, Josh.
9:4.
2 Or, jars.

13
p V. 39; Is.
45:16.
q See v. 7.
r Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
s Bethel, Ju.
20:18.
t I Ki. 12:29;
Hos. 8:5, 6.

14
u Ps. 33:16; Is.
10:13-16.
v War, Josh.
22:12.

15
3 Or, his cities
are gone up in
smoke.
w Cities, Gen.
4:17.
x Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
y Young Men,
I John 2:14.
z Is. 40:30, 31.
a Ch. 50:27.
b Ch. 46:18.
c See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.

16
d See "Adver-
sity," Job
19:6.
e Is. 13:22.
f Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

17
g Mourning,
John 11:35.
h Ch. 9:17-20.
i See "Moab,"
Ju. 11:18.
j Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
k Name, Acts
16:18.

11 ^a Mō'āb hath been ^b at ease from his youth, and he hath ^c settled on his lees, and hath not been ^d emptied from ^e vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into ^f captivity: therefore his ^g taste remaineth in him, and his ⁱ scent is not changed. 12 Therefore, behold, ^{i k l} the days come, saith Jē-hō-vāh, that I will send unto him them that ^m pour off, and they shall ¹ pour him off; and they shall empty his vessels, and ⁿ break their ^{o 2} bottles in pieces. 13 And Mō'āb shall be ^p ashamed of ^q Chē-mōsh, as the ^r house of Īś-rā-ēl was ashamed of ^s Bēth'-ēl their confidence. 14 How say ye, We are ^u mighty men, and valiant men for the ^v war? 15 Mō'āb is laid waste, and ³ they are gone up into his ^w cities, and his ^x chosen ^{y z} young men are ^a gone down to the slaughter, saith the ^b King, whose ^c name is Jē-hō-vāh of hosts. 16 The ^d calamity of Mō'āb is ^e near to come, and his ^f affliction hasteth fast. 17 All ye that are round about him, ^{g h} bemoan ⁱ him, and all ye that ^j know his ^k name; say, How is

Var. Rend.—V. 11, at ease—unmolested, OR.; voluptuous, VULG. SCHN. hath settled—is at rest, DR. BRO.; rested, VULG. SCHN. captivity—exile, DR. BRO. remaineth in him—hath become musty, GIE. scent—fragrance, BRO. changed—refreshed, GIE. V. 12, behold—behold, for him, SEPT. them . . . off—tilters (them that tilt (liquors), BRO.) and they shall tilt him, Var. DR. BRO.; those that unload the bottles and they shall unload him, VULG. SCHN. they . . . pieces—his jugs fall one with the other shall be dashed to pieces, CO. break—dash, DR. BRO. their—his, SEPT. BRO. GIE. CO. bottles—jars, DR. BRO.; jugs, SEPT. DUHM, OR. GIE. CO. V. 14, for war—fighting, VULG. SCHN. V. 15, laid waste—ravaged, OR. they . . . cities—Perhaps, . . . her cities one (i.e. the foe) goeth up, BÖ. KE. are gone—have gone, BRO.; are pulled, VULG. SCHN. saith . . . hosts—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. V. 16, affliction—misfortune, BRO. V. 17, bemoan—comfort, VULG. SCHN.; Commiserate, BRO. staff—i.e. sceptre, Var.; sceptre, CO.; sceptre of power, OR. beautiful rod—rod of majesty, OR. rod—sceptre, GIE. V. 18, that dwelleth in—inhabitant, BRO. thy glory—thy throne of glory, CO. GIE.; the height of glory, ROTH. sit—set thyself, ROTH. thirst—dirt,

the strong ^{l m 4} staff broken, the ⁿ beautiful ^o rod! 18 ^p O thou ^q daughter that ⁵ dwellest in ^r Dī'zōn, ^s come down from thy ^t glory, and sit in ^u thirst; for the ^v destroyer of Mō'āb is ^w come up against thee, he hath destroyed thy ^x strongholds. 19 O ⁶ inhabitant of ^y Ār'zō-ēr, stand by the way, and watch: ^z ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth; say, What hath been done? 20 Mō'āb is put to ^a shame; for it is ⁷ broken down: wail and ^b cry; tell ye it by the ^c Ār'nōn, that Mō'āb is laid waste. 21 And ^d judgment is come upon ^e the plain country, upon Hō'lōn, and upon ^f Jāh'zāh, and upon ^g Mēph'ā-āth, 22 and upon Dī'zōn, and upon ^h Nāzōb, and upon Bēth-dib-lā-thā'im, 23 and upon ⁱ Kir-ī-ā-thā'im, and upon Bēth-gā'mūl, and upon ^j Bēth-mē'ōn, 24 and upon ^k Kē'rī-ōth, and upon ^l Bōz'rāh, and upon all the cities of the ^m land of Mō'āb, far or near. 25 The ^{n o} horn of Mō'āb is cut off, and his ^{p q} arm is broken, saith Jē-hō-vāh. 26 Make ye him ^r drunken; for he ^{s t} magnified himself

CO.; mud-puddle, DUHM; Omit, GIE. ROTH.; the thirsty (land), BRO. destroyer—spoiler, DR. r.; devastator, BRO. is—shall, BRO. hath destroyed—shall destroy, BRO.; destroys, DUHM. V. 19, inhabitant—inhabitant, DR. BRO. of—Omit, BRO. stand by—step out on, ROTH.; stand upon, BRO. watch—espies, r. her—him, VULG. SCHN. BRO. say—say, CO. V. 20, for—yea, Var. broken down—dismayed, DR. wail—howl, DR. r.; howl ye, BRO. ye—thou, SEPT. V. 21, plain country—table-land, ROTH. GIE. DR. BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 11, his—Omit, SEPT. and (second)—Omit, SEPT.; and he, BRO. V. 13, Add, in that they trusted in it, BRO. V. 15, Omit, CO. Moab . . . cities—The spoiler of Moab and of her cities is gone up, Ew. Graf, Ch. Gr. (pts.); Moab is laid waste and (utterly) destroyed, DUHM; Perhaps, The spoiler of Moab is come up against him, DR.; Moab is laid waste and demolished, BRO. and . . . into—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. cities—city, SEPT. V. 17, and—Omit, SEPT. V. 18, daughter—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 24, of the land—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, GIE. BRO. V. 25, saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. CO.

l See "Tools and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
m Is. 14:5.
n Or, sceptre.
o Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
p Rod, Ju. 20:8.

18
p Ch. 46:19.
q Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
r Or, art seated.
s Dibon, Num.
21:30.
t Is. 47:1.
u Glory, Ps.
7:5.
v Thirst, Ps.
42:2.
w See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
x See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
y See "Fortifi-
cations," Nah.
3:14.

19
6 Heb. inhab-
itress.
y Aroer, Deut.
2:36.
z I Sam. 4:13,
14, 16.

20
a Shame, Phil.
3:19.
7 Or, dismayed.
b Cry, Lu. 18:7.
c Armon, Is.
16:2.

21
d Judgment,
II Pet. 2:14.
e See v. 8.
f V. 34; Num.
21:23; Is.
15:4.
g Josh. 13:18.

22
h See v. 1.

23
i Kiriathaim,
Josh. 13:19.
j Josh. 13:17.

24
k V. 41; Amos
2:2.
l Bozrah, Is.
34:6.
m Land, Gen.
23:15.

25
n Horn, Dan.
7:7.
o Ps. 75:10;
Zech. 1:19-21
p Arm, Ju.
15:14.
q Job 22:9; Ps.
10:15.

26
r Drunkenness,
Pr. 23:29.
s See "Pride,"
Dan. 10:2.
t V. 42; Ex. 5:2;
Dan. 5:23.

26

a God, Gen. 1:1.
See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.

27

c Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
d Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
e Lam. 2:15-17;
Mic. 7:8-10.
f See "Steal-
ing," Lev.
19:11.
g Ch. 2:26.
h See "Head,"
Pr. 20:29.
i Ch. 18:16; Job
16:4.

28

j City, Gen.
4:17.
k Rock, I Cor.
10:4.
l Ch. 49:16; Ju.
6:2; Is. 2:19;
Ob. 5.
m Dove, Gen.
8:10.
n See "Birds,"
Gen. 9:2.
o Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
p Lu. 8:31;
Rom. 10:7;
Rev. 9:1;
20:3.

29

q Is. 16:6; Zeph.
2:8.
r Pride, Ps.
10:2.
s See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
t Heart, Acts
15:9.

30

u Anger, Pr.
15:1.
v Is. 37:28.
w Boasting,
Jas. 3:5.

against ^a Jê-hô'vâh: and Mō'āb shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in ^b derision. 27 For ^c was not ^a 'Īs-rā-ēl a ^c derision unto thee? was he found among ^d thieves? for as often as thou speakest of him, thou ^e waggst the head. 28 O ye inhabitants of Mō'āb, leave the ^f cities, and dwell in the ^g rock; and be like the ^h dove that maketh her ⁱ nest over the ^j mouth of the ^k abyss. 29 ^a We have heard of the pride of Mō'āb, that he is very proud; his loftiness, and his ^l pride, and his arrogance, and the haughtiness of his ^m heart. 30 I know his ⁿ wrath, saith Jê-hô'vâh, that it is nought; his ^o boastings have wrought nothing. 31 Therefore

Var. Rend.—V. 26. —and so, OR.; and let, DR. BRO. Moab . . . in—let Moab splash into, DR. BRO. shall . . . vomit—hath clapped 'his hands,' VULG. SCHN. CO. DR. (*alt.*) shall—should, OR. wallow—clap, DUHM, ROTH. OR. GIE. DR. and—so, OR. and he . . . shall—let him also, DR. BRO. also—like others, GIE. shall—should, OR. V. 27, as though thou hadst found him among thieves; on account of thy words besides, which thou hast spoken against the same, shalt thou be led away captive, VULG. SCHN. For—OR, DUHM, OR. ROTH. DR. BRO. was—is, DUHM. a—for a, DUHM, ROTH. GIE. CO. was he—as though thou hadst, VULG. SCHN. waggst the head—shaketh thyself, DUHM; becomest excited, GIE.; didst shake thyself, BRO.; *add.* [sneeringly], ROTH. found—caught, OR. for—that, DR. DUHM, ROTH. OR. BRO. V. 28, rock—crags, DR. BRO. over the mouth of—on the further side, *Var.*; in the sides of, DR. R.; in the clefts of, BRO.; in the niches of, GIE.; over the yawning, OR.; on the uttermost ridge of, VULG. SCHN.; at the edge of, ROTH. over—in, CO. abyss—hole's mouth, DR. R.; [Pi] Pahath, BRO.; cliffs, GIE. V. 29. We—And I, SEPT. *that* . . . proud—An excessive pride, BRO. V. 30. I know, is Yahweh's saying, his anger and the unseemliness of his boasting; improper have they acted, OR.; 'Insincere is his speech,' Insincere that, which they do, ROTH. *Prefix.* But, SEPT. CO. I—I, even I, *Var.* wrath—extravagance, *Var.* that . . . nothing—and the untruth of his babbling (Is. 16:6); the untruth that they have wrought, *Etc. Hi. Ke.*; and his boastings are untruth: they do untruth, DR. his boastings, His pratings are not true, He does not do right, BRO. that . . . nought—and 'his' insincere, CO. GIE. his boastings—'talking,' CO. have—they have, CO. nothing—insincerely, CO. Vs. 31, 32, will I—must, GIE.; must I, SCHN. ROTH. must one, BRO.; shall ye, CO. V. 31. Therefore wails all Moab against Kir-heres, they groan, DUHM. wail—howl, DR. BRO. R. yea—and, DR. BRO.

will I ^x wail for Mō'āb; yea, I will ^y cry out for all Mō'āb: for the men of ^z Kir-hē'rēs shall they ^a mourn. 32 With more than the ^b weeping of ^c Jā'zēr will I weep for thee, O ^d vine of ^e Sīb'māh: thy ^f branches passed over the ^g sea, they reached even to the sea of Jā'zēr: upon thy ^h summer fruits and upon thy ⁱ vintage the ^j destroyer is fallen. 33 And ^k gladness and ^m joy is taken away from the fruitful ⁿ field and from the land of ^o Mō'āb; and I have caused ^p wine to ^q cease from the ^r wine-presses: none shall tread with ^s shouting; the shouting shall be no shouting. 34 ^t From the cry of ^u Hēsh'bōn even unto ^v E-lē-yea . . . Moab—And lament for all of it, ROTH. for—Over, BRO.; Concerning, ROTH. men—'cakes of grapes,' CO.; prey, OR. Kir-heres—Brick-wall, VULG. SCHN. shall they mourn—there shall be mourning, *Var.*; will I moan, DR.; must one moan, BRO.; must I mourn, GIE.; they shall sigh, ROTH. V. 32. With . . . vine—More than they weep over Jazer Bewail I thee, 'vine,' ROTH. With more than—as with the, SEPT. VULG. SCHN. GIE. OR.; *probably*, With, DR. BRO. DUHM. they . . . Jazer—thou whose shoots wandered as far as the [Dead] sea, unto Jazer reached they, DUHM. branches—shoots, *Var.* over the sea—from sea to sea, OR. over—over to, BRO. summer fruits—harvest, DUHM, ROTH.; destroyer—huzzal! DUHM; (battle) shout, BRO.; spoiler, DR. R. is—has, BRO. V. 33. fruitful field—garden-land, *Var.* and I . . . shouting—And wine in the presses the treader shall not tread, (the vintage) shout [no shout] I have made to cease, BRO.; never again shall he that treadeth the winepress lift up his voice to the customary shout of joy, VULG. SCHN.; No wine-treader treads in the winepress, the shout I make to cease, DUHM; I cause the wine to cease from the vats No [more] shall 'one' press the grapes, Shouting [hears one] which is no shouting, ROTH. winepresses—winevats, DR. none . . . no shouting, no wine-dresser shall tread the winepress, it is a war-cry, not a shout of joy, CO. V. 34. From . . . Heshbon—'Why criest thou,' Heshbon, GIE.; From Heshbon full of lamentation, ROTH. From . . . Jahaz—Heshbon and Flealeh are crying out As far as Jahaz, BRO. From—Or, Because, DR.; For, CO.

Var. Read.—V. 28. and be—be, SEPT. V. 29. and his arrogance—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 30. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 31. for all Moab—Omit, SEPT. V. 32. the sea of—Omit, *Hi. Graf. Gr. Ch.* Is. 16:8. SEPT. CO. GIE. ROTH. DR. BRO. and—Omit, SEPT. V. 33. And—Omit, SEPT. from . . . and—Omit, SEPT. BRO. and . . . Moab—Omit, GIE. the land of—Omit, ROTH. none . . . shouting—the treader shall not tread, *Graf. Ch. Gr. Cf. Is.* 16:10. V. 34. Heshbon and Flealeh cry, Horonaim and Eglath-shileshi-yah cry, DUHM.

31

x Is. 15:5; 16:7, 11.
y Cry, Lu. 18:7.
z V. 36; II Ki. 3:25; Is. 16:7, 11.
a Mourning, John 11:35.

32

b Is. 16:8, 9.
c Jazer, II Sam. 24:5.
d Vine, Is. 5:2.
e Sibiuh, Num. 32:38.
f Branch, John 15:5.
g Sea, Ex. 14:21.
h See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
i See "Vineyard," I Ki. 21:16.
j See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

33

k Gladness, Is. 51:3.
l Ch. 25:10; Is. 16:10; Joel 1:12.
m Joy, Ps. 30:5.
n Field, Num. 20:17.
o Moab, Ju. 11:18.
p Wine, Lev. 10:9.
q Is. 5:10; Hag. 2:16.
r See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
s Shouting, Is. 12:6.

34

t Is. 15:4-6.
u Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
v Num. 32:3, 37.

34
a Voice, Gen. 27:22.
b Zoar, Is. 15:5.
c Horonaim, Jer. 48:3.
1 Or, as a heifer three years old.
d Waters, Ps. 95:5.
2 Heb. desolations.

35
e Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
f Moab, Ju. 11:18.
g See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
h Offering, Gen. 22:2.
i High Places, Deut. 12:2.
j Is. 16:12.
k Ch. 7:9; 11:13.
l Incense, Ex. 30:34.
m Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

36
n Heart, Acts 15:9.
o Is. 16:11.
p Pipe, I Sam. 10:5.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Kir-heres, Jer. 48:31.
s Is. 15:7.
t Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

37
u Ch. 16:6; Is. 15:2.
v Head, Pr. 20:29.
w Beard, Jer. 41:5.
x Hand, Gen. 16:12.
y Ch. 41:5; 47:5.
z Loins, Is. 11:5.
a Is. 15:3; 20:2.
b Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
c See "Mourning," John 11:35.

38
d See "House," Deut. 24:10.
e Is. 22:1.
f Streets, Josh. 2:19.
g Ch. 19:10, 11; 25:34.
h Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

39
3 Or, wail ye!

ālēh, even unto * Jā'hāz have they uttered their ^a voice, from ^b Zō'ār even unto ^c Hōr-ō-nā'im, ¹ to Ēglāth-shē-līsh-ī-yāh: for the ^d waters of Nīm'rim also shall become ² desolate. 35 Moreover I will ^e cause to cease in ^f Mō'āb, ^g saith Jē-hō'vāh, him that ^h offereth in the ⁱ high place, and him that ^k burneth ^l incense to his ^m gods. 36 Therefore my ⁿ heart soundeth for Mō'āb like ^p pipes, and my heart soundeth like pipes for the ^q men of ^r Kīr-hē'l-rēs: therefore the ^s abundance that he hath gotten is perished. 37 For ^u every ^v head is bald, and every ^w beard clipped: upon all the ^x hands are ^y cuttings, and upon the ^z loins ^a sackcloth. 38 On all the ^b housetops of Mō'āb and in the ^c streets thereof there is lamentation every where; for I have ^d broken Mō'āb like a ^e vessel wherein none delighteth, saith Jē-hō'vāh. 39 How is it broken down! ³ how do they

Var. Rend.—V. 34 (cont.). even unto—and, GIE. BRO. to Eglath-shelish-iyah—(and) the third Eglath, *Ew. Graf.* K.e. GIE. ROTH. DR. (Is. 15:3); the three year old cow, VULG. SCHN. OR. desolate—desolations, BRO. V. 35. offereth in—goeth up to, *Var.*; ascends, BRO. ROTH. GIE. OR. him that—there, ROTH. GIE. OR. incense—sacrifice, BRO. gods—god, OR. DR. BRO. V. 36. my—the, SEPT.; his, DUHM. BRO. soundeth (twice)—sighs, CO. BRO. therefore . . . perished—since it undertook more than it could do, therefore they perished, VULG. SCHN. therefore—because, DUHM. abundance—savings, OR. he—Moab, GIE. V. 37. For—For upon, ROTH. CO. head—head in every place, SEPT. bald—baldness, VULG. SCHN. ROTH. CO. hands—arms, ROTH. cuttings—bandages (chains), VULG. SCHN.; gashes, DR. the loins—all the loins, CO. ROTH.; (all) loins, BRO.; all loins, BRO. V. 38. *Prefix.* Verily, SEPT. house-tops—roofs, GIE. CO. ROTH. OR. SCHN. streets—public places, *Var.*; squares, BRO.; broad places, DR. there . . . where—every one is wailing (wails, BRO.), DR. BRO. broken—break, GIE. wherein none delighteth—worthless, CO.; useless, VULG. SCHN. none delighteth—is no pleasure, DR. BRO. R. V. 39. is . . . down!—are they frightened, GIE. broken down—conquered, VULG. SCHN.; dismayed, DR. *how* . . . wail!—they howl! *Var.*; wail ye! ROTH. OR. wail—

wail! how hath Mō'āb turned the back with ⁱ shame! so shall Mō'āb become a ^j derision and a ^k terror to all that are round about him. 40 For thus saith Jē-hō'vāh: Behold, he shall ⁿ fly as an ^o eagle, and shall ^p spread out his ^q wings against Mō'āb. 41 ^r Kē'r-ōth is taken, and the ^s strongholds are seized, and the ^t heart of the mighty men of Mō'āb at that day shall be as the heart of a ^u woman in her ^v pangs. 42 And Mō'āb shall be ^z destroyed from being a people, because he hath ^a magnified himself against Jē-hō'vāh. 43 ^b Fear, and the ^c pit, and the ^d snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of Mō'āb, saith Jē-hō'vāh. 44 He that ^e fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring upon him, even upon Mō'āb, the ^f year of their ^g visitation, saith Jē-hō'vāh.

45 ⁵ They that fled stand with—howl, DR. R. hath Moab—he has, BRO. turned the back—sunken, VULG. SCHN. back—back! BRO. OR. with shame—shame thee! OR. with . . . Moab—Moab is put to shame; and Moab, BRO. so—and, ROTH. OR. BRO.; thus, DR. sha—is, GIE. OR. Moab—'it, CO. a terror—a horror, OR.; an example, VULG. SCHN.; a dismaying, DR. R.; a dismay, BRO. V. 40. as—like unto, DR.; like, BRO. fly—swoop, *Var.* DR. BRO.; fly hither, ROTH. he—he [the enemy], ROTH. against—over, ROTH. CO. V. 41. Kerioth is—Or, The cities are, *Ew. Graf.* K.e. CO. ROTH.; Keriyoth, DR. BRO. strongholds—fastnesses, DR. are seized—captured, BRO.; are surprised, R. V. 42. hath—Omit, BRO. Vs. 43, 44. snare—trap, DR. BRO. V. 44. him—her, DR. V. 45. They . . . Heshbon—in the shade of Heshbon remained standing, those that escaped the snare, VULG. SCHN. They that fled—fugitives, BRO. stand—have stood (i.e. halted), *Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 34 (cont.). Eglath-shelish-iyah—Add, do cry out, BRO. V. 36. for—Omit, SEPT. and—Omit, SEPT. my—his, DUHM. BRO. Kir-heres—Brick-wall, VULG. SCHN. perished—Add, away from men, SEPT. V. 38. there . . . every where—Omit, SEPT. V. 39. *how* . . . wail!—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. BRO. V. 40. Behold . . . Moab—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. V. 43. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 44. upon him, even—Omit, GIE. BRO.; misfortune, BRO. upon him—this, CO.; these, ROTH. the—in the, CO. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. Vs. 45–47. Omit, SEPT.

i Shame, Phil. 3:19.
j See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
k See v. 26.
l See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
m Ez. 26:16.

40
n Ch. 49:22; Hos. 8:1.
o Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
p Is. 8:8.
q Wings, Is. 40:31.

41
r Kerioth, Jer. 48:22.
4 Or, *The cities are taken.*
s Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.
t See "War," Josh. 22:12.
u Ch. 49:22.
v Woman, Ruth 3:9.
w See "Travail," Gal. 4:19.
x Ch. 30:6; Mic. 4:9, 10.
y See "Pain," Rev. 21:4.

42
z Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
a V. 2; Ps. 83:4.
b V. 26; Is. 37:23.
c Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
d Pride, Ps. 10:2.

43
e Fear, Gen. 9:3.
f Is. 24:17, 18; Lam. 3:47.
g Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
h Snare, Pr. 7:23.

44
i I Ki. 19:17; Amos 5:19.
j Year, Lev. 25:8.
k Num. 16:29; Is. 10:3; Jer. 46:21; Hos. 9:7; Mic. 7:4; Lu. 19:44; I Pet. 2:12.

45
5 Or, *Fleeing be the force of the cause, they stand under.*

* JAHAZ, a Town of Moab.—Josh. 13:18; 21:36; Is. 15:4. Scene of Battle.—Num. 21:23; Deut. 2:32; Ju. 11:20. Prophecy.—Jer. 48:21, 34.

45

a Shadow, Col. 2:17.
 1 Or, but.
 b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 c Num. 21:28, 29.
 d Sihon, Josh. 13:10.
 e Num. 24:17.
 f Moab, Ju. 11:18.
 g Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
 h Head, Pr. 5:29.
 i See "Tumult," Ps. 65:7.

46

j Chemosh, Jer. 48:7.
 k Captivity, Num. 24:22.

47

l Ch. 12:14-17; 49:6, 39.
 m Or, return to.
 n Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

1

n Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
 o Deut. 23:3, 4; II Chr. 20:1; Ez. 21:28-32; 25:2-10; Amos 1:13-15; Zeph. 2:8-11.
 p Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 q Sons, Gen. 21:19.
 r See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3.
 s I Ki. 11:5, 33; Zeph. 1:5.
 3 Or, their king.
 4 Or, inherit.
 t See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 u Cities, Gen. 4:17.

2

v Day, Lev. 25:8.
 w See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 x Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 y Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

out strength under the ^a shadow of Hēsh'bōn; ¹ for a ^{b c} fire is gone forth out of Hēsh'bōn, and a flame from the midst of ^d Sī'hōn, and hath devoured the ^e corner of ^f Mō'āb, and the ^g crown of the ^h head of the ⁱ tumultuous ones. 46 Woe unto thee, O Mō'āb! the people of ^j Chē'mōsh is undone; for thy sons are taken away captive, and thy daughters into ^k captivity. 47 Yet will I ^l bring back the captivity of Mō'āb in the latter days, saith Jē-hō'vāh. Thus far is the ^m judgment of Mō'āb.

49 Of the children of ^{n o} Ām'mōn. Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh: Hath ^p Īs'rā-ēl no ^q sons? hath he no ^r heir? why then doth ^{s 3} Māl'eām ⁴ possess ^t Gad, and his people dwell in the ^u cities thereof? 2 Therefore, behold, the ^{v w x} days come, ^y saith Jē-hō'vāh, that I will

Var. Read.—V. 45 (cont.). shadow—protection, GIE. without strength—powerless, Var. BRO. is gone—'goes,' ROTH.; has gone, BRO. hath—it hath, DR. BRO. hath devoured—devours, ROTH.; shall devour, VULG. corner of Moab—temples of Moab's head, DR. BRO.; temples (of the head) of Moab, ROTH. OR. tumultuous ones—sons of tumult (i.e. warriors) Var.; turbulent (warriors), BRO.; sons of tumult, or, of the (battle) din, DR.; tumultuous sons, SCHN. OR. V. 46. the—thou, ROTH. GIE.; Thou O, BRO. is—art, GIE. is, undone—art lost, ROTH.; hast perished, BRO. captivity—wretchedness, ROTH. V. 47. Yet—After that, CO.; But, GIE. OR. BRO. bring—captivity—Or, restore the prosperity, *So always, Var.*; change the fortunes, BRO. bring back—turn, DR. back—again, n. captivity—'lot,' CO. ROTH. in the latter—at the end of, OR. judgment—judgments, VULG. SCHN. Chap. 49.—V. 1. Of—To, VULG. SCHN.; On, DR.; Respecting, BRO. children of Ammon—Ammonites, ROTH. children—sons, GIE. OR. sons—children, CO. then doth—has, BRO. doth possess—doth take possession of, VRO.; hath possessed, BRO. possess—inheritor, ROTH. CO. OR. DR. Gad—Gilead, BRO.; omit, ROTH. his people—Omit, ROTH.; [Why] have his people, BRO. dwell—dwells, ROTH.; dwelt, BRO. V. 2. come—are coming, DR. an alarm of war—the (a, BRO.) shout of battle, DR. BRO. heap—mound, DR. CO. GIE. ROTH. daughters—i.e. small towns, Var.; high places, SEPT. DR. (?); cult-places, CO.; daughter-cities, ROTH. possess—dispossess, Var.; inherit, DR. CO. OR.; inherit [again], ROTH. possess (second)—inherit, DR. CO. ROTH. OR. V. 3. Wail—Howl, DR. BRO. a for—that, BRO. cry—lament, ROTH. daughters—daughter-cities, ROTH.; smaller cities, DUHM. among the

cause an ^z alarm of ^a war to be heard against ^b Rāb'bāh of the children of Ām'mōn; and it shall become a desolate ^{c d} heap, and her ^e daughters shall be burned with ^f fire: then shall Īs'rā-ēl ^{g h 4} possess them that did ⁴ possess him, saith ⁱ Jē-hō'vāh. 3 ^j Wail, O ^{k l} Hēsh'bōn, for ^m Ā'ī is laid waste; ⁿ cry, ye daughters of Rāb'bāh, ^o gird you with ^p sackcloth: lament, and run to and fro among the ^q fences; for ³ Māl'eām shall ^r go into captivity, his ^s priests and his ^t princes together. 4 ⁵ Wherefore ^{u v} gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing ^w valley, O ^{x y} backsliding daughter? that trusted in her ^{z a b c} treasures, *saying*, Who shall come unto me? 5 Behold, I will bring a ^{d e} fear upon thee, saith the Lord, Je-

fences—with cuts, BRO.; in the pens, ROTH. OR.; 'in garments of mourning,' CO.; among the (sheep)-folds, DR. V. 4. Wherefore—Why, DR. Wherefore . . . valley—In what dost thou glory [in the valleys there] in thy valley, BRO. in—with, VULG. SCHN. the—thy, CO. VULG. SCHN. valleys—valley, ROTH.; vales, DR. thy flowing valley—the fertility of thy valley, *Ew. Graf. Ke.*; thy valley floweth (*viz. with fertility*), *Ke. (alt.)*; or, thy valley (*i.e. its population*) floweth away, *Hi. r marg.; omit*, DUHM. ROTH.; (that) thy vale floweth (with fertility), or with, GR., the multitude of thy vales, DR.; thy overflowing valleys, OR.; thy valley is gone, VULG. SCHN. flowing—fruitful, GIE. O backsliding—Thou, CO.; O lofty, BRO.; O backturning, DR.; stubborn, OR.; careless, ROTH. CO.; thou delicate, VULG. SCHN. daughter—one, ROTH.; woman, DUHM. trusted—trustest, VULG. SCHN. unto—upon (against), CO. V. 5. will bring—bring, DUHM; am bringing, DR. a fear—terror, DUHM. upon—over, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 45. midst—city, *Pesh. Gr. (cf. Num. 21:28); house (l.), Mich. Ew. OR. DR. BRO. GIE. CO.*; palace, ROTH. V. 46. captive—Omit, BRO. V. 47. Thus . . . 1. 3. Malcam—Milcom, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ew. Hi. Graf. PS. (pts.)*, ROTH. DR. BRO. V. 2. of Ammon—Omit, SEPT. GIE. ROTH. BRO. saith Jehovah—Omit, DUHM. ROTH. V. 3. O Heshbon—ye children of Ammon, CO.; O inhabitants, BRO.; O palace, DUHM. Aī—Ar (Num. 21:15), *Graf.*; the city, *Ch. (l.)*, DUHM. BRO.; 'the capital,' CO. Rabbah—Add [for your mother was put to shame], CO. and . . . fences—Omit, SEPT. roll [in the dust] with skin cut, GIE. for . . . together—Omit, ROTH. V. 4. her—Omit, SEPT. saying—that said, SEPT. PESH. TARG. VULG. DR. SCHN. V. 5. saith . . . hosts—Omit, CO. DUHM. the Lord—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.

z Ch. 4:19; Num. 10:9.
 a War, Josh. 22:12.
 b Rabbah, II Sam. 11:1.
 c See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 d Ch. 30:18.
 e Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
 f See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
 g Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
 h Is. 14:2.
 i God, Gen. 1:1.

3

j See "Mourning," John 11:35.
 k Heshbon, Num. 21:25.
 l Ch. 48:2.
 m Aī, Josh. 7:2.
 n Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 o Ch. 48:37.
 p Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
 q Ps. 62:3.
 r Ch. 46:25;
 48:7.
 s Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 t Prince, Num. 2:7.

4

5 Or, Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys? thy valley floweth away.
 u See "Glory," Ps. 7:5.
 v Ch. 9:23.
 w Valley, Josh. 8:13.
 x Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
 y Ch. 31:22.
 z Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
 a Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 b See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
 c Ps. 62:10; Ez. 28:4, 5; 1 Tim. 6:17.

5

d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 e V. 29; ch. 48:43, 44.

5
a Ch. 16:16;
 46:5.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Num. 21:29;
 Is. 16:3;
 21:14; 43:14;
 Lam. 4:15.

6
d V. 39; ch.
 48:47.
e Captivity,
 Num. 24:22.
f Ammonites,
 Ju. 10:6.

7
g Edom, Num.
 20:18.
h Is. 34:5, 6; Ez.
 25:12-14; ch.
 35; Amos
 1:11, 12; Ob.
 1-21.
i Wisdom, Ps.
 111:10.
j Ch. 8:9; Job
 2:11.
k V. 20; Gen.
 36:11, 15, 34;
 Hab. 3:3.
l Counsel, Pr.
 8:14.
m Prudence,
 Eph. 1:8.

8
n See v. 30.
o Dedan, Gen.
 10:7.
p Ch. 25:23; Is.
 21:13.
q See "Adver-
 sity," Job
 19:6.
r Ch. 46:21.
s Esau, Gen.
 27:1.
t See "Visita-
 tion," Jer.
 48:44.

9
u Ob. 5.
v See "Grapes,"
 1 Ki. 21:16.
w See "Har-
 vest," Jer.
 5:24.
1 Or, *they will
 leave no glean-
 ing grapes; if
 thieves by
 night, they
 will destroy
 till they have
 enough. For
 &c.*
x See "Steal-
 ing," Lev.
 19:11.
y Night, Ps.
 19:2.
z Destruction,
 Hos. 13:14.

10
a Ch. 13:26.

hō'vāh of hosts, from all that are
 round about thee; and ye shall
 be ^a driven out every ^b man right
 forth, and there shall be none to
 gather together the ^c fugitives. 6
 But afterward I will ^d bring back
 the ^e captivity of the children of
 'Ām'mōn, saith Jê-hō'vāh.

7 Of ^gh Ē'dōm. Thus saith
 Jê-hō'vāh of hosts: Is ⁱ wisdom
 no more in ^k Tê'mān? is ^l coun-
 sel perished from the ^m prudent?
 is their wisdom vanished? 8
ⁿ Flee ye, turn back, dwell in the
 depths, O inhabitants of ^o p Dē'
 dān; for I will bring the ^q r ca-
 lamity of ^s Ē'sau upon him, the
 time that I shall ^t visit him. 9
^u If ^v w grape-gatherers came to
 thee, ^x would they not leave some
 gleanings grapes? if ^y thieves
 by ^z night, would they not ^z de-
 stroy till they had enough? 10
 But I have ^a made Ē'sau bare, I

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*), that . . . thee
 —thy surroundings, DUHM. driven . . .
 forth—scattered, every one by (for) him-
 self, DUHM. right forth—for himself,
 BRO.; *Heb.* before himself, DR.; *add.* from
 each other's presence, VULG. SCHN. and
 . . . fugitives—Without one gathering
 you, DUHM; Without any one to gather
 [the wanderer], BRO. together—up, DR.
 R. the fugitives—him that wandereth,
 DR. V. 6. But—And, BRO.; Yet, DR.
 bring . . . captivity—change the fortunes,
 BRO. children—sons, BRO. V. 7. Of—
 To, VULG. SCHN. OR.; On, DR.; Re-
 specting, BRO. Is wisdom no more . . . ?
 —wisdom is no more, CO.; There is no
 more wisdom, BRO. is counsel . . . ?—
 counsel is, CO.; Counsel has, BRO. is
 CO.; Their wisdom has, BRO. vanished—
 poured out, GIE. OR.; *Heb.* let go, DR.;
 corrupted (decayed), DUHM. V. 8. Flee
 . . . depths—They have fled, turned (the
 back), dwell deep, BRO. dwell—hide,
 BROTH.; bury, OR. depths—abyss,
 VULG. SCHN. O—the BRO. will bring
 —have brought, DR. BRO. that
 him-of his (its, BRO.) visitation,
 BRO. SYR. ROTH. DR. (?) BRO. V.
 9. If . . . grapes—Or, If as grapes gather-
 ers they come to thee, they will leave no
 gleanings grapes (gleanings, DR.), *Heb.* Ke.
 Graf, DR. If—For, BRO.; Ye! CO.
 came—shall come, BRO. would . . .
 grapes?—They will leave no gleanings,
 DR. BRO. they leave thee no gleanings
 grapes, SEPT. CO. ROTH. GIE. if—For,
 BRO.; Ye! CO. would they not—they
 will, ROTH. GIE. CO. DR. would . . .
 enough—Shall destroy as much as they
 will, BRO. V. 10. But—For, Var. CO.
 ROTH. DR. BRO. have made . . . bare
 —search (sought, GIE. CO.) through,
 ROTH. CO. GIE. have made—make,
 OR. have uncovered—uncover, OR.;
 have disclosed, DR. BRO. secret places—

have uncovered his secret places,
 and he shall not be able to hide
 himself: his ^b seed is destroyed,
 and his ^c brethren, and his
^d neighbors; and ^e he is not. 11
 Leave thy ^f fatherless ^g children,
^h I will preserve them alive; and
 let thy ⁱ widows ^j trust in me.
 12 For thus saith Jê-hō'vāh:
 Behold, they ² to whom it per-
 tained not to ^k drink of the
^l m cup shall assuredly drink;
 and art thou he that shall ⁿ o al-
 together go ^p q unpunished? thou
 shalt not go unpunished, but
^r thou shalt surely drink. 13 For
 I have ^s t sworn by myself, saith
 Jê-hō'vāh, that ^u v Bōz'rāh shall
 become an ^w x astonishment, a
^y reproach, a waste, and a
^z curse; and all the ^a cities thereof
 shall be perpetual wastes.

14 ^b I have ^c d heard ^e tidings
 from Jê-hō'vāh, and an ^f g am-
 bassador is sent among the

lurking-places, DR.; places of conceal-
 ment, BRO. is destroyed—is spoiled,
 DR. R; shall be laid waste, BRO. is not—
 shall not be, BRO.; shall never be, VULG.
 SCHN. V. 11. fatherless children—
 orphans, ROTH.; little orphans, OR.; *add.*
 to me, SEPT. CO. GIE. I will—that I
 may, GIE. let—may, ROTH. trust—
 trust [alone], GIE. V. 12. to . . . not—*Lit.*
 whose judgement (or, sentence, or, right)
 it was, DR. assuredly—surely, BRO. art
 . . . go—shouldest thou thyself be alto-
 gether, BRO. go unpunished—be inno-
 cent, VULG. SCHN. thou shalt surely
 drink—drink thou must! ROTH. V. 13.
 have sworn—swear, ROTH. GIE. an as-
 tonishment—a horror, CO. GIE. ROTH.;
 an appalment, DR.; a fright, BRO. a
 desert, VULG. SCHN. OR. reproach—
 sneer, CO.; disgrace, GIE. the cities
 thereof—her [daughter] cities, ROTH.
 perpetual wastes—everlasting ruins, BRO.
 V. 14. tidings—revelation, *Ew.* (Is. 28:9);
 a rumour, DR. and—That, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 5 (*cont.*), of hosts—
Omit. SEPT. ROTH. GIE. the fugitive—
Omit. SEPT. DUHM. CO. V. 6. *Omit.* SEPT.
 DUHM. CO. V. 7. of hosts—*Omit.* SEPT.
 ROTH. BRO. Teman—*Add* [Understand-
 ing in Bozrah], CO. prudent—sons,
 VULG. SCHN. V. 9. to thee—*Omit.* SEPT.
 V. 10. and—*Omit.* SEPT. BRO. his seed
 —he and his seed, GIE.; he, SEPT. CO.
 ROTH. BRO. and . . . neighbors—
 through the hand of his brothers and his
 neighbors, DUHM; through the hand of
 his brother, my next door neighbor,
 SEPT.; by the power of [and] his brethren
 and his neighbors, BRO.; *omit.* SEPT.
 ROTH. V. 11. thy widows—widows, SEPT.
 me—*Add* [I will care for them], SEPT. CO.
 DUHM. V. 12. Behold—*Omit.* SEPT.
 assuredly—*Omit.* SEPT. altogether—
Omit. SEPT. but . . . drink—*Omit.*
 SEPT. V. 13. a waste—*Omit.* SEPT.
 DUHM, GIE. ROTH. BRO.

b Seed, Deut.
 29:9.
c Brethren,
 Gen. 13:8.
d Neighbor,
 Rom. 13:10.
e See "Death,"
 Rom. 5:12.

11
f See "Or-
 phans," Lam.
 5:3.
g Children, Gen.
 3:16.
h Fatherhood of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
i Widow, Lev.
 22:13.
j Faith, Heb.
 11:1.

12
2 Or, *whose
 judgment was
 not.*
k Drink, Hos.
 4:18.
l Vessels. See
 "Food," Gen.
 9:3.
m Ch. 25:15.
n See "Venge-
 ance of
 God," Gen.
 1:1.
o Ch. 25:28, 29;
 1 Pet. 4:17.
p See "Punish-
 ment," Gen.
 39:20.
q Punishment
 for Sin, Gen.
 3:6.
r Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.

13
s Oaths and
 Vows, Num.
 14:30.
t Ch. 44:26;
 Gen. 22:16;
 Is. 45:23.
u Bozrah, Is.
 34:6.
v Is. 63:1;
 Amos 1:12;
 Mic. 2:12.
w Astonish-
 ment, Jer.
 25:9.
x Ch. 18:16; Is.
 34:9-15.
y Reproach, Ez.
 5:15.
z Curse, Gen.
 4:11.
a Cities, Gen.
 4:17.

14
b Jeremiah, Jer.
 1:1.
c Ob. 1-4.
d Inspiration of
 Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
e Tidings, Rom.
 15:21.
f Ambassador,
 II Cor. 5:20.
g Is. 18:2; 30:4.

14

a Nations, Gen. 10:32.
b Ch. 50:14.
c War, Josh. 22:12.

15

d Edom, Num. 20:18.
e Lu. 1:51.
f See "Con-tempt," 1 Cor. 16:11.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.

16

h Is. 25:5.
i Pride, Ps. 10:2.
j See "Teach- ing of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
k Heart, Acts 15:9.
l Deception, Gen. 37:31.
m Or, *Sela*.
n Rock, 1 Cor. 10:4.
o Hill, Ps. 2:6.
p See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
q Job 39:27; Is. 14:13-15.
r Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
s Amos 9:2.
t God is Al- mighty, Gen. 1:1.
u See "Proph- ecy," Dan. 2:29.

17

u Astonish- ment, Jer. 25:9.
v Ch. 50:13.
w Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
x Ch. 51:37;
y 1 Ki. 9:8.
z Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

18

z Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
a Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
b Cities, Gen. 4:17.
c V. 33; Job 15:18-18.
d Son, Gen. 21:19.
e Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

19

f Ch. 50:44.

^a nations, *saying*, ^b Gather yourselves together, and come against her, and rise up to the ^c battle. 15 For, behold, I have made ^d thee ^e small among the nations, and ^f despised among ^g men. 16 As for thy ^h terrible-ness, the ⁱ pride of thy ^k heart hath ^l deceived thee, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of ^m the rock, that holdest the height of the ⁿ hill: though thou should-est make thy ^o nest as ^p high as the ^q eagle, I will ^r s^r bring thee down from thence, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}. 17 And Ê-dôm shall be- come an ^u astonishment: every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall ^w hiss at all the ^v plagues thereof. 18 As in the overthrow of ^z Sôd-ôm and Gô-môr-rah and the ^a neigh- bor ^b cities thereof, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}, ^c no man shall dwell there, neither shall any ^d son of man ^e sojourn therein. 19 ^f Behold,

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (*cont.*), her—him, BRO.; rise up to—'make' ready for, ROTH.; let us rise up to, VULG. SCHN. V. 15. have made—make, CO. ROTH. GIE. DR. V. 16. clefts—precipices, GIE. ROTH.; properly, refuges, or retreats, DR. rock—crags, DR. BRO. hold-est—embracest, ROTH.; attempt to capture, VULG. SCHN. height—top (crown), ROTH. eagle—*Properly*, grif- fon-vulture, DR. will bring—will knock, CO. GIE.; knock, ROTH.; pull, OR. V. 17. An astonishment—See v. 13. aston- ished—horrified, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR. SCHN.; appalled, DR.; astounded, BRO. at all the plagues—because of all the strokes, DR.; over all her blows, BRO. V. 18. As—As [it happened], ROTH. no—[so] no, ROTH. there—there [any more], ROTH. V. 19. he . . . up—there shall come up one, DR.; who comes up, BRO. pride—thicket, BRO. DUHM. GIE. ROTH.; high growth, CO. OR. against— to, CO. GIE. ROTH. SCHN.; unto, BRO. strong habitation—*So Ew. Ke.*: enduring habitation, DR.; evergreen pasture, *Graf.* Ch. CO. ROTH. GIE. OR. strong—firm, VULG. SCHN. for—Thus, CO. ROTH. DR.; So, BRO. I . . . away—in a mo- ment will I chase them away, DR. make . . . away—chase them away, BRO. away from—against, VULG. SCHN. them —i.e. the flock (Edom), *Var.* it—i.e. the habitation (or, pasture), *Var.*: her, R. whoso . . . it—who is the young man that may be appointed against me? BRO.; Who shall be the chosen one whom I shall appoint over them? VULG. SCHN. whoso . . . him—their choicest rams, CO. ap- point over it—visit, CO. will—would, DUHM. appoint me a time—implead me, *Var.*: fix for me a time, DR.; rouse me, BRO.; anger me, DUHM; call me to ac- count, ROTH.; challenge me, GIE. OR.;

he shall come up like a ^g lion from the ^h pride of the ⁱ Jordan ^j against the strong habitation: for I will suddenly make them run away from it; and whoso is ^k chosen, him will I appoint over it: for who is ^l like me? and who will appoint me a time? and who is the ^m shepherd that will stand before me?

20 Therefore hear ye the ⁿ counsel of Jê-hô-vâh, that he hath taken against Ê-dôm; and his purposes, that he hath pur- posed against the inhabitants of ^o Tê-zâm: ^p Surely ^q they shall drag them away, *even* the little ones of the ^r flock; surely he shall make their ^s habitation ^t desolate over them. 21 The ^u earth trembleth at the noise of their fall; there is a ^v cry, the noise whereof is heard in the ^w Red Sea. 22 Behold, he shall come up and ^x fly as the eagle, and spread out his

measure himself with me, CO. who—who then BRO. will—may, BRO.; could, DUHM. OR. ROTH. V. 20. against (*twice*)—concerning (over), ROTH. OR. (BRO. purposes—thoughts, SCHN. drag them—be dragged, DUHM. GIE. CO. BRO. away . . . ones—along, the weak ones, *Var.*; away, the young shepherds, BRO.; even the smallest, DR. surely . . . them—surely their pasture shall be ap- palled at them, *Var.*: surely their pastu- re shall "shudder" on account of them, DUHM. OR. ROTH. CO.; surely shall be astonished over them their fold, BRO. habitation . . . them—homestead ap- palled because of them (or, desolate upon them), DR. V. 21. From the roar of their fall the earth trembles 'Their' cry of woe —on the Red sea one hears 'their' voice! ROTH. The—For the, SEPT. CO.; omit, DR. BRO. trembleth—quaketh, PS.; there is a—'their,' CO. ROTH.; 'they,' GIE. noise—sound, DR. BRO. whereof —of it, BRO. in—on, BRO. V. 22. he— one, DR. BRO. fly—soar, GIE. CO.; swoop, *Var. DR.*; shall swoop, BRO.; soar thither, DUHM. as—like unto, DR. BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 14. and (*second*)—Omit, SEPT. BRO. V. 15. For behold—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 16. As for thy terrible-ness—Omit, CO. GIE. BRO.; Terror over thee! ROTH. OR.; O thy trembling! DR.; Thy presumption and, VULG. SCHN. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 17. Edom—Idumæa, VULG. SCHN. shall . . . and—Omit, SEPT. at . . . thereof—Omit, SEPT. V. 21. fall—Add, and, SEPT. CO. there is a—Omit, SEPT. CO. the noise whereof—Omit, SEPT. is —is not, SEPT. Red—Omit, SEPT. V. 22. come up and—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. CO. BRO.; mount up, and, DR. his—Omit, SEPT.

g Lion, Job 4:10.
h Ch. 12:5; Josl 3:15.
i Or, *swelling*, Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
j Or, unto the permanent pastures.
k Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
l See "Pur- pose," Eph. 3:11.
m Num. 16:5.
n God is Infi- nite, Gen. 1:1.
o Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.

20

o Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
p See "Foreor- dination," Eph. 1:11.
q Teman, Jer. 49:7.
r Ch. 50:45.
s Or, the little ones of the flock shall drag them away.
t Flock, Lu. 12:32.
u Or, pastures.
v Mal. 1:3, 4.
w Or, astonished at them.

21

x Earth, Gen. 2:1.
y Ch. 50:46; Ez. 26:15, 18.
z Cry, Lu. 18:7.
a Sea, Ex. 14:21.

22

y Ch. 4:13;
z Hos. 8:1.

22

- a Wings, Is. 40:31.
b Bozrah, Is. 34:6.
c Heart, Acts 15:9.
d Ch. 30:6; 48:41; Is. 13:8.
e Edom, Num. 20:18.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
h Woman, Ruth 3:9.
i See "Travail," Gal. 4:19.

23

- j Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
k Hamath, Gen. 10:17.
l Ch. 39:5; Num. 13:21; Is. 10:9; Amos 6:2.
m Arpad, II Ki. 18:34.
n Evil, Ps. 97:10.
o Ex. 15:15; Nah. 2:10.
p Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
q Sea, Ex. 14:21.
r Is. 57:20.

24

- s Ch. 6:24.
t Anguish, John 16:21.

25

- u City, Gen. 4:17.
v Ch. 33:9; 51:41.
w Praise, Ju. 5:3.
x Joy, Ps. 30:5.

26

- y Young Men, I John 2:14.
z Ch. 11:22; 50:30; Amos 4:10.
a See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
b Streets, Josh. 2:19.
c Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
d War, Josh. 22:12.

27

- e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Ch. 43:12; Amos 1:3-5.
g Fire, Lev. 10:2.
h Wall, Jer. 51:58.

^a wings against ^b Bōz'-rah: and the ^{c d} heart of the mighty men of ^e Ē'-dōm at that ^f day ^g shall be as the heart of a ^h woman in her ⁱ pangs.

23 Of ^j Dā-mās'-ēūs. ^{k l} Hā'-māth is confounded, and ^m Ār'-pād; for they have heard ⁿ evil tidings, they are ^o melted away: there is ^{p 1} sorrow on the ^q sea; it ^r cannot be quiet. 24 Dā-mās'-ēūs is ^s waxed feeble, she turneth herself to flee, and trembling hath seized on her: ^t anguish and sorrows have taken hold of her, as of a woman in travail. 25 How is the ^{u v} city of ^w praise not forsaken, the city of my ^x joy? 26 Therefore her ^{y z} young men shall ^a fall in her ^b streets, and all the ^c men of ^d war shall be brought to silence in that day, saith Jē-hō'-vāh of hosts. 27 And ^e I will ^f kindle a ^g fire in the ^h wall of Dā-mās'-ēūs, and

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*), against—over, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR. SCHN. pangs—throes, BRO. Vs. 23, 28. Of—To, VULG. SCHN. OR. Against, DUHM; On, DR.; Respecting, BRO. V. 23, confounded—put to shame, DR. BRO.; ashamed, DUHM. r. they are . . . quiet—they are beyond control as the sea in their fear, OR.; they are melted away like the sea ^t that cannot rest, GIE.; they despair there for fear, they cannot quiet themselves, CO.; they are melted away; because of care, like the sea, they cannot rest, DR.; they are startled, are in fear, cannot be quiet, DUHM; They are melted away, are anxious, As the sea which cannot rest, BRO.; They are disconcerted ^t and tremble for anxiety, They cannot ^t quiet themselves, ROTH. V. 24, is waxed feeble—*Lit.* hath sunk down slackly, DR.; has become disheartened, ROTH. turneth herself—has turned (the back), BRO.; has turned to flee, ROTH. trembling—a trembling, Var. 'It has despaired' and terror, ROTH.; terror, BRO. on her—it, ROTH. trembling . . . her—she hath seized on trembling, HEB. TEXT. V. 25. *So lit., but the meaning is obscure, Var.*; Woe unto her, the city of fame is desolate, the citadel of delight, DUHM; 'Oh, how' is forsaken 'my' city, 'My' song of praise, thy castle of my delight! ROTH. How is the—'Ah, woe me, for' now my, CO. V. 26, shall (*twice*)—must, ROTH. fall—fall now, ROTH. streets—broad places, DR.; squares, BRO. the—her, ROTH. V. 27, will—*Omit.* GIE. ROTH. OR. in—on, ROTH. OR. SCHN. it shall devour—that it devour, ROTH.; it devours, GIE. OR. palaces—citadels, BRO. V. 28, kingdoms of Hazor—*Or.* the village—settlements, DR. Nebuchadrezzar—*See* on ch. 39:1. to—against, GIE. ROTH. OR. BRO. destroy—overpower, ROTH.;

it shall devour the ⁱ palaces of ^j Bēn-hā'-dād.

28 Of ^{k l m} Kē'-dār, and of the kingdoms of ^{n o} Hā'-zōr, which ^p Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār ^q king of ^r Bāb'-ŷ-lōn smote.

^s Thus saith Jē-hō'-vāh: Arise ye, go up to Kē'-dār, and ^t destroy the ^u children of the east. 29 Their ^v tents and their ^{w x} flocks shall they take; they shall carry away for themselves their ^{y z} curtains, and all their ^a vessels, and their ^b camels; and they shall ^c cry unto them, ^{d e} Terror on every side! 30 ^f Flee ye, wander far off, dwell in the depths, O ye inhabitants of Hā'-zōr, saith Jē-hō'-vāh; for ^g Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-ŷ-lōn hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a ^h purpose against you. 31 Arise, get you up unto a ⁱ nation that is ^j at ease, that dwelleth without care, saith Jē-hō'-vāh; that have ^k neither ^l gates nor ^m bars, that dwell alone. 32 And

spoil, DR. BRO. r. children—sons, GIE. CHN. CO. ROTH. BRO.; lands, OR. V. 29, flocks—sheep, DUHM, ROTH. GIE. CO. take—rob, GIE. SCHN. curtains—tent-carpet, DUHM, CO. GIE.; tent-covers, VULG. SCHN. ROTH.; garments, SEPT. V. 30, wander far off—flee hastily, ROTH. dwell—hide, CO. ROTH. OR. in the depths—deep, DR. BRO. depths—abysses, VULG. SCHN. V. 31, unto—against, ROTH. OR. at ease—tranquil, BRO.; in prosperity, DR. without care—carelessly, DR.; in confidence, BRO. gates—doors, GIE. CO. OR. alone—aside, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 23, there . . . it—with an unrest as of the sea, which, *not few MSS.* Graf, Ch. Gr. Or. (*l.*) V. 24, and—*Omit.* SEPT. GIE. BRO. anguish . . . travail—*Omit.* SEPT. DUHM. V. 25, the (*twice*)—my, CO. my—*Omit.* Targ. Pesh. Vulg. SYR. AQ. SYMM. THEOD. DUHM. SCHN. BRO. V. 26, her—*Omit.* SEPT. her (*second*)—thy, SEPT. in that day—*Omit.* SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. BRO. of hosts *Omit.* SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. BRO. V. 28, and—*Omit.* SEPT. DUHM. BRO. of—*Omit.* DUHM. kingdoms—kingdom, SEPT. CO. DUHM. BRO. V. 30, wander—*Omit.* SEPT. saith Jehovah—*Omit.* SEPT. ROTH. Nebuchadrezzar—the, SEPT. BRO. against you (*second*)—*Omit.* SEPT. BRO. you—*So* Versions, many MSS. Heb. marg.; them, HEB. TEXT. CO. V. 31, Arise—Arise, and, SEPT. CO. saith Jehovah—*Omit.* SEPT. BRO. DUHM. ROTH. gates—Add, nor lock, SEPT. CO.

- ⁱ Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
^j Ben-hadad, I Ki. 20:1.

28

- ^k Kedar, Ps. 120:5.
^l Ch. 2:10; Gen. 25:13; Is. 21:16, 17; Ez. 27:21.
^m See "Proph-ecy," II Ki. 17:13.
ⁿ Hazor, II Ki. 15:29.
^o Vs. 30, 33.
^p Nebuchadnez-zar, Dan. 3:1.
^q King, Deut. 17:15.
^r Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^s Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^t Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^u Is. 11:14.

29

- ^v Tents, Num. 24:5.
^w Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
^x Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
^y Curtains, Is. 40:22.
^z Hab. 3:7.
^a Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^b Camel, Job 1:3.
^c Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^d See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
^e Ch. 46:5.

30

- ^f See v. 8.
^g Ch. 25:9, 24; 27:6.
^h Purpose, Eph. 3:11.

31

- ⁱ Nation, Gen. 10:32.
^j Ju. 18:7; Is. 47:8.
^k Is. 42:11.
^l Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
^m See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.

32
a Camel, Job 1:3.
b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
c Spoil, Is. 9:3.
d V. 36; Ez. 12:14, 15.
e Wind, Job 27:21.
f Ch. 9:26; 25:23.
g Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
i See "Adversity," Job 19:6.
j See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

33
k Hazor, II Ki. 15:29.
l Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
m See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
n Ch. 10:22; 51:37; Is. 13:20-22; Zeph. 2:9, 13-15.
o See v. 18.
p Son, Gen. 21:19.
q Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

34
r Word of God, John 6:63.
s Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
t Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
u Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
v Elam, Gen. 10:22.
w Ch. 25:25; Gen. 10:22; 14:1, 9; Is. 11:11; Ez. 32:24; Dan. 8:2.
x Ch. 28:1; II Ki. 24:17, 18.
y Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
z See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
a Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
b King, Deut. 17:15.
c Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

35
d Ch. 51:56; Ps. 46:9; Is. 22:6.
e See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.

36
f Dan. 7:2; 8:8; Rev. 7:1.
g See "Wind," Job 27:21.
h Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
i V. 32; Ez. 5:10; Amos 9:9.

their ^a camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their ^b cattle a ^c spoil: and I will ^d scatter unto all ^e winds them that have the ^f corners of their ^g hair cut off; and ^h I will bring their ⁱ calamity from every side of them, ^j saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}. 33 And ^k ^l Hâ-zôr shall be a dwelling-place of ^m jackals, a desolation for ever: ⁿ no man shall dwell there, neither shall any ^o son of man ^q sojourn therein.

34 The ^r word of Jê-hô-^{vâh} that came to ^t Jêr-ê-mî-^{âh} the ^u prophet concerning ^v ^w Ê-lâm, ^x in the ^y beginning of the reign of ^z ^a Zêd-ê-kî-^{âh} ^b king of ^c Jû-dâh, saying, 35 Thus saith Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts: Behold, I will ^d break the ^e bow of Ê-lâm, the chief of their might. 36 And upon Ê-lâm will I bring the ^f four winds from the four quarters of ^h heaven, and will ⁱ scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither ^j the outcasts of Ê-lâm shall not come. 37 And I will cause Ê-lâm to be ^k dismayed before their ^l enemies, and before them that ^m seek their

Var. Rend.—V. 32. cattle—small-cattle. GIE.; herd, ROTH. scatter—sow, GIE.; winnow, OR. unto all winds—to every quarter, BRO. have . . . off—are corner-clipped (ch. 9:26). Var. cut off—clipt, DR.; shorn, BRO.; polled, n. every side—all sides, BRO. V. 33. jackals—dragons, VULG. SCHN. V. 34. The—What kind of a, SCHN. OR.; The . . . to—That which came as Yahweh's word to, DR. concerning—against, DUHM, ROTH. V. 35. will break—break, GIE.; am breaking, DR. Vs. 35, 36. Elam—the Elamites, ROTH. V. 35. chief—firstling, GIE.; chief (weapon), DR. BRO. V. 36. upon—over, ROTH. the four—four, DR. BRO. quarters—ends, ROTH.; corners, BRO. scatter—winnow, OR. toward—in, DUHM, ROTH.; to, BRO. those—these, DR. BRO. OR. outcasts—scattered, OR. V. 37. cause . . . dismayed—crush Elam, OR. evil—misfortune, BRO. V. 38. throne—[judgment-] throne, ROTH. V. 39. bring . . . captivity—change the fortunes, BRO. bring back—turn, DR. Chap. 50.—V. 1. that Jehovah—of Jehovah that he, SEPT. concerning—against, ROTH. V. 2. set—lift, DR. a standard—signals, OR. put to shame—ashamed, Var. dismayed—conquered, VULG. SCHN.; broken in pieces, CO. GIE.;

life; and I will ^o bring ^p evil upon them, even my ^q fierce ^r anger, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}; and I will ^s send the ^t sword after them, till I have consumed them: 38 and I will set my ^u throne in Ê-lâm, and will destroy from thence king and ^v princes, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}. 39 But it shall come to pass in the latter days, that I will ^w bring back the captivity of Ê-lâm, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}.

50 The word that Jê-hô-^{vâh} spake concerning ^x Bâb-^ÿ-lôn, concerning the land of the ^y Châl-dê-^{âns}, by Jêr-ê-mî-^{âh} the prophet.

2 ^z Declare ye among the nations and ^a publish, and ^b set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: say, ^c Bâb-^ÿ-lôn is taken, ^d Bêl is put to ^e shame, Mê-rô-^dâch is ³ dismayed; her ^f images are put to ^e shame, her ^h idols are ³ dismayed. 3 For out of the ⁱ north there cometh up a ^k nation against ^l her, which shall make her ^m land ⁿ desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they are ^p fled, they are gone, both ^q man and ^r beast. 4 In

broken, DUHM; shattered down, ROTH. idols—doll-images, Ew.; idol-blocks, DR.; blocks, GIE. V. 3. cometh—is come, DR.; has come, BRO. desolate—a desolation, DR. shall—can . . . [more], ROTH. are—have, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 32. them . . . off—Omit, CO. V. 34. The . . . prophet—Omit, SEPT. in . . . saying—Omit, SEPT. See v. 39. V. 35. of hosts—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. Behold I will break—Broken is, SEPT. V. 36. Omit, CO. V. 37. Elam—them, SEPT. ROTH. CO. BRO. and before them—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. Vs. 37, 38. and I will bring . . . Elam—Omit, CO. Vs. 37, 38, saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 37. the sword—my sword, SEPT. V. 39. it . . . that—after it, then, CO.; then, SEPT. Jehovah—Add [In the beginning of the reign of King Zedekiah came this word concerning Elam], SEPT. Chap. 50.—V. 1. concerning (second) . . . prophet—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. V. 2. and set . . . publish—Omit, SEPT. CO. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. her . . . dismayed—Omit, SEPT. CO. DUHM, BRO. V. 3. they are fled, they are gone—Omit, SEPT. CO. DUHM (?).

j Deut. 30:4; II Sam. 14:14; Ps. 147:2; Is. 11:12; 16:3; 27:13; Jer. 30:17; Rom. ch. 11.
l Another reading is, the everlasting outcasts.

37
k Ch. 8:9, 17:18.
l Enemy, Job 31:29.
m See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.
o Ch. 6:19.
p Evil, Ps. 97:10.
q Ch. 30:24.
r Anger, Pr. 15:1.
s Ch. 9:16.
t Sword, Ju. 7:20.

38
u Throne, Acts 12:21.
v Prince, Num. 2:7.

39
w V. 6; ch. 48:47.
2 Or, return to.

1
x Ch. 20:4-6; Gen. 10:10; 11:9; II Ki. 17:24; Is. 13:1; Dan. 1:1; Rev. 14:8.
y Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.

2
z Ch. 4:16.
a Publish, Neh. 9:15.
b Ch. 51:27.
c Ch. 51:31.
d Is. 46:1.
e Shame, Phil. 3:19.
3 Or, broken down.
f Images, I Ki. 15:13.
g Ch. 51:47.
h Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

3
i The North, Jer. 47:2.
j V. 9; ch. 51:11, 27; Is. 13:17.
k Nation, Gen. 10:32.
l Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
m Land, Gen. 23:15.
n See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
o V. 13; Is. 14:22, 23.
p Ch. 9:10; Zeph. 1:3.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Beast, Rev. 15:2.
s Animals, Gen. 2:20.

^a Day, Lev. 25:8.
^b See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
^c Foreknowl-edge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^d See "Inspira-tion of Proph-ets," II Ki. 17:13.
^e Kingdom of Israel, II Ki. 11:11.
^f Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^g Ch. 3:18; 31:31; 33:7; Is. 11:12, 13; Hos. 1:11.
^h Mourning, John 11:35.
ⁱ Ch. 31:9; Ezra 3:12, 13.
^j Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
^k God, Gen. 1:1.

^l Ch. 6:16; Is. 35:8.
^m Zion, Is. 52:1.
ⁿ Face, Is. 6:2.
¹ Heb. *hith-er-ward*.
² Or, *they shall join them-selves*.
^o See "Cove-nants," Gen. 17:2.

⁶
^p Israel the Chosen Peo-ple. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^q Is. 53:6; Ez. 34:15-16; Mt. 9:36; 10:6.
^r Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
^s Ch. 23:11-14. Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
^t Ministers, Acts 15:39.
^v Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
^w Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^x Ch. 13:16; Ez. 34:6.
^y Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^z See "Rest," Heb. 4:4.

⁷
^a See v. 17.
^b Enemies, Job 31:29.
^c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^d Ch. 40:2, 3.
^e Ch. 31:23.
^f Righteous-ness, Ps. 24:4.
^g Righteous-ness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Hope, Pr. 23:18.
ⁱ Ch. 14:8; 17:13.
^j Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

⁸
^k V. 28; ch. 51:6.

those ^a days, and in that time, ^{b c d} saith Jê-hô^z-vâh, the children of ^e Îs^z-râ-êl shall come, they and the children of ^f Jû^z-dâh ^g to-gether; they shall go on their way ^{h i} weeping, and shall ^j seek ^k Jê-hô^z-vâh their God. 5 They shall ^l inquire concerning ^m Zî^z-ôn with their ⁿ faces ¹ thitherward, *saying*, Come ye, and ² join your-selves to Jê-hô^z-vâh in an ever-lasting ^o covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 ^p My people have been ^q lost ^r sheep: ^s their ^{t u} shepherds have ^v caused: ^w them to go astray; they have turned them away on the ^x mountains; they have gone from mountain to ^y hill; they have forgotten their ^z resting-place. 7 ^a All that found them have devoured them; and their ^b adversaries said, We are not guilty, because they have ^{c d} sinned against Jê-hô^z-vâh, the ^e habitation of ^{f g} righteous-ness, even Jê-hô^z-vâh, the ^{h i} hope of their ^j fathers. 8 ^k Flee out of

Var. Rend.—V. 4. children—sons. ROTH. SCHN. children of Judah—sons of Judah, SCHN.; Judeans, ROTH. on their way—*Omit*, Var. weeping—weeping continually, ROTH. V. 5. inquire—ask, DR. concerning—for, DR. BRO.; about the way to, ROTH. thitherward—hitherward, Var. DR. BRO. *saying*—in their desire, ROTH. Come ye—they come, VULG. SCHN. ROTH.; (and) they shall come, BRO. Jehovah—Jehovah God, SEPT. in—with, DUHM. V. 6. lost—a lost, GIE.; as lost, ROTH. turned them away—enticed them, ROTH. away on—back unto, DR. V. 7. adversaries—tormentors, GIE. habitation—pasture, DUHM, OR. ROTH. GIE. CO.; seat, BRO.; jewel (ornament), VULG. SCHN.; *lit.* homestead, DR. V. 8. Flee—Depart, VULG. SCHN. he-goats—(leaders), ROTH. flocks—sheep, CO. V. 9. a company—an assembly, R. from thence—by this means, BRO. their ar-rows—its arrow, BRO. an expert—*So* DR.; a skilful, Var.; a victorious, CO.; a fortunate, GIE. ROTH. OR.; successful, BRO. mighty man—warrior, DR.; hero, CO. GIE. ROTH. BRO.; none . . . vain—who (that, BRO.) returneth not empty (II Sam. 1:22), Var. DR. BRO. none shall—who does not, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR. in vain—empty, DUHM, CO. DR.; without booty, OR. V. 10. prey—spoil, DR. BRO. R. prey upon—spoil, DR. BRO. R. V. 11. Because (three times)—*Though*, Var. DR.; Although, BRO.; May, CO. ROTH. OR. Because ye—For you indeed, VULG. SCHN. are (twice)—be, CO. ROTH. OR. DR. rejoice—triumph (Ps. 94:3); boast, VULG. SCHN. are

the midst of ¹ Băb^z-ÿ-lôn, and go forth out of the land of the ^m Chă^z-dê^z-âns, and be as the ⁿ he-goats before the ^o flocks. 9 For, lo, I will ^p stir up and ^{q r s} cause to come up against Băb^z-ÿ-lôn a company of great ^t nations from the ^{u v} north country; and they shall ^w set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their ^x arrows shall be as of ³ an expert mighty man; ⁴ none shall return in vain. 10 And ^y Chă^z-dê^z-â shall be a prey: all that prey upon her shall be satisfied, saith Jê-hô^z-vâh.

11 Because ye are ^z glad, be-cause ye ^a rejoice, O ye that ^{b c} plunder my ^d heritage, be-cause ye are ^e wanton as a ^{f g} heifer ⁵ that treadeth out *the* ^h grain, and neigh as strong ⁱ horses; 12 your ^{j k} mother shall be utterly put to ^l shame; she that bare you shall be con-founded: behold, she shall be the hindmost of the nations,

wanton—*Lit.* bear yourselves proudly (Hab. 1:8), or, glory, Var. are . . . grain—leap as a calf of the meadow, BRO. a—*an*, Var. DR. R. a heifer—a little cow, OR.; calves, CO. ROTH. VULG. SCHN. grain—corn, DR. R. neigh—bellow, VULG. SCHN. BRO. (alt.). strong horses—steeds, DUHM, OR. ROTH. CO. GIE. DR. BRO.; bulls, VULG. SCHN. BRO. (alt.). V. 12. your—But your, VULG. SCHN. GIE. utterly . . . shame—sore ashamed, DR. BRO. R. con-founded—abashed, DR. she . . . wild-ness—the hindmost of the nations! a wildness . . . ! Var.; the last one of the nations. A wildness, BRO. shall be—*Omit*, OR.; (men shall say), DR.; *place be-fore* a wildness, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 4. and . . . Jehovah—*Omit*, CO. saith Jehovah—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 5. join yourselves—*So* Heb. text (?), *Ew.* Hi. Ke. BRO.; let us join ourselves, Graf, Gr. (I.) SVR. CO. DR. V. 6. have . . . mountains—*Omit*, CO. on the enticing hills, OR. V. 7. and—*Omit*, SEPT. even Jehovah—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. GIE. BRO.; and, DR. V. 8. and go . . . Chaldeans—*Omit*, CO. V. 9. and cause to come—*Omit*, SEPT. CO. ROTH. great—powerful, GIE.; *omit*, SEPT. ROTH. CO. BRO. and they . . . taken—*Omit*, CO. V. 10. saith Jehovah—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 11. that . . . grain—that treadeth out (the corn), *Heb. text*, Hi. Graf, Ke. R.; at grass, *Sept. Ag. Vulg. Ew.* (pts.); in the green, SEPT. CO. ROTH.; of the meadow, DUHM, BRO. V. 12. be-hold—*Omit*, ROTH.

^l Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^m Chaldaea, II Ki. 24:2.
ⁿ Goats, Deut. 14:4.
^o Flocks, Lu. 12:32.

⁹
^p Ch. 51:1, 2.
^q See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^r See "Battle-fields," Num. 20:17.
^s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^u See v. 3.
^v The North, Jer. 47:2.
^w Vs. 14, 29.
^x See "Arch-ery," I Sam. 20:20.
³ Or, according to another reading, *a mighty man that maketh childless*.
⁴ Or, *that re-tur-neth not*.

¹⁰
^y Ch. 51:24, 35; Ez. 11:24.

¹¹
^z Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^a Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^b See "Spoil," Is. 9:3.
^c Ch. 12:14.
^d See "Inheri-tance," I Chr. 21:3.
^e See "Lust," Rom. 6:12.
^f See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
^g Ch. 46:20.
⁵ Or, at grass.
^h Grain, Gen. 42:33.
ⁱ Horses, Jer. 50:11.

¹²
^j Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^k Ch. 15:9.
^l Shame, Phil. 3:19.

12
 a Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 b Ch. 22:6;
 31:43.
 c Desert, Jer. 17:6.
13
 d Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 e Ch. 25:12;
 34:22.
 f V. 3; ch. 51:26.
 g Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 h Ch. 18:16;
 49:17.
 i Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
 j Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
 k Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
14
 l See v. 29.
 m See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
 n Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 o Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 q Hab. 2:8, 17.
15
 r Shouting, Is. 12:6.
 s Ch. 51:14.
 t I Chr. 29:24.
 u Heb. *given her hand*.
 v See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
 w Walls, Jer. 51:58.
 x V. 29; ch. 46:10.
 y Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
 z V. 29; Ps. 137:8.
16
 a Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 b See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
 c Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
 d Joel 1:11.
 e See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 f Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
 g Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 h Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
 i Ch. 25:38;
 46:16.
 j Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 k Ch. 51:9; Is. 13:14.
 l Land, Gen. 23:15.
17
 m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. m See "Hunting," Gen. 27:30. n See v. 6. o Heb. *scattered*. p Sheep, Deut. 14:4. q Lion, Job 4:10. q Ch. 2:15; 4:7. r See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

a ^b wilderness, a dry land, and a ^c desert. 13 Because of the ^d wrath of Jē-hō'vāh she shall ^e not be inhabited, but she shall be ^f wholly desolate: every one that goeth by ^g Bāb-ŷ-lōn ^h shall be astonished, and ⁱ hiss at all her ^k plagues. 14 ^l Set yourselves in array against Bāb-ŷ-lōn round about, all ye that bend the ^m bow; ⁿ shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath ^o sinned against Jē-hō'vāh. 15 ^r Shout against her round about: she hath ^t submitted herself; her ^u bulwarks are fallen, her ^v walls are thrown down; for it is the ^x vengeance of Jē-hō'vāh: take vengeance upon her; ^y as she hath done, do unto her. 16 ^z Cut off the ^a sower from Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and him that handleth the ^d sickle in the time of ^e harvest: for ^f fear of the ^g oppressing ⁱ sword they shall ^j turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own ^k land.

17 ^l Ūs-rā-ēl is a ^m hunted ^o sheep; the ^p lions have driven

Var. Read.—V. 12 (cont.). desert—steppe, DR. BRO. GIE. V. 13. she (twice)—it, DR. BRO. R. shall—dare, OR. every—and every, SEPT. goeth—passeth, BRO. DR. astonished—terror-stricken, CO. ROTH. SCHN. OR.; astounded, BRO.; appalled, DR. hiss—whistle, CO. GIE. OR. at—over, BRO.; because of, DR. her—the . . . thereof, DR. plagues—blows, BRO.; strokes, DR. SCHN.; wounds, CO. GIE. ROTH. V. 14. against . . . about—round about Babylon, BRO. bend—step on, OR. no—not your, SEPT. CO. V. 15. against—concerning, DUHM. submitted herself—i.e. surrendered, Var.; stretched forth her hand, DUHM, VULG. SCHN. OR.; has given her hand, BRO. bulwarks—So Nō. RS. Ch.; buttresses, DR.; pillars, DUHM, BRO.; walls, GIE. are—have, BRO. fallen—fallen and, SEPT. thrown down—overthrown, BRO. V. 16. for fear of—before, CO. ROTH. OR. SCHN.; on account of, GIE. BRO. oppressing—Doves, VULG. SCHN.; gruesome (cruel), CO.; murderous, GIE. V. 17. a—as a, ROTH. hunted—scattered, VULG. SCHN. CO. GIE. OR. ROTH. DR. R. sheep—herd, CO. GIE. the—him—which, DUHM, ROTH. OR. DR. now at—Omit, R. devoured—gnawed it, ROTH. hath broken—is gnawing, GIE.; has gnawed, DUHM, DR. BRO.; is picking, ROTH.; robbed, VULG. SCHN. OR. V. 18. punish—visit, CO. GIE. ROTH.

him away; first, the ^s king of ^u Ās-sŷr-ŷ-ā ^v devoured him; and now at last ^w Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-^z zār king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn hath broken his ^y bones. 18 Therefore ^z thus saith Jē-hō'vāh of hosts, the God of Ūs-rā-ēl: Behold, I will ^a punish the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn and his land, as I have ^b punished the king of Ās-sŷr-ŷ-ā. 19 And I will ^c ^d ^e bring Ūs-rā-ēl again to his ^f pasture, and he shall feed on ^g Ēār-mēl and ^h Bā'shān, and his ⁱ soul shall be satisfied upon the ^j hills of ^k Ē-phrā-īm and in ^m Gīl-ē-ād. 20 In those ⁿ days, and in that time, saith Jē-hō'vāh, the iniquity of Ūs-rā-ēl shall be sought for, and ^p there shall be none; and the sins of ^q Jū-dāh, and they shall not be found: for I will ^r ^s pardon them whom I leave as a ^t remnant.

21 Go up against the land of ^u Mēr-ā-thā-ŷ-īm, even against it, and against the inhabitants of ^v Pē-č-kōd: slay and ^w utterly destroy after them, saith Jē-hō'vāh, and ^x do according to all that I have ^y commanded thee.

DUHM, SCHN. punished—visited, CO. GIE. DUHM, ROTH. SCHN. V. 19. And—Then, ROTH. pasture—dwelling-place, VULG. SCHN. V. 20. none—none [any more], ROTH. GIE. Judah—Jacob, CO. pardon—be gracious toward, VULG. SCHN. leave as a remnant—will leave remaining, Var.; add [saith Yahweh], SEPT. V. 21. against—to, DR. BRO. Merethaim—i.e. Double Rebellion, DR. GIE. ROTH. OR.; Lord-oppressors, VULG. SCHN.; Maratim, BRO. even . . . Pekod—and visit them in his inhabitants, VULG. SCHN. Pekod—i.e. Punishment, Var.; [the city] of "Visitation," ROTH. OR. slay . . . them—destroy and murder, what follows behind them, VULG. SCHN. utterly destroy—ban, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR. and . . . have—Do wholly as I, CO.; A gloss, DUHM.

Var. Read.—V. 12 (cont.). a wilderness—Omit, CO. a dry . . . desert—Omit, SEPT. V. 14. all . . . her—Omit, CO. for . . . Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. GIE. CO. V. 15. Prejā. And SEPT. take . . . her—Omit, DUHM, CO. V. 16. and . . . Omit, SEPT. turn . . . shall—Omit, CO. V. 17. Nebuchadrezzar—the, SEPT. BRO. V. 18. of hosts . . . Israel—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 19. and Bashan—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. BRO. V. 20. and . . . Jehovah—Omit, CO. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. V. 21. even against it—Elam, GIE. after them—their seed, CO.; their last, GIE.; omit, SEPT. SYR. CO. BRO.

s King, Deut. 17:15.
 t II Ki. 15:29;
 17:6; 18:9–13.
 u Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
 v See v. 7.
 w Nebuchadrezzar, Dan. 3:1.
 x II Ki. 24:1;
 10–12; 25:1–7.
 y Bones, Ps. 34:20.

18
 z See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 a Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
 b Is. 10:12; Ez. 31:3, 11, 12; Nah. 1:1; 3:7, 18, 19.

19
 c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 d Ch. 31:10;
 33:12.
 e See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 f Pasture, Amos 1:2.
 g Or, fold.
 h Carmel, I Sam. 15:12.
 i Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
 j Soul, Job 4:15.
 k Hills, Ps. 2:6.
 l Ch. 31:5.
 m Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 n Gilead, Num. 32:1.

20
 n Day, Lev. 25:8.
 o Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 p Ch. 31:34; Is. 43:25; Mic. 7:19.
 q Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 r Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
 s Ch. 33:8; Is. 1:9; Rom. 9:26, 27.
 t Remnant, Is. 1:9.

21
 4 That is, Double rebellion.
 u Ez. 23:23.
 5 That is, Visitation.
 v Ban, Ez. 44:29.
 6 Heb. devote.
 w Ch. 48:10.
 x See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
 y See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

22

a War, Josh. 22:12.
b Ch. 4:19-21; 51:54-56.
c Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

23

d See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:34.
e Ch. 51:20-24.
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.
g Nations, Gen. 10:32.

24

h Ch. 48:43, 44; 51:31.
i Snare, Pr. 7:23.
j Dan. 5:30, 31.
k See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
l Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
m Strife, Pr. 26:21.
n Job 9:4; 40:2, 9.

25

o Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
p Armor, Ju. 15:14.
q Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
r Is. 13:5.
s Anger, Pr. 15:1.
t Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
u V. 15; ch. 51:12, 25, 55.
v Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.

26

1 Or, from every quarter.
w V. 41.
x V. 10; Is. 45:3.
y Storehouse, Deut. 24:10.
z See "Treasure," I Chr. 27:25.
a See "Grain," Gen. 42:33.
2 Or, granaries.
3 Heb. devote.
b Is. 14:23.

27

c Is. 34:7.
d See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
e Ch. 48:15.
f Ch. 46:21; Ps. 37:13; Ez. 7:7.

22 A ^{a b} sound of battle is in the land, and of great ^c destruction. 23 How is the ^{d e} hammer of the whole ^f earth cut asunder and broken! how is Bāb-ŷ-lōn become a desolation among the ^g nations! 24 I have ^h laid a ⁱ snare for thee, and thou art also ^j taken, O Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and thou ^k wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast ^{l m n} striven against Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh. 25 Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh hath ^o opened his ^p armory, and hath brought forth the ^{q r} weapons of his ^s indignation; for the Lord, Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh of hosts, hath a ^{t u} work to do in the land of the ^v Chāl-dē-ānš. 26 Come against her ¹ from the ^w utmost border; ^x open her ^{y z a 2} store-houses; cast her up as heaps, and ^b destroy her utterly; let nothing of her be left. 27 ^c Slay all her ^d bullocks; let them ^e go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their ^f day is come, the time of their

Var. Rend.—V. 22. A sound of—Hark! DUHM, GIE. ROTH. sound—din, DR. battle—war, DUHM, GIE. land—[of Chaldea], SEPT. V. 23. How broken—How is shattered and broken. The hammer which struck the whole earth, ROTH.; How is knocked and broken in pieces. The hammer of the whole earth! DUHM. is—has, DUHM, BRO. Babylon—Babel, DUHM. (so German commentators). a desolation—a horror, CO. ROTH. GIE.; a horrible waste, OR.; a fright, BRO.; a terror, DUHM; or, an appalling, DR. V. 24. I—'They,' ROTH. CO. a snare—snares, DUHM; a gin, DR. art also taken—hast caught thyself, VULG. SCHN. art—wast, DUHM, BRO. taken—caught, DUHM; ensnared, GIE. thou wast not—without being, DUHM, BRO. aware—aware (of it), BRO. hast—hadst, BRO. striven against—challenged, VULG. SCHN.; provoked, or, challenged, DR. striven—warred, GIE. Jehovah—'me,' DUHM, V. 25. hath opened—opened, BRO.; opens, ROTH. hath brought—brings, ROTH.; brought, BRO. weapons—tools, VULG. SCHN. DUHM. work to do—work to do, DR.; business, DUHM; contest, CO. the Chaldeans—Chaldea, GIE. V. 26. against—to, BRO. from—border—up to the last man, CO.; at all times, DUHM. the utmost border—the first of you even to the last, Var.; [all] ends, GIE. ROTH.; every quarter, BRO.; farthest, KRA. open—left—open up, that may go forth, those that trample it, remove out of the way the stores and put them in piles; and murder them, that nothing may survive! VULG. SCHN. store-houses—granaries, DUHM, ROTH. BRO. cast—pile, DR. as—like, DR. heaps—rows of

visitation. 28 The ^{h i} voice of them that ^j flee and escape out of the land of Bāb-ŷ-lōn, to declare in ^k Zī-ōn the ^l vengeance of Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh our God, the ^m vengeance of his ^{n o} temple.

29 Call together ⁴ the ^p archers against ^q Bāb-ŷ-lōn, all them that bend the bow; ^{r s} encamp against her round about; let none thereof escape: ^t recompense her according to her work; ^u according to all that she hath done, do unto her; for she hath been ^{v w x} proud against Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh, against the ^y Holy One of ^z Īš-rā-ēl. 30 Therefore shall her ^{a b} young men ^c fall in her ^d streets, and all her ^e men of war shall be ^f brought to silence in that ^g day, saith Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh. 31 Behold, ^{h i} I am against thee, ^j O thou proud one, saith the Lord, Jē-hō-ŷ-vāh of hosts; for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee. 32 And ⁶ the ^j proud one shall stumble and

sheaves,' CO.; heaps of grain, DUHM, ROTH. GIE.; heaps (of corn), DR. destroy utterly—ban, CO. DUHM, ROTH. OR. GIE. nothing—no remnant, DUHM, ROTH. OR. GIE. CO. of—to, BRO. V. 27. Slay—Destroy, VULG. SCHN. bullocks—strong ones, VULG. SCHN. let them—they shall, VULG. SCHN. is—has, BRO. V. 28. The voice of them—Hark! they, Var. CO. ROTH. GIE. OR. The . . . escape—Hark! Fugitives and escaped ones, DUHM, to declare—declaring, DUHM, V. 29. the—Omit, BRO.; against . . . about—round about her, BRO. let none thereof—there shall be none to, ROTH.; there shall be no, OR.; let there be none to, HEB. TEXT. DR. let her have no, many MSS. VERSIONS; let no one, BRO. hath been—was, BRO. been proud—exalted herself, GIE.; been insolent, OR. V. 30. streets—squares, CO. GIE. BRO.; broad places, DR. silence—destruction, GIE. V. 31. O . . . one—Heb. O Pride, DR. proud one—insolent one, GIE.; "Insolence," ROTH. OR. is—has, BRO. come—come [and], SEPT. CO. that . . . thee—of thy visitation, SEPT. BRO. V. 32. the proud one—thy insolence, CO. GIE.; now "Insolence," ROTH. OR.

Var. Read.—V. 24. O Babylon—Omit, DUHM, CO. ROTH. thou—Omit, SEPT. V. 25. the Lord—Omit, SEPT. BRO. of hosts—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 27. their visitation—thy visitation, SEPT. V. 28. our God—Omit, SEPT. BRO. the vengeance of his temple—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH. CO. BRO. V. 29. do unto her—Omit, DUHM, CO. V. 30. Omit, CO. in that day—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. V. 31. the Lord—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. of hosts—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. CO.

g Visitation, Jer. 48:44.

28

h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
i Is. 48:20.
j V. 8; ch. 51:6.
k Zion, Is. 52:1.
l V. 15; ch. 51:10; Ps. 149:6-9.
m Vengeance, Deut. 32:37.
n Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
o Lam. 1:10; 2:6, 7.

29

4 Or, many.
p See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
q Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
r See "War," Josh. 22:12.
s Encampment, Num. 31:10.
t Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
u V. 15; ch. 51:56; Ps. 137:8.
v Pride, Ps. 10:2.
w See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
x Ch. 49:16; Ex. 10:3; Dan. 4:37.
y Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

30

a Young Men, I John 2:14.
b Ch. 9:21; 18:21; 49:26; Is. 13:17, 18.
c See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
d Streets, Josh. 2:19.
e Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
f Ch. 51:56, 57.
g Day, Lev. 25:8.

31

h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Ch. 21:13; Nah. 2:13.
5 Heb. O Pride.

32

6 Heb. Pride.
j Is. 10:12-15.

32

a Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 21:14; 49:27.
c Fire, Lev. 10:2.
d Cities, Gen. 4:17.
e See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

33

f See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
g See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
h Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
i Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
j Is. 14:17; 58:6.
k Captivity, Num. 24:22.

34

l See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
m See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
n See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
o Ch. 15:21; 31:11; Is. 43:14.
p Ch. 51:36; Mic. 7:9.
q Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Is. 14:3-7.
s Rest, Heb. 4:4.
t Earth, Gen. 2:1.
u Babylon, II Ki. 17:13.

35

v Sword, Ju. 7:20.
w Ch. 47:6; Hos. 11:6.
x Chaldeans, II Ki. 24:2.
y Princes, Num. 2:7.
z Dan. 5:1, 2, 30.
a Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
b Dan. 5:7, 8.

36

c Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
1 Heb. boastings.
d Fools, Jer. 17:11.
e Ch. 49:22.
f Nah. 3:13.

37

g Horses, Jer. 50:11.
h Ch. 51:21, 22; Ps. 20:7, 8.
i Chariots, I Ki. 3:9.

fall, and none shall raise him up; and ^aI will ^bkindle a ^cfire in his ^dcities, and it shall ^edevour all that are round about him.

33 / Thus saith Jê-hôvâh of hosts: The children of ^gÎs-rah-êl and the children of ^hJû-dâh are ⁱoppressed together; and ^jall that took them ^kcaptive hold them fast; they refuse to let them go. 34 Their ^{l m n o}Redeemer is strong; Jê-hôvâh of hosts is his name: he will thoroughly ^pplead their cause, that ^qhe may ^rgive ^srest to the ^tearth, and disquiet the inhabitants of ^uBâb-ÿ-lôn. 35 A ^{v w}sword is upon the ^xChâl-dê-âns, saith Jê-hôvâh, and upon the inhabitants of Bâb-ÿ-lôn, and upon her ^{y z}princes, and upon her ^{a b}wise men. 36 A sword is upon the ^cboasters, and they shall become ^dfools; a sword is upon her ^emighty men, and they shall be ^fdismayed. 37 A sword is upon their ^{g h}horses, and upon their ⁱchariots, and upon all the ^jmingled people that are in the midst of her; and they shall ^kbecome ^las ^mwomen: a sword

Var. Read.—V. 32 (cont.). him (twice)—her, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR. cities—forest, CO. BRO. that . . . him—her 'thicket, CO. V. 33. children (twice)—sons, SCHN. BRO. are—were, CO. captive—captives, DR. hold—have held, Var.; held, CO. they—yea, they, SEPT. CO. refuse—have refused, Var.; refused, CO. V. 34. Their—But their, SEPT. CO. GIE. ROTH. thoroughly plead—assist them in getting, CO. plead—defend, DR.; maintain, BRO.; fight for, GIE. OR. cause—right, CO. that he—and, CO. give—earth—set the earth at rest, BRO. disquiet—disquiet to, CO. V. 35. is upon—over, CO. ROTH. OR. SCHN. V. 35-38. upon—over, CO. ROTH. VULG. SCHN.; against, GIE. V. 36. is upon—over, CO. ROTH. OR. SCHN.; against, GIE. the—their, CO.; her, BRO. boasters—Or, empty praters, DR.; false prophets, CO.; charmers, BRO. become fools—dote, DR. mighty men—warriors, DR. V. 37. their (twice)—her, DR. ROTH. BRO. mingled—foreign, CH. BRO.; mixed, DR. V. 38. of—full of, CO. over—upon, BRO. idols—Lil. terrors, Var. DR. BRO. DUHM. CO. ROTH. OR. V. 39. wild . . . desert—wild-cats, ROTH.; martens, OR.; dragons, VULG. SCHN.; foxes, CO. with—shall dwell with, Var.; and, CO. the

20:20. j Ch. 25:20; Ez. 30:5. k See l Ch. 48:41; 51:30. m Women, Ruth

is upon her ⁿtreasures, and they shall be ^orobbed. 38 A ^{p q}drought is upon her ^{r s}waters, and they shall be dried up; for it is a land of ^{t u}graven images, and they are mad over ^vidols. 39 Therefore the ^{w x y}wild beasts of the ^zdesert with the ^awolves shall dwell there, and the ^bostriches shall dwell therein; and it shall be ^cno more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation. 40 As when God overthrew ^{d e}Sôd-ôm and Gô-môr-râh and the ^fneighbor cities thereof, saith Jê-hôvâh, ^gso shall no ^hman dwell there, neither shall any ⁱson of man ^jsojourn therein.

41 ^kBehold, a people cometh ^lfrom the ^mnorth; and a great ⁿnation and many ^okings shall be stirred up from the uttermost parts of the earth. 42 They lay hold on ^pbow and ^qspear; they are ^rcruel, and have no ^smercy; their ^tvoice^u roareth like the ^vsea; and ^wthey ride upon ^xhorses, every ^yone set in array, as a man to the ^{z a}battle, against

wolves—wood-devils, VULG. SCHN.; jackals, ROTH. OR. GIE.; howling creatures, BRO.; lynx, CO. dwell—ravage, CO. ostriches—hoarse ostriches, CO.; young female ostriches, OR. GIE. BRO. dwell . . . to generation—occupied to all generations, BRO.; dwelt in unto all generations, DR. V. 40. As—As [it happened], ROTH. so—so [also], ROTH.; so, DR. BRO. V. 41. Behold—Already, ROTH. many—powerful, ROTH.; great, BRO. shall be—are, ROTH. BRO. uttermost parts—furthest parts, Var.; corners, OR.; recesses, BRO. parts—corners, DR. V. 42. mercy—compassion, BRO. their voice—the noise of them, BRO. voice—tumult, GIE. ROTH. OR. man—warrior, DR.

Var. Read.—V. 33. Thus . . . hosts—Omit, CO. of hosts—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. and all—all, SEPT. V. 34. of . . . name—Omit, CO. V. 35. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 36. A . . . fools—Omit, SEPT. V. 37. A . . . women—Omit, CO. her treasures—treasures, SEPT. V. 38. drought—A sword, Ev. Graf. PS. Ch. (pt.) DUHM. ROTH. GIE. CO. SEPT. (Luc.) SYR. BRO. V. 39. neither . . . to generation—Omit, SEPT. V. 40. saith Jehovah—Omit, CO. V. 41. many kings, Omit, CO. V. 42. and they—they, SEPT.

w See "Horsemen," Acts 23:23. x Ch. 8:16; 47:3; Hab. 1:8. y See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10. z Vs. 9, 14; Joel 2:5. a See "War," Josh. 22:12.

n Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
o See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.

38

p Drought, Jer. 14:1.
q Ch. 51:36.
r Waters, Ps. 95:5.
s See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
t Images, I Ki. 15:13.
u V. 2; Is. 46:1, 7.
v Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
2 Heb. terrors.

39

w Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
x Animals, Gen. 2:20.
y Ch. 51:37; Is. 13:21, 22.
z Desert, Jer. 17:6.
3 Heb. howling creatures.
a See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
b See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
c Is. 13:20.

40

d Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
e Ch. 49:18; Lu. 17:28-30; II Pet. 2:6; Jude 7.
f Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
g Curses, Gen. 4:11.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i Son, Gen. 2:19.
j Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.

41

k Ch. 6:22-24.
l Vs. 3, 9; ch. 51:27, 28; Is. 13:2-5.
m The North, Jer. 47:2.
n Nation, Gen. 10:32.
o Kings, Deut. 17:15.

42

p See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
q Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.
r Is. 13:17, 18; 47:6.
s Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
t Voice, Gen. 27:22.
u Roaring, Jer. 25:30.
v Sea, Ex. 14:21.

x Ch. 8:16; 47:3; Hab. 1:8.
y See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10. z Vs. 9, 14; Joel 2:5. a See "War," Josh. 22:12.

42

a Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
b Babylon.
II Ki. 25:13.

43

c King, Deut.
17:15.
d Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
e Tidings, Rom.
15:21.
f Hands, Gen.
16:12.
g Anguish, John
16:21.
h Ch. 30:6.
i See "Pain,"
Rev. 21:4.
j Woman, Ruth
3:9.
k Travail, Gal.
4:19.

44

l Ch. 49:19-21.
m Enemy, Job
31:29.
n Lion, Job
4:10.
o Pride, Ps.
10:2.
p Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
q See "Vengeance
of God," Gen.
1:1.
r Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
s See "Purpose," Eph.
3:11.
t Num. 16:5.
u God is Infinite, Gen. 1:1.
v Shepherd, Ps.
23:1.
w Ch. 30:21; Job
41:10.

45

x Counsel, Pr.
8:14.
y See "Prophecy," Dan.
2:29.
z Ch. 51:10, 11;
Is. 14:24.
a Chaldea,
II Ki. 24:2.

thee, O ^a daughter of ^b Bāb-
lōn. 43 The ^c ^d king of Bāb-
lōn hath heard the ^e tidings of
them, and his ^f hands wax feeble:
^g ^h anguish hath taken hold of
him, and ⁱ pangs as of a ^j woman
in ^k travail. 44 ⁱ Behold, the
^m enemy shall come up like a
ⁿ lion from the ^o pride of the ^p Jordan
against the strong habitation:
for ^q I will suddenly make
them run away from it; and
whoso is ^r ^s ^t chosen, him will I
appoint over it: for who is ^u like
me? and who will appoint me a
time? and who is the ^v shepherd
that can ^w stand before me? 45
Therefore hear ye the ^x ^y ^z counsel
of Jē-hō-^{vāh}, that he hath taken
against Bāb-^{lōn}; and his purposes,
that he hath purposed
against the land of the ^a Chāl-

Var. Rend.—V. 43. tidings=fame, DR.
R.; report, BRO. and—and, DR.; omit.
ROTH. BRO. V. 44. See on ch. 49:19.
Behold—Verily, ROTH. the . . . lion
—there shall come upon like a lion,
DR.; as a lion, who (it, OR.) comes up,
BRO. ROTH. OR. the pride of—
(thickets) of reeds, GIE.; high growth,
CO. OR.; the thicket, BRO. ROTH.
against—to, SCHN. CO. ROTH. OR.
GIE.; unto, BRO. strong habitation—
evergreen pasture, GIE.; enduring habitation,
DR.; fold of rams, BRO.; 'sheep,'
CO.; evergreen (indestructible) meadow,
ROTH. OR. for—thus, CO. ROTH.;
but, R. suddenly—in a moment, DR.
ROTH. OR. them—him, VULG. SCHN.
away from—against, VULG. SCHN.
make . . . it—chase them away (from it,
DR. BRO.), ROTH. DR. BRO. them—
him, VULG. SCHN. away from—against,
VULG. SCHN. it (twice)—her, R. and
whoso . . . it—and 'their choice rams'
will I visit, CO.; who is the young man
that may be appointed against me, BRO.;
who shall be the chosen one whom I shall
appoint over them? VULG. SCHN. whoso
—whoever, DR. and who . . . time—
who compares himself to me, CO.; who
will (would, OR.) challenge me, OR. GIE.;
who will call me to account, ROTH. ap-
point—fix for, DR. appoint . . . time—
rouse me, BRO. can—will, R.; may,
BRO. V. 45. See on ch. 49:20. against
(twice)—'concerning,' ROTH. BRO. pur-
poses—'plan,' CO.; plans, GIE.; thoughts,
SCHN. OR. land—inhabitants, SEPT.
Chaldeans=Chaldea, SEPT. GIE. they
. . . them—shall be dragged, BRO.
shall be carried, GIE. even—even, DR.;
omit, BRO. little ones—smallest, DR.;
young shepherds, BRO.; shepherd boys,
CO. he shall make . . . them—shall be
astounded over them their fold, BRO.
'their' pasture shall 'be startled' at
them, CO. he shall make . . . desolate—
shall be horrified, ROTH. OR. GIE.
habitation—homestead, DR.; dwelling-
place, VULG. SCHN.; pasture, GIE.
ROTH. OR.; fold, BRO. desolate over—
appalled because of, or, desolate upon,

dē-^{ān}s: ^b Surely they shall drag
them away, even the little ones
of the ^c flocks; surely he shall
make their habitation ^d desolate
over them. 46 At the noise
of the taking of Bāb-^{lōn} the
^c ⁱ earth trembleth, and the ^g ^h cry
is heard among the ⁱ nations.

51 ⁱ Thus saith Jē-hō-^{vāh}: Behold, I will
raise up against Bāb-^{lōn}, and
against them that dwell in
¹ Lēb'-^{kā}-māi, a ^k destroying
¹ wind. 2 And I will send unto
Bāb-^{lōn} ² strangers, that shall
^m winnow her; and they shall
empty her ^o land: for in the
^p day of ^q ^r trouble they shall be
against her round about. 3
³ Against him that bendeth let
the archer ^s ^t bend his bow, and
against him that lifteth himself

DR.; desolate with, R. V. 46. At . . .
Babylon—For before 'his' loud 'Fall,'
CO. noise—report, ROTH. GIE.; cry,
DUHM, OR.; tidings, DR.; call, BRO.
of the taking of—is taken, DUHM, OR.
ROTH. GIE. DR. BRO. the cry—'their'
cry, CO. ROTH. GIE. BRO. Chap. 51.—
V. 1. Behold—Already, ROTH. will raise
up—am stirring up, DR.; raise up, ROTH.
OR.; will rouse, BRO. them . . . Leb-
kamai—its inhabitants, that lifted up
their hearts against me, VULG. SCHN.
Leb-kamai—i.e. Chaldea, Heb. Casdim,
written in cipher, cf. ch. 25:26, Var.;
(the land of) Leb-kamai, CO.; 'heart of my
adversaries,' ROTH. CO.; 'Chaldea,'
CO. GIE. BRO. a destroying wind—the
spirit (anger, ROTH.) of the (a, DR.
BRO.), ROTH. OR. DUHM, DR. BRO.
wind—Rather, spirit, Ev. Graf. Ke. V. 2.
will send—send, ROTH. OR. winnow—
fan, BRO. R. they shall—Omit, DR.
empty—destroy, VULG. SCHN. for . . .
about—Yea! 'woe' over them round about
in the day of 'her' misfortune, CO.; Come
together round about Babylon on the day
of her misfortune, DUHM; when they at
time of misfortune shall encompass it,
ROTH. trouble—her trouble, SEPT.; her
misfortune, DUHM, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 44. Behold—Omit, CO.
the . . . like—Omit, ROTH. CO. the
pride of—Omit, SEPT. V. 46. At—For at,
SEPT. CO. Chap. 51.—V. 2. strangers
—So Heb. text, Graf. Ke., fanners, Ev.
Hi. (pt.). BRO.; winnowers, SYR. TARG.
VULG. CO. GIE. ROTH. DUHM, SCHN.;
foreigners, OR. V. 3. Against . . . in—Let
not the archer bend (lay down, BRO.) his
bow, and let him not lift himself up in
(Nor hang up, BRO.), Heb. marg. (partly),
several MSS. Talmud (De Rossi), Targ.
Pesh. Vulg. Hi. Graf. DR. BRO. R. 'Not'
bends [there] the archer his bow 'nor'
arises . . . in, GIE.; Let the archer span
his bow and arise in, DUHM. 'Then 'no
one' shall bend his bow, 'nor' arise in . . .
for defence, ROTH.

b Ch. 49:20.
c Flock, Lu.
12:32.
d See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.

46

e Earth, Gen.
2:1.
f Ch. 10:10;
49:21; Ez.
26:18; 31:16.
g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
h Ch. 46:12;
51:54; Is. 5:7;
15:5; Ez.
27:28.
i Nations, Gen.
10:32.

1

j Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
1 That is, The
heart of them
that rise up
against me.
k Ch. 4:11, 12;
23:19; Hos.
13:15.
l Wind, Job
27:21.

2

2 Or, winnowers.
m See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.
n Ch. 15:7; Is.
41:16; Mt.
3:12.
o Land, Gen.
23:15.
p Day, Lev.
25:3.
q Adversity,
Job 19:6.
r Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

3

3 Or, as other-
wise read, Let
not the archer
bend his bow,
and let him not
lift.
s Archery,
I Sam. 20:20.
t Ch. 50:14, 29.

3
a See "Armor,"
Ju. 15:14.
b Ch. 46:4.
c Young Men,
I John 2:14.
d See "Ban,"
Ez. 44:29.
e Ch. 50:21.
f See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
g Heb. *devote ye*
all &c.
h See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.
4
i See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
j Land, Gen.
23:15.
k Chaldea,
II Ki. 24:2.
l Is. 13:15;
14:19; [2:19].
m Streets, Josh.
5
n Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
o Ch. 33:24-26;
Is. 54:7, 8.
p Or, *widowed*.
q Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
r Hos. 4:1, 2.
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t See "Ten Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.
u See "Holiness
of God," Gen.
1:1.
6
v V. 45; ch.
50:8, 28.
w See "Salva-
tion from En-
emies," Acts
2:40.
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
y Life, Gen. 2:7.
z Num. 16:26.
a Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
b Vs. 11, 36; ch.
50:15.
c Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
d See "Judg-
ment," II Pet.
2:4. [25:14].
e Vs. 24, 56; ch.
7
f See "Gold,"
I Ki. 10:21.
g Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
h Ch. 25:15;
Hab. 2:16;
Rev. 14:8.
i Hand, Gen.
16:12.
j Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1. [2:1].
k Earth, Gen.
1:2.
l Drunkenness,
Pr. 23:29.
m Nations, Gen.
10:32.
n Rev. 18:3.
o Wine, Lev.
10:9.
p Ch. 25:16.
8
q V. 41; ch. 50:2;
Is. 21:9; Rev.
14:8; 18:2.

up in his ^a coat of mail: and
spare ye not her ^c young men;
^a ^e ^f ¹ destroy ye utterly all her
^o host. 4 And they shall ^h fall
down slain in the ⁱ land of
the ^j Chāl-dē-āns, and ^k thrust
through in her ^l streets.

5 For ^m Īś-rā-ēl is ⁿ not ² for-
saken, nor ^o Jū-dāh, of his God,
of Jē-hō-vāh of hosts; though
their land is ^p full of ^q guilt
against the ^s Holy One of Īś-rā-ēl.
6 ^t Flee out of the midst of Bāb-
ŷ-lōn, and ^u save every ^v man
his ^w life; be not ^x cut off in her
iniquity: for it is the time of
^y ^z Jē-hō-vāh's ^a vengeance; he
will ^b ^c render unto her a recom-
pense. 7 Bāb-ŷ-lōn hath been
a ^d golden ^e ^f cup in Jē-hō-vāh's
^g ^h hand, that made all the ⁱ earth
^j drunken: for the ^k ^l nations have
drunk of her ^m wine; therefore
the nations are ⁿ mad. 8 Bāb-
ŷ-lōn is suddenly ^o fallen and
destroyed: ^p ^q wail for her; take
^r ^s balm for her ^t pain, if so be
she may be ^u healed. 9 We
would have healed Bāb-ŷ-lōn,

Var. Rend.—V. 3. coat of mail—armor,
GIE. DUHM, ROTH. and—but, ROTH.
ye—Omit. GIE. DUHM. destroy—and
destroy, SEPT. destroy ye utterly—ban,
CO. ROTH. OR. GIE.; Heb. ban, DR.
destroy . . . host—execute in the whole
army the ban, ROTH. host—army,
GIE. V. 4. they—Omit. BRO. they . . .
slain—the slain shall fall, ROTH. thrust
through—mortally wounded, ROTH. V.
5. For . . . guilt—For the origin of
Israel's widowhood is not of Yahweh,
but thence because his hand is full of
guilt, DUHM; For the widowhood of
Israel and Judah is not from God, From
Jehovah of hosts: But (for the reason that)
their land was full of guilt, BRO.
forsaken—Or, widowed, Var. CO. GIE.
ROTH. OR. SCHN. DR. of—from, DR.
though—for, Var. CO. ROTH.; but, DR.
GIE. their—yonder, OR. against—be-
fore, DR. BRO. V. 6. be—[and] be. SEPT.
CO. cut off—brought to silence, BRO. in
—through, CO. ROTH. a recompense—
that which she hath committed, Var. V.
7. are mad—behaved themselves madly,
Var.; are beside themselves, DR. V. 8.
wail—howl ye, DR.; Howl, BRO. for—
over, BRO. OR. take—fetch, Var. if so be
—perhaps, ROTH. OR. BRO.; perad-
venture, DR. V. 9. would—tried to, CO.;
omit, VULG. SCHN. OR. BRO. have
healed—heal, CO. VULG. SCHN. ROTH.;
have treated (the inquiry of), BRO.
Babylon—her, ROTH. is not—was not to
be, VULG. SCHN. OR. ROTH.; has not
let herself be, BRO.; would not be, GIE.
let us—we will, ROTH. skies—clouds,
CO. GIE. V. 10. righteousness—So SYR.
TARG. DR. BRO.; Lit. righteousnesses.

^v but she is not healed: for-
sake her, and ^w let us go every
one into his own country; for
her judgment reacheth unto
^x ^y heaven, and is lifted up even
to the ^z skies. 10 Jē-hō-vāh
hath ^a brought forth our ^b right-
eousness: come, and let us ^c de-
clare in ^d Zī-lōn the ^e work of Jē-
hō-vāh our God.

11 ^f Make ^g sharp the ^h ar-
rows, ⁱ hold firm the ^j shields:
Jē-hō-vāh hath ^k stirred up the
^l spirit of the ^m kings of the
ⁿ ^o Mēdes; because his ^p purpose
is against ^q Bāb-ŷ-lōn, to ^r de-
stroy it: for it is the ^s vengeance
of Jē-hō-vāh, the vengeance
of his ^t temple. 12 ^u Set up a
standard against the ^v walls of
Bāb-ŷ-lōn, make the ^w watch
strong, set the watchmen, pre-
pare the ^x ambushes; for Jē-hō-
vāh hath both ^y purposed and
done that which he spake con-
cerning the inhabitants of Bāb-
ŷ-lōn. 13 ^z O thou that dwellest
upon many ^a ^b waters, abundant
in ^c ^d treasures, thine ^e ^f end

Var.; right, DUHM. V. 11. Make sharp
—Polish, DUHM, OR. DR. sharp—
clean, ROTH. hold firm—put on (lit.
fill), Gc. Kc. DR.; lay hold on, DUHM,
OR.; fill, VULG. SCHN.; arm yourselves
with, BRO.; anoint, ROTH.; and 'fur-
bish,' GIE. CO. shields—quiver, VULG.
SCHN.; or, suits of armour, DR. Jeho-
vah—he, CO. stirred up—roused, BRO.
spirit—fury, ROTH. purpose—'anger,'
CO.; device, DR. a. for—yea, Var. of
his—for his, GIE. ROTH. OR. CO. V.
12. against—towards, Var. hath . . .
done—as Yahweh hath planned, thus
he fulfils, OR. hath both purposed—
plans, CO. purposed—devised, DR. a.
done—does, CO. V. 13. many—rich, CO.;
great, ROTH. GIE. BRO.; abundant, OR.
abundant—rich, OR.; Thou abundant,
CO. treasures—stores, BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 5. A gloss, DUHM,
GRAF. For . . . hosts—Read as first
clause of v. 6. CO. though . . . Israel—
Add to v. 4. CO. Read as v. 5 [And her
creator is her husband and her redeemer
the Holy One of Israel], CO. V. 6. and
life—Omit, CO. V. 7. in Jehovah's
hand—Omit, DUHM. CO. the—they,
SEPT. GIE. nations—Omit, DUHM,
ROTH. GIE. BRO. V. 8. Prefix, And,
SEPT. V. 9. forsake her—Omit, ROTH.
every . . . country—Omit, CO. V. 11.
Make . . . shields—Omit, CO. kings—
king, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM, CO. DR.
BRO. V. 12. set the watchmen—Omit,
CO. the inhabitants of—Omit, CO.

* AMBUSH: As Means of Strategy of Warfare.—Josh. 8:2,
7, 9, 12, 14, 19, 21; Jn. 9:35; II Chr. 13:13; Jer. 51:12.

p Mourning,
John 11:35.
q Is. 13:6.
r Balm, Jer.
8:22.
s Ch. 46:11.
t Pain, Rev.
21:4. [30:13].
u Healing, Jer.
9
v Promises
conditional,
John 14:2.
w Ch. 46:16;
50:16; Is.
13:14.
x Heaven, Deut.
26:15.
y Ezra. 9:6.
z See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
10
a Ps. 37:6; Mic.
7:9.
b Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
c Ch. 50:28; Is.
40:2.
d Zion, Is. 52:1.
e Works of God,
Ps. 9:3.
11
f Ch. 46:4, 9;
Joel 3:9, 10.
g Or, *bright*.
Heb. *clean*.
h See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
i Heb. *fill*.
j Or, *suits of*
armor.
k Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
l Spirit, Job
4:15.
m Kings, Deut.
17:15.
n Medes, Esth.
1:3.
o V. 28; ch.
50:3, 9.
p Purpose, Eph.
3:11.
q Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
r Or, *destruction*.
Hos. 13:14.
s Ch. 50:28.
t Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
12
u V. 27; ch.
50:2; Is. 13:2.
v Wall, Jer.
51:58.
w Watchman,
Neh. 4:9.
x V. 29; ch.
4:28; 23:20.
13
y Ch. 50:37, 38.
w Waters, Ps.
95:5.
z See "Rivers,"
Is. 32:2.
y Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
z Treasures,
I Chr. 27:25.
a Is. 45:3.
b See "Visita-
tion," Jer.
48:44.
c Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

13
a Covetousness,
Deut. 5:21.
b Is. 57:17;
Hab. 2:9-11.
1 Or, *dishonest*
gain.

14
c Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
2 Or, *Though I*
have filled.
d See "Baby-
lon," II Ki.
25:13.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f See "Insects,"
Pr. 30:25.
g V. 27; Nah.
3:15.
3 Or, *yet*.
h Shouting, Is.
12:6.

15
i Vs. 15-19; ch.
10:12-16.
j God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
k Ch. 32:17; Ps.
146:5, 6; Acts
14:15; Rom.
1:20.
l Earth, Gen.
2:1.
m God is Al-
mighty, Gen.
1:1.
n See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
o World, Rev.
10:6.
p Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
q See "Knowl-
edge of God,"
Gen. 1:1.
r Job 9:8; Ps.
104:2; Is.
42:5.
s Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.

16
t Voice of God,
Gen. 27:22.
u Tumult, Ps.
65:7.
v See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
w Ch. 10:13; Ps.
135:7.
x Rain, Deut.
11:14.
y Wind, Job
27:21.
z Jonah 1:4.
a Treasury, Jer.
38:11.

17
b Ch. 10:14; Is.
44:18-20.
c Brutish, Ps.
92:6.
d Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.
e Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
f See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.
g Shame, Phil.
3:19. [15:13].
h Images, I Ki.
i Falsehood,
Lev. 6:2.
j Hab. 2:18, 19.
k Breath, Acts
17:25.

is come, the measure of thy
a b 1 covetousness. 14 Jê-hô'vâh
of hosts hath c sworn by himself,
saying, 2 Surely I will fill d thee
with e men, as with the f g can-
ker-worm; 3 and they shall lift
up a h shout against thee.

15 i He hath j k made the
l earth by his m power, he hath
n established the o world by his
p q wisdom, and by his under-
standing hath he r stretched out
the s heavens. 16 When he ut-
tereth his t voice, there is a u tu-
mult of waters in the heavens,
and he causeth the v w vapors to
ascend from the ends of the
earth; he maketh lightnings for
the x rain, and bringeth forth the
y z wind out of his a treasures.
17 b Every man is become c bru-
tish and is d without e knowl-
edge; every f goldsmith is put to
g shame by his h image; for his
molten image is i j falsehood,
and there is no k breath in them.

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (cont.). is come . . .
covetousness—comes, the ell, where one
shall cut thee off (thou shalt be cut off,
OR.). DUHM, OR. is—has, BRO. mea-
sure—end, GIE. DR. BRO.; ell, CO.; cu-
bit, DR. BRO. of thy covetousness—
where (at which, BRO.) thou shalt (art to,
BRO.) be cut off, DR. BRO.; to cut
thee off, ROTH. covetousness—robbery,
GIE.; destruction, VULG. SCHN. V. 14,
himself—his soul, OR.; 'his [mighty]
arm,' CO. Surely . . . thee—If 'thou
wert 'full of' men as locusts, yet would I
intone the shout of victory over thee, CO.
ROTH.; If I fill thee with men as with
locusts, they shall raise the shout of the
vintager against thee, OR. Surely—Omit.
BRO. the canker-worm—locusts, DR.
GIE. SCHN. they—yet they, VULG.
SCHN. shout—shout of the wine-treader,
GIE. OR. SCHN. V. 15. He—He that,
ROTH. SCHN. OR.; the Lord, SEPT.
He hath—Who, DR.; He, BRO. he—he
that, ROTH. SCHN.; Who, DR. hath
stretched—stretched, DR. BRO. V. 16.
When . . . waters—At the sound of his
voice the waters heap themselves, VULG.
SCHN. tumult—roar, DR. BRO. the
vapors—clouds, VULG. SCHN. for the—
into, Var.; at the time of, BRO. the
wind—light, BRO. treasures—store-
houses, BRO. V. 17. Prefix, Then, GIE.;
(Then), DR. is become brutish—stands
bewildered, ROTH.; becometh senseless,
DR. BRO. brutish—silent, GIE.; fool-
ish, CO. OR. and is without—bereft of,
Var.; losing, BRO.; and lo, DR. and
. . . knowledge—one cannot understand,
ROTH. goldsmith—pourer, OR.; artist,
VULG. SCHN. put . . . his—ashamed
of the, Var. by—in spite of, CO.; on ac-
count of, GIE. image—graven image,
DR. BRO. n. and there is—having,
BRO. V. 18, vanity—wind, CO. of delu-
sion—of derision, OR.; of mocking, DR.

18 They are l m vanity, a work of
n delusion: in the time of their
o visitation they shall p perish.
19 The q r s portion of t Jacob is
not like these; for he is the
former of all things; and u v I s-
râ-êl is the u tribe of his inheri-
tance: x y Jê-hô'vâh of hosts is his
name.

20 Thou art my z a 4 battle-axe
and weapons of war: and with
thee will I b break in pieces the
c nations; and with thee will I
destroy kingdoms; 21 and with
thee will I d e break in pieces the
f horse and his g rider; 22 and
with thee will I break in pieces
the h i chariot and him that
rideth therein; and with thee
will I break in pieces j man and
k woman; and with thee will I
break in pieces the l old man
and the youth; and with thee
will I break in pieces the m young
man and the n virgin; 23 and
with thee will I break in pieces

BRO.; to be laughed at, VULG. SCHN.
V. 19, portion—inheritance, OR. tribe-
sceptre, VULG. SCHN. Vs. 20-23. *Verbs*
present, OR. V. 20. Thou hast broken
in pieces for me tools of war and I will
through thee break people in pieces and
destroy kingdoms through thee, VULG.
SCHN. art—wert, CO. ROTH. battle-
axe—hammer, CO. GIE. OR. ROTH.:
Or, war-club, DR.; maul, PS. (Pr. 25:18);
BRO. weapons—weapon, DUHM, OR.;
perhaps, war-weapon, DR.; battle-
weapon, ROTH.; an implement of war,
BRO. Vs. 20-23. Will I break—I ham-
mered, CO. ROTH. GIE.; will I dash,
DR. will . . . pieces—I shattered, BRO.
V. 20, will I break . . . kingdoms—[. . .
I hammered in pieces kings and princes],
GIE. will I destroy—I destroyed, CO.
BRO.; destroyed, ROTH.; I destroy,
DR. V. 21, horse . . . rider—horses to-
gether with their riders, VULG. SCHN.
ROTH. his rider—horsemen, GIE. V.
22, chariot, therein—wagons together
with their drivers, VULG. SCHN. ROTH.
chariots and charioteers, GIE.; chariot
and its driver, BRO. old man and the
youth—aged and babies, GIE. young
man—youths together with their
maiden, VULG. SCHN. ROTH. virgin
—maiden, GIE. BRO.; maid, DR. n.

Var. Read.—V. 14. of hosts—Omit,
SEPT. ROTH. Vs. 15-19. Omit, Hi.
Graf, Naeg. DUHM. interpolated from
ch. 10:12-16) and—Omit, SEPT. V.
19, is the (first)—the, SEPT. GIE.
BRO. and Israel—Omit, SEPT. GIE.
BRO.; 'Israel,' ROTH. and Israel is—
So ch. 10:16; and of, Heb. text; Ke.
[and Israel], DR.; the tribe of—Omit,
SEPT. BRO. of hosts—Omit, SEPT.
Vs. 20-23. GIE. arranges as follows:
20b, 23b, 21, 22, 23a. kingdoms—kings,
SEPT.

18
l Vanity, Eccl.
1:2.
m Ch. 18:15.
n See "Decep-
tion," Gen.
37:31.
o Visitation,
Jer. 48:44.
p See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.

19
q Portion, Jer.
37:11.
r See "Inheri-
tance," I Chr.
21:3.
s Ch. 10:16; Ps.
73:26.
t Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
u Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
v Israel, Deut.
4:1.
w Tribe, Num.
36:9.
x See "Names of
God," Gen.
1:1.
y Ch. 50:34.

20
z Weapons. See
"War," Josh.
22:12.
a See "Axe,"
I Sam. 13:20.
b Or, maul.
c Is. 8:9; 41:15;
16; Mic. 4:12,
13.
c Nations, Gen.
10:32.

21
d Ex. 15:1.
e See "Deliver-
ance from
Bondage,"
Ex. 15:13.
f Horse, Jer.
50:11.
g Horsemen,
Acts 23:23.

22
h Chariot,
I Sam. 20:20.
i Ex. 15:4; Is.
43:17.
j II Chr. 36:17.
k Woman, Ruth
3:9.
l Old Age, Is.
13:15, 16, 18.
m Young Men,
I John 2:14.
n Virgin, Deut.
22:14.

23

- a Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
 b Flock, Lu. 12:32.
 c See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
 d Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
 e Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
 f Governors, Neh. 8:9.
 g See v. 57.
 i Or, *lieutenants*.

24

- h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 i Vs. 6, 56.
 j Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 k Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
 l V. 35; ch. 50:10.
 m Ch. 50:15, 29.
 n Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 o Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 p Zion, Is. 52:1.
 q See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 r God, Gen. 1:1.

25

- s Ch. 50:31.
 t See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 u Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
 v Vs. 53, 58.
 w See v. 7.
 x Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 y Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 z Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
 a Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
 b See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
 c Rev. 8:8.

26

- d Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 e V. 29; ch. 50:13; Is. 13:19-22.

27

- f V. 12; ch. 50:2; Is. 13:2-5; 18:3.
 g Land, Gen. 23:15.
 h Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
 i Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 2 Heb. *sanctify*.

the ^a shepherd and his ^b flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the ^c husbandman and his ^d yoke of ^e oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces ^f governors and deputies. 24 And I will ^h i render unto ^j Bāb-^l ŷ-lōn and to all the inhabitants of ^k l Chāl-dē-^lā ^m all their ⁿ o evil that they have done in ^p Zī-^lōn in your sight, ^q saith ^r Jē-hō-^vāh.

25 Behold, ^s I am against thee, O ^t destroying ^u v mountain, saith Jē-hō-^vāh, which destroyest ^w all the ^x earth; and I will ^y z stretch out my hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the ^a rocks, and will make thee a ^b c burnt mountain. 26 And they shall not take of thee a ^d stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be ^e desolate for ever, saith Jē-hō-^vāh.

27 ^f Set ye up a standard in the ^g land, blow the ^h trumpet among the ⁱ nations, ² prepare

Var. Rend.—V. 23. shepherd . . . flock—herdsmen together with their herds, VULG. SCHN. ROTH.; herds and herdsmen, GIE. husbandmen . . . oxen—farmers together with their spans, VULG. SCHN. ROTH.; plowman and plow-ox, GIE. governors—princes, VULG. SCHN.; Pashas, GIE. and—together with their, VULG. SCHN. ROTH. OR. deputies—satraps, GIE. OR.; viceroy, DR.; prefects, BRO.; state officials, VULG. SCHN.; overseers, ROTH. V. 24. And—But, ROTH. render—repay, DR.; recompense, CO. GIE. OR. in—to, CO. OR. in your sight—before your eyes, DR. (Place after render, CO. DR.) V. 25. am—will be, OR. destroying mountain—mount of destruction, (cf. II Ki. 23:13), Var.; mountain of destruction (the destroyer, OR.), DUHM. ROTH. BRO. OR. which destroyest—that has destroyed, BRO. destroyest—destroyed, OR. I thee—cause thee to feel my might, ROTH. upon—against, OR.; over, BRO. rocks—rock, ROTH.; cliffs, BRO.; crags, DR. will make—make, OR. burnt mountain—mountain of (for, BRO.) burning, DUHM. BRO.; burnt-off mountain, OR.; burning mountain, CO. ROTH. GIE. V. 26. And—That, OR. stone (second)—block, GIE. desolate—a desert, ROTH.; desolation, OR.; desolations, BRO. V. 27. in the land—Or, on earth, Var. in—on, DR. Vs. 27, 29. land—earth, DUHM. ROTH. GIE. OR. CO. DR. BRO. Vs. 27, 28. prepare—Lit. consecrate (ch. 22:7), Var.; sanctify, CO. ROTH. GIE. OR.; Heb. sanctify, DR. V. 27. appoint—muster, CO. a marshal—Lit. table-writer, i.e. registrar (cf. ch. 52:25), Lenormant, Schr. F.D. DR. BRO. supposing the word to be an Assyrian technical term; sense still uncertain, No.; grena-

the nations against her, call together against her the ^j k kingdoms of ^l Ār-^lā-rāt, Mīn-^lnī, and ^m Āsh-^lkē-nāz: appoint a ⁿ marshal against her; cause the ^o p horses to come up as the rough ^q r canker-worm. 28 ² Prepare against her the nations, the ^s t kings of the ^u Mēdes, the governors thereof, and all the deputies thereof, and all the land of their dominion. 29 And the ^v land trembleth and is in ^w pain; for the ^x purposes of Jē-hō-^vāh against Bāb-^l ŷ-lōn do stand, to make the land of Bāb-^l ŷ-lōn a ^y desolation, without inhabitant. 30 The ^z mighty men of Bāb-^l ŷ-lōn ^a have forborne to ^b fight, they remain in their ^c strongholds; ^d their might hath failed; they are become as ^e women: her dwelling-places are set on fire; her ^f g bars are broken. 31 One ^{*} post shall run to meet an-

Var. Read.—V. 24. saith Jehovah—Omit, CO. V. 25. saith Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. and roll . . . rocks—Omit, CO. V. 27. among the nations—Omit, OR. prepare . . . her—Omit, CO. kingdoms—kings, SEPT. VULG. SCHN. V. 28. kings—king, SEPT. CO. GIE. ROTH. DR. BRO. Medes—Add, and the whole earth, SEPT. and all . . . dominion—Omit, SEPT. V. 29. against Babylon—Omit, CO.

***POSTS (Couriers).**—Of Hezekiah—II Chr. 30:6, 10. Of Ahasuerus—Esth. 3:13. Rode on Swift Steeds—Esth. 8:10, 14. **Prophecy concerning.**—Jer. 51:31. **Figurative.**—Job 9:25.

- j Ch. 25:14.
 k Ch. 50:3, 9.
 l Ararat, Is. 37:38.
 m Ashkenaz, Gen. 10:3.
 n Marshal, Nah. 3:17.
 o Horses, Jer. 50:11.
 p Ch. 50:42.
 q See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
 r See v. 14.

28

- s Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 t See v. 11.
 u Medes, Esth. 1:3.

29

- v Ch. 8:16; 10:10; 50:46; Amos 8:8.
 w Pain, Rev. 21:4.
 x Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
 y Vs. 26, 43; Is. 13:19, 20; 47:11.

30

- z Ch. 50:15, 36, 37; Ps. 76:5.
 a See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
 b See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 c See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
 d Is. 13:7, 8; Nah. 3:13.
 e Women, Ruth 3:9.
 f See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 g Is. 45:1, 2; Lam. 2:9; Amos 1:5; Nah. 3:13.

31

- a Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
 b II Sam. 18:19-31.
 c King, Deut. 17:15.
 d Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
 e City, Gen. 4:17.
 f V. 41; ch. 50:2, 9, 24.

32

- 1 Or, *fords*.
 g See "Trees and Plants," Ps. 144:12.
 2 Or, *marshes*. Heb. *pools*.
 h Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 i V. 30; ch. 50:37.
 j Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
 k Fear, Gen. 9:2.

33

- l See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
 m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 n Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 o Ch. 50:42.
 p Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
 q Is. 21:10; 41:15, 16.
 r Harvest, Ju. 5:24.

34

- s Ch. 50:17.
 3 Another reading is, *us*.
 t Is. 24:1-3.
 u Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 v V. 44; Job 20:15; Amos 8:4.
 w See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

35

- x Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 y See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
 4 Heb. *My wrong and my flesh*.
 z Violence, Hab. 1:3.
 a Ps. 137:8.
 b Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

other, and one ^{a b} messenger to meet another, to show the ^{c d} king of Bāb-š-lōn that his ^e city is ^f taken on every quarter: 32 and the ¹ passages are seized, and the ^g reeds they have burned with ^h fire, and the ^{i j} men of war are ^k affrighted.

33 For ^l thus saith Jē-hō-š-vāh of hosts, the God of ^m Īš-š-rā-ēl: The ^{n o} daughter of Bāb-š-lōn is like a ^p threshing-floor at the time when it is trodden; yet a little while, and the time of ^{q r} harvest shall come for her. 34 ^s Nēb-ū-ehād-rēz-š-zār the king of Bāb-š-lōn hath devoured ³ me, he hath crushed ³ me, he hath made ³ me an ^t empty ^u vessel, he hath, ^v like a monster, swallowed ³ me up, he hath filled his maw with my ^w delicacies; he hath cast ³ me out. 35 ^{x y} The ^{z a} violence done to me and to my ^b flesh be upon

Var. Rend. — V. 31 (*cont.*). show — announce to, OR.; tell, DR.; make known to, BRO. on — at, BRO. on every quarter — from one end to the other, VULG. SCHN.; to the last house, CO. V. 32. passages — fords, CO. ROTH.; ferries (*lit.* crossing-places), DR. are seized — have been captured, BRO.; are surprised, R. reeds — *So Ge. (after Kimchi): rather, pools, Hi. Graf, Ke. DR. OR. GIE. (so elsewhere): citadel, BRO.; 'barricades,' (corrupt), DUHM; swamps, VULG. SCHN. CO. ROTH. (something omitted), affrighted — despondent, OR. V. 33. of — Omit, BRO. at . . . trodden — i.e. made level by treading, Var. it is — (the owner) has it, BRO. trodden — stamped firm, GIE. ROTH. harvest — the harvesters, CO. shall — is, OR. come — come [also], ROTH. for — to, BRO. V. 34. devoured — 'ill-treated,' CO. crushed — 'violated' (*or*, ravished), ROTH.; discomfited, DR. BRO. hath . . . an — sets me aside as, ROTH. made me an — set me aside as, GIE.; has set me, BRO.; hath set me as, DR. like . . . up — He swallowed 'me' as a dragon, ROTH. monster — dragon, CO. GIE. OR. SCHN. ROTH. BRO. R. swallowed — eaten — and swallowed, CO. he hath filled . . . out — He filled his belly, 'Out of my delight he drove me away,' ROTH. maw — belly, CO. with . . . out — Or, he hath cast me out from my delights, *Hi. Graf.* delicacies — jewels, CO.; beauty, VULG. SCHN.; delicacies, R. cast me out — drives me away, BRO. DR. (*alt.* (?)). cast — rinsed, DR. V. 35. The . . . be — my abuse and my flesh be, OR. violence — wrong, VULG. SCHN.; *Heb.* wrong, DR. to my flesh — my (eaten) flesh, Var.; spoiling, BRO.; *Heb.* my flesh, DR. to — Omit, CO. ROTH. DR. BRO. be upon (*twice*) — come over, ROTH. shall — Thus let, ROTH. shall the inhabitant . . . say — let the inhabitress say, DR.; Says the inhabitress, BRO. inhabitants — residents, ROTH. shall Jerusalem say — let Jerusalem say, DR.; Says Jerusalem, BRO.; Thus speak*

Bāb-š-lōn, shall the ⁵ inhabitant of ⁶ Zī-š-lōn say; and, My ^d blood be upon the inhabitants of ^e Chāl-dē-ā, shall ^f Jē-ru-šā-lēm say. 36 Therefore ^g thus saith Jē-hō-š-vāh: Behold, I will ^h plead thy cause, and ^{i j} take ^k vengeance for thee; and I will ^l dry up her ^m sea, and make her ⁿ fountain ^o dry. 37 And ^p Bāb-š-lōn shall become ^q heaps, a ^r dwelling-place for ^s jackals, an ^t astonishment, and a ^v hissing, without inhabitant. 38 They shall ^w roar together like ^{x y} young lions; they shall growl as lions' whelps. 39 When they are ^z heated, I will make their ^a feast, and I will ^b make them ^c drunken, that they may ^d rejoice, and ^{e f} sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith Jē-hō-š-vāh. 40 I will bring them down like ^h lambs ⁱ to the slaughter, like ^j rams with he-goats.

Jerusalem, ROTH. V. 36. plead thy cause — maintain thy contention, BRO.; defend thy cause, DR. dry up — make to a desert, VULG. SCHN. sea — fountain, CO.; stream, ROTH. make — shall be, VULG. SCHN. dry — fail, OR. V. 37. heaps — heaps of ruins, OR. jackals — dragons, VULG. SCHN. an astonishment — a horror, ROTH. SCHN. GIE.; desert, CO.; desert of horror, OR.; an appalment, DR.; a fright, BRO. hissing — sneer, GIE. V. 38. They — [Yet] they, ROTH. shall — Omit, CO. DR. ROTH. BRO. together — All together, ROTH. OR. they — whelps — Purr like lion kittens, ROTH. shall growl — roar, BRO.; shall shake their manes, VULG. SCHN. as — and as, SEPT. as lions' whelps — Add to v. 39, BRO. V. 39. When they are heated — in their heat, BRO. When . . . feast — (Yet) when they wax warm (with lust), I will prepare their feasts, Var. heated — heated with hunger, CO.; heated [with lust], ROTH.; angered, GIE. make — set before them, SCHN. OR.; prepare, Var. BRO. feast — drink, SCHN. OR. may rejoice — be lulled, VULG. SCHN. ROTH. DUHM; become stupid, BRO.; be stupefied, SEPT.; swoon, GIE.; exult, DR. (?) sleep — fall asleep in, OR. and not wake — not rise again, VULG. SCHN.; not to awake, OR. V. 40. bring — let, OR.; lead, VULG. SCHN. down — descend, OR. lambs — sheep, DUHM, GIE.

Var. Read. — V. 32. and — Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 33. CO. inserts before v. 30. For . . . Israel — Omit, CO. of hosts . . . Israel — Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BRO. daughter — royal palace, SEPT. the time of — Omit, SEPT. ROTH. CO. V. 34. follows v. 32, CO. Nebuchadnezzar — Omit, CO. me (four times) — *So Heb. marg. Versions.* DR. BRO.; us, *Heb. text, Ew. Hi. Graf, Ke. OR.* he . . . out — Omit, CO. V. 36. and . . . thee — Omit, CO. V. 37. Babylon — it, ROTH. heaps . . . jackals — Omit, SEPT. CO. V. 38. They — For they, SEPT. They shall roar — Omit, SEPT. BRO.

- 5 Heb. *inhabitant*.
 c Zion, Is. 52:1.
 d Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 e Chaldeans, II Ki. 24:2.
 f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

36

- g Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 h Ps. 140:12.
 i Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 j Vs. 6, 11;
 k Rom. 12:19.
 l Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
 m Ch. 50:38.
 n Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 o Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
 p See "Drought," Jer. 14:1.

37

- p Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 q Ch. 9:11.
 r Ch. 49:33.
 s See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 t Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
 u Ch. 50:13.
 v Hissing, Jer. 18:16.

38

- w Roaring, Jer. 25:30.
 x Lions, Job 4:10.
 y Ch. 2:15.

39

- z See "Heat," Lu. 12:55.
 a Feast, Num. 29:39.
 b V. 57; ch. 25:27; 48:26.
 c Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
 d Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 e Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 f See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

40

- h Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
 i Ch. 48:15; 50:27.
 j Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

41

a Ch. 25:26.
b Praise, Ju.
5:3.
c Ch. 49:25.
d Earth, Gen.
2:1.
e Babylon.
f II Ki. 25:13.
1 Or, an aston-
ishment.
f Nations, Gen.
10:32.

42

a Sea, Ju.
11:21.
h V. 55; Is. 8:7,
50:12.
2 Or, tumult.

43

i Cities, Gen.
4:17.
j Vs. 29, 62; ch.
50:12.
k Land, Gen.
23:15.
l Desert, Jer.
17:6.
m Ch. 2:6; Is.
13:20.
n Son, Gen.
21:19.

44

3 Heb. visit
upon.
o See "Visita-
tion," Jer.
48:44.
p Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.
q Ch. 50:2.
r Ezra 1:7, 8.
s Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
t See v. 34.
u See v. 7.
v Is. 2:2.
w Walls, Jer.
51:58.

45

x Israel the
Chosen Peo-
ple. See
"Covenants,"
Gen. 17:2.
y V. 6; ch.
50:8, 28; Is.
48:20.
z Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
a Anger, Pr.
15:1.

41 How is ^a Shē^h-šāch taken!
and the ^{b c} praise of the whole
^d earth seized! how is ^e Bāb^h-lōn
become ¹ a desolation among the
^f nations! 42 The ^{g h} sea is come
up upon Bāb^h-lōn; she is cov-
ered with the ² multitude of the
waves thereof. 43 Her ⁱ cities
are become ^{1 a} a desolation, a
dry ^k land, and a ^l desert, a land
wherein ^m no man dwelleth,
neither doth any ⁿ son of man
pass thereby. 44 And I will
³ execute ^{o p} judgment upon ^q Bēl
in Bāb^h-lōn, and I will ^r bring
forth out of his ^s mouth that
which he hath ^t swallowed up;
and the ^u nations shall not ^v flow
any more unto him: yea, the
^w wall of Bāb^h-lōn shall fall.

45 ^x My people, ^y go ye out
of the midst of her, and ^z save
yourselves every man from the
fierce ^a anger of Jē-hō^h-vāh.

Var. Rend.—V. 41. is (twice)—was, OR. Sheshach—i.e. Babylon (see ch. 25:26), Var. DR. BRO. praise—famous—one, VULG. SCHN. seized—captured, BRO.; surprised, r.—desolation—terror, SCHN.; a fright, BRO.; an appalling, DR. V. 42. The sea is rolled over Babylon, she sank under her roaring waves, CO. is come—came, OR.; has come, BRO. is covered—was covered, OR. multitude—turmoil, ROTH.; roaring, OR.; flood, GIE. V. 43. cities—villages, GIE. are—have, BRO. are become—became, OR. desola-
tion—horror, VULG. SCHN.; fright, BRO. a dry—as a dry, SEPT. CO. dry—un-
habitable, VULG. SCHN. of drought, BRO. desert—steppe, CO. GIE. OR. BRO. wherein . . . dwelleth—no man shall dwell in them, DR.; wherein not a man shall dwell, BRO. doth—shall, DR. BRO. thereby—through, CO. GIE. ROTH. SCHN.; through them, DR. through which, BRO. V. 44. will—Omit, OR. Vs. 44, 47. execute judgment upon—visit, OR. SCHN.; punish, DR. BRO.; do judgment upon, r. V. 44. will—Omit, CO. bring forth—pull, OR. hath swal-
lowed up—swallowed, BRO. flow—flow together, DR. BRO. r. yea—Also, ROTH. OR. BRO.; for also, VULG. SCHN. wall—pleasure-goddess, CO. shall fall—is fallen, Var. CO. DR. V. 45. and . . . man—that every one save his life, DR. BRO. your souls, OR. V. 46. And let not—And (beware) lest, Var.; And (take heed) lest, DR.; that, ROTH.; and that, VULG. SCHN. let . . . faint—despair not, DUHM. faint—be faint, ROTH. OR.; tender (soft), VULG. SCHN. neither fear ye—and fear ye not, DUHM; and ye fear, VULG. SCHN. DR. for—at, DUHM. tidings—rumour, DR. r. reports, BRO. that shall be heard—which one hears, DUHM; omit, BRO. for . . . ruler (second)—and when a tidings comes, and thereafter year in and year out a re-
port, and a tyrant one after the other op-

46 And ^b let not your ^c heart faint,
neither ^d fear ye for the ^{e f} tidings
^{g h} that shall be heard in the
land; for tidings shall come one
ⁱ year, and after that in another
year shall come tidings, and vio-
lence in the land, ^j ruler against
ruler. 47 Therefore, behold,
the ^k days come, that I will
execute judgment upon the
^{l m} graven images of Bāb^h-lōn;
and her whole land shall be
ⁿ confounded; and all her ^o slain
shall fall in the midst of her. 48
Then the ^{p q} heavens and the
earth, and all that is therein,
shall ^r sing for joy over Bāb^h-
lōn; for the ^s destroyers shall
come unto her ^t from the ^u north,
saith Jē-hō^h-vāh. 49 ^v As Bāb^h-
lōn hath caused the slain of
^w Is^h-rā^h-ēl to fall, so at Bāb^h-lōn
shall fall the slain of all the
⁵ land.

presses the world, DUHM; when there
cometh in one year a rumour, and after it
in (another) year a rumour, and there is
violence in the land, ruler against ruler,
DR.; when comes year after year a ru-
mour, and one ruler after another does violence,
BRO. tidings (second)—a rumour,
Var. DR. BRO. r. one—in one, CO. shall
come—(another), VULG. SCHN. vio-
lence—one hears of violence, CO. vio-
lence—wickedness, VULG. SCHN. in—
(shall be) in, Var.; [reigns] in, GIE. ruler
(twice)—tyrant, CO. DUHM. against—
after, GIE. V. 47. Therefore—For, CO.
GIE. ROTH. come—are coming, DR.
graven images—tyrants, CO.; idols, OR.
her—their, CO. GIE. confounded—put
to shame, DR. BRO.; ashamed, r. V. 48.
Then—And, OR. DR. the heavens—
heaven, DR. BRO. therein—in them, DR.
BRO. sing for joy—ring out their joy, DR.;
exult, BRO. destroyers—destroyer, CO.;
spoilers, DR. shall come—comes, CO.
ROTH. V. 49. As . . . shall fall—Babyl-
on must fall, O ye slain ones of Israel, ac-
cording as through Babylon have fallen,
Hi. Ev. Graf; Also Babylon must fall
[for] the (ye, GIE.) slain of Israel, as for
Babylon have fallen, CO. GIE. ROTH.;
Yea, Babylon must fall, O ye slain of
Israel; yea, for Babylon have fallen, DR.
See Var. Read. land—earth, DR. GIE.
CO. ROTH. BRO.

Var. Read.—V. 41. Sheshach—*it, Sept. Bleek. See on ch. 25:26; Var. V. 42. Place after v. 37, CO. V. 43. a desolation—Omit, SEPT. a land—Omit, SEPT. SYR. BRO. DR. V. 44. Bel in—Omit, SEPT. yea . . . fall—join to v. 45, BRO. V. 44–49. Omit, Sept. Bleek ('so' in v. 49, is lit. 'and'), Var. V. 47. all—Omit, CO. V. 49. Also Bel must fall among the slain (or, pierced through) of the whole earth, DUHM. BRO. As . . . of—As &c &c, so shall Babylon's slain ones fall in, Pesh. Vulg. Gr. Ch. (L.) As . . . to fall—Omit, BRO. Israel—Jerusalem, Gr. (lapse of the pen, cf. ch. 32:30, 32), Var.*

46

b Ch. 46:27, 28;
Is. 43:5.
c Heart, Acts
15:9.
d Fear, Gen.
9:2.
e Tidings, Rom.
15:21.
f II Ki. 19:7;
Is. 13:3–5.
g See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
h Foreknowl-
edge of God,
Gen. 1:1.
i Year, Lev.
25:8.
j Is. 19:2.

47

k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l Images, I Ki.
15:13.
m V. 52; ch.
50:2; Is. 21:9;
46:1, 2.
n Ch. 50:12, 35–
37.
o See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.

48

p Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
q Is. 44:23;
48:20; 49:13.
r Songs, Ex.
15:1.
s See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
t Vs. 11, 27.
u The North,
Jer. 47:2.

49

v Ch. 50:29; Ps.
137:8.
4 Or, Both
Babylon is to
fall, O ye slain
of Israel, and
at &c.
w Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
5 Or, earth.

50

- a See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
b See v. 45.
c Sword, Ju. 7:20.
d Deut. 4:29-31; Ps. 137:6. Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
f Mind, Job 38:36.

51

- g Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
h Face, Is. 6:2.
i See "Sojourners," Ps. 119:19.
j Ps. 74:3-8; Lam. 1:10.
k See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
l Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

52

- m Day, Lev. 25:8.
n See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
o Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
r Images, I Ki. 15:13.
s V. 47; ch. 50:38.
t Land, Gen. 23:15.
u Wound, Job 34:6.
v Groaning, Ps. 22:1.

53

- w Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
x Ch. 49:16; Job 20:6; Ps. 139:8-10; Is. 14:12, 13.
y Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
z Fortification, Nah. 3:14.
a Is. 13:3.
b Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
c See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

54

- d Crv. Lu. 18:7.
e Ch. 48:3-5; 50:46.

50^a Ye that have^b escaped the sword, go ye, stand not still; ^dremember Jè-hô-^vhah from afar, and let^e Jè-ru^s-sà-lēm come into your^f mind. 51 We are confounded, because we have heard^g reproach; confusion hath covered our^h faces: forⁱ i strangers are come into the^k sanctuaries of Jè-hô-^vhah's^l house. 52 Wherefore, behold, the^m days come, saith Jè-hô-^vhah, ⁿo that I will execute^o ^p judgment upon her^q ^rs graven images; and through all her^s land the^t wounded shall^u groan. 53 Though^v Bāb-^ŷ-lōn should^x mount up to^y heaven, and though she should^z fortify the height of her strength, yet from^a me shall^b destroyers come unto her, ^csaith Jè-hô-^vhah.

54 The sound of a ^de cry from

Var. Rend.—V. 50. the—her^l ROTH. go—depart, ROTH.; come, VULG. SCHN. from afar—in the distant place, BRO.; afar off, DR. V. 51. are—were, OR.; have been, BRO. confounded—ashamed, CO. GIE. BRO. r; put to shame, DR. SCHN. OR. have heard—had to hear, OR.; heard, BRO. reproach—[our] reproach, SEPT. ROTH.; insult, SCHN. OR.; scorn, CO. confusion—disgrace, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR. SCHN. hath—Omit, OR. are come into—came upon (over), DUHM. OR. SCHN.; have come upon, BRO. the—our, SEPT. CO. sanctuaries—sanctuary, VULG. SCHN. of—into, SEPT. CO. V. 52. Wherefore—Therefore, DR. BRO. execute judgment upon—See v. 44. graven images—idols, OR. V. 53. Though—if, OR.; Though if, ROTH. she should—it, BRO. though—if, ROTH. fortify—build upon, CO.; make impregnable, GIE.; lit. cut off (i.e. inaccessible), DR. fortify—strength—make her fortress high, not to be scaled, ROTH. the height of her strength—her strong height, Var. OR.; her strong (hold) to the height, BRO. of her strength—a strong fortress, CO. GIE.; her fortress, DUHM. yet—Omit, BRO. shall—should, CO. GIE. ROTH. destroyers—spoilers, DR. r. unto—upon (over), OR. V. 54. The sound of—Hark! Var. GIE. ROTH. OR. BRO. from—of anguish from, VULG. SCHN. and—(a lamentation), ROTH. great—Omit, CO. destruction—collapse, OR.; Heb. breaking, DR. V. 55. layeth waste—destroyeth, DUHM.; is spoiling, DR.; spoileth, r. destroy—causes to cease, OR.; will destroy, DR. destroyeth—uttered—annihilates out of it the cry of the warrior and the noise of the wheel, which roars as great waters, their sound shall be transported to Sheol, DUHM. the—with, GIE.

Bāb-^ŷ-lōn, and of great destruction from the land of the^f Chāl-^{dē}-āns! 55 For Jè-hô-^vhah layeth Bāb-^ŷ-lōn waste, and destroyeth out of her the great^g voice; and their^h wavesⁱ roar like many^j waters; the noise of their voice is uttered: 56 for the^k destroyer is come upon her, even upon Bāb-^ŷ-lōn, and her^l mighty men are taken, their^m bows are broken in pieces; for Jè-hô-^vhah is a God ofⁿ recompenses, he will surely requite. 57 And I will^o make^p drunk her^q princes and her^r wise men, her^s governors and her deputies, and her mighty men; and they shall^t sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the^u King, whose name is Jè-hô-^vhah of hosts. 58 Thus saith Jè-hô-^vhah of hosts: ^v1 The broad^w walls

great voice—loud sound, Var.; great noise, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR.; loud noise, BRO. and . . . roar—and their waves (i.e. the conquering hosts) do roar, Var.; and above him it roars, CO. roar—shall roar, DR.; which roared, SEPT. BRO. roar—approach roaring, OR. many—great, ROTH. GIE. BRO.; mighty, OR. the noise . . . uttered—the noise of its (her) powerful turmoil increases, OR.; tumultuous rises her [war-jery, ROTH.: Whose sound is transferred to sheol, BRO.; let its roaring thunder resound, CO. noise—din, DR. noise of their—their sounding, Var. V. 56. destroyer—spoiler, DR. is—shall, BRO. broken in pieces—broken, Var.; weakened, VULG. SCHN. surely requite—punctually repay, ROTH. requite—repay, ROTH. OR. BRO.; requite them, SEPT. V. 57. will—Omit, CO. governors—Pashas, CO.; leaders, VULG. SCHN. deputies—satraps, CO. OR.; statesmen, VULG. SCHN.; viceroys, DR.; prefects, BRO. mighty men—warriors, DR. and they shall sleep—that they fall asleep in, OR. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 56. for . . . pieces—Omit, CO. upon her, even—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. GIE. BRO. and—Omit, SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. GIE. BRO. Jehovah is a—Omit, SEPT. CO. of recompense, he—Omit, SEPT. V. 57. Prefix, the Lord will requite, SEPT. I—Omit, SEPT. will—will [intoxicate and], SEPT. her governors—Omit, SEPT. and her . . . wake—Omit, SEPT. the King . . . is—Omit, CO. of hosts—Omit, CO. V. 58. Thus . . . hosts—Omit, CO. broad—Omit, CO. walls—wall, SEPT. VULG. DR. ROTH. BRO.

f Chaldaea, II Ki. 24:2.

55

- g Voice, Gen. 27:22.
h V. 42; Ps. 18:1; 69:2; 124:2, 4, 5.
i Roaring, Jer. 25:30.
j Water, Ps. 95:5.

56

- k V. 48; Hab. 2:8.
l See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
m See "War," Josh. 22:12.
n See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
o Ps. 46:9; 76:3.
p Vs. 6, 24; Ps. 94:1, 2.

57

- q V. 39; ch. 25:27.
r Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
s Princes, Num. 2:7.
t Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
u Governors, Neh. 8:9.
v Ps. 76:5, 6.
w Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
x See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
y See "Kings," Deut. 17:15.
z See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.

58

- 1 Or, The walls of broad Babylon.
a V. 44; ch. 50:15.

* WALL: Construction of.—Ezra 5:8; Neh. 4:1, 3; Jer. 15:20; Ez. 4:3; Hab. 2:11.

Walls mentioned.—Of Cities—Num. 13:28; 35:4; Josh. 6:5, 30. Of Temples—I Chr. 29:4; Is. 56:5. Of Houses—Lev. 14:37; 25:31; Josh. 2:15; Song of Sol. 2:9; I Sam. 18:11; I Ki. 6:5, 6, 27, 31, 33. Of Vineyards—Num. 22:24; Pr. 24:31; Is. 5:5.

Walls of Jerusalem.—Ezra 5:3, 9; Neh. 1:3; 2:8, 15, 17; 3:8, 13, 15, 19, 20, 24, 25. Dedication of—Neh. 12:27, 30, 31, 37, 38. Rebuilding of—II Chr. 32:5, 18; 33:14; Neh. 4:10, 19; 5:16; 6:1, 6, 15. Walls of Temple—Ez. 42:7, 10, 12, 20.

Walls of Jericho.—Josh. 6:5, 20; Heb. 11:30.
Uses of.—As a Protection to Cities—Num. 13:28; Deut. 1:28; 3:5; I Sam. 25:16; II Ki. 18:26; Is. 2:15; 22:10; 25:12. House built on—Josh. 2:15; II Ki. 4:10; II Chr. 27:3. Offer-

58
a Babylon, I Ki. 25:13.
1 Or, *made bare*.
b Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
c Is. 45:1, 2.
d Fire, Lev. 10:2.
e Labor, Is. 12:23.
f Hah, 2:13.
g Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
h Nations, Gen. 10:32.
i V. 64; ch. 9:5; I Sam. 5:5.
j Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
59
k Words, Pr. 15:23.
l Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
m Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
n Seraiah, II Ki. 25:18.
o Ch. 32:12; 36:14; 45:1.
p Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:10.
q Ch. 28:11; 52:1.
r King, Deut. 17:15.
s Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
t Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
u Chamberlain, Esth. 1:10.
v Or, *quartermaster*.
60
v Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
3 Or, *one book*.
w Book, Eccl. 12:12.
x Evil, Ps. 97:1.
y See "Prophet," Dan. 2:29.
z See "Jeremiah," Jer. 1:1.
61
4 Or, *and shall see, and read . . . then shalt thou say &c.*
62
a Ch. 25:12.
b Ch. 50:3, 13, 39, 40; Is. 13:19-22; 14:22, 23.
c V. 43; Ez. 35:9.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.

of ^a Bāb-^ālōn shall be utterly ¹overthrown, and her high ^{b c}gates shall be burned with ^dfire; and the peoples shall ^elabor for ^gvanity, and the ^hnations for the fire; and they shall be ^{i j}weary.

59 The ^kword which ^lJēr-ē-mī-^āh the ^mprophet commanded ⁿSē-rā-^āh the son of ^oNē-rī-^āh, the son of Māh-sē-^āh, when he went with ^{p q}Zēd-ē-kī-^āh the ^rs king of ^tJū-^ādāh to Bāb-^ālōn in the fourth year of his reign. Now Sē-rā-^āh was ^uchief chamberlain. 60 And Jēr-ē-mī-^āh ^vwrote in ³a ^wbook all the ^xevil that should come upon Bāb-^ālōn, even all these ^{y z}words that are written concerning Bāb-^ālōn. 61 And Jēr-ē-mī-^āh said to Sē-rā-^āh, When thou comest to Bāb-^ālōn, ⁴then see that thou read all these words, 62 and say, O Jē-hō-^{vā}h, ^athou hast spoken concerning this place, to ^bcut it off, that ^cnone shall dwell therein, neither ^dman nor

Var. Rend.—V. 58. utterly—completely, OR. overthrown—razed, VULG. SCHN.; demolished, BRO. and the—[and thus the saying is fulfilled] the, ROTH.; that, OR.; and thus, VULG. SCHN. and . . . weary—Thus (And so, BRO.) peoples must drudge (labour, DR. BRO.) for nought (vanity, DR.) and the nations weary themselves for the fire, DUHM, DR. BRO.; and the . . . weary—and for the fire nations weary 'themselves' ROTH. shall labor—have labored, VULG. CO. OR. SCHN. vanity—nothing, VULG. SCHN.; nought, BRO.; *Heb.* emptiness, DR. shall be (last) —make themselves, GIE. be weary—perish completely, VULG. SCHN. V. 59. Now Seraiah was—Seraiah being, BRO. chief chamberlain—quartermaster (*lit.* commander of the resting-place), *Ew. Ht. Graf. Ke. PS. DR. GIE. OR. BRO.*; marshal of the journey, ROTH. CO.; prince of prophecy, VULG. SCHN. V. 60. And—But, ROTH. in a

^ebeast, but that it shall be desolate for ever. 63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt bind a ^gstone to it, and ^hcast it into the midst of the ⁱEū-phrā-tēs; 64 and thou shalt say, Thus shall Bāb-^ālōn sink, and shall ^jnot rise again because of the evil that I will bring upon her; and they shall be ^kweary.

^lThus far are the words of Jēr-ē-mī-^āh.

52 ^mZēd-ē-kī-^āh was one and twenty years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in ⁿJē-ru-^{sā}-lēm: and his ^omother's ^pname was Hā-mū-tāl the ^qdaughter of Jēr-ē-mī-^āh of ^rLīb-nāh. 2 And he did ^sthat which was ^tevil in the sight of Jē-hō-^{vā}h, according to all that ^{u v}Jē-hoi-^ā-kīm had done. 3 For through the ^{w x}anger of Jē-hō-^{vā}h did it come to pass in Jē-ru-^{sā}-lēm and Jū-^ādāh, until he

book—upon a leaf, CO.; upon a roll, GIE.; in a scroll, DR.; upon a book, BRO. upon —'over,' ROTH. OR. V. 61. then—and, GIE. see—seest 'them,' GIE.; thou shalt see, BRO.; see thou, DR. that thou—and, DR. BRO. read—read aloud, OR. all these words—'this leaf,' CO. V. 62. shall (*twice*)—should, CO. ROTH. but . . . ever—for it shall become everlasting desolations, BRO. but that—for, DR. V. 63. this scroll—'it,' CO.; this leaf, ROTH.; this scroll, DR. that thou shalt—then, SEPT. CO.; thou shalt, BRO. V. 64. thou shalt—Omit, ROTH. CO. and they . . . are—Unto 'and they weary themselves' extend, GIE.; [And] they weary themselves, as far as this are, BRO. are—extend, ROTH. GIE.; omit, OR. **Chap. 52.**—V. 1. of—[and came from], ROTH. V. 3. For—Surely, BRO. it—i.e. *Zedekiah's evil-doing*, Var. in—over, ROTH. Judah—over Judah, ROTH. until he had—that he, CO.

Var. Read.—V. 58. (cont.). and they—Omit, SEPT. V. 59. which—Yahweh to, SEPT. CO. commanded—Add.: Say to, SEPT. CO. with—from, SEPT. Bleek, *Gr.* (preferring a letter). fourth—eleventh, *Pesh. Gr.* chief chamberlain—in command over the gifts, *Targ. Sept. Gr. Ch. (pts.)*. V. 60. even . . . Babylon—Omit, DR. CO. GIE. BUD. DUHM. V. 62. Omit, CO. V. 64. because . . . weary—Omit, CO. and they . . . weary—Omit, SEPT. *Mo. Ht. Graf. Ch.* (repeated accidentally from v. 58), Var.; and she shall be destroyed, VULG. SCHN.; omit, DR. and they . . . Jeremiah—Omit, SEPT. CO. **Chap. 52.**—Vs. 2, 3. Omit, SEPT. DUHM.

e Beast, Rev. 15:2.
f Animals, Gen. 2:20.
63
g Stone, Ex. 34:1.
h Ch. 19:10, 11;
i Rev. 18:21;
j Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.

64
k Nah. 1:8, 9.
l See v. 58.
m Job 31:40; Ps. 72:20.

1
n II Ki. 24:18–20; II Chr. 36:11–13.
o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
p Mother, Deut. 5:16.
q Name, Acts 16:18.
r Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
s Libnah, Num. 33:21.

2
t Sin, Gen. 3:6.
u I Ki. 14:22.
v Jehoikim, II Ki. 24:1.
w Ch. 36:30, 31.

3
x Anger, Pr. 15:1.
y Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Is. 3:1, 4, 5.

ings upon—II Ki. 3:27. Idolatrous Rites upon—II Ki. 3:27. Towers built upon—II Ki. 29:9; 32:5; Ps. 48:12; Song of Sol. 8:10. For Public Resort—II Ki. 6:26, 30; Ps. 55:10. Bodies hung on—I Sam. 31:10, 12.

Watchmen on.—Song of Sol. 5:7; Is. 62:6.
Destruction of Walls in Battle.—Deut. 28:52; II Sam. 11:20, 21; 18:24; 20:15, 21; 22:30; I Ki. 20:30; II Ki. 14:13; 18:26, 27; II Chr. 25:6, 9, 23; 36:19; Neh. 1:3; 2:12–17; Jer. 49:27; 50:15; Ez. 4:2, 3; Joel 2:7–9.

Miscellaneous.—Let down through Wall—Acts 9:25; II Cor. 11:33. Smite to—I Sam. 18:11; 19:10. Seat of King by—I Sam. 20:25. Death of Jezebel—II Ki. 9:33.

Figurative.—Gen. 49:22; Ex. 14:22, 29; Ps. 18:29; 62:3; Pr. 18:11; 24:31; Song of Sol. 8:9; Rev. 21:12, 14, 15, 17, 18, 19.

3
a Zedekiah,
II Chr. 36:10.
b Rebellion, Ez.
20:8.
c II Chr. 36:13.
d Nebuchadnezzar,
Dan. 3:1.
e King, Deut.
17:15.
f Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.

4
g Ch. 39:1;
II Ki. 25:1-7;
Ez. 24:1, 2.
h Year, Lev.
25:8.
i Month, Gen.
7:11.
j Day, Lev.
25:8.
k See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
l See "Soldiers,"
Ju. 20:10.
m Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
n Encampment,
Num. 31:10.
o Fortifications,
Nah. 3:14.
p Ch. 32:24.

5
q City, Ju. 1:8.

6
r Ch. 39:2.
s Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
t See "Hunger,"
Deut. 8:3.
u Bread, Gen.
3:19.
v See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
w Land, Gen.
23:15.

7
x Breach, Is.
30:13.
y Ch. 39:2.
z Ch. 39:4-7;
51:32.
a Night, Ps.
19:2.
b Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
c Walls, Jer.
51:58.
d Garden, Deut.
11:10.
e Chaldea,
II Ki. 24:2.
f Arabah, Josh.
18:15.

8
g Ch. 21:7; 32:4;
34:21; 37:17;
38:23.

had cast them out from his presence.

And ^a Zēd-ē-kī'āh ^b rebelled against the ^d king of ¹ Bāb-ŷ-lōn. 4 ^g And it came to pass in the ninth ^h year of his reign, in the tenth ⁱ month, in the tenth ^j day of the month, that Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn came, he and all his ^k army, against ^m Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and ⁿ encamped against it; and they built ^p forts against it round about. 5 So the ^q city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zēd-ē-kī'āh. 6 In the ^r fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the ^s famine was sore in the city, so that there was no ^u bread for the people of the ^w land. 7 Then a ^x breach was made in the city, and ^z all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by ^a night by the way of the ^b gate between the two ^c walls, which was by the king's ^d garden (now the ^e Chāl-dē-ānš were against the city round about); and they went toward the ^f Ār-ā-bāh. 8 But the army of the Chāl-dē-ānš pursued after the king, and ^g over-

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). his presence—before his face, DR. And—But, ROTH. rebelled against—deserted, VULG. SCHN. V. 4. And . . . pass—Therefore, GIE.; Then, ROTH. OR. encamped—pitched, DR. forts—siege-towers, OR. BRO.; siege-walls, GIE. CO. OR.; forts of cubical stones, CO. V. 6. sore—over-powerful, VULG. SCHN. GIE.; universal, ROTH.; strong, OR.; severe, BRO. so that—and, ROTH. people of the land—country-people, ROTH. OR. V. 7. now—while, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR. SCHN. BRO. now the . . . were against—the . . . being by, DR. now . . . about—while the Chaldeans surrounded the city, BRO. toward—in the direction of, ROTH. Arabah—meadow (of the Jordan), OR.; desert, VULG. SCHN. V. 8. But—Then, OR.; And, BRO. Zedekiah—him, SEPT. ROTH. plains—steppes, DR. BRO.; fields, OR.; desert, VULG. SCHN. and—after, CO. ROTH. and . . . was—all his army having been, BRO. army—retinue, GIE. ROTH. him—his side, ROTH. GIE. V. 9. Then—And, GIE. ROTH. DR. BRO. took—captured, BRO. gave judgment—held session, Var.; executed judgment, BRO. upon—against, BRO. V. 10. slew (*twice*)—slaugh-

tered, OR.; had slain, GIE. ROTH. V. 11. he put out—had put out, GIE. ROTH. put . . . of—blinded, SCHN. OR. bound—had bound, GIE. ROTH. SCHN. carried—brought, SCHN. OR. put—had put, GIE. ROTH. prison—the house of safe-keeping, OR.; Heb. the house of visitations, DR. V. 12. Now—And, OR. BRO.; But, SCHN. captain—chief, BRO.; who stood before—the trusted 'servant' of, CO. ROTH.; the officer of, GIE. into—to, CO. OR. BRO. V. 13. even . . . house—and all the houses of the district, BRO. even—and, BRO.

12 ^w Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which was the ^x nineteenth year of king Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār, king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn, came ^y Nēb-ū-zār-ā-dān the ^z captain of the guard, who stood before the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn, into Jē-ru-sā-lēm. 13 And he ^a burned the ^b house of Jē-hō-vāh, and the ^c king's house; and all the houses of Jē-ru-sā-lēm, even ^d every great ^e house, burned he with fire. 14 And all the army of the Chāl-dē-ānš,

took Zēd-ē-kī'āh in the plains of ^h Jēr-ī-chō; and all his army was scattered from him. 9 Then they took the king, and ⁱ carried him up unto the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn to ^k Rīb-lāh in the land of ^l Hā-māth; and he ^m gave judgment upon him. 10 And the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn ⁿ slew the ^o sons of Zēd-ē-kī'āh before his eyes: he slew also all the ^p princes of ^q Jū-dāh in Rīb-lāh. 11 And he ^r put out the eyes of Zēd-ē-kī'āh; and the king of Bāb-ŷ-lōn ^s bound him in ^t fetters, and carried him to Bāb-ŷ-lōn, and put him in ^u prison till the day of his ^v death.

Var. Read.—V. 4. tenth—ninth, SEPT. he—Omit, SEPT. V. 6. In the fourth month—Omit, SEPT. V. 7. all—[Zedekiah, king of Judah and] all, ROTH. GIE.; and Zedekiah and all, DR. (?). fled and—Omit, SEPT. BRO. out of the city—Omit, SEPT. BRO. two walls—wall and fore-wall, SEPT. V. 9. in the land of Hamath—Omit, SEPT. V. 10. also—Omit, SEPT. V. 12. which . . . Babylon—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 13. Jerusalem—the city, SEPT. even . . . fire—Omit, GIE. CO. ROTH. DUHM. V. 14. all—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.

^h Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

9
ⁱ Ch. 39:5;
II Ki. 25:6.
^j See "Captivity,"
Num.
24:22.
^k Riblah, Num.
34:11.
^l Hamath, Gen.
10:17.
^m Heb. *spake judgments with him*.

10
ⁿ Ch. 22:30;
39:6.
^o Son, Gen.
21:19.
^p Princes, Num.
2:7.
^q Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

11
^r Ch. 39:7; Ez.
12:13.
^s See "Blindness,"
I Sam.
4:15.
^t See "Punishment,"
Gen.
39:20.
^u Fetters, Mk.
5:4.
^v Prison, Gen.
42:16.
^w Death, Rom.
5:12.

12
^x II Ki. 25:8-21.
^y V. 29; II Ki.
24:12; 25:8.
^z Nebuzaradan,
Jer. 39:9.
^a Captain,
Num. 2:3.

13
^a II Chr. 36:19;
Ps. 74:6-8;
79:1; Is.
64:10, 11;
Lam. 2:7; Mic.
3:12.
^b Cities destroyed by
Fire, Lev.
10:2.
^c Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
^d See "Palaces,"
Dan.
8:2.
^e Ch. 39:8.
^f Or, every
great man's
house.
House, Deut.
24:10.

14

a Captain, Num. 2:3.
 b See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
 c II Ki. 25:10; Neh. 1:3.
 d Walls, Jer. 51:58.
 e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

15

f Nebuzaradan, Jer. 39:9.
 g II Ki. 25:11.
 h Captivity, Num. 24:22.
 i The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
 j Remnant, Is. 1:9.
 k City, Gen. 4:17.
 l Ch. 39:9.
 m King, Deut. 17:15.
 n Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
 o Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 1 Or, artificers.

16

p Land, Gen. 23:15.
 q See "Vines," Is. 5:2.
 r See "Vineyards," I Ki. 21:16.
 s See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.

17

t Pillars, Num. 3:36.
 u Vs. 21-23; ch. 27:19-22; I Ki. 7:15-22.
 v Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 w See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 x Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 y I Ki. 7:23-26.

18

z Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 a I Ki. 7:40, 45.
 b Minister, Acts 15:39.

that were with the ^a captain of the ^b guard, ^c brake down all the ^d walls of ^e Jê-ry^l-sâ-lêm round about. 15 Then ^f Nêb-û-zâr-â^l-dân the captain of the guard ^g carried away ^h captive of the ⁱ poorest of the people, and the ^j residue of the people that were left in the ^k city, and ^l those that fell away, that fell to the ^m king of ⁿ Bâb-û-lôn, and the residue of the ¹ multitude. 16 But Nêb-û-zâr-â^l-dân the captain of the guard left of the poorest of the ^p land to be ^q vinedressers and ^s husbandmen.

17 And the ^u pillars of ^v brass that were in the house of Jê-hô^l-vâh, and the ^w bases and the brazen ^x sea that were in the house of Jê-hô^l-vâh, did the Châl-dê^l-ânš break in pieces, and carried all the brass of them to Bâb-û-lôn. 18 The ^z pots also, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass where-with they ^b ministered, took they

Var. Rend.—Vs. 14, 15. captain of the guard—chief of the guards, BRO. V. 15. away captive—into exile, DR. BRO. those—the deserters, DR. BRO. fell—had fallen, DR. multitude—masterworkmen, BRO.; artificers, DR. V. 17. And—But, ROTH. pillars—columns, BRO. were—belong, GIE.; belonged, BRO. brazen—bronze, DR. BRO. carried—dragged, OR. brass—bronze, DR. BRO. to—and brought them to, CO. V. 18. pots—kettles, OR. also—And, BRO. shovels—forks, VULG. SCHN. snuffers—knives, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR.; (stringed) musical instruments, VULG. SCHN. Vs. 18, 19. spoons—little mortars, VULG. SCHN.; pans, ROTH. CO.; saucers, BRO. V. 18. vessels—tools, CO. GIE. ROTH. OR. brass—bronze, DR. BRO. V. 19. cups—jugs, VULG. SCHN.; mugs, BRO. firepans—snuff-dishes (II Ki. 25:15), Var. DR.; incense-pans, VULG. SCHN.; coal-shovels, CO.; pans, OR.; fire-trays, BRO. basins—knives, SEPT.; bowls, BRO. candlesticks—lamp-stands, BRO. bowls—chalices (Ex. 25:29), Var.; jugs, GIE.; sacrificial bowls, OR.; sacrificial pitchers, BRO.; libation-bowls, DR. that . . . in gold—all of which were of gold, BRO.; whatsoever was of gold, DR. gold, in gold—(pure) gold, CO. GIE. ROTH. SCHN. in gold—altogether, OR. silver, in silver—(pure) silver, CO. GIE. ROTH. SCHN. Vs. 19, 24. captain of the guard—chief of the guards, BRO. V. 20. Prefix to wit, SEPT. pillars—columns, BRO. brazen—bronze, DR. BRO. which—(articles) which, BRO.; [all] which, GIE. brass—bronze, DR. BRO. without weight—beyond weight, CO. ROTH. OR.; not to be weighed, DUHM. V. 21. And . . . pillars—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, GIE. And . . .

away. 19 And the cups, and the firepans, and the basins, and the pots, and the ^c candlesticks, and the spoons, and the ^d bowls—that which was of ^e gold, in gold, and that which was of ^f silver, in silver,—the captain of the guard took away. 20 The two pillars, the one sea, and the twelve brazen bulls that were under the bases, which king ^g Sôl-ô-môn had made for the house of Jê-hô^l-vâh—the brass of all these vessels was ^h without weight. 21 And as for the pillars, the ⁱ height of the one pillar was eighteen ^j cubits; and a line of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof was four ^k fingers: it was hollow. 22 And a ^l capital of brass was upon it; and the height of the one capital was five cubits, with network and ⁿ pomegranates upon the capital round about, all of brass: and the second pillar also had like unto these, and pome-

Var. Read.—V. 14 (cont.). all (second)—Omit, ROTH. V. 15. Then . . . people—Omit, SEPT. of the poorest of the people and—Omit, Hi. Graf, Ke. PS. SEPT. DR. BRO. OR. (inserted from next verse), Var. that were—Omit, SEPT. in the . . . multitude—Omit, SEPT. V. 16. But Nebuzaradan—Omit, SEPT. left . . . land—Omit, SEPT. V. 17. all—Omit, SEPT. V. 18. and the basins and the spoons—Omit, SEPT. took they away—Omit, SEPT. V. 19. and the firepans and the basins—Omit, SEPT. V. 20. two—Omit, GIE. DUHM, BRO. one—Omit, GIE. DUHM, BRO. the twelve . . . under—Omit, DUHM, BRO. and the twelve—Omit, ROTH. GIE. bulls that were under—Omit, ROTH. GIE. that were—Omit, SEPT. CO. OR. under—under the sea, SEPT. CO. the bases—the [ten] bases, DR. CO.; pedestals, BRO. of all these vessels—Omit, SEPT. DUHM, ROTH.; of them, BRO. V. 21. the one pillar—Omit, SEPT. BRO. eighteen—thirty-five, SEPT. it was hollow—Omit, SEPT. DUHM; (they being) hollow, BRO. V. 22. one—Omit, ROTH. GIE. BRO. DUHM. these—the braidwork, CO. OR.; (even) [network], DR. and pomegranates—Omit, Hi. Th. Graf, GIE. ROTH. DUHM, BRO. (see II Ki. 25:17); and eight pomegranates, SEPT.; add, came to the (or, an ell) of the twelve ell, CO.

19

c Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49.
 d Bowls, II Ki. 25:15.
 e Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 f Silver, Job 22:25.

20

g Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
 h I Ki. 7:47.

21

i I Ki. 7:15.
 j Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
 k See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
 l See "Fingers," II Sam. 21:20.

22

m I Ki. 7:16.
 n I Ki. 7:20, 42.

23
a See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
1 Or, on the out-
side. Heb. to-
wards the four
winds.

24
b Seraiah,
II Ki. 25:18.
c Priest, Ex.
28:1.
d Ch. 21:1;
29:25, 29;
37:3; II Ki.
25:18.
e See "Porter,"
II Chr. 23:5;
f Ch. 35:4;
I Chr. 9:19;
Ps. 84:10.

25
g City, Gen.
4:17.
h Or, *eunuch*.
See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
i Seven, Gen.
2:2.
j Esth. 1:14;
Mt. 18:10.
k Face, Is. 6:2.
l Scribe,
II Sam. 8:17.

26
m Nebuzaradan,
Jer. 39:9.
n Captain,
Num. 2:3.
o See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.
p See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
q II Ki. 25:20,
21.
r King, Deut.
17:15.
s Nebuchad-
nezzar, Dan.
3:1.
t Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
u Riblah, Num.
34:11.
v See v. 9.

27
w Ez. 8:11-18.
x Death, Rom.
5:12.
y Hamath, Gen.
10:17.
z Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
a Ch. 13:19;
20:4; 25:9-11;
39:9; Is. 6:11;
12:27-10;
32:13, 14; Ez.
33:28; Mic.
4:10.
b Land, Gen.
23:15.
c See "Ci-
naan," Gen.
13:7.

28
d II Ki. 24:2, 3,
12-16;
II Chr. 36:20;
Ezra 2:1;
Neh. 7:6;
Dan. 1:1-3.

granates. 23 ^a And there were
ninety and six pomegranates
¹ on the sides; all the pomegran-
ates were a hundred upon the
network round about.

24 And the captain of the
guard took ^b Sê-râ-šâh the ^c chief
priest, and ^d Zêph-â-ni-šâh the
second priest, and the three
^e /keepers of the threshold: 25
and out of the ^g city he took an
² officer that was set over the
men of ^h war; and ⁱ seven men
of them that ^j saw the king's
^k face, that were found in the
city; and the ^l scribe of the cap-
tain of the host, who mustered
the people of the land; and
threescore men of the people of
the land, that were found in
the midst of the city. 26 And
^m Nêb-û-zâr-â-dân the ⁿ cap-
tain of the ^o guard took them,
and ^p brought them to the
^r s king of ^t Bâb-š-ôn to ^u v Rib-
lâh. 27 And the king of Bâb-š-
lôn ^w smote them, and put them
to ^x death at Rib-lâh in the land
of ^y Hâ-mâth. So ^z Jû-dâh was
^a carried away captive out of his
^b c land.

28 This is the people whom
^d Nêb-û-châd-rêz-zâr carried

Var. Rend.—V. 23. there—so, SEPT.;
the, DR. on the sides—towards the
outside, *Var.*; visible, CO. (?); horizontal,
DUHM; windward, GIE. ROTH, DR.;
towards the wind (possibly, sidewise),
BRO.; hanging downward, VULG. SCHN.
all—but all, SEPT. upon—*Omit*, BRO.
network—braidwork, CO. OR. ROTH.
V. 24. second priest—vice-priest, GIE.
threshold—door, R. V. 25. an officer—
a eunuch, DR. CO. SCHN.; a cham-
berlain, ROTH.; a court official, OR.;
an official, BRO. that was set—had the
charge, *Var.* who was officer, BRO.;
which had charge, DR. over—of, DR.
men—[prominent] men, SEPT. them—
those, BRO. scribe—officer, CO.; chan-
cellor, GIE.; or, secretary, DR. scribe
... host—general of the army, BRO.
captain—commander, OR. captain of the
host—war department, CO. mustered—
trained, VULG. SCHN.; enlisted (*lit.*
made to war, or, serve in the host), DR.;
kept the roll of, CO. people—new (sol-
diers), VULG. SCHN. people of the land—
common people, CO.; country-people,
ROTH. V. 26. captain—[king's] captain,
SEPT. brought—led, VULG. SCHN. OR.
V. 27. smote—slew, SCHN. OR. put them
to death—killed them, OR. So—And
so, BRO.; Thus, DR. Vs. 27, 28, 30. away

away captive: in the seventh
^e year three thousand / Jews and
three and twenty; 29 in the
eighteenth year of Nêb-û-châd-
rêz-zâr he carried away captive
from ^g Jê-ru-šâ-lêm eight hun-
dred thirty and two persons; 30
in the three and twentieth year
of Nêb-û-châd-rêz-zâr ^h Nêb-û-
zâr-â-dân the captain of the
guard carried away captive of
the Jews seven hundred forty
and five persons: all the persons
were four thousand and six hun-
dred.

31 ⁱ And it came to pass in
the seven and thirtieth year of
the captivity of ^j k Jê-hoi-â-chîn
king of Jû-dâh, in the twelfth
^l month, in the five and twen-
tieth ^m day of the month, that
Ê-vîl-mê-rô-dâch king of Bâb-
š-lôn, in the ⁿ first ^o year of his
reign, ^o lifted up the ^p head of
Jê-hoi-â-chîn king of Jû-dâh,
and brought him forth out of
^q prison; 32 and he spake ^r kindly
to him, and set his ^s throne
above the throne of the kings
that were with him in Bâb-š-
lôn, 33 and ^t changed his prison
^u garments, And Jê-hoi-â-chîn
did ^v w eat ^x y bread before him
continually all the days of his

captive—into exile, DR. BRO. V. 28. his
—its, DR. land—native land, OR. V. 30.
captain of the guard—chief of the guards,
BRO. V. 31. captivity—exile, DR. BRO.
first . . . reign—year he became king,
OR.; year he began to reign, DR.; 'year
of his accession,' ROTH. DUHM, BRO.
lifted . . . of—pardoned, ROTH. CO.
brought—led, OR. prison—the prison,
BRO.; the prison-house, OR. V. 32.
throne—chair, OR. SCHN. throne
(second)—chairs, SCHN. OR. kings—
[other] kings, ROTH. V. 33. and—he,
CO. GIE. DR. BRO. changed—laid
aside, ROTH. *Jehoiachin*—*Omit*, CO.
GIE. ROTH. DR. BRO. bread before
him—at his table, GIE.

Var. Read.—V. 24. Seraiah—*Omit*,
SEPT. Zephaniah—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 25.
out . . . took—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 27.
smote them and—*Omit*, SEPT.; had them
executed, GIE. ROTH. Vs. 27b—*Omit*,
SEPT. Vs. 28-30. *Omit*, SEPT. *Hi. Bleek*.
V. 28. seventh—seventeenth, *Ew. Graf*.
Ke. CO. GIE. DR. (?) BRO. V. 31. five
... day—twenty and fourth, SEPT.
day—*Omit*, BRO. Evil-merodach—
Amelmarduk, DUHM. Judah—*Add*,
sheared him, SEPT.

e Year, Lev.
25:8.
f The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.

29
g Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.

30
h Vs. 12-15;
ch. 39:9;
II Ki. 25:11.

31
i II Ki. 25:27-
30.

j Jehoiachin,
II Ki. 24:6.

k Kings of Is-
rael and Ju-
dah, I Ki.
11:11.

l Month, Gen.
7:11.

m Day, Lev.
25:8.

n Year, Lev.
25:8.

o Gen. 40:13;
20; Ps. 3:3;
27:6.

p Head, Pr.
20:29.

q Prison, Gen.
42:16.

32
r Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.

s Throne, Acts
12:21.

33
t Gen. 41:14,
42.

u See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.

v See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.

w II Sam. 9:7;
13; I Ki. 2:7.

x Bread, Gen.
3:19.

y See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

33

a Life, Gen. 2:7.

34

b Jehoiachin,
II Ki. 24:6.
c II Sam. 9:10.
d Portion, Jer.
37:11.
e King, Deut.
17:15.

^a life: 34 and for ^b his allowance, there was a ^c ^d continual allowance given him by the ^e / king of

Var. Rend.—V. 34. for . . . given—his portion of food, a continual portion, was furnished to him, BRO. continual—continually, SEPT. allowance—*Or*, provision, DR. every day a portion—as the daily need demanded, BRO. portion—fixed ration, VULG. SCHN.

^g Bāb-^hlōn, every ^h day a portion until the day of his ⁱ death, all the days of his life.

Var. Read.—V. 34. ^a—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. DUHM. allowance (*second*)—*Omit*, SEPT. DUHM. ROTH. a portion . . . life—*Omit*, ROTH. DUHM. until . . . death—*Omit*, GIE. all . . . life—*Omit*, SEPT.

^f Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
^g Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^h Day, Lev. 25:8.
ⁱ Death, Rom. 5:12.

THE LAMENTATIONS

OF JĒR-Ē-MĪ-ĀH

1: 1

THE SORROWS OF CAPTIVE ZION

1: 6

¹
a City, Gen.
4:17.
b Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
c Is. 3:26.
d Is. 22:2.
e Widow, Lev.
22:13.
f Is. 54:4.
g I Ki. 4:21;
Ezra 4:20; Jer.
31:7.
h Nations, Gen.
10:32.
i Princess,
Num. 2:7.
j See "Trib-
ute," Mt.
22:19.
k II Ki. 23:35;
Jer. 40:9.

²
l Mourning,
John 11:35.
m V. 16; Ps. 6:6;
77:2-6.
n Night, Ps.
19:2.
o Tears, Lu.
7:38.
p See "Face,"
Is. 6:2.
q See "Love,"
I Cor. 13:1.
r Jer. 2:25; 3:1;
22:20-22.
s Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
t Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.
u Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.
v Job 19:13, 14;
Ps. 31:11;
Mic. 7:5.
w Enemies, Job
31:29.
x Jer. 4:30.

³
y Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
z Jer. 13:19.
a Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
1 Or, *erile*.
b Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
c Bondage,
John 8:33.
d Lev. 26:39;
Deut. 28:64-
67.
e Rest, Heb. 4:4.
f Persecution,
I Ki. 18:4.
g II Ki. 25:4, 5.
h See "Advers-
ity," Job 19:6.

1 How doth the ^{a b}city ^csit
solitary, that was ^dfull
of people!

She is become as a ^{e f}widow,
that was ^ggreat among the
^hnations!

She that was a ⁱprincess
among the provinces is be-
come ^{j k}tributary!

2 She ^{l m}weepeth sore in the
ⁿnight, and her ^otears are
on her ^pcheeks;

Among all her ^{q r}lovers she
hath none to ^scomfort her:
All her ^tfriends have ^udealt
^vtreacherously with her;
they are become her ^{w x}en-
emies.

3 ^yJū-dāh is gone into ^{z a 1}cap-
tivity because of ^bafflic-
tion, and because of great
^cservitude;

She dwelleth ^damong the na-
tions, she findeth no ^erest:
All ^{f g}her persecutors over-
took her within the ^hstraits.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. sit—lie, BAETH. that was—[once], BAETH. as a—a, Var. She is—How is, R. that was great—the mistress, VULG. SCHN. that—She that, R. She that was—and, R. is—How is she, R. She . . . tributary!—a princess among provinces, she is become a vassal, PS. (Each verse of the first three chapters consists of three members. These are sometimes confused by the Hebrew punctuation, which was followed by A. V.). Var. V. 2. weepeth sore—weeps and weeps, BAETH. are on—moisten, BAETH. she hath—there is, BAETH. dealt . . . with—become unfaithful to, LÖHR; broken faith with, BAETH.; despise, VULG. SCHN. V. 3. affliction—misery, BAETH. servitude—drudgery, LÖHR. nations—heathen, BAETH. LÖHR, R. rest—resting-place, BAETH. persecutors—pursuers, Var. overtook—overtake, SCHN. LÖHR. within the straits—i.e. in the midst of her straits, Var.; in the midst of

4 The ways of ⁱZi'ōn do mourn,
because ^jnone come to the
^{k 2}solemn assembly;

All her ^lgates are ^mdesolate,
her ⁿpriests do ^osigh:

Her ^{p q}virgins are afflicted,
and she herself is in ^{r s}bit-
terness.

5 Her adversaries are become
the ^{t u}head, her enemies
prosper;

For ^vJē-hō'vāh hath ^wafflicted
her ^xfor the multitude of
her ^ytransgressions:

Her ^zyoung children are
^agone into captivity before
the adversary.

6 And from the ^bdaughter of
Zi'ōn all her ^{c 3}majesty is
departed:

Her ^dprinces are become like
^eharts that find no ^fpas-
ture,

And they are ^ggone without
strength before the pur-
suer.

her troubles, LÖHR; in her oppression, VULG. SCHN. V. 4. ways—roads, LÖHR. of—to, LÖHR, SCHN. BAETH. because . . . assembly—without pilgrims to the feasts, LÖHR. solemn assembly—feasts, BAETH. are afflicted—groan, BUD.; dragged away, LÖHR; without ornament, VULG. SCHN.; full of worry, BAETH. is—is [crushed down], VULG. SCHN. bitterness—misery (pain), BAETH. V. 5. are become—became, VULG. SCHN. become the head—on top, LÖHR, BAETH. prosper—become rich, VULG. SCHN.; in good health (humor), BAETH. afflicted—spoken against, VULG. SCHN.; filled her with worry, BAETH. are gone—go, LÖHR; are led, VULG. SCHN. V. 6. And—Thus, BAETH. daughter—gates, LÖHR. majesty—splendour, Var.; ornaments, VULG. SCHN.; glory, BAETH. is—Omit, BAETH. harts—rams, VULG. SCHN. BAETH. are gone—flee, LÖHR.

⁴
i Zion, Is. 52:1.
j Ch. 2:6, 7; Is.
24:4-6.
k Feasts, Num.
29:39.
l Or, *appointed*
feast.
m Gates, I Sam.
23:7.
n Jer. 9:11;
10:22.
o Sighing, Job
3:24.
p Virgins, Deut.
22:14.
q Ch. 2:10, 21.
r Bitterness,
Eph. 4:31.
s Joel 1:8-13.

⁵
t Head, Pr.
20:29.
u Deut. 28:43,
44.
v Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
w Ps. 90:7, 8;
Ez. 8:17, 18;
9:9, 10.
x Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
y Sin, Gen. 3:6.
z Children, Gen.
3:16.
a Jer. 39:9;
52:27-30.

⁶
b Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
c Ps. 132:13;
Jer. 13:18.
3 Or, *beauty*.
d Prince, Num.
2:7.
e See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
f Pasture, Amos
1:2.
g II Ki. 25:4, 5.

7

a Jerusalem. Ju. 1:8.
 b See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 c Ps. 42:4; 77:3, 5-9; Lu. 15:17.
 1 Or, wanderings.
 d See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.
 e Is. 5:1-4.
 f Day, Lev. 25:8.
 g See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 i Ch. 4:17; Jer. 37:7.
 j Help, Acts 26:22.
 k See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 2 Heb. ceasings.

8

l Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 m Vs. 5, 20; Is. 59:2-13.
 3 Or, is removed.
 n See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 o V. 17; Jer. 2:23.
 p Honor, Mal. 1:6.
 q Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
 r Jer. 13:22, 26.
 s Nakedness, Job 1:21.
 t Vs. 4, 11, 21, 22.

9

u Jer. 2:34; Ez. 24:13.
 v Skirts, Ex. 28:33.
 w Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 x Deut. 32:29; Is. 47:7; Jer. 5:31.
 y Is. 3:8; Jer. 13:17, 18.

7 ^a Jê-ry⁴sâ-lêm ^b c remember-eth in the days of her affliction and of her ¹ miseries all her ^d ^e pleasant things that were from the ^f days of old:

^g When her people fell into the ^h hand of the adversary, and ⁱ none did ^j help her,

The adversaries saw her, they did * mock at her ^k ² desolations.

8 Jê-ry⁴sâ-lêm hath ^l ^m grievously sinned; therefore she ³ is become as an ⁿ ^o unclean thing;

All that ^p honored her ^q despise her, because they have ^r seen her ^s nakedness:

Yea, she ^t sigheth, and turn-eth backward.

9 Her ^u filthiness was in her ^v skirts; she remembered not her latter ^w ^x end;

Therefore is she ^y come down

Var. Rend.—V. 7. miseries—expulsion, Var.; erring, BAETH. When—Or, Now that, Var. fell into—Or, fall by, Var. into—by, LÖHR. did—doth, Var. saw her—have seen, Var.; looked on, BAETH. did mock—Or, have mocked, Var. desolations—extinguishment (*lit.* enforced cessation), Var.; sabbaths, VULG. SCHN.; defeats, BAETH. V. 8. grievously—heavily, BAETH. as . . . thing—an impurity, Var.; a detestable thing, LÖHR. BAETH.; homeless, VULG. SCHN. nakedness—shame, VULG. SCHN. she sigheth—she herself also sigheth, Var.; she herself sigheth, BAETH. backward—away (aside), BAETH. V. 9. was in—clings to, LÖHR. BAETH.; is on, SCHN. skirts—feet, VULG. SCHN. her—the, BAETH. come—fallen, BAETH. wonderfully—horribly, LÖHR.; violently, VULG. SCHN.; wonderfully deep, BAETH. hath no—was without, LÖHR. magnified himself—triumphed, BAETH. V. 10. adversary—conqueror, LÖHR. pleasant—costly, VULG. SCHN. Vs. 10,

wonderfully; ^z she hath no ^a comforter:

Behold, O ^b Jê-hô⁴vâh, my ^c ^d affliction; for the ^e enemy hath ^f magnified himself.

10 The ^g adversary hath spread out his ^h hand upon all her pleasant things:

For she hath seen that the ⁱ ^j nations are entered into her ^k sanctuary,

Concerning whom thou didst command that they should ^l not enter into thine ^m assembly.

11 All her people ⁿ sigh, they ^o seek ^p bread;

^q They have given their pleasant things for ^r food to ^t refresh the ^s soul:

See, O Jê-hô⁴vâh, and behold; for I am become ^u ^v abject.

12 Is ^w it nothing to you, all ye that pass by?

11. pleasant things—treasures, BAETH. V. 10. nations—enemies, LÖHR; heathen, BAETH. SCHN. ^r. are entered—come, LÖHR. SCHN.; came, BAETH. DUHM. ^l. into—into and profaned, BUD. ^l. command—say, LÖHR. enter—come, LÖHR. SCHN. BAETH. V. 11. people—inhabitants, BAETH. sigh . . . seek—have been sighing, have been seeking, Var. have given—give, LÖHR. BAETH. pleasant—precious, LÖHR. refresh—revive, Var.; sustain, BAETH. the—their, SCHN. soul—life, BAETH. for—how, BAETH. abject—vile, R. V. 12. Is . . . it you—Untranslatable, BAETH.; Does it not concern you? KAMP.; O upon me, BUD.; O ye, VULG. SCHN. you—you [to whom I speak], LÖHR. that pass by—way-farers, BUD.; add, look and, BUD.

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 7. and . . . old—A gloss, LÖHR. all . . . old—A gloss, BAETH. BUD. V. 8. therefore she—A gloss, LÖHR. V. 10. all—Omit, BUD. ^l.

z Ecl. 4:1; Jer. 16:7.
 a Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 b God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 d Ps. 25:18; 119:153; Dan. 9:17-19.
 e Enemy, Job 31:29.
 f Ps. 74:23; Zeph. 2:10.

10

g Jer. 12:10.
 h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 i Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 j Ps. 74:4-8; Is. 64:10, 11; Jer. 51:51.
 k See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 l Deut. 23:3.
 m See "Congregation," Heb. 2:12.

11

n Sighing, Job 3:24.
 o Jer. 38:9; 52:6.
 p Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 q See "Hunger," Deut. 8:3.
 r Food, Gen. 9:3.
 s Soul, Job 4:15.
 t See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
 u Jer. 15:19.
 v See "Despair," II Cor. 4:8.

12

w Jer. 18:16; 48:27.

* **MOCKING.**—Kinds of: Profane—Ps. 35:16. Cruel (Trial of)—Heb. 11:36. Accused of—Gen. 19:14; 39:14, 17. Samson is accused by Delilah—Ju. 16:10, 13, 15. Animals: Ass—Num. 22:29. Horse—Job 39:22. People—Elijah mocked the Idolatrous People—I Ki. 18:27. Elisha is mocked by Children—II Ki. 2:23. Posts were Mocked by People—II Chr. 30:10. Messengers of God—II Chr. 36:16. Jews were mocked—Neh. 4:1. Job is—Job 17:2; 21:3. Fools—Pr. 14:9. Jeremiah—Jer. 20:7. Zedekiah—Jer. 38:19. Jesus is mocked—Mt. 27:29; 31, 41; Mk. 15:20, 31; Lu. 18:32; 22:63; 23:11, 36. Herod is mocked by Wise Men—Mt. 2:16. Is not mocked—Gal. 6:7. Apostles mocked—Acts 2:13. In Prophecy, Wisdom will mock—Pr. 1:26. Jerusalem becomes a

Mocking—Ez. 22:4. There shall be Mockers—Jude 8. Wine is a Mockery—Pr. 20:1.

† **REFRESHING.**—Thorough Sabbath Rest—Ex. 23:12; 31:17. David refreshes Saul by Music—I Sam. 16:23.

Refreshing after Physical Weariness.—David and People—II Sam. 16:14.

Captive Zion.—Lam. 1:11. The Prophet refuses King's Refreshment—I Ki. 13:7-10.

Job finds Relief in Speech.—Job 32:20.

The Refreshing of a Messenger.—Pr. 25:13.

God sends Seasons of Refreshing.—Acts 3:19.

Refreshed by Brotherly Acts.—I Cor. 16:18; II Cor. 7:13; II Tim. 1:16.

12

a See v. 18.
b Sorrow,
1 Thess. 4:13.
c Ch. 2:13; Mt.
24:21.
1 Or, *Whom
Jehovah hath
afflicted*.
d Jer. 30:23, 24.
e Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
f Is. 13:13; Jer.
4:8.
g Anger, Pr.
15:1.

13

h Fire, Lev.
10:2.
i Bones, Ps.
34:20.
j Job 30:30; Ps.
22:14; Hab.
3:16.
k Net, Ps.
25:15.
l Job 19:6; Ps.
66:11.
m Feet, Gen.
18:4.
n Jer. 44:6.
o Day, Lev.
25:8.

14

p Yoke, Jer.
27:11.
q Pr. 5:22; Is.
47:6.
r See "Bond-
age," John
8:33.
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t Anthropomor-
phism, See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
u Hand, Gen.
16:12.
v Jer. 28:13, 14.
w Neck, Pr. 3:3.
2 Heb. *stumble*.
x Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
y Jer. 32:3, 5;
Ez. 25:4, 7.
3 Or, *from whom
I am not able
to rise up*.

15

z Is. 41:2; Jer.
13:24; 37:10.

Behold, and ^asee if there be
any ^bsorrow ^clike unto my
sorrow, which is brought
upon me,

¹Wherewith ^dJê-hô'vâh hath
^eafflicted ^fme in the day of
his ^gfierce ^hanger.

13 From on high hath he sent
ⁱfire into my ^jbones, and
it prevaileth against them;

He hath spread a ^knet for
my ^lfeet, he hath turned
me back:

He hath made me ^mdesolate
and faint all the ⁿday.

14 The ^oyoke of my ^ptrans-
gressions is bound by his
^qhand;

They are knit together, they
are ^rcome up upon my
^sneck; he hath made my
strength to ^tfail:

The Lord hath ^udelivered
me into their hands,
^vagainst whom I am not
able to stand.

15 The ^wLord hath set at nought
all my mighty men in the
midst of me;

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*), if—whether, VULG. SCHN. any—a, VULG. SCHN. sorrow (*twice*)—pain (agony), BAETH. pain, VULG. SCHN. which . . . me—For a vintage held on me, VULG. SCHN.; which is done unto me, r. Wherewith . . . anger—As he, the Lord, had spoken, On the day of his fierce anger, VULG. SCHN. Wherewith—Me, whom, BAETH. afflicted *me*—visited me, LÖHR; grieved me, BUD.; filled with grief, BAETH. V. 13. hath he sent—descended, BUD. into my bones—let it descend into my bones, BAETH. and . . . them—and disciplined me, VULG. SCHN. turned—snatched, LÖHR; driven, BAETH. desolate—bewildered (agitated), BUD.; lonesome, VULG. SCHN. faint—troubled with care, VULG. SCHN. day—time, BAETH. V. 14. The . . . neck—'He hath remembered my sins'—'He hath woven a yoke' upon my neck, LÖHR; Ever awake is the yoke of my iniquities, Through his hand are they braided, And put upon my neck, VULG. SCHN. bound—made heavy, BUD.; harnessed, BAETH. are knit—are bound, BAETH.; braided themselves, BUD. come—ascended—BUD.; put, BAETH. he . . . fail—My strength is broken, VULG. SCHN. made to fail—broken, BAETH.; overthrown, LÖHR. their hands—a hand, VULG. SCHN.; such, BAETH.; add, [of such], LÖHR. whom . . . stand—which I cannot prevail, VULG. SCHN. stand—prevail, LÖHR. V. 15. set at nought—abandoned, LÖHR; cast off, BUD. BAETH.; taken away,

He hath called a ^asolemn
assembly against me to
crush my ^byoung men:
The Lord hath ^ctrodden as
in a ^dwinepress the ^evirgin
^fdaughter of ^gJû'dâh.

16 For these things I ^hweep;
mine ⁱeye, mine eye run-
neth down with ^jwater;

Because the ^kcomforter that
should refresh my ^lsoul is
far from me:

My ^mchildren are desolate,
because the ⁿenemy hath
prevailed.

17 'Zi'ôn ^ospreadeth forth her
hands; there is none to
comfort her;

Jê-hô'vâh hath ^pcommanded
concerning Jacob, that they
that are round about him
should be his adversa-
ries:

^qJê-ru'sâ-lêm is among them
as an ^runclean thing.

18 Jê-hô'vâh is ^srighteous; for
I have ^trebelled against
his ^ucommandment:

VULG. SCHN. solemn assembly—festi-
val, BAETH.; season, VULG. SCHN.;
solemn feast, Var. young men—chosen
ones, VULG. SCHN. as in a—the,
BAETH. SCHN. winepress—winepress
of, BAETH. SCHN.; winepress for, Var.
V. 16. For . . . weep—Therefore must I
weep, VULG. SCHN. weep—must weep,
LÖHR. SCHN. mine eye (*first*)—weep,
BAETH. mine eye (*first*) . . . water—
And my eye lets water run down, VULG.
SCHN. runneth down—dissolves,
BAETH. BUD. with—in, BAETH.
water—tears, LÖHR. BAETH. Because
. . . me—For distant to me became the
comforter Who could transform my soul,
VULG. SCHN. should refresh—re-
freshed, BAETH. children—sons, VULG.
SCHN. desolate—disconcerted, LÖHR.
BAETH.; lost, VULG. SCHN. hath pre-
vailed—is overpowerful, VULG. SCHN.
LÖHR; is stronger, BAETH. V. 17.
there . . . her—she finds no comforter,
BAETH. commanded—called out,
BAETH. concerning—against, LÖHR,
BAETH. SCHN. that they . . . adver-
saries—his adversaries round about,
LÖHR. BUD. BAETH. SCHN. they
that are—those, Var. is—has become,
BAETH. LÖHR. an unclean thing—one
defiled through blood, VULG. SCHN.;
detestation, LÖHR. BAETH. V. 18. right-
eous—in the right, LÖHR; in the right
alone, BUD. for . . . commandment—
for I have incited h. mouth to anger,
VULG. SCHN. rebelled against—defied,
LÖHR. BAETH. . . is commandment—
him, LÖHR; his word, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 16. mine eye (*second*)—
Omit, SEPT. BUD.

a See "Feasts,"
Num. 29:39.
b Jer. 6:11;
18:21.
c Young Men,
1 John 2:14.
d See "Venge-
ance of
God," Gen.
1:1.
e Is. 28:18; Mic.
7:10; Mal. 4:3;
Lu. 21:24.
f See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Lu.
32:4.
g Virgin, Deut.
22:14.
h Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
i Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

16

j Mourning,
John 11:35.
k Ch. 2:11, 18;
3:48, 49; Jer.
14:17.
l Eye, Ps. 17:8.
m Tears, Lu.
7:38.
n Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
o V. 2; Ps.
69:20; Eccl.
4:1.
p Soul, Job
4:15.
q Children, Gen.
3:16.
r V. 5; Jer. 15:9.
s Enemy, Job
31:29.

17

t Zion, Is. 52:1.
u Hands spread
out, Gen.
16:12.
v Is. 1:15; Jer.
4:31.
w II Ki. 24:2-4;
Jer. 12:9.
x Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
y See v. 8.
z See "Purifi-
cation," Lev.
15:2.

18

a Righteous-
ness of God,
Gen. 1:1.
b Rebellion, Ez.
20:8.
c I Sam. 12:14,
15; Jer. 4:17.
d Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.

18

a See v. 12.
b See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:33.
c Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
d Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
e Young Men, I John 2:14.
f Captivity, Num. 24:22.

19

g V. 2; Job 19:13-19.
h See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
i Deception, Gen. 37:31.
j Priests, Ex. 28:1.
k Ch. 2:20; Jer. 14:15.
l Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
m See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
n City, Gen. 4:17.
o See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
p Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
q Food, Gen. 9:3.
r Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.
s Soul, Job 4:15.

20

t God, Gen. 1:1.
u Adversity, Job 19:6.
v Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
w Is. 38:14; Jer. 4:19.
x Heart, Acts 15:9.
y Ch. 2:11; Is. 16:11.
z Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
a Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
b Jer. 14:20.
c Deut. 32:25; Jer. 14:18; Ez. 7:15.
d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
e Home, Lev. 18:9.
f Death, Rom. 5:12.

21

g Vs. 4, 8, 11, 22.
h Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
i Enemy, Job 31:29.

Hear, I pray you, all ye peoples, and ^a behold ^b my ^c sorrow:

My ^d virgins and my ^e young men are gone into ^f captivity.

19 I ^g called for my ^h lovers, *but* they ⁱ deceived me:

My ^j priests and mine ^k elders ^m gave up the ghost in the ⁿ city,

While they sought them ^p food to ^q refresh their ^r souls.

20 Behold, O ^t Jê-hô'vâh; for I am in ^u ^v ^w distress; my ^x heart is troubled;

My heart is turned within me; for I have grievously ^z ^a ^b rebelled:

Abroad ^c ^d the sword bereaveth, at ^e home there is as ^f death.

21 They have heard that I ^g sigh; there is none to ^h comfort me;

All mine ⁱ enemies have heard of my trouble; they are

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*). sorrow—pain, BAETH. SCHN. V. 19. lovers—friends, VULG. SCHN. *but*—Omit, BAETH. gave up the ghost—languished, SCHN. BAETH.; fainted, BUD. in the city—Place after elders, LÖHR. refresh their souls—preserve their lives, BAETH. V. 20. for—how, BAETH. VULG. SCHN. in distress—frightened, VULG. SCHN. heart—innermost, LÖHR. BAETH. VULG. SCHN.; bowels, R. is troubled—burns (glows), BAETH.; ferments, BUD.; confused is, VULG. is—are, R. My—The, BAETH. is . . . me—turns topsyturvy within me, VULG. SCHN.; turns itself within my bosom, BAETH. have death—of bitterness am I full, Without murders the sword, And at home death doeth likewise, VULG. SCHN. grievously rebelled—defied, LÖHR; so defied, BAETH. BUD. Abroad—Outside, BAETH. bereaveth—rages, LÖHR; murdered [my] children, BAETH. at home—Inside, BAETH. there is as—Omit, LÖHR. BAETH. death—the pestilence, BAETH. V. 21. They . . . that—Hear how, LÖHR; They heard (hear, SCHN.) how, BAETH. SCHN. sigh—sighed, BAETH. there is—I had, BAETH. have heard—heard, BAETH. trouble—misfortune, BAETH. are—were, BAETH. hast done—didst, BAETH., Vs. 21, 22. Thou . . . transgressions—[Because thou] hast brought forth the day Which thou hast proclaimed On account of all my sins, Their wickedness comes up before thee That it be unto them as unto me. As thou hast done unto me Thus do unto them, BUD. V. 21. wilt bring—bringest, Var. BAETH.; hast brought

ⁱ ^k glad that thou hast done it:

Thou wilt bring the ^l ^m day that thou hast proclaimed, and they shall be ⁿ like unto me.

22 Let all their ^o ^p ^q wickedness come before thee;

And ^r do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions:

For my sighs are many, and my heart is faint.

2 How hath the Lord ^s covered the ^t daughter of ^u Zi'ôn with a cloud in his ^v anger!

He hath ^w cast down from ^x heaven unto the ^y earth the ^z beauty of a ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p

2
a Ground, Gen.
33:19.
b Profane,
I Tim. 6:20.
c Ps. 89:39, 40;
Is. 43:28.
d Prince, Num.
2:7.

3
e Anger, Pr.
15:1.
f Or, every horn.
g Horn, Dan.
7:7.
h Ps. 75:5, 10;
Jer. 48:25.
i Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
j Ps. 74:11; Jer.
21:4, 5.
k Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
l See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.
m Enemy, Job
31:29.
n Is. 42:25; Jer.
21:14.
o Fire, Lev.
10:2.
p See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.

4
p See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
q Ch. 3:12, 13;
Job 6:4;
16:13.
r Death Pen-
alty for Viola-
tion of Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
s See "Pleas-
ure," II Tim.
3:4.
t Eye, Ps. 17:8.
u Or, On.
v Tent, Num.
25:5.
w Is. 42:25; Jer.
7:20.

5
w Jer. 30:14.
x See v. 2.
y Palaces, Dan.
8:2.
z V. 2; Jer.
52:13.
a Fortifica-
tions, Nah.
3:14.
b Ch. 6:26;
9:17-20.
c Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

6
d See "Vio-
lence," Hab.
1:3.

He hath brought them down
to the ^aground; he hath
^{b c}profaned the kingdom
and the ^dprinces thereof.

3 He hath cut off in fierce ^eanger
¹all the ^{f g}horn of ^hİs'el
râ-êl;

He hath ^{i j}drawn back his
right ^khand from before
the ^lenemy:

And he hath ^mburned up Ja-
cob like a flaming ⁿfire,
which ^odevoureth round
about.

4 He hath bent his ^{p q}bow like
an enemy, he hath stood
with his right hand as an
adversary,

And hath ^rslain all that were
^spleasant to the ^teye:

²In the ^utent of the daughter
of Zî'ôn he hath ^vpoured
out his wrath like fire.

5 The Lord is become as an
^wenemy, he hath ^xswal-
lowed up İs'el-râ-êl;

He hath swallowed up all her
^{y z}palaces, he hath de-
stroyed his ^astrongholds;

And ^bhe hath multiplied in
the daughter of ^cJû'dâh
mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath ^dviolently

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). He hath brought . . . thereof—In his wrath dishonored king and princes, LÖHR; And has thrown down to earth, Profaned the kingdom and its princes, VULG. SCHN. brought—thrown, BAETH. V. 3, cut off—broken down, SCHN. LÖHR. all—every, Var. BAETH.; omit, BUD. horn—strength, LÖHR. And . . . fire—He hath stirred up a fiery blaze in Jacob, BAETH. burned up—raged in, LÖHR; kindled in, VULG. SCHN. V. 4, he hath stood—standing there, LÖHR. he hath . . . adversary—he strengthened his right as an opponent, VULG. SCHN. slain—killed, SCHN. were—was, Var. he hath poured—He poured, Var. wrath—fury, R. V. 5, swallowed up (*twice*)—destroyed, BAETH.; thrown down, VULG. SCHN. her—his, BAETH. palaces—walls, VULG. SCHN. multiplied—heaped up, BAETH.; counted full, VULG. SCHN. mourning—sighing, LÖHR. mourning and lamentation—misery upon misery, BAETH.; the humbled (*masc.*) and the humbled (*fem.*), VULG. SCHN. V. 6, And . . . garden—And he cast off as the vine its bunch of grapes, BUD. violently taken away—done violence to, Var.; destroyed, LÖHR. VULG. SCHN.; cast off, BUD.; rooted up, BAETH. tabernacle—

^etaken away his ^{f g}taber-
nacle, as if it were of a
^hgarden; he hath ⁱde-
stroyed his place of ^jas-
sembly:

Jê-hô'vâh hath ^{k l}caused
^msolemn assembly and
ⁿsabbath to be forgotten
in Zî'ôn,

And hath ^odespised in the
indignation of his anger
the ^pking and the ^qpriest.

7 The Lord hath ^rcast off his
^saltar, he hath ^tabhorred
his ^usanctuary;

He ^vhath given up into the
hand of the enemy the
^wwalls of her palaces:

They have made a ^xnoise in
the house of Jê-hô'vâh, as
in the day of a solemn as-
sembly.

8 ^{y z}Jê-hô'vâh hath ^apurposed
to ^bdestroy the wall of
the ^cdaughter of ^dZî'ôn;

He hath ^estretched out the
^fline, he hath not with-
drawn his hand from ^gde-
stroying:

And he hath ^hmade the
ⁱrampart and wall to ^jla-
ment; they ^klanguish to-
gether.

pavilion (Ps. 27:5). Var.; hut, LÖHR. BAETH.; tent, VULG. SCHN. of—Omit, Var. assembly—habitation, VULG. SCHN. solemn assembly—Or, appointed seasons, Var.; feasts, BAETH. SCHN. despised—rejected, Var. LÖHR, BAETH. delivered, VULG. SCHN. V. 7, cast off—spurned, LÖHR, BAETH. abhorred—disdained, BUD.; rejected, BAETH.; cursed, VULG. SCHN. palaces—towers, VULG. SCHN. solemn assembly—festi-
val, BAETH. SCHN. V. 8, line—[meas-
uring]—line, BAETH. SCHN. withdrawn—hindered, BUD. BAETH. from—in, LÖHR. And he . . . together—And in mourning stands the rampart—And also the wall is destroyed, VULG. SCHN. lament—mourn, BAETH.; languish—groan, LÖHR; grieved, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 3, all the—Omit, LÖHR. a flaming—Omit, LÖHR. V. 4, he (*second*) . . . adversary—Omit, BAETH. with . . . hand—Omit, LÖHR. V. 6, garden—vine, Sept. Ev. Bi. Lohr. in the—to the dis-
grace and, VULG. SCHN. the king . . . priest—king and priest, BUD. V. 7, walls . . . palaces—' BAETH. BAETH.; ark of the covenant, BUD. (?). V. 8, He . . . line—Omit, LÖHR.

e Jer. 7:14.
f Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
g Or, booth. Or,
hedge.
h Garden, Deut.
11:10.
i Jer. 52:13.
j See "Congrega-
tion," Gen.
9:12.
k Ch. 1:4; Jer.
17:27; Zeph.
3:18.
l See "Feasts,"
Num. 29:39.
m Or, appointed
feast.
n Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
o Ch. 4:16, 20;
5:12; Is.
43:28; Jer.
13:13, 14.
p King, Deut.
17:15.
q Priest, Ex.
28:1.

7
p Ps. 78:59-61;
Is. 64:11; Ez.
7:20-22.
q Altar, Gen.
22:9.
r Abhor, Ps.
106:40.
s See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
t Jer. 33:4, 5;
52:13.
u Walls, Jer.
51:58.
v Ps. 74:3-8.

8
w God, Gen. 1:1.
x Purpose, Eph.
3:11.
y V. 17; Jer.
5:10; 39:8;
52:14.
z Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
a Zion, Is. 52:1.
b II Ki. 21:13;
Is. 34:11;
Amos 7:7-9.
c See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
d Heb. swallow-
ing up.
e Is. 3:26; Jer.
14:2.
f See "Fortifi-
cation," Nah.
3:14.
g Mourning,
John 11:35.
h Languish, Jer.
14:2.

⁹ a Gates, I Sam. 23:7; 1:3.
 b Neh. 1:3.
 c Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 d Tools and Implements, Ex. 32:4.
 e King, Deut. 17:15.
 f Ch. 4:20; Deut. 28:36; Jer. 16:13; Ez. 17:20.
 g Prince, Num. 2:7.
 h Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 i Law, Deut. 31:24.
 j Hos. 3:4.
 k Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 l Vision, Num. 12:6.
 m Jer. 14:14; 23:16; Ez. 7:26.
¹⁰ n Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
 o Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 p Zion, Is. 52:1.
 q Job 2:13; Is. 3:26; 47:1.
 r Amos 8:3.
 s Dust, Is. 63:25.
 t Job 2:12; Ez. 7:20.
 u Head, Pr. 20:29.
 v Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
 w Is. 15:3; Jonah 3:6-8.
 x Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
 y Ch. 1:4.
¹¹ z See "Mourning," John 11:35.
 a Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 b Ch. 1:16; 3:48-51; Jer. 9:1.
 c Tears, Lu. 15:9.
 d Heart, Acts 15:9.
 e Jer. 4:19.
 f See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
 g Liver, Pr. Job 16:13.
 h Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 i Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
 k Ch. 4:10; Is. 22:4.
 l Or, breach.
 m Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 n Children, Gen. 3:16.
 o V. 19; Jer. 22:19.
 p City, Gen. 4:17.
 q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
¹² r Mother, Deut. 5:16.

9 Her ^a gates are sunk into the ^c ground; he hath destroyed and broken her ^d bars:

Her ^e king and her ^g princes are among the ^h nations where the ⁱ law is not;

Yea, her ^k prophets find ^l no vision from Jê-hô-vâh.

10 The ⁿ elders of the ^o daughter of ^p Zî-ôn ^q sit upon the ground, they ^r keep silence;

They have cast up ^s dust upon their ^u heads; they have girded themselves with ^v sackcloth:

The ^x virgins of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm hang down their heads to the ground.

11 Mine ^a eyes do fail with ^c tears, my ^d heart is ^f troubled;

My ^g liver is poured upon the ⁱ earth, because of the ^k destruction of the daughter of ^l my people,

Because the ^m young children and the sucklings swoon in the ^o streets of the ^p city.

12 They say to their ^r mothers,

Var. Rend.—V. 9. ground—earth, BAETH.; dust, LÖHR. nations—heathen, LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN. where—Omit, VULG. SCHN. where . . . not—robbed of the law, BAETH. the law—Teaching, Var. Yea—And, VULG. SCHN. find—receive, BAETH. no—no more, BAETH. V. 10. elders—aristocrats, BAETH. they keep silence—and are silent, BAETH.; in silence, LÖHR. ground—earth, BAETH. V. 11. do fail with—shrink away in, LÖHR. BAETH. vanished away in, BUD. SCHN. heart is—bowels are, SCHN. R. inmost was, BUD. heart is troubled—inmost glows (burns), BAETH. troubled—convulsed, VULG. SCHN. liver. . . earth—heart will break, BAETH. upon—in, LÖHR. earth—dust, LÖHR. because of—for, R. destruction—Or, breach (Jer. 14:17). Var. swoon—perish, LÖHR; famish, BAETH. SCHN. V. 12. say—keep saying, Var.; cry, BAETH. Where—Woe us! Where, BUD. LÖHR. grain—bread, LÖHR; corn, R. When they swoon—Swooning, Var.; Perishing, BAETH. swoon—perish, LÖHR. wounded—mortally wounded, BAETH. When . . . into—Their soul pouring itself into, Var.; When they breathe their last in (on, LÖHR), VULG. SCHN. LÖHR; While they breathe forth their life

^s Where is ^u grain and ^v wine?

When they ^w swoon as the ^x wounded in the streets of the city,

When their ^y soul is poured out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What shall I ² testify unto thee? what shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm?

What ^b shall I compare to thee, that I may ^c comfort thee, O ^d virgin daughter of Zî-ôn?

For thy ^e breach is great like the ^g sea: who can ^h heal thee?

14 Thy ⁱ prophets have seen for thee false and foolish visions;

And they have not ^l uncovered thine ⁿ iniquity, to bring back thy ^o captivity, But ^p have seen for thee false ^q oracles and ^r causes of ^s banishment.

15 All that pass by ^t clap their hands at thee;

They ^u hiss and ^w wag their ^x head at the daughter of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, *saying*,

on, BAETH. bosom—lap, VULG. SCHN. V. 13. What . . . O—What shall I name as witness for thee, what as an example, O, BUD.; With whom shall I compare thee? Or to whom liken thee, VULG. SCHN. testify unto—hold against, LÖHR; give as example for, BAETH. compare to—put alongside of, BAETH. SCHN. breach—wound, LÖHR. BAETH. SCHN. V. 14. seen—prophesied, LÖHR. false and foolish visions—visions of vanity and foolishness, R.; whims and whitewash, LÖHR; lies and unsalted (things), BAETH. thine—[for thee] thine, BAETH. bring . . . captivity—Or, restore thy prosperity, Var.; call thee to repentance, VULG. SCHN.; change thy lot, BAETH. false . . . banishment—oracles of falsehood (deceit, LÖHR) and seduction, Var. LÖHR; oracles for deceit and rejection, BAETH. false oracles—burdens of vanity, R. and . . . banishment—rejection, VULG. SCHN. V. 15. at—together over, BUD. SCHN. BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 9. destroyed and—Omit, LÖHR. V. 11. liver—glory, SEPT. PESH. LÖHR. V. 12. and wine—Omit, LÖHR, BUD.; Add, [and oil], PESH. V. 13. What . . . thee—Unto what thing shall I compare thee, Krockmal, Ch. (cf. Is. 40:18).

^s Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
^t Jer. 1:11; 5:17.
^u Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^v Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^w Ch. 4:4.
^x Wound, Job 34:6.
^y Soul, Job 4:15.
^z Job 30:16; Ps. 42:4; 62:8.
^a See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

13

² Or, take to witness for thee.
^b Ch. 1:12.
^c Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
^d Is. 37:22.
^e Breach, Is. 30:13.
^f Ps. 60:2; Jer. 14:17.
^g Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^h Healing, Jer. 30:13.
ⁱ Jer. 8:22; 30:12-15.

14

^j False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^k Jer. 23:25-29; 29:8, 9.
^l Is. 58:1; Mic. 3:8; Ez. 23:36.
^m See "Faithfulness of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
ⁿ Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^o Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^p Jer. 23:36; Ez. 22:25, 28.
^q Oracles, I Pet. 4:11.
^r Heb. burdens.
^s Or, things to draw thee aside.
^t See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

15

^s Clapping Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^t Job 27:23; Ez. 25:6.
^u Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
^v Jer. 19:8; Zeph. 2:15.
^w Ps. 22:7; Is. 37:22; Jer. 18:16.
^x See "Head," Pr. 20:29.

15
a City, Gen. 4:7.
b See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
c Ps. 50:2.
d Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
e Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
f Ps. 48:2.
g Joy, Ps. 30:5.
h Earth, Gen. 2:1.

16
i Ch. 3:46; Job 16:10; Ps. 22:13.
j Enemies, Job 31:29.
k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
l Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
m Job 16:9; Ps. 35:16; 37:12.
n See "Hatred," Pr. 26:24.
o Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
p Ps. 56:2; 124:3; Jer. 51:34. [25:8.
q Day, Lev. 48:44.
r See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
s Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.

17
t Deut. 28:15; Jer. 4:28; 18:11.
u Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
1 Or, *finished*.
v Word of God, John 6:63.
w Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
x See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
y Vs. 1, 2; Ez. 5:11; 7:8, 9; 8:18. [103:13.
z Pity, Ps.
a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Ps. 35:24, 26; 89:42; Is. 14:29.
c Ch. 1:5; Deut. 28:43, 44.
d Horn, Dan. 7:7.

18
e Heart, Acts 15:9.
f Cry, Lu. 18:7.
g V. 8; Hab. 2:11.
h Wall, Jer. 51:58.
i Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
j Zion, Is. 52:1.
k Tears, Lu. 7:38.
l Ch. 1:2, 16; 3:48, 49; Ps. 119:136; Jer. 9:1.
m River, Is. 32:2. [19:2.
n Night, Ps.
o See "Eyes," Ps. 17:8.

19
p See "Mourning," John 11:35.

Is this the ^acity that men called ^cThe ^dperfection of ^ebeauty, ^fThe ^gjoy of the whole ^hearth?

16 All ⁱthine ^jenemies have opened their ^kmouth wide against thee;

They ^lhiss and ^mgnash the ^oteeth; they say, We have ^pswallowed her up;

Certainly this is the ^qterrible ^rday that we looked for; we have found, we have seen it.

17 Jê-hô'-vâh hath ^sdone that which he ^tpurposed; he hath ^ufulfilled his ^vword which he commanded in the days of old;

He hath thrown down, and hath ^wnot ^xpitied:

And he hath ^ycaused the enemy to ^zrejoice over thee; he hath ^aexalted the ^bhorn of thine adversaries.

18 Their ^cheart ^dcried unto the Lord:

O ^estrong wall of the ^fdaughter of ^gZi'ôn, ^hlet ⁱtears run down like a ^jriver day and ^knight;

Give thyself no respite; let not the ^lapple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, ^mcry out in the

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (*cont.*). that men called—they say, VULG. SCHN. perfection of beauty—wonderfully beautiful, BUD. V. 16. hiss . . . gnash . . . say—hissed . . . gnashed . . . said, BAETH. have . . . up—will devour her, VULG. SCHN.; have destroyed her, BAETH. Certainly—Behold, VULG. SCHN.; just, BUD.; Yea, BAETH. looked—longed, BUD. VULG. SCHN. found—attained, BUD. SCHN.; experienced, BAETH. V. 17. purposed—planned, BAETH.; devised, r. fulfilled—finished, BAETH. thrown—trodden, LÖHR; torn, BAETH. thrown down—destroyed, SCHN. and . . . pitied—without pity, LÖHR. BAETH. pitied—spared, SCHN. V. 18. Their heart cried—"Cry untiringly," LÖHR; "Cry aloud," BAETH. O wall of the—Thou 'virgin,' BAETH. LÖHR; Because of the wall of the, VULG. SCHN. tears—[thy] tears, BAETH. river—torrent, Var.; brook, BAETH. LÖHR. SCHN. day and night—[by] day and [by] night, BAETH. apple—star, VULG. SCHN. cease—rest, LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN. V. 19. cry out—wail, BAETH.; praise, VULG. SCHN. at

ⁿnight, at the ^rbeginning of the ^swatches;

Pour ^tout thy heart like ^vwater before the ^wface of ^xthe Lord:

^yLift up thy hands toward him for the ^alife of thy young ^cchildren, that ^dfaint for ^ehunger at the ^ghead of every ^hstreet.

20 See, O Jê-hô'-vâh, and behold to ⁱwhom thou hast done thus!

Shall the ^jwomen ^keat their fruit, the children that are dandled in the ^mhands?

Shall the ⁿpriest and the ^pprophet be ^qslain in the ^ssanctuary of the Lord?

21 The ^tyouth and the ^uold man lie on the ^vground in the streets;

My ^wvirgins and my ^yyoung men are fallen by the ^zsword:

Thou hast ^aslain them in the day of thine ^banger; thou hast slaughtered, and not ^cpitied.

22 Thou hast called, as in the day of a ^dsolemn assembly, my ^eterrors on every side;

And there was ^gnone that escaped or remained in the day of Jê-hô'-vâh's anger:

. . . watches—i.e. three times, BUD. *life*—soul, SCHN. faint—perish, LÖHR. head—corner, LÖHR; beginning—corner, VULG. SCHN.; top, r. V. 20. See—Look into it, BAETH. done thus—held such vintage, VULG. SCHN. fruit—[body's] fruit, BAETH. that . . . hands?—of (their) handling? *Ew. Th. Ke.*; of a span's length, VULG. SCHN. slain—murdered, BAETH. SCHN. V. 21. The—My, LÖHR. the old man—my men, LÖHR. slain—murdered, BAETH.; killed, SCHN. slaughtered—smitten, VULG. SCHN. and not pitied—without pity, LÖHR. BAETH. pitied—spared, SCHN. V. 22. called—bidden, Var. solemn assembly—feast (v. 7), Var.; festival, BAETH. SCHN. terrors—terrifiers, VULG. SCHN.; villages, LÖHR.

Var. Read.—V. 15. the city . . . called—Omit, LÖHR. BUD. BAETH. V. 18. Their . . . wall of the—Utter thy cry unto the Lord, O virgin, B. V. 19. that faint . . . street—Omit, BAETH. LÖHR.

q Ps. 42:3; Is. 26:9.
r Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
s See "Watchman," Neb. 4:9.
t See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
u I Sam. 1:15;
v Ps. 42:4; 62:8.
w Water, Ps. 95:5.
x Face, Is. 6:2.
y God, Gen. 1:1.
z Lifting up Hands, Gen. 16:12.
a Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
b Life, Gen. 2:7.
c Vs. 11, 12.
d Children, Gen. 3:16.
e Is. 51:20.
f Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
g See "Famine," II Sam. 21:1.
h Head, Pr. 20:29.
i Street, Josh. 2:19.

20
j Ex. 32:11; Deut. 9:26; Is. 63:16–19; Jer. 12:7.
k Women, Ruth 3:9.
l Human Flesh eaten. See "Food," Gen. 9:2.
m Ch. 4:10; Jer. 19:9.
n Hands, Gen. 16:12.
o Priest, Ex. 28:1.
p Ps. 78:64; Jer. 14:15; 23:11, 12.
q Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
r See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
s See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
t See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

21
t Jer. 6:11.
u Old Age, Titus 2:3.
v Ground, Gen. 33:19.
w Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
x Ps. 78:62, 63.
y Young Men, I John 2:14.
z Sword, Ju. 7:20.
a Jer. 13:14.
b Anger, Pr. 15:1.
c Pity, Ps. 103:13.

22
d See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
e See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
f Ps. 31:13; Is. 24:17, 18; Jer. 6:25.
g Jer. 11:11.

22

a Jer. 16:2-4;
44:7.
b Enemy, Job
31:29.

1

c Jeremiah, Jer.
1:1.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Job 19:21; Ps.
88:7, 15, 16;
Jer. 15:17, 18.
f Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
g Rod, Num.
20:8.
h Anger, Pr.
15:1.

2

i Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
j Darkness, Job
38:9.
k Job 30:26; Is.
59:9; Jer.
4:23.
l Or, *without
light*.
l Light, Ps.
74:16.

3

m Ps. 38:2; Is.
5:25.
n Hand, Gen.
16:12.

4

o Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
p Ps. 31:9, 10;
38:2-8; 102:3-
5.
q Skin, Lev.
8:17.
r Or, *worn out*.
r Bones, Ps.
34:20.
s Ps. 51:8; Is.
38:13; Jer.
50:17.

5

i Job 19:8.
u Gall, Mt.
27:34.
v V. 19; Ps.
69:21; Jer.
23:15.
w Travail, Gal.
4:19.

6

x Ps. 88:5, 6;
143:3.
y See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.

7

z Job 3:23;
19:8.
a See "Walls,"
Jer. 51:58.
b Chains, Ps.
149:8.
c Jer. 40:4.

8

d Cry, Lu. 18:7.
e Calling, I Cor.
1:26.
f Help, Acts
26:22.
g Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
h Job 30:20;
Ps. 22:2.

9

i Hos. 2:6.

Those ^a that I have dandled
and brought up hath mine
^b enemy consumed.

3 ^c I am the ^d man that hath
^e seen ^f affliction by the
^g rod of his ^h wrath.

2 He hath ⁱ led me and caused
me to walk in ^j darkness,
^k and not in ^l light.

3 Surely against me he ^m turn-
eth his ⁿ hand again and
again all the day.

4 My ^o flesh and my ^q skin
hath he ² made old; he hath
broken my ^r bones.

5 He hath ^t builded against
me, and compassed me
with ^u gall and ^v travail.

6 He hath made me to dwell in
^x dark places, as those that
have been long ^y dead.

7 He hath ^z walled me about,
that I cannot go forth; he
hath made my ^b chain
heavy.

8 Yea, when I ^d cry, and ^e call
for ^f help, he ^g shutteth
out my prayer.

9 He hath ⁱ walled up my

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*). dandled—nursed, BAETH.; fed, VULG. SCHN.; cared for, LÖHR. consumed—destroyed, BAETH. SCHN. Chap. 3.—V. 1. seen—experienced, BUD. affliction—misery, BAETH.; my poverty, VULG. SCHN. by—through, SCHN. V. 2. led—driven, BAETH.; pressed, VULG. SCHN. caused me to walk—brought, *Var.*; led me, BAETH. SCHN. in (*twice*)—into, SCHN. not . . . light—gloom, LÖHR.; deep gloom, BAETH. V. 3. Surely—Yea, BAETH.; Only, SCHN.; *omit*, LÖHR. against—turneth—doth he turn, *Var.* V. 4. made old—wasted away, *Var.*; worn out, LÖHR. BAETH. V. 5. against—around, VULG. SCHN. compassed—trenched around, LÖHR. gall—poison, BUD. BAETH.; bitterness, SCHN. travail—distress (affliction), BAETH. V. 6. made . . . in—transferred me to, VULG. SCHN. BAETH. dark places—darkness, LÖHR. BAETH. SCHN. that have been long—Or, eternally, *Meier, Ke, Plumtree* (see Ps. 143:3). LÖHR. BAETH. SCHN. V. 7. walled—builded, VULG. SCHN.; fenced, LÖHR. *r.* that . . . forth—without exit, BAETH. chain—chains, LÖHR. BAETH. BUD. V. 8. Yea, when—Though, BAETH. LÖHR.; Even though, VULG. SCHN. cry—cried, SCHN. call—called, SCHN. he shutteth out—he hath plugged up [his ear against], BUD.: he rejected, VULG. SCHN.; he impedes (hinders), BAETH.; unanswered remains,

ways with ⁱ hewn stone;
he hath made my ^k paths
^l crooked.

10 He is unto me as a ^m bear ⁿ lying
in wait, as a ^p lion in
secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my
ways, and ^q pulled me in
pieces; he hath made me
desolate.

12 He hath ^r bent his bow,
and set me as a mark for
the ^u arrow.

13 He hath caused the ³ shafts
of his ^v quiver to enter
into my reins.

14 I am become a ^w derision to
all my people, and their
^y song all the ^a day.

15 He hath filled me with ^b bit-
terness, he hath sated me
with ^d wormwood.

16 He hath also ^e broken my
^f teeth with ^g gravel
stones; he hath covered
me with ⁱ ashes.

17 And thou hast ⁴ removed
my ^k soul ^l far off from
^m peace; I forgot ⁿ pros-
perity.

LÖHR. V. 9. walled up—blocked off, VULG. SCHN.; fenced up, *r.* crooked—confused, LÖHR. BAETH. VULG. SCHN. V. 10. as (*twice*)—*Omit*, BAETH. SCHN. V. 11. turned aside—led astray, BAETH.; undermined, VULG. SCHN. pulled—crushed, VULG. SCHN.; torn, BUD. BAETH. V. 13. caused to enter—sent, BAETH. shafts—sons, LÖHR. BAETH.; daughters, VULG. SCHN. V. 14. all my—all, BUD. LÖHR. song—satirical song, LÖHR. BAETH. SCHN. V. 15. filled—satiated, BAETH. bitterness—bitternesses, VULG. SCHN. sated me—made me drunken, VULG. SCHN. BAETH. V. 16. He had my teeth crush gravel—stones, Had me roll myself in ashes, BAETH. also broken—me break, BUD. with—upon, BUD. my . . . stones—*r.* LÖHR. with gravel—stones—one after the other, VULG. SCHN. covered me with—made me cover in the, FRANCIS BROWN. V. 17. Thou robbest my soul of peace, I forgot good fortune, BAETH.; Yea, my soul is pushed aside from peace, I forgot the good, VULG. SCHN. thou hast—was, SEPT. LÖHR. thou . . . peace—Or, my soul loathed welfare, *Ew. Th.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 14. my people—peoples, *Pesh. Secker, Ew. Ol. Ch. Bi.*

* SHAFT.—Polished—Is. 49:2.
Of Candlestick—Ex. 25:31; 37:17.

i Stone, Ex.
34:1.
k Path, Is.
40:14.
l Crooked, Pr.
8:8.

10

m Bear, I Sam.
17:34.
n Hos. 13:8;
Amos 5:18,
19.
o Ambush, Jer.
51:12.
p Lion, Job
4:10.

11

q Job 16:12, 13;
Jer. 15:3.

12

r Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
s See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
t Ch. 2:4; Ps.
7:12, 13.
u Job 6:4; 7:20.

13

3 Heb. *sons*.
v Jer. 5:16.

14

w See "Con-
tempt," I Cor
16:11.
x Ps. 22:6, 7;
123:3, 4; Jer.
20:7.
y Songs, Ex.
15:1.
z V. 63; Job
30:9.
a Day, Lev.
25:8.

15

b Bitterness,
Eph. 4:31.
c V. 19; Ruth
1:20; Jer.
9:15.
d See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

16

e Ps. 37: 58:6.
f Teeth, Pr.
25:19.
g See "Stones,"
Ex. 34:1.
h Pr. 20:17.
i Ashes,
II Sam.
13:19.
j Jer. 6:26.

17

4 Or, *cast off*.
k Soul, Job 4:15.
l Is. 59:11; Jer.
12:12.
m Peace, Pr.
17:1.
n See "Adver-
sity,"
Job 19:6.

18
a See "Jere-
miah," Jer.
Jer. 1:1.
b Job 17:15;
Ez. 37:11.

19
c Affliction, Ps.
9:10.
1 Or, *wander-
ing*. Or, *out-
cast state*.
d See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
e Vs. 5, 15; Jer.
9:15.
f Gall, Mt.
27:34.

20
g Soul, Job 4:15.
h Job 21:6;
Heb. 10:34.
i See "De-
spair,"
II Cor. 4:8.
j Ps. 42:5, 6,
11; 43:5;
44:25.

21
k Mind, Job
38:36.
l Hope, Pr.
23:18.
m Ps. 130:7.

22
n Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

23
o Zeph. 3:5.
p Morning, Ps.
65:8.
q Faithfulness
of God, Gen.
1:1.

24
r Ps. 16:5;
73:26.

25
s Goodness of
God, Gen. 1:1.
t Ps. 27:14; Is.
25:9.
u Seeking, Lu.
13:24.

26
v Man, Gen.
2:7.
w Ps. 52:9;
I Pet. 1:13.
x See "Chris-
tian Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
y Ps. 40:1; Is.
30:15.

18 And ^aI said, My strength is
perished, and mine ^bex-
pectation from Jê-hô-vâh.

19 Remember mine ^caffliction
and my ¹misery, the
^awormwood and the ¹gall.

20 My ^gsoul hath them still in
^hremembrance, and is
ⁱbowed down within me.

21 This I recall to my ^kmind;
therefore have I ^{1m}hope.

22 *It is of* Jê-hô-vâh's ⁿloving-
kindnesses that we are not
consumed, because his
compassions fail not.

23 They are new ^oevery morn-
ing; great is thy ^qfaithful-
ness.

24 Jê-hô-vâh is my ^rportion,
saith my soul; therefore
will I hope in him.

25 Jê-hô-vâh is ^sgood unto
them that ^twait for him,
to the soul that ^useeketh
him.

26 It is good that a ^vman should
^whope and quietly ^xwait

Var. Rend.—V. 18. And said: Gone is my strength of life, my trust in Yahweh, BAETH.; Then I said: My goal is lost. And my hope is far from the Lord, VULG. SEPT. strength . . . expectation—sap (so *De.*, or, trust, *Ge. Th.*) is perished and my hope, *Var.* expectation—victory, SEPT. BUD. from—is far from, LÖHR; is from, BUD. V. 19. The remembrance of my misery and error is wormwood and gall, BUD.; mine affliction—mine expulsion (ch. 1:7), *Var.*, poverty, VULG. SCHN. misery—expulsion, LÖHR, VULG. SCHN.; erring, BAETH. gall—poison, BAETH.; bitterness, VULG. SCHN. V. 20. It remembers, it remembers, and is bent low in me my soul, BAETH.; Ever cognizant and pressed down is in me my soul, BUD.; Remember, yea remember well thou that humbled is within me my soul, LÖHR; Always think I of it and my soul languishes within me, VULG. SCHN. V. 21. recall to—treasure in, LÖHR; will take to, BAETH.; consider in, VULG. SCHN. mind—heart, LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN. have—will, BAETH. SCHN. V. 22. Yahweh's grace never ceases—never vanishes his love, LÖHR; Yahweh's favors "are not finished" And his pity not yet ended, BAETH. lovingkindnesses—mercies, *r.* fail not—have not ceased, SCHN. V. 23. They are—Thy grace is, LÖHR; We are, VULG. SCHN.; it is, BAETH. thy—his, BAETH. V. 25. them—him, LÖHR, wait—hope, LÖHR, SCHN. V. 26. Good is it, to wait in silence Upon the salvation of the Lord, VULG. SCHN.; 'Tis good in silence to wait, For the help of Yahweh, BAETH. a man— they, BUD. hope . . . wait—wait, and that silently, *Var.*, silently wait, BUD.

for the ^zsalvation of Jê-
hô-vâh.

27 It is good for a man that he
^abear the ^cyoke in his
youth.

28 ²Let him ^asit alone and keep
silence, because he hath
laid it upon him.

29 Let him put his ^emouth in
the ^{1g}dust, if so be there
may be ⁿhope.

30 Let him give his ⁱcheek to
him that smiteth him; let
him be filled full with ^kre-
proach.

31 ^{1m}For the Lord will ⁿnot cast
off for ever.

32 For though he cause ^ogrief,
yet will he have ⁿcompas-
sion according to the mul-
titude of his lovingkind-
nesses.

33 For he doth ^qnot afflict
³willingly, nor grieve the
children of men.

34 To ^scrush under ^ufoot all the
^vprisoners of the ^wearth,

salvation—help, LÖHR, BAETH. V. 27. a—the, VULG. SCHN. BAETH. that he bear—to carry, BAETH.; if he has carried, VULG. SCHN. the—a, LÖHR. in his youth—from his youth on, VULG. SCHN. V. 28. Let him sit—He sits. SCHN. alone—lonely, BAETH. keep silence—be silent, BAETH. because—when, *Var.* LÖHR. BUD.; Since, BAETH. hath laid—layeth, *Var.* LÖHR; has put, BAETH. V. 29. Let him put—He puts, SCHN. put—bend, LÖHR. put . . . dust—touch the dust with his lips, BAETH. . . if . . . may—peradventure there, LÖHR, SCHN.; Perchance there, BAETH. V. 30. Let him give—he gives, SCHN. give his—offer the, BAETH. him . . . him—the smiter, BAETH. filled—satiated, BAETH. reproach—disgrace, LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN. V. 31. For not forever rejects The Lord . . . , BAETH. cast off—spurn, LÖHR; add, [man], BUD. forever—Add, [the addition of men], LÖHR, BUD.¹ BI.; [his, people], BI.² V. 32. though—when, LÖHR, BAETH. cause—caused, LÖHR, BAETH. cause grief—rejected, VULG. SCHN. yet—then, LÖHR, BAETH. lovingkindnesses—mercies, *r.* V. 33. willingly—heartily (out of pleasure), LÖHR; out of heart, VULG. SCHN. grieve—reject, VULG. SCHN. Vs. 34, 35, 36. To—That one, LÖHR, SCHN. V. 34. To—That one, BAETH. crush—scatter, VULG. SCHN. foot—his foot, VULG. SCHN. earth—land, LÖHR, BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 20. hath . . . me—re-membereth well, and museth upon thy faithfulness, *Bi.* V. 22. *It* . . . because—The mercies of the Lord, surely they are not consumed, surely, *Sept.* (nearly), *Targ. Pesh. Ew. Th. Reuss, Ch. Bi.*

^z Salvation,
Acts 2:40.

27
a Eccl. 12:1.
b See "Bur-
den," Ps.
55:22.
c Yoke, Jer.
27:11.

28
2 Or, *He sitteth*
etc. (so
through vs.
28-30).
d Ch. 2:10; Ps.
39:2, 9.

29
e Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
f Dust, Is.
65:25.
g Job 16:15;
40:4.
h Jer. 31:17.

30
i See "Face,"
Is. 6:2.
j Job 16:10; Is.
50:6.
k Reproach, Ez.
5:15.

31
l See "Prom-
ises," John
14:2.
m See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
n Ps. 77:7, 10;
94:14; Is.
54:7-10.

32
o See "Sor-
row," I Thess.
4:13.
p Ps. 78:38;
106:43-45;
Hos. 11:8.

33
q See "Love of
God," Gen.
1:1.
r Jer. 31:20; Ez.
33:11.
3 Heb. *from his*
heart.

34
s Is. 14:17.
t Foot, Gen.
18:4.
u Anthropo-
morphism,
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
v See "Prison,"
Gen. 42:16.
w Earth, Gen.
2:1.

35
a Ps. 140:12;
 Pr. 17:15.
b Face, Is. 6:2.

36
c Justice of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
d Jer. 22:3;
 Hab. 1:13.
e Justice, Mic.
 6:8.
1 Heb. *seeth not*.

37
f Ps. 33:9-11;
 Pr. 19:21;
 21:30.
g Sovereignty
 of God, Gen.
 1:1.

38
h Mouth, Gen.
 8:11.
i Job 2:10; Is.
 45:7; Jer.
 32:42.
j God the Judge
 of the World,
 Gen. 1:1.
k Evil, Gen.
 97:10.

39
l See "Life,"
 Gen. 2:7.
m Complaint,
 Col. 3:13.
n Jer. 30:15;
 Mic. 7:9; Heb.
 12:5, 6.
2 Or, *a man that*
is in his sins.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Punishment,
 Gen. 39:20.
q Punishment
 for Sins, Gen.
 3:6.

40
r Ps. 119:59;
 139:23, 24;
 11 Cor. 13:5.
s See "Repentance,"
 Lu. 13:3.

41
t Ps. 25:1;
 28:2; 141:2.
u Heart, Acts
 15:9.
v See "Prayer,"
 Mt. 5:44.
w Hands, Gen.
 16:12.
x Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.

42
y Confession of
 Sin, Gen. 3:6.
z Neh. 9:26;
 Jer. 14:20;
 Dan. 9:5.
a Rebellion, Ez.
 20:8.
b II Ki. 24:4;
 Jer. 5:7, 9.
c Forgiveness,
 Pr. 25:21.

43
3 Or, *covered*
thymself.
d Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
e V. 66; Ps.
 83:15.

35 To turn aside the ^a right of a
 man before the ^b face of the
 Most High,

36 To ^{c d} subvert a man in his
 cause, the Lord ¹ approv-
 eth not.

37 Who is he that saith, and it
¹ cometh to pass, ^g when
 the Lord commandeth it
 not?

38 Out of the ^h mouth of the
 Most High ^{i i} cometh there
 not ^k evil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a ¹ living
 man ^{m n} complain, ^{2 a} o man
 for the ^{p q} punishment of
 his sins?

40 Let us ^r search and try our
 ways, and ^s turn again to
 Jê-hô'vâh.

41 Let us ¹ lift up our ^u heart
^v with our ^w hands unto
 God in the ^x heavens.

42 We have ^{y z} transgressed and
 have ^a rebelled; thou hast
^b not ^c pardoned.

43 Thou hast ³ covered with
^a anger and ^e pursued us;

Var. Rend.—Vs. 35, 36. To—*Omit*.
 BAETH. V. 36. subvert — suppress,
 VULG. SCHN. LÖHR; pervert, BAETH.
 man in his—man's, BAETH. cause—
 law-suit, BAETH. SCHN. the not —
 should the Lord delight in that? LÖHR;
 which the Lord knoweth not, VULG.
 SCHN. approveth not—should see it not?
 BAETH. V. 37, and . . . pass — 'it
 shall come to pass, VULG. SCHN. com-
 eth—came, BAETH. when . . . not?—
 without the Lord commanding it?
 BAETH. V. 38, and—as well as, VULG.
 SCHN. V. 39. What sighs the man, as
 long as he lives? Every one [sigh] over his
 sins, BAETH. Wherefore—for what,
 BUD. doth—should, BUD. doth . . .
 complain—complained a man, as long as
 he lives, LÖHR. complain—mourn?
 BUD. complain . . . sins?—complain?
 (Let a man (rather sigh) over his sin, *Th.*
Ke. a man—(answer) every man, BUD.;
 every man, SCHN. for . . . of—over,
 BUD. SCHN. BAETH. for—over,
 LÖHR. V. 41. our heart—heart, VULG.
 SCHN. "our . . . hands—heart and
 hands, LÖHR, BAETH.; our heart on
 open hands, BUD. with—*Lit.* towards,
Var. V. 42. We—We, we, SCHN. re-
 belled—provoked to anger, VULG.
 SCHN.; been disobedient, LÖHR, BAETH.
 thou—therefore thou, VULG. SCHN.
 hast not pardoned—art inexorable,
 VULG. SCHN. V. 43. covered with—
 clothed thyself in, LÖHR; wrapped thy-
 self in, BAETH. SCHN. pursued—smit-
 ten, VULG. SCHN. slain—murdered,
 BAETH.; killed, VULG. SCHN. thou
 hast not pitied—without pity, LÖHR,

thou hast ¹ slain, thou hast
^g not ^h pitied.

44 Thou hast ⁱ covered thyself
 with a cloud, so that ^{i k} no
 prayer can pass through.

45 Thou hast made us an ^{l m} off-
 scouring and refuse in the
 midst of the ⁿ peoples.

46 All our ^o enemies have
^{p q} opened their mouth wide
 against us.

47 ^{r s} Fear and the ¹ pit are come
 upon us, ⁴ devastation and
^u destruction.

48 Mine ^{v w x} eye runneth down
 with ^y streams of water, for
 the destruction of the
^z daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye poureth down, and
^a ceaseth not, without any
 intermission,

50 Till Jê-hô'vâh ^{b c} look down,
 and behold from heaven.

51 Mine ^d eye affecteth my ^e soul,
 because of all the daugh-
 ters of my ^{1 g} city.

52 They have chased me sore
^h like a ⁱ bird, they that are
 mine enemies ^j without
 cause.

BAETH. pitied—spared, SCHN. V. 44.
 covered—clothed, LÖHR; wrapped,
 BAETH. SCHN.; hidden, BUD. covered
 . . . with—placed before thee, VULG.
 SCHN. so . . . can—that our prayer
 should not, *r.* V. 45. an offscouring—
 sweepings, BAETH. SCHN. an—as the, *r.*
 refuse—abhorrence, BAETH. V. 46.
 against—over (concerning), VULG. SCHN.
 BAETH. V. 47. come—become, BAETH.
 upon us—our lot, BAETH. devastation
 —*So PS. word only found here, Var.*;
 threatening prophecy, VULG. SCHN. V.
 48. runneth—weeps, or, tears (*verb*),
 BAETH. down . . . water—water
 brooks, LÖHR, SCHN.; streams of water,
 BAETH. streams—rivers, *r.* destruc-
 tion—breach (Jer. 6:14), *Var.* V. 49.
 poureth down—is aggrieved, VULG.
 SCHN. and ceaseth not—*Lit.* is not si-
 lent, *Var.*; without rest, LÖHR, BAETH.
 V. 50. behold—look into it, BAETH.
 SCHN. V. 51. eye . . . soul—paineth
 me (*lit.* my soul), *Var.*; eye hath destroyed
 my soul, VULG. SCHN.; tears eat into
 my soul, BAETH. affecteth my soul—
 was very sore, LÖHR. V. 52. They that
 without cause are mine enemies have, &c.
Var. They . . . sore—In the chase tried
 to catch me, VULG. SCHN.; They have
 chased, they chased me, BAETH.; *omit*,
 LÖHR. they . . . mine—my, VULG.
 SCHN.; that are mine, *r.*

Var. Read.—V. 35, the face of—*Omit*.
 BUD. (?). V. 51. daughters of my city
 —weeping for my city, *Bö. Th. Reuss, Bi.*

f Death Pen-
 alty for Viola-
 tion of Com-
 mandments,
 Ex. 20:1.
g Ch. 2:2, 17, 21.
h Pity, Ps.
 103:13.

44
i Ch. 2:1; Ps.
 97:2.
j V. 8; Zech.
 7:13.
k See "Answer
 to Prayer,"
 Mt. 5:44.

45
l See "Out-
 cast," Jer.
 49:36.
m Ch. 3:45;
 4:15; I Cor.
 4:13.
n See "Na-
 tions," Gen.
 10:32.

46
o Enemies, Job
 31:29.
p Ch. 2:16; Job
 30:9, 10; Ps.
 22:6-8.
q See "Mock-
 ing," Lam. 1:7.

47
r Fear, Gen.
 9:2.
s Is. 24:17, 18;
 Jer. 48:43, 44.
t The Pit,
 II Sam. 23:20.
4 Or, *tumult*.
u Destruction,
 Hos. 13:14.

48
v Mourning,
 John 11:35.
w Eye, Ps. 17:8.
x Ch. 1:16;
 2:11, 18; Ps.
 119:136; Jer.
 9:1, 18.
y Tears, Lu.
 7:38.
z Daughter, Ju.
 11:34.

49
a Ps. 77:2; Jer.
 14:17.

50
b Anthropo-
 morphism.
 See "God,"
 Gen. 1:1.
c Ch. 5:1; Ps.
 80:14; Is.
 63:15.

51
d Jer. 14:18.
e Soul, Job 4:15.
f City, Gen.
 4:17.
g Jerusalem,
 Ju. 1:8.

52
h I Sam. 26:20;
 Ps. 11:1;
 124:7.
i Bird, Gen.
 9:2.
j Ps. 35:7, 19.

^a See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^b See "Jeremiah," Jer. 1:1.
^c Life, Gen. 2:1.
^d See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
^e Jer. 37:16.
^f Stoning, Ex. 34:1.

^g Waters, Ps. 95:5.
^h Ps. 69:2;
 Jonah, 2:3-5.
ⁱ Head, Pr. 20:29.

^j Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^k Name, Acts 16:18.
^l Jer. 38:9;
 Jonah 2:2;
 Acts 16:24, 25.

^m Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
ⁿ Job 34:28; Ps. 116:12.
^o Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^p Ps. 55:1.
^q Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^r Breath, Acts 17:25.
^s Cry, Lu. 18:7.

^t Ps. 145:18.
^u Day, Lev. 25:8.
^v See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
^w Fear, Ps. 9:2.
^x Is. 41:10, 14.

^y Jer. 50:34.
^z Soul, Job 4:15.
^a Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^b See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^c Ps. 34:22.
^d Life, Gen. 2:7.

^e Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Jer. 18:19, 20.
^g God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^h Ps. 26:11; 43:1.

ⁱ Ps. 10:14; Jer. 11:20.
^j Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
^k See "Conspiracy," Num. 14:4.
^l Jer. 18:18.

^m Ex. 2:24.
ⁿ Ch. 5:1; Ps. 74:18; 89:50;
 Zeph. 2:8.

^o Lips, Job 2:10.
^p Ps. 59:7, 12;
 140:3; Ez. 36:3.

53 They have ^{a b} cut off my ^c life in the ^{d e} dungeon, and have cast a ^f stone upon me.

54 ^g Waters flowed ^h over my ⁱ head; I said, I am cut off.

55 I ^j called upon thy ^k name, O Jê-hô^lvâh, out of the ^l lowest dungeon.

56 Thou ^{m n} heardest my ^o voice; ^p hide not thine ^q ear at my ^r breathing, at my ^s cry.

57 Thou ^t drewest near in the ^u day that I ^v called upon thee; thou saidst, ^{w x} Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast ^y pleaded the causes of my ^z soul; thou hast ^{a b c} redeemed my ^d life.

59 O Jê-hô^lvâh, thou hast ^{e f} seen my wrong; ^{g h} judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast ⁱ seen all their ^j vengeance and all their ^{k l} devices against me.

61 Thou ^m hast heard their ⁿ reproach, O Jê-hô^lvâh, and all their devices against me,

62 The ^{o p} lips of those that rose

Var. Rend.—V. 53. They . . . cast—My life is fallen into the pit And they put, VULG. SCHN. cut off—silenced, BAETH.; destroyed, LÖHR. dungeon—*Lit.* pit (Jer. 37:16). *Var.*: pit, LÖHR, BAETH. a stone—*Rather*, stones, *Ew. Th. Ke.* LÖHR, BAETH. V. 54. said—thought, BAETH. cut off—lost, LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN. V. 55. called—*viz. in past time, Var.* lowest—deepest, SCHN. LÖHR; undermost, BAETH. dungeon—pit, *Var.* LÖHR, BAETH. V. 56. voice—crying, BAETH. hide—shut, BAETH.; turn not aside, VULG. SCHN. at . . . cry—[come] to refresh me, 'to help me,' BAETH. breathing—sighing, *Ew. Th. Ke.* SCHN.; cry for help, BUD. LÖHR. V. 57. drewest—wast, LÖHR, BAETH. in the day that—when, BAETH. that—when, SCHN. Fear not—Be of good cheer! BAETH. V. 58. pleaded—judged, VULG. SCHN. the . . . soul—my case, BAETH. thou hast redeemed—Redeemer of, VULG. SCHN. redeemed—saved, LÖHR. V. 59. Thou hast seen, O Lord, their wrong against me. Bring about my right! VULG. SCHN. wrong—oppression, BAETH. judge . . . cause—help me to my right! BAETH. V. 60. vengeance—anger, VULG. SCHN. Vs. 60, 61. and—*Omit*, BAETH. V. 61. reproach—slander, LÖHR, BAETH.; scorn (*or*, sneer), VULG. SCHN. V. 62. lips—speeches, BAETH. those . . . me—my opponents, BAETH. SCHN. device—imagination, R. device . . . day—continual device against me, BAETH. V. 63.

up against me, and their device against me all the day.

63 Behold thou their ^q sitting down, and their rising up; ^r I am their ^s song.

64 Thou wilt ^{t u} render unto them a recompense, O Jê-hô^lvâh, according to the ^v work of their hands.

65 Thou wilt give them ^{w x} ¹ hardness of ^y heart, thy ^z curse unto them.

66 Thou wilt ^a pursue them in ^b anger, and ^c destroy them from under the ^d heavens ^e of Jê-hô^lvâh.

4 How is the ^f gold become ^g dim! *how* is the most pure gold changed!

The ^{h i} stones of the ^j sanctuary are poured out at the head of every ^k street.

2 The precious ^{l m} sons of ⁿ Zi^lôn, ² comparable to fine gold,

How are they esteemed as ^{o p} earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the ^q potter!

See, whether they sit or rise, I am their song of derision, BAETH. Behold thou—Behold, SCHN. song—song of derision, LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN. V. 64. render—recompense—reward them, BAETH. SCHN. work—works, VULG. SCHN. V. 65. give . . . of—harden their, BAETH. hardness of heart—a covering of the understanding, *Var.*; a heart-shield (covering), VULG. SCHN. hardness—blindness, LÖHR. thy . . . them—affliction through thee thyself, VULG. SCHN. unto—be upon, LÖHR, BAETH. them—them! LÖHR, BAETH. V. 66. Thou wilt pursue—Pursue, *Var.* heavens—heaven, SCHN. Chap. 4.—V. 1. become dim—'slaughtered,' LÖHR. dim—black, BAETH.; darkened, SCHN. *how* . . . changed!—the fine gold, LÖHR. most pure—old, BI. BUD.; precious, BAETH. pure gold—beautiful color, VULG. SCHN. stones of the sanctuary—hallowed stones, PS. LÖHR, BAETH. precious stones, BUD. poured—cast, LÖHR; scattered, VULG. SCHN. head—corner, LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN. V. 2. precious—worthy (honorable), VULG. SCHN. sons—citizens, LÖHR., comparable to—once comparable to, LÖHR; adorned with, VULG. SCHN. pitchers—jugs, BAETH.; vessels, VULG. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 58. O Lord—*Omit*, BUD. LÖHR. Chap. 4.—V. 2. sons—stones, *Hu.* (prefixing one letter). *Var.*

^q Ps. 139:2.
^r V. 14; Job 30:9.
^s Songs, Ex. 15:1.

^t Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^u Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^v Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

^w Ex. 14:8;
 Deut. 2:30;
 Is. 6:10.
^x See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardness of Heart," Lu. 2:21.
¹ Or, blindness. Heb. covering.
^y Heart, Acts 15:9.
^z Curse, Gen. 4:11.

^a V. 43; Ex. 14:28; Ps. 35:6.
^b Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^c Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^d Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
^e Ps. 8:3; Is. 66:1.

^f Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^g II Ki. 25:9; 10; Ez. 7:19-22.
^h Stones, Ex. 34:1.
ⁱ Jer. 52:13, 14; Mt. 24:2.
^j See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^k Street, Josh. 2:19.

²
^l Son, Gen. 21:19.
^m Is. 51:18.
ⁿ Zion, Is. 52:1.
² Heb. *that may be weighed against*.
^o Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^p Is. 30:14; Jer. 19:1, 11.
^q See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.

- 3
 a See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 b Is. 13:22; 34:13.
 c See "Love of Parents," Pr. 1:8.
 d Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 e Is. 49:15; Ez. 5:10.
 f See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
 g Job 39:14-17.
 h Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

- 4
 i Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
 j Children, Gen. 3:16.
 k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 l Thirst, Ps. 42:2.
 m Jer. 14:3.
 n See "Hunger," Deut. 8:3.
 o Ch. 2:12.
 p See "Famine," II Sam. 21:1.
 q Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 r Food, Gen. 9:3.
 s Man, Gen. 2:7.
- 5
 t Is. 3:16-26; Jer. 6:2; Amos 6:3-7.
 u Street, Josh. 2:19.
 v See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 w See "Colors," Job 3:5.
 x I Sam. 2:8; Ps. 113:7.
 y Dung, Jer. 9:22.

- 6
 z Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 1 Or, the punishment of the iniquity.
 2 Or, the punishment of the sin.
 c Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
 b Is. 1:10; Ez. 16:48.
 c Gen. 19:25; Jer. 20:16.
 3 Or, fell. See II Sam. 3:29.
- 7
 d Nobles, Is. 32:8.
 e Or, Nazirites. Ps. 51:7.
 f See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:30.
 g Milk, Ex. 23:19.
 h Body, Num. 25:8.
 i Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
 5 Or, corals.

- 3 Even the ^{a b c} jackals draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones:
 The ^d daughter of my people is become ^e cruel, like the ^g ostriches in the ^h wilderness.
 4 The ⁱ tongue of the sucking ^j child cleaveth to the roof of his ^k mouth for ^{l m} thirst:
 The young children ^{n o p} ask ^{q r} bread, and no ^s man breaketh it unto them.
 5 They that did feed ^t delicately are desolate in the ^u streets:
 They that were brought up in ^{v w} scarlet embrace ^{x y} dunghills.
 6 For ^z the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than ² the sin of ^{a b} Sôd'ôm,
 That was ^c overthrown as in a moment, and no hands ³ were laid upon her.
 7 Her ^d nobles were ^e purer than ^f snow, they were whiter than ^g milk;
 They were more ruddy in ^h body than ⁱ rubies, their polishing was as of ^j sapphire.

Var. Rend.—V. 3. jackals—monsters, VULG. SCHN. draw out—give, LÖHR, SCHN.: make bare, BAETH. young ones—whelps, BUD. is become—became, BAETH. ostriches—ostrich, VULG. SCHN. V. 4. cleaveth—cleaved, BAETH. ask—asked, BAETH. breaketh—giveth, LÖHR; broke, BAETH. V. 5. are desolate—perish, VULG. SCHN. LÖHR; famished, BAETH. brought up—carried about, LÖHR; borne on, BAETH. embrace—embraced, BAETH. dunghills—the mire, LÖHR, SCHN. V. 6. For—So was then, BUD.; And thus, SCHN. iniquity—penalty, LÖHR; guilt, BAETH. punishment, VULG. SCHN. is—was, BAETH.; omit, BUD. sin—penalty, LÖHR; punishment, VULG. SCHN. and . . . her—[too quickly] for wringing the hands about it, LÖHR; without the aid of [human] hands, BUD. VULG. SCHN. BAETH. were laid upon—whirled against, Var. V. 7. More glittering than snow were her Nazarenes—whiter than milk; They were redder than all ivy—more beautiful than sapphire, VULG. SCHN. were—shone, LÖHR. They were . . . in body—'Their skin' was, LÖHR. They . . . sapphire—Redder were they than coral-twigs Blue as sapphire their veins, BI. BUD. rubies—corals, Var. LÖHR (?).

- 8 Their ⁱ visage is ^k blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets:
 Their ^{l m} skin cleaveth to their ⁿ bones; it is withered, it is become like a ^o stick.
 9 They that are ^p slain with the ^{q r} sword are better than they that are slain with hunger;

- For these ^s pine away, stricken through, for want of the ^t fruits of the ^u field.
 10 The ^v hands of the ^w pitiful ^{x y} women have ^z boiled their own children;
 They were their ² food in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

- 11 Jê-hô'vâh hath ^{a b} accomplished his wrath, he hath poured out his fierce ^c anger;
 And he hath ^d kindled a ^e fire in ^f Zi'ôn, which hath ^g devoured the foundations thereof.

- 12 The ^h kings of the ⁱ earth ^{j k} believed not, neither all the inhabitants of the ^l world,

polishing—headdress, LÖHR; form, BAETH. polishing was as—shape was (the shape), Var. as—Omit, BAETH. V. 8. Blackened more than with coal is now her face and she is not recognized upon the streets, Her skin cleaves to the bones it is parched and becomes as wood, VULG. SCHN. is—become, BAETH. a coal—blackening, LÖHR; soot, BAETH. known—recognized, VULG. SCHN. BAETH. withered . . . stick—dry as wood, LÖHR; dried out as [a piece of] wood, BAETH. V. 9. Sense obscure, Var.: Better was the lot of him slain by the sword Than of the one killed by famine, For they wasted away completely Carried away through barrenness of the soil, VULG. SCHN. are slain (twice)—fell, BAETH. are (first)—be, r. are (second)—were, BAETH. with (twice)—through, BAETH. better—more fortunate, LÖHR. BAETH. For . . . the—They that perished pierced through, without (for want of), BUD. stricken . . . fruits—perish. As the grass, LÖHR, V. 10. the pitiful—tender, LÖHR; tender-hearted, BAETH.; merciful, SCHN. boiled—sodden, r. own—Omit, LÖHR, SCHN. food—meat, r. in—at, BAETH. SCHN. destruction—collapse, BAETH. V. 11. accomplished—exhausted, BAETH. wrath—fury, r. V. 12. believed—had believed, BAETH.: have believed, SCHN. world—circle of the earth, LÖHR, BAETH.

- 8
 j See "Face," Is. 6:2.
 k Ch. 5:10; Job 30:30.
 l Heb. darker than blackness.
 m Skin, Lev. 8:17.
 n Ch. 5:4; Job 19:20; Ps. 38:3; 102:3-5, 11.
 o Bones, Ps. 34:20.
 p See "Wood," Ex. 31:5.

- 9
 p See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 q Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 r Lev. 26:39; Ez. 24:23.
 s Heb. flow away.
 t Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
 u Field, Ex. 20:17.

- 10
 u Hands, Gen. 16:12.
 v Pity, Ps. 103:13.
 w Women, Ruth 3:9.
 x Ch. 2:20; II Ki. 6:29; Jer. 19:9.
 y Human Flesh eaten. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 z Deut. 28:53-55.

- 11
 a Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 b V. 22; ch. 2:17; Jer. 7:20; Ez. 22:31.
 c Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 d Deut. 32:22; Jer. 17:27.
 e Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 f Zion, Is. 52:1.
 g See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

- 12
 h Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 i Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 j Deut. 29:24-28; I Ki. 9:8, 9.
 k See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
 l World, Rev. 10:6.

12
a Enemy, Job 31:29.
b Jer. 21:13.
c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
d Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

13
f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
g Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
k Ch. 2:14; Jer. 5:31; 6:13; Ez. 22:26-28; Mic. 3:11, 12.
l Priest, Ex. 28:1.
m See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
n Blood, Lev. 17:11.
o Jer. 2:30; 26:8, 9.

14
p Deut. 28:28, 29; Is. 29:10; 56:10; Jer. 9:10.
q See "Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
r Streets, Josh. 2:19.
s See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
t Is. 1:15; Jer. 19:4.
u Man, Gen. 2:1.
v Clothing, Job 31:19.
w Jer. 2:34.

15
x Cry, Lu. 18:7.
y Lev. 13:45, 46.
z See "Leprosy," Lev. 14:2.
a II Cor. 6:17.
b Or, *Yea*, Jer. 49:5.
c Nations, Gen. 10:32.
d Sojourners, Ps. 119:19.

16
2 Heb. *face*, Is. 9:14-16;
e Jer. 52:24-27.
f Elders, Ez. 5:5.

That the adversary and the ^a enemy would ^b enter into the ^d gates of ^e Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm.

13 It is ¹⁹ because of the ⁱ sins of her ^j prophets, and the iniquities of her ^l priests, That have ^m shed the ⁿ blood of the just in the midst of her.

14 They wander ^p as ^q blind men in the ^r streets, they are ^s polluted with ^t blood, So that ^u men cannot touch their ^v garments.

15 Depart ye, they ^x cried unto them, ^y Unclean! depart, ^a depart, touch not!

¹ When they ^b fled away and wandered, men said among the ^c nations, They shall no more ^d sojourn here.

16 The ² anger of Jê-hô'-vâh hath scattered them; he will no more regard them: They ^e respected not the persons of the priests, they favored not the ^f elders.

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*c:n'*), the (*twice*) —*Omit*, BAETH. adversary—besieger, BAETH. would—should, r. V. 13. *It is*—*Omit*, LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN.; *It is*, *Var.* and—*and*, VULG. SCHN.; *omit*, LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN. V. 14. They strayed around as the blind in the streets—were polluted with blood, And as they were unable (to walk)—they held their skirts together, VULG. SCHN. wander—stumble, LÖHR; totter, BAETH. polluted—begrimed, LÖHR, BAETH. So . . . garments—What is intolerable to them, they touch with their garments, BUD. men cannot—one could not, BAETH.; what they cannot . . . They touch with their garments, LÖHR. V. 15. "Turn back, Polluted!" they cried into them—"Turn back, go away, touch not!" Thus were they threatened and put out of the way; They said among the heathen: "No more shall he (any one) dwell among them," VULG. SCHN. Depart ye—Go aside, *Var.*; "Aside!" BAETH. unto—before, LÖHR, BAETH. Unclean—"An] Unclean One," LÖHR, BAETH.; unclean! go aside! go aside! *Var.* depart (*twice*)—Aside! BAETH. not—him not, BAETH. When . . . nations—For they shall find no rest—, LÖHR; When they . . . and tottered, BAETH. away and wandered—away they also wandered, *Var.* more . . . here—longer sojourn, BAETH. V. 16. The . . . Jehovah—Yahweh in his own person (himself), BUD. anger—[angry] look, BAETH.; face, LÖHR, SCHN. scattered—divided, r. them (*first*)—them [among the nations], LÖHR. regard—look upon, BAETH. SCHN. They (*twice*)—"He,"

17 Our ² eyes do yet fail in looking for our ^h vain ⁱ help: In our watching we have watched for a ^k nation that could not ^l save.

18 They ^m hunt our steps, so that we cannot go in our streets: Our ^o end is near, our ^p days are fulfilled; for our end is come.

19 Our ^q pursuers were ^r swifter than the ^s eagles of the ^t heavens:

They chased us upon the ^u mountains, they ^v laid wait for us in the ^w wilderness.

20 The ^x breath of our ^y nostrils, the ^z anointed of Jê-hô'-vâh, was ^a taken in their ^b pits; Of whom we said, Under his ^c shadow we shall live among the nations.

21 ^e Rejoice and be ^f glad, O ^g daughter of ^h ⁱ Ê-dôm, that dwellest in the land of ^j Uz:

LÖHR, BAETH. persons—person. LÖHR; countenance, VULG. SCHN. favored—pitied, BAETH. SCHN. elders—old men, BAETH. SCHN.; prophet, LÖHR. V. 17. While we yet existed, then our eyes languished After our vain help. In that we longingly looked To a people that could not help, VULG. SCHN. Our . . . help—"How long" did our eyes languish In vain for our help! BAETH.; *Prefix*, How long, LÖHR. do yet fail—were still failing, *Var.*; do yearm, LÖHR. In—On. LÖHR, BAETH. watching—watchtowers, LÖHR, BAETH. nation—people, BAETH. could—does, BAETH. V. 18. They—Our adversaries, LÖHR. hunt—guarded, LÖHR; pursued, BAETH.; made slippery, VULG. SCHN. so that—that, r. so . . . in—upon the way of, VULG. SCHN. cannot—could not, LÖHR, BAETH. Our . . . near—Short are, LÖHR, BUD.; Our end has approached, VULG. SCHN. is near—is come, BAETH. days . . . is come—our days came, *Yea*, our end ran off, BAETH. are—came, BAETH.; they are, BUD. LÖHR. for—*yea*, *Var.* BAETH. V. 19. of—beneath, BAETH. chased—have pursued, *Var.*; pursued, BAETH.; chased after, SCHN. upon—over, VULG. SCHN. V. 20. nostrils—life, BAETH.; mouth, VULG. SCHN. Jehovah—the Lord, VULG. SCHN. in their pits—on account of your sins, VULG. SCHN. Of—He of, BAETH.; To, VULG. SCHN. Under his—In thy, VULG. SCHN. nations—heathen, LÖHR; peoples, VULG. SCHN. BAETH.

Var. Read.—V. 15. men said—*Omit*, BUD. Men . . . nations—*Omit*, LÖHR, BAETH. BI. Dÿ.

17
g Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
h See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
i Ch. 1:7; Jer. 37:7.
j Help, Acts 26:22.
k Ez. 29:6, 7, 16.
l See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.

18
m See "Hunting," Gen. 27:30.
n Jer. 16:16.
o Jer. 5:31; Ez. 7:2-12; Amos 8:2.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.

19
q Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
r Is. 5:26-28; 30:16, 17; Jer. 4:13; Hab. 1:8.
s Eagles, Ex. 19:4.
t Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
u Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
v See "Ambush," Jer. 51:12.
w I Sam. 13:6.

20
x Breath, Acts 17:25.
y Nostrils, Gen. 7:22.
z Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
a Jer. 39:5.
b Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
c Shadow, Col. 2:17.
d Dan. 4:12.

21
e Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
f Gladness, Is. 51:3.
g Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
h Edom, Num. 20:18.
i Ps. 83:3-6; 137:7; Jer. 25:20, 21, 27.
j Uz, Gen. 10:23.

^a Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^b See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.
^c Is. 34:7; 63:1-6; Amos 1:11, 12; Ob. 16.
^d Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
^e Nakedness, Job 1:21.

^f Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^g See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^h Or, *Thine iniquity hath an end.*

ⁱ Is. 40:2; Jer. 33:7, 8.
^j Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^k Zion, Is. 52:1.
^l Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^m Jer. 49:10; Mal. 1:3, 4.
ⁿ Edom, Num. 20:18.
^o Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^p Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^q Ch. 3:19; Neh. 1:8, 9.
^r Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
^s Ps. 44:13-16.

^t Inheritance, II Chr. 21:3.
^u See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^v Is. 1:7; Hos. 8:7, 8.
^w House, Deut. 24:10.
^x Zeph. 1:13.
^y Aliens, Eph. 2:12.

^z Ex. 22:24; Jer. 15:8; 18:21.
^a Mothers, Deut. 5:16.
^b Widow, Lev. 22:13.

^c Is. 3:1.
^d Money, Ex. 12:44.
^e Wood, Ex. 31:5.
^f Heb. *cometh for price.*

* ORPHANS: The Fatherless.—The Wicked rob—Is. 10:2. Cast Lots upon—Job 6:27. Vex—Ez. 22:7. Oppress—Job 22:9; 24:3. Murder—Ps. 94:6. Judge not for—Is. 1:17, 23; Jer. 5:28. A Curse on those who oppress—Deut. 27:19. Promises with Respect to—Jer. 49:11. Shall rejoice—Deut. 16:11, 14.

God will be a Father of.—Ps. 68:5. Be a Helper of—Deut. 26:12, 13; Ps. 10:14, 18; 146:9; Is. 9:17. Hear the Cry of—Ex. 22:23, 24. Execute the Judgment of—Deut. 10:18; Ps. 10:18. Punish those who oppress—Ex. 22:24; Is. 10:1-3; Mal. 3:5. Punish those who judge not for—Jer. 5:28.

The ^{a b c} cup shall pass through unto thee also; thou shalt be ^d drunken, and shalt make thyself ^e naked.

22 ^{f g h} The punishment of thine iniquity is ^h accomplished, O ⁱ daughter of ^j Zi'ôn; he will no more carry thee away into ^k captivity:

He ^l will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of ^m Ê'dôm; he will uncover thy ⁿ sins.

5 ^{o p} Remember, O Jê-hô'vâh, what is come upon us:

Behold, and see our ^{q r} reproach.

2 Our ^{s t} inheritance is turned unto ^u strangers,

Our ^{v w} houses unto ^x aliens.

3 We are * orphans and ^y fatherless;

Our ^z mothers are as ^a widows.

4 We have drunken our ^b water for ^c money;

Our ^d wood ^e is sold unto us.

Var. Rend.—V. 21, pass through—come, BAETH. SCHN. through—over, Var. V. 22, completed is thine iniquity, daughter Zion No more will he let thee be carried away, (But) he visits upon thee, daughter Edom, thine iniquity Uncovers thy sins, VULG. SCHN. The . . . accomplished—Thy guilt is at an end, BAETH. O (twice)—Omit, VULG. SCHN. BAETH. no more—not again, BAETH. carry . . . captivity—ban thee, BAETH. will visit—visits, BAETH. iniquity—guilt, BAETH. will uncover—uncovers, BAETH. uncover—discover, R. Chap. 5.—V. 1. is come upon—happened to, BAETH. SCHN. Behold—Look thither, BAETH. reproach—disgrace, LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN. V. 2, turned unto—fallen to, BAETH. SCHN. V. 3, are (twice)—became, BAETH. VULG. SCHN. as—Omit, BAETH. V. 4, have drunken—drink, BAETH. SCHN. is . . . us—cometh to us for price, Var. we receive (only) upon payment, BAETH. we procure for payment, VULG. SCHN. V. 5, Upon our necks we are pursued; we are wearied, Var. Under threatening we were driven away by the neck They give no

5 Our ^e pursuers are upon our ^{f g} necks:

We are ^h weary, and have ⁱ no ^j rest.

6 ^{k l} We have given the ^m hand to the ^{n o} Ê-ÿp'ti'āns,

And to the ^p Ās-sÿr'i-āns, to be ^q satisfied with ^{r s} bread.

7 Our ^{t u v} fathers sinned, and are not;

And ^w we have borne their iniquities.

8 ^{x y} Servants rule over us: There is ^{z a} none to deliver us out of their hand.

9 We get our bread at the ^b peril of our ^c lives,

Because of the ^d sword of the ^e wilderness.

10 Our ^f skin is ^{g h} black like an ⁱ oven,

Because of the burning ^j heat of ^k famine.

11 They ravished the ^{l m} women in Zi'ôn,

rest to the weary, VULG. SCHN. Our pursuers are—The yoke is, LÖHR, DY. MATTHES. are—sit, BAETH. We—if we, BAETH. weary—pursued, LÖHR, DY. MATTHES. and have—they grant (give, LÖHR) us, BAETH. LÖHR. and . . . rest—cast us down, BUD. V. 6. Egypt offered us the hand To the Assyrian must we pledge troth, Bf. have given—give, VULG. SCHN.; have offered, BAETH. the—our, VULG. SCHN.; the Egyptians—Egypt, Var. BAETH. VULG. SCHN. the Assyrians—Assyria, Var. BAETH. be satisfied—satiated ourselves, VULG. SCHN. V. 7, sinned—have sinned, SCHN.; failed, BAETH. and are not—they are no more, BAETH. SCHN. have borne—bear, BAETH. SCHN. iniquities—offences, BAETH. V. 8, There . . . deliver—No one snatches, BAETH. V. 9, at—with, R. Because of—Before, SCHN.; [In fear of, BAETH. V. 10, is black—gloweth, Var. LÖHR, BUD.; is blackened, BAETH.; is burned through, SCHN. Because . . . famine—Through hunger-heat, BAETH.; Before the hot wind of famine, VULG. SCHN. V. 11, ravished—have ravished, Var.

^j Heat, Lu. 12:55. ^k Famine, II Sam. 21:1. ^l Women," Ruth 3:9. ^m Is. 13:16; Zech. 14:2.

Disciples not left as Orphans by Jesus.—John 14:18.

Orphans and Fatherless.—Lam. 5:3.

Exemplified.—Lot—Gen. 11:27, 28. Daughter of Zelo-phelah—Num. 27:1-5. Jotham—Ju. 9:16-21. Mephibosheth—II Sam. 9:3. Joash—II Ki. 11:1-12. Esther—Esth. 2:7.

Miscellaneous.—Visit in Affliction—Jas. 1:27. Judge—Ps. 82:3. Let them share in our Blessings—Deut. 14:29. Defend—Is. 1:17. Wrong not in Judgment—Deut. 24:17, 19. Defraud not—Pr. 23:10. Afflict not—Ex. 22:22. Oppress not—Zech. 7:10. Do no Violence to—Jer. 22:3. Blessedness of taking Care of—Deut. 14:29; Job 29:12, 13; Jer. 7:6, 7.

⁵ Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
^f Neck, Pr. 3:3.
^g Is. 10:27; 47:6; Jer. 28:14.
^h Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
ⁱ Neh. 9:36, 37.
^j Rest, Heb. 4:4.

⁶ See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^l Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.
^m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
ⁿ Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^o Jer. 2:36; Hos. 5:13; 7:11; 9:3.
^p Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
^q See "Hunger," Deut. 8:3.
^r Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^s Food, Gen. 9:3.

⁷ Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^u Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^v Jer. 14:20; 16:12.

^w Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:6.

⁸ Servants, Ex. 21:2.
^y Neh. 5:15.
^z Ps. 7:2; Zech. 11:6.
^a See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.

⁹ Jer. 40:9-12.
^c Life, Gen. 2:7.
^d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^e Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

¹⁰ Skin, Lev. 8:17.
^g See "Colors," Job. 3:5.
^h Ch. 4:8; Job 30:30.
³ Or, *hot.*
ⁱ See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

¹¹ See

11
a Virgins, Deut.
22:14.
b Cities, Gen.
4:17.
c Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

12
d Princes,
Num. 2:7.
e See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
f Hand, Gen.
16:12.
g Face, Is.
6:2.
h Ch. 4:16; Is.
47:6.
i Elders of Is-
rael, Ez. 5:5.
j Honor, Mal.
1:6.

13
k Young Men,
I John 2:14.
l Burden, Ps.
55:22.
m See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
n Children, Gen.
3:16.
o Wood, Ex.
31:3.
p Jer. 7:18.

14
q Ch. 4:8.
r Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
s Music, I Chr.
6:31.
t Is. 24:8; Jer.
7:34.

15
u Joy, Ps. 30:5.
v Heart, Acts
15:9.
w Jer. 25:10;
Amos 8:10.
x Dancing,
I Sam. 18:6.
y Mourning,
John 11:35.

The ^a virgins in the ^b cities of
^c Jū'ḏāh.

12 ^d Princes were ^e hanged up by
their ^f hand:

The ^g ^h faces of ⁱ elders were
not ^j honored.

13 The ^k young men ^l bare the
^m mill;

And the ⁿ children stumbled
under the ^o ^p wood.

14 The ^q elders have ceased
from the ^r gate,

The young men from their
^s ^t music.

15 The ^u joy of our ^v heart is
^w ceased;

Our ^x dance is turned into
^y mourning.

16 The ^z ^a crown is fallen from
our head:

Woe ^b unto us! for we have
sinned.

Var. Rend. — V. 11 (*cont.*). virgins—
maidens, R. V. 12. elders—the nobles,
BAETH. were—are, Var. V. 13. bare—
have borne, Var. bare the mill—were
shamefully misused, VULG. SCHN.; they
took to grind, BAETH. children—youths
Var.; boys, LÖHR. BAETH. SCHN.
stumble—have stumbled, Var.; fell,
VULG. SCHN. wood—[burden of] wood,
BAETH. V. 14. ceased—vanished,
BAETH. V. 15. mourning—lamentation,
BAETH. V. 16. is . . . head—of our head
is fallen, SCHN. for—that, LÖHR,
BAETH. SCHN. sinned—sinned! LÖHR,
BAETH. V. 17. faint—sick, BAETH.;
become sad, VULG. SCHN. dim—dark-
ened, SCHN. V. 18. which—that it,
LÖHR, BUD. SCHN. The—That, BUD.
LÖHR. The foxes—jackals (Ps. 63:10),
Var. The . . . it—Upon which foxes

17 For this our ^c heart is faint;
For these things our ^d eyes
are dim;

18 For the ^e ^f mountain of Zi'ḏōn,
which is desolate:

The ^g ^h foxes walk upon it.

19 ⁱ Thou, O Jē-hō'vāh, ² abid-
est for ever;

Thy ^j ^k throne is from gen-
eration to generation.

20 Wherefore dost thou ^l forget
us for ever,

And forsake us so long time?

21 ^m Turn thou us unto thee,
O Jē-hō'vāh, and ⁿ ^o we
shall be turned;

Renew ^p ^q our days as of old.

22 ³ But ^r thou hast utterly re-
jected us;

Thou art very ^s ^t wroth
against us.

roam, BAETH. V. 19. abidest—sittest
enthroned, Var.; art enthroned, LÖHR,
BUD. BAETH. throne—chair, BAETH.
is—[stands], BAETH.; omit, VULG.
SCHN. V. 20. dost—wilt, LÖHR,
BAETH. SCHN. And—Omit, BAETH.
SCHN. LÖHR. so long—a life, LÖHR,
BAETH. V. 21. Turn . . . turned—Re-
instate us Yahweh and we shall be rein-
stated! BUD. and . . . turned—so we
shall turn, BAETH. VULG. SCHN. and we
shall—that we, LÖHR. of old—at the
beginning, VULG. SCHN. V. 22. Thou
canst not have (*lit.* Except thou hast, &c.)
utterly rejected us. And be exceeding
. . . ! *Ew. Th.* But thou hast—Or hast
thou . . . ? LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN.; It
be then that thou, BUD. Thou art—Art
thou . . . ? LÖHR, BAETH. SCHN.

16
z Crown,
II Sam. 1:10.
a Job 19:9; Ps.
89:39; Jer.
13:18.
b Is. 3:9–11.

17
c Is. 1:5.
d Ch. 2:11; Job
17:7.

18
e Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
f Ps. 74:2, 3;
Mic. 3:12.
g See "Anim-
als," Gen.
2:20.
h Neh. 4:3.
i Or, jackals.

19
i Eternity of
God, Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, *sittest* as
King.
j Throne, Acts
12:21.
k Ps. 45:6.

20
l Ps. 13:1;
44:24.

21
m See "Human
and Divine
Agency in Sal-
vation," Acts
2:40.
n See "Conver-
sion," Mt.
13:15.
o Ps. 80:3; Jer.
31:18.
p Is. 60:20–22.
q Day, Lev.
25:8.

22
3 Or, *Unless*
thou . . . and
art &c.
r Ps. 60:1, 2;
Jer. 7:29.
s Anger, Fr.
15:1.
t Is. 64:9.

THE BOOK OF Ē - Z Ē - K Ĭ - Ě L

1: 1

VISION OF FOUR CHERUBIM

1: 7

^a See v. 2.
^b Year, Lev. 25:8.
^c Month, Gen. 7:11.
^d Day, Lev. 25:8.
^e Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^f Heb. *captivity*.
^g See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
^h V. 3; ch. 3:15, 23; 10:15, 20, 22; 43:3.
ⁱ See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
^j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^k Mt. 3:16; Mk. 1:10; Lu. 3:21; John 1:51; Acts 7:56; 10:11; Rev. 4:1; 19:11.
^l Visions, Num. 12:6.
^m Ch. 8:3; 11:24; 40:2; Ex. 24:10; Num. 12:6; Is. 1:1; 6:1; Dan. 8:1, 2.

²
ⁿ Ch. 8:1; 20:1; II Ki. 24:12-15.
^o See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.

^p King, Deut. 17:15. ^q Jehoiachin, II Ki. 24:8. ^r Word of God, John 6:63. ^s See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13. ^t Priest, Ex. 28:1. ^u Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2. ^v Ch. 12:13; 23:23.

* **EZEKIEL: Name.**—Ezekiel means "God strengthens."

Personal History.—Ezekiel was a priest by birth and training, called in the fifth year of King Jehoiachin's captivity (593 B.C.) to be a prophet among the exiles by the river Chebar in Babylonia—Ez. 1:1-3. It is thought by many that he was thirty years of age at the time of his call to the prophetic office—Ez. 1:1. He was inducted into the prophetic ministry by a vision of Jehovah seated on a throne which was borne up by four living creatures—Ez. 1:4-28. He was profoundly moved by the visions that God gave him—Ez. 1:28-2:2; 3:12-15; 8:1-4; 11:13, 22-25. He was frequently consulted by the elders of Israel—Ez. 8:1; 14:1; 20:1. He seems to have been an eloquent and popular speaker—Ez. 33:30-33. The scene of his ministry was Tel-abib, on the canal Chebar in lower Babylonia—Ez. 3:15. He lived in his own house among the exiles—Ez. 8:1; 12:1-7. He was married, but his wife died during the siege of Jerusalem about 588 B.C.—Ez. 24:15-24. He exercised his ministry from 593 B.C. to 571 B.C.—Ez. 1:1-3; 29:17. Like Jeremiah, Ezekiel was made strong and bold for his difficult ministry—Ez. 3:4-9.

Style of Ezekiel.—He is fond of symbolical actions performed as object lessons—Ez. 4:1-5:4; 6:11; 12:3-7; 17:21-6; 12:14; 24:15-18. He also employs riddles—Ez. 17:1-24. He is fond of parables—Ez. 20:49; 24:3-14. He paints pictures, not with a few bold strokes like Isaiah, but with attention to

the ^v hand of Jē-hō⁴-vāh was there upon him.

4 And I looked, and, behold, a ^{wx} stormy wind came ^y out of the ^z north, a great cloud, with a ^a fire ² infolding itself, and a brightness round about it, and out of the midst thereof ^{b3} as it were glowing ^{c4} metal, out of the midst of the fire. 5 And out of the midst thereof came the likeness of ^d four living creatures. And this was their appearance: They had the ^e likeness of a ^f man; 6 and every one had ^g four ^h faces, and every one of them had ⁱ four ^j wings. 7 And their

KRA. it were—*Omit*, R. glowing metal—*Exact sense uncertain*; probably, flashing metal, *Sept.*; appearance of lead-glance (sulphuret of lead), KRA.; bright gold, OR.; the colour of amber, R. metal—*Or*, electrum, LOFT. R. *margin*. V. 5. came—were visible, ROTH.; [was], KRA. living creatures—*anima's*, ROTH.; beings, OR.; living beings, BER. V. 6. And—but, ROTH.

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 3. there—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 4. out of the midst of the fire—*Omit*, ROTH.; *A gloss*, KRA. V. 5. likeness of a man—forms of one kind, TOY. V. 6. of them had—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH.

the minutest details—Ez. 1:4-28; 10:1-22; 27:1-36; 37:1-10; 39:1-20; 40:1-48; 35. He traces analogies with greatfulness of detail—Ez. 16:1-63; 23:1-49; 31:1-18; 34:1-31.

Nature of Ezekiel's Ministry.—He was called to be a watchman—Ez. 3:17-21; 33:1-9. He was to speak Jehovah's message to Israel as a whole—Ez. 3:1-11. In Ezekiel's time the nation was crumbling to pieces, and he was inspired to develop and emphasize Jeremiah's teaching concerning individual responsibility. Ezekiel was therefore much like a modern pastor, watching over individual souls.

From 593 B.C. to 587 B.C. his message was largely one of rebuke and warning. Like his contemporary and teacher, Jeremiah, he punctured the false hopes of his people—Ez. 4-24. After the fall of Jerusalem in 587 B.C. he was inspired to encourage the dispirited exiles with promises of restoration to the land of Israel and a renewal of the divine blessing—Ez. 33-48. The transition between rebuke and consolation is made in the prophecies against the enemies of Israel—Ez. 25-32.

In Ezekiel's experience the trance or ecstasy plays a larger part than in the experience of earlier prophets—Ez. 8-11; 40-48. Daniel and Zechariah follow Ezekiel in this particular.

Ezekiel's Message to Men of All Ages.—The early prophets have more that is of a permanent value in the realm of civic

^v Ch. 3:14, 22; 1 Ki. 18:46; II Ki. 3:15.

⁴
^w See "Wind," Job 27:21.
^x Ch. 13:11, 13; Is. 21:1; Jer. 23:19.
^y Jer. 1:14.
^z The North, Jer. 47:2.
^a Fire, Lev. 10:2.
² Or, *flashing continually*.
^b V. 27; ch. 8:2.
³ Or, *as amber to look upon*.
^c Metals, Job 19:24.
^d Or, *amber*.

⁵
^d Ch. 10:15, 17, 20; Rev. 4:6-8.
^e See v. 26.
^f Man, Gen. 2:7.

⁶
^g V. 10; ch. 10:14, 21.
^h Face, Is. 6:2.
ⁱ See v. 23.
^j Wings, Is. 40:31.

- 7
 a Feet, Gen. 18:4.
 b Calf, Lu. 15:23.
 c Rev. 1:15; 2:18.
 d Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 8
 e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 f Ch. 10:8, 21.
 g V. 17; ch. 10:11.
 h Face, Is. 6:2.
 i Wings, Is. 40:31.
 9
 j See v. 17.
 k V. 12; ch. 10:22.
 10
 l Rev. 4:7.
 m Ch. 10:14.
 n Man, Gen. 2:7.
 o Lion, Job 4:10.
 p See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
 q Ch. 10:14.

^{a b} feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot; and they sparkled like ^c burnished ^d brass. 8 And they had the ^e hands of a man under their wings on their ^f four sides; and they four had their ^h faces and their ⁱ wings thus: 9 their wings were joined one to another; they ^j turned not when they went; they ^k went every one straight forward. 10 As for the ^l likeness of their faces, they had the ^m face of a ⁿ man; and they four had the face of a ^o lion on the right side; and they four had the face of an ^{p q} ox on the left side; they four

Var. Rend.—V. 7. feet (*first*)—legs, ROTH. OR. KRA. like . . . foot—'round,' ROTH. they . . . burnished—'their plumage' was sparkling like polished, KRA. like (*second*)—like the colour of, R. V. 8. and (*second*)—but, OR. Vs. 8, 9. and they . . . their—as for the faces and wings of them four, Their, *Ev. Sm.*; (and their faces) and the wings of the four were, KRA. V. 9. And the wings of the four reached every one to the other, and their faces they did not turn, when they went, BER. they—their faces,' KRA. Vs. 9, 12. straight forward—in the direction of his face, *Klie. Ke.*; in the direction they looked, OR. V. 10. The appearance of their faces was thus: a human face 'in front to the four,' at the right side a lion face to the four, at the left side a bull's face to the four, and an eagle's face 'to the back' by the four, ROTH. As . . . had—And the appearance of their faces [was], KRA. they four (*three times*)—it was as, *Var.*; by the four, KRA. V. 11. wings . . . covered—wings: [were] stretched out upwards by each two (touching one the other), and two served for a covering for, KRA. separate . . . another—stretched out upwards 'to the four,' two touched 'each other,' ROTH. V. 12. they (*third*) . . . went—without turning in their going, KRA. V. 13. the fire—which, OR. living creatures—beings, OR.; ani-

mals, ROTH. was bright—had a [bright] (bright, KRA.) lustre, ROTH. KRA.
 had also the face of an ^r eagle. 11 ¹ And their faces and their ^s wings were separate above; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and ^t two covered their ^u bodies. 12 And they went every one straight forward: ^v whither the ^w spirit was to go, they went; they turned not when they went. 13 ^x As for the likeness of the ^y living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of ^z fire, like the appearance of ^a torches: the fire went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth ^b lightning. 14 And the

Var. Read.—V. 7. feet (*second*)—thighs, OR.; *Omit*, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. V. 7. *Add*, [and their wings were swift], SEPT. ROTH. Vs. 8, 9. and they . . . they—the faces of them four turned, *Sept. Hi. Co.* ROTH. Vs. 10, 11. of . . . and—of an eagle within, *And, We. Sm. Kamp. Co. A. Müller.* OR. V. 11. And their faces—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. OR. KRA. of every one—*Omit*, PESH. ROTH. V. 12. was . . . they—drove [them, thither], ROTH. KRA. V. 13. As . . . was—And in the midst of the living creatures was an appearance, *Sept. Hi. Co. LOFT.*; And between 'the beings [was] something, KRA.; and between the beings it appeared, BER.; And 'in the midst between' the animals 'it looked, ROTH.; As 'between' the beings 'there was an appearance, OR. like . . . creatures—as burning coals of fire, like torches going between the beings hither and thither, BER.; as though fiery coals were glowing, [it was] as though 'torches' between the animals 'went hither and thither,' ROTH.; like coals of a glowing fire what appeared (as the appearance of torches; it went continually between the beings hither and thither), KRA. V. 14. *Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. LOFT.; A gloss, KRA.

- ^r Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
 11
 1 Or, *And* thus were their faces; and their wings were &c.
^s Ch. 10:16, 19.
^t V. 23; Is. 6:2.
^u Body, Num. 25:8.
 12
^v See v. 20.
^w Spirit, Job 4:15.
 13
^x See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
^y See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
^z Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^a Torches, Ju. 7:18.
^b See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

righteousness, for they addressed a nation in its own land charged with the responsibility of national life. The Exile scattered the members of the Jewish people far and wide over the earth, and they no longer had native kings and could have little corporate unity in matters of civil government. Hence the message of Ezekiel is largely a message to the individual concerning his religious duties. The following are some of the doctrines most impressively taught by Ezekiel:

(1) *Jehovah's Care for His Name among the Nations of Mankind.* Israel had profaned His name by its sins, but Jehovah will jealously guard His name in the interest of all mankind; that the glory of God be not obscured through Israel's faithlessness—Ez. 20:9, 14, 22, 44; 36:20-36; 39:7.

(2) *Individual Freedom and Responsibility.* Chapters 18 and 33 are classic passages for this important doctrine. Ezekiel teaches that no one is necessarily under the dominion of his father's righteousness or wickedness; he may break away from either, and will be judged accordingly—Ez. 18:1-20. Furthermore, no man is necessarily under the dominion of his own past life, whether righteous or wicked; he may break away from it, and will be judged accordingly—Ez. 18:21-32; 33:10-16. No man can presume upon his father's

goodness or his own righteous past, and no man need despair because of his father's wickedness or his own wicked past.

(3) *Jehovah longs for the Salvation of All Men*—Ez. 18:23, 32; 33:11. He takes an oath by Himself that He has no pleasure in the death of the wicked.

(4) *Jehovah's Promise of Spiritual Renewing*—Ez. 11:19; 36:24-28. Here again Ezekiel develops the teaching of Jeremiah concerning the new covenant—Jer. 31:31-34; 32:37-40.

(5) *The Messianic Teaching.*—(a) The new heart—Ez. 11:16-20; 36:25-36. (b) The wonderful cedar spring—Ez. 17:22-24. (c) False rulers give way to Him whose right it is to reign—Ez. 21:26, 27. (d) Unfaithful shepherds removed before the true Shepherd, the Second David—Ez. 34:11-31. (e) The resurrection of dead Israel to be followed by the reunion of divided Israel—Ez. 37. (f) Overthrow of all enemies of Jehovah's kingdom—Ez. Chs. 38 and 39. (g) The stream that gives life—Ez. 47:1-12. The Dead Sea is transformed into a picture of life and prosperity by the stream that took its rise on the temple hill. Ezekiel's message is one of boundless hope for the moral and spiritual transformation of mankind.

^a See "Life,"
Gen. 2:7.
^b Zech. 4:10.
^c See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.

^d Vs. 19-21.
^e Earth, Gen.
2:1.
^f Face, Is. 6:2.

^g Ch. 10:9-11.
^h See "Precious
Stones," I Ki.
10:11.
ⁱ Ch. 10:9; Dan.
10:6.
^l Heb. *in the
midst of*.

² Heb. *on their
four sides*.
^j Vs. 9, 12; ch.
10:11.

³ Or, *felloes*.
^k Ch. 10:12;
Rev. 4:6, 8.
^l Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

^m Ch. 10:16.
ⁿ Ch. 10:19.

^a living creatures ^b ran and re-
turned as the appearance of a
flash of ^c lightning.

15 Now as I beheld the living
creatures, behold, one ^d wheel
upon the ^e earth beside the living
creatures, for each of the four
^f faces thereof. 16 The ^g appear-
ance of the wheels and their
work was like unto a ^h beryl:
and they four had one likeness;
and their appearance and their
work was as it were a wheel
ⁱ within a wheel. 17 When they
went, they went ^j in their four
directions: they ^k turned not
when they went. 18 As for their
^l rims, they were high and
dreadful; and they four had
their rims ^k full of ^l eyes round
about. 19 And ^m when the liv-
ing creatures went, the wheels
went beside them; and when the
living creatures were ⁿ lifted up
from the earth, the wheels were

Var. Rend.—Vs. 14, 15. living creatures
—beings, OR. V. 14. ran . . . returned
—hurried (ran, ROTH.) hither and
thither, OR. ROTH. appearance . . .
lightning—glare 'of the lightning,' ROTH.
V. 15. Now—And further, ROTH. beheld
—saw and, ROTH. one wheel—there
were 'wheels,' ROTH. for—by, *Var.*
KRA. each . . . thereof—the four of
them, SEPT.; all fourⁱ, KRA. V. 16
The—'And' the, ROTH. KRA. work
(twice)—workmanship, OR. was—[was],
KRA. unto a—sparkling, ROTH. KRA.;
the colour of, R. beryl—chrysolite, *Var.*
SEPT. LOFT. ROTH. JOS. BER. topaz,
KRA.; Tarshish-stone, OR. they—all,
KRA. one—one kind of, ROTH. KRA. a
wheel within a wheel—as if the wheel
should be in the midst of the wheel, LOFT.;
as though one wheel were in another,
KRA. V. 17. in—toward, *Var.*; to,
ROTH. OR.; on, KRA. directions—
sides, ROTH. OR. KRA. they . . . went
—so they went without turning in their go-
ing, KRA. V. 18. 'and their felloes
were round about full of eyes to the four,
ROTH. As . . . dreadful—*Lit.*; and
their felloes, and height was theirs, and
fear was theirs, LOFT. KRA.; rims
(twice)—felloes, BER. OR. RED. KRA.
R marg.; rings, R. V. 19. living creatures
—animals, ROTH.; beings, OR. KRA.:
So throughout. beside—[alongside],
ROTH. were lifted up (twice)—lifted
themselves up, ROTH. KRA. up (second)
—up[also], ROTH. KRA. V. 20. Whither-
soever—'Whither,' ROTH. was—drove
them, ROTH.; strove, KRA. OR. they—
the wheels, RED. the wheels—they,
RED. ROTH. they went—[thither] went
the wheels, ROTH. were . . . them—
lifted themselves up in the same manner,
OR. KRA.; arose contemporarily with
them, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 20, 21. the spirit
. . . creatures—'one' spirit, KRA. a living
spirit, JAHN, LOFT. of the living crea-

lifted up. 20 Whithersoever the
spirit was to go, they went;
thither was the ^o spirit to go: and
the wheels were lifted up ⁴ beside
them; for the spirit ⁵ of the living
creature was in the wheels. 21
^p When those went, these went;
and when those stood, these
stood; and when those were
lifted up from the earth, the
wheels were lifted up ⁴ beside
them: for the spirit ⁵ of the living
creature was in the wheels.

22 And ^q over the ^r head of the
living creature there was the
likeness of a ^s firmament, like
the terrible ⁶ crystal to look
upon, stretched forth over their
heads above. 23 And ^t under the
^u firmament were their ^v wings
straight, the one toward the
other: every one had ^v two which
covered ⁷ on this side, and ev-
ery one had two which cov-
ered on that side, their ^w bodies.

tures—*So DeW. Ew. Kc. Sm. Co. RED.*; of
life, *Sept. Ha. Hi.* V. 21. When—If,
ROTH. stood—stood still, ROTH. OR.;
stood in like manner, OR. were lifted up
(twice)—lifted themselves up, KRA.;
arose, OR. beside them—in like manner,
OR. V. 22. over the head—upon
the head, *Var.* KRA.; over the heads,
ROTH. the likeness of a firmament—a
formation 'like' a firmament, ROTH.;
something, like a firmament, KRA. like
. . . crystal—glittering like crystal (ice,
KRA.), ROTH. KRA. the—the colour of
the, *Var. R.* terrible—glorious, or, sub-
lime, OR. crystal—ice, KRA. DE. to
look upon—'become visible,' KRA.
stretched . . . above—above over their
heads [was it] spread out, ROTH. KRA.
above—upwards, OR. V. 23. straight—
pointed straight, OR. toward—upon,
OR. on this side—for these (*i.e. for one
pair of the four cherubs*), *Ke.*; or, to this
creature, LOFT. on that side—for those
(*i.e. for the other pair*), *Ke.*; or, to that,
LOFT.

Var. Read.—V. 15. the living creatures
—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. living (second)
—four living, SEPT. ROTH. V. 16. and
their work—Omit, *Sept. Hi. Co.* ROTH.
BER. KRA. and their appearance—
Omit, *Sept. Hi. Co.* ROTH. KRA. V. 17.
When they went—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.
OR. V. 20. thither . . . go—Omit, *Sept.*
Pesh. Hi. Sm. Kamp. Co. OR. RED.
ROTH. thither . . . them—A gloss,
KRA. Vs. 20, 21. Transpose, KRA. V.
22. terrible—Omit, *Sept. Hi. Co.* ROTH.
V. 23. wings . . . toward—wings,
the one touching (or, stretched out
toward), *Sept. Hi. Ew. Co.* KRA. ROTH.
every one . . . that side—which covered
for them, 8 MSS. *Sept. Pesh. Hi. Sm. Co.*
BER. ROTH. OR. KRA.; two covered,
ROTH.

²⁰
^o Spirit, Job.
4:15.
⁴ Or, *over*
against.
⁵ Or, *of life*.

²¹
^p Ch. 10:17.

²²
^q Ch. 10:1.
^r Head, Pr.
20:29.
^s See
"Heaven,"
Deut. 26:15.
⁶ Or, *ice*.

²³
^t See "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
^u Wings, Is.
40:31.
^v Vs. 6, 11.
⁷ Or, *for them*.
^w Body, Num.
25:8.

- 24
 a See "Vis-
 sions," Num.
 12:6.
 b Ezekiel, Ez.
 1:1.
 c Wings, Is.
 40:31.
 d Ch. 43:2; Rev.
 1:15; 19:6.
 e Waters, Ps.
 95:5.
 f Voice, Gen.
 27:22.
 g God is Al-
 mighty, Gen.
 1:1.
 h Tumult, Ps.
 65:7.
 i II Ki. 7:6;
 Dan. 10:6.

- 25
 j See "Heaven,"
 Deut. 26:15.
 k Ch. 10:1.
 l Head, Pr.
 20:29.

- 26
 m Ch. 10:1; Is.
 6:1; Dan. 7:9.
 n Throne, Acts
 12:21.
 o Precious
 Stones, I Ki.
 10:11.
 p Ex. 24:10; Is.
 54:11.
 q Anthropomor-
 phism, See
 "God," Gen.
 1:1.
 r Man the
 Image of God,
 Gen. 2:7.
 s Ch. 43:6, 7;
 Rev. 1:13.

- 27
 t See "Glory of
 God," Gen.
 1:1.
 u V. 4; ch. 8:2.
 v Metals, Job
 19:24.
 w Loins, Is.
 11:5.
 x Fire, Lev.
 10:2.
 I Or, *it*.

24 And when ^a they went, ^b I heard the noise of their ^c wings like the ^d noise of great ^e waters, like the ^f voice of the ^g Almighty, a noise of ^h tumult like the ⁱ noise of a host: when they stood, they let down their wings. 25 And there was a voice above the ^j firmament that was over their ^k heads: when they stood, they let down their wings.

26 And above the firmament that was over their heads was the ^m likeness of a ⁿ throne, as the appearance of a ^o sapphire stone; and upon the likeness of the throne was a likeness as the appearance of a ^p man upon it above. 27 And I saw ^q as it were glowing ^r metal, as the appearance of fire within it round about, from the appearance of his ^s loins and upward; and from the appearance of his loins and downward I saw as it were the appearance of ^t fire, and there was brightness round about ^u him. 28 As the appearance of

Var. Rend.—V. 24. noise—rushing. ROTH. KRA. voice—sound, OR. the Almighty—*Heb.* Shaddai, *Var.* host—army in camp, OR. let down—drooped, ME. BER. let . . . wings—let their wings hang down drooping, ROTH. V. 26. 'And behold' there was above over the firmament which was (rested), KRA. over their head (heads, KRA.), something which seemed (looked) like a sapphire-stone a formation like a throne, and upon the throne-formation (that, which was like a throne, KRA.) was a form(ation) looking like (the appearance of, KRA.) a man on top of it, ROTH. KRA. And—And behold, Co. ROTH. (after Sept.) likeness (first)—formation, OR. ROTH. likeness (second)—form, OR. above—upwards, OR. V. 27. And—Thereupon, KRA. as it were—something like, ROTH.; a glistering as of, KRA.; as the colour of, R. glowing metal—shining ore (metal), ROTH.; bright gold, OR.; lead-glance (sulphuret of lead), KRA.; amber, R. as . . . it—set in the appearance of fire, OR. within it—enclosed, *Hi. He. Sm.* from (first) . . . him—starting from what looked like his hips upwards, and from that which looked like his hips downward, I saw a view (something), KRA. as of fire and round about him was burning light, ROTH. KRA. from the appearance of (twice)—where one saw, OR. V. 28. as . . . Jehovah—As the bow appears, which shows itself on a rainy day in the clouds, thus was the beaming light round about in appearance. So was the appearance of the glory of Yahweh to the eye,

the ^y bow that is in the cloud in the ^a day of ^b rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the ^c glory of Jê-hô'vâh. And when I saw it, I ^d fell upon my ^e face, and I heard a ^f voice of one that spake.

2 And ^g he said unto me, ^h Son of man, ⁱ stand upon thy ^k feet, and I will speak with thee. 2 And the ^l Spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet; and I heard him that spake unto me. 3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of ^m 'Îs-râ-êl, to ⁿ nations that are ^o rebellious, which have ^p rebelled against me: ^q they and their ^r fathers have ^s transgressed against me even unto this very day. 4 And the ^t children are ^u impudent and ^v stiffhearted: ^w I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh. 5 And they,

ROTH. that is—which appears, KRA. rain—a thunder-storm, BER. OR. likeness—reflection, OR. a voice . . . spake—somebody speak aloud, OR. **Chap. 2.**—V. 1. And he—Who, ROTH. and I will—that I may, ROTH. KRA. V. 2. And—Then, ROTH. the—a, *Var.* KRA.; omit, ROTH. BER. and (first)—who, ROTH. me—me upright, OR. and (second) . . . me—As he had said to me, and thereupon I heard One who spake to me, KRA. spake unto—conversed with, ROTH. V. 3. send—will send, ROTH. OR. the children—those 'of the house', SEPT. ROTH.; the house, KRA. have . . . me—that has rebelled, KRA. transgressed—been transgressing, OR. V. 4. impudent . . . stiffhearted—hardened in vision and callous of heart, ROTH. do—will, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 24. and . . . went—Omit, ROTH. like . . . host—And, *Sept. Hi. Co.*; omit, ROTH. as the voice of the Almighty—Omit, KRA. a noise . . . host—as they came [nearer], KRA. V. 25. Omit, *Sept. Hi. Me. Co.* ROTH. (after Sept.) some HEB. MSS. V. 26. and—and behold, Co. likeness . . . stone—appearance of a sapphire stone, with the likeness of a throne upon it, *Sept. Co. Cf. Ex.* 24:10. V. 27. as . . . about—Omit, ROTH. **Chap. 2.**—V. 2. when . . . me—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. V. 3. nations . . . rebellious—the rebellious ones, *Sept. Co.* KRA. have transgressed against me—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 4. And . . . them—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. the Lord—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA.; All-Lord, OR.

- 28
 y See "Meteor-
 ology," Gen.
 27:39.
 z Gen. 9:13;
 Rev. 4:3;
 10:1.
 a Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 b Rain, Deut.
 11:14.
 c Ch. 3:23; 8:4;
 10:18; 11:22;
 23; 43:4, 5;
 Ex. 24:16.
 d Ch. 3:23; Gen.
 17:3; Dan.
 8:17; Rev.
 1:17.
 e Face, Is. 6:2.
 f Voice of God,
 Gen. 27:22.

- 1
 g See "Inspira-
 tion of Proph-
 ets," II Ki.
 17:13.
 h Son, Gen.
 21:19.
 i Vs. 3, 6, 8; ch.
 3:1; 37:3.
 j Dan. 10:11;
 Acts 9:6.
 k Feet, Gen.
 18:4.

- 2
 l Holy Spirit,
 John 14:16.
 m Ch. 3:24; Dan.
 8:18.

- 3
 n Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
 o Nations, Gen.
 10:32.
 p V. 5; ch. 5:6;
 20:8, 13, 21.
 q I Sam. 8:7, 8;
 Jer. 3:25.
 r Ch. 20:18, 30.
 s Fathers, Ex.
 21:15.
 t Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
 u Sin, Gen. 3:6.

- 4
 v Children, Gen.
 3:16.
 w Ch. 3:7; Ps.
 95:8; Is. 48:4;
 Jer. 5:3; 6:15.
 x See "Heart,"
 Acts 15:9.
 y See "Teach-
 ing of Jesus"
 on "Hardness
 of Heart," Lu.
 2:21.
 z See "Messen-
 gers," Mal.
 2:7.

- 2 Or, unto whom
 I send thee.

^a V. 7; ch. 3:11.
27; Mt. 10:12-
15; Acts 13:46.
^b See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
21:7.
^c Knowledge,
of God, Gen.
1:1.
^d Ch. 33:33; Lu.
10:10, 11;
John 15:22.
^e Prophet,
II Ki. 17:13.

^f Ch. 3:9; Is.
51:12; Jer.
1:8, 17.
^g Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^h Words, Pr.
15:23.
ⁱ See "Perse-
cution," I Ki.
18:4.
^j See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
^k Ch. 28:24;
II Sam. 23:6,
7; Mic. 7:4.
^l Thorns, Mt.
13:7.
^m See "Ani-
mals," Dan.
2:20.
ⁿ See "Provi-
dence of
God," Gen.
1:1.

^o Ch. 3:10, 17;
Jer. 1:7, 17.
^p Word of God,
John 6:63.
^q Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
^r Rebellion, Ez.
20:8.
^s Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^t Ezekiel, Ez.
1:1.
^u Son, Gen.
21:19.
^v Man, Gen. 2:7.
^w Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
^x Num. 20:10-
13, 24; Is. 50:5.
^y Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
^z Ch. 3:3; Jer.
15:16.

^a See "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
^b Hand, Gen.
16:12.
^c Ch. 8:3.
^d Roll, Jer. 36:2.
^e Ch. 3:1; Jer.
36:2; Rev.
5:1-5; 10:8-
11.
^f Book, Eccl.
12:12.

^g Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
^h Mourning,
John 11:35.
ⁱ See "Sor-
row," I Thess.
4:13.
^j Rev. 8:13.

^k Ch. 2:9.

^a whether ^b they will hear, or
whether they will forbear (for
they are a rebellious house), yet
shall ^{cd} know that there hath been
^e a prophet among them. 6 And
thou, son of man, ^f be not
afraid of them, neither be afraid
of their ^h words, ⁱ though ^{jk} briars
and ^l thorns are with thee, and
thou dost dwell among ^m scor-
pions: ⁿ be not afraid of their
words, nor be dismayed at their
looks, though they are a rebel-
lious house. 7 And thou shalt
^o speak my ^p words unto ^q them,
whether they will hear, or
whether they will forbear; for
they are most ^r rebellious.

8 But ^t thou, ^u son of ^v man,
hear what ^w I say unto thee; be
not ^x thou rebellious like that re-
bellious house: open thy ^y mouth,
and ^z eat that which I give thee.

9 And when I looked, behold, a
^{a b c} hand was put forth unto me;
and, lo, a ^{d e} roll of a ^f book was
therein; 10 and he spread it be-
fore me: and it was ^g written
within and without; and there
were written therein ^h lamenta-
tions, and mourning, and ^{i j} woe.

3 1 And he said unto me, Son
of man, eat that which thou
findest; eat ^k this roll, and go,

Var. Rend.—V. 5. hath been—is, ROTH. V. 6. And—But, OR. though . . . thee—when they oppose thee and despise thee, BER. be dismayed—be alarmed, ROTH.; tremble, OR.; at their looks—before them, OR. KRA. though—for, Var. ROTH. KRA.: because, OR. are—be, R. V. 7. And thou shalt—Rather shalt thou, ROTH. And—But, OR. whether . . . will (twice)—may, ROTH. KRA. for—because, OR. most rebel-
lious—'a house' of rebellion (stubborn-
ness, KRA.), SEPT. PESH. OR. ROTH. KRA. HEB. MSS. V. 8. say—shall say, ROTH. KRA. give—shall now give, ROTH.: will give, KRA. V. 9. And when—Then, OR. KRA. was—[was], KRA.: lay, ROTH. V. 10. within and without—front and back, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. there were . . . therein—it was full of, ROTH.: were—[were], KRA. lamentations
woe—dirge and sighs and cries of woe, SEPT. ROTH.: dirges and Ahs and woes, OR. Chap. 3.—V. 2. So—Then, ROTH. OR. KRA. caused—gave, ROTH. OR. V. 3. cause . . . to eat—satiates, OR. thee—there herewith, ROTH. as . . . sweet-
ness—sweet' as honey, SEPT. ROTH. Vs.
for sweetness—so sweet, OR. KRA. Vs.

speak unto the house of ^{Is}4-rā-ēl.
2 So I ^l opened my mouth, and
he caused me to eat the roll. 3
And he said unto me, Son of
man, cause thy belly to eat, and
^m fill thy ⁿ bowels with this roll
that I give thee. Then did I
^o eat it; and it was in my mouth
as ^{p q} honey for ^r sweetness.

4 And he said unto me, Son
of man, go, ^s get thee unto the
house of ^{Is}4-rā-ēl, and speak with
my words unto them. 5 For
^t thou art not sent to a peo-
ple ¹ of a ^u strange speech and
of a hard language, but to the
house of ^{Is}4-rā-ēl; 6 not to many
peoples ¹ of a strange speech
and of a hard ^v language, whose
words thou canst not under-
stand. Surely, if I sent thee to
^w them, they would ^x hearken unto
thee. 7 But the house of ^{Is}4-
rā-ēl will not hearken unto ^y thee;
for they will not hearken unto
me: for all the house of ^{Is}4-rā-ēl
are of a ^{z a} hard forehead and of
a stiff ^b heart. 8 Behold, I have
made thy face ^c hard against
their ^d faces, and thy forehead
hard against their foreheads. 9
As an ^e adamant harder than
^f flint have I made thy forehead:

5, 6. strange—unintelligible, KRA. V. 6. not—and' not, SEPT. VULG. PESH. ROTH. many—'far-off,' ROTH. hard—stammering, OR. Surely . . . thee—but I have sent thee unto them; they can hearken, Ge. Hu. Hi. Ke. Co. Text hard; If I had (not) sent thee to them, they would have hearkened, KRA. canst—wouldst, OR.; dost, ROTH. Surely if I—though I have not sent, OR. sent—had sent, BER. would—will, OR. V. 7. But—[But], KRA. hard—feelingless, OR. of a stiff heart—stiff-hearted, Var. stiff—hard-
ened, OR. V. 8. have made—will make, ROTH.; make, OR. KRA. against (twice)—like, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 9. adamant—diamond, OR. ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 6. afraid of (second)—dismayed at, Sept. Pesh. Hi. Ew. Co. KRA. ROTH. Chap. 3.—V. 1. Son of man—Omit, OR. eat . . . findest—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BER. V. 4. with—Omit, SEPT. VULG. OR. ROTH. V. 5. and . . . language—Omit, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. BER. but . . . Israel—A gloss, ROTH. KRA. BER. V. 6. of . . . hard—Omit, PESH. ROTH. KRA. of a strange—Omit, SEPT. Surely if I—If I had, Sept. Targ. Pesh. V. Ew. Sm. V. 7. the house of—Omit, KRA. V. 9. have . . . forehead—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.

²
^l Jer. 25:17.

³
^m Jer. 6:11;
20:9.
ⁿ Bowels,
II Chr. 21:15.
^o Jer. 15:16.
^p See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
^q Ps. 19:10;
119:103; Rev.
10:9, 10.
^r See "Taste,"
Col. 2:21.

⁴
^s V. 11; ch. 2:3,
7; Mt. 10:5, 6

⁵
^t Jonah 1:2;
Acts 14:11;
26:17.
¹ Heb. *deep of lip and heavy of tongue*.
^u Is. 28:11;
33:19.

⁶
^v Language,
Neh. 13:24.
^w See "Gen-
tiles," Is.
49:6.
^x Jonah 3:5-10;
Mt. 11:21;
Acts 13:46-48.

⁷
^y I Sam. 8:7;
John 15:20,
23.
^z Ch. 2:4; Is.
48:4; Jer. 3:3.
^a See "Head,"
Pr. 20:29.
^b Heart, Acts
15:9.

⁸
^c Jer. 1:18;
15:20.
^d Face, Is. 6:2.

⁹
^e Zech. 7:12.
^f See "Stone,"
Ex. 34:1.

⁹
 a Ch. 2:6; Is. 41:10, 14.
 b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 c Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
 10
 d Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 e Son, Gen. 21:19.
 f Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
 g Man, Gen. 2:7.
 h Words, Pr. 15:23.
 i Word of God, John 6:63.
 j Vs. 1-3; ch. 22:22.
 k Heart, Acts 15:9.
 l Ears, Ex. 29:20.

11
 m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 n Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 o V. 15; ch. 11:24, 25.
 p Captivity, Num. 24:22.
 q V. 27; ch. 2:5.

12
 r See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
 s V. 14; ch. 8:3;
 t Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 u Acts 2:2.
 v Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 w Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
 x Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 y V. 23; ch. 1:28; 9:3.

13
 z See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
 a Ch. 1:24; 10:5.
 b Wings, Is. 40:31.
 c See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
 d Ch. 1:15; 10:16, 17.
 1 Or, over against.

14
 e Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.
 f Jer. 6:11.
 g Heat, Lu. 12:55.
 h Jer. 20:9.
 i Spirit, Job 4:15.
 j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 k V. 22; ch. 1:3; 8:1.

^{a b} fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they are a ^c rebellious house. 10 Moreover ^d he said unto me, ^e 'Son of ^f man, all my ^{h i} words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thy ^k heart, and hear with thine ^l ears. 11 And go, get thee to ^m them ^{n o} of the ^p captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh; ^q whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then the ^{r s} Spirit lifted me up, and I heard behind me the ^t voice of a great ^u rushing, saying, ^v Blessed be the ^{w x y} glory of Jê-hô'-vâh from his place. 13 And ^z I heard the ^a noise of the ^b wings of the ^c living creatures as they touched one another, and the noise of the ^d wheels ¹ beside them, even the noise of a great rushing. 14 So the Spirit lifted me up, and took me away; and I went in ^e 'bitterness, in the ^{g h} heat of my ⁱ spirit; and the ^{i k} hand of Jê-hô'-vâh was strong upon me. 15 Then I came to

Var. Rend.—V. 9. fear them not—be not afraid of them, SEPT. ROTH. them—before them, KRA. be dismayed—be alarmed, ROTH.; tremble, OR. at their looks—before them, OR. KRA. though—for, ROTH. KRA.; because, OR. V. 10. Moreover—And, ROTH. OR. receive—hold, OR. hear—hear them, OR. V. 11. saith—hath spoken, KRA. Thus—so, KRA. the Lord—Omit, ROTH.; All-Lord, OR. Vs. 12, 14. the Spirit—a spirit, *Ew. Sm. Co.* KRA. ROTH.; a wind, *Hi. Ke. V.* 12. voice—noise, ROTH. OR.; rushing, KRA. great—mighty, KRA. rushing—earthquake, ROTH. KRA. V. 13. living creatures—See ch. 1:19. as they—of which one, OR.; that, ROTH. one another—the other, OR. noise—thundering, OR. beside them—at the same time with, ROTH. KRA.; like, OR. great—mighty, OR. KRA. rushing—earthquake, KRA. V. 14. So—And, OR. KRA. lifted—had lifted, KRA. bitterness—sadness, ROTH. heat—agitation, ROTH. and—while, ROTH. KRA. was strong upon—held over, ROTH.; burdened, ROTH.; weighed heavy upon, KRA. V. 15. Then . . . Chebar—I came to the captivity in a state of exaltation, and went around those dwelling by the river Chebar, RED.; and I came to the exiles to Tel-abib, by the river Chebar, LOFT. and I came to the Gola, at 'Til-abub' (to those who dwelt by the Chebar canal), KRA. at Tel-abib—to a heap of new fruits, VULG. and . . . dwell—

them of the captivity at Têl-â'zîb, that ² dwelt by the ^{l m} river Chê-bâr, ³ and to where they ² dwelt; and I sat there overwhelmed among them ^{n o} seven ^p days.

16 And it came to pass ^q at the end of seven days, that the word of Jê-hô'-vâh came unto me, saying, 17 Son of man, I have made thee a ^{r s} watchman unto the house of Îš-râ-êl: therefore hear the word at my ^{t u} mouth, and ^v give them warning from me. 18 When I say unto the ^w wicked, ^{x y} Thou shalt surely die; and thou ^z givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his ^a wicked way, to ^b save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his ^{c d} blood will I require at thy hand. 19 Yet if thou ^e warn the wicked, and he ^f turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but ^g thou hast delivered thy ^h soul. 20 Again, ⁱ when a ^j righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a ^{k l} stumblingblock before him,

where they lived, LOFT.; where these have their seat, KRA. overwhelmed—dumb, OR.; benumbed, KRA.; stunned, ROTH. brooding, BER.; astonished, R. V. 16. at the end of—after, PESH. ROTH. that—Omit, PESH. ROTH. saying—also, KRA. V. 17. made—appointed, ROTH. OR. KRA. therefore—if thou, ROTH.; that if thou, OR.; and if thou, KRA. the—a, ROTH. OR. KRA. and—thou shalt, ROTH. so shalt thou, KRA. V. 18. shalt surely—must, ROTH. speakest—speakest anything, ROTH.; hast not spoken, KRA. to—in order to, ROTH. KRA. the—so the, ROTH. OR. KRA. at—out of, OR.; of, KRA. V. 19. warn—hast warned, OR. KRA. wicked (second)—Omit, ROTH. he—the same wicked one, ROTH. shall—shall [indeed], KRA. Vs. 19, 20. in—in consequence of, ROTH. KRA. V. 19. but—and, ROTH. V. 20. Again—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. and (second)—so that, OR.; and [then], KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 12. saying . . . Jehovah—when the glory of the Lord (Yahweh, KRA. ROTH.) was lifted up, *Luz. Hi. Me. Sm. Kamp. Co. (I.).* ROTH. BER. OR. V. 13. And I heard—And I saw, *Sept. Hi. Co. (cf. Ex. 20:18; Rev. 1:12).* *Var.*; namely the, ROTH. I heard—Omit, OR. KRA. even . . . rushing—Omit, ROTH.; a gloss, KRA. V. 14. in bitterness—Omit, SEPT. V. 15. and to . . . dwell—Omit, PESH. ROTH.

15
 2 Or, sat.
 1 See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
 m Ch. 1:1.
 3 Another reading is, and I sat where they sat.
 n Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 o Job 2:13.
 p Day, Lev. 25:8.

16
 q Jer. 42:7.

17
 r Watchman, Neh. 4:9.
 s Ch. 33:7-9; Is. 52:8; 56:10; 62:6; Jer. 6:17.
 t Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 u Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 v If Chr. 19:10; Is. 58:1; Hab. 2:1.

18
 w The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 x Gen. 2:17.
 y See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 z V. 20; ch. 33:6, 8.
 a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 b Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 c See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
 d Blood, Lev. 17:11.

19
 e Ch. 33:3, 9; II Ki. 17:13, 14.
 f See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
 g Ch. 14:14, 20; Acts 18:6; I Tim. 4:16.
 h Soul, Job 4:15.

20
 i Ch. 18:24; 33:18; Ps. 125:5; Zeph. 1:6.
 j The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
 k Stumblingblock, Jer. 6:21.
 l Ch. 14:3, 7-9; Is. 8:14; Jer. 6:21.

20

a Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
b See v. 18.
c Warning, Heb. 12:25.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
e Righteousness, Ps. 24:1.
f Ch. 15:24; 33:13.
g See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
h See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
i See "Minister," Acts 15:30.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.

21

k Acts 20:31.
l Promises conditional, John 14:2.
m Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
n Soul, Job 4:15.

22

o V. 14; ch. 1:3; 37:1.
p Ch. 8:4.
q Plain, Is. 44:13.
r Or, valley, Acts 9:6.

23

s Ch. 1:28; Acts 7:55.
t Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
u See "Cloud of Glory," Ex. 14:19.
v Rivers, Is. 32:2.
w Chebar, Ez. 10:22.
x Face, Is. 6:2.

24

y Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
z Feet, Gen. 18:4.
a House, Deut. 24:10.
b Home, Lev. 18:9.

25

c Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.

26

d Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
f See "The Dumb," Mt. 12:22.
g Ch. 24:27; 33:22; Ps. 39:2; Lu. 1:20-22.

he shall ^a die: because thou hast ^b not given him ^c warning, he shall die in his ^d sin, and his ^e righteous deeds which he hath done shall ^f not be remembered; but his blood ^{g h i} will I require at thy ^j hand. 21 Nevertheless if thou ^k warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and ^{l m} he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he took warning; and thou hast delivered thy ⁿ soul.

22 And the ^o hand of Jê-hô^{vāh} was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into the ^q plain, and I will there ^r talk with thee. 23 Then I arose, and went forth into the ¹ plain: and, behold, the ^s ^t glory of Jê-hô^{vāh} stood there, as the ^u glory which I saw by the ^v river ^w Chê^{bār}; and I fell on my ^x face. 24 Then the ^y Spirit entered into me, and set me upon my ^z feet; and he spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thy ^{a b} house. 25 But thou, son of man, behold, they shall ^c lay bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them: 26 and I will make thy ^d tongue cleave to the roof of thy ^e mouth, that thou shalt be ^{f g} dumb, and

Var. Rend.—V. 20 (*cont.*). he shall die —[but] if he [should] die, ROTH.: so that he die, KRA. because—if, ROTH. OR. KRA. righteous deeds—righteousness, ROTH. be remembered—remain alive, OR. V. 21. Nevertheless if thou—But when, ROTH.; But if thou, OR. KRA. warn—hast warned, OR. KRA. doth—hath, OR. that... sin (*second*)—not to sin, ¹ and he, ² the righteous, ³ sin not [further], KRA. he (*second*)—the same righteous man, ⁴ SEPT. PESH. ROTH. he... live—so shall he remain, KRA. surely live—remain alive, ROTH. OR. V. 22. was—came, ROTH. OR. KRA. and (*second*)—so, OR. V. 23. river—canal, KRA. and (*last*)—then, ROTH. KRA. V. 24. the Spirit—See v. 12. and—he, ROTH.; and he, OR. Go—Enter [and], ROTH. V. 25. But—And, ROTH. KRA. they... them—Or, bands shall be put upon thee, and thou shalt be bound with them, *Hi. Ke.* (*idiom* as Job 7:3). Var. they... thee—bands shall be laid upon thee, KRA. RED. shall lay—lay, OR. shall bind—I will bind, KRA. I have bound, LOFT.; bind, OR. shalt—canst, KRA. out—[in and] out, KRA. V. 26. shalt (*first*)—Omit, OR. shalt be—thou become, OR. V. 27. and—that, KRA. saith—hath spoken, KRA. Lord—All-Lord, OR. let him (*twice*)—he will, OR.

shalt not be to them ^{a b i} a reprover; for they are ^j a rebellious house. 27 But when I ^k speak with thee, I will ^l open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, ^m Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô^{vāh}: "He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they are ⁿ a rebellious house.

4 Thou also, ^p son of ^q man, ^r take thee ^s a tile, and lay it before thee, and portray upon it ^t a city, even ^u Jê-ru^{sā}-lēm: 2 and ^{v w x} lay siege against it, and build ^y forts against it, and cast up ^z a mound against it; set ^a camps also against it, and plant battering rams against it round about. 3 And take thou unto thee ^b an iron ^c pan, and set it for ^d a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set thy face toward it, and ^e it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. This shall be ^{f g} a sign to the house of ^h Is^{rā}-ël.

4 Moreover lie thou upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Is^{rā}-ël upon it; according to the number of the ⁱ days that thou shalt lie upon it, thou shalt ^j bear their iniquity. 5 For I have ^k appointed the

Chap. 4.—V. 1. Thou also—But thou, ROTH. OR.; And thou, KRA. tile—brick, ROTH. OR. portray—scratch, ROTH. KRA.: dig, OR. V. 2. lay siege—put a siege-wall, ROTH. forts—a siege-wall, KRA. camps—hosts of besiegers, ROTH. KRA. V. 3. And—But, OR. take—fetch, ROTH. pan—plate, OR. toward—against, SEPT. ROTH. This sign—A sign is this, OR. KRA. V. 4. Moreover—But as for thee, ROTH.; And thou, OR.; But thou, KRA. lay—carry, ROTH. WE. CO. TOY. BER.: 'I will lay, KRA. upon it—upon thee, KRA.; omit, CO. TOY. according to—Omit, OR. KRA. V. 5. For—And I, yea, ROTH.; But, OR. KRA. I have... even—the years of their iniquity do I make to be to thee as a number of days, (even as), Var.: I have laid firmly on thee the years of their guilt as a [corresponding] number of days, [and forsooth], KRA. appointed—laid upon thee according to, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 20. which he hath done —Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 21. the righteous—he, SEPT. PESH. V. 22. there—Omit, SEPT. VULG. ROTH. BER. Vs. 25, 26. they... and—Omit, ROTH. Chap. 4.—V. 1. even Jerusalem—Omit, ROTH.; A gloss, KRA.

h See "Reproof," II Ki. 3:16.
i Hos. 4:17;
j Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.

27

k Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
l Ch. 29:21;
m Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
n V. 11; ch. 2:5, 7.
o Vs. 9, 26.
1 Son, Gen. 21:19.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Ch. 5:1; 12:3; Is. 20:2; Jer. 13:1; 18:2; 19:1.
s Lu. 5:19.
t City, Gen. 4:17.
u Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

2

v See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
w See "War," Josh. 22:12.
x Ch. 21:22;
y See "Fortifications," Nab. 3:14.
z Mounds, Is. 37:33.
a See "Encampment," Num. 31:10.

3

b Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
c Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
d Or, flat plate, Wall, Jer. 51:58.
e Ch. 5:2; Jer. 39:1, 2.
f Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
g Ch. 12:6, 11; 24:24-27; Is. 8:18; 20:3.
h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

4

i Day, Lev. 25:8.
j Lev. 10:17; 16:22; Num. 18:1.

5

k Foreordination, Eph. 1:11.

5
a Years, Lev. 25:8.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
c See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

6
e Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
f Num. 14:34; Dan. 9:24-26; 12:11, 12; Rev. 11:2, 3.
g See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
h See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
i Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

7
j V. 3; ch. 6:2.
k Face, Is. 6:2.
l Arm, Ju. 15:14.
m Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
n Ch. 21:2.

8
o Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
p Faithfulness of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

9
q Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
r Barley, Deut. 8:8.
s See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
t See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
u See "Grain," Gen. 42:33.
v Bread, Gen. 3:19.
w See v. 5.

10
x Food, Gen. 9:3.

^a years of their iniquity to be unto thee a number of ^b days, even three hundred and ninety days: so shalt thou bear the ^{c d} iniquity of the house of ^e *İs'ra-ël*. 6 And again, when thou hast accomplished these, thou shalt lie on thy right side, and shalt bear the iniquity of the house of ^e *Jū-dāh*: * forty days, ^f each day for a year, have I ^{g h} appointed it unto ⁱ thee. 7 And thou shalt ^j set thy ^k face toward the siege of *Jē-ru'sā-lēm*, with thine ^l arm uncovered; and thou shalt ^{m n} prophesy against it. 8 And, behold, I ^o lay bands upon thee, and ^p thou shalt not turn thee from one side to the other, till thou hast accomplished the days of thy siege.

9 Take thou also unto thee ^q wheat, and ^r barley, and ^{s t} beans, and ^{s t} lentils, and ^u millet, and ^u spelt, and put them in one ^v vessel, and make thee ^v bread thereof; *according to* the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, even ^w three hundred and ninety days, shalt thou eat thereof. 10 And thy ^x food which thou shalt eat shall be

Var. Rend.—V. 6. thou shalt—*Omit*, *Var.* each—one, *Var.* have I appointed—do I appoint, *Var.* lay I upon, *SEPT.* PESH. VULG. ROTH. V. 7. uncovered—fortified, *SEPT.* PESH. VULG. V. 8. behold—'I, indeed,' *SEPT.* ROTH. lay—have laid, *OR.* and (*second*)—that, *ROTH.* *OR.* KRA. shalt—canst, *ROTH.* KRA. one—[one], *KRA.* other—[other], *KRA.* V. 9. Take . . . unto—But thou take (fetch, *ROTH.*), *BER.* *OR.* ROTH. KRA. wheat—grains of wheat, *OR.* bread—a meal, *OR.* *according to*—during, *SEPT.* ROTH.; for, *KRA.*; *omit*, *OR.* three . . . ninety—190, *SEPT.* *OR.* *BER.* KRA. V. 10. thy . . . be—indeed thou shalt consume, *ROTH.* from time to time—from a [fixed] time to the [same] time [on the next day], *KRA.* V. 11. measure—measure each time, *ROTH.* V. 12. And—And indeed, *ROTH.*; Thereupon, *KRA.* thou . . . cakes—the 'hideous' bread-flake—they shalt thou eat, *KRA.* eat—consume, *ROTH.* as . . . cakes—in the shape of a barley cake, *ROTH.* in their sight—before their

by ^{y z} weight, ^a twenty *shēk'ēls* a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it. 11 And thou shalt ^b drink ^c water by measure, the sixth part of a ^d *hīn*: from time to time shalt thou drink. 12 And thou shalt eat it as ^{d e} barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it in their sight with ^{f g} dung that cometh out of ^h man. 13 And *Jē-hō'vāh* ⁱ said, ⁱ Even thus shall the children of ^k *İs'ra-ël* eat their bread ^{l m} unclean, among the ^{n o} nations whither I will drive them. 14 Then said I, ^p Ah Lord *Jē-hō'vāh*! behold, my ^q soul hath ^r not been polluted; for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of ^{s t} that which dieth of itself, or is ^u torn of beasts; neither came there ^{v w} abominable ^x flesh into my ^y mouth. 15 Then he said unto me, See, I have given thee ^z cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread thereon. 16 Moreover he said unto me, ^a Son of man, behold, I will ^b break the staff of bread in ^c *Jē-ru'sā-lēm*: and ^d they shall eat bread by ^e weight, and with ^f fearfulness;

eyes, *BER.* *OR.* KRA. And *Jehovah* said—And thou shalt say: Thus saith *Yahweh*, *ROTH.* unclean—defiled, *Var.* drive—expel, *OR.* V. 14. behold . . . been—Verily I am not [as yet], *ROTH.*; Verily my soul is not, *KRA.* not—never, *ROTH.* *OR.* abominable—rotten (spoiled), *ROTH.* *OR.* V. 15. See—very well, *ROTH.* have given—allow, *ROTH.* KRA. and thou shalt—that thou, *ROTH.* *OR.* KRA. V. 16. Moreover—And, *ROTH.* *OR.*; Then, *KRA.* behold—verily, *ROTH.* KRA. and—so that, *KRA.* bread—[their] bread, *ROTH.* fearfulness—anxiety, *ROTH.*; hesitation, *OR.*

Var. Read.—Vs. 5, 9. three—one, *Sept. Duhm.* *We.* (but not in v. 9), *Sm.* *Co.* *OR.* *BER.* supposing the days to signify the years of *Israel's* exile from 722 B. C., *Var.* V. 5. three . . . ninety—'150', *KRA.* V. 9. three . . . ninety—190, *KRA.* V. 5. so—and, *KRA.* V. 7. A gloss, *KAU.* *CO.* *ROTH.*; *omit*, *SEPT.*; place after v. 3, *KRA.* V. 9. *according to* . . . thereof—*Omit*, *ROTH.* *BER.* shalt . . . thereof—A gloss, *KRA.* V. 13. *Omit*, *SEPT.* *ROTH.*

^y See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
^z See v. 16.
^a Ch. 45:12.

11
^b Drinking, Hos. 4:18.
^c Water, Ps. 95:5.

12
^d See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
^e See "Barley," Deut. 8:8.
^f Dung, Jer. 9:22.
^g Is. 36:12.
^h Man, Gen. 2:7.

13
ⁱ Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^j Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^l See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^m Dan. 1:8; Hos. 9:3.
ⁿ Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^o See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.

14
^p Ch. 9:8; 20:49; Jer. 1:6.
^q Soul, Job 4:15.
^r Acts 10:14.
^s See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^t See "Unclean Food," Gen. 9:3.
^u Ch. 44:31; Lev. 17:15; 22:8.
^v See "Abomination," Lev. 7:21.
^w Deut. 14:3; Is. 65:4; 66:17.
^x Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^y Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

15
^z See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.

16
^a Son, Gen. 21:19.
^b Ch. 5:16; 14:13; Lev. 26:26; Is. 3:1.
^c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^d See "Famine," II Sam. 21:1.
^e Vs. 10, 11; ch. 12:19.
^f Fear, Gen. 9:2.

* FORTY DAYS.—"Forty," as connected with "Days," seems to have been used to cover an Extraordinary Period of Time—one that would arrest the Attention of the Reader. The Flood of Rain—Gen. 7:4, 17. Raven sent out—Gen. 8:6. Embalming of Jacob's Body—Gen. 50:3. Moses in the Mount—Ex. 24:18; 34:28; Deut. 9:9, 11, 18, 25; 10:10. Spies

in Canaan—Num. 13:25; 14:34. Goliath before Israel's Army—I Sam. 17:16. Ezekiel symbolizes Judgment—Ez. 4:6. Jonah threatens Nineveh—Jonah 3:4. Jesus in the Wilderness—Mt. 4:2; Mk. 1:13; Lu. 4:2. Jesus tarries after Resurrection—Acts 1:3. Ninevites during Preaching of Jonah—Jonah 3:5. Elijah going toward Horeb—I Ki. 19:8.

16
a Drink, Hos.
4:18.
b Ch. 12:18, 19;
Lam. 5:4.

17
c Hunger, Deut.
8:3.
d Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
e Bread, Gen.
3:19.
f Food, Gen.
9:3.
g Water, Ps.
95:5.
h See "Thirst,"
Ps. 42:2.
i Ch. 24:23;
33:10; Lev.
26:39.
j Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
k Sin, Gen. 3:6.

1
l Ezekiel, Ez.
1:1.
m Son, Gen.
21:19.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Ch. 44:20;
Lev. 21:5; Is.
7:20.
p Sword, Ju.
3:20.
q See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:10.
r See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
s Head, Pr.
20:29.
t Beard, Jer.
41:5.
1 Heb. *divide*
them.
u Hair, II Sam.
14:26.

2
v See v. 12.
w Fire, Lev.
10:2.
x City, Gen.
4:17.
y Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
z Ch. 4:2-8;
Jer. 39:10, 2.
a Day, Lev.
25:8.
b See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
c Wind, Job
27:21.
d Lev. 26:33.

3
2 Heb. *thence*.
e II Ki. 25:12;
Jer. 39:10.
f Skirts, Ex.
28:33.

4
g Jer. 42:16, 17,
22.
h Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.

5
i Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

and they shall ^a drink water by
^b measure, and in dismay: 17
that they may ^{c d} want ^e bread
and ^{g h} water, and be dismayed
one with another, and ⁱ pine
away in their ^k iniquity.

5 And ^l thou, ^m son of
ⁿ man, take thee a ^o sharp
^p sword; as a ^q barber's ^r razor
shalt thou take it unto thee, and
shalt cause it to pass upon thy
^s head and upon thy ^t beard:
then take thee ^u balances to
weigh, and ^v divide the ^w hair. 2
A ^x third part shalt thou burn in
the ^y fire in the midst of the
^z city, when the ^a days of the
^b siege are fulfilled; and thou shalt
take a third part, and smite with
the sword round about it; and a
third part thou shalt scatter to
the ^c wind, and I will ^d draw out
a sword after them. 3 And thou
shalt take ^e thereof a ^f few in
number, and bind them in thy
^g skirts. 4 And of these again
shalt thou take, and cast them
into the midst of the fire, and
^h burn them in the fire; there-
from shall a fire come forth into
all the house of ⁱ Īs-ṛā-ēl.

5 ⁱ Thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-ṣ
Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*), in dismay—
with astonishment, R. dismay—terror,
ROTH. OR.; carefulness, R. V. 17, dis-
mayed—terror-stricken, ROTH. OR.;
astonied, R. pine, rot, OR.; decay, BER.
KRA. in—consequence of, ROTH.
KRA. Chap. 5.—V. 1. And—But,
ROTH. OR. KRA. as—sharper than,
SEPT. barber's razor—sharing knife,
ROTH. upon (*twice*)—over, ROTH. OR.
KRA. beard—chin, OR. balances to
weigh—a balance of [true] weight, KRA.
V. 2. in the—with, ROTH. when—
as soon as, KRA. days—time, ROTH.
are fulfilled—is full, ROTH.; are full,
KRA. and—but, ROTH. a—the [*sec-*
ond], ROTH. KRA. it—them, ROTH. a
—the [third], ROTH. KRA. V. 3. And—
and then, ROTH.; Thereupon, KRA. in
—by, *Var.* thy skirts—the flap of the
garment, ROTH.; thy [garment] flap,
KRA. V. 4. again—a second time, ROTH.
burn—thus consume, ROTH. Vs. 5, 7.
the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH.
V. 5. This is Jerusalem—This Jerusalem
there, OR. countries—the' countries,
KRA. are—omit, ROTH. KRA. V. 6.
And—Then, OR.; But, KRA. she... re-
belled—it was rebellious, KRA. mine ordi-
nances—my judgements, R. Vs. 6, 7. na-
tions—heathen, KRA.; [heathen] nations,
ROTH. BER. V. 6. countries—heathen
lands, KRA. are—were, ROTH. re-
jected—despised, ROTH. Vs. 6, 7.

vāh: This is ^j Jē-ru-ṣā-lēm; I
have set her in the ^k midst of
the ^l nations, and countries are
round about her. 6 And she
hath ^m rebelled against mine
ⁿ ordinances in doing ^o wicked-
ness ^p more than the nations,
and against my ^q statutes more
than the countries that are round
about her; for they have ^r re-
jected mine ordinances, and as
for my statutes, they have not
walked in them. 7 Therefore
thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-ṣvāh:
Because ye are turbulent ^t more
than the nations that are round
about you, and have not ^u walked
in my statutes, neither have ^v kept
mine ordinances, neither have
done after the ordinances of the
^w nations that are round about
you; 8 therefore thus saith the
Lord Jē-hō-ṣvāh: Behold, I, even
I, am ^x against thee; and I will
^y execute ^z judgments in the
midst of thee in the sight of the
nations. 9 And I will do in thee
that which I have ^a not done,
and whereunto I will not do
any more like the like, because of
all thine ^{b c d} abominations. 10
Therefore the ^e fathers shall
^f eat the sons in the midst of thee,

ordinances—judgements, R. V. 6. for my
—according to, ROTH. Vs. 6, 7. in—
—according to, ROTH. V. 7. turbulent
—rebellious, ROTH. KRA. V. 8. Behold—
Verily, ROTH. nations—heathen, ROTH.
OR. BER. KRA. V. 9. in—to, ROTH.
OR.; on, KRA. not—never, ROTH. OR.;
never [yet], KRA. V. 10. eat (*twice*)—
consume, ROTH. the sons—their
children, PESH. ROTH. OR.; [their]
sons, KRA. the (*second*)—omit, KRA.
sons—children, OR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 1. thee
(*third*)—omit, SEPT. ROTH. BER. to
weigh—omit, ROTH. and (*last*)—omit,
ROTH. V. 2. shalt take—omit, SEPT.
ROTH. KRA. and (*last*)—them—
omit, ROTH. CO. BER. TOY.; A
gloss, KRA. V. 4. therefrom—Israel
—omit, BER. therefrom—From 'me',
KRA. into—Then say unto, SEPT. ROTH.
V. 5. *Prefir.* And thou shalt say to
the house of Israel, KRA. V. 6. in do-
ing wickedness—omit, ROTH. as for
—omit, ROTH. V. 7. are turbulent—
are rebellious, *Bē. Co. (1)*; were rebel-
lious, ROTH. KRA. neither—but, *several*
MSS. Pesh. *Ew. Hi. Sm. Cf.* ch. 11:12;
rather, ROTH. TOY. V. 8. the Lord—
omit, ROTH. even I—omit, SEPT.
PESH. ROTH.

j Ch. 4:1; Jer.
6:6.
k Ch. 16:14;
Deut. 4:6;
Lam. 1:1.
l Nations, Gen.
10:32.

6
m Rebellion, Ez.
20:8.
3 Or, *changed*
mine ordi-
nances into
wickedness.
n Ordinance,
Lev. 5:10.
o See "The
Wicked," Ex.
23:7.
p Ch. 16:47, 48,
51; II Ki.
17:8-20.
q Statutes, Lev.
9:14.
r Neh. 9:16, 17;
Ps. 78:10; Jer.
11:10; Zech.
7:11.
s See "Keeping
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

7
t II Ki. 21:9-
11; II Chr.
33:9; Jer.
2:10, 11.
u Walking, Col.
1:10.
v Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
w Ch. 16:47.

8
x Ch. 15:7, 21:3;
Jer. 21:5, 13;
Zech. 14:2.
y V. 15; ch.
11:9; Jer.
24:9.
z Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.

9
a Dan. 9:12;
Mt. 24:21.
b See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
c See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
d Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.

10
e Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
f Lev. 26:29;
Jer. 19:9.
g Human Flesh
eaten. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.

- 10**
 a Son, Gen. 21:19.
 b Human Flesh eaten. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 c Fathers, Gen. 21:19.
 d Judgment, 11 Pet. 2:4.
 e See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
 f Remnant, Is. 1:9.
 g Vs. 2, 12; ch. 6:8; 12:14; Ps. 44:11; Amos 9:9; Zech. 2:6; 7:14.
 h See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 i See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
11
 j Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 k God, Gen. 1:1.
 l See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 m Ch. 8:5, 6, 16; Jer. 7:9-11.
 n See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 o Ch. 7:20; Jer. 16:18.
 p Abominations, Lev. 7:21.
 q Ps. 107:39.
 i Or, withdraw mine eye that it shall not spare. Another reading is, *hew* thee down.
 r Eye, Ps. 17:8.
 s Ch. 7:4; 8:18.
 t Pity, Ps. 103:13.
12
 u See v. 2.
 v Death, Rom. 5:12.
 w See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
 x See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
 y V. 17; ch. 6:11; 12: Jer. 15:2; 21:9.
 z Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
 a Wind, Job 27:21.
 b V. 2; ch. 12:14; Jer. 43:10, 11; 44:27.
 c Sword, Ju. 7:20.

and¹ the^a sons shall^b eat their^c fathers; and I will execute^d judgments on thee; and the whole^e remnant of thee will I^f scatter unto all the winds. 11 Wherefore,^g as I live, saith the^h Lord Jê-hô'-vâh, surely, because thou hastⁱ defiled my^j sanctuary with all thy^k detestable things, and with all thine^l abominations, therefore will I also^m diminishⁿ thee; neither shall mine^o eye spare, and I also will have no^p pity. 12 A^q third part of thee shall^r die with the^s pestilence, and with^t famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee; and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and a third part I will scatter unto all the^u winds, and will^v draw out^w a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine^x anger be accomplished, and^y I will cause my wrath toward thee to

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*). scatter—winnow, OR. V. 11. Wherefore—Therefore, ROTH. OR. KRA. diminish thee—withdraw (thy needs), *Sm.* (cf. ch. 16:27); withdraw (mine eye), *Ge. Ke.* neither pity—without exercising pity and forbearance, ROTH.; and mine eyes shall not look upon it full of compassion, KRA. spare—have pity, OR. pity—forbearance, OR. V. 12. a—[the second] . . . (the last), ROTH. scatter—winnow. OR. draw out a—brandish the, ROTH. V. 13. accomplished (*twice*)—avenged, OR. KRA. V. 13. cause . . . to rest—still, ROTH. KRA.; satiate, OR.; satisfy, Var. r. Vs. 13, 15. wrath—fury, R. V. 13. toward—upon, ROTH. KRA. r. and they shall—that thou mayest, SEPT. ROTH. V. 14. Moreover—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. desolation—waste, Var. reproach—sneer, OR.; [for an object of] derision, KRA. nations—heathen, OR. KRA. in the sight of—for, KRA. all that pass—every one who passes, ROTH. KRA. V. 15. So—And, OR. a—an object of, ROTH.; [an object of], KRA. an instruction—a warning, ROTH. OR. KRA. an astonishment—a terror, OR. nations—heathen, KRA. in (*second*)—with 'my,' SEPT. PESH. ROTH.; with, KRA. wrathful—furious, R. rebukes—

² rest, and I shall be^h comforted: and they shallⁱ know that I, Jê-hô'-vâh, have^k spoken in my^l zeal, when I have accomplished my wrath upon them. 14 Moreover I will make thee a^m desolation and aⁿ reproach among the^o nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by. 15 So it shall be a^{*} reproach and a taunt, an^p instruction and an^q astonishment, unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall^r execute judgments on thee in anger and in wrath, and in wrathful^s rebukes (I, Jê-hô'-vâh, have spoken it); 16 when I shall send upon them the^t evil^u arrows of famine, that are for^v destruction, which I will send to destroy you. And I will increase the famine upon you, and will^x break your staff of^y bread; 17 and I will send upon you famine and a^b evil beasts, and chastisements, ROTH. KRA. V. 16. them—'thee,' ROTH.; you, BER. KRA. that . . . destruction—and they shall be destroyed, SEPT. ROTH.; they be destroyers, OR.; which redound to destruction, KRA. increase the famine—heap hunger upon hunger, KRA. and (*last*)—then, BER. your—'for thee the,' ROTH. V. 17. you—'thee,' SEPT. ROTH. famine—starvation, KRA. evil—wild, ROTH. KRA. and—that, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 11. with . . . and—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. diminish thee—not go back, *Ew.* (ch. 24:14); hew down (*l.*), *Oriental Jews* (*marg.*), *Targ. Symm. Vulg.*, *improbably*; cast thee off with horror, ROTH.; now 'grind,' KRA. V. 13. and (*second*) . . . comforted—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.; and comfort myself, KRA. V. 14. and . . . thee shall—And thou shalt, *Sept. Pesh. Targ. Vulg. Sm. Co. Kamp.* ROTH. BER. KRA. in . . . wrath and—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BER. V. 16. the . . . famine—mine evil arrows, *Hi. Klo. Sm. BER.* KRA. (mine also in *Pesh. and Sept. (MSS.)*; (cf. Deut. 32:23). evil—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. which . . . you—Omit, *Sept. Hi. Klo. Co. ROTH.* (*gloss on previous clause*).

- 13**
 d Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 e Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 f Ch. 16:42; 21:17; 24:13.
 g Rest, Heb. 4:4.
 2 Or, cease.
 h Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 i Is. 1:24.
 j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 k Ch. 36:5, 6; 38:19; Is. 59:17.
 l Zeal of God, Is. 37:38.

- 14**
 m Ch. 6:6; 12:20; Is. 64:10, 11; Mic. 3:12.
 n Ch. 22:4; Ps. 74:3-10; 79:1-4.
 o Nations, Gen. 10:32.

- 15**
 p Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 q Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
 r V. 8; ch. 25:17; Is. 66:15, 16.
 s See "Reproof," II Tim. 3:16.

- 16**
 t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 u See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
 v Deut. 32:23, 24.
 w Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
 x Ch. 4:16; 14:13.
 y Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 z See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

- 17**
 a Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 b Animals, Gen. 2:20.

* REPROACH: A Misfortune.—Job 19:5; 20:3; Lam. 3:30; Joel 2:17.

Blame.—Josh. 5:9; Ruth 2:15; Neh. 5:9; 6:13; Job 16:10; 19:3; 27:6; Ps. 15:3; 42:10; 57:3; 69:9, 20; 74:22; 89:50, 51; Pr. 14:3; 17:5; 18:3; Jer. 31:19; 51:51; Lam. 3:61; Ez. 21:28; 36:13-15; Dan. 9:16; Zeph. 2:8, 10; 3:18; Lu. 11:45; Rom. 15:3; I Tim. 3:7; Heb. 10:33; I Pet. 4:14.

Disgrace.—Gen. 34:14; I Sam. 11:2; Neh. 1:3; 4:4; Ps. 39:8; 44:13; 57:3; 69:7; 71:13; 78:60; 89:41; 119:22, 39; Pr. 6:33; Is. 54:4; Ju. 6:10; 20:8; 23:40; 24:9; 29:18; 42:18; 44:8, 12; 49:13; Lam. 5:1; Ez. 16:57; Mic. 6:16; Heb. 11:26; 13:13.

Curse.—Ps. 22:6; 31:11; 44:16; 55:12; 74:10, 18; 79:4, 12; 89:51; 102:8; 109:25, 28; Is. 30:5; 43:28; 51:7; Dan. 11:18; Hos. 12:14; Joel 2:19; Lu. 6:22.

How caused.—Barrenness—Gen. 30:23. Misfortune—Job 19:3. Desolation of Jerusalem—Neh. 1:3. A Rebellious Son—Pr. 19:26. Sin—Pr. 14:34. Idolatry and Iniquity—Ez. 5:1-15; 22:4. Being rejected by Jehovah—Is. 43:28.

Removed by.—Bearing Children—Gen. 30:23; Lu. 1:25. Rebuilding Jerusalem—Neh. 2:17. Obedience—Josh. 5:7, 9. Death of Enemy—I Sam. 17:26; 25:39. By Forgiveness on Repentance—Ez. 36:30, 31. Lovingkindness of God—Ps. 119:42.

17

a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
b See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
c Ch. 28:23.
d Blood, Lev. 17:11.
e See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.

1

f Word of God, John 6:63.
g See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
h Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

2

i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k Face, Is. 6:2.
l Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
m V. 13; ch. 18:6; 22:9.
n Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
o Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
1 Or, *against*.

3

p God, Gen. 1:1.
q Hills, Ps. 2:6.
r See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
2 Or, *ravines*.
s Valleys, Josh. 8:13.
t Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Sword, Ju. 7:20.
v High Places, Deut. 12:2.
w V. 6; ch. 16:16.

4

x Altar, Gen. 22:9.
y V. 6; Lev. 26:30; II Chr. 14:5; Is. 27:9.
z Images, I Ki. 15:13.
a Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
b V. 5, 13; ch. 9:7.
c Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

5

d See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
e Body, Num. 25:8.
f Bones, Ps. 34:20.
g II Ki. 23:14, 16, 20; Jer. 8:1, 2.

6

h Cities, Gen. 4:17.
i Ch. 5:14; Lev. 26:31; Is. 6:11.
j See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

they shall ^abereave thee; and ^bpestilence and ^dblood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee: ^eI, Jê-hô-vâh, have spoken it.

6 And the ¹word of Jê-hô-vâh came unto ^hme, saying, 2 ⁱSon of ^jman, set thy ^kface toward the ^lmountains of ⁿĪś-râ-êl, and ^oprophecy ¹unto them, 3 and say, Ye mountains of Īś-râ-êl, hear the word of the ⁿLord Jê-hô-vâh: Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh to the mountains and to the ^qhills, to the ^rwatercourses and to the ^svalleys: Behold, I, even ¹I, will bring a ^usword upon you, and I will destroy your ^vhigh places. 4 And your ^xaltars shall become desolate, and your ^zsun-images shall be broken; and I will cast down your ^aslain men before your ^cidols. 5 And I will lay the ^ddead ^ebodies of the children of Īś-râ-êl before their idols; and I will scatter your ⁱbones round about your altars. 6 In all your dwelling-places the ^hcities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be ^jdesolate; that

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). bereave thee—make thee childless, ROTH. OR. blood—shedding of blood, ROTH. through—over, OR. KRA. Chap. 6.—V. 2. toward—'against,' ROTH. OR. unto—'against,' ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 3. watercourses—cañons, OR.; ravines, BER. KRA. Behold—Verily, ROTH. KRA. will bring—am about to bring to, KRA. a—the, ROTH. OR. KRA. high places—[sacritical] heights, ROTH. KRA. V. 4. 6. sun-images—fire-places, HALÉVY; Baal-pillars, KRA. sun-pillars, ROTH. OR. BER. V. 4. before—in the presence of, ROTH. V. 4, 6, 9, 13. idols—idol-blocks, *Ge.*; doll-images, *Eve.* See *Len.* 26:30; dung-gods, OR.; dirt-things, BER. V. 5. dead bodies—carcasses, R. V. 6. cities—'forests,' CO. high places—[sacritical] heights, KRA. works—bungling works, OR. KRA. abolished—obliterated, OR. V. 7. you—'them,' OR. and ye shall—that ye may, ROTH. KRA. V. 8. Yet will I leave—And I will leave, OR. BER.: And when there be left, ROTH.; and if I shall leave, KRA. nations—heathen, KRA. countries—[heathen] lands, KRA. V. 9. And—Then, ROTH.; so, KRA. those—they, R. how... with—(when I shall have) broken for myself (?), *Ge. Hü.* Ke., how that—in that, OR.; 'And when,' ROTH. CO. BER. TARG. VULG. AQ. SYMM. THEOD.; 'and,' KRA. with

your ^kaltars may be laid waste and ³made desolate, and your ¹idols may be broken and cease, and your sun-images may be hewn down, and your works may be ⁴abolished. 7 And the ^mslain shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall ⁿknow that I am Jê-hô-vâh.

8 Yet will I leave a ^oremnant, in that ye shall have some that ^rescape the sword among the ^snations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries. 9 And those of you that escape shall ^tremember me among the nations whither they shall be carried ^ucaptive, how that ⁵I have been ^vbroken with their ^wlewd ^xheart, which hath departed from me, and with their ^yeyes, which play the ^aharlot after their idols: and they shall ^bloathe themselves in their own sight for the ^cevils which they have committed in all their ^dabominations. 10 And they shall know that I am Jê-hô-vâh: I have ^gnot said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

11 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: ⁱSmite with thy ^jhand, and ^kstamp with thy ^lfoot, and say,

—*Omit, Var.* lewd—amorous, OR. BER. KRA.; whorish, R. eyes—amorous eyes, KRA. for—on account of, ROTH. KRA. in—on account of, SEPT. VULG. PESH. ROTH. CO. KRA. which—[which], KRA. play the harlot—[were], KRA.; go a whoring, R. themselves—*Lit.* their own faces, *Var.* evils—misdeeds, KRA. V. 10. said—spoken, OR. ROTH. V. 11. with—me, ROTH. OR. KRA. say—cry, ROTH. OR. KRA.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 3. the Lord (*twice*)—*Omit, ROTH.* even 1—*Omit, SEPT.* Some MSS. OR. ROTH. V. 5. And... idols—*Omit, SEPT. ROTH.* V. 6. and made desolate—*Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BER. and cease—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BER. and (last) ... abolished—Omit, SEPT. BER. ROTH. V. 8. a remnant... have—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.* at your destruction, BER.: over (if there are to you), KRA. V. 9. have... with—(when I shall have) satisfied, *Hi. (after Sept.: ironically);* (when I shall have) broken, *other Versions, Sm. We. Co.;* will break, *LOFT. KRA. a marg.;* have broken, *RED. ROTH. OR. for ... committed—Omit, ROTH. CO. V. 10. not—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. in ... them—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 11. the Lord—Omit, ROTH.* the AU-Lord, OR.

k V. 4; Mic. 1:7; Zech. 13:2.
3 Or, *bear their guilt.*
1 See "Work of Hands," Gen. 16:12.
4 Heb. *blotted out.*

7

m V. 13; ch. 9:7.
n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

8

o Remnant, Is. 1:7.
p See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
q Is. 6:13; Jer. 30:11.
r Ch. 7:16; 14:22; Jer. 44:14, 28.
s Nations, Gen. 10:32.

9

t Deut. 4:29; 30:2; Jer. 51:50.
u Captivity, Num. 24:22.
5 Or, *I have broken for myself their &c.*
v Ps. 78:40; Is. 7:13; 43:24; Hos. 11:8.
w Lewdness, Jer. 11:15.
x Heart, Acts 15:9.
y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
z Ch. 20:7, 24; 23:14-16.
a Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
b See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
c See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
d Ch. 20:43; 36:31; Job 42:6.
e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
f Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

10

g V. 7; Jer. 5:12-14.
h See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

11

i Ch. 21:14, 17; 22:13.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
k Ch. 25:6.
l Foot, Gen. 18:4.

11

- a Ch. 9:4.
b Ch. 5:12; 7:15.
c Sword, Ju. 7:20.
d Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
e See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
f See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.

12

- g Dan. 9:7.
h Death, Rom. 5:12.
i Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
j See "War," Josh. 22:12.
l Or, *preserved*.
k Ch. 5:13; Lam. 4:11, 22.
l Anger, Pr. 15:1.

13

- m Vs. 4-7.
n Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
o Altar, Gen. 22:9.
p (Ch. 20:28; I Ki. 14:23; II Ki. 16:4; Is. 57:5-7; Hos. 4:13.
q Hill, Ps. 2:6.
r Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
s See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
t See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
2 Or, *terebinth*.

14

- u Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. Ch. 14:13; 20:33, 34; Is. 5:25; 9:12.
w Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
x Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
y Land, Gen. 23:15.
z See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
3 Or, *more than*.
a Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

1

- c Word of God, John 6:63.
d See "Inspiration," II Ki. 17:13.
e Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

^a Alas! because of all the evil abominations of the house of ^İśrā-ēl; for they shall fall by the ^{b c} sword, by the ^d famine, and by the ^{e f} pestilence. 12 He that is ^g far off shall ^{h i} die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is ^j besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I ^k accomplish my ^l wrath upon them. 13 And ye shall know that I am Jē-hō-^{vāh}, ^m when their slain men shall be among their ⁿ idols round about their ^o altars, upon ^p every high ^q hill, on all the tops of the ^r mountains, and under every ^{s t} green tree, and under every thick ^u oak, the places where they offered sweet savor to all their idols. 14 And I will ^{v w} stretch out my ^x hand upon them, and make the ^y land ^z desolate and waste, ³ from the ^a wilderness toward Dib-^{lāh}, throughout all their habitations; and they shall ^b know that I am Jē-hō-^{vāh}.

7 Moreover the ^{c d} word of Jē-hō-^{vāh} came unto ^e me,

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (*cont.*). Alas!—Woe! ROTH. OR.: Ha!, or, Ho!, BER. because of—'over, ROTH. OR. V. 12. besieged—Or, *preserved*, *Ke. He.*; rescued, ROTH. BER. accomplish—exhaust, BER. OR. ROTH. wrath—fury, R. V. 13. ye—'they,' PESH. ROTH. KRA. their (*twice*)—'your,' SEPT. CO. OR. KRA. be—lie, ROTH. OR. KRA. thick—heavy-foliaged, ROTH. OR. KRA. oak—terebinth, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. RED. savor—smelling (incense), ROTH.; sacrificial odor, OR. KRA. V. 14. upon—against, ROTH. KRA. from—more than, RED. *R marg.* wilderness—steppe, ROTH.; [South] steppe, KRA. toward—on up to, BER. ROTH. OR. KRA. throughout—on, OR. KRA. **Chap. 7.**—V. 1. Moreover—And, OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 2. And—But, ROTH. KRA.; *omit*, BER. corners—seams, OR. KRA. BER. V. 3. is—comes, OR. ROTH.; [comes], KRA.; *omit*, BER. will (*twice*)—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. BER. send—pour out, GR. TOY. OR. upon—against, ROTH. Vs. 3, 4. bring—*Lit. put: so always in Ezekiel, Var.*; lay, OR. V. 3. upon (*second*)—over, KRA. three—*Add*, the punishment for, ROTH. V. 4. And—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. spare—pity, OR.; look in pity, BER. KRA. neither . . . pity—nor exercise I compassion, BER. have pity—spare thee, OR. bring . . . *Add*, the punishment for, ROTH. and ye shall—and 'thou' thou shalt, SEPT. PESH. ROTH.; that

saying, 2 And thou, ⁱ son of ^g man, thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-^{vāh} unto the land of ^h İśrā-ēl, An ⁱ end: the end is come upon the four corners of the land. 3 Now is the ⁱ end upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will ^{k l} judge thee ^m according to thy ways; and I will bring upon thee all thine ⁿ abominations. 4 And ^o mine ^p eye shall not spare thee, ^q neither will I have ^r pity; but I will ^s bring thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: and ye shall know that I am Jē-hō-^{vāh}.

5 Thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-^{vāh}: An ^{t u} evil, an only evil; behold, it cometh. 6 An end is come, the end is come; it ^v awaketh against thee; ^w behold, it cometh. 7 ⁴ Thy doom is come unto thee, O inhabitant of the land: the ^{x y} time is come, the ^{z a} day is near, *a day of* ^b tumult, and not of ^c joyful ^d shouting, ⁵ upon the mountains. 8 Now will I shortly ^e pour out my

ye may, KRA. V. 5. Thus—Yea, thus, SEPT. ROTH.; Also, KRA. saith—hath spoken, KRA. An . . . only evil—([a], KRA.) Misfortune behind (upon, OR. (over), KRA.) misfortune, BER. OR. KRA.: Evil for evil, PESH. only—*Omit*, BER. V. 6. against—for, BER. V. 7. Thy doom—It, BER. doom—*So Ew. Hi. Ge. Ke. He. Sm. R.*; purification (purging), KRA. unto—against, OR.; over, KRA. *a day of*—*Omit*, OR. KRA. BER. *of*—*Omit*, BER. ROTH. KRA.; a, *Ge. Ke. tumult, and not of*—Dismay and no, BER. upon—from, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 11 (*cont.*). all . . . abominations of—*Omit*, KRA. evil—*Omit*, SEPT. CO. (for a grammatical reason). for—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 12. remaineth and—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. V. 13. on . . . mountains—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. and (*last*) . . . places—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 14. waste . . . Diblah—desolate from the wilderness unto Riblah (*l. and pt.*), *Mich. Ge. Ew. Hi. Sm. Co.* ('Riblah' 4 MSS. BER. ROTH. OR. KRA.). **Chap. 7.**—Vs. 1-10, SEPT. arranges as follows: 1, 2, 6a, 7-9, 3, 4, 5a, 10. V. 2. man—*Insert*, say, *Sept. Pesh. Ew. Hi. Co. BER. ROTH. KRA.* Vs. 2, 5. the Lord—*Omit*, ROTH.; All-Lord, OR. V. 2. An end—*Add*, is come, SEPT. PESH. CO. TARG. ROTH. KRA. BER. (*cf. v. 6.*) Vs. 3, 4. *Omit*, ROTH. V. 5. Yea, thus says Yahweh, ROTH. V. 6. *Omit*, ROTH.

2

- i Son, Gen. 21:19.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
i Vs. 3, 5, 6; ch. 11:13; Amos 8:2, 10.

3

- j Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
k God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
l Vs. 8, 9, 27; ch. 18:30.
m Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
n Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

4

- o V. 9; ch. 5:11; 8:18; Jer. 13:14; Zech. 11:6.
p Eye, Ps. 17:8. 103:13.
q See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
r Pity, Ps. 103:13.
s Ch. 11:21; 22:31; Hos. 9:7.

5

- t Evil, Ps. 97:10.
u II Ki. 21:12; 13; Nah. 1:9.

6

- v Zech. 13:7.
w V. 10; ch. 39:8.

7

- 4 Or, *The turn. Or, The crowning time.*
x See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
y V. 12; ch. 12:23-25, 28.
z Day, Lev. 25:8.
a Is. 22:5.
b Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
d Shouting, Is. 12:6.
5 Or, *from*.

8

- e Ch. 9:8; 14:19 Is. 42:25; Nah. 1:6.

- 8
 a Ch. 6:12;
 b Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
 c God the Judge
 of the World,
 Gen. 1:1.
 d V. 3; ch.
 33:20; 36:19.
 e Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 f Abominations,
 Lev. 7:21.
 9
 g Eye, Ps. 17:8.
 h See "Mercy of
 God," Gen.
 1:1.
 i Pity, Ps.
 103:13.
 j Is. 9:13.

- 10
 k Day, Lu. 25:8.
 l Visitation,
 Jer. 48:44.
 m See "Proph-
 ecy," Dan. 2:29.
 n Rod, Num.
 20:8.
 o Is. 10:5; Ps.
 59:32.
 p Pride, Ps.
 10:2.
 11
 q Violence,
 Hab. 1:3.
 r Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 s See "The
 Wicked," Ex.
 23:7.
 t Ps. 73:8;
 125:3; Is.
 59:6-8.
 1 Or, not from
 them, nor from
 their multi-
 tude, nor from
 their wealth.
 u Wealth, Josh.
 22:8.
 v Zeph. 1:18.
 w Or, waiting
 for them.

- 12
 w Vs. 5-7, 10;
 1 Cor. 7:29-
 31; Jas. 5:8, 9.
 x Pr. 20:14;
 1 Cor. 7:30.
 y See "Com-
 merce," Pr.
 31:14.
 z Mourning,
 John 11:35.
 a V. 14; ch.
 6:11, 12;
 Is. 5:13, 14.

wrath upon thee, and ^a accom-
 plish mine ^b anger against thee,
 and will ^{c d} judge thee according
 to thy ways; and I will bring
^e upon thee all thine ^f abomina-
 tions. 9 And mine ^g eye shall
 not spare, ^h neither will I have
ⁱ pity: I will bring upon thee ac-
 cording to thy ways; and thine
 abominations shall be in the
 midst of thee; and ye shall know
 that I, ^j Jê-hô-^kvâh, do smite.

10 Behold, the ^{k l} day, behold,
^m it cometh: thy doom is gone
 forth; the ⁿ rod hath blossomed,
^p pride hath budded. 11 ^q Violence
 is risen up into a rod of
^{r s t} wickedness; ¹ none of them
 shall remain, nor of their multi-
 tude, nor of their ^{u v} wealth:
 neither shall there be ² eminency
 among them. 12 The ^w time is
 come, the day draweth near:
 let not the ^{x y} buyer rejoice, nor
 the seller ^z mourn; for ^a wrath is
 upon all the multitude thereof.

Var. Rend.—V. 8. wrath—fierce an-
 ger, BER.; fury, R. upon—against,
 BER. accomplish—exhaust, ROTH.
 OR. KRA. accomplish . . . against
 —let my wrath exhaust itself on,
 BER. will (twice) —Omit, BER. KRA.
 bring—lay, OR. upon—over, KRA.
 thee (last)—Add, [the punishment for]
 ROTH. V. 9. See v. 4, I, Jehovah,
 do smite—I am Yahweh, ROTH. it is
 I, Yahweh, who smites, OR. KRA.:
 I, Yahweh, smite, BER. V. 10. thy . . .
 forth—fate hath arisen, OR.; the crown is
 budded forth, KRA. gone forth—sprung
 up. Var. the rod . . . budded—the
 haughty sprout shall be put to shame,
 the impious rod wither, BER. blossomed—
 withered, CO. pride hath budded—as
 fruit it brings insolent haughtiness, KRA.
 budded—dried up, CO. V. 11. But, be-
 hold, there comes the wrath and there
 withers the godless rod, and not the least
 thing [shall they save?] from their pomp
 (and not ' and, not ' by them).
 KRA. of—Or, for (i.e. against), Ke.
 none . . . there—there is nothing more
 of them! and nothing of their mass and
 nothing of their multitude, and no sound
 of lamentation over them! OR.; multitude
 —disquietude, Ew. Ha.; abundance, Ge.
 Ke. V. 12. let . . . mourn—the buyer
 rejoices not and the seller mourns not,
 KRA. is—[comes], ROTH.: [goes], KRA.
 upon—over, ROTH. KRA. the multi-
 tude thereof—their pomp, ROTH.
 KRA.; their whole mass, OR. V. 13.
 seller . . . sold—buyer shall never
 again return to the seller, SEPT. al-
 though . . . life—for the anger against
 their whole mass does not turn away, and
 every one in his iniquity, they shall never
 again in their life come to strength, OR.:
 (For the seller will not return to that
 which is sold, while yet 'in them' [is] their
 life, for fierce anger [comes] 'over' all their

13 For the seller shall not ^b re-
 turn to that which is sold, ³ al-
 though they be yet ^c alive: for the
^d vision is touching the whole multi-
 tude thereof, ^e none shall re-
 turn; neither shall any strengthen
 himself in the ^f iniquity of his life.

14 They have ¹ blown the
² trumpet, and have made all
 ready; but none goeth to the
^h battle; for my wrath is upon all
 the multitude thereof. 15 The
^{i j k l} sword is without, and the
^{m n} pestilence and the ^o famine
 within: he that is in the ^p field
 shall ^q die with the sword; and
 he that is in the ^r city, famine
 and pestilence shall devour him.
 16 But those of them that ^s es-
 cape shall escape, and shall be
 on the ^t mountains like ^{u v} doves
 of the ^w valleys, all of them
^x moaning, every one in his
 iniquity. 17 All ^{y z} hands shall
 be feeble, and all ^a knees shall be
 weak as ^b water. 18 They shall

pomp; he will not return!) and each will
 'despair' in his guilt, not take courage,
 KRA.; And they shall, every one despair
 in his guilt, not take courage, BER. none
 shall return—shall not be turned back,
 Ke. He. neither . . . life—for the life of
 each is in his iniquity, they shall not
 strengthen themselves, Ki. Schrö. Text
 doubtful. V. 14. They . . . blown—
 Blow! OR. They . . . ready—Well,
 blow the trumpet and prepare for war,
 CO. have blown—blow, ROTH. BER.;
 blow 'continually' KRA. have made—
 make, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. but—
 yet, OR. upon—over, ROTH. KRA.;
 against, OR. the multitude—their pomp,
 ROTH. BER. KRA.; their whole mass,
 OR. V. 15. is without—outside, OR.
 KRA. devour—annihilate, TARG. SEPT.
 CO. V. 16. But . . . escape (first)—
 'And' if some of them, ROTH.; And
 fugitives of yours, OR.; And if fugitives
 of yours, KRA. those—they, r. doves
 of the valleys—cooing doves, KRA. valleys
 —ravines, OR. moaning—lamenting,
 OR.; stirred to the depths, KRA. I will
 kill, SEPT.; shall perish, PESH. ROTH.
 CO. BER.; mourning, R. in—for, ROTH.
 V. 17. be feeble—hang down flabby,
 ROTH. OR.; completely weakened,
 SEPT. knees—thighs, SEPT. be weak as
 water—melt into water, Var.; be defiled
 with moisture, SEPT. dissolve as water,
 ROTH. OR. BER.

Var. Read.—V. 10. Prefix, Yea, thus
 saith Yahweh! ROTH. V. 11. none . . .
 them—what are they and their multitude?
 CO. nor of . . . them—Corrupt, Sm.:
 omit, Co.; partly wanting in SEPT. (Re-
 peated corruptly from preceding words.)
 V. 13. For . . . sold—Omit, ROTH. BER.
 V. 14. for . . . thereof —Omit, SEPT.
 ROTH. V. 16. like . . . valleys—Omit,
 SEPT. ROTH. CO. BER.

- 13
 b Lev. 25:24-
 28, 31.
 3 Heb. though
 their life be yet
 among the
 living.
 c Life, Gen. 2:7.
 d Vision, Num.
 12:6.
 e See "Cap-
 tivity," Num.
 24:22.
 4 Or, it shall not
 turn back.
 5 Or, whose life
 is in his in-
 iquity.
 14
 f Num. 10:9;
 Jer. 4:5.
 g Trumpet,
 Num. 10:2.
 h See "War,"
 Josh. 22:12.

- 15
 i Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 j Death Pen-
 alty for Viola-
 tion of Com-
 mandments,
 Ex. 20:1.
 k Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
 l Ch. 5:12; 6:11,
 12; 12:16; Jer.
 14:18.
 m See
 "Plagues,"
 Ex. 7:18.
 n See "Dis-
 cipline,"
 Ps. 103:3.
 o Famine,
 II Sam. 21:1.
 p Field, Num.
 20:17.
 q Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 r City, Gen.
 4:17.

- 16
 s Ch. 6:8; 14:22;
 Ezra 9:15; Is.
 37:31.
 t Mountains,
 Ex. 3:12.
 u Doves, Gen.
 8:10.
 v Is. 38:14.
 w Valley, Josh.
 8:13.
 x Is. 59:11;
 Nah. 2:7.

- 17
 y Ch. 21:7;
 22:14; Is.
 13:7; Heb.
 12:12.
 z Hands, Gen.
 16:12.
 a Knees, Is.
 35:3.
 b Water, Ps.
 95:5.

18
a Ch. 27:31; Is. 15:3; Amos 8:10.
b Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
c See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
d Job 21:6; Ps. 55:5. [3:19.
e Shame, Phil. f Face, Is. 6:2.
g See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
h Ch. 27:21.
i Head, Pr. 20:29.

19
j Is. 2:20; 30:22. [22:25.
k Silver, Job l Street, Josh. 2:19. [10:21.
m Gold, I Ki. n See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
o Pr. 11:4; Zeph. 1:18.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
q See "Proph-ecy" Dan. 2:29.
r See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. [15:1.
s Anger, Pr. t See "Hun-ger," Deut. 8:3.
u Ps. 78:30, 31; Is. 55:2.
v Soul, Job 4:15.
w Bowels, II Ch. 21:15.
x Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21. [44:12.
y Ch. 14:3, 4, 7; z See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
a See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

20 [50:2.
b Beauty, Ps. c See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
1 Or, they turned it to pride; and they (15:13).
d Images, I Ki. e Ch. 16:17.
f Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
2 Or, thereof.

21
g See "Cap-tivity," Num. 21:22.
h See "Ten Command-ments," Ex. 20:1. [16:12.
i Hand, Gen. j II Ki. 24:13; Ps. 74:2-8; Jer. 52:13.
k The Wicked, Ex. 23:7. [2:1.
l Earth, Gen. m Spoil, Is. 9:3.
n Profane, I Tim. 6:20.

22
o Anthropomor- phism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
p Ch. 39:23, 24; Jer. 18:17.
3 Or, secret treasure.

also^a gird themselves with^b sackcloth, and^c horror shall cover them; and^e shame shall be upon all^f faces, and^g baldness upon all theirⁱ heads. 19 They shall^j cast their^k silver in the^l streets, and their^m gold shall be as anⁿ unclean thing; their^o silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the^p day of the^q wrath of Je-hō-vāh: they shall^r not satisfy their^s souls, nei-ther fill their^t bowels; because it hath been^u the stumbling-block of^v their^w iniquity. 20 As for the^x beauty of his^y orna-ment, ¹ he set it in majesty; but they made the^z images of their^a abominations and their detest-able things^b therein: therefore have I made it unto them as an unclean thing. 21 And I will^c give it into the^d hands of the^e strangers for a prey, and to the^f wicked of the^g earth for a^h spoil; and they shallⁱ profane it. 22 My^j face will I turn also from them, and they shall profane my^k secret place; and

Var. Read.—V. 18. also—And (*beginning verse*). ROTH. OR. KRA. horror—trembling, BER. V. 19. an unclean thing—an impurity (*ch.* 22:10); refuse, OR.; dirt. KRA. satisfy—satisfy [with it], ROTH. OR. KRA. souls—greed, ROTH. KRA. fill [—can] fill, KRA. bowels—bowels [with it], ROTH. OR. KRA. hath been—was, Var. of—for, ROTH. V. 20. As for—And, BER. OR. ROTH.; omit, KRA. his—the, OR.; 'their,' PESH. SYMM. ROTH. LOFT. he set—they made, SEPT. PESH. VULG. BER. ROTH. OR.; 'they' have made, KRA. he set . . . but—they turned it to pride; and, *II. Kc. Sm.* LOFT. r marg. in majesty—for display, OR.; for presumption, BER.; into an object of presumption, ROTH.; for [an object of] boasting, KRA. but—and, ROTH. the—their, ROTH. KRA. images of their—horrible pictures, ROTH.; pictures (images), KRA. therein—therefrom, Var. ROTH. KRA.; therewith, OR. BER. unto . . . thing—an impu-rity to them, Var. an unclean thing—refuse, OR.; dirt (or, refuse), KRA. V. 21. wicked—most wicked (godless), ROTH. OR. BER.; pests, SEPT. V. 21. 22. and they shall—that they may, ROTH. OR. KRA. it—they, SEPT. V. 22. Prefix, And, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. also—away, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. secret place—jewel, ROTH. BER. KRA.; treasure, OR.; charge, SEPT. and . . . it—that its beauty shall be torn away, BER.; and shall go into them unguard-edly, and profane them, SEPT. V. 24. Wherefore—And so, ROTH.; And, OR.; But, KRA. nations—heathen-nations,

^a robbers shall enter into it, and profane it.

23 ^{r s} Make the^t chain; for the^u land is full of^{v w} bloody crimes, and the^{x y} city is^z full of^a violence. 24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the^b na-tions, and they shall^c possess their^d houses: I will also make the^e pride of the strong to cease; and^f their^g holy places shall be profaned. 25 ^h6 De-struction cometh; and they shall seekⁱ peace, and there shall be none. 26 ^k Mischievous shall come upon mischief, and^m rumor shall be upon rumor; and they shallⁿ seek a^{o p} vision of the^q prophet; but the^{r s} law shall perish from the^t priest, and^{u v} counsel from the^w elders. 27 The^x king shall^y mourn, and the^z prince shall be^a clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be^b troubled: I will do unto them^{c d} after their way, and according to their deserts will I^e judge them; and they

ROTH. KRA.; heathen, BER. OR. R. I will also—and I will, ROTH. OR. the . . . cease—an end of 'their' proud 'power,' SEPT. ROTH. KRA.; an end of the pride of the strong, OR. places—'things,' ROTH.; sanctuaries, OR. KRA. V. 25. Destruction—Anxiety, ROTH. BER. KRA. Awful (or, Dismal) things, OR. peace—deliverance, ROTH. KRA. and—but, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 26. Mischievous (twice)—Misfortune, KRA.; mishap, BER. ROTH.; collapse, OR. rumor (twice)—dire news, ROTH.; fearful news, BER. KRA. upon—over, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. seek—desire (demand), ROTH. OR. the (first)—a, ROTH. but—and, ROTH. the (second)—[the], KRA. law—instruction: cf. Deut. 17:11; 24:8. Var. KRA. shall perish from—is lost to, KRA. counsel—[the] counsel, ROTH. elders—noble, ROTH. V. 27. mourn—grieve, OR. prince—chief, Var. with desolation—in benumbed horror, KRA. desolation—appalment, Var. horror, ROTH.; torpor, OR. people of the land—poor people, BER. troubled—lamed (confused, OR.; benumbed, KRA.) with fright, ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. deserts—Or, judgments, *Ew. Kc.* KRA. and they shall—that they may, BER. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 19. their silver . . . Je-hovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BER. V. 20. and . . . things—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 23. Make the chain—Omit, BER. ROTH.; Make the thorough [house] cleaning, KRA. V. 24. the strong—their strength, *Sept. Ew. Hi. Sm. Kamp. Co. Cf.* ch. 24:21; 30:6, 18; 33:28. V. 26. prophet—Add, but there shall be none, ROTH. V. 27. The . . . and—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA.

q See "Steal-ing," Lev. 19:11.

23
r See "Punish-ment," Gen. 39:20.
s Jer. 27:2.
t Chains, Ps. 149:8.
u Land, Gen. 23:15.
v Blood, Lev. 17:11.
w Ch. 9:9; Hos. 4:2.
x Heb. judg-ment of blood.
y City, Gen. 4:17.
z Ch. 1:17.
a Violence, Hab. 1:3.

24
b Nations, Gen. 10:32.
c Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
d House, Deut. 24:10. [10:2.
e Pride, Ps. f Ch. 33:28.
g Or, they that sanctify them.
h Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

25
h Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
i Or, Distress.
j Peace, Pr. 17:1.
k Ch. 13:10, 16.

26
k Mischief, Ps. 140:2. [4:20.
l Is. 47:11; Jer. m Ch. 21:7.
n Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
o Vision, Num. 12:6.
p Jer. 21:2; 37:17.
q Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
r Law, Deut. 31:24.
s Ch. 22:26; Ps. 74:9; Mic. 3:6.
t Priest, Ex. 28:1.
u Counsel, Pr. 8:14. [18:18.
v Ch. 11:2; Jer. w Elders of Is-rael, Ezra 5:5.

27
x King, Deut. 17:15.
y Mourning, John 11:35.
z Prince, Num. 2:7.
a Ch. 26:16; Job 8:22; Ps. 35:26; 109:18, 29.

b See "Afflic-tion," Ps. 9:10.
c Vs. 3, 4, 8; ch. 18:30; Is. 3:11.
d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
e God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

^a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^b Ch. 1:1, 2; 20:1; 40:1.
^c Year, Lev. 25:8.
^d Month, Gen. 7:11.
^e Day, Lev. 25:8.
^f House, Deut. 24:10.
^g Home, Lev. 18:9.
^h Ch. 14:1-4; 33:31; Mal. 2:7.
ⁱ Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^j Ch. 3:14; 33:22; 37:1.
^k God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
^m See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
ⁿ Ch. 1:27.
^o Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^p Loins, Is. 11:5.
^q Ch. 1:4, 27.
^r Or, *as amber to look upon*.
^s Metals, Job 19:24.
^t See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^u Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
^v Court, Jer. 37:21.
^w Seat, Mt. 21:12.
^x Images, I Ki. 15:13.
^y Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
^z Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^a See "Cloud of Glory," Ex. 14:19.
^b Ch. 1:23.
^c Or, vision.
^d Inspiration of Prophets, I Ki. 17:13.
^e Son, Gen. 21:19.
^f Man, Gen. 2:7.
^g Jer. 3:2; Zech. 5:5.
^h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

shall ^a know that I am Jê-hô'vâh.
8 And it came to pass in the ^b sixth ^c year, in the sixth ^d month, in the fifth ^e day of the month, as I sat in my ^f house, and the ^h elders of ⁱ Jû'dâh sat before me, that the ^j hand of the ^k Lord Jê-hô'vâh fell there upon me. ² Then ^l I beheld, and, lo, a likeness as the ^m appearance of ^o fire; from the appearance of his ^p loins and downward, fire; and from his loins and upward, as the appearance of brightness, ^q as it were glowing ^r metal. ³ And he put forth the form of a ^s hand, and took me by a ^t lock of my ^u head; and the ^v Spirit lifted me up between ^w earth and ^x heaven, and brought me in the visions of ^a God to ^b Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, to the ^c door of the ^d gate of the inner ^e court that looketh toward the north; where was the ^f seat of the ^h image of ⁱ jealousy, which provoketh to jealousy. ⁴ And, behold, the ^k glory of the God of Îs'râ-ël was there, according to the ² appearance that I saw in the plain. ⁵ Then ^m said he unto me, "Son of ^o man, ^p lift up thine ^q eyes now the way toward the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 8.—V. 1. *day*—*Omit*, OR. fell there—came, SEPT. there—*Omit*, ROTH. V. 2. Then—And, ROTH. OR. and (second)—*Omit*, ROTH. and (third) . . . of—there, something which was like the appearance of, KRA. loins—hips, KRA. downward—*Add*, appeared as, ROTH. as it were—as the lustre, KRA.; as the colour, *r*. glowing metal; flashing metal, *Var*.; bright gold, OR.; amber, *r*. V. 3. the form of—[something] like, ROTH.; a form as, KRA.; a hand-shaped something, OR. BER. the—[the], ROTH. See ch. 3:12, the visions—vision, HEB. MSS. ROTH. door—entrance, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. V. 5. Then—And, OR. KRA. the way toward—in the direction of, OR. KRA. the north—midnight, OR. So—Now when, ROTH.; And, KRA. and . . . entry—and behold northward of the gate was the altar of the image of jealousy, BER. V. 6. seest thou—seest thou indeed, KRA. go far—be driven far, ROTH. again—yet further, ROTH. other great—greater, ROTH. KRA. V. 7. brought—led, OR. door—entrance, ROTH. KRA. court—[outer] court, KRA. when . . . behold, there I saw, KRA.; I looked and behold, OR. V. 8. Then—And, OR. dig—break, OR. ROTH. KRA. in—through, ROTH. OR.; a hole in, KRA. digged in—broke

through, ROTH. OR.; broke a hole in, KRA. a door—there [appeared] a door to light, KRA. V. 10. every form—all kinds of representations, KRA. abominable—four-footed, OR. beasts—idolatry, ROTH. idols—idol-blocks, *Ge*.; doll-images, *Ew*. portrayed upon—carved in, ROTH.; engraved, BER.; written down on, KRA. V. 11. stood—stood [serving], ROTH. elders—most eminent, KRA.

north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold, northward of the gate of the altar this ^s image of jealousy in the entry. ⁶ And he said unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? even the great ^u abominations that the house of ^v Îs'râ-ël ^w do commit here, ³ that I should ^x go far off from my sanctuary? But ⁴ thou shalt again see yet ^y other great abominations.
7 And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold, a ^z hole in the ^a wall. ⁸ Then said he unto me, Son of man, ^b dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold, a door. ⁹ And he said unto me, Go in, and see the ^c wicked abominations that they do here. ¹⁰ So I went in and saw; and behold, ^d every form of ^e creeping things, and abominable ^f beasts, and all the ^h idols of the house of Îs'râ-ël, portrayed upon the wall round about. ¹¹ And there stood before them ⁱ seventy men of the ^k elders of the house of Îs'râ-ël; and in the midst of

through, ROTH. OR.; broke a hole in, KRA. a door—there [appeared] a door to light, KRA. V. 10. every form—all kinds of representations, KRA. abominable—four-footed, OR. beasts—idolatry, ROTH. idols—idol-blocks, *Ge*.; doll-images, *Ew*. portrayed upon—carved in, ROTH.; engraved, BER.; written down on, KRA. V. 11. stood—stood [serving], ROTH. elders—most eminent, KRA.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 1. sixth—fifth, *Sept. Sm. Co.* OR. KRA. (?); August 593, BER. the Lord—*Omit*, ROTH.; the All-Lord, OR. V. 2. fire—a man, *Sept. Doub. Ew. Hi. Mc. Sm. Co.* (L). ROTH. OR. KRA. BER. LOFT. the appearance of (second)—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. brightness, as it were—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. V. 3. the seat of—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. which jealousy—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. provoketh—*Add*, [Yahweh], ROTH. KRA. V. 4. of—*Add*, [Yahweh], ROTH. V. 5. So . . . north—*Omit*, OR. in the entry—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. BER. CO. V. 6. even the—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. great—great are, KRA. the house of Israel—they, SEPT. ROTH. again—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 7. and when wall—*Omit*, ROTH. V. 9. wicked—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 10. creeping—horrible creeping, OR. things—*Add*, beasts, ROTH.; and [other] animals, KRA.

^r The North, Jer. 47:2.
^s V. 3; Ps. 78:58; Jer. 7:30; 32:34.
^t Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
^u Vs. 9, 17; ch. 5:11; II Ki. 23:4, 5.
^v Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^w See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^x Or, to get them far off.
^y Ch. 7:22, 24; Ps. 78:60.
^z Or, turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations. So also in vs. 13, 15.
^a Vs. 11, 14, 16.
^b Hole, Heb. 11:38.
^c Wall, Jer. 51:58.
^d See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^e Ch. 14:3; Ex. 20:4; Deut. 4:16-18; Jer. 2:26, 27; 16:18.
^f Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
^g Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
^h See "Unclean Animals," Gen. 2:20.
ⁱ Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^j Ex. 24:1, 9; Num. 11:16, 25; Lu. 10:1.
^k Elders of Israel, Ez. 5:5; Jer. 19:1.

11
 a Num. 16:17, 35.
 b See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 d See "Smelling," I Cor. 12:17.
 e Incense, Ex. 30:34.
 f Ch. 16:18; 23:41; Jer. 44:3-5.

12
 g Elders of Israel, Ez. 5:5.
 h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 i Darkness, Job 38:9.
 j Chambers, Ez. 40:17.
 k Images, I Ki. 15:13.
 l Ch. 9:9.
 m See "Knowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.
 n Land, Gen. 23:15.

13
 o Jer. 9:3.

14
 p Ch. 44:4; 46:9.
 q Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 r Mourning, John 11:35.
 s See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

15
 t Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
 u Son, Gen. 21:19.
 v Man, Gen. 2:7.
 w Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

16
 x V. 3; ch. 10:3.
 y Court, Jer. 37:21.
 z Door, Ex. 12:22.
 a Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 b God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Porch, Ju. 3:23.
 d Altar, Gen. 22:9.
 e Ch. 11:1.
 f Ch. 23:39; I Ki. 8:30; II Chr. 29:6; Jer. 2:27.
 g Face, Is. 6:2.
 h The East, Zech. 8:7.
 i Deut. 4:19; 17:3; Job 31:26-28; Jer. 44:17.
 j Worship, Mt. 4:10.

them stood Jā-āz-ā-nī-āh the son of Shā-phān, every man with his ^a b censer in his ^c hand; and the ^d odor of the cloud of ^e incense went up. 12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ^g elders of the house of ^h Īś-rā-ēl do in the ⁱ dark, every man in his ^j chambers of ^k imagery? for ^l they say, ^m Jē-hō-vāh seeth us not; Jē-hō-vāh hath forsaken the ⁿ land. 13 He said also unto me, Thou shalt again see yet ^o other great abominations which they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the ^p gate of Jē-hō-vāh's house which was toward the north; and behold, there sat the ^q women ^r weeping for ^s Tām-mūz. 15 Then said he unto ^t me, Hast thou seen *this*, O ^u son of ^v man? thou shalt again see yet greater ^w abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the ^x inner ^y court of Jē-hō-vāh's house; and behold, at the ^z door of the ^a temple of ^b Jē-hō-vāh, between the ^c porch and the ^d altar, were about ^e five and twenty men, with their ^f backs toward the temple of Jē-hō-vāh, and their ^g faces toward the ^h east; and ⁱ they were ^j worshipping

Var. Read.—V. 12, thou—thou indeed, ROTH. every . . . imagery—every one choosing his image, BER. say—think, ROTH. V. 13, again—further, KRA. other great—'greater', ROTH. Vs. 14, 16, door—entrance, ROTH. OR. KRA. house—temple, KRA. V. 14, north—midnight, OR. Tammuz—i.e. Adonis, Var. Vs. 15, 17, *this*—[it], ROTH.; it, OR. KRA. V. 16, porch—vestibule, ROTH. OR. about—Or, as it were, *Hi. Ke.* some, KRA. toward—[turned] toward, KRA. the east—morning, OR. and . . . worshipping—they worshipped, KRA. worshipping—'praying to', ROTH. HEB. MSS. V. 17, a light thing—not enough, ROTH.; still too little, OR. for—that, ROTH. OR. KRA. and—now, ROTH.; Verily, KRA. lo—behold, ROTH. OR. they—there they, OR. branch—bunch of twigs, ROTH. OR. V. 18, mine . . . pity—my eye shall not pity, nor will I forbear, OR.; I (Mine eye, KRA.) will not look with pity, nor exercise forbearance, ROTH. KRA. with a loud voice—ever so loudly, OR. Chap. 9.—V. 1, Cause . . . near—Bring hither the destinies of the city, OR.; Come hither ye executioners of the city, BER.; They draw near, the visitations of the city, KRA.; The visitation of the city draweth nigh,

the ^k sun toward the east. 17 Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of ^l Jū-dāh that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have ^m filled the land with ⁿ violence, and have turned again to ^o provoke me to ^p anger: and, lo, they put the ^q branch to their ^r nose. 18 Therefore will ^s I also deal in wrath; ^t mine ^u eye shall not spare, neither will I have ^v pity; and ^w though they ^x cry in mine ^y ears with a ^z loud voice, yet ^a will I not hear them.

9 Then ^d he cried in mine ears with a loud ^e voice, saying, ^f Cause ye them that have charge over the ^g city to draw near, every man with his ^h destroying ⁱ weapon in his hand. 2 And behold, six men came from the way of the upper gate, which lieth toward the north, every man with his ^j slaughter weapon in his hand; and ^k one man in the midst of them clothed in ^l linen, with ^m a writer's ⁿ inkhorn ^o by his side. And they went in, and stood beside the ^p brazen ^q altar.

3 And the ^r glory of the God of Īś-rā-ēl was gone up

SEPT. ROTH. destroying—murderous, OR. V. 2, from—Omit. ROTH. of—'from', SEPT. ROTH. the north—midnight, OR. slaughter weapon—tool for destroying (shattering, OR. KRA.), OR. ROTH. KRA.; battle-axe, SEPT. *r marg.* probably, hammer, LOFT. Vs. 2, 3, 11, by—on, Var. ROTH. OR. V. 2, side—hips, OR. KRA. stood—placed themselves, ROTH. OR.

Var. Read.—V. 12, in the dark—Omit. SEPT. in . . . imagery—'here', ROTH. every . . . imagery—Omit. ROTH. CO. *Hi. KAÜ.* V. 14, the (last)—Omit. SEPT. ROTH. V. 16, five and twenty—twenty, SEPT. ROTH. toward the east—Omit. SEPT. ROTH. KRA.; morningward, OR. V. 17, and have . . . anger—Omit. SEPT. ROTH.; and have provoked me to anger anew, KRA. and, lo, . . . nose—Verily, there they [even] allow their [sacrificial] stench to come up to 'my' nose, KRA. V. 18, deal—deal with them, SEPT. ROTH. and . . . them—Omit. SEPT. ROTH. KRA. Chap. 9. V. 1, Cause . . . near—Draw nigh, ye that &c., *Pesh. Hi. Ha. Ke. (pt.)*. every . . . hand—Omit. ROTH.

k Sun, Ps. 136:8.

17
 l Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 m Ch. 7:11, 23; 9:9; Amos 3:10; Mic. 2:2.
 n Violence, Hab. 1:3.
 o Ch. 16:26; Jer. 7:18, 19.
 p Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 q Branch, John 15:5.
 r Nose, Gen. 7:22.

18
 s Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 t Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 u Ch. 7:4; 9:5, 10.
 v Eye, Ps. 17:3.
 w Pity, Ps. 103:13.
 x Is. 1:15; Jer. 11:11; Mic. 3:4; Zech. 7:13.
 y Cry, Lu. 13:7.
 z Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 a Ears, Ex. 29:20.
 b Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 c See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.

1
 d See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
 e Is. 6:8.
 f Or, Draw ye near that &c.
 f City, Gen. 4:17.
 g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 h See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 i Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.

2
 2 Or, battle-axe.
 j Ch. 10:2.
 k Linen, Esth. 8:15.
 l See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.
 m Ink, Jer. 36:18.
 3 Heb. upon his loins.
 n See "Brass," Josh. 22:8.
 o Altar, Gen. 22:9.

3
 p Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
 q See "Cloud of Glory," Ex. 14:19.
 r Ch. 10:4; 11:22, 23.

3
a Cherubim,
 Ex. 25:18.
b Ch. 10:2, 20.
c House, Deut.
 24:10.
d See "Tem-
 ple," I Sam.
 1:9.
e Writing, I Cor.
 4:14.
f Ink, Jer.
 36:18.
g See "Tools
 and Imple-
 ments," Ex.
 32:4.

4
h V. 6; Ex. 12:7,
 13; II Cor.
 1:22; II Tim.
 2:19; Rev.
 7:2, 3.
i See "Head,"
 Pr. 20:29.
j Sighing, Job
 3:24.
k Ch. 6:11; 21:6;
 Ps. 119:53,
 136; Jer.
 13:17.
l Cry, Lu. 18:7.
m Abominations,
 Lev. 7:21.

5
n V. 10; ch.
 5:11; 7:4, 9;
 Ex. 32:27.

6
o II Chr. 36:17.
1 Heb. *to*
destruction.
p Old Age,
 Titus 2:3.
q Young Men,
 I John 2:14.
r Virgin, Deut.
 22:14.
s Children, Gen.
 3:16.
t Woman, Ruth
 3:9.
u Ex. 12:23;
 Rev. 9:4.
v See v. 4.
w Jer. 25:29;
 Amos 3:2;
 Lu. 12:47.
x Beginnings,
 Gen. 1:1.
y Ch. 8:11.
z See "Elders
 of Israel,"
 Ezra 5:5.
 2 Or, elders.

7
a See "Purifica-
 tion," Lev.
 15:2.
b Ch. 7:20-22;
 II Chr. 36:17-
 17.
c Ch. 6:4.
d Court, Jer.
 37:21.
e See "Death,"
 Rom. 5:12.

8
f See v. 5.
g Ezekiel, Ez.
 1:1.
h I Chr. 21:16.
i Face, Is. 6:2.
j Ch. 11:13;
 Amos 7:2-6.
k God, Gen. 1:1.
l See "Destruc-
 tion," Hos.
 13:14.

from the ^{a b} chēr'ūb, whereupon
 it was, to the threshold of the
^{c d} house: and he called to the man
 clothed in linen, who had the
^e writer's ^{f g} inkhorn by his side.
 4 And Jē-hō'vāh said unto him,
 Go through the midst of the city,
 through the midst of Jē-ru'
 sâ-lēm, and set a ^h mark upon
 the ⁱ foreheads of the men that
^{j k} sigh and that ^l cry over all the
^m abominations that are done in
 the midst thereof. 5 And to the
 others he said in my hearing, Go
 ye through the city after him,
 and smite: ⁿ let not your eye
 spare, neither have ye pity;
 6 ^o slay ^p utterly the ^q old man,
 the ^r young man and the ^s vir-
 gin, and ^t little children and
^u women; but ^v come not near
 any man upon whom is the
^{w x} mark: and ^{y z} begin at my
 sanctuary. Then they began at
 the ¹ ² old men that were before
 the house. 7 And he said unto
 them, ^{a b} Defile the house, and
^c fill the ^d courts with the ^e slain:
 go ye forth. And they went
 forth, and smote in the city. 8
 And it came to pass, ^f while they
 were smiting, and I was left,
 that ^g I ^h fell upon my ⁱ face, and
 cried, and said, ^j Ah ^k Lord Jē-
 hō'vāh! wilt thou ^l destroy all

Var. Rend.—V. 3. was—had [mean-
 while], KRA. was gone . . . house—
 tarried upon the southern stairway which
 led to the threshold of the temple, BER.
 whereupon—upon whom (pl.), SEPT.
 ROTH. OR. KRA.: was—had been,
 ROTH. OR. Vs. 4, 6, mark—cross, Var.
 OR.; sign, KRA. V. 4, sigh—lament,
 BER. KRA. cry—groan, OR.; sorrow,
 BER.; tremble, KRA. V. 5, hearing—
 ears, BER. KRA. let . . . pity—without
 pity and without forbearance, ROTH.
 V. 6, virgin—maiden, R. little—Omit,
 ROTH. OR. KRA. come not near—leave
 untouched, ROTH. OR. KRA. old men
 —eldest, ROTH.; elders, OR.; eminent,
 KRA. were—stood, BER. OR.; [stood],
 KRA. house—temple, ROTH.; [Temple—]
 house, KRA. V. 7, house—temple, ROTH.
 courts—streets, CO. KAU. TOY. BER.
 go—[Then] go, ROTH. And . . . smote
 —Go forth and smite, BER. V. 8, that
 —Omit, ROTH. BER.; then, OR. wrath—
 fury, R. V. 9, blood—blood-guilt, ROTH.
 OR.: deeds of blood, KRA. wrestling of
 judgment—violence, ROTH.; lawbreak-
 ing, OR. say—think, ROTH. not—
 [it] not, ROTH.; us, OR. V. 10, spare—
 look with pity, ROTH. OR. KRA. have

the ^m residue of ^{n o p} Īs-râ-ēl in
 thy pouring out of thy ^q wrath
 upon ^r Jē-ru'-sâ-lēm?

9 Then said he unto me, The
^s iniquity of the house of Īs-râ-ēl
 and ^t Jū-dāh is exceeding great,
 and the ^u land is ^v full of ^w blood,
 and the ^x city full of ^{y z} wresting
 of ^a judgment: for ^b they say, Jē-
 hō'vāh hath forsaken the land,
 and Jē-hō'vāh ^c seeth not. 10
 And as for me also, ^d mine ^e eye
 shall not spare, neither will ^f I
 have ^g pity, but ^{h i} I will bring
 their way upon their ^j head. 11
 And, behold, the ^k man ^l clothed
 in ^m linen, who had the inkhorn
 by his side, reported the matter,
 saying, I have done as thou hast
 commanded me.

10 Then I ⁿ looked, and,
 behold, in the ^{o p} firma-
 ment that was over the head of
 the chēr'ū-bīm there appeared
 above them as it were a ^{q r} sap-
 phire stone, as the appearance
 of the likeness of a ^{s t} throne. 2
 And he spake unto the man
^u clothed in linen, and said, Go
 in between the ^v whirling wheels,
 even under the ^w chēr'ūb, and fill
 both thy ^x hands with ^{y z} coals
 of fire from between the chēr'ū-
 bīm, and ⁴ scatter them over the
 city. And he went in in my

pity—exercise forbearance, ROTH.
 KRA. but—Omit, ROTH. OR.; [but],
 KRA. V. 11, side—hips, KRA. Chap.
 10.—V. 1. Then—And, ROTH. OR.
 looked—saw, OR. in—upon, Var. KRA.;
 over, ROTH. as it were—something
 like, KRA. likeness—formation, ROTH.
 V. 2. And—Then, ROTH. in—into
 the space, ROTH. whirling wheels
 —wheels, ROTH.; whirl, OR.; whirling
 wheels, OR. KRA. even—even into the
 space, OR. And (last)—Then, ROTH.
 KRA. in my sight—before my eyes,
 ROTH. OR. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 3. cherub—cherubim
 (pl.), Sept. *Hi.* ROTH. OR. KRA.;
 see ch. 10:2. V. 4. Jehovah—Omit,
 SEPT. ROTH. V. 6. sanctuary—consec-
 rated ones (II Chr. 26:18), Sept. *Gr.* old
 (second)—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. CO. BER.
 KRA. V. 8, and I was left—Omit, SEPT.
 ROTH. Lord—Omit, ROTH. SEPT. all—
 Omit, ROTH. Chap. 10. V. 1. *A gloss.* CO.
 BER. ROTH. KRA. as . . . throne—
 with the appearance of, &c.; upon it, Sept.
 (MSS.) Co.; cf. ch. 1:26. V. 2, and said
 —Omit, SEPT. ROTH. Vs. 2, 4, cherub
 —cherubim, Sept. *Pesh. Targ. Vulg. Hi. Co.*

m Remnant, Is.
 1:9.
n Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
o Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
p See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
q Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
r Jerusalem,
 Ju. 1:8.

9
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.
u Land, Gen.
 23:15.
v Ch. 7:23; 22:2.
w Ch. 11 Ki. [2:34].
 21:16; Jer.
 Blood, Lev.
 17:11. [4:17].
x City, Gen.
y Oppression,
 Jer. 22:17.
z Ch. 22:9;
 Mic. 3:1-3;
 7:3.
 3 Or, perverse-
 ness.
a Judgment,
 II Pet. 2:4.
b Ch. 8:12; Job
 22:13; Ps.
 10:11; 94:7;
 Is. 29:15.
c See "Knowl-
 edge of God,"
 Gen. 1:1.

10
d Ch. 8:18;
 24:14; Is. 65:6.
e Eye, Ps. 17:8.
f See "Mercy of
 God," Gen.
 1:1. [10:13].
g Pity, Ps.
h Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
i Ch. 7:4; 11:21;
 Hos. 9:7.
j Head, Pr.
 20:29.

11
k See v. 4.
l Clothing, Job
 31:19.
m Linen, Esth.
 8:15.

1
n See "Visions,"
 Num. 12:6.
o See
 "Heaven,"
 Deut. 26:15.
p Ch. 1:22, 26.
q See "Precious
 Stones," I Ki.
 10:11.
r Ex. 24:10.
s Throne, Acts
 12:21.
t Rev. 4:2, 3.

2
u Ch. 9:2.
v V. 13; ch.
 1:15-21.
w V. 20; ch. 9:3.
x Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
y See "Fire,"
 Lev. 10:2.
z Ch. 1:13; Ps.
 18:10-13; Is.
 6:6; Rev. 8:5.
 4 Or, sprinkle.

^a Ch. 8:3, 13.
^b Court, Jer. 37:21.

^c Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
^e Ch. 9:3; 11:22, 23.
^f See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^g Ex. 40:34, 35; Is. 6:1-4.
^h Ch. 1:28.

ⁱ Wings, Is. 40:31.
^j Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^k Ch. 1:24; Job 40:9; Rev. 10:3.
^l God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
¹ Heb. *El Shaddai*.

^m Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.
^o See v. 2.
^p Clothing, Job 31:19.
^q Linen, Esth. 8:15.
^r Fire, Lev. 10:2.

^s Ch. 1:13.

^t Ch. 1:8.

sight. 3 Now the chēr'û-bîm stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the ^{a b} inner court. 4 And the ^{c d e} glory of Jê-hô'vâh mounted up from the chēr'ûb, and stood over the threshold of the house; and the ^{f g} house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the ^h brightness of Jê-hô'vâh's glory. 5 And the sound of the ⁱ wings of the chēr'û-bîm was heard even to the outer court, as the ^{j k} voice of ^{l 1} God Almighty when he speaketh. 6 And it came to pass, when he commanded the ^{m n o} man ^p clothed in ^q linen, saying, Take ^r fire from between the whirling wheels, from between the chēr'û-bîm, that he went in, and stood beside a wheel. 7 And the chēr'ûb stretched forth his hand from between the chēr'û-bîm unto the ^s fire that was between the chēr'û-bîm, and took *thereof*, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed in linen, who took it and went out. 8 And there appeared in the chēr'û-bîm the form of a man's ^t hand under their wings.

Var. Rend.—V. 3. Now—But. OR. KRA. right—Or, south, *Var.* house—Temple, ROTH.; [Temple]house, KRA. when—as, ROTH. OR. KRA. went in—entered, SEPT. TARG. ROTH. V. 4. And—But, ROTH.; Then, OR. KRA. and stood over—towards, ROTH.; over, OR. upon, KRA. full—filled with, ROTH. KRA. V. 5. sound—rushing, ROTH. heard—audible, ROTH. KRA. God Almighty—*Heb.* El Shaddai, *Var.* V. 6. And . . . pass—Now, ROTH. Take—Fetch, ROTH. OR. from—Add, the place (places, KRA.) OR. OR. KRA. whirling wheels—whirl, OR.; wheels, ROTH.; whirling wheels, KRA. that—then, ROTH. OR. KRA. stood—placed himself, ROTH. OR. a—the [one], ROTH.; the, BER. OR. V. 7. And—Then, OR. KRA. took—lifted, KRA. V. 9. looked—saw, OR. unto a beryl—the sparkling of a chrysolite, ROTH. beryl—chrysolite, *Var.*; Tarshish, OR.; Topaz, KRA. V. 11. in—toward, *Var.* OR. ROTH. 'on, KRA. directions—sides, ROTH. OR. KRA. they turned . . . went—so went they without turning in their going, KRA. but . . . went—For the part (place) toward which the foremost took the direction, thither went they, without turning in their going, KRA. to—toward, SEPT. PESH. TARG. ROTH. OR. the . . . it—one set the

9 And I looked, and behold, ^u four wheels beside the chēr'û-bîm, one wheel beside one chēr'ûb, and another wheel beside another chēr'ûb; and the appearance of the wheels was like unto a ^{v w 2} beryl stone. 10 And as for their appearance, they four had one likeness, as if a ^x wheel had been ^{y 3} within a wheel. 11 When they went, they went ^{y 4} in their four directions: they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the ^z head looked they followed it; they ^a turned not as they went. 12 And their ^{b c d} whole body, and their backs, and their ^e hands, and their wings, and the ^f wheels, were full of ^g eyes round about, *even* the wheels that they four had. 13 As for the wheels, they were called in ^h my hearing the ⁱ whirling wheels. 14 And ^j every one had four ^k faces: the first face was the face of the ^l chēr'ûb, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the face of a ^m lion, and the fourth the face of an ⁿ eagle.

15 And the chēr'û-bîm mounted up: this is the ^o living creature that I saw by the ^p river

direction they went, BER. head—first one, ROTH.; foremost, OR. KRA. looked—turned, ROTH. OR. V. 12. And all their axle-trees and their fellows and their spokes and their naves were full of eyes, BER. *even* . . . had—for the four, ROTH.; by all four, KRA. V. 13. in my hearing—before my ears, OR. V. 14. first face—face of the first, *Var.* second face—face of the second, *Var.* V. 15. this is—these are, OR.; That was, KRA. living creature—same being (beings, OR.), ROTH. OR.; [same] being, KRA. saw—had seen, OR. ROTH.

Var. Read.—Vs. 3-6. *A gloss*, ROTH. V. 3. *A gloss*, KRA. V. 7. cherub—he, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. from—between the cherubim—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. was—was in the space, ROTH.; [was], KRA. *thereof*—it, OR. and put . . . took it—*Omit*, BER. V. 8. *Omit*, BER. Vs. 8-17. *A gloss*, ROTH. CO. V. 12. And . . . wheels—And their rings, *Hi. Sm. Co. with 'even of' for 'even': of. ch. 1:18. V. 13. Omit*, KRA. V. 14. *Omit*, Sept. *Hi. Sm. Co.* BER. (*originally a gloss on v. 22.*) the cherub—an ox (*ch. 1:10*), *Gr.*; the bull, ROTH. V. 15. *A gloss*, KRA.

^u Ch. 1:15-17.
^v See "Precious Stones," I Ki. 10:11.
^w Dan. 10:6; Rev. 21:20.
² Or, stone of Tarshish.

^x Ch. 1:16.
³ Heb. *in the midst of*.

¹¹
^y Ch. 1:17.
⁴ Heb. *on their four sides*.
^z Head, Pr. 20:29.
^a See v. 22.

¹²
^b See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
^c Rev. 4:6, 8.
^d Body, Num. 25:8.
^e Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^f Ch. 1:18.
^g Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

¹³
^h Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
ⁱ See v. 2.

¹⁴
^j V. 21; ch. 1:6, 10; I Ki. 7:29, 36; Rev. 4:7.
^k Face, Is. 6:2.
^l Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.
^m Lion, Job 4:10.
ⁿ Eagle, Ex. 19:4.

¹⁵
^o Ch. 1:3, 5.
^p Rivers, Is. 32:2.

16
a Ch. 1:19.

17
b Ch. 1:21.
c Spirit, Job 4:15.
1 Or, of life. See ch. 1:21.

18
d Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
f See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
g Ps. 18:10.
h Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.

19
i Wings, Is. 40:31.
j Earth, Gen. 2:1.
2 Or, over against.
k Door, Ex. 12:22.
l Ch. 11:1.
m Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

20
n V. 15; ch. 1:5, 26.
o Rivers, Is. 32:2.
p Chebar, Is. 10:22.
q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

21
r V. 14; ch. 1:6, 8; 41:18, 19.
s Face, Is. 6:2.
t Man, Gen. 2:7.

22
u See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
v Vs. 15, 20; ch. 1:1, 3.
w Ch. 1:9, 12.

Chēbār. 16 And when the chēr'û-bīm^a went, the wheels went beside them; and when the chēr'û-bīm lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the wheels also turned not from beside them. 17 When they^b stood, these stood; and when they mounted up, these mounted up with them: for the^c spirit¹ of the living creature was in them.

18 And the^d glory of Jē-hō'vāh went forth from over the threshold of the¹ house, and stood^o over the^h chēr'û-bīm. 19 And the chēr'û-bīm lifted up theirⁱ wings, and mounted up from the^j earth in my sight when they went forth, and the wheels² beside them: and they stood at the^k door of the^l east gate of Jē-hō'vāh's house; and the glory of the God of Īs'ra-ēl was over them above.

20 This is theⁿ living creature that I saw under the God of Īs'ra-ēl by the^o river^p Chēbār; and I^q knew that they were chēr'û-bīm. 21^r Every one had four^s faces, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a^t man was under their wings. 22 And as for the likeness of their faces, they were the faces which I^u saw by the river^v Chēbār, their appearances and themselves; they^w went every one straight forward.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 16, 19. lifted up—spread, ROTH. V. 17. mounted up—were lifted up, Var.; arose, ROTH. OR.: lifted themselves up, KRA. the spirit—a Spirit, KRA. living creature—Or, life, Var. R marg.; [animal-beings], ROTH.; omit, KRA. V. 18. And—Then, ROTH. OR.; Thereupon, KRA. Vs. 18, 19. house—Temple, ROTH.; [Temple] house, KRA. V. 18. stood—stationed itself, ROTH. OR. V. 19. in my sight—before my eyes, ROTH. OR. beside—contemporary with, ROTH. KRA. they—it (i.e. the whole appearance), Hi. stood—'placed themselves,' ROTH. KRA. door—entrance, KRA. V. 20. This is—These were, OR.: That [was], KRA. living creature—being, ROTH. KRA.; beings, OR. V. 22. straight forward—in the direction of his face, Var. Chap. 11.—V. 1. Moreover—Then, OR. KRA.; And, ROTH. the Spirit—See ch. 3:12. house—Temple, ROTH. KRA. eastward—towards morning, OR. behold—there, KRA. door—entrance, ROTH.

11 Moreover the^x Spirit¹ lifted me up, and brought me unto the^z east gate of Jē-hō'vāh's house, which looketh eastward: and behold, at the door of the gate^a five and twenty men; and I saw in the midst of them Jā-āz-ā-ni'āh the son of Āz-zūr, and^b Pēl-ā-ti'āh the son of^c Bē-nā'āh, ^d princes of the people. 2 And^e he said unto^f me, ^g Son of man, these are the men that^h devise iniquity, and thatⁱ give wicked^j counsel in this^k city; 3 that say, ³ The time is not near to^m buildⁿ houses: this^o city is the^p caldron, and we are the^q flesh. 4 Therefore^r s prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

5 And the Spirit of Jē-hō'vāh^t fell upon me, and he said unto me, Speak, ^u Thus saith Jē-hō'vāh: Thus have ye said, O house of^v Īs'ra-ēl; for^w x I know the^y things that come into your^z mind. 6 Ye have^a b multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the^c streets thereof with the slain. 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Jē-hō'vāh: Your^d slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and^e this city is the caldron; but^f ye shall be^g brought forth out

OR. KRA. gate—gate [were], KRA. princes—captains, *Ha, Hi, Ke, Sm.*; chiefs (or heads), ROTH. KRA. V. 2. And—Then, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 3. The... houses—So *Ha, Hi, Ke, Sm.*; Are not the houses newly built? SEPT. VULG. PESH. BER. CO.; Not so soon is the time to build houses, OR.; Should we not approach the daughters of the city of Jerusalem? KRA. Vs. 3, 7, 11. this city—she, ROTH. KRA. OR. V. 5. And—Then, KRA. ROTH. OR. saith—hath spoken, KRA. Thus (second)—So, KRA. have ye said—say ye, ROTH. for... mind—but what [baseness] arises in your [base] spirit; I know it well, KRA. come into—arise, ROTH. mind—heart, OR. V. 6. multiplied your slain—slain many, ROTH. V. 7. this city—she [the city], ROTH. OR. KRA. ye... brought—you shall one bring, Var.

Var. Read.—V. 19. when they went forth—Omit, ROTH. KRA. V. 21. four wings—eight wings, SEPT. Chap. 11.—V. 1. Jaazaniah—Jechoniah, SEPT. Vs. 7, 8, 13, 16, 17, 21. Lord—Omit, ROTH.; All-Lord, OR. V. 7. ye... brought—you will I bring, 40 MSS. Versions, *Ev. Sm. Kamp. Co. R marg.* ROTH. KRA.

1 Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
x V. 24; ch. 3:12, 14; 18:3; 43:5.
y Ch. 10:19; 43:4.
z Ch. 8:16.
a V. 13.
b Bonaiah, I Ki. 2:25.
c Prince, Num. 2:7.

2
e Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
f Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
g Son, Gen. 21:19.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i Ps. 2:1, 2; 52:2; Is. 30:1; Jer. 5:5; Mic. 2:1.
j Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
k City, Gen. 4:17.
l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

3
3 Or, Is not the time near &c?
m Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
n Houses, Deut. 24:10.
o Vs. 7, 11; ch. 24:3, 6; Jer. 1:13.
p Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
q Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

4
r Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
s Ch. 3:4, 17.
5
t Ch. 2:24; 8:1.
u Ch. 2:4, 5, 7.
v Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
w Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Jer. 11:20; 17:10.
y Ch. 38:10.
z Mind, Job 38:36.

6
a Ch. 7:23; 22:2-6, 9, 12, 27; Is. 1:15; Jer. 7:9.
b Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
c Streets, Josh. 2:19.

7
d Ch. 24:3-13; Mic. 3:2, 3.
e Vs. 3, 11.
f Another reading is, I will bring you.
f V. 9; II Ki. 25:18-22; Jer. 52:24-27.

- 8
 a Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 b Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 c Vengeance, Job, Gen. 1:1.
 d Job 3:25; Is. 24:17, 18.

- 9
 e See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 f Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 g Deut. 28:36, 49, 50; Ps. 106:41.
 h Ch. 5:8; 16:41.
 i Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

- 10
 j Jer. 52:9, 10.
 k God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
 l II Ki. 14:25.
 m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

- 11
 n Vs. 3, 7; ch. 24:3, 6.
 o Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

- 12
 p Knowledge, Jer. 1:7.
 q Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 r See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
 s Walking, Col. 1:10.
 t Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
 u Ch. 18:8, 9.
 v Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
 w Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 x Ch. 8:10, 14, 16.

- 13
 y Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
 z Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 a See v. 1.
 b Son, Gen. 21:19.
 c Benaijah, I Ki. 2:25.
 d Face, Is. 6:2.
 e Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 f See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 g Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 h Ch. 9:8.
 i Remnant, Is. 1:9.

- 14
 j Word of God, John 6:63.

of the midst of it. 8 Ye have ^afeared the ^bsword; and ^cI will ^dbring the sword upon you, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh. 9 And I will bring you forth out of the midst thereof, and ^edeliver you into the ^fhands of ^gstrangers, and ^hwill execute ⁱjudgments among you. 10 Ye shall ^jfall by the sword; I will ^kjudge you in the ^lborder of ^mÎs'-râ-êl; and ye shall know that I am Jê-hô-vâh. 11 This ⁿcity shall not be your ^ocaldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; I will judge you in the border of Îs'-râ-êl; 12 and ye shall ^pknow that I am Jê-hô-vâh; for ye have ^qnot ^rwalked in my ^sstatutes, neither have ye ^texecuted mine ordinances, but have done after the ^uordinances of the ^wx nations that are round about you.

13 And it came to pass, when ^yI ^zprophesied, that ^aPêl-â-tî-âh the ^bson of ^cBê-nâ-î-âh died. Then fell I down upon my ^dface, and ^ecried with a ^floud voice, and said, ^hAh Lord Jê-hô-vâh! wilt thou make a full end of the ⁱremnant of Îs'-râ-êl?

14 And the ^jword of Jê-hô-vâh came unto me, saying, 15 Son

Var. Rend. — V. 7 (cont.). i — her, ROTH. KRA. V. 8. have feared—fear, OR.; feared, KRA. and — but, OR. upon—over, KRA. V. 10. in—upon, Var. and ye shall—and thus ye shall, ROTH.; that ye may, KRA. V. 11. neither... be—that ye be not, OR.; and ye shall not [further], KRA. V. 13. I—I [thus], ROTH. KRA. died—died [suddenly], ROTH. Then—And, OR. V. 14. And—Then, OR. V. 15. thy brethren (first)—I will let live, BER. even—Omit, BER. OR. the men of thy kindred—So Vulg. Ge. Hi. (Lev. 25:25, 48); or, are the men of thine advocacy (i.e. are those for whom, e.g. thou shouldst intercede, v. 13; ch. 9:8) Hâ. Klie. Ke.; [it, the men of thy redemption, Var. are they unto—even, Hâ. Klie. Ke. Sm. Co. (with !)] or (—) at end of verse), Var.; of, ROTH. OR. This—the, ROTH. OR. V. 16. saith—hath spoken, KRA. Whereas—Because, Ew. Sm. OR. KRA.; Yea, ROTH. them (twice)—you, OR. nations—heathen, KRA.; [heathen—] nations, OR. whereas (second)—because, Ew. Sm.; while, OR.; omit, ROTH. KRA. I... them—ye are scattered, OR. yet will I be... for a little while—and I was (have become,

of man, thy ^kbrethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy ^lkindred, and all the house of Îs'-râ-êl, all of them, ^{are they} unto whom the inhabitants of ^mJê-ry'-sâ-lêm have said, Get you far from Jê-hô-vâh; ⁿunto us is this ^pland given for a ^rpossession. 16 Therefore say, ^sThus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: Whereas I have ^tremoved them far off among the nations, and whereas I have scattered them among the countries, ²yet will I be to them a ^vsanctuary for a little while in the countries where they are come. 17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: I will ^wx gather you from the peoples, and assemble ^yyou out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Îs'-râ-êl. 18 And they shall come thither, and they shall ^ztake away all the ^ab detestable things thereof and all the ^cabominations thereof from thence. 19 And I will ^de give them one ^fheart, and I will put a new ^gspirit within you; and I will take the ^hstony heart out of their ⁱflesh, and will give them a ^jheart of flesh; 20 that they

KRA.) only in a small measure, ROTH. KRA. yet will I be—and have been (with colon at end of verse), Var. a... while—So Hâ. Ke.; or, little of a sanctuary, Ew. Hi. Sm. Co. are—be, Var. V. 17. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. I—But I, ROTH.; Thus I, OR.; So I, KRA. you (three times)—them, SEPT. ROTH. been—them, SEPT. ROTH. V. 19. take—remove, ROTH. OR. KRA. flesh—body, ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 10. I... Jehovah—A gloss, ROTH. Vs. 11, 12. Omit, SEPT. Hi. Co. V. 12. for... you—Omit, ROTH. V. 15. even thy brethren—Omit, SEPT. HEB. MSS. ROTH. KRA. the men of thy kindred—the men of thy captivity (i.e. thy fellow captives), SEPT. Pesh. Dathe, Ew. Sm. Co. (L.); thy companions in exile, ROTH. BER. KRA. Get you far—They are far, Ra. Hi. Sm. Co. (pt.), (with 'of whom' before), Var. ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 19. one—a new, Targ. Pesh. Co. ROTH. (cf. ch. 18:31; 36:26); another, SEPT. Hi. Sm. OR. KRA. (I Sam. 10:9). you—them, MSS. (including the one of A.D. 916 at St. Petersburg), Versions, ROTH.

- 15
 k Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 l Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.
 1. Heb. redemption. See Lev. 25:25, &c.
 m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 n Ch. 33:24.
 o See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
 p Land, Gen. 23:15.
 q Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 r Possession, Mk. 10:22.

- 16
 s See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 t See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 u See "Captivity," Num. 23:22.
 2 Or, yet have I been. Or, and have been.
 v Is. 8:14; Jer. 29:7, 11.

- 17
 w Ch. 20:41, 42; 28:25; Is. 11:11–16; Jer. 3:12, 18; 24:5.
 x See "Promises," John 14:2.
 y See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

- 18
 z Ch. 37:23.
 a Ch. 5:11; 7:20.
 b See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 c Abominations, Lev. 7:21.

- 19
 d See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 e Ch. 18:31; 36:26; Jer. 24:7; 32:39.
 f Heart, Acts 15:9.
 g Spirit, Job 4:15.
 h Zech. 7:12; Rom. 2:4, 5.
 i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
 j II Cor. 3:3.

20
 a Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 b Walking, Col. 1:10.
 c Ch. 36:27; Ps. 105:45.
 d Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
 e Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
 f Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 g Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 h Ch. 14:11.
 i Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

21
 j See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 k Heart, Acts 15:9.
 l V. 18; Jer. 16:18.
 m Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 n Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 o Ch. 9:10; 16:43.
 p Head, Pr. 20:29.
 q See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

22
 r Cherubim, Ex. 25:18.
 s Ch. 10:19.
 t Wings, Is. 40:31.
 1 Or, *over against*.
 u Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
 v Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
 w Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

23
 x Ch. 8:4.
 y City, Gen. 4:17.
 z Jerusalem, I Ki. 1:8.
 a Zech. 14:4.
 b Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

24
 c See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
 d V. 1; ch. 8:3; 37:1; II Cor. 12:2-4.
 e Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
 f Vision, Num. 12:6.
 g Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
 h Ch. 1:1, 3.
 i See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
 j See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 k Acts 10:16.

may ^{a b c} walk in my ^d statutes, and keep mine ^e ordinances, and ^f do them: and they shall be ^{g h} my people, and ⁱ I will be their God. 21 But as for them whose ^{j k} heart walketh after the heart of their ^l detestable things and their abominations, ^m I will ^{n o} bring their way upon their ^p own heads, ^q saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh.

22 Then did the ^r chër'û-bîm ^s lift up their ^t wings, and the wheels were ^u beside them; and the ^{v w} glory of the God of ^x Is'ra-êl was over them above. 23 And the ^y glory of Jê-hô'vâh went up from the midst of the ^z city, and ^a stood upon the ^b mountain which is on the east side of the city. 24 And the ^{c d} Spirit lifted ^e me up, and brought me in the ^f vision by the Spirit of God into ^{g h} Châl-dê'â, to them of the ^{i j} captivity. So the vision that I had seen ^k went up from me. 25 Then I ^l spake unto them of the captivity all the things that Jê-hô'vâh had showed me.

12 The ^m word of Jê-hô'vâh also came unto me, saying, 2 ⁿ Son of ^o man, thou dwellest in the ^p midst of the

Var. Read.—V. 21. But . . . their—But, 'those,' [because] their heart [hangs] 'on,' KRA. V. 22. lift up—spread, ROTH. wings—Add, 'and mounted upwards,' KRA. were beside—at the same time with, ROTH. KRA.; in the same manner with, OR. above—upwards, OR. V. 23. went—rose, ROTH. stood—settled, ROTH. OR. KRA. is—lies, ROTH.; [lies], KRA. V. 24. the—[the], ROTH.; a, KRA. See ch. 3:12. by—in, Var. KRA. So—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 25. showed me—made me see, OR.; permitted me to see, ROTH. KRA. **Chap. 12.**—V. 1. The—And the, ROTH. OR. KRA. also—Omit, ROTH. OR. V. 2. Son—Child, KRA.; so throughout, Vs. 2, 3. rebellious—disobedient, OR. V. 2. that—in [the midst of such] that, ROTH. V. 3. Therefore—But, ROTH. KRA.; Now, OR. removing—Or, captivity, Var. wandering, OR. remove (twice)—Properly, remove as though to go into captivity, Var. in their sight (twice)—before their eyes, ROTH. OR. KRA. it . . . though—whether they see not yet, for, KRA. they will consider—that their eyes will be opened, ROTH.; consider—see (v. 2), Var. are—be, R. though—that, Hi. Ew.; for, Ke. Sm. Co. ROTH. KRA. Vs. 4, 7. stuff (twice)—implements, ROTH.

^{q r} rebellious house, that ^s have ^t eyes to see, and ^u see not, that have ^v ears to hear, and ^w hear not; for they are a rebellious house. 3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee ^x stuff for ^{y z} removing, and remove by ^a day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it ^{b c} may be they will ^d consider, though they are a rebellious house. 4 And thou shalt bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for ^e removing; and thou shalt go forth thyself ^{f g} at even in their sight, as when men go forth into exile. 5 Dig thou through the ^h wall in their sight, and carry out thereby. 6 In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulder, and carry it forth in the ⁱ dark; thou shalt ^{j k} cover thy ^l face, that thou see not the ^m land: for I have set thee for a ⁿ sign unto the house of Is'ra-êl.

7 And I ^k did so as I was commanded: I ^l brought forth my ^m stuff by day, as stuff for removing, and in the even I digged through the wall with my ⁿ hand; I brought it forth in

KRA. in their sight—before their eyes, ROTH. OR. KRA. removing—traveling, ROTH. and—but, Var. KRA. when men go—"one who goes," SEPT. ROTH. V. 5. Dig—Knock, ROTH. BER. Dig through—Break a hole in, KRA. through—[an opening] through, ROTH. V. 6. it—[the implements], ROTH. Vs. 6, 7, 12. dark—darkness, Hi. Ew. Ke. V. 6. that thou—and shalt, ROTH. land—ground, R. have set—make, ROTH. Vs. 6, 11. sign—portent, Fairbairn; wonder-sign, OR. KRA. V. 7. And—Then, ROTH. KRA. digged—knocked, ROTH.; brake, OR. KRA. through—[a hole] through, ROTH.; a hole in, KRA. with my hand—by force, OR. KRA.; add, and, ROTH. it—[the implements], ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 21. But . . . abominations—Omit, ROTH. after the heart of—after, Targ. Vulg. Hi. Sm. Co. cf. ch. 20:16; on, KRA. V. 24. by the Spirit—Omit, ROTH. HI. Co. BER. KRA. **Chap. 12.** V. 3. and remove—Omit, Sept. cf. v. 4. ('at even'), Var. V. 5. carry—go, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Hi. Co. ROTH. V. 6. carry it—go, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Hi. Co. ROTH. V. 7. brought it—went, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Vulg. Hi. Co. ROTH. BER. KRA.; cf. v. 12.

25
 l Ch. 2:7; 3:4, 17, 27.
 1
 m Word of God, John 6:63.
 2
 n Son, Gen. 21:19.
 o Man, Gen. 2:7.
 p Is. 6:5.
 q Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
 r Ch. 2:7, 8; Ps. 78:40; Is. 1:23.
 s Jer. 5:21; Mt. 13:13, 14; John 9:39-41.
 t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 u See "Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
 v Ears, Ex. 29:20.
 w The Deaf, Mt. 11:5.

3
 x See "Goods," Num. 31:9.
 y See v. 11.
 z Or, *exile*.
 2 Day, Lev. 25:8.
 a Jer. 26:33; 36:3, 7; Lu. 20:13; II Tim. 2:25.
 3 Or, *perceive that they are*.

4
 b Evening, Ps. 65:8.
 c V. 12; II Ki. 25:4; Jer. 39:4.

5
 d Wall, Jer. 51:58.

6
 e Darkness, Job 38:9.
 f Vs. 12, 13; I Sam. 28:8.
 g Face, Is. 6:2.
 h Land, Gen. 23:15.
 i Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
 j V. 11; ch. 4:3; 24:24; Is. 8:18; 20:3.

7
 k Ch. 24:18; 37:7, 10.
 l Vs. 3-6.
 m Goods, Num. 31:9.
 n Hand, Gen. 16:12.

⁷
a Darkness, Job
38:9.

⁸
b Morning, Ps.
65:8.
c Word of God,
John 6:63.
d Inspiration of
Prophets,
11 Ki. 17:13.

⁹
e Son, Gen.
21:19.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Kingdom of
Israel, 1 Ki.
11:11.
h Vs. 1-3; ch.
2:5-8.
i Rebellion, Ez.
20:8.
j See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
k Ch. 17:12;
20:49; 24:19.

¹⁰
l Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
m Burden, Ps.
55:22.
n Vs. 3-8; 11 Ki.
9:25; Is. 13:1.
o Or, oracle.
p Prince, Num.
2:7.
q Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
r Or, that are
among them.

¹¹
q Signs and
Wonders, Acts
2:22.
r See v. 6.
s V. 3; Jer.
15:2; 52:15,
28-30.
t Captivity,
Num. 24:22.

¹²
u V. 6; 11 Ki.
25:4; Jer.
39:4; 52:7.
v Wall, Jer.
51:58.
w Face, Is. 6:2.
x Land, Gen.
23:15.
y Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

¹³
z Net, Ps.
25:15.
a Ch. 17:20;
19:8; Is.
24:17, 18;
Hos. 7:12.
b Snare, Pr.
7:23.
c Babylon,
11 Ki. 25:13.
d Chaldean,
11 Ki. 24:2.
e Jer. 39:7;
52:11.
f See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.

¹⁴
g Ch. 5:2; 17:21;
11 Ki. 25:4, 5.
h Wind, Job
27:21.
i Help, Acts
26:22.
j See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.
k Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.

the ^a dark, and bare it upon my
shoulder in their sight.

8 And in the ^b morning came
the ^c word of Jê-hô'-vâh unto
me, saying, 9 ^e Son of ⁱ man,
hath not the house of ^g Îš-râ-ël,
the ^h rebellious house, said
unto thee, ^k What doest thou?
10 Say thou unto them, Thus
saith the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh: This
^l burden ^m concerneth the
^a prince in ^p Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, and
all the house of Îš-râ-ël ² among
whom they are. 11 Say, I am
your ^q sign: like as I have done,
so shall it be done unto them;
they shall ^s go into exile, into
^t captivity. 12 And the ^u prince
that is among them shall bear
upon his shoulder in the dark,
and shall go forth: they shall dig
through the ^v wall to carry out
thereby: he shall cover his ^w face,
because he shall not see the
^x land with his ^y eyes. 13 My
^z net also will I spread upon
him, and he shall be taken in
my ^b snare; and I will bring him
to ^c Bâb-ÿ-lôn to the land of the
^d Châl-dê-ân; yet shall he ^e not
see it, though he shall ^f die
there. 14 And I will ^g scatter
toward every ^h wind all that are
round about him to ⁱ help him,
and all his ^j bands; and I ^k will

Var. Rend.—V. 8. And in the—On the [following], BER. ROTH. KRA. V. 9. hath not—have not they of, ROTH. KRA. rebellious—disobedient, OR. thou?—thou there? ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 10. Thus saith—Thus . . . hath spoken, KRA. This . . . are—This oracle is raised against Jerusalem and the whole house of Israel, BER. V. 11. your sign—a sign unto you, ROTH. V. 12. bear—lift, OR. bear . . . shoulder—be borne upon shoulders, SEPT. shoulder . . . forth—shoulder [his implements] and depart, ROTH. they—he, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. dig—knock, PESH. SEPT. ROTH. through—a hole in, KRA. carry—pass onto, ROTH. KRA. because—that, KRA. ROTH. shall—may, ROTH. KRA. not . . . eyes—not be seen by any eye and he shall not see the ground, SEPT.; be seen by no eye (he the land), KRA. with his eyes—even with the eyes (gloss), ROTH. V. 13. My net also—But (And, OR.) my net, ROTH. OR. KRA. in—through, ROTH. though—and, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 14, 15. scat-

draw out the ^l sword after them.
15 And they shall ^m know that I
am ^o Jê-hô'-vâh, when I shall dis-
perse them among the ^p nations,
and scatter them through the
countries. 16 But I will leave a
^q few men of them from the
^r sword, from the ^s famine, and
from the ^t pestilence; that they
may ^v declare all their ^w abom-
inations among the nations
whither they come; and they
shall ^x know that I am Jê-hô'-
vâh.

17 Moreover the word of Jê-
hô'-vâh came to me, saying, 18
Son of man, eat thy ^u bread
with ^a quaking, and ^b drink thy
^c water with trembling and with
fearfulness; 19 and say unto the
people of the land, Thus saith
the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh concerning
the inhabitants of Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm,
and the land of Îš-râ-ël: They
shall ^d eat their bread with fear-
fulness, and drink their water in
^e dismay, that her land may be
^f desolate, and ^g despoiled of ^h all
that is therein, because of the
ⁱ violence of all them that dwell
therein. 20 And the ^j cities
that are inhabited shall be laid
waste, and the ^k land shall be a
desolation; and ye shall know
that I am Jê-hô'-vâh.

ter—winnow, OR. V. 14. to help him—
'his helpers,' SEPT. PESH. TARG.
ROTH. KRA. his bands—his troops,
ROTH. KRA.; that help him, SEPT.
draw out—brandish, OR. ROTH. V. 16.
a few—[only] a few, ROTH. V. 17.
Moreover—And, ROTH. KRA.; Then,
OR. V. 18. fearfulness—carefulness, R.
V. 19. and say—and thou shalt say,
ROTH. Vs. 19, 23, 28. Thus saith—
Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 19. and
(second)—in, Var. ROTH. KRA. dis-
may—horror, ROTH. OR. and de-
spoiled . . . therein—'all its fulness,'
HEB. MSS. ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 20.
the—'their,' SEPT. ROTH. are—are
[still], ROTH. and yeshall—that ye may,
KRA.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 10, 11. Thus . . . Say
—Omit, ROTH. V. 11. into captivity—
Omit, PESH. ROTH. V. 18. with trembling
and with—Omit, ROTH. Vs. 19, 23,
25, 28. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit,
ROTH. V. 19. and (second) . . . desolate
—Omit, ROTH.

^l Sword, Ju.
7:20.

¹⁵
m Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
n Vs. 16, 20; ch.
6:7, 14.
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Nations, Gen.
10:32.

¹⁶
q Remnant, Is.
1:9.
r Ch. 7:15;
14:21.
s Famine,
II Sam. 21:1.
t Plagues, Ex.
7:18.
u See "Disease,"
Ps. 103:3.
v Ch. 14:22;
36:20.
w Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
x Jer. 22:8, 9.

¹⁸
y Bread, Gen.
3:19.
z See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
a See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
b Drink, Hos.
4:18.
c Water, Ps.
95:5.

¹⁹
d Ch. 4:16.
e Ch. 23:33.
f See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
g Ch. 6:6, 7, 14;
Jer. 10:22;
Mic. 7:13;
Zeek. 7:14.
h See "Spoil,"
Is. 9:3.
i Heb. the ful-
ness thereof.
j Violence,
Hab. 1:3.

²⁰
j Cities, Gen.
4:17.
k Ch. 5:14; Is.
3:26; Jer. 4:7.
l Ch. 36:3; Is.
7:23, 24; Jer.
25:9.

22

a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
c V. 27; ch. 11:3; Jer. 5:12; Amos 6:3; II Pet. 3:4.
d Ch. 7:26.
e Vision, Num. 12:6.

23

f Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
g Ch. 18:3.
h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
i See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
j Vs. 25, 28; Joel 2:1; Zeph. 1:14.
k See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
l Heb. word.
m See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.

24

m Ch. 13:6, 23; Jer. 14:13-16; Zech. 13:2-4.
n See "Flattery," I Thess. 2:5.
o See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.

25

p One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
q Word of God, John 6:63.
r V. 28; ch. 6:10; Num. 14:28-34; Is. 14-21.
s Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Jer. 16:9; Hab. 1:5.
u Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
v See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

26

w Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

21 And the word of Jê-hô'vâh came unto me, saying, 22 Son of man, what is this * proverb that ye have in the ^a land of Îš-râ-êl, saying, The ^{b c} days are prolonged, and ^d every ^e vision faileth? 23 Tell them therefore, 24 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: I will make this proverb to ^g cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in ^h Îš-râ-êl; but say unto them, The days are ^{i j} at ^k hand, and the ^l fulfilment of every ^m vision. 24 For there shall be no more any ⁿ false vision nor ^o flattering ^p divination within the house of Îš-râ-êl. 25 For I ^q am Jê-hô'vâh; I will speak, and the ^r word that I shall speak ^s shall be performed; it shall be no more deferred: for in ^t your days, O ^u rebellious house, will I speak the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh.

26 Again the word of Jê-hô'vâh came to ^w me, saying,

Var. Rend.—Vs. 22, 23. proverb—a way of saying, OR. V. 22. are prolonged—draw themselves out, OR. BER. KRA. faileth—is put to shame, ROTH. KRA. is put to naught, BER.; vanishes. OR. V. 23. to cease—an end of, OR.; to silence, KRA. and—that, ROTH. KRA. as a proverb—Omit. OR. KRA. but—Rather. ROTH. OR. KRA. at hand—drawing nigh, ROTH. BER.; come near to, OR. KRA. the . . . vision—every vision is being fulfilled (goes into effect, BER.), ROTH. BER.; every vision hastens near, KRA. fulfillment—word, OR. V. 24. false—empty (vain), ROTH. KRA. flattering—deceiving, ROTH.; smooth, BER.; double-faced, OR. KRA. V. 25. For—But, KRA. am—Omit. ROTH. OR. shall (first)—Omit. ROTH. OR. shall (second)—it shall, ROTH. OR. BER. be performed—come about, BER. it . . . deferred—without further delay, KRA. be . . . deferred—no longer (further, OR.) delay, ROTH. OR. for—rather, ROTH. rebellious—disobedient, OR. the word—a word, ROTH.; of words, OR. and will perform it—that shall come about,

27 ^x Son of ^y man, behold, they of the house of Îš-râ-êl say, The vision that he seeth is for ^z many days to come, and he ^a prophesieth of times that are far off. 28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: There shall none of my ^b words be ^c deferred any more, but the word which I shall speak shall be performed, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh.

13 And the word of Jê-hô'vâh came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, prophesy against the ^{d e} prophets of Îš-râ-êl that prophesy, and say thou unto them that prophesy out of their ^f own ^g heart, ^h Hear ye the word of Jê-hô'vâh: 3 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh, ⁱ Woe unto the ^j foolish prophets, that follow their own ^k spirit, ^l and have ^m seen nothing! 4 O Îš-râ-êl, thy prophets have been like ⁿ foxes in the waste places. 5 Ye have not ^o gone up into the ^p gaps,

OR. V. 26. Again—And, ROTH. KRA. V. 27. they of—Omit. ROTH. KRA. say—think, ROTH. is for—has reference to, ROTH.; [hears on], KRA. V. 28. There . . . more—All my words shall be no longer delayed, OR. ROTH. KRA. be performed—come about, OR. Chap. 13.—V. 1. saying—in this manner, ROTH. V. 2. that prophesy—Prophesy, ROTH. V. 3. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. unto—over, ROTH. KRA. foolish—Omit. ROTH. follow—prophesy out of, SEPT. ROTH. own spirit—[own] hearts, ROTH. spirit—heart, SEPT. and . . . nothing—and who see nothing at all, SEPT.; and things which (and that which, ROTH. KRA.) they have not seen, *Ew. Hi. Ke. Sm.* ROTH. KRA. V. 4. have been—are, KRA.; thus are, ROTH.; have become, OR. like . . . waste places—As jackals among the ruins, ROTH. V. 5. Ye—'They,' SEPT. ROTH. gone . . . gaps—continued steadfast, SEPT.

Var. Read.—V. 22. every—Omit. SEPT. Chap. 13.—Vs. 3, 8, 9, 13. the Lord—Omit. ROTH.; the All-Lord, OR.

27

x Son, Gen. 21:19.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z V. 22; Dan. 10:14.
a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

28

b Words, Pr. 15:23.
c V. 25; Jer. 4:7; Mt. 24:48-50.

2

d Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
e Ch. 22:25, 28; Is. 9:15; Jer. 37:19.
f V. 17; Jer. 14:14; 23:16, 26.
g Heart, Acts 15:9.
h Is. 1:10; Amos 7:16.

3

i See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
j Lam. 2:14; Hos. 9:7; Zech. 11:15.
k Spirit, Job 4:15.
l Or, and things which they have not seen.
m Jer. 23:28-32.

4

m See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

5

n Ch. 22:30; Ps. 106:23; Jer. 23:22.
o Is. 58:12.
3 Or, breaches.

* PROVERBS.—Several Words may be translated "Proverb." "Taunting Proverb" against the Chaldean—Hab. 2:6. "Dark Speeches"—Num. 12:8. "Riddle"—Ju. 14:12-19; Ez. 17:2. "Hard Questions"—I Ki. 10:1; II Chr. 9:1. "Dark Sayings"—Ps. 49:4; 78:2; Pr. 1:6. "Dark Sentences"—Dan. 8:23. Translated "Byword" in Ps. 41:14; 69:11. Called "Parable" when extended—Num. 23:7, 18; 24:3, 15, 20, 21, 23; Job 27:1; 29:1; Ps. 49:4; 78:2; Pr. 26:7, 9; Ez. 17:2; 20:49; 24:3; Mic. 2:4; Hab. 2:6.

Samples of Proverbs.—Num. 21:27-30. Some Proverbs

prohibited—Ez. 12:23; 18:2, 3. A New Proverb—Ez. 16:44. Translated Parable in—Ez. 17:2; 20:49; 24:3.

Solomon spake 3000.—I Ki. 4:32; Pr. 1:1, 6; 10:1; 25:1; Eccl. 12:9.

How a Proverb arose.—I Sam. 10:12. Ancients used Proverbs—I Sam. 24:13.

A Reproach to be a Proverb.—Deut. 28:37; I Ki. 9:7; II Chr. 7:20.

Jesus used.—John 16:25, 29. Peter also—II Pet. 2:22.

- 5
a Wall, Jer. 51:58.
b See "War," Josh. 22:28; Jer. 29:8.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
6
d Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
e Ch. 22:28; Jer. 29:8.
f Lying, Lev. 19:11.
g See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
1 Or, have hoped.
h Jer. 28:15; 37:19.
i Hope, Pr. 23:18.
j Words, Pr. 15:23.
k See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

- 7
l Ch. 22:28.
m Visions, Num. 12:6.

- 8
n Ch. 21:29.
o Ch. 5:8; 21:3; Nah. 2:13.

- 9
p Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
q Hand, Gen. 16:12.
r Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
t Jer. 20:3-6; 28:15-17.
2 Or, secret.
u Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
v Ps. 69:28; 87:6; Jer. 17:13; Dan. 12:1.

neither built up the ^a wall for the house of ^İṣ-^ṛā-^ēl, to stand in the ^b battle in the ^c day of ^{Jē}-^{hō}-^{vā}h. 6 They have seen ^d falsehood and ^e lying ^g divination, that say, ^{Jē}-^{hō}-^{vā}h saith; but ^{Jē}-^{hō}-^{vā}h hath not sent them: and they ¹ have ^h made men to ⁱ hope that the ^j word would be confirmed. 7 ¹ Have ye not seen a ^m false vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, in that ye say, ^{Jē}-^{hō}-^{vā}h saith; albeit I have not spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord ^{Jē}-^{hō}-^{vā}h: Because ye have spoken ⁿ falsehood, and seen lies, therefore behold, I am ^o against you, saith the Lord ^{Jē}-^{hō}-^{vā}h. 9 And ^p ^q ^r my hand shall be against the ^s ^t prophets that see false visions, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the ² council of ^u my people, ^v neither shall they be written in

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*), neither . . . for—and they have gathered flocks against, SEPT.; and have drawn up no (neither have drawn up a, ROTH.) wall around, ROTH. KRA.; neither made up the fence for, R. wall for—walls around, OR. for—before, Var. to stand—have not stood, SEPT.; that it stood fortified, ROTH.; to withstand, OR.; that it survive (in the battle), KRA. V. 6. falsehood—vanity, ROTH. OR. KRA. R.; lying divination—gave lying oracles, ROTH.; oracled deception, KRA. that—they that, ROTH. OR. KRA. say—cried, ROTH.; said, KRA. but—while, OR. KRA.; and yet, ROTH. have . . . hope—then wait, OR.; and they waited, KRA. have . . . confirmed—hope for the word to be confirmed, *Ew. H. Schrö. Sm. Co.*; and they hoped that they might bring the word to fulfillment, KRA.; then hoped he would let the word be confirmed, ROTH. V. 7. a false vision—vain visions, ROTH. OR. false—vain, R. a lying divination—lying oracles, ROTH. in that—and ye, ROTH. KRA. say—said, KRA.; say [indeed], ROTH. albeit—while [however], KRA. V. 8. thus saith—hath thus spoken, KRA. falsehood—vanity, ROTH. OR. R.; deception, KRA. seen—have seen, KRA. lies—vanities, KRA. am—will be, ROTH. KRA. V. 9. my hand shall be—so now (and, SEPT.) I stretch out¹ my hand, SEPT. ROTH. HI. CO. BER. shall be against—will come upon, KRA. council—communion, ROTH. KRA.; society, OR. writing—register, Var. ROTH.; list, BER.; book, OR. KRA. enter—come, ROTH. OR. KRA. and ye shall—that ye may, KRA. ye—thus they, SEPT. ROTH. V. 10. Peace (*twice*)—Welfare! ROTH. KRA. and . . . peace—where no welfare was, KRA. when . . . up—it is like, ROTH.; while he built, KRA. wall—wall of clay, BER. behold—but, ROTH. they—they [are like such that], ROTH. daub—whitewash, KRA. TOY. Vs. 10,

the ^w ³ writing of the house of ^İṣ-^ṛā-^ēl, neither shall they ^x ^y enter into the ^z land of ^İṣ-^ṛā-^ēl; and ye shall ^b know that I am the ^c Lord ^{Jē}-^{hō}-^{vā}h. 10 Because, even because they have ^d ^e seduced my people, saying, ⁱ ^g Peace; and there is ^h no peace; and when one buildeth up ⁴ a wall, behold, they ⁱ daub it with ⁵ untempered ^{*} mortar: 11 say unto them that daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall ^j fall: there shall be an ^k overflowing shower; and ye, O great ¹ hailstones, shall fall; and a ^m ⁿ stormy wind shall rend it. 12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed it? 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord ^{Jē}-^{hō}-^{vā}h: I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my wrath; and there shall be

11, 14, 15. untempered mortar—whited plaster, cf. 23:27, *Var.*; [whitewash-paint, ROTH. BER. OR. V. 11. ye O—I make that, OR. stormy wind—hurricane, BER. OR. KRA. V. 12. Lo . . . you—and, behold! the wall caves in—shall one not say to you, ROTH. daubing—whitewash, BER. ROTH. OR. TOY. KRA. daubed—whitewashed, BER. OR. TOY. KRA.; painted, ROTH. V. 13. even—now, ROTH.; omit, KRA. rend it with—cause to break forth, *Var.*; let break loose, ROTH. KRA. stormy wind—hurricane, BER. OR. KRA. be—come, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 5. to stand . . . Jehovah—*Prefix*, to v. 6. SEPT. V. 7. in . . . spoken—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. BER. Therefore—*Add*, say: SEPT. ROTH. V. 10. even because—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. saying—because they said, ROTH. V. 11. say to the whitewash-painters: a cloud-burst 'shall come' which shall wash [them] away, and hailstones shall fall and a storm shall 'break forth,' ROTH.; say to the whitewash-painters (and it will fall): 'If a flooding rain 'comes' and hailstones fall and a hurricane breaks forth,' KRA. there shall . . . fall—Behold I will send an overflowing shower (washing-away cloud-burst, BER.) and great hailstones shall fall, *Pesh. Co. BER.* ('I will send,' also *Sept. Vulg. We. Sm.*) rend it—break forth (*pts.*), *Hi. Co. OR.* ROTH. KRA. (*after Sept. Pesh.*); also *H. Ew. Ke.*, but without changing the text. V. 13. there shall be—Behold I will send, BER.

- w Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
3 Or, register.
x Ch. 20:38.
y See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
z Land, Gen. 23:15.
a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
c God, Gen. 1:1.

- 10
d Temptation, Pr. 1:7.
e Jer. 23:32; 50:6.
f Peace, Pr. 17:1.
g Jer. 8:11; 14:13.
h V. 16; ch. 7:25.
4 Or, a slight wall.
i Ch. 22:28.
5 Or, whitewash. So in vs. 11, 14, 15.

- 11
j See v. 14.
k Ch. 38:22.
l See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
m V. 13; ch. 1:4; Ps. 11:6; 18:13; 14; Is. 28:2; Nah. 1:3, 7, 8.
n Wind, Job 27:21.

* MORTAR: Earliest Mention of.—Slime (Bitumen, marg.) used for—Gen. 11:3. Used in Hard Service—Ex. 1:14. Manna beat in—Num. 11:8.

Law concerning.—Cleansing of Infected Houses—Lev. 14:42, 45.

Illustrative Use of.—Pr. 27:22; Is. 41:25; Ez. 13:10, 11, 14, 15; 22:28.

Prophecy.—Nah. 3:14.

13

- a Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 b See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
 c Ex. 9:24, 25; Ps. 18:12, 13; Is. 30:30; Rev. 11:19; 16:21.
 d See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

14

- e Wall, Jer. 51:58.
 f Mortar, Ez. 13:10.
 g Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 h Mic. 1:6; Hab. 3:13.
 i Jer. 6:15; 14:15.
 j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 k God, Gen. 1:1.

16

- l Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 n Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 p V. 10; Jer. 6:14; 8:11.
 q Vision, Num. 12:6.
 r Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 s Is. 57:21.

17

- t Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
 u Son, Gen. 21:19.
 v Man, Gen. 2:7.
 w Face, Is. 6:2.
 x Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 y Ju. 4:4; II Ki. 22:14; Lu. 22:36; Acts 21:9.
 z Prophetess, II Ki. 17:13.
 a V. 2; Rev. 2:20.
 b Heart, Acts 15:9.

an overflowing shower in mine ^a anger, and great ^{b c} hailstones in wrath to ^d consume it. 14 So will I break down the ^e wall that ye have daubed with untempered ^f mortar, and bring it down to the ^g ground, so that the ^h foundation thereof shall be uncovered; and it shall fall, and ye shall be ⁱ consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall ^j know that I am ^k Jê-hô'vâh. 15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mortar; and I will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that daubed it; 16 to wit, the ^l prophets of ^m Îs'ra-êl that ⁿ prophesy concerning ^o Jê-ry' sâ-lêm, and that ^p see ^q visions of ^r peace for her, and there is ^s no peace, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh.

17 And ^t thou, ^u son of ^v man, set thy ^w face against the ^x daughters of thy people, that ^{y z} prophesy ^a out of their own ^b heart; and prophesy thou against them, 18 and say, Thus saith the Lord

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*), overflowing shower—washing away cloud-burst (gush of rain, OR.). ROTH. BER. OR.; flooding rain, KRA. in (*first*)—in consequence of, KRA. great—*Omit*, ROTH. wrath—'my' wrath, PESH. ROTH.; fury, R. to consume it—for destruction, OR.; 'shall fall', ROTH. KRA. V. 14. So—and, ROTH. KRA.; And so, OR. break down—tear in, ROTH. OR. Vs. 14, 15. untempered mortar—whitewash, ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. V. 14. bring—throw. ROTH. OR. KRA. ground—earth, ROTH. OR. the . . . thereof—her, ROTH. OR. KRA. uncovered—laid bare, ROTH. OR. KRA.; discovered, R. fall—cave in, ROTH. be consumed—perish, ROTH. OR. KRA. and ye shall—that ye may, KRA. V. 15. Thus—and, ROTH. OR. KRA. wrath—fury, R. is no more—where is it? PESH.; Where is, KRA. neither—and where are they . . . ? PESH. KRA. V. 16. to wit—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. peace (*twice*)—safety, ROTH. KRA. and—while yet, KRA. V. 17. And—But, KRA. own [own], ROTH. V. 18. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. the women—those, ROTH. OR. KRA. pillows . . . elbows—coverings upon all joints of the hands, *Hi. Ew.* pillows—bandages, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. upon—for, ROTH.; under, SEPT. elbows—wrists, PESH. TARG. ROTH. OR. KRA. kerchiefs—great covers, ROTH.; covers, OR.; veils, KRA. hunt—pervert, SEPT. Will . . . yourselves?—some souls ye hunt away from my people, the others ye let live for your benefit, OR. Will—*Prefix*, Verily, KRA.

Jê-hô'vâh: ^c Woe to the ^d women that sew ^e pillows upon all ^{f i} elbows, and make kerchiefs for the ^g head of *persons* of every stature to ^h hunt ^{i j} souls! ² Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and save souls alive ³ for yourselves? 19 And ye have ^{k l} profaned me among my people for ^m handfuls of ⁿ barley and for pieces of ^o bread, to ^{p q} slay the souls that should not die, and to ^r save the souls ^s alive that should not live, by your ^t lying to my people that hearken unto lies.

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: Behold, I am ^u against your pillows, ⁴ where-with ye there hunt the souls ⁵ to make *them* fly, and I will tear them from your arms; and I will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt ⁵ to make *them* fly.

21 Your ^v kerchiefs also will I tear, and ^{w x} deliver ^y my people out of your ^z hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I am Jê-hô'vâh.

Will ye—*So Ew. Hâ. Sm.*; ye do, *Hi. Ke. KRA.* and . . . yourselves—*So Hâ. Ew. Sm.*; but your own souls ye save alive! *Hi. Ke.* of my people—from me, ROTH. selves—lives, KRA. V. 19. And—That, ROTH. have profaned—have polluted, *Var.*; profane, OR.; profaned, KRA. handfuls—a couple of handfuls, KRA. pieces—bites (bits), ROTH. OR. BER.; a couple of bites, KRA. V. 20. pillows—coverings, *Hi. Ew.*; bandages, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. to make *them* fly—as birds, *Ge. Ew. Sm. LOFT. RED.*; feathered-beasts, OR. tear—tear in pieces, OR. even the souls—'free', ROTH. OR. BER. to . . . fly—for them to fly away, *Hi. Ke. Gr.*; (hunt) as birds, *Ge. Ew. Sm.*; as though they were birds (*gloss*), KRA.; as birds (*gloss*), ROTH.; as feathered-beasts, OR. V. 21. *Prefix*, And, ROTH. OR. KRA. kerchiefs—covers, ROTH. OR.; mufflers, OR. veils, LOFT.; veils, KRA. also—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. and—that, ROTH. OR. KRA. shall—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. more—longer, ROTH. to—as game to, ROTH. KRA. and ye shall—that ye may, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 15. I . . . you—men shall say of you, *Pesh. Targ. Hi. Ew. Sm. Co. ROTH. (pt.)*; that 'one says' unto you, KRA. Vs. 16, 18, 20. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; *omit*, ROTH. V. 18. the head—all heads, PESH. ROTH. ST. PETERSBURG MSS. OR. V. 20. there—*Omit*, TARG. PESH. SEPT. ROTH. BER. OR. to make *them* fly—*Omit*, *Sept. Pesh. Hi. Gr. Co. KRA.* go . . . hunt—that ye hunt go free, *Co. Ch. Dr. (L.)*.

18

- c See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
 d Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 e Pillow, I Sam. 19:13.
 f See "Arm," Ju. 15:14.
 g Heb. *joints of the hands*.
 h Head, Pr. 20:29.
 i Hunting, Gen. 27:30.
 j Ch. 22:25.
 k Soul, Job 4:15.
 2 Or, *Ye hunt . . . and ye save &c.*
 3 Or, *that are yours*.

19

- k Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
 l Ch. 20:39; 22:26.
 m I Sam. 2:16, 17; Pr. 28:21; Mic. 3:5, 11; Rom. 16:18; I Pet. 5:2.
 n Barley, Deut. 8:8.
 o Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 p See "Murderer," Deut. 35:16.
 q See v. 22.
 r Jer. 23:14, 17.
 s Life, Gen. 2:7.
 t Lying, Lev. 19:11.

20

- u See v. 17.
 4 Or, *where ye hunt*.
 5 Or, *as birds*.

21

- v See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 w Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
 x Ps. 91:3; 124:7.
 y Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 z Hand, Gen. 16:12.

22
a Lying, Lev. 19:11.
b Amos 5:12.
c See "Sorrow," II Thess. 4:13.
d Heart, Acts 15:9.
e The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
f Jer. 23:14; 34:16, 22.
g The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
h See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
i Ch. 18:21, 27, 30-32; 33:14-16.
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l Or, by promising him life.
l Life, Acts 2:7.

23
m V. 6; ch. 12:31; Mic. 3:6; Zech. 13:3.
n Visions, Num. 12:6.
o See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
p V. 21; ch. 34:10.
q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
r God, Gen. 1:1.

1
s Elders of Israel, Ez. 5:5.
t Ch. 8:1; 20:1; II Ki. 6:32.
u Ch. 33:31, 32; Is. 29:13.

2
v Word of God, John 6:63.
w Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

3
x Son, Gen. 21:19.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Ch. 20:16.
 2 Heb. *caused to come up*.
a Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
b Vs. 4, 7; ch. 7:19; Zeph. 1:3.
c Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21.
d See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
e Ch. 20:3, 31; Is. 1:15; Jer. 11:11.

4
f See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
g Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 3 Or, according thereto. Another reading is, *he is come in the multitude &c.*
h I Ki. 21:20-24; II Ki. 1:16; Is. 66:4.

22 Because with ^alies ye have ^bgrieved the ^dheart of the ^crighteous, whom I have not made sad, and ⁱstrengthened the hands of the ^gwicked, that he should not ^hreturn from his ^jwicked way, ^kand be saved ^lalive; 23 therefore ye shall no more see ^mfalse ⁿvisions, nor divine ^odivinations; and I will ^pdeliver my people out of your hand; and ye shall ^qknow that I am ^rJè-hô'vâh.

14 Then came certain of the ^selders of Īś-râ-êl unto me, and ^usat before me. 2 And the ^vword of Jè-hô'vâh came unto ^wme, saying, 3 ^xSon of ^yman, these men have ^ztaken their ^aidols into their heart, and ^bput the ^cstumbling-block of their iniquity before their face: should I be ^dinquired of at all by them? 4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, ⁱThus saith the Lord Jè-hô'vâh: Every man of the house of ^gĪś-râ-êl that taketh his idols into his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I Jè-hô'vâh will answer him ^ztherein according to the ^hmultitude of his idols; 5 that I may take the house of Īś-râ-êl in their

Var. Rend.—V. 22. have . . . sad—would not have grieved, ROTH. KRA.; would not grieve, OR. and . . . alive—by quickening him, *Hi. Ev. Ke. Sm.*; to bring him to life (gloss), KRA. V. 23. more—[longer], ROTH. false visions—vain visions, ROTH. OR.; vanity, KRA. r. divinations—lies, KRA. and—Rather, ROTH. KRA. **Chap. 14.**—V. 1. Then—And, OR. KRA. certain of—men, OR. V. 3. taken—loeketh, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 3, 4, 7. into—in, ROTH. Vs. 3-6. idols—idol-blocks, *Ge.*; doll-images, *Ew.* So throughout, *Var.*; dung-gods, OR. I—I permit myself to, ROTH. KRA. at all—still, ROTH. OR.; omit, KRA. V. 4. speak unto them—prophesy, *Targ.* ROTH. unto (first)—with, KRA. Vs. 4, 6. saith—hath spoken, KRA. Vs. 4, 7. taketh—loeketh, ROTH. KRA. according to—in spite of, ROTH. KRA. V. 5. take—touch, ROTH. all—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 8. against—upon, OR. and will—to, ROTH. a proverb—*Heb. plural*, OR. and ye shall—that ye may, ROTH. KRA. V. 9. And—But, OR. KRA. if

own heart, because they are all ⁱestranged from me through their idols.

6 Therefore say unto the house of Īś-râ-êl, Thus saith the Lord Jè-hô'vâh: ^kReturn ye, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your ^labominations.

7 For every one of the house of Īś-râ-êl, or of the ⁿstrangers that ^osojourn in Īś-râ-êl, that separateth himself from me, and taketh his idols into his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet to inquire ^rfor himself of me; I Jè-hô'vâh will answer him by myself: 8 and I will ^pset my ^rface against that man, and will make him an ^sastonishment, for a ^usign and a ^vproverb, and I will ^wcut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I am Jè-hô'vâh. 9 And if the prophet be ^xdeceived and speak a ^yword, ^zI, Jè-hô'vâh, have deceived that prophet, and I will ^astretch out my hand upon him, and will ^bdestroy him from the midst of ^cmy people Īś-râ-êl. 10 And ^dthey shall ^ebear ^ftheir iniquity: the iniquity of the prophet shall be even as the iniquity of him that ⁱseeketh unto him; 11 that

—in case, ROTH. be—let himself be, ROTH. KRA. deceived—*Or.* enticed (Jer. 20:7). *Var.* and speak a word—and speaketh a thing, *Var.* to utter an oracle, ROTH. I—so I, KRA. deceived—caused to be deceived, ROTH. upon—against, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 10. shall—shall both, ROTH. the . . . him—the questioner shall be like guilty as the prophet, ROTH.; as the guilt of the questioner, so shall be the guilt of the prophet, BER. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 22. with lies—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. **Chap. 14.** Vs. 4, 6. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. V. 4. therein—that cometh, *Heb. marg.*: according to it (even), *Heb. text*, *Ke.*; by myself, *Hi. Ev. Sm. Kamp. Co.* (v. 7). *Targ.* has both 'him that cometh' and 'by myself,' *Var.*: myself, ROTH.; in mine own person, BER. OR. KRA. V. 8. make . . . for—make him, *Versions*, *Ew. Sm. Co.*: make him to be astonished, *for*, *Text*, *Ha. Hi. Ke.*: make him for, ROTH.; exterminate him for, KRA. an astonishment—be appointed, OR.

5
i Jer. 17:10; Zech. 7:12.
j Is. 1:4; Jer. 2:11; Zech. 11:8.

6
k Ch. 18:30; I Sam. 7:3; Neh. 1:9; Is. 2:20; 30:22; 55:6, 7.
l Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
m V. 4; ch. 8:6.

7
n Ex. 12:48; 20:10.
o Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
4 Or, of him concerning me.

8
p Ch. 15:7; Jer. 44:11.
q Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
r Face, Is. 6:2.
s Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
t Ch. 5:15; Is. 65:15.
u See "Signs and Wonders," Acts 2:22.
v Proverbs, Ez. 12:22.
w Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

9
x Deception, Gen. 37:31.
5 Or, enticed.
y Words, Pr. 15:23.
z I Ki. 22:20-23; Ps. 81:11; 12; Is. 63:17; 66:4; Jer. 4:10; II Thess. 9:12.
a Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
b Jer. 6:14, 15; 14:15.
c Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

10
d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
e Ch. 44:10, 12.
6 Or, the punishment of their iniquity.
f Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

- ^a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^b Ch. 44:10, 15; 48:11.
^c See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^d See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^e Ch. 11:18; 37:23.
^f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^g Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^h Ch. 11:20; 34:20; 36:28.

- ⁱ Word of God, John 6:63.
^j See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^k Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

- ^l Son, Gen. 21:19.
^m Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ Land, Gen. 23:15.
^o Sin, Gen. 3:16.
^p Ch. 15:8; 20:27.
^q Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
^r Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Ch. 6:14.
^t Ch. 5:16; Is. 3:1.
^u Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
^x Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^y Vs. 17, 19, 21.
^z Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
^a Animals, Gen. 2:20.

- ^b Jer. 15:1.
^c Noah, Gen. 6:9.
^d Gen. 8:8; 7:1; Heb. 11:7.
^e Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
^f Ch. 28:3; Dan. 1:6; 9:22; 10:11.
^g Job, Job 1:1.
^h See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
ⁱ Vs. 16, 18, 20; ch. 18:20.
^j Soul, Job 4:15.
^k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

- ^l Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^m V. 21; ch. 5:17.
ⁿ Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^o Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^p Ch. 18:20; Gen. 19:29.
^q See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^r s V. 21; ch. 5:12; 11:8, 10.
^t Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^u Or, Let the sword go.

the house of ^a Iš-rā-ēl may ^b go no more astray from me, neither ^c defile themselves any more with all their ^d transgressions; but that they may be ^e my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh.

12 And the ⁱ word of Jē-hō-vāh came unto ^k me, saying, 13 ^l Son of ^m man, when a ⁿ land ^o sinneth against me by ^p committing a trespass, and I ^q stretch out my hand upon it, and ^r break the staff of the ^s bread thereof, and ^t send ^u famine upon it, and ^v cut off from it man and ^w beast; 14 ^x though these three men, ^y Noah, ^z Dān-ġēl, and ^a Jōb, were in it, they should ^b deliver but their ^c own ^d souls by their ^e righteousness, saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh. 15 If I cause ^f ^g evil beasts to pass through the land, and they ^h ravage it, and it be made desolate, so that no ⁱ man may pass through because of the beasts; 16 though these three men were in it, ^j as I live, saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh, they should deliver neither sons nor ^k daughters; ^l they only should be delivered; but the land should be ^m desolate. 17 Or if I bring a ⁿ sword

upon that land, and say, ^o Sword, ^p Var. Rend.—V. 11, more—longer, ROTH.; further, KRA. but that—and thus, ROTH.; but, KRA. may—shall, ROTH. KRA. V. 13, a trespass—unfaithfulness. Cf. Lev. 26:40, Var.; revolt, KRA.; a breach of faith, ROTH. OR. upon—against, OR. KRA. it—the same, KRA. V. 14, though . . . were—and there were found, ROTH.; and were, KRA. were—were found, OR. they—[only] they, ROTH.; they alone, SEPT. should deliver—should be delivered, SEPT. ROTH. V. 15, If—Or, ROTH. evil—noisome, R. V. 15, If—Or, ROTH. OR. ravage—depopulate, ROTH. KRA.; orphaned, OR.; spoil, R. and—that, ROTH. KRA. he made desolate—became a desert, ROTH. OR. KRA. beasts—wild beasts, ROTH. Vs. 16, 18, though these—and, SEPT. PESH. HEB. MSS. ROTH. these—those, OR. were—Omit, OR. KRA. V. 16, deliver—rescue, ROTH.; bring away, OR. but—and, KRA. desolate—a desert,

go through the land; so that I ^u cut off from it man and beast; 18 though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh, they should deliver neither sons nor daughters, but ^v they only should be delivered themselves. 19 Or if I send a ^w ^x pestilence into that land, and pour out my wrath upon it in ^y blood, to cut off from it man and beast; 20 though ^z Noah, Dān-ġēl, and Jōb, were in it, as I live, saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh, they should deliver neither son nor daughter; they should but deliver their ^b own ^c souls ^d by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh: How much more when I send my four sore ^e judgments upon Jē-ru-sā-lēm, the ^f sword, and the famine, and the evil beasts, and the ^g pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast! 22 Yet, behold, therein shall be left ^h a ⁱ remnant that shall be carried forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall ^j come forth unto you, and ye shall ^k see their way and their doings; and ye shall be ^l comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon ^m Jē-ru-sā-lēm, even concerning all that I

ROTH. OR. V. 17, Sword—The sword shall, ROTH. KRA. so that—and I should, OR. KRA. V. 18, only—[only], ROTH.; alone, KRA. V. 19, if—[if], KRA. into—over—(upon), ROTH. OR. against, KRA. wrath—fury, R. upon—against, KRA. in—with, KRA. V. 20, though—and, ROTH. KRA. but—[only], ROTH. KRA. V. 21, For thus—Thus namely, OR.; Yea thus, ROTH.; However thus, KRA. saith—hath spoken, KRA. How much more—And yet, ROTH.; But, KRA.; And now, OR. when I—if I should, OR. KRA. upon—against, ROTH. KRA. evil—wild, ROTH. KRA. V. 22, Yet, behold—Verily, ROTH. KRA. shall be—is, OR. KRA., carried forth—saved, ROTH. behold—verily, ROTH. shall (four)—Omit, ROTH. KRA. and—that, OR. brought—let come, OR. upon—over, KRA.

Var. Read.—Vs. 14, 16, 17, 20, 21, 23, the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. V. 18, themselves—Omit, ROTH. KRA. V. 19, in blood—Omit, ROTH. V. 22, be carried forth—bring forth from it, SEPT. Pesh. Symm. Vulg. Co. KRA. both . . . daughters—Omit, ROTH.

- ^u V. 13; ch. 25:13.

- ^v See v. 14.

- ^w See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
^x See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
^y V. 21; ch. 5:12; Jer. 14:12.
^z Blood, Lev. 17:11.

- ^a See v. 14.
^b Vs. 14, 16, 18.
^c Soul, Ju. 4:15.
^d See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.

- ^e Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^f Jer. 15:2, 3.
^g Amos 4:6, 10.

- ^h Heb. they that escape.
ⁱ Remnant, Is. 1:9.
^j Ch. 6:9; 7:16.
^k Ch. 12:16; 36:20.
^l Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
^m Ch. 16:54; 31:16; 32:31.
ⁿ Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

23
 a Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 b Justice of God, Gen. 1:1-18; 9:8, 9; Jer. 17, 18; 22:8, 9.
 1 Or, *in rain*.

2
 d See "Vines," Is. 5:2.
 e See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 f Ps. 80:8-16; Is. 5:1-7; Jer. 2:21; Hos. 10:1.
 2 Or, *was*.

3
 g Wood, Ex. 31:5.
 h See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 i Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

4
 j Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 k V. 6; ch. 19:14; Is. 27:11.
 l See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.

5
 3 Heb. *made into*.

6
 m V. 2; ch. 17:3-10.
 n See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.

o See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

p See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

4 Or, *have I given*.

7
 q Ch. 14:8; Lev. 26:17; Ps. 34:16; Jer. 21:10.
 r Face, Is. 6:2.

have brought upon it. 23 And they shall ^a comfort you, when ye see their way and their doings; and ye shall know that I have ^b not done ¹ without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh.

15 And the word of Jê-hô'vâh came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, what is the ^{a e l} vine-tree more than any tree, the vine-branch which ² is among the trees of the forest? 3 Shall ^q wood be taken thereof to make any work? or will men take a ^h pin of it to hang any ⁱ vessel thereon? 4 Behold, it is cast into the ^{j k} fire for fuel; the fire hath devoured both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned: is it profitable for any ^l work? 5 Behold, when it was whole, it was ³ meet for no work: how much less, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned, shall it yet be ³ meet for any work! 6 Therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: As the ^m vine-tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so ^{n o p 4} will I give the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. 7 And I will ^q set my ^r face against

Var. Rend.—V. 23. they—thus they. ROTH. without cause—for naught, *OR*. Chap. 15.—V. 2. Son—Child, KRA.; *So throughout*. is . . . tree—has the wood of the vine in preference to all trees, KRA. vine-tree—wood of the vine-tree, ROTH. OR. tree—the wood of any tree, BER. what . . . which—what shall become of the wood of the vine among all the woods out of the vine there, that, *OR*. the (second)—or the, *Var.* is—was, *Var.* vine-branch—twig, KRA. V. 3. Shall . . . be—*IS*, ROTH. BER. KRA. will—do, ROTH. KRA. thereof—[thereof], KRA. V. 4. the—if the, ROTH. Vs. 4, 5. burned—singled, *Var.* profitable—[still] profitable, ROTH.; fit, BER. OR. V. 5. when—[even] when, ROTH. burned—charred, ROTH. V. 6. Therefore—Therefore say, SEPT. ROTH. thus saith—thus hath spoken, KRA. among—[is] among, KRA. I have—is, SEPT. PESH. VULG. ROTH. given—destined, OR. KRA. give—destine, OR.; make, ROTH. BER. KRA. so—thus, KRA. Jerusalem—Add, [for it], OR. V. 7. they . . . but—out of the fire are they come forth, and, *Var.* shall go—have come, ROTH. BER. OR. but—and, OR. and, ve shall—that ye may, ROTH. V. 8. will make—have destined, OR.; make, BER. KRA. the—their, OR. desolate—for a desert, OR.

them; they ^s shall ^s go forth from the fire, but the fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am ^t Jê-hô'vâh, when I ^u set my face against them. 8 And I will make the ^v land desolate, ^w because they have ^{x y} committed a trespass, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh.

16 Again the ^{z a} word of Jê-hô'vâh came unto ^b me, saying, 2 ^c Son of ^d man, ^e cause ^f Jê-ru'sâ-lêm to ^{g h} know her ⁱ abominations; 3 and say, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh unto Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: ⁶ Thy birth and thy ⁱ nativity is of the ^k land of the ^l 'Câ'nâan-ite; the ^{m n} 'Âm'ôr-ite was thy ^o father, and thy ^p mother was a ^{q r} Hit'tite. 4 And as for thy nativity, in the ^s day ^t thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in ^u water to ^v cleanse thee; thou wast not ^w salted at all, nor ^x swaddled at all. 5 No ^y eye ^z pitied thee, to ^a do any of these things unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast ^b cast out in the ^c open ^d field, for that thy person was ^e abhorred, in the day that thou wast born.

6 And when I passed by thee,

KRA. a trespass—unfaithfulness, *Var.*; a breach of trust, ROTH. BER. OR. Chap. 16.—V. 2. cause . . . to know—hold up before, ROTH. V. 3. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. birth—origin, OR. KRA.; descent, ROTH. nativity—origin, ROTH.; birth, OR. KRA. the (last)—'an, ROTH. was—[was], KRA. V. 4. salted at all—rubbed down (in, OR. KRA.) with salt, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 5. No . . . None, R. compassion upon—forbearance for, OR. upon—with, KRA. in—upon, ROTH. OR. KRA. for . . . abhorred—so abhorred was thy person (life, KRA.), *Var.* KRA. person—soul, OR. abhorred—scorned, OR. V. 6. And when—Then, OR. ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 2. the vine-branch . . . trees—*Omit*, ROTH. BER. Vs. 6, 8. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; *omit*, ROTH. BER. V. 7. they shall go . . . them—*Omit*, KRA. Chap. 16. Vs. 3, 8, 14. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; *omit*, ROTH. V. 4. And . . . nativity—*Omit*, ROTH. to cleanse thee—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. BER. KRA. (?)

z Pity, Ps. 103:13. a Kindness, Zech. 7:9. b Outcast, Jer. 49:36. c Deut. 32:10. d Field, Num. 20:17. e Abhor, Ps. 106:40.

5 Or, *have gone forth*.
 s I Ki. 19:17; Is. 24:18;
 t Amos 9:1-4.
 u Gen. 1:1.
 Ch. 14:8.

8
 v See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
 w Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 x Ch. 14:13; 17:20.
 y S'n, Gen. 3:6.

1
 z Word of God, John 6:63.
 a Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 b Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

2
 c Son, Gen. 21:19.
 d Man, Gen. 2:7.
 e Ch. 20:4; 22:2; Is. 58:1.
 f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 h Conscience, Acts 24:16.
 i Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

3
 6 Or, *Thine origin*.
 j Nativity, Jer. 46:16.
 k Land, Gen. 23:15.
 l Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 m Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.
 n V. 45; Gen. 11:25-29; 15:16; Deut. 7:1; Josh. 24:14, 15.
 o Father, Ex. 21:15.
 p Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 q Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
 r V. 45; Deut. 7:1; Ju. 1:26.

4
 s Day, Lev. 25:8.
 t See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
 u Water, Ps. 95:5.
 v See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 w Salt, Lev. 2:13.
 z See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

5
 y Eye, Ps. 17:8.
 b Outcast, Jer. 49:36. c Deut. 32:10. d Field, Num. 20:17. e Abhor, Ps. 106:40.

6
a See v. 22.
b Blood, Lev. 17:11.
c Life, Gen. 2:7.
d Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Ex. 19:4; Ps. 105:10-15.

7
1 Heb. *made thee a myrrad.*
f See "Reproduction," Lu. 18:7.
g Field, Num. 20:17.
2 Heb. *ornament of ornaments.*
h Hair, 11 Sam. 14:26.
i Nakedness, Job 1:21.

8
j Love, I Cor. 13:1.
k Ruth 3:9; Jer. 2:2.
l Skirt, Ex. 28:33.
m Gen. 22:16-18.
n Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
o See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
p Ch. 20:5; Ex. 19:5; Hos. 2:19, 20.
q Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

9
r Washing, I Ki. 7:26.
s Water, Ps. 95:5.
t Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
u Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

10
v Vs. 13, 18; ch. 26:16; 27:7.
w 16; Ex. 26:36. See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
x See "Shoes," Josh. 5:15.
y Skin, Lev. 8:17.
3 Or, *porpoise-skin*.
4 Or, *bound thee with attire of fine linen*.
z Linen, Esth. 8:15.
a See v. 13.

11
b Ch. 23:40.

and saw thee ^a weltering in thy ^b blood, I said unto thee, *Though thou art* in thy blood, ^c live; yea, I said unto thee, ^d *Though thou art* in thy blood, ^e live. 7 I ¹ caused thee to ^l multiply as that which groweth in the ^g field, and thou didst increase and wax great, and thou attainedst to ² excellent ornament; thy breasts were fashioned, and thy ^h hair was grown; yet thou wast ⁱ naked and bare. 8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of ^j love; and I ^k spread my ^l skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I ^m sware unto thee, and ^o entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh, and thou ^p becamest ^q mine. 9 Then ^r washed I thee with ^s water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy blood from thee, and I ^t anointed thee with ^u oil. 10 I clothed thee also with ^v w broidered work, and ^x shod thee with ^y sealskin, and I ⁴ girded thee about with fine ^z linen, and covered thee with ^a silk. 11 And I ^b decked thee

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*), weltering—*Lit.* trampling thyself, *Hi. Ke. Sm.*; perishing, ROTH. BER. KRA. *Though thou art (twice)*—*Omit.*, ROTH. OR. BER. *Though . . . live*—*Though thou art* in (In spite of, *Eve.*) thy blood, Live, *Ew. Ke. Sm.* (*but Sm. the second time*), *Var.* live—shalt thou live, ROTH. V. 7, that which groweth in—the bud of, *n.* caused thee to multiply—made thee as myriads, *Var.* attainedst—camest, *Var.* BER. to excellent ornaments—*So Ge. Ew.*; into beauty of cheeks (?), *Hi. Ke.* See *Var. Rend.* were—became, OR. fashioned—full, ROTH.; high, OR.; solid, KRA. grown—sprouting, OR. KRA.; grown strong, ROTH. yet—but, ROTH. wast—[still], ROTH. V. 8. Now when—*Went*, ROTH. KRA. looked upon—saw, ROTH. KRA. V. 9. Then—And, OR. KRA. washed—bathed, OR. with—in, KRA. Vs. 10, 13, 18. broidered work—variegated work, *Var.* (Ex. 26:36). variegated cloth (garments, KRA.), OR. KRA. V. 10. shod thee with sealskin—gave thee sandals of sea-cow-skin (Egyptian leather, KRA.) ROTH. KRA. sealskin—Thac hash, OR. I girded thee about—I bound thy head (Ex. 29:9), *Var.* a head-band, KRA. Vs. 10, 13. fine linen—byssus, BER. ROTH. OR. Vs. 11, 13. decked—adorned, ROTH. KRA. V. 11. hands—arms, BER. OR. V. 12. and (*second*)—and [placed], ROTH. V. 13. Thus . . .

with ^c ornaments, and I put ^c bracelets upon thy ^d hands, and a ^e chain on thy ^f neck. 12 And I put a ^c ring upon thy ^g nose, and ^c ear-rings in thine ^h ears, and a ⁱ beautiful ^j crown upon thy ^k head. 13 Thus wast thou decked with ^l gold and ^m silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; thou didst eat ⁿ fine flour, and ⁿ honey, and ⁿ oil; and thou wast ^o exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper unto ^p royal estate. 14 And thy ^q renown went forth among the ^r nations for thy beauty; for it was ^s perfect, through my ^t majesty which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh.

15 But ^u thou didst ^v trust in thy beauty, and playedst the ^w harlot because of thy renown, and ^x pourest out thy whoredoms on every one that passed by; his it was. 16 And thou didst take of thy ^y z garments, and madest for thee ^a b high places decked with divers ^c colors, and ^d e f playedst the harlot upon them: *the like things* shall not come, neither shall it be so.

with—And thou didst put on, OR. wast—becamest, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 14. through—in, KRA. my majesty—my ornaments, OR.; the beauty, ROTH. V. 15. trust—boast, ROTH.; rely, OR. KRA. pourest—squanderest, OR. Vs. 15, 20. whoredoms—whoredom, ROTH. V. 16. high . . . colors—variegated [sacri-ficial] heights, ROTH.; variegated heights, OR. BER. KRA. *the . . . so*—To him didst thou run, and his didst thou become, (*join to v. 15*), CO.; without shame and without a blush, KRA.; what never happened before and shall not happen hereafter, OR. shall not—Or, had never, *Hi.* shall—should, *Hi. Ke. The clause unintelligible and corrupt, Sm.*

Var. Read.—V. 6. *vea . . . thee—Omit.* SEPT. CO. BER. KRA. in thy blood live—*Omit.* SEPT. CO. BER. ROTH. KRA. V. 7. I . . . field—and grow up as the plants in the field, ROTH.; Uncountable as the herb of the field make I thee, OR.; Thou growest up like the flower of the field, KRA. to excellent ornament—unto the time of puberty, *Mich. Co. Ch. Ber.* KRA.; into the time of love, *Sm. (cf. v. 8).* *Var.*; to highest beauty, OR. ROTH. V. 9. *yea—Omit.* ROTH. KRA. V. 10. *Pre-fix.* And, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 13. and (*last*) his; estate—*Omit.* SEPT. ROTH. V. 15. his; it was—*Omit.* SEPT. PESH. ROTH.; mine shall he be, BER.; his shall it be! OR.; to devote thyself to him, KRA.

c See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
d Hands, Gen. 16:12.
e Chains, Ps. 149:8.
f Neck, Pr. 3:3.

12
g Nose, Gen. 7:22.
h Ears, Ex. 29:20.
i V. 14; Is. 28:5; Jer. 13:18.
j Crown, 11 Sam. 1:10.
k Head, Pr. 20:29.

13
l Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
m Silver, Job 22:25.
n See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
o Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
p I Sam. 10:1; I Ki. 4:21.

14
q I Ki. 10:1, 24.
r Nations, Gen. 10:32.
s See "Perfection," Heb. 6:1.
t Ps. 50:2; Lam. 2:15.

15
u See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
v V. 25; ch. 27:3.
w Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
x Ch. 23:8.

16
y See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
z See v. 10.
a High Places, Deut. 12:2.
b Ch. 6:3, 6; 20:29, 30.
c Colors, Job 3:6.
d See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12.
e Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
f See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

1 Or, *beautiful vessels*.
a Jewels, Num. 31:51.
b Vs. 11, 12.
c Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
d Silver, Job 22:25.
e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. Ch. 7:20.
f Images, I Ki. 15:13.
2 Or, *male images*.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

18
j See v. 10.
k Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
l Incense, Ex. 30:34.

19
m Bread, Gen. 3:19.
n See v. 13.
o See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

20
p Sons, Gen. 21:19.
q Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
r Ex. 13:2, 12; Deut. 29:11, 12.
s Child Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
t See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
u Ch. 20:31; 23:37; Ps. 106:37, 38; Jer. 7:31.

21
v See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
w II Ki. 17:17; Jer. 19:5.
3 Or, *setting them apart*. Heb. *making them pass over*.

22
x Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
y See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
z See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12.
c Ingratitude, Hos. 13:6.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Nakedness, Job 1:21.
d Vs. 6, 7.
e Blood, Lev. 17:11.

23
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g See "Curses," Gen. 4:7.
h Ch. 24:6, 9.

17 Thou didst also take thy¹ fair^{a b} jewels of my^c gold and of my^d silver, which^e I had given thee, and^f I made for thee^g ² images of^h men, and didstⁱ play the harlot with them; 18 and thou took-est thy^j brodered garments, and coveredst them, and didst set mine^k oil and mine^l incense before them. 19 My^m bread also which I gave thee, ⁿ fine flour, and oil, and ^o honey, ^e where-with I fed thee, thou didst even set it before them for a sweet savor; and *thus* it was, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh. 20 Moreover thou hast taken thy^p sons and thy^q daughters, whom thou hast borne unto^r me, and these hast thou^{s t u} sacrificed unto them to be devoured. Were thy whoredoms a small matter, 21 that thou hast^v slain my children, and delivered them up, in^w ³ causing them to pass through *the fire* unto them? 22 And in all thine^x abominations and thy^{y z} whoredoms^a thou hast not remembered the^b days of thy youth, when thou wast^{c d} naked and bare, and wast weltering in thy^e blood.

23 And it is come to pass after all thy^f wickedness (^{g h} woe, woe

Var. Rend. — V. 17. *Prefix*, Then, ROTH.; And, OR. KRA. also—*Omit*, ROTH.; OR. KRA. fair jewels—ornaments, ROTH. OR. V. 19. *Prefix*, and, ROTH. OR. KRA. bread—food, Var. OR. also—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. wherewith . . . them—for thee to eat, OR. savor—odor, ROTH. OR. V. 20. More-over—After that, ROTH.; And, KRA. hast taken—didst take, KRA. matter—matter? ROTH. V. 21. that—and, ROTH. slain—slaughtered, ROTH. KRA. in . . . them?—that thou didst sanctify them? OR.; that thou burnest them, ROTH.; in that thou didst burn them, KRA. V. 22. And—But, ROTH. weltering—sprawling, ROTH. KRA.; perishing, OR. V. 24. that—then, OR. KRA. hast built—didst build, OR. KRA. vaulted place—eminent place, Sm. Co. ROTH. KRA. r; vaulted chamber, Ge. Hi. Ha. Ke. *is marg.* a lofty place—not the word usually rendered "high place." Var. street—open space, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 25. thy—thee a ROTH. KRA. head—corner, OR. KRA.; entrance, ROTH. way—street, OR. opened—spread but, ROTH. BER. OR. V. 26. *Prefix*, Then, ROTH.; And, OR. KRA. V. 27. Behold therefore—But, behold, ROTH.; And,

unto thee! ⁱ saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh), 24 that thou hast built unto thee a^j vaulted place, and hast made thee a^{k l} lofty place in every^m street. 25 Thou hast built thy lofty place at theⁿ head of every way, and hast made thy^{o p} beauty an abomination, and hast opened thy^q feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredom. 26 Thou hast also committed fornication with the^{r s} Ê-ġyp-ti-āns, thy^t neighbors, "great of^v flesh; and hast multiplied thy whoredom, to^w provoke me to^x anger. 27 Behold therefore, I have^{y z a} stretched out my hand over thee, and have^b diminished thine^{c d} ordinary^e food, and^f delivered thee unto the will of^g them that^h hate thee, theⁱ daughters of the^j Phi-lis-tines, that are^k ashamed of thy^l lewd way. 28 Thou hast played the harlot also with the^{m n} Ās-sy-r-i-āns, because thou wast^o insatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet thou wast not satisfied. 29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy whoredom unto the^p land of^s traffic, unto^{q r} Châl-dê-ā; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

behold, OR. KRA. have (*twice*)—*Omit*, Var. KRA. stretched out—lowered, OR. over—against, ROTH. OR. ordinary food—allotted food, Var.; provisions for thy need, ROTH.; portion, BER. OR. KRA. will—greed, BER. OR. ROTH. KRA. them that hate thee—thine enemies (*them*), ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. are were, ROTH. lewd—behavior (in lewdness), KRA. V. 28. *Prefix*, And thou, ROTH.; And, OR. KRA. hast played—didst play, Var. KRA. also—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. Assyrians—sons of Assyria, OR. KRA. insatiable—not satisfied, KRA.; insatiable, r. V. 29. Thou—Rather, ROTH. moreover—then, OR. traffic—Canaan, r. unto—even with, Var. yet—[yet], ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 19. fine . . . thee—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. and *thus* it was—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. BER. Vs. 19, 23, 30. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; *omit*, ROTH. Vs. 20, 21. Were . . . them?—*Omit*, Co. V. 23. it is come to pass—*Omit*, PESH. ROTH. KRA. woe, woe unto thee—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 28. because . . . them—*Omit*, PESH. ROTH.

i See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

24
j Vs. 31, 39; Ch. 20:28, 29; Jer. 11:13.
k See "High Places," Deut. 12:2.
l Ps. 78:58; Is. 57:5, 7.
m Street, Josh. 2:19.

25
n Head, Pr. 20:29.
o Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
p See v. 15.
q Feet, Gen. 18:4.

26
r Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
s Ch. 8:10, 14; 20:7, 8.
t Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
u See "Fattiness," Ps. 73:7; 119:170.
v Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
w Ch. 8:17; Jer. 7:18, 19.
x Anger, Pr. 15:1.

27
y Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
z Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Ch. 14:13; 20:33, 34.
b See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.

c See v. 13.
d Or, *alluvance*.
e See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
f V. 37; ch. 23:22, 23, 28.

g See "Enemies," Job 31:29.
h Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
i V. 57; Is. 9:12.
j Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
k Shame, Phil. 3:19.
l Lewdness, Jer. 11:15.

28
m Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
n Ch. 23:12; II Ki. 16:7.
o 10-18; I Chr. 28:16, 20-23; Jer. 2:18, 36; Hos. 10:6.
o See "Lust," Rom. 6:12.

29
p Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
q Or, *Canaan*.
q Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
r Ch. 23:14-17.

30

- a Pr. 9:13; Is. 1:3; Jer. 4:22.
b Heart, Acts 15:9.
c Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
f Impudence, Ez. 2:4.
g Is. 3:9; Jer. 3:3.
h Harlot, Pr. 2:16.

31

- i See v. 24.
j Head, Pr. 20:29.
k High Places, Deut. 12:2.
l Street, Josh. 2:19.
1 Or, *that scoffeth* at her hire.
m Is. 52:3.
n See "Wages," Deut. 24:15.

32

- o Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
p Adultery, Num. 5:12.
q Husband, I Cor. 7:16.

33

- r Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
s V. 41; Is. 57:9; Hos. 8:9, 10.
t See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
u Bribery, Is. 33:15.
v See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.

34

- w Women, Ruth 3:9.
z See v. 33.

30 How ^a weak is thy ^b heart, ^c saith the ^d Lord Jê-hô'vâh, seeing ^e thou doest all these things, the work of an ^f impudent ^g harlot; 31 in that thou buildest thy ^h vaulted place at the ⁱ head of every way, and makest thy ^j lofty place in every ^k street, and hast not been as a harlot, ^l in that thou ^m scornest ⁿ hire. 32 A ^o wife that committeth ^p adultery! that taketh strangers instead of her ^q husband! 33 They give ^r gifts to all harlots; but thou ^s givest thy gifts to all thy ^t lovers, and ^u bribest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy ^v whoredoms. 34 And thou art different from ^w other ^x women in thy whoredoms, in that none followeth thee to play the harlot; and whereas thou ^y givest hire, and no hire is given unto thee, therefore thou art different.

35 Wherefore, O harlot, hear

Var. Rend.—V. 30. weakis—pining was, OR. ROTH. BER. (?) KRA. seeing—in that, ROTH.; that, OR. impudent harlot—areh-harlot, ROTH. KRA.; imperious whorish woman, R. V. 31. in that—that, OR. KRA. 'as', ROTH. they vaulted—thee a raised, ROTH. vaulted place—lofty place, Var.; elevation, KRA.; eminent place, R. head—corner, OR. KRA.; entrance, ROTH. way—street, ROTH. OR. lofty place—'height', ROTH. OR. KRA. street—open place, ROTH. OR. KRA. and—yet, ROTH. OR. KRA. and . . . hire—Thou wast not like an (ordinary) harlot, so that thou spurnest the (usual) harlot-hire, BER. hast not been—wast thou not, KRA. in . . . hire—Or, in scoffing at her hire (i.e. in holding it cheap, and demanding more), Ki. Ge. Sm. r marg. in—Omit, ROTH. OR. scornest—hadst collected the, ROTH.; to scrape together, KRA. V. 32. A . . . taketh—So *Ha. Ew.*; or, A wife that committeth adultery taketh, *Klie. Ke. KRA.* A . . . adultery—Thou adulterous woman, OR. ROTH. V. 33. *Prefix*, [At other times], ROTH. gifts—(hire) pay, ROTH.; a gift, KRA. givest—hast given, Var.; gavest, KRA. thy gifts—presents, ROTH. KRA.; ornaments, OR. bribest—hast hired, Var. on every side—from all sides, KRA. for—to, ROTH.; at, OR.; in, KRA. Vs. 33, 34. whoredoms—whoredom, ROTH. V. 34. And—And thus, ROTH. OR.; So, KRA. thou art different—the contrary is in thee, R. in that—seeing that, Var. V. 35. Wherefore—Therefore, ROTH. KRA. V. 36. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. thy . . . out—thou made bare thy disgrace, ROTH. filthiness—So *Jewish tradition*; money, *Sept. Vulg. Ge. Ke.*; shame, KRA. (?), OR.; probably, li-

the ^y word of Jê-hô'vâh: 36 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh, Because thy ^a ^b filthiness was poured out, and thy ^c nakedness uncovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers; and because of all the ^d idols of thy ^e abominations, and for the ^f blood of thy ^g children, that thou didst give unto them; 37 therefore behold, I will ^h gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast ⁱ hated; I will even gather them against thee on every side, and will ^j uncover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness. 38 And I will ^k judge thee, as women that ^l break wedlock and ^m shed ⁿ blood are judged; and ^o I will bring upon thee the blood of ^p wrath and ^q jealousy. 39 I will also ^r give thee into their ^s hand, and they shall throw

centiousness, LOFT. nakedness—shame, ROTH. uncovered—discovered, R. through—in, Var.; at, ROTH.; by, KRA. with—before, ROTH. idols—idol-blocks, Var. children—sons, KRA. V. 37. behold—verily, KRA. with . . . pleasure—unto whom thou hast been pleasant, Var.; to whom thou hast given pleasure, ROTH. OR. hast loved—lovest, KRA.; cared for, ROTH. that . . . hated—of whom thou hast become weary, KRA. hated—spurned, OR.; not wanted, ROTH. even—also, OR. every side—all sides, OR. KRA. uncover—discover, R. nakedness—shame, ROTH. unto—before, ROTH. OR. KRA. all thy nakedness—thy whole shame, ROTH. KRA. V. 38. as—'according to the law' for, ROTH. OR. KRA. women . . . judged—the adulteresses; and the murderesses, KRA. and . . . wrath—and I will vent upon thee wrath, BER. KRA. bring . . . jealousy—inflict on thee the bloody requital of furious indignation, TOY. the blood—bloody death, OR.; to bleed to death, SM. V. 39. *Prefix*, And, OR. ROTH. KRA. hand—power, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 30. How . . . heart—What have I to do with thy covenant? (*v. 8*), *Coptic, Arabic, Co. V. 32. Omit, Hi. Sm. Co. ROTH. KRA. (gloss).* V. 34. none . . . whereas—Omit, ROTH. Vs. 36, 43. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. omit, ROTH. V. 36. and because . . . them—Omit, ROTH. all . . . abominations—A gloss, KRA. for—by (*or, through*), many MSS. *Sept. Targ. Vulg. Ew. (L.)*; according to, *Text, Sm.*; 'on account of,' KRA. V. 38. And . . . judged—Omit, ROTH.

35

- y Word of God, John 6:63.
z See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

36

- a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
b V. 15; ch. 23:10, 18, 29.
2 Heb. *brass*.
c Nakedness, Job 1:21.
d Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
e Ch. 20:31; 23:37; Jer. 19:5.
f Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
g Blood, Lev. 17:11.
h Children, Gen. 3:16.
i Child Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

37

- j Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
k Ch. 23:9, 22; Jer. 13:22, 26; Hos. 2:3, 10; Nah. 3:5, 6.
l Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
m Ch. 23:17, 28.
n Is. 47:3.

38

- o God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
p Ch. 23:45.
q See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
r See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
s Blood, Lev. 17:11.
t Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Ch. 23:25; Ps. 79:3, 5; Jer. 18:21; Zeph. 1:17.
v Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

39

- w Ch. 21:31; 23:9, 28.
x See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
y See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
z Hand, Gen. 16:12.

39

a Vs. 24, 31.
b High Places,
Deut. 12:2.
c See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
d Clothing, Job 31:19.
e Jewels, Num. 31:51.
f Nakedness, Job 1:21.

40

g Ch. 23:47;
Hab. 1:6-10.
h Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
i See "Stones," Ex. 34:1.
j See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
k Sword, Ju. 7:20.

41

l Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.
m II Ki. 25:9; Jer. 39:8; 52:13.
n House, Deut. 24:10.
o Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
p Women, Ruth 3:9.
q Ch. 23:48.
r See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.

42

s Ch. 5:13; 21:17; II Sam. 24:25; Zech. 6:8.
t Rest, Heb. 4:4.
u God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
v Ch. 39:29; Is. 40:1, 2; 54:9, 10.

43

w V. 22; Ps. 78:42; 106:13.
x See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
y Day, Lev. 25:8.
z See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
a See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
b Ch. 6:9; Is. 63:10.
c Ch. 11:21; 22:31.
d Head, Pr. 20:29.
1 Or, *hast thou not committed, &c.*
e Lewdness, Jer. 11:15.
f See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
g Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

44

h Proverbs, Ez. 12:22.

down thy ^a vaulted place, and break down thy ^b lofty places; and they shall strip thee of ^c thy ^d clothes, and take thy ^e fair jewels; and they shall leave thee ^f naked and bare. 40 They shall also bring up a ^g company against thee, and they shall ^{h i j} stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their ^k swords. 41 And they shall ^{l m} burn thy ⁿ houses with fire, and execute ^o judgments upon thee in the sight of many ^p women; and I will ^q cause thee to cease from ^r playing the harlot, and thou shalt also give no hire any more. 42 So will I ^s cause my wrath toward thee to ^t rest, and my ^u jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be ^v no more angry. 43 Because thou hast ^{w x} not remembered the ^y days of thy ^z youth, but hast ^{a b} raged against me in all these things; therefore, behold, I also will ^c bring thy way upon thy ^d head, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: and ^e thou shalt not commit this ^f lewdness with all thine ^g abominations.

44 Behold, every one that useth ^h proverbs shall use *this*

Var. Rend.—V. 39 (*cont.*). vaulted place—See v. 24. lofty—high, ROTH. KRA. fair jewels—ornaments, ROTH. OR. KRA. leave thee—stand thee there, ROTH. KRA. V. 40. *Prefix*, And, ROTH. KRA. also—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. company—court, ROTH. an assembly—OR. KRA. r. thrust thee through—hew thee in pieces, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 41. And—Then, ROTH. burn with fire—set afire, ROTH. in the sight—before the eyes, OR. KRA. and—thus, ROTH.; so, KRA. cause . . . harlot—make an end of thy harlotry, ROTH. KRA. V. 42. So—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. cause . . . rest—satisfy my fury upon thee, *Var.*; let loose mine anger upon thee, KRA. wrath—fury, and . . . depart—[till] that . . . departs, KRA. toward—upon, ROTH. KRA. rest—be quiet, OR. will be quiet—will be at peace, OR. have rest, KRA. V. 43. but—and, ROTH. OR. KRA. raged against—angered, ROTH. OR. BER. VERSIONS: provoked to anger, KRA.; fretted me, R. in—through, ROTH.; with, OR. KRA. and . . . abominations—I will not do wickedly because of all thine abominations, *Hä. Klie. Ke.* (*viz. by allowing Jerusalem to remain unpunished*, Lev. 19:29); hast thou not committed lewdness, &c., *Hi. R. marg.*:

proverb against thee, saying, As is the ⁱ mother, so is her ^j daughter. 45 Thou art the daughter of thy mother, that loatheth her ^k husband and ^l her ^m children; and thou art the ^{n o} sister of thy sisters, who ^p loathed their husbands and their children: ^q your mother was a ^r Hît-tûte, and your ^s father an ^t Âm-ôr-ite. 46 And thine ^u elder sister is ^v Sâ-mâ-rî-â, that dwelleth at thy ^w left hand, she and her daughters; and thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is ^x Sôd-ôm and her daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not ^y walked in ^{z a} their ways, nor done after their ^b abominations; but, as *if that were* a ^c very little thing, thou wast ^d more corrupt than they in all thy ways. 48 ^e As I live, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh, ^f Sôd-ôm thy sister hath ^g not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters. 49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sôd-ôm: ^{h i j} pride, ^{k l} fulness of ^{m n} bread, and ^{o p q} prosperous ease was in her and in her daughters; ^r neither did she strengthen the ^s hand of the ^{t u} poor and needy.

also Sm., but changing one letter; and I will not spare thee on account of all thine abominations, BER.; hast thou not committed this lewdness as also (together with, OR.) all thine abominations? ROTH. OR.; O that thou hadst not committed harlotry beside all thy [other] abominations! KRA.; and thus thou didst commit iniquity in addition to all thy acts of lawlessness, SEPT. V. 44. Behold—verily, KRA. one that useth proverbs—satire-poet, ROTH. useth proverbs—maketh a proverb, OR. use *this*—coin the, ROTH. use . . . saying—speak this, KRA. is (*twice*)—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. her—the, ROTH. KRA. V. 45. the (*twice*)—a [true], ROTH. loatheth—disown, OR.; loathed, KRA. V. 46. elder—larger, BER. OR. KRA. younger—smaller, BER. OR. KRA. V. 47. as . . . thing—it wanted but a little and, BER.; only a little while, ROTH.; only a wee bit of a time, OR.; thou art turned aside, KRA. thou wast—and thou hast been, KRA. V. 48. Sodom—if Sodom, ROTH. not—never, OR.; *omit*, ROTH. nor—or, ROTH. V. 49. neither did she—but she did not, ROTH. OR. BER. strengthen . . . of—take by the hand, OR. KRA.

Var. Read.—Vs. 48, 59, 63. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; *omit*, ROTH.

i Mother, Deut. 5:16.
j Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

45

k Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
l See "Love of Parents," Pr. 1:8.
m Children, Gen. 3:16.
n Sister, Mt. 19:20.
o Ch. 23:2.
p Ch. 23:37-39; Gen. 18:20; Is. 1:4; Zech. 11:8.
q See v. 3.
r Hittite, Gen. 26:34.
s Father, Ex. 21:15.
t Amorite, I Chr. 1:13.

46

u Ch. 23:4; Jer. 3:8-11.
v Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
w See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
x Sodom, Gen. 18:20.

47

y Walking, Col. 1:10.
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
a Ch. 5:7.
b Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
c I Ki. 16:31.
d Vs. 48, 51; ch. 5:6; II Ki. 21:9.

48

e Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
f Sodom, Gen. 18:20.
g Mt. 11:23, 24.

49

h Pride, Gen. 10:2.
i See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
j Ch. 28:2, 9; 17; Gen. 19:9; 17; Gen. 19:9; 17; Gen. 19:9; 17.
k Gluttony, Is. 22:13.
l Gen. 13:10; Is. 64:6; Amos 6:4-6.
m Bread, Gen. 3:19.
n Food, Gen. 9:3.
o Lu. 12:16-20; 16:19.
p See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
r See "Liberality," Rom. 12:8.
s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
t The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
u Ch. 18:7, 12, 16.

50

a Gen. 19:24, 25.
b Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
1 Or, *when I saw it*.

51

c Ch. 5:6; 23:11.
d Jer. 3:8-11; Mt. 12:41, 42.

52

e Vs. 54, 61; ch. 23:35; 36:6, 7.
f Shame, Phil. 3:19.
g Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
2 Or, *sister*.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i Vs. 47, 48, 51.
j See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.

53

k V. 61; ch. 29:14; 39:25; Jer. 48:47; 49:6, 39.
l See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
m See "Foreknowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.
n Captivity, Num. 21:22.
o Is. 19:24, 25.

54

p Vs. 52, 61.
q Jer. 2:26.
r Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
s Ch. 14:22; 31:16.

55

t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
u Sister, Mt. 19:20.
v Sodom, Gen. 18:20.

50 And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me; therefore I ^{a b} took them away ¹ as I saw *good*. 51 Neither hath Să-mă-rî-ă committed ^c half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and hast ^d justified thy sisters by all thine abominations which thou hast done. 52 Thou also, ^e bear thou thine own ^f shame, in that thou hast given ^g judgment for thy ² sisters; through thy ^h sins that thou hast committed ⁱ more abominable than they, they are more ^j righteous than thou: yea, be thou also confounded, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

53 And I will ^{k l m} turn again their ⁿ captivity, the captivity of Söd-ôm and her daughters, and the captivity of Să-mă-rî-ă and her daughters, and the captivity of thy captives in the ^o midst of them; 54 that thou mayest ^p bear thine own shame, and mayest be ^q ashamed because of all that thou hast done, in that thou art a ^{r s} comfort unto them. 55 And ^t thy ^u sisters, ^v Söd-ôm

Var. Rend. — V. 50. And — Rather. ROTH. KRA. were—became, ROTH. KRA. therefore—then, ROTH. OR. KRA. as . . . *good*—so soon as I saw it. See Gen. 18:21, *Var. KRA. good*—[that]. ROTH. OR. V. 51. Neither hath Samaria—Samaria also hath not [yet]. ROTH.; And Samaria hath not [yet]. KRA.). OR. KRA. but—and thus, ROTH.; so that, OR. they—[both of] them, ROTH. V. 52. *Prefix*. Then, ROTH.; So, OR. KRA. in that—since, ROTH. OR. given judgment—mediated, *Hi. Sm. (ironically, viz. by meriting all the punishment itself)*. So ROTH. OR.; justified, TOY. they (*second*)—so that they, ROTH. are—stand, ROTH. OR. KRA. more—*Omit*. ROTH. bear thou—before thee, ROTH. confounded—ashamed, ROTH. OR. KRA. shame—disgrace, ROTH. hast justified—makest to appear justified, OR. KRA.; justified, ROTH. V. 53. And—And so, ROTH. turn again—bring home, OR. captivity (*three times*)—lot, BER. ROTH. KRA. V. 54. that—in order that, OR. KRA. because—for, *Var. art a—wert* [in that], ROTH. art . . . unto—comfortest, OR. BER. V. 55. And—Then, ROTH. sisters—So KRA.; sister, SEPT. PESH. VULG. PESH. HEB. MSS. ROTH. V. 56. For—And, OR. KRA. thy . . . by—was not thy sister Sodom an object of evil news in, ROTH. KRA. was not mentioned by—a lesson in, *Ha.*

and her ^w daughters, shall return to their ^x former estate; and ^y Să-mă-rî-ă and her daughters shall return to their former estate; and thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate. 56 For thy sister Söd-ôm was ^z not mentioned by thy ^a mouth in the ^b day of thy ^{c d} pride, 57 before thy ^{e f g} wickedness was uncovered, as at the time of the ^{h i} reproach of the daughters of ^j Sŷr-ġ-ă, and of all that are round about her, the ^k daughters of the ^l Phî-lis-tînes, that do despise unto thee round about. 58 Thou hast ^m borne thy ⁿ lewdness and thine ^o abominations, saith Jê-hô-văh. 59 For thus ^p saith the Lord Jê-hô-văh: ^q I will also deal with thee as ^{r s} thou hast done, who hast ^{t u} despised the ^v oath in ^w breaking the covenant.

60 ^x Nevertheless I will remember my ^{y z} covenant with ^a thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee an ^b everlasting covenant. 61 Then shalt thou ^{c d e} remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters,

*Ke.; or, (Though . . . had no) fame in, Ev. Sm.; (Was not thy sister Sodom) a moral in . . . ? Hi. He. V. 57. wickedness—shame, BER. ROTH. KRA. uncovered—discovered, r. as—Omit, ROTH. at the time of—'thou art at this time,' BER. OR. the—a, BER. reproach—disgrace, BER.; shame, KRA. of—through, ROTH. do despise unto—derided, OR. ROTH. deride, KRA. V. 58. hast borne—must bear, Var. ROTH. OR. V. 59. I will also deal—and I have dealt, OR. KRA. also—even, r. V. 60. Nevertheless I will—So will I, OR.; But I will, KRA. covenant—covenant [which I made], ROTH. unto—with, ROTH. KRA. V. 61. Then—And, OR. KRA. ways—way, SEPT. ROTH. thou shalt—I shall, PESH. ROTH. KRA. thy . . . younger—thy sisters, those larger than thou, together with those who are smaller than thou, KRA. sisters, thine—*Omit*, ROTH.*

Var. Read. — V. 50. as . . . *good*—as thou sawest, *M.S. of A.D. 916, Aq. Symm. Theod. Vulg. Ev. Co. (pt.)*. V. 53. turn again their—bring again thy, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Hi. Ev. Sm. Kamp. Co. V. 57. as . . . time—as now to be, Sept. Vulg. Hi. Ev. Co.;* thou art at this time, BER. OR.; Thou art even now, KRA. Syria—Edom, a few MSS. *Pesh. Co. BER. KRA. ROTH. (Cf. ch. 25:12; 35:10-13).* of all . . . her—*Omit*, PESH. ROTH.

w Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
x V. 53; ch. 36:11; Mal. 3:4.
y Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

56

z Is. 65:5; Lu. 15:28-30.
a Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
c Pride, Ps. 10:2.
d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

57

e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
f Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
g Vs. 36, 37.
h Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
i Ch. 5:14, 15; 22:4; II Ki. 16:5-7; II Chr. 28:5, 6, 18-23.
j Syria, Gen. 25:20.
k V. 27.
l Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.

58

m Ch. 23:49.
n Lewdness, Jer. 11:15.
o Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

59

p See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
q Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
s Ch. 7:3; 18:30.
t See "Contentment," I Cor. 16:11.
u Ch. 17:19; Is. 24:5.
v Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
w Covenants Broken, Gen. 17:2.

60

x Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
y V. 8; Ps. 105:8; Jer. 2:2; Hos. 2:15.
z Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
a See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
b Ch. 37:26; Is. 55:3; Jer. 32:38-41.

61

c Ch. 6:9; Jer. 50:4, 5.
d See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
e See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.

^a Sister, Mt. 19:20.
^b Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
^c Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

^d Ch. 20:37; 34:25; 37:26.
^e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^f Ch. 20:43, 44; Jer. 24:7.
^g God, Gen. 1:1.

^h Ch. 36:31, 32; Dan. 9:7, 8.
ⁱ See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^j Ps. 39:9; Rom. 3:19.
^k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^l Shame, Phil. 3:19.

^m Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
ⁿ Ps. 65:3; 78:38; 79:9.
^o See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^p See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

^q Word of God, John 6:63.
^r See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^s Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

^t Son, Gen. 21:19.
^u Man, Gen. 2:7.
^v Ch. 20:49; 24:3.

^w Riddle, Ju. 14:12.
^x Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.

^y See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^z Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

³ Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
^b V. 12; Jer. 48:40; Hos. 8:1.

^c Dan. 4:22.
^d Wings, Is. 40:31.
^e Colors, Job 3:5.

^f Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
^g Jer. 22:23.
^h See v. 22.
ⁱ See "Trees and Plants," Ps. 144:12.

^j See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
^k Or, the land of Canaan.

^l See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
^m City, Gen. 4:17.

thine elder ^a sisters and thy younger; and I will give them unto thee for ^b daughters, but not by thy ^c covenant. 62 And I will ^d establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt ^e know that I am ^o Jê-hô-vâh; 63 that thou mayest ^h remember, and be confounded, and ^j never open thy ^k mouth any more, because of thy ^l shame, when I have ^m forgiven thee all that thou hast ^o done, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh.

17 And the ^q word of Jê-hô-vâh came unto ^s me, saying, 2 'Son of ^u man, ^v put forth a ^w riddle, and speak a ^x parable unto the house of ^z Îš-râ-êl; 3 and say, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: A great ^a eagle with ^c great ^d wings and long pinions, full of feathers, which had divers ^e colors, came unto ^g Lëb-â-nôn, and took the ^h top of the ⁱ cedar: 4 he cropped off the topmost of the young twigs thereof, and carried it unto ^j a land of ^k traffic; he set it in a ^l city of merchants. 5 He took

Var. Read.—V. 61 (*cont.*). elder—great-er, BER. OR. KRA. sisters—Omit, OR. and—together with, ROTH. KRA.; to, OR. younger—smaller, BER. OR. KRA. but—and indeed, OR. but not by thy—but not because of, *Ha. Hi. Ew. Sm. Co.*; though they be not of, *Klie. Ke.*; but not because of thy behavior in the relations of, KRA. BER. HE.; but not by right of, OR. V. 62. And—Then, ROTH. V. 63. confounded—ashamed, ROTH. OR. KRA. have forgiven thee—furnish thee atonement for, OR. **Chap. 17.**—V. 1. saying—in the following manner, OR. V. 2. put forth—construe, OR.; give, KRA. V. 3. A—The, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. which... colors—Omit, ROTH. divers colors—variegated feathers, OR. KRA. came—is come, OR. took—took away, OR. V. 4. carried—brought, OR. KRA. it—them, ROTH. KRA. V. 5. He—Then he, OR. ROTH.; So then he, KRA. also—Omit, ROTH. OR. KRA. of the seed—a little plant, ROTH.; of the plants, KRA.; a sprout, BER. land—earth, SM. KRA. fruitful soil—cultivated field, ROTH. OR. beside—by, KRA. many—abundant, ROTH. OR. as a willow-tree—riverbank-plant, BER. HI. V. 6. And—That, ROTH. KRA. it grew—it might grow, ROTH. KRA. a—to a, ROTH. spreading—thriving, KRA. whose branches turned—to the end that its branches should turn, *Var. KRA.* were—be, *Var.* should remain, ROTH. OR. so—when, ROTH.; And, OR. KRA. and—i, ROTH. V. 7. *Prefix.* But, ROTH. KRA.; And, OR.

also of the ^m seed of the ^o land, and planted it in ² a ^p fruitful soil; he placed it beside ³ many ^r waters; he set it as a ^t willow-tree. 6 And it grew, and became a spreading ^u vine of ^v low stature, whose ^w branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also ^x another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend its roots toward him, and shot forth its branches toward him, from the ^y beds of its ^z plantation, that he might water it. 8 It was planted in a good ⁴ soil by ³ many waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine. 9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: ^a Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the ^b fruit thereof, that it may wither; that all its fresh spring-

ing ^c leaves may wither? and not also—Omit, OR. ROTH. KRA. bend—bend longingly, BER. from... plantation—*So Ew. Ke.*; or, more than the beds in which it was planted, *Co. BER. ROTH.* beds—bed, SEPT. PESH. HEB. MSS. BER. ROTH. V. 8. *Prefix.* Though, ROTH. many—abundant, ROTH. OR. KRA. that it might be—and become, ROTH.; to become, OR. KRA. V. 9. *Prefix.* [Therefore], ROTH. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. pull up—tear off, OR. KRA. that... thereof—all her fresh-springing leaves shall wither; neither with great power and many people shall any be able to lift it up (again) out of the roots thereof, *Ra. Ki. Hi. Ke. KRA. (nearly), (cf. v. 17):*...; even without great power and many great people, plucking it up by the roots thereof, *Ew. Sm. R marg. (the subject of the participle being he), Var.; and (last)—and indeed, OR. and not... from—and shall not be help to him by a strong arm and much people on the day when it be raised up from, BER.; even without great power or much people to pluck it up by, R.*

Var. Read.—V. 61. but... covenant—Omit, ROTH. **Chap. 17.**—Vs. 3, 9, 16. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, KRA. V. 5. he... he—by great waters he, *Sept. Pesh. Van Gilsse, Co Ch. (omission of an unintelligible word), Var.* he placed it—Omit, KRA. ROTH. he set... willow-tree—Omit, KRA. V. 6. and became—Omit, ROTH. V. 9. may wither—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.

⁵ Seed, Deut. 22:9.
ⁿ See v. 13.
^o Land, Gen. 23:15.
² Heb. *a field of seed.*
^p Deut. 8:7-9.
^q See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
³ Or, great.
^r Waters, Ps. 95:5.
^s See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
^t Is. 44:4.

⁶ Vine, Is. 5:2.
^u See v. 14.
^w Branches, John 15:5.

⁷ See v. 15.
^x Bed, Deut. 3:11.
^z Ch. 31:4; 34:29.

⁸ Heb. *field.*

⁹ Vs. 10, 15-21.
^a Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
^c Leaf, Ez. 47:12.

9
a Arm, Ju.
15:11.
10
b See v. 15.
c Ch. 19:14;
Hos. 13:15;
d See "Wind,"
Job 27:21.
e Bed, Deut.
3:11.

by a strong ^a arm or much people can it be raised from the roots thereof. 10 Yea, behold, being planted, ^b shall it prosper? shall it not ^c utterly wither, when the east ^d wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the ^e beds where it grew.

11 Moreover the ^f word of Jê-hô'-vâh came unto ^g me, saying, 12 Say now to the ^h ⁱ ^j rebellious house, ^k Know ye not what these things mean? tell them, Behold, the ^l ^m king of ⁿ Bâb-ÿ-lôn came to ^o Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm, and took the ^p ^q king thereof, and the ^r ^s princes thereof, and ^t brought them to him to Bâb-ÿ-lôn. 13 And he took of the ^u ^v seed royal, and made a ^w covenant with him; he also brought him under an ^x oath, and ^y took away ^z the ^a mighty of the ^b land; 14 that the kingdom might be ^c base, that it might not lift itself up, but that by keeping his covenant it might stand. 15 But he ^d rebelled against him in sending his ^e ambassadors into ^f Ê-ÿp't, that they might give him ^g horses and much people. ^h Shall he prosper? shall he ⁱ escape that

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*), can it be raised—goes he about to raise him (it), OR. can . . . from—in that he pull him (it) out and, ROTH. V. 10. Yea . . . planted—Well, then, it is planted, ROTH. when—as soon as, ROTH. yea . . . prosper?—And verily, it was planted on good ground by abundant water to shoot forth branches, to bear fruit, (in short), to become a splendid vine. Speak: Thus hath the Lord Yahweh spoken: Shall it succeed? KRA. when—as soon as, ROTH. KRA. beds—bed, SEPT. PESH. HEB. MSS. ROTH. BER. grew—sprouted, OR. KRA. V. 11. Moreover—And, Var. KRA.; Then, OR. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 12. rebellious—disobedient, OR. Know ye not—Did ye not understand, OR.; Perceive ye not, KRA. princes thereof—its officers, KRA. him—himself, Var. KRA. V. 13. And—Then, KRA. of—one of, ROTH. OR.; [one], KRA. seed royal—royal branch, ROTH. KRA. he also—but he, ROTH.; and he, OR. KRA. and—But, KRA. away—away [with him], ROTH. V. 14. kingdom—power of the kingdom, ROTH. base—small, ROTH.; modest, KRA. up—up [again], ROTH. his—of his, R. V. 15. much people—many soldiers, ROTH.; many [war-] people, KRA. shall he break—he hath broken, ROTH.; one break, KRA.;

doeth such things? shall he ⁱ break the covenant, and yet escape? 16 As I live, saith the ^k Lord Jê-hô'-vâh, surely in the place where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he ^l ^m despised, and whose covenant he brake, even with him in the ⁿ midst of Bâb-ÿ-lôn ^o ^p he shall die. 17 Neither shall ^q ^r Phâ'-raôh with his mighty ^s ^t army and great company ^u help him in the war, when they cast up ^v mounds and build ^w forts, to cut off many persons. 18 For he hath ^x despised the oath by breaking the covenant; and behold, he had ^y given his ^z hand, and yet hath done all these things; he shall ^a not escape. 19 Therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh: As I live, surely mine ^b oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, I will even bring it upon his own ^c head. 20 And ^d I will spread my ^e ^f net upon him, and he shall be ^g taken in my ^h snare, and I will bring him to Bâb-ÿ-lôn, and will ⁱ enter into ^j ^k judgment with him there for his ^l trespass that he hath

and hath he broken, OR. and—shall he, OR.; and shall he, ROTH. V. 17. great company—much people, OR.; strong militia, KRA. help . . . war—go with him unto battle, KRA. help—be busy ^{for}, ROTH.; make for, R. when . . . forts—at the heaping up of mounds and building of siege-walls, KRA. persons—souls, OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 18. For . . . despised the oath—committed perjury, ROTH. behold—verily, KRA. he (*last*)—so he, OR. V. 19. 22. thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 19. oath—obligation under oath, KRA. will even—Omit, ROTH. even—Omit, KRA. bring—put, KRA. V. 20. will—Omit, ROTH. KRA. upon—over, KRA. and he shall—that he, ROTH. KRA. enter into judgment—plead, R. trespass . . . trespassed—unfaithfulness that he hath committed, Var.; breach of faith, ROTH.; unfaithfulness that he hath done, OR. trespass—breach of faith, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 12. tell them—Omit, ROTH. V. 15. shall he escape—Omit, ROTH. V. 19. 21. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. V. 19. Therefore—Add, say, SEPT. ROTH. BER.; say, KRA. that . . . broken—Omit, ROTH. V. 20. Omit, SEPT. and (*second*) . . . me—Omit, ROTH.

^j Covenants Broken, Gen. 17:2.

16

^k God, Gen. 1:1.
^l See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
^m Vs. 13, 18, 19; ch. 16:59;
II Ki. 24:17, 20.
ⁿ Ch. 12:13; Jer. 52:11.
^o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^p Death, Rom. 5:12.

17

^q Ch. 29:6, 7; Is. 36:6; Jer. 37:5, 7.
^r Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
^s See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^t See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
^u Help, Acts 26:22.
^v Mound, Is. 37:33.
^w Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.

18

^x See v. 16.
^y Lam. 5:6.
^z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^a See v. 15.

19

^b Vs. 13, 16; ch. 16:59; 21:23; Jer. 7:9.
^c Head, Pr. 20:29.

20

^d Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Net, Pr. 25:15.
^f Ch. 12:13; Jer. 32:3.
^g Jer. 39:5-7.
^h Snare, Pr. 7:23.
ⁱ Ch. 20:35, 36; Jer. 2:35.
^j Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^k God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^l Ch. 15:8; 18:24.

21

- a* Fugitive, Jer. 49:5.
b Ch. 5:2, 10, 12-14; II Ki. 25:5, 11.
c Sword, Ju. 7:20.
d Wind, Job 27:21.
e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
f Ch. 6:7, 10; 13:14, 23.
g God, Gen. 1:1.

22

- h* Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
i See v. 3.
j See "Parables of the Old Testament," II Sam. 12:1.
k See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
l See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
m Ch. 34:29.
n Ch. 36:36.
o See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
p Ch. 20:40; 37:22; Ps. 72:16.
q Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

23

- r* Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
s Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
t Ps. 92:12; Is. 27:6.
u Ch. 31:6; Hos. 14:5-7; Mt. 13:31, 32.
v Birds, Gen. 9:2.
w Wings, Is. 40:31.
x Branches, John 15:5.

24

- y* See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
z Field, Num. 20:17.
a Ch. 21:26; I Sam. 2:7, 8; Is. 2:13.
b Ch. 19:12.
c Ch. 37:3, 13; Amos 9:11.

1

- d* Word of God, John 6:63.
e See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
f Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

2

- g* Is. 3:15.
h Proverbs, Ez. 12:22.
i Or, *in*.
j Jer. 31:29; Lam. 5:7; Mt. 23:36.

trespassed against me. 21 And all his ^{a b} fugitives in all his bands shall fall by the ^c sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward every ^d wind: and ye shall ^e know that I, ^f Jê-hô'vâh, have spoken it.

22 Thus ^{h i} saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: I will also take of the lofty top of the ^{j k} cedar, and will ^{l m} set it; I will crop off from the topmost of its young twigs a tender one, and I will ^{n o} plant it upon a ^p high and lofty ^q mountain: 23 in the mountain of the height of ^r Jê-râ-êl will I plant it; and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear ^s fruit, and be a goodly ^{t k} cedar: and ^u under it shall dwell all ^v birds of every ^w wing; in the shade of the ^x branches thereof shall they dwell. 24 And all the ^y trees of the ^z field shall know that I, Jê-hô'vâh, have ^a brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have ^b dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to ^c flourish: I, Jê-hô'vâh, have spoken and have done it.

Var. Read.—V. 21. his bands—wings of his army, OR. hosts, ROTH.; battle-hosts, KRA. and ye shall—that ye may, ROTH. KRA. V. 22. I will also—Then I will, ROTH.; But I myself will, KRA. of—[one] of, ROTH. high—mountain—high mountain and eminent, R. V. 23. in—Upon, OR. ROTH. KRA. mountain of the height—height, ROTH.; mountain—height, KRA. and . . . forth—that it bear, ROTH. bring forth—bear, KRA. bear fruit—shoot forth branches, KRA. fruit—foliage, CO. BER. be—become, OR. ROTH. KRA. goodly—majestic, ROTH. KRA. dwell (first)—lie down, BER. birds—fowl, R. dwell (second)—nest, OR. V. 24. And—Then, ROTH. green—fresh, ROTH. KRA.; full of sap, OR. flourish—sprout, OR.; blossom, ROTH. KRA. Chap. 18.—V. 1. Prefr. And, OR. KRA. again—Omit, OR. KRA. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2. mean ye—enters into your mind, OR.; crosses your mind, KRA. Vs. 2, 3. use—sing, KRA. proverb—satire, ROTH. KRA. V. 2. concerning—in, VAR. KRA.; upon, OR. land—soil, OR. have eaten—do eat, Var. children—sons, KRA. are—are [on that account], OR. KRA. V. 3. ye . . . occasion—it shall not come to your mind, OR.; no one shall, ROTH. KRA. any more—further, KRA. V. 5. But—And, OR. KRA. V. 6. hath not eaten—does not eat, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. hath lifted—lifts, ROTH. OR. BER. Vs. 6, 12. idols—idol-blocks (or, doll-images), Var.; dirt-gods, BER. Vs. 6-9.

18 The ^{d e} word of Jê-hô'vâh came unto ⁱ me again, saying, 2 ^o What mean ye, that ye use this ^h proverb ¹ concerning the land of Jê-râ-êl, saying, ^{i i} The ^k fathers have eaten ^l sour ^m grapes, and the ⁿ children's ^o teeth are set on edge? 3 ^p As I live, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh, ye shall not have ^q occasion any more to use this proverb in Jê-râ-êl. 4 Behold, all ^r souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the ^s son is mine: ^t the soul that ^{u v} sinneth, it shall ^w die.

5 But if a ^x man be ^y just, and do that which is ^z lawful and ^a right, 6 and hath not ^b eaten upon the ^c mountains, neither hath ^d lifted up his ^e eyes to the ^f idols of the house of Jê-râ-êl, neither hath ^{g h} defiled his ⁱ neighbor's ^j wife, neither hath ^{k l} come near to a ^m woman in her impurity, 7 and hath not ⁿ wronged any, but hath ^o restored to the ^p debtor his ^q pledge, hath ^r taken nought by robbery, hath ^{s t} given his ^{u v} bread to the ^x hungry, and hath covered the ^y naked with a ^z garment; 8 he that hath not given forth upon ^{a b} interest,

Verbs present, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 6. impurity—separation, R. V. 7. and . . . any—oppresses no one, KRA. to the debtor—as debt, OR. 'conscientiously,' KRA.; omit, ROTH. taken . . . robbery—despoiled none by violence, R. Vs. 8, 13, 17. interest—usury, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. R.

Var. Read.—V. 21. And all—Omit, ROTH. fugitives—chosen ones, MSS. Targ. Pesh. Van Gilse, Ew. Hi. Sm. Kamp. BER. OR. KRA.; choicest troops, ROTH. toward every wind—Omit, ROTH. V. 22. and will set it—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. from . . . one—their hearts, SEPT. tender—Omit, ROTH. and lofty—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 23. dwell (first)—Insert, every beast; and all fowl of every wing shall dwell in the shadow, &c., Sept. (MSS.) Co. (cf. ch. 31:6); insert, [all kinds of animals], BER. Chap. 18.—Vs. 3, 9. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. V. 6. upon the mountains—meat in the blood, RS. MARTI, BER. (?) TOY.

s See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11. *t* Liberality, Rom. 12:8. *u* V. 16; Deut. 15:11; Mt. 25:35-40; Lu. 3:11. *v* Bread, Gen. 3:19. *w* Food, Gen. 9:3. *x* Hunger, Deut. 8:3. *y* Nakedness, Job 1:21. *z* Clothing, Job 31:19. *a* See "Usury," Pr. 28:8. *b* Ex. 22:25; Deut. 23:19, 20.

- i* Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
k Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
l See "Taste," Col. 2:21.
m Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
n Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
o Teeth, Pr. 25:19.

3

- p* Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
q Vs. 19, 20, 30; ch. 33:11-20.

4

- r* Soul, Job 4:15.
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
u Sin, Gen. 3:6.
v V. 20; Rom. 6:23.
w Death, Rom. 5:12.

5

- x* Man, Gen. 2:7.
y Justice, Mic. 6:8.
z See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

6

- b* V. 15; ch. 6:13; 22:9.
c See "High Places," Deut. 12:2.
d Vs. 12, 15; ch. 20:24; 33:25; Deut. 4:19.
e Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
f Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

- g* See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
h V. 15; ch. 22:11.
i Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
k See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
l Ch. 22:10; Lev. 18:19.
m Woman, Ruth 3:9.

7

- n* Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
o Ch. 33:15; Deut. 24:13; Amos 2:8.
p See "Debt," Ex. 22:25.
q Pledge, Pr. 20:16.
r Lev. 19:13; Amos 3:10.

8
a Lev. 25:36.
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
c Zech. 7:9; 8:16.
d Justice, Mic. 6:8.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.

9
f Walking, Col. 1:10.
g Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
i Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
j Vs. 19, 21.
k Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
l Promises Conditional, John 14:2.
m Hab. 2:4; Rom. 1:17.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.

10
o Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
p Son, Gen. 21:19.
q See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
r Ch. 22:29.
s See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
t Blood, Lev. 17:11.
l Or, that doeth to a brother any of these.

11
u Duty, Eccl. 12:13.
v Vs. 6, 15.

12
w Oppression, Jer. 22:7.
x The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
y Amos 4:1; Zech. 7:10.
z Vs. 7, 16, 18; ch. 7:23; Is. 59:6, 7; Jer. 22:3, 17.
a Ch. 33:15; Deut. 24:13; Amos 2:8.
b Pledge, Pr. 20:16.
c Vs. 6, 15.
d Eye, Ps. 17:8.
e Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
f Ch. 8:6, 17; II Ki. 21:11.
g Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

13
h See "Usury," Pr. 28:8.
i Covenants, Conditional, Gen. 17:2.
j Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
k Reaching what we sow, Gal. 6:7. 2 Heb. *be put to death*. I Ch. 33:4, 5. 14 *m* V. 10; Pr. 23:24. *n* See "Example," I Cor. 4:16. *o* Father, Ex. 21:15. *p* Fear, Gen. 9:2. *q* II Chr. 29:6-10; 34:21. 3 Another reading is, *seeth*. Or, *considereth*. 15 *r* Vs. 6, 11. *s* See "High Places," Deut. 12:2. *t* Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

neither hath taken any^a increase, that hath withdrawn his^b hand from iniquity, hath^c executed true^d justice between^e man and man, 9 hath^f ^g walked in my^h statutes, and hath kept mineⁱ ordinances, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely^m live, saith the Lord Jê-hô-šâh.

10 If he^o beget a^p son that is a^q robber, a^s shedder of^t blood, and^l that doeth any one of these things, 11 and that doeth not any of those^u duties, but even hath^v eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbor's wife, 12 hath^w wronged the^x poor and needy, hath^z taken^a by robbery, hath not restored the^b pledge, and hath^c lifted up his^d eyes to the^e idols, hath^f committed^g abomination, 13 hath given forth upon^h interest, and hath taken increase; shall he then live? ⁱ he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely^j ^k die; his^l blood shall be upon him.

14 Now, lo, if he^m beget a son, thatⁿ seeth all his^o father's sins, which he hath done, and^p ^q feareth, and doeth not such like; 15 that hath^r not eaten upon the^s mountains, neither hath^t lifted up his eyes

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*). increase—interest, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. V. 9. in—according to, ROTH. deal—do, ROTH. truly—'them,' SEPT. ROTH.; honestly, OR. KRA. V. 10. son . . . robber—a violent son, KRA. a robber—oppressive, ROTH. OR. BER. V. 11. and that doeth—while the other hath done, OR.; and the same hath not done, KRA. any—all, KRA. even—Omit, KRA. Vs. 11-17. *Verbs present*, ROTH. Vs. 12, 16. taken by robbery—spoiled by violence, *r*. robbery—oppression, ROTH. OR. V. 13. shall . . . live?—he shall 'in no wise' live, ROTH. KRA. shall be—come, ROTH. V. 14. Now, lo—But now, ROTH. KRA.; And, behold, OR. that—yea, *Var.*; and he, ROTH.; and this one, OR.; and [this one], KRA. V. 16. hath

to the idols of the house of^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c

20
a The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.

21
b Vs. 27, 28; ch.
33:12, 19.
c Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
d Statutes, Neh.
9:14.
e See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
f Life, Gen. 2:7.
g Death, Rom.
5:12.

22
h V. 24; ch.
33:16; Is.
43:25; Jer.
50:20; Mic.
7:19.
i See "Forgive-
ness," Pr.
25:21.
j Ps. 18:20-24.

23
k V. 32; ch.
33:11; Lam.
3:33; Hos.
11:8.
l Pleasure,
II Tim. 3:4.
m See "Love and Mercy of
God," Gen.
1:1.
n Ps. 147:11;
Mic. 4:18.

24
o V. 26; ch.
3:20; 33:18;
I Sam. 15:11;
II Chr. 24:2,
17-22.
p Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
q See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
r Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
s Man, Gen. 2:7.
t Promises conditional,
John 14:2.
u Salvation
conditional,
Acts 2:40.
v V. 22; Gal.
3:3, 4.
w Ch. 17:20;
20:27; Pr.
21:16.
x Punishment
for Sin, Gen.
3:6.
y Death Pen-
alty for Viola-
tion of Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.

25
z V. 29; ch.
33:17, 20;
Mal. 2:17;
3:13-15.
a See "Justice
of God," Gen.
1:1.
b Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.

him, and the wickedness of the
a wicked shall be upon him.

21 But ^b if the wicked ^c turn
from all his sins that he hath com-
mitted, and keep all my ^{d e} stat-
utes, and do that which is law-
ful and right, he shall surely ^f live,
he shall not ^g die. 22 ^{h i} None of
his transgressions that he hath
committed shall be remembered
against him: in his ^j righteous-
ness that he hath done he shall
live. 23 ^k Have I any ^{l m} pleas-
ure in the death of the wicked?
saith the Lord Jê-hô^l-vâh; and
not rather that he should ⁿ re-
turn from his way, and live? 24
But when the righteous ^o turn-
eth away from his ^p righteous-
ness, and committeth ^q iniquity,
and doeth according to all the
^r abominations that the wicked
^s man doeth, shall he live?
^{t u v} None of his righteous deeds
that he hath done shall be re-
membered: in his ^w trespass, and in his
sin that he hath sinned, ^{x y} in
them shall he die.

25 Yet ye say, ^{z a} The way of
the Lord is not equal. Hear
now, O house of ^b Îs^l-râ^l-êl: Is

Var. Rend.—V. 21. But if—And when.
OR. Vs. 22, 24. None—All . . . not.
ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 23. Have I—
Should I have, then indeed, OR. I—I
then indeed, ROTH. OR.; I then, BER.
way—evil way, SEPT. PESH. TARG.
ROTH.; [evil] way, KRA.; ways, BER.
OR. V. 24. trespass . . . trespassed—
unfaithfulness that he hath committed,
Var.; trespass—revolt, ROTH. KRA.;
faithlessness, OR. trespassed—done, OR.
ROTH. KRA. V. 25. Yet—But if,
ROTH.; And, OR.; And then, KRA. way
—procedure, ROTH. equal (twice) in
order, ROTH.; right, OR. KRA. now—
then, ROTH.; however, KRA. Is . . . un-
equal—Should not my procedure be in
order? is not rather your procedure not
in order, ROTH. Is . . . equal?—Should
not my way be right? OR. KRA. (nearly).
your—[rather] your, KRA.; rather your,
OR. unequal—not right, OR. KRA.
V. 26. and dieth—so must he die, ROTH.
KRA.; so dies he, OR. therein—there-
fore, Var.; on that account, OR. shall—
must, ROTH. KRA.; does, OR. V. 28.
Because he considereth—And hath he
considered, OR. consider—see, Var.;
saw, KRA. TOY. turneth—is
turned, OR. V. 29. Yet saith—And
say they of, OR.; And then saith,
KRA.; And if . . . say, ROTH. The

not ^c my way equal? are not
your ways unequal? 26 When
the righteous man turneth
away from his righteousness,
and committeth iniquity, ¹ and
dieth ² therein; ³ in his iniquity
that he hath done shall he die.
27 Again, when the wicked
man ^{d e} turneth away from his
^f wickedness that he hath com-
mitted, and ^g doeth that which
is ^h lawful and right, he shall
save his ⁱ soul alive. 28 Because
he considereth, and ^j turneth
away from all his transgressions
that he hath committed, he shall
surely live, he shall not die. 29
Yet saith the house of Îs^l-râ^l-êl,
The way of the Lord is not
equal. O house of Îs^l-râ^l-êl, are
not my ways equal? are not your
ways unequal? 30 Therefore
I will ^k judge you, O house
of Îs^l-râ^l-êl, every one ^{l m} accord-
ing to his ways, ⁿ saith the Lord
Jê-hô^l-vâh. ^o Return ye, and
turn yourselves from all your
transgressions; ⁴ so iniquity shall
not be your ^{p 5} ruin. 31 ^q Cast
away from you all your trans-
gressions, wherein ye have trans-
gressed; and ^r make you a ^s new

. . . equal? (second)—The procedure of the
Lord is not in order! Should indeed my
procedure not be in order O house of
Israel? ROTH.; The way of the All-Lord
is not in right condition. Should not
my ways be in right condition, house of
Israel? OR. equal—right, KRA. are not
your—is not rather your, ROTH. KRA.
are . . . unequal—are not rather your
ways not right, OR. Vs. 30, 31. transgres-
sions—misdeeds, ROTH.; sins, OR. V.
30. so . . . ruin—OR, that it be not to
you a stumblingblock of (= unto) iniquity.
Hi. Ki. [Sm. Co. KRA. (nearly); so 'may
they' not be the cause of your guilt,
ROTH. ruin—stumblingblock (or, snare),
OR. V. 31. wherein . . . transgressed—
which ye have done 'against me,' SEPT.
ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 21. he shall—and, SEPT.
Pesh. Vulg. Heb. MSS. ROTH.; omit, OR.
V. 23. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit,
ROTH. Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. V. 24.
shall be live?—Omit, SEPT. PESH. BER.
ROTH. Vs. 27, 28. he shall . . . consid-
ereth—Omit, ROTH. V. 28. Because
he considereth—Omit, SEPT. BER.
KRA. Vs. 30, 32. the Lord—the All-
Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. Jehovah—
Omit, SEPT

c Gen. 18:25;
Jer. 12:1;
Zeph. 3:5.

26
1 Or, he shall
die.
2 Or, because of
it.
3 Or, for.

27
d See "Repent-
ance," Lu.
1:3.
e See "Conver-
sion," Mt.
13:15.
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
h See "Law,"
Deut. 31:24.
i Soul, Job
4:15.

28
j Vs. 22, 30, 31.

30
k God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
l Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
m Ch. 7:3; 24:14;
33:20; I Pet.
1:17.
n See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
o Ch. 14:6;
33:11; Hos.
12:6.
4 Or, so shall
they not be a
stumblingblock
of iniquity
unto you.
p See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
5 Heb. stum-
blingblock.

31
q Is. 1:16, 17;
55:7.
r See "Human
and Divine
Agency in Sal-
vation," Acts
2:40.
s Ch. 11:19;
36:26; Ps.
51:10.

31

a Heart, Acts 15:9.
b Spirit, Job 4:15.
c See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

32

d See "Love and Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
e V. 23; ch. 33:11.
f Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
g Death, Rom. 5:12.
h See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
i See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
j Life, Gen. 2:7.

1

k Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
l Mourning, John 11:35.
m V. 14; ch. 2:10.
n Prince, Num. 2:7.
o II Ki. 23:29, 30, 34; 24:6, 12; 25:5-7.

2

p Mother, Deut. 5:16.
q Num. 23:24; 24:9; Nah. 2:11, 12.
r Lion, Job 4:10.
s Is. 5:29; Zech. 11:3.

3

t V. 6; II Ki. 23:31, 32.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.

4

v Nation, Gen. 10:32.
w II Ki. 23:34; II Chr. 36:4, 6.
x Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
y See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
z See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
a Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

5

b Hope, Pr. 23:18.
c II Ki. 24:8.
d See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.

a heart and a new ^b spirit: for why will ye ^c die, O house of Īs-^{rā-ēl}? 32 For I have ^{d e} no pleasure in the ^g death of him that dieth, saith the Lord Jē-hō-^{vāh}: wherefore ^{h i} turn yourselves, and ^j live.

19 Moreover, take ^k thou up a ^{l m} lamentation for the ^{n o} princes of Īs-^{rā-ēl}, 2 and say, What was thy ^p mother? A ^q lioness: she couched among ^r lions, in the midst of the ^s young lions she nourished her whelps. 3 And she brought up one of her whelps: he ^t became a young lion, and he learned to catch the prey; he devoured ^u men. 4 The ^v nations also heard of him; he was ^w taken in their ^x pit; and they ^y brought him with ^z hooks unto the land of ^a Ē-^{gypt}. 5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her ^b hope was lost, then she took ^{c d} another of her whelps, and

Var. Rend.—V. 32. him that dieth—the death 'of the wicked, KRA. dieth—should die, ROTH. wherefore—so, OR. live—ye shall live, KRA. **Chap. 19.**—V. 1. Moreover—But, OR. ROTH. KRA. for—'over, ROTH. OR. KRA. princes—i.e. rulers, kings; as ch. 12:10; 22:6. &c. V. 2. say—thou shalt say, OR. What 'h'—lioness? How (What, KRA.; [Oh] 'hav' indeed, ROTH.) was thy mother (for, KRA.) a lioness, BER. KRA. she nourished—reared, BER.; she reared, OR. V. 2, 3, 5. whelps—young, ROTH. BER. KRA. V. 3. she brought up—reared, BER. And she brought up—'Then grew up, ROTH. catch—rob, OR.; get, ROTH. V. 4. The—And the, Var.; Then the, OR. KRA.; Yet they, ROTH. nations—heathen, OR. also—Omit, OR. KRA. he was taken—caught him, BER.; he was caught, OR. KRA. they brought him—he was led, BER.; they led him, ROTH. with hooks—by the rings in his cheeks, ROTH. V. 5. Now when—But, BER.; Then, OR. KRA. ROTH. she—his mother, ROTH. she lost—her hope failed, and was lost, *Hē. Ke. Sm. (after Ev.)*; that he was far away, her hope gone, BER.; that 'it had become decrepit, Vanished her hope, KRA.; that he was—led to a far country, her hope lost, ROTH. Then—And, BER. him a young lion—it a lion, BER. V. 6. And—Then, OR. went—among—stalked in midst of, BER. KRA. stalked about among, ROTH. became—is become, OR. young—Omit, BER. catch—bring in, BER.; rob, OR.; get, ROTH. V. 7. their palaces—his palaces, *Schnr.*; or, their widows, *Hē. Ke. (Corrupt)* Var. See **Var. Read.** and the ^g roaring—That (And, ROTH.) the land and its contents was paralyzed, From (Before, KRA.) his (loud, ROTH.) roaring, BER. KRA. ROTH. desolate—paralyzed (with fear),

made him a young lion. 6 And he ^e went up and down among the lions; he became a young lion, and he learned to catch the prey; he devoured men. 7 And he ^f knew their ^g palaces, and laid ^h waste their ⁱ cities; and the ^j land was desolate, and the ^k fulness thereof, because of the noise of his ^l roaring. 8 Then the ^m nations set against him on every side from the provinces; and ⁿ they spread their ^o net over him; he was taken in their ^p pit. 9 And they put him in a ^{q r} cage with hooks, and ^s brought ^t him to the ^{u v} king of ^w Bāb-^{lōn}; they brought him into ^x strongholds, that his ^y voice should no more be heard upon the ^z mountains of ^a Īs-^{rā-ēl}.

10 Thy mother was ^b like a ^c vine, ² in thy ^d blood, planted by the ^{e f} waters: it was ^g fruitful and full of ^h branches by rea-

OR. V. 8. nations . . . provinces—peoples encamped around him, Round about from the provinces, BER.; Then people set 'nets' against him round about, KRA.; 'there went' peoples 'to war' against him, 'placed themselves' round about, ROTH. nations—heathen, OR. set—laid, OR. on every side—round about, OR. KRA. provinces—sovereign-lands, OR. he was taken—Caught him, BER.; was he caught, ROTH. V. 9. put—laid, BER.; pulled, ROTH. with hooks—by the rings, ROTH.; upon—'over, OR. V. 10. like a vine—as one of the vines, BER. in thy blood—in (the time of) thy rest, *Hē. Ke. (Corrupt)*; in the vineyard, ROTH. OR. BER. in . . . waters—Was rich in fruit and (full of, KRA.); tendrils From much water, ROTH. KRA. it—she, r.

Var. Read.—V. 32. wherefore . . . live—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. **Chap. 19.**—V. 1. princes—prince (*G. e. king, viz. Zedekiah*; see vs. 12-14), *Sept. Ev. Hi. Co. (l.)*. OR. LOFT. TOY. V. 4. heard of—called together their forces against, *Hi. Sm. Co. (pts.)*; mobilized against, BER.; issued a call against, KRA.; called peoples up against, ROTH.; made a noise against, OR. V. 5. she had waited—he was banished from her, *Sept. Hi. (l.)*; it tarried, OR.; it had become decrepit, KRA. V. 7. knew . . . cities—lay down in his dens (roamed to his camps, BER.); he laid waste the forests (*cf. Nah. 2:12*), *Co. BER.* ('in his dens,' also *Hi. Sm.*); dragged into his den, and he depopulated their cities, KRA. knew their palaces—destroyed (rather, brought evil to, Ps. 74:3) their palaces, *Targ. Aq. Houb. Ev. Henderson*, OR. V. 9. and brought him—Omit, KRA. to the . . . him—Omit, ROTH. BER.; in nets to the king of Babylon, KRA.; behind bars, BER. more—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BER.; further, KRA. V. 10. in thy blood—in its likeness, *Sm. (l.)*, *cf. marg.; omit, Co.*

6

e II Ki. 24:9;
II Chr. 36:9.

7

f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
1 Or, widows.
h See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
i Cities, Gen. 4:17.
j Land, Gen. 23:15.
k Ch. 12:19; 30:12; Amos 6:8; Mic. 1:2 (marg.).
l Roaring, Jer. 25:30.

8

m II Ki. 24:11.
n Ch. 12:13; 17:20.
o Net, Ps. 25:15.
p Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

9

q Jer. 5:27.
r See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
s II Ki. 24:15.
t Jehoiachin, II Ki. 24:6.
u Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
v King, Deut. 17:15.
w Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
x See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
y Voice, Gen. 27:22.
z Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

10

b Ps. 80:8-11.
c Vine, Is. 5:2.
2 Or, in thy likeness.
d Blood, Lev. 17:11.
e Waters, Ps. 95:5.
f See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
g See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
h Branches, John 15:5.

10

a Waters, Ps. 95:5.

11

b Ps. 80:15.
c Rod, Jud. 20:8.
d Sceptre, Esth. 5:2.
e See "Rulers of Israel," Ju. 5:7.
f Heb. *his*.
g Ch. 31:3.
h 2 Or, *clouds*.
i Heb. *he was*.
j Branches, John 15:5.

12

h See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
i Jer. 31:28.
j Anger, Pr. 15:1.
k Ch. 28:17; Lam. 2:1.
l Ground, Gen. 33:19.
m Ch. 17:10; Hos. 13:15.
n Wind, Job 27:21.
o Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
p V. 11; Is. 27:11.
q Fire, Lev. 10:2.

13

r Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
s V. 10; ch. 20:35; II Ki. 24:12-16; Hos. 2:3.
t See "Thirst," Ps. 42:2.

14

u Ch. 15:4; 20:47, 48.
v Or, *a rod*.
w See "Mourning," John 11:35.

I

w Ch. 1:1, 2; 8:1; 24:1.
x Year, Lev. 25:8.
y Month, Gen. 7:11.
z Day, Lev. 25:8.
a Elders of Israel, Ez. 5:5.
b Ch. 8:1, 11, 12; 9:6 (marg.).
c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

son of many ^a waters. 11 And it had ^b strong ^c rods for the ^d sceptres of them that bare ^e rule, and ¹ their ^f stature was exalted among the ² thick boughs, and ³ they were seen in ¹ their height with the multitude of ¹ their ^g branches. 12 But ^h it was ⁱ plucked up in ^j fury, it was ^k cast down to the ^l ground, and the ^m east ⁿ wind dried up its ^o fruit: its ^p strong rods were broken off and withered; the ^q fire consumed them. 13 And now it is planted in the ^r ^s wilderness, in a dry and ^t thirsty land. 14 And ^u fire is gone out of ⁴ the rods of its branches, it hath devoured its fruit, so that there is in it no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This is a ^v lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

20 And it came to pass in the fifth ^y month, the tenth ^z day of the month, that certain of the ^a ^b elders of ^c Īś-rā-ēl came to in-

Var. Rend.—V. 11. And it had—To him was, ROTH.; And it became to her, BER. KRA. for—(growing up) into, Var. the . . . rule—a royal sceptre, ROTH.; royal sceptres, OR. KRA.; for the tribe of princes, SEPT.; royal staves, BER. their—*Heb.* its (or, his), Var.; his, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. stature—growth, BER. KRA. was exalted—towered, Roth.; became high, Var. BER. among—high among, Var.; between, ROTH. KRA. BER.; over, OR. thick boughs—clouds, Var.; foliage, BER. KRA. ROTH.; thicket, OR. they . . . height—was conspicuous by reason of its height, ROTH.; appeared [stately] in his height, KRA. their . . . branches—conspicuous through height and fullness Were his vines (tendrils), BER. in their—thanks to its, OR. with—in, ROTH.; on account of, KRA. their—its, ROTH. OR. branches—vines, ROTH. BER. V. 12. But—Then, OR. KRA.; Yet, BER. it—she, BER. KRA. R. plucked up—torn out, OR. KRA. BER. fury—anger, BER. KRA. it was cast down—Thrown, BER. its strong rods—they, OR. withered—Add, their mighty trunk, OR. them—it, OR. V. 13. And—Omit, BER. KRA. it is planted—they have transplanted it, ROTH. it—she, R. dry—of drought, BER. V. 14. is gone—came, BER. of . . . branches—Or, from her rod of branches, *Hi. Ew. Sm.*; from the branch, BER.; from 'her' (its, ROTH.) branches, KRA. ROTH.; from one rod of its branches, OR. fruit—vines, ROTH. is in it no—remained not to her, BER. KRA. it—her, R. strong rod—mighty branch (trunk, OR.) ROTH. OR.; a powerful branch, BER. KRA. to be a—no, ROTH. OR.; omit, BER. sceptre—

quire of Jê-hô-^lvâh, and ^d sat before ^e me. 2 And the ^f ^g word of Jê-hô-^lvâh came unto me, saying, 3 ^h Son of ⁱ man, speak unto the elders of Īś-rā-ēl, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-^lvâh: Is it to ^j inquire of me that ye are come? ^k As I live, saith the Lord Jê-hô-^lvâh, I will ^l not be inquired of by you. 4 Wilt thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou ^m judge them? ⁿ Cause them to know the ^o abominations of their ^p fathers; 5 and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-^lvâh: In the day when I ^q ^r chose Īś-rā-ēl, and ^s ^s swore unto the ^t seed of the house of ^u Jacob, and made ^v myself known unto them in the land of ^w Ē-ġypt, when I ⁵ swore unto them, saying, ^x I am Jê-hô-^lvâh your God; 6 in that day I ⁵ swore unto them, to bring them forth out of the ^y ^z land of Ē-ġypt into a ^a land that I had searched out for them, ^b flowing with ^c milk and

rod, ROTH. OR.; staff, BER. to—for, BER. **Chap. 20.**—V. 1. day—Omit, ROTH. certain—men, ROTH. OR. of—out of, OR. sat—seated themselves, ROTH. V. 2. And—Then, OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 3. Son—Child, KRA.; so throughout. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. Is . . . come?—Are ye come to enquire? R. V. 4. judge—not [rather] judge, ROTH. V. 5. and—then, OR. swore—raised my hand, OR.; I lifted my hand [to swear], ROTH. KRA. when—Then, ROTH. Vs. 5, 6. swore—lifted up mine hand ([and swore], ROTH.; [for an oath], KRA.), OR. ROTH. KRA. r. V. 6. *Prefix.* Even, Var. to—that I would, ROTH. searched out for—bestowed upon, ROTH.; espied for, R. flowing—overflowing, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 11. strong rods—(a strong) rod, *Sept. Hi. Co.*; a mighty rod, ROTH. OR.; a mighty branch, BER. KRA. they . . . height—A gloss, ROTH. V. 12. in fury—A gloss, ROTH. and the . . . up—A gloss, ROTH. and the . . . them—its fruit was 'torn off,' its mighty branch 'dried up,' fire consumed it, ROTH.; And the wind of the East dried up her fruit in its beauty, And her mighty branch withered, Fire devoured it, BER. KRA. (nearly), V. 13. and thirsty—Omit, ROTH. KRA. BER. V. 14. And fruit—Omit, ROTH. This . . . lamentation (last)—A dirge this was meant to be and a dirge has it become, OR. KRA. shall . . . lamentation—So, *Sept. Ew. Sm. Kämp. Co.*; changing points; is become a lamentation, *Tert.* **Chap. 20.**—Vs. 3, 4. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. Jehovah—Omit, SEPT.

d Ch. 8:1; 14:1; Lu. 8:35; Acts 22:3.
e Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

2

f Word of God, John 6:63.
g Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

3

h Son, Gen. 21:19.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j V. 31; ch. 14:3.
k Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
l Ch. 14:3, 4, 7, 8; I Sam. 28:6; Is. 1:17; Mic. 3:7.

4

m Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
n Ch. 16:2; 22:2.
o Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
p Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

5

q Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
r Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
s Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
5 Heb. *lifted up* my hand.
t Seed, Deut. 22:9.
u Israel, Deut. 4:1.
v See "Deliverance from Bondage," Ex. 15:13.
w Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
x Ex. 6:2, 3.

6

y Land, Gen. 23:15.
z Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
a See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
b Ex. 13:5; 33:3.
c Milk, Ex. 23:19.

6
a See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
b Glory, Ps. 7:5.

7
c See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
d See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
g See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.

h Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
i See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.

j Lev. 18:3;
Deut. 29:16,
18.
k Egypt, Gen.
12:10.

8
l See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
m Ch. 6:9; 14:6.
n Ex. 32:1-9.
o Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
p Vs. 13, 21; ch.
5:13; 7:8.
q Angel, Pr.
15:1.

9
r Vs. 14, 22; ch.
36:21, 22; Ex.
32:11-14.
s Name, Acts
16:18.
t Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
u Ch. 39:7.
v Profane,
I Tim. 6:20.
w Nations, Gen.
10:32.

x Josh. 2:10;
9:9, 10; I Sam.
4:8.
y Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

10
z See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.
a Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
b Ex. 19:1.

11
c Statutes, Lev.
9:14.
d Ten Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
1 Heb. made
them to know.
e Ordinances,
Lev. 5:10.

a honey, which is the ^b glory of all lands. 7 And ^c I said unto them, ^d Cast ye away every ^e man the ^f abominations of his ^h eyes, and ⁱ i defile not yourselves with the idols of ^k Ē-ġypt; I am Jē-hō-^l vāh your God. 8 But they ^l *rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me; they did not every man cast away the ^m abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the ⁿ idols of Ē-ġypt. Then I said I would ^o p pour out my wrath upon them, to accomplish my ^q anger against them in the midst of the land of Ē-ġypt. 9 But I wrought ^r for my ^s t name's sake, that it should ^u not be ^v profaned in the sight of the ^w nations, among which they were, ^x in whose sight I made myself ^y known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Ē-ġypt.

10 So ^z I caused them to go forth out of the land of Ē-ġypt, and brought them into the ^a b wilderness. 11 And I gave them my ^c d statutes, and ^e showed them mine ^e ordi-

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*). which is the glory of—a jewel is it among. ROTH.; a jewel 'tis before. OR.; a jewel compared to, BER.; a crown 'tis of. KRA. V. 7. with—on, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 7, 8, 16, 18, 24, 31, 39. idols—idol-blocks (*or*, doll-images), Var.; dung-gods, OR. V. 8. said—thought, ROTH. OR. KRA. upon—over, ROTH. OR. accomplish—exhaust, ROTH. KRA.; let out, OR.; pour out, r. anger—fury, r. V. 9. wrought—wrought [not thus], ROTH. that—in order that, ROTH. KRA. it—this one, ROTH.; he, KRA. in the sight—before the eyes, ROTH. OR. KRA. nations—[heathen-] nations, KRA. among which—in whose sight, ROTH. OR. were—[lived and], KRA. in—before, ROTH. OR. KRA. sight—eyes, ROTH. OR. KRA. made—had made, KRA. in bring-^{ing}—in that I brought, ROTH. V. 10. caused . . . forth—led them, OR. KRA. V. 11. And—Then, ROTH. showed—announced to, ROTH.; made known, KRA. Vs. 11, 13. ordinances—judgements, KRA. r. V. 11. if a man do—a man should do, OR. live—remain alive, ROTH. Vs. 11, 13. in—through, Var. KRA. ROTH. V.

nances, ^f g which if a man ^h i do, he shall ^j live ² in them. 12 Moreover also I gave them my ^k sabbaths, to be a ^l m sign between me and them, that they might know that ³ I am ⁿ Jē-hō-^l vāh that ^o sanctifieth them. 13 But the house of Īs-^l rā-ēl ^p q re-
belled against me in the wilder-
ness: they ^r walked not in my
statutes, and they rejected mine
ordinances, ^s which if a man
keep, he shall live ² in them; and
my ^t sabbaths they greatly pro-
faned. Then I said I would
pour out my wrath upon them
in the wilderness, to consume
them. 14 But I wrought ^u for
my name's sake, that it should
not be profaned in the sight of
the nations, in whose sight I
brought them out. 15 More-
over also ^v w I ⁴ swore unto them
in the wilderness, that I would
not bring them into the ^x y land
which I had given them, ^z flow-
ing with ^a milk and honey,
which is the glory of all lands;
16 ^b because they rejected mine
ordinances, and walked not in
my statutes, and profaned my

12. Moreover—And, OR. KRA.; omit, ROTH. am . . . sanctifieth—So KRA.; the Lord do sanctify, Var. V. 13. But—Then, OR. rejected—despised, ROTH. OR. KRA. which . . . in—a man should do that he live through, OR.; through which a man lives, if he do them, KRA.; live in—remain alive through, ROTH. Vs. 13, 21. said—thought, ROTH. OR. KRA. upon—over, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 14. wrought—wrought [not thus], ROTH. in the sight—before the eyes, ROTH. OR. KRA. nations—[heathen-] nations, KRA. in whose sight—before whose eyes, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 15. Moreover—However, ROTH.; And, KRA.; So, OR. swore—lifted up mine hand, ROTH. OR. KRA. r. that—[and swore] that, ROTH.; [for an oath] that, KRA. flowing—overflowing, ROTH. which is the glory—See v. 6. V. 16. rejected—despised, ROTH. OR. KRA. ordinances—judgements, r. in—according to, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 8. every man—Omit, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. V. 10. So . . . Egypt—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.

Of Wicked.—Pr. 17:11. Against God—Num. 20:24; 27:14; Deut. 1:26; 9:7, 23, 24; 31:27; Neh. 9:17, 26; Job 34:37; Ps. 5:10; 107:11; Is. 1:2; 30:9; 63:10; 65:2.

Not against God.—Ps. 105:28; Is. 50:5.

Law concerning Rebellious Sons.—Deut. 21:18-20. Warn-
ing against—Is. 30:1, 9; Ez. 17:12. Punishment for—Jer.
4:17; 28:16; 29:32.

f V. 13; Lev.
18:5.
g Promises con-
ditional, John
14:2.
h Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
i Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
j Life, Gen. 2:7.
2 Or, by.

12
k Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
l Signs and
Wonders, Acts
2:22.
m V. 20; Ex.
31:13, 17.
3 Or, I, Jehovah,
do sanctify
them.
n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Sanctifica-
tion, I Sam.
7:1.

13
p Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
q V. 8; Num.
14:11, 12, 22.
r Vs. 16, 24;
Lev. 26:15;
43; Amos 2:4.
s V. 21; Is. 56:6.
t Vs. 8, 21; Ex.
32:10; Deut.
9:8.

14
u Vs. 9, 22; ch.
36:22, 23;
Num. 14:21.

15
v Vs. 6, 23;
Num. 14:22,
23; Ps. 95:11;
Heb. 3:11, 18.
w Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
4 Heb. lifted up
my hand.
x Land, Gen.
23:15.
y Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
z Ex. 13:5, 33:3.
a Milk, Ex.
23:19.

16
b Covenants
conditional.
Gen. 17:2.

* **REBELLION:** Meaning of,—I Sam. 15:23. The Heart
Seat of—Jer. 5:23; Mt. 15:18, 19; Heb. 3:12.
Of Nations.—Ez. 2:3. In Cities—Ezra 4:19.
Mentioned.—Against House of David—I Ki. 12:19; II Chr.
10:19. Moab against Israel—II Ki. 3:5; 7. Hezekiah
against King of Assyria—II Ki. 18:7. Jehoiakim against
Nebuchadnezzar—II Ki. 24:1. Zedekiah against Nebuchad-
nezzar—II Chr. 36:13.

16
 a Heart, Acts 15:9.
 b V. 8; ch. 11:21; 14:3-7.
 c Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

17
 d Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 e Ch. 3:18; 9:10; Num. 14:20.
 f See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 g Ch. 11:13; Jer. 4:27; 5:18.

18
 h Num. 14:31; Deut. 4:3-6.
 i Children, Gen. 3:16.
 j Zech. 1:4.
 k Commandments of Men, Ex. 20:1.
 l See v. 7.
 m Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

20
 n See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

21
 o See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
 p Num. 21:5; 25:1-3.
 q Vs. 8, 13.
 r Walking, Col. 1:10.
 s Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 t Statutes, Lev. 9:14.
 u Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
 v Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 w Promises conditional, John 14:2.
 x Man, Gen. 2:7.
 y Life, Gen. 2:7.
 z Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
 a Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
 b Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 d Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

22
 e V. 17; Job 13:21; Ps. 78:38.
 f Hand, Gen. 16:12.

sabbaths: for their ^{a b} heart went after their ^c idols. 17 Nevertheless mine ^{d e} eye spared them, and I ^f destroyed them not, neither did I make a ^g full end of them in the wilderness.

18 And I said unto their ^{h i} children in the wilderness, ^j Walk ye not in the ^k statutes of your fathers, neither observe their ordinances, nor ^{l m} defile yourselves with their idols. 19 I am Jê-hô-vâh your God: walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them; 20 and ⁿ hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am Jê-hô-vâh your God. 21 But the ^{o p} children ^q rebelled against me; they ^{r s} walked not in my ^t statutes, neither kept mine ^u ordinances to ^v do them, which ^w if a ^x man do, he shall ^y live ^z in them; they ^a profaned my ^b sabbaths. Then I said I would ^c pour out my wrath upon them, to accomplish my ^d anger against them in the ^e wilderness. 22 Nevertheless I ^f withheld my ^g hand, and wrought

Var. Rend.—V. 17. mine eye spared—I had too much pity for, ROTH.; mine eye looked full of pity upon, KRA. and . . . not—to destroy them, ROTH.; not to destroy them, KRA. neither did I—and I did not, ROTH. Vs. 18, 21. children—sons, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 18, 19, 21. in—according to, ROTH. statutes—habits, ROTH. V. 18. with—on, ROTH. idols—idol-blocks (or, doll-images), Var.; dung-gods, OR. V. 20. and . . . be—that they be, ROTH. OR. KRA. a—for a, OR. ye—one, ROTH. OR. KRA. am . . . God—the Lord am your God, Var.; Yahweh your God [am], KRA. V. 21. But—Then, OR.; children—Add, [also], SEPT. ROTH. KRA. kept—observed, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 21, 24, 25. ordinances—judgements, R. V. 21. if a man do—the (a, ROTH.) man should do, OR. which . . . them—through which man, if he do them, lives, KRA. he . . . them—that he live (preserve his life, ROTH.) through them, OR. ROTH. accomplish—exhaust, ROTH. KRA.; let out, OR.; pour out, R. anger—fury, R. against—on, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 22. Nevertheless—However, ROTH. OR.; Yet, KRA. wrought—did [not thus], ROTH. that—in order that, ROTH. KRA. it—this one, ROTH.; he, KRA. in (twice)—before, ROTH. OR. sight (twice)—eyes, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 23. Moreover—Nevertheless, ROTH.; And, KRA. swear—See v. 15;

^g for my ^{h i} name's sake, that it should not be profaned in the sight of the ^j nations, in ^k whose sight ^l I brought them forth. 23 Moreover I ^{m n} swore unto them in the wilderness, that I would ^{o p} scatter them among the nations, and disperse them through the countries; 24 because they had ^{r s} not executed mine ordinances, but had rejected my statutes, and had profaned my sabbaths, and their ^t eyes were after their fathers' idols. 25 Moreover also I gave them statutes that were ^u not good, and ordinances ^v wherein they should not live; 26 and I ^w polluted them in their own ^x gifts, in that they ^y caused to pass through the ^{z a} fire all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they might ^{b c} know that I am Jê-hô-vâh.

27 Therefore, ^{d e} son of man, ^f speak unto the house of ^g Iſrâ-ël, and say unto them, ^h Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: In this moreover have your fathers ^{i j} blasphemed me, in that they have ^k committed a trespass

that [and swear] that, ROTH. nations—[heathen-]nations, KRA. disperse—winnow, OR. through—over, OR.; in, KRA. countries—[heathen-]lands, KRA. V. 24. executed—followed, OR. but—and, ROTH. KRA. rejected—despised, ROTH. KRA.; disregarded, OR. were after—hung on, ROTH. V. 25. Moreover also—So then, ROTH. OR.; So, KRA. wherein—through which, ROTH. OR. KRA. should—could, ROTH. live—preserve the life, ROTH. V. 26. in (twice)—through, ROTH. OR. KRA. gifts—[sac-rificial-] gifts, ROTH. OR. KRA. caused . . . all—OR, set apart all (Ex. 13:12), Var. caused . . . through—consecrate to, ROTH. all . . . womb—every first-born, OR. openeth—first openeth (Û.), Var. desolate—amazed (ch. 32:10). Ew. Hi. Ke. Sm. Co.; horrified, ROTH.; paralyzed (numb) with horror, BER. KRA. V. 27. son—child, KRA.: so throughout, Vs. 27, 30. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 27. In this moreover—So PESH. ROTH.; In spite of this, Further, OR.; Also that, KRA. have . . . trespass—broke faith, ROTH. a trespass—an unfaithfulness, Var.; a breach of trust, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 26. own—Omit, OR. ROTH. KRA. to . . . Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. Hi. Co. V. 27. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. Jehovah—Omit, SEPT.

^g Vs. 9, 14; Is. 48:9-11; Jer. 14:7, 21.
^h Name, Acts 16:18.
ⁱ Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^k Vs. 9, 14.
^l Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

23
^m Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
ⁿ Covenants confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
^o Heb. lifted up my hand.
^p Lev. 26:33; Deut. 4:27; 28:64.
^q See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^r See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.

24
^s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^t Vs. 13, 16.
^u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

25
^v Ps. 81:12; Is. 66:4; Rom. 1:21-25, 28.
^w Or, whereby.

26
^x See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^y V. 30; Lev. 18:21; 20:2-5; Is. 53:17; Rom. 1:18.
^z Prests, II Sam. 8:10.
^a Jer. 7:31; 19:4-9.
^b Or, set apart all. See Ex. 13:12.
^c Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^d See "First-born," Ex. 13:1.
^e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^f Vs. 12, 20; ch. 6:7.

27
^g Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
^h Son, Gen. 21:19.
ⁱ Ch. 2:7; 3:4; 11:27.
^j Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^k Inspiration of Prophets, I Ki. 17:13.
^l Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
^m Num. 15:30; Rom. 2:24.
ⁿ Ch. 18:24; 39:23, 26.

a See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
 b Josh. 23:3, 14; Neh. 9:22-26; Ps. 78:55.
 c Land, Gen. 23:15.
 d Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 e See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
 1 Heb. *lifted up my hand*.
 2 Or, *looked out for*.
 f See "High Places," Deut. 12:2.
 g Ch. 6:13; I Ki. 14:23; Ps. 78:58; Is. 57:5-7; Jer. 2:7; 3:6.
 h Hills, Ps. 2:6.
 i Trees, Mt. 7:17.
 j Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 k Offering, Gen. 22:2.
 l Ch. 16:19.

29
 m Ch. 16:43-7.
 3 Or, *whereunto ye go, and the name whereof . . . day?*
 n Name, Acts 16:18.
 4 That is, *High place*.

30
 o Ju. 2:19; Jer. 7:26; 16:12.
 p See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12.
 q Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
 r Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

31
 s Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
 t V. 26; ch. 16:20; Ps. 106:37-39; Jer. 7:31.
 u Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 v See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 w Day, Lev. 25:8.
 x V. 3; ch. 14:3; II Ki. 3:13, 14; Jer. 14:12; Zech. 7:13.
 y Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

32
 z Mind, Job 38:36.
 a Ch. 16:16.
 b See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 c See "Families," Eph. 5:32.
 d Jer. 2:25; 44:17.
 e Wood, Ex. 31:5.
 f Stone, Ex. 34:1.

against me. 28 For when I had ^{a b} brought them into the ^{c d} land, which I ^eswore to give unto them, then they ^fsaw every ^{g h} high hill, and every thick ⁱ tree, and they offered there their ^jsacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their ^k offering; there also they made their ^l sweet savor, and they poured out there their drink-offerings. 29 Then I said unto them, What meaneth the ^m high place ⁿ whereunto ye go? So the ^o name thereof is called ^p Bā'māh unto this day. 30 Wherefore say unto the house of Is'ra-ēl, Thus saith the Lord Jē-hō'vāh: Do ye pollute yourselves after the manner of your ^q fathers? and ^r play ye the ^s harlot after their ^t abominations? 31 and when ye offer your ^u gifts, when ye make your sons to ^v pass through the ^w fire, do ye ^x pollute yourselves with all your idols unto this ^y day? and shall I ^z be inquired of by you, O house of Is'ra-ēl? As I live, saith the Lord Jē-hō'vāh, I will not be inquired of by you; 32 and that which cometh into your ^a mind shall ^b not be at all, in that ye say, We will be as the nations, as

Var. Read.—V. 27 (*cont.*), against—on, ROTH. KRA. V. 28, For—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. swore—See V. 15, had lifted up my hand, OR.; had sworn, KRA. then—and, ROTH. KRA. every (*twice*)—any, ROTH.; somewhere a, KRA. and (*first*)—*Omit*, ROTH.; so, KRA. offered—slaughtered, ROTH. OR. KRA. there (*three times*)—in that very place, ROTH. presented—prepared, SEPT. PESH. ROTH.; brought, KRA.; sanctified OR. the . . . offering—their provoking offerings (gifts, KRA.), OR. KRA. sweet—sacrifice of sweet, OR. V. 29, Then—But, OR. What . . . go?—What have you in this hill since ye have the custom to assemble here? OR.; What is this for a high place, on which you resort? KRA.; What kind of a high place is this, &c., ROTH. So . . . Bamah—And it was called "Hillock," OR.; therefore they call its name "Height," KRA. is—Or, was, Var. Bamah—i.e. *high place*, Var.; "Height," ROTH. V. 30, Wherefore—Therefore, ROTH. KRA. Do ye—Do ye not, ROTH.; How? Do ye, KRA. play ye—play ye not, ROTH. V. 31, and when—yea, in that, ROTH.; and, KRA. and . . . offer—through the offering of,

the ^a families of the countries, to ^b serve ^c wood and ^d stone.

33 ^e As I live, ^f saith the Lord Jē-hō'vāh, surely with a mighty ^{g h} hand, and with an outstretched ⁱ arm, and with ^j wrath poured out, will I be ^{k l m n o p q} king over you. 34 And I will ^{r s} bring you out from the peoples, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with ^t wrath poured out; 35 and I will bring you into the ^{u v} wilderness of the peoples, and there will I enter into ^w judgment with you ^x face to face. 36 Like as I ^y entered into judgment with your ^{z a} fathers in the ^b wilderness of the land of ^c Ē'ġypt, so will I enter into judgment with you, saith the Lord Jē-hō'vāh. 37 And ^d I will cause you to ^e pass under the ^f rod, and I will ^g bring you into the bond of the ^h covenant; 38 and I will ⁱ purge out from among you the ^{j k l} rebels, and them that transgress against me; I will bring them forth out of the land where they ^m sojourn, but they shall ^{n o} not enter into the land of Is'ra-ēl: and ye shall

OR. when (*second*)—that, ROTH.; in that, OR. when . . . pass—and through the allowing your sons to go, KRA. make . . . pass—'bring them,' ROTH. Vs. 31, 39, idols—idol-blocks (*or*, doll-images), Var.; dung-gods, OR. V. 32, at all—in no wise, KRA. in that—what, KRA.; in so far as, SEPT. ROTH. say—think, ROTH. nations—heathen, KRA. countries—heathen-lands, KRA. serve—worship, ROTH. Vs. 33, 34, mighty—strong, ROTH. OR. KRA. wrath—fury, R. V. 33, be king—prove myself as king, KRA.; rule, OR. V. 35, wilderness—Add, [in the midst of], ROTH. KRA. V. 37, bond—chain, KRA. V. 38, the rebels—those who rebelled, ROTH. KRA. where they—of their, OR. sojourn—strangerhood, OR. KRA.; tarried as strangers, ROTH. enter into—reach, ROTH.; come to, OR. and ye shall—that ye may, ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 28, the provocation . . . made—*Omit*, ROTH. savor—Add, of their offering, ROTH. V. 29, I said—men said, *Ew. Sm. (pt.)*. Vs. 30, 31, 33, 36, 39, 40, 47, The Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; *omit*, ROTH. Jehovah—*Omit*, SEPT. V. 37, into . . . covenant—into (to the land) by number, *Sept. Ew. Sm.*; into the correction of the covenant, *Pesh. OR.*; into correction, *Co.*

33
 g Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 h See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 i Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1. [16:12.
 j Hand, Gen. Ch. 16:27; Jer. 21:5.
 l Arm, Ju. 15:14. [15:1.
 m Anger, Pr. Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
 o King, Deut. 17:15.
 p See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
 q Jer. 51:57.

34
 r See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 s V. 38; ch. 34:16; Is. 27:12, 13.
 t Jer. 42:18; 44:6; Lam. 2:4.

35
 u V. 36; ch. 19:13; Hos. 2:14.
 v Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 w Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
 x Face, Is. 6:2.

36
 y Vs. 13, 21; Num. 11:1-35; Ps. 106:15; I Cor. 10:5-10.
 z Fathers, Ex. 21:5. [4:1.
 a Israel, Deut. b Deut. 32:10.
 c Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

37
 d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 e Lev. 27:32; Jer. 33:13.
 f Rod, Num. 20:8.
 g Ch. 16:60, 62; Lev. 26:25; Ps. 89:30-32.
 h Covenant, Gen. 17:2.

38
 i Ch. 34:17-22; Amos 9:9, 10; Zech. 13:8, 9; Mal. 3:3; 4:1-3.
 j See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
 k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 l See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. [119:19.
 m Sojourner, Ps. 136:1.
 n Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
 o Vs. 15, 16; ch. 13:9; Num. 14:29, 30; Ps. 95:11; Heb. 4:3.

^a God, Gen. 1:1.

^b Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

^c Jer. 44:25, 26. ^d Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

^e Or, *but hereafter surely ye shall hearken unto me and &c.*

^f Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

^g Name, Acts 16:18.

^h Profane, I Tim. 6:20.

ⁱ Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

^j Ch. 17:23; 40:2; 43:12; Mic. 4:1, 2.

^k See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

^l Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

^m Ch. 37:22, 24; Is. 66:23.

ⁿ Land, Gen. 2:15.

^o Canaan, Gen. 13:8.

^p Ch. 43:12, 27; Is. 56:7; 60:7.

^q Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

^r See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.

^s Or, *chief*.

^t Or, *tribute*.

^u Or, *With*.

^v See "Incense," Ex. 30:34.

^w Ch. 11:17; 28:25; Is. 27:12, 13.

^x Captivity, Num. 24:22.

^y See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

^z Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

^a Ch. 28:25; 36:23; Is. 5:16.

^b Nations, Gen. 10:32.

^c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^d Ch. 34:13, 27; 37:21.

^e See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

^f Heb. *lifted up my hand*.

^g See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

^h Ch. 6:9; 16:61, 63; Hos. 5:15.

ⁱ See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.

^j Sin, Gen. 3:6.

know that I am ^a Jê-hô'vâh. 39 As for you, O house of ^b Îs'rá-êl, thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: ^c Go ye, serve every one his ^d idols, ^e and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me; but my ^f holy ^g name shall ye no more ^h profane with your gifts, and with your idols.

40 For in my holy ⁱ mountain, in the mountain of the height of Îs'rá-êl, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh, there ^j shall all the house of Îs'rá-êl, ^k all of them, serve me in the ^l land: there will I ^m accept them, and there will I require your ⁿ offerings, and the ^o first-fruits of your ^p oblations, with all your holy things. 41 ^q As a ^r sweet savor will I accept you, when I ^s bring you out from the peoples, and gather you out of the countries wherein ^t ye have been scattered; and I will be ^u sanctified in you in the sight of the ^v nations. 42 And ye shall ^w know that I am Jê-hô'vâh, when I shall ^x bring you into the land of Îs'rá-êl, into the country which I ^y sware to give unto your ^z fathers. 43 And there shall ye ^a remember your ways, and all your ^b doings, wherein ye

Var. Rend.—V. 39. As for you—But ye, ROTH. OR. KRA. more—longer, ROTH. and . . . profane—but hereafter ye shall surely (?) hearken to me, and pollute my holy name no more, *Ew. Hâ. Ke. Sm. KRA. (nearly).* more—longer, ROTH.; further, KRA. gifts—offerings, ROTH.; gift-offerings, KRA. V. 40. For—Yea, ROTH.; But, KRA. in—upon, ROTH. OR. KRA. in (second)—on, ROTH. KRA. mountain of the height—exalted mountain, OR.; mountain-summit, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 40, 41. accept—graciously accept, ROTH. KRA.; accept well-pleasingly, OR. V. 40. offerings—See Ex. 25:2. V. 41. savor—savor [of the sacrifices], ROTH.; sacrificial savor, KRA. bring—lead, ROTH. OR. KRA. countries—[heathen-] lands, KRA. be sanctified in—show myself holy in (Lev. 10:3). *Var.*: prove myself as the Holy One in regard to (on, KRA.), ROTH. KRA.; sanctify myself on, OR. in the sight—before the eyes, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 42. And—Then, ROTH. and ye shall—That ye may, KRA. Vs. 42, 44. know—recognize, ROTH. OR. V. 42. the (second)—that, ROTH. KRA. country—land, KRA. sware—[once] sware, ROTH.; I had lifted up my hand, OR. R.; have sworn, KRA. V. 43. wherein—through which, ROTH.

have ^c polluted yourselves; and ye shall ^d loathe yourselves in your own sight for all your ^e evils that ye have committed. 44 And ye shall ^f know that I am Jê-hô'vâh, when I have dealt with you ^g for my ^h name's sake, ⁱ not according to your ^j evil ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Îs'rá-êl, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh.

* 45 And the ^k word of Jê-hô'vâh came unto ^l me, saying, 46 ^m Son of ⁿ man, ^o set thy ^p face toward the ^q south, and ^r drop thy ^s word toward the south, and ^t prophesy against the ^u forest of the ^v field in the South; 47 and say to the forest of the South, Hear the word of Jê-hô'vâh: Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh, Behold, I will ^w kindle a ^x fire in thee, and it shall ^y devour every ^z green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and ^a all faces from the south to the north shall be burnt thereby. 48 And all ^b flesh shall see that I, Jê-hô'vâh, have kindled it; it shall ^c not be quenched. 49 Then said I, Ah Lord Jê-hô'vâh! they say of me, Is he not a speaker of ^d no ^e p parables?

KRA.; wherewith, OR. V. 44. And—And then, ROTH. have dealt—so deal, ROTH.; [so] deal, KRA.; deal, OR. according to (second)—Omit, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 45. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 46. Son—Child, KRA.; so throughout, south—south country, *Var.*; mid-day (noon), OR. drop—pour out, ROTH.; preach, KRA.; look, OR. thy word—Omit, OR. KRA.; thy speech, ROTH. the south (second)—Midday, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 46, 47. South—Southland, ROTH. OR. KRA.; or, Midday, OR. V. 47. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. will—Omit, OR. ROTH. KRA. and it shall—that it, OR. green—fresh (young), ROTH. OR. KRA. north—midnight, OR. thereby—through it, OR. KRA. V. 48. it shall—in that it, OR. V. 49. Is . . . parables—Does he not speak in pure parables? OR. KRA. (nearly). a speaker of—declaiming, ROTH. not—not always, ROTH.; not [ever], KRA. parables—[riddle-]proverbs, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 40. in the land—Omit, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. V. 46. the field in—Omit, ROTH. V. 47. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH.

^g See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

^h Ch. 36:31; Jer. 31:18; Zech. 12:10.

ⁱ Evil, Ps. 97:10.

^j See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

^k See v. 38.

^l Vs. 9, 14, 22.

^m Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

ⁿ Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

^o Ch. 36:22, 32.

^p See "Sowing and Reaping," Gal. 6:7.

^q Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^r Ch. 21:1 in Heb.

^s Word of God, John 6:63.

^t See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

^u Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

^v Son, Gen. 21:19.

^w Man, Gen. 2:7.

^x Ch. 4:7; 6:2.

^y Face, Is. 6:2.

^z The South, Deut. 34:3.

^a Ch. 21:4; Jer. 13:19.

^b Amos 7:16; Mic. 2:6.

^c (marg.).

^d Words, Pr. 15:23.

^e Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

^f See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

^g Is. 30:6-11.

^h Field, Num. 20:17.

ⁱ Is. 9:18, 19; Jer. 21:14.

^j Fire, Lev. 10:2.

^k See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

^l Ch. 17:24.

^m Is. 13:8.

ⁿ Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

^o Jer. 7:20; 17:27.

^p Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.

^q See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^r Ch. 17:2; Mt. 13:13, 14; John 16:25.

- 1
* Ch. 21:6 in Heb.
a Word of God, John 6:63.
b See "Inspiration," I Ki. 17:13.
c Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
2
d Ch. 20:46; 25:2; 28:21.
e Face, Is. 6:2.
f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
g Ch. 20:46; Job 29:22.
h See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
i Prophecy, Dan. 2:20.
j Land, Gen. 23:15.
k Ch. 4:7; Jer. 26:11, 12.

- 3
l God; Gen. 1:1.
m Ch. 5:8; Jer. 21:13; Nah. 2:13; 3:5.
n Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Sword, Ju. 7:20.
p Vs. 9-11, 19; Jer. 47:6, 7.
q Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
r The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
s The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

- 4
t Ch. 7:2; 20:47; Jer. 12:12.
u Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

- 5
r Ch. 20:48; Num. 14:21-23.
w Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
x V. 30; I Sam. 3:12; Jer. 23:20; Nah. 1:9.

- 6
y Sighing, Job 3:24.
z V. 12; ch. 9:4; Is. 22:4; Jer. 30:6.
a Loins, Is. 11:5.
b Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.
c Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

* **21** And the ^aword of ^bJê-hô-vâh came unto ^cme, saying, 2 Son of man, ^dset thy ^eface toward ^fJê-ru'-sâ-lêm, and ^gdrop thy word toward the ^hsanctuaries, and ⁱprophecy against the ^jland of ^kÎs-râ-ël; 3 and say to the land of ^lÎs-râ-ël, Thus saith ^mJê-hô-vâh: Behold, ⁿI am against thee, and will draw forth my ^osword out of its sheath, and will ^pcut off from thee the ^qrighteous and the ^rwicked. 4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of its sheath against ^sall ^tflesh from the south to the north: 5 and ^uall flesh shall ^vknow that I, Jê-hô-vâh, have drawn forth my sword out of its sheath; it shall ^wnot return any more. 6 ^xSigh therefore, thou son of man; with the breaking of thy ^yloins and with ^zbitterness shalt thou sigh before their ^aeyes. 7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou?

Var. Rend.—Chap. 21.—V. 2. toward—against, ROTH. drop—pour out, ROTH.; preach, KRA.; look, Or. thy word—Omit, OR. Vs. 3, 9. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 4. Seeing then—Because, ROTH. OR. KRA. south—Southland, ROTH.; midday, OR. north—midnight, OR. V. 5. know—recognize, ROTH. OR. KRA. it shall—in that it does, OR. KRA. any—[into it] any, ROTH. KRA. V. 6. therefore—But, KRA. with . . . loins—For brokenness of loins, OR.; with loins broken in pieces, KRA.; with loins giving way under thee, ROTH. with (second)—Omit, OR.; in, KRA. bitterness—bitter pain, ROTH.; more bitter affliction, KRA. V. 7. it shall be—Omit, ROTH. KRA. say—then say, ROTH. KRA. thou?—thou so? OR. that thou shalt—then, ROTH.; so shalt thou, OR. KRA. Because . . . cometh—Therefore that the news has come, ROTH.; 'Over' a [terror-tiding [the kind, that], when it comes, KRA. and—Omit, ROTH. OR. BRO. KRA. shall melt—melts, ROTH. OR. KRA. shall be—ere, ROTH. OR. shall—is, ROTH. OR.; faint—be dull, Var. ROTH. OR. KRA. shall be weak—shall melt into water, Var. KRA.; dissolve, ROTH. OR. behold—verily, ROTH. KRA. it shall be done—is being fulfilled, ROTH.; fulfils, itself, KRA. V. 8. And—Then, OR. V. 9. is—was, OR. also—even, OR. furnished—whetted, OR. V. 10. make—slaughter, BER. be as lightning—flash, ROTH.; flash to glitter, OR.; flash lightnings, BER. KRA. shall we . . . tree—or shall we make mirth (saying), the sceptre of

that thou shalt say, Because of the ^atidings, for it cometh; and ^bevery ^cheart shall melt, and all ^dhands shall be feeble, and every ^espirit shall ^ffaint, and all ^gknees shall be weak as ^hwater: behold, it cometh, and it shall be done, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh.

8 And the word of Jê-hô-vâh came unto me, saying, 9 Son of man, prophecy, and say, Thus saith Jê-hô-vâh: Say, A ^asword, a sword, it is sharpened, and also furnished; 10 it is sharpened that it may make a ^bslaughter; it is ^cfurnished that it may be ^das lightning: shall we then make ^emirth? ^fthe rod of my son, it ^gcontemneth every tree. 11 And it is given to be furnished, that it may be handled: the sword, it is sharpened, yea, it is furnished, to give it into the ^hhand of the slayer. 12 ⁱCry and ^jwail, ^kson of ^la man; for it is upon ^mmy people, it is upon all the ⁿprinces of ^oÎs-râ-ël: ^pthey are delivered over to the sword with my people;

my son contemneth all wood? *DeW. Klie. Ke. (Corrupt).* the rod . . . tree—the rod (=punishment) of my son contemneth all wood (i.e. exceeds in severity all ordinary punishments), *He.*; no 'weak one' is the rod of my son, which contemneth all wood, OR.; My slaughter with it is irreparable and consumes all the powerful, BER. V. 11. And . . . given—And I gave it, BER.; He (And he, OR.) gave (hath given, OR.) it, ROTH. OR. And—Omit, KRA. is given—hath been given, KRA. to be furnished—a (the, BER.) 'Murderer,' KRA. BER.; the butcher, ROTH.; to be whetted, OR. that . . . handled—to seize with the hand, KRA. BER.; that he (one may, OR.) seize it with his (the, OR.) hand, ROTH. OR. furnished—whetted, OR. V. 12. wail—howl, OR. a. it is—even, OR. is—comes, OR.; goes, KRA. upon—against, ROTH. KRA. over to—unto, Var.

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 2. the sanctuaries—their holy place, 4 *MSS.* Pesh. Co. TOY. BER. ROTH.; its sanctuaries, KRA. V. 9. Say—Omit, PESH. ROTH. V. 10. shall . . . tree—Woe to the prince (v. 25!) thou hast despised the rod, hast contemned all wood, *Sm.*; against the prince of the rod of my son, that contemneth all wood, *Ge.*; 'O woe to the prince' from the tribe of 'my people' that rejects 'me' and serves every wood, KRA. V. 11. the sword—A gloss, ROTH. KRA. V. 12. it is upon all—Omit, PESH. ROTH.

- 7
d Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
e Ch. 7:26.
f See "Fear," Gen. 9:3.
g Is. 13:7; Nah. 2:10.
h Heart, Acts 15:9.
i Hand, Gen. 6:12.
j Ch. 7:17; 22:14; Jer. 50:43.
k Spirit, Job 4:15.
l Or, be dim.
m Knees, Is. 35:3.
n Water, Ps. 95:5.

- 9
n Vs. 19, 28; ch. 5:1, 12.

- 10
o Is. 34:5-6.
p Furbish, Jer. 46:4.
q See v. 15.
r See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
s See "Joy," Ps. 30:5.
t Rod, Num. 20:8.
2 Or, it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree.
u Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.

- 11
v Vs. 15, 19.

- 12
w Cry, Lu. 18:7.
x V. 6; Joel 1:13.
y Mourning, John 11:35.
z Son, Gen. 21:19.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
c Prince, Num. 2:7.
d V. 25; ch. 22:6.
e Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
3 Or, terrors by reason of the sword are upon my people.

12
a V. 14; ch. 6:11; Jer. 31:19.

13
1 Or, *what if the sword condemn even the rod? it shall be no more &c.*
b Rod. Num. 20:8.
c See "Inspiration of Prophets." II Ki. 17:13.

14
d Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
e Son, Gen. 21:19.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
h V. 17; ch. 6:11; 22:13; Num. 24:10.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
j Sword, Ju. 7:20.
k Lev. 26:21, 24; II Ki. 24:1, 10-16; 25:1.
l V. 25; ch. 30:24.
m Wounds, Job 34:6.
n I Ki. 22:25, o See "War," Josh. 22:12.
2 Or, *compasseth them about.*
p Chambers, Ez. 40:17.

15
3 Or, *glittering.*
q Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
r V. 19; Jer. 17:27.
s See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
t V. 7; Josh. 2:11; II Sam. 17:10; Ps. 22:14.
u Heart, Acts 15:9.
v Is. 59:10; Jer. 13:16; 18:15.
w See v. 10.
x See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
y See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.

a smite therefore upon thy thigh. 13 For there is a trial; and what if even the rod that contemneth shall be no more? c saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh. 14 d Thou therefore, c son of i man, g prophesy, and h smite thy i hands together; and let the i sword be k doubled the third time, the sword of the l deadly m wounded: it is the sword of the great one that is deadly wounded, which n o 2 entereth into their p chambers. 15 I have set the 3 threatening sword against all their q r gates, that their s t u heart may melt, and their v stumblings be multiplied: ah! it is made w x y as lightning, it

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (cont.). thy—[thy], ROTH. KRA.; the. OR. V. 13. there is a trial—the trial hath been made, *Ge. Ev. Ke.* there . . . trial—the trial was made, OR. and what . . . more—if even the contemning sceptre should be no more? *Klie. Ke. Schro.*; should the despising rod not be? *Hi. (Corrupt).* See *Var. Read.* what . . . more—how, if the rod it even scorned, shall not that happen? OR. V. 14. Thou therefore—But thou, ROTH. KRA. thy hands together—hand 'against' hand, ROTH. KRA.; hand and hand together, OR. and . . . time—double thy sword, triple it, ROTH.; take a second sword: the third sword, SEPT.; For the sword shall double itself, 'triple,' KRA. the sword . . . wounded—a murderous sword is it, OR. BER. KRA. it . . . wounded—the great murderous sword encircles (her, OR.), BER. OR.; a murderous sword is it, even 'great' [is it], which encircles her, KRA.; omit, ROTH. deadly wounded—slain, *Var.* which . . . chambers—which compasseth them about, *Var.*; 'and terrify them,' ROTH. V. 15. I . . . gates—That 'their hearts' may 'be terrified,' and those that are 'brought to fall' be many in all her gates, ROTH.; in order that hearts may dissolve and those brought to fall (the fallen, KRA.) may be many at all her gates (every gate, KRA.), BER. KRA.; in order that the heart dissolve and there be many of 'those that have fallen' at all your gates do I allow the sword to be brandished, OR. threatening—*So Schu. Ge. (formerly), Schro.*; consternation, *ka marg.*; waving, *Ew. Hi. Hā. Ke.*; the point of, r. their . . . multiplied—there may be many to stumble over, *Hi. He. (Jer. 46:16).* ah! . . . slaughter—to pure lightning is it made, for the slaughter is it whetted, OR.; Ah! sword made for lightning, sharpened for slaughter, ROTH.; 'Verily,' I have appointed 'thee' for slaughter, O sword thou art made for lightning, 'furbished' for slaughter, KRA. as lightning—glittering, *Var.* pointed—furbished, *Ge. Hi. KRA.*; also *Ew. Sm. Co.*; but changing a letter; drawn, *Hā. Ke.*; sharpened, ROTH. V. 16. Unite thyself to the right hand (toward the south, *Ew.*); set thy edge toward the left (toward the north, *Ew.*), whithersoever the face is appointed, *Hā. He. Sm.*; Turn thee backwards (see *Var. Read.*)! get

is pointed for slaughter. 16 4 Gather thee together, go to the right, set thyself in array, go to the left, 5 whithersoever thy 2 face is set. 17 I will also a smite my b hands together, and I will c cause my d wrath to rest: I, Jē-hō-vāh, have spoken it.

18 The e word of Jē-hō-vāh came unto me again, saying, 19 Also, thou son of man, i g appoint thee two ways, that h the sword of the i j king of k Bāb-š-lōn may come; they twain shall come forth out of one land: and mark out a l place, mark it out at the l head of the way to the m n city. 20 Thou shalt appoint a way for the sword to come

thee to the right! set thee forwards (?) get thee to the left! O whither is thy face appointed? *Hi.*; Turn thee 'backwards,' charge to the right, charge 'forward,' charge to the left, whithersoever your cutting has been determined, BER. BÖ. OR.; Be keen toward the right (point) toward the left, Whithersoever thine edges are directed, KRA.; Put into terror to the right [and] to the left, whithersoever thou hast been directed, ROTH. V. 17. I . . . my—So will I also strike, OR.; And I will strike, KRA. hands together—hand against hand, ROTH. KRA.; hand to hand, OR. cause—bring, *Var.* cause to rest—quiet, OR.; exhaust, KRA.; satisfy, r. wrath—fury, r. it—[it], KRA. V. 18. The—Then the, ROTH. OR.; And the, KRA. again—Omit, ROTH. OR. KRA. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 19. Also—But, ROTH. OR. KRA. appoint—make, *Var.*; sketch (or, model), OR. thee—Omit, ROTH. that—upon which, ROTH.; that upon them, OR. KRA. mark . . . mark—engrave thou (ch. 4:1-3) a hand (i.e. a sign post) engrave, *Var.* V. 20. for—That, ROTH. OR. KRA. to (first)—may, OR.; omit, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 13. For . . . more—For by favour what (can I accomplish? cf. Is. 26:10); Have they turned from their uncleanness? it (i.e. the favour) shall not be, *Co.* and partly *Hi.*; For in anger will I deliver them: a consuming slaughter take I up to do, BER.; For 'in anger' will I also reject the tribe which rejects 'me' (it shall not be!), KRA. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. V. 14. be . . . time—of the captains (ch. 23:15, 23) bereave, *Co.* V. 15. threatening—slaughter, *Sept. Targ. Ge. Co. (l.).* V. 16. Gather . . . go—Turn thee back, 5 MSS. *Hi. (l.).* Vs. 19, 20. mark . . . a way—set thee a hand (i.e. a sign post) at the head of the way to each city, *Sept. nearly, Sm. Co.*; a sign post shalt thou place at the extremity (beginning) of the way to every (single, BER.) city, ROTH. BER.; set a sign post 'at the extremity of each way, KRA.; A sign post thou shalt place for each at the head &c., OR. V. 20. Thou . . . way—Add to v. 19, *Sept. Sm. Co. BER. KRA.* OR. ROTH.

16
4 Heb. *Make thyself one.*
5 Or, *whither is thy face set?*
z Face, Is. 6:2.

17
a V. 14; ch. 22:13.
b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c Ch. 5:13.
d Anger, Fr. 15:1.

18
e Word of God. John 6:63.

19
f Ch. 4:1-3; Jer. 1:10.
g Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
h See v. 15.
i Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
j King, Deut. 17:15.
k Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
l Heb. *hand.*
m City, Gen. 4:17.
n Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

- 20
 a Rabbah, II Sam. 11:1.
 b Ch. 25:5; Deut. 3:11; Jer. 49:2; Amos 1:14.
 c Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
 d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 f Ps. 48:12, 13; 125:1, 2.

- 21
 g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 h Nebuchadnezzar, Dan 3:1.
 i Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
 j Head, Pr. 20:29.
 k See "Magic," Dan. 5:11; Num. 22:7; 23:23.
 l Pr. 16:33; 21:1.
 n See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
 o Gen. 31:19; 30: Ju. 17:5.
 p Liver, Pr. 7:23.

- 22
 q Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 r Ch. 4:2.
 s Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 1 Or, for.
 t Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 u Shouting, Is. 12:6.
 v Ch. 26:9.
 w See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 x Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
 y Mounds, Is. 37:33.
 z Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.

- 23
 a Ch. 17:16, 18.
 b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 d V. 24; ch. 29:16; Num. 5:15.

to ^{a b} Răb-^hbăh of the children of ^c Ām-^mmōn, and to ^d Jū-^ddāh in ^e Jē-^rru-^ssā-^lēm the ^f fortified. 21 For the ^{g h} king of ⁱ Băb-^l-^y-lōn stood at the parting of the way, at the ^j head of the two ways, to use ^{k l} divination: he ^m shook the ⁿ arrows to and fro, he consulted the ^o tēr-^ā-phīm, he looked in the ^p liver. 22 In his right ^q hand was the divination for Jē-^rru-^ssā-^lēm, ^r to set battering rams, to open the ^s mouth ^t in the slaughter, to lift up the ^u voice with ^{v w} shouting, ^{v w} to set battering rams against the ^x gates, to cast up ^{y z} mounds, to build forts. 23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, ^a who have sworn ^b oaths unto them; but he bringeth ^c iniquity to ^d remembrance, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the

Var. Rend.—V. 20 (*cont.*), to (*second*)—over, SEPT. PESIL. ROTH. KRA. of—[the capitol] of, ROTH. children of Ammon—Ammonites, ROTH. OR. KRA. to—over, SEPT. PESIL. ROTH. KRA. in—into, Var.; and, SEPT. ROTH. fortified—defenced, R. V. 21. stood—standeth, Var. KRA. ROTH.; will halt, OR. at—on, ROTH. KRA. way—two ways, OR. KRA. head—beginning, OR. use divination—make use of an oracle, ROTH. OR. KRA. shook—shaketh, Var. ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. consulted—enquireth of, Var.; BER. OR. ROTH. KRA. looked—looketh, Var. BER. ROTH. KRA. V. 22. was—is, *Eiv. Hi. Ge.* ROTH. KRA.; came, OR. divination—lot, *Eiv. Hi. Ge.* ROTH. BER. KRA.; oracle, OR. for—*Omit.* ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. Jerusalem—Jerusalem, BER. OR. ROTH. KRA. to—that he, ROTH. KRA. in—with, ROTH. OR. KRA. the slaughter—slaughterous cry, ROTH.; cry, OR. KRA. shouting—trumpet-sound, OR.; battle-cry, KRA. the—its, SEPT. PESIL. ROTH. mounds—a mound, OR. KRA. forts—watch-towers, OR.; a siege-wall, KRA. V. 23. And—But, ROTH. KRA. false—vain, R. divination—oracle, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. sight—eyes, ROTH. OR. who... them—which have sworn oaths to them (*to the Chaldees*, ch. 17:16), *Ge. Maurer, Fairbairn*: which have received solemn oaths (*viz. from God*, ch. 20:42), *Ha. Ke.*: also *He. (who supposes however God's threats of destruction to be alluded to)*, Var.: who have [sworn] the most solemn oaths, KRA.; they have weeks upon weeks, *EW. OR.*: 'it seems to them as though they heard a report in a dream,' BER.: *omit.* SEPT. ROTH. BER. but—meanwhile, ROTH. iniquity—their iniquity, ROTH.; their guilt, BER. V. 24, 26. thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 24. so... remembrance—in that your sins be revealed, that one may see all your doings, because one shall be reminded of you, OR. *uncovered*

Lord Jē-hō-^vvāh: 'Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are uncovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be ^{1 q} taken with the hand. 25 And thou, O ^h deadly ⁱ wounded ^j wicked one, the ^k prince of ^l Is-^ṣ-rā-^ḡḡl, whose ^{m n o} day is come, in the ^p time of the ² iniquity of the end, 26 thus ^q saith the Lord Jē-hō-^vvāh: ³ Remove the mitre, and take off the ^{r s} crown; this *shall* be ⁴ no more the same; ^t exalt that which is ^{u v} low, and abase that which is ^{w x} high. 27 ⁵ I will ^y overturn, overturn, overturn it: this also shall be no more, until he come whose ^z right it is; and I will give it *him*.

28 And ^a thou, ^b son of ^c man, ^d prophesy, and say, Thus ^e saith

—discovered, R. so—in, ROTH. OR. do—did, ROTH. ye are come—he shall bring you, KRA. ye have brought you [thus], ROTH. taken—seized, OR. KRA. V. 25. And—But, KRA. ROTH. deadly wounded—insubordinate (outlaw), ROTH.; villain, OR. wicked one—evil doer, OR. the—*Omit.* ROTH. OR. in—at, ROTH. iniquity of the end—[explanation] of the last transgression, ROTH. V. 26. Remove—Away with, ROTH. KRA.; Away must, OR. mitre—diadem, OR.; headdress, ROTH.; headband, KRA. and take off—down with, ROTH.; away, OR. KRA. this... same—this is not this (*i.e. is not what you imagine*), *Eiv. Sm. Co. KRA. (nearly)*; this [remains] not this, ROTH. exalt—high—the low shall be exalted and the high abased, Var., up with the low and down with the high, ROTH. KRA. V. 27. To (In, KRA.) ruins, ruins, ruins, will I make it! 'Woe unto him! thus shall it remain' (*so far, SEPT.*) until he comes, who has a claim on it, and 'to him' will I give it, ROTH. KRA.; For destruction, for ruins, for destruction will I make them; also this—shall come to nought, until there come, to whom the rule belongs, and him will I give it, OR. V. 28. And—But, ROTH. OR. KRA. son—child, KRA. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 20. in... fortified—and Jerusalem in its midst, *Sept. Hi. Co. ROTH.*: 'in whose midst' Jerusalem [is situated], KRA.; in Jerusalem walked about, OR. V. 22. set battering rams to—*Omit.* ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. battering rams—(battering) rams, *Text*: captains, *Co. V. 23*, in their sight—*Omit.* KRA. V. 24, 26, 28. the Lord—the All-Lord, *Or.*: *omit.* ROTH. Jehovah—*Omit.* SEPT. V. 24. with the hand—in them (*viz. your sins*), *Sept. Hi. Sm. Co. V. 27*, this... more—Woe to her! (*cf. ch. 16:23*) thus shall she be, *Sept. Co. BER.*

- 24
 e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 f See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 g Ch. 17:20.

- 25
 h Vs. 14, 29.
 i Wounds, Job 34:6.
 j The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 k Prince, Num. 2:7.
 l Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 m Ch. 7:2, 3, 7; Ps. 37:13.
 n See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
 o Day, Lev. 25:8.
 p Ch. 35:5.
 2 Or, punishment.

- 26
 q Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 3 Or, I will remove &c.
 r Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
 s Ch. 16:12; Jer. 13:18.
 4 Heb. not this.
 t Ch. 17:24; Ps. 75:7.
 u Humility, Pr. 15:33.
 v See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.
 w Pride, Ps. 10:2.
 x See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

- 27
 5 Heb. An overthrow, overthrow, overthrow, will I make it.
 y Hag. 2:21, 22.
 z Ch. 34:24; 37:24; Ps. 2:6; 72:7, 10; Jer. 23:5, 6.

- 28
 a Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
 b Son, Gen. 21:19.
 c Man, Gen. 2:7.
 d Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 e Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

28
a Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
b V. 20; ch. 25:2, 3; Jer. 49:1-5; Amos 1:13-15.
c Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
d Ch. 36:15; Zeph. 2:8-10.
e Sword, Ju. 7:20.
1 Or, to the uttermost.
f See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
g Is. 31:8; Jer. 12:12; 46:10, 14.
h See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
 29
i Ch. 13:6-9; 22:28; Jer. 27:9, 10.
j See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:15.
k Visions, Num. 12:6.
l Deception, Gen. 37:31.
m Lying, Lev. 19:11.
n Neck, Pr. 3:3.
o The Wicked, Ez. 23:7.
p Wound, Job 34:6.
q See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
2 Or, punishment.

30
s Jer. 47:6, 7.
t Ch. 25:5.
u See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
 31
3 Or, *thine origin*.
v God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
 31
w Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Ch. 14:19; 25:7; Nah. 1:6.
y See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.
z Ch. 22:20.
 21; Ps. 18:15; Is. 30:33; Hag. 1:9.
a Fire, Lev. 10:2.
b Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Captivity, Num. 24:22.
d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.
f Brutish, Ps. 92:6.
g Jer. 4:7; 6:22; 23:51, 20; Hab. 1:6-10

the Lord Jê-hôz-vâh concerning the children of ^{a b} Âm-môn, and concerning their ^{c d} reproach; and say thou, A ^e sword, a sword is drawn, for the slaughter it is furbished, ¹ to cause it to ^{f g} devour, that it may be as ^h lightning; 29 while they see for thee ^{i j} false ^k visions, while they divine ^{l m} lies unto thee, to lay thee upon the ⁿ necks of the ^o wicked that are deadly ^p wounded, whose ^{q r} day is come in the time of the ² iniquity of the end. 30 Cause it to ^s return into its sheath. In the ^t place where thou wast created, in the land of ^{u 3} thy birth, will I ^v judge thee. 31 And I will ^{w x} pour out mine ^y indignation upon thee; I will ^z blow upon thee with the ^{a b} fire of my wrath; and I will ^{c d} deliver thee into the ^e hand of ^f brutish men, ^g skilful to destroy. 32 Thou shalt be for ^h fuel to the fire; thy ⁱ blood shall be in the midst of the ^j land; thou shalt be ^k no more remembered: for I, Jê-hôz-vâh, have spoken it.

Var. Rend.—V. 28 (*cont.*). children of Ammon—Ammonites, ROTH. KRA. reproach—sneers, OR. ROTH. KRA.; reviling, TOY. drawn . . . lightning—drawn for the slaughter: it is furbished that it may devour, [so *Ge. Kc.*: furbished to the uttermost, *Schnurrer, Ew. Ha. Fairbairn, Sm. R marg.*], in order that it may glitter! *Var.* to cause . . . lightning—A sword, a sword, unsheathed for slaughter, whetted to 'shine,' that it sparkle, OR.; a sword, a sword is drawn for the slaughter, furbished to flash (lightnings, KRA.), BER. KRA.; to be for lightning, ROTH. V. 29. while . . . thee (second)—*Should be in parenthesis, Var.*; while they visioned for thee deceit (unrealities, KRA.); while they oracled thee lies, BER. KRA.; in that they see false visions for thee, prophesy thee lies, OR. to lay . . . end—that thou be set in on the necks of sword-pierced scoundrels, whose deceit is come at the time of the final transgression, OR.; to set [it] ' on the necks of those desecrated to sin, whose day is come for the time of the final guilt, KRA. wicked . . . wounded—lawless, the offender, ROTH. is come—comes, ROTH. V. 30. Cause . . . return—Put back (thy sword), *Var.*: Put it in again, OR. Cause . . . sheath—Do not step out of thy dwelling! BER.: Return unto thy fortress! ROTH.; Return [will I it] upon thy head! KRA. In—at. OR. KRA. birth—origins, OR. KRA. V. 31. upon—over, ROTH. OR. KRA. blow upon—kindle, against, ROTH.; snort at, KRA. with—*Omit*, ROTH. wrath—displeasure, OR. brutish—beastly, ROTH. KRA. BER.; inhuman, OR.

22 Moreover the ¹ word of Jê-hôz-vâh came unto ^m me, saying, 2 And thou, ⁿ son of ^o man, wilt thou ^p judge, wilt thou ^q judge the ^r bloody city? ⁴ then ^r cause her to ^s know all her ^t abominations. 3 And thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hôz-vâh: A ^u city that ^v sheddeth blood in the midst of her, that her time may come, and that maketh ^w idols against herself to ^x defile her! 4 Thou art become ^y guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed, and art defiled in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy ^{z a} days to draw near, and art come even unto thy ^b years: therefore have I made thee a ^c reproach unto the ^d nations, and a ^e mocking to all the countries. 5 Those that are near, and those that are far from thee, shall mock thee, thou ⁵ infamous one and full of ^{f g} tumult.

6 Behold, the ^{h i} princes of ^j Îs-^k râ-êl, every one according to his skilful to destroy—who forge [thy] destruction, ROTH.; forgers of destruction, BER. OR. KRA. V. 32. be—flow, OR. land—earth, BER. more [more], ROTH. it—[it], KRA. **Chap. 22.**—V. 1. Moreover—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. saying—as follows, KRA. V. 2. And—But, ROTH. OR. KRA. son—child, KRA. thou (twice)—thou not, ROTH. cause her to know—hold before her, ROTH. V. 3. thou shalt—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. saith—hath spoken, OR. KRA. A—Woe to thee, SEPT. ROTH. KRA.; Thou, OR. Vs. 3, 4. idols—idol-blocks (or, idol-images), *Var.*; dung-gods, OR. V. 3. against herself—in her midst, PESH. TARG. ROTH. her—herself, ROTH. V. 4. in—through, ROTH. OR. KRA. days—day, ROTH. art come—of thy years—didst cause that the time of thy years come, SEPT. PESH. VULG. TARG. HEB. MSS. ROTH.; so that the [final] time of thy years is come, KRA. have I made—I make, ROTH. OR. KRA. unto—for, ROTH. KRA. nations—heathen, KRA. mocking—for an object of mocking, KRA. countries—[heathen-lands, KRA. V. 5. are (twice)—be, R. infamous one—noted for her impurity, ROTH.; polluted one, ROTH.; [city] of polluted name, KRA. full of—rich in, ROTH. OR.; mighty, ROTH. OR. tumult—turmoil, *Var.*; revel and riot, KRA. V. 6. according to—gratifying, OR. every . . . blood—they boast among you every one upon his arm to shed blood, ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 22.**—V. 2. wilt thou judge (second)—*Omit*, SEPT. PESH. HEB. MSS. ROTH. Vs. 3, 12. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.

32
h Ch. 24:47, 48; Mal. 4:1.
i Blood, Lev. 17:11.
j Land, Gen. 23:15.
k Ch. 25:10.

1
l Word of God, John 6:63.
m Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

2
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Ch. 20:4; 23:36.
q Ch. 9:9; 24:6-9; Hos. 4:2; Nah. 3:1.
r Or, and.
s Ch. 16:2; 20:4.
t Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
u Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

3
v City, Gen. 4:17.
w See "Murderer," Deut. 35:16.
x Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
y See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

4
y Ch. 24:7, 8; II Ki. 21:16.
z Ch. 7:2, 3, 7; 21:25.
a Day, Lev. 25:8.
b Year, Lev. 25:8.
c Ch. 5:14, 15; 16:57; Ps. 44:13, 14.
d Nations, Gen. 10:32.
e Mocking, Mal. 1:7.

5
5 Heb. *defiled of name*.
f Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
g Is. 22:2.

6
h Prince, Num. 2:7.
i V. 27; Is. 1:23
j Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

1 Heb. *arm.*
 a Vs. 3, 13.
 7
 b See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 c Duty of Children to Parents, Gen. 3:16.
 d Father, Ex. 21:15.
 e Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 f Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
 g Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
 h Orphan, Lam. 5:3.
 i Widow, Lev. 22:13.
 8
 j See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
 k Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 l Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
 m Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
 n Ch. 20:13, 21, 24; 23:38, 39.
 9
 o See "Gossip," Ps. 15:7.
 p Man, Gen. 2:7.
 q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 r See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
 s Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 t Ch. 18:6, 11, 15.
 u See "High Places," Deut. 12:2.
 v Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
 w Ch. 23:29; Hos. 4:2, 10, 14.
 x Lewdness, Jer. 11:15.

10
 y Lev. 18:8.
 z Father, Ex. 21:15.
 a Nakedness, Job 1:21.
 b Ch. 18:6; Lev. 18:19.
 c See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

11
 d See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
 e Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
 f Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
 g Ch. 18:11; 33:26.
 h Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 i See "Incest," Deut. 22:30.
 j Lev. 18:15.
 k II Sam. 13:14.
 l Fornication, Deut. 22:21.

1 power, have been in thee to
 a shed blood. 7 In thee have
 they ^{b c} set light by ^d father and
 e mother; in the midst of thee
 have they dealt by ^f oppression
 with the ^g sojourner; in thee have
 they wronged the ^h fatherless
 and the ⁱ widow. 8 Thou hast
 j despised my ^k holy things, and
 hast ^l profaned my ^{m n} sabbaths.
 9 o Slandrous ^p men have been
 in ^q thee to ^r shed ^s blood; and in
 thee they have ^t eaten upon the
 u v mountains: in the midst of thee
 they have ^w committed ^x lewd-
 ness. 10 In thee have they ^y un-
 covered their ^z fathers' ^a naked-
 ness; in thee have they humbled
 her that was ^{b c} unclean in her
 impurity. 11 And one hath
 d committed ^e abomination with
 his ^{f g} neighbor's ^h wife; and an-
 other hath lewdly ⁱ defiled his
 j daughter-in-law; and another
 in thee hath ^{k l} humbled his ^m sister,
 his father's ⁿ daughter. 12
 In thee have they ^{o p} taken bribes
 to shed blood; thou hast taken
 q interest and increase, and thou
 hast ^r greedily gained of thy
 neighbors by oppression, and
 hast ^s forgotten me, saith the
 Lord Jê-hô-vâh.

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*). power—arm, OR. KRA. V. 7. set light by—despised, OR. dealt by oppression—handled violently, R. sojourner—stranger, R. wronged—harassed, OR.; oppressed, KRA.; oppress, ROTH. V. 8. Thou—They, SEPT. hast despised—despised, SEPT. ROTH.; didst despise, KRA. hast profaned—profaned, SEPT. ROTH.; didst profane, KRA. V. 9. Slandrous . . . blood—Men, who slander, in order [then] to shed blood, are in thee, ROTH. V. 10. uncovered—discovered, R. nakedness—shame, OR. KRA. Vs. 10, 11. humbled—ravaged, OR. V. 10. in—by reason of, *Var.* impurity—separation, R. V. 11. one hath—They have, SEPT. PESH. VULG. TARG. ROTH. another hath—they have, SEPT. PESH. VULG. TARG. ROTH. another in thee hath—they have, SEPT. PESH. TARG. VULG. ROTH. V. 12. interest—usury, ROTH. OR. KRA. increase—interest, ROTH. OR. KRA. greedily—violently, ROTH. KRA.; strongly, OR. gained of—overreached, ROTH. OR. KRA. by oppression—*Omit.* OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 13. have smitten—smite, ROTH. OR. KRA. Behold—verily, KRA. my—in my, SEPT. PESH. ROTH.; [scornfully] my, KRA.; then in my, OR. at—*Or.* into, *Hi.*; 'over,' ROTH. OR.; 'on ac-

13 Behold, therefore, I have
 u v smitten my hand at thy ^x dishonest gain which thou hast
 made, and at thy blood which
 hath been in the midst of thee. 14
 Can thy ^y heart endure, or can thy
 z hands be strong, in the ^{a b} days
 that I shall deal with thee? ^c I,
 Jê-hô-vâh, have spoken it, and
 will do it. 15 And I will ^{d e} scatter
 thee among the ^f nations, and
 disperse thee through the coun-
 tries; and I will ^{g h} consume thy
 filthiness out of thee. 16 And
 thou shalt be ⁱ profaned in thyself,
 in the sight of the nations; and
 j thou shalt know that I am Jê-
 hô-vâh.

17 And the ^{k l} word of Jê-hô-
 vâh came unto ^m me, saying, 18
 n Son of man, the house of ^o Iſ-
 râ-ël is become ^p dross unto me:
 all of them are ^{q r} brass and ^s tin
 and ^t iron and ^u lead, in the
 midst of the ^{v w} furnace; they are
 the dross of ^x silver. 19 There-
 fore thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-
 vâh: Because ye are all become
 dross, therefore, behold, I will
 gather you into the midst of Jê-
 rû-sâ-lêm. 20 As they gather
 silver and brass and iron and

count of,' KRA. dishonest—*Omit.*
 ROTH. OR. KRA. at (*second*)—*Or.*
 upon, *Hi.*; over, ROTH. OR.; on account
 of, KRA. blood—blood-guilt, ROTH. OR.
 hath been—is, ROTH. KRA. V. 14. shall
 . . . thee?—cause thee to pass through? OR.
 V. 15. nations—heathen, KRA. disperse
 —winnow, OR. through—in, ROTH.;
 among, KRA. countries—[heathen]
 lands, KRA. consume—make an end of,
 OR. out of—on, OR. V. 16. thou . . .
 thyself—I will receive thee as my own,
 OR. thou shalt be—*So Ge. Hi. Hâ. Ke.*; I
 will let myself be, ROTH. profaned—
 shamed, KRA. in . . . sight—in all the
 eyes, BER.; through thee before the eyes,
 ROTH.; before the eyes, KRA. nations
 —heathen, KRA. thou shalt—*Omit.*
 KRA. V. 18. the—they of the, ROTH.
 KRA. is—are, ROTH. KRA. brass—
 [as] silver and brass, ROTH. KRA. fur-
 nace—oven, OR.; silver-smelting oven,
 KRA. are the—have become, SEPT.
 BER. CO. OR. ROTH.; are [as], KRA.
 V. 19. thus saith—Thus hath spoken,
 KRA. Vs. 19, 20. gather you—throw you
 together, OR. V. 20. As—*As.* KRA.
 gather—throw together, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 18. of silver—*Omit.*
 ROTH. V. 19. Therefore—*Add.* say,
 SEPT. ROTH. KRA. Vs. 19, 28. the
 Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; *omit.* ROTH.

m Sister, Mt. 19:20.
 n Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

12
 o Deut. 27:25; Mic. 7:2, 3.
 p Bribery, Is. 33:15.
 q Usury, Pr. 28:8.
 r Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
 s See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
 t Ch. 23:35; Ps. 106:21.

13
 u Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 v Ch. 21:14, 17.
 w Hands smitten in Anger, Gen. 16:12.
 x Is. 33:15; Amos 2:6-8; Mic. 2:2.

14
 y Heart, Acts 15:9.
 z Ch. 7:17; 21:7; Is. 45:9.
 a Day, Lev. 25:8.
 b Visitation, Jer. 48:44.
 c Ch. 24:14.

15
 d Ch. 20:23; Deut. 4:27; Neh. 1:8;
 e Zech. 7:14.
 f See "Cativ-ity," Num. 24:22.
 g Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 h Ch. 23:27, 48.
 i See "Punish-ment," Gen. 39:20.

16
 i Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
 j Ch. 6:7; Ps. 83:18.

17
 k Word of God, John 6:63.
 l See "Inspira-tion," I Ki. 17:13.
 m Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

18
 n Son, Gen. 21:19.
 o Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 p Dross, Ps. 119:119.
 q Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 r Jer. 6:28-30; Job 19:24.
 s See "Metals," I Chr. 22:3.
 t Iron, Dan. 3:6.
 u Furnace, Dan. 3:6.
 v Pr. 17:3; Is. 48:10.
 w Silver, Job 22:25.

^a See "Metals," Job 19:24.
^b See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
^c Furnace, Dan. 3:6.
^d Is. 1:25.
^e Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^f Mal. 3:2.
^g Anger, Fr. 15:1.

22

^h Silver, Job 22:25.
ⁱ See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
^j Ch. 21:7.
^k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^l Ch. 20:8, 33; Hos. 5:10.

23

^m Word of God, John 6:63.
ⁿ Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

24

^o Son, Gen. 21:19.
^p Man, Gen. 2:7.
^q See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^r Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^s See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^t Land, Gen. 23:15.
^u See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^v Ch. 24:13; II Chr. 28:22; Is. 9:13; Jer. 2:30; Zeph. 3:2.
^w Rain, Deut. 11:14.
^x Day, Lev. 25:8.
^y See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
^z Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^a See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.
^b Vs. 14, 31.

25

^c Conspiracy, Num. 13:4.
^d Jer. 11:9;
^e Hos. 6:9.
^f Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
^g Roaring, Jer. 25:30.
^h Lion, Job 4:10.
ⁱ Ch. 34:2-4; Is. 56:11; Hos. 6:9; Mic. 3:5.
^j V. 27; ch. 13:19; Jer. 2:34.
^k Soul, Job 4:15.
^l Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
^m V. 7; Jer. 15:8.
ⁿ Widows, Lev. 22:13.

^a lead and ^a tin into the midst of the ^{b c d} furnace, to blow the ^e fire upon it, to melt it; so will I ^f gather you in mine ^g anger and in my wrath, and I will lay you there, and melt you. 21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you with the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof. 22 As ^h silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ⁱ ye be ^j melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall ^k know that I, Jê-hô'vâh, have ^l poured out my wrath upon you.

23 And the ^m word of Jê-hô'vâh came unto ⁿ me, saying, 24 ^o Son of ^p man, ^q say unto ^{r s} her, 'Thou art a ^t land that is ^{u v} not cleansed, nor ^w rained upon in the ^{x y} day of ^{z a b} indignation. 25 'There is a ^{c d} conspiracy of her ^e prophets in the midst thereof, like a ^f roaring ^g lion ^h ravening the prey: they have ⁱ devoured ^j souls; they take ^k treasure and precious things; they have made her ^{l m} widows many in the midst thereof. 26 Her ^{n o} priests have done ^p violence to my ^q law, and have ^{r s} profaned my ^t holy things: they have made no ^u distinction between the holy and the common, neither have they

Var. Rend.—Vs. 20, 22. furnace—smelting-furnace, KRA.; oven, OR. Vs. 20, 21. blow—kindle, OR. upon—against, OR. KRA. V. 20. wrath—fury, *r. lay*—cast, ROTH.; there—into it, ROTH.; in, KRA. V. 21. with—*Omit*, ROTH. V. 22. As . . . melted—As one melts silver, SEPT. ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 23. saying—as follows, KRA. V. 24. Son—Child, KRA. a—[as] a, KRA.; the, OR. V. 25. ravening—tearing, OR.; captured, KRA. souls—human lives, ROTH. take—took, SEPT. TARG. PESH. ROTH. KRA. widows—palaces, OR. V. 26. made no distinction—put no difference, *r. common*—profane (unholy), OR. KRA. hid—covered, OR.; closed, KRA. from—before, OR. and—and so, ROTH. am—was, OR.; became, ROTH. KRA. V. 27. princes—captains, *Var.*; officers, KRA. in . . . thereof—her bosom, OR. are—were, ROTH.; [were], KRA. prey—prey, [only thinking], ROTH. get—snatch, OR. KRA. dishonest—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 28. And—But, ROTH. have daubed for—smear, OR.; daubed, ROTH. OR. KRA. them—' walls, ' TOY. with . . .

caused men to discern between the ^v unclean and the clean, and have hid their ^w eyes from my ^{x y} sabbaths, and ^z I am profaned among them. 27 Her ^{a b} princes in the midst thereof are like ^c wolves ravening the prey, to ^d shed ^e blood, and to destroy souls, that they may get dishonest gain. 28 And her prophets have ^f daubed for them with ^g untempered ^h mortar, seeing ⁱ false ^j visions, and ^{k l} divining ^{k l} lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh, when Jê-hô'vâh hath not spoken. 29 The people of the land have used ^{m n} oppression, and exercised ^o robbery; yea, they have vexed the ^p poor and needy, and have ^q oppressed the ^r sojourner wrongfully. 30 And I ^s sought for a man among them, that should ^t build up the ^u wall, and ^v stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not ^w destroy it; but I found none. 31 Therefore have I poured out mine ^x indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their ^{y z} own way have I brought upon their ^a heads, saith the ^b Lord Jê-hô'vâh.

mortar—whitened plaster, *Var.*; whitewash [over it], ROTH. OR.; with whitewash, KRA. TOY. seeing—in that they saw, ROTH. KRA. false visions—vanity, KRA. *r. divining*—divined, ROTH.; oracled, KRA. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, OR. KRA. when—while, ROTH. KRA. V. 29. Verbs present, OR. oppressed—deal with, TOY. wrongfully—contrary to [all] law, ROTH. OR. V. 30. And—But when, ROTH. a man—one, KRA. the (first)—a, OR. KRA. V. 31. Therefore—Then, ROTH. KRA. upon—over, OR. KRA. heads—head, ROTH. OR. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 21. Yea . . . you—*Omit*, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. V. 24. cleansed . . . upon—rained upon (nor moistened by showers), *Sept. Hi. Ew. Sm. Gr. Co.*; rained not sprinkled upon, ROTH. BER.; not rained . . . not moistened, KRA.; sprinkled not rained upon, OR. V. 25. There . . . like—Whose (princes in the midst thereof are), *Sept. Cappellus, Klo. Sm. Co. (L.)*; Whose (Their, ROTH.) princes (were, ROTH.) like, OR. BER. KRA. prophets—princes, *Sept. Hi. Kc. Sm. Co. V. 27. and . . . souls*—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH.

²⁶
ⁿ Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^o Ch. 7:26; Jer. 2:8, 26.
^p Violence, Hab. 1:3.
^q Law, Deut. 31:24.
^r Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
^s V. 8; I Sam. 2:12-17, 22.
^t Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^u Ch. 44:23; Lev. 10:10.
^v Hag. 2:11-14.
^w Eyes, Ps. 17:3.
^x Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
^y Ch. 20:12, 13.
^z Ch. 36:20.

27

^a Prince, Num. 2:7.
^b V. 6; ch. 19:3-6; Is. 1:23; Zeph. 3:3.
^c See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^d See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
^e Blood, Lev. 17:11.

28

^f Ch. 13:10-16.
^g Or, *whitewash*.
^h Mortar, Ez. 13:10.
ⁱ Ch. 13:6; Jer. 23:25-32.
^j Visions, Num. 12:6.
^k See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
^l Lying, Lev. 19:11.
^m Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.

29

^m Oppression, Deut. 22:17.
ⁿ V. 7; ch. 9:9; Is. 5:7; Amos 3:10.
^o See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
^p The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^q Ez. 23:9.
^r Sojourner, Pr. 119:19.

30

^s Is. 59:16;
^t Ch. 13:5.
^u Wall, Jer. 51:58.
^v Ps. 106:23; Jer. 15:1.
^w See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

31

^x V. 20; Is. 10:5; 13:5; 30:27.
^y Ch. 7:3, 8, 9; 9:10; 16:43; Rom. 2:8, 9.
^z Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^a Head, Pr. 20:29.
^b God, Gen. 1:1.

1
a Word of God, John 6:63.
b See "Inspiration of Prophets," I Ki 17:13.
c Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
2
d Son, Gen. 21:19.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f See "Parables of the Old Testament," II Sam. 12:1. Ch. 16:44, 46.
g Women, Ruth 3:9.
i Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
j Ch. 16:3, 45.
k Mother, Deut. 5:16.

3
l V. 37; ch. 20:7, 8.
m Spiritual Adultery, Num. 5:12.
n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
o Jer. 3:9.
p Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
q See "Virgin," Deut. 22:14.

4
r Name, Acts 16:18.
s Sister, Mt. 19:20.
t Ch. 16:8.
u Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
1 That is, *Her tent*.
v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
w Ps. 76:2.
2 That is, *My tent is in her*.

5
x I Ki. 12: 28-30.
y See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
z Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
a Ch. 16:28; II Ki. 15:19; 16:7; 17:3; Hos. 5:13; 8:9, 10.
b Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

6
c Clothing, Job 31:19.
d Colors, Job 3:5.
e Governor, Neh. 8:9.
3 Or, *deputies*. See Jer. 51:23, &c.
f Young Men, I John 2:14. g Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
h Horses, Jer. 50:11. i V. 30; ch. 16:15. j See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21. k Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

23 The ^{a b} word of Jê-hô'vâh came again unto ^c me, saying, ^{2 d} Son of ^e man, there were ^{f g} two ^h women, the ⁱ daughters ^j of one ^k mother: ³ and they ^{l m} played the ⁿ harlot in Êgÿpt; they ^{o p} played the harlot in their youth; there were their breasts pressed, and there was handled the bosom of their ^q virginity. ⁴ And the ^r names of them were Ô-hô'lâh the elder, and Ô-hô'lî-bâh her ^s sister: and they ^t became mine, and they bare sons and daughters. And as for their names, ^u "Să-mă-rî-â" is ^v Ô-hô'lâh, and ^v Jê-rû-să-lēm ^{w 2} Ô-hô'lî-bâh.

⁵ And ^x Ô-hô'lâh played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her ^y lovers, on the ^{z a} Âs-sÿr-î-âns her ^b neighbors, ⁶ who were ^c clothed with ^d blue, ^e governors and ³ rulers, all of them desirable ^f young men, ^g horsemen riding upon ^h horses. ⁷ And she ⁱ bestowed her ^j whoredoms upon them, the ^k choicest men of Âs-sÿr-î-â all

Var. Rend.—Chap. 23.—V. 1. Prefix. And, ROTH. OR. again—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. saying—as follows, KRA. V. 2. Son—Child: KRA. one—the same, ROTH.; one and the same, KRA. V. 3. played the harlot (*twice*)—committed whoredoms, R. pressed—fingered, ROTH. OR. KRA. was handled—they bruised, R. was pressed, OR. ROTH. KRA. bosom—teats, R. V. 4. the elder—[was named] the elder, ROTH. KRA.; the larger, OR. Oholah—i.e. Her tent, Var. V. 5. And—However, ROTH.; But, KRA. played—mine—went away from me—playing the harlot, ROTH. when—mine—[with others] instead of me, KRA.; under me, OR. doted on—became passionate towards, ROTH. BER. KRA.; languished after, OR. on—towards, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 5, 12. Assyrians drawing nigh, *Schnr.*, warrior Assyrians, *Éw. Sm.*; sons of Assyria: Heroes (?), KRA. V. 6. with—in, KRA. blue—purple, ROTH. KRA.; blue—purple, OR. V. 6, 12, 23, rulers—*KEA* V. 6, desirable—fascinating, OR.; of pleasing appearance, KRA. horsemen—horses—knights high on horseback, OR.; riders, high on horse, KRA. V. 7. bestowed—squandered, OR.; directed, *KEA*. whoredoms—love-charms, ROTH. on—toward, ROTH.; with, OR. doted—was impassioned, ROTH. KRA.; played the harlot, OR. idols—idol-blocks

of them; and on whomsoever she doted, with all their ⁱ idols she ^{m n} defiled herself. ⁸ Neither bath she left her whoredoms ^{o p 4} since the days of Êgÿpt; for in her youth they lay with her, and they handled the bosom of her virginity; and they ^q poured out their whoredom upon her. ⁹ Wherefore ^{r s} I ^{t u} delivered her into the ^v hand of her ^w lovers, into the hand of the ^x Âs-sÿr-î-âns, upon whom she doted. ¹⁰ These ^y uncovered her ^z nakedness; they took her ^a sons and her daughters; and her they ^{b c} slew with the ^d sword: and she became a ^{e 5} byword among women; for they executed ^f judgments upon her.

¹¹ And her sister ^{1 g} Ô-hô'lî-bâh saw this, yet was she ^h more corrupt in her doting than she, and in her whoredoms which were more than the whoredoms of her sister. ¹² She doted upon the ⁱ Âs-sÿr-î-âns, governors and rulers, her neighbors, ^j clothed most gor-

(or, doll-images), Var.; dung-gods, OR.; dirt-gods, BER. V. 8. Neither—But, ROTH. hath—*Omit*, ROTH. left—surrendered not [in that], ROTH. KRA. since—^r of—from, KRA. lay—had slept, OR. ROTH. handled—had pressed, ROTH. OR. KRA.; bruised, R. bosom—teats, R. upon—over, KRA. ROTH. OR. V. 9. Wherefore—Therefore, ROTH. OR. KRA. upon—towards, ROTH. KRA. doted—was passionate, ROTH. KRA.; languished, OR. V. 10. uncovered—bared, ROTH. KRA.; discovered, R. nakedness—shame, ROTH. KRA. took—took away with them, ROTH.; took [away with], KRA. and (*last*)—that, ROTH. KRA.; so that, OR. a byword—an example, OR. KRA.; a satirical song (proverb), ROTH. among—for, KRA. for—and, ROTH. OR. judgments—the judgment, ROTH. KRA. V. 11. And—But though, ROTH. doting—passion, ROTH. KRA. V. 12. doted upon—languished after, ROTH. OR. KRA. her neighbors—allured (enticed) by her, ROTH.; high officials, OR. See v. 5. clothed most gorgeously—in full armor, BER. (?).

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—Vs. 5, 12. her neighbors—the renowned (v. 23), Co. OR.; enticed by them, ROTH.; heroes, KRA.

*** BYWORD.**—As Consequence of Disobedience—Deut. 28:37; I Ki. 9:7; II Chr. 7:20.
Job becomes a Byword.—Job 17:6; 30:9.
Among the Nations.—Ps. 44:14.

l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
m See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
n Ch. 20:7; 22:3, 4; Hos. 5:3; 6:10.

8
o Vs. 3, 19; Ex. 32:4; I Ki. 12:28; II Ki. 10:29; 17:16.
p See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
q Or, brought from *Egypt*.
r Ch. 16:15.

9
r Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
t Captivity, Num. 24:22.
u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:21.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
w V. 22; ch. 16:37.
x II Ki. 15:29; 18:9, 12; Hos. 11:5.

10
y Vs. 18, 29; ch. 16:36, 37; Hos. 2:10.
z Nakedness, Job 1:21.
a Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
b See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
c Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
5 Heb. name.
e Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

11
f See v. 4.
g See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
h Ch. 16:51; Jer. 3:8-11.

12
i Ch. 16:28; II Ki. 16:7-15; II Chr. 28:16-23.
j See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

- 12**
a Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
b Horses, Jer. 50:11.
c Young Men, I John 2:14.
13
d See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
e See v. 31.
14
f See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
g See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
h See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12.
i Ch. 8:10.
j Wall, Jer. 51:58.
k Images, I Ki. 15:13.
l Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
m Ch. 16:29.
n Vermilion, Jer. 22:14.

- 15**
o See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
p Is. 22:21.
q Loins, Is. 11:5.
r Heads, Pr. 20:29.
s Prince, Num. 2:7.
t Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
1 Or, the land of whose nativity is Chaldea.
u Land, Gen. 23:15.
v Nativity, Jer. 46:16.

- 16**
2 Heb. at the sight of her eyes.
w V. 20; Mt. 5:28.
x Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
17
y II Ki. 24:17.
z Bed, Deut. 3:11.
a Love, I Cor. 13:1.
b See v. 30.
c Soul, Job 4:15.
d V. 28; ch. 16:37.

- 18**
e V. 10; ch. 21:24; Jer. 8:12.

geously, ^a horsemen riding upon ^b horses, all of them desirable ^c young men. 13 And I saw that she was ^d defiled; they ^e both took one way. 14 And ^f she increased her ^g ^h whoredoms; for she saw men ⁱ portrayed upon the ^j wall, the ^k images of the ^l ^m Chāl-dē-ānš portrayed with ⁿ vermilion, 15 girded with ^o ^p girdles upon their ^q loins, with flowing turbans upon their ^r heads, all of them ^s princes to look upon, after the likeness of the ^t Bāb-š-lō-nī-ānš in ^u Chāl-dē-ā, the ^v land of their ^w nativity. 16 And ^x as soon as she saw them she ^y doted upon them, and sent ^z messengers unto them into Chāl-dē-ā. 17 And the ^a Bāb-š-lō-nī-ānš came to her into the ^b bed of ^c love, and they ^d defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her ^e soul was ^f alienated from them. 18 So she ^g uncovered her whoredoms, and uncovered her

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*), horsemen . . . horses—knights high on horseback, OR.; riders high on horse, KRA. desirable—charming, OR.; of pleasing appearance, KRA. V. 13. that—that [also], ROTH. KRA. was defiled—defiled herself, ROTH. KRA. took—were of, ROTH.; went, OR. KRA. way—kind, ROTH. V. 14. And—But, ROTH. KRA.; And yet, *Ew.* increased—carried farther, OR.; went yet farther, KRA. for—and when, ROTH. KRA. portrayed—engraved, ROTH.; designed, KRA. the images of the Chaldeans—whose pictures [were] painted, ROTH. portrayed—designed, KRA. vermilion—minium, KRA. V. 15. girded with girdles—girdled well, OR. girdles—a girdle, ROTH. KRA. with . . . heads—their heads surrounded with overhanging turbans, BER. with . . . turbans—with dyed attire pendant, *Var.*; exceeding in dyed attire, *R.* flowing turbans—puffed up caps, OR. Vs. 15, 23. princes—knights (I Ki. 9:22; II Ki. 7:2), *Var.*; officers, ROTH. KRA.; chariot-fighters, OR. Vs. 15, 17. Babylonians—sons of Babel, BER. OR. KRA. V. 15. in—sons of, ROTH. in . . . nativity—whose father-(birth-, KRA.) land is Chaldea, OR. BER. KRA. V. 16. And—Then, KRA. doted—became passionate towards, ROTH.; fell in love with, OR. KRA. V. 17. into . . . love—to make love to her, ROTH. and (*third*)—that, KRA.; with (*second*)—through, ROTH. KRA.; on, OR. and (*last*)—but when, ROTH. KRA.; then, OR. was from—was weary of, OR. BER. KRA.; she snatched (tore) from, ROTH. V. 18. So—And as, ROTH. OR.; And then, KRA. she—had been, ROTH. uncovered (*twice*)—discovered, *R.*; had uncovered, OR. and uncovered—had

ⁱ nakedness: ^g then my soul was ^h alienated from her, like as my soul was alienated from her ⁱ ^j ^k sister. 19 Yet she ^l multiplied her whoredoms, remembering the days of her ^m youth, wherein she had ⁿ played the ^o harlot in the land of ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^{m</}

23

a Young Men,
I John 2:14.
b Governors,
Neh. 8:9.
c Princes, Num.
2:7.
1 Or, *counselors*. Heb.
called.
d Horses, Jer.
50:11.

24

e Ch. 21:15, 19.
f Weapons. See
"War," Josh.
22:12.
g Chariots, I Ki.
20:1.
h Ch. 26:10; Jer.
47:3; Nah.
2:3, 4.
i Wagon, Gen.
45:19.
2 Or, *wheels*.
j See "Soldiers," Ju.
20:10.
l Armor, Ju.
15:14.
m Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
n V. 45; ch.
16:38; Jer.
39:5, 6.

25

o Jealousy, Ex.
34:13.
p God a Jealous
God, Gen. 1:1.
q Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
r Anger, Pr.
15:1.
s Nose, Gen.
7:22.
t Ears, Ex.
29:20.
u Remnant, Is.
1:9.
v See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
w Sword, Ju.
7:20.
x See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
y V. 47; Hos.
2:4.
z Children suffer
for Sins of
Parents, Gen.
3:16.
a Sons, Gen.
21:19.
b Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
c Ch. 20:47, 48;
22:20, 21.
d Fire Lev.
10:2.

26

e V. 29; ch.
16:39; Jer.
13:22.
f Clothing, Job
31:19.
g Jewels, Num.
31:51.
h Is. 3:18-23.

27

i Lewdness, Jer.
11:15.
j V. 48; ch.
16:43; 22:15.

with them; ^adesirable young men, ^bgovernors and rulers all of them, ^cprinces and ¹men of renown, all of them riding upon ^dhorses. 24 And they shall ^ecome against thee with ^fweapons, ^gchariots, and ⁱ2 wagons, and with ^ha company of peoples; they shall set themselves against thee with ^lbuckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will commit the ^mn judgment unto them, and they shall judge thee according to their judgments. 25 And I will set my ^op jealousy against thee, and they shall deal with ^qthee in ^rfury; they shall take away thy ^snose and thine ^tears; and thy ^uv residue shall fall by the ^wx sword: they shall take thy ^yz sons and thy ^bdaughters; and thy residue shall be ^cdevoured by the ^dfire. 26 They shall also ^estrip thee of thy ^fclothes, and take away thy ^gh fair jewels. 27 Thus will I make thy ⁱlewdness to ^jcease from thee, and thy ^kl m whoredom brought from the land of ⁿEgypt; so that thou shalt not

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (*cont.*). desirable—charming, OR.; of pleasing appearance, KRA. rulers—deputies, Var.; satraps, KIA. princes—officers, ROTH. KRA.; chariot-fighters, OR. men of renown—heroes, KRA.; enticed hither [by thee], ROTH. riding upon horses—high on horseback, KRA. ROTH. V. 24. chariots—armour, Ge. Hā. Ke. Sense very doubtful. Var.; wagons, OR. ROTH. wagons—wheels, ROTH. OR. KRA. a company—troops, ROTH.; a mass, OR.; an assembly, R. commit—lay, ROTH. KRA.; entrust, TOY. unto—before, ROTH. V. 25. And—Then, ROTH. set—demonstrate, OR.; direct, KRA. against—on, OR. take—cut, ROTH. OR. KRA. take (*second*)—take away with them, ROTH.; take away, OR. KRA. residue—ruins, BER. V. 26. Prefix, And, ROTH. OR. KRA. also—Omit, ROTH. OR. KRA. fair jewels—ornaments, ROTH. OR. V. 27. Thus will—And, OR. KRA. and . . . Egypt—Insert after lewdness, ROTH. KRA. brought—Or, (to cease), Hi. Ke.; omit, ROTH. KRA. so that—and, OR. not—[any more], ROTH. nor—and, OR. any—no, OR. Vs. 28, 32. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 28. Behold—Verily, KRA. from—of, OR. KRA. is alienated—has torn herself loose, ROTH.; is loathsome, KRA. TOY. OR. V. 29. labor—product, ROTH. OR. KRA. thee—thou stand, OR.; thee lie, ROTH. KRA. nakedness—shame, ROTH. KRA. uncovered—discovered, R. V. 30. These things—Such, KRA. for that—

lift up thine ^oeyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more. 28 For thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh: Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of ^pthem whom thou ^qr hatest, into the ^shand of them from whom thy ^tsoul is alienated; 29 and they shall ^udeal with thee in hatred, and shall ^vtake away all thy ^wlabor, and shall leave thee naked and bare; and the ^xy nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be uncovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 These things shall be done unto thee, for that thou hast ^za played the harlot after the ^bnations, and because thou art polluted with their idols. 31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy ^cd e sister; therefore will I give ^fg h her cup into thy hand. 32 Thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh: Thou shalt ⁱdrink of thy sister's cup, which is deep and large; thou shalt be ^jk laughed to ^lscorn and had in ^mderision; ³it containeth much. 33 ⁿThou shalt be filled with ^op drunken-

because, KRA.; that, ROTH.; in that, OR. BER. played the harlot—zone a whoring, R. nations—heathen, KRA. R. because—that, ROTH.; on that account, that, KRA.; in that, OR. BER. art polluted with—didst pollute thyself on, BER. OR. ROTH.; hast polluted thyself with all, KRA. idols—abominations, KRA. V. 31. in—upon, ROTH. OR. KRA. cup—cup [now], ROTH. V. 32. thou (*second*) . . . derision—So Ev. Hā. Sm.; it shall be for a scorn and a derision, Bl. Ke. derision—Or, derision to the uttermost, Ev. Hā. V. 33. filled—full, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 23. and . . . horses—A gloss, BER. (?). ROTH. (?). V. 24. with weapons—with a multitude of, Bō. Sm. Kra.; from the north, with, Sept. Co. (*cf.* ch. 26:7); a heap, OR.; a sling, BER. V. 26. Insert in v. 29, after labor, KRA. Vs. 28, 32, 34, 35. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. Vs. 29, 30. both . . . thee—discovered (30) Thy (And thy, OR. BER.) lewdness and thy whoredoms have done this unto thee (Jer. 4:18), Sept. Hi. Co. ROTH. BER. OR. V. 32. thou (*second*) . . . derision—Omit, Sept. Hi. Co. ROTH. BER. KRA. V. 33. Thou . . . drunkenness—It is full of destruction (and sorrow, even the cup, even the cup, &c.), a few MSS. Hi. Co. (l.). Thou . . . desolation—It is full of collapse and sighing, a cup of shuddering and horror, CO. BER.; of 'breach' and sighing 'is it full' of a cup of terror—stricken horror, KRA. Thou . . . with (*second*)—Omit, ROTH.

k See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
l See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
m See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

28

p Enemies, Job 31:29.
q Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
r Vs. 17, 22; ch. 16:37; Jer. 21:7-10; 34:20.
s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
t Soul, Job 4:15.

29

u Vs. 25, 26, 45-47; Deut. 28:48.
v See "Spoil," Is. 9:3.
w Labor, Ex. 12:23.
x See v. 10.
y Nakedness, Job 1:21.

30

z Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
a Vs. 7, 17; Ps. 106:35-38; Jer. 2:18-20; 16:11, 12.
b Nations, Gen. 10:32.

31

c See "Samar-
ria," I Ki.
18:2.
d Sister, Mt.
19:20.
e V. 4; ch.
16:47-51.
f V. 33; II Ki.
21:13; Jer.
7:14, 15.
g Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
h See "Judg-
ment," II Ki.
2:4.

32

i Ps. 60:3; Is. 51:17; Jer. 25:15.
j Laughter, Job 8:21.
k Ch. 5:14, 15; 16:57; 22:4, 5.
l See "Scolding," Ps. 1:1.
m See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.
3 Or, too much to
endure.

33

n See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
o Drunkenness,
Pr. 23:29.
p Jer. 25:15, 16;
27; Hab. 2:16.

33

- a Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
b Astonishment, I Thess. 5:9.
c Ch. 4:16; 12:19.
d Sister, Mt. 19:20.

34

- e Ps. 75:8; Is. 51:17.
f See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

35

- g Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
h Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
i See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
j Ch. 22:12; Is. 17:10; Jer. 3:21; Hos. 8:14; 13:6.
k I Ki. 14:9; Jer. 2:2; 32:33.
l V. 49; ch. 7:4.
m Lewdness, Jer. 11:15.
n See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
o See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

36

- p Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
q Son, Gen. 21:19.
r Ch. 20:4; 22:2; Jer. 1:10.
s See "Samaria," I Ki. 18:2.
t See v. 4.
u See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
v Ch. 16:2; Is. 58:1; Mic. 3:8.
w See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
x Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

37

- y Adultery, Num. 5:12.
z Blood, Lev. 17:11.
a Ch. 22:3.
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
c See "Child Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
d Ch. 16:20, 21, 36.
e Fire, Lev. 10:2.

ness and ^a sorrow, with the cup of ^b astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy ^d sister Sā-mā' rī-ā. 34 Thou shalt even ^e drink it and drain it out, and thou shalt gnaw the ^f sherds thereof, and shalt tear thy breasts; for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh. 35 Therefore ^g thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: ^h Because thou hast ⁱ forgotten me, and ^k cast me behind thy back, therefore ^l bear thou also thy ^m lewdness and thy ⁿ whoredoms.

36 Jê-hô'vâh said moreover unto me: ^p q Son of man, wilt thou ^r judge ^s 'Ö-hô'lâh and ^t 'Ö-hô'lî-bâh? then ^u w declare unto them their ^x abominations. 37 For they have committed ^y adultery, and ^z a blood is in their ^b hands; and with their idols have they committed adultery; and they have also ^c d caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass through the ^e fire unto them to be devoured. 38 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have

Var. Rend.—V. 33 (*cont.*), the (*first*)—a, ROTH, astonishment—shuddering, ROTH.; desolation, OR, desolation—horror, ROTH.; paralysis, OR. V. 34. *Prefix*, And, ROTH. OR. KRA. even—Omit, ROTH. OR. KRA. breasts—hearts, VAR. V. 35. also—also [the punishment for], ROTH. KRA. V. 37. For—That, ROTH. KRA. in—on, OR. ROTH. KRA. and (*second*)—and that, ROTH. also caused—sacrificed, even allowed, KRA. to pass . . . devoured—for food unto them, ROTH. through the fire—[through the fire], KRA. V. 38. Moreover—Also, ROTH. OR.; Even, KRA. V. 39. For—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. slain—slaughtered, OR. ROTH. and, lo—yea, behold, ROTH.; behold, OR.; so, KRA. house—temple, ROTH. V. 40. And—Yea, ROTH. KRA. furthermore—even, OR. KRA. ye—they, ROTH. OR. KRA. unto whom—as soon as, ROTH. and, lo, they came—and they came straightways (hurriedly, CO.), SEPT. CO.; verily, they came, KRA.; they came unto them, ROTH. for whom (*second*)—for men, BER.; that, OR. paint—have painted, ROTH. deck—hast decked, ROTH. V. 41. sit—hast sat, ROTH. bed—divan, OR. didst set—hast placed, KRA. V. 42. And yonder bring myrrh with them, the one (woman) who comes from Ethiopia, precious myrrh, BER. And . . . drunkards—And within was heard impudent noise, And to men of the multitude (did they send), spend-thrifts (tipplers) were brought, OR.; And

^g defiled my ^h sanctuary in the same ⁱ day, and have ^j profaned my ^k l m sabbaths. 39 For when they had ⁿ slain their ^o children to their idols, then they came the same day into my ^p sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of my house. 40 And furthermore ye have sent for ^q men ¹ that ^r come from far, unto whom a ^s messenger was sent, and, lo, they came; ^t for whom thou didst ^u wash thyself, ^v paint thine ^w eyes, and ^x deck thyself with ^y ornaments, 41 and sit upon a stately ^z a bed, with a ^b c table prepared before it, whereupon thou didst set mine ^d incense and mine ^e f oil. 42 And the ^g voice of a multitude being ^h at ease was with her; and with men of the common sort were brought ⁱ drunkards from the ^j wilderness; and they put ^k l bracelets upon the hands of them ^m twain, and beautiful ⁿ crowns upon their ^o heads.

43 Then said I ² of her that was ^o old in adulteries,

the din of ringing songs was with 'thee.' And they brought myrrh and balm, which are brought out of Saba, KRA. with her: and with men—therein; and to men, Hs. Ke. and (*third*)—Omit, ROTH. twain—Omit, ROTH. KRA. beautiful crowns—a beautiful crown, ROTH. OR.; beautiful—splendid, TOY. V. 43. of . . . adulteries—Shall she that is aged commit adulteries? Hs. He.

Var. Read.—V. 34. and (*first*) . . . thereof—Omit, ROTH. thou . . . thereof—swallow the dregs thereof, Co. and (*second*) . . . breasts—Omit, Sept. Hi. Co. ROTH. V. 38. in the same day—Omit, Sept. Hi. Co. ROTH. KRA. BER. (*introduced by error from v. 39*). Var. V. 39. the same day—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BER. V. 42. the voice . . . her—with a loud noise did they sing therein, Sept. Hi. Co. (*one l.*), Var. and (*second*) . . . they—even unto men of the common sort brought from the wilderness, Sept. Hi.; and upon their couch were coverings of coloured tapestry (Pr. 7:16), and they, Co. (*slight changes in the letters*), Var. V. 43. of her that—Thus have they committed adultery: as an harlot doeth, so have they played the whore, And, Co., partly Sept.; the Faded still carries on adultery! Just now will thy lewdness have sent—And it happened! OR.; to 'dreadful downfall' [shall] 'her' adultery [lead]! At the present time she whores her whoredom—and should live? KRA.

38

- f Ch. 5:41; 7:20; II Ki. 21:4, 7.
g See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
h See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
i Day, Lev. 25:8.
j Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
k Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
l Ch. 20:13, 24; Jer. 17:27.
m See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

39

- n See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
o Children, Gen. 3:16.
p Jer. 7:9–11.

40

- q Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Or, to come.
r V. 16; II Ki. 20:13–15; Is. 57:9.
s Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
t Ch. 16:16–19.
u See "Washings," I Ki. 7:26.
v Painting, Jer. 4:30.
w Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
x Ch. 16:13–16; Is. 3:18–23.
y See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.

41

- z Bed, Deut. 3:11.
a Eth. 1:6; Is. 57:7; Amos 6:4.
b Table, II Ki. 4:10.
c Ch. 44:16; Is. 65:11.
d Incense, Ex. 30:34.
e Jer. 44:17; Hos. 2:8.
f Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

42

- g Voice, Gen. 27:22.
h Ch. 16:49; Hos. 6:3–6.
i Jer. 51:7.
j Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
k See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
l Ch. 16:11, 12; Gen. 24:30.
m Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
n Head, Pr. 20:29.

43

- 2 Or, She that is old will commit adulteries.
o V. 3; Ezra 9:7; Ps. 106:6.

- 43
a See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
b See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12.
1 Heb. *her whoredoms*.
c Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
2 Or, *even with her*.
44
d See v. 4.
e Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
f See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
g Lewdness, Jer. 11:15.
h Wicked Women, Ruth 3:9.
45
i The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
j Ch. 16:38; Hos. 6:5.
k Judgment, 11 Pet. 2:4.
l Vs. 37-39; Lev. 20:10.
m See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
n Blood, Lev. 17:11.
46
o Inspiration of Prophets, 11 Ki. 17:13.
p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
q V. 24; ch. 16:40; Jer. 25:9.
r Jer. 15:4; 24:9; 29:18.
s See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
t See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.
47
u Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
v Ch. 16:40; Lev. 20:10.
w Sword, Ju. 7:20.
x Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
y Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
z Son, Gen. 21:19.
a V. 25; ch. 24:21; II Chr. 36:17.
b Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
c Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.
d Jer. 39:8.
e House, Deut. 24:10.
48
f V. 27; ch. 16:41.
49
g V. 35; ch. 7:4; 9:10; Is. 59:18.

Now will they ^{a b} play ¹ the ^c harlot with her, ² and she *with them*.
44 And they went in unto her, as they go in unto a harlot: so went they in unto ^{d e} Ö-hö-läh and unto ^f Ö-hö-l'i-bäh, the ^{g h} lewd women. 45 And ⁱ righteous men, they shall ^j judge them with the ^k judgment of ^l adulteresses, and with the judgment of women that ^m shed ⁿ blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands. 46 For thus ^o saith the Lord Jê-hö-väh: ^p I will bring up a ^q company against them, and will give them to be ^r tossed to and fro and ^{s t} robbed. 47 And the company shall ^{u v} stone them with stones, and despatch them with their ^w swords; they shall ^x slay their ^{y z} sons and their ^{a b} daughters, and ^{c d} burn up their ^e houses with fire. 48 Thus will I cause lewdness to ^f cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness. 49 And they shall ^g recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall ^h bear the ⁱ sins of your ^j idols; and ye shall ^{k l} know that I am the Lord Jê-hö-väh.

Var. Read.—V. 43 (*cont.*). Now . . . *them*—Now will her own whoredom itself commit adultery! *Hi. Ke.*: Shall they now commit whoredoms even with her? *He.* (*The verse is corrupt*). See *Var. Read.* play the harlot—commit whoredoms, *r.* V. 44. the lewd women—^{to} commit lewdness. *SEPT. ROTH. V. 45.* And—But. *ROTH. KRA.* with—according to, *OR. KRA.* that shed blood—of murderesses, *ROTH. KRA. in—on, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 46.* saith—hath spoken, *KRA. I will—Let them, ROTH.* [one should], *KRA. Vs. 46, 47.* company—popular congregation, *ROTH.*: an assembly, *OR. KRA. r.* V. 46. to . . . robbed—abuse and plundering, *KRA.* tossed to and fro—abused, *ROTH.*: terrified, *OR. robbed—spoiled, r.* V. 47. despatch—hew to pieces, *ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 48.* land—earth, *OR. may—may let themselves, ROTH. OR. KRA. taught—warned, ROTH. OR. KRA. your—their, OR. V. 49.* recompense—lay [the punishment for], *ROTH. KRA.* and ye shall—that ye may, *KRA. Chap. 24. V. 1.* Again—And, *ROTH. OR. KRA. day—Omit, ROTH. OR.* saying—in the following manner, *KRA. Son—Child, KRA. V. 2.* write—write down, *ROTH. even—even, ROTH. KRA. draw close unto—has thrown himself upon, ROTH. OR.*

24 Again, in the ^m ninth ⁿ year, in the tenth ^o month, in the tenth ^p day of the month, the ^q word of Jê-hö-väh came unto ^r me, saying, 2 Son of ^s man, ^{t u} write thee the ^v name of the day, *even* of this selfsame day: the ^{w x} king of ^y Băb-ŷ-lôn ^{z s} drew close unto ^a Jê-ry-ŷă-lēm this selfsame day. 3 And utter a ^{b c d} parable unto the ^{e f} rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hö-väh, Set on the ^{g h} caldron, set it on, and also pour ⁱ water into it: 4 ^j gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill it with the choice ^k bones. 5 Take the ^{l m} choice of the ^{n o} flock, and also a pile of ^p wood for the bones under ^q the caldron; make it boil well; yea, let the bones thereof be boiled in the midst of it.

6 Wherefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hö-väh: ^q Woe to the ^r bloody city, to the caldron whose ^s rust is therein, and whose ^{s s} rust is not gone out of it! take out of it piece after

KRA. V. 3. utter—compose, *OR. unto—for, OR. caldron—pot, ROTH. KRA.*; kettle, *OR. BER. V. 4.* gather—put, *ROTH. pieces—pieces of meat, ROTH. KRA. thereof—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. V. 5.* flock—small cattle, *ROTH. KRA.*; sheep [for it], *OR.* and . . . caldron—and pile also the sticks (bones, *r.*) under it, *BÖ. OR. BER. KRA. r.*; kindle a fire under it, *ROTH. it—its pieces, OR.*; its pieces of flesh, *KRA. BER. ROTH. yea—also, OR. KRA. be boiled—boil, ROTH. OR. KRA.* be seethed, *r. V. 6.* Wherefore—Therefore, *OR. KRA. Vs. 6, 9.* saith—hath spoken, *KRA. V. 6.* caldron—pot, *ROTH. KRA.*; kettle, *OR. therein—theoreon, Var. ROTH. KRA. out of—off from, ROTH. OR.*; from, *KRA. take out of it—*it gives out its own meat-pieces, *ROTH.*; have they taken, *KRA.*; bring it out, *r.* after—by, *KRA. r.*

Var. Read.—Vs. 46, 49. the Lord—the All-Lord, *OR. V. 47.* the company—*Omit, ROTH. Chap. 24. V. 2.* the name of the day—*Omit, SEPT. ROTH. Vs. 3, 6, 9.* See *ch. 23:46. V. 3.* also—*Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 4.* even . . . piece—*Omit, ROTH. fill . . . bones—Omit, PESH. ROTH.*; the flesh removed from the bones, *SEPT. V. 5.* bones—wood, *Newcome, Ew. Bō. Sm. Kamp. Co. (l.): cf. v. 10.* See *Var. Read. V. 6.* the bloody city—*Omit, ROTH.*; city of blood-guilt, *KRA.*

- h Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
l Ch. 6:7; 20:38.
1
m Ch. 1:2; 8:1; 20:1; 26:1.
n Year, Lev. 25:8.
o Month, Gen. 7:11.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
q Word of God, John 6:63.
r Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
2
s Man, Gen. 6:7.
t Is. 8:1; 30:8; Hab. 2:2.
u Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
v Name, Acts 16:18.
w King, Deut. 17:15.
x Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
y Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
z II Ki. 25:1; Jer. 39:14; 52:4.
3
Heb. *leaned upon*.
a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
3
b Parables of the Old Testament, II Sam. 12:1.
c See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Ch. 17:2; 20:49; Ps. 78:2.
e Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
f Ch. 2:3, 6, 8; Is. 1:2; 30:1, 9.
g Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
h V. 6; ch. 11:3; 7, 11; Jer. 1:13, 14.
i Water, Ps. 95:5.
4
j Ch. 22:19-22; Mic. 3:2, 3.
k Bones, Ps. 34:20.
5
l Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
m Jer. 39:6; 52:10, 24-27.
n Flock, Lu. 12:32.
o Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
p Wood, Ex. 31:5.
4
Heb. *it*.
6
q See v. 9.
r Ch. 22:2, 3; 27; II Ki. 24:3; Mic. 7:2; Nah. 3:1.
s Or, *scum*.
s See v. 13.

6
 z Joel 3:3; Ob.
 11; Nah. 3:10.
 b See "Casting
 Lots," Jonah
 1:7.

7
 c See "Jerusa-
 lem," Ju. 1:8.
 d Blood, Lev.
 17:11.
 e Ch. 23:37, 45.
 f Rock, 1 Cor.
 10:4.
 g Lev. 17:13;
 Deut. 12:16.
 h Ground, Gen.
 33:19.
 i Dust, Is.
 65:25.

8
 j Is. 26:21.
 k Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
 l Vengeance,
 Deut. 32:35.
 m Jer. 22:8, 9.

9
 n V. 6; Hab.
 2:12.
 o City, Gen.
 4:17.
 p See "De-
 struction,"
 Hos. 13:14.

10
 q Wood, Ex.
 31:5.
 r Fire, Lev.
 10:2.
 s Flesh, Rom.
 7:28.
 t Bones, Ps.
 34:20.

11
 u Jer. 21:10;
 Mal. 4:1.
 v Brass, Josh.
 22:8.
 w Ch. 22:15;
 23:27.

12
 x Weariness,
 Mal. 1:13.
 y Or, me.
 z See "Labor,"
 Ex. 23:12.
 2 Or, is in the
 fire.

13
 3 Or, For thy
 filthy lewdness.
 z V. 11; ch.
 23:36-48.

piece; no ^{a b} lot is fallen upon it.
 7 For ^c her ^{d e} blood is in the midst
 of her; she set it upon the bare
^f rock; she ^g poured it not upon
 the ^h ground, to cover it with
ⁱ dust. 8 That it may ^j cause
^k wrath to come up to take
^l vengeance, I have set her blood
 upon the bare rock, that it should
^m not be covered. 9 Therefore
 thus saith the Lord Jê-hôl'vâh:
ⁿ Woe to the bloody ^o city! I also
 will make the ^p pile great. 10
 Heap on the ^q wood, make the
^r fire hot, boil well the ^s flesh, and
 make thick the broth, and let the
^t bones be burned. 11 Then ^u set
 it empty upon the coals thereof,
 that it may be hot, and the
^v brass thereof may burn, and
 that the ^w filthiness of it may be
 molten in it, that the rust of it
 may be consumed. 12 She hath
^x wearied ^y herself with ^z toil; yet
 her great rust goeth not forth
 out of her; her rust ² goeth not
 forth by fire. 13 ³ In thy ^z filthi-

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*). no . . . it—
 without casting the lot over it, BER.
 KRA. V. 7. her blood is—the blood [shed
 by her] is [yet] KRA. set it—let it run,
 ROTH. bare—naked, Var. she (*second*)
 —[yea] she, ROTH. ground—earth, OR.
 dust—earth, ROTH. KRA. V. 8. wrath
 —fury, r. set her blood—allowed her
 blood to get, OR. V. 9. I also—Now
 I (also, KRA.) myself, ROTH. KRA.
 pile—wood-pile, BER. OR. ROTH. KRA.
 V. 10. boil well—dress, Var. and make
 thick—OR, boil well, *Ew. Hi. Ke.*; pour
 out, ROTH. V. 11. Then—And I, ROTH.
 OR.; and, KRA. set it—let it stand,
 OR. and (*first*)—Omit, ROTH. con-
 sumed—made clean, KRA. V. 12. It hath
 exhausted all trouble (exertion, BER.);
 and its much rust would not depart from
 (out of, BER.) (it its stinking rust, OR.).
 OR. BER.; yet her much rust does not
 come off in the fire, ROTH. "Clean off its
 rust!" And its much rust came not off in
 the fire 'of mine anger,' KRA. wearied
 . . . toil—exhausted her labors, yet, *Ew.
 Hi.*; wearied me with toil, yet, *Ge. Sm.
 r marg.* V. 13. In . . . filthiness—As
 lewdness would not depart from thee (On
 account of thy lewd uncleanness, KRA.)
 since (because, KRA.) I (have, KRA.)
 sought to cleanse thee, but thou hast be-
 come (becamest, KRA.) not clean of thy
 filthiness, BER. KRA. In . . . lewdness
 —Or, Because of thy filthy lewdness,
Ew. Hi. Sm.; On account of thy pollution
 through lewdness, ROTH.; On account
 of thine uncleanness full of lewdness, OR.
 because—while, OR. have cleansed—
 cleansed, OR.; (have, KRA.) sought to
 cleanse, BER. ROTH. KRA.; have purged,
 R. from thy filthiness—Place after first
 "cleansed," ROTH. OR. KRA. cleansed
 (*second*)—purged, R. caused . . . rest—

ness is ^a lewdness: because I
 have ^b cleansed thee and thou
 wast ^c not cleansed, thou shalt
 not be cleansed from thy filthi-
 ness any more, till I have
^d caused my wrath toward thee
 to ^e rest. 14 I, Jê-hôl'vâh, have
 spoken it: it shall ^{g h} come to
 pass, and I will do it; I will not
 go back, neither will I ⁱ spare,
 neither will I ^k repent; ^{l m} accord-
 ing to thy ways, and according
 to thy doings, shall they judge
 thee, saith the Lord Jê-hôl'vâh.

15 Also the ⁿ word of Jê-hôl'
 vâh came unto ^o me, saying, 16
^p Son of ^q man, behold, I ^r take
 away from thee the ^s desire of
 thine ^t eyes with a ^u stroke: yet
 thou shalt neither ^{v w} mourn nor
 weep, neither shall thy ^{x y} tears
 run down. 17 ^z Sigh, ⁴ but ^a not
 aloud, make ^b no mourning for
 the ^c dead; bind thy ^{d e} headtire
 upon thee, and put thy ^g shoes
 upon thy ^h feet, and cover not
 thy ⁱ lips, and ^j eat not the

satisfied (exhausted, KRA.) my fury
 upon thee, KRA. R. *Cf. ch. 5:13.* to-
 ward—upon, OR. KRA. R. V. 14. it
 —and it, ROTH. shall come to pass—
 comes, ROTH. KRA. will—Omit, ROTH.
 KRA. it (*second*)—[it], KRA. I . . .
 back—without abatement, KRA. will (*last
 two*)—do, ROTH. neither . . . spare
 without pity, KRA. neither (*second*)
 . . . repent—and without repenting,
 KRA. shall—do, ROTH. V. 15. Also—
 And, KRA. saying—in the following
 manner, KRA. V. 16. Son—Thou Son,
 OR.; Child, KRA. behold—Verily,
 KRA. desire—delight, BER. OR. ROTH.
 with—through, ROTH. OR. KRA. a
 stroke—sudden death, BER. OR. ROTH.
 KRA. yet—but, ROTH. KRA.; And,
 OR. shalt . . . weep—shalt strike up no
 lamentation for the dead and not weep,
 KRA. mourn—lament, ROTH. OR.
 neither (*second*) . . . down—and tears
 shall not come to thee, KRA. thy—
 Omit, ROTH. run down—come, OR. V.
 17. Sigh . . . aloud—Sooth thy groan-
 ing, BER. but not aloud—in silence,
Ge. Ew. Ke. ROTH. OR. KRA. mourn-
 ing—lamentation, ROTH. headtire—
 turban, ROTH. shoes—sandals, ROTH.
 thy lips—thy beard, OR. BER. KRA.;
 the beard of thy lips, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 10. A gloss, ROTH.
 BER.: Take many of the sticks (much
 wood, KRA.), kindle the fire, cook thor-
 oughly the meat, let the broth boil out
 and the bones shall grill (*or*, stew) (be
 consumed by the fire, KRA.), OR. KRA.
 V. 11. may burn—Omit, ROTH. V. 14.
 shall they—will I, *Sept. Pesh. Targ. Vulg.
 Co.* ROTH.; but *cf. ch. 23:49. Var. Vs. 14,
 21, 24.* the Lord—the All-Lord OR.;
 Omit, ROTH.

a Lewdness,
 Jer. 11:15.
 b See "Purifica-
 tion," Lev.
 15:2.
 c Ch. 22:24; Is.
 5:4; 9:13.
 d Ch. 5:13; 8:18.
 e Rest, Heb.
 4:4.

14
 f God, Gen. 1:1.
 g Ps. 33:9; Is.
 55:11.
 h Prophecy,
 Dan. 2:29.
 i Foreknowl-
 edge of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 j Ch. 9:10; Jer.
 13:14.
 k Repentance,
 Lu. 13:3.
 l Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 m Ch. 18:30;
 36:19; Is.
 3:11.

15
 n Word of God,
 John 6:63.
 o Ezekiel, Ez.
 1:1.

16
 p Son, Gen.
 21:19.
 q Man, Gen.
 2:7.
 r See "Provi-
 dence of
 God," Gen.
 1:1.
 s V. 18; Song of
 Sol. 7:10.
 t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 u Job 23:2.
 v Mourning,
 John 11:35.
 w Jer. 16:5;
 22:10.
 x Tears, Lu.
 7:38.
 y Jer. 13:17.

17
 z Sighing, Job
 3:24.
 a Heb. *be silent*.
 b Ps. 39:9;
 46:10; Amos
 8:3.
 c Lev. 21:10-12.
 d Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 e See "Head,"
 Pr. 20:29.
 f See "Cloth-
 ing," Job
 31:19.
 g V. 23; ch.
 44:18; Ex.
 39:28; Is.
 3:20.
 h Shoes, Josh.
 5:15.
 i Feet, Gen.
 18:4.
 j Lips, Job 2:10.
 k Jer. 16:7;
 Hos. 9:4.

17

- a Bread, Gen. 3:19.
b Food, Gen. 9:3.

18

- c Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.
d Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
e Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

19

- f Ch. 20:49; 37:18.

20

- g Word of God, John 6:63.
h "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

21

- i Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
j See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
k Ch. 7:20-22; 9:7; Ps. 74:7; 79:1; Jer. 7:14; Lam. 2:6, 7.
l Propane, I Tim. 6:20.
m See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

- n Pride, Ps. 10:2.
o V. 16; Ps. 27:4; 84:1, 2.
1 Heb. the *pity of your soul*.
p Soul, Job 4:15.
q Pity, Ps. 103:13.
r Ch. 23:25, 47; Jer. 6:11; 16:3, 4.
s Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
t Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
u Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
v Sword, Ju. 7:20.

22

- w Lips, Job 2:10.

23

- x See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
y Head, Pr. 20:29.
z Shoes, Josh. 5:15.
a Feet, Gen. 18:4.
b Mourning, John 11:35.
c Ch. 4:17; 33:10.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.

24

- e Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

^{a b} bread of men. 18 So I spake unto the people in the ^c morning; and at ^e even my ^d wife died; and I ^e did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us ⁱ what these things are to us, that thou doest so? 20 Then I said unto them, The ^g word of Jê-hô-vâh ^h came unto me, saying, 21 Speak unto the house of ⁱ Îš-râ-êl, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: ^j Behold, I will ^k profane my ^m sanctuary, the ⁿ pride of your power, the ^o desire of your eyes, and ¹ that which your ^p soul ^q pitieth; and your ^r sons and your ^t daughters whom ye have left behind shall ^u fall by the ^v sword. 22 And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover your ^w lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your ^x tires shall be upon your ^y heads, and your ^z shoes upon your ^a feet: ye shall not mourn nor ^b weep; but ye shall ^c pine away in your ^d iniquities, and moan one toward another. 24 Thus shall ^e Ê-zê-kî-êl be unto

Var. Rend.—V. 18. So—And, OR. KRA. So I spake—"Thou speak," ROTH. and (second)—but, ROTH. KRA. morning—[following] (next), KRA. morning, ROTH. KRA. as—what, OR. V. 19. And—When, ROTH.; Then, OR. KRA. tell—explain, ROTH.; make known to, KRA. are—mean, OR. TOY; KRA. so—[so], ROTH. KRA. V. 20. Then—Omit, ROTH. said unto—answered, ROTH. KRA. V. 21. saith—hath spoken, KRA. Behold—Verily, KRA. will—now, ROTH. the . . . power—your proud retreat, OR.; [the object of] your proud arrogance, KRA.; your mighty pride, BER. pride—pomp (ch. 30:18). **Var.**: object, ROTH. power—pride, ROTH. desire—delight, ROTH. OR. BER. that . . . pitieth—Or, the longing of your soul, *Ge. Ew. Ke. Sm. Co.* KRA. ROTH. BER. OR. V. 22. And—Then, ROTH.; And [then], KRA. your lips—upper lip (Lev. 13:45), **Var.**; the beard, OR. KRA.; the beard of your lips, ROTH. V. 23. tires—turbans, ROTH.; headdress, OR.; headband, KRA. be—remain, ROTH.; be kept, OR.; [shall remain], KRA. shoes—sandals, ROTH. mourn—lament, ROTH. OR.; raise lamentation for the dead, KRA. pine—decay, BER. OR. iniquities—transgressions, OR. KRA. moan—groan, ROTH. OR.; stare horrified, KRA. toward—against, ROTH. V. 24. Thus—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. according . . . done—just as he does, TOY. V. 24:27. sign—portent (ch.

you a ^{i g} sign; according to all that he hath done shall ye do: when this cometh, then shall ye ^h know that I am the ⁱ Lord Jê-hô-vâh.

25 And thou, ^j son of man, shall it not be in the ^k day when I take from them their ^m strength, the ⁿ joy of their ^o glory, the desire of their ^p eyes, and ^q that whereupon they set their ^r heart, their ^s sons and their daughters, 26 that in ^t that day he that ^u escapeth shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with thine ^w ears? 27 In that day shall thy ^{x y} mouth be opened ⁵ to him that is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more ^z dumb: so shalt thou be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am Jê-hô-vâh.

25 And the word of Jê-hô-vâh came unto me, saying, 2 Son of ^a man, ^b set thy ^c face toward the ^{d e} children of Ām-môn, and ^f prophesy ⁶ against them: 3 and say unto the children of Ām-môn, Hear

12:6), **Var.**: wonder-sign, KRA. do—do [also], ROTH. V. 25. And—But, KRA. son—child, KRA. shall . . . in—(yea, ROTH.) surely on, ROTH. OR. strength—defense, ROTH. OR.; refuge, KRA. the—their, ROTH. OR. KRA. joy of their glory—glorious rapture (joy, OR.), ROTH. OR.; proud joy, KRA. desire—delight, ROTH. OR. that . . . heart—that whereunto they lift up their soul, **Var.**; the longing of their heart (soul, ROTH.), OR. ROTH. V. 26. that—Omit, ROTH. OR. KRA. in—on, ROTH. OR. KRA. he that escapeth—a fugitive, ROTH. KRA. cause . . . ears—report it [to] thee, ROTH.; to announce it to your ears, KRA. V. 27. In—On, OR. KRA. to—at the same time with, OR. to . . . escaped—when the fugitive comes, *Targ.* ROTH.; together with [that] of the fugitive, KRA. more—longer, OR.; further, KRA. so—and, ROTH. OR. KRA. and they shall—that they may, ROTH. KRA. **Chap. 25.**—V. 1. And—But, ROTH. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2. Son—Child, KRA. toward—against, ROTH. OR. Vs. 2, 3. children of Ammon—Ammonites, ROTH. KRA. V. 2. and—Omit, ROTH. against—concerning, OR.

Var. Read.—Vs. 17, 22. men—mourning, *Vulg.* *Targ.* *We.* TOY, KRA. ROTH. V. 23. but . . . another—Omit, ROTH.

- f Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
g Ch. 4:3; Hos. 1:2; 3:1; Lu. 11:29, 30.
h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
i God, Gen. 1:1.

25

- j Son, Gen. 21:19.
k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
m V. 21; Ps. 48:2; 50:2.
2 Or, *stronghold*.
n Joy, Ps. 30:5.
o Glory, Ps. 7:5.
3 Or, *beauty*.
p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
q See "Love of Parents," Pr. 1:8.
4 Heb. *the lifting up of their soul*.
r Heart, Acts 15:9.
s Deut. 28:32; Jer. 11:22; 52:10.

26

- t Ch. 33:21.
u See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
v I Sam. 4:12; Job 1:15-19.
w Ears, Ex. 29:20.

27

- x Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
y Ch. 3:26; 33:22.
5 Or, *together with*.
z The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.

2

- a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Ch. 6:2; 13:17; 20:46.
c Face, Is. 6:2.
d Ch. 21:20, 28; Gen. 19:38; Num. 21:24; Jer. 27:3; Amos 1:13; Zeph. 2:8.
e Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
f Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
6 Or, *concerning*.

³
^a Word of God, John 6:63.
^b God, Gen. 1:1. V. 6; ch. 21:28; 26:2; 36:2; Ps. 70:2, 3.
^d See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^e Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
^f Land, Gen. 23:15.
^g Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^h Captivity, Num. 24:22.
⁴
ⁱ Ch. 21:31.
^j Ju. 6:3, 33; I Ki. 4:30.
^k The East, Zech. 8:7.
^l Possession, Mk. 10:22.
^m See "War," Josh. 22:12.
ⁿ Encampment, Num. 31:10.
^o Deut. 28:33, 51; Is. 1:7.
^p Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
^q Drink, Hos. 4:18.
^r Milk, Ex. 23:19.

⁵
^s Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^u Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^v Rabbah, II Sam. 11:1.
^w Ch. 21:20; Deut. 3:11; II Sam. 12:26; Jer. 49:2.
^x Camels, Job 1:3.
^y Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
^z Is. 17:2; Zeph. 2:14.
^a Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
^b See "Sheep and Goats," Deut. 14:4.
^c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^d God, Gen. 1:1.

⁶
^e Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^g Clapping Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^h Job 27:23; Nah. 3:19.
ⁱ Ch. 6:11.
^j Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^k Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
^l Zeph. 2:8, 10; Ob. 12.
^m See "Vengeance," Deut. 32:35.

the ^a word of the ^b Lord Jê-hô-vâh: Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh, Because thou saidst, ^c Aha, against my ^d sanctuary, when it was ^e profaned; and against the ^f land of Îs-râ-êl, when it was made desolate; and against the house of ^g Jû-dâh, when they went into ^h captivity: 4 therefore, behold, I will ⁱ deliver thee to the ^j children of the ^k east for a ^l possession, and they shall set their ^m encampments in thee, and make their dwellings in thee; they shall ^o eat thy ^p fruit, and they shall ^q drink thy ^r milk. 5 And ^s ^t ^u I will make ^v ^w Râb-bâh a stable for ^z camels, and the children of ^y Âm-môn a ^z couching-place for ^a ^b flocks: and ye shall ^c know that I am ^d Jê-hô-vâh. 6 For thus ^e saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: ^f Because thou hast ^g ^h clapped thy hands, and ⁱ stamped with the ^j feet, and ^k ^l rejoiced with all the ^m despite of thy ⁿ soul against the land of ^o Îs-râ-êl; 7 therefore, behold, I have ^p ^q stretched out my hand upon thee, and will deliver thee

Var. Rend.—Vs. 3, 6, 8, 12. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 3, saidst—didst cry, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 3, 6, against—over, ROTH. KRA. V. 3, when (three times)—that, ROTH. KRA.; because, OR. V. 4, behold—verily, KRA. the children—those, ROTH.; the sons, KRA.; the lands, OR. and they shall—that they, ROTH. KRA. encampments—tent-camps, BER. OR.; camp-ring, KRA. V. 5, stable—pasture, Var. OR. KRA.; run, ROTH. children of Ammon—Ammonites, OR.; 'cities' of Ammon—KRA. flocks—sheep, BER. OR. ROTH. KRA. and ye shall—that ye may, ROTH. KRA. V. 6, For—Yea, ROTH. thy hands—in the hand, ROTH. OR. KRA. feet—foot, OR. ROTH. KRA. with . . . soul—with complete contempt in the heart, BER. KRA.; from the whole soul, ROTH.; full of contempt, OR.; heartily, SEPT. V. 7, behold—verily, KRA. have stretched—stretch, OR.; now stretch, ROTH. KRA. upon—against, ROTH. OR. KRA. will deliver—make, ROTH. KRA.; give, OR. for . . . nations—a prey for the nations, OR. KRA.; a spoil of the nations, TOY. will (second)—Omit, ROTH. KRA. off . . . peoples—out from the nations, ROTH. KRA. and thou shalt—that thou mayest, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 8, that . . . say—Moab says, ROTH.; Moab says with Seir, OR.; Moab (and, Seir) spoke, KRA. Behold—Verily, KRA. the house . . . nations—now it happens to the house of Judah (No more is (the house of) Judah, KRA.) as all other peoples! ROTH. KRA.

for a ^s ^t spoil to the ^u nations; and I will ^v ^w cut thee off from the peoples, and I will ^x ^y cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I am Jê-hô-vâh.

8 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: Because that ^z ^a Mô-âb and ^b ^c Sê-âir do say, ^d Behold, the house of Jû-dâh is like unto all the nations; 9 therefore, behold, I will open the side of Mô-âb from the ^e cities, from his cities which are ^f on his frontiers, the ^g glory of the country, ^h Bêth-jêsh-î-môth, ⁱ Bâ-âl-mê-ôn, and ^j ^k Kîr-î-â-thâ-îm, 10 ² unto the ^l children of the east, to go against the children of Âm-môn; and I will give them for a possession, that the children of Âm-môn may not be remembered among the nations: 11 and ^m I will ⁿ execute ^o judgments upon Mô-âb; and they shall know that I am Jê-hô-vâh.

12 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: Because that ^p ^q Ê-dôm hath dealt against the house of Jû-dâh by taking ^r ^s vengeance,

(nearly). V. 9. I will—now I, KRA.; now I will, ROTH. open—lay bare, ROTH. side—declivities, ROTH. KRA.; rear wall, OR. from . . . from—that the cities be no more (ever his, &c.), He. Sm., similarly Co.; namely the cities, OR. from (first) . . . frontiers—that it shall be rid of the cities unto the remotest, ROTH. BER.; depriving it of its cities, of Aroer on its border, KRA. which . . . frontiers—in every quarter, He. Ew. Sm. Co.; on all sides, OR. glory—jewel, OR.; crown, KRA. country—land, OR. KRA. V. 10, unto . . . Ammon—Together with the Ammonites unto the children of the east, He. Ke. n marg.; similarly Sm. Co. unto . . . of—To those in, ROTH.; to lands of, OR. The Sons of, KRA. to go against—towards, KRA.; to, OR.; I give it, ROTH. children (second)—sons, ROTH.; cities, KRA. and . . . them—(and, KRA.) I will give it, ROTH. KRA. children of Ammon—Ammonites, KRA. remembered—mentioned, OR. among—any more among, OR.; [further] among, KRA. V. 11, and they shall—that ye may, OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 12, 13, 15. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 12, by taking vengeance—revengefully, OR. KRA.

Var. Read.—Chap. 25.—Vs. 3, 6, 8, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. V. 7, I will cause thee to perish—Omit, ROTH. KRA. V. 8, and Seir—Omit, Sept. H. Co. ROTH. KRA. V. 10, the children of Ammon (second)—he, ROTH.

ⁿ Soul, Job 4:15.
^o Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:31.

7
^p Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^q Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
^r Vs. 13, 16; Zeph. 1:4.
^s Spoil, Is. 9:3.
^t Ch. 26:5; Is. 33:4.
^u Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^v Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^w Ch. 21:32.
^x Amos 1:14, 15.
^y See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

8
^z Moab, Ju. 11:18.
^a Is. 11:14; 15:1; Jer. 9:26.
^b Seir, Deut. 2:4.
^c Ch. 35:2.
^d Is. 36:18-20.

9
^e Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^f Or, in every quarter.
^g Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^h Num. 33:49; Josh. 12:3; 13:20.
ⁱ Beth-jeshimoth, Josh. 12:3.
^j Num. 32:3, 38; Josh. 13:17; I Chr. 5:8; Jer. 48:23.
^k Kirithaim, Josh. 13:19.
^l Num. 32:37; Josh. 13:19; Jer. 48:1, 23.

10
² Or, together with the children of Ammon, unto the children of the east.
^l See v. 4.

11
^m See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Ch. 5:15; 11:9.
^o Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

12
^p Edom, Num. 20:18.
^q Lam. 4:21, 22.
^r Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
^s Ch. 35:2, 3; 36:5; Amos 1:11; Ob. 10-16.

12
a Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.

13
b Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
c Hand, Gen.
16:12.
d Jer. 49:8, 13.
e Edom, Num.
20:18.
f See "Death
Penalty for
Violation of
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
g Ch. 29:8; Mal.
1:3, 4.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i Beast, Rev.
15:2.
j Animals, Gen.
2:20.
k Teman, Jer.
10:7.
l Dedan, Gen.
49:7.
m Jer. 25:23;
49:8.
n Sword, Ju.
7:20.

14
o Ch. 32:29.
p Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
q Israel the
Chosen Peo-
ple. See
"Covenants,"
Gen. 17:2.
r Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
s Anger, Pr.
15:1.
t Ch. 35:11.

15
u Philistines,
I Chr. 1:12.
v Vs. 6, 12; Is.
14:29-31;
Joel 3:4.
w Soul, Job
4:15.
x See "Enemy,"
Job 31:29.

16
y Jer. 25:20;
47:1-7.
z Cherethites,
II Sam. 8:18.
a I Sam. 30:14;
Zeph. 2:5.
b Remnant, Is.
1:9.
c Sea, Ex.
14:21.

and hath greatly offended, and
a revenged himself upon them; 13
therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-
hō-vāh, I will ^b stretch out my
^{c d} hand upon ^e Ē-dōm, and will
^{f g} cut off ^h man and ^{i j} beast from
it; and I will make it deso-
late from ^k Tê-mān; even unto
^{l m} Dê-dān shall they fall by the
ⁿ sword. 14 And I will lay my
^{o p} vengeance upon Ē-dōm by the
hand of my people ^{q r} Īs-rā-ēl; and
they shall do in Ē-dōm accord-
ing to mine ^{s t} anger and accord-
ing to my wrath; and they shall
know my vengeance, saith the
Lord Jê-hō-vāh.

15 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hō-
vāh: Because the ^u Phī-līs-tīnes
have dealt by ^v revenge, and
have taken vengeance with de-
spite of ^w soul to destroy with
perpetual ^x enmity; 16 therefore
thus saith the Lord Jê-hō-vāh,
Behold, I will stretch out my
^y hand upon the Phī-līs-tīnes,
and I will cut off the ^{z a} Chêr-ē-
thītes, and destroy the ^b remnant
of the ^c sea coast. 17 And I will

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (cont.). greatly—
heavily, *ROTH*, and (*last*) in that he,
OR. And (*last*), . . . them—in that he,
I revenged myself on them, *ROTH*. V. 13
I will—So will I, OR. KRA.; So will I
now, *ROTH*. upon—against, *ROTH*.
KRA.; over, OR. desolate—^a waste,
OR.; for a desert, KRA.; a desert,
ROTH. even unto—and as far as, OR.;
unto, *Var.* V. 14 lay—execute, OR. by
—in, *ROTH*. KRA.; through, OR. and
they shall (*first*)—that they, *ROTH*.
KRA. in—with, *ROTH*. OR.; on, KRA.
wrath—fury, *r*, they shall know—feel
this, *ROTH*; feel [this], KRA. know—
learn, OR. V. 15, by revenge—revenge-
fully, *ROTH*. OR. KRA. have . . . en-
mity—with a contempt, right heartily
carried on vengeance, [*ben*] upon an
annihilation in endless enmity, *ROTH*.;
have revenged themselves awfully with a
contempt in the soul for destruction in
eternal enmity, OR.; revenged them-
selves—with contempt in the heart
to spoil of never ending hatred, KRA.
to destroy with—for destruction of, *BER*.
V. 16 Behold—Verily, KRA. I will—
now, I, *ROTH*. KRA. upon—against,
ROTH. KRA.; over, OR. Cherethites—
Cretans, *ROTH*. *BER*. *EW*. *DR*. *KLIE*.
destroy—let perish, OR. of—at, *ROTH*.
OR. *BER*. KRA. V. 17 vengeance—
deeds of vengeance, *ROTH*. OR. KRA.
wrathful—furious, *r*, rebukes—chastise-
ments, *ROTH*. OR. KRA. and they shall
—that they may, *ROTH*. OR. KRA.
shall lay—execute, OR.; bring, *ROTH*.
KRA. upon—over, *ROTH*. KRA. **Chap.**
26.—V. 1. And . . . pass—But, *ROTH*.

^d execute great vengeance upon
them with wrathful ^e rebukes;
and they shall know that I am
Jê-hō-vāh, when I shall lay my
vengeance upon them.

26 And it came to pass in
the ^f eleventh ^g year, in
the first ^h day of the ⁱ month, that
the ^{j k} word of Jê-hō-vāh came
unto ^l me, saying, 2 ^m Son of
man, because that ^{n o} Tÿre hath
said against ^p Jê-ry-šā-lēm, ^q Aha,
she is broken *that was* the
^{r s} gate of the peoples; she is
^t turned unto me; I shall be re-
plenished, now that she is laid
waste: 3 therefore thus saith the
Lord Jê-hō-vāh, Behold, I am
against thee, O Tÿre, and will
cause ^{u v} many nations to ^w come
up against thee, as the ^{x y z} sea
causeth its waves to come up. 4
And they shall ^a destroy the
^{b c} walls of Tÿre, and break
down her ^d towers: I will also
scrape her ^e dust from her, and
make her a ^{f g} bare rock. 5 She
shall be a place for the spread-

in—on, *ROTH*. OR. KRA. *day—Omit*,
ROTH. OR. saying—in the following
manner, KRA. V. 2. Son—Child, KRA.
said—cried, OR. KRA. against—over
(or, concerning), *ROTH*. KRA. she—
gate—Broken open was the door, OR.;
the gate is broken open, *BER*; Broken
is the door, KRA. *that was—Omit*,
ROTH. of—to, *ROTH*. she is—she has,
ROTH; it has, OR. V. 3. saith—
hath spoken, KRA. Behold—Verily,
KRA. am—shall be, OR. KRA.; now
shall be, *ROTH*. against—on, KRA.
many nations—[many nations], KRA.
up—thither, *ROTH*. KRA. as . . . up—
Or, as I bring up the sea, wave upon
wave, *Hi. He. KRA. (nearly)*; as the sea
advances with 'the flood' (brings up its
waves, *TOY*), *ROTH*; [as one brings up]
the sea 'with' its waves, KRA. V. 4.
break down—sweep away, *ROTH*. OR.
BER; scrape—sweep away, *ROTH*. OR.
BER; level, KRA. dust—earth, *ROTH*.
KRA.; earth—crust, OR. bare—naked,
Var. V. 5. spreading—drying, *BER*.
ROTH. OR. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 17. with . . . rebukes
—*Omit*, *SEPT*. **Chap. 26.—V. 1.** month—
*The number of the month has accidentally
dropped out, Ev. Hi. Kuc. He. Sm.; insert,
sixth, Co., cf. Jer. 52:6, 12, Var. V. 2. I*
. . . she—she that was filled, *Sept. Turc. Co.*;
the fulness of her commerce, *ROTH*.
I . . . waste—I will enrich myself on the
desolate one! OR.; she once full is deso-
late, *BER*. (?) I will fill myself with the
desolate one, *BER. (alt.)* (?) *Targ. Ev.*
similarly; that I may fill myself, 'her
splendor', KRA. Vs. 3, 5, 7. the Lord—
the All-Lord, OR.; *omit*, *ROTH*. V. 4.
from her—*Omit*, *ROTH*.

17
d Ch. 5:15.
e See "Re-
proof,"
II Tim. 3:16.

1
f Ch. 24:1.
g Year, Lev.
25:8.
h Day, Lev.
25:8.
i Month, Gen.
7:11.
j Word of God,
John 6:63.
k Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
l Ezekiel, Ez.
1:1.

2
m Son, Gen.
21:19.
n Tyre, Hos.
9:13.
o II Sam. 5:11;
Is. 23:1; Jer.
25:22.
p Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
q Ch. 25:3; 36:2.
r Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
s Is. 62:10.
t Ch. 25:8;
35:10.

3
u Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
v Mic. 4:11.
w Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
x Nations, Gen.
10:32.
y See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
z Is. 5:30; Jer.
50:42; 51:42.

4
a Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
b Walls, Jer.
51:58.
c V. 9; Is.
23:11; Amos
1:10.
d Towers, Ju.
9:46.
e Dust, Is.
65:25.
f See "Rock,"
I Cor. 10:4;
g Deut. 13:16;
Job 12:14;
Mal. 1:4.

5
a Nets, Ps. 25:15.
b Sea, Ex. 14:21.
c Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Spoil, Is. 9:3.
e Nations, Gen. 10:32.

6
f Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
g V. 8; ch. 16:46, 53; Jer. 47:4; 49:2.
h Field, Num. 20:17.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.
j Sword, Ju. 7:20.
k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

7
l Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
m Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
n Jer. 27:3-6.
o King, Deut. 17:15.
p Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
q Ezra 7:12; Is. 10:8; Jer. 52:32; Dan. 2:37, 47.
r The North, Jer. 47:2.
s Horses, Jer. 50:11.
t Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
u Ch. 23:24; Nah. 2:3, 4.
v Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
w See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.

8
x See "War," Josh. 22:12.
y See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
z Ch. 21:22; Jer. 52:4.
a Mounds, Is. 37:33.
b See "Armor," Ju. 15:14.

9
c Ch. 21:22.
d Walls, Jer. 51:58.
e Axes, I Sam. 13:20.
f Heb. *swords*.
g Towers, Ju. 9:47.

10
g Jer. 4:13; 47:3.
h Dust, Is. 65:25.
i V. 15; ch. 27:28.

ph. 1
 512

ing of ^a nets in the midst of the ^b sea; for ^c I have spoken it, saith the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh; and she shall become a ^d spoil to the ^e nations. 6 And her ^f daughters that are in the ^h field shall be ⁱ slain with the ^j sword; and they shall ^k know that I am Jê-hô'-vâh.

7 For thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh: Behold, I will bring upon ^l Tyre ^m Nêb-û-châd-rêz-zâr ^o king of ^p Bâb-ÿ-lôn, ^q king of kings, from the ^r north, with ^s horses, and with ^t chariots, and with ^v horsemen, and a ^w company, and much people. 8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field; and he shall make ^x ^y ^z forts against thee, and cast up a ^a mound against thee, and raise up the ^b buckler against thee. 9 And he shall set his ^c battering engines against thy ^d walls, and with his ^e axes he shall break down thy ^f towers. 10 By reason of the abundance of his ^g horses their ^h dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall ⁱ shake at the noise of the horsemen, and

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*), sea—the waters of the sea, KRA. V. 6, 8, daughters—i.e. subject cities or villages; see Josh. 17:11, *Var.*; daughter(-cities), ROTH. BER. TOY; daughter(-cities), KRA. V. 6, that . . . field—on the main-land, ROTH. BER.; on the land, KRA. OR. slain—massacred, ROTH. with—through, KRA. and they shall—that they may, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 7, I will bring—now I send forth, ROTH.; let come forward, OR.; now I bring, KRA. upon—over, KRA. king of kings—the king of the kings, ROTH. KRA. north—midnight, OR. V. 8, 11 slay—massacre, ROTH.; kill, OR. V. 8, make—erect, ROTH. KRA.; place, OR. forts—siege-towers, ROTH.; a siege wall, KRA.; watch-towers, OR. raise—set, *Var.* ROTH. KRA. the buckler—i.e. the wall of shields, under cover of which the walls could be approached, *Eze. Hâ. H. Ke. Sm.*; the tortoise, ROTH. OR. BER.; shields, KRA. V. 9, set—aim the blow of, ROTH. BER. KRA.; let beat, OR. axes—swords, *Fairbairn*; iron, ROTH. OR. BER. break down—tear down, OR.; demolish, ROTH. V. 10, abundance—multitude, OR. KRA.; surging mass, BER. shake—resound, ROTH. at—with, ROTH.; from, KRA. noise—rattling, ROTH.; resound, OR. the—his, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. wagons and of the—wheels of his, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. wagons—wheels, OR. KRA. a city . . . breach—'a conquered city,' SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. V. 11, tread—stamp, ROTH. OR. KRA. pillars of thy strength—thy

of the ^j ² wagons, and of the chariots, when he shall ^k enter into thy ^l gates, as men enter into a ^m city wherein is made a ⁿ breach. 11 With the hoofs of his ^o horses shall he tread down all thy ^p streets; he shall slay thy people with the sword; and the ^q ³ pillars of thy strength shall ^r go down to the ^s ground. 12 And they shall make a spoil of thy ^t riches, and make a prey of thy ^u merchandise; and they shall ^w break down thy walls, and destroy thy ^x pleasant ^y houses; and they shall lay thy ^z stones and thy ^a timber and thy dust in the ^b midst of the ^c waters. 13 And I will cause the noise of thy ^d ^e songs to cease; and the sound of thy ^f ^g ^h harps shall be no more heard. 14 And ⁱ ^j I will make thee a ^k ^l bare rock; ^m thou shalt be a place for the spreading of nets; thou shalt be built ⁿ no more: for I ^o Jê-hô'-vâh have spoken it, saith the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh.

15 Thus ^p saith the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh to Tyre: Shall not the ^q ^r isles ^s shake at the sound of thy fall, when the ^t wounded

proud pillars, ROTH. KRA. pillars—Or, obelisks (i.e. the symbols of Baal in the temples; cf. II Ki. 10:26), *Var.* strength—retreat, OR.; trust, BER. go—he throw, SEPT. ROTH.; sink, OR. KRA. V. 12, break—tear, ROTH. OR. pleasant—costly, ROTH. KRA.; summer, OR. houses—palaces, KRA. lay—'throw,' SEPT. ROTH.; sink, OR. dust—soil, OR.; ruins, KRA. waters—sea, OR. KRA. V. 13, cause to cease—bring to silence, KRA. noise—rustle (or, rushing), ROTH. sound—strains, ROTH. OR. harps—zither, KRA. V. 14, And—So, ROTH. will—Omit, KRA. bare—naked, *Var.* KRA. spreading—drying, OR. ROTH. KRA. built—'rebuilt,' ROTH. OR. it—[it], KRA. V. 15, 19, saith—hath spoken, KRA. V. 15, to—concerning, ROTH. Shall . . . thee?—Verily, before the resound of thy collapse when the pierced-through groan, a massacre is carried on in thy midst, the isles shall tremble, OR. isles—OR. coasts, *Var.* at . . . in—from the reverberation of thy fall, from the groaning of the pierced-through, from the slaughter of the sword, KRA.

Var. Rend.—V. 7, upon . . . Babylon—A gloss, ROTH. from the north—Omit, ROTH. a company and—Omit, ROTH. V. 14, thou shalt be—Omit, PESH. ROTH. KRA. Jehovah—Omit, ROTH. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. V. 15, when . . . thee—A gloss,

j Wagon, Gen. 45:19.
2 Or, wheels.
k Jer. 39:3.
l Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
m City, Gen. 4:17.
n Breach, Is. 30:13.

11
o Is. 5:28; Hab. 1:8.
p Streets, Josh. 2:19.
q Pillar, Num. 3:36.
3 Or, obelisks.
r Is. 26:5; Jer. 43:13.
s Ground, Gen. 33:19.

12
t Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
u See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
v Ch. 27:3-27; Is. 23:8, 18; Zech. 9:3.
w Jer. 52:14.
x II Chr. 32:17; Amos 5:11.
y House, Deut. 24:10.
z Stone, Ex. 34:1.
a See "Wood," Ex. 31:5.
b Ch. 27:27, 32; 34:28.
c Water, Ps. 95:5.

13
d Song, Ex. 15:1.
e Is. 23:16; 24:8, 9; Amos 6:5.
f See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
g Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
h Is. 5:12.

14
i See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
k See vs. 4, 5.
l Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
m See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
n Deut. 13:16; Job 12:14; Mal. 1:4.
o Is. 14:27.

15
p Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
q V. 18; ch. 27:25.
r Islands, Esth. 10:1.
s Ch. 31:16; Jer. 49:21.
t See "Wounds," Job 34:6.

- 15
a Groan, Ps. 22:1.
b See "Tyre," Hos. 9:13.
- 16
c Princes, Num. 2:7.
d Ch. 27:35; 28:19.
e Jonah 3:6.
f Throne, Acts 12:21.
g See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
h Ch. 7:27; Job 8:22; Ps. 35:26; I Pet. 3:4; 5:5.
i See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
1 Heb. *tremblings*.
j Ground, Gen. 33:19.
k Ch. 32:10; Hos. 11:10.
l Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
- 17
m Mourning, John 11:35.
n Ch. 19:1, 14; 27:2, 32; 32:2, 16.
2 Or, being won from the seas.
o See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
p City, Gen. 4:17.
q Ch. 27:3, 10, 11; 28:2.
r Sea, Ex. 14:21.
3 Or, inhabited her.
- 18
s V. 15; ch. 25:35; Is. 41:5.
t Day, Lev. 25:8.
u Is. 23:5-7, 10, 11, 15.
- 19
v See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
w God, Gen. 1:1.

a groan, when the slaughter is made in the midst of ^b thee? 16 Then all the ^{c d} princes of the sea shall ^e come down from their ^f thrones, and lay aside their ^g robes, and strip off their ^h broidered garments: they shall ⁱ clothe themselves with ^j trembling; they shall sit upon the ^k ground, and shall ^l tremble every moment, and be ^m astonished at thee. 17 And they shall take up a ⁿ lamentation over thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited ^o by ^p seafaring men, the renowned ^q city, that was ^r strong in the ^s sea, she and her inhabitants, that caused their terror to be on all that ^t dwelt there! 18 Now shall the ^u isles tremble in the ^v day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be dismayed at thy ^w departure.

19 For ^x thus saith the ^y Lord Jê-hô-vâh: When I shall make

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (*cont.*). the slaughter is made—sword devours, ROTH. V. 16. of—by, ROTH. come—step, ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. robes—mantles, OR. broidered garments—state-mantles, KRA. they . . . trembling—putting on black garb, KRA. with trembling—with (in, ROTH.) mourning [garb], ROTH. BER. sit—set themselves, ROTH. BER. KRA. astonished at thee—distracted (terrified, OR.) on thy account, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 17. over—for, KRA. r. say—cry, OR. by seafaring men—*Lit.* from the sea, *Var.* in—through, OR. BER.; that dwelt there—her inhabitants, *Var.*; that haunt it, r. V. 18. Now . . . tremble—Now the coast-lands are trembling, BER.; now tremble the isles, KRA. shall—must, ROTH. in—in, PESH. TARG. VULG. ROTH. BER. KRA. fall—collapse, OR. yea . . . departure—And agitated are the isles in the sea at thine exit (on account of thine end, KRA.), BER. KRA. ROTH. OR. V. 19. shall (*three times*)—*Omit.* ROTH. OR. KRA. not—no [longer], ROTH. deep—tide, ROTH. OR. upon—against, KRA. and—that, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 20. will (*twice*)—*Omit.* OR. bring thee—let thee go, OR.; thrust, KRA. with—to, ROTH. KRA. descend—descended, ROTH. KRA. in . . . old—like ancient ruins, ROTH.; in eternal desolations, OR.; like ruins of the past ages, KRA. go—have gone, ROTH. KRA. that . . . inhabited—that thou remain not, BER. not—no more, ROTH.; no [further], KRA. V. 21. I deliver thee to sudden destruction and thou shalt be no more. They shall seek thee, but in eternity not find thee, is the word of the Lord Yahweh, ROTH. I give thee (as) a reward, that thou be no more, and destroy thy towers with his iron, KRA. thee a terror

thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall ^x bring up the deep upon thee, and the great ^{y z} waters shall cover thee; 20 then will I bring thee down with them that ^a descend into the ^b pit, to the people of old time, and will make thee to dwell in the ^{c d} nether parts of the ^e earth, ^f in the places that are desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; ^g and I will set ^h glory in the ⁱ land of the ^j living. 21 I will make thee ^k a ^l terror, and thou shalt no more have any being; though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou ^m never be found again, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh.

27 The ¹ word of Jê-hô-vâh came again unto ^m me, saying, 2 And thou, ⁿ son of ^o man, ^p take up a lamentation over Tyre; 3 and say unto

—a sudden end of thee, OR. and . . . being—that thou be no more, OR. have any being—be, r. though thou—and, OR. yet . . . again—without being ever found again throughout eternity, OR. Chap. 27.—V. 1. *Prefix.* And, ROTH. OR. KRA. again—*Omit.* ROTH. OR. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2. And—But, ROTH. OR. KRA. son—child, KRA. over—for, r.

Var. Read.—V. 16. robes . . . their—*Omit.* ROTH. KRA. every moment—*Omit.* ROTH.; continually, KRA. Vs. 17, 18. How . . . fall—How hast thou ceased (disappeared, KRA. BER. ROTH.) from the sea! O (Thou, KRA. ROTH.) renowned city, that caused her terror to be upon all that inhabited it! (Who was powerful (strong, BER.) on (through, BER.) the sea. She and her inhabitants, KRA. BER.) Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall! (she who infused terror into all neighbors, KRA.; How didst thou bring thy terror upon all its inhabitants! BER.; Who 'made men to tremble before her,' ROTH.), *Sept. Co.* BER. KRA. (*in agreement with the rhythmical form of the Hebrew elegy*), *Var.* V. 17. art destroyed—hast perished, OR. that . . . men—(how) hast thou ceased (art thou broken, *Ew. Sm.*; and disappeared, OR.) from the sea, *Sept. Hi. Ew. Co.* OR. thee (*first*)—thou, ROTH. OR. KRA. their—her, *Sept. Hi. Ew. Co.* V. 18. yea . . . departure—*Omit.* SEPT. V. 20. in—like, 13 MSS. *Sept. Vulg. Co.* ROTH. KRA. r. marg. and . . . glory—nor set (thy) glory, *Hi. Sm. r. marg. (pt.)*; not be established, *Sept. Ew. Co.*; remain existing, ROTH. KRA.; not 'place thyself on exhibition,' OR.; abide not, TOY.; nor to rise up, BER. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.

- x V. 3; Is. 8:7, 8.
y See "Sea," Ex. 14:21.
z Waters, Ps. 95:5.

- 20
a Ch. 32:30; Is. 14:9, 10.
b Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
c Ps. 88:6; Amos 9:2; Jonah 2:2, 6.
d See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
4 Another reading is, *like*.
5 Or, as otherwise read, *nor set thy glory* &c.
f Glory, Ps. 7:5
g Jer. 33:9; Zech. 2:8.
h Land, Gen. 23:15.
i Life, Gen. 2:7

- 21
6 Or, a destruction. Heb. *terrors*.
j Vs. 15, 16; ch. 27:36.
k V. 14; Jer. 51:64.

- 1
l Word of God John 6:63.
m Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

- 2
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o Man, Gen. 2:7
p Ch. 28:12; Jer. 9:10, 17-20.

- 3
a Ch. 26:17.
1 Heb. *en-frances*.
b See "Commer-
ce," Pr.
31:14.
c Islands, Esth.
10:1.
d See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Ch. 28:12.
g Perfection,
Heb. 6:1.
h Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
- 4
i Heart, Acts
15:9.
j Vs. 25, 26, 27;
ch. 26:5.
k Builder, I Ki.
5:18.

- 5
2 Heb. *built*.
l See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
m See "Mt. Her-
mon," I Cor.
5:23.
n Deut. 3:9;
I Chr. 5:23;
Song of Sol.
4:8.
o Lebanon, Jer.
18:14.
p See "Ships,"
I Ki. 9:26.

- 6
q Is. 2:13; Zech.
11:2.
r Bashan, Josh.
12:4.
3 Or, *deck*.
s Ivory, Amos
3:15.
t Kittim, Gen.
13:4.
u Gen. 10:4; Is.
23:1, 12; Jer.
2:10.

- 7
v Linen, Esth.
8:15.
w See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.
x Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
y Ensign, Is.
5:26.
z See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
a Ex. 25:4; Jer.
10:9.
b Gen. 10:4.

- 8
c Sidon, Is.
23:12.
d Arvad, Gen.
10:17.

Tyre, O thou that dwellest at the ^aentry of the sea, that art the ^bmerchant of the peoples unto many ^cisles, ^dthus saith the ^eLord Jê-hô-vâh: Thou, O Tyre, hast said, ^fI am ^gperfect in ^hbeauty. 4 Thy borders are in the ⁱheart of the seas; thy ^kbuilders have perfected thy beauty. 5 They have ²made all thy planks of ^lfir-trees from ^mSêl-nîr; they have taken a ^lcedar from ^oLêb-â-nôn to make a ^pmast for thee. 6 Of the ^qoaks of ^rBâ-shân have they made thine ^poars; they have made thy ^sbenches of ^sivory inlaid in ^tbox-wood, from the isles of ^uKît-tim. 7 Of fine ^vlinen with ^wbroidered work from ^xÊ-gypt was thy ^psail, that it might be to thee for an ^yensign; ^za blue and ^zpurple from the isles of ^bÊ-lîz-shâh was thine awning. 8 The inhabitants of ^cSî-dôn and ^dÂr-

Var. Rend.—V. 3. O thou—She, ROTH. OR.; *omit*, KRA. entry—So ROTH. SEPT. PESH.; entries, OR. BER. KRA. art the merchant of—carries on trade with, OR.; traffics with, ROTH. Vs. 3, 6, 15, isles—coasts, Var. ROTH. OR. V. 3. hast said—sawest, OR. BER. KRA.; hast thought, ROTH. V. 4. Thy . . . beauty—Thy builders 'make thee great' in the heart of the sea, Made perfect thy beauty (perfectly beautiful, BER.), KRA. BER. borders—territory, ROTH. have . . . beauty—made thee perfect, ROTH. V. 5. They . . . Senir—With (out of, KRA.) cypresses from Senir they build for thee all planks (plankwork, KRA), BER. KRA. fir-trees—cypress, Var. have taken—took, BER. KRA. a cedar—cedars, ROTH. BER. KRA. make—set up, OR.; build, BER. KRA. a . . . thee—a mast, BER. KRA.; thy mast, ROTH. V. 6. Of . . . oaks—Out of the highest (6) oaks, BER. KRA.; Of wood from the oaks, ROTH. have . . . oars—made they thy rudders, BER. KRA. benches . . . boxwood—deck (or, rudder, *Rashi, Schrö.*) have they made in ivory, (inlaid) in larch, *Hi. Ke. Sm.* benches—deck, ROTH. BER. KRA.; board-work, OR. ivory . . . boxwood—cedar-fir-tree wood, ROTH.; pitch-pine wood, OR.; ivory 'with box-tree wood,' BER. KRA. isles of Kittim—Cretan isles, BER.; the Cyprian isles, OR. V. 7. Of . . . work—Byssus with embroidery, BER. Of fine linen—Byssus, ROTH. OR. might be to—serve, ROTH. an ensign—a pennant, ROTH. blue—violet, OR. purple—red-purple, KRA. BER. isles—shores, BER. KRA. awning—roofing, BER. ROTH. KRA. V. 8. inhabitants—'princes,' KRA. were they—served thee as, ROTH. OR. thy wise men—Thy wisest, BER. V. 9. old men—ancients, R. and . . . thereof—[and its wise men], BER. thy calkers—repairing (repairers, where, OR.) if a leak was sprung,

vâd were thy rowers: thy ^ewise men, O Tyre, were in thee, they were thy pilots. 9 The ^gold men of Gêl-bâl and the wise men thereof were in ^hthee thy ⁱcalkers: all the ^kships of the ^lsea with their ^jmariners were in thee to ^mdeal in thy merchandise. 10 ⁿPêr-sî-â and ^pLûd and ^qPût were in thine ^rs army, thy men of war: they ^thanged the ^ushield and ^uhelmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness. 11 The ^vmen of Âr-vâd with thine army were upon thy ^wwalls round about, and ^xvalorous men were in thy ^ytowers; they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have perfected thy beauty.

12 ^za Târ-shish was thy merchant by reason of the ^bmultitude of all kinds of ^criches; with ^dsilver, ^eiron, ^ftin, and ^flead, they traded for thy wares. 13 ^ghî Jâ-vân, ⁱTû-bâl, and ^kMê-

BER. OR.; as leak repairers, KRA. mariners—sea-men, OR.; sailors, ROTH. deal in—exchange, OR. KRA.; occupy, R. merchandise—wares, OR. KRA. V. 10. Persia—People from Persia, ROTH.; Persians, OR. in thine army—parapets, ROTH. thy—as thy, OR.; [as], KRA. set forth—are, ROTH.; lent, KRA.; gave thee, OR. comeliness—beauty, ROTH.; glory, OR.; splendor, KRA. V. 11. men—sons, OR. KRA. with—Or, they were, *Hi. (?)*; and, ROTH.; and thy (whole), OR. have perfected—made perfect, ROTH. KRA.; completed, OR. V. 12. was thy merchant—trafficked with thee, ROTH. merchant—i.e. customer, Var.; merchant (*fem*), OR. BER. KRA. multitude—fulness, OR. kinds of riches—'thy goods,' SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. with—*Omit*, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. Vs. 12, 14, 16, 19, 22. traded . . . wares—*So. Hâ. Ev. Ro. Ke. r marg.*; brought upon thy market, ROTH. V. 12. traded . . . wares—paid thee with, KRA. V. 13. Javan—The Greeks, KRA.

Var. Read.—Chap. 27.—V. 3. I . . . beauty—a ship am I, perfectly beautiful, BER. KRA. V. 6. in boxwood—in larch (or, box, *Bö. Ev.*), *Hi. Ke. Sm.* (reading two words as one) Var. V. 7. that . . . ensign—*Omit*, BER. KRA. V. 8. thy . . . Tyre—the wisest of Mazor, ROTH.; the counsellors of Smyra, KRA. V. 10. thy men of war—*Omit*, ROTH. V. 11. with thine army—and Cilicia, *Halevy, Gei. Lag.*; and Hethlon (*ch. 47:15*), *Co.*; and Chelak, KRA. (?); some nation's name, BER. valorous men—*So Hâ. Ev. Ro. Ke. r marg.*; the Zemarim (*Gen. 10:18*), *Co.*; The name of some nation (Cilicia, *Halevy*; Cappadocia, *LA GARDE*; the Gammadim, KRA. R).

- e Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
f I Ki. 9:27.

- 9
g See "Old
Age," Titus
2:3.
4 Or, *elders*.
h Ps. 53:7.
i Tyre, Hos.
9:13.
j See v. 27.
k Ships, I Ki.
9:26.
l Sea, Ex.
14:21.
m Jonah 1:5;
Rev. 18:17.
5 Or, *exchange*.

- 10
n Persia,
II Chr. 36:20.
o Ch. 30:5; 38:5.
p Lud, Gen.
10:24.
q Put, Gen.
10:6.
r See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
s Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.
t V. 11; Song of
Sol. 4:4.
u Armor, Ju.
15:14.

- 11
v Man, Gen.
2:7.
w Walls, Jer.
51:58.
x See "Cour-
age," Num.
13:30.
y Tower, Ju.
9:46.

- 12
z Tarshish,
II Chr. 9:21.
a V. 25; ch.
38:13; Is.
23:6, 10.
b Vs. 18, 33.
c Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
d Silver, Job
22:25.
e Iron, I Chr.
22:3.
f See "Metals,"
Job 19:24.

- 13
g Javan, Gen.
10:2.
h See "Greece,"
Dan. 10:20.
i V. 19; Is.
66:19.
j Tubal, Gen.
10:2.
k Meshech, Gen.
10:2.
l Ch. 38:2; 39:1.

13

- a See "Com-
merce," Pr.
31:14.
b See "Bond-
age," John
8:33.
c See "Serv-
ants," Ex.
21:2.
d Joel 3:3; Rev.
18:13.
e Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
f Brass, Josh.
22:8.

14

- g Togarmah,
Gen. 10:3.
h Ch. 38:6.
i See "Goods,"
Num. 31:9.
j Horses, Jer.
50:11.
k Mules, Zech.
14:15.

15

- l Dedan, Gen.
10:7.
m Ch. 25:13; Jer.
25:23.
n Islands, Esth.
10:1.
1 Or, for a pres-
ent.
o Horns, Dan.
7:7.
p Ivory, Amos
3:15.
q I Ki. 10:22;
Rev. 18:12.
r See "Wood,"
Ex. 31:5.
s See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

16

- t Syria, Gen.
25:20.
u Ch. 16:57; Ju.
10:6; Is. 7:1-8.
v See "Work of
Hands," Gen.
16:12.
w See "Precious
Stones," I Ki.
10:11.
x See "Jewels,"
Num. 31:51.
y Ch. 28:13; Ex.
28:18; 39:11.
z Or, carbun-
cles.
See "Colors,"
Job 3:5.
a Ch. 16:13, 18.
b See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.
c Linen, Esth.
8:15.

17

- d Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
e Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
f Wheat, Ex.
9:32.
g Ju. 11:33.

shēeh, they were thy^a traffickers; they traded the^{bcd} persons of men and^e vessels of^f brass for thy merchandise. 14 They of the house of^{gh} Tō-gār^lmāh traded for thyⁱ wares with^j horses and war-horses and^k mules. 15 The men of^{lm} Dē^ldān were thy traffickers; manyⁿ isles were the mart of thy hand: they brought thee¹ in exchange^o horns of^{pq} ivory and^r ebony. 16^{tu} Sūr^l-i-ā was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of thy^v handiworks: they traded for thy wares with^{wx} y² emeralds, ^z purple, and^{ab} brodered work, and^c fine linen, and^{wx} coral, and^{wx} rubies. 17^d Jū^l-dāh, and the land of^e Īš^l-rā^l-ēl, they were thy traffickers: they traded for thy merchandise¹ wheat of^q Mīn^l-nīth, and

Var. Rend.—Vs. 13, 15. were—are, OR. V. 13. traded . . . for thy merchandise—brought upon thy market, KRA. the—with the, *Var.* the . . . men—slaves, ROTH. KRA. persons—souls, OR. brass—copper, OR. merchandise—wares, OR. V. 14. traded . . . wares—paid thee with, KRA. horse and war-horses—draft-horses and riding horses, ROTH. war-horses—riding horses, KRA. V. 15. men of Dedan—Dedanites, OR. traffickers—customers, *Var.* many—numerous, KRA. isles—coast-lands, ROTH. OR. the mart of thy hand—in mercantile relation with thee, SEPT. ROTH.; 'thy merchants (*fem.*)', KRA. BER. of—at, OR. in exchange—*Rather*, for payment, *Var.*; as tribute, ROTH.; as thy payment, KRA. horns of ivory—elephant teeth, OR. ebony—ebony wood, OR. KRA. V. 16. was . . . of—traded with thee, ROTH. was—is, OR. handiworks—wares, ROTH.; artist-work, OR.; products, KRA. traded . . . with—brought upon thy market, ROTH.; added to thy wares, OR.; paid thee with, KRA. emeralds—garnets, OR. KRA. fine linen—byssus, KRA. ROTH. OR. and (*last two*)—*Omit*, ROTH. coral—pearls, *De*. rubies—jaspis, ROTH.; carbuncle, OR. V. 17. were—are, OR. were thy traffickers—traded with thee, ROTH. traded for—received, OR.; brought to thy market, KRA. wheat—for wheat, ROTH. pannag—(*Meaning very uncertain*); comfits, *Targ. Ev. Hā.*; millet, *Pesh.*; sweet-corn, OR.; wax, KRA. BER. (?) HOFFMANN (?) ROTH. (?) balm—mastic, ROTH. KRA.; balsam-gum, OR. V. 18. was—is, OR. merchant—merchant (*fem.*), KRA. white wool—wool of Zachar, ROTH. KRA. V. 19. traded . . . wares—brought thy up on thy market, ROTH. bright—'artistically wrought', ROTH.; polished, KRA.; hammered, OR. were among thy—they furnished thee as, ROTH.; came on thy market, KRA. V. 20. was thy trafficker—carried on trade with thee, ROTH.; is thy trader (*fem.*); The Dedanites were thy traders, KRA.

³ pān^l-nāg, and^h honey, andⁱ oil, and^j balm. 18^{kl} Dā^l-mās^l-ēūs was thy merchant for the multitude of thy handiworks, by reason of the multitude of all kinds of^m riches, with theⁿ wine of Hel^lbōn, and^o white^p wool. 19 Vē^ldān and Jā^l-vān traded⁴ with^q yarn for thy wares: ⁵ bright^r iron, ^s cassia, and^s calamus, were among thy merchandise. 20 Dē^l-dān was thy trafficker in precious^t cloths for riding. 21^{uv} Ā^l-rā^l-bī^l-ā, and all the^w princes of^x y^l Kē^l-dār, they were the merchants of thy^z hand; in^{ab} lambs, and^c rams, and goats, in these were they thy merchants. 22 The traffickers of^d e Shē^l-bā and^f Rā^l-ā-māh, they were thy traffickers; they traded for thy wares with the chief of all^q spices, and with all precious stones, and

precious cloths—cloths spread out (?), *i.e.* saddle-cloths, *Ge. Ke. Sm. Co. TOY.*; saddle-covers, KRA. ROTH. OR.; saddle-spreads, OR. V. 21. Arabia—The Arabians, KRA. OR. princes—chiefs, OR. were . . . hand—carried on trade with thee, ROTH.; are traders ready at hand (*at thy service*) for thee, OR. merchants—customers, *Var.*; retailers, OR. V. 22. were . . . traffickers—carried on trade with thee, ROTH.; were—are, OR. they (*second*) . . . wares—they brought upon thy market, ROTH.; they paid thee with, KRA.; they furnished thy goods with, OR. chief—best sort, ROTH. KRA.; fairest of all sorts of, OR. spices—balsam, ROTH. KRA. OR. all (*second*)—all kinds of, KRA. OR.

Var. Read.—V. 15. Dedan—Rodan (*i.e.* Rhodes, Gen. 10:4, *Var. Read.*), *Sept. Co.* ROTH. STADE, BER. KRA. V. 16. Syria—Edom, *MSS. Aq. Pesh. Ev. Hā. Co.* ROTH. KRA. (1.); Aram, OR. V. 17. of . . . pannag—and spices (Gen. 43:11) (storax, KRA.) and wax, *Co. KRA.* V. 18. for . . . handiworks—*Omit*, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. BER. all . . . riches—thy goods, 'SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. Vs. 18, 19. wine . . . iron—wine of Helbon and Simin and Arnabān they furnished as thy wares, (19) From Uzal came forged iron, *Co. BER.* V. 19. Vedan . . . wares—Vedan and Javan 'from' Uzal have added to thy goods, OR.; . . . from Uzal brought upon thy market, ROTH.; . . . and wine out of Izal they paid thee. Out of Uzal came, KRA. traded . . . wares—from Uzal (Gen. 10:27), *MSS. Sept. Pesh. Aq. Boch. Ev. Hā. Hā. Ke. Sm. Co. R. marg. (L.).* V. 20. precious cloths—*So*, but *implying one letter changed*, *Gr. Sept. Targ. See Var. Rend.* V. 21. in . . . merchants—*Omit*, ROTH. V. 22. The traffickers of—*Omit* (*perhaps a tribal name hidden here*), ROTH. BER. KRA.; Havilah (*see* Gen. 10:7; 2:11), *Co. Raamah—Regma, OR.*

- 3 Perhaps, a kind of confection.
h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
i Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
j Balm, Jer. 8:22.

18

- k Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
l Ch. 47:16-18; Gen. 14:15; Is. 7:8; Jer. 49:23.
m See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
n Wine, Lev. 10:9.
o See "Colors," Job 3:5.
p See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.

19

- 4 Or, as otherwise read, from Uzal.
q Yarn, Pr. 7:16.
5 Or, wrought.
r Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
s See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

20

- t Cloth, Pr. 7:16.

21

- u Arabia, II Chr. 17:11.
v Is. 21:13; Jer. 25:24.
w Prince, Num. 2:7.
x Kedar, Ps. 120:5.
y Song of Sol. 1:5; Is. 21:16, 17; Jer. 49:28.
z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
a Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
b Is. 60:7.
c Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

22

- d Sheba, Gen. 10:7.
e Ch. 38:13; Is. 60:6.
f Gen. 10:7.
g Spices, II Ki. 20:13.

- 22**
 a Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
23
 b Haran, Gen. 27:43.
 c Gen. 11:26; 31; II Ki. 19:12; Is. 37:12.
 d Eden, I Chr. 31:15.
 e II Ki. 19:12; Is. 37:12; Amos 1:5.
 f See "Assyria," II Ki. 15:19.
 g Ch. 32:22; Num. 24:22; 24; Hos. 14:3.

- 24**
 h See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
 i Or, *bales*.
 j See "Colors," Job 3:4.
 j See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
 k See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 l See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 m See "Trees and Plants," Ps. 144:12.

- 25**
 n Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
 o Tarshish, II Chr. 9:21.
 p Caravan, Is. 21:13.
 q Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
 r See "Glory," Ps. 7:5.
 s Heart, Acts 15:9.
 t Vs. 4, 26, 27.
 u Sea, Ex. 14:21.

- 26**
 v See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
 w Ch. 26:19.
 x Waters, Ps. 95:5.
 y Ps. 48:7; Jer. 18:17; Acts 27:14.
 z Wind, Job 27:21.

- 27**
 a Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 b Goods, Num. 31:10.
 c Mariner, Ex. 27:9.
 d Pilot, Ez. 27:9.
 e Or, *exchangers*.

a gold. 23 ^{b c} Hā-rān and Cān-nēh and ^{d e} Eden, the traffickers of Shē-lābā, ^{f g} Āssh-l'ir and Chīl-mād, were thy traffickers. 24 These were thy ^h traffickers in choice wares, in ⁱ wrappings of ^j blue and ^j broidered work, and in chests of rich ^k apparel, bound with ^l cords and made of ^m cedar, among thy merchandise. 25 The ⁿ ships of ^o Tār-shīsh were thy ^p caravans for ^q thy merchandise: and thou wast replenished, and made very ^r glorious in the ^{s t} heart of the "seas."

26 Thy ^v rowers have brought thee into ^{w x} great waters: the ^y east ^z wind hath broken thee in the heart of the seas. 27 Thy ^a riches, and thy ^b wares, thy merchandise, thy ^c mariners, and thy ^d pilots, thy ^e calkers, and the ² dealers in thy merchandise,

Var. Rend.—V. 23. were thy traffickers—carried on trade with thee, ROTH.; are thy merchant-body, OR. V. 24. were . . . in—carried on trade with thee in, ROTH.; They traded with thee, KRA. were—are, OR. choice wares—gorgeous fabrics (*ch.* 23:12), *Var.*; stately garments, ROTH. KRA. wrappings—mantles, ROTH. KRA. OR. blue—purple, OR. KRA.; blue-purple, ROTH. broidered work—gaily embroidered, KRA. chests of rich apparel—choice stores, SEPT.; striped blankets, OR.; woven variegated carpets, KRA. ROTH. (*possibly*). bound . . . cedar—with twisted and solid cords, ROTH.; braided and twisted cords, OR.; twisted and strong cords, KRA. cedar—cedar therewith, ROTH. V. 25. were . . . merchandise—were thy caravans, thy merchandise, *Ge. Ew. Kc.* for . . . merchandise—with thy wares, KRA. OR.; were thy merchandise, ROTH. and . . . replenished—that thou becamest rich, OR.; So thou filledest thyself, KRA.; And thou wast full, BER. made very glorious—becamest very heavy, KRA.; made over-rich, ROTH.; and heavily laden, BER. glorious—Or, heavy, (*i.e. weighted down*), *Sept. Sm. Co.* KRA. heart—midst, ROTH. V. 26. have brought—brought, BER. thee—thou out, OR. KRA. into—upon, ROTH. great waters—the high seas, BER. ROTH. KRA.; many waters, RED. bath broken—shattered, BER. KRA. heart—height, ROTH. V. 27. riches—goods, ROTH. KRA. wares—*Add. 'and,'* ROTH. KRA. mariners—seamen, OR.; sailors, ROTH. BER. calkers—*See v. 9.* pilots—sailors, OR. dealers—exchangers, OR.; barterers, BER.; occupiers, *v.* that . . . thee—[Which are in thee and among thy people, that dwell in thy midst], BER.; which [are] in thee and . . . thy whole militia, which are in thy midst, KRA. with all thy—and the whole, ROTH. fall—sink, ROTH. heart—midst, ROTH. ruin—collapse, OR.; fall, ROTH. KRA. V. 28. At . . . cry—On account of the loud cry, BER. KRA. Vs. 28, 29. pilots

and all thy ^e men of ⁱ war, that are in thee, ³ with all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the heart of the seas in the ^o day of thy ^h ruin. 28 At the sound of the ⁱ cry of thy pilots the ⁴ suburbs shall ⁱ shake. 29 And all that handle the oar, the ^k mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall ^l come down from their ships; they shall stand upon the ^m land, 30 and shall ⁿ cause their ^o voice to be heard over thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall ^p cast up ^q dust upon their ^r heads; they shall ^s wallow themselves in the ^t ashes: 31 and they shall make themselves ^{u v} bald for thee, and ^w gird them with ^x sackcloth, and they shall ^{y z} weep for thee in ^{a b} bitterness of soul with bitter mourning. 32 And in their

—sailors, OR. V. 28. suburbs—pasture-grounds, *Hi. Ke. KRA.* V. 29. And . . . shall stand—Then step off from their ships all that handle the oars, the sailors, all the pilots of the seas, step out, ROTH.; That down from their ships step all, that handle the oars, That the sailors, all pilots of the sea, step, BER. mariners—seamen, OR. stand—step, OR. BER. KRA. V. 30. shall . . . heard—lift up a loud cry, OR.; let their voices be heard, BER. KRA. shall—*Omit.* BER. KRA. ROTH. bitterly—pitifully, ROTH. shall cast up—throw, ROTH.; bring upon, BER. KRA. they shall wallow—Sprinkle, ROTH.; roll, BER. in—with, ROTH. V. 31. they . . . thee—shear them on thy account (to) (a, KRA.) baldness, BER. KRA.; shear themselves baldness—on thine account, ROTH. sackcloth—mourning garb, ROTH. KRA.; sacks, OR. they shall (*second*)—and, ROTH. OR. KRA. for—over, ROTH. OR. KRA.; bitterness . . . mourning—anguish of heart, in bitter lamentation, BER. mourning—lamentation, OR.

Var. Rend.—V. 23. the . . . Sheba—they were thy dealers, *Sept. Hi. Co.* KRA.; carried on trade with thee, ROTH.; and all they that dwell in, BER. and . . . traffickers—was thine apprentice in traffic, *Joseph Kimchi, Hi. Co. (pts.)*; Chil-mad—(and, KRA.) 'Ali Media, ROTH. BER. KRA.; Madai, TARG.; and Kalmad, OR. (?) V. 24. among thy merchandise—in them was thy traffic, *Targ. Hi. Co. (pts.)*; they carried on trade with thee, ROTH.; on thy market, OR. KRA. V. 25. were thy caravans—served thee, *Aq. Ethiopic (later recension), Co. RED. (?)*; *omit.* BER. ROTH.; brought thee, OR. KRA. V. 27. with—*Omit, many MSS. Sept. Pesh. Targ. Hi. Co.* which . . . thee—*Omit, SEPT. ROTH.* V. 28. the suburbs shall—' ROTH. BER.; fleets, OR. VULG. JER. V. 32. in their wailing—their sons, SEPT. HEB. MSS.; *omit,* ROTH. KRA. BER.

- e See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
 f War, Josh. 22:8.
 3 Or, and in.
 g Day, Lev. 25:8.
 h Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

- 28**
 i Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 4 Or, waves.
 j Ch. 26:10, 15, 18.

- 29**
 k Rev. 18:17–19.
 l Ch. 26:16.
 m Land, Gen. 23:15.

- 30**
 n Ch. 26:17; Is. 23:1–6.
 o Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 p I Sam. 4:12; II Sam. 1:2; Lam. 2:10; Rev. 18:19.
 q Dust, Is. 65:25.
 r Head, Pr. 20:29.
 s Jer. 6:26; Jonah 3:6.
 t Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.

- 31**
 u See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
 v Ch. 29:18; Is. 15:2.
 w Ch. 7:18; Is. 22:12.
 x Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
 y Mourning, John 11:35.
 z Is. 16:9; 22:4.
 a Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.
 b Bitterness of Soul, Job 4:15.

32

- a V. 2; ch. 26:17; 28:12.
 b Mourning, John 11:35.
 c Lam. 2:13.
 d Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
 e Ch. 26:4, 5.
 f Sea, Ez. 14:21.

33

- g See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
 h See "Goods," Num. 31:9.
 i King, Deut. 17:15.
 j Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 k Vs. 12, 18; ch. 28:4, 5.

34

- l Vs. 26, 27; ch. 26:12.
 m Waters, Ps. 95:5.
 n Zech. 9:3, 4.

35

- o Ch. 26:16; Is. 23:6.
 p Islands, Esth. 10:1.
 q Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
 r Fear, Gen. 9:2.

36

- s Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
 t Jer. 19:8;
 49:17; 50:13;
 Zeph. 2:15.
 1 Or, a destruction. Heb. terrors.
 u Ch. 26:21.
 v See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 w Ps. 37:10, 36.

1

- x Word of God, John 6:63.
 y Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

wailing they shall take up a ^{a b} lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, *saying*, Who is there ^c like ^d Tÿre, like her that is brought to silence in the ^e midst of the ^f sea? 33 ^g When thy ^h wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many peoples; thou didst enrich the ⁱ kings of the ^j earth with the ^k multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise. 34 In the time that thou wast ^l broken by the seas in the depths of the ^m waters, thy ⁿ merchandise and all thy company did fall in the midst of thee. 35 All the ^o inhabitants of the ^p isles are ^q astonished at thee, and their kings are horribly ^r afraid; they are troubled in their countenance. 36 The merchants among the peoples ^s ^t hiss at thee; thou art become ^u a ^v terror, and ^w thou shalt ^x nevermore have any being.

28 The ^{x y} word of Jê-hô-vâh came again unto

Var. Read.—V. 32. shall—*Omit*, ROTH. BER. take . . . for—lift over thee an elegy, BER. KRA. for—concerning, ROTH.; over, OR. KRA.; thus of, BER. *saying—Omit*, ROTH. KRA. Who . . . sea?—'O how' is Tyre destroyed in the midst of the sea! ROTH.; Who was like Tyre in his pride (splendor, KRA.) in the heart (midst, KRA.) of the seas (sea, KRA.) BER. KRA. V. 33. When—As, BER. wares—markets, BER.; gain, KRA. went forth—came, *Var.*; arose, ROTH. BER. KRA. filledst—didst satiate, ROTH. BER. KRA. multitude . . . merchandise—much wealth and wares, BER.; mass of thy goods and wares, KRA. multitude of thy riches—possessions of fortunes, OR. V. 34. In . . . waters—Now hast thou foundered from off the sea in watery depths, BER.; (Now thou art crushed out of, KRA.) the sea in watery depths, OR. KRA. in—upon, ROTH. waters—water, ROTH. merchandise—wares, BER. KRA. company—militia, KRA.; folk, BER. did fall—are fallen, *Var.*; sank, BER. KRA. V. 35. isles—coast-lands, ROTH. OR. astonished at—terrified over, ROTH.; stunned on account of, KRA. are horribly afraid—tremble mightily, BER. they . . . countenance—pale are their faces, ROTH. (see Is. 29:22); gloomy of visage, OR.; with trembling face, KRA.; with eyes dejected, BER. V. 36. the . . . peoples—White'er traffics among the nations, BER. hiss—whistle, ROTH.; whistles, BER.; 'clap [sneeringly] the hands,' KRA. thou . . . terror—For [For] an end with terror hast thou taken, BER. KRA. shalt . . . being—and art eternally no more, BER. KRA.; art gone forever,

^z me, saying, 2 ^a Son of ^b man, say unto the ^c prince of Tÿre, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: Because thy ^{d e} heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, ^f I am a ^g god, I sit in the ^h seat of God, in the ^{i 2} midst of the seas; yet thou art ^j man, and not God, though thou didst set thy ^k heart as the heart of ^l God;—3 behold, thou art ^m wiser than ^{n o} Dăn-žêl; there is no secret that is hidden from thee; 4 by thy wisdom and by thine ^p understanding thou hast gotten thee ^{q r 3} riches, and hast gotten ^s gold and ^t silver into thy ^{u v} treasures; 5 by thy great wisdom *and* by thy ^w traffic hast thou increased thy riches, and thy ^x heart is lifted up because of thy riches;—6 therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: Because thou hast ^y set thy heart as the heart of God, 7 therefore, behold, I will bring ^z strangers upon thee,

ROTH.; shalt be no more eternally, OR.; shalt never be any more, *R.* **Chap. 28.**—V. 1. *Prefix*, And, ROTH. OR. KRA. again—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 1, 11. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2. Son—Child, KRA. Vs. 2, 6, 12. saith—hath spoken, KRA. V. 2. is—was, ROTH. is lifted up—aimed high, KRA. hast said—saidst, KRA. sit—dwell, ROTH. OR. the (first)—a, *Var.* KRA. God—the gods, OR. KRA. yet—and yet, ROTH. OR.; while yet, KRA. didst . . . of—deemest thyself [nevertheless] a, ROTH.; didst deem thyself in the heart as a, KRA. as . . . God—like that of a god, OR. V. 3. behold—Verily, KRA.; *omit*, ROTH. thou art—Art thou not . . . ? ROTH. Vs. 3, 4. there . . . by—no soothsayers were like thee in, BER. V. 3. that . . . from—too dark for, ROTH.; too dark! OR. is hidden—they can hide, *R.* V. 4. by (twice)—through, ROTH. KRA.; thanks to, OR. V. 5. by (first)—through, ROTH. KRA.; thanks to, OR.; thy great—the fulness of thy, ROTH. OR. KRA. *and* by—in, *Var.* ROTH. OR.; by, KRA. and—so that, KRA. is lifted up—became haughty, OR. V. 6. hast . . . God—in thy mind (heart, KRA.) considered thyself as a god, ROTH. set—made, OR. V. 7. behold—verily, KRA. strangers—foreigners, OR.; *omit*, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 33. many—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. BER. KRA. V. 34. In . . . in—Now art thou broken from the seas; into, 3 MSS. Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ev. Hi. Sm. Co. (pts.). Cf. ch 26:17, *Var.* See *Var. Rend.* V. 36. among the peoples—*Omit*, ROTH. **Chap. 28.**—Vs. 2, 6, 10, 12. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; *omit*, ROTH. V. 7. therefore—*Omit*, PESH. ROTH.

z Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

2

- a Son, Gen. 21:19.
 b Man, Gen. 2:7.
 c Prince, Num. 2:7.
 d Pride, Ps. 10:2.
 e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," I. u. 2:21.
 f V. 9; Is. 14:13, 14; 47:8; II Thess. 2:4.
 g See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 h Seat, Mt. 21:12.
 i Ch. 27:25-27.
 2 Heb. *hcart*.
 j V. 9; Ps. 92:20-82, 7; Is. 31:3.
 k Heart, Acts 15:9.
 l One God alone, Gen. 1:1.

3

- m Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 n Zech. 1:20; 2:20-23, 28; 5:11, 12.
 o Daniel, Dan. 1:1.

4

- p See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 q Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 r Ch. 27:33;
 Zech. 9:2, 3.
 3 Or, *power*.
 s Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 t Silver, Job 22:25.
 u Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
 v Treasury, Jer. 38:11.

5

- w Ch. 27:12; Hos. 12:7, 8.
 x V. 2; Job 31:24, 25; Ps. 52:7; Hos. 13:6.

6

- y V. 2; Ex. 9:17.

7

- z Ch. 26:7.

7
 a Ch. 30:11;
 31:12; 32:12;
 Hab. 1:6-8.
 b Nations, Gen.
 10:32.
 c See "War,"
 Josh. 22:12.
 d See "Proph-
 ecy," Dan.
 2:29.
 e Foreknowl-
 edge of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 f Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
 g Beauty, Ps.
 50:2.
 h Wisdom, Ps.
 111:10.
 i See "Purifica-
 tion," Lev.
 15:2.
 j See "Pro-
 fane," I Tim.
 6:20.
 1 Or, *profane*.
 k See v. 17.
8
 l See "Tyre,"
 Hos. 9:13.
 m Ch. 32:30.
 n Pit, II Sam.
 23:20.
 o Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 p Ch. 27:26, 27,
 34.
 q Heart, Acts
 15:9.
 r Sea, Ex.
 14:21.
9
 s One God
 alone, Gen.
 1:1.
 t See v. 2.
 u Man, Gen. 2:7.
 v Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
 w Wound, Job
 34:6.
 2 Or, *profaneth*.
10
 z See "Circum-
 cision," Gen.
 17:14.
 y Ch. 31:18;
 32:30; I Sam.
 17:26, 36.
11
 z See "Inspira-
 tion of Proph-
 ets," II Ki.
 17:13.
 a Ezekiel, Ez.
 1:1.
12
 b Son, Gen.
 21:19.
 c Ch. 19:1;
 26:17; 27:2.
 d Mourning,
 John 11:35.
 e King, Deut.
 17:15.
 3 Or, *measure*.
 Or, *pattern*.
 f See v. 3.
 g Ch. 27:3.
13
 h Eden, II Chr.
 31:15.
 i Ch. 31:8, 9,
 16; 36:25;
 Gen. 2:8; Is.
 51:3.
 j Garden,
 Deut. 11:10.

the ^a terrible of the ^b nations; and they shall ^{c d e} draw their ^f swords against the ^g beauty of thy ^h wisdom, and they ^{i j} shall ^k defile thy ^l brightness. 8 They shall bring ^m thee ⁿ down to the ^o pit; and thou shalt ^p die the death of them that are slain, in the ^q heart of the ^r seas. 9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, ^{s t} I am God? ^u but thou art man, and not God, in the ^v hand of him that ^w woundeth thee. 10 Thou shalt die the death of the ^{x y} uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh.

11 Moreover the ^z word of Jê-hô-vâh came unto ^a me, saying, 12 ^b Son of man, ^{c d} take up a lamentation over the ^e king of Tyre, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: Thou sealest up the ^f sum, ^g full of wisdom, and ^h perfect in beauty. 13 Thou wast in ⁱ Eden, the ^j garden

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). terrible—most terrible, ROTH.; most defiant. OR.; fiercest, BER.; most oppressive, KRA. nations—heathens, KRA. defile—profane, ROTH. OR. V. 8. bring—hurl, ROTH. KRA. death—growsome death, KRA. heart—depth, ROTH. V. 9. yet—then still, ROTH. KRA. him . . . thee—thy destroyer, KRA. slayeth—slay, ROTH. I am God—"A God am I!" ROTH. OR. KRA. but—and, ROTH.; whereas, OR. while, KRA. not—no, OR. KRA. hand—power, ROTH. him . . . thee—thy murderers, ROTH.; thy stabber, OR. KRA.; who 'slays' thee, TOY. him—'them,' ROTH. V. 10. uncircumcised—unclean, OR. strangers—foreigners, OR. V. 11. Moreover—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 12. Thou—[O] Thou, ROTH. sealest up—didst seal up perfection (*i.e.* *wast complete perfection*; *lit.* *didst seal perfection*), *Ge. Sm.* sealest up the sum—wast the seal of even-measure, OR.; 'ROTH. BER. sealest . . . wisdom—wast a wise man,' of the highest perfection, KRA. V. 13. wast—has been, OR. Vs. 13, 14. God—Or, the gods, *Ew. Sm.* V. 13. every—all sorts of, ROTH. OR. KRA. stone—stones (jewels, OR.) were, ROTH. OR. KRA. sardius—a red stone, carnel or onyx, BER.; carnel, KRA. ROTH. OR. diamond—jaspis, BER. ROTH. OR. KRA. beryl—chrysolite, BER. ROTH.; Tarshish-stone, OR.; schoham, ROTH. jasper—jaspis, BER.; beryl, OR. KRA.; onyx, ROTH. JOS. sapphire—beryl, VULG. emerald—carbuncle, SEPT. VULG. JOS. BER.; garnet, KRA. BER. (*alt.*), carbuncle—beryl, *Var.*; smaragd (emerald), KRA. the workmanship . . . thee—And out of gold are thine artistic settings and engravings, OR.; and gold was thy settings and lace (pierced-through) work on thee, KRA.

of God; ^{k l m} every precious stone was thy covering, the ⁿ sardius, the topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the ^o onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the ^p emerald, and the ^q carbuncle, and ^r gold: the ^s workmanship of thy ^{t u} tabrets and of thy ^v pipes was in thee; in the ^w day that thou wast ^x created they were prepared. 14 Thou wast the ^{y z} anointed ^a chérûb that covereth: and ^b I set thee, so that thou wast upon the ^c holy ^d mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the ^e stones of ^f fire. 15 Thou wast ^g perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till ^{h i} unrighteousness was found in thee. 16 By the ^j abundance of thy traffic they ^k filled the midst of thee with ^l violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore have I ^{m n} cast thee as ^o profane out of the ^p mountain

tabrets—Or, settings (*viz.* *for the jewels*), *Ge. Sm. Co. KRA. (Obscure)*, pipes—*So Schrö.*; ouches, *Ge. Hi.* V. 14. anointed—*So. Ha. Klie. Ke.*; far (?)—covering cherub, *Ge. Ew. Sm. (but suspecting corruption)*, set—had set, OR.; appointed, SEPT. ROTH. hast . . . fire—walkest in the midst of the sons of the gods, KRA. the (*last*)—*Omit, Var.* V. 16. abundance—multitude, *r.* they . . . violence—thy inmost wast filled (thou didst fill, KRA.) with wickedness (violence, TOY.) OR. KRA. TOY. they filled—thou didst fill, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. violence—extortion, ROTH. therefore—then, ROTH. OR.; and, KRA. cast—driven, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 7 (*cont.*). the beauty of—*Omit, ROTH.* V. 8. the death . . . slain—*Omit, ROTH.* V. 9. him—them, *HEB. MSS. SEPT. PESH. ROTH.* woundeth thee—*So Ew. Hi. Ke. Sm. (pt.).* Text has *profaneth, Var.* See *Var. Rend.* V. 12. sealest up—seal or signet ring (of perfection; *lit.* *of proportion*), *3 MSS. Sept. Ag. Pesh. Vulg. Hi. Ew. (pt.): cf. Jer. 22:24.* V. 13. carbuncle—*Add, the figure, the agate, and the amethyst (Ex. 28:19), Sept. Ew. Hi.* they were prepared—*Omit, ROTH. KRA.* V. 14. Thou . . . thee—*Beside the, &c., have I placed thee (pts.), Hi. (after Sept. Pesh.);* with cherubim didst thou have intimate association, *BER. (?)*; with cherubim was thy dwelling, *KRA. so . . . wast—Omit, ROTH. OR. holy—Omit, ROTH. God—Add, a divine being wast thou, ROTH. V. 15. thou wast created, till—Omit, ROTH. V. 16. By . . . traffic—Omit, ROTH. By . . . violence—A gloss, KRA. as profane—Omit, ROTH. OR. KRA.*

k Ch. 27:16, 22.
 l Precious
 Stones, I Ki.
 10:11.
 m See "Jewels,"
 Num. 31:51.
 4 Or, *ruby*.
 n Onyx, Job
 28:16.
 5 Or, *carbuncle*.
 6 Or, *emerald*.
 o Gold, I Ki.
 10:21.
 p See "Trades
 and Arts,"
 Is. 40:19.
 q See "Music,"
 I Chr. 6:31.
 r Is. 24:8;
 30:32.
 s Pipe, I Sam.
 10:5.
 t Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 u God the Crea-
 tor, Gen. 1:1.

14

v Anointing,
 Ps. 2:2.
 w V. 16; Ex.
 25:17-20;
 30:26; 40:9.
 x See "Cheru-
 bim," Ex.
 25:18.
 y Is. 10:6, 15;
 Ch. 37:26, 27.
 z Holiness,
 Eph. 4:24.
 a Mountain,
 Ex. 3:12.
 b V. 16; ch.
 20:40.
 c Stones, Ex.
 34:1.
 d Vs. 13, 16;
 Rev. 18:16.
 e Fire, Lev.
 10:2.

15

f Vs. 3-6, 12;
 ch. 27:3, 4.
 g Perfection,
 Heb. 6:1.
 h See "Sin,"
 Gen. 3:6.
 i Vs. 17, 18; Is.
 14:12.

16

j Ch. 26:17;
 27:12.
 k Ch. 8:17;
 Hab. 2:8, 17.
 l Violence,
 Hab. 1:3.
 m Gen. 3:24.
 n See "Out-
 casts," Jer.
 49:36.
 o Profane,
 I Tim. 6:20.
 p Mountain, Ex.
 3:12.

16
a Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
b See "Cherubim," Ex. 25:18.
c Stone, Ex. 34:1.

17
d Heart, Acts 15:9.
e Pride, Ps. 10:2.
f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
g Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
h Is. 19:11.
i Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
j Ground, Gen. 33:19.
k Ch. 26:16.
l King, Deut. 17:15.

18
m See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
n See "Commerce," Pr. 31:10.
o See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Fire, Lev. 10:2.
r Amos 1:9, 10.
s Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
t See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
u Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
v Mal. 4:3.
w Earth, Gen. 2:1.

19
x Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
y Nation, Gen. 10:32.
z Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
a Ch. 26:16; 27:35.
b Or, *a destruction*, Heb. *terrors*.
c See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
d Ch. 26:21; 27:36.
e See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
f Jer. 51:64.

20
f Word of God, John 6:63.
g See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
h Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k Ch. 6:2; 25:2.
l Face, Is. 6:2.

of God; and I have ^adestroyed thee, O covering ^bchêr-ûb, from the midst of the ^cstones of fire. 17 Thy ^dheart was lifted up because of thy ^ebeauty; thou hast ^fcorrupted thy ^gwisdom by reason of thy brightness; I have cast thee to the ^hground; I have laid thee before ⁱkings, that they may behold thee. 18 By the multitude of thine ^jiniquities, in the unrighteousness of thy ^ktraffic, thou hast profaned thy ^lsanctuaries; therefore have ^mI brought forth a ⁿfire from the midst of ^othee; it hath ^pdevoured thee, and I have turned thee to ^qashes upon the ^rearth in the sight of all them that behold thee. 19 All they that ^sknow thee among the ^tpeoples shall be ^uastonished at thee: thou art become ^va ^wterror, and ^xthou shalt ^ynevermore have any being.

20 And the ^zword of Jê-hô-^avâh came unto ^bme, saying, 21 ^cSon of ^dman, ^eset thy ^fface

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*).—destroyed—'hurled' down, ROTH. covering—guarding, BER. OR. midst... fire—circle of fiery stones, OR. V. 17. Thy... up—Overhearing was thy mind, ROTH.; High aimed thy heart, KRA. lifted up—haughty, OR. hast corrupted—hast lost, OR.; neglectest, KRA. by reason of—Or, together with, Sept. Hi. Kc.; over, OR. have cast—threw, KRA. ground—earth, OR. KRA. I... thee—down before the eyes of kings, made thee a feast for eyes, OR. laid thee before—handed thee over to the, ROTH.; delivered thee over to, KRA. behold thee—feed thy eyes upon thee, ROTH.; have a feast of eyes on thee, KRA. V. 18. By—Through, OR.; On account of, ROTH. the multitude of—many, OR. in—through, ROTH. KRA.; with, OR. unrighteousness—dishonesty, KRA. therefore—then, ROTH. KRA. brought—caused to break forth, KRA. hath devoured—consumed, TOY. turned—laid, KRA. in the sight—before the eyes, OR. KRA. behold—beheld, ROTH. V. 19. they that know thee—thine acquaintances, OR. know—knew, ROTH. KRA. shall be—are, ROTH. OR.; were, KRA. astonished—horried, ROTH. OR.; numb, KRA. at—on account of, KRA. thou... terror—For an end full of terror hast thou taken, KRA. become a—gone down in, OR. shalt... being—not be (art not, KRA.) any more eternally, OR. KRA.; art gone for ever, ROTH.; never be any more, R. V. 20. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 21. toward—against, ROTH. V. 22. saith—hath spoken, KRA. Behold—behold, now, ROTH.; Verily, KRA. be glorified—get me glory (or, honour), cf. Ex. 14:4, Var.; glorify myself, ROTH. OR.; show myself as a mighty one, KRA. and

toward ^mSi-dôn, and ⁿprophecy against it, 22 and say, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-^ovâh: Behold, I am ^pagainst thee, O Si-dôn; and I will be ^qglorified in the midst of thee; and they shall know that I am Jê-hô-^rvâh, when I shall have ^sexecuted ^tjudgments in her, and shall be ^usanctified in her. 23 For I will send ^vpestilence into her, and ^wblood into her ^xstreets; and the ^ywounded shall ^zfall in the midst of her, with the ^asword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I am Jê-hô-^bvâh. 24 And there shall be no more a ^cpricking ^dbrier unto the house of ^eÎs-râ-ël, nor a hurting ^fthorn of any that are round about them, that did ^gdespite unto them; and they shall know that I am the Lord Jê-hô-^hvâh.

25 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-ⁱvâh: When I shall have ^jgathered the house of Îs-râ-ël from

they shall—that they may, ROTH. OR. KRA. shall have executed—execute, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 22, 25. shall... her—have shown myself holy in her, Var.; prove myself holy on her, KRA. ROTH.; sanctify me on her, OR. V. 23. For—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. into—towards, OR. into her—therein, KRA.; towards—thence, SEPT. ROTH. blood—shedding of blood, ROTH. into—upon, OR. her (second)—thy, ROTH. wounded—pierced through, OR.; slain, KRA. fall—sink down, ROTH. with—through, ROTH. OR. KRA. with... her—[that it rage] against, KRA. upon—against, ROTH. OR. Vs. 23, 24, 26. and they shall—that they may, OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 24. pricking—fretting (Lev. 13:15), Var.; tormenting, ROTH. BER. KRA.; burning, OR.; grieving, R. brier—thorn, KRA. of any—among all, ROTH. OR.; of all, KRA. did... unto—despised, OR. V. 25. saith—hath spoken, KRA. shall have gathered—gather, ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 16 (*cont.*). I have destroyed... cherub—(the covering cherub) shall destroy thee (Sept.), Symm. Hi. Co. (pts.) and the cherubim with whom thou wast associated expelled thee, BER.; Destroyed thee (the covering cherub), KRA. and thou hast sinned—Omit, ROTH.; Then thou becamest sinful, KRA.; a sinner, OR. stones of fire—sons of the gods, KRA. V. 17. brightness—Insert, because of the multitude of thy iniquities, Sept. Co. KRA. V. 18. sanctuaries—holiness, Symm. Vulg. Hi. Co. By... iniquities—Omit, Co. KRA. (see v. 17, Var. Read). Vs. 22, 24. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. V. 23. into her streets—A gloss, KRA.

21
m Sidon, Is. 23:12.
n Ch. 27:8; Gen. 10:15, 19; Is. 23:2, 4.
o Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

22
p Ch. 26:3.
q Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
r Ch. 39:13.
s V. 26; ch. 30:19.
t See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.
u Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
v Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
w Ch. 38:16.

23
x See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
y See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
z Ch. 5:17.
a Blood, Lev. 17:11.
b Street, Josh. 2:19.
c Wounded, Job 34:6.
d Jer. 51:52.
e Or, *be judged*.
f Sword, Ju. 7:20.

24
f Ch. 2:6; Num. 33:55; Josh. 23:13; Is. 55:13.
g See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
i Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
j Ch. 25:6; 36:5.

25
k See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
l Ch. 20:41; 34:13, 27; Ps. 106:47; Is. 11:12, 13; Jer. 32:37.

25

- a See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 b See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 c Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
 d V. 22; ch. 36:23.
 e Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 f Jer. 23:8; 27:11.
 g Land, Gen. 23:15.
 h Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 i See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
 j Ch. 37:25.
 k Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 l Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

26

- m Ch. 34:25-28; 38:8; Jer. 23:6.
 n See "Promises," John 14:2.
 o See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 p Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
 q Jer. 32:15, 43, 44; Amos 9:13, 14.
 r House, Deut. 24:10.
 s Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
 t See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
 u See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 v Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

1

- w V. 17; ch. 26:1; 30:20.
 x Year, Lev. 25:8.
 y Month, Gen. 7:11.
 z Day, Lev. 25:8.
 a Word of God, John 6:63.
 b Ezeziel, Ez. 1:1.

2

- c Son, Gen. 21:19.
 d Man, Gen. 2:7.
 e Face, Is. 6:2.
 f Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
 g King, Deut. 17:15.
 h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 i Ch. 30:1-32; Is. 19:1-17; Jer. 46:2-26.

3

- j Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

the peoples among whom^{a b} they are scattered, and shall be^{c d} sanctified in them in the sight of the^e nations, then shall they^f dwell in their own^{g h} land which I^{i j} gave to my^k servant^l Jacob. 26 And they shall^{m n} dwell securely therein; yea, they shall^{o p} build^q houses, and plant^r vineyards, and shall dwell^s securely, when I have^t executed^u judgments upon all those that do them despite round about them; and they shall know that I am Jê-hô^vâh their God.

29 In the^w tenth^x year, in the tenth^y month, in the twelfth^z day of the month, the^a word of Jê-hô^vâh came unto^b me, saying, 2^c Son of^d man, set thy^e face against^f Phâ^graôh king of Ê^ggypt, and prophesy against him, and against all^{h i} Ê^ggypt; 3 speak, and say, ^jThus saith the Lord Jê-hô^vâh: Behold, I am^k against thee, Phâ^graôh king of Ê^ggypt, the great^l monster that lieth in the midst of his^m rivers, thatⁿ hath said, ^oMy

Var. Rend.—V. 25 (*cont.*), and—then, ROTH. KRA.; so, OR. in—on, ROTH. OR. KRA. in the sight—before the eyes, ROTH. OR. KRA. nations—heathen, OR. KRA. then—and, ROTH. OR. KRA. in . . . land—on their soil, OR. own—Omit, OR. KRA. V. 26, therein—thereon, OR. yea—and, ROTH. OR. when I have executed—While I execute, ROTH. KRA. those . . . despite—their despisers, KRA. do them despite—despised them, OR. do—did, ROTH. Chap. 29.—V. 1, day—Omit, ROTH. OR. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2, Son—Child, KRA. V. 3, saith—hath spoken, KRA. Behold—Verily, KRA. I am—now will I, ROTH. monster—i.e. *crocodile*, Var.; 'crocodile', ROTH. HEB. MSS. OR. BER. KRA.; dragon, R. Vs. 3, 4, 5, 10, rivers—Nile-canals (Ex. 7:17-19), Var. V. 3, rivers—Nile-streams, OR. BER.; streams, KRA. hath said—saith, ROTH. OR. KRA. My—The, PESH. VULG. TARG. ROTH. KRA. Vs. 3, 9, river—Nile, Var. KRA. ROTH. BER. OR. V. 4, And—Now, ROTH.; So, OR. KRA. will (first)—Omit, ROTH. will bring—pull, SEPT. PESH. ROTH.; bring, KRA. midst—reach, OR. rivers (first)—streams, KRA. rivers (second)—river, SEPT. PESH. ROTH.; stream, KRA. V. 5, will—Omit, ROTH. OR. cast thee—leave thee thrown, R. and (second)—together with, KRA. rivers—river, SEPT. PESH.

river is mine own, and I have made it for myself. 4 And^p I will put^{q r} hooks in thy^s jaws, and I will cause the^t fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy^u scales; and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, with all the fish of thy rivers which stick unto thy scales. 5 And I will^v cast thee forth into the^w wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt^x fall upon the^y open^z field; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered; I have given thee for^a food to the^{b c} beasts of the^d earth and to the^e birds of the^f heavens. 6 And all the inhabitants of Ê^ggypt shall^g know that I am^h Jê-hô^vâh, because they have been aⁱ staff of^j reed to the house of k^l Îs^lra^l-êl. 7 When they took hold of thee² by thy^l hand, thou didst^m break, and didst rend all their shoulders; and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all theirⁿ loins to³ be at a stand.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hô^vâh: Behold, ^{o p}I will^{q r} bring a^s sword upon thee,

ROTH. thou (*second*)—and, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. thou (*second*) . . . gathered—without being gathered and buried, KRA. brought—gathered, ROTH. gathered—buried, KRA. ROTH. have given—give, ROTH. OR. food—meat, R. beasts of the earth—wild beasts, ROTH. KRA. to—for, ROTH. OR. V. 7, Verbs present, Var. OR. ROTH. KRA. brakest—brakest apart, ROTH. OR. be at a stand—shake (Ps. 69:23), Ge. Ev. Hi. Ke. Sm. Co. ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. TOY (*referred by some to a different reading*), Var. V. 8, Behold—Verily, KRA. will bring—now bring, ROTH.; let come, OR. upon—over, ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—Chap. 29.—Vs. 3, 8, 13, 16, the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. V. 3, king of Egypt—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. the—thou, ROTH. OR. KRA. for myself—Omit, PESH. ROTH. KRA. V. 4, and (*second*) . . . scales—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. with all . . . scales—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 6, they have been—thou hast been, Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Hi. Co. KRA. (I.); thou art, ROTH.; they are, OR. V. 7, by thy—with the, Heb. marg. Ev. Hi. Sm. Co. ROTH. KRA. by thy hand—A gloss, ROTH. all their shoulders—the whole hand, ROTH. KRA.; every hand, OR. shoulders—hand, Sept. Pesh. Sm. Co.

- k V. 10; ch. 28:22.
 l Ch. 32:2; Is. 27:1.
 m Rivers, Is. 32:2.
 n V. 9; ch. 30:12; Is. 10:13.
 o See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

4

- p Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 q See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 r Ch. 38:4; II Ki. 19:28.
 s Jaws, Joel 1:6.
 t Fish, Gen. 9:2.
 u Job 4:15.

5

- v Ch. 32:4-6.
 w Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 x Ch. 32:4, 5.
 y Heb. *face of the field*.
 z Field, Num. 20:17.
 a Food, Gen. 9:3.
 b Ch. 39:4; Jer. 7:33; 34:20.
 c Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 d Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 f Birds, Gen. 9:2.
 g Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

6

- g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 h God, Gen. 1:1.
 i Is. 36:6.
 j See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 k Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

7

- 2 Or, *by the handle*. Another reading is, *with the hand*.
 l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 m Ch. 17:15-17; Jer. 37:5-11.
 n Loins, Is. 11:5.
 3 Or, as some read, *shake*. See Ps. 69:23.

8

- o Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 p Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 q Ch. 14:17; Jer. 46:13.
 r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 s Sword, Ju. 7:20.

8

a Beast, Lev. 15:2.
b Animals, Gen. 2:20.

9

c Vs. 10, 12; ch. 30:7, 8, 13-18.
d See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
e V. 3; Pr. 16:18; 18:12.
f Rivers, Is. 32:2.
g See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.

10

h V. 3; ch. 13:8; 21:3; 26:3.
i Or, from Migdol to Syene and even &c.
j Tower, Ju. 9:46.
k Ch. 30:6.
l Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.

11

l Ch. 32:13; Jer. 41:11, 12; 46:19.
m Foot, Gen. 18:4.

12

n Ch. 30:7; Jer. 25:15-19; 27:6-11.
o Cities, Gen. 4:17.
p Ch. 30:23, 26; Jer. 46:19.
q Nations, Gen. 10:32.

13

r See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
s Is. 19:22; Jer. 46:26.

14

2 Or, return to. Captivity.
t Num. 24:22.
u Pathros, Jer. 44:1.

and will cut off from thee man and ^{a b}beast. 9 And the ^cland of Êġġpt shall be a ^ddesolation and a waste; and they shall know that I am Jê-hôġvâh. Because he ^ehath said, The ^friver is mine, and ^gI have made it; 10 therefore, behold, I am ^hagainst thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Êġġpt an utter waste and desolation, ⁱfrom the ^jtower of ^kŠêv'â-nêh even unto the border of ^kÊ-thî-ôġ pî-â. 11 ^lNo ^mfoot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years. 12 And I will make the land of Êġġpt a desolation in the ⁿmidst of the countries that are desolate; and her ^ocities among the cities that are laid waste shall be a desolation forty years; and I will ^pscatter the Êġġp' ŭiâns among the ^qnations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 For thus saith the Lord Jê-hôġvâh: ^rAt the end of forty years will I ^sgather the Êġġp' ŭiâns from the peoples whither they were scattered; 14 and I will ^tbring back the ^ucaptivity of Êġġpt, and will cause them to return into the land of ^uPâthġ

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*), will cut—cut, OR.; exterminate, KRA. V. 9, waste—dryness, OR. and they shall—that they may, SEPT. PESH. VULG. ROTH. KRA. river—Nile, ROTH. KRA.; Nile-stream, OR. V. 10, I—now I, ROTH. KRA. an utter waste—a desert, ROTH. an . . . desolation—a heap of ruins (waste, desert), KRA. the tower of—the deserts of, OR.; Migdol unto, ROTH. KRA. BER. OR. LOFT. RED. Sevenah—Syene, KRA. RED. LOFT. Ethiopia—Cush, ROTH. OR. V. 11, through (*twice*)—upon, OR. through it—therein, KRA. neither . . . inhabited—it shall remain (be, OR.) uninhabited, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 12, will (*twice*)—Omit, OR. the (*second*) . . . desolate—devastated lands, OR. ROTH. KRA.: Add, shall it lie waste, KRA. her cities . . . waste—devastated cities, ROTH. OR. KRA. be a desolation—lie desolated, OR. the Egyptians—Egypt, OR. nations—heathen, KRA. will disperse—winnow, OR. countries—[heathen] lands, KRA. V. 13, saith—hath spoken, KRA. gather—gather [again], ROTH. V. 14, bring . . . captivity—turn the lot (fate), ROTH. KRA. back—

rös, into the ^{v w}land of their ³birth; and they shall be there a ⁴base kingdom. 15 It shall be the ^xbasest of the kingdoms; neither shall it any more lift itself up above the nations: and I will diminish them, that they shall no more ^yrule over the nations. 16 And ^zit shall be no more the ^aconfidence of the house of ^bÎš-râ-êl, ^cbringing iniquity to remembrance, when they turn to look after them: and they shall ^dknow that I am the ^eLord Jê-hôġvâh.

17 And it came to pass in the ^{f g}seven and twentieth ^hyear, in the first ⁱmonth, in the first ^jday of the month, the ^{k l}word of Jê-hôġvâh came unto ^mme, saying, 18 ⁿSon of ^oman, ^{p q}Nêb-û-châd-rêz-zâr ^rking of ^sBâb'ÿ-lôn caused his ^{t u}army to serve a great service against ^vTÿre: every ^whead was made ^{x y}bald, and every shoulder was worn; yet had he no ^zwages, nor his army, from Tÿre, for the service that he had served against it. 19 Therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hôġvâh: Behold, ^{a b}I will give the land of ^{c d}Êġġpt unto Nêb-û-châd-rêz-zâr king of Bâb'ÿ-lôn; and he shall

again, OR. cause them to return—bring them back, KRA. birth—origin, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. and . . . base—there shall they found an insignificant, ROTH. BER. KRA. base—low, OR. V. 15, the . . . the—more insignificant than the [other], ROTH. KRA.; low among the, OR. neither—and, ROTH. OR. KRA. shall no more—will not be able to, ROTH. shall . . . over—not trample down [further], OR. KRA. V. 16, And—Then, ROTH. it shall be—will they be, ROTH. confidence—object of confidence, ROTH. KRA. bringing—[such as] bring [their], ROTH. when . . . them—while they cling to them, OR.; when they follow them, KRA. and they shall—that they may, ROTH. V. 17, day—Omit, ROTH. OR. V. 18, was made bald—is pressed bare, OR.; is bare, KRA.; was peeled, r. worn—rubbed bare, Var.; rubbed sore, OR.; worn sore, BER. yet—but, KRA. for—corresponding to, OR. KRA. V. 19, saith—hath spoken, KRA. Behold—Verily, KRA. will give—give, ROTH. and—that, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 9, he hath said—thou hast said, ROTH.; thou didst speak, KRA.

v Ch. 30:14; Is. 11:11; Jer. 44:1, 15.
w Land, Gen. 23:15.
3 Or, origin.
4 Heb. low.

15

x Ch. 17:6, 14; 30:13; Zech. 10:11.
y Ch. 31:2; 32:2; Nah. 3:8-10.

16

z See "Egypt," Gen. 12:10.
a Vs. 6, 7; ch. 17:15; Is. 20:5; 30:1-3; 31:1; 36:6.
b Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
c Ch. 21:23; Is. 64:9; Jer. 14:10; Hos. 8:13.
d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
e God, Gen. 1:1.

17

f Seven, Gen. 2:2.
g V. 1; ch. 24:1; 26:1; 30:20; 40:1.
h Year, Lev. 25:8.
i Month, Gen. 7:11.
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k Word of God, John 6:63.
l See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
m Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

18

n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
q Ch. 26:7-12; Jer. 25:9; 27:6.
r King, Deut. 17:15.
s Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
t See "War," Josh. 22:12.
u See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
v Tyre, Hos. 13:6.
w Head, Pr. 20:29.
x See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
y Ch. 27:31; Jer. 48:37.
z Wages, Deut. 24:15.

19

a Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
c Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
d Ch. 30:10, 24, 25; 32:11.

19

a Ch. 30:4; Jer. 43:10-13.
b Spail, Is. 9:3.
c Wages, Deut. 24:15.
d See "War," Josh. 22:12.

20

e Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
g Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
1 Or, for his labor where-with he served.
h Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
i Is. 10:6, 7; 45:1-3; Jer. 25:9.

21

j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k Horn, Dan. 7:7.
l II Sam. 2:10; Ps. 92:10; 132:17.
m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
n Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
o Ch. 3:27; 24:27; 33:22; Amos 3:7, 8; Lu. 21:15.
p Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
q V. 6; ch. 6:7; 28:24, 26.

1

r Word of God, John 6:63.
s See "Inspiration," II Ki. 17:13.
t Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

2

u Son, Gen. 21:19.
v Man, Gen. 2:7.
w Mourning, John 11:35.
x Ch. 21:12; Is. 13:6; 15:2; Joel 1:5, 11, 13.

3

y Ch. 7:2-7, 12.
z Ch. 7:19; 13:5; Job 1:15; 2:1; Ob. 15.
a See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
b See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
c Nations, Gen. 10:32.

4

d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
e Anguish, John 16:21.

carry off her ^amultitude, and take her ^bspoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the ^cwages for his ^darmy. 20 ^eI have given ^fhim the land of ^gĒ-ṭhī-ō-ṭī-ā, as his ^hrecompense for which he ⁱserved, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord Jē-hō-ṭāh.

21 In that ^jday will I cause a ^khorn to bud forth unto the house of ^mn-Īṣ-rā-ēl, and I will give thee the ^oopening of the ^pmouth in the midst of them; and they shall ^qknow that I am Jē-hō-ṭāh.

30 The ^rword of Jē-hō-ṭāh ^scame again unto ^tme, saying, 2 ^uSon of ^vman, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-ṭāh: ^wx Wail ye, Alas for the day! 3 For the ^yday is near, even ^za day of Jē-hō-ṭāh is near; it shall be a day of ^bclouds, a time of the ^cnations. 4 And a ^dsword shall come upon Ē-ṭhī-ō-ṭī-ā, and ^eanguish shall be in

Var. Rend.—V. 19 (cont.). carry . . . multitude—OR, carry off her abundance, *Hi. Ke. Sm.*; drag off her riches, ROTH. carry—lead away, OR. KRA.; drag off, ROTH. multitude—magnificence, KRA.; riches, BER. OR. ROTH. take—boot, ROTH. KRA.; spoil, OR. take (second)—rob, OR. KRA. V. 20, have given—give, ROTH. OR. KRA. recompense—wages, ROTH. OR. KRA. because . . . me—OR, for that they (the Egyptians) have done to me, *Hi. V.* 21. In—On, ROTH. KRA. Chap. 30.—V. 1. *Prefix*, And, ROTH. OR. KRA. again—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2, Son—Child, KRA. Vs. 2, 6. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, OR.; *omit*, KRA.; Woe-worth, r. day—day of Yahweh, KRA. V. 3, the (first)—a, ROTH. KRA.; the (second)—a, OR. KRA. of—for, ROTH. KRA. it shall be—the, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. time—time [of judgment], ROTH.; [end]—time, KRA. nations—heathen, OR. KRA. r. V. 4, come upon—enter into, OR. upon—to, ROTH. KRA. anguish—Ethiopia—Cush shall fall into cramps, ROTH. anguish—a trembling, OR. KRA. Vs. 4, 5, Ethiopia—*Heb. Cush, Var.*; Cush, ROTH. slain—pierced-through, OR. fall—sink down, ROTH. multitude—OR, abundance, *Hi. Ke. Sm.*; magnificence, KRA.; riches, SEPT. ROTH. OR. be broken down—he torn in (down), ROTH. tear in (down), OR. V. 5, the mingled people—Arabians, KRA.; *see* Gen. 25:20. Var. children—league—sons of my covenant, ROTH.; sons of the united lands, OR.; sons of Crete, CO. KRA. land that is in league—*So Pesh. Ev. Hi. Ke. Sm.*; land of the covenant (*cf. Israel*), *Sept. Jer. Hi.* (*cf. Jer. 42-44*). V. 6, They

¹ ² Ē-ṭhī-ō-ṭī-ā, when the ^hslain shall fall in Ē-ṭhī-ō-ṭī-ā; and they shall take away her ⁱmultitude, and her foundations shall be broken down. 5 ² Ē-ṭhī-ō-ṭī-ā, and ^jPūt, and ^kLūd, and all the ^lmingled people, and Cūb, and the children of ^mthe land that is in ⁿleague, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith Jē-hō-ṭāh: They also that uphold ⁿĒ-ṭhī-ō-ṭī-ā shall fall: and the ^opride of her power shall come down: ^pfrom the ^qtower of ^rSēv-ē-nēh shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord Jē-hō-ṭāh. 7 And they shall be desolate in the ^rmidst of the countries that are desolate; and her ^scities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted. 8 And they shall ^tknow that ^uI am Jē-hō-ṭāh, when I have set a ^wx fire in Ē-ṭhī-ō-ṭī-ā, and all her ^yhelpers are ^zdestroyed. 9 ^ab In that day shall ^cd messengers go forth from before

also—And they, OR. They . . . uphold—Then the tops of, ROTH. KRA. fall—fall down, OR. the pride of her power—her proud splendor, ROTH. KRA.; defence of her power, OR. come—sink, ROTH. KRA.; tremble, OR. the tower of—Migdol, *Var.* ROTH. OR. of—*tc*, ROTH. OR. RED. LOFT. Seveveh—Syene, ROTH. OR. RED. V. 7, desolate—destroyed, ROTH. the countries—desolate—ruined countries, ROTH. OR.; wasted lands, KRA. the cities—wasted—deserted cities, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 8, have set—lay, ROTH. OR. KRA. are destroyed—crumble (break) in pieces, OR.; are shattered, ROTH.; shall be shattered, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 20, because . . . me—*Omit*, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. BER. CO. V. 21, *Prefix*, Thus hath Yahweh spoken, KRA. and (first)—but, KRA. the (second) joyful, KRA. and they shall—that they may, KRA. Chap. 30.—Vs. 2, 6, 10, 13, the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. Vs. 2, 6, the Lord—*Omit*, ROTH. V. 3, the day is near, even—Gloss, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. V. 4, and (third) . . . multitude—*Omit*, ROTH. V. 5, Cūb—Lub, *i.e.* either Nubia, *Ev. Hi. OR. BER. (formerly)*, or Libya, *Ke. Sm. CO. RED. KRA. Cf. Nah. 3:9; II Chr. 16:8.* and Cūb . . . league—A gloss, ROTH. that . . . league—(children of the land) of Crete (*L.*), *Inter-translation of Ethiope (one rendering)*, Co. (*Sept. has Cretans strangely for "Phut"*), *Var. (see Var. Read.)* V. 6, Thus saith Jehovah—*Omit*, ROTH. V. 7, they—*she*, *Sept. Hi. Co. Cf. ch. 29:12*; it, ROTH. KRA. her—its, ROTH. V. 9, from . . . ships—in haste, *Sept.* (*Pesh. also "in haste"*); before me, ROTH. (before me) in ships, KRA.; before me runners, CO. BER.

f Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
g Vs. 5, 9; ch. 29:10.
2 *Heb. Cush.*
h See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
i Ch. 29:19.

5
j Put, Gen. 10:6.
k Lud, Gen. 10:24.
l Jer. 25:20, 24.
3 Or, the land of the covenant.
m See "Covenantants between Men," Gen. 17:2.

6
n Is. 20:3-6.
o Pride, Ps. 10:2.
4 Or, from Migdol to Syene.
p Tower, Ju. 9:46.
q Seveveh, Ez. 29:10.

7
r Ch. 29:12; Jer. 25:18-26.
s Cities, Jer. 4:17.

8
t Ch. 29:6, 9, 16; Ps. 58:11.
u Knowledge, Ps. 1:7.
v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Fire, Lev. 10:2.
x Vs. 14, 16; ch. 22:31; Amos 1:4, 7, 10, 12, 14.
y See "Help," Acts 26:22.
z See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
5 *Heb. broken.*

9
a See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
b Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
d Is. 18:1, 2.

9

- a Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
 b Ch. 38:11; 39:5; Is. 47:8.
 c Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
 d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 e Anguish, John 16:21.
 f Ch. 32:9, 10; Is. 19:17; 23:5.
 g See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
 h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

10

- i Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 k Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 l Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
 m Vs. 24, 25; ch. 29:19.
 n King, Deut. 17:15.
 o Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

11

- p Ch. 28:7; 31:12.
 q Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 r See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 s Land, Gen. 23:15.
 t See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 u See "Battle-field," Num. 20:17.
 v Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 w See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

12

- x Rivers, Is. 32:2.
 y Ch. 29:3, 9.
 z See "Drought," Jer. 14:1.
 a See "Bondage," John 8:33.
 b See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 c Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
 d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
 e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 f Heb. thefulness thereof.

me in ^aships to make the ^bcareless ^cĒ-thī-ō-pi-āns ^dafraid; and there shall be ^eanguish upon them, as in the ^fday of ^hĒ-ġypt; for, lo, it cometh.

10 ⁱThus saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh: ^jI will also make the multitude of ^kĒ-ġypt to cease, by the ^lhand of ^mNēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār ⁿking of ^oBāb-ŷ-lōn. 11 He and his people with him, ^pthe terrible of the ^qnations, shall be brought in to ^rdestroy the ^sland; and they shall ^tdraw their ^uswords against ^vĒ-ġypt, and fill the land with the ^wslain. 12 And I will make the ^xrivers ^ydry, and will ^zsell the land ^ainto the hand of ^bevil men; and I will make the land desolate, and ^call that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I, Jē-hō-vāh, have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord Jē-

Var. Rend.—V. 9. Ethiopians—Cush, ROTH. be anguish upon them—fall into cramps, ROTH.; a trembling at them, OR. KRA. lo—verily, KRA. Vs. 10, 13. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 10. multitude—Or, hum, Var.; tumult, ROTH. BER.; swarm, OR.; pomp, KRA. to cease—an end of, KRA. V. 11. people [war]-people, ROTH. terrible—most cruel, ROTH.; most defiant, OR.; most violent, KRA. nations—beathen, KRA. shall (last)—Omit. OR. slain—pierced-through, OR. V. 12. make—lay, ROTH. rivers—Nile-canals, Var.; Nile-streams, OR.; streams, KRA. dry—to dryness, OR. KRA. by—through, ROTH. OR. V. 13. I will also—And I will, OR. KRA. I will (second) . . . Egypt—I destroy the lords from Memphis and princes from lower Egypt, that they be no more, CO. BER. SEPT. (nearly). destroy the idols—cause the idols to be destroyed, OR.; will make their gods nothing, KRA. idols—idol-blocks (or, doll-images), Var. will (second)—Omit. ROTH.; cause to cease—make an end of, KRA. images—false gods, Var.; non-entities, KRA. Memphis—Noph, KRA. from—out of, R. and (second) . . . Egypt—and the prince from the land of Egypt. And he shall be no more, OR. V. 14. will—Omit. ROTH. OR. set in—lay on, ROTH. OR. KRA. Zoan—Tenis, OR. KRA. LOFT.; now, Šan, BER. upon—in, R. No—Thebes, OR. BER. KRA. LOFT. V. 15. wrath—fury, R. upon—over, KRA. Sin—Petrusium, BER. KRA. stronghold—bulwark, KRA. multitude—pomp, KRA. V. 16. set . . . in—lay on, ROTH. OR. KRA. shall—Omit. OR. be in great anguish—tremble and quake, ROTH.; writhes in anguish, OR.; shall writhe full of anguish, KRA. and (second)—in, ROTH. No . . . up—in Thebes a breach shall be laid, KRA.; No shall be made a breach, ROTH.; No must be

hō-vāh: I will also ^rdestroy the ^sidols, and I will cause the ^timages to cease from ^uMēm-phīs; and there shall be no more a ^vprince from the land of ^wĒ-ġypt: and I will put a fear in the land of ^xĒ-ġypt. 14 And I will make ^yĀth-rōs desolate, and will set a ^zfire in ^aZō-ān, and will execute ^bjudgments upon ^cNo. 15 And I will pour my ^dwrath upon ^eSin, the stronghold of ^fĒ-ġypt; and I will cut off the multitude of ^gNo. 16 And I will set a fire in ^hĒ-ġypt: Sin shall be in great anguish, and ⁱNo shall be broken up; and ^jMēm-phīs shall have ^kadversaries ^lin the day-time. 17 The ^myoung men of ⁿĀ-č-vēn and of ^oPi-bē-šēth shall fall by the sword; and these ^pcities shall go into ^qcaptivity. 18 At ^rTē-hāph-nē-hēs also the ^sday shall ^twithdraw itself, when I shall ^ubreak there the

broken open, OR. Memphis . . . time—Possibly, and their walls shall be pulled down, ROTH. (?). Memphis . . . time—in Noph (shall come) enemies in the day-time, *Hi. Ke.* (Zech. 2:4); Noph, enemies in [broad] day [light], BER. Memphis—Noph, R. shall have—(sees), OR.; omit, BER. V. 17. Aven—i.e. On (punctuation Aven [wickedness, idolatry] chosen probably to allude to its false worship, *Hi. Ke.* ROTH. OR. KRA. LOFT. RED. *cf.* on Amos 1:5). Var. by—through, ROTH. OR. Pi-beseth—Bubastis, OR. KRA. LOFT. and these cities—And Syene, KRA.; 'but their daughters,' ROTH.; and her daughters, SEPT.; but they themselves, OR. shall—must, OR. go—wander, OR. KRA. V. 18. Prefix, And, OR. KRA. also—Omit, OR. ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 9 (cont.). careless—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. as in—So many *Edd. Targ. Ke.* in, best *MSS. Sept. Pesh. Vulg.*: so *Ew. Hi. Sm. Co.*; concerning, OR.; on account of, KRA. day—[unfortunate] day, ROTH. V. 10. king of Babylon—[king of Babylon], KRA. V. 11. with him—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 12. and will . . . men—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. by . . . strangers—A gloss, KRA. V. 13. will (first) . . . I—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. a prince—princes, SEPT. ROTH. and (last) . . . Egypt—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 15. No—Noph, *Sept. Co. BER. V. 16. Sin*—Syene, *Sept. Co. Memphis* . . . day-time—the waters shall be dispersed, *Sept. Sm.* (those, viz. which defend it. See *Nah. 3:8*). Var.; possibly, and their walls shall be pulled down, ROTH.; Memphis—its day shall become night, KRA. V. 18. withdraw itself—be darkened, many *MSS. and Edd. Versions, Hi. Ew. Ke. Sm.* ROTH. OR. KRA.; Or, be restrained, *Massoretic text.* (pt.).

13

- f Is. 2:18.
 g Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 h Images, I Ki. 15:13.
 i Or, things of nought. See Ps. 96:5.
 j Memphis, Jer. 2:16.
 k V. 16; Is. 19:13; Jer. 2:16; 44:1; 46:14.
 l Prince, Num. 2:7.

14

- l Pathros, Jer. 44:1.
 m Ch. 29:14; Is. 11:11; Jer. 44:1, 15.
 n Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 o Zoan, Num. 13:22.
 p Ps. 78:12, 43; Is. 19:11, 13.
 q Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
 r No, Jer. 46:25.

15

- s Anger, Pr. 15:1.

16

- t Enemies, Job 31:29.
 3 Or, all the day.

17

- u Young Men, I John 2:14.
 v Gen. 41:45; 46:20.
 w Captivity, Num. 24:22.

18

- x Jer. 43:13.
 y Day, Lev. 25:8.
 z See "Darkness," Job 38:9.
 4 Another reading is, be dark.
 a Ch. 34:27; Lev. 26:13; Is. 10:27; Jer. 27:2; 28:10, 13; 30:8.

18

- a Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
b Pride, Ps. 10:2.
c See v. 3.
d Daughters, Ju. 11:4.
e Captivity, Num. 24:22.

19

- f See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
g V. 14; ch. 5:8, 15; 25:11; Ps. 9:16.
h Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
i See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.

20

- j Ch. 26:1; 29:1, 17; 31:1.
k Year, Lev. 25:8.
l Month, Gen. 7:11.
m Day, Lev. 25:8.
n Word of God, John 6:63.
o Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

21

- p Son, Gen. 21:19.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r V. 24; Ps. 10:15; 37:17.
s Arm, Ju. 15:14.
t Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
u King, Deut. 17:15.
v Jer. 30:13; 46:11.
w Healing, Jer. 30:13.

22

- x Ch. 29:3; Jer. 46:25.
y II Ki. 24:7.
z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Jer. 46:21.
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.

23

- c Vs. 17, 18, 26; ch. 29:12.

24

- d Vs. 10, 25; Neh. 6:9; Is. 45:1, 5; Zech. 10:12.
e Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
f Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
g Vs. 11, 25; Is. 10:5, 6, 15; Zeph. 2:12.
h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Sword, Ju. 7:20.

^a yokes of ^Ēġypt, and the ^b pride of her power shall cease in her: as for her, a ^c cloud shall cover her, and her ^d daughters shall go into ^e captivity. 19 ^f Thus will I ^g execute ^h ⁱ judgments upon ^Ēġypt; and they shall know that I am Jē-hō^lvāh.

20 And it came to pass in the ^j eleventh ^k year, in the first ^l month, in the seventh ^m day of the month, that the ⁿ word of Jē-hō^lvāh came unto ^o me, saying, 21 ^p Son of ^q man, I have ^r broken the ^s arm of ^t Phā^l-raōh ^u king of ^Ēġypt; and, lo, it hath not been ^v bound up, to apply ^w healing medicines, to put a bandage to bind it, that it be strong to hold the sword. 22 Therefore thus saith the Lord Jē-hō^lvāh: Behold, I am ^x against Phā^l-raōh king of ^Ēġypt, and will break his arms, the strong ^y arm, and that which was ^z broken; and ^a I will cause the sword to ^a fall out of his ^b hand. 23 And I will ^c scatter the ^Ē-ġy^p-tjānš among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries. 24 And I will ^d strengthen the arms of the ^e king of ^f Bāb^l-^glōn, and put ^gh my ⁱ sword

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*). yokes—sceptres, SEPT. VULG. BER. ROTH. KRA.; rods of power, OR. the (*third*) . . . power—her proud splendor, ROTH.; her proud might, KRA. pride—defiance, OR. daughters—daughter-cities, ROTH. KRA. shall—must, KRA. captivity—exile, ROTH. V. 19. Thus—And thus, ROTH. upon—in, r. and they shall—that they may, ROTH. OR. BER. V. 21. lo—verily, KRA. hath not been—shall not be, ROTH. KRA. apply healing—furnish him, ROTH. KRA.; give him, OR. medicines—healing, ROTH. KRA. to put—while putting on, ROTH. bandage—roller, r. be strong—have strength again, ROTH.; become strong [again], KRA. V. 22. thus saith—thus hath spoken, KRA. I—now, I, ROTH. strong—well, ROTH.; sound, KRA. arm—Omit, OR. KRA. cause to fall—knock, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 23, 26. the Egyptians—Egypt, OR. disperse—winnow, OR.; scatter, KRA. through—over, OR.; among, KRA. V. 23. countries—heathen, KRA. V. 24. And—But, KRA. will (*first*)—Omit, OR. put—give, KRA. but—and, OR. deadly wounded—pierced-through, KRA. V. 25. And—So, OR.; But, KRA. hold up—So *Hi.* (*not the word used in v. 24*), Var.; strengthen, ROTH. KRA.; let be strong, OR. and (*second*)—but, OR.;

in his hand: but I will break the arms of Phā^l-raōh, and he shall ^j groan before him with the groanings of a ^l m deadly wounded man. 25 And I will hold up the arms of the king of Bāb^l-^glōn; and the arms of Phā^l-raōh shall fall down; and they shall know that I am Jē-hō^lvāh, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Bāb^l-^glōn, and he shall ⁿ stretch it out upon the land of ^o ^Ēġypt. 26 And I will scatter the ^Ē-ġy^p-tjānš among the ^p nations, and disperse them through the countries; and they shall ^q know that I am ^r Jē-hō^lvāh.

31 And it came to pass in the ^s eleventh year, in the third ^t month, in the first ^u day of the month, that the ^v word of Jē-hō^lvāh came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, say unto Phā^l-raōh king of ^Ēġypt, and to his ^w multitude: ^x Whom art thou like in thy greatness? 3 Behold, the ^y ^z ^ās-^šyr^l-^ān was a ^ā ^z cedar in ^a Lēb^ā-ⁿōn with fair ^b branches, and with a ^c d forest-like shade, and of ^e high stature; and its top was among the ^f thick boughs. 4 The ^g waters nourished it, the deep made it to

while, KRA. fall—sink, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 25, 26. and they shall—that they may, OR. KRA. V. 25. and . . . stretch—that he incline, OR.; and he swings, KRA. upon—'against,' OR. KRA. Chap. 31.—V. 1. day—Omit, ROTH. OR. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2. Son—Child, KRA. multitude—swarm, OR.; pomp, KRA.; display, ROTH. V. 3. Behold—Verily, KRA. in—upon, KRA. with fair—beautiful in its, OR. ROTH.; the beautiful of, KRA. forest-like shade—shadowing shroud, r. among—between, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 3, 10, 14. thick boughs—clouds, Var. SEPT. BER. OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 4. nourished—made big, KRA. it—him, Var. r. deep—flood, ROTH. it (*second*)—him, r.

Var. Read.—V. 21. to bind it—Omit. ROTH. V. 22. the strong . . . broken—A gloss, ROTH. KRA. V. 23. Omit, ROTH. V. 24. And . . . hand—Omit, ROTH. V. 25. and they shall . . . Egypt—Omit, ROTH. Chap. 31.—V. 2. in thy greatness—Omit, ROTH. V. 3. the . . . cedar—a goodly box-tree (Is. 60:13) was, Co.; similarly *Ew. Sm.*; a cedar fir-tree, OR. ROTH.; 'thou art like' a cedar, KRA. and with . . . shade—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA.

- j Groaning, Ps. 22:1.
k Ch. 26:15; Jer. 51:2.
l See "Wounds," Job 34:6.
m Ch. 21:14, 25.

25

- n Josh. 8:18; I Chr. 21:16; Is. 5:25.
o Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

26

- p Nations, Gen. 10:32.
q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
r God, Gen. 1:1.

1

- s Ch. 30:20; 32:1; Jer. 52:5, 6.
t Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

2

- u Ch. 29:19; 30:10; Nah. 3:8, 9.
v V. 18; Is. 14:13, 14.

3

- w Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
x Nah. 3:1; Zeph. 2:13.
y See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
z V. 16; ch. 17:3, 4, 22; Is. 10:33, 34; Dan. 4:10, 20–23.

- a Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.

- b Branches, John 15:5.

- c See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

- d Ch. 17:23.

- e Vs. 5, 10; Is. 10:33.

- 1 Or, clouds.

4

- f Waters, Ps. 95:5.

- g Ch. 17:5, 8; Rev. 17:1, 15.

- 4
 a Rivers, Is. 32:2.
 b Plantation, Ez. 17:7.
 c Trees, Mt. 7:17.
 d Field, Num. 20:17.

- 5
 e Ps. 37:35.
 f Ch. 17:15; Ps. 1:3.
 1 Or, great.

- 6
 g Birds, Gen. 9:2.
 h Vs. 12, 13; ch. 17:23; Dan. 4:12, 21; Mt. 13:32.
 i Heavens, 26:15.
 j Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 k Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 l Shadow, Col. 2:17.
 m Nations, Gen. 10:32.

- 7
 n Beauty, Ps. 50:2.

- 8
 o See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 p V. 3; Ps. 80:10.
 q Garden, Deut. 11:10.
 r Vs. 16, 18; ch. 28:13; Gen. 2:8, 9; 13:10; Is. 51:3.

- 9
 s God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 t Ch. 16:14.
 u Eden, Gen. 3:23.
 v See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.

grow: the ^arivers thereof ran round about its ^bplantation; and it sent out its channels unto all the ^ctrees of the ^dfield. 5 Therefore its stature was exalted above all the trees of the field; and its ^eboughs were multiplied, and its branches became long by reason of ^fmany waters, when it shot ^gthem forth. 6 All the ^hbirds of the ⁱheavens made their nests in its boughs; and under its branches did all the ^jbeasts of the field bring forth their young; and under ^kits shadow dwelt all great ^mnations. 7 Thus was it ⁿfair in its greatness, in the length of its branches; for its root was by ¹many waters. 8 The ^ocedars in the ^qgarden of God could not hide it; the ^rfir-trees were not like its boughs, and the ^splane-trees were not as its branches; nor was any tree in the garden of God like unto it in its beauty. 9 ^sI made it ^tfair by the multitude of its branches, so that all the trees of ^uEden, that were in the garden of God, ^venvied it.

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*), it (*third*)—she, R. its—her, R. channels—off-shoots, OR. V. 5, its (*twice*)—his, R. many—sufficient, ROTH. OR. when . . . forth—in which it put them out, OR. it—he, R. V. 6, the—the kinds of, ROTH. KRA. birds—fowls, R. the heavens—heaven, R. its (*three times*)—his, R.; her, KRA. V. 7, by—on, KRA. many—abundant, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 8, could not hide—could not surpass (put it in the shade, OR.), ROTH. OR.; resembled it not, KRA. fir-trees—cypresses, ROTH. KRA. were—came, KRA. and—nor, ROTH. were not . . . in, ROTH. had not branches as it, KRA. V. 9, made—had made, KRA. by—in, ROTH. KRA. multitude—fulness, ROTH. OR. its—his, R. so that—and, KRA. it—him, R. V. 10, said—hath spoken, KRA. exalted—reaching high, KRA. Vs. 10-13, *pronouns fem., referring to cedar*, ROTH. BER. KRA.; *masc.*, referring to tree, OR. V. 11, he . . . wickedness—Omit, ROTH.; who dealt with her in proportion to her profligacy, KRA. V. 12, strangers—foreigners, OR. terrible—most defiant, OR.: most cruel, BER.: most violent, KRA. nations—heathen, KRA. cut him off—felled him, ROTH.; laid low, OR. left—cast off, ROTH.; thrown aside, KRA. broken—lie broken, ROTH. OR. KRA. by—in, ROTH. KRA. watercourses—wadies, ROTH.; ravines, OR. are gone down—moved away, ROTH.; hastened away, OR.; fled away,

10 Therefore thus ²said the Lord Jê-hô³vâh: Because ^wthou art exalted in stature, and he hath set his top among the ³thick boughs, and his ^x^y^z heart is lifted up in his height; 11 ^a^b I will even deliver ^chim into the ^dhand of the ^emighty one of the nations; he shall surely deal with him; I have ^gdriven him out for his ⁱwickedness. 12 And ^kstrangers, the ^lterrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the ^mⁿ mountains and in all the ^ovalleys his ^p^q branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the ^rwatercourses of the land; and all the peoples of the ^searth are ^tgone down from his shadow, and have left him. 13 Upon his ^uruin all the ^vbirds of the heavens shall dwell, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches; 14 to the end that none of all the trees by the ^wwaters exalt themselves in their stature, neither set their top among the thick boughs, nor that their mighty ones stand up in their height, *even* all that ^xdrink wa-

HI. BER.; have been scared away, KRA. V. 13, ruin—fallen trunk, ROTH. KRA.; fallen remnant, OR. shall dwell—dwelt, OR. KRA.; tarried, ROTH. shall be upon—came to, ROTH.; are upon, Var.; were upon, KRA.; fell over, OR. V. 14, trees by the waters—water-trees, OR. in (*twice*)—on account of, KRA. thick boughs—See v. 3, nor that—and not, KRA. up—up proudly, ROTH. *even*—Omit, ROTH. OR. BER. that drink water—water-drinkers! OR. BER. KRA. drink—are nourished by, TOY.

Var. Read.—V. 4, the rivers . . . round—she brought her rivers, *Sept. Ev. Co. (for a grammatical reason)*, Var.; he caused his streams to go around, KRA.; it sent its rivers to run, ROTH.; with their streams surrounding, OR. all . . . field—over the whole . . . field, KRA. V. 5, Therefore—Omit, ROTH. and . . . multiplied—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. CO. when . . . forth—Omit, ROTH. V. 8, its boughs—its, ROTH. V. 10, the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. thou art—it was, PESH. VULG. ROTH. BER. KRA. thick boughs—See v. 3, V. 11, I will even deliver—gave I, ROTH. KRA. the mighty one—the ruler, OR.; a lord, KRA. V. 14, their mighty ones stand up—stand upon (= trust to, ch. 33:26) themselves (in their pride), many MSS. *Sept. Targ. Hi. Ke. (pt.)*; become proud, KRA.

- 10
 2 Or, *sailth*.
 w Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
 3 Or, *clouds*.
 x Heart, Acts 15:9.
 y Ch. 28:17; II Chr. 32:25; Is. 10:12; 14:13, 14; Dan. 5:20.
 z See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

- 11
 a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 c See "Assyria," II Ki. 15:19.
 d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 e See "Nebuchadnezzar," Dan. 3:1.
 f Ch. 30:10, 11; 32:11, 12; Dan. 5:18, 19.
 g Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 h Deut. 18:12; Nah. 3:18.
 i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 j See "Th," Wicked," Ex. 23:7.

- 12
 k Ch. 7:21; 28:7; 30:12; Hab. 1:6.
 l Ch. 28:7; 30:11; 32:12.
 m Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
 n Ch. 32:5; 35:8.
 o Valleys, Josh. 8:13.
 p Branches, John 15:5.
 q See v. 3.
 r See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
 s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 t V. 17; Dan. 4:14; Nah. 3:17, 18.

- 13
 u See "Destruction" Hos. 13:14.
 v V. 6; ch. 29:5; 32:4; Is. 18:6.

- 14
 w Waters, Ps. 95:5.
 x Drink, Hos. 4:18.

14

a See "Punishment for Sin," Gen. 3:6.
b Death, Rom. 5:12.
c V. 18; ch. 26:20; 32:24; Num. 16:30, 33; Ps. 63:9; Amos 9:2; Jonah 2:2, 6; Eph. 4:9.
d See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
e Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

15

f See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
g Day, Lev. 25:8.
h See "Pharaoh," Ex. 2:5; Ch. 32:22, 23.
i Sheol, Job 7:9.
k Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1; Ch. 32:7; Nah. 2:10.
m Mourning, John 11:35.
n God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.
o Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
1 Heb. *to be black*.
p Trees, Mt. 7:17.

16

q Ch. 26:15; 27:28; Hag. 2:7.
r Ch. 32:18; Is. 14:15.
s Eden, Gen. 3:23.
t Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
u Is. 14:8; Hab. 2:17.
v Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

17

w Ps. 9:17.
x Ch. 32:18-20; Is. 14:9; Nah. 3:17, 18.
y See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
z Sword, Ju. 7:20.
a Arm, Ju. 15:14.
b See "Help," Acts 26:22.
c Vs. 3, 6; Dan. 4:12.
d Shadow, Col. 2:17.

ter: for they are all ^a delivered unto ^b death, to the ^c ^d nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the ^e pit.

15 ^f Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: In the ^g day when ^h he ⁱ went down to ^j Shê'ôl ^k I ^l caused a ^m mourning: ⁿ I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the rivers thereof; and the great waters were stayed; and I caused ^o Lêb-â-nôn ¹ to mourn for him, and all the ^p trees of the field fainted for him. 16 I made the nations to ^q shake at the sound of his fall, when I ^r cast him down to Shê'ôl with them that descend into the pit; and all the trees of ^s Eden, the ^t choice and best of ^u Lêb-â-nôn, all that drink water, were ^v comforted in the nether parts of the earth. 17 They also ^w went down into Shê'ôl with him unto them that are ^x slain by the ^y sword; yea, they that were his ^a ^b arm, *that dwelt* ^c under his ^d shadow in the midst of the nations.

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (*cont.*). delivered—destined, OR. to . . . earth—[that they must go down] into the underworld, ROTH.; in the underworld, KRA.; to the interior land, OR. with them that go—to those who have gone (sunk, OR. KRA.), ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 15. saith—hath spoken, KRA. Vs. 15-17. *Pronouns fem., referring to cedar*, ROTH. KRA.; *masculine, referring to tree*, OR. Vs. 15, 16. Sheol—the Underworld, OR. ROTH. TOY.; Hell, KRA. R. V. 15. and (*second*)—that, KRA. great—abundant, KRA. caused (*second*) . . . him—clothed Lebanon in black on his account, KRA. for—on account of, ROTH. OR. fainted—languished, BER. OR. ROTH. KRA.; drooped, TOY. V. 16. with them—to those, ROTH.; the sunken, KRA. descend—descended, ROTH.; I caused to sink, KRA. that drink water—See v. 13. were comforted—did comfort themselves, *Var. KRA.* V. 17. them that are slain—the pierced-through, KRA. yea . . . that—and their seed, SEPT. PESH.; 'and his helpers,' KRA. dwell under his shadow—sat at his side, KRA. V. 18. art—couldst, ROTH. thus like—(to, OR.) be likened, ROTH. OR. yet—and yet, OR. KRA.; but, ROTH. brought—thrown, KRA. nether . . . earth—the underworld, ROTH. OR. KRA. TOY. This—that, ROTH. KRA. multitude—pomp, ROTH. KRA.; swarm, OR.; people, TOY. Chap. 32.—V. 1. *day—Omit*, ROTH. OR. V. 2. Son—Child, KRA. Thou . . . rivers—Woe to thee, Pharaoh, How art thou gone! And wast as a

18 To ^e whom art thou thus like in ^f glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the ^g earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the ^h uncircumcised, with them that are slain by the sword. ⁱ This is Phâ-raôh and. all his multitude, saith the ^j Lord Jê-hô-vâh.

32 And it came to pass in the ^k twelfth ^l year, in the twelfth ^m month, in the first ⁿ day of the month, that the ^o word of Jê-hô-vâh came unto ^p me, saying, 2 ^q Son of ^r man, take up a ^s lamentation over ^t Phâ-raôh ^u king of ^v Ê-gypt, and say unto him, Thou wast likened unto a young ^w lion of the ^x nations: yet art thou as a ^y monster in the ^z seas; and thou didst break forth ¹ with thy ² rivers, and ³ troubledst the ⁴ waters with thy ⁵ feet, and fouledst their rivers. 3 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: ⁶ I

crocodile in the seas, Spluttering with thy nostrils, Darkenest the water with thy feet, Stirring up its streams, BER. Thou . . . nations—Thou young lion among the nations; Thou art no more! ROTH.; Lion among the peoples, lost art thou! OR.; Thou terror of the nations, how art thou gone! KRA. wast likened unto a—*So Ew. Hâ. Ke.*; art undone, O, *Hi. He. Sm.* yet . . . monster—whereas thou art (or, though thou wast, *Hi. He. Sm.*) a monster, *Ew. Ke. Schrö.*; And yet wast thou as a crocodile, KRA. ROTH. OR. seas—sea, SEPT. ROTH. KRA.; floods, OR. didst break forth with—didst gush forth with, *He. ROTH. OR. KRA.*; breakest forth into, *Ke.* troubledst—didst darken, ROTH. OR. fouledst—rootest up, OR. ROTH. rivers—floods, ROTH. KRA.; streams, OR. V. 3. saith—hath spoken, KRA. I—So I, OR. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 15. I covered the deep—*Omit*, ROTH. covered . . . him—made the deep to mourn for him, *Sept. Co.*; caused the deep to mourn (veiled over him, KRA.; caused a mourning for it, ROTH. V. 16. and best—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. V. 18. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. Chap. 32.—V. 1. twelfth—eleventh (*l.*), *Sept. MSS. Pesh. (MSS.) Co.* ROTH. (see v. 17). V. 2. break . . . rivers—gush out (spray) with thy nostrils (*l.*), *Ew. Hâ. Sm. Co. ROTH. OR. KRA.* (Job 41:20). Vs. 3, 11, 14, 16. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. Vs. 3, 11, 14. the Lord—*Omit*, ROTH.

18

e V. 2; ch. 32:19-21.
f Glory, Ps. 7:5.
g Earth, Gen. 2:1.
h See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
i Ps. 52:7; Mt. 13:19.
j God, Gen. 1:1.

2

p Son, Gen. 21:19.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r V. 16; ch. 19:1, 27:2; 28:12.
s Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
t King, Deut. 17:15.
u Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
v Lion, Job 4:10.
w Ch. 19:2-6; 38:13; Jer. 4:7; Nah. 2:11-13.
x Nations, Gen. 10:32.
y Ch. 29:3; Is. 27:1.
z Sen, Ex. 14:21.
1 Or, *in*.
2 a Rivers, Is. 32:2.
b Ch. 34:18.
c Waters, Ps. 95:5.
d Feet, Gen. 18:4.

3

e Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

³
a Net, Ps.
25:15;
b Ch. 12:13;
17:20; 19:8;
Hab. 1:14, 15.
c See "Pha-
raoh," Ex.
2:5.

⁴
d Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
e Land, Gen.
23:15.
f Ch. 29:5;
31:12, 13;
39:4, 5, 17-20;
Jer. 8:2.
g Field, Num.
20:17.
h Birds, Gen.
9:2.
i Is. 18:6.
j Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
k Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
l Animals, Gen.
2:20.
m Earth, Gen.
2:1.

⁵
n Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
o Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
p Ch. 35:8.
q Valleys, Josh.
8:13.
l Or, as other-
wise read,
worms.

⁶
r Blood, Lev.
17:11.
s Ch. 35:6; Ex.
7:17; Is. 34:3,
7; Rev. 14:20.
t See "Egypt,"
Gen. 12:10.
u See v. 2.
r See "Rivers,"
Is. 32:2.

⁷
w Job 18:5, 6;
Pr. 13:9.
x Ch. 30:3, 18;
34:12; Ex.
10:21-23; Is.
34:4.
y Stars, Ps.
136:8.
z See "Astron-
omy," I Cor.
15:40.
a Is. 13:10.
b Darkness, Job
38:9.
c Or, to mourn.
d Sun, Ps.
136:8.
e Joel 2:2, 31;
3:15; Amos
8:9.
f See "Meteor-
ology," Gen.
27:39.
g Moon, Ps.
136:9.
h Light, Ps.
74:16.

⁸
h Gen. 1:14.

will spread out my ^{a b} net upon thee with a company of many peoples; and they shall bring ^c thee up in my net. 4 And ^d I will leave thee upon the ^e land, I will cast thee forth upon the open ^f field, and will cause all the ^{h i} birds of the ^j heavens to settle upon thee, and I will satisfy the ^{k l} beasts of the whole ^m earth with thee. 3 And I will lay thy ⁿ flesh upon the ^{o p} mountains, and fill the ^q valleys with thy ^r height. 6 I will also water with thy ^s blood the ^t land wherein thou ^u swimdest, even to the mountains; and the ^v watercourses shall be full of thee. 7 And when I shall ^w extinguish thee, I will ^x cover the heavens, and make the ^{y z a} stars thereof ^{b 2} dark; I will cover the ^{c d} sun with a ^e cloud, and the ^f moon shall not give its ^g light. 8 All the bright ^h lights of heaven will I make ⁱ dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord Jê-hô-zvâh. 9 I will also ^j vex the ^k hearts of many ^{l m n} peoples, when I shall ^o bring

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). upon—over, r. with a company—at the concourse, OR. company—gathering, ROTH. KRA.; shall—*Omit.* ROTH. bring—pull, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 4. will leave—will throw, KRA.; throw, ROTH.; stretch thee out, OR. birds—fowls, r. heavens—heaven, r. satisfy . . . earth—satisfate them, ROTH. OR. satisfy—let be satiated, KRA. V. 5. And—Then, ROTH. lay—bring, ROTH.; exhibit, OR. height—Or, foulness, *Eur. Hi.* V. 6. and thou shalt water the Nile with thine outflow, and thy blood rises Up to the mountains, while brooks overflow on account of thee, BER.; and I water the earth with thine outflow; the mountains 'shall drip' with blood of thee and the ravines shall be full of 'thy blood,' KRA. V. 7. when . . . thee—at thine extinction, SEPT. VULG. PESH. ROTH.; when they make an end of thee, KRA. Vs. 7, 8. make—clothe, ROTH. OR. KRA. dark—black, *Var.*; in black, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 7. a cloud—clouds, ROTH. OR. KRA. its—her, r. V. 8. over thee—on thine account, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 9. hast not known—knowest not, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 10. Yea—And so, ROTH.; And, OR. KRA. amazed—be terrified, ROTH.; at—over, ROTH. KRA. horribly afraid—shuddering, KRA. for thee—on thine account, ROTH. OR.; over thee, KRA. brandish—swing, KRA. them—their faces, ROTH. KRA.; their eyes, OR. at every moment—continually, ROTH. KRA. V. 11.

thy ^o destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not ^p known. 10 Yea, I will make many peoples ^q amazed at thee, and their ^{r s} kings shall be horribly ^t afraid for thee, when ^u I shall brandish ^{v w} my sword before them; and they shall ^x tremble at every moment, every ^y man for his own ^z life, in the ^a day of thy fall.

11 For thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-zvâh: The ^b sword of the ^c king of ^d Băb-ŷ-lôn shall come upon thee. 12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall; the ^e terrible of the nations are they all: and they shall ^f bring to nought the ^g pride of Ē-ġypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed. 13 I will destroy also all the ^h beasts thereof from beside ⁱ many waters; neither shall the ^{j k} foot of man ^l trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them. 14 Then will I ^m make their waters clear, and cause their rivers to run like ⁿ oil, saith the Lord Jê-hô-zvâh. 15 When I

thus saith—thus hath spoken, KRA. upon—over, ROTH. KRA. V. 12. the mighty—heroes, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 12, 16. multitude—pomp, ROTH. KRA.; OR. V. 12. terrible—most cruel, ROTH.; most defiant, OR.; most violent, KRA. nations—heathen, KRA. they all—they one and all, KRA. bring to nought—bring to destruction, OR.; waste, KRA.; spoil, r. pride—splendor, ROTH. KRA. V. 13. beasts—cattle, ROTH. OR. many—abundant (or, rich), OR. KRA. neither—and not, KRA. trouble (*twice*)—darken, ROTH. OR. hoofs—hoof, SEPT. VULG. ROTH. KRA. TOY. beasts—a beast, ROTH. KRA.; cattle, OR. V. 14. clear—So, KRA.; to subside, *Hi. Klic.*; to settle (*become clear*), *Eur. Hi. Ke. Sm.* ROTH. BER. rivers—streams, OR. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 3. with . . . peoples—A gloss, ROTH. with a company—*Omit.* SEPT. they shall—I will, *Sept. Vulg. Co.* ROTH. V. 4. of the heavens—*Omit.* SEPT. ROTH. V. 5. height—worms, *Symm. Pesh. Mich. Ge. (pts.)*; carcasses, ROTH. KRA.; rottenness, OR.; blood, SEPT. V. 6. with thy blood—*Omit.* ROTH. even to the mountains, *Omit.* ROTH. V. 7. the moon, *Omit.* ROTH. V. 9. destruction—captivity, *Sept. Co. (l.)*; captives, ROTH.; exiles, KRA.; collapse, OR. V. 13. trouble (*second*)—foul (v. 2), *Sept. Co.*

⁹
i Ch. 27:29-32;
28:19; Rev.
18:10-15.
j Heart, Acts
15:9.
k See "Nations,"
Gen. 10:32.
l See "Vengeance of God,"
Gen. 1:1.
m See "Prophecy,"
Dan. 2:29.
n Ex. 15:14-16.
o Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
p Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

¹⁰
q Ch. 27:35.
r Kings, Deut.
17:15.
s Ch. 26:16.
t See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
u Anthropomorphism, See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
v Deut. 32:41;
Jer. 46:10.
w Sword, Ju.
7:20.
x Ch. 30:9.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Life, Gen. 2:7.
a Day, Lev.
25:8.

¹¹
b Ch. 30:24, 25;
Jer. 43:10, 11;
46:13, 24-26.
c Nebuchadnezzar,
Dan. 3:1.
d Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.

¹²
e Ch. 28:7;
30:11; 31:12.
f Ch. 30:18.
g Pride, Ps.
10:2.

¹³
h Ch. 29:8.
i Or, great.
j Foot, Gen.
18:4.
j V. 2; ch.
29:11; 34:18.
k See "Affliction,"
Ps. 9:10.

¹⁴
4 Heb. cause
their waters to
settle.
l Oil, I Ki.
17:12.

15

- a See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 b Ch. 29:12, 19, 20; Ps. 107:34.
 1 Heb. *the fulness thereof*.
 c Ch. 6:7; 30:19, 26; Ex. 7:5; 14:18; Ps. 9:16; 83:17, 18.
 d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 e God, Gen. 1:1.

16

- f Mourning, John 11:35.
 g V. 2; ch. 26:17; II Sam. 1:17; 3:32, 34; II Chr. 35:25; Jer. 9:17.
 h Daughters, Ju. 11:34.

17

- i V. 1; ch. 31:1; 33:21.
 j Year and Day, Lev. 25:8.
 k Month, Gen. 7:11.
 l Word of God, John 6:63.
 m Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

18

- n Son, Gen. 21:19.
 o Man, Gen. 2:7; Vs. 2, 16; ch. 21:6; Is. 16:9; Mic. 1:8.
 q Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 r Ch. 43:3; Jer. 1:10; Hos. 6:5.
 s Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 t See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
 u V. 24; ch. 31:14, 16, 18.
 v Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 w See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 x Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

19

- y Ch. 31:2, 18.
 z Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
 a Is. 41:15.

shall make the land of ^Eġypt ^a desolate and waste, a land destitute of ¹ that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they ^c know that I am ^e Jê-hô-vâh. 16 This is the ¹⁹ lamentation wherewith they shall lament; the ^h daughters of the nations shall lament therewith; over ^Eġypt, and over all her multitude, shall they lament therewith, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh.

17 It came to pass also in the ⁱ twelfth ^j year, in the fifteenth ^j day of the ^k month, that the ^l word of Jê-hô-vâh came unto ^m me, saying, 18 ⁿ Son of ^o man, ^p wail for the multitude of ^q ^Eġypt, and ^r cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous ^s nations, unto the ^t nether parts of the ^u earth, with them ^w that go down into the ^x pit. 19 ^y Whom dost thou pass in ^z beauty? ^a go down, and be

Var. Rend.—V. 15. a land destitute—and 'waste shall be' the land, KRA. of . . . full—with all its fulness, ROTH.; its fulness robbed, KRA. then shall they—that they may, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 16. the (first)—a, ROTH. OR. KRA. wherewith . . . lament—(and, KRA.) this (it, KRA.) they shall sing, ROTH. OR. KRA. nations—heathen, KRA. lament therewith (twice)—sing it, ROTH. OR. KRA. over (twice)—for, Var. R. V. 17. Prefix, and, ROTH. KRA. also—Omit, ROTH. KRA. day—Omit, ROTH. OR. V. 18. Son—Child, KRA. multitude—pomp, ROTH. KRA.; swarm, OR. east—lower, ROTH. OR.; sink, KRA. them—it, Var. ROTH. OR. KRA. her—it, Var. and (second)—i.e. as, Ke. of the famous—dead, SEPT. famous—noble, OR.; powerful, BER. KRA. TOY. unto—descend unto, ROTH. unto . . . earth—in the underworld, KRA. nether parts—depth, ROTH. with . . . pit—to those sunk into the pit (Pit, TOY), KRA. TOY. go—have gone, ROTH. V. 19. Whom . . . beauty?—Wast thou not more beautiful than any one? OR. before whom hast thou pre-eminence in loveliness? KRA. pass—surpass, ROTH. beauty—OR. fortune, Ben Shesheth, Fir. Vs. 20, 21. In the midst of those fallen by the sword have they made a bed for him together with all his splendor. The mighty heroes speak to him from the midst of the Underworld: whom dost thou surpass? Descend and let thy bed be made with the uncircumcised, BER.; In the midst of the sword-slain 'sit ye down,' 'bed yourselves,' 'Thou' and all 'thy' pomp! The strong warriors shall call to him from out of the midst of Sheol: 'Thou' and 'thy' helpers, descend, bed yourselves' 'With' uncircumcised, sword-slain! KRA. V. 20. she

^b thou laid with the ^c uncircumcised. 20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are ^e slain by the ^f sword: ^g she is delivered to the sword; draw her away and all her multitudes. 21 The ^h strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of ⁱ Shê-ôl with them that ^j help him: they are ^k gone down, they lie still, even the uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f

24

- a See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
c Land, Gen. 23:15.
d Job 28:13; Ps. 27:13; 52:5; 142:5; Is. 38:11; Jer. 11:19.
e Vs. 25, 30; ch. 16:52, 54.
f Shame, Phil. 3:19.

25

- g Flam, Gen. 10:22.
h Bed, Deut. 3:11.
i Ps. 139:8.
j Graves, Job 3:22.

26

- k Meshech, Gen. 10:2.
l Ch. 27:13;
38:2, 3; 39:1.
m Tubal, Gen. 10:2.
n Ch. 27:13;
38:2, 3;
39:1; Is. 66:19.
o Life, Gen. 2:7.

27

- 1 Or, *And shall they not lie &c.?*
2 Is. 14:18, 19.
3 V. 21; Job 3:13-15.
r Sheol, Job 7:9.
s Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
t Head, Pr. 20:29.

uncircumcised into the ^a nether parts of the ^b earth, who caused their terror in the ^c land of the living, and have ^e borne their ^l shame with them that go down to the pit. 25 They have set ^g her a ^h bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude; her ⁱ graves are round about her; all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword; for their terror was caused in the land of the living, and they have borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that are slain.

26 There is ^k Mē'-shēch, ^m Tū'-bāl, and all their multitude; their graves are round about them; all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword; for they caused their terror in the land of the ^o living. 27 ¹ And they shall ^p not lie with the ^q mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, that are gone down to ^r Shē'-ōl with their ^s weapons of war, and have laid their swords under their ^t heads,

Var. Rend.—V. 24. the (second) . . . earth—the Underworld, KRA. caused [once] spread, ROTH. KRA. and—So, KRA. Vs. 24, 25. have borne—[now] bear, ROTH. KRA.; must they bear, OR. Vs. 25, 26, 27. for—because, Var. V. 25. their . . . caused—they caused terror, OR. are—be, R. V. 26. Meshech—Add, 'and,' SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. Their (three times)—her, r. their . . . them—(Lies), KRA.) round about their graves, ROTH. KRA. caused—spread, OR. KRA.; [once] spread, ROTH. V. 27. And—Should, OR. shall not lie—lie not, *Hi. Ke. Shō. Sm. Co. ROTH. KRA.*; should they not lie . . . ? *Ew. Hā., and in effect Sept. Pesh.*; lie not then, OR. mighty—warriors, KRA. Sheol—hell, r. and . . . swords—whose swords are laid, Var. have—had, ROTH. and (third)—and thus, OR. and they—but their, *Ke. Sm. (placing the colon after 'heads,' and referring 'their' to Meshech and Tubal);* and whose, *Ew. Hā. Shō. Co. KRA. (referring it to 'the mighty fallen') Var. they were—had been [once], KRA.; omit, ROTH. OR. are—were laid, ROTH. laid, KRA. mighty—warriors, KRA.; add, [reigned], ROTH.; [still reigns], OR. V. 28. But thou—Thou also (*viz. Egypt, Hā. Hi. Ke. Sm. Co.*); But thou also, ROTH. Vs. 29, 30. There—there too, OR. V. 29. might—full strength, OR. in—for, *Ew. Hi.*; for all (that is in spite of), *Hā. Ke. Sm. Co. KRA.* hero-hood, ROTH. KRA. shall—must, OR.; do, Var. shall lie—are bedded, KRA.; lie, ROTH. and (last)—Omit, ROTH. with . . . down—the sunken, KRA. V. 30. princes—majesties, OR.*

and their ^u ^v ^w iniquities are upon their ^x bones; for *they were* the terror of the mighty in the land of the living. 28 But thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain by the sword.

29 There is ^y Ê'-dōm, her ^a kings and all her ^b princes, who ² in their might are laid with them that are slain by the sword: ^c they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit. 30 There are the princes of the ^d north, all of them, and all the ^e 'Si-dō'-nī-āns, ^g who are gone down with the slain; ³ in the ^h terror which they caused by their might they are put to shame; and they lie ⁱ uncircumcised with them that are slain by the ^j sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the ^k pit.

31 ^l ^m Phā'-raōh shall see them, and shall be ⁿ ^o ^p comforted over all his multitude, ⁴ even Phā'-raōh and all his ^q ^r army, slain by the sword, ^s saith the Lord

KRA. with the—as, ROTH.; to, KRA. slain—slain ones, ROTH. in . . . might—for all their terror from their might they are ashamed, *Hi. Ke. (but Hi. omitting they are ashamed with Sept.), Var.*; in spite of their terror (in spite of their hero-hood), KRA. ROTH.; in their terrible-ness, in their full strength, OR. and (second)—thus, OR. lie—were bedded, KRA. V. 31. them—them [all], ROTH.; the same, OR. Vs. 31, 32. multitude—pomp, ROTH. KRA.; swarm, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 25. Omit, ROTH. BER.; omit all but in the midst of them that are slain, SEPT. he is—they are, ROTH. PESH. VULG.; they were, OR. KRA. V. 27. of the uncircumcised—of old (l.), Sept. *Dathe, Hi. Kuc. Sm. Co.* 'in the olden time,' ROTH.; the giants of the primitive time, KRA. and . . . are—and whose shield is, *Co.*; and whose shields laid, KRA. iniquities—shields, ROTH. are—were laid, ROTH.; rested, OR.; laid, KRA. *they were the—*their might was a, *Pesh Hi. Co.* V. 28. be broken—be shattered, OR. (?); have their grave, KRA.; omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 29. Edom—Asshur, SEPT. her kings—and her kings, PESH. VULG. ROTH.; omit, SEPT. V. 30. in . . . might—broken in their might, *Symm. Sept. (MSS.). Co. See Var. Rend.* they are put to shame—Omit, ROTH. V. 31. even . . . sword—Omit, Sept. *Hi. Co. ROTH. even—Omit, OR. KRA. Vs. 31, 32. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.*

- u Sin, Gen. 3:6.
v Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
w Job 20:11; Ps. 109:18.
x Bones, Ps. 34:20.

29

- y Edom, Num. 20:18.
z Ch. 25:13; 35:9, 15; Is. 34:5-15; Jer. 49:7-22.
a Kings, Deut. 17:15.
b Princes, Num. 2:7.
2 Or, *for all their might.*
c See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

30

- d The North, Jer. 47:2.
e Sidon, Josh. 13:10.
f Ch. 28:21-23; Jer. 25:22.
g See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
3 Or, *for all the terror.*
h See "Fear," Jer. 9:2.
i See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
j Sword, Ju. 7:20.
k Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

31

- l Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
m See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
n Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
p Ch. 14:22; 31:16.
4 Or, *Pharaoh and all his army are slain, &c.*
q See "War," Josh. 22:12.
r See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
s Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

32

- a Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
1 Another reading is, *my*.
b See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
c Job 28:13; Ps. 27:13; 52:5; 142:5; Is. 38:11; Jer. 11:19.
d See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
e See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
f See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
g Sword, Ju. 7:20.
h Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
i God, Gen. 1:1.

1

- j Word of God, John 6:63.
k Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

2

- l Son, Gen. 21:19.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Childrean, Gen. 3:16.
o Vs. 12, 17, 30; ch. 3:11; 37:18.
p See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
q See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
r Ch. 5:17; 11:8; 14:17; Jer. 12:12; Zech. 13:7.
s Land, Gen. 23:15.
t V. 7; II Sam. 18:24; II Ki. 9:17; Is. 21:6-9; Jer. 51:12.
u Watchman, Neh. 4:9.

3

- v V. 9; Neh. 4:18-20; Is. 58:1; Hos. 8:1; Joel 2:1.
w Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
x Warning, Heb. 12:25.

4

- y II Chr. 25:16; Jer. 6:17; Zech. 1:4.
z Blood, Lev. 17:11.
a Vs. 5, 9; ch. 18:13; Acts 18:6.
b Head, Pr. 20:29.

5

- c Ex. 9:19-21; Heb. 11:7.
d See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
e Soul, Job 4:15.

Jè-hô'-vâh. 32 For ^aI have put ¹his ^bterror in the ^cland of the ^dliving; and he shall be laid in the midst of the ^euncircumcised, with them that are ^fslain by the ^gsword, even ^hPhā'raoh and all his multitude, saith the ⁱLord Jè-hô'-vâh.

33 And the ^jword of Jè-hô'-vâh came unto ^kme, saying, 2 ^lSon of ^mman, speak to the ⁿchildren of ^othy people, and say unto them, When I ^pbring the sword upon a ^qland, and the people of the land take a man from among them, and ^rset him for their ^swatchman; 3 if, when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he ^tblow the ^utrumpet, and ^vwarn the people; 4 then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and ^wtaketh not warning, if the sword come, and take him away, his ^xblood shall be upon his ^yown ^zhead. 5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him; whereas if he had taken warning, he would have ^adelivered his ^bsoul. 6 But if the watchman see the sword come,

Var. Rend.—V. 32. put—spread, OR. KRA. his terror—terror before him, OR. KRA. and (first)—therefore, ROTH.; and thus, OR.; now, KRA. even—the, ROTH.; omit, OR. KRA. **Chap. 33.**—V. 1. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2. Son—Child, KRA. children—sons, OR. the . . . people—thy countrymen, ROTH.; thy fellow-people, KRA. Vs. 2, 3. upon—on, TOY. V. 2. and (second)—if, r. from among them—from their circle, OR.; out of their body, KRA. Vs. 2, 6, 7. watchman—scout, OR. V. 3. if, when—and OR. KRA. land—Add, and, OR. KRA. V. 4. then—then when, KRA.; and then, OR. whosoever—some one, OR.; he who, KRA. and—Omit, KRA. if—and, ROTH. KRA.; and so, OR. take away—overtake, OR. be—remain, OR. V. 5. He—Has he, OR. heard—has heard, KRA. and took not—but he has not taken, KRA. shall be—be, ROTH. BER. KRA.; shall remain, OR. whereas . . . warning—and if he let himself be warned, OR.; however (but, KRA.) that one has warned, ROTH. KRA. he would have—and, ROTH. OR.; he has, KRA. delivered—so he saves, OR. V. 6. and (second)—so that, KRA. be—[therefore] be, ROTH. V. 7. So thou—but thee, ROTH. KRA.; Thou now, OR. thee—as,

and ⁱblow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned, and the sword come, and take any person from among them; he is ^{gh}taken away ²in his iniquity, but his ⁱblood will I require at the ^{jk}watchman's ^{lm}hand.

7 So thou, son of man, I have ⁿset thee a watchman unto the house of Īś-rā-ēl; therefore hear the word at my ^omouth, and give them ^pwarning from me. 8 When I say unto the ^qwicked, O wicked man, thou shalt ^rsurely die, and thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way; that wicked man shall die ²in his iniquity, but his blood will I require at thy hand. 9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to ^tturn from it, and he ^uturn not from his way; he shall die ²in his iniquity, but thou hast ^vdelivered thy soul.

10 And thou, son of man, say unto the house of Īś-rā-ēl: Thus ye speak, saying, ^w3 Our transgressions and our ^xsins are upon us, and we ^ypine away ²in them; ^ahow then can we live? 11 Say unto them, ^bc As I live, saith the Lord Jè-hô'-vâh, I have

ROTH. KRA. unto—for, ROTH. KRA. therefore . . . and—that thou (and when, KRA.), if thou hear a word from my mouth (so shalt, KRA.), thou, OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 8. from—respecting, ROTH. KRA. that . . . shall—so shall he, the wicked man, KRA. in—in consequence of, ROTH. KRA. V. 9. Nevertheless—but, ROTH. OR. KRA. of—respecting, ROTH. KRA. V. 10. And—But, KRA. Vs. 10, 12. son—child, KRA. V. 10. speak—spake, ROTH. Our—Verily, our, OR. KRA. are—rest, ROTH. OR.; [weigh], KRA. pine—dwindle, ROTH.; decay, OR. KRA. in—through, ROTH. OR. KRA. can—should, r. live?—survive? ROTH.; live again? BER.

Var. Read.—V. 32. I have—(Because) he, *Sept. (MSS.)*, *Targ. Co.* (vs. 23, 24, 26), *Var. TOY.*; he had, ROTH.; had, KRA. put his—*So Heb. text, Sept. Targ. Pesh. Hā. Hī. Ke. Co.* (vs. 24, 26); caused, *Heb. marg. Symm. Vulg. Ew. Sm.*; spread, KRA. even—the, ROTH.; omit, OR. KRA. TOY. **Chap. 33.**—V. 5. had taken—gave the, *We. Sm. Co.* (cf. v. 6. end) V. 8. O wicked man—Omit, *SEPT. PESH. ROTH. BER. Var. Read.* Vs. 11, 25, 27. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. V. 11. the Lord—Omit, ROTH.

6

- f Ch. 3:18; Is. 56:10, 11.
g Vs. 8, 9; ch. 18:20, 24.
h Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
2 Or, for.
i Ch. 3:18, 20.
j See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
k See "Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
l See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
m Hand, Gen. 16:12.

7

- n Ch. 3:17-21; Is. 62:6.
o Mouth, Gen. 7:11.
p Ch. 2:7, 8; Jer. 1:17; 26:2; Acts 5:20.

8

- q The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
s V. 14; ch. 18:4, 13, 18, 20; Is. 3:11.

9

- t See "Repentance," Ex. 23:7.
u Acts 13:40, 41, 46.
v Ch. 3:19, 21; Acts 20:26.

10

- w Ch. 18:2.
3 Or, *Truly our transgressions &c.*
x Sin, Gen. 3:6.
y Ch. 4:17; 24:23; Lev. 26:39.
z See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
a Ch. 37:11; Is. 49:14.

11

- b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
c Ch. 5:11; Is. 49:18.

11

a See "Love and Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 18:23, 32; Hos. 11:8.
c Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
d I Tim. 2:4; II Pet. 3:9.
e Ch. 18:30, 31; Is. 55:6, 7; Jer. 3:22; 31:20; Hos. 14:1; Acts 3:19.
f Evil, Ps. 97:10.

12

g Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
h Son, Gen. 21:19.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
l V. 18; ch. 3:18; 18:24.
m See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
n Day, Lev. 25:8.
o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
q V. 19; ch. 18:21; II Chr. 7:14.
r See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
s Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
t Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
u Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.

13

v Promises conditional, John 14:2.
w Ch. 18:26; Heb. 10:38; II Pet. 2:20, 21.
1 Or, *for*.
2 Or, *for it*.

14

x V. 8; ch. 18:20; Is. 55:7; Jer. 18:7, 8; Hos. 14:1, 4.
y See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
z Mic. 6:8.

15

a Ch. 18:7.
b Pledge, Pr. 20:16.
c Ex. 22:1-4; Lev. 6:4, 5; Lu. 19:8.
d See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
e Walking, Col. 1:10.

a b no *c* pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked *d* turn from his way and live: *e* turn ye, turn ye from your *f* evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of *Īṣṣā-ēl*? 12 And *g* thou, *h* son of *i* man, say unto the children of thy *j* people, The *k l* righteousness of the righteous shall not *m* deliver him in the *n* day of his *o* transgression; and as for the *p q* wickedness of the wicked, he shall *r* not fall thereby in the day that he *s* turneth from his wickedness; neither shall he that is righteous *t u* be able to live thereby in the day that he sinneth. 13 *v* When I say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he trust to his righteousness, and *w* commit iniquity, none of his righteous deeds shall be remembered; but *1* in his iniquity that he hath committed, *2* therein shall he die. 14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he *x* turn from his sin, and do that which is *y z* lawful and right; 15 if the wicked *a* restore the *b* pledge, *c* give again that which he had taken by *d* robbery, *e f g* walk in the *h i* statutes of *j* life, *k* com-

Var. Rend.—V. 11. no—in no way, ROTH.; never, OR. V. 12. And—But, KRA. the . . . people—See *v* 2. of his transgression—that he transgresses, (sin—neth, OR.), ROTH. OR. as *for*—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. he—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. fall thereby—bring him to fall (stumbling, KRA.), ROTH. KRA. neither . . . righteous—and the righteous shall not, OR.; but also a righteous man shall not, ROTH. BER.; and a righteous man is not able, KRA. live—survive, ROTH.; remain alive, KRA. thereby—on account of it, KRA. V. 13. that he shall—Thou shalt, ROTH. KRA. if—but, OR.; and, KRA. trust to—rely upon, OR. KRA. his—his [former], ROTH. KRA. none—so all, OR. KRA.; all, ROTH. be—not be, OR. ROTH. KRA. in—in consequence of, ROTH. KRA.; through, OR. therein—through, OR.; on account of it, KRA. V. 14. Again—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. shalt surely—must, ROTH.; shalt, KRA. if—but, OR.; and, KRA. do—[afterwards] do, ROTH. V. 15. of—[that lead to], ROTH. committing no—so that he commit no, ROTH. OR.; without committing, KRA. no—no more, OR. surely—*Omit*, ROTH. live—*Add*, ROTH. and HEB. MSS. VERSIONS, ROTH. he shall—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 16. None—all, ROTH. OR. KRA. hath

mitting no iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not *1* die. 16 *m n* None of his sins that he hath committed shall be remembered against him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 *o* Yet the children of thy people say, *p* The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, *q* their way is not equal. 18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and *r* committeth iniquity, *s* he shall even die *3* therein. 19 And when the wicked turneth from his wickedness, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby. 20 Yet *t* ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of *u* *Īṣṣā-ēl*, I will *v w* judge you every one after his ways.

21 And it *x* came to pass in the *y* twelfth *z* year of our *a b* captivity, in the tenth *c* month, in the fifth *d* day of the month, that one that had *e* escaped out of *e* *Jē-ruṣā-lēm* came unto me, saying, The *f* city is smitten. 22 Now the *g h* hand of *Jē-hōṣāvāh* had been upon me in the *i* evening, before *k* he that was escaped

[hath formerly], ROTH. be—not be, ROTH. OR.; not be [more], KRA. remembered—counted, ROTH. against—to, OR. surely live—remain alive, KRA. V. 17. Yet—For all that, ROTH.; and indeed, OR. KRA. children . . . people—See *v* 2. Vs. 17, 20. equal—in order, ROTH.; right, OR. KRA. V. 17. but as for them—whereas, indeed, ROTH.; it is indeed, KRA. is—which is, KRA. V. 18. turneth—refraineth, ROTH. from—the back to, OR. he shall even—so must he, ROTH.; so shall he, KRA. therein—(just, OR.) on that account, ROTH. OR. V. 19. doeth—doeth [thereafter], ROTH. thereby—in consequence of it, ROTH. KRA. V. 20. Yet—And then, ROTH. KRA. V. 21. month—*Omit*, OR. day—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. one . . . out—a fugitive, ROTH. OR. KRA. smitten—conquered, ROTH.; captured, KRA. V. 22. Now—But, ROTH. KRA.; And, OR. had been—came, ROTH.; had come, OR.; was, KRA. before—*afore*, *r* he . . . escaped—the fugitive, ROTH. OR. KRA.

Var. Rend.—V. 15. the wicked—*Omit*, SEPT. BER.; he, ROTH. V. 21. twelfth—eleventh, a few MSS. Sept. (MSS.), *Pesh. later Ethiopic, Ev. Hi. Kue. Gr. Sm. Co.* ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. (see Jer. 39:2).

f See "Keeping Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
g See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
h Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
i Ch. 20:11; Ps. 119:59; 143:8.
j Life, Gen. 2:7.
k See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
l Death, Rom. 5:12.

16

m Ch. 18:22; Is. 1:18; 43:25.
n See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.

17

o V. 20; ch. 18:25.
p Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.
q See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.

18

r Vs. 12, 13; ch. 3:20; 18:24.
s Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
3 Or, *for it* (Heb. them).

20

t V. 17; ch. 18:29.
u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
v God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
w Ch. 18:30.

21

x Ch. 31:1; 32:1, 17; 40:1.
y Ch. 24:1, 2; Jer. 39:1, 2; 52:4-7.
z Year, Lev. 25:8.

a Captivity, Num. 24:22.
b See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
c Month, Gen. 7:11.
d Ch. 24:26.
e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
f City, Gen. 4:17.

22

g See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
h Hand, Gen. 16:18.
i Ch. 1:3; 8:1; 37:1.
j Evening, Ps. 65:8.
k Fugitive, Jer. 49:5.

22

a Ch. 3:26, 27;
24:27.
b Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
c Morning, Ps.
65:8.
d Lu. 1:64.
e The Dumb,
Mt. 12:22.

24

f V. 27; Jer.
39:10; 40:7.
g Ch. 36:4.
h Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
i Is. 51:2; Acts
7:5.
j Inheritance,
1 Chr. 21:3.
k Land, Gen.
23:15.
l Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
m See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
n Ch. 11:15; Lu.
3:8; Rom.
4:12.

25

o Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
p See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
q Lev. 17:10, 12,
14; Deut.
12:16, 23;
15:23.
r Blood not to
be eaten, Lev.
17:11.
s Ch. 20:24.
t Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
u Idolatry,
Lev. 19:4.
v See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.
w Ch. 22:3, 27.
x Jer. 7:9, 10.
y Covenants
Conditional,
Gen. 17:2.

26

z Mic. 2:1, 2;
Zech. 3:3.
a Sword, Ju.
7:20.
b Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
c Ch. 18:11;
22:11.
d Adultery,
Num. 5:12.
e Neighbor,
Rom. 13:10.
f Wife, I Cor.
7:16.

27

g Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
h Death Pen-
alty for Viola-
tion of Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
i V. 24; ch.
5:12-14; Jer.
5:2-4; 42:22.
j Field, Num.
20:17.
k Ch. 7:15; 39:4.

l Beast, Rev. 15:2. m Animals, Gen. 2:20. n See "Fortifica-
tions," Nah. 3:14. o Caves, John 11:38. p I Sam. 13:6; Is.
2:19. q See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18. r See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.

came; and he had ^aopened my
^bmouth, until he came to me in
the ^cmorning; and my mouth
was ^dopened, and I was no
more ^edumb.

23 And the word of Jê-hô-^vâh
came unto me, saying, 24 Son
of man, they that ⁱinhabit those
^owaste places in the land of Îs-
râ-êl speak, saying, ^hⁱ Abraham
was one, and he ^jinherited the
^kland: but we are many; the
land is ^mgiven ⁿus for inheri-
tance. 25 Wherefore say unto
them, ^oThus saith the Lord
Jê-hô-^vâh: ^pYe eat with the
^qr blood, and ^slift up your ^teyes
unto your ^uidols, and ^vwshed
blood: and ^xy shall ye possess
the land? 26 Ye ^zstand upon
your ^asword, ye work ^babomi-
nation, and ye ^cd defile every one
his ^eneighbor's ^fwife: and shall
ye possess the land? 27 Thus
shalt thou say unto them, Thus
saith the Lord Jê-hô-^vâh: ^gAs
I live, surely they that are in the
waste places shall ^hi fall by the
sword; and him that is in the
open ^jk field will I give to the
^lm beasts to be devoured; and
they that are in the ⁿstrongholds
and in the ^op caves shall die of
the ^qr pestilence. 28 And I will

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*), had opened
—opened, KRA. and (*last*) — then,
ROTH.; thus, OR. V. 23. saying—
in the following manner, KRA. V. 24.
they that inhabit—the inhabitants of,
OR. ROTH. KRA. those—the, SEPT.
ROTH. waste places—ruins, ROTH.
KRA. one—only a single [man], ROTH.;
a single one, OR. and—and yet, ROTH.
and [yet], KRA. when, OR. V. 25. eat—
eat [sacrificial-meat], ROTH. with the
blood—upon the hills, ROTH. KRA.
idols—idol-blocks (or, doll-images), *Var.*
dung-gods, OR. V. 26. shall—then
would, ROTH.; would, OR. KRA. V.
27. by—through, OR. ROTH. KRA.
him—they, ROTH. OR. KRA. is—are,
ROTH. OR. KRA. will I give—have I
given, OR. V. 28. astonishment—horror,
ROTH.; waste, OR. KRA. the . . .
cease—at an end is it with its proud splen-
dor, KRA. be—lie, ROTH. KRA. deso-
late—waste, KRA. so that—that, R. so
. . . through—without travelers, KRA.
through—over them, OR. V. 29. Then—

make the land a ^sdesolation
and an ^tastonishment; and
the ^vwpride of her power shall
cease; and the ^xy mountains of
^zÎs-râ-êl shall be desolate, so
that none shall pass through.
29 Then shall they ^aknow that I
am Jê-hô-^vâh, when I have
made the land a ^bdesolation and
an astonishment, because of all
their abominations which they
have committed.

30 And as for ^cthee, ^dson of
^eman, the ^fchildren of thy peo-
ple talk of thee by the ^gwalls and
in the ^hdoors of the ⁱhouses, and
speak one to another, every one
to his ^jbrother, saying, ^kCome,
I pray you, and hear what is the
^lword that cometh forth from
Jê-hô-^vâh. 31 And they come
unto thee ^mas the people cometh,
and they sit before thee as ⁿmy
people, and they ^ohear thy
^pwords, but ^qdo them not; for
with their ^rs mouth they show
much ^tlove, but their ^uheart
^vwx goeth after their ^ygain. 32
And, lo, thou art unto them as
^za very lovely ^asong of one that
hath a ^bpleasant ^cvoice, and can
^dplay well on an instrument; for
they hear thy words, but they do

And, ROTH. OR. KRA. the—this,
ROTH. an astonishment—for a horror,
ROTH.; for a waste, OR. KRA. because
—on account of, ROTH. OR. KRA. V.
30. And—But, OR. KRA. as for thee—
thou, ROTH. OR. KRA. son—child,
KRA. man—Add, Behold, ROTH. the
. . . people—See v. 2. speak—they speak,
KRA. OR. V. 31. And—And so, ROTH.
as . . . cometh—in streams, ROTH.; as
a hasty throng, KRA.; as to a popular
assembly, BER. the—a, OR. for . . . love
—yeal with their mouth they do accord-
ingly, ROTH (?); for with their mouth
they accomplish 'them,' KRA.; for to
sweet songs in their mouths they make it,
OR. gain—profit, OR. V. 32. lo—verily,
KRA. song—little song, OR.; love-song,
KRA. of one—[as one], ROTH. of . . .
instrument—and beautiful of voice and a
master player, OR.; who art beautiful of
voice and skilful in playing the fiddle,
KRA. for—and, OR. KRA.; and thus,
ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 22. and (*first*) . . .
mouth—Omit, ROTH. V. 30. one to an-
other—Omit, ROTH. V. 31. with . . .
but—falsehoods are in their mouth, and,
Sept. Pesh. Co. as my people—Omit,
ROTH. SEPT. PESH. BER.

28

s See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
t Astonish-
ment, Jer.
25:9.
u Ch. 5:15; 6:14;
Jer. 42:22;
Mic. 7:13.
v Pride, Ps.
10:2.
w Ch. 7:24;
24:21; 30:6, 7.
x Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
y Ch. 6:1-6;
36:4.
z Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.

29

a Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
b Ch. 23:33.
c Ezekiel, Ez.
1:1.
d Son, Gen.
21:19.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Vs. 2, 17.
g Walls, Jer.
51:58.
h Door, Ex.
12:22.
i House, Deut.
24:10.
j Brethren, Ex.
13:8.
k Ch. 14:3;
23:31; Is.
29:13; 58:2.
l Word of God,
John 6:63.

31

m Ch. 14:1; 20:1.
n Israel the
Chosen Peo-
ple. See
"Covenants,"
Gen. 17:2.
o Jer. 6:17;
43:1-7; 44:15,
16.
p Words, Pr.
15:23.
q See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.
r Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
s Ps. 78:36, 37;
Is. 29:13;
I John 3:18.
t Love, I Cor.
13:1.
u See "Hypoc-
risy," Mt.
15:7.
v Heart, Acts
15:9.
w Ch. 22:13, 27;
Lu. 12:15.
x Covetousness,
Deut. 5:21.
y See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Gain,"
Lu. 2:21.

32

1 Or, a love-song.
z Song, Ex.
15:1.
a Mk. 6:29;
John 5:35.
b Voice, Gen.
27:22.
c See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.

- 33
 a V. 29; Jer. 28:9.
 b Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
 c Ch. 2:5.

- 1
 d Word of God, John 6:63.
 e See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 f Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1

- 2
 g Son, Gen. 21:19.
 h Man, Gen. 2:7.
 i Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 j Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.
 k Jer. 2:8; 3:15; 10:21; 12:10.
 l Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 m See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
 n Vs. 8-10; ch. 22:25; Jer. 23:1; Mic. 3:1-3, 11.
 o See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
 p Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 q Vs. 14, 15; Ps. 78:71, 72; Is. 40:11; John 10:11; 21:15-17.

- 3
 r See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 s Zech. 11:5, 16.
 t See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 u Ch. 22:25, 27.

- 4
 v Disease, Ps. 103:3.
 w See "Kindness," Zech. 7:9.
 x Healing, Jer. 30:13.
 y Zech. 11:15, 16.
 z Mt. 9:36; 10:6; 18:12, 13; Lu. 15:4.
 a See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.

- 5
 b Jer. 10:21; 50:6, 7.
 c Vs. 8, 28; Jer. 23:2.
 d Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 e Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 f Field, Num. 20:17.

- 6
 g Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 h Ch. 7:16; Jer. 40:11, 12; I Pet. 2:25.

them not. 33 And when this ^a cometh to pass (behold, it cometh), then shall they know that a ^{b c} prophet hath been among them.

34 And the ^{d e} word of ^f me, saying, 2 ^g Son of ^h man, ⁱ prophesy against the ^{j k} shepherds of ^l Is^r-ra^l-ël, prophesy, and say unto them, even to the shepherds, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô^v-vâh: ^m Woe unto the shepherds of Is^r-ra^l-ël that do feed ⁿ themselves! should not the ^o shepherds feed the ^{p q} sheep? 3 Ye ^r eat the fat, and ye ^s clothe you with the wool, ye ^t kill the fatlings; but ye feed not the sheep. 4 The ^v diseased have ye not ^w strengthened, neither have ye ^x healed that which was sick, neither have ye ^y bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought back that which was driven away, neither have ye ^z sought that which was lost; but with ^a force and with rigor have ye ruled over them. 5 And they were ^b scattered, because there was no shepherd; and they became ^c food to all the ^{d e} beasts of the ^f field, and were scattered. 6 ^g My sheep ^h wandered

Var. Rend.—V. 32 (*cont.*), them not—according to them, ROTH. KRA. V. 33. And—But, KRA. behold—*and* verily, KRA. it—it [surely], ROTH. Chap. 34.—V. 1. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2. Son—Child, KRA. against—concerning, ROTH. OR. KRA. unto . . . shepherds—TO THE SHEPHERDS (*Heading*), OR. do—did, ROTH. OR. KRA. feed (*twice*)—pasture, OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 3. eat—ate, ROTH. OR. clothe—clothed, ROTH. KRA. ye (*second*)—and, ye, ROTH. kill—butchered, ROTH. OR. KRA. feed—pastured, OR. ROTH. the (*last*)—my, SEPT. VULG. ROTH. V. 4. diseased—weak one, SEPT. PESH. VULG. ROTH. OR.; weak [animal], KRA. broken—wounded, ROTH. rigor—tyranny, ROTH. V. 5. were scattered—dispersed, ROTH. food—meat, R. V. 6. wandered—strayed, ROTH. OR. KRA. through—upon, ROTH. OR. KRA. upon (*second*) . . . earth—over the whole land, ROTH. KRA. V. 8. search—care, ROTH. KRA. fed (*twice*)—pastured, ROTH. OR. V. 10. Thus saith—thus hath spoken, KRA. Behold—Verily, KRA. cause . . . from

through all the ⁱ mountains, and upon every high ^j hill: yea, ^k my sheep were scattered upon all the ^l face of the ^m earth; and there was ⁿ none that did search or ^o seek after them.

7 Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of Jê-hô^v-vâh: 8 ^p As I live, saith the Lord Jê-hô^v-vâh, surely forasmuch as my sheep became a ^q prey, and my sheep became food to all the beasts of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my sheep, but the shepherds fed ^r themselves, and fed not my sheep; 9 therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of Jê-hô^v-vâh: 10 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô^v-vâh, Behold, I am ^s ^t against the shepherds; and I will ^u require my sheep at their ^v hand, and cause them to ^w cease from feeding the sheep; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; and I will ^{x y} deliver my sheep from their ^z mouth, that they may not be food for them.

11 For thus saith the Lord Jê-hô^v-vâh: Behold, ^a I myself, even I, will search for my sheep, and will seek them out. 12 ^{b c} As a shepherd seeketh out his ^d flock

—make an end of their, KRA. feeding—guarding, ROTH. OR. KRA. feed—pasture, ROTH. OR. KRA. and (*last*)—but, KRA. deliver—snatch, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. from their mouth—out of their jaws, OR. ROTH. BER. KRA. not be—be no more, SEPT. VULG. OR.; be no [more], KRA.; serve as, ROTH. V. 11. seek them out—take care of them, ROTH. look around for them, OR. V. 12. seeketh out—taketh care of, ROTH.

Var. Read.—Chap. 34.—V. 2. unto them—Omit, SEPT. VULG. even to the shepherds—Omit, ROTH. BER. Vs. 2, 8, 10, 11, 15, 17. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. ROTH. V. 3. fat—milk, SEPT. VULG. BOCH. HI. SM. CO. (PLS.). ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. V. 4. but . . . them—and that which was strong ye have ruled over with rigour, SEPT. CO.; and the strong ye have trampled under foot through oppression, BER. OR. KRA. (*nearly*). V. 5. they (*first*)—my sheep, SEPT. PESH. VULG. CO. ROTH. V. 8. my (*third*)—the, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. V. 9. hear . . . Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 10. the (*last*)—my, SEPT. PESH. ROTH.

- i Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
 j Hill, Ps. 2:6.
 k John 10:16.
 l Face, Is. 6:2.
 m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 n Ps. 142:4.
 o Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

- 8
 p Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 q Acts 20:29.
 r See v. 2.

- 10
 s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 t V. 2; ch. 5:8. 13:8; Jer. 21:13; Zech. 10:3.
 u Ch. 33:6, 8.
 v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 w I Sam. 2:29, 30; Jer. 52:24-27.
 x Ch. 13:23, Ps. 72:12-14.
 y See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
 z Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

- 11
 a Ch. 11:17; 20:41; Is. 51:12.

- 12
 b See "Providence and Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
 c Jer. 31:10.
 d Flock, Lu. 12:32.

12

- a Day, Lev. 25:8.
 b Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
 c Is. 40:11; 56:8; Jer. 23:3; 31:8; Lu. 19:10; John 10:16.
 d See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 e Heb. *the day of clouds and thick darkness*.
 f See "Adversity," Job 19:6.
 g Ch. 30:3; Jer. 13:16; Joel 2:2.
 h See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
 i See "Darkness," Job 38:9.
 j See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.

13

- j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 k Ch. 28:25; 36:24; Is. 11:11-16; 66:20; Amos 9:14.
 l See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 m Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 n See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 o Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 p Land, Gen. 23:15.
 q Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
 r V. 23; ch. 36:29, 30; Mic. 7:14.
 s Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
 t Ch. 37:22.
 u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 v See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
 w Is. 30:25.

14

- x Ps. 23:1, 2; Jer. 31:12-14, 25; John 10:9.
 y Pasture, Amos 1:2.
 z Ch. 20:40.
 a Vs. 26, 27.
 b Ch. 28:25, 26; 36:29, 30.

15

- c V. 23; Ps. 23:1, 2.
 d See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
 e Is. 10:16.
 f Is. 49:26.
 g Justice, Mic. 6:3.
 h Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.

in the ^a day that he is among his sheep that are scattered abroad, so will I ^{b c} seek out my sheep; and I will deliver them out of all places ^d whither they have been scattered in ¹ the ^{e f} cloudy and ^{h i} dark day. 13 And I will ^{j k l m} bring ⁿ them out from the ^o peoples, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them into their own ^{p q} land; and I will ^r feed them upon the ^{s t} mountains of ^u Is²-ra³-el, by the ^{v w} watercourses, and in all the inhabited places of the country. 14 I will feed them with ^x good ^y pasture; and upon the ^z mountains of the height of Is²-ra³-el shall they fold be: there shall they lie down in a ^a good fold; and on ^b fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Is²-ra³-el. 15 ^c I myself will be the shepherd of my sheep, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord Jê-hô⁴-vâh. 16 I will seek that which was lost, and will bring back that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was ^d sick: but the ^e fat and the strong I will destroy; I will feed them in ^{f g h} justice.

Var. Rend. — V. 12 (*cont.*). in . . . abroad—in the day of the thunderstorm, BER.; in the day of destruction, when the sheep are scattered, BER.; on the day when all his sheep were scattered, KRA. seek out—take care of, ROTH. Vs. 13, 14, 16. feed—pasture, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 13. by—in, OR. KRA. ROTH. countries—heathen-lands, KRA. watercourses—lowlands, OR.; bottom-lands, KRA. inhabited—habitable, Var. country—land, ROTH. KRA. V. 14. with—upon, ROTH. OR. KRA. fold (*twice*)—common, ROTH.; field, OR. good—beautiful, OR. KRA. V. 15. be . . . of—feed, R. cause . . . down—pasture there, OR. V. 16. broken—wounded, ROTH. in justice—as it is right, ROTH. KRA.; as is fit, OR.; in judgment, R. V. 17. And as for you—but ye, ROTH.; And ye, OR. KRA. flock—sheep, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 17, 22. sheep and sheep—the separate sheep, ROTH.; cattle and cattle, R. V. 17. the rams and the he-goats—to wit, between the other cattle and the rams and he goats, Var. V. 18. Seemeth . . . thing—is it not enough, ROTH. KRA.; is it too little, OR. to—that ye, SEPT. TARG. ROTH. OR. KRA. fed upon—pastured off of, ROTH. OR.

17 And as for you, O my ⁱ flock, thus saith the Lord Jê-hô⁴-vâh: Behold, I ^{j k} judge between ^l sheep and sheep, the rams and the he-goats. 18 Seemeth it a ^m small thing unto ^{n o} you to have fed upon the good pasture, but ye must ^{p q} tread down with your ^r feet the residue of your pasture? and to have ^s drunk of the ^t clear ^u waters, but ye must ^v foul the residue with your feet? 19 And as for my sheep, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet, and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 Therefore ^w thus saith the Lord Jê-hô⁴-vâh unto them: Behold, I, even I, will ^x judge between the fat sheep and the lean sheep. 21 ^y Because ye thrust with side and with shoulder, and ^z push all the ^a diseased with your ^b horns, till ye have scattered them abroad; 22 therefore will I ^{c d} save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between sheep and sheep. 23 And I will set up ^{e f} one shepherd over them, and he shall ^g feed them, even my ^h servant ⁱ David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shep-

KRA. but (*twice*)—that, ROTH. OR. KRA. and to—[not enough] that ye, ROTH. KRA. foul—root up, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 19. as for—so, ROTH. KRA.; omit, OR. they—had to, ROTH.; should, OR.; must, KRA. fouled—rooted up, ROTH. OR.; made muddy, KRA. V. 20. I (*first*)—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. even I—I myself, KRA.; there am I, OR. V. 21. diseased—weak animals, ROTH.; weak [animals], KRA.; weak, OR. have—had, ROTH. KRA. scattered abroad—driven outside, OR. KRA. V. 22. therefore—so now, ROTH. KRA.; and, OR. saved—help, KRA. V. 23. set—appoint, ROTH.; let arise, OR.; awaken, KRA. one—a single, ROTH.; an only, OR. KRA. feed—pasture, ROTH. OR. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 16. but . . . strong—and I will keep the fat and the strong (*l.*), Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Co. (see v. 4, Var. Read.). fat and the—Omit, ROTH. destroy—guard, BER. ROTH. OR. LUTHER. Vs. 20, 30, 31. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. V. 20. unto them—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. V. 23. he shall feed them, even—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. and (*last*) . . . shepherd—A gloss, KRA.

17

- i Flock, Lu. 12:32.
 j God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
 k Vs. 20-22; ch. 20:38; Mal. 4:1; Mt. 25:32.
 l Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

18

- m Num. 16:9, 13; II Sam. 7:19; Is. 7:13.
 n See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
 o See "Priests," Ex. 28:1.
 p See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
 q Mt. 23:13; Lu. 11:52.
 r Feet, Gen. 18:4.
 s Drink, Hos. 4:18.
 t Ch. 32:14.
 u Waters, Ps. 95:5.
 v Ch. 32:2.

20

- w Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 x God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

21

- y See "Oppression," Gen. 22:17.
 z Deut. 33:17; Dan. 8:4; Lu. 13:14-16.
 a Disease, Ps. 103:3.
 b Horn, Dan. 7:7.

22

- c Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 d V. 10; Ps. 72:12-14; Jer. 23:2, 3.

23

- e See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 f Ch. 37:24.
 g Vs. 13-15.
 h Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 i David, I Sam. 17:12.

^a Vs. 30, 31; ch. 36:28; Is. 43:3.
^b See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^c Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2, [21.2].
^d Servant, Ex. David, I Sam. 17:12.
^f See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^g Ch. 37:24, 25; Is. 55:3-5; Jer. 30:9; Hos. 3:5. [27.
^h Prince, Num.

ⁱ Covenant of Peace, Gen. 17:2.
^j Ch. 16:60; 20:37; 37:26.
^k Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^l Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^m Job 5:22; Is. 11:6-9. [15:2.
ⁿ Beast, Rev.
^o Animals, Gen. 2:20. [23:15.
^p Land, Gen. 1:27, 28; ch. 28:26; Jer. 33:16.
^r Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^s Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
^t See "Trees," Mt. 13:7.
^u See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

^v Hill, Ps. 2:6.
^w Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^x See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
^y Deut. 11:13-15; 28:12.
^z Season, Gen. 8:22. [44:3.
^a Lev. 25:21; Is.

^b Field, Num. 20:17. [23:40.
^c Fruit, Lev. 2:4.
^d Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^e See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
^f Ch. 38:8, 11.
^g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^h Lev. 26:13; Is. 52:2, 3; Jer. 30:8.
ⁱ Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
^j Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^k See "Captivity," Num. 24:22. [16:12.
^l Hand, Gen. 1:2.
^m Bondage, John 8:33.

ⁿ See V. 8.
^o See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.

herd. 24 And ^aI, Jê-hôz'vâh, ^bwill be ^ctheir God, and my ^dservant ^eDavid ^fprince among them; I, Jê-hôz'vâh, have spoken it.

25 And I will make with them a ⁱcovenant of ^kpeace, and will cause ^levil ^{mno}beasts to cease out of the ^pland; and they shall ^qdwell securely in the ^rwilderness, and ^ssleep in the ^twoods. 26 And I will make them and the places round about my ^vhill a ^wblessing; and I will cause the ^xshower to come down in its ^zseason; there shall be showers of ^ablessing. 27 And the tree of the ^bfield shall yield its ^cfruit, and the ^dearth shall yield its ^eincrease, and they shall be ^fsecure in their land; and they shall ^gknow that I am Jê-hôz'vâh, when I have ^hbroken the bars of their ⁱyoke, and have ^jdelivered them ^kout of the ^lhand of those that made ^mbondmen of them. 28 And they shall no more be a ⁿprey to the ^onations, neither shall the beasts of the earth devour them; but ^pthey shall dwell ^qsecurely, and none shall make them ^rafraid. 29 And I will raise up unto them a ^s11 plan-

Var. Read.—V. 25. cause . . . to cease—remove, KRA. ROTH. evil—tearing, ROTH. and (third)—that, ROTH. KRA. shall—may, ROTH. KRA. wilderness—pasture-country, Var. V. 26. make—give, ROTH. OR. KRA. and (second) . . . hill—'rain in the right time,' ROTH. BER.; rain-shower at its time, KRA. V. 27. tree—trees, ROTH. KRA. its—their, ROTH. KRA. earth—land, KRA. increase—products, ROTH. OR. KRA. be secure—dwell securely, ROTH. OR. KRA. in—on, OR. KRA. land—soil, OR. KRA. bars—frame, TOY. delivered—freed, OR. hand—power, ROTH. made . . . of—enslaved, ROTH.; enslave, OR. KRA.; served themselves of, R. V. 28. nations—heathen, OR. R.; [heathen—nations, KRA. beasts of the earth—wild animals, KRA. earth—land, ROTH. OR. and (last) . . . afraid—without any one startling them, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 29. raise—let raise, OR. KRA. for renown—full of praise, OR.; unto renown, Var. and—that, KRA. they—there, KRA. no more—none to be, ROTH.; not further, KRA. consumed—swept away, KRA.; consumed any more, ROTH. bear—shall they bear, ROTH.; must they bear, KRA. nations—heathen, KRA. OR. R. Chap. 35.—V. 1. Moreover—And, ROTH. OR.

tation for renown, and they shall be no more ²consumed with ^ufamine in the land, neither ^wbear the ^xshame of the nations any more. 30 And they shall know that ^yI, Jê-hôz'vâh their God, am with them, and that they, the house of Īs-râ-ël, are my people, saith the Lord Jê-hôz'vâh. 31 And ye ^zmy sheep, the sheep of ^amy ^bpasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord Jê-hôz'vâh.

35 Moreover the ^cd word of Jê-hôz'vâh came unto ^eme, saying, 2 ^fSon of ^gman, ^hset thy ⁱface against ^jk ^lmount Sê'îr, and ^mprophecy against it, 3 and say unto it, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hôz'vâh: Behold, I am ⁿo against thee, O mount Sê'îr, and I will ^pstretch out my hand against thee, and I will make thee a ^rs desolation and an ^tastonishment. 4 ^uI will ^vlay thy ^wcities waste, and thou shalt be desolate; and thou shalt know that I am Jê-hôz'vâh. 5 Because thou hast had a perpetual ^xy enmity, and hast given over the children of ^zĪs-râ-ël to the power of the ^asword in the time of their ^bcalamity, in the

KRA. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2. Son—Child, KRA. against—concerning, ROTH. V. 3. saith—hath spoken, KRA. stretch out—wave, OR. an astonishment—a horror, ROTH.; a waste, OR. KRA. V. 4. I will—'and,' SEPT. PESH. ROTH. and thou shalt—that thou mayest, KRA. V. 5. given . . . power—spilled the children of Israel into the hands, Var.; didst abandon the sons of Israel to, KRA. children of Israel—Israelites, ROTH. children—sons, OR. KRA. calamity—peril, KRA. the—their, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 26. make . . . blessing—set them round about my hill, Sept. Hi. a blessing—Omit, ROTH. BER. KRA. there shall be—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 29. for renown—of prosperity, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Gr.; well cultivated, ROTH.; of peace, BER.; fat, KRA. V. 30. with them—Omit, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. V. 31. And . . . men—Ye are my flock, the flock of my pasture, Sept. Hi. Co.; My sheep, the sheep of my pasture, are ye, ROTH. are men—Omit, KRA. Chap. 35.—Vs. 3, 6, 11, 14. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. Vs. 11, 14. the Lord—Omit, ROTH.

137:7; Amos 1:11; Ob. 10. ^z Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. ^a Sword, Ju. 7:20. ^b See "Adversity," Job 19:6.

^p See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^q Ch. 39:26; Jer. 30:10.
^r See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

^s 29
 Plantation. Ez. 17:7.
^t Is. 4:2; 60:21; 61:3.
¹ Or, plant.
² Heb. taken away.
^u Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
^v Vs. 26, 27; ch. 36:29.
^w Ch. 36:6, 15.
^x Shame, Phil. 3:19.

^y 30
 Ch. 14:11;
 36:28; Ps. 46:7, 11.

^z 31
 Ch. 36:38; Ps. 78:52; 80:1.
^a Ps. 100:3; Jer. 23:1.
^b Pasture, Amos 1:2.

^c 1
 Word of God, John 6:63
^d Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^e Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

^f 2
 Son, Gen. 21:39.
^g h Man, Gen. 2:7.
^h Ch. 21:2; 25:2.
ⁱ Face, Is. 6:2.
^j Ch. 25:12; 36:5; Gen. 36:8.
^k See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
^l Mt. Seir, Deut. 2:4.
^m Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

ⁿ 3 [10.
 Ch. 21:3; 29:3.
^o Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

^p Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
^q Ch. 25:13; Jer. 6:12; 15:6.
^r V. 7; Jer. 29:13, 17, 18.
^s See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

^t Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.

^u 4
 Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^v V. 9; ch. 6:6; Mal. 1:3, 4.
^w Cities, Gen. 4:17.

^x 5
 See "Enemy," Job 31:29.
^y Ch. 25:12, 15; 36:5; Ps.

⁵
a Ch. 7:2; 21:25, 29.
1 Or, *punishment*.

⁶
b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
c See "Edom," Num. 20:18.
d Ch. 16:38; 32:6; Is. 63:2-6.
e Blood, Lev. 17:11.
f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
g Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

⁷
h Mt. Seir, Deut. 2:4.
i Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
j See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
k Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
l Ch. 25:13; 29:11.

⁸
m Ch. 31:12; 32:4, 5; 39:4, 5; Is. 34:5, 6.
n See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
o Hills, Ps. 2:6.
p Valley, Josh. 8:13.
q See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
r Sword, Ju. 7:20.

⁹
s Ch. 25:13; Jer. 49:13.
t Cities, Gen. 4:17.
2 Another reading is, *return*.
u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

¹⁰
v Ch. 36:2, 5; Ps. 83:4-12.
w See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
x See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
y Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
z Or, *though*.
3 Ch. 48:35; Ps. 48:1-3; 132:13, 14; Is. 12:6; Zeph. 3:15.
a See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.

¹¹
b Ch. 25:14; Ps. 137:7; Amos 1:11.
c Anger, Pr. 15:1.
d See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:14.
e Ps. 9:16; 73:17, 18.

time of the ^ainiquity of the end; ⁶therefore, ^bas I live, saith the Lord Jê-hô^cvâh, I will prepare ^cthee unto ^dblood, and blood shall pursue thee: ^fsince thou hast not ^ghated blood, therefore blood shall pursue thee. ⁷Thus will I make ^hmount Sêlîr an ⁱastonishment and a ^jdesolation; and I will ^kcut off from it him that passeth through and him that returneth. ⁸And I will ^mfill its mountains with its ⁿslain: in thy ^ohills and in thy ^pvalleys and in all thy ^qwater-courses shall they fall that are slain with the ^rsword. ⁹I will make thee a perpetual ^sdesolation, and thy ^tcities shall not ²be inhabited; and ye shall ^uknow that I am Jê-hô^cvâh.

¹⁰Because thou hast ^vsaid, These ^wtwo nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will ^xpossess it; ³whereas ^za Jê-hô^cvâh was there: ¹¹therefore, as I live, saith the Lord Jê-hô^cvâh, I will do ^baccording to thine ^canger, and according to thine ^denvy which thou hast showed out of thy hatred against them; and I will ^emake myself

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*). iniquity of the end—[expiation for the] final transgression, ROTH.; final guilt, OR. KRA. V. 6. prepare—make, OR. KRA. prepare thee unto—make thee to be, *Hæ. Ke.* (ch. 16:38) KRA. (*nearly*). since . . . blood—verily, 'through blood hast thou transgressed' (made thyself guilty, OR. BER.), ROTH. OR. BER.; thou hatest blood, KRA. since—sith, *r.* therefore—and, KRA. V. 7. Thus—and, OR. KRA. astonishment and a desolation—desolation and horror, ROTH.; desolation and waste, OR. KRA. him . . . returneth—the coming and going, KRA.; him that passeth hither and thither, OR. V. 8. in (*first*)—upon, ROTH. KRA.; omit, OR. in (*last two*)—Omit, OR. in (*third*)—Omit, KRA. shall—and therein shall, OR. fall—sink low, ROTH. slain—pierced through, KRA. V. 9. and ye shall—that ye may, KRA.; and 'thou shalt,' SEPT. ROTH. V. 10. we—I, ROTH.; whereas—and that too as, ROTH.; whereas, verily, OR.; though indeed, KRA. V. 11. do—do [with thee], OR. TOY. out of—in consequence of, ROTH. OR. KRA. when—how, OR. KRA. shall judge—judge, KRA. V. 12. And—in order that, ROTH. KRA. shalt—mayest, ROTH. KRA. I—I am, ROTH. heard—I heard, ROTH. revilings—blasphemies, ROTH. OR. KRA. to devour—

known among them, ⁴when I shall ^fjudge thee. ¹²And thou shalt know ⁵that I, Jê-hô^cvâh, have heard all thy ^grevilings which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Îs^cra-êl, saying, ⁶They are laid desolate, they are ^hgiven us to devour. ¹³And ye have ^{i j k}magnified yourselves against me with your ^lmouth, and have ^mmultiplied your ⁿwords against me: ^oI have heard it. ¹⁴Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô^cvâh: When the whole ^pearth ^{q r}rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate. ¹⁵As thou didst ^srejoice over the ^t'inheritance of the house of Îs^cra-êl, because it was desolate, ^vso will I do unto thee: thou shalt be ^wdesolate, O mount Sêlîr, and all Ê^cdôm, even all of it; and they shall know that I am Jê-hô^cvâh.

36 And ^xthou, ^yson of ^zman, ^{a b}prophesy unto the ^{c d}mountains of Îs^cra-êl, and say, Ye mountains of 'Îs^cra-êl, hear the ^lword of Jê-hô^cvâh. ²Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô^cvâh: Because the ^genemy hath said against you, ^hAha!

for a feast, ROTH. V. 13. ye have—thou hast, SEPT. ROTH. yourselves—thyself, SEPT. ROTH. your—thy, SEPT. ROTH. multiplied—piled up, ROTH. I—verily I, ROTH. V. 14. When . . . rejoiceth—'As thou didst rejoice over my land because it was made desolate, so,' ROTH. BER. CO.; To the delight of the whole earth, OR. V. 15. because—that, KRA. O—Thou, ROTH. OR.; omit, KRA. and they shall—that they, KRA. they shall—thou shalt, ROTH. **Chap. 36.**—V. 1. son—child, KRA. unto—'about,' KRA. Vs. 2, 5. saith—hath spoken, KRA. said against—cried over, ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 6. I (*second*) . . . thee (*first*)—[], ROTH. I (*second*) . . . thee (*second*)—Surely thou are guilty in blood (*ch.* 22:4), and blood shall pursue thee! *Sept. Hi. (nearly), Co. See Var. Rend.* V. 7. Omit, ROTH. V. 8. And . . . slain—Omit, ROTH. its—Omit, SEPT. V. 9. be inhabited—So *Heb. text, Versions, moderns, KRA.*; return, *Heb. marg.* V. 11. among them—in thee, *Sept. Hi. Ev. (l.)*; to thee, ROTH. KRA. V. 13. and (*second*) . . . me—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 15. As . . . thee—Omit, ROTH. BER. **Chap. 36.**—Vs. 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 13-15, the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. Vs. 4, 6. the Lord—Omit, ROTH.

⁴ Or, *according as*.
^f God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

¹²
5 Or, *that I am Jehovah; I have heard &c.*
^g See "Reproach," Ez. 5:15.
⁶ Or, *It is*.
^h Ch. 36:2; Jer. 50:7.

¹³
ⁱ Is. 10:13, 14; 36:20; Jer. 48:26, 42; Dan. 11:36.
^j See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
^k See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
^l Mounth, Gen. 8:11.
^m Ch. 36:3.
ⁿ Words, Pr. 15:23.
^o Jer. 7:11; 29:23.

¹⁴
^p Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^q Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
^r Is. 44:23; 49:13; Jer. 51:48.

¹⁵
^s See "Vengeance," Deut. 32:35.
^t Jer. 50:11; Lam. 4:21.
^u Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^v Ob. 12, 15.
^w Vs. 3, 4; Is. 34:5, 6.

¹
^x Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

^y Son, Gen. 21:19.
^z Man, Gen. 2:7.
^a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^b See "Prophecies," I Ki. 17:13.
^c Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^d Ch. 6:2; 34:14; 37:22.
^e Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

^f Word of God, John 6:63.

²
^g Enemy, Job 31:29.
^h Ch. 25:3; 26:2.

2
a High Places, Deut. 12:2.
b Deut. 32:13; Ps. 78:69; Is. 58:14; Hab. 3:19.
c V. 5; ch. 35:10.
d Possession, Mk. 10:22.
3
e Prophecy, Dan 2:29.
f See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
g Jer. 2:15.
h Ps. 35:25; Jer. 51:34; Lam. 2:2, 5, 16.
i Nations, Gen. 10:32.
j Lips, Job 2:10.
k Ch. 35:13; Ps. 44:13, 14; Jer. 18:16.
l See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
m Evil, Ps. 97:10.

4
n Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
o Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
p Word of God, Gen. 1:1.
q See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
s Hills, Ps. 2:6.
s See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
t Valleys, Josh. 8:13.
u Cities, Gen. 4:17.
w Ch. 34:8, 28.
w See "Spoil," Is. 9:3.
x See "Con-tempt," II Cor. 16:11.
y Ps. 79:4; Jer. 48:27.

5
z Fire, Lev. 10:2.
a God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
b V. 6; ch. 5:13; 66:15, 16.
c V. 3; Jer. 25:9, 15.
d Ch. 25:12-14.
e Edom, Num. 20:18.
f See "Pur-pose," Eph. 3:11.
g Joy, Ps. 30:5.
h Ch. 35:15; Jer. 50:11; Mic. 7:8.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
k Ch. 25:12, 15; Amos 1:11.
l Soul, Job 4:15.

6
m Land, Gen. 23:15.

and, The ancient ^{ab}high places are ^cours in ^dpossession; 3 therefore ^eprophecy, and say, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: Because, even because they have made you ^fdesolate, and ^hswallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the ⁱnations, and ye are taken up in the ^{ik}lips of ^ltalkers, and the ^mevil report of the people; 4 therefore, ye ⁿmountains of ^oÏś-râ-êl, hear the ^pword of the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: ^qThus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh to the mountains and to the ^rhills, to the ^swatercourses and to the ^tvalleys, to the desolate wastes and to the ^ucities that are forsaken, which are become a ^vprey and ^xy derision to the residue of the nations that are round about; 5 therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: Surely in the ^zfire of my ^{ab}jealousy have I spoken against the ^cresidue of the nations, and against all ^dÊ'dôm, that have ^fappointed my land unto themselves for a possession with the ^hjoy of all their ⁱheart, with ^kdespite of ^lsoul, to cast it out for a prey. 6 Therefore prophecy concerning the ^mland of Ïś-râ-êl, and say unto the mountains and to the hills, to the watercourses and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh

Var. Rend.—V. 2, 5 (cont.). and . . . possession—The eternal heights have become our possession, KRA.; Deserts forever, they are given us for possession, ROTH.; and the eternal hills are fallen to us, OR. V. 2, ours in possession—are fallen to us, CO. V. 3, they . . . up—they have been eager (against you), and would swallow, *Hi. Ew. Sm.*; they snuff and snap at you, OR.; they 'snapped' and were gluttonous after you, KRA.; ye carried their contempt, ROTH. on every side—from all sides, OR.; round about, KRA. Vs. 3, 4, 5, nations—heathen, OR. V. 3, evil report—gossip, OR. Vs. 4, 5, residue of the nations—other peoples, ROTH. V. 5, have I spoken—speak I, ROTH. KRA. appointed—selected, ROTH. KRA. despite of soul—profound contempt, ROTH. contempt of soul, OR.; contempt in [their] soul, KRA. to . . . prey in order to cleanse it for prey, OR.; in order to mow off its pasture, KRA. V. 6, wrath—fury, R. nations—heathen, R. V. 7, have sworn,

vâh: Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my ⁿwrath, because ye have ^oborne the ^pshame of the nations: 7 therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: I have ^qsworn *saying*, Surely the nations that are round about you, they shall ^sbear their shame.

8 But ye, O mountains of Ïś-râ-êl, ye shall ^tshoot forth your ^ubranches, and yield your ^vfruit to ^wmy people Ïś-râ-êl; for they are ^xat hand to come. 9 For, behold, ^yI am for you, and I will ^zturn unto you, and ^aye shall be ^bcultivated and ^dsown; 10 and I will multiply men upon you, ^eall the house of Ïś-râ-êl, even all of it; and the ^fcities shall be inhabited, and the waste places shall be builded; 11 and I will multiply upon you ^hman and ⁱbeast; and they shall ^kincrease and be fruitful; and I will cause you to be inhabited after your ^lformer estate, and will do ^mbetter unto you than at your ^obeginnings: and ye shall ^pknow that I am Jê-hô'vâh. 12 Yea, I will cause ^qmen to walk upon you, even my people Ïś-râ-êl; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their ^rinheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth ^tbereave them of ^uchildren

saying—lift up my hand ([for an oath], KRA.), ROTH. OR. KRA. nations—heathen people, OR. shame—derision, OR. V. 8, shoot forth—bring, KRA. branches—leaves, OR. yield—bear, KRA.; bring forth (substitute for shoot forth and omit yield), ROTH. they come—they soon shall come, ROTH. KRA.; their arrival is near, OR. V. 9, For, behold—yea, now, ROTH. am for—I will come to, ROTH. for you—your God, KRA. Vs. 10, 11, multiply—let be multiplied, OR.; make numerous, KRA. V. 10, waste places—ruins, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 11, increase—be numerous, OR. estate—times, OR. KRA. beginnings—earliest times, OR. and—thus, ROTH. and ye shall—that ye may, KRA. V. 12, Yea—and, OR. KRA. thee—you (pl.), SEPT. PESH. ROTH. thou shalt (twice)—you (pl.), SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. shalt—shall, ROTH.

Var. Rend.—V. 3, even because—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. that . . . nations—Omit, ROTH. V. 7, thus . . . Jehovah—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 8, shoot forth—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.

n Anger, Pr. 15:1.
o Ch. 34:29; Ps. 74:10; 123:3, 4.
p Shame, Phil. 3:19.

7
q Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
r Ch. 20:6, 15, 23.
l Heb. *lifted up my hand*.
s Jer. 25:9, 15, 29.

8
t Ch. 17:23; 34:26-29; Is. 4:2; 27:6.
u Branches, John 15:5.
v Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
w Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
x See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

9
y Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Lev. 26:9.
a See "King-dom of," I Ki. 12:23.
b See "Agricul-ture," Is. 28:24.
c V. 34; ch. 28:26; 34:14.
d See "Sowing," and Reaping," Gal. 6:7.

10
e Ch. 37:21, 22; Is. 27:6; 49:17-23.
f See "Cities," Gen. 4:17.
g V. 33; Jer. 31:27, 28; 33:12.

11
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i Beast, Rev. 15:2.
j Animals, Gen. 2:20.
k Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
l Ch. 16:55; Jer. 30:18; Mic. 7:14.
m See "Prom-ises," John 14:2.
n Job 42:12; Is. 51:3.
o Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
p Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

12
q Ch. 34:13, 14.
r Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
s Ch. 47:14.
t Ch. 22:12, 27; Jer. 15:7.
u Children, Gen. 3:16.

- 13**
a Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Land, Gen. 23:15.
d See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
e Num. 13:32.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Nation, Gen. 10:32.
h See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
i See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
 1 Another reading is, *nations*.

- 14**
 2 Another reading is, *cause to stumble*.

- 15**
 3 Or, *proclaim against thee*.
j Shame, Phil. 3:19.
k V. 7; ch. 34:29; Is. 54:4; 60:14.

- l* Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
m Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
n See "Stumblingblock," Jer. 6:21.
o Is. 63:13; Jer. 13:16; 18:15.

- 16**
p Word of God, John 6:63.
q Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.

- 17**
r Son, Gen. 21:19.
s Ch. 20:28; Lev. 18:24—28; Ps. 106:37, 38; Jer. 2:7.
t See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
v See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
w Women, Ruth 3:9.

- 18**
x Ch. 22:20; II Chr. 34:21, 25; Lam. 2:4; 4:11.
y Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Anger, Pr. 15:1.
a Blood, Lev. 17:11.
b See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

- 19**
c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
d See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
e Ch. 5:12; 22:15; Deut. 28:64; Amos 9:9.

dren. 13^a Thus saith the ^b Lord Jê-hô-vâh: Because they say unto you, Thou ^c*land* art a ^edevourer of ⁱmen, and hast been a bereaver of thy ^g*h*¹ nation; 14 therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither ² bereave thy ¹nation any more, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh; 15 neither will I ³let thee hear any more the ^j*k* shame of the nations, neither shalt thou bear the ^l*m* reproach of the peoples any more, neither shalt thou cause thy ¹nation to ⁿ*o* stumble any more, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh.

16 Moreover the ^p word of Jê-hô-vâh came unto ^q me, saying, 17 ^r Son ^e*man*, when the house of Îs-râ-êl dwelt in their own land, they ^s*t* defiled it by their way and by their ^u*v* doings: their way before me was as the uncleanness of a ^w woman in her ^t impurity. 18 Wherefore I ^x poured out my ^y*z* wrath upon them for the ^a*b* blood which they had poured out upon the land, and because they had defiled it with their idols; 19 and I ^c*d*^e scattered them among the nations, and they were dispersed

Var. Rend.—V. 13. say—said, ROTH. KRA. you—"thee," SEPT. ROTH. KRA. *land*—*Omit*, ROTH. art—wert, ROTH. KRA. devourer—devourer (*fem.*), ROTH. OR. KRA. been . . . nation—been used to rob "thy people" of their children, ROTH. KRA.; hast orphaned her own people, OR. V. 14. neither—and not, KRA. bereave—rob, ROTH. KRA.; 'orphan,' OR. nation—people of its children, ROTH. KRA. more—further, KRA. V. 15. neither—and, ROTH. OR. KRA. any—no, ROTH. OR. KRA. shame—derision, ROTH. OR. KRA. nations—peoples, ROTH. KRA. R.; heathen, OR. reproach—insult, ROTH. KRA.; abuse, OR. peoples—nations, ROTH. cause . . . nation—rob thy people of its children, ROTH. KRA. V. 16. Moreover—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 17. Son—Thou Son, OR.; Child, KRA. doings—evil-deeds, ROTH. KRA.; carrying on, OR. a . . . impurity—a woman's impurity, Var. impurity—separation, R. V. 18. wrath—fury, R. upon—over, KRA. Vs. 18, 25. idols—idol-blocks (*or*, doll-images), Var.; dung-dogs, OR. V. 19. nations—people, ROTH.; heathen, KRA. dispersed—winnowed, OR. doings—evil deeds, ROTH. KRA.; carrying on, OR. countries—[heathen-]lands, KRA. V. 20. when—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. nations—

through the countries: ⁱ*g* according to their way and according to their doings I ^hjudged them. 20 And when they came unto the nations, whither they went, they ⁱ*j* profaned my ^k*l* holy ^m*n* name; in that men said of them, These are the ^opeople of Jê-hô-vâh, and are gone forth out of his land. 21 But I had regard for my ^p holy name, which the house of Îs-râ-êl had profaned among the nations, whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of Îs-râ-êl, ^q Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: ⁴ I ^r do not *this* for your sake, O house of Îs-râ-êl, but for my holy name, which ye have profaned among the nations, whither ye went. 23 And I will ^s*t* sanctify my great name, which hath been profaned among the nations, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the ^unations shall know that I am Jê-hô-vâh, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh, when I shall be ^v sanctified in you before ⁵ their ^w eyes. 24 For I will ^x*y* take you from among the nations, and gather you out of all the countries, and will bring you

heathen-nations, ROTH. OR.; heathen, KRA. went—had come, OR.; came, KRA. they—there they, ROTH. are gone—had to go, ROTH. KRA. V. 21. had regard—was sorry, ROTH. OR. nations—peoples, KRA. ROTH. whither—everywhere whither, ROTH. went—had come, KRA.; came, ROTH. OR. V. 22. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. do not *this*—act not, ROTH. KRA. nations—peoples, ROTH. KRA. V. 23. And—And so, ROTH. nations (*twice*)—heathen, KRA. OR.; peoples, ROTH. and . . . shall—that . . . may, KRA. be sanctified—show myself holy, Var. KRA. in—on, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 24. For—And, KRA. nations—heathen, KRA.; peoples, ROTH. countries—heathen-lands, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 14. bereave—*So Heb. marg. Versions. Hi. Sm. Co. KRA.*; cause to stumble, *Heb. text, Ha. Ke. Schrö. (two letters transposed)*; rob its children, KRA. ROTH. V. 15. neither . . . more—*Omit*, Sept. Hi. Co. ROTH. cause . . . stumble—bereave thy nation, *Targ. Pesh. Ew. Sm. V. 18. for . . . idols*—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. Vs. 22, 23, 32, 33, 37. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; *omit*, ROTH. V. 23. saith the Lord Jehovah—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 24. all—*Omit*, PESH. HEB. MSS. ROTH.

- f* Ch. 24:14; 39:24; Rom. 2:6.
g Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
h God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

- 20**
i Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
j Ch. 12:16; 14:22; Is. 52:5; Rom. 2:24.
k Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
l Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Name, Acts 16:18.
n Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Jer. 33:24.

- 21**
p Ch. 20:44; Ps. 74:18; Is. 37:35; 48:9.

- 22**
q See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
4 Or, *I work not for &c.*
r V. 32; Deut. 7:7; 8:9-17; Ps. 108:6.

- 23**
s Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
t Ch. 20:41; 38:23; 39:7, 25; Is. 5:16;
u I Pet. 3:15.
v Ps. 102:13, 15; 126:2.
w Ch. 28:25; 39:27.
5 Or, according to another reading, *your*.
eyes, Ps. 17:8.

- 24**
x See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
y Ch. 34:13; 37:21; Is. 43:5, 6.

25

a Num. 19:17-19; Ps. 51:7; Titus 3:5, 6; Heb. 9:13, 19; 10:22.
b Water, Ps. 95:5.
c See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
d Is. 4:4; Zech. 13:1.
e Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
f Is. 2:18, 20; Hos. 14:3, 8.

26

g See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
h Ch. 11:19; 18:31; Ps. 51:10; John 3:3, 5; II Cor. 5:17.
i See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
j Heart, Acts 15:9.
k Spirit, Job 4:15.
l Ch. 11:19; Zech. 7:12.
m Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

27

n Ch. 37:14; 39:29; Is. 44:3; 59:21; Joel 2:28, 29.
o See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
p Walking, Col. 1:10.
q See "Keeping Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
r See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
s Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
t Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

28

u See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
v Land, Gen. 23:15.
w Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

into your own land. 25 And I will *^a sprinkle clean ^b water upon you, and ye shall be ^c clean: from all your ^d filthiness, and from all your ^e idols, will I cleanse you. 26 A ^g ^h ⁱ new heart also will I give you, and a new ^k spirit will I put within you; and I will take away the ^l stony heart out of your ^m flesh, and I will give you a heart of flesh. 27 And I will ⁿ put my ^o Spirit within you, and cause you to ^p ^q walk in my ^s statutes, and ye shall keep mine ^t ordinances, and do them. 28 And ^u ye shall dwell in the ^v land that I ^x gave to your ^y fathers; and ye shall be ^z ^a my people, and I will be your God. 29 And I will ^b save you from all your ^c uncleannesses: and I will call for the ^d grain, and will multiply it, and ^e lay ^f no famine upon you. 30 And I will ^g multiply the ^h fruit of the ⁱ tree, and the increase of the ^k field, that ye may ^l receive no more the reproach of famine among the

Var. Rend.—V. 25, and ye shall—that ye, ROTH. KRA. V. 26. Prefix, And, ROTH. OR. KRA. also—Omit, ROTH. OR. KRA. flesh—body, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 27, do—do according to, ROTH. V. 28, And—So, ROTH. OR. dwell—continue to dwell, ROTH. V. 29, I will save—have I then saved, ROTH. save—help, KRA. and (second)—then, ROTH. grain—corn, R. no—no more, ROTH. KRA. lay—send, TOY. upon—over, KRA. V. 30, fruit—fruits, ROTH. KRA. tree—trees, ROTH. KRA. reproach—disgrace, ROTH. OR. nations—people, ROTH.; heathen, KRA. V. 31, Then—And, OR. V. 32, this—intervene, ROTH.; it, OR.; omit, KRA. be ashamed—blush, OR. confounded—blush, ROTH.

*SPRINKLING: Of Blood.—Ex. 24:6, 8; 29:16, 20, 21; Lev. 1:5, 11; 3:2, 8, 13; 4:6, 17; 5:9; 6:27; 7:2, 14; 8:11, 19, 30; 9:12, 18; 14:7, 51; 16:14, 15, 19; 17:6; Num. 18:17; 19:4; II Ki. 16:13, 15; II Chr. 29:22; 30:16; Ez. 43:18; Heb. 9:19, 21; 10:22; 11:28; 12:24; I Pet. 1:12. Of Jezebel's Blood—II Ki. 9:33. Of the Wicked—Is. 63:3.

Of Water.—Ez. 36:25; Num. 8:7; 19:17-19; Heb. 9:13, 14. Of Ashes and Water.—Num. 19:13, 18, 20, 21. Of Ashes.—Ex. 9:8, 10; Heb. 9:13. Of Oil.—Lev. 14:16, 27, 51. Of Dust.—Job 2:12. Of Nations (margin, startle)—Is. 52:15. Things or Persons sprinkled with Blood.—The Altar—Ex. 24:6; 29:16, 20; Lev. 1:5, 11; 3:2, 8, 13; 5:9; 7:2, 14; 8:11, 19; 9:12, 18; 16:19; 17:6; Num. 18:17; II Ki. 16:13, 15; II Chr. 29:22; Ez. 43:18. The People—Ex. 24:8; Heb. 9:19; 12:24; I Pet. 1:2. The Leper—Lev. 14:7. Aaron and Sons—Ex. 29:21. Garments of Priests—Ex. 29:21; Lev. 6:27; 8:30. Other Garments—Is. 63:3. The Holy Place—Lev. 4:6, 17;

^m nations. 31 Then shall ye ⁿ ^o remember your ^p evil ways, and your doings that were not good; and ye shall ^q loathe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your ^r abominations.

32 ^s Not for your sake ^t do I ^u this, saith the Lord Jē-hō'vāh, be it ^v known unto you: be ^w ashamed and confounded for your ways, O house of ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z

^a Ch. 39:27, 28.
^b See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^c See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^d Hos. 14:4-9.

^e Ps. 102:17; Is. 55:6, 7; Jer. 29:12-14; Zech. 10:6, 9; 13:9.
^f See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
^g Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Vs. 10, 11.

^j Flock, Lu. 12:32.
^k I Ki. 8:63; II Chr. 35:7-9; John 2:14.
^l Heb. *flock of holy things*.
^m Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
ⁿ See "Offerings," Gen. 22:2.
^o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^p Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^q Vs. 33-35.
^r Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^s Ps. 74:1; 100:3; Jer. 23:1; Zech. 11:17; John 10:7, 9, 16.
^t Man, Gen. 2:7.
^u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^v God, Gen. 1:1.

¹ See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^w Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^x Ch. 1:3; 33:22; 40:1.
^y Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
^z Ch. 8:3; 11:24; 43:5; Acts 8:39.
^a The Holy Spirit a Guide, John 14:16.
^b Valley, Josh. 8:13.
^c Jer. 7:32-8:2.
^d See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
^e Bones, Ps. 34:20.

² Heb. *upon the face of the valley*.
^f See v. 11.

³ Son, Gen. 21:19.
^h Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ Is. 26:19.

shall ^a know that I, Jê-hô'vâh, have ^b builded the ^c ruined places, and planted that which was desolate: I, Jê-hô'vâh, have spoken it, and I ^d will do it.

37 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: For this, moreover, will I ^e be ^f inquired of by the house of ^g Îs-râ-ël, to do it for them: I will ^h increase them with men like a flock. 38 As the ⁱ ^k ¹ flock for ^l ^m sacrifice, as the flock of ⁿ Jê-ru'ê-sâ-lêm in her appointed ^o feasts, so shall the ^p waste ^q cities be filled with ^r flocks of ^s men; and they shall ^t know that I am ^u Jê-hô'vâh.

37 The ^v ^w ^x hand of Jê-hô'vâh was upon ^y me, and he ^z brought me out in the ^a Spirit of Jê-hô'vâh, and set me down in the midst of the ^b ^c valley; and ^d it was full of ^e bones. 2 And he caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were very many ² in the open valley; and, lo, they were ^f very dry. 3 And he said unto me, ^g Son of ^h man, ⁱ can these bones live? And I answered, O

Var. Rend.—V. 36 (cont.). builded—built [again], KRA. ruined—pulled down, OR. it . . . do—spoken and done, OR. it—[it], KRA. V. 37. For this, moreover—Also this, OR.; Also in this, ROTH. KRA. inquired—solicited, OR. ROTH. KRA. to—that I, ROTH. KRA. increase them with—make them numerous in, ROTH. OR. KRA. a flock—as [a herd of] sheep—KRA.; a herd of sheep, ROTH. V. 38. flock for sacrifice—dedicated sheep, OR.; [sanctuary is full of] flocks of sheep, ROTH. flock (second)—herds of sheep, ROTH.; the sheep, KRA. appointed feasts—festive seasons of sheep, ROTH.; feasts, OR. KRA. so—also, KRA. flocks—herds, ROTH.; sheep, OR. KRA. and they shall—that they may, KRA. Chap. 37.—V. 1. The . . . was—then came &c., KRA. was—came, ROTH. OR. KRA. brought—carried, R. in—through, OR. in—Jehovah—through his' Spirit, PESH. ROTH.; in the Spirit [of Yahweh], KRA. set me down—made me halt, ROTH. valley—valley-plain, KRA. it—this, OR. KRA. bones—[human] bones, SEPT. ROTH. V. 2. caused . . . about—led me round about (past, KRA.) them (all, KRA.) OR. KRA. in the open—on the surface in the, ROTH. over the, OR.; [laid there] over the, KRA. and, lo—'but', ROTH. lo—indeed, KRA. very—altogether, ROTH. KRA. dry—brittle, OR. V. 3. And—Then, ROTH. OR. KRA. can—is it likely, ROTH. OR.; is it probable that, KRA. live?—live again, ROTH.; live [again], OR. KRA. And (second)—But,

Lord Jê-hô'vâh, ^j ^k thou knowest. 4 Again he said unto me, ^l ^m Prophecy over these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, ⁿ hear the ^o word of Jê-hô'vâh. 5 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh unto these bones: Be-hold, I will cause ^p ^q ³ breath to enter into you, and ye shall ^r live. 6 And I will ^s ^t ^u lay sinews upon you, and will bring up ^v flesh upon you, and cover you with ^w skin, and put ^x ³ breath in you, and ye shall ^y live; and ye shall ^z know that I am Jê-hô'vâh.

7 So I prophesied ² as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a ⁴ noise, and, behold, an ^a earthquake; and the bones came together, bone to its bone. 8 And I beheld, and, lo, there were sinews upon them, and flesh came up, and skin covered them above; but there was no breath in them. 9 Then said he unto me, Prophecy unto the ^b ⁵ wind, prophecy, son of man, and say to the ⁵ wind, Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: Come from the four winds, O ^c ⁶ breath, and

OR. knowest—knowest it, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 4. Again—And then, ROTH.; Then, OR. KRA. bones—bones there, OR. KRA. Vs. 5, 9. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 5. cause to enter—bring, ROTH. KRA. breath—the breath of life, SEPT.; breath [of life], KRA.; spirit, OR. live—become alive, OR.; become living [again], KRA.; live again, ROTH. V. 6. lay—let spring forth, OR. bring up—let grow, OR. put—bring, KRA. breath—spirit, ROTH. OR. and (fifth)—that, ROTH. KRA. shall live again; become living, KRA.; become alive, OR.; shall live again, ROTH. V. 7. So—Then, ROTH. KRA.; And, OR. and (first)—and it happened, ROTH. KRA. and, behold—behold, there [came], KRA. an earthquake—So *Hi. Co.* KRA.; a shaking, ROTH. OR. BER. came—moved, BER. ROTH. bone to its bone—one to the other, BER. ROTH. each bone to its bone, KRA. V. 8. were—came, ROTH. KRA. came up—grew over it, ROTH. OR. covered—above—'stretched over', PESH. VULG. ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. V. 9. wind (twice)—spirit, ROTH. OR.; breath, KRA. O breath—spirit, ROTH. OR.; breath [of life], KRA.

Var. Read.—Chap. 37.—V. 3. O Lord—All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. Vs. 5, 9, 12. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. V. 5. unto these bones—Omit, ROTH. V. 7. a noise, and, behold—Omit, SEPT. BER. ROTH. a noise—Omit, KRA. V. 9. O breath—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.

^j Deut. 32:39;
^k I Sam. 2:6;
^k Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

⁴ Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^m Vs. 9, 12;
ⁿ Num. 20:8;
^o I Ki. 13:2;
^p Ch. 36:1; Is. 42:18; Jer. 22:29.
^q Word of God, John 6:63.

⁵ Breath, Acts 17:25.
^q Vs. 9, 10, 14;
^r Gen. 2:7; Ps. 104:29, 30.
³ Or, spirit.
^r Life, Gen. 2:7.

⁶ God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^t Vs. 8-10.
^u See "Body," Num. 25:8.
^v Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^w Skin, Lev. 8:17.
^z See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
^y Ch. 35:9; 38:23; 39:6; Is. 49:23; Joel 2:27; 3:17.

⁷ Jer. 13:5-7.
⁴ Or, thundering.
^a See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.

⁹ Wind, Job 27:21.
⁵ Or, breath.
^c See v. 1.
⁶ Or, wind. Or, spirit.

⁹ See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12;
^b Hos. 13:14.

¹⁰ Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.

^d Breath, Acts
17:25.

^e See "Vi-
sions," Num.
12:6.

^f Feet, Gen.
18:4.

^g Jer. 30:19;
33:22.

^h See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.

ⁱ See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.

¹¹ Ch. 36:10;
39:25; Jer.
33:24.

^k See "King-
dom of
Israel," I Ki.
11:11.

^l Ps. 141:7; Is.
40:27.

^m See "De-
spair," II Cor.
4:8.

ⁿ Hope, Pr.
23:18.

^o Ps. 88:5; Lam.
3:54.

¹² Graves, Job
3:22.

^q See "Resur-
rection," Mt.
22:23.

^r Deut. 32:39;
I Sam. 2:6; Is.
26:19; 66:14;
Hos. 13:14.

^s Land, Gen.
23:15.

^t See "Ca-
naan," Gen.
13:7.

^u V. 25; ch.
28:25; 36:24;
Ez. 1:2; Amos
9:14, 15.

¹³ Ch. 17:24; Ps.
126:2, 3.

^w Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

¹⁴ V. 9; ch.
11:19; 36:27;
39:29; Is.
32:15; Joel
2:28, 29; Zech.
12:10.

^y See "Holy
Spirit," John
14:16.

¹ Or, *breath*.

^z Life, Gen. 2:7.

^a See "King-
dom of
Judah," I Ki.
12:23.

^b See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.

^c Ch. 36:36.

¹⁵ Word of God,
John 6:63.

^e Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

^f Ezekiel, Ez.
1:1.

breathe upon these ^a slain, that they may ^b live. 10 So I prophesied as he ^c commanded me, and the ^d breath came into them, and they lived, and ^e stood up upon their ^f feet, an ^g exceeding great ^h army.

11 Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the ⁱ whole house of ^k Īś-rā-ēl: be- hold, they say, Our ^l bones are dried up, and our ^m hope is lost; we are clean ^o cut off. 12 There- fore prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Jē- hō'-vāh: Behold, I will open your ^p graves, and ^q cause you to come up out of your graves, O my people; and I will bring you into the ^s ^t ^u land of Īś-rā-ēl. 13 And ye shall ^v know that I am Jē-hō'-vāh, when I have opened your graves, and caused you to come up out of your graves, O my people. 14 And I will ^x put my ^y ¹ Spirit in you, and ye shall ^z live, and I will ^a place you in ^b your own land: and ye shall know that ^c I, Jē-hō'-vāh, have spoken it and performed it, saith Jē-hō'-vāh.

15 The ^d word of Jē-hō'-vāh ^e came again unto ^f me, saying,

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*). slain—murdered ones, OR. live—revive, ROTH. OR.; become living, KRA. V. 10. So—As now, ROTH.; And, KRA. OR. breath—spirit, ROTH. OR.; breath [of life], KRA. and they lived—that they became living, KRA. great—powerful, KRA. army—multitude, ROTH.; host, KRA. V. 11. Son—Child, KRA. lost—vanished, ROTH. KRA.; gone down, OR. we . . . off—it is all over with us, KRA. clean cut off—lost, OR. V. 12. will—will now, ROTH. V. 14. And—And then, ROTH. live—revive, OR.; live again, ROTH.; become alive [again], KRA. it (*first*)—[it], KRA. performed—will perform, ROTH. V. 15. *Prefix*, And, ROTH. OR. KRA. again—*Omit*, OR. ROTH. KRA. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 16. And—But, KRA. one—a, SEPT. ROTH. OR. KRA. stick—stick of wood, ROTH.; wood, KRA. For . . . companions—"Judah, and the Israelites my confederates," ROTH.; For Judah and the Sons of Israel with him affiliated, OR. KRA. children—sons, BER. OR. KRA. another—three [another], OR.; three another, SEPT. ROTH.; [another], KRA. V. 17. one (*last*)—one stick, PESH. ROTH. V. 18. And—Then, ROTH. the children of thy people—the countrymen, ROTH. OR.; thy fellow-peo-

ple, KRA. meanest—purposeth, ROTH. V. 19. say—then say, KRA. Vs. 19, 21. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 19. stick—wood [sceptre], KRA. of—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. is in the hand of—by the side of, KRA. tribes . . . companions—united tribes of Israel, ROTH.; tribes of Israel affiliated with it, OR. KRA. them . . . Judah—to it will put the wood of Judah, KRA. with . . . with—to it even to, OR.; 'to,' SEPT. ROTH. and (*last*) . . . hand—'and they shall become one stick in the hand of Judah,' SEPT. ROTH. and (*last*)—that, KRA. my—'his,' BER. V. 20. And—And thus, ROTH. sticks—woods, OR. KRA. V. 21. And—Then, OR. children—sons, ROTH. OR. KRA. nations—peoples, ROTH.; heathen-peoples, OR.; heathen, KRA. on—from, ROTH. OR.

Var. Read.—V. 12. unto them—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. O my people—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. CO. BER. KRA. V. 13. O my people—*Omit*, KRA. V. 16. And thou—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. the stick of Ephraim—*Omit*, ROTH.; together with Ephraim, KRA. V. 17. for thee—*Omit*, PESH. ROTH. into one stick—*Omit*, PESH. ROTH. Vs. 19, 21. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.

¹⁶ Son, Gen.
21:19.

^h Man, Gen. 2:7.

ⁱ Num. 17:2, 3.

^j See "Wood,"
Ex. 31:5.

^k Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.

^l II Chr. 10:17;
11:11-17;
15:9.

^m Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

ⁿ Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.

^o Joseph, Gen.
30:24.

^p I Ki. 12:16-
20; II Chr.
10:19.

^q Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.

² Or, *of*.

¹⁷ Vs. 22-24; Is.
11:13; Jer.
50:4; Hos.
1:11; Zeph.
3:9.

^s See "Unity,"
I Cor. 1:10.

^t Hand, Gen.
16:12.

¹⁸ Ch. 12:9;
17:12; 20:49;
24:19.

^v See "Signs
and Won-
ders," Acts
2:22.

¹⁹ Tribes, Num.
36:9.

³ Or, *together
with him unto
(or, to be) the
stick of Judah*.

²⁰ Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

²¹ See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.

^z Ch. 36:24;
39:27; Is.
43:5, 6; Jer.
29:14; Amos
9:14, 15.

^a Nations, Gen.
10:32.

^b See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.

21 a Land, Gen. 23:15	them into their own ^a land: 22 and I will make ^b them ^c one ^d nation in the land, upon the ^e mountains of ^f <i>Īs-rā-ēl</i>; and ^g one ^h king shall be king to them all; and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be ⁱ divided into two kingdoms any more at all; 23 neither shall they ^j defile themselves any more with their ^k idols, nor with their ^l detestable things, nor with any of their ^m transgressions; but I will ⁿ save them ^o out of all their dwelling-places, wherein they have sinned, and will ^p cleanse them: so shall they be ^q my people, and I will be their God.	them; it shall be an ^k everlasting covenant with them; and I will ^l place them, and ^m multiply them, and will set my ⁿ sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore. 27 My ^p ^q tabernacle also shall be ^r with them; and ^s I will be their God, and they shall be my people. 28 And the ^t nations shall ^u know that ^v I am ^w <i>Jē-hō-vāh</i> ^x that ^y sanctifieth ^z <i>Īs-rā-ēl</i>, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.	k Ch. 16:60; Ps. 89:3, 4; Is. 55:3; 59:21. l See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2. 2 Or, give it them. m See "Reproduction," Gen. 8:17. n Ch. 36:10, 11; 37; Jer. 30:19. o Ch. 20:40; 43:7.
22 b See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23. c Ch. 36:10; Jer. 31:18; 50:4, 5. d See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7. e Mountain, Ex. 3:12. f V. 24; ch. 34:23, 24. g King, Deut. 17:15. h See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.	23 i See "Purification," Lev. 15:2. j Ch. 11:18; 43:7. k See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. l See "Abomination," Lev. 7:21. m See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. n Salvation, Acts 2:40. 1 Or, with a slight change of text, from all their backslidings. o Ceremonial Cleansing, Lev. 15:14. p Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.	27 My ^p ^q tabernacle also shall be ^r with them; and ^s I will be their God, and they shall be my people. 28 And the ^t nations shall ^u know that ^v I am ^w <i>Jē-hō-vāh</i> ^x that ^y sanctifieth ^z <i>Īs-rā-ēl</i>, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.	27 p Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9. q John 1:14. 3 Or, over. r V. 23; II Cor. 6:16.
23 i See "Purification," Lev. 15:2. j Ch. 11:18; 43:7. k See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. l See "Abomination," Lev. 7:21. m See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. n Salvation, Acts 2:40. 1 Or, with a slight change of text, from all their backslidings. o Ceremonial Cleansing, Lev. 15:14. p Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.	24 And my ^q servant ^s ^t David shall be king over them; and they all shall have ^u one ^v shepherd: they shall also ^w walk in mine ^x ordinances, and ^y observe my ^z statutes, and do them. 25 And they shall dwell in the ^a land that I have given unto ^c ^d Jacob my servant, wherein your ^e fathers dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, they, and their ^f children, and their children's children, for ever: and David my servant shall be their ^g prince for ever. 26 Moreover I will make a ^h ⁱ covenant of ^j peace with	38 And the ^u ^z word of ^a <i>Jē-hō-vāh</i> came unto ^b me, saying, 2 ^b Son of ^c man, set thy ^d face toward ^e <i>Gōg</i>, of the land of ^f <i>Mā-gōg</i>, the ^g prince of ^h <i>Rōsh</i> ⁱ <i>Mē-shēeh</i>, and ^j <i>Tū-bāl</i>, and ^k prophesy against him, 3 and say, Thus saith the Lord <i>Jē-hō-vāh</i>: Behold, I am ^l against thee, O <i>Gōg</i>, prince of <i>Rōsh</i>, <i>Mē-shēeh</i>, and <i>Tū-bāl</i>: 4 and I will ^m turn thee about, and ⁿ put ^o hooks into thy ^p jaws, and I will ^q bring thee forth, and all thine ^r ^s army, ^t ^u horses and ^v horsemen, all of them clothed in full ^w armor, a great company with ^x buckler and ^y shield, all of them handling ^z swords:	28 s Nations, Gen. 10:32. t Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. u God, Gen. 1:1. 4 Or, I, Jehovah, do sanctify Israel. v Ch. 20:12; Ex. 31:13. w Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. x Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. 1 Word of God, John 6:63. z See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13. a Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
24 q See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. r Servant, Gen. 21:2. s David, I Sam. 17:12. t V. 25; ch. 34:24; Jer. 30:9; Hos. 3:5. u Ch. 34:23; Ps. 78:71; Is. 40:11. v Shepherd, Ps. 23:1. w Walking, Col. 1:10. x Ordinances, Lev. 5:10. y See "Keeping Commandments," Ex. 20:1. z Obedience, Ex. 24:7. a Statutes, Lev. 9:14.	25 b Ch. 28:25. c Jacob, Gen. 25:25. d Fathers, Ex. 21:15. e Children, Gen. 3:16. f Prince, Num. 2:7. g Ch. 16:62; 20:36; 34:25.	ward—'against,' ROTH. OR. of—into, BER. against—concerning, OR. KRA. V. 4. turn thee about—decoy thee, Var.; lead, KRA.; coax thee away, OR. BER. bring thee forth—cause thee to go out, OR. in full armor—gorgeously (ch. 23:12), Var. KRA. great—stately, KRA. company—multitude, OR.; militia, KRA. with—[with], KRA. shield—'with' shield, PESH. ROTH. handling swords—with sword in hand, ROTH.; armed with swords, OR.	2 b Son, Gen. 21:19. c Man, Gen. 2:7. d Face, Is. 6:2. e Vs. 3, 14, 16, 18; ch. 39:1, 11; Rev. 20:8. f Ch. 39:6; Gen. 10:2; Rev. 20:8. 5 Or, chief prince of Meshech. g V. 3; ch. 39:1. h Meshech, Gen. 10:2. i V. 3; ch. 27:13; 39:1. j Tubal, Gen. 10:2. k Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
25 b Ch. 28:25. c Jacob, Gen. 25:25. d Fathers, Ex. 21:15. e Children, Gen. 3:16. f Prince, Num. 2:7. g Ch. 16:62; 20:36; 34:25.	26 f V. 24; Is. 11:1; Zech. 6:12. g Covenant of Peace, Gen. 17:2. h Peace, Pr. 17:1.	Var. Read.—V. 22. nation—people, ROTH. OR. the (first)—'my,' KRA. king (second)—as king, KRA.; omit, SEPT. ROTH. to—over, ROTH. KRA. nations—peoples, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 23. neither—Then, ROTH. And, OR. KRA. any—no, ROTH. OR. KRA. more—further, KRA. idols—idol-blocks (or, doll-images), Var. but—and, ROTH. OR. so—and, ROTH. KRA. V. 24. shall be—[shall be], KRA. do—practice, OR.; do according to, ROTH. V. 25. And—but, ROTH. your—'their,' SEPT. PESH. ROTH. OR. KRA. they (second)—they, verily, OR.; they also, ROTH.; they [also], KRA. V. 26. Moreover—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 27. Prefix, but, OR.; And, ROTH. KRA. tabernacle—dwelling-place (Ex. 26:1), Var.; dwelling, ROTH. OR. KRA. with—over, Var. ROTH. OR. V. 28. And—so, ROTH. nations—peoples, ROTH.; heathen, KRA.; heathen-people, OR. Jehovah that—he who, OR. Chap. 38.—V. 1. saying—in the following manner, KRA. V. 2. Son—Child, KRA. to—	3 l Ch. 39:1. 4 m Ch. 39:2. n Ch. 29:4. o See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4. p Jaw, Joel 1:6. q Is. 43:17. r See "War," Josh. 22:12. s See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10. t V. 15; Dan. 11:40. u Horses, Ex. 50:11. v Horsemen, Acts 23:23. w Armor, Ju. 15:14. x Sword, Ju. 7:20.

5

a Persia, II Chr. 36:20.
b Ch. 27:10; II Chr. 36:20; Ezra 1:1; Dan. 8:20.
c See "Ethiopia," Esth. 1:1.
d Ch. 34:5; Gen. 10:6-8.
e Put, Gen. 10:6.
f See "Armor," Ju. 15:14.

6

g Gomer, Gen. 10:2.
h Togarmah, Gen. 10:3.
i The North, Jer. 47:12.

7

j See v. 2.
i Or, commander.

8

k Is. 24:22.
l Day, Lev. 25:8.
m Visitation, Jer. 48:44.
n Year, Lev. 25:8.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.
p See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
q Or, restored.
r Sword, Ju. 7:20.
s See "War," Josh. 22:12.
t V. 12; ch. 36:24; 37:21; 39:27, 28; Is. 11:11.
u See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
v Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
w Ch. 34:13; 36:1-8.
x Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

a See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
y Vs. 11, 14; ch. 39:26.

9

z Is. 5:28; 21:1; 25:4; 28:2; Jer. 4:13.
a See "Wind," Gen. 27:21.
b V. 16; ch. 30:18; Joel 2:2.
c See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

5 ^{a b} Pēr'si-ä, ^{c d} Cūsh, and ^e Pūt with them, all of them with ^f shield and ^g helmet; ^h Gō'z-mēr, and all his hordes; the house of ⁱ Tō-gār-māh in the uttermost parts of the ^j north, and all his hordes; even many peoples with thee.

7 Be ^j thou prepared, yea, prepare thyself, thou, and all thy companies that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a ^k guard unto them. 8 ^k After many ^l days thou shalt be ^m visited: in the latter ⁿ years thou shalt come into the ^o land that is ^p brought back from the ^q sword, that is ^r gathered out of many peoples, upon the ^s mountains of ^t Īs'ra-ēl, which have been a ^u continual waste; but it is brought forth out of the peoples, and they shall ^v dwell securely, all of them. 9 And thou shalt ascend, thou shalt come ^w like a ^x storm, thou shalt be ^y like a ^z cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy hordes, and many peoples with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord Jē-

Var. Rend.—V. 5. Persia—Persians, OR. helmet—with helmet, ROTH. V. 6. in—from, SEPT. ROTH.; omit, KRA. Vs. 6, 9. hordes—flying hordes, OR.; body of troops, KRA. V. 6. many—powerful, OR. V. 7. companies—multitudes, OR. ROTH.; militia, KRA. V. 8. thou shalt be visited—it shall be thy turn, OR. be visited—Or, receive thy commission, *Klie. Hi. Bl.*; be ready to serve, ROTH.; serve, BER.; be commanded, KRA. in—at, ROTH. KRA. latter—end of the, ROTH. OR. KRA. into—"over," ROTH. KRA. the (second)—a, ROTH. OR. KRA. brought back—So *Ge. Ke. Sm.*; turned away, *Ew. Hi. Rō.*; recuperated, OR.; reconstructed, BER.; won back, KRA. sword—destruction, BER.; add [to a people], ROTH. KRA. upon—over, KRA. have—had, OR. KRA. have been—was lying, ROTH. but—yea, ROTH. it—this, OR. KRA. they—all, ROTH. shall—now, ROTH.; have, OR.; omit, KRA. dwell—dwell, OR. all of them—Omit, ROTH. V. 9. And—Then, OR. ascend—come—come forward, ROTH. OR. thou shalt be—coming, KRA.; omit, ROTH. VULG. PESH. cloud—[thunder] cloud, ROTH. land—earth, ROTH. Vs. 10, 14, 17. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 10. It—but it, ROTH.; And it, KRA. in—at, ROTH.; on, OR. KRA. day—time, ROTH. things—thoughts, OR.; [evil] things, KRA.; 'evil' things, ROTH. come into—rise in, OR. mind—heart, KRA. V. 11. thou shalt—Omit, KRA.

hō'vāh: ^{a e} It shall come to pass in that day, that things shall ^f come into thy ^g mind, and thou shalt ^h devise an ⁱ evil device: 11 and thou shalt say, I will go up to ^j the land of ^k unwalled ^l villages; I will go to them that are ^m at ⁿ rest, that dwell securely, all of them dwelling without ^o walls, and having neither bars nor ^p gates; 12 to ^q take the ^r spoil and to take the prey; to turn thy ^s hand against the waste places that are ^t now inhabited, and against the people that are ^u gathered out of the nations, that have gotten ^v cattle and ^w goods, that dwell in the ^x middle of the ^y earth. 13 ^z Shē'bā, and ^a Dē'dān, and the ^b merchants of ^c Tār'shish, with all the ^d young ^e lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take the spoil? hast thou assembled thy company to take the prey? to carry away ^f silver and ^g gold, to take away ^h cattle and goods, to take great ⁱ spoil?

14 Therefore, ⁱ son of ^k man, ^l prophesy, and say unto ^m Gōg,

to—against, ROTH. KRA.; over, OR. the (first)—a, KRA. unwalled—peasant, ROTH.; omit, KRA.; open, BER. OR. I (second) . . . rest—come 'over' [people], who are peaceful, KRA. go to—fall upon, ROTH.; come over, OR. V. 12. turn—lay, ROTH. KRA. against (twice)—on, ROTH. KRA. waste . . . inhabited—reinhabited ruined places, ROTH.; inhabited waste places OR.; [re]inhabited ruins, KRA.; re-peopled wastes, TOY. nations—heathen, ROTH. KRA. that—[on persons] that, ROTH. cattle—chattels, OR. ROTH.; (cattle-)possessions, KRA. middle—navel, ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. V. 13. the (first)—their, ROTH. shall—Omit, ROTH. Vs. 13, 15. company—multitude, ROTH. OR.; militia, KRA. V. 15. cattle—chattels, ROTH. OR.; property, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 5. with them—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 7. guard unto them—guard (i.e. a reserve: see v. 8.) to me, *Sept. Hi. Me. Co.*; reserved unto (ready to serve, ROTH.; a reserve, BER.) me, ROTH. OR. BER. LOFT.; a commander unto them, KRA. RED. V. 8. in . . . them—A gloss, ROTH. V. 10. Thus . . . Jehovah—A gloss, ROTH. Lord—All-Lord, OR. V. 13. A gloss, ROTH. the young lions—the traffickers thereof (see Is. 23:8); Co.; its merchants, BER. CO. ROTH.; Cyprians, KRA. (?). great—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 14. son . . . Gog—A gloss, ROTH.

10

d See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
e Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Ch. 11:5.
g Mind, Job 38:36.
h Ps. 36:4; Mic. 2:1.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.

11

3 Or, an open country.
j Zech. 2:4.
k Villages, Deut. 2:23.
l Jer. 49:31.
m Rest, Heb. 4:4.
n Walls, Jer. 51:58.
o Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

12

p Ch. 29:19; Is. 10:6.
q Spoil, Is. 9:3.
r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
s See v. 8.
t Nations, Gen. 10:32.
u Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
v Goods, Num. 31:9.
w Heb. navel.
x See Ju. 9:37.
y Earth, Gen. 2:1.

13

x Sheba, Gen. 10:7.
y Ch. 27:22, 23.
z Dedan, Gen. 10:7.
a Ch. 25:13; 27:15, 20.
b See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
c Tarshish, II Chr. 9:21.
d Ch. 32:2; Nah. 2:11-13.
e Lion, Job 4:10.
f Silver, Job 22:25.
g Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
h Is. 10:6; 33:23; Jer. 15:13.

14

i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
m Gog, Ez. 39:2.

14

- a Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
c Vs. 8, 11; Jer. 23:6; Zech. 2:5, 8.
d See v. 2.
e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

15

- f V. 6; ch. 39:2.
g The North, Jer. 47:2.
h See v. 4.
i See "Horsemen," Acts 23:23.
j Horses, Jer. 50:11.
k See "War," Josh. 22:12.
l See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.

16

- m Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
o See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Nations, Gen. 10:32.
r V. 23; ch. 36:23; Ps. 83:18.
s Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
t Ch. 28:22; Is. 5:16; 8:13; 29:23.
u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

17

- v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
w Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
x Is. 5:26-29; 34:1-6; 63:1-6; 66:15, 16; Joel 3:9-14.
y See, "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
z Year, Lev. 25:8.

18

- a Anger, Pr. 15:1.
b Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c Nostrils, Gen. 7:22.
d Ps. 18:8, 15.

^a Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô^hvâh: In that ^b day when my people Îs^h-râ-êl ^c dwelleth securely, shalt ^d thou not ^e know it? 15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the ^f uttermost parts of the ^g north, thou, and many peoples with thee, all of them ^h riding upon ⁱ horses, a great company and a mighty ^k army; 16 and ^m thou shalt come up against my people ⁿ Îs^h-râ-êl, as a ^o cloud to cover the ^p land: it shall come to pass in the latter days, that I will bring thee against my land, that the ^q nations may ^r know me, when I shall be ^s sanctified in thee, O Gôg, before their ^u eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô^hvâh: Art thou he of whom I spake in old time by my ^v servants the ^w prophets of Îs^h-râ-êl, that ^x prophesied in those days for ^y many ^z years that I would bring thee against them? 18 And it shall come to pass in that day, when Gôg shall come against the land of Îs^h-râ-êl, saith the Lord Jê-hô^hvâh, that my ^a wrath shall come up into my ^{b c d} nostrils. 19 For in my

Var. Rend.—V. 14. dwelleth—dwelleth [again], ROTH. KRA. V. 15. place—dwelling-place, ROTH. mighty—numerous, ROTH. KRA. V. 16. cloud—[thunder]cloud, ROTH. in—at, KRA. latter—end of, ROTH. OR. KRA. that—and, OR. nations—people, ROTH.; heathen, KRA. be sanctified—show myself holy, Var. ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. in—on, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. V. 17. old time—the former days, OR. KRA. by—by means of, OR. V. 18. day, when—day, in the day when (*Hi. Klie. regard this verse as a quotation from the earlier prophecy mentioned in v. 17*), Var. come up—flare, ROTH. KRA. nostrils—nostril, Var. V. 19. For—And, OR. KRA.; omit, ROTH. wrath—displeasure, OR. KRA.; fury, r. have I spoken—speak I (it, ROTH.), OR. ROTH. shaking in—earthquake over, ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. V. 20. birds—fowls, r. of—under, ROTH. KRA. creeping things—reptiles, KRA. steep places—cliffs, BER. OR. ROTH.; rocky paths, KRA. fall—tumble down, ROTH. KRA. every wall—all walls, ROTH. KRA. V. 21. unto—upon, KRA. be—be [pointed], ROTH. KRA. V. 22. And—Then, ROTH. blood—bloodshed, ROTH.; blood[shed],

^{e f g} jealousy and in the ^h fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that ⁱ day there shall be a great ^j shaking in the land of Îs^h-râ-êl; 20 ^k so that the ^l fishes of the ^m sea, and the ⁿ birds of the ^o heavens, and the ^{p q} beasts of the ^r field, and all ^s creeping things that creep upon the ^t earth, and all the ^u men that are upon the ^v face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the ^{w x} mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every ^y wall shall fall to the ^z ground. 21 And ^a I will call for a ^{b c} sword against him unto all my mountains, saith the Lord Jê-hô^hvâh: ^{d e} every man's sword shall be against his ^f brother. 22 And with ^{g h i} pestilence and with ^j blood will I enter into ^{k l} judgment with him; and I will rain upon him, and upon his hordes, and upon the many peoples that are with him, an ^{m n} overflowing shower, and great ^o hailstones, fire, and *brimstone. 23 And ^p I will magnify myself, and ^q sanctify myself, and I will ^r make myself

KRA. enter into judgment with—plead against, r. rain—let rain, ROTH. hordes—flying hordes, ROTH.; body of troops, KRA. V. 23. magnify . . . myself (*second*)—prove myself great and holy, ROTH. OR. KRA.

Var. Read.—Vs. 14, 17, 18. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. V. 14. the Lord—Omit, ROTH. In—Yea, indeed, in, ROTH. know it?—be stirred up? *Sept. Ev. Hi. Sm. Co. (cf. Jer. 6:22);* break camp, ROTH. BER. EW.; break up, KRA.; go forth, OR. V. 16. it . . . eyes—A gloss, ROTH. O Gog—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. V. 17. A gloss, ROTH. for many years—Omit, ROTH.; [long] years, KRA.; in the same years, PESH.; for years, OR. BER. Vs. 18-23. A gloss, ROTH. V. 18. into my nostrils—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 21. a sword—every terror, *Sept. Co. BER. OR. ROTH. (see I Sam. 14:15, 20; Ju. 7:22);* Var.; the sword, KRA. unto . . . mountains—Omit, ROTH. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH.

l Is. 66:16; Jer. 25:31. *m* Ch. 13:11, 13. *n* See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. *o* Ps. 11:6; 18:12-14; Is. 28:17, 23. *p* God, Gen. 1:1. *q* Ch. 36:23. *r* V. 16; ch. 37:28; Ps. 9:16.

19

- e Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
f God, a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
g Ch. 5:13; 36:5, 6; Deut. 32:22; Ps. 18:7, 8; Nah. 1:2; Heb. 12:29.
h Fire, Lev. 10:2.
i See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
j Ch. 37:7; Joel 3:16; Hag. 2:6, 7, 21, 22.

20

- k Jer. 4:24, 25; Hos. 4:3; Nah. 1:4-6.
l Fish, Gen. 9:2.
m Sea, Ex. 14:21.
n Birds, Gen. 9:2.
o Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
p Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
q Animals, Gen. 2:20.
r Field, Num. 20:17.
s Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
t Earth, Gen. 2:1.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Face, Is. 6:2.
w Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
x Zech. 14:4.
y Walls, Jer. 51:58.
z Ground, Gen. 33:19.

21

- a Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Sword, Gen. 7:20.
c Ch. 14:17.
d Strife, Pr. 26:21.
e Ju. 7:22; I Sam. 14:20; II Chr. 20:23; Hag. 2:22.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

22

- g See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
h See "Dis-cance," Ps. 103:3.
i Ch. 5:17.
j Blood, Lev. 17:11.
k Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

*BRIMSTONE.—Deut. 29:23; Ps. 11:6. Rained upon Sodom—Gen. 19:24; Lu. 17:29. Stream of—Is. 34:9. Dust

turned into—Is. 34:9. Lake of Fire and Brimstone—Rev. 14:10; 19:20; 20:10.

23
 a Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 1
 b Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
 c Son, Gen. 21:19.
 d Man, Gen. 2:7.
 e Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 f Gog, Ez. 38:2.
 g See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 h Ch. 38:3, 4.
 i Prince, Num. 2:7.
 1 Or, chief prince of Meshech.
 j Rosh, Ez. 38:2.
 k Meshech, Gen. 10:2.
 l Tubal, Gen. 10:2.
 2
 m See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
 n Ch. 38:15.
 o The North, Jer. 47:2.
 p Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
 q Ch. 38:8.
 r Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 3
 s Ch. 30:21-24; Ps. 76:3; Jer. 21:4, 5; Hos. 1:5.
 t See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
 u Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 4
 v Vs. 17-20; Is. 14:24, 25.
 w See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.
 x Ch. 29:5; Jer. 22:4, 5; 33:27.
 y Birds, Gen. 9:2.
 z Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 a Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 b Field, Num. 20:17.
 6
 Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 d Ch. 30:8, 16; 38:19, 22; Amos 1:4, 7, 10; Nah. 1:6.
 e Magog, Ez. 38:2.
 f Islands, Esth. 10:1.
 g Ps. 72:10.
 h Is. 66:19; Jer. 25:22.
 2 Or, coast-lands.
 k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

known in the ^a eyes of many nations; and they shall know that I am Jê-hôz-vâh.

39 And ^b thou, ^c son of ^d man, ^e prophesy against ^f Gôg, and say, ^g Thus saith the Lord Jê-hôz-vâh: Behold, I am ^h against thee, O Gôg, ⁱ prince of ^j Rôsh, ^k Mă-shêeh, and ^l Tûbăl: 2 and ^m I will turn thee about, and will lead thee on, and will cause thee to ⁿ come up from the uttermost parts of the ^o north; and I will bring thee upon the ^p mountains of ^q Îs-râ-êl; 3 and I will ^r smite thy ^s bow out of thy ^t left hand, and will cause thine ^u arrows to fall out of thy right hand. 4 Thou shalt ^v fall upon the mountains of Îs-râ-êl, thou, and all thy hordes, and the peoples that are with thee: ^w I will give thee unto the ^x ravenous ^y birds of every sort, and to the ^z beasts of the ^a field to be devoured. 5 Thou shalt fall upon the open field; for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Jê-hôz-vâh. 6 And I will send a ^c fire on ^d Mă-gôg, and on them that dwell securely in the ^e islands; and they shall ^h know that I am Jê-hôz-vâh. 7 And my ⁱ ^j ^k holy ^l name

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (cont.). in—before, ROTH. OR. KRA. and they shall—that they may, KRA. Chap. 39.—V. 1. saith—hath spoken, KRA. Behold—Verily, KRA. am—will be, KRA. V. 2. turn thee about—decoy thee, Var. OR.; lead thee, KRA. TOY. lead—guide, TOY. on—out, ROTH. KRA. cause . . . up—bring thee up, KRA. upon—to, KRA. Vs. 3, 5. fall—sink, ROTH. KRA. V. 4. hordes—flying hordes, ROTH.; body of troops, KRA. ravenous . . . sort—manifold winged birds of prey, KRA. of every sort—variously winged, ROTH. V. 6. send—lay, ROTH. KRA. them . . . isles—coast-dwellers [living] in security, KRA. isles—Or, sea-coasts, Var.; coast-lands, ROTH. and they shall—that they may, KRA. V. 7. neither . . . to—and . . . shall not, ROTH. KRA. any more—further, KRA. and . . . shall—that . . . may, KRA. nations—peoples, ROTH.; heathen, OR. KRA. the Holy One—holy, OR. ROTH. (alt.) KRA. HEB. MSS.; Holy One, SEPT. PESH. VULG. V. 8. Behold—Verily, KRA. shall be done—happens, ROTH.; fulfils itself, KRA.; has happened, OR. V. 9. And—Then, ROTH. KRA. make—lay, PESH. ROTH. make . . . bucklers—fire and heat with

will I ⁿ make known in the midst of my people Îs-râ-êl; neither will I suffer my holy name to be ^o profaned any more: and the ^q nations shall know that I am Jê-hôz-vâh, the ^r Holy One in Îs-râ-êl. 8 Behold, it ^s cometh, and it shall be done, saith the Lord Jê-hôz-vâh; this is the ^t day whereof I have spoken. 9 And they that dwell in the ^v cities of Îs-râ-êl shall ^w go forth, and shall make ^x fires of the ^y weapons and burn them, both the ^z shields and the ^a bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the ^b handstaves, and the ^c spears, and they shall make fires of them ^d seven ^e years; 10 so that they shall take no ^f wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the ^g forests; for they shall make fires of the weapons; and they shall ^h plunder those that plundered them, and rob those that ⁱ robbed them, saith the Lord Jê-hôz-vâh.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gôg a ^h place for burial in Îs-râ-êl, the ⁱ valley of them that pass through ^j on the ^k east of the ^l sea; and it shall stop them that pass through: and there

armour and shields and targets, KRA. of 'on,' PESH. ROTH. the bows and the—with bows and, KRA. bucklers—lances, SEPT. PESH. VULG.; targets, KRA. handstaves—clubs, KRA. make fires of them—burn them with fire, KRA. V. 10. so that—And, OR. KRA. take—bring, ROTH.; bear hither, KRA. no—no [more], ROTH. KRA. neither—and not, KRA. for—but, ROTH. OR. KRA. plunder—spoil, R. plundered—spoiled, R. V. 11. give—allot, KRA. place—"celebrated" place, KRA. for burial—where a grave may be, Var.; as a burial-place, KRA. burial—a sepulchre, OR. BER. them . . . through—Or, invaders (viz. the host of Gog, Ew.), Ha. Klie. Schrä.; travellers (passers-by), He. Ke. ROTH. OR. BER. on the east—morningwards to, OR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 39.—V. 1. And . . . Jehovah—A gloss, ROTH. Vs. 1, 5, 10, 13, 17. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; omit, ROTH. V. 2. A gloss, ROTH. Vs. 6, 7. A gloss, ROTH. Vs. 11-16. A gloss, ROTH. V. 11. of . . . through—of Abarim (cf. Num. 33:47), Hi. Co. KRA. (pts.).

7
 i Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 j Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
 k V. 25; ch. 36:20-22.
 l Name, Acts 16:18.
 m Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
 n Ch. 38:16, 23.
 o Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
 p Ch. 20:9, 14, 39; Ex. 20:7.
 q Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 r Is. 12:6; 43:3, 14; 55:5; 60:9, 14.

8
 s Ch. 7:2-10.
 t Day, Lev. 25:8.
 u See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.

9
 v Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 w Is. 66:24; Mal. 1:5.
 x Josh. 11:6; Ps. 46:9.
 y Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 z Armor, Ju. 15:14.
 a Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 b Year, Lev. 25:8.

10
 c Wood, Ex. 31:5.
 d See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 e See "Spoil," Is. 9:3.
 f Is. 14:2; 33:1; Mic. 5:8; Hab. 2:8.
 g See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.

11
 h Burial Places, II Chr. 16:14.
 i Valley, Josh. 8:13.
 j Or, in front of.
 k Ch. 48:18.
 l Sea, Ex. 14:21.

11 <i>a</i> Gog, Ez. 38:2. <i>b</i> Valley, Josh. 8:13. <i>c</i> See v. 15. <i>1</i> That is, the multitude of Gog.	shall they bury ^aGōg and all his multitude; and they shall call it The ^bvalley of ^{c1}Hā'-mōn-gōg. 12 And ^dseven ^emonths shall the house of ^fIṣ'-rā-ēl be ^gburying them, that they may ^{*h}i cleanse the land. 13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a ⁱrenown in the day that I shall be ^kglorified, saith the Lord Jē-hō'-vāh. 14 And they shall set apart ^lmen of continual employment, that shall pass through the ^mland, and, with them that pass through, those that ⁿbury them that remain upon the ^oface of the land, to cleanse it: after the	end of seven months shall they search. 15 And they that pass through the land shall pass through; and when any seeth a man's ^pbone, then shall he ^qset up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hā'-mōn-gōg. 16 And ^rHām-ō'-nāh shall also be the ^sname of a ^tcity. Thus shall they cleanse the land. 17 And ^uthou, ^vson of man, "thus saith the Lord Jē-hō'-vāh: ^wSpeak unto the ^xbirds of every sort, and to every ^ybeast of the ^zfield, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my ^bc sac-	15 <i>p</i> Bones, Ps. 34:20. <i>2</i> Heb. build.
12 <i>d</i> Seven, Gen. 2:2. <i>e</i> Month, Gen. 7:11. <i>f</i> Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. <i>g</i> Burial, II Chr. 16:14. <i>h</i> See "Purification," Lev. 15:2. <i>i</i> Vs. 14, 16; Deut. 21:23.	13 <i>j</i> Jer. 33:9; Zeph. 3:19, 20. <i>k</i> Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16. 14 <i>l</i> Man, Gen. 2:7. <i>m</i> Land, Gen. 23:15. <i>n</i> Jer. 14:16. <i>o</i> Face, Is. 6:2.	Co. them . . . through — the invaders (even), Hā., and in effect Ew. search—search after it, OR.; search through it, KRA.; search [through it], ROTH. V. 15. And they that—And when they, KRA.; When now they, ROTH. they . . . through—i.e. the persons appointed in v. 14. There is a play in vs. 11–15 on the treble meaning of 'passing in' [invading], 'passing by,' and 'passing through,' Var. And . . . when—And those pass through the land and if any one, OR.; And when they pass through the land and, KRA. then—so, KRA. V. 16. Thus—and, OR. KRA. V. 17. son—child, KRA. Vs. 17, 25. thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 17. of every sort—variegated winged, ROTH.; which have feathers, OR.; manifold winged, KRA. Vs. 17, 19. sacrifice—sacrificial meals, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA.	16 <i>3</i> That is, Multitude. <i>q</i> Name, Acts 16:18. <i>r</i> City, Gen. 4:17.
17 <i>s</i> Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1. <i>t</i> Son, Gen. 21:19. <i>u</i> Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. <i>v</i> Prophecy, Dan. 2:20. <i>w</i> Birds, Gen. 9:2. <i>x</i> V. 4; Is. 56:9; Jer. 12:9; Zeph. 1:7; Rev. 19:17, 18. <i>y</i> Beast, Rev. 15:2. <i>z</i> Animals, Gen. 2:20. <i>a</i> Field, Num. 20:17. <i>b</i> Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54. <i>c</i> Is. 34:6, 7; Jer. 46:10; Zeph. 1:7.			

***SANITATION.**—In primitive times no note was taken directly of health as such. Provisions for its preservation and promotion were secured only indirectly. Disease was regarded as a positive element, and health the absence of disease, and therefore a negative state. In general, disease was viewed as a visitation of supernatural beings.

Remnants of this view of health and disease are to be found in the Bible in the language used about them, though the view itself had been probably left behind. A plague, for instance, is a "stroke" (*neqa*), "blow"; a fever holds and leaves a patient, and is "rebuked"—Luke 4:39.

Sanitation is accordingly the subject neither of teaching nor of legislation. Yet it is held in view and is involved in the ritual and other provisions of Old Testament law.

1. **Cleanliness.**—Provided for in Laws regarding the Disposal of the Dead outside of the Walls. Burial in the Earth with or without Coffin, Construction of Vaults and Tombs for depositing Embalmed Bodies and Embalming—Gen. 50:2–13, 26; 23:4–11; II Chr. 16:14; Mk. 15:46; 16:1. "Burnings" also are spoken of in the Same Connection—II Chr. 16:14; 21:19; Jer. 34:5; Amos 6:18.

Disposal of Excrement.—Deut. 23:12–14.

Washing of Hands before Meals.—Mt. 15:2; Mk. 7:3. Sanitary aspect of this provision is seen clearly when it is borne in mind that the fingers were used instead of forks—Mt. 26:23; John 13:26.

Burial specifically intended to cleanse the Land.—Ez. 39:12–16; a Provision most effective for the Prevention of Pestilence from Unburied Bodies in War, Famine or Earthquake.

2. **Treatment of Infections.**—General Methods employed: (1) Isolation (Quarantine)—Lev. 13:4, 26, 31. (2) Destruction of Infected Clothing, etc.—Lev. 13:52, 57, etc. (3) Purification—Equivalent to Modern Fumigation and Exposure to Open Air and Sunlight.

Special Provisions: Laws preventive of the Spread of Leprosy—Lev. chs. 13 and 14. See "Leprosy"—Lev. 14:2.

Laws against Cadaveric Contamination.—Lev. 17:13–16; 21:1–3, 11; Num. 19:11–22. Absolutely necessary in a Climate where Decay sets in so quickly and Infectious Germs abound.

Diminution of Risks from Puerperal Complications.—Lev. 12:1–8; from the Menstrual Function.—Lev. 15:19–30; from the Conjugal Act.—Lev. 15:8; from Gonorrhoeal Discharges.—Lev. 15:2–15; from Spermatorrhoeal Discharges.—Lev. 15:16 ff.

3. **Health-preserving Conditions.**—Treatment of So-called "Leprosy" of Clothing (Lev. 13:47–59) and "Leprosy" of House (Lev. 14:33–57) caused by Minute Fungous Growth which predisposes to the Entertainment of Bacilli and results in Epidemic Contagions.

4. **Food Laws.**—Prohibition of many Unwholesome Animals, and in Particular of the Swine's Flesh.—Lev. 11:1–24; Deut. 14:2–21. Prohibition of the Flesh of unnaturally killed Animals—Ex. 22:31; Lev. 11:11, 24 ff. "Strangled"—Acts 21:25; I Cor. 10:28. Prohibition of Blood as an Article of Food.—Lev. 7:26 f.; Deut. 12:16.

5. **Marriage Laws.**—Prohibition of Marriage within Certain Degrees of Consanguinity; with the Wife of a Father.—Deut. 22:30; 27:20; Lev. 18:8; 20:11; with a Sister or Step-sister.—Lev. 18:9, 11; 20:17; with a Mother-in-law.—Deut. 27:23; with a Niece.—Lev. 18:10; with an Aunt.—Lev. 18:12f.; 20:19; with a Daughter-in-law.—Lev. 18:15; 20:12; with a Sister-in-law.—Lev. 18:16; 20:21; with Mother and Daughter at the Same Time.—Lev. 18:17; 20:14; with Two Sisters at the Same Time.—Lev. 18:18.

(Some of these provisions were doubtless purely ritual and arbitrarily fixed, but most of them are based on good physiological grounds, fitted to develop a healthy and strong race.)

17

a Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
b Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
d Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
e Drink, Hos. 4:18.
f Blood, Lev. 17:11.

18

g Ch. 29:5; Rev. 19:18.
h Princes, Num. 2:7.
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.
j Sheep and Goats, Deut. 4:1.
k Jer. 51:40.
l Lambs, Ex. 29:38.
m Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
n Jer. 50:27.
o Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
p Ps. 22:12; Amos 4:1.

19

q See "Spoil," Is. 9:3.
r Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.

20

s Table, II Ki. 4:10.
t Horses, Jer. 50:11.
u Ch. 35:4; Ps. 36:3, 6; Hag. 2:22; Rev. 19:18.
v Chariots, I Ki. 20:20.
w See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
x War, Josh. 22:12.

21

y Glory, Ps. 7:5.
z Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
a V. 13; ch. 36:23; 38:16; 23; Ex. 9:16; Is. 37:20.
b Nations, Gen. 10:32.
c II Pet. 2:4.
d See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.

22

f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g Day, Lev. 25:8.

23

h See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

i Captivity, Num. 24:22. j Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6. k Ch. 36:18, 19; Jer. 29: 9; 44:22. l V. 26; ch. 20:27. m Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. n V. 29; Is. 1:15; 59:2. o Face, Is. 6:2.

rifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great ^a sacrifice upon the ^b mountains of ^cĪś'rá-ēl, that ye may eat ^dflesh and ^edrink ^fblood. 18 Ye shall eat the ^gflesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the ^hprinces of the ⁱearth, of ^jkrams, of ^klambs, and of goats, of ^mbullocks, all of them fatlings of ^pBā'shān. 19 ^qAnd ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be ^rdrunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you. 20 And ye shall be filled at my ^stable with ^thorses and ^vchariots, with mighty men, and with all ^wmen of ^xwar, saith the Lord Jē-hō'vāh.

21 And I will set my ^y^za glory among the ^bnations; and all the nations shall see my ^cd judgment that I have executed, and my ^ehand that I have laid upon them. 22 So the house of ^fĪś'rá-ēl shall ^gknow that I am Jē-hō'vāh their God, from that ^hday and forward. 23 And the nations shall know that the house of ⁱĪś'rá-ēl ^jwent into captivity for their ^kiniquity; because they ^ltrespassed against me, and I ^mhid my ⁿface from

Var. Read.—V. 17. do—will, KRA. sacrifice (twice)—prepare, ROTH, OR.; slaughter, KRA. even—Omit, KRA. V. 18. the mighty—heroes, ROTH, OR. V. 19. sacrificed—prepared, ROTH.; slaughtered, OR. KRA. V. 20. filled—satiate yourselves, KRA. horses and chariots—steeds and horses, KRA. chariots—'horsemen,' SEPT. ROTH.; riding animals, OR. with—Omit, KRA. mighty men—heroes, ROTH, OR. KRA. V. 21. And—Then, ROTH. set—establish, OR.; bring, ROTH. KRA. the nations—Gog, CO. nations—peoples, ROTH.; heathen, OR. KRA. nations (second)—heathen-people, OR.; heathen, KRA.; Gog, CO. my hand—[the works of] my hand, ROTH. V. 22. So the—But they of the, ROTH.; And the, OR. KRA. V. 23. nations—heathen, OR. KRA. went—had to go, KRA. for—[only] for, ROTH. trespassed against—fell away from, ROTH.; were faithless to, OR. KRA. and—so that, ROTH. from—before, KRA. hand—power, ROTH. adversaries—oppressors, KRA. and (last)—that, ROTH. KRA. V. 24. uncleanness—defilement, OR. did—dealt, OR. ROTH.

them: so ^pI gave them into the hand of their ^qadversaries, and they ^rfell all of them by the ^ssword. 24 According to their ^tuncleanness and according to their transgressions did I unto them; and I hid my face from them.

25 Therefore ^wthus saith the Lord Jē-hō'vāh: Now will I ^xbring back the captivity of ^yJacob, and have ^za mercy upon the whole ^bhouse of ^cĪś'rá-ēl; and I will be ^djealous for my ^eholy ^gname. 26 And they shall ⁱbear their ^jshame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they shall ^kdwell securely in their ^lland, and ⁿnone shall make them ^oafraid; 27 when I have ^pbrought them back from the peoples, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am ^qsanctified in them in the sight of many nations. 28 And they shall know that I am Jē-hō'vāh their God, in that I caused them to go into captivity among the nations, and have ^sgathered them unto their own land; and I will leave none of them any more

KRA. unto—'with,' ROTH, OR. CO. KRA. V. 25. bring back—change, ROTH.; cause to return home, OR.; turn, KRA. captivity—lot, ROTH. KRA. V. 26. And—But, KRA.; Then, ROTH. shame—'backslidings,' CO. trespasses—faithlessnesses, ROTH. OR. KRA. whereby—which, ROTH. OR. KRA. trespassed—committed, OR. ROTH. KRA. they—they [the Israelites], KRA. dwell—dwell again, ROTH.; dwell [again], KRA. and (last)—in that, OR. and . . . afraid—without any one frightening, KRA. make them afraid—startle them [again] ROTH., ROTH. OR. V. 27. have brought—bring, OR. KRA. and am sanctified—and have shewn myself holy, Var.; then (so, OR.) will I prove myself the Holy One (holy, OR.), ROTH. OR.; and I show myself as the Holy One, KRA. in—on, ROTH. KRA. in the sight—before the eyes, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 27, 28. nations—peoples, ROTH.; heathen, KRA. V. 28. in—Omit, ROTH. KRA. I—Omit, ROTH. and have gathered—but [now] they assemble, KRA. and (last)—in that, OR. will—Omit, OR. any more—behind, OR.; behind further, KRA.

Var. Read.—Vs. 20, 25, 29. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. V. 20. the Lord—Omit, ROTH. V. 26. bear—So KRA.; forget, Hi. Ew. Fairbairn, Co. BER. OR. ROTH. V. 27. many—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. V. 28. any more—Omit, PESH. ROTH.

p Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Enemy, Job 31:29.
r Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
s Sword, Ju. 7:20.

24

t See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
u See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
v Ch. 36:19; II Ki. 17:7; Jer. 2:17, 19; 4:18.

25

w See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
x Ch. 34:13; Is. 27:12, 13; Jer. 33:7.
y See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
z Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
a Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 36:10; Jer. 31:1, 22; Jer. 31:1; Hos. 1:11.
c Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
d God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
e Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
f Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Name, Acts 16:18.
h Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

26

i Ch. 16:63; 20:43; 36:31.
j Shame, Phil. 3:19.
k Ch. 34:25-28; I Ki. 4:25.
l Land, Gen. 23:15.
m Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
n Is. 17:2; Mic. 4:4.
o See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

27

p Ch. 36:24; 37:21.
q Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
r Ch. 36:23; 38:16, 23.

28

s See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

- ^a See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^b See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
^c Face, Is. 6:2.
^d Holy Spirit poured out, John 14:16.
^e Ch. 36:27; 37:14; Is. 32:15; Joel 2:28.
^f Ch. 32:1, 17; 33:21.
^g Year, Lev. 25:8.
^h Ch. 1:2.
ⁱ Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^j Day, Lev. 25:8.
^k Month, Gen. 7:11.
^l City, Gen. 4:17.
^m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8; 33:21; I Ki. 25:1-7; Jer. 39:1-9; 52:4-11.
ⁿ See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^p Ch. 1:3; 3:14; 22:37:1.
^q God, Gen. 1:1.
^r Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
^s Visions, Num. 12:6.
^t Ch. 1:1; 8:3; Dan. 7:1, 7.
^u Land, Gen. 23:15.
^v Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^w Ch. 17:23; 20:40; 37:22; Is. 2:2, 3; Mic. 4:1; Rev. 21:10.
^x Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
^y I Chr. 28:12, 19.
^z Ps. 48:2; Is. 14:13.
^a Man, Gen. 2:7.
^b See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.
^c Brass, Josh. 22:8.
^d Ch. 1:7; Dan. 10:5, 6; Rev. 1:15.
^e See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
^f Ch. 47:3; Zech. 2:1, 2.
^g See "Grain," Ex. 42:33.
^h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
ⁱ See "Measurements," Ex. 36:9.
^j Rev. 11:1; 21:15.
^k Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

there; 29 neither ^{a b} will I hide my ^c face any more from them; for I have ^{d e} poured out my Spirit upon the house of Iš-rā-ēl, saith the Lord Jē-hō-ṽāh.

40 In the ⁱ five and twentieth ^g year of our ^{h i} captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth ^j day of the ^k month, in the fourteenth year after that the ^{l m n} city was smitten, in the selfsame day, the ^{o p} hand of ^q Jē-hō-ṽāh was upon me, and he brought ^r me thither. 2 In the ^{s t} visions of God brought he me into the ^u land of ^v Iš-rā-ēl, and set me down upon a very ^{w x} high mountain, whereon was as it were the ^y frame of a city ^z on the south. 3 And he brought me thither; and, behold, there was a ^{a b} man, whose appearance was like the appearance of ^{c d} brass, with a ^{e f} line of ^g flax in his ^h hand, and a ⁱ measuring ^j reed; and he stood in the ^k gate. 4 And the

Var. Rend.—V. 29. neither—And not, OR. KRA.; Also, ROTH. any—no, ROTH. for—while, OR.; as, ROTH.; 'because,' KRA. **Chap. 40.**—V. 1. captivity—banishment, ROTH. beginning of the year—first [month], SEPT. ROTH. day—Omit, ROTH. OR. smitten—conquered, ROTH.; captured, KRA. V. 2. In—in, ROTH. KRA. into—to, OR. KRA. as it were—something like, KRA. frame—building, KRA. V. 3. And he—And when he had, ROTH. and (second)—Omit, ROTH. was—[stood], ROTH.; omit, OR. and (last)—but, ROTH.; omit, OR. in—at, ROTH. KRA. V. 4. Son—Child, KRA. set thy heart—direct thy mind, KRA. heart—attention, ROTH. OR. show thee—cause thee to see, OR. I may show them—it be shown, OR. KRA. declare—make known, KRA. V. 5. And, behold—Behold, there was, ROTH. house—Temple, ROTH. BER.; [Temple]—house, KRA. and in . . . each—And the man had the measuring line in his hand of six ells, to (each) one ell and a hand's breadth, OR.; six . . . each—of 6 ells [in length]: the ells [reckoned] to an ell and a handbreadth, KRA. of a . . . each—[the ell reckoned] to a common ell and a hand's breadth, ROTH. of a—each of one, Var. cubit=ell, ROTH. OR. KRA. so—and, OR. KRA. building—building [was], KRA. the (last)—its, SEPT. PESH. ROTH.; [its], KRA. V. 6. Then . . . gate—And he 'brought me' to a gate, KRA. Then—And, OR. came—entered, ROTH. OR. unto—in, ROTH. OR. the gate—a gate, OR. KRA. looketh—fronteth, ROTH. KRA. toward—in the direction of, KRA. steps—seven steps, SEPT. ROTH. BER. thereof—its,

man said unto me, ^{l m} Son of man, ⁿ behold with thine ^o eyes, and hear with thine ^p ears, and set thy ^q heart upon all that I shall show thee; for, to the intent that I may ^r show them unto thee, art thou brought hither: ^{s t} declare all that thou seest to the house of Iš-rā-ēl.

5 And, behold, a ^{u v} wall on the outside of the ^w house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed six cubits long, of a cubit and a handbreadth each: so he measured the thickness of the ^x building, one reed; and the height, one reed. 6 Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the ^y east, and went up the ^z steps thereof: and he measured the ^a threshold of the gate, one reed broad; ¹ and the other threshold, one reed broad. 7 And every ^{b 2} lodge was one reed long, and one reed broad; and the space between the lodges was five ^c cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate toward the house was one reed. 8 ³ He measured also the ^d porch

OR. KRA. broad—Rather, deep, Var. and the other threshold—even the one threshold was, *Bo. Hā. Kē.* V. 7. And a niche, one rod long and one rod wide and a wall-pillar between (every two) niches of five ells, and the second niche one rod long and one rod wide and the wall-pillar: five ells, and the third niche a rod long and one rod wide, SEPT. every—the, ROTH. lodge—niche, ROTH. BER. KRA.; side-chamber, OR. the space—the 'wall-pillar,' ROTH.; porch, SEPT.; omit, OR. KRA.; or, guard-room (I Ki. 14:28). Var. lodges—niches, BER. ROTH. KRA.; side-chambers, OR.; chambers, SEPT.; guard rooms: so always, Var. cubits—ells, KRA. Vs. 7-9. toward the house—on the side of the house (*i.e. of the temple*), *Kē.*; at (on, KRA.) the inside, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 8. *Prehā.* Then, ROTH. also—Omit, ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 40.**—V. 1. he brought me—Omit, SEPT. PESH. KRA. thither—Omit, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. V. 2. on the south—over against me, *Sept. Ag. Hi. Co. (l.);* in the South, KRA.; opposite me, TOY, BER. ROTH.; towards midday, OR. V. 3. brass—flashing brass (*ch. 1:7*), *Sept. Ew.* V. 6. and went up—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BER. and (last) . . . broad—Omit, *Sept. Hi. Sm. Co.* ROTH. BER. V. 7. the space—the posts of, *Hi. Co. (after Sept.).* V. 8. Omit, 17 *MSS.* (more formerly), *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Houb. Ew. Hi. Thrupp, Sm. Co.*

- ⁴ Son, Gen. 21:19.
^m Ch. 2:1, 3, 6, 8; 44:5.
ⁿ Ch. 2:7, 8; 43:10; 44:5.
^o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^p Ears, Ex. 29:20.
^q Heart, Acts 15:9.
^r See "Revelations," Dan. 2:22.
^s See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^t Is. 21:10; Jer. 26:2; Acts 20:27.
⁵
^u Wall, Jer. 51:58.
^v Ch. 42:20.
^w House, Deut. 24:10.
^x See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

- ⁶
^y V. 20; ch. 8:16; 11:1; 43:1.
^z See v. 26.
^a Ch. 10:18.
¹ Or, even one threshold.

- ⁷
^b Vs. 10-16, 21, 29, 33, 36; I Ki. 14:28; II Chr. 12:11 (for marg.).
² Or, guard chamber.
^c Cubit, Deut. 3:11.

- ⁸
³ This verse is omitted in several Hebrew MSS.
^d Porch, Ju. 3:23.

8

a Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
b House, Deut. 24:10.
c Measures, Ex. 36:9.

9

d Porch, Ju. 3:23.
1 Or, *jamb*, and so throughout this chapter, and 41:1, 3.
e Cubit, Deut. 3:11.

of the ^agate toward the ^bhouse, one ^creed. 9 Then measured he the ^aporch of the gate, eight cubits; and the ¹posts thereof, two ^ecubits; and the porch of the gate was toward the house. 10 And the lodges of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side. 11 And he measured the breadth of the opening of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits; 12 and a border before the lodges, one cubit *on this side*, and a border, one cubit on that side; and the lodges, six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side. 13 And he measured the gate from the roof of the one lodge to the roof of the other, a breadth of five and

Var. Rend.—V. 9. porch (*twice*)—hall, OR.; portico (vestibule), ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 9, 10. posts—wall-pillars, ROTH. BER.; pillars, OR. KRA. V. 9. thereof—their, KRA. and (*lost*)—but, ROTH. KRA. was—[was], KRA. V. 10. eastward—[were situated] in the direction toward the east, KRA.; face to face, SEPT.; *omit*, ROTH. BER. they three were of—all three had, KRA. one (*twice*)—one and the same, ROTH.; one kind of, OR. KRA. and (*third*)—[also], ROTH. the (*lost*)—their, KRA. V. 11. And—Then, ROTH. opening—entrance, ROTH. KRA. length—'way,' OR. KRA. the gate—(each) gateway, *Bi. Hü. Hi. Ke.* V. 12. before—[was] before, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 12, 16, 21. lodges—niches, ROTH. KRA.; chambers, OR. V. 12. border—barrier, *Var.* KRA.; sill, TOY. *on this side*—So KRA.; (high), OR. V. 13. And—Then, ROTH. gate—gate[structure], KRA. roof (*twice*)—'wall,' SEPT. ROTH. BER. other—other [opposite], ROTH. KRA.; *Viz., on the opposite side of the gateway, Var.* door (*twice*)—entrance, ROTH. V. 14. and he measured the porch, twenty cubits, and round the gate of the porch was the outer court, LOFT.; He measured the porch twenty cubits and adjoining the porch was the court round about the gateway, RED. made . . . cubits—made out (?) also (the) posts to be of threescore, *Hü. Ke. (Text corrupt).* *Var.* the court . . . posts—and reaching to the (?) posts was the court, *Hü. Ke.*; toward the court chambers went, OR.; the vestibule of the porch [joined], KRA. round about the gate—So *Klic. Ke.*; the gate being round about, *Bi. Hü. Hi. (understanding by the 'court' the central part of the gateway, which would be exposed to the air), Var.*; round about the porch, KRA. V. 15. gate at the entrance—entrance-gate, ROTH. OR.; 'entrance of the gate,' KRA. were—*Omit*, KRA. V. 16. But the door had windows round about, which were slanting towards the niches and their wall-pillars upon the

twenty cubits; ¹door against door. 14 He made also posts, threescore cubits; and the ^{9h}court *reached* unto the posts, round about the gate. 15 And *from* the forefront of the gate at the entrance unto the forefront of the ²inner porch of the gate were fifty cubits. 16 And there were ⁱclosed ^jwindows to the lodges, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the ³arches; and windows were round about inward; and upon *each* post were ^k^lpalm-trees.

17 Then ^mⁿbrought he ^ome into the ^pouter court; and, lo, there were ^qchambers and a ^rpavement, made for the court round about: ^sthirty chambers were upon the pavement. 18 And the pavement was by the ^tside of the gates, answerable unto the length of the gates,

inner side, and likewise the portico had windows all round to the inside, and on the wall-pillars were palms upon the one side and upon the other side, ROTH.; And the gate had barred windows (repressed) in the chambers and their side-pillars towards the inside round about, and likewise the porches: they had windows round about towards the inside and on the pillars palms, OR.; And also the portico had windows round about, sloping in inwardly, and on the wall-pillars, hither and thither, were palms, BER.; And windows, which slanted toward the niches, and toward their pillars inwards, had the gate [edifice] round about, and so were also on the Vestibule 'windows round about inwards, and on 'the pillars of the vestibule' [were] palms, KRA. Vs. 16, 36. arches—flutings, *Klic. Ke. Schra.*; portals (portal, v. 22, second time, 26; porch, vs. 31, 34), *Hi.*; porch, *Ew. Sm. Co. LOFT. (?)*, V. 17. Then—And, OR.; Thereupon, OR. chambers—cells, *Var.* ROTH. KRA.; halls, OR. Vs. 17, 18. pavement—stone pavement, ROTH. BER. KRA.; stone inlaid-floors, OR. made—prepared, ROTH.; placed, KRA. chambers—cells, KRA. were—[were], KRA. V. 18. side—side wall, ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 8 (*cont.*). toward . . . reed—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. V. 9. Then . . . gate—*Omit*, KRA. V. 11. and . . . cubits—*Obscure: perhaps a gloss, Sm. Co. V. 14.* He . . . cubits—And he measured the porch of the gate twenty [so *Sept.*] cubits, *Sm. (nearly), Co.* KRA.; *unintelligible*, ROTH. posts—the portico, OR. threescore—20, OR. BER. KRA. and . . . gate—and the gate touched the gate (outer) court round about (*i.e. had no chambers built round it, like the gates of the inner court, vs. 38, 44*), *Sm.*

13

f Door, Ex. 12:22.

14

g Court, Jer. 37:21.
h Ch. 8:7; 42:1; Ex. 27:9; I Chr. 28:6; Ps. 100:4; Is. 62:9.

15

2 Or, *porch of the inner gate.*

16

i Ch. 41:16, 26; I Ki. 6:4.
j Windows, I Sam. 19:12.
3 Or, *colonnade*. The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain.
k See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
l Vs. 22, 26, 31, 34, 37; ch. 41:18–20, 25, 26; I Ki. 6:29, 32, 35; II Chr. 3:5.

17

m See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
n See v. 1.
o Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
p Ch. 10:5; 42:1; 46:21; Rev. 11:2.
q V. 38; II Ki. 23:11; I Chr. 9:26; 23:28; II Chr. 31:11.
r II Ki. 16:17; John 19:13.
s Ch. 41:6; 45:5.

18

4 Heb. *shoulder*.

- 19
 a See "Temple,"
 I Sam. 1:9.
 b See "Meas-
 ures," Ex.
 36:9.
 c Vs. 23, 27;
 ch. 46:1, 2.
 d Court, Jer.
 37:21; Ez.
 44:13.
 e Vs. 23, 27.
 f Cubit, Deut.
 3:11.

- 21
 g See v. 7.
 h Vs. 16, 30.

- 22
 i Vs. 6, 26, 31,
 34, 37, 49.

even the lower pavement. 19 Then he ^{a b} measured the breadth from the forefront of the ^clower gate unto the forefront of the inner ^dcourt without, a ^ehundred ^fcubits, both on the east and on the north.

20 And the gate of the outer court whose prospect is toward the north, he measured the length thereof and the breadth thereof. 21 And the ^glodges thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the ^harches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 22 And the windows thereof, and the arches thereof, and the palm-trees thereof, were after the measure of the gate whose prospect is toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven ⁱsteps; and the arches thereof were before them. 23 And there was a gate to the inner court over against the other gate, both on

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*). even—(even), OR.; [that was], ROTH.; [this is], KRA. V. 19. Then—And, OR. KRA.; cubits—ells, KRA. both on—*Omit*, KRA. and on—*Rather*, as also, *Var.* V. 20. of—at, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 20, 22. prospect—front side, ROTH. KRA.; direction, OR. is—laid, ROTH.; [was], KRA. V. 20. measured—*Add*, [also], ROTH. V. 21. this—one, ROTH. that—the other, ROTH. posts—pillars, OR. KRA.; wall-pillars, ROTH. arches—portico, ROTH. OR.; *probably*, porch, LOFT. the (*last*)—its, ROTH. OR.; a, KRA. V. 22. And—Also, ROTH. the arches thereof (*first*)—its portico, ROTH. OR.; 'the windows,' KRA. the arches thereof (*second*)—its portico, ROTH. OR. KRA. were—laid, ROTH. KRA. V. 23. Also the gate to the 'inner' court opposite the [outer] court towards the north 'corresponding to the gate' towards the east, ROTH.; And the inner court had a gate opposite the gate to the north and to the east, OR.; And the inner court had a gate opposite the northern gate as by the eastern gate, BER.; And a gate toward the inner court was opposite the gate toward the north 'like the east gate,' KRA. and (*second*)—but, ROTH. V. 24. And—And then, ROTH.; Thereupon, KRA. led me toward—caused me to go in the direction of, KRA. behold—behold there was, ROTH. OR. Vs. 24, 26, 29, 31, 33, 36. the posts thereof—its pillars, KRA. posts—wall-pillars, ROTH.; pillars, OR. KRA. Vs. 24, 25, 26, 29, 30, 33, 34, 36, 37. arches—portico, ROTH. OR. KRA.; porch, LOFT. V. 24. the arches thereof—its' portico,

the north and on the east; and he measured from gate to gate a hundred cubits.

24 And ^jhe led ^kme toward the south; and, behold, a gate toward the ^lsouth: and he measured the ^{m n}posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these ^omeasures. 25 And there were ^{p q}windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them; and it had ^rpalm-trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof. 27 And there was a ^sgate to the inner ^tcourt toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south a ^uhundred cubits.

28 Then he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate ^vaccording to these measures; 29 and the ^wlodges thereof, and

ROTH. OR.; its portico, KRA. Vs. 24, 28, these—the same, ROTH.; the mentioned, KRA. V. 25. there were—it had also, KRA.; there were also, ROTH. Vs. 25, 26, 29, 33, 36. the arches thereof—its portico, KRA. V. 25. like those—corresponding to the mentioned, KRA. those—these (former), OR. V. 26. to go up to it—for a stairway, OR. were—[laid], KRA. before them—towards the inside, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 27. And—Also, ROTH. there . . . court—the inner court had a gate, KRA. V. 28. Then—And, OR.; And then, ROTH.; Thereupon, KRA. brought—led, OR. Vs. 29, 33, 36. the lodges thereof—its niches, KRA. lodges—niches, ROTH.; chambers, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 19. breadth—*Add*, of the court, *Sept. Co.* KRA.; [of the court], ROTH. gate—*Add*, within, *Sept. Co.* unto—unto, KRA. court—gate, *Sept. Hi. Co.* KRA. Vs. 19, 20. both . . . And—And he brought me toward the north, and behold (. . . and he measured, &c.), *Sept. Hi. Co.* ROTH. (*cf. v. 24*). Vs. 22, 26. before them—inwards (*cf. v. 9*), *Sept. Bi. Sm. Co. Kohn*, ROTH. KRA. V. 23. on the east—like the gate (v. 19), *Sept. Co.*; like the east-gate, KRA. V. 24. measured—*Insert*, the guard-rooms thereof, and, *Sept. Bi. Hi. Ev. Co.* *cf. vs. 29, 33*; its length and its breadth and, ROTH.; its chambers and, OR. BER.: its niches and, KRA. V. 27. And—*Insert*, over against it, *Sept. Co.* toward the south—*Omit*, PESH. ROTH.

- 24
 j See "Visions,"
 Num. 12:6.
 k Ezekiel,
 Ez. 1:1.
 l Vs. 6, 20, 35;
 ch. 46:9.
 m See v. 21.
 n See v. 16.
 o Measures,
 Ex. 36:9.

- 25
 p Vs. 16, 22, 25.
 q Window,
 I Sam. 19:12.

- 26
 r See "Plants
 and Trees,"
 Ps. 144:12.

- 27
 s Gate, I Sam.
 23:7.
 t See "Temple,"
 I Sam. 1:9.
 u Vs. 19, 23.

- 28
 v Vs. 32, 35.

- 29
 w Vs. 7, 10, 21.

29

- a Measures, Ex.
36:9.
b Windows,
I Sam. 19:12.

the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these^a measures: and there were ^b windows in it and in the arches thereof round about; it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. 30 And there were arches round about, five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad. 31 And the arches thereof were toward the outer court; and ^c palm-trees were upon the posts thereof: and the ascent to it had eight steps.

32 And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures; 33 and the lodges thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about; it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. 34 And the arches thereof were toward the outer court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the ascent to it had eight steps.

35 And he brought me to the ^d north gate: and he measured ^e it according to these measures; 36 the lodges thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof:

Var. Read.—V. 29. there were—it had, KRA. and (*fourth*)—as, IOTH. KRA. V. 32, 35. And—And then, ROTH. Thereupon, KRA. V. 32, into—to, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. V. 34, 37. ascent—going up, R. V. 35. brought—led, OR. V. 36. about—*add*, as had its portico, ROTH.; as its portico, KRA. V. 37. And—But, ROTH. were — laid, ROTH. [laid], KRA. V. 38. And there was a cell, whose entrance was in the vestibule of the gates; there they should wash off the sacrifice, BER.; And a cell [was there], whose entrance [was] in the porch (*or*, portico) of the east gate; there should they rinse the sacrifice, KRA. And . . . gates—And then he returned to the interior and brought me to the east gate, ROTH. a chamber . . . was—there was a cell with the entry thereof, *Ew. Kc.* posts—portico, OR. KRA. washed—rinsed (II Chr. 4:26); cleansed, OR. V. 39. And—But, ROTH.; *omit*, KRA. V. 39, 40, 41. were—stood, ROTH. V. 39. trespass-offering—guilt-offering, R. V. 40. one side without—

and there were windows therein round about; the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 37 And the posts thereof were toward the outer court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the ascent to it had eight steps.

38 And a ^c chamber with the ^d door thereof was by the posts at the gates; there they ^e washed the ^f burnt-offering. 39 And ^g in the ^h porch of the ⁱ gate were two tables on this side, and two ^j tables on that side, to slay thereon the ^k burnt-offering and the sin-offering and the trespass-offering. 40 And on the ^l one side without, ^m as one goeth up to the entry of the gate toward the north, were two tables; and on the other side, which belonged to the porch of the gate, were two tables. 41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew ⁿ the ^o sacrifices. 42 And there were four tables for the burnt-offering, of ^p hewn stone, a cubit and a half long, and a cubit and a half broad, and one ^q cubit high; whereupon they laid the ^r instruments where-with they slew the burnt-offer-

outer side wall, ROTH. OR. KRA. were (*second*)—were likewise, ROTH. V. 41. Four . . . tables (*last*)—[all together] 4 tables [on this side and 4 on that] on the side wall of the gate (8 tables), KRA. V. 42. And . . . hewn—Moreover, four tables of hewn, *Var.*; And there were 4 [further] tables placed in the interior for him who went up to the entrance of the gate, on this side and on that, out of hewn, KRA. laid—should lay, OR. KRA. instruments—tools, ROTH. BER.; knives, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 30. *Omit*, 3 MSS. (*more formerly*), *Sept. Ew. Hi. Bo. Sm. Co. BER.* KRA. V. 32. inner court—gate that looketh, *Sept. Hi. Co.*; gate that lieth, BER. ROTH.; gate that is turned, KRA. V. 37. posts . . . were—porch thereof was, *Sept. Vulg. Hi. Ew. Sm. Co.* (vs. 31, 54). V. 38. posts—porch, *Ew. Sm.*; portal, *Hi.* gates—east gate, *Ew. Hi. Sm. Co. ROTH.* (*cf. v. 40*); east-gate, KRA. V. 39. burnt-offering and the—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH. V. 41. by . . . gate—*Omit*, ROTH.

38

- c V. 17; ch.
41:10; 42:13;
I Chr. 28:12;
Neh. 13:5, 9;
Jer. 35:4;
36:10.
f Door, Ex.
12:22.
g See "Ablu-
tion," I Ki.
7:26.
h II Chr. 4:6.
i Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.

39

- j See "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
k See "Temple,"
I Sam. 1:9.
l *Or, by*,
I Porch, Ju.
3:23.
m Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
n Table, II Ki.
4:10.
o Ch. 46:2; Lev.
1:3-17.

40

- 2 *Or, at the
stairs of the
entry.*

41

- p Sacrifices,
Gen. 31:54.

42

- q See "Stone,"
Ex. 34:1.
r Ex. 20:25.
s Cubit, Deut.
3:11.
t See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
u See "Furni-
ture of the
Temple,"
I Sam. 1:9.

- 35
d Vs. 27, 32;
ch. 44:4; 47:2.

- 43
1 According to
Vulg. and
Syr., *ledges*.
a See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.
b See "Meas-
ures," Ex.
36:9.
2 Or, *in the
building*.
c Tables, (I Ki.
4:10.
d Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
44
e See "Temple,"
I Sam. 1:9;
f Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
g Chamber,
Ez. 40:17.
3 The Sept. has,
*two chambers
in the inner
court, one be-
hind the gate
that looketh
toward the
north, having
its prospect to-
ward the south,
and one at the
side of the gate
toward the
south, but look-
ing toward the
north*.
h See "Songs,"
Ex. 15:1.
i See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.

- 45
j Priests, Ex.
28:1.
k I Chr. 9:23;
Ps. 134:1.
46
l Ch. 44:15;
Lev. 6:12, 13.
m Altar, Gen.
22:9.
n Son, Gen.
21:19.
o Ch. 43:19;
44:15; 48:11;
I Ki. 2:35.
p Zadok, I Chr.
29:22.
q Levites,
Num. 1:47.
r Ch. 42:13;
45:4; Lev.
10:3; Num.
16:5, 40.
s God, Gen. 1:1.
t Minister,
Acts 15:39.

- 47
u Court, Jer.
37:21; Ez.
40:14.

ing and the sacrifice. 43 And the ¹hooks, a ^{a b}handbreadth long, were fastened ²within round about: and upon the ^ctables was the ^dflesh of the oblation.

44 And ^ewithout the inner ¹gate were ^g3 chambers for the ^hsingers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south; one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north. 45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the ⁱpriests, the ^kkeepers of the charge of the house; 46 and the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, the ^lkeepers of the charge of the ^maltar: these are the ⁿsons of ^pZāḏōk, who from among the sons of ^qIḏvī ^rcome near to ^sJēhōvāh to ^tminister unto him. 47 And he measured the ^ucourt, a hundred cubits long,

Var. Rend.—V. 43. handbreadth . . . within—handbreadth facing inward, OR. long—thick, ROTH. V. 44. which was at —one on, ROTH. OR. BER. the side of (twice)—sideways towards, OR. their prospect—its' front, OR.; 'its' front side, ROTH. Vs. 44-46. prospect—front, OR.; front side, ROTH. KRA. V. 44. one—and one, ROTH. V. 45. And—Then, ROTH. Vs. 45, 46. chamber—cell, ROTH. KRA.; hall, OR. the keepers . . . house—who look after the service of the house, OR. KRA.; that take care of the service in the temple, ROTH. V. 46. and—but, ROTH. KRA. the keepers . . . altar—who look after the service of (at, ROTH. KRA.) altar, OR. ROTH. KRA. who—who [alone], ROTH. KRA. sons—children, OR. come—dare come, KRA.; [dare] come, ROTH. V. 47. And—Thereupon, ROTH. four-square—four-cornered, ROTH. was—stood, ROTH. OR.; [stood], KRA. house—temple, ROTH.; [temple]house, KRA. V. 48. Then—And, OR. TOY.; And then, ROTH.; Thereupon, KRA. brought—led, OR. each post—the pillars, ROTH. OR. KRA. gate—entrance, OR. V. 49. pillars—columns, KRA.; jambs, TOY. by—'on', ROTH. OR. posts—pillars, KRA. TOY. **Chap. 41.**—V. 1. And—And then, ROTH.; Thereupon, KRA. brought—led, OR. Vs. 1, 15, 21, 23. temple—nave (I Ki. 6:3). **Var.**; temple-hall, ROTH. KRA.; temple-house, OR. posts—pillars, ROTH. OR. KRA. one—this, KRA. the other—that, KRA. V. 2. And—but, ROTH. sides—*Lit.* shoulders, **Var.**; side-walls, ROTH. OR. KRA. and (third)—and then, ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 43. And . . . hooks—*So Targ. Bn. Ro. Kc.*: And they had a border (or, ledge; *lit.* lips) within, (an hand-

and a hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and the altar was before the house.

48 Then ^vhe brought me to the ^{w x}porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side. 49 The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; ⁴even by the steps whereby they went up to it: and there were ^ypillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

41 And he ^zbrought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six ^acubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the ^btabernacle. 2 And the breadth of the entrance was ten cubits; and the ^csides of the entrance were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he breadth high, &c.), all other Versions, *Luther, Ev. Hi. Sm. Co.*; and a border of one handbreadth had they ^dround about, KRA. hooks—ledges, ROTH. BER. LOFT. RED. R *marg.*; forks (of wood), OR. upon . . . oblat'on—above upon the tables were coverings to shelter them from the rain and from the draught, *Sept. Ev. Hi. Co.*; 'high above them was a roofing, to protect' the flesh of the sacrifice 'from rain and heat', ROTH. BER. KRA. V. 44. And . . . were—And he brought me into the inner court; and behold, *Sept. Ev. Hi. Co. KRA.* And without—and then he brought me into, BER. ROTH. were—and behold there were, ROTH. BER. chambers . . . east gate—two cells in the inner court, one at the side of the north gate, with its prospect toward the south, and the other at the side of the south gate, *Sept. Bn. Ev. Hi. Kc. Thr. Sm. Co.*; there were two cells on the inner court, 'one' on the side-wall of the north gate, and their front was in the direction of the South, [and] 'one' on the side-wall of the south gate, 'with their front' in the direction of the north, KRA. ROTH. BER. OR. (nearly). V. 48. of the porch—*Omit*, ROTH. was—*So Klie. Kc.*; add, fourteen cubits, and the shoulders of the gate were, *Sept. Bn. Hi. Ev. Thr. Sm. Co. Kühn* (understanding the 'length,' v. 49. of the space across the entrance, as I Ki. 6:3); 14 ell, and the side walls of the gate were, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 49. eleven—twelve, *Sept. Bn. Ev. Hi. Thr. Sm. Co. Kühn*, OR. ROTH. KRA. LOFT. (l.), even . . . whereby—by ten steps, *Sept. Bn. Ev. Hi. Hi. Sm. Co. (l.)*; and on ten steps, OR. ROTH. KRA. **Chap. 41.**—V. 1. which . . . tabernacle—*Omit*, *Sept. ROTH. OR. KRA.*

- 48
v See "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
w Porch, Ju.
3:23.
x I Ki. 6:3;
II Chr. 3:4.

- 49
4 The Sept. has,
and by ten
steps they &c.
y Pillars, Num.
3:36.

- 1
z Ch. 40:2, 3,
17.
a Cub't, Deut.
3:11.
b Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
5 Heb. tent.
See Ex.
26:22-25.

- 2
6 Heb. should-
ers.

- 2
 a I Ki. 6:2, 17;
 II Chr. 3:3.
- 3
 b See "Visions,"
 Num. 12:6.
 Ch. 40:16.
 c See "Meas-
 ures," Ex.
 36:9.
 e Cubit, Deut.
 3:11.
- 4
 f I Ki. 6:20.
 g Temple.
 I Sam. 1:9.
 h I Ki. 6:5.
 i Most Holy
 Place, Lev.
 16:2.
 j Ex. 26:33, 34;
 Heb. 9:3-8.
- 5
 k Wall, Jer.
 51:58.
 l See "Cham-
 bers," Ez.
 40:17.
- 6
 m I Ki. 6:6, 10.

measured the length thereof,
 a forty cubits, and the breadth,
 a twenty cubits. 3 ^bThen went
 he ^cinward, and ^dmeasured each
 post of the entrance, two ^ecub-
 its; and the entrance, six cub-
 its; and the breadth of the
 entrance, seven cubits. 4 And
 he measured the length there-
 of, ⁱtwenty cubits, and the
 breadth, twenty cubits, before
 the ^gh temple: and he said unto
 me, This is the ⁱj most holy
 place.

5 Then he measured the ^kwall
 of the house, six cubits; and the
 breadth of every ^lside-chamber,
 four cubits, round about the
 house on every side. 6 And the
 side-chambers were in three
 stories, one over another, and
 thirty in order; and they ^men-
 tered into the wall which be-
 longed to the house for the side-

Var. Rend.—V. 3. Then—Thereupon, KRA. inward—i.e. to the Most Holy place, Var. each post—the pillar, KRA. entrance (twice)—[width of the] entrance, SEPT. ROTH. six cubits—i.e. in height (3), Ke. V. 4. before the temple—in front of the nave (i.e. of the Holy Place), Var.; along the temple-hall, KRA. V. 5. Then—And, OR. the wall—[the strength of] the wall, ROTH. Vs. 5, 6. house—Temple, ROTH. V. 5. cubits—ells [in thick- ness], KRA. every side-chamber—the annex, ROTH.; side-building, OR. KRA.; see I Ki. 6:5, Var. V. 6. were . . . stories —[laid] chamber on chamber, KRA. over —on, ROTH. in order—thrice, SEPT. ROTH.; in three times (over one another), OR. KRA. belonged . . . for—turned in- ward to, ROTH. therein—in the outer wall, ROTH. and (last)—that, KRA.; but, OR. hold in—thrust into, KRA. V. 7. And thus the side chambers upwards became always broader corresponding to the extension taken from the wall upwards all around the Temple; but from the lower story one ascends [by a stairway] up to the middle story, and from the middle to the upper, ROTH.; And there was a broad- ening and an increase, the higher the more for the chambers; for there was an increase of the inner space the higher the more all around the house. Thus there was a broadening of the inner space going up- wards. And from the lower story one could ascend to the upper (and) the mid- dle, OR.; And broad[er] . . . became up- ward the side-chambers corresponding to the increase of the inner room upward clear around the Templehouse; and from the lower story one ascends to the mid- dle and from the middle to the upper, BER.; And 'ever wider became' upward 'the' chambers, for the [Temple]house be- came narrower upward round about the house. Therefore the breadth of the [Tem- ple]house 'decreased' upward. And from the ground-floor, one takes a stairway 'to

chambers round about, that they
 might have hold therein, and not
 have hold in the wall of the
 house. 7 And ¹the side-cham-
 bers were broader as they en-
 compassed the house higher and
 higher; for the encompassing of
 the house went higher and higher
 round about the house: there-
 fore the breadth of the house
 continued upward; and so one
 went up from the lowest cham-
 ber to the highest by the middle
 chamber. 8 I saw also ²that the
 house had ³a raised basement
 round about: the foundations of
 the side-chambers were a full
 reed ⁴of six great cubits. 9 The
 thickness of the wall, which was
 for the side-chambers, on the
 outside, was five cubits; and
 that which was left was the place
 of the side-chambers that be-

the middle, 'and from the middle' to the
 highest, KRA. V. 7. And . . . house—So Ke.
 (Ew. Hi. Sm. while altering the text, arrive
 at a similar sense) Var. the breadth . . .
 upward—then was breadth in the direc-
 tion (3) of the house upward, Ke. (Text not
 intelligible). V. 8. of . . . cubits—of six
 cubits, to the joining, Ke. R marg. (obscure;
 perhaps a technical term denoting the point
 at which the wall rose from the basement,
 Ke.); 6 ells, on its side, KRA. great—
 Unknown expression, ROTH. BER. V.
 9. which . . . chambers—of the annex,
 ROTH.; of the side building, KRA.
 and . . . house—and there remained
 over a free room at the side of the side-
 building of the Temple-house, BER. and
 . . . side-chambers—but a free space 'was'
 at the side of the annex, ROTH.; and there
 was some free (space) 'between' the side-
 chambers, which touched the house, KRA.
 Vs. 9, 10. was the place . . . the cham-
 bers—between the side-chambers pertain-
 ing to the house and the ells (ch. 42:1, 3, 4),
 Bo. Ew. Hi. Sm. Kuhn.

Var. Read.—V. 3. breadth—So Ke.
 KRA.; shoulders (i.e. as always the space
 on either side of the door, (or gate) in the
 wall in which it stands), SEPT. Bo. Ew.
 Hi. Thr. Sm. Co. Kuhn. (the 'two cubits'
 defining the thickness of the posts, measured
 from east to west), Var.; side walls, ROTH.
 cubits (last)—Add, on one side and seven
 cubits on the other, SEPT.; [on one side
 and seven ells on the other], ROTH. BER.;
 on this and 7 ells on that, KRA. V. 6. they
 entered into—there were rebatements
 in, Sm. Co.; spurs were in, ROTH.; they
 pierced, OR. they . . . about—the
 side chambers 'were built' on the wall
 round about, KRA. that . . . therein—
 Omit, KRA. V. 7. the breadth . . . con-
 tinued—they (i.e. the side-chambers) grew
 broader, Hi. Sm. to the highest . . .
 chamber—to the middle, and from the
 middle to the highest, SEPT. Pesh. Luther.
 Ew. Co. So nearly ROTH. BER. KRA.
 Text will not bear the rendering of A.V.

- 7
 1 Or, there was
 an enlarging,
 and a winding
 about still up-
 ward to the
 side-chambers;
 for the winding
 about of the
 house went still
 upward round
 about the
 house.
- 8
 2 Or, that the
 house was high
 round about.
 n House, Deut.
 24:10.
 3 Heb. height.
 4 Or, of six cu-
 bits to the join-
 ing.

¹⁰
a Chambers,
Ez. 40:17.

¹¹
b Door, Ex.
12:22.
c Cubit, Deut.
3:11.

¹²
d Vs. 13, 15;
ch. 42:1.
e Vs. 13-15;
ch. 42:1, 10,
13.

¹³
f House, Deut.
24:10.
g Ch. 40:47.

¹⁴
h Face, Is. 6:2.

longed to the house. 10 And between the ^achambers was a breadth of twenty cubits round about the house on every side. 11 And the doors of the side-chambers were toward *the place* that was left, one ^bdoor toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left was five ^ccubits round about.

12 And the ^dbuilding that was before the ^eseparate place at the side toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits. 13 So he measured the ^fhouse, a ^ghundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, a hundred cubits long; 14 also the breadth of the ^hface of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, a hundred cubits.

Var. Rend.—V. 10. Further there was an enclosing wall (walled off, BER.) of the width of 20 ells all around the Temple-house, ROTH., BER. chambers—cells, KRA. round . . . side—[and it extended] round about the whole [Temple-] house, KRA. V. 11. side-chambers—side-building, KRA. were . . . left—(they extended themselves) in their division, OR.; led to the open space, ROTH.; [were] toward the free space, KRA. and another—the other, ROTH.; and 1, KRA. place that was left (second)—open space, ROTH.; space left free, KRA. left—left unbuilt upon, ROTH. was . . . about—*Viz. between the side-chambers and the temple, Ev. Hi.; on the raised basement, Sm.* Vs. 12, 13, 15. building—[rear-] building, ROTH. V. 12. was before—[laid] along, KRA. Vs. 12, 13, 14, 15. separate place—enclosed space (or, room), ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 13. So—And then, ROTH. house—[Temple-]house, KRA. V. 14. face—front side, ROTH. KRA. V. 15. And—Then, ROTH. VAR. the inner—in front of (v. 12) the inner, Var.; what concerns the inner, OR. porches—outer porches, OR. V. 16. Prefix, so were, OR. closed—barred, OR. three stories—three rooms, OR.; all three, KRA. over against . . . wood—to (?) the front of (opposite to), *Ke.*; the thresholds were veneered with wood, *Ev. Obscure, Var.*; and up to the ceiling was veneered with wood, KRA. wood—polished wood, OR. and—but, KRA.; omit, OR. from—From, OR. and the . . . covered—*Should be in parenthesis: Bo. Hi. Ev. Co. KRA. regard it as a gloss, Var. V. 17. to the space—unto, OR. without—i.e. in the porch, Hi. Sm. by—on, Var. within and without—See I Ki. 6:29, Var. by measure—were 'images,' OR. V. 18. it was made with—attached, OR. a palm-tree . . . cherub (last)—and indeed [ever] one palm-tree*

15 And he measured the length of the building before the ⁱseparate place which was at the back thereof, and the ^jgalleries ^kthereof on the one side and on the other side, a hundred cubits; and the inner temple, and the ^mporches of the ⁿcourt; 16 the ^othresholds, and the ^pclosed ^qwindows, and the galleries round about on their ^rthree stories, over against the threshold, ^sceiled with ^twood round about, and *from* the ^uground up to the windows (now the windows were covered), 17 to *the space* above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the ^vwall round about within and without, ^wby measure. 18 And it was made with ^x^ychěr'û-bîm and ^za palm-trees; and a palm-tree was between chěr'ûb and chěr'ûb, and every chěr'ûb had two faces; between two cherubim, ROTH. KRA. and—But, ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—Vs. 10, 11. *Transpose, ROTH. V. 10. twenty—25, KRA. round about—Omit, PESH. ROTH. V. 15. and the galleries . . . other side—Omit, ROTH. Vs. 15, 16. and . . . windows—And the nave and part within (i.e. Holy of Holies: cf. I Ki. 6:29), and the outer porch, were panelled (I Ki. 6:15), and the windows closed (ch. 40:16, marg.), Sept. Ev., and in the main Hi. Co.; And the Temple hall 'and' Inner room and 'its' porch (of the court) 'were' wainscoted. And 'the' windows slanted in, KRA.; the Temple-space and the inner room and its outer court were inlaid, and barred windows, BER. Vs. 15b, 16. But the Temple-space 'and' the inside and 'its' outer portico were inlaid' and 'inward slanting windows brought in light' into the three [rooms] round about, 'and inside the walls were covered' with wood round about, from the floor to the windows [] 'and from the side walls,' ROTH. V. 16. the galleries—[] KRA. BER. Vs. 16-18. about . . . made with—about; 17 And from, &c., . . . and without; 18 Were there made, *Bo. Hi. Ev. Sm. (nearly) after Sept. (Omission of 'by measure. And'), Var. Vs. 17, 18. to the space . . . with—* from the door to the inner house as without [in the porch], And 'on' the whole wall round about within and without were placed (18) giant images, KRA.; [] of the entrance into the inner house and towards the outside were 'upon' the whole wall round about inside and outside 'carved in' (18) [], ROTH.; And from the floor up to the windows of the side-walls at the side of the entrance up to the inner house, as well as outside, were on the whole surface of the wall round about (inside and out) fields (= carved in), BER. V. 17. and without—Omit, ROTH. within and without—Omit, ROTH.*

¹⁵
i Most Holy
Place, Lev.
16:2.
j Ch. 42:3, 5.
k See "Temple,"
I Sam. 1:9.
l See "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
m Porch, Ju.
3:23.
n Court, Jer.
37:21; Ez.
40:14.

¹⁶
o V. 25; ch.
10:18; 40:6;
Is. 6:4.
p V. 26; ch.
40:16, 25;
I Ki. 6:4.
q Window.
I Sam. 19:12.
r Ch. 42:3.
s I Ki. 6:15.
t Wood, Ex.
31:5.
u Ground, Gen.
33:19.

¹⁷
v Wall, Jer.
51:58.
w See "Meas-
ures," Ex.
36:9.
1 Heb. measures.

¹⁸
x Cherubim,
Ex. 25:18.
y Vs. 20, 25;
I Ki. 6:29, 32,
35; 7:36.
z See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
a Ch. 40:16;
II Chr. 3:5.

19

a Face, Is. 6:2.
b Ch. 1:10;
10:14.
c Man, Gen.
2:7.
d See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
e Lion, Job
4:10.
f House, Deut.
24:10.

20

g Ground, Gen.
33:19.
1 Another read-
ing is, *And as
for the wall of
the temple, the
door-posts
were squared.*
h Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

21

i See "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
j V. 1; ch. 40:9,
14, 16; I Ki.
6:33.
2 Or, *as the for-
mer appear-
ance.*

22

k Altar, Gen.
22:9.
l Ex. 30:1-3;
I Ki. 6:20;
Rev. 8:3.
m Wood, Ex.
31:5.
n Cubit, Deut.
3:11.
3 Or, *it had its
corners;
and &c.*
o Table, II Ki.
4:10.
p Ch. 23:41;
44:16; Ex.
25:23, 30;
Lev. 24:6;
Mal. 1:7, 12.

23

q Door, Ex.
12:22.
r I Ki. 6:31-35.

19 so that there was the ^a face of
a ^{b c} man toward the ^d palm-tree
on the one side, and the face of
a young ^e lion toward the palm-
tree on the other side. *Thus
was it made through all the*
^f house round about: 20 from the
^g ground unto above the door
were chēr'û-bîm and palm-trees
made; ¹ thus was the wall of the
^h temple.

21 As for the ⁱ temple, the
^j door-posts were squared; and
as for the face of the sanctuary,
the appearance *thereof* was ² as
the appearance *of the temple*. 22
The ^k altar was of ^m wood, three
cubits high, and the length there-
of two ⁿ cubits; and ³ the corners
thereof, and the length thereof,
and the walls thereof, were of
wood: and he said unto me,
This is the ^{o p} table that is before
Jê-hô'vâh. 23 And the tem-
ple and the sanctuary had two
^{q r} doors. 24 And the doors had

Var. Rend.—Vs. 19, 20. upon the one side was a human face [turned] toward the palm-tree and upon the other side was a lion-face [turned] toward the palm-tree. [So it was] made clear around all the house. From the floor up to 'The windows' were the cherubim fastened 'to the wall of' ROTH. V. 19. young—*Omit*, OR. KRA. so that there was—*Omit*, KRA. V. 20. cherubim—*Insert*, the, *Var.* above the door—*So* KRA.; the windows, ROTH. thus was—As for, OR. V. 21. door-posts—posts, *Var.* as for . . . temple—as for the face of the sanctuary (*i.e.* of the Holy of Holies), the appearance (thereof) was as the appearance (of the temple, *i.e.* of the Holy place, or 'nave'), *Ke.*; the front of the sanctuary had an appearance such as is the appearance (= such as is well known), *Bo. Ev.* V. 22. and (*last*)—Then, ROTH. is—stands, KRA. TOY.; [stands], ROTH. OR. BER. V. 23. And—But, ROTH. V. 25. was—were, *r.* a threshold . . . face—a threshold (I Ki. 7:6) in front, *Ge. Meaning of term uncertain, Var.*; a wooden cover (?) was before, KRA.; thick beams of wood upon the face of, *r.* V. 26. closed—barred, OR.; slanting in, KRA. sides—*Lit.* shoulders, *Var.*; side-walls, KRA. and the thresholds—Or, wood-work (?). (*Very obscure, Ke. Sm.*; end of verse unintelligible, *Kuhn.*; sentence incomplete, *Co.*); and the thick beams, *r.* **Chap. 42.**—V. 1. Then—Thereupon, KRA. brought—led, OR. outer—inner, ROTH. BER. outer court—inner court eastward, SEPT.; outer court ' ', KRA.; the way—upon the way, OR.; in the direction, KRA.; omit, BER. into—to, *Var.* KRA. chamber—chambers, ROTH.; cells, *Var.*; Hall-building,

two leaves *apiece*, two ^s turning leaves: two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other. 25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, chēr'û-bîm and palm-trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there was a threshold of wood ⁴ upon the face of the porch without. 26 And there were closed ^u windows and palm-trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch: thus were the ^{v w} side-chambers of the house, and the thresholds.

42 Then he ^x brought ^y me forth into the ^z outer court, the way ^a toward the north: and he brought me into the chamber that was over against the ^b separate place, and which was over against the ^c building toward the north. 2 Before the length of a hundred

OR. was—were, *Var.* over against—along, KRA. separate—enclosed, ROTH. OR. KRA. and which . . . north—and to that, which [laid] along the enclosure-wall northward, KRA. building—[rear] building, ROTH. toward the north—on the north side, OR.; the one on this side, the other on the other, ROTH. (?). V. 2. Before the—' ', ROTH. KRA.; (Even) to the front of the, *Var.*

Var. Read.—Vs. 20, 21. thus was . . . squared—(*Text untranslatable*) And the wall of the sanctuary (*i.e.* of the Holy of Holies) was square, *Hi. Co.* (*after Sept. Pesh.*); and the wall of the temple had square door-posts, *Ew. r marg.* (*omitting a word marked as doubtful in Hebrew text*) *Var.*; to the wall of the temple-house: (21) at the entrance of the temple-house, the posts were squared, ROTH.; 'on the' wall [of the temple-house]. (21) The upper door-structure and the side-posts of the temple-hall (porch) [formed] a square, KRA. Vs. 21, 22. and as . . . of wood—and in front of the sanctuary was an appearance like the appearance of an altar of wood, *Sept. Hi. Sm. Co. Kuhn.*; and on the front of the sanctuary was something whose appearance was as the appearance of an altar of wood, ROTH. OR. BER.; 'before' the sanctuary [was] 'something, which appeared as a wooden altar,' KRA. V. 22. two cubits—Add, and the breadth two cubits, *Sept. Bo. Ev. Hi. Sm. Co. KRA.* length—base, *Sept. Bo. Ev. Hi. Ke. Sm. Co. Kuhn. (l.).* ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. V. 23. and the sanctuary—*Omit*, ROTH. V. 25. on the . . . temple—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. V. 26. closed windows—cherubim, ROTH. thus . . . thresholds—' ', KRA. ROTH. OR. **Chap. 42.**—V. 2. of a—' ', KRA.

24

s I Ki. 6:34.

25

4 Or, *before the porch.*
t Porch, Ju.
3:23.

26

u Windows,
I Sam. 19:12
v Chambers,
Ez. 40:17.
w See v. 5.

1

x Ch. 40:17, 28,
48; 41:1.
y Ezekiel, Ez.
1:1.
z Ch. 40:17, 20.
a Ch. 40:20;
b Vs. 10, 13;
ch. 41:12.
c Ch. 41:12.

- 3
 a See "Temple,"
 1 Sam. 1:9.
 b Ch. 41:10.
 c Cubit, Deut.
 3:11.
 d Court, Jer.
 37:21; Ez.
 40:14.
 e Pavement,
 Ez. 40:17.
 f V. 5; ch.
 41:15, 16.
 1 Or, *in three*
stories.
- 4
 g Chambers,
 Ez. 40:17.
 h See "House,"
 Deut. 24:10.
 i Ch. 46:19.
 2 According to
 Sept. & Syr.,
a hundred
cubits.
 j Door, Ex.
 12:22.
- 6
 k Ch. 41:6.
 l Pillar, Num.
 3:36.
 m Ground,
 Gen. 33:19.
- 7
 n Wall, Jer.
 51:58.
 3 Or, *fence.*

cubits was the north door, and the breadth was fifty cubits. 3 Over against the ^atwenty ^ccubits which belonged to the ^dinner court, and over against the ^epavement which belonged to the outer court, was ⁱgallery against gallery ¹in the third story. 4 And before the ^g^hⁱchambers was a walk of ten cubits' breadth inward, a way of ²one cubit; and their ^jdoors were toward the north. 5 Now the upper chambers were shorter; for the galleries took away from these, more than from the lower and the middlemost, in the building. 6 For they were in ^kthree stories, and they had not pillars as the ^lpillars of the courts: therefore *the uppermost* was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ^mground. 7 And the ⁿ3 wall that was without by

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). was the north door—with the door on the north(?), *Ba. Ke.* was (*last*)—of, *Var.* Vs. 2, 3. cubits . . . court, was—cubits, Over against, &c., . . . utter court: with, *Ke.* cubits—(ells), OR. Vs. 4, 5, 7, 8, 11, 12, 13. chambers—cells, *Var.* KRA.; halls, OR. V. 4. inward—(leading) into the inner court, *Var.*; (to the inner court), KRA. were—stood, (OR.); laid, KRA. V. 5. Now—But, OR. shorter—shortened, ROTH. OR. KRA. for—because, KRA. galleries—, KRA. more than—*Omit.* KRA. from . . . middlemost—(from . . . middlemost), KRA. building—wall-work, KRA. V. 6. courts—'outer' [cells], KRA. *the uppermost*—space, ROTH. OR.; *omit.* KRA. straitened—taken away, ROTH. OR. middlemost—*Add.* [chambers]; ROTH. V. 7. And—But, KRA. the wall—a wall corresponding, KRA. by . . . toward—[ran] toward the cells, [was] in the direction of, KRA. toward—[running] toward, ROTH. OR. before—in the front of, *Var.*; parallel to, OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 8. were—laid, ROTH.; [laid], KRA.; went, OR. in—towards, *Ev. Hi. Sm. Co.* OR. ROTH. KRA. to . . . temple—they laid opposite, OR.; parallel to, KRA. temple—Temple-house, KRA. were—[were], KRA. V. 9. chambers—cells, KRA. V. 10. 'in the beginning of the outer wall.'—'Then he led me' in the direction towards 'the south' and lo! there were' [also] chambers before the enclosed space and before the [rear] building, ROTH.; 'at the beginning' of the wall of the court. 'Towards the south' facing the enclosed place and facing the building were [likewise] chambers, OR. BER.; 'at the beginning of the wall of the court. In the direction of the South [were] cells along the enclosed place and the enclosure-wall. KRA. Vs. 10, 11. In the thickness . . . was like—On the breadth of the wall, &c. . . building, were cells. With a way before them, like, *Var.* V. 11. the—a, SEPT. ROTH. OR. KRA. before . . . chambers—before them, 'and their appearance' [was] as the

the side of the chambers, toward the outer court before the chambers, the length thereof was fifty cubits. 8 For the length of the chambers that were in the outer court was fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple were a ^ohundred cubits. 9 And from under these chambers was the ^pentry on the east side, as one goeth into them from the outer court.

10 In the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, before the separate place, and before the building, there were chambers. 11 And the way before them was like the appearance of *the way of* the chambers which were toward the north; ⁴according to their length so was their breadth: and all their egresses were both according to their fashions, and according to their doors. 12 And according

appearance of the cells, KRA. was—'and they were,' ROTH. OR. *the way of—Omit.* ROTH. OR. were—laid, KRA. according . . . breadth—so long and so 'broad' as those, OR. BER.; as in their length 'so' in their breadth, KRA. according to—in, ROTH.; so was—as well as, ROTH. Vs. 11, 12. all their . . . their doors—with all their goings out, and according to their fashions. And as their doors, so were also the doors, *Ke. and substantially Ba. Ev. Sm.* and so in all their egresses and their arrangements, But 'their doors (and indeed 'the doors, KRA. egresses—goings out, R. V. 12. (and indeed 'the doors of the ells, which [laid] in the direction toward the South) (a door [was] at the beginning . . .) [laid] in the direction 'toward the south, . . . KRA.; And as their entrances were the entrances of the halls, which lay towards the south, an entrance in the exit of the way, to wit the way before the corresponding wall in the direction towards the east, when one comes to them, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 2 (*cont.*). was . . . door—towards the north, *Ev. Hi. Sm. Co.*; on (towards, KRA.) the north side, OR. KRA. V. 3. [] KRA. over the outer court. [] ROTH. BER. V. 4. inward—*Omit.* SEPT. PESH. ROTH. a way . . . cubit—an hundred cubits long, *Sept. Pesh. Ev. Hi. Ke. Sm. Co. Kuhn.*; and, 100 ells long, KRA. one—100, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 6. from the ground—*Omit.* ROTH. OR. KRA. TOY. OR. V. 9. from . . . was—*So Heb. marg. Bā. Ev. Sm. Co. Kuhn.*; from underneath it (appeared) these cells: having, *Heb. text, Klie. Ke.* V. 10. east—south, *Sept. Bā. Ev. Hi. Ke. Sm. Co. Kuhn.* ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. (*cf. v. 12. The verse describes the chambers on the south of the temple, corresponding to those on the north, vs. 1-9).* V. 11. the appearance of—in measure to, *Sept. Co.* Vs. 11, 12. and (*second*) . . . into them—their doors laid toward the south [], ROTH. BER.

8
 o Ch. 41:13, 14.

9
 p Ch. 44:5;
 46:19.

11
 4 Or, *they were*
as long as they,
and as broad
as they.

12

- a* Door, Ex. 12:22.
b See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
c Head, Pr. 20:29.

13

- d* Chambers, Ez. 40:17.
e Ex. 29:31; Lev. 7:6; 10:13, 14, 17.
f Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
g Priest, Ex. 28:1.
h Ch. 40:46; Lev. 10:3; Deut. 21:5.
i Lev. 6:25, 29; 14:13; Num. 18:9, 10.
j Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

14

- k* Ch. 44:19.
l See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
m See "Priests," Ex. 28:1.
n Ex. 29:4-9; Lev. 8:7, 13; Is. 61:10; Zech. 3:4, 5.
o See "Minister," Acts 15:39.

15

- p* See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
q Ch. 40:6; 43:1.

16

- r* See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.

1 Heb. wind.

to the ^{a b} doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door at the ^c head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 Then said he unto me, The north ^d chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they are the ^{e f} holy chambers, where the ^g priests that are ^h near unto Jēhōzābāb shall eat the ⁱ most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and the ^j meal-offering, and the sin-offering, and the trespass-offering; for the place is holy. 14 When the priests enter in, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the outer court, but there they shall ^k lay their ^{l m n} garments wherein they ^o minister; for they are holy: and they shall put on other garments, and shall approach to that which pertaineth to the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth by the way of the ^{p q} gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about. 16 He ^r measured on the east ^s side with the measuring reed

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*), head—beginning, *Var.* toward (*second*)—Or, the way from, *Ew. Ke.* V. 13. Then—And, OR. KRA. and—[and], ROTH. OR.; 'and', KRA. are before—[lie] along, KRA. separate—enclosed, ROTH. OR. KRA. are—be, R. chambers—cells, KRA. are—dare draw, ROTH. OR. Vs. 13, 14, lay—lay down, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 13, and (*second*)—namely, KRA. trespass-offering—guilt-offering, R. V. 14, then—but, KRA. go out—go out [directly], KRA. shall (*second*)—shall [first], ROTH. and (*last*)—and [then only], ROTH. KRA. pertaineth to—[is assigned], KRA. V. 15. Now—And, KRA. by the way—in the direction towards, KRA. way—side-wall, BER. prospect—front, BER. front side, ROTH. KRA.: direction, OR. toward—in the direction of, KRA. V. 20, hundred (*first*)—hundred cubits, *Sept. Vulg. Bo. Hi. Ther. Ev. He. Sm. Co.*; hundred (ells), OR.; hundred [ells], KRA. that . . . common—profane, KRA. **Chap. 43.**—V. 1. Afterward—And, ROTH.; Then, OR. TOY.; Thereupon, KRA. brought—led, ROTH.; had me go, OR.; took, TOY.

five hundred ^{s t} reeds, with the measuring reed round about. 17 He measured on the north side five hundred reeds with the measuring reed round about. 18 He measured on the south side five hundred reeds with the measuring reed. 19 He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed. 20 He measured it ² on the four sides: it had a ^{u v} wall round about, the ^w length five hundred, and the ^x breadth five hundred, to make a ^y separation between that which was holy and that which was common.

43 Afterward he brought ^y me to the ^{z a} gate, even the gate that looketh toward the east. 2 And, behold, the ^{b c d} glory of the God of ^e Īśrā-ēl came from the way of the ^f east: and his ^{g h} voice was like the sound of many ⁱ waters; and the ^j earth ^k shined with his glory. 3 And it was according to the appearance of the ^l vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw when I came to ^{m n} destroy the ^{o p} city; and the visions were like the vision that I saw by the ^{q r} river ^s Chēzābār; and I fell ^t upon my ^u face. 4 And

V. 2, his voice—the noise of him, *Ew. Ke. Sm. Co.*; its rushing, ROTH. KRA.; its sound, OR. many—mighty, KRA. V. 3, it was . . . according to (*second*)—the appearance of, &c., was like, *Ke.*; and in effect, *Hi.* and (*last*)—Then, OR. ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 14, then . . . but—Omit, ROTH. Vs. 16, 17, 18, 19, reeds—So *Klie. Ke.*; cubits, *Sept. Bo. Hi. Ther. Co.*; in effect *Ew. He. Sm.*; ells, KRA. OR. Vs. 16, 17, 18, reed . . . He—reed. He turned about, and, *Sept. Bo. Ev. Sm. Co. (cf. v. 19).* So nearly, KRA. BER. ROTH. OR. **Chap. 43.**—V. 1, even the gate—Omit, *SEPT. VULG. PESH. BER. ROTH. KRA.* V. 3, And . . . vision (*second*)—And the appearance (*or*, vision), which I saw was like the appearance (*or*, vision), *Sept. Ev. Co. KRA. ROTH.* I—he, *Theod. Vulg. Ew. Sm. Co. ROTH. KRA.* came—appeared, ROTH. visions were—vision of the chariot was, *Sept. Ev. Co.*; 'vision of the chariot (*or*, vehicle) which I saw' was, BER. ROTH. KRA.

- s* See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
t Ch. 40:3.

20

- 2* Heb. toward the four winds.
u Wall, Jer. 51:58.
v Ch. 40:5; Is. 60:18; Zech. 2:5.
w Ch. 45:2; Rev. 21:16.
x Ch. 22:26; 44:23; 48:15.

1

- y* Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
z Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
a V. 4; ch. 10:19; 40:6; 42:15; 44:1; 46:1.

2

- b* Glory, Ps. 7:5.
c Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Ch. 1:28; 3:23; 10:18, 19; Is. 6:3.
e Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
f Ch. 11:23.
g Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
h Ch. 1:24; Rev. 1:15; 14:2.
i Waters, Ps. 95:5.
j Earth, Gen. 2:1.
k Ch. 1:28; 10:4; Rev. 18:1.

3

- l* Vision, Num. 12:6.
m See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
n Ch. 9:1, 5; 32:18; Jer. 1:10.
o City, Gen. 4:17.
p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
q Ch. 1:3; 10:20.
r Rivers, Is. 32:2.
s Chebar, Is. 10:22.
t Ch. 1:28; 3:23.
u Face, Is. 6:2.

- 4
a Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
b House, Deut. 21:10.
c See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
d V. 2; ch. 10:19; 11:23.

- 5
e See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
f Ch. 3:14; 8:3; 11:1, 24;
II Cor. 12:2-4.
g Ch. 10:4.

- 6
h Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Ch. 1:26.

- 7
j Son, Gen. 21:19.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Throne, Acts 12:21.
m Ch. 1:26; Ps. 47:8.
n Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
o Feet, Gen. 18:4.
p Ch. 37:26, 28.
q See "Purification" Lev. 15:2.
r See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
s Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
t Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Name, Acts 16:18.
v Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Kings, Deut. 17:15.
x Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
y See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12.
z See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
a Ch. 6:5, 13.
b Body, Num. 25:8.
1 Or, according to another reading, in their death.
c High Places, Deut. 12:2.

- 8
d See "Door," Ex. 12:22.
e Wall, Jer. 51:58.
f Ch. 8:3, 16.
g Abominations, Lev. 7:21.
h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Anger, Pr. 15:1.

the ^a glory of Jê-hô'-vâh came into the ^b house by the way of the gate whose prospect is toward the ^d east. 5 And the ^e Spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, the ^g glory of Jê-hô'-vâh filled the house.

6 And I heard one speaking unto me out of the house; and a ^h man stood by me. 7 And he said unto me, ⁱ Son of ^k man, *this* is the place of my ^l throne, and the place of the ⁿ soles of my ^o feet, where I will ^p dwell in the midst of the children of Īś'rá-ël for ever. And the house of Īś'rá-ël shall no more ^q defile my ^s holy ^u name, neither they, nor their ^w kings, by their ^y whoredom, and by the ^z a ^b dead bodies of their kings ¹ in their ^c high places; 8 in their setting of their threshold by my threshold, and their ^d door-post beside my door-post, and there was *but* the ^e wall between me and them; and they have ⁱ defiled my holy name by their ^g abominations which they have committed: ^h wherefore I have consumed them in mine ⁱ anger. 9 Now let them

Var. Rend.—V. 4. came—entered, ROTH.; went, OR. KRA. house—temple—space, ROTH. prospect—front side, ROTH. KRA.; direction, OR. is—[laid], KRA. toward—in the direction towards, ROTH. KRA. V. 5. And—Then, ROTH. OR. KRA. And the Spirit—Or, And a wind, *Ke.* the—a, KRA.; [the], ROTH. the glory . . . house—the house was filled with the glory of Yahweh, ROTH. KRA. V. 6. And—Then, KRA. heard—perceived, KRA. house—Temple, ROTH. and a—while the, ROTH. SEPT. TARG. PESH. OR. BER. KRA. man—man [yet], ROTH. stood—had remained standing, OR. Vs. 7, 10. Son—Child, KRA. V. 7. *this is*—Understand, Behold here, *Hi. Ke.* the—'this,' the, KRA. children—sons, ROTH. KRA. And—There, OR.; omit, Var. Vs. 7, 9. whoredom—idolatry, ROTH. BER. TOY. dead bodies—carcasses, *R.* V. 8. and (*second*)—so that, ROTH. KRA. and (*third*)—and so, ROTH.; and [so], KRA. wherefore—so that, KRA. V. 9. Now—'But' now, KRA. put away—keep, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 10. Thou—'But' thou, KRA.; But thou, ROTH. OR. house—Temple, ROTH. and let . . . pattern—and 'its measure' and 'its' pattern, KRA.; 'ROTH. V. 11. make known—then make known, ROTH.; 'and,' show, KRA.

ⁱ put away their ⁱ whoredom, and the dead bodies of their kings, far from me; and I will ^m dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 ⁿ Thou, son of man, ^o show ^p the house to the house of ^q Īś'rá-ël, that they may be ^r s ^t ashamed of their iniquities; and let them measure the ² pattern. 11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, make known unto them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the ^u egresses thereof, and the entrances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ^v ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ^w laws thereof; and ^x write it ^y in their sight; that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and ^z a do them. 12 This is the law of the house: upon the top of the ^b c mountain the whole limit thereof round about shall be most holy. Behold, this is the law of the house.

13 And these are the ^d measures of the ^e i ^g altar by ^h cubits

the form of the house—the house and its arrangement, KRA. fashion—disposition, *Var.* keep—pay attention to, ROTH. V. 12. law of (*twice*)—direction (*or*, instruction) for, ROTH.; decision [in regard to], KRA. V. 13. by cubits—in ells, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 7. *this is*—Hast thou seen, *Sept. Co.* (*cf.* ch. 47:6), *Var.*; [Hast thou seen], ROTH.; omit, OR.; 'this' is, KRA. in . . . places—when they be dead, *several MSS. Targ. Theod. Houb. Bb. Ew. Hi. Sm. (pt.). BER.* in their tombs, OR.; omit, ROTH. KRA. V. 10. that . . . iniquities—Omit, ROTH. KRA. and let them measure the—with his appearance and his, *Sept. Ew. Hi. Sm. Co.*; and 'his measure' and his, KRA.; 'ROTH.; and let them copy (*or*, measure after), OR. Vs. 10, 11. pattern . . . done—pattern, that they may (must, KRA.) be ashamed . . . done, *Sept. Ew. Hi. Wc. Sm. Co. KRA.* V. 11. and the fashion thereof—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. KRA. and all the forms thereof (*first*)—Omit, ROTH. KRA. and all the forms thereof (*second*)—Omit, *MSS. Sept. Ew. Hi. Sm. Co. ROTH. KRA.* the whole form thereof—all the (its, KRA.) appointments, *Sept. Co.*; similarly *Ew. Hi. KRA.*

- 9
j See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
k Ch. 18:30, 31.
l See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
m Ch. 37:26-28.

- 10
n Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
o Ch. 40:4.
p See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
q Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
r See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
s Shame, Phil. 3:19.
t Ch. 16:61, 63.
2 Or, *sum.*

- 11
u Ch. 44:5.
v Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
w Law, Deut. 31:24.
x Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
y Ch. 12:3.
z Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
a Ch. 11:20; 36:27.

- 12
b Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
c Ch. 40:2; 42:20.

- 13
d See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
e See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
f Altar, Gen. 22:9.
g Ex. 27:1-8; II Chr. 4:1.
h Cubit, Deut. 3:11.

13

- a Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
1 Or, *hollow*.
2 Heb. *bosom*.
2 Heb. *back*.

14

- b See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
c See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
3 Or, *at*.
d Ground, Gen. 33:19.
e Vs. 17, 20; ch. 45:19.

15

- f Altar, Gen. 22:9.
4 Heb. *Harel*.
5 Heb. *Arid*.
6 See Is. 29:1.
g Horns, Dan. 7:7.

16

- h Ex. 27:1.

17

- i Ex. 20:26.
j Ch. 40:6.

18

- k Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
l Ch. 2:1.
m Son, Gen. 21:19.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

(the ^a cubit is a cubit and a hand-breadth): the ¹bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about a span; and this shall be the ²base of the altar. 14^{b c} And from the bottom ³upon the ^dground to the lower ^eledge shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser ledge to the greater ledge shall be four cubits, and the breadth a cubit. 15 And the ¹⁴upper altar shall be four cubits; and from the ⁵altar hearth and upward there shall be four ^ghorns. 16 And the altar hearth shall be twelve *cubits* long by twelve broad, ^hsquare in the four sides thereof. 17 And the ledge shall be fourteen *cubits* long by fourteen broad in the four sides thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit round about; and the ⁱsteps thereof shall ^jlook toward the east.

18 And he said unto ^kme, ^{l m}Son of ⁿman, ^othus saith the

Var. Read.—V. 13 (*cont.*), is—to, OR. KRA. a cubit—a [common] ell, ROTH.; an ell, KRA. the bottom... cubit (*last*)—and there shall be a bottom of a cubit (*viz. in depth, Sept.*), and a cubit broad, *Ke. Sm.* the bottom—its base, ROTH. OR.; its base bulging out, KRA. Vs. 13, 14. shall be—was, ROTH. V. 13. cubit (*second*)—cubit [high], SEPT. ROTH.; 'in height,' KRA. span—span [high], SEPT. ROTH. base—'height,' SEPT. ROTH. KRA. V. 14. And—*Omit*, ROTH. bottom—'base,' ROTH. OR. ledge (*three times*)—settle, *r.* lesser—small, KRA. greater—great, KRA. the (*last*)—their, ROTH. OR. V. 15. upper altar—hearth, *Ge. Ev. Hi. Sm. Co.* shall be—[measured], ROTH. KRA. Vs. 15, 16. altar hearth—*So RED.* KRA.; God's hearth, OR. BER.; hearth, *Var.* V. 15. shall be (*second*)—were, ROTH.; extended, KRA. four horns—the four horns, *Var.*; the four horns one cubit, SEPT. V. 16. And—then, ROTH. shall be—was, ROTH.; [measured], KRA. V. 17. ledge—[great] ledge, ROTH. KRA. shall be (*three times*)—was, ROTH.; had, KRA. thereof (*first*)—*Add.* [and the smaller (small, KRA.) ledge was (had, KRA.) 16 ells long (in length, KRA.) by 16 broad (in breadth, KRA.) on the sides (and their four sides alike, KRA.)], ROTH. BER. KRA. bottom—*Heb. bosom, Var.*; base, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. cubit (*first*)—ell in width, ROTH. and... thereof—But its steps, KRA. shall look—looked, ROTH. OR.; turned, BER.; [were] turned, KRA. V. 18. And—And

^pLord Jê-hô^qvâh: These are the ^rordinances of the altar in the ^sday when they shall make it, to ^toffer burnt-offerings thereon, and to ^usprinkle^v blood thereon. 19 Thou shalt give to the ^wpriests the ^xLê^yvîtes that are of the ^zseed of ^aZâ^bdôk, who are ^cnear unto me, to ^dminister unto me, saith the Lord ^eJê-hô^fvâh, a ^gyoung bullock for a ^hsin-offering. 20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the ledge, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou ⁱcleanse it and make ^jatonement for it. 21 Thou shalt also take the bullock of the sin-offering, and it shall be ^kburnt in the appointed place of the ^lhouse, without the sanctuary. 22 And on the second ^mday thou shalt offer a ⁿhe-goat without blemish for a sin-offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock. 23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock with-

then, ROTH. Son—Child, KRA. of—for, OR.; in reference to, KRA. sprinkle blood thereon—throw blood against it (Lev. 1:5), *Var.* V. 19. priests the Levites—levitical priests, ROTH. OR. seed—descendants, KRA. who are—that be, *r.* are—may draw, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 19, 20. sin-offering. (20) And—sin-offering (20) and (*no break*), ROTH. V. 20. of (*first*)—some of, ROTH. the blood thereof—its blood, KRA. it—the altar, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. ledge—settle, *r.* Vs. 20, 22. cleanse it—*Lit.* free it from sin (Lev. 8:15): *so vs. 22, 23, Var.*; purge it from sin, BER. ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 21. Thou shalt also—And then, ROTH. also—*Omit*, KRA. and it shall be burnt—that one burn it, ROTH. KRA.; he shall burn it, *r.* appointed—mustered, OR. appointed place—guard, KRA. house—Temple—district, ROTH.; Temple, KRA. V. 22. And—but, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 22, 25. he-goat—shaggy buck, *Var.* and they shall—that one may [with it], ROTH. KRA. V. 23. cleansing it—purging it from sin, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA.

Var. Read.—Vs. 13, 14. a span... from—a span. (14) And this shall be the height, of the altar: from, *Sept. Ev. H. Sm. Co. KÜHN.* V. 15. upper altar—Aral (*the altar being a lesser symbol of the mountain of the Elohim: see on Is. 29:1, 2.*) *Jeremias, Ch.*: God's mountain, OR. BER.; altar hearth, KRA. RED. four—one, OR. Vs. 18, 19, 27. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.; *omit*, ROTH. V. 20. and make... it—*Omit*, SEPT. ROTH.

- p God, Gen. 1:1.
q Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
t Sprinkle, Ez. 36:25.
u Lev. 1:5, 11; Heb. 9:21, 22.
v Blood, Lev. 17:11.

19

- w Priests, Ex. 28:1.
x Levites, Num. 1:47.
y Seed, Deut. 22:9.
z Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.
a Ch. 40:46; 44:15; I Ki. 2:35.
b Num. 16:5, 40.
c Minister, Acts 15:39.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
f See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

20

- g See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
h Atonement, Lev. 1:4.

21

- i Ex. 29:14; Lev. 4:12; Heb. 13:11.
j See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

22

- k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.

EZEKIEL

23
a Blemishes, Lev. 5:18.
b Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
c Flock, Lu. 12:32.

24
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Priests, Ex. 28:1.
f Salt, Lev. 2:13.
g Offering, Gen. 22:2.

25
h Seven, Gen. 2:2.
i Day, Lev. 25:8.
j See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.

26
k Atonement, Lev. 1:4.
l Altar, Gen. 22:3.
m Purification, Lev. 15:2.
n See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
l Heb. fill the hands thereof. See Ex. 29:24.

27
o Lev. 9:1.
p Lev. 3:1; 17:5.
q Ch. 20:40.

1
r See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
s Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
t See "Gates," I Sam. 23:7.
u Ch. 40:6, 17; 42:14.
v See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

2
w Man, Gen. 2:7.
x Ch. 43:2-4.

3
y Prince, Num. 2:7.
z Ch. 34:24; 37:25.
a Gen. 31:54; Ex. 24:9-11.
b Bread, Gen. 3:19.

out ^a blemish, and a ^b ram out of the ^c flock without blemish. 24 And thou shalt bring them near before ^d Jê-hô'vâh, and the ^e priests shall cast ^f salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a ^g burnt-offering unto Jê-hô'vâh. 25 ^h Seven days shalt thou prepare every ⁱ day a goat for a sin-offering: they shall also prepare a young ^j bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish. 26 Seven days shall they make ^k atonement for the ^l altar and ^m purify it; so shall they ⁿ consecrate it. 27 And when they have accomplished the days, it shall be that upon the ^o eighth day, and forward, the priests shall make your burnt-offerings upon the altar, and your ^p peace-offerings; and I will ^q accept you, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh.

44 Then ^r he brought ^s me back by the way of the ^t outer gate of the ^u sanctuary, which looketh toward the east; and it was shut. 2 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto me, This gate shall be shut; it shall not be opened, neither shall any ^v man enter in by it; for ^x Jê-hô'vâh, the God of Îs'ra-ël, hath entered in by it; therefore it shall be shut. 3 As for the ^y prince, he shall sit therein as prince to eat ^z bread

Var. Rend.—Vs. 23, 25. flock—small-cattle, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 26. consecrate it—install it, *Targ. Jer. Ew. Ho. Ke. Sm. Co.* (In fill the hand thereof, Ex. 28:41), *Var.* V. 27. it shall be that—so, KRA. accept—be gracious to, KRA. **Chap. 44.**—Vs. 1, 4. Then—Thereupon, KRA. by the way of—in the direction towards, ROTH. OR. KRA. by—*Omit.* r. V. 1. looketh—is turned, KRA. and—but, ROTH. OR. V. 2. And—Then, KRA. Vs. 2, 3. Jehovah—he (Yahweh), KRA. be—remain, ROTH. OR. neither . . . man—(and, KRA. OR.) none shall, OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 3. As for—only, ROTH. TOY; What pertains to, KRA. bread—sacificial-bread, ROTH.; a meal, KRA. V. 4. before—to the front side of, KRA. house (*first*)—Temple, ROTH.; [Temple]—house, KRA. filled—had filled, OR. V. 5. And—but, ROTH.; Then, OR. Son—Child, KRA. mark well (*twice*)—take it to heart, KRA. all—concerning all, ROTH. say—shall speak, ROTH. unto—with, ROTH. OR. Vs. 5, 11, 14. house—Temple, ROTH. V. 5. the entrance . . .

before Jê-hô'vâh; he shall ^c enter by the way of the ^d porch of the gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 Then he brought me by the way of the ^e north gate before the house; and I looked, and, behold, the ^f glory of Jê-hô'vâh filled the house of Jê-hô'vâh; and I ^g fell upon my ^h face.

5 And Jê-hô'vâh said unto me, ⁱ Son of man, ^j mark well, and behold with thine ^k eyes, and hear with thine ^l ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ^m ordinances of the house of Jê-hô'vâh, and all the ⁿ laws thereof; and ^o mark well the entrance of the house, with every egress of the sanctuary. 6 And thou shalt say to the ^p rebellious, even to the house of ^q Îs'ra-ël, ^r Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh: O ye house of Îs'ra-ël, ^s let it suffice you of all your ^t abominations, 7 in that ye have brought in ^u foreigners, ^v uncircumcised in ^w heart and uncircumcised in ^x flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to ^y profane it, even my house, when ye ^z offer my bread, the ^a fat and the ^b blood, and they have ^c broken my covenant, ^d to add unto all your abominations. 8 And ye have not ^e kept the

sanctuary—how one enters the house at all the approaches to the sanctuary, KRA. entrance—entering in, r. egress—going forth, r. V. 6. thou shalt say—speak thou, ROTH.; speak, KRA. rebellious—disobedience, OR.; 'the house' of disobedience, KRA. Vs. 6, 9. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 6. let . . . of—ye have now carried on long enough, ROTH. V. 7. in that—that, KRA. foreigners—aliens, r. to be—that they were, KRA. *to add*—*Omit.* OR.

Var. Read.—V. 26. so . . . it—and fill its hand, OR.; and consecrate it, KRA. ROTH. consecrate it—fill their hands, SEPT. PESH. HI.: see II Chr. 13:9. V. 27. And . . . be that—*Omit.* SEPT. ROTH. **Chap. 44.**—V. 3. as prince—*Omit.* SEPT. PESH. ROTH. KRA. Vs. 4 (*second*), 5. of Jehovah—*Omit.* PESH. ROTH. Vs. 6, 12, 15. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. V. 7. even my house—*Omit.* SEPT. ROTH. BER. KRA. they—ye, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ew. Wc. Sm. Co. RS.*; thus ye, ROTH. BER. OR. to—your—with all your other, SEPT. PESH. VULG. ROTH.; through all your, KRA.

c Ch. 46:2, 8-10.
d Porch, Ju. 3:23.
4
e Ch. 40:20, 40.
f Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
h Ch. 1:28; 3:23; 43:4, 5; Is. 6:3, 4; Hag. 2:7.
i Ch. 1:28; 43:3.
j Face, Is. 6:2.
5
k Son, Gen. 21:19.
l Ch. 40:4; Deut. 32:46.
m Heb. set thy heart upon.
n Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
o Ears, Ex. 29:20.
p Ch. 43:10, 11; Deut. 12:32.
q Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
r Law, Deut. 31:24.
6
s See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
t Ch. 2:5-7; 3:9.
u See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
v See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
w See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
x Ch. 45:9; I Pet. 4:3.
y Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
z See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
7
a See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
b Ex. 12:43-49.
c See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
d Heart, Acts 15:9.
e Lev. 26:41; Deut. 10:16; Jer. 4:4; 9:26.
f Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
g Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
h Lev. 22:25.
i See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
j Blood, Lev. 17:11.
k Covenants broken, Gen. 17:2.
8
l Or, in all.
8
m Num. 18:7.
n See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.

8

a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
b See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

9

c See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
d V. 7; Joel 3:17; Zech. 14:21.

e See "Sojournment," Ps. 119:19.

f Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.

g Heart, Acts 15:9.

h Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

i Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

10

j Levites, Num. 1:47.
k See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

l V. 12; ch. 22:26; II Ki. 23:8, 9.

m Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

n Num. 18:23.

o Sin, Gen. 3:6.

11

p Minister, Acts 15:39.

q Num. 3:5-37; 4:1-33; 18:2-6.

r Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

s I Chr. 26:1-19.

t II Chr. 29:34; 30:17.

u Offering, Gen. 22:2.

v Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

w Num. 16:9.

12

x II Ki. 16:10-16; Hos. 4:6; 5:1.

y Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21.

z See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.

a Ch. 14:3, 4.

b Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

c See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

d Ch. 20:15, 23.

e Hand, Gen. 16:12.

f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

13

g Num. 18:3.

h Office, Is. 22:19.

i Priest, Ex. 28:1.

j See "Most Holy Place," Lev. 16:2.

k Ch. 16:61, 63; 39:26.

charge of my ^a holy things; but ye have set keepers of my charge in my ^b sanctuary for yourselves.

9 ^c Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh, ^d No foreigner, ^e uncircumcised in ^g heart and uncircumcised in ^h flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any foreigners that are among the children of ⁱ Îs-rah-êl. 10 But the ^j Lē-vîtes that went far from me, when Îs-rah-êl ^k went astray, that ^l went astray from me after their ^m idols, they shall ⁿ bear their ^o iniquity. 11 Yet they shall be ^p ministers in my sanctuary,

having oversight at the ^r gates of the house, and ministering in the house: they shall ^s slay the ^t burnt-offering and the ^u sacrifice for the people, and they shall ^w stand before them to minister unto them. 12 Because they ministered unto them ^x before their idols, and became a ^y ^z stumbling-block of iniquity unto the house of Îs-rah-êl; therefore have I ^b ^c ^d lifted up my ^e hand against them, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh, and they shall ^f bear their iniquity. 13 And they shall ^g not come near unto me, to execute the ^h office of ⁱ priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, unto the things that are ^j most holy; but they shall ^k bear their

Var. Rend.—V. 9. foreigner—alien, R. shall—dare, ROTH. enter—come, KRA. of any—none of the, ROTH. KRA. that are among—who [live] in the midst of, KRA. children of Israel—Israelites, ROTH. children—sons, OR. KRA. V. 10. But—Rather, OR. the—yonder, OR.: even, Var. that (second)—in that they, ROTH. idols—idol-blocks, GE.: doll-images, EV. Vs. 11, 14. Yet—And, Var. OR. KRA.: omit, ROTH. V. 11. having oversight—as watchmen, ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. ministering—as servants, ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. stand—wait on, KRA. before them—ready, ROTH.: omit, KRA. V. 12. unto—[formerly] unto, ROTH. KRA. became—thus became, ROTH. stumbling-block—snare, OR. them—them [for an oath], KRA. V. 13. And—Omit, ROTH. shall—dare, ROTH. their abominations—[the punishment for] their abominations, KRA. V. 14. keepers—watchers, OR. and . . . therein—whatever there is to be done on it, KRA. V. 15. priests the Levites—levitical priests, ROTH. OR.

^l shame, and their ^m abominations which they have committed. 14 Yet will I make them ⁿ keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 But the ^o priests the Lē-vîtes, the ^p sons of ^r Zâ-dök, that ^s kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Îs-rah-êl went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me; and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the ^t blood, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: 16 they shall ^u enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my ^v ^w table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge. 17 And it shall be that, when they enter in at the gates of the inner ^x court, they shall be ^y clothed with ^z ^a linen garments; and no ^b wool shall come upon them, while they minister in the gates of the inner court, and ⁱ within. 18 They shall have linen ^c tires upon their ^d heads, and shall have ^e linen breeches upon their ^f loins; they shall not gird themselves with *anything that causeth* ^g sweat. 19 And when they go forth into the outer court, even into the outer court to the people, they shall

KRA. children of Israel—Israelites, ROTH. children—sons, OR. KRA. stand—step, ROTH. KRA. V. 16. keep—look after, ROTH.: wait upon, OR. KRA. charge—care, OR.: service, ROTH. V. 17. And it shall be that, when—But when, ROTH.: And when, KRA. they (second)—then they, ROTH. be clothed with—put on, ROTH. OR. KRA. and within—and in the house, KRA.; and towards the house, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 8. keepers—Insert, them as, Ht. (without changing text) We. RS. Sm. Co. So nearly, ROTH. OR. KRA. Vs. 8, 9. for yourselves. (9) Thus—Therefore thus, Sept. Sm. Co. We. RS. ROTH. BER.: Therefore hath, KRA. V. 13. and (last) . . . committed—for their error wherein they went astray, Sept. Co. V. 17. and within—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 18. they (last) . . . sweat—A gloss, KRA. TOY. CO.; ROTH. BER. PESH. V. 19. even . . . court—Omit, ROTH. BER. KRA.; [even . . . court], OR.

l Shame, Phil. 3:19.
m Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

14

n Num. 18:4; I Chr. 23:28-32.

15

o Jer. 33:18-22.
p Son, Gen. 21:19.

q Ch. 40:16; 43:19; 48:11.

r Zadok, I Chr. 29:23.

s Ch. 40:15; Num. 18:7.

t Blood, Lev. 17:11.

16

u Num. 18:5, 7, 8.

v Table, II Ki. 4:10.

w Ch. 41:22; Mal. 1:7, 12.

17

x Court, Jer. 37:21; Ex. 40:14.

y See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

z Linen, Esth. 8:15.

a Ex. 28:42, 43; 39:27-29; Rev. 19:8.

b See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.

i Or, in the house.

18

c Ch. 24:17, 23; Ex. 28:40; Is. 3:20.

d Head, Pr. 20:29.

e Ex. 28:42.

f Loins, Is. 11:5.

g Lu. 22:44.

^a Ch. 12:14;
Lev. 6:10;
16:4, 23, 24.
^b See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
^c See "Chambers," Ez. 40:17.
^d Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
^e Ch. 46:20;
Lev. 6:27.

²⁰
^f See "Hair," I Sam. 14:26.
^g Lev. 21:5.
^h Heb. Pr. 20:29.
ⁱ Num. 6:5.

²¹
^j Priest, Ex. 28:1. [4:18.
^k Drink, Hos. 1.
^l See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29. [10:9.
^m Wine, Lev.

²²
ⁿ See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2. [7:16.
^o Wife, I Cor. 7:10.
^p Widow, Lev. 22:13. [14.
^q Lev. 21:7, 13.
^r See "Divorce," Gen. 6:2. [22:14.
^s Virgin, Deut. 22:9.
^t Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

²³
^v Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^w Ch. 22:26;
Lev. 10:10,
11; Hos. 4:6;
Mic. 3:9-11;
Zeph. 3:4;
Hag. 2:11-13;
Mal. 2:6-8.
^x Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^y Purification, Lev. 15:2.

²⁴
^z See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
^a Deut. 17:8, 9;
19:17; 21:5;
I Chr. 23:4;
II Chr. 19:8-10.
^b See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
^c Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.
^d Law, Deut. 31:24.

^a put off their ^b garments wherein they minister, and lay them in the holy ^c chambers; and they shall put on other garments, that they ^d sanctify not the people with their garments. ²⁰ Neither shall they ^e shave their ^f heads, nor ^g suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only cut off the hair of their heads. ²¹ Neither shall any of the ^h priests ⁱ drink ^j wine, when they enter into the inner court. ²² Neither shall they ^k take for their ^l wives ^m a ⁿ widow, nor her that is ^o put away; but they shall take ^p virgins of the ^q seed of the house of ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d

30

- a* Rest, Heb. 4:4.
b House, Deut. 24:10.
c See "Home," Lev. 18:9.

31

- d* See "Unclean Animals," Gen. 2:20.
e See "Unclean Food," Gen. 9:3.
f Birds, Gen. 9:2.
g Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
h Animals, Gen. 2:20.

1

- i* See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
j Division of Land, See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
k Ch. 47:21; 48:29; Num. 34:13; Josh. 13:7; 14:3.
l Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
m Land, Gen. 23:15.
n Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
o Offering, Gen. 22:2.
p Ch. 48:8, 9.
q Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
r Zech. 14:20, 21.
1 Heb. *holiness*.
s See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
2 The Sept. has, *twenty*.

2

- t* Ch. 42:16-20.
u Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
3 Or, *open space*.

3

- v* Ch. 48:10.

4

- w* Priests, Ex. 28:1.
x Ch. 48:10, 11.
y See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
z Ch. 40:45; 48:19; Num. 16:5.
a Minister, Acts 15:39.

to ^a rest on thy ^{b c} house. 31 The priests shall not eat of anything that ^{d e} dieth of itself, or is torn, whether it be ^f bird or ^{g h} beast.

45 Moreover, when ye shall ^{i j k} divide by ^l lot the ^m land for ⁿ inheritance, ye shall ^o offer an ^p oblation unto Jê-hô-vâh, ^{q r} a holy portion of the land; the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand ^s reeds, and the breadth shall be ² ten thousand: it shall be holy in all the border thereof round about. 2 Of this there shall be for the holy place ^t five hundred *in length* by five hundred *in breadth*, square round about; and fifty ^u cubits for the ³ suburbs thereof round about. 3 And of this measure shalt thou measure a length of five and twenty thousand, and a breadth of ten thousand: and ^v in it shall be the sanctuary, which is most holy. 4 It is a holy portion of the land; it shall be for the ^{w x} priests, the ministers of the ^y sanctuary, that ^z come near to ^a minister unto Jê-hô-vâh; and it

Var. Rend.—V. 30 (*cont.*). thy house—So KRA.; 'your houses,' SEPT. ROTH. V. 31. bird—fowl, *r*. Chap. 45.—V. 1. Moreover—And, OR.; *omit*, ROTH. KRA. offer—set apart, OR.; see Ex. 25:2. an oblation—a heave-offering, KRA. unto—[of it] unto, ROTH. a holy portion—as holy, KRA. reeds—So Hâ. Kc.; [ells], ROTH. KRA.; *omit*, OR.; or, cubits, Bo. Ew. Hi. Thr. Sm. Co. RED. thousand (*last*)—Add, [ells], ROTH. KRA. V. 2. *in length*—*Omit*, ROTH. OR.; [ells], KRA. *in* . . . square—in the square, KRA. *in breadth*—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. cubits—ells, KRA. suburbs—pasture-ground (Num. 35:2). Var. KRA.; district, ROTH.; free space, OR. thereof—*Omit*, KRA. V. 3. this measure—i.e. the measure defined in v. 1. Var. measure—measured off place, OR. KRA. measure (*second*)—measure off, ROTH. OR. KRA. a length of—in length, KRA. Vs. 3-6. thousand—Add, [ells], ROTH. KRA. V. 3. a breadth of—in breadth, KRA. in it—thereupon, KRA. be—stand, ROTH. KRA. V. 4. be for—belong to, KRA. Vs. 4, 5. the ministers of—who serve, KRA. V. 5. be unto—fall to, KRA. the ministers—extra ministers, OR.; [outside] ministers, ROTH. chambers—cells, Var. V. 6. side (*first*) . . . portion—corresponding to the holy heave-offering defined, KRA. side by side with—corresponding to [the length of], ROTH. V. 7. *whatsoever* is—*Omit*, ROTH. OR. KRA. shall be—shall be his, OR.; shall

shall be a place for their houses, and a holy place for the sanctuary. 5 And five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth, shall be unto the ^{b c} Lē-vites, the ministers of the house, for a possession unto themselves, for ⁴ twenty ^a chambers. 6 And ye shall appoint the ^e possession of the ^{f g} city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, side by side with the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of ^h Īś-⁴ rā-ēl. 7 And *whatsoever* is for the ^{i j} prince shall be on the one side and on the other side of the holy oblation and of the possession of the city, in front of the holy oblation and in front of the possession of the city, on the west side westward, and on the east side eastward; and in length answerable unto one of the ^k portions, from the west border unto the east border. 8 ⁵ In the land it shall be to him for a possession in Īś-rā-ēl: and my princes shall no more ^{l m} oppress ⁿ my people; but they shall give

[ye appoint land], ROTH.; *omit*, KRA. the one . . . other side—both sides, KRA. in front of (*first*)—along, KRA. and in front of—*Omit*, KRA. one of the portions—any one of the (other) portions; see ch. 48:8. portions—[tribal] portions, KRA. V. 8. In . . . him—For a domain shall it be unto him, Var. and (*first*)—in order that, ROTH. KRA. my princes—the princes of Israel, SEPT. ROTH. more—further, OR. KRA. give—leave, ROTH. OR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 45.—V. 1. the length . . . of—in length, KRA. the length of—*Omit*, SEPT. HEB. MSS. VULG. ROTH. BER. the breadth shall be—in breadth, KRA. ten—twenty, Sept. Hi. Kc. Sm. Co. BER. OR. ROTH. KRA. LOFT. RED. (?) see v. 3. V. 2. Place after v. 4. Co. BER. ROTH. KRA. V. 4. their houses . . . sanctuary—the houses appointed (*cf.* ch. 43:21) for their sanctification, Sept. We. Co.; houses and (sanctuary) for 'pasture-ground,' KRA. and (*last*) . . . sanctuary—and it shall be a place for official residence corresponding to their sanctity, CO. BER.; *omit*, ROTH.; Heb. and a sanctuary for the sanctuary, LOFT. V. 5. for twenty chambers—for cities to dwell in, Sept. Hi. Ew. Ke. We. Sm. Co. BER. OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 7. westward—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. eastward—*Omit*, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 7, 8. border . . . border of the land, and, it, Sept. Co.; border of the land, that, KRA.

5

- b* Levites, Num. 1:47.
c Ch. 48:13.
4 The Sept. has, *cities to dwell in*.
d Chambers, Ez. 40:17.

6

- e* Possession, Mk. 10:22.
f City, Gen. 4:17.
g Ch. 48:15-18, 30-35.
h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

7

- i* Prince, Num. 2:7.
j Ch. 34:24; 37:24; 46:16-18; 48:21.
k Portion, Jer. 37:11.

8

- 5* Or, *As touching*.
l Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
m Ch. 19:7; 22:27; 46:18; Is. 11:3-5; Jer. 23:5.
n Israel the Chosen People, See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

8
 a See "Ca-
 naan," Gen.
 13:7.
 b Israel the
 Chosen Peo-
 ple. See
 "Covenants,"
 Gen. 17:2.
 c Josh. 11:23.
 d Tribes, Num.
 36:9.
 9
 e Ch. 44:6.
 f Violence,
 Hab. 1:3.
 g Ch. 7:11, 23;
 8:17; Jer. 6:7.
 h Spoil, Is. 9:3.
 i Jer. 22:3;
 Zech. 8:16.
 j Justice, Mic.
 6:8.
 k Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.
 l Neh. 5:1-5.
 m See "Usury,"
 Pr. 28:8.
 1 Heb. *expul-
 sions*.

10
 n Lev. 19:36;
 Deut. 25:15;
 Pr. 16:11;
 Amos 8:4-6;
 Mic. 6:10, 11.
 o See "Tools
 and Imple-
 ments," Ex.
 32:4.
 p See "Meas-
 ures," Ex.
 36:9.
 13
 q Wheat, Ex.
 9:32.
 r Barley, Deut.
 8:8.
 14
 s Oil, I Ki.
 17:12.

the ^a land to the house of ^b Īś-
 rā-ēl ^c according to their ^d tribes.

9 Thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-
 vāh: ^e Let it suffice you, O
 princes of Īś-rā-ēl: remove ^f vi-
 olence and ^g spoil, and ^h i exe-
 cute justice and ^k righteousness;
 take away your ^{l m} exac-
 tions from my people, saith
 the Lord Jē-hō-vāh. 10 Ye
 shall have ⁿ just ^o balances, and a
 just ^p ē-^{phāh}, and a just ^p bāth.
 11 The ē-^{phāh} and the bāth
 shall be of one measure, that the
 bāth may contain the tenth part
 of a ^p hō-mēr, and the ē-^{phāh}
 the tenth part of a hō-mēr: the
 measure thereof shall be af-
 ter the hō-mēr. 12 And the
^p shēk-ēl shall be twenty ^p gē-
 rāhs; twenty shēk-ēls, five and
 twenty shēk-ēls, fifteen shēk-
 ēls, shall be your ^p mā-nēh.

13 This is the oblation that ye
 shall offer: the sixth part of an
 ē-^{phāh} from a hō-mēr of ^q wheat;
 and ye shall give the sixth part
 of an ē-^{phāh} from a hō-mēr of
^r barley; 14 and the set portion
 of ^s oil, of the bāth of oil, the
 tenth part of a bāth out of the
^p cōr, which is ten bāths, even a

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*), land—remain-
 ing land, ROTH.; [remaining] land, KRA.
 V. 9. Thus saith—Thus hath spoken, KRA.
 O—ye, KRA. spoil—oppression, KRA.
 justice and righteousness—judgement and
 justice, R. take . . . people—cease to
 expel my people from their possessions,
 Var.; let your burdens no longer rest upon
 my people, OR. Free from your robbery
 my people! KRA. V. 10. just (*three
 times*)—right, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 11.
 one—uniform, ROTH.; the same, OR.;
 one kind, KRA. measure—gauge, KRA.
 ephah (*second*)—Add, [may contain],
 ROTH.; be, OR.; [likewise], KRA. the
 measure thereof—its gauge, KRA. mea-
 sure—regulation, ROTH.; standard of
 measure, OR.; adjustment, BER. be—be
 adjusted, OR. V. 13, 16. oblation—heave-
 offering, KRA. V. 13. of (*twice*)—out of,
 Var. a—the, KRA.; every, ROTH. a
 (*second*)—the, KRA. V. 14. oil (*second*)—
 Add, shall be, R. which . . . homer—ten
 baths [shall it be], ROTH.; 10 baths make
 a cor, KRA. homer—cor, VULG. BER.
 ROTH. V. 15. lamb—sheep, ROTH.
 KRA.; piece, OR. flock—small-cattle,
 OR. two—every two, ROTH.; the (a, OR.)
 herd of two, KRA. OR. V. 16. give—
 be [obligated for], KRA. for—to, SEPT.
 ROTH. V. 17. And—But, OR. KRA. offer-
 ings (*three times*)—offering, HEB. MSS.
 ROTH. KRA. V. 17. in—on, KRA. on

hō-mēr (for ten bāths are a hō-
 mēr); 15 and one ^u lamb of the
^v flock, out of two hundred,
 from the well-watered ^w pastures
 of ^x Īś-rā-ēl;—for a ^y meal-of-
 fering, and for a burnt-offer-
 ing, and for peace-offerings, to
 make ^z atonement for them,
^a saith the Lord Jē-hō-vāh. 16
^b All the people of the ^c land
² shall give unto this oblation for
 the ^d ^e prince in Īś-rā-ēl. 17 And
 it shall be the ^f prince's part to
 give the ^g burnt-offerings, and
 the meal-offerings, and the
 drink-offerings, in the ^h feasts,
 and on the ⁱ new moons, and on
 the ^j sabbaths, in all the ap-
 pointed feasts of the house of Īś-
 rā-ēl: he shall prepare the sin-
 offering, and the meal-offering,
 and the burnt-offering, and the
 peace-offerings, to make atone-
 ment for the house of Īś-rā-ēl.

18 Thus saith the Lord Jē-hō-
 vāh: In the ^k first ^l month, in the
^m first ⁿ day of the month, thou
 shalt take a young ^o bullock
^p without ^q blemish; and thou
 shalt ^{r s} cleanse the ^t sanctuary.
 19 And the ^u priest shall take of
 the ^v blood of the sin-offering,
 and put it upon the ^w door-posts
 (*twice*)—Omit, KRA.; in, R. in (*second*)—
 [and] in, ROTH. appointed feasts—feast
 times, KRA.; appointed seasons, Var.
 prepare—[have] prepared, ROTH.; have
 offered, KRA. V. 18. Thus saith—Thus
 hath spoken, KRA. day—Omit, OR.
 ROTH. thou shalt (*twice*)—'ye shall,
 ROTH. SEPT. cleanse—purge from sin,
 ROTH. OR. See ch. 43:20. V. 19. And
 But, ROTH. of—some of, ROTH. it—
 [it], KRA. upon the door-posts—on the
 posts, Heb. MSS. ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—Vs. 9, 15. the Lord—the
 All-Lord, OR. V. 12. twenty (*second*)
 . . . maneh—Corrupt, K.; five shekels
 shall be five shekels, and ten shekels
 shall be ten, and fifty shekels shall
 be your maneh, SEPT. Be. Sm. Co.
 ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. (*i.e.* your mea-
 sures shall be all what they profess to be),
 Var. V. 14. of the bath of oil—Omit,
 ROTH. KRA. for . . . homer—Omit,
 ROTH. BER. KRA. V. 15. from . . . pas-
 tures—an oblation from all the families,
 SEPT. Co.; as an oblation for all the tribes,
 BER. ROTH.; "from all the families,"
 KRA. TOY. them—you, SEPT. ROTH.
 KRA. V. 16. of the land—Omit, ROTH.
 ROTH. BER. KRA. unto—Omit, SEPT.
 ROTH. V. 18. the Lord—the All-Lord,
 OR.

15
 t Lamb, Ex.
 29:38.
 u Flock, Lu.
 12:32.
 v Sheep, Deut.
 14:4.
 w Pasture,
 Amos 1:2.
 x See "King-
 dom of Is-
 rael," I Ki.
 11:11.
 y Offerings,
 Gen. 22:2.
 z Atonement,
 Lev. 1:4.
 a See "Inspi-
 ration of
 Prophets,"
 II Ki. 17:13.

16
 b Ex. 30:14, 15.
 c Land, Gen.
 23:15.
 2 Heb. *shall be
 for*.
 d Prince, Num.
 2:7.
 e Is. 16:1.

17
 f Ch. 46:4-12.
 g I Ki. 8:64;
 I Chr. 16:2;
 II Chr. 31:3.
 h Feasts, Num.
 29:39.
 i See "Moon,"
 Ps. 136:9.
 j Sabbath, Ex.
 16:23.

18
 k Ex. 12:2.
 l Month, Gen.
 7:11.
 m Ch. 46:1, 3, 6.
 n Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 o See "Cattle,"
 Pr. 15:17.
 p Lev. 22:20;
 Heb. 9:14.
 q Blemish, Lev.
 5:18.
 r See "Purifi-
 cation," Lev.
 15:2.
 s Ch. 43:22, 26;
 Lev. 16:16,
 33.
 t See "Tem-
 ple," I Sam.
 1:9.

19
 u Priest, Ex.
 28:1.
 v Blood, Lev.
 17:11.
 w See "Door,"
 Ex. 12:22.

19

a Ch. 43:20;
Lev. 16:18-20.
b Ch. 43:14, 17,
20.
c Altar, Gen.
22:9.
d Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
e See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
f Court, Jer.
37:21; Ez.
40:14.

20

g Seven, Gen.
2:2.
h Month, Gen.
7:11.
i See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
j The Simple,
Ps. 116:6;
Pr. 1:22
k Atonement,
Lev. 1:4.

21

l Passover, Ex.
12:3.
m Feasts, Num.
29:39.
n Bread, Gen.
3:19.

22

o See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
p See "Sacrifi-
ce," Gen.
31:54.

23

q Lev. 23:8.
r Num. 23:1, 2;
Job 42:8.
s Sheep and
Goats, Deut.
14:4.

24

t See "Meas-
ures," Ex.
36:9.
u Oil, I Ki.
17:12.

25

v Lev. 23:33-
43; Num.
29:12-38;
II Chr. 5:3;
7:8, 10.

of the house, and upon the ^afour corners of the ^bledge of the ^caltar, and upon the posts of the ^dgate of the ^einner ^fcourt. 20 And so thou shalt do on the ^gseventh day of the ^hmonth for every one that ⁱereth, and for him that is ^jsimple: so shall ye make ^katonement for the house.

21 In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the ^lpassover, a ^mfeast of seven days; unleavened ⁿbread shall be eaten. 22 And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a ^obullock for a ^psin-offering. 23 And the ^qseven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt-offering to Jê-hôz-vâh, ^rseven bullocks and seven ^srams without blemish daily the seven days; and a he-goat daily for a sin-offering. 24 And he shall prepare a meal-offering, an ^tê-phâh for a bullock, and an ^uê-phâh for a ram, and a ^vhîn of ^woil to an ^xê-phâh. 25 In the ^yseventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, in the feast, shall he do the like the seven days; according to the sin-offering, according to the burnt-offering, and according to the meal-offering, and according to the oil.

Var. Read.—Vs. 19, 20. house—Temple, ROTH. KRA. V. 19. ledge—settle, R. V. 20. for . . . simple—in case any one erred through mistake or ignorance, KRA. er-reth . . . simple—hath failed in error or ignorance, ROTH. simple—ignorant, BER.; thoughtless, OR. V. 21. have—celebrate, ROTH. KRA.; keep, OR. passover, a feast—passover-feast, ROTH. OR. KRA. of—for, ROTH. OR.; omit. KRA. be eaten—ye eat, SEPT. PESH. ROTH.; one eat, KRA. Vs. 22-24. prepare—have prepared, ROTH.; offer, KRA. V. 23. prepare—offer daily, KRA. he-goat—shaggy buck, Var. V. 25. do—have done, ROTH.; offer, KRA. the like—[just as much], KRA.; the like during, Var. according to the (three times)—the same, OR.; as well as, ROTH.; omit. KRA. Chap. 46.—V. 1. Thus saith—thus hath spoken, KRA. V. 2. enter . . . of—come through, KRA. without—from without, OR. KRA. stand—place himself, ROTH. OR.; remain standing, KRA. and (second)—then, ROTH.; and when, OR. prepare—offer, KRA. and (third)—Omit. OR. then he shall—he shall [then], OR.; and,

46

^wThus saith the Lord Jê-hôz-vâh: The ^xgate of the ^yinner court that looketh toward the east shall be ^ashut the six ^bworking days; but on the ^csabbath ^dday it shall be opened, and on the day of the ^enew ^fmoon it shall be opened. 2 And the ^gprince shall enter by the way of the ^hporch of the gate without, and shall stand by the ⁱpost of the gate; and the ^jpriests shall prepare his ^kburnt-offering and his peace-offerings, and he shall ^lworship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be ^mshut until the ⁿevening. 3 And the ^opeople of the ^pland shall worship at the door of that gate before Jê-hôz-vâh on the sabbaths and on the new moons. 4 And the ^qburnt-offering that the prince shall offer unto Jê-hôz-vâh shall be on the sabbath day ^rsix ^slambs without ^tblemish and a ram without blemish; 5 and the ^umeal-offering shall be an ^vê-phâh for the ram, and the meal-offering for the lambs as he is able to give, and a hîn of oil to an ^wê-phâh.

6 And on the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs,

KRA. go forth—[again] go out, ROTH. V. 3. And—But, ROTH. people—common people, KRA. door—entrance, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 3, 4. on—in, R. V. 5. and—besides, ROTH. shall be an—of one, ROTH. KRA.; one, OR. for—to, ROTH. OR. Vs. 5, 7, 11. he—his hand, OR. BER. KRA. V. 5. is able—desires, ROTH. a—one, ROTH. OR. KRA. to an—for the, KRA. an—every, ROTH. V. 6. And—But, ROTH. KRA. bullock—Add, a faultless young animal, KRA. lambs—lambs [without blemish], PESH. ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 20. on . . . month—in the seventh month, on the first day, SEPT. We. Sm. De. Co. TOY. day . . . month—[month], on '1' [day] of the month, KRA.; [month on the first], ROTH.; on the new moon, OR. BER. V. 21. fourteen—'15,' KRA. seven days—So Ew. Hi. Sm. Co. KRA. ROTH. OR.; with versions (L.); a week of, Ke. (L.). Text has, weeks of, Var. V. 25. day—Omit, SEPT. PESH. ROTH. Chap. 46.—V. 1. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR.

1

w See "Inspira-
tion of
Prophets,"
II Ki. 17:13.
x Ch. 45:19.
y See "Court,"
Jer. 31:27;
Ez. 40:14.
z Ch. 8:16;
10:3.
a Ch. 44:1, 2.
b See "Labor,"
Ex. 12:23.
c Ex. 20:9.
d Ch. 45:17; Is.
66:23.
e Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
f Day, Lev.
25:8.
g Vs. 3, 6; ch.
45:18.
h Moon, Ps.
136:9.

2

i Prince, Num.
2:7.
j V. 8; ch. 44:3.
k Porch, Ju.
3:23.
l See "Door,"
Ex. 12:22.
m Ch. 45:19.
n Priest, Ex.
28:1.
o Offering,
Gen. 22:2.
p Worship, Mt.
4:10.
q See v. 12.
r Evening, Ps.
65:8.

3

s See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
t See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.
u Lu. 1:10.
v Land, Gen.
23:15.
w Canaan, Gen.
13:7.

4

x Ch. 45:17.
y Num. 28:9, 10.
z Lamb, Ex.
29:38.
a Blemish, Lev.
5:18.

5

b Vs. 7, 11;
ch. 45:24;
Num. 28:12.

7
a Offering, Gen. 22:2.
b See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
c See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
1 Heb. *his hand shall attain unto.*
d V. 5; Lev. 14:21; Deut. 16:17.
e Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

8
f See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
g Porch, Ju. 3:23.
h Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

9
i Land, Gen. 23:15.
j Ex. 34:23; Ps. 84:7; Mic. 6:6.
k Feasts, Num. 29:39.
l Worship, Mt. 4:10.

10
m II Sam. 6:14; 15; I Chr. 29:20, 22; II Chr. 6:3; 7:4; Ps. 42:4.

11
n Ch. 45:17.
2 Or, *appointed feasts.*

12
o Lev. 23:38; II Chr. 29:31.

and a ram; they shall be without blemish: 7 and he shall prepare a ^a meal-offering, an ^b ē'phāh for the ^c bullock, and an ē'phāh for the ram, and for the lambs according as ¹ he is ^d able, and a hīn of ^e oil to an ē'phāh. 8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by ¹ the way of the ^q porch of the ^h gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 But when the people of the ⁱ land shall come ^j before Jê-hô'vāh in the appointed ^k feasts, he that entereth by the way of the north gate to ^l worship shall go forth by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth straight before him. 10 And the prince, when they go in, shall go in ^m in the midst of them; and when they go forth, they shall go forth *together.* 11 And in the ⁿ feasts and in the ² solemnities the meal-offering shall be an ē'phāh for a bullock, and an ē'phāh for a ram, and for the lambs as he is able to give, and a hīn of oil to an ē'phāh. 12 And when the prince shall prepare a ^o freewill-

offering, a burnt-offering or peace-offerings as a freewill-offering unto Jê-hô'vāh, one shall open for him the gate that looketh toward the east; and he shall prepare his burnt-offering and his peace-offerings, as he doth on the ^p sabbath ^q day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 And thou shalt prepare a ^r lamb a ^s year old without ^t blemish for a burnt-offering unto ^u Jê-hô'vāh daily: ^v in morning by morning shalt thou prepare it. 14 And thou shalt prepare a meal-offering with it morning by morning, the ^x sixth part of an ē'phāh, and the third part of a hīn of oil, to ^y moisten the fine ^z flour; a meal-offering unto Jê-hô'vāh continually by a perpetual ^z ordinance. 15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meal-offering, and the oil, morning by morning, for a ^a continual burnt-offering.

16 ^b Thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'vāh: If the ^c prince give a ^d gift unto any of his sons, it is his ^e inheritance, it shall belong to his ^f sons; it is their ^g possession by inheritance. 17 But if he give of his inheritance a gift to one of his ^h servants, it shall be his to the ⁱ ^k year of liberty; then

out, OR. KRA. one—[then] one, KRA. Vs. 13, 14. prepare—have prepared, ROTH.; offer, KRA. V. 14. with—in addition to, ROTH. OR. KRA. moisten—sprinkle on, ROTH. a. (third)—as a, ROTH. KRA. continually—ordinance—this as an eternally enduring ordinance, OR.; as—standing statute, KRA. perpetual—regulated, ROTH. V. 15. Thus—And so, KRA. they—ye, OR. prepare—offer, KRA. for—as, KRA. continual—regulated, ROTH.; standing, KRA. V. 17. to (second)—[only] to, ROTH. KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 10. they . . . together—shall go forth, 26 MSS. Sept. Vulg. Hi. Ev. Sm. Text has, they shall go forth; 'he' shall go forth [with them], ROTH.; [also] go out, KRA.; he shall go out where (when, TOY) they go out, OR. TOY. they—'he,' ROTH. OR. BER. Vs. 13, 14. thou shalt—He (shall), Sept. Pesh. Vulg. We. Sm. Co.; 'he shall,' ROTH. KRA. V. 14. continually—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. V. 16. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. it is—of, Sept. Hi. Sm. Co. ROTH. OR. KRA.

p Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
q Day, Lev. 25:8.

13
r Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
s Year, Lev. 25:8.
t Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
u God, Gen. 1:1.
v Morning, Ps. 65:8.
w Is. 50:4.

14
x Num. 28:5.
y Or, *mix with.*
z See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
z Ordinance, Lev. 5:10.

15
a Ex. 29:42; Num. 28:6.

16
b Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
c Prince, Num. 2:7.
d See "Presents," II Sam. 8:10.
e II Chr. 21:3.
f Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
g Son, Gen. 21:19.
h Possession, Mk. 10:22.

17
i Servant, Ex. 21:2.
j Lev. 25:10.
k See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (cont.). they shall be—[all] be, KRA.; omit, ROTH. V. 7. a—as a, ROTH. OR. Vs. 7, 11. a hīn—one hīn, ROTH. V. 8. And—But, ROTH. shall enter—comes, KRA. go . . . porch—come through the porch, KRA. forth—Add, (again), OR.; [also], KRA. V. 9. But—And, ROTH. OR. KRA. people—common people, KRA. shall come—come, KRA. appointed feasts—appointed seasons, Var.; feast-times, KRA. entereth—hath entered, KRA. he shall not—no one shall, ROTH. KRA. by . . . whereby—through the [same] gate, through which, KRA. shall—'he' shall, KRA. forth—Add, [through that which lies], ROTH.; through that lying opposite him, KRA. V. 11. And—But, ROTH. KRA. in—at, KRA. solemnities—holidays, ROTH. KRA.; festal gatherings, OR.; appointed seasons, Var. for (twice)—to, ROTH. OR. an—one, ROTH. V. 12. And when—when further, ROTH.; But when, KRA. shall prepare—offers, KRA. doth—accustomed to do (offer, KRA.), ROTH. OR. then—and, KRA. forth—out again, ROTH. OR. his going forth—he has gone

17

a Prince, Num. 2:7.
b Inheritance, I Chr. 21:33.
c Son, Gen. 21:19.

18

d Ch. 45:8; Is. 11:3, 4.
e Ch. 22:27;
 I Ki. 21:19;
 Mic. 2:1, 2.
 See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.

f Heb. *oppress.*
g Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
h Ch. 34:3-6, 21.

19

i See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
j Ch. 42:9;
 44:5.
k See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
l Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
m Ch. 42:13.
n See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
o Chambers, Ez. 40:17.
p Priest, Ex. 28:1.

20

q Offering, Gen. 22:2.
r Ch. 44:29;
 II Chr. 35:13.
s Lev. 2:4-7.
t Court, Jer. 37:21; Ex. 40:14.
u Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
v Ch. 44:19.

22

2 Or, *joined on*.

it shall return to the ^a prince; but as for his ^b inheritance, it shall be for his ^c sons. 18 Moreover the prince shall ^d not take of the people's inheritance, to ^e thrust them out of their possession; he shall give inheritance to his sons out of his own possession, that ^f my people be not ^h scattered every man from his possession.

19 Then ⁱ he brought me through the ^j entry, which was at the side of the ^k gate, into the ^m holy ^o chambers for the ^p priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there was a place on the hinder part westward. 20 And he said unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil the ^q trespass-offering and the sin-offering, and where they shall ^s bake the meal-offering; that they bring them not forth into the outer ^t court, to ^u sanctify the people. 21 Then he brought me forth into the outer court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the court there was a court. 22 In the four corners of the court there were courts ² in-

Var. Read.—V. 17 (*cont.*). return—fall back (again, OR. ROTH.). OR. ROTH. KRA. but as for his—only the sons, OR. be—remain, OR. V. 18. Moreover, But, ROTH. OR. KRA. shall (*first*)—may (or, dare), ROTH. KRA. thrust—oppress, ROTH. KRA.; mortify, OR. scattered—dispossessed, ROTH. KRA. V. 19. Then—and, OR. KRA. me—me in, OR. side—*Heb.* shoulder, *Var.*; side-wall, ROTH. OR. was—[lies], KRA. chambers—cells, *Var.* KRA.; halls, OR. which looked—[and] are turned to, KRA. on . . . part—at the furthest end, *Var.*; in the 'their', KRA.) remotest corner, ROTH. KRA. part—corner, OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 20. And—Then, OR. Vs. 20, 24. boil—cook, ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. V. 20. trespass—guilt, *r.* and—and, ROTH.; omit, OR. bring them not—need not bring them, ROTH. KRA. to—and thus, ROTH.; [and] so, KRA. V. 21. Then—And, KRA. caused me to pass—brought me, KRA. court (*last*)—[small] court, KRA. V. 22. cubits—[ells], KRA. thirty—[thirty] cubits, ROTH. OR. were of—had, KRA. one—one and the same, ROTH.: one kind of, KRA. V. 23. was a wall—row [of wall-work ran], ROTH. OR.; wall—row of building, *r.* round about (first)—Omit, KRA. in them—'them', ROTH. boiling-places—hearths for cooking, ROTH. OR. KRA. were—[were], KRA. walls—[stone-layers, ROTH.; en-

closed, forty ^w cubits long and thirty broad: these four in the corners were of one ^x measure. 23 And there was a ^y wall round about in them, round about the four, and ^z boiling-places were made under the ⁴ walls round about. 24 Then said he unto me, These are the boiling-houses, where the ^a ^b ministers of the house shall boil the ^c sacrifice of the people.

47 And he brought ^d me back unto the ^e door of the house; and, behold, ^g ^h waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward (for the forefront of the house was toward the east); and the waters came down from under, from the right side of the house, on the south of the ⁱ altar. 2 Then he brought me out by the way of the ^j gate northward, and led me round by the way without unto the outer gate, by the way of the ^k gate that looketh toward the east; and, behold, there ⁵ ran out waters on the right side.

3 When the ^l ^m ⁿ man went forth eastward with the ^o ^p line

closure, KRA.; rows, *r.* V. 24. Then—And, KRA. boiling-houses—cooking-houses, ROTH. OR. KRA. **Chap. 47.**—V. 1. And—Then, OR.; And then, ROTH. Vs. 1, 2. brought—led, OR. V. 1. door—entry, ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. house (*twice*)—Temple, ROTH.; [Temple] house, KRA. was—[laid], ROTH. came . . . under from—flowed 'under', ROTH. flowed down under, KRA. Vs. 1, 2. right—south, ROTH. KRA. side—*Heb.* shoulder, *Var.*; side-wall, KRA.; wing, OR. V. 2. by the way of—through, KRA. gate northward—north gate, ROTH. KRA. ran out—broke forth, KRA.; trickled out, ROTH. BER. OR. Vs. 2-5. waters—water, ROTH. KRA. V. 3. When—While now, ROTH.; While, OR.; Then, KRA. line—measuring line, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 17. as for . . . sons—the inheritance of the sons shall be (remain, KRA.) theirs, *Sept. Pesh. Ev. Hi. Sm. Co. (l.)*. ROTH. BER. KRA. V. 18. out . . . possession—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. BER. V. 22. courts—little courts, *Sept. Pesh. Co.* KRA.; smaller courts, ROTH. in the corners—Omit, SEPT. PESH. VULG. OR. ROTH. KRA. **Chap. 47.**—V. 2. by (*third*) . . . looketh—that looketh, *Sept. Pesh. Co. (two words transposed)*, *Var.*; which faces in the direction, ROTH. KRA.

w Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
x See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.

23

y Wall, Jer. 51:58.
z Heb. *row.*
4 See "Preparation of Foods," Gen. 9:3.
4 Heb. *rows.*

24

a Minister, Acts 15:39.
b See "Levites," Num. 1:47.
c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

1

d Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
e Door, Ex. 12:22.
f Ch. 41:2, 23-25.
g Waters, Ps. 95:5.
h Ps. 46:4; Is. 30:25; 55:1; Jer. 2:13; Joel 3:18; Zech. 13:1; 14:8; Rev. 22:1, 17.
i Altar, Gen. 22:9.

2

j Ch. 44:4.
k Ch. 44:1, 2.
5 Or, *trickled forth*.

3

l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.
n Ch. 40:3.
o See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
p See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.

- 3
 a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 b Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
 c Ezekiel, Ez. 1:1.
 d Waters, Ps. 95:5.
 e Ankle, Is. 3:20.
 4
 f See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
 g Knees, Is. 35:3.
 h Loins, Is. 11:5.
 5
 i River, Is. 32:2.
 j Swimming, Is. 25:11.
 k Is. 11:9; Hab. 2:14.

- 6
 l Son, Gen. 21:19.
 m Ch. 2:1.
 n Man, Gen. 2:7.
 o Ch. 8:6; 40:4; 44:5.
 7
 p Trees, Mt. 7:17.
 q See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 r V. 12; Is. 60:13, 21; 61:3.

in his ^a hand, he measured a thousand ^b cubits, and he caused ^c me to pass through the ^d waters, waters that were to the ^e ankles. 4 Again ^f he measured a thousand, and caused me to pass through the waters, waters that were to the ^g knees. Again he measured a thousand, and caused me to pass through the waters, waters that were to the ^h loins. 5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a ⁱ river that I could not pass through; for the waters were risen, waters to ^j swim in, a ^k river that could not be passed through.

6 And he said unto me, ^l Son of ⁿ man, hast thou ^o seen *this*? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the bank of the river. 7 Now when I had returned, behold, upon the bank of the river were very many ^{p q r} trees on the one side and on the other. 8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue forth toward the eastern region, and

Var. Rend.—Vs. 3, 4. caused me to pass—[led, KRA. waters that were—[and it was] water [that reached], KRA. were—reached, ROTH.; [were], OR. V. 4. a (first)—another, ROTH. Again (twice)—And, KRA. Vs. 4, 5. thousand—Add, [ells], ROTH. KRA. V. 4. measured (second)—measured [yet again], ROTH. the waters—[the water], ROTH.; omit, KRA. loins—hips, KRA. V. 5. Afterward—Then, ROTH.; And, KRA. measured—measured [again], ROTH. and it was—[it was], ROTH.; [and it was], KRA. Vs. 5, 6, 9, 12. river—torrent, Var. V. 5. through—Add, [any more], KRA. were risen—was so high, KRA.; had become high, ROTH. could... through—one must swim through, KRA. not—no [more], ROTH. V. 6. And—Then, ROTH. OR. KRA. Son—Child, KRA. *this*?—[that?], ROTH.; omit, KRA. Then—And, ROTH. KRA. brought—led, ROTH. V. 7. Now when I had—As I [now], ROTH.; As I, KRA. returned—came back, KRA. many—numerous, KRA. V. 8. These waters—This water, ROTH. KRA. issue—issues, ROTH. KRA. shall go—flows, ROTH. KRA.; flow, OR. they—when it, ROTH. KRA. shall go—comes, KRA.; shall come, ROTH. toward—into, ROTH. KRA. sea—[Dead] sea, KRA. BER. ROTH. and (last)—then, ROTH.; so, KRA. waters—water [there], ROTH. be healed—i.e. sweetened, Var.; become healthy, ROTH. KRA. V. 9. And... every—And all the, ROTH. every—all, KRA. creature—creatures, KRA.; soul, Var. which swarmeth—wherewith it swarmeth, Var. the rivers—*Lit.* the twin torrents; or, the double torrent, *He. Kc.*

shall go down into the ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^{x y z} ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

12

- a* Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
b Food, Gen. 9:3.
1 Heb. *first-fruits*.
c Month, Gen. 7:11.
d Waters, Ps. 95:5.
e Rev. 22:2.
f Healing, Jer. 30:13.

13

- g* See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Num. 34:2-12.
j Land, Gen. 23:15.
k Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
l Tribes, Num. 36:9.
m Israel, Deut. 4:1.
n Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
o Portion, Jer. 37:11.
p Ch. 48:4, 5; Gen. 48:5; 49:26.

14

- q* See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
r See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
s Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
t Ch. 20:6; Deut. 1:8.
2 Heb. *lifted up my hand*.
u Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
v See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.

15

- w* Num. 34:7-9.
x See "Sea," Ex. 14:21.

whose * leaf shall not wither, neither shall the ^{a b} fruit thereof fail: it shall bring forth ¹ new fruit every ^c month, because the ^d waters thereof issue out of the sanctuary; and the fruit thereof shall be for food, and the ^e leaf thereof for ^f healing.

13 ^g Thus saith the ^h Lord Jē-hō'vāh: This shall be the ⁱ border, whereby ye shall divide the ^j land for ^k inheritance according to the twelve ^l tribes of ^m Īś'rā-ēl: ⁿ Joseph shall have two ^{o p} portions. 14 And ^{q r} ye shall inherit it, one as well as another; for I ^{s t} sware to give it unto your ^u fathers: and this ^v land shall fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this shall be the border of the land: On the ^w north side, from the ^x great sea, by the

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*). new—fresh, OR. healing—medicine, OR. KRA. V. 13. saith—hath spoken, KRA. shall be—is, *Sept.* PESH. VULG. HEB. MSS. ROTH. KRA. TOY. border—boundary, ROTH.; circumference, OR.; district, KRA. whereby—inside of which, ROTH.; in which, OR.; there, KRA. divide—receive, OR.; divide in, KRA. Joseph—for Joseph, OR. portions—lots, OR. V. 14. inherit it—hold it for an inheritance, KRA. for I sware—concerning the which I lifted up mine hand, R.; in that I had lifted up my hand [for the oath], OR. KRA. sware—once sware, ROTH. for (*last*)—as, KRA. V. 15. shall be—is, OR. KRA. border—boundary (limit), ROTH.; enclosure, OR. land. On—land on, ROTH. KRA. by the way of—in the direction towards, ROTH.; up to the road to, KRA. unto the entrance of—to come unto, OR.; to where one goes, KRA. Vs. 15, 16. Zedad; Hamath—Hamath, Zedad, KRA. V. 16. is—[lies], KRA. border—domain, ROTH. OR. KRA. the border—that, ROTH. KRA.; the domain, OR. Hazer-batticon—i.e. the middle Hazer, *Var.* OR. is—lies, KRA. Vs. 16, 17. border (*last*)—boundary, ROTH. KRA. V. 17. Thus be the boundary starting from the sea to Hazer Enon on to the boundary of Damascus up to and northward extending beyond it and to the boundary of Hamath: this is the North-side, OR. And—Thus, ROTH.; And so, KRA. from . . . be—shall run from the sea to, ROTH.; goes from the sea to, KRA. at . . . Hamath—'so that the domain of Damascus extends further 'northward,' ROTH.; so that the domain of Damascus lies 'northward,' 'and northward' [lies] the domain of Ha-

way of ^y Hēth-lōn, unto the entrance of ^z Zē'dād; 16 ^a Hā'māth, Bē-rō'thāh, Sīb-rā'im, which is between the border of ^b Dā-mās'eūs and the border of Hā'māth; ³ Hā'zēr-hāt'ti-eōn, which is by the border of Hā'u'rān. 17 And the border from the sea, shall be ^c Hā'zār-ē'nōn at the border of Dā-mās'eūs; and on the north northward is the border of Hā'māth. This is the north side. 18 And the east side, between Hā'u'rān and Dā-mās'eūs and ^d Gīl'ē-ād and the land of Īś'rā-ēl, shall be the ^e Jordan; from the north border, unto the east sea shall ye measure. This is the east side. 19 And the ^f south side southward shall be from ^g Tā'mār as far as the waters of ^{h i} Mēr-i-bōth-kā'

math, KRA. V. 18. And the Eastside: Between Hamath and Damascus and Gilead and the land of Israel the Jordan: From yonder boundary up to the eastern sea shall ye stake it off: this the side towards the east, OR.; between . . . measure—between Hauran and Damascus and Gilead, and the land of Israel shall be Jordan; from the (north) border unto the east sea (i.e. the Dead Sea, Joel 2:20) shall ye measure, *Hi. Ke.* side—Add, From Hazer-enon on which lies, ROTH. BER.: from Hazer-enan, which [lies], KRA. and (*third*) . . . border—the Jordan forms the boundary between Gilead and the land of Israel, ROTH. KRA. BER. V. 19. And upon the southside towards midday from Tamar up to the quarrel-water of Kadesh, (then) up to the brook to the great sea: this is the southern side toward the midday land, OR.; And the southside towards midday: From-Tamar unto Meriboth [Water of quarrelling] by Kadesh towards the brook as far as the Great Sea; 'that' is the Southside towards midday, ROTH.; southward—toward midday, ROTH. KRA. waters of Meriboth-kadesh—Me-Meriboth-kadesh, KRA. Meriboth-kadesh—i.e. Meribah-Kadesh, Num. 27:14, *Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 13. the Lord—the All-Lord, OR. Joseph . . . portions—Omit, ROTH. BER. KRA. CO. TOY. HI. BE. V. 16. Hazer-batticon—Hazer-enan (*cf.* v. 17 and Num. 34:9), *Sm. Co.* ROTH. KRA. (*after Sept.*). V. 17. is the border of Hamath—Omit, SEPT. ROTH. Vs. 17-19. This—So MSS. Pesh. *Ew. Hi. Sm. Co. cf. v. 20*; That, ROTH. V. 18. from the north border—making a border, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Co. (l.)* unto the east sea—as far as Tamar (v. 19), *Sept. Pesh. Sm. Co.* ROTH. KRA.

Illustrative.—Of Fear—Lev. 26:36. Righteous—Ps. 1:3. Transgressors—Is. 1:30; 34:4; 64:6.

In Parable.—Ez. 17:9; Mt. 21:19; Mk. 11:13. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Figurative.—Driven Leaf—Job 13:25. Of Tree in Vision—Dan. 4:12, 14, 21. Of Tree of Life—Rev. 22:2. Part of a Door—I Ki. 6:34; Ez. 41:24. See "Plants"—Ps. 144:12.

* LEAF: Kinds of Plant.—Fig—Gen. 3:7; Is. 34:4; Mt. 21:19; Mk. 11:13. Olive—Gen. 8:11. Oak—Is. 1:30. Of Vine—Is. 34:4.

Uses of.—Garments—Gen. 3:7.

Manuscript.—Jer. 36:23.

Prophecies concerning.—Jer. 8:13; Ez. 47:12.

- 19
 a Num. 34:5;
 1 Ki. 8:65;
 Is. 27:12.
 b See "Rivers,"
 Is. 32:2.
 c Egypt, Gen.
 12:10.
 d Sea, Ex. 14:21.

- 20
 e Num. 34:6.
 f Ch. 48:1; Ju.
 3:3; II Chr.
 7:8; Amos
 6:14.
 g Hamath,
 Gen. 10:17.

- 21
 h Division of
 Land, See
 "Israel,"
 Deut. 4:1.
 i Land, Gen.
 23:15.

- 22
 j Casting Lots,
 Jonah 1:7.
 k Inheritance,
 I Chr. 21:3.
 l Is. 14:1;
 55:6, 7.
 m Sojourner,
 Ps. 119:19.
 n Children,
 Gen. 3:16.
 o Acts 11:18;
 15:9; Eph.
 2:12-14; 3:6;
 Col. 3:11.

- 23
 p See "Inspi-
 ration of
 Prophets,"
 II Ki. 17:13.
 q God, Gen. 1:1.

- 1
 r Ex. 1:1.
 s Name, Acts
 16:18.
 t Tribes, Num.
 36:9.
 u See "Sons of
 Jacob," Gen.
 25:26.
 v Josh. 19:40-
 48.

dēsh, to the ^{a b} brook of ^c Ē-ġypt, unto the great ^d sea. This is the south side southward. 20 And the ^e west side shall be the great sea, from the south border as far as over against the ^f entrance of ^g Hā-māth. This is the west side. 21 So shall ye ^h divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Īś-rā-ēl. 22 And it shall come to pass, that ye shall divide it by ⁱ lot for an ^k inheritance unto you and to the ^l strangers that ^m sojourn among you, who shall beget ⁿ children among you; and they shall be unto you as the home-born among the children of Īś-rā-ēl; they shall have ^o inheritance with you among the tribes of Īś-rā-ēl. 23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, ^p saith the ^q Lord Jē-hō-ṽāh.

48 Now ⁱ these are the ^s names of the ^t tribes: From the north end, beside the way of Hēth-lōn to the entrance of Hā-māth, Hā-zār-ē-ṇān at the border of Dā-mās-ēūs, northward beside Hā-māth (and they shall have their sides east and west), ^{u v} Dan, one portion. 2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side,

Var. Rend.—V. 19 (*cont.*). brook—torrent, Var. southside southward—midday-side toward the south, KRA. And the west-side forms the great sea beginning with yonder boundary up to where one goes directly into Hamath: This is the west-side, OR.; And the westside: The great sea 'forms the boundary' up to right opposite the place where it turns into Hamath; that is the westside, ROTH. KRA. V. 21. So—And, KRA. V. 22. shall beget—have begotten, ROTH. OR. KRA. children (*twice*)—sons, KRA. have—attribution by lot, PESH. TARG. VULG. ROTH. OR. KRA. Chap. 48.—V. 1. Now—And, KRA. From . . . end —In the uttermost north, KRA. beside—along, OR.; 'from the sea by,' ROTH. beside . . . of—from 'the sea,' in the direction to, KRA. to the entrance of—up to where one goes to, KRA. at . . . Damascus—so that the domain of Damascus [lies], KRA. border—domain, ROTH. KRA.; landmark, OR.; so throughout chapter. beside—at the side of, ROTH. KRA.; along, OR. (and . . . west)—, the east side (and) the west shall be his, *Erv. Ke.*

^{u v} Āsh-ēr, one portion. 3 And by the border or Āsh-ēr, from the east side even unto the west side, ^{u x} Nāph-tā-li, one portion. 4 And by the border of Nāph-tā-li, from the east side unto the west side, ^{u y} Mā-nās-sēh, one portion. 5 And by the border of Mā-nās-sēh, from the east side unto the west side, ^{u z a} Ē-phrā-īm, one portion. 6 And by the border of Ē-phrā-īm, from the east side even unto the west side, ^{u b} Reu-bēn, one portion. 7 And by the border of Reu-bēn, from the east side unto the west side, ^{u c} Jū-dāh, one portion.

8 And by the border of Jū-dāh, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the ^{a c} oblation which ye shall offer, five and twenty thousand ⁱ reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the portions, from the east side unto the west side: and the ^{g h} sanctuary shall be in the midst of it. 9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto Jē-hō-ṽāh shall be five and twenty thousand reeds in length, and ten thousand in breadth. 10 And for these, even for the ^{i j} priests, shall be the ^k holy oblation; ^h toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and

Sm. (Text hard); and this domain extending from the east to the west, ROTH.; and he shall have the east [and] the west side, OR.; shall be allotted from the east unto the west side, BER.; (and it shall be to him) from 'the east side to the west-side,' KRA. Dan—Dan [receives], KRA. portion—[tribal domain], ROTH. KRA.; [lot], OR.; so throughout chapter. Vs. 3-7. portion—Omit, OR. KRA. Vs. 8, 9. oblation—heave, KRA. See ch. 45:1. V. 8. reeds—cubits (see ch. 45:1), Var. Vs. 8, 9. reeds—[ells], ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 8. portions—[tribal] portions, ROTH.; tribal portions, KRA. V. 9. The—But the, ROTH. shall be—[is], KRA. V. 10. And . . . toward—And for the following (And these, OR. KRA.) shall be the holy oblation: (heave-offering, KRA.) the priest [a domain], ROTH.) toward, ROTH. OR. KRA. toward (three times)—on, Var.

Var. Read.—V. 22. it . . . pass—Omit, KRA. Chap. 48.—V. 9. ten—'20', SEPT. ROTH. BER. OR. KRA. V. 10. in breadth (*twice*)—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.; a breadth of, KRA.; broadside, OR.

2
 w Josh. 19:24-31.

3
 x Josh. 19:32-39.

4
 y Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

5
 z Josh. 16:5-9; 17:8-10, 14-18.
 a Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

6
 b Josh. 13:15-21.

7
 c Josh. 15: 1-63; 19:9.

8
 d Ch. 45:1-3.
 e See "Offering," Gen. 22:2.
 f See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
 g Ch. 45:3, 4; Is. 12:6; 33:20-22.
 h See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

10
 i Priests, Ex. 28:1.
 j Ch. 44:28; 45:4.
 k See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.

10

a God, Gen. 1:1.

11

1 Or, *The sanctified portion shall be for the priests of the sons &c.*

b Priests, Ex. 28:1.

c Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

d Son, Gen. 21:19.

e Ch. 40:46;

f Zadok, I Chr. 29:22.

g See "Minister," Acts 15:39.

h See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

i See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

j Ch. 22:26;

k Levites, Num. 1:47.

12

l Ch. 45:4.

13

m Ch. 45:3.

14

n Lev. 25:32-34.

o See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.

p Ch. 44:30.

q Land, Gen. 23:15.

15

r Ch. 42:20;

s City, Gen. 4:17.

t Ch. 45:2.

toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of ^a Jē-hō²-vāh shall be in the midst thereof. 11 ¹ *It shall be* for the ^b priests that are ^c sanctified of the ^d sons of ^e Zā²-dōk, that have ^g kept my charge, that went not astray when the children of ^h Īs²-rā²-ēl ⁱ went astray, as the ^j Lē²-vītes went astray. 12 And it shall be unto them an oblation from the oblation of the land, a thing most ^k holy, by the border of the Lē²-vītes.

13 And answerable unto the ^m border of the priests, the Lē²-vītes shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand. 14 And they shall ⁿ sell none of it, nor exchange it, nor shall the ^o first-fruits of the ^q land be alienated; for it is holy unto Jē-hō²-vāh.

15 And the five thousand that are left in the breadth, in front of the five and twenty thousand, shall be for ^r common use, for the ^s city, for dwelling and for ^t suburbs; and the city shall be in the midst thereof. 16 And

Var. Read.—V. 10 (*cont.*). in length and —[ells], ROTH. KRA. thousand (three times)—Add, [ells], ROTH. be (last)—lie. KRA. V. 11. *It shall be*—Omit, ROTH. OR. KRA. V. 12. And . . . from—It shall even be theirs, as it were an oblation of Var. And it—So, OR.; it, KRA.; omit, ROTH. an oblation from—a separate heave-offering of, KRA. oblation (twice) heave-offering, KRA. V. 13. And—But, ROTH. KRA. Vs. 13, 18. answerable unto—Or, side by side with (Ch. 45:6). Var.; corresponding to, ROTH.; just as great a, KRA. the Levites shall have—for the Levites [a domain], ROTH.; the Levites a domain, KRA. thousand (first two)—Add, [ells], ROTH. all be—thus a length of, ROTH.; a length altogether of, KRA. the breadth ten—a breadth of 20, SEPT. ROTH. OR. BER. KRA. V. 14. And—Omit, ROTH. first-fruits—best part, ROTH.; first gift, KRA.; choicest, OR. be alienated—come into the hands of others, ROTH. V. 15. And—But, KRA. thousand (twice)—Add, [ells], OR. ROTH. KRA. Vs. 15, 17. suburbs—pasture-ground, Var. KRA.: village (or, city)—pasture, ROTH.; open (or, free) space, OR. V. 16. hundred (four times)—Add, [ells],

these shall be the measures thereof: the north side ^u four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred. 17 And the city shall have ^v suburbs: toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty. 18 And the residue in the length, answerable unto the ^w holy oblation, ^y shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward; and it shall be answerable unto the holy oblation; and the increase thereof shall be for ^z food unto them that ^a labor in the ^b city. 19 And they that labor in the city, out of ^c all the ^d tribes of Īs²-rā²-ēl, shall ^e till it. 20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

21 And the ^f residue shall be for the ^g prince, on the one side and on the other of the ^h holy ob-

OR. ROTH.; (first and last) [ells], KRA. V. 17. fifty (twice)—Add, [ells], OR. ROTH. KRA. V. 18. in—of, ROTH. answerable unto—along, ROTH. KRA. oblation (twice)—heave, KRA. thousand—Add, [ells], OR. KRA. increase—products, ROTH. KRA. them that labor in—the inhabitants of, KRA. Vs. 18, 19. labor in—So *Ev. &c.*; farm in, OR. V. 19. And . . . in—As, for the inhabitants of, KRA. shall till it—so shall they' [people] of all tribes occupy it, KRA. V. 20. All . . . be—Altogether they shall give as their heave-offering, KRA. thousand (first)—Add, [ells] 'square', ROTH. KRA. the holy . . . possession—Or, a fourth part as the holy oblation, for the possession, *Ge. Hi. &c.* foursquare—Omit, ROTH. KRA. V. 21. shall be for—[shall belong to], KRA. on the one . . . other—on both sides, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 10 (*cont.*). in length—Omit, SEPT. ROTH.; lengthwise, OR.; a length of, KRA. sanctuary of Jehovah—mountain of the sanctuary, *Sept. Co.* (Ch. 43:12). V. 11. that . . . of—that are sanctified, even, *Sept. Sm. Co.* (Words differently divided. Text very anomalous); consecrated, ROTH. KRA. V. 18. and it . . . oblation—Omit, ROTH. KRA.

16

u Rev. 21:16.

17

v Ch. 45:2.

18

w See "Holiness," Eph.

x See "Offering," Gen.

y See v. 8.

z Food, Gen.

a Labor, Ex.

b See "Jerusalem," Ju.

1:8.

19

c Ch. 45:6.

d Tribes, Num.

e Agriculture,

Is. 28:24.

21

f Ch. 34:24;

g Prince, Num.

2:7.

h Holiness,

Eph. 4:24.

21

- ^a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^b See vs. 8, 10.
^c See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

22

- ^d Possession, Mk. 10:22.
^e Levites, Num. 1:47.
^f See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
^g Prince, Num. 2:7.
^h See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

23

- ⁱ Division of Land. See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^j Tribes, Num. 36:9.
^k Josh. 18:21-28.

24

- ^l Josh. 19:1-9.

25

- ^m Josh. 19:17-23.

26

- ⁿ Josh. 19:10-16.

27

- ^o Josh. 13:24-28.

lation and of the possession of the city; in front of the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward in front of the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, answerable unto the portions, it shall be for the prince: and the ^a holy ^b oblation and the ^c sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst thereof. 22 Moreover from the ^d possession of the ^e Lē'-vites, and from the possession of the ^f city, being in the midst of that which is the ^g prince's, between the border of ^h Jū'-dāh and the border of ^h Bēn'-jā-mīn, it shall be for the prince.

23 And as for the ⁱ rest of the ^j tribes: from the east side unto the west side, ^k Bēn'-jā-mīn, one *portion*. 24 And by the border of Bēn'-jā-mīn, from the east side unto the west side, ^h Sīm'-ē-ōn, one *portion*. 25 And by the border of Sīm'-ē-ōn, from the east side unto the west side, ^h M'Is-sā-chār, one *portion*. 26 And by the border of M'Is-sā-chār, from the east side unto the west side, ^h Zēb'-ū-lūn, one *portion*. 27 And by the border of Zēb'-ū-lūn, from the east side unto the west side, ^h Gad, one *portion*. 28 And by the border of Gad, at

Var. Rend.—V. 21 (*cont.*), in front of (*twice*)—*So Var.*; alongside, ROTH. KRA. thousand—*Add.* [ells], OR. KRA. oblation (*twice*)—heave-offering, KRA. oblation (*first*)—*Add.* eastward, ROTH. toward—up to, SEPT. TARG. VULG. ROTH. portions—(other) portions, *Var.*; [tribal] portions, ROTH. it shall be—(shall it be), *Var.*; [that be], KRA. and (*last*) house—with the Temple-sanctuary, KRA. V. 22. Moreover from—And ^h KRA. Moreover—Thus, *Var.* being—shall be, KRA. is—[belongs to], KRA. border (*first*)—domain, KRA. the border (*second*)—that, KRA. it . . . prince—shall that belonging to the prince lie, KRA. Vs. 23-27. *portion*—*Omit*, OR. Vs. 24-27. *portion*—*Omit*, KRA. V. 28. And—But, ROTH. southward—toward mid-day, ROTH. KRA.; toward the mid-day land, OR. border—boundary, ROTH. OR. shall—there shall, KRA. be even—run, ROTH. OR. KRA. unto Meribath-kadesh—over Me-Meribath-Kadesh, KRA. Meribath-kadesh—Meribah-kadesh, *Var.* brook—torrent, *Var.* unto—up to, ROTH.; toward, OR.

the south side southward, the border shall be even from ^p Tā'-mār unto the ^r waters of ^s Mēr'-bāth-kā-dēsh, to the ^u brook of ^v Ē'-ḡypt, unto the ^w great sea. 29 This is the ^y land which ye shall divide by ^a lot unto the tribes of ^b Īs'-rā-ēl for ^d inheritance, and these are their several ^e portions, ^f saith the ^g Lord Jē-hō'-vāh.

30 And these are the egresses of the ^h city: On the north side four thousand and five hundred ⁱ reeds by measure; 31 and the ^j gates of the city shall be after the ^k names of the tribes of ^m Īs'-rā-ēl, three gates northward: the gate of Reu'-bēn, one; the gate of Jū'-dāh, one; the gate of Lē'-vī, one. 32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred *reeds*, and three gates: even the gate of ⁿ Joseph, one; the gate of Bēn'-jā-mīn, one; the gate of Dan, one. 33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred *reeds* by measure, and three gates: the gate of Sīm'-ē-ōn, one; the gate of M'Is-sā-chār, one; the gate of Zēb'-ū-lūn, one. 34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred *reeds*, with their three gates: the gate

V. 29. for—as an, SEPT. VULG. HEB. MSS. ROTH. OR. KRA. several—*Omit*, KRA. V. 30. egresses—i.e. outskirts, *Var.*; outer sides, OR.; goings out, R. Vs. 30-35. *reeds*—(ells), OR.; [ells], KRA. ROTH. V. 31. shall . . . of—are named after, ROTH.; [are named] after, KRA. three—*Prefix*. [lie], ROTH.; [are situated], KRA. V. 32. side—*Add.* [with its], ROTH. *reeds* and—[ells by measure], KRA. and—lie, ROTH. V. 33. And—Further, ROTH. at—[at], KRA. four—with four, ROTH. by measure—in extension, OR. and (*last*)—there lie, ROTH. V. 34. At—*Omit*, ROTH.; 'And' [at], KRA. four—with its four, ROTH. *reeds*—[ells by measure], KRA. with their—has, ROTH.; with, OR.; *omit*, KRA.

Var. Read.—V. 21. of the oblation—eastward, *Sm. Co.* (cf. ch. 47:7); heave-offering, KRA. V. 22. *Omit*, ROTH. and (*second*)—as, OR.; from (*twice*)—*Omit*, KRA. Vs. 31, 32. *Rearrange as follows*: 30a, 31a, 30b, 31b, ROTH. CO. GR. BER. KRA. V. 31. northward—*Omit*, ROTH. BER. KRA. V. 32. even—*Omit*, HEB. MSS. VERSIONS, ROTH. KRA.

28

- ^p Ch. 47:19; Gen. 14:7;
^q II Chr. 20:2.
^r Tamar, Jer. 38:6.
^s Waters, Ps. 95:5.
^t See "Kadesh," Deut. 47:19.
^u See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
^v Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^w Ch. 47:10, 15, 19, 20.
^x Sea, Ex. 14:21.

29

- ^y Land, Gen. 23:15.
^z Ch. 47:13-20.
^a Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
^b See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^d Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^e Portion, Jer. 37:11.
^f See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^g God, Gen. 1:1.

30

- ^h City, Gen. 4:17.
ⁱ See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.

31

- ^j Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
^k Names, Acts 16:18.
^l Rev. 21:12, 13.
^m Israel, Deut. 4:1.

32

- ⁿ Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

³⁵ <i>a</i> See "Measures," Ex. 36:9. [¹⁶ :18. <i>b</i> Name, Acts <i>c</i> Jer.23:6;33:16. <i>d</i> City, Gen.4:17. <i>e</i> Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. <i>f</i> Day, Lev.25:8.	of Gad, one; the gate of Āsh'êr, one; the gate of Nāph'tā-lī, one. 35 It shall be eighteen thousand ^a <i>reeds</i>	round about: and the ^{b c} name of the ^{d e} city from that day shall be, ^{g 1} Jê-hō'vāh is there. Var. Rend. —V. 35. It shall be— <i>Omit</i> , KRA. <i>reeds</i> —[ells], KRA.; ells measured,	<i>g</i> Ch. 35:10; Is. 12:6; 14:32; 24:23; Jer. 3:17; 8:19; 14:9; Joel 3:21; Zech. 2:10; Rev. 21:3; 22:3. ¹ Heb. <i>Jehovah-shammah</i> . ROTH. from " . . . there—[is] that day "Yahweh there," OR. KRA.
---	--	--	--

THE BOOK OF DĀN'-IĒL*

1: 1

DANIEL AND HIS THREE FRIENDS

1: 5

¹ Year, Lev. 25:8.
^b See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
^c Jehoikim, II Ki. 24:1.
^d II Chr. 36:5, 6.
^e Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^f Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^g Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
^h Jer. 25:1; 52:12, 28-30.
ⁱ Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^k See "War," Josh. 22:12.

² Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Ch. 2:37, 38; Is. 42:24.
ⁿ See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^p Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^q See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^r Ch. 5:2; II Chr. 36:7; Jer. 27:19, 20.
^s See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.
^t Gen. 10:10; 11:2; Is. 11:11; Zech. 5:11. ^u See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. ^v See "Treasury," Jer. 38:11. ^w See "Treasures," I Chr. 27:25. ^x Jer. 50:2; 51:44. ^y Eunuch, II Ki. 20:18. ^z See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

1 In the third ^a year of the reign of ^{b c d} Jē-hoi'ā-kīm ^e king of ^f Jū'dāh came ^{g h} Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz-zār king of ⁱ Bāb-ŷ-lōn unto ^j Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and ^k besieged it. **2** And the ^{l m} Lord gave Jē-hoi'ā-kīm king of Jū'dāh ⁿ into his ^o hand, with part of the ^{p q r} vessels of the house of God; and he carried them into the land of ^{s t} Shī'nār to the house of his ^u god: and he brought the vessels into the ^{v w} treasure-house of his ^x god. **3** And the king spake unto Āsh-pē-nāz the master of his ^y eunuchs, that he should bring in *certain* of the children of ^z Īs-

Var. Rend.—Chap. I.—V. 2. them—i.e. the men, not the vessels, MARTI. and (last)—but, MARTI. god—gods, WR. V. 3. And—Then, MARTI. spake unto—commanded, WR. BEHR. master—chief, MARTI, BEHR. Vs. 3, 7, 9, 10, 11, 18. eunuchs—i.e. courtiers, Var.; chamberlains, MARTI, BEHR. V. 3. certain . . . Israel—from the Israelites, MARTI. *certain—Omit, BEHR. V. 4. in . . . no—without, BEHR. blemish—[physical] blemish, MARTI. well-favored—well-shaped, MARTI; of good appearance, BEHR. endured with—cunning in, WR.; rich in, BEHR.; cunning in, R. understanding science—intelligent, MARTI; in-*

rā-ēl, even of the ^{a b} seed royal and of the ^c nobles; 4 ^d youths in whom was ^e no ^f blemish, but well-favored, and ^g skilful in all ^h wisdom, and endowed with ⁱ knowledge, and ^j understanding science, and such as had ^k ability to stand in the king's ^l palace; and that he should teach them the ^{m n} learning and the ^{o p q} tongue of the ^{r s} Chāl-de'āns. **5** And the king appointed for them a daily ^t portion of the ^{u v} king's dainties, and of the ^w wine which he ^x drank, and that they should be nourished three years; that at the end

telligent in science, BEHR. such . . . ability—strong, BEHR. stand—serve [as pages], MARTI; serve, BEHR. king's palace—hall of the king, BEHR. learning—script, MARTI, BEHR.; books, WR. tongue—language, WR. V. 5. a daily—[their] daily, MARTI; assigned for every day, WR. dainties—As in Syriac, *Ge. Hi. R marg. A Sanskrit word, lit. portion, specially used of presents of food offered daily to a prince, Gildemeister, Haug, La. M. Müller, &c.; table, MARTI; table-board, BEHR.; meat, R. Vs. 5, 8. the wine . . . drank—his table-wine, BEHR. V. 5. drank—was wont to drink, MARTI. and (last)—and [commanded], MARTI; and [determined], BEHR. that . . . nourished—to bring them up, BEHR. nourished—educated, MARTI. should—might, R.*

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 2. to . . . god—Omit, MARTI.

^a Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^b II Ki. 24:14; Is. 39:7.
^c Nobles, Is. 32:8.
⁴
^d See "Young Men," I John 2:14.
^e II Sam. 14:25.
^f Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
^g V. 17; ch. 9:22.
^h Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
ⁱ Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^j See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^k See v. 19.
^l Palace, Dan. 8:2.
^m Instruction, Is. 54:13.
ⁿ See v. 20.
^o Tongue, Mk. 16:17.
^p Ch. 2:4; Is. 36:11; Jer. 5:15.
^q See "Language," Neh. 13:24.
^r Chaldaea, II Ki. 24:2.
^s Ch. 2:2, 4, 5, 10; 3:8; 4:7; 5:7, 11, 30; 9:1.
⁵

^t Portion, Jer. 37:11.
^u See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^v See v. 8.
^w Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^x Drink, Hos. 4:18.

* DANIEL, BOOK OF.

Form: Prophetic Vision.

Characteristic: Symbolic Presentation of World-Powers in their Conflict with the Kingdom of God.

Source of Symbolism: Largely derived from Babylonian and Persian Lore.

Design. To comfort the Oppressed People of God by holding before them the Victory of their Divine King over the World-Powers.

Language: Hebrew, ch. 1, 2:4; chs. 8-12; Aramaic 2:4-7:28.

Allusion in the N. T.—Mt. 24:15.

Outline of Contents:

Historical Introduction: Daniel and his Three Friends. Ch. 1.

Their Deportation and Settlement at the Court of Nebuchadnezzar: 1-7. Loyalty to the Law; Refusal to eat Dainties; Test; Prosperity, 8-21.

I. Daniel the Sage. Chs. 2-6.

1. Interprets Nebuchadnezzar's Dream of the Metallic Image, Ch. 2:

The King dreams and forgets the Dream—"his Chaldeans fail to restore and interpret it, 1-13. Daniel requests an Opportunity to recover and interpret it and secures it, 14-30. He succeeds.

5
a V. 19; 1 Sam. 16:22; Jer. 15:1.

6
b Kingdom of Judah, 1 Ki. 12:23.
c Ez. 14:14, 20; 28:3; Mt. 24:15.

7
d Prince, Num. 2:7.
e Vs. 3, 10, 11, 18.

f Names changed, Acts 16:18.

g Ch. 2:26; 4:8; 5:12.

h Ch. 2:49; 3:12.

8
i Daniel, Dan. 1:1.

j Purpose, Eph. 3:11.

k Heart, Acts 15:9.

l See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

m See "Unclean Food," Gen. 9:3.

n Lev. 11:47; Ez. 4:13, 14; Hos. 9:3, 4.

o King, Deut. 17:15.

p Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.

q V. 5; Ps. 141:4.

r Wine, Lev. 10:9.

s Ch. 5:4; Deut. 32:38.

t Eunuch, II Ki. 20:18.

thereof they should ^astand before the king. 6 Now among these were, of the children of ^bJū'dāh, ^cDān'qēl, Hān-ā-nī'āh, Mīsh-ā-ēl, and Āz-ā-rī'āh. 7 And the ^dprince of the eunuchs gave ^enames unto them: unto Dān'qēl he gave the name of ^fBēl-tē-shāz-zār; and to Hān-ā-nī'āh, of ^hShā'drāch; and to Mīsh-ā-ēl, of ^hMē'shāch; and to Āz-ā-rī'āh, of ^hĀ-bēd-nē-gō.

8 But ⁱDān'qēl ^jpurposed in his ^kheart that he would not ^ldefile himself with the ^oking's dainties, nor with the ^rwine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the ^teunuchs that he might

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (cont.). stand . . . king—enter the king's service, MARTI; serve the king, BEHR. V. 6. Now—And there, BEHR. of Judah—also the Judeans, MARTI. Vs. 7, 9, 10, 11, 18. prince—chief, MARTI, BEHR. V. 7. names—[other] names, MARTI. gave the name of—named, MARTI, BEHR. and to (three times)—Omit, MARTI, BEHR. of (threetimes)—Omit, MARTI, BEHR. V. 8. with (twice)—through the indulgence in, MARTI; through, BEHR. Vs. 8, 13, 15, 16. dainties—Or, meat, Var.; food, MARTI; table-dainties, BEHR.; meat, r. he—[the]king, MARTI. might—need, BEHR. V. 9. Now—But, MARTI; And, BEHR. Now God made—And God brought, Var. kindness—favour, r. V. 10. And—Yet, MARTI. fear—only fear, MARTI. V. 10. food—meat, r. V. 10. for why—Omit, MARTI, BEHR. for

not defile himself. 9 Now ^aGod made Dān'qēl to find ^vkindness and ^xcompassion in the sight of the prince of the eunuchs. 10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Dān'qēl, I ^yfear my lord the king, who hath appointed your ^zfood and your ^adrink: for why should he see your ^bfaces worse looking than the ^cyouths that are of your own age? so would ye ^dendanger my ^ehead with the king. 11 Then said Dān'qēl to ^fthe steward whom the prince of the eunuchs ^ghad appointed over Dān'qēl, Hān-ā-nī'āh, Mīsh-ā-ēl, and Āz-ā-rī'āh: 12 Prove thy ^hservants, I beseech thee, ten ⁱdays; and let them give us

. . . than—should find your faces deteriorated in comparison with, BEHR. youths—[other], MARTI; boys, BEHR. so—then, WR.; and then, BEHR. would . . . head—through you my head would be endangered, MARTI; you would have made my head guilty, BEHR. V. 11. Then—And, BEHR. Vs. 11, 16. the steward—Heb. the Melzar; probably an official title, perhaps the chief butler, Haug. (Theod. Amelsar or Amersar, treating what in the Hebrew appears to be the article, as part of the proper name). Var. V. 12. Prove—Test, MARTI, WR.: only try it with, BEHR. let them—that they, BEHR.

Var. Read.—V. 7. Abed-nego—Probably for 'Abednebo, i.e. servant of Nebo (Is. 46:1): so H. Ke. Gr. Lenormant, Fuller.

9
u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
w Job 5:15, 16; Ps. 106:46; Pr. 16:7.
x See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.

10
y Fear, Gen. 9:2.
z Food, Gen. 9:3.

a Drink, Hos. 4:18.

b Face, Is. 6:2.

c See "Young Men," I John 2:14.

d See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

e Head, Pr. 20:29.

11
f Steward, Titus 1:7.
g Heb. Ham-melzar.
g See v. 7.

12
h Servant, Ex. 21:2.
i Day, Lev. 25:8.

The Dream: Gigantic Figure, 31-35; its Interpretation, 36-45; Daniel's Reward, 46-49.

2. Daniel's Three Friends' Refusal to worship the King's Image, Ch. 3.

Nebuchadnezzar sets up an Image of Gold in the Plain of Dura, 1-7. The Three Hebrews charged with disobeying the Order to worship it, 8-12. They are cast into the Fiery Furnace, but remain unharmed, 13-23. Nebuchadnezzar releases them and praises their God, 24-30.

3. Daniel interprets Nebuchadnezzar's Dream of the Tree, Ch. 4.

Nebuchadnezzar's Proclamation, 1-3. Tells of his Dream, 4-18. Daniel's Interpretation, 19-27. Its Fulfilment: the King afflicted with Temporary Loss of Reason, 28-33. Restored to Normal Life, 34-37.

4. Daniel interprets the Handwriting on the Wall, Ch. 5.

Belshazzar's Feast, 1-4. The Writing on the Wall, 5-9. The Queen remembers Daniel, 10-12. Daniel is summoned, 13-16. He interprets the Writing, 17-28. Daniel is rewarded, 29. Babylon captured, 30, 31.

5. Daniel in the Lions' Den, Ch. 6.

Daniel promoted under Darius, 1-3. Decree Forbidding all Worship but that of the King for Thirty Days, 4-9. Daniel's Refusal to obey, 10-15. Daniel cast into the Lions' Den and spared by the Lions, 16-28. The King's Conversion and Decree to worship Daniel's God, 24-28.

II. Daniel the Seer. Chs. 7-12.

1. The Dream of the Four Beasts, Ch. 7.

a. The Four Great Beasts, 1-8. The Ancient of Days on his Throne, 9-12. The Son of Man given Authority, 13-14.

b. The Interpretation, 15-28.

2. The Vision of the Ram, the He-goat and the Little Horn, Ch. 8.

Time and Place of the Vision, 1, 2. The Ram, 3, 4. The He-goat, 5-8. The Little Horn, 9-14. The Interpretation by Gabriel, 15-27.

3. The Seventy Weeks, Ch. 9.

The Time and Occasion, 1, 2. Daniel's Prayer, 3-19. The Answer brought by Gabriel, 20-23. The Seventy Weeks decreed until the Anointed Prince, 24-27.

4. Vision of the Man with the Prediction, Chs. 10, 11, 12.

The Occasion, Time, and Place, 1-4. The Appearance of the Man, 5-9. Daniel's Fear and Strengthening, 10-17. Announcement of the Subject, 10:18-11:1. The Prediction: The Kings of Persia; their Defeat by King of Greece; the Breaking of his Kingdom, 2-4. The Kings of the South and of the North: their Conflicts, 5-19; the "Raiser of Taxes," 20; the "Vile Person," 21-30. His Desecration of the Temple and Persecution of the Saints, 31-36. His Insane Self-exaltation and Self-deification, 37-39. His Final Campaign, 40-45. Deliverance of God's People by Michael, 12:1-4. Conclusion and Application of the Lesson of the Vision, 5-13.

12
a See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
1 Or, *herbs*.
b Water, Ps.
95:5.
c Drink, Hos.
4:18.
13
d See "Face,"
Is. 6:2.
e Young Men,
I John 2:14.
f Servants, Ex.
21:2.
15
g See "Beau-
ty," Ps. 50:2.
h Ex. 23:25;
Pr. 10:22.
i Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
16
j Steward,
Titus 1:7.
k Wine, Lev.
10:9.
17
l See v. 6.
m See "Revela-
tion," Dan.
2:22.
n See "Inspi-
ration of
Prophets,"
II Ki. 17:13.
o V. 20; ch.
2:21, 23; I Ki.
3:12, 28; Job
32:8.
p Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
q See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.
r Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
s See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
t Visions, Num.
12:6.
u Ch. 2:19; 7:1;
8:1.
18
v Day, Lev.
25:8.
w See v. 5.
x King, Deut.
17:15.
y Nebuchad-
nezzar, Dan.
3:1.
2 Heb. *sail*.
z Prince, Num.
2:7.
a See vs. 3, 7.
b Eunuch,
II Ki. 20:18.

^a pulse to eat, and ^b water to
^c drink. 13 Then let our coun-
tenances be looked upon before
thee, and the ^d countenance of the
^e youths that eat of the king's
dainties; and as thou seest, deal
with thy ^f servants.
14 So he hearkened unto
them in this matter, and proved
them ten days. 15 And at the
end of ten days their counte-
nances appeared ^g ^h fairer, and
they were fatter in ⁱ flesh, than
all the youths that did eat of the
king's dainties. 16 So the ^j stew-
ard took away their dainties, and
the ^k wine that they should drink,
and gave them pulse.
17 Now as for ^l these four
youths, ^m ⁿ God gave them
^p knowledge and skill in all
^q learning and ^r wisdom: and
Dăn-žĕl had ^s understanding in
all ^t ^u visions and dreams. 18
And at the end of the ^v ^w days
which the ^x king had ^y ap-
pointed for bringing them in,
the ^z ^a prince of the ^b eunuchs
brought them in before Nĕb-
ū-chăd-nĕz-žăr. 19 And the king

Var. Read.—Vs. 12, 16. pulse—'vegetable food,' MARTI; vegetables, WR. water—only water, MARTI. V. 13. see—'shalt find good, BEHR. Vs. 13, 16. dainties—food, R. V. 14. this matter—the end, BEHR. proved—tested, WR. BEHR. V. 15. fairer—better, BEHR. fatter in flesh—more richly nourished, BEHR. youths—king's youths, WR. V. 16. So—Then, BEHR. steward—guardian, WR. took—used to take, WR. dainties—regular table food, BEHR. V. 17. Now as for—To, MARTI; omit, BEHR. skill—Omit, MARTI; insight, BEHR. all learning—every [kind] (kinds, BEHR.) of script, MARTI. BEHR. and (third)—but, BEHR. visions—all kinds of visions, BEHR. V. 18. appointed—commanded, BEHR. V. 19. And—When now, MARTI. therefore—so, WR.; and, BEHR. stood . . . king—entered the king's service [as pages], MARTI; served before the king, BEHR. V. 20. every matter—all cases, MARTI.

communed with them; and
among them all was found
none like ^c ^d Dăn-žĕl, Hăn-ă-nĭ-
ăh, Mish-ă-ĕl, and Āz-ă-rĭ-ăh:
therefore ^e stood they before the
king. 20 And in every matter
of wisdom and understanding,
concerning which the king in-
quired of them, he found them
^f ten times ^g better than all the
^h ⁱ magicians and ^h enchanters
that were in all his realm. 21
And Dăn-žĕl continued even unto
the ^j ^k first year of king ^l Ćy-rūs.
2 And in the ^m second year
of the reign of Nĕb-ū-chăd-
nĕz-žăr, Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz-žăr
* dreamed dreams; and his
ⁿ spirit was troubled, and his
^o ^p sleep went from him. 2 Then
the king commanded to call the
^q magicians, and the enchant-
ers, and the sorcerers, and the
^r Chăl-dĕ-ăns, to tell the king
his dreams. So they came in
and stood before the king. 3
And the king said unto them, I
have dreamed a dream, and my
spirit is troubled to know the
understanding—intelligence, MARTI. V.
20. magicians—lettered men, Var.;
scribes, WR.; auzurers, BEHR. en-
chanters—soothsayers, MARTI; magi-
cians, WR.; conjurors, BEHR. V. 21.
continued—remained (in such regard?),
BEHR. Chap. 2.—V. 1. And—But,
MARTI. dreamed—had, MARTI. and
(second)—so that, MARTI. went—had
fled, MARTI; brake, WR. R. Vs. 2, 27.
magicians—lettered men, Var.; scribes,
WR. enchanters—soothsayers, MARTI;
magicians, WR.; conjurors, BEHR. V. 2.
to—for to, WR.; that they, MARTI.
BEHR. tell—interpret, BEHR. So—
When now, MARTI; and, BEHR. came
in—had appeared, MARTI. stood—
placed themselves, MARTI. V. 3. And—
Omit, MARTI. have dreamed—had,
MARTI. is—was, MARTI. BEHR. to
—[with the desire to, MARTI. know—
understand, MARTI. BEHR.

Var. Read.—Vs. 20, 21. *Later addition,*
MARTI. Chap. 2.—V. 1. second—twelfth,
Ew. Her. MARTI. KAMP. PRINCE.

19
c Daniel, Dan.
1:1.
d See v. 7.
e V. 5; Gen.
41:46; I Ki.
17:1.
20
f Gen. 31:7;
Num. 14:22;
Neh. 4:12;
Job 19:3.
g Ch. 2:27, 28,
46, 48.
h See "Magic,"
Dan. 5:11.
i Ch. 2:2; 4:18;
5:7; Is. 19:3.
21
j Ch. 6:28; 10:1.
k Year, Lev.
25:8.
l Cyrus, Ez.
3:7.
1
m Ch. 1:1.
n Spirit, Job
4:15.
o Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
p Ch. 6:18;
Esth. 6:1.
2
q Vs. 10, 27; ch.
1:20; 4:6; 5:7;
Gen. 41:8; Is.
47:12, 13.
r Chaldaea,
II Ki. 24:2.

* DREAMS.—Sent from God to Abimelech—Gen. 20:3, 6. Jacob's Ladder—Gen. 28:12. Jacob's Dream of Cattle—Gen. 31:10. God came to Laban in a Dream—Gen. 31:24. Joseph's Dream—Gen. 37:5-10. Of Pharaoh's Baker and Butler—Gen. 40:5-19. Of Pharaoh—Gen. Chap. 41. The Midianite—Ju. 7:13. Solomon—I Ki. 3:5-15. Nebuchadnezzar's Dream of an Image—Dan. Chap. 2. Of a Green Tree—Dan. 4:9-18. Daniel—Dan. Chap. 7. The Lord will speak in a Dream—Num. 12:6; Job 33:14-16. Joseph—Mt. 1:20, 21; 2:13, 19, 22. Wise Men—Mt. 2:12. Pilate's

Wife—Mt. 27:19. Vanity of Dreams—Job 20:8; Ps. 73:20; Eccl. 5:3; Is. 29:7, 8; Jer. 23:28; Zech. 10:2. And your Men shall dream Dreams—Joel 2:28; Acts 2:17.

Appearances.—Gen. 12:7; 17:1; 18:1; 26:2, 24; 32:24-30; 35:9, etc., are Instances of Miraculous Appearances, made to Persons in Normal Condition. Dreams and Visions seem to be employed in Scripture often as synonymous, but strictly speaking a Communication by Dream is to One asleep; by Vision to One in a Rapt or Supernormal Condition while awake. See "Appearances of God"—Gen. 1:1. "Visions"—Num. 12:6.

4

1 Or, in Aramaic.
 a See "Syria," Gen. 25:20.
 b Language, Neh. 13:24.
 c Ch. 3:9; 5:10.
 d Ch. 2:4-7, 28 is in Aramaic.
 e V. 7; ch. 4:7.
 f Servants, Ex. 21:2.
 g See "Interpretation," I Cor. 12:10.

5

3 Or, *The word is gone forth from me.*
 g See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 h V. 12; ch. 3:29; Ez. 6:11.
 i House, Deut. 24:10.

6

j Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
 k V. 48; ch. 5:7, 16, 29.
 l Reward, Rev. 2:10.
 m Honor, Mal. 1:6.

8

n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 4 Aram, *buy the time.*
 5 Or, *the word is gone forth from me: that if &c.*

9

o See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
 p Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
 q Ch. 3:15; Esth. 4:11.
 r Law, Deut. 31:24.
 s Lying, Lev. 19:11.
 t Deception, Gen. 37:31.
 u Words, Pr. 15:23.

dream. 4 Then spake the Chäl-dē-ānš to the king ¹ in the ^a Šyṛ-ī-ān ^b language, ^{c2} O king, live for ever: ^d tell thy ^e servants the dream, and we will show the ^f interpretation. 5 The king answered and said to the Chäl-dē-ānš, ³ The thing is gone from me: if ye make not known unto me the dream and the interpretation thereof, ye shall be ^g cut in pieces, and your ⁱ houses shall be made a dunghill. 6 But if ye show the dream and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me ^j gifts and ^k rewards and great ^m honor: therefore show me the dream and the interpretation thereof. 7 They answered the second time and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will show the interpretation. 8 The king answered and said, I ⁿ know of a certainty that ye would ⁴ gain time, because ye see ⁵ the thing is gone from me. 9 But if ^o ye make not known unto me the ^p dream, there is but ^q ^r one law for you; for ye have prepared ^s ^t lying and corrupt ^u words to speak before me, till

Var. Rend.—V. 4. spake—answered, MARTI. to the . . . language—to the king; (Aramaic), Lenormant, (= that which follows is in Aramaic; cf. Ezra 4:7. From this point to the end of ch. 7 the language of the original is Aramaic), Var.; to the king in Aramaic, BEHR. MARTI, WR. live—mayest thou live, MARTI. show—tell [thee], MARTI. interpretation—meaning, MARTI. Vs. 5, 8. The . . . me—The thing is assured of me, Pesh. A.E. He. Nö. Kau. a Persian word; The command is gone forth from me, Ge. Hā. R. marg.; From me firm is the word, WR.; The word on my part is proclaimed, MARTI; The word on my part stands firm, BEHR. V. 5. make not known—know not to tell, MARTI. made—turned into, MARTI, BEHR. V. 6. show (twice)—know to reveal, MARTI. gifts and—various, MARTI. rewards—presents, MARTI, BEHR. V. 7. They—Then they, MARTI. and (second)—so, BEHR. the interpretation—what it means, MARTI. V. 8. would gain—[only] seek to, MARTI; are buying, WR. V. 9. But if—If then, Var.; that if, BEHR.; For if, MARTI. make not known—know not to tell, MARTI. there . . . for—infallibly falls the verdict upon, BEHR. law—sentence, MARTI. for (second)—and, BEHR. prepared . . . me—agreed to lie and deceive me, MARTI; agreed with one another to speak lying and cor-

rupt words before me, WR. time—times, MARTI; and I shall—that I might, MARTI; so I will, BEHR. know—recognize, MARTI, BEHR. can—will, Var. interpretation—meaning, MARTI. V. 10. The—Then the, MARTI. before—Omit, MARTI. earth—terra firma, MARTI, BEHR. can—could, MARTI. show . . . matter—give the desired information, MARTI, BEHR. forasmuch—because, Var. BEHR. king . . . ruler—great and mighty king, BEHR. such a thing—a thing like this, WR. BEHR. magician—lettered man, Var.; augurer, BEHR.; scribe, WR. enchanter—magician, WR.; conjuror, BEHR.; soothsayer, MARTI. V. 11. rare—hard, Var.; difficult, MARTI; too difficult, BEHR. flesh—mortal men, MARTI, BEHR. to destroy—have executed, MARTI. V. 13. So—When now, MARTI; And, BEHR. went—had gone, MARTI. and . . . slain—to slay the wise men, MARTI. and (second)—Omit, MARTI. they . . . companions—Daniel and his companions were nigh, BEHR. sought—sought [also], MARTI. be slain—slay them, MARTI. V. 14. returned answer—turned, MARTI. guard—executioners, WR.; bodyguard, BEHR. Vs. 15, 20. answered—commenced, MARTI.

the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall ^v know that ye can show me the interpretation thereof. 10 The ^w Chäl-dē-ānš answered before the ^x king, and said, There is ^y not a ^a man upon the ^b earth that can show the king's matter, forasmuch as no king, ⁶ lord, or ruler, hath asked such a thing of any ^c magician, or ^e enchanter, or Chäl-dē-ān. 11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is no other that can show it before the king, except the ^d ^e gods, whose ^f dwelling is not with ^g flesh. 12 For this cause the king was ^h ⁱ angry and very furious, and commanded to ^j destroy all the ^k wise men of ^l Bāb-š-lōn. 13 So the decree went forth, and the wise men were to be ^m slain; and they sought ⁿ Dān-š-ēl and his ^o companions to be slain.

14 Then Dān-š-ēl returned answer with ^p counsel and ^q prudence to ^r Ā-ri-ōch the ^s captain of the king's ^t guard, who was gone forth to slay the wise men of Bāb-š-lōn; 15 he answered and said to Ā-ri-ōch the king's

Var. Read.—V. 4. in . . . language—an Aramaic (gloss), MARTI. WR.

v Is. 41:23.

10

w Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
 x King, Deut. 17:15.
 y Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
 z See v. 27.
 a Man, Gen. 2:7.
 b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 c Or, be he never so great and powerful, hath &c.
 e See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.

11

d See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 e Ch. 5:11; Gen. 41:39.
 f Ex. 29:45; Is. 57:15.
 g Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

12

h Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 i V. 5; ch. 3:13, 19; Ps. 76:10.
 j See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 l Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

13

m See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 n Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
 o See ch. 1:7.

14

p Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
 q Prudence, Eph. 1:8.
 r See v. 24.
 s Captain, Num. 2:3.
 t See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.

15
a Captain,
Num. 2:3.
b Ch. 3:22.
c See vs. 1-12.
d Daniel, Dan.
1:1.

16
e Ch. 1:19.
1 Or, *give him*
time, (might).
2 Or, *that he*
f Interpretation,
I Cor. 12:10.

17
g See ch. 1:6.

18
h See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.

i See "Inspiration
of Prophets,"
II Ki. 17:13.
j V. 23; Esth.
4:15, 16; Is.
37:4; Jer.
33:3; Ez.
36:37. [25:6.

k Mercy, Ps.
l Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.
m Ch. 9:9.

n Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
o See "Provi-
dence of God,"
Gen. 1:1.

p Gen. 18:28;
Mal. 3:18.

19 [12:6.
q Vision, Num.
r Ch. 1:17; 7:2,
7:13; Num.
12:6; Job
33:15, 16.

s Night, Ps. 19:2.
t Blessing,
Gen. 12:3.

20
u Ps. 103:1, 2;
113:1, 2.

v Name, Acts
16:18.

w Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.

x See "Knowl-
edge of God,"
Gen. 1:1.

21
y V. 9; ch.
7:25; Ps.
31:15. [8:22.

z Seasons, Gen.
a Ch. 4:17, 32;
Job 12:18;
Ps. 75:6, 7.

b Sovereignty of
God, Gen. 1:1.

c I Ki. 3:9, 10;
4:29; Jas. 1:5.

d Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

a captain, Wherefore is the decree so ^b urgent from the king? Then ^Āri-ōeh made the ^c thing known to ^d Dān-ḡēl. 16 And ^e Dān-ḡēl went in, and desired of the king that he would ¹ appoint him a time, ² and he would show the king the ³ interpretation.

17 Then Dān-ḡēl went to his house, and made the thing known to ^g Hān-ā-nī-āh, Mish-ā-ēl, and Āz-ā-rī-āh, his companions: 18 that they would ^h ⁱ ^j desire ^k ^l ^m mercies of the God of ⁿ heaven concerning this secret; that Dān-ḡēl and his companions should ^o not perish with the rest of the wise men of Bāb-ḡ-lōn. 19 Then was the secret revealed unto Dān-ḡēl in a ^p ^q vision of the ^r night. Then Dān-ḡēl ^t blessed the God of heaven. 20 Dān-ḡēl answered and said, ^u Blessed be the ^v name of God for ever and ever; for ^w wisdom and might are his. 21 And he ^x changeth the times and the ^y seasons; he ^z ^a ^b removeth kings, and setteth up kings; he giveth ^c wisdom unto the wise, and ^d knowledge to

Var. Rend.—V. 15. captain—the powerful one, BEHR. Wherefore—Why, BEHR. the decree so urgent—this strict decree [issued], MARTI. urgent—harsh, Var. BEHR. Then—As now, MARTI. made—had made, MARTI. V. 16. And —Omit, MARTI. in—in [to the Palace], MARTI. appoint him—a grant him, MARTI. and (last)—that then, MARTI. and [that], WR.; in order to, BEHR. and he would—and in order [that] he might, WR. show—tell, WR.; give, MARTI. V. 17. Then—Thereupon, MARTI. V. 18. that—[and directed] that, MARTI. desire—petition, MARTI; implore, BEHR. Daniel . . . perish—they should not destroy Daniel and his companions, WR.

them that have understanding; 22 he ^{*} revealeth the ^e deep and secret things; ^f he knoweth what is in the ^g darkness, and the ^h ⁱ light dwelleth with him. 23 ^j I ^k thank thee, and ^l praise thee, O thou God of my ^m ⁿ ^o fathers, who hast ^p given me ^q ^r wisdom and might, and hast now made known unto me what we ^s desired of thee; for thou hast made known unto us the ^t ^u ^v king's matter. 24 Therefore Dān-ḡēl went in unto ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o

26
a Vs. 3-7; 4:18.

27
b Vs. 2, 10, 11; ch. 5:7, 8.
c See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.

28
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Vs. 22, 45; Gen. 40:8; 41:16.
f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
g Ch. 10:14; Gen. 49:1; Is. 2:2; Mic. 4:1.
h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i Visions, Num. 12:6.
j Ch. 4:5.
k Head, Pr. 20:29.
l Bed, Deut. 3:11.

29
m See "Mind," Job 38:36.

30
n Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
o Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
p See vs. 1-9, 28.
q Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
r Ch. 1:17; Gen. 41:16.
s See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
t Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
u Is. 45:3.
v King, Deut. 17:15.
w Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.

shāz-zār, Art thou able to make known unto me the ^a dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof? 27 Dān-^l ĩel answered before the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded can neither ^b wise men, ^c enchanters, ^c magicians, nor ^c soothsayers, show unto the king; 28 but there is a ^d ^e God in ^f heaven that revealeth secrets, and he hath made known to the king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār what shall be in the ^g latter ^h days. Thy dream, and the ⁱ ^j visions of thy ^k head upon thy ^l bed, are these: 29 as for thee, O king, thy ^m thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, * what should come to pass hereafter; and he that revealeth secrets hath made known to thee what shall come to pass. 30 But as for ⁿ me, this secret is not ^o ^p re-

Var. Rend.—V. 26 (cont.). able—[indeed] able, MARTI; in position, BEHR. have seen—had, MARTI. V. 27. demanded—demanded [to know], MARTI. neither—no, MARTI, BEHR. enchanters—soothsayers, MARTI; conjurers, BEHR; magicians, WR. magicians—scribes, WR. nor—or, MARTI; omit, BEHR. soothsayers—astrologers, Var. MARTI, WR. BEHR. show—make known, MARTI, BEHR. V. 28. Thy—with thy, MARTI. upon—[which thou hadst] upon, MARTI. are these—it is thus, MARTI; this it is, BEHR. V. 29. as for—To, MARTI, BEHR. thy—Omit, MARTI, BEHR. into thy mind—Omit, BEHR. V. 30. as for me—Omit, BEHR. but (second)—but [only], MARTI. (last)—Omit, BEHR. know—know

vealed to me for any ^q ^r wisdom that I have more than any ^s living, but to the intent that the ^t interpretation may be ^u made known to the ^v ^w king, and that thou mayest ^x know the ^y thoughts of thy ^z heart.

31 Thou, O king, ^a ^b sawest, and, behold, a great ^c image. This image, which was mighty, and whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the aspect thereof was ^d terrible. 32 As for this image, its ^e head was of fine ^f gold, its ^g breast and its ^h arms of ⁱ silver, its belly and its thighs of ^j brass, 33 its ^k ^l legs of ^m iron, its ⁿ ^o feet part of iron, and part of ^p clay. 34 Thou sawest till that a ^q ^r ^s ^t stone was cut out ^u without ^v hands, which smote the image upon its feet that were of iron and clay, and

about, MARTI; understand, BEHR. V. 31. sawest—didst look before thee, MARTI; hadst a vision, BEHR. behold—before thine eyes, MARTI. image—statue, MARTI. which—Omit, MARTI. BEHR. mighty—great, MARTI, BEHR. whose—its, MARTI, BEHR. excellent—extraordinary, MARTI, BEHR. stood—istood, MARTI, BEHR. aspect—look, Var. V. 32. As . . . head—The head of this image, MARTI; This is its image: the head, BEHR. Vs. 32-34. its—his, WR. n. v. 32. fine—pure, MARTI, BEHR. V. 34. sawest—hast seen, BEHR. was cut out—was torn loose, MARTI; had torn itself loose, BEHR. without—and not by, BEHR; without [the aid of human], MARTI. smote—struck, MARTI. of—partly of, MARTI. clay—partly of clay, MARTI.

x Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
y Ps. 139:2; Amos 4:13.
z Heart, Acts 15:9.

31
a See "Dreams," Dan. 2:1.
b See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
c Images, I Ki. 15:13.
d Ch. 7:7; Is. 25:3-5; Hab. 1:7.

32
e V. 38; ch. 4:22, 30.
f Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
g See v. 39.
h Arms, Ju. 15:14.
i Silver, Job 22:25.
j Brass, Josh. 22:8.

33
k Legs, Ps. 147:10.
l See v. 40.
m Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
n Feet, Gen. 18:4.
o See vs. 41-43.
p Clay, Rom. 9:21.

34
q Stone, Ex. 34:1.
r See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
s See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t See vs. 44, 45.
u Ch. 8:25; Zech. 4:6.
v Hands, Gen. 16:12.

* **PROPHECY: Nature of Prophecy. It is One Person's Speaking for Another.**—Illustrated by Aaron speaking for Moses—Ex. 7:1, 2; cf. 4:16. Especially it is Man's Speaking for God—Deut. 18:18; II Chr. 36:15, 16; Is. 45:21; Jer. 20:7-9; 23:22; Ez. 3:17-19; Dan. 9:22; Amos 3:7, 8; Jonah 1:2; Hag. 1:13.

Source of Prophecy.—Not the Prophet's Private Interpretation of the Times, but given of God—Num. 12:6; I Ki. 22:14; Jer. 19:14; Amos 3:8; 7:15; Lu. 1:67; II Pet. 1:20, 21.

Delivery of Prophecy.—To the Masses—Jer. 19:14; Ez. 33:31; Amos 5:1; 7:10; Hag. 2:2-4. To Individuals—I Ki. 20:13, 22, 39-42; Amos 7:14-17; Hag. 2:21-23. Committed to Writing—Ex. 17:14; Is. 8:1, 2, 16, 30; Jer. 30:2; 36:1-4, 17, 18, 32; 45:1; 51:60; Dan. 12:4, 9; Rev. 1:11, 19; 21:5.

Material of Prophecy.—Prediction—Gen. 41:25; 49:1; Deut. 18:22; Num. 24:16, 17; I Ki. 11:29, 39; Is. 42:9; Jer. 28:9; Dan. 2:45; Rev. 1:1, 19; 22:6. Warnings—Ex. 3:18; Deut. 18:19; Is. 58:1; Jer. 1:16, 17; 26:6; Ez. 33:7-9. Religious Instruction—Deut. 31:19, 21, 22; Is. 1:18; 2:3; Jer. 32:33. Moral Exhortation—Is. 1:2-6, 16, 17; 3:10, 11; Jer. 25:4-6; Hos. 4:1-14; 6:5. Political or Practical Advice—II Sam. 7:5; 2:25; I Ki. 1:11-14; II Ki. 6:12, 21, 22; 14:25; Is. 7:3, 4; 37:21, 33; Jer. 27:1-15. Promotion of an Enterprise—Ez. 6:14; Hag. 1:2-11. Interpretation of Current Events—Joel 1:2; 2:27; Hag. 1:5, 6, 9-11; 2:15-19. Revealing Hidden Things—Gen. 40:8; II Ki. 6:12; 7:1, 2; Is. 48:6; Dan. 2:19, 22, 23;

8:16-25; Mt. 26:68. Blessings—Gen. 9:26, 27; 27:27-29, 40; 49:3-27; Num. 23:9, 20-24; 24:7-9, 17-19; Lu. 2:29-32. Promises—II Sam. 7:8-17; Is. 2:2-4; Jer. 2:1, 2, 4; Hos. 4:1; Joel 2:31, 32; 3:18-21; Amos 3:1; Hag. 2:6-9; Zech. 13:1; Mal. 3:1. Threats and Judgment—I Ki. 13:21, 22; II Sam. 12:10-12; Is. 1:20, 24-31. Doom of Cities and Nations: *Babylon*—Is. 13:1-22; 21:1-10; Jer. 25:12-14. *Assyria*—Is. 14:24-27. *Damascus*—Is. 17:1; Jer. 49:23-27; Amos 1:3-5; Zech. 9:1. *Philistia*—Is. 14:29-31; Jer. 47:1-7. *Arabia*—Is. 21:13-17. *Egypt*—Is. 19:1-22; 20:3, 4; Jer. 46:13-26; Ex. 29:1-16, 19, 20; 30:4, 6; 32:32. *Moab*—Is. 15:1; 16:14; Jer. 48:1-42. *Ammon*—Jer. 49:1-6; Ez. 21:28-32; 25:2-11; Amos 1:13-15; Zeph. 2:8, 9. *Edom*—Is. 21:11, 12; Jer. 49:7-22; Ez. 25:12-14; 35:1-15; Amos 1:11, 12; Ob. 1-21. *Tyre*—Is. 23:1-18; Jer. 25:22; 47:4; Ez. 26:2; 28:24; Amos 1:9, 10; Zech. 9:2-4. *Jerusalem*—Is. 22:1-14; Jer. 26:18; 9:11; Mic. 3:12. *Judah*—Jer. 1:15-18; 4:16; 7:30-34; 13:9-14, 19; 20:4, 5; 21:4-10; Ez. 8:1, 18; Hos. 5:10; 6:4; Amos 2:4-5.

Characteristics of Prophecy.—Usually fragmentary or limited in scope—I Cor. 13:9; Heb. 1:1. Connected with *one* Times of Utterance—e. g., Gen. 3:14-19; I Sam. 13:13-14; 7:10-17; and very often. Usually conditional, expressed—Is. 55:6, 7. Or unexpressed—e. g., Jonah 3:5-10. For General Principle, see Jer. 18:1-12. Conditions based on *Jehovah's Character*—Joel 2:12-14; Jonah 4:2, 11. Some are unconditional, mostly Messianic Utterances—e. g., II Sam. 7:14-

^a Ps. 2:9; Is. 60:12.

^b Ps. 1:4; Is. 17:13; 41:15, 16; Hos. 13:3.

^c Chaff, Job 21:18.

^d Summer, Gen. 8:22.

^e Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:27.

^f Wind, Job 27:21.

^g Ps. 37:10, 36.

^h See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

ⁱ See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.

^j See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^k Images, I Ki. 15:13.

^l Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

^m Is. 2:2; Mic. 4:1.

ⁿ *Or, rock.*
Earth, Gen. 2:1.

^o See vs. 1-3.

^p Dreams, Dan. 2:1.

^q Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.

^r Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.

^s See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.

^t King, Deut. 17:15.

^u Is. 47:5; Jer. 27:6, 7; Ez. 26:7.

^a brake them in pieces. 35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken in pieces together, and became ^b like the ^c chaff of the ^d summer ^e threshing-floors; and the ^f wind carried them away, so that ^g no place was found for them: ^h ⁱ and the stone that smote the ^k image became a great ^l ^m mountain, and filled the whole ⁿ earth.

36 This is the ^o ^p dream; and we will tell the ^q interpretation thereof before the king. 37 'Thou, O king, art ^s ^t ^u king of kings, unto whom the ^v ^w God of ^x heaven hath given the kingdom, the ^y power, and the strength, and the ^z glory; 38 and wheresoever the ^a children of ^b men dwell, the ^c ^d ^e beasts of the ^f field and the ^g birds of the

Var. Rend.—V. 35. so that—and BEHR.; that. WR. place—trace. MARTI. BEHR. for—of, MARTI. BEHR. that smote—which had smashed. BEHR. V. 36. tell—[immediately] lay. MARTI. V. 37. art—thou, MARTI; omit. BEHR. the kingdom—royalty. MARTI. BEHR. glory—honor. MARTI. BEHR. V. 38. birds—fowls, WR. r. of—under. MARTI. heavens— heaven. MARTI. WR. BEHR. r. V. 39. thee—thine, MARTI. another—[after it] another. MARTI. of—which is of, MARTI. V. 40. And—Then, MARTI. the—a,

heavens hath he given into thy hand, and hath made thee to rule over them all: thou art the ^h ⁱ ^j head of ^k gold. 39 And after thee shall arise ^l ^m another kingdom inferior to thee; and another third kingdom of ⁿ brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth. 40 And the ^o fourth kingdom shall be strong as ^p iron, forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things; and as iron that crusheth all these, shall it break in pieces and crush. 41 And whereas thou sawest the ^q feet and toes, part of ^r potters' ^s clay, and part of iron, it shall be a divided kingdom; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with ^t miry clay. 42 And as the toes of the feet were part of

MARTI. BEHR. be—arise, MARTI. Vs. 40. all, forasmuch—because. BEHR. V. 40. subdueth—demolisheth, BEHR. these—those, BEHR.; those [kingdoms], MARTI. V. 41, 43. whereas—that, BEHR. V. 41. sawest (*twice*)—hast seen, BEHR. it—[it means] it, MARTI. but—yet, MARTI. of—something of, BEHR. strength—firmness, BEHR. Vs. 41, 43. miry—loamy, BEHR. V. 42. And—And [that], MARTI. as—Omit, BEHR. were—are, BEHR.

Var. Read.—V. 40. and . . . crusheth —A gloss, MARTI.

^v See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^w Ch. 4:25, 32.
^x Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^y Ps. 62:11.
^z Glory, Ps. 7:5.

38
^a See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
^b Man, Gen. 2:7.
^c Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
^d Animals, Gen. 2:20.
^e Ch. 4:21, 22;
^f Ps. 50:10, 11.
^g Field, Num. 20:17.
^h Birds, Gen. 9:2. [20:29].
ⁱ Head, Pr.
^j See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29. [31-34].
^k See vs. 1-9.
^l Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

39
^l See "Persia," II Chr. 36:20.
^m See "Media," Esth. 1:3.
ⁿ Brass, Gen. 22:8.

40
^o See "Rome," John 11:48.
^p Iron, I Chr. 22:3.

41
^q Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^r See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19. [9:21].
^s Clay, Rom. 2:8.
^t *Or, earthenware.*

16; Is. 55:3; Acts 13:34. Often for Posterity—Deut. 18:18, 19; 31:19, 24-29; I Cor. 10:11; I Pet. 1:10-12. Rarely dates Future Events—e. g., II Chr. 36:21; Jer. 25:11; 29:10; cf. Dan. 9:2. Exceeds in Value Other Gifts—I Cor. 14:1-5.

Form of Prophecy.—Public Addresses—I Sam. 12:6-17; Is. 1:4-20; Jonah 3:4. Object Lessons—I Ki. 18:38; Is. 8:1-4; Jer. 27:1-8; Is. 17:5-23; Hos. 3:1-5. (See Prophet's Use of Emblems—II Ki. 17:6.) Historical Illustrations—Ju. 6:7-10; Ez. 17:11-16; Hos. 11:1-4; Nah. 3:8; Hag. 2:5; Zech. 1:5, 6; Mt. 24:37, 38; II Pet. 2:5. Poetry (the Following and Many Other Prophecies have Poetic Form in the Original Language)—Gen. 9:25-27; 49:2-27; Ps. 2:7-9; 110:4-7; Is. 52:13-53:12; 61:1-9. Dramatic Composition—e. g., Ps. 24:7-10; 91:1-16; Is. 21:6-11; 63:1-6. Allegory or Parable—e. g., Is. 5:1-7; Ez. 17:1-24; 20:49; 24:3-14; Zech. 1:8-11, 18, 21; 2:1-5; 3:1-5; 4:2-14; Gal. 4:21-31.

Fulfillment of Prophecy.—Many fulfilled in Short Time—Gen. 40:12-14, 18-22; 41:25-36, 47-56; Josh. 6:26; I Sam. 13:32; I Ki. 16:34; 20:13-21; II Ki. 2:10-14; 14:25; 15:12; 23:16; Acts 11:28; 21:11, 27-36. Many fulfilled in Christ. See Note on Gen. 3:15. Some to be fulfilled after Christ's Ascension—Acts 3:21. Others to be fulfilled at the End of the World—Dan. 12:2; Mt. 24:30, 31, 40, 41; 25:31-46; Jas. 5:2, 29; I Cor. 15:22-25; I Thess. 4:14-17; II Thess. 1:9, 10; II Pet. 3:10-13; Rev. 20:11. Fulfillments a Confirmation of Prophecy—I Sam. 2:34; cf. 4:11; I Ki. 13:3-6; 18:37-39; II Ki. 7:1-18; 19:32-37; Jer. 28:15-17.

Christ in Prophecy.—As Seed of the Woman—Gen. 3:15. As Abraham's Seed—Gen. 22:17; Gal. 3:8, 16. As David's

Seed—II Sam. 7:12-16; Ps. 89:35-37; Mt. 22:42-45. As King—I Chr. 17:12, 14; Ps. 2:6; 45:6; 110:1, 2; Is. 9:7; 16:5; 55:3, 4; Jer. 30:9; Ez. 37:24; Dan. 7:14. As Priest—Ps. 110:4; Ez. 21:26, 27; Zech. 3:5, 8; 6:12, 13. As Prophet—Deut. 18:15-19; As Shepherd—Is. 40:11; Ez. 24:23, 24; 37:24. As Judge—Is. 11:3, 4; 16:5; Ps. 110:6; Mic. 4:3. As Servant of Jehovah—Is. 52:13; 49:5, 6; 53:11. As a Sufferer—Is. 52:14, 15; 53:3-12; Zech. 13:7. As Son of God—II Sam. 7:14; Ps. 2:7. As a Redeemer—Job 19:25; Is. 59:20. As the Anointed—Ps. 2:2; Is. 61:1. As the Branch—Is. 11:1-5; Jer. 23:5; 33:15; Zech. 3:8; 6:12, 13. See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.

Man in Prophecy.—Gen. 1:26-30; Job 8:20; Ps. 8:4-8; 144:3, 4; Heb. 2:5-18.

Church in Prophecy.—As Jehovah's People—Ps. 47:9; 87:5, 6; 110:3; Jer. 31:33, 34; Dan. 7:27; Hos. 2:23; Mic. 4:2-5; Zech. 13:9; 2:11. As a Kingdom—Ps. 145:13; Is. 9:7; Dan. 2:45; 4:3; 7:27. As the Redeemed—Ps. 107:2; Is. 35:9, 10; 62:12; 51:11.

World in Prophecy.—Nations in Unity under Jehovah—Ps. 22:27; 67:7; 82:8; Is. 19:23; 2:2-4; 56:6-8; Mic. 4:1-2. World's Blessing—Gen. 22:18; Is. 11:9; Jer. 3:19; 4:21; Acts 3:25; Gal. 3:8, 16, 29. World's Conquest—Ps. 2:8, 9; 65:2; 110:5, 6; Is. 66:18, 19; Jer. 3:17; 16:19. World judged—Ps. 58:11; 82:8; 110:6; Is. 66:23, 24; Jer. 25:31; Joel 3:2, 12-15; Mic. 4:3; Mt. 25:31, 32. World's Salvation—Is. 45:22; 49:6; 52:10. New Heavens and New Earth—Is. 65:17; 66:22; Rom. 8:21, 22; II Pet. 3:13; Rev. 21:1, 2. See "Prophecies"—II Ki. 17:13. "Revelation"—Dan. 2:22.

^a Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
^b Clay, Rom. 9:21.
^c See vs. 1-15, 36.
¹ Or, brittle.
² Or, earthenware.
³ Or, by.
^d Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^e See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
⁴⁴
^f Vs. 28, 37.
^g Is. 9:6, 7.
^h Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^j Ch. 4:3, 34; 6:26; 7:14, 27; Ps. 145:13; Ez. 37:25; Mic. 4:7.
^k Vs. 34, 35; Ps. 2:9; Is. 60:12.
⁴⁵
^l Stone, Ex. 34:1.
^m See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
^o Ch. 8:25.
^p Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^q Brass, Josh. 22:8.
^r Silver, Job 22:25.
^s V. 29; Deut. 10:17; II Sam. 7:22; Ps. 48:1; Jer. 32:18, 19; Mal. 1:11.
^t Gen. 41:28, 32.
^u See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^v Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
^w Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
⁴⁶
^x King, Deut. 17:15.
^y Ch. 8:17.
^z Face, Is. 6:2.
^a Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^b Ch. 3:5, 7; Acts 10:25; 14:13; Rev. 19:10; 22:8.
^c Daniel, Dan. 1:1.

^a iron, and part of ^b clay, so ^c the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly ¹ broken. 43 And whereas thou sawest the iron mixed with ² miry clay, they shall mingle themselves ³ with the ^d seed of ^e men; but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron doth not mingle with clay. 44 And in the days of those kings shall the ^f God of heaven ^g set up a ^h ⁱ kingdom which shall never be destroyed, nor shall the sovereignty thereof be left to another people; but it shall ^k break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. 45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that a ^l stone was cut out of the ⁿ mountain ^o without ^p hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the ^q brass, the clay, the ^r silver, and the gold; the ^s great God hath made known to the king what ^t ^u shall come to pass hereafter: and the ^v dream is certain, and the ^w interpretation thereof sure.

46 Then the ^x king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār ^y fell upon his ^z face, and ^a ^b worshipped ^c Dān-ḡ-ḡl, and commanded that they

Var. Rend.—V. 42 (*cont.*), so—[it means], MARTI. broken—fragile, MARTI. V. 43. they . . . they—[it means] in spite of intermingling through marriage, they, MARTI. even—Omit, BEHR. V. 44. the sovereignty . . . left—'his' sovereignty shall not pass over, MARTI. thereof—Omit, BEHR. but—Omit, MARTI. BEHR. consume—annihilate, MARTI. BEHR. and (*last*)—but, MARTI. BEHR. it—*itself*, MARTI. BEHR. V. 45. Forasmuch—because, BEHR. sawest—hast seen, BEHR. was cut out—was torn loose, MARTI; tore itself loose, BEHR. without—not by, BEHR.; without (the aid of human), MARTI. that—Omit, BEHR. the—A, WR. MARTI. BEHR. sure—credible, BEHR. V. 46. worshipped—bent very low before, MARTI. an . . . odors—present and incense, BEHR. V. 47. Of a—it is, MARTI. BEHR. your—the your, MARTI. BEHR. the (*second*)

should offer an ^d oblation and ^e ^f sweet odors unto him. 47 The king answered unto Dān-ḡ-ḡl, and said, Of a ^g truth ^h your God is the ⁱ ^j God of ^k gods, and the ^l Lord of kings, and a ^m revealer of secrets, seeing thou hast been able to reveal this secret. 48 Then the king ⁿ made Dān-ḡ-ḡl great, and gave him many great ^o gifts, and made him to rule over the whole ^p province of ^q Bāb-ḡ-ḡl-lōn, and to be ^r ^s chief governor over all the ^t ^u wise men of Bāb-ḡ-ḡl-lōn. 49 And Dān-ḡ-ḡl requested of the king, and he ^v appointed ^w Shā-drāch, ^w Mēš-shāch, and ^w Ā-bēd-nē-gō, over the affairs of the province of Bāb-ḡ-ḡl-lōn: but Dān-ḡ-ḡl ⁴ was in the ^x ^y gate of the king.

3 *Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār the king made an ^z ^a image of ^b gold, whose height was three-score ^c cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dū-rā, in the ^d province of Bāb-ḡ-ḡl-lōn. 2 Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār the king sent to gather together the ^e satraps, the deputies, and the governors, the ^f judges, the ^g treasurers, the

—Omit, MARTI, WR. seeing—because, BEHR. V. 48. made—showed, MARTI. great—great honors, MARTI. to rule—a commander, BEHR. chief governor—chief of the deputies, Var. V. 49. Daniel requested of—upon the request of Daniel, MARTI, BEHR. and he—Omit, MARTI, BEHR. but—and, BEHR. was . . . gate—(himself, MARTI.) remained at the court, MARTI, BEHR. Chap. 3.—V. 1. cubits (*twice*)—ells, BEHR. MARTI. set it up—caused it to be erected, BEHR. V. 2. Then—And, BEHR. sent to gather—had gathered, BEHR. sent—sent [messengers], MARTI. Vs. 2, 3. judges—generals, Haug; magistrates, Hl. Pu. BEHR.; arch-astrologers, Ew. (*Sense very doubtful*).

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 1. Prefix, In the eighteenth (twenty-eighth, Ew.) year, Sept. Theod.

^d Offering, Gen. 22:2.
^e Lev. 26:31.
^f See "Smelling," I Cor. 12:17.

⁴⁷
^g Truth, John 14:6.
^h Ch. 3:15; 4:25.
ⁱ One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
^j Ch. 11:36; Deut. 10:17; Ps. 136:2, 3.
^k See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^l Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

⁴⁸
ⁿ V. 6; ch. 5:16, 29; Gen. 41:39-43.
^o Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
^p Ch. 3:1, 12, 30.
^q Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^r Governor, Neh. 8:9.
^s Ch. 5:11.
^t See v. 27.
^u Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

⁴⁹
^v Ch. 3:12.
^w Ch. 1:7.
^x Or, at the king's court.
^y Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
^z Esth. 2:19, 21; Amos 5:15.

1
^z Images, I Ki. 15:13.
^a Ch. 2:31; Is. 46:6; Jer. 16:20; Hab. 2:19.
^b Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^c Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
^d V. 30; ch. 2:48.

2
^e Vs. 3, 27; ch. 6:1-7.
^f Or, chief sooth-sayers.
^g See "Treasury," Jer. 38:11.

*NEBUCHADNEZZAR.—Invades Judah; makes Jehoiakim Tributary—II Ki. 24:1. Carries Jehoiakim to Babylon—II Chr. 36:5-7; Dan. 1:1. 2. Takes Jerusalem and Spoils—II Ki. 24:10-16; I Chr. 6:15; II Chr. 36:6, 7, 10; Jer. 39:1, 11; 52:4, 12, 28, 29, 30; Ezra 1:7; 2:1; 5:12, 14. Makes Zedekiah King—II Ki. 24:17; II Chr. 36:10. Takes Jews Captive—II Ki. 24:28; Jer. Chap. 39; I Chr. 6:15; Ezra 1:7; 2:1; 5:12; Mt. 1:11, 17. Conquers Pharaoh—II Ki. 24:7; Jer. 46:2. Kind Treatment of Jeremiah—Jer. 39:11-14. Invades Tyre—

Ez. 29:18. Invades Egypt—Jer. 46:13, 26. Descendants of—Ez. 29:18. Great Power—Is. 14:4-14; Jer. 27:6; 37:1; 39:5; 50:23; 51:34; Ez. Chap. 26; Dan. 1:18; 5:18, 19. Dreams interpreted by Daniel—Dan. Chaps. 2 and 4. Makes Golden Image—Dan. Chap. 3. Insane, restored to Throne and acknowledges God—Dan. Chap. 4. Takes Kedar and Habor—Jer. 49:28, 30. Makes War against Israel—Jer. 21:2. Defeated by Israel—Jer. 57:2; Neh. 7:6; Esth. 2:6.

Prophecies concerning—Jer. 21:2-7; 22:25; 24:1; 25:1, 9;

²
1 Or, *lawyers*.
a Images, I Ki.
15:13.

³
b Governors,
Neh. 8:9.
c Treasurers,
Jer. 38:11.

⁴
d Cry, Lu. 18:7.
e Ch. 4:14; Is.
40:9; 58:1;
Rev. 18:2.
f V. 7; ch. 4:1;
6:25.
g Nations, Gen.
10:32.
h Language,
Neh. 13:24.

⁵
i Vs. 7, 10, 15.
j See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
k Harp, I Ki.
10:12.
2 Or, *bagpipe*.
l Ch. 2:46.
m See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
n Worship, Mt.
4:10.

counsellors, the ¹sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the ^aimage which Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār the king had set up. ³Then the satraps, the deputies, and the ^bgovernors, the judges, the ^ctreasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār had set up. ⁴Then the herald ^dcried ^ealoud, To you it is commanded, ^fO peoples, ^gnations, and ^hlanguages, ⁵that at what time ye ⁱhear the sound of the ^jcornet, flute, ^kharp, ^lsackbut, ^mpsaltery, ⁿdulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye ¹fall down and ²worship the golden image that Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār the king hath set up; ⁶and whoso falleth not

Var. Rend.—V. 2. counsellors—judges, *Haug, M. Muller*, BEHR. sheriffs—lawyers, *Ge. Ke. Pu. Zo.* (*Sense very doubtful*). V. 3. rulers—[other] rulers, MARTI. V. 4. Then—And, BEHR. aloud—with might, BEHR. V. 5. that at what—forthwith, BEHR. Vs. 5, 7, 10, 15. cornet—horn, MARTI, BEHR. harp—zither, MARTI. sackbut—harp, MARTI; lute, BEHR. psaltery—harp, BEHR. Vs. 5, 10, 15. dulcimer—symphony (*name of a Greek musical instrument, probably a kind of bag-*

pipe, *Ge. Hi. Ew. Zo. Ke. Schr.*), dulcimer—bagpipe, MARTI, BEHR. Vs. 5, 7, 10, 15. kinds—[other] kinds, MARTI. music—music-[al instruments], MARTI. V. 6. the same hour—as soon, BEHR. V. 7. Therefore—On that account, BEHR. V. 8. Wherefore at that time—Immediately upon this, MARTI. certain—Omit, BEHR. brought accusation—*Lit.* ate the morsels of (an Aramaic idiom signifying to slander; cf. Job 19:22), *Var.* V. 9. answered—commenced, MARTI. answered and—Omit, BEHR.

⁸Wherefore at that time certain ⁷*Chāl-dē-ānš came near, and ¹brought accusation against the ²Jews. ⁹They answered and said to ³Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār the ⁴king, ⁵O king, live for ever. ¹⁰Thou, O king, hast ⁶made a decree, that every ^aman that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, shall ^bfall down and worship the

pipe, Ge. Hi. Ew. Zo. Ke. Schr.), dulcimer—bagpipe, MARTI, BEHR. Vs. 5, 7, 10, 15. kinds—[other] kinds, MARTI. music—music-[al instruments], MARTI. V. 6. the same hour—as soon, BEHR. V. 7. Therefore—On that account, BEHR. V. 8. Wherefore at that time—Immediately upon this, MARTI. certain—Omit, BEHR. brought accusation—*Lit.* ate the morsels of (an Aramaic idiom signifying to slander; cf. Job 19:22), *Var.* V. 9. answered—commenced, MARTI. answered and—Omit, BEHR.

24:36, 44, 50; 25:13; 26:45; Mk. 14:41; Lu. 7:21; 10:21; 12:39, 46; 22:14, 53; John 2:4; 4:21, 23; 5:25, 28; 7:30; 8:20; 12:23; 13:1; 16:32; 17:1; 19:27; Acts 3:1; I Cor. 4:11; 15:30; Rev. 3:3.

DURATION OF TIME: Half an Hour.—Silence—Rev. 8:1. One Hour: Surprise—Dan. 4:19. Watching—Mt. 26:40; Mk. 14:37; Lu. 22:59; Gal. 2:5. Two Hours: Cried Out—Acts 19:34. Three Hours: Sapphira—Acts 5:7.

Jewish Reckoning from 6 A.M.—Third Hour (9 A.M.)—Mt. 20:3. Sixth and Ninth (12 M., 3 P.M.)—Mt. 20:5. Eleventh (5 P.M.)—Mt. 20:6, 9, 12. Sixth to Ninth (12 M. to 3 P.M.)—Mt. 27:45, 46. Third (9 A.M.)—Mk. 15:25. Sixth until Ninth (12 M. till 3 P.M.)—Mk. 15:33, 34; Lu. 23:44. Third (9 A.M.)—Acts 2:15. Ninth (3 P.M.)—Acts 3:1; 10:3, 30. Sixth (12 M.)—Acts 10:9. Third of Night (9 P.M.)—Acts 23:23.

Roman Reckoning from Midnight.—Tenth Hour (10 A.M.)—John 1:39. Sixth (6 P.M.)—John 4:6. Seventh (7 P.M.)—John 4:52. Sixth (6 A.M.)—19:14.

Figurative Time or Day.—I Cor. 8:7; Rev. 3:10; 11:13; 14:7. Allotted Experience—Mk. 14:35; John 12:27; 16:21. One Hour—Rev. 9:15; 17:12.

† **FURNACE: Three Kinds.**—Oven for baking Bread—Gen. 15:27; Ex. 8:3; Lev. 24:7; 9:11; 13:35; 26:26; Neh. 3:11; 12:38; Mt. 6:30; Lu. 12:28.

Smelting Furnace.—Gen. 19:28; Ex. 9:8, 10; Dan. Ch. 3.

Crucible.—Ps. 12:6; Pr. 17:3; 27:21.

Figurative.—Egypt a Furnace—Deut. 4:20; I Ki. 8:51; Jer. 11:4; Sinai—Ex. 19:18. Affliction—Lam. 5:10. Refine—Is. 31:9; 48:10; Ez. 22:18, 20, 22; Mal. 3:2, 3. To destroy Wicked—Mal. 4:1; Mt. 13:42, 50, 52; Hos. 7:4, 6, 7; Rev. 1:15.

27:6, 8, 20; 28:3, 11, 14; 29:1, 3, 21; 32:1, 28; 34:1; 35:11; 42:10, 11.

* **HOUR.**—Ancients had no minutes, hence hour may mean "a few minutes" or "immediately." ("The Hebrews had terms for the days in relation to one another: the previous evening, yesterday, to-morrow, the day before yesterday. But they did not divide the days into hours until late; in fact, the custom long persisted of counting by portions of the day.

The term **שָׁעָה** (in derivation = 'moment,' movementum) meant an 'instant,' or a longer, but still very brief, interval of time, the chief idea being suddenness or rapid passage.

שָׁעָה 'hour' is Aramaic (Dan. 3:6) and is common in Syriac and in later Hebrew. Originally it denoted any small interval of time and was only gradually fixed to what we call an 'hour' (Driver). The hours of the Mishna differed in duration, as they were reckoned as $\frac{1}{2}$ of the actual day. Earlier than the division of the day into hours was the division of the night into three watches, Lam. 2:19; Ju. 7:19; Ex. 14:24; I Sam. 11:11. . . . The length of the hour varied, therefore, according to the length of the day. It was about 75 minutes long at midsummer, and hardly more than 45 at midwinter, while at the equinox it was exactly 60 minutes, like the hour in our modern custom. See Acts 19:34; 5:7; Lu. 22:59; Mt. 20:12; 26:40; Mk. 14:37."—Hastings' Bible Dictionary.—Dan. 3:6, 15; 4:33; 5:5; Mt. 8:13; 9:22; 10:19; 15:28; 17:18; 26:55; Mk. 13:11; Lu. 12:12; 20:19; 24:33; John 4:53; Acts 16:18, 33; 22:13.

Hour may mean "Opportunity" or "Set Time."—Mt.

⁶
o Vs. 11, 15, 21;
ch. 6:7.
p See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.
q Jer. 29:22;
Ez. 22:18-22;
Mt. 13:42, 50;
Rev. 9:2;
14:11.

⁸
r Chaldea,
II Ki. 24:2.
s Ch. 2:2, 10;
4:7.
t Ch. 6:12, 13;
Ezra 4:12-16;
Esth. 3:8, 9.
u The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.

⁹
v Nebuchad-
nezzar, Dan.
3:1.
w King, Deut.
17:15.
x Ch. 2:4; 5:10.
y See "Saluta-
tion," Lu.
10:4.

¹⁰
z Vs. 4-6; ch.
6:12; Esth.
3:12-14.
a Man, Gen.
2:7.
b Vs. 5, 7, 15.

10
a Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
b Images, I Ki.
15:13.
c See v. 1.

11
d See v. 6.
e Worship, Mt.
4:10.
f See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.
g Furnace,
Dan. 3:6.

12
h The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
i Ch. 2:49.
j Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
k Ch. 1:7.
l Ch. 6:13.
m See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
n See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.

13
o Anger, Pr.
15:1.
p V. 19; ch.
2:12.

14
q Purpose,
Eph. 3:11.
r V. 1; ch. 4:8;
Is. 46:1; Jer.
50:2.

15
s See "Music,"
I Chr. 6:31.
t Harp, I Ki.
10:12.
u See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
v Hour, Dan.
3:6.
w Ch. 2:47; Ex.
5:2; Is. 36:18-
20.
x God is Al-
mighty, Gen.
1:1.
y Hand, Gen.
16:12.

^a golden ^b image; 11 and whoso
falleth not down and ^d worship-
peth, shall be ^c cast into the
midst of a burning ^f fiery ^g fur-
nace. 12 There are certain
^h Jews whom thou hast ⁱ ap-
pointed over the affairs of the
province of ^j Bāb^lylōn: ^k Shā^l-
drāch, ^k Mē^l-shāch, and ^k Ā-bēd'-
nē-gō; these men, O king, have
^l not regarded thee: they ^m serve
not thy gods, nor worship the
golden image which thou hast
set up.

13 Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz^l-zār
in ^o his ^p rage and fury com-
manded to bring Shā^l-drāch,
Mē^l-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō.
Then they brought these men
before the king. 14 Nēb-ū-
chād-nēz^l-zār answered and said
unto them, Is it of ^q purpose,
O Shā^l-drāch, Mē^l-shāch, and
Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, that ye serve not
^r my god, nor worship the golden
image which I have set up? 15
Now if ye be ready that at what
time ye hear the sound of the
^s cornet, ^s flute, ^s harp, ^s sackbut,
^s psaltery, and ^s dulcimer, and all
kinds of ^s music, ye fall down and
worship the image which I have
made, *well*: but if ye worship
not, ye shall be ^u cast the same
^v hour into the midst of a burning
fiery furnace; and ^w x who is that
god that shall deliver you out of
my ^y hands? 16 Shā^l-drāch, Mē^l-

Var. Rend.—V. 12. There are certain—
now there are, MARTI. certain—*Omit*.
BEHR. thee—thy command, MARTI.
V. 13. his—*Omit*. MARTI. V. 14.
answered and—began and, MARTI; *omit*.
BEHR. Is—Was, MARTI. of pur-
pose—true, BEHR.; of set purpose, *Var.*
god—gods, *Ge. Hi. Pu. Zo. Kc.* BEHR.
worship—worshipped, MARTI. BEHR.
V. 15. *well*—[so is the matter ended],
MARTI; (so is it good), BEHR. worship
—worship [it], MARTI. the same hour—
immediately, MARTI. BEHR. hands—
power, MARTI; hand, BEHR. V. 17. If
... out of—If our God whom ... us,
(then, MARTI; so, BEHR.) he will de-
liver us from the burning fiery furnace,
and out of, *Hi. Zo.* MARTI. BEHR. V.
18. But—And, BEHR. we—we [even
then], MARTI. gods—god, MARTI. V.
19. *therefore*—*Omit*. MARTI. BEHR.
spake—*Omit*. MARTI. it ... heated—

shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō an-
swered and said to the king, O
Nēb-ū-chād-nēz^l-zār, ¹ we have
no need to answer thee in this
matter. 17 ² If it be *so*, our
^z God whom we serve is able to
^a deliver us from the burning
fiery furnace; and he will deliver
us out of thy hand, O king. 18
^b But if not, be it known unto thee,
O king, that ^c we will not serve
thy gods, nor worship the golden
image which thou hast set up.

19 Then was Nēb-ū-chād-
nēz^l-zār full of fury, and the form
of his ^d e visage was changed
against Shā^l-drāch, Mē^l-shāch,
and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō: *therefore* he
spake, and commanded that
they should heat the furnace
^f seven times more than it was
wont to be ^g heated. 20 And
he commanded certain ^h mighty
men that were in his ⁱ army to
^j bind Shā^l-drāch, Mē^l-shāch,
and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, *and* to cast
them into the burning fiery fur-
nace. 21 Then these ^k men
were bound in their ^l breeches,
their ^m tunics, and their ^m man-
tles, and their *other* garments,
and were ⁿ cast into the midst of
the burning fiery furnace. 22
Therefore because the ^o p king's
commandment was ^q urgent, and
the furnace exceeding hot, the
flame of the fire slew those men
that took up ^r Shā^l-drāch, Mē^l-

there was cause for it, *Var.*; than they had
seen it heated, BEHR. wont—wont [at
other times], MARTI. V. 20. And—Also,
MARTI. certain mighty men—some of
the strongest men, MARTI; men, strong
men, BEHR. bind—fetter, BEHR. and
—in order to, MARTI. BEHR. Vs. 21, 27.
breeches—*So Aq. Theod. Symm. Jer. Ge.*
(*alt.*) *Ev. (doubtful philologically, La.)*;
cloaks, *AE. Ge. Levy*; undergarments,
MARTI. BEHR.; hosen, *WR. r.* V. 21.
tunics—shoes, *SEPT.*; coats, BEHR.;
hats, *TARG. MARTI. other—Omit*.
BEHR. V. 22. Therefore—On that ac-
count, BEHR. urgent—so strict, MARTI;
sharp, BEHR. took—had brought,
MARTI. BEHR.

16
1 Or, *we are not
careful.*

17
2 Or, *Behold,
our God &c.
Or, If our God
whom we serve
be able to de-
liver us, he will
deliver us from
... and out of
thy hand, O
king.*
z Job 5:19; Ps.
27:1, 2; Is.
26:3, 4; Jer.
1:8; 15:20, 21.
a Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.

18
b V. 28; Josh.
24:15; I Ki.
19:14, 18; Is.
51:12, 13.
c See "Faithful-
ness," I Cor.
4:17.

19
d See "Face,"
Is. 6:2.
e Is. 52:14;
Lam. 4:8.
f Seven, Gen.
2:7.
g See "Heat,"
Lu. 12:55.

20
h See "Sol-
diers," Ju.
20:10.
i See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
j See vs. 23-25.

21
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l See v. 20.
m See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
3 Or, *turbans.*
n See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.

22
o King, Deut.
17:15.
p Nebuchad-
nezzar, Dan.
3:1.
q Ch. 2:15; Ex.
12:33.
r V. 12; ch. 1:7.

* MANTLE.—Song of Sol. 5:7; Heb. 1:12. Ruth's.—Ruth
3:15. Elijah's.—I Ki. 19:13, 19; II Ki. 2:8, 13, 14. Of
Wanton Women.—Is. 3:22.

23

a V. 12; ch. 1:7.
b Fire, Lev.
10:2.
c Furnace,
Dan. 3:6.

24

d Astonish-
ment, Jer.
25:9.
e Ch. 4:19.

25

f See "Mira-
cles," Mk.
16:17.
g Ps. 91:3-9; Is.
43:2.
h Sons of God,
Gen. 6:2.
i See "Idola-
try," Lu.
19:4.
j Jer. 1:8, 19;
15:21; Ez.
34:10.

26

k Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
l Aram. *door*.
m Servant, Ex.
21:2.
n V. 17; ch. 4:2.
o See "Names
of God," Gen.
1:1.
p Deut. 4:20;
I Ki. 8:51;
Jer. 11:4.

27

q See v. 2.
r Governor,
Neh. 8:9.
s Is. 43:2; Heb.
11:34.
t Body, Num.
25:8.
u Hair, II Sam.
14:26.
v Head, Pr.
20:29.

shāeh, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō. 23 And these three men, ^aShā'-drāeh, Mē'-shāeh, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, fell down bound into the midst of the burning ^bfiery ^cfurnace.

24 Then Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz'zār the king was ^dastonished, and rose up in haste: he spake and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king. 25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, ^ewalking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the aspect of the fourth is like a ^fson of the ^ggods. 26 Then Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz'zār came near to the ^hmouth of the burning fiery furnace: he spake and said, Shā'-drāeh, Mē'-shāeh, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, ye ⁱservants of the ^jMost High God, come forth, and come hither. Then Shā'-drāeh, Mē'-shāeh, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō ^kcame forth out of the midst of the fire. 27 And the ^lsatraps, the deputies, and the ^mgovernors, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, that the ⁿfire had no power upon their ^obodies, nor was the ^phair of their ^qhead singed, neither were their

Var. Rend.—V. 23. And—But, MARTI. fell down bound—were thrown into it fettered, BEHR. V. 24. astonished—astounded, WR. r. spake—began, MARTI. and said—Omit, BEHR. Vs. 24, 27, counsellors—Rather, councillors, Pu.; ministers, MARTI. V. 24. Did—Have, BEHR. bound—fettered, BEHR. V. 25. Lo—Omit, MARTI. loose—freely, MARTI; unchained, BEHR. walking—Add, about, MARTI, BEHR. and (second) . . . hurt—without any hurt [is noticeable] on them, MARTI; and no hurt is on them, BEHR. aspect—look, Var. a son . . . gods—So He. Zo. Ke. Rose, Fuller, BEHR.; or, a son of God (i.e. an angel, Job 1:6; cf. v. 28.), Hi. Ew. V. 26. hither—Omit, WR. V. 27. being gathered—gathered, BEHR.; came, MARTI. saw—and saw, MARTI, BEHR. had—had had, BEHR. passed—come, BEHR. V. 28. Prefix, then, MARTI, BEHR. spake—began, MARTI. Blessed—Praised, MARTI, BEHR. trusted—trusted [only],

^rbreeches changed, nor had the ^ssmell of fire passed on them.

28 Nēb-ū-ehād-nēz'zār spake and said, ^tBlessed be the ^uGod of Shā'-drāeh, Mē'-shāeh, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, who hath ^vsent his ^wangel, and delivered his servants that ^xtrusted in him, and have ^ychanged the king's ^zword, and have ^ayielded their bodies, that they might ^bnot serve nor ^cworship any god, except their own God. 29 Therefore ^dI make a decree, that every people, ^enation, and ^flanguage, which speak anything amiss against the ^gGod of Shā'-drāeh, Mē'-shāeh, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, shall be cut in pieces, and their ^hhouses shall be made a dung-hill; because there is no other ⁱgod that is able to ^jdeliver after this sort. 30 Then the king ^kpromoted Shā'-drāeh, Mē'-shāeh, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō in the province of ^lBāb'ly-lōn.

* **4** ^mNēb-ū-ehād-nēz'zār the ⁿking, ^ounto all the peoples, ^pnations, and languages, that dwell in all the ^qearth: ^r^a^bPeace be multiplied unto you. 2 It hath seemed good unto me to show the ^csigns and wonders that the ^dMost High God hath wrought toward me. 3 How great are his ^esigns! and how mighty are his

MARTI. changed—disobeyed, MARTI, BEHR. word—command, MARTI. V. 29. Therefore . . . decree—And, on my part, a decree is issued, BEHR. decree—Add, (herewith), MARTI. every—Add, [one of whatever], MARTI. which—who, MARTI. amiss—slanderingly, MARTI; irreverently, BEHR. made—changed into, MARTI, BEHR. after this sort—so [wonderfully], MARTI; as this one, BEHR. sort—manner, WR. V. 30. promoted—cause to prosper, BEHR. add, to high positions, MARTI. Chap. 4.—V. 1. Peace . . . unto—May it be well with, MARTI. V. 2. show—make known, MARTI, BEHR. V. 3. How . . . wonders—His signs, how great are they! and his wonders, how mighty are they! BEHR.

Var. Read.—V. 23. Sept. has here a long insertion, consisting of a prayer supposed to have been uttered by Azariah, and the 'Song of the three children,' otherwise known as the Benedicite, Var.

^v See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
^w Smelling, I Cor. 12:17.

28

^x Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^y V. 15; ch. 2:47.
^z Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^a V. 25; ch. 6:22; Ps. 34:7, 8; Is. 37:36; Acts 5:19; 12:7.
^b Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
^c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^d Ps. 22:4, 5; Is. 26:3, 4.
^e Ezra, 6:11.
^f Words, Pr. 15:23.
^g See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^h See vs. 16-18.
ⁱ See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
^j Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^k See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

29

^l Ch. 6:26.
^m Nations, Gen. 10:32.
ⁿ Languages, Neh. 13:24.
^o House, Deut. 24:10.
^p Ch. 2:5; Ezra 6:11.
^q One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
^r Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

30

^s V. 12; ch. 2:49.
^t Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

1

* Ch. 3:31 in Aram.
^u Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
^v King, Deut. 17:15.
^w Ch. 6:25.
^x Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^z Ch. 6:25; Ezra 4:17.
^a Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^b See "Salutation," Lu. 10:4.

2

^c Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^d Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
^e Vs. 17, 24, 25, 32, 34; ch. 3:26.
^f God, Gen. 1:1.

3

^g Ch. 6:27; Ps. 77:19; 105:27; Is. 25:1.

3
a Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

4
* Ch. 4:1 in Aram.
b Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
c Rest, Heb. 4:4.
d House, Deut. 24:10.
e Ps. 30:6; Is. 47:7, 8.
f Palace, Dan. 8:2.

5
g Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.
i See "Mind," Job 38:36.
j Ch. 2:29.
k Or, *imaginations*.
l Bed, Deut. 3:11.
m Visions, Num. 12:6.
n Vs. 10, 13; ch. 2:28.
o Head, Pr. 20:29.

6
o Ch. 2:2; Gen. 41:8.
p Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
q Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
r Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.

7
s See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
t Ch. 2:10, 27; 5:7.
u Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
v Ch. 2:7; Is. 44:25; Jer. 27:9, 10.

8
w Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
x Name, Acts 16:18.
y Ch. 1:7; 2:26; 5:12.
z Ch. 3:14.
a See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
b Spirit, Job 4:15.
c Vs. 9, 18; ch. 5:11, 14.
d Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

9
e Ch. 1:20; 2:48; 5:11.
f Ch. 2:47; Ez. 28:3.
g Ch. 2:4, 5; Gen. 41:15.

wonders! his ^a kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation.

* 4 ^b I, Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār, was at ^c rest in my ^d house, and ^e flourishing in my ^f palace. 5 I saw a ^g dream which made me ^h afraid; and the ⁱ ^j thoughts upon my ^k bed and the ^l visions of my ⁿ head troubled me. 6 Therefore made I a decree to ^o bring in all the ^p wise men of ^q Bāb-ŷ-lōn before me, that they might make known unto me the ^r interpretation of the dream. 7 Then came in the ^s ^t magicians, the ^u enchanters, the ^v "Chāl-dē' ānš, and the ^w soothsayers; and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the ^x interpretation thereof. 8 But at the last ^y Dān-ŷ-ēl came in before me, whose ^z name was ^a Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, according to the name of ^b ^c my god, and in whom is the ^d ^e spirit of the ^f holy gods: and I told the dream before him, *saying*, 9 O Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, ^g master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and ^h no secret troubleth thee, ⁱ tell me the visions of

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). is . . . generation [—endureth] to the remotest generations, MARTI. is—[endureth], BEHR. V. 4. was at rest—dwelt without care, MARTI; lived tranquilly, BEHR. flourishing—enjoyed life, MARTI; happily, BEHR. V. 5. I saw — Then I had, MARTI; I have seen, BEHR. made me afraid—startled me, MARTI, BEHR. thoughts—presentations, BEHR.; *add.* [which harassed me], MARTI. troubled—terrified, MARTI; frightened me, BEHR. V. 6. Therefore . . . decree—And on my part was given a decree, BEHR. in—*Omit*, BEHR. Vs. 7, 9. magicians—scribes, WR.; lettered men, Var.; augurers, BEHR. V. 7. enchanters—magicians, WR.; soothsayers, MARTI; conjurers, BEHR. soothsayers—astrologers, MARTI, WR. BEHR. V. 8. But—And, BEHR. came in—appeared, MARTI. was—*is*, MARTI, BEHR. and—(a man) BEHR. in . . . gods—who is filled with the divine spirit, MARTI. told—*laid*, MARTI. *saying*—*Omit*, MARTI. V. 9. because . . . thee—thou who as I know art filled with a divine spirit, MARTI. troubleth—is too difficult for, MARTI; is hidden before, BEHR. tell me—*hear*, MARTI, THEOD. and (*last*)—and tell me [then],

my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof. 10 Thus were the visions of my head upon my bed: I saw, and, behold, a ^h ⁱ tree in the midst of the ^j earth; and the height thereof was great. 11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof ^k reached unto ^l heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth. 12 The ^m leaves thereof were ⁿ ^o fair, and the ^p fruit thereof much, and in it was ^q food for all: the ^r ^s ^t beasts of the ^u field had ^v ^w shadow under it, and the ^x ^y birds of the heavens dwelt in the branches thereof, and all ^z flesh was fed from it. 13 I saw in the ^a visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a ^b ^c watcher and a ^d ^e holy one came down from heaven. 14 He ^f cried ^g aloud, and said thus, ^h Hew down the tree, and cut off its ⁱ branches, shake off its leaves, and scatter its fruit: let the ^j beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from its branches. 15 Nevertheless ^k leave the stump of its roots in the earth, even with a band of ^l iron and ^m brass, in the tender ⁿ grass of the field; and let it be wet with the ^o dew of heaven:

MARTI. V. 10. Thus were—And (are as follows), BEHR. Vs. 10, 13. saw—looked, MARTI; had a vision, BEHR. V. 10. a—there was a, MARTI. great—extraordinarily great, MARTI; considerable, BEHR. V. 11. The . . . strong—great was the tree and stupendous, BEHR. height—top, MARTI. the sight thereof—the branches (?) thereof, MARTI; its circumference, BEHR. V. 12. food—meat, R. had shadow—were sheltering, WR.; rested, MARTI; sought shade, BEHR. birds—fowls, WR. R. heavens—heaven, WR. MARTI, BEHR. R. dwelt—were dwelling, WR.; nestled, MARTI. fed—being fed, WR. V. 13. and, behold—how at once, MARTI. watcher—wakeful one, WR.; messenger, BEHR. one—watchman, MARTI. came—stepped, MARTI. BEHR. V. 14. aloud—with might, BEHR. said—commanded, MARTI. thus—so, BEHR. Vs. 14, 15. its—his, WR. R. V. 15. Nevertheless—But, BEHR. Vs. 15, 23. even—but, Var. V. 15. in—in the midst of, MARTI. tender grass—green, MARTI, BEHR. of the—*Omit*, MARTI.

10
h Trees, Mt. 7:17.
i V. 20; Ez. 31:3-6.
j Earth, Gen. 2:1.

11
k Vs. 21, 22; Deut. 9:1.
l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

12
m Leaf, Ez. 47:12.
n See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
o Ez. 31:7.
p Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
q Food, Gen. 9:2.
r Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
s Animals, Gen. 2:20.
t Jer. 27:6; Ez. 31:6.
u Field, Num. 20:17.
v Shadow, Col. 2:17.
w Lam. 4:20.
x Birds, Gen. 9:2.
y Mt. 13:32; Lu. 13:19.
z Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

13
a Vs. 5, 10; ch. 7:1.
b See "Watchman," Neh. 4:9.
c See vs. 17, 23.
d Ch. 8:13; Deut. 33:2; Ps. 89:7.
e See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.

14
f Cry, Lu. 18:7.
g Ch. 3:4.
h V. 23; Ez. 31:10-14; Mt. 3:10; 7:19; Lu. 13:7-9.
i Branches, John 15:5.
j V. 12; Ez. 31:12, 13.

15
k Job 14:7-9.
l Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
m Brass, Josh. 22:8.
n Grass, Gen. 37:2.
o See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

- 15
a See v. 32.
- 16
b See "Dreams," Dan. 2:1.
c See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
d Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
e Heart, Acts 15:9.
f See vs. 32, 33.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Seven, Gen. 2:2.
i Vs. 23, 25, 32; ch. 7:25; 11:13.
j I Chr. 29:30.

- 17
k Sentence, II Cor. 1:9.
l See v. 13.
m Or, matter.
n See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
p Ps. 9:16;
q Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
r V. 25; ch. 5:18, 19; Jer. 27:5-7.
s Ch. 11:21; I Sam. 2:8.

- 18
s Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
t Kings, Deut. 17:15.
u Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
v Ch. 1:7.
w Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
x Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
y V. 7; ch. 5:8, 15; Gen. 41:8.
z See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
a See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.
b Spirit, Job 4:15.
c See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
d See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
e See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

- 19
f The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.
g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
h Ch. 7:15, 28; 8:27; 10:16, 17; Jer. 4:19.
i Vs. 4, 5; I Sam. 3:17.

and let his portion be with the ^a beasts in the grass of the earth: 16 ^{b c d} let his ^e heart be ^f changed from ^g man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let ^{h i} seven times ^j pass over him. 17 The ^k sentence is by the decree of the ^l watchers, and the ^m demand by the word of the holy ones; to the intent that the ⁿ living may ^o know that the ^p Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and ^q giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the ^r lowest of men. 18 This ^s dream I, ^t king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār, have seen; and thou, O ^{u v} Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, declare the ^w interpretation, forasmuch as all the ^{x y z} wise men of my ^a kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation; but thou art able; for the ^{b c} spirit of the ^d holy ^e gods is in thee.

19 Then Dān-ḡēl, whose name was Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, was stricken ^f dumb for a while, and his ^{g h} thoughts troubled him. The king answered and said, Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, ⁱ let not the dream, or the interpretation, trouble thee. Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār answered and

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (cont.). let his—have, BEHR. portion—lot, MARTI; part, BEHR. in—on, MARTI. BEHR. grass—plants, MARTI. V. 16, let . . . man's—let his human heart be taken from him, MARTI; His heart shall be changed for him so that it is no more a human heart, BEHR. let—shall be, BEHR. let (third)—shall, BEHR. times—seasons, MARTI. V. 17. The . . . watchers—the intelligence rests upon the decree of angels, BEHR. and . . . word—and the matter is a word, BEHR.; and [thus is] the command, MARTI. to the intent—thus, BEHR. ruleth in—hath power over, MARTI. BEHR. giveth—can give, MARTI. setteth . . . men—what is low among men is set over it, BEHR. setteth—can set, MARTI. nen—Add, [for a ruler], MARTI. V. 18, and—but, MARTI. declare the interpretation—tell me what it means, MARTI. the (first)—its, BEHR. forasmuch—because, BEHR. the (last)—thee—thou art filled with the divine spirit, MARTI. V. 19, stricken dumb—astonied, WR. n. terror stricken, MARTI. BEHR. for a while—a moment, MARTI. BEHR. troubled him—made him alarmed, MARTI; made him frightened, BEHR. The—But the, MARTI. Then the, BEHR. answered—began, MARTI. trouble—terrify, MARTI.

said, ^{i k} My lord, the dream be to them that ^l hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to ^m thine ⁿ adversaries. 20 The ^{o p q} tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto ^r heaven, and the sight thereof to all the ^s earth; 21 whose ^t leaves were ^u fair, and the ^v fruit thereof much, and in it was ^w food for all; under which the ^{x y} beasts of the ^z field dwelt, and upon whose ^a branches the ^{b c} birds of the heavens had their habitation: 22 it is ^{d e} thou, O king, that art grown and become strong; for thy ^f greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy ^{g h} dominion to the end of the earth. 23 And whereas the king saw a ⁱ watcher and a holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, ^j Hew down the tree, and destroy it; nevertheless leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a ^k band of ^l iron and ^m brass, in the tender ⁿ grass of the field, and let it be wet with ^o the ^p dew of heaven; and let his ^q portion be with the beasts of the field, till ^r seven times pass over him; 24 this is the interpre-

frighten, BEHR. My—O, MARTI. be—[have reference], MARTI. the interpretation thereof—what it means, MARTI. V. 20, sawest—hast seen, BEHR. grew . . . strong—was great and mighty, BEHR. whose—and whose, BEHR. height—top, MARTI. heaven—the heaven, WR. BEHR. the sight thereof—whose circumference, BEHR. sight—branches, MARTI (?). to—over, BEHR. all—the all ends of, MARTI. V. 21, much—plentiful, MARTI; numerous, BEHR. food—meat, WR. n. upon—in, MARTI. BEHR. had their habitation—nestled, MARTI. V. 22, grown . . . strong—great and mighty, BEHR. for thy—whose, BEHR. grown—Add, [always greater], MARTI. and (last)—as, BEHR. V. 23, whereas—that, BEHR. saw—hath seen, BEHR. watcher—wakeup one, WR.; holy watcher, MARTI; messenger, BEHR. a—indeed a, BEHR. and saying—who hath spoken, BEHR. saying—commanding, MARTI. destroy it—chop it in pieces, MARTI. nevertheless—but, BEHR. even with—and indeed in, BEHR. the tender grass of the—the midst of the green, MARTI; in the green of, BEHR. his portion be—him share the food, MARTI; have his part, BEHR. Vs. 23, 25, times—seasons, MARTI. V. 24, is the interpretation—means, MARTI.

- i See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
k V. 24; ch. 10:16; II Sam. 18:31; I Ki. 18:7.
l Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
m II Sam. 18:32; Jer. 29:7.
n Enemies, Job. 31:29.

- 20
o See vs. 10-12, "Visions," Num. 12:6.
p Tree, Mt. 7:17.
r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
s Earth, Gen. 2:1.

- 21
t Leaf, Ez. 47:12.
u See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
v Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
w Food, Gen. 9:3.
x Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
y Animals, Gen. 2:20.
z Field, Num. 20:17.
a Branches, John 15:5.
b Birds, Gen. 9:2.
c Mt. 13:32; Lu. 13:19.

- 22
d Ch. 2:37, 38; II Sam. 12:7.
e See "Nebuchadnezzar," Dan. 3:1.
f Ch. 5:18, 19.
g Jer. 27:6, 7.
h See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.

- 23
i See vs. 13, 17.
j See vs. 14, 15; Ez. 31:10-14; Mt. 3:10; 7:19; Lu. 13:7-9.
k Bands, Zech. 11:7.
l Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
m Brass, Josh. 22:8.
n Grass, Gen. 37:2.
o See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
p See v. 16.

- 24
 a See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
 b Job 40:11, 12; Ps. 107:40.
 25
 c V. 33; ch. 5:21.
 d Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
 e Vs. 2, 17; Ps. 83:18; Jer. 27:5.
 f Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

- 26
 g Vs. 15, 23.
 h Tree, Mt. 7:17.
 i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 j V. 31; ch. 2:18, 19, 28, 37, 44.

- 27
 k Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 l Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
 m Gen. 41:33-37.
 n Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
 o See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
 p Pr. 28:13; Is. 55:6, 7; Ez. 18:21, 22.
 1 Or, *redeem*.
 q Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 r Righteousness, Pr. 24:4.
 s Ps. 41:1-3; Is. 58:6, 7, 10.
 t Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
 u The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
 2 Or, as otherwise read, *a healing of thine error*.
 v I Ki. 21:29; Jonah 3:9.

- 28
 w See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
 x Num. 23:19; Zech. 1:6.

- 29
 y II Pet. 3:9.
 z Month, Gen. 7:11.
 3 Aram, upon.
 a Palace, Dan. 8:2.
 b Babylon.
 II Ki. 25:13.

- 30
 c Hab. 2:4.
 d See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
 e V. 20; ch. 5:20, 21; II Chr. 2:5, 6; Is. 10:8-11; 37:24, 25.

tation, O king, and it is the decree of the ^a Most High, which is ^b come upon my lord the king: 25 that thou shalt be ^c driven from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and thou shalt be made to eat grass as ^d oxen, and shalt be wet with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee; till thou know that the ^e Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will. 26 And whereas they commanded to ^g leave the stump of the roots of the ^h tree; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have ⁱ known that the ^j heavens do rule. 27 Wherefore, O ^k king, let ^m my ⁿ counsel be acceptable unto thee, and ^o ^p break off thy ^q sins by ^r righteousness, and thine iniquities by ^s showing 'mercy to the ^u poor; if there may be ² a ^v lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 All this ^w ^x came upon the king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'zār. 29 At the end of ^y twelve ^z months he was walking ³ in the royal ^a palace of ^b Bāb-ŷ-lōn. 30 The king spake and said, Is not this ^c great Bāb-ŷ-lōn, which ^d ^e I have built for the royal

Var. Rend. — V. 25. driven—thrust out, BEHR.; ostracized, MARTI. made to eat—given, MARTI. BEHR. grass—green fodder, MARTI. oxen—cattle, MARTI. ruleth in—hath power over, BEHR. V. 26. whereas—that, BEHR. they commanded to—it was said that they should, BEHR. of the (first)—its, WR. of (second)—which belonged to, WR. thy—(it means) thy, MARTI. be sure—remain, MARTI; remain permanently, BEHR. after that—(and shall fall back to thee) as soon as, MARTI; because, BEHR. the heavens do rule—the heaven is mighty, MARTI; lordship comes from heaven, BEHR. V. 27. Wherefore—Therefore, MARTI, BEHR. break . . . sins—make thy sins good, MARTI, BEHR. break off—Or, *redeem*, *Sept. Theod. Pesh. Vulg. AE. Ge. Ew. Hi. Zo. r marg.* by righteousness—through piety, MARTI; through good works, BEHR. righteousness—Or, *almsgiving*, *Sept. Theod. Pesh. Vulg.* by showing—through, MARTI. BEHR. if—whether, BEHR. tranquillity—[happy] tranquillity, MARTI; well-being, BEHR. V. 28. this—[this],

dwelling-place, by the might of my power and for the ⁱ glory of my majesty? 31 While the ^g ^h word was in the king's ⁱ mouth, there fell a ^j voice ^k ^l from heaven, *saying*, O king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'zār, to thee it is spoken: The kingdom is departed from thee: 32 and thou shalt be ^m driven from ⁿ men; and thy dwelling shall be with the ^o ^p beasts of the ^q field; thou shalt be made to ^r eat ^s grass as oxen; and ^t ^u seven times shall pass over thee; until thou know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will. 33 The same ^v hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'zār: and he was ^w driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his ^x body was wet with the ^y dew of heaven, till his ^z hair was grown like ^a eagles' feathers, and his ^b nails like ^c birds' claws.

34 And at the ^d end of the ^e days I, Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'zār, ^f lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine ^g understanding returned unto me, and I ^h ⁱ blessed the Most High, and I ^j praised and ^k honored him that ^l ^m liveth for ever; for his dominion is an ⁿ everlasting dominion,

MARTI. upon—over, BEHR. V. 29. At the end of—after, BEHR. he—[once] the king, MARTI. of—at, MARTI. BEHR. V. 30. The—then the, BEHR. spake—began, MARTI. and said—Omit, BEHR. power—kingdom, BEHR. glory—elevation (or, increase), MARTI; ornament, BEHR. V. 31. was—was yet, MARTI, BEHR. *saying—Omit*, MARTI, BEHR. spoken—said, BEHR.; [here-with] announced, MARTI. departed—taken, MARTI. V. 32, 33. driven—thrust out, BEHR.; ostracized, MARTI. V. 32. thou . . . eat—they shall give thee, BEHR. made to eat—given, MARTI. grass as oxen—for food green fodder as the cattle, MARTI. times—seasons, MARTI. ruleth in—hath power over, BEHR. V. 33. The same hour—Forthwith, BEHR. thing—word, MARTI. BEHR. grass—green fodder, MARTI. oxen—cattle, MARTI. feathers—feathers, BEHR. WR. claws—claws, BEHR. V. 34. days—time, BEHR.; [fixed] days, MARTI. understanding—reason, MARTI. blessed—praised, BEHR. for his—whose, MARTI, BEHR.

f Glory, Ps. 7:5.

- 31
 g Words, Pr. 15:23.
 h Ch. 5:5.
 i Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 j Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 k Vs. 13, 14, 23.
 l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

- 32
 m See vs. 15, 25.
 n Man, Gen. 2:7.
 o Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 p See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
 q Field, Num. 20:17.
 r See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 s Grass, Gen. 37:2.
 t Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 u See vs. 16, 25.

- 33
 v Hour, Dan. 3:6.
 w V. 25; ch. 5:21.
 x Body, Num. 25:8.
 y See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
 z Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
 a Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
 b See "Finger," II Sam. 21:20.
 c Birds, Gen. 9:2.

- 34
 d See vs. 16, 25, 32.
 e Day, Lev. 25:8.
 f Lifting up Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 h See "Benefits of Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
 i Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 j Praise, Ju. 5:3.
 k Honor, Mal. 1:6.
 l Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.
 m Ch. 6:26; 12:7; Ps. 102:24.
 n V. 3; Ps. 145:13; Jer. 10:10.

³⁵
^a Is. 40:17.
^b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^c Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^d See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.
^e Job 42:2; Is. 43:13.
^f God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^l Aram, *strike*.
^g Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^h Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Is. 45:9.

³⁶
^j V. 34; II Chr. 33:12, 13.
^k See "Nebuchadnezzar," Dan. 3:1.
^l Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^m Ch. 2:31.
ⁿ See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.

³⁷
^o Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^p See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^q Deut. 32:4; Ps. 33:4, 5; Is. 5:16.
^r Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
^s Truth, John 14:6.
^t Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.
^u Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^v Ch. 5:20; Ex. 18:11; Job 40:11, 12.
^w Pride, Ps. 10:2.
^x See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

¹
^y King, Deut. 17:15.
^z Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^a Esth. 1:3; Is. 22:12-14.

²
^b Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^c Silver, Job 22:25.
^d Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^e See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^f Ch. 1:2; II Ki. 24:13, 25:15; Ezra 1:7-11.
^g Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1. [21:15].
^h Father, Ex. 1:1.
ⁱ Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^j See v. 23.
^k Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

and his kingdom from generation to generation; 35 and ^a all the inhabitants of the ^b earth are reputed as nothing; and ^c he doeth according to his will in the ^d army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth; and ^e none can ^l stay his ^g hand, or say unto him, ⁱ What doest thou? 36 At the same time mine ^j understanding returned unto ^k me; and for the ^l glory of my kingdom, my majesty and ^m brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in ⁿ my kingdom, and excellent greatness was added unto me. 37 Now I, Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-ʿzār, ^o praise and extol and honor the ^p King of heaven; for ^q all his works are ^s truth, and his ways ^t justice; and those that ^v walk in ^w pride he is able to abase.

5 Bēl-shāz-ʿzār the ^y king made a great ^z feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand. 2 Bēl-shāz-ʿzār, while he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the ^b golden and ^c silver ^{d e f} vessels which ^g Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-ʿzār his ^h father had taken out of the ⁱ temple which was in ^k Jē-ru-ʿ

Var. Rend.—V. 34 (*cont.*). his (*second*)—whose, MARTI, BEHR. kingdom—Add, endures, MARTI, BEHR. from generation to generation—until the remotest generations, MARTI. V. 35. are—[alongside of him] are, MARTI. are . . . nothing—are such as not to be considered, BEHR. and (*second*)—Omit, MARTI. in—with, MARTI; on, BEHR. among—on, BEHR.; omit, MARTI. stay—Lū. strike, Var.; hinder, BEHR. stay his hand—fall into his arm (*i.e.* hinder him), MARTI. or—and, BEHR.; or dare, MARTI. V. 36. kingdom—royal throne, BEHR. for . . . me—I returned to the glory of my royal throne and my healthy appearance came to me again, BEHR. majesty—[former] majesty, MARTI. brightness—[former] brightness, MARTI. counsellors—councillors, Var.; ministers, MARTI. lords—chiefs, MARTI; mighty ones, BEHR. established—re-established, MARTI, BEHR. in—over, BEHR. excellent greatness—still greater power, MARTI, BEHR. added—granted, MARTI. V. 37. for . . . are—whose works all are truth, MARTI, BEHR. his (*second*)—whose, MARTI. ways—way, BEHR. justice—judgement, WR. R; right, BEHR. Chap. 5.—V. 1. to—for, BEHR. a . . . lords—his thousand

sā-lēm; that the king and his lords, his ^l wives and his ^m concubines, might ⁿ drink therefrom. 3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jē-ru-ʿsā-lēm; and the king and his lords, his wives and his concubines, drank from them. 4 They ^o drank ^p wine, and praised the ^q gods of gold, and of silver, of ^r brass, of ^s iron, of ^t wood, and of ^u stone.

5 In the ^v same ^w hour ^x came forth the ^y fingers of a ^z man's hand, and ^a wrote over against the ^b candlestick upon the plaster of the ^c wall of the king's ^d palace: and the king saw the ^e part of the hand that wrote. 6 Then the king's ^{f g h} countenance was changed in him, and his ⁱ thoughts troubled him; and the joints of his ^k loins were loosed, and his ^{m n} knees smote one against another. 7 The king ^o cried aloud to bring in the ^p enchanters, the ^q Chāl-dē-āns, and the ^r soothsayers. The king spake and said to the ^s wise men of ^t Bāb-ʿlōn, Whosoever shall read this writing, and show me the ^u interpretation thereof, shall

grandeas (*or*, chiefs), MARTI; his powerful ones, one thousand in number, BEHR. V. 2. he tasted the—under the influence of, MARTI. which was in—at, MARTI, BEHR. lords (*twice*)—grandeas, *or*, chiefs, MARTI; powerful ones, BEHR. Vs. 2, 3, 23. wives—princesses, Var. V. 3. were—had been, BEHR. temple—main room, MARTI; hall, BEHR. V. 4. praised—praised [thereby], MARTI. V. 5. In . . . hour—at the same moment, MARTI; forthwith, BEHR. man's hand—human hand, MARTI, BEHR. candlestick—lamp, WR. king's palace—royal banquet-hall, MARTI; hall of the king, BEHR. and (*second*)—when now, MARTI. part—outline, BEHR. V. 6. was changed in him—paled, MARTI. troubled—startled, MARTI; frightened him, BEHR. the (*second*) . . . loosed—his loins were as though disjointed, MARTI; his vertebrae were loosed, BEHR. smote . . . another—shook, MARTI. V. 7. aloud—with might, BEHR. Vs. 7, 11, 15. enchanters—magicians, WR.; soothsayers, MARTI; conjurers, BEHR. Vs. 7, 11. soothsayers—astrologers, Var. WR. MARTI, BEHR. V. 7. spake—began, MARTI. spake . . . to—enjoined, BEHR. Whosoever—Every one who, BEHR. this writing—the writing there, MARTI. show—make known to, BEHR.

^l Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^m Concubine, Gen. 16:2.
ⁿ Vs. 4, 23.

⁴
^o V. 23; Is. 42:8.
^p Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^q See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^r Brass, Josh. 22:8.
^s Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
^t Wood, Ex. 31:5.
^u Stone, Ex. 34:1.

⁵
^v Ch. 4:31, 33.
^w Hour, Dan. 3:6.
^x See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
^y Fingers, II Sam. 21:20.
^z Man, Gen. 2:7.
^a Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^b Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49.
^c Wall, Jer. 51:58.
^d Palace, Dan. 8:2.
^e See v. 24.

⁶
^f See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
^g See "Face," Is. 6:2.
^h Vs. 9, 10; ch. 7:28.
ⁱ Aram, *brightness*.
^j See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^k Loins, Is. 11:5.
^l Ps. 69:23; Nah. 2:10.
^m Knees, Is. 35:3.
ⁿ Ez. 7:17; 21:7.

⁷
^o Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^p Vs. 11, 15; ch. 4:6, 7; Is. 44:25; 47:13.
^q Chaldaea, II Ki. 24:2.
^r See "Wisdom," Ps. 111:10.
^s Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
^t Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.

^a See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
^b Vs. 16, 29; Gen. 41:42-44.
^c See "Colors," Job 3:5.
^d Chains, Ps. 149:8.
^e See "Jewels," Num. 31:51; Ez. 16:11.
^f Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^h Neck, Pr. 3:3.
ⁱ Vs. 16, 29; ch. 2:48; 6:2, 3.
^j See "Joseph," Gen. 30:24.
^k See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.

^l Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^m V. 15; ch. 2:10; 4:7; Gen. 41:8.
ⁿ Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

^o See v. 1.
^p V. 6; ch. 2:1; Job 18:11; Is. 21:2-4; Jer. 6:24.
^q Is. 13:6-8.

¹⁰
^r Queen, Esth. 2:4.
^s Words, Pr. 15:23.
^t See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
^u House, Deut. 24:10.
^v Salvation, Lu. 10:4.
^w Ch. 3:9; 6:6.

¹¹
^x See "Daniel," Dan. 1:1.
^y Man, Gen. 2:7.
^z Ch. 2:47; Gen. 41:11-15.
^a Spirit, Job 4:15.
^b Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^c V. 14; ch. 4:8, 9, 18.

be ^{a b} clothed with ^c purple, and have a ^{d e f} chain of ^g gold about his ^h neck, and shall be the ^{i j} third ruler in the ^k kingdom. 8 Then came in all the king's ^l wise men; but they ^m could not read the ⁿ writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation. 9 Then was king ^o Bēl-shāz-zār greatly ^p troubled, and his ^q countenance was changed in him, and his lords were perplexed.

10 Now the ^r queen by reason of the ^s words of the king and his lords came into the ^{t u} banquet house: the queen spake and said, ^{v w} O king, live for ever; let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed. 11 There is a ^{x y z} man in thy kingdom, in whom is the ^{a b c} spirit of the ^d holy ^e gods; and in the ^f days of thy ^g father ^h light and ⁱ understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, were found in him; and

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (cont.). have—carry, MARTI. have . . . about—the golden chain shall be laid on, BEHR. Vs. 7, 16, 29. be . . . kingdom—rule, as one of the board of three (ch. 6:2). *Hi. Evc. Zo. Kc.; similarly Ho. The word is different from that meaning 'third.' Var.;* as third shall he have power in the realm, BEHR. V. 8. they—none, MARTI. they could not—were not able to, BEHR. nor—and to, BEHR. V. 9. greatly troubled—very much startled, or, perplexed, MARTI; frightened very much, BEHR. was changed in him—grew pale, MARTI. in—upon, *Var.* perplexed—in perplexity, BEHR. V. 10. Now—When now, MARTI; *omit.* BEHR. queen—i.e. the queen-mother, *Evc. Hi. Pu. Kc.;* queen[mother], MARTI; queen-mother, BEHR. by reason of—heard of, MARTI. came—she came, MARTI. house—hall, MARTI. spake—began, MARTI. and said—*omit.* BEHR. trouble thee—frighten thee, BEHR. changed—pale, MARTI. V. 11. in . . . gods—who is filled with a holy, divine, spirit, MARTI. *I say—omit.* MARTI.

the king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār thy father, ¹ the king, *I say*, thy father, made him ⁱ master of the ^{*} magicians, enchanters, Chāl-dē-ānš, and soothsayers; 12 forasmuch as an ^k excellent spirit, and ^l knowledge, and ^m understanding, ⁿ interpreting of ^{o p} dreams, and showing of ^q dark ^r sentences, and ^s dissolving of doubts, were found in the same ^t Dān-ġēl, whom the ^{u v} king named ^w Bēl-tē-shāz-zār. Now let Dān-ġēl be called, and he will show the ^x interpretation.

13 Then was Dān-ġēl brought in before the ^{y z} king. The king spake and said unto Dān-ġēl, Art thou that Dān-ġēl, who art of the ^a children of the ^b captivity of ^c Jū-dāh, whom the king my father ^d brought out of Jū-dāh? 14 I have heard of thee, that the spirit of the ^e gods is in thee, and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom

BEHR. thy father—thy [own] father, O king, MARTI. master—chief, BEHR. magicians—lettered men, *Var.* See v. 7. V. 12. excellent—extraordinarily, BEHR.; extraordinary, lofty, MARTI. knowledge—understanding, MARTI. understanding—discrimination, MARTI. BEHR. interpreting—[the art of] interpreting, MARTI. dissolving of doubts—*Lit.* loosening of knots; so v. 16. *Var.* So WR.; solving of difficulties, BEHR. the same—*Omit.* BEHR. whom . . . Belteshazzar—whose name the king has changed into Belteshazzar, BEHR. the—[thee] the, MARTI. V. 13. Then—When now, MARTI. spake—began, MARTI. and said—*omit.* BEHR. Art . . . Daniel—Thou then art Daniel? MARTI. that—*Omit.* MARTI. BEHR. V. 14. the . . . thee—thou art filled with a divine spirit, MARTI. light—enlightenment, MARTI. BEHR. understanding—discrimination, or, prudence, MARTI. BEHR. and—even, WR. excellent—exceptional, MARTI; extraordinary, BEHR.

^d Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^e Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^f Day, Lev. 25:8.
^g Father, Ex. 21:15.
^h Light, Ps. 74:16.
ⁱ Ch. 1:17.
^l Or, *thy father*, *O king*.
^j Ch. 2:48.

¹²
^k V. 14; ch. 6:3.
^l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^m See "Mind," Job 38:36.
ⁿ Interpretation, I Ki. 12:10.
^o Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
^p See "Riddles," Ju. 14:12.
^q Darkness, Job 38:9.
^r Sentence, II Cor. 1:9.
^s See v. 16.
^t Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
^u King, Deut. 17:15.
^v Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1.
^w Ch. 1:7; 4:8.
^x See vs. 5-7.

¹³
^y See v. 1.
^z Ch. 2:25; 6:13; Ezra 4:1; 6:16, 19, 20.
^a Children, Gen. 3:16.
^b Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^c Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^d Ch. 1:1, 2.

¹⁴
^e See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

* **MAGIC.**—All the methods treated below have a relation to some belief in superhuman powers. They are usually found in any low form of civilization, and are utilized (1) to obtain a knowledge of the future; (2) to obtain some assistance in the affairs of life; (3) to produce or counteract evil influence.

Augury.—(This Word, like Enchantment, signifies by Means of Omens.) Lev. 19:26; Deut. 18:10; II Ki. 21:6; II Chr. 33:6.
Enchanters.—Deut. 18:10; II Ki. 21:6; Dan. 1:20; 2:2, 27; 4:7; 5:7, 11.

Enchantments.—II Chr. 33:6; Is. 47:9, 12. Familiar Spirits (Necromancy)—Lev. 19:31; 20:6, 27; Deut. 18:11; I Sam. 28:3, 7-9; II Ki. 21:6; 23:24; I Chr. 10:13; II Chr. 33:6; Is. 8:19; 19:3; 29:4.

Magicians.—(Used to interpret Dreams and to counteract Evil Influences.) Egyptian—Gen. 41:8, 24; Ex. 7:11, 22;

8:7, 18, 19; 9:11. Babylonian—Dan. 1:20; 2:2, 10, 27; 4:7, 9; 5:11.

Soothsayers.—(Makers of Predictions.) Balaam—Josh. 13:22. Copyists from Philistines—Is. 2:6. Judah's False Prophets—Jer. 27:9. Babylonian—Dan. 2:27; 4:7; 5:7, 11; Mic. 5:12. Soothsaying—Acts 16:16.

Diviners.—(Same as Soothsayers.) Deut. 18:14; I Sam. 6:2; 28:8; Is. 44:25; Jer. 27:9; 29:8; Ez. 13:9, 23; 21:29; Mic. 3:6, 7, 11; Zech. 10:2.

Divination.—Num. 22:7; 23:23; Deut. 18:10; II Ki. 17:17; Jer. 14:14; Ez. 12:24; 13:6, 7; 21:21, 22, 23; Acts 16:16.

Sorcerers.—(Mixers of Ingredients for Magical Ends.) Ex. 7:11; Deut. 18:10; Jer. 2:9; Dan. 2:2; Mal. 3:5; Acts 8:9-10; 13:6-8; 19:19; Rev. 21:8; 22:15. Sorceresses—Ex. 22:18; Is. 57:3. Sorcery—II Chr. 33:6; Is. 47:9, 12; Acts 8:9, 11; Gal. 5:20; Rev. 9:21; 18:23.

Witch.—Ex. 22:18; Deut. 18:11; II Chr. 33:6. Witch-

15
 a See v. 7.
 b See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
 c Belshazzar, Dan. 5:1.
 d Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 e Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
 f V. 8; Is. 47:12.
 16
 g See v. 11.
 h See "Daniel," Dan. 1:1.
 i See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 j See vs. 7, 29.
 k See "Colors," Job 3:5.
 l Chains, Ps. 149:8.
 m Jewels, Num. 31:51.
 n Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 o Neck, Pr. 3:3.
 p See "Joseph," Gen. 30:24.
 q See "Baby-lon," II Ki. 25:13.

17
 r Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
 s II Ki. 5:16.
 t Reward, Rev. 2:10.

18
 u See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 v Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
 w V. 21; ch. 4:2.
 x Ch. 2:37, 38; 4:17. [21:15.
 y Father, Ex. 3:6.
 z Jer. 25:9; 27:5-9.
 a Glory, Ps. 7:5.

19
 b Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 c Languages, Neh. 13:24.
 d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 e Ch. 2:12, 13; 3:6; 11:3, 16, 36.
 f See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 g See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 h Life, Gen. 2:7.

20
 i Heart, Acts 15:9. [10:2.
 j Pride, Ps. 10:3.
 k See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
 l Ch. 4:30, 31; Ex. 9:17; Job 15:25; Is. 11:13-15.
 m Spirit, Job 4:15.
 n II Ki. 17:14; II Chr. 36:13.

are found in thee. 15 And now the ^a wise men, the ^b enchanters, have been brought in before me, that they should read this ^c writing, and make known unto ^d me the ^e interpretation thereof; but they ^f could not show the interpretation of the thing. 16 But I have ^g heard of ^h thee, that thou canst give interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be ⁱ clothed with ^k purple, and have a ^{lm} chain of ⁿ gold about thy ^o neck, and shalt be the ^p third ruler in the ^q kingdom.

17 Then Dān'jēl answered and said before the king, Let thy ^r gifts be to thyself, and give thy ^s rewards to another; nevertheless I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation. 18 ^u O thou king, the ^v Most High God ^x gave Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār thy ^y father the kingdom, and ^z greatness, and ^a glory, and majesty: 19 and because of the greatness that he gave him, all the peoples, ^b nations, and ^c languages trembled and ^d feared before him: ^e / whom he would he slew, and whom he would he

Var. Rend. — V. 14 (cont.) are—is, BEHR. WR. V. 15. And—Omit, BEHR. writing—writing thee, MARTI. could not show—are not able to make known, BEHR. the thing—this matter, MARTI; the matter, BEHR. V. 16. But—Then, MARTI; And, BEHR. dissolve doubts—loose knots, WR.; loose secrets, MARTI; solve difficult things, BEHR. now—now then, MARTI, BEHR. have a—carry the, MARTI; have the, BEHR. about—laid upon, BEHR. shalt . . . ruler—as the third shalt have power, BEHR. V. 17. Let . . . thyself—Thou mayest keep thy presents, MARTI; Thy gifts may remain to thee, BEHR. rewards—gifts, MARTI; presents, BEHR. nevertheless—but, BEHR. V. 18. gave—had given, BEHR. glory—honor, MARTI, BEHR. majesty—renown, MARTI. V. 19. greatness—power, MARTI. gave—

kept ^h alive; and whom he would he raised up, and whom he would he put down. 20 But when his ⁱ / heart was ^j lifted up, and his ^m spirit was ⁿ hardened so that he dealt proudly, he was ^o / deposed from his kingly ^q throne, and they took his glory from him: 21 and he was ^r driven from the ^s sons of ^t men, and his ^u heart was made like the ^v beasts', and his dwelling was with the ^x / wild asses; he was ^z / fed with ^b grass like ^c oxen, and his ^d body was wet with the ^e dew of ^f heaven; until he ^g knew that the ^h / Most High God ruleth in the kingdom of men, and that he setteth up over it whomsoever he will. 22 And ⁱ thou his son, O Bēl-shāz-zār, hast ^k not ^l humbled thy heart, though thou knewest all this, 23 but hast ^m / lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the ^o / vessels of his house before thee, and thou and thy lords, thy ^s wives and thy ^t concubines, have drunk ^u wine from them; and thou hast ^v / praised the ^x gods of ^y silver and gold, of ^z brass, ^a iron, ^b wood, and ^c stone, which ^d / see not, nor hear, nor know; and the God

had given, BEHR. slew—could slay, MARTI. kept alive—could keep alive, MARTI; let live, BEHR. raised up—could raise up, MARTI. V. 20. lifted up—became proud, MARTI. was (second) . . . proudly—hardened itself to arrogance, MARTI; became strong up to arrogance, BEHR. so—Omit, R. deposed—hurled, MARTI; hurled down, BEHR. glory—majesty, MARTI; honor, BEHR. V. 21. driven—ostracized, MARTI; thrust out, BEHR. sons of men—children of men, BEHR.; human society, MARTI. heart—reason, MARTI. he (second) . . . with—they gave him, BEHR. grass—green fodder, MARTI. oxen—cattle, MARTI. knew—recognized, MARTI, BEHR. ruleth in—hath power over, BEHR. V. 22. And—But, BEHR. though—while, BEHR. V. 23. but—and, BEHR. against—over, MARTI. they . . . house—the vessels of his house have been brought, BEHR.; they had to bring, &c. MARTI. lords—chiefs, or, grandes, MARTI; powerful ones, BEHR. from—in, WR. n; out of, MARTI, BEHR. nor . . . nor—and not . . . and not, BEHR. know—have reason, MARTI; feel, BEHR.

o Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 p Job 40:11, 12; Jer. 13:18.
 q Throne, Acts 12:21.

21
 r Ch. 4:33; Job 30:3-7. [21:19.
 s Son, Gen. 2:7.
 t Man, Gen. 2:7.
 u Ch. 4:16.
 v Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 w Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 x Asses, Num. 31:34.
 y Job 39:5-8.
 z See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 a Ch. 4:33.
 b Grass, Gen. 37:2.
 c See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
 d Body, Num. 25:8.
 e See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
 f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 h Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
 i Ch. 4:34, 35; Ex. 9:14-16; Ps. 83:17, 18; Ez. 17:24.

22
 j Ps. 119:46.
 k Ex. 10:3; II Chr. 33:23; 36:12.
 l Humility, Pr. 15:33.

23
 m Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
 n Vs. 3, 4; II Ki. 14:10; Is. 2:12; 37:23; Jer. 50:29.
 o Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 p See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 q Ch. 1:2; II Ki. 24:13; 25:15; Ezra 1:7-11.
 r See v. 3:7:16.
 s Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 t Concubine, BEHR. 16:2.
 u Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 v Praise, Job 5:3.
 w See v. 4.
 x See "Idolatry," Lev. 9:4.
 y Silver, Job 22:25. [22:8.
 z Brass, Josh. 22:3. [31:5.
 b Wood, Ex. 34:1.
 c Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 d Ps. 115:4-8; Is. 37:19; Hab. 2:18, 19.
 e See "Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

craft (to injure by Magical Arts)—I Sam. 15:23; 28:11-12; II Ki. 9:22; Nah. 3:4. Abolished—II Ki. 23:24; Mic. 5:12.
 Wizards.—(Originally "Wise Men," Magi.) Lev. 19:31; 20:27; Deut. 18:11; I Sam. 28:3, 9; II Ki. 21:6; 23:24; II Chr. 33:6; Is. 8:19; 19:3.

23
a Job 12:10.
b Breath, Acts 17:25.
c Job 31:4; Ps. 139:3; Pr. 20:24; Jer. 10:23.
d Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.

24
e See v. 5.
f See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
g Hand, Gen. 16:12.
h Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

25
i That is, *Numbered, numbered, weighed, and divisions.*

26
i Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.

j See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.

k See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
l Is. 13:6, 17; Jer. 27:7; 50:41-43.

27
m See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
n Job 31:6; Ps. 62:9.
o See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.

28
2 That is, *Divided.*
p Medes, Esth. 1:3.
q V. 31; ch. 6:8, 28; Is. 21:2; 45:1, 2.
r Persia, II Chr. 36:20.

29
s See v. 1.
t Clothing, Job 31:19.
u Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
v See "Colors," Job 3:5.
w See vs. 7, 16.
x Chain, Ps. 149:8.
y See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
z Neck, Pr. 3:3.
a See "Joseph," Gen. 30:24.

30
b Night, Ps. 19:2.
c See vs. 1, 2.
d See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.
e Chaldaea, II Ki. 24:2.
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g Is. 21:4-9; 47:9; Jer. 51:11, 31, 39, 57.

31 [Aram.
* Ch. 6:1 in
h Darius, Ezra 4:5.
i Ch. 6:1; 9:1.

in ^a whose hand thy ^b breath is, and ^c whose are all thy ways, hast thou not ^d glorified. 24 Then was the ^e part of the ^f hand sent from before him, and this ^h writing was inscribed.

25 And this is the writing that was inscribed: ¹ MĒʿNĒ, MĒʿNĒ, TĒʿKĒL, Ū-PHĀRʿSĪN. 26 This is the ⁱ interpretation of the thing: MĒʿNĒ; God hath numbered thy ^j kingdom, and ^k brought it to an end. 27 TĒʿKĒL; thou art ^m weighed in the ^o balances, and art found wanting. 28 ² PĒʿRĒŠ; thy kingdom is divided, and given to the ^p q Mēdes and ^r Perʿ si-ānš.

29 Then commanded ^s Bēl-shāzʿzār, and they ^t clothed ^u Dānʿīēl with ^v w purple, and put a ^x y chain of gold about his ^z neck, and made proclamation concerning him, that he should be the ^a third ruler in the kingdom.

30 In that night ^b c d Bēl-shāzʿzār the ^e Chāl-dēʿān ^f king was ^g slain. * 31 And ^h i Dā-rīʿūs the Mēde received the kingdom,

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (cont.). breath—breath [of life], MARTI. are . . . ways—is thy whole destiny, MARTI; all thy ways must serve, BEHR. hast—him hast, WR. glorified—honored, MARTI. V. 24. Then—Thereupon, MARTI; Now, BEHR. was—is, BEHR. hand—outline of the hand, BEHR. before—Omit, BEHR. MARTI. this . . . inscribed—characters there written, MARTI. was—Omit, BEHR. V. 25. And . . . inscribed:—What is written there is [to be read], MARTI. was—is, BEHR. Mene . . . Upharsin—(Should be pronounced M'ne', M'ne', T'kil.) i.e. 'a m'na, a m'na, a shekel, and half m'na's. No. after Clermont-Ganneau (in themselves the names of three common coins, but pointing allusively to the same, or similar, words meaning Numbered (m'ne), Weighed (T'kil), And they are dividing! or, And in pieces! Ew. Ke. (with a play at the same time on the word Persians). Var.; Counted, Counted, weighed and Pieces, BEHR. V. 26. thing—word, MARTI; matter, BEHR. Mene—Mene [means], MARTI. numbered—Add, [the days of], MARTI. brought . . . end—abandoned it, BEHR. V. 27. Tekel—Tekel [means], MARTI. V. 28. Peres—(Read P'rés) i.e. 'a half-m'na' (with a play on P'ris, divided). Var.; Peres [means], MARTI; Divided, BEHR. is—is [already as good as], MARTI. V. 29. they clothed—to clothe, MARTI. put—to hang, MAR-

being about threescore and two years old.

6 It pleased Dā-rīʿūs to set over the kingdom a ^j hundred and twenty ^k satraps, who should be throughout the whole kingdom; 2 and over them three presidents, of whom ^l Dānʿīēl was one; that these satraps might give account unto them, and that the king should have ^m no damage. 3 Then this Dānʿīēl was ⁿ distinguished above the presidents and the satraps, because an ^o excellent ^p spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the ^q whole realm.

4 Then the presidents and the satraps ^r s t sought to find occasion against Dānʿīēl as touching the kingdom; but they could find ^u no occasion nor fault, forasmuch as he was ^v w faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him. 5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Dānʿīēl, except we find it against him concerning the ^x y z law of his ^a God. 6 Then these presidents

TI. a . . . gold—the golden chain, BEHR. about—upon, BEHR. made—to make, MARTI. concerning—before, MARTI. the . . . in—powerful as the third in, BEHR. V. 30. In—But in, MARTI. that—that very, MARTI. slain—murdered, MARTI. V. 31. being about—Omit, BEHR. Chap. 6.—V. 1. be—be [divided, or, scattered], MARTI. throughout—in, BEHR. V. 2. and—and to place, MARTI. over them—at the head, MARTI; over these, BEHR. Vs. 2, 3. presidents—officers, BEHR.; over-officials, MARTI. V. 2. have no—never have any, MARTI; not come to, BEHR. V. 3. was distinguished—(again, MARTI) distinguished himself, MARTI, BEHR. excellent—exceptional, MARTI; extraordinary, BEHR. V. 4. and . . . occasion—were seeking a cause-of-complaint, WR. as . . . kingdom—from the side of the administration, BEHR. kingdom—the affairs of the kingdom, MARTI. occasion—cause-of-complaint, WR. nor—nor any, MARTI. forasmuch—because, BEHR. neither was . . . found—and . . . they could not find, BEHR. error—carelessness, MARTI; offence, BEHR. V. 5. occasion—ground [for accusation], MARTI. except we find—if we shall not have found, BEHR. it . . . God—such [as] regards his religion, MARTI; it in reference to the commandment of his God, BEHR. Vs. 6, 7. presidents—officers, BEHR.; chief-officials, MARTI.

1
j Esth. 1:1.
k Satrap, Dan. 3:2.

2
l Ch. 2:48, 49; 5:16, 29.
m Ezra 4:22; Esth. 7:4, 5.

3
n Ch. 1:20.
o Ch. 5:12, 14; 9:23.
p Spirit, Job 4:15.
q Gen. 41:40; Esth. 10:3.

4
r See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.
s Ch. 3:8; Gen. 43:18; Ju. 14:4; Jer. 20:10; Lu. 20:20.
t Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
u Lu. 20:26; 23:14, 15.
v Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
w See v. 22.

5
x Law, Deut. 31:24.
y See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
z Acts 24:13-16, 20, 21.
a God, 1:1.

6
1 Or, *came tumultuously* (and so in vs. 11, 15).
a King, Deut. 17:15.
b Darius, Ezra 4:5.
c Salutations, Lu. 10:4.
d V. 21; ch. 5:10.
e Life, Gen. 2:7.

7
f Ch. 3:2, 27.
g Satraps, Dan. 3:2.
h Governor, Neh. 8:9.
i Ps. 59:3; 62:4; 64:2-6; 83:1-3.
2 Or, *that the king should establish a statute, and make d.c.*
j Statute, Neh. 9:14.
k See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
l See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Day, Lev. 25:8.
o See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
p V. 16; chap. 3:6; Ps. 10:9.
q Lion, Job 4:10.

8
r Esth. 3:12; 8:10; Is. 10:1.
s Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
t Vs. 12, 15; Esth. 1:19; 8:8.
u Medes, Esth. 1:3.
v Persia, II Chr. 36:20.
3 Aram. *passeth not away*.

9
w Ps. 118:9; 146:3.

10
x Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
y Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
z House, Deut. 24:10.
a See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
b Window, I Sam. 19:12.
c Chamber, Ez. 40:17.
d I Ki. 8:48, 49; Ps. 5:7; Jonah 2:4.
e See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

and satraps ¹ assembled together to the ^a king, and said thus unto him, King ^b Dā-rī'ūs, ^{c d e} live for ever. 7 All the ¹ presidents of the kingdom, the deputies and the ² satraps, the counsellors and the ^h governors, have ⁱ consulted together ² to establish a royal ^j statute, and to make a strong interdict, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any ^{k l} god or ^m man for thirty ⁿ days, save of thee, O king, he shall be ^{o p} cast into the den of ^q lions. 8 Now, O king, ^r establish the interdict, and sign the ^s writing, that it be not changed, according to the ^t law of the ^u Mēdeš and ^v Pēr'-si-ānš, which ³ altereth not. 9 Wherefore king Dā-rī'ūs ^w signed the writing and the interdict.

10 And when ^x Dān-šēl ^y knew that the writing was signed, he went into his ^{z a} house (now his ^b windows were open in his ^c chamber ^{d e} toward ^f Jē-ru'-sā-lēm); and he ^g kneeled upon his ^h knees three times a day, and ^{i j} prayed, and ^{k l} gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime. 11 Then these men ^m assembled together, and found Dān-šēl making petition and supplication before his God. 12 Then they came near, and

Var. Rend.—V. 6. assembled together—came in tumultuously, WR.; hastened, BEHR.; stormed in, MARTI. to—upon, MARTI. V. 7. deputies—administrators, MARTI.; overseers, BEHR. counsellors—councillors, Var.; ministers, MARTI. governors—lords of districts, BEHR. together—with one another, BEHR. to... statute—for the king to establish a statute, *Hi. Zō. Ke.* establish—publish, MARTI. royal statute—prohibition, MARTI. den—pit, BEHR. V. 8. Now—Now, therefore, BEHR. establish—issue, MARTI. sign the—let it go forth in, MARTI. let it be put down in, BEHR. that it be not—which cannot be, BEHR. altereth not—which will not be annulled, BEHR. V. 9. Wherefore—accordingly, MARTI. For that reason, BEHR. signed—had drawn up (or, drafted), MARTI, BEHR. and—namely, BEHR. V. 10. And when—When now, MARTI.; And as soon as, BEHR. knew—heard, MARTI. writing was signed—decree was issued, MARTI. writing was drafted, BEHR. (now...)

"spake before the king concerning the king's ^o interdict: Hast thou not signed an interdict, that every man that shall make petition unto any god or man within thirty days, save unto thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of the Mēdeš and Pēr'-si-ānš, which ³ altereth not. 13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Dān-šēl, who is of the ^{p q} children of the ^r captivity of ^s Jū'-dāh, ^t regardeth not thee, O king, nor the interdict that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day. 14 Then the king, when he heard these ^u words, was sore ^v displeased, and set his ^w heart on Dān-šēl to deliver him; and he ^x labored till the going down of the ^y sun to rescue him. 15 Then these ^z men assembled together unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that it is a ^{a b} law of the Mēdeš and Pēr'-si-ānš, that no interdict nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Dān-šēl, and

Jerusalem)—and he had open windows, in his upper chamber, toward Jerusalem, BEHR. as—just as, MARTI; as he did aforetime—because he was accustomed to do it before this, BEHR. V. 11. assembled together and—came in tumultuously and, WR.; stormed in upon him, MARTI; hastened in and, BEHR. V. 12. came... king—went before the king and asked him, MARTI. signed—had written, BEHR.; issued, MARTI. den—pit, BEHR. is true—is established, MARTI. altereth not—will not be annulled, BEHR. V. 13. That—*Omit*, BEHR. children... Judah—Jewish captives, MARTI; Jewish exiles, BEHR. regardeth not—hath not given heed to, BEHR. signed—had drafted, BEHR. V. 14. sore displeased—very sorry, MARTI; sore troubled, BEHR. heart—[whole] thought, or, mind, MARTI; care, BEHR. labored—strove, WR. V. 15. assembled together—came in tumultuously, WR.; stormed in, MARTI; hastened, BEHR. changed—revoked, MARTI. V. 16. and they brought—to bring, MARTI.

g Postures in Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
h Knees, Is. 35:3.
i Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
j Ch. 9:4-19; Lu. 14:26; Acts 4:17, 19.
k Thanksgiving, I Cor. 4:15.
l Ps. 34:1; Phil. 4:6; I Thess. 5:17, 18.

11
m V. 6; Ps. 37:32, 33.

12
n Ch. 3:8-12; Acts 16:19-21.
o See vs. 7, 8.

13
p Children, Gen. 3:16.
q Ch. 2:25; 5:13.
r Captivity, Num. 24:22.
s Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
t Ch. 3:12; Esth. 3:8; Acts 5:29.

14
u Words, Pr. 15:23.
v Mk. 6:26.
w Heart, Acts 15:9.
x Labor, Ex. 12:23.
y Sun, Ps. 136:8.

15
z See vs. 4-9.
a Law, Jer. 31:24.
b Vs. 8, 12; Esth. 8:8; Ps. 94:20, 21.

16
 a See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 b See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:1.
 c V. 7; II Sam. 3:39; Jer. 38:5.
 d Lion, Job 4:10.
 e Darius, Esth. 4:5.
 f Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
 g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 h See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
 i Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 j V. 20; ch. 3:17, 28; Job 5:19; Ps. 37:39, 40.
 k Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

17
 l Stones, Ex. 34:1.
 m Lam. 3:53; Mt. 27:66.
 n Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 1 Or, *that there might be no change of purpose.*

18
 o Palace, Dan. 8:2.
 p Night, Ps. 19:2.
 q Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
 r See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
 2 Or, *dancing girls.*
 s Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 t Ch. 2:1; Esth. 6:1; Ps. 77:4.

19
 u Morning, Ps. 65:8.

20
 v Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 w See "Mourning," John 11:35.
 x Voice, Gen. 27:22.

^{a b c} cast him into the den of ^d lions. Now the ^e king spake and said unto ^f Dän'zël, ^{g h i j} Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will ^k deliver thee. 17 And a ^{l m} stone was brought, and laid upon the ⁿ mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the ^{*} signet of his lords; ¹ that nothing might be changed concerning Dän'zël. 18 Then the king went to his ^o palace, and passed the ^p night ^q fasting; neither were ^{r 2} instruments of music brought before him; and his ^s 'sleep fled from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the ^u morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions. 20 And when he came near unto the den to Dän'zël, he ^v cried with a ^w lamentable ^x voice; the king spake and said to Dän'zël, O Dän'zël, ^{y z a} servant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou ^{b c} servest continually, ^{d e} able to

Var. Read.—V. 16 (*cont.*). cast—to cast, MARTI. Vs. 16, 17, 19, 23, 24. den—pit, MARTI, BEHR. V. 16. Now—Omit, MARTI; At the same time, BEHR. spake—began, MARTI, and said—Omit, BEHR. servest—worshippeth, MARTI. continually—without ceasing, BEHR. he will—may he . . . ! MARTI, BEHR. V. 17. And . . . laid—and they brought a stone which was laid, BEHR. mouth—opening, BEHR. his own signet—his seal-ring, BEHR. signet (*second*)—seal-rings, BEHR. nothing might be—the decree might not be, MARTI. might . . . concerning—else might happen to, BEHR. V. 18. went—went [back], MARTI. instruments of music—concubines, *Ge Zu. Ke.* MARTI, BEVAN, BEHR. (*Sense uncertain.*). brought—Add, in, MARTI, and—yet, MARTI. V. 19. very early—at dawn, MARTI, BEHR. V. 20.

deliver thee from the lions? 21 Then said Dän'zël unto the king, ^f O king, live for ever. 22 My God hath ^g sent his ^h angel, and hath ⁱ shut the lions' mouths, and they have not hurt me; forasmuch as before him [†] innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I ^j done no hurt. 23 Then was the king ^k exceeding glad, and commanded that they should take Dän'zël up out of the den. So Dän'zël was taken up out of the den, and ^l no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he had ^m trusted in his God.

24 And the ⁿ king commanded, and they brought those men that had ^o accused Dän'zël, and they ^{p q} cast them into the den of lions, them, their ^{r s} children, and their ^t wives; and the lions ^u had the mastery of them, and ^v brake all their ^w bones in pieces,

lamentable—sorrowful. WR.; pitiful, MARTI; full of pain, BEHR. spake—began, MARTI, and said—Omit, BEHR. Daniel—Add, Thou, MARTI. is—was, MARTI; has . . . been, BEHR. servest—worshippeth, MARTI. continually—without ceasing, BEHR. V. 21. live—mayest thou live, MARTI. V. 22. mouths—jaws, MARTI, BEHR. and—so that, MARTI. hurt—wrong, MARTI, BEHR. V. 23. glad—glad over him, WR. that . . . take—to bring, MARTI, BEHR. So—and, BEHR. manner of—Omit, BEHR. V. 24. And . . . and—Upon the king's command, MARTI, BEHR. they (*twice*)—were, MARTI, accused—See ch. 3:8; defamed, MARTI, BEHR. them (*twice*)—they, MARTI. had . . . of—fell upon, MARTI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 19. in the morning—A gloss, MARTI; omit, SEPT.; [at daylight], BEHR.

y See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
 z Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 a V. 26; Hos. 1:10; Rom. 9:26.
 b See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
 c Worship, Mt. 4:10.
 d God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
 e Ch. 3:17; Gen. 18:14; Num. 11:23; Jer. 32:17.

21

f Salutation, Lu. 10:4.

22

g Ch. 3:28; Num. 20:16; Is. 63:9; Acts 12:11.
 h Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
 i Ps. 91:11–13; II Tim. 4:17; Heb. 11:33.
 j Gen. 40:15; I Sam. 24:10.

23

k Gladness, Is. 51:3.
 l Ch. 3:25, 27; m Ch. 3:17, 28; I Chr. 5:20; II Chr. 20:20; Ps. 118:8, 9; Is. 26:3.

24

n King, Deut. 17:15.
 o See v. 4.
 p Deut. 19:18, 19; Esth. 7:10.
 q Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 r Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
 s Deut. 24:16; II Ki. 14:6; Esth. 9:10.
 t Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 u Ps. 54:5.
 v Is. 38:13.
 w Bones, Ps. 34:20.

* **SIGNET:** A Seal.—Gen. 38:18, 25; Jer. 22:24; Hag. 2:23; Dan. 6:17.
 Rings and Armlets.—Ez. 35:22; Num. 31:50.
 Engravings of.—Ex. 28:11, 21, 36; 39:6, 14, 30.
 Worn.—By Women—Ex. 35:22. By Men—Gen. 35:22; 38:18, 26; Ex. 28:11; 35:22; Jer. 22:24; Lu. 15:22.
 King's.—Jer.—Esth. 3:10; 8:2, 8, 10. Pharaoh's—Gen. 41:42.

† **INNOCENCY:** Who are Innocent?—Adam and Eve—Gen. 2:25. Jesus—Is. 53:9; John 8:46; II Cor. 5:21; I Pet. 2:22; 3:18.

Little Children.—Mt. 18:2, 3, 10; 19:14.

In Some Things.—Abimelech—Gen. 20:5. David and his Kingdom—II Sam. 3:28; Ps. 26:6. Job—Job 33:9. Asaph—Ps. 73:13. Jeremiah—Jer. 26:15. Daniel—Dan. 6:22. Nathaniel—John 1:47. Disciples as to Sabbath-breaking—Mt. 12:7. Pilate claimed.—Mt. 27:24.

Do the Innocent perish?—No—Job 4:7. Yes—Job 9:22, 23, 28.

The Wicked slay the Innocent.—II Ki. 21:16; Ps. 10:8; 94:20; 121:106; 38; Pr. 1:10, 11; 6:17; Is. 59:7; Jer. 2:34; 7:6; 19:4; 22:17.

Taker of Bribe to slay Innocent is cursed.—Deut. 27:25.
Refuser of Bribe against the Innocent is blessed.—Ps. 15:5.

Innocent Blood avenged.—Deut. 19:10–13; II Ki. 24:3, 4; Jer 19:4; Jonah 1:14; Joel 3:19.

Israel to be careful.—Ex. 23:7.

Judges to determine.—Deut. 19:12, 18; 21:1–9.

Judas betrayed.—Mt. 27:4.

Innocent to inherit Wealth.—Job 27:17.

Innocent are blessed.—Ps. 32:2; Rom. 4:8.

Keep Lips innocent.—Ps. 34:13; I Pet. 3:10.

Keep Heart innocent.—I Pet. 2:1.

Who are not innocent?—Israel—Ju. 2:35. Profane—Ex. 20:7; Deut. 5:11.

No one absolutely Innocent.—Job 9:30–33; 15:14–16; Ps. 14:2, 3; 53:1–3; Rom. 3:10–12.

25

a Kings, Deut.
17:15.
b Darius, Esth.
4:5.
c Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
d Ch. 4:1; Ezra
1:1, 2; Esth.
3:12; 8:9.
e Nations, Gen.
10:32.
f Languages,
Neh. 13:24.
g Earth, Gen.
2:1.
h Salutation,
Lu. 10:4.
i Peace, Pr.
17:1.
j Ezra 4:17;
I Pet. 1:2.

26

k Ch. 3-29;
Ezra 6:8-12;
7:13, 21.
l Ps. 99:1-3;
Is. 66:2; Jer.
10:10.
m Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
n V. 20; Hos.
1:10; Rom.
9:26.
o Faithfulness
and Eternity
of God, Gen.
1:1.
p Ps. 93:1, 2;
Mal. 3:6.
q See "King-
dom of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
r Ch. 4:3;
7:14, 27.
s Sovereignty
of God, Gen.
1:1.
t Ps. 145:12,
13; Is. 9:7.

27

u Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
v Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.
w Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
x Ch. 4:2, 3, 34.
y Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
z See ch. 6.

28

a Cyrus, Ezra
3:7.
b Ch. 1:21; 10:1;
II Chr. 36:22,
23.
c See "Persia,"
II Chr. 36:20.

1

d Ch. 8:1.
e Year, Lev.
25:8.
f Ch. 5:1, 22,
30.
g Babylon,
II Ki. 25:13.
h Dreams, Dan.
2:1.
i Ch. 1:17; 2:1,
26-28; 4:5-9;
Job 33:14-16;
Jael 2:28.
j Visions, Num.
12:6.

before they came to the bottom of the den.

25 Then ^aking ^bDă-rî-ūs wrote unto all the ^dpeoples, ^enations, and ^flanguages, that dwell in all the ^gearth: ^hPeace be multiplied unto you. 26 I ^kmake a decree, that in all the dominion of my kingdom men ^ltremble and fear before the God of Dăn-îel; for he is the ⁿliving God, and ^osteadfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall ^qnot be destroyed; and his ^rdominion shall be even ^tunto the end. 27 He ^udelivereth and rescueth, and he worketh ^vwonders in ^wheaven and in earth, who hath ^zdelivered Dăn-îel from the power of the lions.

28 So this Dăn-îel prospered in the reign of Dă-rî-ūs, and in the reign of ^ab Cŷ-rūs the ^cPēr-si-ān.

7 In the ^dfirst ^eyear of ^fBēl-shāz-zār king of ^gBāb-ŷ-lōn Dăn-îel ⁱhad a ^hdream and ^jvisions of his ^khead upon his ^lbed: then he ^mwrote the dream and told the sum of the matters. 2 Dăn-îel spake and said, ⁿI saw in my

Var. Rend.—V. 24 (*cont.*). came to—reached, MARTI, BEHR. before—or ever, R. V. 25. wrote—had written, MARTI. languages—tongues, MARTI. in all—everywhere on, MARTI; upon the whole, BEHR. Peace . . . unto—May it be well with, MARTI; Your welfare be great! BEHR. V. 26. I make—Herewith is issued by me, MARTI; By me is given, BEHR. steadfast—remaineth, MARTI, BEHR. that . . . destroyed—is indestructible, MARTI; shall not be harmed, BEHR. be even unto—have no, MARTI. V. 27. delivereth and rescueth—can deliver and rescue, MARTI. delivereth—preserveth, BEHR. who—he, who, MARTI, BEHR. V. 28. So this—The same, MARTI; And this, BEHR. prospered—prospered (further), MARTI; stood in high fortune, BEHR. in (twice)—during, BEHR. Chap. 7.—V. 1. had—saw, BEHR. head—head (had he), BEHR. and . . . matters—telling the main points of the matter, MARTI; and gave a complete account, BEHR. V. 2. Prefix. Thus, BEHR. spake—began, MARTI; answered, WR. and said—and narrated, MARTI; omit, BEHR. saw—gazed, MARTI; have seen, BEHR. and, behold—how, all at once, MARTI. brake—burst, Var.; were bursting, WR. forth—loose, MARTI. upon—against, BEHR.

^pvision by ^qnight, and, behold, the ^rfour winds of ^theaven brake forth upon the great ^usea. 3 And ^vfour great ^wbeasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another. 4 The ^yfirst was like a ^zlion, and had ^aeagle's ^bwings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made to stand upon two ^cfeet as a ^dman; and a man's ^eheart was given to it. 5 And, behold, another beast, a second, like to a ^fbear; and ^git was raised up on one side, and three ribs were in its ^hmouth between its ⁱteeth: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much ^jflesh. 6 After this I beheld, and, lo, another, like a ^kleopard, which had upon its back four wings of a ^lbird; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it. 7 After this I saw in the night-visions, and, behold, a ^mfourth beast, terrible and ⁿpowerful, and strong exceedingly; and it had great ^oiron teeth; it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with its feet: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it;

V. 3. from—out of, MARTI, BEHR. V. 4. beheld till—kept gazing continually, then, MARTI. plucked—plucked-out, WR. BEHR.; pulled (or, torn) out, MARTI. and—then, MARTI. lifted—raised, MARTI. wr.—earth—ground, MARTI. made . . . two—it was set upon, BEHR. stand—stand [upright], MARTI. two—its, WR.; omit, BEHR. heart—reason, MARTI. V. 5. And, behold—Thereupon appeared, MARTI; omit, WR. like to—which resembled, MARTI. raised up—raising itself up, WR.; was placed, BEHR. on—Or, toward, H. and—and while yet, BEHR. three—held three, MARTI. were—Omit, MARTI, WR. and (last)—Omit, BEHR. they—it was, MARTI, WR. said—commanded, MARTI. V. 6. beheld—gazed, MARTI. and (first)—a—There appeared another [animal] resembling, MARTI. leopard—panther, BEHR. which . . . back—and it had upon its sides, BEHR. bird—fowl, n. also—Omit, BEHR. dominion—power, MARTI. V. 7. behold—there appeared, MARTI. powerful—horrible, MARTI; frightful, BEHR. and it—that, MARTI. great—powerful, BEHR. its—his, WR. were—had been, BEHR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 5. a second—[a second], BEHR. and (second) . . . side —[and . . . placed], BEHR.

k Head, Pr.
20:29.
l Bed, Deut.
3:11.
m Jer. 36:4, 32.

2

n See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
o See "Revela-
tion," Dan.
2:22.
p Vs. 7, 13.
q Night, Ps.
19:2.
r Rev. 7:1.
s See "Wind,"
Job 27:21.
t Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
u Sea, Ex.
14:21.

3

v See v. 17.
w Beasts, Lev.
15:2.
z Rev. 13:1.

4

y See v. 12.
z Lion, Job 4:10.
a Eagle, Ex.
19:4.
b Wings, Is.
40:31.
c Feet, Gen.
18:4.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Heart, Acts
15:9.

5

f Bears, I Sam.
17:34.
2 Or, as other-
wise read, it
raised up one
dominion.
g Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
h Teeth, Pr.
25:19.
i Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

6

j See "Ani-
mals," Gen.
2:20.
k Birds, Gen.
9:2.

7

l Vs. 19, 20, 23.
3 Or, dreadful.
m Iron, II Chr.
22:3.

- 7**
a Rev. 12:3; 13:1.
8
b Vs. 19-26.
c Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
f Vs. 11, 25; ch. 11:36.

- 9**
g Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
h Visions, Num. 12:6.
i Throne, Acts 12:21.
j Or, *cast down*.
k Vs. 13, 22.
l Day, Lev. 25:8.
m See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
n See "Colors," Job 3:5.
o See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
p Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
q Rev. 1:14.
r Head, Pr. 20:29.
s See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
t Ez. 1:13, 26.
u Ez. 10:2, 6.
v Fire, Lev. 10:2.

- 10**
w Ps. 18:8; 50:3; 97:3; Is. 30:27, 33.
x Rev. 5:11.
y Minister.
z Acts 15:39.
a Deut. 33:2.
b The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
c Vs. 22, 26; Ps. 66:11-13.
d Ch. 12:1; Rev. 20:11-15.
e Books, Eccl. 12:12.

- 11**
f Voice, Gen. 27:22.
g See v. 8.
h Words, Pr. 15:23.

and it had ^aten *horns. 8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them ^banother horn, a little one, before which three of the first horns were plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the ^ceyes of a ^dman, and a ^emouth speaking ^fgreat things.

9 ^gI beheld till ^hthrones were ⁱplaced, and one that was ^jancient of ^kdays did sit: his ^lraiment was ^mwhite as ⁿsnow, and the ^ohair of his ^phead like pure ^qwool; his ^rthrone was fiery flames, and the ^swheels thereof burning ^tfire. 10 A ^ufiery stream issued and came forth from before him: ^vthousands of thousands ^wministered unto him, and ^xten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: ^ythe judgment was set, and ^zthe books were opened. 11 I beheld at that time because of the ^avoice of the ^bgreat words

Var. Rend.—V. 8. considered—gazed steadily at, MARTI. behold—one could see how, MARTI. there . . . one . . . another small horn came up between them, BEHR. one (one). WR. before—on account of, MARTI. by—from, WR. great—arrogant (or, high-handed), MARTI; powerful, BEHR. Vs. 9, 11. beheld—kept on looking, MARTI. V. 9. one that was ancient—the Ancient, WR. one that was ancient—An Aged, MARTI. BEHR. did sit—sat down, MARTI. white—shining white, MARTI. like pure—pure like, MARTI. and—omit, WR. BEHR. burning—blazing, BEHR. V. 10. and . . . him—forth far and wide from him, MARTI. from before—out of, BEHR. thousands of thousands—1000 times 10,000, MARTI; thousand thousands, WR. BEHR. ten (first) . . . thousand (last)—a myriad of myriads, BEHR. stood before him—stood there at his service, MARTI; were in attendance, BEHR. judgment was set—court was in session, MARTI. the—[the], MARTI. V. 11. at that time—then, MARTI. BEHR. voice—noise, MARTI; sound, BEHR. beheld even—kept on looking, MARTI. even—omit, BEHR. a. it—he, WR. R.; omit, MARTI. BEHR. to . . . fire—to the fire to be burned, MARTI; to the flames of

which the horn spake; I beheld even till the ^hbeast was slain, and its ⁱbody ^kdestroyed, and it was given ^lto be ^mburned with fire. 12 And as for the ⁿrest of the beasts, their dominion was taken away: yet their ^olives were prolonged for a ^pseason and a time.

13 I saw in the ^qnight-visions, and, behold, there came with the clouds of ^rheaven one like unto a ^sson of man, and he came even to the ^tancient of days, and they brought him near before him. 14 And there was given him ^udominion, and ^vglory, and a ^wkingdom, that ^xall the peoples, ^ynations, and ^zlanguages should ^aserve him: his dominion is an ^beverlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall ^cnot be destroyed.

15 As for me, Dān-īēl, my ^dspirit was grieved in the midst of ^emy body, and the ^fvisions the fire, BEHR. V. 12. And . . . the—Also the other, MARTI. And . . . dominion—And also the dominion of the remaining, BEHR. dominion—power, MARTI. yet . . . time—and [to every one of them] was appointed the time and the hour how long they were to live, MARTI; namely length with respect to life was given them as to time and date (the end and the time between), BEHR. V. 13. saw—looked further, MARTI. and behold—omit, MARTI. like . . . man—i.e. one possessing human form, Ev. Pu. Ke. R. marg.; resembling a man, MARTI. ancient—Ancient, WR. they brought him—(he, BEHR.) was brought, MARTI. BEHR. V. 14. dominion (twice)—power, MARTI. glory—honor, MARTI. BEHR. a kingdom—rule, MARTI; royalty, BEHR. that—and, BEHR. languages—tongues, MARTI. should serve—served, BEHR. is . . . away—shall be eternal and imperishable, MARTI. kingdom (second)—royalty, BEHR. that . . . destroyed—shall not be harmed, BEHR. V. 15. As . . . body—I, Daniel was much worried [on account of this], MARTI; And troubled was my Daniel's spirit in its covering, BEHR.

Var. Read.—V. 11. I beheld—[I beheld], BEHR.

- h* Beast, Rev. 15:2.
i See v. 7.
j Body, Num. 25:8.
k See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
l Aram. to the burning of fire.
m Rev. 19:20; 20:10.

- 12**
n See vs. 3-6.
o Life, Gen. 2:7.
p Season, Gen. 8:22.

- 13**
q See v. 2.
r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Mt. 26:64; Mk. 14:62.
v See vs. 9, 22.

- 14**
w V. 27; I Cor. 15:27; Eph. 1:20-22; Phil. 2:9-11; Rev. 1:6.
x Glory, Ps. 7:5.
y See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
z Nations, Gen. 10:32.
a Languages, Neh. 13:24.
b Worship, Mt. 4:10.
c V. 27; ch. 6:26.
d See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
e Heb. 12:28.

- 15**
f Spirit, Job 4:15.
g Aram. the sheath.
h See v. 1.

* **HORN: Of Animals mentioned.**—Bullock—Ps. 69:31. Goat—Dan. 8:5. Ram—Gen. 22:43. Wild Ox—Deut. 33:17; Ps. 22:21.

Kinds of.—Ivory and Ebony—Ez. 27:15. Iron—I Ki. 22:11; II Chr. 18:10.

Uses of.—As Bottles—I Sam. 16:1; I Ki. 1:39.

Musical Instruments.—Josh. 6:4, 6, 13.

On Altar.—Ex. 27:2; 29:12; 30:2, 3, 10; 37:25, 26; 38:2; Lev. 4:7, 18, 25, 30, 34; 8:15; 9:9; 16:18; I Ki. 1:50, 51; 2:28.

Symbolical.—Of God—Ps. 18:2; Hab. 3:4. Power of Christ—Lu. 1:69; Rev. 5:6. Power of Ephraim—Deut. 33:17. Power of Wicked—Ps. 22:21; 75:10; Amos 6:13; Rev. 13:1; 17:3, 9. Of Righteous—Ps. 75:10. Of God's Power—Rev. 5:6; 9:13; 12:3. Of Arrogance—Ps. 75:4, 5. Of Power—I Sam. 2:1, 10; Ps. 89:17, 24; 92:10; 112:9. When broken or lowered: Of Degradation—Job 16:15; Ps. 75:10; Jer. 48:25; Lam. 2:3. Horn on Altar—Ps. 118:27; Gen. 17:1; Amos 3:14. In Vision of Daniel—Dan. 7:7, 8, 20, 24; 8:3, 6-7, 20. Seen by Zechariah—Zech. 1:18, 19, 21.

- 15**
 a V. 28; ch. 4:19.
16
 b Ezekiel, 1:1.
 c Zech. 1:9, 19; Rev. 5:5; 7:13, 14.
 d Truth, John 14:6.
 e See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
 f Ch. 8:16, 17; 9:22.
 g Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
17
 h See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 i See v. 3.
 j Beast, Rev. 15:2.
 k Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 l See ch. 2.
 m Earth, Gen. 2:1.

- 18**
 n Saints, Rev. 14:12.
 o Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
 p V. 14; Ps. 149:5-9; Is. 60:12-14; Rev. 2:26, 27; 20:4.
 q See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 r See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
19
 s See vs. 7, 8.
 t Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
 u See ch. 4:33.
 v Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 w Feet, Gen. 18:4.

- 20**
 x See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
 y Horn, Dan. 7:7.
 z Head, Pr. 20:29.
 a Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 b Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 c See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
21
 d Rev. 13:7.
 e War, Josh. 22:12.

of my head ^atroubled me. 16 ^bI came near unto one of them that ^cstood by, and asked him the ^dtruth concerning all this. So he ^etold me, and made me know the ^finterpretation of the things. 17 ^hThese ⁱgreat ^jbeasts, which are four, are ^kfour kings, that shall arise out of the ^mearth. 18 But the ⁿsaints of the ^oMost High shall ^preceive the kingdom, and possess the ^qkingdom ^rfor ever, even for ever and ever. 19 Then I desired to know the truth concerning the ^sfourth beast, which was diverse from all of them, exceeding terrible, whose ^tteeth were of iron, and its ^unails of ^vbrass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with its ^wfeet; 20 and concerning the ^xten ^yhorns that were on its ^zhead, and the other ^{horn} which came up, and before which three fell, even that horn that had ^aeyes, and a ^bmouth that spake ^cgreat things, whose look was more stout than its fellows. 21 I beheld, and the same horn ^dmade ^ewar with the saints, and prevailed against them; 22 until

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (*cont.*). troubled—startled, MARTI. BEHR. V. 16. 1—Therefore I, MARTI. came near—approached, MARTI. them—[the servants], MARTI. truth—sure (definite) information, MARTI; certainty, BEHR. this—these things, MARTI. the (*first*)—[the following], MARTI. things—proceedings, MARTI. V. 17. great—mighty, MARTI. BEHR. four—four [in number], MARTI. are—[signify], MARTI. kings—king[doms], MARTI. that—*Omit*, MARTI. BEHR. out of—upon, MARTI; from, BEHR. V. 18. But—And, BEHR. kingdom (*twice*)—lordship, MARTI. even . . . and ever—and keep it unto all eternity, MARTI; and into the eternity of eternities, BEHR. V. 19. to know—that he communicate (to me), BEHR.; to have, MARTI. truth—certainty, MARTI. BEHR. beast—animal, BEHR. MARTI. of them—the rest, MARTI. exceeding—extraordinarily, BEHR. its (*first*)—whose, BEHR.; his, WR. r. nails—claws, BEHR. its (*second*)—his, BEHR. r. V. 20. its (*twice*)—his, WR. r. ^{horn}—[the eleventh horn], MARTI. came—sprung, MARTI. three—three [others], MARTI. even . . . had—and as to this horn thus it had, BEHR. great—arrogant, MARTI; mighty, BEHR. whose . . . stout—who appeared larger, MARTI; whose appearance was greater, BEHR. its fellows—the

the ¹ancient of ²days came, and ^hjudgment was given ¹to the ^jsaints of the Most High, and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The ^kfourth beast shall be a fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all the kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall ²tread it down, and break it in pieces. 24 And as for the ¹ten horns, out of this kingdom shall ten kings arise: and another shall arise after them; and he shall be diverse from the former, and he shall put down three kings. 25 And he shall ^m speak ^o words against the ^pMost High, and shall ^qwear out the saints of the Most High; and he shall think to ^rchange the times and the ^slaw; and ^tthey shall be given into his ^vhand until a ^wtime and times and half a time. 26 But the ^xjudgment shall be set, and they shall ^ytake away his dominion, to consume and to ^zdestroy it unto the end. 27 And the ^akingdom and the dominion, and the

others, MARTI; the rest, BEHR. V. 21. beheld, and—had [also] seen, MARTI. the same—this, BEHR. the—[the], MARTI. prevailed against—overpowered, MARTI. BEHR. V. 22. ancient of days—Aged one, MARTI. BEHR.; Ancient of days, WR. judgment—justice, MARTI. given—*Or*, done into, *Hs. Zv. Kc.*; procured, MARTI. possessed—received, BEHR. MARTI; inherited, WR. kingdom—lordship, MARTI. V. 23. Thus he said—His answer was, MARTI. shall be—[signified], MARTI; *omit*, BEHR. kingdom—Add, shall arise, MARTI. earth—the earth, MARTI. all the—all the [other], MARTI. V. 24. as for—*Omit*, MARTI. BEHR. out—[signify] out, MARTI. and (*second*)—and [still], MARTI. put—cast, MARTI. V. 25. words—[insolent] words, MARTI. Most High—Exalted, BEHR. wear out—abuse, MARTI. times—festive seasons, MARTI. law—religion, BEHR. hand—power, MARTI. times—[two], times, MARTI. half a time—part of a time, BEHR. V. 26. But—And, BEHR. judgment . . . set—court shall sit, MARTI. be set—sit, WR. they . . . dominion—his power shall be taken away, MARTI. dominion—lordship, BEHR. to . . . end—through a final desolation and destruction, MARTI. V. 27. kingdom—lordship, MARTI. dominion—power, MARTI; lordship, BEHR.

- 22**
 f See vs. 9, 13.
 g Day, Lev. 25:8.
 h Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
 i V. 10; I Cor. 6:2, 3.
 1 Or, *for*.
 j See v. 18.
23
 k See vs. 7, 19.
 2 Or, *thresh it*.
24
 l See vs. 7, 8.
25
 m Ch. 11:36; Rev. 13:6.
 n See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
 o Words, Pr. 15:23.
 p Ch. 3:26; 4:2, 17, 34.
 q Rev. 13:7.
 r Ch. 2:21.
 s Law, Deut. 31:24.
 t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 u See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 w Ch. 12:7; Rev. 12:14.

- 26**
 x See v. 10.
 y Rev. 17:14; 19:20.
 z See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

- 27**
 a Vs. 14, 18, 22; Is. 54:3; Rev. 20:4.

27
a Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
b Saints, Rev. 14:12.
c See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
d V. 14; ch. 2:4; 4:34; Ps. 145:13; Is. 9:7.
e See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
f See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g Ps. 2:6-12; 22:27; 72:11; 86:9; Is. 60:12; Rev. 11:15.
h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
28
1 Aram. *Hitherto*, (1:1).
i Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
j See "Mind," Job 38:36.
k V. 15; ch. 4:19.
l See "Face," Is. 6:2.
2 Aram. *brightness*.
m Lu. 2:19, 51.
n Heart, Acts 15:9.
1
o Ch. 7:1.
p Year, Lev. 25:8.
q Ch. 5:1, 30.
r V. 15; ch. 7:15, 28; 9:2.
2
s V. 3; ch. 7:2, 15.
t Shushan, Neh. 1:1.
3 Or, *castle*.
u Elam, Gen. 10:22.
v Gen. 11:1; Is. 14:14; Jer. 25:25; Ez. 32:24.
w Rivers, Is. 32:2.
x See v. 16.
3
y See "Eyes," Ps. 17:2.
z See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
a See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
b See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
c See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
d See v. 20.
e Horn, Dan. 7:7.

greatness of the kingdoms under the whole ^a heaven, shall be given to the people of the ^b saints of the ^c Most High: his kingdom is an ^d everlasting ^e kingdom, and all dominions shall ^f serve and ^h obey him. 28 ¹ Here is the end of the matter. As for me, ⁱ Dān'zēl, my ^j thoughts much ^k troubled me, and my ^l countenance was changed in me: but I ^m kept the matter in my ⁿ heart.

8 In the ^o third ^p year of the reign of king ^q Bēl-shāz'zār a vision appeared unto me, even unto ^r me, Dān'zēl, after that which appeared unto me at the first. 2 And I ^s saw in the vision; now it was so, that when I saw, I was in ^t Shū'shān the ^u *3 palace, which is in the province of ^v Ē'lām; and I saw in the vision, and I was by the ^w river ^x Ū'lāi. 3 Then I ^y lifted up mine eyes, and ^z ^a ^b saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ^c ^d ram which had two ^e horns: and the

Var. Rend.—V. 27 (*cont.*). greatness—might, MARTI; loftiness, BEHR. is—shall be, MARTI. dominions—lordships, BEHR.; powers, MARTI. obey—be obedient unto, MARTI. V. 28. Here is—Thus far, BEHR. matter—word, *Ew. Zo. Ke.*; report, MARTI, BEHR. troubled—startled, MARTI, BEHR. me—me [on this account], MARTI. countenance—complexion, MARTI, BEHR. heart—memory, MARTI. **Chap. 8.**—V. 2. in the—a, BEHR. now—Then, MARTI; and, WR. BEHR. it . . . palace—it happened as I saw (it) that I were in Susa the fortress, WR.; I was, when I saw it, in Shushan the fortress, BEHR.; it was as though I was during the time in the fortress Susa, MARTI. palace—Or, fortress, *Var.* is—lies, MARTI, BEHR. and (*last*)—that, WR. river—stream, BEHR. V. 3. Then—When now, MARTI; And, BEHR. saw—looked, MARTI. behold—suddenly, MARTI. came—grew, MARTI; was grown, BEHR. up—out, BEHR. V. 4. pushing—batting, MARTI. beasts—animal, BEHR.; single animal,

two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last. 4 I saw the ram ¹ pushing westward, and northward, and southward; and no ^g ^h beasts could stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his ⁱ hand; but he did according to his will, and magnified himself.

5 And as I was considering, behold, a ^j ^k he-goat came from the west over the ^l face of the whole ^m earth, and ⁿ touched not the ^o ground: and the goat had a ^p notable horn between his eyes. 6 And he came to the ^q ram that had the two horns, which I saw standing before the river, and ran upon him in the ^r fury of his power. 7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was ^s moved with anger against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns; and there was no power in the ram to stand before

MARTI. neither . . . hand—and none could deliver from his power, BEHR. hand—power, MARTI, BEHR. but—*Omit*, MARTI; and, BEHR. magnified himself—Or, behaved proudly, *Ew. Pu.*; so v. 8; became excessively powerful, MARTI; did great things, BEHR. V. 5. And—But, MARTI. as—*Omit*, BEHR. considering—paying attention, WR. BEHR. behold—and, behold, BEHR.; suddenly, MARTI. west—evening, BEHR. the face of—*Omit*, BEHR. MARTI. and touched not—without touching, MARTI, BEHR. and the—this, MARTI. notable—conspicuously large, MARTI; imposing, BEHR. Vs. 6, 7. And—*Omit*, MARTI. V. 6. that . . . horns—the horned, BEHR. saw—had seen, MARTI, BEHR. ran . . . power—ran furiously upon him with his [whole] power, MARTI. V. 7. him . . . ram—how he hit the ram in the side, MARTI. moved—passionate, MARTI. moved with anger—grew furious, BEHR. anger—choler, WR. r. smote—hurt, BEHR. there . . . ram—ram had no power, BEHR. and—and as, MARTI. no power—not [enough] power, MARTI. stand before—withstand, MARTI.

4
f Deut. 33:17; I Ki. 22:11; Ez. 34:21.
g Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
h See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
5
j Goats, Deut. 14:4.
k See v. 21.
l Face, Is. 6:2.
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
4 Heb. *none touched the ground*.
n Ground, Gen. 33:19.
o Vs. 8, 21; ch. 11:3.

6
p See v. 3.
q See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.

7
r Ch. 11:11.

* **PALACES: Mentioned.**—Of Kings—I Ki. 16:18; II Ki. 15:25; Ezra 4:14; Ps. 45:15; Dan. 1:4; 5:5; 6:18; Pr. 30:28. Of Ahab—I Ki. 21:1. Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 4:4. Of Zion—Ps. 48:3, 13; Lam. 2:5, 7; Mic. 5:5. Of Solomon—I Ki. 7:1-12. Of Jacob—Amos 6:8. Of Babylon—II Ki. 20:18; Dan. 4:29; 5:5; 6:18; Is. 39:7. At Shushan—Neh. 1:1; Esth. 1:2, 5; 7:7; 8:14; 9:6; 11, 12; Dan. 8:2. Of Strangers—Is. 25:2. In Media—Ez. 6:2. Of Israel—Ez. 19:7; Hos. 8:14. Of Jerusalem—Ps. 122:7; Jer. 6:5; 17:27; Amos 2:5. For Jehovah—I Chr. 29:1, 19; II Chr. 9:11. Of the Chaldeans—Is. 23:13. Of Edom—Is. 34:13. Of Ben-hadad—Jer. 49:27; Amos. 1:4. Of Gaza—Amos 1:7. Of Tyre—Amos 1:10. Of Bozrah—Amos 1:12. Of Rabbah—Amos 1:14. Of Kerieth—Amos 2:2. Of Ashdod—Amos 3:1.

Kinds of.—Of Ivory—I Ki. 22:39; Ps. 45:8; Amos 3:15. Garden-house—II Ki. 9:27. Summer-house—Amos 3:15. Winter-house—Amos 3:15. Castle—Neh. 2:8; 7:2. Pleasant Palaces—Is. 13:22.

Contents of.—I Ki. 15:18; Ez. 6:2.

Divisions of.—Courts—Mt. 26:3, 58, 69; Mk. 14:54, 66; John 18:15.

Prætorians guard.—Phil. 1:13.

Prophecies concerning.—Shall be inhabited—Jer. 30:18. Tents of—Dan. 11:45. Palace dissolved—Nah. 2:6. Shall be forsaken—Is. 32:14. Thorns and Thistles shall come up in—Is. 34:13. Destruction of—II Chr. 36:19; Jer. 6:5; 9:21; 17:27; 49:27; Lam. 2:5, 7; Amos 1:4, 10, 12, 14; 2:2, 5; 3:9, 10, 11.

7

- a Ch. 7:7.
b Ground, Gen. 33:19.
c See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
d See v. 5.
e Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.

8

- g See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
h Ch. 5:20; II Chr. 26:16.
i See v. 22.
j Horn, Dan. 7:7.
k Ch. 7:2; Rev. 7:1.
l Wind, Job 27:21.
m Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

9

- n Ch. 11:16, 41.
o See "Glory," Ps. 7:5.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.

10

- q Stars, Ps. 136:8.
r Is. 14:13.
s V. 7; ch. 7:7.

11

- t V. 25; ch. 11:36, 37; II Ki. 19:22, 23; II Chr. 32:15-17; Is. 37:33.
u Prince, Num. 2:7.
1 Another reading is, the continual burnt-offering was taken away from him.
v Ch. 11:31; 12:11; Ez. 46:14.
w Offering, Gen. 22:2.

him; but he ^a cast him down to the ^b ground, and ^c trampled upon ^d him; and there was none that could deliver the ^e ram out of his ^f hand. 8 And the he-goat ^g magnified himself exceedingly: and ^h when he was strong, the ⁱ great ^j horn was broken; and instead of it there came up four notable horns toward the ^k four ^l winds of ^m heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the ⁿ glorious ^p land. 10 And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and some of the host and of the ^q stars it cast down to the ground, and ^r trampled upon them. 11 Yea, it ^s magnified itself, even to the "prince of the host; and ^t it took away from him the ^u continual ^v burnt-offering,

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (cont.). but—and, BEHR.; omit, MARTI. and (last) . . . none—without there being one, MARTI; and none, BEHR. that could deliver—delivered, BEHR. hand—power, MARTI, BEHR. V. 8. magnified himself exceedingly—became exceedingly powerful, MARTI; became extraordinarily great, BEHR. and (second)—but, MARTI, BEHR. was strong—possessed his [greatest] power, MARTI; in his mightiest, BEHR. was broken—broke off, MARTI. instead . . . horns—an aspect of four [horns] in its place came up, BEHR. notable horns—other [horns], MARTI. toward—[which pointed] toward, MARTI. V. 9. a little horn—one horn very little, WR.; a horn, of less dignity, BEHR. a—another, MARTI. which . . . great—and it became great beyond measure, BEHR.; increased exceedingly, MARTI. glorious land—ornament [of the countries], MARTI; land of beauty, BEHR. V. 10. waxed great—overreached itself, MARTI. Vs. 10, 11. to—against, MARTI. V. 10. some—[some], MARTI. host—host of heaven, MARTI. and (second)—namely, BEHR. V. 11. Yea. Also, BEHR. magnified—overreached, MARTI. prince—lord, BEHR. it—burnt-offering—the regular [daily] burnt-offering was taken away, MARTI; on his part—the daily offering was abolished, BEHR. place of his sanctuary—his holy dwelling, BEHR. cast down—abandoned, BEHR.; destroyed, MARTI. V. 12. And . . . ground—And it was laid upon the daily sacrifice and truth was thrown to the ground, MARTI; and a temple service shall be established against the daily offering, wanton wise (i.e. in a wanton manner), and he will throw truth to the ground, BEHR. the (first)—an, WR. given—continued—prepared against the daily, H. Enc. Zb. through—by means of, H. Enc. Zb. it did—will do, BEHR. its pleasure—Omit, Var. WR.; it, BEHR. V. 13. Then—And, BEHR.

ing, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down. 12 And ² the host was given over to it together with the continual burnt-offering through ^x transgression; and it ^y cast down ^z truth to the ground, and it did its ^a pleasure and prospered. 13 Then I heard a ^b holy one speaking; and another holy one said unto that certain one who spake, ^d How long shall be the vision concerning the continual burnt-offering, and the transgression that maketh desolate, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be ^c trodden under ⁱ foot? 14 And he said unto me, Unto ^o two thousand and three hundred ^h evenings and mornings; then shall the sanctuary be ⁱ cleansed.

15 And it came to pass, when I, even I ^j Dān'īēl, had seen the vision, that I sought ^k to understand it; and, behold, there

a holy one—one holy (one), WR.; the Only Holy One, BEHR. another . . . certain one—the Only Holy One spake to some one, BEHR. another—one, WR.; [another], MARTI. said unto—asked, MARTI. How . . . foot?—How long shall [the abominations announced through] the visions [continue, namely] 'the suspension' of the regular sacrifice and the awful abomination [which is going on now], 'since he' delivers the sanctuary and the army met destruction? MARTI; Until how long is the vision in force: the daily offering and the wasting apostasy, that the sanctuary as well as the army are abandoned to be trodden under foot? BEHR. and (third)—and regarding, WR. transgression . . . desolate—So Pu.; transgression of, Ke. (substantially); horrible transgression, H. Enc. Zo. Cf. ch. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11. V. 14. And—Then, MARTI; Thus, BEHR. said unto me—answered him, MARTI. Unto—Until, WR. BEHR. two . . . morning—evening—morning two thousand and three hundred, WR. BEHR. then . . . cleansed—so will the sanctuary come to its right, BEHR. cleansed—put in proper, MARTI. V. 15. had seen—saw, BEHR. to understand it—understanding, BEHR. behold—all at once, MARTI.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 8. four notable horns—(Lit. a sight of four.) Other four, Sept. Theod. Gr.; four other [horns], MARTI; an aspect of four [horns], BEHR. V. 11. it . . . burnt-offering—by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, Heb. marg. Theod. Ew.; from him he took away, Ec. Heb. text, Pesh. Vulg. H. Ke.; from him the regular [daily] burnt-offering was taken away, MARTI; and on his part the daily offering was abolished, BEHR. V. 14. me—him, Versions, H. Ew. MARTI, BEHR.

12

- 2 Or, a host was given to it against the &c.
Or, a host was set over the &c.
x Sin, Gen. 3:6.
y Is. 59:14.
z Truth, Job 14:6.
a Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.

13

- b See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
c Ch. 4:13, 23.
d Ch. 12:6, 8; Ps. 74:10; 79:5; Is. 6:11; Rev. 6:10.
e Is. 63:18; Jer. 12:10; Lu. 21:24; Heb. 10:29; Rev. 11:2.
f Foot, Gen. 18:4.

14

- g Ch. 7:25; 12:7, 11; Rev. 11:2, 3; 12:14; 13:5.
h Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.
i See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
j Heb. justified.

15

- j Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
4 Heb. understanding.

15

a Ch. 7:13;
10:16, 18.

16

b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Voice, Gen.
27:22.
d See v. 2.
e Ch. 9:21; Lu.
1:19, 26.
f See "Angels,"
1 Pet. 1:12.
g Revelation,
Dan. 2:22.
h Daniel, Dan.
1:1.
i Vision, Num.
12:6.

17

j Fear, Gen.
9:2.
k Ch. 2:46; Ez.
1:28; 44:4.
l Face, Is. 6:2.
m See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
n Son, Gen.
31:19.
o V. 19; ch.
11:35, 40.
p End of World,
Rev. 10:6.
q See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "End,"
Lu. 2:21.

18

r Ch. 10:9; Lu.
9:32.
s Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
t Ground, Gen.
33:19.
u Ch. 10:10, 16,
18; Ez. 2:2.
1 Or, where I
had stood.

19

v Vs. 15-17.
w Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
x See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
y See "Judg-
ment," II Pet.
2:4.
z See "Visita-
tion," Jer.
48:44.
a Anger, Pr.
15:1.
b See "Fore-
ordination,"
Eph. 1:11.

20

c See v. 3.
d Horn, Dan.
7:7.
e Kings, Deut.
17:15.
f Media, Esth.
1:3.
g Persia, II Chr.
36:20.

stood before me as the appear-
ance of a ^a man. 16 And I heard
a ^b man's ^c voice between the
banks of the ^d Ūlāi, which called,
and said, ^e / Gā-bri-ēl, ^g make
^h this man to understand the ⁱ vi-
sion. 17 So he came near where
I stood; and when he came, I
was ^j affrighted, and ^k fell upon
my ^l face; but he said unto me,
^m Understand, O ⁿ son of man; for
the vision belongeth to the ^o time
of the ^p end. 18 Now as he was
speaking with me, I ^r fell into a
deep ^s sleep with my face toward
the ^t ground; but he ^u touched
me, and set me ¹ upright. 19
And he said, Behold, I will
^v make thee ^w know ^x ^y ^z what
shall be in the latter time of the
^a indignation; for it belongeth
to the ^b appointed time of the
end. 20 The ^c ram which thou
sawest, that had the ^d two horns,
they are the ^e kings of ^f Mē-dī-ā
and ^g Pēr-šī-ā. 21 And the rough

Var. Rend.—V. 15 (cont.). me—me [one], WR.; me some one, MARTI; me one, BEHR. as—like, WR.; who had, MARTI; after, BEHR. V. 16. man's voice—voice of a man, WR. human voice, MARTI, BEHR. between—[from the direction] between, MARTI. between—of—over, BEHR. the banks—the two banks, MARTI. which—and it, BEHR. make—understand—interpret for him there, MARTI; make . . . vision—Interpret for (man) the appearance, BEHR. V. 17. So—Then, MARTI; And, BEHR. affrighted—[so] affrighted, MARTI; terrified, Var.; afraid, BEHR. and—that I, MARTI. but—and, BEHR. Understand—Pay attention, MARTI, BEHR. O son—child, BEHR. belongeth to—is for, Var. BEHR.; refers to, MARTI. V. 18. Now—And, MARTI. fell—sleep—was completely stupefied [and remained lying], MARTI. remained lying in fainting condition, BEHR. with—on, BEHR. toward—upon, MARTI. BEHR. ground—earth, MARTI, BEHR. but—and, BEHR. set . . . upright—had me get a sure footing in the place where I stood, BEHR. upright—in the place where I had stood, MARTI. V. 19. And—Then, MARTI. will—Omit, BEHR. latter time—end-time, BEHR. time—end, WR. indignation—divine indignation, MARTI. belongeth to—is for, Var.; refers to, MARTI; (is the vision), for, BEHR. appointed time—season, Var.; time, MARTI; period, BEHR. V. 20. thou—the—had, as thou sawest, MARTI; thou hast seen, with, BEHR. they are—signifies, MARTI, BEHR. V. 21. rough—shaggy, MARTI. is—signifies, MARTI. Greece—Hcb. Javan, Var. and (second)—but, MARTI. that is—Omit, MARTI. V. 22. as for—Omit, BEHR. in . . . up—so that four rose up in its place, BEHR. four—four [other

^h he-goat is the ⁱ king of
^k Grēce; and the great horn
that is between his ^l eyes is the
first king. 22 And as for ^m that
which was broken, in the place
whereof four stood up, four
kingdoms shall stand up out of
the ⁿ nation, but not with his
power. 23 And in the latter
time of their kingdom, when the
^o ^p transgressors are come to the
full, a ^q ^r ^s king of fierce ^t coun-
tenance, and understanding
^u dark ^v sentences, shall stand
up. 24 And his power shall be
mighty, but not ³ by his own
power; and he shall ^w ^x destroy
wonderfully, and shall prosper
and do his ^y ^z pleasure; and he
shall ^y ^z destroy the mighty ones
and ^a ⁵ the holy people. 25 And
through his policy he shall cause
^b craft to prosper in his ^c hand;
and he shall ^d ^e magnify himself
in his ^f heart, and in their secu-
rity shall he ⁴ destroy many: he
shall also stand up against the

horns], MARTI. up—Add. [signifies], MARTI. of the nation—from his subjects, MARTI; out of his people, BEHR. with his power—the power which was his, MARTI; [in his might], BEHR. V. 23. latter time—end-time, BEHR. kingdom—lordship, MARTI, BEHR. are . . . full—fill up the measure of their iniquity, WR.; have filled up the measure, MARTI; have brought their work to a completion, BEHR. a king . . . up—shall arise a king, arrogant and skilful in plots, MARTI; Shall arise a king arrogant of countenance, and who understands craftiness, BEHR. understanding dark sentences—skilled in riddles, WR. dark sentences—Or, wiles, Pu. V. 24. by—through, WR. MARTI, BEHR. destroy—lay waste, BEHR.; hurl to destruction, MARTI. wonderfully—inconceivably, MARTI. prosper—have good fortune therewith, BEHR. and do his pleasure—in his undertakings, MARTI. Vs. 24, 25, and (fourth) . . . princes—He shall hurl the powerful to destruction and against the Hcly ones (25) shall set his mind. With deceitful men shall he prosper, shall hurl many to destruction unexpectedly and raise himself up against the highest Lord, MARTI. V. 24. and (last)—and also, BEHR. V. 25. And . . . By reason of his cleverness he shall carry out deception with, BEHR. magnify himself—be high-minded, BEHR. in their security—unexpectedly, BEHR. he shall also—and, BEHR.

Var. Read.—V. 22. but . . . power—[but . . . power], BEHR. V. 24. but . . . power—Omit, MARTI. V. 25. through his policy—against the saints shall be his cunning, and, Sept. Gr.: cf. ch. 11:28.

21

h See v. 5.
i Goats, Deut.
14:4.
j Ch. 10:20.
k Javan, Gen.
10:2.
l Heb. Javan.
l Eyes, Ps. 17:2.

22

m See v. 8.
n Nations, Gen.
10:32.

23

o See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
p See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
q Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
r Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Vs. 9-12.
t See "Face," Is. 6:2.
u Darkness, Job 38:9.
v Sentence, II Cor. 1:9.

24

3 Or, with his power, See v. 22.
w See "Destruc-
tion," Hos. 13:14.
x Or, corrupt.
x Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
y Vs. 11-13; ch. 12:7; Rev. 16:6.
z See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki. 18:4.
a See "Holi-
ness," Eph. 4:24.
5 Heb. people of the saints.

25

b See "Decep-
tion," Gen. 37:31.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
d See v. 11.
e See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
f Heart, Acts 15:9.

25
a Prince, Num. 2:7.
b Ch. 2:34, 45; Job 34:20.
26
c Vision, Num. 12:6.
d Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.
e See "Truth," John 14:6.
f Ch. 10:1.
g Ch. 12:4, 9.
h See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
i Ch. 10:14.
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
27
k Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
l Ch. 7:28; 8:17; Hab. 3:16.
m See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
n Ch. 6:2.
o Or, but there was none to make it understood.
p Vs. 15-17.
1
p Year, Lev. 25:8.
q Ch. 5:31; 11:1.
r Darius, Ezra 4:5.
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:1.
u Seed, Deut. 22:9.
v Media, Esth. 1:3.
w King, Deut. 17:15.
x Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
2
y Book, Eccl. 12:12.
z Word of God, John 6:63.
a Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
b II Chr. 26:31; Ezra 1:1; Jer. 25:11, 12; 29:10; Zech. 7:5.
c Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
d See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
3
f Face, Is. 6:2.
g See v. 20.
h Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
i Or, to seek after prayer &c.
j Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
k Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
l Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
m Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
4
n Confession of Sins, Gen. 3:6.

^a prince of princes; but he shall be broken ^b without hand. 26 And the ^c vision of the ^d evenings and mornings which hath been told is ^e true: but ^g shut thou up the vision; for it belongeth to ⁱ many ^j days to come. 27 And ^k I, Dān-ġēl, ^l fainted, and was ^m sick certain days; then I rose up, and did the ⁿ king's business: and I wondered at the vision, ^o but ^p none understood it.

9 In the first ^p year of ^q Dā-rī-ūs the ^s son of ^t Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, of the ^u seed of the ^v Mēdes, who was made ^w king over the realm of the ^x Chāl-dē-āns, 2 in the first year of his reign I, Dān-ġēl, understood by the ^y z books the number of the years whereof the word of Jē-hō-vāh came to ^a b Jēr-ē-mī-āh the ^c prophet, for the accomplishing of the ^d desolations of ^e Jē-ru-sā-lēm, even seventy years.

3 And I set my ^f face unto the ^g Lord God, ^h 2 to seek by ⁱ prayer and supplications, with ^j fasting and ^k sackcloth and ^l ashes. 4 And I prayed unto Jē-hō-vāh my God, and made ^m confession, and said, Oh, Lord,

Var. Rend.—V. 25 (*cont.*). hand—the aid of a [human] hand, MARTI; [human] hand, BEHR. V. 26. vision—appearance, BEHR. evenings and mornings—evening and mornings, WR. evening-morning, BEHR. hath been told—is [here] communicated, BEHR. but—nevertheless, Var.; and, BEHR. shut thou up—keep thou secret, MARTI, BEHR. belongeth—refers, MARTI; (it refers only), BEHR. many days to come—far in the future, MARTI; after a long time, BEHR. V. 27. And—But, MARTI. certain days—some time, MARTI, BEHR. I rose up—could I rise up again, MARTI. did—do, MARTI. wondered—was astonished, WR. *r*; was troubled, BEHR.; was full of wonder, MARTI. at—over, MARTI, BEHR. but—for, *EW.*; and, BEHR. none . . . it—without understanding it, MARTI. understood it—paid attention to it, BEHR. **Chap. 9.**—V. 2. reign—lordship, BEHR. understood by—considered in, MARTI. books—i.e. the writings of the prophets, Var.; [holy] writings, MARTI. whereof—concerning which, BEHR. for . . . desolations—that should be fulfilled on the ruins, BEHR. even—[namely], MARTI. V. 3. And—For, MARTI. seek by—to find the [right], MARTI. seek . . . with—to offer prayer and supplication in, BEHR. by—for,

the ⁿ great and dreadful God, who ^o p keepeth ^q covenant and ^r lovingkindness with them that ^s love him and ^t keep his commandments, 5 we have ^u sinned, and have dealt perversely, and have done wickedly, and have ^v rebelled, even ^x turning aside from thy precepts and from thine ^y ordinances; 6 neither have we ^z hearkened unto thy ^a servants the ^b prophets, that spake in thy ^c d name to our ^e kings, our princes, and our ^f fathers, and to all the ^g h people of the ⁱ land. 7 O Lord, ^j righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us ^k confusion of face, as at this day; to the men of Jū-dāh, and to the inhabitants of Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and unto all ^l m Is-rā-ēl, that are near, and that are far off, through all the ⁿ o countries whither ^p q thou hast driven them, ^r s because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee. 8 O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee. 9 To the Lord our God belong mer-

Var. with—under, MARTI; in, BEHR. and (*second*)—and in, MARTI. V. 4. And—then, BEHR. lovingkindness—mercy, WR. *r*; grace, MARTI, BEHR. him—thee, MARTI. his—thy, MARTI. V. 5. rebelled—been rebellious, BEHR. even turning—and are turned, BEHR. ordinances—judgements, WR. BEHR. *m*. V. 6. princes—chiefs, MARTI, BEHR. V. 7. Or—Thou, MARTI, BEHR. righteousness . . . thee—art completely righteous, MARTI; remaineth righteousness, BEHR. unto . . . at—(as for) us the blush of shame mounts to the face, MARTI; but (as for) us, shame, as it is, BEHR. to (*first*)—to [all], MARTI; omit, BEHR. and to—as well as, MARTI. unto—Omit, MARTI, BEHR. through . . . countries—in all lands, BEHR. through—in, MARTI. trespass . . . trespassed—unfaithfulness that they have committed (Lev. 26:40), Var.; apostasy, with which they have transgressed against thee, BEHR. V. 8. O Lord—Yahweh, BEHR. to us . . . fathers—we, our kings, our chiefs and our fathers should be ashamed, MARTI. confusion of face—the shame, BEHR. princes—chiefs, BEHR. because we—we who, BEHR. V. 9. To—But by, MARTI. belong—are, MARTI. mercies—grace, BEHR.

Var. Read.—V. 27. fainted and—Omit, SEPT. MARTI. fainted . . . sick—was finished and was exhausted, BEHR.

ⁿ Deut. 7:21; Neh. 9:32.
^o Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^p Deut. 7:9.
^q Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
^r Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^t Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

5
^u Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^v Rebellion, Ex. 20:8.
^w Lam. 1:18, 20.
^x V. 11; Ps. 119:176; Is. 53:6.
^y Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

6
^z Jer. 44:4, 5, 21.
^a Servants, Ex. 21:2.
^b Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^c Name, Acts 16:18.
^d Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
^f Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^g See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^h See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
ⁱ Land, Gen. 23:15.

7
^j Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Ps. 44:15; Jer. 2:26, 27; 3:25.
^l See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
^m Deut. 4:27; II Ki. 17:6, 7; Jer. 24:9; Ez. 39:23, 24; Amos 9:9.
ⁿ See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^p Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^q See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

9
a Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
b Or, *though*.
c Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
d Vs. 5, 6; Ps. 106:43; Jer. 14:7.
10
d Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
e Voice, Gen. 27:22. [1:10.
f Walking, Col. 3:24.
g Law, Deut. 31:24.
h II Ki. 17:13-15; 18:12.
i Servants, Ex. 21:2.
j Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
11
k Lev. 26:14-39; Deut. 28:15-68; II Ki. 17:18-23; Is. 1:4-6; Jer. 8:5-10.
l See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
n Sin, Gen. 3:6.
o Curse, Gen. 4:11.
p Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
q Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.
12
s Is. 44:26; Jer. 44:2-6; Lam. 2:17; Zech. 1:6.
t Words, Pr. 15:23.
u Judges, Ex. 18:22.
v Job 12:17; Ps. 82:2-7; 148:11.
w Evil, Ps. 97:10.
x Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
y Lam. 1:12; 2:13; Ez. 5:9.
13
z V. 11; Lev. 26:14-45; Deut. 28:15-68.
a See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
b Job 36:13; Is. 9:13; Jer. 2:30; 5:3.
c See "Grace," John 1:17.
d See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
e See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
f Or, *deal wisely*.
g Truth, John 14:6.
14
g Jer. 31:28; 44:27.
h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.

cies and ^a forgiveness; ¹ for we have ^{b c} rebelled against him; 10 neither have we ^d obeyed the ^e voice of Jê-hô'vâh our God, to ^f walk in his ^g laws, which he ^h set before us by his ^{i j} servants the prophets. 11 Yea, ^k all ^{l m} Is' râ-ël have ⁿ transgressed thy law, even turning aside, that they should not obey thy voice: therefore hath the ^o curse been poured out upon us, and the ^p oath that is ^q written in the law of ^r Mô'sēs the servant of God; for we have sinned against him. 12 And he hath ^s confirmed his ^t words, which he spake against us, and against our ^{u v} judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great ^w evil; for under the whole ^x heaven hath ^y not been done as hath been done upon Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. 13 As it is written in the ^{z a} law of Mô'sēs, all this evil is come upon us: yet have we ^b not entreated the ^c favor of Jê-hô'vâh our God, that we should ^{d e} turn from our iniquities, and ² have discernment in thy ^f truth. 14 Therefore hath Jê-hô'vâh ^{g h} watched over the evil, and brought it upon us; for Jê-hô'vâh our God is righteous

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*). rebelled—been rebellious, BEHR. V. 10. obeyed—hearkened to, BEHR. walk . . . laws—follow in his directions, MARTI. V. 11. Yea—And, BEHR. even turning aside—and is turned aside, BEHR. aside—away, MARTI. that . . . voice—in disobedience, MARTI; that it hath no more hearkened to thy voice, BEHR. therefore hath—Then, MARTI; then, BEHR. been—was, MARTI; omî, BEHR. V. 12. hath confirmed—fulfilled, BEHR. judges—rulers, MARTI. judged—ruled, MARTI. by bringing—that he would bring, MARTI. BEHR. upon—over, BEHR. Vs. 12, 13. evil—misfortune, BEHR. V. 12. for—that, MARTI; which, BEHR. upon (*second*)—in, BEHR. V. 13. is come—came, MARTI. upon—over, BEHR. yet—And yet, MARTI; but, BEHR. entreated . . . of—appeased, BEHR. that we should—to, BEHR. that—in] that, MARTI. iniquities—sins, MARTI; misdeeds, BEHR. have . . . in—become wise through, BEHR.; have paid attention to, MARTI. truth—faithfulness, MARTI. V. 14. Therefore—And, BEHR. hath . . . over—was Yahweh planning about, MARTI; watched Yahweh over, BEHR; hath the Lord been wakeful over (Jer. 1:12). *Var.* brought it upon—caused it to come over, BEHR.

in all his ⁱ works which he doeth, and we have not obeyed his voice. 15 And now, O Lord our ^j God, that hast ^k brought ^l thy people forth out of the land of ^m Ê'gÿpt with a mighty ^{n o} hand, and hast ^p gotten thee renown, as at this ^q day; ^r we have ^s sinned, we have done ^t wickedly. 16 O Lord, according to all thy ^{u 3} righteousness, let thine ^v anger and thy wrath, ^w I ^x pray thee, be turned away from thy ^y city ^z Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, thy ^{a b c} holy mountain; ^{d e} because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our ^f fathers, Jê-ru'sâ-lêm and thy people are become a ^g reproach to all that are round about us. 17 Now therefore, O our God, hearken unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplications, and ^h cause thy ⁱ face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is ^j desolate, for the Lord's sake. 18 O my God, ^k incline thine ^l ear, and hear; open thine ^m eyes, and ⁿ behold our ^o desolations, and the city which is ^{p q} called by thy ^{r s} name: for we do not ^{t 4} present our supplications before thee for our ^u righteousnesses, but for thy great ^{v w} mer-

doeth—hath done, BEHR. and—but, BEHR. have not obeyed—were disobedient, MARTI; have not hearkened to, BEHR. V. 15. hast—hast [by that means], MARTI. gotten thee renown—made thee a name, BEHR. we (*last*)—and we, MARTI. wickedly—wrong, MARTI. V. 16. righteousness—continual lovingkindness, MARTI. let . . . be turned away—turn yet, BEHR.; let cease, MARTI. because for—for through, BEHR. iniquities—misdeeds, BEHR. are (*last*)—dwell, MARTI. V. 17. Now therefore—And now, BEHR. is desolate—lies waste, BEHR. V. 18. our desolations—the desolations in which we are, MARTI; how we lie waste, BEHR. which . . . name—over which thy name has been called, BEHR. is called by—bears, MARTI. for . . . righteousnesses—not on the ground of our righteousnesses do we humbly bring before thee our supplication, BEHR. present—cast: see Jer. 38:26. *Var.* for (*last two*)—in trust of, MARTI; on the ground of, BEHR.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 9.**—V. 17. the Lord's sake—So BEHR.; thy servant's sake, SEPT. BEVAN, MARTI; thy sake O Lord, *Theod. Kamp. MARTI.*

Gen. 1:1. *t* Jer. 36:7. 4 Heb. *cause to fall*. *u* Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. *v* Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

ⁱ Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
15
j God, Gen. 1:1.
k Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
l Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
m Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
n Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
p Neh. 9:10; Jer. 32:20.
q Day, Lev. 25:8.
r See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
s Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
16
u Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
3 Heb. *righteousnesses*.
v Anger, Pr. 15:1.
w Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
x Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
y City, Gen. 4:17.
z Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
b V. 20; Ps. 87:1-3; Joel 3:17; Zech. 8:3.
c Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
f Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
g Reproach, Ex. 5:15.
17
h Num. 6:24-26; Ps. 80:3, 7, 19.
i Face, Is. 6:2.
j Lam. 5:18.
18
k Is. 37:17.
l Ear, Ex. 29:20.
m Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
n Ps. 80:14.
o See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
p Jer. 7:10-12.
q See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
r Name, Acts 16:18.
s Names of God, *u* Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. *v* Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

19

a See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 b Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
 c Ps. 44:23; 74:10, 11.
 d Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
 e God, Gen. 1:1.
 f City, Gen. 4:17.
 g Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
 h Name, Acts 16:18.
 i Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

20

j V. 3; ch. 10:12; Ps. 145:18; Is. 58:9.
 k Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 l Is. 6:5.
 m Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

21

n See "Angels," 1 Pet. 1:12.
 c Man, Gen. 2:7.
 p Ch. 8:16; Lu. 1:19, 26.
 q Vision, Num. 12:6.
 r Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
 s Or, *being sore wearied*.
 t Is. 6:2; Ez. 1:11, 14.
 u Ch. 8:18; 10:10, 16, 18.
 v Or, *came near unto me*.
 w Evening, Ps. 65:8.
 x Ex. 29:39; 1 Ki. 18:36; Ezra 9:4, 5.
 y Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

22

x Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 z Or, *made me to understand*.
 y Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 z See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 a Ch. 8:16; 10:21; Zech. 1:9, 14.

23

b Ch. 10:12.
 c See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

cies' sake. 19^a O Lord, hear; O Lord, ^b forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; ^c defer not, for thine own sake, O ^d my ^e God, because thy ^f city and ^g thy people are called by thy ^h i name.

20 And while I was ⁱ speaking, and praying, and ^k confessing my sin and the sin of ^l my people Īṣ-ṛā-ēl, and presenting my supplication before Jê-hō-vāh my God for the holy ^m mountain of my God; 21 yea, while I was speaking in prayer, the ⁿ o man ^p Gā-ḫrī-ēl, whom I had seen in the ^q vision at the ^r beginning, ¹ being caused to ^s fly swiftly, ^t 2 touched me about the time of the ^u evening ^v oblation. 22 And he ^x 3 instructed me, and talked with me, and said, O Dān-ṣēl, I am now come forth to give thee ^y wisdom and ^z a understanding. 23 At the ^b beginning of thy supplications the ^c commandment went forth, and

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*). sake—*Omit*, MARTI. WR. BEHR. R. V. 19. hearken—*incline thine ear*, BEHR. O (*last*)—*my*, BEHR. because—for, BEHR. thy (*first*) . . . name—*thy name* is called over thy city and thy people! BEHR. are called by—*carry*, MARTI. Vs. 20, 21. while—*whiles*, WR. R. V. 20. presenting—*bringing humbly*, BEHR. Jehovah—the Lord, WR. R. V. 21. at the beginning—*formerly*, BEHR. being . . . swiftly—*when I was completely exhausted*, MARTI; [like one] thoroughly worn out, WR.; in flying haste, BEHR. touched—*came nigh to*, *Var.*; came to, MARTI; there came to, BEHR. evening oblation—*meal-offering*, *Var.*; evening-offering, BEHR. V. 22. instructed me—*came*, MARTI. BEHR. give . . . and—instruct thee in, WR.; teach thee, *Var.* BEHR.; give thee clear, MARTI; make thee skilful of, R. V. 23. commandment—[*oracular*] word, MARTI; word, *Var.* BEHR. tell—*tell it*, MARTI; declare (*it*), *Var.* greatly beloved—*greatly beloved [in the heavens]*, MARTI; a man of delight, BEHR. therefore—*so*, BEHR. consider—*pay attention to*, MARTI. BEHR. matter—*word*, *Var.* and (*last*)—*so wilt thou*, MARTI. understand—*give heed to*, BEHR. V. 24. weeks—*sevens*, BEHR. decreed—*destined*, MARTI; appointed, BEHR. upon (*twice*)—*over*, MARTI. BEHR. finish—*put an end to*, the, WR.; bring to an end the, MARTI; to end the, BEHR. transgression—*apostasy*, BEHR. make an end of—*fulfil*, BEHR.; make full the measure of, MARTI. sins—*sin-offering*, WR.; sin, MARTI. BEHR. reconciliation—*atonement*, WR.; expiation, MARTI. iniquity—*misdeed*, BEHR. vision and prophecy—*prophetic revelations*, MARTI. prophecy—*prophet*, *Var.* WR. BEHR. anoint

I am come to tell thee; for thou art ^{d e f} greatly beloved: therefore consider the matter, and ^g understand the vision.

24 Seventy ^{g h i} weeks are decreed upon thy people and upon thy holy city, ⁵ to finish ⁶ transgression, and ⁷ to make an end of sins, and to ^{i 8} make ^k reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in ^l everlasting ^m righteousness, and to ⁿ seal up vision and ^{o 9} prophecy, and to ^{p q} anoint ¹⁰ the most ^{r s} holy. 25 ^t Know therefore and discern, that from the going forth of the ^u commandment to ^v restore and to build ^w Jê-ṛū-ṣā-lēm unto ^{x 11} the ^z anointed one, the ^{a b} prince, shall be ^{c 12} seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: it shall be built again, with ^d street and moat, even in troublous times. 26 And after the threescore and two weeks shall the anointed one be ^e cut off, and

—*Add*, again, MARTI. the—a (*lit.* an holy of holies), *Var.* MARTI. V. 25. Know therefore—*And thou shalt know*, BEHR. discern—*understand well*, MARTI; observe, BEHR. that from—*From*, BEHR. commandment—*word*, BEHR.; promise, MARTI. to restore . . . Jerusalem—that Jerusalem should be built again, BEHR. the (*third*) . . . prince—*Lit.* one anointed, a prince [*or*, ruler, as I Sam. 10:1], *Var.*; an anointed, a prince, BEHR. MARTI; Messiah, a prince, WR. shall be—*shall [expire]*, MARTI; are, BEHR. seven weeks . . . two weeks—*So He. Pu.*; seven weeks; and for threescore and two weeks shall it &c., *Heb. accents*, *Hi. Bl. Her. Zö. Ke.*; seven sevens; and sixty-two sevens, BEHR. threescore—*during threescore*, MARTI. it . . . street—*be built again, with public place*, *Var.*; shall be built again [in Jerusalem] street, MARTI; (Jerusalem) shall be built again, square, BEHR. moat—*So Gz. Her. Ew. Zö.*; trench, WR.; ditches, MARTI; valley, BEHR. even—but, *Var.*; and indeed, MARTI. BEHR. in troublous times—*when the times shall be reckoned closely*, BEHR. V. 26. weeks—*sevens*, BEHR. the—an, MARTI. BEHR. anointed one—*Messiah*, WR. cut off—*removed out of the way*, MARTI; exterminated, BEHR. and (*second*) . . . determined—*without that he [] had*, and the city and the sanctuary men of a prince shall lay waste, who advances, and whose end shall be [sudden] through a storm-flood; but until the end war, misfortune, destruction [continue], MARTI.

Var. Read.—V. 24. to make . . . sins—*So Heb. marg. Pesh. and most moderns*; to seal up sins, *Heb. text. Theod. He. Her. Pu. Ke. Fuller* (L.). See *Var. Rend.*

d Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 e Ch. 10:11, 19; Lu. 1:28.
 f Or, *very precious*, Heb. *precious things*
 g Mt. 24:15.

24
 g Lev. 25:8; Num. 14:34; Ez. 4:6.
 h See "Seven," Gen. 2:2.
 i See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 j Or, *to restrain*.
 k Or, *the transgression*.
 l Another reading is, *to seal up*.
 m If Chr. 29:24; Is. 53:10; Rom. 5:10.
 n Or, *purge away*.
 o Reconciliation, Lu. 12:58.
 p Is. 51:6, 8; 56:1; Jer. 23:5, 6; Rom. 3:21, 22.
 q Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 r See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
 s See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.
 t Heb. *prophet*.
 u Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
 v Ps. 2:2, 6; Is. 61:1; Lu. 4:18.
 w Or, *a most holy place*.
 x Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 y Lu. 1:35; Acts 3:14.

25
 t Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 u Ezra 4:24; 6:1–15; Neh. 2:1–8; 3:1.
 v See "Restoration of Judah," II Ki. 12:23.
 w Jerusalem, Jer. 1:8.
 x See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 y See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Ch. 8:15.
 z John 1:41; 4:25.
 a Prince, Num. 2:7.
 b Ch. 8:11, 25; Ps. 9:6.
 c Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 d Or, *seven weeks; and threescore and two weeks, it shall be &c.*
 e Streets, Josh. 2:19.

26
 e Is. 53:8; Mk. 9:12; Lu. 24:26.

26

1 Or, *there shall be none belonging to him.*
a Prince, Num. 2:7.
b See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
c Mt. 24:2; Mk. 13:2; Lu. 19:43; 44.
d City, Gen. 4:17.
e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
f See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
g See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Enl," Lu. 2:21.
h Floods, Gen. 7:6.
i Nah. 1:8.

27

j Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
k See "Seven," Gen. 2:2.
l Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
m Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
 2 Or, *meal-offering.*
 3 Or, *upon the pinnacle of abominations shall be &c.*
n Wings, Is. 40:31.
o Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
p Ch. 11:31; Mt. 24:15; Mk. 13:14; Lu. 21:20.
q Is. 10:23; 28:22.
r See "End of the World," Rev. 10:6.
s See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
t Anger, Pr. 15:1.

1

u Year, Lev. 25:8.
v Cyrus, Ezra 3:7.
w Ch. 1:21; 6:28.
x Kings, Deut. 27:15.
y Persia, II Chr. 36:20.
z Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
a Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
b Name, Acts 16:18.
c Ch. 1:7.
d See "Truth," John 14:6.
e Ch. 8:26.
f See "War," Josh. 22:12.
g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
h Ch. 1:17; 2:21.

¹ shall have nothing; and the people of the ^a prince that shall come shall ^{b c} destroy the ^{d e} city and the ^f sanctuary; and the ^g end thereof shall be with a ^{h i} flood, and even unto the end shall be war; desolations are determined. 27 And he shall make a firm ^j covenant with many for one ^k week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the ^l sacrifice and the ^m oblation to cease; and ⁿ upon the ^o wing of ^p abominations shall come one that maketh desolate; and even unto the ^{q r} full end, and that ^s determined, shall ^t wrath be poured out upon the desolate.

10 In the third ^u year of ^{v w} C̄z̄rūs ^x king of ^y Pēr-si-ā a thing was ^z revealed unto ^a Dān-ġēl, whose ^b name was called ^c Bēl-tē-shāz-zār; and the thing was ^{d e} true, even a great ^f warfare: and he understood the thing, and had ^{g h} under-

Var. Rend.—V. 26 (*cont.*), shall have nothing—*So Ke.*; and there shall be none belonging to him, *r marg.*; (*i.e. no people, Vulg. He. Pu.; no helper, Zō. Gr.; no successor, Her. Ew. Bl.*). *Lit.* shall have nought (or, none); none follows him, BEHR. shall (*first*)—he shall, WR. people . . . destroy—city and the sanctuary the people of the (*a*, BEHR.) prince that shall come shall destroy, WR. BEHR. Vs. 26, the prince—a prince, Var. MARTI, BEHR. the (*fifth*)—*So He. Pu.*; his (*i.e. the invader's*), *Ge. Bl. Klie. Zō. Ke. r.*; its, WR. thereof—*Omit*, WR. shall be—comes, BEHR. with—in, WR. BEHR. a—the, WR. BEHR.; or, that. *Pu.* flood—storm-flood, MARTI, BEHR. the (*last*)—an, WR. desolations are determined—a decree of desolations, *He. Hi. Pu. Ke. V.* 27, he shall for a week put heavy decrees upon many, and during one half of the week shall he abolish sacrifice and oblation . . . (*the rest confused*), MARTI; and he shall make many covenant breakers a seven long and the half of the seven will he abolish sacrifice and meal-offering and upon the wing of the abomination comes the destroyer, but up to a firmly decreed destruction will it pour itself out over the waste, BEHR. in the . . . the—for the half, *Hi. Bl. Her. Ke. Ew. Zō.*; during half [or, of that], WR. the (*second and third*)—*Omit*, WR.: for the half of the, *r.* the (*fourth*)—*a*, WR. the wing . . . desolate—the pinnacle of abominations shall be a desolator, *He. Pu.*; a wing of abominations shall come a desolator, *Klie. Ke. Fuller* (*i.e. shall ride as a hideous winged creature*), *Var.* full end . . . poured—consumption, and the strict decision (Is. 10:23) be poured, *Var.* full end—consummation, WR. *r.* desolate—*So Pu. Ke.* desolator, *Bl. Zō. WR. r.*; or, horrible thing, *Hi. Her. Ew. Rō.*; (*ch. 8:13*).

standing of the ⁱ vision. 2 In those ^j days I, Dān-ġēl, was ^{k l} mourning three whole weeks. 3 I ate ^{m n} no pleasant ^o bread, neither came ^p flesh nor ^q wine into my ^r mouth, neither did I ^s anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled. 4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first ^t month, as I was by the side of the great ^{u v} river, which is ^w Hid-ġē-kēl, 5 I lifted up mine ^x eyes, and looked, and, behold, a ^y man ^{z a} clothed in ^b linen, whose ^c loins were ^d girded with pure ^e gold of Ū-phāz; 6 his ^f body also was like the ^{g h} beryl, and his ^{i j} face as the appearance of ^k lightning, and his ^l eyes as flaming ^m torches, and his ⁿ arms and his ^o feet like unto ^p burnished ^q brass, and the ^r voice of his ^s words like the ^t voice of a multitude. 7 And I, Dān-ġēl, ^u alone saw the

Chap. 10.—V. 1. thing (*twice*)—word, *Var.* BEHR.; revelation, MARTI. was revealed—came, MARTI. whose name was—whom they called, MARTI. the thing . . . warfare—true [*lit. truth*] is the word and a long, warfare, WR.; True is the word and treats of great trouble, MARTI; Truth is the word and great distress, BEHR. even—(betokening), *Var.* understood—remembered, MARTI; considered, BEHR. had . . . of—had a care for, MARTI; gave heed to, BEHR. V. 3. pleasant bread—tasty food, MARTI; bread of desire, WR.; well tasting bread, BEHR. whole—full, BEHR. fulfilled—over, MARTI; *omit*, BEHR. V. 4. day—[day], MARTI. river—stream, BEHR. as—then, BEHR. Hiddekel—*i.e. Tigris, Var.*; Tigris, MARTI. V. 5. I—And when I, MARTI; then I, BEHR. and, behold—there was [before me], MARTI. whose—while his, MARTI; his, BEHR. pure . . . Uphaz—precious, BEHR. V. 6. his body also—and his body, BEHR. also . . . beryl—[was] as [of] chrysolite, MARTI; was like topaz, BEHR. beryl—chrysolite (Ez. 1:16), *Var.* and (*first three*)—*Omit*, MARTI. as the appearance of—shone as, MARTI. as—[glistered] as, MARTI. flaming torches—lamps of fire, WR. *r.* flames of fire, BEHR. unto—the appearance of, WR.; the gleaming of, BEHR.; in colour to, *r.* voice—sound, MARTI, BEHR. the . . . multitude—a mighty uproar, MARTI; sound of a crowd of people, BEHR. V. 7. And—*Omit*, MARTI. saw—had, MARTI.

Var. Read.—V. 27. upon . . . desolate—upon the pinnacle shall be abominations of (*i.e. causing*) desolation (*ch. 11:31*); or, horrible abominations, *Hi. Rō.*; *So or similarly Sept. Theod. Vulg. Engl. marg. Ge. Zō. (pts.). Cf. Mt. 24:15. Chap. 10.*—V. 4. which is Hiddekel—[that is the Hiddekel], BEHR.

i Vision, Num. 12:6.

2

j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k Mourning, John 11:35.
l Ez. 9:4, 5;
 Neh. 1:4.

3

m See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
n Ch. 6:18.
o Bread, Gen. 3:19.
p Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
q Wine, Lev. 10:9.
r Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
s Anointing, Ps. 2:2

4

t Month, Gen. 7:11.
u Rivers, Is. 32:2.
v Ch. 8:2; Ez. 1:3.
w Gen. 2:14.
x That is, *Tigris*.

5

x Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
a Ch. 12:6, 7; Ez. 9:2.
b Linen, Esth. 8:15.
c Loins, Is. 11:5.
d Rev. 1:13; 15:6.
e Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

6

f Body, Num. 25:8.
g See "Precious Stones," I Ki. 10:11.
h Ex. 28:20; Ez. 1:16.
i Face, Is. 6:2.
j Mt. 17:2.
k Rev. 1:16.
l See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
m Rev. 1:14; 19:12.
n Arms, Ju. 15:14.
o Feet, Gen. 18:4.
p Ez. 1:7; Rev. 1:15; 2:18.
q Brass, Josh. 22:8.
r Voice, Gen. 27:22.
s Words, Pr. 15:23.
t Ez. 1:24.

7

u II Ki. 6:17.

7

a Acts 9:7.
b See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
c Ez. 12:18.

8

d Gen. 32:24.
e Ch. 7:28;
8:27; Hab.
3:16.
f See v. 16.

9

g Voice, Gen.
27:22.
h Ch. 8:18;
Gen. 15:12;
Job 4:13.
i Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.
j Ground, Gen.
33:19.

10

k See "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
l Hand, Gen.
16:12.
m Vs. 16, 18; ch.
8:18; 9:21;
Jer. 1:9.
n Daniel, Dan.
1:1.
o Or, *set me
trottering upon
&c.*
p Knees, Is.
35:3.

11

q See v. 5.
r Man, Gen.
2:7.
s Love, I Cor.
13:1.
t V. 19; ch.
9:23.
u See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
v Ch. 8:16, 17.
w Words, Pr.
15:23.
x Ez. 2:1.
y Job 4:14, 15.

12

z V. 19; Is.
41:10, 14.
a Day, Lev.
25:8.
b Ch. 9:3.
c Heart, Acts
15:9.
d Humility,
Pr. 15:33.
e Vs. 2, 3; ch.
9:20-23.

vision; for the ^a men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great ^b quaking fell upon them, and they fled to hide themselves. 8 So I was ^a left alone, and saw this great vision, and there ^c remained no strength in me; for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I ^d retained no strength. 9 Yet heard I the ^e voice of his words; and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I ^f fallen into a deep ^g sleep on my face, with my face toward the ^h ground.

10 ⁱ And, behold, a ^j hand ^k touched ^l me, which ^m set me upon my ⁿ knees and upon the palms of my hands. 11 And ^o he said unto me, O Dān-ḡēl, thou ^p man ^q ^r ^s greatly beloved, ^t understand the ^u words that I speak unto thee, and ^v stand upright; for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood ^w trembling. 12 Then said he unto me, ^x Fear not, Dān-ḡēl; for from the first ^y day that thou didst ^z set thy ^a heart to understand, and to ^b humble thyself

Var. Read.—Vs. 7, 8. vision—appearance, MARTI. V. 7. quaking—terror, MARTI. fell—had fallen, MARTI. V. 8. So I was left—And I staid alone behind, BEHR. saw—when I saw, MARTI. and . . . in—then all my strength left, MARTI. for—and, BEHR. comeliness—ruddy complexion turned to distortion, BEHR.; countenance turned sickly, MARTI. in (last)—upon, Var. V. 9. Yet—Omit, MARTI; And, BEHR. voice (twice)—sound, MARTI. BEHR. then was I—After I had, WR. then . . . ground—I fell stunned before me, with my face to the ground, MARTI; I sank, exhausted, on my face [and my face] to the earth, BEHR. V. 10. And, behold—Then suddenly, MARTI. which set me—made me stagger, WR.; helped me quaking, BEHR. set—Lit. shook, Var. which . . . upon—and shook me awake, so that I braced myself upon my knees and, MARTI. upon the palms of—Omit, BEHR. V. 11. And—then, MARTI. thou . . . beloved—Man of well-pleasing, BEHR.; thou beloved [of heaven], MARTI. understand—regard, MARTI. BEHR. upright—Add, [again], MARTI. am I—have I been, BEHR. now—just now, MARTI. unto—with, BEHR. stood—arose, MARTI. BEHR. V. 12. Then—And, BEHR. Vs. 12, 19. Fear not—Have courage, MARTI; Fear thou not, BEHR. V. 12. were—have been, BEHR. am come—have appeared, MARTI. for . . . sake—on thine account, BEHR. V. 13. But—

before thy God, ^e thy words were heard: and I am come ^f for thy words' sake. 13 But the ^g prince of the kingdom of ^h Pēr-si-ā withstood me one and twenty days; but, lo, ⁱ ^j Mi-ḡā-ēl, one of the chief princes, came to ^k help me: and I ^l remained there with the ^m kings of Pēr-si-ā. 14 Now I am come to make thee ⁿ ^o understand what shall befall ^p thy people in the ^q latter days; for the ^r vision is yet for ^s many days. 15 And when he had spoken unto me according to these words, I set my ^t face toward the ground, and was ^u ^v dumb. 16 And, behold, one in the ^w likeness of the ^x sons of men ^y touched my ^z lips: then I opened my ^a mouth, and spake and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by reason of the vision my ^b ^c sorrows are turned upon me, and I retain no strength. 17 For ^d how can the ^e servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained ^f no strength in ^g me, neither was there ^h breath left in me.

Omit, MARTI. Vs. 13, 20. prince—guardian angel, MARTI; chief, BEHR.; V. 13. but lo—And, behold, BEHR.; Then all at once, MARTI. chief princes—foremost sovereigns, BEHR.; chief [angel]-princes, MARTI. help me—my aid, MARTI. and I remained—Or, And I was left over, (i.e. was no longer needed, Ew. Zo.; came off victorious, Ge. Ke.); while [before] I had remained alone, MARTI; And I have been (was, WR.) left, BEHR. WR. V. 14. Now—And, Var. BEHR. make thee—teach thee to, BEHR. latter days—end of times, BEHR. is yet for ^{many}—is again one referring to far off, MARTI; refers still to far off times, BEHR. V. 15. had spoken—was speaking, MARTI. ground—earth, BEHR. was—remained, MARTI. V. 16. And—But, lo, there! MARTI. in—like, r. likeness—similitude, WR. r. the . . . men—a man, MARTI; the children of men, BEHR. the vision—what I saw, MARTI. my sorrows—my pains (I Sam. 4:19), Var.; woes, BEHR.; cramps, MARTI. are turned upon—overlook, BEHR.; had fallen upon, MARTI. retain—retained, MARTI. BEHR. V. 17. For—And, Var. BEHR. can . . . lord?—could I, the [lowly] servant of this my lord talk with so great a lord as thou? MARTI; can this thy servant speak to thee? BEHR. for . . . me—all strength leaves me now, and all breath is taken from me, MARTI; For fear no strength remains in me and no breath is left in me, BEHR.

e See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
f Acts 10:30, 31.

13

g Prince, Num. 2:7.
h Persia, II Chr. 36:20.
i V. 21; ch. 12:1; Jude 9; Rev. 12:7.
j See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.
k Help, Acts 26:22.
l Or, was not needed.
m King, Deut. 17:15.

14

n Ch. 8:16; 9:22.
o See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
p See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
q See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
r Ch. 2:28; Deut. 31:29.
s Vision, Num. 12:6.
t Ch. 8:26; 12:4, 9.

15

u Face, Is. 6:2.
v Dumb, Mt. 12:22.
w Ez. 24:27; Lu. 1:20.

16

x V. 18; ch. 8:15.
y Son, Gen. 21:19.
z Is. 6:7; Jer. 1:9.
a Lips, Job 2:10.
b Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
c Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
d Vs. 8, 9; ch. 7:15, 28; 8:17, 27.

17

e Ex. 24:10, 11; Is. 6:1-5.
f Servant, Ex. 21:2.
g See v. 8.
h "Daniel," Dan. 1:1.
i Breath, Acts 17:25.

18
a See "Angels,"
1 Pet. 1:12.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Is. 35:3, 4.

19
d Love, I Cor.
13:1.
e Fear, Gen.
9:2.
f V. 12; Ju.
6:23; Is. 43:1.
g Peace, Pr.
17:1.
h Josh. 1:6, 7, 9;
Is. 35:4.
i Ps. 138:3;
II Cor. 12:9.

20
j Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
k See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
l Ch. 8:21; 11:2.
m See "Javan,"
Gen. 10:2.
1 Heb. *Javan*.

21
n Ch. 11:2.
o Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
p Truth, John
14:6.
q Ch. 12:1, 4.
2 Heb. *strength-
eneth him-
self*.
3 Or, *concerning
these things*.
r Michael, Dan.
10:17.

1
s Ch. 5:31; 9:1.
t Darius, Ezra
4:5.
u Media, Esth.
1:3.

2
v See "Revela-
tion," Dan.
2:22.
w See "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
x Daniel, Dan.
1:1.
y Ch. 8:26;
10:1, 21.

18 Then there touched me again ^aone like the appearance of a ^bman, and he ^cstrengthened me.

19 And he said, O man greatly ^dbeloved, ^efear not: ^fpeace be unto thee, be ^hstrong, yea, be strong. And when he spake unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast ⁱstrengthened me. 20 Then said he, ^jKnowest thou wherefore I am come unto thee?

and now will I return to ^kfight with the ^lprince of Pēr-si-ā: and when I go forth, lo, the prince of * ^m1 Grēce shall come. 21 But I will ⁿtell thee that which is inscribed in the ^owriting of ^pq truth: and there is none that ²holdeth with me ³against these, but ^rMīz-chā-ēl your **11** prince. 1 And as for me, in the ^sfirst year of ^tDā-rī-ūs the ^uMēde, I stood up to confirm and strengthen him.

2 And now will ^vI ^wshow ^xthee the ^ytruth. Behold,

Var. Rend.—V. 18. one—the one that had, MARTI; [one], WR. one like—*Omit*, BEHR. V. 19. be strong (*twice*)—take heart! MARTI. yea—and, BEHR. he (*second*)—he thus, MARTI. unto—with, BEHR. and (*last*) . . . speak—that I could say: Speak my Lord, MARTI. Let . . . speak—Speak, Lord, BEHR. V. 20. and now will—Immediately must, MARTI; Now will, BEHR. Vs. 20, 21. prince—guardian angel, MARTI; chief, BEHR. V. 20. when—as, WR.; so, MARTI. go forth—shall be rid [of him], MARTI. lo—then, behold, WR.; so, BEHR. Greece—*Heb. Javan*, *Var.* shall come—is already come [to war], MARTI; cometh, WR. BEHR. V. 21. tell thee—(yet, MARTI.) let thee know, MARTI. BEHR. writing—book, MARTI, BEHR. and—though, MARTI. **Chap. 11.**—V. 1. And as for me—But I (*There should be no break here, Gabriel is still speaking.*), *Var.* I stood . . . him—who comes to my side to aid me and protect me, MARTI; stands by me for help and protection, BEHR. V. 2. show—announce to, MARTI. be far richer—obtain greater wealth, BEHR. they—*Omit*, BEHR. when . . . strong—in proportion to his might, BEHR. waxed—became, *Var.* all against the realm—the whole kingdom, WR.; all for war against the kingdom, BEHR. V. 3. And—Then, MARTI. mighty—hero, MARTI, BEHR. with great—over an extended, MARTI. dominion—might,

^zthere shall stand up yet three ^akings in ^bPēr-si-ā; and the fourth shall be far ^cricher than they all: and when he is waxed strong through his riches, ⁴he shall stir up all against the realm of Grēce. 3 And a ^dmighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and ^edo according to his will. 4 And when he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided ^ftoward the ^gh four winds of ⁱheaven, but not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion wherewith he ruled; for his kingdom shall be ^jplucked up, even for others besides these.

5 And the ^kking of the ^lsouth ⁵shall be strong, and *one* of his ^mprinces; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion. 6 And at the ⁿend of ^oyears they shall join themselves together; and the ^pdaughter of the king of the south shall come to the ^qking of the ^rnorth to make

BEHR. do—bring about (*or*, accomplish), MARTI. will—pleasure, BEHR. V. 4. And when—But as soon as, MARTI; while, WR. when . . . up—in spite of his might, BEHR. shall stand—is standing, WR. but . . . posterity—and his posterity remains not, BEHR. not—[of these] none shall belong, MARTI. to—for, *Var.* nor . . . wherewith—and it does not correspond to his power in which, BEHR. even . . . these—and belong to others than his kin, MARTI; and be the part of others from these, BEHR. V. 5. And—*Omit*, MARTI. be—become, MARTI, BEHR. and (*second*) . . . strong—but one of his princes shall be strong, *Hi. Ew. Zö. Kc.*; but one of his generals shall be stronger, MARTI; and be one of his princes and be stronger, WR.; and one of his captains shall become stronger, BEHR. above him—than he, MARTI, WR. BEHR. V. 6. And at—After, MARTI. of years—a few years, MARTI; a longer time, BEHR. join themselves—make an alliance, WR. come—come [as wife], MARTI. to make—in order to make, WR. BEHR.

Var. Read.—V. 21. BEHR. *transposes clauses and includes vs. 20 and 21 and 16 in ch. 11:1, omitting 1a and 2b. Chap. 11.*—V. 1. And . . . Mēde—*Omit* (*gloss*), MARTI, BEHR.

z See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
a Kings, Deut.
17:15.
b Persia, II Chr.
36:20.
c Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
4 Or, *all this
shall stir up
the realm*.

3
d Ch. 8:5, 21.
e Vs. 16, 36; ch.
5:19; 8:4.

4
f Ch. 8:8, 22.
g Ch. 7:2; 8:8;
Jer. 49:36; Ez.
37:9; Zech.
2:6; Rev. 7:1.
h Wind, Job
27:21.
i Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
j Jer. 12:15, 17;
18:7.

5
k Vs. 9, 11, 14,
25, 40.
l The South,
Deut. 34:3.
5 Or, *shall be
strong; but one
of his princes
shall be &c.*
m Prince, Num.
2:7.

6
n See v. 13.
o Year, Lev.
25:8.
p Daughter,
Ju. 11:34.
q Vs. 7, 13, 15,
40.
r The North,
Jer. 47:2.

* GREECE: Prophecies concerning.—Dan. 8:5–21; 10:20; 11:2. See "Javan"—Gen. 10:2.

GREEKS: Mentioned.—John 7:35; 12:20; Acts 11:20; 14:1; 17:4; 18:4; 19:10; Rom. 1:16; Gal. 2:3.

Distinction between Jew and Greek broken down.—Rom. 1:14, 16; 3:22; 10:12; I Cor. 12:13; Gal. 3:23, Col. 3:11.

Timothy's Father a Greek.—Acts 16:1, 3. See "Grecian Jews"—Acts 6:21.

6

a See "Covenants between Men," Gen. 17:2.

1 Or, *equitable conditions*.
b Arm, Ju. 15:14.

7

c See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
2 Or, *office*.
3 Or, *against*.
d See "War,"
e See "Fortifications," Neh. 3:14.
f Vs. 19, 38, 39.
g King, Deut. 17:15.

8

h See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
i Is. 37:18;
46:1, 2; Jer. 43:12, 13.
4 Or, *princes*.
j Images, I Ki. 15:13.
k Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
l Silver, Job 22:25.
m Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
n Captivity, Num. 24:22.
o Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
5 Or, *continue more years than &c.*

9

p The South, Deut. 34:3.
q Land, Gen. 23:15.

10

r Son, Gen. 21:19.

^a 1 an agreement: but she shall not retain the strength of her ^b arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm; but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in those times.

⁷ c But out of a shoot from her roots shall one stand up in his ² place, who shall come ³ unto the ^d army, and shall enter into the ^e fortress of the ^f king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail. ⁸ And also their ^h gods, with their ⁴ molten ⁱ images, and with their goodly ^k vessels of ^l silver and of ^m gold, shall he carry ⁿ captive into ^o Egypt; and he shall ⁵ refrain some years from the king of the north. ⁹ And he shall come into the realm of the king of the ^p south, but he shall return into his own ^q land.

¹⁰ And his ^r sons shall war, and

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*), an agreement—a status (*or*, relation), MARTI. she . . . but—this remedy shall have no endurance as also 'his other remedies shall accomplish nothing,' rather, MARTI; that has no standing [and they shall not remain by their purpose], BEHR. but (*second*)—and, WR. BEHR. she . . . times—and she and he who had her go and her child and he whom she joined shall be left to horror, BEHR. he that begat her—her father, MARTI. he that strengthened her—her helper, MARTI. V. 7. But—And, BEHR. her roots—the same roots she sprang from, MARTI. one—and, *Var.* in . . . prevail—he shall go to war against the [Syrian] army and enter the fortress of the king of the North, shall deal with him [as he wishes], MARTI. who—and, WR.; and he, BEHR. unto the army—*So Hl. Her. Klie. Ew.*; against the army, *Ke. Zo.*; to power, BEHR. enter—break, BEHR. enter into the—come to a, WR. V. 8. also—even, MARTI. and—*Omit*, WR. BEHR. carry captive—bring with her captives, WR.; carry away, BEHR.; lead away as spoil, MARTI. and . . . some—then shall he desist for (some), *Hl. Klie. Ew. Zo.*; and he shall stand for many, WR.; and he will stand there mightier than, BEHR. some years—a few years, MARTI; long years, BEHR. from—away from, WR.; from attacking, MARTI; *omit*, BEHR. V. 9. And he—But that one, MARTI; But who, BEHR. shall come—shall make a raid, MARTI; comes, BEHR. realm—kingdom, *Var.* BEHR. WR. but he—and, BEHR. WR. shall return—returns, BEHR. V. 10. war—stir up war, *Var.*; carry on war, WR.; stir up, BEHR.; again renew war, MARTI. shall assemble—gather, WR.; shall bring together, BEHR.

shall assemble a multitude of great ^s forces, ⁶ which shall come on, and ^t overflow, and pass through; and ⁷ they shall return and war, even to his fortress. ¹¹ And the king of the south shall be moved with ^u anger, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of ^v the north; and he shall set forth a great multitude, and the multitude shall be given into his ^w hand. ¹² And the multitude shall ⁸ be lifted up, and his ^x heart shall be exalted; and he shall cast down tens of thousands, but he shall not prevail. ¹³ And the king of the north shall return, and shall ^z set forth a multitude greater than the former; and he shall come on at the end of the ^a times, *even* ⁹ of ^b years, with a great army and with much ^c substance. ¹⁴ And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south:

which—and he, BEHR. come on—even come, WR.; come hither, BEHR. overflow—wash [everything] away, MARTI. pass through—over-flood, BEHR.; pass over [Is. 8:8], WR.; overflow, MARTI. they—he, MARTI. return and—renew the, MARTI.; *add*, carry on, WR. BEHR. war—*Add*, [and carry the war], MARTI. his—[his], WR. V. 11. And—Then, MARTI. moved with anger—aroused to anger, WR.; provoked, BEHR. anger—choler, *r.* come—go, WR. MARTI. fight—war, WR. even—*Omit*, WR. MARTI. BEHR. and—*Omit*, WR. MARTI. he—he [the king of the North], WR.; who, BEHR. set . . . great—put in array a mighty, WR. MARTI. Vs. 11, 13 multitude—army, MARTI. V. 11. and (*last*)—but, MARTI. begiven—fall, MARTI. into his—[the Egyptian's], MARTI. hand—*Add*, [*i.e.* of the king of the south], WR. V. 12. he lifted up—lift itself up, *Var.* lifted up—swept away, MARTI. WR.; destroyed, BEHR. and (*second*)—*Omit*, BEHR. exalted—lifted up, WR. BEHR.; arrogant, MARTI.; high, *Var.* cast down—bring to fall, BEHR. tens of—ten, WR. MARTI. BEHR. but he—and, WR. BEHR. shall not prevail—yet not prove himself mighty, BEHR.; nevertheless shall not prove strong, MARTI. prevail—be strong, WR. V. 13. And—*Omit*, MARTI. return, and shall—again, MARTI. BEHR. set forth—put in array, WR. he . . . years—at the end of the times [of the times], BEHR.; *even* of years—he shall come, WR. BEHR. years—a few years, MARTI. substance—[war-material, MARTI. BEHR. V. 14. And—Then, MARTI. there—*Omit*, WR. stand—rise, MARTI.

Var. Read.—V. 13. of the times, *even*—*Omit*, BEHR.

s See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.

6 Or, *and he*.
t Vs. 26, 40; Is. 8:8; Jer. 46:7, 8; 51:42.
7 Or, *he*.

11

u Anger, Pr. 15:1.
v The North, Jer. 47:2.
w Hand, Gen. 16:12.

12

8 Or, *be carried away*.
x Heart, Acts 15:9.
y See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

13

z See v. 11.
a Ch. 4:16;
12:7.
9 Or, *for*.
b Year, Lev. 25:8.
c Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
d Goods, Num. 31:10.

14
a Children, Gen. 3:16.
b Violence, Hab. 1:3.
c Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
d Vision, Num. 12:6.

15
e See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g The North, Jer. 47:2.
h Mound, Is. 37:33.
i See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
l Or, *the fortified cities*.
j City, Gen. 4:17.
k The South, Deut. 34:3.

16
l Vs. 3, 36; ch. 5:19.
m See "War," Josh. 22:12.
n Josh. 1:5.
o V. 41; ch. 8:9.
p Glory, Ps. 7:5.
q Land, Gen. 23:15.
r Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

17
s II Ki. 12:17; Ez. 4:3, 7.
t Face, Is. 6:2.
u See "Covenantants between Men," Gen. 17:2.
2 Or, *upright ones*.

also the ^a children of the ^b violent among ^c thy people shall lift themselves up to establish the ^d vision; but they shall fall. 15 ^e So the ^f king of the ^g north shall come, and cast up a ^h mound, and take ⁱ a well-fortified ^j city: and the forces of ^k the south shall not stand, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to stand. 16 But he that cometh against him shall ^l do according to his own will, and ^m none shall stand before him; and he shall stand in the ⁿ glorious ^o land, and in his hand shall be ^p destruction. 17 And he shall ^q set his ^r face to come with the strength of his whole kingdom, and with him ^s equitable conditions; and he shall perform them: and he shall give

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (*cont.*). also—and also, WR.; and, MARTI, BEHR. children—sons, WR. children . . . establish—of thy violent kinsmen shall revolt, to fulfil, MARTI, children of the violent—the violent, BEHR. among—of, WR. MARTI; out of, BEHR. establish the vision—bring into fulfilment the prophecy, BEHR. fall—come to a fall, MARTI, BEHR. V. 15. So—And, WR. BEHR.; omit, MARTI. come—advance, MARTI. mound—mount, WR. well-fortified—fortified, WR. MARTI.: of works of fortification, BEHR.: well fenced, r. forces—arms, WR. neither—and not, BEHR. chosen people—best soldiers, MARTI. people—Add, has no power to withstand, MARTI, BEHR. neither (*second*)—for, WR. any—no, WR. stand—withstand, r. V. 16. But—And, WR. MARTI. do—do [wholly], MARTI. own—omit, WR. BEHR. MARTI. stand (*second*)—entrench himself, MARTI; arise, BEHR. in—against, BEHR. glorious—pleasant (*ch.* 8:9), Var. glorious land—land, the ornament [of the lands], MARTI. in . . . destruction—destruction in his hand, WR.; destruction goeth forth out of his hand, MARTI; brings destruction, BEHR.; with destruction in his hand, *Ge. Hi. Her. Zo. Ke.* V. 17. And—Then, MARTI. face—purpose, MARTI, BEHR. come . . . kingdom—get the whole kingdom into his power, MARTI. with . . . conditions—an upright purpose in his mind, *Ke.*; upright ones with him, r. with . . . him—'shall' however enter into a compromise with him and give him a daughter [for wife] to destroy it [his kingdom]; but [his plan] shall not be realized and shall 'not succeed,' MARTI; upright men with him and he shall do so and a daughter of women he shall give to him to destroy her; and she shall not stand: neither shall she be for him, WR.; an agreement will he make with him and a daughter will he assign him in a destructive [for her] design but it will not come to pass and will not be for him to share, BEHR. perform them—do his pleasure, R. corrupt her—

him the ^v daughter of ^w women, ³ to corrupt her; but ⁴ she shall not stand, neither be for him. 18 After this shall he turn his face unto the ^x ^y isles, and shall take many: but a ^z prince shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; yea, moreover, he shall cause his ^a ^b reproach to turn upon him. 19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fortresses of his own land; but he shall ^c ^d stumble and fall, and shall ^e not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his ^f place one that shall cause an ^g exactor to pass through the glory of the kingdom; but within few ^h days he shall be ⁱ destroyed, neither in ^j anger, nor in ^k battle. 21 And in his ^l place shall stand up a ^m contemptible person, to whom they had not given

Or, destroy it (viz. the Egyptian land), Ew. Zo. Gr. she—or it (viz. his plan, Hi. Her. Pu. Zo. Fuller; the land, Ew.). V. 18. he shall therefore direct his attention to the waste lands and conquer many; but one general shall drive out his derision, yea ye shall pay back to him with derision, MARTI. After . . . he—And he shall, WR. BEHR. turn—turn-round, WR. his face—omit, BEHR. unto—towards, WR.; against, BEHR. isles—Or, coasts, Var.; coast-lands, WR. BEHR. prince—captain, Var.; commander, WR.; arbitrator, BEHR. cause . . . cease—cause his reproach to cease, WR. BEHR. yea . . . turn—Or, yea, his own reproach shall he cause to return, *Hi. Ew. Zo.*; yea, his reproach shall he reimburse, BEHR. cause—return, WR. turn upon—omit, WR. upon—to, BEHR. V. 19. Then—And, WR. turn—turn-round, WR. his face—his attention, MARTI; omit, BEHR. fortresses—forts, Var. own—[own], MARTI; omit, BEHR. land—country, MARTI. but . . . found—but shall however come to his fall [thereby] and stumble and disappear, MARTI; but—and, BEHR. be—be more, BEHR. V. 20. he who takes his place, shall send a [tax-gatherer to the ornament of the realm; after a little while however he shall be killed, but neither through anger nor in war, MARTI. Then—And, BEHR. exactor—raiser of taxes, Var.; oppressor, WR.; money-collector, BEHR. through—over, Var. but—and, WR. BEHR. within—in a, WR. BEHR. destroyed—broken, WR. BEHR. neither—and not, WR. BEHR. nor—and not, WR. BEHR. battle—war, WR. BEHR. V. 21. And—Then, MARTI. they . . . given—was not designated, BEHR. had not given—shall not give, WR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 15. not stand . . . there—stand with his chosen ones but there shall not, *Sept. Her. Fuller.* V. 17. with . . . conditions—shall make equitable conditions with him (*l.*), *Sept. Theod. Vulg. DeW. Hi. Gr. r. marg.*; also *Ew. Zo.* (*but without changing text*). See *Var. Rend.*

^v Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^w Women, Ruth 3:9.
³ Or, *to destroy it*.
⁴ Or, *it*.

18
^x Islands, Esth. 10:1.
^y Gen. 10:5; Is. 66:19; Jer. 2:10; 31:10; Zeph. 2:11.
⁵ Or, *coast-lands*.
^z Prince, Num. 2:7.
⁶ Or, *captain*.
^a Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
^b Hos. 12:14.

19
^c See "Stumbling-blocks," Jer. 6:21.
^d Ps. 27:2; Jer. 46:6.
^e Job 20:8; Ps. 37:36; Ez. 26:21.

20
^f Or, *office*.
⁷ Is. 60:17.
^g See "Tribute," Mt. 22:19.
^h Day, Lev. 25:8.
⁸ Heb. *broken*.
ⁱ Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^j See "Battle-fields," Num. 20:17.

21
^k See "Contempt," I Cor 16:11.

- 21**
a Honor, Mic. 1:6.
b See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
c Flattery, 1 Thess. 2:5.
d See vs. 32, 34.

- 22**
e See "Sold-iers," Ju. 20:10.
f V. 10; ch. 9:26.
g Prince, Num. 2:7.
h See "Cove-nants," Gen. 17:2.
i Or, his cove-nant.

- 23**
i Deception, Gen. 37:31.

- 24**
j Num. 13:20; Neh. 9:25; Ez. 34:14.
k Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
l Spoil, Is. 9:3.
m See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
n See "Goods," Num. 31:9.

- 25**
o Courage, Num. 13:30.
p See v. 5.
q The South, Deut. 34:3.

the ^ahonor of the kingdom: but he shall come in time of security, and ^bshall obtain the kingdom by ^{c,d}flatteries. 22 And the overwhelming ^eforces shall be overwhelmed from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the ^gprince of ^hthe covenant. 23 And after the league made with him he shall work ⁱdeceitfully; for he shall come up, and shall become strong, with a small people. 24 In time of security shall he come even upon the ^jfattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his ^kfathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them prey, and ^lspoil, and ^msubstance: yea, he shall devise his devices against the strong-holds, even for a time. 25 And he shall stir up his power and his ^ocourage against the ^pking of the south with a great army; and the king of the ^qsouth shall

Var. Rend.—V. 21 (*cont.*), the kingdom—royalty, MARTI. Vs. 21, 24. time of security—(their) security, *Var.*; suddenly, WR.; unawares, BEHR. V. 21. obtain—get control of, MARTI. BEHR. flatteries—deceptions, MARTI; intrigues, BEHR. V. 22. Armies before him shall be 'completely washed away' and be destroyed as also the chief of the [holy] covenant, MARTI. overwhelming... overwhelmed—arms of the (*or*, a, WR.) flood shall be swept (away, WR. *r.*), *Var.* WR. *r.*; the hosts of the flood shall be flooded away, BEHR. shall be broken—they shall be shivered in pieces, WR. yea—and, WR. BEHR. the—a, WR. of the covenant—*Or*, in league (with him), *Hi. Ew.* the (*last*)—*Omit*, WR. V. 23. after... made—from the time of entering into alliance, WR.; after they have entered into an alliance, MARTI; when an alliance shall be formed, BEHR. shall work deceitfully—he [still] practises deceit, MARTI. for he—and, WR. BEHR. shall come up—shall go into the field, MARTI. BEHR. come—go, WR. shall (*third*)—*Omit*, WR. become strong—be victorious, MARTI. with—through, BEHR. a small people—few soldiers, BEHR. MARTI. people—nation, WR. V. 24. come even—fall, MARTI; come, BEHR. upon—into, WR. BEHR. the (*second*)—a, WR. province—land, BEHR. he shall... time—spoil, and plunder, and riches he shall scatter (divide richly, MARTI). among them, yea, against fortresses (strongholds, MARTI) shall he devise devices, and (that) (but [shall continue that only], MARTI) for a time, WR. MARTI; robbery and booty and possession will he divide with them

war in battle with an exceeding great and mighty army; but he shall not stand; for they shall devise devices against him. 26 Yea, ^rthey that ^seat of his dainties shall ^tdestroy him, and his ^uarmy shall ^voverflow; and many shall fall down ^wslain. 27 And as for both these ^xkings, their ^yhearts shall be to do ^za mischief, and they shall ^bspeak ^clies at one ^dtable: but it shall not prosper; for yet the ^eend shall be at the ^ftime appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his ^hland with great substance; and his heart shall be ⁱagainst the ^jholy ^kcovenant; and he shall do ^lhis ^mpleasure, and return to his own land. 29 At the time appointed he shall return, and come into the south; but it shall not be in the latter time as it was in the ^mformer. 30 For ⁿships of ^o ^pKit'tim shall come against him; therefore he

extravagantly and against fortresses will he devise his plots, and this continues some time, BEHR. V. 25. And—Then, MARTI. south—*Add*, [in that he goes forth], MARTI. war in battle—cause to stir up for war, BEHR.; stir up himself to a battle, WR.; go into battle, MARTI. an... army—a great army and exceedingly strong, WR.; an extraordinarily great and strong army, BEHR. but—and, BEHR. stand—withstand, MARTI; withstand against him, BEHR. devices—[evil] devices, MARTI. V. 26. Yea—and, WR.; *omit*, MARTI. they... dainties—his table-companions, BEHR. dainties—*Or*, meat, V. *r.*; table, MARTI. overflow—be washed away, MARTI. BEHR. slain—*Add*, [by the sword], MARTI. V. 27. as for—*Omit*, BEHR. their hearts—their intention, MARTI; the heart of, BEHR. shall be to do—is upon, BEHR. to do—towards, WR. mischief—wickedness, BEHR. at—[sitting] at, MARTI. V. 28. Then shall he—he shall therefore, MARTI; and he shall, WR. BEHR. return—turn, MARTI. with—taking along, MARTI. substance—riches, WR.; war material, BEHR. heart shall be—plan [shall he direct], MARTI; heart is, BEHR. he... pleasure—he accomplishes it, BEHR. do his pleasure—carry out (his purpose), *Hi. Her. Zo. Ke.*; shall also [accomplish it], MARTI; do, WR. return—then return, MARTI; returns, BEHR. to—into, MARTI. V. 29. return... into—again invade, MARTI. BEHR. it... former—not as the former, so shall be the latter, *Var.* latter—second, MARTI. former—first, MARTI. V. 30. come against—attack, MARTI. therefore—and, MARTI. BEHR.

- 26**
r See "Hospital-ity," Lu. 14:12.
s See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
t See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
u Heb. *break*,
v See "War," Josh. 22:12.
w See vs. 10, 40.
x See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

- 27**
x Kings, Deut. 17:15.
y Heart, Acts 15:9.
z Mischief, Ps. 140:2.
a Ps. 52:1; 64:6.
b Jer. 9:3–5; 41:1–3.
c Lying, Lev. 19:11.
d Table, II Ki. 4:10.
e Vs. 35, 40; ch. 8:19; Hab. 2:3.
f See "Foreordina-tion," Eph. 1:11.
g See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.

- 28**
h Land, Gen. 23:15.
i See v. 30.
j Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
k Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
l Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.

- 29**
m See vs. 23, 25.

- 30**
n Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
o Kittim, Gen. 10:14.
p Gen. 10:4; Num. 24:24; Is. 23:1, 12; Jer. 2:10.

30

a See "Anger,"
Pr. 15:1.
b Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
c Covenant,
Gen. 17:2.

31

d Profane,
1 Tim. 6:20.
e Ch. 8:11-13;
12:11.
f See "Temple,"
1 Sam. 1:9.
g Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
h Abomination,
Lev. 7:21.
i Ch. 9:27;
12:11; Mt.
24:15; Mk.
13:14.

32

j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i Heb. *make profane*.
k Flattery,
1 Thess. 2:5.
l Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
m See "Providence of God,"
Gen. 1:1.
n Mic. 5:7-9;
Zech. 9:13-16;
10:3-6.

33

o Ch. 12:3.
2 Or, *the teachers of the people*.
p Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
q Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
r See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
s See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
t Mt. 24:9;
John 16:2;
Heb. 11:36-38.
u Sword, Ju. 7:20.
v See "Fire,"
Lev. 10:2.
w Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
x Spoil, Is. 9:3.
y Day, Lev. 25:8.

34

z Help, Acts 26:22.
a Mt. 7:15;
Acts 20:29, 30.
b Vs. 21, 32;
Rom. 16:18.

shall be grieved, and shall return, and have ^a indignation against the ^b holy ^c covenant, and shall do *his pleasure*: he shall even return, and have regard unto them that forsake the holy covenant. 31 And forces shall stand on his part, and they shall ^{d e} profane the ⁱ sanctuary, even the fortress, and shall take away the continual ^g burnt-offering, and they shall set up the ^{h i} abomination that maketh desolate. 32 And such as ^j do wickedly against the covenant shall he ^k pervert by ^l flatteries; but the people that ^m know their God ⁿ shall be ^o strong, and do exploits. 33 And ^{p q} they that are ^r wise among the people shall ^s instruct many; yet they shall ^t fall by the ^u sword and by ^v flame, by ^w captivity and by ^x spoil, ^y many ^z days. 34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be helped with a little ^a help; but many shall ^b join themselves unto them with ^c flatteries.

Var. Read.—V. 30 (*cont.*), grieved—cowed, MARTI; threatened, BEHR. have—now vent, MARTI. shall do *his pleasure*—accomplish it, BEHR.; shall do, WR. even—then, MARTI; omit, WR. BEHR. return (*second*) . . . regard—pay attention again to, BEHR.; return [into his country] and have regard, MARTI. forsake—forsook, MARTI, BEHR. V. 31. forces sent by him shall [as garrisons] take their stand and profane the sanctuary, the bulwark, suppress the daily sacrifice and set up the abomination (monster) which destroys (the holy place), MARTI. forces—arms, WR. r. sanctuary . . . fortress—the holy fortress, BEHR. the abomination . . . desolate—Or, horrible abomination, *Hi. Hcr. Ev.*; abomination of desolations, BEHR.; abomination which desolates, WR. V. 32. pervert by flatteries—make heathen, by plots, BEHR.; lead astray by deccits, MARTI. do exploits—accomplish their will, MARTI; accomplish it, BEHR.; do, WR. V. 33. are wise—give instruction, WR. instruct many—teach the many, WR.; help many to an understanding, MARTI; bring many to knowledge, BEHR. many—the many, WR. yet—and for a time, MARTI; and, WR.; but, BEHR. Vs. 33-35. fall—stumble, *Var. V.* 33. fall—sink down, BEHR. spoil—plundering, MARTI. BEHR. many days—for a time, MARTI. BEHR. V. 34. Now . . . fall—But at the time of their defeat, MARTI. Now—And, BEHR. shall fall—are stumbling, WR.; sink down, BEHR. helped—holpen, WR. r. but—then, MARTI; and, BEHR. with flatteries—with hypocritical intent, MARTI; in fickleness, BEHR. V. 35. are wise—give instruction,

35 And some of ³ them that are wise shall fall, to ^{c d} refine them, and to ^e purify, and to make them ^{f g} white, even to the ^h time of the ^{i j} end; because it is yet for the time appointed.

36 And the king shall ^k do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and ^{l m n} magnify himself above every ^o god, and shall ^p speak marvellous things against the ^{q r} God of gods; and he shall ^s prosper till the ^t indignation be accomplished; for that which is determined shall be done. 37 Neither shall he regard the gods of his ^u fathers, nor the desire of ^v women, nor regard any god; for he shall magnify himself above all. 38 But in his ⁴ place shall he ^w honor the god of fortresses; and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honor with ^x gold, and ^y silver, and with ^z precious stones and ^a pleasant things. 39 And he shall deal with the strongest ^b fortresses by the help of a foreign

WR. fall—stumble, *Var. WR.*; be laid low, MARTI; sink down, BEHR. to refine . . . even to—for a purifying, sifting and cleansing among them unto, MARTI; to perfect them by confirmation, refining and cleansing until, BEHR. because—for, BEHR. yet—yet [out-standing], MARTI; yet (it endures), BEHR. V. 36. do—do [wholly], MARTI. will—desire, MARTI. marvellous—incredible, MARTI; unheard of, BEHR. things—[blasphemies], MARTI; speeches, BEHR. God of gods—highest God, MARTI. indignation—[divine] indignation, MARTI. be accomplished—[over Israel] is at an end, MARTI; is past, BEHR. determined—strictly decreed (Is. 10:23), *Var. shall must*, BEHR. Vs. 37-39. *All future verbs present tense*, MARTI. V. 37. Neither—And, BEHR. regard (*twice*)—have no regard, BEHR. nor—and, BEHR. the desire—[the deity, which is] the desire, MARTI. god—deity, MARTI. V. 38. and . . . god—and the god of fortresses will he honor instead, BEHR. fortresses—bulwarks, MARTI. knew—have not known, BEHR. pleasant things—jewels, MARTI, BEHR. V. 39. deal with—procure for, MARTI; make for, BEHR. the strongest fortresses—the garrison of the strongholds, BEHR. fortresses—places, MARTI. by the help—followers, MARTI; the people, BEHR.; with a, *Ke.* (= *with the help of*); as to (?) the, *Ev. Zñ.* foreign—strange, WR. r.

Var. Read.—V. 30 and . . . *pleasure*—Omit, MARTI. *his pleasure*—Omit, WR. V. 37. nor (*first*) . . . god—nor regard the desire of women, *Sept. Baethgen*, BEHR. (*nearly*).

35

3 Or, *the teachers*.
c See "Benefits of Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
d Ch. 12:10;
Deut. 8:16;
Pr. 17:3; Zech. 13:9; Mal. 3:2, 3.
e John 15:2.
f See "Colors," Job 3:5.
g Rev. 7:14.
h Vs. 27, 40.
i See "Teaching of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21.
j See "End of the World," Rev. 10:6.

36

k Vs. 3, 16; ch. 5:19.
l See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
n Ch. 5:20;
8:11, 25; Is. 14:13;
II Thess. 2:4.
o See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
p Ch. 7:8, 11; Rev. 13:5, 6.
q Ch. 2:47;
Deut. 10:17; Ps. 136:2.
r One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
s Ch. 8:12.
t Ch. 8:19; Is. 10:25; 26:20.

37

u Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
v Women, Ruth, 3:9.

38

4 Or, *office*.
w Honor, Mal. 1:6.
x Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
y Silver, Job 22:25.
z Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
a See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.

39

b See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.

39
a Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
1 Or, *whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory.*
2 Or, *shall increase glory.*
b Glory, Ps. 7:5.

40
c See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
d Vs. 27, 35; ch. 12:4, 9.
e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21.
f See "End of the World," Rev. 10:6.
g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
h Vs. 5, 9, 11, 14, 25.
i The South, Deut. 34:3.
3 Heb. *push at.*
j Vs. 6, 7, 13, 15.
k The North, Jer. 47:2.
l See "War," Josh. 22:12.
m Is. 5:28; Jer. 4:13.
n See "Wind," Job 27:21.
o Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
p Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
q Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
r See vs. 10, 26.

41
s V. 16; ch. 8:9.
t Land, Gen. 23:15.
u Hand, Gen. 16:12.
v Edom, Num. 20:18.
w Moab, Ju. 11:18.
x Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.

42
y Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

43
z See "Tribute," Mt. 22:19.
a Treasures, I Chr. 27:25.
b Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
c Silver, Job 22:25.
d See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
e See "Precious Stones," I Ki. 10:11.
f II Chr. 12:3; Nah. 3:9.
g Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
h II Chr. 12:3; Ez. 30:4, 5; Nah. 3:9.

^a god:¹ whosoever acknowledgeth ^{him}² he will increase with ^b glory; and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for a price.

40 And at the ^{c d} time of the ^{e i} end shall the ^{g h} king of ⁱ the south ³ contend with him; and the ^{j k} king of ^l the north shall come against him ^m like a ⁿ whirlwind, with ^o chariots, and with ^p horsemen, and with many ^q ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall ^r overflow and pass through. 41 He shall enter also into the ^s glorious ^t land, and many ^u countries shall be overthrown; but these shall be delivered out of his ^v hand: ^v Ē-ḏōm, and ^w Mō-āb, and the chief of the children of ^x Ām-ḥmōn. 42 He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries; and the land of ^y Ē-ḡṣṣpt shall not escape. 43 But he ^z shall have power over the ^a treasures of ^b gold and of ^c silver, and over all the ^{d e} precious things of Ē-ḡṣṣpt; and the ^f Lib-ṣ-ānṣ and the ^{g h} Ē-thi-ō-ḥ-ānṣ shall be at his steps.

Var. Rend.—V. 39 (cont.). whosoever . . . ^{him}—whom he selects for himself, MARTI. he . . . glory—will have great honor, BEHR.; he honors highly, MARTI. cause—appoint, MARTI, BEHR. rule—lordship, BEHR. a price—a reward, Var.; their reward, MARTI; gratis, BEHR. V. 40. And—But, MARTI, and (second)—then, MARTI. come . . . whirlwind—storm against him, BEHR. enter—break, BEHR. into the—[his], MARTI; into, BEHR. overflow—Add, [them], MARTI. pass through—overflowed, MARTI, BEHR. V. 41. He—At the same time he, MARTI; and he, BEHR. enter also into—invade, MARTI; break into—BEHR. glorious land—land, which is the ornament [of the lands], MARTI. Vs. 41, 45. glorious—pleasant (ch. 8:9). Var. V. 41. many countries—ten thousands, MARTI, BEHR. but—and, BEHR. these—the following, MARTI. delivered . . . hand—escaped before him, BEHR. delivered out of—spared by, MARTI; chief—kernel, MARTI; main part, BEHR. children of Ammon—Ammonites, MARTI, BEHR. V. 42. He—And he, BEHR. upon—toward, BEHR. countries—lands, BEHR. and—and [also], MARTI. V. 43. But—And, BEHR.; omit, MARTI. have power over—take possession of, MARTI; be lord over, BEHR. treasures—hidden treasures, BEHR. over—be lord over, BEHR. be at his steps—be in his retinue, MARTI; march after him, BEHR. V. 44. trouble—terrify, MARTI, BEHR. sweep away—make away, WR.; annihilate, MARTI,

44 But ⁱ tidings out of the ^j east and out of the north shall trouble him; and he shall go forth with great ^k fury to ^{l m} destroy and ⁴ utterly to sweep away many. 45 And he shall plant the ⁿ tents of his ^o palace ⁵ between the ^p sea and the glorious ^{q r s} holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall ^t help him.

12 And at that time shall ^{u v} Mi-ḥā-ēl stand up, the great ^w prince who standeth for the children of ^x thy people; and there shall be a time of ^{y z a} trouble, ^b such as never was since there was a ^c nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be ^d delivered, every one that shall be found ^e written in the ^{f g} book. 2 And ^h many of them that ^{i j} sleep in the ^k dust of the ^l earth shall ^m awake, ^{n o p} some to ^q everlasting life, and some to ^{r s} shame and everlasting ^{t u} contempt. 3 And ⁷ they that are ^{u v} wise shall ^w shine as the brightness of the ^x firmament; and they that ^{y z a} turn many to ^b righteousness

BEHR. V. 45. plant—pitch, MARTI. BEHR. sea—[Mediterranean] sea, MARTI. glorious holy mountain—mountain which carries the holy ornament, MARTI; mountain of the holy glory, BEHR. yet . . . to—Then shall he reach, MARTI; And he comes to, BEHR. Chap. 12.—V. 1. And—But, MARTI. stand up—arise, MARTI; withstand, BEHR. prince—[Angel]-prince, MARTI. standeth for—protects, MARTI; withstands for, BEHR. children—sons, BEHR. trouble—affliction, BEHR. was a—has been a, BEHR.; were, MARTI. nation—nations, MARTI. at—in, BEHR. shall be found—is, BEHR. V. 2. dust—graves, BEHR. some . . . some—the ones . . . the others, BEHR. contempt—abhorrence (Is. 66:24). Var. MARTI; rejection, BEHR. V. 3. they that are wise—they that give instruction, WR.; the intelligent, BEHR. firmament—expanse [Gen. 1:6]. MARTI. turn—have brought, BEHR.; have turned, MARTI. many—the many, Var.; the great multitude, BEHR.

n Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. o See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. p John 5:28, 29. q Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7. r Shame, Phil. 3:19. s See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20. t Contempt, I Cor. 16:11. 6 Or, *abhorrence.* 3 7 Or, *the teachers.* u See "Wisdom," Ps. 111:10. v V. 10; ch. 11:33, 35. w John 5:35. x See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15. y See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. z See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. a Ch. 11:33; Is. 53:11. b Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

44
i Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
j The East, Zech. 8:7.
k See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.
l See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
m See "Ban," Ez. 44:29.
4 Heb. *to devote many.*

45
n Tents, Num. 24:5.
o Palace, Dan. 8:2.
5 Or, *between the seas at.*
p Sea, Ex. 14:21.
q Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
r See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
s Ch. 9:16, 20; Is. 11:9; 27:13; 65:25; 66:20.
t Help, Acts 26:22.

1
u See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.
v Michael, Dan. 10:13.
w Prince, Num. 2:7.
x See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
y Adversity, Job 19:6.
z Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
a See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
b Ch. 9:12; Jer. 30:7; Ez. 5:9; Mt. 24:21; Mk. 13:19.
c Nation, Gen. 10:32.
d See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
e Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
f Books, Eccl. 12:12.
g V. 4; ch. 7:10; 10:21.

2
h Is. 26:19; Ez. 37:12-14.
i See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
j Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
k Dust, Is. 65:25.
l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
m See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

³
a Stars, Ps. 136:8.
⁴
b Daniel, Dan. 1:1.
c V. 9; ch. 8:26.
d Words, Pr. 15:23.
e V. 9; Is. 8:16.
f Book, Eccl. 12:12.
g Va. 9, 13; ch. 8:17.
h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21.
i End of the World, Rev. 10:6.
j Ch. 11:33; Is. 11:9; 29:18, 19.
k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
⁵
l See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
m Ch. 10:5, 6, 10, 16.
n Rivers, Is. 32:2.
o Ch. 10:4.
⁶
p Ch. 8:16; Zech. 1:12, 13.
q See "Angels," 1 Pet. 1:12.
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s Clothing, Job 31:19.
t Ch. 10:5; Ez. 9:2.
u Linen, Esth. 8:15.
v Waters, Ps. 95:5.
w V. 8; ch. 8:13; Mt. 24:3; Mk. 13:4.
x See "Signs and Wonders," Acts 2:22.
⁷
y Ez. 20:5; Rev. 10:5, 6.
z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
a Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
c See "God," Gen. 1:1.
d Ch. 4:34; 6:26.
e Ch. 7:25; Rev. 12:14.
f Ch. 8:24; Lu. 21:24.
g See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.

as the ^a stars for ever and ever.
 4 But thou, O ^b Dān-ḡēl, ^c shut up the ^d words, and ^e seal the ^f book, even to the ^{g h i} time of the end: ^j many shall run to and fro, and ^k knowledge shall be increased.
 5 Then I, Dān-ḡēl, looked, and, behold, ^l there stood ^m other two, the one on the brink of the ^{n o} river on this side, and the other on the brink of the river on that side. 6 And ^p one said to the ^{q r} man ^{s t} clothed in ^u linen, who was above the ^v waters of the river, ^w How long shall it be to the end of these ^x wonders? 7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, who was above the waters of the river, when he ^y held up his right hand and his left ^z hand unto ^a heaven, and ^b swore by ^c him that ^d liveth for ever that it shall be for a ^e time, times, and a half; and when they have made an end of ^f breaking in pieces the power of the ^g holy people, all these things shall be finished.

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*), for ever and ever—ever and eternally, BEHR. V. 4. But—And, BEHR. shut up—keep secret, MARTI. run to and fro—peruse it, *Var.*; search it through and through, MARTI; show contempt, BEHR. be increased—become great, BEHR. V. 5. Then—But, MARTI; And, BEHR. looked—noticed, MARTI; have seen, BEHR. behold—how [still], MARTI. two—Add, [angels], MARTI. on the . . . river (*twice*)—of the stream, BEHR. V. 6. one—he, BEHR.; one [of these], MARTI. Vs. 6, 7. was—stood, BEHR. V. 6. shall it be to—tarries, MARTI. wonders—wonderful things, BEHR. MARTI. V. 7. when—[say] while, MARTI; and, BEHR. him . . . ever—the Ever-living, BEHR. that (*second*)—Omit, MARTI, BEHR. times—[two] times, MARTI. half—half [a time], MARTI; part of a time, BEHR. and when . . . people—when 'the power of the destroyer' of the holy people is at an end, MARTI; so soon as the demolisher (*or*, wrecker) annihilates the power of the holy people, BEHR. the (*last*)—a, WR. V. 8. heard—heard [this], MARTI. but—and, BEHR. understood—Add, it, MARTI, BEHR. then—there-

8 And I heard, but I ^h understood not: then said I, O my lord, what shall be the ⁱ issue of these things? 9 And he said, ^j Go thy way, Dān-ḡēl; for the words are ^{k l} shut up and ^m sealed till the time of the end.
 10 Many shall ^{n o p} purify themselves, and make themselves ^q white, and be refined; but the ^{r s} wicked shall ^t do wickedly; and ^u none of the wicked shall understand; but ² they that are ^{v w} wise shall understand. 11 And from the time that the ^{x y} continual burnt-offering shall be taken away, and the ^{z a} abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety ^b days. 12 ^{c d} Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the ^e thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. 13 But ^f go thou thy way till the end be; for thou shalt ^{g h} rest, and shalt stand in thy ⁱ lot, at the end of the days.

fore, MARTI; and, BEHR. issue—latter end, WR.; last, BEHR.; outcome, MARTI. these things—this, BEHR. V. 9. are shut up—remain secret, MARTI. V. 10. purify . . . refined—be sifted, (*or*, proved, BEHR.) purified and cleansed, MARTI, BEHR. none—all, MARTI, BEHR. understand (*first*)—remain without understanding, MARTI; not understand, BEHR. they that are—the, MARTI, BEHR. are—be, *r.* understand (*second*)—Add, it, MARTI, BEHR. V. 11. continual burnt-offering—regular sacrifice, MARTI; daily offering, BEHR. taken away—abolished, MARTI, BEHR. the (*last*) . . . set up—to set up wasting abomination, BEHR. the (*last*)—a, WR.; [in its place] the, MARTI. abomination . . . desolate—See ch. 11:31. set up—[the holy place] shall be set up, MARTI. V. 12. Blessed is he—Happy is he, *Var.*; Well for him, BEHR. cometh to—attaineth to, BEHR.; lives to see [the expiration of], MARTI. V. 13. till the end be—towards the end, MARTI. for—and, BEHR. shalt—[then], MARTI. stand in—stand to. *Or*, arise unto, *Ge. Ke.* stand—arise, MARTI, BEHR. in—to receive, MARTI; to, BEHR.

⁸
h See "Mind," Job 38:36.
i See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 1 Or, *latter end*.
⁹
j See v. 13.
k See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
l V. 4; ch. 8:26.
m Seal, John 3:33.
¹⁰
n See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
o See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
p Ch. 11:35.
q See "Colors," Job 3:5.
r The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
s Is. 32:6, 7.
t Sin, Gen. 3:6.
u See "Spiritual Blindness," 1 Sam. 4:15.
 2 Or, *the teachers*.
v V. 3; Hos. 14:9.
w Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
¹¹
x Ch. 8:11-14.
y Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
z Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
a Ch. 9:27; 11:31; Mt. 24:15; Mk. 13:14.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
¹²
c Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
d Is. 30:18.
e Ch. 8:14; Rev. 11:2; 12:6; 13:5.
¹³
f See v. 4.
g Rest, Heb. 4:4.
h Rev. 14:13.
i Ps. 16:5.

THE BOOK OF HŌ-ŠĒ-Ā

1: 1

HOSEA'S WIFE AND CHILDREN OF WHOREDOM

1: 7

- ^a Word of God, John 6:63.
^b See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^c See "Inspiration of Prophets," I Ki. 17:13.
^d Rom. 9:25.
^e Son, Gen. 21:19.
^f Day, Lev. 25:8.
^g See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
^h Uzziah, I Chr. 6:24.
ⁱ I Ki. 14:21 (marg.); 15:1-7; II Chr. 26:1-23; Is. 1:1; Amos 1:1.
^j II Ki. 15:5, 7, 32-38; II Chr. 27:1-9; Is. 1:1; Mic. 1:1.
^k Ahaz, II Chr. 28:1.
^l II Ki. 16:1-20; II Chr. 28:1-27; Is. 1:1; 7:1-17; Mic. 1:1.
^m Hezekiah, II Ki. 18:1.
ⁿ King, Deut. 17:15.
^o Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^p Jeroboam, II Ki. 11:31.
^q Joash, II Ki. 13:10.
^r See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2. ^t Wife, I Cor. 7:16. ^u Jer. 3:1, 12, 14. ^v Fornication, Deut. 22:21. ^w See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:1. ^x Children, Gen. 3:16. ^y Land, Gen. 23:15.
^z See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12. ^a Ch. 25; 5:3.
^b Daughter, Ju. 11:34. ^c Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.
^d Ez. 23:4.

1 The ^{a b c} word of Jē-hō-
vāh that came unto *^d Hō-
šē-ā the ^e son of Bē-ē-ri, in
the ^f days of ^{g h i} Ūz-zī-āh, ^j Jō-
thām, ^{k l} Ā-ḥāz, and ^m Hēz-ē-
kī-āh, ⁿ kings of ^o Jū-dāh, and in
the days of ^p Jēr-ō-bō-ām the
son of ^q Jō-āsh, king of Īš-rā-ēl.
2 When Jē-hō-vāh spake at
the first ^r by Hō-šē-ā, Jē-hō-vāh
said unto Hō-šē-ā, ^s Go, ^t take
unto thee a ^{u v} wife of ^w whore-
dom and ^x children of whore-
dom; for the ^y land doth ^{z a} com-
mit great whoredom, *departing*
from Jē-hō-vāh. 3 So he went
and took Gō-l-mēr the ^b daughter
of Dib-ā-īm; and she ^c con-
ceived, and ^d bare him a son. 4
And Jē-hō-vāh said unto him,

Var. Rend.—Chap. I.—V. 2. When . . .
by—Beginning of the revelation of God to,
MARTI; The first speech of Yahweh unto,
GU.; at the beginning, when Yahweh had
conversed with, OR.; In (At, NOW.) the
beginning when Yahweh spoke with
(through, NOW.), HAR. NOW. doth . . .
Jehovah—goes a-whoring from after Yah-
weh, HAR. NOW. V. 4. yet—[only], yet.

Call his ^f name ^{g h} Jēz-rē-ēl;
for yet a little while, and I will
^{i j 2} avenge the ^{k l} blood of Jēz-
rē-ēl upon the house of ^m Jē-ḥū,
and will cause the kingdom of
the house of ⁿ Īš-rā-ēl to cease. 5
And it shall come to pass at that
day, that I will ^o break the
^p bow of Īš-rā-ēl in the ^q valley of
Jēz-rē-ēl. 6 And she conceived
again, and bare a daughter. And
Jē-hō-vāh said unto him, Call
her name ³ Lō-ru-ḥā-māh; for I
will ^r no more have ^{s t} mercy
upon the house of Īš-rā-ēl, that
I should in any wise ^u pardon
them. 7 But I will have ^v mercy
upon the house of Jū-dāh, and
will ^{w x} save them by Jē-hō-vāh

GU. blood—blood-guilt, GU. OR. NOW.
V. 5. it . . . pass—then, NOW. will—
Omit, NOW.; break in pieces, GU. NOW.
V. 6. And—Then, OR. GU. Vs. 6, 9.
Jehovah—he, GU. OR. NOW. Vs. 6, 8.
Lo-ruhamah—i.e. Unpitied, Var.; Not-
beloved, MARTI, GU.; Unpardoned, OR.
Compassion-less, NOW.; No-pity, HAR.
mercy—love, GU.; pity (or, love), HAR.
upon—for, HAR. GU. that . . . them—So
Hi. Ke. Nov. Ch.; that I should at all
forgive them, HAR.; no, but I shall grant
them no complete forgiveness, MARTI.
V. 7. house—sons, SEPT. MARTI.

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 5. it . . .
day, that—A gloss, GU. V. 6. that . . .
them—A gloss, GU. V. 7. A gloss, HAR.
WE.

- ⁴ Naming Chil-
dren, Gen.
3:16.
^f Name, Acts
16:18.
^g Jezreel, Josh.
15:56.
^h Vs. 5, 11; ch.
2:22.
ⁱ Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
² Heb. visit.
^k Blood, Lev.
17:11.
^l II Ki. 10:1-
11.
^m Jehu, I Ki.
16:1.
ⁿ See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.

⁵
^o Jer. 49:35;
Ez. 39:3.
^p See "Arch-
ery," I Sam.
20:20.
^q Valley, Josh.
8:13.

⁶
³ That is, *That*
*hath not ob-
tained mercy.*
^r Ch. 2:4.
^s Mercy of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Mercy, Ps.
25:6.
^u Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.

⁷
^v Is. 30:18.
^w Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
^x Jer. 25:6, 11;
Zech. 9:9, 10.

*HOSEA THE PROPHET.—Family unknown, except Name of Father, Beerī—Hos. 1:1. Time of Uzziah to Hezekiah (790-690) and Jeroboam II (784-745)—Hos. 1:1. Wife, Gomer, Daughter of Diblaim, Family unknown—1:3.

First Child, a Son, named Jezreel, after Jehu's Royal City—1:4. Name accompanied by Prediction of Fall of Jehu's Dynasty—1:4.

Second Child, a Daughter, named Lo-ruhamah (unpitied)—1:6. Name associated with Oracle of Withdrawal of Divine Mercy from Israel—1:6.

Third Child, a Son, named Lo-ammi (not my people)—1:8, 9. This Name memorialized Divine Rejection of Israel—1:9. Names followed by Prediction of Hope for Israel, the Greatness of Jezreel and Reacceptance of the People—1:10-2:1.

Gomer became a Faithless Wife—1:2; 2:5. She was counted an Emblem of Israel unfaithful to Jehovah—1:2; 2:2-20; 3:1. Her Lovers symbolized the False Gods in Israel—2:7, 13, 17; 3:1. Israel rebuked as faithless like Gomer—2:2-20; 3:4, 5.

Gomer, enslaved to a Paramour, is bought back by the Prophet—3:2. She for a Season is denied Honors of a Wife to any Man—3:3. During same time Hosea is Husband to no Woman—3:3. So Israel for a time shall be denied King and God—3:4. Later Israel will return to Jehovah—3:5.

BOOK OF HOSEA.—Part First relates Account of Prophet's Household and Application to Israel—Chaps. 1-3.

Part Second contains Rebukes, Threats and Promises for Israel—Chaps. 4-14. Judah is mentioned, but incidentally—1:1, 11; 4:15; 5:5, 13; 6:4; 12:2.

Chief Theme is Israel's Sins—4:1, 2, 8-18; 5:3-5; 6:7-10; 7:3-7; 9:9, 10, 15; 10:9, 10, 13; 12:7; 13:2, 12.

Chief Punishments shall be: Devastation of the Country—4:3; 5:7, 9; 10:7, 8; 10:14. Burning of Cities—8:14. Captivity—9:6, 17; 11:11. Bereavement—9:12, 16. Cruel Death—13:14, 16.

Chief Promises are Prosperity—1:10, 11; 2:21, 22; 14:5-7. Acceptance with God—1:10; 2:1, 23; 14:4. Return from Captivity—11:10, 11.

7

a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Ps. 44:3-7.
c See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
e War, Josh. 22:12.
f Horses, Jer. 50:11.
g Horsemen, Acts 23:23.

8

h Weaning Children, Gen. 3:16.

9

1 That is, *Not my people*.
i Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
2 Heb. *for you*.

10

* Ch. 2:1 in Heb.
j See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
k See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
l Sand, Ps. 139:18.
n Gen. 22:17; Jer. 33:22.
n Sea, Ex. 14:21.
o Rom. 9:26.
3 Or, *instead of that which was said*.
p V. 9; Is. 65:1.
q Sons of God, Gen. 6:2.
r Is. 63:16; 64:8.

11

s Jer. 23:5, 6; 50:4, 5; Ez. 37:21-24.
t Ch. 3:5; Jer. 30:21.
u Head, Pr. 20:29.
v Jezreel, Josh. 15:36.

1

w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
x See v. 23.
4 That is, *My people*.
y Sisters, Mt. 19:20.
5 That is, *That hath obtained mercy*.

2

z Strife, Pr. 26:21.

a their God, and will not save them by *b c* bow, nor by *d* sword, nor by *e* battle, by *f* horses, nor by *g* horsemen. 8 Now when she had *h* weaned Lō-rūḥā-māh, she conceived, and bare a son. 9 And Jē-hō-rāh said, Call his name *i* Lō-ām-mī; for ye are not *j* my people, and I will not be *k* your God.

* 10 *j* Yet the *k* number of the children of Iṣ-rā-ēl shall be as the *l m* sand of the *n* sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and *o* it shall come to pass that, *3* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are *p* not my people, it shall be said unto them, *Ye are* the *q r* sons of the living God. 11 And the children of Jūḏāh and the children of Iṣ-rā-ēl shall be *s* gathered together, and they shall appoint themselves *t* one *u* head, and shall go up from the land; for great shall be the day of

2 *v* Jēz-rē-ēl. 1 Say ye unto *2* your *w* brethren, *x 4* Ām-mī; and to your *y* sisters, *5* Rūḥā-māh.

2 *z* Contend with your

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). battle—equipment, HAR.; ' . . . NOW, GU; equipment of war, CH. V. S. conceived—conceived [again], GU. V. 9. Lo-ammi—Not-my-people, GU. OR. MARTI. HAR. will not be—am not, GU. NOW. your God—yours, Var. V. 10. Yet—Then, NOW.; And it shall come to pass that, HAR. and it . . . said—Or, instead of its being said, Ev. Hi. Now. CH. GU. NOW.; in the place where it was said, HAR.; it (*second*) . . . them—they shall be called—GU. *Ye are—Omit*, GU. NOW. V. 11. children of Judah—Judahans, GU. children of Israel—Israelites, GU. be gathered together—unite, NOW. appoint themselves—elect, GU.; set them, NOW.; appoint for themselves, HAR. great shall be the . . . he shall make great the, GU. SIEVERS. **Chap. 2.**—V. 1. *This verse should form the conclusion of ch. 1.* Var. Say . . . Ruhamah—Then said I to my sons Jezreel and Lo'Ammi and to my daughter Lo-Rutham: MEINHOLD. Say: . . . brethren . . . and call my brother, GU. brethren—brother, HAR. NOW. Ammi—my people, OR. GU. HAR. NOW. to your sisters—her sister, GU.; your sister, HAR. NOW. Ruhamah—i.e. Pitied, Var. Beloved, OR. GU. compassionated, HAR.; compassion-rich, NOW. V. 2. Contend (*twice*)—Quarrel, MARTI. GU.; Strive, HAR.; Remonstrate, NOW. and let her—that she, HAR. GU. NOW. away—away the signs, GU. whoredoms—whorishness, Var. NOW. face—before her, HAR. and—and the signs of, GU. V. 3. lest—that I . . . not, MARTI.

a mother, *b* contend; for she is *c d* not my *e* wife, neither am I her *e* husband; and let her put away her *f g* whoredoms from her *h* face, and her *i* adulteries from between her breasts; 3 lest I strip her *j k* naked, and set her as in the *l* day that she was born, and *m* make her as a *n* wilderness, and set her like a dry *o* land, and *p q* slay her with *r s* thirst. 4 Yea, upon her *t u* children will I have no *v w* mercy; for they are children of whoredom; 5 for their *x y* mother hath *z a b* played the harlot; she that conceived them hath done *c* shamefully; for she said, *d* I will go after my *e* lovers, that *f* give me my *g* bread and my *h* water, my *i* wool and my *j k* flax, mine *l* oil and my *m* drink. 6 Therefore, behold, I will *n* hedge up thy way with *o p* thorns, and I will build a *q* wall against her, that she shall not find her *r s* paths. 7 And she shall *t* follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them:

NOW. in the day—at the time, NOW. that . . . born—of her birth, HAR. as a—as the, HAR.; like the, NOW. wilderness—steppe, MARTI. GU. like a—as, HAR. NOW. dry—parched, OR. slay her—So HAR.; let her perish, GU.; let her die, OR. MARTI. NOW. V. 4. Yea—But, GU.; And, MARTI. NOW. HAR. mercy—love, MARTI.; pity, OR. NOW. are—be, R. V. 5. done shamefully—surrendered herself to (a life of) shame, GU.; behaved shamefully, HAR. said—declared openly, MARTI. V. 6. will—am going to, HAR. thy—her, SEPT. PESH. HAR. MARTI. GU. HOR. NOW. way—ways, HOR. build a wall—make a fence, R. shall—may, HAR. NOW. V. 7. And she shall—If she then, MARTI. GU. NOW. follow after—pursue, HAR.; hasten after, NOW. but . . . overtake—without reaching, NOW.; and not overtake, HAR. she shall (*third*)—Omit, MARTI. GU. she (*third*) . . . find—seek and not find, HAR.; she seeks them without finding, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 7 (*cont.*). nor by battle—A gloss, GU. **Chap. 2.**—V. 2. for . . . husband—A gloss, GU. V. 4. A gloss, HAR. for . . . whoredom—A gloss, MARTI. GU. V. 5. and my water—[and my water], NOW. my wool . . . drink—A gloss, GU. Vs. 6, 7. A gloss, NOW.

j See "Grain," Gen. 42:33. *k* See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12. *l* Oil, I Ki. 17:12. *m* Drink, Hos. 4:18. *n* Heb. drinks. *6 n* Job 19:8. *o* Thorns, Mt. 13:7. *p* Ch. 9:6; 10:8. *q* Wall, Jer. 51:58. *r* Path, Is. 40:14. *s* Jer. 18:15. *7 t* Ch. 5:13; II Chr. 28:20-22.

a Mother, Deut. 5:16.
b V. 5; ch. 4:5; Ez. 23:45.
c Is. 50:1.
d See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
e Husband and Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
f Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
g Ch. 1:2; Jer. 3:1, 9, 13.
h Face, Is. 6:2.
i Adultery, Num. 5:12.

3

j Nakedness, Job 1:21.
k Ez. 16:7, 22, 39.
l Day, Lev. 25:8.
m Ch. 13:15; Is. 32:13, 14.
n Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.
p See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
q Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
r Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
s Jer. 14:3; Amos 8:11-13.

4

t Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
u Ch. 1:6; Jer. 13:14; Ez. 8:18.
v Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

5

x See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
y See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
z See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
a V. 2; ch. 3:1; Is. 1:21.
b Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
c Shame, Phil. 3:19.
d Jer. 2:25; 3:1, 2.
e See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
f V. 12; Jer. 44:17, 18.
g Bread, Gen. 3:19.
h Water, Ps. 19:5.
i See "Sheep," Deut. 14:1.

^a See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^b See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^c Jer. 2:2; 3:1; Ez. 16:8; 23:4.
^d Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
^e Ch. 13:6; Jer. 14:22.

^f Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
^g Is. 1:3.
^h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
ⁱ See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^j Ez. 16:19.
^k Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^l Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^m Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
ⁿ Silver, Job 22:25.
^o V. 13; ch. 8:4.
^p Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
¹ Or, *made into the image of Baal*.
^q Baal, Ju. 2:13.

^r Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^s Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. Ch. 8:7; 9:2.
^t Or, *return, and take away*.
^u Season, Gen. 8:22.
^v See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
^w See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^x Nakedness, Job 1:21.

^y Ez. 16:37.
^z Lewdness, Jer. 11:15.
¹ Or, *shame*.
^a See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
^b Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^c Jer. 7:34; 16:9.
^d See "Joy," Ps. 30:5.
^e Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^f Ch. 3:4; Amos 5:21; 8:10.
^g See "Moon," Ps. 136:9.
^h Sabbaths, Ex. 16:23.
ⁱ Or, *appointed feasts*.

^j Jer. 5:17; 8:13.
^k See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14. ^l Vine, Is. 5:2. ^m Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8. ⁿ See v. 5. ^o See "Wages," Deut. 24:15. ^p See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12. ^q Ps. 80:12; Is. 5:5; 7:23. ^r Ch. 13:8; Is. 32:13-15. ^s Beasts, Rev. 15:2. ^t Animals, Gen. 2:20. ^u Field, Num. 20:17.

then ^{a b} shall she say, I will go and return to my ^c first ^d husband; for then was it ^e better with me than now.

8 For she did ⁱ not ^h know that ^j I gave her the ^k grain, and the new ^l wine, and the ^m oil, and multiplied unto her ^{n o} silver and ^p gold, which they ¹ used for ^q Bā'āl. 9 Therefore will I ^{r s t} take back my grain in the time thereof, and my new wine in the ^u season thereof, and will pluck away my ^v wool and my ^w flax which should have covered her ^x nakedness. 10 And now will I ^y uncover her ^z lewdness in the sight of her ^a lovers, and none shall deliver her out of my ^b hand. 11 I will also ^c cause all her ^d mirth to cease, her ^e feasts, her ^f new moons, and her ^g sabbaths, and all her ^h solemn assemblies. 12 And I will ⁱ lay ^j waste her ^k vines and her ^l fig-trees, whereof she hath said, ^m These are my ⁿ hire that ^o my lovers have given me; and I will ^p make them a forest, and the ^{q r s} beasts of the ^t field shall eat

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). then . . . say—and decide, GU. I will—let me, HAR. first—former, OR. GU. V. 8. For . . . know—Has she not recognized . . . ? OR. For—But, NOW.; And, Var. did not know—doth not know, Var. MARTI, GU. NOW.; has not understood, HAR. Vs. 8, 9. grain—corn, HAR. NOW. new—Omit, HAR. r. V. 8. multiplied unto her—presented her much, NOW. used for—So Kc. Ch.; have used for, HAR.; made into, *Ew. Hi. Pu. Now.*; spent for, OR. V. 9. back—Add, [again from her], GU. grain—wheat, OR. will pluck away—I will rescue, HAR. which . . . covered—given to cover, HAR. V. 10. And now—So, GU.; And so, NOW. uncover—discover, r. lewdness—shame, GU. HAR.; uncleanness, OR. in the sight—before the eyes, MARTI, OR. GU. NOW.; in the presence, HAR. hand—power, GU. MARTI. V. 11. cause . . . to cease—make an end of, NOW. feasts—So HAR.; festival parades (*or*, processions), GU.; yearly feasts, OR. all her solemn—her festival days, NOW. V. 12. lay waste—destroy, GU. hire—presents, GU. OR.; rewards, HAR. forest—thicket, HAR. V. 13. And—Then, NOW. visit upon—punish, GU. NOW. her—her for, GU. Vs. 13, 17. Baalim—Baals, Var. V. 13. unto—on, GU.

them. 13 And I will ^u visit upon her the ^v days of the Bā'āl-im, ⁵ unto which she burned ^w incense, when she ^x decked herself with her ^y ear-rings and her ^z jewels, and went after her lovers, and ^a forgot me, saith Jehō'vāh.

14 Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and ^b bring her into the wilderness, and speak ^c comfortably unto her. 15 And I will give her her ^d vineyards from thence, and the ^e valley of ^f Ā'chôr for a ^g door of ^h hope; and she shall ⁱ make answer there, as in the ^j days of her youth, and as in the ^k day when ^l she came up out of the ^m land of ⁿ Ē'gypt. 16 And ^o it shall be at that day, ^p saith Jehō'vāh, that thou shalt call me ^q Īsh-î, and shalt call me no more ^r Bā'āl-î. 17 For I will ^s take away the ^t names of the Bā'āl-im out of her ^u mouth, and they shall no more be ^v mentioned by their name. 18 ^w And in that day will I make a ^x covenant for them with the ^y beasts of the field, and

unto . . . incense—when she offered to them, NOW.; in which she made an offering to them, HAR. incense—Add, to them, GU. OR. when . . . with—and put on, NOW. when—and, HAR. ear-rings—So HAR.; rings, GU. NOW.; nose-rings, OR. went—ran, OR. MARTI. and (*last*)—while she, GU.; but, NOW. V. 14. behold—Omit, NOW. will—am going to, HAR. comfortably unto her—to her heart, NOW. HAR. V. 15. from thence—from there, HAR. NOW.; omit, GU. and (*second*)—and make, GU. NOW. Achor—i.e. Trouble, Var.; Misfortune, GU.; Trouble, NOW. for—to, GU. make answer—sing, *DeW. St. Wm.*; *or*, respond, *Hi. Ew. Ke. Now. Ch. HAR.*; become willing, GU. NOW. V. 16. And . . . at—And then on, NOW. thou shalt—'she shall,' SEPT. GU. call me Ishi—'call upon her husband,' SEPT. GU. Ishi—my husband, OR. NOW. shalt—'she shall,' SEPT. GU. Baali—on the Baalim, SEPT.; my Baal, OR.; my lord, NOW. V. 17. take away—remove, HAR. V. 18. And—And then, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 8. and gold . . . Baal—A gloss, GU. which . . . Baal—A gloss, NOW. V. 9. which . . . nakedness—A gloss, GU. V. 10. in . . . lovers—A gloss, MARTI. V. 12. and (*third*) . . . forest—A gloss, GU. them—Add, and the birds of the heaven and the creeping things of earth, SEPT. Vs. 14-16, 17. Glosses, NOW. V. 17. by their name—A gloss, GU.

13
^u Visitation, Jer. 48:44.
^v Ch. 4:13; 11:2.
⁵ Or, *wherein she burned incense to them*.
^w Incense, Ex. 30:34.
^x Ez. 16:12, 17; 23:40.
^y See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
⁶ Or, *nose-rings*.
^z See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
^a Ch. 4:6; 8:14; 13:6.

14
^b Ez. 20:33-38.
⁷ Heb. *to her heart*.
 15
^c Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
^d Ez. 28:25, 26.
^e Valley, Josh. 8:13.
^f Josh. 7:26.
⁸ That is, *Troubling*.
^g Door, Ex. 12:22.
^h Hope, Pr. 23:18.
ⁱ Jer. 2:1-3.
⁹ Or, *sing*.
^j Ch. 11:1; 12:9, 13; 13:4; Ex. 15:2.
^k Day, Lev. 25:8.
^l See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^m Land, Gen. 23:15.
ⁿ Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

16
^o See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^p See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^q V. 7; Is. 54:5.
¹⁰ That is, *My husband*.
¹¹ That is, *My master*.

17
^r Ex. 23:13; Josh. 23:7; Ps. 16:4.
^s Name, Acts 16:18.
^t Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
¹² Or, *remembered*.

18
^u See "Foreknowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.
^v Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
^w Job 5:23; Is. 11:6-9; Ez. 34:25.

18
a Birds, Gen. 9:2, [26:15.
b Heaven, Deut. 33:19.
c Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
d Ground, Gen. 33:19.
e Ez. 39:1-10.
f See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20. [7:20.
g Sword, Ju. 6:11.
h See "War," Josh. 22:12.
i See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
j See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
k Ez. 34:25.
19
l Betrothal, Lev. 19:20.
m Is. 62:4, 5; Jer. 3:14.
n Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
o Is. 1:27; 54:6-8. [6:8.
p Justice, Mic. 6:1.
q Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
20
r Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
s Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Ch. 6:6; 13:4.
21
u See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29. [25:8.
v Day, Lev. 19:15.
w Is. 55:10; Zech. 8:12; Mal. 3:10, 11.
x Earth, Gen. 2:1.

22
y Jer. 31:12; Joel 2:19.
z Grain, Gen. 42:33. [10:9.
a Wine, Lev. 17:12. [15:56.
b Oil, I Ki. 17:12. [15:56.
c Jezreel, Josh. 1:4. 5, 11.
d Ch. 1:4. 5, 11.
e Or, That is, Whom God soweth.

23
f Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
g See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
h Jer. 31:27.
i Or, land.
j Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
k Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Heb. *Loruhamah*. See ch. 1:6.
m Rom. 9:25.
n Heb. *Lo-ammi*. See ch. 1:9, 10.
o Ch. 1:9.
p See "Generations," Is. 49:6.
q See v. 1.

with the ^a birds of the ^b heavens, and with the ^c creeping things of the ^d ground: and I will ^e break the ^f bow and the ^g sword and the ^h battle out of the land, and will make ⁱ them to ^j lie down safely. 19 And I will ^k betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in ^l righteousness, and in ^m justice, and in ⁿ lovingkindness, and in mercies. 20 I will even betroth thee unto me in ^o faithfulness; and thou shalt ^p know Jè-hō-vāh.

21 ^q And it shall come to pass in that ^r day, ^s I will answer, saith Jè-hō-vāh, I will answer the heavens, and they shall answer the ^t earth; 22 and the ^u earth shall answer the ^v grain, and the new ^w wine, and the ^x oil; and they shall answer ^y Jèz-rè-èl. 23 And I will ^z sow her unto me in the ^a earth; and I will have ^b mercy upon ^c her that had not obtained mercy; and ^d I will say to ^e them that were ^f not my people, ^g Thou art my people; and they shall say, *Thou art my God.*

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*), birds—fowls, r. heavens—heaven, NOW. r. break—break in pieces, GU. NOW. the battle—war, HAR. NOW. lie down—dwell, GU. NOW.; rest, OR. safely—in safety, HAR. V. 19. And—Yea, HAR. in . . . and in (*second*)—as it is right and proper through, GU. justice—judgement, r.; right, OR. NOW. lovingkindness—love, OR. MARTI, NOW.; kindness, HAR. mercies—love, GU.; pity, OR. MARTI, NOW.; mercy, HAR. V. 20. I—And I, NOW. even—Omit, HAR. NOW. faithfulness—constancy, OR. in . . . Jehovah—for the faithfulness and knowledge of Yahweh, NOW.; with fidelity and the knowledge of Yahweh, MARTI, and (*last*)—that, GU. V. 21. And . . . day—Then, MARTI; And then in that day, NOW. Vs. 21, 22. answer—respond (to), Henderson, HAR. V. 21 answer (*first*)—gratify, GU. MARTI, NOW.; hearken, OR. Vs. 21, 22. answer (*second*)—grant the petition of, GU. OR. MARTI; gratify, GU. V. 22. grain—corn, HAR. r. new—Omit, r. V. 23. And . . . mercy—And I will cause her to be fruitful for me in the land, and I will show love to Lo-ruhamah, MARTI; I will have pity upon the unpitied one, HAR. her—him' (=Jezreel), GU. NOW. earth—land, Var. NOW. mercy upon—love for, GU.; pity upon, NOW. her . . . mercy—Heb. Lo-ruhamah, Var. MARTI; Not-beloved, GU.; Unpardoned, OR.; Compassionless, NOW. them . . . people—Not-my-people, GU. OR. NOW. HAR.; Heb. Lo-ammi, Var. MARTI. they—he, MARTI, NOW. say—cry, GU. *Thou art*—Omit, GU. OR. MARTI, NOW.

3 And Jè-hō-vāh ⁿ said unto ^o me, ^p Go again, ^q love a ^r woman beloved ^s of her ^t friend, and an ^u adulteress, even as Jè-hō-vāh ^v loveth the children of ^w Īs-rā-èl, though they turn unto other ^x gods, and ^y love ^z cakes of raisins. 2 So I ^a bought her to me for fifteen ^b pieces of ^c silver, and a ^d hō-mēr of ^e barley, and a ^f half-hō-mēr of barley; 3 and I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the ^g harlot, and thou shalt not be any ^h man's ⁱ wife: so will I also be toward thee. 4 For the children of Īs-rā-èl ^j shall abide many days ^k without ^l king, and without ^m prince, and ⁿ without ^o sacrifice, and without ^p a ^q pillar, and without ^r ēph'ōd or ^s tēr'ā-phīm: 5 afterward shall the children of Īs-rā-èl ^t return, and ^u seek Jè-hō-vāh their God, and ^v David their ^w king, and shall ^x come with ^y fear unto Jè-hō-vāh and to his ^z goodness in the latter days.

Chap. 3.—V. 1. Go . . . woman—Once more go, love (this) woman, HAR.; go yet once more and love a woman, NOW. again—yet, r. beloved of her friend—'who loves another,' GU.; beloved of a paramour, Var. HAR.; that allows herself to be loved by another, NOW. friend—husband, OR. and—but, OR. an—is an, OR. NOW. other—strange, NOW. love . . . raisins—are lovers of cakes of grapes, HAR. V. 2. So—And so, HAR.; Then, NOW. pieces of silver—shekels, GU. NOW.; (shekels) of silver, OR. half-homer—letheh, HAR. MARTI, NOW. GU. Vs. 3, 4. abide—sit still, Var. OR. HAR.; sit [lonely], GU.; sit, NOW. V. 3. thou . . . play—without playing, NOW. be any man's wife—shall not have a husband, HAR.; without having a husband, NOW. wife—companion, GU. OR. MARTI. so . . . thee—also 'that I myself come not near thee,' GU.; as I also exist not for thee, MARTI, STEINER; nor will I be to thee, HAR.; and also I will 'not' 'come' to thee, NOW. so—and so, OR. be—act, OR. Vs. 4, 5. children of Israel—Israelites, GU. MARTI. children—sons, HAR. V. 4. prince—government, GU. pillar—statue, OR.; mark-stone, MARTI, GU. V. 5. come—hasten hither, NOW. come with fear—tremble, HAR. goodness—blessing, NOW. in the latter—at (in, HAR.) the end of, NOW. HAR.

Var. Read.—V. 19. in righteousness . . . and in (*second*)—Omit, HAR. NOW. V. 21. And . . . pass—Omit, SEPT. MARTI, GU. Chap. 3.—V. 1. And . . . me—Omit, HAR. again—Omit, GU.

1
n Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
o Hosea, Hos. 1:1.
p Ch. 1:2.
q Love, I Cor. 13:1. [3:9.
r Woman, Ruth 5.
s Or, of her husband, yet an &c.
t Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
u Adultery, Num. 5:12.
v Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
x Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
y Or, *them that love*.
z See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

2
y Ruth, 4:10.
z See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
a Silver, Job 22:25.
b See "Measures," Ex. 36:9. [8:8.
c Barley, Deut. 7.
d Heb. *lethech*.

3
d Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
e See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

4
h See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
i Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Ch. 13:10, 11.
k King, Deut. 17:15.
l See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11. [2:7.
m Prince, Num. Ch. 2:11; Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11.
n Ch. 2:11; Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11.
o Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
p Pillars, Num. 3:36.
q Ch. 10:1, 2.
r Or, *obelisk*.
s Ex. 28:4-12; I Sam. 23:9-12.
t Teraphim, Ez. 21:21.

5
t Jer. 50:4, 5.
u See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
v Seeking, Lu. 13:24. [17:12.
w David, I Sam. x Ez. 34:24.
x King, Deut. 17:15.
y Jer. 31:9.
z Fear, Gen. 9:2.
a Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.

1
 a Ch. 5:1.
 b Word of God,
 John 6:63.
 c See "Inspira-
 tion of Proph-
 ets," II Ki.
 17:13.
 d God, Gen. 1:1.
 e Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
 f See "Strife,"
 Pr. 26:21.
 g Ch. 12:2; Mic.
 6:2.
 h Land, Gen.
 23:15.
 i Is. 59:4; Jer.
 7:28.
 j Truth, John
 14:6.
 k See "Right-
 eousness," Ps.
 24:4.
 l Ch. 6:6.
 m Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 n V. 6; ch. 5:4.

2
 o Oaths and
 Vows, Num.
 14:30.
 p Ch. 10:4.
 q Treachery,
 Jer. 9:8.
 r Ch. 7:3; 10:13;
 11:12.
 s Faith, Heb.
 11:1.
 t See "Mur-
 derer," Num.
 35:16.
 u Ch. 6:9.
 v Stealing, Lev.
 19:4.
 w Ch. 7:1.
 x Ch. 7:4.
 y Adultery,
 Num. 5:12.
 z Blood, Lev.
 17:11.
 a Ch. 6:8; 12:14.

3
 b Mourning,
 John 11:35.
 c Is. 24:4; 33:9.
 d Languish,
 Jer. 14:2.
 e Beasts, Rev.
 15:2.
 f Animals,
 Gen. 2:20.
 g Jer. 4:25.
 h Field, Num.
 20:17.
 i Birds, Gen.
 9:2.
 j Heavens,
 Deut. 26:15.
 k Fish, Gen.
 9:2.
 l Sea, Ex.
 14:21.

4
 m Man, Gen. 2:7.
 n Strife, Pr.
 26:21.
 o Ez. 3:26; Amos
 5:10, 13. p Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
 q Deut. 17:12. r Priest, Ex. 28:1. s Ch. 5:5; Ez.
 14:3, 7. t See "Stumbling-blocks," Jer. 6:21. u See
 "Occasion of Stumbling," Ps. 119:165. v Day, Lev.
 25:8.

4 ^a Hear the ^{b c} word of ^d Je-
 hō^vvāh, ye children of ^e Īz-
 rā^l-ēl; for Jē-hō^vvāh hath a ^{f g} con-
 troversy with the inhabitants of
 the ^h land, because there is ⁱ no
^j truth, nor ^{k l} goodness, nor
^{m n} knowledge of God in the land.
 2 There is naught but ^{o p} swear-
 ing and ^{q r} breaking ^s faith, and
^{t u} killing, and ^{v w} stealing, and
^x committing ^y adultery; they
 break out, and ^{z a} blood toucheth
 blood. 3 Therefore shall the
 land ^{b c} mourn, and every one
 that dwelleth therein shall ^d lan-
 guish, with the ^{e f g} beasts of the
^h field and the ⁱ birds of the
^j heavens; yea, the ^k fishes of the
^l sea also shall be taken away. 4
 Yet let no ^m man ^{n o} strive, neither
 let any man ^p reprove; for thy
 people are as they that ^q strive
 with the ^r priest. 5 And thou
 shalt ^{s t u} stumble in the ^v day, and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 4.—V. 1. children of
 Israel—Israelites, GU. MARTI. a con-
 troversy—a quarrel, GU. MARTI. a dis-
 pute of right (or, case of law), OR.; to
 remonstrate, NOW. truth—faithfulness,
 GU. MARTI, NOW.; veracity, OR. nor
 (twice)—and no, NOW. goodness—love,
 OR. MARTI, NOW. HAR. V. 2. There
 . . . faith—they swear and lie, GU. NOW.
 MARTI.; Swearing and lying, HAR. and
 (second)—Omit, GU. MARTI, OR. NOW.
 killing and stealing—murder and steal,
 GU. OR. MARTI. and committing—com-
 mit, GU. OR.; and commit, NOW. break
 out—Or, break in (viz. as burglars), Ew.
 Now.; rob, GU.; are violent, OR. MARTI;
 use violence, NOW.; break into, HAR.
 blood—blood-guilt, GU. NOW.; blood-
 deed, MARTI; blood-shed, OR. toucheth
 —striking, HAR. V. 3. Verbs present,
 GU. HAR. NOW. shall—must, OR.
 mourn—wither, OR. with—even to,
 HAR. NOW. birds—fowls, r. heavens—
 heaven, NOW. r. yea—while, HAR.; and,
 NOW. V. 4. Yet . . . strive—Indeed no
 man quarrel, GU.; Still let none find fault,
 HAR. let no man—no man should, OR.
 neither—and, NOW. for . . . priest—So
 VU. Hi. St. Wü. Sense difficult; you, ye
 priest, my quarrel is with you, GU.; my
 people is yet like thee, thou priest, NOW.;
 since my people are but like their priest-
 lings, HAR. V. 5. And—So, OR. NOW.
 And . . . day—O priest! thou shalt fall
 by day, HAR. thou—ye, GU. in the
 day—now, GU.; by day, HAR. NOW.
 stumble (second)—fall, HAR. thee—
 you, GU. in the night—by night, NOW.
 mother—sons, NOW. V. 6. are—is being,
 OR.; will be, HAR.; falls a prey to, NOW.
 destroyed—annihilation, NOW. for—out

the ^w prophet also shall stumble
 with thee in the ^x night; and I
 will ^{y z} destroy thy ^{a b} mother.

6 ^c My people are destroyed for
^{d e} lack of knowledge: because
 thou hast ^f rejected knowledge,
 I will also ^g reject thee, that
 thou shalt be no priest to me:
 seeing thou hast ^{h i} forgotten
 the ^{j k} law of thy God, I also
 will forget thy ^m children. 7
 As they were ⁿ multiplied, so
 they ^o sinned against me: I
 will ^p change their ^q glory into
^r shame. 8 They ^s feed on the
 sin of my people, and ^t set their
^u heart on their iniquity. 9 And
 it shall be, like people, ^v like
 priest; and I will ^{w x} punish them
 for their ways, and will ^y requite
 them their doings. 10 And
 they shall ^{z a b} eat, ^c and not
 have enough; they shall ^{d e} play
 the ^f harlot, and shall not in-

of, NOW. by reason of their, HAR. be-
 cause—for, NOW. thou hast—ye have,
 GU. rejected—spurned, MARTI, OR.
 NOW. reject—spurn, NOW. MARTI, OR.
 that . . . no—from being, HAR. thou
 shalt—ye shall, GU. no priest to me—
 not be more my priest, NOW. priest—priests,
 GU. seeing—and (because), HAR.; and,
 NOW. the law . . . God instruction,
 NOW. thy (twice)—your, GU. also—
 Omit, HAR. children—Add, even I, HAR.
 V. 7. As—The more, VAR. GU. MARTI,
 NOW. As . . . multiplied—According
 to thy number, HAR. so—the more,
 VAR. GU. MARTI, NOW. I will—they,
 MARTI, GU.; They have, HAR. change
 —exchanged, MARTI, HAR. NOW.;
 exchange, GU. OR. into—for, GU. OR.
 HAR. shame—unseemliness, OR. V. 8.
 feed on—eat, VAR. sin—Or, sin-offering,
 Hi. Ch. set their heart on—hunger after,
 MARTI; lift up their souls unto, HAR.;
 long after, NOW. V. 9. And—So, OR.;
 So then, NOW.; And so, HAR. shall be—
 so, HAR. has come to be, OR.; becomes,
 HAR.; comes, NOW. and (second)—so,
 OR. punish—visit on, OR. for—Omit,
 GU. V. 10. And—When, GU.; omit, NOW.
 and (second)—they shall, GU. OR.; and
 they shall, NOW.; and shall, HAR. have
 enough—find satisfaction, HAR.; be sat-
 isfied, NOW. they shall—when they shall,
 GU.; Do they, OR. play the harlot—com-
 mit whoredom, r. and (third)—they, GU.
 OR. increase—find satisfaction, HAR.;
 have enjoyment, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 3. A gloss,
 GU. V. 4. are . . . priest—are as my
 adversaries, O priest, Mich. Hustable, R.S.
 (pts.). See Var. Rend. V. 5. in the night
 —Omit, GU. V. 6. My . . . knowledge
 —A gloss, GU. V. 7. I . . . shame—
 they (so Targ. Pesh.) have exchanged their
 glory (i.e. Yahweh) for dishonour, Gei.
 Houtsma, Ch. Cf. Jer. 2:11; Ps. 106:20.
 See Var. Rend. V. 9. And . . . and—
 A gloss, GU.

w Prophet,
 II Ki. 17:13.
 x Night, Lev.
 19:2.
 y Death Pen-
 alty for Viola-
 tion of Com-
 mandments,
 Ex. 20:1.
 z See "Destruc-
 tion," Hos.
 13:14.
 a Mother, Deut.
 5:16.
 b Ch. 2:2, 5.

6
 c Israel the
 Chosen Peo-
 ple of God,
 See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.
 d Ignorance,
 Acts 17:23.
 e V. 1; ch. 5:4.
 f Mal. 2:7, 8.
 l According to
 another read-
 ing, I have re-
 jected.
 g V. 14; Zech.
 11:8, 9, 15-17.
 h See "Ingrati-
 tude," Hos.
 13:6.
 i Ch. 2:13;
 8:14.
 j Law, Deut.
 31:24.
 k Ch. 8:1, 12.
 l Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 m Children suf-
 fer for Sins of
 Parents, Gen.
 3:16.

7
 n Ch. 10:1; 13:6.
 o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 p Hab. 2:16.
 q Glory, Ps.
 7:5.
 r Shame, Phil.
 3:19.

8
 s Ch. 10:13.
 t Is. 56:11; Mic.
 3:11.
 u Heart, Acts
 15:9.

9
 v Is. 24:2; Jer.
 5:31.
 w Punishment,
 Gen. 39:20.
 x Ch. 8:13; 9:9.
 y Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1

10
 z See "Food,"
 Gen. 9:3.
 a Appetite,
 Hos. 9:4.
 b Lev. 26:26;
 Is. 65:13; Mic.
 6:14.
 c See "Hun-
 ger," Deut.
 8:3.
 d Fornication,
 Deut. 22:21.
 e Ch. 7:4.
 f Harlot, Pr.
 2:16.

10

a Ch. 9:17.
b See "Obedience," Ex. 24:17.

11

c Ch. 5:4.
d Wine, Lev. 10:9.
e See "Drunkness," Pr. 23:29.
f Is. 5:12; 28:7.
g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
h Heb. heart.

12

h Is. 44:19; Jer. 2:27.
i Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
j See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
k See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
l Spirit, Job. 4:15.
m Ch. 5:4.
n Sin, Gen. 3:6.
o Ch. 9:1.

13

p Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
q See "High Places," Deut. 12:2.
r Jer. 3:6.
s Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
t Ch. 2:13; 11:2.
u Incense, Ex. 30:34.
v Hills, Ps. 2:6.
w Jer. 2:20.
x See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
y Shadow, Col. 2:17.
z Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
a See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
b Or, daughters-in-law.
c Adultery, Num. 5:12.
d Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
e Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
f Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
g See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

crease; because they have ^{a b} left off taking heed to Jê-hô'vâh.

11 ^c Whoredom and wine and new ^{d e} wine ^f take away the ^g understanding. 12 My people ^h ask ⁱ counsel at their ^j stock, and their ^k staff declareth unto them; for the ^{l m} spirit of whoredom hath caused them to ⁿ err, and they have ^o played the harlot, *departing* from under their God. 13 They ^p sacrifice upon the ^{q r} tops of the ^s mountains, and ^{t u} burn incense upon the ^v hills, ^w under ^x oaks and ^x poplars and ^x terebinths, because the ^y shadow thereof is good: therefore your ^z daughters play the harlot, and your ^{a 2} brides commit ^b adultery. 14 I will not ^c punish your daughters when they ^{d e f} play the harlot, nor your ^g brides

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*), because . . . Jehovah—for they have left off heeding Yahweh, HAR.; for they have forsaken Yahweh, NOW. V. 11. Whoredom—vice, OR.; harlotry, HAR. understanding—heart, OR.; brain, HAR. V. 12. their—its, NOW. stock—stick [of wood], GU.; tree, MARTI; wood, HAR. NOW. OR. their—its, NOW. staff—twig, MARTI; stock, NOW. declareth unto them—must augur to them, OR.; gives him advice, MARTI, NOW.; declares to them the oracle, HAR. whoredom—harlotry, HAR. caused them to err—has fooled them, GU. NOW.; led them astray, HAR. played the harlot—gone a whoring, r. and (*last*) . . . God—that they play the harlot, being unfaithful to their God, NOW. *departing*—*Omit*, HAR. V. 13. burn incense—make offerings, HAR.; offer, NOW. Vs. 13, 14. brides—young women (married), GU.; young wives, MARTI; daughters-in-law, OR. V. 14. *the men*—they [the men (*or* the priests)], GU.; they themselves, HAR. NOW. go—sneak, MARTI. with (*second*)—in company with, GU. prostitutes—sacred virgins, OR.; consecrated harlots, NOW. and—that, GU.; and that, NOW. shall—*Omit*, GU. V. 15. Though—if, NOW. yet—*Omit*, NOW. HAR. V. 16. For . . . heifer—Yea like a stubborn heifer, Israel acts stubbornly, HAR.; For like a stubborn cow has Israel become, NOW. now will Jehovah—Or, now shall the Lord . . . ? *Ev. Hi. Ch.*; can now

when they commit adultery; for *the* ^g men themselves ^h go apart with harlots, and they sacrifice with the ⁱ prostitutes; and the people that doth ^{j k} not understand ^l shall be overthrown.

15 Though thou, ^m Īs-râ-êl, play the harlot, yet let not ⁿ Jûl-dâh ³ offend; and come not ye unto ^{o p} Gîl-gâi, neither go ye up to ^{q r} Bêth-â'vên, ^s nor ^t swear, As Jê-hô'vâh liveth. 16 For Īs-râ-êl hath behaved himself ^{u v} stubbornly, like a stubborn ^w heifer: now will Jê-hô'vâh ^x feed them as a ^y lamb in a large place. 17 ^z Ê'phrâ-îm is joined to ^a idols; ^b let him alone. 18 ⁴ Their *drink is become ^c sour; they play the harlot continually; ⁵ her ⁶ rulers dearly ^d love ^e shame. 19 ^{1 g} The wind hath wrapped

the Lord . . . ? NOW. HAR. in . . . place—on a wide pasture, NOW. large—broad, HAR. V. 17. joined—a companion, GU. NOW.; affiliated, MARTI; wedded, HAR. to—of, NOW.; with, MARTI. let him alone—who reclines, GU.; . . . NOW. V. 18. Their . . . continually—a band of toppers! they devote themselves to harlotry, HAR. Their . . . sour—their carouse is over, *Ge. Umbreit, Ch. r marg. (Text doubtful), Var.*; If their drink is at an end, OR.; in a company of tipplers, GU. MARTI. play . . . continually—"fell away from me" in harlotry, GU.; commit whoredom continually, r. her . . . shame—they prefer shame to their honor, MARTI, GU. STEVERS. her rulers—their shields, OR.; her shields, *Var.* dearly love—have fallen in love with, HAR.; love, NOW.; deeply love, *Var.* shame—nothingness, NOW.; dishonour, *Var.* V. 19. hath wrapped—shall wrap, GU.; has enveloped (*i.e.* will sweep), HAR. leads her away, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 10. because . . . Jehovah—*A gloss*, GU. V. 15. nor swear—and swear not in Beersheba, HAR. NOW. V. 16. For—*Omit*, GU. now . . . them—*A gloss*, GU. lamb—*Something lost after this*, GU. V. 18. . . they practice harlotry, love 'vanities' . . . NOW. her . . . shame—they love dishonour more than their Excellency (*i.e.* YAHWEH), *Houtsma, (after Sept.)*. See v. 7.

g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h V. 18; ch. 7:4.
i Deut. 23:17.
j Vs. 6, 11; ch. 5:4.
k See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
l Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

15

m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
n Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
3 Or, become guilty.
o Gilgal, 11 Sam. 19:15.
p Ch. 9:15; 12:11.
q Beth-aven, Josh. 7:2.
r Ch. 5:8; 10:5, 8; I Ki. 12:28, 29.
s Jer. 5:2; 44:26.
t Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

16

u See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
v Ps. 78:8.
w See "Cattle," Pr. 15:7.
x Is. 5:17; 7:25.
y Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

17

z Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
a Ch. 13:2.
b V. 4; Ps. 81:12.

18

4 Or, *Their carouse is over*.
c See "Taste," Col. 2:21.
5 Or, *they are given up to love; her rulers are a shame*.
6 Heb. shields.
d Love, I Cor. 13:1.
e Shame, Phil. 3:19.

19

f Ch. 12:1; 13:15.
g Wind, Job 27:21.

*DRINK: Spiritual.—I Cor. 10:4, 21; 12:13. Living Water—John 4:10-15; 7:37-38. The Cup that Jesus drank—Mt. 20:22; 23; Mk. 10:38, 39; John 18:11. Promise to Disciples—Lu. 22:30. Wine in the Lord's Supper—Mt. 26:27-29; Mk. 14:23-25; Lu. 22:18-20; I Cor. 11:25-29.

Illustrative.—A Cup of Cold Water given in the Name of a Disciple—Mt. 10:42; Mk. 9:41. Given to the Thirsty—Mt. 25:35, 37, 42. Jesus' Sorrow—Mt. 26:42. Of Worldly—I Cor. 10:7. Cup of Demons—I Cor. 10:21. Drinking of Wine—I Tim. 5:23.

Figurative.—He that drinketh my Blood—John 6:53-56. Of Blood—Rev. 16:6. Of Wrath—Rev. 14:8, 10.

Temporal: Disciples.—Lu. 5:33. With Publicans and

Sinners—Lu. 5:30. Apostles with Jesus—Acts 10:41. Jesus asks Drink of the Samaritan Woman—John 4:7-9.

Strong Drinks.—Lu. 1:15; 12:45; 17:8. It is good not to drink Wine—Rom. 14:21. See "Drunkness"—Pr. 23:29.

Given to Jesus.—Wine mingled with Gall—Mt. 27:34. Vinegar—Mt. 27:48; Mk. 15:36. Wine mingled with Myrrh—Mk. 15:23. See "Drunkness"—Pr. 23:29.

Eating and Drinking.—Acts 9:9; 23:12, 21; Rom. 14:17; I Cor. 15:32. To have No Anxiety for—Mt. 6:25, 31; Lu. 12:29, 30. Right of—I Cor. 9:4. To the Glory of God—I Cor. 10:31. Place of—I Cor. 11:22.

Warning concerning.—Col. 2:16.

Poisonous Drink.—Mk. 16:18.

Commanded to give Drink.—Rom. 12:20.

19

a Wings, Is. 40:31.
 1 Or, *skirts*.
 2 Or, as otherwise read, *their altars shall be put to shame*.
 b Shame, Phil. 3:19.
 c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

1

d Ch. 4:1.
 e Priests, Ex. 28:1.
 f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 g Ear, Ex. 29:20.
 h Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 3 Or, *against you is the judgment*.
 i See "The Judgment," 11 Pet. 2:4.
 j Snare, Pr. 7:23.
 k Ch. 9:8.
 l Mizpah, Ju. 10:17.
 m Net, Ps. 25:15.
 n Tabor, Jer. 45:18.

2

o Rebellion, Ez. 20:18.
 p Ch. 9:15.
 q Ch. 4:2; 6:9.
 4 Or, *in corruption*.
 r See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
 s See "Reproof," II Tim. 3:16.
 5 Heb. *rebuke*.

3

t Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Amos 3:2; 5:12.
 v Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 w Ch. 6:10.
 x See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
 y See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 z Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
 a See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

4

b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 6 Or, *They will not frame their doings*.
 c Ch. 4:11.
 d See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
 e Spirit, Job 4:15.
 f Ch. 4:12.
 g Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
 7 Or, *in the midst of*.
 h See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7; 2 Ch. 4:6, 11, 14.
 5 j Pride, Ps. 10:2.
 k See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
 l Ch. 7:10.
 8 Or, *excellency*.
 m See "Witness," John 8:17.
 n Face, Is. 6:2.
 o See "Stumbling-blocks," Jer. 6:21.
 p Ch. 4:5.

her up in its ^a wings; and ² they shall be put to ^b shame because of their ^c sacrifices.

5 ^d Hear this, O ye ^e priests, and hearken, O house of ^f Īś-rā-ēl, and give ^g ear, O house of the ^h king; for ³ unto you pertaineth the ⁱ judgment; for ye have been a ^k snare at ^l Miz'pāh, and a ^m net spread upon ⁿ Tā' bōr. **2** And the ^o p revolvers are ^q gone deep ⁴ in making ^r slaughter; but I am a ^s rebuker of them all. **3** I ^t know Ē'phrā-īm, and Īś-rā-ēl is not hid from me; for now, O ^u Ē'phrā-īm, thou hast ^x played the ^z harlot, Īś-rā-ēl is ^a defiled. **4** ^b Their doings will ^c not suffer them to ^d turn unto their God; for the ^e spirit of ^g whoredom is ⁷ within them, and they ^h know not Jê-hō'vāh. **5** And the ⁱ pride of Īś-rā-ēl doth ^m testify to his ⁿ face: therefore Īś-rā-ēl and Ē'phrā-īm shall ^o stumble

Var. Rend.—V. 19 (*cont.*), and—that, NOW, they—their trust in their cult-places', GU. put to shame—ashamed, HAR. r. because of—in reference to, MARTI; of, HAR.; on account of, NOW, sacrifices—altars, MARTI, NOW. **Chap. 5.**—V. 1. O (*voice*).—Omit, NOW. O house of Israel—ye Israelites, GU. MARTI. O (*third*)—ye of the, OR. O (*third*)—king—ye men at court, GU.; royal officials, MARTI. unto you pertaineth—for you is, HAR. judgment—matter, GU.; sentence, MARTI. V. 2. in . . . all—profuse in murders, Pa.; (or) in sacrifices, Wi.; or, in dealing corruptly, Ev. NOW. Ch.; but I am (bent upon) chastisement for them all. (*Obscure*). Var. V. 3. for . . . thou—yea thou, GU. Ephraim, hast, HAR.; yea hast thou, Ephraim, NOW. played the harlot—committed whoredom, R.; committed harlotry, HAR. V. 4. will—do, HAR. NOW. within them—in their midst, NOW. V. 5. And—So then, NOW.; But, HAR. . . . pride—Or, Excellency, i.e. YAHWEH, *Hi. Ke. Ch.* (Amos 8:7) doth—shall, HAR. to his face—openly, GU. therefore—and, NOW. Ephraim—the Ephraimite, GU. in—through, OR.; on account of, their iniquity—his guilt, HAR. NOW. tumble—fall, OR. V. 6. shall—Omit, GU. NOW. flocks—small cattle, NOW. shall (*second*)—Omit, NOW. V. 7. They have . . . have—for not only have they . . . but also they have, MARTI; For they themselves are faithless to Yahweh as well as have, NOW. They—For they,

in their iniquity; ^a Jū'dāh also shall stumble with them. **6** They shall ^r go with their ^s flocks and with their ^u herds to ^v seek Jê-hō'vāh; but they shall ^w not find him: he hath ^x withdrawn himself from them. **7** They have ^y dealt treacherously against Jê-hō'vāh; for they have ^b borne ^a strange ^b children: now shall ¹⁰ the ^c new moon devour them with their ^c fields.

8 Blow ye the ⁱ cornet in ^h Gīb'ē-āh, and the ⁱ trumpet in ^j Rā'māh: sound an alarm at ^l Bēth-ā'vēn; ^m behind thee, O ⁿ Bēn'jā-mīn. **9** Ē'phrā-īm shall become a ^o desolation in the ^q day of rebuke: among the ^t tribes of Īś-rā-ēl have I made known that which ^u shall surely be. **10** The ^w princes of Jū'dāh are like them that ^x remove the ^y landmark: I will ^z pour out my ^a wrath upon them ^b like ^c water. **11** Ē'phrā-īm is

SEPT. GU. treacherously—faithlessly, HAR. for—and', SEPT. GU. borne—begotten, OR. HAR. a strange children—bastards, NOW.; a rebellious generation, GU. children—generation, MARTI. the—a feast of the, GU.; the new moon—the 'destroyer', OORT. MARTI; he, NOW. the . . . fields—the next new moon may destroy them with their portions, HAR. he shall devour . . . NOW. with their fields—and their fields be devastated, OORT, MARTI. with—together with, OR. . . GU. V. 8. cornet—trumpet, NOW. and—in, GU. OR. NOW. trumpet—clarion, Var.; trombone (or sackbut), NOW. in—at, GU. OR. NOW. sound . . . at—cry aloud in, HAR. Beth-aven—Beth-el, GU. NOW. HAR. behind thee—have a care, GU.; (The foe is, or, Look) behind thee, *Hi. Pa. Ke. Wu. Now. Ch.* behind . . . Benjamin—make Benjamin to tremble, HAR.; set Benjamin in terror, NOW. V. 9. rebuke—punishment, HAR. among—concerning (or, against), HAR. NOW. shall surely be—is sure, HAR. Vs. 10, 12, 13, 14. Judah—Israel, HAR. NOW. GU. MARTI. V. 10. like—become like, NOW. upon—over, NOW. V. 11. is oppressed—'oppresses', SEPT. GU. MARTI; practises oppression, HAR. NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 19. in its wings—NOW. **Chap. 5.**—V. 2. And at Sittim they dug a deep pit. There is not improvement to them all, GU. MARTI; and a pitfall in Sittim, but I chastise them all, NOW. but . . . all—and there is no correction for any of them, *Krochmal, Ch. HAR. (two letters transposed)*. V. 3. for . . . defiled—A gloss, GU. NOW. V. 5. Israel and—Omit, GU. HAR. NOW. Judah . . . them—A gloss, GU. Vs. 8-10. Place after ch. 6:2, GU.

q Ez. 23:31-35.

6

r Ch. 8:13; Mic. 6:6, 7.
 s Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
 t See "Sheep and Goats," Deut. 13:4.
 u See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
 v Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
 w Is. 1:15; Jer. 14:12.
 x Ez. 8:6.

7

y Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
 z Ch. 6:7; Is. 48:8.
 9 Or, *begotten*.
 a Ch. 2:4.
 b Children, Gen. 3:16.
 10 Or, *a month*.
 c See "Moon," Ps. 136:9.
 d Ch. 11:12; Is. 1:14.
 e Field, Num. 20:17.
 11 Heb. *portions*.

8

f See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
 g Gibeah, II Chr. 16:6.
 h Ch. 9:9; 10:9.
 i Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
 j Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
 k Is. 10:29; Jer. 31:15.
 l Josh. 7:2.
 m Ju. 5:14.
 12 Or, *After thee, Benjamin!*
 n See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

9

o See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 p Ch. 9:11-17; Is. 28:1-4.
 q Day, Lev. 25:8.
 r See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
 s Is. 37:3.
 t Tribes, Num. 36:9.
 u See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 v Is. 46:10; Zech. 1:6.

10

w Prince, Num. 2:7.
 x Deut. 27:17.
 y Landmark, Gen. 23:15.
 z Ez. 7:8.
 a Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 b Ps. 32:6; 93:3, 4.
 c Water, Ps. 95:5.

11

d Ch. 9:16.

11

a Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
b Walking, Col. 1:10.
c Commandments of Men, Ex. 20:1.

12

1 Or, *And I was*.
d See "Insects," Ps. 30:25.
e Ps. 39:11; Is. 51:8.

13

f See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
g Wound, Job 34:6.
h Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
i Ch. 7:11; 8:9; 12:1.
j Kings, Deut. 17:15.
k Ch. 10:6.
2 Or, *a king that should contend*.
l Ch. 14:3.
m Healing, Jer. 30:13.

14

n Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
p Ch. 13:7, 8; Ps. 7:2; Amos 3:4.
q Lion, Job 4:10.
r Ps. 50:22.
s See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.

15

t Anthropomorphism, Gen. 1:1.
u See "Confession of Sin," Gen. 3:6.
3 Or, *have borne their guilt*.
v Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
w Face, Is. 6:2.
x Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
y Ch. 3:5; Ps. 50:15; 78:34; Jer. 2:27.
4 Or, *earnestly, saying*.

1

z Jer. 50:4, 5.
a See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.

^aoppressed, he is crushed in judgment; because he was content to ^bwalk after *man's* ^ccommand. 12 ¹Therefore am I unto Ē-phrā-īm as a ^dmoth, and to the house of Jū-dāh as rottenness. 13 When Ē-phrā-īm saw his ⁱsickness, and Jū-dāh *saw* his ^owound, then went Ē-phrā-īm to ^hĀs-sūr-ī-ā, and sent to ^kking Jā-lēb: but he is ⁱnot able to ^mheal you, neither will he cure you of your wound. 14 ⁿFor I will be unto Ē-phrā-īm ^pas ^qa lion, and as a young lion to the house of Jū-dāh: ^rI, even I, will tear and go away; I will carry off, and there shall be none to ^sdeliver. 15 ^tI will go and return to my place, till they ^uacknowledge their offence, and ^vseek my ^wface: in their ^xaffliction they will ^yseek me ^{earnestly}.

6 ^zCome, and let us ^areturn unto Jē-hō-^{vāh}; for he

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (*cont.*), is crushed in judgment—crushes judgment, SEPT. GU.; breaks down right, HAR. NOW.; or, crushed as to his right, *Ew. Hi. Si. Wu.* Now, because: command—because he has determined to go after vanity, HAR.; and Israel follows after the vain idols, GU.; and it chose to wander after the ⁱ NOW, because he—and Israel, GU. MARTI. *man's*—the, *r. v.* 12. Therefore am I—and it is I who am, HAR.; but I was, GU.; but I am, OR. MARTI; and I am, NOW. rottenness—worm-eaten-ness, GU. OR. MARTI, NOW. V. 13. When—And when, GU. OR.; And, NOW.; And so, HAR. *saw*—saw, NOW. HAR.; noticed, GU.; *omit*. OR. wound—sore, HAR.; boil, NOW.; festering, MARTI. then—and, HAR. sent—Israel sent, NOW. king Jareb—a contentious king, *Ge. Ew. Wu. Now. Ch.*; the great king, NOW. MARTI.; king Valiant, OR. is not able to—cannot, HAR. NOW. heal—help, NOW. you—him, GU. neither—nor, HAR. he... wound—your wound depart from you, OR. cure—relieve, HAR. cure... wound—bring a cure to his wound, GU.; drive away the festering, MARTI. V. 14. I—I, myself, HAR. will be—proceed, GU. NOW.; am, OR. unto—against, NOW. to—against, NOW. will (*last two*)—*omit*, GU. MARTI, NOW. there... deliver—none shall rescue, HAR.; none rescues, NOW. V. 15. will—*omit*, GU. MARTI. acknowledge their offence—be dealt with as faulty, *Var.*; are frightened, GU.; have atoned, OR.; are perplexed, SEPT. WE. MARTI. NOW.; are confounded, HAR. affliction—distress, HAR.; need, NOW. earnestly—*omit*, GU. HAR. NOW. **Chap. 6.**—V. 1. Come—Saying, Come, HAR. for—if, GU. and (*twice*)—so, OR.; that, HAR.; if, GU. will (*twice*)—may, HAR.

hath ^btorn, and he will ^cheal us; he hath smitten, and he will ^dbind us up. 2 After two ^edays will he ^frevive us: on the third day he will raise us up, and we shall ^glive before him. 3 And let ^hus ⁱknow, let us follow on to know ^kJē-hō-^{vāh}: his ⁱgoing forth is sure as the ^mmorning; and he will come unto us as the ⁿrain, as the latter rain that watereth the ^oearth.

4 O ^pĒ-phrā-īm, what shall I do unto thee? O Jū-dāh, what shall I do unto thee? for your ^qgoodness is as a ^rmorning cloud, and as the ^sdew that goeth early away. 5 Therefore have I ^thewed them by the ^uprophets; I have ^vslain them by the ^xwords of my ^ymouth: and ⁶thy ^zjudgments are as the ^alight that goeth forth. 6 For ^bI desire ^cgoodness, and not ^dsacrifice; and the ^eknowledge of God more than ^fburnt-

he (*third*)—if he, GU.; and he, HAR. V. 2. After—Within, OR. two... day—he will revive us after two or three days, HAR. raise... shall—establish us that we may, HAR.; help us up again, that we may, NOW. up—up [again], GU. and... him—that we in his protection have [new life], GU. and—that OR. NOW. GU. shall—*omit*, OR. V. 3. And—So, MARTI.; Yea, HAR. follow on—endeavor earnestly, GU.; hurry, MARTI, OR.; endeavor zealously, NOW.; be zealous, HAR. his... morning—as soon as we seek him shall we find him, GIE. MARTI, GU. NOW. SEPT. HOR.(?) when we seek him then shall we find him, HAR.; his rising is as sure as the dawn, OR. and—Then, GU.; *omit*, HAR. unto... rain—as the winter-rain, HAR. us—our advantage, NOW. as the latter—and as the spring, HAR. watereth—sprinkleth, OR.; refresheth, MARTI, NOW. V. 4. shall—[more] can, MARTI. do unto—make of, HAR. Judah—Israel, GU. MARTI, NOW. for—since, HAR. Vs. 4, 6. goodness—kindness, *Var.*; love, OR. MARTI, NOW. HAR. V. 5. Therefore—Wherefore, HAR. hewed—struck among, GU. OR.; trimmed, MARTI. V. 6. I, NOW. them (*twice*)—thee, MARTI. V. 6. I desire goodness—it is love I delight in, *Var.* HAR. NOW. more than—and not, GU. MARTI, NOW. HAR.

Var. Read.—V. 11. *man's* command—vanity (i.e. idols), *Sept. Pesh. Livetie, Si. Ch. Briggs* (l.). **Chap. 6.**—V. 5. thy... forth—my judgment goeth forth as the light, *Sept. Pesh. Targ. old MSS. of Vulg. Kenn. Selwyn, Ew. Hi. Ke. RS. Kp. Ch. r marg.*; my judgment is like the light which goeth forth, HAR. NOW.; my judgment is risen as the sun, GU.

b Ch. 5:14.
c Ch. 14:4.
d Is. 30:26.

2

e Day, Lev. 25:8.
f Ps. 30:5.
g See "Life," Ex. 2:7.

3

h See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j Is. 2:3; Mic. 4:2.
k God, Gen. 1:1.
l Ps. 19:6; Mic. 5:2.
m Morning, Ps. 65:8.
n Rain, Deut. 11:14.
o Earth, Gen. 2:1.

4

p Ch. 7:1; 11:8.
q See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:1.
5 Or, *kindness*.
r Ch. 13:3; Ps. 78:34-37.
s See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

5

t I Sam. 15:32, 33; Jer. 1:10, 18; 5:14.
u Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
v See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
w Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
x Words, Pr. 15:23.
y Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
6 Or, according to another reading, *my*.
z Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
a Light, Ps. 74:16.

6

b Mt. 9:13; 12:7.
c See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
d Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
e Ch. 2:20.
f Offering, Gen. 22:2.

a Offering, Gen. 22:2.

7

1 Or, *are as men that have transgressed a covenant.*

b Adam, Gen. 5:1.

2 Or, *men.*

c Covenants broken, Gen. 17:2.

d Treachery, Jer. 9:8.

e Ch. 5:7.

f Gilead, Num. 32:1.

g Ch. 12:11.

h City, Gen. 4:17.

i Sin, Gen. 3:6.

j Blood, Lev. 17:11.

k Ch. 4:2.

9

3 Or, *And as robbers lying in wait, so &c.*

l Ch. 7:1.

m See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.

n See "Ambush," Jer. 51:12.

o Nan, Gen. 2:7.

p Priest, Ex. 28:1.

q See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

r Ch. 4:2; Jer. 7:9, 10.

s Shechem, Josh. 20:7.

t Lewdness, Jer. 11:15.

u Ch. 2:10; Ez. 22:9; 23:27.

10

v Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

w See "Abomination," Lev. 7:21.

x Jer. 5:30, 31; 23:14.

y See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.

z Ch. 5:3.

a See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

11

b Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

c Harvest, Jer. 5:24.

d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

e Jer. 51:33; Joel 3:13.

f See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.

g See "Foreknowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.

h Zeph. 2:7.

i Or, *return to.*

j Captivity, Num. 24:22.

a offerings. 7 But they ¹like ^{b2}Adam have ^ctransgressed the covenant: there have they ^{d e}dealt treacherously against me. 8 ^f ^gGil^g-ē^h-ād is ^ha city of them that ⁱwork iniquity; it is stained with ^{j k}blood. 9 ³And as ^{l m}troops of robbers ⁿwait for a ^oman, so the company of ^ppriests ^{q r}murder in the way toward ^sShē^t-ehēm; yea, they have committed ^{t u}lewdness. 10 In the house of ^vĪs^{rā}-ē^l I have seen a ^{w x}horrible thing: there ^{y z}whoredom is found in Ē^{ph}rā-īm, Īs^{rā}-ē^l is ^adefiled. 11 Also, O ^bJū^{dā}h, there is a ^{c d e}harvest ^{f g}appointed for thee, when I ^hbring back the ⁱcaptivity of my people.

7 When I ^{j k}would heal Īs^{rā}-ē^l, then is the iniquity of ^lĒ^{ph}rā-īm uncovered, and the ^mwickedness of ⁿSā^{-mā}-rī^{-ā}; for

Var. Rend.—V. 7. they—these, GU. like Adam—' (some city), GU. MARTI. like . . . covenant—' . . . NOW. Adam —So. *Hi. Pu. Ke. Wū. Cf.* Job 31:33; men, HAR. dealt treacherously against; betrayed, HAR.; fallen away from, NOW. V. 8. Gilead—Gilead (Gilgal?), NOW. them . . . iniquity—evil-doers, NOW. HAR. stained with blood—tracked with bloody footprints, HAR.; full of bloody tracks, NOW.; foot-printed with blood, Var. V. 9. troops . . . wait—a robber waits, OR.; those that wait, GU.; bandits lie in wait, HAR.; bandits . . . NOW. for . . . the—' a, NOW. for . . . of —for a man, the, HAR. priests . . . toward—priest . . . in, NOW.; priests hide themselves on the road, they murder those going to, HAR. they . . . lewdness—villainy they commit, HAR. lewdness—wantonness, NOW. V. 10. house of Israel—Bethel, GU. MARTI, HAR. NOW. whoredom is found—thou hast played the harlot, HAR. NOW. V. 11. there . . . thee—they prepare there a harvest, GU. appointed—set, HAR.; prepared, NOW. bring back—turn, NOW.; would turn, HAR. bring . . . captivity—Or, restore the prosperity, EW. captivity—Or, fortune, HAR.; lot, NOW. Chap. 7.—V. 1. When . . . uncovered—When . . . discovered, *Ke. Wū. Now. r.* or, When I shall heal . . . shall be discovered, *Ew. Hi. Ch.*; When I would . . . the guilt of Ephraim is revealed, NOW. uncovered—revealed, GU. MARTI, NOW.; discovered, R. and—(and visible), MARTI. for . . . without—how they practise fraud and the thief comes into the house and bandits roam abroad without, HAR. in—into the house, NOW. HAR. the troop of robbers—bandits, HAR. NOW. ravageth—roam, OR. HAR.; rob, NOW.; spoileth, R. without—in the streets, MARTI. V. 2. consider not—are not steadfast, HAR. that—Omit, GU. HAR. NOW. remember—will record, HAR. have . . .

they commit ^{o p}falsehood, and the thief entereth in, and the ^qtroop of robbers ⁵ravageth without. 2 And they consider not in their ^rhearts that I ^sremember all their wickedness: now have their ^uown doings beset them about; they are before my ^{v w}face. 3 They make the ^{x y}king ^zglad with their wickedness, and the ^aprinces with their ^{b c}lies. 4 They are ^dall ^eadulterers; they are as an ^foven heated by the ^gbaker; he ceaseth to stir the ^hfire, from the kneading of the ⁱdough, until it be leavened. 5 On the ^jday of our king the princes ^kmade ⁶themselves ^{l m}sick with the heat of ⁿwine; he stretched out his ^ohand with ^{p q}scoffers. 6 For they have ^rmade ready their heart like an oven, while they lie in wait: their baker ^ssleepeth

about—now their deeds have encompassed (encompass, NOW.) them, HAR. NOW. are . . . face—have come to be before me, HAR. face—eyes, GU. V. 3. make the king—anoint a king, GU. MARTI, WE. OORT; anoint kings, HAR. NOW. glad with—in, GU. MARTI, HAR. NOW. the princes—princes, NOW. HAR.; chiefs, GU. with their lies—in their perfidy (treacheries, HAR.; deception, NOW.), GU. MARTI, HAR. NOW. lies—cunning, OR. V. 4. They—Since they, HAR. as an oven heated—like a burning oven, HAR. NOW. by . . . fire—whose baker ceased to stir up the flame, HAR.; the baker ceaseth to stir the fire, GU.; whose baker ceases to stir up, NOW. V. 5, 6. 'from the day of his reign' they made the chiefs sick with the heat of wine, Unscrupulous men 'made the king drunken,' For their heart burns. The whole night 'their anger' sleeps. At morning it burns, GU. V. 5. the princes made themselves—they are become, HAR.; the princes were, NOW. heat—fever, Var. he . . . with—they strengthened the hands of the, OETTLI. stretched out his hand—shakes hands, OR. scoffers—scorners, R. V. 6. made ready—Lil. brought near, Var. while . . . wait—in their deceit, MARTI.

Var. Read.—V. 9. yea . . . lewdness—A gloss, GU. V. 10. whoredom—Ephraim—A gloss, GU. V. 11. Omit, GU. MARTI, NOW. HAR. Chap. 7.—V. 1. for . . . without—A gloss, GU. V. 2. And . . . that—Omit, NOW. HAR. (?) V. 4. A gloss, MARTI, GU. V. 5. made . . . wine—began to be heated with wine, Versions; so, or similarly, Secker, *Bö. Hi. He. Wū. Selwyn.* he . . . scoffers—Omit, NOW. V. 6. they have . . . wait—their inward part is like an oven, their heart burneth in them, Schorr, *R.* (nearly), Ch. NOW.; like an oven their hearts burn intriguing, HAR. like . . . wait—Omit, GU. MARTI.

1
j V. 13; ch. 6:4; 11:8; Ez. 24:13.
k Healing, Jer. 30:13.
l Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
m See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
n Samaria, 1 Ki. 18:2.
o Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
p Ch. 4:2.
q Ch. 6:9.
5 Or, *maketh a raid.*

2
r Heart, Acts 15:9.
s Ch. 8:13; 9:9; Ps. 25:7; Jer. 14:10; Amos 8:7.
t See "Punishment for Sin," Gen. 3:6.
u Ch. 4:9; Jer. 2:19; 4:18.
v Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
w Face, Is. 6:2.

3
x King, Deut. 17:15.
y V. 5; Jer. 28:1-4; Mic. 7:3.
z Gladness, Is. 51:3.
a Prince, Num. 2:7.
b Lying, Lev. 19:11.
c Ch. 4:2; 11:12.

4
d Jer. 9:2; 23:10.
e Adultery, Num. 5:12.
f See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
g See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
h Fire, Lev. 10:2.
i Bread, Gen. 3:19.

5
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k Is. 28:1, 7, 8.
6 Or, *him.*
l See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
m Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
n Wine, Lev. 10:9.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
p Scoffer, Ps. 1:1.
q Is. 28:14.

6
7 Heb. brought near.
r Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

6

a Night, Ps.
19:2.
b Morning, Ps.
65:8.
c Fire, Lev.
10:2.

7

d Heat, Lu.
12:55.
e See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
f Judges, Ex.
18:22.
g Ch. 13:10.
h King, Deut.
17:15.
i See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," I Ki.
11:11.
j Calling, I Cor.
1:26.

8

k V. 11; ch.
5:13.
l Israel forbid-
den to inter-
marry with
Gentiles, Gen.
6:2.

9

m See "Sojour-
ner," Ps.
119:19.
n Is. 1:7.
o Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.
p Ch. 4:6.
q Hair, II Sam.
14:26.
r Old Age,
Titus, 2:3.
1 Heb. *sprink-
led*.

10

s Pride, Ps.
10:2.
t See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
u Ch. 5:5.
v Or, *excellency*.
v See "Wit-
ness," John
8:17.
w Vs. 7, 14; ch.
5:4.

11

x Dove, Gen.
8:10.
y Ch. 4:6, 11,
14:5:4.
z See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
3 Heb. *heart*.
4 Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
b V. 16; ch.
8:13; 9:3, 6.
c Assyria, II Ki.
25:13.
d Ch. 5:13; 8:9;
12:1.

12

e Ez. 12:13.
f Net, Ps.
25:15.

all the ^a night; in the ^b morning it
burneth as a flaming ^c fire. 7
They are all ^d hot as an ^e oven,
and devour their ^f judges; all
their ^h kings are fallen: there is
none among ⁱ them that ^j call-
eth unto me.

^k E'phrā-īm, he mixeth him-
self among the ^l peoples;
E'phrā-īm is a cake not turned.
9 ^m Strangers have devoured
his strength, and he ^o knoweth
^{it} not: yea, ^q gray hairs are
¹ here and there upon him, and
he knoweth ^{it} not. 10 And the
^s ^t ^u ^v pride of Iš-rā-ēl doth tes-
tify to his face: yet they have
^w not returned unto Je-hō-^{vāh}
their God, nor sought him, for
all this. 11 And E'phrā-īm is
like a silly ^x dove, ^y without
^z understanding: they call unto
^a ^b E-ġypt, they go to ^c ^d Ās-
sūr-^ē-ā. 12 When they shall go,
I will ^e spread my ^f net upon
them; I will bring them down as

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (cont.). as . . . fire—
like a flame of fire, HAR. V. 7. They . . .
as—All of them, glowing like, HAR.
NOW. and . . . judges—they devour
their rulers, HAR. devour—keep devour-
ing, Var. are—have, GU. HAR.; omit,
OR. there . . . me—no one among
them calling for me, HAR. calleth—
called, GU. V. 8. Ephraim . . . peoples
—thus Ephraim (perishes?) GU. among
the nations, he 'witness', GU. MARTI;
Ephraim—among the nations he lets him-
self be mixed, HAR.; Ephraim languishes
there among the nations, NOW. Ephraim
is—Ephraim—he has become, HAR. is—
is become, GU. MARTI, NOW. cake—
ash-cake, NOW. V. 9. Strangers—For-
eigners, GU. OR. MARTI. knoweth it not
(twice)—noticed nothing! GU.; did not
come to understanding, OR. here and
there—sprinkled, HAR. NOW. V. 10.
And—That, GU.; So, NOW.; omit, HAR.
pride—OR, Excellency, *Hi. Ke.* (ch. 5:5).
Var.; or, arrogance, HAR. NOW. doth
testify—as has witnessed, HAR. to his face
—against him, HAR. V. 11. And—And
so, HAR.; omit, NOW. is . . . dove—
has become like a simple, silly dove,
NOW.; has become like a foolish dove,
HAR. call—called, OR. GU.; cry, HAR.
go—went, GU. OR. V. 12. When they
shall—Whenever they, GU.; As often as
they, MARTI; As they, HAR.; While they,
NOW. When . . . I—Or, The more
they go, the more I, *Ev.* birds—fowls, r.
heavens—heaven, NOW. r. chastise—
'fetter', MARTI. as V. heard—for
their iniquity, GU. MARTI; by the abun-
dance of their afflictions, HAR.; . . .
NOW. V. 13. Woe have wandered—Alas
for them that they have strayed, HAR.
NOW. for they have trespassed—that
they have rebelled, HAR.; that they have
been unfaithful towards, NOW. though
I would—(and, NOW. MARTI.) should

the ^g birds of the ^h heavens; I
will ⁱ ^j ^k chastise them, ⁴ as their
^l congregation hath heard. 13
^m Woe unto ^o them! for they
have ^p wandered from me; ^q ^r de-
struction unto them! for they
have ^s trespassed against me:
though ^t ^u ^v I would ^w redeem
them, yet they have spoken ^x lies
against me. 14 And they have
not ^y ^z cried unto me with their
^a heart, but they howl upon their
^b beds: they ^c assemble them-
selves for ^d grain and new ^e wine;
they ^f ^g rebel against me. 15
Though I have ^h ⁱ ^j taught and
^k strengthened their ^l arms, yet
do they ^m ⁿ devise ^o mischief
against me. 16 They return, but
not to ^p him that is on high;
they are ^q like a ^r deceitful
^s bow; their ^t ^u ^v princes ^w shall fall
by the ^x sword for the ^y rage
of their ^z tongue: this shall be
their ^a ^b derision in the land of
^c E-ġypt.

I . . . ? GU. MARTI, NOW.; and shall
I . . . ? HAR. yet—Omit, GU.; while,
NOW.; when, HAR.; and, MARTI.
against—about, HAR. V. 14. have—
Omit, NOW. not—never, HAR. howl
—howled, OR.; keep howling, HAR.
upon—at, GU.; beside, HAR.; on account
of, NOW. beds—altars, GU. HAR.; . . .
MARTI, NOW. grain—corn, r. new—
Omit, r. rebel—rebelled, OR. V. 15.
Though . . . taught—although it was
I who trained, HAR.; I have . . . NOW.
taught—trained, *Hi. Si. Ke. Now. Ch. Or.*
Add. (them), GU. yet—and, NOW. do
me—concerning me they keep think-
ing (only) evil, HAR.; they meditate evil
against me, NOW. V. 16. return—
high—turn to 'Baal', GU. MARTI, NOW.
HAR. (?) turn, but not on high, OR. to
. . . high—upwards, Var. are . . . bow
—have become like a bow which swerves,
HAR. princes—chiefs, GU. shall fall—
are fallen, GU. for . . . derision—
NOW.; because of the insolence of their
tongues, HAR.; for their raging tongues,
GU. this . . . derision—has derided me,
GU. SIEVERS. shall be—is, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 6 (cont.). baker—anger,
Targ. Pesh. Bb. HAR. NOW. MARTI.
(pts.); anger smoketh, *Houb. Wü. RS. Ch.*
as a flaming fire—A gloss, GU. V. 10.
A gloss, MARTI, GU. V. 14. howl . . .
they rebel—keep howling beside their
altars for corn and new wine. They cut
themselves, they rebel, HAR. assemble
—cut (Jer. 16:6), some *MSS. Sept. Mich.*
Houtsma, GR. Ch. HAR. GU. MARTI.
HOR.; assembled, OR.

o Ps. 78:57. p Deception, Gen. 37:31. q See "Archery,"
I Sam. 20:20. r Prince, Num. 2:7. s See v. 7. t See "Proph-
ecy," Dan. 2:29. u See "Death," Rom. 5:12. v Sword, Ju. 7:20.
w Ps. 12:3, 4; 17:10; Dan. 7:25; Mal. 3:13, 14. x Tongue, Jas.
3:5. y See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11. z Ez. 23:32. a See v. 11.

g Birds, Gen.
9:2.
h Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
i See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
j See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
k Chastening,
Pr. 3:11.
l Or, when the
report cometh
to their congre-
gation.
m Congregation,
Heb. 2:12.

13

m See "Curses,"
Gen. 4:11.
n Ch. 9:12.
o See
"Ephraim,"
Num. 26:35.
p Ch. 9:17; Jer.
14:10; Ez.
34:6.
q Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
r Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
t See "Love of
God," Gen.
1:1.
u V. 1; Jer.
51:9; Mt.
23:37.
v Human and
Divine Agen-
cies in Salva-
tion, Acts 2:40.
w Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.
x Lying, Lev.
19:11.

14

y Cry, Lu. 18:7.
z Ch. 8:2.
a Heart, Acts
15:9.
b Bed, Deut.
3:11.
c Ju. 9:27;
Amos 2:8;
Mic. 2:11.
d Grain, Gen.
42:33.
e Wine, Lev.
10:9.
f Rebellion,
Ez. 20:8.
g Ch. 13:16.

15

h Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
i Ch. 11:3.
5 Or, chastened
them.
j Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
k Arms, Ju.
15:14.
l Nah. 1:9.
m Mischief, Ps.
140:2.

16

n See "Repent-
ance," Lu.
13:3.

^a Ch. 5:8.
¹ Or, *The trumpet to thy mouth!* As an eagle against the house of Jehovah!
^b Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
^c Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^d Hab. 1:8.
^e Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
^f See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^g Ch. 6:7.
^h Covenants broken, Gen. 17:2.
ⁱ Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^j Law, Deut. 31:24.
^k See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^l V. 12; ch. 4:6.
^m Ch. 7:14.
ⁿ Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^o Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^p Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^q Goodness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^r Ch. 3:5.
^s Enemy, Job 31:29.
^t Ch. 13:10, 11.
^u Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^v See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^w Or, *they have removed them*. Prince, Num. 2:7.
^x Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^y Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^z Silver, Job 22:25.
^a Ch. 2:8; 13:1, 2.
^b Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^c See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^d See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.
^e Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^f Calf, Lu. 15:23.
^g V. 6; ch. 10:5; 13:2.
^h Samaria, I Ki. 13:2.
ⁱ Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^j Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
^k Ps. 19:13; Jer. 13:27.
^l See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.

8 ^{a1} Set the ^b trumpet to thy ^c mouth. ^d As an eagle he cometh against the house of Jē-hō-vāh, ^e because they have ^{gh} transgressed my covenant, and ⁱ trespassed against my ^{jk} law. 2 They shall ^m cry unto me, My God, we ^o Īṣ-rā-ēl ^p know thee. 3 Īṣ-rā-ēl hath cast off that which is ^q good: the ^s enemy shall pursue him. 4 They have ^t set up ^u kings, but not by ^v me; ² they have made ^w princes, and I ^{xy} knew it not: of their ^{za} silver and their ^b gold have they made them ^{cd} idols, that they may be ^e cut off. 5 He hath cast off thy ^f calf, O ^h Sā-mā-rī-ā; mine ⁱ anger is kindled against them: how long will it be ere they attain to ^{jk} innocency? 6 For from Īṣ-rā-ēl is even this; the ^{lm} work-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 8.—V. 1. *Set . . . mouth—To thy mouth with the trumpet!* HAR. mouth—*Heb. palate*, Var. As . . . cometh—one like an eagle comes, NOW. For an eagle (comes down), HAR. cometh—(shoots it), OR. against—over, NOW. upon, HAR. V. 2. They shall—they, OR. NOW. with it they, GU. they will (then), HAR. My—Oh, GU. omit, NOW. Israel—Omit, GU.; Israel, NOW. V. 3. cast . . . good—spurned salvation, GU.; spurned the good, HAR. NOW. cast off—spurned, MARTI. the—therefore the, MARTI; so the, NOW. the enemy shall—let the foe, HAR. V. 4. They—since they, HAR. have—Omit, NOW. not by—without, NOW. they (second)—(And) since they, HAR. made princes—Or, removed them, *Massorah*, *Yepheth*, princes—chiefs, GU. and—but, HAR. it—(them), HAR. of—with, HAR. have . . . idols—made by them into idols, HAR. NOW. idols—images, OR. that . . . off—for their destruction, MARTI. be cut off—perish, GU.; come to destruction, NOW. V. 5. He . . . Samaria—*So Ew. Hi. Cf. v. 3*; Samaria's sacrifices to a calf, SIEVERS: Horrible is thy calf, O Samaria, OR.; I spurn (loathe, HAR.; reject, NOW.) thy calf, O Samaria, MARTI. HAR. NOW. ere . . . innocency—will they be incapable of punishment? HAR.; how long since were they unable to escape punishment? NOW. V. 6. from . . . this—out of Israel it is, HAR. NOW. the workman—a smith, HAR. OR. made—hath made, NOW. yea—Omit, HAR. NOW. broken in pieces—become like splinters, HAR. NOW.; into splinters goes, WE.; broken to splinters, OR. MARTI. V. 7. shall—Omit, HAR. NOW. he hath . . . meal—a seed 'that' shoots not into ears, 'that' bears no grain, GU.; a seed that bears no fruit-stem, that carries no stem-fruit, MARTI.; a seed which has no stalk, which yields no grain, HAR.; seed-growth getteth it not, fruit stem bears not stem-fruit, OR. . . they have neither stalk, nor do they bear corn, NOW. he . . . grain—stalk it hath none, HOR. grain—corn, a. if . . . up—perhaps it bears

man made it, and it is no God; yea, the calf of Sā-mā-rī-ā shall be broken in pieces. 7 For they ^o sow the ^p wind, and they shall reap the ^r whirlwind: ^s he hath no standing ^s grain; the blade shall yield ^u no meal; if so be it yield, ^v strangers shall swallow it up.

8 Īṣ-rā-ēl is ^w swallowed up: now are they among the ^x nations as a ^y vessel wherein none ^a delighteth. 9 For they are gone up to ^b c ^c Ās-sūr-ī-ā, like a ^d wild ass alone by himself: Ē-phrā-īm hath ^e hired ^g ^h lovers. 10 Yea, though they hire among the nations, now will I ^h gather them; and they ⁱ begin to be diminished by reason of the ^j burden of the ^k king of princes.

11 Because ^k Ē-phrā-īm hath them—foreigners shall swallow them, OR.; should it bear anything, strangers would swallow it up, NOW.; If perchance it were to yield, strangers would devour, HAR. V. 8. is—Or, shall surely be, Var. now are they—it has become, NOW.; Already are they, HAR. wherein none delighteth—of no value, GU. MARTI; there is no more use for, SMI.; despicable, OR.; worthless, NOW. none delighteth—is no pleasure, R. V. 10. Also if they give themselves among the nations, I must now gather them in, And they must cease for a while from (I will scatter them, that they soon cease from, NOW.) the anointing of kings and princes, HAR. NOW. nations—heathen, OR. begin . . . princes—shall remit a little of the tribute of the king of the princes, OR. See *Var Read.* princes—chiefs, GU. MARTI. Vs. 11, 12. For as many altars as ever Ephraim had erected They were altars for sinning. Though I prescribe them ever so many ordinances They are considered as though they concerned them not, MARTI. V. 11. Because—Yea, GU. NOW.; For, HAR. hath multiplied—has made many, HAR. NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 1. *Set . . . mouth—Omit, NOW. he . . . law—A gloss, GU. MARTI. Vs. 5, 6. how long . . . no God—A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 5. how . . . innocency?—A gloss, HAR. V. 7. if so . . . up—A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 8. up—Add, Ephraim is left lonely, GU. MARTI (from v. 9.) V. 9. like . . . lovers—have given lovers presents, GU. MARTI; as a wild ass, who remains alone, they give Egypt love-presents, NOW.; A wild ass taking his way by himself, Ephraim gives love-gifts, HAR. V. 10. Yea . . . them—A gloss, GU. MARTI. begin . . . of—shall sorrow in (?) a little while for, St. Wu. Now. (pts.); shall cease for a little while from anointing, SEPT. Ch.; soon shall cease to anoint, GU. MARTI. NOW. of princes—and the princes, not a few MSS., Sept., Ag. Tara, Pesh. Vuld. Houb. Newcome, St. (virtually), Gr. NOW. HAR.*

^m Ch. 13:2.
ⁿ Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

⁷
^o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^p Ch. 10:13.
^q Wind, Job 27:21.
^r Is. 66:15; Nah. 1:3.
³ Or, *it hath no stalk*.
^s Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^t See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^u Ch. 2:9.
^v See "Sojourn-er," Ps. 119:19.

⁸
^w Jer. 51:34.
^x Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^y Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^z Ch. 13:15; Jer. 25:34.
^a See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.

⁹
^b Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
^c Ch. 7:11.
^d Asses, Num. 31:34.
^e Ez. 16:33.
^f See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12.
^g See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
⁴ Heb. loves.

¹⁰
^h Ez. 22:20.
⁵ Or, as otherwise read, shall sorrow a little (or, for a little while).
ⁱ Burden, Ps. 55:22.
^j Is. 10:8.

¹¹
^k Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

11

a Ch. 10:1;
12:11.
b Altar, Gen.
22:9.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.

12

d Writing, I Cor.
4:14.
e Law, Deut.
31:24.
f V. 1; ch. 4:6.

13

g Ch. 5:6; 9:4.
h Jer. 6:20;
7:21.
i Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
j See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
k Ch. 7:2; Lu.
12:2; I Cor.
4:5.
l Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
m See "Visita-
tion," Jer.
48:44.
n Ch. 4:9; 9:7.
o Ch. 9:3; 6.

14

p Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
q See "Ingrati-
tude," Hos.
13:6.
r Ch. 2:13; 4:6;
13:6.
s God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
Is. 9:9, 10.
t Builder, I Ki.
5:18.
v Palaces, Dan.
8:2.
1 Or, *temples*.
w Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
x See "Fortifi-
cations,"
Nah. 3:14.
y Fortified
Cities, Gen.
4:17.
z Cities des-
troyed by
Fire, Lev.
10:2.
a Jer. 17:27.
b See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
2 Or, *palaces*.

1

c Rejoicing,
Ps. 30:5.
d Ch. 10:5; Is.
22:12, 13.
3 Or, *unto*
exultation.
e See "Nations,"
Gen.
10:32.
4 Or, *that*.
f Ch. 4:12.
g Adultery,
Num. 5:12.
h See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.

a multiplied altars for sinning,
b altars have been unto him for
c sinning. 12 I d wrote for him
the ten thousand things of my
e law; but they are counted as a
strange thing. 13 As for the
f sacrifices of mine offerings,
they h sacrifice i flesh and i eat
it; but Jē-hō-ṽāh accepteth
them not: now will he k remem-
ber their iniquity, and l m n visit
their sins; they shall return to
o E-ġypt. 14 For p I s-rā-ēl hath
q r forgotten his s Maker, and
t u builded v 1 palaces; and w Jū-
dāh hath multiplied x y forti-
fied cities: but I will send a
z a fire upon his cities, and it
shall b devour the 2 castles
thereof.

9 c d Rejoice not, O I s-rā-
ēl, 3 for joy, like the e peo-
ples; 4 for thou hast f g h played

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (*cont.*). sinning—sin-
commissions, OR. for... forsinning—they
are (the altars serve, NOW.) for sinning,
HAR. NOW.; for sin have they turned out
to be, GU. V. 12. I... law—May I write
for them a multitude of my laws, GU. OR.;
Were I to write for him by myriads my
laws, HAR.; Pen I for him even my in-
structions ever so numerous, NOW. I...
they—I write...; they, Ra. Ki. *Ew.*
Nov. Ch. I wrote—Though I write, *Hi.*
We. r. the ten... law—my law in ten
thousand (precepts), *Ew. Ke. Nov. r.* but
... thing—as those of a stranger they
would be accounted, HAR. NOW. a
strange thing—of a stranger, GU. V. 13.
As... it—Sacrifices they love and they
slaughter (sacrificed, MARTI.) Flesh
([they loved], GU.) and they eat (ate,
MARTI.), GU. MARTI.; My offerings of
... they sacrifice flesh, and they eat it,
HAR. (?) sacrifice f offer they, flesh and
eat it, NOW. but... not—Yahweh hath
no pleasure in him, NOW.; Yahweh having
no delight in them, HAR. will—must,
HAR. he—'I, MARTI, GU. iniquity—
guilt, HAR. NOW. they—since they,
HAR. VAR. shall—must, NOW. V. 14.
For... forgotten—And so Israel forgot,
HAR.; And Israel forgot, NOW. forti-
fied—fenced, HAR. r. but—and so,
HAR.; so then, NOW. upon—against,
NOW. and—that, NOW. the castles
thereof—his palaces, HAR. NOW. **Chap.**
9.—V. 1. for joy—unto exultation, *Var.*;
'do not shout,' GU. MARTI; omit, HAR.
peoples—heathen, GU. MARTI, NOW.
for—that, GU. NOW. HAR. played the
harlot—gone a whoring, *r. departing from*—
hast forsaken unfaithfully, NOW. hire
—harlot's hire, *Var. HAR.*; lover's hire,
MARTI, GU. NOW.; lover's gift, OR.
every grain-floor—all threshing-floors,
HAR. NOW. grain-floor—wheat-floor,
OR.; corn floor, *r. V. 2. The—For the,*
GU.; omit, HAR. NOW. winepress—

the i harlot, departing from thy
God; thou hast i loved k hire
upon every l grain-floor. 2 The
m threshing-floor and the n wine-
press shall o not feed them,
and the new p wine shall
fail her. 3 q They shall not
dwell in r Jē-hō-ṽāh's s t land;
but u E-ġphrā-im shall return to
v w E-ġypt, and x y they shall eat
z a unclean food in b c Ās-sy-rī-ā.
4 They shall not pour out
d e wine-offerings to Jē-hō-ṽāh,
5 neither shall they be pleasing
unto him: their f g sacrifices shall
be unto them as the h bread of
i mourners; all that eat thereof
shall be j k polluted; for their
bread shall be for their *appe-
tite; it shall not come into the
l house of Jē-hō-ṽāh. 5 m What
will ye do in the n day of o solemn
assembly, and in the day of the

wine-vat, HAR. feed—'want,' SEPT.
GU.; delight, OR.; know, MARTI, HAR.
NOW. HOR. shall fail her—*Lit.* shall
lie to her (*i.e. Israel*) *Var.* fail her—play
them false, HAR.; refuse 'him,' NOW.
V. 3. dwell—remain dwelling, GU. NOW.;
remain, OR. but Ephraim—the Ephraim-
ites, GU.; Ephraim, NOW. shall—must,
GU. OR. MARTI, NOW. unclean food—
what is unclean, HAR. NOW. V. 4. wine-
offerings—wine, OR. MARTI, NOW.;
libations, HAR. Jehovah—me, MARTI.
neither... bread—Or, neither shall
their sacrifices be pleasing unto him: they
shall have as it were the bread, *Ew. Ke.*
Wm.; nor prepare for him their sacrifices,
their bread shall be like the bread, HAR.;
and mount him no offering. As bread of
mourning is 'her bread,' NOW. be pleas-
ing—sacrifice, GU.; pile up sacrifice,
MARTI; prepare for him their sacrifice,
HOR. sacrifices—'bread,' GU. OR.
MARTI, NOW. mourners—mourning,
HAR. NOW. be polluted—defiled them-
selves, HAR.; unclean, NOW. for—
Omit, NOW. for their appetite—only for
their hunger, HAR. NOW. V. 5. in—on,
HAR. in... assembly—for the festi-
val, NOW.; when... cometh, GU.
and in—on on, HAR.; and on, NOW.;
and when... cometh, GU.

Var. Read.—V. 13. but... not—A
gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 14. A gloss, MAR-
TI, NOW. HAR. **Chap. 9.**—V. 4. be...
sacrifices—set in order sacrifices (L), *Kue.*
We. Ch.; sacrifice their bread, GU.; pile
up sacrifices, MARTI; prepare for him
their sacrifices, HAR. shall be—Supply,
their bread, *Kue. We. Ch.* all... Jeho-
vah—A gloss, MARTI.

i Harlot, Pr.
2:16.
j Ch. 7:14.
k See "Wages,"
Deut. 24:15.
l See "Grain,"
Gen. 42:33.

2

m Threshing-
floor, Ju.
6:37.
n See "Tools and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
o Ch. 2:9.
p Wine, Lev.
10:9.

3

q See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
r See "Fore-
knowledge of
God," Gen.
1:1.
s Land, Gen.
32:15.
t Canaan, Gen.
13:7.
u Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.
v Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
w V. 6; ch. 7:16;
8:13.
x See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
y See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
z Unclean
Food, Gen.
9:3.
a Ex. 4:13.
b Assyria, II Ki.
15:19.
c Ch. 7:11.

4

d Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
e Ex. 29:40.
5 Or, *neither*
shall their
sacrifices be
pleasing unto
him: their
bread shall be
unto them &c.
f Sacrifice,
Gen. 31:54.
g Ch. 5:6; 8:13.
h Bread, Gen.
3:19.
i Mourning,
John 11:35.
j See "Purifi-
cation," Lev.
15:2.
k Hag. 2:14.
l See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.

5

m Is. 10:3; Jer.
5:31.
n Day, Lev.
25:8.
o Feasts, Num.
29:39.

* APPETITE.—Of Young Lions—Job 38:39. Of Man—Pr.
23:2; Eccl. 6:7. Spiritual Appetite—Is. 29:8. See "Hun-
ger"—Deut. 8:3.

⁵ Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^b Ch. 2:11; Joel 1:13.
^c God, Gen. 1:1.

⁶ See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^d Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^f Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^g Memphis, Jer. 2:16.
^h Is. 19:13; Jer. 2:16; 44:1; 46:14, 19; Ez. 30:13, 16.
ⁱ Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^j Silver, Job 22:25.
^k See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^l Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
^m Ch. 10:8; Is. 5:6; 7:23.
ⁿ Tents, Num. 24:5.

⁷ Day, Lev. 25:8.
^p Visitation, Jer. 48:44.
^q Is. 10:3; Jer. 10:15; Mic. 7:4.
^r See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
^s Is. 34:8; Jer. 16:18; 25:14.
^t Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^u Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^v Fools, Jer. 17:11.
^w Lam. 2:14; Ez. 13:3, 10.
^x Man, Gen. 2:7.
^y Spirit, Job 4:15.
^z See "Insanity," I Sam. 21:15.
^a Is. 44:25.
^b Ez. 14:9, 10.
^c See "Enemy," Job 31:29.

⁸ Or, *watcheth against*.
^d Watchman, Neh. 4:9.
^e Fowler, Ps. 91:3.
^f Ch. 5:1; Pr. 29:5, 6.
^g Snare, Pr. 7:23.

⁹ Is. 31:6.
ⁱ Gibeah, II Chr. 16:6.
^j Ch. 5:8; 10:9; Ju. 19:12.

^{a b} feast of ^c Jê-hô'vâh? 6 For, lo, ^d they are gone away from ^e destruction; yet ^f Ê'gypt shall gather them up, ^{g h} Mêm-phîs shall ⁱ bury them; their pleasant things of ^j silver, ^k nettles shall possess them; ^{l m} thorns shall be in their ⁿ tents. 7 The ^o days of ^{p q} visitation are come, the days of ^{r s} recompense are come; Îs'rá-ël shall ^t know it: the ^u prophet is a ^{v w} fool, the ^x man that hath the ^y spirit is ^{z a} mad, for the abundance of thine ^b iniquity, and because the ^c enmity is great. 8 Ê'phrâ-îm ¹ was a ^d watchman with my God: as for the prophet, a ^e fowler's ^o snare is in all his ways, and enmity in the house of his God. 9 They have ^h deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of ^{i j} Gîb'z

Var. Rend.—V. 6. For behold soon they shall wander to Assyria, Memphis shall bury them Their precious things—Thistles shall take their place. Thorns shall grow in their huts, MARTI; For behold they will (must, NOW.) go to Assyria, Egypt gathering (will house, NOW.) them, Memphis burying (bury, NOW.) nettles inheriting (thistles shall inherit, NOW.) their precious things of silver, thorns coming up (are, NOW.) in their tents, HAR. NOW.; For verily they must go to Assyria and Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall encompass them and be their grave. Thistles shall possess them, thorns &c. GU. V. 7. are (twice)—Omit, GU; will come, HAR.; there comes, NOW. Israel—and 'Israel, GU. the prophet... mad—a fool, the prophet; mad, the man of spirit, HAR. NOW. for—on account of, GU. for... iniquity—because thine offence is much, NOW.; because of the greatness of thine iniquity, HAR. thine—their, GU. the enmity—their sin, GU.; the 'sin, NOW.; thy sin, HAR.; persecution, Var. V. 8. Ephraim... God—they lay snares in all roads, traps in the temple of God, GU.; enmity exists towards Ephraim's watchman; the prophet (finds) the snares of the fowler in all his ways; in (the very) house of his God they dig for him a deep pit, HAR.; Enmity of the seer is found in the house of his God, the prophet finds snares of the fowler on all his ways, NOW.; Ephraim shall know my wrath, as for the prophet, fowler's snares [are laid] in all ways and traps in the house of God, MARTI. V. 9. They themselves—they have made (dig, HAR.) for him a deep pit, HAR. NOW. V. 10. your—his, GU. but—but when, GU.; (but), HAR.; omit, NOW. and—there, MARTI. consecrated—separated, HAR. the shameful

ê-âh: he will ^{k l} remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

10 I found Îs'rá-ël like ^{m n} grapes in the ^o wilderness; I saw your ^{p q} fathers as the ^{r s} first-ripe in the ^t fig-tree at its first ^u season: but they came to *Bâ'âl-pê'ôr, and ^{v z} consecrated themselves unto the ^{w x} shameful thing, and became ^{y z} abominable like that which they ^a loved. 11 As for Ê'phrâ-îm, their ^b glory shall ^c fly away like a ^d bird: there shall be ^e no birth, and none with ^f child, and no conception. 12 Though ^{g h} they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, so that not a man shall be left: yea, ^{i j} woe also to them when I depart from them! 13 Ê'phrâ-îm, ^k like as I have seen †Tÿre, is planted in a

thing—Baal, GU. MARTI. NOW. HAR.; Shame (i.e. Baal; cf. Jer. 3:24; 11:13). Var. abominable... loved—abominations like (the object of, HAR.) their love, VAR. HAR.; an object of abhorrence like their lover, NOW. V. 11. As glory—Ephraim's multitude, NOW.; Ephraim—his glory, HAR. glory—multitude, GU. MARTI. NOW. away—apart, OR. a bird—fowls, OR.; the birds, NOW. there shall—so that there, VAR. NOW. and none with child—no pregnancy, NOW.; no womb, VAR.; no more motherhood, HAR. V. 12. Though—Yea, when, NOW.; Yea, though, HAR. children—sons, HAR. depart—withdraw my eye, GU.; withdraw, NOW. V. 13. In Ephraim I see a man Who has set his children for game, For Israel itself rose forth to slaughter its children, MARTI; Ephraim's children are, as I have seen, 'destined for the snare,' Ephraim must lead his children to the 'slaughter,' NOW.; Ephraim—for a prey are his sons destined, Ephraim must lead forth his sons to slaughter, HAR. like... Tyre—So Ra. as I look unto Tyre, Wû. Pu. (Obscure); like I behold it towards, OR.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 7, 8. reconstruct, 7a. Sa, 7b, MARTI. V. 8. Ephraim... with—The watchman of Ephraim was with, Le Mercier (pt.); Heb. text has, Ephraim is a watchman (or, looketh out, viz. for oracles) beside, Hs. Ke. Pu. Wû., or, is a watchman against, Ew. Now. (Obscure). See Var. Rend. V. 9. as... sins—A gloss, NOW. HAR. he... sins—A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 10. at... season—A gloss, GU. HAR. abominable—A gloss, GU. V. 12. MARTI prefixes 16b. depart—look away, Ew. Hs. Now. Ch. (pt). V. 13. Ephraim... place—Omit, GU. like... but—according as I see, have set their children for a prey, and, Sept. Houtsma, Ch.

^k Ch. 7:2; 8:13.
^l Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

¹⁰
^m Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
ⁿ Mic. 7:1.
^o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^p Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^q See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^r First-fruits, Lev. 23:40.
^s Jer. 24:2.
^t Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.
^u Season, Gen. 8:22.
^v See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
^w Or, separated, See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
^x Ch. 4:18; Jer. 11:13.
^y Heb. shame.
^z Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
^a Ez. 20:8.
^b Love, I Cor. 13:1.

¹¹
^b Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^c Ch. 4:7; 10:5.
^d Birds, Gen. 9:2.
^e V. 14; ch. 4:10.
^f Children, Gen. 3:16.

¹²
^g See "Parents," Pr. 1:8.
^h See v. 16.
ⁱ See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
^j Ch. 7:13.

¹³
⁴ Or, as I have seen, is like Tyre, that is planted &c.

* BAAL-PEOR.—Israel joined unto—Num. 25:3, 5; Ps. 106:28; Hos. 9:10. Followers of destroyed—Num. 25:5; Deut. 4:3.

† TYRE: A Fortress.—Josh. 19:29; Ez. 26:17; Zech. 9:3. Assigned to Asher; not conquered—II Sam. 24:7. Called—Ancient; Mart of Nations; Stronghold of the Sea; Joyous;

Bestower of Crowns; Daughter of Sidon; Daughter of Tarshish; Pride of All Glory—Is. 23:3–10. Renowned; Merchant of the Peoples; Very Glorious—Ez. 26:17; 27:3, 25. Noted—For Army—Ez. 27:10, 11. For Beauty—Ez. 27:3, 4. Builders—II Chr. 2:7, 13. Commerce—I Chr. 22:4; Ezra 3:7. Ez. Chap. 27. Navy—I Ki. 9:27; II Chr. 8:18. Wealth—Is.

13

a Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:6.

b See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

14

c See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.

d See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.

e Childlessness and Affliction, Gen. 3:16.

f See v. 11.

15

g See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

h Sin, Gen. 3:6.

i Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.

j Ch. 4:15; 12:11.

k Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.

l Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

m Ch. 4:9; 7:2; 12:2.

n See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

o Love of God, Gen. 1:1.

p Princes, Num. 2:7.

q See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.

r Ch. 5:2.

16

s Ch. 5:11.

t Ephraim, Num. 26:35.

u See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

v Ch. 8:7.

w Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

x See v. 12.

y Ez. 24:21.

17

z See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

a See "Captivity," Num. 21:22.

b Ch. 4:10.

c See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

d Ch. 7:13.

e See "Outcast," Jer. 49:36.

f Nations, Gen. 10:32.

1

g Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

h Vine, Is. 5:2.

i Is. 5:1-7; Ez. 15:1-5.

j See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.

pleasant place: but *Ē-phrā'im* shall bring out his *a* children to the *b* slayer. 14 Give them, O *Jē-hō-vāh*—what wilt thou give? *c d* give them a *e* miscarrying womb and dry breasts. 15 All *g* their *h* wickedness is in *i* *Gil-gāl*; for there I *k l* hated them: because of the *m* wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of my *n* house; I will *o* love them no more; all their *p* princes are *q r* revolvers. 16 *s* *Ē-phrā'im* is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear *u v w* no fruit: yea, though they *x* bring forth, yet will I slay the *y* beloved fruit of their womb. 17 My God will cast them away, *z a* because they did *b c* not hearken unto him; and they shall be *d e* wanderers among the *f* nations.

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*). pleasant place—meadow, *Var.* but—and, GU. shall bring—brings, GU. slayer—slaughter, MARTI, GU. V. 14. wilt thou give?—thou wilt give! GU. MARTI, NOW. miscarrying—fruitless, GU. NOW. V. 15. their . . . is—their evil being, HAR.; their sin heaped up, NOW. is—[happened], GU.; became full, OR. for . . . doings—yea, there I conceived hatred for them, for their evil doings, HAR. NOW. princes are revolvers—nobles being rebels, HAR.; leaders are rebels, NOW. revolvers—rebellious, *Var.* V. 16. smitten—worm-eaten, OR. they . . . fruit—fruit they produce not, NOW.; fruit they cannot produce, HAR. yea . . . bring forth—even if they beget children, NOW.; yea though they beget children, HAR. will I—I [myself], GU. beloved fruit—darlings, HAR. NOW. V. 17. because—for, HAR. did not hearken—have not hearkened, HAR. be—become, HAR. wanderers—restless, GU.; fugitive, NOW. nations—heathen, OR. **Chap. 10**.—V. 1. is—was, GU. MARTI. that . . . fruit—he multiplies fruit for himself, HAR.; who brought forth rich fruit, NOW. putteth forth—setteth on, OR. GU. bore, MARTI. according . . . pillars—the more his fruit increased (he bore fruit, MARTI; fruit he received, OR.) the more altars did it build the more beautiful (the better, OR. MARTI. NOW.) his land became, the more beautiful (the better, OR. MARTI.) monuments did it (they, OR. NOW.) construct, GU. OR. MARTI, NOW.; in proportion to the increase of his fruit he multiplied altars; in proportion to the prosperity of his land, he made beautiful the pillars, HAR. pillars—monuments, GU. V. 2. is divided—became unreliable, GU.; is false, HAR. NOW.; or, smooth, *Ew. Ke. Nov. R marg.* shall . . . guilty—

10 *Īs-rā-ēl* is a luxuriant *h i* vine, that putteth forth his fruit: *j* according to the abundance of his fruit he hath *k l* multiplied his *m* altars; according to the *1* goodness of their *n* land they have made goodly *o p 2* pillars. 2 *3* Their *a* heart is *r 4* divided; now shall they be found *s* guilty: he will *t* smite their altars, he will destroy their *u* pillars. 3 Surely now shall they say, We have *v* no *w* king; for we *x* fear not *Jē-hō-vāh*; and the king, what can he do for us?

4 They speak *y* vain *z* words, *a b c 5* swearing *d* falsely in making *e* covenants: therefore *l g h* judgment *6* springeth up as *i 7* hemlock in the *j* furrows of the *k* field. 5 The inhabitants of *l* *Sā-mā-ri-ā* shall be in *m* terror for the *n o* calves of *p q r* *Bēth-ā-*

must they bear punishment for it, HAR.; shall they suffer for it, GU. OR.; shall atone for it, NOW. be . . . will—bear their guilt; he himself shall, *Var.* will smite—shall give the death-blow to, OR.; shall break the necks of, MARTI; will break the neck of, HAR. NOW.; will break in pieces, GU. destroy—ruin, HAR.; spoil, R. pillars—monuments, GU.; images, OR.; Masseba, NOW. V. 3. Surely—For, GU. MARTI, OR. HAR.; yea, then, *Var.* NOW. now shall they—soon they will, HAR. fear not—have not feared, HAR. NOW. king—Add, which we do have, MARTI. can—could, HAR. V. 4. They . . . covenants—Speaking words, swearing false oaths, making bargains, HAR.; to make words, to swear false oaths, to make alliances! NOW. therefore . . . hemlock—for so will judgment sprout like . . . NOW.; and law springs forth like weeds, HAR. springeth up—*So Pu. Ke. Wü.* ('judgment' = justice; cf. Amos 6:12); shall spring up, *Ew. H.* NOW. CH. ('judgment' = punishment). hemlock—weeds, HAR. OR. V. 5. be in terror—tremble, HAR.; be concerned, NOW.; be anxious, GU. MARTI. OR. the calves—the calf, MARTI, HAR.; piece of a calf, OR. calves—*Heb.* heifers, *Var.* Beth-aven—i.e. House of vanity, *Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 14. *A gloss.* MARTI. V. 16. *place after v. 11.* HAR. NOW. V. 17. *A gloss.* MARTI. **Chap. 10**.—V. 2. Their . . . guilty—*A gloss.*—MARTI. he . . . pillars—*Add to v. 1.* MARTI. V. 3. for . . . Jehovah—*A gloss.* GU. MARTI. V. 4. *A gloss.* GU. MARTI. hemlock . . . field—NOW. V. 5. Beth-aven—Bethel, MARTI, NOW.

m Fear, Gen. 9:2. *n* Calf, Lu. 15:23. *o* See "Images," I Ki. 15:13. *p* Ch. 8:5, 6. *q* Beth-aven, Josh. 7:2. *r* Ch. 4:15; 5:8.

k Ch. 8:11; 12:11; Jer. 2:28.
l See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
m Altars, Gen. 22:9.
n Land, Gen. 23:15.
o Pillars, Num. 3:36.
p Ch. 3:4; I Ki. 14:23.
q Or, obelisks.

2
3 Or, *He hath divided their heart.*
q Heart, Acts 15:9.
r I Ki. 18:21; Zeph. 1:5.
s Or, smooth.
t Ch. 13:16.
u V. 8; Mic. 5:13.
v See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

3
v Ps. 12:4; Is. 5:19.
w King, Deut. 17:15.
x See "Fear of God," Gen. 9:2.

4
y See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
z Words, Pr. 15:23.
a Ch. 4:2; Ez. 17:13-19.
b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
c Perjury, Lev. 6:5.
d Or, *they swear falsely, they make covenants.*

d See "Deception," Gen. 37:21.
e Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
f See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
g Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
h Deut. 31:16; 17:11 Ki. 17:3, 4.
i Or, *shall spring up.*
j See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
k Heb. *rosh*. See Deut. 29:18.

l See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
k Field, Num. 20:17.

5
l Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
i See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.
p Ch. 8:5, 6. *q* Beth-aven, Josh. 7:2. *r* Ch. 4:15; 5:8.

23:3, 8; Ez. 27:33; 28:4, 5. Hiram, King of—II Sam. 5:11; I Ki. 5:1; 7:13; 9:11, 12; II Chr. 14:1; II Chr. 2:3, 11, 12, 13. Helped Solomon build the Temple—I Ki. 5:1-10; II Chr. 2:3-16. Dependent on Galilee for Food—Acts 12:20.

Wickedness.—See "Teachings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

Prophecies against.—Is. 23:1, 5-9, 12, 15-18; Jer. 27:2-7; Ez. Chap. 26; 28:1-10; Amos 1:9, 10. Against the King—Ez. 28:11-19. Nebuchadnezzar fulfilled, and received Egypt for Pay—Ez. 29:18-20. Jesus visited—Mt. 15:21; Mk. 7:24, 31. Disciples from—Mk. 3:8; Lu. 6:17; Acts 21:3, 4.

5
a Mourning, John 11:35.
1 Heb. Chemarim. See II Ki. 23:5.
b Priests, Ex. 28:1.
c Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
d Glory, Ps. 7:5.
e Ch. 9:11.

6
f Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
g Ch. 11:5.
h Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
i Ch. 5:13.
j Shame, Phil. 3:19.
k Ch. 4:7.
l Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
m Is. 30:3; Jer. 7:24.
n Counsel, Pr. 8:14.

7
2 Or, Samaria is cut off with her king.
o Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
p Kings, Deut. 17:15.
q Ch. 13:11.
3 Or, twigs.
r Water, Ps. 95:5.

8
s High Places, Deut. 12:2.
t Ch. 4:13.
u I Ki. 12:28-30; 13:34.
v Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
w Sin, Gen. 3:6.
x Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
y Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
z See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
a Thistles, Mt. 7:16.
b Altar, Gen. 22:9.
c Lu. 23:30; Rev. 6:16.
d Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
e Hills, Ps. 2:6.

vén; for the people thereof shall
a mourn over it, and ¹ the ^b priests
thereof that ^c rejoiced over it, for
the ^d glory thereof, because it is
departed from it. 6 It also shall
be carried unto ⁱ ^o Ās-syr-ā-ā for
a ^h present to ⁱ king Jā-rēb:
Ē-phrā-īm shall receive ⁱ ^k shame,
and ⁱ Īš-rā-ēl shall be ashamed of
his ^m own ⁿ counsel. 7 ² As for
^o Sā-mā-rī-ā, her ^p king is ^q cut
off, as ³ foam upon the ^r water. 8
The ^s ^t high places also of Ā-^u vén,
the ^u ^v sin of Īš-rā-ēl, shall be
^x destroyed: the ^y ^z thorn and the
^a thistle shall come up on their
^b altars; and ^c they shall say to
the ^d mountains, Cover us; and
to the ^e hills, Fall on us.

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (cont.). for . . . it—
yea, his people shall mourn for him (it,
NOW.). HAR. NOW. and . . . it—and
his priestings shall writhe for him, HAR.;
and his priests howl for that reason, NOW.
priests—Heb. Chemarim (i.e. unlawful
priests, II Ki. 23:5; Zeph. 1:4). Var.
that rejoiced—shall tremble, most moderns, Var.;
shall lament, GU. for (second) . . . it—
on account of his glory, that it is vanished
from him, HAR. for his glory—wealth,
GU.; treasure, MARTI. departed—
taken, MARTI. V. 6. It . . . carried—
Yea, this they will carry, HAR.; also this
shall they bring, NOW. king Jareb—a
contentious king (ch. 5:13), Var.; the Great
King, MARTI, NOW.; King Valiant,
OR. Ephraim . . . shame—shame shall
seize Ephraim, GU.; shame seizes Ephraim,
NOW. receive shame—take disgrace,
HAR.; fetch shame, OR. of . . . counsel—
at his idols, NOW.; of his own idol,
GU. MARTI; because of his counsel,
HAR. V. 7. As for Samaria, her—Sama-
ria's, GU. MARTI; Samaria, its, NOW.
as foam—like a chip, HAR.; like the
splinter, NOW. foam—a splinter, Var.
OR. GU.; a splinter floating, MARTI.
the water—water-flood, NOW.; face
of the water, HAR. V. 8. Aven—i.e. Beth-
aven, Var. and (second)—then, GU. on—
over, NOW. V. 9. O . . . Gibeah—
Since (from, HAR.) the days of Gibeah
springs (is, HAR.) Israel's sin, NOW.
HAR. from—since, OR.; As in, MARTI.
GU. there . . . them—there they
stood that war might not overtake them in
Gibeah, on behalf of the sons of iniquity,
Hī. Wū. . . that war against the sons,
&c., might not overtake, &c., Wū. Now.
CH. Or, there have they continued; must
there not overtake them in Gibeah war
against the sons of iniquity? Ew.; at that
time there stood against me the sons of
unrighteousness, HAR.; the children of
iniquity stationed themselves against
me, GU.; As in the days of Gibeah There
is war against the evil-doers, MARTI;
There the sons of wickedness went against
me, shall not war overtake them in Gibeah?
NOW.; there have they remained, and
this without war overtaking them in
Gibeah against the dastards, SMI.; there
they stood that the war against the sons of
unrighteousness might not overtake them
at Gibeah, CH. stood—stand, OR. chil-
dren—rogues, OR. doth—should it, OR.

9 O Īš-rā-ēl, thou hast ⁱ sinned
⁴ from the ^o days of ^h Ġib-ē-āh:
⁵ there they stood; ⁶ the ⁱ battle
against the ^k children of iniquity
doth not overtake them in Ġib-
ē-āh. 10 When it is my ⁱ desire,
I will ^m ⁿ chastise them; and
the peoples shall be ^p gathered
against them, ^q when they are
⁷ bound ⁸ to their two transgres-
sions. 11 And ^r Ē-phrā-īm is a
^s ^t heifer that is ^u taught, that
loveth to tread out the ^v grain;
but I have ^w passed over upon
her fair ^x neck: I will set a ^y rider
on Ē-phrā-īm; ^z Jū-dāh shall
plow, Jacob shall break his
clods.

12 ^a ^b Sow to yourselves in
^c righteousness, ^d reap according

V. 10. Already am I come to punish them
and gather nations against them, MARTI;
, and nations shall be gathered against
them to punish them for both of their
'transgressions,' NOW.; In my wrath I
will chastise them, and peoples shall be
gathered against them, HAR. When . . .
desire—In my wrath, OR. GU. HAR.
shall be gathered—I will gather, GU.
bound to—chastised for, GU.; hitched to,
OR. V. 11. And . . . grain—Ephraim,
indeed is a heifer (that willingly threshes
, NOW.); loving to thresh, HAR. NOW.
And—Omit, GU. MARTI; But, OR. is—
was, MARTI. tread out the grain—thresh,
GU. MARTI, OR. grain—corn, r. but
. . . upon—Or, and I have spared her,
Buhl, Ch. but . . . fair—and even I my-
self have spared the beauty of her, HAR.;
but I will come over her beautiful, NOW.
over—a yoke, MARTI, GU. I (second)
—Ephraim—But now I will make
Ephraim draw, HAR.; I (will, OR. NOW.)
hitch Ephraim, NOW. MARTI, OR.;
I hitched on Ephraim, GU. set . . .
Ephraim—i.e. to do field-work. Or, give
Ephraim rider, Ew. Pu. Judah . . . clods
—Israel must plough, Jacob must harrow
for himself, HAR.; 'Israel' shall plough,
Jacob harrow, NOW. Judah—it, GU.
MARTI; Israel, HAR. NOW. shall—
should, GU. shall—Omit, MARTI. shall
. . . clods—harrow himself, MARTI; har-
row, OR. V. 12. to—for, HAR. in—
Omit, NOW. HAR.; according to, Hī.
Wū. for, Ew. Ke. righteousness—benevo-
lence, GU. reap—then ye will reap,
GU. according to kindness—in propor-
tion to mercy, Var.; the fruit of love,
HAR.

Var. Read.—V. 5 (cont.). over it—A
gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 6. unto . . . pres-
ent—A gloss, GU. for . . . Jareb—A
gloss, HAR. (?). Vs. 7, 8. HAR. arranges
8a, 7, 8b. V. 8. of Aven, the sin—Omit,
GU. MARTI, NOW. V. 9. the battle—A
gloss, GU. doth . . . Gibeah—A gloss,
MARTI, GU. V. 10. When . . . transgres-
sions—when they shall be bound because
of [or, to, Hī. Ke.] their two transgres-
sions, Heb. marg. (letters) Sent. Vulg. Pesh.
Hī. Wū. Now. Ch. r. marg. See Var. Rend.;
A gloss, HAR. NOW. MARTI. GU. V. 12.
A gloss, MARTI.

9
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
4 Or, more than
in the days.
g Day, Lev.
25:8.
h Gibeah,
II Chr. 16:6.
i Ch. 5:8; 9:9.
5 Or, there have
they continued.
6 Or, shall not
the battle . . .
Gibeah?
j See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
k See "The
Wicked," Ex.
23:7.

10
l Ez. 5:13.
m See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
n Chastise, Pr.
3:11.
o Ch. 4:9.
p See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
q Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
r Or, yoked.
S Or, for.

11
r Ephraim,
Num. 26:35.
s See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
t Ch. 4:16; Jer.
50:11.
u See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.
v Grain, Gen.
42:33.
w Jer. 28:14.
x Neck, Pr. 3:3.
y Ps. 66:12.
z Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.

12
a Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.
b Pr. 11:18.
c Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
d See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.

12
a Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
b See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
c Jer. 4:3.
d Ground, Gen. 3:19.
e Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
f Ch. 12:6.
g Ch. 6:3.
h Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
i Is. 44:3; 45:8.
j See "Human and Divine Agencies in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
1 Or, *each you righteousness.*
k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
13
l See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
m Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
n Job 4:8.
o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
q Lying, Lev. 19:11.
r Ch. 4:2; 7:3; 11:12. *[Inss.]*
2 Or, *faithlessness.*
s See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
14
t Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
3 Or, *against.*
u Heb. *peoples.*
u Fortifications, Nah. 3:14.
v Is. 17:3.
w Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
x Day, Lev. 25:8.
y See "War," Josh. 22:12.
z Mother, Deut. 5:16.
a See "Treatment of Women in War," Ruth 3:9.
b Ch. 13:16.
c Children, Gen. 3:16.
15
5 Or, *so shall it be done unto you at Beth-el.*
d Beth-el, Ju. 20:18.
e V. 5; ch. 4:15.
f See "Morning," Ps. 65:8.
g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
h Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
i See v. 7.
j Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

to ^a kindness; break ^b ^c up your fallow ^d ground; for it is time to ^e seek Jē-hō-^hvāh, till he ^gh come and ⁱ ^j ^k rain ^k righteousness upon you. **13** ^l Ye have ^m ⁿ plowed ^o wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the ^p fruit of ^q ^r ^s lies; for thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy ^s mighty men. **14** Therefore shall a ^t tumult arise ^u among thy ^v people, and all thy ^w fortresses shall be ^x destroyed, as Shāl'mān destroyed Bēth-ār^z bēl in the ^a day of ^b battle: the ^c ^d mother was dashed in pieces with her ^e children. **15** ^f So shall ^g Bēth-^hēl do unto you because of your great wickedness: at ⁱ daybreak shall the ^j ^k king of Is-^lrā-^hēl be ⁱ utterly cut off.

11 When ^k Is-^lrā-^hēl was a child, then I ^l ^m loved him,

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*). kindness—mercy, NOW, r; human kindness, OR. break . . . ground—break a new breaking, NOW. for it is time—of knowledge, SEPT. GU. for . . . you—since there is time to seek Yahweh (to seek the knowledge of Yahweh, NOW.), to the end that the fruit of righteousness may come to you, HAR. NOW. to—so that ye, GU. rain . . . you—So HOR.; or, teach you righteousness, *Hi. Pu.* OR.; that the fruit of righteousness may come to you, WE. V. 13, iniquity—injustice, HAR.; mishap, NOW. ye have eaten—and ye shall eat, GU. lies—perfidy, GU. MARTI; villainy, OR. for—because, HAR. NOW. didst—dost, HAR. NOW. mighty men—mighty ones, HAR.; heroes, OR. NOW.; warriors, GU. V. 14, a tumult—a (the, HAR.) tumult [of war], HAR. OR. MARTI; a tumult of war, NOW. among—against, GU.; in, NOW. people—cities, GU. NOW.; peoples, HAR. destroyed—overpowered, OR.; wasted, NOW.; ruined, HAR. battle war, HAR. mother was—mothers shall be, GU. was . . . pieces—being broken, HAR. her—the, HAR. GU.; *omit.* NOW. V. 15. So you—Thus shall I do to you, O house of Israel (Israelites, SEPT. GU. MARTI), HAR. NOW. SEPT. GU. MARTI. your great wickedness—the evil of your evil, HAR. OR. at . . . off—In the dawn utterly undone shall be the king of Israel, HAR. at daybreak—in storm, GU. MARTI, NOW.; with the break of day, *Var.* be utterly cut off—have disappeared, OR.; have been annihilated, NOW. **Chap. 11.**—V. 1, a child—young, HAR. NOW.; a lad, OR. loved—came to love, HAR.; became fond of, NOW. my son—*it.*, HAR.; his troops, GU.; his sons, TARG. SEPT. V. 2. The more the prophets—the more—As they . . . so they, r. the prophets—*l.* SEPT. GU. MARTI, HAR. NOW.; they, OR. called—have called, NOW. sacrificed—kept sacrificing, HAR.; offer, NOW. and . . . images—making offering to images, HAR.; they bring (or, offer) to images, NOW.

and ⁿ called my ^o son ^p out of ^q Ē-^ggypt. **2** The more the ^r prophets called them, the more they went from them: they ^s ^t sacrificed unto the ^u Bā-^l-^him, and ^v burned ^w incense to ^x graven images. **3** Yet I ^y ^z taught ^a Ē-^hphrā-^him to ^b ^c walk; ^d ^e I ^f took them on my ^g ^h arms; but they ⁱ ^j knew not that I ^k ^h healed them. **4** I ⁱ drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love; and I was to them as they that lift up the ^k yoke on their ^l jaws; and I ^m laid ⁿ food before them.

5 ^o ^p They shall not return into the ^q land of Ē-^ggypt; but the ^r ^s Ās-^hsyr-^h-ān shall be their king, ^t because they ^u refused to ^v return to me. **6** And the ^w sword shall ^x fall upon their ^y cities, and shall ^z consume their ^a bars,

V. 3. Yet I—And I, I, *Var.*: Yet it was I who, HAR.; I, NOW. taught . . . walk—have led Ephraim like a child, NOW. walk—go, *Var.* I . . . on—taking them up in, HAR. them—him, OR. arms—arm, GU. NOW. healed—healed, HAR. (?); have . . . NOW. V. 4. drew—would (or, used to), draw, HAR. cords of a man—bands of grace, NOW. bands—cords, NOW. and . . . them—and I inclined unto him and would give him to eat, HAR.; Then I became to him a slayer of men, And turned against him and overpowered him, MARTI; And I became toward them as 'one' who lifts the yoke from off their shoulders (?), and I inclined to him, 'gave him' to eat, NOW.; and I stooped down to it to let it eat, OR. lift up—raise, *Var.*; lift off, OR. I laid them—*Tert doubtful.* *Var.* food—meat, r. V. 5. They . . . king—He shall return to Egypt and Asshur is his king, MARTI; He must return to Egypt or Assyria will be his king, HAR. They shall—Should he, OR.; 'Ephraim' shall, SEPT. GU. not—*Omit.* SEPT. GU. NOW. but the Assyrian—and Asshur, NOW. but the—and, OR. shall be—who is, OR. because—or, NOW. HAR. refused—have refused, HAR. V. 6. And—and so, HAR. fall upon—whirl in, *Var.* HAR. OR.; ravage, MARTI; devour in, GU.; rage, NOW. consume—murder, MARTI; destroy, HAR.; devour, NOW. their bars—in their fortresses, MARTI, GU. NOW.; their branches, HAR. bars—*So Ge. Ew. St. Wü.*

Var. Read.—V. 13. Ye . . . iniquity—They have plowed wickedness and harvested iniquity (*Add to v. 11.*), MARTI. way—charities, *Sept. (Cod. Al.) Secker, Ew. Kp. Now. Ch. HAR.* spans, OR. V. 14. as . . . battle—A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 15. because . . . wickedness—A gloss, MARTI, GU. **Chap. 11.**—V. 2. them (*second*)—me, *Sept. Pesh. Reifmann, Ge. GU.* MARTI, HAR. NOW. V. 4. with bands of love—A gloss, NOW. V. 5. because . . . me—A gloss, GU.

1 See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
l Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Love, I Cor. 13:1.
n Mt. 2:15.
o Son, Gen. 21:19.
p Ch. 2:15; 12:9, 13:13; 13:14.
q Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
2
r Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
s Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
t Ch. 2:13; 4:13.
u Baal, Ju. 2:13.
v Is. 65:7; Jer. 18:15.
w Incense, Ex. 30:34.
x Images, II Ki. 15:13.
3
y Instruction, Is. 54:13.
z Ch. 7:15.
a Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
b Walking, Col. 1:10.
c See "Providence of God," Gen. 11:1.
d Deut. 1:31; 32:10, 11.
6 Heb. *he took them on his arms.*
e Arms, Ju. 15:14.
f See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
g Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
h Healing, Jer. 30:13.
i Ps. 107:20; Jer. 30:17.
4
j Jer. 31:2, 3.
k Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
l Jaws, Joel 1:6.
m Ex. 16:32.
n Food, Gen. 9:3.
5
o See "Foreknowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.
p See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
q Land, Gen. 23:13.
r Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
s Ch. 10:6.
t See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
u Ch. 7:16.
v See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
6
w Sword, Ju. 7:20.
x Ch. 13:16.
y Or, *rage against.*
y Cities, Gen. 4:17.
z Lam. 2:9.
a See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

6
 a Ch. 4:16, 17.
 b Counsel, Pr.
 8:14.

7
 c Israel the
 Chosen Peo-
 ple, See "Cov-
 enants," Gen.
 17:2.
 d Backsliding,
 Lu. 9:62.
 e Jer. 8:5.
 f See v. 2.
 1 Or, *lift him-
 self up*.

8
 g See "Mercy
 and Love of
 God," Gen.
 1:1.
 h Ch. 6:4; 7:1.
 i Gen. 14:8;
 Deut. 29:23.
 j Zebouim,
 I Sam. 13:18.
 k Heart, Acts
 15:9.
 l Anthropo-
 morphism.
 See "God,"
 Gen. 1:1.

9
 m Deut. 13:17.
 n Anger, Pr.
 15:1.
 o Jer. 26:3;
 30:11.
 p See "Venge-
 ance of
 God," Gen.
 1:1.
 q Man, Gen.
 2:7.
 r Holiness of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 s See "Holi-
 ness," Eph.
 4:24.
 t Is. 5:24; 12:6;
 41:14, 16.
 2 Or, *enter into
 the city*.

10
 u Ch. 3:5; 6:1-3.
 v Is. 31:4; Joel
 3:16;
 Amos 1:2.
 w Roaring, Jer.
 25:30.
 x Lion, Job 4:10.
 y Children,
 Gen. 3:16.
 z See "Fear,"
 Gen. 9:2.
 a Is. 66:2, 5.

and devour *them*, because of
 their ^aown ^bcounsels. 7 And
^cmy people are bent on ^dback-
 sliding from me: though ⁱthey
 call them to *him that is on high*,
 none at all will ¹exalt *him*.

8 ^gHow shall I give thee up,
 Ê-phrā-îm? *how* shall I cast thee
 off, Îš-rā-êl? *how* shall I make
 thee as ⁱĀd-māh? *how* shall I
 set thee as ^jZē-boi-îm? my
^kheart is turned within ^lme,
 my compassions are kindled to-
 gether. 9 I will ^mnot execute the
 fierceness of mine ⁿanger, I will
 not ^oreturn to destroy Ê-phrā-
 îm: for I am ^pGod, and not
^qman; the ^rsⁱ Holy One in the
 midst of thee; and I will not
²come in wrath. 10 They shall
^uwalk after Jē-hō-vāh, who will
^vroar like a ^xlion; for he will
 roar, and the ^ychildren shall
 come ^ztrembling from the west.
 11 They shall come trembling as

Var. Read.—V. 7. And—For, OR.; As,
 MARTI; omit, NOW. are exalt him—
 have hung their heart on idols and all of
 them visit Baal, MARTI; having wearied
 me with rebellions, unto the yoke (i.e.
 captivity) Yahweh will appoint them,
 since he has ceased to love them, HAR.;
 'are tired of being drawn by me,' GU;
 'though . . . exalt him—' and though they
 call them upwards (ch. 7:16) not one
 striveth to rise, *Ev. Now. Ch. V. S. shall*
(three times)—can, HAR. cast thee off—
 deliver thee up, NOW.; surrender thee,
 HAR. my compassions . . . together
 —all my compassion burns, NOW.
 compassions—compassion, GU. MARTI.
 are kindled—grow hot, HAR. are—is,
 GU. MARTI. together—at the same
 time, MARTI. GU. V. 9. I will—Should
 I . . . ? MARTI. execute—act according
 to, HAR. I (second) . . . to—Should I
 not dare to, MARTI; will not again,
 NOW. man—human, HAR.; a 'human',
 NOW. the Holy One—holly, HAR. NOW.
 thee—them, GU. I will—should I,
 MARTI. come in wrath—Or, come in
 fury, *Ge. Ke. Ew. Wü.*; enter into the city,
 HAR. in wrath—to destroy, GU. MARTI.
 V. 10. They . . . west—As a lion he will
 roar, yea, he himself will roar, and there
 shall come hurriedly . . . , HAR.; Like a
 lion will Yahweh howl, as a lion will roar,
 yea, as a lion he will roar, and they hasten
 hither . . . , NOW. who . . . a—as be-
 hind a roaring, OR. children—builders
 (cf. Is. 60:10), MARTI. west—sea, OR.
 GU. V. 11. trembling . . . of—hurriedly,
 like sparrows, from, HAR.; hasten as birds
 from, NOW. a bird—birds, GU. OR.
 NOW. a dove—doves, GU. OR. NOW.
 HAR. make . . . in—bring them back
 to, NOW. HAR. to dwell in—return to,
 GU. MARTI. OETTLI; at home, OR.
 saith—it is the declaration of, HAR. V.
 12. compasseth . . . falsehood—has com-
 passed me with lies, HAR. but . . . One

a ^bbird out of ^cÊ-ġypt, and as a
^ddove out of the land of ⁱĀs-
 sūr-î-ā; and I will make them to
^gdwell in their ^hi houses, saith
 Jē-hō-vāh.

* 12 Ê-phrā-îm compasseth
 me about with ^jfalsehood, and
 the house of ⁱÎš-rā-êl with ^mde-
 ceit;³ but ⁿJū-dāh yet ruleth with
 God, and is ^ofaithful with the

12 Holy One. 1 Ê-phrā-îm
 feedeth on ^pwind, and
 followeth after the ^reast wind:
 he continually ^smultiplieth ^tlies
 and desolation; and they make
 a ^ucovenant with ^vĀs-sūr-î-ā,
 and ^woil is carried into ^xÊ-ġypt.
 2 ²Jē-hō-vāh hath also a ^a^b con-
 troversy with Jū-dāh, and will
^cpunish ^dJacob ^eaccording
 to his ways; according to his do-
 ings will he recompense him. 3
 In the womb he ^gtook his
ⁱbrother by the ^jheel; and in his
⁵manhood he ⁶had ^kpower with

—and Judah is yet wayward towards God,
 and towards the All-Holy One, who is
 faithful: *so in the main Ge. Tu. Ew. Ht.*
Henderson, Si. Ke. Wü. Now. Ch.; and
 still God knows them, and with the Holy
 One faithful, HAR.; but Judah is yet
 'faithful' (?) with God and true to the
 Holy One, NOW. yet ruleth—without
 control towards, OR.; . . . GU. faithful
 with—united to, GU. faithful . . . One
 —yet against the Most Holy, Unchange-
 able One, OR. **Chap. 12.**—V. 1. feedeth
 on—pursueth, *Var.*; herds the, HAR.;
 herds, NOW. (?); delighted in, MARTI;
 GU.; pastures on, OR. followeth . . .
 wind—hunts the sirocco, HAR. east—
 storm, NOW. he . . . desolation—all
 day long they multiply falsehood and
 fraud, HAR.; daily multiplies lies and
 vanities, NOW. he continually—all the
 day long he, *Var.* OR. make a covenant—
 strike bargains, HAR. oil is carried—
 carry oil, HAR.; (they, NOW.) bring oil,
 GU. MARTI, NOW. V. 2. controversy—
 dispute at law, OR.; a quarrel, HAR.;
 strife, NOW. and—'I, GU.; to, HAR.;
 that he, NOW. recompense—requite,
 HAR. him—Israel, GU. V. 3. took . . .
 heel—outwitted (overreached, NOW.;
 supplanted, HAR.) his brother, GU.
 MARTI, HAR. NOW. Vs. 3, 4. had
 power—strove (Gen. 32:28), *Var.*; wres-
 tled, OR.; contended, GU. MARTI, NOW.
 HAR.

Var. Read.—V. 6. and devour . . .
 counsels—Omit, GU. MARTI. V. 7. my
 people . . . NOW. though . . . exalt
 him—Omit, GU. V. 9. and I . . . wrath
 —Omit, NOW. Vs. 9-11. *A gloss, NOW.*
 Vs. 10, 11. *A gloss, MARTI. Chap. 12.*
 V. 1. he . . . desolation—*A gloss, GU.*
 MARTI. desolation—falsehood, SEPT.
 GU. CH. (L.); vanities, GU. NOW.; fraud,
 HAR.; oppression, OR. V. 2. Jehovah
 . . . Judah—*A gloss, GU. MARTI.*

11
 b Birds, Gen.
 9:2.
 c Is. 11:11.
 d Gen. 12:10
 Dove, Gen.
 8:10.
 e Ch. 7:11; Is.
 60:8.
 f Assyria, II Ki.
 15:19.
 g Ez. 34:27, 28.
 h House, Deut.
 24:10.
 i See "Home,"
 Lev. 18:9.

12
 * Ch. 12:1 in
 Heb.
 i Falsehood,
 Lev. 6:2.
 k Ch. 4:2; 7:3.
 l See "King-
 dom of Is-
 rael," I Ki.
 11:11.
 m Deception,
 Gen. 37:31.
 3 Or, and Judah
 is yet unsted-
 fast with God,
 and with the
 Holy One who
 is faithful.
 n Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.
 o Faithfulness,
 I Cor. 4:17.

1
 p Wind, Job
 27:21.
 q Jer. 22:22.
 r Gen. 41:6; Ez.
 17:10.
 s Ch. 7:1, 13.
 t See "Lying,"
 Lev. 19:11.
 u Covenants be-
 tween Men,
 Gen. 17:2.
 v Ch. 5:13; 7:11;
 8:9.
 w Oil, I Ki.
 17:12.
 x Egypt, Gen.
 12:10.
 y II Ki. 17:4.

2
 z God, Gen. 1:1.
 a See "Strife,"
 Pr. 26:21.
 b Ch. 4:1.
 c Punishment,
 Gen. 39:20.
 4 Heb. *visit*
upon.
 d Jacob, Gen.
 25:25.
 e Reaping what
 we sow, Gal.
 6:7.
 f Ch. 4:9; 7:2.

3
 g See "Fore-
 ordination,"
 Eph. 1:11.
 h Gen. 25:26.
 i Esau, Gen.
 27:1.
 j See "Feet,"
 Gen. 18:4.
 5 Or, *strength*.
 6 Or, *strove*.
 k Gen. 32:28.

⁴
 a Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
 b Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
 c See "Mourning," John 11:35.
 d See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 e Gen. 32:26.
 f Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
 g Gen. 28:13-15; 35:10-15.
 h See "Appearances of God," Gen. 1:1.

⁵
 1 Or, for *Jehovah is the God of hosts*.
 i See "Memorial," Is. 57:8.
 j Ex. 3:15.
 k Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Name, Acts 16:18.

⁶
 m See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3. [10:12].
 n Ch. 6:1-3;
 o Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 p Ch. 6:6.
 q Justice, Mic. 6:8.
 r Mic. 7:7.

⁷
 2 Or, As for *Canaan, the &c.*
 3 Or, *a Canaanite*. Heb. *Canaan*.

⁸
 s See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
 t Ch. 7:14.
 u See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

⁹
 v Pr. 11:1;
 w Amos 8:5;
 x Mic. 6:11.
 y Deception, Gen. 37:31.
 z Hand, Gen. 16:12. [13:1].
 y Love, I Cor. 2:21.
 z Oppression, Jer 22:17.

¹⁰
 4 Or, *defraud*.

¹¹
 a Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 b Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 c See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
 d Ch. 13:6; Ps. 62:10. [12:23].
 e Labor, Ex. 3:48; 14:1.
 f Sin, Gen. 3:6.

¹²
 h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 i Ch. 11:1; 13:4.
 j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 k Lev. 25:42.
 l Tents, Num. 24:5.
 m Day, Lev. 25:8.
 n Feasts, Num. 29:39.

God: 4 yea, ^a he had power over the ^b angel, and prevailed; he ^c wept, and ^d made supplication unto him: he found him at ^e Bēth'-ēl, and there ^h he spake with us, ⁵ ¹ even Jē-hō'-vāh, the God of hosts; Jē-hō'-vāh is his ⁱ ^j ^k memorial ^l name. 6 Therefore ^m turn thou to thy God: keep ⁿ kindness and ^a justice, and ^r wait for thy God continually.

⁷ ² *He is* ³ ^a ^s ^l trafficker, the ^u ^v balances of ^w deceit are in his ^x hand: he ^y loveth to ^z ⁴ oppress. 8 And ^a *Ē-phrā-īm* said, Surely I am become ^b ^c ^d rich, I have found me wealth: in all my ^e labors they shall find in me ^f ¹ no iniquity that were ^g sin. 9 But I am Jē-hō'-vāh thy God from the land of ^h ⁱ *Ē-ġypt*; ^j I will yet again make thee to ^k dwell in ^l tents, as in the ^m days of the ⁿ solemn feast. 10 I have also

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). God—the Deity, NOW. V. 4. over—with, GU. NOW. HAR. angel—theophany. OR. made . . . him—asked for compassion, GU.; begged passionately, OR.; implored him for mercy, NOW.; besought mercy of him, HAR. found—met, HAR. him—us, OR.; him (Yahweh), HAR. V. 5. even . . . name—And Yahweh the God of hosts, Yahweh is his memorial (see Ex. 3:14, 15). *Var.* memorial name—name of fame, OR.; name, GU. HAR. NOW. name—omit, R. V. 6. Therefore . . . God—So thou by the help of thy God shouldst turn back, HAR.; But thou through thy God wilt turn back (?), NOW. Therefore turn thou—Thou shalt return, GU. God—tents, GU. kindness—love, GU. OR. NOW.; mercy, R. justice—right, NOW. R. wait—hope, NOW. continually—without ceasing, HAR. V. 7. *He is* a trafficker—Canaan, MARTI. OR. NOW. HAR.; As for Canaan, (*i.e.* degenerate Israel), *Var.*, omit, GU. oppress—defraud, GU. MARTI. HAR.; overreach, NOW.; extort, OR. V. 8. And—But, GU. said—does say, GU. NOW. HAR. Surely—Yes, but, HAR.; yet, NOW. in . . . sin—(Let him know) that all his gains are insufficient for the guilt which he has incurred, HAR.; All his profit does not suffice for the iniquity that he has gathered, GU. NOW. V. 9. But . . . Jehovah—For I, Yahweh, HAR.; I, Yahweh, NOW. yet—omit, HAR. solemn feast—festal assembly, HAR.; former time, NOW. V. 10. I have also spoken—And I spake, HAR. I—And, I, OR. also—repeatedly, GU.; omit, OR. NOW. and I have—for it was I who, HAR. multiplied—given many, NOW. ministry . . . similitudes—band of the prophets gave parables, HAR.; through the prophets spoken in similitudes, NOW. have I used—spoke in, GU. V. 11. Is . . . false—Is Gilead (given to) vanity

spoken unto the ^o ^p prophets, and ^q I have multiplied ^r visions; and ⁵ by the ^s ministry of the prophets have I used ^t ^u similitudes. 11 Is ^v *Gil'-ē-ād* iniquity? they are altogether false; in ^x ^y *Gil'-gāl* they ^z sacrifice ^a bullocks; yea, ^b their ^c altars ^d are as ^e ^f heaps in the furrows of the ^g field. 12 And ^h Jacob fled into the field of ⁱ ^j *Ā'-rām*, and ^k *Īš'-rā-ēl* served for a ^l wife, and for a wife he ^m kept ⁿ sheep. 13 And by a ^o ^p ^q prophet Jē-hō'-vāh ^r brought ^s *Īš'-rā-ēl* up out of *Ē-ġypt*, and by a prophet was he ^t preserved. 14 *Ē'-phrā-īm* hath provoked to ^u anger most ^v bitterly: therefore shall his ^w ^x blood be left upon him, and his ^y ^z ^a reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

13 ^b When *Ē'-phrā-īm* ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o

1
a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
1 Or, *became guilty*.
b Baal, Ju. 2:13.
c Ch. 2:8-17; 11:2.
d Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

2
e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
f Images, I Ki. 15:13.
g Ch. 2:8; Is. 46:6; Jer. 10:4.
h Silver, Joel 22:25.
i Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
j Is. 44:17-20.
k See "Mind," Job 38:36.
l Ch. 8:6.
m See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
2 Or, *the sacrificers of men*.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
p Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.
q Calf, Lu. 15:23.
r Ch. 8:5, 6; 10:5.

3
s Morning, Ps. 65:8.
t See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
u Chaff, Job 21:18.
v Ps. 1:4; Is. 17:13; Dan. 2:35.
w See "Wind," Job 27:21.
x Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
y Smoke, Ju. 20:40.

in ^aĀš-rā-ēl; but when he ¹of-fended in ^bBā-šal, he ^adied. **2** And now they ^csin more and more, and have made them ¹^gmolten images of their ^hsilver, even ⁱidols according to their own ^{ik}understanding, all of them the ^lwork of the ^mcrafts-men: they say of them, Let ²the ⁿmen that ^osacrifice ^pkiss the ^qcalves. **3** Therefore they shall be as the ^smorning 'cloud, and as the ^tdew that passeth early away, as the ^uchaff that is driven with the ^wwhirlwind out of the ^xthreshing-floor, and as the ^ysmoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet I am Jē-hō-vāh thy

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*), but . . . died—then he became guilty through Baal and died, HAR. NOW. in—through, GU. MARTI, HAR. NOW. V. 2. sin more and more—continue to sin, HAR. NOW.; sin ever anew, GU. OR. MARTI. have . . . of—make for themselves molten gods from, HAR.; they make casting-work from, NOW. even . . . understanding—according to 'patterns' of idols, SEPT. GU.; idols according to their own model, HAR.; idols after their image, NOW. understanding—skillfulness (Ps. 78:72), *Var.* all . . . craftsmen—smith's work all of it, HAR.; work of men is it all, NOW. they say of them—'God' they call them, GU.; To such they say: 'O God, HAR.; 'God,' say they to them, NOW. of them—i.e. of the images, *Or.* unto them, i.e. unto the idolaters, *Var.* Let the men—men, GU.; sacrificers of men, MARTI. Let . . . calves—with men kissing calves, HAR.; men, offering, kiss calves, NOW.; butchers of men, they kiss calves, *Or.* the men that sacrifice—*So Ki. Pu. Ew. Si. Ke. Now. Ch. Or.*; the sacrificers of men, *Ra. AE: Horsley, Hi. Colenso, Wü. V. 3.* that . . . out—which whirleth up from, HAR. NOW.; which has been blown from, NOW. smoke—*Add.* which passeth, GU. out of the chimney—from the window, HAR. NOW.; through the bars, GU. MARTI. chimney—*Lit. lattice, Var.*; window-bars, *OR. V. 4.* Yet—But, *OR.*; And yet, NOW. Yet . . . God—And it was I, the Lord thy God, who brought thee up, HAR. and—*Omit.* GU. NOW. and . . . me—(and, HAR.) a God beside me thou knowest not, HAR. NOW. shalt know—knowest, *Hi. Ew. Ke. Wü. Ch.*

God from the ²land of a ^EĒ-gypt; and thou ³shalt ^bknow ^{cd}no god but me, and ^ebesides me there is no ^gsaviour. **5** I did ^hknow ⁱthee in the ^jwilderness, in the land of great ^kdrought. **6** According to their ^lpasture, so were they ^mfilled; they were filled, and their ^{no}p heart was exalted: therefore have they ^{*q}forgotten me. **7** Therefore am I unto them as a ^s'lion; as a ^{uv}leopard will I watch by the way; **8** I will meet them as a ^wbear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will rend the ^xcaul of their heart; and there will I ^ydevour them like a lioness; the wild ^zbeast shall tear them.

HAR. GU. MARTI; didst know, OR. and besides . . . saviour—nor has there been a saviour except me, HAR.; and a helper besides me there is not, NOW. V. 5. I—I alone, GU. I did know—It was I who shepherded, HAR. know—pasture, MARTI. great drought—drought, HAR.; heat, NOW. V. 6. According . . . filled—When they were fed, they became full, *Var.*; The more pasture they had, the more they were filled, GU.; (But) when they were fed, they filled themselves full, HAR. exalted—lifted up, HAR. NOW. V. 7. Therefore—And so, HAR.; So, NOW. am I—I am become, *Var.*; became I, OR.; will I be, HAR. GU. MARTI. NOW. leopard—panther, GU. OR. MARTI. NOW. will . . . way—on the way to Assyria, SEPT. HAR. HOR. WE. watch—lie in wait, GU. OR. MARTI. V. 8. meet . . . whelps—fall upon them like a bear robbed of its young, HAR. meet—attack, GU. MARTI; fall upon, NOW. bear . . . whelps—orphaned bear (*fem.*), NOW. rend—tear, HAR. caul—armor, GU.; enclosure, HAR.; chamber, NOW.; lock, OR. MARTI. there . . . lioness—'lions' shall devour them, NOW. will . . . lioness—the lions of the forest shall devour them, SEPT. GU. MARTI. the wild—while wild, HAR. wild beasts—beasts of the field, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 2. understanding—likeness, *Secker, Gr. after Versions.* (L.); image, NOW.; model, HAR.; patterns, GU. V. 3. as . . . away—A gloss from ch. 6:4, GU. NOW. V. 5. drought—*Add.* I gave thee pasture, GU.; I pastured thee, NOW. V. 6. therefore . . . me—A gloss, GU.

4
z Land, Gen. 23:15.
a Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
3 Or, *knowest*, Knowledge, Ex. 1:7.
c Ex. 20:3; II Ki. 18:35.
d One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
f Is. 43:11; 45:21, 22.
g See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

5
h Deut. 32:10.
i See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
j Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
k Drought, Jer. 14:1.

6
l Pasture, Amos 1:2.
m Deut. 8:12; 14; 32:13-15; Jer. 5:7.
n See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
o Heart, Acts 15:9.
p Ch. 7:14.
q Ch. 2:13; 4:6; 8:14.

7
r Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Lion, Job 4:10.
t Ch. 5:14.
u See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
v Jer. 5:6.

8
w Bears, I Sam. 17:34.
x Caul, Is. 3:18.
y Ps. 50:22.
z Beasts, Rev. 15:2.

* **INGRATITUDE:** Of those benefited.—Absalom—II Sam. 15:1-6. Hezekiah—II Chr. 32:25. Israel—Ps. 78:16, 17, 42. Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 5:18-20. The Nine Lepers—Lu. 17:15-17.

Ingratitude acknowledged.—Saul to David—I Sam. 19:1-5; 24:16-19; 26:21. Ahasuerus concerning Mordecai—Esth. 6:1-3.

Ingratitude of Israel.—To Moses in Wilderness—Ex. 16:3; Num. 20:5. Concerning Water out of the Rock—Ex. 17:1-3. To Gideon—Ju. 8:33-35. To Jeremiah—Jer. 18:19, 20.

The World's Unthankfulness towards God.—Lu. 6:35; Rom. 1:21; II Tim. 3:2-5.

Rewarding Evil for Good.—Joseph's Ruse concerning Cup.—Gen. 44:4-6. David's Enemies—Ps. 35:12; 38:20. Anyone—Pr. 17:13.

Gratitude overlooked.—Pharaoh's Butler—Gen. 41:9-12.

Gratitude abused.—Joash—II Chr. 24:22.

Ingratitude punished.—Israel—Deut. 28:47-57. King Baasha—I Ki. 16:1-4. Hezekiah—II Chr. 32:25.

Gratitude commanded by Jesus.—Lu. 17:17-19. Practised by Jesus—John 11:41, 42.

Exhorted by Paul.—Phil. 4:6.

Practised by Paul.—Phil. 1:3-7.

9

1 Or, *Thou art destroyed, O Israel; for thou &c.*
 a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 2 Or, *for in me, in thy help—Or, but in me is thy help.*
 b Jer. 2:17, 19; Mal. 1:12, 13.
 c Help, Acts 26:22.
 d Deut. 33:26, 29.

10

e Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 f Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.
 g See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
 h Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 i Judges, Ex. 18:22.
 j Ch. 7:7.
 k Princes, Num. 2:7.

11

l I Sam. 8:7.
 m Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 n Ch. 10:7; I Ki. 14:7-10.

12

o Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 q See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 r Deut. 32:34, 35; Job 14:17; Rom. 2:5.
 s See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.

13

t Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 u See "Foreknowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.
 v Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

w Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13. x Travail, Gal. 4:19. y Mic. 4:9, 10. z Woman, Ruth 3:9. a Ch. 5:4; Deut. 32:6. b Son, Gen. 21:19. c Or, *when it is time, he standeth not in &c.* c Is. 37:3; 66:9. d Children, I Ki. 3:16.

9 ¹It is thy destruction, O ^aİs-^{rä-äl}, ²that thou art ^bagainst me, against thy ^cd help. 10 Where now is thy ^cking, that he may ^dsave thee in all thy ^ecities? and thy ^fjudges, of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and ^gprinces? 11 I have ^hgiven thee a king in mine ⁱanger, and have ^jtaken him away in my wrath. 12 The iniquity of ^kĒ-^{phrā-īm} is bound up; his ^lsin is ^mlaid up in store. 13 ⁿThe ^osorrows of a ^ptravailing ^qwoman shall come upon him: he is an ^runwise ^sson; ^tfor it is time he should ^unot tarry in the place of the breaking forth of ^vchildren.

Var. Rend.—V. 9. O Israel. It is thy destruction that against me, against thy help (*supply*, thou hast been), *Hi. Pu. Wñ. Ev. Ke. Now.*, I destroy thee, O Israel, for 'who is able to help thee? (GU. HAR.) all 'thy leaders' (princes, and (GU. HAR.) NOW.) that they may furnish thee justice (may rule thee, HAR.). GU. MARTI. HAR. NOW. of . . . saidst—those of whom thou hast said, HAR. V. 11. have given . . . have taken—give . . . take (*i.e. repeatedly*). *Ev. Pu.* have given—give, MARTI. GU. HAR. NOW.; will give, OR. a king—kings, HAR. MARTI. NOW. have taken him—take (him), GU. OR. MARTI. him—them, MARTI. HAR. NOW. V. 12. bound up—hoarded, *Horsley*; gathered up, HAR.; [well] preserved, GU. MARTI. well, preserved, NOW.; bound together, OR. laid—[well] laid, GU. OR. MARTI. laid . . . store—preserved good, NOW. V. 13. sorrows . . . woman—rangs of child-birth, HAR. shall—*Omit*, GU. NOW. he—but he, GU. MARTI. NOW. son—child, GU. NOW. for . . . place—when it is time, he standeth not in the place, *Hi. Ke.* for . . . children—for at this time he should not stand in the mouth of the womb, *or more freely*, this is no time to stand in the mouth of the womb, HAR. NOW. it is—in the right, GU. MARTI. OORT. should—does, GU. tarry—enter, GU. OR. place—birth-stool, GU. of . . . of . . . (does not bear), GU. (?). V. 14. I will (*twice*)—Should I, GU. MAR-

14 I will ^eransom them from the ^fpower of ^gShē-^{lōl}; I will redeem them from ^hdeath: ⁱO death, ^jwhere are thy ^kplagues? O Shē-^{lōl}, ^lwhere is thy ^m† destruction? ⁿrepentance shall be hid from mine ^oeyes.

15 Though he be ^pfruitful among his ^qbrethren, an ^reast wind shall come, the ^sbreath of ^tJē-hō-^{vāh} coming up from the ^uwilderness; and his ^vspring shall ^wbecome dry, and his ^xfountain shall be dried up: ^yhe shall ^zmake ^aspoil of the ^btreasure of all goodly ^cvessels. *16 ^dSā-mā-^{rī-ā} shall ^ebear her ^fguilt; for she hath ^grebelled against her God:

TI. NOW. SHALL I, HAR. ransom—deliver, HAR. power—hand, OR. HAR. NOW. Sheol (*twice*)—the Underworld, OR.; grave, r. O death . . . eyes—thither with thy plagues, O death! thither with thy Pestilence, O Sheol! Penitence is disappeared from my eyes, MARTI. is—are, GU.; *omit*, HAR. NOW. destruction—thorn, OR.; torments, GU. repentance—compassion, GU. shall be—remains, GU.; is, HAR. NOW. be hid—hide itself, OR. V. 15. Though . . . brethren—Although he, as does the reed-grass in the midst of water show fruitfulness, HAR. NOW. (*nearly*); though he be as reed-grass which grows up between waters, MARTI. GU. fruitful—a fruit-tree, OR. his—*Omit*, OR. an . . . Jehovah—there shall come an east wind, Yahweh's wind, HAR. NOW. and (*first*) . . . up—that 'dries up' his fountain and drains his springs, NOW.; and his fountain shall dry up, and his spring shall be parched, HAR. he . . . vessels—(while, HAR.) he will strip (rob, NOW.) the treasure of all precious vessels, HAR. NOW. make spoil of—spoil, r. goodly—pleasant, r. vessels—ornaments, NOW. V. 16. bear her guilt—'become a desert,' SEPT. GU. MARTI; atone, NOW.; bear the guilt, HAR. for—that, OR. NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 9. (Thou art destroyed, O Israel: for) who (is thine help?), *Sept. Pesh. Cappel. Houb. Mich. Gr. Ch. Dr. (L.)*; I am thy destruction, O Israel. Yea, who is thy help? HAR.: Thy destruction, Israel, am I, who will help thee? NOW. V. 13. an *Omit*, GU. son—*Omit*, GU. V. 15. the breath . . . wilderness—A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 16. for . . . God—A gloss, GU. MARTI.

14

e Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
 f Ps. 49:15; Ez. 37:12, 13.
 g Heb. *hand*.
 h Sheol, Job 7:9.
 i Death, Rom. 5:12.
 j I Cor. 15:55.
 k Or, *I will be*.
 l Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
 m Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
 n Jer. 20:16; 31:35-37.
 o Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

15

o Ch. 10:1; Gen. 49:22.
 p Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 q Gen. 41:6; Ez. 17:10; 19:12.
 r Wind, Job 27:21.
 s Breath, Acts 17:25.
 t God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 v Springs, Num. 23:9.
 w Jer. 51:36.
 x Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
 y Or, *it*.
 z Jer. 20:5.
 a Spoil, Is. 9:3.
 b Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
 c Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

16

* Ch. 14:1 in Heb.
 c Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
 d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 e Or, *become desolate*.
 f Ch. 10:2.
 g Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
 h Ch. 7:14.

† DESTRUCTION: The Flood.—Gen. 6:17; 7:11, 23; 8:1-3; Mt. 24:38, 39; Lu. 17:27; II Pet. 2:5.

Destruction of Nations.—Pharaoh and Host—Ex. 14:27, 28. Amalekites—I Sam. 15:3, 20. I Chr. 4:43. Nameless Nations—Deut. 8:20; II Ki. 21:19; Job 12:23.

Destruction of Cities.—Ai—Josh. 8:19. Capernaum—Mt. 11:23; Lu. 10:15. Jericho—Josh. 6:24. Sodom and Gomorrah—Gen. 13:10; 19:29; Lu. 17:28, 29. Cities of Midianites—Num. 31:10. Of Various Nations—Deut. 20:16-18; 31:3; Josh. 11:19, 20. Destruction of Jerusalem—II Ki. 25:8, 9; Jer. 39:8; Dan. 9:2; Mt. 24:15-22; Lu. 21:20-24. See "Jerusalem"—Ju. 1:8.

Vandalism of Tempie.—Nebuchadnezzar—II Ki. 24:13; Ps. 74:5-8.

Destruction of Persons.—Abel—Gen. 4:8. Achan—Josh.

7:25. Agag—I Sam. 15:33. Absalom—II Sam. 18:14. Baal's Prophets—I Ki. 18:40; II Ki. 10:25, 28. Goliath—I Sam. 17:49. James—Acts 12:2. Jezebel—II Ki. 9:33. Job's Children—Job 1:15-18. Judas—Mt. 27:5; Acts 1:18. Korah, etc.—Num. 16:31, 32. Nadab, etc.—Num. 3:4. Samson, etc.—Ju. 16:30. Stephen—Acts 7:59, 60. Uriah—II Sam. 11:14-17.

Destruction of Armies.—Chedorlaomer, etc.—Gen. Chap. 14. Pharaoh and Host—Ex. 14:27, 28. Army of Ai—Josh. 8:22. Sennacherib, etc.—II Ki. 19:35. Syrians—I Ki. 20:28, 29.

Destruction of Altars and High Places.—Ex. 34:13; Lev. 26:30; Deut. 7:5; Ju. 2:2; II Chr. 14:3; 23:17; 32:12; Hos. 10:2.

Calamities.—Egyptians—Fish—Ex. 7:21. Cattle—Ex.

^a Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^b Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^c Ch. 11:6.
^d Children suffer for Sins of Parents, Gen. 3:16.
^e Ch. 10:14.
^f Treatment of Women in War, Ruth 3:9.
^g II Ki. 15:16.

^h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
ⁱ See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
^j Ch. 6:1; 10:12; 12:6.
^k God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
ⁿ Ch. 4:8; 5:5; 9:7.

^o [15:23].
^p Words, Pr. See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Mic. 2:40.
^q Mic. 7:18, 19.
^r Or, receive us graciously.
^s Ch. 6:6; Ps. 51:16, 17.
^t See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
^u Offering, Gen. 22:2.
^v Lips, Job 2:10.

³
^w Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
^x Ch. 5:13.
^y Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
^z Is. 31:1.
^a Horses, Jer. 50:11.
^b Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^c Ch. 8:6; 13:2.
^d See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^e Ch. 4:12.
^f Ps. 68:5.
^g Fatherhood and Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Orphan, La. n. 5:3.
ⁱ Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

⁴ [30:13].
ⁱ Healing, Jer.

^a they shall fall by the ^b sword; their ^d infants shall be ^e dashed in pieces, and their ^f women with child shall be ripped up.

14 O ^h Īs-ṣā-ēl, ⁱ return unto ^k Jē-hō-ṽāh thy God; for thou hast fallen ^l by thine ^m iniquity. 2 Take with you ^o words, and return unto Jē-hō-ṽāh: say unto him, ^p Take away all iniquity, and ^q accept that which is good: so will we ^r render as ^s bullocks the ^t offering of our ^u lips. 3 ^v Wā-ṣ-ṣ-ṣ-ṣ-ṣ shall not ^x save us; we will ^y not ride upon ^z horses; neither will we say any more to the ^a work of our hands, ^c Ye are our gods; for in ^e thee the ^f fatherless findeth ^h mercy.

4 I will ⁱ heal their ^k backsliding, I will ^l love them freely; for mine ⁿ anger is

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (cont.). infants—children, HAR. NOW.; boys, OR. **Chap. 14**.—V. 1. fallen—come to fall, NOW.; stumbled, HAR. iniquity—guilt, NOW. V. 2. Jehovah—Yahweh your God, HAR. Take away—Forgive, Var. NOW. GU. MARTI; thou wouldst pardon, OR.; do thou wholly remove, HAR.; wilt thou not forgive? GR.; thou art able to forgive, OR. T. iniquity—guilt, NOW. and accept—that we receive, GU. NOW.; let us receive, MARTI; and do thou take, MARTI, and be again, OR. that which is good—(our) good things, Var.; good, OR. HAR. NOW. so offering—(so) offering, (so) NOW. we will pay (render, MARTI) the fruit, GU. MARTI, HAR. NOW. V. 3. shall, can, OR. neither will we and we will no more, HAR. NOW. Ye are our gods—'Our God,' GU. OR. MARTI, HAR.; God, NOW. fatherless— orphan, HAR.; V. 4. for—since, HAR. V. 5. blossom as the—shoot as a, NOW. cast forth his roots—his root shall spread, HAR.; his root-shoots 'shall spread,' NOW. as Lebanon—(like Lebanon), HAR. NOW.; as [the forest of] Lebanon, GU. V. 6. branches—saplings, HAR. beauty—crown, GU.; splendor, NOW. V. 7. that dwell—shall return, GU. MARTI, HAR. NOW. his—my, SEPT. GU. MARTI, return . . . blossom—again make corn to grow, and shall blossom, Var. return—they dwell, SEPT. GU. MARTI; dwell, HAR. NOW. they—grain—and they shall live well watered like garden, HAR.; shall 'compare to a garden,' NOW.; they shall delight

^o turned away from him. 5 I will be as the ^p dew unto Īs-ṣā-ēl; he shall blossom as the ^q lily, and cast forth his roots as ^r Lēb-ā-nōn. 6 His ^t branches shall spread, and his ^u beauty shall be as the ^v olive-tree, and his ^w smell as Lēb-ā-nōn. 7 They that ^x dwell under his ^y shadow shall ^z return; they shall revive as the ^a grain, and blossom as the ^b vine: ^c the scent thereof shall be as the ^d wine of Lēb-ā-nōn. 8 ^e Ē-phrā-īm shall say, ^f What have I to do any more with ^g idols? I have answered, and will regard him: I am like a green ^h fir-tree; from ⁱ me is thy ^k fruit found.

9 ^l Who is ^m wise, that he may ⁿ understand these things? ^o prudent, that he may ^p know them? for the ^q ways of Jē-hō-ṽāh are ^r right, and the ^s just shall ^t walk in them; but ^u transgressors shall fall therein.

in my joys, MARTI. as—Omit, OR. grain—corn, R. and blossom—and they shall sprout, HAR. NOW. the scent . . . be—they shall be renowned, GU.; and their renown will be, HAR. scent—So AW. AE. Ki.; memorial (i.e. renown), Ge. Hi. Ke. Wu. Ch. Now. R. marg., OR. HAR. V. 8. any more—in the future, GU.; yet, NOW. I have . . . him—As for me, I answer and observe him, Var.; I respond (to him) and look after him, HAR.; 'have humbled him and will revive him, NOW. have—alone, GU. answered—answer 'it,' GU. will regard—look upon, OR.; give him secure dwelling, MARTI, green—evergreen, HAR. fir-tree—cypress, MARTI, OR. GU. NOW. from . . . found—'his' fruits are my work, GU.; proves to be thy fruit springing from me, NOW. from—By, MARTI; on, OR. thy—his, MARTI, V. 9. who—whoso, HAR. that he may understand—let him regard, MARTI, NOW.; let him discern, HAR.; that he may—he will, OR.; that he, GU. may (twice)—shall, R. prudent—who prudent, NOW. that . . . them—then let him know them, HAR.; let him comprehend it, MARTI; he will comprehend, OR.; that he comprehend, GU. who recognizes it, NOW. right—straight, OR. GU. HAR. NOW. just—righteous, HAR. shall walk—walk safely, MARTI; walk [safely], GU.; walking, HAR. transgressors—sinners, HAR.; the wicked, NOW. shall fall—stumbling, HAR.; stumble, Var.; fall, OR.; come to fall, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 2. as . . . of—the fruit of, Sept. Pesh. Newcome, Steiner, Ch. Kp. See Var. Rend. V. 3. for . . . mercy—A gloss, GU. V. 6. as Lebanon—A gloss, NOW. V. 8. A gloss, NOW. Ephraim . . . I—So HAR.; As for Ephraim, what hath he, Sept. Secker, Ew. Ch. Now. (I.); what hath Ephraim, GU. MARTI, NOW.; Ephraim, what hath he, OR. and will regard him—A gloss, GU.

^j Ch. 6:1; Is. 57:18.
^k Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
^l Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Zeph. 3:17.
ⁿ Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^o Is. 12:1.

⁵
^p See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
^q See "Trees and Plants," Ps. 144:12.
^r Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
^s Is. 35:2.

⁶
^t Branches, John 15:5.
^u Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
^v Olive, Ex. 23:11.
^w See "Smelling," I Cor. 12:17.

⁷
^x Ez. 17:23.
^y Shadow, Col. 2:17.
^z See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^a Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^b Ch. 2:21, 22.
^c Vine, Is. 5:2.
^d Or, his memorial.
^e Wine, Lev. 10:9.

⁸
³ Or, O Ephraim, what &c.
^e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^f Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^g V. 3; Job 34:32.
^h Is. 41:19.
ⁱ Ez. 17:23.
^j See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^k Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

⁹
^l Ps. 107:43; Jer. 9:12.
^m Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
ⁿ See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^o Prudence, Eph. 1:8.
^p Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^q Ps. 111:7; 8; Zeph. 3:5.
^r Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^s The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
^t See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
^u Is. 26:7.
^v Walking, Col. 1:10.
^w The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^x Is. 1:28.

9:6. First-born Children—Ex. 12:29. Fall of the Tower of Siloam—Lu. 13:4. 5. Fall of Aphek's Wall—I Ki. 20:30. Pestilence—II Sam. 24:15-16. Poisonous Serpents—Num. 21:8; John 3:14.

Destruction of Wicked.—Is. 59:7; Mt. 10:28; 21:14; Mk. 12:9; Lu. 20:16; II Thess. 1:8-9; Rom. 9:22; I Tim. 6:9; I Cor. 10:10; II Pet. 3:16.

Destruction of Sin.—I John 3:8; Rom. 6:6, 13; I Cor. 5:5; II Cor. 5:17.

Destruction of Church's Enemies.—II Thess. 2:8; Phil. 3:19; Heb. 2:14; II Pet. 2:1; Rev. 11:18; 20:9-10.

THE BOOK OF JŌ-ĒL

1: 1

A DEVASTATION OF THE LAND BY LOCUSTS

1: 8

¹ Word of God, John 6:63. ^b See "Inspiration of Prophets," 11 Ki. 17:13. ^c Son, Gen. 21:19.	1 The ^{a b} word of Jè-hō'vāh that came to * Jō'ēl the ^c son of Pè-thū'ēl.	hath left hath ¹ the ^{p s} caterpillar eaten.	^s Is. 33:4. 5 ^t See "Drunk- enness," Pr. 23:29. ^u Ch. 3:3. ^v See "Mourn- ing," John 11:35. ^w Wine, Lev. 10:9. ^x See vs. 7, 12. ^y Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
2 ^d Hos. 4:1; 5:1. ^e See "Old Age," Titus 2:3. ^f V. 14; Job 8:8. ^g See "Elders," Ezra 5:5. ^h Ear, Ex. 29:20. ⁱ Land, Gen. 23:15. ^j See "King- dom of Ju- dah," 1 Ki. 12:23. ^k Ch. 2:2; Jer. 30:7. ^l Day, Lev. 25:8. ^m Father, Ex. 21:15.	2 Hear this, ye ^{e l} old men, and give ^h ear, all ye inhabitants of the ⁱ land. Hath this been in ^{i k} your ^l days, or in the days of your ^m fathers? 3 ⁿ Tell ye your ^o children of it, and <i>let</i> your children <i>tell</i> their children, and their children another genera- 4 That which ¹ the ^{p q} palmer-worm hath left hath ¹ the ^p locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath ¹ the ^{p r} canker-worm eaten; and that which the canker-worm	5 Awake, ye ^{t u} drunkards, and ^v weep; and wail, all ye drinkers of ^w wine, because of the sweet wine; for it is ^x cut off from your ^y mouth. 6 For a ^{z a b} nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without num- ber; his ^c teeth are the teeth of a ^d lion, and he hath the [†] jaw- teeth of a lioness. 7 He hath ^e laid my ^f vine waste, and ² barked my ^g fig-tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it ³ away; the ^h branches thereof are made ⁱ white.	6 ^z Nations, Gen. 10:32. ^a Ch. 2:2, 11, 25. ^b See "Ten Com- mand- ments," Ex. 20:1. ^c Teeth, Pr. 25:19. ^d Lion, Job 4:10.
3 ⁿ Ex. 10:2; Ps. 78:1. ^o Children, Gen. 3:16. 4 ¹ Probably, different kinds of locusts, or locusts in different stages of growth. ^p See "Insects," Pr. 30:25; ^q Ch. 2:25; Amos 4:9. ^r Nah. 3:15, 16.	Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 2. old men—elders [in the congregation], MARTI. V. 3. another—to the coming, MARTI; to the following, NOW. V. 4. Shearer's remnant, Swarmer eats, Swarmer's remnant, Lapper eats, Lapper's remnant, Devourer eats, HOR. palmer-worm—<i>Lit.</i> gnawer, <i>Var.</i>; gnawer, MARTI; sword-er, OR.; sabre-er, NOW. hath eaten—devoured, NOW. locust (<i>twice</i>)—<i>Lit.</i> multitudinous, <i>Var.</i>; hay-horse (<i>a large green grasshopper</i>), OR. hath eaten (<i>second</i>)—consumed, NOW. canker-worm—<i>Lit.</i> lick-er, <i>Var.</i>; lick-er, OR.; de-vourer, MARTI, NOW. caterpillar—<i>Lit.</i> the consumer, <i>Var.</i>; peeler, MARTI; grinder, OR.; cutter, or, grinder (<i>a gnawing insect, a beetle</i>), NOW. V. 5. wail—howl, R. V. 6. upon—over, NOW. my—i.e. the	8 Lament like a ⁱ virgin ^k girded with ^l sackcloth for the <i>Lord's</i>, NOW. his—whose, NOW. he hath the jaw-teeth—his teeth, NOW. the jaw-teeth—a set of teeth, MARTI, OR. lioness—great lion, R. V. 7. He . . . fig-tree—My vine it has turned to waste, and my fig-tree to splinters, HOR. barked—broken, MARTI, OR. NOW. made . . . bare—peeled it, NOW. made—peeled, MARTI, OR. cast it away—defoliated it, MARTI; strawed it, SMI. made—become, NOW. V. 8. girded with sackcloth—in mourning garment, NOW. Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 2. ye old men—<i>A gloss</i>, MARTI. V. 3. tell . . . their children—<i>A gloss</i>, MARTI.	7 ^e Amos 4:9. ^f Vine, Is. 5:2. ² Or, <i>broken</i>. ^g Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8. ³ Or, <i>down</i>. ^h Branches, John 15:5. ⁱ See "Colors," Job 3:5. 8 ^j Virgin, Deut. 22:14. ^k V. 3; Amos 8:10. ^l Sackcloth, 1 Ki. 20:31.

* JOEL THE PROPHET.—Son of Pethuel; Family unknown—Joel 1:1. A Prophet for Judah and Jerusalem—2:1, 15, 22, 31; 3:1, 15-19. A Prophet of Religious and Moral Reform—1:14; 2:12-17. A Prophet of Hopefulness—2:18-31; 3:15-19. Ministry undated, but at a Time of Plagues and Drought—1:4-12, 17-20; 2:1-10. A Prophet of Poetic Thought—1:2; 2:17; almost All Poetry. Style descriptive and scenic, almost dramatic—1:2-13; 2:3-11; 3:9-16.

BOOK OF JOEL.—Part First presents Calamities and a Call to Fasting, Prayer and Repentance—1:1-2:17.

Part Second, Material and Spiritual Blessings following Reformation—2:18-3:21.

The Calamities are: The Palmer-worm, Locust, Canker-worm, Caterpillar and Drought—1:4, 10-12, 17-20; 2:4-10, 23, 24.

The Blessings are: Rains, Fruits, Outpourings of the Holy Spirit and Overthrow of Cruel Enemies—2:20-25, 28, 29; 3:1-8, 14, 18-21.

Special Themes of the Book are: "The Day of Jehovah" as a Day of Terrible Judgments—1:15; 2:1, 2, 11, 31. Fasting and Self-denial, in the Face of Calamity—1:8, 14; 2:12, 15, 17. As Assembly for Prayer—1:14; 2:15, 16. The Merciful Character of Jehovah—2:12-14, 18-27. The Just Punishment of Nations hostile to Judah—3:1-13, 19.

Chief Doctrines: Judah's Calamities are a Call to Penitence and Service to Jehovah—1:14; 2:12-17. And Jehovah will turn with Blessings to those who turn to Him—2:12-14, 18-28.

† JAW.—Ps. 22:15. Jawbone of an Ass—Ju. 15:15, 16. Jaw-teeth of a Lion—Joel 1:6.

⁸
a Husband,
1 Cor. 7:16.
b See "Mar-
riage," Gen.
6:2.

⁹
c Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
d V. 13; ch.
2:14; Hos.
9:4.
e See "Tem-
ple," 1 Sam.
1:9.
f Priests, Ex.
28:1.
g Ch. 2:17.
h Ministers,
Acts 15:39.

¹⁰
i Field, Num.
20:17.
j Is. 24:4, 7.
k See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
l Grain, Gen.
42:33.
m Hos. 9:2.
n Or, *ashamed*.
o Oil, 1 Ki.
17:12.
p Languish,
Jer. 14:2.

¹¹
2 Or, *The hus-
bandmen are
confounded,
the vine-
dressers wail*.
p Jer. 14:4;
Amos 5:16.
q See "Agricul-
ture," Is.
28:24.
r Mourning,
John 11:35.
s Vine, Is. 5:2.
t See "Vine-
yards," 1 Ki.
21:16.
u Wheat, Ex.
9:32.
v Barley, Deut.
8:8.
w Harvest, Jer.
5:24.
x Is. 17:11; Jer.
9:12.

¹²
y Hab. 3:17, 18.
z Fig-tree,
Deut. 8:8.
a See "Fruit,"
Lev. 23:40.
b See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
d Is. 16:10;
24:11.
e Son, Gen.
31:19.
f Man, Gen.
2:7.

¹³
g V. 8; Jer. 4:8;
Ez. 7:18.
h Sackcloth,
1 Ki. 20:31.
i Jer. 9:10.
j Altar, Gen.
22:9.
k 1 Ki. 21:27.
l Night, Ps.
19:2.

m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Temple, 1 Sam. 1:9.
o Sanctifica-
tion, 1 Sam. 7:1.

^{a b} husband of her youth. ⁹
The ^{c d} meal-offering and the
drink-offering are cut off from
the ^e house of Jê-hô-vâh; the
^{f g} priests, Jê-hô-vâh's ^h minis-
ters, mourn. ¹⁰ The ⁱ field is
^{j k} laid waste, the land mourn-
eth; for the ^l grain is destroyed,
the ^m new wine is ¹ dried up, the
ⁿ oil ^o languisheth. ¹¹ ² Be ^p con-
founded, O ye ^q husbandmen,
^r wail, O ye ^{s t} vinedressers, for
the ^u wheat and for the ^v barley;
for the ^{w x} harvest of the field
is perished. ¹² The ^y vine is
¹ withered, and the ^z fig-tree
languisheth; the ^{a b} pomegran-
ate-tree, the ^b palm-tree also, and
the ^b apple-tree, even all the
trees of the field are withered:
for ^{c d} joy is ¹ withered away
from the ^e sons of ^f men.

¹³ ^g Gird yourselves with
^h sackcloth, and lament, ye
priests; ⁱ wail, ye ministers of
the ^j altar; come, ^k lie all ^l night
in sackcloth, ye ministers of
my ^m God: for the meal-offering
and the drink-offering are with-
holden from the ⁿ house of your
God. ¹⁴ ^{o p} Sanctify a ^q fast, call

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*). husband—be-
trothed, MARTI; lord, OR. V. 9. are—is,
R. house—Temple, MARTI. Jehovah's
—of the altar, SEPT. MARTI, NOW.
V. 10. grain—corn, R. dried up—spoiled,
MARTI, NOW. languisheth—withered,
MARTI, NOW. V. 11. Be . . . husband-
men—The husbandmen are confounded
(disappointed, NOW.; ashamed, HOR.),
MARTI, NOW. HOR. confounded—
ashamed, R. wail—howl, HOR. R. wail
. . . vinedressers—the vinedressers
lament (howl, HOR.), MARTI, NOW.
HOR. V. 12. withered—ashamed, HOR.;
spoiled, MARTI, NOW. languisheth—
withered, MARTI, NOW. is withered
away—has been ruined, disappeared from
men, NOW. V. 13. Gird . . . sackcloth—Put
on the mourning garment, NOW. with
sackcloth—in [mourning], MARTI; omit,
OR. wail—howl, R. come—Enter, MAR-
TI. lie all—spend the, OR. NOW.; Tarry
the, MARTI. sackcloth—mourning gar-
ment, NOW. my God—"God," SEPT.
MARTI. are—is, NOW. OR. withholden
—withdrawn, NOW. Vs. 13, 14. house—
temple, MARTI. V. 14. solemn—feast,
NOW. old men and—elders and, MARTI,
OR.; O elders, HOR. unto—into, NOW.
V. 15. destruction—violence, NOW. de-
struction . . . Almighty, overpowering from
the Overpowerer, DR. Almighty—Or, De-
structive; Heb. Shaddai. See on Is. 13:6.

n Temple, 1 Sam. 1:9. ¹⁴ o Sanctifica-
tion, 1 Sam. 7:1. p Ch. 2:15, 16. q Fasting, 1 Sam. 7:6.

a ^r solemn assembly, gather the
^{s t u v} old men and all the inhabit-
ants of the ^v land unto the house
of Jê-hô-vâh your God, and
^{w x y} cry unto Jê-hô-vâh.

¹⁵ ^z Alas for the ^a day! for the
^{b c d} day of Jê-hô-vâh is at
^e hand, and as ^{f g h} destruction
from ⁴ the Almighty shall it
come. ¹⁶ Is not the ^{i j k} food
cut off before our ^l eyes, *yea*,
^m joy and ⁿ gladness from the
house of our God? ¹⁷ The
^{o p q} seeds ⁵ rot under their clods;
the garners are laid desolate, the
^r barns are broken down; for the
grain is ¹ withered. ¹⁸ How do
the ^{s t u} beasts ^v groan! the herds
of ^w cattle are perplexed, because
they have no ^x pasture; *yea*, the
^y flocks of ^z sheep ⁶ are made deso-
late. ¹⁹ O Jê-hô-vâh, to ^a thee
do I cry; for the ^{b c} fire hath de-
voured the ⁷ pastures of the
^d wilderness, and the flame hath
burned all the ^e trees of the field.
²⁰ *Yea*, the beasts of the field
ⁱ pant unto thee; for the ^{g h i} water
brooks are ^j dried up, and the
fire hath devoured the ⁷ pastures
of the wilderness.

Var.—Mighty One, MARTI; All-powerful,
OR. NOW. shall it come—comes he,
NOW. V. 16. food—meat, R. V. 17. seeds
rot—Or, seed is shrivelled up, *Wü.* rot—
shrivelled, MARTI, OR. clods—hoes,
SMI. barns—granaries, MARTI, OR.
broken down—fallen in, NOW. for
—because, NOW. grain—corn, NOW.
R. V. 18. How . . . groan—what
shall we store in them. SEPT. MAR-
TI, WE. SMI. NOW.; How do the
cattle sob, HOR. pasture—Add, any-
where, MARTI. are perplexed—Rather,
press themselves, HOR. sheep—small
cattle, NOW. are made desolate—Or,
suffer punishment, *Ge. Ew. Ke. Pu. R. marg.*; must pay the penalty, OR.; bear
the guilt, HOR.; perish, MARTI; are
'alarmed,' NOW. V. 19. wilderness—i.e.
prairie (so ch. 2:2.). *Var.*; plain, MARTI,
OR.; meadow, NOW. burned—set on
fire, NOW. V. 20. *Yea*—Even, MARTI,
OR.; Also, NOW. wilderness—plain,
MARTI, OR.; meadow, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 11. for the wheat . . .
barley—A gloss, NOW. V. 12. Pome-
granate—A gloss, NOW. and the apple
tree . . . field—A gloss, NOW. are—
are (is), NOW. V. 14. old men and—
A gloss, MARTI, NOW. WE. V. 17. The
. . . clods—The oxen leap upon their
stalls, *Me. (after Sept.)*; . . NOW.

d Wilderness, Ex. 3:1. e Trees, Mt. 7:17.
Ps. 104:21; 147:9. g Water, Ps. 95:5. h See "Rivers," Is.
32:2. i 1 Ki. 17:7; 18:5. j See "Drought," Jer. 14:1.

r See "Feasts,"
Num. 29:39.
s See "Old
Age," Titus
2:3.
t See v. 2.
u See "Elders of
Israel," Ezra
5:5.
3 Or, *elders*.
v Land, Gen.
23:15.
w Cry, Lu. 18:7.
x Jonah 3:8.
y See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.

¹⁵
z Jer. 30:7;
Amos 5:16.
a Day, Lev.
25:8.
b See "Visita-
tion," Jer.
48:44.
c See "The
Judgment,"
II Pet. 2:4.
d Ch. 2:1, 11, 31.
e See "Hand,"
Gen. 16:12.
f Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
g Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
h Is. 13:6; Ez.
7:2-12.
4 Heb. *Shaddai*.

¹⁶
i Food, Gen. 9:3.
j See "Fam-
ine," II Sam.
21:1.
k Is. 3:7; Amos
4:6, 7.
l Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
m Deut. 12:6, 7;
Ps. 43:4.
n Gladness, Is.
51:3.

¹⁷
o See "Agricul-
ture," Is.
28:24.
p Seed, Deut.
22:9.
q Is. 17:10, 11.
5 Or, *shrivel*.
r Barn, Pr.
3:10.

¹⁸
s Beasts, Rev.
15:2.
t See "Anim-
als," Gen.
2:20.
u 1 Ki. 18:5;
Jer. 12:4;
14:5, 6; Hos.
4:3.
v Groaning, Ps.
22:1.
w Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
x Pasture,
Amos 1:2.
y Flocks, Lu.
12:32.
z Sheep, Deut.
14:4.

Or, *suffer
punishment*.

¹⁹
a Ps. 50:15;
Mic. 7:7.
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
c Jer. 9:10;
Amos 7:4.
7 Or, *folds*.

20 f V. 18;
See "Rivers," Is.
32:2.

¹
 a V. 15; Zeph. 1:16.
 b Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
 c Zion, Is. 52:1.
 d See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
 e Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
 f Land, Gen. 23:15.
 g See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
 h Vs. 11, 31; ch. 1:15; 3:14.
 i Day, Lev. 25:8.
 j Visitation, Jer. 48:48.
 k Hand, Gen. 16:12.

²
 l Darkness, Job 38:9.
 m Vs. 10, 31; Zeph. 1:15.
 n See "Meteorology," Gen. 37:29.
 o See "Morning," Ps. 65:8.
 p Vs. 11, 25; ch. 1:6.
 q See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 r See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:20.
 s Ch. 1:2; Lam. 1:12; Dan. 9:12; 12:1.
 t Years, Lev. 25:8.

³
 u Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 v See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 w Ps. 97:3; Is. 9:18, 19.
 x Is. 51:3; Ez. 36:35.
 y Garden, Deut. 11:10.
 z Eden, Gen. 3:23.
 a Ex. 10:5, 15; Ps. 105:34, 35.
 b Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

⁴
 c Rev. 9:7.
 d Horses, Jer. 50:11.
 e Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
 f Or, war-horses.

⁵
 f Rev. 9:9.
 g Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
 h Is. 5:24; 30:30.
 i See "Grass," Gen. 37:2.
 j See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 k See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.

⁶
 l Anguish, John 16:21.
 m Is. 13:8; Nah. 2:10.
 n Face, Is. 6:2.
 o Jer. 30:6.

2 ^a Blow ye the ^b trumpet in ^c Zi^oñ, and sound an alarm in my ^d holy ^e mountain; let all the inhabitants of the ^f land ^g tremble: for the ^h ⁱ day of Jê-hô^ovâh cometh, for it is nigh at ^k hand; 2 a day of ^l ^m darkness and gloominess, a day of ⁿ clouds and thick darkness, as the ^o dawn spread upon the mountains; a ^p ^q ^r great people and a strong; there hath ^s not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after them, even to the ^t years of many generations. 3 A ^u ^v ^w fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is ^x as the ^y garden of ^z Eden before them, and behind them a ^a desolate ^b wilderness; yea, and none hath escaped them.

4 The ^c appearance of him is as the appearance of ^d horses; and as ^e ^f horsemen, so do they run. 5 Like the ^g noise of ^h chariots on the tops of the mountains do they leap, like the noise of a ⁱ flame of fire that devoureth the ^j stubble, as a strong people set in ^k ^l battle array. 6 At their presence the peoples are in ^m anguish; all ⁿ ^o faces are

Var. Rend.—Chap. 2.—V. 1. in (twice)—on, NOW. let—that, MARTI. V. 2. clouds—cloud-gathering, OR. thick darkness—cloud-heaps, MARTI; cloud-night, OR.; clouds (collectively), NOW. spread—lies spread, NOW. Vs. 2, 5. strong—numerous, MARTI, NOW. V. 2. even—from eternity, MARTI; from the beginning, NOW. the like—its like, NOW. neither—and not again, NOW. any . . . them—he after him, NOW. many—farthest, NOW. V. 3. A—The, NOW. devoureth—devoured, NOW. them (three times)—him, NOW. is—was, NOW. wilderness—plain, MARTI. none—nothing, HOR. none . . . them—a rest hath it not left, NOW. V. 4. The . . . them—its appearance, NOW. is—was, NOW. horsemen—war-horses, OR. HOR.; horses, MARTI, NOW. V. 5. Like the noise of—Clattering like, MARTI, OR. NOW. chariots—war-chariots, NOW. on—over, MARTI, OR. NOW. like . . . a—crackling as, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 6. At their presence—Before him, NOW. are in anguish—tremble, MARTI, OR. NOW. are waxed pale—withdraw their colour, *Ge. Hi. Ke. Wü. Or.*; or, gather a flush, *Ew.*; are flushed, MARTI; are become dark red, NOW. V. 7. mighty men—heroes, MARTI, OR. NOW. men of war—trained soldiers, MARTI. they march . . . ways—each goes his way, NOW. break—*Lit.* entangle, *Var.*; confuse, OR. MARTI;

waxed pale. 7 ^p ^q They run like ^r mighty men; they climb the ^s wall like men of war; and they ^t march every one on his ways, and they break not their ranks. 8 Neither doth one thrust another; they march every one in his ^u path; and ^v they burst through the ^w weapons, and ^x break not off *their course*. 9 They leap upon the ^y city; they run upon the wall; they climb up into the ^z houses; they ^a enter in at the ^b windows like a ^c thief. 10 The ^d earth ^e quaketh before them; the ^f heavens tremble; the ^g sun and the moon are darkened, and the stars withdraw their shining. 11 And Jê-hô^ovâh ^h uttereth his ⁱ voice before ^j his army; for his camp is very great; for he is ^k strong that executeth his ^l word; for the ^m day of Jê-hô^ovâh is great and very terrible; and ⁿ who can abide it?

12 Yet even now, ^o saith Jê-hô^ovâh, ^p ^q turn ye unto me with all your ^r heart, and with ^s ^t fasting, and with weeping, and with ^u mourning; 13 and rend your ^v heart, and ^w ^x not your garments, and turn unto Jê-hô^ovâh your God; for he is ^y ^z gracious and merciful, slow to ^a anger,

entangle, NOW. ranks—paths, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 8. Neither—not, NOW. they . . . one—like men they march every one, OR.; each one goes, NOW. march—Add, straight forward, MARTI. in—Omit, NOW. his—his own, OR. burst . . . weapons—*So Ge. Hi. Ke.*; fall about (behind, OR.) the weapons, *Ew.* OR.; burst through the lances, NOW. break . . . course—*So Hi. Ew. Wü.*; are not (shall not be, *Ge.*) wounded, *Ge. Or.*; without abating, NOW. V. 9. leap upon—attack, MARTI; hasten into, OR. NOW. V. 10. quaketh—quaked, MARTI, NOW. tremble—trembled, MARTI, NOW. sway, OR. are—were, MARTI; became, NOW. darkened—black, OR. withdraw—lost, MARTI. V. 11. uttereth—resounded, MARTI; resounds, OR. uttereth his voice—hath thundered, NOW. voice—thunder, MARTI; peal, OR. camp—army, MARTI, OR. NOW. he . . . executeth—numerous the executors of, NOW. strong—numerous, MARTI. word—command, MARTI. V. 12. Yet even now—And now, NOW. mourning—*Lit.* smiting (of the breast), *Var.*; lamenting, NOW. V. 13. merciful—full of compassion, R. slow to anger—longsuffering, NOW.

⁷
 p See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
 q See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
 r Is. 5:26, 27.
 s Wall, Jer. 51:58.
 t Pr. 30:27.

⁸
 u Path, Is. 40:14.
 v Or, when they fall around the weapons, they &c.
 w Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
 x Or, are not wounded.

⁹
 w City, Gen. 4:17.
 x Ex. 10:6.
 y House, Deut. 24:10.
 z Jer. 9:21.
 a Windows, I Sam. 19:12.
 b See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.

¹⁰
 c Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 d Ch. 3:16; Ps. 18:7; Nah. 1:5.
 e Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
 f Sun, Moon and Stars, Ps. 136:8, 9.
 g V. 31; ch. 3:15; Is. 13:10; 34:4; Jer. 4:23; Ez. 32:7.

¹¹
 h Ch. 3:16; Ps. 46:6; Is. 13:4.
 i Voice of God, Gen. 27:22.
 j See vs. 2, 25.
 k Jer. 50:34; Rev. 18:8.
 l Word of God, John 6:63.
 m Vs. 1, 31; ch. 1:15; 3:14.
 n Ez. 22:14.

¹²
 o See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 p See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
 q Deut. 4:29; Ez. 33:11.
 r Heart, Acts 15:9.
 s Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
 t Dan. 9:3.
 u Mourning, John 11:35.

¹³
 v Ps. 51:17; Is. 57:15.
 w Clothes rent, Job 31:29.
 x Jer. 41:5.
 y Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 z See "Grace of God," John 1:17.
 a Anger, Pr. 15:1.

1660

24

- a Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
b Wine, Lev. 10:9.
c Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

25

- d Restoration of Judah, 1 Ki. 12:23.
e Years, Lev. 25:8.
f See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
g Vs. 2-11; ch. 1:4-7.

26

- h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
i Deut. 11:15; Is. 62:9.
j Praise, Ju. 5:3.
k Name, Acts 16:18.
l Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Ps. 126:2, 3; Is. 25:1.
n Israel the Chosen People, See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
o Is. 45:17; 49:23.
p Sabbath, Phil. 3:19.

27

- q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
r Ch. 3:17, 21.
s Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
t Is. 45:5, 6.

28

- * Ch. 3:1 in Heb.
u Acts 2:17-21.
v See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
w See "Foreknowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.
x See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
y Is. 40:5; 49:6.
z Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
a Son, Gen. 21:19.
b Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
c See "Old Age," Titus 2:3.
d Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
e Young Men, I John 2:14.
f Visions, Num. 12:6.

29 g Servants, Ex. 21:2. h I Cor. 12:13. i Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22. j Lu. 21:11, 25, 26; Acts 2:19. k Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22. l Heavens, Deut. 26:15. m Earth, Gen. 2:1. n Blood, Lev. 17:11. o Fire, Lev. 10:2. p Pillars, Num. 3:36.

shall be full of ^a wheat, and the vats shall overflow with new ^b wine and ^c oil. 25 And ^d I will restore to you the ^e years that the ^f locust hath eaten, the ^g canker-worm, and the ^h caterpillar, and the ⁱ palmer-worm, my great army which I sent among you. 26 And ye shall ^j eat in plenty and be satisfied, and shall ^k praise the ^l name of Jê-hô-vâh your God, that hath ^m dealt wondrously with you; and ⁿ my people shall never be ^o put to ^p shame. 27 And ye shall ^q know that I am in the midst of ^r Îs-râ-ël, and that I am Jê-hô-vâh your God, and there is ^s none else; and my people shall never be put to shame.

* 28 ^t And it shall come to pass afterward, that ^u I will pour out my ^v Spirit upon ^w all ^x flesh; and your ^a sons and your ^b daughters shall ^v prophesy, your ^c old men shall ^d dream dreams, your ^e young men shall see ^f visions: 29 and also upon the ^g servants and upon the ^h handmaids in those days will I pour out my Spirit. 30 And I will ⁱ show ^k wonders in the ^l heavens and in the ^m earth: ⁿ blood, and ^o fire, and ^p pillars of

Var. Rend.—V. 24. wheat—grain, OR.; corn, NOW. V. 25. locust—hay-horse, OR. hath eaten—devoured, NOW. canker-worm—devourer, MARTI, NOW.; lickor, OR.; caterpillar—peeler, MARTI; grinder, or, cutter (*a beetle*), NOW.; grinder, OR. palmer-worm—gnawer, MARTI; sword-er, OR.; sabre-er, NOW. V. 26. in plenty—*Omit*, NOW. Vs. 26, 27. put to shame—ashamed, R. V. 27. and that I am—*Omit*, NOW. V. 28. And... afterward—thereafter, NOW. afterward—some time afterward, MARTI. upon—over, NOW. all flesh—everybody, MARTI. dream—have, NOW. V. 29. upon—over, NOW. servants—slaves, MARTI. handmaids—bond-maids, MARTI; maids, NOW. V. 30. wonders—signs, MARTI, NOW.; marvel-signs, OR. V. 32. And... that—But, MARTI. And every one who, NOW. those that escape—a sparing, NOW.; deliverance, MARTI. those—they, Var. remnant—escaped ones, MAR-

^q smoke. 31 The ^r sun shall be turned into ^t darkness, and the ^u moon into ^v blood, before the ^w great and terrible day of Jê-hô-vâh cometh. 32 And it shall come to pass, that ^y whosoever shall ^z call on the name of Jê-hô-vâh shall be ^a delivered; for in ^b mount ^c Zi-ôn and in Jê-ru-sâ-lêm there shall be those that ^d escape, as Jê-hô-vâh hath said, and ^e among the ^f remnant those whom Jê-hô-vâh doth call.

* 3 For, behold, in those ^g days, and in that time, when ^h I shall ⁱ bring back the ^j captivity of Jû-dâh and ^k Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, 2 I will ^l gather all ^m nations, and will bring them down into the ⁿ valley of ^p Jê-hôsh-â-phât; and I will ^q execute ^r judgment upon them there for my people and for my ^s heritage Îs-râ-ël, whom they have ^t scattered among the nations: and they have ^u parted my ^v land, 3 and have ^w cast lots for my people, and have ^x given a boy for a ^a harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they may ^b drink. 4 Yea, and what are ye to me, O ^c Tyre, and ^d Si-dôn, and all the regions of ^e Phî-lis-tî-à?

TI. OR. NOW.; fugitives, *DeW. Ew. Wm. Ke.* those... call—(shall be those) whom the Lord shall call, *De W. Ew. Wm. Ke.*; whom Yahweh calls, NOW.; him whom Yahweh will call, OR. Chap. 3.—V. 1. bring... captivity—turn the lot, MARTI. bring back—bring again, R.; turn, NOW. V. 2. Jehoshaphat—*i.e.* the Lord hath judged, *Var. I.*—Then I, NOW. and I will—to, MARTI. execute judgment upon—plead with, R.; enter into judgment with, HOR. nations—heathen, MARTI, OR. NOW. parted—parcellled out, MARTI. V. 3. for—for [the members of], MARTI. a boy—the boys, NOW. that... drink—and spent it in drink, MARTI; and caroused, OR.; and drank it, NOW. V. 4. are—seek, MARTI; would, OR. NOW. to—by, MARTI; against, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 26. and my... shame—A gloss, MARTI, NOW.

s See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3. t Jer. 50:17; Ez. 34:6. u Ez. 35:10; 36:1-5. v Land, Gen. 23:15. w Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7. x Ob. 11; Nah. 3:10. y Amos 2:6. z See "Children," Gen. 3:16. a Harlot, Pr. 2:16. b Drink, Hos. 4:18. c Tyre, Hos. 9:13. d Amos 1:9, 10; Zech. 9:2-4. e Sidon, Is. 23:12. f See "Philistines," I Chr. 1:12. g Amos 1:6-8; Zech. 9:5-7.

q Smoke, Ju. 20:40.

31

- r Sun, Ps. 136:8.
s V. 10; ch. 10:34; Is. 13:9, 10:34; I Ki. 24:29; Mt. 13:24; Acts 2:20.
t Darkness, Job 38:9.
u Moon, Ps. 136:9.
v Blood, Lev. 17:11.
w Zeph. 1:14-16; Mal. 4:1, 5.
x See "Destruction of Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.

32

- y Jer. 33:3; Acts 2:21; Rom. 10:13.
z Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
a Salvation, Acts 2:40.
b See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
c Zion, Is. 52:1.
d Is. 4:2; Ob. 17.
e Or, in the remnant whom &c.
f Remnant, Is. 1:9.

1

- * Ch. 4:1 in Heb.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Jer. 16:15.
2 Or, return to.
i "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
j See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
k Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

2

- l Is. 66:18; Mic. 4:12.
m Nations, Gen. 10:32.
n Valley, Josh. 8:13.
o Vs. 12, 14.
p Jehoshaphat, I Chr. 17:1.
q Is. 66:16; Jer. 25:31.
r Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

4
1 Or, will ye repay a deed of mine, or will ye do ought unto me?
a Ez. 25:12-17.
b See "Reward," Rev. 2:10.
c Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
d Is. 34:8; 59:18.
2 Or, deed.
e Head, Pr. 20:29.
5
f II Ki. 12:18; II Chr. 21:16, 17.
g Silver, Job 22:25.
h Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
i Temples, I Sam. 1:9.
j See "Treasures," I Chr. 27:25.
6
k See "Bondage," John 8:33.
l Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
m V. 3; Ez. 27:13.
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o Greece, Dan. 10:20.
7
p Zech. 9:13.
q I Sam. 15:33.
8
r Is. 14:2; 60:14.
s Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
u See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
v Sheba, Gen. 10:7.
w Nations, Gen. 10:32.
9
x Jer. 51:27, 28.
y Jer. 6:4; Mic. 3:5 (& margins).
z Heb. sanctify.
3 War, Josh. 22:12.
a Is. 8:9, 10; Jer. 46:3, 4; Zech. 14:2, 3.
b See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
10
c Is. 2:4; Mic. 4:3.
d See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
e Sword, Ju. 7:20.
f Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.
11
g Ez. 38:15, 16; Zeph. 3:8.
4 Or, Assemble yourselves.

¹ will ye ^a render me a ^b recompense? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily will I ^{c d} return your ² recompense upon your own ^e head. 5 Forasmuch as ye have ^f taken my ^g silver and my ^h gold, and have carried into your ⁱ temples my goodly ^j precious things, 6 and have ^k sold the ^{l m} children of Jū'dāh and the children of Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto the ⁿ sons of the ^o Grē'cians, that ye may remove them far from their border; 7 behold, I will ^p stir them up out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will ^q return your ^b recompense upon your own head; 8 and I will sell ^r your sons and your ^s daughters into the ^{t u} hand of the children of Jū'dāh, and they shall sell them to the men of ^v Shē'bā, to a ^w nation far off: for Jē-hō-vāh hath spoken it.

9 Proclaim ye this among the nations; ^{y z} prepare ^a war; ^a stir up the mighty men; let all the ^b men of war draw near, let them come up. 10 ^c Beat your ^d plowshares into ^e swords, and your ^d pruning-hooks into ^f spears: let the weak say, I am strong. 11 ^{g h} Haste ye, and come, all ye nations round about, and gather

Var. Read.—V. 4 (*cont.*). render me a recompense—requite me a deed, NOW.; add, [for deeds done you], MARTI, OR. return—own—bring your deed upon your, NOW. return—let fall back, MARTI, OR. V. 5. Forasmuch as ye—ye who, NOW. temples—palaces, MARTI, NOW. goodly—best, OR.; most precious, MARTI. precious things—jewels, MARTI, OR. NOW. precious—pleasant, R. V. 6. and . . . Jerusalem—the children also— . . . Jerusalem have ye sold, R. sons of the Grecians—Heb. children of the Javanim, *Var.*; Javans, OR.; sons of Javan, NOW. that ye may—to, MARTI, border—homeland, MARTI; land, NOW. V. 7. return your recompense—bring your doing, NOW. return—let fall back, MARTI, OR. V. 8. to the men of Sheba—into 'captivity,' NOW. V. 9. Proclaim ye this—Let the proclamation go forth, MARTI. prepare—*Lit.* consecrate, *Var.*; sanctify, a NOW. stir—wake, OR. NOW. mighty men—heroes, OR. NOW.; warriors, MARTI. let (*last*)—[and] let, MARTI, OR. V. 10. Beat—forge, NOW.; forge over, OR. pruning-hooks—vine-knives, NOW. strong—a hero, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 11. Haste—Awake, MARTI; 'Up,' NOW. nations—heathen-nations, OR. mighty ones—

yourselves together: thither cause thy ^h mighty ones to come down, O Jē-hō-vāh. 12 Let the nations bestir themselves, and come up to the valley of ⁵ Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt; for there will I sit to ^{i j} judge all the nations round about. 13 Put ye in the ^k sickle; for the ^l harvest is ripe: come, ⁷ tread ye; for the ^{m n} winepress is full, the vats overflow; for their ^{o p q} wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the ^s valley of decision! for the ^{t u} day of Jē-hō-vāh is near in the valley of decision. 15 The ^{v w} sun and the moon are ^x darkened, and the stars withdraw their shining. 16 And ^y Jē-hō-vāh will ^{z a} roar from ^b Zī'ōn, and ^c utter ^d his voice from ^e Je-ru'sā-lēm; and the ^{f g} heavens and the ^h earth shall shake: but Jē-hō-vāh will be a ^{i j} refuge unto his people, and a stronghold to the children of ^k Īs'rā-ēl. 17 So shall ye ^{l m} know that I am Jē-hō-vāh your God, dwelling in Zī'ōn my ^{n o} holy ^p mountain: then shall Jē-ru'sā-lēm be ^q holy, and there shall no ^{r s} strangers pass through her any more.

18 And ^t it shall come to pass in that day, that the ^u mountains warriors (= angels), MARTI; heroes, NOW. V. 12. nations—heathen, OR. Jehoshaphat—i.e. the Lord hath judged, *Var.* sit—throne, NOW. V. 13. harvest—grain-harvest, NOW. V. 14. Multitudes, multitudes—heap upon heap, MARTI; Unending swarms of people, NOW.; Multitude upon multitudes, OR. decision—strict decision (Is. 10:22), *Var.*; threshing sledge, OR. V. 15. are darkened—have darkened themselves, MARTI; darkened, NOW.; become dark, OR. withdraw—have lost, MARTI. shining—brilliance, MARTI, OR. V. 16. will roar—roars, MARTI, OR. NOW. utter—utters, MARTI, OR. NOW. and (*second*)—so that, MARTI, OR.; that, NOW. shall—*Omit*, MARTI, OR. NOW. will be—is, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 17. So—and, MARTI, OR. NOW. know—experience, MARTI; perceive, OR. NOW. dwelling—(I, MARTI, OR.) who dwells, MARTI, OR. NOW. in—upon, NOW. then shall—and, MARTI, OR. NOW. holy—a sanctuary, MARTI; sanctuary, OR.; that may not be touched, NOW. and . . . more—so that barbarians may not go through it further, NOW. V. 18. it . . . in—then on, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 11. thither . . . Jehovah—A gloss, MARTI.

h Is. 13:3.
12
5 That is, Jehovah judgeth.
i God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
j Ps. 7:6; 98:9; Is. 3:13.
13
k Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
l Jer. 51:33; Hos. 6:11.
6 Or, vintage.
7 Or, get you down.
m See "Wine," Lev. 10:9.
n Is. 63:3; Lam. 1:15.
o See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
p See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
q Gen. 18:20.
14
r Is. 34:2-8.
s Valley, Josh. 8:13.
t Day, Lev. 25:8.
u Ch. 1:15; 2:1, 11, 31.
15
v Sun, Moon and Stars, Ps. 136:8, 9.
w Ch. 2:10, 31.
x Darkness, Job 38:9.
16
y God, Gen. 1:1.
z Roaring, Jer. 25:30.
a Hos. 11:10; Amos 1:2.
b Zion, Is. 52:1.
c Ch. 2:11.
d Voice of God, Jer. 27:22.
e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
f Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
g Ch. 2:10; Ez. 38:19; Hag. 2:6.
h Earth, Gen. 2:1.
i Refuge, Heb. 6:18.
j Ps. 61:3; Is. 33:16; Jer. 17:17.
k Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
17
l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
m V. 21; ch. 2:27.
n Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
o Is. 11:9; 56:7; Ez. 20:40.
p Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
q Is. 4:3; Ob. 17.
r See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
s Is. 52:1; Nah. 1:15.
18
t See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
u Amos 9:13.

18
 a Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 b Hills, Ps. 2:6.
 c Milk, Ex. 23:19.
 d Is. 30:25; 35:6.
 e See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
 f Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 g Waters, Ps. 95:5.
 h Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
 i Ez. 47:1-12.
 j See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
 1 That is, the valley of acacias.
 k Valley, Josh. 8:13. **19** l Egypt, Gen. 12:10. m See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14. n Edom, Num. 20:18. o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1. p Violence, Hab. 1:3.

shall drop down sweet ^a wine, and the ^b hills shall flow with ^c milk, and all the ^d brooks of ^e Jū'dāh shall flow with ^f waters; and a ^h fountain shall come forth from the ⁱ house of Jē-hō'vāh, and shall ^j water ^k the valley of * Shīt'tīm. 19 ^l m Ē'gypt shall be a desolation, and ⁿ Ē'dōm shall be a desolate ^o wilderness, for the ^p violence

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*). brooks—channels, *Var.* valley—torrent-valley, *Var.* valley of Shittim—Acacia vale, MARTI.

* SHITTIM: City of.—Israel abode in—Num. 25:1. Two Men sent from, as Spies—Josh. 2:1. Children of Israel removed from—Josh. 3:1; Mic. 6:5.
 Valley of.—Joel 3:18.

done to the children of Jū'dāh, because they have ^r shed ^s innocent ^t blood in their ^u land. 20 But Jū'dāh shall ^v abide for ever, and ^w Jē-ry'zā-lēm from generation to generation. 21 And I will ^x ^y ^z cleanse their blood, that I have not cleansed: for Jē-hō'vāh ^a dwelleth in ^a Zi'ōn.

OR. V. 19. desolation—desert, MARTI. OR. wilderness—plain, MARTI. OR. violence—wickedness, MARTI. OR. NOW. done to—on, NOW. V. 20. abide—be inhabited, *Var.* MARTI. V. 21. cleanse—purge (*viz.* by punishment), *Var.*; avenge, MARTI. NOW. HOR.; consider cleansed. OR. cleansed—See *cleanse*. for—and, NOW. dwelleth—remains dwelling, MARTI. in—upon the, MARTI. NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 19. because . . . land—A gloss, MARTI. V. 21. And . . . cleansed—A gloss, MARTI.

q Ob. 10.
 r See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
 s See "Innocence," Dan. 6:22.
 t Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 u Land, Gen. 23:15.

20

v Ez. 37:25;
 Amos 9:15.
 2 Or, be inhabited.
 w Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

21

x See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 y Is. 4:4; Ez. 36:25.
 3 Or, hold as innocent.
 z See v. 17.
 a Zion, Is. 52:1

THE BOOK OF Ā-MŌS

1: 1

GOD'S JUDGMENTS ON NEIGHBORING NATIONS

1: 5

^a See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
^b Words, Pr.
15:23.
^c See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
^d Ch. 7:14.
^e Tekoa,
II Sam. 14:2.
^f See "Inspi-
ration of
Prophets,"
II Ki. 17:13.
^g See "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
^h Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
ⁱ Day, Lev.
25:8.
^j Uzziah, I Chr.
6:24.
^k II Ki. 15:1-7
(marg.);
II Chr. 26:1-
23; Is. 1:1;
Hos. 1:1.
Kings of Is-
rael and Ju-
dah, I Ki.
11:11.
^m King, Deut.
17:15.
ⁿ Kingdom of
Judah, I Ki.
12:23.
^o Jeroboam,
I Ki. 11:31.
^p Son, Gen.
21:19.
^q Joash, II Ki.
13:10.
^r Year, Lev.
25:8.
^s See "Earth,"
Gen. 2:1.
^t Zech. 14:5.

1 ^a The ^b words of * Ā-l-mōs,
who was among the ^c d herds-
men of ^e Tē-kō-ā, which he ^f saw
concerning ^g Īs-rā-ēl in the ⁱ days
of ^k Ū-zī-āh ^m king of ⁿ Jū-dāh,
and in the days of ^o Jēr-ō-
bō-āh the ^p son of ^q Jō-āsh king
of Īs-rā-ēl, two ^r years before the
^s earthquake.

2 And he said, ^u Jē-hō-ṽāh will
roar from ^v Zī-on, and utter his
^w voice from ^x Jē-ru-ṣā-lēm; and
the [†] 1 pastures of the ^y shep-
herds shall ^z mourn, and the
^a top of ^b c Ē-ār-mēl shall wither.

3 Thus saith Jē-hō-ṽāh: ^d For
Var. Rend. — Chap. 1. — V. 1. was —
had been, HAR. herdsmen—shepherds,
HAR. V. 2. will roar—roars, OR. GÜ.
NOW. HAR. utter—utters, GÜ. OR.
NOW. HAR. and (second)—that, GÜ.;
then, OR. NOW.; omit, HAR. shall
mourn—wither, GÜ. OR.; mourn, HAR.
NOW. shall wither—dry up, GÜ. OR.
V. 3. saith—has said, HAR. Vs. 3, 6, 9,
11, 13. transgressions—deeds of shame,
GÜ.; outrages, MARTI. NOW.; mis-
deeds, OR. V. 3. turn . . . thereof—revoke
it, HAR. threshing instruments—iron
sledges, NOW. threshing—the threshing,
OR. instruments—sledges with iron
knives, GÜ.; roller, OR.; wagons, MAR-
TI. V. 4. But—So, OR.; therefore, NOW.

^u 2 u Is. 42:13; Jer. 25:30; Joel 3:16. ^v Zion,
Is. 52:1. ^w Voice, Gen. 27:22. ^x Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. ^y 1 Or.
habitations. ^y Shepherds, Ps. 23:1. ^z Mourning, John 11:35.
a Ch. 9:3. ^b See "Mountains," Gen. 3:12. ^c Carmel, I Sam.
15:12. ³ d Vs. 6, 9, 11, 13; ch. 2:1, 4, 6.

* AMOS THE PROPHET.—Probably a Man of Judah, as his
Home was Tekoa—Amos 1:1. A Herdsman—1:7, 14. A
Cultivator of Sycomore Trees—7:14; and not of a Prophetic
Family—7:14, 15. Call direct from God—7:15. Felt con-
strained to prophesy—3:8. Prophesied mainly for Israel—
1:1, 2; 2:6; 3:13; 4:1, 5, 12; 5:1, 4, 7; 8, 9; 8:2; 9:7. Inciden-
tally of Judah—2:4, 5; 3:1; 9:11.

Time.—"Two Years before the Earthquake," in Days of
Uzziah and Jeroboam II—1:1; Zech. 14:5; cf. Jos. Ant. ix:3:4.
Accused of Treason and ordered away by the Priest Ama-
ziah—7:10-13.

Amos related his Commission and pronounced a Judgment
on Amaziah—7:14-17.

BOOK OF AMOS.—Contents: Introduction, Sins of Other
Nations, then of Israel—Chaps. 1-2. Addresses—Chaps. 3-6.
Visions—7:1-9:10. Conclusion, a Messianic Prophecy—
9:11-15.

Style: Bold, Vivid, Direct, Authoritative, especially Chaps.
3-6. Sometimes Poetic—2:13-16; 5:2; and parts of Chaps. 1
and 4 are poetic in the Original, sometimes broken by Sudden

three ^e transgressions of ^f Dā-
mās-ēūs, yea, for four, I will
^h not ² turn away ³ the ⁱ punish-
ment thereof; because they
have threshed ^k Ġil-ē-ād with
^m threshing instruments of ⁿ iron.

4 But I will send a ^o fire into
the house of ^q Hāz-ā-ēl, and it
shall ^r devour the ^s palaces of
^t Bēn-hā-dād. 5 And I will
^u break the bar of Dā-mās-ēūs,
and cut off ⁴ the inhabitant from
the ^v valley of ^w 5 Ā-ṽēn, and him
that holdeth the ^x sceptre from
⁶ the house of ^y Eden; and the
people of ^z Sūr-ā shall go into

Vs. 4, 7, 10, and it shall—that it, NOW.
V. 4. palaces—castles, GÜ.; pompous
buildings, MARTI. V. 5. bar—bars, HAR.
valley of Aven—Biq' at Aven, MARTI.
NOW. Aven—i.e. Vanity or Idols (prob-
ably alluding to the sun-worship of Baal-
bek), Var.; Sin, OR. him . . . sceptre—
the sceptre holder, HAR. NOW. the
house of—Beth-, GÜ. MARTI. NOW.
HAR. Eden—i.e. Pleasure, Var.; Pleas-
ure, OR. people of Syria—the Arameans,
GÜ. Syria—Aram, MARTI, OR. HAR.
NOW.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 5. Aven—On.
Sept. Ev. (pts.), supposing 'On' to have
been the proper name of the Syrian Heliop-
olis, as it was of the Heliopolis in Egypt,
Ch. 41:45, Var.

5 That is, Vanity. ^x Sceptre, Esth. 5:2.
^y Eden, Gen. 3:23. ^z Syria, Gen. 25:20.

Changes—3:3, 9; 4:4; 8:4; 9:5; and Parentheses—5:10, 13, 15;
7:10-17; 9:5, 6.

Historical Allusions: To Cruelties of Damascus, Gaza,
Tyre, Edom, Moab, Israel—1:3, 6, 9, 13; 2:16, 17; 3:9-11.
To Defections of Judah—2:4. To Famines, Blights, Plagues
and Pestilences in Israel—4:6-13. To Corrupting of Prophets
and Nazirites—2:11, 12. To Exodus from Egypt—3:1; 9:7.
And Migrations of Philistines and Syrians—9:7. To the
Wandering in the Wilderness and Conquest of Amorites—
2:10. And to the Sin of Idolatry at Bethel and Gilgal—3:14;
4:4; 5:5.

Leading Ideas: Persistent Transgression will bring Swift
Punishment—1:3; 3:1; 3:13-15; 4:1-13. Israel as well as
Other Nations will be judged for Sin—1:3; 3:1; 3:9-12, 14, 15;
5:7, 11; 6:3-7. The Worship of Jehovah through Idols will
not avail—4:4; 5:22-27; cf. I Ki. 12:28-33; 13:33, 34. Je-
hovah is the God of Nature and able for Any Task—4:7, 9,
13; 5:8; 7:4; 8:9; 9:5, 6. Yet God is gracious—5:4, 15; 7:3, 6;
and will ultimately establish Israel in their Land—9:11-15.

† PASTURE.—For Flocks—Gen. 47:4; I Ki. 4:23; I Chr.
4:39-41; Ps. 65:13; Is. 32:14; Jer. 25:36; Joel 1:18. Of Israel

^e See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
^f Damascus,
I Ki. 20:34.
^g Is. 7:8; 17:1.
^h Is. 8:4.
ⁱ Or, revoke my
word.
^j Heb. 5:1 (and
so in vs. 6, 9,
&c.).
^k Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
^l Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Gilead, Num.
32:1.
ⁿ See v. 13.
^o See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
^p Iron, I Chr.
22:3.

4
^o Fire, Lev.
10:2.
^p Jer. 49:27.
^q Hazael, II Ki.
8:8.
^r See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
^s Palaces, Dan.
8:2.
^t Ben-hadad,
I Ki. 20:1.

5
^u Jer. 51:30;
Lam. 2:9.
^v Or, him that
sitteth on the
throne (and so
in v. 8).
^w Valley, Josh.
8:13.
^x Aven, Ez.
30:17.

6 Or, Beth-edon.

⁵
a Captivity, Num. 24:22.
b Kir, Is. 22:6.
c Ch. 9:7; II Ki. 16:9.

⁶
d Gaza, Ju. 16:1.
e I Sam. 6:17; Jer. 47:1, 5; Zeph. 2:4.
f See v. 9.
g Edom, Num. 20:18.
h Ez. 35:5; Ob. 11.

⁷
i Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
j See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
k Fire, Lev. 10:2.
l Wall, Jer. 51:58.
m See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
n Palaces, Dan. 8:2.

⁸
o Ashdod, Josh. 11:22.
p Ch. 3:9; II Chr. 26:6; Zech. 9:6.
q Sceptre, Esth. 5:2.
r Ashkelon, Ju. 1:18.
s Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
u Ekron, Josh. 13:3.
v Remnant, Is. 1:9.
w Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
x Is. 14:29-31; Ez. 25:16.
y See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

⁹
z See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
a See v. 3.
b See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
c Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
d Is. 23:1-18; Jer. 25:22; Ez. 26:2-4.
e Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
f See v. 6.
g Heb. the covenant of brethren.

—Ez. 15:15. Of the Wilderness—Ps. 65:12; Joel 1:19, 20; 2:22.

Figurative.—Of Jehovah: Job 39:8. Sheep of—Ps. 74:1; 79:13; 95:7; 100:3; Jer. 23:1; Green Pastures—Ps. 23:2.

Illustrative.—Lam. 1:6; Ez. 34:14, 18; Hosea 13:6.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 30:23; 49:9.

In Parable.—John 10:9.

^a captivity unto ^b Kir, saith Jê-hô'vâh.

6 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: For three transgressions of ^d Gâ'zâ, yea, for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they carried away captive ¹ the ¹ whole people, to deliver them up to ^g Ê'dôm. 7 But ⁱ I will send a ^k fire on the ¹ wall of Gâ'zâ, and it shall ^m devour the ⁿ palaces thereof. 8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from ^o Âsh'dôd, and him that holdeth the ^q sceptre from ^r Âsh'kê-lôn; and I will turn my ^s hand against ^u Êk'rôn; and the ^v remnant of the ^w Phî-lis'tînes shall ^y perish, saith the Lord Jê-hô'vâh.

9 ^z Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: For three ^b transgressions of ^c Tÿre, yea, for four, I will not turn away the ^e punishment thereof; because they ¹ delivered up ¹ the whole people to Ê'dôm, and remembered not ² the ^g ^h brotherly ⁱ covenant. 10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tÿre, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

11 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: For three transgressions of Ê'dôm, yea, for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof;

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (cont.), captivity—banishment. NOW. V. 6. away . . . people—into complete captivity, HAR.; into exile entire populations, DE. the (second)—a, Var.; omîl, GU. V. 6, 9. whole people—i.e. complete, in full numbers, Var.; captives in complete numbers, NOW. V. 6. people—communities, GU.; villages, EW. Edom—the Edomites, GU. Vs. 7, 10, 14. wall—encircling wall, OR. V. 7. palaces—fortresses, GU.; pompous buildings, MARTI. V. 8. him . . . sceptre—the sceptre bearer, NOW. and (third) . . . shall—that, GU. V. 10. But—Therefore, GU. NOW.; So, OR. on—against, NOW. V. 11. cast off—smother, GU. MARTI; strangle, OR.; destroyed, HAR. pity—compassion, OR. HAR. and (second) . . . perpetually—[while] in anger they remained perpetually, GU.; while he kept his anger forever, MARTI; cher-

ished his anger perpetually, HAR.; because it 'kept' his anger, NOW. he kept his—they did not let go', GU. he . . . ever—ever held on to his wrath, MARTI. NOW. V. 12. But—Therefore, GU. NOW.; So, OR. palaces—fortresses, GU. V. 13. children of Ammon—Ammonites, GU. children—sons, OR. border—domain, GU. V. 14. But—Therefore, GU.; So, OR. MARTI. kindle—lay, GU. NOW. in—on, GU. NOW. shouting—trumpet sound, OR.; war-cry, MARTI. NOW. tempest—storm, HAR. V. 15. captivity—exile, HAR. NOW. Chap. 2.—Vs. 1, 4, 6. transgressions—deeds of shame, GU.; misdeeds, OR.; outrages, MARTI. NOW. V. 1. he—they, HAR. NOW. lime—lime-dust, OR. V. 2. But—Therefore, GU. NOW.; So, MARTI, OR. upon Moab—against Kir-moab, NOW. palaces—fortresses, MARTI.

because he did ^k pursue his brother with the ^m sword, and ³ did cast off all ⁿ pity, and his ^o anger did tear perpetually, and he ^p kept his wrath for ever. 12 But I will send a fire upon ^q Tê'z-mân, and it shall devour the palaces of ^r Bôz'râh. 13 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: For three transgressions of the children of ^s Â'm'môn, yea, for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have ^u ripped up the women with child of ^w Gîl'ê-âd, that they may ^x enlarge their border. 14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of ^y Râb'bâh, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with ^z shouting in the ^b day of battle, with a ^c tempest in the day of the ^d whirlwind; 15 and their ^e king shall go into captivity, he and his ^o princes together, saith Jê-hô'vâh.

2 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh: ^h For three transgressions of ⁱ Mô'âb, yea, for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he burned the ^k bones of the king of Ê'dôm into ¹ lime. 2 But I will send a fire upon Mô'âb, and it shall devour the palaces of ^m Kê'zî-ôth;

Var. Read.—V. 11. his anger did tear—did retain his anger, Pesh. Vulg. Reifmann, Gei. Oort, Gunning, DR. See Var. SEPT. V. 15. king—Add, and his priests, SEPT. Chap. 2.—V. 1. For . . . Moab—In order to desecrate the dead because of violence done to (or, suffered by) Moab, HAR.

^g See "Brethren," Gen. 13:8.
^h See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
ⁱ I Ki. 5:1; 9:11-14.
^j Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.

11
^k Num. 20:14-21; II Chr. 28:17; Ob. 10-12.
^l See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^m Sword, Ju. 7:20.
ⁿ Heb. corrupted his companions.
^o Pity, Ps. 103:13.
^p Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^q Is. 57:16; Mic. 7:18.

12
^q Teman, Jer. 49:7.
^r Bozrah, Is. 34:6.

13
^s Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
^t Jer. 49:1-6; Ez. 25:2-7; Zeph. 2:8, 9.
^u II Ki. 15:16; Hos. 13:16.
^v Treatment of Women in War, Ruth 3:9.
^w Gilead, Num. 32:1.
^x Is. 5:8; Ez. 35:10.

14
^y Rabbah, II Sam. 11:1.
^z Shouting, Is. 34:6.
^a Ch. 2:2; Ez. 21:22.
^b Day, Lev. 25:8.
^c Is. 29:6; 30:30.
^d See "Wind," Job 27:21.

15
^e Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^f Jer. 49:3 (marg.).
^g Princes, Num. 2:7.

1
^h Ch. 1:3.
ⁱ Moab, Ju. 11:18.
^j Is. 15:1-16:14; Jer. 48:1-47; Zeph. 2:8, 9.
^k Bones, Ps. 34:20.
^l Lime, Is. 33:12.

2
^m Kerieth, Jer. 48:22.

²
 a Moab, Ju.
 11:18.
 b Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 c Tumult, Ps.
 65:7.
 d Shouting, Is.
 12:6.
 e Trumpet,
 Num. 10:2.
³
 f Judges, Ex.
 18:22.
 g Ch. 5:7, 12;
 6:12; Ps. 2:10;
 141:6.
 h Job 12:21; Is.
 40:23; Jer.
 48:7.
 i Prince, Num.
 2:7.

⁴
 j Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.
 k Ch. 3:2; II Ki.
 17:19; Hos.
 12:2.
 l See "Rebel-
 lion," Ez.
 20:8.
 m Ju. 2:17-20;
 II Ki. 22:11-
 17; Jer. 6:19;
 8:9.
 n Law, Deut.
 31:24.
 o See "Obedi-
 ence," Ex.
 24:7.
 p See "Ten
 Command-
 ments," Ex.
 20:1.
 q Statutes,
 Neh. 9:14.
 r Lying, Lev.
 19:11.
 s Is. 9:15, 16;
 28:15; Hab.
 2:18.
 t Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 u See "Idola-
 try," Lev.
 19:4.
 v Fathers, Ex.
 21:15.
 w Jer. 9:14;
 16:11, 12; Ez.
 20:18, 24, 30.
 x Walking, Col.
 1:10.

⁵
 y Jer. 17:27;
 21:10.
 z Fire, Lev.
 10:2.
 a Palaces, Dan.
 8:2.
 b Jerusalem,
 Ju. 1:8.
⁶
 c Inspiration of
 Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
 d Ch. 1:3.
 e See "Sin,"
 Gen. 3:6.
 f Kingdom of
 Israel, I Ki.
 11:11.
 g II Ki. 18:12.
 h Punishment,
 Gen. 39:20.

ⁱ See "Bondage," John 8:33. ^j See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17. ^k Ch. 5:11, 12; 8:6; Joel 3:3. ^l The Righteous, Ps. 24:4. ^m Silver, Job 22:25. ⁿ The Poor, Deut. 24:14. ^o Shoes, Josh. 5:15. ^p Dust, Is. 65:25. ^q Earth, Gen. 2:1. ^r Heaven, Pr. 20:29. ^s Ch. 8:4; Mic. 2:2, 9. ^t Ch. 5:12. ^u See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

and ^a Mō'āb shall ^b die with ^c tu-
 mult, with ^d shouting, and with
 the sound of the ^e trumpet; 3
 and I will cut off the ^f judge
 from the midst thereof, and will
 slay all the ^h princes thereof
 with him, saith Jē-hō-vāh.

4 Thus saith Jē-hō-vāh: For
 three transgressions of ⁱ k Jū-
 dāh, yea, for four, I will not turn
 away the punishment thereof;
 because they have ^l rejected
 the ⁿ law of Jē-hō-vāh, and have
 not ^o kept his ^p statutes, and their
^r lies have caused them to ^t err,
 after which their ^u fathers did
^x walk. 5 But I will ^y send a ^z fire
 upon Jū-dāh, and it shall devour
 the ^a palaces of ^b Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

6 Thus ^c saith Jē-hō-vāh:
^d For three ^e transgressions of
^f Īs-rā-ēl, yea, for four, I will
 not turn away the ^h punish-
 ment thereof; because they have
ⁱ sold the ^j righteous for ^m sil-
 ver, and the ⁿ needy for a pair of
^o shoes—7 they that pant after
 the ^p dust of the ^q earth on the
^r head of the ^s poor, and ^t turn
 aside the way of the ^u meek: and

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). Moab—the Moabites, GU. with (*first*)—in the, GU. NOW.; in a, HAR. with (*second*)—among, GU.; MARTI, NOW. shouting—trumpet-sound OR.; the war-cry, MARTI, NOW. with (*third*)—at, GU. MARTI, NOW. sound of the trumpet—flourish of the horns, OR. V. 3. and—*Omit*, GU. judge—ruler, GU. MARTI, NOW. from the . . . thereof—out of 'their,' GU.; out of 'his,' NOW. the princes thereof—(his) princes, NOW.; 'their' leaders (or, chiefs), GU. V. 4. and (*second*)—rather, NOW. lies—lying idols, GU.; lying images, OR. NOW. which—already, NOW.; which [already], GU. V. 5. But—Therefore, GU. NOW.; So, OR. palaces—fortresses, GU. V. 6. have sold—sell, HAR. NOW. silver—money, GU. OR. MARTI, HAR. NOW. for—for the sake of, Var. GU. OR. shoes—sandals, MARTI. V. 7. they . . . poor—they who trample to the dust of the earth the head of the poor, SMI.; 'they tread under foot the head of the insignificant,' NOW.; 'they pulverize into dust of earth and crush the poorest of the poor,' J. A. BEWER; who tread [to the dust of the earth] the head of the poor, HAR. pant—"smite," GU. turn . . . meek—pervert the way of humble men, HOR.; they thrust the oppressed into the

a ^v man and his father ^x go unto
 the ^{same} ^y maiden, to ^a pro-
 fane my ^b holy ^d name: 8 and
 they lay themselves down be-
 side every ^c altar upon ^e clothes
^h taken in ⁱ pledge; and in the
^j house of their God they ^k drink
 the ^l wine of such as have been
^m fined.

9 Yet ⁿ destroyed I the
^p Ām-ōr-ite before them, whose
^r height was like the height of
 the ^s cedars, and he was strong
 as the ^t oaks; yet I destroyed his
^u fruit from above, and his
 roots from beneath. 10 Also I
^v brought you up out of the ^x land
 of ^y Ē-ġ-ypt, and led you ^a forty
 years in the ^b wilderness, to pos-
 sess the land of the ^c Ām-ōr-ite.
 11 And I ^d raised up of your
^e sons for ^f prophets, and of your
^g young men for ^h Nāz'ī-rites.
 Is it not even thus, O ye children
 of Īs-rā-ēl? saith Jē-hō-vāh. 12
 But ye gave the Nāz'ī-rites
ⁱ wine to drink, and commanded
 the prophets, saying, ^k Proph-
 esy not.

abyss, NOW. turn aside—bend, GU. OR.
 way—right, GU. meek—"needy," GU.
 MARTI; harmless, OR.; humble, HAR.;
 oppressed, NOW. and (*second*) . . .
 father and son, GU. father . . . maiden
 —judge deal according to agreement,
 HAR. HOFFMANN. *same—Omit*, GU.
 OR. MARTI, NOW. to—and so, HAR.
 V. 8. and . . . pledge—and (because
 HAR.) garments taken in pledge they
 spread out, HAR. beside every altar,
 HAR. NOW. house—houses, HAR. God
 —gods, HAR. V. 9. Yet destroyed I—
 (And HAR.) Yet it was I who destroyed,
 GU. OR. MARTI; and I have destroyed,
 NOW. them you, GU. MARTI.
 was . . . height—approached that
 of, NOW.; was like, HAR. from (*twice*)
 —*Omit*, MARTI, OR. GU. NOW. V. 10.
 Also I—(And yet, HAR.) it was I who,
 HAR. GU.; And yet have I, NOW. V.
 11. And . . . of—Moreover I raised up
 some of, HAR. And—*Omit*, GU. even
 thus—indeed so, HAR. children of Israel
 —Israelites, GU. MARTI. V. 12. gave
 —drink—made the Nazirites drink
 wine, HAR. NOW. commanded—
 commanded ye also, NOW.; ye commanded,
 HAR. saying—*Omit*, HAR. NOW.
 Prophecy not—"ye shall not prophesy"
 (preach, NOW.), HAR. NOW.

Var. Read.—Vs. 4, 5. A gloss, NOW. V.
 7. after . . . earth—A gloss, GU. V. 8.
 beside every altar—A gloss, GU. MARTI.
 in . . . God—A gloss, GU. MARTI. V.
 10. A gloss, MARTI. V. 11. Is. . . Je-
 hovah—Add to v. 10, GU.; add to v. 12,
 NOW. saith Jehovah—A gloss, GU. V.
 12. A gloss, MARTI.

v Man, Gen. 2:7.
 w Hos. 4:14.
 x Fornication,
 Deut. 22:21.
 y See "Wom-
 en," Ruth
 3:9.
 z See "Harlot,"
 Pr. 2:16.
 a Profane,
 I Tim. 6:20.
 b Holiness,
 Eph. 4:24.
 c Names of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 d Name, Acts
 16:18.

⁸
 e Altar, Gen.
 22:9.
 f Ch. 3:14.
 g Clothes, Job
 31:19.
 h Ex. 22:26.
 i Pledges, Pr.
 20:16.
 j See "Tem-
 ple," I Sam.
 1:9.
 k Ch. 4:1; 6:6.
 l Wine, Lev.
 10:9.
 m See "Punish-
 ment," Gen.
 39:20.

⁹
 n See "Destruc-
 tion," Hos.
 13:14.
 o Vengeance of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 p Amorite,
 I Chr. 1:13.
 q Josh. 10:12.
 r Num. 13:33.
 s See "Plants
 and Trees,"
 Ps. 144:12.
 t Fruit, Lev.
 23:40.
 u Ez. 17:9; Mal.
 4:1.

¹⁰
 v Deliverance
 from Bond-
 age, Ex.
 15:13.
 w See "Israel,"
 Deut. 4:1.
 x Land, Gen.
 23:15.
 y Egypt, Gen.
 12:10.
 z Ch. 3:1; 9:7;
 Ex. 20:2.
 a Deut. 2:7.
 b Wilderness,
 Ex. 3:1.
 c Ex. 3:8.

¹¹
 d Deut. 18:17;
 Jer. 7:25;
 e Sons, Gen.
 21:19.
 f Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
 g Young Men,
 I John 2:14.
 h Nazirite, Ju.
 13:5.
 i Num. 6:2, 3.

¹²
 j Wine, Lev.
 10:9.
 k Ch. 7:13, 16;
 Jer. 11:21.
 l See "Proph-
 ecy," Dan.
 2:29.

1 Or, *I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves.*
 a Joel 3:13.
 b Cart, I Sam. 6:7.
 c Sheaves, Deut. 24:19.
 d See "Fugitive," Jer. 49:5.
 e Is. 30:16, 17.
 2 Or, *refuge shall fast the swift.*
 f Jer. 9:23.
 g See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
 3 Heb, *his soul* (or, *life*).
 h Jer. 51:56; Ez. 39:3.
 i See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
 j Foot, Gen. 18:4.
 k Is. 31:3.
 l See "Horsemen," Acts 23:23.
 m Horses, Jer. 50:11.
 n Courage, Num. 13:30.
 o Ju. 4:17; Jer. 48:41.
 p Nakedness, Job 1:21.
 q Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 r Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 s Jer. 8:3; 13:11.
 t Family, Eph. 5:22.
 u Ch. 2:10; 9:7.
 v Ex. 19:5, 6; Deut. 4:32-37.
 w Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 x Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 y See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 z Visitation, Jer. 48:44.
 a V. 14; Jer. 14:10; Ez. 20:36; Dan. 9:12.
 b See "Punishment for Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 c See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
 d See "Friendship," Pr. 27:6.
 e Lev. 26:23, 24.

13 Behold, ¹I will ^apress you in your place, as a ^bcart presseth that is full of ^csheaves. 14 And ^a^e 2 flight shall perish from the swift; and the strong shall not strengthen his force; neither shall the ^fmighty ^gdeliver ^hhimself; 15 neither shall he stand that ⁱhandleth the bow; and he that is swift of ^jfoot shall not deliver himself; neither shall he that ^krideth the ^lhorse deliver ^mhimself; 16 and he that is ⁿcourageous among the mighty shall ^oflee away ^pnaked in that day, saith Jê-hô-zâh.

3 Hear this ^qword that Jê-hô-zâh hath spoken against you, O children of ^rIs-râ-êl, against the ^swhole ^tfamily which I brought up out of the land of ^uE-gypt, saying, 2 ^vYou only have I known of all the families of the ^xearth: therefore I will ^y^z^a^b visit upon you all your iniquities. 3 Shall two ^c^d^e walk together, except they

Var. Rend.—V. 13. I . . . presseth—I will press (you) in your place [press you down (?), *Ge. Ev. Ke.*], as a cart presseth, *Targ. Aê. Kê.* I straiten myself under you, as a cart is straitened, *Baur, Pu.* I . . . sheaves—I will make you groan in your places just as the threshing wagon makes the (floor) filled with sheaves to groan, *HAR. HOFFMANN*; I make the ground shake under you, as the wagon shakes which is full of sheaves, *WE. NOW. (after HL)*; I will make it sway (creak, *MARTI*) under you as a cart sways (creaks, *MARTI*) that is full of (overladen with, *MARTI*) sheaves, *OR. MARTI.* you—the land, *GU.* that is—the threshing-floor, *GU. V. 14.* And—Then, *HAR. NOW.* flight—refuge, *Eve. Pu. GU. OR. HAR. MARTI, NOW.* perish from—fail, *HAR.*; vanish from. *NOW.* swift—swift of foot, *HAR.*; light-footed, *NOW.* strengthen—continue, *GU.*; make use of, *MARTI*; harden, *NOW.* neither—and . . . not, *NOW.* mighty—hero, *MARTI, NOW.* Vs. 14. deliver himself—save his life, *OR. GU. MARTI, NOW. V. 15.* neither . . . bow—the archer withstands not, *NOW.* he . . . swift—the swift, *HAR.*; the light, *NOW. V. 16.* mighty—heroes, *NOW. Chap. 3.*—V. 1. children of Israel—Israelites, *MARTI, GU.*; 'house' of Israel, *NOW.* against—over, *NOW.* family—people, *GU.*; kindred, *OR.* saying—thus, *NOW. V. 2.* families—peoples, *GU.*; kindreds, *OR.* visit upon—punish on, *GU.* iniquities—misdeeds, *NOW. V. 3.* together—with one another, *NOW.* except—agreed—without having met, *NOW.*; if they be not, *HAR.* have agreed—known one another, *SEPT. GU. MARTI, V. 4.* Will—Does, *HAR. NOW.* when—and, *NOW.*

have ⁴agreed? 4 Will a ⁵lion ⁶roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion ⁷cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing? 5 Can a ⁸bird fall in a ⁹snare upon the earth, where no ¹⁰gin is ¹¹set for him? shall a snare spring up from the ¹²ground, and have taken nothing at all? 6 Shall the ¹³trumpet be blown in a ¹⁴city, and the people not be ¹⁵afraid? shall ¹⁶evil befall a city, and ¹⁷Jê-hô-zâh hath not done it? 7 Surely the Lord Jê-hô-zâh will do nothing, except he ¹⁸reveal his secret unto his ¹⁹servants the ²⁰prophets. 8 The ²¹lion ²²hath roared; who will not fear? The ²³Lord Jê-hô-zâh hath spoken; ²⁴who can but ²⁵prophesy?

9 Publish ye ²⁶in the ²⁷palaces at ²⁸Âsh-dôd, and ²⁹in the palaces in the ³⁰land of ³¹E-gypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the ³²mountains of ³³Sâ-mâ-rî-â, and behold what great

he hath no prey?—there is no prey before him (before him), *NOW.* *HAR. NOW. V. 5.* in—into, *OR.* earth—ground, *OR. HAR.* where . . . him—without a gin is there, *NOW.* gin—bait, *Var.* shall . . . ground—does a snare fly up, *HAR.* and . . . all—without making sure of a catch, *OR.*; without catching anything, *HAR.*; and catches nothing, *NOW. V. 6.* Shall the—a, *NOW.* blown—sounded, *NOW. HAR. afraid—startled, MARTI, GU. NOW.* tremble—*HAR. OR. shall. (second)—can, HAR.; omit, NOW. evil—misfortune, MARTI, GU. OR. V. 7.* Surely the Lord—No! *GU.* For, *OR.* secret—counsel, *OR. NOW. V. 8.* The—a, *NOW.* hath roared—roars, *OR. MARTI, NOW.* who will not—who is there that does not, *HAR.*; who should not, *NOW.* hath spoken—speaks, *MARTI, OR. NOW.* can but—is not obliged to, *GU.*; should not, *OR. MARTI, NOW.*; is it that cannot, *HAR.* prophesy—reach as prophet, *NOW. V. 9.* Publish—proclaim, *HAR.*; Call out, *NOW.* let it be loud, *OR.* in (twice)—over, *HAR. NOW.* palaces (twice)—fortresses, *GU. Ashdod—(Assyria), SEPT. GU. MARTI.* say—command, *GU.* Assemble yourselves—gather ye, *HAR. NOW.* mountains—mountain, *SEPT. GU. MARTI, HAR. NOW.*

Var. Read.—V. 15. A gloss, *NOW. V. 16.* in . . . Jehovah—A gloss, *GU. Chap. 3.*—V. 3. A gloss, *MARTI. V. 4.* out of his den—A gloss, *GU. NOW.* in a snare—Omit, *SEPT. MARTI, NOW. HAR. V. 7.* A gloss, *MARTI, NOW. Vs. 7, 8, 11, 13.* the Lord—the All-Lord, *OR. Vs. 7, 8.* the Lord—Omit, *GU. V. 7.* the prophets—A gloss, *GU. V. 9.* Publish . . . say—A gloss, *GU.* and say—A gloss, *NOW.*

4 Or, *made an appointment.*
 4
 f Lion, Job 4:10.
 g Ps. 104:21; Hos. 5:14; 11:10.
 h Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 5
 i Birds, Gen. 9:2.
 j Snare, Pr. 7:23.
 k Gin, Job 18:9.
 l Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 6
 m Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
 n Jer. 4:5, 19, 21; 6:1; Hos. 5:8; Zeph. 1:16.
 o City, Gen. 4:17.
 p Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 q Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 r Is. 14:24-27; 45:7.
 s See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
 7
 t Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
 u Gen. 18:17; Jer. 23:22; Dan. 9:22.
 v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 w Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 8
 x Ch. 1:2.
 y Roar, Jer. 25:30.
 z Jonah, 1:1-3; 3:1-3.
 a Jer. 20:9.
 b Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 9
 c Publish, Neh. 9:15.
 d Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
 e Ashdod, Josh. 11:22.
 f Ch. 1:8; I Sam. 5:1.
 g Land, Gen. 23:15.
 h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 i Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
 j Ch. 4:1; 6:1; Is. 28:1; Ez. 37:22.
 k Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

- 9
a Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
b Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
c Ch. 4:1; 5:11; 8:6.

- 10
d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
e See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
f Ch. 5:7; 6:12; Ps. 14:4; Jer. 4:22.
g Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
h Hab. 2:8-11; Zeph. 1:9; Zech. 5:3, 4.
i Violence, Hab. 1:3.
j See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.

- 11
k See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
l See "Enemy," Job 31:29.
m Ch. 6:14.
n Land, Gen. 23:15.
o Ch. 2:14.
p Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
q Ch. 2:5.
r See "Spoil," Is. 9:3.

- 12
s Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
t I Sam. 17:34-37.
u Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
v Lion, Job 4:10.
w Legs, Ps. 147:10.
x Ear, Ex. 29:20.
y Ch. 9:4; Jer. 44:4, 28.
z Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
a See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
b Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
c Ch. 6:4; Esth. 1:6; 7:8; Job 17:13; Ps. 6:6; 41:3; Lu. 22:66.
1 According to some MSS., in Damascus on a bed.
d Bed, Deut. 3:11.

- 13
e See "Witness," John 8:17.
f Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

^a tumults are therein, and what ^b oppressions in the midst thereof. 10 For they ^{a e} know not to do ^g right, saith Jê-hô-vâh, who ^h store up ⁱ violence and ^j robbery in their palaces. 11 Therefore thus saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh: An ^{k l m} adversary *there shall be*, even round about the ⁿ land; and he shall ^o bring down thy strength from thee, and thy ^{p q} palaces shall be ^r plundered. 12 Thus saith Jê-hô-vâh: As the ^s shepherd ^t rescueth out of the ^u mouth of the ^v lion two ^w legs, or a piece of an ^x ear, so shall the ^y children of ^z Îš-râ-êl be ^a rescued that sit in ^b Să-mă-rî-â in the corner of a ^c couch, and ¹ on the silken cushions of a ^d bed.

13 Hear ye, and ^e testify against the house of ^f Jacob, saith the Lord Jê-hô-vâh, the God of hosts. 14 For in the day

Var. Read.—V. 9 (*cont.*). what (*second*) ^a thereof—oppression in its midst. NOW. V. 10. For—And how, OR.; and (how), HAR.; and, MARTI.; omit, NOW. know—understand, NOW. not—not any more, MARTI. who—they who, MARTI.; these who, HAR. robbery—wickedness, MARTI, NOW.; oppression, HAR. V. 11. An . . . land—Want stalks about in the land, MARTI.; Distress and round about in the land! OR. an adversary shall surround (surrounds, NOW.) the land, HAR. NOW.; ' and 'round about the land shall be desolated,' GU. An adversary—Or, Distress, *Ev. Hi. Baur.* he . . . thee—he shall strip from thee thy strength, *or*, thy strength shall be stripped from thee HAR.; thy might shall be stripped from thee, NOW. strength—'strong wall,' GU.; defence, MARTI. palaces—fortresses, GU. plundered—spoiled, *r.* V. 12. two legs—a pair of thighs, GU.; two little bones, NOW. legs—little legs, MARTI.; little thighs, OR. piece—little piece, OR. GU. MARTI, NOW. children of Israel—Israelites, MARTI, GU. rescued that sit—delivered that dwell, *Var.* that—they who, HAR. corner—cushions, MARTI. couch—divan, OR. silken . . . bed—damask of a couch, *Ge. Ev. Hi. Baur. Ke.* silken cushions—hump, MARTI; damask, HAR. OR.; ' NOW. bed—divan, GU. MARTI, HAR. NOW. V. 13. against—to, GU. OR. V. 14. For—That, HAR.; Verily, NOW. shall—Omit, HAR. NOW. also—Omit, GU. MARTI. visit—punish, GU.; inflict punishment, HAR. transgressions—deeds of shame, GU. altars—altar, GU. and (*first*)—that, NOW. the horns of the altar—its horns, ' GU. V. 15. great—many, NOW. GU. OR. HOR. great

that ^{g h} I shall visit the transgressions of Îš-râ-êl upon him, I will also visit the ⁱ altars of ^k Bêth'-êl; and the ^l horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ^m ground. 15 And I will smite the ^{n o p} winter-house with the ^{q r} summer-house; and the houses of ^s ivory shall perish, and ² the ³ great houses shall have an end, saith Jê-hô-vâh.

4 Hear this ^t word, ye kine of ^{u v} Bă-shăn, that are in the ^w mountain of Să-mă-rî-â, that ^x oppress the ^y poor, that crush the needy, that say unto their lords, Bring, and let us ^{z a} drink. 2 The Lord Jê-hô-vâh hath ^{b c} sworn by his ^d holiness, that, lo, the ^e days shall come upon you, that they shall take you away with ^{f g} hooks, and your residue with ^{h i} fish-hooks. 3 And ye shall ^j go out at the ^k breaches, every one straight before her; ³ and ye shall cast

houses—houses of ebony wood, MARTI. Chap. 4.—V. 1. that are in—upon, NOW. oppress—injure, HAR. lords—husbands, MARTI. OR. and let us—that we, MARTI. OR. NOW. V. 2. holiness—majesty, GU. NOW. that, lo—verily, GU.; behold, NOW. shall come—are coming, HAR.; come, NOW. upon—over, NOW. that (*second*) . . . away—and ye shall be taken, HAR.; then do they take you, NOW. and your residue—even the last of you, HAR. NOW. V. 3. and . . . Harmon—as dung and refuse shall ye be dragged forth And be thrown naked away, MARTI; out from the ruins shall ye go, each one before him ' , NOW.; and through breaches ye shall go forth, each woman straight before her, HAR. cast yourselves—be cast away, OR. HAR. GU.

Var. Read.—V. 10. saith Jehovah—Omit, GU. NOW. in their palaces—A gloss, GU. V. 11. Therefore . . . Jehovah—A gloss, GU. there . . . round—shall compass, *Pesh. Steiner. Gunning.* See *Var. Rend.* V. 12. Place after v. 15, GU. . . cushions—' GU. NOW. V. 13. A gloss, MARTI, GU. V. 14. For . . . him—A gloss, MARTI, GU. I will . . . ground—A gloss, NOW. V. 15. and the . . . Jehovah—A gloss, GU. MARTI. Chap. 4.—Vs. 2, 5. Lord—All-Lord, OR. V. 2. Lord—Omit, MARTI. V. 3. cast yourselves—be cast, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Ge. Ke. Gunning (pt.).* into Harmon—into the mountains of Armenia (*lit.* of Monah), *Targ. Pesh. Pu. (doubtfully);* unto Mount Romman (or, Remman), *Sept.;* (shall cast) Rimmonah (*cf.* II Ki. 5:18) to the mountains, *Ev.;* omit, GU. NOW. HOR.; the statue of Rimmon, OR.

- 14
g Visitation, Jer. 48:44.
h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Altars, Gen. 22:9.
j Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
k Ch. 4:4; 5:5, 6; 7:10, 13; Hos. 10:5-8, 14, 15.
l Horns, Dan. 7:7.
m Ground, Deut. 33:19.

- 15
n See "Winter," Gen. 8:22.
o See "House," Deut. 24:10.
p Jer. 36:22.
q Summer, Gen. 8:22.
r Ju. 3:20.
2 Or, many houses.
s Ch. 2:5; 6:11.

- 1
t Word of God, John 6:63.
u Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
v Ps. 22:12; Ez. 39:18.
w Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
x Ch. 5:11; 8:6.
y The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
z Drink, Hos. 4:18.
a Ch. 2:8; 6:6.

- 2
b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
c Ch. 6:8; 8:7.
d Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Day, Lev. 25:8.
f See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
g Is. 37:29; Ez. 38:4.
h See "Fish," Gen. 9:2.
i Ez. 29:4.

- 3
j Jer. 52:7.
k Breach, Is. 30:13.
3 The text is obscure.

* IVORY.—Solomon's Throne made of—I Ki. 10:18; II Chr. 9:17. House of—Amos 3:15. Ahab built House of—I Ki. 22:39. Importation of—I Ki. 10:22; II Chr. 9:21; Ez. 27:15.

Palaces of—Ps. 45:8. Type of Beauty—Song of Sol. 5:14; 7:4. Benches of—Ez. 27:6. Beds of—Amos 6:4. Vessels of—Rev. 18:12.

3

a See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

4

b Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
c Ch. 3:14; 5:5.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
e Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.
f Ch. 5:5; Hos. 4:15.
g Ch. 5:21, 22.
h Sacrifices, Gen. 31:54.
i Morning, Ps. 65:8.
j Tithes, Gen. 28:22.
k Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

5

l Heb. *offer by burning*.
l Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
m See "Leavened Bread," Gen. 3:19.
n Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
o Lev. 22:18-21.
p See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.
q Jer. 7:9, 10; Hos. 9:1, 10.
r Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

6

s Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Is. 3:1; Jer. 14:18.
u Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
v Cities, Gen. 4:17.
w Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
x See "Famine," II Sam. 21:1.
y Bread, Gen. 3:19.
z See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
a See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
b Is. 9:13; Jer. 5:3; Hag. 2:17.

7

c Deut. 11:17; II Chr. 7:13; Is. 5:6.
d See "Drought," Jer. 14:1.
e Rain, Deut. 11:14.
f Months, Gen. 7:11.
g Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
i City, Gen. 4:17.
j Ez. 9:4, 26; 10:22, 23.

yourselves into Hār'mōn, ^a saith Jê-hō'vāh.

4 Come to ^b Bēth'-ēl, and ^d transgress; to ^c Gīl'gāl, and multiply transgression; and ^g bring your ^h sacrifices every ⁱ morning, and your ^j tithes every ^k three days; 5 and ^l offer a sacrifice of ^l thanksgiving of that which is ^m leavened, and proclaim ⁿ o freewill-offerings and publish them: for this ^p q please thee you, O ye children of 'Īs'rá-ēl, saith the Lord Jê-hō'vāh.

6 And ^s I also have given you ^t cleanness of ^u teeth in all your ^v cities, and ^w x want of ^y z bread in all your places; yet have ye ^a b not returned unto me, saith Jê-hō'vāh. 7 And I also have ^c d withholden the ^e rain from you, when there were yet three ^f months to the ^g harvest; and ^h I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another ⁱ j city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered. 8 So two or three cities wandered unto one city to drink

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). into—toward, HAR. Harmon—*So Aq. Vulg.* HAR. (*understanding 'Armenia'*), Kc.; Armenia, *Symm.* V. 4. Come—Go, HAR. transgression—sin, OR. to Gilgal—in Gilgal, HAR. and (*third*)—[only], GU. every—on the, NOW. and (*last*)—Omit, GU. NOW. three days—third day, NOW. HAR. V. 5. offer—burn, GU. HAR. NOW. publish them—do it very loudly, OR.; make them known, HAR.; omit, NOW. for . . . you—so ye love it, NOW.; for so ye love to do, HAR.; for this ye do willingly, GU.; for this liketh you, r. children of Israel—Israelites, GU. V. 6. And . . . given—I also it was who gave to, HAR.: I have indeed kept, NOW.; and I on my part have kept, GU. you—your, GU. cleanness of teeth—teeth clean, GU. NOW. Vs. 6, 8, 9, yet have ye—^{but} ye have, GU. OR.; but yet ye are, NOW.; and yet ye, MARTI.; but ye did, HAR. V. 7. And . . . from—I also it was who withheld from, HAR.: I have denied you, NOW. when there were yet—while there yet remained, HAR. rain (*first*)—rain repeatedly, NOW. and (*second*) . . . rain—but caused no rain to fall, NOW. piece (*twice*)—field, GU. HAR. NOW.; estate, OR. was—being, HAR. the piece (*second*) . . . withered—another, over which I did not cause to rain, withered, NOW.; another field, which was not rained upon, drying up, HAR. the piece (*second*)—the other field, GU. V. 8. So—Omit, HAR.; and, NOW. wan-

^k l water, and were ^m n not satisfied: yet have ye ^o not returned unto me, saith Jê-hō'vāh. 9 I have ^p q r smitten you with blasting and mildew: the multitude of your ^t gardens and your ^u vineyards and your ^v fig-trees and your ^w olive-trees hath the ^x y palmer-worm devoured: yet have ye ^z not returned unto me, saith Jê-hō'vāh. 10 I have sent among you the ^a pestilence after the manner of ^b c E'g'p't: your ^d young men have I ^e slain with the ^f sword, ^g and have ^h carried away your ⁱ horses; and I have made the ^j stench of your ^k camp to come up even into your ^l nostrils: yet have ye ^m not returned unto me, saith Jê-hō'vāh. 11 I have overthrown ⁿ o cit-ies among you, as when ^p God overthrew ^q Sōd'ōm and Gō-mōr'rah, and ye were as a ^r brand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye ^s not returned unto me, saith Jê-hō'vāh.

12 Therefore ^t thus will I do unto thee, O 'Īs'rá-ēl; and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to ^u v meet thy ^w God, O

dered—tottered, HOR. MARTI, GU. OR.; staggered, NOW.; staggering, HAR. and were not—without being, HAR. V. 9. have smitten—have punished, GU.; smote, HAR. the multitude of—I destroyed, GU. MARTI.; I have caused to dry up, NOW. and—Omit, HAR. GU. hath—Omit, NOW. HAR. palmer-worm—locust, GU. MARTI, OR. HAR. NOW. HAR. V. 10. young—able (*fit for war*), GU. have I slain—I slew, HAR. and have . . . horses—together with your captive horses, *Hi. Kc.*; your horses have been carried away captive, NOW.; together with the captivity of your horses, HAR. have made—caused, HAR. NOW. come up—arise, HAR. NOW. Vs. 10, 11. yet have ye—but ye have, GU. OR.; and yet ye have, MARTI.; and yet ye did, NOW.; but ye did not, HAR. V. 11. have . . . cities—overthrow, HAR.: have made an overthrow, GU. MARTI.; directed a destruction, NOW. when—once, NOW.; omit, HAR. plucked out of the burning—snatched from the blaze, HAR.; snatched out of the fire, NOW. V. 12. and—Omit, HAR. GU. NOW.

Var. Read.—Vs. 3, 6, 8-11, saith Jehovah—A gloss, GU. V. 4. for . . . Jehovah—A gloss, GU. V. 7. whereupon . . . not—A gloss, GU. V. 10. after . . . Egypt—A gloss, GU. MARTI. and have . . . horses—A gloss, NOW. even . . . nostrils—A gloss, MARTI. Vs. 12b, 13. A gloss, MARTI, NOW.

8

k Water, Ps. 95:5.
l I Ki. 18:5; Jer. 14:4.
m See "Thirst," Ps. 42:1.
n Ez. 4:16; Hag. 1:6.
o Jer. 3:7.
9
p Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
q See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
r Deut. 28:22; Hag. 2:17.
s See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
t Garden, Deut. 11:10.
u Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
v Fig-trees, Deut. 8:8.
w Olive-trees, Ez. 23:11.
x See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
y Ch. 7:1, 2; Joel 1:4, 7.
z Jer. 3:10.

10

a Lev. 26:25; Deut. 28:27, 60.
b Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
c Young Men, I John 2:14.
d Jer. 11:22; 18:21; 48:15.
e See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
f Sword, Ju. 7:20.
g Heb. *with the captivity of your horses*.
h I Ki. 13:3, 7.
i Horses, Jer. 50:11.
j Joel 2:20.
k See "Encampment," Num. 31:10.
l Nostrils, Gen. 7:22.
m Is. 9:13.

11

m Gen. 19:24, 25; Deut. 29:23.
n Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
o Zech. 3:2.
p Jer. 23:14.

12

q See v. 2.
r Is. 32:11; 64:2; Jer. 5:22.
s See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
t God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

13
 a God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 b Job 38:4-7; Ps. 65:6; Is. 40:12.
 c Mountains, Ex. 3:12; Ps. 135:7; Jer. 10:13.
 d Wind, Job 27:21.
 f Ps. 139:2; Dan. 2:30.
 g Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 h Man, Gen. 2:7.
 i See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 j Ch. 5:8; Jer. 13:16; Joel 2:2.
 k Morning, Ps. 65:8.
 l Darkness, Job 38:9.
 m Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 n Mic. 1:3.
 o Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 p Ch. 5:8, 27; 9:6.
 q Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
 r Name, Acts 16:18.

1
 s Words, Pr. 15:23.
 t Amos, Amos 1:1.
 u Mourning, John 11:35.
 v Jer. 7:29; 9:10, 17; Ez. 19:1.
 w Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

2
 x Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
 y Jer. 14:17.
 z Ch. 8:14.
 1 Or, *lieth forsaken*.
 a Land, Gen. 23:15.
 b Is. 51:18; Jer. 50:32.

3
 c City, Gen. 4:17.
 d Is. 6:13.
 e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 f Ch. 6:9.

4
 g Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
 h Life, Gen. 2:7.

5
 i Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
 j Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.

İş-râ-êl. 13 For, lo, he that ^aformeth the ^cmountains, and ^dcreateth the ^ewind, and ^gdeclareth unto ^hman what is his ⁱthought; that ^jmaketh the ^kmorning ^ldarkness, and ^mn treadeth upon the high places of the ^oearth—^p ^qJê-hô'-vâh, the God of hosts, is his ^rname.

5 Hear ye this ^sword ^twhich ^uI take up for a ^vlamentation over you, O house of ^wİş-râ-êl. 2 The ^xvirgin of İş-râ-êl is fallen; she shall ^zno more rise: she ¹is cast down upon her ^aland; there is ^bnone to raise her up. 3 For thus saith the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh: The ^ccity that went forth a thousand shall have a ^dhundred left, and that which went forth a hundred shall have ^eten left, to the house of İş-râ-êl.

4 For thus saith Jê-hô'-vâh unto the house of İş-râ-êl, ^gSeek ye me, and ye shall ^hlive; 5 but seek not ⁱBêth'-êl, nor enter into ^jGil'-gâl, and pass not to

Var. Rend.—V. 13, For, lo.—But, remember, HAR.: For behold, NOW. he that formeth—the former of, OR.: who formeth, HAR. NOW. the mountains—mountains, HAR.: the thunder, SEPT. NOW. formeth—formed, GU. createth—creator of, OR.: he creates, HAR.: created, GU. wind—So HAR. NOW.; spirit, OR. what . . . thought—his work, NOW. thought—Messiah, SEPT.: glory, SYR.; works, TARG.; work, NOW.; purpose, GU.; declaration, VULG. that maketh—who made, GU. shall: he makes, HAR. morning darkness—morning-red and the darkness, SEPT. GU.; dawn darkness, HAR.: morning dawn 'and' darkness, NOW. hosts—Sabaoth, NOW. **Chap. 5.**—V. 1. for . . . you—against you, even a dirge, HAR. for—as, GU. MARTI. NOW. lamentation—dirge, MARTI. GU. NOW.; elegy, OR. house of Israel—Israelites, GU. V. 2. Fallen is, never to rise again Virgin Israel! She is thrown down on her soil None to raise her! GU. is fallen—shall fall, HAR. she . . . rise—not to rise again, HAR. she is . . . land—she shall be hurled down upon her own soil, HAR. is—lies, NOW. cast down—stretched out, NOW. OR. MARTI. land—own ground, MARTI: own land, NOW.; soil, GU. there is—with, HAR. V. 3. went—goeth, HAR. shall have—having (but), HAR.; has, GU. that which—she, GU. V. 4. house—kingdom, GU. Vs. 4, 6, and ye shall—that ye may, GU.; and, HAR. MARTI. OR.: so shall ye, HAR. V. 5. pass not—do not (ye shall not) cross over, HAR.: cross not to, NOW. for . . . nought—for Rolltown (Gilgal) shall roll away, And God's house (Bethel) shall be gotten out, OR. into captivity—to the

^k Bê'-êr-shê-bâ: for ^lGil'-gâl shall surely go into ^mcaptivity, and Bêth'-êl shall ²come to nought. 6 ⁿSeek Jê-hô'-vâh, and ye shall live; lest he break out like ^ofire in the house of ^qJoseph, and it devour, and there be none to quench it in ^rBêth'-êl. 7 Ye ^swho turn ^tjustice to ^vworm-wood, and cast down ^wrighteousness to the earth, 8 seek ^hhim that maketh the ^xPlê'-jâ-dêš and Ô-rî'-ôn, and ^zturneth ^athe shadow of ^bdeath into the morning, and maketh the ^cday ^ddark with ^enight; that ^fcall-eth for the ^hwaters of the ⁱsea, and poureth them out upon the ^jface of the earth (^k Jê-hô'-vâh is his name); 9 that ⁴bringeth ^msudden ⁿdestruction upon the strong, so that ^odestruction cometh upon the ^pfortress.

10 They ^qhate him that ^rreproveth in the ^sgate, and they ^tabhor him that speaketh ^uuprightly. 11 Forasmuch there-

gallows, NOW. come to nought—become (Beth)aven, HAR.: ^lil. . . . Bethel—That flame break not forth a fire in Joseph's house, and devour without one to quench, MARTI: that he 'kindle' not the house of Joseph with fire, and devour it, without any to quench in the house of 'Israel' (resp. Bethel), NOW. break . . . Joseph—cast fire on Joseph's house, HAR.; send out like fire against you, GU. Bethel—So HAR.: the kingdom of Israel, GU. MARTI: house of Israel, SEPT. NOW. V. 7. Ye who—They who, GU. MARTI. HAR.: They, NOW. justice—judgement, r. cast—press, OR. earth—ground, MARTI. OR. NOW. V. 8. seek him—he, GU. NOW.; omit, OR. seek . . . maketh—Whose name is Yahweh the creator of, HAR. the Pleiades—Heb. Himah. Or. Sirius, Stern, Schr. Nô. (Job 9:9) and turneth—that turned, GU. shadow of death—So HOR.; deep gloom, HAR.; darkness, NOW. maketh . . . night—day darkness into night, HAR. NOW. maketh—made, GU. calleth—called, GU. poureth—poured, GU. V. 9. He it is flatheth out ruin on strength and bringeth down destruction on the fortified, SMI.: causeth violence to burst upon the strong and causeth devastation to come to the fortress, HAR. bringeth sudden destruction—caused destruction to flash forth, Var. fortress—fortified city, OR. V. 10. uprightly—truth, NOW. V. 11. forasmuch therefore—therefore because, HAR. NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 3. For . . . Jehovah—A gloss, MARTI. GU. Lord—All-Lord, OR. to . . . Israel—A gloss, GU. V. 7. Place after v. 9. HAR. SMI. V. 9. Place after Orion in v. 8, GU.

k Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
 l Ch. 8:14; Gen. 21:31-33.
 m Captivity, Num. 24:22.
 2 Or, become vanity (Heb. aven).

6
 n V. 14; Is. 55:3, 6, 7.
 o Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 p Deut. 4:24.
 q Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
 r Ch. 3:14.

7
 s See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.
 t Justice, Mic. 6:8.
 u V. 12; ch. 2:3; 6:12.
 v See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 w Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

8
 x See "Astronomy," I Cor. 15:40.
 y Job 9:9; 38:31.
 z Job 12:22; 38:12; Is. 42:16.
 a Shadow, Col. 2:17.
 3 Or, deep darkness.
 b Death, Rom. 5:12.
 c Day, Lev. 25:8.
 d Ch. 8:9.
 e Night, Ps. 19:12.
 f See "Cosmology," V. 104:2.
 g Ch. 9:6; Ps. 104:6-9.
 h Waters, Ps. 95:5.
 i Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 j Face, Is. 6:2.
 k God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Ch. 4:13.

9
 4 Or, causeth destruction to flash forth.
 m Ch. 2:14; Job 5:3; Is. 29:5.
 n Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
 o Mic. 5:11.
 p See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.

10
 q Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 r Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
 s Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
 t Abhor, Pr. 106:40.
 u See "The Righteous," Ps. 24:4.

11

- a Ch. 3-9; 8.6.
 b The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
 c Extortion, Pr. 22:16.
 d Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
 e Builders, I Ki. 5:18.
 f Houses, Deut. 24:10.
 g Ch. 3:15; 6:11.
 h Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 i See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 j Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.
 k Mic. 6:15.
 l Drink, Hos. 4:18.
 m Wine, Lev. 10:9.

12

- n Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 o See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
 p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 q Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 r Is. 1:23; 5:23.
 s Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
 t The Just, Mic. 6:8.
 u Bribery, Is. 33:15.
 v Ch. 2:6, 7.
 w Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

13

- x Prudence, Eph. 1:8.
 y Eccl. 3:7; Hos. 4:4.
 z Evil, Ps. 97:10.

14

- a Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 b Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
 c Life, Gen. 2:7.
 d Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
 e Promises conditional, John 14:2.
 f Is. 48:1, 2.

15

- g Ps. 97:10.
 h Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 i Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 j Joel 2:14.
 k See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
 l Remnant, Is. 1:9.
 m Mic. 5:3, 7, 8.
 n Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

16

- o See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

fore as ye ^a trample upon the ^b poor, and take ^c exactions from him of ^d wheat: ye have ^e built ^g houses of ^h hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted pleasant ⁱ vineyards, but ye shall ^k not ^l drink the ^m wine thereof. 12 For I ⁿ know how manifold are your ^p transgressions, and how mighty are your sins—ye that ^q ^r ^s afflict the ^t just, that take a ^u bribe, and that turn aside the ^v needy in the ^w gate from their right. 13 Therefore he that is ^x prudent shall ^y keep silence in such a time; for it is an ^z evil time.

14 ^a ^b Seek good, and not evil, that ye may ^c live; ^d ^e and so Jē-hō'-vāh, the God of hosts, will be with you, ^f as ye say. 15 ^g Hate the evil, and ^h love the ⁱ good, and establish justice in the gate: it ^j may be that Jē-hō'-vāh, the God of hosts, will be ^k gracious unto the ^l ^m remnant ⁿ of Joseph.

16 Therefore ^o thus saith Jē-hō'-vāh, the God of hosts, the

Var. Read.—V. 11 (cont.). poor—weak, HAR.; lowly, NOW. exactions—resents, Var. GU. wheat—grain, GU. OR. MARTI. HAR.; corn, NOW. pleasant—charming, MARTI. NOW. pleasant vineyards—vineyards for pleasure, OR.; vineyards of delight, HAR. but ye—and, NOW. V. 12. For—Surely, HAR. how (twice)—Omit, HAR.; that, NOW. manifold—many, HAR. OR. MARTI. NOW. mighty—numerous, GU. MARTI. NOW.; great, HAR. ye . . . just—persecutors of the righteous, HAR.; who persecute the righteous, NOW. that take a bribe—takers of bribes, HAR. bribe—ransom, *Hi. Ke. Baur.* and (second) . . . right—yea the needy in the gate they thrust aside, HAR.; and oppress the poor in judgment, NOW. turn—oppress, OR. aside—away, MARTI. from their right—Omit, GU. OR. MARTI. V. 13. since the prudent man at such a time is keeping silence it is surely an evil time, HAR. shall keep—keepeth, Var. NOW. V. 14. and so—that so, HAR.: and then, NOW.; and [only] then, GU.; and, MARTI. Vs. 14-16. hosts—Sabaoth, NOW. V. 14. say—have said, HAR. GU.; asserted, NOW.; think at present, MARTI. V. 15. it . . . that—perhaps then, NOW. it may be that—perhaps, HAR. that—that [then], GU. V. 16. Jehovah—"the Lord Yahweh, GU. the God of hosts—Omit, GU. Lord—All-Lord, OR. Wailing . . . ways—I will cause shouting in all squares for mourning, HAR. shall be—shall [arise], MARTI: is, NOW. in—on, NOW. the broad ways—the squares, GU. OR. MARTI: places, NOW. say—cry, GU. MARTI. in all the streets—on all places,

Lord: ^p ^q Wailing shall be in all the broad ways; and they shall say in all the ^r streets, Alas! alas! and they shall call the ^s ^t husbandman to mourning, ^u and such as are ^v skilful in lamentation to wailing. 17 And in all ^w vineyards shall be wailing; for I will pass through the midst of thee, saith Jē-hō'-vāh.

18 ^x Woe unto you that desire the ^y day of Jē-hō'-vāh! Wherefore would ye have the day of Jē-hō'-vāh? It is ^z ^a darkness, and not ^b light. 19 As if a ^c man did ^d flee from a ^e lion, and a ^f bear met him; ^g or went into the house and leaned his ^h hand on the ⁱ wall, and a ^j serpent bit him. 20 Shall not the ^k ^l day of Jē-hō'-vāh be ^m darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

21 I ⁿ ^o ^p hate, I despise your ^q feasts, and I ^r ^s will ^t take no delight in your solemn assemblies. 22 ^u ^v Yea, though ye ^w offer me ^x your burnt-offerings and meal-

NOW. Alas! alas!—woe! woe! HAR. they . . . mourning—the husbandmen shall summon to mourning, HAR.; the husbandmen shall call those to mourn, GU. they . . . wailing—the husbandmen call . . . those skilled in wailing, NOW. to wailing—[they call] to wailing, OR. V. 17. And—Yea, HAR.; omit, NOW. shall be—[aristeth], MARTI: is, NOW. for I will—when I shall, GU.; when I, MARTI. NOW. HAR. through—around in, OR. V. 18. Woe—Alas! HAR. unto—over, NOW. you that—those who, HAR. NOW. GU. MARTI. OR. desire—long for, HAR. Wherefore would ye have—What benefit (help), MARTI: is it to, OR. MARTI. Wherefore . . . Jehovah—for what to you shall be the day of Yahweh, NOW. the day . . . darkness—Yahweh's day is a day of darkness, HAR. V. 19. if . . . flee—when one flees, HAR. NOW. from—before, NOW. V. 20. Shall not—Yea! GU.; Is not, OR. NOW. be—is, GU.; omit, OR. NOW. even . . . it—deep darkness without any brightness in it, HAR.: dark and splendorless! GU.: darkness and hath no glimmer? OR.: darkness without ray of light? NOW. V. 21. despise—reieit, OR. I (third) . . . in—cannot endure the smell, GU. MARTI: I will not smell, HAR.: dislike to smell, NOW. solemn assemblies—festivals, NOW. HAR. V. 22. Yea, though—For if, NOW.; for although, HAR. and—your, GU.

Var. Read.—V. 15. A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 14. the God of hosts—Omit, GU. MARTI. V. 16. the God of hosts—Omit, GU. to wailing—A gloss, GU. V. 20. A gloss, MARTI. V. 22. Yea . . . burnt-offerings—A gloss, GU. MARTI.

- p Mourning, John 11:35.
 q Ch. 8:3; Jer. 9:10, 18-20.
 r Streets, Josh. 2:19.
 s See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
 t Joel 1:11.
 u Heb. and proclaim wailing to such as are skilful in lamentation.
 v See "Women Mourners," Ruth 3:9.
 w II Chr. 35:25.

17

- w Is. 16:10; Jer. 48:33.

18

- x See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
 y Is. 5:19; Joel 1:15; 2:1, 11, 31.
 z Darkness, Job 38:9.
 a Is. 5:30; 9:19.
 b Light, Ps. 74:16.

19

- c Man, Gen. 2:7.
 d Job 20:24; Is. 24:17, 18; Jer. 15:2, 3.
 e Lion, Job 4:10.
 f Bears, I Sam. 17:34.
 g Or, and.
 h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 i Wall, Jer. 51:58.
 j Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.

20

- j Day, Lev. 25:8.
 k See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
 l See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
 m Is. 13:10; Zeph. 1:15.

21

- n Ch. 4:4, 5; 8:10; Is. 1:11-16; 66:3.
 o Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 p Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 q Feasts, Num. 29:39.
 r Heb. will not smell a savor.
 s Lev. 26:31; Jer. 14:12; Hos. 5:6.

22

- s Obedience better than Sacrifice, Ex. 24:7.
 t Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
 u Mic. 6:6, 7.
 v Or, burnt-offerings with your meat-offerings.

22
a Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
b Ch. 4:5; Lev. 7:11-15.
1 Or, *thank-offerings*.
c Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
d See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
23
e Ch. 6:4, 5; 8:10.
f Songs, Ex. 15:1.
g See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
24
h Justice, Mic. 6:8.
i Jer. 22:3; Ez. 45:9.
j Waters, Ps. 95:5.
k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
2 Or, *ever-flowing*.
25
l Deut. 32:17-19; Josh. 24:14; Neh. 9:18, 21; Acts 7:42, 43.
m Sacrifices, Gen. 31:54.
3 Or, *meal-offerings*.
n Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
o See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
26
4 Or, *shall take up . . . And I will cause &c.*
p Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
q Kings, Deut. 17:15.
r Images, I Ki. 15:13.
s Stars, Ps. 136:8.
t See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
27
u Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
w See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
x Captivity, Num. 24:22.
y Ch. 7:11, 17; Mic. 4:10.
z Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
a Ch. 4:13.
b Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Name, Acts 16:18.
1
d Is. 32:9-11; Zeph. 1:12.
e See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
f Zion, Is. 52:1.

a offerings, I will not accept them; neither will I regard the ^b peace-offerings of your fat ^c beasts. **23** Take thou away from me the ^e noise of thy ^f songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy ^g viols. **24** But let ^h ⁱ justice roll down as ^j waters, and ^k righteousness as a ² mighty stream.

25 Did ye ^l bring unto me ^m sacrifices and ⁿ offerings in the ^o wilderness forty years, O house of ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r

6

- a* Drink, Hos. 4:18.
b Ch. 2:8; 4:1.
c Wine, Lev. 10:9.
1 Heb. *in bowls of wine*.
d Bowls, II Ki. 25:15.
e Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
f Oils, I Ki. 17:12.
g Ez. 9:4.
h See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
i Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
j Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
k See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

7

- l* Captivity, Num. 24:22.
m Ch. 7:11, 17.
n I Ki. 20:16-20; Dan. 5:4-6, 30.

8

- o* Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
p Ch. 4:2; 8:7; Gen. 22:16; Jer. 22:5; 51:14.
q Ch. 5:21; Lev. 26:30; Deut. 32:19; Ps. 106:40.
2 Or, *pride*.
r Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
s Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
t Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
u Ch. 3:10, 11.
v Hos. 11:6.
w Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
x City, Gen. 4:17.

9

- y* See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
z Ch. 5:3.
a See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

10

- b* Man, Gen. 2:7.
c See "Kinsman," Deut. 25:5.
3 Or, *kinsman*.
d I Sam. 31:12.
e Bones, Ps. 34:20.
f Ch. 5:13; 8:3.
g Peace, Pr. 17:1.
h Jer. 44:26; Ez. 20:39.
i See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
j Name, Acts 16:18.
k Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

vid; 6 that ^{a b} drink ^{c 1} wine in ^d bowls, and ^e anoint themselves with the chief ^f oils; but they are not ^{g h} grieved for the ⁱ affliction of ^{j k} Joseph.

7 Therefore shall they now ^{l m} go captive with the first that go captive; and the ⁿ revelry of them that stretched themselves shall pass away. 8 The Lord Jê-hô-vâh hath ^{o p} sworn by himself, saith Jê-hô-vâh, the God of hosts: ^q I abhor the ² excellency of ^{r k} Jacob, and ^s hate his ^{t u} palaces; therefore will I ^{v w} deliver up the ^x city with all that is therein. 9 ^y And it shall come to pass, if there remain ^z ten men in one house, that they shall ^a die. 10 And when a ^b man's ^{c 3} uncle shall take him up, even he that ^d burneth him, to bring out the ^e bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is in the innermost parts of the house, Is there yet any with thee? and he shall say, No; then shall he say,

Var. Rend.—V. 6. that—who, HAR.; they, NOW. bowls=sacrificial bowls, OR.; jugs, MARTI. anoint themselves with=smeary away, GU. OR. chief=best, GU. NOW.; finest, OR.; first of, HAR. oils=ointments, R. but . . . grieved—and do not grieve, HAR. NOW. affliction=collapse, OR.; downfall, NOW. V. 7. shall=must, NOW. with—in, GU.; at, OR. MARTI. HAR. NOW. first=van of those, GU.; lead of those, MARTI. that go captive=of the captives, HAR.; of the banished, NOW. revelry=bawling, MARTI; laughter, OR.; shout, HAR.; shrieking, NOW. them . . . themselves—the banqueters, HAR. pass away=cease, HAR. V. 8. Lord=All-Lord, OR. himself=his soul, OR. MARTI. excellency=pomp, OR.; haughtiness, GU.; pride, MARTI, NOW. HOR.; glory, HAR. palaces=fortresses, GU. deliver up=abandon, NOW. V. 9. And . . . there—When there then, GU.; and if, NOW. there remain=hide, NOW. that=then, GU.; so, NOW. V. 10. [And only a few remain alive] to carry the dead out of the house . . . And he say to him who is in the innermost part of the house Is there still any one alive by thee? And he say: No! Then says he: Be quiet! Take care not to utter the name of Yahweh, MARTI; and if one is carried away by his relative or undertaker, to carry the corpse out of the house, and he call to him who is furthest in the rear of the house "Is there still any one by thee?" and he say "It is all"—so he cries: "Peace!" that one may not mention the name of Yahweh, OR. And when . . . out of the house—And one's uncle, even his burner, shall take him up to bring out the body from the house, HAR. shall (second)—if one should, GU.; omit, NOW. any—any [one alive], GU.;

1 Hold thy ^g peace; for we may ^{h i} not make mention of the ^{j k} name of Jê-hô-vâh. 11 For, behold, Jê-hô-vâh commandeth, and ⁴ the ^l great house shall be smitten with ^m breaches, and ⁿ the little house with clefts.

12 Shall ^o horses run upon the ^p rock? will one ^q plow there with ^r oxen? that ye have turned ^{s t} justice into ^u gall, and the ^v fruit of ^w righteousness into ^x wormwood; 13 ye that ^y rejoice in a ^{z a b} thing of nought, that say, Have we not ^c taken to us ^d horns by our own strength? 14 For, behold, I will ^{e f} raise up against you a ^g nation, O house of Îs'rá-ël, saith Jê-hô-vâh, the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the ^{h i} entrance of ^j Hâ'mâth unto the ^k brook of the ^l Âr'â-bâh.

7 Thus the Lord Jê-hô-vâh ^{m n o} showed ^p me: and, behold, ^q he formed ^{r s t} locusts

any one, HAR. and he shall say; No—(and who answers: no), NOW.; and that one say, No, GU. No=None, HAR. V. 11. commandeth=will command, HAR. OR. and—that, NOW. the great . . . breaches—they smite the great house into ruins, OR.; he will smite (he smites, MARTI) the great house into ruins, MARTI, GU.; one shall smite (one smites, NOW.) the great house into fragments, HAR. NOW. with clefts=into fissures, HAR. with=into, GU. OR. HAR. NOW. clefts=bits, GU.; splinters, OR. MARTI. V. 12. Shall . . . rock?—Do horses run upon crags? HAR.; Do any horses run in rocky mountains? NOW. upon=over, GU. rock=cliffs, GU. will . . . there—(or, NOW.) does one plough the sea, HAR. NOW. oxen=an ox, MICH. HOR. justice=judgement, NOW. R. gall=potion, MARTI, OR. GU. HOR. NOW. HAR. V. 13. in . . . nought=on account of 'Lodebar', NOW. SMI. GU. to us horns=Karnaim, NOW. SMI. V. 14. For=Yea, NOW. HAR. will raise=am raising, HAR. NOW.; am already raising, GU. O . . . Israel=ye Israelites, MARTI, GU. and—that, NOW. afflict=crush, HAR. NOW. entrance=entering in, R. brook of the Arabah=willow-brook, OR.; brook of the steppe, NOW. brook=torrent, Var.; stream, HAR. **Chap. 7.**—V. 1. Lord=All-Lord, OR. showed me=caused me to see, NOW. and . . . formed=Yahweh was forming, HAR.; Yahweh created, GU. behold=behold then, NOW.

Var. Read.—Vs. 9, 10. A gloss, NOW. V. 10. And . . . burneth him—NOW. V. 12. there with oxen—with oxen the sea. Mich. Hi. De. Oort, Da. HOR. GU. OR. MARTI, NOW. (one word read as two). Var.

11

- 4* Or, *he will smite the great house*.
l Ch. 3:15; 5:11;
II Ki. 25:9.
m Breach, Is. 30:13.
n House, Deut. 24:10.

12

- o* Horse, Jer. 50:11.
p Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
q See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
r Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
s Justice, Mic. 6:8.
t Ch. 5:7, 11, 12;
l Ki. 21:7-13;
Is. 59:13, 14.
u Gall, Mt. 27:34.
v Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
w Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
x See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

13

- y* Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
z See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
a See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
b Job 8:14, 15;
Ps. 2:2-4; Lu. 12:19, 20.
c Ps. 75:4, 5;
Is. 28:14, 15.
d Horns, Dan. 7:7.

14

- e* Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Ch. 3:11.
g Nations, Gen. 10:32.
h See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
i Num. 34:7, 8;
II Ki. 14:25.
j Hamath, Gen. 10:17.
k See "Rivers," Is. 32:2.
l Arabah, Josh. 18:18.

1

- m* Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
n See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
o Vs. 42; ch. 8:1; Jer. 1:11.
p Amos, Amos 1:1.
q See "God," Gen. 1:1.
r See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
s Insects, Pr. 30:25.
t Ch. 4:9; Joel 1:4; Nah. 3:15.

- 1**
a King, Deut. 17:15.
b See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
2
c Ex. 10:15.
d Grass, Gen. 37:2.
e Land, Gen. 23:15.
f See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
g Jer. 14:7, 20, 21; Ez. 9:8; 11:13.
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
j Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
k See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
l Is. 37:4; Jer. 42:2.
3
m See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
n Ch. 5:15; Ps. 106:45; Jer. 26:19; Hos. 11:8; Jonah 3:10.
4
o See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
p See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
q Fire, Lev. 10:2.
r Ch. 2:5; Deut. 32:22; Is. 66:15, 16.
1 Heb. *portion*.

- 5**
s Ps. 85:4; Joel 2:17.

- 7**
t Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, upon.
u Wall, Jer. 51:58.
v See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
w Hand, Gen. 16:12.

- 8**
x Amos, Amos 1:1.
y Ch. 8:2; Jer. 1:11.

in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the ^a king's ^b mowings. 2 And it came to pass that, when they ^c made an end of eating the ^d grass of the ^e land, then I said, ^f O Lord Jê-hô-^gvâh, ⁱ forgive, I beseech thee: how shall ^j ^k Jacob stand? for he is ^l small. 3 Jê-hô-^mvâh ⁿ repented concerning this: It shall not be, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}.

4 Thus the Lord Jê-hô-^{vâh} ^o showed me: and, behold, the Lord Jê-hô-^{vâh} called to ^p contend by ^q ^r fire; and it devoured the great deep, and would have eaten up the ¹ land. 5 Then said I, ^s O Lord Jê-hô-^{vâh}, cease, I beseech thee: how shall Jacob stand? for he is small. 6 Jê-hô-^{vâh} repented concerning this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord Jê-hô-^{vâh}.

7 Thus he showed me: and, behold, the Lord ^t stood ² beside a ^u wall made by a ^v plumb-line, with a plumb-line in his ^w hand. 8 And Jê-hô-^{vâh} said unto ^x me, ^y ^z ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

Var. Read.—V. 1 (*cont.*). in . . . growth—when the late grass sprang up, NOW. shooting—coming, HAR. latter—after, HAR. and lo . . . growth—and behold there were full grown locusts, HAR. (after SEPT.); and the late grass appeared, NOW. V. 2. And . . . made—And when they were making, HAR. And . . . land—that, NOW. ¹ they devoured the green plants of the field, GU. NOW. said—prayed, GU. how—*Lit.* as who (see Is. 51:19. *Heb.*). ² Var. shall—can, HAR. stand—endure, GU. MARTI; stand upon, OR. for—since, NOW. is—is yet, NOW. is too, GU.; is so, MARTI. V. 3. saith—spake, NOW. V. 4. showed me—caused me to see, NOW. and behold—*Omit*, GU. the Lord Jehovah—he the Lord Yahweh, NOW. called—was calling, HAR.; drew near, NOW. called . . . fire—*Or*, was calling fire into the quarrel, DA. HAR.; called forth the fire, OR. contend—punish, MARTI, NOW. and (second)—that, OR. NOW. would have eaten—*So Hi. Ke.*; had begun to, HAR.; it devoured, GU. the land—the allotted portion, *Pu.*; the parcel of ground (*viz.* on which the latter growth, *v.* 1, was—symbolizing the land of Israel), *Hi.*; the farmland, GU.; tilled land, MARTI; . . . NOW. V. 5. shall—can, OR. stand—*See v. 2.* is—*See v. 2.* V. 7. he—the Lord Yahweh, GU. NOW. showed me—caused me to see, NOW. and, behold—

I said, ² A plumb-line. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumb-line in the midst of ^a my people ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶

14

a Amazah,
11 Chr. 25:1.
b Or, *am*.
c Prophet,
11 Ki. 17:13.
2 Or, *one of the
sons of the
prophets*. See
1 Ki. 20:35.
c Son, Gen.
21:19.
d See "Trades
and Arts," 1s.
40:19.
e Ch. 1:1.
f See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

15

g I Sam. 16:11;
11 Sam. 7:8.
h Flock, Lu.
12:32.
i Ch. 3:8.
j Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.

16

k Jer. 1:7; Ez.
2:3, 4.
l Inspiration of
Prophets,
11 Ki. 17:13.
m Word of God,
John 6:63.
n V. 12; ch.
o Deut. 32:2;
Ez. 20:46;
21:2.
p Isaac, Gen.
21:3.

17

q Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
r Hos. 4:13, 14.
s Harlot, Pr.
2:16.
t City, Gen.
4:17.
u Children suffer
for Sins of
Parents, Gen.
3:16.
v Daughter, Ju.
11:34.
w Sworn, Ju.
7:20.
x Land, Gen.
23:15.
y See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
z See "Meas-
ures," Ex.
36:9.
a Death, Rom.
5:12.
b See "Purifi-
cation," Lev.
15:2.
c 11 Ki. 17:6;
Ez. 4:13; Hos.
9:3.
d Captivity, Nu.
24:22.
e See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.

1

f God, Gen. 1:1.
g See "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
h Basket, Lev.
8:2.
i Fruit, Lev.
23:40.

and said to ^a Ām-ā-zī-āh, I ¹ was
no ^b prophet, neither ¹ was I ² a
prophet's ^c son; but I ¹ was a
^d e herdsman, and a dresser of
^f sycomore-trees: 15 and ^g Jē-hō-
vāh took me from following
the ^h flock, and ⁱ Jē-hō-vāh said
unto me, Go, ^j prophesy unto
my people Īś-rā-ēl. 16 Now
therefore hear thou ^k l the word
of Jē-hō-vāh: Thou sayest,
^m n Prophesy not against Īś-rā-ēl,
and ^o drop not *thy word* against
the house of ^p Īś-āac; 17 there-
fore thus saith Jē-hō-vāh: Thy
^q r wife shall be a ^s harlot in the
^t city, and thy ^u sons and thy
^v daughters shall fall by the
^w sword, and thy ^x land shall be
divided by ^y z line; and thou thy-
self shalt ^a die in a land that
is ^b c unclean, and Īś-rā-ēl shall
surely be led away ^d e captive
out of his land.

8 Thus the ^f Lord Jē-hō-vāh
^g showed me: and, behold,
a ^h basket of ⁱ summer fruit. 2
And he said, ^j k Ā-mōs, what

Var. Rend.—V. 14. was—am, Var. MARTI, NOW. HAR.; am indeed, OR. was no—am neither, GR. neither was I—nor, GU. MARTI, OR. HAR. NOW. was (second)—am, Var. prophet's son—member of the prophetic guild, MARTI; prophet's disciple, GU. NOW. was (third)—am, Var. GU. OR.; omit, NOW. herdsman—shepherd, NOW. dresser—planter, OR.; gatherer, Var. NOW. sycomore-trees—sycomores, HAR. NOW. V. 15. and—But, GU. took—hath taken, NOW. following—behind, GU. MARTI, OR. HAR. unto (second)—against, GU. HAR.; concerning, NOW. V. 16. Prophecy—Thou mayest not prophesy, OR. GU.; thou shalt not prophesy, NOW.; thou shalt not preach, HAR. drop not *thy word*—preach not, GU. OR. NOW.; waste no words, MARTI. against—on, MARTI; concerning, NOW. V. 17. by line—with the measuring-line, GU. MARTI, OR. NOW. shall—must, GU. captive—exile, NOW. Chap. 8.—V. 1. Lord—All-Lord, OR. and, behold—Omit, GU. a—There was a, GU. Vs. 1, 2. summer—autumn, GU.; harvest, NOW. V. 2. summer—Heb. kaitz, Var. end—Heb. kētz, Var.; autumn, GU.; maturity, OR.; harvest, NOW. pass by—i.e. forgive (see Mic. 7:18), Var.; forgive, GU. MARTI. V. 3. And—Then, NOW. songs—singing women, HAR. GU. MARTI. WE. HOFFMANN, OETTLI. NOW. temple—Or, palace, Exc. Hi. Gandell, GU. OR. NOW. MARTI, HAR. shall be wallings—howl, NOW. be wallings—wail, GU. HAR. wallings—howlings, R. the dead—many—a multitude of carcases, HAR. with silence—hist, MARTI; silence! OR.; hush! HAR. V. 4. swallow

seest thou? And ¹ I said, A
basket of summer fruit. Then
said Jē-hō-vāh unto me, The
^m n o end is come upon my people
^p Īś-rā-ēl; I will ^q not again
pass by them any more. 3
And the ^r s songs of the ^t temple
shall be ^u v wallings in that
day, saith the Lord Jē-hō-
vāh: the ^x y dead bodies shall
be many; in every place ^z shall
they cast them forth with si-
lence.

4 Hear this, O ye ^a that would
swallow up the ^b needy, and
cause the ^c poor of the land to
fail, 5 saying, When will the
^d e new moon be gone, that we
may sell ^f g grain? and the ^h i sabbath,
that we may ^j k set forth
^l m wheat, making the ⁿ o ē-phāh
small, and the ^p q shēk-ēl great,
and ^r s dealing falsely with
balances of deceit; 6 that we
may ^t u buy the ^v poor for ^w silver,
and the needy for a pair of
^x y shoes, and sell the refuse of
the wheat? 7 Jē-hō-vāh hath
^z sworn by the ^a excellency of
Jacob, Surely I will ^b never for-

up—Lit. pant for (ch. 2:7). Var.; tread upon, HAR.; pursue, GU.; snap after, OR.; crush, NOW. MARTI; tread down, WE. cause . . . fail—are for making the poor to cease, HAR.; and the miserable ones in the land they bring to ruin, NOW. cause to fail—oppress, SEPT. GU. MARTI. poor—quiet one, OR. V. 5. saying—in that ye think, GU.; ye who say, NOW. be gone—pass, NOW. sell—barter, GU. make in, OR. and—[when], GU. set forth—lay on, GU. OR.; put on, NOW.; offer, HAR. wheat—corn, GU. HAR. NOW. r. ephah—bushel, OR.; measure, MARTI. NOW. shekel—weight, GU. MARTI; price, NOW. dealing falsely with—perverting, HAR. V. 6. that we may—to, HAR. silver—money, GU. OR. NOW. for (second)—for the sake of, Var. GU. shoes—soles, OR. sell—barter away, GU. the wheat—the [grain for] wheat, OR. wheat—grain, NOW. V. 7. hath sworn—swears, NOW. the excellency—that which is the pride, GU.; pride, MARTI, OR. HAR. NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 15. and Jehovah . . . me—A gloss, NOW. V. 16. Now . . . Jehovah—So . . . word (A gloss), NOW. V. 17. and Israel . . . land—A gloss, MARTI. NOW. out of his land—A gloss, GU. Chap. 8.—V. 3. place after V. 14. GU. in t. Jehovah—A gloss, V. 14. GU. saith the Lord Jehovah—A gloss, GU. shall . . . silence—Omit, GU. NOW. V. 6. A gloss, NOW. that . . . shoes—A gloss, MARTI.

2

i Amos, Amos
1:1.
k Jer. 7:8.
l Jer. 24:3.
m Ez. 7:2, 3, 6.
n See "Visita-
tion," Jer.
48:44.
o Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
p See "King-
dom of Is-
rael," 1 Ki.
11:11.
q Ch. 7:8.

3

r Songs, Ex.
15:1.
s V. 10; ch.
5:23; 6:4, 5.
t Temple,
1 Sam. 1:9.
3 Or, *palace*.
u Mourning,
John 11:35.
v Ch. 5:16.
w Day, Lev.
25:8.
x Ch. 6:8–10.
y Body, Num.
25:8.
4 Or, *have they
cast them forth:
be silent!*

4

z See "Oppres-
sion," Jer.
22:17.
a Ch. 2:7; 5:11,
12.
b The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.

5

c See "Moon,"
Ps. 136:9.
d See "Feasts,"
Num. 29:39.
e Grain, Gen.
42:33.
f Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
g Ex. 31:13–17.
5 Heb. *open*.
h Wheat, Ex.
9:32.
i Lev. 19:36;
Deut. 25:15;
Ez. 45:10–12.
j Measures, Ex.
36:9.
k See "Decep-
tion," Gen.
37:31.
l See "Justice,"
Mic. 6:8.
m Hos. 12:7.

6

n See "Bond-
age," John
8:33.
o Ch. 2:6.
p Silver, Job
22:25.
q Shoes, Josh.
5:15.

7

r Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
s Ch. 4:2; 6:8.
t Deut. 33:26;
29; Ps. 68:34.
u Ps. 10:11; Jer.
17:1; Hos. 7:2.

^a See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^b See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
^c Ps. 18:7; 60:2; Is. 5:25.
^d Hos. 4:3.
^e Ch. 9:5; Jer. 46:7, 8.
^f Rivers, Is. 32:2.
^g See "The Euphrates," Deut. 1:7.
^h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

ⁱ Day, Lev. 25:3.
^j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Sun, Ps. 136:8.
^l Is. 13:10; Jer. 15:9; Mic. 3:6.
^m See "Darkness," Job 38:9.
ⁿ Ch. 4:13; 5:8; Is. 59:9, 10.
^o Earth, Gen. 2:1.

^p Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^q Mourning, John 11:35.
^r Songs, Ex. 15:1.
^s Ch. 5:23; 6:4, 5.
^t Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
^u Ez. 7:18.
^v Loins, Is. 11:5.
^w See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
^x Head, Pr. 20:29.
^y Jer. 6:26; Zech. 12:10.
^z Son, Gen. 21:19.
^a Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.

^b Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^c See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^d See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^e Famine, II Ki. 21:1.
^f Land, Gen. 23:15.
^g See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^h Bread, Gen. 3:19.
ⁱ Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
^j Water, Ps. 95:5.
^k I Sam. 28:6; II Chr. 15:3; Ez. 7:26; Mic. 3:6.
^l Word of God, John 6:63.

get any of their ^a works. 8 Shall not the land ^{b c} tremble for this, and every one ^d mourn that dwelleth therein? yea, it shall ^e rise up wholly like the ^{f g} River; and it shall be troubled and sink again, like the River of ^h Ē'ġypt. 9 And it shall come to pass in that ⁱ day, saith the Lord Jē-hō'vāh, that ^j I will cause the ^{k l} sun to go down at ^m noon, and I will ⁿ darken the ^o earth in the clear day. 10 And I will turn your ^p feasts into ^q mourning, and all your ^{r s} songs into lamentation; and I will bring ^{tu} sackcloth upon all ^v loins, and ^w baldness upon every ^x head; and I will make it ^y as the mourning for an only ^z son, and the end thereof as a ^a bitter day.

11 Behold, ^{b c} the days come, ^d saith the Lord Jē-hō'vāh, that I will send a ^e famine in the ^{f g} land, not a famine of ^h bread, nor a ⁱ thirst for ^j water, but ^k of hearing the ^l words of Jē-hō'vāh. 12 And they shall wander from ^m sea to sea, and from the north even to the east; they shall run to and fro to ⁿ seek the word of Jē-hō'vāh, and shall not find

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). any . . . works—all their deeds, HAR. V. 8. land—earth, HAR. for this—on this account, HAR. NOW. yea—and, NOW. River (*twice*)—Nile, Var. GU. OR. HAR. NOW. troubled—tossed up, *Ew. Hi. Pu.*; rise everywhere, NOW. V. 9. it . . . in—then on, NOW. Vs. 9, 11. Lord—All-Lord, OR. V. 10. feasts—pilgrimages, HAR. lamentation—dirges, HAR. bring—bring up, *r.* sackcloth—the mourning garment, NOW. son—one, NOW. a—the, NOW. V. 11. Behold . . . that—And, HAR. Behold—Verily, GU. the—*Omit.* OR. NOW. come—shall come, GU. that—then, NOW. famine—*Add.* [and thirst], GU. land—*Add.* [that all the inhabitants shall mourn], GU. of—after, OR. NOW. for—after, OR. NOW. of hearing—for hearing, HAR.; to hear, OR. NOW. V. 12. And—Thus, GU.; then, NOW. shall wander—totter, GU. MARTI. OR.; shall totter, NOW. sea to sea—one sea to the other, GU. NOW. and from . . . fro—'roam' from the north even to the east, GU. north—midnight, NOW. east—rising of the sun, HAR. NOW. it—anything, GU. V. 13. fair virgins—fairest maidens, HAR. young—fit for war, GU. V. 14. sin—crime, OR.; guilt, NOW. the way of—thy darling, NOW. way—tutelar god, GU.; patron, MARTI. Chap. 9.—V. 1. standing—sta-

it. 13 In that day shall the ^o fair ^{p q} virgins and the ^r young men ^s faint for thirst. 14 They that ^t swear by the ^{u v} sin of ^w Šā-mā'ri-ā, and say, As thy ^x god, O ^{y z} Dan, liveth; and, As the ¹ way of ^a Bē'ēr-shē'bā liveth; they shall fall, ^b and ^c never rise up again.

9 ^d I ^e saw the Lord standing ² beside the ^{f g} altar; and he said, Smite the ^h capitals, and the thresholds may shake; and break them in pieces on the head of all of them; and I will ⁱ slay the last of them with the ^j sword: ³ there shall ^k not one of them flee away, and there shall not one of them escape. 2 Though they dig into ^{l m} Shē'ōl, thence shall my hand take them; and though they ⁿ climb up to ^o heaven, thence will I bring them down. 3 And though they hide themselves in the ^p top of ^q Ē'ār'mēl, I will ^r search and take them out thence; and though they be ^s hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will ^t I command the ^u serpent, and it shall bite them. 4 And though they go into

tioned, HOR. beside—over, *Baur, Ew. Pu. OR.*; by (I Ki. 13:1), *Hi. Ke. HAR.*; at, NOW. said, Smite—smote, MARTI, GU. capitals—capital, Var. NOW. HOR.; chapters, R. may shake—'shook,' GU. and—yea, HAR. break them in pieces—he said: I strike, GU. MARTI. in pieces—off, HAR. (?). head—heads, *Ge. Ew. Hi. Ke.* will—*Omit.* GU. MARTI. there . . . escape—he that fleet of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered, HOR. R. NOW. (*nearly*). V. 2. dig—break, GU. NOW.; break through, OR. MARTI. Sheol—hell, *r.* the underworld, NOW. Vs. 3, 4. though—if, NOW. V. 3. in—at, HAR.; upon, NOW. sight—eyes, NOW. bottom—depth, NOW. and it shall—to, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 8. *A gloss, MARTI, NOW.* be troubled and—*Omit.* GU. V. 9. And . . . Jehovah, that—*A gloss, MARTI, HAR.* Vs. 11, 12. *A gloss, NOW.* V. 11. not . . . Jehovah—*A gloss, GU. MARTI.* V. 12. they . . . it—*A gloss, MARTI.* to seek . . . Jehovah—*A gloss, GU. V. 14. Prefix,* they shall fall and not rise again (*from end of v. 14*), GU. MARTI. Chap. 9.—V. 2. thence (*twice*)—*Omit.* GU. V. 3. from my sight—before my eyes, NOW.; *a gloss, GU. NOW.* thence (*twice*)—*Omit.* GU. V. 4. and I will . . . good—*A gloss, GU. NOW.*

¹²
^m Sea, Ex. 14:21.
ⁿ Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

¹³
^o See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
^p Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
^q Lam. 1:18; 2:21.
^r Young Men, I John 2:14.
^s Is. 41:17; Hos. 2:3.

¹⁴
^t Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^u Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^v Hos. 8:5.
^w Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
^x Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^y Dan, Josh. 19:47.
^z I Ki. 12:28, 29.
¹ Or, manner.
^a Beer-sheba, I Sam. 8:2.
^b Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^c Ch. 5:2.

¹
^d Amos, Amos 1:1.
^e Visions, Num. 12:6.
^f Or, upon.
² Altar, Gen. 22:9.
^g Ch. 3:14.
^h Zeph. 2:14.
ⁱ V. 4; ch. 7:17.
^j Sword, Ju. 7:20.
³ Or, *he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.*
^k Jer. 11:11.

²
^l Sheol, Job 7:9.
^m Ps. 139:8.
ⁿ Jer. 51:53; Ob. 4.
^o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

³
^p Ch. 1:2.
^q Carmel, I Sam. 15:12.
^r Jer. 16:16.
^s Job 34:22; Ps. 139:9-12; Jer. 16:16, 17.
^t Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^u Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.

^a Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^b Lev. 26:33.
^c Enemies, Job 31:29.
^d Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^e Jer. 21:10; 39:16; 44:11.
^f Evil, Ps. 97:10.

⁵ God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^h Ps. 104:32; 144:5; Is. 64:1.
ⁱ Land, Gen. 23:15.
^j Ch. 8:8.
^k Mourning, John 11:35.
^l Rivers, Is. 6:2.

⁶ See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
ⁿ Chambers, Ez. 40:17.
^o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^p Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^q Ch. 5:8.
^r Waters, Ps. 95:5.
^s Sea, Ez. 14:21.
^t Ps. 104:6.
^u Face, Is. 6:2.
^v Name, Acts 16:18.
^w Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

⁷ Children, Gen. 3:16.
^y Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
^z II Chr. 14:9; 12; Is. 20:4; 43:3.
^a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^b Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
^c Israel, Deut. 4:1.
^d Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^e Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
^f Caphtor, Deut. 2:23.
^g Syria, Gen. 25:20.
^h Kir, Is. 22:6.
ⁱ Ch. 1:5; II Ki. 16:9.

⁸ Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^k V. 4; Jer. 44:27.
^l See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^m Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
ⁿ V. 10; ch. 3:12; 7:17.
^o Jer. 5:10; 30:11; 31:35; 36; Joel 2:32.
^p See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

^{a b} captivity before their ^c enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will ^{d e} set mine eyes upon them for ^f evil, and not for good.

5 For the ^g Lord, Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts, ⁱ is he that ^h toucheth the ⁱ land and it melteth, and ^j all that dwell therein shall ^k mourn; and it shall rise up wholly like the ^l River, and shall sink again, like the River of Ê'-gÿpt; 6 ⁱ it is he that ^m buildeth his ⁿ chambers in the ^o heavens, and hath founded his vault upon the ^p earth; he that ^q calleth for the ^r waters of the ^s sea, and ^t poureth them out upon the ^u face of the earth; Jê-hô'-vâh is his ^{v w} name.

7 Are ye not as the ^x children of the ^{y z} Ê-thi-ô-pî-ânš unto me, O children of ^a Îš-râ-êl? saith Jê-hô'-vâh. Have not ^b I brought up ^c Îš-râ-êl out of the land of ^d Ê'-gÿpt, and the ^e Phî-lîs-tînes from ^f Ê-ph'â-tôr, and the ^g Syr-î-ânš from ^{h i} Kîr? 8 Behold, the ^{j k} eyes of the Lord Jê-hô'-vâh are upon the ^l sinful kingdom, and I will ^{m n} destroy it from off the face of the earth; save that I will ^{o p} not utterly de-

Var. Rend.—V. 5. For—And, OR. GU. NOW. Lord—All-Lord, OR. Jehovah—Yahweh [the God], GU. of hosts—Saboath, NOW. HAR. is—Omit, GU. HAR. is he that—who, NOW. toucheth—touched, GU. land—earth, GU. NOW. HAR. and it—so that it, NOW. shall—Omit, NOW. wholly—throughout, NOW. River (twice)—Nile, Var. GU. NOW. of—in, GU. V. 6. it is—Omit, GU. HAR. NOW. buildeth—built, GU. chambers—"upper chambers," OR. GU.; garrets, MARTI, NOW. hath—Omit, GU. NOW. calleth—called, GU. poureth—poured, GU. upon—over, NOW. V. 7. children—Ethiopians—the Cushites, GU. MARTI, NOW.; sons of the Cushites, HAR. OR. O . . . Israel—ye Israelites, GU. MARTI. O—ye, NOW. Have not I brought—Did I not bring, HAR. the Syrians—the Arameans, GU. MARTI, NOW.; Aram, OR. HAR. V. 8. Behold—Verily, GU. the . . . Jehovah—my, GU. and—that, GU. MARTI, OR. will—Omit, GU. MARTI, OR. save that—but, GU.; saving that, R; Yet, NOW.; however it is that, MARTI, V. 9. and I will sift—that they shake, NOW. sift—Lit. shake to and fro, Var. nations—heathen-nations, OR. grain—corn, R. grain is sifted—one sifts, OR.; one shakes, HAR. NOW. in—with, HAR. the least—[a good], MARTI; one, NOW. kernel—grain,

stroy the house of ^q Jacob, saith Jê-hô'-vâh. 9 For, lo, I will command, and I will ^r sift the house of Îš-râ-êl among all the ^s nations, like as ^t grain is sifted in a ^u sieve, yet shall not the least kernel fall upon the earth. 10 All the ^v sinners of my people shall ^{w x} die by the ^y sword, who ^z say, The ^a evil shall not overtake nor meet us.

11 In that ^b day ^c will I ^d raise ^e up the ^{f g} tabernacle of ^h David that is fallen, and close up the ^{i j} breaches thereof; and I will raise up its ruins, and I will build it as in the ^k days of old; 12 that they may possess the ^l remnant of ^{m n} Ê'-dôm, and all the nations that ² are ^{o p} called by my name, saith Jê-hô'-vâh that doeth this. 13 Behold, the days come, saith Jê-hô'-vâh, that the ^{q r} plowman shall overtake the ^s reaper, and the ^t treader of grapes him that ^u soweth ^v seed: and the ^{w x} mountains shall drop sweet ^y wine, and all the ^z hills shall melt. 14 And I will ^{a b} bring back the captivity of my people Îš-râ-êl, and they shall ^{c d} build the waste ^e cities,

NOW. R. V. 10. die—fall, NOW. GU. evil—disaster, NOW. HAR. overtake—reach, GU.; come near, MARTI, NOW.; touch, HAR. meet—surprise, GU. NOW.; befall, HAR.; prevent, R. V. 11. up—up again, NOW. tabernacle—hut, HAR. NOW.; booth, Var. close up—repair, MARTI; erect, NOW. it—it [again], GU. V. 12. possess—conquer, GU. nations—heathen-nations, OR. nations . . . name—nations over whom my name hath been called (in token viz. of conquest or ownership, see II Sam. 12:28 marg., and with reference to Israel, Deut. 28:10; Jer. 14:9, &c. The empire founded by David to be re-established to its former limits, II Sam. 8:1-14), Var. V. 13. Behold—For behold, NOW. Behold . . . come—Then days shall come, GU. shall overtake—joins R. to, NOW. and (second)—then, NOW. V. 14. And—Then, GU. NOW. will—Omit, MARTI. bring . . . of—restore, GU.; cause to return, OR.; bring about the change in the lot of, MARTI. bring—lead, HAR. back—again, R.

Var. Read.—Vs. 5, 6. A gloss, MARTI, NOW. Vs. 8-15. A gloss, MARTI, NOW.

b Ps. 53:6; Is. 60:4; Jer. 30:18. 3 Or, return to, c Is. 61:4; 65:21. d Builder, I Ki. 5:18. e Cities, Gen. 4:17.

q Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

⁹ Is. 30:28; Lu. 22:31.
¹ Heb. cause to move to and fro.
^s Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^t Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^u See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

¹⁰ The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^w Death, Rom. 5:12.
^x Ch. 8:14.
^y Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^z Ch. 6:3; Jer. 5:12.
^a Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

¹¹ Day, Lev. 25:8.
^c Promises, John 14:2.
^d See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^e Acts 15:16-18.
^f Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
^g Is. 16:5.
^h David, I Sam. 17:12.
ⁱ Breach, Is. 30:13.
^j Ps. 80:12.
^k Is. 63:11; Jer. 46:26.

¹² Remnant, Is. 1:9.
^m Edom, Num. 20:18.
ⁿ Is. 11:14.
² Or, were.
^o Is. 43:7.
^p See "Calling," I Cor. 1:26.

¹³ See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
^r Lev. 26:5.
^s See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
^t See "Vineyards" and "Grapes," I Ki. 21:16.
^u Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.

^v Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^w Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^x Joel 3:18.
^y Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^z Hills, Ps. 2:6.

¹⁴ See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

c Is. 61:4; 65:21. d Builder, I Ki. 5:18. e Cities, Gen. 4:17.

14		
a	Ch. 5:11; Is. 62:8, 9; Jer. 31:5; Ez. 28:26.	
b	Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.	
c	Garden, Deut. 11:10. [23:40.	
d	Fruit, Lev. 15 [31:28.	
e	Jer. 24:6;	
and inhabit them; and they shall a plant b vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make c gardens, and eat the d fruit of them. 15 And I will		e ' plant them upon their g land, and they shall h no more be plucked up out of their land which I have given them, i saith j Jê-hô'vâh thy God.
Var. Rend.—V. 15. And—Then, GU. NOW. upon—in, GU. MARTI. land		(twice)—soil, OR. no more—not again, HAR. NOW.
		f Restoration of Judah, I Ki. 12:23. g Land, Gen. 23:15. h Is. 60:21; Ex. 37:25. i See "Inspira- tion of Proph- ets," II Ki. 17:13. j God, Gen. 1:1.

THE BOOK OF Ō-BĀ-DĪ-ĀH

THE PRIDE OF EDMOM SHALL BE HUMBLD

- ¹ See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
^b Visions, Num.
12:6.
^c See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
^d Edom, Num.
20:18.
^e Ps. 137:7; Is.
34:1-17; 63:
1-6; Jer. 49:
7-22; Ez. 25:
12-14.
^f Jer. 49:14-16.
^g Tidings, Rom.
15:21.
^h God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Ambassador,
II Cor. 5:20.
^j Is. 18:2; 30:4.
^k Nations, Gen.
10:32.
^l Jer. 6:4, 5.
^m See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
- ² Num. 24:18;
Is. 23:9.
^o See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.
- ³ ^p Pride, Ps.
10:2.
^q See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
^r Is. 16:6; Jer.
49:16.
^s Heart, Acts
15:9.
^t Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
^u Or, Sela.
^v Rock, I Cor.
10:4.
^w II Ki. 14:7;
II Chr. 25:12.
^x Is. 14:13-15.
^y Ground, Gen.
33:19.
- ⁴ ^y Job 20:6, 7;
Hab. 2:9.
^z Eagle, Ex.
19:4.
^a Stars, Ps.
136:8.
^b Is. 14:12-15.
^c God is al-
mighty, Gen.
1:1.

1 ^a The ^b vision of *Ō-bā-
di'āh.
^c Thus saith the Lord Jē-hō'z-
vāh concerning ^d Ē-dōm: ^e We
have heard ^f tidings from ^h Jē-
hō'z-vāh, and an ⁱ ambassador
is sent among the ^k nations,
saying, ^l Arise ye, and let us
rise up against her in ^m battle.
2 Behold, I have made thee
ⁿ small among the nations: thou
art greatly ^o despised. 3 The
^p pride of thy ^q heart hath ^r de-
ceived thee, O thou that dwell-
est in the clefts of ^s the ^t rock,
whose habitation is high; that
saith in his heart, ^u Who shall
bring me down to the ^x ground?
4 Though thou ^y mount on high
as the ^z eagle, and though thy
nest be set among the ^a stars,
^c I will bring thee down from
thence, saith Jē-hō'z-vāh.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. vision—
revelation, EW. MARTI. See on Is.
28:9. of—to, MARTI. saith—hath
spoken, NOW. tidings—a report, NOW.
sent—sent around, MARTI. saying—
Omit, NOW. her—it, MARTI, NOW.
V. 2. Behold—Omit, MARTI. have made
—make, MARTI. thee—three now, MAR-
TI. thou . . . despised—be despised
'among men,' MARTI, NOW. V. 3. pride
—arrogance, NOW. whose . . . high—
the heights thou didst take for an abode,
NOW. is—'thou madest,' MARTI. high
—in the height, OR. bring me to the
ground—hurl me to the earth, NOW.
ground—earth, MARTI, OR. NOW. V.
4. mount—build, MARTI; build an
eyrie, OR. on high—in the heights, NOW.
eagle—Add, how art thou thrown down,
NOW. bring—force, OR.; hurl, NOW.
V. 5. If—Are, OR. came—come, OR.
to (twice)—over, NOW. if—are they, OR.
robbers—wasters, NOW. only . . . enough—
as much as they needed, OR. NOW. only—
Omit, r. some gleanng grapes—a gleanng,
NOW. V. 6. How is Esau searched through

5 If ^d thieves came to thee, if
robbers by ^e night (how art thou
^f cut off!), would they not steal
^g only till they had enough? if
^h grape-gatherers came to thee,
would they not leave some
ⁱ gleanng grapes? 6 How are
^j the things of ^k Ē-sau ^l searched!
how are his hidden ^m treasures
sought out! 7 All the ⁿ men of
thy ^o confederacy have ^p brought
thee on thy way, even to the bor-
der: the men that were at ^q peace
with thee have deceived thee,
and prevailed against thee; ^r they
that eat thy ^s bread lay a ^t snare
under thee: there is ^u no under-
standing ^v in him. 8 Shall I not
in that ^w day, saith Jē-hō'z-vāh,
^x destroy the ^y wise men out of
Ē-dōm, and ^z understanding out
of the ^a mount of Ē-sau? 9 And
thy ^b mighty men, O ^c Tē-mān,
as far as Gebal (?), his treasures sought?
NOW. V. 7. brought . . . way—led thee
away, OR.; driven thee, MARTI, NOW.
to the border—Omit, NOW. the men (second)
. . . thee—those who lived in peace with
thee, NOW.; the men that were thy
friends, MARTI, OR. and . . . thee—
. . . NOW. they . . . him—they have
eaten thy bread . . . NOW. they . . . lay
—thy bread they make, Ke. r marg. lay
—they lay, OR.; they take, MARTI. snare
under—lodging among, MARTI. no—
none, r. V. 8. destroy—make to disappear,
OR. NOW. V. 9. And—Then, NOW.
thy . . . O—the mighty men of, MARTI;
thy heroes, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 1. Thus . . . Edom—
A gloss, NOW. V. 4. and though—Omit,
MARTI. he set . . . stars—Omit, MAR-
TI. V. 5. if robbers . . . cut off—A gloss,
NOW. MARTI. V. 6. A gloss, NOW.
MARTI. V. 7. they . . . bread—(So
Targ., Heb. only 'thy bread') Omit, Sept.
H. (gloss from Ps. 41:9.) Vs. 8. 9. A
gloss, NOW. MARTI.

Style: Poetic (vs. 1-7 are Poetry) and Minatory—Vs. 8-16,
18, 19. The Poetical Portion is almost identical with Jer.
49:14-16.

BOOK OF OBADIAH.—It is a Doom Prophecy against Edom
—Vs. 6, 8, 19, 21. Occasion, the Cruelty of Edomites against
Judah at a Time of Helplessness—Vs. 10-14; Ps. 137:7.

Punishment: To suffer Like Cruelty from Other Nations—

- ⁵ ^d See "Steal-
ing," Lev.
19:11.
^e Jer. 49:9.
^f Night, Ps.
19:2.
^g Vs. 9, 10.
^h See "Grapes,"
I Ki. 21:16.
ⁱ Is. 17:6;
24:13.
- ⁶ ² Or, the men.
^j Esau, Gen.
27:1.
^k Jer. 49:10.
^l Treasure,
I Chr. 27:25.
- ⁷ ^m Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ Jer. 30:14.
^o See "Coven-
nants between
Men," Gen.
17:2.
³ Or, driven
thee out.
^p Peace, Pr.
17:1.
^q Jer. 38:22.
^r (marg.).
⁴ Or, thy bread
they make &c.
^r Bread, Gen.
3:19.
^s See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
^t Ps. 41:9.
^u Snare, Pr.
7:23.
⁵ Or, wound.
^v Jer. 49:7.
⁶ Or, of it.
- ⁸ ^w Day, Lev.
25:8.
^x Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^y Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
^z Job 5:12-14.
^a Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
^b See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
^c Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
- ⁹ ^d Jer. 49:22.
^e Teman, Jer.
49:7.

*OBADIAH THE PROPHET.—Although this Name occurs
Several Times in the Old Testament (I Ki. 18:3; I Chr 9:16;
3:25; 8:38; 27:19; et al.), this Prophet is not elsewhere men-
tioned—V. 1. Probably lived in Judah—V. 11. His Time
Uncertain, perhaps when Jerusalem was taken by Nebuchad-
nezzar (586 B.C.)—V. 11

9

a Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
b V. 5; Is. 34: 5-8; 63:1-3. See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
d Esau, Gen. 27:1.

10

e Violence, Hab. 1:3; Ez. 25:12; Joel 3:19; Amos 1:11.
g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
h See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
i See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
j Shame, Phil. 3:19.

11

k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l Ps. 83:5, 6; 137:7; Amos 1:6, 9.
1 Or, *aloof*.
m See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
n Goods, Num. 31:9.
o Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
2 Or, *forces*.
p Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
q Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
r Joel 3:3; Nah. 3:10.

s Jerusalem, Jer. 1:8.
t Ez. 35:10.

12

u Mic. 4:11; 7:10.
3 Or, *the day that he was made a stranger*.
v See "Adversity," Job 19:6.
v See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
x Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
y Ez. 35:15; 36:5.
z Destruction; Hos. 13:14.
a Ps. 31:18; Ez. 35:12.
b See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

Vs. 7, 15, 16; cf. Jer. 50:29; Ez. 35:11-15. Destruction of the Wise and Strong that All may perish—Vs. 8, 9. None of the Edomites shall remain—V. 18. Edom shall be judged by People of Zion—V. 21. Israel and Judah shall repossess the Lands they lose—Vs. 17-21.

Other Prophecies against Edom.—Ps. 137:7; Is. 34:5-15; 63:1-6; Jer. 49:7-22; Ez. 25:12-14; Amos 1:11, 12.

shall be dismayed, to the end that every one may be ^{a b} cut off from the ^c mount of ^d Ê-sau by slaughter.

10 For the ^{e f} violence done to thy ^g brother ^{h i} Jacob, ^j shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever. 11 In the ^k day that thou ^l stoodest ¹ on the other side, in the day that ^m strangers carried away his ^{n o} substance, and foreigners entered into his ^p gates, and ^{q r} cast lots upon ^s Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, even ^t thou wast as one of them. 12 But ^u look not thou on the day of thy brother in ³ the day of his ^{v w} disaster, and ^{x y} rejoice not over the children of Jû-dâh in the day of their ^z destruction; neither ^a speak ^b proudly in the day of distress. 13 Enter not into the gate of my people in the ^c day of their calamity; yea, look not thou on their affliction in the day of their calamity, neither ^{d e} lay ye ^f hands on their substance in the day of their calamity. 14 And ^g stand thou not in the cross-way, to cut off those of his that

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*). be dismayed—despair, OR.; lose courage, NOW. by slaughter—on account of the murder, NOW. V. 10. shall cover—covers, MARTI. NOW.; should cover, OR. and thou shalt be—that thou be, OR.; and thou art, MARTI. NOW. V. 11. in the day that—when, NOW. stoodest . . . side—west present, NOW. MARTI.; dist place thyself opposite, OR. strangers—barbarians, MARTI. NOW. gates—gate, MARTI. NOW. lots—the lot, MARTI. OR. NOW. upa—over, MARTI. NOW. even—also, MARTI. NOW. of—among, OR. Vs. 12, 13. look—i.e. view with pleasure, Var. V. 12. look—on—gloat thou not over, MARTI. OR. NOW. the day—the day of misfortune, MARTI.; NOW. disaster—Lil. strange, unwanted fortune, Ge. Ew. Ke. De.; mishap, OR. NOW. children of Judah—Judans, MARTI; sons of Judah, NOW. destruction—downfall, NOW. speak proudly—proud wide thy mouth, MARTI. NOW. V. 13. their calamity—his misfortune, MARTI. their destruction—NOW. yea . . . affliction—do not thou too gloat or, NOW. their affliction—thy brother, MARTI. their

escape; and deliver not up those of his that remain in the day of distress.

15 For the ^{h i j} day of Jê-hô-^kvâh is near upon all the ^{l m} nations: ⁿ as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee; thy ^o dealing shall return upon thine own ^p head. 16 For as ye have ^q drunk upon my ^{r s} holy mountain, so shall all the nations ^t drink continually; yea, they shall drink, and ⁵ swallow down, and shall be as though they had not been.

17 But in mount ^{u v} Zî-^wôn there shall be ^x those that escape, and it shall be ^y holy; and the house of ^z Jacob shall ² possess their ^a possessions. 18 And the house of Jacob shall be a ^{b c} fire, and the house of ^d Joseph a flame, and the house of Ê-sau for ^e stubble, and they shall burn among them, and ^f devour them; and there shall ^g not be any remaining to the house of Ê-sau; for ^{h i} Jê-hô-^kvâh hath spoken it.

19 And they of the ^j South shall ^k possess the mount of Ê-sau,

(*third*)—his, MARTI. NOW. neither . . . their—and stretch not 'the hand' after his, NOW. lay ye hands—put forth the hand, MARTI. their calamity (*third*)—his' destruction, MARTI.; their downfall, NOW. V. 14. stand thou—place thyself, MARTI. V. 15. nations—heathenations, OR.; heathen, NOW. dealing—deed, NOW. shall return—returns, NOW.; shall fall back, MARTI. OR. own—Omit, NOW. V. 16. nations—heathen, MARTI. NOW.; heathen-nations, OR. continually—round about, MARTI. and drink, OR. swallow down—or, talk foolishly, *Hi. De.* ("perhaps"), *r marg.*; stagger, MARTI. NOW.; reel, WE.; sit, OR. V. 17. in—upon, NOW. those that escape—a deliverance, NOW.; those of safety, MARTI.; those of an escaped company, OR. holy—a sanctuary, MARTI. OR.; not to be touched, NOW. and (*second*)—and those of, MARTI. OR. possess—re-possess, MARTI. V. 18. and (*third*)—but NOW. for—the, MARTI. OR. burn among—kindle, MARTI. NOW. and (*last*) . . . Esau—and none of the house of Esau shall escape, NOW. remaining to—escaping of, MARTI. Vs. 19, 20. South—south-country, Var.

Var. Read.—Vs. 9, 10. by . . . violence—For slaughter, for violence, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Newcome. R. Williams.* See Joel 3:19. V. 12. A gloss, NOW. MARTI. V. 15. A gloss, NOW. MARTI. For . . . nations—A gloss, MARTI. NOW. V. 17. possessions—dispossessors, *Sept. Targ. Vulg. Hi. Kue. R. Williams* (pt.).

13

c Ez. 35:5.
d See "Spoil," Is. 9:3.
e Ez. 35:10; 36:2, 3.
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.

14

g Is. 16:3, 4.

15

h See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
i Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Joel 1:15; 2:1, 11, 31; Amos 5:18, 20.
k Nations, Gen. 10:32.
l Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
m Jer. 50:29; 51:56.
n Ez. 35:11.
o Or, *recompense*.
p Head, Pr. 20:29.

16

p Drink, Hos. 4:18.
q Jer. 49:12, 13.
r See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
s Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
t Is. 51:22, 23; Jer. 25:15, 16.
5 Or, *talk foolishly*.

17

u Zion, Is. 52:1.
v Is. 4:2, 3.
w See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
x Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
y Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
z Is. 14:1, 2; Amos 9:11-15.
a Possessions, Mk. 10:22.

18

b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
c Is. 5:24; 9:18, 19.
d Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
e See "Grass," Gen. 37:2.
f See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
g Jer. 11:23; Amos 1:8.
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i See "Inspiration," II Ki. 17:13.

19

j The South, Deut. 34:3.
k Is. 11:14; Amos 9:12.

- 19
a Philistines, I Chr. 1:12.
b Is. 11:14.
c Jer. 31:5;
32:44.
d Field, Num. 20:17.
e Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
f Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
g See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
h See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.
i Gilead, Num. 32:1.

20
j Captivity, Num. 24:22.
1 Or, fortress.
k Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
2 Or, shall possess that which belongeth to the Canaanites, even &c. Or, that ore among the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath, and &c.
l Canaan, Gen. 13:7.

and they of the lowland the ^{a b} Phī-līs-tīneš; and they shall ^c possess the ^d field of ^e Ē-phrā-īm, and the field of ^f Sā-mā-rī-ā; and ^{g h} Bēn-jā-mīn shall possess ⁱ Gīl-ē-ād. 20 And the ^j captives of this ¹ host of the children of ^k Īs-rā-ēl, ² that are among the ^l Ē-ā-nāan-ītes, shall possess even unto

Var. Rend.—V. 19. lowland—lowlands (see Deut. 1:7). *Var.* shall possess—*Omit*, MARTI. V. 20. captives (*twice*)—captivity, R. children—sons, OR. that . . . Zarephath—(shall possess) what there are of (what (belongeth unto) the, *Steiner*, R *first marg.*) Canaanites, &c., *Hi. He.*; which are (among) the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath, and, *Pesh.* (nearly), *Ca. Pu.* R *second marg.* (construction of *first rend.* is harsh; the others imply a letter or word added; cf. *Var. Read.*) shall possess—*Omit*, OR. the South—Midday, OR. V. 21. saviours—deliverers, OR.; as conquerors, MARTI; those who were saved, SEPT.; 'those blessed with salvation,' NOW. come—'They' come, MARTI; ' ', NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 19. And . . . Philistines—And they shall conquer the Southland and the lowland, MARTI; And they shall take possession of the Negeb (the hills of Esau) and the Shephelah (the Philistines), NOW.; The Negeb shall possess Mount Esau, and the Shephelah the

^m Zār-ē-phāth; and the captives of ⁿ Jē-ruṣ-sā-lēm, that are in Sēph-ā-rād, shall ^o possess the ^{p q} cities of the ^r South. 21 And ^{s t u} saviours shall come up on ^v mount ^w Zī-ōn to ^x judge the ^y mount of Ē-sau; and the ^z kingdom shall be ^a Jē-hō-vāh's.

Philistines, SMI. and they (*third*) . . . Gilead—and they shall conquer the field of Ephraim, and Gilead, MARTI; and they shall possess the field of Ephraim and the field of Samaria (?) and Benjamin (?) Gilead, NOW.; the mountain shall possess Ephraim and the field of Samaria, SMI. field (*first*)—hill-country, *Sept.* V. 20. And . . . Zarephath—And the captives of Israel shall conquer Phœnicia and Zarephath, MARTI; and the exiles of ' ' the children of Israel, who in ' ' shall conquer Phœnicia to Zarepta, NOW. that . . . Zarephath—shall possess the land of the Canaanites unto Zarephath, SMI. that are among the—(shall possess) the land of, *Ew. after Sept. Vulg.*; which are in the land of, *Targ. Gr.*; who are, OR. and the captives . . . South—and the captives of Jerusalem shall conquer the cities of the Negeb, MARTI; and the exiles of Jerusalem, who in ' ' shall conquer the cities of the Negeb, NOW. V. 21. shall come up—', NOW. . . to judge . . . Esau—*A gloss*, MARTI.

- m Zarephath, I Ki. 17:9.
n Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
o Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
p Cities, Gen. 4:17.
q Jer. 32:44; 33:13.
r The South, Deut. 34:3.

21
s See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40.
t Neh. 9:27.
u See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
v Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
w Zion, Is. 52:1.
x Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
y See v. 3.
z Ps. 22:28; 47:7-9; 67:4; Zech. 14:9.
a God, Gen. 1:1.

THE BOOK OF JŌ-ŃĀH

1: 1

JONAH'S DISOBEDIENCE

1: 7

1
a See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
b Word of God,
John 6:63.
c See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
2
d Nineveh,
II Ki. 19:36.
e Ch. 3:2, 3;
4:11.
f City, Gen.
4:17.
g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
h Is. 58:1.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j See "The
Wicked," Ex.
23:7.
k Gen. 18:20;
Hos. 7:2.

3
l Tarshish,
II Chr. 9:21.
m Is. 23:1, 6, 10;
Jer. 10:9.
n Ps. 139:7, 9,
10.
o Joppa, Acts
10:5.
p II Chr. 2:16;
Ezra 3:7;
Acts 9:36, 43.
q Ships, I Ki.
9:26.
r God is Omni-
present, Gen.
1:1.

4
s Ps. 107:25-
28; 135:7.

1 ^a Now the ^b word of Jē-
hō-vāh ^c came unto * Jō-Ńāh
the son of Ā-mīt-tāi, saying, **2**
Arise, go to ^d Nīn-ē-vēh, that
^e great city, and ^g h cry against
it; for their ⁱ wickedness is
come up before me. **3** But Jō-
Ńāh rose up to flee unto ^l m Tār-
shish ⁿ from the presence of Jē-
hō-vāh; and he went down to
^o p Jōp-pā, and found a ^q ship
going to Tār-shish: so he paid
the fare thereof, and went down
into it, to go with them unto
Tār-shish from ^r the presence of
Jē-hō-vāh.

4 But ^s Jē-hō-vāh ^t sent out a
great ^u wind upon the ^v sea, and
there was a mighty tempest on
the sea, so that the ship was like

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. Now—But,
KAU.; And, OR. NOW. V. 2. cry against
it—preach to her, NOW. For—that, NOW.
V. 3. But—Then, OR. Tarshish—i.e.
Tartessus, Var. the presence of—before the
face of, Pu.; before, NOW. he went—as
he had come, KAU. going—returning,
KAU. MARTI. so—and, OR.; omit,
KAU. NOW. went down into—boarded,
KAU. NOW. OR.; went into, MARTI.
from—away from, OR.; and thus escape
from, KAU.; far away from, NOW. the
presence of (second)—Omit, NOW. V. 4.
But—Then, NOW. sent—cast, KAU.

to be broken. **5** Then the ^w mari-
ners were ^x afraid, and cried
every ^y man unto ^z a his god; and
they ^b cast forth the ^c wares that
were in the ship into the sea, to
lighten it unto them. But Jō-
Ńāh was gone down into the in-
nermost parts of the ship; and he
lay, and was fast ^d asleep. **6** So
the shipmaster came to him, and
said unto him, What meanest
thou, O sleeper? arise, ^e call
upon thy God, if so be that
^g God will think upon us, that
we ^h perish not. **7** And they said
every one to his fellow, Come,
and let us [†] cast lots, that we
may ⁱ know ^j for whose cause
this ^k evil is upon us. So they
cast lots, and the ^l lot fell upon

OR. HOR. NOW. great—Omit, NOW.
upon—into, R. on—in, R. was . . . bro-
ken—had a mind to flounder, OR.; thought
of floundering, MARTI; threatened to be
wrecked, NOW. V. 5. lighten it unto
them—ease their trouble, Var. innermost
—lowest, KAU. NOW. MARTI; hinder-
most, OR. parts—part, KAU.; hold,
NOW. V. 6. So—Then, KAU.; And,
NOW. shipmaster—captain, NOW. O
sleeper?—to sleep? KAU. MARTI. OR.
if so be—perchance, KAU. OR. NOW.
V. 7. So—But when, KAU.; Then, NOW.;
And, OR. and—then, OR.; omit, KAU.

^t See "Mira-
cles," Mk.
16:17.
¹ Or, hurried.
^u Wind, Job
27:21.
^v Sea, Ex.
14:21.

5
^w See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
14:19.
^x Fear, Gen.
9:2.
^y Man, Gen. 2:7.
^z Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
^a I Ki. 18:26.
^b Acts 27:18,
19, 38.
^c See "Goods,"
Num. 31:9.
^d Sleep, I Sam.
26:12.

6
^e Ps. 107:28.
^f See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.
^g Ch. 3:9;
II Sam. 12:22;
Amos 5:15.
^h See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.

7
ⁱ Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
^j See "Reaping
what we sow,"
Gal. 6:7.
^k Evil, Ps.
97:10.
^l Num. 32:23;
Pr. 16:33.

* JONAH THE PROPHET.—He was the Son of Amittai;
Family otherwise unknown—Jonah 1:1; II Ki. 14:25. From
the Town of Gath-hepher in Tribe of Zebulun—II Ki. 14:25;
cf. Josh. 19:10, 13.

Propheied for Israel under Jeroboam II—II Ki. 14:24, 25.
Here against Nineveh—Jonah 1:2; 3:2-4.

An Unwilling Missionary to Nineveh—1:17; 2:10; Mt. 12:39,
40. He went and preached in Nineveh and the People, repent-
ing, were saved—3:1-10. By the Value of a Gourd God taught
him the Value of Human Beings—4:6-11.

In Disposition, Jonah seems to have been hasty, petulant
and clamish—1:3; 4:1-3, 8, 9.
BOOK OF JONAH.—Has One Theme: Jonah's Mission to
Nineveh—1:1; 3:2-4. Has One Strong Contrast: between
Jonah's Thought and God's Thought—1:2-4; 3:10; 4:1-11.
Has One Great Lesson: the Value of all Men—4:10, 11.

In Composition, the Book is a Story with one Inserted
Poem—2:2-9. It is marked with Vividness and Brief, De-
tailed Scenes—1:4-16; 2:1-10; 3:4-10; 4:1-11.

Lessons to Jonah.—The Universality of Divine Love. The
Presence of Jehovah cannot be escaped—1:3-17. The Serv-
ant of Jehovah must obey—1:12; 3:1-3. Anger with God is
Vanity—4:1-11. There is Worth even among the Heathen
—3:5-10; 4:11.

Lessons to Sailors.—Jehovah is God of the Sea—1:9-16.

Lessons to Heathen.—Jehovah condemns Sin in All Na-
tions—3:4-8; but he is merciful to the Penitent—3:9, 10.

† CASTING LOTS: Method of.—Pr. 16:33.

Examples of.—Saul and Jonathan—I Sam. 14:42. Sons of
Levites—I Chr. 24:31; Neh. 10:34. Priests—Neh. 10:34.
People—Neh. 10:34; 11:1. For Offices—I Chr. 24:31; 25:8;
26:13, 14; Esther 3:7; 9:24. To determine Courses of Priests
—I Chr. 6:54-81; 24:5; 26:14. For Inheritances—Num.
26:55; Josh. 14:2; 15:1. To find Evil-doer—Jonah 1:7.
Lots mentioned.—Pur—Esther 3:7; 9:24. Scapagoat—
Lev. 16:8. For Vesture — Ps. 22:18; Mt. 27:35; Mk. 15:24.
Matthias—Acts 1:26.

Figurative.—Isa. 34:17.

8
 a Josh. 7:19;
 1 Sam. 14:43.
 b Evil, Ps.
 97:10.
 c See "Trades
 and Arts," Is.
 40:19.
 d Gen. 47:3;
 1 Sam. 30:13.

9
 e Jonah, Jonah
 1:1.
 f Israelites
 called He-
 brews, Deut.
 4:1.
 g Gen. 14:13;
 Ex. 1:15;
 2:13.
 h Fear of God,
 Gen. 9:2.
 i II Ki. 17:25,
 28, 32, 33.
 j God the Cre-
 ator, Gen. 1:1.
 k Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.
 l Neh. 9:6; Ps.
 95:5; 146:6.
 m Land, Gen.
 23:15.

10
 n V. 3; Job
 27:22.
 o Fugitive, Jer.
 49:5.
 p God is Omni-
 present, Gen.
 1:1.

12
 q II Sam. 24:17.
 r I Chr. 21:17.
 s See "Wind,"
 Job 27:21.

13
 t Man, Gen. 2:7.
 u See v. 5.
 v Pr. 21:30.
 w Sea, Ex.
 14:21.
 x See v. 4.

14
 y Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 z Prayer, Mt.
 5:44.
 a V. 16; Ps.
 107:28.
 b Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 c Life, Gen. 2:7.
 d See "Mur-
 derer," Num.
 35:16.
 e Innocence,
 Dan. 6:22.
 f Blood, Jer.
 17:11.

Jō-nāh. 8 Then said they unto him, ^aTell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this ^bevil is upon us; what is thine ^{c d}occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou? 9 And ^ehe said unto them, I am a ^{f g}Hebrew; and I ^{h i}fear Jê-hō'-vāh, the ^jGod of ^kheaven, who hath ^lmade the sea and the dry ^mland. 10 Then were the men exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, What is this that thou hast done? For the men knew that he was ^{n o}fleeing from ^pthe presence of Jê-hō'-vāh, because he had told them.

11 Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm unto us? for the sea grew more and more tempestuous. 12 And he said unto them, ^qTake me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that ^rfor my sake this great ^stempest is upon you. 13 Nevertheless the ^{t u}men rowed hard to get them back to the land; but they ^vcould not: for the ^wsea grew more and more ^xtempestuous against them. 14 Wherefore they ^{y z}cried unto ^aJê-hō'-vāh, and said, We beseech thee, O Jê-hō'-vāh, we beseech thee, let us not ^bperish for this man's ^clife, and lay not upon us ^{d e}innocent ^fblood; for

Var. Rend.—V. 8. Then—And, NOW. V. 9. fear—worship, KAU. V. 10. knew—recognized, KAU. MARTI, NOW. was fleeing—fled, r. fleeing . . . of—in flight before, NOW. V. 11. Then—And, OR. NOW. Vs. 11, 12. unto—round about, OR. V. 12. know—know very well, OR. V. 13. Nevertheless—Then, OR. NOW. rowed hard—exerted themselves, NOW. them—[the ship], KAU.; omit, NOW. back—again, NOW. land—shore, OR. V. 14. for—for the sake of, KAU. MARTI. life—soul, MARTI, OR. NOW. lay not upon—count not unto, OR.; bring not over, NOW. innocent—[the responsibility for] innocent, KAU. V. 15. So—Then, OR.; And, NOW. its—her, r. V. 16. Then—But, KAU.; And, NOW. V. 17. And—But, KAU.; Then, OR. prepared—commissioned, KAU. NOW.; ordered, OR. belly—bowels, OR.; inside, NOW. Chap. 2.—V. 1. Then—And, NOW. belly—inside, OR. NOW. V. 2. by reason of—

^gthou, O Jê-hō'-vāh, hast done as it pleased thee. 15 So they took up Jō-nāh, and cast him forth into the sea; and the sea ^{h i}ceased from its raging. 16 Then the men feared ^kJê-hō'-vāh exceedingly; and they offered a ^lsacrifice unto Jê-hō'-vāh, and made ^{m n}vows.

* 17 And ^oJê-hō'-vāh prepared a great ^pfish to swallow up Jō-nāh; and Jō-nāh was in the ^qbelly of the fish ^rthree ^sdays ^tand three ^unights. 1 Then Jō-nāh prayed unto Jê-hō'-vāh his God ^vout of the fish's belly. 2 And he said,

^vI ^{w x}called ^yby reason of mine ^zaffliction unto Jê-hō'-vāh, And he answered me; Out of the belly of ^aShê-ōl cried I,

And thou heardest my ^bvoice. 3 For thou didst ^ccast me into the depth, in the ^dheart of the seas, And the ^eflood was round about me;

All thy ^fwaves and thy billows passed over me.

4 And I said, I am ^gcast out from before thine ^heyes; Yet I will look again ⁱtoward thy ^jholy ^ktemple.

5 The ^lwaters compassed me about, even to the ^msoul; The ^{n o}deep was round about me;

out of, KAU. OR. NOW. And (second)—Then, OR. KAU. answered—has heard, NOW. belly—inside, NOW. Sheol—hell, r. cried I—cried I for help, KAU.; have I cried, NOW. And—Omit, OR. NOW. heardest—hast heard, NOW. voice—crying, KAU. V. 3. For—and, NOW. depth—whirlpool, OR. heart—midst, KAU. And—That, KAU. was—be, KAU. V. 4. And—But, OR.; Already, KAU.; omit, NOW. said—thought, KAU. cast . . . before—banished from before, NOW. Yet I will—How can I ever, MARTI, KAU.; 'How' can I further, NOW. toward—upon, KAU. MARTI. V. 5. even—[they reached] even to, KAU. deep—abyss, OR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 8. for . . . us —Omit, 2 MSS. (Kenn.) Sept. (Cod. Vat.), Grimm, Hi. Huxtable, KAU. MARTI. NOW. V. 10. because . . . them—A gloss, KAU. MARTI, NOW. WE. Chap. 2.—V. 3. depth, in the—A gloss, MARTI, KAU.

g Ps. 115:3;
 135:6; Dan.
 4:34, 35.

15
 h Ps. 65:7;
 93:3, 4;
 107:29.
 i See "Mira-
 cles," Mk.
 16:17.
 j See "Mira-
 cles of Jesus,"
 Lu. 2:21.

16
 k I Sam. 6:2-5;
 Dan. 4:34-37.
 l Sacrifice, Gen.
 31:54.
 m Vows, Num.
 14:30.
 n Ps. 50:14;
 66:13, 14.

17
 * Ch. 2:1 in
 Heb.
 o Ch. 4:6.
 p Fish, Gen. 9:2.
 q Mt. 12:40.
 r Three Days,
 Lu. 9:22.
 s Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 t Night, Ps.
 19:2.

1
 u Job 13:15; Ps.
 130:1, 2; Lam.
 3:53-56.

2
 v See "Poetry
 of the Bible,"
 Deut. 32:44.
 w Calling, I Cor.
 1:26.
 x I Sam. 30:6;
 Ps. 18:4-6;
 22:24; 120:1.
 1 Or, out of
 mine affliction.
 y Affliction, Ps.
 9:10.
 z Sheol, Job 7:9.
 a Voice, Gen.
 27:22.

3
 b Ps. 69:1, 2,
 14, 15; Lam.
 3:54.
 c Heart, Acts
 15:9.
 d Flood, Gen.
 7:6.
 e Waters, Acts
 27:41.

4
 f Ps. 31:22;
 Jer. 7:15.
 g Eyes, Ps.
 17:8.
 h I Ki. 8:38;
 II Chr. 6:38;
 Ps. 5:7.
 i See "Holi-
 ness," Eph.
 4:24.
 j Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.

5
 k Waters, Ps.
 95:5.
 l Lam. 3:54.
 m Soul, Job
 4:15.
 n See "Sea,"
 Ex. 14:21.
 o Ps. 69:1, 2.

^a Head, Pr. 20:29.
^b Ps. 18:5; 116:3.
^c Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^d See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
^e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^f Is. 38:10; Mt. 16:18.
^g Job 33:28; Ps. 16:10; 30:3; Is. 38:17.
^h See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
ⁱ Life, Gen. 2:7.
^j Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
^k Or, *corruption*.
^l God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Soul, Job 4:15.
ⁿ Ps. 142:3.
^o See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
^p II Chr. 30:27; Ps. 18:6.
^q Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^r Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^s Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^t II Ki. 17:15; Ps. 31:6; Jer. 16:19.
^u Lying, Lev. 19:11.
^v Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
^w See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^x Mercy, Ps. 26:5.
^y Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

The weeds were wrapped about my ^a head.
6 I ^b went down to the bottoms of the ^c mountains;
The ^e earth with its ⁱ bars closed upon me for ever:
Yet hast thou ^g brought up my ⁱ life from ⁱ the pit, O ^k Jê-hô'vâh my God.
7 When my ^l soul ^m fainted within me, I ⁿ remembered Jê-hô'vâh;
And my ^p prayer came in unto thee, into thy ^r holy ^s temple.

8 They that ^t regard ^u lying ^v vanities
Forsake their own ^x mercy.
9 But I will ^y sacrifice unto thee with the ^a voice of ^b thanksgiving;

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*). The weeds—sea-weeds, KAU. MARTI. NOW.; sedge-grass, OR. V. 6. I had gone down to the lowest depths of the earth To the people of the dead of antiquity, Then hast thou &c., MARTI. bottoms—spurs, OR.; foundations, MARTI. NOW.; deepest foundations, KAU. mountains—'earth,' NOW. earth with its bars—bars of the earth, KAU.; 'their bars, NOW.; the earth, its bars, OR. closed upon—were behind, NOW. HOR. Yet—Then, OR. KAU. NOW. V. 7. temple—hall, MARTI. V. 8. regard—cling to, KAU.; wait upon, OR. lying vanities—empty vanities, NOW.; vain idols, KAU. MARTI. Forsake . . . mercy—Surrender the mercy which they might have had, KAU. Forsake—*Adi*, him, OR. their own mercy—*i.e.* their state of favour with God,

I will ^c pay that which I have vowed.

^e Salvation is of Jê-hô'vâh.
10 And Jê-hô'vâh ⁱ spake unto the ^g fish, and it vomited out ⁱ Jô'nâh upon the dry ⁱ land.

3 And the ^k word of Jê-hô'vâh ⁱ came unto Jô'nâh the ^m second time, saying, 2 Arise, go unto ⁿ Nîn'ê-vêh, that great ^p city, and ^q ^r preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee. 3 So Jô'nâh arose, and went unto Nîn'ê-vêh, according to the word of Jê-hô'vâh. Now Nîn'ê-vêh was ³ an ^s exceeding great city, of three days' journey. 4 And Jô'nâh began to enter into the city a day's ^{*} journey, and he ^t cried, and said, ^u Yet forty days, and ^w Nîn'ê-vêh shall be overthrown.

Var.; their best (interests), NOW. mercy—refuge, MARTI. V. 9. Salvation—Help, NOW. V. 10. And—But, KAU.; Then, OR. spake unto—commanded, OR. KAU. NOW.; and it vomited—that it vomit, OR.; to spit, KAU. dry—*Omî*, NOW. Chap. 3.—V. 1. And—Hereupon, KAU. saying—thus, NOW. V. 3. So—Then, KAU. OR. Now—But, KAU. NOW. OR. exceeding great city—*Lit.* a city great unto God (*i.e.* great even in His eyes; cf. Gen. 10:9; Acts 7:20). **Var.** exceeding—superhumanly, KAU.; before God, OR. MARTI. NOW. V. 4. and he cried—he preached, NOW. forty—three, SEPT. shall be—is, MARTI.

Var. Read.—V. 6. the pit—Sheol, *Ew.* Cf. Job 17:16.

^z Ps. 50:14, 23; Jer. 33:11; Hos. 14:2.
^a Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^b Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
^c See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30.
^d Job 22:7;
Eccl. 5:4, 5.
^e Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^f See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
^g Fish, Gen. 9:2.
^h Ch. 1:17.
ⁱ Jonah, Jonah 1:1.
^j Land, Gen. 23:15.
^k Word of God, John 6:63.
^l See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^m Ch. 1:1, 2.
ⁿ Nineveh, II Ki. 19:36.
^o Zeph. 2:13–15.
^p City, Gen. 4:17.
^q Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. [2:7.
^r Jer. 1:17; Ez. 2:40.
^s Or, *cry*.
^t Heb. a city great unto God.
^u Ch. 1:2; 4:11.
^v Mt. 12:41; Lu. 11:32.
^w II Ki. 20:1, 6; Jer. 18:7–10; Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.
^x See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

* JOURNEY: Three Days' Journey.—Distance between Laban's and Jacob's Herds—Gen. 30:36. Israel into Wilderness—Num. 10:33; 33:8. Through the Streets of Nineveh—Jonah 3:3.

Sabbath Day Journey.—(About 2000 Cubits or 1000 Yards.) Probably based on—Ex. 16:29. The Length was so short that the Saviour advised the Disciples to pray that their Flight might not be on the Sabbath—Mt. 24:20; Acts 1:12.

Prosperous Journeys.—Abraham's from Ur to Canaan—Gen. 12:1–2. Abraham's Servant for Rebekah—Gen. 24:21–27. Jacob's into Egypt—Gen. 46:1–7. Entrance into Canaan—Deut. 1:6–8. Paul's—Rom. 1:10.

Missionary Journeys.—Acts Chaps. 13, 15, 16 and 18. Cornelius' Servants—Acts 10:9–23. See "Paul"—Acts 8:1.

Journeys revealing Power and Presence of Jehovah.—Israel crossing the Red Sea—Ex. 14:15–16. Under Divine Shelter—Ex. 14:19–20; 40:34–38; Ps. 105; 106. Ahab's and Obadiah's—I Ki. 18:5, 6, 41–45. The Three Kings search for Water—II Ki. 3:9–20.

Israel's Arrested Journeys.—By Edom—Num. 20:17, 18. By Amorites—Num. 21:22–23. By Og—Num. 21:33–35. By Moabites—Num. 22:5, 6.

Custom of Israel in announcing Journeys.—By Trumpets—Num. 10:1–9. Description of Israel's Journeyings—Num. Chap. 33. Return from Babylon to Jerusalem—Ezra Chaps. 1, 2, 7, 8, etc.

Forced Journeys.—Adam and Eve—Gen. 3:22–24. Cain's—Gen. 4:14–16. Jacob's—Gen. 27:42, 43. Joseph's—Gen. 37:28. Absalom's—II Sam. 13:37, 38. Joseph and Mary's into Egypt—Mt. 2:13, 14.

Journeys accompanied by Surprises.—Balaam's—Num. 22:21–31. Saul seeking Asses—I Sam. Chaps. 8, 9. Magi noting Herod's Ignorance—Mt. 2:1–12. Mary misses Jesus—Lu. 2:41–48. Jesus passing through Jericho—Lu. 19:1–9. On his Way to Emmaus—Lu. 24:13–35. Saul on his Way to Damascus—Acts 9:3–8.

Perilous Journeys.—Jacob meeting Esau—Gen. 32:6–11. Gibeonites' Treachery—Josh. 9:3–21. Israelites near Sea—Ex. 14:2–12. Peter on the Lake—Mt. 14:28–31. Paul's Shipwreck—Acts 27. His Various Journeyings—II Cor. 11:26.

Joyful Journeys.—Departure from Egypt—Ex. 12:37–42; 13:17–22; Ps. 114; 136. Return of Captives from Babylon—Ezra 8:15–36. Conveying Good News—Is. 52:7–8; Mt. 28:19; Mk. 16:15. Return of Ransomed—Is. 35:8–10.

Sad Journeys.—Abraham to Moriah—Gen. 22:3. Israel on the Way to Assyria—II Ki. 17:22, 23. Judah carried into Babylon—II Ki. 25:11. Joseph and Mary searching for Jesus—Lu. 2:41–48. Jesus on the Way to Gethsemane—Mk. 14:26–35. Prodigious Son—Lu. 15:13–24.

Journeys preventing Performance of Duty.—Circumcision—Josh. 5:2–9. Paul, as to visiting Rome—Rom. 1:13–15.

Rendering Assistance in Journeyings.—I Cor. 16:6; III John 6.

Loyal Journeys.—Abraham's—Heb. 11:8. Moses'—Heb. 11:27. Ruth's—Ruth 1:15–18. Withdrawal of Mark—Acts 15:35–38.

Wearisome Journeys.—Israel's—Deut. 1:19. Elijah's—I Ki. 19:4–8. Jesus'—John 4:6. Paul's—II Cor. 11:25–26.

5
a Nineveh, II Ki. 19:36.
b Faith, Heb. 11:1.
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
e Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
f Dan. 9:3; Joel 1:14.
g Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
h Jer. 31:34.

6
1 Or, *For word came unto the king &c.*
i Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
j King, Deut. 17:15.
k Throne, Acts 12:21.
l See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
m Esth. 4:1-4; Jer. 6:26; Ez. 27:30, 31; Dan. 9:3.
n Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.

7
o V. 5; II Chr. 20:3; Ezra 8:21.
p Publish, Neh. 9:15.
q Heb. *said*.
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s Beast, Rev. 15:2.
t Animals, Gen. 2:20.
u See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
v Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
w Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
x Taste, Col. 2:21.
y See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
z Drink, Hos. 4:18.
a Water, Ps. 95:5.

8
a Cry, Lu. 18:7.
b Ch. 1:6, 14; Ps. 130:1.
c Is. 1:16-19; 55:6, 7; Jer. 18:11.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
f Violence, Hab. 1:3.
g Hands, Gen. 16:12.

9
h II Sam. 12:22; Joel 2:14.
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

5 And the people of ^a Nīn-ē-veh ^b believed ^c God; and ^d they proclaimed a ^e fast, and put on ^f sackcloth, ^h from the greatest of them even to the least of them. 6 ¹ And the ⁱ tidings reached the ^j king of Nīn-ē-veh, and he arose from his ^k throne, and laid his ^l robe from him, and ^m covered him with sackcloth, and sat in ⁿ ashes. 7 And he made ^o proclamation and ^p published through Nīn-ē-veh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither ^q man nor ^r beast, ^s ^t herd nor ^u ^v flock, ^w taste anything; let them not ^x feed, nor ^y drink ^z water; 8 but let them be covered with sackcloth, both man and beast, and let them ^{ab} cry mightily unto God: yea, let them ^c turn every one from his ^d ^e evil way, and from the ^f violence that is in his ^g hands. 9 ^h Who ⁱ knoweth whether God will not ^j turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce ^k anger, that we ^l ^m perish not? 10 And God saw their works, that they ⁿ turned from their evil way; and ^o ^p God repented of the evil which ^q he said he would do unto them; and he did it not.

Var. Rend.—V. 5. And—But, OR. KAU; Then, NOW. people—men, NOW. Vs. 5, 6. sackcloth—mourning-apparel, NOW. KAU. V. 6. And—And when, KAU. tidings—word, NOW.; matter, *Var.*, and (*second*)—Then, OR.; omit, KAU. robe—mantle, NOW. sat—then sat, KAU. in—upon, OR. NOW. ashes—the dust, KAU. V. 7. Let... taste—shall not eat, NOW. herd—cattle, KAU. OR. NOW. flock—sheep, OR. KAU.; small cattle, NOW. V. 8. but—and, NOW. sackcloth—mourning apparel, NOW. yea—Omit, NOW. violence—wickedness, OR. KAU. NOW. that is in—that [clings to], KAU.; of, NOW. V. 9. Who... not—Perchance God will, KAU. NOW. repent—repent of it, KAU. V. 10. And—When now, KAU.; When, NOW.; Then, OR. and (*second*)—Then, KAU.; omit, NOW. which he said—according to his word, NOW. said—had threatened, KAU. **Chap. 4.**—V. 1. But... exceedingly—But to Jonah it appeared ill, OR. V. 2. my saying—my thought, NOW.; in my thought, OR. hastened... unto—Lūt, was beforehand in fleeing, *Var.*; fled the former time, KAU. MARTI, NOW.; came I the former time to flee, OR. knew—

4 But it displeased ^r Jō-nāh exceedingly, and he was ^s angry. 2 And he ^t ^u prayed unto Jē-hō-vāh, and said, I pray thee, O Jē-hō-vāh, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore I ³ hastened to ^v flee unto ^w Tār-shish; for I knew that thou art a ^x gracious God, and ^y merciful, slow to anger, and abundant in lovingkindness, and repentest thee of the evil. 3 Therefore now, O Jē-hō-vāh, ^z Take, I beseech thee, my ^a life from me; for it is ^b ^c better for me to die than to live. 4 And Jē-hō-vāh said, ^d ^e Doest thou well to be angry? 5 Then Jō-nāh went out of the ^f city, and ^g sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a ^h booth, and sat under it in the shade, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And ^h Jē-hō-vāh God prepared a ⁱ ^j gourd, and made it to come up over Jō-nāh, that it might be a shade over his ^k head, to deliver him from his ^l evil case. So Jō-nāh was ^m exceedingly glad because of the gourd. 7 But God prepared a ⁿ worm when the ^o morning rose the next ^p day, and it smote the thought, NOW. merciful—full of compassion, R. slow to anger—long suffering, NOW. abundant—plenteous, R.; rich, NOW. lovingkindness—mercy, NOW. R. V. 3. Therefore—And, NOW. life—soul, NOW. V. 4. Doest... angry—Art thou very angry, SMI. angry—so angry, KAU. Doest thou well—Art thou in the right, KAU. NOW. V. 5. booth—hut, KAU. NOW. Vs. 5, 6. shade—shadow, R. V. 6. And—Then, KAU. NOW. Vs. 6-8. prepared—ordered, KAU. OR. MARTI; commanded, NOW. Vs. 6, 7, 9, 10. gourd—palmerist, A. v. *marg.* V. 9. Ricinus, KAU. NOW. OR. MARTI. V. 6. made... which sprang up, NOW. it might... head—it shaded his head, NOW. evil case—ill humor, KAU. So—And, NOW. V. 7. But—Then, NOW. when... day—on the next morning, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 8. Add, But I trust in thee, Yahweh, my Saviour! Cf. Ps. 31:7. MARTI. both man and beast—A gloss, KAU. NOW. **Chap. 4.**—V. 5. Place verse after ch. 3:4. WINCKLER, MARTI. and there... shade—A gloss, KAU. V. 6. to deliver... case—A gloss, KAU. MARTI, NOW. WE.

k Anger, Pr. 15:1.
l Death, Rom. 5:12.
m See ch. 1:2.

10
n I Ki. 21:27-29; Jer. 31:18.
o Ex. 32:14; Jer. 18:3; Amos 7:3, 6.
p See ch. 1:2.
q See Ez. 18:1-32; 33:7-16.

1
r Jonah, Jonah 1:1.
s Vs. 4, 9; Mt. 20:15; Lu. 15:28.

2
t Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
u Jer. 20:7.
3 Or, was beforehand in fleeing.
v Ch. 1:3.
w Tarshish, II Chr. 9:21.
x See "Grace," John 1:17.
y Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

3
z V. 8; I Ki. 19:4; Job 6:8, 9.
a Life, Gen. 2:7.
b I Ki. 19:4, 5.
c Job 7:15, 16; Eccl. 7:1.

4
d V. 9; Mt. 20:11, 15.
4 Or, Art thou greatly angry?

5
e City, Gen. 4:17.
f I Ki. 19:9, 13.
g Booth, Is. 1:8.

6
h Ch. 1:17.
i See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
4 Or, *Palma Christi*, Heb. *kikayon*.
j Head, Pr. 20:29.
k Evil, Ps. 97:10.
l Amos 6:13.
m Gladness, Is. 51:3.

7
n Worms, Is. 66:24.
o Morning, Ps. 65:8.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.

7
 a Joel 1:12.
 8
 b Sun, Ps. 136: 8.
 c God, Gen. 1:1.
 d Miracles, Mt. 16:17.
 e Ez. 19:12; Hos. 13:15.
 f Wind, Job 27:21.
 g Ps. 121:6; Is. 49:10.
 h Head, Pr. 20:29.
 i Jonah, Jonah 1:1.
 j See v. 3.
 k Death, Rom. 5:12.
 l I Ki. 19:9, 13.
 m Life, Gen. 2:7.

9
 n See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 o Anger, Pr. 15:1.

gourd, that it ^a withered. 8 And it came to pass, when the ^b sun arose, that ^c God ^d prepared a sultry ^e / east wind; and the ^g sun beat upon the ^h head of ⁱ Jō'nāh, that he fainted, and requested for himself that he might ⁱ ^k die, and said, ^l It is better for me to die than to ^m live. 9 And God said to Jō'nāh, ⁿ Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, I do well to be ^o angry, even unto death. 10 And Jē-hō'vāh

Var. Rend.—V. 8. it came to pass—*Omit.* NOW. sultry—*So Ge. Ke.; or,* autumnal. *Hi.;* glowing hot, KAU. (?); glowing, NOW. (?). fainted—was fatigued, KAU. requested for himself—*Lit.* asked for his soul (I Ki. 19:4 *margin*),

said, Thou hast had ^p regard for the ^q gourd, for which thou hast not ^r labored, neither madest it grow; which came up in a ^s night, and perished in a night: 11 and should not I ^t ^u have regard for ^v ^w Nīn'ĕ-vēh, that ^x great ^y city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that ^z cannot discern between their ^a right hand and their left hand; and also much ^b cattle?

Var. V. 9. And—Then, KAU. Doest . . . angry—Art thou right to be angry, NOW. well—right, KAU. NOW. Vs. 10, 11. regard—pity, MARTI, KAU. OR. V. 10. in (*twice*)—as a child of, OR. a—one, MARTI, NOW. a night (*second*)—another, MARTI; the other, NOW. V. 11. much cattle—many animals, KAU.

10
 p See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.
 q See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 r Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 s Night, Ps. 19:2.

11
 t Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Ch. 3:10.
 v Nineveh, II Ki. 19:36.
 w Ch. 1:2; 3:2, 3.
 x Ch. 3:3.
 y City, Gen. 4:17.
 z Deut. 1:39; Is. 7:16.
 a See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
 b Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

THE BOOK OF MĪ-ĀH

1: 1

DESTRUCTION DENOUNCED AGAINST ISRAEL AND JUDAH

1: 7

^a See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
^b Word of God,
John 6:63.
^c God, Gen. 1:1.
^d See "Inspira-
tion of Proph-
ets," II Ki.
17:13.
^e See v. 14.
^f Day, Lev. 25:8.
^g See "Kings of
Israel and Ju-
dah," I Ki.
11:11.
^h II Ki. 15:5, 7,
32-38; II Chr.
27:1-9; Is.
1:1; Hos. 1:1.
ⁱ Ahaz, II Chr.
28:1.
^j II Ki. 16:
1-20; II Chr.
28:1-27; Is.
1:1; 7:1-12;
Hos. 1:1.
^k Hezekiah,
II Ki. 18:1.
18:2-7; II Chr.
28:27-32:33;
Is. 1:1; 36:
1-39; Hos. 1:1.
^m Kings, Deut.
17:15.
ⁿ Kingdom of
Judah, II Ki.
12:23. [12:6.
^o Visions, Num.
^p Samaria, I Ki.
18:2. [1:8.
^q Jerusalem, Ju.
2
^r Jer. 6:19; 22:29.
^s Earth, Gen.
2:1.
^t Heb. the ful-
ness thereof.
^u Witness, John
8:17.
^v Ps. 50:7.
^w O among.
^x Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
^y Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.

1 ^a The ^b word of ^c Jē-hō'vāh
that ^d came to * Mī-ēāh
the ^e Mō-rāsh-tite in the ^f days
of ^g h Jō-thām, ⁱ j Ā'hāz, and
^k l Hēz-ē-kī'āh, ^m kings of ⁿ Jū-
dāh, which he ^o saw concerning
^p Sā-mā-rī-ā and ^q Jē-ru'sā-lēm.
2 Hear, ye peoples, all of you;
'hearken, O ^s earth, and ^t all
that therein is: and let the Lord
Jē-hō'vāh be ^u witness ^v against
you, the Lord from his ^w holy
^x temple. 3 For, behold, Jē-hō'
vāh ^y cometh forth out of his
place, and will come down, and
^z tread upon the high places of
the earth. 4 And ^a the ^b moun-
tains shall be melted under him,
and the ^c valleys shall be cleft, as
^d wax before the ^e fire, as ^f wa-
ters that are poured down a steep

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 2. all . . .
therein—what inhabits it, NOW. and let
. . . be—that . . . is, NOW. Lord—All-
Lord, OR. V. 3. For—Yea, NOW. will
come—cometh, GU. OR. NOW. tread—
treadeth, GU. NOW. OR. V. 4. And—
Then, GU.; that, NOW. shall be (twice)—
are, MARTI. OR. NOW. melted—molten,
R. as wax before the fire—Place after him,
NOW. that . . . place—poured over a
precipice, NOW. falls (rolling, OR.) over a precipice, GU.
MARTI. OR. V. 5. For the transgression—
On account of the misdeed, NOW. is—
happens, GU.; omitt. NOW. sins—sin,
SEPT. GU. NOW. Israel—Judah, GU.
transgression (second)—misdeed, NOW.
V. 6. Therefore—So, NOW. as . . . of
the—to a 'wilderness' in the, NOW.; to
a, GU. heap—refuse-heap, MARTI. and

place. 5 For the ^g transgression
of ^h i Jacob is all this, and for the
sins of the house of ^j Īs-rā-ēl.
What is the transgression of Ja-
cob? is it not ^k Sā-mā-rī-ā? and
what are the ^l m high places of
Jū-dāh? are they not Jē-ru'sā-
lēm? 6 Therefore I will make
Sā-mā-rī-ā as a ⁿ o heap of the
^p field, and as places for ^q plant-
ing ^r vineyards; and I will ^s pour
down the ^t stones thereof into
the valley, and I will ^u uncover
the foundations thereof. 7 And
all her ^v w graven images shall be
beaten to pieces, and all her
^x hires shall be burned with fire,
and all her ^y idols will I lay deso-
late; for of the hire of a ^z harlot
hath she gathered them, and
unto the hire of a harlot shall
they return.

—Omit, GU. MARTI, NOW. as . . .
vineyards—to make vineyard plantations,
NOW.; as the plantings of a vineyard, R.;
into the plantings, HOR. pour—hurl,
GU. MARTI, OR. uncover—lay bare,
NOW.; discover, R. V. 7. And—Omit,
GU. hires—So, HOR.; lover's presents,
OR.; asherim, GU. MARTI, WE.;
NOW. will—Omit, NOW. lay desolate—
destroy, GU. hath . . . them—were they
gathered, PESH. TARG. VULG. WE.
NOW. MARTI. return—again become,
Var. NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 5. are . . .
are they—is the sin (of Judah? is it. . .).
Sept. Pesh. Targ. Dathe, Roo, Kue, Ch.;
is the sin of (the house of, Now.) Judah?
is it, GU. MARTI, NOW.

³
^x Anthropomor-
phism. See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
^y Is. 26:21.
^z Amos 4:13.
⁴
^a Ps. 97:5; Is.
64:1, 2; Nah.
1:5.
^b Mountains, Ex.
3:12. [8:13.
^c Valleys, Josh.
^d War, Ps. 68:2.
^e Fire, Lev.
10:2. [95:5.
^f Waters, Ps.
⁵
^g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^h Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
ⁱ See "Kingdom
of Judah,"
I Ki. 12:23.
^j Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
^k Is. 7:9; 28:1;
Amos 8:14.
^l II Chr. 34:3, 4.
^m See "High
Places,"
Deut. 12:2.
⁶
ⁿ See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
^o Ch. 3:12.
^p Field, Num.
20:17.
^q Jer. 31:5;
Amos 5:11.
^r Vineyards,
I Ki. 21:16.
^s Lam. 4:1.
^t Stones, Ex.
34:1.
^u Ez. 13:14.
⁷ [15:13.
^v Images, I Ki.
11:1.
^w Deut. 9:21;
II Chr. 34:7.
^x Deut. 23:18;
Is. 23:17.
^y Idolatry, Lev.
19:4. [2:16.
^z Harlot, Pr.

* MICAH THE PROPHET.—A Resident of Moresheth-gath
in Judah—1:14. Family and History unknown, but called
Morashite—1:1; Jer. 26:18.

Time.—During Reign of Jotham, Ahaz, Hezekiah (740-
700 B.C.)—1:1; Jer. 26:18.

Propheied against Israel and Judah—1:1, 5; Jer. 26:18.
Style: The Following Passages are poetic—1:8-16; 2:4, 12,
13. The Following half dramatic—6:1-8; 6:10; 7:17. Re-
bukes and Threats—1:5-7; 2:2-5, 8-13; Chaps. 3-5; 6:9-16.
Hopes and Promises—4:1-8, 12, 13; 5:2-9; 7:15, 18-20.
Marked with Earnestness, Fervor, plays on Words, Sudden
Changes of Thought.

BOOK OF MICAH.—Part First: Coming of Jehovah for
Judgment against Sins of Jacob—Chaps. 1, 2. Part Second:
Rulers and False Prophets condemned, but later shall be

Peace—Chaps. 3-5. Part Third: Exhortations and Warn-
ings—Chaps. 6-7.

Chief Sins were: Idolatry—1:7; 5:13, 14. Seizure of Prop-
erty—2:2, 8. False Prophecy—2:11; 3:5-7; 5:12. Cruel-
ties—3:1-3, 10; 7:2; 6:12. Injustice—3:9-11; 7:3. Dishonor
to Parents—7:6.

Chief Punishments: Overthrow and Desolation—1:6; 2:4,
5; 5:10, 11, 7:15. Capture and Captivity—1:16, 17; 2:10, 12,
13; 4:10; 5:1, 3. Jehovah's Refusal to help—3:4, 6, 7.

Chief Promises: Return from Captivity—2:12, 13; 4:10.
Reign of Jehovah in Zion—4:1-8; cf. Is. 2:2-4; 7:12. A Ruler
to be raised up from Bethlehem—5:2-5. Success against
Enemies—4:13; 5:6-9; 7:16, 17. Pardon from Jehovah—
7:18-20.

Chief Advices: Justice, Kindness, Humility before God—6:8.

8
a Mourning, John 11:35.
b Is. 32:11.
c Nakedness, Job 1:21.
d See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
e See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
9
f Wounds, Job 34:6.
g Heb. 30:12, 15.
h See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
i Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
j Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
k V. 12; Is. 3:26.
l Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Jer. 17:2.
m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

10
n II Sam. 1:20.
o Gath, II Sam. 21:20.
1 That is, A house of dust.
2 Another reading is, roll thyself.
p Dust, Is. 65:25.

11
3 Heb. inhabitress.
q Ez. 23:29.
r Shame, Phil. 3:19.
s Josh. 15:37.
4 Or, standing-place.

12
t Is. 59:9-11; Jer. 14:19.
5 Or, is in travail for.
u Evil, Ps. 97:10.

13
v Amos 2:14.
w Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.

8 For this will I ^alament and wail; I will go ^bstripped and ^cnaked; I will make a wailing like the ^djackals, and a lamentation like the ^eostriches. 9 For her ^fwounds are ^hincurable; for it is come even unto ⁱJūḏāh; it reacheth unto the ^jgate of ^kmy people, even to ^mJē-ruṣ-sā-lēm. 10 ⁿTell it not in ^oGath, weep not at all: at ¹Bēth-lē-āph-rāh ²have I rolled myself in the ^pdust. 11 Pass away, O ³inhabitant of Shā-phir, in ^qnakedness and ^rshame: the ^sinhabitant of ^sZā-ā-nān is not come forth; the wailing of Bēth-ē-zēl shall take from you the ^tstay thereof. 12 For the ³inhabitant of Mā-rōth ^uwaiteth anxiously for good, because ^vevil is come down from Jē-hō-vāh unto the gate of Jē-ruṣ-sā-lēm. 13 ^wBind the ^wchariot to the swift steed,

Var. Read.—V. 8. For this—Therefore, NOW. lament and wail—wail and howl, R. wail—howl, NOW. stripped—barefooted, GU. MARTI, HOR. NOW. naked—without upper garment, GU. HOR. lamentation—mourning, R. V. 9. her wounds—his stroke, GU. MARTI, NOW. wounds—strokes, OR. are—is, NOW. omit, GU. MARTI. incurable—hopeless, OR. it is come—reaches, GU. MARTI, NOW. Vs. 10, 11. In Tell-town (Gath) tell it not, At Weeping-water (Aco) weep not, At Dust-home (Beth-ephra) roll I in the dust Away with ye, inhabitants of Jewel-town (Shaphir) In humiliating denudation &c., OR.; Tell it not in Gath, Weep not in Aco, In Beth-lē-āphrah roll thyself in dust, Pass over, inhabitress of Shaphir, thy shame uncovered! The inhabitress of Saanan shall not march forth; The lamentation of Beth-esel taketh from you its standing, SMI. V. 10. Tell it not in Gath, weep not in Bochim (?), In Beth-lē-āphra, roll ye in dust, NOW. V. 11. Pass . . . inhabitant—In woe pass away the inhabitants, GU.; the inhabitants, NOW. inhabitant of Shaphir—Or, thou that dwellest fairly, Var.; so throughout. Shaphir—i.e. Fairtown, Var. in shameful shame—they despair, GU.; in shameful nakedness, OR. Vs. 11, 12, 13, 15. inhabitant—inhabitants, GU. NOW. Zaanān—As if=Forthcoming, Var. is—hath, Var.; do, GU. NOW.; may, OR. the wailing . . . thereof—Wailing is at Beth-ezel—from you onward he shall put in (battle) array, OR.; the lamenting of Beth-ezel, NOW. GU.; the mourning of Beth-ezel (House of the neighborhood?) taketh from you the standing (i.e. shelter) thereof, Var. V. 12. For—Yea, NOW. Maroth—i.e. Bitterness, Var.; bitternesses, HOR. waiteth—wait, MARTI. GU. NOW.; striveth, OR. anxiously—despairingly, GU. because—yea, NOW.; for, Var. gate—gates, SEPT. GU. MARTI, NOW. V. 13. Bind . . . O—Horses

O ³inhabitant of ^xLā-ēhish: she was the ^zbeginning of ^asin to the ^bdaughter of ^cZiḏōn; for the ^dtransgressions of ^eĪṣ-rā-ēl were found in thee. 14 Therefore shalt thou give a parting ^ggift to ^hMōr-ēsh-ēth-gāth: the ⁱhouses of ^jĀch-zib shall be ^adeceitful thing unto the ^mkings of Īṣ-rā-ēl. 15 I will yet bring unto thee, O ³inhabitant of ^oMā-rē-shāh, him that shall ^ppossess thee: the ^qglory of Īṣ-rā-ēl shall come even unto ^rĀ-dūl-lām. 16 Make thee ^sbald, and cut off thy ^thair for the ^vchildren of thy delight: enlarge thy baldness as the ^weagle; for they are ^xgone into ^ycaptivity from thee.

2 ^zWoe to them that ^adevise iniquity and work evil upon their ^bbeds! ^cwhen the ^dmorning is ^elight, they practise

hitched to the chariot are the, GU.; Hitch the chariots with, MARTI; the chariots to the horses, NOW. Lachish—As if=Swift-steed, Var. she—That, GU. MARTI, OR.; it, NOW. was—is, NOW. to—for, NOW. daughter—inhabitant, GU. for—that, OR.; yea, NOW. V. 14. shalt—shall, GU.; must, OR. shalt . . . to—receivest thou the dismissal, NOW. thou give—be given, GU. parting gift—bill of divorcement, OR. Moresheth—As if=The betrothed of Gath, Hi. Ca. KE. houses of Achzib—two Beth-achzib, OR. Achzib—i.e. Lying, Var. a deceitful . . . unto—for deceit for, NOW. thing—brook, MARTI, OR. kings—'king, NOW. V. 15. will—Omit, NOW. unto thee—ye, GU. NOW. Mareshah—As if=Inheritance, Var. him . . . thee—', NOW. possess—conquer, MARTI, GU. glory—power, GU.; nobility, OR. NOW. shall come—comes, NOW. shall come even unto—A second meaning may be implied, shall set for ever (Heb. ad olam), De Goeje; shall depart from out of, GU. V. 16. cut off thy hair—for—cause thyself to be shorn on account of, NOW.; poll thee for, R. children of thy delight—thy tenderly beloved children, NOW. eagle—Properly, great vulture (the head of which, unlike the eagle, is 'bald,' having down but not feathers), Tristram. So always; vulture, MARTI, GU. OR. NOW. are gone—must go, GU. NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 10. Gath—Gilgal, ELHORST, WINCKLER. weep . . . all—weep, weep not in Bochim, WE. at all—in Acoho, Sept. (probably), DeW. Ew. Hi. R. Williams, Kl. HOR. (Similar in sound), Var.; in Bochim, NOW. (?). roll thyself—I roll myself, Heb. text; roll ye yourselves, GU.; roll ye, NOW. Chap. 2.—V. 1. and work evil—A gloss, GU. MARTI, WE. NOW.

x Lachish, II Chr. 11:9.
y Josh. 10:3;
II Ki. 14:19;
Is. 36:2.
z Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
b Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
c Zion, Is. 52:1.
d See v. 5.
e Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

14
f Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
g II Ki. 16:8.
h See v. 1.
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j Achzib, Ju. 1:31.
6 Heb. achzab.
k Deception, Gen. 37:31.
l Jer. 15:18.
m Kings, Deut. 17:15.
n Kings of Israel and Judah, I Ki. 11:11.

15
o Mareshah, II Chr. 11:8.
p Ch. 5:2.
q Glory, Ps. 7:5.
r Adullam, Josh. 12:15.

16
s Is. 22:12.
t See "Sorrow," I Thess 4:13.
u Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
v Children, Gen. 3:16.
w Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
7 Or, vulture.
x Amos 7:11, 17.
y Captivity, Num. 24:22.

i
z See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
a Ps. 36:4; Is. 32:7; Nah. 1:11.
b Bed, Deut. 3:11.
c Hos. 7:6, 7.
d Morning, Ps. 65:8.
e Light, Ps. 74:16.

1
a Gen. 31:29;
Deut. 28:32;
Pr. 3:27.
b Hand, Gen.
16:12.

2
c Covetousness,
Deut. 5:21.
d Jer. 22:17;
Amos 8:4.
e Fields, Num.
20:17.
f Is. 5:8.
g Oppression,
Jer. 22:17.
h I Ki. 21:1-15.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j House, Deut.
24:10.
k Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:3.

3
l Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
m Jer. 8:3;
Amos 3:1, 2.
n Family, Eph.
5:22.
o Deut. 28:48;
Jer. 18:11.
p Evil, Ps.
97:10.
q Lam. 1:14;
5:5.
r Neck, Pr. 3:3.
s Walking, Col.
1:10.
t Pride, Ps.
10:2.
u Is. 2:11, 12.
v Amos 5:13.

4
w Day, Lev.
25:8.
x Hab. 2:6.
y Parables of
the Old Testa-
ment, II Sam.
12:1.
z Parables of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
a Mourning,
John 11:35.
b Ch. 1:8; Jer.
9:10, 17-21.
1 Or, *with the
lamentation, It
is done*; and
say &c.
c See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
d Is. 6:11; 24:3;
Jer. 4:13.
e Portion, Jer.
37:11.
2 Or, *depart
from*.
f See "Rebel-
lion," Ez.
20:8.
g Jer. 6:12;
8:10.
h See "Lan-,"
Gen. 23:15.

5
i Num. 34:13,
16-29; Josh.
18:4, 10.
j See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

it, because it is in the ^a power
of their ^b hand. 2 And they
^{c d} covet ^e fields, and ^f seize them;
and houses, and take them away:
and they ^{g h} oppress a ⁱ man and
his ^j house, even a man and
his ^k heritage. 3 Therefore
thus ^l saith Jê-hô-vâh: Behold,
against ^m this ⁿ family do I ^o de-
vise an ^p evil, from which ye shall
^q not remove your ^r necks, nei-
ther shall ye ^s walk ^{t u} haughtily;
for it is an ^v evil time. 4 In
that ^w day shall they ^x take up a
^{y z} parable against you, and ^{a b} lament
¹ with a doleful lamenta-
tion, and say, We are utterly
^{c d} ruined: he changeth the ^e por-
tion of my people: how doth he
² remove it from me! to the ^f re-

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 1. it
hand—they have the power, NOW. V. 2.
And they—that, GU.: When they, OR.
and (second)—so they, OR.; and they,
NOW. and (third)—Omit, NOW. and
(fourth)—so they, OR. a—the, OR. man
—master, MARTI; person, GU.; Goodman,
SMI. man (second)—lord, GU.; separate
one, OR. heritage—property, GU. V. 3.
evil—misfortune, NOW. against—con-
cerning, NOW. family—kindred, OR.
haughtily—erect, MARTI, GU. NOW.:
upright, HOR. for—because, NOW.
is—will be, OR. V. 4. a parable—
an ode, Var.; a satire, GU.; a proverb,
NOW. against—upon, Var.; con-
cerning, NOW. lament . . . lamenta-
tion—sing a lamentation, NOW. a
doleful lamentation—Or, the lamentation,
All is lost, Ge. Ew. Hi. CO. We . . .
fields—It has come about—one shall
say—we are overpowered one and all: the
portion of my people barter he away;
how it departs from me! For the back-
slider he divides our fields, OR.: Ah!
How are we completely destroyed Our
land is measured out! How ridicule us our
snarers. Our field is portioned out, MAR-
TI; the possession of my people is measured
out with the rod, There is none to restore it;
To those who led us away captive our fields
are divided, We are utterly spoiled, STADE.
NOW. We . . . me!—Our inheritance
is measured, ^l How do my destroyers ridicule
me, GU. MARTI, SIEVERS. are—
be, r. ruined—spoiled, R. V. 5. by—for
a, Var.; over a, GU.; upon a, OR. HOR.
over the, NOW. lot—lot [of land],
GU. assembly—congregation, R. Vs. 6-8.
"Preach not!" preach they. Shall one not
preach in response to such? Shall not the
blasphemies depart? Is [this] the talk of
the house of Jacob: "Should Yahweh be
so impatient or are these his deeds?"—are
not my words friendly with him who walks
uprightly? (8) But even as late as yester-
day rise up as enemy my people: from the
garment ye tore off the mantle of such
that walked peacefully by, averse to war,
OR.: "Preach not!" Preach they; "Such
one should not preach! Shame shall the
house of Jacob not experience. Would
Yahweh become impatient? Or would
such be his deeds? Are his words not
kindly towards Israel his people?" But

bellious he ^g divideth our ^h fields.
5 Therefore thou shalt have
none that shall ^{i k} cast the ^l line
by ^l lot in the ^m assembly of ⁿ Jê-
hô-vâh.

6 ^{o p q} Prophecy ye not, ^r thus
they prophecy. They shall not
^s prophesy ^t to these: ^u re-
proaches shall not depart. 7
^v Shall it be said, O house of
^w Jacob, Is the ^x Spirit of Jê-hô-
vâh ^{y z} straitened? are these his
doings? Do not my ^{a b} words ^c do
good to him that ^d walketh up-
rightly? 8 But ^e of late my peo-
ple is risen up as an ^f enemy: ye
^g strip the ^h robe from off the
garment from them that pass
ⁱ by ^j securely as men averse from
^k war. 9 The ^l women of ^m my

ye, ye stand up as an enemy against friends,
extract booty of war from peaceful wan-
derers, MARTI; Prate not, they prate, let
none prate of such things! Revilings will
never cease! O thou that speakest thus
to the house of Jacob, Is the spirit of Jeho-
vah cut short? Or are such his doings?
Shall not his words mean well with him
that walketh uprightly? But ye are the
foes of My people, Rising against those
that are peaceful; The mantle ye strip
from them that walk quietly by, Averse to
war, SMI.; Preach not . . . should one
not preach of such, the revilings depart not
house of Jacob? Has Yahweh become
impatient? Or are his deeds such? Are
his words not good towards Israel?
'And ye stand up' against my people as an
enemy, from the allies ye rob . . . from
unsuspecting passers-by spoil of war,
NOW. V. 6. Prophecy . . . to these—
Prophecy not (*lit.* Drop, as Amos 7:16) ye
not (thus) they prophecy; they shall
not prophesy of these things, Ew. Hi.
Ca. Ch. HOR. to—about, GU. shall
not depart—remove not, Var. depart—
experience, GU. V. 7. Shall . . . O—O
thou that art named the, Pu. Ke. (?);
What a saying, Ew. Ca. Land, Or; Is this
a thing to be (?) said, Hi. (harsh); the house
—O house, Var. straitened—impatient,
Var. GU. NOW. OR. MARTI. these—
such, GU. my—his, SEPT. GU. him
—uprightly—Israel his people, MAR-
TI, GU. V. 8. But ye, ye rise up as enemy
against the peaceful ye rob the unsuspi-
cious traveller 'booty of war,' GU. But
... up—But of late my people would rise
up, Ke. (or, stir (me) up, Ca.), Or; But one
has now long been setting up my people,
Ew.

Var. Read.—V. 2. even . . . heritage
—A gloss, GU. V. 3. against this fam-
ily do—A gloss, GU. for . . . time—
A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 5. A gloss,
MARTI, NOW. V. 8. But ye are to my
people as an enemy rising up against one
that is at peace with him: ye pull off the
cloak, RS. But . . . up—But against
my people one riseth up, Hi. (l), as . . .
garment—as an enemy against him that is
at peace with him (Ps. 7:4): ye pull off
the cloak, Roo. (pts.).

k See "Meas-
ures," Ex.
36:9.
l Casting Lots,
Jonah 1:7.
m See "Congre-
gation," Heb.
2:12.
n God, Gen. 1:1.

6
o Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
p Is. 30:10;
Amos 2:12;
7:16.
q Or, *Prophecy
ye not, they are
ever prophesying,
say they.*
r Heb. *Drop &c.*
s See Amos
7:16.
t Ch. 3:6; Is.
29:10.
u Or, *of these
things: their
reproaches
never cease.*
v Ch. 6:16.
s Reproach,
Ez. 5:15.

7
5 Or, O thou
that art
named the
house of Jacob.
t Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
u See "King-
dom of Israel,"
I Ki. 11:11.
v Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.
w Is. 50:2; 59:1.
6 Or, *impatient.*
Heb. *short-
ened.*
x Words, Pr.
15:23.
y See "Word of
God," John
6:63.
z Ps. 119:65, 68,
116; Jer.
15:16.
a Ps. 15:2;
84:11.
b The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.

8
7 Heb. *yester-
day.*
c Enemy, Job
31:29.
d Jer. 12:8.
e Ch. 3:2, 3;
7:2, 3.
f See "Oppres-
sion," Jer.
22:17.
g See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
h Ps. 120:6, 7.
i War, Josh.
22:12.

9
j Women, Ruth
3:9.
k Israel the
Chosen Peo-
ple. See
"Covenants,"
Gen. 17:1.

^a Jer. 10:20.
^b See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.
^c House, Deut. 24:10.
^d See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
^e Children, Gen. 3:16.
^f Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^g Ez. 39:21; Hab. 2:14.

^h Lev. 18:25, 28, 29; Lam. 4:14, 15.
ⁱ Deut. 12:9.
^j See "Rest," Heb. 4:4.
^k See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^l Ps. 106:38.
^m Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

ⁿ Man, Gen. 2:7.
^o Walking, Col. 1:10.
¹ Or, in wind and falsehood.
^p Spirit, Job 4:15.
^q Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
^r Lying, Lev. 19:11.
^s Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^t Is. 28:7.
^u See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29.
^v Drink, Hos. 4:18.
^w False Prophets, I Ki. 17:13.
^x Is. 30:10, 11.

^y Ch. 4:6, 7.
^z Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
^a Remnant, Is. 1:9.
^b Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^c Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
^d Bozrah, Is. 34:6.
^e Flock, Lu. 12:32.
^f Pasture, Amos 1:2.
^g Jer. 33:22.

^h Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
ⁱ Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^j Ch. 5:4.
^k See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.
^l See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^m Head, Pr. 20:29.

ⁿ Micah, Mic. 1:1.
^o V. 9; Is. 1:10.
^p See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

people ye ^acast out from their ^bpleasant ^cd houses; from their young ^echildren ye take away my ¹g glory for ever. 10 ^hArise ye, and depart; for this is not ⁱyour ^jresting-place; because of ^kuncleanness that destroyeth, even with a grievous ^mdestruction. 11 If a ⁿman ^owalking ¹in a ^pspirit of ^qfalsehood do ^rlie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of ^swine and of ^tstrong ^udrink; he shall even be the ^wprophet of ^xthis people.

12 I will surely assemble, ^yO ^zJacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the ^aremnant of ^bIs²-rā-ēl; I will put them together as the ^csheep of ^dBoz³-rāh, as a ^eflock in the midst of their ^fpasture; they shall make great noise by reason of the ^gmultitude of men. 13 The breaker is gone up before them: they have broken forth and passed on to the ^hgate, and are gone out thereat; and their ⁱking is passed on before them, and ^jJe-hō⁴-vāh at the ^mhead of them.

3 And ⁿI said, ^oHear, I pray you, ye ^mheads of ^pJa-

Var. Rend.—V. 9. cast—drive, MARTI, GU. NOW. cast out—tear, WE. SMI. out—off, GU. pleasant—cherished, NOW.; beloved, GU. MARTI; darling, WE. houses—children, MARTI, GU. NOW. WE. young children—little ones, GU. MARTI, NOW. glory—honor, GU. MARTI, NOW. V. 10. this—here, NOW. not your—no, NOW. that . . . destruction—ye shall be destroyed in destined destruction irrevocable, MARTI; 'ye shall be' punished with irreparable destruction, NOW. V. 11. If a man 'had come' to proclaim lies and falsehood: I will preach to thee of wine and liquors—that would have been a preacher for this people, GU.; Yea, if one had come, imposed wind and lies: I will preach thee wine and liquors, that were a preacher for such people, MARTI; If one came, put forth wind and lies: I will preach to thee of wine and intoxicating drink, that would be the preacher for this people, NOW. a spirit of—wind and, Var. r. prophesy—See on v. 6, Var. v. 12. O . . . thee—Jacob, altogether, GU. NOW. the sheep—small cattle, NOW. of Bozrah—'in the fold,' MARTI, GU. OR.; into a fold, Var. their—the, NOW. they—and they, GU. make . . . men—swarm with men, OR.; become a noisy multitude of men, GU. MARTI; bustle with men, NOW. V. 13. have broken—break, GU. passed—pass, GU. NOW. gone—going, GU. NOW. is passed—passeth, Var. passed—passing, GU. Chap. 3.—V. 1. And—But, OR. I pray you—

cob, and ^qrulers of the house of Is²-rā-ēl: is it not for you to ^rs know ^tjustice? 2 ye who ^uhate the ^vgood, and ^wlove the ^xevil; who ^ypluck off their ^zskin from off them, and their ^aflesh from off their ^bbones; 3 who also ^ceat the flesh of my people, and ^dflay their skin from off them, and break their bones, and ^echop them in pieces, as for the ^fpot, and as flesh within the ^gcaldron. 4 Then shall they ^hi cry unto Je-hō⁴-vāh, but he will not answer them; yea, he will ⁱhide his face from them at that time, according as they have ^kwrought evil in their doings.

5 Thus ^osaith Je-hō⁴-vāh concerning the ^pprophets that ^qmake my people to err; that ^rbite with their ^steeth, and ^tcry, ^uPeace; and whoso ^wputteth not into their ^xmouths, they even ^yprepare ^zwar against him: 6 Therefore it shall be ^anight unto you, that ye shall have no ^bvision; and it shall be ^cdark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the ^dsun shall go

Omit. NOW. rulers—judges, NOW. know—care for, MARTI. justice—the law, NOW.; judgement, r. V. 2. who (second)—and, NOW. pluck—tear, GU. OR. NOW. their (three times)—the, GU. them—their bodies, GU. V. 3. also—Omit, GU. and chop—yea, they chop, r. chop them in pieces—spread them out, Var.; divide them, NOW. chop . . . caldron—served it up as if from a pot, like meat from the thick of the caldron, SMI. for the pot—'flesh' in the pot, NOW. flesh—pieces of flesh, NOW. V. 4. Then—Some time, OR. but—and, NOW. yea—and, OR. NOW. according as—because, GU. NOW. V. 5. concerning—against, NOW. that—that they have something to, GU. OR. MARTI; when they have something, NOW. and—They, OR. GU. even—Omit, NOW. prepare—Lit. consecrate, Var.; declare, OR. GU.; open, MARTI; preach, NOW. war—holy war, MARTI. OR. NOW. V. 6. that . . . no—without, GU. OR. and it (second) . . . divine—'Darkness,' that you cannot prophesy, NOW. dark—darkness, GU. OR. MARTI. that . . . divine—without oracle, GU. OR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 1. And I said—A gloss, GU. V. 2. evil:—Add, who cast the lot for the flesh of my people (from v. 3a), MARTI, who pluck . . . bones—A gloss, NOW. and chop . . . caldron—A gloss, GU. MARTI, NOW. V. 4. at that time—A gloss, GU.

^q Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.
^r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^s Ps. 82:1-5; Jer. 5:5.
^t Justice, Mic. 6:8.

^u Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^v Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^w Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^x Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^y Ch. 2:8; 7:2, 3; Ps. 53:4; Ez. 22:27.
^z Skin, Lev. 8:17.
^a Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^b Bones, Ps. 34:20.

^c Ps. 14:4; 27:2; Zeph. 3:3.
^d Ez. 34:2, 3.
^e Ez. 11:3, 6, 7.
^f Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

^g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^h See "Prayer," Mt. 5:41.
ⁱ Ps. 18:41; Pr. 1:28; Is. 1:15; Jer. 11:11.
^j Deut. 31:17; Is. 59:2.
^k Face, Is. 6:2.
^l Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^m Ch. 7:13; Is. 3:11.
ⁿ Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^o Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

^p False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^q See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.

^r Is. 3:12; 9:15, 16; Jer. 14:14, 15.
^s Gen. 49:17; Pr. 23:32; Is. 56:9-11; Gal. 5:15.

^t Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
^u Jer. 6:14.
^v Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^w See v. 11.
^x Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^y Heb. sanctify. War, Josh. 22:12.

^z Night, Ps. 19:2.
^a Is. 8:20-22; 29:10-12.
^b Visions, Num. 12:6.
^c Darkness, Job 38:9.
^d Sun, Ps. 136:8.
^e Is. 59:10.

6
a Day, Lev. 25:8.
7
b See "Proph-
ets," I Ki.
17:13.
c Zech. 13:4.
d Shame, Phil.
3:19.
e See "Magic,"
Dan. 5:11.
f Is. 44:25;
47:12-14;
Ch. 7:16.
g Lips, Job 2:10.
h See "Answer
to Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44; [28:6.
i V. 4:1 Sam.
k God, Gen. 1:1.
8 [1:1.
l Micah, Mic.
Is. 61:1, 2;
Jer. 1:18.
1 Or, even the
Spirit.
n Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.
o Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.
p Is. 58:1.
q Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
r See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
s Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
t Sin, Gen. 3:6.
9
u Abhor, Ps.
106:40. [6:8.
v Justice, Mic.
w See "Oppres-
sion," Jer.
22:17.
10
x Jer. 22:13, 17;
Hab. 2:12.
y Zion, Is. 52:1.
z Blood, Jer.
17:11, [Ju. 1:8.
a Jerusale-
m [20:29.
b Head, Pr.
c See "Rulers of
Israel," Ju.
6:7. [18:22.
d Judges, Ex.
e See "Bribery,"
Is. 33:15.
f Reward, Rev.
2:10. [1:23.
g Ch. 7:3; Is.
h Priest, Ex.
28:1.
i Jer. 6:13.
j Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
k False
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
l Money, Ex.
12:44.
m Is. 48:2.
n See "Provi-
dence of God,"
Gen. 1:1.
o Evil, Ps. 97:10.
12
p Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
q Jer. 26:18.
r See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
s Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6. t Field, Num. 20:17. u See
"Destruction of Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8. v Jer. 9:11. w Ch. 1:6.
x Mountains, 3:12. y See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

down upon the prophets, and the ^a day shall be black over them. 7 And the ^b seers shall be ^c put to ^d shame, and the ^e diviners confounded; yea, they shall all ^f cover their ^g lips; for there is ^h no answer of ⁱ God. 8 But as for me, ^j I am full of power ^k by the ^l Spirit of Jê-hô-^mvâh, and of ⁿ judgment, and of might, to ^o declare unto ^p Jacob his transgression, and to ^q Is^r-râ-^rël his ^s sin.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and rulers of the house of Is^r-râ-^rël, that ^t abhor ^u justice, and ^v pervert all equity. 10 They ^w build up ^x Zi^z-ôn with ^y blood, and ^z Jê-ry^z-sâ-lêm with iniquity. 11 The ^a heads thereof ^b judge for ^c reward, and the ^d priests thereof ^e teach for hire, and the ^f prophets thereof ^g divine for ^h money: yet they lean upon Jê-hô-^mvâh, and say, ⁱ "Is not Jê-hô-^mvâh in the midst of us? no ^j evil shall come upon us. 12 There-fore shall ^k Zi^z-ôn for your sake be ^l plowed as a ^m field, and ⁿ Jê-ry^z-sâ-lêm shall become heaps, ^o and the ^p mountain of the ^q house

Var. Read.—V. 6 (cont.). and—Omit. GU. NOW. V. 7. And—So, GU.; Then, NOW. put to shame—ashamed, R. diviners—soothsayers, GU. MARTI, OR. confounded—grow pale, MARTI. yea—and, NOW. their lips—the upper lip, Var. lips—beard, GU. MARTI, OR. NOW. HOR. V. 8. as for me—Omit, NOW.; truly, R. by—of, OR. judgment—right, GU.; sense of right, NOW.; justice, Var. MARTI, OR. might—hero's courage, OR. transgression—misdeed, NOW. V. 9. rulers—judges, NOW. justice—the right, GU. OR. NOW. V. 10. They—"Ye who," SEPT. GU.; omit, NOW. iniquity—villainy, OR.; wickedness, NOW. V. 11. The heads thereof—whose heads, NOW. and . . . thereof—whose priests, NOW. teach—give decisions, NOW. and . . . thereof—whose prophets, NOW. divine—prophesy, NOW. money—silver, OR. yet—and, OR. NOW. they—ye, GU.; they will, R. lean—lean at the same time, GU. NOW. and—in that ye, GU.; that, OR. say—think, GU. Is—Have we, GU. evil—misfortune, MARTI, NOW. shall—can, GU. MARTI. V. 12. heaps—a heap of ruins, MARTI, OR. NOW. mountain of the house—Temple-hill, MARTI, GU. NOW. as—to a, NOW. the high . . . forest—wooded heights, Var. OR.; well wooded heights, OR. MARTI; a height covered

as the high places of a ^a forest. 4 ^b But in the ^c latter days it shall come to pass, that the ^d mountain of Jê-hô-^mvâh's house shall be established ^e on the top of the mountains, and ^f it shall be exalted above the ^g hills; and ^h peoples shall flow unto it. 2 And ⁱ many ^j nations shall go and say, ^k Come ye, and let us go up to the moun-^ltain of Jê-hô-^mvâh, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and ^m he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his ⁿ paths. For ^o out of Zi^z-ôn shall go forth ^p the ^q law, and the ^r word of Jê-hô-^mvâh from Jê-ry^z-sâ-lêm; 3 and he will ^s judge ^t between ^u many peoples, and will decide concern-^ving strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their ^w swords into ^x plowshares, and their ^y spears into ^z pruning-hooks; ^a nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. 4 ^b But they shall ^c sit every ^d man under ^e his ^f vine and under his ^g fig-^htree; and ⁱ none shall make them ^j afraid: for the ^k mouth of

with wood, NOW. places—place, WE. Chap. 4.—V. 1. But—And, OR.; And then, NOW. in the latter days—in the end of days, NOW.; Or, in the after-days, CH. See Is. 2:2-4. it . . . that—Omit, GU. NOW. established—elevated, OR. on—in, R. at, Hi. Ch. top—head, Hi. Ch. OR. NOW. top of the—highest, GU. MARTI. be exalted above—over-top, MARTI. peoples—all peoples, GU. peoples—nations, NOW. flow—stream, MARTI; make pilgrimage, OR. Vs. 2, 3. many—numerous, OR. V. 2. house—Temple, GU. and (fourth)—Omit, MARTI; that, GU. OR. NOW. will (first)—shall, MARTI. will (second)—Omit, GU. law—Lit. teaching, Var.; doctrine, GU. MARTI; decision, NOW. V. 3. peoples—nations, NOW. decide concerning—direct, NOW.; arbitrate for, Var.; reprove, R. strong nations—numerous peoples, NOW. and they shall—that they, NOW. beat—forge over, OR. MARTI. NOW. plow-shares—mattocks, NOW. nation . . . nation—no people shall lift up the sword against another, NOW. neither shall they—and not, NOW. learn—practice, OR. V. 4. But—And, OR. NOW.; omit, GU. and none . . . afraid—unmolested, OR.; molested by none, MARTI; without any one frightening him, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 8. by . . . Jehovah—A gloss, GU. MARTI, NOW. V. 11. The . . . money—A gloss, SEEVERS, LÖHR, GU. Chap. 4.—V. 1. house—and the temple of our God, SEPT. GU.

z See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.
1
a See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
b See "Fore-
knowledge of
God," Gen.
1:1.
c Ch. 4:1-3; Is.
2:2-4.
d Dan. 2:28;
10:14; Hos.
3:5.
e Ch. 3:12; Ez.
43:12; Zech.
8:3.
2 Or, at the head.
f See "Restora-
tion of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.
g Hills, Ps. 2:6.
h Ps. 22:27;
86:9; Jer.
3:17.
2
i Zech. 2:11;
14:16.
j Nations, Gen.
10:32.
k Is. 2:3; Jer.
31:6.
l Ps. 25:8, 9,
12; Is. 54:15.
m Path, Is.
40:14.
n See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.
o Is. 42:1-4;
Zech. 14:8, 9.
3 Or, instruction.
p Law, Deut.
31:24.
q Word of God,
John 6:63.
r See "Gospel,"
Mk. 16:15.
3
s God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
t Is. 24:11; 3-5.
4 Or, among.
5 Or, great.
u Swords, Ju.
7:20.
v See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ez.
32:4.
w Weapons, See.
"War," Josh.
22:12.
x See "Peace,"
Pr. 17:1.
4
y See "Prom-
ises," John
14:2.
z I Ki. 4:25;
Zech. 3:10.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b See "Home,"
Lev. 18:9.
c Vine, Is. 5:2.
d Fig-tree,
Deut. 8:8.
e Lev. 26:6;
Jer. 30:10.
f Fear, Gen.
9:2.
g Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
h Is. 1:20; 40:5.

Jê-hô'-văh of hosts hath spoken it. 5 For all the peoples ^{a b} walk every one in the ^{c d} name of his ^b god; and ^e we will walk in the name of ^{f g} Jê-hô'-văh our God for ever and ever.

6 In that ^h day, ⁱ saith Jê-hô'-văh, will I ^j assemble that which is ^{k l} lame, and I will gather ^{m n} that which is driven away, and that which I have ^o afflicted; 7 and I will make that which was lame a ^{p q} remnant, and that which was cast far off a ^{r s} strong nation: and ^{t u v} Jê-hô'-văh will reign over them in ^w mount ^x Zi'ôn from henceforth even for ever. 8 And thou, O ^{y z} tower of ^a the ^b flock, ^c the ^d hill of the ^e daughter of Zi'ôn, unto thee shall it come, yea, the ^f former dominion shall come, the kingdom of the daughter of ^g Jê-ru'-sà-lēm.

9 Now why dost thou ^{f g} cry out aloud? Is there no ^h king in thee, is thy ⁱ counsellor perished, that pangs have taken hold of thee as of a ^j woman in ^k travail? 10 ^l Be in ^m pain, and ⁿ labor to bring forth, O daughter of Zi'ôn, like a woman in travail; for ^o now

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). Jehovah—Add, [the God], GU. V. 5. For—When, GU. and—but, OR. NOW.; omit, GU. will—Or, shall, Var. V. 6. that . . . lame—her that halteth, R. Vs. 6, 7. lame—strayed aside, GU.; fatigued, MARTI. V. 6. that . . . away—the scattered, NOW. is driven away—was (is, OR.) scattered, OR. GU. afflicted—harmd, OR.; indicted evil on, NOW. V. 7. that . . . lame—her that halted, R. that (second) . . . off—the sick, NOW. cast far off—sick, GU. WE.; tired, MARTI. GR. strong—numerous, NOW. nation—people, NOW. in—upon, NOW. V. 8. And—but, OR. the (second)—Thou, GU. MARTI.; omit, NOW. hill—mound, Var.; elevation, OR. daughter (twice)—dwellers, GU. unto thee . . . Jerusalem—to thee will come the former lordship and the kingship over the house of Israel, NOW. Jerusalem—Israel, WE. shall come—and arrive, GU. OR. of (fourth) for, OR. V. 9. Now—Omit, MARTI. GU. that—For, MARTI. V. 10. Be . . . labor—Tremble and sigh, MARTI. Tremble and moan, GU.; Be in pangs and scream, NOW. city—fortress, OR. dwell—camp, GU. in—on, NOW. field—wide (open, OR.; free, MARTI) field, OR. GU. MARTI. redeem—ransom, OR. V. 11. now—then, GU. many—numerous, OR. are assembled—shall assemble, OR.; assemble, NOW. Let her be—she should be, NOW. let (second)—

shalt thou ^p go forth out of the ^q city, and shalt dwell in the ^r field, and shalt come even unto ^s Bāb'-ŷ-lōn: ^t there shalt thou be ^u rescued; ^v there will Jê-hô'-văh ^w redeem thee from the ^x hand of thine ^y enemies. 11 And now ^z many nations ^a are assembled against ^b thee, that say, Let her be ^{c d} defiled, and let our ^e eye ^f see our desire upon Zi'ôn. 12 But they ^g know not the ^h thoughts of Jê-hô'-văh, neither understand they his ⁱ counsel; for ^j he hath gathered them as the ^k sheaves to the ^l threshing-floor. 13 Arise and ^m thresh, O daughter of Zi'ôn; for I will make thy ⁿ horn ^o iron, and I will make thy ^p hoofs ^q brass; and thou shalt ^r beat in pieces many peoples: and I will ^s devote their gain unto Jê-hô'-văh, and their "substance unto

5 Lord of the whole ^v earth. 1 Now shalt thou ^w gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid ^x siege against us; ^y they shall ^z smite the ^a judge of ^b Is'-rā-ēl with a ^c rod upon the ^d cheek.

Omit, NOW. our desire—its desire, NOW. V. 12. know not—fathomed, OR.; have no knowledge of, MARTI. neither understand—and have no insight in, NOW. counsel—plan, GU. NOW. for—that, GU. OR. MARTI. NOW. hath gathered them—brings them together, GU. to—upon, GU. V. 13. O daughter—people, GU. will (three times)—Omit, NOW. and thou shalt—that thou, NOW.; in order that thou, GU. I will—Omit, GU. MARTI. OR.; thou shalt, R. devote—consecrate, OR. MARTI; ban, NOW. **Chap. 5.**—V. 1. Now press thyself together, thou daughter of pressure: The foe hath set a wall around us, with a rod they smite on the cheek Israel's regent, SMI. Now—And now, NOW. thou . . . siege—scratch thyself, they direct the siege, NOW. thou . . . troops (second)—scratch thyself painfully, MARTI; open thy skin over and over, GU.; thou wilt be obliged to crowd, OR. he . . . siege—They have raised a siege wall, MARTI; They have laid a wall, GU.; he sets a wall, OR. shall (last)—Omit, OR.

Var. Read.—Vs. 4, 5. for the . . . and ever—A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 6. and that . . . afflicted—A gloss, GU. V. 8. shall . . . Jerusalem—Omit, MARTI. of the daughter—A gloss, GU. V. 10. even . . . Babylon—A gloss, NOW. V. 13. I will—thou shalt, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Vulg. Ev. Ht. Bō. Roo. Ch. Ry. (pt.).

p II Ki. 20:18; Hos. 2:14.
q City, Gen. 4:17. [20:17.
r Field, Num. 11 Ki. 25:13.
s Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
t Ch. 7:8–12; Is. 43:14; 45:13.
u Salvation from Enemies Acts 2:40.
v Is. 48:20; 52:9–12.
w Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
x Hand, Gen. 16:12.
y Enemies, Job 31:29.

11
z Is. 5:25–30; 17:12–14.
a Nations, Gen. 10:32.
b See "War," Josh. 22:12.
c See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
d See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
e Eye, Ps. 17:8.
3 Or, gaze upon.

12
f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g Ps. 147:19, 20.
h Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
i See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Sheaves, Deut. 24:19.
l Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:36.

13
m Is. 41:15.
n Horn, Dan. 7:7. [22:3.
o Iron, I Chr. p See "Feet," Gen. 18:4.
q Brass, Josh. 22:8.
r Jer. 51:20–23.
s See "Ban," Ez. 44:29.
t Is. 60:9.
u Wealth, Josh. 22:8. [21.
v Earth, Gen. 1
* Ch. 4:14 in Heb.
w Jer. 5:7.
x See "War," Josh. 22:12.
y See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
z I Ki. 22:24; Job 16:10; Lam. 3:30.
a Judges, Ex. 18:22.
b Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
c Rod, Num. 20:8.
d See "Face," Is. 6:2.

2

* Ch. 5:1 in Heb.
 a Mt. 2:6.
 b Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
 c Gen. 35:19; 48:7; Ruth 4:11; I Sam. 17:12.
 1 Or, families. See Ju. 6:15.
 d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 e See "Prophecies concern- ing Jesus," Gen. 3:15; Is. 11:1; Lu. 2:4.
 f Jer. 30:21; Zech. 9:9.
 g Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 i Ps. 102:25; Pr. 8:22, 23.
 2 Or, from ancient days.

3

j Ch. 4:10; 7:13; Hos. 11:8.
 k Travail, Gal. 4:19.
 l Ch. 4:9, 10.
 m See "Rem- nant," Is. 1:9.
 n Vs. 7, 8; Is. 10:20-22.
 o Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 3 Or, with.

4

p Ch. 7:14; Is. 40:11; 49:9; Ez. 34:13-15, 23, 24.
 q Flock, Lu. 12:32.
 r Name, Acts 16:18.
 s Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
 t See "Cosmol- ogy," Ps. 104:2.
 u Is. 45:22; 52:10.
 v Earth, Gen. 2:1.

5

w Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 x See "Assyria," II Ki. 15:19.
 y Is. 8:7, 8; 10:24-27.
 z Land, Gen. 23:15.
 a Palaces, Dan. 8:2.
 b Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 c Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.
 4 Or, princes among men.
 d Man, Gen. 2:7.

6

e Nah. 2:11-13; Zeph. 2:13.
 f See "Destruc- tion," Hos. 13:14.
 g Sword, Ju. 7:20.

* 2 But ^a thou, ^b Bēth'-lē-hēm ^c Ēph'ra-thāh, which art little to be among the ¹ thousands of ^d Jū'dāh, out of ^e thee shall one come forth unto me that is to be ^g ruler in ^h Īs'rā-ēl; whose goings forth are ⁱ from of old, ² from everlasting. 3 Therefore will he ^j give them up, until the time that she who ^k travaileth hath brought forth: then the ^m residue of his ^o brethren shall return ³ unto the children of Īs'rā-ēl. 4 And he shall stand, and shall ^p feed his ^q flock in the strength of Jē-hō'vāh, in the majesty of the ^r s name of Jē-hō'vāh his God: and they shall abide; for now shall he be great unto the ^t u ends of the ^v earth. 5 And this man shall be our ^w peace. When the ^x ſs-syr'-ī-ān shall come into our ^z land, and when he shall tread in our ^a palaces, then shall we raise against him ^b seven ^c shepherds, and eight ^d principal ^e men. 6 And they shall ^f waste the land of Ās-syr'-ī-ā with the ^g sword, and the land of ^h Nim'rōd in the en-

Var. Read.—V. 2. But—And, GU. NOW. thousands—i.e. families, Var.; districts, NOW. GU. MARTI; district-cities, OR. in—over, NOW. whose—and his, NOW. goings forth are—Or, origin is, Ge. Eiv. Hī. Ca. Kl. are—dates, NOW. of old—the past, MARTI, OR. GU. ever-lasting—Lit. (the) days of (the) age, i.e. either (as the phrase always means elsewhere) antiquity (cf. ch. 7:14) or eternity, Var.; the days of antiquity, GU. MARTI; days past unthinkable, OR. V. 3. then—and (until). Var. shall return—return, Var. unto—Or, with, Kī. Ca. Ke. Kue. children—sons, OR. V. 4. shall stand—stands there, OR.; shall arise, GU.; arises, MARTI, NOW. shall . . . flock—pastures, MARTI, OR. NOW. name—exalted name, MARTI, and (second)—so that, GU. abide—dwell 'securely,' MARTI, GU.; sit quietly, OR.; dwell quietly, NOW. now—then, GU. shall be—is, MARTI, NOW.; shall he stand forth, GU. V. 5. And . . . peace—And it shall be such kind of a peace, MARTI; And such kind shall be the peace, NOW. man—one, OR. our peace—Peace, Var. OR. When—If, MARTI. the Assyrian—Asshur, OR. MARTI, NOW. shall come—comes, NOW. shall tread in our palaces—treads upon our 'domain,' SEPT. NOW. GU. then—so, MARTI, OR. NOW. shall we raise—we place, NOW.; shall we place, GU. principal men—princely men, GU.; princes of men, OR.; princes among men, NOW. V. 6. waste—Lit. feed upon, Var.; shepherd,

trances thereof: and he shall ⁱ deliver us from the Ās-syr'-ī-ān, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our border. 7 And the ^k remnant of ^l m Jacob shall be in the midst of many peoples as ⁿ o dew from Jē-hō'vāh, as ^p q showers upon the ^r grass, that tarry not for man, nor wait for the ^s sons of men. 8 And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the ^t nations, in the midst of many peoples, "as a ^v lion among the ^w x beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of ^y sheep; who, if he go through, ^z treadeth down and ^a teareth in pieces, and there is ^b none to deliver. 9 Let thy ^c hand be ^d lifted up above thine adversaries, and let all thine ^e enemies be cut off.

10 And ^f g it shall come to pass in that ^h day, saith Jē-hō'vāh, that I will cut off thy ⁱ j horses out of the midst of thee, and will destroy thy ^k chariots: 11 and ^l I will cut off the ^m n cities of thy land, and will throw down all

GU.; graze off, OR.; pasture, MARTI. NOW. in—with, GU. NOW. entrances thereof—'drawn sabre,' GU. MARTI; drawn sword, NOW. he—they, GU. shall . . . Assyrian—deliver before Asshur, NOW. cometh—will come, OR.; invades, MARTI, treadeth—will tread, OR. within—Omit, NOW. border—domain, GU. NOW. V. 7. And—Then, GU. Vs. 7, 8. many—numerous, OR. V. 7. showers—rain-drops, GU. NOW. that—that need, MARTI, nor—nor need, MARTI. sons—children, OR. NOW. V. 8. forest—desert, GU. MARTI. and . . . none—without one, NOW. OR. GU. V. 9. High 'is' thy hand above thine adversaries, And all thine enemies shall be annihilated, MARTI, NOW. let (second)—may, GU. be—must be, OR. V. 10. it . . . pass—then, NOW. V. 11. and—then, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 2. Beth-lehem Ephrathah—House of Ephrathah, Sept. (one of two readings), Roo. Kue. GU. MARTI. NOW. which . . . be—though thou be, Hī. Gr.; too small to be (?), Heb. text, Eiv. Ca. Ke. Roo. Pu.; smallest, NOW.; a gloss, art smallest, GU. MARTI. V. 3. A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 5. And . . . peace—A gloss, GU. in our palaces—on our soil, Sept. Roo. (l.); upon our domain, NOW. V. 7. be—Add, among the heathen, SEPT. PESH. GU. MARTI (?); among the nations, NOW. V. 9. A gloss, GU.

h Nimrod, Gen. 10:9.
 i See "Salva- tion," Acts 2:40.
 j Is. 14:25; 37:36, 37.

7

k V. 3; ch. 2:12; 4:7; 7:18.
 l Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
 m See "King- dom of Ju- dah," I Ki. 12:23.
 n See "Meteor- ology," Gen. 27:39.
 o Deut. 32:2; Hos. 14:5.
 p See "Rain," Deut. 11:14.
 q Ps. 72:6; Is. 44:3.
 r Grass, Gen. 37:2.
 s Son, Gen. 21:19.

8

t Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 u Gen. 49:9; Num. 24:9.
 v Lion, Job 4:10.
 w Beast, Rev. 15:2.
 x Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 y Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 z Ch. 4:13; Ps. 44:5; Is. 41:15, 16; Zech. 10:5.
 a Hos. 5:14.
 b Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

9

c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 d Ps. 10:12; 21:8; 106:26; Is. 26:11.
 e Enemies, Job 31:29.

10

f See "Prophe- cy," Dan. 2:29.
 g Foreknowl- edge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 h Day, Lev. 25:8.
 i Horses, Jer. 50:11.
 j Deut. 17:16; Is. 2:7; Hos. 14:3.
 k Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.

11

l Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 m Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 n Is. 1:7; 6:11.

11
a See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
b Is. 2:12-17; Hos. 10:14; Amos 5:9.
12
c See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
d Deut. 18:10-12; Is. 2:6; 8:19.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.

13
f Is. 2:18; 17:8; Ez. 6:9.
g Images, I Ki. 15:13.
h See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
i Pillars, Num. 3:36.
l Or, *obelisks*.
j Worship, Mt. 4:10.
k Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

14
l Asherim, II Chr. 14:3.
m Ex. 34:13; Is. 17:8; 27:9.
n Cities destroyed, Gen. 4:17.
o See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
2 Or, *enemies*.

15
v Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Is. 1:24; 65:12.
r Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
s Anger, Pr. 15:1.
3 Or, *such as they have not heard*.
t See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

1
u See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
v Ps. 50:1, 4; Is. 1:2; Ez. 6:2, 3.
w See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
x See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
y Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
z Hills, Ps. 2:6.
a Voice, Gen. 27:22.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
d Is. 1:18; Hos. 4:1; 12:2.
e Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
3 *f* Ps. 50:7.
g Jer. 2:5.
h Is. 43:22, 23.
i Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
j See "Witness," John 8:17.
4 *k* Ex. 20:2.
l Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

thy ^{a b} strongholds. 12 And I will cut off ^{c d} witchcrafts out of thy ^e hand; and thou shalt have no ^{more} ^c soothsayers: 13 and ^f I will cut off thy ^{g h} graven images and thy ^{i 1} pillars out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more ^j worship the ^k work of thy hands; 14 and I will pluck up thine ^{l m} ^Ä-shē-^{rim} out of the midst of thee; and I will ^{n o} destroy thy ² cities. 15 And I will ^{p q} execute ^r vengeance in ^s anger and wrath upon the nations ³ which ^t hearkened not.

6 Hear ye now what ^{u v} Jē-hō-vāh saith: Arise, ^{w x} contend thou before the ^y mountains, and let the ^z hills hear thy ^a voice. 2 Hear, O ye mountains, Jē-hō-vāh's controversy, and ye enduring ^b foundations of the ^c earth; for ^d Jē-hō-vāh hath a controversy with his people, and he will contend with ^e Is̄-rā-ēl. 3 ^f O my people, ^g what have I done unto thee? and ^h wherein have I ⁱ wearied thee? ^j testify against me. 4 For I ^{k l} brought

Var. Rend.—V. 12. And—the, NOW. V. 13. pillars—monuments, OR.; boundary-stones, GU. NOW. V. 14. cities—'idols' (images), GU. STEINER, MARTI; images, NOW.; enemies, CH. V. 15. wrath—fury, r. nations—heathen, OR. NOW. hearkened not—have not been obedient, *Var.*; would not hear, OR. **Chap. 6.**—V. 1. what—the word that, SEPT. GU. before—towards, OR. V. 2. controversy—(law-)suit, NOW. and—'and listen', GU. MARTI, WE. NOW. HOR. enduring—unchangeable, OR. will contend—argues, NOW. contend—settle, OR. V. 3. wearied—grieved, MARTI. testify against—answer, NOW. V. 4. For I—Yet I have, NOW. thee (second)—Add, [as leaders], GU. V. 5. him; remember from—him: (remember what happened) from, DeW. Pu. remember—Omit, GU. OR. NOW. ye may—thou mayest, GU. NOW. V. 6. high God

^m thee up out of the land of ⁿ ^E-^ggypt, and ^{o p} redeemed thee out of the house of ^q bondage; and I sent before thee ^r Mō-^šēs, ^s Aār-^{ōn}, and ^t Mīr-^ī-ām. 5 O my people, remember now what ^u Bā-^lāk ^v king of ^w Mō-^{āb} devised, and what ^x Bā-^lāam the son of Bē-^{ōr} answered him; *re-*member from ^{y z} Shīt-^{ūm} unto ^{a b} Gīl-^{gāl}, that ye may ^c know the ^d righteous acts of Jē-hō-vāh.

6 ^e Wherewith shall I come before Jē-hō-vāh, and ^f bow myself before the high ^g God? shall I come before him with ^h burnt-offerings, with ⁱ calves a ^j year old? 7 will Jē-hō-vāh be ^k pleased with ^l thousands of ^m rams, or with ten thousands of ⁿ rivers of ^o oil? shall I give my ^p first-born for my ^q transgression, the ^r fruit of my ^s body for the sin of my ^t soul? 8 He hath ^u showed thee, O ^v man, what is ^w good; and ^{x y} what doth Jē-hō-vāh require of thee, but to ^z do ^{*} justly, and to ^{a b} love ^c kindness, and to ^d walk ^e / humbly with thy God?

—God on high, GU.; God of the height, OR. NOW. V. 7. will . . . with—Hath Yahweh delight in, NOW. or—Omit, GU. NOW. ten thousands of—myriads of, OR. MARTI. NOW.; innumerable, GU. rivers—brooks, OR. GU. NOW.; streams, MARTI. my transgression—an atonement for me, GU.; my misdeed, NOW.; my sin, MARTI. OR. for the—as, GU. sin—penitence, GU.; guilt, MARTI. transgression, OR. or—for, GU. V. 8. He hath—it is, GU. NOW.; it hath been, SEPT. MARTI. showed—told, GU. OR. MARTI. NOW. good—thy good, GU. require—demand, MARTI. but—rather, OR. NOW.; nothing, but, MARTI. besides, GU. justly—the right, MARTI, GU. NOW. and to love kindness—to be diligent in love, GU. OR. kindness—mercy, r. humbly—obediently, OR. with—before, MARTI, GU. NOW.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 6.**—V. 5. him—Here some words have dropped out, No. from . . . Gilgal—A gloss, GU.; (from . . . Gilgal), NOW.

a Love, I Cor. 13:1. *b* Hos. 6:6. *c* Kindness, Zech. 7:9. *d* Walking, Col. 1:10. *e* Humility, Pr. 15:33. *f* Is. 57:15; 66:2.

Ideal Judge—II Sam. 23:3, 4. **A Joy**—Pr. 21:15. **Priestly Judges**—Ez. 44:23, 24. **Righteous Judgment**—John 7:24; Ps. 75:7.

Justice commanded—Ex. 20:3-17; Ps. 82:3; Is. 56:1. **Commended**—Pr. 29:27; Is. 26:7; 33:14-16; Mic. 6:8; Acts 10:22; Phil. 4:8.

Appeals for—David's—Ps. 58:1. **Laborers in Vineyard**—Mt. 20:11-14. **Division of Inheritance**—Lu. 12:13. **The**

*** JUSTICE:** God's Ways are just.—Gen. 18:25; Deut. 32:3, 4; Neh. 9:32, 33; Job 4:17; 5:3; Ps. 9:8; 19:9; 67:4; 72:2; 89:14; Is. 45:21; 58:2; Mt. 5:45; Acts 10:34; Rom. 3:8, 26; Rev. 15:3.

Justice of the Messianic King.—Is. 9:7; 11:1-5. **Of Jesus**.—Mt. 27:19; John 5:30; 8:3-11, 46; Acts 10:42; 17:31; II Tim. 4:8.

Impartial Justice.—Charge to Judges—Deut. 1:16, 17. **An**

m See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
n Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
o Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
p Deut. 7:8.
q Bondage, John 8:33.
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.
s Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
t Miriam, Ex. 15:20.

5
u Num. 22:5, 6.
v Kings, Deut. 17:15.
w Moab, Ju. 11:18.
x Balaam, Num. 22:5.
y Shittim, Joel 3:18.
z Num. 25:1; Josh. 2:1; 3:1.
a Gilgal, II Sam. 19:15.
b Josh. 4:19; 5:9, 10.
c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
d Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

6
e Ps. 40:6-8.
f See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.
g God is infinite, Gen. 1:1.
h Offerings, Deut. 22:2.
i Calf, Lu. 15:23.
j Year, Lev. 25:8.

7
k Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
l Is. 40:16.
m Sheep, Num. 14:4.
n Rivers, Is. 32:2.
o Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
p First-born, Ex. 13:1.
q Sin, Gen. 3:6.
r Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
s Body, Num. 25:8.
t Soul, Job 4:15.

8
u Deut. 30:15.
v Man, Gen. 2:7.
w Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
x Deut. 10:12.
y Obedience better than Sacrifice, Ex. 24:7.
z 55:1; Jer. 22:3.

9
a Voice, Gen. 27:22.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Cry, Lu. 18:7.
d City, Gen. 4:17.
e Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
1 Acc. to Sept., Vulg., and Syr., fear.
f Name, Acts 16:18.
g See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
h Rod, Num. 20:8.
i Job 5:6-8, 17; Is. 11:4.

10
j Treasures, 1 Chr. 27:25.
k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
l Jer. 5:26, 27; Amos 3:10.
m The Wicked, Ec. 23:7.
n Ez. 45:9, 10; Amos 8:5.
o Measures, Ex. 36:9.
2 Heb. *ephah*.
p Abomination, Lev. 7:21.

11
q See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
r Lev. 19:36; Hos. 12:7.
s See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.

12
t Wealth, Josh. 22:12.
u See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
v Violence, Hab. 1:3.
w Ch. 2:1, 2; Is. 1:23; 5:7; Amos 6:3, 4.
x Lying, Lev. 19:11.
y Jer. 9:2-6, 8; Hos. 7:13; Amos 2:4.
z Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
a Is. 3:8.
b Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

9 The ^avoice of ^bJē-hō²vāh crieth unto the ^dcity, and the ^cman of ^ewisdom will ¹see thy ^fname: hear ye the ^ghⁱrod, and who hath appointed it. 10 Are there yet ^jtreasures of ^kwickedness in the house of the ^mwicked, and a ⁿscant ^omeasure that is ^pabominable? 11 Shall I be pure with wicked ^qbalances, and with a bag of ^sdeceitful weights? 12 For the ^trich men thereof are full of ^vviolence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken ^xlies, and their ^ztongue is deceitful in their ^bmouth. 13 Therefore I

Var. Rend.—V. 9. The voice of—Hark! GU. MARTI. NOW. and—Omit. GU. MARTI. NOW. the man . . . name—(see 'e' regard). Or, thy name looketh to wisdom (or, prosperity), Ca. (alt.) Ke. But see Var. Read. Vs. 10, 11. Am I able to forget in the house of the godless the treasures and the execrable meagre (lean) *ephah*? Am I able to declare him liberated in spite of incorrect weight and in spite of the purse with false stones of weight? GU. Am I able to forget the treasures in the house of the wicked And the execrable, consumptive measure? Am I able to leave unpunished in spite of incorrect balances And in spite of false weights in the bag? MARTI. V. 10. Are . . . treasures—Shall I overlook the unrighteous treasures, NOW. a . . . abominable—and all the cursed consumptive measure? NOW. a scant measure—an emaciated *ephah*, OR. measure—Heb. *ephah*, Var. V. 11. Shall—Can, Var. be . . . wicked—declare just by unjust, OR.; let him go unpunished in spite of unrighteous, NOW. with . . . weights—in spite of false weights in the bag, NOW. deceitful weights—false stones, OR. V. 12. For . . . lies—Whose rich are full of wickedness And whose inhabitants speak lies (add to v. 9), MARTI. For the—Their, NOW. and . . . spoken—their inhabitants speak, NOW. V. 13. So I begin also [already] (For so will I also 'begin', NOW.) to smite thee, To destroy thee on account of thy sins, GU. NOW. Vs. 13, 14b. Therefore commence I already to smite thee, To make thee desolate by reason of thy sins. What'er is in thee, thou mayest put aside, thou shalt not rescue it And whatever thou rescuest, I give to the sword, MARTI. V. 13. Therefore—So, OR. have smitten—will smite OR. V. 14. Thou shalt eat—When thou

also have smitten thee with a ^cgrievous ^dwound; I have made thee ^edesolate because of thy sins. 14 ^hThou shalt ⁱeat, but ^jnot be satisfied; and thy ^khumiliation shall be in the midst of thee: and thou shalt put away, but shalt ^mnot save; and that which thou savest will I give up to the ⁿsword. 15 ^oThou shalt ^psow, but shalt ^rnot reap; thou shalt tread the ^solives, but shalt not ^vanoint thee with ^voil; and the ^wvintage, but shalt ^xnot drink the wine. 16 For the ^astatutes of ^bOm²ri are kept, and all the

eatest, GU. but—thou shalt, GU.; and, NOW. MARTI. and (first)—while, NOW. humiliation . . . thee—belly remain hungry, OR.; . . . NOW. GU. be (second)—remain, Var. and (second)—and what, GU. put away—remove (thy goods), Var.; remove, r. save—carry away safe, r. but (second)—thou, GU.; and, NOW. that which thou savest—him who escapes, OR. give—devote, OR. V. 15. Thou—When thou, GU. sow—sowest, GU. but (three times)—thou, GU. but shalt—and, MARTI. thou—when thou, GU. shalt tread—treadst, GU. shalt—Omit. MARTI. oil—Add. [of it], GU. and the vintage—new wine, NOW. MARTI. and [when thou workest the] vintage, GU. but shalt not—and not, NOW. wine—Add. [of it], GU.; thereof, MARTI. V. 16. Thou hast kept the statutes of Omri, And all the carrying on of Ahab's house That I should make thee to a desert And their inhabitants for derision, MARTI. For—According to, GU.; omit, MARTI. are kept—thou didst keep, GU.; they guided themselves, OR.; thou hast 'observed', NOW. MARTI; thou keepest, WE.

Var. Read.—V. 9. the man . . . it—wisdom is it to fear [so, for 'see', Sept. Pesh. Targ. Vulg.] thy name; . . . Ev. Hi. (pt.). Right reading of next words extremely doubtful, Var.; the man . . . name—Wisdom (Well done) is it to fear thy name, OR. GU. MARTI. the rod . . . it—tribe of the city and her congregation, GU.; tribe and congregation (council, WE.) of the city, NOW. WE. V. 12. A gloss, GU. For . . . lies—Add to v. 9, MARTI. and their . . . mouth—A gloss, MARTI. Vs. 13-15, Re-arrange as follows: 13, 14b, 14a, 15, MARTI. V. 14. in . . . sword—A gloss, GU. V. 16. Place after v. 5, GU.

13
c Ch. 1:9.
d Wound, Job 34:6.
e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
f Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Is. 1:7; 6:11.

14
h Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
i See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
j See "Appetite," Hos. 9:3.
k See "Hunger," Deut. 8:3.
l Is. 9:20.
3 Or, emptiness.
m Is. 30:6.
n Sword, Ju. 7:20.

15
o See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
p See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
q Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
r Deut. 28:38-40; Jer. 12:13.
s Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
t Olives, Ex. 23:11.
u Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
v Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
w See "Vineyards," I Ki. 21:16.
x Amos 5:11; Zeph. 1:13.
y Drink, Hos. 4:18.
z Wine, Lev. 10:9.

16
a Statutes, Neh. 9:14.
b Omri, I Ki. 16:25.

Importunate Widow—Lu. 18:3. Paul—Acts 21:39; 22:25-29; 25:10-12.

Executors of.—Samuel—I Sam. 12:3-5. The Judges—U Chi. 19:5, 6. David—II Sam. 8:15; I Chr. 18:14; Ps. 119:121. Solomon—I Ki. 3:23-28. Righteous Branch—Jer. 23:5. Princes of Israel—Ec. 45:9.

Exaction of, under Mosaic Law.—Ex. 21:24; Lev. 24:19, 20; Deut. 19:21; Mt. 5:38.

No Exaction under Gospel.—Mt. 5:38-41; Lu. 6:29; Rom. 12:19-17; 14:13-17; I Cor. 6:7.

Rendring Justice.—To Caesar and God—Mt. 22:21; Mk. 12:17; Lu. 20:25. To Owner of Vineyard—Mt. 21:41.

In Justice avenged.—Abimelech—Ju. 9:52-56. Adonibezek—Ju. 1:5-7. Dinah and Shechem—Gen. 34:1-31. Saul's Sons—II Sam. 21:5, 6. Naboth and Ahab—II Ki. 9:25, 26. The Widow—Lu. 18:1-5. Souls under Altar—Rev. 6:10.

Overtaken by.—Agag—I Sam. 15:32, 33. Ahab—I Ki. 22:34-38. Jezebel—II Ki. 9:30-37. Herod—Acts 12:23. Haman—Esth. 7:9, 10.

Justice ignored.—Job 12:3, 4; Is. 29:21. Laban—Gen. 31:38-42.

Justice in Weights, etc.—Lev. 19:36; Deut. 25:13-15; Pr. 11:1; 16:11; Ec. 45:10; Amos 8:5; Mic. 6:10, 11.

Wresting Justice.—Ex. 23:2-7; Deut. 16:18-20; 27:19; Ps. 82:2.

Bribery prevents Justice.—Ex. 23:8; Deut. 16:19; I Sam. 8:3; 12:3-5; II Chr. 19:7; Ps. 26:10; Amos 5:12.

Travesty of Justice.—Trial of Jesus—Mt. 27:11-26; Mk. 15:1-15; Lu. 23:13-25; John 19:1-16. Trial of Naboth—I Ki. 21:11-14.

Reward of Justice.—II Sam. 23:3, 4; Is. 33:14-16; Ez. 18:5-9; Heb. 12:22, 23.

16
a Ahab, I Ki, 19:1.
b I Ki, 16:29-33.
c Walking, Col. 1:10.
d Jer. 7:24.
e Or, *astonishment*.
f See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
g Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
h Jer. 19:8; 25:9, 18; 29:18.
i Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
1
i Micah, Mic. 1:1.
j Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
k Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.
l Is. 24:13.
2 Or, *not first-ripe fig which my soul desired*.
m Soul, Job 4:5. [9:10.
n Is. 28:4; Hos. 10: See "Fig-tree," Deut. 8:8.
p See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
2
q The Righteous, Ps. 24:4. See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
r Is. 57:1. [2:1.
t Earth, Gen. 1:1.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v See "Ambush," Jer. 51:12.
w Blood, Lev. 17:11.
x Ch. 3:10; Is. 59:7.
y Hunting, Gen. 27:30.
z Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
a Net, Pr. 25:15.
b Jer. 5:26; Hos. 5:1.
3
c See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
d See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
3 Or, *Both hands are put forth for evil to do it* &c. [16:12.
e Hds. [16:12.
f Evil, Ps. 97:10.
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Pr. 4:16, 17.
i Prince, Num. 2:7. [18:22.
j Judges, Ex. 1:1.
k See "Bribery," Is. 33:15.
l Reward, Rev. 2:10.
m Ch. 3:11; Amos 6:12.
n See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12. o Ez. 2:6; 28:21.
5 Or, *the straightest is as it were taken from* &c.

works of the house of ^{a b} Āhāb, and ye ^{c d} walk in their counsels; that I may make thee ^{1 a} a ^e desolation, and the inhabitants thereof a ^{f g} hissing; and ye shall bear the ^h reproach of my people.

7 Woe is ⁱ me! for I am as when they have gathered the ^j summer fruits, as the ^{k l} grape gleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat; ² my ^m soul desireth the ^{n o p} first-ripe fig. 2 The ^q godly man is ^{r s} perished out of the ^t earth, and there is none upright among ^u men: they all ^v lie in wait for ^{w x} blood; they ^y hunt every man his ^z brother with a ^{a b} net. 3 ^{c d} Their ^e hands are upon that which is ^{f g} evil to do it ^h diligently; the ⁱ prince asketh, and the ^j judge is ready for a ^{k l m} reward; and the great man, he uttereth the evil desire of his soul: thus they weave it together. 4 The best of them is as a ^{n o} briar; ⁵ the most upright is *worse* than a

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*). works—carrying on, GU. OR. MARTI. ye walk—thou didst walk, GU.: hast walked, NOW. counsels—deceals, NOW.; way of thinking, GU.; devices, OR. may—should, r. thee—them, NOW. hissing—ridicule, NOW. and (*last*)—yeal GU. my—the, SEPT. GU. NOW. Chap. 7.—V. 1. Woe me, I am become as at the gathering of the fruit, as at the gleanings of grape-picking: No bunch of grapes is left for eating: Not one fig, after which one could desire, MARTI. as when they—them who, NOW. they—one, SEPT. GU. have gathered—gather, Var. gathers, SEPT. GU. summer—Omit, NOW. as—^v vintage—and grape gleanings, NOW. the grape gleanings—one gleanings grapes, GU. my—^v fig—no early fig which my soul desireth, Var. GU.; no figs which I desire, NOW. V. 2. The—^v perished—vanished are the godly, NOW. godly—Or, kindly, Var. earth—land, GU. OR. MARTI. NOW. HOR. blood—deeds of blood, GU. HOR. they—^v net—each catches the other in the net, NOW. with a—without, GU. net—a cause, MARTI, GU. PERLES. V. 3. (Only) ^v diligently—(Their) hands are (they) for (or) upon evil, to do (it) diligently (*lit.* to make it good), *Hi. Pu.* Hands are (busy) upon evil to make (it seem) good, *Ca.*: To do evil their hands understand, ^v SEPT. GU. MARTI. diligently—continually, NOW. prince—officer, MARTI. and ^v reward—the 'judges' for pay, NOW. ready for a reward—So *Hi. Ca.*; purchasable, OR. uttereth . . .

^{p q} thorn hedge: the ^r day of thy ^s watchmen, even thy ^{t u} visitation, is come; now shall be their ^v perplexity. 5 ^w Trust ye not in a ^x neighbor; put ye not confidence in a ^y friend; keep the ^z doors of thy ^a mouth from ^b her that lieth in thy bosom. 6 For the ^{c d} son ^e dishonoreth the ^f father, the ^g daughter riseth up against her ^h mother, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; ⁱ a man's ^{j k} enemies are the ^l men of his own ^m house.

7 But as for me, ⁷ I will ⁿ look unto Jê-hô'vâh; I will ^o wait for the God of my ^p salvation: my ^{q r s} God will hear me. 8 ^{t u v} Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall ^w arise; when I sit in ^x darkness, Jê-hô'vâh will be a ^y light unto me. 9 I will ^z bear the ^a indignation of Jê-hô'vâh, ^{b c} because I have sinned against him, until he ^d plead my cause, and execute ^e judgment for me: together—decides as he wishes, And the law they wrest, MARTI: decide after the desire of his soul—and they wrest it, NOW. the evil—'wickedness,' GU.; the mischief, r. V. 4. The—^v briar—Their best is like the thorn, NOW. the—their, GU.; and their, NOW. is . . . a—is 'as' a, GU.: the, NOW. the (*third*)—'Woe! SEPT. GU. even—^v come—their punishment comes, GU.; (thy visitation) comes, NOW. now . . . perplexity—then shall follow their perplexity, NOW. shall be—comes, GU. V. 5. neighbor—companion, OR. MARTI: friend, r. friend—guide, r.: familiar friend, Var. keep—guard, MARTI. from her—before the woman, NOW. V. 6. dishonoreth—ridicules, OR.; despises, MARTI, NOW. a man's—each one's, NOW. men—associates, GU. MARTI, OR. men—^v house—his house-mates, NOW. V. 7. as for me—Omit, NOW. will (*twice*) Omit, GU. V. 8. against me—concerning me, GU.: on my account, OR. V. 8, 10. enemy—enemy (*Gen.*), GU. MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 8. when I fall—for if I have fallen, Var. fall as I have fallen, OR. MARTI, OR. NOW. I shall—Omit, GU.: so I. NOW. arise—Add, again, GU. NOW. will be—so is, NOW.; is, GU. V. 9. plead—take, GU.; lead, MARTI, OR. NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—Vs. 3, 4. Their . . . hedge—They have only hands to do evil; the prince demandeth (a reward) to do good; and the judge, for the recompense of a great man, uttereth what he himself desireth. And, they entangle the good more than briars, and the righteous more than the thorn-hedge (see Pr. 15:19), *Roo. DeGeorge*. (*Changes in the grouping of the letters*) See Var. Rend. V. 3. and the . . . —Omit, GU. MARTI.

p Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
q Nah. 1:10.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s Watchman, Neh. 4:9.
t Visitation, Jer. 48:44.
u Is. 10:3; Hos. 9:7.
v Is. 22:5.
5
w Jer. 9:4.
x Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
y Friend, Pr. 27:6.
z Or, *confidant*.
3 Door, Ex. 12:22.
a Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
b Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
6
c Son, Ex. 21:19.
d Ez. 22:7; Mt. 10:21, 35; Lu. 12:53.
e See "Duty to Parents," Pr. 18:8.
f Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
g Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
h Mother, Deut. 5:16.
i Mt. 10:36.
j Enemies, Job 31:29.
k Deut. 25:5.
l See "Kinsmen," Deut. 25:5.
m See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
7
7 Or, in *Jehovah* will I keep watch.
n Hab. 2:1.
o Ps. 130:5; Is. 25:9.
p Salvation, Acts 2:40.
q Ps. 4:3.
r God, Gen. 1:1.
s Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
8
t See "Vengeance," Deut. 32:35.
u Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
v Ob. 12.
w Amos 9:11.
x Darkness, Job 38:9.
y Light, Ps. 74:16.
9
z Jer. 10:19; Lam. 3:39, 40.
a Anger, Pr. 15:1.
b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
c Punishment and Confession for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Jer. 50:34.
e Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

9
a Light, Ps. 74:16.
b Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
10
c Enemy, Job 31:29.
d Shame, Phil. 3:19.
e Joel 2:17.
f God, Gen. 1:1.
g Ch. 4:11.
h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
i Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
j Is. 51:23; Zech. 10:5.
k Mire, II Pet. 2:22.
l Streets, Josh. 2:19.

11
m See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
1 Or, *In the day that thy walls are to be built.*
n Day, Lev. 25:8.
o See "Builder," I Ki. 5:18.
p Is. 54:11; Amos 9:11.
q Walls, Jer. 51:58.
r Zeph. 2:2.
2 Or, *boundary.*

12
s Is. 19:23-25; 60:4, 9.
t Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
u Cities, Gen. 4:17.
v Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
3 Heb. *Mazor.*
w Rivers, Is. 32:2.
x The Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
y Sea, Ex. 14:21.
z Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

13
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Ch. 6:13; Jer. 25:11.
c See "Destruction," Hos. 12:14.
d Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
e Ch. 3:4; Is. 3:10, 11.
f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
g See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

14
h Ch. 5:4; Ps. 95:7; Is. 40:11; 49:10.
i Or, *Rule.*
j Israel the Chosen People, See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

he will bring me forth to the
a light, and I shall behold his
b righteousness. 10 Then mine
c enemy shall see it, and d shame
shall cover her who e said unto
me, Where is f Jê-hô-vâh thy
God? g Mine h eyes shall see
i my desire upon her; now shall
she be j trodden down as the
k mire of the l streets. 11 m 1A
n day for o p building thy q walls!
in that day shall the r 2 decree
be far removed. 12 In that day
shall they s come unto thee from
t Âs-sÿr-î-â and the u cities of
v 3 Ê-ġġypt, and from 3 Ê-ġġypt
even to the w x River, and from
y sea to sea, and from z mountain
to mountain. 13 Yet shall the
a land be b c desolate because of
them that dwell therein, for the
d e f fruit of their g doings.

14 h 4 Feed i thy people with
thy j k rod, the l flock of thy
m heritage, which dwell solitarily,
in the n forest in the midst of
o Êâr-mêl: let them feed in p Bâz

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (cont.). and I shall—that I may, NOW. behold—refresh myself on, GU. V. 10. Then—Omit, NOW. see—look on me, GU. who—she, who, GU. is—is [now], GU. see my desire—see my fill, OR.; look, GU.; gloat, NOW. now shall—when, GU. NOW. V. 11. A day cometh to build thy fences, Var.; Then when my walls shall be built, and 'my' boundary be far removed, GU.; A day, to rebuild thy walls, is that day, that day, NOW.; Some day my walls shall be restored, In that day my boundary be far removed, MARTI; A day for the building of thy walls shall that be! Broad shall thy border be on that day! SMI. shall . . . removed—Or, shall the bound be far off, Ca. De Roo. Ch. (Text doubtful), V. 12. In that day—Omit, NOW. SMI. shall they come—men shall come even, Var. and the—and to the, OR. V. 13. Yet—Or, And, Ke. Roo. HOR.; But, OR. GU. NOW.; Though, SMI. land—i.e. Canaan, Ev. Hi. Ca. Pu.; or, the earth (viz. except Canaan), Ke. Roo.; earth, NOW. GU. MARTI. them . . . therein—their inhabitants, NOW. V. 14. Feed—Shepherd, SMI. flock—sheep, NOW. which dwell—dwelling (i.e. so that they dwell), Var. forest—wilderness, NOW. Carmel—fruit-garden, GU.; fruit-field, NOW.; fruit-land, MARTI. let them feed—may they pasture, SMI.; that they pasture, NOW. old—former time, NOW. V. 15. in . . . out—at the time, when thou earnest out, NOW. the land of—Omit, SEPT. GU. MARTI. V. 16. nations—heathen, OR. GU. MARTI. NOW. see—see it, NOW. be ashamed—despair, MARTI, OR. SMI. NOW. might—hero-strength, OR. V. 17. a serpent—

shân and q Ġil-ê-âd, r s as in the days of old. 15 As in the days of t thy coming forth out of the land of Ê-ġġypt will I show unto them u v w marvellous things. 16 The x nations shall see and be ashamed of all their might; they shall y lay their z hand upon their a mouth; their b ears shall be c deaf. 17 They shall d lick the e dust like a f serpent; like g h crawling things of the i earth they shall come j trembling out of their close places; they shall come with k fear unto Jê-hô-vâh our God, and shall be afraid because of thee.

18 Who is a l God like unto thee, that m n pardoneth iniquity, and passeth over the o transgression of the p q remnant of his heritage? he r retaineth not his anger for ever, because he s delighteth in lovingkindness. 19 He will again have compassion upon us; t he will u tread our iniquities under w foot; and thou

serpents, GU.; the serpents, NOW. like crawling things—as those that creep on the ground, NOW. crawling—trailing (Deut. 32:24). Var. come trembling—tremble (cf. Ps. 18:45). Var. come . . . thee—come trembling (out of their strongholds) to Yahweh our God, they shall tremble and fear before thee, NOW. close places—fortresses, GU. OR.; fastnesses, SMI.; strongholds, NOW. V. 18. passeth . . . heritage—forgives sins (of the remnant of his heritage), NOW.; of thy people, the sin of thy heritage, GU. SIEVERS. he—who, NOW. because . . . kindness—rather he has delight in kindness, NOW. Vs. 18, 20. lovingkindness—mercy, SMI. r. V. 19. He will (twice)—Thou wilt, GU. tread—Lit. tread down, *sins being personified as enemies*, AE. Ca. Ke. Ch. iniquities—guilt, NOW. and—Omit, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 9. he . . . righteousness—A gloss, GU. V. 10. as . . . streets—A gloss, GU. V. 12. and . . . of—even unto, Hi. (formerly), Roo. (l.); unto, GU. MARTI. NOW. SMI. from . . . to mountain—even to the sea on the west and (to) mount Hor, Pesh. Roo. (pt.); from sea to mountain, GU.; to Sea from Sea, and Mountain from Mountain, SMI. V. 13. MARTI. places 18b and 19a after this verse. V. 15. will I show—shew thou, Ev. Roo. (l.); let us see, GU. MARTI. NOW.; show us, HOR. will . . . things—give us wonders to see, SMI. unto them—Omit, GU. MARTI. SMI. V. 17. they . . . God—A gloss, GU. unto . . . God—A gloss, MARTI. V. 18. he . . . lovingkindness—A gloss, GU. NOW. Vs. 18, 19. See v. 13.

j Rod, Num. 20:8.
k Lev. 27:32; Ps. 23:4.
l Flock, Lu. 12:32.
m Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
n See "Tree," Mt. 7:17.
o Carmel, I Sam. 15:12.
p Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
q Gilead, Num. 32:1.
r Amos 9:11.
s See "Kingdom of Jôdah," I Ki. 12:23.

15
t See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
u See "Signs and Wonders," Acts 2:22.
v See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
w Ex. 3:20; 34:10; Ps. 78:12.

16
x Nations, Gen. 10:32.
y Ch. 3:7.
z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
a Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
b Ears, Ex. 29:20.
c The Deaf, Mt. 11:5.

17
d Ps. 47:23; Is. 49:29.
e Dust, Is. 65:25.
f Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.
g See "Creeping Things," Lev. 11:21.
h Deut. 32:24.
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.
j Ps. 18:45.
k See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

18
l One God alone, Gen. 9:1.
m Forgiveness, Ps. 25:21.
n Ex. 34:7, 9; Is. 43:25.
o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p Remnant, Is. 1:9.
q Ch. 2:12; 4:7; 5:7, 8.
r Ps. 103:8, 9, 13.
s Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

19
t Jer. 50:20.
5 Or, *subdue our iniquities.*
u Foot, Gen. 18:4.

19
a Is. 38:17;
 43:25; Jer.
 31:34.
b Forgiveness
 of Sin, Gen.
 3:6.
c Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 20

1 Or, *Thou will*
show thy faithfulness &c. 2 Heb. *give.* *d* Truth, John 14:6.
e Gen. 24:27; 32:10. *f* See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. *g* See
 "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

wilt ^{*a*} cast all their ^{*b*} sins into the
 depths of the ^{*c*} sea. 20 ¹ Thou
 wilt ² perform the ^{*d e f*} truth to ^{*g*} Ja-

Var. Rend.—V. 19 (*cont.*). all their—ev-
 ery one of our, SMI. their—'our,' SEPT.
 VULG. PESH. GU. OR. MARTI, NOW.
 depths—whirlpool, OR. V. 20. perform

cob, and the ^{*h*} lovingkindness to
^{*i*} Abraham, which thou hast
^{*j k*} sworn unto our ^{*l*} fathers from
 the ^{*m*} days of old.

the truth—show faithfulness, NOW. SMI.
 the truth—faithfulness, MARTI, GU. OR.
 and—Omit, GU. OR. the lovingkindness
 —grace, GU. OR. MARTI; love, NOW.;
 leal love, SMI. Var. which—as, GU.
 MARTI, NOW.

h Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
i Abraham,
 Gen. 11:27.
j Covenants
 confirmed
 with an Oath,
 Gen. 17:2.
k Oaths and
 Vows, Num.
 14:30.
l Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
m Day, Lev. 25:3.

THE BOOK OF NĀ-HŪM

1: 1

GOODNESS AND SEVERITY OF JEHOVAH

1: 7

^a See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^b Burden, Ps. 55:22.
^c Is. 13:1; 19:1; Jer. 23:33, 34; Hab. 1:1; Zech. 9:1; Mal. 1:1.
^d Or, oracle concerning.
^e Nineveh, II Ki. 19:36.
^f Ch. 2:8; 3:7; Jonah 1:2; Zeph. 2:13.
^g Books, Ecl. 12:12.
^h Visions, Num. 12:6.
ⁱ God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^l Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
^m Enemies, Job 31:29.
ⁿ Ex. 34:6, 7.
^o God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^p Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^q See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^r See "Wind," Job 27:21.
^s Is. 29:6.
^t See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
^u Ps. 104:3; Is. 19:1. [65:25.
^v Dust, Is.
^w Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^x Feet, Gen. 18:4.

1 The ^{a b c} burden of ^{d e} NĀ-
ĕ-vēh. The ^f book of the
vision of *Nā-hūm the Ēl-
kōsh-ite.

2 ^h Jē-hō-vāh is a jealous
God and ⁱ avengeth; Jē-hō-vāh
avengeth and is full of ^j wrath;
Jē-hō-vāh taketh ^k vengeance on
his adversaries, and he reserveth
wrath for his ^l enemies. 3 Jē-hō-
vāh is ^m slow to anger, and ⁿ great
in power, and ^o will by no
means clear ^p the guilty: Jē-hō-
vāh hath his way in the ^q whirl-
wind and in the storm, and the
^r clouds are the ^s dust of his
^t feet. 4 He ^u rebuketh the
^v sea, and ^w maketh it dry, and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. burden—
oracle, *Var. OR.*: saying, MARTI; utter-
ance, KAU.; judgment, or, decree, NOW.
of—over, MARTI, NOW. book—proph-
etic writing, OR. vision—prophecy,
NOW. V. 2. Jehovah . . . wrath—God is
jealous and avenging, Yahweh . . . is
full of anger, NOW.; A God jealous and
avenging is Jehovah; Jehovah is avenger
and Lord of wrath, SMI. Jehovah . . .
avengeth—The Lord is a jealous and aveng-
ing God, *Var. avengeth (second)*—an
avenger, KAU. Jehovah (*third*) . . . ad-
versaries—An avenger on his oppressors,
NOW. Jehovah (*third*) . . . enemies—
Vengeful is Jehovah towards his enemies,
and implacable He to His foes, SMI. *wrath*
for—it for. OR.; [the iniquity] of, KAU.
V. 3. slow to anger—longsuffering, SMI.
NOW. power—mercy, KAU. NOW.
GUN. and (*second*) . . . guilty—Yet He
will not absolve, SMI. and (*second*)—but,
KAU. NOW. clear ^p the guilty—leave
unpunished, KAU. OR. NOW. Jehovah hath
—he makes, KAU. Jehovah . . . are—In
storm and tempest is his way and clouds
are, NOW. of—under, KAU. V. 4. Bashan
—Carmel—Withered be Bashan and
Carmel, SMI. languisheth (*second*)—

^c drieth up all the ^d rivers: ^e Bā-
shān ^f languisheth, and ^g Ēār-
mēl; and the flower of ⁱ Lēb-ā-
nōn languisheth. 5 The ^j moun-
tains ^k quake at him, and the
^l hills ^m melt; and the ⁿ earth is
^o upheaved at his presence, yea,
the ^p world, and all that dwell
therein. 6 Who can stand be-
fore his ^r indignation? and who
can abide in the ^s fierceness
of his anger? his ^t wrath is
poured out like ^v fire, and the
^w rocks are broken asunder by
him. 7 Jē-hō-vāh is ^u good, a
stronghold in the ^z day of
^{a b} trouble; and he ^c knoweth
them that take ^d refuge in him.

withers, NOW. V. 5. at—before, KAU.
OR. MARTI, NOW. melt—dissolve,
NOW. and (*second*)—Omit, NOW. is up-
heaved—roars, TARG. GUN. MARTI,
KAU.; becomes waste, NOW. at his pres-
ence—before him, NOW. yea—Omit,
KAU. NOW. world—sphere of the earth,
NOW. and (*third*)—together with, NOW.
V. 6. fierceness—burning, NOW.; glow,
SMI. wrath—fury, R; passion, NOW. is
poured—pours, SMI. NOW. are . . . by
—are kindled from, NOW.; are kind-
led before, MARTI; break into flame
before, KAU.; are rent before, SMI.
V. 7. good—kind, KAU. a stronghold—
for a refuge, OR.; a protection, MARTI.
trouble—danger, MARTI; need, NOW.
and he—Yahweh, KAU. NOW. take
refuge—seek refuge, KAU. MARTI,
NOW.; trust, SMI.; put their trust, a.

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. The . . .
of the—A gloss, KAU. MARTI. V. 2. and
avengeth; Jehovah—A gloss, KAU.
MARTI. V. 3. and great in power—A
gloss, KAU. MARTI. Jehovah (*second*)—
A gloss, KAU. MARTI. V. 7. good—Add,
to those who wait (hope, NOW.) on him,
SEPT. KAU. MARTI, NOW. SMI.

⁴
^x Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
^y Ps. 106:9; Is. 50:2.
^z Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^a Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
^b Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^c Drought, Jer. 14:1.
^d Rivers, Is. 32:2.
^e Bashan, Josh. 12:4.
^f Is. 33:9.
^g Languish, Jer. 14:2.
^h Carmel, I Sam. 15:12.
ⁱ Lebanon, Jer. 18:14.
⁵
^j Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^k Ex. 19:18.
^l Hills, Ps. 2:6.
^m Mic. 1:4.
ⁿ Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^o Is. 24:1, 20.
^p World, Rev. 10:6.
^q Ps. 98:7.
⁶
^r Jer. 10:10.
^s Is. 13:13.
^t Wrath of God, Gen. 1:1.
^u Is. 66:15.
^v Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^w Rocks, I Cor. 10:4.
^x I Ki. 19:11.
⁷
^y Goodness and Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^z Day, Lev. 25:8.
^a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^b Adversity, Job 19:6.
^c Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Refuge, Heb. 6:18.

* NAHUM THE PROPHET.—Unknown, except by Book of Nahum. Residence, Elkosh; Location uncertain—Nah. 1:1. Prophecies as if a Judean—1:15.

Time: After Fall of No-amon (Thebes, 663 B.C.)—3:8-10; before Fall of Nineveh (606 B.C.)—2:1, 8-13; 3:1-17.

Style: Nervous; Threatening to the Enemy; Hopeful to Judah—1:9-15; 3:1-7. Poetical—Chaps. 2, 3. Plaintive—3:18, 19. Graphic—1:4-8; 2:3-13; 3:1-7. Argumentative—3:8-17.

BOOK OF NAHUM.—Part First: Jehovah against Nineveh—Chap. 1. **Part Second:** Fall of Nineveh—Chaps. 2, 3.

Leading Thought: Nineveh will be destroyed—1:1, 8, 12;

2:7-13; 3:7, 18, 19. **Doctrine of God:** Jehovah, though slow to Wrath, takes Vengeance on Enemies—1:2, 3, 8, 12. He is mighty in Nature—1:4-6. He is good to them that trust Him—1:7, 15. He will destroy Nineveh—1:9-13; 5:5, 6; 2:13.

Accusation against Nineveh: Drunkenness—1:10; 3:11. King counsels against Jehovah—1:9, 11. Idolatry—1:14. Rapacity—2:11-13; 3:1, 16, 17. Harlotry and Witchcraft—3:4. Military Weakness at last—1:10; 2:5, 6; 3:11-17.

Fate of the City: Siege and Poor Defence—2:1, 5, 8; 3:1-3, 14. Gates broken open—2:6; 3:13. Spoil taken—2:9, 10. Burning with Fire—2:6, 13; 3:13, 15. Fear and Mourning of People—2:7, 8, 10. Hopeless Waste—1:12, 15; 2:10; 3:17-19.

8
a Is. 28:2, 18.
b Flood, Gen. 7:6.
c Enemies, Job 31:29.
d Darkness, Job 38:9.
e Is. 13:9, 10.

9
f See v. 11.
g See "Com- mandments," Ex. 20:1.
h See "Punish- ment for Sin," Gen. 3:6.
i Is. 28:22.
j See "Teach- ing of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21.

10
k Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
l Mic. 7:4.
m Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
n Is. 56:12.
o Drink, Hos. 4:18.
p See "Destruc- tion," Hos. 13:14.
q Is. 5:24; 10:17.
r Or, as stubble fully dry.
s Gen. "Grass," Gen. 37:2.

11
t V. 9; Is. 10:7-11.
u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
v Evil, Ps. 97:10.
w See "Rebel- lion," Ez. 20:8.
x Or, a wicked counsellor.
y Or, worthless- ness. Heb. *Belial*.

12
z Death Penal- ty for Viola- tion of Com- mandments, Ex. 20:1.
a Or, So will I afflict thee, that I shall afflict &c.
b Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
c Is. 54:7, 8; Lam. 3:31-33.

13
d Is. 9:4; 10:27; Jer. 2:20.
e Yoke, Jer. 27:11.

8 But with an ^a over-running ^b flood he will make a full end of her place, and will pursue his ^c enemies into ^{d e} darkness.

9 What do ye ^f devise against Jê-hô-vâh? ^{g h} he will make a ^{i j} full end; affliction shall not rise up the second time. 10 For entangled like ^{k l} thorns, and ^{m n} drunken as with their ^o drink, they are ^{p q} consumed ^r utterly as dry ^s stubble. 11 There is one gone forth out of thee, that ^s deviseth ^{t u} evil against Jê-hô- vâh, ^{v 2} that counselleth ³ wicked- ness. 12 Thus saith Jê-hô-vâh: Though they be in full strength, and likewise many, even so shall they be ^w cut down, and he shall pass away. ⁴ Though I have af- flicted thee, I will ^x afflict thee ^y no more. 13 And now will I ^z break his ^a yoke from off thee,

Var. Read.—V. 8. But with—And at, KAU. MARTI; But in, OR.; With, SMI. But . . . flood—and when the deluge gushes thence, NOW. flood—Add, he will save them, KAU. MARTI; he saves them, NOW. will make—makes, SMI. NOW. her place—his adversaries, MARTI. NOW.; his rebels, SMI. will . . . dark- ness—his foes 'he comes down on' (pushes out, NOW.) in darkness, SMI. NOW. will pursue—will hurl, KAU.; hurls, MARTI. darkness—i.e. of Nineveh, Var. V. 9. ye devise against—think ye of, SMI. NOW. against—Or, of, Ew. Ke. he . . . time—He is one that makes utter destruc- tion; Not twice need trouble arise, SMI.; Yahweh destroys completely, not twice will he take vengeance on his adversaries, NOW. make a full end—complete his work, MARTI. affliction . . . time—not twice will he avenge himself on his adver- saries, SEPT. KAU. MARTI. affliction—trouble (as v. 7), Var. V. 10. Cut off thorns are they all, Devoured like straw by the fire, MARTI; For though they be like plaited thorns, And soddened as ' (Heb. drenched as with their drink); like a tangled yew (The text is corrupt), SMI. For . . . drink—' . . . NOW. KAU. For—For though, Var. r. drunken . . . drink—interlaced as thorns, Var. drunken—drenched, OR. r. as with—according to, Var. are—shall be, KAU. NOW. SMI. r. V. 11. There . . . deviseth—Out of these came ye forth that imagined, Var. NOW.; Came there not out of thee one to plan . . . ? SMI. V. 12. Though . . . away—At an end are the days of my controversy, past and gone, humbled have I thee, shall not again humble thee, MARTI; though the great waters are full, they shall yet 'vanish and flow away,' NOW.; 'many waters, yet shall they be cut off and pass away, SMI. strength—numbers, Var. likewise—so very, Var. many—numerous, OR. cut down—shorn off (or, away), OR. Though (second) . . . more—and I will so humble thee that I need humble thee no more, SMI. I will—[however] I will, KAU.

and will burst thy ^{b c} bonds in sunder.

14 And Jê-hô-vâh hath given commandment concerning thee, that ^d no more of thy ^e name be sown: out of the ^f house of thy ^g gods will I cut off the ^{h i} graven image and the molten image; I will make thy ^{j k l} grave; for thou art vile.

*15 Behold, ^m upon the ⁿ moun- tains the ^o feet of ^p him that bring- eth good ^q tidings, that ^r publish- eth ^s peace! Keep thy ^t feasts, O ^u Jû-dâh, perform thy ^v vows; for ^{w 5} the wicked one shall ^x no more pass through thee; he is ^y utterly cut off.

2 ^z He that ^a dasheth in pieces is come up against thee: ^{b c} keep the ^d fortress, ^e watch the way, make thy ^f loins strong, fortify thy power mightily. 2 For ^g Jê-hô-vâh restoreth the ^h excel- lency of Jacob, ⁱ as the excellency

V. 13. And—So, NOW. yoke—staff, NOW. from off thee—that it strike thee not, NOW. burst in sunder—untie, OR.; tear asunder, NOW. bonds—bands, OR. NOW. V. 14. And—But (viz. with refer- ence to Nineveh), Var.; omit, NOW. concern- ing—against, KAU.; in respect to, NOW. more . . . sown—seed shall there be more of thy name, OR.; more of thy seed be sown, SMI.; more shall thy name be 'remembered,' KAU. the . . . gods—thy house of God, NOW. house—Temple, KAU. gods—god, Var. will (twice)—Omit, NOW. thy grave—Or, (them), Ew. Bô. Pu. for thou art vile—found too light, OR.; 'to a disgrace,' KAU. MARTI; ' . . . NOW. SMI. vile—(found) light, Ew. Hi. Ke. Pu. Kl. Cf. for idea, Dan. 5:27, Var. V. 15. mountains—Add, appear, KAU.; are, NOW. him . . . tidings—the messenger of victory (joy, NOW.), MARTI. NOW. peace—Hail! MARTI. KAU.; salvation, NOW. perform—pay, MARTI. NOW. KAU. pass through—come over, NOW. thee—Add, 'he is destroyed,' NOW. Chap. 2.—V. 1. He come—Or, a mail is come, Ew. Hi. (Pr. 25:18); the shatterer (Hammer, SMI.) is come, NOW. SMI. against thee—before thy face, r. fortress—watch, KAU. NOW.; good watch, MARTI. munition, r. watch—Add, upon, KAU. MARTI. OR. NOW. make . . . strong—pluck up thy courage, KAU.; gird thy loins, NOW. MARTI. V. 2. restoreth—will restore again, NOW.; bringeth again, r. excellency (twice)—vine, KAU. MARTI. NOW.; pride, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 10. Text exceedingly cor- rupt, Nô. V. 12. and he . . . Though—and pass away, Though, Meier, Kue. (di- viding words differently), Var. Though (second) . . . more—Omit, NOW. Chap. 2.—V. 2. as . . . Israel—Omit, NOW.

b Bondage, John 8:33.
c See "Captiv- ity," Num. 24:22.

14
d Job 18:17; Ps. 109:13; Is. 14:21; 22; Jer. 22:30.
e Name, Acts 16:18.
f See "Tem- ples," I Sam. 1:9.
g See "Idola- try," Lev. 19:4.
h Images, I Ki. 15:13.
i Is. 46:1, 2; Mic. 5:13, 14.
j Grave, Job 3:22.
k See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
l Ez. 32:22, 23.

15
*** Ch. 2:1 in Heb.
m Is. 40:9; 52:7; Rom. 10:15.
n Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
o Feet, Gen. 18:4.
p Messenger, Mat. 2:7.
q Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
r Publish, Neh. 9:15.
s Peace, Pr. 17:1.
t Feasts, Num. 29:39.
u Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
v Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
w The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
5 Or, the man of worthlessness. Heb. *Belial*.
x Is. 52:1; Joel 3:17.
y Is. 29:7, 8.

1
z See "Baby- lon," II Ki. 25:13.
a Jer. 51:20-23.
b See "War," Josh. 22:12.
c V. 5; ch. 3:12, 14.
d Fortifica- tions, Nah. 3:14.
e See "Watch- man," Neh. 4:9.
f Loins, Is. 11:5.

2
g Providence of God, Gen. i:1.
h Is. 60:15.
i Ez. 37:21-23.

2

a Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
b Jer. 48:11.
c Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
d Ps. 80:12, 13.
e Vine, Is. 5:2.
f Branches, John 15:5.

3

g See "Armor," Ju. 15:14.
h See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
i See "Colors," Job 3:5.
j See "Courage," Num. 13:30.
k Ez. 23:14, 15.
l Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
1 Heb. are with fire of steel.
m Day, Lev. 25:3.
n See "Trees and Plants," Ps. 144:12.
2 Heb. cypress-trees.
o Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
p Job 39:23.

4

q Ch. 3:2, 3; Is. 66:15; Ez. 26:10.
r Streets, Josh. 2:19.
s Torch, Ju. 7:16.
t Jer. 4:13.
u See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

5

v Nobles, Is. 32:8.
w Ch. 3:18.
x See "Stumbling-blocks," Jer. 6:21.
y Wall, Jer. 51:58.
z See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.

6

a Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
b Ch. 1:8; 3:13; Is. 45:1.
c Rivers, Is. 32:2.
d Palace, Dan. 8:2.

7

3 Or. *Huzzab* is uncovered &c.
e Handmaid, II Chr. 6:22.
f Mourning, John 11:35.
g Is. 38:14; 59:11.
4 Or. *lead* her.
h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
i Dove, Gen. 8:10.
j Is. 32:12.
j Heb. *hearts*.

of ^a Īš-^lrá-^{ēl}; for the emptiers have ^bemptied them out, and ^cdestroyed their ^evine-branches. 3 The ^qshield of his ^hmighty men is made ⁱred, the ^jvaliant men are in ^kscarlet: the ^lchariots ¹flash with steel in the ^mday of his preparation, and the ⁿ2 cypress ^op spears are brandished. 4 The ^qchariots rage in the ^rstreets; they rush to and fro in the broad ways: the appearance of them is like ^storches; they ^trun like the ^ulightnings. 5 He remembereth his ^vw nobles: they ^xstumble in their march; they make haste to the ^ywall thereof, and the ^zmantelet is prepared. 6 The ^ab gates of the ^crivers are opened, and the ^dpalace is dissolved. 7 ³ And it is decreed: she is uncovered, she is carried away; and her ⁱhandmaids ^jg^a moan as with the ^hvoice of ⁱdoves, ^jbeating upon their ⁵breasts.

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). emptiers—plunderers, OR. NOW.; destroyers, KAU. emptied them out—plundered them, OR. NOW.; destroyed them, KAU. destroyed—marred, R. V. 3. shield—shields, KAU. mighty men—heroes, NOW. is—are, KAU. the—[his], KAU. are in scarlet—, MARTI. KAU. NOW. are—are clad, OR. flash with steel—Perhaps, a fire of steel bosses (*Lit.* of steels), *Strauss*, *Ke. Kl.* flash with—resemble the fire of, NOW. in . . . brandished—when he hitches them up, 'the horses' prance, NOW. (?) cypress—horses, SEPT. PESH. KAU. cypress . . . brandished—spears are shaken terribly, R.; spears are brandished—, KAU. are brandished—be made to quiver, *Var.* V. 4. rush to and fro—jostle one against another, R. to . . . in—galloping over, MARTI. run—run to and fro, MARTI; hasten to and fro, NOW. V. 5. remembereth—calleth upon, OR.; bethinketh him of, *Var.* nobles—worthies, R. in their march—in their paths, NOW. to—upon, KAU. thereof, and—however [already], KAU. mantelet—Probably, *Ew. Ke. Pu. Kl.* storm-roof, MARTI, KAU. OR.; *add.* of Nineveh, KAU. is—is being, NOW. V. 6. are—are being, NOW. dissolved—Add. [in fear], KAU. MARTI. V. 7. And . . . uncovered—and the queen shall be uncovered, MARTI. it is decreed—it is appointed (?), *De Dieu, Ke. Pu. Kl. (Obscure)*, she, KAU. it . . . she—Huzzab, R. is (*second*)—shall be, OR. she is (*second*)—*Omit*, OR.; shall be, MARTI, NOW. moan—sigh, KAU.; sob, MARTI; lament, OR. NOW. with . . . of—cooing, KAU.; *omit*, NOW. beating—they beat, NOW. breasts—bosom, KAU. OR. V. 8. Nineveh is like a water-pool, Whose water escapes; "Hold! Hold!" they cry; but no one looks back, KAU.; But Nineveh—though like a watergatherer are her waters

8 But ^kl Nín-^évēh hath been ⁶from of old like a ^mn pool of ^owater: yet they flee away. Stand, stand, ^pthey cry; but ^qr none ⁷looketh back. 9 ^sTake ye the ^tspoil of ^usilver, take the spoil of ^vgold; for ^wthere is no end of the ^xstore, the ^y8 glory of all goodly ^zfurniture. 10 She is ^aempty, and void, and ^bwaste; and the ^cd heart melteth, and the ^eknees smite together, and ^fanguish is in all ^gloins, and the ^hi faces of them all are waxed pale. 11 Where is the ^jden of the lions, and the feeding-place of the young lions, where the ^klion and the lioness walked, the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid? 12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and ^lfilled his ^mcaves with prey, and his dens with ravin. 13 Behold, ⁿo I am against thee, saith Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts, and I will ^pq burn her chariots

—so they &c., OR.; And Nineveh is as a water-pool, ' when they flow; stay! stay! but there is none who turns, *No.* yet—and those (warriors), *Var.* looketh—bringeth them, OR. V. 9. Rob ye silver, rob ye gold! Immeasurable is the store; And take ye a burden (load) Of all sorts of treasures, MARTI; plunder gold, plunder silver, endless are the treasures, the abundance of all costly furniture, NOW. V. 9. Take—[Then] take, KAU. the glory of all—[there is] a mass of all sorts of, KAU. glory—heavy mass, OR. glory . . . furniture—mass of all precious vessels, *Var.* goodly—pleasant, R. furniture—treasures, OR. V. 10. She is—*Omit*, NOW. loins—hips, NOW. the faces . . . pale—*all* countenances are glowing red, NOW. V. 11. is—is [now], KAU. den—place of refuge, NOW. and—which was, *Var.*; and what, NOW. feeding—hiding, WE. MARTI, KAU. feeding-place—den, NOW. where—whither, MARTI, KAU. NOW. and the lioness—*Omit*, KAU. NOW. walked—withdrew, MARTI, KAU.; went, NOW. the (*last*)—[and] the, KAU. lion's whelp—young lion, NOW. and none . . . afraid—terrified by none, NOW.; and none startled, KAU. V. 12. The . . . tear—(And where is) the lion which tare . . . ? *Var.* caves . . . with ravin—places of refuge with the torn, NOW. V. 13. Jehovah—Yahweh, [the God of], KAU. burn—cause to rise, NOW. her—thy, MARTI, KAU. CH. BUD. BUHL, DA. NOW. chariots—camp, KAU. (?), dwelling-place, MARTI, DA.; mass, BUHL; pit, BUD.; 'thicket,' NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 5. He . . . march—A gloss, MARTI. He . . . nobles—, NOW. KAU.

8

k Nineveh, II Ki. 19:36.
l Ch. 1:1; 3:7.
6 Or, from the days that she hath been.
m Pool, John 9:7.
n Is. 14:23.
o Water, Ps. 95:5.
p Cry, Lu. 18:7.
q See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
r Jer. 46:5; 47:3.
7 Or, *causeth* them to turn.

9

s Zeph. 1:18; Rev. 18:12, 16.
t Spoil, Is. 9:3.
u Silver, Job 22:25.
v Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
w Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
x Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
y Glory, Ps. 7:5.
z Or, *wealth*.
8 Num. 3:8; I Chr. 9:29.

10

a V. 2; Is. 24:1; 34:10-15.
b See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
c Heart, Acts 15:9.
d Ps. 22:14; Is. 13:7, 8; Ez. 21:7.
e Knees, Is. 35:3.
f Anguish, John 16:21.
g Loins, Is. 11:5.
h Face, Is. 6:2.
i Joel 2:6.

11

j Ch. 3:1; Is. 5:29; Jer. 4:7.
k Lion, Job 4:10.

12

l Is. 10:6-14; Jer. 51:34.
m Cave, John 11:38.

13

n Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Ch. 3:5; Jer. 21:13; Ez. 5:8.
p See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
q Josh. 11:6, 9; Ps. 46:9.

13

- a Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
b Sword, Ju. 7:20.
c Lion, Job 4:10.
d Ch. 3:1, 12; Is. 49:24, 25.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
f II Ki. 18:17-25; 19:9-13.
g Messengers, Mal. 2:7.

1

- h See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
i Ez. 24:6, 9.
j Blood, Lev. 17:11.
k City, Gen. 4:17.
l Lying, Lev. 19:11.

2

- m Ch. 2:3, 4; Job 39:22-25; Jer. 47:3.
n Whip, I Ki. 12:11.
o Horses, Jer. 50:11.
p Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.

3

- q Horsemen, Acts 23:23.
r Or, charging.
s Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.
t Is. 34:3; 66:16.
u See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
v See "War," Josh. 22:12.
w Is. 37:36; Ez. 39:4.
w Body, Num. 25:8.

4

- x Is. 23:17; Ez. 16:25-29; Rev. 17:1, 2.
y See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
z See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
a See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
b Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
c Is. 47:9, 12, 13.
d See "Magic," Dan. 5:1.
e Nations, Gen. 10:32.
f Rev. 18:3.
g Family, Eph. 5:22.

5

- h Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Ch. 2:13; Jer. 50:31; Ez. 26:3.
j See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

in the ^a smoke, and the ^b sword shall devour thy young ^c lions; and I will ^d cut off thy prey from the ^e earth, and the ^f voice of thy ^g messengers shall no more be heard.

3 ^h Woe to the ⁱ bloody ^k city! it is all full of ^j lies and rapine; the prey departeth not. 2 The ^m noise of the ⁿ whip, and the noise of the rattling of wheels, and prancing ^o horses, and bounding ^p chariots, 3 the ^q horseman ¹ mounting, and the flashing sword, and the glittering ^r spear, and a ^s multitude of ^t slain, and a great heap of ^u corpses, and there is ^v no end of the ^w bodies; they stumble upon their bodies;—4 because of the ^x multitude of the ^y ^z whore-doms of the ^a well-favored ^b harlot, the ^c mistress of ^d witchcrafts, that selleth ^e ^f nations through her whoredoms, and ^g families through her witchcrafts. 5 Be-hold, ^h ⁱ I am against thee, ^j saith

Var. Read.—V. 13 (*cont.*). smoke—"fire," CH. MARTI. (?) Chap. 3.—V. 1. bloody city—city of blood-guilt, NOW. full—altogether full, NOW. it . . . lot—All of her guile, robbery-full, ceaseless rapine, SMI. and . . . not—oppression and of those that forsake not plunder, OR. and rapine—[and] oppression, MARTI. KAU. the prey—[where] the prey, KAU.; By whom the, MARTI. V. 2. Prefix, Hark! KAU. OR. MARTI. The noise of—Hark, SMI. NOW. and—Hark! KAU. MARTI. and . . . the—Hark, SMI. NOW. rattling—rumbling, SMI. prancing—rushing thence, NOW.; galloping, SMI. bounding—jumping, R.; dancing, NOW. V. 3. the . . . mounting—Horsemen making to rear, Var.; Prancing horsemen, NOW. a multitude—an abundance, NOW. great heap—multitude, NOW. corpses—the dead, MARTI; carcasses, R. and (*last*)—yea, Var. there . . . of—endless, NOW. no—none, R. bodies (*twice*)—dead bodies, OR. KAU.; corpses, MARTI. R. they—one, MARTI. NOW. stumble—stumbles, MARTI. NOW. their—Omit, OR. KAU. upon—over, MARTI. NOW. V. 4. Prefix, [Such happens], KAU. because—on account of, NOW. multitude of the—numerable, KAU.; the many, NOW. that selleth—who ensnares, NOW. sell-eth—made drunken, BUD. KAU. MARTI. nations—peoples, KAU. through (*twice*)—with, NOW. SMI. families—nations, KAU.; peoples, NOW.; races, SMI. V. 5. Jehovah—Yahweh [the God], KAU. uncover—discover, R. upon—over, OR.; to, SMI. upon thy face—before the eyes, NOW. nakedness—shame, NOW. shame—disgrace, NOW. V. 6. make thee vile—dishonor thee, MARTI. NOW. set—make, NOW. gaz-ing-stock—spectacle, KAU. OR. V. 7. it

Jē-hō-vāh of hosts, and I will ^k uncover thy ^l skirts ² upon thy ^m face; and I will show the nations ⁿ thy nakedness, and the king-doms thy ^o shame. 6 And I will ^p cast ^q abominable filth upon thee, and ^r make thee vile, and will set thee as a ^s gazing-stock. 7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall ^t flee from thee, and say, ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q

- 10**
c Chains, Ps. 149:8.
b See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
- 11**
c See "Nineveh," II Ki. 19:36.
d Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
e Is. 49:26; Jer. 25:27.
f Ch. 1:8; Is. 2:10, 19; Hos. 10:8.
1 Or, a defence against.
g Enemy, Job 31:29.
- 12**
h Fig-trees, Deut. 8:8.
i Is. 28:4; Hab. 1:10.
j See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
- 13**
l See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
m Women, Ruth 3:9.
n Is. 19:16; Jer. 51:30.
o Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
p Land, Gen. 23:15.
q Ch. 2:6; Is. 45:1, 2.
r Fire, Lev. 10:2.
s See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
t Bars, Jonah 2:6.
- 14**
u See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
v II Chr. 32:3, 4, 11.
w Water, Ps. 95:5.
x See "War," Josh. 22:12.
y Ch. 2:1.
z Clay, Rom. 9:21.
a Mortar, Ez. 13:10.
2 Or, lay hold of the brick-mould.
b Brick, Ex. 1:14.
- 15**
c V. 13; ch. 2:13; Is. 66:15, 16.

orable men, and all her great men were bound in ^{a b} chains. 11 ^c Thou also shalt be ^{d e} drunken; thou shalt be ^f hid; thou also shalt seek ¹ a stronghold because of the ^g enemy. 12 All thy fortresses shall be like ^h fig-trees with the ^{i j} first-ripe figs: if they be shaken, they fall into the ^k mouth of the eater. 13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are ^{l m n} women; the ^o gates of thy ^p land are set wide ^q open unto thine enemies: the ^r fire hath ^s devoured thy ^t bars. 14 ^{u v} Draw thee ^w water for the ^x siege; ^y strengthen thy ^z fortresses; go into the ¹ clay, and tread the ^a mortar; ² make strong the ^b brickkiln. 15 There shall the ^c fire devour thee; the ^d sword shall cut thee off; it shall devour thee like the ^e canker-worm: make thyself many as the

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*), and (*last*)—*Omit*, NOW. V. 11. hid—overcome with faintness, *Ew. Hi.*: benighted, MARTI. KAU. NOW.; veiled (in mourning), OR. stronghold—refuge, *Var.* KAU. OR. NOW. MARTI. because of—before, KAU. OR. NOW. V. 12. fortresses—warriors, MARTI. shall be like—are ([like], KAU.; are like, NOW.; are, OR. V. 13. people—warriors, KAU.; *omit*, MARTI. are—have become, NOW. are open—shall surely set themselves wide open, OR.; have opened themselves, NOW. hath devoured—devours, KAU. OR. V. 14. for—for [the time of], KAU. strengthen—repair, MARTI. NOW. go into—step into, KAU. OR. MARTI; tread on, NOW. tread—stamp, MARTI. OR. KAU. NOW. make . . . brickkiln—lay hold of the brickmould, *Hoffmann*, Dr. KAU. NOW. *a marg.* (see II Sam. 12:31) brickkiln—brickmould, OR. MARTI. V. 15. it . . . canker-worm—the battle-axe shall destroy thee, NOW. like—with, KAU. canker-worm—'axe', KAU. make thyself (*twice*)—though thou makest, KAU. MARTI; though thou be, NOW. many (*twice*)—numerous, NOW. canker-worm—locusts, NOW. locust—grasshoppers, NOW. V. 16. Thou . . . above—Though thou have more merchants than, MARTI. NOW.; Multiply

^{e f} canker-worm; make thyself many as the ^e locust. 16 Thou hast multiplied thy ^{g h} merchants above the ⁱ stars of ^j heaven: the canker-worm ³ ravageth, and fleeth away. 17 Thy ^k princes are as the locusts, and thy ^{l 4} marshals as the swarms of ^e grasshoppers, which ^m encamp in the ⁵ hedges in the ⁿ cold ^o day, but when the ^p sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not ^q known where they are. 18 Thy ^r shepherds ^{s t} slumber, O ^u king of ^v As-sy-ri-a; thy ^{w x} nobles are at ^{y z} rest; thy people are ^a scattered upon the ^b mountains, and there is none to gather them. 19 There is ^{c d} no assuaging of thy hurt; thy ^{e f} wound is grievous: all that hear the report of thee ^{g h} clap their hands over thee; for upon whom hath not thy ^{i j k} wickedness passed continually?

thy merchants more numerable than, KAU. ravageth—hath spread itself out (for spoil), *Var.*; sheds its skin, KAU. NOW.; bursts the cocoon, OR. MARTI; spoileth, *r.* fleeth—hath fled, OR. V. 17. princes—crowned, *r.* , NOW.; Minzarim, MARTI. locusts—grasshoppers, NOW. marshals—Tapsarim, MARTI; , NOW. KAU. the swarms—a swarm, KAU. grasshoppers—locusts, NOW. in—on, NOW. hedges—walls, NOW. KAU. MARTI. their . . . are—none knoweth whither, KAU.; none knoweth their place where they were, NOW.; Unknown is their place, MARTI. V. 18. slumber—have fallen asleep (in death), OR. MARTI; have slept, NOW. nobles—worthies, *r.* are at rest—lie[asleep], KAU.; remain silent (*or*, quiet), OR.; expired, MARTI; 'slumbered', NOW.; dwell, *Var.* are—is, NOW.; were, OR. V. 19. assuaging—healing, KAU. MARTI. NOW. hurt—breach (Jer. 10:19); destruction, NOW. grievous—incurable, KAU. NOW.; mortal, MARTI. the report—the bruit, *r.* *omit*, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 15. make (*second*) . . . locust—A gloss, NOW. V. 18. O king of Assyria—A gloss, KAU. MARTI. V. 19. for upon . . . continually—A gloss, MARTI.

- d Sword, Ju. 7:20.
e See "Insects," Pr. 30:15.
f Joel 1:4.
- 16**
g See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
h Is. 23:8.
i Stars, Ps. 136:8.
j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
3 Or, spreadeth himself.
- 17**
k Prince, Num. 2:7.
l Jer. 51:27.
4 Or, scribes.
m See "Encampment," Num. 31:10.
n Or, walls.
5 Cold, Rev. 3:15.
o Day, Lev. 25:8.
p Sun, Ps. 136:8.
q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
- 18**
r Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
s Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
t Ps. 76:5, 6; Is. 56:10; Jer. 51:57.
u Kings, Deut. 17:15.
v Assyria, II Ki. 15:19.
w Nobles, Is. 32:8.
x Ch. 2:5.
y Rest, Heb. 4:4.
z See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
a I Ki. 22:17; Is. 13:14.
b Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
- 19**
c Jer. 46:11; Mic. 1:9.
d See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
e Wound, Job 34:6.
f Jer. 30:12.
g Clapping Hands, Gen. 16:12.
h Job 27:23; Lam. 2:15.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j V. 4; Is. 37:18.
k See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.

* **FORTIFICATION.**—The earliest cities of Palestine were usually planted on the spur of a mountain, the builders thus availing themselves of the steep rock-faces as the first line of defence. * The walls of brick or stone, supplied by art, and supplementing the work of nature, followed the course of the ridge, the rock itself being frequently cut away to form artificial scarps."

Walls.—These fortifying walls were the distinguishing feature of the city, villages being without walls, and having merely a watch-tower—Deut. *3:4, 5; II Sam. 20:15; I Ki.

3:1; 21:23; II Ki. 14:13; 17:19; 18:8; Is. 2:15; Ez. 38:11; Zeph. 1:16.

Use of Towers in Cities and Strongholds.—Babylon—Gen. 11:4, 5. Shechem—Ju. 9:44-49. Thebez—Ju. 9:50-55. Jezreel—II Ki. 9:17. Jerusalem—II Chr. 26:9, 15; 32:5; Ps. 48:12, 13; Is. 32:14. Judah—II Chr. 11:5-12; 14:6, 7; 27:4. At the Gates of Tyre—Ez. 26:8.

The Metaphorical Use of.—Ps. 18:2; 61:3; 144:2; Jer. 6:27; Hab. 2:1.

THE BOOK OF HĀ-BĀK-KŪK

1: 1

THE CHALDEANS RAISED UP TO PUNISH JUDAH'S SINS

1: 7

^a See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
^b Burden, Ps.
55:22.
^c Is. 13:1; Nah.
1:1.
¹ Or, *oracle*.
^d Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
²
^e Ps. 13:1, 2;
22:1, 2.
^f Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^g See "Answer
to Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.
^h Jer. 14:9.
ⁱ Salvation
from Enemies,
Acts 2:40.
³
^j V. 13; Ps.
55:9-11; Jer.
20:18.
^k See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
² Or, *cause me
to look*.
^l Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.
^m Jer. 20:8.
ⁿ Strife, Pr.
26:21.
^o Jer. 15:10.
⁴
^p Law, Deut.
31:24.
^q See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
^r Ps. 119:126;
Is. 59:12-14.
^s Justice, Mic.
6:8.
³ Or, *goeth not
forth unto
victory*.

¹ ^aThe ^{b c 1}burden which
* Hā-bāk-kūk the ^dprophet
did see.
² O Jē-hō-vāh, ^ehow long
shall I ^fcry, and ^gthou wilt not
hear? I cry out unto thee of ^hvi-
olence, and thou wilt ⁱnot ^jsave.
³ Why dost thou show me ^kin-
iquity, and ^llook upon perverse-
ness? for ^mdestruction and ⁿvi-
olence are before me; and there is
^ostrife, and contention riseth up.
⁴ Therefore the ^{p q r}law is slack-
ed, and ^sjustice ³doth never go forth;
Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. burden—
oracle, OR. MARTI; utterance, GU.;
prophecy, NOW. see—receive, GU. V.
2. shall—*Omit*, NOW. cry—cry for help,
OR. wilt (twice)—dost, GU. MARTI,
NOW. I (second)—[How long] I, GU.
save—help, NOW. V. 3. show me in-
iquity—make me experience misfortune,
GU. show me—let me see, MARTI, OR.
NOW. iniquity—disaster, MARTI. in-
iquity . . . me—vanity and weariness, be-
holdest violence and wickedness, which I
suffer, NOW. look—'make me' look,
GU.; must I look, MARTI. look upon—
beholdest, *Var.* for . . . me—wherefore
are destruction and violence before mine
eyes, GU. MARTI. destruction—spoil-
ing, R. and (third) . . . up—strife and
contention, GU. contention—wrangling,
NOW. V. 4. is—is being, NOW. law—
truth, NOW. slack-*Lit.* benumbed,
Var. 'violated,' NOW. justice—
forth—the right comes not to light,
NOW. justice—judgment, R. doth com-
pass about—'destroys,' NOW. therefore

for the ^{t u}wicked doth ^vcompass
about the ^wrighteous; therefore
justice goeth forth ^xperverted.
⁵ Behold ye ^aamong the ^bna-
tions, and look, and ^cwonder
marvellously; for ^dI am working
a ^ework in your ^fdays, which
ye will not ^gbelieve though it be
told you. ⁶ For, lo, I ^hraise up
the ⁱChāl-dē-āns, that ^jbitter
and hasty nation, that march
through the breadth of the
^kearth, to ^{l m}possess dwelling-
places that are not theirs. ⁷
⁵ They are ⁿterrible and dread-
—'and,' GU. MARTI. goeth forth—is,
GU.; is ever, MARTI; appears, NOW. V.
5. Behold—Look, *Var.*; Stand up,
MARTI. among the nations—'faithless,'
SEPT. GU. MARTI; 'profligate,' NOW.
look—look ye around, OR.; look around,
GU. and . . . marvellously—Pretend to
be terror-stricken that ye may be startled,
GU.; Be confounded and terror-stricken,
MARTI; stare 'and' be astonished,
NOW. I am—he is, GU. NOW. though
—if, GU. MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 6. raise
—cause to rise up, MARTI, NOW. bitter
—grim, NOW. hasty—vehement, *Var.*
NOW. nation—people, NOW. march—
marcheth, *Var.* NOW. possess—conquer,
GU. MARTI. are not theirs—belong not
to him, NOW. theirs—his, *Var.* V. 7.
They are—He is, *Var.*; it is, NOW.
Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. The . . .
see—A gloss, NOW. V. 3. and there . . .
up—A gloss, NOW. V. 4. Therefore—
Omit, GU.

^t The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
^u See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
^v Ps. 22:12; Is.
1:21-23.
^w The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4
Is. 5:20; Ez.
9:9.
⁵
^y Acts 13:41.
^z Jer. 25:14-29.
^a Nations, Gen.
10:32.
^b Is. 29:9.
^c See "Provi-
dence of
God," Gen.
1:1.
⁴ Or, *one work-
eth*.
^d See "Signs
and Won-
ders," Acts
2:22.
^e Is. 29:14; Ez.
12:22-28.
^f Day, Lev. 25:8.
^g See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.
⁶
^h II Ki. 24:2;
Jer. 4:11-13.
ⁱ Chaldean,
II Ki. 24:2.
^j See "Bitter-
ness," Eph.
4:31.
^k Earth, Gen.
2:1.
^l Jer. 8:10.
^m See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
⁷
⁵ Heb. *Hē*, and
so in vs. 8, 9.
ⁿ Is. 18:2, 7.

* HABAkkUK THE PROPHET.—Family Unknown—
Hab. 1:1; 2:1-3; 3:1. A Poet—Chap. 3 is Poetry.
Style of Prophecy: Conversational—1:2, 5, 12; 2:2. De-
scriptive—1:3, 4, 6-11; 2:4, 5; 3:3-15. Indignant—1:3, 4, 16,
17; 2:4-19. Appreciative of Jehovah—1:12, 13; 2:20; 3:1-19.
Time.—Probably near date of Babylonian Campaigns in
the West (604-599 B.C.)—1:6-11; cf. II Ki. 24:1-17.
BOOK OF HABAkkUK.—Part First: A Conference with
God about Judah's Sins—Chap. 1. Part Second: A Conference
about the Chaldeans' Crimes—Chap. 2. Part Third: A
Poem of Prayer—Chap. 3.
Vital Theme: Iniquity ought to be punished—1:2-4.
Vital Doctrines: Jehovah will punish any Wicked People—
1:13; 2:16; 3:13. The Righteous shall live by Faith—2:4.
Sins of Judah: Violence, Strife, Injustice and Greed—1:2-
4, 13-17.
Sins of Chaldeans: Vanity, Rapacity, Bloodshed, Debauch-
ery and Idolatry—2:4-19.
Punishments: Chaldeans shall overrun Judah—1:5-10.

Woe, Plunder, and Shame shall overtake the Chaldeans—
2:6-16.
Teaching of the Poem: Jehovah's Glory and Power—3:3-
11. Jehovah's Mercy and Justice—3:2, 12-15. Jehovah
saves and sustains His People—3:13, 18, 19.
† **VIOLENCE.**—Weapons of—Gen. 49:5. See "War"—
Josh. 22:12. Of Waves—Acts 27:41. Acts of—Is. 59:6.
In persecuting of Paul—Acts 21:35. Earth filled with—
Gen. 6:11, 13. In City—Ps. 55:9. See "Cities"—Gen.
4:17. Without Violence—Acts 5:26.
Warnings Against.—Jer. 22:3, 17. Punishment for—Ps.
11:5; Jer. 51:35; Ez. 7:11, 23; 8:17, 18; 12:19; Joel 3:19;
Amos 3:10; 6:3; Mic. 6:12, 13; Hab. 2:8, 17; Zeph. 1:9; 3:4, 5,
Mal. 2:16.
Prophecies concerning.—Is. 60:18; Jer. 6:7; 51:46; Ez.
28:16; 45:9; Jonah 3:8; Hab. 1:9. No Violence—Is. 53:9.
Figurative.—Ps. 73:6; Pr. 4:17; 10:6; 13:2. Kingdom
of Heaven suffereth Violence—Mt. 11:12. See "Violent
Hands"—Gen. 16:12.

7
a Judgment,
11 Pet. 2:4.
b Jer. 39:5-9.
8
c Horses, Jer.
50:11.
d See "Animals," Gen.
2:20. [65:8.
e Evening, Ps.
f Jer. 5:6;
g Zeph. 3:3.
h Horsemen,
i Acts 23:23.
j See "Soldiers," Ju.
20:10.
1 Or, spread
themselves.
i Pride, Ps.
10:2. [19:4.
j Eagle, Ex.
k Ez. 17:3; Hos.
8:1.
l See "Destruction," Job
13:14.
9
m See "Chaldea," II Ki.
24:2.
n Violence,
Hab. 1:3.
2 Heb. the eagerness (or, assembling) of their faces is &c.
o II Ki. 12:17;
p Dan. 11:17.
q Face, Is. 6:2.
r Or, towards the east.
s Ch. 2:5.
t Captivity,
Num. 24:22.
u Sand, Ps.
139:18.
10
4 Or, And they scoff &c.
t Scoffing, Ps.
1:1.
u II Chr. 36:6.
v Is. 37:13.
w Kings, Deut.
17:15.
x Princes,
Num. 2:7.
y See "Con-tempt."
1 Cor. 16:11.
y See "Fortifications,"
Nah. 3:14.
z Jer. 32:24;
Ez. 26:8.
a Dust, Is.
63:25.
11
5 Or, Then shall the wind sweep by, and he shall pass away. [27:21.
b Wind, Job.
c Jer. 4:11, 12.
6 Or, transgress.
d Jer. 2:3.
e V. 16; Dan.
4:30.
f See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
12
g Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.

ful; their ^{a b} judgment and their dignity proceed from themselves. 8 Their ^c horses also are swifter than ^d leopards, and are more fierce than the ^e evening ^d wolves; and their ^{g h} horsemen ⁱ press ⁱ proudly on: yea, their horsemen come from far; they fly as an ^{j k} eagle that hasteth to ^l devour. 9 ^m They come all of them for ⁿ violence; ² the ^o set of their ^p faces is ³ forwards; and they ^q gather captives as the ^s sand. 10 ^t Yea, he ^u scoffeth at ^v kings, and ^w princes are a ^x derision unto him; he derideth every ^y stronghold; for he ^z heapeth up ^a dust, and taketh it. 11 ⁵ Then shall he sweep by as a ^{b c} wind, and shall ⁶ pass over, and be ^d guilty, even he whose ^e might is his ^f god.

12 Art not thou from ^g everlasting, O Jē-hō-vāh my God, my ^h Holy One? we shall not ⁱ die. O Jē-hō-vāh, thou hast ^{k l} ordained ^m him for judgment; and thou, O ⁿ Rock, hast established him for ^o correction.

Var. Read.—V. 7 (cont.), their (twice)—his, Var. NOW. from themselves—of himself, Var.; from him, NOW. V. 8. leopards—panthers, NOW. fierce . . . on—swift footed than wolves of the night 'his horsemen', NOW. the evening wolves—wolves at evening, GU. press—gallop, GU. press proudly on—bear themselves proudly, De. r marg.; spread themselves, R. hasteth—plunges down, GU. V. 9. the set . . . forwards—their faces are set eagerly as the east wind, R. the set of—the striving of, Ev. Hi. De. Ke. Kl.; ' . . . GU. is forwards—So De. Ke. Kl.; or, is eastward, Hi. gather—bring, Var.; snatch together, NOW. V. 10. Yea—And, NOW. princes—rulers, OR. NOW. a derision—laughter, NOW. unto—for, NOW. derideth—laughs at, NOW. for—Omit, NOW. dust—sand, NOW. V. 11. Then it crossed and transgressed for 'its purpose', and 'made' its own strength for 'its god', GU.; Then 'he obtains new power and wings', and he 'makes' 'his strength his god, NOW. shall . . . guilty—he sweepeth by (as) a wind, and passeth on, and becometh guilty, De. Ke. Pu. even . . . god—this his power becometh his god, Ev. De. Ke. Pu.; he to whom his own strength is his god, in their, OR. V. 12. God . . . One—my holy God, GU. NOW. MARTI, thou hast—hast thou . . . ? GU. O my, NOW. established—appointed, NOW. V. 13. Thou . . . eyes—Thine eyes are pure, NOW. than to behold—so that thou be holdest not, NOW. upon them . . . treacherously—when the profligate are profligate, NOW. treacherously—barbarously, Var. and . . . peace—keepest silence, NOW.; add, at that, GU. he—

13 Thou that art of ^{p q} purer ^r eyes than to behold ^s evil, and that canst not look on perverseness, wherefore ^u lookest thou upon them that deal ^{v w} treacherously, and ^x holdest thy ^y peace when the ^z wicked ^a swalloweth up the ^b man that is more righteous than he; 14 and makest men ^c as the ^d fishes of the ^e sea, as the ^f creeping things, that have no ruler over them? 15 He ^g taketh up all of them with the angle, he ^h catcheth them in his ⁱ net, and gathereth them in his drag: therefore he ^j rejoiceth and is ^k glad. 16 Therefore he ^{l m} sacrificeth unto his net, and burneth ⁿ incense unto his drag; because by ^o them his ^p portion is fat, and his ^q food ^r plenteous. 17 Shall he therefore empty his ^s net, and spare not to ^t slay the nations continually?

2 ^u I will ^v stand upon my ^w watch, and set me upon the ^x tower, and will ^y look forth to see ^z what he will speak ^a with me, and what I shall an-

he? OR. GU. V. 14. and makest—'they make', MARTI; Thou causest, GU. as—to be as, GU. over them—Omit, MARTI, NOW. V. 15. He taketh—They take, MARTI. he (second)—'and', MARTI; omit, NOW. catcheth—draggeth, OR.; dragged, GU.; draws, NOW. them—their forth, OR. GU. his (twice)—their, MARTI. gathereth—gathered, GU.; catcheth, NOW. in—with, NOW. drag—drag-net, NOW. he rejoiceth—they rejoiced, MARTI. is glad—are glad, MARTI; exult, Var.; exults, NOW. V. 16. Therefore—Omit, GU. fat—rich, R. food—meat, R. plenteous—fat, NOW. V. 17. therefore . . . net—always brandish his sword, GU. NOW.; eternally brandish their sword, MARTI. spare not to—without pity, GU. MARTI, NOW. Chap. 2.—V. 1. stand—enter, OR. MARTI, NOW. set me—place myself, MARTI, OR. NOW.; enter, GU. the—my, GU.

Var. Read.—V. 7. and their dignity—A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 8. and . . . far—A gloss, MARTI. and . . . on—Omit, NOW. yea . . . far—A gloss, GU.; (yea . . . far), NOW. V. 9. the set . . . forwards—Omit, NOW. and they . . . sand—A gloss, GU. V. 11. A gloss, MARTI. GU. V. 12. we shall—So NOW.; thou canst, Jewish tradition Targ. Rashi, Ev. Kue. No.; 'who does', GU. V. 15. He . . . angle—A gloss, MARTI. therefore . . . glad—A gloss, MARTI, PEISER. V. 16. and . . . plenteous—A gloss, GU. Chap. 2.—V. 1. I shall—he will, Pesh. Houb. Reifmann, Gr. NOW. GU. MARTI.

i See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
j See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
k See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
l See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
m Is. 10:5, 6; Mal. 3:5.
n Rock, I Pet. 10:4.
o See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
13
p Ps. 114-6; 34:16.
q See "Righteousness of God," Gen. 1:1.
r Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
s Evil, Ps. 97:10.
t See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
u Jer. 12:1, 2.
v Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
w Is. 24:16.
x Ps. 50:21.
y Peace, Pr. 17:1.
z The Wicked, Ez. 23:7.
a Ps. 35:25; 56:1, 2.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
14
c Eccl. 9:12.
d Fish, Gen. 9:2.
e Sea, Ex. 14:21.
f Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
15
g Jer. 16:16; Amos 4:2.
h Ps. 10:9.
i Net, Ps. 25:15.
j Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
k Gladness, Is. 51:3.
16
l Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
m See v. 11.
n Incense, Ex. 30:34.
o Jer. 44:17.
p Portion, Jer. 37:11.
q Food, Gen. 9:3.
7 Heb. fat.
17
r Is. 19:8.
s Is. 14:5, 6.
t See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
1
u Habakkuk, Hab. 1:1.
v Is. 21:8.
w See "Watchman," Neh. 4:9. [19:46.
x Tower, Ju. 8. Or, fortress.
y Ps. 5:3.
z Ps. 85:8.
a See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
9 Or, by

1
a Complaint,
Col. 3:13.

2
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Habakkuk,
Hab. 1:1.
d Writing,
1 Cor. 4:14.
e Deut. 27:8;
Rev. 1:19.
f Visions, Num.
12:6.
g Tables, II Ki.
4:10.

3
h See "Pur-
pose," Eph.
3:11.
i See "Fore-
ordination,"
Eph. 1:11.
j Dan. 8:17, 19.
k Heb. *pantheth*.
l Ez. 12:25.
m Ps. 27:14.
n See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
o See "Fore-
knowledge of
God," Gen.
1:1.
p Heb. 10:37,
38.

4
p Soul, Job
4:15.
q See "Pride,"
Ps. 10:2.
r Ps. 13:11;
49:18.
s Or, *straight*.
t The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
u Rom. 1:17;
Gal. 3:11.
v Life, Gen.
2:7.
w Or, *in his*
faithfulness.
x Faith, Heb.
11:1.

5
4 Or, *And also*
because his
wine . . . he is a
haughty man.
w Wine, Lev.
10:9.
x Pr. 20:1.
y Treachery,
Jer. 9:8.
z Pr. 21:24; Is.
2:11, 12, 17.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Or, *he shall*
not abide.
c II Ki. 14:10.
d Home, Lev.
18:9.
e Is. 5:11-15.
f See "Covet-
ousness,"
Deut. 5:21.
g Pr. 27:20;
30:15, 16.
h Sheol, Job
7:9.
i Death, Rom.
5:12.
j Is. 14:16, 17;
Jer. 25:9.
k See "Chaldea," II Ki. 24:2.
l Is. 14:4-10; Jer. 50:13.

swer concerning my ^a complaint.
2 And ^b Jê-hô-^cvâh answered ^e me,
and said, ^d Write the ^f vision,
and make it plain upon ^g tablets,
that he may run that readeth
it. 3 For the vision is yet for
the ^h ⁱ appointed time, and it
¹ hasteth toward the end, and
shall ^k not lie: though it tarry,
^l wait for it; because it will
^m ⁿ surely come, it will not
delay.

4 Behold, his ^p soul is ^q puffed
up, it is not ^r upright in him;
but the ^s ^t righteous shall ^u live
³ by his ^v faith. 5 ⁴ Yea, more-
over, ^w ^x wine is ^y treacherous, a
^z haughty ^a man, ⁵ that ^b keepeth
not at ^c home; who ^d ^e enlargeth
his desire ^f as ^g Shê-ôl, and he is
as ^h death, and cannot be satis-
fied, but ⁱ gathereth unto ^j him
all ^k nations, and heapeth unto
him all peoples. 6 Shall not
all these ^l take up a ^m ⁿ parable

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). complaint—
Or, impeachment. *De.* (ch. 1:13-17); re-
monstrance. NOW. V. 2. And—Then. GU. MARTI. OR. vision—prophecy, MARTI. NOW.; revelation down. GU. make it plain—engrave it, OR.; note down. NOW. tablets—tables, a; the tablets, *Var.* he . . . it—that a man may read it swiftly (*lit.* he that readeth it may run), *Var.*; they (every one, MARTI; one, OR. NOW.) may read it fluently, GU. MARTI. OR. NOW. V. 3. For—And, OR. For . . . time—Though there is still a time of grace appointed for the revelation, GU.; for only for a fixed (future, NOW.) time is the prophecy, MARTI. NOW. is—stands, OR. is yet—i.e. *pointeth to a yet future time*, *Var.* and (*first*)—but, GU. MARTI. NOW. it . . . end—So *Ew. Hi. Kc. Pu. Kl. De.* hasteth—"sprouts," NOW.; *pantheth*, OR.; crowdeth, MARTI. shall—doth, *Var.* shall not lie—deceiveth not, GU. MARTI. NOW.; shall not deceive, OR. though—if, GU. NOW. tarry—be behind-hand, *Var.* because—for, NOW. it—and it, GU. it will not delay—delays not, NOW. delay—fail to come, GU. MARTI; stay behind, OR. V. 4. Behold his soul—Behold the "wicked" (?—his soul, NOW. upright—So *Ew.*, humble, *De. Kl.*; *lit.* level, *Var.*; just, *r.* live—remain alive, GU. by his faith—by virtue of his faithful trust, OR. by—through, GU. MARTI. NOW. faith—faithfulness, *Ew. Hi. NOW.*; or, trust, *De. Kl.* V. 5. Yea . . . treacherous—"Woe" to the robber, NOW. wine is treacherous—he carries on bold robbery, DUHM, GU.; wine is a treacherous dealer, *Ew. De. Kc. Pu. Kl.* a haughty . . . home—the arrogant man abideth not, *De. Kc. Kl.* that—and, GU. keepeth . . . home—disagreeable, GU.; dwelleth peacefully, OR. who—

against him, and a ^o taunting
^p ⁶ proverb against him, and say,
^q ^r Woe to him that ^s increaseth
that which is not his! how long?
and that ladeth himself with
^t ^u pledges! 7 Shall they not
^w rise up suddenly that shall
^x ^y bite thee, and awake that
shall ^z vex thee, and thou shalt
be for ^a booty unto them? 8
² Because thou hast ^a plundered
many nations, all the ^b remnant
of the peoples shall plunder thee,
^c because of men's ^d ^e blood, and
for the ^f ^g violence done to the
^h land, to the ⁱ city and to all that
dwell therein.

9 Woe to him that getteth an
ⁱ ^j evil ^k gain for his house, that he
may ^l set his nest on high, that
he may be delivered from the
^m hand of ⁿ evil! 10 Thou hast de-
vised ^o ^p shame to thy house, by
cutting off many peoples, and
hast ^q ^r sinned against thy soul.

he who, *Var.* enlargeth—opens, GU. OR. MARTI; opens wide, NOW. desire—greed, NOW.; jaws, OR. GU. MARTI. Sheol—hell, NOW. *r.* and (*second*)—in that he, GU. MARTI; but, NOW. V. 6. parable—ballad, *Var.*; satire, GU.; proverb, NOW. taunting—witty, *Var.* taunting proverb—riddle song, NOW. against—in reference to, NOW. ladeth himself with—heaps upon himself, NOW. pledges—many pledges (*with a play on the word, which, when divided into two, means 'thick clay'.*), *Var.*; debts, GU. MARTI. NOW. V. 7. that . . . thee—who are thy creditors, GU. OR. MARTI; thy creditors, NOW. awake—stir, NOW. that . . . thee (*second*)—who are thy tormentors (oppressors, OR. MARTI), GU. OR. MARTI; thine oppressors, NOW. vex—*lit.* violently shake, *Var.* V. 8. Because—for, OR. NOW. thou—as thou, GU. plundered—spoiled, *r.* all—so all, GU. NOW. plunder—spoil, *r.* because of—on account of, NOW. done—*Omit.* NOW. V. 9. getteth—gaineth, *Var.*; exacteth, OR.; stores up, NOW. set—build, NOW. from . . . evil—before misfortune, NOW. hand—grasp, PU.; fist, OR. evil—misfortune, GU. MARTI. OR. NOW. V. 10. devised—determined on, *Var.* by cutting off—thou hast trodden down, GU.; thou hast destroyed, NOW. (?), at the ends of, OR.; *Text obscure*, *Var.* hast—soul—brought thyself into guilt, NOW.; endangerest thy life (Pr. 20:2), *Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 5. a haughty . . . home—*Omit.* NOW. and (*first*) . . . death—A gloss, NOW. V. 6. how long?—A gloss, GU. NOW. Vs. 7, 8. and thou . . . therein—A gloss, MARTI. V. 8. Because . . . therein—A gloss, GU. NOW. V. 9. gain—Add, and stores up violence, GU. V. 10. by cutting . . . peoples—A gloss, MARTI. and . . . soul—A gloss, GU.

^m Parables of
the Old Testa-
ment, II Sam.
12:1.
ⁿ Parables of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
^o See "Re-
proach,"
Eph. 5:15.
^p Proverbs,
Ez. 12:22.
^q Or, *riddle*.
^r See "Curses,"
Gen. 4:11.
^s V. 12; Job
20:15-29.
^t See "Oppres-
sion," Jer.
22:17.
^u Pledges, Pr.
20:16.
^v See "Usury,"
Pr. 28:8.
^w Ex. 18:12;
Amos 2:8.

7
w Pr. 29:1.
x Bite, Mic. 3:5.
y Or, *exact*
usury of thee.
8 Or, *toss thee to*
and fro.
y See "Spoil,"
Is. 9:3.

8
z Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.
a Is. 33:1; Jer.
27:7; Zech.
2:8.
b Remnant,
Is. 1:9.
c See v. 17.
d See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.
e Blood, Lev.
17:11.
f Violence,
Hab. 1:3.
g Is. 47:6; Jer.
50:17, 18.
h Land, Gen.
23:15.
i City, Gen.
4:17.

9
j Jer. 22:13;
Ez. 22:27.
k See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Gain,"
and "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
l Is. 47:7; Jer.
49:16.
m Hand, Gen.
16:12.
n Evil, Ps.
97:10.

10
o Shame, Phil.
3:19.
p V. 16; II Ki.
9:26; Nah.
1:14.
q Sin, Gen. 3:6.
r Num. 16:38;
Pr. 1:18; Jer.
26:19.

11
 a Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 b Josh. 24:27; Lu. 19:40.
 c Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 d Wall, Jer. 51:58.
 e See "Wood," Ex. 31:5.

12
 f See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
 g Mic. 3:10; Nah. 3:1.
 h Lev. 17:11.

13
 i See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
 j Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 k Is. 50:11; 55:2; Jer. 51:58.
 l Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 m Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 n Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
 o Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.

14
 p Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 q Ps. 22:27; Is. 11:9; Zech. 14:8, 9.
 r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 t Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Waters, Ps. 95:5.
 v Sea, Ex. 14:21.

15
 w Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
 x See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
 y Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
 z Drink, Hos. 4:18.
 a See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29.
 b Is. 28:7, 8.
 c Or, *pourest*.
 d See "Poison," Rom. 3:13.
 e See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.
 f Or, *fury*.
 g Nakedness, Job 1:21.

16
 f Shame, Phil. 3:19.
 g Lam. 4:21.
 h Or, *let thy foreskin be uncovered*.
 i Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
 j Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 k Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Jer. 25:15, 27.
 m See "Hand," Gen. 16:12. n Nah. 3:6.
 n Violence, Hab. 1:3. p Joel. 3:19; Zech. 11:1. q Lebanon, Jer. 18:14. r Destruction, Hos. 13:14. s Beasts, Rev. 15:2. t Animals, Gen. 2:20. u Fear, Gen. 9:2. v V. 8; Ps. 55:23. w See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

11 For the ^a stone shall ^c cry out of the ^d wall, and the ^e beam out of the timber shall answer it.

12 ^f Woe to him that ^g buildeth a town with ^h blood, and establisheth a city by iniquity! 13 Behold, ⁱ is it not of Jê-hôz-vâh of hosts that the peoples ^j labor of hosts that the peoples ^k labor of the ^l fire, and the ^m nations weary themselves for ⁿ vanity? 14 For the ^o earth shall be ^p filled with the ^q knowledge of the ^r glory of Jê-hôz-vâh, as the ^s waters cover the ^t sea.

15 Woe unto him that ^u giveth his ^v neighbor ^z ^a ^b drink, to thee that ¹ addest thy ^c ^d venom, and makest him drunken also, that thou mayest look on their ^e nakedness! 16 Thou art filled with ^f shame, and not glory: ^g drink thou also, and ^h be as one ⁱ uncircumcised; the ^j ^k cup of Jê-hôz-vâh's ^l ^m right hand shall come round unto thee, and ⁿ foul shame shall be upon thy glory. 17 For the ^o ^p violence done to ^q Lëb-â-nôn shall cover thee, and the ^r destruction of the ^s ^t beasts, which made them ^u afraid; ^v ^w be-

Var. Read.—V. 11. the (first two)—a, NOW. stone—stones, GU. shall cry—laments, NOW. beam—beams, GU. timber—wood[work], NOW.; wood work, GU. MARTI. OR. answer—second, MARTI. V. 12. town—fortress, GU. blood—bloodshed, OR. city—fortress, NOW. OR. MARTI. V. 13. it—"the wood," NOW. that—so that, GU. for the—for that which is good for the, OR. for (second)—for that which is good for, OR. vanity—nothing, GU. NOW. MARTI. OR. V. 14. For—Omit, GU. waters—Add, that, GU. NOW. V. 15. neighbor—companion, GU.; add, 'his wrath to,' MARTI. GU.; 'from the cup of his wrath to,' NOW. to . . . venom—that pourest out thy bottle, *H.* (after A.E. Ki.); . . . thy fury, *pointed text*. (Perhaps there is a play upon the word); Or, that addest (so De. Ke.; or, pourest in, Ge. Ew. r marg.) thy venom (so Ew.; thy fury, Ge. De. Ke. r marg.) thereto, r. to . . . also—and make them drunken from the cup of his indignation, MARTI. GU. to . . . nakedness—and make them drunken to see his nakedness, NOW. to thee—Omit, r. thou mayest—he may, GU. look—look thy fill, MARTI. OR. nakedness—shame, MARTI. V. 16. drink

cause of ^x men's blood, and for the ^y violence done to the ^z land, to the ^a city and to all that dwell therein.

18 What ^b profiteth the ^c graven image, that the ^d maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, even the ^e ^f teacher of ^g lies, that he that fashioneth its form ^h ⁱ trusteth therein, to make ^j dumb ^k idols? 19 Woe unto him that saith to the ^l wood, ^m Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise! Shall this teach? Behold, it is overlaid with ⁿ gold and ^o silver, and there is no ^p breath at all in the midst of it. 20 But ^q ^r Jê-hôz-vâh is in his ^s holy ^t temple: ^u let all the earth ^v keep silence before him.

3 A ^v ^w prayer of ^x Hâ-bâk-^z kûk the ^y prophet, set to ^a ^b Shig-i-ô-nôth.

2 ^b O Jê-hôz-vâh, I have ^c heard ^d the report of thee, and ^e am ^f afraid:

O Jê-hôz-vâh, ^c revive ^f thy ^g work in the midst of the ^h years;

thou too and be seized in the whirl, to thee shall come a cup of the right hand of Yahweh, and thou shalt sate thyself with disgrace instead of honor, NOW. art filled—hast filled thyself, GU. and not—instead of, OR. be as one uncircumcised—uncover thyself, OR.; 'stumble,' GU. MARTI. come round—be turned, r. and (last) . . . glory—'thou shalt fill thyself with shame instead of honor!' GU. MARTI. foul shame—division, OR. V. 17. violence (twice)—wickedness, OR. NOW. cover—crush, GU. MARTI. destruction—slaughter, GU. which . . . afraid—which be frightened, OR. V. 18. profiteth—Add [ever], GU. it—it? GU. even—and, r. teacher—idol, GU.; revealer, OR. idols—little idols, OR. V. 19. Shall—Can, Var. teach—revel? OR. Chap. 3.—V. 1. set to Shigionoth—Perhaps, to the music of Psalms of ecstasy (Ps. 7:1). Var.; 'to the lyre,' NOW.; in dithyrambic fashion, OR.; to stringed music, SEPT.; 'GU. MARTI. V. 2. the . . . thee—thy message, GU.; of thee, NOW. am afraid—I saw, Yahweh, thy doings, SEPT. GU. thy work—it, GU.

Var. Read.—V. 13. Behold . . . hosts—A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 16. and . . . glory—A gloss, GU. MARTI. V. 17. beasts . . . afraid—beasts shall make thee afraid, Sept. Targ. Pesh. Jer. Ew. Ol. Sta.; beasts shall terrify (smite, MARTI) thee, NOW. GU. MARTI. because . . . therein—A gloss, GU. V. 19. Shall this teach?—A gloss, GU. MARTI.

x Man, Gen. 2:7.
 y V. 8; Jer. 51:35.
 z Land, Gen. 23:15.
 a City, Gen. 4:17.

18
 b Is. 42:17;
 44:9; Jer. 2:27, 28.
 c Images, I Ki. 15:13.
 d See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
 e Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 f Jer. 10:8, 14; Zech. 10:2.
 g Lying, Lev. 19:11.
 h See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
 i Ps. 115:4, 8.
 j The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.
 k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

19
 l Wood, Ex. 31:5.
 m I Ki. 18:26–29.
 n Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 o Silver, Job 22:25.
 p Breath, Acts 17:25.

20
 q One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
 r Mic. 1:2.
 s Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 t Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 u Heb. *be silent before him, all the earth*.
 v Zeph. 1:7; Zech. 2:13.

i
 v Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 w Ps. 86, 90, titles.
 x Habakkuk, Hab. 1:1.
 y Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 z See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
 a See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.

2
 b See "Poetry of the Bible," Deut. 32:44.
 c Job 42:5, 6.
 d Or, *thy fame*.
 e Or, *was*.
 f Ps. 119:120; Jer. 10:7.
 g Ps. 71:20; 85:6.
 h Ch. 1:5; Ps. 44:1–8.
 i Works of God, Ps. 8:3.
 j Years, Lev. 25:8.

²
 a Poetry of the Bible, Deut. 32:44.
 b Years, Lev. 25:8.
 c See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
 d Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 e Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
 f Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.

³
 g Anthropomorphism, See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 1 Or, *cometh* (and similarly to the end of v. 15).
 h Teman, Jer. 49:7.
 i Holiness and Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
 j Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
 k Paran, Deut. 1:1.
 l Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
 m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 n Praise, Ju. 5:3.

⁴
 o Ps. 18:12.
 p Light, Ps. 74:16.
 2 Heb. *horns*.
 q Or, *at his side*.
 r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 s God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.

⁵
 s See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
 t See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
 u Ex. 12:29, 30; Num. 16:46-49.
 v Lightning. See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
 w Num. 11:1-3; Ps. 18:12, 13.
 4 Or, *burning coals*.
 z Feet, Gen. 18:4.

⁶
 y See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
 5 Or, *shook*.

^a In the midst of the ^b years make it ^c known;
 In ^d wrath remember ^e *mercy*.
 3 ^g God ¹ came from ^h Tē'łmān,
 And the ⁱ Holy One from ^j mount ^k Pā-rān. [Sē-lāh
 His ^l glory covered the ^l heavens,
 And the ^m earth was full of his ⁿ praise.
 4 And ^o his ^o brightness was as the ^p light;
 He had ^q rays *coming forth* ³ from his ^q hand;
 And there was the hiding of his ^r power.
 5 Before him went the ^s *tu* pestilence,
 And ^t *u* fiery bolts went forth at his ^x feet.
 6 He stood, and ^y *z* measured the earth;

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). In the midst of (*second*)—within, GU. OR. In . . . years—the next year, MARTI. it—thyself, GU. MARTI. NOW. wrath—displeasure, GU. mercy—pity, GU. V. 3. God—Eloah, OR. came—cometh, Var. GU. MARTI; shall come, OR. Teman—the South, GU. mount—the mountains of, Var. Selah—See on Ps. 3:2. glory—majestic appearance, GU.; majesty, NOW. covered—covereth, Var. GU. OR. MARTI. Vs. 3, 4. was—is, GU. OR. MARTI. NOW. V. 3. was—becometh, Var. praise—glory, NOW.; spears, CH. MARTI (?). V. 4. And *his*—A, GU.; And, OR.; And a, Var. And . . . light—His, ⁱ (spears?) glitter in the sunlight, MARTI; His brightness is as the light, NOW. was . . . light—appeareth as of the sun (*lit.* light; cf. Job 31:26), Var.; as of fire beneath him, GU.; like the sun shall it be, OR. He had—Omit, GU. OR. MARTI. He . . . power—the rays at his side 'he makes' for a covering of his power, NOW. had . . . hand—hath rays at his side, Var. *coming* . . . hand—go at his side, GU.; at his side, OR.; go forth from his side, MARTI. And . . . power—and for a covering his majesty, MARTI. was—is, Var. OR. hiding—*i. e.* hiding-place, De. V. 5. went—goes, GU. MARTI. OR. NOW. went . . . forth—goeth Pestilence, And Fever-glow goeth forth, GU. fiery . . . feet—in his footsteps journeys the heat of the plague, GU.; the fiery plague walks behind him, OR.; at his heels follows the plague (heat of fever, NOW.), MARTI. NOW. V. 6. He stood—if he ariseth, OR. stood—standeth, Var.; ariseth, GU. MARTI. NOW. measured—Or, rocketh, Targ. *Ew. De. Ke.*; maketh to tremble, SEPT. GU. OR. NOW.; moveth, MARTI. He beheld—if he looks, OR. beheld—looked, GU. looketh up, MARTI. beheld . . . nations—beholdeth, and maketh nations to tremble (*lit.* to spring up), Var.; looks thither and makes the nations shudder, NOW. and drove asunder—so he startles, OR. drove . . . nations—

He beheld, and ^z drove asunder the ^a nations;
 And the eternal ^b mountains were scattered;
 The everlasting ^c hills did bow;
^d *6* His goings were as ^e of old.
 7 I saw the ^f tents of Ē'z-shān in ^g *h* affliction;
 The ⁱ curtains of the land of ^j Mid-ān did tremble.
 8 Was Jē-hō'vāh displeased with the ^k *l* rivers?
 Was thine anger against the rivers,
 Or thy wrath against the ^m sea,
 That thou didst ⁿ ride upon thy ^o *p* horses,
 Upon thy ^q *r* chariots of ^s *sal*-vation?
 9 Thy ^t *u* bow was made quite bare;

makes the nations tremble, MARTI. nations—heathen-nations, OR. And . . . old—and the eternal mountains burst, and the ancient hills bow themselves (ancient paths does he travel), NOW. And —Then, GU. were—are, MARTI; omit, GU. were scattered—burst asunder, Var. everlasting—Or, ancient, Var. did bow—sink away, MARTI; bow before him, GU. Vs. 6, 7. did—do, Var. V. 6. His . . . old—*So De. Ke.*; paths of antiquity, GU.; ancient ways he wanders, OR. V. 7. I saw —They were afraid, GU. MARTI. saw—see, Var. OR. tents—huts, MARTI. affliction—misfortune, OR. NOW. curtains—tent-carpets, NOW. the land of—Omit, GU. MARTI. did—do, OR. MARTI. NOW. V. 8. Was—is, OR. Was (*second*)—Is, Var. GU. MARTI. OR. anger—Add, kindled, GU. MARTI. wrath—Add, Yahweh, GU. MARTI. ride . . . horses—drive thy horses over the sea, GU. MARTI; drive over 'it' with thy horses, NOW. Upon—Omit, NOW. of salvation—victory, OR.; of victory (*lit.* deliverance), Var.; over billows of water? GU. V. 9. Thou makest bare thy bow, 'satiated' with 'shots' hast thou 'thy quiver,' in streams splitteth thou the earth, NOW. Vs. 9, 10, 11a. Thy quiver thou emptiest completely, Thy bow is satiated with game, To streams cleaveth thou the earth, Trembling the mountains behold thee, The clouds stream water, The ocean lifts up his voice, His rising forgets the sun, The moon remains in her dwelling, MARTI. V. 9. was . . . bare—is clean and bright, GU.; bare and bright, OR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 2. In wrath remember mercy—A gloss, GU. V. 3. Selah—A gloss, GU. V. 4. And . . . power—A gloss, GU. V. 6. His . . . old—A gloss, GU. V. 7. in affliction—Omit, MARTI, GU. V. 8. Was . . . rivers?—Omit, GU. MARTI; (Was . . . rivers?), NOW. rivers—mountains, Gr. (*omitting one letter*), Var.

z Job 21:18; Ps. 35:5.
 a Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 b Ps. 114:1-6.
 c Hills, Ps. 2:6.
 d Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.
 6 Or, *His ways are everlasting*.
 e Ch. 1:12; Mic. 5:2.

⁷
 f Tents, Num. 24:5.
 g Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 h Ex. 15:14-16.
 i Curtains, Is. 40:22.
 j Midian, Ju. 6:1.

⁸
 k Rivers, Is. 32:2.
 l Ex. 7:19, 20; Josh. 3:16; Is. 50:2.
 m Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 n Deut. 33:26; Ps. 18:10.
 o Horses, Jer. 50:11.
 p V. 15; II Ki. 2:11.
 q Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
 r Ps. 68:17.
 s Salvation, Acts 2:40.

⁹
 t See "Archery," I Ki. 20:20.
 u V. 11; Ps. 7:12, 13.

9

a See "Poetry of the Bible," Deut. 32:44.

1 Or, *Sworn* were the chastisements (Heb. *rods*) of thy word.

b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:36.

c See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

d Gen. 26:3; Deut. 7:8.

e Tribes, Num. 36:9.

f Words, Pr. 15:23.

g Word of God, John 6:63.

h God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

i Ps. 78:15, 16; 105:41.

j Earth, Gen. 2:1.

k Rivers, Is. 32:2.

10

l Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

m Ps. 114:1-6.

2 Or, *were in pain*.

n Is. 11:15.

o See "Sea," Ex. 14:21.

p Ps. 93:3; 98:7, 8.

q Voice, Gen. 27:22.

r Hand, Gen. 16:12.

11

s Sun, Ps. 136:8.

t Josh. 10:12-14; Ps. 18:9, 11.

u Moon, Ps. 136:9.

v Light, Ps. 74:16.

w Ps. 18:14.

x See "Archery," 1 Sam. 20:20.

y Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.

12

z Ps. 68:7.

a Land, Gen. 23:15.

b Is. 41:15; Jer. 51:33; Mic. 4:13.

c Anger, Pr. 15:1.

13

3 Or, *art come*.

d Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.

e Israel the Chosen People, See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

4 Or, *For salvation* (or, *victory*) with thine anointed.

a¹ The ^{b c d} oaths to the ^e tribes were a *sure* ^{f g} word.

[Selāh

^h Thou didst ⁱ cleave the ^j earth with ^k rivers.

10 The ^{l m} mountains saw thee, and ² were afraid;

The tempest of ⁿ waters passed by;

The ^o deep ^p uttered its ^q voice, And lifted up its ^r hands on high.

11 The ^{s t} sun and ^u moon stood still in their habitation,

At the ^{v w} light of thine ^x arrows as they went,

At the shining of thy glittering ^y spear.

12 Thou didst ^z march through the ^a land in indignation;

Thou didst ^b thresh the nations in ^c anger.

13 Thou ³ wentest forth for the ^d salvation of thy ^e people,

⁴ For the salvation of thine ^f anointed;

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*). The . . . word—*So Ra. Abarbanel*; Sworn were the chastisements; *lit.* rods; of (thy) word, GE. *HL. r marg.* (*Text uncertain*); Oath-bound, weapons of the Word! OR.; satiated with arrows thy quiver, GU. Selah—*Omit*, GU. Thou . . . rivers—Thou dost cleave the streams to land, OR. with—to, GU. V. 10. saw . . . by—have seen thee, they tremble: The storm of waters poureth on, *Var.*; see thee, they are in birth-pangs, 'the clouds' stream rain, NOW. The tempest . . . by—the clouds teem with waters, GU. deep—ocean, GU. MARTI; abyss, OR.; depth, NOW. uttered—lifts up, NOW. Vs. 10, 11. And . . . sun—The sun 'forgets his rising,' GU. NOW. MARTI. V. 11. and—the, NOW. stood still—in—stand still in, *Ew. KL.*; Or, withdraw into *De. Hi. Ke.* stood still—remains, GU. MARTI, NOW. their—her, GU. MARTI, NOW. habitation—dwelling, MARTI, NOW. Vs. 11b, 12. At the shining of thine arrows they withdraw. At the splendor of thy glittering spear. In wrath traversest thou the earth. In anger thou tramplest under foot the nations, MARTI. V. 11. At (*first*) . . . spear—To give light go forth thine arrows. To glitter the lightning of thy spears, OR. At (*twice*)—before, GU. light—glittering, GU. thine . . . went—thy zigzag flying arrows, NOW. as they went—which shoot along, *Var.*; they vanish, GU. shining—splendor, GU. V. 12. In anger thou journeyest over the earth, in wrath thou crushest nations, NOW. didst march—marchest, *Var.* land—earth, *Var.* GU. OR. didst thresh—threshest, *Var.* nations—heathen-nations, OR. V. 13. Thou goest forth to help thy people, to help thine anointed, NOW. wentest forth—hast gone, *Var.* salvation (*first*)—help, MARTI,

⁵ Thou ⁶ woundedst the ^{h i} head out of the house of the ^{j k} wicked man, Laying bare the ^l foundation even unto the ^m neck.

[Selāh

14 Thou ⁷ didst pierce with his ⁿ own staves the head of his ^{o p 8} warriors:

They came as a ^{q r} whirlwind to scatter me;

Their ^s rejoicing was as to ^{t u} devour the ^v poor secretly.

15 Thou ⁹ didst ^w tread the sea with thy ^x horses, The ^{y 10} heap of mighty ^z waters.

16 ^a I heard, and my ^b body ^c trembled,

My ^d lips quivered at the voice;

Rottenness entereth into my ^{e f} bones, and I tremble in my place;

OR.; deliverance, *Var.* salvation (*second*)—deliverance, *Var.*; help, GU. OR. MARTI. woundedst—hast dashed in pieces, *Var.*; shatterest, MARTI, GU.; breakest in pieces, OR. head—roof, GU. out of—off from, GU. man—*Omit*, R. neck—rock, MARTI. V. 14. didst pierce—hast stricken, *Var.*; piercest, NOW. his—to, GU. MARTI, NOW. own staves—arrows, GU.; bolts, MARTI; lances, OR.; own spears, *Var.*; missiles, NOW. the—his, GU. MARTI. of his—his, GU. MARTI; of its, NOW. warriors—leaders, GE.; princes, OR. NOW. (?); hordes, *De. Ke. r marg.* (*Meaning very doubtful*). warriors . . . secretly—leaders fly asunder . . . GU.; princes (?), who storm hither to disperse me, whose wicked audacity (?) is set to devour as it were the poor in a secret place, NOW.; princes scatter like chaff. To scatter me their army approaches. To devour the poor in (their) hiding (place), MARTI. They came—That come, *Var.* came—come, OR. Their—Whose, *Var.* was—is, OR. V. 15. didst tread—treadest, GU. OR.; ridest over, NOW. didst . . . horses—hast walked through the sea, even thine horses (*Text doubtful*), *Var.* tread—Add, into, GU. with thy—his, GU. The . . . waters—many waters are stirred up, NOW.; *prefix*, Into, GU. V. 16. heard—hear, MARTI, NOW. and—then, MARTI. body—inner, NOW.; belly, R. trembled—trembles, MARTI. lips—teeth, NOW. the voice—every sound, MARTI. voice—report, GU.; noise, NOW. Rottenness—terror, MARTI, NOW. I . . . place—my flesh trembles there where I am, NOW. in my place—where I stand, *Var.* OR. place—'walk,' MARTI. GU.

Var. Read.—V. 13. Selah—*A gloss*, GU. V. 14. his warriors—thy spears, *Ew.*

f Anointed, Ps. 2:2.

5 Or, *Thou didst smite off the head from the house &c.*

g Wound, Job 34:6.

6 Or, *hast wounded*.

h Head, Pr. 20:29.

i Ps. 68:21; 110:6.

j See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

k The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

l Ez. 13:14.

m Neck, Pr. 3:3.

14

7 Or, *hast pierced*.

n Ju. 7:22.

o See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.

p See "War," Josh. 22:12.

8 Or, *hordes*, Or, *villages*.

q See "Wind," Job 27:21.

r Dan. 11:40; Zech. 9:14.

s Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.

t Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

u Ps. 10:8; 64:2-5.

v The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

15

9 Or, *hast trodden*.

w V. 8; Ps. 77:19.

x Horses, Jer 50:11.

y Ex. 15:8.

10 Or, *surge*.

z Waters, Ps. 95:5.

16

a Habakkuk, Hab. 1:1.

b Body, Num. 25:8.

c See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

d Lips, Job 2:10.

e Bones, Ps. 34:20.

f Job 30:17, 30; Jer. 23:9.

16

- a* See "Poetry of the Bible," Deut. 32:44.
b Lu. 21:19.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
e Adversity, Job 19:6.
f Or, *When there shall come up against the people he that invade them.*
g See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

17

- h* Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.
i Joel 1:10-12;
j Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
k Vines, Is. 5:2.
l Labor, Ex. 23:12.
m Olives, Ex. 23:11.
n Mic. 6:15.
o Fields, Num. 20:17.
p Food, Gen. 9:3.

^a Because I must ^b wait quietly for the ^c day of ^d trouble,
¹ For the ^j coming up of the people that invadeth ^g us.
 17 For though the ^h fig-tree shall not flourish,
 Neither shall ⁱ fruit be in the ^k vines;
 The ^j labor of the ^m olive shall fail,
 And the ^o fields shall yield no ^p food;

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*). Because—That, *Var.*; Though, OR. Because . . . us —I wait (?) for the day of calamity, which comes over the people, that afflicts us. NOW.; I find rest in the day of affliction When the people cometh which attacks me, MARTI. must—should, OR. *r.* must . . . for—sigh on account of, GU.; wait unto, *Var.*; rest in, *r.* For—at, GU. For . . . us—Or, When he that shall invade them in troops cometh up against the people, *De. Ke. Pu. r marg.*; When it cometh up against the people which invadeth him in troops, *r.* that invadeth—to invade, *Ew. r marg.* invadeth us—"attacks me," GU.; attacks it, OR. V. 17. Yea, the fig-tree 'bears' no 'fruit,' and the vine has no increase, the increase of the oil ceases, and 'the field' brings no food, the small cattle disappear from the hurdles and the cattle in the stalls are no more. NOW. though—*Omit.* OR. shall not flourish—bears not, GU. MARTI; shall not sprout, OR. flourish—blossom, *r.* Neither—And, GU. OR. MARTI. shall—no, GU. OR. in—on, GU. OR. labor—yield. *Var.*; fruit, GU. OR. MARTI. olive

The ^q flock shall be cut off from the fold,
 And there shall be ^s no herd in the ^u stalls:

18 ^v Yet I will ^w rejoice in Jê-hô^z vâh,
 I will ^x joy in the ^y God of my ^z salvation.
 19 Jê-hô^z vâh, the Lord, is my ^a ^b strength;
 And he maketh my ^c feet like ^d hinds' feet,
 And will make me to ^e walk upon my ^f high places.

For the Chief Musician, on my ^g ^h stringed instruments.

—olive-tree, GU. OR. MARTI. shall fail—fails, GU. OR. shall yield—yield, GU. OR. food—meat, *r.* flock—sheep, MARTI. shall be cut off—are missing, GU.; 'disappeared,' MARTI. shall be (*second*)—is, GU. OR.; are, MARTI. herd—cattle, MARTI. V. 18. Yet—But, NOW. will (*twice*)—*Omit.* NOW. will joy—shout (for joy), NOW. in—concerning, NOW. V. 19. Lord—All-Lord, OR. And—*Omit.* NOW. maketh—hath made, NOW. will . . . to—he lets me, OR.; he hath permitted me to, NOW. my—the, SEPT. GU. *Title.* For . . . instruments—For the performance (?) with the lyre, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 19. upon my—on the, *Ew. Kue.* (clerical error in text), *Var.*; on, GU.

- q* Flock, Lu. 12:32.
r Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
s Jer. 5:17.
t See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
u Stall, Amos 7:4.

18

- v* Faith, Heb. 11:1.
w Ex. 15:1, 2; Is. 61:10; Rom. 5:2, 3; Phil. 4:4.
x Ps. 46:1-5.
y God, Gen. 1:1.
z Salvation, Acts 2:40.

19

- a* Ps. 18:32, 33; Is. 45:24.
b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Feet, Gen. 18:4.
d See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
e Walking, Col. 1:10.
f Deut. 33:29.
g See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
h Ps. 4, 6, titles; Is. 38:20.

THE BOOK OF ZĒPH-Ā-NĪ-ĀH

1: 1

JEHOVAH'S DAY OF WRATH COMING UPON JUDAH

1: 8

¹ See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^b Word of God, John 6:63.
^c Son, Gen. 21:19.
^d Hezekiah, 11 Ki. 18:1.
^e Day, Lev. 23:8. [22:1.
^f Josiah, 11 Ki. 23:1.
^g See "Kings of Israel and Judah," 1 Ki. 11:11. (17:15.
^h Kings, Deut. 10:1.
ⁱ Kingdom of Judah, 1 Ki. 12:23.
² See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^k Jer. 7:20; Ez. 33:27, 28.
^l Face, Is. 6:2.
^m Ground, Gen. 33:19.
³ Man, Gen. 2:7.
^o Is. 6:11, 12.
^p Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
^q Animals, Gen. 2:20.
^r Birds, Gen. 9:2.
^s Jer. 4:25; 9:10.
^t Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
^u Fish, Gen. 9:2.
^v Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^w Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21.
^x Ez. 7:19; 14:3, 4, 8.
^y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
⁴ Hand stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
^a Jer. 6:12; Ez. 6:14.

1 ^aThe ^bword of Jē-hō-vāh which came unto *Zēph-ā-nī-āh the ^cson of Cū-shī, the son of Gēd-ā-lī-āh, the son of Ā-m-ā-rī-āh, the son of ^dHēz-ē-kī-āh, in the ^edays of ^fJō-sī-āh the son of ^gĀ-l-mōn, ^hking of ⁱJū-dāh.

2 I will utterly ^jconsume all things from off the ^kface of the ^lground, saith Jē-hō-vāh. **3** I will consume ^mno man and ⁿno beast; I will consume the ^obirds of the ^pheavens, and the ^qfishes of the ^rsea, and the ^sstumblingblocks with the ^twicked; and I will cut off man from off the face of the ground, saith Jē-hō-vāh. **4** And I will ^ustretch out my hand upon Jū-dāh, and upon all the inhab-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 2. utterly consume—gathered together, will consume, ROTH.; carry off, snatch away, OR.; snatch up, carry off, MARTI; utterly snatch away, NOW. ground—earth, ROTH. V. 3. consume (twice)—carry off, MARTI. birds—fowls, r. heavens—heaven, r. and . . . wicked—and will cause the wicked to stumble, ROTH. (?) stumblingblocks—ruins, OR. V. 4. upon (twice)—against, OR. GU. remnant—name, SEPT. ROTH. MARTI, and—'and', SEPT. GU. the Chemarim—Lit. the black-robed (i. e. unlawful priests, Hos. 10:5). Var. Chemarim—idolatrous priests, ROTH. OR.; clerics, MARTI. V. 5. worship (first)—bow down unto, Var. housetops—roofs, ROTH. OR. NOW. worship (second)—fall down before,

itants of ^bJē-ry-šā-lēm; and I will ^ccut off the ^dremnant of ^eBā-āl from this place, and the ^fname of the ^gChēm-ā-rīm with the ^hpriests; **5** and them that ⁱworship the ^jhost of heaven upon the ^khousetops; and them that worship, that ^lswear to Jē-hō-vāh and swear by ^mMāl-eām; **6** and them that are ⁿturned back from following Jē-hō-vāh; and those that have ^onot sought Jē-hō-vāh, nor inquired after him.

7 Hold thy ^ppeace at the presence of the Lord Jē-hō-vāh; for the ^qday of Jē-hō-vāh is ^rat hand: for Jē-hō-vāh hath prepared a ^ssacrifice, he hath ^tconsecrated his guests. **8** And it shall come to pass in the

ROTH.; bow down, Var. swear—Add. [at the same time], ROTH. NOW. by—unto, Var. Malcan—Mileon, SEPT. PESH. VULG. ROTH. MARTI. NOW.; Melech, OR.; their Melech (= Melech, i. e. king of heaven), Var. V. 7. Lord—All-Lord, OR. consecrated—sanctified, r. his guests—them that are called (Is. 13:3), Var.; his invited ones, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 2. all things—Omit, SEPT. V. 3. and (third) . . . Jehovah—A gloss, WE. NOW. MARTI. SCHWALLY. V. 4. with the priests—A gloss, SEPT. ROTH. MARTI. NOW. V. 5. worship (second)—Add. Yahweh of hosts, OR. that swear to—Omit, Hi. Oort, Kue. ROTH. NOW. Jehovah—the moon, Nestle, CH. MARTI (11 Ki. 23:5).

^b Is. 34:6; Jer. 46:10. ^c See "Sanctification," 1 Sam. 7:1. ^d I Sam. 16:5; Is. 13:3.

Punishments: Consuming of Man and Beast—1:2-5. Great Lamentation—1:10, 11, 14-17. Waste and Desolation—1:15, 18.

Judgments against Philistia, Moab, Ammon, Ethiopia, Assyria—2:4-14; 3:6-8.

Central Thought: Jehovah's Terror to Idolatry and Determination that All Nations shall serve Him—2:11.

The "Day of Jehovah" is described as a Day of Wrath—1:7, 14-16; 2:3; cf. Joel 1:15-18 (Poetry in Both Books).

The Promises: A People free from Haughtiness, Falsehood and Deceit—3:9-13. Expulsion of Enemies—3:15. Jehovah dwelling among His People—3:15-17. Return from Captivity—3:19, 20.

*ZEPHANIAH THE PROPHET.—Son of Cushi Descendant of Hezekiah—Zeph. 1:1. If this be King Hezekiah, the Prophet was also a Prince—cf. 11 Ki. 18:1 ff. Prophecies against Royal Family freely—1:8.

Time.—In Reign of Josiah (639-610 B.C.)—1:1. Probably before Josiah's Reforms (621 B.C.)—1:4-6; 11 Ki. 23:1-20.

Style: Chiefly that of Doom Prophecy—1:2-18; 2:4-14. Yet Brightened by Promise—3:9-20. Inset with Poetry—1:7, 14-16; 2:1-3, 15; 3:1-3, 14-17. Name "Jehovah" used thirty-four times in Three Chapters.

BOOK OF ZEPHANIAH.—Part First: Judgments against Judah and Other Nations—1:2-3:8. Part Second: Promises of Blessing—3:9-20.

Accusations against Judah: Idolatry—1:4-6. Violence and Deceit—1:9; 3:4. Rejection of Jehovah—1:6, 12; 3:2, 3. Greed, Treachery and Profanation among Leaders—3:3, 4.

^b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^c Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^d Mic. 5:13.
^e Remnant, Is. 1:9.
^f Baal, Ju. 2:13.
^g Name, Acts 16:18.
^h 11 Ki. 23:5; Hos. 10:5 (margins).
ⁱ Priests, Ex. 28:1.
⁵
^j Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^k See "Stars," Ps. 136:9.
^l 11 Ki. 23:12; Jer. 19:13.
^m See "Astronomy," 1 Cor. 15:40.
ⁿ See "House," Deut. 24:10.
^o Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30. [10.
^p Jer. 5:2, 7; 7:9.
^q Jer. 49:1.
^l Or, their king.

⁶
^r Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
^s Is. 1:4.
^t Is. 9:13.
^u Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

⁷
^v Hab. 2:20; Zech. 2:13.
^w Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^x Visitation, Jer. 48:44.
^y See "Judgment," 11 Pet. 2:4.
^z See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
^a Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

8
a Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
c Is. 24:21; Hab. 1:10.
1 Heb. *visit upon*.
d Prince, Num. 2:7.
e Kings, Deut. 17:15.
f Clothing, Job 31:19.
g Is. 2:6.

9
h Violence, Hab. 1:3.
i Jer. 5:27; Amos 3:10.
j Deception, Gen. 37:31.

10
k See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
l See "Foreknowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.
m Cry, Lu. 18:7. Is. 22:5; Amos 8:3.
o II Chr. 33:14.
p See "Gates," I Sam. 23:7.
q Mourning, John 11:35.
r II Chr. 34:22.
2 Heb. *Mishneh*.
s Hills, Ps. 2:6.

11
3 Or, *The mortar*.
4 Or, *the mercantile people*.
t Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
u Ch. 2:5; Zech. 14:21.
v See "Burden," Ps. 55:22.
w Silver, Job 22:25.
x Job 27:16, 17; Hos. 9:6.

12
y Jer. 16:16, 17; Ez. 9:4-11; Amos 9:1-3.
z Jerusalem, Jer. 1:8.
a Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
b Jer. 48:11; Amos 6:1.
5 Or, *thickened*.
c Heart, Acts 15:9.
d Ez. 8:12; 9:9.
e Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.

13
h Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
i Spoil, Is. 9:3.
l See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
n Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16.

day of Jê-hô-vâh's^a sacrifice, that I will^{b c 1} punish the^d princes, and the^e king's sons, and all such as are^f clothed with^g foreign apparel. 9 And in that day I will¹ punish all those that leap over the threshold, that fill their master's house with^{h i} violence and^j deceit. 10 And in that day, ^ksaith Jê-hô-vâh, ^lthere shall be the noise of a ^{m n}cry from the^{o p} fish gate, and a^q wailing from the^{r 2} second quarter, and a great crashing from the^s hills. 11 Wail, ye inhabitants of³ Măk-têsh; for all⁴ the people of^{t u} Că-năan are undone; all they that were^v laden with^{w x} silver are cut off. 12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will^y search^z Jê-ru-să-lēm with^a lamps; and I will¹ punish the men that are^{b 5} settled on their lees, that say in their^c heart, Jê-hô-vâh will^d not do^{e f} good, neither will he do^g evil. 13 And their^h wealth shall become a^{i j} spoil, and their^k houses a^l desolation: yea, ^mthey shall build houses, but shall not inhabit them; and they shall plantⁿ vineyards, but shall not drink the^o wine thereof.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 8, 9. punish—visit, ROTH. OR. MARTI. NOW. V. 8. princes—officials, MARTI. king's sons—See Jer. 36:26, Var. V. 10. And—Then, OR.; omit, ROTH. be . . . cry—resound a cry of woe, ROTH. NOW.; loud crying, OR.; cry, MARTI. wailing—howling, r; lamentation, MARTI. second quarter—of the city, Var.; Newtown, ROTH. OR. MARTI; lower town, NOW. crashing—incessant wailing, MARTI; outcry, NOW. V. 11. Maktesh—i. e. the Mortar (a locality in Jerusalem), Var.; Mortar, OR.; Maklesh, MARTI; ROTH. Canaan—traffickers, ROTH. MARTI. NOW. undone—Lit. brought to silence, Var. were laden with—weigh the, NOW. silver—money, ROTH. V. 12. lamps—a lamp, SEPT. ROTH. MARTI. NOW.; candles, r. punish—visit, NOW. settled—Lit. thickened, Var. will (twice)—can, ROTH.; does, MARTI. NOW. will not—neither—neither . . . nor, NOW. V. 13. And—Omit, NOW. V. 14. even . . . of—hark! Var. ROTH. OR. NOW. even . . . bitterly—near in the bitter day of Yahweh, even the hero cries aloud, MARTI. there—out, Var. NOW. V. 16. fortified—fenced, r. V. 17. And—Then,

14^p The^q great^{r s t} day of Jê-hô-vâh is near, it is near and hasteth greatly, *even* the^u voice of the day of Jê-hô-vâh; the mighty man^v crieth there^w bitterly. 15 That day is a day of^x wrath, a day of^{y z} trouble and^a distress, a day of waste-ness and desolation, a day of^{b c} darkness and gloominess, a day of^d clouds and thick darkness, 16 a day of the^{e f g} trumpet and alarm, against the^{h i} fortified cities, and against the high^{j 6} battlements. 17 And I will bring^k distress upon men, that they shall walk^l like^m blind men, ^{n o}because they have sinned against Jê-hô-vâh; and their^{p q r} blood shall be poured out as^s dust, and their^{t u} flesh as dung. 18^v Neither their silver nor their^w gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of Jê-hô-vâh's wrath; but the whole^{x y} land shall be^z devoured by the^a fire of his^{b c} jealousy: for he will^d make an^e end, yea, a⁷ terrible end, of all them that dwell in the land.

2 Gather yourselves together, yea, ¹gather together, O⁹ nation that hath^{h o i 8} shame;

ROTH. NOW. walk—walk around, ROTH. MARTI. against—on, NOW. flesh—'treasure' (sap ?), NOW.; 'life-blood,' ROTH.; juice, MARTI. NOW. SCHWALLY; bowels, FRIEDRICH DELITZSCH. dung—mire, NOW. V. 18. but—when, NOW.; rather, ROTH.; and, OR. land (twice)—Or, earth, *Ew. Kl.* ROTH. OR. NOW. jealousy—anger, NOW. an end—destruction, NOW. terrible—'sudden,' ROTH. MARTI. OR. NOW. end—extinction, NOW. Chap. 2.—V. 1. Gather . . . together (second)—So Versions; Collect yourselves and be ye collected, *Ge. DeW. (Most uncertain)*, Var. hath no shame—turneth not pale, *Ge. Ew. Hi. Ke. Kl.*

Var. Read.—V. 17. because . . . Jehovah—A gloss, ROTH. MARTI. V. 18. but . . . jealousy—A gloss, MARTI. Chap. 2.—V. 1. Gather . . . together (second)—Set yourselves to be ashamed; yea, be ashamed, *Ch. (l.)* See Is. 46:3; crowd yourselves together, OR.; ROTH. MARTI. Gather . . . shame—'Stand ashamed there and be ashamed' . . . NOW.

b God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1. c Jealousy, Ex. 34:13. d Ez. 7:5-7. e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21. f Or, *speedy*. g I f II Chr. 20:4; Joel 1:14. h Nation, Gen. 10:32. i Jer. 3:3; 6:15. j Shame, Phil. 3:19. k Or, *longing*.

14
p See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
q Jer. 30:7; Joel 2:11; Mal. 4:5.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.
t V. 7; Ez. 7:7, 12; 30:3; Joel 1:15; 3:14.
u Voice, Gen. 27:22.
v Ez. 7:16-18.
w Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.

15
x Anger, Pr. 15:1.
y Adversity, Job 19:6.
z Is. 22:5.
a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
b Darkness, Job 38:9.
c Joel 2:2, 31; Amos 5:18-20.
d See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

16
e See "War," Josh. 22:12.
f Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
g Jer. 4:19.
h Fortified Cities, Gen. 4:17.
i Is. 2:12-15.
j See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
k Or, *corner towers*.

17
k Jer. 10:18.
l Deut. 28:29.
m Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
n Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
o Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

p Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
q Blood, Lev. 17:11.
r Ez. 24:7, 8.
s Dust, Is. 65:25.
t Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
u Jer. 8:2; 9:22.

18
v Ez. 7:19.
w Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
x Land, Gen. 23:15.
y See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
z Ch. 3:8.
a Fire, Lev. 10:2.
b Ez. 34:13. d Ez. 7:5-7. e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21. f Or, *speedy*. g I f II Chr. 20:4; Joel 1:14. h Nation, Gen. 10:32. i Jer. 3:3; 6:15. j Shame, Phil. 3:19. k Or, *longing*.

² Ch. 3:8; II Ki. 23:27.
¹ Or, (*the day passeth as the chaff*).
^b Day, Lev. 25:38.
^c Is. 17:13; Hos. 13:3.
^d Chaff, Job 21:18.
^e Lam. 4:11; Nah. 1:6.
^f Ch. 1:18.
^g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
³
^a Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
ⁱ Ps. 105:4; Amos 5:6.
^j See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^k Ps. 22:26; Is. 11:4.
^l Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^m Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
ⁿ Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
^o Amos 5:14, 15.
^p Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^q See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
^r Ps. 57:1; Is. 26:20.
⁴
^s See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
^t Gaza, Ju. 16:1.
^u Amos 1:6, 7, 8; Zech. 9:5-7.
^v Ashkelon, Ju. 1:18.
^w Ashdod, Ju. 11:22.
^x Ekron, Josh. 13:3.
⁵
^y See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
^z See "Sea," Ex. 14:21.
² Or, *the region of the sea*.
^a Cherethites, II Sam. 8:18.
^b Ez. 25:16.
^c Word of God, John 6:63.
^d Amos 3:1.
^e Ch. 1:11.
^f Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
^g Land, Gen. 23:15.
^h Philistine, I Chr. 1:12.
ⁱ Is. 14:29, 30.
^j Ch. 3:6.
⁶
^k Pasture, Amos 1:2.
^l Is. 7:25.
³ Or, *caves*.
^m Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.
ⁿ Flocks, Lu. 12:32.
^o Sheep and Goats, Deut. 14:4.
^q See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23. ^r Is. 32:14.

2 before the ^adecree bring forth, ¹before the ^bday pass ^cas the ^dchaff, before the ^efierce anger of Jê-hô'vâh come upon you, before the ^fday of Jê-hô'vâh's ^ganger come upon you. 3 ^hSeek ye Jê-hô'vâh, all ye ⁱmeek of the ^jearth, that have ^kkept his ^lordinances; ^mseek ⁿrighteousness, seek meekness: ^oit may be ye will be ^phid in the day of Jê-hô'vâh's anger.

4 ^qFor ^r'u Gâ'zà shall be forsaken, and ^sÂsh'kê-lôn a desolation; they shall drive out ^tÂsh'dôd at ^unoonday, and ^vÊk'rôn shall be rooted up. 5 ^wWoe unto the inhabitants of ^xthe sea-coast, the nation of the ^yChêr'ê-thites! The ^zword of Jê-hô'vâh is ^aagainst you, O ^bÊ'Ca'nân, the ^cland of the ^dPhî-lis'tînes; I will ^edestroy thee, that there shall be ^fno inhabitant. 6 And the sea-coast shall be ^gpastures, with ^hcottages for ⁱshepherds and folds for ^jflocks. 7 And the coast shall be for the ^kremnant of the ^lhouse of Jû'dâh; they shall ^mfeed *their flocks* thereupon; in the houses of Âsh'kê-lôn shall they lie down in the

Var. Rend.—V. 2. the . . . you (*last*)—"ye become like" the 'passing' chaff, before the fierceness of the anger of Yahweh come upon you, NOW. the (*first*) . . . pass—ye 'become,' ROTH: ye be, MARTI. before . . . chaff—(like chaff the day passeth by), Var.: the time passes as the chaff. OR. chaff—chaff which flieeth away. ROTH. MARTI. V. 3. meek . . . pious, NOW. earth—Or, land, Hi. Ki. ROTH. NOW. that . . . ordinances—which have wrought his judgement, a. kept—Or, ROTH. MARTI. NOW.: have done, OR. ordinances—ordinance, Var.: law, ROTH. NOW. MARTI: commandment. OR. seek (*twice*)—be diligent in, ROTH: seek after, OR. V. 4. forsaken—forgotten, OR. V. 5. unto—Add. [you], ROTH. OR. Cherethites—See II Sam. 8:18, Var.: Cretans, NOW. is—is [aimed], ROTH: is [come], OR. NOW. I—he, NOW. V. 6. pastures, with cottages—pastures with caves, Ke.: pastures with digging (*i.e.* enclosures for sheep, made by sinking trenches), Ki. Pu.: pastures, ROTH. MARTI. NOW. V. 7. the . . . for—Or, it shall be a coast for, Ev. Hi. Ke. Pu.: the coast 'by the sea' shall be for, Sept. PESH. ROTH. MARTI. they shall . . . evening—In the houses of Ashkelon they shall encamp in the evening, 'by the

^sevening; for Jê-hô'vâh their God will ^tvisit them, and ^ubring back their ^vcaptivity.

8 I have heard the ^wreproach of ^xMô'âb, and the ^yrevilings of the children of ^zÂm'môn, wherewith they have reproached my ^apeople, and ^bmagnified themselves against their border. 9 Therefore ^cas I live, saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, the ^dGod of Îs'ra-ël, Surely ^eMô'âb shall be as ^fSôd'ôm, and the children of ^gÂm'môn as Gô-môr'râh, a ^hpossession of ⁱnettles, and ^jsaltpits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall ^kmake a prey of them, and the remnant of my nation shall ^linherit them. 10 ^mThis shall they have for their ⁿpride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of Jê-hô'vâh of hosts. 11 Jê-hô'vâh will be ^oterrible unto them; for he will famish all the ^pgods of the earth; and ^qwomen shall ^rworship him, every one from his place, even all the ^sisles of the ^tnations.

12 Ye ^uÊ-thî-ô'pî-âns also, ye shall be ^vslain by my ^wsword.

sea' they shall pasture, NOW. feed—pasture, OR. ROTH. *their flocks*—Omit, ROTH. OR. evening—ruins of their cities, MARTI. bring . . . captivity—Or, restore their prosperity, Ev. Kue.: change their lot, ROTH. MARTI. V. 8. reproach—slander, NOW. reproached—slandered, NOW. magnified—*i.e.* shown their pride by violating their border, Var. border—domain, ROTH. MARTI. OR. V. 9. Gomorrah—Add, they shall become, ROTH. a possession . . . desolation—"thorns and" vetches, a saltpit (?) and a desert forever, NOW. possession—net, OR. saltpits—a saltpit, OR. ROTH: orach, MARTI. make a prey of—spoil, R. V. 10. Jehovah—Add, [the God], ROTH. V. 11. will be—is, NOW. unto—over, Var. NOW. will famish—will let famish, ROTH: will make to famish, OR.: 'destroys' (?), NOW. isles—Or, sea-coasts, Var.: lands, NOW. nations—heathen, NOW. V. 12. Ethiopians—Cushites, ROTH. ye . . . sword—Lit, they are the slain of my sword, Var. OR. shall be—are, NOW. my—his, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 2. before (*second*) you—A gloss, ROTH. MARTI. NOW. V. 3. A gloss, NOW. V. 6. the sea-coast—thou, ROTH. MARTI: omit, SEPT.: Crete, NOW. shall be—shalt become, ROTH. MARTI. V. 7. And . . . Judah—A gloss, NOW. they (*first*) . . . Ashkelon—A gloss, MARTI.

^s Evening, Ps. 65:8.
^t Ex. 4:31; Ps. 80:14.
^u Ch. 3:20; Ps. 126:4.
⁴ Or, *return to*.
^v Captivity, Num. 24:22.
⁸
^w Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
^x Ez. 25:8.
^y Moab, Ju. 11:18.
^z Ez. 25:3.
^a Ammonites, Ju. 10:6.
^b Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^c Amos 1:13.
⁹
^d See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30.
^e See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
^f Is. 15:1-16:14; Jer. 48:1-47: Amos 2:1-3.
^g Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
^h Jer. 49:1-6; Ez. 25:1-7.
ⁱ Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
^j See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
⁵ Or, *wild vetches*.
^k See "Salt," Lev. 2:13.
^l Pits, II Sam. 23:20.
^m Is. 11:14.
ⁿ Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
¹⁰
^o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^p Pride, Ps. 10:2.
^q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
^r Is. 16:6.
¹¹
^s Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Joel 2:1.
^u See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^v Ch. 1:4.
^w Ch. 3:9; Ps. 72:8-11.
^x Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^y Islands, Esth. 10:1.
⁶ Or, *coast-lands*.
^a Nations, Gen. 10:32.
¹²
^b Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
^c Is. 20:4, 5; Ez. 30:4-9.
^d See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^e Sword, Ju. 7:20.

^a See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^b Hand stretched out, Gen. 16:12; Ch. 1:4; Is. 14:26.
^c The North, Jer. 47:2.
^d Assyria, II Ki. 15:19; Is. 10:12; Mic. 5:6.
^e Nineveh, II Ki. 19:36.
^f Nah. 3:7.
^g See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^h Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
ⁱ 14
^j Or, all beasts of every kind.
^k Beast, Rev. 15:2.
^l Animals, Gen. 2:20; [9:2.
^m Birds, Gen. 15:14:23;
ⁿ 34:11.
^o Voice, Gen. 27:22; [15:1.
^p Sorns, Ex. 9:1 Sam. 19:12.
^q I Sam. 19:12.
^r Or, drought.
^s See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^t See "Wood," Ex. 31:5.
^u 15
^v Joy, Ps. 30:5; Is. 22:2.
^w City, Gen. 4:17; [47:8.
^x Is. 32:9, 11;
^y Heart, Acts 15:9.
^z Is. 47:8; Ez. 28:2, 9.
^a Jer. 18:16;
^b 19:8; [18:16.
^c Hiss, Jer. 16:12.
^d See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
^e Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
^f 1
^g See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
^h See "Jerusalem," Jer. 1:8.
ⁱ Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
^j See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^k Ez. 23:30.
^l Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
^m Jer. 6:6.
ⁿ See "Jerusalem," Jer. 1:8.
^o 2
^p Obedience, Ez. 24:7.
^q Jer. 7:23-28.
^r Or, 2:30, 5:3.
^s See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20; [10n.
^t Or, instruct-
^u See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
^v Ps. 78:22; Jer. 13:25.
^w Ps. 73:28.
^x God, Gen. 1:1.

13^a And he will ^b stretch out his hand against the ^c north, and will destroy ^d Ās-sūr-î-ā, and will make ^e h Nin-ē-vēh a ^f desolation, and dry like the ^g wilderness. 14 And herds shall lie down in the midst of her, ^h all the ⁱ k beasts of the nations: both the ^j m pelican and the ⁿ porcupine shall lodge in the capitals thereof; ^o their voice shall ^p sing in the ^q windows; ^r desolation in the thresholds: for he hath laid bare the ^s cedar-work. 15 This is the ^t u joyous ^v city that ^w dwelt carelessly, that said in her ^x heart, ^y I am, and there is none besides me: how is she become a ^z desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! ^a every one that passeth by her shall ^b hiss, and ^c d wag his hand.

3 ^e Woe to ^f her that is ^g rebellious and ^h i polluted! to the ^j k oppressing ^l city! 2 She ^m n obeyed not the voice; she ^o received not ^p q correction; she ^r trusted not in Jē-hō-^s vāh; she ^t drew not near to her ^u God. 3 Her ^v w princes in the midst of

Var. Rend.—V. 13. he—*I*, MARTI. his—*my*, MARTI. against—*towards*, ROTH. MARTI. NOW. and dry—to a steppe, NOW. V. 14. all . . . nations—all sorts of creatures', ROTH. MARTI; all wild animals in a heap. OR. nations—'field' (?), NOW. porcupine—*See on Is. 14:23, Var. bitter, ROTH. in . . . sing—on her chapters. Hark! he singeth, Var. their . . . cedar-work—Hark! how 't sings in the window-hole! Desolation upon the threshold, for the cedar-tiles are torn off, OR. their . . . thresholds—owls sing in the windows, Ravens upon the threshold, MARTI. NOW. their voice—owls, EW. WE. desolation—ravens, SEPT. WE. shall be—is, Var. V. 15. carelessly—securely, ROTH. MARTI. NOW. said—thought, ROTH. none—none else (Is. 47:8), Var. r. a desolation—an object of horror, ROTH. shall hiss—hisses, ROTH. MARTI. wag—shakes, MARTI; shakes [derisively], ROTH.; wave, NOW. Chap. 3.—V. 1. her . . . the—the rebellious and polluted, the, NOW. V. 2. obeyed not the voice—obeys (harkened to, OR.) no commandment, ROTH. NOW. OR. received—accepts, NOW. ROTH.; accepted, OR. correction—discipline, ROTH. OR. trusted—trusts, NOW. ROTH. drew—draws, NOW. ROTH. V. 3. are (twice)—are [as], ROTH. leave nothing till—lay nothing aside for, Var. V. 4. light—windbags, OR.; boasters, MARTI. NOW. treacherous—faithless, NOW. have profaned—profane, ROTH. NOW. sanctuary—holy, NOW. have done—do, ROTH. NOW. V. 5. Je-*

her are ^w roaring ^x lions; her judges are ^y z evening ^a wolves; ^b they ^c leave nothing till the morrow. 4 Her ^c prophets are ^d light and ^e treacherous persons; her ^f g priests have ^h profaned the ⁱ sanctuary, they have done ^j violence to the ^k law. 5 Jē-hō-^l vāh ^l in the midst of her is ^m righteous; he will not do iniquity; ⁿ s every ^o morning doth he bring his ^p q justice to light, he faileth not; but the unjust ^r s knoweth no ^t shame. 6 I have cut off nations; their ^u v w battlements are desolate; I have made their ^x streets ^y waste, so that none passeth by; their ^z cities are destroyed, so that there is no ^a man, so that there is ^b no inhabitant. 7 I said, Only ^c fear thou me; ^d e receive ^f correction; so herd welling shall ^g not be cut off, ^h i according to all that I have ^j appointed concerning her: but they rose early and ^k corrupted all their doings.

8 Therefore ⁱ wait ye for me, saith Jē-hō-^j vāh, until the ^k day that I rise up to the prey; for

hovah—But Yahweh, ROTH. will not do—doeth no, ROTH. NOW. OR. MARTI. bring his—enforce, MARTI. justice—*So H. Ke.*; order, MARTI.; judgement, r. to light . . . shame—light is never missed, and unknown a mistake, MARTI. unjust—unrighteous, Var. V. 6. their battlements—that their street corners, OR. are desolate—desolated, ROTH. so that (twice)—that, r. by—Add, on them [any more], ROTH. OR. V. 7. said—thought, MARTI. Only—Surely, MARTI. fear thou—'let her fear', ROTH.; she will fear, MARTI; fear, Var.; may she fear, NOW. receive correction—let her (she will, MARTI) accept discipline, ROTH. MARTI; accept (my, NOW.) discipline, OR. NOW. her dwelling—that before her eyes, SEPT. ROTH. her . . . her—and not before her eyes shall disappear whatever I command her, MARTI. NOW. according to—Omit, ROTH. but—but only the more, MARTI. OR. but . . . doings—but, verily, incessantly they endeavored to do evil all that they did, ROTH.; but with zeal they carried on their wicked existence, NOW. V. 8. ye—thou, SEPT. ROTH. to the prey—as witness, SEPT. PESH. OR. NOW. ROTH.

Var. Read.—V. 14. he . . . cedar-work—I will demolish (*lit. furnish as v. 11*) it even to the ground, *Bo., similarly Ew. H. (pts.)*. Chap. 3.—V. 3. they . . . morrow—*Omit*, NOW. V. 4. treacherous persons—*A gloss, MARTI. V. 6. so (second)—A gloss, ROTH. MARTI.*

³ [2:7.
^u Prince, Num. 17:13.
^v Ez. 22:27.
^w Roaring, Jer. 25:30. [4:10.
^x Lions, Job 40:7.
^y Evening, Ps. 65:8. [1:8.
^z Jer. 5:6; Hab. 2:20.
^a See "Animals," Gen. 1:20.
^b See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.
^c Or, gnaw not the bones on the morrow.
^d 4
^e Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^f Ju. 9:4.
^g Treachery, Jer. 9:8; [28:1.
^h Priests, Ez. 44:22:26;
ⁱ Mal. 2:7, 8.
^j Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
^k See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^l Violence, Hab. 1:3.
^m Law, Deut. 31:24.
ⁿ 5
^o Vs. 15, 17; Jer. 14:9.
^p Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Job 7:18.
^r Heb. morning by morning.
^s Morning, Ps. 65:8. [6:8.
^t Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^u See "Justice of God," Gen. 1:1.
^v See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
^w Ch. 2:1. [3:19.
^x Shame, Phil. 3:14.
^y 6
^z See "Fortifications," Nah. 3:14.
^a Ch. 1:16.
^b See "Towers," Ju. 9:46.
^c Or, corner towers. [2:19.
^d Streets, Josh. 18:25.
^e Jer. 9:12.
^f Is. 6:11.
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.
^h Ch. 2:5.
ⁱ 7
^j Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^k V. 2: Is. 63:8.
^l See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
^m Jer. 7:7.
ⁿ Or, howsoever I have punished her.
^o See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
^p Hos. 9:9.
^q 8
^r Ps. 27:14; Is. 30:18; Hab. 2:3. [25:8.
^s Day, Lev.

^a See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
^b Ch. 2:2.
¹ Heb. judgment. [15:1].
^c Anger, Pr. Ch. 1:18.
^e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^f Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^g God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

⁹ See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
ⁱ See "Nations," Gen. 10:32, [57:19].
^k Is. 19:18;
^l Language, Neh. 13:24.
² Heb. lip.
^m Ch. 2:11; Ps. 22:27; 86:9; Hab. 2:14.
ⁿ Calling, 1 Cor. 1:26, [16:18].
^o Name, Acts
^p Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^r Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
³ Heb. shoulder.

¹⁰ [32:2].
^s Rivers, Is. Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
^u Ps. 68:31; Is. 11:11; 18:1, 7.
^v See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
⁴ Or, shall they bring my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, for an offering unto me.
^v Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
⁵ Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^y See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
^z Is. 60:6, 7.
^a Offerings, Gen. 22:2.

¹¹ [25:8].
^b Day, Lev. Is. 45:17; 54:4; Joel 2:26, 27.
^d Shame, Phil. 3:19.
^e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
⁵ Or, them that exult in thy majesty.
^f See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
^g Is. 2:12; 5:15.
^h Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
ⁱ See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.

^j Is. 11:9; 56:7; Ez. 20:40. ¹² ^k Affliction, Ps. 9:10. ^l Is. 14:30, 32; Zech. 13:8. ^m The Poor, Deut. 24:14. ⁿ Is. 50:10; Nah. 1:7. ^o See "Faith," Heb. 11:1. ^p Refuge, Heb. 6:18. ¹³ ^q Remnant of Israel, 1 Ki. 11:11. ^t V. 5; Ps. 119:3; Jer. 31:33. ^u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. ^v Zech. 8:3, 16. ^w Lying, Lev. 19:11.

my ^{a b 1} determination is to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine ^c indignation, even all my fierce anger; for ^d all the ^e earth shall be devoured with the ^f fire of my ^{g h} jealousy.

⁹ For then will I turn to the ⁱ peoples a ^k pure ^{l 2} language, that they may ^m all ⁿ call upon the ^{o p} name of Jê-hô^qvâh, to ^r serve him with one ^s consent. ¹⁰ From beyond the ^s rivers of ^{t u} Ê-thî-ô^{v 4}pî-â my suppliants, even the ^w daughter of ^{x y} my dispersed, shall ^z bring mine ^a offering. ¹¹ In that ^b day shalt thou not be ^c put to ^d shame for all thy doings, wherein thou hast ^e transgressed against me; for then I will take away out of the midst of thee ^s thy ^{t g} proudly exulting ones, and thou shalt no more be haughty in my ^{h i j} holy mountain. ¹² But I will leave in the midst of thee an ^{k l} afflicted and ^m poor people, and they shall ^{n o p} take refuge in the name of Jê-hô^qvâh. ¹³ The ^{q r} remnant of ^s Îs^{râ}-êl shall ^t not do ^u iniquity, ^v nor speak ^w lies; neither

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (cont.). determination—judgment, Var.; decree, OR. ROTH.; right, NOW. that I may—and to, NOW. to—in order to, NOW. V. 9. turn—create, ROTH. MARTI; give, NOW. a pure language—a pure lip, OR.; pure lips, ROTH. MARTI, NOW. with one consent—shoulder to shoulder, ROTH. MARTI. consent—neck, OR. V. 10. Ethiopia—Cush, ROTH. OR. MARTI, NOW. my (first) . . . offering—OR, shall they bring my suppliants . . . as mine offering, DeW. Ke. De. (Is. 66:20). my (first) . . . dispersed—(they shall bring sacrifices to me), ROTH. MARTI; . . . NOW. V. 11. shalt . . . shame—thou shalt not need to be ashamed (any more), OR. ROTH. put to shame—ashamed, R. in—on, Var. V. 12. But—And, ROTH. NOW. afflicted and poor—humble and insignificant, ROTH.; low, needy, OR.; meek and humble, MARTI. and they—'who,' NOW. shall take—seek their, NOW. V. 12, 13. Jehovah . . . not—Jehovah (13) the remnant of Israel. None shall, ROTH. MARTI. V. 13. make them afraid—startle them, ROTH. OR. MARTI, NOW. V. 15. judgments—'adversaries,' ROTH. MARTI, NOW. WE. fear—experience, SEPT.

shall a ^x deceitful ^y tongue be found in their ^z mouth; for they shall ^a feed and lie down, and none shall make them ^b afraid.

¹⁴ ^{c d} Sing, O daughter of ^e Zî^ôn; ^{f g} shout, O Îs^{râ}-êl; be ^h glad and ⁱ rejoice with all the ^j heart, O daughter of ^k Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm. ¹⁵ ^l Jê-hô^qvâh hath taken away thy ^m judgments, he hath cast out thine ⁿ enemy: the ^{o p} King of Îs^{râ}-êl, even Jê-hô^qvâh, is ^q in the midst of thee; thou shalt ^r not ^s fear evil any more. ¹⁶ In that day it shall be said to Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm, ^s Fear thou not; ^t O Zî^ôn, let not thy ^u hands be slack. ¹⁷ Jê-hô^qvâh thy God is ^v in the midst of thee, a ^w mighty one who will ^x save; he will ^y rejoice over thee with joy; he will ^z rest in his ^a love; he will joy over thee with singing. ¹⁸ ^b I will gather them that ^c sorrow for the ^d solemn assembly, who were of thee; to whom the ^e burden upon ^f her was a ^g reproach. ¹⁹ Behold, at that time ^h I will deal with all them that ⁱ afflict thee; and I will save that which is ^j lame, and

ROTH. MARTI, NOW. V. 16. slack—Add, (disheartened), ROTH. V. 17. in the midst of—within, Var. mighty one—victorious hero, MARTI. rest in his love—be silent, Var. OR. singing—a [loud] joy, ROTH.; shouting, OR. V. 18. I will gather the troublous ones of the congregation that are afar; for thine they are upon whom the shame (disgrace) rests, OR. Vs. 18, 19 (18b) (Woe, whoever shall utter ridicule about her!) (19a) Behold, I consume utterly all, who torment thee (18a) and carry off those that 'smite' thee, (19b) In that time I help the lame one, and the scattered will I gather, and make them an object of praise and renown upon the whole [] earth, NOW. Vs. 18, 19a. I have removed from thee the disgrace And taken from thee the shame. Behold I make a finish To all thine adversaries, MARTI. (?) V. 18. for—Or, far from, Hi. Ki. to whom . . . reproach—which hast (which have, Hi. Ke.) borne the burden of reproach, Ev. r. marg. V. 19. and (first)—Then, ROTH. save—assist, OR. that . . . lame—her that halteth, R. lame—strayed, ROTH.; wearied, MARTI.

Var. Read.—V. 14. Israel—Jerusalem, GR. NOW. (Lapse of the pen: cf. Jer. 23:6). Var. V. 15. even Jehovah—A gloss, ROTH. MARTI. V. 17. will . . . love—renew thee, NOW.; a gloss, ROTH. rest in—renew, Buhl (similarly Ev.). cf. Sept. Pesh.; do a new thing in, Hi. (l.). Vs. 18, 19. I . . . lame—' , ROTH. MARTI.

^x Deception, Gen. 37:31.
^y Tongue, Jas. 3:5. [8:11].
^z Mouth, Gen. a Is. 65:10; Ez. 34:13–15.
^b Fear, Gen. 9:2.

¹⁴
^c Songs, Ex. 15:1.
^d See "Kingdom of Judah," 1 Ki. 12:23.
^e Zion, Is. 52:1.
^f Shouting, Is. 12:6.
^g Zech. 9:9.
^h Gladness, Is. 51:3.
ⁱ Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^j Heart, Acts 15:9.
^k Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

¹⁵
^l Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Judgment, 11 Pet. 2:4.
ⁿ Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^o Enemy, Job 31:29. [17:15].
^p King, Deut. Q. V. 5; Ez. 37:24–28.
^r Is. 54:14.
⁶ Another reading is see.

¹⁶
^s Is. 35:3, 4.
⁷ Or, and to Zion. [16:12].
^t Hand, Gen.

¹⁷
^u Vs. 5, 15.
^v God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^w Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^x Is. 62:5.
^y Rest, Heb. 4:4.
^z Heb. be silent.
^z Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
^a Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.

¹⁸
⁹ Or, They have been sorrowful for the solemn assembly which I took away from thee, for the lifting up of reproach against her.
^b Sorrow, 1 Thess. 4:13.
^c Ps. 42:2–4; Ez. 9:4, 6.
^d See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
^e Burden, Ps. 55:22.
¹⁰ According to another reading, thee.
^f Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

¹⁹
^g Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Is. 60:14; Zech. 8:23.
ⁱ Lameness, Lev. 21:18.

19
a Ez. 34:16;
Mic. 4:6.
b Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
c Praise, Ju. 5:3.
d Is. 60:18; 62:7.
e Shame, Phil.
3:19.
f Ez. 16:27, 57.
g Earth, Gen.
2:1.
20
h See "Prophe-
cy," Dan.2:29.
i See "Restora-
tion of Judah,"
I Ki. 12:23.

gather that which was driven
away; and ^a I will make them a
^{b c d} praise and a name, whose
^{e f} shame hath been in all the
^g earth. 20 ^{h i} At that time will I
^{i k l} bring you in, and at that time

Var. Rend.—V. 19 (*cont.*). that which
—her that, R. whose . . . earth—in all
the earth where their shame hath been,
OR. V. 20. and (*first*)—verily, ROTH.
will (*first*)—when, ROTH. you (*third*)—
Add, an object of, NOW. bring back

will I gather you; for I will make
you a ^{m n} name and a praise
among all the ^o peoples of the
earth, when I ^{p 1} bring back your
captivity before your ^q eyes,
saith Jê-hô'väh.

your captivity—restore your prosperity
(*ch.* 2:7), *Var.*; change your lot, R. back
—again, R.

Var. Read.—V. 19. whose shame hath
been—*A gloss*, ROTH.

ⁱ See "Captiv-
ity," Num.
24:22.
^k Ez. 37:12, 21.
^l See "Prom-
ises," John
14:2.
^m Name, Acts
16:18.
ⁿ Deut. 26:18,
19; Is. 56:5;
66:22.
^o See "Nations,"
Gen. 10:32.
^p Ch. 2:7; Jer.
29:14; Joel3:1.
¹ Or, *return to*.
^q Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

THE BOOK OF HAG-GAI

1: 1

HAGGAI EXHORTS THE PEOPLE TO BUILD THE TEMPLE

1: 10

^a See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
^b Ch. 2:10;
Ezra 4:24;
Zech. 1:1, 7.
^c Year, Lev.
25:8.
^d Darius, Ez.
4:5.
^e Kings, Deut.
17:15.
^f Ch. 2:1, 10,
20; Zech. 1:1.
^g Month, Gen.
7:11.
^h See v. 15.
ⁱ Day, Lev.
25:8.
^j Word of God,
John 6:63.
^k See "Inspira-
tion of
Prophets,"
11 Ki. 17:13.
^l Zerubbabel,
Neh. 12:1.
^m Vs. 12, 14;
1 Chr. 3:19;
Ezra 2:2; Neh.
7:7; Zech. 4:6;
Mt. 1:12, 13.
ⁿ Son, Gen.
21:19.
^o Governor,
Neh. 8:9.
^p See "Govern-
ment," Neh.
8:9.
^q 1 Ki. 10:15;
Ezra 5:3.
^r Kingdom of
Judah, 1 Ki.
12:23.
^s Joshua, Josh.
1:1.
^t Vs. 12, 14; Ezra
3:2; Neh. 12:1;
Zech. 3:1; 6:11.
^u See "Priests,"
Ex. 28:1.

²
1 Or, as other-
wise read, *The*
time is not
come for Jeho-
rah's house
&c.

^v Temple 1 Sam. 1:9. ⁴ ^w House, Deut. 24:10. ^x See
v. 9. ^y V. 9; Jer. 33:10, 12. ^z See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
5 ² Heb. *Set your heart on your ways.*

* HAGGAI THE PROPHET.—No Personal History in Title
of the Book—Hag. 1:1.

Time: In Second Year of Darius (520 B.C.)—1:1, 15;
2:1, 10.

Occasion: When Second Temple should be built—1:2-4, 8,
9, 14.

Style: Argumentative—1:4-6, 9-11; 2:11-14. Horta-
tory—1:7, 8, 13; 2:4, 5. Optimistic—2:6-9, 19, 21-23. Histo-
rical and Oracular (History mingled with Divine Mes-
sages)—1:1-5, and throughout.

1 In ^a the ^b second ^c year of
^d Dā-rī'ūs the ^e king, in the
^f sixth ^g month, in the ^h first ⁱ day
of the month, came the ^j word
of Jê-hō'vāh by * Hāg'gāi the
prophet unto ^{k l m} Zê-rûb'bā-bēl
the ⁿ son of Shê-āl'tî-ēl, ^{o p q} gov-
ernor of ^r Jû'dāh, and to
^{s t} Jōsh'û-ā the son of Jê-hōz'-
ā-dāk, the ^u high priest, saying,
2 Thus speaketh Jê-hō'vāh of
hosts, saying, This people say,
¹ It is not the time for *us* to come,
the time for Jê-hō'vāh's ^v house
to be built. 3 Then came the
word of Jê-hō'vāh by Hāg'gāi
the prophet, saying, 4 Is it a
time for you yourselves to dwell
in your ceiled ^{w x} houses, while
this house ^{y z} lieth waste? 5
Now therefore thus saith Jê-hō'-
vāh of hosts: ² Consider your

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. by—
through. NOW. prophet—Add. 'thus
say, NOW. saying—Omit, NOW. V. 2.
It . . . house—It is not (yet) the time to
come, the time of the Lord's house, that
it, *Ko. Ke. Pu.* It is not—has not yet,
MARTI. NOW. the—yet, OR. *for us to—*
Omit, OR. MARTI. NOW. the time (sec-
ond) . . . built—for the building of Yah-
weh's house, MARTI. V. 3. Then—So,
OR.; And, NOW. V. 4. a—then, MARTI;
omit, NOW. your—Omit, MARTI, NOW.
ceiled—inlaid, Var.; ceiled, r. Vs. 5, 7.
Consider—direct your attention, OR.
your ways—well how ye fare! MARTI;
your lot [up to this time], NOW. V. 6.
bring—brought, Var. earneth—hireth
for, MARTI, OR. earneth . . . into—
put them into, OR.; worked for wages in,

ways. 6 Ye have ^{a b} sown much,
and bring in little; ye ^c eat, but
^{d e} ye have not enough; ye ^f drink,
but ^g ye are not filled with drink;
ye ^h clothe you, but there is none
warm; and he that earneth
ⁱ wages earneth wages to *put it*
into ^j a bag with ^k holes.

7 Thus saith Jê-hō'vāh of
hosts: ² Consider your ways. 8
Go up to the ^{l m} mountain, and
bring ⁿ wood, and ^o build the
house; and I will ^p take ^q pleasure
in it, and I will be ^{r s} glorified,
saith Jê-hō'vāh. 9 Ye looked
for much, and, lo, it came to lit-
tle; and when ye brought it
^t home, I did ^u blow upon it.
Why? saith Jê-hō'vāh of hosts.
Because of my house that ^v lieth
waste, while ye run every ^w man
to his own house. 10 Therefore
⁵ for your sake the ^{x y} heavens

NOW. *to put it into—in, MARTI. V. 8.*
mountain—Rather, hill-country, Hs. Kō.
Ke. Pu. and bring—fell, MARTI. house
—Temple, MARTI. and I will (first)—
that I may, MARTI. will be glorified—
reveal my glory, MARTI; will glorify
myself, NOW. V. 9. looked for—counted
on, MARTI; expected, OR. came—
'comes, NOW. and when—Omit, NOW.
brought—bring, NOW. home—Add, and,
NOW. did—Omit, NOW. Why?—Why
this? MARTI; why then? OR. run—de-
light, MARTI. WE. NOW.; are diligent,
CH. to—for, Var.; in, MARTI. WE.
NOW.; about, CH. V. 10. for your sake—
above you, NOW. heavens—heaven,
MARTI. WE. r.

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 3. *A gloss,*
MARTI. V. 7. Consider your ways—A
gloss, MARTI. NOW. WE. V. 10. for
your sake—A gloss, MARTI. NOW.

⁶
^a Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.
^b Vs. 9, 10; ch.
2:16, 17; Deut.
28:38-40;
Hos. 8:7.
^c See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
^d See "Appet-
ite," Hos. 9:4.
^e Hunger,
Deut. 8:3.
^f Drink, Hos.
4:18.
^g Thirst, Ps.
42:1.
^h Clothing,
Job 31:19.
ⁱ Wages, Deut.
24:15.
^j Deut. 25:13;
Job 14:17;
John 12:6.
^k Hole, Heb.
11:38.
⁸
^l Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
^m Ezra 3:7.
³ Or, *hill-*
country.
ⁿ Wood, Ex.
31:5.
^o Builder,
1 Ki. 5:18.
^p Ps. 132:13, 14.
^q Pleasure,
11 Tim. 3:4.
^r Glorifying
God, Lu.
7:16.
^s See "Glory of
God," Gen.
1:1.

⁹
^t Home, Lev.
18:9.
^u Is, 40:7.
⁴ Or, *blow it*
away.
^v See v. 4.
^w Man, Gen.
2:7.

¹⁰
⁵ Or, *over you.*
^x Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
^y Deut. 28:23-
24; 1 Ki. 17:1;
Joel 1:18-20.

BOOK OF HAGGAI.—Divisions: Four Messages are form-
ally introduced by Dates—Ch. 1: 2:1-9; 2:10-19; 2:20-23.

Purposes: To promote the Building of the Temple at Jeru-
salem—1:2-8; 2:9, 15-19; and to encourage the Governor and
High Priest—1:12-15; 2:2-5, 23.

Leading Messages: It is Time to build the Temple—1:2-6.
Prosperity can be expected only after Building—1:6-11;
2:15-19. God will bless the Governor and High Priest—2:4,
5, 20-23. Nations shall give Aid, not Hindrance, to Judah—
2:6-9, 21, 22.

10
 a See "Meteor-
 ology," Gen.
 27:39.
 b See "Fam-
 ine," II Sam.
 21:1.
 c Earth, Gen.
 2:1.
 d Fruit, Lev.
 23:40.

11
 e God, Gen. 1:1.
 f See "Mira-
 cles," Mk.
 16:17.
 g Drought,
 Jer. 14:1.
 h Jer. 14:2-6;
 Mal. 3:9, 11.
 i Land, Gen.
 23:15.
 j Mountain,
 Ex. 3:12.
 k Grain, Gen.
 42:33.
 l Wine, Lev.
 10:9.
 m Oil, I Ki.
 17:12.
 n Ground, Gen.
 33:19.
 o Man, Gen.
 2:7.
 p Deut. 28:22.
 q Cattle, Pr.
 15:17.
 r Ch. 2:17.
 s Labor, Ex.
 23:12.
 t Work of
 Hands, Gen.
 16:12.

12
 u Priest, Ex.
 28:1.
 v Remnant, Is.
 1:9.
 w Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.
 x See "Voice,"
 Gen. 27:22.
 y Words, Pr.
 15:23.
 z See v. 3.
 a Fear, Gen.
 9:2.

13
 b Messengers,
 Mal. 2:7.
 c Is. 44:26; Ez.
 3:17; Mal.
 2:7; 3:1.
 d Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 e Ps. 46:11; Is.
 41:10; 43:2.

14
 f II Chr. 36:22;
 Ezra 1:1.
 g Spirit, Job
 4:15.
 h V. 1; ch. 2:2,
 21.
 i Ezra 5:2; Neh.
 4:6.

withhold the ^adew, and the
^bc earth withholdeth its ^dfruit.
 11 And ^ef I called for a
^gh drought upon the ⁱland, and
 upon the ^jmountains, and upon
 the ^kgrain, and upon the new
^lwine, and upon the ^moil, and
 upon that which the ⁿground
 bringeth forth, and upon
^op men, and upon ^qcattle, and
 upon ^rall the ^st labor of the
 hands.

12 Then Zê-rûb'ă-bêl the
 son of Shê-ăl-tî-êl, and Jôsh'û-â
 the son of Jê-hôz'ă-dāk, the
^uhigh priest, with all the ^vrem-
 nant of the people, ^wobeyed the
^xvoice of Jê-hô'vâh their God,
 and the ^ywords of Hăg'gāi the
 prophet, as Jê-hô'vâh their God
 had ^zsent him; and the people
 did ^afear before Jê-hô'vâh. 13
 Then spake Hăg'gāi Jê-hô'
 vâh's ^bc messenger in Jê-hô'
 vâh's message unto the people,
 saying, ^de I am with you, saith
 Jê-hô'vâh. 14 And ^fJê-hô'vâh
 stirred up the ^gspirit of ^hZê-rûb'
 bā-bêl the son of Shê-ăl-tî-êl,
 governor of Jû'dāh, and the
 spirit of Jôsh'û-â the son of Jê-
 hōz'ă-dāk, the high priest, and
 the spirit of all the remnant of
 the people; and they came and
 did ⁱwork on the house of Jê-
 hō'vâh of hosts, their God, 15 in

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*). withhold the
 —hath kept back so that there is no.
Var.: is stayed from, *r*: withheld its,
 MARTI: hath shut off (*Heb.* are shut
 from), SMI. withholdeth its—is stayed
 from her, *r*: withheld its, MARTI: shut
 off her, SMI. V. 11. land—earth,
 NOW. grain—wheat, OR.; corn, SMI.
r. new—Omit, *r*. upon (*sixth*)—Add,
 'all', VERSIONS, *HEB.* MSS. MARTI.
 NOW. which—which otherwise, MARTI.
 V. 12. Then—And, NOW. SMI. with
 . . . remnant—and all the rest, SMI.
 obeyed—hearkened unto, *Var.* SMI.
 their God—'to them', VERSIONS,
 WE. MARTI. OORT, NOW. V. 13.
 Jehovah (*last*)—face of Jehovah, SMI.
 V. 14. spirit (*three times*)—zeal, MARTI.
 house—Temple, MARTI. V. 15. in (*first*)
 —from, MARTI: on, NOW. in (*second*)
 —on, MARTI. Chap. 2.—V. 1. day—
 Omit, MARTI. OR. by—'to', MARTI:
 through, NOW. OR. saying—thus:
 NOW. V. 2. and to—and to 'all', SEPT.

ⁱ the four and twentieth day of
 the month, in the sixth month, in
 the second year of Dă-rî'ûs the
 king.

2 In the ^kl seventh^m month,
 in the one and twentieth
ⁿday of the month, ^ocame the
^pword of Jê-hô'vâh by ^qHăg'
 gāi the prophet, saying, 2 Speak
 now to ^rZê-rûb'ă-bêl the ^sson
 of Shê-ăl-tî-êl, ^tu governor of
^vJû'dāh, and to ^wJôsh'û-â the
 son of Jê-hōz'ă-dāk, the high
 priest, and to the ^xremnant of
 the people, saying, 3 Who is
^yleft among you that saw this
^zhouse in its ^ab former glory?
 and how do ye see it now? is it
 not in your ^ceyes as nothing? 4
 Yet now ^dbe strong, O Zê-rûb'
 bā-bêl, saith Jê-hô'vâh; and be
 strong, O Jôsh'û-â, son of Jê-
 hōz'ă-dāk, the high priest; and
 be strong, all ye people of the
 land, saith Jê-hô'vâh, and
 work: for ^eI am with you,
 saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, 5 ^ac-
 cording to the word that I ^fg cov-
 enanted with you when ^hye
 came out of ⁱĒ'g'gypt, and my
^jk Spirit ^zabode among you:
^lfeare ye not. 6 For thus saith
 Jê-hô'vâh of hosts: ^mYet once,
 it is a ⁿlittle while, and I will
^oshake the ^pheavens, and the
 earth, and the ^qa sea, and the

PESH. MARTI. NOW. V. 3. is (*second*)
 . . . nothing—is not, such an one as noth-
 ing in your eyes? *Var.* V. 4. Yet—But,
 MARTI: And. OR. be strong (*three*
times)—take courage, MARTI. NOW.: be
 of good cheer, OR. the (*first*)—thou, OR.;
 omit, MARTI. V. 5. according . . . Spirit
 —The word that I covenanted, &c.
 (have I established), and my spirit, *Kō.*
 (*Sudden change of construction.*) abode
 —abides, MARTI. NOW.; shall remain
 permanently, OR. fear ye not—be
 of good cheer, MARTI. V. 6. once,
 it is—Omit, MARTI. WE. NOW.
 once . . . little—a time, but a very
 little, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 12. their God (*second*)
 —'to them', MARTI, WE. OORT.
 NOW. V. 13. A gloss, MARTI. NOW.
 V. 15. in (*second*) . . . king—A gloss,
 MARTI. Chap. 2.—V. 5. according
 . . . Egypt—Omit, SEPT. MARTI.
 NOW.

15
 j V. 1; ch. 2:1,
 10, 20.

1
 k Seven, Deut.
 2:2.
 l V. 10; ch. 1:1,
 15.
 m Month, Gen.
 7:11.
 n Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 o Inspiration of
 Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
 p Word of God,
 John 6:63.
 q Haggai, Hag.
 1:1.

2
 r Zerubbabel,
 Neh. 12:1.
 s Son, Gen.
 21:19.
 t Governor,
 Neh. 8:9.
 u Ch. 1:1.
 v Kingdom of
 Judah, I Ki.
 12:23.
 w Joshua, Josh.
 1:1.
 z Ch. 1:12.

3
 y Ez. 3:12.
 z Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.
 a See v. 9.
 b Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 c Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

4
 d Deut. 31:23;
 I Chr. 22:13;
 28:20; Zech.
 8:9; Eph.
 6:10.
 e II Sam. 5:10;
 Acts 7:9.

5
 l Or, Remem-
 ber the word
 &c.
 f Covenants,
 Gen. 17:2.
 g See "Israel,"
 Deut. 4:1.
 h Deliverance
 from Bond-
 age, Ex. 15:13.
 i Egypt, Gen.
 12:10.
 j Holy Spirit,
 John 14:16.
 k Neh. 9:20; Is.
 63:11, 14.
 l Or, abideth.
 l Is. 41:10, 13;
 Zech. 8:13.

6
 m Heb. 12:26.
 n Is. 10:25;
 29:17.
 o V. 21; Jer.
 4:23-26.
 p Heavens,
 Deut. 26:15.
 q Sea, Ex.
 14:21.

^a Land, Gen. 23:15.
^b Dan. 2:44; Joel 3:9, 16.
^c Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^d See "Treasure," I Chr. 27:25.
^e Is. 60:4-9.
^f Or, *the things desired* (Heb. *desire*) of all nations shall come.
^g I Ki. 8:11; Is. 60:7.
^h See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
ⁱ Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^j See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

^k Silver, Job 22:25.
^l I Chr. 29:14, 16; Is. 60:17.
^m Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

ⁿ Zech. 2:5.
^o See 3.
^p Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^q Is. 9:6, 7; 66:12.

^r Vs. 1, 20; ch. 1:1, 15.
^s Day, Lev. 25:8.
^t Month, Gen. 7:11.
^u Year, Lev. 25:8.
^v Darius, Ez. 4:5.
^w Word of God, John 6:63.
^x Haggai, Hag. 1:1.
^y Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

^z Deut. 17:8-11; Mal. 2:7.
^a Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^b Law, Deut. 31:24.

^c Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^d Ex. 29:37.
^e Lev. 6:27, 29; 7:6; Ez. 44:19; Mt. 23:19.
^f Flesh, Rom. 2:8.
^g Skirt, Ex. 28:33.
^h See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
ⁱ Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^j See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^k Wine, Lev. 10:9.

^l Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
^m "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
ⁿ Death, Rom. 5:12.
^o Body, Num. 25:8.
^p Pr. 15:8; Is. 1:11-15.
^q See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^r Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^s Offering, Gen. 22:2.

dry ^a land; 7 and I will shake ^b all nations; and ^c the precious things of all nations shall come; and I will fill this ^d house with ^e glory, ^f saith Jê-hô-^gvâh of hosts. 8 The ^h silver is mine, and the ⁱ gold is mine, saith Jê-hô-^jvâh of hosts. 9 The latter ^k glory of this house shall be greater than the ^l former, saith Jê-hô-^mvâh of hosts; and in this place will I give ⁿ peace, saith Jê-hô-^ovâh of hosts.

10 In the ^p four and twentieth ^q day of the ninth ^r month, in the second ^s year of ^t Dă-ri-^uš, came the ^v word of Jê-hô-^wvâh by ^x Hăg-^ygâi the ^z prophet, saying, 11 Thus saith Jê-hô-^avâh of hosts: ^b Ask now the ^c priests concerning the ^d law, saying, 12 If one bear ^e holy ^f flesh in the ^g skirt of his ^h garment, and with his skirt do touch ⁱ bread, or ^j pottage, or ^k wine, or ^l oil, or any ^m food, shall it become holy? And the priests answered and said, No. 13 Then said Hăg-ⁿgâi, ^o If one that is ^p unclean by reason of a ^q dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean. 14 Then answered Hăg-^rgâi and said, ^s So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith Jê-hô-^tvâh; and so is every ^u work of their hands; and that which they ^v offer there is un-

Var. Read.—V. 7. nations—heathenations, OR. precious things—desirable things, Calvin, Adam Clarke, DeW. He. Ke. Ke. Ew. De. Drake, Wr. Or. Briggs, R. (cf. Is. 60:5 end, 9, 11); choicest, Hi. Oeh. (The verb 'shall come' is plural in the original.) Var.; 'gifts,' CH.; 'treasures,' NOW. V. 9. give—preserve, MARTI; distribute, OR. V. 10. day—Omit, MARTI. by—to, MARTI. NOW. Vs. 10, 11, saying—thus, NOW.; about this case: MARTI; in the following manner, OR. V. 11. concerning—for instruction concerning, Var. V. 12. holy—hallowed, Var. food—meat, R. V. 13. these—these [things], MARTI. And—Then, MARTI. OR. shall be—becomes,

clean. 15 And now, I pray you, ^s consider from this day and backward, before a ^t stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of Jê-hô-^uvâh. 16 ^v Through all that time, when one came to a heap of twenty ^w measures, ^x there were but ^y ten; when one came to the ^z winevat to draw out fifty ^a vessels, there were but twenty. 17 I ^b smote you with ^c blasting and with mildew and with ^d hail in all the work of your hands; yet ye ^e turned not to me, saith Jê-hô-^fvâh. 18 ^g Consider, I pray you, from this day and backward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth ^h month, since the day that the ⁱ foundation of Jê-hô-^jvâh's ^k temple was laid, consider it. 19 Is the ^l seed yet in the ^m barn? yea, the ⁿ vine, and the ^o fig-tree, and the ^p pomegranate, and the ^q olive-tree have not brought forth; from this day will I ^r bless you.

20 And the word of Jê-hô-^svâh came the second time unto Hăg-^tgâi in the four and twentieth ^u day of the month, saying, 21 Speak to ^v Zê-rûb-^wbă-běl, ^x governor of ^y Jû-^zdăh, saying, I will ^a shake the ^b heavens and the ^c earth; 22 and I will ^d overthrow the ^e throne of kingdoms; and I will destroy the ^f strength of the

NOW. V. 14. answered—began, MARTI. every work—all work, MARTI. OR. NOW. V. 15. backward, before—upward, from before, R. V. 16. Through . . . time—at that time, OR.; how fared ye then? (add to v. 15), MARTI. NOW. when—Omit, MARTI. NOW. heap—heap of grain, OR. of—of [apparently], MARTI. measures—Omit, MARTI. NOW. but (twice)—[but], MARTI; omit, NOW. vessels—press-measures, Var.; measures (?), NOW. V. 19. yea—and 'whether yet, MARTI. NOW.; and, OR. you—Omit, MARTI. NOW. OR. V. 20. day—Omit, MARTI. NOW. OR. V. 22. throne—thrones, MARTI. NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 11. Thus . . . hosts—A gloss, MARTI. V. 17. A gloss (Amos 4:9), MARTI. NOW. V. 18. from (second) . . . laid—A gloss, MARTI. NOW.

^y Earth, Gen. 2:1. ^z Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^a Throne, Acts 12:21. ^b Ez. 26:16; Zeph. 3:8. ^c Mic. 7:16

^d V. 18; ch. 1:5, 7.
^e Stones, Ex. 34:1.
^f Ez. 3:10; 4:24.

^g Heb. *since those days were*.
^h Measures, Ex. 36:9.
ⁱ See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.
^j See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.
^k Ch. 1:6, 10, 11; Zech. 8:10-12.
^l See "Wine," Lev. 10:9.
^m Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

ⁿ See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
^o See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
^p Deut. 28:22; I Ki. 8:37; Amos 4:9.
^q See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
^r See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
^s II Chr. 28:22; Is. 9:13; Zeph. 3:7.

^t V. 15; Deut. 32:29.
^u Ezra 5:1, 2; Zech. 8:9, 12.
^v See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

^w Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^x Barn, Pr. 3:10.
^y Vine, Is. 5:2.
^z Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.
^a See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
^b See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^c Olives, Ex. 23:11.
^d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

^e Ch. 1:1, 14; Ezra 5:2; Zech. 4:6-10.
^f Zerubbabel, Neh. 12:1.
^g Governor, Neh. 8:9.
^h Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
ⁱ V. 6; Ez. 38:19, 20; Heb. 12:26, 27.
^j Heavens, Deut. 26:15.

22 <i>a</i> Nations, Gen. 10:32. <i>b</i> Chariots, I Ki. 20:1. <i>c</i> Ps. 46:9; Ez. 39:20; Mic. 5:10. [50:11. <i>d</i> Horses, Jer. Amos 2:15. <i>e</i> See "Horsemen," Acts 23:23. <i>f</i> Ju. 7:22; II Chr. 20:23. <i>g</i> See "War," Josh. 22:12.	kingdoms of the ^a nations; and I will overthrow the ^b ^c chariots, and those that ride in them; and the ^d ^e horses and their ^f ^g riders shall come down, ^h every one by the ⁱ sword of his ^j brother. 23 In that ^k day, ^l saith Jê-hō'vāh Var. Rend.—V. 22 (<i>cont.</i>). nations—heathen, MARTI. NOW. OR. I will overthrow—tremble shall, NOW. one—one falls, MARTI, NOW. WE.	of hosts, will I take thee, O ^m Zê-rüb'bā-běl, my ⁿ servant, the son of Shê-āl'ēl, saith Jê-hō'vāh, and ^o will make thee ^p as a ^q ^r signet; for I have ^s chosen thee, saith Jê-hō'vāh of hosts. <i>m</i> Zerubbabel, Neh. 12:1. <i>n</i> Servant, Ex. 21:2. <i>o</i> Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. <i>p</i> Song of Sol. 8:6; Jer. 22:24. <i>q</i> Signet, Dan. 6:17. <i>r</i> Is. 42:1; 43:10. <i>s</i> Choice, I Ki. 18:21.	<i>i</i> Sword, Ju. 7:20. <i>j</i> Brethren, Gen. 13:8. 23 <i>k</i> Day, Lev. 25:8. <i>l</i> See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
--	--	---	---

THE BOOK OF ZĒCH-Ā-RĪ-ĀH

JEHOVAH REMONSTRATES WITH THE PEOPLE

1: 8

1: 1

6

h

i

j

k

l

m

n

o

p

q

r

s

t

u

v

w

x

y

z

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

40

41

42

43

44

45

46

47

48

49

50

51

52

53

54

55

56

57

58

59

60

61

62

63

64

65

66

67

68

69

70

71

72

73

74

75

76

77

78

79

80

81

82

83

84

85

86

87

88

89

90

91

92

93

94

95

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

128

129

130

131

132

133

134

135

136

137

138

139

140

141

142

143

144

145

146

147

148

149

150

151

152

153

154

155

156

157

158

159

160

161

162

163

164

165

166

167

168

169

170

171

172

173

174

175

176

177

178

179

180

181

182

183

184

185

186

187

188

189

190

191

192

193

194

195

196

197

198

199

200

201

202

203

204

205

206

207

208

209

210

211

212

213

214

215

216

217

218

219

220

221

222

223

224

225

226

227

228

229

230

231

232

233

234

235

236

237

238

239

240

241

242

243

244

245

246

247

248

249

250

251

252

253

254

255

256

257

258

259

260

261

262

263

264

265

266

267

268

269

270

^a Ch. 6:2, 3.
^b See "Colors," Job 3:5.

⁹
^c V. 19; ch. 4:4, 5, 13; 6:4.
^d See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
^e Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
^f Ch. 2:3; 4:5; 5:5; 6:4, 5.
^g See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.

¹⁰
^h Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^j Walking, Col. 1:10.
^k V. 11; ch. 4:10; 6:5-8; Job 1:7.
^l Earth, Gen. 2:1.

¹¹
^m V. 15; Is. 14:7.
ⁿ Rest, Heb. 4:4.

¹²
^o Ps. 74:10; Jer. 12:4; Hab. 1:2.
^p Ps. 102:13; Jer. 30:18.
^q Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
^r Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^t Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^u Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^v Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^w Ps. 102:10; Jer. 15:17.
^x Jer. 25:11; 29:10; Dan. 9:2.
^y Year, Lev. 25:8.

¹³
^z God, Gen. 1:1.
^a V. 9; ch. 4:1.
^b See "Visions," Num. 12:6.

^c Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.
^d Words, Pr. 15:23.
^e See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4.
^f Is. 40:1, 2; 57:18.

¹⁴
^g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^h V. 17; Is. 40:2, 6.
ⁱ God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
^k Zion, Is. 52:1.

¹⁵
^l See v. 2.
^m Nations, Gen. 16:32.
ⁿ Ps. 123:4; Jer. 48:11.

^{a b} red, sorrel, and white. 9 Then said I, O ^c my lord, ^d what are these? And the ^{e f} angel that talked with me said unto me, ^g I will show thee what these are. 10 And the ^h man that stood among the ⁱ myrtle-trees answered and said, These are they whom Jè-hô-vâh hath sent to ^{j k} walk to and fro through the ^l earth. 11 And they answered the angel of Jè-hô-vâh that stood among the myrtle-trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, ^m all the earth sitteth still, and is at ⁿ rest.

12 Then the angel of Jè-hô-vâh answered and said, O Jè-hô-vâh of hosts, ^o how long wilt thou not ^p have ^{q r} mercy on ^s Jè-ry'-sâ-lêm and on the ^t cities of ^u Jû-dâh, against which thou hast had ^{v w} indignation these ^x threescore and ten ^y years? 13 And ^z Jè-hô-vâh answered the ^{a b} angel that talked with ^c me with good ^d words, *even* ^{e f} comfortable words. 14 So the angel that talked with me said unto me, ^{g h} Cry thou, saying, Thus saith Jè-hô-vâh of hosts: I am ^{i j} jealous for Jè-ry'-sâ-lêm and for ^k Zi'ôn with a great jealousy. 15 And I am very ^l sore displeased with the ^m nations that are ⁿ at ease; for I was but a little dis-

Var. Read.—V. 8 (*cont.*). sorrel—"black" (*cf.* ch. 6:2), MARTI. and—*Omit*, MARTI. white—*Add*, 'and spotted' (*cf.* ch. 6:1-3), MARTI. V. 9. are (*twice*)—signify, MARTI. NOW. Vs. 9, 13, 14. talked—spake, *Var.* V. '11. angel of Jehovah—"man," MARTI. NOW. V. 12. of Jehovah—that talked with me, MARTI. NOW. V. 13. good—promising, MARTI. V. 14. So—And, NOW. jealous—zealous, MARTI.; set on fire, NOW. OR. jealousy—zeal, MARTI. OR. NOW. V. 15. And—But, NOW. nations—heathen, OR. NOW. at ease—refractory, NOW. V. 16. house—Temple, MARTI. a—the, NOW.; the measuring-, MARTI. OR. V. 17. Cry—Preach, NOW. yet—*Omit*, NOW. shall . . . prosperity—through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad, *r* comfort—pity, SEPT. MARTI. OR. WE. OORT. NOW. yet—yet again, MARTI. OR. NOW. choose—delight in, NOW. V. 18, 19, 20. And—Then, OR. V. 19. And (*first*)—When now, MARTI. are—sig-

nified, and they ^{a, p 1} helped forward the ^q affliction. 16 Therefore ^r thus saith Jè-hô-vâh: I am ^s returned to Jè-ry'-sâ-lêm with mercies; my ^{t u} house shall be built in it, saith Jè-hô-vâh of hosts, and a ^{v w x} line shall be stretched forth over Jè-ry'-sâ-lêm. 17 Cry yet again, saying, Thus saith Jè-hô-vâh of hosts: My ^y cities ^z shall yet overflow with ^a prosperity; and Jè-hô-vâh ^b shall yet ^c comfort Zi'ôn, and shall yet ^{c d} choose Jè-ry'-sâ-lêm.

* 18 And I lifted up mine ^e eyes, and saw, and, behold, four ^f horns. 19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these? And he answered me, These are the ^g horns which have scattered ^h Jû-dâh, ⁱ Is'-râ-ël, and Jè-ry'-sâ-lêm. 20 And Jè-hô-vâh showed me four ^{j k l} smiths. 21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These are the ^m horns which scattered Jû-dâh, so that no man did lift up his ⁿ head; but these are come to ^o terrify them, to ^p cast down the horns of the nations, which lifted up their horn against the land of Jû-dâh to scatter it.

* 2 And I ^q lifted up mine ^r eyes, and saw, and, behold, a man with a ^s measuring

nify, NOW. and (*second*)—*Omit*, MARTI. V. 20. And—And then, MARTI. showed me—let me see, MARTI. NOW. smiths—craftsmen, *Var.* V. 21. Then . . . nations—And he spake thus: 'The horns' which have scattered Judah, 'so that it' could not lift its head, they come to 'whet the heels' and to knock off the horns of the peoples, NOW. Then said I—And when I asked, MARTI. And—*Omit*, MARTI. no man—it, MARTI. his—its, MARTI. terrify—fraz, *r* horns—'four' horns, SEPT. MARTI. nations—heathen, OR. Chap. 2.—V. 1. And—Then, OR.; *omit*, MARTI.

Var. Read.—V. 10. A gloss, MARTI. NOW. V. 19. Israel—*Omit*, Gr. (*written by mistake in the standard MS., and not marked out: cf.* Mal. 2:11). *Var.* Israel, and Jerusalem—A gloss, MARTI. WE. NOW. V. 21. These . . . but—A gloss, MARTI. to terrify them—A gloss, MARTI. of the . . . it—A gloss, MARTI.

^o Help, Acts 26:22.
^p Amos 1:11.
^q Or, *helped for evil*.
^r Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

¹⁶
^r Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^s Ch. 2:10, 11; Is. 54:8-10.
^t Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^u Ch. 4:9; Ezra 6:14, 15.
^v See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
^w See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
^x Ch. 2:2, 4; Jer. 31:39.

¹⁷
^y Is. 44:26; 61:4.
^z Or, *through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad*.
^a See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
^b See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^c Is. 51:3.
^d See "Choice," I Ki. 18:21.
^e Ch. 2:12.

¹⁸
^f Ch. 2:1 in Heb.
^g Eyes, Ps. 17:3.
^h Horns, Dan. 7:7.

¹⁹
ⁱ I Ki. 22:11; Ps. 75:4, 5; Amos 6:13.
^j See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^k See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.

²⁰
^l See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
^m Smith, Jer. 24:1.
ⁿ Is. 44:12; 54:16.

²¹
^o V. 19; Lam. 2:17.
^p Head, Pr. 20:29.
^q Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^r Ps. 75:10.

¹
^s Ch. 2:5 in Heb.
^t Ch. 1:18.
^u Ch. 1:16; Jer. 31:39; Ez. 40:3; 47:3.
^v See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

1
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
2
b See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
c Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.
d Jer. 31:39; Ez. 40:3; Rev. 21:15-17.
e See "Measurements," Ex. 36:9.
3
f Angel, 1 Pet. 1:12.
4
g Young Men, 1 John 2:14.
h Jer. 1:6; Dan. 1:4; 1 Tim. 4:12.
i Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
j Ch. 1:17; 8:4, 5.
k Or, dwell.
l Villages, Deut. 2:23.
m Walls, Jer. 51:58.
n Is. 49:20; Jer. 30:19; 33:22.
o See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
p Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
5
q Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Is. 4:5; 26:1; 60:18.
s Fire, Lev. 10:2.
t Glory, Ps. 7:5.
u See "Glory of God," Gen. 1:1.
6
v Jer. 3:18.
w Land, Gen. 23:15.
x See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
y The North, Jer. 47:2.
z Jer. 31:10; Ez. 11:16.
a Wind, Job 27:21.
b Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
7
c Zion, Is. 52:1.
d Is. 48:20; Jer. 51:6.
e Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
f Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
8
g See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
h God, Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, After the glory, he hath &c.
i Is. 60:7-9.
j Nations, Gen. 10:32.
k See "Spoil," Is. 9:3.

line in his ^a hand. 2 Then said I, ^b Whither goest thou? And he said unto ^c me, To ^d measure Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof. 3 And, behold, the ^e angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him, ⁴ and said unto him, Run, speak to this ^g young man, saying, ⁱ Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm shall ¹ be inhabited as ^k villages ^l without ^m walls, by reason of the ⁿ multitude of men and ^p cattle therein. 5 For ^q I, saith Jê-hô^v-vâh, will be unto her a ^r wall of ^s fire round about, and I will be the ^t glory in the midst of her.

6 Ho, ho, ^v flee from the ^w land of the ^y north, saith Jê-hô^v-vâh; for I have ^z spread you abroad as the ^a four winds of the ^b heavens, saith Jê-hô^v-vâh. 7 Ho ^c Zî^l-ôn, ^d escape, thou that dwellest with the ^e daughter of ^f Bâb^l-ÿ-lôn. 8 For thus ^g saith ^h Jê-hô^v-vâh of hosts: ² After ⁱ glory hath he sent me unto the ^j nations which ^k plundered you; for he that toucheth ^l you toucheth the ^m apple of his eye. 9 For, behold, I will ^o shake my hand over them, and they shall be a ^p spoil to those that ^q served them; and ye shall ^r know that

Var. Rend.—V. 2. Then said I—I asked, MARTI. V. 3. went forth—stood there, SEPT. MARTI, WE. NOW. V. 4. and . . . him—Then said he to him, OR.; to him he said, MARTI, NOW. Run—Run, and, MARTI; Run thither, OR. man—man there, MARTI. villages . . . of—an open country, for, Var. V. 5. For I—But I, OR.; and I myself, MARTI. V. 6. Ho, ho—Up, up, NOW. woe woe! OR. flee—so flee, OR. flee from—flee ye then from, Var. have spread—i.e. will spread (perfect of prophetic certitude), Var. spread—gathered, MARTI, CH. NOW. WE. as—from, SEPT. MARTI, OR. NOW. CH. WE. V. 7. Ho . . . thou—Ho! Zion, deliver thyself; thou, Var.; Ho. (Up! NOW.) to Zion escape, MARTI, NOW. Ho—Woe! OR. with . . . of—in, MARTI. NOW. V. 8. After—To win (lit. After), Var. unto—concerning, MARTI, NOW. nations—heathen, OR. NOW. plundered—spoiled, R. V. 9. For behold—verily, MARTI. those—them, Var. V. 11. nations—heathen-nations, OR. be my—be unto me for a, Var.; be for my, OR.; belong to his, MARTI. V. 12. And—But, MARTI. V. 13. waked up—

Jê-hô^v-vâh of hosts hath sent me. 10 ^s Sing and ^t rejoice, O daughter of Zî^l-ôn; for, lo, I come, and I will ^v dwell in the midst of thee, saith Jê-hô^v-vâh. 11 And ^w many nations shall join themselves to Jê-hô^v-vâh in that ^y day, and shall be my people; and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that Jê-hô^v-vâh of hosts hath sent me unto thee. 12 And Jê-hô^v-vâh shall ^z inherit Jû^l-dâh as his ^a portion in the ^b holy land, and shall yet ^c choose Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm. 13 ^d Be silent, ^e all flesh, before Jê-hô^v-vâh; for he is ^f waked up out of his holy habitation.

3 And he showed me ⁱ Jôsh^l-û-â the ^k high priest standing before the angel of Jê-hô^v-vâh, and ^l Satan standing at his right hand to be his adversary. 2 And Jê-hô^v-vâh said unto Satan, ^m Jê-hô^v-vâh ⁿ rebuke thee, O Satan; yea, Jê-hô^v-vâh that hath ^o chosen Jê-ru^l-sâ-lêm rebuke thee: is not this a ^p brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now ^q Jôsh^l-û-â was clothed with ^r filthy garments, and was standing before the angel. 4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, ^s Take the filthy garments from off him. And unto already gone forth, MARTI; gone forth, OR.; stirreth, NOW. Chap. 3.—V. 1. And—And then, MARTI. showed me—let me see, MARTI, OR. NOW. Vs. 1, 2. Satan—the Satan (i.e. Adversary, Accuser; Num. 22:32; Ps. 109:6), Var.; the Satan, MARTI, NOW.; the adversary, NOW. V. 1. be his adversary—So Ge. Ke.; accused, Ew. Kô. V. 2. Jehovâh (first)—the angel of Yahweh, MARTI, WE. NOW. rebuke thee (twice)—commands thee silence, MARTI. this—this man (i.e. Joshua), Var.; this one, MARTI, NOW. V. 3. Now—But, MARTI, OR.; and, NOW. and—when he, MARTI; while he, OR. was standing—stood, R. V. 4. he—this one, MARTI. those . . . him—the servants of the court, MARTI; his servants, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 8. After . . . me—A gloss, MARTI, WE. NOW. V. 9. and (second) . . . me—A gloss, MARTI. V. 11. my . . . dwell—to him for a people; and they shall dwell, Sept. Br. Kô. and (third) . . . thee—A gloss, MARTI. Chap. 3.—V. 4. And (second) . . . thee—A gloss, MARTI, NOW.

l Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
m Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
n See "Eye," Ps. 17:8.
9
o Is. 19:16.
p Is. 14:2.
q See "Bondage," John 8:33.
r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
10
s Song, Ex. 15:1.
t Ch. 9:9; Is. 65:18, 19.
u Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
v V. 5; ch. 8:3.
11
w Mic. 4:2.
x See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
y Day, Lev. 25:8.
12
z Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
a Portion, Jer. 37:11.
b Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
c See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
d Choice, 1 Ki. 18:21.
e Ch. 1:17; II Chr. 6:6; Ps. 132:13, 14.
13
f Hab. 2:20; Zeph. 1:7.
g Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
h Ps. 78:65; Is. 51:9.
1
i Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
j Ch. 6:11; Ezra 5:2; Hag. 1:1.
k Priest, Ex. 28:1.
l Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
3 That is, the Adversary.
2
m Jude 9.
n Reproof, II Cor. 3:16.
o Ch. 2:12.
p Amos 4:11; Jude 23.
3
q See v. 1.
r Clothing, Job 31:19.
s Ezra 9:15; Is. 4:4; 64:6.
4
t Is. 43:25; Ez. 36:25.

- ^a V. 9; Mic. 7:18, 19.
^b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^c See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
^d Is. 52:1; 61:10.
^e See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
^f See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
^g Job 29:14; Is. 3:23 (for marg.); 62:3.
¹ Or, *turban*.
^h Head, Pr. 20:29.
ⁱ Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
^j Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
^k See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^l Promises conditional, John 14:2.
^m Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
ⁿ Walking, Col. 1:10.
^o I Ki. 3:14.
^p See "Ministry," Acts 15:39.
^q See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
^r Deut. 17:9, 12.
^s See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
^t Courts, Jer. 37:21; Ex. 40:14.
^u Is. 62:9.
² Or, *places to walk*.
^v Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^w See "Signs and Wonders," Acts 2:22.
^x Ez. 8:18; 20:3; Is. 12:11.
³ Or, *wonder*.
^y Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^z See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^a See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^b Branch, John 15:5.
^c Ch. 6:12; Is. 11:1; 53:2; Jer. 33:15.
⁴ Or, *Shoot, Or, Sprout*.
⁹
^d Stone, Ex. 34:1.
^e Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^f Ch. 4:10; II Chr. 16:9.

him he said, Behold, I have ^a caused thine ^b iniquity to ^c pass from thee, and I will ^d clothe thee with ^e rich apparel. 5 And I said, ^f Let them set a clean ^g ¹ mitre upon his ^h head. So they set a clean ¹ mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments; and the ⁱ angel of Jê-hô'vâh was standing by.

6 And the angel of Jê-hô'vâh protested unto ^j Jôsh'û-â, saying, 7 Thus ^k saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts: ^l ^m If thou wilt ⁿ ^o walk in my ways, and if thou wilt ^p keep my charge, then thou also shalt ^q ^r judge my ^s house, and shalt also keep my ^t ^u courts, and I will give thee ² a place of access among these that stand by. 8 Hear now, O Jôsh'û-â the ^v high priest, thou and thy fellows that sit before thee; for they are men that are a ^w ^x ³ sign: for, behold, I will bring forth my ^y servant the ^z ^a ^b ^c ⁴ Branch. 9 For, behold, the ^d stone that I have set before Jôsh'û-â; upon one stone are ^e ^f seven ^g eyes: behold, I will ^h engrave the graving thereof, saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, and I will ⁱ remove the iniquity of that land in one ^j day. 10 In that day, saith Jê-hô'vâh of

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). have caused—cause, *Var.* I will—*Omit*, SEPT. MARTI, NOW. thee—him, SEPT. MARTI, NOW. rich apparel—festival-robos (Is. 3:22), *Var.* V. 5. Let them—*Omit*, SEPT. MARTI, NOW. set—set (also), OR. clean (*twice*)—fair, *r.* garments—'clean' garments, MARTI, NOW. and (*last*)—while, OR. was—was [still], OR. was standing by—stepped forth, MARTI, NOW. V. 6. And—Then, OR. protested—promised solemnly, MARTI; spake solemnly, NOW.; witnessed, OR. V. 7. then—if, OR. shalt (*twice*)—wilt, OR. judge—govern, MARTI. a . . . these—*Rather*, free access (*lit.* goings) between these, *Ew. Hi. Kô. Ke.* that stand by—my servants, MARTI. V. 8. the (*first*)—thou, NOW. OR.; *omit*, MARTI. for they—*Omit*, MARTI, NOW. that are a sign—of portent (Is. 8:18), *i.e.* types, *Var.* the Branch—*Rather*, the Sprout (Jer. 23:5), *Var.*; the Zemach, NOW. V. 9. upon . . . eyes—over (the) one stone seven eyes are watching, *Kô. Ke.*; or, upon the one stone seven eyes, *Ew. Hi.* one—the, NOW. upon . . . eyes—(upon . . . eyes), NOW. that (*last*)—this, *Var.* V. 10. invite—call, NOW. *R.* Chap. 4.—V. 1. And—Then, MARTI, OR. came again—returned, NOW. V. 2. have seen and behold—

hosts, shall ye ^k invite every ^l man his ^m neighbor under the ⁿ ^o ^p vine and under the ^q fig-tree.

4 And the ^r angel that talked with me came again, and ^s waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his ^t sleep. 2 And he said unto me, ^u What seest thou? And I said, I have seen, and, behold, a ^v candlestick all of ^w gold, with its ^x bowl upon the top of it, and its ^y seven ^z lamps thereon; ⁵ there are seven pipes to each of the lamps, which are upon the top thereof; 3 and ^a ^b two olive-trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof. 4 And I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, ^c my lord? 5 Then the ^d angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, ^e ^f Knowest thou not what these are? And I said, No, my lord. 6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the ^g word of Jê-hô'vâh unto ^h ⁱ Zê-rûb'bâ-bêl, saying, ^j Not by ^k ⁶ might, nor by power, but by my ^l ^k ¹ Spirit, saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts. 7 Who art thou, O great ^m ⁿ mountain? before Zê-rûb'bâ-bêl thou ^o shalt become a plain; and he shall

looked, OR.; see, MARTI, NOW. its—a, SEPT. MARTI, NOW. bowl—bowl 'for oil,' MARTI, NOW. its (*second*)—OR., SEPT. MARTI, NOW. there . . . lamps—Heb. seven and seven pipes to the lamps. *See Var. Read.*, *Var.* each of—*Omit*, MARTI, OR. V. 3. of the bowl—'thereof,' SEPT. MARTI, WE. NOW. Vs. 4, 11, 13, 14. are—signify, NOW. V. 6. unto—concerning, MARTI. by (*first*)—through, MARTI, NOW. OR. by power—force, MARTI. V. 7. Who . . . O—What, OR. mountain . . . plain—mountain before Zerubbabel? (Be thou changed) into a plain, *He. Hi. Kô. Ke.*; I will make the mountain before Zerubbabel plain, MARTI. thou shalt become—be, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 5. I—he, PESH. VULG. EW. I said—A gloss, SEPT. MARTI, NOW. V. 6. the . . . Jehovah—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. V. 8. for (*last*) . . . Branch—A gloss, MARTI. V. 9. Joshua—Zerubbabel MARTI. Chap. 4.—V. 2. seven (*first*) . . . thereon—seven lamps thereon (lamps thereon—seven, *Hi.*), and seven pipes to the lamps, *Sept. Vulg. Ew. Hi.*

- ^g Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^h See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
ⁱ V. 4; Jer. 31:34; 50:20.
^j Day, Lev. 25:8.
¹⁰
^k See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
^l Man, Gen. 2:7.
^m Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
ⁿ See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
^o Vine, Is. 5:2.
^p I Ki. 4:25; Is. 36:16; Mic. 4:4.
^q Fig-tree, Deut. 8:8.
¹
^r Ch. 1:9.
^s I Ki. 19:5-7; Jer. 31:26.
^t Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
²
^u Ch. 5:2; Jer. 1:13.
^v Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49.
^w Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^x Bowl, II Ki. 25:15.
^y Rev. 4:5.
^z Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
⁵ The Sept. and Vulg. have, and seven pipes to the lamps.
³
^a V. 11; Rev. 11:4.
^b Olives, Ex. 23:11.
⁴
^c Vs. 5, 13; ch. 1:9; 6:4.
⁵
^d V. 1; ch. 1:9.
^e See v. 13.
^f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
⁶
^g Word of God, John 6:63.
^h Zerubbabel, Neh. 12:1.
ⁱ Hag. 2:4, 5.
^j Is. 11:2-4; 30:1; Hos. 1:7.
^k Or, an army.
¹ See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
^l II Chr. 32:7; 8; Eph. 6:17.
⁷
^m Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
ⁿ Ch. 14:5; Ps. 114:4, 6; Is. 40:3, 4; Nah. 1:5, 6.
^o See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

7
a See "Stone,"
Ex. 34:1.
b See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.
c Shouting, Is.
12:6.
d Ezra 3:10, 11;
Ps. 84:11.
e Grace, John
1:17.

8
f Word of God,
John 6:63.

9
g Hands, Gen.
16:12.
h Zerubbabel,
Neh. 12:1.
i Ezra 3:8-10;
5:16; Hag.
2:18.
j Ch. 6:12, 13;
Ez. 6:14, 15.
k God, Gen. 1:1.

10
l See "Con-
tempt," I Cor.
16:11.
m Day, Lev. 25:8.
n Neh. 4:2-4;
Amos 7:2, 5;
Hag. 2:3.

11
o Even, Gen.
2:2.
p Ch. 3:9; Rev.
8:2.
q Rejoicing, Ps.
30:5.

12
r See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
s Ch. 1:10.
t Earth, Gen.
2:1.

13
u See v. 3.
v Vision, Num.
12:6.
w Olive-tree,
Ex. 23:11.
x Candlestick,
I Ki. 7:49.

14
1 Or, *which by
means of the
two golden
spouts empty.*
y Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
z Heb. *the gold.*
z Oil, I Ki. 17:12.

15
a See "Angels,"
I Pet. 1:12.
b Zechariah,
Zech. 1:1.
c Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
d See v. 5.
e See "Vis-
ions," Num.
12:6.
f Vs. 4, 5.

16
g Anointing,
Ps. 2:2.
h Ex. 29:7;
40:15; I Sam.
16:1, 12, 13;
Is. 61:1-3;
Dan. 9:24-26.
i Ch. 3:1-7.
j Sovereignty
of God, Gen.
1:1.
k Mic. 4:13.

bring forth the ^{a b} top stone with
^{c d} shoutings of ^e Grace, grace,
unto it. 8 Moreover the ^f word of
Jè-hô-vâh came unto me, say-
ing, 9 The ^g hands of ^h Zè-rûb-â-
bêl have ⁱ laid the foundation of
this house; his hands shall also
^j finish it; and thou shalt know
that ^k Jè-hô-vâh of hosts hath
sent me unto you. 10 For who
hath ^l despised the ^m day of ⁿ small
things? for these ^{o p} seven shall
^q rejoice, and shall see the
^r plummet in the hand of Zè-
rûb-â-bêl; *these are* the eyes
of Jè-hô-vâh, which ^s run to
and fro through the whole
^t earth.

11 Then answered I, and said
unto him, What are these ^{u v} two
^w olive-trees upon the right side of
the ^x candlestick and upon the
left side thereof? 12 And I an-
swered the second time, and said
unto him, What are these two
olive branches, ¹ which are be-
side the two ^y golden spouts, that
empty ² the golden ^z oil out of
themselves? 13 And ^a he an-
swered ^b me and said, ^{c d} Know-
est thou not what ^e these are?
And I said, No, ^f my lord. 14
Then said he, These are the two
^{g h} anointed ones, that ⁱ stand
by the ^{j k} Lord of the whole
earth.

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). top—key-
MARTI, NOW.; head, R. Grace, grace
unto it—Beautiful! Beautiful is it! MAR-
TI, NOW. V. 8. Moreover—And then,
MARTI. V. 9. thou shalt—ye shall.
MARTI, NOW. V. 10. who—he who,
OR. who hath—those who have, MAR-
TI. hath despised—will despise, Var.
for . . . which run—they see with joy
the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel,
even these seven, (which are) the eyes of
the Lord; they run, *Hi. Ko. Ke.* for . . .
see—while these rejoice to see, OR.; shall
rejoice to see, MARTI. these seven—they,
R. plummet—key-stone, WE.; key-stone
(final stone), MARTI; leadstone, NOW.
these—these seven, MARTI. V. 12. which
are—Omit, Var. that—which, Var. V. 14.
anointed ones—sons of oil, OR. b. by-
as servants before, MARTI. **Chap. 5.**—V.
3. shall . . . it (*twice*)—shall be swept
away in like manner, OR.; have 'since a
long time' been unpunished, MARTI.
NOW. cut off (*twice*)—purged out, Var.
R. on the one side—*So Ke. Pu. Wr.*; hence,
Ew. Hi. Ko. sweareth—sweareth 'falsely

5 Then again I lifted up
mine ^l eyes, and saw, and,
behold, a flying ^m roll. 2 And he
said unto me, ⁿ What seest thou?
And I answered, I see a flying
roll; the length thereof is twenty
^o cubits, and the breadth thereof
ten cubits. 3 Then said he unto
me, This is the ^{p q} curse that go-
eth forth over the ^r face of the
whole ^s land: for every one that
^{t u} stealeth shall be cut off ³ on
the one side according to it; and
every one that sweareth shall
be cut off ³ on the other side ac-
cording to it. 4 I will ^v cause it
to go forth, saith Jè-hô-vâh of
hosts, and it shall ^w enter into the
^x house of the ^{y z} thief, and into
the house of him that ^{u a} swear-
eth falsely by my ^{b c} name; and
it shall abide in the midst of his
^d house, and shall ^{e f} consume it
with the ^g timber thereof and the
^h stones thereof.

5 Then the ⁱ angel that talked
with me went forth, and said
unto me, ^j Lift up now thine
eyes, and see what is this that
goeth forth. 6 And I said, What
is it? And he said, This is the
^k ē-phāh that goeth forth. He
said moreover, This is their ⁴ ap-
pearance in all the land 7 (and,
behold, there was lifted up a
^{l 5} talent of ^m lead); and this is a

by my name, MARTI. on the other side
—*So Ke. Pu. Wr.*; hence, *Ew. Hi. Ko.* V.
4. will cause—have caused, Var. MARTI.
OR. and it shall—in order that it, MAR-
TI, that it, OR. V. 5. Then—Hereupon,
MARTI; And, OR. NOW. what is this—
what signifieth this 'ephah,' NOW.; the
ephah, MARTI. V. 6. is (*first*)—signifies,
NOW. it—that, MARTI. ephah—
bushel, OR. He said moreover—Then
(And) he said, MARTI, NOW. their
appearance in—OR. the mark for their
eye (*lit.* their eye) through, *Ew. Ko. V.* 7.
talent—round plate, *Ew.*; plate, MARTI;
weight, OR.; cover, NOW. this is—
yonder was, Var.; 'behold,' SEPT. MAR-
TI, NOW.; there was, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 9. and . . . you—A
gloss, MARTI. V. 10. eyes—watchers,
Kohut, Kue. (Dan. 4:13). Vs. 10b-14.
place after V. 6a, MARTI. V. 12. A gloss,
MARTI, WE. NOW. **Chap. 5.**—V. 6.
And (*second*) . . . forth—A gloss, MAR-
TI, NOW. appearance—iniquity, *Sept.*
Pesh. Hi. MARTI, NOW. OR. (l.).

1
l Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
m Jer. 36:2; Ez.
2:9.
2
n Ch. 4:2.
o Cubit, Deut.
3:11.

3
p Curses, Gen.
4:11.
q Is. 24:6;
43:28; Jer.
26:6.
r Face, Is. 6:2.
s Land, Gen.
23:15.
t Stealing, Lev.
19:11.
u See "Death
Penalty for
Violation of
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
3 Or, *from
hence.*

4
v Mal. 3:5.
w Hos. 4:2, 3.
x Home, Lev.
18:9.
y Jer. 2:26.
z Perjury, Lev.
6:5.
a Oaths and
Vows, Num.
14:30.
b Names, Acts
16:18.
c Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.
d House, Deut.
24:10.
e See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
f Lev. 14:34-
45; Job 18:15;
Pr. 3:33; Hab.
2:9-11; Jas.
5:2, 3.
g Wood, Ex.
31:5.
h Stones, Ex.
34:1.

5
i Ch. 1:9.
j V. 1; ch. 1:18;
2:1; 6:1.

6
k Lev. 19:36;
Amos 8:5; Mic.
6:10 (marg.).
4 Heb. *eye.*

7
l See "Meas-
ures," Ex.
36:9.
5 Or, *round
piece.*
m See "Metals,"
Job 19:24.

7
a Woman, Ruth 3:9.

8
b See "Visions," Num. 12:6.

c Hos. 12:7; Amos 8:5; Mic. 6:11.

d Sin, Gen. 3:6.

e See "Metal," Job 19:24.

f Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

9
g Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

h Wind, Job 27:21.

i Wings, Is. 40:31.

j See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.

k Lev. 11:13, 19; Ps. 104:17; Jer. 8:7.

l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

10
m Angel, I Pet. 1:12.

11
n Shinar, Dan. 1:2.

o Gen. 10:10; 11:2; 14:1; Is. 11:11.

1 Or, established.

2 Or, upon her own base.

1
p Ch. 1:18; 5:9.

q V. 5; ch. 1:18; Dan. 7:3; 8:22.

r Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.

3 Or, the two.

s Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

t Brass, Josh. 22:8.

2
u See "Colors," Job 3:5.

v Ch. 1:8.

w Horses, Jer. 50:11.

a woman sitting in the midst of the ē-phāh. 8 And he said, ^bThis is ^cd Wickedness: and he cast her down into the midst of the ē-phāh; and he cast the weight of ^e lead upon the ^fmouth thereof. 9 Then lifted I up mine ^geyes, and saw, and, behold, there came forth two women, and the ^hwind was in their ⁱwings; now they had wings like the wings of a ^jk stork; and they lifted up the ē-phāh between earth and ^lheaven. 10 Then said I to the ^mangel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ē-phāh? 11 And he said unto me, To build her a house in the land of ⁿo Shī-nār: and when it is ¹prepared, she shall be set there ²in her own place.

6 And again I ^plifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there came ^qfour ^rchariots out from between ^stwo ^tmountains; and the mountains were mountains of ^uv brass. 2 In the first chariot were ^wred ^xhorses; and in the second chariot ^yblack horses; 3 and in the third chariot ^zwhite horses; and in the fourth chariot grizzled strong horses. 4 Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord? 5 And the angel

Var. Rend.—Vs. 7-10. ephah—bushel, OR. V. 8. And—Then, MARTI, OR. Wickedness—Godlessness, OR. weight—plate, MARTI; cover, NOW. V. 9. Then—When then, MARTI; And, OR. NOW. and—I, MARTI. now—and, MARTI. V. 11. prepared . . . place—ready, to set her there in her place, Var. Chap. 6.—V. 1. two—the two, Var. V. 2. In—on, MARTI. NOW. OR. red—red-brown (or, bay), MARTI; brown, NOW. V. 3. grizzled—checked, or, spotted, MARTI, OR.; grizzled, r; omit, Ge He. Ke. Br. strong—sorrel (fox-red), OR.; bay, r; omit, MARTI, NOW. V. 4. Then—And, OR. said unto—asked, MARTI. are—signify, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 5. are—go out to, MARTI, NOW. which go forth from—after, MARTI, NOW. standing—presenting themselves (Job 1:6; 2:1), Var.; having placed themselves, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 6. The chariot—Omit, MARTI, NOW. wherein are—he with the, NOW.; omit, MARTI. and (first)—Omit, MARTI, NOW. went . . . them—go to the lands in the east, MARTI; go to 'the east,'

answered and said unto me, These are the ^xfour ^ywinds of heaven, which go forth from ^zstanding before the ¹Lord of all the ²earth. 6 The chariot wherein are the black horses goeth forth toward the ^ab north country; and the white went forth after them; and the grizzled went forth toward the ^cd south country. 7 And the ^estrong went forth, and sought to go that they might ^fwalk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth. 8 Then ¹cried he to me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, they that go toward the north country have ^gquieted my spirit in the north country.

9 And the ^hi word of Jē-hōz-vāh ⁱcame unto ^kme, saying, 10 ^lTake of them of the ^mcaptivity, even of Hēl-dāi, of Tō-bi-jāh, and of Jē-dā-jāh; and come thou the same ⁿday, and go into the ^ohouse of ^pJō-si-āh the ^qson of ^rZēph-ā-ni-āh, whither they are come from ^sBāb-ṣ-lōn; 11 yea, take of them ^tsilver and ^ugold, and make ^v7 crowns, and set them upon the ^whead of ^xy Jōsh-ū-ā the son of Jē-hōz-ā-

NOW. grizzled went forth—spotted go, MARTI, NOW. V. 7. went forth—go; to the lands in the west, MARTI; NOW. walk (twice)—drive, MARTI, OR.; travel, NOW. walked—drove, MARTI, OR.; travelled, NOW. V. 8. have quieted—'quiet,' SEPT. MARTI. spirit—wrath, MARTI. country—countries, MARTI. V. 10. come—go, MARTI. thou—thou thyself, MARTI. V. 11. yea . . . silver—Take, (I say), silver, Ew. He. Ke.; (and, OR.) take silver, MARTI, OR. NOW. crowns—a crown (cf. v. 14), OR. MARTI. **Var. Read.**—V. 11. she shall be—they shall, OR.; omit, MARTI; [when . . . be], NOW. set—set her, SEPT. MARTI, NOW. Chap. 6. V. 7. strong—red, PESH. Aq. Ge. Hi. (Clerical error), Var. OR.; bay, MARTI; NOW. V. 10. and come . . . house—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. V. 11. and (third) . . . priest—[and . . . priest], NOW. them—it, MARTI, NOW. head of—Insert, Zerubbabel and upon the head of, Ew. Hi. Sta.; add, Zerubbabel, MARTI. Joshua . . . priest—A gloss, MARTI, WE.

5
x Jer. 49:36; Ez. 37:9; Dan. 7:2; 11:4; Mt. 24:31; Rev. 7:1.

4 Or, spirits.

5 Or, presenting themselves.

y Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

z Earth, Gen. 2:1.

6
a The North, Jer. 47:2.

b Jer. 1:14, 15; 4:6; 6:1; 25:9; 46:10; Ez. 1:4.

c The South, Deut. 34:3.

d Is. 43:6; Dan. 11:5.

7
6 The Syriac and Aquila have, red.

e Ch. 1:10.

8
f Cry, Lu. 18:7.

g Ch. 1:15; Ezra 5:13; 24:13.

9
h Word of God, John 6:63.

i Ch. 1:1; 7:1; 8:1.

j Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

k Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.

10
l Ezra 7:14-16; 8:26-30; Jer. 28:6.

m Captivity, Num. 24:22.

n Day, Lev. 25:8.

o House, Deut. 24:10.

p Josiah, II Ki. 22:1.

q Son, Gen. 21:19.

r Zephaniah, Zeph. 1:1.

s Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.

11
t Silver, Job 22:25.

u Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

v Crown, II Sam. 1:10.

w Or, a crown, and set it.

x Head, Pr. 20:29.

y Joshua, Josh. 1:1.

z Ch. 3:1; Ezra 3:2; Hag. 1:1.

11
a Priest, Ex. 28:1.
12
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
1 Or, *whose name is the Bud; and it (or, they) shall bud forth under him.*
c Name, Acts 16:18.
d Ch. 3:8; Is. 4:2; 11:1; Jer. 23:5; 33:15.
e See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
f See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:23.
2 Or, *Shoot, Or, Sprout.*
3 Is. 53:2.
g Or, *shoot.*
h Builders, I Ki. 5:18.
i Ch. 4:6-9; Ezra 3:8, 10; Amos 9:11.
j Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
13
k Is. 9:6; 11:10; 22:24; 49:5, 6.
l Glory, Ps. 7:5.
m Throne, Acts 12:21.
4 Or, *there shall be.*
n Ps. 110:1, 4.
o Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
p Peace, Pr. 17:1.
14
q Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
r See v. 11.
5 Or, *crown.*
6 Or, *for the kindness of the son &c.*
s Memorial, Is. 57:8.
15
t Is. 56:6-8; 60:10.
u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
v Ch. 2:9-11; 4:9.
w Promises conditional, John 14:2.
x Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.
y Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
z Ch. 3:7; Is. 58:10-14; Jer. 7:23.
a Voice, Gen. 27:22.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
1
c Ch. 1:1, 7; Ezra 6:14, 15; Hag. 2:10, 20.
d Year, Lev. 25:8.
e Kings, Deut. 17:15.
f Darius, Ezra 4:5.

dāk, the ^a high priest; 12 and speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh Jē-hō'vāh of hosts, saying, Behold, the ^b man ¹ whose ^c name is the ^{d e f} Branch: and he shall ^g grow up out of his place; and he shall ^{h i} build the ^j temple of Jē-hō'vāh; 13 even he shall build the temple of Jē-hō'vāh; and he shall ^k bear the ^l glory, and shall sit and rule upon his ^m throne; and ⁴ he shall be a ⁿ priest upon his throne; and the ^o counsel of ^p peace shall be between them both. 14 And the ^{q r s} crowns shall be to Hē'lē'm, and to Tō-bī'jah, and to Jē-dā'jah, and ^o to Hen the son of Zēph-ā-nī'āh, for a ^s memorial in the temple of Jē-hō'vāh. 15 And ^t they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of Jē-hō'vāh; and ye shall ^{u v} know that Jē-hō'vāh of hosts hath sent me unto you. And *this* shall come to pass, ^{w x} if ye will diligently ^{y z} obey the ^a voice of Jē-hō'vāh your ^b God.

7 And it came to pass in ^c the fourth ^a year of ^e king 'Dā-rī'ūs, that the ^o word of Jē-hō'vāh ^h came unto ⁱ Zēeh-ā-rī'āh in the fourth ^j day of the ninth ⁱ month, even in ^k Chis'lēv. 2 ⁷ Now *they* of ^l Bēth'ēl

Var. Rend.—V. 12. the Branch—*Rather, (the) Sprout (ch. 3:8), Var. he . . . place—Or, it shall sprout from under him (i.e. wherever he goes, the land will be fruitful), Ew. Hi. H. Schultz, Sta. V. 13. even—and, and MARTI, NOW. bear—attain, NOW.; bear away, MARTI, he (third)—So Kō. Ke. De. Kue.; Or, there, Hi. Be. Rie. H. Schultz. V. 14. crowns—crown, MARTI. V. 15. in—on, MARTI. Chap. 7.—V. 2. Now . . . men—Probably, For (those of) Bethel Sharezer and Regem-melech and their people, sent, Ew. Hi. Kō. Bunsen. Bethel had sent Sharezer—Bethelsharezer, MARTI, WE. CH. STADE; Belsarezer, NOW.—to sent to, MARTI. V. 3. speak unto—ask of, MARTI, NOW. house—Temple, MARTI, to—of, MARTI. I (twice)—we, MARTI. separating—abstaining (from food), Var. myself—ourselves, MARTI. V. 5. mourned—wailed, OR. even—already, MARTI. at all—indeed, Var. even (second)—really, MARTI. V. 6. do . . . yourselves—are not ye (rather ye, OR.) that eat? MARTI, NOW. OR. V. 7. hear—Rather, obey, Var.; rather do, OR. prosperity—unmolested peace, MARTI; peace, OR.*

had sent ^m Shā-rē'zēr and Rē'gēm-mē'lēch, and their men, to ⁿ entreat the ^o favor of Jē-hō'vāh, 3 and to speak unto the ^p priests of the house of Jē-hō'vāh of hosts, and to the ^q prophets, saying, Should I ^r weep in the ^s fifth month, ^{t u v} separating myself, as I have done these so many years? 4 Then came the word of Jē-hō'vāh of hosts unto me, saying, 5 Speak unto all the people of the ^w land, and to the priests, saying, When ye ^{x y} fasted and mourned in the fifth and in the ^{z a} seventh month, even these seventy years, did ye at all fast unto ^b me, even to me? 6 And when ye ^{c d} eat, and when ye ^e drink, ⁸ do not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves? 7 *Should ye not hear* the ⁱ words which Jē-hō'vāh ^{g h} cried by the former prophets, when ⁱ Jē-ry'zā-lēm was inhabited and in ^{j k} prosperity, and the ^l cities thereof round about her, and the ^{m n} South and the lowland were inhabited?

8 And the word of Jē-hō'vāh came unto Zēeh-ā-rī'āh, saying, 9 Thus hath Jē-hō'vāh of hosts spoken, saying, ^o Execute true ^p judgment, and show ^{*} kindness

NOW. South — south-country, Var.; Negeb, NOW. lowland—lowlands, Var.; Shephelah, NOW. V. 9. hath . . . spoken—saith, Var. kindness—love, NOW.; mercy, R.

Var. Read.—V. 12. him—them, *Hi. Sta. MARTI, NOW. Behold . . . Jehovah—A gloss, MARTI, and (last) . . . Jehovah—A gloss, NOW. V. 13. he (third)—Joshua, Ew. Sta. MARTI, NOW. WE. (cf. on v. 11). upon his throne—on his right hand, Sept. Sta.; at his right side, MARTI, NOW. Vs. 14, 15. A gloss, NOW. V. 14. A gloss, MARTI. Helem—Heldai, Ew. Bunsen, Drake, (I.) MARTI, OR. Cf. v. 10. Hen—Josiah, MARTI, NOW.; friendliness, OR. V. 15. and ye . . . God—A gloss, MARTI. Chap. 7.—V. 1. the word . . . Zechariah—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. in (second) . . . month—A gloss, NOW. Vs. 1, 2. even . . . of—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. V. 7. Should ye not hear—Are not these, Sept. Klo. MARTI, NOW. V. 8. Omīl, Ew. MARTI, NOW. (an early clerical error, vs. 9, 10 being the words referred to in v. 7), Var. V. 9. Thus . . . saying—A gloss, NOW.*

*** KINDNESS.**—To the Poor—Deut. 29:19; Job 29:12, 13; Pr. 19:17; Acts 10:2. Pharaoh's Butler—Gen. 40:12-14. Ra-

g Word of God, John 6:63.
h See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
i Zechariah, I Ki. 1:1.
j Month, Gen. 7:11.
k Neh. 1:1.
2
7 Or, *Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezer . . . had sent.*
l Bethel, Ju. 20:18.
m See "Messengers," Mal. 2:7.
n Ch. 8:21; I Ki. 13:6; Jer. 26:19.
o See "Grace," John 1:17.
3
p Ezra 3:10-12.
q Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
r Mourning, John 11:35.
s Ch. 8:19; II Ki. 25:8, 9; Jer. 52:12-14.
t See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
u See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
v Ch. 12:12-14.
5
w Land, Gen. 23:15.
x Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
y Ch. 8:19.
z Seven, Gen. 2:2.
a Jer. 41:1-3.
b Is. 1:11, 12; 58:5.
6
c See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
d See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
e Drink, Hos. 4:18.
8 Or, *are not ye they that eat &c.*
7
f Words, Pr. 15:23.
g Ch. 1:4; Is. 1:16-20; Jer. 7:5, 23.
h Cry, Lu. 18:7.
i Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
j See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
k Jer. 22:21.
l Cities, Gen. 4:17.
m The South, Deut. 34:3.
n Jer. 13:19; 32:44.
9
o Ch. 8:16; Ez. 18:8; 45:9.
p See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.

^a Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
^b Man, Gen. 27.
^c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^d Fraternity, Ps. 133:1.

^e Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
^f Widow, Lev. 22:13.
^g See "Orphan," Lam. 5:3.
^h Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
ⁱ The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^j Ch. 8:17; Mic. 21:11; Ps. 2:1.
^k Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^l See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^m Heart, Acts 15:9.

ⁿ See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^o See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
^p Jer. 5:3; 8:5; 11:10.
^q See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
^r Jer. 7:26; 17:23.
^s Ps. 58:4; Jer. 5:21.
^t *Or, made their ears heavy.*
^u See Is. 6:10.
^v Ears, Ex. 29:20.

^w Law, Deut. 31:24.
^x See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^y See v. 7. *a* Holy Spirit, John 14:16. *b* See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13. *c* Neh. 9:30. *d* Anger, Pr. 15:1. *e* Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1. *f* Jer. 11:10, 14; 14:12. *g* Cry, Lu. 18:7. *h* Pr. 1:24-28; Is. 1:15. *i* Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44. *j* See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1. *k* See "Captivity," Num. 24:22. *l* Deut. 4:27; 28:64. *m* See "Wind," Job 27:21. *n* Jer. 23:19. *o* Nations, Gen. 10:32. *p* Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. *q* Land, Gen. 23:15. *r* See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14. *s* Jer. 44:6. *t* Is. 60:15.

hab to Spies—Josh. 2:12. Israel to Kenites—I Sam. 15:6. David to Saul's Friends—I Sam. 24:11; II Sam. 9:7; 10:2-5. Barbarians to Paul, etc.—Acts 28:2.
To those in Distress.—Death of Sarah—Gen. 23:5, 6. David's Army—II Sam. 17:28, 29. Esther's People—Esth. 5:1-8. Ruth—Ruth 2:5-13.
To Brethren.—Rom. 12:10; Gal. 6:1, 2; I Thess. 4:9; II Pet. 1:7; Heb. 13:1; I John 3:17. To Erring Brethren—Mt. 18:21-22; Jas. 5:19, 20.
To Enemies.—Esau's Forgiveness—Gen. 33:8, 9. Shimei—II Sam. 16:11-14. The Wounded—Lu. 10:33-35. Anyone—Pr. 25:21; Rom. 12:20.
To Prisoners.—Judah—II Chr. 28:15. Syrian Army—II Ki. 6:21, 22. Jehoiachin—II Ki. 25:27-30; Jer. 52:31-34. Jeremiah—Jer. 38:12, 13. Christians—Heb. 10:34.

and ^a compassion every ^b man to his ^c brother; 10 and ^e oppress not the ^f widow, nor the ^g fatherless, the ^h sojourner, nor the ⁱ poor; and ^j let none of you devise ^k evil against his brother in your ^m heart. 11 But ⁿ they ^o refused to hearken, and ^r pulled away the shoulder, and ^s stopped their ^t ears, that they might not hear. 12 Yea, they made their ^u hearts as an adamant ^v stone, lest they should hear the ^w law, and the ^x words which Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts had sent by his Spirit ^a by the former ^b prophets: therefore there came great ^d wrath from Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts. 13 And it is come to pass that, as ^l he cried, and they would not hear, so ^h they shall cry, and ⁱ I will not hear, said Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts; 14 but I will ^j scatter them with a ^m whirlwind among all the ^o nations which they have not ^p known. Thus the ^q land was ^r desolate after them, so that

Var. Rend.—V. 10, fatherless—orphans, NOW. devise—think of, NOW. V. 11, pulled—shoulder—made obstinate the neck, NOW. stopped—made deaf, MARTI; weighed down, OR.; hardened, NOW. V. 12, Yea—and, MARTI, NOW. OR. hearts—hearts hard, NOW. an adamant stone—flint, NOW. lest—so that, NOW. should hear—heard not, NOW. by (first)—through, MARTI, OR. NOW. by (second)

^l no man passed through nor returned: for they ^u laid the ^v pleasant land desolate.

8 And the ^w word of Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts came to ^x me, saying, 2 Thus saith Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts: I am ^y jealous for ^a Zi-^{ôn} with great jealousy, and I am jealous for her with great wrath. 3 Thus saith Jê-hô-^{vâh}: I am ^b returned unto Zi-^{ôn}, and will ^c dwell in the midst of ^d Jê-ru-^{sà-lèm}: and Jê-ru-^{sà-lèm} shall be called The ^e city of ^f truth; and the ^g mountain of Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts, The ^h holy mountain. 4 Thus saith Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts: There shall yet ⁱ old men and ^j old women ^k dwell in the ^m streets of Jê-ru-^{sà-lèm}, every man with his ⁿ staff in his ^o hand ^s for very age. 5 And the streets of the city shall be full of ^p boys and ^r girls playing in the streets thereof. 6 Thus saith Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts: If it be ^s marvellous in the ^t eyes of the ^u remnant of this people

—by hands, MARTI, OR. NOW.; by the hand, *r*, former—old, NOW. therefore there—Then, MARTI, NOW. V. 13, is come—came, Var. V. 14, but I will—and I, MARTI, OR. NOW.; And I will, *Evw*. scatter . . . whirlwind—hurricane, NOW. which . . . known—whom they know not, *Evw*. so that—that, *r*, for—thus, MARTI; and so, OR.; and, NOW. Chap. 8.—V. 1. And—Hereupon, MARTI. to me—Omit, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 2, wrath—fury, *r*. V. 3, am returned—return, Var. city of truth—city of faithfulness, MARTI, OR.; faithful city, NOW. V. 4, dwell in—sit, Var. MARTI, OR.; sitting, NOW. Vs. 4, 5, streets—squares, MARTI, OR. V. 4, for very age—on account of fullness of days, NOW. V. 5, streets (second)—squares, NOW. V. 6, be marvellous (twice)—seem impossible, MARTI, NOW.; all too wonderful, OR.

^u Jer. 12:10.
^v See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
³ Heb. *land of desire*.

¹
^w Word of God, John 6:63.
^x Zechariah, Zech. 1:1.

²
^y God a Jealous God, Gen. 1:1.
^z Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
^a Zion, Is. 52:1.

³
^b Ch. 1:16.
^c Ch. 2:10, 11.
^d Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^e City, Gen. 4:17.
^f Truth, John 14:6.
^g Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
^h Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
ⁱ Jer. 31:23.

⁴
^j See "Old Age," Titus 2:3.
^k Is. 65:20.
^l Women, Ruth 3:9.
⁴ Or, *sit*.
^m Streets, Josh. 2:19.
ⁿ See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
^o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
⁵ Heb. *for multitude of days*.

⁵
^p See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
^q I Sam. 20:22; Jer. 30:19, 20; 31:12, 13; Joel 3:3; Lu. 2:43.
^r Girls, Joel, 3:3.

⁶
^s Ps. 118:23; 126:1-3.
^t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^u Remnant, Is. 1:9.

To Servants.—Abraham's—Gen. 24:12-18. Centurion's—Lu. 7:2. 3. Servant in Parable—Mt. 18:27. Onesimus—Philemon 10-17. Servants and Masters—Eph. 6:5-9.
To Animals.—Gen. 24:19, 20; Ex. 23:5; Num. 32:16; Mt. 9:36; 18:12-14; Lu. 15:4, 5; John 10:11-15.

Mutual Kindness.—David and Jonathan—I Sam. 19:1-7; 20:1-42. Naomi and Ruth—Ruth 1:8-18. **Remembered Kindness:** Of Israel to God—Jer. 2:2, 3. David to Barzillai—II Sam. 19:33. **Unremembered Kindness:** Joash—II Chr. 24:22. Nine Lepers—Lu. 17:12-18.

Prayers beseeching.—Ps. 17:7; 40:10, 11; 51:1; 69:16-18. **Kindness of Jesus.**—To Little Children—Mt. 19:14; Mk. 10:14; Lu. 18:16. To Lepers—Mk. 1:41. To the Blind at Jerusalem—John Chap. 9. Near Jericho—Lu. 18:35-43. To the Palsied—Mt. 9:2. To Those of Any Disease—Mt.

6

a Jer. 32:17, 27.
b Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

7

d Salvation, Acts 2:40.
e Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
f Ps. 107:3; Is. 11:11; 27:12; 13:43-5.

8

g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Ch. 10:10; Zeph. 3:20.
i Jer. 3:17; Ez. 37:25.
j See "Restoration of Judah," II Ki. 12:23.
k See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
m Ch. 2:11; Ez. 11:20; 36:23.
n Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
o Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

9 [16:12]

p Hand, Gen. I Chr. 22:13; Is. 35:4; Hag. 2:4.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s Words, Pr. 15:23; [8:11].
t Mouth, Gen. Ezra 5:1; 6:14.
u Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
w Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

10

x Hag. 2:15-19.
y Wages, Gen. 45:19; [15:2].
z Beast, Rev. 2:20.
a Animals, Gen. 2:20.
b II Chr. 15:5.
c Peace, Pr. 17:1; [31:29].
d Enemy, Job. See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
f Is. 19:2; Amos 3:6; 9:4.
g Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

11

h Ps. 103:9; Is. 12:1; Hag. 2:19.

12 [22:9]

i Seed, Deut. j Lev. 26:3-6; Ps. 67:6; Pr. 3:9, 10; Is. 30:23; Hos. 2:21-23.
k Vine, Is. 5:2. *l* Fruit, Lev. 23:40. *m* Ground, Gen. 33:19. *n* Heavens, Deut. 26:15.

11:4-6; Mk. 5:19. To the Bereaved—John 11:1-44; Lu. 7:13-15. To the Disciples—John 15:13-16. To the Multitudes—Mt. 9:36; 14:14; 15:32; Mk. 6:34; 8:2.

Lovingkindness of God.—Neh. 9:17; Ps. 26:3; 36:7-10; 49:8; 63:3-8; 103:4, 5; 107:43; 119:149; Is. 63:7-9; Jer. 9:24; 31:3-6.

in those days, should it also be marvellous in ^{a b} mine eyes? ^c saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts. 7 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts: Behold, I will ^d save ^e my people from the ^f east country, and from the west country; 8 and ^g I will ^h bring them, and they shall ^{i j k} dwell in the midst of ^l Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm; and they shall be ^m my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in ^{n o} righteousness.

9 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts: Let your ^p hands be ^q strong, ye that hear in these ^r days these ^s words from the ^t mouth of the ^{u v} prophets that were in the day that the foundation of the ^w house of Jê-hô'vâh of hosts was laid, even the temple, that it might be built. 10 For before those days there was ^x no ^y hire for man, nor any hire for ^{z a} beast; neither was there ^b any ^c peace to him that went out or came in, because of the ^d adversary: for ^{e f} I set all men every one against his ^g neighbor. 11 But now I will ^h not be unto the remnant of this people as in the former days, saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts. 12 For *there shall be* the ^{i j} seed of peace; the ^k vine shall give its ^l fruit, and the ^m ground shall give its increase,

Var. Rend.—V. 7. save—snatch, NOW. east country—countries of the east, MARTI. east . . . west country—region of the rising and setting of the sun, NOW. the west country—countries of the west, MARTI. V. 8. and they shall—home, that, NOW. truth—constancy, MARTI; faithfulness, NOW. OR.; righteousness—truth, MARTI. V. 9. Let . . . strong—Be of good cheer, MARTI; Be ye courageous, NOW. that were—that (arose), OR.; i.e., MARTI. V. 10. those—these, MARTI. nor . . . beast—and the hire for beast, nothing came of it, OR. peace—security, MARTI. V. 12. *Verbs present*, MARTI. For . . . peace—But the seed is 'secure,' OR. For . . . vine—For the growth (*lit.* seed) of peace, the vine, *Var.*

and the ⁿ heavens shall give their ^o dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to ^p inherit ^q all these things. 13 And it shall come to pass that, as ye were a ^{r s} curse among the ^t nations, O house of Jû'dâh and house of ^u Îs'râ-ël, so will I save you, and ye shall be a ^{v w} blessing. ^x Fear not, *but* let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts: As I ^y thought to do evil unto you, when your ^z fathers provoked me to ^{a b} wrath, saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, and I ^{c d} repented not; 15 so again have I thought in these days to ^e do good unto Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm and to the house of ^f Jû'dâh: fear ye not. 16 These are the things that ye shall ^g do: Speak ye every ^h man the ⁱ truth with his neighbor, ^{j k} execute the ^l judgment of truth and peace in your ^m gates; 17 and let none of you ^{n o} devise ^p evil in your ^q hearts against his neighbor; and ^r love no ^{s t u v} false oath: for all these are things that I ^{w x y} hate, saith Jê-hô'vâh.

18 And the ^z word of Jê-hô'vâh of hosts came unto ^a me, saying, 19 Thus saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts: The ^{b c} fast of the ^d fourth ^e month, and the fast of

there . . . peace—'I sow prosperity,' SEPT. MARTI, WE. NOW. V. 13. nations—heathen, NOW. and ye shall—that, NOW. blessing—wish of blessing, MARTI. *but . . . strong*—Have courage! MARTI, NOW. Vs. 14, 15. thought—determined, MARTI, NOW. V. 14. evil—ill, NOW. V. 16. shall—have to, MARTI, NOW. the truth—in sincerity, OR. execute . . . peace—judge truthfully and a judgment of peace, *Var.* the judgment . . . peace—honest and peaceful judgment, OR. and—of, MARTI. V. 17. devise—think, NOW.; imagine, R. are things that—*Omit*, SEPT. MARTI; [are things that], NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 6. in those days—A gloss, MARTI. V. 8. and (*second*) . . . Jerusalem—A gloss, MARTI. V. 9. that were . . . built—A gloss, MARTI. even . . . built—A gloss, NOW. V. 13. O . . . Israel—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. V. 16. of truth—A gloss, MARTI, NOW.

y Pr. 6:16-19; Hab. 1:13. 18 *z* Word of God, John 6:63. *a* Zechariah, Zech. 1:1. 19 *b* Fasting, I Sam. 7:6. *c* Ch. 7:3, 5. *d* II Ki. 25:3, 4; Jer. 39:2. *e* Month, Gen. 7:11.

o See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
p Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
q Is. 61:7; Ob. 17.

13

r Curse, Gen. 4:11.
s Jer. 29:18; Dan. 9:11.
t Nations, Gen. 10:32.
u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
v Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
w Ch. 14:11; Ps. 72:17; Is. 19:24, 25; Ez. 34:26.
x Fear, Gen. 9:2.

14

y Purpose, Eph. 3:11; [21:15].
z Fathers, Ex. 15:1.
a Anger, Pr. 15:1.
b See "Wrath of God," Gen. 1:1.
c Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
d Jer. 4:28; Ez. 24:14.

15

e Jer. 29:11; Mic. 7:18-20.
f See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
g See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i Truth, John 14:6.
j Ch. 7:9; Is. 9:7; 11:4, 5; Amos 5:15, 24.
k Heb. judge truth and the judgment of peace.
l Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
m Gates, I Sam. 23:7.

17

m Ch. 7:10; Pr. 3:29; Jer. 4:14.
n Evil, Ps. 97:10.
o See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
p See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17; [15:9].
q Heart, Acts 9:1.
r Love, I Cor. 13:1.
s See "False Witness," John 8:17.
t See "Perjury," Lev. 6:5.
u Ch. 5:4; Mal. 3:5.
v Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
w Sin abhorrent to God, Gen. 3:6. [26:24].
x Hatred, Pr.

19
a Ch. 7:3.
b Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
c Seven, Gen. 2:2.
d Ch. 7:5; II Ki. 25:25.
e Jer. 52:4.
f Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
g Joy, Ps. 30:5.
h Gladness, Is. 51:3. [29:39.
i Feasts, Num. 1:16; Lu. 1:74, 75.
k Love, I Cor. 13:1. [14:6.
l Truth, John 14:6.
m Peace, Pr. 17:1.
20
n See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
o See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
p See "Foreknowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.
q Ch. 2:11; 14:16; Ps. 117:1; Jer. 16:19; Mic. 4:2, 3.
1 Or, *great*.
r Cities, Gen. 4:17.
21
s Ch. 7:2.
t See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
u See "Grace," John 1:17.
v Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
22
w Nations, Gen. 10:32.
23
x Day, Lev. 25:8.
y Is. 45:14, 24; 60:14.
z Languages, Neh. 13:24.
a Skirt, Ex. 28:33.
b The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
1
e Burden, Ps. 55:22.
f Or, *oracle*.
g Word of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
i See "Rest," Heb. 4:4.
j Eye, Ps. 17:8.
k Or, *Jehovah hath an eye upon men and upon all the tribes of Israel*.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Tribes, Num. 36:9.
n Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

the ^a fifth, and the ^b fast of the ^c seventh, and the fast of the ^e tenth, shall be to the house of ⁱ Jū-dāh^g joy and ^h gladness, and cheerful ⁱ feasts; therefore ^j love ^l truth and ^m peace. 20 Thus ⁿ saith Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts: ^o *It shall yet come to pass*, that there shall come ^p *peoples*, and the inhabitants of ¹ many ^r cities; 21 and the inhabitants of one *city* shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to ^s *entreat* the ^u favor of Jē-hō-^{vāh}, and to ^v seek Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts: I will go also. 22 Yea, many peoples and strong ^w nations shall come to seek Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts in Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and to entreat the favor of Jē-hō-^{vāh}. 23 Thus saith Jē-hō-^{vāh} of hosts: In those ^x days *it shall come to pass*, that ten men shall ^y take hold, out of all the ^z languages of the nations, they shall take hold of the ^a skirt of him that is a ^b Jew, saying, We will go with you, for we have heard that ^c *God* is with you.

9 The ^e burden of the ⁱ word of Jē-hō-^{vāh} upon the land of Hā-drāch, and ^g Dā-mās-^{eūs} shall be its ^h resting-

Var. Rend. — V. 19. therefore — but, MARTI, OR.; *omit*, NOW. truth and peace — ye peace, Var. truth — faithfulness, MARTI. V. 20. many — great, MARTI, NOW.; numerous, OR. V. 21. and the — their, MARTI. of one *city* — *omit*, MARTI. *city* — *omit*, OR. another — one another, MARTI. speedily — *omit*, Var. NOW. V. 22. Yea — and, NOW. strong — multitudinous, MARTI; numerous, NOW. V. 23. God — the Deity, NOW. **Chap. 9.** — V. 1. burden — oracle (Is. 1:1). Var. OR.; utterance, MARTI. upon — is upon, Var.; Yahweh is in, MARTI; descends upon, NOW. — and in, NOW. shall be its resting-place — is the resting-place thereof, Var. shall be its — is his, MARTI, NOW. (for . . . Jehovah) — for the Lord hath an eye upon (?) man and all the tribes of Israel, EW. OR. (nearly). V. 2. because they are — for she is (i.e. thinketh herself), Var.; because she is, Var. 3. And — *omit*, NOW. mire — refuse, NOW. V. 4. Lord — All-Lord, OR. dispossess — Or., impoverished, EW. *Hi.* conquer, MARTI. smite — hurl, MARTI. power — fortifications, MARTI; wall, NOW. in — into, MARTI; by means of, OR. she — she herself, MARTI. V. 5-7a. *Verbs present*, NOW. V. 5. fear — shudder,

place (for ⁱ the eye of ^j man and of all the ^k tribes of ^l Is-^{rā-ēl} is toward Jē-hō-^{vāh}); 2 and ^m Hā-^{māth}, also, which bordereth thereon; ⁿ Tyre and ^p Sī-^{dōn}, ⁴ because they are ^r very wise. 3 And Tyre did build herself a ^s stronghold, and ^u heaped up ^v silver as the ^x dust, and fine ^y gold as the ^z mire of the ^a streets. 4 Behold, the Lord will ^b dispossess her, and he will smite ^d her power in the ^e sea; and she shall be ^f devoured with ^h fire. 5 ⁱ *Āsh-kē-lōn* shall see it, and ^k fear; ^l Gā-^{zā} also, and shall be sore ^m pained; and ⁿ *Ēk-rōn*, for her ^o expectation shall be put to ^p shame; and the ^q king shall perish from Gā-^{zā}, and *Āsh-kē-lōn* shall not be inhabited. 6 And ^a a bastard shall ⁷ dwell in ^r *Āsh-dōd*, and I will cut off the ^s pride of the ^t *Phī-lis-tīnēs*. 7 And I will ^u take away his ^v blood out of his ^w mouth, and his ^x abominations from between his ^y teeth; and he also shall be as a ^z remnant for our God; and he shall be as a chieftain in Jū-dāh, and *Ēk-rōn* as a ^a Jēb-^{ū-site}.

8 And I will ^b encamp about ^d my house ^s against the ^e army, MARTI, OR. be sore pained — writhe in anguish, MARTI; tremble greatly, OR. NOW. expectation — trust (or, assurance) NOW. WE. put to shame — ashamed, V. 6. a bastard — half-breeds, MARTI, NOW. V. 7. his (four times) — their, MARTI, NOW. he (twice) — they, MARTI, NOW. chieftain — chief (*lit.* head of a 'thousand,' Mic. 6:3), Var. tribal chief, OR. Ekron — the people of Ekron, MARTI. as — shall be as, NOW. a — the, NOW.; *omit*, MARTI. Jebusite — Jebusites, MARTI. NOW. V. 8. *Verbs present*, NOW.

Var. Read. — **Chap. 9.** — V. 1. for . . . man — for the cities of Aram (and all, &c. . . shall be the Lord's), Kto. Sta. for . . . Israel — for Yahweh's are the cities of Aram, MARTI, man — Aram, Drake, MARTI; mankind, OR.; people of Aram, BALL. V. 7. chieftain — thousand (i.e. family), Sta.; tribe, MARTI; county, NOW. V. 8. a gloss, MARTI. against the army — as a rampart (or, garrison), Sept. *Bar. Pesh. Bō. Kō. Bunsen, Kue. Ew. Bar. Sta. r. marg. (pt.)*; as a guard, MARTI, OR.; [], NOW.

d Temple, I Sam. 1:9. 8 Or, as otherwise read, as a garrison. *e* See "War," Josh. 22:12. *f* See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.

2
m Hamath, Gen. 10:17.
n Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
o Ez. 28:2-5, 12.
p Sidon, Is. 23:12.
q Ez. 28:21.
r Or, *though*.
s Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
3
s See "Fortification," Nah. 3:14.
t Josh. 19:29; II Sam. 24:7.
u Job 27:16; Ez. 27:33; 28:4, 5.
v Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
w Silver, Job 22:25.
x Dust, Is. 65:25.
y Gold, I Ki. 10:21. [2:22.
z Mire, II Pet. 2:19.
4
b Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Ez. 26:3-5.
d See "Com-
 merce," Pr. 31:14.
e Or, *the sea which is her rampart*. Or, *her rampart into the sea*.
f See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
g Ez. 28:18.
h Fire, Lev. 10:2.
5 [1:18.
i Ashkelon, Ju. 1:18.
j Amos 1:6-8; Zeph. 2:4, 5.
k Fear, Gen. 9:2.
l Gaza, Ju. 16:1.
m Pain, Rev. 21:4. [13:3.
n Ekron, Josh. 13:18.
o See "Hope," Pr. 23:18.
p Shame, Phil. 3:19. [17:15.
q Kings, Deut. 6 [face.
6 Or, *a bastard*.
r Or, *sit as king*.
s Ashdod, Josh. 11:22.
t Philistines, Ps. 10:2.
u Chr. 1:12.
7
u Ez. 25:15-17.
v Blood, Lev. 17:11. [8:11.
w Mouth, Gen. 3:10.
x Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
y Teeth, Pr. 25:19. [Is. 1:9.
z Remnant, a Jebusite, Gen. 10:16.
8
b Encampment, Num. 31:10.
c Ch. 2:5.
d Temple, I Sam. 1:9. 8 Or, as otherwise read, as a garrison. *e* See "War," Josh. 22:12. *f* See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.

8
a Is. 52:1; Joel 3:17.
b Is. 54:14; 60:18.
c Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
d Or, *exactor*.
e Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

9
f Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
g Ch. 2:10; Zeph. 3:14, 15.
h Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
i Zion, Is. 52:1.
j Shouting, Is. 12:6.
k Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
l Kings, Deut. 17:15.
m Ps. 110:1; Is. 9:6, 7; Jer. 23:5, 6; Mt. 21:5; John 12:15.
n See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
o See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Justice, Mic. 6:8.
q Zeph. 3:5.
r Heb. *saved*.
s Salvation through Christ, Acts 2:40.
t Or, *victory*.
u Humility, Pr. 15:33.
v Is. 57:15.
w See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
x Asses, Num. 31:34.

10
w See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
x Chariots, 1 Ki. 20:1.
y Hos. 1:7; 2:18; Hag. 2:22.
z Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
a Horses, Jer. 50:11.
b Mic. 5:10.
c See "War," Josh. 22:12.
d See "Archery," 1 Sam. 20:20.
e Hos. 2:18.
f Peace, Pr. 17:1.

g Is. 57:19; Mic. 4:2-4. h Nations, Gen. 10:32. i See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. j Ps. 72:8; Is. 60:12. k Sea, Ex. 14:21. l Rivers, Is. 32:2. m Euphrates, Deut. 1:7. n See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2. o Earth, Gen. 2:1. p Blood, Lev. 17:11. q Ex. 24:8; Heb. 10:29. r Covenantants, Gen. 17:2. s See "Prison," Gen. 42:16. t Is. 24:22. u Pit, II Sam. 23:20. v Water, Ps. 95:5. w 12 4 Or, *Return*. w Jer. 16:19; Joel 3:16. x Hope, Pr. 23:18. y Jer. 14:8; 17:13; Heb. 6:18, 19.

that ^a none pass through or return; and ^b no ^c oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now ^d have I seen with mine ^e eyes.

9 ^f Rejoice greatly, O ^h daughter of ⁱ Zi'ôn; ^j shout, O daughter of ^k Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: behold, thy ^{l m n} king cometh unto thee; he is ^{o p q} just, and ² having ^{r s} salvation; ^s ^t lowly, ^u and riding upon an ass, even upon a colt the foal of an ^v ass. 10 And ^w I will cut off the ^{x y} chariot from ^z Ê-phrâ-im, and the ^{a b} horse from Jê-ru'sâ-lêm; and the ^{c d e} battle bow shall be cut off; and he shall speak ^{f g} peace unto the ^h nations: and his ^{i j} dominion shall be from ^k sea to sea, and from the ^{l m} River to the ⁿ ends of the ^o earth.

11 As for thee also, because of the ^{p q} blood of thy ^r covenant I have set free thy ^s prisoners from the ^u pit wherein is no ^v water. 12 ⁴ Turn you to the ^w stronghold, ye prisoners of ^{x y} hope: even to-day do I declare

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (cont.). none . . . return—Or, there be none passing through and returning (See *Var Read.*). Var. have I seen with—I keep open, MARTI. V. 9. just—righteous, Var. having salvation—victorious, *Ge. Ev. Hi. Kue.* (lit. saved, *R marg.*: cf. on I Sam. 14:45) Var.: rich in victory, MARTI, NOW.; full of healing (salvation), OR. lowly—pious, NOW.; lowly is he, MARTI. foal—young, MARTI, OR. an ass—Heb. a she-ass, Var. MARTI, NOW. OR. V. 10. will—shall, SEPT. MARTI, NOW. speak—command, MARTI; enjoin, OR. River—Euphrates, MARTI. V. 11. pit—i.e. cistern, Var. V. 12. return to the stronghold, ye captives full of hope, now also stands the saving: "In double measure reward I thee," NOW. Turn . . . hope—And to thee Zion shall return those That are not hopelessly imprisoned, MARTI. do I declare that—is it said: MARTI. V. 13. Verbs present, NOW. have bent—will bend (lit. have bent), Var. me—Add, as a bow, MARTI, OR. have filled—fill, Var. the bow—i.e. MARTI. the bow with—Omit, OR. stir—raise, Var. against—Or, with, Oort. Gr. thy (second)—the, NOW. Greece—Heb. Javan, Var.; Javan, MARTI, OR.; 'of

that I will render ^z double unto thee. 13 For I have ^a bent ^b Ju'dâh for me, I have filled the bow with Ê-phrâ-im; and I will stir up thy ^c sons, O Zi'ôn, against thy sons, O ^{d e f} Grèce, and will make thee as the ^{f g} sword of a mighty man. 14 And ^h Jê-hô'vâh shall be seen ⁱ over them; and his ^j arrow shall go forth as the ^k lightning; and the Lord Jê-hô'vâh will blow the ^{l m} trumpet, and will go with ^{n o} whirlwinds of the ^p south. 15 ^a Jê-hô'vâh of hosts will defend them; and they shall ^r devour, and shall ^s tread down the ^t sling-stones; and they shall ^u drink, and make a ^v noise as through ^w wine; and they shall be filled like ^x bowls, like the ^y corners of the ^z altar. 16 And Jê-hô'vâh their God will ^{a b} save them in that ^c day as the ^d flock of his ^e people; for they shall be as the ^f stones of a ^{g h} crown, ⁱ lifted on high over his ^j land. 17 For how great is ^{k l m} his ^{n o} goodness, and how great is ^{p q r} his ^{s t} beauty! ^u grain

Javan, NOW. V. 14. And—Then, NOW. be seen—appear, MARTI, OR. NOW. Lord—All-Lord, OR. go—drive, OR. NOW. with—about in the, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 15. defend—cover, NOW. devour—conquer, MARTI, KLO. NOW. sling-stones—slings, MARTI, WE.; sons of [], NOW. through—Is not expressed in the Hebrew, Var.; omit, MARTI, NOW. filled—besprinkled, or, besmirched, MARTI. bowls—the bowls, Var. V. 16. they shall be—[they are], OR. lifted on high—lifting themselves up, *Ge. Hi.*; glittering, *Eur. Ko. Kc.* over—in, MARTI; upon, NOW. V. 17. For—Behold, MARTI; Yea, NOW. great—glorious, MARTI. great (first) beauty—stately (great, NOW.) is it and how beautiful is it? OR. NOW. his (twice)—their, *Hi. Ko. Kc. Wr.* STA. goodness—goodliness, *Hi. Ko. Kc. Wr.* and . . . beauty—and how beautiful it shall be, MARTI. grain—corn, *R.*

Var. Read.—V. 10. I—he, SEPT. MARTI, NOW. V. 11. wherein is no water—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. V. 12. even . . . thee—A gloss, MARTI. V. 13. O Zion—A gloss, MARTI. thy sons, O—A gloss, MARTI; the sons, NOW. V. 14. the Lord—A gloss, MARTI. V. 15. of hosts—A gloss, MARTI. drink . . . wine—drink their blood like wine, *Sept. (Cod. Al.) Klo. Sta.* MARTI, NOW. like bowls—A gloss, MARTI. V. 16. in that day—A gloss, MARTI; add, he pastures them, MARTI, NOW. of . . . high—Omit, MARTI. as . . . crown—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. they shall be—Omit, NOW.

z Is. 61:7.

13
a Jer. 51:20.
b Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
c Son, Gen. 21:19.
d Greece, Dan. 10:20.
e See "Javan," Gen. 10:2.
f Heb. *Javan*.
g Sword, Ju. 7:20.
h Ps. 45:3; Is. 49:2.
14
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Ch. 2:5; Is. 31:5.
j Ps. 18:14; Hab. 3:11.
k See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
l Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
m Is. 27:13.
n See "Winds," Job 27:21.
o Is. 21:1; 66:15.
p The South, Deut. 34:3.

15
q Ch. 12:8; Is. 37:35.
r Ch. 12:6.
s Job 41:28.
t See "Stones," Ex. 34:1.
u Drink, Hos. 4:18.
v Ps. 78:65.
w Wine, Lev. 10:9.
x Bowls, II Ki. 25:15.
y Ex. 27:2.
z Altar, Gen. 22:9.

16
a Salvation, Acts 2:40.
b Jer. 31:11, 11.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Flock, Lu. 12:32.
e Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
f Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
g Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
h Is. 62:3.
i Or, *glittering* upon &c.
j Land, Gen. 23:15.

17
7 Or, *their*.
i Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
j Jer. 31:12, 14.
k Or, *prosperity*.
l Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
m Grain, Gen. 42:33.

- 17
 a Young Men, I John 2:14.
 b Virgins, Deut. 22:14.
 c See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 d Rain, Deut. 11:14.
 e Joel 2:23.
 f Jer. 10:13.
 g See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
 h Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. Is. 30:23.
 i Grass, Gen. 37:2.
 k Field, Num. 20:17.
 2
 l See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 m Teraphim, Ez. 21:21.
 n Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
 o See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
 p Jer. 27:9.
 q Lying, Lev. 19:11.
 1 Or, the dreamers speak falsely.
 r Jer. 23:32.
 s Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
 t Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 u Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 w Ez. 34:5, 8.
 x Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 y Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
 3
 y Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 z Jer. 25:34-36.
 a Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
 b Goats (*q̄p̄*), Deut. 14:4.
 c See Visitation, "48:44.
 d Ez. 34:12.
 e Flock, Lu. 12:32.
 f Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 g Horses, Jer. 50:11.
 h See "War," Josh. 12:12.
 4
 i See "Stone," Ex. 34:1.
 j See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 k See "Archery," I Sam. 20:20.
 l Ch. 9:10; Jer. 51:20.
 2 Or, exactor.
 5
 m II Sam. 22:43.
 n Enemies, Job 31:29.
 o Mire, II Pet. 2:22.
 p Streets, Josh. 2:19.

shall make the ^a young men flourish, and new wine the ^b virgins.

10 ^c Ask ye of Jê-hô'-vâh ^{d e} rain in the time of the latter rain, *even of Jê-hô'-vâh* that ^f maketh ^g lightnings; and he will ^h give them ⁱ showers of rain, to every one ^j grass in the ^k field. 2 For the ^{l m} tēr'-â-phîm have spoken ⁿ vanity, and the ^{o p} diviners have seen a ^q lie; and ^r they have told ^s false ^t dreams, they ^u comfort in vain: therefore they go their way like ^v sheep, they are ^w afflicted, because there is no ^x shepherd. 3 Mine ^{y z} anger is kindled against the shepherds, and I will ^a punish the ^b he-goats; for Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts hath ^{c d} visited his ^e flock, the house of ^f Jû'-dâh, and will make them as his goodly ^g horse in the ^h battle. 4 From him shall come forth the ⁱ corner-stone, from him the ^j nail, from him the ^{k l} battle bow, from him every ^m ruler together. 5 And they shall be as mighty men, ⁿ treading down their ^o enemies in the ^p mire of the ^q streets in the bat-

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). shall . . . flourish—shall make the young men sprout, OR. wine the virgins—wine shall flourish therein, MARTI. virgins—maids, R. **Chap. 10.**—V. 1. *even of—Omit.* MARTI. NOW. that—*Omit.* MARTI. NOW. that . . . rain—creates lightning and winter rains, NOW. to—he gives to, NOW. one grass—plant, MARTI. OR. V. 2. *Verbs present.* OR. NOW. have spoken vanity—speak a lie, MARTI. diviners—soothsayers, MARTI. OR. have seen a lie—see deceit, MARTI. have told—speak, MARTI. false—vain. MARTI. comfort in vain—give windy comfort, MARTI. go—have gone, MARTI. go . . . because—wander restless and fleeing because, NOW. sheep—a flock, MARTI. OR. are—became, MARTI. afflicted—in misery, Var. is—were, MARTI. V. 3. he-goats—bell-wethers (Is. 14:9), Var. hath visited—careth for, Var. visits, MARTI; will visit, OR. will make—maketh, Var. MARTI. NOW. V. 4. him (*four times*)—them (=herd), MARTI. NOW. corner-stone—corner-stones, MARTI. nail—peg, Var.; posts, MARTI. ruler—governor (Is. 3:12), Var.; exactor, R. V. 5. be as—tread down, MARTI. WE. NOW. SMI. treading . . . the—that tread down the mire, OR. treading . . . enemies—*Omit.* MARTI. NOW. in—as, MARTI. V. 6. And I will strengthen—(But, NOW.) I make strong, MARTI. OR. NOW. will (three

times; and they shall fight, because Jê-hô'-vâh is with them; and the ^{q r} riders on horses shall be confounded. 6 And I will strengthen the house of Jû'-dâh, and I will ^{s t} save the house of ^u Joseph, and I will ^{v w} bring them back; for I have ^{x y} mercy upon them; and ^z they shall be as though I had ^a not cast them off: for I am Jê-hô'-vâh their God, and ^b I will ^c hear them. 7 And *they of* ^d Ê'-phrâ'-îm shall be ^e like a mighty man, and their ^f heart shall ^g rejoice as through ^h wine; yea, their ^{i j} children shall see it, and rejoice; their ^k heart shall be ^l glad in Jê-hô'-vâh.

8 I will ^{m n} hiss for them, and gather them; for I have ^o redeemed them; and they shall ^p increase as they ^q have increased. 9 ^r And I will sow them among the peoples; and they shall ^s remember me in far countries; and they shall ^t live with their children, and shall return. 10 I will ^u bring them again also out of the land of ^v Ê'-g̃ypt, and gather them out of ^w Âs-sÿr'-â; and I will bring them into the land of ^x Gîl-

times)—*Omit.* MARTI. NOW. will (*second*)—*Omit.* OR. bring them—let them come, OR.; lead, NOW. bring them back—bring them again, *Pesh. Ev. Hi. Ko. Sta. R.*; or, cause them to dwell, *Sept. He. Ke. R marg.* (*in reality, two alternative readings*), Var. hear—answer, OR.; hearken unto, NOW. V. 7. *they of Ephraim—the Ephraimites*, MARTI; Ephraim, NOW. a mighty man—mighty men, MARTI. NOW. V. 8. increase—be numerous, MARTI. OR. have increased—once were, MARTI; were, OR. And *Omit.* MARTI. will sow—sowed, MARTI; did scatter, NOW.; will scatter, OR. and (*second*)—but, NOW. live with—bring up, SEPT. MARTI. NOW.; keep alive, OR. V. 10. again also—home, MARTI; back, NOW. and (*second*)—*Omit.* MARTI. bring them—let them come back, OR.

Var. Read.—V. 17. the young men—A gloss, MARTI. the virgins—A gloss, MARTI. **Chap. 10.**—V. 1. in . . . rain—A gloss, MARTI. them showers of—'you', MARTI. V. 2. therefore . . . shepherd—A gloss, MARTI. V. 3. of hosts—A gloss, MARTI. the . . . Judah—A gloss, MARTI. NOW. WE. in the battle—A gloss, MARTI. V. 6. for (*last*) . . . them—A gloss, MARTI. V. 8. for (*second*) . . . them—A gloss, MARTI. V. 9. and (*second*) . . . countries—A gloss, MARTI.

- q See "Horsemen," Acts 23:23.
 r Amos 2:15; Hag. 2:22.
 6
 s Salvation from Enemies, Job 31:29.
 t Ch. 8:7; 9:16.
 u Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
 v See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
 w Ch. 8:8.
 x Or, cause them to dwell.
 y Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
 z Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 a See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
 b Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:34.
 c Ch. 13:9.

- 7
 d Ephraim, Num. 26:35.
 e Ch. 9:13, 15.
 f Heart, Acts 15:9.
 g Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
 h Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 i Children, Gen. 3:16.
 j Is. 54:13; Ez. 37:23.
 k Heart, Acts 15:9.
 l Gladness, Is. 51:3.
 8
 m Hissing, Jer. 18:16.
 n Is. 5:26; 7:18, 19.
 o Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
 p Jer. 33:22.
 q Jer. 30:20; Ez. 36:11.

- 9
 4 Or, And though I sow them . . . they shall remember &c.
 r See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 s Life, Gen. 2:7.

- 10
 t Is. 11:11.
 u Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 v Assyria, II Ki 15:19.
 w Gilead, Num. 32:1.
 x Jer. 50:19.

10
a Lebanon, Jer.
18:14.
b Is. 49:19, 20.

11
c Sea, Ez. 14:21.
d Is. 51:9, 10.
e Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.

1 Or, the sea of
waves.
f See "Rivers,"
Is. 32:2.
g Is. 19:5-7.

h See
"Drought,"
Jer. 14:1.
i Pride, Ps.
10:2.

j Assyria, II Ki.
15:19.
k Zeph. 2:13.
l Sceptre, Esth.
5:2.

m Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
n Ez. 30:13.

12
o Mic. 4:5.
p Walking,
Col. 1:10.
q Name, Acts
16:18.
r Names of
God, Gen. 1:1.

1
s Door, Ex.
12:22.
t Fire, Lev. 10:2.
u Jer. 22:6, 7.
v See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
w Ez. 31:3.

2
x Mourning,
John 11:35.
y Is. 2:12, 13;
10:33, 34; Ez.
17:24.

2 Or, glorious.
z Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

a Bashan,
Josh. 12:4.
3 Or, fortified.
b See "Trees,"
Mt. 7:17.

3
c Voice, Gen.
27:22.

d Jer. 25:34-36.
e Shepherds,
Ps. 23:1.

f Glory, Ps. 7:5.
g Roaring, Jer.
25:30.

h Jer. 2:15;
50:44.

i Lions, Job
4:10.

j Jordan, Josh.
15:5.

4
k Flock, Lu.
12:32.

l V. 7; Ps.
44:22.

5
4 Or, buyers.
m See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.
n See "Ten
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
o Jer. 50:7.

ē-ād and ^a Lēb-ā-nōn; and *place*
shall ^b not be found for them. 11
And he will pass through the
^{c d} sea of ^c affliction, and will
smite ¹ the waves in the sea, and
all the depths of the ^{1 g} Nile shall
^h dry up; and the ⁱ pride of ^{i k} Ās-
sūr-ā shall be brought down,
and the ^l sceptre of ^{m n} Ēgypt
shall depart. 12 And I will
strengthen them in Jē-hō-^{vāh};
and ^o they shall ^p walk up and
down in his ^{q r} name, saith Jē-
hō-^{vāh}.

11 Open thy ^s doors, O
Lēb-ā-nōn, that the
^{t u} fire may devour thy ^{v w} cedars.
2 ^x Wail, O ^v fir-tree, for the cedar
is ^y fallen, because the
2 ^z goodly ones are ^z destroyed:
wail, O ye ^o oaks of ^a Bā-^{šān},
for the ³ strong ^b forest is come
down. 3 A ^c voice of the ^d wail-
ing of the ^e shepherds! for their
^l glory is destroyed: a voice of
the ^{g h} roaring of young ⁱ lions! for
the pride of the ^j Jordan is laid
waste.

4 Thus said Jē-hō-^{vāh} my
God: Feed the ^k flock of ^l slaugh-
ter; 5 whose ⁴ possessors ^m slay
them, and hold themselves ^{n o} not

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*). *place* . . .
them—it shall not be sufficient for them,
MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 11. he will—they,
MARTI; will, NOW.; it will, OR. of
affliction . . . sea—Affliction . . . the
sea Billows, *Hi. Bunsen* (*Ew.* 'of affliction
. . . of billows,' *altering the points*). of
—*Omit*, OR. affliction—Egypt, SEPT.
MARTI, WE. NOW. will (*second*)—he
will, MARTI, OR. NOW. will (*second*)
. . . sea—he will smite into the sea 'of
billows, NOW. waves in—fortifications
into, MARTI. shall (*first*)—will he,
NOW.; *omit*, MARTI. shall be brought
—he will bring, NOW. shall (*last*)—he will,
NOW. depart—depart away, r; remove,
NOW. V. 12. and Yahweh shall be 'their
strength,' and they 'shall praise' his name,
saith Yahweh, NOW. in—by, Var. walk
up and down—wander, OR. Chap. 11.—
V. 2. Wail—Howl, r. fir-tree—cypress,
MARTI, OR. NOW. wail—howl, r. V. 3.
A voice of the (*twice*)—Hark! MARTI,
OR. NOW. a voice of—Hark! Var. glory
—dignity (or, honor), MARTI; 'pasture,'
NOW. destroyed—spoiled, r. pride—
i.e. thickets (Jer. 12:5) Var.; beauty (or,
splendor), MARTI, NOW. V. 4. my God
—'to me,' MARTI; of hosts, SEPT. V. 5.
possessors—purchasers, Var. MARTI,
OR. NOW. and (*first*)—guilty—without
suffering for it, OR. NOW.; without being

guilty; and they that sell them
say, ^p Blessed be Jē-hō-^{vāh}, for
^q I am ^{r s} rich; and ⁵ their ^t own
shepherds ^u pity them not. 6
For I will ^v no more pity the in-
habitants of the ^w land, saith Jē-
hō-^{vāh}; but, lo, I will ^{x y} deliver
the ^z men every one ^a into his
^b neighbor's ^c hand, and into the
hand of his ^d king; and they
shall smite the land, and out of
their hand I will ^{e f} not deliver
them. 7 So I fed the flock of
slaughter, verily ⁶ the ^{g h} poor of
the flock. And I took unto me
^{i j} two staves; the one I called
^{k l} Beauty, and the other I called
^m Bands; and I fed the flock. 8
And I cut off the three shepherds
in ⁿ one ^o month; for my ^p soul was
^q weary of them, and their soul
also loathed me. 9 Then said I,
I will not feed you: that which
^{r s} dieth, let it die; and ⁹ that
which is to be cut off, let it be cut
off; and let them that are left
^t eat every one the ^u flesh of an-
other. 10 And I took my staff
Beauty, and cut it asunder, that
I might ^{v w} break my covenant
which I had made with all the
guilty, MARTI. am—am become, MAR-
TI; become, NOW. V. 6. land—earth,
MARTI. neighbor's—'shepherd's,' MAR-
TI, NOW. hand—power, MARTI, NOW.
smite—ruin, MARTI. them—one, MAR-
TI; *omit*, OR. V. 7. verily the poor—in
sooth poor ones, Var. Vs. 7, 11. poor—
most miserable, OR. Vs. 7, 10. Beauty—
Graciousness (Ps. 90:17), Var.; "Kind-
ness," MARTI, NOW.; "Well-being,"
OR. Vs. 7, 14. Bands—*i.e.* Union, Var.;
"Union," MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 8. the
three—The three, *Ew. Hi. Sta.*; Three of
the, *Ko. Ke.* for—and, MARTI; Then,
OR. weary of—impatient at, Var. and
also, OR. V. 9. will not feed you—
care not to feed you any longer, MARTI.

Var. Read.—V. 10. and Lebanon—A
gloss, MARTI. V. 11. and (*second*); . . .
sea—A gloss, MARTI. V. 12. A gloss,
MARTI. walk up and down—glory (Ps.
105:3), *Sept. Kfo. Sta. (l.) Chap. 11.*—V. 2.
Wail . . . destroyed—A gloss, MARTI.
because . . . destroyed—A gloss, NOW.
strong forest—forest of the vintage, *Heb. marg.*;
unapproachable forest, *Heb. text*,
Hi. Ko. Ke. OR. NOW. (l.); Ban-forest,
WE. (?) MARTI. V. 6. A gloss, MARTI,
NOW. V. 7. the flock . . . poor—the
flock of slaughter for the merchants, *Sept.*
(*virtually*), *Kfo. Sta.* (*grouping the letters*
differently). verily . . . flock—for the
sheep-dealers, MARTI, NOW. V. 8.
And . . . month—A gloss, MARTI.

p Blessing,
Gen. 12:3.
q Hos. 12:8;
I Tim. 6:9.
r Wealth,
Josh. 22:8.
s See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
5 Or, their shep-
herd pitieth.
t Ez. 34:2, 3.
u Pity, Ps.
103:13.

6
v Jer. 13:14.
w Land, Gen.
23:15.
x Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
y Ch. 14:13; Is.
9:19-21; Mic.
7:2-6.
z Man, Gen. 2:7.
a See "Stufe,"
Pr. 26:21.
b Neighbor,
Rom. 12:10.
c Hand, Gen.
16:12.
d King, Deut.
17:15.
e See "Salva-
tion from
Enemies,"
Acts 2:40.
f Ps. 50:22;
Mic. 5:8.

7
6 Or, the most
miserable of
sheep.
g The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
h Jer. 39:10;
Zeph. 3:12.
i Ez. 37:16.
j See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
k Beauty, Ps.
50:2.
l V. 10; Ps.
27:4; 90:17.
7 Or, Gracious-
ness.
m V. 14; Ps.
133:1; Ez.
37:16-23.
8 Or, Binders.
Or, Union.

8
n Hos. 5:7.
o Month, Gen.
7:11.
p Soul, Job 4:15.
q Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.

9
r Death, Rom.
5:12.
s Jer. 15:2.
9 Or, that which
is lost, let it be
lost.
t Human Flesh
eaten. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
u Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

10
v Ps. 89:39;
Jer. 14:21.
w Covenant
broken, Gen.
17:2.

11
a Day, Lev. 25:38.
1 Or, *the poor of the flock . . . knew of a truth.*
2 Or, *the most miserable of sheep.*
b The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
c Zeph. 3:12.
d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
e Word of God, John 6:63.

12
f Wages, Deut. 24:15.
g I Ki. 5:6; Mal. 3:5.
h See "Measures," Ex. 36:7.
i Gen. 37:28; Ex. 21:32; Mt. 26:15; 27:9, 10.
j Silver, Job 22:25.
k See "Money," Ex. 12:44.

13
l See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
m Mt. 27:3-10; Acts 1:18, 19.
n Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

14
o See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.

p V. 6; Is. 9:21.
q See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

s See "Covenants between Men," Gen. 17:2.
t Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

15
v V. 17; Is. 6:10-12.
w Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.

16
x Land, Gen. 23:15.
y Jer. 23:2.
z Or, *miss.*
4 Or, *lost.*
5 Or, *the young.*
6 Healing, Jer. 30:13.
6 Heb. *standeth.*
a See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
b Ez. 34:2-6.
c Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
d Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

17
e See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
f V. 15; ch. 10:2; Jer. 23:1.

peoples. 11 And it was broken in that ^a day; and ¹ thus ² the ^{b c} poor of the flock that gave heed unto me ^d knew that it was the ^e word of Jê-hô-^vâh. 12 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my ^{1 g} hire; and if not, forbear. So they ^h weighed for my hire ⁱ thirty ^j pieces of ^k silver. 13 And Jê-hô-^vâh said unto me, Cast it unto the ^{l m} potter, the goodly price that I was prized at by them. And I took the thirty ^j pieces of silver, and cast them unto the potter, in the ⁿ house of Jê-hô-^vâh. 14 Then I cut asunder mine other ^o staff, even ^p Bands, that I might ^q break the ^{r s} brotherhood between ^t Jû-^u dâh and ^v Îs-^{râ}-êl.

15 And Jê-hô-^vâh said unto me, Take unto thee yet again the ^o instruments of a ^v foolish ^w shepherd. 16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the ^x land, who will ^y not ^z visit those that are ⁴ cut off, neither will seek ⁵ those that are scattered, nor ^z heal that which is broken, nor feed that which ⁶ is sound; but he will ^a eat ^b the ^c flesh of the fat ^d sheep, and will tear their hoofs in pieces. 17 ^{e f} Woe to

Var. Rend.—V. 11. And—When, MARTI; Then, OR. it—it now, MARTI. and thus—then, MARTI; so, NOW. V. 12. And—Thereupon, MARTI; then, OR. Vs. 12, 13. *pieces of silver—shekels*, MARTI, NOW. V. 13. And—But, MARTI; Then, NOW. Vs. 13, 15. said unto—commanded, MARTI. V. 13. potter (twice)—treasurer, *Targ. Kimchi. Ge.*; 'treasury', MARTI, NOW.; Temple-treasure, OR. And—Then, MARTI. V. 14. mine—also mine, MARTI. V. 15. And—Hereupon, MARTI. foolish—wicked, MARTI, NOW.; slovenly, OR. V. 16. visit—care for, Var. NOW.; look at, MARTI; go after, OR. those that (twice)—that which, MARTI. are (twice)—is, MARTI; be, r. cut off—perishing, Var. is sound—is sound (*lit.* standeth fast), *Hi. Kô. Ke.*; is 'sick', MARTI, NOW.; standeth upright, OR. sheep—animals, MARTI. V. 17. to the worthless—thou good-for-nothing, OR. worthless—wicked, MARTI, NOW. Chap. 12.—V. 1. the burden—Utterance, MARTI, NOW.; Oracle, OR.; the oracle, Var. concerning—*Lit.* upon, Var. stretcheth—stretched, Var. layeth—laid, Var. formeth—formed, Var. V. 2. reeling—bewilderment (*Is.* 51:17), Var. shall it be in the—

^o the worthless shepherd that leaveth the ^h flock! the ^{i j} sword shall be upon his ^{k l} arm, and upon his right ^{m n} eye: ^k his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly ^{o p} darkened.

12 The ^{q r} burden of the word of Jê-hô-^vâh concerning Îs-^{râ}-êl.

^s Thus saith Jê-hô-^vâh, who ^{t u} stretcheth forth the ^v heavens, and ^w layeth the foundation of the ^x earth, and ^{y z} formeth the ^a spirit of ^b man within him: 2 Behold, I will make ^c Jê-^{ru}-^{sa}-lêm a ^{d e} cup of ^f reeling unto all the ^g peoples round about, and ^h upon ⁱ Jû-^{dâh} also ^j shall it be in the ^k siege against Jê-^{ru}-^{sa}-lêm. 3 ^l And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will make Jê-^{ru}-^{sa}-lêm a burdensome ^{k l} stone for all the peoples; all that burden themselves with it shall be ^{m n} sore wounded; and all the ^o nations of the earth shall be gathered together against it. 4 In that day, saith Jê-hô-^vâh, I will smite every ^{p q} horse with ^r terror, and his ^s rider with ^t madness; and ^u I will open mine eyes upon the house of

So Ke.; and there shall be a, MARTI; shall be at the, NOW.; shall it fall (to be) in the, *Ew. r marg.* against—of, NOW. V. 3. burdensome—heave (*lifting*), MARTI. all—every one, MARTI. burden themselves—lift, OR. NOW.; lifts, MARTI. V. 4. terror—astonishment, r.

Var. Read.—V. 11. thus the poor—the merchants, *Sept. Kto. Sta.* (cf. on v. 7). poor of the flock—sheep-dealers, MARTI, NOW. V. 13. unto the potter (*first*)—into the treasury, *Pesh. DeW. Ew. Hi. Kue. Ch. Sta. MARTI, NOW.; Orelli inclines (pt.).* V. 14. Israel—Jerusalem, SEPT. MARTI, WE. NOW. V. 16. and . . . pieces—[], NOW. Chap. 12.—V. 1. Israel—Jerusalem, *Gr. (lapse of the pen: cf. Jer. 23:6; Zeph. 3:14).* Var. V. 2. and upon . . . against—and Judah also shall be in the siege against, MSS. (*partly*), *Targ. Vulg. Gei. Sta. (cf. ch. 14:14).* and upon Judah also—*A gloss, MARTI. V. 3. all . . . wounded—A gloss, MARTI, NOW.*

q Ch. 9:10; 10:5; 14:15. r Fear, Gen. 9:2. Acts 23:23. t See "Insanity," I Sam. 21:15. morphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

g See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
h Flock, Lu. 12:32.
i Sword, Ju. 7:20.
j Jer. 50:35-37.
k Arm, Ju. 15:14.
l Ez. 30:21, 22.
m Eye, Ps. 17:8.
n Is. 29:10;
Is. 4:5; Mic. 3:6, 7.
o See "Darkness," Job. 38:9.
p See "Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

1
q See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29. [55:22.
r Burden, Ps. 7.
s Or, *oracle.*
7 Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
t See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
u Is. 42:5; 44:24; Jer. 51:15.
v Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
w Job 26:7; Ps. 102:25, 26; Heb. 1:10-12.
x Earth, Gen. 2:1.
y God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
z Is. 57:16; Heb. 12:9.
a Spirit, Job 4:15.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.

2
c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
d Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
e Ps. 75:8; Is. 51:22, 23.
f See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29.
g See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.
h Or, *against.*
i Ch. 14:14.
9 Or, *shall it fall to be.*
i See "War," Josh. 22:12.

3
j Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Stone, Ex. 34:1. [44:45.
l Dan. 2:34, 35, Mt. 21:44.
n Wounds, Job 34:6.
o Ch. 14:2.

4
p Horses, Jer. 50:11.
s Horsemen,
u Anthropomorphism.

4
 a Horses, Jer. 50:11.
 b Blindness, 1 Sam. 4:15.
5
 c Chieftain, Zech. 9:7.
 d Heart, Acts 15:9.
 e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 f Ch. 10:6-12.
 g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
6
 h Day, Lev. 25:8.
 i Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 j Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 k Ch. 11:1; Is. 10:17, 18; Ob. 18.
 l Wood, Ex. 31:5.
 m Torch, Ju. 7:16.
 n Sheaves, Deut. 24:19.
 o See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 p See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
 q Ch. 2:4; 8:3-5.
 l Heb. *her*.
7
 r Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 s Tents, Num. 24:5.
 t Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 u David, 1 Sam. 17:12.
 v Amos 9:11.
8
 w See "Restoration of Judah," 1 Ki. 12:23.
 x Ch. 9:14, 15; Joel 3:16.
 2 Or, *that stum-bleth*.
 y Lev. 26:8; Josh. 23:10; Mic. 7:8.
 z God, Gen. 1:1.
 a Ps. 85:82:6.
 b Angels, 1 Pet. 1:12.
 c Ex. 14:19; 33:2.
9
 d Ch. 1:21; 14:2, 3.
 e Nations, Gen. 10:32.
10
 f See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
 g Spirit, Job 4:15.
 h Grace, John 1:17.
 i Ch. 7:9; II Sam. 9:3.
 j See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 3 According to some MSS., *him*.

Jû-dâh, and will smite every^a horse of the peoples with^b blind-ness. 5 And the^c chieftains of Jû-dâh shall say in their^d heart, The inhabitants of^e Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm are my^f strength^g in Jê-hôlvâh of hosts their God. 6 In that^h day will I make the chieftains of Jû-dâh like aⁱ pan of^j fire among^k wood, and like a flam-^{ing} torch amongⁿ sheaves; and they shall^o devour all the peo-^{ples} round about, on the^p right hand and on the left; and *they* of^q Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm shall yet again dwell in^r their own place, even in Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm. 7 Jê-hôlvâh also shall^s save the^t tents of Jû-dâh first, that the^u glory of the house of^v David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm be not magnified above Jû-dâh. 8 In that day shall Jê-hôlvâh^w defend the inhabitants of Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm; and he^x that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as^z God, as the^a angel of Jê-hôlvâh before them. 9 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will^d seek to destroy all the^e nations that come against Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm.

10 And^f I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm, the^g spirit of^h grace and ofⁱ sup-^{plication}; and they shall look upon^j me whom they have

Var. Rend.—V. 5. And—Then, MARTI. Vs. 5, 6. chieftains—chiefs (ch. 9:7), *Var.*; tribes, MARTI; tribal chiefs, OR.; "coun-^{ties}," NOW. V. 5. The—I] to the, NOW. are my — Omit, NOW.; their, SEPT. MARTI. are . . . in—are a strength unto me through, *Var.* in—lies in SEPT. MARTI; through, NOW. V. 6. flaming. Omit, *a. they of—Omit*, MARTI, OR. NOW. yet again—as formerly, MARTI. V. 9. come—came, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 10. *Verbs present*, NOW. pour—pour out, MARTI, OR. NOW. the (third)—a, MARTI. grace—emotion (or, enthusi-^{asm}), MARTI. supplication—petitioning for grace, OR. mourn—lament, MARTI. mourneth—lamenteth, MARTI, NOW. his—an, MARTI; the, OR. NOW. son—one, OR. be in bitterness—weep bitterly, MARTI, NOW. is in bitterness—weepeth

^k pierced; and they shall^m mourn for him, as oneⁿ mourneth for his only^o son, and shall be in^p bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his^q first-born. 11 In that day shall there be a great^r mourning in Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm, as the mourning of Hâ-dâd-rîm^s in the^t valley of Mê-gîd^u dôn. 12 And the^v land shall mourn, every^w fam-^{ily} apart; the family of the house of^x David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of^y Nâ^z thân apart, and their wives apart; 13 the family of the house of^a Lê^b vî apart, and their wives apart; the family of the^c Shîm^d zê-ites apart, and their wives apart; 14 all the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

13 In that day there shall be a^b fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm, for^c sin and for^d uncleanness. 2 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith Jê-hôlvâh of hosts, that I will^e cut off the^f names of the^g idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remem-bered; and also I will cause the^h prophets and theⁱ unclean spirit to pass out of the land. 3 And it shall come to pass that, when any shall yet^j proph-^{esy}, then his^k father and his^l mother that begat him shall say

bitterly, MARTI, NOW. V. 11. mourning (twice)—lamentation, MARTI, NOW.; lamentation for the dead, OR. of—i.e. at, *Var.* V. 12. shall mourn—shall lament, MARTI, OR.; laments, NOW. Chap. 13.—V. 1. uncleanness—impurity (Lev. 12:2), *Var.* V. 2. and (second)—so that, MARTI, NOW. unclean spirit—spiritual unclean-ness, *Var.*

Var. Read.—Vs. 4, 5. and will . . . God—A gloss, MARTI. V. 5. The strength—May I suffice for the inhabit-^{ants}, &c., *Sta. after Sept. Targ.* V. 6. even in Jerusalem—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. V. 7. A gloss, NOW. Vs. 7, 8. A gloss, MARTI. V. 10. me—him, *many MSS.* Sand. Ra. Ki. Ev. Gei. Drake, *Sty.* [J.] MARTI, NOW. Chap. 13.—V. 2. of hosts —A gloss, MARTI.

k See "Proph-ecies concern-^{ing} Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 l John 19:37;
 Rev. 1:7.
 m Mourning, John 11:35.
 n Amos 8:26;
 o Son, Gen. 21:19.
 p Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.
 q First-born, Ex. 13:1.

11
 r Jer. 2:13;
 17:13.
 s Valley, Josh. 8:13.

12
 t Land, Gen. 23:15.
 u Ch. 7:3.
 v Family, Eph. 5:22.
 w See "David," I Sam. 17:1.
 x Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 y Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.

13
 z Levites, Num. 1:47.
 a See "Shimei," II Sam. 19:16.

1
 b Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
 c Jer. 2:13;
 17:13.
 d See "Salva-^{tion}," Acts 2:40.
 e See "Remis-^{sion} of Sins," Lu. 24:47.
 f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 g Ps. 51:2, 7; Is. 1:16-18;
 John 1:29.
 h See "Purifi-^{cation}," Lev. 15:2.

2
 i Ex. 23:13;
 Hos. 2:17.
 j Names, Acts 16:18.
 k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 l Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 m Jer. 23:14, 15.
 n I Ki. 22:22;
 Ez. 36:25, 29.
 o See "Spirit," Job 4:15.

3
 p Prophec-^y, Dan. 2:29.
 q Jer. 23:34.
 r Father, Ex. 21:15.
 s Parents, Pr. 1:8.
 t Mother, Deut. 5:16.

a Deut. 18:20;
Ez. 14:9.
b Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
c Lying, Lev. 19:11.
d Jer. 23:25.
e Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Deut. 13:6-11; Mt. 10:37.
g Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
h 4 [3:19].
i Jer. 6:15; 8:9; Mic. 3:7.
j Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
k Visions, Num. 12:6.
l II Ki. 1:8 (marg.); Is. 20:2; Mt. 3:4.
m Hair, II Sam. 14:26. [3:21].
n Mantle, Dan. 9: Deception, Gen. 37:31.
p Amos 7:14.
q See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
r Ground, Gen. 33:19.
s Bondage, John 8:33.
t See "Servants," Ex. 21:2.
u Wounds, Job 34:6.
v II Ki. 9:24.
w Arms, Ju. 15:14.
1 Heb. hands.
x Friends, Pr. 27:6.
2 Or, lovers.
y Sword, Ju. 7:20. [21:3-5].
z Jer. 47:6; Ez. 3:1.
a Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
b Is. 40:11; Ez. 34:23, 24; 37:24; Mic. 5:2, 4.
c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
e Ps. 2:2; Jer. 23:5, 6.
f Is. 53:4, 5, 10; Mt. 26:31; Mk. 14:27.
g See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h Sheep (fig.), Deut. 14:4.
i Is. 1:25.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
l Is. 6:13; Ez. 5:2-4, 12.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.

unto him, Thou shalt ^{a b} not live; for thou speakest ^{c d} lies in the ^e name of Jê-hô'-vâh; and his ^f father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he ^g prophesieth. 4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the ^h prophets shall be ^{i j} ashamed every one of his ^k vision, when he prophesieth; neither shall they wear a ^{l m} hairy ⁿ mantle to ^o deceive: 5 but he shall say, I am ^p no prophet, I am ^q a tiller of the ^r ground; for I have been made a ^{s t} bondman from my youth. 6 And one shall say unto him, What are these ^u wounds ^v between thine ^{w x} arms? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my ^{x 2} friends.

7 Awake, O ^{y z} sword, against my ^{a b} shepherd, and against the ^c man that is my ^{d e} fellow, saith Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts: ^f smite the ^g shepherd, and the ^h sheep shall be scattered; and I will ⁱ turn my ^j hand upon the little ones. 8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the ^k land, saith Jê-hô'-vâh, ^l two parts therein shall be cut off and ^m die; but the third shall be left therein. 9 And I will

Var. Rend.—V. 3. *speakest*—*hast spoken*, MARTI, OR. V. 4. *ashamed*—*brought to shame*, Var. of—through, Var. he prophesieth—he would prophesy, OR.; 'the prophetic inspiration seizes him,' MARTI. to—in order to, MARTI, OR. NOW. *deceive*—*lie*, NOW. V. 5. *for . . . bondman*—*So substantially Ge. Hi. Ko. Ke. Wz.*; land is my property, MARTI, WE. NOW. *youth—youth up*, MARTI, OR. WE. NOW. V. 6. *And one shall—And if one*, MARTI. What—Then what, MARTI. wounds—scars, MARTI. between—upon, MARTI. thine arms—thy breast, MARTI. arms—hands, OR. NOW. Then—Omit, MARTI. Those . . . was—thus I have been, OR. Those . . . wounded—Those received I, MARTI. wounded—smitten, OR. my friends—*Lit. them that love me*, Var. friends—*lovers*, MARTI, NOW. V. 7. *Awake—Up*, NOW. *is my fellow—*is near me, MARTI, NOW. *fellow—Or, neighbor* (Lev. 6:2), Var. saith Jehovah of hosts—*Place at end of verse*, MARTI. *smite—I will smite*, some MSS. MARTI, NOW. and (second)—that, OR. NOW. upon—against, MARTI, OR. NOW. *little ones—lightly regarded*, Var.; *humble ones*, OR. V. 8. *parts—thirds*, MARTI, NOW. *third—last third*, NOW.; *third part*, MARTI, OR. V. 9. *refine—*

bring the ⁿ third part into the ^{o p q} fire, and will refine them as ^r silver is refined, and will try them as ^s gold is tried. They shall ^{t u} call on my ^v name, and I will ^{w x} hear them: I will say, It is ^{y z} my people; and they shall say, ^a Jê-hô'-vâh is my ^b God.

14 Behold, a ^{c d e f} day of Jê-hô'-vâh cometh, when thy ^{g h} spoil shall be divided in the midst of ⁱ thee. 2 For I will ^j gather all ^k nations against ^l Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm to ^m battle; and the ⁿ city shall be taken, and the ^{o p} houses rifled, and the ^q women ravished; and ^r half of the city shall go forth into ^s captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. 3 Then shall Jê-hô'-vâh go forth, and ^{t u} fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle. 4 And his ^v feet shall ^w stand in that day upon the ^{x y} mount of Ôl-îveš, which is before Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm on the east; and the mount of Ôl-îveš shall be ^z cleft in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great ^a valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward

melt, MARTI, OR. refined—melted, MARTI, OR. try—refine, MARTI, OR. tried—refined, MARTI, OR. They (now)—it (=the refined third), MARTI, NOW.; he, OR. them—it, MARTI; him, OR. I (second)—and I, SEPT. MARTI. Chap. 14.—V. 1, of (first)—from, NOW. V. 2. For—And, NOW. nations—heathen—nations, OR. and (last)—but, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 3. Then—And, MARTI, OR. nations—heathen, OR. as—once, MARTI; as at the time, NOW. fought—*Rather, fighteth*, Hi. Ko. Ke. V. 4. *he cleft—cleave*, NOW. *r. west—sea*, OR. and there shall be—to, NOW. north—Midnight, OR. it—it' (Verb gone), MARTI.

Var. Read.—V. 5, I (second) . . . ground—A gloss, MARTI. V. 7. shepherd—companion, Gei. (pt.) Chap. 14.—V. 2. A gloss, MARTI. V. 3. against those nations—A gloss, MARTI. V. 4. in that day—A gloss, MARTI. which . . . east—A gloss, MARTI. toward . . . valley—A gloss, MARTI.

x See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12. y Mount of Olives, Mt. 21:1. z V. 8; ch. 4:7; Is. 64:1, 2; Ez. 47:1-10; Mic. 1:3, 4; Hab. 3:6. a Valley, Josh. 8:13.

n See "Remnant," Is. 1:9.
o Is. 48:10; Mal. 3:3.
p Fire, Lev. 10:2.
q See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
r Silver, Job 22:25.
s Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
t Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
u Ch. 12:10; Ps. 34:15-17; 50:15.
v Name, Acts 16:18.
w Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
x Ch. 10:6; Is. 58:9; 65:24; Jer. 29:11-13.
y Hos. 2:23.
z Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
a See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
1
c See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
d Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Day, Lev. 25:8.
f Is. 13:6, 9; Joel 2:1; Mal. 4:1.
g See v. 14.
h Spoil, Is. 9:3.
i See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
2
j Ch. 12:2, 3.
k Nations, Gen. 10:32.
l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
m War, Josh. 22:12.
n City, Gen. 4:17.
o House, Deut. 24:10.
p Ps. 13:16.
q Treatment of Women in War, Ruth 3:9.
r Ch. 13:8.
s Captivity, Num. 24:22.
3
t Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
u Ch. 9:14, 15.
4
v Feet, Gen. 18:4.
w Ez. 11:23.
x See "Mountain," Ex. 3:12. y Mount of Olives, Mt. 21:1. z V. 8; ch. 4:7; Is. 64:1, 2; Ez. 47:1-10; Mic. 1:3, 4; Hab. 3:6. a Valley, Josh. 8:13.

5
1 Or, as otherwise read, *the valley of my mountains shall be stopped.*
a See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
b Valley, Josh. 8:13.
3 Or, *the*.
c Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
d See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
e Is. 29:6.
f Amos 1:1.
g Uzziah, I Chr. 6:24.
h See "Kings of Israel and Judah," I Ki. 11:11.
i See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
j See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
4 Or, *the light shall not be bright nor dark.*
k Is. 13:10; Jer. 4:23; Ez. 32:7, 8; Joel 2:30, 31.
l Acts 2:16, 19.
m Light, Ps. 74:16.
7
n Jer. 30:7; Amos 8:9.
o Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Is. 45:21; Acts 15:18.
q Day, Lev. 25:8.
r Night, Ps. 19:2.
s Evening, Ps. 65:8.
t Is. 58:10; Rev. 22:5.
8
u See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
v Ez. 47:1-12; Joel 3:18; Rev. 22:1, 2.
w Waters, Ps. 95:5.
x Jerusalem, Jer. 1:8.
y Sea, Ex. 14:21.
z Summer and Winter, Gen. 8:22.
9
a Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
b King, Deut. 17:15.
c See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
d [2:1].
e Earth, Gen. 1:1.
f One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
g Deut. 6:4; Is. 45:21-24.
h Name, Acts 16:18.
10
i Land, Gen. 23:15.

the south. 5 And ¹ye shall ^aflee ²by the ^bvalley of ³my ^cmountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto ^Ā-zēl; yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the ^dearthquake in the days of ¹Ṣ-zī-āh king of Jū-dāh; and ^hJē-hō-^{vāh} my God shall come, and all the ⁴holy ones with thee. 6 And ⁱit shall come to pass in that day, that ⁴there shall ^knot be ^llight; the bright ones shall withdraw themselves: 7 but it shall be ^mone day which is ⁿknown unto Jē-hō-^{vāh}; not ^pday, and not ^qnight; but it shall come to pass, that at ^revening time there shall be light. 8 And it shall come to pass in that day, that ^tliving ^vwaters shall go out from ^wJē-ru-^{sā}-lēm; half of them toward the eastern ^xsea, and half of them toward the western sea: in ^ysummer and in ^ywinter shall it be. 9 And Jē-hō-^{vāh} shall be ^za ^bKing over all the ^cearth: in that day shall Jē-hō-^{vāh} be ^aone, and his ⁱname one. 10 All the ^gland shall be made like the ⁴Ā-rā-^{bāh}, from ⁱḠē-^{bā} to ^kRīm-^{mōn} south of Jē-ru-^{sā}-lēm; and she shall be ^llifted up, and shall ^mdwell in her place, from ⁿBēn-^{jā}-mīn's ^pgate unto the place of the first gate, unto the ^qcorner gate, and from the ^rtower of Hā-nān-^{ēl} unto the king's ^swinepresses. 11 And ^tmen shall ^udwell therein, and there shall be ^vno more ^wcurse; but Jē-ru-^{sā}-lēm shall ^xdwell safely. 12 And this shall be the ^yplague wherewith ^zJē-hō-^{vāh} will smite all the peoples that have ^awarred against Jē-ru-^{sā}-lēm: their ^bflesh shall ^cdconsume away while they stand upon their ^efeet, and their ^feyes shall consume away in their sockets, and their ^gtongue shall consume away in their ^hmouth. 13 And ⁱit shall come to pass in that day, that a great ^ktumult from Jē-hō-^{vāh} shall be among them; and they shall ^llay hold every one on the ^mhand of his ⁿneighbor, and ^ohis hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbor. 14 And ^pq Jū-dāh also shall fight at Jē-ru-^{sā}-lēm; and the ^rwealth of all the ^tnations round about shall be gathered together, ^ugold, and ^vsilver,

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*). south—Mid-day, OR. V. 5. Azel—Called also Beth-ezel (Mic. 1:11), Var. yea—and, MARTI, and (*last*)—Omit, OR. V. 6. there . . . themselves—the light shall not be with brightness and with gloom, R. light—"heat," MARTI, WE. OORT, NOW. the bright . . . themselves—the precious (*i.e.* the stars) shall contract themselves, *De Dieu, Ge. Kō. Ke. Wr. (after Heb. text, but against grammar), Var. See Var. Read.* bright ones—glorious celestial bodies, OR. withdraw—cover (or, hide), OR. V. 7. but—and, MARTI, OR. one—continual, MARTI; a definite, OR.: one (unique), NOW. which . . . Jehovah—(known [=honoured or selected]) shall it be of the Lord, *Hi. Kō.* not day, and not night—without the change of day and night, MARTI; neither day nor night, OR. it . . . at—and also at, MARTI, that—Omit, OR. V. 8. eastern—front, OR. western—hinder, OR. in—(both) in, Var. it be—they be "present," MARTI, NOW. V. 9. earth—OR. land, *Kō. Ke.*; world, MARTI. shall—and, MARTI. be—shall be, Var. MARTI, NOW. one (*twice*)—ONE, NOW. V. 10. made . . . Geba—turned to be as the Arabah (Deut. 1:1); (even the land) from Geba, *Hi. Kō. Ke.* Arabah—plain, MARTI, NOW.; plain of Jordan, OR. she—*i.e.* Jerusalem; this, MAR-

TI, NOW. lifted up—high, Var. dwell—remain, MARTI; dwell peacefully, OR. V. 11. men—they, OR. NOW. curse—*Lit. ban (see Lev. 27:29), Var. MARTI, OR. NOW. but—and, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 12. consume (three times)—decay, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 14. And—Omit, MARTI. at—against, Targ. Vulg. Ev. Hi. Gei. r.*
Var. Read.—V. 5. And . . . Azel—, and the valley shall be stopped up, unto Azel, MARTI; [], NOW. ye . . . mountains—the valley of my mountains shall be stopped, *Oriental Jews, Sept. Symm. Targ. MARTI, NOW. (pts.).* yea . . . Judah—A gloss, MARTI. my—thy, MARTI. thee—him, many MSS. Versions, Kenn. *De W. Hi. Drake (L), MARTI, NOW. V. 6. the bright (L), themselves—but (or, with, Sept. Ev. Briggs) cold and ice, Sept. Symm. Pesh. Vulg. De W. Hi. Ev. S. Davidson (Heb. marg. and many MSS. and editions agree in reading 'and ice'); nor cold nor frost, NOW.; and cold and frost, MARTI. V. 7. which . . . Jehovah—A gloss, MARTI. WE. V. 9. in that day—A gloss, MARTI. V. 10. unto . . . Hananel—A gloss, MARTI. V. 11. And . . . therein—A gloss, MARTI. Vs. 13, 14. A gloss, MARTI, NOW.*

h See "Ca-naan," Gen. 13:7.
i Arabah, Josh. 18:18.
j Geba, II Chr. 16:6.
k Rimmōn, Ju. 20:45.
l Is. 2:2; Amos 9:11.
m Ch. 12:6; Jer. 30:18.
n See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
o Jer. 37:13; 38:7.
p Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
q II Ki. 14:13.
r Tower, Ju. 9:46.
s See "Wine," Lev. 10:9.
11
t Man, Gen. 2:7.
u Ch. 2:4.
v Ch. 8:13; Rev. 22:3.
w Curse, Gen. 4:11.
5 Or, *ban.* Or, *devoting to destruction.*
x Jer. 23:5, 6; Ez. 34:25-28.
12
y Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
z Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
a War, Josh. 22:12.
b Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
c See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
d Lev. 26:16; Deut. 28:21, 22.
e Feet, Gen. 18:4.
f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
g Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
h Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
13
i See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
j Foreknowl-edge of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
6 Or, *discom-fiture.*
l Ch. 11:6.
m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
n Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
o See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
14
p Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
q Ch. 12:2, 5.
r Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
s V. 1; Is. 23:18.
t Nations, Gen. 10:32.
u Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
v Silver, Job 22:25.

- 14**
a Clothing, Job 31:19.
15
b Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
c See v. 12.
d Horses, Jer. 50:11.
e Camels, Job 1:3.
f Asses, Jer. 31:34.
g Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
h Animals, Gen. 2:20.
i Encampment, Num. 31:10.
16
j Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
k Nations, Gen. 10:32.
l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
m Is. 60:6-9; 66:18-21, 23.
n Year, Lev. 25:8.
o Worship, Job 4:10.
p Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
q See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
r King, Deut. 17:15.
s Feasts, Num. 29:39.
t Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
17
u Earth, Gen. 2:1.
v See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.

and ^a apparel, in great abundance. 15 And so shall be the ^b ^c plague of the ^d horse, of the ^e mule, of the ^f camel, and of the ^g ass, and of all the ^h beasts that shall be in those ⁱ camps, as that plague.

16 And ^j it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the ^k nations that came against ^l Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm shall go ^m up from ⁿ year to year to ^o worship the ^p ^q King, Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts, and to keep the ^r feast of ^s tabernacles. 17 And it shall be, that whoso of *all* the families of the ^t earth goeth not up unto Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm to worship the King, Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts, upon them ^u there shall be ^v no rain. 18 And if the ^w family of ^x Ê'-gÿpt go not up, and come not, neither *shall it be* upon them; there shall be

Var. Rend.—V. 15. horse, mule, camel, ass—*All plural*, MARTI, OR. NOW. as—corresponding to, OR.; just like, NOW. V. 16. nations—heathen-peoples, OR. Vs. 16, 18, 19. tabernacles—booths, VAR. V. 17. be (*last*)—come, NOW. OR. V. 18. family—people, NOW. and (*second*) . . . plague—so shall the plague smite them, MARTI. neither . . . them—then (there shall) not (be rain) upon them, *De W. Kô. Kc. Wr.* neither shall it be—*Omit*, OR. V.

the plague wherewith Jê-hô'-vâh will smite the nations that go not up to keep the feast of tabernacles. 19 This shall be the ^a ^b ¹ punishment of Ê'-gÿpt, and the ¹ punishment of all the nations that go not up to keep the feast of tabernacles. 20 In that day shall there be upon the ^c bells of the horses, ^d ^e HOLY UNTO JÊ-HÔ-VÂH; and the ^f ^g pots in Jê-hô'-vâh's house shall be like the ^h ⁱ bowls before the ^k altar. 21 Yea, every pot in Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm and in Jû-dâh shall be ^l holy unto Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts; and all they that ^m sacrifice shall come and take of them, and boil therein: and in that day there shall be no more a ⁿ ^o Ê'-nâan-îte in the ^p house of ^q Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts.

19. shall be—is, MARTI. V. 20. HOLY—i.e. a holy thing, Var. like—as (large as), WE. bowls—kettles, WE. V. 21. holy—i.e. a holy thing, Var. Canaanite—Or, merchant, *Hi. Bunsen*, r marg.; trafficker, MARTI, OR.; barterer, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 15. as that plague—*A gloss*, MARTI. V. 16. that (*second*) . . . Jerusalem—*A gloss*, MARTI. V. 18. neither . . . there—upon them, *Sept. Pesh. Ev. Gr. Sta.* (omitting the negative particle). that . . . tabernacles—*A gloss*, MARTI.

^w See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
^x Jer. 14:3-6; Amos 4:7.

18
^y Family, Eph. 5:22.
^z Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

19
^a Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^b Lev. 26:16; Deut. 28:21, 22.
ⁱ Or, sin.

20
^c Ex. 28:33, 34; 39:26.
^d Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^e Ex. 28:36-38.
^f Ez. 46:20.
^g Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^h See "Furniture of the Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
ⁱ Ch. 9:15.
^j Bowls, II Ki. 25:15.
^k Altar, Gen. 22:9.

21
^l Neh. 8:10; Rom. 14:6, 7; I Cor. 10:31.
^m Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
ⁿ See "Canaan," Gen. 13:7.
^o Ch. 9:8; Ez. 44:9; Zeph. 1:11; 2:5.
^p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^q God, Gen. 1:1.

* MULE: Used for Riding.—II Sam. 13:29; 18:9; Is. 66:20. Absalom rides.—II Sam. 18:9. Solomon to ride upon David's Mule—I Ki. 1:33; 38, 44.

For carrying Burdens.—II Ki. 5:17; I Chr. 12:40. In

War—Zech. 14:15. Brought in Tribute—I Ki. 10:25. Number brought from Babylon—Ezra 2:66; Neh. 7:68.

Trade in, by People of Tyre.—Ez. 27:14. Preparations for Preservation—I Ki. 18:5. Figurative.—Ps. 32:9.

THE BOOK OF MĀL'-Ā-ĈHĪ

1: 1

JEHOVAH'S LOVE OF JACOB

1: 6

1 ^a See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.
^b Burden, Ps.
55:22.
^c Is. 13:1; Nah.
1:1; Hab. 1:1;
Zech. 9:1.
^d Or, oracle.
^e Word of God,
John 6:63.
^f Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
^g See "Inspi-
ration of
Prophets,"
II Ki. 17:13.
^h Or, my messen-
ger.

2
^a Love of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^b Love, I Cor.
13:1.
^c V. 7; ch. 2:14,
17; 3:7, 8, 13.
^d Or, Is not
Esau... yet I
have loved &c.
^e Esau, Gen.
27:1.
^f Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
^g Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
^h Rom. 9:13.
ⁱ See "Foreordina-
tion," Eph. 1:11.
^j Jer. 49:16-18; Ez.
35:8, 15.
^k Destruction," Hos.
13:14.
^l See "Animals," Gen.
2:20.
^m Through Edom say.
v Edom, Num. 20:19.
w Jer. 5:17.
Or, as otherwise read, impoverished.

1 ^a The ^{b c 1} burden of the
^d word of Jê-hô'-vâh to ^e /Īs'-
râ-êl by * ² Māl'-ā-ĉhī.
2 I have ^{g h} loved you, saith
Jê-hô'-vâh. Yet ye say,
ⁱ Wherein hast thou loved us?
^j Was not ^k /Ē'-sāu ^l Jacob's
^m brother? saith Jê-hô'-vâh: yet
ⁿ I ^o loved Jacob; 3 but ^p /Ē'-sāu I
^q hated, and ^r made his ^s moun-
tains a ^t desolation, and gave his
^u heritage to the ^v jackals of
the ^w wilderness. **4** ^x Whereas
^y /Ē'-dōm saith, We are ^z w⁵ beaten

Var. Rend.— Chap. 1.—V. 1. burden—
oracle. Var. OR.; utterance, MARTI.
NOW. by—through, OR. NOW. Malachi
—his messenger, SEPT. V. 2. have loved—
love, MARTI. NOW. Yet—Omit, MAR-
TI. NOW. hast thou loved—showest
thou love to, MARTI. Was—Is, MARTI.
NOW. yet—and, NOW. OR. V. 3. but—
and, OR. and (first)—Omit, MARTI.
gave—made, MARTI. NOW. to...
wilderness—to a wilderness, MARTI;
to a pasture, NOW. V. 4. Whereas—If,

down, but we will ^x return and
^y build the waste places; thus
saith Jê-hô'-vâh of hosts, They
shall ^z build, but ^a I will throw
down; and ^b men shall call them
The border of ^{c d} wickedness,
and The people against whom
Jê-hô'-vâh hath 'indignation / for
ever. **5** And your ^g eyes shall
see, and ye shall say, Jê-hô'-vâh
^h be ^{i j} magnified ^k beyond the
border of /Īs'-râ-êl.

6 A ^{k l} son † honoreth his ^m fa-
ther, and a ⁿ servant his master:
MARTI. NOW.; When, OR. We—Truly,
we, MARTI. OR. beaten down—de-
stroyed, MARTI. OR. NOW. but—and,
NOW. return and build—rebuild again,
MARTI. NOW. waste places—ruins,
MARTI. NOW. thus—so, MARTI. NOW.
shall—may, Var, MARTI. OR. border—
land, MARTI. NOW. Vs. 5. your—your
own, MARTI. ye—ye yourselves, MAR-
TI. be magnified beyond—is great over,
Kō. Kē. Pu. R marg.; is great beyond,
Ew. Hī. MARTI. OR. border—domain,
NOW. V. 6. honoreth—would honor,
OR. servant—servant 'feareth,' SEPT.
MARTI. NOW.

Var. Read.— Chap. 1.—V. 1. A gloss,
MARTI. NOW. V. 4. for ever—A gloss,
MARTI. SIEVERS. V. 5. And... see
—A gloss, NOW.

^x Is. 9:9, 10.
^y Builder, I Ki.
5:18.
^z Amos 3:15;
5:11; 6:11.
^a Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Man, Gen.
2:7.
^c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^d The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
^e Anger, Pr.
15:1.
^f Is. 34:5, 10;
Ez. 35:9;
Ob. 10.

5
^g Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
^h Glorifying
God, Lu. 7:16.
ⁱ Or, is great,
Ex. 35:27;
Mic. 5:4.
^j See "Glory of
God," Gen.
1:1.
^k Or, over.

6
^k Son, Gen.
21:19.
^l Duty to
Parents, Pr.
1:8.
^m Father, Ex.
21:15.
ⁿ Servant, Ex.
21:2.

* **MALACHI.**—Malachi means, "My Messenger," and may be the Title of the Book—Mal. 1:1; 3:1. Author is wholly unknown.

Time.—When Offerings not acceptable—1:7, 10. Tithes were not brought—3:7-10; cf. Neh. 13:10-12. And Marriage Laws were violated—2:10-16; cf. Ezra 9:2; 10:3, 17, 18. Perhaps in Time of Ezra and Nehemiah, about 444 B.C., or a little later.

Style.—Teaching by Question and Answer—1:2-4, 6-9; 2:10, 11, 14-17; 3:2, 7-9, 13-15. By Accusation—1:7, 8, 12-14; 2:8, 11, 13, 17; 3:8, 9, 13-15. By Exhortation to reform—1:9; 2:15; 3:10, 18. By Threatening—1:14; 2:2, 3, 12; 4:1.

Leading Sins.—Sacrilege—1:6-14. Violation of Marriage Laws—2:10-16. Falsehood and Oppression—3:5. Refusal of Tithes—3:7-10. Disregard of God—2:17; 3:13-15.

Leading Promises.—To send the Messenger of the Cove-
nant—3:1-3; 4:5, 6. To accept Offerings—3:4. To grant
Material Blessings—3:10-12. To give Victory over En-
emies—4:2, 3. To hold the Faithful as God's Own Possession—
3:16-18.

† **HONOR:** Belongs to God.—I Chr. 16:27; 29:12; Ps. 71:8;
96:6; 104:1; 145:5; Is. 43:20; 58:13; Dan. 4:37; Mal. 1:6; John
8:49; I Tim. 1:17; Rev. 4:9-11; 7:11, 12.

Honoring.—The Son—Mt. 3:16, 17; Mk. 1:9-11; Lu. 3:21,
22; John 1:32-34; 5:23; Heb. 2:9; 3:3; 5:4, 5; II Pet. 1:17;
Rev. 5:12, 13. Father and Mother—Deut. 5:16; Ex. 20:12;
Lev. 19:3; Mt. 15:4-6; 19:19; Eph. 6:2. Husbands—Esth.
1:20; Eph. 5:22, 23. Wives—Eph. 5:25, 28; Col. 3:18; I Pet.

3:7. Widows—I Tim. 5:3. All Men—I Pet. 2:17. Elders—
I Tim. 5:17. Masters—I Tim. 6:1. Holy City—Rev. 21:26.
Held in Honor.—David—II Sam. 6:22; Ps. 21:5. Hezekiah
—II Chr. 32:33. Uncomely Parts of Body—I Cor. 12:23, 24.
Honor begets Honor—I Sam. 2:30; 15:30; Rom. 13:7.

Promotion to Honor.—Balaam—Num. 22:17, 37; 24:11.
Joshua—Num. 27:20. Israel—Deut. 26:19. Mordecai—
Esth. 6:3-10. Man—Ps. 8:5. God's Gift to Solomon—
I Ki. 3:13; 10:23-25. No Power to Enjoy it—Eccl. 6:2.

Righteous are honored.—Ps. 91:15; 112:9; 149:9; Pr. 21:21;
Rom. 2:7-10; I Pet. 1:7. Apostles—Mt. 19:27, 28.

Honoring False Objects.—Dan. 11:38. Fleeting Honor—
Ps. 49:12, 20; Is. 29:13. False Judgments wanting in—Lev.
19:15. Neglect of Honor—Mt. 13:57; Mk. 6:4; John 4:44.
Folly outweighs Honor—Pr. 26:8; Eccl. 10:1.

Positions of Honor.—Joseph—Gen. 41:41-43. Olive-tree
—Ju. 9:8, 9. Abishai—I Chr. 11:20, 21. Mordecai—Esth.
8:15. Apostles—Mt. 19:27, 28; Mk. 10:37-40.

Seeking Honor.—Haman—Esth. 5:11, 12. Korah, etc.—
Num. 16:8-10. Mother of Zebedee's Sons—Mt. 20:20, 21.

Vessels of Honor.—Rom. 9:21; I Thess. 4:4; II Tim. 2:20, 21.
Wisdom possesses Honor.—Pr. 3:16; 8:18. The Gift of
Wisdom—Pr. 4:8.

Humility precedes Honor.—Pr. 15:33; 18:12; 22:4; Mt.
18:2-4; III John 9, 10.

Acts of Honor.—Avoiding Strife—Pr. 20:3. Giving Pref-
erence—Rom. 12:10. Devotion of Wealth to Jehovah—Pr.
3:9.

6

- a Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Honor, Mal. 1:6.
c Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
d Priests, Ex. 28:1.
e Ch. 2:1-9; Zeph. 3:4.
f Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
g Name, Acts 16:18.
h Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

7

- i Offering, Gen. 22:2.
j See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
k Bread, Gen. 3:19.
l Lev. 21:6, 8.
m Altar, Gen. 22:9.
n Table, II Ki. 4:10.

8

- o Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
p Deut. 15:21.
q Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
r Evil, Ps. 97:10.
s Lame-ness, Lev. 21:18.
t See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
u See "Pres-ents," II Sam. 8:10.
v Governor, Neh. 8:9.
w Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.

9

- x Jer. 27:18;
Joel 2:12-14.
y See "Grace," John 1:17.
z See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
1 Heb. from your hand.
a Amos 5:22.
2 Or, accept any because of you.

10

- b Is. 1:13.
c Door, Ex. 12:22.
d Fire, Lev. 10:2.
e See "Van-ity," Eccl. 1:2.

if then I am a ^a father, where is mine ^b honor? and if I am a mas-ter, where is my ^c fear? saith Jê-hô^zvâh of hosts unto you, O ^d e priests, that ⁱ despise my ^g h name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name? 7 Ye ⁱ offer ^j polluted ^k l bread upon mine ^m altar. And ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The ⁿ table of Jê-hô^zvâh is contemptible. 8 And when ye offer the ^o p blind for ^q sacrifice, it is no ^r evil! and when ye offer the ^s lame and ^t sick, it is no evil! ^u Present it now unto thy ^v governor; will he be ^w pleased with thee? or will he accept thy person? saith Jê-hô^zvâh of hosts. 9 And now, I pray you, ^x entreat ^y the favor of God, that he may be ^z gracious unto us: this hath been ¹ by your means: will he ^a 2 accept any of your persons? saith Jê-hô^zvâh of hosts. 10 Oh that there were one among you that would ^b shut the ^c doors, that ye might not kindle ^d fire on mine altar in ^e vain! I have no pleasure in

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (cont.). am—be, R. O—ye, MARTI, NOW. And—Omit, MARTI, NOW. V. 7. polluted—unworthy, MARTI; inferior, NOW. bread—sacrifice, MARTI; food, OR. And—Omit, MARTI. polluted thee?—made it unworthy? MARTI. In that—because, MARTI. say—imagine, MARTI. contemptible—is to be thought lightly of, MARTI, NOW. V. 8. And—Omit, MARTI, NOW. offer . . . for—bring a blind animal as, MARTI, NOW. it is no evil (twice)—so it matters not, MARTI; nothing bad about that, NOW. OR. offer the—bring a, MARTI and—or, MARTI. now—however once, MARTI. thee—it, MARTI, NOW. accept thy person?—become friends with thee? MARTI. V. 9. by your means—of your hand, Var. accept . . . persons,—become friends with you, MARTI. V. 10. would—Add, even, Var.; rather at once, MARTI. doors—door, MARTI. kindle fire on—light, NOW. have no pleasure in—am not concerned with, MARTI. will I accept an—do I desire, MARTI; find acceptable an, OR. offering—offerings, MARTI. V. 11. shall be (three times)—is, Var. MARTI, NOW. OR. r. Vs. 11, 14. Gentiles—na-tions, Var. MARTI. V. 11. Gentiles—heathen-nations, OR. V. 12. say—think, MARTI. Jehovah—the Lord, MARTI.

you, saith Jê-hô^zvâh of hosts, neither will I ¹ 9 accept an ^a offering at your ^b hand. 11 For from the ^c rising of the ^d sun even unto the going down of the same my name ^e 3 shall be great among the ^f Gën^ztiles; and in every place ^g 4 incense ^h 3 shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name ⁱ shall be ^j great among the Gën^ztiles, saith Jê-hô^zvâh of hosts. 12 But ye ^k profane it, in that ye say, The table of Jê-hô^zvâh is polluted, and the ^l fruit thereof, even its ^m food, is contemptible. 13 Ye say also, Behold, what a ⁿ weariness is it! and ye have snuffed at it, saith Jê-hô^zvâh of hosts; and ye have brought that which was taken by ^o violence, and the ^p lame, and the sick; thus ye bring the offering: should I accept this at your hand? saith Jê-hô^zvâh. 14 But ^q cursed be the ^r deceiver, who hath in his ^s flock a ^t male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a ^u blemished thing; for I

polluted—unworthy, MARTI. and . . . contemptible—and its meal 'is to be thought lightly of,' MARTI, NOW. food—meat, R. V. 13. Ye say also—and say, MARTI; ye say, NOW. weariness—plague (or, nuisance), OR. snuffed at it—held me for nought, MARTI; thought 'lightly' of me, NOW. (?) that—to me, MARTI. was taken by violence—is blind, MARTI, WE. NOW. violence—steal, OR. the (last)—as an, MARTI, NOW. Jehovah—Add, [of hosts], SEPT. MARTI. V. 14 But—Omit, MARTI, NOW. the deceiver, who—he that deceiveth, whereas he, Var. and (first)—but when he, MARTI. voweth—he that voweth, &c. (a second case), Kô. Ke. and (second)—Omit, MARTI. the Lord—'me,' MARTI. a blemished thing—a miserable animal, OR.; an inferior one, NOW.

Var. Read.—V. 8. saith . . . hosts—A gloss, MARTI. V. 9. that . . . means—A gloss, MARTI. Vs. 9, 10. of hosts—A gloss, MARTI. V. 11. for (second) . . . hosts—A gloss, MARTI. V. 12. in that . . . contemptible—A gloss, MARTI. V. 13. it (second)—me, Jewish tradition, not few MSS. No. thus ye bring—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. V. 14. blemished thing—corrupt thing, Versions, Kô. Ke.; faulty female, Heb. points, Ew. Hi. Rel.; miser-able animal, OR.; inferior one, NOW.

f Jer. 14:10, 12; Hos. 5:6.
g Obedience better than Sacrifice, Ex. 24:7.
h Hand, Gen. 16:12.

11

i Is. 45:6.
j Sun, Ps. 136:8.
k See "Proph-ecy," Dan. 2:29.
l Or, is.
m Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
n Incense, Ex. 30:34.
o Is. 60:6.
p Or, incense and a pure oblation are offered, Is. 12:4, 5; 54:5; Jer. 10:6, 7.

12

q Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
r Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
s Food, Gen. 9:3.
t See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.

13

u Violence, Hab. 1:3.
v Lev. 6:4; Is. 61:8.
w See v. 8.

14

x Curse, Gen. 4:11.
y Deception, Gen. 37:31.
z Flock, Lu. 12:32.
a Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
c Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
d Lev. 22:18-20: Acts 5:1-4.

* WEARISS.—Of Life—Job 10:1. Of Men—Dent. 25:18; Ju. 8:15; II Sam. 16:14; 17:2, 29; Jonah 4:3, 8. Of the Flesh—Eccl. 12:12. Weary Soul—Jer. 31:25. Weary Land

—Is. 32:2. Weary Beast—Is. 46:1. Jehovah gives Rest to the Weary—Job 3:17; Is. 28:12; 50:4. In Prophecy—Is. 5:27.

14
a King, Deut. 17:15.
b Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
c Name, Acts 16:18.
d See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
e Zeph. 2:11.
f Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

1
g Priests, Ex. 28:1.
h Vs. 7, 8; ch. 1:6.
i Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
2
j See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
k Lev. 26:14, 15; Deut. 28:15.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
o Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Curse, Gen. 4:11.
q Deut. 28:16-20.
r Blessings, Gen. 12:3.
Ch. 3:9.

3
t Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
u Lev. 26:16; Deut. 28:38.
v Or, as otherwise read, *your arm*.
w Seed, Deut. 22:9.
x Nah. 3:6.
y Face, Is. 6:2.
z Feasts, Num. 29:39.
2 Or, *unto*.

4
z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
a Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
b Num. 3:45; 18:21.
c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
d Levites, Num. 1:47.
e Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
5 f Life, Gen. 2:7. g Peace, Pr. 17:1. h Fear of God, Gen. 9:2. i Num. 25:7, 8, 13. 6 j Law, Deut. 31:24.

am a great ^{a b} King, saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, and my ^{c d} name is ^e terrible among the ^f Gën'tiles.

2 And now, O ye ^{g h} priests, this ⁱ commandment is for you. 2 If ye will ^{j k} not hear, and if ye will not lay it to ^l heart, to give ^{m n} glory unto my name, saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts, then will ^o I send the ^{p q} curse upon you, and I will curse your ^r blessings; yea, I have ^s cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart. 3 Behold, I will ^{t u} rebuke ^v your seed, and will ^w spread dung upon your ^x faces, even the dung of your ^y feasts; and ye shall be taken away ^z with it. 4 And ye shall ² know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my ^{a b} covenant may be with ^{c d} Lê'-vî, ^e saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts. 5 My covenant was with him of ^f life and ^g peace; and I gave them to him that he might fear; and he ^{h i} feared me, and stood in awe of my name. 6 The ^j law of

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (cont.). terrible—feared, MARTI. Gentiles—nations, NOW.; heathen, OR. Chap. 2.—V. 1. And—So, NOW. V. 2. glory—honor, OR. NOW. curse—change into a curse, MARTI. NOW. blessings—a blessing, MARTI. yea . . . heart—yea I curse, because ye consider not, NOW. them—it, MARTI. V. 3. Behold—Verily, MARTI. rebuke your seed—rebuken the seed (but see Var. Read.) to your hurt, Var.; rebuke the seed for your sake, R. seed—posterity, OR. spread—splash, MARTI; scatter, OR.; hurl, NOW. upon—into, MARTI; at, NOW. feasts—sacrifices, R. away with—outto, OR. V. 4. commandment—message, NOW. that—while, NOW. may be—in force, NOW.; may endure, MARTI; might be, R. V. 5. was with him—Rather, with him was, Ew. Rei. Kō. of—Omit, MARTI. and I gave them—these I gave, MARTI. that . . . and—for a source of fear, so that, Hi. Kō. that . . . feared—reverence that he might fear, MARTI. stood—bend, MARTI. V. 6. the law—Teaching, Ew. Hi. Rei. Kō. unrighteousness—injustice (i.e. an unjust

^k truth was in his ^l mouth, and ^m unrighteousness was not found in his ⁿ lips: he ^o walked ^p with me in peace and ^q uprightness, and ^{r s} turned many away from iniquity. 7 For the priest's lips should keep ^t knowledge, and they should ^{u v} seek the law at his mouth; for he is the ^w messenger of Jê-hô'vâh of hosts. 8 But ye are ^x turned aside out of the way; ye have ^y caused many to ^{z a b} stumble in the law; ye have ^{c d} corrupted the covenant of Lê'-vî, saith Jê-hô'vâh of hosts. 9 Therefore have I also made you ^{e f} contemptible and ^g base before all the people, ^h according as ye have not kept my ways, but have had ^{i j} respect of persons in the law.

10 Have ^k we not all ^{l m} one ⁿ father? hath not one ^o God created us? why do we deal ^p treacherously every ^q man against his ^r brother, ^s profaning the covenant of our ^t fathers? 11 ^u Jû'dâh hath dealt ^v treacherously,

(decision), Var. in—upon, MARTI, OR. NOW. turned—kept, MARTI, NOW.; brought, OR.; did turn, R. away—back, MARTI, OR. NOW. V. 8. in the law—through (lit. the) teaching, Var.; with your instruction, MARTI; through instruction, NOW. OR. corrupted—destroyed, Var. of (second)—with, MARTI. V. 9. have I also made—do I also make, Var. according as—inasmuch as, MARTI. but—and, MARTI, OR. respect of persons—respected 'me', MARTI. the law—your teaching, Var.; the teaching, MARTI, NOW. V. 10. do . . . treacherously—then, are we treacherous, MARTI, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 2. yea . . . heart—A gloss, MARTI. V. 3. rebuke your seed—(rebuken your) arm, Sept. Ag. Vulg. Ew. Rei. Kō. Ke. (pts.); knock off (or, smite off) your arm, MARTI, WE. NOW. even . . . it—A gloss, MARTI, WE. NOW. V. 5. them . . . and—him fear and, Sept. Vulg., Ew. Rei. (L.). V. 7. A gloss, MARTI, BÖHME. V. 9. people—peoples, not few MSS. Sept. Vulg.

Gen. 15:8. s Profane, I Tim. 6:20. t See "Israel," Deut. 4:1. 11 u Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23. v Jer. 3:7-9.

k Truth, John 14:6.
l Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n Lips, Job 2:10.
o Walking, Col. 1:10.
p Deut. 33:8, 9; Ps. 37:37.
q Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
r See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
s Jer. 23:22.

7
t Lev. 10:11; Neh. 8:7.
u Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
v Num. 27:21; Deut. 17:8-11.

8
w Ch. 3:7.
x See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62.
y See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
z Stumbling-blocks, Jer. 6:21.
a Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
b Jer. 18:15.
c See "Covenants broken," Gen. 17:2.
d Ez. 44:10.

9
e Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
f Ch. 1:7, 12.
g Ez. 7:26.
h Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
i Deut. 1:17; Mic. 3:11.
j See "Justice," Mic. 6:8.

10
k See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
l Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Is. 63:16; 64:8; Jer. 31:9.
n Father, Ex. 21:15.
o God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
p Treachery, Jer. 9:8.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Brethren,

* MESSENGERS: Of Individuals.—Jacob—Gen. 32:3. 6. Moses—Num. 20:14. Israel—Num. 21:2. Moab—Num. 22:5. Balak—Num. 24:12. Joshua—Josh. 7:22. Gideon—Ju. 7:24. Zebul—Ju. 9:31. Jephthah—Ju. 6:12, 13, 14, 17-21. Men of Beth-shemesh—I Sam. 6:21. Abner—I Sam. 3:12. Hiram—II Sam. 5:11. Hiram—I Chr. 14:1. Joab—II Sam. 12:27. Jezebel—I Ki. 19:2. Ahaziah—II Ki. 1:2, 3, 5, 16. Elisha—II Ki. 5:10. Amaziah—II Ki. 14:8. Ahaz—II Ki. 16:7. Jehoshaphat—II Chr. 18:2.

Oholibah—Ez. 23:16. Rahab—Jas. 2:25. John—Lu. 7:24. Of Prophets.—Elisha—II Ki. 5:10. Of Cities.—Josh. 6:17, 25. Nineveh—Nah. 2:13. Of Rulers.—II Ki. 10:8. Of Kings.—Saul—I Sam. 16:19; 19:11, 14-16, 20, 21; 23:27. David—I Sam. 25:14, 42; II Sam. 2:5; 3:14, 26; 11:4, 19-25; I Chr. 19:2. Of Syria—I Ki. 20:2, 5, 9. Of Samaria—II Ki. 6:32, 33; 7:15; 9:18. Of Assyria—II Ki. 17:4. Rabshakeh

^a Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
^b Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^d Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^e Ezra 9:1, 2.
^f Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
^g Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^h Or, *sanctuary*.
ⁱ Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^k See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12.
^l Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^m Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

ⁿ Ez. 24:21; Hos. 9:12.
^o Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^p Tents, Num. 24:5.
^q Jacob, Gen. 25:5.
^r Offering, Gen. 22:2.
^s Ch. 1:10, 13.

^t Or, *a second time*.
^u Altar, Gen. 22:9. [7:35].
^v Tears, Lu. 1:5.
^w Mourning, John 11:35.
^x Sighing, Job 3:24. [14:12].
^y Jer. 11:14.
^z See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
^a Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^b Witness, John 8:17.
^c See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
^d Wife, I Cor. 7:16. [9:2].
^e Ch. 3:5; Jer. 15:2.

^f Or, *And not one hath done so who had a residue of the spirit. Or what? is there one that seeketh a godly seed?*
^g Mt. 19:4, 5.

and an ^a abomination is committed in ^b Īś-rā-ēl and in ^c Jē-ru-sā-lēm; for ^d Jū-dāh hath ^e profaned the ^f holiness of Jē-hō-vāh which he ^g loveth, and hath ^h married the ⁱ daughter of a foreign ^j god. 12 ^m Jē-hō-vāh will cut off, to the man that doeth this, him that waketh and him that answereth, out of the ^o tents of ^p Jacob, and him that ^q offereth an offering unto Jē-hō-vāh of hosts. 13 And this ² again ye do: ye cover the ^s altar of Jē-hō-vāh with ^t tears, with ^u weeping, and with ^v sighing, inasmuch that he ^w regardeth not the offering any more, ^x neither receiveth it with good will at your ^y hand. 14 Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because Jē-hō-vāh hath been ^z witness between thee and the ^a wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt ^c treacherously, though she is thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant. 15 ³ And did he not ^d make one, although he had the

Var. Rend.—V. 11. holiness — holy thing, *Var.*; sanctuary, MARTI, OR. NOW. which he loveth—in that it loved, MARTI. hath married—married, MARTI. daughter — daughters, MARTI, NOW. foreign—strange, Var. V. 12. Jehovah will—May the Lord . . . *Var.*; may Yahweh . . . MARTI, NOW. him . . . answereth—root and branch, MARTI; perhaps, the watchman (*lit.* wakeful) and him that answereth, *Ge. Rei. Ke. An obscure alliterative phrase, Var.*; accuser and defender, NOW. V. 13. again ye do—have ye further done, *Var.* ye (*second*)—and, MARTI. it . . . hand—that which is acceptable, *Var.* V. 14. Yet—and, MARTI, OR.; *omit.* NOW. say—ask, MARTI. Wherefore?—But why then, OR. against—to, MARTI. dealt treacherously—broken faith, MARTI.; been unfaithful, NOW. V. 15. And . . . one—And not a single one has done this, while there was still a remnant of spirit in him. And how (did it) the single one? In that he strove after the seed of God (divine seed), OR.; 'Has not' One made us and 'preserved' our spirit 'for us'? And what does the One demand? Seed of God! NOW.; Has not One created and preserved the breath

residue of the ^e Spirit? And wherefore one? He sought a ^f godly ^g seed. Therefore take heed to your ^h spirit, and let none deal ⁱ treacherously against the wife of his youth. 16 For ⁴ I ^j hate ^k putting away, saith Jē-hō-vāh, the ^m God of Īś-rā-ēl, and him that covereth his ⁿ garment with ^o violence, saith Jē-hō-vāh of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 Ye have ^p wearied Jē-hō-vāh with your ^s words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? In that ye say, ^t Every one that doeth ^u evil is ^v good in the sight of Jē-hō-vāh, and he ^w delighteth in them; or where is the God of ^x justice?

3 ^a Behold, I send my ^b messenger, and he ^c shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye ^e seek, will suddenly come to his ^f temple; ⁵ and the ^g messenger of the ^h covenant, whom ye desire,

for us? And what does this One demand? Seed of God (Divine seed)! WE.; and what sought the One? Seed of God! MARTI. did . . . sought—*Probably*, not one hath done so who had a remnant of understanding (*lit.* spirit). Then what, (say ye), did the one (*i.e.* Abraham)? he was seeking, *Hi. Ke. Ke.* take heed to—guard now, NOW. Vs. 15, 16. spirit—life, NOW. V. 15. let . . . against—no one! be faithless towards, NOW.; let none break faith towards, MARTI. V. 16. putting away—divorce, MARTI, OR. NOW. him . . . violence—*So Hi.*; such a one (*i.e.* one who putteth his wife away) covereth his garment with violence, *Rei. Ke.*; violence covereth such a one's garment, *Ke.*; 'that one' covereth with wickedness his garment, NOW.; the covering of the garment with wrong, MARTI. violence—wickedness, NOW. OR. saith . . . hosts—Place at end of verse, MARTI. that . . . treacherously—and be not faithless, MARTI. V. 17. wearied (*twice*)—vexed, MARTI. words—speeches NOW. Yet—and, MARTI; *omit.* NOW. Wherein—in how far, NOW. him—*Omit.* NOW. is (*last*)—stays otherwise, MARTI. justice—judgement, NOW. R. Chap. 3.—V. 1. I—I will, OR. and he shall—that he, MARTI, OR. Lord—All-Lord, OR. seek—wish hither, MARTI. will—shall, R. and (*third*)—*So Ew. Hi.*; even, *Ke. Rei. Ke. H. Schultz.* messenger—angel, OR. desire—delight in, R.

Var. Read.—V. 11. in Israel and—*Omit.* Gr. MARTI, NOW. (*see on* Zech. 1:19). V. 12. and . . . hosts—*A gloss, MARTI.* V. 13. again—*A gloss, MARTI.* with . . . sighing—*A gloss, MARTI.* V. 14. though . . . covenant—*A gloss, MARTI.* V. 16. saith . . . Israel—*A gloss, MARTI.*

^e Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^f Ruth 4:12;
^g I Sam. 2:20.
^h Seed, Deut. 22:9.
ⁱ Spirit, Job 4:15.
^j Ex. 20:14;
^k Lev. 20:10.

^l Heb. *he hath*.
^m Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
ⁿ See "Divorce," Gen. 6:2.
^o Deut. 24:1;
^p Mt. 5:31;
^q 19:6-8.
^r God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Clothing, Job 31:19.
^t Violence, Hab. 1:3.

^u Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
^v Is. 43:22, 24.
^w Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^x Words, Fr. 15:23.
^y Is. 5:20;
^z Zeph. 1:12.
^a Evil, Fs. 97:10.
^b The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
^c Job 9:24.
^d Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^e Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.

^f Mt. 11:10, 14;
^g Mk. 1:2; Lu. 7:27.
^h Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
ⁱ John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
^j See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^k See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^l Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
^m Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
ⁿ Or, *even*.
^o Is. 63:9 (for marg.).
^p Or, *angel*.
^q See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

—II Ki. 19:8, 14. Hezekiah—II Ki. 19:23. Of Ethiopia—Is. 37:9, 14.

Of Nations.—Is. 14:32. Syria—I Chr. 19:16. Judah—Jer. 27:3.

Of Covenant.—Mal. 3:1.
 Of Satan.—II Cor. 12:7.

Illustrative.—Wicked—Pr. 13:17. Of Death—Pr. 16:14. Cruel—Pr. 17:11. Swift—Is. 18:2.

Of God.—Deut. 2:26; Ju. 6:35; I Ki. 22:13; II Chr. 36:15, 16; Job 1:14; Is. 42:19; 44:26; Ez. 23:40; 30:9; Hag. 1:13; Mal. 2:7.

^a Is. 33:14; Ez. 22:14.
^b Day, Lev. 25:8.
^c See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
^d Zech. 13:9; Mt. 3:10-12; I Cor. 3:13-15.
^e Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^f Soap, Jer. 2:22.

^g Silver, Job 22:25.
^h Is. 1:25; Dan. 12:10.
ⁱ See "Levites," Num. 1:47.
^j Son, Gen. 21:19.
^k Gold, I Cor. 10:21.
^l Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
^m Ps. 4:5; 51:19.
ⁿ Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

^o Obedience better than Sacrifice, Ex. 24:7.
^p Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
^q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^r Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
^s Ps. 51:17-19.
^t II Chr. 7:1-3, 12.
^u Years, Num. 25:8.

^v The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^w Witness, John 8:17.
^x See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
^y Deut. 18:10; Jer. 27:9, 10.
^z Adultery, Num. 5:12.
^a See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^b Ez. 22:9-11.
^c Perjury, Lev. 6:5.

^d See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30.
^e Jer. 5:2; 7:9; Zech. 5:4.
^f Oppression, Deut. 22:17.
^g See "Servant," Ex. 21:2.
^h Lev. 19:13.
ⁱ Wages, Deut. 24:15.
^j Widow, Lev. 22:13.
^k Ex. 22:22-24.

^l Orphans, Lam. 5:3. ^m Sojourner, Ps. 119:19. ⁿ Fear of God, Gen. 9:2. ^o See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^p Immutability of God, Gen. 1:1. ^q Num. 23:19; Jas. 1:17. ^r Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. ^s Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
⁷ I Jer. 7:25, 26; 16:11, 12. ^u Fathers, Ex. 21:15. ^v See "Israel," Deut. 4:1. ^w See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
^x Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^y Backsliding, Lu. 9:62. ^z Ordinances, Lev. 5:10. ^a Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

behold, he cometh, saith Jê-hô-vâh of hosts. 2 But who can ^a abide the ^b day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a ^c refiner's ^c fire, and like ^c fullers' ^d soap; 3 and he will sit as a refiner and purifier of ^e silver, and he ^h will purify the ⁱ sons of Lē-vî, and refine them as ^k gold and silver; and they shall ^l m offer unto Jê-hô-vâh offerings in ⁿ righteousness. 4 ^o Then shall the offering of ^p Jû-dâh and ^q Jê-ru-sâ-lēm be ^r s pleasant unto Jê-hô-vâh, as in the ^t days of old, and as in ancient ^u years. 5 And I will come near to you to ^v judgment; and I will be a swift ^w witness against the ^x sorcerers, and against the ^z a b adulterers, and against the ^c d e false swearers, and against those that ^f oppress the ^g h hireling in his ⁱ wages, the ^j k widow, and the ^l fatherless, and that turn aside the ^m sojourner from his right, and ⁿ fear not me, ^o saith Jê-hô-vâh of hosts. 6 For I, Jê-hô-vâh, ^p q change not; ^r therefore ye, O sons of ^s Jacob, are not consumed.

7 From the ^t days of your ^u v w fathers ye have ^x y turned aside from mine ^z ordinances, and have not ^a kept them.

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (cont.). behold—soon, MARTI. V. 2. can—may, r. abide—withstand, MARTI. OR. V. 3. sons of Levi—Levites, MARTI. refine—purge, r. silver—as silver, MARTI. Vs. 3, 4. Jehovah—me, MARTI. V. 4. Then—And, NOW. V. 5. oppress—grieve, OR. fatherless— orphan, NOW. turn aside—maltreat, MARTI; crush, OR. sojourner—stranger, r. from his right—Omit, MARTI. V. 6. For—Omit, NOW. Jehovah—YAHWEH (Ex. 6:3). Var. change not—am not changed, MARTI. OR. are not consumed—, MARTI; are not finished (sinning), OR. V. 7. From—Since, NOW. OR. Wherein—How so, MARTI. V. 8. Will . . . God?—Should a man de-fraud God? Var. Will . . . me—does a

^b c Return unto me, and ^d e I will return unto you, saith Jê-hô-vâh of hosts. But ye say, Wherein shall we return? 8 Will a ^f man ^g rob God? yet ye rob me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In ^h i tithes and ^j offerings. 9 Ye are ^k l cursed with the curse; for ye rob me, even this whole ^m nation. 10 Bring ye the whole tithe into the ⁿ store-house, that there may be ^o food in ^p my house, and prove me now herewith, saith Jê-hô-vâh of hosts, ^q if I will not ^r open you the ^s windows of ^t heaven, and ^u v pour you out a ^w blessing, that there shall ^x not be room enough to receive it. 11 And I will rebuke the ^y z devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the ^a fruits of your ^b ground; neither shall your ^c vine cast its fruit before the time in the ^d field, saith Jê-hô-vâh of hosts. 12 And ^e all nations shall call you ^f happy; for ye shall be a ^g h delightful ⁱ land, saith Jê-hô-vâh of hosts.

13 Your ^j i words have been ^k l stout against me, saith Jê-hô-vâh. Yet ye say, What have we spoken against thee? 14 Ye have said, It is ^m n vain to ^o p serve God; and what ^q profit is it that we have ^r kept his charge, and

man 'deceive' the Deity, that ye cheat me, NOW. yet—In that, MARTI. rob—cheated, MARTI; defrauded, or, over-reached, OR.; defraud, NOW. robbed—defrauded, Var. OR.; cheated, MARTI; defraud, NOW. offerings—heave-offerings (but see on Ex. 25:2), Var. V. 9. cursed—weighed down, MARTI; struck, NOW. for ye rob me—and yet ye are (ever) defrauding me, Var.; and ye cheat me, MARTI, NOW. even . . . nation—all you people, NOW.; even your whole kin, MARTI. V. 10. food—meat, r. V. 11. rebuke—curse, MARTI; threaten, NOW. V. 12. And—Then, NOW. V. 13. stout—bold, MARTI; all too strong, OR. What—Wherein, r. spoken—spoken together, Var. MARTI; conversed, NOW. V. 14. vain—not remunerative, MARTI. it—to us, MARTI, NOW. charge—ordinance, MARTI; commandments, NOW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 3. of silver—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. V. 5. in his wages—A gloss, MARTI, NOW. V. 6. therefore—consumed—but ye ' ' NOW. V. 8. Will . . . God? Prefix to v. 9. MARTI.

^b See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
^c Zech. 1:3.
^d Promises conditional, John 14:2.
^e Covenants conditional, Gen. 17:2.

⁸
^f Man, Gen. 2:7.
^g Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
^h Tithes, Gen. 28:22.
ⁱ Nch. 13:11, 12.
^j Heb. heave-offerings.

⁹
^j Curse, Gen. 4:11.
^k Ch. 2:2.
^l Nation, Gen. 10:32.

¹⁰
^m Storehouse, Deut. 24:10.
ⁿ See "Treasury," Jer. 38:11.
^o Food, Gen. 9:2.
^p See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

^q Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^r Ps. 78:23-29.
^s Windows, I Sam. 19:12.
^t Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^u Ez. 34:26.

^v Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^x Lev. 26:3-5.

¹¹
^y See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^z Joel 1:4; 2:25.
^a Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
^b Ground, Gen. 33:19.

^c Vine, Is. 5:2.
^d Field, Num. 20:17.

¹²
^e Is. 61:9.
^f Happiness, Rom. 14:22.
^g See "Ca-na-an," Gen. 13:7.

^h Is. 62:4.
ⁱ Land, Gen. 23:15.

¹³
^j Words, Pr. 15:23.
^k See "Rebellion," Ex. 20:8.
^l Ch. 1:7, 12, 13; 2:17.

¹⁴
^m Vanity, Eccl. 1:2. [18:12
ⁿ Jer. 2:25;
^o Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^p Worship, Mt. 4:10.

^q Is. 58:3.
^r See "Minister," Acts 15:39.

14

a Walking, Col. 1:10.
b Mourning, John 11:35.
1 Or, *in mourning apparel*.

15

c Pride, Ps. 10:2.
d See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
e Ch. 4:1.
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
h Jer. 7:10.

16

i Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
j Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
k Ps. 34:15; Jer. 31:18-20.
l Book, Eccl. 12:12.
m Is. 4:3; Dan. 12:1.
n Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
o Name, Acts 16:18.
p Names of God, Gen. 1:1.

17

q Is. 43:1.
r Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
s Ex. 19:5; Deut. 7:6; Is. 43:21; I Pet. 2:9.
t Is. 4:2.
u Day, Lev. 25:3.
2 Or, *do this*.
v Neh. 13:22; Ps. 103:13; Is. 26:20.
w See "Fatherhood of God," Gen. 1:1.
x See "Parents," Pr. 1:8.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.
a Son, Gen. 21:19.

18

b Gen. 18:25; Amos 5:15.
c The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
d The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
e See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

f See "Worship," Mt. 4:10. *1* *Ch. 3:19 in Heb. *g* See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29. *h* See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. *i* Ch. 3:2, 3; Ps. 21:9; Nah. 1:5, 6. *j* See "Fire," Lev. 10:2. *k* Furnace, Dan. 3:6. *l* See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. *m* See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. *n* See "Grass," Gen. 37:2. *o* Is. 5:24; Ob. 18.

that we have ^a walked ^{b1} mournfully before Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts? 15 and now we call the ^{c d e} proud happy; yea, they that work ^f wickedness are built up; yea, they ^g tempt God, and ^h escape.

16 Then they that ⁱ feared Jê-hô-^{vâh} spake one with another; and Jê-hô-^{vâh} ^{i k} hearkened, and heard, and a ^{l m} book of remembrance was ⁿ written before him, for them that feared Jê-hô-^{vâh}, and that thought upon his ^{o p} name. 17 And they shall be ^q mine, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts, *even* mine ^{r s} own possession, in the ^{t u} day that I ² make; and I will ^v spare them, as a ^{w x y} man ^z spareth his own ^a son that serveth him. 18 Then shall ye return and ^b discern between the ^c righteous and the ^d wicked, between him that ^{e f} serveth God and him that serveth him not.

* **4** 1 For, behold, the ^{g h} day cometh, it ^{i j} burneth as a ^k furnace; and all the proud, and all that work ^{l m} wickedness, shall be ^{n o} stubble; and the day that

Var. Read.—V. 14 (*cont.*). mournfully—in sadness, MARTI; in the black of mourning, OR. Jehovah of hosts?—him, MARTI. V. 15. and now—Therefore, MARTI. call—call now, MARTI. yes—nay, not only do, MARTI. are built up—advance, MARTI. yea (*second*)—but when, MARTI; truly, OR. they . . . escape—have set God on a proof, and yet are delivered, *Var.* and escape—they escape unpunished, MARTI; and are delivered, *r.* V. 16. Then—Thus, MARTI. NOW. a . . . written—writes in the book of remembrance, NOW. for them—those, NOW. Jehovah—him, MARTI. thought—sought refuge, MARTI. upon his name—his name of value, NOW. mine . . . make—unto me, saith the Lord of hosts, in the day which I prepare, a peculiar treasure, *Ew. Hi. Rei. Kō.*; mine, saith the Lord of hosts in the day that I do make *even* a peculiar treasure, *r.* that I make—when I intervene (take a hand, NOW.), MARTI. NOW. spare—pity, MARTI. a—

cometh shall ^{p q} burn them up, ^r saith Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor ^s branch. 2 But unto you that ^t fear my name shall the ^{u v} sun of ^w righteousness arise with ^{x y} healing in its ^{z 3} wings; and ye shall go forth, and a ^a gambol as ^b calves of the ^c stall. 3 And ye shall ^d tread down the wicked; for they shall be ^{e f} ashes under the soles of your ^g feet in the ^{h i} day that I ² make, saith Jê-hô-^{vâh} of hosts.

4 ^{i k} Remember ye the ^l law of ^m Mô-^{šes} my ⁿ servant, which I ^o commanded unto him in ^p Hô-^{rêb} for all ^q Îs-^{râ-êl}, even ^r statutes and ^s ordinances. 5 Behold, I will send you ^{t u v} Ê-^{li-ê} ^{jâh} the ^w prophet before the great and terrible day of Jê-hô-^{vâh} come. 6 And he shall ^{x y} turn the ^z heart of the ^{a b} fathers ⁴ to the ^c children, and the heart of the children ⁴ to their fathers; lest I come and ^d smite the ^{e s} earth with a ^{f 6} curse.

any, MARTI. spareth—pitieth, MARTI. V. 18. Then—And, NOW. return and discern—again perceive the difference, *Var.* OR. MARTI. NOW. the righteous—pious, MARTI. the wicked—godless, MARTI. OR. serveth (*twice*)—honors, MARTI. **Chap. 4.**—V. 1. behold—verily, MARTI. it burneth—burning, MARTI. OR. NOW. furnace—oven, NOW. stubble—straw, MARTI; chaff, OR. leave—leave of, SEPT. MARTI. NOW. V. 2. in—under, MARTI. calves of the stall—fattened calves, NOW. of—out of, MARTI. OR. V. 3. ashes—dust, MARTI. NOW. that I make—that I prepare (*ch. 3:17*), *Var.*; when I intervene, MARTI; when I take a hand, NOW. V. 4. ordinances—judgements, *r.* V. 5. Behold—Verily, MARTI. V. 6. turn the heart of—reconcile, MARTI. to the children—with their sons, MARTI. heart . . . to—sons with, MARTI. earth—land, *Ew. Hi. Rei. Kō.* *Ke.* curse—utter destruction (*lit.* a ban); ban, MARTI. OR.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 4.**—Vs. 4-6. *A gloss,* MARTI. Vs. 5, 6. *A gloss,* NOW.

w Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. *6* *x* See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. *y* Lu. 1:17. *z* Heart, Acts 15:9. *a* Fathers, Ex. 21:15. *b* Parents, Pr. 1:8. *4* Or, *with.* *c* Children, Gen. 3:16. *d* Is. 11:4; Rev. 19:15. *e* Earth, Gen. 2:1. *5* Or, *land* *f* Curse, Gen. 4:11. *6* Or, *ban.* Or, *devoting to destruction.*

p See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

q See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.

r See "Inspiration of Prophets," I Ki. 17:13.

s Branch, John 15:5.

2

t Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

u Sun, Ps. 136:8.

v II Sam. 23:4; Is. 30:26; 60:1.

w Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

x Healing, Jer. 30:13.

y Jer. 30:17; 33:6.

z Wings, Is. 40:31.

a Or, *beams.*

b Is. 35:6.

c Calf, Lu. 15:23.

d Stall, Amos 7:4.

3

d Job 40:12; Is. 26:6; Mic. 5:8.

e Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.

f Ez. 28:18.

g Feet, Gen. 18:4.

h Ch. 3:17.

i See "Visitation," Jer. 48:44.

4

j See "Mind," Job 38:36.

k Deut. 4:23; 8:11, 19.

l Law, Deut. 31:24.

m Moses, Ex. 3:4.

n Servant, Ex. 21:2.

o Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

p Mt. Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

q Israel, Deut. 4:1.

r Statutes, Neh. 9:14.

s Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

5

t Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.

u See "John the Baptist," Mt. 3:1.

v Mt. 11:14; Lk. 9:11-13; 11:17.

THE
Cross-Reference Bible

THE NEW COVENANT

COMMONLY CALLED

THE NEW TESTAMENT

THE TEXT OF THIS BIBLE IS THAT OF THE

American Standard Edition of the Revised Bible

(COPYRIGHT, 1901, BY THOMAS NELSON & SONS)

WITH VARIORUM READINGS AND RENDERINGS
WITH TOPICAL ANALYSIS AND CROSS REFERENCES



HAROLD E. MONSER, B.A.

EDITOR-IN-CHIEF

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

CHARLES REIGN SCOVILLE, A.M., LL.D.

IRA M. PRICE, Ph.D., LL.D.

MILTON S. TERRY, D.D., LL.D.

R. A. TORREY, D.D.

D. R. DUNGAN, A.M., LL.D.

A. T. ROBERTSON, A.M., D.D.

JOHN R. SAMPEY, D.D., LL.D.

ANDREW C. ZENOS, D.D.

J. W. MONSER

F. C. EISELEN, A.M., Ph.D.



The Cross-Reference Bible Company

NEW YORK

CHAMPAIGN, ILLINOIS

CHICAGO

THE TEXT OF THIS BIBLE IS THAT OF THE
AMERICAN STANDARD EDITION OF THE REVISED BIBLE
(COPYRIGHT, 1901, BY THOMAS NELSON & SONS)

EXTRACTS FROM THE

Preface to the American Standard Version

COPYRIGHT, 1901, BY THOMAS NELSON AND SONS

This edition of the Revised New Testament of 1881 embodies a purpose entertained by many members of the American Revision Committee almost from the publication of the work. The list of passages in which the New Testament Company dissented from the decisions of their English associates, when it was transmitted to them, bore the heading, "The American New Testament Revision Company, having in many cases yielded their preference for certain readings and renderings, present the following instances in which they differ from the English Company, as in their view of sufficient importance to be appended to the revision, in accordance with an understanding between the Companies."

The knowledge of the existence of these suppressed deviations naturally stirred a desire that they should be made accessible to at least the American public. This desire, especially on the part of those whose generous interest in the work from its inception had enabled the American revisers to meet the pecuniary outlay its preparation involved, they were not unwilling to gratify. The obligation they felt, however, to guard as far as they might the purity and integrity of the version, led them to pledge their support for fourteen years to the editions issued by the University Presses of Oxford and Cambridge. But the reiterated suggestion to those Presses to publish an edition especially for American readers not having met with favor, they acceded to the overtures of the Messrs. Nelson and engaged in preparing gratuitously the desired edition, to be issued when the expiration of the period specified should open the way for its honorable publication. The publishers, on their part, agreed to protect the version in its integrity, and to sell the book at a price not exceeding a fair profit on its cost.

In the preparation of this edition no attempt has been made to preserve a full record of the other readings and renderings than those that appeared in the work as published in 1881 which were preferred by the American revisers. The Appendix of that edition, however, was not only hastily compiled under pressure from the University Presses, but its necessarily limited compass compelled, as the original heading intimated, the exclusion of many suggestions that the American Company held to be of interest and importance. These, amounting in the aggregate to a considerable number, have been incorporated in the present edition. The opportunity has been taken also to introduce not a few alterations, individually of slight importance, yet as a body contributing decidedly to the perfection of the work. But the survivors of the New Testament Company have not felt at liberty to make new changes of moment which were not favorably passed upon by their associates at one stage or another of the original preparation of the work.

Respecting details, but little need be added to the ample statements made in the Preface prefixed to the work on its first appearance.

In the delicate matter of rendering the names of the several coins that occur in the New Testament, we have departed somewhat from our English brethren. For the Greek *λεπτόν* the term "mite" has been retained, and for *κοδράντης* the rendering "farthing" (see Mk. xii. 42). But *ἀσάριον* has been translated "penny" (Matt. x. 29; Lk. xii. 6); while in thirteen out of the sixteen instances where in the edition of 1881 the Greek *δηνάριον* was represented by this English word, the term "shilling" has been substituted, not only as corresponding more nearly to the coin's relative value, but also because "penny," according to its modern use, is in some cases highly inappropriate (see Matt. xx. 2; Lk. x. 35; Rev. vi. 6). In the three remaining instances (Matt. xxii. 19; Mk. xii. 15; Lk. xx. 24), the Greek name of the coin has been introduced, in order to meet the obvious requirement of the context. Where the English value of coins is given in the margin, we have added the equivalents in our national currency; but in the case of the talent (Matt. xviii. 24) what is believed to be a more accurate valuation has been given.

In formal particulars, this new edition will show but slight and infrequent deviations from its predecessor. The division of the text into paragraphs in that edition has not been often departed from; and then chiefly

in cases where the same matter is found in more than one of the Gospels, and hence uniformity of division seemed desirable. Further, in the Epistles and the Revelation the more decided transitions to a new topic have been indicated by leaving a line blank. The somewhat ponderous and peculiar system of punctuation of the original edition has been in the main adhered to; although, pursuant to the principle there followed, a comma has here and there been dropped which seemed likely to obstruct the reader, and the gradations of thought have been occasionally indicated more distinctly by substituting a semicolon for the overworked colon. The titles of the books, which in the former edition were given as printed in 1611, have been somewhat abbreviated, at the dictate of convenience, and agreeably to usage, ancient as well as modern. They have been altered only in the few instances where the former heading was erroneous (as in the case of the Epistle to the Hebrews), or apt to mislead (as in the case of the Book of Acts), or hardly intelligible to the ordinary reader (as the "General" in the heading of some of the shorter Epistles), or founded in a misapprehension (as in the case of "Saint" prefixed to the names of the Evangelists). Moreover, the alternate title of the New Testament, and the mode of printing the headings of the Four Evangelists' narratives, are designed to recall to mind the inherent signification and primitive use of the terms "Testament" (compare Hebrews ix. 15 f.) and "Gospel." In the Book of Revelation, also, the "Glorias," "Trisagia," etc., have been marked typographically.

In dealing with the Language, the American revisers have endeavored to act with becoming deference and reserve. A few archaisms, such as "how that," "for to," "the which," "howbeit," etc., which are becoming uncouth to a modern ear, have been generally although not invariably discarded. Not a few of the instances of the superfluous use of "do" and "did" as auxiliaries, of "that" as equivalent to "that which," and the like, have also been removed; and current usage has been recognized in the case of forms which King James's revision employed indiscriminately, as "beside" and "besides" (see Mk. iii. 21; 2 Cor. v. 13). But in making these and other slight changes, the American editors have not forgotten that they were dealing with a venerable monument of English usage, and have been careful not to obliterate the traces of its historic origin and descent.

Notwithstanding the caution—as wise perhaps as prudent—which led the English Committee wholly to omit the headings of chapters and pages, and in spite of the disfavor which has been the fate of many attempts to furnish them from the days of Dr. Blayney, who, with four assistants, produced a set which speedily fell into neglect, it has been deemed best to equip the present edition with running headlines, which may serve in some sort instead of a detailed Table of Contents, and as landmarks to a reader familiar with the text. In preparing them it has been the constant aim to avoid as far as possible all pre-commitments, whether doctrinal or exegetical; and with this object in view, the forms of statement employed have been drawn in the main from the Biblical text.

It is not superfluous to mention expressly the fact that in this edition the variant readings and renderings prepared by the American Revision Committee are placed in the margin of the pages, but in as close juxtaposition as possible with the passages to which they relate. The reader's attention is thereby drawn to the circumstance that some degree of uncertainty still cleaves, in the judgment of scholars, either to the text of the passage before him, or to its translation, or to both. Accordingly, when he remembers that, by the rule of procedure which the Committee followed, the translation of 1611 held its place in every instance until an alteration commanded the votes of two-thirds of the revisers, it will become evident to him that a rendering given in the margin may have commended itself to a majority, while still falling short of the degree of approval necessary to enable it to supplant the text. It is known that this was the case in a considerable number of instances, of which the established term "Comforter" as the appellation of the Holy Spirit in the fourteenth chapter of the Gospel of John is a notable representative.

The present volume, it is believed, will on the one hand bring a plain reader more closely into contact with the exact thought of the sacred writers than any version now current in Christendom, and on the other hand prove itself especially serviceable to students of the Word. In this belief the editors bid it anew God-speed, and in the realization of this desired result they will find their all-sufficient reward.

INCIDENTS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT REFERRED TO IN THE NEW TESTAMENT

AND

PASSAGES QUOTED OR PARAPHRASED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT *

INCIDENTS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT REFERRED TO IN THE NEW TESTAMENT

Gen. 1	Creation	Acts 14:15; Heb. 11:3.	Gen. 18:12	Sarah says, " My Lord "	I Pet. 3:6.
" 1:3	Creation of Light	II Cor. 4:6.	" 18:18	Abraham a Blessing	Gal. 3:8.
" 1:11, 12	Earth produces Herbs	Heb. 6:7.	" Ch. 19	Sodom and Gomorrah	Mt. 11:24; Rom. 9:29.
" 1:26	Man Likeness of God	Jas. 3:9.	" 19:26	Lot's Wife	Lu. 17:32.
" 1:27	God's Image Man and Woman	Mt. 19:4; I Cor. 11:7-12.	" 21:1-3	Isaac's Birth	Gal. 4:23, 28.
" 1:28; 9:2	Man's Dominion	Heb. 2:8.	" 21:4	Isaac circumcised	Acts 7:8.
" 2:2, 3	God rested	Mk. 2:27, 28; Heb. 4:4.	" 21:9	Ishmael mocking	Gal. 4:29.
" 2:7	Man a Living Soul	I Cor. 15:45-47.	" 21:14	Hagar sent away	Gal. 4:30.
" 2:9	Tree of Life	Rev. 2:7; 22:2.	" 22:10	Isaac offered up	Heb. 11:17-19.
" 2:21-23	First Man then Woman	I Cor. 11:9; I Tim. 2:13.	" 25:23-28	Jacob and Esau	Rom. 9:7-13.
" 2:21	Woman from Man	I Cor. 11:8.	" 25:33	Esau's Sale	Heb. 12:16.
" 2:24	Marriage	Mt. 19:4-6.	" 27:27-39	Isaac's Blessing	Heb. 11:20.
" 3:1-5	Serpent	II Cor. 11:3; Rev. 12:9.	" 27:34	Esau's Sorrow	Heb. 12:17.
" 3:6	Eve first sinned	I Tim. 2:14.	" 28:10-15	Jacob's Dream	John 1:51.
" 3:6-8	Sin's results	Rom. 5:12-19.	" 33:19	Burial at Shechem	Acts 7:16.
" 3:15	Conflict between Good and Evil	I John 3:8-10.	" 37:1	Jacob in Canaan	Acts 7:8; Heb. 11:9.
" 3:15	Victory for Good	Rom. 16:20; Heb. 2:14, 15.	" 37:28	Joseph sold into Egypt	Acts 7:9.
" 3:17-19	Creation is in Pain	Rom. 8:22.	" 39:2, 4,	Joseph favored	Acts 7:10.
" 4:4	Abel's Acceptance	Heb. 11:4.	" 21	Joseph's Gift	Acts 7:10.
" 4:8	Cain's Murder of Abel	I John 3:12; Jude 11.	" 41:37-39	Joseph Ruler in Egypt	Acts 7:10.
" 4:10	Blood of Abel	Lu. 11:51; Heb. 12:24.	" 41:40	Famine in Land	Acts 7:11.
" 5:21-24	Enoch's Life	Heb. 11:5; Jude 14:15.	" 42:2-3	Buy Corn in Egypt	Acts 7:12.
" 6:14-16	The Ark	Heb. 11:7; I Pet. 3:20.	" 42:13	Twelve Brothers	Acts 7:8.
" 7:1-8, 12	The Deluge	Lu. 17:26, 27; II Pet. 3:6.	" 45:1	Joseph made known	Acts 7:13.
" 8:15-17	Noah's Family saved	I Pet. 3:20; II Pet. 2:5.	" 45:9;	Descent to Egypt	Acts 7:14, 15.
" 9:6	Murderer to be slain	Rev. 13:10.	" 46:5, 6	Jacob's Frailty	Heb. 11:21.
" 11:31	Abraham in Haran	Acts 7:4.	" 47:31	Jacob, Joseph's Sons	Heb. 11:21.
" 12:1	Call of Abraham	Heb. 11:8.	" 48:9-22	Jacob's Death	Acts 7:15.
" 12:2, 3	Promised Blessing	Acts 3:25; Gal. 3:8.	" 49:33	Joseph's Bones	Heb. 11:22.
" 12:5-8	Sojourn in Canaan	Acts 7:4; Heb. 11:9.	" 50:25	Israel increased	Acts 7:17.
" 13:15	Canaan promised	Acts 7:5.	Ex. 1:7	A New King	Acts 7:18.
" 14:18-20	Melchizedek	Heb. 7:1-4.	" 1:8	Cunning Pharaoh	Acts 7:19.
" 15:1-5	Abraham's Seed	Heb. 11:12.	" 1:10	Destroying Children	Acts 7:19.
" 15:6	Abraham's Faith	Rom. 4:3; Gal. 3:6.	" 1:22	Moses concealed	Acts 7:20.
" 15:13, 14	Bondage of Seed	Acts 7:6, 7.	" 2:2	Moses adopted	Acts 7:21.
" 16:7-16	Hagar and Ishmael	Gal. 4:23-25.	" 2:3-10	Moses to his People	Heb. 11:25.
" 17:5	Father of Nations	Rom. 4:17.	" 2:11	Slays Egyptian	Acts 7:24-28.
" 17:7	Abraham foresees	John 8:56.	" 2:11-14	Moses' Flight	Acts 7:29; Heb. 11:27.
" 17:10	Circumcision	Acts 7:8; Rom. 4:11, 12.	" 2:15	Burning Bush	Luke 20:37; Acts 7:30.
" 18:2-5;			" 3:2	Moses' Mission	Acts 7:35.
" 19:1	Angels to Abraham	Heb. 13:2.	" 4:7-12	Signs in Egypt	Acts 7:36.
" 18:11, 12,			" 7:20	Water became Blood	Rev. 16:3, 4.
" 18	Sarah's Faith	Heb. 11:11.	" 12:21-29	Passover in Egypt	Heb. 11:28.
			" 12:41;	Exodus	Acts 7:36; Heb. 11:29.
			" 14:1-22	Pillar of Cloud	I Cor. 10:1.
			" 13:21	Egyptians drowned	Heb. 11:29.
			" 14:23-31	Song of Moses	Rev. 15:3.
			" Ch. 15	Signs in Wilderness	Acts 7:36.
			" 15:23-25	Manna to eat	John 6:31, 32, 49,
			" 16:15	Gathering Manna	58; I Cor. 10:3.
			" 16:18		II Cor. 8:15.

* By Professor Ira M. Price, Ph.D. Copyright, 1903, by Thomas Nelson & Sons. Used by permission, and revised by author for the Cross-Reference Bible.

PASSAGES QUOTED OR PARAPHRASED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT

Ex.	16:33, 34	Pot of Manna	Heb. 9:4.	Judges 2:16	Judges' Rule	Acts 13:20.
"	17:5, 6	Rock smitten	I Cor. 10:4.	" Ch. 4	Barak	Heb. 11:32.
"	19:12	Touch not the Mount	Heb. 12:20.	" Chs. 6-8	Gideon	Heb. 11:32.
"	Ch. 20	Law from Sinai	Acts 7:38; Gal. 3:19.	" Ch. 11	Jephthah	Heb. 11:32.
"	24:8	Blood sprinkled	Heb. 9:19, 20.	" 14:16	Samson	Heb. 11:32.
"	25:10-16	Ark, Mercy Seat	Heb. 9:4, 5.	I Sam. 3:20	Samuel, Judge, Prophet	Acts 13:20.
"	25:36	Tabernacle, Furniture	Heb. 9:2, 3.	" 8:5	Israel desires a King	Acts 13:21.
"	26:31-37	Most Holy Place	Heb. 9:7, 8, 10, 19.	" 10:21, 24	Reign of Saul	Acts 13:21, 22.
"	29:38	Daily Sacrifice	Heb. 10:11.	" 13:14	David to be King	Acts 13:22.
"	32:4-6	Golden Calf	Acts 7:40, 41; I Cor. 10:7.	" 21:1	David at Nob	Mt. 12:3, 4.
"	32:15, 16	Tables of Stone	Heb. 9:4.	" 21:6	David, Showbread	Mt. 12:3, 4.
"	34:33	Moses' Veil	Heb. 9:4.	II Sam. 7:2, 3	David and a Temple	Acts 7:46.
Lev.	12:3	Circumcision	II Cor. 3:13.	" 7:12	David's Seed	Acts 13:23.
"	12:6	Purification	John 7:22.	I Ki. 6:1	Solomon's House	Acts 7:47.
"	14:2-32	Law for Leprosy	Lu. 2:22-24.	" 10:1	Queen of Sheba	Mt. 12:42; Lu. 11:31.
"	16:29-34	Day of Atonement	Mt. 8:4; Lu. 17:14	" 16:31-33	Jezebel	Rev. 2:20.
"	20:10	Penalty for Adultery	Heb. 9:7.	" 17:1	Elijah and Drought	Lu. 4:25; Jas. 5:17.
"	24:5, 9	Priests' Allowance	John 8:5.	" 17:9	Widow of Zarephath	Lu. 4:26.
Num.	34:32	Death of Unbelievers	Mt. 12:3, 4.	" 17:23	Raising her Son	Heb. 11:35.
"	14:33	Forty Years	Jude 5.	" 19:14	Elijah's Intercession	Rom. 11:3.
"	16:32, 33	Korah's Rebellion	Acts 7:36, 42; Heb. 3:9.	" 19:18	Seven Thousand Faithful	Rom. 11:4.
"	17:2, 4, 10	Aaron's Rod	Jude 11.	II Ki. 4:34	Shunammite's Son	Heb. 11:35.
"	21:6	Fiery Serpents	Heb. 9:4.	" 5:14	Healing Naaman	Lu. 4:27.
"	21:8	Serpents of Brass	I Cor. 10:9.	" 17:16	Worship Heavens	Acts 7:42.
"	Ch. 22	Balaam's Reward	John 3:14.	" 24:15	Exile at Babylon	Acts 7:43.
"	25:1-9	Rebellions of Israel	II Pet. 2:15; Jude 11.	I Chr. 10:14	Saul and David	Acts 13:22.
Deut.	7:1	Canaanites expelled	I Cor. 10:1-10.	II Chr. 24:20-22	Murder of Zachariah	Mt. 23:35.
"	34:5, 6	Body of Moses	Acts 13:19.	" 24:20, 21	Murder of Abel and Zachariah	Lu. 11:51.
Josh.	2:16	Rahab and Spies	Jude 9.	Ezra 3:2	Zerubbabel	Mt. 1:12.
"	6:12-20	Walls of Jericho	Heb. 11:31; Jas. 2:25.	Job 1:21, 22	Patience of Job	Jas. 5:11.
"	6:23	Rahab spared	Heb. 11:30.	Ps. 95:10, 11	Forty Years	Acts 7:36.
"	14:2	Canaan by Lot	Heb. 11:31.	Dan. 3:27	Fiery Furnace	Heb. 11:34.
"	18:1	Tabernacle at Shiloh	Acts 13:19.	" 6:22	Daniel, Lions' Den	Heb. 11:33.
"	24:32	Joseph's Bones	Acts 7:45.	" 6:22	Daniel the Prophet	Mt. 24:15.
			Heb. 11:22.	Jonah 1:17	In the Fish	Mt. 12:40; 16:4.
				" 3:4	Mission to Ninevites	Lu. 11:30.

PASSAGES QUOTED OR PARAPHRASED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT

Mt.	1:23	Immanuel	Is. 7:14.	Mt.	19:5	Two One	Gen. 2:24.
"	2:6	Bethlehem	Mic. 5:2.	"	19:7	Divorcement	Deut. 24:1.
"	2:15	Out of Egypt	Hos. 11:1.	"	19:18	Shalt not kill	Ex. 20:13-16.
"	2:18	In Ramah	Jer. 31:15.	"	19:19	Honor Parents	Ex. 20:12.
"	3:3	Voice crying	Is. 40:3.	"	19:19	Love Neighbor	Lev. 19:18.
"	4:4	Bread alone	Deut. 8:3.	"	19:26	God can do it	Gen. 18:14.
"	4:6	Angels Charge	Ps. 91:11, 12.	"	21:5	Behold thy King	Is. 62:11.
"	4:7	Tempt not	Deut. 6:16.	"	21:9	Hosanna	Ps. 118:26.
"	4:10	Worship Lord	Ex. 20:3.	"	21:13	House of Prayer	Is. 56:7.
"	4:15, 16	Land of Shadow	Is. 9:1, 2.	"	21:16	Mouth of Babes	Ps. 8:2.
"	5:5	Meek inherit	Ps. 37:11.	"	21:33	Vineyard Parable	Is. 5:1, 2.
"	5:8	Pure in Heart	Ps. 24:3-5.	"	21:42	Rejected Stone	Ps. 118:22, 23.
"	5:21	Kill not	Ex. 20:13.	"	21:44	Stumbling Stone	Is. 8:14.
"	5:27	No Adultery	Ex. 20:14.	"	22:24	Levirate Law	Deut. 25:5.
"	5:31	Divorcement	Deut. 24:1.	"	22:32	God of Abraham	Ex. 3:6.
"	5:33	Perjury	Deut. 23:21.	"	22:37	Love the Lord	Deut. 6:5.
"	5:34	God's Throne	Is. 66:1.	"	22:39	Love Neighbor	Lev. 19:18.
"	5:35	King's City	Ps. 48:2.	"	22:44	The Lord unto my Lord	Ps. 110:1.
"	5:38	Eye for Eye	Lev. 24:20.	"	23:38	Desolate House	Ps. 69:25.
"	5:43	Love Neighbor	Lev. 19:18.	"	23:39	Hosanna	Ps. 118:26.
"	5:48	Be perfect	Deut. 18:13.	"	24:15	Abomination	Dan. 9:27; 12:11.
"	16:6	Enter thy Chamber	Is. 26:20.	"	24:21	Tribulation	Dan. 12:1.
"	17:22	Prophecy	Jer. 14:14.	"	24:29	Darkness of Judgment	Joel 4:16.
"	7:23	Work Iniquity	Ps. 6:8.	"	24:30	Son of Man	Dan. 7:13.
"	8:17	Took Infirmities	Is. 53:4.	"	24:35	Enduring for ever	Is. 51:6.
"	9:13	Desire Mercy	Hos. 6:6.	"	25:31	With Angels	Zech. 14:5.
"	19:36	Sheep astray	Num. 27:17.	"	26:28	Covenant Blood	Ex. 24:8.
"	10:35, 36	Man's Foes, of his Own House	Mic. 7:6.	"	26:31	Shepherd smitten	Zech. 13:7.
"	11:5	Blind, Poor	Is. 29:18, 19; 61:1.	"	26:64	Son with Power	Dan. 7:13, 14.
"	11:10	My Messenger	Mal. 3:1.	"	27:9, 10	Thirty Pieces	Zech. 11:13.
"	12:18-21	My Servant	Is. 42:1-4.	"	27:34	Vinegar Drink	Ps. 69:21.
"	13:14, 15	Understand not	Is. 6:9, 10.	"	27:35	Garments parted	Ps. 22:18.
"	13:35	In Parables	Ps. 78:2.	"	27:39	Railed on Him	Ps. 22:7.
"	13:43	Righteous shine	Dan. 12:3.	"	27:43	Trusteth on God	Ps. 22:8.
"	15:4	Honor Parents	Ex. 20:12.	"	27:46	My God, My God	Ps. 22:1.
"	15:8, 9	Lips, Doctrines	Is. 29:13.	Mark	1:2	My Messenger	Mal. 3:1.
"	17:10	Elijah come	Mal. 4:5.	"	1:3	Voice crying	Is. 40:3.
"	18:16	Witnesses	Deut. 19:15.	"	4:12	Perceive not	Is. 6:9, 10.
"	19:4	Male and Female	Gen. 1:27.	"	4:32	Marvellous Growth	Dan. 4:9.
				"	7:6, 7	Lip Honor	Is. 29:13.
				"	7:10	Honor Parents	Ex. 20:12.

¹ Designates passages used in free adaptation from the Old Testament.

PASSAGES QUOTED OR PARAPHRASED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT

Mk.	7:10	Curses Parents	Ex. 21:17.	John	1:23	Voice crying	Is. 40:3.
"	8:18	Useless Organs	Is. 6:9, 10.	"	1:29, 36	Lamb of God	Is. 53:7.
"	9:48	Worm dieth not	Is. 66:24.	"	2:17	Consuming Zeal	Ps. 69:9.
"	10:4	Divorcement	Deut. 24:1.	"	4:37	Sowing, Reaping	Mic. 6:15.
"	10:6	Male and Female	Gen. 1:27.	"	6:31	Bread of Heaven	Ex. 16:4, 15; Ps. 78:24.
"	10:7, 8	Two One	Gen. 2:24.	"	6:45	Taught of God	Is. 54:13.
"	10:19	No Adultery	Ex. 20:13-16.	"	7:37	Come thirsty	Is. 55:1.
"	10:19	Kill not	Ex. 20:13.	"	7:38	Man's Words	Pr. 18:4.
"	10:27	God can do it	Gen. 18:14.	"	7:42	Seed of David	Is. 11:1.
"	11:17	House of Prayer	Is. 56:7.	"	8:17	Witnesses	Deut. 19:15.
"	11:17	Den of Robbers	Jer. 7:11.	"	9:39	Effect of Gospel	Is. 6:9, 10.
"	12:2	Vineyard Parable	Is. 5:1, 2.	"	10:34	Ye are Gods	Ps. 82:6.
"	12:10, 11	Rejected Stone	Ps. 118:22, 23.	"	12:13	Hosanna	Ps. 118:25, 26.
"	12:19	Levirate Law	Deut. 25:5.	"	12:14, 15	King cometh	Zech. 9:9.
"	12:26	God of Abraham	Ex. 3:6.	"	12:34	Christ for ever	Is. 9:7.
"	12:29	One Lord	Deut. 6:4.	"	12:38	Who believeth?	Is. 53:1.
"	12:30	Love the Lord	Deut. 6:5.	"	12:40	Blind Eyes	Is. 6:9, 10.
"	12:31	Love Neighbor	Lev. 19:18.	"	12:49	Words to speak	Deut. 18:18.
"	12:32, 33	One God	Deut. 4:35; 6:4.	"	13:18	Betrayer	Ps. 41:9.
"	12:36	To my Lord	Ps. 110:1.	"	15:25	Causeless Hate	Ps. 69:4.
"	13:12	Family Quarrels	Mic. 7:6.	"	19:24	Garments parted	Ps. 22:18.
"	13:14	Abomination	Dan. 9:27.	"	19:28-30	I thirst	Ps. 69:21.
"	13:19	Tribulation	Dan. 12:1.	"	19:36	No Bone broken	Ex. 12:46.
"	13:22	False Prophets	Deut. 13:1-5.	"	19:37	Pierced One	Zech. 12:10.
"	13:26	Son of Man	Dan. 7:13.	"	20:9	Rise again	Ps. 16:10.
"	14:7	Poor with you	Deut. 15:11.	Acts	1:20	Habitation desolate	Ps. 69:25.
"	14:18	Mine Enemy	Ps. 41:9.	"	2:17-21	Spirit's Anointing	Joel 2:28-32.
"	14:24	Covenant Blood	Zech. 9:11; Ex. 24:8.	"	2:25-28	Beheld the Lord	Ps. 16:8-11.
"	14:27	Shepherd smitten	Zech. 13:7.	"	2:30	God's Oath	Ps. 132:11.
"	14:34	Soul sorrowful	Ps. 42:5.	"	2:31	He was not left	Ps. 16:10.
"	14:62	Son with Power	Dan. 7:13, 14.	"	2:34, 35	To my Lord	Ps. 110:1.
"	15:24	Garments parted	Ps. 22:18.	"	2:39	Those afar off	Is. 59:19.
"	15:29	Railed on him	Ps. 22:7.	"	3:13	Moses (Bush)	Ex. 3:6.
"	15:34	My God, my God	Ps. 22:1.	"	3:22, 23	Prophet like me	Deut. 18:15.
"	15:36	Vinegar Drink	Ps. 69:21.	"	3:25	Earth blessed	Gen. 12:3; 22:18.
Luke	1:15	Nazirite Law	Num. 6:3.	"	4:11	Rejected Stone	Ps. 118:22.
"	1:17	Turn Hearts	Mal. 3:1; 4:6.	"	4:25, 26	Gentiles rage	Ps. 2:1, 2.
"	1:32	David's Throne	Is. 9:7.	"	5:30	Hanged on a Tree	Deut. 21:22, 23.
"	1:33	Endless Reign	Dan. 4:3.	"	7:3	Migrate	Gen. 12:1.
"	1:37	God powerful	Gen. 18:14.	"	7:6	Strange Land	Gen. 15:13, 14.
"	1:46	Hannah's Song	I Sam. 2:1.	"	7:7	In Bondage	Ex. 3:12.
"	1:48	Gospel Anticipation	I Sam. 1:11.	"	7:8	Circumcision	Gen. 17:10.
"	1:50	Lovingkindness ever-lasting	Ps. 103:17.	"	7:9	Act of Jealousy	Gen. 37:11.
"	1:68	Blessedness of God	Ps. 106:48.	"	7:9	God with him	Gen. 39:2, 21.
"	1:73	Holy Covenant	Gen. 12:3; 22:16-18.	"	7:10	Favor his	Gen. 39:21.
"	1:76	Messenger	Mal. 3:1.	"	7:11	Famine in Land	Gen. 41:54, 55.
"	2:22-24	Purification	Ex. 13:2; Lev. 12:2-4, 6.	"	7:12	Jacob heard	Gen. 42:2.
"	3:4, 6	Voice crying	Is. 40:3-5.	"	7:13	Joseph unmasked	Gen. 45:1.
"	4:4	Bread alone	Deut. 8:3.	"	7:14	Souls migrated	Deut. 10:22.
"	4:8	Worship God	Deut. 6:13.	"	7:15	Jacob died	Gen. 49:33.
"	4:10, 11	Angels Charge	Ps. 91:11, 12.	"	7:16	Abraham's Sepulchre	Josh. 24:32.
"	4:12	Tempt not	Deut. 6:16.	"	7:16	Unto Shechem	Gen. 50:13.
"	4:18, 19	Gospel for Poor	Is. 61:1, 2.	"	7:17-19	People multiplied	Ex. 1:7-18.
"	6:21	Blessed	Is. 61:2.	"	7:27, 28	Ruler over us?	Ex. 2:13, 14.
"	7:27	My Messenger	Mal. 3:1.	"	7:29	Moses fled	Ex. 2:15-22.
"	8:10	Understand not	Is. 6:9, 10.	"	7:31-34	Message to Moses	Ex. 3:3-10, 15.
"	10:27	Love God	Deut. 6:5.	"	7:35	Ruler and Deliverer	Ex. 2:14.
"	10:28	Do and Live	Lev. 18:5.	"	7:36	Wonders and Signs	Ex. 7:3.
"	11:49	Prophets slain	II Chr. 24:18-22.	"	7:37	Prophet to rise	Deut. 18:15, 18.
"	12:53	Family Quarrels	Mic. 7:6.	"	7:40	Make us Gods	Ex. 32:1, 23.
"	13:19	Marvellous Growth	Dan. 4:9.	"	7:42, 43	Bloody Offerings	Amos 5:25-27.
"	13:35	House Desolate	Ps. 118:26; Jer. 22:5.	"	7:46, 47	Built him a House	I Ki. 8:17-20.
"	18:20	Do not	Ex. 20:12-17.	"	7:48-50	God's Throne	Is. 66:1, 2.
"	19:38	Hosanna	Ps. 118:26.	"	7:51	Uncircumcised	Ex. 33:3, 5.
"	19:46	House of Prayer	Is. 56:7.	"	8:32, 33	Sheep to Slaughter	Is. 53:7, 8.
"	19:46	Den of Robbers	Jer. 7:11.	"	13:18	Israel in Wilderness	Deut. 1:31.
"	20:17	Rejected Stone	Ps. 118:22, 23.	"	13:22	David, Son of Jesse	Ps. 89:18-36.
"	20:38	Levirate Law	Deut. 25:5.	"	13:33	My Son	Ps. 2:7.
"	20:37	Moses' Bush	Ex. 3:6.	"	13:34	Sure Blessings	Is. 55:3.
"	20:42, 43	To my Lord	Ps. 110:1.	"	13:35	Holy One	Ps. 16:10.
"	21:20	Destruction	Dan. 9:27.	"	13:41	Wonder and perish	Hab. 1:5.
"	21:27	Vengeance Days	Joel 9:7.	"	13:47	Light for Gentiles	Is. 49:6.
"	21:25, 26	Final Judgment	Joel 2:30, 31.	"	14:15	Maker of All	Ex. 20:11.
"	22:37	Son of Man seated	Dan. 7:13.	"	15:16, 17	Tabernacle rebuilt	Amos 9:11, 12.
"	22:37	Transgressor	Is. 53:12.	"	17:24	God Creator	Ex. 20:11.
"	22:69	Son of Man seated	Dan. 7:13.	"	21:26	Purification	Num. 6:13.
"	23:30	Fall on us	Hos. 10:8.	"	23:5	Speak not Evil	Ex. 22:28.
"	23:34	Garments parted	Ps. 22:18.	"	26:18	Open Blind Eyes	Is. 42:7.
"	23:35	Scoffed at him	Ps. 22:7.	"	28:26, 27	Understand not	Is. 6:9, 10.
"	23:46	Submission	Ps. 31:5.	Rom.	1:17	Live by Faith	Hab. 2:4.
				"	2:6	Just Deserts	Deut. 7:10; Ps. 62:12.
				"	2:24	God blasphemed	Is. 52:5.
				"	3:4	God justified	Ps. 51:4.

¹ Designates passages used in free adaptation from the Old Testament.

PASSAGES QUOTED OR PARAPHRASED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT

Rom.	3:10-12	None righteous	Ps. 14:1-3.	II Cor.	6:16	God's Indwelling	Lev. 26:11, 12.
"	3:13	Putrid Throat	Ps. 5:9.	"	6:17	Come out	Is. 52:11.
"	3:14	Cursing Mouth	Ps. 10:7.	"	6:18	My Children	Is. 43:6; Jer. 3:19.
"	3:15	Eager Murderers	Is. 59:7, 8.	"	8:15	No Surplus	Ex. 16:18.
"	3:16, 17	Road to Perdition	Is. 59:7, 8.	"	9:7	Bountiful Eye	Pr. 22:9.
"	3:18	God unfearing	Ps. 36:1.	"	9:9	Scattered	Ps. 112:9.
"	3:20	None justified	Ps. 143:2.	"	10:17	Glory in God	Jer. 9:23, 24.
"	4:3, 9	Imputed Righteousness	Gen. 15:6.	"	13:1	Witnesses	Deut. 19:15.
"	4:7, 8	Forgiveness blessed	Ps. 32:1, 2.	Gal.	3:6	Imputed Righteousness	Gen. 15:6.
"	4:17	Father of Nations	Gen. 17:5.	"	3:8	Nations blessed	Gen. 12:3.
"	4:18	So thy Seed	Gen. 15:5.	"	3:10	Curses	Deut. 27:26.
"	4:25	For our Trespasses	Is. 53:12.	"	3:11	Live by Faith	Hab. 2:4.
"	7:7	Covet not	Ex. 20:17.	"	3:12	Do and Live	Lev. 18:5.
"	8:33	Who condemn	Is. 50:8, 9.	"	3:13	Hanged cursed	Deut. 21:23.
"	8:34	At Right Hand	Ps. 110:1.	"	3:16	To thy Seed	Gen. 12:7; 22:18.
"	8:36	Continually killed	Ps. 44:22.	"	4:27	Rejoice, thou Barren	Is. 54:1.
"	9:7	In Isaac	Gen. 21:12.	"	4:30	Eject Aliens	Gen. 21:10.
"	9:9	Sarah's Son	Gen. 18:10.	"	5:14	Love Neighbor	Lev. 19:18.
"	9:12	Elder a Servant	Gen. 25:23.	Eph.	1:22	Subjection to him	Ps. 8:6.
"	9:13	Jacob and Esau	Mal. 1:2, 3.	"	4:8	Captivity Captive	Ps. 68:18.
"	9:15	Mercy granted	Ex. 33:19.	"	4:25	Neighborly Conduct	Zech. 8:16.
"	9:17	God's Purpose	Ex. 9:16.	"	4:26	Be angry, sin not	Ps. 4:4.
"	9:20-22	Potter's Power	Is. 29:16; Jer. 18:3-6.	"	5:14	Awake, Sleeper	Is. 26:19; 60:1.
"	9:25	My People	Hos. 2:23.	"	5:31	Forsake Parents	Gen. 2:24.
"	9:26	Not my People	Hos. 1:10.	"	6:2, 3	Honor Parents	Ex. 20:12.
"	9:27, 28	Remnant saved	Is. 10:22, 23.	Phil.	2:10, 11	Predicted Homage	Is. 45:23.
"	9:29	Seed left us	Is. 1:9.	Col.	3:1	On Right Hand	Ps. 110:1.
"	9:33	Stumbling Stone	Is. 28:16.	"	3:20	Obeys Parents	Ex. 20:12.
"	10:5	Do and live	Lev. 18:5.	I Thess.	2:4	God tries Hearts	Pr. 17:3.
"	10:6-8	Who to Heaven?	Deut. 30:12-14.	"	4:8	Spirit to you	Ez. 36:27.
"	10:11	Belief, no Shame	Is. 28:16.	I Tim.	5:18	Muzzle no Ox	Deut. 25:4.
"	10:13	Whosoever calls	Joel 2:32.	"	5:18	Worthy of Hire	Deut. 24:14, 15.
"	10:15	Welcome Gospel	Is. 52:7.	"	5:19	Witnesses	Deut. 19:15.
"	10:16	Our Report	Is. 53:1.	II Tim.	2:19	Lord knoweth	Num. 16:5.
"	10:18	In All the Earth	Ps. 19:4.	"	2:19	Naming Christ	Is. 26:13.
"	10:19	Jealousy provoked	Deut. 32:21.	"	4:17	From Lion's Mouth	Ps. 22:21.
"	10:20	Found unsought	Is. 65:1.	Heb.	1:3	On Right Hand	Ps. 110:1.
Acts	10:21	Exhortation	Is. 65:2.	"	1:5	My Son	Ps. 2:7.
"	11:3	Prophets killed	I Ki. 19:10, 14.	"	1:5	To him a Father	II Sam. 7:14.
"	11:4	Reserves	I Ki. 19:18.	"	1:6	Angels worship	Ps. 97:7.
"	11:8	Spirit of Stupor	Is. 29:10.	"	1:7	Angels Winds	Ps. 104:4.
"	11:9, 10	Table a Snare	Ps. 69:22, 23.	"	1:8, 9	Everlasting Throne	Ps. 45:6, 7.
"	11:26	Sion's Deliverer	Is. 59:20, 21.	"	1:10-12	Lord the Founder	Ps. 102:25-27.
"	11:27	My Covenant	Is. 27:9.	"	1:13	On Right Hand	Ps. 110:1.
"	11:34	Mind of Lord	Is. 40:13.	"	2:6-8	What is Man?	Ps. 8:4-6.
"	11:35	Who first gave?	Job 41:11.	"	2:12	Declare thy Name	Ps. 22:22.
"	12:16	Be not wise	Pr. 3:7.	"	2:13	Trust in Him	Is. 12:2.
"	12:17	Provide Things honorable	Pr. 3:4.	"	2:13	My Family	Is. 8:18.
"	12:19	Vengeance is God's	Deut. 32:35.	"	3:7-11, 15	Harden not	Ps. 95:7-11.
"	12:20	Feed thine Enemy	Pr. 25:21, 22.	"	4:3-5	God's Oath	Ps. 95:11.
"	13:9	Love thy Neighbor	Lev. 19:18.	"	4:4	God rested	Gen. 2:2.
"	14:11	Predicted Homage	Is. 45:23.	"	4:7	Harden not	Ps. 95:7-11.
"	15:3	Reproaches on me	Ps. 69:9.	"	5:5	My Son	Ps. 2:7.
"	15:9	Open Confession	Ps. 18:49.	"	5:6, 10	Everlasting Priest	Ps. 110:4.
"	15:10	Rejoice, Gentiles	Deut. 32:43.	"	6:14, 17, 18	Will bless thee	Gen. 22:16, 17.
"	15:11	Praise the Lord	Ps. 117:1.	"	6:20	After Melchizedek	Ps. 110:4.
"	15:12	Root of Jesse	Is. 11:10.	"	7:1-3	Melchizedek met	Gen. 14:17-20.
"	15:21	Marvellous Sight	Is. 52:15.	"	7:11, 15,		
I Cor.	1:19	Destroy Wisdom	Is. 29:14.	"	17, 21, 24, 28	Priest, perfect for ever	Ps. 110:4.
"	1:31	Glory in God	Is. 41:16; 45:25.	"	8:5	Given Pattern	Ex. 25:9, 40.
"	2:9	Eye saw not	Is. 64:4.	"	8:8-12	Days come	Jer. 31:31-34.
"	2:16	God's Mind Unknown	Is. 40:13.	"	9:19, 20	Covenant Blood	Ex. 24:5-8.
"	3:19	Trap for Wise	Job 5:13.	"	10:5-7	Not Sacrifices	Ps. 40:6-8.
"	3:20	Lord knoweth	Ps. 94:11.	"	10:12, 13	Sat down	Ps. 110:1.
"	5:7	Our Passover	Ex. 12:21.	"	10:16, 17	Law in Hearts	Jer. 31:33, 34.
"	5:13	Put away Wickedness	Josh. 7:13.	"	10:30	Lord is Avenger	Deut. 32:35, 36.
"	6:16	Twain One	Gen. 2:24.	"	10:37, 38	He will come	Hab. 2:3, 4.
"	9:9	Just Allowance	Deut. 25:4.	"	11:4	Abel's Sacrifice	Gen. 4:4.
"	10:7	Careless Ease	Ex. 32:6.	"	11:5	Enoch translated	Gen. 5:24.
"	10:20	Sacrifice not to Demons	Deut. 32:17.	"	11:8	In Isaac	Gen. 21:12.
"	10:22	Jealousy	Deut. 32:2.	"	11:23	Moses hid	Ex. 2:2.
"	10:26	Earth is Lord's	Ps. 24:1.	"	11:26	Reproach of Christ	Ps. 89:50, 51.
"	14:21	Strange Tongues	Is. 28:11.	"	12:5, 6	Lord's Chastening	Pr. 3:11, 12.
"	15:25-27	Subjection to him	Ps. 8:6; 110:1.	"	12:12	Lift the Hands	Is. 35:3.
"	15:32	Make merry	Is. 22:13.	"	12:14	Seek Peace	Ps. 34:14.
"	15:45, 47	Adam, Living Soul	Gen. 2:7.	"	12:20	Touch not	Ex. 19:12.
"	15:54	Victory in Death	Is. 25:8.	"	12:21	Fear and quake	Deut. 9:19.
"	15:55	Death's Sting?	Hos. 13:14.	"	12:26	Universe quaking	Hag. 2:6.
II Cor.	3:3	Written in Hearts	Jer. 31:33.	"	13:5	Never forsaken	Deut. 31:6.
"	3:13	Moses' Veil	Ex. 34:33.	"	13:6	Lord my Helper	Ps. 118:6.
"	4:6	Let there be Light	Gen. 1:3.	"	13:15	Praise Sacrifices	Ps. 50:14, 23.
"	4:13	Conviction's Words	Ps. 116:10.	Jas.	1:10, 11	Flower fadeeth	Is. 40:6, 7.
"	6:2	Accepted Time	Is. 49:8.	"	2:8	Love thy Neighbor	Lev. 19:18.
				"	2:11	No Adultery	Ex. 20:13, 14.

¹ Designates passages used in free adaptation from the Old Testament.

PASSAGES QUOTED OR PARAPHRASED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT

Jas.	2:23	Imputed Righteousness	Gen. 15:6.	II Pet.	3:8	Thousand Years, One Day	Ps. 90:4.
"	3:9	Likeness of God	Gen. 1:26.	"	13:12	Heaven dissolve	Is. 34:4.
"	4:6	Proud resisted	Pr. 3:34.	"	3:13	New Universe	Is. 65:17; 66:22.
"	5:11	Lord pitiful	Ps. 103:8.	John	4:21	Love Brother also	Deut. 6:5; Lev. 19:18.
I Pet.	1:16	Be ye holy	Lev. 11:44; 19:2.	Jude	9	Michael	Dan. 12:1.
"	1:24, 25	Flesh is Grass	Is. 40:6, 8.	"	9	Lord rebuke	Zech. 3:2.
"	2:3	Lord gracious	Ps. 34:8.	"	14	Lord cometh	Deut. 33:2.
"	2:6, 8	Foundation Stone	Is. 28:16.				
"	2:7	Rejected Stone	Ps. 118:22.				
"	2:8	Stumbling Stone	Is. 8:14.				
"	2:17	Fear God	Pr. 24:21.				
"	2:24	Bare our Sins	Is. 53:4, 5.				
"	3:10-12	Restrain thyself	Ps. 34:12-16.				
"	4:8	Covereth Sins	Pr. 10:12.				
"	5:5	Proud resisted	Pr. 3:34.				
II Pet.	2:22	Dog to his Vomit	Pr. 26:11.				

The Book of Revelations is saturated with the Old Testament from beginning to end, there being nearly four hundred references to thoughts and events mentioned in the Law, the Prophets, and the Writings. Too numerous to tabulate in the space at command, the student will find ample marginal references to fasten each such incident in its proper Old-Testament locality.

¹ Designates passages used in free adaptation from the Old Testament.

THE GOSPEL:—

ACCORDING TO

MATTHEW

GENEALOGY OF JESUS

1: 3

1: 1

1	1 *† ¹ The ^a book of the ² generation of ^b Jē'sūs Christ, ^c the ^d son of ^e David, ^f the son of ^g Abraham.
2	2 Abraham begat ^h Ī'sāae; and Ī'sāae begat ⁱ Jacob; and
3	3 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
4	4 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
5	5 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
6	6 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
7	7 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
8	8 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
9	9 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
10	10 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
11	11 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
12	12 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
13	13 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
14	14 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
15	15 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
16	16 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
17	17 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
18	18 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
19	19 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
20	20 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
21	21 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
22	22 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
23	23 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
24	24 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
25	25 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
26	26 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
27	27 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
28	28 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
29	29 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
30	30 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
31	31 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
32	32 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
33	33 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
34	34 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
35	35 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
36	36 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
37	37 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
38	38 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
39	39 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
40	40 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
41	41 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
42	42 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
43	43 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
44	44 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
45	45 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
46	46 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
47	47 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
48	48 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
49	49 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
50	50 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
51	51 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
52	52 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
53	53 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
54	54 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
55	55 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
56	56 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
57	57 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
58	58 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
59	59 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
60	60 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
61	61 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
62	62 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
63	63 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
64	64 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
65	65 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
66	66 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
67	67 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
68	68 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
69	69 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
70	70 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
71	71 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
72	72 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
73	73 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
74	74 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
75	75 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
76	76 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
77	77 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
78	78 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
79	79 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
80	80 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
81	81 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
82	82 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
83	83 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
84	84 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
85	85 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
86	86 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
87	87 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
88	88 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
89	89 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
90	90 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
91	91 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
92	92 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
93	93 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
94	94 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
95	95 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
96	96 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
97	97 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
98	98 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
99	99 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.
100	100 Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.

Jacob begat ⁱ Jū-dāh and his ^k brethren; 3 and Jū-dāh begat ^l Pē-rēz and ^m Zē-rāh of ⁿ Tā-mār; and ^o Pē-rēz begat ^p Hēz-rōn; and Hēz-rōn begat ^q Ram;

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—Title. The . . . Matthew—So (E K) *Al. La. Tr.*; According to Matthew, **8** (B D). *Ti. WH. NES.*; The Gospel according to Saint Matthew, many cursives.

4:18-22; I Chr. 2:1-15. ^p Hezron, Num. 26:6. ³ Gr. *Aram.*

ⁱ Sons of Jacob, Gen. 25:26.

³

^l Perez, Lu. 3:33.

^m Zerah, Gen. 38:30.

ⁿ Tamar, Gen. 38:6.

^o P. Vs. 3-6; comp. Ruth 4:18-22.

* **GENEALOGIES.**—The Hebrews were a covenant people whose religion and belongings led them to trace their descent from Abraham. To them belonged the Messianic Hope—Gen. 12:3. A system of land tenure—Num. 36:7; I Ki. 21:3. Of priesthood and kingship bound up with family succession—Ex. 29:9; Ps. 89:3. 4. These begot a concern for genealogies, which shows itself by a recurring formula ("these are the generations") running throughout Genesis—Gen. 2:4; 5:1; 6:9; 10:1; 11:10; 11:27; 25:12, 19; 36:1. The genealogy of kings was viewed as of the first importance, e. g. David—I Chr. ch. 24. Genealogy of priests—I Chr. 9:1; II Chr. 31:16-19; Neh. 12:22, 23. Genealogies satisfied interest regarding the populating of the earth—Gen. ch. 5; I Chr. 1:1. The re-populating after flood—Gen. ch. 10; I Chr. ch. 1. The twelve tribes—I Chr. chs. 2-5. Genealogies are sometimes regressive—I Chr. 6:33-43; Ezra 7:1-5. And sometimes progressive—Ruth 4:18-22; I Chr. ch. 3. Females are named in them when something remarkable occurs, or a land title is involved—Gen. 11:29; 22:23; 35:23-26; Ex. 6:23; Num. 26:33; I Chr. 2:4, 16.

GENEALOGIES OF JESUS.

1. The genealogy given in Matthew is the genealogy of Joseph, the reputed father of Jesus, his father in the eyes of the law. The genealogy given in Luke is the genealogy of Mary, the mother of Jesus, and is the human genealogy of Jesus Christ in actual fact. The Gospel of Matthew was written for Jews. All through it Joseph is prominent, Mary is scarcely mentioned. In Luke, on the other hand, Mary is the chief personage in the whole account of the Saviour's conception and birth. Joseph is brought in only incidentally and because he was Mary's husband. In all of this, of course, there is a deep significance.

2. In Matthew, Jesus appears as the Messiah. In Luke He appears as "the Son of Man," our Brother and Redeemer, who belongs to the whole race and claims kindred with all kinds and conditions of men. So in Matthew, the genealogy descends from Abraham to Joseph and Jesus, because all the predictions and promises touching the Messiah are fulfilled in Him. But in Luke the genealogy ascends from Jesus to Adam, because the genealogy is being traced back to the head of the whole race, and shows the relation of the Second Adam to the First.

3. Joseph's line is the strictly royal line from David to Joseph. In Luke, though the line of descent is from David, it is not the royal line. In this Jesus is descended from David through Nathan, David's son indeed, but not in the royal line, and the list follows a line quite distinct from the royal line.

4. The Messiah, according to prediction, was to be the

actual son of David according to the flesh (II Sam. 7:12-19; Ps. 89:3, 4, 34-37; 132:11; Acts 2:30; 13:22, 23; Rom. 1:3; II Tim. 2:8). These prophecies are fulfilled by Jesus being the Son of Mary, who was a lineal descendant of David, though not in the royal line. Joseph, who was of the royal line, was not his father according to the flesh, but was his father in the eyes of the law.

5. Mary was a descendant of David through her father, Heli. It is true that Luke 2:23 says that Joseph was the son of Heli. The simple explanation of this is that, Mary being a woman, her name according to Jewish usage could not come into the genealogy, males alone forming the line, so Joseph's name is introduced in the place of Mary's, he being Mary's husband, Heli was his father-in-law and so Joseph is called the son of Heli, and the line thus completed. While Joseph was son-in-law of Heli, according to the flesh he was in actual fact the son of Jacob (Matt. 1:16).

6. Two genealogies are absolutely necessary to trace the lineage of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, the one the royal and legal, the other the natural and literal, and these two genealogies we find, the legal and royal in Matthew's Gospel, the Gospel of law and kingship; the natural and literal in Luke's, the Gospel of humanity.

7. We are told in Jer. 22:30 any descendant of Jeconiah could not come to the throne of David, and Joseph was of this line, and while Joseph's genealogy furnishes the royal line for Jesus, his son before the law, nevertheless Jeremiah's prediction is fulfilled to the very letter, for Jesus, strictly speaking, was not Joseph's descendant and therefore was not of the seed of Jeconiah. If Jesus had been the son of Joseph in reality, He could not have come to the throne, but He is Mary's son through Nathan, and can come to the throne legally by her marrying Joseph and so clearing His way legally to it.

As we study these two genealogies of Jesus carefully and read them in the light of Old Testament prediction, we find that, so far from constituting a reason for doubting the accuracy of the Bible, they are rather a confirmation of the minutest accuracy of that Book. It is amazing how one part of the Bible fits into another part when we study it thus minutely. We need no longer stumble over the fact of there being two genealogies, but discover and rejoice in the deep meaning in the fact that there are two genealogies.—From R. A. Torrey's "Difficulties in the Bible." Copyright, 1907, by Fleming H. Revell Company. Used by permission.

† **MATTHEW: Names.**—Matthew—Mt. 9:9; 10:3; Mk. 3:18; Lu. 6:15; Acts 1:13. Levi—Mk. 2:14; Lu. 5:27, 29. Son of Alphaeus—Mk. 2:14.

Home.—Capernaum—Mk. 2:1, 13 ff. **Business.**—Publican—Mt. 10:3; Lu. 5:27. Hence not a

⁴
a Amminadab,
Ex. 6:23;
b Nahshon,
Ex. 6:23;
c Salmon,
II Chr. 2:1.

⁵ [2:19.
d Boaz, Ruth
e Obed,
II Chr. 2:12.
f Ruth, Ruth
2:2. [16:1.
g Jesse, I Sam.

⁶
h David, I Sam.
17:12. [17:15.
i Kings, Deut.
j I Sam.
11:27; 12:24.
k Solomon, I Ki.
1:30; V. 6.
l Bathsheba,
II Sam. 11:3.
m Wife, I Cor.
7:16. [23:39.
n Uriah, II Sam.

4 and Ram begat ^āAm-mīn'-ā-dāb; and ^aAm-mīn'-ā-dāb begat ^bNāh'-shōn; and Nāh'-shōn begat ^cSāl'-mōn; 5 and Sāl'-mōn begat Bō'-āz of Rā'-hāb; and ^dBō'-āz begat ^eŌ'-bēd of ^fRūth; and Ō'-bēd begat ^gJēs'-sē; 6 and Jēs'-sē begat ^hDavid the ⁱking.

And David ^jbegat ^kSōl'-ō-mōn of her that had been the ^lwife of ⁿŪ-ri'-āh; 7 and Sōl'-ō-mōn be-

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 5. Obed—So (L.), late uncials, cursives, M.C.L.; Jobed (S B C Δ), Tl. WH. NES. ALLEN. V. 6. David (second)—So (S B C Δ), THEB. MEMPH. CUR. SYR. PESH. NES. WH. ALLEN. n; David the king (C E K L), Tl. BRU. many cursives, late uncials. Vs. 7, 8. Asa—So (E K) L Δ, We. Mcl. late

gat ^oRē'-hō-bō'-ām; and Rē'-hō-bō'-ām begat ^pĀ-bī'-jāh; and Ā-bī'-jāh begat ^qĀ'-sā; 8 and ^rĀ'-sā begat ^sJē'-hōsh'-ā-phāt; and Jē'-hōsh'-ā-phāt begat Jō'-rām; and Jō'-rām begat ^tŪz-zī'-āh; 9 and Ūz-zī'-āh begat ^uJō'-thām; and Jō'-thām begat ^vĀ'-hāz; and ^wĀ'-hāz begat ^xHēz-ē-ki'-āh, 10 and Hēz-ē-ki'-āh begat ^yMā-nās'-sēh; and Mā-nās'-sēh begat ^zĀ'-mōn; and ^{aa}Ā'-mōn begat ^{ab}Jō-

uncials, cursives, VULG. CUR. SYR. PESH. BRU.: Asaph, S B C (D), La. Tr. I WH. NES. ALLEN, SLA. V. 10. Amōn—So (E K L), Mcl. We. late uncials, cursives, VULG. SYR.: Amos, S B C Δ, Al. La. Tl. WH. NES. ALLEN.

⁷
o Rehoboam,
I Ki. 14:21.
p Asa, I Ki. 15:9.
q See "Kings of
Israel and Ju-
dah," I Ki.
11:11.
r Gr. Asaph.

⁸
s Jehoshaphat,
II Chr. 17:1.
t Uziah,
I Chr. 6:24.

⁹
u Jotham, Ju.
9:7; Mic. 1:1.
v Ahaz, II Chr.
28:1.
w Hezekiah,
II Ki. 18:1.

¹⁰
x Manasseh,
Deut. 33:17.
y Gr. Amos.
z Josiah, II Ki.
22:1.

Pharisee nor a disciple of John the Baptist. Called to follow Jesus while at the custom-house—Mt. 9:9; Mk. 2:14; Lu. 5:27. Gave up office and wealth for Jesus—Lu. 5:28.

Gave Jesus a Great Feast in Gratitude.—Mt. 9:10; Mk. 2:15; Lu. 5:29. Invited many of his old friends ("publicans and sinners") to the feast—Mt. 9:10, etc. Other disciples of Jesus there also—Mt. 9:10. Many of the publicans and sinners led to follow Jesus—Mk. 2:15. Pharisees and their scribes uninvited—Mt. 9:11; Mk. 2:16; Lu. 5:30. Many complain to Christ's disciples about this social fellowship of Jesus with publicans and sinners—Mt. 9:11; Mk. 2:16; Lu. 5:30. Jesus justifies it, and thus his call of Matthew the publican—Mt. 9:12 f; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:31 f.

Chosen as one of the Twelve Apostles.—Mt. 10:3; Mk. 3:18; Lu. 6:15; Acts 1:13.

Always linked in the Gospel Lists with Thomas (Twin).—Either as his twin brother or as more probably his friend—Mt. 10:3 (after Thomas). In Mk. 3:18 and Lu. 6:15 before Thomas. But in Acts 1:13 Bartholomew and Matthew (and in this order) are joined together.

Traditions.—Eusebius (H. E. III. 24) mentions that he preached to Hebrews in Judea, and before leaving wrote the Gospel—Heb. (Aramaic) that bears his name (Greek). Other traditions connect his name with Ethiopia, Macedonia, Persia.

Date of Gospel of Matthew not known.—Probably between Mark and Luke, and may be as early as A. D. 60. Exact relation of the Aramaic Matthew and Greek Matthew not known. Probably a book of logia or sayings of Jesus preceded the present Matthew.

CHARACTERISTICS OF THE GOSPEL OF MATTHEW:

Evidently written by a Jew.—This is plain from the absence of explanation of Jewish customs. Cf. Mk. 7:2-5. Lu. 2:4-13 explains topography of Judaea, but not so Matthew—John 4:4, 10, likewise explains enmity between Jews and Samaritans. Author is most interested also in Jewish origin and aspect of Christianity, though willing to tell the fate of the Jewish people—Mt. 21:43.

Tone Anti-Pharisaic.—This appears throughout and in particular in Chap. 23, which he alone reports. Here Jesus is represented as denouncing the Pharisees and Scribes with much vehemence. Cf. also the debate in the temple in Mt., Chaps. 21 and 22. As we know, publicans and Pharisees were very antagonistic.

Conceals his Identity.—The name of Matthew occurs in the Gospel only twice—Mt. 9:9; 10:3. Does not hesitate to call himself a hated publican in Mt. 10:3.

Style impersonal.—As a methodical business man, tax collector and perhaps bookkeeper, one would expect little that is distinctive in his style. Some verbal peculiarities will be noted later.

Familiarity with Money.—Mentioned more frequently than in Mk. and Lu. Cf. Luckock's "Characteristics of the Gospels," page 33. Three kinds of money—Mt. 10:9. Gives two parables of talents not elsewhere found—Mt. 18:23-35; 25:14-30. Cf. Parable of pounds—Lu. 19:11-27.

For Jews.—This is plain from the number of points of view. His use of O. T. quotations, to show that Jesus was the promised Messiah of the O. T., the Abrahamic genealogy of Jesus, the giving of the Sermon on the Mount, where the teaching of Christ is related to that of the O. T., these and other points prove it. The readers are supposed to be familiar with Jewish customs—Mt. 15:1 f; 27:62. This is assumed, as in Mt. 15:2. Has Jewish estimate of value of dreams—1:20; 2:13. He has "Father in Heaven" 15 times, while Mk. has it only twice, and Lu. none. He calls Jerusalem the "Holy City" twice—4:5; 27:53. Not an objective narrative: The book is written with a purpose and selects material to prove that purpose. He combines the words and the deeds of Jesus. Sometimes he alternates. Thus, Deeds—Chap. 4. Words—Chap. 5-7. Deeds—Chaps. 8 and 9. Words—Chaps. 10 and 11:18, etc. Probably the author used a book of sayings of Jesus and marks objective narratives with extra touches of his own from personal knowledge.

Genealogy of Jesus.—As a Jew, and for the Jews he begins (Mt. 1:1-17) his book with a genealogy. Thus he shows that Jesus was a descendant of David (legally through Joseph his reputed father) as the Messiah must be (the Son of David)—Mt. 21:9. He began with Abraham, the father of the Jewish people. In an appeal to Jesus this matter was important.

Conception of Jesus.—He is the Jewish Messiah—1:1-17. Begotten of the Holy Spirit—1:18. Born of the Virgin Mary—1:18, 25; 2:1. As a Babe, worshipped by the Wise Men from the East—2:2, 11. Acknowledged as the Son of God, by the Father at his Baptism—3:17. His Sonship challenged by the Devil—4:1, 6. The Demons recognize his Divine Sonship—8:29. He claims to be the Son of God in a special sense—11:25-27. His favorite term for Himself is the Son of Man—Cf. 12:8, 32 etc. But this Son of Man has a Supernatural Aspect as Judge with Glory and Power—16:28; 19:28; 24:30; 25:31; 26:64. He was indeed God with us—1:23. He definitely claimed to his Disciples to be the Messiah—16:16-20. Yet he foretold His Death at the Hands of the Jewish Rulers and rebuked Peter for not understanding—16:21-23. The Father identified Him as His Son on the Mount of Transfiguration—17:5. He foresaw His Death on the Cross as a Ransom for many—20:19, 28. He formally announced Himself as the King Messiah by the Triumphal Entry—21:1-9. They hailed Him as Prophet—21:11. He was thus Prophet, Priest and King as the Son of David, yet David called Him Lord (Humanity and Deity)—22:42-45. Claimed to be Judge over Jerusalem and the whole World—24 and 25. Shed His Blood for the Remission of Sins as symbolized by the Cup in the Lord's Supper—26:28. Claimed to be the Christ, the Son of God, on Oath before Caiaphas—26:63 f. Claimed Power of Supreme Judge over Caiaphas and the Sanhedrin—26:64. Rose from the Dead in Proof of His Claim to be the Son of God, the Messiah—28:9 f. Appeared to the Disciples and commanded them to take the World for Him away from the Devil—28:16-20. This in brief is a sketch of Matthew's picture of Jesus the Christ.

Kingdom of Heaven.—This is Matthew's favorite expression, occurring 32 times and nowhere else in the Gospel—3:2;

- 11**
a See "Genealogy," Mt. 1:1.
b I Chr. 3:16.
c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
d V. 17; II Ki. 24:14 f.; Jer. 27:20.
e See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
f See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
g Or, removal to Babylon.
h Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
12
2 Gr. *Salathiel*.
h Zerubbabel, Neh. 12:1.
13
i Eliakim, II Ki. 23:34.

sī'āh; 11 and Jō-sī'āh ^a begat ^b Jēch-ō-nī'āh and his ^c brethren, at the time of the ^{d e f} carrying away to ^g Bāb-ŷ-lōn.
 12 And after the ^h carrying away to Bāb-ŷ-lōn, Jēch-ō-nī'āh begat ² Shē-āl-tī-ēl; and ² Shē-āl-tī-ēl begat ^h Zē-rūb-bā-bēl; 13 and Zē-rūb-bā-bēl begat ^h Ā-bi'ūd; and Ā-bi'ūd begat ^h Ē-lī'ā-kīm; and Ē-lī'ā-kīm begat ^h Ā'zōr; 14 and Ā'zōr begat ^h Sā'dōc; and Sā'dōc begat ^h Ā'ehīm; and Ā'ehīm begat ^h Ē-lī'ūd; 15 and Ē-lī'ūd begat

Var. Rend.—V. 12. after . . . Babylon —after the migration had taken place, ME.; after the captivity into Babylon,

Ē-lē-ā'zār; and Ē-lē-ā'zār begat Māt'thān; and Māt'thān begat ^j Jacob; 16 and Jacob begat ^k Joseph the ^{l m} husband of ⁿ Mary, of whom was born ^o Jē'šūs, ^p who is called ^q Christ.

17 So all the generations from ^r Abraham unto ^s David are fourteen generations; and from David unto the ^{t u} carrying away to Bāb-ŷ-lōn fourteen generations; and from the carrying away to Bāb-ŷ-lōn unto the Christ fourteen generations.

ALLEN; at the time of the migration (carrying away, SLA.) to Babylon, AL. SLA.; after they were brought to Babylon, MOR.

- 15**
j See "Jacob," Gen. 25:23.
16
k Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
l Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
m See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
n Mary, Mk. 16:1.
o Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
p Ch. 27:17, 22; comp. Lu. 2:11; John 4:25.
q Jesus the Messiah, Lu. 2:21.
17
r Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
s David, I Sam. 17:12.
t Captivity, Num. 24:22.
u II Ki. 24:14 f.; Jer. 27:20.

4:17; 5:3, 10, 19, 20, 7:21; 8:11; 10:7; 11:11, 12; 13:11, 24, 31, 33, 44, 45, 47, 52; 16:19; 18:1, 3, 4, 23; 20:1; 22:2; 23:14; 25:1. The Phrase Kingdom of God appears in Mt. 4 Times—12:28; 19:24; 21:31, 43. But Mark uses it 14 Times, Luke 34 Times (8 more in Acts), Paul 8, John 2 (Rev. one more). Cf. Hawkins' "Horae Synopticae," page 25. But this is not all, for Matthew also has the expression, "Kingdom of my Father" (28:29), "thy Kingdom" (6:10; 20:21), "His Kingdom" (16:28, referring to Himself), "The Kingdom of their Father" (13:43), "His Kingdom" (13:41 referring to the Father. Cf. 6:33), and just "The Kingdom" (13:38, Sons of the Kingdom), "Gospel of the Kingdom" (4:23; 9:35; 24:14), "The Word of the Kingdom" (13:19). The term Kingdom itself has a Jewish Connotation and varies in Exact Shading from Kingdomship or Sovereignty (16:28), Territory (4:8), Organization (12:25), Subjects (19:14), Reign (4:17). It is regarded as already present (4:17; 10:7; 12:28; 13:38), but still to come in greater power and to have a future consummation (13:31, 41; 20:21; 25:34; 26:29). The Phrase, "Kingdom of Heaven," was practically the same as "Kingdom of God," and was probably used so much out of deference to Jewish sentiment concerning avoidance of the name of Deity. It accented also the idea that it was not a temporal earthly Kingdom, but an inward spiritual growth.

Old Testament Quotations.—These are more frequent in Matthew than in the other Gospels, though, as a matter of fact, Mt. is the longest Gospel. There are about 65 in Mt. and 43 in Lu. In Mt. 43 are direct citations while only 19 are so in Lu. Matthew, himself, apart from the discourses of Jesus, makes 10 quotations from the O. T. Mark, only one. These agree less closely with the Septuagint than the others in Mt. Cf. Hawkins' "Horae Synopticae," page 123. These are 1:23; 2:15, 18, 23; 4:15 f.; 8:17; 12:18-21; 13:35; 21:5; 27:9 f. These in particular Mt. uses, the expression "that it might be fulfilled" (1:22); as "there was fulfilled" (2:17); to show how in the Life of Jesus was fulfilled the Messianic hope of Israel. The other Quotations in Mt. are 2:6 (by the Scribes); 3:3, 17; 4:4, 6, 7, 10; 5:4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 21, 27, 31, 33, 43; 9:13; 11:10, 23; 12:7; 13:32; 15:4, 8, 9; 16:27; 17:5; 18:16; 19:4, 5, 18, 19, 26; 21:9, 13, 16, 33, 42, 44; 22:24, 32, 37, 39, 44; 23:38; 24:15, 21, 29, 30; 26:31, 64; 27:35, 46. A number of these are not quoted in the other Gospels, especially those in the Sermon on the Mount. Sermon on the Mount: This is one of the outstanding peculiarities of the Gospel of Mt. Chaps. 5-7. In Lu. 6:17-49 we find what is probably a brief report of the same sermon. But a large section of the discourse (Mt. 5:13; 6:34) appears in Mt. alone, though certain phrases in Mt. 6:19-34 do reappear in Lu. 12:22-34. But the famous passage in Mt. 5:17-42, where the Teachings of Jesus is set over against that of the O. T. and the current teaching, is not reported in Luke. Mt. alone gives this section which bore so vitally upon the Jewish problem—Lu. 6:27-36 does contain the passage about "love one's enemies" in even a fuller form than in Mt. 5:43-48.

Parables.—Mt. has 2 groups of Parables, one—Mt. Chap. 13, the other in 24:32; 25:46. Ten of these occur only in Mt., viz.: The Tares—13:24-30, 36-43. The Hid Treasure—13:44. The Net—13:47-50. The Pearl—13:45 f. The Unmerciful Servant—18:21-35. The Laborers in the Vineyard—20:1-16. The Two Sons—22:1-14. The Ten Virgins—25:1-13. The Talents—25:14-30. The Parables in Mt. deal with the Kingdom.

Extended Discourses of Jesus.—Besides the Sermon on the Mount and the extended Parables, there are other addresses of Jesus in this Gospel not in the other Gospels. In particular may be noted the Gracious Invitation in 11:28-30, the Prophecy of Simon Peter in 16:17-19; the Exhortation about Forgiveness in 18:15-20; the Denunciation of the Scribes and the Pharisees in Chap. 23; the Picture of the Judgment in 25:31-46; the Great Commission in 28:16-20. Cf. Vincent's "Word Studies," Vol. I, p. 5. Hence in Mt. special emphasis is given to the Teaching of Jesus.

Topical Arrangement.—In Mk. and Lu. the narratives follow in general chronological order, as is also true of John's Gospel. But this is not always true of Mt. The Sermon on the Mount comes earlier than it probably was delivered as a specimen discourse. Then in Chaps. 8 and 9 we have a group of Miracles, as in Chap. 13 we find a group of Parables. The same system runs through the most of the Gospels.

Eschatology.—At many points in the Gospel we have accent put upon the eschatological aspects of the ministry of the Messiah. To some extent this is in harmony with the current Jewish Apocalyptic teaching, but it is free from the merely temporal aspects. Particularly in Chaps. 24 and 25 do we have a Christian Apocalypse (cf. the Book of Revelation), spoken by Jesus in view of His own death and of the destruction of Jerusalem, with the end of the world as the further background. Mt. gives this eschatological discourse at much greater length than Mk. and Lu., and Chap. 25 occurs nowhere else.

World Outlook.—While the Gospel is Jewish in point of view, it is yet distinctively Christian and cosmopolitan. The essential moral teaching of the O. T. is carried further by Jesus from the mere external to the very Spirit and Life (Chaps. 5 and 6). But Mt. is not blind to the larger outlook. He records the Worship of the Babe at Bethlehem by the Magi—2:11. Christ's Praise of a Gentile's Faith—8:10 f. Christ's Visit to Heathen Territory—15:28. The Threat of taking the Kingdom away from the Jews—21:43. The Commission to carry the Gospel to all the World—28:19.

Special Phrases.—Some of these have already been discussed, such as Kingdom of Heaven, Father in Heaven, References to Money, etc. Other characteristic expressions may be noted, like the frequent use of "Their," "Our (your) Father," "Fulfil" of Scriptures, "The Evil One Appeared," "Son of David," "And Behold," "To Swear by, etc."

18
1 Or, *generation*: as in v. 1.
2 Some ancient authorities read of the *Christ*.
a Jesus the Messiah, Lu. 2:21.
b Mother, Deut. 5:16.
c Lu. 1:27; comp. ch. 12:46.
d Mary, Mk. 16:1.
e Betrothal, Lev. 19:20.
f Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
g See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
h Lu. 1:35.
i See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
j See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.

19
k Husband, 1 Cor. 7:16.
l The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Example, 1 Cor. 4:16.
o See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
p See "Divorce," Gen. 6:2.

20
q See "Mind," Job 38:36.
r Angel, 1 Pet. 1:12.
s See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
t Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
u Son, Gen. 21:19.
v David, 1 Sam. 17:12.
w Fear, Gen. 9:2.
x Wife, 1 Cor. 7:16.
y See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
z See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.

3 Gr. *begotten*.

21
a Naming Children, Gen. 3:16.
b Lu. 1:31; 2:21.
c Names, Acts 16:18.
d Salvation, Acts 2:40.
e Lu. 2:11; Acts 13:23.
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
h See "Virgin," Deut. 22:14.
i See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j Gr. *Emmanuel*.
k Interpretation, 1 Cor. 12:10.
l Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Sleep, 1 Sam. 26:12.
n Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

18 Now the ¹birth ²of ^aJē-śūs Christ was on this wise: When his ^bc mother ^dMary had been ^ebetrothed to ^fJoseph, before they ^gcame together she was ^hfound with ⁱchild of the ^jHoly Spirit. 19 And Joseph her ^khusband, being a ^lrighteous ^mman, and not willing to make her a public ⁿo example, was minded to ^pput her away privily. 20 But when he ^qthought on these things, behold, an ^rangel of the Lord ^sappeared unto him in a ^tdream, saying, Joseph, thou ^uson of ^vDavid, ^wfear not to take unto thee Mary thy ^xwife: for that which is ^yz conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit. 21 And she shall bring forth a son; and ^ab thou shalt call his ^cname JĒ-śŪS; for it is he that ^de shall save his people from their ^fsins. 22 ^gNow all this is come to pass, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord ^hthrough the prophet, saying, 23 ⁱBehold, the ^jvirgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, And they shall call his name ^kIm-mān-ū-ēl; which is, being ^linterpreted, ^mGod with us. 24 And Joseph arose from his ⁿsleep, and ^odid

Var. Rend.—V. 18. birth—Or, *generation* (as in v. 1). *The same word 'genesis'. Rather, origin, ME. V. 19. righteous man, and not willing—just and yet not willing, AL.; kindly and therefore not willing, De W. OL. righteous man, and (yet) not wishing, ALLEN; just man and not willing, MOR. V. 20. But . . . things—And whilst he purposed this, ALLEN. Spirit—Ghost, h. V. 21. it is he that—So BROAD; he alone (he *emphatic*), AL. W. o.; he and no other, ME.; he and none other, SLA. V. 22. is come to pass—*So V. 1.* was done, *Mcl. MOR. Chap. 2.* V. 1. Wise-men—*So BROAD. BRU. HO. MOR.; Mgtl. Var. ALLEN. V. 2. that is—who has been, AL. HO. in the east—So De W. AL. Mcl. Da. EW. FRI ME. WE. V. 4. Christ—Messiah, HO. ALLEN. BROAD. should be—is being,**

22 g See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29. h See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13. i 4 Q. Is. 7:14. j Virgin, Deut. 22:14. k See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. l Gr. *Emmanuel*. k Interpretation, 1 Cor. 12:10. l Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. 24 m Sleep, 1 Sam. 26:12. n Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

as the angel of the Lord commanded him, and took unto him his wife; 25 and knew her not till she had brought forth a son: and ^ohe called his name JĒ-śŪS.

2 Now when Jē-śūs was ^pborn in ^qBēth-lē-hēm of ^rJū-dae-ā in the ^sdays of ^tu Hēr-ōd the ^vking, behold, ^wx ⁶Wise-men from the ^yeast came to ^zJē-ru-sā-lēm, saying, 2 ⁷Where is he that is born ^ab King of the ^cJews? for ^de we saw ^ef his ^gstar in the east, and are come to ^hs worship him. 3 And when Hēr-ōd the king heard it, he was troubled, and all Jē-ru-sā-lēm with him. 4 And gathering together all the ⁱchief priests and ^jscribes of the people, he inquired of them where the Christ should be born. 5 And they said unto him, ^kIn Bēth-lē-hēm of Jū-dae-ā: for thus it is ^lwritten through the ^mn prophet, 6 ^vAnd thou Bēth-lē-hēm, ^oland of ^pJū-dāh,

Art in no wise least among the ^qprinces of Jū-dāh: For out of thee shall come forth a ^rgovernor, Who shall be ^st shepherd of ^umy people ^vIs-rā-ēl.

7 Then Hēr-ōd privily called the ⁶Wise-men, and learned of them

ALLEN. V. 5. through—by, MOR. n. V. 6. princes—rulers, ALLEN. V. 7. learned exactly—sought exact (accurate) knowledge, BROAD.; learned diligently, HO.; ascertained accurately, AL.; made particular inquiries, BRU.; investigated minutely, ME. MEADE; made accurate inquiry, ALLEN; inquired of them diligently, MOR.

Var. Rend.—V. 18. Jesus Christ—*So N. C. (F. K.) L., and almost all MSS.; Memph. Pesh. Orig. Eus. La. Ti. AL. NES.; Christ Jesus, B. Orig.-int. WH. 2.; the Christ, OL. Vulg. Cur., Iren.-int. Tr. Mcl. ALLEN. a marg.; [Jesus] Christ, WH. V. 25. a son—So N. B. Z., AL. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. R. marg. 33. THEB. CUR. NES. ALLEN; her firstborn son, C. D. L. Mcl.; late uncials, cursives, PESH.*

n Prophecy, Dan. 2:29. 6 9 Q. Mic. 5:2. o Land, Gen. 23:15. p Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23. q Princes, Num. 2:7. r Governor, Neh. 8:9. s Shepherd, Ps. 23:1. t See John 21:16. u Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2. v Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

25
o See v. 21.

1
p Lu. 2:4-7.
q Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
r Judaea, John 4:47.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.
t Herod, Mt. 14:3.
u Lu. 1:5.
v Kings, Deut. 17:15.
w Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
x See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
y Gr. *Magi*. Compare Esth. 1:13; Dan. 2:12; Acts 13:6, 8.
z The East, Zech. 8:7.
Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

2
7 Or, *Where is the King of the Jews that is born?*
a See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b Ch. 27:11; Jer. 23:5; 30:9; Zech. 9:9; Lu. 19:38; 23:38; John 1:49.
c The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
d See "Astrologers," Is. 47:13.
e Num. 24:17; Rev. 22:16.
f See "Astronomy," I Cor. 15:40.
g Stars, Ps. 136:8.
h Worship, Mt. 4:10.
8 The Greek word denotes an act of reverence whether paid to a creature (see ch. 4:9; 18:26) or to the Creator (see ch. 4:10).

4
i Priests, Ex. 28:1.
j Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.

5
k John 7:42.
l Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
m Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
o Land, Gen. 23:15.
p Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
q Princes, Num. 2:7.
r Governor, Neh. 8:9.
s Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
t See John 21:16.
u Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
v Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

7
1 Or, *the time of the star that appeared.*
8
a Children, Gen. 3:16.
b Words, Pr. 15:23.
c See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7.
2 See v. 2.
9
d See v. 1.
e See "Herod," Mt. 14:3.
f Kings, Deut. 17:13.
g Stars, Ps. 136:8.
h See "Astronomy," 1 Cor. 15:40.
i The East, Zech. 8:7.
j See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
10
k Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
11
l House, Deut. 34:10.
m Mary, Mk. 16:1.
n Ch. 12:40; see ch. 12:40.
o Mother, Deut. 5:16.
p Worship, Mt. 4:10.
q Treasures, 1 Chr. 27:25.
r Presents, 11 Sam. 8:10.
s Gold, 1 Ki. 10:21.
t See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.
u Myrrh, Esth. 2:12.
12
v See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
w V. 22; Acts 10:22; Heb. 8:5; 11:7; comp. vs. 13, 19; Lu. 2:26.
x God, Gen. 1:1.
y Dreams, Dan. 2:1.
13
z Angel, 1 Pet. 1:12.
a See v. 19.
b Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
c Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
d See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
14
e Night, Ps. 19:2.
15
f Death, Rom. 5:12.
g See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.

exactly ¹ what time the star appeared. 8 And he sent them to Bēth⁴lē-hēm, and said, Go and search out exactly concerning the young ^a child; and when ye have found *him*, bring me ^b word, ^c that I also may come and ² worship him. 9 And ^d they, having heard the ^e king, went their way; and lo, the ^q star, which they saw in the ⁱ east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young ^j child was. 10 And when they saw the star, they ^k rejoiced with exceeding great joy. 11 And they came into the ^l house and saw the young child with ^m ⁿ Mary his ^o mother; and they fell down and ^p worshipped him; and opening their ^q treasures they offered unto him ^r gifts, ^s gold and ^t frankincense and ^u myrrh. 12 And being ^v warned of ^x God in a ^y dream that they should not return to Hēr⁴ōd, they departed into their own country another way.

13 Now when they were departed, behold, an ^z angel of the Lord ^a appeareth to ^b Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise and take the young child and his mother, and flee into ^c Ē⁴ġypt, and be thou there until I tell thee: for Hēr⁴ōd will seek the young child to ^d destroy him. 14 And he arose and took the young child and his mother by ^e night, and departed into Ē⁴ġypt; 15 and was there until the ^f death of Hēr⁴ōd: ^g that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the

Var. Rend.—Vs. 7, 8. exactly—carefully R. V. 7. what . . . appeared—the time (or, duration) of the star which appeared, *AL* R. *marq.*; the time of the appearing star, *ALLEN*, *ME*. V. 8. search out exactly—See "learned . . . exactly," in v. 7. V. 9. in the east—at the rising, *BE*. *ME*. *ALLEN*; at its rising, *PLUM*. went before them—led them forward, *BROAD*. *ME*. V. 11. treasures—chests, *Me. DeW.*; chests or bales, *AL*; treasure-chests, *BROAD*; chests which held their treasures, *ME*.

Lord ^h through the prophet, saying, ³ Out of Ē⁴ġypt did I call ⁱ my son.

16 Then Hēr⁴ōd, when he saw that he was ^j mocked of the ^k ⁴ Wise-men, was exceeding ^m wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the ⁿ male children that were in ^o Bēth⁴lē-hēm, and in all the borders thereof, from two ^p years old and under, according to the time which he had exactly learned of the ⁴ Wise-men. 17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken through ^q Jēr⁴-ēmī^āh the ^r prophet, saying, 18 ⁵ A ^s voice was heard in ^t Rā⁴-māh,

^u Weeping and great mourning, Rā⁴-chēl weeping for her children; And she would not be ^v ^w comforted, because they ^x are not.

19 But when Hēr⁴ōd was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Ē⁴ġypt, saying, 20 Arise and take the young child and his mother, and go into the ^y land of Īs⁴-rā-ēl: for they are dead that sought the young child's ^z life. 21 And he arose and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Īs⁴-rā-ēl. 22 But when he heard that ^a Ār⁴-chē⁴-lā⁴-ūs was reigning over ^b Jū⁴-dæ⁴-ā in the room of his ^c father Hēr⁴ōd, he was ^d afraid to go thither; and being ^e ^f warned of God in a dream, he withdrew into the parts of ^g Gāl⁴-ī⁴-lē, 23 and came and

boxes or sacks, *BRU*. Vs. 12, 22. warned of God—divinely instructed, *BROAD*. V. 16. male children—*So Syr. VULG. BEZA. LUTHER. WYCKLIFE. TYNDALE*. exactly—carefully, R. V. 17. through—by, *MOR*. R.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 18. heard—*So NBZ. Edd. (OL.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH. TI. WH. NES.*; *add.*, 'lamentation,' and, (C D L), *CUR*.

^h See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
³ Q. Hos. 11:1.
ⁱ Ex. 4:22f.

16
^j Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
^k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^l See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
⁴ R. *Magi*. Compare v. 1.
^m Anger, Pr. 15:1.
ⁿ Male Children, Gen. 3:16.
^o Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
^p Year, Lev. 25:8.

17
^q Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
^r Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

18
⁵ Q. Jer. 31:15.
^s Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^t Ramah, Jer. 31:15.
^u Mourning, John 11:35.
^v Rachel, Gen. 29:16.
^w Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
^x See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

20
^y Land, Gen. 23:15.
^z Life, Gen. 2:7.

22
^a See "Herod," Mt. 14:3.
^b Judæa, John 4:47.
^c Father, Ex. 21:15.
^d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^e See v. 12.
^f Warning, Heb. 12:25.
^g Galilee, Mt. 17:23.

23
a City, Gen. 4:17.
b Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15.
c See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
1 Q. Is. 11:1 in the Heb.?
d See Mk. 1:24.

1
e P. Vs. 1-12; Mk. 1:3-8; Lu. 3:2-17; comp. John 1:6-8, 19-28.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.

dwelt in a ^a city called * Nāz'ā-rēth; that it might be fulfilled ^b which was spoken ^c through the prophets, ¹ that he should be called a ^d Nāz'ā-rēne'.

3 And ^e in those ^f days cometh † John the Bāp^t

Var. Rend.—V. 23. that . . . Nazarene—because he would be called a Nazarene, LUTHER; despised like a Nazarene, OL. LAN. W. BROAD. Nazarene—i.e. a 'netzer' or Branch with reference to Is. 11:1, *Jr. DeW. Me. Wo. Delitzsch.*; a Nazarite (i.e. separate with some reference to the order of Nazirites, Num. 6:1-20), *Tert. Jer., Mcl. ERASMUS, BEZA, HO. WETSTEIN, GROTIUS*; the man of Nazareth, ME. BRU. **Chap. 3.**—V. 1. cometh—comes forward, *Al.*; steps forth, *HO.*

tist, ^g preaching in the ^h wilderness of ⁱ Jū-dæ'ā, saying, 2 ^k Repent ye; for ^l the kingdom of ^m heaven is ⁿ at hand. 3 For this is he that was spoken of through ^o I-sā'īh the ^p prophet, saying,

appears, BRU.; came, MOR. V. 2. kingdom . . . hand—reign of heaven has come near, BROAD. heaven—the heavens, ALLEN, BRU. PLUM. V. 3. through—by, MOR. r. **Var. Read.**—**Chap. 3.**—V. 1. And—So (N B C), some cursives, some OL. VULG. CUR. PESH. WH. NES. ALLEN; omit, (D E L), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (some), MEMPH. saying—So (N), THEB. MEMPH. TI. WH. NES.; And saying, C D L. V. 3. through—So N B C D. *Edd.*; best cursives, OL. VULG.; by, (EKL).

^g Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^h Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
ⁱ Judæa, John 4:47.
²
^j Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^k Ch. 4:17.
^l See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^m Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
ⁿ See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
³
^o Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
^p Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^q See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

* NAZARETH: A City of Galilee.—Mt. 2:23; 21:11; Mk. 1:9; Lu. 1:26. Built on a Hill—Lu. 4:29.
 Wicked and Despised City.—John 1:46. Their Unbelief—Mt. 13:54-58.

Home of Joseph and Mary.—Lu. 1:26-30; 2:51.
 Home of Christ.—Mt. 2:23; 4:13; 13:54; 21:11; 26:71; Mk. 1:9, 24; 6:1; 10:47; 14:67; 16:6; Lu. 2:51; 4:34; 18:37; 24:19; John 1:45, 46; 19:19; Acts 2:22; 3:6; 4:10; 6:14; 10:38; 22:8; 26:9. Christ rejected at—Mk. 6:1-6; Lu. 4:29.

† JOHN THE BAPTIST: Career.—Announcement of Birth—Lu. 1:5-25. Time in days of Herod the Great b. c. 6—Lu. 1:5. Piety and old age of Zacharias and Elisabeth—Lu. 1:6 f. Barrenness of Elisabeth—Lu. 1:7. Zacharias a Priest in service when the angel Gabriel appears to him.—Lu. 1:8-13. The name of the child (John) given by the angel—Lu. 1:13. Forecast of the child's career made by the angel—Lu. 1:15-17. (Greatness, abstinence from strong drink, filled with the Holy Ghost from his birth, successful preacher of repentance, spirit and power of Elijah, reconciliation, righteousness among the people, preparing a people for the Lord). Doubt of Zacharias—Lu. 1:18. Punishment of Zacharias—Lu. 1:19-23. The conception by Elisabeth—Lu. 1:24 f. Meeting of Elisabeth and Mary—Mary told about Elisabeth—Lu. 1:26 f. Mary's visit to Elisabeth—Lu. 1:40. The leaping of the babe—Lu. 1:41. Inspiration of Elisabeth and her song to Mary—Lu. 1:41-45. Birth of John—b. c. 5 (or 6). Place: The hill-country of Judæa—Lu. 1:39, 57. Elisabeth congratulated by her friends—Lu. 1:58. Naming the child—Lu. 1:59-79. Circumcised the 8th day—Lu. 1:59. Effort of friends to name him Zacharias—Lu. 1:59. Protest of Elisabeth—Lu. 1:60. Appeal to Zacharias and his written reply—Lu. 1:61-63. Tongue of Zacharias loosed—Lu. 64-66. His inspired song—Lu. 1:67-79. (Two parts, gratitude to God for fulfilling his prophecy of redemption, 67-75, sketch in prophetic plan of the career of the Child, 76-79, as prophet, forerunner, preacher of remission of sins, bringing knowledge of the day-spring from on high for those in darkness.) The boy in the desert—Lu. 1:80.

Date of Beginning of John's Ministry.—Lu. 3:1 f. Fixed by Names of Imperial, Provincial and Ecclesiastical Rulers (Tiberius, Pilate, Herod, Antipas, Philip, Lysanias, Annas and Caiaphas). Probably A. D. 25 or 26. Sphere of his first ministry the wilderness of Judæa around the Jordan—Mt. 3:1; Lu. 3:2 f.; Mk. 1:4.

Wins a New Name (The Baptist)—Mt. 3:1; Lu. 3:2 (*cf. merely* John in Mk. 1:4).

Message of John.—Word of God came to him—Lu. 3:2. Repentance and the Advent of the Kingdom—Mt. 3:2; Mk. 1:4; Lu. 3:3.

Fulfills the Prophecy of Isaiah and Malachi about the Forerunner of the Messiah.—Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:2 f.; Lu. 3:4-6; Is. 40:3 ff.; Mal. 3:1.

His New Ordinance.—Baptism of Repentance unto Remissions of Sins—Mk. 1:4; Lu. 3:3.

His Personal Appearance.—Mt. 3:4; Mk. 1:6. His Raiment and his Food.

First Results of his Ministry.—Great crowds from Judæa and Jerusalem—Mt. 3:5; Mk. 1:5. Confession of sin and

Baptism in the Jordan—Mt. 3:6; Mk. 1:5. Even crowds of Pharisees and Sadducees came—Mt. 3:7; Lu. 3:7. So came also publicans—Lu. 3:12. Soldiers also—Lu. 3:14.

Shows Relation Between Himself and the Messiah.—This when considered to be the Messiah himself by many—Lu. 3:15. Shows superiority of the Messiah by the baptism of the Holy Spirit and of fire and the separation of the wheat from the chaff—Mt. 3:11 f.; Mk. 1:7 f.; Lu. 3:16 f.

Baptizes Jesus as the Messiah.—Came for that purpose—Mt. 3:13; Mk. 1:9. John shrinks from doing it, recognizing the Messiah before the sign—Mt. 3:14; John 1:33. John submits after Christ's insistence—Mt. 3:15. The baptism in the Jordan, exact place unknown—Mk. 1:9.

Receives Embassy from the Sanhedrin.—At Bethany beyond Jordan—John 1:28. Sent by the Pharisees—John 1:25. Composed of Sadducees (priests and Levites)—John 1:29. Their object to learn who he really is, whether the Messiah or not—John 1:19-22. Disclaimers of John to be either the Messiah, Elijah (in person), or the Prophet (held by some to be distinct from the Messiah)—John 1:20-22. His description of himself as a voice crying in the wilderness—John 1:23 f. The embassy inquire therefore the reason for the new ordinance of baptism—John 1:25. The unknown Christ—John 1:26.

Identifies Jesus as the Messiah.—John 1:29-37. Testifies the first day that Jesus is the Lamb of God, the Sin Bearer for all the world—John 1:29. Repeats the superiority of Jesus to himself—John 1:30. Explains his baptizing as a Messianic manifestation—John 1:31. Confirms his judgment of Jesus by the coming of the Holy Spirit upon him—John 1:32. This was the pre-arranged sign of God for John's recognition of the Messiah—John 1:33. He has seen the sign and testifies therefore that Jesus is the Son of God (as the Father said at the baptism)—John 1:34. Renewed testimony on the second day—John 1:35 f. Effect on two disciples of John—John 1:37.

Effort of John's Disciples to make him jealous of Jesus.—John 3:23-30.

New Scene of John's Ministry, Aenon near to Salim (Samaria)—John 3:23. Why here! (still free and much water here)—John 3:23 f. Dispute of John's disciples with a Jew about purifying (difference between John's baptism and Jewish ablutions)—John 3:25. They tell John about the success of Jesus—John 3:26. The joy of John as the friend of the Bridegroom—John 3:27-30. *Cf. also* John 4:1 f.

Teaches his Disciples to pray.—Lu. 11:1.

Rebukes Herod Antipas and Herodias for their Unlawful Marriage.—Lu. 3:13; Mt. 14:4; Mk. 6:18. Thrown into Prison by Herod Antipas—Mt. 4:12; 14:3; Mk. 1:14; 6:17; Lu. 3:20. Place Machærus—Josephus, *Ant.* 18, 5, 2.

Dependency of John in Prison.—Hears the fame of Jesus as Worker of Miracles—Lu. 7:17 f., Mt. 11:2. Doubt about the Messiahship of Jesus—Mt. 11:3; Lu. 7:19.

Response of Jesus.—Heals many for the benefit of the embassy—Lu. 7:21. Bids them report what they have seen and heard—Lu. 7:22; Mt. 11:4 f. Warns John against doubt about Jesus—Mt. 11:6; Lu. 7:23.

Death of John.—Mt. 14:5-12; Mk. 6:19-29; Lu. 9:9. Languished in prison a year or more. (*Cf. Broadus* on Mt. 11:2; 14:3.) Hostility of Herodias to John—Mk. 6:19. Why John

1 ³ Q. Is. 40:3.
 a Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 b See "Messenger," Mal. 2:7.
 c Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 d Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 e Comp. John 1:23.
 f Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 g Paths, Is. 40:4.
 h See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 i II Ki. 1:8; comp. Zech. 13:4.

¹ The ^a voice of ^b one ^c crying in the ^d wilderness,
^e Make ye ready the way of the ^f Lord,
 Make his ^g paths straight.
 4 Now John himself had ^h ⁱ his raiment of ^j camel's ^k hair, and a ^l leathern girdle about his

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). Make ye ready—*So* BROAD.; Prepare, ALLEN, MOR. V. 4. Now John himself—*So* AL. ME.; And the same John, BRU. MOR.; And he, John, BROAD.; Now he, John, ALLEN. V. 5, the Jordan—Jordan, MOR. R. V. 6, confessing their sins—confessing themselves sinners, AL.; if they confessed, FRI.

^m loins; and his ⁿ food was ^o ^p locusts and ^q wild honey. 5 Then went out unto him ^r Jē-ryū-sā-lēm, and all Jū-dæ-ā, and all ^s the region round about the ^t Jordan; 6 and they were ^u baptized of him in the ^v river Jordan, ^w confessing their sins. 7 But when he saw many of the ^x Phā-ā-sēes

Var. Read.—V. 6, in the river Jordan—*So* (N B C Δ), best cursives, THEB. MEMPH. CUR. PESH. ORIG. WH. ALLEN; in Jordan (DEL L), late uncials, cursives, OL. VULG. BRU.

^j Camel, Job 1:3.
^k Hair, II Sam. 14:26. [1:6.
^l Leather, Mk.
^m Loins, Is. 11:5.
ⁿ Food, Gen. 9:3.
^o See "Insects," p. 30:25.
^p Lev. 11:22.
^q Jerusalem, Ju. 3:3.
^r Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^s 6
^t Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
^u Rivers, Is. 32:2.
^v Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^w Confession, Mt. 16:16.

was not killed at once—Mk. 6:20; Mt. 14:5. Occasion of his death a promise to Salome, the daughter of Herodias, whose dancing pleased him—Mt. 14:6 f.; Mk. 6:21-23. Put up to her demand of John's head by her mother—Mt. 14:8; Mk. 6:24 f. Regretful acquiescence of Herod—Mt. 14:9-11; Mk. 6:26-28. Burial of John's body by his disciples—Mt. 14:12; Mk. 6:29. Report his death to Jesus—Mt. 14:12.

Estimates of John.—People as a whole: *Wonder if he is the Messiah*—Lu. 3:15. *Hold him as a Prophet*—Mt. 11:9; 14:5; 21:26; Mk. 11:32; Lu. 7:26; 20:6. *Some think he came to life in Jesus*—Mt. 16:14; Mk. 8:28; Lu. 9:7, 19. *Publicans: Accepted his baptism and endorsed the view of Jesus*—Lu. 7:29. *Sanhedrin: Once interested in him*—John 1:19-27; 5:23. *Rejoiced for a season*—John 5:35. *Fear his reputation with the people*—Mt. 21:26; Mk. 11:32; Lu. 20:6 f. *Pharisees and Lawyers: Reject his baptism and message*—Lu. 7:30. *Accused of having a demon*—Mt. 11:18; Lu. 7:33. *Herod Antipas: Fears that Jesus is John the Baptist*—came to John again—Mt. 14:2; Mk. 6:14. *Jesus: John bore witness to the truth*—John 5:33. *A bright lamp*—John 5:35. *Testimony less than that of the Father*—John 5:36. *Not a reed in the wind*—Mt. 11:7; Lu. 7:24. *Not clothed in soft raiment*—Mt. 11:8; Lu. 7:25. *More than a prophet*—Mt. 11:9; Lu. 7:26. *Forerunner of Jesus*—Mt. 11:10; Lu. 7:27. *Paradox of his greatness*—Mt. 11:11; Lu. 7:28. *Epoch marking man, end of time of the Law and the Prophets*—Mt. 11:13; Lu. 16:16. *Was the promised Elijah in spirit*—Mt. 11:14; 17:10-13; Mk. 9:11-13. *His conduct justified by Jesus*—Mt. 11:19; Lu. 7:35. *Considers by implication that the baptism of John is from heaven*—Mt. 21:25; Mk. 11:30; Lu. 20:4. *For that reason he had received baptism from John over his protest*—Mt. 3:14 f. *John came in way of righteousness*—Mt. 21:32. *Promises baptism of the Holy Spirit in contrast to John's baptism of water*—Acts 1:5. *Peter: Mentions the baptism of Jesus by John beginning of Christ's ministry*—Acts 1:22; 10:37. *Paul: Preached before Christ began His ministry*—Acts 13:24. *Baptism of repentance*—Acts 13:24. *Felt his inferiority to Jesus*—Acts 13:25. *John the Evangelist: General estimate*—John 1:6-15. *Sent from God*—John 1:6. *Came to witness about Jesus*—John 1:7. *Not the Light himself*—John 1:8. *Identified Jesus as the Messiah and as superior to himself*—John 1:15. *Worked no miracles*—John 10:41.

Left Disciples.—Argue about purifying while John is alive—John 3:25. Kept up the Jewish fasts—Mt. 9:14; Mk. 2:18. Complain to Jesus that His disciples do not fast—Mt. 9:14; Visit John in prison and serve him—Mt. 11:2; Lu. 7:19. Care for his body when dead—Mt. 14:12. Survive to the Apostolic period—Acts 18:25; 19:3. Some of them misunderstand John's teaching—Acts 19:3-5.

Josephus.—In his Ant. 18, 5, 2, gives a sketch of John from the political point of view, but he considers him a "good man" who "commanded the Jews to exercise virtue, both as to righteousness towards one another, and piety towards God, and so to come to baptism; for that the washing would be acceptable to Him, if they made use of it, not in order to the putting away of some sins, but for the purification of the body; supposing still that the soul was thoroughly purified beforehand by righteousness."

Teaching.—Repentance: *Enjoined on all*—Mt. 3:2. *Required for his baptism*—Mk. 1:4; Lu. 3:3. With reference to: *Remission of Sins*—Mk. 1:4; Lu. 3:3. *Confession of sin required*—Mt. 3:6; Mk. 1:5. *Proof of repentance demanded*

in the life—Mt. 3:8; Lu. 3:8. Kingdom of Heaven: *Announced as near*—Mt. 3:2. *A reason for repentance*—Mt. 3:2. *Indictment of Pharisaism and Sadduceeism: Called Offspring of Vipers*—Mt. 3:7; Lu. 3:7 (to the multitude under the domination of the Pharisees and Sadducees). *Self-complacent attitude as descendants of Abraham denounced*—Mt. 3:9; Lu. 3:8. *Judgment already at hand*—Mt. 3:10; Lu. 3:9. *Liberality: Enjoined on the multitudes*—Lu. 3:10 f. *Extortions: Denounced on the part of the publicans*—Lu. 3:12 f. *Violence and discontent: Condemned on the part of the soldiers*—Lu. 3:14.

Estimate of Self.—Proper conception of himself in relation to Christ—Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:7; Lu. 3:13 f.; John 1:15 f.; 19-26, 30; 3:27-30.

Doctrine of the Messiah.—The long-promised Messiah is at hand—Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:2 f.; Lu. 3:4-6. Comes for judgment—Mt. 3:10-12; Mk. 1:8; Lu. 3:9, 16 f. A double baptism of the Holy Spirit and of fire—Mt. 3:11; Lu. 3:16. The Pass-over Lamb bearing the sin of the world—John 1:29, 36. The Son of God—John 1:34. Jesus the true Messiah—Mt. 3:14; John 1:33; 3:28. The Bridegroom—John 3:29. His star to increase while John's fades—John 3:29. Already among the Jews, but not recognized by them—John 1:26.

The Holy Spirit.—Taught that the Messiah would baptize with the Holy Spirit—Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:8; Lu. 3:16; John 1:33. Saw the Holy Spirit descend upon Jesus as a dove out of heaven—John 1:32 f.

*** PHARISEES: Name.**—Separated people, from Heb. *Parash*; separated not merely from the Gentiles, but from the common mass of Jews.

Origin.—The exact date is not known. They undoubtedly succeed the *Chasidim*, or Pious Party, who supported Mattathias in his rebellion against Antiochus Epiphanes, who sought to Hellenize the Jews (b.c. 167). Josephus (Antiquities xiii, v. 9) traces the Pharisees and Sadducees as distinct parties to the time of Jonathan Maccabeus. But he first calls their names in the reign of John Hyrcanus I (b. c. 135-105).

History.—They strive with the Sadducees for supremacy. John Hyrcanus leaves the Pharisees for the Sadducees. The strife between Alexander Jannæus and the Pharisees is bitter. Salome Alexandra restores the Pharisees to power. The Psalms of Solomon show the hopes of the Pharisees at this time. The Pharisees lose political power, though still represented in the Sanhedrin. They gain and hold popular favor. They survive the destruction of the Temple and Jerusalem. They find power in the synagogue and the Scribes. The Talmud is the expression of Pharisaism, which is still powerful among the Jews. They are at the acme of spiritual power when Jesus comes.

Teachings.—In brief they held to the immortality of the soul, the future judgment, the existence of angels and spirits, the resurrection of the body, the coming of a temporal Messiah. There were many apocalyptic features in their Messianic Kingdom. Hence they often challenge Jesus.

Hypocrisy.—This undue emphasis on the external naturally led to hypocrisy on a large scale. This fact explains the harsh language used about them by John the Baptist (Mt. 3:7) and Jesus—Mt. 5:20; 6:2 ff.; 12:31, 34; Mk. 12:40; Lu. 11:39, 44; 16:15; 20:47; Mt. 23:13-36.

Rejected John the Baptist.—Came to hear John preach, but

7
1 Or, for baptism.
a Ch. 12:34; 23:33.
b See "Serpents," II Cor. 11:3.
c Warning, Heb. 12:25.
d I Thess. 1:10.
e See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
f Anger, Pr. 15:1.
8
g Fruit (fig.), Lev. 23:40.
h Acts 26:20.
2 Or, your repentance.
9
i See "Mind," Job 38:36.
j John 8:33, 39. k Abraham, Gen. 11:27. l Father, Ex. 21:15. m John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1. n God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.

and *Šād'dū-ċēš coming ¹ to his baptism, he said unto them, Ye offspring ^{a b} of vipers, who ^c warned you to flee from ^{d e} the wrath to come? 8 Bring forth therefore ^g fruit ^h worthy of ² repentance: 9 and ⁱ think not to say within yourselves, ^j We have ^k Abraham to our ^l father: for ^m I say unto you, that ⁿ God is able of these

Var. Rend.—V. 7, offspring—brood, Var.; generation, MOR. offspring of vipers—cunning malignant men, ME. V. 10. And ^{lieth}—And already the axe is laid, ALLEN. the axe lieth—is the axe laid, MOR. R. even now—already, Var.

^o stones to raise up ^p children unto Abraham. 10 And even now the ^q axe lieth at the root of the ^r trees: ^s every tree therefore that ^t bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the ^u fire. 11 ^v I indeed ^w baptize you ^x in ^y water unto ^z repentance: but ^a he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose ^b shoes ^c I am not ^d worthy

Var. Read.—V. 7, his—So (D E L), ALLEN; omit (N B), THEB. ORIG. LA. TI. TR. WE. WH. NES. V. 8, fruit—So (N B C D), late uncials, some cursives, OL. VULG. THEB. MEMPH. EDD.; fruits (L), some cursives, CUR. PESH.

z See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21. a Shoes, Josh. 5:15. b Humility, Pr. 15:33. 4 Gr. sufficient.

o Stones, Ex. 34:1.
p Children, Gen. 3:16.
10
q Axe, I Sam. 13:20.
r Trees, Mt. 7:17.
s Ch. 7:19.
t See "Reaping what we sow," Gal. 6:7.
u Fire, Lev. 10:2.

11
v See John 1:26.
w Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
x Or, with.
y Water, Ps. 95:5.
z Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

called by him offspring of vipers—Mt. 3:7. Sent a committee to investigate John—John 1:25. For a season rejoiced in his light—John 5:35. But refused his baptism—Lu. 7:30. Once had fellowship with some disciples of John—Mt. 9:14; Mk. 2:18; Lu. 5:33. Fear the power of John over the people—Mt. 21:26; Mk. 11:32; Lu. 20:6.

Pharisaic Atmosphere.—When Jesus began His work, he was in a world dominated by Pharisaic traditions. This was true of Galilee as well as Judaea.

Nobler Types of Pharisees.—Not all Pharisees were of the worst kind. Many of their teachings were true and in harmony with the spirit of the Old Testament. Joseph and Mary, Simeon and Anna, probably reflected the better phase of Pharisaic piety. Gamaliel was neither the worst nor the best.

Bitterness towards Jesus.—The hostility toward Jesus began very early; according to John, at the first visit to Jerusalem during the ministry of Christ—John 2:16 ff. But Nicodemus, a Pharisee, rose above the opposition enough to come to see Jesus by night—John 3:1. They early become jealous of the popularity of Jesus—John 4:1 f. They dislike His claim to power to forgive sins, and consider it blasphemy—Mt. 9:3; Mk. 2:6 f.; Lu. 5:21. They murmur at His social freedom with publicans and sinners—Mt. 9:11; Mk. 2:16; Lu. 5:30; 15:1. They complain that disciples of Jesus do not observe stated fasts—Mt. 9:14; Mk. 2:18; Lu. 5:33. They accuse Christ of working His miracles by the power of the Prince of the demons—Mt. 9:34; 11:19; 12:24 ff.; Mk. 3:22 ff.; Lu. 11:14 ff. They attack Him for violating their rules of sabbath observance—Mt. 12:2, 10; Mk. 2:23; 3:2; Lu. 6:5, 7; 13:14 ff.; John 5:10, 18; 9:13 f. Join with Herodians to kill Him—Mk. 3:6. With the Sadducees to tempt Him—Mt. 15:1. With Herodians—Mt. 22:15; Mk. 12:13. Sadducees—Mt. 22:23, 34; Mk. 12:18; Lu. 22:27. To entrap Him Pharisees and Sadducees plot his death—Mt. 27:62; John 18:3. They accuse Jesus of blasphemy in claiming equality with God—John 5:18; 10:33. And finally for calling Himself the Messiah, the Son of God—Mt. 26:63 f.; Mk. 14:61 f. They ridicule Jesus—John 7:48. They accuse Jesus of being a Samaritan and having a demon—John 8:4, 48. They try to entrap Him on many points like: *Eternal Life*—Lu. 10:25 ff. *Divorce*—Mt. 19:3; Mk. 10:2. *The Greatest Commandment*—Mt. 22:34 ff.; Mk. 12:28 ff. *Tribute to Caesar*—Mt. 22:15 ff.; Mk. 12:13 ff.; Lu. 22:19 ff. They often ask for a sign from heaven, as in Mt. 12:38; 16:1; Mk. 8:11; John 6:30. They challenge His authority—Mt. 21:23, 45; Mk. 12:27; Lu. 20:1. They mock at Christ on the cross—Mt. 27:41 f. They put a guard by the tomb of Christ—Mt. 27:62 f. They agree to bribe the soldiers to conceal the fact of the resurrection of Christ—Mt. 28:13 f.

Denounced by Jesus.—As hypocrites—Mt. 6:2-16; 15:7; 23:13-29. As not in the Kingdom of Heaven—Mt. 4:20. As offspring of vipers—Mt. 12:34; 23:33. As inwardly wicked—Lu. 11:39-49. As an adulterous generation—Mt. 12:39; 16:4. As blind guides—Mt. 15:14; 23:16, 19, 24, 26. As whitened sepulchres—Mt. 23:27. As more careless of the

Kingdom than publicans and harlots—Mt. 21:31 f. As unworthy of Moses' seat, which they held—Mt. 32:2 f. As loving praise—Mt. 23:6 ff. As making their proselytes worse than they were themselves—Mt. 23:15. As unworthy of the Kingdom, which shall be taken away from them—Mt. 21:43 f.

Attitude towards the Apostles.—Indifferent toward them when they merely proclaimed the resurrection of Jesus, a doctrine held by the Pharisees. So Gamaliel opposed the death of the apostles—Acts 5:34-40. Resentment towards Stephen—he accented, as Jesus, the spiritual character of worship independent of place or mere ceremony. Hence Pharisees (Elders, Scribes—Acts 6:12) arraigned Stephen before the Sanhedrin and compassed his death—Acts 6:10-7:60.

Hatred of Paul.—After his conversion and return to Jerusalem, the Pharisees sought to kill him as a renegade Pharisee—Acts 9:29. It is the Pharisaic Jews who oppose Paul all over the world—See Acts Chaps. 13-28. It is Pharisaic Jews from Ephesus who raise the cry against Paul in Jerusalem—Acts 21:27. Before the Sanhedrin Paul claims to be a Pharisee, as he was, on the point of the resurrection from the dead, to divide the Sanhedrin—Acts 23:6 f. They assert Paul's innocence for the moment—Acts 23:9. But later join in the effort to kill him—Acts 24:1.

Pharisaic Pride.—Shared in by Paul once—Acts 22:3 f.; 26:5; Gal. 1:14; Phil. 3:5.

* SADDUCEES: Origin of Name.—Very uncertain, though now generally derived from the proper name Zadok, followers of Zadok. Derivation from word meaning "righteous" now given up by most scholars.

Priestly Extraction.—Not all priests were Sadducees, but all Sadducees were priests.

Aristocrats.—The Pharisees had more sympathy with the people, up to a certain extent. But the Sadducees were distinctly aristocratic. They belonged to the high priestly class (chief priests).

Connection with Sanhedrin.—In the time of Christ they formed a majority of the Sanhedrin and the high priests. Annas and Caiaphas were Sadducees. They held the power that remained to the Jews.

Sympathy with Hellenism.—They succeeded the priestly Hellenizing party of Jason and Menelaus and favored adoption of Greek customs in opposition to the Pharisees.

Origin.—Their first appearance was in connection with John Hyrcanus I (b. c. 135-105) whom they won away from the Pharisees because of their more liberal attitude. A bitter fight ensued between Pharisees and Sadducees for power. Now one side, now the other, was victorious. But finally the Romans robbed the Jews of political rule. Then Pharisees remained the chief ecclesiastical teachers (scribes), while the Sadducees held the reins of ecclesiastical power (priests).

Teachings.—They were more political than religious, cared nothing for the oral traditions of the Pharisees. They denied the resurrection of the body (Mt. 22:23; Mk. 12:18; Lu. 20:27; Acts 4:1, 2; 23:8). They did not believe in angels or spirits

^a John 1:33.
^b Baptism of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
¹ Or, with.

^c Fan, Lu. 3:17.
^d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^e Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
^f See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
^g Ch. 13:30.
^h Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
ⁱ See "The Righteous," Pr. 24:4.
^j See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
^k Chaff, Job 21:18.
^l See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
^m See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.
ⁿ Fire, Lev. 10:2.

^o P. Vs. 13-17: Mk. 1:9-11; Lu. 3:21, 22; comp. John 1:31-34.
^p See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^q Ch. 2:22.
^r Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
^s Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^t John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.

¹⁵
² Or, me.
^u Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^v See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^w Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

¹⁶
^x Baptism, Rom. 6:3. [95:5].
^y Water, Ps.
^z Heavens, Deut. 26:15. ³ Some ancient authorities omit unto him. ^a John 1:32. ^b Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

(Acts 23:8). They denied foreordination or fate (Josephus, Ant., xiii., v., 9; War, ii., viii., 14).

Denounced by John the Baptist.—(Cf. Mt. 3:7) as no better than the Pharisees. Joined with the Pharisees in embassy to John the Baptist (John 1:19).

Hated the Pharisees.—They sat with Pharisees in the Sanhedrin, but were ready for an explosion on occasion. Cf. Acts 5:34-39; 23:7-10.

Rejected and persecuted Jesus.—Mentioned by name in the Gospels on but three occasions, but really meant by chief priests (and Pharisees) as in John 7:32, 45; 11:47; Mt. 21:45. Sadducees aroused against Christ much later than the Pharisees and largely on political grounds. They hate the Pharisees, but Jesus more. So they finally join with their old enemies against Jesus in tempting him with a demand for a sign from heaven—Mt. 16:1. They tried to arrest Jesus at the Feast of the Tabernacles—John 7:32, 45. The raising of Lazarus from the dead angered the Sadducees (chief priests) very much—John 11:47. Caiaphas (a Sadducee) offers a solution of the problem of Jesus, his death for personal and political reasons—John 11:48-50. They were enraged by the triumphal entry and entrance into the Temple itself—Mt. 21:15. The cleansing of the Temple angers them again so that they challenge the authority of Jesus—Mt. 21:23; Mk. 11:27 f.

to bear: ^a he shall ^b baptize you ¹ in the Holy Spirit and *in* fire: 12 whose ^c fan is in his ^d hand, and he will thoroughly cleanse his ^e threshing-floor; and he will ^f gather his ^g wheat into the ^h garner, but the ⁱ chaff he will burn up with ^j unquenchable ^k fire.

13 ^o Then cometh ^p Jē'sūs ^q from ^r Gāl'ī-lēe to the ^s Jordan unto ^t John, to be baptized of him. 14 But John would have hindered him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? 15 But Jē'sūs answering said unto him, Suffer ² it now: for thus it becometh us to ^u fulfil all ^v righteousness. Then he suffereth him. 16 And Jē'sūs, when he was ^x baptized, went up straightway from the ^y water: and lo, the ^z heavens were opened ³ unto him, and ^a he saw the ^b Spirit of

Var. Rend.—V. 11. in (three times)—So BROAD. HO. ME. Mc. *n marg.*; with, AL. DeW. ALLEN. SLA. MOR. *r.* Spirit—Ghost, R. V. 12. fan—*i.e.* winnowing fan, Var. floor—*i.e.* threshing-floor, Var. V. 14. would have hindered—began to prevent, AL. DeW.; tried to forbid, ALLEN. BRU.; was hindering, SLA. BROAD. ME. V. 15. *it*—me, BROAD.; *me* (alt.), SLA.; *it*, ALLEN. now—So BROAD. SLA. ALLEN; justnow, Mc.; as yet, AL. Mc.; for this once, Be. DeW. Chap. 4.—V. 1. of—by, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 3. the Son—command—God's Son, say, ALLEN. V. 4. But—And, ALLEN. by (twice)—upon, ALLEN. word—utterance, ALLEN. out of—through, ALLEN. V. 5. he set

^c God descending as a ^d dove, and coming upon him; 17 and lo, a ^e voice out of the heavens, saying, ¹ ² ³ ⁴ This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well ^h pleased.

4 ⁱ Then was Jē'sūs led up ^j of the Spirit into the ^k wilderness to be ^l tempted of the ^m devil. 2 And when he had ⁿ fasted ^o forty ^p days and forty ^q nights, he afterward ^r ^s hungered. 3 And the tempter came and said unto him, If thou art the Son of God, command that these ^t stones become ^u ^v bread. 4 But he answered and said, It is ^w written, ^x ^y Man shall not ^z live by bread alone, but by every ^a word that proceedeth out of the ^b mouth of God. 5 Then the devil taketh him into ^c ^d ^e the holy ^f city; and he set him on the ^g pinnacle of the ^h temple,

—placed, ALLEN. pinnacle—gable or pointed roof, BL. AL.; parapet, Me. Mc. B. OAD.; wing, ALLEN; winglet, BRU.; ridge, FRL. WL.; roof, KEIM; DeW. *is doubtful*.

Var. Read.—V. 14. John—So ALLEN. BRU.; omit (N B), THEB. EUS. TI. WH. NES. BROAD. V. 16. unto him—So C. La.¹ Mc. ALLEN; omit, N* B. La.² Ti. We. WH. and (last)—Omit (N B), OL. MSS. VULG. MSS. MEMPH. TI. WH. NES. Chap. 4.—V. 1. up—Omit, LATIN VERSION. PESH. ALLEN. V. 5. set—So (N B C D Z), best cursives, THEB. OL. VULG. ALLEN; setteth (E K L), late uncials, most cursives, BRU.

^y Life, Gen. 2:7. ^z Words, Pr. 15:23. ^a Word of God, John 6:63. ^b Mouth, Gen. 8:11. ^c See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8. ^d Ch. 27:53; Neh. 11:1, 18; comp. Dan. 9:24. ^e Holiness, Eph. 4:24. ^f City, Gen. 4:17. ^g Gr. wing. ^h Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

Lu. 20:1 f. They seek to catch Jesus in a tangle about the resurrection—Mt. 22:23; Mk. 12:18; Lu. 20:27. The Pharisees rejoice at the defeat of the Sadducees—Mt. 22:34. They take a leading part in the condemnation of Jesus by the Sanhedrin, being a majority of the body. Cf. Annas and his treatment of Jesus—John 18:13; 19:19. Caiaphas was chief prosecutor—Mt. 26:57, 63, 65. They are active in the charges before Pilate—Mt. 27:12; Mk. 15:3. They stir the multitude to ask for Barabbas instead of Jesus—Mt. 27:20; Mk. 15:11. They mock Jesus on the Cross—Mt. 27:41; Mk. 15:31; Lu. 23:35. They join with the Pharisees in demanding a guard over the body of Jesus—Mt. 27:62. They use bribery on the Roman guard to conceal the fact of the resurrection of Jesus—Mt. 28:11.

Condemned by Jesus.—Along with the Pharisees (Mt. 15:6, 12), unworthy to have the Kingdom of God—Mt. 21:43, 45. As in great error about the resurrection in the case of Jesus—Acts 4:1 f. Filled with jealousy at the success of the apostles—Acts 5:17. Wished to kill them after Peter's speech—Acts 5:33. Result apparently led to conversion of some Sadducees—Acts 6:7 (priests), though not all priests were Sadducees.

Oppose Paul.—Before the Sanhedrin Paul took the Pharisaic view of the resurrection and arrayed against him the Sadducees in the body—Acts 23:6 ff.

^c God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Dove, Gen. 8:10.

¹⁷
^e Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^f Ch. 12:18; 17:3; Mk. 9:7; Lu. 9:35; comp. Is. 42:1.
^g See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^h Or, *This is my Son; my beloved in whom I am well pleased*. See ch. 12:18.
ⁱ See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.

¹
ⁱ P. Vs. 1-11: Mk. 1:12, 13; Lu. 4:1-13.
^j Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^k Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
^l See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.

²
^m Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
ⁿ Comp. Ex. 34:28; I Ki. 19:8.
^o Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.
^p Day, Lev. 25:8.
^q Night, Ps. 19:2.
^r See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21; [8:3].
^s Hunger, Deut.

³
^t Stones, Ex. 34:1. [3:19].
^u Bread, Gen. v. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^v Gr. loaves.

⁴
^w See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.
^x Man, Gen. 2:7.
^y Q. Deut. 8:3.

6 and saith unto him, If^a thou art the ^bSon of ^cGod, cast thyself down: for it is ^dwritten, ^eHe shall give his ^fangels charge concerning thee: and, On their ^ghands they shall bear thee up, Lest haply thou dash thy ^hfoot against a ⁱstone.

7 Jē-šūs said unto him, Again it is written, ^jThou shalt not make trial of the ^kLord thy God. 8 Again, the ^ldevil taketh ^mhim unto an exceeding high ⁿmountain, and showeth him all the ^okingdoms of the ^pworld, and the ^qglory of them; 9 and he said unto him, ^rAll these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and ^sworship me. 10 Then saith Jē-šūs unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, ^tThou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. 11 Then the devil leaveth him; and behold,

Var. Rend.—V. 6. the Son of God—God's son, *Var.*; God's Son, ALLEN. He . . . charge—that His angels He charges, ALLEN. On their—upon (their), ALLEN. Lest . . . stone—lest Thou strike against a stone thy foot, MOR. ALLEN. V. 7. make trial—tempt, ALLEN. R. V. 10. Get thee hence—Away, ALLEN. only—alone, ALLEN. V. 11. ministered—were ministering, ALLEN. V. 12. Now—And, ALLEN. delivered up—passed on, BROAD. withdrew—departed, MOR. ALLEN. V. 13. leaving Nazareth—having left Nazara, ALLEN. dwelt in Capernaum—settled at Capernaum, ALLEN. by the sea—on the lake, ALLEN. borders—districts, ALLEN. V. 14. that—In order that, ALLEN. through—by, MOR. R. V. 15. and the—*Omit*, ALLEN. Toward—*So Me*, MEL. way of, ALLEN. BROAD. MOR. beyond—over, ALLEN. Gentiles—nations, ALLEN. V. 16. that sat—which (was) sit-

ting, ALLEN. to them that sat—for those sitting, ALLEN. To . . . up—light rose for them, ALLEN. did spring—sprang, *Var. AL.* arose, BROAD. V. 17. ye—*Omit*, ALLEN. MOR. heaven—the heavens, ALLEN.

angels came and ministered unto him. 12 Now when he heard that ^uJohn was delivered up, ^vhe withdrew into ^wGal'ī-lēe; 13 and leaving ^xNāz'ā-rēth, he came and ^ydwelt in ^zĀ-pēr-nā-ūm, which is by the ^asea, in the borders of ^bZēb'ū-lūn and ^cNāph'tā-lī: 14 that ^dit might be fulfilled which was spoken through ^eĪ-sā'āh the ^fprophet, saying, 15 ^gThe ^hland of Zēb'ū-lūn and the land of Nāph'tā-lī,

ⁱToward the sea, beyond the ^jJordan, Gal'ī-lēe of the ^kGēn'tiles, 16 ^lThe people that sat in ^mdarkness Saw a great ⁿlight, And to them that sat in the region and ^oshadow of ^pdeath, To them did light spring up. 17 ^qFrom that time began Jē-šūs to ^rpreach, and to say, ^sRepent ye; for the ^tkingdom of ^uheaven is at ^vhand.

Var. Read.—V. 10. hence—*So* (N B C Δ), some cursives, OL. MSS. THEB. PESH. ORIG. IREN.; Away, ALLEN; add, behind me (D E L), most cursives, most OL. MSS. CUR. V. 12. he—*So* (N B C D Z), some cursives, VULG. (MSS.) MEMPH. ORIG. ALLEN; Jesus (C E K L), late uncials, cursives, most OL. SYR. BRU. V. 13. Nazareth—*So* (N D L), late uncials, cursives, many OL. MSS. VULG. MEMPH. ORIG.; Nazara, B (K) Z. *Tr. We.* WH. 33. ORIG. NES. Capernaum—*So* (C E K L), late uncials, cursives; Capharnum, N B D Z. *Edd.* 33. VULG. MEMPH. ORIG. WH. NES. ALLEN.

ing, ALLEN. to them that sat—for those sitting, ALLEN. To . . . up—light rose for them, ALLEN. did spring—sprang, *Var. AL.* arose, BROAD. V. 17. ye—*Omit*, ALLEN. MOR. heaven—the heavens, ALLEN.

Works of Men's Hands.—Ps. 115:4-8; Is. 2:8, 20; 44:15; 46:6; Jer. 44:15-19; Mic. 5:13; Acts 19:24-27; Rev. 9:20.

Vain Worship.—Mt. 15:9; Mk. 7:7; Col. 2:18.

Ignorant Worship.—John 4:22; Acts 17:23-25.

Of Calves and Images.—Ex. 32:8; I Ki. 12:28, 29; Dan. 3:5, 10, 15, 18; Acts 7:41.

Host of Heaven.—II Ki. 21:3; II Chr. 33:3; Ez. 8:16; Zeph. 1:4, 5; Acts 7:42.

Of Men.—Acts 10:25; 14:12-18.

Of the Beast.—Rev. 13:1-8; 16:2; 19:20; 20:4.

Other Gods.—Deut. 17:3; 29:26; I Ki. 9:9; 11:33; II Ki. 19:37; 21:21; II Chr. 7:22; Jer. 1:16; 8:2; 16:11; 22:9. Goddesses: Diana—Acts 19:24-28. Diana of the Ephesians—not the Greek Diana. Both are named Artemis, but the other was the Maiden-goddess—a Huntress—the Moon Goddess, Sister of Apollo, the Sun-god. She represented perpetual virginity, while Diana of the Ephesians was a

* **WORSHIP: Of Jehovah.**—Ex. 20:3; I Chr. 29:30; II Chr. 7:3; Neh. 8:6; 9:3; Job 1:20; Is. 27:13; John 12:20; Acts 24:11; I Cor. 14:25; Heb. 1:6; Rev. Ch. 4.

Of Jesus.—Mt. 2:2, 8, 11; 8:2; 9:18; 14:33; 15:25; 28:9, 17; Mk. 5:6; Lu. 24:52; John 9:38; Rev. 7:9, 10.

With an Offering.—Gen. 22:5; Ex. 24:1, 5; Deut. 26:10. Before One Altar—II Chr. 32:12; Ps. 95:6; 99:5; 132:7; Jer. 7:2; 26:2.

Toward the Temple.—Ps. 5:7; 138:2; Ez. 46:2, 3.

In the Beauty of Holiness.—I Chr. 16:29; Ps. 27:4; 29:2; 96:9.

With Song and Music.—Ps. 66:4; 100:1-4; II Chr. 5:12-14; 29:27-30; Ezra 3:10, 11; Is. 30:29; Rev. 5:8-14; 15:2-4.

In Spirit.—John 4:23, 24; Phil. 3:3.

Universal Worship.—Ps. 22:27-29; 86:9; Is. 49:7; 66:23; John 4:20-24; Phil. 2:10, 11. From the gods—Ps. 97:7.

x Mk. 1:21; 2:1; Lu. 4:23, 31; John 2:12; 4:46 f.; comp. Ch. 11:23.

y Capernaum, Mk. 2:1.

z Sea, Ex. 14:21.

a See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

b See "Tribes," Num. 36:9.

14

c See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.

d Isaiah, Is. 1:1.

e Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

f Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

15

g Q. Is. 9:1, 2.

h Land, Gen. 23:15.

i Gr. *The way of the sea*.

j Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

k Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

l Gr. *nations*; and so elsewhere.

16

m See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

n Darkness, Job 38:9.

o Light, Ps. 74:16.

p Shadow, Col. 2:17.

q Death, Rom. 5:12.

17

r See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

s Mk. 1:14, 15.

t Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

u See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.

v Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

w See ch. 3:2.

x Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

y Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

z See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

18
a P. Vs. 18-22: Mk. 1:16-20; Comp. Lu. 5:2-11; John 1:40-42.
b Sea, Ex. 14:21.
c Galilee, Mt. 17:22. [2:21.
d Jesus, Lu. e Andrew. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
f Net, Ps. 25:15.
g Fishermen, Mk. 1:16.

19
h Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
i See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
j See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.

21
k Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
l James, Jas. 1:1.
m Or, Jacob.
n Zebedee, Mt. 1:20.
o John the Apostle, John 1:1.
p Ships, I Ki. 9:26. [2:15.
q Father, Ex.

23
2 Some ancient authorities read *he*.
q Instruction, Is. 54:13.
r Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
s Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
t Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
3 Or, *good tidings*; and so elsewhere.
u Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
v Healing, Jer. 30:13.

18 And walking by ^{a b} the sea of ^c Gāl'ī-lēe, ^d he saw two brethren, * Sī'z'mōn who is called Peter, and ^e Andrew his brother, casting a ^f net into the sea; for they were ^g fishers. 19 And he saith unto ^h them, Come ye after me, and I will make you ^{i j} fishers of men. 20 And they straightway left the nets, and followed him. 21 And going on from thence he saw two other ^k brethren, ^l James the son of ^m Zēb'ē-dēe; and ⁿ John his brother, in the ^o boat with Zēb'ē-dēe their ^p father, mending their nets; and he called them. 22 And they straightway left the boat and their father, and followed him.

23 And ² Jē'z'sūs went about in all Gāl'ī-lēe, ^a teaching in their ^r synagogues, and ^s preaching the ^t gospel of the ^u kingdom, and ^v healing

Var. Rend.—V. 18. net—casting-net, Var. V. 23. went . . . all—passed through the whole of, ALLEN. gospel—good news, ALLEN. all manner of (*twice*)—every, ALLEN. V. 24. report—rumour, ALLEN. were sick—in evil plight, ALLEN. divers diseases—manifold sicknesses, ALLEN. demons—demoniacs, ALLEN. BRU. BROAD.; devils, r. epileptic—*So* Me. AL. Md. BRU.; lunatics, ALLEN. palsied—paralytics, BRU. ALLEN. V. 25. great—many, ALLEN.

all manner of ^{w x} disease and all manner of sickness among the people. 24 And the report of him went forth into all ^y Sūr'ī-ā: and they brought unto him all that ^z were sick, holden with divers diseases and ^{a b} torments, ^c possessed with demons, and ^d epileptic, and palsied; and he healed them. 25 And there followed him great multitudes from Gāl'ī-lēe and ^e Dē-ēp'zō-lis and ^f Jē-ru'z-sā-lēm and ^g Jū-dae-ā and from beyond the ^h Jordan.

5 ⁱ And seeing the multitudes, he went up into the ^j mountain: and when he had sat down, his ^k disciples came unto him: 2 and he opened his ^l mouth and ^m taught them, saying,

3 ^{n o} Blessed are the ^{p q} poor in ^r spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of ^s heaven.

Chap. 5.—V. 1. the mountain—*i.e.* the high ridge overlooking the lake, Var. when he had—having, ALLEN. sat down—seated, AL. V. 3. poor in spirit—spiritually poor (*i.e.* poor in spiritual gifts), DeW. Tho.; poor in spiritual matters, BL. BROAD. Vs. 3, 10, 16. heaven—the heavens, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 23. Jesus—*So* BRU. ALLEN; (Jesus), TR.; omit, B. Ti. W. H. NES. in all—*So* (S B C), MEMPH. CUR. PESH. TR. WE. WH. NES.; all (D E K), BRU.; the whole of, ALLEN.

w Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
x Disease, Ps. 103:3.

24
y Syria, Gen. 25:20.
z Afflictions, Ps. 9:10.
a Torment, Rev. 9:5.
b Insanity, I Sam. 21:15.
c Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
d Or, demoniacs.
e Epilepsy, Mt. 17:15.

25
e Decapolis, Mk. 5:20.
f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
g Judaea, John 4:47. [15:5.
h Jordan, Josh.

1
i P. Ch. 5-7: Comp. Lu. 6:20-49.
j Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
k Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
2 [8:11.
l Mouth, Gen.
m Discourses of Jesus. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

3
n P. Vs. 3-12: comp. Lu. 6:20-23.
o Blessings, Gen. 12:3.
p Humility, Pr. 15:33.
q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
r Spirit, Job 4:15.
s Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

great Asiatic nursing-mother, the patroness of the sexual instinct, and the mother and nurse, of gods, men, animals, and plants. Unchaste in character, the worship of her was shameful. Such worship forbidden—Ex. 20:3-6; 34:12-15; Deut. 4:19; 8:19; 11:16; 30:17, 18; Ps. 81:9; Jer. 13:10; 25:6; Mt. 4:10; Lu. 4:8. Fate of false worshippers—I Ki. 11:30-33; II Ki. 10:18-28; Zeph. 1:4-6.

* **PETER.**—Names: Simon Barjona (Mt. 16:17); Simeon (Acts 15:14); Cephas (I Cor. 1:12).

Vocation.—Fisherman (Mt. 4:18); Made Fisher of Men—(Mt. 4:19).

Brought to Jesus by Brother.—John 1:40-42.

Home.—Bethsaida—John 1:44.

Selected to lead in the Apostleship.—Mt. 16:19; Acts 1:15-22; 15:7.

His Sagacity and Decision won his Position.—Mt. 16:13-18; Mk. 8:29; Lu. 9:20.

Often too venturesome.—Walking on Water—Mt. 14:28-31. Rebuking the Lord—Mt. 16:22-23. Ready to go to Death—Lu. 22:31-34; John 13:36-38. Refuses Foot Washing—John 13:6-10. Declines to eat what God provided—Acts 10:14. Wants to know about John—John 21:21, 22. Quick to detect Falseness.—Ananias and Sapphira—Acts 5:1-11. Simon the Sorcerer—Acts 8:18.

False himself when pressed.—Mt. 26:69-74; Mk. 14:66-71; Lu. 22:54-60; John 18:16-17.

Quick to see his Sin and repent.—Mt. 26:75; Mk. 14:72; Lu. 22:62.

Satan seeing him.—Lu. 22:31.

Jesus befriends him and tests him.—Lu. 22:32; John 21:15-17.

Jesus predicts his Death.—John 21:18-19; II Pet. 1:14.

Peter the Leader in introducing Gospel.—To the Jews—Acts 2:14-40; To Gentiles—Acts 10:5-18; 11:1-48; 15:7-9.

Defends the Gospel against Annas and Caiaphas.—Acts 4:8-12.

Works Miracles.—Man at Beautiful Gate—Acts 3:6-8; Aeneas, the Palsied Man—Acts 9:32-34. Restores Dorcas to Life—Acts 9:36-42.

Rebuked by Paul for dissembling.—Gal. 2:11-14.

One of favored three Apostles.—At the Transfiguration—Mt. 17:1-8; Mk. 9:2-9; Lu. 9:28-36. Healing Jairus's Daughter—Mk. 5:37-42; Lu. 8:51-56. In the Garden of Gethsemane—Mt. 26:37-46; Mk. 14:33-42.

Mostly active in Jerusalem.—In settling Difficulties—Acts 15:1-11.

Endorses Paul's Writings.—II Pet. 3:15-16.

Comforts Brethren through Epistles.—I Pet. 1:3-9; II Pet. 1:1-11.

CHARACTER GROUPINGS: Peter's Past.—(1) Impulse; (2) Independence—John 21:18.

Peter's Present.—(1) Relationship; (2) Loyalty—John 21:19.

Peter's Future.—(1) Surrender; (2) Suffering; (3) Glory—John 21:18.

Peter's Three Sleeps.—The Sleep of Inexperience—Lu. 9:32. The Sleep of Weariness—Mk. 14:37. The Sleep of Trustfulness—Acts 12:6.

Peter's Early Character.—Hot Tempered—John 18:10. A

4
a See "Teach-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
b Discourses of
Jesus. See
"Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
c Blessings,
Gen. 12:3.
1 Some ancient
authorities
transpose vs.
4 and 5. [9:10.
d Affliction, Ps.
e Sorrow,
1 Thess. 4:13.
f Mourning,
John 11:35.

5
g Meekness. See
"Christian
Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
h Inheritance,
I Chr. 21:1.
i Promises,
John 14:2.
j Earth, Gen.
2:1.

6
k Hunger,
Deut. 8:3.
l Thirst (*fig.*), Ps. 42:1. m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
n Mercy, Ps. 25:6. o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
8 p Holiness, Eph. 4:24. q Heart, Acts 15:9. r God, Gen. 1:1.

4 ^{a b c}1 Blessed are they that
^{d e f} mourn: for they shall be
* comforted.

5 Blessed are the ^g meek: for
they ^{h i} shall inherit the ^j earth.

6 Blessed are they that ^k hun-
ger and ^l thirst after ^m righteous-
ness: for they shall be filled.

7 Blessed are the ^{n o} merciful:
for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are the ^p pure in
^q heart: for they shall see ^r God.

9 Blessed are the ^s peacemak-
ers.
Var. Rend.—Vs. 4-8. for—because, AL-
LEN. V. 5. meek — humble-minded,
ALLEN. V. 10. for (*second*)—because,
ALLEN. V. 11. men — they, ALLEN.
falsely—omit, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—Vs. 4. 5. So ^s
B C (E), late uncials, OL. (MSS.) Pesh.
Memph. We. WH. NES.; transpose order,
D, 33, OL. (most MSS.) Vulg. Cur. La.

ers: for they shall be called
^t "sons of God.

10 Blessed are they that have
been ^v persecuted for righteous-
ness' sake: for theirs is the ^w king-
dom of heaven. 11 Blessed are
ye when ^x men shall ^y reproach you,
and persecute you, and say all
manner of ^z evil against you
^a falsely, for ^{b c} my sake. 12 ^d Re-
joice, and be exceeding ^e glad:
for great is your ^{f g h} reward
in ⁱ heaven: for so persecuted

Tr. Tr. ORIG. V. 9. they—(B E), most
late uncials, most cursives, OL. (*some*
MSS.) CUR. ORIG. BRU. ALLEN;
(they), WH.; omit (N B C D), OL. (MSS.)
VULG. PESH. V. 11. falsely—N B C (E),
late uncials, cursives OL. (MSS.) VULG.
CUR. MEMPH. TL. TR. MCL. WE. WH.
NES. BRU.; omit, D, OL. (MSS.) ORIG.
ALLEN.

e Gladness, Is. 51:3. f Reward, Rev. 2:10. g Eternal Life,
Gen. 2:7. h Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40. i Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

Bargainer.—Mt. 19:27. Boastful.—Mk. 14:29. Blended Courage
and Cowardice.—Gal. 2:12. Self-confident.—Lu. 22:33;
John 13:37.

Peter's Lesson on the Water.—Faith produced by Personal
Revelation.—Mt. 14:27. Faith expressed by Appeal.—Mt.
14:28. Faith exercised in Response to Call.—Mt. 14:29.
Faith flags by Fear of Physical Things.—Mt. 14:30. Faith
renewed by the Master's Interposition.—Mt. 14:31. Faith in-
structed by a Loving Rebuke.—Mt. 14:31. Faith made strong
by a New Revelation of Jesus.—Mt. 14:33.

Characteristics of Personal Ministry.—Devoted Activity—
Acts 9:32. Touched by Human Need—Acts 9:33. Prompt
Response to the Call of Sorrow—Acts 9:39. Dependence on
the Power of God for Success—Acts 9:40. Tender Ministrations
—Acts 9:41.

THE INDUCTION OF THE GENTILES.—Acts 10-11:18.

The Apostles' Preparation.—The Occasion—Acts 10:9-10.
The Vision—Acts 10:11-12. The Command—Acts 10:13-14.
The Lesson—Acts 10:15.

The Apostles' Attitude.—Genuineness—Acts 10:26. Frank-
ness—10:28. Fearlessness—Acts 10:28-29. Definiteness—
Acts 10:29.

The Apostles' Testimony.—Conviction concerning God's
Character—Acts 10:34-35. Declaration of God's Purpose—
Acts 10:36-37. Revelation of God's Love—Acts 10:38-41.
Proclamation of the Gospel—Acts 10:42-43.

The Apostles' Justification.—The Spirit witnessed to the
Truth—Acts 10:44. The Spirit bestowed Power—Acts
10:45-46. The Spirit was the Warrant for Discipleship—Acts
10:47. The Spirit induced Fellowship—Acts 10:48.

The Apostles' Defence.—Objection made—Acts 11:2-3.
Explanation given—Acts 11:4-16. Challenge offered—Acts
11:17. Acknowledgment made—Acts 11:18.

What the Apostle learned.—The Significance of God's Pur-
pose—Acts 10:34-35. The Simplicity of God's Plan—Acts
10:47-48. The Sufficiency of God's Power—Acts 10:44-45.
See "Epistles of Peter"—I Pet. 1:1. "Apostles"—Mt. 10:5.

* **CONSOLATION.**—Lu. 2:25; Rom. 8:28.

Consolation from God.—Job 5:15-26; 15:11; 16:19-21; 19:25-
27; Ps. 9:9-10; 27:1-6; 34:6; 41:1-3; 46:1-5; 50:15; 51:17;
55:22; 69:33; 71:20, 21; 73:26; 94:17-19; 138:3-7; 140:12;
145:14; 147:3; Is. 12:1; 40:29-31; 41:10-20; 43:2-21; 49:13;
50:4-10; 51:3; 63:9; 66:13-14; Lam. 3:22-26; Acts 23:11;
I Cor. 10:13; II Cor. 1:3-12; Heb. 13:5, 6; I Pet. 5:7-10;
I Pet. 2:9; Rev. 3:10.

Tr. Tr. ORIG. V. 9. they—(B E), most
late uncials, most cursives, OL. (*some*
MSS.) CUR. ORIG. BRU. ALLEN;
(they), WH.; omit (N B C D), OL. (MSS.)
VULG. PESH. V. 11. falsely—N B C (E),
late uncials, cursives OL. (MSS.) VULG.
CUR. MEMPH. TL. TR. MCL. WE. WH.
NES. BRU.; omit, D, OL. (MSS.) ORIG.
ALLEN.

e Gladness, Is. 51:3. f Reward, Rev. 2:10. g Eternal Life,
Gen. 2:7. h Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40. i Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

Consolation promised.—Is. 12:1; 40:1, 2; 49:13; 51:3; Ez.
14:23; Hos. 2:14, 15; Zech. 1:17; II Cor. 9:8; Phil. 4:19;
Jas. 1:12.

Through Hope of Immortal Life.—II Sam. 12:23; John
11:23-26; 14:1-3; I Cor. 15:19-58; II Cor. 5:1-8; II Tim.
2:12; Heb. 11:10, 13-16; Jas. 1:12; 2:5; I Peter 1:1-21.

By Promises of Deliverance.—Ex. 3:7-10; 6:6-8; 14:13-18;
Ps. 37:32-33; Is. 30:19-20; Jer. 39:15-18; Hos. 2:14, 15; 6:1-
3; Zeph. 3:18, 19; Zech. 1:16-21; Mt. 21:15-19.

Consolation in Jesus and His Words.—Job 19:25; Is. 60:1-
3; Lu. 2:25; 4:18, 19; 7:13; John 14:1-3, 18; 15:18-20; I Cor.
15:12-28; II Cor. 1:5-7; 4:8-11; I Thess. 5:9-11; Heb. 4:15, 16.

Holy Spirit a Comforter.—John 14:16, 17, 26; 15:26; 16:7, 8;
Acts 9:31; Rom. 5:5; 8:26; 14:17.

Comfort to the Tempted.—I Cor. 10:13; II Cor. 12:9, 10;
Gal. 6:1, 2; Heb. 2:18; 5:1, 2; Jas. 1:12-14; 4:7; II Pet. 2:9.

Comfort in the Presence of Death.—Job 19:25, 26; Ps. 23:4;
John 14:1-4; 16:20, 22; II Cor. 5:1-10; I Thess. 4:14; Heb. 4:9;
11:13-16; Rev. 14:13.

Comfort for Persecuted.—John 15:18-21; 16:33; Acts 14:22;
II Cor. 12:9, 10; Rev. 7:14-17.

For those forsaken by Friends.—Ps. 27:10; 41:9-11; John
14:18; 15:18-21; II Cor. 4:7-15.

Comforting Each Other.—Job 16:5; 31:19-22; Is. 40:1, 2;
50:4; 58:10; Acts 14:22; Rom. 12:15; II Cor. 1:3-6; Gal.
6:1, 2; Heb. 10:34; 13:3; Jas. 1:27.

His Yoke is easy.—Matt. 11:28-30.

Through the Promises in God's Word.—Job 6:10; Ps.
119:50-54, 92; John 14:1-3; Acts 15:30, 31; Rom. 4:22-25;
8:28, 36-39; 15:4; I Cor. 10:10-13; II Cor. 4:8-18; II Tim.
2:12; Heb. 6:6-20; 10:34; 11:10, 13-16; James 1:12; I Peter
4:12, 13; Rev. 2:10; 3:10; 7:14-17.

Chastisement or Tribulation good for Man.—Job 5:17, 18;
Ps. 94:12, 13; Prov. 3:11, 12; Rom. 8:17, 18; II Cor. 1:4;
4:8-18; 12:7-10; II Tim. 2:12; Heb. 12:5-8; James 1:12; 5:11;
I Peter 4:12-16; Rev. 2:10; 7:14-17.

Consolation and Sympathy of Men for Others.—Job. 31:19;
22; Is. 50:4; 58:7-11; Acts 12:5; 14:21-22; 15:31; Rom.
12:13-15; I Cor. 14:3; II Cor. 1:4-8; 2:7; 7:6, 7; Gal. 6:2;
Eph. 1:13; I Thess. 5:11; II Tim. 1:16; Heb. 10:34; 13:3;
James 1:27; 2:14-17.

Consolation in Riches.—Luke 6:24.

Consolation of Love.—Phil. 2:1.

See "Affliction"—Ps. 9:13; "Adversity"—Job 19:6;
"Mourning"—John 11:35; "Promises"—John 14:2.

12
a Prophets,
11 Ki. 17:13.
b Disciples, Mt.
20:17.

13
c See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
d Salt, Lev. 2:13.
e Foot, Gen.
18:4.

14
f Light, Ps.
74:16.
g World, Rev.
10:3.
h City, Gen.
4:17.
i Hill, Ps. 2:6.

15
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k Lamp, Ex.
25:37.
l Measures, Ex.
36:9.
m House, Deut.
24:10.

16
n The Disciple
must bear
Fruit. See,
"Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
o Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
p Glorifying
God, Lu. 7:16.
q Fatherhood
of God,
Gen. 1:1.
r Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

17
s Jesus came in
Fulfillment of
the Scrip-
tures. See
"Divinity of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
t Law, Deut.
31:24.
u Old and New
Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.

18
v Earth, Gen.
2:1.
w See "God
plans Man's
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.

19
x Keeping Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.
y False Teach-
ers. See "In-
struction,"
Is. 54:13.
z See "Tempta-
tion," Pr.
1:10.
a Kingdom of
Heaven. See
"Kingdom
of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
b Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.

they the ^a prophets that were
before ^b you.

13 Ye are the ^{c d} salt of the
earth: but if the salt have lost its
savor, wherewith shall it be
salted? it is thenceforth good for
nothing, but to be cast out and
trodden under ^e foot of men. 14
Ye are the ^f light of the ^g world.
A ^h city set on a ⁱ hill cannot be
hid. 15 Neither do ^j men light a
^k lamp, and put it under the ^l bush-
el, but on the stand; and it shineth
unto all that are in the ^m house.
16 Even so let your light shine
before men; that they may see
your ^{n o} good works, and ^p glorify
your ^q Father who is in ^r heaven.

17 ^s Think not that I came to
destroy the ^{t u} law or the proph-
ets: I came not to destroy, but to
fulfil. 18 For verily I say unto
you, Till heaven and ^v earth
pass away, one jot or one tittle
shall in no wise pass away from
the law, ^w till all things be accom-
plished. 19 ^x Whosoever there-
fore shall break one of these
least commandments, and ^y shall
^z teach men so, shall be called
least in the ^a kingdom of heaven:
but whosoever shall ^b do and
teach them, he shall be called

Var. Rend.—V. 13. lost its savor—become
insipid, ALLEN. V. 15. stand—[lamp-]
stand (part of the furniture of every
Jewish house), Var.; lampstand, ALLEN.
BROAD. shineth unto—lightens, AL-
LEN. V. 16. Even—Omit, ALLEN. MOR.
V. 17. fulfil—i.e. fill out or complete, AL-
DeW. ME. BROAD. HO. BRU.; i.e. obey,
Bl. Keim, ALLEN. V. 18. jot—yōd. (the
smallest letter in the Hebrew alphabet), Var.
ALLEN; iota, AL. BROAD. BRU. HO.
tittle—penstroke, THO. AL. (the tip or
minute part of a letter), in no wise—
not, ALLEN. be accomplished—So Me.
DeW.; ended, Fri. Wi.; come to pass,
ALLEN. BROAD. V. 19. break—weaken,
ALLEN. these—these which follow, Be.;
but Al. DeW. Lan. Me. BRU. refer to
words of preceding verse, these least com-
mandments—the commandments (even)
the least, ALLEN. least—one of the least,
DeW. Tho. Vs. 19, 20. heaven—the heav-
ens, ALLEN. Vs. 21, 33. to . . .
time—So Al. Lan. Me. Tho. Wo. Mcl. Ell.;
to the ancients, ALLEN, BROAD. BRU.
HO. WE. V. 21. kill—commit murder,
ALLEN. Vs. 21, 22. shall be in danger—
i.e. is liable to, Var.; is liable to, ALLEN.
V. 21. judgment—lower (or, local) court,
Be. Lon. Wo. SLA. V. 22. council—high
court (of Jerusalem), Be.; i.e. the San-

great in the kingdom of heaven.
20 For I say unto you, that ex-
cept your righteousness shall ex-
ceed *the righteousness* of the
^c scribes and ^d Phar̄-ī-sees, ^e ye
shall in no wise enter into the
kingdom of heaven.

21 Ye have heard that it was
said to them of old time, ^f Thou
shalt not ^g kill; and whosoever
shall kill ^h shall be in danger of
the ⁱ judgment: 22 but I say unto
you, that every one who is ^j an-
gry with his ^k brother ² shall be
in danger of the judgment; and
whosoever shall say to his
brother, ³ Rāzēā, shall be in dan-
ger of ^l the council; and whoso-
ever shall say, ⁴ Thou ^m fool, shall
be in danger ⁵ of the ^{n o} hell of
^o fire. 23 If therefore thou art
^p offering thy gift at the ^q altar,
and there ^r rememberest that thy
brother hath aught against thee,
24 leave there thy gift before the
altar, and go thy way, first be
^s reconciled to thy brother, and
then come and offer thy gift.
25 Agree with thine ^t adversary
quickly, while thou art with him
in the way; lest haply the adver-
sary deliver thee to the ^u judge,
and the judge ^v deliver thee to
hedrin, SLA.; Sanhedrin, ALLEN. Thou
fool—So (fool, as in Ps. 14:1) Me. DeW.
Field, ALLEN; Moreh, i.e. rebel (word
used in Num. 20:10); Wo. hell of fire—hell,
Me.; hell of fire; r. hell-fire, MOR. V. 23.
offering thy gift—about to present thy
sacrifice, ME. at—upon, ALLEN; to, ME.
V. 24. go thy way, first be—go first, be, AL-
BE. BL. BRU. EW. LU. ME.; go, first, be,
ALLEN. V. 25. Agree—Be agreed, AL-
LEN. while—whiles, r. whilst, ALLEN.
in the way—on the way (to the judge), (cf.
Lu. 12:58) Be. DeW.; on the way (to judg-
ment), ALLEN. haply—Omit, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 22. brother—So ⁸ B.
Vulg. Ter. Orig. Jer. Aug. La. Ti. We. Mcl.
WH. 48, 198, NES. ALLEN; A gloss,
BRU. SLA.; brother without a cause,
D ⁸ ⁸ ⁸. OL. Cur. Pesh. Memph. Iren.
Eus. Chrys Al. ¹ Tr. ¹ r marg. late uncials,
most cursives. V. 25. with . . . way—
So ⁸ B D L (E), ed. best cursives OL.
(MSS.) CUR. PESH. MEMPH. TR. TI.
WH. NES. ALLEN; in the way with him,
(E K), late uncials, most cursives, CHRYS.
deliver thee (second)—So (D E K L), late
uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. CUR.
PESH. MEMPH. THEB. BRU. ALLEN;
[deliver thee], TR.; omit, (⁸ B K), some
cursives, IREN. CHRYS. LA. TI. WE.
WH. NE.

20
c Scribes,
11 Sam. 8:17.
d Pharisees, Mt.
3:7.
e Salvation
conditional,
Acts 2:40.

21
1 O. Ex. 20:13;
Deut. 5:17.
f Homicide,
Job 24:14.
g See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.
h Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
i Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.

22
j Anger, Pr.
15:1.
k Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
2 Many ancient
authorities
insert without
cause.
3 An expression
of contempt.
l Sanhedrin,
Mt. 26:3.
4 Or, Moreh, a
Hebrew ex-
pression of
condemna-
tion.
m Fool, Jer.
17:11.
5 Gr. unto or
into.
n Hell, Mk.
9:13.
6 Gr. Gehenna
of fire.
o Fire, Lev.
10:2.

23
p Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
q Altar, Gen.
22:9.
r See "Con-
science," Acts
24:16.

24
s Reconcilia-
tion, Lu.
12:58.

25
t Enemy, Job
31:29.
u Judge, Ex.
18:22.
7 Some ancient
authorities
omit deliver
thee.

25
a Prison, Gen. 42:16.

26
b Money, Ex. 12:44.

27
c See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 Q. Ex. 20:14; Deut. 5:18.
d Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
e Adultery, Num. 5:12.

28
f Woman, Ruth 3:9.
g Lust, Rom. 6:12.
h Heart, Acts 15:9.

29
i Eye, Ps. 17:8.
j Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
k Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
m Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.
n Body, Num. 25:8.
o Hell, Mk. 9:43.
Gr. *Gehenna*.

30
p Right Hand, Gen. 16:12.

31
3 Q. Deut. 24:1, 3.
q Divorce, Gen. 6:2.

32
r Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
s Fornication, Deut. 22:21.

the officer, and thou be cast into
a prison. 26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou have paid the last ^b farthing.

27 ^c Ye have heard that it was said, ^{1 d} Thou shalt not commit ^c adultery: 28 but I say unto you, that every one that looketh on a ⁱ woman to ^o lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his ^h heart. 29 And if thy right ⁱ eye ⁱ k causeth thee to ^l stumble, ^m pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not thy whole ⁿ body be cast into ^o 2 hell. 30 And if thy ^p right hand causeth thee to stumble, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not thy whole body go into ² hell. 31 It was said also, ³ Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of ^q divorcement: 32 but I say unto you, that every one that putteth away his ^r wife, saving for the cause of ^s fornication, maketh her an adulteress: and whosoever shall

Var. Rend.—V. 26, by no means—not, ALLEN. have paid—payest, ALLEN. V. 27, have heard—hear, ALLEN. V. 28, woman—*So Me. BRU. ALLEN. MOR.*; married woman, *DeW. Tho.* to lust after in order to lust after, *Al. DeW. Tho.*; (in order, ME.) to desire, ME. ALLEN. V. 29, stumble—i.e. by inducing lustful thoughts, ALLEN. stumble—*Or, sin, BROAD.* Vs. 29, 30, profitable—better, ALLEN. hell—*Gehenna, ALLEN.* V. 30, go—go away, ALLEN. V. 31, also—that, ALLEN. shall—shall have, *DeW.* writing—bill, ALLEN. V. 32, putteth away—will have dismissed, ME. saving for the cause—except on account, ALLEN. maketh her an adulteress—causes her to commit adultery, ALLEN. MOR. her . . . away—her when divorced, *Al. El.*; one (her, MOR.) that is divorced, *Mcl. MOR.*; her that has been put away, ALLEN. V. 33, have heard—heard, ALLEN. them of old time—the ancients, ALLEN. forswear thyself—swear falsely, ALLEN. perform—pay, ALLEN. Vs. 34–36, for—because, ALLEN. V. 36, Neither . . . swear—and swear not, ALLEN. V. 37, speech—manner of speech, *Var.*; manner of asseveration, ME. whatsoever—*one—* whatever goes beyond these (comes) of what is evil, ALLEN. evil one—evil, *Be. Bl. Mcl. BRU. ALLEN. MOR. n marg.*; the evil one, *Fri. Me. Da. DeW. Ivo. Vs. 38, 43.* have heard—heard, ALLEN. V. 38, An—*Omit, ALLEN.* a (twice)—*Omit, AL-*

l marry her when she is put away committeth adultery.

33 Again, ye have heard that it was said to them of old time, ⁴ Thou shalt not ^u forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the ^v Lord thine oaths: 34 but I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by the ^w heaven, for it is the ^x throne of God; 35 nor by the ^y earth, for it is the ^z footstool of his feet; nor ⁵ by ^a Jê-ru^s-sâ-lêm, for it is ^b the city of the great ^{c d} King. 36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy ^e head, for thou canst not make one ^f hair white or black. 37 ⁶ But let your ^g speech be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: and whatsoever is more than these is of ^{h i} the evil one.

38 Ye have heard that it was said, An ⁸ eye for an eye, and a ⁱ tooth for a tooth: 39 but I say unto you, ^{k l} Resist not ⁹ him that is evil: but whosoever ^m smiteth thee on thy right cheek, ^{n o} turn to him the other also. 40 And if any ^p man would go to ^q law with thee, and take away thy ^r coat, let him have thy ^s cloak also. 41 And whosoever shall ¹⁰ compel thee to go one ^t mile, go with him two.

LEN. V. 39, him that is evil—*So SLA.*; evil, *Mcl. BRU. (2) PLUM. MOR.*; the evil man, *Al. DeW. Ol. Me. Da. BROAD.*; the devil, *CHRY.*; the malicious, ALLEN. V. 40, would—wishes to, ALLEN. take away thy coat—take thy coat as a pledge, *Al. DeW.*; take thy coat, ALLEN. let . . . also—suffer him (to take) also thy cloak, ALLEN. cloak—cloak, *r. V. 41.* compel—impress (technical term from the Persian postal service), *Var. ALLEN. BROAD.* HO. to go—for, ALLEN. BROAD. HO. two—twain, MOR. *r.*

Var. Read.—V. 30, go into—*So NB (D), Edd.* most cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. CUR. MEMPH. ORIG. TR. TI. WH. NES. BRU.; go away into, ALLEN; be cast into, (E K L), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. CHRY. V. 32, every one that—*So NB (K L), many cursives, OL. MSS. VULG. PESH. AUG. TR. TI. WH. NES. BRU.*; every man that, *N B A, Edd.*; whosoever, (D E), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) CUR. MEMPH. ORIG. maketh her an adulteress—*So some cursives, ORIG. TR. TI. WH. NES.*; causeth adultery to be committed upon her, *N B D, Edd.* (implying less blame to the woman, *Li.*; implying equal blame, *Mcl.*); causeth her to commit adultery, (E K L), late uncials, most cursives, ALLEN; and whosoever ^u adultery—*Omit, D, WH. 2 OL. (leading MSS.) WH. 2* (64, a, b, k); [and . . . adultery], WH. 2

t Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

33
4 Q. Lev. 19:12; Num. 30:2; Deut. 23:21.
u Oaths, Num. 14:30.
v God, Gen. 1:1.

34
w Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
x Throne, Acts 12:21.

35
y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
z Footstool, Gen. 18:4.
5 Or, toward.
a Jerusalem, J. 1:8.
b City, Gen. 4:17.
c King, Deut. 17:15.
d See "God," Gen. 1:1.

36
e Head, Pr. 20:29.
f Hair, II Sam. 14:26.

37
6 Some ancient authorities read *But your speech shall be.*
g Language, Neh. 13:24.
h Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
7 Or, evil: as in v. 39; 6:13.

38
8 Q. Ex. 21:24; Lev. 24:20; Deut. 19:21.
j Teeth, Pr. 25:19.

39
k P. Vs. 39–42: Lu. 6:29, 30; comp. I Cor. 6:7.
l Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
9 Or, evil.
m Is. 50:56.
n Forgiveness. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
o Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

40
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q Law, Deut. 31:24.
r Coat, Gen. 37:3.
s Clothing, Job 31:19.

41
10 Gr. *impress.*
t Measures, Ex. 36:9.

42
a See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b Alms, I John 3:17.
c Liberty, Rom. 12:8.

43
d Christ sums up the Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
1 Q. Lev. 19:18.
Love, I Cor. 13:1.
f Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
g Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

44
h Enemy, Job 31:29.
i Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.

45
j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
k Sons of God, Gen. 6:2.
l Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
n Sun, Ps. 136:8.
o Evil, Ps. 97:10.
p The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
q The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
r Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
s Rain, Deut. 11:14.

42 ^{a b} Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not ^c thou away.

43 Ye have heard that it was said, ^{d 1} Thou shalt ^e love thy ^f neighbor, and ^g hate thine enemy: ⁴⁴ but I say unto you, Love your ^h enemies, and * pray for them that ⁱ persecute you; ⁴⁵ that ye ^j may be ^k sons of your ^l Father who is in ^m heaven: for he maketh his ⁿ sun to rise on the ^{o p} evil and the ^q good, and ^r sendeth ^s rain on the just and the unjust. 46 For if ye love them that love you, what ^t reward have ye? do not even the ^{u 2} publicans the same? 47 And if ye ^v salute your ^w brethren only, what do ye more ^x than others? do not even the ^x Gen^tiles the same?

Var. Rend.—V. 45. heaven—the heavens, ALLEN. PLUM. for he maketh—because he causes, ALLEN. V. 46. publicans—broad-gatherers, ALLEN; tax-collectors, TOLL-GATE; tax-gatherers, ME. V. 47. salute—have saluted, ALLEN. do . . . others?—more do ye (than they), ALLEN. **Chap. 6.**—V. 1. else ye—if ye do, ye, ALLEN. V. 2. When . . . doest—But when thou art doing alms, ALLEN. have glory of—be glorified by, ALLEN. Vs. 2, 5, 16. have received—have already, *Tho.* ALLEN; have in full, *Al. Mcl.* BRU. BROAD; have obtained, ME.; have, MOR. V. 4. be—be (done), ALLEN. Vs. 4, 6. seeth in—sees what is, ALLEN. V. 4 thee—three openly, ALLEN. MOR.

48 Ye therefore shall be ^y perfect, as your heavenly ^z Father is perfect.

6 Take heed that ye do not your righteousness before men, ^a to be seen of them: ^b else ye have no ^c reward with your Father who is in heaven.

2 When therefore thou doest alms, ^d sound not a ^e trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the ^f synagogues and in the ^g streets, that they may have ^h glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward. 3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy ⁱ left hand know what thy right hand doeth: 4 that thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father who seeth in secret shall ^j recompense thee.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 6.**—V. 1. Take—*So* (B D E), late uncials most cursives, OL. VULG. CUR. LA. TR. MCL. WE. BRU. ALLEN; (But) take heed, TI. WH.; But take (*S L Z*), some cursives, PESH. NES. righteousness—*So* (*S* B D*), *Edd.* some cursives, OL. (*MSS.*) VULG. ORIG. AUG. JER. TR. TI. WH. NES. ALLEN. BRU.; alms (E K L), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (*some MSS.*) CHRYS. V. 4. secret (*second*)—*So* (*S B L Z*), *Edd.* ALLEN; add, himself (D E Δ), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. thee—*So* (*S B D Z*), *Edd.* best cursives, OL. (*MSS.*) VULG. MEMPH. CUR. CYPR. TR. TI. WH. NES.; thee openly (E K L), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (*MSS.*) PESH. CHRYS. ALLEN.

46
t Reward, Rev. 2:10.
u Publicans, Mt. 9:11.
2 That is, collectors or renters of Roman taxes.

47
v Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
w Brethren, Rom. 13:8.
x Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

48
y Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
z Perfection of God, Gen. 1:1.

1
a Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
b Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
c Reward, Rev. 2:10.

2
d Pride, Ps. 10:2.
e Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
f Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
g Street, Josh. 2:19.
h Glory, Ps. 7:5.

3
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.

4
j Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.

* PRAYER.—WHAT IS PRAYER? It is the Soul's Desire for God—Ps. 42:1, 2; 63:1-3; 84:2; 143:6-9.

It is as Universal as Man—Ps. 65:2; 86:9; Is. 66:23. Began with Seth—Gen. 4:23.

It is a Cry—a Supplication—Ex. 22:23, 27; Job 23:3, 4; Ps. 34:15, 17; 86:3; 88:1, 2, 9, 13; Is. 19:20; 30:19; 58:9.

It is an Instinct that must have Utterance—Ps. 51:1-3; Is. 44:17; 45:20; Mt. 27:46; Mk. 15:34; Lu. 18:7, 13.

It is an Appeal from the Child to the Father—Hos. 14:3; Mt. 6:6-13; Lu. 11:2-4.

It is a Necessity—Hos. 14:1-3; Amos 5:6; Heb. 4:16.

Enjoined.—I Chr. 16:11, 35; 28:9; II Chr. 7:14, 15; Ps. 35:6; 62:8; 105:3, 4; Is. 55:6; 58:9; 65:24; Jer. 29:12, 13; 33:3; Lam. 2:10; 3:41; Ez. 36:37; Hos. 14:2; Zeph. 2:3; Zech. 10:1, 6; Mt. 7:7; 24:20; 26:41; Mk. 13:33; 14:38; Lu. 11:5-13; 18:1; 21:36; John 16:24-27; Acts 8:22; Rom. 12:12; Eph. 6:17, 18; Phil. 4:6; Col. 4:2; I Thess. 5:17; I Tim. 2:1, 8; Heb. 4:16; Jas. 1:5-7; 5:13; I Pet. 4:7.

Confession.—Duty of—Lev. 5:5; Num. 5:6, 7; Jer. 3:13; Mt. 10:32; Lu. 12:18; 15:21; John 9:22; Rom. 10:9; 14:11; Phil. 2:11; Jas. 5:16. Blessedness of—Lev. 26:40-42; Job 33:27, 28; Pr. 28:13; I John 1:9. Individual—Gen. 32:9, 10; II Sam. 24:17; I Chr. 21:8; Job 40:4, 5; Ps. 32:5; 38:4; 40:11; 12:41; 51:3; 4:69; 5; 119:176; 130:3; Is. 6:5; Dan. 9:20; Lu. 18:13.

National—Num. 14:40; Ju. 10:10, 15; I Sam. 7:6; 12:10; Neh. 9:2; 33-35; Ps. 106:6, 7; Jer. 3:25; 14:7, 20; Lam. 5:16; Dan. 9:5-15. *Moses* for Israel—Ex. 32:31, 32; 34:9; Num. 14:19. *Ezra* for Israel—Ezra 9:5-15; 10:1. *Nehemiah* for Judah—Neh. 1:4-11. *Isaiah* for Judah—Is. 64:6, 7. *Daniel* for Israel—Dan. 9:7-23. *Daniel* for Judah—Dan. 9:3-19.

Intercession.—Gen. 20:7; Jer. 27:18; 29:7; II Cor. 9:14; Eph. 6:18; I Tim. 2:1; II Tim. 4:16; Heb. 13:18-21; Jas. 5:14-16; I John 5:16. Priestly—Ex. 28:9-12, 29, 30, 38.

Instances of—Old Testament: *Abraham* for Abimelech—Gen. 20:7, 17, 18. For Ishmael—Gen. 17:18. For Sodom and Gomorrah—Gen. 18:23-32. *Boaz* for Ruth—Ruth 2:12. *Daniel* for Israel and Judah—Dan. 9:3-23. *David* for the Child of Bathsheba—II Sam. 12:16. For Israel—II Sam. 24:17; I Chr. 29:10-19; Ps. 25:22; 28:9. For the Righteous—Ps. 7:9; 36:10. For Solomon—I Chr. 29:19. *Eli* for Hannah—I Sam. 1:17. *Elisha* for the Shunammite's Son—II Ki. 4:33. *Ezekiel* for Israel—Ez. 9:8. *Ezra* for Israel—Ezra 8:21-23; 9:5-15. *Hezekiah* for Judah—II Ki. 19:14-20. For those who had cleansed themselves for the Passover—II Chr. 30:18-20. *Isaiah*—Is. 37:4; 63:16-19; 64:1-12. *Job* in Behalf of his Friends—Job 42:8-10. *Joshua* for Israel—Josh. 7:6-9. *Moses* for Israel—Ex. 32:11-14, 31, 32; 34:9; Num. 11:1, 2; 14:13-24; 21:7; Deut. 1:11; 9:18-20, 25-29; 10:10; Ps. 106:23. God's Model for Moses—Num. 6:22-27. *Moses* for Aaron—Deut. 9:20. For Miriam—Num. 12:13. For Pharaoh—Ex. 8:12, 30, 31; 9:33, 34; 10:18, 19. *Naomi* for Ruth—Ruth 1:8, 9. *Nehemiah* for Judah—Neh. 1:4-11. *Samuel* for Israel—I Sam. 7:5-8; 12:19-23. *Solomon* for Israel—I Ki. 8:22-54; II Chr. 6:12-42. New Testament: *Jesus* for Peter—Lu. 22:32. For His Disciples—John 17:9-24. For those who crucified Him—Lu. 23:34. *Epaphras* for the Colossians—Col. 4:12. *Paul* for Israel—Rom. 10:1. For Christians of Rome—Rom. 1:9. For Ephesians—Eph. 1:16-21; 3:14-21. For Philippians—Phil. 1:3-7, 9. For Colossians—Col. 1:3, 9. For Thessalonians—I Thess. 1:2; 3:10-13; 5:23; II Thess. 1:11, 12; 2:16, 17; 3:5, 16. For Onesiphorus—II Tim. 1:16, 18. For Philemon—

^a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Prayer," Lu. 2:21.
^b Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^c Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
^d Pride, Ps. 10:2.
^e Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
^f Street, Josh. 2:19.
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.
^h Reward, Rev. 2:10.

ⁱ Chamber, Ez. 40:17.
^j Door, Ex. 12:22.
^k Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

^l Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

^m Some ancient authorities read *God your Father*.
ⁿ Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

^o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^p Name, Acts 16:18.

Philemon 4-6. *Philemon* for Paul—Philemon 22. *The Church in Jerusalem* for Peter—Acts 12:5. For the Sick—Jas. 5:14, 15. Paul asks for Prayers of Disciples—Rom. 15:30; II Cor. 1:11; Eph. 6:19; Col. 4:3; I Thess. 5:25; II Thess. 3:1; Heb. 13:18. See Phil. 1:19, 20. Forbidden to Pray for—Jer. 7:13-16; 14:10-12.

Imprecation.—(Note that every instance belongs to Old Testament except three)—Commands to curse—Deut. 11:29-30; 26:11-13; Josh. 8:33; II Sam. 16:11-12. Commands not to curse—Num. 22:12; 23:25. Curses requested—Num. 22:6-11; 23:7-8; 24:10; Josh. 24:9-10. *Upon One's Self*—II Sam. 24:17; I Chr. 21:17; Job 3:1-10; Ps. 7:3-5. *Upon Persecutors of Poor*—Ps. 10:2; 109:9-16. *Upon Enemies and Transgressors*—Num. 16:15; Deut. 33:11; Ju. 16:28; I Sam. 26:19; Neh. 4:4-5; 5:13; Job 27:7; Ps. 5:10; 6:10; 9:20; 10:15; 28:4; 31:17-18; 35:4, 8, 9, 26; 40:14-15; 55:9, 15; 58:7; 59:15-15; 68:1, 2; 69:23-28; 70:2-3; 79:10-12; 83:13-17; 109:17-29; 119:78, 84; 129:5; 140:9, 10; 145:12; 144:6. Jer. 11:20; 12:3; 15:15; 17:18; 18:21-23; 20:12; Lam. 3:64-66.

New Testament: Upon Preachers of Another Gospel—Gal. 1:8-9. Upon Alexander the Coppersmith—II Tim. 4:14. Upon those who love not Christ—I Cor. 16:22.

Praise.—Ps. 30:4; 59:16; 63:3; 92:1-2; 95:2; 106:1; 107:8, 21, 31; 147:7; Is. 12:5; 63:7; Jer. 20:13; Dan. 2:23; Lu. 1:64; 2:13, 28; 18:43; 19:37; Acts 2:47; 3:8; 16:25; Heb. 13:15; Rev. 4:9-11; 5:12.

Supplication.—Ex. 33:12-16, 18; I Ki. 8:22-53; II Ki. 20:3; II Chr. 6:12-42; Ezra 8:21-23; Job 8:5; Ps. 6:9; 22:19, 21; 28:9; 40:11-17; 69:1, 2, 13-18, 29; 70:5; 88:1-18; Jer. 36:7; Dan. 6:11; Jonah 1:14; Rom. 10:1; II Cor. 1:11; 9:14; Eph. 6:18; Phil. 1:4, 19; 4:6; I Tim. 5:5; II Tim. 1:3.

Thanksgiving.—Gen. 24:27; Ex. 18:10; I Sam. 2:1; I Ki. 8:15, 56; I Chr. 16:8; II Chr. 20:21-28; Neh. 12:31-40; Ps. 18:17-49; 75:1; 118:1-4; 140:13; Dan. 2:19, 23; Rom. 1:8; I Cor. 15:57; II Cor. 2:14, 15; 9:15; Eph. 1:3; Phil. 1:3-7; Col. 1:3, 12, 13; I Thess. 1:2; I Pet. 1:3.

HOW SHALL WE PRAY? Should be offered to God.—Deut. 6:13; Ps. 5:2. **As to a Father.**—Mt. 6:9-13; Lu. 11:2-4. **To Jesus.**—Acts 7:59.

5 ^a And when ye ^b pray, ye shall not be as the ^c hypocrites: for they ^d love to stand and pray in the ^e synagogues and in the corners of the ^f streets, that they may be seen of ^g men. Verily I say unto you, They have received their ^h reward. 6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thine inner ⁱ chamber, and having shut thy ^j door, pray to thy ^k Father who is in secret, and thy Father who seeth in secret shall recompense thee. 7 And in praying use not vain repetitions, as the ^l Gentiles do: for they

Var. Rend.—V. 5. for—because, ALLEN. stand and pray—pray standing, ALLEN. streets—open places, ALLEN. V. 6. inner—Omit, ALLEN. V. 7. in . . . repetitions—when ye pray, do not speak idly, ALLEN. use not vain repetitions—*Lit.* babble not, *Var.*; do not babble, ME. BROAD. Gentiles—heathen, ALLEN, PLUM. MOR. much speaking—quantity of words, ALLEN. V. 8. have need of—need, ALLEN. ye—you, ALLEN. V. 9. After this manner—Thus (*i.e.* in these words), *Al. DeW.* ALLEN. BROAD. ME. PLUM. who—which, ALLEN, a. heaven—the heavens, ALLEN, PLUM. V. 11. our daily bread—So ALLEN, SLA.; our bread in sufficiency, *DeW.*; the bread proper for our sustenance, *Al.*; bread for the coming day, *Li. Me.*; needful bread or bread (for the life) to come, *Mcl.*

think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. 8 Be not therefore like unto them: for ¹ your Father ^m knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him. 9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father who art in ⁿ heaven, Hallowed be thy ^o name. 10 Thy ^p kingdom come. Thy ^q will be done, as in heaven, so on ^r earth. 11 Give us this ^t day ² our daily ^u bread. 12 And ^v w forgive us our ^x debts, as we also have forgiven our debtors. 13 And bring us not into ^y temptation, but deliver us from ^z a ³ the evil one.⁴

V. 13. bring.—So ALLEN; *More strictly*, bring, *Var.* SLA. R. the evil one—evil, *Aug. Tho. Lan. St. Al. Mcl. R marg.*; the evil, ALLEN; the evil one. *Orig. Chrys. Me. Pri. Wo. Et. Li.*; the devil, HO. ME.

Var. Read.—V. 8. your Father—So ALLEN; God your Father (NB), *We. 1 W.H. R marg.* V. 10. as—Omit, D. OL. (MSS.) TER. AUG. V. 12. have forgiven—So N * B Z, *Edd. VULG. (MSS.)*, ORIG.; forgive (DE), late uncials, cursives, OL. VULG. CUR. CYPR. ALLEN. V. 13. one—So (NB B D Z), a few cursives, MEMPH. ORIG. TR. TI. WH. NES.; add, For thine is the kingdom and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen, E. A. late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) PESH. CUR. CHRYS.

¹⁰ See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^q Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^r Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Earth, Gen. 2:1.

¹¹ Day, Lev. 25:8.
² Gr. our bread for the coming day. Or, our needful bread.
^u Bread, Gen. 3:19.

¹² Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^w Forgiveness. See "Teachings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^x Debt, Ex. 22:25.

¹³ Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
^z Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
^a Evil, Ps. 97:10.
³ Or, evil.
⁴ Many authorities, some ancient, but with variations, add *For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.*

In the Name of Jesus.—Mt. 18:19-20; 28:18-20; John 14:13, 14; 15:16; 16:23-26; Eph. 2:18; 5:20; Col. 3:17; I Pet. 2:5. See Lu. 23:42.

Continually.—Ps. 55:17; 88:1; Rom. 12:12; I Thess. 5:17. **Faith.** In—Ps. 56:9; 86:7; Mt. 21:21; 22:12; Mk. 11:24; Heb. 10:22; Jas. 1:6; I John 5:14. **Fasting.** With—Neh. 1:4; Dan. 9:3; Acts 13:3. **Forgiving Spirit.** With—Mt. 6:11-15; 18:21-35; Mk. 11:25. **Hasty.** Not—Ecl. 5:2. **Heart.** With—the Lam. 3:41. **Heart.** With the Whole—II Chr. 22:9; Ps. 119:58, 145; Jer. 24:7; 29:12, 13. **Heart.** With Preparation of—Job 11:13; Heb. 10:22. **Humility.** II Chr. 7:14; 33:12. **Importunity.** Gen. 32:26-28; Mt. 7:7-11; Lu. 11:8; 18:1-7. **Model.** Mt. 6:9-13; Lu. 11:2-4. **Repetitions.** Avoid Vain—Mt. 6:7. **Righteous.** Must be—Ps. 34:15, 17, 18; John 15:7, 16. **Secret.** In—Mt. 6:6. **Sincerity.**—Mt. 6:5; Heb. 10:22. **Spirit and Understanding.** With—John 4:22-24; I Cor. 14:14-19. **Truth.** In—Ps. 145:18; John 4:24. **Unfeigned Lips.** With—Ps. 17:1. **Watch and Pray.**—Neh. 4:9; Ps. 5:3; Mt. 26:41; Lu. 21:36; Eph. 6:18; Col. 4:2, 3; I Pet. 4:7. **Will of God.** According to—I John 5:14-16. **Jesus in Gethsemane.** Mt. 26:39; Lu. 22:32.

Described as: Beseeching the Lord—Ex. 32:11. **Calling on the Lord.**—Acts 7:59; Rom. 10:12-14; II Tim. 2:22. **Calling on the Name of the Lord.**—Gen. 4:26; 12:8; Ps. 116:4; Acts 22:16; I Cor. 1:2. **Crying unto God.** See "What is Prayer?" **Drawing near to God.**—Ps. 73:28; Heb. 10:22. **Lifting up the Heart.**—Lam. 3:41. **Lifting up the Soul.**—Ps. 25:1. **Pouring out the Heart.**—Ps. 62:8. **Pouring out the Soul.**—I Sam. 1:15. **Seeking the Face of the Lord.**—Ps. 27:8. **Seeking unto God.**—Job 8:5.

Postures in Prayer.—Bowing Down—Gen. 24:52; Ps. 95:6. **Bowing the Knees.**—Is. 45:23; Rom. 14:11; Eph. 3:14; Phil. 2:10. **Bowing the Head.**—Gen. 24:26, 48; Ex. 4:31; 12:27; II Chr. 20:18. **Falling on Face.**—Num. 16:22, 45; 20:6; Josh. 5:14; 7:6; I Chr. 21:16; II Chr. 20:18; Ez. 9:3; Mt. 26:39; Mk. 14:35. **Kneeling.**—I Ki. 8:54; II Chr. 6:13; Ezra 9:5; Ps. 95:6; Dan. 6:10; Lu. 22:41; Acts 7:60; 9:40; 20:36; 21:5. **Looking up.**—Ps. 5:3. **Standing.**—I Sam. 1:26; I Ki. 8:14, 22, 55; I Chr. 20:9; Mk. 11:25; Lu. 18:11-13. **Toward the Tem-**

^a See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^b Mk. 11:25 f.; comp. ch. 18:35.
^c Promises conditional, John 14:2.
^d Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^e Man, Gen. 2:7.
^f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^g See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.
^h Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Father, Ex. 21:15.

^j Comp. Is. 58:5.
^k Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
^l Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
^m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hypocrites," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
^o Face, Is. 6:2.
^p See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
^q See v. 2.
^r Reward, Rev. 2:10.

^s See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^t See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Fasting," Lu. 2:21. ^u Anointing, Ps. 2:2. ^v Head, Pr. 20:29. ^w Washings, I Ki. 7:26. ^x Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

14 ^{a b c} For if ye ^d forgive ^e men their ^f trespasses, your ^g heavenly ^h Father will also forgive you.
 15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 Moreover ⁱ when ye ^k fast, be not, as the ^{l m} hypocrites, of a ⁿ sad countenance: for they disfigure their ^o faces, ^p that they may be seen of men to fast.
^q Verily I say unto you, They have received their ^r reward. 17 But ^s thou, when thou ^t fastest, ^u anoint thy ^v head, and ^w wash thy face; 18 that thou be not seen of men to fast, ^x but of thy

Var. Read.—V. 16, disfigure—So ALLEN, PLUM. MOR.; make, *Mcl. Mc.*; conceal, ME.; cover, BRU. Vs. 16, 18, of—by, ALLEN. V. 16, have received—have already, ALLEN. Vs. 17, fastest—act fasting, ALLEN. V. 18, in secret—what is secret, ALLEN. Vs. 19, 20, consume—So *Mcl.*; mar, ALLEN; corrupt, MOR.; cause to disappear, BROAD. HO. ME. V. 19, break through—*Lit. dig through, Var.* V. 22, single—sound, right, *DeW. Mc.*;

ple in Jerusalem—I Ki. 8:35, 48, 49; II Chr. 6:38; Ps. 5:7; Dan. 6:10; Jonah 2:4. Lifting up the Hands—Neh. 8:6; Ps. 28:2; 134:2; 141:2; Lam. 2:19; 3:41; I Tim. 2:8. Spreading out the Hands—Ex. 9:29; I Ki. 8:22, 38, 54; Ezra 9:5; Job 11:13; Ps. 28:2; 63:4; 88:9; 143:6; Is. 1:15; Lam. 1:17.

ANSWERS TO PRAYER.—Ex. 22:23, 27; II Chr. 7:14; Job 12:4; 33:26; 34:28; Ps. 21:2, 4; 34:15, 17; 38:15; 55:16, 17; 56:9; 65:2, 5; 69:33; 86:5; 91:15; 99:6; 102:17, 18; 118:5; 138:3; 145:18, 19; Pr. 15:8, 29; Is. 19:20; 30:19; 55:6, 7; 58:9; 65:24; Jer. 29:12, 13; Lam. 3:57; Ez. 36:37; Dan. 9:20-23; 10:12; Joel 2:32; Jonah 2:2; Zech. 13:9; Mt. 6:6; 18:19; Lu. 11:13; 18:7; John 15:7; 16:23-27; Acts 4:31; II Cor. 12:8; Jas. 5:16-18; I John 3:22; 5:14, 15. Christ received Answer—John 11:42; Heb. 5:7. Christ answers—John 14:13, 14.

Examples: Abraham—Gen. 15:1-20; 17:20. Lot—Gen. 19:19-21. Abraham's Servant—Gen. 24:12-21. Isaac—Gen. 25:21. Jacob—Gen. 32:24-30. Israelites.—Ex. 2:23, 24; 14:10; Ju. 3:9, 15; 4:3; 23; 6:7-14; 10:10, 15, 16; I Sam. 12:10, 11; II Chr. 15:4, 15; Neh. 9:27; Ps. 106:15. Gideon—Ju. 6:36-40. Manoah—Ju. 13:8, 9. Samson—Ju. 15:18, 19; 16:28-30. Hannah—I Sam. 1:10-17, 27. Samuel—I Sam. 1:9. David—I Sam. 23:10-12; Ps. 18:6. Solomon—I Ki. 3:1-13; 9:2, 3. Man of God—I Ki. 13:6. Elijah—I Ki. 18:36-39; Jas. 5:17, 18. Elisha—II Ki. 4:33-35; 6:18, 19. Jehoahaz—II Ki. 13:4. Hezekiah and Isaiah—II Ki. 19:14-20; 20:1-6, 10, 11; II Chr. 32:20, 21, 24. Jabez—I Chr. 4:10. Abijah's Army—II Chr. 13:14-18. Asa—II Chr. 14:11-15; 15:16. Jehoshaphat—II Chr. 18:31; 20:6-27. Levites—II Chr. 30:27. Manasseh—II Chr. 33:13, 19. Ezra—Ezra 8:21-23. Nehemiah—Neh. 4:9, 15. Job—Job 42:10. Jeremiah—Lam. 3:55, 56. Daniel—Dan. 9:20-23. Jonah—Jonah 2:2, 10. Reubenites—I Chr. 5:20. Jews—Ezra 8:21, 23; Zech. 7:1-4. Zacharias—Lu. 1:13. Apostles—Acts 4:29-31. Ananias—Acts 10:4. Cornelius—Acts 10:4, 21. Disciples—Acts 12:5, 7. Paul—Acts 28:8. Paul and Silas—Acts 16:25, 26.

Prayer of Wicked not answered.—Deut. 1:45; II Sam. 22:42; Job 35:12, 13; Ps. 18:41; 34:16; 66:18; Pr. 1:24-28; 15:8, 29; 21:13, 27; 28:9; Is. 1:15; 59:2; Jer. 11:11; 14:12; 15:1; 18:17;

Father who is in secret: and ^y thy Father, who seeth in secret, shall ^z recompense thee.

19 ^a Lay not up for yourselves ^b treasures upon the ^c earth, where ^d moth and rust consume, and where thieves ^e break through and ^f steal: 20 but lay up for yourselves ^g treasures in ^h heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth ⁱ consume, and where thieves do not ^j break through nor steal: 21 for ^k where thy treasure is, there will thy ^l heart be also. 22 ^m The ⁿ lamp of the ^o body is the ^p eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of ^q light.

liberal, *Mcl.*; sound, ALLEN; honest, ME.; not double focus, BROAD. shall . . . light—will be light, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 15, their trespasses—So (B E L Δ), late uncials, most uncials, OL. (MSS.) THEB. MEMPH. CUR. TR. NES. ALLEN; [their trespasses], WH.; omit, (N Δ), some cursives, OL. (MSS.) PESH. AUG. TI. V. 18, thee—Add, openly, *some late MSS.* V. 21, thy—(N B), THEB. MEMPH. TER. ED.; your, (E), late uncials, cursives, CUR. PESH. V. 22, the (second)—thine, B, La. We. therefore—Omit, (N), late uncials, OL. (MSS.) VULG. CUR. AUG.

Ez. 8:18; 20:3, 31; Hos. 5:6; Mic. 3:4; Zech. 7:12, 13; Mal. 2:11-13; Lu. 18:11-14; John 9:31; Jas. 1:6-8; 4:3.

CHRIST AS A MEDIATOR.—Rom. 8:34; Eph. 2:18; 3:12; I Tim. 2:5; Heb. 4:14-16; 13:15.

AID OF HOLY SPIRIT.—Zech. 12:10; Rom. 8:26; Eph. 2:18; 6:18; Jude 20.

ASSURANCES.—Ps. 37:4; 81:10; Is. 65:24; Jer. 33:3; Mt. 9:29; Mk. 11:24; John 14:14; 15:7, 16; Eph. 3:20; Jas. 5:16; I John 3:20.

PRIVATE PRAYER.—Job 22:27. Commanded—Mt. 6:6.

Examples of: Lot—Gen. 19:20. Abraham's Servant—Gen. 24:12. Jacob—Gen. 32:9-12. Moses—Deut. 9:18-20. Gideon—Ju. 6:22, 36, 39. Hannah—I Sam. 1:9-15. David—I Sam. 7:18-29. Hezekiah—II Ki. 20:2, 5. Isaiah—II Ki. 20:11. Manasseh—II Chr. 33:12, 13. Ezra 9:5, 6. Nehemiah—Neh. 1:4; 2:4. Jeremiah—Jer. 32:16-25. Daniel—Dan. 9:3, 17-20. Daniel and Companions—Dan. 2:17-23. Jonah—Jonah 2:1. Anna—Lu. 2:37.

PUBLIC PRAYER.—God hears—I Chr. 7:14, 16. God accepts—Is. 56:7. Christ sanctions—Mt. 15:20. Form of Prayer—Mt. 6:9-13; Lu. 11:2-4. Should be understood—I Cor. 14:14-16. Examples: Joshua—Josh. 7:6-9. David—I Chr. 29:10-19. Solomon—II Chr. 6th Chap. Jehoshaphat—II Chr. 20:5-13. Levites—Neh. Chap. 9. Jews—Lu. 1:10. Disciples—Acts 2:46; 4:24; 12:5, 12; 13:3; 16:16.

* PRAYERS IN OLD TESTAMENT.—Aaron and Priests, for blessing—Num. 6:22-26. Abraham, for a Son—Gen. 15:2. For Ishmael—Gen. 17:17, 18. For Sodom—Gen. 18:22-32. Asa, for Victory—II Chr. 14:11. Daniel, for Jerusalem—Dan. 9:4-19. Toward Jerusalem—Dan. 6:10. David, for his House—II Sam. 7:18-29. For Forgiveness and Peace—Ps. 51. For Israel—II Sam. 24:17. At the End of his Life—I Chr. 29:10-19. Eliezer, for Success—Gen. 24:12-14, 27. Elijah, for Widow's Son—I Ki. 17:20. At Carmel—I Ki. 18:36, 37. To die—I Ki. 19:4. Elisha, for opening Inner Eyes—II Ki. 6:17. For blinding the Army—II Ki. 6:18.

* By Ira M. Price, Ph.D. Copyright, 1903, by Thomas Nelson & Sons. Used by permission and revised for the Cross-Reference Bible by the author.

23
a Comp. Ch.
20:15; Mk.
7:22.
b Eye, Ps. 17:8.
c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
d Darkness,
Job 38:9.

24
e See "Choice,"
1 Ki. 18:21.
f Lu. 16:13.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.
i Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
j Love, I Cor.
13:1.
k See "Con-
tempt,"
1 Cor. 16:11.
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
n See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
o Lu. 16:9, 11,
13.

25
p See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Care,"
Lu. 2:21.
q P. Vs. 25-33:
Lu. 12:22-31.
r Vs. 27, 28, 31,
34; Lu. 10:41;
12:11, 22;
Phil. 4:6;
comp. 1 Pet.
5:7.
s Life, Gen. 2:7.
t Food, Gen. 9:3.
u Drink, Hos.
4:18.
v Body, Num.
25:8.
w Clothing,
Job 31:19.

26
x Ch. 10:29 ff.
y Birds, Gen.
9:2.
z Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
a Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.
b See "Agricul-
ture," Is.
28:24.
c Harvest, Jer.
5:24.

23 But if ^a thine ^b eye be ^c evil, thy whole body shall be full of ^d darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is the darkness! 24 ^e No ^f man can ^g serve two mas- ters: for either he will ^h hate the one, and ⁱ love the other; or else he will hold to one, and ^k despise the other. Ye cannot serve ^l God and ^m mammon. 25 ^p Therefore I say unto you, Be not ^r anxious for your ^s life, what ye shall ^t eat, or what ye shall ^u drink; nor yet for your ^v body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than the food, and the body than the ^w raiment? 26 ^x Behold the ^y birds of the ^z heaven, that they ^a ^b sow not, neither do they ^c reap, nor gather into ^d barns; and your ^e heavenly ^f Father feedeth them. Are not ye of much more value than they? 27 And which of you by being anxious can ^g add one ^h cubit unto ⁱ the measure of his life? 28 And why are ye

Var. Rend.—V. 23. evil—i.e. *niggardly*, ALLEN. shall . . . darkness is dark, ALLEN. V. 24. man—one, ALLEN. hold—cleave, ALLEN. V. 25. Be not anxious—Be not careful, ALLEN; Do not be distracted, AL. (*cf. vs. 31, 34*); Take no thought, MOR. V. 26. Behold—Look at, ALLEN. the heaven—heaven, ALLEN. neither do they reap—nor harvest, ALLEN. barns—granaries, ALLEN. Vs. 27, 28, 31. anxious—careful, ALLEN. V. 27. the measure of his life—his stature, *Mcd. Field*, ALLEN. SLA. MOR. r; age, *Al. DeW. Ew. La. Me. Tho. r marg.*; duration of life, *BROAD. OL. WO. MOR.* V. 28. concerning—for, ALLEN. Consider the lilies—Study the flowers, ALLEN. neither do they spin—they spin

anxious concerning raiment? Consider the ⁱ lilies of the ^k field, how they grow; they ^l toil not, neither do they ^m spin: 29 yet I say unto you, that even ⁿ *Söl-zö-mön* in all his ^p glory was not arrayed like one of these. 30 But if God doth so clothe the ^q grass of the field, which to-day is, and to-morrow is cast into the ^r oven, shall he not much more ^s clothe you, ^t O ye of little ^u faith? 31 Be not therefore anxious, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? 32 For after all these things do the ^v *Gën-tiles* seek; for ^w your heavenly Father ^x knoweth that ye have need of all these things. 33 But ^y seek ye first his ^z kingdom, and his ^a righteousness; and ^b all these things shall be added unto you. 34 Be not therefore anxious for the morrow: for the morrow will be anxious for itself. Sufficient unto the ^c day is the evil thereof.

not, ALLEN. V. 29. yet—And, ALLEN. arrayed—clothed, ALLEN. V. 30. But . . . oven—And the grass of the field which to-day is, and to-morrow is cast into the oven, God so dresses, ALLEN. V. 31. Wherewithal—wherewith, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 25. or . . . drink—*Omit*, (N), some cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG.; [or . . . drink], WH. V. 33. his kingdom and his righteousness—*So N, Ti. WH. NES.*; the kingdom of God and his righteousness, *L.A. We. Mcl. TR.*; and righteous and his kingdom, *B. La. We. BRU.* (V. 34. itself—*So (N) B.*); late uncials, many cursives, OL. VULG. EDD.; the things of itself, (E), late uncials, cursives, BRU.; its own (affairs, ALLEN).

d Barn, Pr. 3:10.
e Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.
f Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.

27
g Comp. Ps.
39:5.

h Cubit, Deut.
3:11.

i Or, his stature.

28
j See "Plants and
Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

k See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Plants,"
Lu. 2:21.

l Field, Num.
20:17.

m See "Trades
and Arts," Is.
40:19.

29
n Solomon,
1 Ki. 1:30.

o 1 Ki. 10:4-7.

p Glory, Ps. 7:5.

30
q Grass, Gen.
37:2.

r See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.

s Ch. 8:26;
14:31; 16:8.

t Little Faith,
Heb. 11:1.

32
u Gentiles, Is.
49:6.

v See v. 8.

w Knowledge of
God, Gen. 1:1.

33
x Seeking, Lu.
13:24.

y Kingdom of
Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

z Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

a Promises condi-
tional, John
14:2.

b Comp. ch.
19:28; Mk.
10:29 f.; Lu.
18:29 f.;
1 Tim. 4:8.

34
c Day, Lev. 25:8.

Ezekiel, for People—Ez. 9:8. *Ezra*, Confession—Ezra 9:5-15. For Protection—Ezra 8:21-23. *Gideon*, Colloquy with an Angel—Jud. Chap. 6. *Habakkuk*, for a Revival—Hab. 3:1-16. *Hannah*, for a Son—I Sam. 1:11. In Thanksgiving—I Sam. 2:1-10. *Hezekiah*, for his Protection—II Ki. 19:15-19; 20:3; Is. 38:3. In the Temple—Is. 37:16-20. For the Uncleaned—II Chr. 30:18. *Isaiah*, a Prayer, Praise and Thanksgiving—Is. 63:7; 64:12. *Israel*, for Expiation—Deut. 21:6-8. Confession—Deut. 26:5-10. Tithing Prayer—Deut. 26:13-15. *Jabez*, for Blessing—I Chr. 4:10. *Jacob*, before Esau—Gen. 32:9-12. In a Vow—Gen. 28:20. While wrestling with an Angel—Gen. 32:24 (*cf. Hos. 12:3, 4*). *Jehoshaphat*, for Deliverance—II Chr. 20:6-13. *Jeremiah*, in Famine—Jer. 14:7-9. For Comfort—Jer. 15:15-18. *Jonah*, for Freedom—Jonah 2:2-9. At Nineveh—Jonah 4:2. *Joshua*, for Mercy—Josh. 7:7-9. Against Enemies—Josh. 10:12-14. *Levites*, Confession—Neh. 9:5-38. *Manoah*, for Guidance—Ju. 13:8, 9. *Men in General*—Gen. 4:26. *Moses*, in a Colloquy with God—Ex. Chaps. 3 and 4. Appeals to God—Ex. 5:22. Calls for Relief for Pharaoh—Ex. 8:12, 29, 30; 9:13; 10:17, 18. For the People—Ex. 32:11-13. For

Guidance—Ex. 33:12-16. For God's Presence—Num. 10:35, 36. For Help—Num. 11:11-15. For Miriam—Num. 12:13. For Murmurers—Num. 14:13-19. For a Successor—Num. 27:15-17. To enter Canaan—Deut. 3:24. *Nehemiah*, for Captives—Neh. 1:5-11. For Protection—Neh. 4:4, 5. *Levites* Prayer—Neh. 9:5-38. *Psalmist*, in a Large Number of Psalms. *Samson*, for Vengeance—Ju. 16:28. *Samuel*, for Israel—I Sam. 7:5-12. Regarding Israel's Desire for a King—I Sam. Chaps. 8 and 12. Attitude for Israel—I Sam. 12:23. *Solomon*, for Wisdom—I Ki. 3:5-9. Temple Dedication—I Ki. 8:23-61; II Chr. 6:14-42. Titles of Psalms—17; 86; 90: 102; 142.

PRAYERS OF JESUS.—Mt. 19:13; Lu. 3:21; 11:1; John 12:27, 28; Heb. 5:7. Of Thanksgiving—Mt. 11:25, 26; 14:19; 15:36; 26:27; Mk. 6:41; 14:22; Lu. 22:17; John 11:41, 42; I Cor. 11:24. In a Mountain—Mt. 14:23; Mk. 6:46; Lu. 6:12; 9:18, 28, 29. All Night in Prayer—Lu. 6:12. In the Upper Room—John 17:1-26. For Peter—Lu. 22:32. In Gethsemane—Mt. 26:36-42; Mk. 14:32-39; Lu. 22:41-45. On the Cross—Mt. 27:46; Lu. 23:34, 46.

PAUL'S PRAYERS.—Rom. 1:3; 10:1; I Cor. 1:3; II Cor.

¹ **a** P. Vs. 1-5 Lu. 6:37 f., 41 f.
^b See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Judging,"
Lu. 2:21.
^c Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6: 7.

² **d** Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.
^e Mk. 4:24; Lu.
6:38.

³ **g** Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
^g Eye, Ps. 17:8.

⁵ **h** Hypocrisy,
Mt. 15:7.
ⁱ See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Hypo-
crites," Lu.
2:21.

⁶ **j** Holiness, Eph.
4:24. [23:18.
^k Dogs, Deut.
^l See "Jewels,"
Num. 31:51.
^m Swine, Deut.
14:8. [18:4.
ⁿ Feet, Gen.

⁷ **o** P. Vs. 7-11:
Lu. 11:9-13.
^p See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.

^q Ch. 13:19;
21:22; John
14:13; 15:7;
16: 16:23 f.;
Jas. 1:5 f.;
I John 3:22;
5:14f.; comp.
Mk. 11:24.

^r See Prom-
ises," John
14:2. [13:24.
^s Seeking, Lu.
Knocking,
Lu. 11:9.

⁹ **u** See "Par-
ents," Pr. 1:8.
v See "Father,"
Ex. 21:15.
w Man, Gen. 2:7.
x Son, Gen.
21:19.
y See "Bread,"
Gen. 3:19.
z Stone, Ex. 34:1.

¹⁰ **a** Fish, Gen. 9:2.
b Serpent,
II Cor. 11:3.

¹¹ **c** Evil, Ps. 97:10.
d Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
e See "Love,"
I Cor. 13:1.

7 ^{a b} Judge not, ^c that ye be
not judged. **2** For with
what judgment ye judge, ye
shall be judged: and ^{d e} with
what measure ye mete, it shall
be measured unto you. **3** And
why beholdest thou the mote
that is in thy ^f brother's ^g eye,
but considerest not the beam
that is in thine own eye? **4** Or
how wilt thou say to thy brother,
Let me cast out the mote out of
thine eye; and lo, the beam is in
thine own eye? **5** Thou ^h ⁱ hypo-
crite, cast out first the beam out
of thine own eye; and then shalt
thou see clearly to cast out the
mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 Give not that which is ^j holy
unto the ^k dogs, neither cast your
^l pearls before the ^m swine, lest
haply they trample them under
their ⁿ feet, and turn and rend you.

7 ^{o p} Ask, and ^{q r} it shall be
given you; ^s seek, and ye shall
find; ^t knock, and it shall be
opened unto you: **8** for every one
that asketh receiveth; and he
that seeketh findeth; and to him
that knocketh it shall be opened.
9 Or what ^{u v w} man is there of
you, who, if his ^x son shall ask

Var. Read.—**Chap. 7.**—V. 5. own—*Omit*,
ALLEN. V. 6. haply—*Omit*, ALLEN.
MOR. under—with, ALLEN. V. 9. a loaf
—bread, MOR. ALLEN. V. 11. then—
therefore, ALLEN. being—who are,
ALLEN. heaven—the heavens, PLUM.
ALLEN. them—those, ALLEN. V. 12.
would—wish, ALLEN. even...also—
so also do ye, ALLEN. V. 13. by—
through, ALLEN; at, MOR. for...
way—because broad and wide is the
way, ALLEN. are—be, r. thereby—
through it, ALLEN. V. 14. For—Now,
ALLEN. straitened—straitened is, *Al.*
El. Mcl.; contracted is, ALLEN; cramped,
BROAD. few—how (few), ALLEN. are
—be, r. V. 15. false prophets—*i.e.* false
Christian teachers, WE. SLA. V. 16. By
—From, ALLEN. know—recognize, AL-
LEN. of (*twice*)—from, VAR. ALLEN.

him for a ^y loaf, will give him a
^z stone; **10** or if he shall ask for a
^a fish, will give him a ^b serpent? **11** If ye then, being ^c evil, ^d know
how to give good ^e gifts unto
your ^{f g} children, how much
more shall your ^h Father who is
in ⁱ heaven ^j give good things to
them that ^k ask him? **12** ^l All
things therefore whatsoever ye
would that men should do unto
you, even so do ye also unto
them: for ^m this is the ⁿ law and
the ^o prophets.

13 ^p Enter ye in by the narrow
^q gate: for wide ^r is the gate, and
^s broad is the way, that leadeth
to ^t destruction, and many are
they that enter in thereby. **14**
^u For narrow is the gate, and
straitened the way, that ^v lead-
eth unto ^w life, and few are they
that find it.

15 Beware of ^x false proph-
ets, who come to you in ^y sheep's
^z clothing, but inwardly are ^a rav-
ening ^b wolves. **16** ^c By their
^d fruits ye shall know them. Do
^e men gather ^f grapes of ^g thorns,
or ^h figs of ⁱ thistles? **17** Even
so every good ^j tree bringeth

V. 17. Even—*Omit*, ALLEN. bringeth
forth good—makes sound, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 7.**—V. 2. you—(**N B**
E L), most uncials, many cursives, some
OL., some VULG. MEMPH. CUR. EDD.
ALLEN; *add*, again, some cursives, most
OL., many VULG. BRU. V. 13. the gate
—So **N B C L** (Δ), most uncials, cursives,
CUR. PESH. THEB. MEMPH. OL.
(MSS.) VULG. *Ti.* ¹ *Tr. Mcl. WH.*; *omit*,
N*; *Clem. Orig. La. Ti.* ² *We. WH.* ¹
ORIG. EUS. CYPR. WH. ALLEN; [the
gate], NES. V. 14. For—So **N B***, *Ti.*
Mcl. We. WH. THEB. MEMPH. NES.;
How, (as *marg.*), **N B** ² (**E K**) *L. A. La.*
Tr. uncials, cursives, OL. VULG. CUR.
PESH. CYPR. ALLEN. the gate—*So*
Tr. Mcl. We. WH. La. Ti.; *omit*, some
MSS of OL., *Orig. and others*, *La.* ² *Ti.* ²

comp. Jas. 3:12. ^d Fruit (*fig.*), Lev. 23:40. ^e Grapes,
I Ki. 21:16. ^f Thorns, Mt. 13:7. ^g See "Fig-tree," Deut. 8:8.

Illustrative of People of Power.—Ps. 37:35; Is. 2:13; 10:34;
Ez. 31:7-10; Dan. 4:10-26; Zech. 11:1, 2.
Tree of Life.—Gen. 2:9; 3:22; Pr. 3:18; 11:30; 13:12; 15:4;
Rev. 2:7; 22:2, 14, 19.

Wisdom as.—Pr. 3:18.

Of Righteousness.—Is. 61:3. Saints—Num. 24:6; Ps. 1:3;
Jer. 17:8.

Good and Bad.—Mt. 7:17, 18.

Dry.—Is. 56:3; Lu. 23:31.

Days of People as.—Is. 65:22.

Remnant left.—Is. 6:13.

Grafted.—Rom. 11:24. See "Plants"—Ps. 144:12.

13:7; Eph. 1:16-19; 3:14-19; Phil. 1:3-10; Col. 1:3, 9;
I Thess. 1:2; 3:10-13; 5:23; II Thess. 1:11; 2:16, 17; 3:5, 16;
II Tim. 1:3-18; Philemon 4-6; Heb. 13:20, 21.

* **THISTLES:** Prophecies concerning.—Hos. 10:8.

Existence on Earth Punishment for Sin.—Gen. 3:18; Job
31:40.

In Parables.—II Ki. 14:9; II Chr. 25:18; Mt. 7:16. See
"Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

† **TREES:** The Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil.—Gen.
2:9, 17.

19
a Ch. 3:10;
 comp. Lu.
 13:7.
b Tree, Mt.
 7:17.
c Fruit (*fig.*),
 Lev. 23:40.
d See "Punish-
 ment," Gen.
 39:20.
e Fire, Lev. 10:2.
f See "Hell,"
 Mk. 9:43.

21
g Lu. 6:46.
h Kingdom of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.
i Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.
j Salvation
 conditional,
 Acts 2:40.
k Sovereignty
 and Faith-
 hood of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
l Heaven,
 Deut. 26:15.

22
m Comp. ch.
 25:11 f.; Lu.
 13:25 ff.
n See ch. 10:15.
o See "The
 Judgment,"
 H Pet. 2:4.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
q See "Divin-
 ity of Jesus,"
 Lu. 2:21.
r Prophecy,
 Dan. 2:29.
s Name, Acts
 16:18.
t Miracles,
 Mt. 16:17.
u Possession by
 Demons, Mt.
 8:16.
v See "Signs
 and Won-
 ders," Acts
 2:22.
1 Gr. *powers*.

23
w Ch. 25:41; Lu.
 13:27; comp.
 Ps. 6:8.
x See "The
 Wicked," Ex.
 23:7.
y Sin, Gen. 3:6.

24
z P. Vs. 24-27:
 Lu. 6:47-49;
 comp. Jas.
 1:22-25.
a Words, Pr.
 15:23.
b Wisdom, Ps.
 111:10.
c Builder, I Ki.
 5:18.
d House, Deut.
 24:10.
e Rock, I Cor.
 10:4.

25
f Rain, Deut.
 11:14.
g Floods, Gen.
 7:6.
h Wind, Job
 27:21.

forth good fruit; but the corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. 18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. 19 ^a Every ^b tree that bringeth not forth good ^c fruit is hewn down, and ^d cast into the ^e fire. 20 Therefore by their fruits ye shall know them. 21 ^g Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the ^h kingdom of heaven; but he that ⁱ doeth the ^k will of my ^k Father who is in ^l heaven. 22 ^m Many will say to me in ⁿ *o* ^p that day, ^q Lord, Lord, did we not ^r prophesy by thy name, and by thy ^s name ^t cast out ^u demons, and by thy name do many ^v ¹ mighty works? 23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: ^w depart from me, ^x ye that work ^y iniquity. 24 ^z Every one therefore that heareth these ^a words of mine, and doeth them, shall be likened unto a ^b wise man, who ^c built his ^d house upon the ^e rock: 25 and the ^f rain descended, and the ^g floods came, and the ^h winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon the rock. 26 And every one that heareth

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). corrupt . . . forth—rotten tree makes, ALLEN. V. 18. bring—make, ALLEN. neither . . . forth—nor a rotten tree make, ALLEN. V. 19. that . . . forth—which does not make, ALLEN. V. 20. by—from, ALLEN. know—recognize, ALLEN. V. 21. heaven (*twice*)—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 22. did we not prophesy—have we not preached, AL. *Me.* by (*three times*)—in, MOR. PLUM. ALLEN; through, ME. thy name—So AL. *Mcl.* La. MOR. PLUM. ALLEN. r.; thine authority, DeW. demons—devils, R.; mighty works—miracles, ALLEN; TYND. BROAD.; powers, SLA. r *marg.* Vs. 25, 27. floods—streams, ALLEN; rivers, BE. V. 28. had finished—finished, ALLEN. MOR.; ended, R. V. 29. taught—was teaching, ALLEN. **Chap. 8.**—V. 2. worshipped—was worshipping, ALLEN. make me clean—cleanse me, ALLEN. V. 3. he . . . his—stretching out the, ALLEN. —and, HE, ALLEN. thou made clean—cleansed, ALLEN; thou cleansed, Var.; thou clean, MOR. V. 4. go—go thy way, r. for a testimony—i.e. *in proof* that he was healed, *Me. DeW.*; i.e. *in proof* that

these words of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a ⁱ foolish man, who built his house upon the ^j sand: 27 and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and smote upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall thereof.

28 ^k And it came to pass, when Jēz'sūs had finished these words, ^l the multitudes were ^m astonished at his ⁿ *o* teaching: 29 for he taught them ^p as *one* having authority, and not as their ^q scribes.

8 And when he was come down from the ^r mountain, ^s great multitudes followed him. 2 And behold, ^t there came to him a ^u leper and ^v ^w ² worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, ^x ^y thou canst make me ^z clean. 3 And he stretched forth his ^a hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou made clean. And straightway his leprosy was cleansed. 4 And Jēz'sūs saith unto him, ^b ³ See thou tell no man; but ^c go, show thyself to the ^d priest, and ^e offer the gift that ^f Mōz'sēs commanded, for a testimony unto them.

5 And ^g ^h when he was entered

he observed the Mosaic Law, Fri.; i.e. at once to and against them, or in accusatory of, Chrys. AL.; as a certificate to the public that he was clean, BRU.

Var. Read.—V. 18. bring forth—So (C E L Δ), most uncials, cursives, LA. TR.; bear (N B), TI. WH. NES. r *marg.* some cursives, PESH. NES. ALLEN. V. 24. these—So ALLEN. BRU.; omit, B*, OL. (some MSS.), La.² Tr.² WH.²; (these), WH.¹. he shall be likened—So N B Z, La. TI. Tr. We. WH. best cursives, VULG. THEB. ORIG. CHRYS. NES. ALLEN; I will liken, C (E) L Δ, AL. *Mcl.* most cursives, MEMPH. OL. (MSS.) CYPR. V. 25. beat upon—So E L, late uncials, most cursives; fell upon, N B C E Δ, some cursives, CYPR. CHRYS. AL. TI. MCL. We. WH. V. 29. their scribes—So N B C Δ, AL. TI. Tr. We. WH. ALLEN; their scribes and Pharisees, C², LA. 33, OL. (MSS.) VULG. CUR. PESH.; the scribes, E L, late uncials, most cursives, BRU.

d Priest, Ex. 28:1. *e* Offering, Gen. 22:2. **5** *g* P. Vs. 5-13: Lu. 7:1-10. *h* See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

26
i See "Fools," Jer. 17:11.
j Sand, Ps. 139:18.

28
k Ch. 11:1;
 13:53; 19:1;
 26:1.
l Ch. 13:54;
 22:33; Mk.
 1:22; 6:2;
 11:18; Lu.
 4:32; John
 7:46.
m Astonish-
 ment, Jer.
 25:9.
n See "Instruc-
 tion," Is.
 54:13.
o See "Teach-
 ing of Jesus,"
 Lu. 2:21.

29
p See "Divinity
 of Jesus,"
 Lu. 2:21.
q Scribes,
 II Sam. 8:17.

1
r Mountain,
 Ex. 3:12.
s Popularity of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.

2
t Vs. 2-4: Mk.
 1:40-44; Lu.
 5:12-14.
u Leprosy, Lev.
 14:2.
v Worship,
 Mt. 4:10.
w Ch. 9:18;
 15:25; 18:26;
 20:20; John
 9:38; Acts
 10:25.
2 See marginal
 note on ch.
 2:2.
x See "Mira-
 cles," Mk.
 16:17.
y See "Miracles
 of Jesus," Lu.
 2:2.
z See "Purifi-
 cation," Lev.
 15:2.

3
a Hand, Gen.
 10:12.

4
b Ch. 9:30;
 12:16; 17:9;
 Mk. 1:44;
 3:12; 5:43;
 7:36; 8:30;
 9:9; Lu. 4:41;
 8:56; 9:21.
3 Q. Lev. 13:49;
 14:2 ff.
c Mk. 1:44; Lu.
 5:14; 17:14.
f Moses, Ex. 3:4.
h See "Life of Jesus,"

5 into ^a Că-pēr-nă-üm, there came unto him a ^b centurion, beseeching him, 6 and saying, Lord, my ^{c1} servant lieth in the ^d house ¹⁰ sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. 7 And he saith unto him, I will come and ^h heal him. 8 And the centurion answered and said, ⁱ Lord, ^j I am not ² worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof; but only say ³ the ^k word, and my ¹¹ servant shall be healed. 9 For I also am a ^m man ⁴ under authority, having under myself soldiers: and I say to this one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my ⁵ servant, Do this, and he doeth it. 10 And when Jē-sūs heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, ⁶ I have not found so great faith, no, not in ⁷ Īs-rā-ēl. 11 And I say unto you, that many ^o shall come from the east and the west, and shall ⁷ sit down with ^p Abraham, and ^q Īś-šāe, and ^r Jacob,

Var. Rend.—V. 6. servant—boy, ALLEN. grievously—terribly, ALLEN. V. 7. I . . . him—Shall I . . . him? ALLEN. V. 8. say the word—speak, ALLEN: say in a word, RID. V. 9. also—too, ALLEN. myself—me, MOR. ALLEN. this one—me, ALLEN; this man, MOR. V. 10. when Jesus . . . marvelled—Jesus hearing, marvelled, ALLEN. I . . . Israel—With no one did I find (have I found, PLUM.) such faith in Israel, ALLEN, PLUM. V. 11. heaven—the heavens, ALLEN, PLUM. V. 12. outer—outside, ME. the weeping and the gnashing—the (i.e. great) weeping and gnashing, AL. BE. LI. V. 13. thy way—Omit, ALLEN. servant—boy, ALLEN. in—at, ALLEN. V. 14. when . . . come—Jesus came, ALLEN. lying . . . fever—abed, and fever-sick, ALLEN. V. 16, 23, 33. possessed with demons—demoniacs, VAR. ALLEN. demons—devils, MOR. R. V. 16. sick—in evil plight, ALLEN. V. 17. through—by, MOR. R. V. 18. Now . . . saw—And Jesus, seeing, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 8. the word

* POSSESSION BY DEMONS. Gr. *daimonizomai*, "to be possessed or held by a demon." In every New Testament passage it is "Demons," not "Devils." Still there is an intimate relation between them. Jesus is represented as struggling with Satan in his casting out of Demons—Mk. 3:27. The belief in that day was that Beelzebub was the Prince of the demons—Mk. 3:22. As reported in Mt. 8:29, the demons recognized their final abode, but whether they were demons who were to be cast into the lake of fire is questionable. The term is "Angelois"—Mt. 25:41. The whole matter is involved in obscurity, but sufficient information is given in the New Testament to justify the belief in the possession of demons.

in the ^s kingdom of heaven: 12 but ^{t u v w} the sons of the kingdom shall be cast forth into ^x the outer ^y darkness: ^z there shall be the ^a weeping and the gnashing of ^b teeth. 13 And Jē-sūs said unto the centurion, Go thy way; as ^c thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And the ¹ servant was healed in that ^d hour.

14 ^e And when Jē-sūs was come into ^f Peter's house, he saw his ^g wife's ^h mother lying sick of a ⁱ fever. 15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her; and she arose, and ^j ministered unto him. 16 And when ^k even was come, they brought unto ^l him many ^{* m s} possessed with demons: and he ⁿ cast out the ^o spirits with a ^p word, and ^q healed all that were sick: 17 that ^{r s t} it might be fulfilled which was spoken ^u through ^v Ī-šā-jāh the prophet, saying, ^{w x y} Himself took our ^y infirmities, and bare our diseases.

18 Now when Jē-sūs saw ^z great multitudes about him,

—with a word (i.e. command with a single word), BE. DEW. ME. **NBC L** Edd. V. 9. man—Add, set, **NB**, some cursives, most OL. VULG. (most MSS.) CHRY. WH. V. 10. I . . . Israel—So **NBC** (E) LΔ, **TR** Mel. late uncials, most cursives, most OL. VULG.; with no man in Israel have I found so great faith, B. La. Tr. We. WH. best cursives, OL. (some MSS.) THEB. MEMPH. CUR. AUG. NES. V. 12. cast forth—So (B C), cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. CYPR. TR. WH. NES. ALLEN: depart, **N**, OL. (most) CUR. PESH. ORIG. IREN. AUG. TI. V. 15. So **NBC C** Edd.; them, (LΔ) many cursives, OL. (most MSS.) VULG. CUR. PESH. MEMPH. V. 18. great multitudes—multitudes (**N**), MEMPH.; multitude, (B); great multitudes, ^c C LΔ, THEB.

/ See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^u Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. ^v Isaiah, Is. 1:1. ^w Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^z See "Atonement," Lev. 1:4. ⁹ Q. Is. 53:4. ^y Affliction, Ps. 9:10. 18 ^y Popularity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

"In such possession two features may generally be traced. It is allied with and yet distinct from physical disease, and there is almost always something abnormal with respect to the physical development or defect of the sufferer. It is given as the explanation in cases of dumbness—Mt. 9:32; Lu. 11:14. Of deafness and dumbness—Mk. 9:25. Of dumbness and blindness—Mt. 12:22. Of curvature of the spine—Lu. 13:11. And of epilepsy—Mk. 1:26. Elsewhere such complaints are referred to as merely disease, and no suggestion is made that they were caused or complicated by the action of an evil spirit—Mt. 15:30; Mk. 7:32; Lu. 18:35. Sometimes possession and disease are even distinguished by different enumeration (Mt. 10:8; Mk. 1:32; Lu. 6:17-19; 7:21; 13:32),

^s See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

12
^t See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.

^u Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

^v Comp. ch. 13:38.

^w Sons, Gen. 21:19.

^x Ch. 22:13; 25:30.

^y Darkness, Job 38:9.

^z Ch. 13:42, 50; 22:13; 24:51; 25:30; Lu. 13:28.

^a Mourning, John 11:35.

^b Teeth, Pr. 25:19.

13
^c Ch. 9:29. See ch. 9:22. [3.6.

^d Hour, Dan.

14
^e P. Vs. 14-16; Mk. 1:29-34; Lu. 4:38-41.

^f Peter, Mt. 4:18. [7:16.

^g Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

^h Mother, Deut. 5:16.

ⁱ See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.

15
^j Minister, Acts 15:39.

16
^k Evening, Ps. 65:8. [2:21.

^l Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^m See ch. 4:24.

ⁿ Or, demoniacs.

^o See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [4:15.

^p Words, Job 15:23.

^q V. 33; ch. 4:23.

17
^r See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.

^s See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.

- 18**
a Mk. 4:35; Lu: 8:22.
19
b P. Vs. 19-22: Lu. 9:57-60.
c Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
d See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
f See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
20
g See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
h Holes, Heb. 1:38.
i Birds, Gen. 9:2.
j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
k Gr. *lodging-places*.
l Son, Gen. 21:19.
m See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
n Head, Pr. 20:29.
21
o Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
p Father, Ex. 21:15.
22
q Ch. 9:9; Mk. 2:14; Lu. 9:59; Joh. 1:43; 21:19.
r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
s Death, Rom. 5:12.
23
t P. Vs. 23-27: Mk. 4:36-41; Lu. 8:22-25.
u See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
24
v See "Wind," Job 27:21.
w See, Ex. 14:21.
x Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
25
y See "Temporal Salvation," Acts 2:40.
26
z Fear, Gen. 9:2.
a Ch. 6:30; 14:31; 16:8.
b Little Faith, Heb. 11:1.
c Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
d See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

a he gave commandment to depart unto the other side. 19 b And there came c¹ a scribe, and said unto him, d^e Teacher, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. 20 And Jē'sūs saith unto him, The g foxes have h holes, and the i birds of the j heaven have k² nests; but l the Son of man hath not where to lay his m head. 21 And another of the disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and n bury my o father. 22 But Jē'sūs saith unto him, p^q Follow me; and leave the r dead to bury their own dead.

23 s And when he was entered into a t boat, his disciples followed him. 24 And behold, there arose a great u tempest in the v sea, inasmuch that the boat was covered with the waves: but he was w asleep. 25 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, x Save, Lord; we perish. 26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye y fearful, z O ye of a little faith? Then he arose, and b rebuked the winds and the sea; and c there was a great calm.

Var. Rend.—V. 20. holes—earths, ALLEN. have—Omit, ALLEN. nests—Lit. lodging-places, R marg. V. 21. go—away, ALLEN. V. 22. leave—let, ALLEN. leave . . . dead—i.e. let the spiritually dead bury their dead relatives, Var. ALLEN. V. 23. was entered—embarked, ALLEN. V. 24. tempest—storm, ALLEN. covered—being covered, ALLEN. asleep—sleeping, ALLEN. V. 25. awoke—aroused, ALLEN. perish—are perishing, ALLEN. V. 26. fearful—cowardly, ALLEN. V. 27. the men—men, ALLEN. V. 28. was—had, ALLEN. Vs. 28, 33. possessed with demons—demoniacs, ALLEN. Vs. 28, 31, 33. demons—devils, MOR. R. V. 28. man—one, ALLEN. V. 30. Now . . . off—And there was far from them, ALLEN. V. 31. besought—were beseeching, ALLEN. away—Omit, ALLEN. V. 32. steep—deceit, ALLEN; precipice, BROAD. V. 33. they . . . them—the herdsmen, ALLEN. told . . . demons—reported all things, and the (affairs) of the demoniacs, ALLEN.

27 And the men marvelled, saying, What manner of d man is this, that even the winds and the sea e obey him?

28 f And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gād-ā-rēneš', there met him two g possessed with demons, coming forth out of the h tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man could pass by that way. 29 And behold, they i cried out, saying, j What have we to do with thee, k Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? 30 Now there was afar off from them a herd of many l swine feeding. 31 And the m demons besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, send us away into the herd of swine. 32 And he said unto them, Go. And they came out, and went into the swine: and behold, the whole herd rushed down the steep into the sea, and perished in the n waters. 33 And they that fed them fled, and went away into the o city, and told everything, and what was befallen to them that were p possessed

Var. Read.—V. 23. a—So (N^b) B C, La. Tr. WH. best cursives; the, N* (E K L Δ), Ti. Mcl. We. late uncials, most cursives, TL MCL WE. NES. V. 25. they—So (N^b), 33 THEB. MEMPH. OL (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) EDD. ALLEN; his disciples, EUS. BRU. V. 28. Gadarenes—So B C* Δ, Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH. (Orig. found Gerasenes in most MSS., Gadarenes in some, but preferred Gergesenes on geographical grounds; Gergesenes, N^c C L, Memph. Mcl., most cursives, ORIG.; Gerasenes, OL, Vulg. Thebes. La. V. 29. thee—So N B C* L, Edd. ALLEN, R marg.; add. Jesus (E K Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. THEB. PESH. V. 31. send us away—So (N^b), best cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. EDD.; suffer us to go away (C E L Δ), most cursives, PESH. V. 32. the swine—So (N B C), best cursives, OL (most MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH. EDD.; the herd of swine, (E K L Δ), most cursives, the whole herd—So (N B C Δ), cursives, OL VULG. THEB. EDD.; the whole herd of swine (E L Δ), most cursives, MEMPH.

- 27**
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

- 28**
f P. Vs. 28-34: Mk. 5:1-17; Lu. 8:26-37.
g Or, demoniacs.
h See "Sepulchres," II Ki. 23:16.

- 29**
i Cry, Lu. 18:7.
j Ju. 11:12; II Sam. 16:10; 19:22; I Ki. 17:18; II Ki. 3:13; II Chr. 35:21; Mk. 1:24; 5:7; Lu. 4:34; 8:28; John 2:4.
k See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
l Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

- 30**
l Swine, Deut. 14:8.

- 31**
m Possession of Demons, Mt. 8:16.

- 32**
n Waters, Ps. 95:5.

- 33**
o City, Gen. 4:17.

and once, at least, epileptics (or lunatics) and palsied occupy a different category from demoniacs"—Mt. 4:24.—HASTINGS, *Bible Dictionary*.

Instances of Exorcism.—Syrian Demoniacs—Mt. 4:24. At Capernaum—Mt. 8:16; Mk. 1:23-26, 32-34; Lu. 4:33-36.

At Gadara—Mt. 8:28-33; Mk. 5:15-19; Lu. 8:30-35. In Galilee—Mt. 9:32; 12:22. Near Mt. Hermon—Mt. 17:14-18; Mk. 9:17-29; Lu. 9:37-43. Mary Magdalene—Mk. 16:9; Lu. 8:2. In Samaria—Acts 8:7. At Philippi—Acts 16:16-18. See "Demons," Lu. 11: "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

33

a Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.

34

b City, Gen. 4:17.
c Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

1

d See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
e Ch. 4:13.
Comp. Mk. 5:21?

2

f P. Vs. 2-8; Mk. 2:3-12; Lu. 5:18-27.
g Man, Gen. 2:6.
h See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
i Bed, Deut. 3:11.
j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
k Son, Gen. 21:19.

l Gr. *Child*.
m V. 22; 14:27; Mk. 6:50; 10:49; John 16:33; Acts 23:11.
n Mk. 2:5, 9; Lu. 5:20, 23; 7:48.
o Forgiveness of Sins, Gen. 3:6.
p Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

3

p Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
q Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.

4

r See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
s Ch. 12:25; Lu. 6:8; 9:47.
2 Many ancient authorities read *seeing*.
t See "Mind," Job 38:36.
u Evil, Ps. 97:10.
v Heart, Acts 15:9.

6

w Earth, Gen. 2:1.
x House, Deut. 24:10.
y Home, Lev. 18:9.

with ^a demons. 34 And behold, all the ^b city came out to meet ^c Jēśūs: and when they saw him, they besought *him* that he would depart from their borders.

9 And he entered into a ^d boat, and crossed over, and came into ^e his own city. 2 ^f And behold, they brought to him a ^g man ^h sick of the palsy, lying on a ⁱ bed: and Jēśūs seeing their ^j faith said unto the sick of the palsy, ^k Son, ^l be of good cheer; ^m thy ⁿ sins are ^o forgiven. 3 And behold, certain of the ^p scribes said within themselves, This man ^q blasphemeth. 4 And Jēśūs ^r s² knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore ^s think ye ^t evil in your ^u hearts? 5 For which is easier, to say, Thy sins are forgiven; or to say, Arise, and walk? 6 But that ye may know that the ^v Son of man hath authority on ^w earth to forgive sins (then saith he to the sick of the palsy), Arise, and take up thy bed, and go unto thy ^x house. 7 And he arose, and departed to his house. 8 But when the multitudes saw it, they

Var. Read.—V. 34. came—went, ALLEN. borders—frontiers, coasts, MOR.; ALLEN. Chap. 9.—V. 1. entered—embarked, ALLEN. V. 2. brought—were bringing, ALLEN. man . . . palsy—paralytic, ALLEN. cheer—courage, ALLEN. forgiven—forgiven thee, MOR. ALLEN. V. 4. Wherefore—Why, ALLEN. evil—evil thoughts, ALLEN. V. 6. ye—you, ALLEN. man . . . earth—Man upon earth hath authority, ALLEN. Vs. 6, 8. authority—power, MOR. r. V. 8. But . . . afraid—And the multitudes, seeing (it), feared, ALLEN. authority—power, ALLEN. V. 9. And . . . he—And Jesus passing thence, ALLEN. place of toll—customhouse, BROAD. ME.; receipt of custom, MOR. V. 10. sat—*Lit.* reclined, and so always, see John 13:23–25, Var.; was sitting, ALLEN. at meat—*Or.*, ALLEN. Vs. 10, 11. publicans—toll-gatherers, ALLEN. V. 10. sinners—outcasts, ALLEN. V. 11. when . . . they—the Pharisees seeing, ALLEN. Teacher—Master, r. V. 12. But . . . he—And He hearing, ALLEN. They that are whole—

were ^z afraid, and ^a glorified God, who had given such authority unto men.

9 ^b And as Jēśūs passed by from thence, he saw a man, called ^c Māt⁴-thew, sitting at the place of ^d toll: and he saith unto him, ^e Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 And it came to pass, as he ^g sat at ^h meat in the house, behold, many ⁱ publicans and ^j sinners came and sat down with Jēśūs and his ^k disciples. 11 And when the ^l Phārī-sēes saw it, they said unto his disciples, ^m Why eateth your Teacher with the ⁿ publicans and sinners? 12 But when he heard it, he said, ^o They that are ^p whole have no ^q need of a ^r physician, but they that are sick. 13 But go ye and ^s learn ^t what *this* meaneth, ^u I desire ^v mercy, and not ^w sacrifice: for ^x I came not to call the ^y righteous, but sinners.

14 Then come to him the disciples of ^z John, saying, Why do we and ^a the Phārī-sēes ^b fast ^c oft, but thy ^d disciples

The strong, ALLEN, BROAD. ME. that are sick—who are in evil plight, ALLEN. V. 13. ye—*Omit*, ALLEN. *this* meaneth—is, ALLEN. desire—wish, BROAD. the righteous—righteous men, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 2. are forgiven—**N** B (D), *Edd.* OL. (MSS.) VULG. PESH. IREN. ALLEN; have been forgiven, (C E L Δ), OL. (MSS.) cursives. V. 4. knowing—*So* B (M), *La Tr. Wc. WH. Mcl.* many cursives, THEB. PESH. NES. ALLEN; seeing, **N** C D (E L Δ), *Tr. r marg.* late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. MEMPH. BRU. V. 8. were afraid—*So* **N** B D, *Edd.* best cursives, OL. VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH.; marvelled (C E L Δ), most cursives. V. 13. sinners—*So* **N** B D (Δ), *Edd.* ALLEN; sinners to repentance, (C E L), most cursives, some OL. THEB. MEMPH. CHRYS. BRU. V. 14. fast oft—*So* (N) C D (E L Δ), *Al. Tr. Mcl. WH.* most cursives, OL. VULG. PESH. THEB. MEMPH.; fast, **N** * B, *La. Tr. We. WH.* ALLEN.

8
z Fear, Gen. 9:2.
a Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.

9
b P. Vs. 9–17; Mk. 2:14–22; Lu. 5:27–38.
c Matthew, Mt. 1:1.
d See "Tribute," Mt. 22:19.
e Ch. 8:22; Mk. 2:14; Lu. 9:59; John 1:43; 21:19.
f See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

10
g See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
3 Gr. *reclined*.
and so always.
h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
4 See marginal note on ch. 5:46.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
k Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

11
l Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
m Ch. 11:19; Mk. 2:16; Lu. 5:30; 15:2.

12
n Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:31.
5 Gr. *strong*.
o See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
p Physician, Mk. 5:26.

13
q See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
r Ch. 12:7.
6 Q. Hos. 6:6.
s Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
t Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
u See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
v Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:32; comp. I Tim. 1:15.
w The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

14
x John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
y Lu. 18:12.
z Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
7 Some ancient authorities omit *oft*.
a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.

*PUBLICAN. Gr. *Tēlōnēs*, a Tax Farmer. The Roman senate, as early as the II Punic War, began to farm the direct taxes and customs, including the duty on goods carried into and out of the cities, to capitalists who were to pay a given sum into the public treasury. These officers employed others to attend to the details of the work who were usually natives and frequently Jews. The word *Tēlōnēs* referred

to the latter class. The method for collection was as follows: The taxes were lumped off at auction. The auctioneer was censor, and the buyer became one of the company, so sharing the profits. They made the most they could out of the bargain, which gave rise to gross abuses. As the Jews stickled about paying taxes to Cæsar, the calling was considered dishonorable. They practised extortion, as charged by John the

15
1 That is, *companions of the bridegroom.*

a See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.

b Mourning, John 11:35.

c Day, Lev. 25:8.

d Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.

16
e Man, Gen. 2:7.

f Cloth, Pr. 7:16.

g See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

17
h Wine, Lev. 10:9.

i Skins, Lev. 8:17.

2 That is, *skins used as bottles.*

18
j P. Vs. 18-26; Mk. 5:22-43; Lu. 8:41-56.

k See "Rulers of Israel," Ju. 5:7.

l See "Rulers of the Synagogue," Lu. 8:41.

3 Gr. *one ruler.* Compare Mk. 5:22. [4:10.]

m Worship, Mt. 4.

4 See marginal note on ch. 2:2.

n Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

o Death, Rom. 5:12.

p Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

q Land, Gen. 16:12.

r See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

s Life, Gen. 2:7.

20
t Woman, Ruth 3:9.

u See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.

v Blood, Lev. 17:11.

w Years, Lev. 25:8.

x Ch. 14:36; 23:5; Num. 15:38; Deut. 22:12.

21
y Comp. ch. 14:36; Mk. 3:10; Lu. 6:19.

fast not? 15 And Jē-šūs said unto them, Can the ¹ sons of the ^a bridechamber ^b mourn, as long as the ^a bridegroom is with them? but the ^c days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then will they ^d fast. 16 And no ^e man putteth a piece of undressed ^f cloth upon an old ^g garment; for that which should fill it up taketh from the garment, and a worse rent is made. 17 Neither do *men* put new ^h wine into old ⁱ wine-skins: else the skins burst, and the wine is spilled, and the skins perish: but they put new wine into fresh wine-skins, and both are preserved.

18 ^j While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came ^k ^l a ruler, and ^m ⁿ worshipped him, saying, My ⁿ daughter is even now ^o dead: but come and ^p ^q lay thy hand upon her, and she ^r shall ^s live. 19 And Jē-šūs arose, and followed him, and *so did* his disciples. 20 And behold, a ^t woman, who had an ^u issue of ^v blood twelve ^w years, came behind him, and touched ^x the border of his garment: 21 for she said within herself, If I do but ^y touch his garment, I shall be ^z ⁵ made whole. 22 But Jē-šūs turning and seeing her said, Daughter, ^a be of good cheer; ^b ^c thy faith

Var. Rend.—V. 16. putteth . . . garment (*second*)—places a patch from an undressed piece of cloth upon an old coat, for such a patch drags away from the coat, ALLEN. is made—takes place, AL. V. 17. wine-skins (*twice*)—skins, ALLEN; bottles, MOR. V. 18. worshipped—was

hath ^d ^e made thee whole. And the woman was ^f made whole from that ^g hour. 23 And when Jē-šūs came into the ruler's ^h ⁱ house, and saw ^j the flute-players, and the crowd making a ^k tumult, 24 he said, Give place: for the damsel ^l is not dead, but ^m sleepeth. And they ⁿ laughed him to ^o scorn. 25 But when the crowd was put forth, he entered in, and took her by the hand; and the damsel arose. 26 And ^p ^q the fame hereof went forth into all that ^r land.

27 And as Jē-šūs passed by from thence, two ^a blind men followed him, ^b crying out, and saying, Have ^c mercy on us, thou ^d ^e son of ^f David. 28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jē-šūs saith unto them, ^g Believe ye that I am able to do this? They say unto him, Yea, Lord. 29 Then touched he their ^h eyes, saying, ⁱ ^j According to your faith be it done unto you. 30 And their eyes were opened. And Jē-šūs ^k ^l strictly charged them, saying, See that no man ^m know it. 31 But they went forth, and spread abroad his fame in all that land.

32 And as they went forth, behold, there was brought to him a ^a dumb man ^b possessed with a demon. 33 And when the demon was cast out, the dumb

worshipping, ALLEN. even now dead—died even now, *Be. Me.*: is just dead, ALLEN. V. 20. who had—with, ALLEN. border—fringe, *Al. Mcl.*; tassel, *Mc. ALLEN*, BROAD.; hem, MOR. Vs. 20, 21. garment—cloak, ALLEN. V. 21. do but—only, ALLEN. Vs. 21, 22. made whole—saved, ALLEN. V. 22. cheer—courage, ALLEN. V. 23. crowd making a tumult—multitude making a noise, ALLEN. V. 24. Give place—Depart, ALLEN. V. 27. by from—Omit, ALLEN. MOR. out—Omit, ALLEN. V. 28. was come—came, ALLEN. V. 29. done—Omit, ALLEN. V. 30. strictly—urgently, ALLEN; sternly, BROAD. See that—let, ALLEN. V. 32. as . . . forth—when they were going out, ALLEN. Vs. 32, 33. dumb—deaf, ALLEN. demon—devil, MOR. R.

Var. Read.—V. 18. came—came in (CD), some cursives, OL. (some MSS.) PESH. TL

Baptist—Lu. 3:13. And confirmed by Zaccheus—Lu. 19:8. They are exhorted to exact no more than their Dues.—Lu. 3:13; 18:11; 19:8. Some Publicans had doubtless come under John's influence—Mt. 21:31, 32; Lu. 3:12; 7:29; 18:13. Chief Publicans were rich.—Lu. 19:2.

Chosen by Jesus as Types of Character.—Mt. 5:46; 18:17; Lu. 7:29; 18:10-14. For an Apostle—Mt. 9:9; 10:3; Mk. 3:18; Lu. 6:14, 15.

Jesus partook of their Hospitality.—Lu. 5:27-32; 19:5, 6. Jesus' Association made Him Enemies—Mt. 9:11; 11:19. Held in Contempt by Jews—Mt. 18:17; 21:31, 32; Lu. 15:2.

They respected Jesus.—Mk. 2:15; Lu. 15:1.

Responded to the Message of Jesus more readily than the Pharisees.—Mt. 21:31.

z See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.

5 Or, *saved.*

22

a See v. 2.

b Mk. 5:34; 10:52; Lu. 7:50; 8:43;

17:19; 18:42. Comp. v. 29;

15:28.

c Faith, Heb. 11:1.

d Healing, Jer. 30:13.

6 Or, *saved* thee.

e Hour, Dan. 3:6.

23

f House, Deut. 24:10.

g Home, Lev. 18:9.

h See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.

i II Chr. 35:25. Jer. 9:17;

16:6; Ez. 24:17.

j Tumult, Ps. 65:7.

24

k John 11:13; comp. Acts 20:10.

l Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

m Laughter, Job 8:21.

n Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.

26

o Popularity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

7 Gr. *this fame.*

p Land, Gen. 23:15.

27

q Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

r Cry, Lu. 18:7.

s Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

t See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

u Son, Gen. 21:19.

v David, I Sam. 17:12.

29

w Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

x V. 22; ch. 8:13.

y See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

30

z See ch. 8:4.

8 Or, *sternly.*

a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

32

b The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.

c Possession of Demons, Mt. 8:16.

^a Man, Gen. 2:7.
^b Mk. 2:12.
^c Kingdom of Israel, 1 Ki. 11:11.
^d See "Kingdom of Judah," 1 Ki. 12:23.

^e Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
^f Ch. 12:24; Mk. 3:22; Lu. 11:15; comp. John 7:20 f.
^g Or, *In*, 2:7.
^h Prince, Num. 1:1.
ⁱ See "Satan," 1 Chr. 21:1.
^j Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.

^k 35 [1:17].
^l Cities, Gen. 1:1.
^m Villages, Deut. 2:23.
ⁿ Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^o See ch. 4:23.
^p See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^q Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
^r Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^s Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^t See marginal note on ch. 4:23.
^u Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21, [30:13].
^v Healing, Jer. 31:8.
^w Discense, Ps. 103:13.

^x 36
^y See ch. 14:14; 15:32; Mk. 6:34; 8:2.
^z See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^{aa} Num. 27:17; Ez. 34:5; Zech. 10:2; Mk. 6:34.
^{ab} Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

^{ac} Sheep, Deut. 14:4. ^{ad} Shepherd, Ps. 23:1. ^{ae} 37 ^a Disciples, Mt. 20:17. ^b Lu. 10:2. ^c Harvest, Jer. 5:24. ^d See "Labor," Ex. 23:12. ^e 38 ^a Prayer, Mt. 5:44. ^f Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

^a man spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, ^b It was never so seen in ^c *Is-ra-ël*. 34 But the ^d Phār-zi-sēes said, ^e By the ^f prince of the ^g demons casteth he out demons.

35 And Jē-sūs went about all the ⁱ cities and the ^k villages, ^l teaching in their ^m synagogues, and ⁿ preaching the ^o gospel of the ^p kingdom, and ^q healing all manner of ^r disease and all manner of sickness. 36 But when he ^s saw the multitudes, he was moved with ^t compassion for them, ^u because they were ^v distressed and scattered, as ^w sheep not having ^x a shepherd. 37 Then saith he unto his ^a disciples, ^b ^c The harvest indeed is plenteous, but the ^d laborers are few. 38 ^e Pray ye therefore the ^f Lord of the harvest, that he send forth laborers into his harvest.

Var. Read.—V. 33. It . . . Israel—Never at any time appeared thus in Israel. BROAD. so *i.e.* seen so gloriously, *Al. Me.* V. 34. demons—devils, MOR. R. V. 35. went—passed, ALLEN. gospel—good news, ALLEN. all manner of (twice)—every, MOR. ALLEN. V. 36. But—And, ALLEN. distressed—harassed, ALLEN; hunted, WE. scattered—neglected, *Al. DeW.*; prostrated (*by fatigue*), *Be. Me. Grimm*; cast down, ALLEN; hurled, BROAD; lying down, BRU. V. 37. plenteous—abundant, ALLEN. are—omit, ALLEN. V. 38. ye—omit, ALLEN. send—will send, MOR. ALLEN. Chap. 10.—V. 1. all manner of (twice)—every, ALLEN. V. 2. The first—First, ALLEN. V. 3. publican—toll-collector, *Var.*; toll-gatherer, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 4. betrayed him—delivered him

10 ^a And he called unto him his twelve disciples, and gave them ^b authority over ^c unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to ^d heal all manner of disease and all manner of sickness.

2 ^k Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: The first, ^l Si-mōn, who is called Peter, and Andrew his ^m brother; ⁿ James the son of Zēb-ē-dēe, and ^o John his brother; 3 ^p Philip, and Bār-thōl-ō-mew; Thomas, and ^q Māt-thew the ^r publican; 3 James the son of Āl-phā-ē-us, and Thād-dā-ē-us; 4 ^s Si-mōn the ^t Cā-nā-nā-ē-ān, and ^u Jū-dās Is-cār-i-ōt, who also ^v betrayed him.

5 ^v These * twelve Jē-sūs sent forth, and charged them, saying, ^w Go not into any way of the ^x Gēn-tiles, and enter not into any city of the ^y Sā-mā-ri-tān; 6 but go rather to ^a the lost up, ALLEN. V. 5. and (first)—having, ALLEN. into . . . of—away to, ALLEN. any . . . Samaritans—a Samaritan city, ALLEN. V. 6. go—be going, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 34. Omit (D). V. 35. sickness—So ^N B C D, *Edd.*; add, among the people (N E L). V. 36. were distressed—So ^N B C D (Δ), *Edd.* (most cursives, OL VULG.; faint (L), many cursives.) Chap. 10.—V. 3. Thaddæus—So ^N B, *La. Tr. W. H. We.*; 17, 124, THEB. MEMPH. OL. (MSS.) VULG. NES. ALLEN; Lebbaeus, D. *Ti. Al. Mc.* 122; add, whose surname was Thaddæus, E K L Δ, most cursives, PESH. V. 4. Canaanite (*i.e.* Zealot; cf. Lu. 6:15; Acts 1:13)—So B C D (L), *Edd.* best cursives, OL VULG. MEMPH.; Canaanite (N E K Δ), most cursives, THEB. Iscariot—So C, *Tr. Mc.*; the Iscariot, ^N B D, *Al. La. Ti. We. W. H.* (Iscariot=native of Kerioth).

^g Mk. 3:13-15; 6:7.
^h See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17. [1:15].
ⁱ Spirits, Job Comp. ch. 9:35; Lu. 9:1.

²
^k P.Vs. 2-4; Mk. 3:16-19; Lu. 6:14-16; Acts 1:13.
^l See "Peter," Mt. 4:18.
^m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
ⁿ James, Jas. 1:1.
^o Or, *Jacob*.
^p John the Apostle, John 1:1.

³
^p Philip, John 1:43. [1:1].
^q Matthew, Mt. 10:1.
^r Publican, Mt. 9:11.
^s See marginal note on ch. 5:46.

⁴
^s Simon, Lu. 6:15.
^t Or, *Zealot*.
^u See Lu. 6:15; Acts 1:13.
^v Judas, Lu. 6:16.
^w See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^x Or, *delivered him up*.

⁵
^y Mk. 6:7; Lu. 9:2.
^z Salvation to the Jew first, Acts 2:40.
^{aa} Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
^{ab} See "Samaritans," I Ki. 18:2.
^{ac} I Ki. 17:24ff.; Lu. 9:52; 10:33; 17:16; John 4:9, 39f.; 8:48; Acts 8:25.

⁶
^a Ch. 15:24.

* APOSTLES.—Gr. *Apostolos*, "To send on a Mission." Christ Himself was the Apostle of the Father.—John 17:18; Heb. 3:1, 2.

Paul uses the term in stating Various Commissions.—II Cor. 8:23; Phil. 2:25; Rom. 16:7.

But the Ordinary Application is to the Twelve.—Matthias was added in the place of Judas Iscariot. The name was given to the Twelve by Jesus—Lu. 6:13. A record of the group is found in—Mt. 10:2-4; Mk. 3:14-19; Lu. 6:13-16; Acts 1:13. The first appointment embraced Twelve, corresponding to the twelve tribes of Israel—Rev. 21:12, 14. afterwards 70 were sent forth (Lu. 10:1), indicating perhaps, prospectively, the broadening out of the commission, since the Jewish conception of mankind comprised 70 nations. But the term "Apostles" was not applied to the 70 in the technical sense. The development was gradual. (1) Called to be companions and followers of Jesus—Mk. 1:16-20; John 1:35-50. (2) Organized into a band of Twelve—Lu. 6:13-16. (3) Instructed in the kingdom. The Purpose threefold (1) That they might company with Him. (2) Witness His deeds, remember His words, and attest His

Resurrection as disciples. (3) That they might go into all the world as His commissioners (Apostles)—Mk. 3:14; Mt. 28:19, 20. They wandered to and fro (Mt. 8:19, 20) and thus became detached from the world—John 17:16. The miracles were to prove to them the power of their leader—John 11:15. The Parables were to utilize their knowledge of nature and of human Nature—Mt. 13:51, 52. Half of them were in the training a trifle over 3 years. They were to become witnesses of Jesus, of His death and resurrection—Lu. 24:48; Acts 1:8. They were to preach the gospel to the world—Mt. 28:18-20; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:45-47; Acts 2:41, 42. But they were to tarry in Jerusalem until they were endued with power from on high—Lu. 24:49. Paul was not a member of the body of Twelve. He was an independent apostle on a par with them—Acts 14:4, 14. Barnabas and James, the Lord's brother, are sometimes called apostles, probably in the more general sense of the term.

Signs and Qualifications of Apostles.—II Cor. 12:12. Must have seen Jesus and be able to testify to what they had seen and heard—John 15:27; Acts 1:21, 22; 22:14, 15; I Cor.

⁶ *a* Sheep (*fig.*), Deut. 14:4.
^b See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
⁷ *c* See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^d See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^e Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^f Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^g Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^h See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
⁸ *i* See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17. [30:13.
^j Healing, Jer. 3:1.
^k See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
^l See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
^m Death, Rom. 5:12. [14:2.
ⁿ Leprosy, Lev. 13:46.
^o Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
^p See "Liberal-ity," Rom. 12:8.
⁹ *q* P. Vs. 9-15; Mk. 6:8-11; Lu. 9:3-5; 10:4-12; comp. Lu. 22:35. *r* Gold, I Ki. 10:21. *s* Silver, Job 22:25. *t* Brass, Josh. 22:8. *u* Purse, Pr. 1:14. *v* Gr. *girdles*. ¹⁰ *v* Journey, Jonah 3:4. *w* Coat, Gen. 37:3. *x* Shoes, Josh. 5:15. *y* See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4. *z* See "Labor," Ex. 23:12. *a* I Cor. 9:14; I Tim. 5:18. *b* See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:1. *c* Food, Gen. 9:3. ¹¹ *d* City, Gen. 4:17. *e* Village, Deut. 2:23. *f* See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21. ¹² *g* House, Deut. 24:10. *h* See "Home," Lev. 18:9. *i* Salutation, Lu. 10:4.

^a sheep of the house of ^b ʾĪṣ-râ-ēl.
⁷ ^c And as ^d ye go, ^e preach, saying, ^f The kingdom of ^g heaven is at ^h hand. ⁸ ⁱ Heal the ^k sick, ^l raise the ^m dead, cleanse the ⁿ lepers, cast out ^o demons: freely ye received, ^p freely give. ⁹ ^q Get you no ^r gold, nor ^s silver, nor ^t brass in your ^u purses; 10 no wallet for your ^v journey, neither two ^w coats, nor ^x shoes, nor ^y staff: for ^z ^a ^b the laborer is worthy of his ^c food. 11 And into whatsoever ^d city or ^e village ye shall enter, search out who in it is worthy; and there ^f abide till ye go forth. 12 And as ye enter into the ^g house, ^h salute it. 13 And if the house be

Var. Rend.—V. 7. heaven—the heavens. ALLEN, PLUM. V. S. the sick—sick people. ALLEN. demons—devils, R. V. 9. Get you no—Acquire neither, ALLEN; Provide neither, MOR. in—*Lu.* into, Var. purses—*Lu.* girdles, used as a pocket for money, Var. ALLEN. BRU. V. 10. wallet—collecting bag, DEISSMANN. your journey

worthy, let your ⁱ peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you. 14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your ^k words, as ye go forth out of that house or that city, ^l shake off the ^m dust of your ⁿ feet. 15 Verily I say unto you, ^o It shall be more tolerable for the ^p land of ^q ^r Sōd-ōm and Gō-mōr-rah in the ^s ^t day of judgment, than for that city.

16 ^u Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of ^v wolves: be ye therefore ^w ^x ^y wise as ^z serpents, and ^a ^b harmless as ^c doves. 17 But beware of men: for they will ^d deliver you up to ^e councils, and ^f in their ^g synagogues they will ^h scourge you;

—travelling, ALLEN. shoes—sandals, ALLEN. food—rations, ALLEN. V. 11. search out—*inquire*, ALLEN. V. 16. harmless—guileless, DeW. *Md.*; unmixed with evil, BRU. V. 17. councils—Sanhedrins, ALLEN; higher tribunals, BRU. ME.; local courts, HO.

Var. Read.—V. 8. raise the dead—*So* (N B C D); *omit* (E K L), most cursives, *Syr.* (some MSS.) THEB. V. 10. staff—*So* N B D, AL. La. *Tr.* *Tr.* *W.H.* best cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. PESH. NES. ALLEN; staves, C E L A, most cursives.

^c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. ^d See ch. 5:22. ^e Ch. 23:34; Mk. 13:9; Acts 5:40; 12:19; 26:11; comp. Lu. 12:11. ^f Synagogue, Ps. 74:8. ^g See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

Thomas.—Known as the doubter. His character is greatly misunderstood. He was querulous and gloomy; generally disposed to look on the dark side. But though he fell into the depth of despair on account of our Lord's death, when he obtained the evidence he demanded, he leaped to the very summit of faith—John 20:24-28. The trial of his faith made it harder to endure, and Luke promotes him above Bartholomew and Matthew—Acts 1:13. Three incidents throw strong light upon his character: (1) Ready to follow Jesus to death—John 11:16. (2) Searching after the true way—John 14:5. (3) Reliance on sense rather than on faith—John 20:24-29. He was one of the seven who journeyed north to Galilee to meet the Risen Lord—John 21:2. Then again he was among the apostles, awaiting the power from on high—Acts 1:13. As it is with some of the other apostles, nothing is said in detail of his separate labors in the gospel.

James, Son of Alphæus (The Little. See Mk. 15:40 marg.). Styled thus, probably on account of his stature. His mother was Mary, one of the few women who stood by the cross and visited the sepulchre—Mk. 16:1; John 19:25. Tradition says that he had been a tax-gatherer.

Thaddæus.—One of the Twelve, as given in Mt. 10:3; Mk. 3:18. He is probably to be identified with the Judas ("The Son of James") in Luke's lists—Lu. 6:16; Acts 1:13. In all four lists, Thaddæus, or Judas, comes next to Simon the Zealot, by which it seems he was either a brother or friend. Nothing is recorded of him except the question asked by him of Jesus, where it is said, "Not Iscariot?"—John 14:22.

Simon Zealotes.—Called the Canaanite—Mt. 10:4; Mk. 3:18; Lu. 6:15; Acts 1:13.

Judas Iscariot.—The Man of Kerioth, a town in the south of Judæa. He was the only one of the Twelve who was not

9:1; 15:8. Must have been called—Mt. 10:2-4; Mk. 1:16-20; Lu. 6:13-16; Rom. 1:1; I Cor. 1:1; Gal. 1:1; I Tim. 2:7; II Tim. 1:11. Performed Miracles—Mk. 16:17, 18, 20; Acts 2:43; Rom. 15:19; I Cor. 12:8-11; II Cor. 12:12. Had power to confer the Gift of the Holy Spirit—Acts 6:6; 8:14-21; 19:6; I Tim. 4:14.

LIVES OF THE TWELVE APOSTLES.—Andrew—A fisherman of Bethsaida, and son of John—John 1:42. He was one of the first two who found the Messiah (John 1:41) and had been formerly a disciple of John the Baptist—John 1:35. He made for himself a good name by bringing his brother Simon; and was apparently broader in his feeling toward the Gentiles—John 12:2. But it is not clear that Andrew and Philip knew what to do with the problem of the Greeks.

Philip of Bethsaida, "the City of Andrew and Peter"—John 1:44. He was the first man to whom Jesus said "Follow me"—John 1:43. Christ found him, not he Christ. This may show that he had a retiring spirit. At any rate, in all four lists of the Twelve he stands fifth in order. John records three incidents in which Philip took a leading part. (1) He is consulted about feeding the multitude—John 6:5. (2) He shares with Andrew the honor of introducing the Greeks to Jesus—John 12:22. (3) He seeks for a vision of the Father—John 14:8. His answer to Nathaniel's question made him famous—John 1:46.

Bartholomew.—Bar-talmai, Son of Talmai. His narrow question, "Can any good thing come out of Nazareth?" was instantly followed by fervid conviction. Our Lord pronounced him "an Israelite indeed, without guile"—John 1:46-49. He was numbered with the Other Apostles after the Resurrection—John 21:2. As Bartholomew, nothing is recorded of him.

18
a Governors, Neh. 8:9.
b Kings, Deut. 17:15.
c See "Witness," John 8:17.
d Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
19
e P. Vs. 19-22; Mk. 13:11-13; Lu. 21:12-17.
f See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
g Ch. 6:25, 27, 28, 31, 34; Lu. 10:41; 12:11, 22; Phil. 4:6.
h See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
i Hour, Dan. 3:6.
20
j Lu. 12:12; comp. Acts 4:8; 13:9; II Cor. 13:3.
k See "Inspiration by the Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
l Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
21
m See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
n See "Brethren," Gen. 13:8.
o Death, Rom. 5:12.
p Father, Ex. 21:15.
q Children, Gen. 3:16.
r Parents, Pr. 1:8. [*death*.]
1 Or, put them to
22
s Ch. 24:9; comp. John 15:18 ff.
t Hatred, Pr. 26:24. [2:21.
u Jesus, Lu.
v Name, Acts 16:18.
w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
x Promises, John 14:2.
y Salvation, Acts 2:40.
23
z Ch. 23:34.
a City, Gen. 4:17.
b Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. *c* See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23. *d* See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *e* See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *f* See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *g* Lu. 6:40; John 13:16; 15:20.
h Disciple, Mt. 20:17. *i* See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
j Servant, Ex. 21:2. **25** 2 Gr. bondservant.

18 yea and before ^a governors and ^b kings shall ye be brought for my sake, for a ^c testimony to them and to the ^d Gën'tiles. 19 ^e But when they ^f deliver you up, ^g be not anxious how or what ye shall speak: for ^h it shall be given you in that ⁱ hour what ye shall speak. 20 For ^j it is not ye that speak, but the ^k Spirit of your ^l Father that speaketh in you. 21 And ^m brother shall deliver up brother to ⁿ death, and the ^o father his ^p child: and children shall rise up against ^r parents, and ¹ cause them to be put to death. 22 And ^s ye shall be ^t hated of all men for ^u my ^v name's sake: but ^w he that endureth to the end, ^x the same shall be ^y saved. 23 But when they ^z persecute you in this ^a city, flee into the next: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone through the cities of ^b Īs-rā-ēl, ^d till the ^c / Son of man be come.

24 ^g h A Disciple is not above his ⁱ teacher, nor a ^j 2 servant above his lord. 25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his teacher, and the ² servant as his

Var. Rend.—V. 18, yea—*Omit*, ALLEN. governors—rulers, ALLEN. brought—led, ALLEN. V. 19, But—*And*, ALLEN. anxious—over careful, *Al. Ol.* it—there, ALLEN. V. 20, it . . . speak—not ye are the speakers, ALLEN. V. 21, the . . . child—father, child, ALLEN. cause . . . death—kill them, ALLEN. V. 22, endureth—endured, ALLEN. the same—he, ALLEN. V. 23, into the next—to the other, ALLEN. have gone through—exhaust, ALLEN. be—*Omit*, ALLEN. V. 24, his (*first*)—the, ALLEN. Vs. 24, 25, teacher—master, MOR. r. servant—slave, ALLEN. V. 25, It is enough—Sufficient, ALLEN. have called—called, ALLEN. them of his household—the members of his house, ALLEN. V. 26, revealed—uncovered, *Var.* BROAD. V. 27, tell—say to, ALLEN.

a Galilee. He was treasurer of the apostolic band. The temptation of the money-holder overcame him, and he sold his Lord, for thirty pieces of silver—Mt. 26:14-16. (See Ex. 21:33.) Betrayal (Kiss the Sign of)—Mt. 26:23, 25, 47-50; Mk. 3:19; 14:10, 11, 18, 20, 42-46; Lu. 22:3-6, 21, 47, 48; John 12:4-6; 13:21, 26, 27; 18:2, 3, 5. Prophecies

lord. ^k If they have called the master of the ^l house ^m 3 Bē-ēl' zē-būb, how much more them of his ⁿ household! 26 ^o p Fear them not therefore: ^q for there is nothing covered, that shall not be ^r revealed; and hid, that shall not be ^s known. 27 ^t What I tell you in the ^u darkness, speak ye in the ^v light; and what ye hear in the ^w ear, proclaim ^x upon the house-tops. 28 And be not afraid of them that ^y kill the ^z body, but are not able to kill the ^a soul: but rather ^b fear ^c him who is able to ^d destroy both soul and body in ^e 4 hell. 29 ^f Are not two ^g sparrows sold for a ^h penny? and not one of them shall fall on the ⁱ ground without your Father: 30 but ^j the very ^k hairs of your ^l head are all numbered. 31 Fear not therefore: ^m ye are of more value than many sparrows. 32 Every one therefore who shall ⁿ confess ^o me before ^p men, ^q he will ^r I also confess before my Father who is in ^s heaven. 33 But ^t whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father who is in heaven.

34 ^t Think not that I came to

ALLEN. in the ear—at the ear (in whippers), ALLEN. V. 28, are not able—cannot, ALLEN. hell—Gehenna, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 29, penny—one sixteenth of the denarius; see Mt. 20:2, *Li. Mcl.*; farthing, ALLEN. r. shall fall—falls, ALLEN. V. 30, but—But as for you, *Var.* the very—even the, ALLEN. V. 32, confess (*twice*)—acknowledge, ALLEN. Vs. 32, 33, heaven—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 23, flee into the next—*Add*, and if out of this they persecute you, flee into the other (D L). OL. (MSS) VULG. (MSS.) some cursives, V. 25, Beelzebub—So VULG. PESH.; Beelzebub, C E) Δ. La. Ti. Tr. (most cursives, ALLEN); Bezebul, N. B. W.H. We. NES. There is a similar difference elsewhere, *Var.*

32 ⁿ Confession, Mt. 16:16. 5 Gr. in me, o Man, Gen. 2:7. ^p Rev. 3:5; comp. Lu. 12:8. 6 Gr. in him, q See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^r Heaven, Deut. 26:15. 33 ^s II Tim. 2:12; comp. Mk. 8:38; Lu. 9:26. 34 ^t P. Vs. 34, 35: Lu. 12:51-53.

concerning—Ps. 41:9; 55:12-21; Zech. 11:12, 13. After accepting the "hire" he became remorseful and went to his own place, by suicide—Mt. 27:3-5; Acts 1:16-19. See "Peter"—Mt. 4:18. "Matthew"—Mt. 1:1. "John the Apostle"—John 1:1. "Simon"—Lu. 6:15. "Paul"—Acts 8:1. "James"—Jas. 1:1. "Disciples"—Mt. 20:17.

^k Comp. ch. 9:34.
^l House, Deut. 24:10.
^m Ch. 12:24, 26, 27; II Ki. 1:2; Mk. 3:22, 23; Lu. 11:15, 18, 19.
³ Gr. Beelzebub.
ⁿ Household, Pr. 31:27.
26
^o P. Vs. 26-33: Lu. 12:2-9.
^p Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^q Mk. 4:22; Lu. 8:17; 12:2.
^r See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
^s See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
27
^t Lu. 12:3.
^u Darkness, Job 38:9.
^v Light, Ps. 74:16.
^w Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^x Comp. ch. 24:17.
28
^y See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
^z Body, Num. 25:8.
^a Soul, Job 4:15.
^b Heb. 10:31.
^c See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^d See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
^e Hell, Mk. 9:43.
⁴ Gr. Gehenna.
29
^f Comp. Lu. 12:6.
^g See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
^h See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
ⁱ Ground, Gen. 33:19.
30
^j Lu. 21:18; comp. I Sam. 14:45.
^{II} Sam. 14:11; I Ki. 1:52; Acts 27:34.
^k Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
^l Head, Pr. 20:29.
31
^m Comp. ch. 12:12.

1 Gr. *cast*.
 a Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 b Earth, Gen. 2:1. [7:20.
 c Sword, Ju. 35
 d See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
 e V. 21; Mic. 7:6.
 f Strife, Pr. 26:21. [21:15.
 g Father, Ex. 4:1.
 h Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 i Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 j Enemies, Job 31:29.
 k See "Kinsmen," Deut. 25:5.
 l Household, Pr. 31:27.
 m See "Teaching of Jesus on Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
 n Lu. 14:26.
 o Love, I Cor. 13:3.
 p Ch. 16:24; Mk. 8:34; Lu. 9:23; 14:27.
 q Cross, Mt. 27:26.
 r Ch. 16:25; Mk. 8:35; Lu. 9:24; 17:33; John 12:25.
 s Or, *found*.
 t Life, Gen. 2:7.
 u Or, *lost*.
 v Lu. 10:16; John 13:20; comp. ch. 18:5; Gal. 4:14.
 w See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
 x See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 y Mk. 9:37; Lu. 9:48; comp. John 12:44.
 z See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
 11 Ki. 17:13.
 a Name, Acts 16:18. [2:10.
 b A Reward, Rev. 2:14.
 c The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
 d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 e Mk. 9:41; comp. ch. 25:40.
 f See "Kindness," Zech. 7:9. [4:18.
 g Drink, Hos. 12:17.
 h See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
 i See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
 j Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 k Water, Ps. 95:5.
 l Disciple, Mt. 20:17.

¹ send ^a peace on the ^b earth: I came not to ¹ send peace, but a ^c sword. 35 For I came to set ^d a man at ⁱ variance against his ^o father, and the ^h daughter against her ⁱ mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law: 36 and a man's ⁱ foes *shall be* they of his ^k own ^l household. 37 ^m ⁿ He that ^o loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. 38 And ^p he that doth not take his ^q cross and follow after me, is not worthy of me. 39 ^r He that ^s findeth his ^s life shall lose it; and he that ^t loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

40 ^u He that receiveth ^v you receiveth ^w me, and ^x he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. 41 ^y He that receiveth a ^z prophet in the ^a name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's ^a reward: and he that receiveth a ^b righteous man in the name of a righteous man ^c shall receive a righteous man's reward. 42 And ^d ^e whosoever shall give to ^f drink unto one of these ^g ^h little ones a ⁱ cup of ^j cold ^k water only, in the name of a ^l disciple, verily I say unto you he shall in no wise lose his reward.

Var. Rend.—V. 34. send (*twice*)—cast, ALLEN. V. 35. set . . . variance—divide a man, ALLEN. the (*twice*)—a, ALLEN. V. 39. findeth—found, ALLEN. SLA. (*alt.*) loseth—lost, ALLEN. Vs. 41, 42. in the name—with respect to his name, *Al. Be. DeW. Me. Ol.* V. 42. little—humble, *DeW. Chap. 11.*—V. 1. had finished—finished, ALLEN. had made an end of, MOR. r. commanding—charging, ALLEN. V. 2. Now when John—and John having, ALLEN. Christ—Messiah, PLUM. ALLEN. *Me. V. 3.* he that cometh—the Coming one, PLUM. ALLEN. look we—are we to look, *Be. DeW. Me. Mcl. Broad. Bru. Ho.* are we to wait, ALLEN; do (must), PLUM. we look, MOR. PLUM. V. 4. Go—Go your way, r. and tell—report to, ALLEN. the things which—what, ALLEN. hear—do hear, r.

11 ^m ⁿ And it came to pass when Jēz'sūs had finished ^o commanding his ^p twelve disciples, he departed thence ^q ^r to teach and ^s preach in their ^t cities.

2 ^u Now when ^v John heard in the ^x prison the ^y works of the ^z Christ, he sent by his disciples 3 and said unto him, Art thou ^a he that cometh, or look we for another? 4 And Jēz'sūs answered and said unto them, Go and tell John the things which ye hear and see: 5 ^b ^c the blind receive their sight, and the ^d lame walk, the ^e lepers are cleansed, and the ^f deaf hear, and the ^g dead are raised up, and the ^h poor have ⁱ ^j good tidings preached to them. 6 And ^k ^l blessed is he, whosoever shall find ^k ^l no occasion of ^m stumbling in me.

7 And as these went their way, Jēz'sūs began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into ⁿ ^o the wilderness to behold? a ^p reed shaken with the ^q wind? 8 But what went ye out to see? a ^r man ^s clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they that wear soft *raiment* are in ^t ^u kings' ^v houses. 9 ⁵ But wherefore went ye out? to see ^w a prophet? Yea, I say

V. 5. the . . . sight—blind men see, ALLEN. the (*five times*)—*Omit.* ALLEN. the lame—lame men, ALLEN. the deaf—deaf men, ALLEN. the dead—dead men, ALLEN. up—*Omit.* ALLEN. the poor—poor men, ALLEN. have . . . them—are told good news, ALLEN. V. 6. whosoever . . . stumbling—who shall not be made to stumble, ALLEN. V. 7. these went their way—they were going, ALLEN. What . . . reed—*Or.* Why went . . . wilderness? to behold, ALLEN. behold—gaze upon, *Be.* V. 8. to see—for to see, r.

Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 2. by—*So* N B C* D (Δ), *Edd.* 33, PESH.; two, (E L) most cursives, MEMPH. VULG. ORIG. V. 9. But . . . prophet?—*So* N* B Z, *Al. Th. We. WH. NES.*; But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? C D L (Δ), *La. Tr.* *Mcl.* cursives.

Ps. 144:12. q Wind, Job 27:21. 8 r Man, Gen. 2:7. s See "Clothing," Job 31:19. t See "Palaces," Dan. 8:2. u Kings, Deut. 17:15. v House, Deut. 24:10. 9 5 Many ancient authorities read *But what went ye out to see? a prophet?* w Ch. 14:5; 21:26; Lu. 1:76; 20:6.

¹ See "Life of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ See ch. 7:28.
^o Commandments of Jesus, Ex. 20:1.
^p Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^q Ch. 9:35; 13:54; Mk. 1:21; 6:2; Lu. 4:15; 6:6; 13:10; John 6:59; 18:20; see Mk. 10:1.
^r See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
^s Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. [4:17.
^t Cities, Gen.

2
^u P. Vs. 2–19; Lu. 7:18–35.
^v John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
^w Ch. 14:3; Mk. 6:17; comp. Lu. 9:7 ff.
^x Prison, Gen. 42:16.
^y See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^z See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

3
^a John 6:14; 11:27; Heb. 10:37; comp. v. 10.

5
^b Comp. Is. 35:5 f.; 61:1.
^c Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^d Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
^e Leprosy, Lev. 14:2. [5:12.
^f Death, Rom. Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
^g The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
ⁱ Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
⁴ Or, the gospel.

6
^j Blessings, Gen. 12:3.
^k Ch. 13:21, 57; 24:10; 26:31; Mk. 6:3; John 6:61; 16:1; comp. ch. 5:29.
^l Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165.
^m Stone of Stumbling, Ex. 34:1.

7
ⁿ Ch. 3:1.
^o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^p See "Plants and Trees,"

* DEAF: Made.—By Jehovah — Ex. 4:11. Cured by Jesus—Mt. 11:5; Mk. 7:32, 37; 9:25; Lu. 7:22. Commandments concerning.—Lev. 19:14.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 28:18; 35:5; Mic. 7:16. Illustrative.—Is. 42:18, 19; 43:8. Figurative.—Ps. 38:13. Adder—Ps. 58:4.

⁹
a Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
¹⁰
b See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.
c Mk. 1:2.
d See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
e See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
f O. Mal. 3:1.
g Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
h Face, Is. 6:2.
¹¹
i See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j Women, Ruth 3:9.
k John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
l Gr. lesser.
m Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
n Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
¹²
m Lu. 16:16.
n Day, Lev. 23:8.
o Violence, Hab. 1:3.
¹³
p See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
q Law, Deut. 31:24.
¹⁴
r Or, him.
s Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
t Ch. 17:10-13; Mal. 4:5; Mk. 9:11-13; Lu. 1:17; John 1:21.
¹⁵
u Ch. 13:9, 43; Mk. 4:9, 23; Lu. 8:8.
v 14:35; Rev. 13:9; comp. Rev. 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22. [29-20.
w Ears, Ex. 4.
x Some ancient authorities omit to hear.
¹⁶
y Amusements of Children, Gen. 3:16.
z Ch. 20:33; Mk. 6:56; 7:4.
12:34; Acts 17:17; See Acts 28:15.
¹⁷
a Pipe, I Sam. 10:5.
b Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
c See "Mourning," John 11:35.
d Gr. beat the breast.
¹⁸
e See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
f See "Food," Gen. 9:2. c Ch. 3:4. d Drink, Hos. 4:18.
g Lu. 1:15. f John 7:20; 8:48-52; 10:20; comp. ch. 9:34.

unto you, and much more than a prophet. 10 This is he, of whom it is written,

Behold, I send my messenger before thy face,

Who shall prepare thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not arisen a greater than John the Baptist: yet he that is but little in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. 12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and men of violence take it by force. 13 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. 14 And if ye are willing to receive it, this is ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

Var. Rend.—V. 9. much—Omit, ALLEN. V. 10. is (second)—stands, ALLEN. V. 11. Among . . . greater—There hath not arisen among women-born a greater, ALLEN. but little—less (than John), AL. Me. BROAD.; the least, ALLEN. V. 11, 12. heaven—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 12. suffereth violence—So PLUM. ALLEN; is taken by violence, DeW. BROAD.; is forcefully taken, BRU.; is conquered, ME.; is violently broken into, MARSHALL. and . . . force—The law-breakers seize it by force, MARSHALL; and violent men ravage it, ALLEN. take it by force—seize upon it, DeW. SLA.; drag it to themselves, ME. V. 14. are willing to—will, ALLEN. that is—which was about, ALLEN. V. 16. whereunto—to what, ALLEN. the—Omit, ALLEN. their fellows—the others, ALLEN. V. 17. mourn—lament, ALLEN. V. 18. demon—devil, ALLEN. V. 19. gluttonous man—glutton, ALLEN. And—And yet, AL. is—was, ALLEN. is justified by—was justified (i.e. declared free from blame) by (in, BU. PLUM.), AL. Me. OL. PLUM. r marg. by—by (against), ALLEN. V. 20. upbraid—reproach, ALLEN. wherein most of his—in which His many, ALLEN. Vs. 20, 21, 23. mighty works—Lit. powers, Var.; miracles, ALLEN. v. 20. were done—hap-

pened, ALLEN. V. 21. for—Because, ALLEN. been done—happened, ALLEN. long ago—Omit, ALLEN. V. 22. But—How be it, ALLEN. V. 23. were done—happened, ALLEN. it—they, ALLEN.

drinking, and they say, He hath a demon. 19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold, a gluttonous man and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners! And wisdom is justified by her works. 20 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not. 21 Woe unto thee, Chö-rā-zin! woe unto thee, Beth-sā-ī-dā! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidön which were done in you, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. 22 But I say unto you, it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidön in the day of judgment, than for you. 23 And thou, Cä-pēr-nā-üm, shalt thou be exalted unto heaven? thou shalt go down unto Hades: for if the mighty works had been done in Söd-öm which were done in thee, it would have remained until this day. 24 But I say unto you that it shall be more tolerable for the land of

opened, ALLEN. V. 21. for—Because, ALLEN. been done—happened, ALLEN. long ago—Omit, ALLEN. V. 22. But—How be it, ALLEN. V. 23. were done—happened, ALLEN. it—they, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 10. This—For this, (CE L Δ), late uncials, cursives, OL (MSS.) MEMPH. PESH.; [for] this, TR. V. 15. to hear—So (N C D L), cursives, ORIG.; [to hear], TR.; omit, B D, Ti. We. WH. Mcl. r marg. 32, k. NES. Vs. 16, 17. who . . . say—which calling unto their fellows (the others), Ti. Tr. We. WH. (B C D L Δ), late uncials, many cursives, OL (MSS.) MEMPH. say, N B D Z, Edd. most cursives, CUR. PESH. V. 17. unto you—Omit, N B D Z, Edd. OL (MSS.) VULG. MEMPH. V. 19. works—So N B*, Memph. Pesh. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES. 124; children, B C D L. OL. VULG. Cur. AL. La. Mcl. r marg. almost all cursives, ORIG. CHRYS. V. 23. Capernaum—Capharnaum, all good MSS. and all editors, Var. See ch. 4:13. shalt thou be . . . ?—So N B C D (L), AL. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. some cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. COR. MEMPH. NES.; which art, We. most cursives, late uncials, go—So B D, La. Tr. We. WH.; be brought, N C L Δ, AL. Ti. Mcl. r marg.

10:15; 16:23; Acts 2:27, 31; Rev. 1:18; 6:8; "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hades," Lu. 2:21. 18:20. 24 n Land, Gen. 23:15.

g Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
¹⁹
h See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k See "Gluttony," Is. 22:13.
l See "Wine," Lev. 10:5.
m Ch. 9:11; Lu. 15:2.
n Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
o Publicans, Mt. 9:11.
p See marginal note on ch. 5:46.
q The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
r Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
7 Or, was.
8 Many ancient authorities read children: as in Lu. 7:35.
²⁰
s Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
t Cities, Gen. 4:17.
u Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
v Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
9 Gr. powers.
w Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
²¹
x P. Vs. 21-23; Lu. 10:13-15.
y See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
z Mk. 6:45; 8:22; Lu. 9:10; John 1:44; 12:21.
a Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
b V. 22; ch. 15:21; Mk. 3:8; 7:24, 31; Lu. 6:47; Acts 12:20; comp. Lu. 4:26; Acts 27:3.
c Sidon, Is. 23:12.
d Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
e See Rev. 11:3.
f Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
²²
g Ch. 10:15.
h The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
²³
i Capernaum, Mk. 2:1.
j Comp. Is. 14:13, 15; Ez. 26:20; 31:14; 32:18, 24.
10 Many ancient authorities read be brought down.
k Ch. 16:18; Lu. 20:13 f. l See m Sodom, Gen.

^a Sodom, Gen. 18:20.
^b Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

²⁵
^c See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^d P. Vs. 25-27: Lu. 10:21, 22.
^e Season, Gen. 8:22.
^f Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^g See Acts 3:12.
^h Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

¹ Or, praise.
ⁱ Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Lu. 22:42; 23:34; John 11:41; 12:27, 28.
^k Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^m Earth, Gen. 2:1. [1:26 ff.
ⁿ Comp. I Cor. o Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^p See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^q Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
^r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Babes," Lu. 2:21.

²⁶
² Or, that.
²⁷
^s See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^t Ch. 28:18; John 3:35; 13:3; 17:2.
^u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^v Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Son, Gen. 21:19.
^x See "Divinity and Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^y John 7:29; 10:15; 17:25.

²⁸
^z Comp. Jer. 31:25; John 7:37 [23:12].
^a Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^b See "Burden," Ps. 55:22.
^c See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4.
^d Rest, Heb. 4:4.

²⁹ [27:11].
^e Yoke, Jer. 27:12.
^f See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

^g Comp. John 13:15; Eph. 4:20; Phil. 2:5; I Pet. 2:21; I John 2:6. ^h See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ⁱ See "Humility," Pr. 15:33. ^j Heart, Acts 15:9. ^k Soul, Job 4:5. ^l I P. Vs. 1-8: Mk. 2:23-28; Lu. 6:1-5. ^m Sabbath, Ex. 16:23. ⁿ Grain, Gen. 42:33. ^o Fields, Num. 20:17. ^p Disciples, Mt. 20:17. ^q Hunger, Deut. 8:3. ^r Deut. 23:25. ^s Ears of Grain, Ex. 29:20. ^t Pharisees, Mt. 3:7. ^u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1. ^v Comp. v. 10. Lu. 13:14; 14:3; John 5:10; 7:23; 9:16. ^w See "Law," Deut. 31:24.

^a Sōd'ōm in the day of ^b judgment, than for thee.

²⁵ ^c At that ^e season Jē'sūs ¹ answered and said, I ^h thank thee, O ⁱ Father, ^k Lord of ^l heaven and ^m earth, that ⁿ thou didst hide these things from the ^o wise and ^p understanding, and didst ^q reveal them unto ^r babes: 26 yea, Father, ² for so it was well-pleasing in thy sight. 27 ^s All things have been delivered unto me of my Father: and no one ^u knoweth the ^w Son, save the Father; neither doth any know the Father, ^v save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son willeth to reveal him. 28 ^z Come unto me, all ye that ^a labor and are heavy ^b laden, and ^c I will give you ^d rest. 29 Take my ^e yoke upon you, and ^f learn of me; for ^g I am meek and ^h lowly in ⁱ heart: and ye shall find rest unto your ^k souls. 30 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

12 ¹ At that season Jē'sūs went on the ^m sabbath day through the ⁿ grainfields; and his ^p disciples were ^q hungry and began to ^r pluck ^s ears and to eat. 2 But the ^t Phār'ī-sēes, when they saw it, said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which ^u it is not ^w lawful to do

Var. Read.—V. 25. thank — *So Mel. MOR.*: confess to, *Al. Be. Me.*: praise, ALLEN. BROAD. ME.; make full confession, BRU.; acknowledge, PLUM. that—*So Al. Be. Me.*; because, ALLEN. understanding—prudent men, ALLEN. V. 26. in thy sight before thee, ALLEN. V. 27. have been—were, ALLEN. BROAD. BRU. knoweth—understandeth, ALLEN. doth any know—understandeth any one, ALLEN. save—except, ALLEN. V. 28. ye—*Omīl*, ALLEN. heavy laden—burden, ALLEN. give you rest—refresh you, ALLEN. V. 29. lowly in heart—humble-hearted, ALLEN. rest unto—refreshment for, ALLEN. Chap. 12.—V. 1. season—time, ALLEN. grain-

upon the sabbath. 3 But he said unto them, ⁴ Have ye not read what ^x David did, when he was hungry, and they that were with him; ⁴ how he entered into the ^y house of God, and ⁵ ate the ^z showbread, which it was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them that were with him, but only for the ^a priests? 5 Or have ye not read in the law, ⁶ that on the sabbath day the priests in the temple ^b profane the sabbath, and are guiltless? 6 But I say unto you, that ⁷ one ^c greater than the temple is here. 7 But if ^e ye had known what this meaneth, ⁸ I desire ^f mercy, and not ^g sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the ^h guiltless. 8 For ⁱ the Son of man is lord of the sabbath.

9 ¹ And he departed thence, and went into their ^k synagogue: 10 and behold, a ^l man having a ^m withered hand. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to ^o heal on the sabbath ^p day? that they might accuse him. 11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be of you, that shall have one ^q sheep, and if this fall into a ^r pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out? 12 ^s How much then

fields—cornfields, *Var. ALLEN. R.* ears—ears of corn. *R. V. 3.* Have—Did, ALLEN. V. 4. showbread—bread of the setting forth, ALLEN. neither . . . that—nor those who, ALLEN. only . . . priests—for the priests alone, ALLEN. V. 5. have—did, ALLEN. Vs. 5, 10, 12. sabbath day—Sabbath, ALLEN. V. 6. one greater—more, ALLEN; a greater thing, BROAD. HO. ME. V. 7. this . . . desire—is "Mercy I wish," ALLEN. V. 9. departed—having departed, ALLEN. and (second)—He, ALLEN. V. 10. asked—questioned, ALLEN. V. 12. then—therefore, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 6. one greater—a greater thing, NBD, *Edd.* late uncials, many cursives, OL. (some MSS.), MEMPH. V. 8. lord—Add, even, late cursives, VULG. V. 10. a withered hand—*So* (NBC), VULG. MEMPH. CUR. EDD. ALLEN.; his hand withered, late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.). V. 11. shall there be—*So* (NBA), late uncials, many cursives, OL. (MSS.) TI. NES.; [shall there be], WH.; *omī* (CL), MEMPH. TR.

³
⁴ Q. I Sam. 21:6.
^x David, I Sam. 17:12.

⁴
^y See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
⁵ Some ancient authorities read *they ate*.
^z See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
^a Priests, Ex. 28:1.

⁵
⁶ Q. Num. 28:9, 10.
^b Profane, I Tim. 6:20.

⁶
⁷ Gr. a greater thing.
^c See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^d Vs. 41, 42

⁷
^e See "Pharisees," Mt. 3:7.
⁸ Q. Hos. 6:6.
^f Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
^g Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^h See "Innocence," Dan. 6:22.

⁸
ⁱ Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

⁹
^j P. Vs. 9-14: Mk. 3:1-6; Lu. 6:6-11.
^k Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.

¹⁰
^l Man, Gen. 2:7.
^m See "Dis-ease," Pr. 10:3.
ⁿ Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^o Healing, Jer. 30:13.
^p Day, Lev. 25:8.

¹¹
^q Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
^r Pit, II Sam. 23:20.

¹²
^s Comp. ch. 10:31.

^a Man, Gen. 2:7.
^b Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
^c Law, Deut. 31:24.
^d Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^e Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^f Sabbath, Gen. 16:12.
^g Day, Lev. 25:8.

^h Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
ⁱ Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^j Healing, Jer. 30:13.

^k Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
^l Ch. 26:4; Mk. 14:1; Lu. 22:2; comp. John 7:30, 44; 8:59; 10:31, 39; 11:53.

^m See ch. 8:4.
ⁿ Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^o See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^p Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
^q Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

¹ **Q.** Is. 42:1ff.
² See marginal note on Acts 3:13.
^s Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
^t Ch. 3:17; 17:5.
^u See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.
^v See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
^w Soul, Job 4:15.
^x Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
^y Lu. 4:18;
^z John 3:34.
^a Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^b Judgment, I Pet. 2:4.
^c Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
^d See marginal note on ch. 4:15.

^e See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^f Strife, Pr. 26:21.
^g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
ⁱ Streets, Josh. 2:19.

is a ^a man of more value than a ^b sheep! Wherefore it is ^c lawful to ^{d e} do good on the ^f sabbath ^g day. 13 Then saith he to the man, ^h Stretch forth thy hand. And he stretched it forth; and ^{i j} it was restored whole, as the other. 14 But the ^k Phār'ī-sēes went out, and ^l took counsel against him, how they might destroy him.

15 And Jē'sūs perceiving ^{i t} withdrew from thence: and many followed him; and he healed them all, 16 and ^m charged them that they should not make him ⁿ known: 17 that ^o it might be fulfilled which was spoken through ^p Ī-sā'ī-ah the ^q prophet, saying,

¹ 18 Behold, my ^r ² servant whom I have ^s chosen; ^{t u v} My beloved in whom my ^w soul is well ^x pleased: ^y I will put my ^z Spirit upon him,

And he shall declare ^a judgment to the ^b Ġen'ī-tes.

19 ^c He shall not ^d drive, nor ^e cry aloud;

Neither shall any one hear his ^f voice in the ^g streets.

20 A bruised ^h reed shall he not break,

And ⁱ smoking ^h flax shall he not quench,

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (*cont.*), of more value—*So AL*; better, ALLEN; of greater consequence, ME, V. 14. But—*And, ALLEN*. V. 15, perceiving . . . from—perceived it, and departed, ALLEN. V. 17, through—*by, MOR. R.* V. 18, servant . . . chosen—*Son, whom I adopted, ALLEN*. is—*was, ALLEN*. declare—*announce, ALLEN*; shew, MOR. declare judgment—*render judicial sentence, ME*. V. 19, aloud—*out, ALLEN*. V. 20, send—*bring, ALLEN*. send . . . unto—*have made his judgment to issue in, Al. Be. Me. Ol.* V. 21, hope—*cherish hope, ME*; trust, MOR. V. 22, one . . . demon—*a demoniac, ALLEN*. demon—*devil, MOR. R.* inasmuch—*so, ALLEN*. V. 23, amazed—*astonished, ALLEN*. Can this be—*Is this, Al. Me. Mcl. BROAD. a*: Is this indeed, ALLEN; May

Till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 ^j And in his ^k name ^l shall the ^m Ġen'ī-tes hope.

22 ⁿ Then was brought unto him ⁴ one ^o possessed with a demon, ^p blind and ^q dumb: and he ^q healed him, insomuch that the dumb man spake and saw. 23 And all the ^r multitudes were amazed, and said, Can this be the ^s son of ^t David? 24 But when the Phār'ī-sēes heard it, they said, This man doth not cast out demons, but ^u by ^v Bē-ēl'zē-būb the ^w prince of the demons. 25 ^x And ^y knowing their ^z thoughts he said unto them, Every kingdom ^a divided against itself is ^b brought to desolation; and every ^c city or ^d house ^a divided against itself shall not stand: 26 and if ^e Satan casteth out Satan, he is divided against himself; how then shall his kingdom stand? 27 And if I ^f by ^g Bē-ēl'zē-būb cast out demons, ^h by whom do your ⁱ sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. 28 But if I ^j by the ^k Spirit of ^l God cast out demons, then is the ^k kingdom of God come upon you. 29 Or how can one enter into the house of the strong man, and ^l spoil his ^m goods, except he first bind the

this not possibly be, ME.; or, surely, this is not, SLA. V. 24, when . . . they—the Pharisees heard it, and, ALLEN. Vs. 24, 27, 28, demons—*devils, MOR. ALLEN. R.* Vs. 24, 27, Beelzebub—*Beelzeboul, ALLEN, BRU.* V. 24, the prince—*chief, ALLEN*. V. 25, brought to desolation—*made desolate, ALLEN*. V. 28, is . . . come—is come unawares, *Be.*; is already come, *Mcl.*; came, ALLEN; has come, BROAD.

Var. Read.—V. 15, many—*So (NB), OL. (MSS.) VULG. LA. TI. WE. WH. NES.*; great multitudes (C D L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) MEMPH. TR. V. 22, dumb—*So (NB D, Edd. OL. (MSS.) MEMPH. CUR.*; blind and dumb man, C E, late uncials, most cursives. Vs. 24, 27, See ch. 10:25. V. 25, And—*Add. Jesus, (C E L Δ), late uncials, cursives, OL. VULG.*

As Punishment.—Ez 3:26; 33:22; Lu. 1:20.

Idols.—Hab. 2:18; I Cor. 12:2. Animals—Acts 8:32; II Pet. 2:16.

With Silence.—Ps. 39:2.

Figurative.—Ps. 38:13. Dogs—Is. 56:10. Stone—Hab. 2:19.

²⁰ See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
ⁱ See "Smoke," Ju. 20:40.

²¹ Rom. 15:12.
^k Name, Acts 16:18.
^l See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^m Hope, Pr. 23:18.

²² P. Vs. 22, 24: Lu. 11:14, 15. Comp. Ch. 9:32, 34.
⁴ Or, *a demoniac.*
^o Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
^p Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^q See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.

²³ See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^s See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^t David, I Sam. 17:12.

²⁴ See ch. 9:34.
^u Or, *in.*
^v Beelzebub, Mt. 10:25.
⁶ Or, *Beelzeboul.*
^w Prince, Num. 2:7.

²⁵ P. Vs. 25–29: Mk. 3:23–27; Lu. 11:17–22.
^y See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^z See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^a See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
^b See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^c City, Gen. 4:17.
^d House, Deut. 24:10.

²⁶ Satan, I Chr. 21:1.

²⁷ See ch. 9:34.
^g Comp. Acts 19:13.
^h Son, Gen. 21:19.

²⁸ See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
^j God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

²⁹ Spoil, Is. 9:3.
^m Goods, Num. 31:9.

* **DUMB:** Jehovah makes People dumb.—Ex. 4:11; Dan. 10:15.

Cured by Jesus.—Mt 9:32, 33; 12:22; 15:30, 31; Mk. 7:37; 9:17, 25; Lu. 11:14.

"Opened his Mouth."—Ps. 38:13; 39:2; Pr. 31:8; Is. 53:7.
Promises concerning the.—Is. 35:6; Ez. 24:27.

29
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Spoil, Is. 9:3.
c House, Deut. 24:10.

30
d See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e Lu. 11:23; comp. Mk. 9:40; Lu. 9:50.
f See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
g See "Sowing and Reaping," Gal. 6:7.

31
h Vs. 31, 32; comp. Mk. 3:28-30; Lu. 12:10.
i Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
k Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
l Sin against the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
m The Unpardonable Sin, Gen. 3:6.

32
n Words, Pr. 15:23.
o Mk. 10:30; Lu. 16:8; 18:30; 20:34, 35; Eph. 1:21; I Tim. 6:17; II Tim. 4:10; Titus 2:12; Heb. 6:5; See ch. 13:22, 39.
p World, Rev. 10:6.
1 Or, age.
q See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.

33
r Trees, Mt. 7:17.
s Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

34
t Ch. 3:7; 23:33.
u See "Serpents," II Cor. 11:3.
v Evil, Ps. 97:10.
w Vs. 34, 35; comp. ch. 15:18; Lu. 6:45; Eph. 4:20; Jas. 3:2-12; I Sam. 24:13.
x Heart, Acts 15:9.
y Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

35
z The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
a Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.

36 b Day, Lev. 25:8. c The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
37 d Justification, Rom. 4:25. 38 e Scribes, II Sam. 8:17. f Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.

strong ^a man? and then he will ^b spoil his ^c house. 30 ^{d e} He that is not with me is against me; and he that ^{f g} gathereth not with me scattereth. 31 ^h Therefore I say unto you, Every ⁱ sin and ^j blasphemy shall be ^k forgiven unto men; but the ^l blasphemy against the Spirit ^m shall not be forgiven. 32 And whosoever shall speak a ⁿ word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him; but whosoever shall speak against the Holy Spirit, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in ^o this ^{p 1} world, nor ^q in that which is to come. 33 Either make the ^r tree good, and its ^s fruit good; or make the tree corrupt, and its fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by its fruit. 34 ^t Ye offspring of ^u vipers, how can ye, being ^v evil, speak good things? ^w for out of the abundance of the ^x heart the ^y mouth speaketh. 35 The ^z good man out of his good ^a treasure bringeth forth good things: and the evil man out of his evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. 36 And I say unto you, that every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the ^{b c} day of judgment. 37 For by thy words thou shalt be ^d justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 Then certain of the ^e scribes and ^f Phāṛ-ṣēes an-

Var. Rend.—V. 32. world . . . come —age nor in the coming, ALLEN. V. 33. corrupt (*twice*)—rotten, ALLEN. V. 34. offspring—brood, Var.; generation, MOR. V. 36. word—utterance, ALLEN. thereof —concerning it, ALLEN. V. 37. by . . . justified—from thy words shalt thou be acquitted, ALLEN. by (*twice*)—from, ALLEN. V. 38. Teacher—Master, MOR. R. would—wish to, ALLEN. V. 39. But—And, ALLEN. V. 40. whale—monster, ALLEN. V. 41. stand—rise, ALLEN. for—because, ALLEN. at—in, ALLEN. preaching—message, ALLEN. Vs. 41, 42. a greater—more, AL. Be. Me. Mcl. ALLEN. See v. 6. V. 44. garnished—adorned, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 29. he will—So B C L,

swered him, saying, ^{g h} Teacher, ⁱ we would see a ^j sign from thee. 39 But he answered and said unto them, ^k An evil and ^l adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it but the sign of ^m Jō-nāh the ⁿ prophet: 40 for as ^o Jō-nāh was ^p three days and three ^q nights in the belly of the ^{r s} whale; so shall ^{t u} the Son of man be ^v three days and three nights in the heart of the ^{w x} earth. 41 ^y The men of ^z Nīn-ṣē-vēh shall stand up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for ^{a b} they repented at the ^c preaching of Jō-nāh; and behold, ^{d e} a greater than Jō-nāh is here. 42 ^{f g} The queen of the ^h south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the ⁱ wisdom of ^j Sōl-ō-mōn; and behold, ^k a greater than Sōl-ō-mōn is here. 43 ^l But the ^m unclean spirit, when ⁿ he is gone out of the man, passeth through ^o waterless places, seeking rest, and findeth it not. 44 Then ^p he saith, I will return into my ^q house whence I came out; and when ^r he is come, ^s he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished. 45 Then goeth ^t he, and taketh with ^u himself ^v seven other spirits more evil than ^w him-

Al. La. Tr. We. WH. late uncials, most cursives; omit, (*continuing sentence from* "except"), N D, Ti. Mcl. many cursives, NES. V. 31. unto men—So N C D, La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. unto you, even unto men, B, Al. WH. 2 forgiven—So N B, La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. some cursives, NES; add, unto men, C D, Al.; add, them, (E L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.), PESH. V. 35. his good treasure—So N B C D (Δ), Edd. late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. MEMPH. PESH.; the good treasure of the heart, OL (MSS.). CUR. V. 38. him—So (N C D L), some cursives, OL. VULG. MEMPH.; omit, (E Δ), late uncials, most cursives.

m See "Possession by Demons," Mt. 8:16. n See "Desert," Jer. 17:6. 44 o Home, Lev. 18:9. 45 s Or, itself. p Seven, Gen. 2:2.

g See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
h See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Ch. 16:1; Mk. 8:11, 12; Lu. 11:16; John 2:18; 6:30; comp. I Cor. 1:22.
j Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

39
k P. Vs. 39-42; Lu. 11:29-32; comp. ch. 16:4.
l See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
m Jonah, Jonah 1:1.
n Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

40
o Jonah 1:17.
p Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
q Night, Ps. 19:2.
r See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
s See "Fish," Gen. 9:2.
2 Gr. sea-monster.
t See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
v See ch. 16:21.
w See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
x Earth, Gen. 2:1.

41
y Jonah 1:2.
z Nineveh, II Ki. 19:36.
a Jonah 3:5.
b Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
c Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
d Vs. 6, 42.
e See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
3 Gr. more than.

42
f I Ki. 10:1; II Ki. 9:1.
g Queens, Esth. 2:4.
h The South, Deut. 34:3.
i Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
j Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.

43
k P. Vs. 43-45; Lu. 11:24-26.
l See "Spirits," Job 4:15.

4 Or, u. n See "Spirits," Job 4:15.

45
a See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
b 11 Pet. 2:20.
c Man. Gen. 2:7.
d Evil. Ps.
97:10.
e The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.

46
f P. Vs. 46-50;
Mk. 3:31-35;
Lu. 8:19-21.
g See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
h Mother,
Deut. 5:16.
i Mary, Mk.
16:1.
j Ch. 1:18;
2:11 ff.; 13:55;
Lu. 1:43;
2:33 f., 48, 51;
John 2:1, 5,
12; 19:25 f.;
Acts 1:14.
k Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
l Ch. 13:55;
Mk. 6:3; John
2:12; 7:3, 5;
10; Acts 1:14;
I Cor. 9:5;
comp. Gal.
1:19.

47
1 Some ancient
authorities
omit v. 47.

49
m Hands
stretched out,
Gen. 16:12.
n Disciples,
Mt. 20:17.
o See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.

50
p Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
q Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.
r See "Divin-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
s Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
t Sister, Mt.
19:29.

1
u Day, Lev.
25:8.
v V. 36; 9:28;
comp. Mk.
3:19.
w House, Deut.
24:10.
x P. Vs. 1-15;
Mk. 4:1-12;
Lu. 8:4-10.
y Sea, Ex.
14:21.

2
z Comp. Lu.
5:3.

self, and they enter in and dwell there: and ^{a b} the last state of that ^c man becometh worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this ^{d e} evil generation.

46 ^f While he was yet speaking to the ^g multitudes, behold, his ^{h i j} mother and his ^{k l} brethren stood without, seeking to speak to him. 47 ¹ And one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, seeking to speak to thee. 48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? 49 And he ^m stretched forth his hand towards his ⁿ disciples, and said, ^o Behold, my mother and my brethren! 50 For whosoever shall ^p do the will of my ^{q r} Father who is in ^s heaven, he is my brother, and ^t sister, and mother.

13 On that ^u day went Jēz šūs out of ^{v w} the house, and sat ^x by the ^y sea side. 2 And there were gathered unto him great multitudes, so that ^z he entered into a ^a boat, and sat; and all the multitude stood on the ^b beach. 3 And he spake to them many things in ^{c d} parables, saying, Behold, the ^e sower went forth to sow; 4 and as he sowed, some ^f seeds fell by the

Var. Rend.—V. 45. also unto—to, ALLEN; with MOR. V. 46. yet—still, ALLEN. stood—had taken their stand, ALLEN. V. 50. heaven—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. Chap. 13.—V. 1. sea side—sea, ALLEN. V. 2. great—many, ALLEN. entered—embarked, ALLEN. stood—had taken its stand, ALLEN. on the beach—along the shore, ME. beach—shore, ALLEN. MOR. V. 3. the sower—he that sows, AL. V. 4. as he sowed—during his sowing, ALLEN. seeds—Omit, ALLEN. V. 5. rocky—stony, ALLEN. straightway—immediately, ALLEN. no deepness—not depth, ALLEN. V. 6. when the sun was—the sun having risen, ALLEN. away—Omit, ALLEN. V. 8. yielded—was giving, ALLEN. V. 9. ears—ears to hear, AL-

way side, and the ^g birds came and devoured them: 5 and others fell upon the ^{h i} rocky places, where they had not much ^j earth: and straightway they sprang up, because they had no deepness of earth: 6 and when the ^k sun was risen, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away. 7 And others fell upon the thorns; and the ^{*} thorns grew up and choked them: 8 and others fell upon the good ^l ground, and yielded ^m fruit, some a ⁿ hundred-fold, some sixty, some thirty. 9 ^o He that hath ^p ears², let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? 11 And he answered and said unto them, ^q Unto you it is ^r given to ^s know the ^t mysteries of the ^u kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. 12 ^v For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he hath. 13 Therefore speak I to them in parables; because ^{w x} seeing they see not, and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. 14 And unto them is fulfilled

LEN. V. 11. unto them—Omit, ALLEN. is given—Lit. has been given, BROAD. mysteries—secrets, ALLEN. V. 12. and . . . abundance—and increased, ALLEN. V. 14. unto . . . fulfilled—there is being fulfilled for them, ALLEN. is fulfilled—is being fulfilled, AL. Be. ALLEN. BROAD. ME.

Var. Read.—V. 47. So N^a C D Z, Vulg. and most Versions, La. Ti.¹ Tr. Mcl. WH.²; omit, N^{*} B L, Cur., Ti.² We.² WH.¹ some cursives, CUR.; double brackets, WH.; bracketed, NES. Chap. 13.—V. 2. a boat—So (N^{*} B C L, 1, 15, 33, EDD.; the boat, (D E Δ), late uncials, most cursives, MEMPH. V. 9. ears—So N^{*} B L, Al. Ti. Mcl. We. WH. OL. (MSS.) NES.; add, to hear—CD (E) Δ, late uncials; omit, N^{*} B L, Al. Ti. Mcl. We. WH. OL. (MSS.) NES.

a See "Ships,"
1 Ki. 9:26.
b Acts 21:5.

3
c Parables of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
d See "Parables
of the Old
Testament,"
11 Sam. 12:1.
e Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.

4
f Seed, Deut.
22:9.
g Birds, Gen.
9:2.

5
h See "Rock,"
1 Cor. 10:4.
i See "Stones,"
Ec. 34:1.
j Earth, Gen.
2:1.

6
k Sun, Ps.
136:8.

8
l Ground,
Gen. 33:19.
m Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
n V. 23; Gen.
26:12.

9
o See ch. 11:15.
p Ears, Ex.
29:20.
2 Some ancient
authorities
add here, and
in v. 43, *to
hear*; as in
Mk. 4:9; Lu.
8:8.

11
q Ch. 19:11;
20:23; comp.
John 6:65;
I Cor. 2:10;
Col. 1:27;
I John 2:20,
27.
r See "Revela-
tion," Dan.
2:22.
s Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
t Mystery,
I Cor. 15:51.
u Kingdom of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

12
v Ch. 25:29;
Mk. 4:25; Lu.
8:18; 19:26.

13
w Jer. 5:21; Ez.
12:2; comp.
Deut. 29:4; Is.
42:19, 20.
x See "Spiritual
Blindness,"
I Sam. 4:15.

* THORNS: Existence on Earth Punishment for Sin.—Gen. 3:18; Ju. 8:7; Pr. 22:5; 24:31; Is. 32:13; Hos. 2:6; 9:6. Consumed by Fire.—Ex. 22:6; Is. 9:18; 10:17. Warning against.—Jer. 4:3. Prophecies concerning.—Is. 5:6; 7:23-25; 34:13; 55:13. Illustrative.—Ps. 58:9; 118:12; Pr. 15:19; 26:9; Eccl. 7:6;

Song of Sol. 2:2; Is. 10:17; 33:12; Mic. 7:4; Nah. 1:10; Heb. 6:8.

Figurative.—Num. 33:55; Josh. 23:13; Job 5:5; Is. 27:4; Jer. 12:13; Ez. 2:6; 28:24.

Crown of Thorns.—Mk. 15:17; John 19:2, 5. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

14
 a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 b Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
 c Mk. 4:12; Lu. 8:10; John 12:40; Acts 28:26, 27; comp. Rom. 10:16; 11:8.
 1 Q. Is. 6:9, 10.
 d See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
 e See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 f See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
 15
 g See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
 h Heart, Acts 15:9.
 i Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 j Ears, Ex. 29:20.
 k See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
 l See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 m See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
 16
 n P. Vs. 16, 17; Lu. 10:23, 24.
 o Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 17
 p Comp. John 8:56; Heb. 11:13; I Pet. 1:10-12.
 q Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 r The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
 18
 s P. Vs. 18-23; Mk. 4:13-20; Lu. 8:11-15.
 t Word of God, John 6:63.
 u The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
 v See ch. 5:37.
 w Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 x See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
 the^a prophecy of^b Ī-šā-īāh, which saith,
 c¹ By hearing ye shall hear, and shall in no wise^d e understand;
 And seeing ye shall see, and^f shall in no wise perceive:
 15 For this^g people's^h heart is waxed gross,
 And their ears are dull of hearing,
 And theirⁱ eyes they have closed;
 Lest haply they should perceive with their eyes,
 And hear with their^j ears,
 And understand with their heart,
 And should^k turn again,
 And I should^l m heal them.
 16ⁿ But^o blessed are your eyes, for they see; and your ears, for they hear. 17 For verily I say unto you, that^p many^q prophets and^r righteous men desired to see the things which ye see, and

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (cont.). By—With, ALLEN. in no wise—not, ALLEN. MOR. V. 15. this . . . gross—the heart of this people was made fat, ALLEN. their . . . hearing—with their ears they heard heavily, ALLEN. have closed—smeared, ALLEN. haply—Omit, ALLEN. MOR. perceive—see, ALLEN. again—So FIED; Omit, ALLEN. V. 17. saw them not—did not see, ALLEN. heard them not—did not hear, ALLEN. V. 19. When . . . heareth—In the case of every one who hears, ALLEN. then—there, ALLEN. one—one, ALLEN. snatcheth—wrests, ALLEN. that was sown—in whose case the seed was sown, BROAD. ME. BRU. Vs. 19, 20, 22, 23. was sown—So *Al. Be. deW. Li. ALLEN. HO.*; re-

saw them not; and to hear the things which ye hear, and heard them not. 18^s Hear then ye the parable of the sower. 19 When any one heareth^t u the word of the kingdom, and understandeth^v w x it not, then cometh^y z the evil one, and snatcheth away^a b that which hath been^c sown in his heart. This is he that was sown by the way side. 20 And he that was sown upon the^d rocky places, this is he that heareth the word, and straightway with^e joy receiveth it; 21 yet hath he not root in himself, but^f endureth for a while; and when^g tribulation or^h persecution ariseth because of the word, straightway heⁱ j k l m n o p q r s t u v w x y z stumbleth. 22 And he that was sown among the^a thorns, this is he that heareth the word; and the care of^b c d e f g h i j k l m n o p q r s t u v w x y z the^a world, and the^b deceitfulness of^c riches, choke the^d word, and he becometh^e f g h i j k l m n o p q r s t u v w x y z un-

ceived seed, *Mcl.* V. 20. straightway—i.e. immediately, Var. V. 21. endureth for a while—is ephemeral, ALLEN; is changeable according to the times, *Al.*; is temporary, BROAD. BRU. ME. ariseth . . . word—for the word cometh, ALLEN. he stumbleth—is made to stumble, ALLEN; he encounters a stumbling block, ME. V. 22. the world—*Lit.* of this world-age, as opposed to the age of the Messiah, Var. he (last)—it, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 15. I should—(then) I will (or as *tert.* n), *N B C D, Al. La. Tr. Tr. We. WH.* V. 22. the (fourth)—So *N B D, Edd. OL. (MSS.)*; this (*CE L A*), late uncials, most cursives, MEMPH. SYR.

y See "Seed," Deut. 22:9.
 z See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
 a Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 20
 b Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
 c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 21
 d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
 e See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
 f Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
 g See ch. 11:6.
 h See "Occasion of Stumbling," Ps. 119:165.
 i See "Stumbling-blocks," Jer. 6:21.
 j See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62.
 22
 k Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
 l The World, Rev. 10:6.
 m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "The World," Lu. 2:21.
 n Mk. 4:19; Rom. 12:2; I Cor. 1:20; 2:6, 8; 3:18; II Cor. 4:4; Eph. 2:2. See ch. 12:32; 13:39.
 2 Or, age.
 o Deception, Gen. 37:31.
 p Comp. ch. 19:23; I Tim. 6:9, 10, 17.
 q Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
 s See "Fruit," Lu. 23:40.

* CONVERSION. Gr. *Epistrephe*, "to turn about; revolution." In conversion man is always active; in pardon God alone is active. The two acts are separate but complementary. The latter depends upon the former. To pardon the impenitent would be the destruction of the Kingdom of God—II Chr. 6:26, 27; 7:14; 30:6-9; Neh. 1:9; Lam. 3:40-42. A Perpetual Divine Call.—II Ki. 17:13, 14; Is. 31:6; Jer. 3:14; 18:8; 25:5, 6; 26:3; Ez. 3:19; 14:6; 18:21, 30; 33:9; Joel 2:12, 13; Jonah 3:8-10; Zech. 1:3; Acts 26:20.

Method of Conversion.—Mt. 28:18-20; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:45-49; John 20:30, 31; Acts 2:21; Rom. 10:6-17; II Pet. 1:4-11.

How brought about.—Through Holy Spirit—Lu. 24:46-49; Acts 2:1-4; 8:29; 16:6-10. Through the Scriptures—Ps. 119; 119:9, 93, 104, 105, 130; Ez. 18:27; Acts 2:16-21; 8:32, 33. Through Preaching—Mk. 16:15; Lu. 24:47; Acts 8:35; Rom. 10:14; II Tim. 4:2-5. Through Faithful Associates—I Cor. 7:14-16. Through Distress—Ps. 78:34; Lu. 15:17-20. Through Personal Scrutiny—Ps. 119:59; Lam. 3:39-41.

Conversion of the Jews.—Ps. 51:13; Is. 1:27; 2:2, 3; 6:10; 61:4-9; Jer. 31:31-34; Mt. 13:15; 18:3; Mk. 4:12; John 12:40; Acts 2:37-42; 3:17-21; 4:4; 5:14; 6:7.

Conversion of Samaritans.—Acts 8:5-8, 12-13.

Conversion of Gentiles.—Is. 2:2, 3; 11:10; 60:1-5; 66:12;

Joel 2:28-32; Acts 8:34-39; 10:33-48; 15:3, 8-11; Rom. 11:11-13; Eph. 2:11.

Notable Examples of.—Jews at Pentecost—Acts ch. 2. The Ethiopian—Acts 8:26-40. Cornelius—Acts ch. 10. Proconsul Sergius Paulus—Acts 13:7-13. Lydia—Acts 16:13-15. Philippian Jailer—Acts 16:27-34. Judge Dionysius—Acts 17:34.

Special Cases of.—Zacchæus—Lu. 19:8-10. Simon Peter—Lu. 22:32; John 21:5-17.

Ten New Things for the New Man.—A New Covenant—Jer. 31:31-34; Heb. 8:7-13. A New Birth—John 3:3-6. A New Creature—II Cor. 5:17. A New Name—Acts 11:26; Rev. 2:17; 3:12. A New Heart—Ez. 36:26; Lu. 8:15; Acts 4:32. A New Food—I Pet. 2:2, 3. A New Way—Is. 25:8, 9; Acts 9:2; 13:10. A New Commandment—John 13:34, 35. A New Song—Ps. 40:3; Acts 16:25; Rev. 5:9; 14:3. A New Home—John 14:2, 3; Rev. 21:5.

Ten Products of a Converted Life.—Obedience—Acts 6:7; 26:19; Rom. 6:17; 15:18; 16:19; II Cor. 2:9. Faithfulness—Mt. 24:45-47; 25:21, 23; Lu. 16:10; 19:17; Gal. 3:9. Meekness—Ps. 37:11; Is. 61:1; Mt. 5:5; Gal. 5:23; Eph. 4:2; Col. 3:12; I Tim. 6:11; Jas. 1:21. Gentleness—II Cor. 10:1; I Thess. 2:7; II Tim. 2:24; Titus 3:2; Jas. 3:17. Peacefulness—Mt. 5:9; Lu. 2:14; 24:36; John 14:27; Rom. 12:18; Col.

23
 a See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 b Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 c Word of God, John 6:63.
 d The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
 e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 f Fruit (*fig.*), Lev. 23:40.

24
 g Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 h Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 i Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 j Comp. Mk. 4:26-29.
 k Man, Gen. 2:7.
 l Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
 m See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
 n Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 o Field, Num. 20:17.

25
 p Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 q Enemy, Job 31:29.
 r See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 s Or, *darnel*.

27
 s Servants, Ex. 21:2.
 2 Gr. *bondservants*.
 t See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Householder," Lu. 2:21.
 u See "Household," Pr. 31:27.

28
 3 Gr. *A man that is an enemy*.
 v See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.

29
 w Wheat, Ex. 9:32.

30
 x Ch. 3:12.
 y Barn, Pr. 3:10.

31
 z Vs. 31, 32; Mk. 4:30-32; Lu. 13:18, 19.

3:15; Jas. 3:17, 18. Self-control—Acts 24:25; I Cor. 9:25; Gal. 5:23; Titus 1:8; II Pet. 1:6. Self-denial—Mt. 10:39; 16:24; Mk. 8:34, 35; Lu. 9:23; 17:33; John 12:25. Long-suffering—II Cor. 6:6; Gal. 5:22; Col. 1:10-12; 3:12, 13; II Tim. 1:10-12; 3:10. Kindness—Rom. 12:10; I Cor. 6:6; Col. 3:12; II Pet. 1:7. Love—John 13:34, 35; I Cor. ch. 13; I John 2:10; 3:14; 4:7, 8, 10-12. See "Teaching of Jesus on Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.

fruitful. 23 And ^a he that was sown upon the good ^b ground, this is he that heareth the ^c word, and ^c understandeth it; who verily beareth ^d fruit, and bringeth forth, some a hundred-fold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 Another ^e parable set he before them, saying, The ^f kingdom of ^g heaven is likened unto ^h a ⁱ man that ^j sowed good ^k seed in his ^l field: 25 but while men ^m slept, his ⁿ enemy came and sowed ^o tares also among the wheat, and went away. 26 But when the blade sprang up and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. 27 And the ^p servants of the ^q householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst thou not sow good seed in thy field? whence then hath it tares? 28 And he said unto them, ^r An enemy hath done this. And the ^s servants say unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and ^t gather them up? 29 But he saith, Nay; lest haply while ye gather up the tares, ye root up the ^u wheat with them. 30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather up first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them; but ^v gather the wheat into my ^w barn.

31 Another parable set he before them, saying, ^x The king-

Var. Rend.—V. 23. it—*Omit*, ALLEN. verily beareth fruit—brings forth and produces fruit, ALLEN. V. 25. but while—and whilst, ALLEN. slept—were sleeping, ALLEN. Vs. 25-27, 29, 30, 38. tares—*So* ALLEN; darnels, *Mcl. r marg.* V. 25. also among—in the midst, ALLEN. V. 26. sprang . . . forth—sprouted and made, ALLEN. V. 29. Nay . . . while—No, lest as, ALLEN. V. 30. barn—granary, ALLEN. V. 31. heaven—the

dom of heaven is like unto ^a a grain of ^b mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field: 32 which indeed is less than all seeds; but when it is grown, it is greater than the ^c herbs, and becometh a tree, so that ^d the birds of the heaven come and lodge in the ^e branches thereof.

33 Another parable spake he unto them; ^f The kingdom of heaven is like unto ^g heaven, which a ^h woman took, and hid in ⁱ three ^j measures of ^k meal, till it was all leavened.

34 All these things spake Jē^l sūs in parables unto the multitudes; and ^m without a parable spake he nothing unto them: 35 that ⁿ it might be fulfilled which was spoken ^o through the prophet, saying,

^p I will open my ^q mouth in parables;

I will utter ^r s things hidden from the ^t foundation ^u of the ^v world.

36 Then he left the ^w multitudes, and went into ^x the house: and his ^y disciples came unto him, saying, ^z Explain unto us the parable of the tares of the field. 37 And he answered and said, He that soweth the good seed is the ^a Son of man; 38 ^b and the field is the world; and the good seed, these are

heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 32. is (*second*)—has, ALLEN. V. 34. spake—was speaking, ALLEN. V. 35. through—by, R.

Var. Read.—V. 25. sowed—*So* (C D E L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. *MSS.*; sowed besides (over-sowed, *Mcl. Da.*), *N^b* B, *Iren. Orig. Edd.* best cursives. V. 35. the prophet—*So* *N^b* B C D, most Versions, *La. Tr. We. WH.* late uncials, OL. *VULG.*; add, *Esaias, N^c Ti.* late WH. some cursives, of the world—*So* (N C D L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (*Most*), *VULG.* PESH. MEMPH.; *omit* (B), 1, 22, e. k. OL. CUR. ORIG. TR. TI. WH. NE. V. 36. Explain—*So* *N^b* B, *La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. VULG. ORIG. OL. (MSS.)*, *NES.*; Declare (Tell us), *N^c* CD, *Ti.* cursives.

^y Disciples, Mt. 20:17. ^z Comp. ch. 15:15. ^a See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. 38 ^b See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

a Ch. 17:20; Lu. 17:6.
 b Plants and Trees, Ps. 144:12.

32
 c Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
 d Comp. Ps. 104:12; Ez. 17:23; 31:6; Dan. 4:12.
 e Birds, Gen. 9:2.
 f Branches, John 15:5.

33
 g P. V. 33; Lu. 13:21.
 h See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
 i Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 j Gen. 18:6; comp. Ju. 6:19; I Sam. 1:24.
 k Measures, Ex. 36:9.
 l The word in the Greek denotes the Hebrew seah, a measure containing nearly a peck and a half.
 m See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

34
 m Mk. 4:34; comp. John 10:6; 16:25.

35
 n See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
 o See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 p See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 q O. Ps. 78:2.
 r Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 s See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
 t See "Mystery," I Cor. 13:51.
 u See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
 v Many ancient authorities omit of the world.
 w World, Rev. 10:6.

36
 v See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 w See v. 1.
 x House, Deut. 24:10.

37 ^a See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

38

- a Comp. ch. 8:12;
b See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
c Son, Gen. 21:19.
d Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
e See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
f John 8:44; Acts 13:10; 1 John 3:10.
g "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
h See ch. 5:37.
i See "Satan," 1 Chr. 21:1.
j Evil, Ps. 97:10.

39

- k Enemy, Job 31:29.
l Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
m Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
n Vs. 40, 49; 24:3; 28:20; 1 Cor. 10:11; Heb. 9:26.
o See ch. 12:32 and 13:22.
p See "Teaching of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21.
1 Or, the consummation of the age.
p World, Rev. 10:6.
q See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
r Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

40

- s Fire, Lev. 10:2.

41

- t See "Humanity and Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Ch. 24:31.
w See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
x See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
y Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165.
z Stumbling-blocks, Jer. 6:21.
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.

42

- b See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
c See v. 50.
d Furnace, Dan. 3:6.
e Mourning, John 11:35.
f Mourning, Ps. 24:4.

^{a b c} the sons of the ^d kingdom; and the ^e tares are ^{f g} the sons of ^{h i j} the evil one; 39 and the ^k enemy that ^l sowed them is the devil: and the ^m harvest is ^{n o} the end of the ^p world; and the ^q reapers are ^r angels. 40 As therefore the tares are gathered up and burned with ^s fire; so shall it be in the ^t end of the world. 41 ^u The Son of ^v man ^w shall send forth his angels, and ^x they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that ^{y z} cause ^a stumbling, and them that do ^b iniquity, 42 and ^c shall cast them into the ^{d e} furnace of fire: ^f there shall be the ^g weeping and the gnashing of ^h teeth. 43 Then shall the ⁱ righteous shine forth as the ^j sun in the kingdom of their ^k Father. ^l He that hath ^m ears², let him hear.

44 ⁿ The kingdom of heaven is like unto a ^o treasure hidden in the field; which a man found, and hid; and ^p in his joy ^q he goeth and selleth all that he hath, and ^r buyeth that field.

45 ⁿ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is a ^r merchant seeking goodly ^s pearls: 46 and having found one pearl of great price, he went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

Var. Rend.—V. 38. sons (second) . . . one—the devil's children, HO. Vs. 39, 40, 49. end of the world—consummation of the age, ALLEN. world—More strictly, world-age, Var. V. 41. things . . . stumbling—stumbling-blocks, ALLEN. ME. them that do iniquity—they who do lawlessness, ALLEN. V. 42. weeping—(i.e. the great) wailing, Var.; wailing, ALLEN. V. 43. He that hath ears—Who hath ears to hear, ALLEN. Vs. 44, 45, 47, 52. heaven—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 46. pearl of great price—precious pearl, ALLEN. V. 47. net—Lit. dragnet, ALLEN. that was—Omit. ALLEN. gathered—gathering, ALLEN. V. 48. up on the beach—to the shore, ALLEN. V. 49. come—go, ALLEN. sever—shall separate, ALLEN. V. 52. been made—has become, ALLEN. ME. disciplined unto, BROAD.; taught for, HO.; instructed unto, PLUM. V. 53. had

e Hell, Mk. 9:43. f See ch. 8:12. g Teeth, Pr. 25:19. h i The Righteous, Ps. 24:4. j Sun, Pr. 136:8.

47 ⁿ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a ^t net, that was cast into the ^u sea, and gathered of every kind: 48 which, when it was filled, they drew up on the ^v beach; and they sat down, and gathered the ^w good into ^x vessels, but the bad they cast away. 49 So shall it be in ^l the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the ^y wicked from among the righteous, 50 and shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be the weeping and the gnashing of teeth.

51 Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea. 52 And he said unto them, Therefore every ^z scribe who hath been made a disciple to the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is a ^{a b} householder, who bringeth forth out of his ^c treasure things new and old.

53 ^d And it came to pass, when Jē-šūs had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 ^e And coming into his ^f own country he ^{g h} taught them in their ⁱ synagogue, insomuch that they were ^j astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this ^k wisdom, and these ^l mighty works? 55 Is not this the ^m carpenter's son? is not ⁿ his

finished—finished, ALLEN. V. 54. own country—native town, Field, ALLEN. he taught—and was teaching, ALLEN. insomuch—so, ALLEN. mighty works—Lit. powers, *r marg.*, and elsewhere, Var.; miracles, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 40. the (second)—So ⁿ B D, Edd. some cursives, OL. (most), VULG. CUR.; this (C), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (some) MEMPH. PESH. V. 43. ears—So ⁿ B, La.² Tr.² Ti. Mcl. We. WH.; add, to hear, C D L, La.¹ Tr.¹ V. 44. The kingdom—So (n B D) OL. (MSS.), VULG. CUR. MEMPH. AL. TI. TR. MCL. WE. WH. NES.; Again the kingdom (C E L Δ), late uncials, cursives, OL. (some), PESH. LA. V. 51. Have—So ⁿ B D, Edd.; prefix, Jesus saith unto them, C (E L Δ), late uncials, cursives, OL. (MSS.), PESH. CUR. Yea—So ⁿ B D, Edd.; add, Lord (C E L Δ), late uncials, cursives, OL. (MSS.), PESH. CUR.

- k Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
l See ch. 11:15.
m Ears, Ex. 29:20.
2 See v. 9.

44

- n See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
o Treasure, 1 Chr. 27:25.
3 Or, for joy thereof.
p Joy, Ps. 30:5.
q See "Land," Gen. 23:15.

45

- r See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
s See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.

47

- t Net, Ps. 25:15.
4 Gr. drag-net.
u Sea, Ex. 14:21.

48

- v V. 2: Acts 21:5.
w See "Fish," Gen. 9:2.
x Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

49

- y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

52

- z Scribes, 11 Sam. 8:17.
a See "Household," Pr. 31:27.

- b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Householder," Lu. 2:21.
c Treasure, 1 Chr. 27:25.

53

- d See ch. 7:28.

54

- e P. Vs. 54—58; Mk. 6:1—6.

- f Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.
g See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- h See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
i Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.

- j Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.

- k Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

- l See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- 5 Gr. powers.
55
m Carpenter, Mk. 6:3.
n See "Joseph," Gen. 30:24.

55
a See ch. 12:46.
b Mother.
c Deut. 5:16.
d Mary, Mk. 16:1.
e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
f James, Jas. 1:1.
g Or, Jacob.
h Simon, Lu. 6:15.
i Judas. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

56
h Mk. 6:3.
i Sisters, Mt. 19:29.
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

57
l See ch. 11:6.
m Gr. *caused to stumble*.
n Mk. 6:4; Lu. 4:24; John 4:44.
o Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
p Honor, Mal. 1:6.
q See "Kinsman," Deut. 25:5.

58
q Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
r Gr. *powers*.
s See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.

1
p Ps. v. 1-12: Mk. 6:14-29; V. 1, 2: Lu. 9:7-9.
t Season, Gen. 8:22.

2 u Servants, Ex. 21:2. v Ch. 16:14; Mk. 6:14; Lu. 9:7. w John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.

* **TETRARCH:** Herod the.—Mt. 14:1. Of Galilee—Lu. 3:1, 19; Acts 13:1.

Philip the, of Iturea—Lu. 3:1.
Lysanias the, of Abilene—Lu. 3:1.

† **HERODS:** Eleven Members of the Family in the New Testament.—Herod the Great—Mt. 2:1; Archelaus—Mt. 2:22; Herod Antipas—Lu. 3:1; Mk. 6:14; Herodias—Mk. 6:17; her daughter Salome—Mk. 6:22; Philip, the first husband of Herodias—Mk. 6:17; Philip the Tetrarch. Cf. Trachonitis and Iturea—Lu. 3:1; Herod Agrippa I—Acts 12:1; Herod Agrippa II—Acts 25:13; Drusilla—Acts 24:24; Bernice—Acts 25:13.

Name Herod applied to Three.—Only three of the family have the term Herod in the New Testament: Herod the Great, who slew the male children in Bethlehem—Mt. 2:16; Herod Antipas, who beheaded John the Baptist—Mk. 6:14; Herod Agrippa I, who slew James, the brother of John—Acts 12:1.

Idumean Dynasty.—Antipas the Idumean ingratiated himself into the good graces of John Hyrcanus II, made use of his fears and his weaknesses, became useful to Julius Cæsar, and finally his personal representative in the government.

Herod the Great.—Son of Antipater the Idumean. Born B. C. 74 and died B. C. 4, being about 70 years old (Josephus, Ant. XVII, VI, 1). He was a vassal king of Rome and a Greek in sympathy. His marriage with Mariamne, daughter of John Hyrcanus II, gave his throne more legitimacy with the Jews. But he had ten wives in all. Josephus tells the story of his splendor, his cruelty to his own family (putting to death Mariamne and her mother Alexandra, Mariamne's two sons, besides Antipater and many others). He managed to keep the friendship of Augustus Cæsar, but lost the love of

^{a b} mother called ^c Mary? and his ^d brethren, ^{e 1} James, and Joseph, and ^f Si^lmōn, and ^g Jū^ldās? 56 And ^{h i} his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this ^{j k} man all these things? 57 And they were ^{l 2} offended in him. But Jē^lšūs said unto them, ^{m n} A prophet is not without ^o honor, save in his own country, and in his own ^p house. 58 And he did not many ^{q s} mighty works there because of their ^r unbelief.

14 At ^s that ^t season Hēr^ōd the * tetrarch heard the report concerning Jē^lšūs, 2 and said unto his ^u servants, ^v This is ^w John the

Var. Rend.—Vs. 55, 56. brethren, sisters—i.e. children of Joseph by a former wife, Clem. Alex. Orig. Eus. Hl., Lc.; children of Joseph and Mary, Helvidius, Tert. Me. St. Al. Mcl. Farrar; children of Clopas and Mary, the sister of our Lord's mother, and cousins of our Lord, Jer. Aug. Wō. El. V. 56. then—therefore, ALLEN. V. 57. offended—Lit. caused to stumble, Var.; made to stumble, ALLEN. BROAD. Chap. 14.—V. 1. season—time, ALLEN. V. 2. do . . . work—So Me. Mcl.; the powers are active, ALLEN; miraculous powers operate, BROAD.; the powers manifest themselves, ME. V. 3. had laid hold on—seized, ALLEN, BRU. ME.; laid hold on, BROAD. HO. put him in—

Bāp^ltist; he is ^x risen from the ^y dead; and therefore do these ^{z a} powers work in him. 3 For † Hēr^ōd had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him ^b in ^{c d} prison for the sake of ^e Hēr^ōd^li^lās, his brother ^f Philip's ^g wife. 4 For John said unto him, ^{h i} It is not lawful for thee to have her. 5 And when he would have put him to death, he ^k feared the multitude, because ^l they counted him as ^m a prophet. 6 But when Hēr^ōd's birthday came, the ⁿ daughter of Hēr^ōd^li^lās ^o danced in the midst, and ^p pleased Hēr^ōd. 7 Whereupon he promised with an ^q oath to give her whatsoever

threw him into, ALLEN. V. 4. said—used to say, Var. V. 5. when . . . death—wishing to kill him, ALLEN. counted—held, ALLEN. V. 6. But . . . came—And on the birthday of Herod, ALLEN. midst—public, Field. V. 7. Whereupon—Whence, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 55. Joseph—So (B C), 1, 33, CUR. MEMPH. EDD.; Jesus (L Δ), OL. PESH.; omit (D), late uncials, many cursives, PESH. Chap. 14.—V. 2. he—he emphatic, Var. V. 3. put him—So C (E) L Δ, Mcl. late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. SYR. MEMPH.; put him away, N* B*, AL. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. some cursives, OL. (some MSS.) ORIG. Edd. brother Philip's—So N B C Δ, La. Ti. Tr. We. Mcl. WH.; brother's D, Vulg. AL.

x See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
y Death, Rom. 5:12.
z Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
a Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

3
b See ch. 4:12; 11:2.
c See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
d Prison, Gen. 42:16.
e V. 6; Mk. 6:17, 19, 22; Lu. 3:19.
f See "Herod," Mt. 14:3.
g Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

4
h Lev. 18:16; 20:21.
i See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

5
k Fear, Gen. 9:2.
l See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 11:4-5.
m See ch. 11:9.

6
n Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
o Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
p Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.

7
q Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

the Jews. He antagonized their customs and introduced many Hellenizing practices. The slaughter of the babes in Bethlehem (Mt. 2:13-18) was in perfect harmony with his character in Josephus. He would brook no rival and no interference with his plans. Message of the Wise Men "troubled" Herod (Mt. 2:3) about the succession to the throne. Hence his inquiry of the chief priests and scribes about the birth-place of the promised Messiah (2:4). His duplicity with the Wise Men (2:7 f.) is in accord with his picture in Josephus.

Archelaus.—Elder son of Herod the Great by Malthace the Samaritan. He was the heir of Herod the Great by his last will. Was given only Judea, Samaria, and Idumea, and obtained the title of Ethnarch from Augustus with promise of king if he behaved properly. He was popularly called king. He was the very worst of the sons of Herod living after the death of Antipater: Hence the dread of Joseph in Egypt—Mt. 2:22. He ruled only ten years, till A. D. 6, when he was deposed by the Emperor. His career is probably referred to by Jesus in the Parable of the Pounds—Lu. 19:12 ff. When Jesus came to Jerusalem at 12 years of age (Lu. 2:42), he would probably hear talk of the recent downfall of Archelaus.

Herod Antipas.—Second son of Herod the Great by Malthace. He obtained, B. C. 4, Galilee and Peræa with the title of Tetrarch. Ruled till banished to Lyons in Gaul in A. D. 39. The youth and most of the ministry of Jesus were spent in the territory of Herod Antipas. Yet he never saw Jesus till the trial of Jesus—Lu. 23:8. His court was at Tiberias, a city that Jesus avoided. Jesus knew that Herod would be hostile toward him, and warned his disciples against the leaven of Herod—Mk. 8:15. The Pharisees once reported that Herod was plotting to kill him, and Christ called him, "That fox"—Lu. 13:31 f. He feared the reports about Jesus, thinking that

- 8
a Mother, Deut. 5:16.
b Vessels, "Food," See Gen. 9:3.
c Head, Pr. 20:29.
d John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
- 9
c King, Deut. 17:15.
f Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
g See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
- 10
h See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

- 12
i Disciples, Mt. 20:17

she should ask. 8 And she, being put forward by her ^a mother, saith, Give me here on a ^b platter the ^c head of ^d John the Băp^tist. 9 And the ^e king was grieved; but for the sake of his ^f oaths, and of them that sat ^g at meat with him, he commanded it to be given; 10 and ^h he sent and beheaded John in the prison. 11 And his head was brought on a platter, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother. 12 And his ⁱ disciples came, and took up

Var. Rend.—V. 8. being put forward—*Li. ALLEN*; being before instructed, *or*, instructed, *Field.*; being prompted, *Mcl.*; brought to this point, *BRU. HO.*; instigated, *BROAD.*; prevailed on, *ME.* Vs. 9, 11, on a platter—in a charger, *R.*; upon a dish, *ALLEN.* V. 9. the . . . sake—being grieved, the king because, *ALLEN.* grieved—annoyed, *ME.*; sorry, *MOR.* V. 11. damsel—girl, *ALLEN.* V. 12. went and told—came and brought word to, *ALLEN.* V. 13. Now . . . he—And Jesus heard it, and, *ALLEN.* apart—privately, *ALLEN.* and when . . . they—and . . . and, *ALLEN.* V. 14. he came forth, and saw—going forth, He saw, *ALLEN.* V. 15. desert—desolate, *ALLEN.* the . . .

the corpse, and ^j buried ^d him; and they went and told ^k Jē-šūs.

13 ^l Now when Jē-šūs heard ^{it}, he withdrew from thence in a ^m boat, to a ⁿ desert place apart: and when the ^o multitudes heard ^{thereof}, they followed him ¹ on ^p foot from the ^q cities. 14 And he came forth, and ^r saw a great multitude, and he had ^s compassion on them, and ^t ^u ^v healed their ^w sick. 15 And when ^x even was come, the disciples came to him, saying, The place is ^y desert, and the time is already past; send the multitudes away, that

Var. Read.—V. 12. corpse—*So N B C D (L) Edd.* best cursives, *MEMPH. CUR. PESH.*; body (E Δ), late uncials, most cursives, *OL. VULG.* him—*So N* B. Ti. Tr. Mcl. WH.* many cursives, *MEMPH. NES.* V. 13. ^{it}, *N* B C D (L Δ), La.* late uncials, most cursives. V. 15. send—*So B D (E) L Δ, La. Mcl. WH.* late uncials, most cursives, *OL. VULG. ORIG.*; therefore send, *N C Z, Al.* *Tr. Ti. We. I, 238, MEMPH. NES.*

- i Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
k Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
- 13
l P. Vs. 13–21: Mk. 6:32–44; Lu. 9:10–17; John 6:1–13, comp. ch. 15:32–38.
m See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
n Desert, Jer. 17:6.
o See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Or, *by land.*
q Foot, Gen. 18:4.
r Cities, Gen. 4:17.
- 14
r See ch. 9:36.
s See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t Healing, Jer. 30:15.
u Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
v See ch. 4:23.
w See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
- 15
x Evening, Ps. 65:8.
y Desert, Jer. 17:6.

he was John the Baptist come to life again—Mt. 14:1 f.; Mk. 6:14; Lu. 9:7–9. He had imprisoned John for denouncing his adulterous marriage with Herodias—Mt. 14:3 f.; Mk. 6:17. Josephus adds a political motive for the arrest of John—Ant. XVIII. V. 2. He had divorced his wife, a daughter of Aretas, in order to marry Herodias, the wife of Herod Philip of Rome. Herodias was indeed the niece of this Philip (half-brother of Antipas). Both were close kin to Antipas. The shameful marriage outraged the Jews, and John's rebuke ultimately cost his head through the resentment of Herodias (Mk. 6:19), who used Herod Antipas's love for the dancing of her own daughter for that purpose—Mt. 14:6–12; Mk. 6:20–29. The jealousy of Herodias toward Agrippa I led to the banishment of Antipas and herself.

Philip of Rome.—Son of Herod the Great by Mariamne (Daughter of Simon, not the Maccabee). He lived in Rome and comes into the New Testament merely as the first husband of Herodias—Mk. 6:17.

Herodias.—She was a Maccabean in part, daughter of Aristobulus, son of Mariamne (daughter of Hyrcanus II, and wife of Herod the Great). Her mother was Bernice, daughter of Salome (Herod's sister). She is a sad specimen of the degenerate woman of the time. She probably deserted Philip for Antipas for ambition, and for ambition lost all at last. She never forgave John the Baptist (Mk. 6:19), and prostituted her own daughter to the public dance to get revenge on him—Mk. 6:24; Mt. 14:8.

Salome.—Daughter of Herodias by Herod Philip, her first husband. She is called Herodias also in some manuscripts in Mk. 6:22. She performed the disgraceful dance that won the head of John the Baptist on a platter—Mt. 14:8–11; Mk. 6:25–28. She married Philip Tetrarch of Trachonitis and later Aristobulus of Chalcis.

Philip of Trachonitis.—Son of Herod the Great by Cleopatra of Jerusalem. He obtained (B. C. 4) Trachonitis and Iturea with the title of Tetrarch (Lu. 3:1), which he ruled till his death, A. D. 34. He was the best of Herod the Great's sons who succeeded him, and was free from ambition, cruelty, and lust. He founded Caesarea Philippi. Jesus made a journey into this region—Mt. 16:13; Mk. 8:27. Jesus withdrew to Bethsaida (Lu. 9:10); also on an earlier occasion, which was in Philip's Territory. He was here free from the jealousy of Herod Antipas.

Herod Agrippa I.—Son of Aristobulus, who was son of Mariamne the Maccabee and Herod the Great. His mother was Bernice, daughter of Salome (sister of Herod the Great). He was brought up in Rome as friend of Caligula, who, when he became emperor, made Agrippa King of the Tetrarchies of Philip and Lyranias (A. D. 38). On the banishment of Herod Antipas, in A. D. 39, he had Galilee and Peraea added to his realm. In A. D. 42 Claudius gives him also Judaea and Samaria, so that for a brief period a Herod again is king of all Palestine. The death of James and imprisonment of Peter by Herod Agrippa belong to this period—Acts 12:1 f. His shameful death at Caesarea in A. D. 44 was a fitting close to a disgraceful career—Acts 12:19–23. Cf. Josephus, Ant. xix, viii, 2.

Herod Agrippa II.—Son of Herod Agrippa I and Cypros. Was only 17 years old on death of his father in A. D. 44. Hence Claudius refused to give him his father's kingdom. Later made Tetrarch of Chalcis with oversight of the Temple in Jerusalem, and then received instead the Tetrarchies of Philip and Lyranias. Report had it that he lived unlawfully with his sister Bernice—Acts 25:13, 23; 26:30. He is called king in Acts 25:13, 26; 26:2, 30. He is on good terms with Festus, the Roman Procurator of Judaea—Acts 25:13–27. Paul commends his knowledge of Jewish customs (Acts 25:3), though he was a lover of Hellenism, like all the Herods. He supported Rome during the Jewish war. His interest in Paul was at first indifferent (Acts 25:22); was never great (Acts 26:28), though he saw clearly that Paul was innocent of any crime—Acts 26:32. He died about A. D. 100, the last of the Herods.

Bernice.—Eldest daughter of Agrippa I. She had a varied career as wife of her uncle, Herod of Chalcis, and of Polemon, King of Cilicia; as paramour of her brother Agrippa and of Titus the Roman Emperor. She only appears once in New Testament History, but is mentioned three times (Acts 25:13, 23; 26:30) in connection with her brother Agrippa. She attracted notice by her charms.

Drusilla.—Youngest of the daughters of Agrippa I. She married first Azizus, King of Emesa, but left him for Felix, who married her. She is with him while he is Procurator of Judaea, and heard Paul preach (Acts 24:24), when Paul made him tremble. She probably perished in an eruption of Mt. Vesuvius, in the reign of Titus, together with her son, by Felix, named Agrippa.

15
a Villages, Deut. 2:23.
b Food, Gen. 9:3.
17
c Ch. 16:9.
d See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
e Fish, Gen. 9:2.
19
f Gr. *reefine*.
g Grass, Gen. 37:2.
h Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
i See "Prayers of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
k Ch. 15:36; 26:26; 1 Sam. 9:13; Mk. 6:41; 8:7; 14:22; Lu. 24:30; Acts 27:35; see Rom. 14:6.
20
l See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
m Basket, Lev. 8:2.
n Ch. 16:9; Mk. 6:43; 8:19; Lu. 9:17; John 6:13.
21
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p See "Male and Female," Mt. 19:4.
q Women, Ruth 3:9.
r Children, Gen. 3:16.
22
s P. Vs. 22-33; Mk. 6:45-51; John 6:15-21.
t See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
v See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
w See "Ships," 1 Ki. 9:26.
x See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
23
y Mk. 6:46; Lu. 6:12; 9:28; comp. John 6:15.
z Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
a Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
b Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
c Evening, Ps. 65:8.
24
d Some ancient authorities read was many furlongs distant from the land.
e Sea, Ex. 14:21.

they may go into the ^a villages, and buy themselves ^b food. 16 But Jēzšūs said unto them, They have no need to go away; give ye them to eat. 17 And they say unto him, We have here but ^c five ^d loaves, and two ^e fishes. 18 And he said, Bring them hither to me. 19 And he commanded the multitudes to ¹ sit down on the ^f grass; and he took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to ^g heaven, he ^{h i j} blessed, and brake and gave the loaves to the disciples, and the disciples to the multitudes. 20 And they ^k all ate, and were filled; and they took up that which remained over of the broken pieces, twelve ^{l m} baskets full. 21 And they that did eat were about five thousand ^{n o} men, besides ^p women and ^q children.

22 ^r And straightway ^s he constrained the ^{t u} disciples to enter into the ^v boat, and to go before him unto the other side, till he should send the ^w multitudes away. 23 And after he had sent the multitudes away, ^x he went up into the ^y mountain apart to ^{z a} pray: and when ^b even was come, he was there alone. 24 But the boat ² was now in the midst of the ^c sea, distressed by

Var. Rend.—V. 17. here but—not here save, ALLEN. V. 19. blessed—blessed God aloud, Var. V. 20. that . . . pieces—the remainder of the fragments, ALLEN; surplus of the pieces broken (by Jesus), BROAD. V. 22. constrained—compelled, ALLEN. enter—embark, ALLEN. should send—had sent, ALLEN. V. 23. after he had sent—having sent, ALLEN. apart—privately, ALLEN. even was come—it was evening, ALLEN. V. 24. But—And, ALLEN. now—already, ALLEN. distressed—same word as Mk. 6:48. A. V. "toiling," Var.; tossed, ALLEN. V. 25. in—at, ALLEN. V. 26. on—over, ALLEN. a ghost—a phantasm, ALLEN; a spirit, MOR.; an apparition, R. Vs. 28, 29. upon—over, ALLEN. V. 30. But . . . wind—And seeing the wind to be strong, ALLEN. sink—be immersed, ALLEN. out—Omit, ALLEN. V. 32. were—had, ALLEN. V. 33. Of . . . God—Truly, Thou art God's Son, ALLEN. V. 35. when—Omit, ALLEN.
Var. Read.—V. 22. straightway—So

the waves; for the ^d wind was contrary. 25 And in ^e the fourth ^f watch of the ^g night he came unto them, ^h walking upon the sea. 26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is ^{i j} a ghost; and they ^k cried out for ^l fear. 27 But straightway Jēzšūs spake unto them, saying, ^m Be of good cheer; it is I; ⁿ be not afraid. 28 And ^o Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee upon the ^p waters. 29 And he said, Come. And Peter went down from the boat, and ^q walked upon the waters ³ to come to Jēzšūs. 30 But when he saw the ⁴ wind, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried out, saying, Lord, save me. 31 And immediately Jēzšūs stretched forth his ^r hand, and took hold of him, and saith unto him, ^s O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? 32 And when they were gone up into the boat, the wind ceased. 33 And they that were in the boat ^{t u} worshipped him, saying, Of a ^v truth ^w thou art ^x the ^y Son of ^z God.

34 ^a And when they had crossed over, they came to the ^b land, unto ^c Gen-nēs-ā-rēt. 35 And when the men of that place

(B), most uncials, cursives, OL VULG. TR. NES.; omit (N C), CUR. Ti ¹ We.; bracketed, WH. NES. the (second)—So N C D (E) L (Δ). Ti. We. Mcl. WH. ² late uncials, most cursives, OL ORIG. NES.; a, B, Tr. WH. ³ best cursives, EUS. CHRYS. V. 24. in . . . sea—So N C (E) L (Δ), OL VULG. La. Mcl. most cursives; many furlongs distant from the land, B. Pesh. Cur. Memph. (nearly), Tr. We. WH. r marg. some few cursives, V. 25. came—So NB. Edd. some cursives, OL VULG. CUR. ALLEN; went (D E L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, V. 29. to come—So N C D (E) L (Δ), La. Tr. ALLEN; and came, B C ⁴ Ti. Mcl. We. WH. ⁵ r marg. CUR. NES. V. 30. wind—So N B ⁶ Ti. We. WH. 33. MEMPH. NES.; wind boisterous, B ⁷ C D, La. Tr. Mcl. r marg., late uncials, OL VULG. V. 33. worshipped—came and worshipped (D E L Δ), La. most cursives, OL VULG. V. 34. unto Genesaret—So N B D Δ, Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. 33, CUR. NES.; of Genesaret (C E L), late uncials, OL VULG. PESH.

d Wind, Job 27:21.
25
e Comp. Mk. 13:35; see ch. 24:43.
f See "Watchmen," Neh. 4:9.
g Night, Ps. 19:2.
h See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
26
i See "Spirit," Job 4:15.
j Comp. Lu. 24:37.
k Cry, Lu. 18:7.
l Fear, Gen. 9:2.
27
m See ch. 9:2.
n Ch. 17:7; 28:10; Mk. 6:50; Lu. 5:10; 12:32; John 6:20; Rev. 1:17; comp. ch. 28:5; Lu. 1:13, 30; 2:10.
28
o Peter, Mt. 4:18.
p Waters, Ps. 95:5.
29
q Faith, Heb. 11:1.
3 Some ancient authorities read and came.
30
4 Many ancient authorities add strong.
31
r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
s Ch. 6:30; 8:26; 16:8.
33
t Worship, Mt. 4:10.
5 See marginal note on ch. 2:2.
u Truth, John 14:6.
v Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
w See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
x Son, Gen. 21:19.
y God, Gen. 1:1.
34
z P. Vs. 34-26; Mk. 6:53-56; comp. John 6:24, 25.
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b See "Galilee," Mt. 17:23.
c Mk. 6:53; Lu. 5:1.

- 35**
a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
b See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
36
c See ch. 9:20.
d Clothing, Job 31:19.
e Comp. ch. 9:21; Mk. 3:10; 6:56; 8:22; Lu. 6:19.
f See "Heal-ing," Jer. 30:13.
1
g P. Vs. 1-20; Mk. 7:1-23.
h See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Mk. 3:22; 7:1; comp. John 1:19; Acts 25:7.
j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
k Pharisees, Mt. 2:7.
l Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
2
m Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
n Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
o Ablutions, I Ki. 7:26.
p Comp. Lu. 11:38.
q Hands, Gen. 16:12.
r See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
s Bread, Gen. 3:19.
t Food, Gen. 9:3.
3
u Commandments made void by Tradition, Ex. 20:1.
4
v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Honor, Mal. 1:6.
1 Q. V. 16; Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16.
x Mother, Deut. 5:16.
2 Q. Ex. 21:17; Lev. 20:9.
y Evil, Ps. 97:10.
z See "Punish-ment," Gen. 39:20.
3 Or, surely die.
a Death, Rom. 5:12.

^a knew him, they sent into all that region round about, and brought unto him all that were ^b sick; 36 and they besought him that they might only touch ^c the border of his ^d garment: and as many as ^e touched were ^f made whole.

15 ^g Then there come to Jē-sūs ⁱ from Jē-ru-sā-lēm ^k Phār-ī-sēes and ^l scribes, saying, 2 Why do thy ^m disciples transgress the tradition of the ⁿ elders? for they ^o wash not their ^q hands ^r when they eat ^s bread. 3 And he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also ^t transgress the commandment of God because of your tradition? 4 For ^v God said, ^w 1 Honor thy father and thy ^x mother: and, ^y 2 He that speaketh ^z evil of father or mother, let him ^a die the ^a death. 5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, That where-with thou mightest have been profited by me is given to God;

Var. Rend.—V. 35 (cont.). knew—recognized, ALLEN. they—and, ALLEN. that . . . about—the surrounding district, ALLEN. sick—in evil plight, ALLEN; ill, BROAD. V. 36. they be-sought—were beseeching, ALLEN. border—fringe or tassel, Var. tassel, ALLEN. border of his garment—hem (of his mantle), BRU. made whole—completely cured, ALLEN; made perfectly whole, MOR. Chap. 15.—V. 2. elders—ancients, AL. Be. DeW. Me.; men of elder times, ME. Vs. 3, 6. because of—for the sake of, MOR. Var. V. 4. speaketh evil of—curseth, ALLEN; MOR. die the death—surely die, ALLEN. V. 5. his (twice)—the, ALLEN. Vs. 5, 6. That . . . shall—A gift (is) any-thing wherewith thou mightest be profited by me shall, ALLEN. V. 5. That God—Let it be a gift, &c., BROAD. BRU. (See on Lev. 1:2. Me. thinks the whole phrase means thou shalt not be profited, as in other Jewish vows). Var. V. 6. he—Omit, ALLEN. ye have made—ye made, ALLEN. V. 7. of—concerning, ALLEN. V. 9. But—And, ALLEN. their—Omit, ALLEN. precepts—ordinances, ALLEN; commandments, MOR. V. 10. he

6 he shall not honor his father⁴. And ye have made void the ^b word of God because of your tradition. 7 Ye ^{*} hypocrites, well did ^c Ī-sā-ḡāh ^d prophesy of you, saying,

8 ^e This people honoreth me with their ^e lips;

But their ^f heart is far from me.

9 But in vain do they ^g worship me,

^h Teaching as their ⁱ doctrines the ^j precepts of ^k men.

10 And he called to him the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand: 11 ^l Not that which entereth into the ^m mouth ⁿ defileth the man; but that which proceedeth out of the mouth, this defileth the man. 12

Then came the ^o disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Phār-ī-sēes were ^p of-fended, when they heard this saying? 13 But he answered and said, ^q Every ^q plant which ^r my ^s heavenly ^t Father planted—having, ALLEN. V. 12. offended—Lit. caused to stumble. Var.; made to stumble, ALLEN. BROAD. V. 13. But—And, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 1. come . . . scribes—So ^{*} B D, La. Ti. Tr. Md. We. WH. ALLEN; came to Jesus, scribes and Pharisees which were of Jerusalem, CL D, Al. V. 4. said—So (B D), 1, 124. OL. VULG. CUR. LA. TR. MCL. WE. WH. NES. ALLEN; commanded (CE LA), late uncials, TR. V. 6. he . . . father—So ^{*} B C D, La. Ti. Tr. Md. We. WH.; And honour not his father, Δ. Al. (who translates . . . he is free, And such an one will not honour his father or his mother) his father—So ^{*} B D, La. WH.; add, or his mother, C (E) LA, Al. Ti. Tr. Md. WH. cursive, OL. VULG. PESH. MEMPH. NES. word—So ^{*} B D, La. Tr. Md. WH. OL. (MSS.) CUR. PESH. MEMPH. NES.; law, ^{*} C Al. Tr. We. WH.; some cursive; commandment (E LA), late uncials; most cursive, OL. (MSS.) VULG. V. 8. people—So ^{*} B D L. Edd.; add, draweth nigh unto me with their mouth and, C (E) Δ, late uncials, most cursive.

- 6**
4 Some ancient authorities add or his mother.
b Word of God, John 6:63.
5 Some ancient authorities read law.

- 7**
c Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
d Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

- 8**
6 Q. Is. 29:13.
e Lips, Job 2:10.
f Heart, Acts 15:9.

- 9**
g Worship, Mt. 4:10.
h Instruction, Is. 54:13.
i Col. 2:22.
j Commandments of Men, Ex. 20:1.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 11**
l Comp. v. 18; Acts 10:14; 15; 1 Tim. 4:3.
m Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
n See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

- 12**
o See "Apos-tes," Mt. 10:5.
7 Gr. caused to stumble.

- 13**
p Comp. Is. 60:21; 61:3; John 15:2; 1 Cor. 3:9.
q See "Teach-ing of Jesus", on "Plants", Lu. 2:21.
8 Gr. planting.
r See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
s See "Heav-en," Deut. 26:15.
t Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

*HYPOCRISY, Gr. *Hypokrisis*, "acting under a feigned Part."

Profession rather than Practice.—Ps. 5:9; 10; Jer. 9:8; Ez. 33:31; 32; Mic. 3:11; Zech. 7:5, 6; Mt. 23:3; Rom. 2:17-23; 11 Tim. 3:5.

Governed by Appearances.—Mt. 6:2, 5, 16; 23:5-7; II Cor. 5:12. Not to be emulated.—Mt. 6:2.

Associated with Minor and Major Duties.—Mt. 23:23; Lu. 11:42.

Fault-finding.—Mt. 7:4, 5; Lu. 6:42; 13:15, 16.

Heartless.—Job 15:34, 35; Ps. 55:12-14; 78:36-37; Is. 32:6, 7; Mt. 7:4, 5, 6.

Concealed.—II Sam. 20:9, 10; Is. 29:15; Mt. 22:15-18; Mk.

3:6; 12:13-15; Lu. 11:44; 20:20. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Detection of.—Is. 29:15, 16; Lu. 12:56; Gal. 2:11-13; Rev. 2:2.

Denounced.—Ez. 13:1-7; Mt. 23:13, 15, 23, 25, 27, 29; Lu. 11:44; 12:1, 2; 13:15-17; I Tim. 4:1-5.

Arch Hypocrites.—Jacob—Gen. ch. 27. Delilah—Ju. 16:4-20. Herod.—Mt. 2:7, 8. Pharisees.—Mt. 22:15-17. Judas—Mt. 26:47-50; Mk. 14:43-46; Lu. 22:47, 48; John 18:2-5.

Hypocrisy punished.—Remnant of Judah—Jer. 42:19-22. False Prophets—Ez. 13:8-14. The Steward—Mt. 24:48-51. Pharisees.—Mt. 23:32-38. Ananias and Wife—Acts 5:1-11. Herod—Acts 12:23.

¹⁴
a See "Pharisees," Mt. 3:7.
b Ch. 23:16, 24.
c Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
d Lu. 6:39.
e Pit. II Sam. 23:20.
¹⁵
f Peter, Mt. 4:18.
g Comp. ch. 13:36.
h Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
i See "Parables of Old Testament," II Sam. 12:1.
¹⁶
j See "Mind," Job 38:36.
¹⁷
k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
¹⁸
l Mk. 7:20; comp. ch. 12:34.
m Heart, Acts 15:9.
n See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
o See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
¹⁹
p Comp. Gal. 5:19 ff.
q Evil, Ps. 97:10.
r See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
s Adultery, Num. 5:12.
t Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
u Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
v See "Wit-ness," John 8:17.
w See "False-hood," Lev. 6:2.
²⁰
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
y See "Ab-lu-tions," I Ki. 7:26.
z Hands, Gen. 16:12.
²¹
a P. Vs. 21-28; Mk. 7:24-30.
b See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
d Sidon, Is. 23:12.
²²
e See "Cana-an," Gen. 13:7.
f Woman, Ruth 3:9.
g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
h Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j David, I Sam. 17:12.
k Daughter, Ju. 1:34.
m Comp. ch. 4:24.
n Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
o Words, Pr. 15:23.
p Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

not, shall be rooted up. 14 Let them alone: ^{a b} they are ^c blind guides. And ^d if the blind guide the blind, both shall fall into a ^e pit. 15 And ^f Peter answered and said unto him, ^g Declare unto us the ^{h i} parable. 16 And he said, Are ye also even yet ^c without ^j understanding? 17 Perceive ye not, that whatsoever goeth into the ^k mouth passeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught? 18 But ^l the things which proceed out of the mouth come forth out of the ^m heart; and they ^{n o} defile the man. 19 ^p For out of the heart come forth ^q evil thoughts, ^r murders, ^s adulteries, ^t fornications, ^u thefts, ^{v w} false witness, railings: 20 these are the things which defile the ^x man; but to eat with ^y unwashen ^z hands defileth not the man.

21 ^{a b} And Jēzšus went out thence, and withdrew into the parts of ^c Tyre and ^d Si-dōn. 22 And behold, a ^e Cā-nāan-i-tish ^f woman came out from those borders, and ^g cried, saying, Have ^{h i} mercy on me, O Lord, thou ^j son of ^k David; my ^l daughter is grievously ^{m n} vexed with a demon. 23 But he answered her not a ^o word. And his ^p disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. 24 But he an-

Var. Read.—V. 14. the blind guide—a blind man be leading, ALLEN. the blind (twice) a blind man, ALLEN. V. 17. Perceive ye not—do ye not (yet, MOR.) understand, ALLEN. MOR. Vs. 18, 19. come—go, ALLEN. V. 21. parts—regions, ALLEN. BROAD.; districts, ME.; coasts, MOR. V. 22. borders—boundaries, ALLEN; districts, ME.; coasts, MOR. vexed—afflicted, ALLEN. demon—devil, MOR. V. 23. besought—asked, ALLEN. V. 24. But—And, ALLEN. but—save, ALLEN. V. 26. meet—good, ALLEN. V. 27. But—and, ALLEN. MOR. for even—So AL.; for indeed, DeW. V. 29. departed—removed, ALLEN. nigh unto—by, ALLEN. mountain—hill-country, ALLEN. V. 30. great

swered and said, I was not sent but unto ^{a r s} the lost sheep of the house of ^{t u} Iś-rā-ēl. 25 But she came and ^{v w} worshipped him, saying, Lord, ^x help me. 26 And he answered and said, It is not meet to take the ^{y z} children's ^{a b} bread and cast it to the ^c dogs. 27 But she said, Yea, Lord: for even the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' ^d table. 28 Then ^e Jēzšus answered and said unto her, O woman, ^f great is thy ^g faith: be it done unto thee even as thou wilt. ^h And her daughter was ⁱ healed from that ^j hour.

29 ^k And Jēzšus departed thence, and came nigh unto the ^l sea of ^m Gāl-i-lēe; and he went up into the ⁿ mountain, and sat there. 30 And there came unto him great ^o multitudes, having with them the ^p lame, ^q blind, ^r dumb, maimed, and many others, and they cast them down at his ^s feet; and ^{t h} he healed them: 31 insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb speaking, the maimed whole, and the lame walking, and the blind seeing: and they ^{u v} glorified the ^w God of Iś-rā-ēl.

32 ^{x y} And Jēzšus called unto him his disciples, and said, ^z I have ^a compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now ^b three days and

—many, ALLEN. at—by, ALLEN. V. 31. insomuch—so that, ALLEN. wondered—marvelled, ALLEN. V. 32. unto him—Omit, ALLEN. continue . . . days—already three days they are present with Me, ALLEN.
Var. Read.—V. 17. not—So B D Z, Edd. 33, 238, OL. (Most) VULG. CUR.; not yet (N C L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, MEMPH. V. 26. meet—So N B C (L) Δ, Tr. Mcl. WH. late uncials, cursives, OL. (MSS.), VULG. MEMPH. SYR.; lawful, D, Al. La. Ti. We. ORIG. V. 31. multitude—So (N C D Δ), some cursives, TI. WE. WH. NES.; multitudes (B E L), late uncials, most cursives, TR. Mcl. WH. ^z the maimed whole—Omit, N. 1, Memph. Cur. OL. Vulg. Mcl. WH. ¹ AUG.; in double brackets, WH.

y See ch. 9:36. z See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. a See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6. b Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

²⁴
q Ch. 10:6.
r Sheep (fig.), Deut. 14:4.
s See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
t Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
u See "King-dom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
²⁵
v See v. 22.
w Worship, Mt. 4:10.
1 See marginal note on ch. 2:2.
x Help, Acts 26:22.
²⁶
y See "Salvation for the Jew first," Acts 2:40.
z Children, Gen. 3:16.
a Bread, Gen. 3:19.
b See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
2 Or, loaf.
c Dogs, Deut. 23:18.
²⁷
d Table, II Ki. 4:10.
²⁸
e Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
f Comp. ch. 9:22.
g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
h See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Healing, Jer. 30:13.
j Hour, Dan. 3:6.
²⁹
k P. Vs. 29-31: comp. Mk. 7:31-37.
l Sea, Ex. 14:21.
m Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
n Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
³⁰
o See "Popular-ity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
q Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
r The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.
s Feet, Gen. 18:4.
t See ch. 4:23.
³¹
u Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
v See ch. 9:8.
w God, Gen. 1:1.
³²
x P. Vs. 32-39: Mk. 8:1-10; comp. ch. 14:13-21.
y Lu. 2:21. a See

^a See "Hunger," Hunt. 8:3.
^b See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^c Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
^d Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^e See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^f See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
^g Desert, Jer. 17:6.
^h Seven, Gen. 2:2.
ⁱ Fish, Gen. 9:2.
^j Ground, Gen. 33:19.
^k See ch. 14:19.
^l Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
^m See "Prayers of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^o Basket, Lev. 8:2.
^p Man, Gen. 2:7.
^q See "Male and Female," Mt. 19:4.
^r Women, Ruth 3:9.
^s Children, Gen. 3:16.
^t Comp. Mk. 3:9.
^u See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
^v Comp. Mk. 8:10.
^w P. Vs. 1-12: Mk. 8:11-21.
^x Pharisees and Sadducees, Mt. 3:7.
^y See ch. 12:38.
^z Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^a Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^b Comp. Lu. 12:54.
¹ The following words, to the end of v. 3, are omitted by some of the most ancient and other important authorities.
^c Evening, Ps. 65:8.

^a have nothing ^b to eat; and I would not send them away ^c fasting, lest haply they faint on the way. 33 And the ^d ^e disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so many ^f loaves in a ^g desert place as to fill so great a multitude? 34 And Jē'sūs said unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, ^h Seven, and a few small ⁱ fishes. 35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ^j ground; 36 and he took the seven loaves and the fishes; and he ^k ^l ^m gave thanks and brake, and gave to the disciples, and the disciples to the multitudes. 37 And ⁿ they all ate, and were filled: and they took up that which remained over of the broken pieces, seven ^o baskets full. 38 And they that did eat were four thousand ^p ^q men, besides ^r women and ^s children. 39 And he sent away the multitudes, and entered into ^t ^u the boat, and came into the borders of ^v Māg'ā-dān.

16 ^w And the ^x Phār'ī-sēes and Sād'dū-qēes came, and trying him ^y asked him to show them a ^z sign from ^a heaven. 2 But he answered and said unto them, ^b ¹ When it is ^c even-

Var. Rend.—V. 32 (cont.). would not—am not willing, ALLEN; will not, MOR. haply—Omit, ALLEN, MOR. on—in, R. way—mk, ALLEN. V. 33. should—Omit, ALLEN, so many loaves—loaves sufficient, ALLEN; so much bread, MOR. desert—wilderness, ALLEN. V. 36. gave (first)—having given, ALLEN. gave (second)—was giving, ALLEN. V. 37. they (first)—Omit, ALLEN. that . . . pieces—of the remainder of the fragments, ALLEN. over—Omit, Var. baskets—panniers (a large basket), Mcl.; hampers, PLUM. V. 39. entered—embarked, ALLEN. borders—boundaries, ALLEN. Chap. 16.—V. 1. and trying him—tempting him, and, ALLEN. trying—tempting, R. V. 3. morning—Add, (you say), ALLEN. It . . . to-day—to-day (will be) stormy, ALLEN. know how to—can, ALLEN. signs—sign, ALLEN. V. 4. seeketh after—seeks for, ALLEN. he . . . departed—leaving them, He went away, ALLEN. V. 7. reasoned among—were reasoning in (or, amongst), ALLEN. saying, We took—It is because we have taken, Field, MOR.; (He says it) because we took, ALLEN. V. 9. yet perceive—understand, ALLEN. Vs. 9, 10.

ing, ye say, *It will be fair* ^d weather: for the heaven is ^e red. 3 And in the ^f morning, *It will be foul* weather to-day: for the heaven is red and lowering. Ye know how to discern the ^g face of the heaven; but ye cannot *discern* the signs of the times. 4 ^h An ⁱ evil and ^j adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of ^k Jō-nāh. And he left them, and departed.

5 And the disciples came to the other side and forgot to take ¹ ² bread. 6 And ^m Jē'sūs said unto them, Take heed and ⁿ beware of the ^o leaven of the Phār'ī-sēes and Sād'dū-qēes. 7 And they ^p reasoned among themselves, saying, ³ We took no ² bread. 8 And Jē'sūs perceiving it said, O ye of little ^q faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have no ² bread? 9 Do ye not yet perceive, neither remember ^r ^s the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many ^t ^u baskets ye took up? 10 Neither ^v the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many ^w ^x baskets ye took up? 11 How is it that ye do not perceive that I spake not to you concerning

neither (twice)—nor, ALLEN. V. 10. baskets—panniers (large baskets as distinguished from the smaller kind mentioned in the last verse, Mcl.). V. 11. How . . . perceive—How do ye not understand? ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 35. multitude—So (NB D), some cursives, VULG. EDD. ALLEN; multitudes (E L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) CUR. V. 39. Magadan—So NB D, CUR. EDD. ALLEN; Magdalan (C, 33, MEMPH; Magdala (E L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, CHRYS. Chap. 16.—Vs. 2, 3. When . . . times—So C D L Δ, OL. VULG. MEMPH Pesh. La. Ti.¹ Al.¹ Tr. We. Mcl. (errata); double brackets, WH.; (brackets, NES.); omit, NB, Cur. Ti.² Al.² R marg. some cursives, CUR. ORIG. BROAD.; A gloss, ALLEN, PLUM. V. 4. Jonah—So (NB D L), 262, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.), EDD.; the prophet Jonah (C E Δ), late uncials, cursives, OL. (MSS.), VULG. (MSS.) SYR. MEMPH. V. 8. have—So (NB D), some cursives, OL. VULG. MEMPH. LA. WE. WH. ALLEN; have brought (i.e. took), C E L Δ, late uncials, most cursives, CUR. ORIG. TI. TR.

^d See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
^e See "Colors," Job 3:5.
³
^f Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^g Face, Is. 6:2.
⁴
^h Ch. 12:39.
ⁱ Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^j Adultery, Num. 5:12.
^k Jonah, Jonah 1:1.
⁵
^l Bread, Gen. 3:19.
² Gr. loaves.
⁶
^m Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ V. 11; Mk. 8:15; Lu. 12:1.
^o See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
⁷
^p See "Mind," Job 38:36.
³ Or, It is because we took no bread.
⁸
^q Faith, Heb. 11:1.
⁹
^r Ch. 14:17-21.
^s See ch. 14:20.
⁴ Basket in vs. 9 and 10 represents different Greek words.
¹⁰
^t Ch. 15:34-38.
^u See ch. 15:37.

11

a Bread, Gen. 3:14.

1 Gr. loaves.

b Pharisees and Sadducees, Mt. 3:7.

12

c Instruction, Is. 54:13.

13

d P. Vs. 13-16;

Mk. 8:27-29;

Lu. 9:18-20.

e See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

f Mk. 8:27.

g Man, Gen. 2:7.

2 Many ancient

authorities

read that *I the**Son of man*

am. See Mk.

8:27; Lu. 9:18.

h See "Human-

ity and Divin-

ity of Jesus,"

Lu. 2:21.

14

i John the Bap-

tist, Mt. 3:1.

j See ch. 14:2.

k Elijah, I Ki.

18:1.

l Mk. 6:15; Lu.

9:8; comp. ch.

17:10; John

1:21.

m Jeremiah,

Jer. 1:1.

n Prophets,

II Ki. 17:13.

16

o Peter, Mt.

4:18.

p Jesus the

Messiah, Lu.

2:21.

q See "God,"

Gen. 1:1.

17

r Blessing,

Gen. 12:3.

s John 1:42;

21:15-17.

t Flesh, Rom.

2:8.

u I Cor. 15:50;

Gal. 1:16;

Eph. 6:12;

Heb. 2:14.

v Blood, Lev.

17:11.

w Revelation,

Dan. 2:22.

x Fatherhood of

God, Gen. 1:1.

y Heaven,

Deut. 26:15.

18

3 Gr. Petros.

z Rock, I Cor.

10:4.

4 Gr. Petra.

a Church, Acts

20:28.

^a bread? But beware of the ^a leaven of the ^b Phār-ī-sēes and Sād-dū-ċēes. 12 Then understood they that he bade them not beware of the leaven of ¹ bread, but of the ^c teaching of the Phār-ī-sēes and Sād-dū-ċēes.

13 ^d Now when ^e Jē-šūs came into the parts of ^f Ċæs-ā-rē-ā Phī-līp-pī, he asked his disciples, saying, Who do ^g men say ² that ^h the Son of man is? 14 And they said, Some say ⁱ John the Bāp-tist; some, ^k Ē-li-žāh; and others, ^m Jēr-ē-mī-āh, or one of the ⁿ prophets. 15 He saith unto them, But who say ye that I am? 16 And ^o Si-mōn Peter answered and said, * Thou art ^p the Christ, the Son of ^q the living God. 17 And Jē-šūs answered and said unto him, ^r Blessed art thou, ^s Si-mōn Bār-Jō-nāh: for ^t ^u flesh and ^v blood hath not ^w revealed it unto thee, but my ^x Father who is in ^y heaven. 18 And I also say unto thee, that thou art ³ Peter, and upon this ^z ⁴ rock I will build my ^a church; and the

Var. Rend.—V. 12. understood—understand, ALLEN. V. 13. Now ... came—And Jesus having come, ALLEN. parts—districts, ALLEN; coasts, MOR. Who ... is—Whom do men say that (I) the Son of man am? ALLEN; MOR. V. 15. who—you, whom, ALLEN. V. 17. Bar-Jonah—i.e. Son of Jona (see John 1:42, *Var. Read.*) *Ti.* hath not revealed it—did not reveal (it), ALLEN. V. 18. this rock—i.e. Peter himself, Be. Me. DeW. St. Al. Roman Catholic commentators, NEANDER, BRU. PLUM, i.e. Christ, Aug. Wo.; i.e. the faith of Peter's confession, Chrys. Ol. Ew. McI. AMBROSE, CYRIL, LUTHER, ALLEN. *There is a play upon the words Petros (Peter) and Petra (Rock) in the Greek.* Hades—i.e. the world of the dead, *Var.*; i.e. the powers of evil, ALLEN. V. 19. bind—i.e. impose restraints, *Var.*; wilt have forbidden, ME.; forbid, BROAD. loose—i.e. remove restraints, Me. DeW. Bl. McI.; Chrys. and others refer to *absolution* from sin; wilt have permitted, ME.; allow, BROAD. heaven—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 21. many things—much, ALLEN. up—again, MOR. ALLEN. V. 22. Be ... thee—*Lit.* (God) have mercy on thee, *Var.*; (God) be gracious to thee, ALLEN.

^b gates of ^c Hā-dēs shall not prevail against it. 19 I will give unto thee ^d the keys of the ^e kingdom of heaven: and ^f whatsoever thou shalt bind on ^g earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 20 ^h Then charged he the disciples that they should tell no man that he was the Christ.

21 ⁱ From that time began ^j Jē-šūs to show unto his ^k disciples, that he must go unto ^l Jēr-ū-sā-lēm, and ^m suffer many things of the ⁿ elders and ^p chief priests and ^q scribes, and be ^r killed, and the ^s third ^t day be raised up. 22 And Peter took him, and began to ^u rebuke him, saying, ⁶ Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall never be unto thee. 23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, ^v Satan: thou art a ^w stumbling-block unto me: for thou mindest not the things of ^x God, but the things of men. 24 Then

AL. HO. ME. BROAD. this shall never—that shall not, ALLEN. V. 23. stumbling-block—a temptation to do wrong, BRU.; an offence, MOR. for thou mindest—because thou thinkest, ALLEN. mindest—hast in thy mind, ME.; savourest, MOR.

Var. Read.—V. 11. bread? But beware—So B C* L. Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. some cursives, MEMPH. PESH. ORIG. NES.; when I said Beware, McI.; bread, that ye should beware (E Δ), late uncials, most cursives. V. 12. of bread—So (lit. loaves), N* B (DL). Al. La. Tr. WH. some cursives, OL (MSS.), VULG. MEMPH.; bracket, WH. NES.; of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees, N* Ti. (33, CUR.). V. 13. Who ... is?—So N B. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH. VULG. (most MSS.) MEMPH. ORIG. NES.; Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? D (E) L Δ. Al. La. ¹ R marg. late uncials, cursives, OL, VULG. (MSS.) CUR. V. 20. the Christ—So N B L Δ. Edd. many cursives, OL (MSS.) CUR. PESH.; Jesus the Christ, N C (D). late uncials, many cursives, OL (MSS.), VULG. MEMPH. V. 21. Jesus—So (C E L Δ), late uncials, cursives, ORIG. La. TR. TI. ALLEN; Jesus Christ (N B), MEMPH. WH. NES. BROAD.

b Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
c Hades, Mt. 11:23.

19

d Keys, Is. 22:22.
e Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
f Ch. 18:18; comp. John 20:23.
g Earth, Gen. 2:1.

20

h Mk. 8:30; Lu. 9:21; comp. ch. 8:4.

21

i P. Vs. 21-28; Mk. 8:31-9:1; Lu. 9:22-27.
j See "Jesus a Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
k Some ancient authorities read *Jesus Christ*.
l Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
n See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
o Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
p Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
q Priests, Ex. 28:1.
r Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
s See "Death and Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t Third Day, Lu. 9:22.
u Day, Lev. 25:8.

22

u Reproof, II Ki. 3:16.
v Or, God have mercy on thee.

23

v Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
w Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21.
x God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
y God, Gen. 1:1.

* CONFESSION, Heb. *Yadah*, "to bemoan," "confess." Confession of Jehovah's Name.—I Ki. 8:33, 35; II Chr. 6:24, 26; Ezra 10:11; Rom. 14:11, 12; 15:9. (See Margin.) Confession by Deeds.—Mt. 27:3, 4; Lu. 15:18, 19; 23:40-42; Acts 19:19.

Confessions producing Trouble.—Josh. 7:20, 25; I Sam. 15:19, 24; John 9:33, 34; 12:42, 43.

Born of Trouble.—Ps. 51:3, 4; Mt. 27:3, 4; 27:19.

Confession of Sin.—Ex. 32:31, 32; Lev. 5:5; 26:40; Num. 5:7; Josh. 7:19; Ju. 10:15, 16; Ezra 10:1; Neh. 9:2, 3; Ps. 32:5; Pr. 28:13; Jer. 3:12, 13; Dan. 9:4, 20; Mt. 3:6; Mk. 1:5; Lu. 18:13, 14; I John 1:9.

Confession through Priest.—Lev. 5:6; 16:21. Through Moses—Ex. 32:31; Num. 14:19. Through Nehemiah—Neh. 1:6. Through Jesus—I John 2:1.

Various Confessions.—Of God's Power—Job 40:13, 14. Of

^a Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^b Man, Gen. 2:7.
^c See ch. 10:38.
^d Cross, Mt. 27:26.

^e See ch. 10:39.
^f Life, Gen. 2:7.

^g See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
^h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
^j World, Rev. 10:6.

^k See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^l Son, Gen. 21:17.

^m Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Glory, Ps. 25:6.

^o Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^p Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

^r The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

^t Gr. *doing*.
^u Taste, Col. 2:1.
^v Death, Rom. 5:12.
^w Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^x P. Vs. 1-8; Mk. 9:28-36; Lu. 9:28-36.
^y Day, Lev. 25:8.
^z Ch. 26:37; Mk. 5:37; comp. 13:3.

^a See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^b James, Jas. 1:1.

^c Or *Jacob*.
^d John, John 1:1.
^e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

^f Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

said Jē^zšūs unto his ^a disciples,
^b If any ^b man would come after me, let him *deny himself, and ^c take up his ^d cross, and follow me. 25 For ^e whosoever would save his ^f life shall lose it: and whosoever shall lose his life for my sake shall find it. 26^g For what shall a man be profited, if he shall ^h gain the whole ⁱ world, and forfeit his life? or what shall a man give in exchange for his life? 27 For the ^k Son of man ^m shall come in the ⁿ glory of his ^p Father with his ^q angels; and ^r then shall he render unto every man ^s according to his ^t deeds. 28 Verily I say unto you, There are some of them that stand here, who shall in no wise ^u taste of ^v death, till they see the Son of man coming in his ^v kingdom.

17 ^w And after six ^x days Jē^zšūs taketh with him ^y ^z Peter, and ^a ² James, and ^b John his ^c brother, and bringeth them up into a high ^d mountain apart: 2 and he was ^e transfigured before them; and his ^f face did shine as the ^g sun, and his ^h garments became ⁱ white as

Var. Read.—Vs. 24, 25. would—desires to, *Var.*, wishes to, ALLEN. BROAD. BRU.; will, MOR. V. 26. forfeit—be deprived of, ALLEN; suffer the loss of, BROAD. ME. in—as, ALLEN. in exchange—as ransom, *Al. DeW. Me.* life—*So Al. Mcl.* ALLEN (*same word as in v. 25*). V. 27. shall (*first*)—is about to, ALLEN. render unto every—give to each, ALLEN; reward, MOR. deeds—work, ALLEN; works, MOR. V. 28. in no wise—not, ALLEN. **Chap. 17.**—V. 1. bringeth—leadeth, ALLEN. apart—privately, ALLEN V. 2. garments—raiment, MOR. ALLEN. V. 4. good... be—well for thee that we are, *Me.* tabernacles—tents, *Var.*; booths, ALLEN. BROAD. V. 5. bright cloud—cloud of light,

the ⁱ light. 3 And behold, there ^k appeared unto them ^l Mō^zšēs and ^m Ē^z-lī^z-jāh talking with him. 4 And Peter ⁿ answered, and said unto Jē^zšūs, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, ^o I will make here three ^p tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō^zšēs, and one for Ē^z-lī^z-jāh. 5 While he was yet speaking, behold, a bright ^q cloud overshadowed them: and behold, ^r a voice out of the cloud, saying, ^t This is my ^v beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him. 6 And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore ^w afraid. 7 And Jē^zšūs came and touched them and said, Arise, and ^x be not afraid. 8 And lifting up their ^y eyes, they saw no one, save Jē^zšūs only.

9 ^z And as they were coming down from the mountain, Jē^zšūs commanded them, saying, ^a Tell the ^b vision to no man, ^c until the Son of man be ^d risen from the dead. 10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the ^e scribes that ^f Ē^z-lī^z-jāh must first come? 11 And he an-

ALLEN. beloved Son—Son, the Beloved, ALLEN. am well pleased—took pleasure, ALLEN. ye—*Omit*, ALLEN. V. 6. were sore afraid—feared exceedingly, ALLEN. V. 7. be not afraid—fear not, ALLEN. V. 9. were coming—came, ALLEN. commanded—charged, MOR. ALLEN. V. 10. his—the, ALLEN. then—therefore, ALLEN. **Var. Read.**—V. 26. shall... be—*So* (N B L). best cursives, THEB. MEMPH. PESH. ORIG. EDD.; is (C D E A), late uncials, most cursives, OL VULG. **Chap. 17.**—V. 4. I will make—*So* N B C*, *Al. La. Tr. Tr. 2 Mcl. Wc. W H.*; let us make, (C³ D (E) L Δ, Tr¹) late uncials, cursives, OL (*most MSS.*) VULG. CUR. PESH. THEB. V. 9. risen—B D. *Edd.*; risen again, N C, cursives, ORIG.

^e See "Life of Jesus," Lu. Lu. 2:21.
^f Face, Is. 6:2.
^g Sun, Ps. 136:8.
^h Clothing, Job 31:19.
ⁱ See "Colors," Job 3:5.
^j Light, Ps. 74:16.

^k See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
^l Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^m Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.

ⁿ See Acts 3:12.
^o Comp. Mk. 9:5; Lu. 9:33.
^p Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
^q Or, *booths*.

^r See "Cloud of Glory," Ex. 14:19.
^s II Pet. 1:17 f.
^t Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^u See ch. 3:17.
^v See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^w Love, I Cor. 13:1.

^x Fear, Gen. 9:2.

^y See ch. 14:27.

^z Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

^a P. Vs. 9-13; Mk. 9:9-13.
^b See ch. 8:4.
^c Vision, Num. 12:6.

^d See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
^e Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^f Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^g See ch. 11:14; comp. 16:14.

Thankfulness—II Chr. 30:22. Of Truths—John 1:20; Acts 23:8. Of Faults—Jas. 5:16.

Confessing Jesus.—Mt. 10:32; Lu. 12:8; John 9:22; Acts 24:14; Rom. 10:9, 10; Phil. 2:11; I Tim. 6:13; I John 4:2, 3, 15; II John 7. Jesus confesses us—Rev. 3:5. See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

* SELF-DENIAL: A Christian Manner of Conduct, Result of Love.—Practised by Christ—Mt. 4:8-10; 8:20; 20:22; Lu. 22:42; Rom. 15:3; II Cor. 5:14, 15; Phil. 2:4-8. The Law of Self-sacrifice—John 12:24-26.

Paul's Teaching helpful.—Rom. 15:1, 2; I Cor. 6:12; 9:4-19; 10:23, 24; Phil. 3:7-9.

Resisting (avoiding) Temptation.—Mt. 5:29, 30; 18:8, 9; Mk. 9:43; Rom. 6:12, 13; 8:13; Gal. 5:24; Eph. 4:22; Col. 3:5; Heb. 11:24, 25; I Pet. 2:11; 4:2, 3.

Control of Appetite.—Pr. 23:2, 3; Dan. 10:3; Rom. 14:15. Avoiding Entanglements.—II Cor. 6:3-5; II Tim. 2:4; Titus 2:12.

Denial of Self.—Gen. 13:9; Mt. 16:24; Mk. 8:34, 35; Lu. 9:23.

Losing and finding Life.—Mt. 10:38, 39; 16:25; Mk. 8:35, 36; Lu. 9:24, 25.

Preferring Others to Christ.—Mt. 8:21, 22; 10:35-37; Lu. 14:26, 27.

Ways to show Self-denial.—Gen. 22:10-12; I Sam. 12:3-5; I Ki. 17:12-15; Dan. 1:8; Mt. 19:21, 22, 27; Mk. 1:16-20; Lu. 3:10, 11; 12:33; 18:22-24; 21:2-4; Acts 2:45; 20:33-35; I Cor. 9:18; Gal. 6:14. See "Conversion"—Mt. 13:15. "Christian Graces"—II Pet. 1:5.

swered and said, E-li'zjah indeed cometh, and shall restore all things: 12 but I say unto you, that ^{a b} E-li'zjah is come already, and they ^{c d} knew him not, but ^e did unto him whatsoever they would. Even ^f so shall the ^{g h} Son of ⁱ man also ^j suffer of them. 13 Then understood the ^{k l} disciples that he spake unto them of John the Bap'tist.

14 ^m And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a man, kneeling to him, and saying, 15 Lord, have ⁿ mercy on my son: for he is ^o epileptic, and suffereth grievously; for oft-times he falleth into the ^p fire, and oft-times into the ^q water. 16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not ^{r s} cure him. 17 And Je'sus answered and said, O ^t faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I bear with you? bring him hither to me. 18 And Je'sus ^u rebuked him; and the ^v demon went out

Var. Read.—V. 12, but—And, ALLEN. knew him not—did not recognize him, ALLEN. unto . . . would—in his case whatever they wished, ALLEN. would—listed, R. V. 13. of—concerning, ALLEN. V. 14, were come—came, ALLEN. to him—down, ALLEN. V. 15, mercy—pity, ALLEN. for he is epileptic—because he is moonstruck, PLUM. ALLEN. epileptic—moonstruck, BRU.; lunatic, MOR. suffereth grievously—in evil plight, ALLEN; sore vexed, MOR. oft-times (twice)—often, ALLEN. V. 16, cure—heal, ALLEN. V. 17, perverse—perverted, ALLEN. bear with—suffer, MOR. ALLEN. hither—here, ALLEN. V. 18, demon—devil, MOR. r. went out of—came forth from, ALLEN. cured—healed, ALLEN. V. 19, apart—privately, ALLEN. V. 20, to yonder place—hence yonder, ALLEN. V. 22, while they abode—whilst they were gathering together, ALLEN. shall—is about to be, PLUM. ALLEN. up—Omit, ALLEN. V. 23, exceeding sorry—exceedingly grieved, ALLEN. V. 24, that received—who receive, ALLEN. half-shekel—*Lit.* the two drachmas (*paid by every Jew towards the maintenance of the temple*), Var.; poll-tax, BROAD. HO. ME.

of him: and the ^w boy was cured from that ^x hour.

19 Then came the disciples to Je'sus apart, and said, Why could not we cast it out? 20 And he saith unto them, Because of your little faith: for verily I say unto you, ^y If ye have faith as ^z a grain of ^{a b} mustard ^c seed, ye shall say unto ^d this ^e mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and ^f nothing shall be impossible unto you.

22 ^g And while they ^h abode in †Ga'li-i-lee, Je'sus said unto them, The Son of man shall be ⁱ delivered up into the ^j hands of men; 23 and ^k they shall kill him, and the ^l third day he shall be raised up. And they were exceeding ^m sorry.

24 And when they were come to †Ca-pēr-nā-üm, they that received ⁿ the ^o p⁴ half-shēk'-ēl came to ^p Peter, and said, Doth not your ^q teacher pay the ^r half-shēk'-ēl? 25 He saith, Yea. And

Var. Read.—V. 11, cometh—*So* **N B D, Edd.** some cursives, OL. (*most MSS.*) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. CUR.; first come, C (E) Z Δ, late uncials, most cursives, OL. (*some MSS.*) PESH. V. 15, suffereth grievously—*So* C (D) E Δ *Tr. McI. We. WH. 2* late uncials, cursives, OL. VULG. CUR. PESH. MEMPH.; is ill, **N B L Z**, La. *Tr. 1 WH. 1* ORIG. NES. V. 20, little faith—*So* **N B, A. La. Tr. Tr. We. WH. PLUM.** best cursives, CUR. THEB. MEMPH. ORIG. CHRYS.; unbelief, C D L (Δ), *Mcl. (errata)*, late uncials, most cursives, OL. (*most*), VULG. PESH. V. 21, Retain, **N B** C D (E) L A, OL. *Vulg. Pesh. La. McI. Tr. 1* late uncials, nearly all cursives, MEMPH. (*MSS.*) Orig.; omit, **N B, Cur. MEMPH. Theb. Tr. We. WH. 33, OL. (some).** NES. V. 22, abode—*So* (rather, went to and fro), C D L (Δ), late uncials, nearly all cursives, PESH. THEB. MEMPH.; were gathering themselves into companies, **N B, Edd., OL. (MSS.), VULG.**; were gathering together, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 23, be raised up—raised again (*more lit.* awakened), **N C D, Tr. Tr. WH.** most cursives, NES. ALLEN; rise, B, La. *WH. 2* CHRYS. V. 24, Capernaum—*See ch. 4:13.*

w Boy, Zeeh. 8:5.
x Hour, Dan. 3:6.

20
y Ch. 21:21 f.; Mk. 11:23 f.; Lk. 17:6.
z Ch. 13:31; Lu. 17:6.
a See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
b See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Plants," Lu. 2:21.
c Seed, Deut. 22:9.
d V. 9; comp. I Cor. 13:2.
e Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
f Comp. Mk. 9:23; John 11:40.
1 Many authorities, some ancient, insert v. 21. *But this kind goeth not out save by prayer and fasting.* See Mk. 9:29.

22
g P. Vs. 22, 23; Mk. 9:30-32; Lu. 9:44, 45.
2 Some ancient authorities read *were gathering themselves together.*
h See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:22.
3 See ch. 10:4.
i Hands, Gen. 16:12.

23
j Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
k V. 9; ch. 16:21.
l Third Day, Lu. 9:22.
m Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

24
n Capernaum, Mk. 2:1.
o Ex. 30:13; 38:26.
p See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
q Gr. *didrachma*. Comp. marginal note on Lu. 15:8.
q Peter, Mt. 4:18.
r See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
s See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

* EPILEPSY: Considered by Many Scholars as Insanity; Examples of.—Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 4:33. David feigned—I Sam. 21:13. Paul charged with—Acts 26:24.

Cured by Christ.—Mt. 4:24; 17:15; Mk. 9:18; Lu. 9:39. As a Punishment.—Sent from God—Deut. 28:34.

† GALILEE: Country of; Location.—In District of Naph-tali—Josh. 20:7; 21:32; II Ki. 15:29. "Beyond the Jordan"—Is. 9:1; Mt. 4:15. Border of—Lu. 17:11.

Sea of Galilee.—Mt. 4:18; 15:29; Mk. 1:16; 7:31; John 6:1. Called Lake of Gennesaret—Lu. 5:1. Sea of Chinnereth—

Num. 34:11. Sea of Tiberias—John 6:1. See "Sea"—Ex. 14:21.

Cities of.—I Ki. 9:11; I Chr. 6:76; Mt. 2:22; 21:11; Mk. 1:9; Lu. 1:26; John 2:1; 12:21; 21:2.

Country around.—Lu. 8:26.

Inhabitants called Galileans.—Mt. 26:69; Acts 2:7. Men of—Mk. 6:21; Acts 1:11. Peter accused of being a Galilean—Mk. 14:70. Tetrarch of—Lu. 3:1. Inhabitants conquered by the Syrians—I Ki. 15:20. Cruelly treated by Pilate—Lu. 13:1. Judas of Galilee—Acts 5:37. Under Rule of Herod

25
a House, Deut. 24:10.
b See "Peter," Mt. 4:18.
c Kings, Deut. 17:15.
d Earth, Gen. 2:1.
e Rom. 13:7.
f Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
g Son, Gen. 21:19.
h See "Sojourners," Ps. 119:19.

27
i Ch. 5:29, 30; 18:6, 8, 9; Mk. 9:42, 43, 45, 47; Lu. 17:2; John 6:61; 1 Cor. 8:13.
j Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165.
k Stumbling-blocks, Jer. 6:21.
l Sea, Ex. 14:21.
m See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
n Fish, Gen. 9:2.
o Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
p See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
1 Gr. *stater*.

1
r P. Vs. 1-5; Mk. 9:33-37; Lu. 9:46-48.
s Hour, Dan. 3:6.
t Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
u See "Apos-tles," Mt. 10:5.
v See "Teach-ing of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
2 Gr. *greater*.
w Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
x Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

2
y Children, Gen. 3:16.

3
z Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
a See "Conver-sion," Mt. 13:15.

when he came into the ^a house, Jēzšūs spake first to him, saying, What thinkest thou, ^b Si'zmōn? the ^c kings of the ^d earth, from whom do they receive ^e toll or ^f tribute? from their ^g sons, or from ^h strangers? 26 And when he said, From strangers, Jēzšūs said unto him, Therefore the sons are free. 27 But, lest we ⁱ i cause them to ^k stumble, go thou to the ^l sea, and cast a ^m hook, and take up the ⁿ fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his ^o mouth, ^p thou shalt find a ^q ¹ shēk'ēl: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

18 ^r In that ^s hour came the ^t ^u disciples unto Jēzšūs, saying, Who then is ^v ² great-est in the ^w kingdom of ^x heaven? 2 And he called to him a little ^y child, and set him in the midst of them, 3 and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye ^z ^a turn, and ^b become as little children, ^c ye shall in no wise enter into the kingdom of heaven. 4 Whoso-ever therefore shall ^d ^e humble

Var. Rend.—V. 25. came—entered, ALLEN. spake first to—anticipated, ALLEN. the kings . . . receive—From whom do the kings of the earth, ALLEN. toll—taxes, ALLEN; duty, ME. toll or tribute—foreign or domestic tax, HO. tribute—Not the same word as in the last verse, but properly a payment made by subject people to their conquerors, Var.; tax, ME. Vs. 25, 26. strangers—aliens, ALLEN. V. 26. Therefore—Then, ALLEN. sons—their own people, ALLEN; children, MOR. V. 27. lest we—that we may not, ALLEN. cause—make, Var. cause to stumble—scandalize, ME.; offend, MOR. thou—Omit, ALLEN. his—its, ALLEN. shēkel—Lit. a stater—four drachmas or three shillings, Var.; a stater, ALLEN. BROAD. BRU. ME. Chap. 18.—V. 1. greatest—Lit. greater, Var. ALLEN. BROAD. BRU. ME. Vs. 1, 3, 4. heaven—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 2. to . . . child—a child, ALLEN. Vs. 2-5. little—Omit, ALLEN. V. 3. turn—turn around,

himself as this little child, the same is the ² greatest in the king-dom of heaven. 5 And whoso shall receive one such little child in my ^l name receiveth me: 6 but ^g whoso shall ^h ⁱ cause one of these little ones that believe on me to stumble, it is profitable for him that ³ a great ^j ^k millstone should be hanged about his ^l neck, and that he should be sunk in the depth of the sea.

7 Woe unto the world because of occasions of stumbling! for ^m it must needs be that the occa-sions come; but woe to that man through whom the occasion cometh! 8 And ⁿ ^o if thy ^p hand or thy ^q foot causeth thee to stum-ble, cut it off, and cast it from thee: it is good for thee to enter into ^r life ^s ^t maimed or halt, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into the ^u eternal fire. 9 And ^v if thine ^w eye causeth thee to stumble, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is good for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into the ^x ^y ⁴ hell

BRU. HO. ME. in no wise—not, ALLEN. V. 4. the same . . . greatest—he shall be the great one, ALLEN. greatest—greater, ME. V. 5. in—upon, BROAD. V. 6. cause to stumble—See ch. 17:27, that believe on—who believe in, ALLEN. profit-able—expedient, ALLEN; of service, ME.; better, MOR. great millstone—Lit. a mill-stone worked by an ass, opposed to a hand mill-stone, Var.; an ass's millstone, ALLEN. should—Omit, ALLEN. in . . . sea—into the deep sea, ALLEN. V. 7. occasions of stumbling—stumbling-blocks, ALLEN; temptations, ME.; offences, MOR. occasion (second)—occasions of stumbling, Var.; stumbling-blocks, ALLEN. occasion—oc-casion of stumbling, Var.; stumbling-block, ALLEN. Vs. 8, 9. causeth—is causing, ALLEN.; cause, Var. it—(it), ALLEN. rather—Omit, ALLEN. V. 9. hell—Ge-henna, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 18.—V. 8. cut it off—So (NB D L), best cursives, OL. VULG. THEB. CUR. PESH. EDD.; cut them off, (E D), late uncials, most cursives, MEMPH.

b Ch. 19:14; Mk. 10:15; Lu. 18:17; comp. 1 Cor. 14:20; 1 Pet. 2:2.
c Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.

4
d Humility, Pr. 15:33.
e See "Teach-ing of Jesus" on "Humil-ity and Children," Lu. 2:21.

5
f Name, Acts 16:18.

6
g Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:2; comp. 1 Cor. 8:12.
h See "Temp-tation," Pr. 1:10.
i See ch. 17:27.
3 Gr. a mill-stone turned by an ass.
j See "Stone," Ex. 34:1.
k See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
l Neck, Pr. 3:3.

7
m Lu. 17:1; 1 Cor. 11:19; 1 Tim. 4:1.

8
n See "Self-den-ial," Mt. 16:24.
o Ch. 5:30; Mk. 9:43; comp. ch. 17:27.
p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
q Foot, Gen. 18:4.
r Life, Gen. 2:7.
s See "Lame-ness," Lev. 21:18.
t See "Punish-ment" Gen. 39:20.
u Fire, Lev. 10:2.

9
v Ch. 5:29; Mk. 9:47; comp. ch. 17:27.
w Eye, Ps. 17:8.
x Hell, Mk. 9:43.
y See ch. 5:22.
4 Gr. *Gehenna* of fire.

Antipas—Lu. 3:1. Early Life and Family Home of Jesus in Nazareth of Galilee—Lu. 4:16. Headquarters long in Capernaum—Mt. 4:13.

Jesus in Galilee.—Mt. 3:13; 4:12; 21:11; 26:32; 28:7; Mk. 14:28; 15:41; 16:7; John 4:3, 43-45, 54; 7:1, 9, 41, 52. Jesus taught in Galilee—Mt. 4:23, 25; 19:1, 27; Mk. 1:14, 28, 39; Lu. 4:14, 31, 44; 23:5; 24:6. Disciples abode in Galilee—Mt. 17:22; 28:16.

Followers of Jesus from Galilee.—Mt. 27:55; Mk. 3:7; Lu. 5:17; 23:55; Acts 13:31. Galileans desert Jesus—John 6:52, 60, 66.

Jesus' Brethren go to Galilee.—Mt. 28:10.

Joseph went up from Galilee.—Lu. 2:4.

Jesus passes through Galilee.—Mk. 9:30.

Apostles chosen at.—John 1:43. Beginning of Miracles in Galilee—John 2:11; 4:46, 47.

Churches established in.—Acts 9:31. Preaching in—Acts 10:37.

Jesus appeared to Disciples in Galilee after Resurrection.—Mk. 14:28; John 21:1-14; Mt. 28:16.

- ^a Fire, Lev. 10:2.
- ^b See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
- ^c See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
- ^d Comp. Acts I Ki. 10:8; II Ki. 25:19; Lu. 1:19; Acts 12:15; Rev. 8:2.
- ^e Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
- ^f Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
- ^g Face, Is. 6:2.
- ^h Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
- ⁱ Many authorities, some ancient, insert v. 11. *For the Son of man came to save that which was lost.* See Lu. 19:10.
- ^j P. Vs. 12-14: comp. Lu. 15:4-7.
- ^k Man, Gen. 2:7.
- ^l See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
- ^m Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
- ⁿ Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
- ^o Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
- ^p Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
- ^q Gr. *a thing willed before your Father.*
- ^r Some ancient authorities read *my*.
- ^s See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
- ^t Lu. 17:3; comp. Lev. 19:17; Gal. 6:1; II Thess. 3:15; Jas. 5:19.
- ^u See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
- ^v Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
- ^w Sin, Gen. 3:6.
- ^x Some ancient authorities omit *against thee*.
- ^y Deut. 19:15; John 8:17; II Cor. 13:19; I Tim. 5:13; Heb. 10:28.
- ^z Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
- ^{aa} Witness, John 8:17.
- ^{ab} Words, Pr. 15:23.
- ^{ac} 17
- ^{ad} Comp. I Cor. 6:1 ff. ^{ae} Discipline. See "The Church," Acts 20:28. ^{af} Or, *congregation*. ^{ag} a Comp. II Thess. 3:6, 14 f. ^{ah} Gentile, Is. 49:6. ^{ai} Publican, Mt. 9:11. ^{aj} 6 See marginal note on ch. 5:46.

of ^a fire. 10 See that ye ^b despise not one of these ^c little ones: for I say unto you, that in heaven ^d their ^e angels do always behold the ^f face of my ^g Father who is in heaven.¹ 12 How think ye? if ^h any ⁱ man have a hundred ^k sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and go unto the ^m mountains, and seek that which goeth astray? 13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he ⁿ rejoiceth over it more than over the ninety and nine which have not gone astray. 14 Even so ^o it is not ^p the will of ^q your Father who is in heaven, that one of these little ones should ^r perish.

15 And ^s if ^t thy ^u brother ^v sin ^w against thee, go, show him his fault between thee and him alone: if he hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. 16 But if he hear *thee* not, take with thee one or two more, that ^x at ^y the mouth of two ^z witnesses or three every ^{aa} word may be established. 17 And if he refuse to hear them, ^{ab} tell it unto the ^{ac} church: and if he refuse to hear the ^{ad} church also, ^{ae} let him be unto thee as the ^{af} G^{en}tile and the ^{ag} publican. 18 Verily I say unto you, ^{ah} What things soever ^{ai} ye shall bind on earth shall be

Var. Rend.—V. 10. See . . . not—Take heed, do not despise, ALLEN. V. 12. How—What, ALLEN. be gone astray—stray, ALLEN. goeth astray—strayed, ALLEN. V. 13. so be—it happen, ALLEN. have . . . astray—did not stray, ALLEN. V. 14. Even—Omit, ALLEN. the will—a thing willed, SLA. of (before), ALLEN. V. 15. show . . . fault—convince him, ALLEN. V. 16. hear *thee* not—will not hear *thee*, MOR. ALLEN. word—matter, DeW. Me. be established—stand, ALLEN. V. 17. And—But, ALLEN. publican—toll-gatherer, ALLEN. V. 19. shall agree—agree, ALLEN. of—from, ALLEN. Vs. 19, 23. heaven—the heavens, ALLEN. V. 23. likened unto—like to, ALLEN. certain king—a man, a king, ALLEN. would make a—wish to take, ALLEN. V. 24. had begun—began, ALLEN. one—there, ALLEN. that

bound in heaven; and what things soever ye shall loose on ⁱ earth shall be loosed in heaven. 19 Again I say unto you, that if two of you shall agree on earth as touching anything that they shall ask, ^{gh} it ⁱ shall be done for them of my Father who is in heaven. 20 For where ^j two or three are gathered together ^k in my ^l name, there ^m I am I in the midst of them.

21 Then came ⁿ Peter and said to him, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I ^o forgive him? until ^p seven times? 22 Jē'sūs saith unto him, ^q I say not unto thee, Until seven times; but, Until ^r seventy times seven. 23 Therefore is ^s the ^t kingdom of ^u heaven likened unto a certain ^v king, who would ^w make a reckoning with his ^x servants. 24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, that ^y owed him ten thousand ^z talents. 25 But forasmuch as he ^{aa} had not ^{ab} wherewith to pay, his lord commanded him ^{ac} to be sold, and his ^{ad} wife, and ^{ae} children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. 26 The servant therefore fell down and ^{af} worshipped him, saying, Lord, have ^{ag} patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 27 And

Var. Read.—V. 11. *Retained in text*, D (E) A, late uncials, most cursives, OL (most), VULG. CUR. MOR.; *omit*, NBL*, Memph. Theb. Edd. PLUM. ALLEN. V. 12. doth—So (N E Δ), late uncials, most cursives, CUR. TI. ALLEN; will, BL. OL. (most) VULG. PESH. TR. WH. NES. V. 14. your—So N D L, OL. Vulg. Cur. Pesh. Ti. We. WH. 2 ALLEN, r; my, B F, Memph. Theb. La. Tr. Mcl. WH. r marg. V. 15. against thee—So D (E L Δ), Tr. 1 Mcl. late uncials, most cursives, OL VULG. MEMPH. CUR. PESH. MOR. ALLEN; *omit*, NB, AL. 1 La. Ti. We. WH. few cursives, ORIG. NES. V. 19. Again—So (N D L Δ), many cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. MEMPH. TI. ALLEN; Again verily, B E, late uncials, most cursives, OL (most MSS.) CUR. THEB. TR.; Again [verily], WH. NES. V. 26. Lord—So N & c.; *omit* B D, OL. (most MSS.) Vulg. Cur. Edd.

- ¹⁸ Ch. 16:19; John 20:23.
- ¹⁹ See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
- ²⁰ Earth, Gen. 2:1.
- ²¹ See ch. 7:7.
- ²² See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
- ²³ Gr. *shall become*.
- ²⁴ See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
- ²⁵ See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
- ²⁶ Name, Acts 16:18.
- ²⁷ See "Promises," John 14:2.
- ²⁸ Peter, Mt. 4:18.
- ²⁹ Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
- ³⁰ Seven, Gen. 2:2.
- ³¹ Lu. 17:4.
- ³² See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Forgiveness," Lu. 2:21.
- ³³ Comp. Gen. 4:24.
- ³⁴ Or, *seventy times and seven*.
- ³⁵ See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
- ³⁶ See ch. 13:24.
- ³⁷ Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
- ³⁸ Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
- ³⁹ Kings, Deut. 17:15.
- ⁴⁰ Ch. 25:19.
- ⁴¹ Servants, Ex. 21:2.
- ⁴² Gr. *bondservants*.
- ⁴³ See "Debt," Ex. 22:25.
- ⁴⁴ See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
- ⁴⁵ This talent was probably worth about £200, or \$1000.
- ⁴⁶ Lu. 7:42.
- ⁴⁷ See "Bondage," John 8:33.
- ⁴⁸ Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
- ⁴⁹ Children, Gen. 3:16.
- ⁵⁰ Worship, Mt. 4:10.
- ⁵¹ See marginal note on ch. 2:2.
- ⁵² See "Christian Graces," I Pet. 1:5.

27

- 1 Gr. *bondservant*.
a See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.
b Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
c Debt, Ex. 22:25.
2 Gr. *loan*.

28

- d See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e Servant, Ex. 21:2.
f See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
3 The word in the Greek denotes a coin worth about eight pence half-penny, or nearly seven-tenths cents.
g Throat, Ps. 69:3.

29

- h See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

30

- i Prison, Gen. 42:16.
j See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

31

- k Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

32

- l The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

the lord of that ¹ servant, being moved with ^a compassion, released him, and ^b forgave him the ^{c2} debt. 28 But ^d that ^{e1} servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, who owed him a hundred ^{f3} shillings: and he laid hold on him, and took ^g him by the ^h throat, saying, Pay what thou owest. 29 So his fellow-servant fell down and besought him, saying, Have ⁱ patience with me, and I will pay thee. 30 And he would not: but went and cast him into ^{j1} prison, till he should pay that which was due. 31 So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were exceeding ^k sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. 32 Then his lord called him unto him, and saith to him, Thou ^l wicked ¹ servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou besougest me: 33 shouldst not thou also have had mercy on thy fellow-servant, even as I

Var. Rend.—V. 27. being . . . debt—had compassion on him, and absolved him from the debt, ALLEN. V. 28. But—And, ALLEN. a hundred shillings—one hundred denarii, ALLEN. shillings—pence, R. laid hold on—seized, ALLEN. took ^{him}—held him, ALLEN. what—anything, ALLEN. V. 29. So—Therefore, ALLEN. patience—forbearance, ALLEN. V. 30. that . . . due—what was owed, ALLEN. V. 31. So . . . sorry—Therefore his fellow-servants, seeing what had happened, were grieved exceedingly, ALLEN. told—recounted, ALLEN. was done—had happened, ALLEN. V. 32. unto him—Omit, ALLEN. wicked—evil, ALLEN. because—since, ALLEN. V. 33. shouldst—Oughtest, ALLEN. mercy (twice)—pity, ALLEN; compassion or pity, MOR. even—Omit, ALLEN. V. 34. wroth—angry, ALLEN. due—owed, ALLEN. V. 35. shall—will, ALLEN. every one—Omit, ALLEN. Chap. 19.—V. 1. borders—boundaries, ALLEN; coasts, MOR. the Jordan—Jordan, ALLEN. R. V. 2. great—many, ALLEN. V. 3. trying—tempting, MOR. ALLEN. R; putting to the test, BROAD. for a man

had mercy on thee? 34 And his lord was ^m wroth, and ⁿ delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due. 35 ^{o2} So shall also my ^q heavenly ^r Father do unto you, if ye forgive not every one his ^s brother from your ^t hearts.

19 ^{uv} And it came to pass when Jē-šūš had finished these words, he departed from ^w Gāl-il-ēe, and ^x came into the borders of ^y Jū-dæ-ā beyond the ^z Jordan; 2 and great ^a multitudes followed him; and ^{bcd} he healed them there.

3 And there came unto him ^{c3} Phār-i-sēes, ⁱ trying him, and saying, ^g Is it ^{h1} lawful for a man ⁱ to put away his ^k wife for every cause? 4 And he answered and said, Have ye not read, ⁴ that he who ⁵ made ^{them} from the ⁱ beginning made them ^{*} male and female, 5 and said, ^{mn6} For this cause shall a ^o man leave his ^p father—Omit, ALLEN. his—a, ALLEN. V. 4. he who made ^{them}—the Creator, ALLEN. V. 5. his father and—the father and the, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 28. Pay—So (N B D L), some cursives, OL (most), VULG. THEB. MEMPH. EDD.; Pay me, (C Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL (some), what—So (N B C D), most cursives, ORIG.; Whatever, many cursives, OL (most), VULG. V. 29. fell down—So (N B C D L), some cursives, OL (most), VULG. CUR. THEB. EDD. ALLEN; fell down at his feet, (E Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL (some), PESH. MEMPH. V. 35. brother—So (N B D L); add, their trespasses, (C Δ), late uncials, OL (some), PESH. THEB. Chap. 19.—V. 3. Pharisees—So B C L Δ, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. many cursives, MEMPH. NES. ALLEN; The Pharisees, N D E, Ti. late uncials, most cursives, THEB. ORIG. lawful—So (N B L), few cursives, LA. TI. Mcl. We. WH. NES. ALLEN; lawful for a man, (C D Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL VULG. CUR. PESH. THEB. MEMPH. TR. V. 4. made—So (N C D), late uncials, most cursives, OL VULG. AL. LA. TR. R; created, B. Tr. WH. R marg.; best cursives, THEB. MEMPH. NES.

- 34
m Anger, Pr. 15:1.
n Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

- 35
o See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
p See ch. 6:14.
q See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.
r Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
t Heart, Acts 15:9.

- 1
u See ch. 7:28.
v See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
w Galilee, Mt. 18:22.
x P. Vs. 1-9: Mk. 10:1-12.
y Judæa, John 4:47.
z Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

- 2
a See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b See ch. 4:23.
c Healing, Jer. 30:13.
d See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- 3
e Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
f Many authorities, some ancient, insert ^{the}.
f Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
g Ch. 5:31.
h Law, Deut. 31:24.
i See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
j See "Divorce," Gen. 6:2. [7:16.
k Wife, I Cor.

- 4
4 Q. Gen. 1:27; v. 2.
5 Some ancient authorities read ^{created}.
l Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.

- 5
m Eph. 5:31.
n Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
6 Q. Gen. 2:24.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Father, Ex. 21:15.

* MALE AND FEMALE.—Creation of Male and Female—Gen. 1:27; 5:2. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Laws concerning Males.—Birth—Lev. 12:7; Lu. 2:23. Numbering of—Num. 1:2; 3:15, 22, 28, 39, 40; 26:62. Men of War—Num. 1:20; Deut. 20:13. Unclean—Num. 5:3; 31:17. Circumcision of—Gen. 17:10-27; 34:15, 22, 24; Josh. 5:4. Laws of Vows—Lev. 27:3-7. Tithes of—II Chr. 31:16, 19. Adultery of—Ju. 21:11. Males in Priest's Houses—Lev. 6:18, 29; 7:6; Num. 18:10; II Chr. 31:19.

Killed in War.—Gen. 34:25; Num. 31:7; I Ki. 11:15, 16. List of Males who went with Ezra.—Ezra 8:3-14.

Heirs of the Covenants.—Deut. 7:14. See "Covenants"—Gen. 17:2.

Male Children of Manasseh.—Josh. 17:2. Female.—See "Women"—Ruth 3:9. "Daughter"—Ju. 11:34. "Virgin"—Deut. 22:14.

Male and Female Children.—See "Children"—Gen. 3:16. Male and Female Gods.—Deut. 4:16.

Neither Male nor Female.—Gal. 3:28.

Animals.—Males and Females in Ark: Gen. 6:19; 7:2, 3, 9, 16. Used as Offerings—Lev. 3:6. Of Males: Sheep—Lev. 12:5; 34:19; Lev. 1:3, 10. Ox—Ex. 34:19. Bullock—Lev. 1:3, 10; 22:19. Goats—Lev. 3:6; 4:23. Herd—Mal. 1:14. Of Females—Lev. 4:28, 32; 5:6.

Consecration of Males.—Ex. 3:12, 15; 23:17; Deut. 15:19; 16:16. Circumcision and Consecration of Jesus—Lu. 2:21-23.

5
c Mother, Deut. 5:16.
b Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
c I Cor. 6:16.
d Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

6
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f See "Marriage and Divorce," Gen. 6:2.

7
1 O. Deut. 24:1-4.
g Moses, Ex. 3:4.

8
h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardness of Heart," Lu. 2:21.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Marriage," Lu. 2:21.
k Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.

9
l See ch. 5:32.
m See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
2 Some ancient authorities read *saving for the cause of fornication, maketh her an adulteress*; as in ch. 5:32.
n Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
o Adultery, Num. 5:12.
3 The following words, to the end of the verse, are omitted by some ancient authorities.

10
p Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
q See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

11
r Comp. I Cor. 7:7-17.
s See ch. 13:11.

12
t Eunuch, II Ki. 20:18.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.

ther and ^a mother, and shall cleave to his ^b wife; and ^c the two shall become one ^d flesh? 6 So that they are no more two, but one flesh. What therefore ^e God hath ^f joined together, let not man put asunder. 7 They say unto him, ¹ Why then did ^g Mō²šēš command to give a bill of divorcement, and to put *her* away? 8 He saith unto them, Mō²šēš for your ^h hardness of ⁱ heart suffered you to put away your wives: but ^j from the ^k beginning it hath not been so. 9 And I say unto you, ^{l m} Whosoever shall put away his wife, ² except for ⁿ fornication, and shall marry another, committeth ^o adultery: ³ and he that marrieth her when she is put away committeth adultery. 10 The ^{p q} disciples say unto him, If the case of the man is so with his wife, it is not expedient to marry. 11 But he said unto them, ^r Not all men can receive this saying, but ^s they to whom it is given. 12 For there are ^t eunuchs, that were so born from their mother's womb: and there are eunuchs, that were made eunuchs by ^u men: and

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*). cleave—he joined, ALLEN. V. 6. more—longer, ALLEN. hath—Omit, ALLEN. put asunder—separate, ALLEN. V. 7. her—(a wife), ALLEN. V. 8. your hardness of—the hardness of your, ALLEN. suffered—allowed, ALLEN. hath not been—was not, ALLEN. V. 9. you—you, that, ALLEN. except—save, ALLEN. V. 10. the case . . . wife—the reason (of divorce) between a man and his wife be so, ALLEN. not expedient—not convenient, ALLEN; profits nothing, ALLEN; not good, MOR. V. 11. But—And, ALLEN. Not . . . can—All men do not, ALLEN. this saying—i.e. *which ye shall now hear*, DeW.; this saying of yours, Al. they—those, ALLEN. V. 12. heaven's sake—the heavens, ALLEN. V. 13. little—Omit, ALLEN. that . . . lay—in order that he might place, ALLEN. V. 14. But—And, ALLEN. Suffer the little—Allow the, ALLEN. to such belongeth—of such is, MOR. ALLEN. r. heaven—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 15. And . . . and—And having laid his hands upon them, He, ALLEN. V. 16. Teacher—Master, MOR. r. V. 17. concerning . . . good—about the good? ALLEN. there . . . good—is the good, ALLEN. wouldst—wilt, MOR. ALLEN.

there are eunuchs, that made themselves eunuchs for the ^v kingdom of ^w heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

13 ^x Then were there brought unto him little ^y children, that he should ^z lay his hands on them, and ^a pray: and the disciples ^b rebuked them. 14 But Jē²šūs said, ^c Suffer the little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for ^d to such belongeth ^a the kingdom of heaven. 15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 ^e And behold, one came to him and said, ^{f g} Teacher, what ^h good thing shall I do, ⁱ that I may have ^j eternal life? 17 And he said unto him, ^k Why askest thou ^l me concerning that which is good? One there is who is good: but if ^k thou wouldst enter into life, ^l keep the commandments. 18 He saith unto him, Which? And Jē²šūs said, ^{m n} Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not ⁿ steal, Thou shalt not bear ^{o p} false witness,

Var. Read.—V. 9. except for fornication—So some late MSS. r. (*by oversight?*). Var.; not for fornication, NCZ, Ti. Tr. We. WH² late uncials, most cursives, VULG. PESH. NES.; saving for the cause of fornication, B D, La. Mcl. WH² best cursives, OL. (*most*), AUG.; omit, CUR. THEB. MEMPH.; save (except, MOR.) for fornication, MOR. ALLEN. and he ² . . . adultery—So BC*Z, La. WH² Tr.¹ late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.). PESH. VULG. MEMPH. (MSS.); omit, NC³ D, Al. Ti. Mcl. We. WH. OL. (MSS.). CUR. THEB. many cursives, ORIG. NES. Cf. Lu. 16:18. V. 16. Teacher—So NBD L, Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. few cursives, OL. (some MSS.). ORIG. NES.; good Master, C D, Vulg. Cur. Pesh. Memph. Theb. Mcl. (errata) late uncials, most cursives, r. marg., PLUM. MOR. V. 17. Why . . . good? So NBD L, Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. 1, 22, OL. (MSS.). VULG. CUR. MEMPH. NES. ALLEN; Why callest thou me good? C (E) Δ, Pesh. Theb. Mcl. (errata) late uncials, most cursives, r. marg. One . . . good—So (or there is but one that is good), NBD L, Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. 1, 22, NES. r.; there . . . God, C (E) Δ, Pesh. Theb. Mcl. late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.). MOR. Cf. Mk. 9:17, 18; Lu. 18:18, 19.

v See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
w Deut. 26:15.

13
x P. Vs. 13-15; Mk. 10:13-16; Lu. 18:15-17.
y Children, Gen. 3:16.
z Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
a Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
b Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.

14
c Ch. 18:3; Mk. 10:15; Lu. 18:17; comp. I Cor. 14:20; I Pet. 2:2.
d Or, of such is. See ch. 5:3.

16
e P. Vs. 16-29; Mk. 10:17-30; Lu. 18:18-30; comp. Lu. 10:25-28.
f See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
5 Some ancient authorities read *Good Teacher*. See Mk. 10:17; Lu. 18:18.
h See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
i See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
j Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.

17
6 Some ancient authorities read *Why callest thou me good? None is good save one, even God*. See Mk. 10:18; Lu. 18:19.
k Lev. 18:5; Neh. 9:29; Ez. 20:21.
l Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

18
m See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
7 Q. Ex. 20:12-16; Deut. 5:16-20.
n Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
o See "Witness," John 8:17.
p See "Falsehood," Lev. 6:2.

¹⁹
^a See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^b Honor, Mal. 1:6.
^c Comp. ch. 15:4.
^d Father, Ex. 21:15.
^e Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^f Ch. 22:39; comp. ch. 7:12.
¹ Q. Lev. 19:18.
^g Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^h Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

²⁰
ⁱ See "Young Men," I John 2:14.
^j Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^k Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
^l Lu. 12:33; Comp. Lu. 2:45; 4:34 f.
^m Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.
ⁿ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^o Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
^p The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^q Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
^r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Treasure," Lu. 2:21.
^s Ch. 6:20.
^t Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

²²
^u Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
^v Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
^w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
^x Possessions, Mk. 10:22.

²³
^y Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^z Comp. ch. 13:22 f.; 10:23 f.; Lu. 18:24.
^a See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

²⁴ b Mk. 10:25; Lu. 18:25. c Camel, Job 1:3. ²⁵ d See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5. e Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40. ²⁶ f Gen. 18:14; Job 42:2; Jer. 32:17; Zech. 8:6; Mk. 10:27; Lu. 18:27; comp. 1:37. g God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.

19^{a b c} Honor thy^d father and thy^e mother; and, ^f 1 Thou shalt^g love thy^h neighbor as thyself. 20 Theⁱ young man saith unto him, All these things have I observed: what lack I yet? 21^j Jē-šūs said unto him, If thou would-est be^k perfect, go, ^{l m n} sell that which thou hast, and^o give to the^p poor, and thou shalt have^{q r s} treasure in^t heaven: and come, follow me. 22 But when the young man heard the saying, he went away^u sorrowful; for he was one that had^{v w x} great possessions.

23 And Jē-šūs said unto his^y disciples, Verily I say unto you, ^z It is hard for a rich man to enter into the^a kingdom of heaven. 24 And again I say unto you, ^b It is easier for a^c camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. 25 And when the disciples heard it, they were astonished exceedingly, saying, ^{d e} Who then can be saved? 26 And Jē-šūs looking upon^f them said to them, ^g With men this is impos-ible; but with^h God all things

Var. Read.—V. 19. thy (twice) —Omit, ALLEN. V. 20. have —Omit, ALLEN. V. 21. wouldest—wished to, ALLEN. that . . . hast—thy possessions, ALLEN. V. 22. sorrowful—grieved, ALLEN. V. 23. It . . . enter—a rich man shall hardly enter, MOR. ALLEN. V. 23. heaven—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 24. go—enter, ALLEN. to enter—Omit, ALLEN. V. 25. when . . . heard—the disciples, when they heard, ALLEN. exceed-ingly—very, ALLEN. V. 27. all—the things, ALLEN. V. 30. shall . . . are last—first shall be last, and last first, ALLEN. Chap. 20.—V. 1. heaven—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. unto—the heavens, ALLEN. V. 2. for a shilling—at the rate of a denarius, ALLEN. Vs. 2, 9, 10, 13. shilling—*Lit.* a denarius (= about 84d.), Var.; denarius, ALLEN. ME.; penny, MOR. R.

are possible. 27 Then answered^h Peter and said unto him, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee; what then shall we have? 28 And Jē-šūs said unto them, Verily I say unto you, thatⁱ ye who have followed me, in the re-generation when^{j k l m} the Son ofⁿ man shall sit on the^o throne of his^p glory, ^q ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, ^r judging the twelve^s tribes of^t Is-ṛā-ēl. 29 And^u every one that hath left^v houses, or^w brethren, or^x sisters, or father, or mother, ² or^y children, or^z lands, for my^a name's sake, ^b shall receive^{c 3 a} a hundredfold, and shall^d inherit^e eternal life. 30 ^f But many shall be last^g that are first; and first^h that are last. 1 For^{g h i} the^j kingdom of heaven is^k like unto a man that was a^l householder, who went out early in the^m morning to hireⁿ laborers into his^{o p} vineyard. 2 And when he had agreed with the laborers for a^q ^{p 4} shilling a^r day, he sent them into his vine-^syard. 3 And he went out about the third^t hour, and saw others

Var. Read.—V. 20. observed—So **N B L**, *Edd.* 1, 22, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) IREN. CYPR. ALLEN; observed from my youth up, **N^{cb} C D**, late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) PESH. THEB. MEMPH. MOR. V. 22. the saying—Omit, (**N L**), OL. (MSS.) TI. WE. V. 24. God—So **N B C D**, WH. We. most cursives, THEB. MEMPH. PESH. NES.; heaven, Z. AL. La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. some cursives, OL. VULG. CUR.; the heavens, ALLEN. V. 28. also—So (**N B L Z**), 1, 124, ORIG. LA. WH.; yourselves, (**B C**), late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. TI. TR. MCL. WE. NES. V. 29. mother—So **B D**, *Edd.*; add, or wife, **N C**, late uncials, most cursives, OL. CUR. PESH. THEB. MEMPH. a hundredfold—So **N C D**, late uncials, cursives, OL. VULG. MEMPH. CUR. PESH. ALLEN; manifold more, B L, *Edd.* THEB. ORIG.

k Morning, Ps. 65:8. l Labor, Ex. 23:12. m Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16. n Ch. 21:28, 33. 2 o See "Wages," Deut. 24:15. p See "Money," Ex. 12:44. q See marginal note on ch. 18:28. q Day, Lev. 25:8. 3 r Hour, Dan. 3:6.

²⁷
^h Peter, Mt. 4:18.
²⁸
ⁱ See "Prom-ises," John 14:2.
^j See "Exalta-tion of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^k Ch. 25:31.
^l See "HUMAN-ity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^m Son, Gen. 21:19.
ⁿ Man, Gen. 2:7.
^o Throne, Acts 12:21.
^p Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^q Lu. 22:30; Comp. Rev. 3:21; 4:4; 11:16; 20:4.
^r See "The Judgment," 11 Pet. 2:4.
^s Tribes, Num. 36:9.
^t Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

²⁹
^u Mk. 10:29 f.; Lu. 18:29 f.; comp. ch. 6:33.
^v House, Deut. 24:10.
^w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^x Sisters, Mt. 19:29.
² Many ancient authorities add or wife: as in Lu. 18:29.
^y Children, Gen. 3:16.
^z Land, Gen. 23:15.
^a Name, Acts 16:18.
^b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^c Reward, Rev. 2:10.
³ Some ancient authorities read manifold.
^d Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^e Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.

³⁰
^f Ch. 20:16; Mk. 10:31; Lu. 13:30.
¹
^g See ch. 13:24.
^h See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^j See "House-hold," Pr. 31:27.

k Vineyards, I Ki. 21:16. n Ch. 21:28, 33. 2 o See "Wages," Deut. 24:15. p See "Money," Ex. 12:44. q See marginal note on ch. 18:28. q Day, Lev. 25:8. 3 r Hour, Dan. 3:6.

*SISTER: Mentioned.—Sister of Tubal-Cain—Gen. 4:22. Sarah pretends to be Abram's Sister—Gen. 12:13, 19; 20:2, 5, 12. Rebekah, Sister of Laban—Gen. 24:29, 30, 59, 60; 25:20; 29:13. Isaac pretends that Rebekah is his Sister—Gen. 26:7, 9. Sister of Rachel—Gen. 30:1, S. Dinah, Sister to Sons of Jacob—Gen. 34:13, 14, 27, 31. Timna, Sister of Lotan—Gen. 36:22; I Chr. 1:39. Miriam, Sister of Moses and Aaron—Ex. 15:20; Num. 26:59. Cozbi, Sister of the Midianites—

Num. 25:18. Rahab asks that her Sister be saved—Josh. 2:13. Sister to the Wife of Samson—Jud. 15:2. Tamar, Sister of Absalom and Amnon—II Sam. 13:1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 11, 20, 22, 32. Sister to Sons of David—I Chr. 3:9. Hammolecheth, Sister of Gilead—I Chr. 7:18. Sisters to Sons of Job—Job 1:4. Sisters of Job—Job 42:11. Sisters of Jesus—Mt. 13:56; Mk. 6:3. Mary, the Sister of Martha—Lu. 10:39, 40; John 11:1, 5, 28. Sisters to Lazarus—John 11:3, 39. Mary, Sister of

3 a Marketplace, Mt. 11:16. 4 b See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. c Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16. 5 d Hour, Dan. 3:6. 6 e Day, Lev. 25:8. 7 f Labor, Ex. 23:12. g See "Serv- ant," Ex. 21:2. h See "Wages," Deut. 24:15. 8 i Evening, Ps. 65:8. j Lev. 19:13. k Steward, Titus 1:7. 9 l Man, Gen. 2:7. m See "Money," Ex. 12:44. 1 See marginal note on ch. 18:28.	standing in the ^a marketplace idle; 4 and to them he said, Go ye also into the ^{b c} vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. 5 Again he went out about the sixth and the ninth ^d hour, and did likewise. 6 And about the eleventh <i>hour</i> he went out, and found others standing; and he saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the ^e day idle? 7 They say unto him, Because no man hath ^{f g h} hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vine- yard. 8 And when ^{i j} even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his ^k steward, Call the laborers, and pay them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. 9 And when they came that <i>were hired</i> about the eleventh hour, they received every ^l man a ^m ¹shilling. 10 And when the first came, they sup- Var. Rend.—Vs. 3,6. idle—unemployed, ALLEN. V. 4. right—fair, ALLEN. their way—<i>Omit</i>, ALLEN. V. 7. man hath—one, ALLEN. V. 8. even was come—it was evening, ALLEN. lord— master, ALLEN. steward—bailiff, AL- LEN. Call—Summon, ALLEN. them their hire—to them the wage, ALLEN. Vs. 9, 10. when—<i>Omit</i>, ALLEN. V. 9. they (<i>second</i>)—and, ALLEN. V. 10. they—and, ALLEN. supposed—thought, ALLEN. V. 11. when they—having, ALLEN. V. 12. have spent <i>but</i>—lab- oured, ALLEN; wrought <i>but</i>, MOR. have borne—bore, ALLEN. burden—weight, ALLEN. scorching heat—heat, MOR. ALLEN; burning heat (sirocco), BROAD. V. 13. But—And, ALLEN. for—at, AL- LEN. V. 14. up that which—what, MOR. ALLEN. last—latest (corner), ALLEN. V. 15. Is . . . do—May I not do, ALLEN. evil—grudging, ALLEN. good—liberal, ALLEN. V. 17. apart—privately, ALLEN.	posed that they would receive more; and they likewise received every man a ¹shilling. 11 And when they received it, they mur- mured against the ^{n o} house- holder, 12 saying, These last have spent <i>but</i> one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, who have borne the ^p burden of the day and ^q the ² scorching ^r heat. 13 But he answered and said to one of them, ^s ¹ Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a ¹shilling? 14 Take up that which is thine, and go thy way; it is my will to give unto this last, even as unto thee. 15 Is it not ^t lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? or is thine ^{v w x} eye ^y evil, because I am ^z good? 16 So ^a the last shall be first, and the first last. 17 ^b And as ^c <i>Jē-sūs</i> was going up to ^d <i>Jē-ru'-sà-lēm</i>, he took the twelve ^e [*]disciples apart, and on the way he said unto them, Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 6. standing —<i>So</i> ^{N B C² D Edd.}, 33, OL (MSS.) VULG. CUR. THEB. MEMPH. ALLEN; standing idle, C* (E Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.), PESH. V. 7. vine- yard—<i>So</i> ^{N B D Edd.} ALLEN; <i>add.</i>, and whatsoever is right, <i>that</i> shall ye receive, C (E) Δ, late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.) CUR. PESH. MEMPH. (MSS.). V. 15. Is—<i>So</i> few late uncials, most cur- sives; Or is, ^{N B C D N TI WH}, many cursives, OL (MSS.) EDD. V. 16. first last—<i>So</i> ^{N B L Z A Ti Tr McL We}. <i>WH.</i>; <i>add.</i> for many be called but few chosen, C D, La. V. 17. disciples—<i>Omit</i>, (N D L), 1, CUR. MEMPH. TI. TR. McL. NES. and on the way—<i>So</i> (N B L), some cursives, THEB. MEMPH. EDD.; in the way, and, (C D) late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.) PESH.	11 n See "Teaching of Jesus" on "House- holder," Lu. 2:21. o Household, Pr. 31:27. 12 p Burden, Ps. 55:22. q Comp. Jonah 4:8; Lu. 12:55; Jas. 1:11. 2 Or, <i>hot wind</i>. r Heat, Lu. 12:55. 13 s Friend, Pr. 27:6. t Ch. 22:12; 26:50. 15 u See "Law," Deut. 31:24. v See ch. 6:23; Mk. 7:22; comp. Deut. 15:9. w Eye, Ps. 17:8. x See "Jeal- ously," Ex. 34:13. y Evil, Ps. 97:10. z Righteous- ness, Ps. 24:4. 16 a See ch. 19:30. 17 b Ps. 17-19; Mk. 10:32-34; Lu. 15:31-33. c Jesus, Lu. 2:21. d Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. e See "Apos- tles," Mt. 10:5.
--	--	--	--

Jesus' Mother—John 19:25. Paul's Sister—Acts 23:16. Sister to Nereus—Rom. 16:15. Phoebe, a Servant of the Church, called Sister—Rom. 16:1.

Laws concerning.—Lev. 18:9, 11, 12, 13, 18; 20:17, 19; 21:3; Num. 6:7; Deut. 27:22; Ez. 44:25. Sister humbled—Ez. 22:11. See "Teachings of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Figurative.—Jer. 3:7, 8, 10; 22:18; Ez. 16:45, 46, 48, 49, 51, 52, 55, 56, 61; Ez. 23:4, 11, 18, 31, 32, 33; II John 13.

Illustrative.—Job 17:14; Pr. 7:4; Song of Sol. 4:9, 10, 12; 5:1, 2; 8:8; Hos. 2:1.

In Teachings of Paul.—I Cor. 7:15; I Tim. 5:2.

Teaching of James.—Jas. 2:15.

*** DISCIPLES:** Preached to.—Acts 1:15; 14:21; 20:7. Characteristics of.—Hospitable—Acts 1:13; 2:1, 2; 14:28; 21:4, 6; 28:13, 14. Faithful—Acts 6:1, 2; 7:9, 21, 25; II Cor. 1:23. Courageous: Peter preached to Gentiles—Acts ch. 10. Try to restrain Paul—Acts 15:10; 19:20; II Cor. 10:1. Prayerful—Rom. 15:30. Loyal—II Cor. 11:25-31. In Love with their Work—I Thess. 1:3.

Incidents.—Pluck Corn on Sabbath—Mt. 12:1, 2; Mk. 2:23;

Lu. 6:1. Disciples, His Mother and Brethren—Mt. 12:48. The Twelve sent Out—Mt. 10:1. Explains Parables to—Mt. 13:10, 36; Mk. 4:34; Lu. 8:9. Distributed Loaves to Five Thousand—Mt. 14:15, 16; Mk. 6:35, 41; Lu. 9:12, 14, 16; John 6:8, 11, 12. Distributed Loaves to Four Thousand—Mt. 15:33, 36; Mk. 8:1, 4, 6. See "Transfiguration"—Mt. 17:6, 10, 13; Mk. 9:2; II Pet. 1:18; Lu. 9:28. Unable to Cure Epileptic—Mt. 17:16, 19. Ask about Divorce—Mt. 19:10; Mk. 10:10. Ask who is greatest in Kingdom—Mt. 18:1. Rebuked those bringing Children—Mt. 19:13; Mk. 10:13; Lu. 18:15. Jesus eats Passover with—Mt. 26:17, 18, 19, 26. The Twelve (Apostles)—Mt. 26:20; Lu. 6:13; 9:1. In Gethsemane—Mt. 26:35, 36, 40, 45, 56; Mk. 14:32; Lu. 22:39, 45; John 18:1, 2. Jesus washes Feet of—John 13:5. The Eleven—Acts 2:14. Called Christians—Acts 11:26. Known by Love—John 13:35. Filled with Holy Spirit—Acts 13:52. Disciples of Pharisees—Mt. 22:16; Mk. 2:18; Lu. 5:33. Joseph of Arimathea, a Disciple—Mt. 27:57; John 19:38. Resurrection told to—Mt. 28:7, 8, 13; Mk. 16:7.

Miscellaneous References.—Mt. 5:11; 8:21 (8:25, Sinaitic

18 [1:8.
a Jerusalem, Ju.
b See "Human-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
c Son, Gen. 21:19.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e See "Jesus the
Prophet," Lu.
2:21.
f See ch. 16:21.
g See "Suffer-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
1 See ch. 10:4.
h Priests, Ex.
28:1.
i Scribes,
II Sam. 8:17.
j See "Death of
Jesus," Mt.
2:21.
19
k Ch. 27:2;
comp. Acts
2:23; 3:13;
4:27; 21:11.
l Gentiles, Is.
49:6.
m Mocking,
Lam. 1:7.
n See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
o Crucifixion,
Mt. 27:26.
p Third Day,
Lu. 9:22.
q Resurrection
of Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
20
r P. Vs. 20-28:
Mk. 10:35-45.
s Mother, Deut.
5:16.
t Ch. 4:21; 10:2.
u See "John the
Apostle," John
1:1.
v See "James,"
Jas. 1:1. [4:10.
w Worship, Mt.
2
z See marginal
note on ch. 2:2.
21
x Comp. ch.
19:28, [16:12.
y Hand, Gen.
z See "Second
Coming of Je-
sus," Lu. 2:21.

18 Behold, we go up to ^a Jê-ru^z-
sâ-lêm; and the ^{b c} Son of ^d man
^{e f} shall be ^g delivered unto the
^h chief priests and ⁱ scribes; and
they shall condemn him to
^j death, 19 and ^k shall deliver
him unto the ^l Gën-tiles to
^m mock, and to ⁿ scourge, and to
^o crucify: and ^p the third day he
shall be ^q raised up.

20 ^r Then came to him the
^s mother of ^{t u v} the sons of Zêb^é-
ê-dêe with her sons, ^w worshipping
him, and asking a certain
thing of him. 21 And he said
unto her, What wouldest thou?
She saith unto him, Command
that these my two sons ^x may
sit, one on thy right ^y hand, and
one on thy left hand, ^z in thy
^a kingdom. 22 But Jê-süs an-

Var. Rend.—V. 19. to mock—for mock-
ing, ALLEN. to scourge—for scourging, ALLEN.
to crucify—for crucifying, ALLEN. up—again, ALLEN. V. 20. came—there came, ALLEN. a certain thing of—something from, ALLEN. V. 21. wouldest thou—do you wish? ALLEN. ME. Command—Say, ALLEN. may—shall, ALLEN. Vs. 21, 23. on (twice)—at, ALLEN. V. 22. But—And, ALLEN. are able—can, ALLEN. V. 23. My—Of my, ALLEN. my left hand—the left, ALLEN. my left, *MOR. it is for them—it shall be given to them (those, ALLEN). Me. DeW. Da. ALLEN.* save to them, *Wo. McI. of—by, ALLEN. V. 24. when . . . it—the ten having heard, ALLEN. they . . . concerning—were vexed about, ALLEN. concerning—Lit. about, Var. MOR. V. 25. called . . . and—having called them, ALLEN. lord it over—oppress, ME. their—the, ALLEN. great ones—So ALLEN; magnates, ME. exercise—have, ALLEN.*

swered and said, Ye ^{b c} know not
what ye ask. Are ye able ^{d e f} to
drink the *cup that I am about
to drink? They say unto him, We
are able. 23 He saith unto them,
^{g h} My cup indeed ye shall drink:
but to sit on my right hand, and
on my left hand, is not mine to
give; ⁱ but *it is for them* for whom
it hath been ^{j k} prepared of
my ^l Father. 24 And when the
^m ten heard it, they were moved
with ⁿ indignation concerning the
two ^o brethren. 25 ^p But Jê-süs
called them unto him, and said,
Ye know that the rulers of the
Gën-tiles lord it over them, and
their great ones exercise author-
ity over them. 26 Not so shall it
be among you: ^{q r} but whosoever
would become ^{s t} great among you
shall be your ^{u s} minister; 27 and

V. 26. shall it be—is it, ALLEN. would become—wishes . . . to be, ALLEN. BROAD. would . . . you—wishes amongst you to be great, ALLEN.
Var. Read.—V. 19. be raised up—be raised (*more lit. awakened*), *N C* I Z, Al. Ti. Tr. 1 We. WH. 1 r*; rise again, *B C* D A, La. McI. MOR. be raised again, ALLEN. V. 22. drink?—So N B D L Z, Edd. r*; add, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with (*C S A*), late uncials, most cursives, *OL (MSS.)*, PESH. REC. MOR. V. 23. drink—as in v. 22. V. 26. shall it be—*So N C (L A), Al. Ti. McI. We. late uncials, cursives, OL VULG. PESH.*; is it, *B D Z, Lu. Tr. WH. THEB. NES. ALLEN.* shall be (*second*)—*So (N B C D A), late uncials, many cursives, OL (MSS.) THEB. MEMPH. LA. TI. TR. McI. WH. NES.*; let be, (*L*), late uncials, most cursives, *OL (MSS.) WE.*

a See "King-
dom of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.

22
b Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
c Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.
d See "Bap-
tism," Rom.
6:3.
e Ch. 26:39, 42;
Lu. 22:42;
John 18:11;
comp. Is.
51:17, 22; Jer.
49:12, [4:18.
f Drink, Hos.

23
g Comp. Acts
12:2; Rev. 1:9.
h See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
i See ch. 13:11.
j See "God
plans Man's
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
k Ch. 25:34.
l Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.

24
m See "Apos-
tles," Mt. 10:5.
n Anger, Pr. 15:1.
o Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.

25
p P. Vs. 25-28:
comp. Lu.
22:25-27.

26
q Humility, Pr.
15:33.
r Pride, Ps. 10:2.
s Ch. 23:11; Mk.
9:35; 10:43.
t See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Charac-
ter, Humility,
and Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
u Minister,
Acts 15:39.
3 Or, servant.

MS.); 9:10, 19, 37; 14:26; 16:5, 21, 24; 19:23; 20:17; 21:1;
23:1; 24:1, 3; 26:1, 26; 27:64; 28:16; Mk. 2:16; 3:7; 5:31;
6:1, 45; 7:2, 5; 8:10, 34; 9:14, 18, 28; 10:23, 24, 46; 11:1;
12:43; 13:1; 14:12, 13, 16; Lu. 5:30; 6:17, 20, 40; 7:11; 8:22;
9:18, 40, 43, 54; 10:23; 11:1; 12:22; 16:11; 17:1, 21; 19:29;
37, 39; 20:45; 22:11; John 2:2, 22; 3:22; 4:1, 31; 6:3, 16, 22,
24, 60, 61, 66; 7:3; 8:31; 9:2, 28; 11:7, 54; 12:4, 16; 13:22,
23; 16:17, 29; 18:15, 16, 19, 25; 19:26; 20:3, 4, 10, 18, 19,
25, 26; 21:1, 4, 24; Acts 9:1, 10, 19, 26, 38; 11:29; 14:20,
22, 28; 16:1; 18:23; 19:1; 20:1; 21:16; *mathetria*, Acts 9:36.
Disciples of John—Mt. 9:14; 11:2; 14:12; Mk. 2:18; 6:28;
Lu. 5:33; 7:18, 19; John 1:35, 37; 3:25; 4:1.

Disciples of Moses—John 9:28.
Conditions of Discipleship.—Must bear Cross—Mt. 10:38;
16:24; Mk. 8:34; Lu. 9:23; 14:27. Must practise Self-denial—
Mt. 5:29; 10:39; 16:24-27; 16:25; 18:18-30; 22:28-30; Mk.
8:34-38; 10:29, 30; Lu. 6:22, 23; 14:26, 33; John 12:25; I Cor.
9:24-27; Gal. 5:24; Col. 3:5-7; II Tim. 2:12; Titus 2:12.
Must endure—Mt. 10:22; 24:13; Mk. 13:13; Rom. 11:22;
I Cor. 9:24; 10:13; 15:2; Eph. 4:1; Col. 1:23; II Tim. 2:12;
Heb. 3:6; 4:14; Jas. 5:7-11. Must not be conformed to This
World—John 17:15; Rom. 12:2; Col. 3:2; I Pet. 4:3-6; I John
2:15-17; 4:5. Must run a Race—Heb. 12:1. Must put on the
Whole Armor—Eph. 6:11. Must suffer Tribulation—John
15:18, 20; 16:33; Acts 9:16; 14:22; Rom. 5:3; 8:17; I Thess.
3:3; II Tim. 2:11; 3:12; Phil. 1:28, 29; I Pet. 1:6-9; 2:21; Rev.
2:9-11; 7:14. Must bear Fruit—Mt. 7:16, 20; 12:31-35; Lu.

6:44; John 15:5-8. Reward of—Rom. 2:1-8; II Tim. 2:11, 12,
13. See "Character of Disciples," under "Teaching of
Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

* REDEMPTION. Heb. *Padah*, "to release," "ransom,"
"rescue," "redeem." Used frequently (Deut. 7:8; 9:26;
13:5; 15:15; 21:8; 24:18) in relation to bondage. Another
Heb. term is "Ga'al" from which Goel, "Redeemer," used
of inheritances, tithes, etc. "The goel is the kinsman who
has the right to redeem." Used also as an avenger of
blood (Num. 35:12) elsewhere, as in Job 19:25; Ps. 19:14.
In Isaiah it denotes Jehovah as Vindicator, Deliverer, and
Avenger—Is. 41:14; 43:14. The New Testament employs Two
Words: one, *Agorazo*, "to buy or purchase"—I Cor. 6:20;
7:23; II Pet. 2:1; Rev. 5:9; 14:3, 4. The other Greek Word is
Lutroo, from *Lutroon*, "a Ransom." Paul's Word for Red-
emption is *Apolutrosis*—Rom. 3:24; 8:23; I Cor. 1:30; Eph.
1:7. In Rom. 11:26 "Deliverer" is used for the Old Testa-
ment "Redeemer"—Is. 59:20.—HASTINGS, *Bible Dictionary*.

Various Redemptions.—Of Place: Jerusalem—Is. 52:9; Lu.
2:38; 21:28. Of Time—Eph. 5:16; Col. 4:5. Of Transgres-
sions—Heb. 9:15. Of Our Body—Rom. 8:23. Of God's Pos-
session—Eph. 1:14. Of Land—Lev. 25:24; 27:20-24; Jer.
32:7, 8. Of First-born—Num. 3:44-51. Of Bondmen—Lev.
25:47-54. Of Soul—II Sam. 4:9; I Ki. 1:29; Ps. 71:23. Of
Persons: Israel or Judah—Deut. 21:8; 24:18; I Chr. 17:21;
Neh. 1:10; 5:8; Ps. 77:15; 106:10; 107:2; 136:24; Is. 43:1;

a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Fride," Lu. 2:21.
b Servant, Ex. 21:2.
1 Gr. *bond-servant*.

c See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Comp. ch. 26:28; John 13:13 ff.; I Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:7; I Tim. 2:6; Titus 2:14; Heb. 9:28; Rev. 1:5.
e Minister, Acts 15:39.
f See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
g Life, Gen. 2:7.

h P. Vs. 29-34; Mk. 10:46-52; Lu. 18:35-43; comp. ch. 9:27-31.
i Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
j See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

k Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
l Cry, Lu. 18:7.
m Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
n Humanity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
o Son, Gen. 21:19.
p David, I Sam. 17:12.

q Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
r Peace, Pr. 17:1.

s Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

t See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
v Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

w P. Vs. 1-9; Mk. 11:1-10; Lu. 19:29-38.
x See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
y Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

whosoever would be ^a first among you shall be your ^{b1} servant: 28 even as ^c the Son of man ^d came not to be ^e ministered unto, but to minister, and to ^f give his ^g life a ransom for many.

29 ^h And as they went out from ⁱ Jêr-î-chō, a great ^j multitude followed him. 30 And behold, ^k two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jê-šūs was passing by, ^l cried out, saying, Lord, have ^m mercy on us, thou ⁿ son of ^p David. 31 And the multitude ^q rebuked them, that they should hold their ^r peace: but they cried out the more, saying, Lord, have mercy on us, thou son of David. 32 And Jê-šūs stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I should do unto you? 33 They say unto him, Lord, that our ^s eyes may be opened. 34 And Jê-šūs, being moved with ^t compassion, touched their eyes; and straightway they ^u received their sight, and followed him.

21 ^w And when they drew nigh unto ^x Jê-ry-šâ-lēm, and came unto ^y Bêth-pâ-ḡē, unto ^a the mount of Olîves, then Jê-šūs sent two ^c disciples, 2 saying unto them, Go into the ^e village that is over

Var. Rend.—V. 27. would . . . you—wishes among you to be first, ALLEN. V. 28. came not—did not come, ALLEN. V. 29. went out—go forth, ALLEN; departed, MOR. V. 30. way—road, ALLEN. when . . . out—heard that Jesus is passing by, and cried, ALLEN. Vs. 30, 31. mercy—pity, ALLEN. V. 31. hold their peace—be silent, ALLEN. V. 32. still—Omit, ALLEN. unto—for, ALLEN. V. 34. being moved with—having, ALLEN. received their sight—saw, ALLEN. Chap. 21.—V. 2. them (twice)—Omit, ALLEN. bring—lead, ALLEN. V. 3. aught—anything, ALLEN. ye—you, ALLEN. V. 4. Now—And, ALLEN; omit, MOR. is—come, ALLEN. through—by, r. V. 5. unto thee—Omit, ALLEN. riding—sitting, MOR. ALLEN. And (second)—even,

against you, and straightway ye shall find an ^f ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me. 3 And if any one say aught unto you, ye shall say, ^g The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. 4 ^h Now this is come to pass, that ⁱ it might be fulfilled which was spoken through the ^k prophet, saying,

5 ² Tell ye the ^l daughter of ^m Zi'-ōn,
 Behold, thy ⁿ King cometh unto thee,
^o Meek, and riding upon an ^q ass,
 And upon a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did even as Jê-šūs appointed them, 7 and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their ^r garments; and he sat thereon. 8 And the most part of the multitude ^s spread their garments in the way; and others cut ^t branches from the ^u trees, and spread them in the way. 9 And the multitudes that went before him, and that followed, cried, saying, ^v Hō-šān-â-nâ to the son of David: ^w Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hō-šān-â-nâ ^x in the highest.

BROAD. ME. ass (second)—yoke-bearer, ALLEN. V. 6. even—Omit, MOR. ALLEN. appointed—commanded, MOR. ALLEN. V. 7. put—placed, ALLEN. garments—clothes, MOR. ALLEN. V. 8. most . . . the—So AL. DEW. BRU. ME.; exceeding great, BE.; very great, MOR. ALLEN; greater part of the, HO. multitude—crowd, BRU.; people, HO. cut—were cutting, ALLEN. spread—were spreading, ALLEN. them—(them), ALLEN. V. 9. that went—who were going, ALLEN. that followed—who were following, ALLEN. cried—were crying, ALLEN. Hosanna—i.e. O save now, Var.; Save now, BROAD.; Grant blessing, ME. Hosanna in the highest—May our Hosanna be satisfied in heaven, BRU. highest—highest places, ME. ALLEN; heavens, BROAD.

Var. Read.—V. 27. shall be—as in v 26, but B supports "let be," Chap. 21.—V. 4. this—So (N C D L Z) OL. (most) VULG. (MSS.) CUR. MEMPH. ORIG. EDD.; all this (B N Δ), late uncials, cursives, OL. (some), VULG. (MSS.) PESH. THEB. REC. V. 7. he sat—So B C (D Δ), late uncials, most cursives, THEB. OL. (MSS.) CUR. PESH. ORIG. Edd.; they set him, N L, some cursives, MEMPH.

z Bethphage, Mk. 11:1.
a Ch. 24:3; 26:30; Mk. 11:1; 13:3; 14:26; Lu. 19:37; 22:39; John 8:1; comp. Lu. 19:29; 21:37; Acts 1:12.
b See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
c Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
d See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

2
e Villages, Deut. 2:23.
f Asses, Num. 31:34.

3
g See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

4
h P. Vs. 4-9; John 12:12-15.
i See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
j See "Prophecies," Gen. 3:15.
k Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

5
2 Q. Is. 62:11; Zech. 9:9.
l Q. Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
m Zion, Is. 52:1.
n See "Sovereignty of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
o See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
p See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q Asses, Num. 31:34.

7
r See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

8
s Comp. II Ki. 9:13.
t Branches, John 15:5.
u Trees, Mt. 7:17.

9
v Comp. Ps. 118:26 f.
w Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
x Comp. Lu. 2:14.

44:22, 23; 48:20; 52:3, 9; 62:12; Jer. 31:11; Mic. 6:4; Zech. 10:8; Lu. 1:68; 24:21.

Redemption through Christ.—Rom. 3:24; I Cor. 1:30; Gal. 3:13; Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14; Heb. 9:12; I Pet. 1:18; Rev. 5:9; 14:3, 4. Christ spoke of His Death for Many as a Ransom (Lutron)—Mt. 20:28; Mk. 10:45. So Paul also used Ransom (Antilutron) concerning Christ's Death for Men—I Tim. 2:6. See "Salvation"—Acts 2:40. "Jesus"—Lu. 2:24.

10
a Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
b City, Gen.
4:17.

11
c Jesus the
Prophet, Lu.
2:21.
d Nazareth,
Mt. 2:23.
e Galilee, Mt.
17:22.

12
f P. Vs. 12-16;
Mk. 11:15-18;
Lu. 19:45-47;
vs. 12, 13;
John 2:13-16.
g Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
h Many ancient
authorities
omit of God.
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Table, II Ki.
4:10.
k See "Money,"
Ex. 12:44.
l Comp. Ex.
30:13.
m Doves, Gen.
8:10.
n Lev. 1:14;
5:7; 12:8.

13
o Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
p Q. Is. 56:7.
q Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
r Q. Jer. 7:11.
s See "Steal-
ing," Lev.
19:11.

14
t Blindness,
I Cor. 4:13.
u Lameness,
Lev. 21:18.
v Healing, Jer.
30:13.
w See "Miracles
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

15
x Priests, Ex.
28:1.
y Scribes,
II Sam. 8:17.
z Children, Gen.
3:16.
a Cry, Lu. 18:7.
b See "HUMAN-
ITY OF JESUS,"
Lu. 2:21.
c David, I Sam.
17:12.
d Anger, Pr.
15:1.

10 And when he was come into
a Jê-ru'-sà-lēm, all the b city was
stirred, saying, Who is this? 11
And the multitudes said, This
is c the prophet, Jê'-šus, from
d Nāz'-ā-rēth of e Gāl'-ī-lēe.

12 f And Jê'-šus entered into
the g temple 1 of h God, and cast
out all them that sold and
bought in the temple, and over-
threw the i tables of the jk mon-
ey-changers, and the * seats of
them that sold l m the doves;
13 and he saith unto them, It is
n written, o 2 My house shall be
called a house of o prayer: 3 but
ye make it a den of p robbers. 14
And the q blind and the r lame
came to him in the temple;
and s t he healed them. 15 But
when the u chief priests and
the v scribes saw the wonderful
things that he did, and the w chil-
dren that were x crying in the tem-
ple and saying, Hō-šān'-nā to the
y son of z David; they were moved
with a indignation, 16 and said
unto him, Hearest thou what
these are saying? And Jê'-šus
saith unto them, Yea: did ye
never read, 4 Out of the b mouth
of c babes and sucklings thou
hast perfected d praise? 17 And

Var. Rend.—V. 10. was come—entered.
ALLEN. stirred—moved, MOR. ALLEN;
stirred as if by earthquake, BRU.; thrown
into a state of commotion, HO. ME. V.
11. from Nazareth—who is from Nazara,
ALLEN. V. 12. temple—i.e. temple-
courts, Var.; temple-enclosure, BROAD.
them that sold—who sell, ALLEN. bought
—buy, ALLEN. that sold—who sell,
ALLEN. doves—i.e. for offerings, Var. V.
13. he—Omit, MOR. ALLEN. is—stands,
ALLEN. den—lair, ALLEN. V. 15. But
when . . . saw . . . And . . . seeing, AL-
LEN. wonderful—marvellous, ALLEN;
moved with indignation—vexed, ALLEN;
sore displeased, MOR. V. 16. thou . . .
praise—didst bring praise to perfection,
ALLEN. V. 17. he . . . and—having left
them, he, ALLEN. lodged—passed the
night, ALLEN. V. 18. Now—And early,
ALLEN. hungered—was hungry, AL-
LEN. V. 19. but leaves only—save leaves

he left them, and went forth out
of the city to e Bēth'-ā-n'y, and
l lodged there.

18 g Now in the h morning as
he returned to the i city, he
j hungered. 19 And seeing k 5 a
fig tree by the way side, he came
to it, and found nothing thereon,
but l leaves only; and he saith
unto it, m Let there be no n fruit
from thee henceforward for ever.
And immediately the fig tree
withered away. 20 And when
the o p disciples saw it, they mar-
velled, saying, q How did the fig
tree immediately wither away?
21 And Jê'-šus answered and
said unto them, Verily I say unto
you, r If ye have s faith, and
doubt not, ye shall not only do
what is done to the fig tree, but
even if ye shall say unto this
t mountain, Be thou taken up
and cast into the u sea, it shall be
done. 22 And all things, v what-
soever ye shall ask in prayer, be-
lieving, ye shall receive.

23 w And when x he was come
into the temple, the chief
priests and the y elders of the
people came unto him as he
was z teaching, and said, a By
what authority doest thou these
things? and who gave thee this
alone, ALLEN. Let . . . henceforward
—There shall no longer be fruit from thee,
ALLEN. V. 20. And when the . . . they
—And the . . . and, ALLEN. V. 21.
what is done to—this of, ALLEN. even—
Omit, ALLEN; also, MOR. thou—Omit,
ALLEN. be done—happen, ALLEN.
V. 23. was come—came, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 11. the prophet, Jesus
—So (N B D), 157, THEB. MEMPH.
EDD.; Jesus the prophet, C E L Δ, late
uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. CUR.
PESH. REC. V. 12. of God—So C D
(E Δ), Ti. We., late uncials, most cursives,
OL. VULG. CUR. PESH.; omit, N B L,
La. Tr. Mcl. We. 2 WH. few cursives,
THEB. MEMPH. NES. ALLEN. BROAD.
V. 13. make—So N B L, Edd. 124,
MEMPH. Orig.; have made, C D Δ, late
uncials, most cursives, REC. V. 18. as he
returned, aorist participle, (N B L); upon
returning, BROAD.; as he made for the
city, ALLEN.

16
4 Q. Ps. 8:2.
b Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
c See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Babes,"
Lu. 2:21.
d Praise, Ju.
5:3.

17
e Bethany,
Mk. 11:1.
f See "Hospi-
tality," Lu.
14:12.

18
g P. Vs. 18-22;
Mk. 11:12-14,
20-24.
h Morning, Ps.
65:8.
i See "Jerusa-
lem," Ju. 1:8.
j Hunger,
Deut. 8:3.

19
k Fig-tree,
Deut. 8:8.
l Or, a single.
m Leaf, Ez.
47:12.
n See "Curses,"
Gen. 4:11.
o Fruit, Lev.
23:40.

20
p Disciples,
Mt. 20:17.
q See "Apos-
tles," Mt.
10:5.
r Miracles of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

21
s Ch. 17:20; Mk.
11:23; Lu.
17:6; Jas. 1:6.
t Faith, Heb.
11:1.
u Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
v Sea, Ex.
14:21.

22
w Answer to
Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

23
x P. Vs. 23-27;
Mk. 11:27-33;
Lu. 20:1-8.
y See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
z Elders of Is-
rael, Ezra
5:5.
a See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.
b See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

* SEAT: Position of.—I Sam. 1:9; 4:13.

Of Kings on Thrones, and Elders.—I Ki. 10:19; Rev. 11:16.
David.—I Sam. 20:18, 25. Solomon.—I Ki. 2:19. Of Honor—
Esth. 3:1. High Places.—Pr. 9:14. Of Scoffers.—Ps. 1:1. Of
Moses.—Mt. 23:2. Fallen from.—I Sam. 4:18. Chief Seats in
the Synagogue.—Mt. 23:6; Mk. 12:39; Lu. 11:43; 20:46.
Overthrown, of them that sold the Doves.—Mt. 21:12; Mk.
11:15.

Of God.—Job 23:3; Ez. 28:2. Judgment Seat.—Mt. 27:19;
John 19:13; Acts 18:12, 16, 17; 25:6, 10, 17; Rom. 14:10; Jas.
2:6.

Of Christ.—II Cor. 5:10.

Figurative.—Of Image of Jealousy.—Ez. 8:3. Of Vio-
lence.—Amos 6:3.

24
a See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 Gr. word.
b See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
25
c Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
d John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
e Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
26
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.
i Public Opinion, I Sam. 14:45.
j Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
k Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
l See ch. 11:9; comp. Mk. 6:20.
27
m See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
n Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
28
o Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
p Son, Gen. 21:19.
2 Gr. children.
3 Gr. Child.
q Labor, Ex. 23:12.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
t V. 33; ch. 20:1.
29
u Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
31
v Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
w Lu. 7:29, 37-50.
x Publican, Mt. 9:11.
4 See marginal note on ch. 5:46.
y Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
z See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
a Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

authority? 24 And ^a Jē'sūs answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one ¹ question, which if ye tell me, I likewise will tell you by what authority I ^b do these things. 25 The ^c baptism of ^d John, whence was it? from ^e heaven or from ^f men? And they ^g reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why then did ye not believe him? 26 But if we shall say, From men; we ^h fear the ⁱ multitude; for all hold John as ^{j k l} a prophet. 27 And they answered Jē'sūs, and said, We ^{m n} know not. He also said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things. 28 But what think ye? ^o A man had two ^{p 2} sons; and he came to the first, and said, ³ Son, go ^q work ^r to-day in the ^{s t} vineyard. 29 And he answered and said, I will not: but afterward he ^u repented himself, and went. 30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I ^{go}, sir: and went not. 31 Which of the two ^v did the will of his father? They say, The first. Jē'sūs saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, that ^w the ^{x 4} publicans and the ^y harlots go into the ^{z a} kingdom of

Var. Rend.—V. 24. question—thing, ALLEN. likewise—too, ALLEN. V. 25. reasoned with—disputed among, ALLEN. Vs. 25, 26. shall—Omit, ALLEN. V. 29. will not—am not willing, ALLEN. himself—Omit, ALLEN. V. 31. Which of the two—Whether of the twin, R. his—the, ALLEN. V. 32. in—with, ALLEN. publicans—toll-gatherers, ALLEN. it—(it), MOR. ALLEN. even...afterward—afterwards repent, ALLEN. that ye might—so as to, ALLEN. V. 33. that was—Omit, ALLEN. set...it—placed round it a fence, ALLEN. winepress—press, ALLEN. went—moved, BROAD. into another country—abroad, BRU.; away, ALLEN, BROAD. V. 34. drew near—arrived, ALLEN. V. 37. But afterward—And at last, ALLEN. V. 38. when they saw—having seen, ALLEN. take—let us have, ALLEN. V. 39. forth out—outside, ALLEN: omit MOR.
Var. Read.—V. 25. with—So (N C D), late uncials, most cursives, TI. WE.; among, (B L), some cursives, OL. VULG.

^b God before you. 32 For John came unto you in the way of ^c righteousness, and ye believed him not; but ^d the ⁴ publicans and the harlots ^e believed him: and ye, when ye saw it, did not even repent yourselves afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 Hear another parable: ^f There was a man that was a ^{g h} householder, who ⁱ planted a vineyard, and set a hedge about it, and digged a ^{j k} winepress in it, and built a ^l tower, and let it out to ^m husbandmen, and ⁿ went into another country. 34 And when the ^o season of the ^p fruits drew near, he ^q sent his ^{r s} servants to the husbandmen, to receive ⁶ his fruits. 35 And the husbandmen took his ⁵ servants, and beat one, and ^s killed another, and ^t stoned another. 36 Again, he ^u sent other ⁵ servants more than the first: and they did unto them in like manner. 37 But afterward ^v he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. 38 But the husbandmen, when they saw the son, said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and take his ^w inheritance. 39 And they took him, and cast him forth out of the vineyard,

LA. TR. McL. WH. NES. ALLEN. V. 28. the vineyard—So (N C D L Δ), many cursives, OL. (MSS.) CUR. PESH. TI. TR. McL. WE. WH. NES. ALLEN; my vineyard, (B), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (some MSS.) VULG. MEMPH. LA. V. 29. Note that the affirmative answer is placed first (he came to the first and said, Son, go work to-day in my vineyard. He answered and said, I go, sir, and went not) by B. Memph., McL. We. WH. best cursives, NES.; the common order is retained by N C D L Z, Cur. Pesh. OL. Vulg., Orig. Eus. La. Ti. Tr. V. 31. The first—So N C L Δ, Cur. Pesh. AL. Ti. late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) ALLEN; The latter, B. La. Tr. We. WH. NES. (Tr. however takes this reading to mean he who afterwards repented); The last, D. OL. (most MSS.) Vulg. McL. some cursives, MEMPH. V. 32. did not even repent—So B, OL. Vulg. Cur. Pesh. Memph. La. Tr. McL. We. WH.: some cursives, NES.; repented not, N C L (Δ), Ti. most cursives, ORIG. V. 38. take—So N B D L, Edd. some cursives; seize on (C Δ), late uncials, most cursives.

b God, Gen. 1:1.
32
c Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
d Lu. 3:12.
e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
33
f P. Vs. 33-46: Mk. 12:1-12; Lu. 20:9-19.
g See "Household," Pr. 31:27.
h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Householder," Lu. 2:21.
i Ps. 80:8; Is. 5:1 ff.
j See "Wine," Gen. 10:9.
k Is. 5:2.
l Tower, Ju. 9:47.
m See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
n Ch. 25:14.
34
o Season, Gen. 8:22.
p Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
q Ch. 22:3.
r Servants, Ex. 21:2.
5 Gr. bond-servants.
6 Or, the fruits of it.
35
s See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
t Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
36
u Ch. 22:4.
37
v See "Mission and Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
w Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

39
a See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

41
b See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
c See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
d Comp. ch. 8:11 f.; Acts 13:46; 18:6; 28:28.
e Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
f Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
g Season, Gen. 8:22.

42
h Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16.
i See "Stone," Ex. 34:1.
j See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
1 O. Ps. 118:22 f.
k Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
l Head, Pr. 20:29.
m See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
n Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

43
o The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
p Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
q See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
r See "Gen-tiles," Is. 49:6.
s Nation, Gen. 10:32.

44
2 Some ancient authorities omit v. 44.
t Dust, Is. 65:25.

45
u Priest, Ex. 28:1.
v Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
w Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

46
x Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
y Fear, Gen. 9:2.
z Public Opinion, I Sam. 14:45.
a Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.

and^a killed him. 40 When therefore the lord of the vineyard shall come, what will he do unto those husbandmen? 41 They say unto him, ^bHe will miserably ^cdestroy those miserable men, and ^dwill let out the ^evineyard unto other husbandmen, who shall render him the ^ffruits in their ^gseasons. 42 Jē'sūs saith unto them, Did ye never read in the ^hscriptures,

^{i j k}The stone which the ^kbuilders rejected,

The same was made the ^lhead of the corner;

^mThis was from the Lord, And it is marvellous in our ⁿeyes?

43 Therefore say I unto ^oyou, The ^{p q}kingdom of God shall be taken away from you, and shall be given to a ^{r s}nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. 44 ²And he that falleth on this stone shall be broken to pieces: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will scatter him as ^tdust. 45 And when the ^uchief priests and the ^vPhār'ī-sēes heard his ^wparables, they perceived that he spake of them. 46 And when they ^xsought to lay hold on him, they ^yfeared the ^zmultitudes, because they took him for a ^aprophet.

Var. Rend.—V. 41. miserably—evilly. ALLEN. those miserable men—the evil ones, ALLEN; the bad men, BRU.; the despicable creatures, ME.; those wicked men, MOR. in—at, ALLEN. V. 42. The same was made—this became, ALLEN. V. 43. away—Omit, ALLEN. bringing . . . thereof—which produceth its fruits, ALLEN. V. 44. he—every one, ALLEN. broken—dashed, ALLEN. scatter as dust—winnow, BROAD. BRU. ME. V. 45. And when . . . they perceived—And . . . and perceived, ALLEN. V. 46. when they sought—seeking, ALLEN. because they took—since they held, ALLEN. Chap. 22.—V. 2. heaven—the heavens, PLUM. ALLEN. certain—human, ALLEN. Vs. 2, 3. feast—Omit, ALLEN. V. 3. forth—Omit, ALLEN. them that were bidden—the invited (guests), ALLEN. would not—were not willing to, ALLEN. V. 4. Tell . . . bidden—Say to the invited (guests), ALLEN. I . . . dinner—my feast I have prepared, ALLEN. killed—slighted, ALLEN. Vs. 4, 9. feast—Omit, ALLEN. V. 5. But . . . ways—And they, neglecting (the invitation), went away, ALLEN. own farm—estate, ALLEN. merchandise—

22 And Jē'sūs ^banswered and spake again in parables unto them, saying, ^{2 c d}The kingdom of ^eheaven is likened unto a certain ^fking, who made a ^gmarriage ^hfeast for his ^{i j k}son, 3 and ^lsent forth his ^mservants to call them that were ⁿbidden to the marriage feast: and they would not come. 4 Again he ^osent forth other ³servants, saying, Tell them that are bidden, Behold, I have made ready my ^pdinner; my ^qoxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come to the marriage feast. 5 But ^rthey made light of it, and went their ways, one to his own ^sfarm, another to his ^tmerchandise; 6 and the rest laid hold on his ³servants, and treated them shamefully, and ^ukilled them. 7 But the king was ^vwroth; and he sent his ^warmies, and destroyed those murderers, and ^xburned their ^ycity. 8 Then saith he to his ³servants, The wedding is ready, but they that were bidden were not worthy. 9 Go ye therefore unto ^zthe partings of the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage feast. 10 And those ³servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both ^abad and ^bgood:

business, ALLEN. V. 6. laid hold on—seized, ALLEN. treated them shamefully—ill-treated them, ALLEN; persecuted them, AL.; insulted them, BROAD. treated—entreated, R. V. 7. But—And, ALLEN. wroth—angry, ALLEN. he—Omit, ALLEN. V. 8. wedding—marriage feast, ALLEN. they that were bidden—the invited (guests), ALLEN. V. 9. partings of the highways—crossways, Be. Do. Me.; outlets of the ways, DeW. Li.; courses of the ways, Md.; crossings of the roads, ME.; byways, ALLEN; meetings of the streets, AL. bid—invite, ALLEN. V. 10. as many as—whom, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 44. Retained by (N B C Z Δ), Vulg. Cur. Pesh. Memph. Al. La.¹ Ti.¹ Mcl. We. WH.¹ most cursives; omit, (D), OL. (leading MSS.) Orig. Eus. La.² Ti. WH.² R. marg. Cf. Lu. 20:18; double brackets, WH.; brackets, NES. Chap. 22.—V. 7. king—So N B L. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. ALLEN. R.; add, having heard thereof, (C D Δ), late uncials, some cursives, OL. (MSS.) PESH. REC.

1
b See Acts 3:12.

2
c P. Vs. 2–14: comp. Lu. 14:16–24.
d See ch. 13:24.
e Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
f King, Deut. 17:15.
g Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
h Feasts, Num. 29:39.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j Jesus the Bridegroom. See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
k See "Prince," Num. 2:7.

3
l Ch. 21:34.
m Servants, Ex. 21:2.
3 Gr. bondservants.
n See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.

4
o Ch. 21:36.
p Meals, Ruth 2:14.
q Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

5
r Jesus rejected by the Jews. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
s See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
t Commerce, Pr. 31:14.

6
u See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

7
v Anger, Pr. 15:1.
w See "War," Josh. 22:12.
x Cities destroyed by Fire, Lev. 10:2.
y City, Gen. 4:17.

9
z Ez. 21:21; Ob. 14.

10
a See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
b See "The Righteous," Ps. 24:4.

10
a Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21.
11
c Kings, II Ki. 17:15, [10:22].
d Comp. II Ki. 1:1.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
g See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

12
h See "Friendship," Pr. 27:6, [26:50].
i Ch. 20:13.

13 [21:2].
j Servant, Ex. 1 Or, ministers.
k See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20, [16:12].
l Hand, Gen. 4:1.
m Foot, Gen. 18:4.
n See ch. 8:12.
o See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
p Darkness, Job 38:9.
q Mourning, John 11:35.
r Teeth, Pr. 25:19.

14
s Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
t Rev. 17:14; comp. II Pet. 1:10; ch. 24:22.
u Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.

15
v P. Vs. 15-22; Mk. 12:13-17; Lu. 20:20-26.
w Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.

16
x Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

y Herodians, Mk. 12:13. *z* See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
a See "Instruction," Is. 51:13. *b* See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7. *c* Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. *d* See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *e* See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. *f* The Way, Acts 9:2.

and the wedding was filled with ^{a b} guests. 11 But when the ^c king came in to behold the guests, he saw there ^{d e} a man who had not on a ^{f g} wedding-garment: 12 and he saith unto him, ^{h i} Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding-garment? And he was speechless. 13 Then the king said to the ^{j k} servants, ^l Bind him ^m hand and ⁿ foot, and cast him out into ^o the outer darkness; ^{p q} there shall be the ^r weeping and the gnashing of ^s teeth. 14 For many are ^t called, but few ^u chosen.

15 ^v Then went the ^w Phār'ī-sēes, and took counsel how they might ensnare him in ^x his talk. 16 And they send to him their ^y disciples, with the ^{z a} Hē-rō-d'ī-āns, saying, ^b Teacher, ^c we know that thou art ^d true, and teachest ^{e f} the way of God in

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (cont.). wedding—marriage feast, ALLEN. filled—supplied, ALLEN; furnished, MOR. V. 11. But ^g came—And the king went, ALLEN. he—and, ALLEN. who had not on—not attired in, ALLEN. V. 13. hand and foot—feet and hands, ALLEN. V. 15. ensnare—entrap, ALLEN; catch in a snare, or trap, BROAD; entangle, MOR. his talk—argument, ALLEN. Vs. 16, 24. Teacher—Master, r. V. 16. one—man, ALLEN. V. 18. wickedness—malice, ALLEN. make ye trial of—tempt ye, ALLEN. r; test ye, BROAD. V. 19. money—coin, ALLEN. denarius—penny,

^g truth, and carest not for any one: for thou regardest not the person of ^h men. 17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it ⁱ lawful to give ^j tribute unto ^k Cæ'sar, or not? 18 But Jē'sūs ^m perceived their ^{n o} wickedness, and said, Why make ye trial of me, ye hypocrites? 19 Show me the ^p tribute ^q money. And they brought unto him a ^r denarius. 20 And he saith unto them, Whose is this ^s image and superscription? 21 They say unto him, Cæ'sar's. Then saith he unto them, ^t Render therefore unto Cæ'sar the things that are Cæ'sar's; and unto God the things that are God's. 22 And when they heard it, they marvelled, and ^u left him, and went away.

23 ^v On that ^w day there came to him ^x Sād'dū'çēes, ^{y z} they that say that there is no [†] resurrection: and they asked him, r. V. 20. image—representation, ALLEN. superscription—legend, ALLEN. V. 21. that are Cæsar's—of Cæsar, ALLEN. that are God's—of God, ALLEN. V. 22. it—(it), ALLEN. went away—departed, ALLEN; went their way, MOR. r. V. 23. they that say—saying, ALLEN; which say, r.

Var. Read.—V. 10. wedding—So B² C D Δ, La. Tr. Mcl. (errata) late uncials, cursives, ORIG. REC.; wedding-chamber, N B* L, Tl. We. WH. NES. BROAD.; marriage feast, ALLEN. V. 13. cast—take him away and cast (G D Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) CUR. REC. V. 23. they that say—So (E L) late uncials, most cursives, THEB. MEMPH. OL. VULG. REC.; which say, N; saying, N B D Z, Edd. few late uncials, many cursives, ORIG.

g Truth, John 14:6.
h God, Gen. 1:1.
17
i See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
j Ch. 17:25.
k Cæsar, Lu. 2:1.
l Lu. 2:1; 3:1.

18
m See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
n Sin, Gen. 3:6.
o The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

19
p See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
q See marginal note on ch. 18:28.

20
r See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.

21
s Mk. 12:17; Lu. 20:25; comp. Rom. 13:7.

22
t Mk. 12:12.

23
u P. Vs. 23-33; Mk. 12:18-27; Lu. 20:27-40.
v Day, Lev. 25:8.
w Sadducees, Mt. 3:7.
x Acts 23:8.
y Many ancient authorities read saying.

* TRIBUTE: Exacted by Kings.—I Sam. 8:10-17. Unto Jehovah.—Num. 31:28, 37-40. Exacted from all Conquered Nations.—Josh. 16:10; Ju. 1:30, 33, 35; II Ki. 23:33, 35. How to give.—Deut. 16:10. Moses gives.—Num. 31:41. Often exacted in: Labor.—Gen. 49:15; Josh. 17:13; Ju. 1:28; I Ki. 9:15, 21. Produce of Land.—I Sam. 8:15; I Ki. 4:7. Gold and Silver.—II Ki. 23:33, 35.

The Jews required to pay half a Shekel.—Ex. 30:12-16. Found in Fish's Mouth (Miracle)—Mt. 17:24-27.

Kings: Of Israel, forbidden to levy Oppressive.—Deut. 17:16, 17. Set Officers over.—II Sam. 20:24; I Ki. 4:6, 7. Often oppressed the People with.—I Ki. 12:4, 11. Which led to Rebellion.—I Ki. 12:14-20. Priests and Levites exempted from.—Ezra 7:24.

Roman Periodical Census.—The Feast under Quirinius as Governor.—Lu. 2:1, 2. The Second also under Quirinius.—Acts 5:37. Persons enrolled in the Native Place of Tribe.—Lu. 2:3-5. Roman Tribute, Collectors of.—Lu. 3:12, 13; 5:27. Resisted by Galileans.—Lu. 3:1; Acts 5:37. Our Lord falsely accused of forbidding to pay.—Lu. 23:2. Jesus' Instructions concerning Payment of.—Mt. 22:15-22; Mk. 12:13-17. All Saints exhorted to pay.—Rom. 13:6, 7.

† RESURRECTION OF JESUS.—Anticipation in Old Testament.—Ps. 16:10; 110:1; Is. 26:19; Dan. 12:2, 13; Hos. 13:14; Heb. 11:35.

Apostles testified concerning it.—Lu. 24:45-48; Acts 1:8, 22; 2:24-32; 4:10, 33; 5:31, 32; 10:39-42; 17:31, 31; 26:22, 23; I Cor. 15:1-4; II Cor. 4:13, 14; Col. 3:1-4; I Thess. 4:13-17.

The Foundation of Christianity.—John 11:25; Rom. 1:3, 4; 6:4-11; 8:11, 19-23; I Cor. 3:10, 11; 15:3, 4; Eph. 2:4-7; Col. 2:12; 3:1.

Jesus staked his Claim upon his Resurrection on the Third Day.—Mt. 16:21; 17:22, 23; 20:18, 19; John 5:21, 25-29; 6:39, 40, 54; 11:23-27.

The Sign Jesus gave of his Messiahship: Jonah.—Mt. 12:39, 40. The Temple.—John 2:18-22.

Scripture Proofs of Credibility.—Mt. 22:29-32; Mk. 12:35, 36; Lu. 20:34-38; Acts 26:6-8; Rom. 8:28-34; I Cor. ch. 15.

Paul's Proof drawn from Heaven.—Acts 9:3-5; 22:7, 8; 26:14-19; Gal. 1:15-17.

Appearances of Jesus: Mary Magdalene.—Mk. 16:9; John 20:18. The Women.—Mt. 28:9. Peter.—Lu. 24:34. Two Disciples.—Lu. 24:13-31. Apostles and Others, except Thomas.—Mk. 16:14; Lu. 24:33-43; John 20:19-24. Apostles with Thomas.—John 20:26. Apostles at Sea of Galilee.—John

24
a See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b Moses, Ex. 3:4.
1 Q. Deut. 25:5.
c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Death, Rom. 5:12.
e Children, Gen. 3:16.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
2 Gr. shall perform the duty of a husband's brother to his wife.
g See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
h Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
i Seed, Deut. 22:9.

25
j Seven, Gen. 2:2.

26
3 Gr. seven.

27
k Woman, Ruth 3:9.

29
l Comp. John 20:9.
m Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
n See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
o Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
p God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.

30
q Comp. ch. 24:38; Lu. 17:27.
r Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
4 Many ancient authorities add of God.
s Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

32
5 Q. Ex. 3:6.
t Abraham, Gen. 11:27.

24 saying, ^a Teacher, ^b Mō'šēš said, ¹ If a ^c man ^d die, having no ^e children, his ^f brother ² shall ^g marry his ^h wife, and raise up ⁴ seed unto his brother. 25 Now there were with us ⁱ seven brethren: and the first married and deceased, and having no seed left his wife unto his brother; 26 in like manner the second also, and the third, unto the ³ seventh. 27 And after them all, the ^k woman died. 28 In the resurrection therefore whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her. 29 But Jē'sūs answered and said unto them, Ye do err, ^{l m n} not knowing the ^o scriptures, nor the ^p power of God. 30 For in the resurrection they neither ^q marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as ^r angels ⁴ in ^s heaven. 31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, 32 ⁵ I am the God of ^t Abraham,

Var. Rend.—V. 24 shall—should, ALLEN. V. 25. Now—And, ALLEN. married and deceased—having married, died, ALLEN. V. 27. after them—last of, ALLEN. V. 31. as touching—concerning, ALLEN. V. 32. God is . . . living—He is not the God of dead (persons) but of living, ALLEN. V. 33. it—Omit, ALLEN; this, MOR. V. 34. But—And, ALLEN. when they—having, ALLEN. V. 35. trying—testing, ALLEN; tempting, R. V. 36. Teacher—Master, MOR. R. which . . . commandment—which commandment is great, AL Deiv.; what kind of commandment is great, ALLEN. V. 39. like unto it—similar one, ALLEN. V. 41. Now—And, ALLEN; omit, MOR.

Var. Read.—V. 27. died—Add, also, D. late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. PESH. THEB. MEMPH. LA.

and the God of ^u Ī'sāac, and the God of ^v Jacob? God is not ^w the God of the dead, but of the ^w living. 33 And when the multitudes heard it, ^x they were astonished at his ^{y z} teaching.

34 ^a But the ^b Phār'ī-sēes, when they heard that he had put the Sād'dū-gēes to silence, gathered themselves together. 35 And one of them, ^{c d} a lawyer, asked him a question, trying him: 36 Teacher, ^e which is the great commandment in the ^f law? 37 And he said unto him, ⁶ Thou shalt ^{g h} love the Lord thy God with all thy ⁱ heart, and with all thy ^j soul, and with all thy ^k mind. 38 This is the great and first commandment. 39 ⁷ And a second like unto it is this, ^{8 i} Thou shalt love thy ^m neighbor as thyself. 40 ⁿ On these two commandments the whole law hangeth, and the ^o prophets.

41 ^p Now while the Phār'ī-sēes were gathered together,

REC.; [also], TR. V. 30. angels—So B D, La. Tr. Mc. WH. 1,209, OL (MSS.) CUR. THEB. ORIG. NES. ALLEN; add, of God, NL (Δ) AL. Tr. We. 1 r marg., late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. PESH. MEMPH. V. 35. trying him—Add, and saying, (Δ Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.) CUR. REC. V. 37. he—So (N D L), 33, THEB. MEMPH. EDD.; Jesus, (D Δ Δ), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. REC. V. 38. great and first—So (N B D L), best cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. CUR. PESH. ORIG. EDD. ALLEN; first and great (Δ), late uncials, OL (MSS.) REC. V. 40. the . . . prophets—So N B L Z, 33, OL VULG. CUR. PESH. LA. TR. TI. WH. NES. ALLEN; hang all the law and the prophets, (Δ), late uncials, nearly all cursives, THEB. MEMPH. REC.

u Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
v Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
w Life, Gen. 2:7.

33
x See ch. 7:28.
y Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
z Instruction, Is. 54:13.

34
a P. Vs. 34-40; Mk. 12:28-31; comp. Lu. 10:25-28.
b Pharisees and Sadducees, Mt. 3:7.

35
c Lu. 7:30;
10:25; 11:45;
46, 52; 14:3;
Titus 3:13.
d See "Doctor of the Law," Acts 5:34.

36
e Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
f Law, Deut. 31:24.

37
6 Q. Deut. 6:5.
g Love, I Cor. 13:1.

h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Love," Lu. 2:21.

i Heart, Acts 15:9.
j Soul, Job 4:15.

k Mind, Job 38:36.

39
7 Or, And a second is like unto it, Thou shalt love &c.
8 Q. Lev. 19:18.
l Ch. 19:19; comp. Gal. 5:14.

m Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

40
n See ch. 7:12.
o Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

41
p P. Vs. 41-46; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 20:41-44.

21:1 ff. Apostles in Galilee ("Above 500 Brethren in all")—Mt. 28:16, 17; I Cor. 15:6. James—I Cor. 15:7. All the Apostles (Ascension)—Lu. 24:51; Acts 1:9; I Cor. 15:7. Stephen—Acts 7:55 f. Paul—I Cor. 15:8. John—Rev. 1:18.

Raised by the Power of God.—Mt. 26:64; John 10:18; Rom. 1:4; 8:11; I Cor. 6:14; 15:43; II Cor. 5:1; 13:4; Eph. 1:19-21; Phil. 3:9-11; II Tim. 1:8-10.

The Power of God produces Hope.—Acts 23:6; Phil. 3:10, 11; I Pet. 1:3, 21; 3:21, 22.

Jesus' Resurrection the Earnest of ours.—Rom. 8:19-25, 32-34; I Cor. 15:54, 57; Phil. 3:10-14; II Tim. 2:11, 12.

The Resurrection Body.—Lu. 24:39; John 20:27; I Cor. 15:42-54; II Cor. 5:1-4; Phil. 3:21.

The Order of the Resurrection.—John 5:29; Acts 24:15; I Cor. 15:20-23; I Thess. 4:15 ff.; Rev. 20:12, 13.

Form of Baptism illustrates the Resurrection.—Rom. 6:3-11; Col. 2:11-13.

Resurrection of Jesus commemorated on the First Day of the Week.—John 20:19-23, 26; Acts 20:7; Rev. 1:10.

Typified by: Isaac—Gen. 22:13, with Heb. 11:19. Jonah 2:10, with Mt. 12:40.

Instances cited (but not Resurrections strictly in the Class with Jesus): The Ruler's Daughter—Mt. 9:18-26. Saints at Crucifixion—Mt. 27:53. Son of Widow of Nain—Lu. 7:14. Lazarus—John 11:44. Dorcas—Acts 9:40. Eutychus—Acts 20:9-12. Old Testament Worthies—Heb. 11:35. The Shunammite's Son—II Ki. 4:32-37. Man thrown into Elisha's Sepulchre—II Ki. 13:20-21.

Resurrection of Jesus not understood by Disciples at first.—Mt. 16:21, 22; Mk. 8:31-33; 9:9, 10, 16; 14; Lu. 18:31-34; 24:36-43. Afterwards emboldened—Acts 2:14-32; 4:19, 20, 31-33; 26:8-19.

A Stumbling-block to the Greeks.—Acts 17:32; I Cor. 1:22, 23. Resurrection of Man.—Believed in by the Pharisees—Acts 23:5-8; 24:15; 26:6-8. By the Jews—John 11:24. Denied by the Sadducees.—Mt. 22:23-28; Acts 23:6-8.

Errors concerning the Resurrection.—I Cor. 15:12-19, 35-42; II Tim. 2:16-18. See "Resurrection of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

42

- a Jesus the Messiah. See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b Son, Gen. 21:19.
c See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d David, I Sam. 17:12.

43

- c Rev. 1:10; 4:2; comp. II Sam. 23:2.
f See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
g Holy Spirit, John 16:14.

44

- h See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15; Acts 2:34 f.; Heb. 1:13; comp. I Cor. 15:25; Heb. 10:13; I Pet. 3:22. Comp. ch. 26:64; Mk. 16:19.
i O. Ps. 110:1.
j See "Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1.
k See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
m Enemies, Job 31:29.
n Feet, Gen. 18:4.

46

- o Mk. 12:34; Lu. 14:6; 20:40.
p Words, Pr. 15:23.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.

1

- s P. Vs. 1-7; Mk. 12:38, 39; Lu. 20:45, 46.
t See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

2

- v Comp. Deut. 33:3 f.; Ezra 7:6, 25; Neh. 8:1.
w Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
x Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
y Moses, Ex. 3:4.

- z Seat, Mt. 21:12.

3 a See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7. b See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7. c Oppression, Jer. 22:7. d Lu. 11:46; comp. Acts 15:10. e Burden, Ps. 55:22. 2 Many ancient authorities omit and *grievous to be borne*.

Jē-šūs asked them a question, 42 saying, What think ye of the ^a Christ? whose ^b son is he? They say unto him, ^c The son of ^d David. 43 He saith unto them, How then doth David ^e in ^f the Spirit call him Lord, saying, 44 ^h ⁱ The Lord said unto my ^j Lord,

Sit thou on my right ^l hand, Till I put thine ^m enemies underneath thy ⁿ feet?

45 If David then calleth him Lord, how is he his son? 46 And ^o no one was able to answer him a ^p word, neither durst any ^q man from that ^r day forth ask him any more questions.

23 ^s Then spake Jē-šūs to the ^t multitudes and to his ^u disciples, 2 saying, ^v The scribes and the ^x Phār-ī-sēes sit on ^y Mō-šēs' ^z seat: 3 all things therefore whatsoever they bid you, ^a these do and observe: but ^b do not ye after their works; for they say, and do not. 4 Yea, ^c they bind heavy ^d burdens ^e and grievous to be borne, and

Var. Read.—V. 41 (*cont.*). a question—*Omit*, ALLEN. V. 42. of the Christ?—about the Messiah? ALLEN. The son of David—David's, ALLEN. V. 44. put—place, ALLEN. V. 46. was able to—could, ALLEN. neither durst—nor did any one dare, ALLEN. forth—*Omit*, ALLEN. ask . . . questions—question Him any further, ALLEN. **Chap. 23.**—V. 3. bid—say to, ALLEN. *these—Omit*, ALLEN. V. 4. Yea—And, ALLEN; For, MOR. but—and, ALLEN. will not move them—they are unwilling to move them away, ALLEN. V. 5. But—And, ALLEN. to—for to, MOR. r. phylacteries—*i.e.* scrolls containing memorial texts, Var. the . . . garments—their tassels, ALLEN. V. 6. chief place—chief seat, ALLEN; first place, BRU.; uppermost place on the divan, ME.; uppermost divans, MOR. chief seats—first places, ALLEN. V. 7. of—by, ALLEN. V. 9. *even . . . heaven*—the heavenly one, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 10. Neither . . . masters—And be not called leader, ALLEN. masters—leaders, AL. HO. ME.; guides, BRU. BROAD. master—leader, ALLEN. HO. ME.; guide, BRU. BROAD. V. 11. he that is greatest—the greater, ALLEN. servant—minister, ALLEN. V. 12. humbled—abased, MOR. ALLEN. V. 13. because—for, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 44. put . . . feet—*So* **N B D L**, *Edd.* late uncials, many cursives,

lay them on men's shoulders; but ⁱ they themselves will not move them with their ^g finger. 5 But all their works they do ^h to be seen of men: for they ⁱ make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge ^j the borders of their ^k garments, 6 and ^{l m n} love the chief place at ^o feasts, and the chief seats in the ^p synagogues, 7 and the ^q salutations in the ^r marketplaces, and to be called of men, ^s Rāb'-bī. 8 But ^t be not ye called Rāb'-bī: for ^u one is your ^v teacher, and all ye are ^{w x} brethren. 9 And call no man your ^y father on the ^z earth: for ^a one is your ^b Father, ^c even he who is in ^e heaven. 10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your master, *even* the Christ. 11 ^d But he that is ^e ^f greatest among you shall be your ^g servant. 12 And ^h whosoever shall exalt himself shall be ⁱ humbled; and whosoever shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 ⁱ But woe unto you, scribes and Phār-ī-sēes, hypocrites! ^j because ye shut the

CUR. PESH. THEB. MEMPH. ALLEN; make thine enemies thy footstool, (E Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. REC. **Chap. 23.**—V. 3. bid you—*So* **N B D L Z**, few cursives, OL. (*most* MSS.) VULG. CUR. THEB. MEMPH. EDD.; bid you observe, (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. REC. do and observe—*So* (**N B D L Z**), few cursives, VULG. (MSS.) THEB. MEMPH. EDD. ALLEN; observe and do, (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. CUR. PESH. IREN. REC. V. 4. Yea—*So* **N B L A**, *Edd.* many cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) THEB. MEMPH. CUR. PESH.; For, D* (E), late uncials, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) IREN. REC. grievous . . . borne—*So* **B D Δ**, *La. Mcd. WH.* late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. r; *omit*, **N L**, *Al. Ti. Tr.* *Ve. WH.* 1, 209. OL. (MSS.) CUR. PESH. MEMPH. IREN. NES. ALLEN. V. 5. for they—*So* (**N B D L**), many cursives, OL. VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH. EDD. ALLEN; they (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, CUR. REC. the . . . garments—*So* late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) PESH. MEMPH. REC.; the borders (or, fringes), **N B D Edd.** 1, 22. OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) THEB. V. 7. Rabbi—*So* (**N B L Δ**), many cursives, OL. VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH. CYPR. EDD. ALLEN; Rabbi, Rabbi, late uncials, most cursives, CUR. REC. V. 8. teacher—*So* **N* B (U)**, *Edd.* many cursives, PESH. ALLEN; Master, **N* D L A**, late uncials, most cursives, REC.; *add*, Christ, (E Δ), late uncials, most cursives, CUR. REC.

- f See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
g Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
5
h Ch. 6:1, 5, 16.
i Ex. 13:9; Deut. 6:8; 11:18.
j See ch. 9:20.
k See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

6

- l Lu. 11:43; comp. 14:7; 20:46.
m See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
n See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
o Feasts, Num. 29:39.
p Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.

7

- q Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
r Marketplace, Mt. 11:16.
s V. 8; ch. 26:25, 49; Mk. 9:5, 11:21; 14:45; John 1:38, 49; 3:2, 26:4, 31; 6:25, 9:2; 11:3; comp. Mk. 10:51; John 20:16.

8

- t Jas. 3:1.
u See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
v See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
x See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

9

- y Father, Ex. 21:15.
z Earth, Gen. 2:1.
a Ch. 6:9; 7:11.
b Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
3 Gr. the heavenly.
c Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

11

- d See ch. 20:26.
e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.
f Gr. greater.
4 Servant, Ex. 21:2.

- 5 Or, minister.

12

- g Lu. 14:11; 18:14.
h Humility, Pr. 15:33.

13

- i Vs. 15, (16), 23, 25, 27, 29.
j Lu. 11:52.

13
 a See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 1 Gr. before.
 2 Some authorities insert here, or after v. 12, v. 14
Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, even while for a pretence ye make long prayers; therefore ye shall receive greater condemnation. See Mk. 12:40; Lu. 20:47.

15
 b Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
 c Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
 d Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
 e Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 f Land, Gen. 23:15.
 g Acts 2:10; 6:5; 13:43.
 h See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
 i Hell, Mk. 9:43.
 j See ch. 5:22.
 3 Gr. Gehenna.

16
 k Spiritual Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
 l V. 24; ch. 15:14.
 m See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 n Comp. ch. 5:33-35.
 o Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
 p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 4 Or, sanctuary: as in v. 35.
 q Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 r See "Debt," Ex. 22:25.
 5 Or, bound by his oath.

17
 s Fools, Gen. 17:11.
 t Comp. Ex. 30:29.
 u See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.

18
 v Altar, Gen. 22:9.
 w Offering, Gen. 22:2.

19
 x Comp. Ex. 29:37.

21
 y See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 z I Ki. 8:13; Ps. 26:8; 132:14.

a kingdom of heaven ¹ against men: for ye enter not in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering in to enter.²

15 Woe unto you, ^b scribes and ^c Phārī-sēes, ^d hypocrites! for ye compass ^e sea and ^f land to make one ^g proselyte; and when he is become so, ye make him twofold more ^h a son of ⁱ hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, ye ^k blind guides, that say, ^m Whosoever shall ^o swear by the ^p temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the ^q gold of the ^r temple, he is ^s a debtor. 17 Ye ^t fools and blind: for ^u which is greater, the gold, or the ^v temple that hath ^w sanctified the gold? 18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the ^x altar, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the ^y gift that is upon it, he is ^z a debtor. 19 Ye blind: for ^z which is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift? 20 He therefore that sweareth by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon. 21 And he that sweareth by the ^z temple, sweareth by it, and by ^z him that dwelleth therein. 22 And he

Var. Read.—V. 13 (cont.). heaven—the heavens, ALLEN. against—before, PLUM. ALLEN. yourselves—Omit, ALLEN. suffer . . . entering—do ye allow those who are going, ALLEN. V. 15. Woe—But woe, ALLEN. compass—go about, ALLEN. so—(one), ALLEN. twofold . . . yourselves—twice as much as yourselves a son of Gehenna, ALLEN. Vs. 16, 18, nothing—not valid, ALLEN. V. 16. he is a debtor—is bound by his oath, ALLEN; guilty, MOR. V. 17. Ye—Omit, ALLEN. Vs. 17, 19. which—whether, R. V. 17. hath sanctified—hallowed, ALLEN. V. 18. a debtor—bound by his oath, ALLEN. V. 19. blind—blind man, ALLEN. sanctifieth—halloweth, ALLEN. V. 20. things thereon—that is upon it, ALLEN. V. 23. anise—dill, ALLEN. left undone—neglected, ALLEN; omitted, MOR. justice—judgment, ALLEN. R. but—Omit, ALLEN. left the other undone—neglected those, ALLEN. V. 24. strain out—thoroughly filter, BROAD. swallow—swallow down, ALLEN. V. 25. extortion and excess—rapacity and wantonness, ALLEN. V. 26. Thou—Omit, ALLEN. inside—contents, ALLEN. V. 27. sepulchres—tombs, ALLEN. outwardly—outside, ALLEN; outward, MOR. inwardly—

that sweareth by the ^a heaven, sweareth ^b by the ^c throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 ^d Woe unto you, scribes and Phārī-sēes, hypocrites! for ye ^e tithe ^f mint and ^g anise and ^h cummin, and have left undone the weightier matters of the ⁱ law, ^j justice, and ^k mercy, and ^l faith: but these ye ought to have done, and not to have left the other undone. 24 Ye ^k blind guides, that strain out the ^l gnat, and swallow the ^m camel!

25 Woe unto you, scribes and Phārī-sēes, hypocrites! for ⁿ ye cleanse the outside of the ^o cup and of the ^p platter, but within they are full from ^q extortion and excess. 26 Thou blind Phārī-sēe, cleanse first the inside of the cup and of the platter, that the outside thereof may become clean also.

27 ^r Woe unto you, scribes and Phārī-sēes, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited ^s sepulchres, which outwardly appear ^t beautiful, but inwardly are full of ^u dead men's ^v bones, and of all ^w uncleanness. 28 Even so ye also outwardly appear ^x righteous

inside, ALLEN; within, MOR. men's—Omit, ALLEN. V. 28. Even—Omit, ALLEN. righteous—to be just, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 14. Retain (E Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (one MS.) MEMPH. (MSS.) PESH. REC. omit, NB D L Z (Z), Edd. best cursives, OL. (most MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. (MSS.) ORIG. MOR. PLUM V. 17. hath sanctified—So NB D Z, Edd. OL. VULG.; sanctifies, (C L Δ), late uncials, cursives, REC. V. 19. blind—So NB D L Z, AL. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. 1, 209, OL. (MSS.) VULG. CUR. NES.; fools and blind, B C Δ, La. 1 late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) PESH. THEB. MEMPH. REC. V. 21. dwelleth—So (NB H), AL. TI. TR. Mcl. We. WH. NES. ALLEN; took up his dwelling, C D L Z (Δ), Tr. WH. 2 late uncials, most cursives. V. 23. have left, (NB L), EDD.; leave, (C D Δ), late uncials, cursives, REC. V. 24. that . . . swallow—So NB C Δ, Ti. We. late uncials, cursives, NES. ALLEN. R.; straining . . . swallowing, B D* L, La. Tr. Mcl. WH. OL. VULG. V. 26. and of the platter—Omit, (D) a few cursives, AL. TI. We. NES. IREN. thereof—So (B D E), EDD. many cursives, OL. (MSS.); of them, (NB C L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. MEMPH. REC.

22
 a Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 b Ch. 5:34.
 c Throne, Acts 12:21.

23
 d See v. 13; Lu. 11:42.
 e Tithes, Gen. 28:22.
 f See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 6 Or, dill.
 g Law, Deut. 31:24.
 h Justice, Mic. 6:8.
 i Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
 j Faith, Heb. 11:1.

24
 k See v. 16.
 l See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
 m Camel, Job 1:3.

25
 n Lu. 11:39 f.; comp. Mk. 7:4.
 o See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 p Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 q Extortion, Pr. 22:16.

27
 r Lu. 11:44; comp. Acts 23:3.
 s Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
 t See "Beauty," Ps. 50:2.
 u See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 v Bones, Ps. 34:20.
 w Uncleanness, II Cor. 12:21.

28
 x Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

^a Man, Gen. 2:7.
^b Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
^c Sin, Gen. 3:6.

²⁹
^d Lu. 11:47 f.
^e Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^f Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
^g Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:13.
^h Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
ⁱ Burial Places, II Chr. 16:14.
^j The Righteous, Ps. 24:14.

³⁰
^k Day, Lev. 25:8. [21:15].
^l Fathers, Ex. 3:6.
^m See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
ⁿ See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^o See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. [17:11].
^p Blood, Lev. 17:14.

³¹
^q Witness, John 8:17.
^r Acts 7:51 f.; vs. 34, 37.
^s Son, Gen. 21:19.

³³
ⁱ Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.
^j Ch. 3:7.
^k The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^l Hell, Mk. 9:43.
^m Gr. Gehenna.

³⁴
^x P. Vs. 34-36: comp. Lu. 11:49-51.
^y II Chr. 36:15, 16.
^z Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^a See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
^b Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.
^c See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

^d See ch. 10:17.
^e Synagogue, Pr. 74:8.
^f Ch. 10:23.
^g City, Gen. 4:17.

³⁵ [2:1].
^h Earth, Gen. 1:10.
ⁱ Abel, Gen. 4:9.
^j See Heb. 11:4.
^k Comp. Zech. 1:1.
^l II Chr. 24:21.
^m Altar, Gen. 22:9.

³⁶
ⁿ See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
^o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

Comp. ch. 10:23; 24:34. ³⁷ q P. Vs. 37-39; Lu. 13:34, 35. Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. s See ch. 5:12.

unto ^a men, but inwardly ye are full of ^b hypocrisy and ^c iniquity. 29 ^d Woe unto you, ^e scribes and ^f Phār'i-sēes, hypocrites! for ye build the ^g sepulchres of the ^h prophets, and garnish the ⁱ tombs of ^j the righteous, 30 and say, If we had been in the ^k days of our ^l fathers, we should not have been ^m partakers with them in the ⁿ blood of the prophets. 31 Wherefore ye ^q witness to yourselves, that ^r ye are ^s sons of them that slew the prophets. 32 Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. 33 Ye ^t serpents, ^u ye offspring of vipers, how shall ye escape the ^v judgment of ^w hell? 34 ^x Therefore, behold, ^y I send unto you prophets, and ^z wise men, and scribes: some of them shall ye ^a kill and ^b crucify; and some of them shall ye ^c scourge in your ^d synagogues, and ^e persecute from ^f city to city: 35 that upon you may come all the righteous blood shed on the ^h earth, from the blood of ⁱ Abel the righteous unto the blood of Zāch-ā-rī-āh ^k son of Bār-ā-ehi-āh, whom ^l ye slew between the sanctuary and the ^m altar. 36 Verily I say unto you, ⁿ All these things shall come ^o upon ^p this generation.

37 ^q O ^r Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, that ^s killeth the prophets,

Var. Rend.—V. 28 (cont.). inwardly—within, ALLEN; within ye, MOR. iniquity—lawlessness, ALLEN. V. 29. sepulchres—tombs, MOR. ALLEN. garnish—adorn, ALLEN. righteous—just, ALLEN. V. 30. should—would, MOR. ALLEN. partakers with them—their associates, ALLEN. V. 31. Wherefore ye—So that you bear, ALLEN. sons—the descendants, ALLEN; children, MOR. them that slew—those who killed, ALLEN; which killed, MOR. V. 32. Fill ye up then—And you will fill up, ALLEN. V. 33. offspring—brood, Var.; generation, MOR. shall ye are you to, ALLEN. the . . . hell—from the condemnation (judgment, PLUM.) of Gehenna, PLUM. ALLEN. V. 34. persecute—hunt them, ALLEN. V. 35. that—In order that there, ALLEN. shed—slain, ALLEN. sanctuary—i.e. the inner shrine, Var.; sacred house, BROAD.; shrine, ALLEN; temple, MOR. V. 37. them that are

and ^t stoneth them that are sent unto her! ^u how often would I have gathered thy ^v children together, ^w even as a ^x hen gathereth her ^y chickens under her ^z wings, and ye ^a would not! 38 Behold, ^b your ^c house is left unto you ^d desolate. 39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, ^e Blessed is he that cometh in the ^f name of the ^g Lord.

24 ^h And Jē'sūs ⁱ went out from the ^j temple, and was going on his way; and his ^k disciples came to him to show him the buildings of the temple. 2 But he answered and said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, ^l There shall not be left here one ^m stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat on ⁿ the mount of Ōl'ives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the ^p sign of ^q thy ^r coming, and of ^s the end of the ^t world? 4 And Jē'sūs answered and said unto them, ^u Take heed that no man lead you astray. 5 For ^w many shall come in my name, saying, ^x I am the Christ; and shall lead many astray. 6 And ye shall hear of ^y wars and rumors of wars; see that ye be not

—those, ALLEN. together, even—Omit, ALLEN. chickens—young ones, ALLEN. V. 39. shall (second)—Omit, ALLEN. Chap. 24.—V. 2. But—And, ALLEN. one . . . another—a stone upon a stone, ALLEN. V. 3. sat—was sitting, ALLEN. end of the world—consummation of the age, ALLEN, BROAD. BRU. ME. V. 4. that no—lest any, ALLEN. V. 5. in—on the strength of, ME. V. 6. shall—shall be about to, ALLEN, BRU. HO.

Var. Read.—V. 34. some (first)—So (N B Δ), 1. 13. 33. 69, ALLEN; and some, (C D L), late uncials, OL. (MSS.) VULG. MEMPH. REC. V. 38. desolate—So N C D Δ, Tr. Mcl. We. r. late uncials, cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. (MSS.) PESH.; omit, B L La. WH. 1. OL. (one MS.) MEMPH. (MSS.) NES. ALLEN. PLUM. Chap. 24.—V. 2. See ye not—So (N B C Δ), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. EDD.; See ye (D L), many cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH.

^t Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
^u See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
^v Children, Gen. 3:16.
^w See Ruth 2:12.
^x See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
^y Wings, Is. 40:31.
^z See "Salvation rejected by the Jews," Acts 2:40.

³⁸
^a Comp. I Ki. 9:7 f.; Jer. 22:5.
^b House, Deut. 24:10.
^c Some ancient authorities omit desolate.

³⁹
^c Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^d Ch. 21:9; Ps. 118:26.
^e Name, Acts 16:18.
^f See "God," Gen. 1:1.

¹
^g P. Vs. 1-51: Mk. 13; Lu. 21:5-36.
^h Comp. ch. 21:23.
ⁱ Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^j Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^k See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

²
^l Lu. 19:44.
^m Stone, Ex. 34:1.

³
ⁿ See ch. 21:1.
^o See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
^p See "Signs and Wonders," Acts 2:22.

^q Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^r Vs. 27, 37, 39. See ch. 16:27 f.
^s Gr. presence.
^t See ch. 13:39.
^u See "Teaching of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21.
^v Or, the consummation of the age.
^w World, Rev. 10:6.

⁴
^v Jer. 29:8.

⁵
^w V. 24; I John 2:18; comp. v. 11: Acts 5:36 f.; I John 4:3.
^x Antichrist, I John 2:18.

⁶
^y War, Josh. 22:12.

- ^a Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^b Comp. II Chr. 15:6; Is. 19:2.
^c War, Josh. 22:12.
^d Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
^e Comp. Acts 11:28.
^f See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
^g Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^h Travail, Gal. 4:19.
ⁱ Ch. 10:17; John 16:2.
^j See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^k See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^l See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
^m See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
ⁿ See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^o Ch. 10:22; comp. John 15:18 ff.
^p Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^q Name, Acts 16:18.
^r See ch. 11:6.
^s See "Stumbling-blocks," Jer. 6:21.
^t Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
¹ See ch. 10:4.
^u False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^v V. 24. See ch. 7:15.
^w Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^x Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^y Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
^z Cold, Rev. 3:15.
^a See "Teaching of Jesus," on Character of Disciples, Lu. 2:21.
^b Ch. 10:22.
^c Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^d Or, *these good tidings*.
^e Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^f Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^g Rom. 10:18; Col. 1:6. 23. ^g Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^h World, Rev. 10:6. ⁱ See "Salvation for all Men," Acts 2:40. ^j 3 Gr. *inhabited earth*. ^j See "Witness," John 8:17. ^k Abomination, Lev. 7:21. ^l See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13. ^m 4 Q. Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11. ⁿ Daniel, Dan. 1:1. ⁿ Acts 6:13 f.; 21:28; comp. Mk. 13:14; Lu. 21:20; John 11:48. ^o See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24. ⁵ Or, *a holy place*. ^p Mk. 13:14; comp. Rev. 1:3.

troubled: for *these things* must needs come to pass; but the end is not yet. 7 For ^{a b} nation shall ^c rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; and there shall be ^{d e} famines and ^f earthquakes in divers places. 8 But all these things are the ^g beginning of ^h travail. 9 ⁱ Then shall ^j they deliver you up unto ^{k l} tribulation, and shall ^{m n} kill you: and ^o ye shall be ^p hated of all the nations for my ^q name's sake. 10 And then shall many ^{r s t} stumble, and shall ¹ deliver up one another, and shall hate one another. 11 And many ^{u v} false prophets shall arise, and shall lead many astray. 12 And because ^w iniquity shall be multiplied, the ^x love of the many shall ^y wax ^z cold. 13 ^{a b} But he that endureth to the end, the same shall be ^c saved. 14 And ² this ^d gospel of the ^e kingdom ^f shall be ^g preached in the whole ^{h i 3} world for a ^j testimony unto all the nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When therefore ye see the ^k abomination of desolation, which was ^{l 4} spoken of through ^m Dān'jēl the prophet, standing in ^{n o 5} the holy place (^p let him

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*), *these* . . . needs—they must, ALLEN. V. 8. But—And, ALLEN. travail—*Lit.* travail pains, a reference (*DeW. Me.*) to the phrase the pangs of the birth of the Messiah used by contemporary Jewish theology, Var.; woes, *Me.*; birth-pangs, BROAD, BRU.; sufferings, ALLEN; sorrows, MOR. V. 9. tribulation—affliction, ALLEN. BRU. V. 10. stumble—receive a shock, *ME.* V. 12. iniquity—lawlessness, ALLEN; wickedness, *ME.*; transgression, BROAD.; antinomianism, HO. shall be—is, ALLEN. V. 13. endureth—endured, ALLEN. the same—he, ALLEN. V. 14. the whole—all the, MOR. ALLEN. V. 15. through—by, MOR. ALLEN. R. V. 17. the things that are in things out of, ALLEN. V. 21. been—happened, ALLEN. ever shall be—shall happen, ALLEN. V. 22. had been—were, ALLEN. would—should, MOR. ALLEN. for the elect's sake—because of the elect, ALLEN. V. 23. man shall—one, ALLEN.

that readeth understand), 16 then let them that are in ^q Jū-dæ'ā flee unto the ^r mountains: 17 let him that is on ^{s t} the house-top not go down to take out the ^u things that are in his house: 18 and let him that is in the ^v field not return back to take his ^w cloak. 19 But ^{x y} woe unto them that are with child and to them that give suck in those ^z days! 20 And ^a pray ye that your ^b flight be not in the ^c winter, neither on a ^d sabbath: 21 for then shall be ^{e f} great tribulation, such as hath not been from the beginning of the world until now, no, nor ever shall be. 22 And except those days had been shortened, no ^g flesh would have been saved: but for ^{h i} the elect's sake ^j those days shall be shortened. 23 ^k Then if any ^l man shall say unto you, Lo, here ^{m n} is the Christ, or, Here; believe ^{6 i t} not. 24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great ^o signs and wonders; so as to lead astray, if possible, even the elect. 25 Behold, I have told you beforehand. 26 If therefore they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the ^p wilderness; go not forth: Behold, he

Lo—Behold, ALLEN. Christ—Messiah, ALLEN. *i*—him, ALLEN. V. 24. Christs—Messiahs, ALLEN. wonders—marvels, ALLEN. V. 25. beforehand—before, ALLEN. V. 26. wilderness—desert, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 6. for—*So* **N B D L**, *Edd.* 1, 33, 209, THEB. MEMPH. ALLEN; for all, (**C** **Δ**), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. V. 7. famines—*So* **N B D (E)**, *Al. La. Ti. Tr. 1 Mcl. WH. NES.* 102, 414, OL. (*MSS.*) ALLEN; *add*, and pestilences, **C** **Δ**, late uncials, most cursives, MEMPH. PESH. WE. REC. V. 17. the things . . . house—*So* **N^o B L Z (Δ Σ)**, *Edd.* late uncials, most cursives, MEMPH. SYR. ORIG. EDD.; anything out of his house, (**D**), many cursives, OL. VULG. REC. V. 18. cloak—coat, **N B D L Z**, *Edd.* many cursives, OL. (*MSS.*) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH. ORIG. ALLEN; clothes (**Δ**), late uncials, most cursives, REC. V. 21. hath not been—*So* (**B L**) LA. TR. Mcl. WH. NES. late uncials, most cursives; was not, (**N D**), TI. WE. V. 24. so . . . elect—*So* (**B** **Δ**) LA. Mcl. WE. NES. late uncials, most cursives, OL. (*MSS.*) ALLEN; so that even the elect should be deceived, (**N D L**), few cursives, OL. (*MSS.*) ORIG. TI. TR. WH.

- ¹⁶
^q Judæa, John 4:47.
^r Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
¹⁷
^s See "House," Deut. 24:10.
^t Ch. 10:27; Lu. 5:19; 12:3; Acts 10:9; comp. I Sam. 9:25; II Sam. 11:2.
^u See "Goods," Num. 31:9.
¹⁸
^v Field, Num. 20:17.
^w See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
¹⁹
^x Lu. 23:29.
^y See "Treatment of Women in War," Ruth 3:9.
^z Day, Lev. 25:8.
²⁰
^a Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^b See "Destruction of Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
^c Winter, Gen. 8:22.
^d Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
²¹
^e V. 29; Dan. 12:1; Joel 2:2.
^f Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
²²
^g Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^h Vs. 24, 31; comp. ch. 22:14 (**Gr.**).
ⁱ See Lu. 18:7.
^j Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^k Promises, John 14:2.
²³
^k Lu. 17:23 f.
^l Man, Gen. 2:7.
^m See "Antichrist," I John 2:18.
ⁿ See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
⁶ Or, him.
²⁴
^o Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
²⁶
^p Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

^a See "Chambers," Ez. 40:17.
1 Or, them.

^b Lu. 17:23 f.
^c See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
^d Vs. 3, 37, 39.
^e Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
2 Or, presence.
^f See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^g Son, Gen. 21:19.

^h Lu. 17:37; comp. Job 39:30; Ez. 39:17; Hab. 1:8. [19:4.
ⁱ Eagle, Ex. 3 Or, vultures.

²⁹
^j Is. 13:10; 24:23; Ez. 32:7; Joel 2:10, 31; 3:15; Acts 2:20; comp. Amos 5:20; 8:9; Zeph. 1:15; Rev. 6:12; 8:12.
^k See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^l See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
^m Sun, Ps. 136:8.
ⁿ Darkness, Job 38:9.
^o Moon, Ps. 136:9.
^p Light, Ps. 74:16.
^q See "Astronomy," I Cor. 15:40.
^r Rev. 6:13; comp. Is. 34:4.
^s Stars, Ps. 136:8.
^t Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

³⁰
^u Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^v V. 3; comp. Dan. 7:13; Rev. 1:7.
^w Tribes, Num. 36:9. [2:1.
^x Earth, Gen. 1:3.
^y Mourning, Job 1:35.
^z Vs. 3, 37, 39; see ch. 16:27.
^a See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^b Glory, Ps. 7:5.

³¹
^c Ch. 13:41.
^d Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
4 Many ancient authorities read with a great trumpet, and they shall gather &c. 5 Or, a trumpet of great sound. e Trumpet, Num. 10:2. f Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. g Dan. 7:2; Zech. 2:6; see Rev. 7:1. h Wind. Job 27:21. i See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2. j Fig Tree, Deut. 8:8. k See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. l Parables, II Sam. 12:1.

is in the inner ^a chambers; believe ¹ it not. 27 ^b For as the ^c lightning cometh forth from the east, and is seen even unto the west; so shall be the ^d coming of the ^e Son of man. 28 ^h Where-soever the carcase is, there will the ⁱ eagles be gathered together.

29 But immediately after the ^j tribulation of those days the ^m sun shall be ⁿ darkened, and the ^o moon shall not give her ^p light, and ^q the stars shall fall from ^r heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: 30 and then shall appear the ^u sign of the Son of man in heaven; and then shall all the ^w tribes of the ^x earth ^y mourn, and they shall see ^z the Son of man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great ^b glory. 31 And ^c he shall send forth his ^d angels ⁴ with ⁵ a great sound of a ^e trumpet, and they shall gather together his ^f elect from ^g the four ^h winds, from one ⁱ end of heaven to the other.

32 Now from the ^j fig tree learn her ^k parable: when her ^m branch is now become tender, and putteth forth its ⁿ leaves, ye

Var. Rend.—V. 26 (cont.). inner—Omit, ALLEN; secret, BROAD. BRU. chambers—rooms, ME. *it*—them, ALLEN. V. 27. is seen—So *Li. Mcl.*; appears, ALLEN. coming—presence, ALLEN. V. 28. carcase—corpse, ALLEN. together—Omit, ALLEN. V. 29. But—And, ALLEN. V. 30. earth mourn—land wail, ALLEN. on—upon, ALLEN. V. 31. forth—Omit, ALLEN. with . . . a—with a great, PLUM. ALLEN. together—Omit, ALLEN. one . . . other the ends of heavens to their ends, ALLEN. V. 32. her—the, Var.; its, ALLEN. when . . . putteth—So soon as its branch becomes soft, and it puts, ALLEN. know—perceive, ALLEN. V. 33. even so—So also, ALLEN; so likewise, MOR. see—have seen, ALLEN. know . . . even—perceive that it is near, ALLEN. V. 34. be accomplished—have happened, ALLEN; be fulfilled, MOR. V. 36. of (first)—concerning, ALLEN. heaven—the heavens, ALLEN. only—alone, ALLEN. V. 37. And as were—for as, ALLEN. Vs. 37, 39. coming—presence, ALLEN. V. 40. men—Omit, ALLEN. taken—taken away, ALLEN. V. 42. for—because, ALLEN. on—at, ALLEN.

5 Or, a trumpet of great sound. e Trumpet, Num. 10:2. f Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. g Dan. 7:2; Zech. 2:6; see Rev. 7:1. h Wind. Job 27:21. i See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2. j Fig Tree, Deut. 8:8. k See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. l Parables, II Sam. 12:1. m Branch, John 15:5. n Leaf, Ez. 47:12.

know that the ^o summer is nigh; 33 even so ye also, when ye see all these things, know ye that ^p he is nigh, *even* ^q at the doors. 34 Verily I say unto you, ^r This generation shall not pass away, till all these things be accomplished. 35 ^t Heaven and ^u earth shall pass away, but my ^w words shall not pass away. 36 But ^y of that ^z day and ^a hour ^b knoweth no one, not even the angels of heaven, ⁷ neither the Son, but the ^c Father only. 37 ^e And as *were* the days of ^f Noah, so shall be the ^g coming of the Son of man. 38 For as in those days which were before the ^h flood they were eating and drinking, ⁱ marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ^j ark, 39 and they knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall be the ² coming of the Son of man. 40 Then shall two ^k men be in the ^l field; one is taken, and one is left: 41 ^m two women *shall be* grinding at the ^o mill; one is taken, and one is left. 42 ^p Watch therefore: for ye know not on what day your

Var. Read.—V. 27. so shall—So (N B D), late uncials, many cursives, OL (MSS.) THEB. MEMPH. PESH. EDD. ALLEN; so shall also, (Δ), many cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. CYPR. REC. V. 28. Where-soever—So N B D L, Edd. ALLEN; *prefix*, For, (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.) REC. V. 31. sound of a—So B, La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH¹ r; *omit*, N L Δ, Ti. WH² r marg. V. 36. neither the Son—So N B D, OL. La. Ti. Mcl. We. WH. some cursives, IREN. ORIG. NES.; *omit*, N L Δ, Vulg. Pesh. MEMPH. Tr. late uncials, most cursives, THEB. REC. the Father—N B D L (Δ), Edd. many cursives, OL VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH. ALLEN; my Father, (E), late uncials, most cursives, REC. BROAD. V. 37. And—So N L Δ, Ti. r; For, B D, La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. ALLEN. so shall—Add, also (D Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. REC. V. 38. those days—So (B D), LA. TR. WE. WH. Mcl. some cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. MEMPH. ORIG. ALLEN; [those days], NES. the day—(N Δ), late uncials, most cursives, TI. V. 40. one . . . one—So (N B D L), many cursives, EDD.; the one . . . the other, late uncials, most cursives, REC. V. 42. day—So N B D Δ, Edd. ALLEN. r; hour, (L), late uncials, most cursives, OL (MSS.) VULG. MEMPH. PESH. REC.

^o Summer, Gen. 8:22.

³³
6 Or, *it*.
^p Jas. 5:9; Rev. 3:20.
^q Door, Ex. 12:22.

³⁴
^r See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
^s Ch. 16:28; comp. ch. 10:23; 23:36.

³⁵
^t Mk. 13:31; Lu. 21:33; comp. ch. 5:18.
^u See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.
^v See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
^w Words, Pr. 15:23.
^x See "Word of God," John 6:63.

³⁶
^y Mk. 13:32; comp. Acts 1:7.
^z Day, Lev. 25:8.
^a Hour, Dan. 3:6.
^b Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
⁷ Many authorities, some ancient, omit *neither the Son*.
^c See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
^d See "Knowledge and Fatherhood of God," Gen. 1:1.

³⁷
^e Lu. 17:26 f.; comp. Gen. 6:5; 7:6–23.
^f Noah, Gen. 6:9.
^g Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

³⁸
^h Flood, Gen. 7:6.
ⁱ Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
^j Ark, Gen. 7:1.

⁴⁰
^k Man, Gen. 2:7.
^l Field, Num. 20:17.

⁴¹
^m Lu. 17:35.
ⁿ Women, Ruth 3:9.
^o See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

⁴²
^p See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^q Vs. 43, 44; 25:10, 13; Lu. 12:39 f.; comp. 21:36.

1 Or, *But this ye know.*
a House, Deut. 24:10.
b Ch. 14:25; Mk. 6:48; Lu. 12:38; comp. 13:35.
c See "Night," Ps. 19:2.
d See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
2 Gr. *digged through.*

44
e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
f Hour, Dan. 3:6.
g See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h Son, Gen. 21:19.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

45
k P. Vs. 45-51: Lu. 12:42-46.
l Faithfulness, 1 Cor. 4:17.
m Ch. 25:21, 23; Lu. 16:10.
n Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
o Ch. 7:24; 10:16; 25:2 ff.
p Servant, Ex. 21:2.
3 Gr. *bond-servant.*
q Ch. 25:21, 23.
r Household, Pr. 31:27.
s Food, Gen. 9:3.
t Season, Gen. 8:22.

46
u Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

47
v Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

48
w Evil, Ps. 97:10.
x Heart, Acts 15:9.

49
y Drink, Hos. 4:18.
z See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29.

50
a Day, Lev. 25:8.
b See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
c See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.

51
4 Or, *severely scourge him.*
d Portion, Jer. 37:11.

Lord cometh. 43 ¹ But know this, that if the master of the ^a house had known in what ^{b c} watch the ^d thief was coming, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be ² broken through. 44 Therefore ^e be ye also ready; for in an ^f hour that ye think not the ^{g h} Son of ⁱ man ^j cometh.

45 ^k Who then is the ^{l m} faithful and ^{n o} wise ^p servant, whom his lord ^q hath set over his ^r household, to give them their ^s food in due ^t season? 46 "Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 47 Verily I say unto you, that ^u he will set him over all that he hath. 48 But if that ^v evil ^w servant shall say in his ^x heart, My lord tarrieth; 49 and shall begin to beat his fellow-servants, and shall eat and ^y drink with the ^z drunken; 50 the lord of that ^a servant shall come in a ^{b c} day when he expecteth not, and in an hour when he ^{b c} knoweth not, 51 and shall ^d cut him asunder, and appoint his ^d portion with the ^e hypocrites: ^{f g} there shall be the ^{h i} weeping and the gnashing of ^j teeth.

25 Then shall ^{k l} the ^m kingdom of ⁿ heaven be

Var. Rend.—V. 43. But—And, ALLEN. was coming—comes, ALLEN. V. 45. wise servant—prudent slave, ALLEN. his lord hath—the master, ALLEN. household—establishment, ALLEN. due—Omit, ALLEN. V. 46, 48, 50. servant—slave, ALLEN. V. 46. lord—master, ALLEN. V. 47. that he hath—his possessions, ALLEN; his property, BROAD; his goods, MOR. V. 48. tarrieth—delays, ALLEN. MOR. V. 49. fellow-servants—fellow-slaves, ALLEN. V. 50. expecteth not—does not expect him, ALLEN. in—at, ALLEN. V. 51. appoint—set, ALLEN. weeping—wailing, ALLEN. Chap. 25.—V. 1. heaven—the heavens, ALLEN. V. 3. when . . . them—took their lamps and took no oil with them, MOR. ALLEN. V. 5. Now—And, ALLEN. tarried, they all—delayed, all, ALLEN. V. 6. at midnight—in the middle of the night, ALLEN. there is a cry—a cry is (was), ALLEN. raised, *Li.* ALLEN; a cry has arisen, BROAD. V. 8. going out—just on the point of going out, ME. V. 9. Peradventure . . . enough—There might not be sufficient, ALLEN. ye—Omit, ALLEN.

likened unto ten ^o virgins, who took their ^{p q} lamps, and went forth to meet the ^r bridegroom. 2 And five of them were ^s foolish, and five were wise. 3 For the foolish, when they took their ⁵ lamps, took no ^t oil with them: 4 but the wise took oil in their ^u vessels with their ⁵ lamps. 5 Now while the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and ^v slept. 6 But at ^w midnight there is a ^x cry, Behold, the bridegroom! Come ye forth to meet him. 7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their ⁵ lamps. 8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our ⁵ lamps are going out. 9 But the wise answered, saying, Peradventure there will not be enough for us and you: go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. 10 And while they went away to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ^y ready went in with him to ^z the marriage feast: and ^a the ^b door was shut. 11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. 12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not. 13 Watch therefore, for ye know not the day nor the hour.

them that sell—the dealers, ALLEN. V. 10. while—whilst, ALLEN. away—Omit, ALLEN. V. 11. Afterward—And afterwards, ALLEN. the other—the rest of, ALLEN. V. 13. nor—nor yet, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 48. tarrieth—So *N B*, Edd. 6, 33. THEB. MEMPH.; delayeth his coming (C D L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. PESH. REC. V. 49. eat—So (N B C D L Δ), late uncials, many cursives, EDD.; begin to eat (G H), many cursives, REC. Chap. 25.—V. 2. foolish, and five wise—So *N B C D* (L Z), Edd. some cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. MEMPH. ALLEN; wise, and five foolish, (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. CHRYS. REC. V. 3. For—So *N B C L*, *Al. Tr. Mc. We. WH.* ALLEN, R; but the foolish, (Z), 157, OL. (MSS.) VULG. AUG.; The foolish therefore, (D); they that were foolish, Δ, *La.* late uncials, most cursives, CHRYS. REC. V. 6. bridegroom—Add, cometh, (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. PESH. CHRYS. REC. V. 13. hour—So *N B C* (D L Δ), Edd. many cursives, OL. VULG. PESH. THEB. MEMPH. ALLEN; add, wherein the Son of Man cometh, late uncials, most cursives, 33, REC.

e Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hypocrites," Lu. 2:21.
g See ch. 8:12.
h See "The Judgment," 11 Pet. 2:4.
i Mourning, John 11:35.
j Teeth, Pr. 25:19.

1
k See ch. 13:24.
l See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
m Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
n Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
o Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
p Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
q John 18:3; Acts 20:8; Rev. 4:5; 8:10 (Gr.).
5 Or, *torches.*
r See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.

2
s See "The Foolish," Jer. 17:11.

3
t Oil, 1 Ki. 17:12.

4
u Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

5
v Sleep, 1 Sam. 26:12.

6
w Night, Ps. 19:2.
x Cry, Lu. 18:7.

10
y Comp. ch. 24:42 ff.
z See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
a Lu. 13:25; comp. ch. 7:21 ff.
b Door, Ex. 12:22.

14
a See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b P. Vs. 14-30: comp. Lu. 1:12-27.
c Man, Gen. 2:7. Ch. 21:33.
d Servants, Ex. 21:2.
e Gr. *bondservants*.
f Goods, Num. 31:9.

15
g See "Money," Ex. 12:44. Ch. 18:24; comp. Lu. 19:13.
h Journey, Jonah, 3:4.

18
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.

19
k Ch. 18:23.

21
l Faithfulness, 1 Cor. 4:17.
m V. 23; see ch. 24:45, 47.
n Gr. *bondservant*.
o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
p Joy, Ps. 30:5.

14 ^{a b} For it is as when a ^c man, ^d going into another country, called his own ^e servants, and delivered unto them his ^f goods.

15 And unto one he gave five ^{g h} talents, to another two, to another one; to each according to his several ability; and he went on his ⁱ journey. 16 Straightway he that received the five talents went and traded with them, and made other five talents. 17 In like manner he also that received the two gained other two. 18 But he that received the one went away and digged in the ^j earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 Now after a long time the lord of those ^k servants cometh, and ^l maketh a reckoning with them. 20 And he that received the five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents. lo, I have gained other five talents. 21 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and ^m faithful ⁿ servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, ^o I will set thee over many things; enter thou into the ^p joy of thy lord. 22 And he also that received the two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: lo, I have gained other two talents. 23 His lord said unto him, Well

done, good and faithful ^q servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will set thee over many things; enter thou into the joy of thy lord. 24 And he also that had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art a hard man, ^r reaping where thou didst not sow, and gathering where thou didst not scatter; 25 and I was ^s afraid, and went away and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, thou hast thine own. 26 But his lord answered and said unto him, Thou ^t wicked and ^u slothful ^v servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I did not scatter; 27 thou oughtest therefore to have put my ^w money to the ^x bankers, and at my coming I should have received back mine own with ^y interest. 28 Take ye away therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him that hath the ten talents. 29 ^z For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not, even that which he hath shall be taken away. 30 And cast ye out the unprofitable ^{aa} servant into ^{ab} the outer ^{ac} darkness: there shall be the ^{ad} weeping and the gnashing of ^{ae} teeth.

31 But when ^{af} the ^{ag} Son of

Var. Read.—V. 14. For . . . called—For the case is that of a man travelling abroad, who called, ALLEN. going . . . country—going on his journey, BROAD.; about to go abroad, BRU.; on the point of going abroad, ME. goods—possessions, ALLEN. V. 15. his several ability—his capacity, ALLEN; BRU.: his character and powers, AL.; his own ability, BROAD.; one's peculiar capabilities for doing business, HO. ME. and (last) . . . journey—and set out, ALLEN. V. 16. Straightway—Forthwith, ALLEN. traded—did business, HO.; worked, BROAD. V. 17. In like manner—Likewise, MOR. ALLEN. Vs. 17, 22. also that received—of the, ALLEN. V. 18. lord's—master's, ALLEN. V. 19. Now—And, ALLEN. maketh a reckoning—taketh account, ALLEN. V. 21. lord—master, ALLEN. hast been—wert, ALLEN. V. 23. hast been—wast, ALLEN. V. 24. also—Omit, ALLEN. Vs. 24, 26. where (second)—whence, ALLEN. V. 26. Thou wicked—Evil, ALLEN. wicked—mean-spirited, BRU. V. 27. put

—given, ALLEN. bankers—changers, ALLEN.; money-changers, ME.; exchangers, MOR. interest—"born of money," BROAD. BRU.; usury, MOR. V. 28. ye—Omit, MOR. ALLEN. V. 29. he shall have abundance—increased, ALLEN. away—from him, ALLEN. V. 30. ye out—Omit, ALLEN. unprofitable—useless, BRU.; unserviceable, BROAD. weeping—wailing, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—Vs. 15, 16. went . . . he—So ^{aa} B. Ti. Mcl. We. WH. some cursives, NES.; straightway went on his journey. Then he, (A C D L Δ), most uncials, VULG. PESH. TR. REC. V. 16. and . . . talents—So ^{ab} A* Δ, TI. late uncials, most cursives; gained other five, B L (C D, partly), La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. many cursives, OL. (most MSS.) VULG. MEMPH. PESH. ORIG. NES. V. 17. also—So (B D Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) MEMPH. TR. REC. ALLEN; omit, (N C L), 33. OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) ORIG. TI. WH. NES.

24
p See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.

25
q Fear, Gen. 9:2.

26
r The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
s Sluggard, Pr. 6:6.

27
t Money, Ex. 12:44.
u Lu. 19:23.
v See "Usury," Pr. 28:8.

29
w See ch. 13:12.

30
x See ch. 8:12.
y See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
z Darkness, Job 38:9.
a Mourning, John 11:35.
b Teeth, Pr. 25:19.

31
c See "Exaltation and Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Son, Gen. 21:19.

31
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
c Glory, Ps. 7:5.
d Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
e Ch. 19:28.
f Throne, Acts 12:21.

32 [10:32.
g Nations, Gen. Comp. Ez.
h 34:17, 20.
i Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
j Sheep and Goats (*fig.*), Deut. 14:4.
k The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
l The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

33
m Comp. I Ki. 2:19; Ps. 45:9.
n See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
o Comp. Eccl. 10:2.

34
p Kingship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
q Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
r See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
s Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
t See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
u Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
v Lu. 12:32; I Cor. 6:9; 15:50; Gal. 5:21; Jas. 2:5; comp. ch. 5:3; 19:29.

w See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
x Lu. 11:50; Heb. 4:3; 9:26; Rev. 13:8; 17:8; comp. John 17:24; Eph. 1:4; I Pet. 1:20; comp. ch. 13:35.

y World, Rev. 10:6.

35
z Is. 58:7; Ez. 18:7, 16; Jas. 2:15, 16.
a Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
b Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

c Food, Gen. 9:3.
d Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
e Drink, Hos. 4:18.
f Job 31:32; Heb. 13:2.
g See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21.
i Nakedness, Job 1:21.
j Clothing, Job 31:19.
k See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
l Jas. 1:27.
m II Tim. 1:16 f.
n Prison, Gen. 42:16.
o V. 34; Lu. 19:38; Rev. 17:14; 19:16.
p Comp. ch. 10:42; Pr. 19:17; Heb. 6:10.
q See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
r Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

a man shall *b* come in his *c* glory, and all the *d* angels with him, then *e* shall he sit on the *f* throne of his *g* glory: 32 and before him shall be gathered all the *h* nations: and he shall separate them one from another, *i* as the *j* shepherd separateth the *k* sheep from the *l* goats: 33 and he shall set the sheep *m* on his *n* right hand, but the goats *o* on the left. 34 Then shall the *p* King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye *q* blessed of my *s* Father, *t* inherit the kingdom *u* prepared for you *x* from the foundation of the *y* world: 35 for *z* I was *a* hungry, and *b* ye gave me to *c* eat; I was *d* thirsty, and ye gave me *e* drink; *f* I was a stranger, and ye *g* took me in; 36 *i* naked, and ye *j* clothed me; *k* I was sick, and ye *l* visited me; *m* I was in *n* prison, and ye came unto me. 37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee hungry, and fed thee? or athirst, and gave thee drink? 38 And when saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? 39 And when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? 40 And *o* the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, *p* Inasmuch as ye did it unto one of these my *r* brethren, *even*

Var. Rend.—V. 35, 42. was hungry—hungered, ALLEN; an hungered, MOR. R. to eat—meat, MOR. R. V. 35, 43. took me in—invited Me in, ALLEN; led me with you, BROAD. HO.; received me, BRU.; have taken me along with you (introduced me), ME.; numbered me among your circle, AL. V. 37, 44. hungry—an hungered, MOR. R.

d Thirst, Ps. 42:1. *e* Drink, Hos. 4:18. *f* Job 31:32; Heb. 13:2. *g* See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12. *h* See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21. *i* Nakedness, Job 1:21. *j* Clothing, Job 31:19. *k* See "Disease," Ps. 103:3. *l* Jas. 1:27. *m* II Tim. 1:16 f. *n* Prison, Gen. 42:16. *o* V. 34; Lu. 19:38; Rev. 17:14; 19:16. *p* Comp. ch. 10:42; Pr. 19:17; Heb. 6:10. *q* See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1. *r* Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

* SANHEDRIN. Gr. *Sunhedrion*. The Jews' Supreme Council at the Time of Jesus.—Lu. 22:66. It consisted of 71 Members, according to Jewish tradition, founded on the 70 Elders appointed by Moses and including Moses—Num. 11:16. But Moses' 70 were merely temporary, no traces of them being found in Deut. 17:8–11, nor under Joshua, the Judges, and the Kings. The fact that Jehoshaphat called

these least, ye did it unto me. 41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, *s* Depart from me, ye *t* cursed, into the *u* eternal *x* fire which is prepared for *y* the *z* devil and his angels: 42 for I was hungry, and ye did not give me to eat; I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink; 43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in; naked, and ye clothed me not; sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. 44 Then shall they also answer, saying, Lord, when saw we thee hungry, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not *a* minister unto thee? 45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not unto one of these least, ye did it not unto me. 46 And these shall go away into *b* eternal punishment: but the righteous into *c* eternal life.

26 *a* And it came to pass, when *e* Jē'sūs had finished all these *f* words, he said unto his *g* disciples, 2 *h* Ye *i* know that after two *j* days *k* the *l* passover cometh, and the *m* Son of *o* man is *p* delivered up to be *q* crucified. 3 *r* Then were gathered together the *s* chief *t* priests, and the *u* elders of the people, unto *v* the court of the high

Vs. 38, 39. And—*Omit*, MOR. ALLEN. V. 40. *even* these least—the least, MOR. ALLEN. V. 41. cursed—accursed, ALLEN. Chap. 26.—Vs. 3, 58, 69. court—*So Me. Da.*; palace, *DeW. Al. Mcd.* MOR. ALLEN; atrium, VULG.; inner court, BROAD.

Var. Read.—V. 31. angels—*So N B D L* (II) *Edd.* cursives, OL (*most MSS.*) VULG. MEMPH. ORIG. ALLEN; holy angels, (A Δ), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. CHRYS. REC. Chap. 26.—V. 3. chief priests—*So N A B D L* (L), *Edd.* many cursives, OL (*MSS.*) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. AUG. ALLEN; chief priests and the scribes, (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL (*MSS.*) PESH. CHRYS. REC.

41
s Ch. 7:23.
t Or, *Depart from me under a curse.*
u See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
v See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
w Mk. 9:48; Lu. 16:24; Jude 7.
x See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.
y Fire, Lev. 10:2.
z Rev. 12:9; comp. ch. 4:10.
a Satan, I Chr. 21:1.

44
a Minister, Acts 15:39.

46
b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
c Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.

1
d See ch. 7:28.
e See "Life of Jesus," Gen. 2:21.
f Words, Pr. 15:23.
g Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

2
h P. Vs. 2–5; Mk. 14:1, 2; Lu. 22:1, 2.
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k John 11:55; 13:1.
l Passover, Ex. 12:3.
m See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
p See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q See ch. 10:4.
r Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

3
r John 11:47.
s Priests, Ex. 28:1.
t Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
u V. 58, 69; Mk. 14:54, 66; 15:16; Lu. 11:21; 22:55; John 18:15; comp. ch. 27:27.

together a sort of Supreme Court favors this—II Chr. 19:8. Elders are also mentioned in Ezra 5:5; 6:7; 10:8; but these, also, passed away. The earliest mention of the Sanhedrin is found in II Macc. 1:10; 4:44; 11:27. This puts its origin under the Greek supremacy. The Sanhedrin was composed of Chief Priests, Scribes and Elders, presided over by an hereditary High Priest—Mt. 26:57; John 11:47–49. Although but

³
a Caiaphas,
John 18:13.

⁴
b See ch. 12:14.
c See "Decep-
tion," Gen.
37: 31.
d See "Suffer-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.

⁵
e Feasts, Num.
29:39.
f See "Public
Opinion,"
1 Sam. 14:45.
g Ch. 27:24.
h Tumult, Ps.
65:7.

⁶
i P. Vs. 6-13;
Mk. 14:3-9;
comp. Lu.
7:37-39; John
12:1-8.
j Bethany,
Mk. 11:1.
k See ch. 21:17.
l House, Deut.
24:10.
m See "Home,"
Lev. 18:9.
n Simon, Lu.
6:15.
o Leprosy, Lev.
14:2.

⁷
p Woman,
Ruth 3:9.
Mary, Mk.
16:1.

r Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.

s Or, a flask,
See "Oil,"
1 Ki. 17:12.

t See "Anoint-
ing," Ps. 2:2.

u Head, Pr.
20:29.

v See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.

2 Or, reclined at
table.

w See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

⁸

x Disciples, Mt.
20:17.

y See "Apos-
tles," Mt.
10:5.

z Anger, Pr.
15:1.

a Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
c The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
11 e Deut. 15:11; Mk. 14:7; John 12:8.
12 3 Gr.
cast. f Body, Num. 25:8.
g See John 19:40. h See "Je-
sus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21. i Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

priest, who was called ^a Cā-ī-
phās; 4 and they ^b took counsel
together that they might take
^c Jē-šūs by ^d subtlety, and kill
him. 5 But they said, Not dur-
ing the ^e feast, ^f lest a ^h tumult
arise among the people.

6 ⁱ Now when Jē-šūs was in
^j Bēth-ā-n-y, in the ^l house of
ⁿ Sī-mōn the ^o leper, 7 there
came unto him a ^p woman hav-
ing ^r an alabaster cruse of
exceeding precious ^s ointment,
and she poured it upon his
^u head, as ^v he sat at ^w meat. 8
But when the ^x disciples saw it,
they had ^z indignation, saying,
To what ^a purpose is this waste?
9 For this ointment might have
been sold for much, and ^b given
to the ^c poor. 10 But Jē-šūs per-
ceiving it said unto them, Why
trouble ye the woman? for she
hath wrought a ^d good work
upon me. 11 For ^e ye have the
poor always with you; but me
ye have not always. 12 For in that
she ³ poured this ointment upon
my ⁱ body, she did it ^g to pre-
pare me for ⁱ burial. 13 Verily I

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (cont.). called—named,
ALLEN. V. 4. took . . . take—coun-
selled one another that they should seize,
ALLEN. subtlety—craft, ALLEN. V.
5. But—And, ALLEN. lest a tumult arise
—in order that there may not be a tumult,
ALLEN. V. 6. Now—And, ALLEN. V. 7.
cruse—vase, ALLEN. exceeding—Omit,
ALLEN; very, MOR. she—Omit, MOR. AL-
LEN. upon—over, ALLEN. V. 8. But when
—And, ALLEN. they—and, ALLEN. had
indignation—were vexed, ALLEN. waste
—destruction, PLUM. V. 10. But . . .
said—And Jesus perceived it, and said,
ALLEN. work—deed, ALLEN. V. 12. in
that she poured—in having cast, ALLEN.

9 b See "Liberty," Rom. 12:8.
c The Poor, Deut. 24:14. d See "Righteousness," Ps.
24:4. 11 e Deut. 15:11; Mk. 14:7; John 12:8. 12 3 Gr.
cast. f Body, Num. 25:8. g See John 19:40. h See "Je-
sus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21. i Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

say unto you, ⁱ Wheresoever
⁴ this ^k gospel shall be ^l preached
in the whole ^m world, that also
which this woman hath done
shall be spoken of for a ⁿ memo-
rial of her.

14 ^o Then one of the twelve,
who was called ^p Jū-ł-dās Īs-ē-ā-ł-
ī-ōt, went unto the chief ^q priests,
15 and said, ^r What are ye will-
ing to give me, and I will ^s de-
liver him unto you? And ^t they
weighed unto him thirty pieces
of ^u silver. 16 And from that
time he sought opportunity to
^v deliver him unto them.

17 ^w Now on the first ^x day of
^y unleavened bread the disci-
ples came to Jē-šūs, saying,
Where wilt thou that we make
ready for thee to eat the ^z pass-
over? 18 And he said, Go into
the ^a city to ^c such a man, and
say unto him, The ^d Teacher
saith, ⁱ My time is at hand; I
keep the passover at thy house
with my disciples. 19 And the
disciples did as Jē-šūs appointed
them; and they made ready the
passover.

V. 13. the whole—all the, ALLEN. that
. . . of—there shall be told also what she
did, ALLEN. V. 15. are ye willing to give
—will you give, MOR. ALLEN. weighed
unto—So Ī. Mē. Da. Field; covenanted
with, Al. Fr. MOR.; weighed for, ME.;
weighed out unto, MOR. ALLEN; placed in
the balance, BROAD. V. 16. sought—was
seeking a favourable, ALLEN; sought a
good, BRU. ME. opportunity—occasion,
BRU. to—that he might, ALLEN. unto
them—Omit, MOR. ALLEN. V. 17. Now
—And, ALLEN. make ready—prepare,
MOR. ALLEN. V. 18. Teacher—Master,
MOR. r. keep—celebrate, ALLEN; ob-
serve, ME. V. 19. made ready—pre-
pared, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 9. ointment—So late
uncials, most cursives, OL. MSS. CHRYS.
REC.; omit (A B D L Δ), many cursives,
OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH.
PESH. EDD.

¹³
j Mk. 14:9.
4 Or, these good
tidings.

k Gospel, Mk.
16:15.
l Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.

m World, Rev.
10:6.

n Memorial, Is.
57:8.

¹⁴

o P. Vs. 14-16;
Mk. 14:10, 11;
Lu. 22:3-6.

p Judas. See
"Apostles,"
Mt. 10:5.

q Priests, Ex.
28:1.

¹⁵

r See "Bribery,"
Is. 33:15.

s See ch. 10:4.

t Comp. Ex.
21:32; Zech.
11:12.

u See "Money,"
Ex. 12:44.

v Silver, Job
22:25.

¹⁷

v P. Vs. 17-19;
Mk. 14:12-16;
Lu. 22:7-13.

w Day, Lev.
25:8.

x See "Feasts,"
Num. 29:39.

y See "Bread,"
Gen. 3:19.

z Passover, Ex.
12:3.

¹⁸

a City, Gen.
4:17.

b See "Jerusa-
lem," Ju. 1:8.

c Mk. 14:13; Lu.
22:10.

d See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

e See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.

f Comp. John
7:6, 8.

one head was recognized by the Roman authorities the judgment of the aged High Priests was sought by the Jewish officers—John 18:12-14. Their power was recognized in all except condemning to death—John 18:28-31. They had lost their power shortly before the death of Jesus. It ranged from minute contempt (Mt. 5:22) to blasphemy of Jehovah—Mk. 14:61-63. The Sanhedrin plotted the death of Jesus—Mt. 26:14, 15; Mk. 14:10, 11; Lu. 22:3-5; John 11:47-53. They caused the arrest of Jesus—John 18:2, 3. They tried Jesus in order to kill him, not to learn of His guilt or innocence—Mt. 26:59, 60; Mk. 14:55, 56. It was their insistence that caused the death of Jesus—John 18:29, 30. This coun-

cil thrust itself between the apostles and the people—Acts 4:15-17. The Sadducees brought the apostles before the Sanhedrin—Acts 4:1-7; 5:17, 18. Peter defies them—Acts 5:29-32. Had Stephen arrested and tried—Acts 6:12, 13; 7:1. Saul acted under the authority of the Sanhedrin in his successful persecution of the disciples—Acts 9:2, 14; 26:12. It was a constant vexation to Paul—Acts 22:30; 23:1, 6, 15, 20, 28; 24:20; 25:12. Finally forcing him to Rome—Acts 25:9-12; for their power extended to Jews of foreign cities—Acts 9:2. Paul skillfully divided the Sanhedrin over his case—Acts 23:6-10. With the destruction of Jerusalem the Sanhedrin was abolished.

20
 a P. Vs. 20-24;
 Mk. 14:17-21.
 b Evening, Ps.
 65:8.
 c See "Meals,"
 Ruth 2:14.
 1 Or, *reclining*
at table.
 d Apostles, Mt.
 10:5.
 e Disciples, Mt.
 20:17.
 2 Many authori-
 ties, some an-
 cient, omit
disciples.

21
 f Lu. 22:21-23;
 John 13:21 f.
 g See "Suffer-
 ings of Jesus,"
 Lu. 2:21.
 3 See marginal
 note on ch.
 10:4.

22
 h Sorrow,
 I Thess. 4:13.

23
 i John 13:26;
 comp. John
 13:18.
 j See "Apos-
 tles," Mt.
 10:5.
 k Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
 l Vessels, See
 "Food," Gen.
 9:3.

24
 m See "Jesus the
 Prophet," Lu.
 2:21.
 n Humanity of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.
 o Son, Gen.
 21:19.
 p Man, Gen. 2:7.
 q See "Prophe-
 cies concern-
 ing Jesus,"
 Gen. 3:15.
 r Vs. 31, 54, 56;
 Mk. 9:12; Lu.
 24:25-27, 46;
 Acts 17:2 f.;
 26:22 f.; I Cor.
 15:3; I Pet.
 1:10 f.
 s See "Prophe-
 cy," Dan. 2:29.
 t Writing,
 I Cor. 4:14.
 u See "Curses,"
 Gen. 4:11.
 v Mk. 14:21;
 comp. ch. 18:7.
 4 Gr. for him if
 that man.

25
 w See v. 14.
 x Rabbi, Mt.
 23:7.

y V. 64; ch. 27:11; Lu. 22:70. **26** z P. Vs. 26-29; Mk. 14:22-25; Lu. 22:17-20; I Cor. 11:23-25; comp. I Cor. 10:16. a See "The Lord's Supper," I Cor. 10:16. b Bread, Gen. 3:19. 5 Or, *a loaf*. c Blessing, Gen. 12:3. d See ch. 14:19. e Body, Num. 25:8. 27 5 Some ancient authorities read the *cup*. f Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. g Drink, Hos. 4:12. 28 h Comp. Heb. 9:20. i Blood of the Covenant, Gen. 17:13. j Blood, Lev. 17:11. 7 Many ancient authorities insert *new*. k See "Salvation by the Blood of Jesus," Acts 2:40. l See ch. 20:28. m Remission of Sin, Lu. 24:47. n Sin, Gen. 3:6.

20 ^a Now when ^b even was come, he was ^{c1} sitting at meat with the twelve ^{d c2} disciples; 21 and as they were eating, he said, ^e Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall ^{f3} betray me. 22 And they were exceeding ^h sorrowful, and began to say unto him every one, Is it I, Lord? 23 And he answered and said, ^{i j} He that dipped his ^k hand with me in the ^l dish, the same shall ³ betray me. 24 The ^{m n o} Son of ^p man goeth, ^{q r s} even as it is ^t written of him: but ^u woe unto that man through whom the Son of man is ³ betrayed! ^v good were it ⁴ for that man if he had not been born. 25 And ^w Jū-^l dās, who ³ betrayed him, answered and said, Is it I, ^x Rāb-^l bī? He saith unto him, ^y Thou hast said.

26 ^z And as they were eating, Jē-^l śūs ^a took ^{b5} bread, and ^{c d} blessed, and brake it; and he gave to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my ^e body. 27 And he took ^g a cup, and ^l gave thanks, and gave to them, saying, ^o Drink ye all of it; 28 for ^h this is my ^{i j} blood of the ⁷ covenant, ^k which is poured out for ^l many unto ^m remission of ⁿ sins.

Var. Rend. — V. 20. Now . . . with— And when it was evening, He sat down with, ALLEN. V. 21. betray me— deliver me up, ALLEN, BROAD. V. 22. they . . . and—being very grieved, they, ALLEN. V. 23. the same . . . me—he shall deliver me up, ALLEN. V. 24. goeth . . . of—indeed goeth as it stands written about, ALLEN. Vs. 24, 25. betrayed—delivered up, ALLEN. V. 24. that man if he—for him if that man, ALLEN. V. 27. to—(it) to, MOR. ALLEN. of—from, ALLEN. V. 28. poured out for—is being shed for, Var. ALLEN; is shed for the benefit of, ME.; is shed for, R. Vs. 31, 33. be offended—be made to stumble, Var. ALLEN.; find occasion of stumbling, BROAD. V. 31. is—stands, ALLEN.

29 But I say unto you, I shall not drink henceforth of this ^o fruit of the ^p vine, until that ^q day when ^r I drink it new with you in my ^s Father's ^t kingdom.

30 ^u And when they had ^v sung a hymn, they went out into the ^{w x} mount of Ol-ⁱ vēs.

31 Then saith Jē-^l śūs unto them, All ye shall be ^z offended in me this ^a night: for it is writ-⁸ ten, ^s I will smite the ^b shepherd, and the ^c sheep of the ^d flock shall be ^e scattered abroad. 32 But after ^f I am raised up, ^g I will go before you into ^h Gāl-ⁱ lēe. 33 But ⁱ Peter answered and said unto him, If all shall be ^o offended in thee, I will never be ^o offended. 34 Jē-^l śūs said unto him, ⁱ Verily I say unto thee, that ^k this night, before the ^l cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. 35 Peter saith unto him, ^m Even if I must ^{n o} die with thee, ^{yet} will I not deny thee. Like-^{wise} also said all the ^p disciples.

36 ^q Then cometh Jē-^l śūs with them unto ¹⁰ a place called ^{r s} Gēth-sēm-^l ā-nē, and saith unto his disciples, Sit ye here, while I go yonder and ^{t u} pray. 37 And he took with him ^v Peter and the two ^{w x} sons of Zēb-^l ē-dēe, and

abroad—Omit, ALLEN. V. 32. raised up—risen, MOR. ALLEN. V. 33. But—And, ALLEN. V. 35. must—must needs, ALLEN. yet—Omit, ALLEN. V. 36. unto a place—to an estate, ALLEN. ye—Omit, ALLEN. while . . . pray—until I have gone away yonder and prayed, ALLEN. V. 37. with him—Omit, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 20. disciples—So (N A L Δ), many cursives, OL. VULG. MEMPH. PESH. LA. TI. McL. WE. WH. NES.; omit, (B D), late uncials, most cursives, THEB. CHRYS. TR. V. 26. blessed—So (N B C D L), some cursives, OL. VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH. MOR. PLUM.; gave thanks (A Δ), late uncials, most cursives, ORIG. CHRYS. V. 27. a cup—So N B L Z (Δ), Edd. late uncials, many cursives, THEB. MEMPH. ALLEN, PLUM.; the cup, A C D, late uncials, most cursives, R marg. V. 28. covenant—So N B L Z, Al. Ti. McL. We. WH. 33, 102, THEB. NES. ALLEN. PLUM.; new covenant, A C D (Δ), La. Tr. r marg. late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. MEMPH. PESH. IREN. ORIG. CYPR.

l See "Prayers of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. 37 v Ch. 17:1; Mk. 5:37; comp. ch. 4:21. u Prayer, Mt. 5:44. w John the Apostle, John 1:1. x James, Jas. 1:1.

29
 o Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
 p Vine, Is. 5:2.
 q Day, Lev. 25:8.
 r See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 s Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
 t Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

30
 u P. Vs. 30-35; Mk. 14:26-31; Lu. 22:31-34.
 v See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
 w Mount of Olives, Mt. 21:1.
 x See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.

31
 y See ch. 11:6.
 z See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 a Night, Ps. 19:2.
 S Q. Zech. 13:7.
 b Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
 c Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 d Flock, Lu. 12:32.
 e Comp. John 16:32.

32
 f Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 g Ch. 28:7, 10, 16; Mk. 16:7.
 h Galilee, Mt. 17:22.

33
 i Peter, Mt. 4:18.
 9 Gr. caused to stumble.

34
 j V. 75; John 13:38.
 k Comp. Mk. 14:30.
 l See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.

35
 m John 13:37.
 n Death, Rom. 5:12.
 o See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 p See "Apos-
 tles," Mt. 10:5.

36
 q P. Vs. 36-46; Mk. 14:32-42; Lu. 22:40-46.
 10 Gr. an enclosed piece of ground.
 r See "Garden," Deut. 11:10.
 s Mk. 14:32; comp. Lu. 22:39; John 18:1.

u Prayer, Mt. 5:44. w John the Apostle, John 1:1.

37
a Sorrow.
1 Thess. 4:13.
b See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
38
c John 12:27.
d Soul, Job 4:15.
e Death, Rom. 5:12.
f Vs. 40, 41.
39
g Face, Is. 6:2.
h Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
i Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
j Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
k See ch. 20:22.
l V. 42; Mk. 14:36; Lu. 22:42; John 6:38.
m Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
n See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
40
o Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
p Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
q Vs. 37, 38.
r Peter, Mt. 4:18.
s Hour, Dan. 3:6.
41
t See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
u Or, *Watch ye, and pray that ye enter not.*
v Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
w Mk. 14:38.
x Spirit, Job 4:15.
y Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
42
z Drink, Hos. 4:18.
a Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
43
b Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
44
c Words, Pr. 15:23.
45
d Or, *Do ye sleep on, then, and take your rest?*
e Rest, Heb. 4:4.
f God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
g Mk. 14:41; John 12:27; 13:1.
h See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

began to be ^{a b} sorrowful and sore troubled. 38 Then saith he unto them, ^c My ^d soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto ^e death: abide ye here, and ^f watch with me. 39 And he went forward a little, and fell on his ^g face, and ^{h i} prayed, saying, My ^j Father, if it be possible, let ^k this cup pass away from me: ^{l m n} nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt. 40 And he cometh unto the ^o disciples, and findeth them ^{p q} sleeping, and saith unto ^r Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one ^s hour? 41 ^t Watch and pray, that ye enter not into ^u temptation: ^v the ^w spirit indeed is willing, but the ^x flesh is weak. 42 Again a second time he went away, and prayed, saying, My Father, if this cannot pass away, except I ^y drink it, ^z thy will be done. 43 And he came again and found them sleeping, for their ^a eyes were heavy. 44 And he left them again, and went away, and prayed a third time, saying again the same ^b words. 45 Then cometh he to the disciples, and saith unto them, ^c Sleep on now, and take your ^d rest: behold, ^e the hour is ^f at hand, and the Son of man is ^g betrayed into the hands of ^{h i} sinners. 46 Arise, let us be going: behold, ^j he is at hand that ^k betrayeth me.

47 ^l And while he yet spake, lo, Jū-dās, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with ^m swords and ⁿ staves, from the ^o chief priests and ^p elders of the people. 48 Now he that ^q betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall ^r kiss, that is he: take him. 49 And straightway he came to Jē-zūs, and said, Hail, ^s Rāb-bī; and ^t kissed him. 50 And Jē-zūs said unto him, ^u Friend, do that for which thou art come. Then they came and laid hands on Jē-zūs, and took him. 51 And behold, ^v one of them that were with Jē-zūs ^w stretched out his hand, and drew his ^x sword, and smote the ^y servant of the high priest, and struck off his ^z ear. 52 Then saith Jē-zūs unto him, Put up again thy sword into its place: for ^a all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. 53 Or thinkest thou that ^b I cannot beseech my Fa-

Var. Read.—V. 37. *went forward*—So B (M II), OL. VULG. MEMPH. THEB. LA. McL. WE. WH.¹ many cursives, NES. ORIG. ALLEN; *drew near* a little, N A C D L (Δ), Ti. Tr. WH.² late uncials, most cursives, CHRYS. My Father—So N A B C D. OL. *Memph. Theb. La. WH.* late uncials, most cursives, VULG. (MSS.) PESH. AUG. NES. ALLEN, r; Father, L Δ, *many patristic quotations*, Ti. Tr.² We.² McL. many cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) CYPR. CHRYS. V. 42. *this*—So N A B C (L Δ), *Edd.* many cursives, OL. (MSS.) THEB. ORIG. ALLEN; *this cup*, (E), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. PESH. REC. *pass away*—So N B D L, AL. Ti. Tr. McL. WE. WH. r; *pass away from me*, A C Δ, La.¹ late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) CHRYS. REC. V. 44. *a third time*—So (N B C L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH. LA. Ti. Tr. McL. WE. WH. NES. ALLEN; *omit*, (A D), some cursives, OL. (MSS.) AL. *saying again*—So (N B L), few cursives, OL. (MSS.) MEMPH. Ti. WE. WH. NES. ALLEN; *saying*, (A C D), late uncials, most cursives, VULG. THEB. PESH. LA. TR. V. 52. *perish*—So (N A B C D L), many cursives, EDD. ALLEN; *die*, (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, PESH.

hand, and the Son of man is ^g betrayed into the hands of ^{h i} sinners. 46 Arise, let us be going: behold, ^j he is at hand that ^k betrayeth me.

47 ^l And while he yet spake, lo, Jū-dās, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with ^m swords and ⁿ staves, from the ^o chief priests and ^p elders of the people. 48 Now he that ^q betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall ^r kiss, that is he: take him. 49 And straightway he came to Jē-zūs, and said, Hail, ^s Rāb-bī; and ^t kissed him. 50 And Jē-zūs said unto him, ^u Friend, do that for which thou art come. Then they came and laid hands on Jē-zūs, and took him. 51 And behold, ^v one of them that were with Jē-zūs ^w stretched out his hand, and drew his ^x sword, and smote the ^y servant of the high priest, and struck off his ^z ear. 52 Then saith Jē-zūs unto him, Put up again thy sword into its place: for ^a all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. 53 Or thinkest thou that ^b I cannot beseech my Fa-

Var. Read.—V. 39. *went forward*—So B (M II), OL. VULG. MEMPH. THEB. LA. McL. WE. WH.¹ many cursives, NES. ORIG. ALLEN; *drew near* a little, N A C D L (Δ), Ti. Tr. WH.² late uncials, most cursives, CHRYS. My Father—So N A B C D. OL. *Memph. Theb. La. WH.* late uncials, most cursives, VULG. (MSS.) PESH. AUG. NES. ALLEN, r; Father, L Δ, *many patristic quotations*, Ti. Tr.² We.² McL. many cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) CYPR. CHRYS. V. 42. *this*—So N A B C (L Δ), *Edd.* many cursives, OL. (MSS.) THEB. ORIG. ALLEN; *this cup*, (E), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. PESH. REC. *pass away*—So N B D L, AL. Ti. Tr. McL. WE. WH. r; *pass away from me*, A C Δ, La.¹ late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) CHRYS. REC. V. 44. *a third time*—So (N B C L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH. LA. Ti. Tr. McL. WE. WH. NES. ALLEN; *omit*, (A D), some cursives, OL. (MSS.) AL. *saying again*—So (N B L), few cursives, OL. (MSS.) MEMPH. Ti. WE. WH. NES. ALLEN; *saying*, (A C D), late uncials, most cursives, VULG. THEB. PESH. LA. TR. V. 52. *perish*—So (N A B C D L), many cursives, EDD. ALLEN; *die*, (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, PESH.

^g See "Humanity and Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
³ See marginal note on ch. 10:4.
^h See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
ⁱ The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
46
^j See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
47
^k P. Vs. 47-56; Mk. 14:43-50; Lu. 22:47-53; John 18:3-11.
^l Sword, Ju. 7:20.
^m Staff. See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:1.
ⁿ Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^o Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
48
^p Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.
49
^q Rabbi, Mt. 23:7.
⁴ Gr. *kissed him much*.
50
^r Ch. 20:13; 22:12.
^s See "Friendship," Pr. 27:6.
51
^t Comp. Mk. 14:47; Lu. 22:50; John 18:10.
^u See "Peter," Mt. 4:18.
^v Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
^w Lu. 22:38.
^x Servant, Ex. 21:2.
⁵ Gr. *bondservant*.
^y Ear, Ex. 29:2.
52
^z Comp. Gen. 9:6; Rev. 13:10.
^a Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
53
^b See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

53

- a Comp. Mk. 5:9, 15; Lu. 8:30.
b Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

54

- c See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
d See "The Scriptures," II Tim. 3:16.

55

- e Hour, Dan. 3:6.
f See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
g Comp. Mk. 12:35; 14:49; Lu. 4:20; 19:47; 20:1; 21:37; John 7:14, 28; 8:2, 20; 18:20.
h Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
i See "Life and Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j Instruction, Is. 54:13.

56

- k Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
l See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
m Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
n See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

57

- o P. Vs. 57-68; Mk. 14:53-65; John 18:12f., 19-24.
p See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q House, Deut. 24:10.
r Caiaphas, John 18:13.
s Priests, Ex. 28:1.
t See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.
u Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
v Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

58

- w Peter, Mt. 4:18.
x Comp. John 18:15.
y See v. 3.
z Ch. 5:25; John 7:22, 45 f.; 18:3; 19:6; Acts 5:22, 26.

59

- a See ch. 5:22.
b See "Witness," John 8:17. c See "Falsehood," Lev. 6:2.
d See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. e See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20. f Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. 60 g Deut. 19:15.
61 h Man, Gen. 2:7. i Ch. 27:40; Mk. 14:58; 15:29; John 2:19; comp. Acts 6:14.

ther, and he shall even now send me more than twelve ^a legions of ^b angels? 54 How then should ^{c d} the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be? 55 In that ^e hour said Jē^lšūs to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a ^f robber with swords and staves to seize me? I ^g sat daily in the ^h temple ^{i j} teaching, and ye took me not. 56 But all this is come to pass, that the scriptures of the ^{k l} prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the ^{m n} disciples left him, and fled.

57 ^o And they that had taken Jē^lšūs ^p led him away to the ^q house of ^r Ēā^lā-phās the ^s high priest, where the ^{t u} scribes and the ^v elders were gathered together. 58 But ^{w x} Peter followed him afar off, unto the ^y court of the high priest, and entered in, and sat with the ^z officers, to see the end. 59 Now the chief priests and the whole ^a council sought ^{b c} false witness against Jē^lšūs, ^d that they might ^e put him to ^f death; 60 and they found it not, though many false witnesses came. But afterward came ^g two, 61 and said, This ^h man said, ⁱ I am able to destroy the

Var. Read.—V. 53 (cont.). send me—furnish me with, ALLEN; place at my side, ME.; make ready, HO.; give me, MOR. V. 55. Are—did, ALLEN, took—did not seize, ALLEN. V. 56. is . . . pass—So Li.; came to pass, ALLEN; was done, MOR. V. 57. that . . . led—seized Jesus, and led, ALLEN, the house of—Omit, MOR. ALLEN, gathered together—assembled, MOR. ALLEN. V. 58. But—And, ALLEN, followed him afar off—was following him from afar, ALLEN. V. 59. Now—And, ALLEN, sought—were seeking, ALLEN. V. 60. they found it not—did not find (any) ALLEN; found none, MOR. V. 61. am able to—can, ALLEN, it—(it, another), ALLEN, in—after, Field; after an interval of, ALLEN. V. 62. stood—rose, ALLEN, nothing? . . . these—not at all what it is which these, AL. DeW.; nothing? what do these, AL. LEN. V. 63. But—And, ALLEN, held his peace—was silent, ALLEN, art—be, R. Christ—Anointed, ALLEN; Messiah, BROAD. V. 65. hath spoken blasphemy—has blasphemed, ALLEN. V. 67. with . . . hands—So DeW. McI. De. MOR. R. with rods (perhaps), AL. Mc. R marg.; Omit,

¹ temple of ^j God, and to build it in ^k three days. 62 And the high priest stood up, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? 63 But ^l Jē^lšūs held his ^m peace. ⁿ And the high priest said unto him, I ^o adjure thee by ^p the living God, that thou tell us whether thou art the ^q Christ, the Son of God. 64 Jē^lšūs saith unto him, ^r Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Henceforth ye shall see the ^s Son of man sitting at the ^t right hand of ^u Power, and ^v coming on the ^w clouds of ^x heaven. 65 Then the high priest ^{y z} rent his garments, saying, He hath spoken ^a blasphemy: what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard the blasphemy: 66 what think ye? They answered and said, ^b He is ^c worthy of ^d death. 67 ^e Then did they ^f spit in his ^{g h} face and buffet him: and some smote him ⁱ with the palms of their hands, 68 saying, ^{j k} Prophecy unto us, thou Christ: who is he that struck thee?

69 ^l Now Peter was sitting without in the ^m court: and a

ALLEN. Christ—Anointed One, ALLEN. V. 69. Now . . . without—And Peter sat outside, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 53. now send—So ⁸ B L, TI. TR. ³ McI. WE. WH. NES. 33. OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH.; place "now" before "beseech," (A C D Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.), ORIG. REC. V. 55. daily—So ⁸ B L, Tr. Tr. ² McI. WE. WH. NES. ALLEN; daily with you (C D Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. PESH. TR. REC. V. 59. chief priests—So ⁸ B D L, Edd. few cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. AUG. ALLEN; chief priests and elders, A C Δ, late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) PESH. REC. V. 60. and . . . came—But found none, though many false witnesses, ⁸ B C L, Edd. some cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH.; But found none; yea though many false witnesses came, yet found they none, (A Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) REC. two—So (⁸ B L), some cursives, THEB. MEMPH. PESH. EDD. ALLEN; two false witnesses, (C D Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. REC. V. 63. said—So (B L), best cursives, VULG. MEMPH. ORIG. WH. NES.; answering said (A C D Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) THEB. PESH. TI. REC.

- 1 Or, sanctuary: as in ch. 23:35; 27:5.
j God, Gen. 1:1.
k Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

63

- l Ch. 27:12, 14; John 19:9.
m Peace, Fr. 17:1.
n P. Vs. 63-66: comp. Lu. 22:67-71.
o Lev. 5:1.
p See ch. 16:16.
q See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

64

- r See v. 25.
s See "Humanity and Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
u God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
v See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
w See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
x Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

65

- y Num. 14:6; Mk. 14:63; Acts 14:14.
z Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
a Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.

66

- b Lev. 24:16; John 19:7.
2 Gr. *diabolo*.
c Death, Rom. 5:12.

67

- d Vs. 67, 68; comp. Lu. 22:63-65; John 18:22.
e Spitting, Is. 50:6.
f Ch. 27:30; Mk. 10:34.
g See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h Face, Is. 6:2.
3 Or, with rods.

68

- i Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
j See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
k Mk. 14:65; Lu. 22:64.

69

- l P. Vs. 69-75; Mk. 14:66-72; Lu. 22:55-62; John 18:16-18, 25-27.
m See v. 3.

^a See "Hand-maid," II Sam. 6:22.
^b See "Galilee," Mt. 17:22.

^c See "Peter," Mt. 4:18.
^d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^e Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

^f Porch, Ju. 3:23.
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.
^h See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.

^j See "Perjury," Lev. 6:5.

^k Truth, John 14:6.
^l Mk. 14:70; Lu. 22:59; comp. John 18:26.
^m See "Language," Neh. 13:24.

ⁿ Curses, Gen. 4:11.
^o Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^p See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.

^q Words, Pr. 15:23.
^r See v. 34.
^s See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
^t See "Mourning," John 11:35.

^u Mk. 15:1; Lu. 22:66; John 18:28.
^v Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^w See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.
^x Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^y Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
^z See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^a See ch. 20:19.
^b Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
^c Governor, Neh. 8:9.

^d Judas. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^e See ch. 26:14.
^f See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^g See marginal note on ch. 10:4.

^a maid came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jē-šūs the ^b Gāl-i-ke-ān. 70 But ^c he denied before them all, saying, I ^{d e} know not what thou sayest. 71 And when he was gone out into the ^f porch, another *maid* saw him, and saith unto them that were there, This ^g man also was with ^h Jē-šūs of ⁱ Nāz-ā-rēth. 72 And again he denied with an ^j oath, I know not the man. 73 And after a little while they that stood by came and said to Peter, Of a ^k truth thou also art *one* of them; ^l for thy ^m speech maketh thee known. 74 Then began he to ⁿ curse and to ^o swear, I know not the man. And straightway the ^p cock crew. 75 And Peter remembered the ^q word which Jē-šūs had said, ^r Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and ^{s t} wept bitterly.

27 ^u Now when ^v morning was come, all the ^{w x} chief priests and the ^y elders of the people took counsel against Jē-šūs to put him to ^z death: 2 and they bound him, and led him away, and ^a delivered him up to ^b Pī-lāte the ^c governor.

3 Then ^{d e} Jū-dās, who ^{f i} betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, ^g repented himself, and brought back ^h the thirty pieces of ⁱ silver to the chief priests and elders, ^j saying, ^k I have sinned in that I ^l betrayed ^m innocent ⁿ blood. But they said, What is that to us? ^o see thou *to it*. 5 And he cast down the pieces of silver into ^p the sanctuary, and departed; and ^q he went away and ^r hanged himself. 6 And the chief priests took the pieces of silver, and said, It is not ^s lawful to put them into the ^t treasury, since it is the price of blood. 7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the ^u potter's ^v field, to ^w bury ^x strangers in. 8 ^y Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this ^z day. 9 Then was ^a fulfilled that which was spoken ^b through ^c Jēr-ē-mī-āh the prophet, saying, ^d And ^e they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was priced, ^f whom ^g certain of the children of ^h Īs-ā-ēl did price; 10 and ⁱ they gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me. 11 ^d Now Jē-šūs stood before

Var. Read.—V. 69 (cont.). Thou also—And thou, ALLEN; you too, BRU. V. 70. But—And, ALLEN. V. 71. was—had, ALLEN. porch—gateway, ALLEN. maid—Omit, ALLEN. then that were—those, ALLEN. also—Omit, ALLEN. of Nazareth, the Nazarene, ALLEN. V. 73. they... and—there came they who stood (there), and, ALLEN. Of a truth—Truly, ALLEN; Surely, MOR. maketh thee known—betrayeth thee, ALLEN; makes thee manifest, BROAD.; bewrayeth, R. V. 74. curse—imprecate, ALLEN. swear—swear that, ALLEN. straightway—immediately, ALLEN. Chap. 27.—V. 1. Now—And, ALLEN; When, MOR. morning was come—it was morning, ALLEN. V. 2. they—Omit, ALLEN up—Omit, ALLEN. V. 3. betrayed him—delivered Him up, ALLEN. repented himself—repented, ALLEN; deeply grieved, BROAD.; regretting, BRU. V. 4. in that—when, ALLEN. see thou to it—Thou shalt see to that, ALLEN. V. 5. down—Omit, ALLEN. sanctuary—i.e. the inner shrine, Var.; temple, ALLEN. MOR. V. 6. treasury—sacred treasure, Mcl. (similar word to Corban, Mk. 7:11), Mcl.; corban, ALLEN.

trayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, ^g repented himself, and brought back ^h the thirty pieces of ⁱ silver to the chief priests and elders, ^j saying, ^k I have sinned in that I ^l betrayed ^m innocent ⁿ blood. But they said, What is that to us? ^o see thou *to it*. 5 And he cast down the pieces of silver into ^p the sanctuary, and departed; and ^q he went away and ^r hanged himself. 6 And the chief priests took the pieces of silver, and said, It is not ^s lawful to put them into the ^t treasury, since it is the price of blood. 7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the ^u potter's ^v field, to ^w bury ^x strangers in. 8 ^y Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this ^z day. 9 Then was ^a fulfilled that which was spoken ^b through ^c Jēr-ē-mī-āh the prophet, saying, ^d And ^e they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was priced, ^f whom ^g certain of the children of ^h Īs-ā-ēl did price; 10 and ⁱ they gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

11 ^d Now Jē-šūs stood before V. 7. to bury strangers in—for a burial-place for strangers, ALLEN, ME. V. 9. through—by, MOR. ALLEN. Vs. 9, 10. they—I, ALLEN. V. 9. certain—they, MOR. ALLEN. V. 11. Now—And, ALLEN. stood—stood still, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 71. also—So (A C L Δ), late uncials, cursives, OL VULG. MEMPH. LA. TR. REC.; omit, (N B D). THEB. TI. WE. WH. NES. ALLEN. Chap. 27.—V. 2. Pilate—So N B L, Memph. Theb. Pesh. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. 33, 102, NES. ALLEN, R; Pontius Pilate, A C (Δ), OL VULG. La. late uncials, most cursives, WH. (marg.) V. 4. innocent—So (N A B C Δ), late uncials, cursives, PESH. CHRYS.; righteous, (L), THEB. MEMPH. OL VULG. CYPR. ALLEN. V. 5. into—So N B L Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. few cursives, ORIG. CHRYS. NES. ALLEN; in, A C, La. late uncials, OL VULG. REC. V. 9. Jeremiah—Omit, few cursives, OL (MSS.) AUG.; Zacharias, 22, SYR. (HARCLEAN).

^g Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^h Ch. 26:15; Ex. 21:32; Zech. 11:12.
ⁱ Silver, Job 22:25.
^j See "Money," Ex. 12:44.

^k Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^l Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
^m Many ancient authorities read *righteous*.
ⁿ Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^o See v. 24.

^p Lu. 1:9, 21; comp. ch. 26:61 marg.
^q Comp. Acts 1:18.

^r See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
^s See "Purification," Lev. 15:2. [38:11].
^t Treasury, Jer. 3: Gr. *corbanas*, that is, *sacred treasury*. Comp. Mk. 7:11.

^u See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19. [20:17].
^v Field, Num. 11:3.
^w See "Burial Places," II Chr. 16:14.
^x See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.

^y Comp. Acts 1:19.
^z Day, Lev. 25:8.

^a See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^b See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

^c Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.
^d Q. Zech. 1:12, 13.

^e Or, *I took*.
^f Or, *whom they priced on the part of the sons of Israel*.

^g Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

^h Some ancient authorities read *I gave*.

ⁱ P. Vs. 11-14: Mk. 15:2-5; Lu. 23:2, 3; John 18:29-38.

*SUICIDE.—Samson—Ju. 16:29. 30. Abithophel hanged himself—II Sam. 17:23. Judas hanged himself—Mt. 27:5. Prevented: The Jailer—Acts 16:26-28.

11
a Governor, Neh. 8:9.
b See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c See ch. 2:2.
d The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
e See ch. 26:25.

12
f Priests, Ex. 28:1.
g Sanhedrin, Mt. 26:3.
h Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
i Ch. 26:63; John 19:9.

13
j Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
k Witness, John 8:17.

14
l See v. 12; Mk. 15:3; John 19:9; comp. Lu. 23:9.
m Words, Pr. 15:23.

15
n P. Vs. 15-26; Mk. 15:6-15; Lu. 23: [17]-25; comp. John 18:39-19:16.
o Feast, Num. 29:39.
p Or, *a feast*.
q See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
r See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

19
r John 19:13; Acts 12:21 marg.; 18:12, 16 f.; 25:6, 10, 17.
s See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
t Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
u See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
v See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
w Day, Lev. 25:8.
x See "Vision," Num. 12:6.

the ^a governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the ^b King of the ^d Jews? And Jēz̄sūs said unto him, ^c Thou sayest. 12 And when he was accused by the ^f chief priests and ^h elders, ⁱ he answered nothing. 13 Then saith ^j Pilāte unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they ^k witness against thee? 14 And ^l he gave him no answer, not even to one ^m word: insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. 15 ⁿ Now at ^o the feast the governor was wont to release unto the multitude one ^p prisoner, whom they would. 16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Bār-āb-^qbas. 17 When therefore they were gathered together, Pilāte said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Bār-āb-^qbas, or Jēz̄sūs who is called Christ? 18 For he knew that for envy they had delivered him up. 19 And ^r while he was sitting on the ^s judgment-seat, his ^t wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that ^u righteous man; for I have suffered many things this ^w day ^x in a

Var. Rend.—V. 15. the feast—each feast, *Al.* and *others.* would-wished, ALLEN. V. 16. a . . . Barabbas—a prisoner of note, name Jesus Barabbas, ALLEN. HO. (*alt.*) Vs. 17, 22. Christ—Anointed, ALLEN; Messiah, BROAD. V. 18. for—through, ALLEN. V. 19. while—as, ALLEN. this day—to-day, ALLEN. because of—on account of, ALLEN. V. 20. Now—And, ALLEN. V. 21. But—And, ALLEN. Which of the two—whom, ALLEN; Whether of the twain, MOR. R. V. 23. Why—Omit, ALLEN. cried out exceedingly—the more were crying out, ALLEN. V. 24. So . . . prevailed—And Pilate, seeing that he avails, ALLEN. prevailed—was all of no avail, ME.; was of no use, BRU.

^y dream because of him. 20 Now the chief priests and the elders persuaded the multitudes that they should ^z ask for Bār-āb-^qbas, and destroy Jēz̄sūs. 21 But the governor answered and said unto them, Which of the two will ye that I release unto you? And they said, Bār-āb-^qbas. 22 Pilāte saith unto them, What then shall I do unto Jēz̄sūs who is called ^v Christ? They all say, Let him be crucified. 23 And he said, Why, what ^b evil hath he done? But they ^d cried out exceedingly, saying, Let him be crucified. 24 So when Pilāte saw that he prevailed nothing, but rather that ^e a ^f tumult was arising, he took ^g water, and ^h washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am ⁱ innocent ² of the blood of this ^j righteous man; ^k see ye to it. 25 And all the people answered and said, ^l His blood be on us, and on our ⁿ children. 26 Then released he unto them Bār-āb-^qbas; but Jēz̄sūs he ^o scourged and delivered to be ^p crucified.

27 ^q Then the ^r soldiers of the governor took Jēz̄sūs into ^s the

was arising—results, ALLEN; was only aggravated thereby, ME. he (*second*)—Omit, ALLEN. see ye—ye shall see, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 17. Barabbas—Jesus Barabbas, ORIG. cursives, JER. SYR. FRI. ME. V. 24. the blood . . . man—So *N* A L, *Tr.* ¹ *La.* ¹ *We.* ¹ *WH.* ² ALLEN, *r*; this blood, B D, *Ti.* *Tr.* ² *La.* ² *We.* ² *McL.* *WH.* ¹ *r* marg. righteous man (*N* L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. PESH. TR. LA.WE. REC. ALLEN; man, (B D), 102. OL. (MSS.) ORIG. TI. McL. WH. NES.

^y Dreams, Dan. 2:1.

20
^z Acts 3:14.

22
a Jesus the Messiah. See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

23
b Evil, Ps. 97:10.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Cry, Lu. 18:7.

24
e Ch. 26:5.
f Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
g Water, Ps. 95:5.
h Washing, I Ki. 7:26.
i Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
2 Some ancient authorities read of this blood: see ye &c.
j The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
k See v. 4.

25
l Comp. Josh. 2:19; Acts 5:28.
m Blood, Lev. 17:11.
n Children, Gen. 3:16.

26
o See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Mk. 15:15; John 19:1; comp. Lu. 23:16.

27
q P. Vs. 27-31; Mk. 15:16-20.
r Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
s John 18:28, 33; 19:9; comp. ch. 26:3.

*CRUCIFIXION: A Roman Punishment.—Mt. 20:19; John 18:31, 32.

Of the Two Robbers.—Mt. 27:38, 44; Mk. 15:27, 32; John 19:32; Of Disciples.—Mt. 23:34.

Of Christ.—Mention of—Mt. 20:19; 26:2; 27:22, 23, 26, 31, 35; 28:5; Mk. 15:13-15; 20: 24, 27; 16:6. Lu. 23:33; John 19:10; Acts 2:23-24; 4:10; I Cor. 1:13, 23; 2:2, 8; II Cor. 13:4; Phil. 2:8; Heb. 12:2; Rev. 11:8.

Term "cursed."—Gal. 3:13.

An Offence.—Gal. 5:11.

Illustrative.—Rom. 6:6.

Figurative.—Gal. 2:20; 5:24; 6:14; Heb. 6:6. See "Jesus"

—Lu. 2:21.

† CROSS.—The Gibbet upon which Christ died.

Christ crucified on.—Mt. 27:32-34; Mk. 15:16-39; Lu. 23:27-46; John 19:16-30; Acts 2:23, 36; 4:10; 5:30; 10:39; 13:29; Gal. 3:1; Phil. 2:8; Heb. 12:2; I Pet. 2:24.

Title on.—Mt. 27:37; Mk. 15:26; Lu. 23:38; John 19:19.

Carried by Simon.—Lu. 23:26.

Shame of.—Heb. 12:2.

Power of.—John 12:32; I Cor. 1:18.

Glory of.—Gal. 6:14.

Illustrative of Self-denial.—Mt. 10:38; 16:24; Mk. 8:34; Lu. 9:23; 14:27. Of the Gospel—I Cor. 1:17, 18; Gal. 5:11; 6:12, 14; Eph. 2:16; Phil. 3:18; Col. 1:20; 2:14. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

27
 1 Or, *palace*.
 See Mk. 15:16.
 a See Acts 10:1.
 2 Or, *cohort*.
 28
 3 Some ancient authorities read *clothed*.
 b Mk. 15:17;
 John 19:2.
 c See "Colors,"
 Job 3:5.
 d See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 29
 e See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 f Crown,
 11 Sam. 1:10.
 g Thomas, Mt. 13:7.
 h Head, Pr. 20:29.
 i See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 k Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
 l Mk. 15:18;
 John 19:3.
 m See "Divinity of Jesus" Lu. 2:21.
 30
 n Ch. 26:67;
 Mk. 10:34;
 14:65; 15:19.
 o Spitting, Is. 50:6.
 31
 p Mk. 15:20.
 q Crucifixion,
 Mt. 27:26.
 32
 r P. V. 32: Mk. 15:21; Lu. 23:26; comp. John 19:17.
 s Man, Gen. 2:7.
 t Acts 2:10;
 6:9; 11:20;
 13:1.
 u Simon, Lu. 6:15. [16:18.
 v Name, Acts. 4 Gr. *impressed*.
 w Cross, Mt. 27:26.
 33
 x P. Vs. 33-44: Mk. 15:22-32; Lu. 23:33-43; John 19:17-24.
 y John 19:17; comp. Lu. 23:33 and marg.
 34
 z Wine, Lev. 10:9. [15:23.
 a Comp. Mk. 6 Drink, Hos. 4:18.
 35
 c See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 d Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.

1 Præ-tō-ri-um, and gathered unto him the whole ^a band. 28 And they ³ stripped him, and ^b put on him a ^c scarlet ^d robe. 29 And ^e they platted a ^f crown of ^g thorns and put it upon his ^h head, and a ⁱ reed in his ^j right hand; and they kneeled down before him, and ^k mocked him, saying, ^l Hail, ^m King of the Jews! 30 And ⁿ they spat upon him, and took the reed and smote him on the head. 31 ^p And when they had mocked him, they took off from him the robe, and put on him his garments, and led him away to ^q crucify him.

32 ^r And as they came out, they found a ^s man of ^t Cŷ-rē-nē, ^u Si'mōn by ^v name: him they ^w compelled to go *with them*, that he might bear his ^x cross.

33 ^y And when they were come unto a place called ^z Gōl-gō-thā, that is to say, The place of a ^a skull, 34 they gave him ^b wine to drink mingled with ^c gall: and when he had tasted it, he would not ^d drink. 35 And when they had crucified him, they ^e parted his garments among them, ^f casting lots; 36 and they

Var. Rend.—V. 27. Prætorium—Or, *governor's quarters*, Var.; palace, R; common hall, MOR. V. 28. on—round, ALLEN. Vs. 28, 31. robe—cloak, ALLEN. V. 29. platted—wove, ALLEN; plaited, a. V. 30. smote him on the—beat upon his, ALLEN. V. 31. his—His own, MOR. ALLEN. V. 32. came—were coming, ALLEN, compelled—impressed, Var. ALLEN. BROAD. V. 33. when they were come—they came, ALLEN. that...skull—that is (a place) called Skull-place, ALLEN. V. 34. they—Omit, ALLEN. when—Omit, ALLEN. he (last) and, ALLEN. V. 35. when they had—they, ALLEN. they parted—and divided, ALLEN. among them—by, ALLEN. V. 36. they...watched—sitting down they guarded, ALLEN. V. 37. set up over—placed above, ALLEN. V. 39. they...on—the passers-by were blaspheming, ALLEN. railed on—maliciously jeered, ME. wagging—shaking, ALLEN. V. 40. that destroyeth—destroyer of, ALLEN. buildeth it—builder (of it), ALLEN. V. 41. In like manner—Likewise, ALLEN. V. 43. trusteth on—trusted in, ALLEN. desireth—i.e. loves, ME., &c. (wishes to deliver

sat and ^e watched him there. 37 And they set up over his head his accusation ^f written, ^g THIS IS JĒ-ŠŪS THE KING OF THE JEWS. 38 Then are there crucified with him two ^h robbers, one on the ⁱ right hand and one on the left. 39 And they that passed by ^j railed on him, ^k wagging their heads, 40 and saying, ^m Thou that ⁿ destroyest the ^o temple, and buildest it in ^p three days, save thyself: ^q if thou art the Son of God, come down from the cross. 41 In like manner also the chief priests mocking *him*, with the ^r scribes and elders, said, 42 ^s He saved others; ^t himself he cannot save. ^u He is the King of ^v Iṣ-rā-ēl; let him now come down from the cross, and we will ^w believe on him. 43 ^x He trusteth on God; let him deliver him now, if he desireth him: for he said, I am the ^y Son of God. 44 ^z And the robbers also that were crucified with him cast upon him the same reproach.

45 ^a Now from the sixth ^b hour ^c there was darkness over all the ^d land until the ninth hour. 46 And about the ninth hour ^e Jē-šūs

him, Fri.) V. 44. And—Likewise, ALLEN. cast...reproach—were reviling him, ALLEN; cast the same in his teeth, MOR. V. 45. Now—And, ALLEN. was—came, Var. land—earth, AL. DeW. Me. a marg.
Var. Read.—V. 28. stripped—So ¹ A L (Δ), Ti. Tr. Mcl. WH. late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) THEB. MEMPH. PESH. NES. ALLEN; clothed, ² B D. La. We. WH. 2. 157. OL. (MSS.) R. marg. V. 34. wine—So ³ B D L. La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. WH. many cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. THEB. MEMPH. NES. ALLEN; vinegar, A (Δ) Δ, We. most cursives, OL. (MSS.) PESH. REC. V. 35. casting lots—So ⁴ A B D (L 2), Edd. late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) THEB. PESH. ALLEN. PLUM.; casting lots; that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots, (Δ), few cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) JER. SYR. REC. V. 42. He is the King—So ⁵ B D L. AL. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. 33, 102, THEB. NES.; If he be the King, A Δ, La. late uncials, most cursives, OL. VULG. MEMPH. PESH. REC.

36
 e See v. 54.
 37
 f Writing,
 1 Cor. 4:14.
 g Comp. Mk. 15:26; Lu. 23:38; John 19:19.
 38
 h See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
 i See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
 39
 j See "Con-tempt," 1 Cor. 16:11.
 k See "Reproach," Ez. 5:15.
 l Job 16:4; Ps. 22:7; 109:25; Lam. 2:15; Mk. 15:29.
 40
 m Ch. 26:61.
 n See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 o Temple,
 1 Sam. 1:9.
 p Or, *sanctuary*.
 q Three Days,
 Lu. 9:22.
 41
 r Scribes,
 11 Sam. 8:17.
 42
 s Mk. 15:31;
 Lu. 23:35.
 t Salvation,
 Acts 2:40.
 6 Or, *can he not save himself?*
 u John 1:40;
 12:13; comp. v. 37; Lu. 23:37.
 v Kingdom of Israel, 1 Ki. 11:11.
 w See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
 43
 x Ps. 22:8.
 y See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 44
 z Comp. Lu. 23:39-43.
 45
 a P. Vs. 45-56; Mk. 15:33-41; Lu. 23:44-49.
 b Hour, Dan. 3:6.
 c Darkness, Job 38:9.
 d Land, Gen. 23:15.
 7 Or, *earth*.
 46
 e See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

* GALL.—Derived from a Root—Deut. 29:18.
 Uses of.—For Food—Ps. 69:21. Drink—Jer. 8:14; 9:15; 23:15; Mt. 27:34. Punishment—Lam. 3:5, 19; Mt. 27:34.

Figurative.—Amos 6:12; Acts 8:23; Job—Job 16:13. Asps—Job 20:14. Of Wicked—Job 20:25. Grapes of—Deut. 32:32.

^a Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^b Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^c Q. Ps. 22:1.
^d See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^e Or, *why didst thou forsake me?*

^d Man, Gen. 2:7.
^e Elijah, 1 Ki. 18:1.

^f Mk. 15:36; Lu. 23:36; John 19:29.
^g Sponge, Mk. 15:36.
^h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
ⁱ See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

³ Many ancient authorities add *And another took a spear and pierced his side, and there came out water and blood.* See John 19:34.

^j Mk. 15:37; Lu. 23:46; comp. John 19:30.
^k See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^l Spirit, Job 4:15.

^m P. Vs. 51-56; Mk. 15:38-41; comp. Lu. 23:47-49.
ⁿ Mk. 15:38; Lu. 23:45; comp. Ex. 26:31 ff.; Heb. 9:3.

^o Veil, Heb. 6:19.
^p See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^q Temple, 1 Sam. 1:9.
^r Or, *sanctuary*.
^s Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^t Rock, 1 Cor. 10:4.

^u See "Burial Places," II Chr. 16:14.
^v See "Sepulchre," II Ki. 23:16.
^w Body, Num. 25:8.

^{wp} See "Death," Rom. 5:12. ^x See Acts 7:60. ⁵³ ^y See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23. ^z See ch. 4:5. ^a See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8. ^b City, Gen. 4:17. ⁵⁴ ^c Mk. 15:39; Lu. 23:47. ^d See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10. ^e See v. 36. ^f See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17. ^g Fear, Gen. 9:2. ^h See "Divinity of Jesus," Mt. 2:21. ⁵ Or, *a son of God*.

^a cried with a loud ^b voice, saying, ¹ Ēlī, Ēlī, lā-mā sā-bāch-thā-nī? that is, My God, my God, ^{c2} why hast thou forsaken me? 47 And some of them that stood there, when they heard it, said, This ^d man calleth ^e Ē-lī-jāh. 48 And ^f straightway one of them ran, and took a ^g sponge, and filled it with ^h vinegar, and put it on a ⁱ reed, and gave him to drink. 49 And the rest said, Let be; let us see whether Ē-lī-jāh cometh to save him.³ 50 And Jē-sūs ^j cried again with a loud voice, and ^k yielded up his ^l spirit. 51 ^m And behold, ^{n o p} the veil of the ^{q4} temple was rent in two from the top to the bottom; and ^r the earth did quake; and the ^s rocks were rent; 52 and the ^{t u} tombs were opened; and many ^v bodies of the saints that had ^{w x} fallen asleep were raised; 53 and coming forth out of the ^y tombs after his ^z resurrection they entered into ^{a b} the holy city and appeared unto many. 54 ^c Now the ^d centurion, and they that were with him ^e watching Jē-sūs, when they saw the earthquake, and the ^f things that were done, ^g feared exceedingly, saying, Truly this was ^{h5} the Son of God. 55 ⁱ And many ^j women

Var. Rend.—V. 46. cried with—called out in, ALLEN. hast thou forsaken—didst thou forsake, ALLEN. V. 47. when . . . said—heard, and said, ALLEN. This . . . Elijah—that he calls Elias, ALLEN. V. 48. straightway—immediately, ALLEN. V. 49. Let be—Stay, ALLEN. V. 50. cried—having cried, PLUM. ALLEN. and yielded up his—gave up the, ALLEN; sent forth His, PLUM. yielded up his spirit—died, ME. V. 51. two—twain, R. did quake—was shaking, ALLEN. V. 52. were raised—arose, ALLEN. V. 53. coming forth—came, ALLEN. they—and, ALLEN. appeared—were made manifest, ALLEN. V. 54. Now—And, ALLEN. that . . . watching—who were guarding, ALLEN. were done—happened, ALLEN. the Son—So practically AL; more lit. a son, ME. *r marg.*; a Son, ALLEN, PLUM. V. 57. even was come—it was evening, ALLEN.

were there beholding from afar, who had followed Jē-sūs from ^k Gāl-ī-lēe, ^{l m} ministering unto him: 56 among whom was ⁿ Mary Māg-dā-lē-nē, and Mary the ^o mother of ⁶ James and Jō-sēs, and ^p the mother of the ^q sons of Zēb-ē-dēe.

57 ^r And when ^s even was come, there came a ^{t u} rich man from Ār-ī-mā-thē-ā, named ^v Joseph, who also himself was Jē-sūs' ^w disciple: 58 this man went to ^x Pī-lāte, and asked for the body of Jē-sūs. Then Pī-lāte commanded it to be given up. 59 And Joseph took the body, and ^y wrapped it in a clean ^z linen ^a cloth, 60 and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled ^b a great ^c stone to the ^d door of the tomb, and departed. 61 And Mary Māg-dā-lē-nē was there, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 Now on the morrow, which is the day after ^e the Preparation, the chief ^g priests and the ^h Phār-ī-sēes were gathered together unto Pī-lāte, 63 saying, Sir, we remember that that ⁱ deceiver said while he was yet alive, ^{j k} After three days ^l I rise

V. 58. this man—He, ALLEN. up—Omit, ALLEN. V. 60. own—Omit, ALLEN. had hewn—hewed, ALLEN. he rolled—having rolled, ALLEN. and departed—departed, ALLEN. V. 61. sepulchre—tomb, ALLEN. V. 62. Now—And, ALLEN. the day—Omit, ALLEN. V. 63. Sir—Lord, ALLEN. remember—remembered, ALLEN; have remembered, ME. while he—whilst, ALLEN.

Var. Read.—V. 46. lama—So (D), 1, OL. (MSS.) EUS. REC.; lema, (N B L), 33, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) PESH. EDD. ALLEN; lima, (A Δ), late uncials, many cursives. V. 49. Add, but another took a spear, and pierced his side and there came forth water and blood, N B C L. Mcl. (not errata) WH. (but in double brackets; see John 19:34) some cursives, VULG. (MSS.) JER. SYR. AETH. V. 54. were done—So N A C L (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, REC.; being done, B D. Edd. some cursives, ALLEN. V. 57. Joseph—So (N D L), some cursives, OL. VULG. MEMPH. Tl. McLWH. NES. ALLEN; Josēs, (A B C Δ), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. LA. TR. WE. WH.

⁵⁵
ⁱ Mk. 15:40 f.; comp. Lu. 23:49; John 19:25.
^j Women, Ruth 3:9.
^k Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
^l Minister, Acts 15:39.
^m Lu. 8:2, 3; comp. Mk. 15:41.

⁵⁶
ⁿ Mary, Mk. 16:1.
^o Mother, Deut. 5:16.
⁶ Or, *Jacob*.
^p Ch. 20:20.
^q John the Apostle, John 1:1.

⁵⁷
^r P. Vs. 57-61; Mk. 15:42-47; Lu. 23:50-56; John 19:38-42.
^s Evening, Ps. 65:8.
^t See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^u See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
^v Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
^w Disciple, Mt. 20:17.

⁵⁸
^x Pilate, Mk. 15:1.

⁵⁹
^y See "Preparation for Burial," II Chr. 16:14.
^z Linen, Esth. 8:15.
^a Cloth, Pr. 7:16.

⁶⁰
^b V. 66; ch. 28:2; Mk. 16:4.
^c Stone, Ex. 34:1.
^d Door, Ex. 12:22.

⁶²
^e See "Pass-over," Ex. 12:3.
^f Mk. 15:42; Lu. 23:54; John 19:14, 31, 42.
^g Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^h Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.

⁶³
ⁱ See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.
^j See ch. 16:21.
^k Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
^l Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

64
a Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
b Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
c See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
d Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
e Death, Rom. 5:12.
65
f Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
1 Or, *Take a guard.*
g See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10, [28:11.
h V. 66: ch.
2 Gr. *make it sure, as ye know.*
66
i Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
j See "Signet," Dan. 6:17.
k See "Sealing," John 3:33.
l Stone, Ex. 34:1.
1
m P. Vs. 1-8: Mk. 16:1-8; Lu. 24:1-10; comp. John 20:1-8.
n Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
o Day, Lev. 25:8.
p Mary, Mk. 16:1.
q See ch. 27:56, 61.
2
r See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
s Comp. Lu. 24:4; John 20:12. [1:12.
t Angels, I Pet. u God, Gen. 1:1.
v Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
3
w Comp. Dan. 7:9; 10:6; Mk. 9:3; John 20:12; Acts 1:10.
x See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
y Clothing, Job 31:19.
z Colors, Job 3:5.
4
a Fear, Gen. 9:2.
b Watchmen, Neh. 4:9.
c See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
5
e Women, Ruth 3:9.
f V. 10; ch. 14:27.
g Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
h See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

again. 64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the^a third day, lest haply his^{b c} disciples come and steal him away, and say unto the people,^d He is risen from the^e dead: and the last error will be worse than the first. 65 / Pi4läte said unto them, ¹ Ye have a ^{g h} guard: go, ² make it *as* sure as ye can. 66 So they went, and made theⁱ sepulchre sure, ^{i k} sealing the^l stone, the guard being with them.

28 ^m Now late on theⁿ sabbath day, as it began to dawn toward the first^o day of the week, came ^{p q} Mary Mäg-dä-lē-nè and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. 2 And behold, there was a great^r earthquake; for ^s an^t angel of the^u Lord descended from^v heaven, and came and rolled away the stone, and sat upon it. 3 ^w His appearance was as^x lightning, and his^y raiment^z white as¹ snow: 4 and for^a fear of him the^b watchers did quake, and became as^c dead^d men. 5 And the angel answered and said unto the^e women, ^f Fear not ye; for I know that ye^g seek^h Jē-šūs, who hath beenⁱ cruci-

Var. Rend.—V. 64. sepulchre—grave, ALLEN. haply—*Omit*, ALLEN. error—deception, ALLEN. V. 65. Ye have—*So Fri*; Take, AL. *DeW. Me.* ALLEN. go—*go your way, R.* it as sure—as secure, ALLEN, HO. V. 66. So—And, ALLEN. made . . . them—secured the grave (having sealed the stone) with the guard, ALLEN. made sure—secured, ALLEN. HO. Chap. 28.—V. 1. Now late on—And after, ALLEN, HO.; In the end of, MOR. Now . . . dawn—far on in the Saturday night, toward daybreak on Sunday, ME. as . . . toward—*So Me. Al. Da. r*; on the eve (strictly the whole interval from sunset to sunrise) of, *Mcl*; at the dawning toward, ALLEN, HO. sepulchre—grave, ALLEN. V. 4. watchers—guards, ALLEN; keepers, MOR. did quake—were dismayed, ALLEN; were convulsed, ME.; did shake, MOR. V. 5. who hath been—the, ALLEN, which was, MOR. V. 6. the Lord—He, ALLEN. V. 7. lo, I have told—behold, I told, ALLEN. V. 9. All hail—Hail, ALLEN. took hold of—held, ALLEN; grasped, BROAD. V. 10. depart—go, ALLEN. V. 11. Now while—and as, ALLEN. some—certain, ALLEN. were come to pass—had happened, ALLEN; were done, MOR. V. 12. when—with—being gathered together with, AL-

fied. 6 He is not here; for he is^j risen,^k even as he said. Come, see the place³ where the^l Lord lay. 7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples, He is risen from the dead; and lo, he goeth before you^m intoⁿ Gäl4-lēe; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. 8 And they departed quickly from the tomb with fear and great^o joy, and ran to bring his disciples^p word. 9 And behold, Jē-šūs met them, saying, All hail. And they came and took hold of his^q feet, and ^{r 4} worshipped him. 10 Then saith Jē-šūs unto them, Fear not: go tell^{s t} my^u brethren that they depart into Gäl4-lēe, and there shall they see me.

11 Now while they were going, behold, some of the guard came into the^{v w} city, and told unto the^x chief priests all the things that were come to pass. 12 And when they were^y assembled with the^z elders, and had taken counsel, they^a gave much^b money unto the^c soldiers, 13 saying, Say ye, ^d His disciples came by^e night, and^f stole him away while we^g slept. 14 And if this^h come toⁱ the^j governor's^k ears, we will persuade him, and rid

LEN. had—having, ALLEN. much—large, R. V. 14. this come to—it be heard before, ALLEN. persuade—appease, ALLEN, ME.; make right with, HO.

Var. Read.—V. 64. come—*So N A B C* (D Δ), Edd.* late uncials, many cursives, OL. VULG. MEMPH. ALLEN; come by night, (L), late uncials, most cursives, PESH. REC. Chap. 28.—V. 2. stone—*So N B D, Edd.* few cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. ORIG. ALLEN; stone from the door, (A C L Δ), late uncials, most cursives, MEMPH. PESH. REC. V. 6. the Lord—*So A C D L (Δ), La. Tr.* late uncials, most cursives, VULG. PESH.; he, N B, Ti. Tr.² *Mcl. We. WH. NES.* 33, 102, OL. (MSS.) MEMPH. ORIG. ALLEN, R marg. V. 9. And behold—*So N B D, Edd. (We.²)* many cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. MEMPH. PESH. ALLEN, PLUM.; And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, A C L Δ, late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) REC. V. 14. come . . . ears—*So (lit. be heard by) B D, La. Tr. Mcl. WH.² 59, OL. (MSS.)* VULG.; come to a hearing before the governor (*So R marg., but Field and R translate this practically as text*), N A C L (Δ), Ti. We. WH.¹ late uncials, most cursives, PESH. NES. ALLEN (nearly).

6
j See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
k Ch. 27:63; comp. ch. 12:40; 16:21.
3 Many ancient authorities read *where he lay.*
l Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
7
m Vs. 10, 16; ch. 26:32.
n Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
8
o Joy, Ps. 30:5.
p Words, Pr. 15:23.
9
q Feet, Gen. 18:4.
r Worship, Mt. 4:10.
4 See marginal note on ch. 2:2.
10
s John 20:17; comp. Rom. 8:29; Heb. 2:11-17.
t See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
u Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
11
v City, Gen. 4:17.
w See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
x Priests, Ex. 28:1.
12
y Sanhedrin, Mt. 26:3.
z Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
a Bribery, Is. 33:15.
b Money, Ex. 12:44.
c Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
13
d See "Lying," Lev. 19:11.
e Night, Ps. 19:2.
f Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
g Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
14
5 Or, *come to a hearing before the governor.*
h Ch. 27:32.
i See "Pilate," Mk. 11:1.
j Governor, Neh. 8:9.
k Ears, Ex. 29:20.

15

a Money, Ex. 12:44.
b See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. [1:45. Ch. 9:31; Mk. 11 Ki. 16:6.
d The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
e Ch. 27:8.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.

16

g See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
h Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
i Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

17

1 See marginal note on ch. 2:2.
j See Mk. 16:11.

18

k See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.

19 *n* See "Missions," Acts 15:7. *o* Mk. 16:15. *p* The Great Commission. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. *q* Conversion, Mt. 13:15. *r* Ch. 13:52; comp. Acts 14:21. *s* Salvation for all Men, Acts 2:40.

you of care. 15 So they took the ^a money, and did as they were ^b taught: and this saying was ^c spread abroad among the ^d Jews, and *continueth* ^e until this ^f day.

16 But the eleven ^g disciples went into Gāl'zī-lēe, unto the ⁱ mountain where Jē'sūs had appointed them. 17 And when they saw him, they ^l worshipped him; but ^j some doubted. 18 And Jē'sūs came to them and

Var. Rend.—V. 15. So—And, ALLEN. taught—instructed, ALLEN. saying was spread—account was noised, ALLEN; saying is commonly reported, MOR. and *continueth*—Omit, ALLEN. V. 16. But—And, ALLEN. had—Omit, ALLEN. V. 18. hath been—was, ALLEN. V. 19. and (*first*)—Omit, ALLEN. Spirit—Ghost, ALLEN, R.

spake unto them, saying, ^k All authority hath been given unto me in ^l heaven and on ^m earth. 19 ^{n o p} Go ye therefore, and ^{q r} make disciples of ^{s t} all the ^u nations, ^{v w x} baptizing them into the ^y name of the ^z Father and of the ^a Son and of the ^b Holy Spirit: 20 ^c teaching them to ^d observe all things whatsoever I ^e commanded you: and ^f lo, ^g I am with you ^h always, even unto ⁱ the end of the ^j world.

Var. Read.—V. 19. therefore—So B (D) Δ, La.¹ Tr.¹ We.¹ WH. some cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. PESH. NES. ALLEN; omit, & A (E) Al. Ti. Mcl. We.² late uncials, most cursives, V. 20. world—Add, Amen, (Δ), late uncials, most cursives, OL. (MSS.) VULG. (MSS.) MEMPH. (MSS.) PESH.

f Promises, John 14:2. *g* Ch. 18:20; Acts 18:10. *h* See ch. 13:39. *i* See "Teaching of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21. *j* Or, the consummation of the age. *k* World, Rev. 10:6.

l Lu. 24:47; comp. ch. 25:32.
u Nations, Gen. 10:32.
v See "Gentiles," Is. 49:6.
w Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
x Comp. Acts 2:38; 8:16; Rom. 6:3; I Cor. 1:13, 15 ff.; Gal. 3:27.
y Name, Acts 16:18.
z Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
b Holy Spirit, John 16:14.

20

c Instruction, Is. 54:13.
d Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
e Commandments of Jesus, Ex. 20:1.

ACCORDING TO MARK *

1: 1

PREACHING OF THE BAPTIST

1: 5

¹ a Beginnings,
Gen. 1:1.
b Gospel, Mk.
16:15.
1 Or, *good tid-
ings*; and so
elsewhere.
c Divinity of
Jesus, Lu.
Lu. 2:21.
d Son, Gen. 21:19.
2 Some ancient
authorities
omit *the Son of*
God.
e God, Gen. 1:1.

2
f P. Vs. 2-8:
Mt. 3:1-11;
Lu. 3:2-16.
g See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.
3 Some ancient
authorities
read *in the*
prophets.
h Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
i Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
j Mt. 11:10; Lu.
7:27.
k Q. Mal. 3:1.
l Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.
l See "John the
Baptist," Mt.
3:1.
m Face, Is. 6:2.

1 The ^a beginning of the
^{b1} gospel of ^c Jē-sūs Christ,
^{d2} the Son of ^e God.
2 ^{1g} Even as it is written ³ in
^h Ī-sā'iah the ⁱ prophet,
⁴ Behold, I send my ^{k1} mes-
senger before thy ^m face,
Who shall prepare thy way;
3 ^{3b} The ^o voice of one ^p crying
in the ^q wilderness,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—Vs. 1-4. *Connect*
Vs. 2, 3 *with v. 1. A. Me.; connect vs. 2, 3.*
with v. 4. Be. DeW. V. 1. The—Omit.
GOULD. gospel—good news, GOULD.
of—about, GOULD. the Son of God—
[the son of God], SW. MEN. V. 2. Even
... written—As Scripture says, MEN.
Behold—see, MEN. thy face—thou,
MEN. Who—which, MOR. way—way
before thee, MOR. V. 3. in ... ye—Pre-
pare ye in the wilderness, Tr. (see on Is.
40:3). Make ye ready—prepare ye,
MEN. MOR. Make straight—level, MEN.
V. 4. John came—there arose John the
Baptist, SW. HO.; John the Baptist ap-
peared, MEN. John ... preached—John
the Baptist came preaching in the wilder-
ness, GOULD. and preached—preaching,
MEN. SW. the (last)—a, GOULD. unto
—for, GOULD. MEN. MOR. V. 5. all
... Judea—the whole Jewish land, MEN.
they—the inhabitants, GOULD; the

Make ye ready the way of the
Lord,
Make his ⁷ paths straight;
4 John came, who baptized in
the wilderness and ⁸ preached
the ⁹ baptism of ¹⁰ repentance unto
¹¹ remission of ¹² sins. 5 And
there went out unto him all the
country of ¹³ Jū-dæ'-ā, and all
they of ¹⁴ Jē-ry'-sā-lēm; and they
were baptized of him in the
¹⁵ river ¹⁶ Jordan, ¹⁷ confessing their

people, MEN. they (second)—Omit, MEN.
GOULD. MOR. of (last)—by, MEN.
Var. Read.—Title.—According to Mark
—So **N B, Ti. WH.**; The Gospel accord-
ing to Saint Mark, so nearly A D, Al. La.
Tr. V. 1. the Son of God—So **N A B D,**
Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. ² R; most uncials,
R; omit, **N* Ti. WH. J marg.**; [the Son
of God], SW. MEN. V. 2. in ... proph-
et—So **N B D L A, Edd. 33, SYR.**; in
the prophets, A, SAL. before thy face—
Omit, **N B D L, Edd.**; before thee, MEN.
V. 4. John ... preached—John ap-
peared baptising ... and preaching,
A D La Be. DeW. Me.; John came who
baptised ... and preached, **N B, Ti. Tr.**
WH. R (Mcl. Me. nearly). See Var. Rend.
V. 5. all ... baptized—all they of Jeru-
salem, and were baptised, **N B D L (Δ), Edd.**

³
n Mt. 3:3; Lu.
3:4; John 1:23.
o Is. 40:3.
p Voice, Gen.
27:22.
p Cry, Lu. 18:7.
q Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
r Path, Is.
40:14.
4
s Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
t Acts 13:24.
u Baptism,
Rom. 6:3.
v Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
w Remission of
Sin, Lu. 24:47.
x Lu. 1:77.
y Sin, Gen. 3:6.

5
z Judea, John
4:47.
a Jerusalem,
Jer. 1:8.
b Rivers, Is.
32:2.
c Jordan, Josh.
15:5.
d Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.

* MARK: Names.—John Mark—Acts 12:12, 25; 15:37. The Jewish name John alone—John 13:5, 13. The Roman name Mark alone—Acts 15:39; Col. 4:10; Philemon 24; I Pet. 5:13; II Tim. 4:11. Cf. Jewish and Roman names combined in Saul Paul.

Home.—Jerusalem and mother's name Mary—Acts 12:12, 25. This home the place where many Disciples gathered for Prayer—Acts 12:12 ff.

Cousin of Barnabas.—Col. 4:10, and so probably a native of Cyprus, and possibly also a Levite like Barnabas (if father a brother of Barnabas). Cf. Acts 3:36.

Uncertain whether Personal Follower of Jesus.—Some consider him the young man mentioned in Mk. 14:51 f. This is quite possible if the "upper room" was in his mother's house—Mk. 14:15. Cf. Acts 12:12. But certainly a Christian when name first mentioned in Acts.

Goes to Antioch with Barnabas and Saul.—Acts 12:25. Probably invited by Barnabas, the leader of the new work among the Greeks at Antioch. As a cousin of Barnabas, and probably a Hellenistic Jew, he would be interested in the new developments there.

Assistant to Barnabas and Saul.—Acts 13:5. Either subordinate or possibly "synagogue minister" (Chase, *Hastings' Bible Dictionary*).

Leaves Paul and Barnabas at Perga.—Acts 13:13. Returns to Jerusalem—Acts 13:13. Refused by Paul as companion for Second Missionary Tour—Acts 15:37 f. Follows Barnabas to Cyprus—Acts 37:39. Fellow-worker of Paul in Rome—Philemon 24. Commended by Paul to the Colossians—

Col. 4:10. With Peter in Babylon (Rome?)—I Pet. 5:13. Desired by Paul in last imprisonment along with Timothy—II Tim. 4:11.

Peter's Interpreter.—So Papias as quoted in Eusebius (H. E. iii. 39). Cf. Swete on Mark, p. xviii. This old tradition in harmony with association with Peter (I Pet. 5:13) and Peter's expressed wish to help the readers of his second Epistle (II Pet. 1:15) to "be able to call these things to remembrance" after his decease. Character of the Gospel of Mark in harmony also with story of Papias that Mark, as Peter's interpreter, wrote down accurately what he remembered of the Words and Deeds of Jesus.

GOSPEL OF MARK: Date of the Gospel of Mark.—The general opinion among modern students of the Synoptic Problem is that the Gospel of Mark is a genuine Work and the earliest of the Four Gospels. Swete, p. xxxv, thinks that it cannot be later than A. D. 70. It may indeed quite possibly be between 55 and 60 A. D.

Place of Writing.—This is not known, but is usually supposed to be Rome. We have seen Mark in Rome with Paul (Philemon 24) and probably with Peter (I Pet. 5:13). But one cannot be positive when nothing is told.

Characteristics of the Gospel of Mark.—For Romans especially. This is the early tradition, and it is supported by the probable fact that it was written in Rome. There is also a distinct absence of peculiar Jewish features such as are seen in the Gospel of Matthew. No Jewish genealogy occurs here.

Humanity of Jesus accented.—This Gospel is not therefore a theological treatise after the order of Matthew, though the

⁶
 a John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
 b Clothing.
 c Camel, Job 1:3.
 d Hair, 11 Sam. 14:26.
 e Loins, Is. 11:5.
 f Insects, Pr. 30:25.
 g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

⁷
 h Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 i See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [5:15].
 j Shoes, Josh. 1:7.
 k Humility, Pr. 15:33.
 l Gr. *sufficient*.

⁸
 l Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
 m Or, *with*.
 n Water, Ps. 95:5.
 o Baptism in the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

sins. ⁶ And ^a John was clothed with ^{b c} camel's ^d hair, and *had* a *leathern girdle about his ^e loins, and did eat ^f locusts and wild ^g honey. ⁷ And he ^h preached, saying, There cometh after me ⁱ he that is mightier than I, the latchet of whose ^j shoes ^k I am not ^l worthy to stoop down and unloose. ⁸ I ^l baptized you ^m in ⁿ water; but he shall baptize you ^{n 2} in the Holy Spirit.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. clothed with—dressed in, MEN. and *had*—with, MEN. did eat—was eating, GOULD; ate, MEN. V. 7. preached—was proclaiming, GOULD. that is mightier—*So Be. Wo.*; who is stronger, MEN. the latchet . . . unloose—for whom I am not fit to stoop down and untie his shoestring, MEN. latchet—thong, GOULD. shoes—sandals, GOULD. V. 8. in (*first*)—with, SAL. GOULD. SW. MEN. R. in (*second*)—*So* GOULD; with, SAL. SW. MEN. R. the—*Omit*, GOULD. V. 9. to pass—about, ALLEN. came—set out, HO. of

⁹ And it came to pass in those ^o days, that ^q Jē-šūs came from ^r Nāz-ā-rēth of ^s Gāl-il-ēe, and was baptized of John ³ in the ^t Jordan. ¹⁰ And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the ^u heavens rent asunder, and the ^v Spirit as a ^w dove descending upon him: ¹¹ and a ^x voice came out of the heavens, ^y Thou art my ^{z a} beloved

. . . Jordan—in the Jordan by John, MEN. in—into, GOULD. Vs. 10, 12. straightway—immediately, GOULD. HO. MEN. V. 10. coming up—going up, GOULD; when ascending, MEN. rent asunder—rending, *Da. Mcl.*; opening, GOULD. as—like, MEN. V. 11. came—*Omit*, MEN.; (came), GOULD. out of—from, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 8. in (*first*)—*So* A D L, La. Tr.¹ Mcl.; with, B B A D, Ti. Tr.² We. WH. SAL. GOULD. SW. MEN. MOR. in (*second*)—*So* A D A D, Ti. Tr.¹ Mcl. We. La.¹ GOULD; with, B L, La.² Tr.² WH. SW. SAL. MEN.

⁹
 o P. Vs. 9–11; Mt. 3:13–17; Lu. 3:21, 22.
 p Day, Lev. 25:8.
 q See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 r Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.
 s Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
 3 Gr. *info*.
 t Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

¹⁰
 u Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 v See "Holy Spirit," John 16:14.
 w Dove, Gen. 8:10.

¹¹
 x Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 y Lu. 3:22. See Mt. 3:17.
 z Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.
 a Love of God, Gen. 1:1.

conception of Christ is the same. He is "Jesus Christ, the Son of God" (Mk. 1:1), whose Gospel is here narrated. He is divine as well as human.

Beginning of Christ's Gospel, not of His Life.—Mk. 1:1. Mark does not narrate the birth and childhood of Jesus. He even skips the first year of His ministry after His baptism. Possibly a year (according to John's gospel) comes in between verse 13 and 14 in Chap. 1.

Mainly the Galilean Gospel.—1:14–9:50, counting the period of withdrawal into regions around Galilee.

Climax in Jerusalem during the Last Passover.—Chaps. 11–16. Galilee and Jerusalem, the two foci of Christ's Ministry, according to Mark. This is precisely what Peter does in his sketch of Christ's work in His early apostolic preaching. The work and death of Christ (and resurrection) the main elements in the earliest preaching.

Deeds of Jesus rather than His Words.—Hence the miracles are numerous in Mark. Same number (18) as that in Matthew and only 20 in Luke. But Mark has only 4 Parables, while Matthew has 15. The sayings of Christ seem to have been first collected into a group of Logia. Mark represents the crisp record of His deeds.

Person of Christ in Action.—Thus he teaches the truth about Jesus. There is rapid movement, power, results. Jesus is shown to be the Son of God, with divine power. The Greek adverb *εὐθύς* (straightway) occurs forty-one times in Mark. There are 151 "historic presents" in Mark, while only 78 in Matthew, and not over 6 in Luke (list of Westcott and Hort). Cf. Hawkins, *Horae Synopticae*, p. 114 ff. Energy is the word that best describes Mark's narratives. The ancients compared Mark's Gospel to the lion.

Vividness of Detail.—There are constant changes of tense in Mark, due to vividness of conception. Cf. 5:15 ff.; 6:14 ff. &c. As the reporter of Peter's descriptions there are naturally marks of an eye-witness—7:17; 10:17; 12:41. These vivid details come out particularly in story of the demoniac in the rocks (Mk. 5:1–20) where many items are alone in Mark. This pictorial autoptic character of the Gospel is in harmony with notion of its early date and Petrine influence. Mark tells of the gestures of Jesus (9:36), looks of Jesus (5:32; 6:6, &c.), love for the young ruler and his look of despondency (10:21 f.), &c. After Peter's denial these details are fewer. The matters that would tend to recall Peter are usually absent from the Gospel.

Emotions of Jesus.—Sternness (1:43), Anger (3:5), Wonder (6:6), Indignation (10:14), Amazement in the Garden of Gethsemane (14:33 f.).

Deity of Christ.—Yet withal no Gospel gives a stronger impression of the deity of Jesus, not even John's Gospel. This comes out in the claims of Jesus as Lord of the Sabbath

(2:28), with power to forgive sins (2:5, 10), with power and glory (14:62), &c.

Pauline Character.—Pfleiderer holds that this Gospel represents the Pauline gospel of grace for all men, both Gentile and Jew. This is true, but it is also true of every book in the New Testament. They are all Pauline in that sense, that Paul rightly interpreted the mind of Christ on the point of Gentile freedom.

Independent Matter in Mark.—There are only some eighty verses (Swete, Comm., p. lxviii.) in Mark not in the Synoptic Gospels. But in the matters reported by him, brief as his Gospel is, he is usually fuller than the other Gospels, another sign of Peter's descriptive powers as reported by Mark. Chief matters in Mark alone occur in 3:20 f.; 4:26–29; 7:31–37; 8:22–26; 14:51 ff.

Chronological Order.—So almost uniformly in this Gospel as in Luke. But his Gospel is no more a history than the others are.

Explanation by Mark.—He gives the Aramaic a few times and then translates into Greek as in 5:41; 7:11, 34; &c. Sometimes he explains the conduct of Christ as in 5:30; 8:19. He uses rather more Latin words than the other Gospels, like *denarius*, *legion*, *centurion*, &c.

Quotations from the Old Testament.—There are 67 references in Mark to the Old Testament, 23 merely verbal allusions and only 7 peculiar to Mark. Mark's more formal quotations are found in 1:2, 3; 4:12, 32; 7:6, 7, 10; 8:18; 9:48; 10:4, 6, 7, 8, 19, 27; 11:9; 12:2, 10, 11, 19, 31, 36; 13:12, 14, 19, 24, 26; 14:27, 34, 62.

Special Phrases.—Besides the vivid terms and adverbs in Mark already mentioned, a few others call for mention. Constant use of the first person as in 4:39; 5:8, 9, 12; 6:2, &c. He uses many diminutives. It is in the vernacular Greek of the time, and the conversational style is apparent all through the book. The vocabulary is not peculiar at all, though a few unusual words occur as in 9:47.

Gospel for Children.—As the earliest and simplest Gospel, Mark is the favorite of the children, and is best adapted for them. Around this simple objective picture of Jesus at work among men, it is easy to group the other Gospels (Matthew, Luke and John).

Teaching of Mark.—It is only necessary to say that the picture of Jesus is at the bottom the same in Mark that we find elsewhere. He gave his life a ransom for men (10:45; 14:24). His power is compassionate and beneficial, not destructive. Jesus is not merely the Great Teacher, but the Great Worker. His miracles are acted parables and his deeds speak louder than any words.

* LEATHER: Girdle of.—II Ki. 1:8; Mt. 3:4.

27

- a See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 b See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 c Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
 d Spirit, Job 4:15.
 e Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

28

- f See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 g Galilee, Mt. 17:22.

29

- h P. Vs. 29-31: Mt. 8:14, 15; Lu. 4:38, 39.
 i Some ancient authorities read when he was come out of the synagogue, he came &c.
 j See vs. 21, 23.
 k Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
 l House, Deut. 24:10.
 m See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
 n Peter, Mt. 4:18.
 o See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
 p Or, Jacob.
 q John the Apostle, John 1:1.

30

- r Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 q Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 r See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.

31

- s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 t Healing, Jer. 30:13.
 u Minister, Acts 15:39.

32

- v P. Vs. 32-34: Mt. 8:16, 17; Lu. 4:40, 41.
 w Comp. Mt. 8:16; Lu. 4:40.
 x Evening, Ps. 65:8.
 y Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 z Or, *demoniacs*.

33

- a City, Gen. 4:17.
 b See "Caper-naum," Mk. 2:1.
 c Door, Ex. 12:22.

34

- c See Mt. 4:23.

What is this? a new ^a teaching! with ^b authority he commandeth even the ^c *unclean* spirits, and they ^c obey him. 28 And the ^d report of him went out straightway everywhere into all the region of ^e *Gāl-il-ēe* round about.

29 ^h And straightway, ⁱ when they were come ^j out of the ^k *synagogue*, they came into the ^l *house* of ^m *Si-mōn* and ⁿ *Andrew*, with ^o *James* and ^p *John*. 30 Now *Si-mōn's* ^q wife's ^r mother lay sick of a ^s fever; and straightway they tell him of her: 31 and he came and took her by the ^t hand, and raised her up; and the ^u fever left her, and she ^v ministered unto them.

32 ^v And ^w at ^x even, when the ^y sun did set, they brought unto him all that were sick, and them that were ^z possessed with demons. 33 And all the ^a city was gathered together at the ^b door. 34 And he ^c healed many that

Var. Rend.—V. 27 (*cont.*), new . . . authority—teaching, new in power, HO. with—according to, GOULD. authority he—authority! *Omit*, MEN.; authority. And, GOULD. even—*Omit*, MEN. V. 28, the . . . straightway—his fame at once went out, MEN. all . . . about—the whole surrounding region of Galilee, MEN.; all the neighborhood round about Galilee, GOULD. Vs. 29, 30, 42, 43, straightway—immediately, MEN. GOULD; at once, HO. V. 29, when they were come—on coming, MEN.; having gone, GOULD. they came—he went, SW. MEN. V. 30, wife's mother—mother-in-law, MEN. lay sick of a—was prostrate with, MEN.; was lying prostrate with a, GOULD. of (*last*)—about, MEN. V. 31, came—went where she was, MEN.; stepped forward, HO. raised her up—made her rise, MEN. ministered unto—waited on, MEN.; served, GOULD. HO. V. 32, And at even—But when evening was come, MEN.; And evening having come, GOULD. did—*Omit*, MEN. GOULD. that (*first*)—those who, MEN. then that—those who, MEN. with demons—with devils, MOR. SAL. R; *omit*, MEN. V. 33, all the city—the whole town, MEN. V. 34, healed—cured, MEN. divers—various, MEN. demons (*twice*)—devils, SAL. R. suffered not—did not allow, MEN.; did not suffer, GOULD. him—him [to be the Christ], SW. V. 35, And—And early, MEN. a . . . day—when it was still dark, MEN.; *lit.* very much at night, GOULD. up—*Omit*, MEN. departed into—went away to, MEN. desert—solitary, MEN. V. 36, and . . . him—followed him up and those with him [his companions, HO.], MEN. HO. they that—those, GOULD. followed after him—pursued him closely, VIN. GOULD. V. 37, All are—that all are, GOULD; They are all, MEN. seeking—looking for, MEN.; seeking for, GOULD.

were sick with divers diseases, and cast out many demons; and he suffered not the demons to speak, ^d *because* they ^e knew ^f him.

35 ^g And in the ^h morning, a great while before ⁱ day, he rose up and went out, and departed into a ^j desert place, and there ^k *prayed*. 36 And *Si-mōn* and they that were with him followed after him; 37 and they found him, and say unto him, All are ^m seeking thee. 38 And he saith unto them, Let us go elsewhere into the next ⁿ towns, that I may ^o preach there also; for ^p to this end came I forth. 39 ^q And he went into their synagogues throughout all *Gāl-il-ēe*, preaching and casting out demons.

40 ^r And there cometh to him a ^s leper, ^t beseeching him, ^u and ^v kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, ^w thou canst make me ^x clean. 41 And being moved with ^y *com-*

thee—you, MEN. V. 38, into—to, MEN. next—neighboring country, MEN.; neighborhood, GOULD; neighboring villages, HO. that I may—I must, MEN. to . . . forth—that was what I came out for, MEN.; for this did I come out, GOULD. V. 39, went . . . Galilee—came into all Galilee preaching to their synagogue, GOULD. into—and preached in, MEN. preaching—*Omit*, GOULD, MEN. casting—cast, MEN. demons—the demons, GOULD, MEN.; devils, MOR. R. V. 40, beseeching—appealing to, MEN. and kneeling—[and kneeling], SW. kneeling down—going down on his knees, MEN.; falling down before him beseechingly, HO. and (*last*) . . . him—with the words, MEN. thou . . . clean—you will, you can cleanse me, MEN.; thou wilt, thou canst cleanse me, GOULD. V. 41, being—was, MEN.; having been, GOULD.

Var. Read.—V. 27. What . . . commandeth—*So La. Tr. WH.*; What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? for with authority commandeth he, A C; what is this? a new doctrine with authority (*or*, a doctrine of strange authority, *Me.*), he commandeth, *N B L Ti. Al. We. Mcl. (nearly)*. V. 28, everywhere—*So B C L, Ti. Tr. WH.*; *omit*, *N* A D La. Tr. Mcl. V. 29*, when . . . they—*So A C A C L, Ti. Mcl. WH.*; he was . . . he, B D *La. Tr. We. WH.*; *r marg.*. V. 34, him;—*So N* A D A D, La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. R.*; add, to be the Christ, *N B L, WH. R marg.*. V. 38, elsewhere—*So N B C L, Ti. Tr. We. WH. 33, R; A D A D, La. Mcl. V. 39*, went . . . preaching—went into all their synagogues preaching throughout all Galilee, *N B L, Ti. Tr. We. WH.*; he was preaching in &c., A C D, *La. Mcl.*

- d See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 e See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
 f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 g Many ancient authorities add to *be Christ*. See Lu. 4:41.

35

- g P. Vs. 35-38: Lu. 4:42, 43.
 h Morning, Ps. 65:8.
 i Day, Lev. 25:8.
 j Desert, Jer. 17:6.
 k Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 l Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

37

- m Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

38

- n See "Villages," Deut. 2:23.
 o Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 p See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

39

- q See Mt. 4:23; comp. v. 23; ch. 3:1.

40

- r P. Vs. 40-44: Mt. 8:2-4; Lu. 5:12-14.
 s Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
 t Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
 5 Some ancient authorities omit and kneeling down to him.
 u See "Knees," Is. 35:3.
 v Ch. 10:17; comp. Mt. 8:2; Lu. 5:12.
 w Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 x See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

41

- y Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
 z See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

41
a See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.

42
c Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
d See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

43
1 Or, *sternly*.

44
e See Mt. 8:4.
f Comp. Mt. 8:4.
g Priest, Ex. 28:1.
h Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
i Moses, Ex. 3:4.

2 Q. Lev. 13:49; 14:2 ff.

45
j Publish, Neh. 9:15.
k Lu. 5:15; see Mt. 28:15.
3 Gr. word.
4 Gr. *he*.
l City, Gen. 4:17.

5 Or, *the city*.
m Desert, Jer. 17:6.

n Comp. ch. 2:2, 13; 3:7; Lu. 5:17; John 6:2.
o See "Popular-ity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

passion, ^a he ^b stretched forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou made clean. 42 And straightway ^c the leprosy departed from him, and he was made ^d clean. 43 And he ¹ strictly charged him, and straightway sent him out, 44 and saith unto him, ^e See thou say nothing to any man: but ^f go show thyself to the ^g priest, and ^h offer for thy cleansing the things which ⁱ Mō'zēs ² commanded, for a testimony unto them. 45 But he went out, and began to ^j publish it much, and to ^k spread abroad the ³ matter, insomuch that ⁴ Jē'sūs could no more openly enter into ⁵ a city, but was without in ^m desert places: and ⁿ they came to him from every quarter.

2 And when he entered again into *Că-pēr-nā-um

Var. Rend.—V. 41 (*cont.*). he—and, MEN. forth—out, MEN. GOULD. and (*first*)—and he, GOULD. saith unto him—he says, MEN. thou made clean—cleansed, MEN. V. 42. made clean—cleansed, MEN. V. 43. strictly charged him—So *OL. MOR. R*; sternly charged, *Me. Wo. R marg.*; vehemently threatened *Mcl.*; addressed him sternly, MEN.; rebuked him angrily, HO.; rebuked him urgently, VIN. straightway sent—at once turned, MEN. sent—thrust, GOULD; put, *Me. Wo.* out—off, MEN. V. 44. See thou—See that you, MEN. See . . . man—take heed lest you say anything to anybody, GOULD. nothing—nothing about it, MEN. man—one, MEN. go—away with you, MEN.; go thy way, *MOR. R*. thyself—yourself, MEN. offer—present, MEN. thy—your, MEN. things which—offering, MEN. commanded . . . them—prescribed that people may have the notification, MEN. V. 45. went out, and—on going off, MEN. it—*Omit*, GOULD. it much—busily, MEN. spread . . . matter—speak of the affair far and wide, MEN. matter—event, GOULD; word, HO. FRI. BRU. (?) insomuch—so, MEN. Jesus—he, MEN. GOULD. SW. more—longer, MEN. city—town, MEN. was without—stayed, MEN. desert—the uninhabited, MEN.; solitary, uninhabited, GOULD. they—people, GOULD. every quarter—all sides, GOULD. Chap. 2.—V. 1. when . . . into—having entered, GOULD. when . . . days—after some days had elapsed he came back to Capernaum, MEN. some—(some), GOULD. it was noised—and the report spread, MEN.; it was heard, GOULD. was—is, MEN. in the house—at home, HO. *R marg.* V. 2.

after some ^p days, it was ^q noised that he was ^r in the ^s house. 2 And ^t many were gathered together, so that there was no longer room for them, no, not even about the ^u door: and he spake the ^v ^w ^x word unto them. 3^y And they come, bringing unto him a ^z man ^a ^b sick of the palsy, borne of four. 4 And when they could not ⁷ come nigh unto him for the crowd, they ^c uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let down the ^d ⁸ bed whereon the sick of the palsy lay. 5 And Jē'sūs seeing their ^e faith saith unto the sick of the palsy, ^f ⁹ Son, ^g ^h thy sins are ⁱ forgiven. 6 But there were certain of the ^j scribes sitting there, and ^k reasoning in their ^l hearts, 7 Why doth this man thus speak? he ^m blasphemeth ⁿ who can forgive sins but

many . . . together—a great number of people collected, MEN. so . . . door—so that not even the parts towards the door (on the outside) would hold them any longer, GOULD. no, not even about—not even before, MEN. V. 3. bringing . . . four—to him with a paralytic, carried by four bearers, MEN. V. 4. when—as, MEN. could . . . for—were not able to come to him with their patient on account of, MEN. uncovered—took off, MEN.; unroofed, GOULD. BRU.; untile, HO. roof—roof at the spot, MEN. and (*second*) . . . lay—and let down through the hole they had made the couch with the paralytic lying on it, MEN. when they had broken—having dug, GOULD. broken—dug, HO. broken it up—*Lit.* scooped it out, VIN. up—out GOULD. bed—pallet, *or*, stretcher, GOULD; couch, MEN. whereon—where (on), GOULD. Vs. 4, 5, 9, 10. sick of the palsy—paralytic, MEN. GOULD. HO. V. 5. Son—Child, MEN. GOULD. SW. thy—your, MEN. V. 6. certain—some, MEN. reasoning—debating, GOULD. V. 7. Why . . . speak?—How can the man say such a thing? MEN. blasphemeth—is uttering a blasphemy, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 42. straightway—So *N B D L. La. Ti. Tr.¹ Mcl. We. WH. BRU. R*; add, as soon as he had spoken, A C. *Al. Chap. 2.—V. 2. And—So N B L. Ti. We. WH. R*; and straightway, A C D. *Al. La.¹ Tr.¹ Mcl. V. 4. come—So A C D. Al. La. Tr. Mcl. MEN. MOR. R*; bring him, *N B L. Ti. We. WH. 33. GOULD. R marg.* Vs. 5, 9, are forgiven—Strictly are being forgiven, *N B La.¹ Ti. Tr. We. WH.*; be forgiven thee, A C D L. *Al. (So N in v. 5, strictly have been forgiven).*

1
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
q See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
6 Or, *at home*.
r House, Deut. 24:10.
s See "Home," Lev. 18:9.

2
t V. 13; see ch. 1:45.
u Door, Ex. 12:22.
v See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
w Words, Pr. 15:23.
x Word of God, John 6:63.

3
y P. Vs. 3-12; Mt. 9:2-8; Lu. 5:18-26.
z Man, Gen. 2:7.
a See "Dis-see," Ps. 103:3.
b See Mt. 4:24.

4
7 Many ancient authorities read *bring him unto him*.
c Comp. Lu. 5:19.
d Bed, Deut. 3:11.
8 Or, *pallet*.

5
e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
f Son, Gen. 21:19.
9 Gr. *Child*.
g See Mt. 9:2.
h Forgiveness of Sins, Gen. 3:6.
i Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

6
j Scribes, II Ki. 8:17.
k See "Mind," Job 38:36.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.

7
m Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
n Is. 43:25.

* CAPERNAUM: Location of.—Mt. 4:13. Home of Jesus during Galilean Ministry.—Mt. 4:13; Mk. 1:21; 2:1.

Dispute between Disciples on Way.—Mk. 9:33.

Jesus wrought Miracles in.—Mt. 8:5-22; 9:1-26; 17:24-27; Mk. 1:21-45; Ch. 2; 3:1-6; Lu. 7:1-10; John 4:46-53; 6:17-25, 59.

Chooses Levi the Publican here.—Mt. 9:9-13; Mk. 2:13-17; Lu. 5:27 ff.

Jesus walked on Sea near.—John 6:17-21.

Miracle near.—Mt. 8:26, 27.

Prophecies against.—Mt. 11:23; Lu. 10:15.

Jesus rejected by the People of.—John 6:22-71.

7

a God, Gen. 1:1.

8

b Jesus knew Men's Hearts. See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

c See "Mind," Job 38:36.

d Heart, Acts 15:9.

9

e See Mt. 4:24.

f See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.

g Forgiveness of sins, Gen. 3:6.

h Forgiveness, Mt. 25:21.

i See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

j Bed, Deut. 3:11.

l Or, pallet.

10

k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

l See "Humanity and Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

m Son, Gen. 21:19.

n Man, Gen. 2:7.

o Earth, Gen. 2:1.

11

p House, Deut. 24:10.

q Home, Lev. 18:9.

12

r Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.

s See Mt. 9:8.

t Mt. 9:33.

13

u See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

v Sea, Ex. 14:21.

w See ch. 1:45.

x See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

y Instruction, Is. 54:13.

z See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

14

a P. Vs. 14-17: Mt. 9:9-13; Lu. 5:27-32.

b See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

c See "Matthew," Mt. 1:1.

d Comp. Mt. 9:9.

e See "Tribute," Mt. 22:19.

one, *even* ^a God? ⁸ And straightway ^b Jē'sūs, perceiving in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, saith unto them, Why ^c reason ye these things in your ^d hearts? ⁹ Which is easier, to say to the ^e sick of the palsy, Thy ^f sins are ^h forgiven; or to say, ⁱ Arise, and take up thy ^j bed, and walk? ¹⁰ But that ye may ^k know that the ^l Son of ^m man hath authority on ⁿ earth to forgive sins (he saith to the sick of the palsy), ¹¹ I say unto thee, Arise, take up thy ¹ bed, and go unto thy ^p house. ¹² And he arose, and straightway took up the ¹ bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and ^r glorified God, saying, ^l We never saw it on this fashion.

¹³ ^u And he went forth again by the ^v sea side; and ^w all the multitude resorted unto him, and he ^x taught them. ¹⁴ And as he passed by, he saw ^b c d Lē'vī the son of Āl-phē'ūs sitting at the place of ^e toll, and

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*), *even* God?—God alone, MEN. V. 8, straightway Jesus—Jesus at once, MEN. so reasoned within—are reasoning in, MEN. themselves—Add, in such a way, MEN. reason—^h hearts?—do you think such thoughts? MEN. V. 9. Which—Whether, MÖR. R. Thy—Your, MEN. Arise—Get up, MEN. up thy—your, MEN. walk—go, MEN. V. 10. that ye may—you are to, MEN. authority—so, VIN.; authority, *or*, right, GOULD; power, MEN. R. on—upon, GOULD. he saith—then he says, MEN. V. 11. say . . . Arise—tell you, Rise, MEN. thy—your, MEN. unto thy—away to your, MEN. V. 12. arose—rose, MEN. straightway at once, MEN.; immediately, MÖR. GOULD. took—having taken, GOULD. the—his, MEN. forth—out, MEN. GOULD. insomuch—so, MEN. never—in fashion—have never seen such like, HO.; never saw anything like it before, MEN.; never saw the like, BRU. V. 13. forth—out, MEN. by—beside, MEN.: to the side of, GOULD. side—*Omit*, MEN. GOULD. taught—was teaching, GOULD. V. 14. as he passed—in passing, HO. by—along, MEN. saw—noticed, HO. at—near, *not* in, GOULD. place of toll—toll-house, MEN. GOULD. arose—rose, MEN. V. 15. came to pass—comes about, MEN.; comes to pass, GOULD. was sitting—*sitting*, MEN.; was reclining, GOULD. at meat—(at table), GOULD. meat—table, MEN. house—(Levi's) house, MEN. sat down—were reclining at table, GOULD; were at table, MEN. many—many (of the disciples), MEN. followed—went everywhere

he saith unto him, ¹⁰ Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

¹⁵ And it came to pass, that ^b he was ⁱ sitting at ¹ meat in his house, and many ^k ² publicans and ^l ^m sinners sat down with Jē'sūs and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. ¹⁶ And ⁿ ^o the scribes ³ of the ^p ^q Phār'ī-sēes, when they saw that he was eating with the sinners and ² publicans, said unto his disciples, ⁴ How is it that he eateth ⁵ and ^r drinketh with ² publicans and sinners? ¹⁷ And when Jē'sūs heard it, he saith unto them, ^s They that are ⁶ whole have no need of a ¹ physician, but ^u ^v they that are sick: I came not to ^w ^x call the ^y righteous, but sinners.

¹⁸ ^z And ^a John's disciples and the Phār'ī-sēes were ^b fasting: and they come and say unto him, Why do John's disciples and the disciples of the Phār'ī-sēes fast, but thy disciples fast not? ¹⁹ And Jē'sūs said unto them, Can the ⁷ sons of the

with, MEN. V. 16. the (*first*)—[the], SW.; (the), GOULD. of . . . saw—who were of the Pharisee's party, saw, MEN. was eating—eats, MEN. the (*third*)—*Omit*, MEN. publicans—Strictly, the publicans, *i.e.* taxgatherers, and so in v. 15. Var.; tax-gatherers, GOULD; tax-collectors, MÖR. said unto—and they say to, MEN.; they said to, GOULD. V. 17. And when—and, MEN. They (*twice*)—Those, MEN. whole—in health, MEN.; strong, GOULD. came not—am not come, MEN. the righteous—Strictly, righteous men, Var. V. 18. were fasting—So GOULD; were (then) fasting, *Me. Trench*; used to fast, AL. Delf. MÖR. (*Be. gives both senses*); were observing a fast, MEN. HO. they—people, MEN. V. 19. sons of—So GOULD; assistance at, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 9. walk—So A B C. AL. La. Tr. mcl. WH.; go thy way, N L Ti. We:1. go, MEN. V. 14. Levi—James, D. leading MSS. of OL Vs. 15, 16. and (*last*)—saw—and they followed him. And when the scribes and Pharisees saw, A C, AL. La.1 Tr.2 Mcl. We. WH. (the scribes of the Pharisees, Mcl. We. WH. r.; and there followed him scribes also of the Pharisees. And when they saw, N B (D nearly), Ti. Tr.: (nearly), GOULD (*nearly*). V. 16. How is it that—How is it that, A C d, AL. Mcl.; omit, B L Ti. Tr. We. WH. SW. MEN. r. How . . . drinketh—Why does he eat (and drink), GOULD. and drinketh—*Omit*, N B D. La.2 We. WH. SW. MEN. GOULD. V. 17. sinners—So N A B D (K L d Δ) Edd. TR. WH. r.; sinners to repentance, C.

f See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.

g See Mt. 8:22.

15

h See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.

i See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.

j See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

k Publican, Mt. 9:11.

l That is, collectors of Roman taxes.

m The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

n See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

16

n Acts 23:9; comp. Lu. 5:30.

o Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.

p Some ancient authorities read and the Pharisees.

q Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.

r See Mt. 9:11.

s Or, He eateth . . . sinners.

t Some ancient authorities omit and drinketh.

u Drink, Hos. 4:18.

17

s Mt. 9:12, 13; Lu. 5:31, 32.

t Gr. strong.

u Physician, Mk. 5:26.

v See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.

w See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

x See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

y Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

z "The Righteous," Ps. 24:4.

18

z P. Vs. 18-22; Mt. 9:14-17; Lu. 5:33-38.

a John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.

b Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.

19

7 That is, companions of the bridegroom.

19

a See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
b Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.

20

c See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
d Mt. 9:15; Lu. 17:22.
e Day, Lev. 25:8.

21

f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Cloth, Pr. 7:16.
h Clothing, Job 31:19.

22

i Wine, Lev. 10:9.
j See "Skins," Lev. 8:17.
l That is, *skins used as bottles*.

23

k P. Vs. 23-28; Mt. 12:1-8; Lu. 6:1-5.
l Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
m Grain, Gen. 42:33.
n Field, Num. 20:17.
o Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
p See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
2 Gr. began to make their way plucking.
q Deut. 23:25.
r Ears, Ex. 29:20.

24

s Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
t See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
u See Mt. 12:2.

a bridechamber fast, while the a bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot b fast. 20 But c d the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then will they fast in that e day. 21 No f man seweth a piece of g undressed cloth on an old h garment: else that which should fill it up taketh from it, the new from the old, and a worse rent is made. 22 And no man putteth new i wine into old j wine-skins; else the wine will burst the skins, and the wine perisheth, and the skins: but they put new wine into fresh wine-skins.

23 k And it came to pass, that he was going on the l sabbath day through the m n grainfields; and his o p disciples 2 began, as they went, to q pluck the r ears. 24 And the s Phār'ī-seēs said unto him, Behold, t u why do they on the sabbath day that which is not

Var. Rend.—V. 19 (*cont.*). bridechamber—wedding, MEN. V. 20. shall—will, MEN.; shall have been, HO. V. 21. man . . . made—one sews on an old cloak a patch of undressed cloth; or, else the piece added draws away from the other, the new from the old, and there is a worse tear, MEN. man—one, GOULD. HO. piece—patch, GOULD, MEN. undressed—So L. GOULD; Or, raw, or, unwrought, Var. else—otherwise, HO. GOULD. that . . . taketh—the new filling of the old takes, GOULD. V. 22. man putteth—one puts, MEN. GOULD. else—or else, MEN. wine-skins—So Var.; skins, MEN. GOULD. HO. perisheth—is destroyed, GOULD; is lost, MEN. skins—skins too, MEN. they . . . wine-skins—(new skins for new wine!), MEN. V. 23. it . . . grainfields—he happened to be passing through the cornfields on the sabbath, MEN. grainfields—cornfields, MOR. r. as . . . ears—So Al. DeW. Field; to make a way for themselves by plucking the ears, Me. Wo. r marg.; to pluck the ears of corn as they went along, MEN.; to break a path (by treading down or plucking up the stalks of grain that obstructed their path), meanwhile plucking and eating the ears that grew on them, or, going along, to pluck the ears, GOULD; to make their way, plucking the ears, RID. ears—ears of corn, R. V. 24. sabbath day—Sabbath, MEN. that . . . lawful?—a thing that is not allowed? MEN. V. 25. said unto—says to, MEN. GOULD. Did—Have, MEN. had need—was in want (of provisions), MEN. hungry—an hungered, MOR. r. they—those, MEN. V. 26. How—Omit, MEN. entered—went, MEN. it is not lawful—no

v lawful? 25 And he said unto them, 3 Did ye never read what w David did, when he had need, and was x hungry, he, and they that were with him? 26 How he entered into the y house of z God 4 when a Ā-bī-ā-thār was b high priest, and ate the c showbread, which it is not lawful to eat save for the priests, and gave also to them that were with him? 27 And he said unto them, d The sabbath was made for man, and e not man for the sabbath: 28 so that the f g Son of man is lord even of the sabbath.

3 h i And he j entered again k into the l synagogue; and there was a man there who had his l m n hand withered. 2 And o they watched him, whether he would p q heal him on the sabbath day; r that they might accuse him. 3 And he saith unto the man that had his hand withered, s Stand forth. 4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful on the sabbath day to s t do good, or to do harm? to save a u life, or

one is allowed, MEN. save for—but, MEN. ate—did eat, MOR. r. showbread—bread of the setting forth, GOULD. also . . . him—it to his companions too, MEN. V. 27. for (*twice*)—on account of, GOULD. V. 28. even—also, GOULD; omit, MEN. sabbath—sabbath also, MEN. Chap. 3.—V. 1. entered into—went to, MEN. who . . . withered—whose hand was withered, MEN. V. 2. watched—were watching, GOULD. him—him to see, MEN. would—is to, MEN. Vs. 2, 4. sabbath day—Sabbath, MEN. V. 2. accuse him—charge him with it, MEN. V. 3. that . . . withered—with the withered hand, MEN. Stand forth—Rise and come forward, MEN.; arise (and come) into the midst, GOULD; step into the midst, HO.; rise and come into the midst, SAL.; arise and come forth into the midst, BRU. V. 4. lawful—allowable, GOULD. harm—evil, MEN. a—Omit, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 22. and (*second*) . . . skins—So B L, Al. Ti. Tr. 1 Mcl. We. WH. GOULD; and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred, N A C La. but . . . wine-skins—but new wine must be put into new bottles, N A C (B in part), La. Tr. 1 We. (nearly); omit, D Al. Ti. WH. 2 GOULD. V. 26. when . . . priest—in the high priesthood of Abiathar (so Al. translates, but Wo. translates this reading as in the text), N B L, Al. La. Ti. Tr. 1 WH. GOULD, MEN.; in the days of Abiathar the high priest, A C (in the presence of Abiathar, Mcl.). Chap. 3.—V. 1. the synagogue—So A C D L, La. Tr. 1 Mcl. GOULD; a synagogue, N B, Al. Ti. We. WH.

v Law, Deut. 31:24.

25

3 O. I Sam. 21:6.
w David, I Sam. 17:12.
x Hunger, Deut. 8:3.

26

y See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
z God, Gen. 1:1.
4 Some ancient authorities read in the days of Abiathar the high priest.
a Abiathar, I Ki. 2:26.
b Priest, Ex. 28:1.
c See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.

27

d Ex. 23:12; Deut. 5:14.
e Col. 2:16.

28

f See "Humanity and Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g Son, Ge. 1:19.

1

h See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i P. Vs. 1-6; Mt. 12:9-14; Lu. 6:6-11.
j Ch. 1:21, 39.
k Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
l See "Lame-ness," Lev. 21:18.
m See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.

2

o Lu. 6:7; 14:1; 20:20.
p Healing, Jer. 30:13.
q See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
r Mt. 12:10; Lu. 6:7; comp. Lu. 11:54.

3

5 Gr. Arise into the midst.

4

s See "Kindness," Zech. 7:9.
t See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
u Life, Gen. 2:7.

^a See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
^b See "Pharisees," Mt. 3:7.
^c Peace, Pr. 17:1.

⁵
^d Lu. 6:10.
^e Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^f See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^g See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardened Hearts," Lu. 2:21.
^h Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

⁶
^j Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
^k Herodians, Mk. 12:13.
^l See ch. 12:13.
^m Mt. 22:16.
ⁿ See "Conspiracy," Num. 14:4.
^o See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

⁷
^p P. Vs. 7-12; Mt. 12:15, 16; Lu. 6:17-19.
^q Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^r Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^s See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^t Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
^u Judea, John 4:47.

⁸
^v Jerusalem, J. 1:8.
^w Comp. Josh. 15:1, 21; Ez. 35:15; 36:5.
^x Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
^y Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
^z Sidon, Is. 23:12.
¹ Or, *all the things that he did*.

⁹
² See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.

¹⁰
^a Healing, Jer. 30:13.
^b Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
^c Ch. 5:29, 34; Lu. 7:21.
² Gr. *scourges*.
³ Gr. *fell*.

to ^a kill? But ^b they held their ^c peace. 5 And when he had ^d looked round about on them with ^e anger, being grieved at the ^f hardening of their heart, he saith unto the ^h man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he stretched it forth; and ⁱ his hand was restored. 6 And the ^j Phārl-sēes went out, and straightway with the ^k Hē-rōdī-āns ^m took counsel against him, ⁿ how they might destroy him.

7 ^o And Jē-l'sūs with his ^p disciples withdrew to the ^q sea; and ^r a great multitude from ^s Gāl'ī-lēe followed; and from ^t Jū-dæ'ā, 8 and from ^u Jē-ry-sā-lēm, and from ^v Īd-ū-mæ'ā, and beyond the ^w Jordan, and about ^x Tyre and ^y Si'dōn, a great multitude, hearing ¹ what great things he did, came unto him. 9 And he spake to his disciples, that a little ² boat should wait on him because of the crowd, lest they should throng him: 10 for he had ^a healed many; insomuch that as many as had ^b ^c ² plagues ³ pressed upon him that they

Var. Rend.—V. 4 (*cont.*), held their peace—were silent, MEN.; kept silence, GOULD. V. 5, when—about—he looked round, MEN. RID. with—in, MEN. being—*Omit*, MEN. hardening—hardness, GOULD. he saith unto—and says to, MEN. forth (*twice*)—out, MEN. thy—your, MEN. V. 6, straightway—immediately, GOULD; at once, MEN. took counsel—held a consultation, MEN. RID. how they might—to, MEN. Vs. 7, 8, a great multitude—great numbers, MEN. V. 7, followed—followed him, MEN. V. 8, beyond—from the country beyond, MEN. the Jordan—Jordan, GOULD, MEN. RID. MOR. r. about—from the neighborhood of, MEN. hearing—did—when they heard of all he was doing, MEN. what great—all the, RID. great (*second*)—*Omit*, GOULD. did—is doing, GOULD. V. 9, spake—to—told, MEN. GOULD. that—on—to have a little boat in readiness for, MEN.; that a little ship be kept in readiness for, HO. wait—be in constant attendance, GOULD. because—on account of, MEN. HO. throng—press, HO.; pressed too hard, MEN. V. 10, had (*first*)—*Omit*, MEN. RID. insomuch—so, MEN. GOULD. as many as—all who, MEN. plagues—bodily ailments, MEN.; scourges, GOULD. pressed—were falling, GOULD; were throwing themselves, HO. upon—up to, MEN. that they might—to, MEN. V. 11, whensoever—whenever, AL. Me. MEN. GOULD. RID. fell—would fall, GOULD. before—to, MEN. cried, say-

might ^d touch him. 11 And the ^e unclean spirits, whensoever they beheld him, fell down before him, and ^g cried, saying, ^h Thou art the Son of ⁱ God. 12 And he ^k charged them much that they should not make him ^l known.

13 And he goeth up into ^m the ⁿ mountain, and ^o ^p calleth unto him whom he himself would; and they went unto him. 14 and he appointed ^q twelve, ⁴ that they might be with him, and that he might send them forth to ^r preach, 15 and to have authority to ^s cast out demons: 16 ^t ⁵ and ^u Si'mōn he surnamed ^v Peter; 17 and ⁶ James the son of Zēb'ē-dēe, and ^w John the brother of ⁶ James; and them he surnamed Bō-ā-nēr'gēs, which is, Sons of thunder: 18 and ^g Andrew, and ^x Philip, and Bār-thōl'ō-mew, and ^y Māt'thew, and ^q Thomas, and ⁶ James the son of Āl-phæ-lūs, and ^q Thād-dæ'ūs, and ^u Si'mōn the ⁷ Cā-nā-næ'ān, 19 and ⁸ Jū'dās Īs-cār'ī-ōt, who also ⁸ betrayed him.

And he cometh ² ⁹ into a

ing—screamed out, MEN.; cry out, GOULD. Thou art—You are, MEN. V. 12, much—known—repeatedly not to advertise him, MEN. known—manifest, RID. V. 13, the mountain—See on Mt. 5:1, mountain—mountains, HO. would—was minded (to call), MEN.; wished, GOULD. V. 14, twelve—*Add*, [whom he also named apostle], SW. forth—out, MEN. HO. preach—herald, GOULD. V. 15, authority—power, MOR. GOULD. cast—drive, HO. out—the, MEN. demons—devils, MOR. r. V. 16 and ⁷, surnamed—(and he gave Simon the ⁷), MEN. HO. V. 17, them he surnamed—he gave them the name of, MEN. which—that, MEN. V. 18, Cananæan—So RID. VIN.; Zealot, GOULD. V. 19, who—he it was who, MEN. betrayed him—delivered him up, GOULD. cometh into a house—comes home, MEN. GOULD. HO. BRU.

Var. Read.—V. 14, twelve—So A C² D AL. La. Scr. Ti. Tr. We.; add, whom also he named apostles, NB C* (Δ) Mcl. WH., 13, 28, 69, 124, 238, 346. MEMPH. HARCL. marg. GOULD (?) r. marg. Cf. Lu. 6:13; [whom he also named apostles], SW. V. 15, authority—So NB C* (L Δ), AL. Ti. Tr. We. WH., 102, MEMPH.; add, to heal sicknesses, A C² D La. Mcl. V. 16, Prefix, and he appointed the twelve, NB C* Δ, Ti. We. WH. r. marg. SW. MEN. HO.

^d Ch. 6:56; 8:22; See Mt. 9:21; 14:36.

¹¹
^e Possession of Demons, Mt. 8:16.
^f Spirit, Job 4:15.
^g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^h See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
ⁱ See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^j God, Gen. 1:1.

¹²
^k See Mt. 8:4.
^l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

¹³
^m Lu. 6:12; comp. Mt. 5:1.
ⁿ Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
^o Mt. 10:1; ch. 6:7; Lu. 9:1.
^p See "Calling," I Cor. 1:26.

¹⁴
^q Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
⁴ Some ancient authorities add *whom also he named apostles*. See Lu. 6:13; comp. ch. 6:30.
^r Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

¹⁵
^s Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

¹⁶
^t P. Vs. 16-19; Mt. 10:2-4; Lu. 6:14-16; Acts 1:13. See the names in Matthew's list.
⁵ Some ancient authorities insert *and he appointed twelve*.
^u Simon, Lu. 5:16.
^v Peter, Mt. 4:18.

¹⁷
⁶ Or, *Jacob*.
^w John, the Apostle, John 1:1.

¹⁸
^x Philip, John 1:43.
^y Matthew, Mt. 1:1.
⁷ Or, *Zealot*. See Lu. 6:15; Acts 1:13.

¹⁹
⁸ Or, *delivered him up*.
^z Comp. ch. 2:1; 7:17; 9:28.
⁹ Or, *home*.

19

a House, Deut. 24:10.
b Home, Lev. 18:9.

20

c See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Ch. 6:31.
e See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
f Bread, Gen. 3:19.
g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

21

h See "Friendship," Pr. 27:6.
i Comp. v. 31 f.
j See "Insanity," I Sam. 21:15.
k Comp. John 10:20; Acts 26:24.

22

l Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
m See Mt. 15:1.
n Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
o Beelzebub, Mt. 10:25.
p 1 Gr. *Beelzebub*.
q See Mt. 9:34.
r 2 Cor. In.
s Prince, Num. 2:7.
t Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.

23

s P. Vs. 23-27; Mt. 12:25-29; Lu. 11:17-22.
t Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
u Parables, II Sam. 12:1.
v Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
w See Mt. 4:10.

24

x See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.

27

y Comp. Is. 49:24, 25.
z Spoil, Is. 9:3.
a Goods, Num. 31:9.

28

b P. Vs. 28-30; comp. Mt. 12:31, 32; Lu. 12:10.

a b house. 20 And *c* the multitude cometh together again, *d* so that they could not so much as *e* eat *f g* bread. 21 And when his *h i* friends heard it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, *j k* He is beside himself. 22 And the *l* scribes that came down *m* from *n* Jê-rû-sâ-lêm said, He hath *o* ¹ Be-ël-zê-bûb, and, *p* ² By the *q* prince of the *r* demons casteth he out the demons. 23 *s* And he called them unto him, and said unto them in *t u* parables, How can *v w* Satan cast out Satan? 24 And if a kingdom be *x* divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. 25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house will not be able to stand. 26 And if Satan hath risen up against himself, and is divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end. 27 *y* But no one can enter into the house of the strong *man*, and *z* spoil his *a* goods, except he first bind the strong *man*; and then he will spoil his house. 28 *b* Verily I say unto you, All their

Var. Rend.—V. 20. the—(the), GOULD. multitude cometh together—crowd collects. MEN.; crowd gathers, GOULD. could . . . bread—cannot even take their food. MEN.; were not able even to eat bread, GOULD. V. 21. when his friends—his people. MEN.; his family, GOULD.; his kindred, MOR. HO. it, they—of it, and, MEN. went out—set off, MEN. HO. on—of, MEN. GOULD. beside himself—out of his senses, MOR. MEN. V. 22. that came—who had come, MEN.; who came, GOULD. By—It is by, MEN.; in, GOULD. demons (twice)—devils, MOR. *re* casteth he—that he drives, MEN. V. 23. cast—drive, MEN. V. 24. And—Omit, MEN. Vs. 24, 25. be—is, MEN. GOULD. V. 24-26, stand—withstand, HO. V. 25. will not be able—cannot, MEN. V. 26. hath risen up—has revolted, MEN.; arose, GOULD. is—was, GOULD. he—and, GOULD. hath—is at, MEN. HO. V. 27. the (first) *man*—a strong man's house, MEN. GOULD. spoil (twice)—plunder, MEN. GOULD. goods—gear, MEN.; tools, GOULD. except he first bind—unless he hath first bound, MEN. V. 28. Verily—Of a certainty, MEN. say unto—tell, MEN. All their sins—Everything, MEN. All sins, MOR. RID. their—Omit, HO. GOULD. shall be forgiven—is forgivable, HO. men, and—their sins and all, MEN. their blasphemies—their sins and their blasphemies, RID. wherewith—blasphemies, they have uttered, MEN. V. 29. whosoever shall blaspheme—whosoever blasphemeth, MEN. shall blaspheme—shall have blasphemeth, HO. hath never

c sins shall be *d* forgiven unto the *e* sons of *f* men, and their *g* blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: 29 but whosoever shall *h* blaspheme against the Holy Spirit hath *i* never forgiveness, but is guilty of an eternal sin: 30 because they said, He hath an *j* unclean spirit.

31 *k* And there come his *l m* mother and his *n o* brethren; and, standing without, they sent unto him, calling him. 32 And a multitude was sitting about him; and they say unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee. 33 And he answereth them, and saith, Who is my mother and my brethren? 34 And looking round on *p* them that sat round about him, he saith, *q* Behold, my mother and my *r* brethren! 35 For whosoever shall *s* do the *t* will of God, the same is my brother, and *u* sister, and mother.

4 *u v* And again he began to *w* teach *x* by the *y* sea side.

—he can never obtain, MEN. never forgiveness—no forgiveness forever, RID. is—will be, MEN. sin—transgression, HO.; judgment, PESH. V. 31. there . . . brethren—his mother and his brothers come, MEN. come—came, GOULD. standing—they stood, MEN. without—outside, GOULD, MEN. they—and, MEN. unto him calling—to call, MEN. V. 32. a multitude was sitting—there was a crowd round, MEN. about—around about, GOULD. they say unto—the message is brought to, MEN. Behold thy—Your, MEN. thy (second)—your, MEN. brethren—brothers and thy sisters, GOULD. without seek for thee—are outside asking for you, MEN. V. 33. he . . . saith—to that he says, MEN.; answering them, he saith, RID. V. 34. looking—he looked, MEN. them—those, MEN. sat—were seated, MEN.; seated, GOULD. round about—around, GOULD. V. 35. For—Omit, MEN. whosoever shall do—whosoever does, MEN. GOULD. the same—he, MEN. GOULD.

Var. Read.—V. 22. Beelzebub—Beezebub, W H.; Beelzebub, other editors, GOULD. RID. (all). V. 26. and is divided—So N: A B C², Al. La. Tr.; he has been (lit. was) divided, N* C², Tr. GOULD. V. 29. is—So A B C, Al. La. Tr.¹ W H.; shall be, N D Ti. We. MEN. sin—(lies [shall lie, Ti.] under an eternal sin), N B L Δ, Edd., 28, 33; damnation, A C². V. 32. brethren—So B C, Tr.¹ W H.; add, and thy sisters, A D (EFHMSUV), Al.¹ La. Ti. We. 22, 124, 238, 299, 433. GOULD.

c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
e Son, Gen. 21:19.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.

29

h Sin against the Holy Spirit, John 16:14.
i The Unpardonable Sin, Gen. 3:6.

30

j See "Spirit," Job 4:15.

31

k P. Vs. 31-35; Mt. 12:46-50; J. 8:19-21.
l Mother, Deut. 5:16.
m Mary, Mk. 16:1.
n Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
o See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

34

p See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
q See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

35

r Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
s Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
t Sister, Mt. 19:29.

1

u P. Vs. 1-12; Mt. 13:1-15; Lu. 8:4-10.
v Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
w Instruction, Is. 54:13.
x Ch. 2:13; 3:7.
y Sea, Ex. 14:21.

- 1**
 a See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 b See "Ships," 1 Ki. 9:26.
 c Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 d Land, Gen. 23:15.

- 2**
 e Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 f Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 g Parables, 11 Sam. 12:1.
 h See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- 3**
 i See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
 j Sowing and reaping, Gal. 6:7.

- 4**
 k Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 l Birds, Gen. 9:2.

- 5**
 m Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
 n Stones, Ex. 34:1.
 o Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 p Earth, Gen. 2:1.

- 6**
 q Sun, Ps. 136:3.

- 7**
 r Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
 s Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

- 9**
 t See v. 23; Mt. 11:15.
 u Ears, Ex. 29:20.

- 10**
 v See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

And there is gathered unto him a very ^a great multitude, so that he entered into a ^b boat, and sat in the ^c sea; and all the multitude were by the sea on the ^d land. 2 And he ^e taught them many things in ^g parables, and said unto them in his teaching, 3 Harken: Behold, the ⁱ sower went forth to sow: 4 and it came to pass, as he sowed, some ^k seed fell by the way side, and the ^l birds came and devoured it. 5 And other fell on the ^m rocky ^o ground, where it had not much ^p earth; and straightway it sprang up, because it had no deepness of earth: 6 and when the ^q sun was risen, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away. 7 And other fell among the ^r thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no ^s fruit. 8 And others fell into the good ground, and yielded fruit, growing up and increasing; and brought forth, thirtyfold, and sixtyfold, and a hundredfold. 9 And he said, 'Who hath ^u ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And when ^v he was alone, they that were about him with

Var. Rend.—Chap. 4.—V. 1. there . . . multitude—a very great multitude of people assembled at the spot where he is, MEN is gathered unto—gathers to, GOULD, he—having, GOULD, into, a—into the, MEN.; a, GOULD, V. 1. a boat—the boat, Var. V. 1, by—close to, MEN.; towards, GOULD, V. 2. taught—was teaching, GOULD, many things—much, MEN, V. 3. Harken—Hear! MEN.; hear, or, listen, GOULD, Behold—Look, MEN, forth—out, MEN, V. 4. it came to pass—so it was, MEN, some—that some, MEN, seed—Omit, MEN, GOULD, by—on, MEN.; along, HO., way side—road, MEN, HO.; side of the road, GOULD, devoured it—ate it up, MEN, V. 5. other—some of the seed again, MEN, rocky ground—part of the field where the rock was, MEN, straightway it sprang up—it sprang up at once, MEN.; it came up immediately, GOULD, V. 6. was risen—rose, MEN.; arose, GOULD, was scorched—suffered from the heat, MEN, away—Omit, MEN, V. 7. other—some of it again, MEN, grew—mounted, MEN, Vs. 7, 8. yielded—bore, MEN, HO.; gave, GOULD, V. 8. others—some, MEN, into—on, MEN, growing up and increasing—as it mounted and increased, MEN, brought forth—yielded as much as, MEN, thirtyfold—up to thirty, GOULD; unto thirty, RID, fold (three times)—Omit, MOR, MEN, V. 9. Who—He who, MEN.; He that, MOR, V. 10. was . . . that—came to be in private,

the ^w twelve asked of him the parables. 11 And he said unto them, Unto you is given the ^x mystery of the ^y kingdom of ^z God: but unto ^{a b c} them that are without, all things are done ^d in parables: 12 'that seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not ⁱ understand; lest haply they should ^{g h} turn again, and it should be ^j forgiven them. 13 ^k And he saith unto them, ^l Know ye not this parable? and how shall ye know all the parables? 14 The sower ^m soweth the ^{n o} word. 15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; and when they have heard, straightway cometh ^p Satan, and taketh away the word which hath been sown in them. 16 And these in like manner are they that are sown upon the rocky ^q places, who, when they have heard the word, straightway receive it with ^r joy; 17 and they have no root in themselves, but ^s endure for a while; then, when ^t tribulation or ^u persecu-

those who, MEN, was—came to be, GOULD, of him—him for, MEN, V. 11. is given—is committed, MEN.; has been given, GOULD, unto . . . without—to those outside (outsiders, GOULD, MEN, GOULD.; to those outside of our circle, VIN, all things are done—it all comes, MEN, V. 12. that—in order that, MEN, GOULD, haply—perchance, GOULD; omit, MEN, should—may, GOULD, turn again—So RID.; turn, GOULD; convert, MEN, it . . . them—be forgiven, MEN.; it be forgiven, GOULD, V. 13. Know ye not—Do you not know, MEN, Know . . . parables? (second)—So DeW. (nearly); do ye not know this parable, and (do ye know) how ye are to understand all parables? Me, shall ye—are you to, MEN.; will ye, GOULD, V. 15. they—those, MEN, by the way side—on (along, GOULD the road, MEN, GOULD, and (second) . . . Satan—as soon as they hear Satan comes at once, MEN, hath been—is, MEN, V. 16. these . . . that—those similarly who, MEN, upon . . . places—on the rocky part are those, MEN, have heard—hear, MEN, straightway receive it—receive it at once, MEN, V. 17. endure for a while—endure but for a time, Me.; are changeable according to the times, AL.; are temporary, HO.; are only for the moment, MEN, tribulation—affliction, MEN, GOULD.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 10. the parables—So **N B C L** (Δ), AL, Ti, Tr, Mcl, We, WH.; the parable, A, La, (D nearly), V. 11. given—So **N A B C*** (K L), Edd.; given to know, C² D.

^w Apostles, Mt. 10:5.

- 11**
^x Mystery, I Cor. 15:51.
^y Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^z God, Gen. 1:1.
^a See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
^b See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
^c I Cor. 5:12 f.; Col. 4:5;
ⁱ I Thess. 4:12;
^j I Tim. 3:7.
^d See v. 2; ch. 3:23.

- 12**
^e See Mt. 13:14.
^f See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^g See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
^h See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
ⁱ Human and Divine Agencies in Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^j Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

- 13**
^k P. Vs. 13–20; Mt. 13:18–23; Lu. 8:11–15.
^l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

- 14**
^m Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
ⁿ Word of God, John 6:63.
^o See "Gospel," Mt. 16:15.

- 15**
^p Satan, I Chr. 21:1.

- 16**
^q Joy, Ps. 30:5.

- 17**
^r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^s Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^t Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.

17
 a Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
 b Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
 c See "Stumbling-blocks," Jer. 6:21.

18
 d Thorns, Mt. 13:2.
 e See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 f Word of God, John 6:63.
 g Gospel, Mk. 16:15.

19
 h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Care," Lu. 2:21.
 i See Mt. 13:22.
 j World, Rev. 10:6.
 k Or, age.
 l Deception, Gen. 37:31.
 m Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 n See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
 o Lust, Rom. 6:12.
 p See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.

20
 q See "Sowing and Reap- ing," Gal. 6:7.
 r See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 s Ground, Gen. 33:19.
 t Faith, Heb. 11:1.

21
 u Mt. 5:15; Lu. 8:16; 11:33.
 v Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
 w See "Tools and Imple- ments," Ex. 32:4.
 x Bed, Deut. 3:11.

22
 y Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
 z Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
 Light, Ps. 74:16.

23
 a V. 9; see Mt. 11:15.
 b Man, Gen. 2:7.
 c Ears, Ex. 29:20.

24
 d Mt. 7:2; Lu. 6:38.
 e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

tion ariseth because of the word, straightway they ^{a b c} stumble. 18 And others are they that are sown among the ^{d e} thorns; these are they that have heard the ^{f g} word, 19 and the ^h cares of ^{i j} the ^k world, and the ^l deceitfulness of ^m riches, and the ⁿ lusts of other things entering in, choke the world, and it becometh ^o unfruitful. 20 And those are they that were ^{p q} sown upon the good ^r ground; such as hear the word, and ^s accept it, and bear fruit, thirtyfold, and sixtyfold, and a hundredfold.

21 And he said unto them, ^t Is the ^u lamp brought to be put under the ^v bushel, or under the ^w bed, and not to be put on the stand? 22 ^x For there is nothing hid, save that it should be ^y manifested; neither was *anything* made secret, but that it should come to ^z light. 23 ^a If any ^b man hath ^c ears to hear, let him hear. 24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: ^{d e} with what measure ye mete it

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). because—on account of, MEN. straightway—immediately, MOR. GOULD. straightway they stumble—they at once take offence, MEN. they stumble—are made to stumble, *Var.* V. 18. And others—Another class again, MEN. they that—those who, MEN.; those, GOULD. they (*second*)—people, MEN. have heard—hear, MOR. MEN.; heard, GOULD. V. 19, the (*second*)—this, GOULD. world—*Strictly age (i.e. cares concerning the life of this world, Mc.).* *Var.* GOULD. present life, MEN.; cycle, HO. deceitfulness—deceit, GOULD. HO.; false enticements, MEN. riches—wealth, MEN. lusts—thought, MEN. other—the remaining, GOULD. HO. things entering in—objects of desire, these all come in and, MEN. choke—choke utterly, GOULD. and it becometh—so that it proves, MEN. V. 20. are they that—who, MEN.; that, GOULD. such as—they or those who, MEN. accept—welcome, MEN. receive, HO. fold (*first two*)—omit, MEN. V. 21. bushel—peck measure, GOULD. and . . . stand?—Is it not brought to be set on the lamp-stand, MEN. stand—lamp-stand, *Var.* V. 22. hid—hidden, MEN. GOULD. save . . . manifested—except that it may be manifested, GOULD. except that it came to light, MEN. neither . . . secret—nor did it become hidden away, GOULD. secret—a secret, MEN. but . . . light—except that it might come into publicity, MEN. V. 23. man—one, MEN. V. 24. Take heed—Consider, GOULD. See to it, GOULD. Look well, SW. HO. ye (*twice*)—you, MEN. GOULD.

shall be measured unto you; and more shall be given unto you. 25 ^f For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he hath.

26 And he said, ^g So is the ^h kingdom of ⁱ God, as if a man should cast ^j seed upon the ^k earth; 27 and should ^l sleep and rise ^m night and ⁿ day, and the seed should spring up and grow, he ^{o p} knoweth not how. 28 The earth ^q beareth fruit of herself; ^r first the blade, then the ear, then the full ^s grain in the ear. 29 But when the fruit ^t is ripe, straightway he ^u putteth forth the ^v sickle, because the ^w harvest is come.

30 ^x And he said, How shall we ^y liken the kingdom of God? or in what parable shall we set it forth? 31 ^z It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown upon the earth, though it be less than all the seeds that are upon the earth, 32 yet when it is sown, groweth up, and becom-

ye . . . you—ye shall be paid back in your own measure, SW. mete—measure, MEN. GOULD. shall—will, MEN. unto—out to, MEN. more—even more, MEN. given unto—added to, MEN. V. 25. that hath (*twice*)—who has, MEN. V. 26. should—had, MEN. HO. seed—his seed, MEN.; the seed, VIN. earth—ground, MEN. HO. V. 27. should . . . rise—sleeps and wakes during, GOULD. sleep—then sleep, MEN.; slept, HO. rise—arose, HO.; wake, MEN. should spring up—sprouts, GOULD. HO.; spring up, MEN. grow—grows, GOULD. grow tall, MEN.; stretches itself, HO. V. 28. blade—green shoot, MEN. then—then there is, MEN. grain—corn, MOR. MEN. r. V. 29. when—whenever, GOULD. is ripe—*So Li. RID.*; has offered itself, *Al. Be. DeW. W. Wo.*; alloweth, *Me. Md. MEN.* r *marg.*; permits, GOULD. straightway he—immediately he, GOULD. MEN. putteth forth—*So Field.*; sends out, MEN.; sends forth, GOULD. RID. V. 30. liken—compare, MEN. set it forth—place it, MEN. RID. GOULD. (*alt.*) V. 31. It is like—we may compare it to, MEN.; As to, GOULD. HO. Vs. 31, 32. when—whenever, GOULD. V. 31. is—hath been, HO. though . . . all—is smaller than any of, MEN. though . . . upon—being (*is*) greater than all the seeds upon, GOULD. V. 32. yet—and, GOULD. groweth—it mounts, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 22. save . . . manifested—*So N B (D nearly) Al. La. Ti. Mel. W.H.*; except it be manifested, *Tr. W.C.*

25
 f See Mt. 13:12.

26
 g P. Vs. 26–29: comp. Mt. 13:24–30.
 h Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 i God, Gen. 1:1.
 j Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 k Earth, Gen. 2:1.

27
 l Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 m Night, Ps. 19:2.
 n Day, Lev. 25:8.
 o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 p Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

28
 2 Or, *yieldeth.*
 q See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
 r Grain, Gen. 42:33.

29
 3 Or, *alloweth.*
 4 Or, *sends forth.*
 s See "Tools and Imple- ments," Ex. 32:4.
 t Harvest, Jer. 5:24.

30
 u P. Vs. 30–32: Mt. 13:31, 32; Lu. 13:18, 19.
 v See Mt. 13:24.

31
 w See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 5 Gr. *As unto.*

32

- a Herbs, Ps. 37:2.
b Branches, John 15:5.
c Birds, Gen. 9:2.
d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
e Shadow, Col. 2:17.

33

- f Parables, II Sam. 12:1.
g See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21, f.
h Word of God, John 6:63.
i The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.

34

- j Mt. 13:34; comp. John 10:6; 16:25.
k Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
l See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

35

- m P. Vs. 35-41: Mt. 8:18, 23-27; Lu. 8:22-25.
n Day, Lev. 25:8.
o Evening, Ps. 65:8.

36

- p V. 1; ch. 5:2, 21; comp. ch. 3:9.
q See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.

37

- r Wind, Job 27:21.
s Waves, Acts 27:41.

38

- t See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
v See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
w See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
x See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
y Death, Rom. 5:12.

39

- z Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.

eth greater than all the ^a herbs, and putteth out great ^b branches; so that the ^c birds of the ^d heaven can lodge under the ^e shadow thereof.

33 And with many such ^f parables spake he the ^h word unto them, as they were able to hear it; 34 and ⁱ without a parable spake he not unto them: but privately to his own ^k disciples he expounded all things.

35 ^m And on that ⁿ day, when ^o even was come, he saith unto them, Let us go over unto the other side. 36 And leaving the multitude, they take him with them, even as he was, ^p in the ^q boat. And other boats were with him. 37 And there ariseth a great storm of ^r wind, and the ^s waves beat into the boat, inso-much that the boat was now filling. 38 And ^t he himself was in the stern, ^u asleep on the cushion: and ^v they awake him, and say unto him, ^w Teacher, ^x carest thou not that we ^y perish? 39 And he awoke, and ^z re-

Var. Read.—V. 32 (cont.). herbs—garden-herbs, or vegetables, MOR. GOULD. the shadow thereof—its shade, GOULD; its shadow, MEN. V. 33. with—in, MEN. V. 34. and—but, MEN. but . . . things—and in private he gave interpretations of everything to his own disciples, MEN. V. 35. even was come—evening had come on, MEN. go—cross, MEN. GOULD. V. 36. And . . . multitude—So they leave the crowd, MEN.; and dismissing the people, HO. they—and, MEN. even . . . boat—in the boat as he was, MEN. other . . . him—there were other boats with him too, MEN. V. 37. there ariseth—comes on, MEN. beat—began to break, MEN.; were beating, GOULD, HO. inso-much—so, MEN. GOULD. that—that already, GOULD. now—by this time, MEN.; omit, GOULD. V. 38. he himself—he, he, MEN. cushion—So (perhaps the helmsman's cushion), Al. Be. Me. Wo. RID.; pillow, MEN. Teacher—So Var. GOULD, MEN. SAL.; Master, MOR. r; Rabbi, SW. carest thou not—is it nothing to you, MEN. perish—are sinking, MEN. V. 39. awoke—Rather, when he was awakened. Var.; roused himself, MEN. still—silent (muzzled), GOULD, VIN. ceased—fell, MEN. V. 40. ye (first)—you, GOULD. V. 41. feared exceedingly—were in great fear, MEN.; were frightened a great fright, GOULD; were terrified greatly, HO. Chap. 5.—V. 1. into—to, MEN. V. 2. when he was come—on his getting, MEN. straightway—immediately, MEN. [im-

buked the wind, and said unto the ^a sea, ^b Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and ^c there was a great calm. 40 And he said unto them, Why are ye ^d fearful? have ye not yet ^e faith? 41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, ^f Who then is this, that even the wind and the sea ^g obey him?

5 ^h And they came to the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gērā-sēnes'. 2 And when he was come out of the boat, straightway there met him out of the ⁱ tombs a ^j man ^k with an ^l unclean spirit, 3 who had his dwelling in the tombs: and no man could any more bind him, no, not with a ^m chain; 4 because that he had been often bound with ⁿ fetters and chains, and the chains had been rent asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: and no man had strength to tame him. 5 And always, ^o night and day, in the tombs and in the ^p mountains, he was ^q crying out, and

mediately], SW. out of the tombs—coming from the burying place, MEN. with—in, GOULD. V. 3. his dwelling—taken up his abode, MEN. tombs—burial vaults, MEN.; monuments, GOULD. and—and by this time, MEN. no . . . chain—not even with a chain could no one no longer bind him, GOULD. man . . . more—one could, MEN. no, not—not even, MEN. V. 4. because . . . been—on account of his having been, GOULD; since he had often been, MEN. fetters and chains—hand- and foot-fetters, HO. had been rent—he had burst, MEN.; he had rent, GOULD; had been pulled apart, HO. by him—Omit, MEN. GOULD. broken in pieces—crushed together, GOULD; rubbed in pieces, HO.; he had broken in pieces, MEN. man—oe, MEN. GOULD. had strength—was able, MEN. V. 5. always . . . day—continually, both by night and by day, MEN. in—he was in, MEN.; among, RID. tombs—vaults, MEN. he was—Omit, MEN. out—Omit, GOULD.

Var. Read.—V. 40. fearful? . . . faith? —So N B D. La. Tr. Mcl. WH. GOULD; so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith? A C, Al. Ti. Wc.; such cowards? why do you not have faith? MEN. Chap. 5.—V. 1. Gerasesene—So N B D. La. Tr. 1 Mcl. We. WH. GOULD, RID.; Gerasesene, L (U Δ), 1, 28, 33, 118, 131, 209, Al.; Gadarenes, A C², MOR.

- a See Ex. 14:21.
b Peace, Pr. 17:1.
c See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

40

- d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
e Faith, Heb. 11:1.

41

- f See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

1

- h P. Vs. 1-17: Mt. 8:28-34; Lu. 8:26-37.

2

- i See "Burial Places," II Chr. 16:14.
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k Ch. 1:23.
l Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
m See "Spirit," Job 4:15.

3

- n Chains, Ps. 149:8.

5

- o Night, Ps. 19:2.
p Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
q Cry, Lu. 18:7.

* FETTERS.—Feet hurt with—II Sam. 3:34; Ps. 105:18. Bound with—II Ki. 25:7; II Chr. 33:11; 36:6; Job 36:8.

Mk. 5:4; Lu. 8:29. Kinds of: Iron—Ps. 149:8. Brass—Ju. 16:21. Chains—Mk. 5:4; Lu. 8:29.

5
 a Stones, Ex. 34:1.
6
 b Worship, Mt. 4:10.
1 The Greek word denotes an act of reverence, whether paid to a creature (see Mt. 4:9; 18:26), or to the Creator (see Mt. 4:10).
7
 c Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 d Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 e See Mt. 8:29.
 f See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 g See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
 h Lu. 8:28; Acts 16:17; Heb. 7:1.
 i See "God," Gen. 1:1.
8
 j Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 k Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
 l Spirit, Job 4:15.
9
 m Name, Acts 16:18.
 n V. 15; comp. Mt. 26:53; Lu. 8:30.
11
 o Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
 p Swine, Deut. 14:8.

13
 q Sea, Ex. 14:21.
14
 r City, Gen. 4:17.
 cutting himself with ^a stones. **6** And when he saw Jēšūs from afar, he ran and ^b worshipped him; **7** and ^c crying out with a ^d loud voice, he saith, ^e What have I to do with thee, Jēšūs, thou ^f Son of ^h the Most High God? I adjure thee by ⁱ God, torment me not. **8** For he said unto him, ^j Come forth, thou ^k unclean ^l spirit, out of the man. **9** And he asked him, What is thy name? And he saith unto him, My ^m name is ⁿ Legion; for we are many. **10** And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country. **11** Now there was there on the ^o mountain side a great herd of ^p swine feeding. **12** And they besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. **13** And he gave them leave. And the unclean spirits came out, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed down the steep into the ^a sea, in number about two thousand; and they were drowned in the sea. **14** And they that fed them fled, and told it in the ^r city, and in the country. And they came to see what it was that

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*). cutting—hack-ing, MEN. V. 6. when *Omit*, MEN. afar, he—a distance and, MEN.; a distance, GOULD. worshipped—made obeisance to, GOULD; made a salamu to, MEN. V. 7. crying . . . saith—uttered a loud cry, saying, MEN. What . . . thee—What business have you to do with me, MEN. thou Son—you son, MEN. thee—you, MEN. V. 8. said unto—was saying to, MEN. forth—out, MOR. GOULD. man—man you, MEN. V. 9. asked—questioned, MEN. thy—your, MEN. for—because, GOULD. V. 10. besought—entreated, MEN. much . . . away—again and again not to send them out, MEN. V. 11. great—large, MEN. V. 12. that we may—let us, MEN. V. 13. gave them leave—allowed, MEN.; permitted them, GOULD. came—went, MEN. steep—declivity, GOULD. in number—(of them), GOULD; of them, MEN. they—*Omit*, MEN. drowned—choked, MOR. r. V. 14. they that fed—the herdsmen who had charge of, MEN.; those feeding, GOULD. told it—carried (brought), GOULD. the news, MEN. GOULD. in the city—to the town, MEN. GOULD. in the country—to the farms, MEN. GOULD. they—to the people, MEN. it . . . pass—had happened, MEN. V. 15. come—came, GOULD. behold—they beheld, GOULD. him . . . demons—the demoniac, GOULD;

had come to pass. **15** And they come to ^s Jēšūs, and behold ² him that was ^t possessed with demons sitting, ^u clothed and ^v in his right ^w mind, *even* him that had the ^z legion: and they were ^a afraid. **16** And they that saw it declared unto them how it befell ² him that was possessed with demons, and concerning the swine. **17** And they began to ^b beseech him to depart from their borders. **18** ^c And as he was entering into the ^d boat, ² he that had been possessed with demons besought him that he ^e might be with him. **19** And he suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go to thy ^f house unto thy ^h friends, and tell them how great things the ⁱ Lord hath done for thee, and *how* he had ^j mercy on thee. **20** And he went his way, and began to ^k publish in ^l Dē-căp-ō-līs how great things Jēšūs had done for him: and all ^m men marvelled.

21 ⁿ And when Jēšūs had crossed over again in ^o the boat unto the other side, ^p a great multitude was gathered unto him; and he was ^q by the sea.

the man who was possessed, MEN. Vs. 15, 16. demons—devils, r; the devil, MOR. V. 15. right . . . legion—sober senses, the man who had "Legion," MEN. afraid—frightened, GOULD. V. 16. they that saw—those who had seen, MEN. declared—reported in full, rehearsed, GOULD; told, MEN. unto—*Omit*, MEN. it befell him that—things had gone with the man who, MEN. concerning—about, MEN. V. 17. beseech—entreat, MEN. from their borders—out of their territory, MEN. V. 18. entering into—embarking in, MEN. he that—the man who, MEN. with demons—*Omit*, MEN. besought—entreated, MEN. might—may, GOULD. V. 19. but Jesus did not allow him to come, but said to him Go home to your own people and tell them all that the Lord has done for you and what mercy he has showed you, MEN. suffered him not—did not permit him, GOULD. tell . . . Lord—report how much the Lord, GOULD. *how* . . . thee—and pitied thee, GOULD. V. 20. his way—away, MEN. publish—proclaim, MEN. how great things—all that, MEN. all men—every one, MEN. marvelled—did marvel, r; wondered, MEN. V. 21. when—after, HO. when . . . gathered—having crossed to the other side, again there was gathered a great multitude, GOULD. crossed—sailed, HO. again—*Place after* side, MEN. GOULD. was gathered unto—came together to, HO. MEN.

15
 s See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 2 Or, *the demoniac*.
 t Vs. 16, 18; see Mt. 4:24.
 u Clothing, Job 31:19.
 v Comp. Lu. 8:27.
 w See "Insanity," 1 Sam. 21:15.
 x Lu. 8:35.
 y Mind, Job 38:36.
 z See v. 9.
 a Fear, Gen. 9:2.

17
 b Beseech, Rom. 15:30.
18
 c P. Vs. 18-20; Lu. 8:38, 39.
 d See "Ships," 1 Ki. 9:26.
 e See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.

19
 f House, Deut. 24:10.
 g See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
 h Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
 i Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 j Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

20
 k Publish, Neh. 9:15.
 l Ch. 7:31; Mt. 4:25.
 m Man, Gen. 2:7.

21
 n Mt. 9:1 ?; Lu. 8:40 ?
 o Comp. ch. 4:36.
 p See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 q Comp. ch. 4:1.

22
a P. Vs. 22-43: Mt. 9:18-26; Lu. 8:41-56.
b Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41.
c Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
d Name, Acts 16:18.
e Feet, Gen. 18:4.
23
f Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
g Death, Rom. 5:12.
h Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
i Healing, Jer. 30:13.
j See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 Or, *saved*.
k Life, Gen. 2:7.

24
l See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

25
m Woman, Ruth 3:9.
n Blood, Lev. 17:11.
o Year, Lev. 25:8.

27
p Clothing, Job 31:19

29
q Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
r Body, Num. 25:8.

22^a And there cometh one of the ^brulers of the ^csynagogue, Jā-iṛ-rūs by ^dname; and seeing him, he falleth at his ^efeet, 23 and beseecheth him much, saying, My little ^fdaughter is at the point of ^gdeath: *I pray thee*, that thou come and ^hlay thy hands on her, that she may be ⁱmade whole, and ^klive. 24 And he went with him; and a great multitude ^lfollowed him, and they thronged him.

25 And a ^mwoman, who had an issue of ⁿblood twelve ^oyears, 26 and had suffered many things of many ^{*}physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, 27 having heard the things concerning Jēzšūs, came in the crowd behind, and touched his ^pgarment. 28 For she said, If I touch but his garments, I shall be ¹made whole. 29 And straightway the ^qfountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her ^rbody

Var. Rend.—V. 22. falleth—falls down, MEN. V. 23. beseecheth—besought, MOR. MEN. much—with many words, MEN. at . . . death—in extremis, MEN. GOULD. I . . . come—will you not come, MEN.; that you may come, GOULD. thy—your, MEN. GOULD. be made whole—recover, MEN.; be saved, GOULD, HO.; be healed, SW. live—continue to live, HO.; her life may be spared, SW. V. 24. went—set out, MEN. multitude—crowd, GOULD. followed—went with, MEN. thronged him—pressed upon him on every side, MEN.; pressed, GOULD. V. 25. who had—ill with, HO. who . . . blood—being in an issue of blood, GOULD; an—a, MEN. issue of blood—hemorrhage for, MEN. HO. SW. years—years past, MEN. V. 26. many . . . many—a great deal (many things, GOULD; much, SW.) at the hands of, MEN. GOULD, SW. had (second)—having, GOULD. spent . . . had—her whole means, MEN. was nothing bettered—seeing that she was no way benefited, GOULD; got no benefit from it all, MEN. grew—had grown, MEN. V. 27. the things concerning—about, MEN.; of, MOR. came—came up behind, MEN. behind—*Omit*, MEN. garment—robe, MEN. V. 28. touch but—could touch were it but, MEN. garments—clothes, MOR. MEN.; garments only, GOULD. be made whole—recover, MEN. Vs. 29, 30. straightway—immediately, MEN. fountain of her blood was—hemorrhage, MEN. felt—knew, MEN. GOULD. V. 29. was (second)—has

that she was healed of her ^splague. 30 And straightway Jēzšūs, perceiving in himself that ^tthe power *proceeding* from him had gone forth, turned him about in the crowd, and said, Who touched my garments? 31 And his ^udisciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who ^vtouched me? 32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. 33 But the woman ^wfearing and trembling, ^xknowing what had been done to her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the ^ytruth. 34 And he said unto her, Daughter, ^zthy ^afaith hath ³made thee whole; ^bgo in ^cpeace, and be whole of thy ^dplague.

35 While he yet spake, they come from the ruler of the synagogue's ^ehouse, saying, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the ^fTeacher any further? 36 But Jēzšūs, ^gnot heed-

been, GOULD. healed—cured, MEN. her plague—the scourge, GOULD; her complaint, MEN. V. 30. that . . . from—*SV* VIN.; that virtue had gone out of, MOR. *Field and so nearly DeW.*; the power that had gone out from, *Me. Wo. Al.*; the power gone out from, GOULD. turned . . . in—turned round him in, MEN. garments—clothes, MOR. GOULD. V. 31. Thou . . . thou—You see the crowd pressing on you all round and do you say, MEN. V. 32. about—*Omit*, MEN. that . . . thing—who did this, GOULD. this thing—it, MEN. V. 33. fearing—afraid, MEN.; having been frightened, GOULD. been done—happened, MEN. all the—the whole, SW. V. 34. thy—your, MEN. hath . . . whole—has wrought your cure, MEN. go—depart, MEN. in—*Lit.* into, *Var.* VIN. peace—health, GOULD. whole—free, MEN.; well, GOULD; healed, RID. of thy—from your, MEN. plague—complaint, MEN. V. 35. he . . . they—he was yet speaking people, MEN. ruler . . . house—synagogue's ruler's house, GOULD, MEN. Thy—Your, MEN. is dead—has died, GOULD. Teacher—Master, MOR. R. V. 36. not . . . not—heard what they said, and says to the synagogue-ruler, Do not be afraid, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 36. not heeding—heeding not (or, having overheard, *Al. Mcl.* GOULD, *r. marg.*, possibly pretending not to hear. *Field*; overhearing, or, ignoring, HO.)—*So N^o B, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ Mcl. We. W.H.*; As soon as Jesus heard, *N^o A C D, La.*

^s Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
^t See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
^u V. 34; See ch. 3:10.
² Gr. *scourge*.

30
^v See Lu. 5:17.

31
^w Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^x Touch, Mk. 6:56.

33
^y Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^a Truth, John 14:6.

34
^b See Mt. 9:22.
^c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
³ Or, *saved thee*.
^d Lu. 7:50;
 8:48; comp. Acts 16:36;
 Jas. 2:16.
^e Peace, Pr. 17:1.

35
^f See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^g See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

36
⁴ Or, *overhearing*.

* **PHYSICIAN.**—As Embalmer—Gen. 50:2. Asa chose—II Chr. 16:12. Luke a Physician—Col. 4:14. They who need—Mt. 9:12; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:31. See "Teachings of

Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. Suffered Many Things of—Mk. 5:26; Lu. 8:43. In Parable—Lu. 4:23. Illustrative—Job 13:4; Jer. 8:22. See "Disease"—Ps. 103:3. "Healing"—Jer. 30:13.

36

a Words, Pr. 15:23.
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.

37

c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
e Peter, Mt. 4:18.
f Mt. 17:1; 26:37.
g Or, *Jacob*.
h John the Apostle, John 1:1.
i Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

38

i House, Deut. 24:10.
j Home, Lev. 18:9.
k Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41.
l Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
m Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
n See "Mourning," John 11:35.

39

o Children, Gen. 3:16.
p Death, Rom. 5:12.
q Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

40

r Laughter, Job 8:21.
s See "Scoffing," Ps. 1:1.
t See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
u Father, Ex. 21:15.
v Mother, Deut. 5:16.

41

w See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
x Hand, Gen. 16:12.
y Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
z Lu. 7:14; comp. Acts 9:40.

42

a See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
b Year, Lev. 25:8.

ing the ^a word spoken, saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, ^b Fear not, only believe. 37 And he suffered no ^c man to ^d follow with him, save ^e Peter, and ^f James, and ^g John the ^h brother of ⁱ James. 38 And they come to the ^j house of ^k the ruler of the ^l synagogue; and he beholdeth a ^m tumult, and ⁿ many weeping and wailing greatly. 39 And when he was entered in, he saith unto them, Why make ye a tumult, and weep? the ^o child is not ^p dead, but ^q sleepeth. 40 And they ^r laughed him to ^s scorn. But he, having put them all forth, taketh the ^t father of the child and her ^u mother and them that were with him, and goeth in where the child was. 41 And ^v taking the child by the ^x hand, he saith unto her, Ταλιθα-θουμι; which is, being ^y interpreted, Damsel, ^z I say unto thee, Arise. 42 And straightway the damsel ^a rose up, and walked; for she was twelve ^b years old. And they were amazed straightway with a great

Var. Rend.—V. 36 (*cont.*), only believe—hold on to your faith, do not lose it, GOULD. V. 37, suffered . . . follow—allowed no one to go, MEN. save—but, MEN. V. 38, house . . . synagogue—synagogue's ruler's house, MEN. beholdeth . . . many—sees a crowd and persons, GOULD. many . . . greatly—people making a great weeping and lamentation, MEN. V. 39, when . . . in—on entering, MEN. make ye a—this, MEN. weep—crying, MEN. is not dead—did not die, GOULD. sleepeth—sleeping, MEN. V. 40, laughed him to scorn—derided him, MEN.; laughed him down, GOULD. having—*Omit*, MOR. MEN. forth, taketh—out, and then taking with him, MEN. forth—out, MEN. MOR. GOULD. her—the, MOR. MEN. them . . . goeth—his own followers, he goes, MEN. them that were—those, GOULD. V. 41, Talitha cumi—Maiden, arise, GOULD. is, being interpreted—may be translated, MEN. say . . . Arise—tell you, rise, MEN. V. 42, straightway—immediately, MEN. rose—got, MEN. was—was about, MEN. amazed . . . great—seized at once with the greatest, MEN. straightway—immediately, GOULD; *omit*, MOR. V. 43, charged—gave, MEN.; commanded, GOULD. much—with many injunctions, MEN.; straitly, MOR. man—one, MEN. GOULD. should—*Omit*, GOULD. this—of it, MEN. commanded . . . eat—told them to supply her with food, MEN. Chap. 6.—V. 1. thence—there, MEN. he

amazement. 43 And he ^c charged them much that no man should ^d know this; and he commanded that ^e something should be given her to ^f eat.

6 ^g And he went out from ^h thence; and he cometh into ⁱ his own country; and his disciples follow him. 2 And when the ^j sabbath was come, he began ^k to teach in the synagogue; and ^l many hearing him were ^m astonished, saying, ⁿ Whence hath this man these things? and, What is the ^o wisdom that is given unto this man, and ^p what mean such ^q mighty works wrought by his hands? 3 Is not this ^r the carpenter, the ^s son of ^t Mary, and brother of ^u James, and ^v Jōsēs, and ^x Jūdās, and ^y Si'mōn? and are not ^z his sisters here with us? And they were ^a offended in him. 4 And Jē'sūs said unto them, ^b A prophet is not without ^c honor, save in his own country, and among his own ^d kin, and in his own house. 5 And he could there do no ^e mighty work, save

cometh into—comes to, MEN. Vs. 1, 4, own country—native place, MEN.; fatherland, MOR. V. 2, was come—came round, MEN. many . . . things—most of the people were astonished when they heard him, and said where did this man get all this? MEN. hath—to, GOULD. unto this man—him, MEN.; to this one, GOULD. what . . . by—such miracles done through, GOULD; such works of power to, as take place through, MEN. what mean—and, RID; that even, MOR. V. 3, carpenter—So HO.; wood-worker, GOULD; craftsman, MEN. brother—the brother, MEN. offended—i.e. stumbled, *Var.*; made to stumble, GOULD. in—at, MEN. MOR. Vs. 4, 5, save—except, MEN. V. 4, kin—kindred, MEN. RID; kinsmen, GOULD. house—home, MEN. V. 5, could . . . save—was not able to do any work of power there except, MEN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 2, many—So *N A C D La Tr.*; the many, B L, *Tr. Mcl. We. WH.* 13, 28, 69, NES. GOULD. what . . . wrought—that even such mighty works are wrought, C* D; and whence are such mighty works wrought, A C, *Al. La. Ti.* and what are these mighty works wrought, *N B, Tr. Mcl. We. WH.*; and such miracles done, GOULD; and such works of power to, as take place, MEN.; and such mighty works wrought, RID. V. 3, carpenter—So HO. MOR.; carpenter's son, *OL. (most MSS.)* and many *curvers*; woodworker, GOULD; craftsman, MEN.

43

c See Mt. 8:4.
d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
e Food, Gen. 9:3.

1

f P. Vs. 1-6; Mt. 13:54-58.
g See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h See "Galilee," Mt. 17:22;
i Lu. 4:16, 23; comp. Mt. 13:54, 57.

2

j Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
k See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l See Mt. 4:23; comp. ch. 10:1.
m See Mt. 7:28.
n Some ancient authorities insert *the*.
o Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
p See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
r Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
s Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
t Gr. *powers*.

3

u See Mt. 12:46.
v Son, Gen. 21:19.
w See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
x Mary, Mk. 16:1.
y James, Jas. 1:1.
z Judas, Jude 1:1.
a Simon, Lu. 6:15.
b Mt. 13:56.
c Sisters, Mt. 19:29.
d See "Occasion of Stumbling," Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
e Gr. *caused to stumble*.

4

c Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
d Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
e See Mt. 13:57.
f Honor, Mal. 1:6.
g Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.

5

h Gr. *power*.

* CARPENTER.—Encourages Goldsmith—Is. 41:7. Work of—Is. 44:13. Jesus as a—Mt. 13:55; Mk. 6:3. Hiram

sends Carpenter to David—II Sam. 5:11; I Chr. 14:1. Wages of—II Ki. 12:11; 22:6; Ezra 3:7. Were hired to re-

- ⁵
a Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
b See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
c Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. [30:13.
d Healing, Jer. 18:23.
⁶
e See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
f Mt. 9:35; Lu. 13:22; comp. ch. 1:39; 10:1.
g Villages, Deut. 2:23.
h Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
i Instruction, Is. 54:13.
⁷
j P. Vs. 7-11: Mt. 10:1-9-14; Lu. 9:1-3-5; comp. Lu. 10:4-11.
k Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
l Lu. 10:1.
m Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
n See "Pos-session by Demons," Mt. 8:16. [4:15.
o Spirit, Job 4:15.
⁸
p Mt. 10:10.
q See "Provi-dence of God," Gen. 1:1.
r Journey, Jonah 3:4.
s See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4. [3:19.
t Bread, Gen. 28:12.
u Money, Ex. 12:44.
1 Gr. brass.
2 Purse, Pr. 1:14.
3 Gr. girdle.
⁹
w See "Shoes," Josh. 5:15.
x Coat, Gen. 37:3.
¹⁰
y House, Deut. 24:10.
z See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
a See "Teach-ing of Jesus" or "Hospital-ity," Lu. 2:21.
b Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
¹¹
c Mt. 10:14.
d Dust, Is. 65:25. [18:4.
e Feet, Gen. 3:7.
f See "Wit-ness," John 8:17.
¹²
g Comp. Mt. 11:1; Lu. 9:6.
h Preaching. See "Salva-tion," Acts 2:40.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.

that he ^a laid his hands upon a few ^b sick folk, and ^c healed them. 6 And he marvelled be-cause of their ^c unbelief.

ⁱ And he went round about the ^g villages ^h teaching.

⁷ ⁱ And ^k he calleth unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by ^l two and two; and he gave them ^m authority over the ⁿ unclean spirits; 8 ^p and he charged them that they should take nothing for their ^r journey, save a ^s staff only; no ^t bread, no wallet, no ^u money in their ^v purse; 9 but to go shod with ^w sandals: and, ^x said he, put not on two coats. 10 And he said unto them, Whosoever ye enter into a ^y house, ^z there abide till ye depart thence. 11 And whatso-ever place shall not receive you, and they hear you not, as ye go forth thence, ^a shake off the ^b dust that is under your ^c feet for a ^d testimony unto them. 12 ^e And they went out, and ^f preached that ^g men should

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (cont.). sick—ailing, HO.; infirm, GOULD. folk—people, MEN.; omit, RID. healed—cured, MEN. V. 6. marvelled because of—wondered at, MEN. V. 7. forth—out, MEN. by two and two—two and two MEN. GOULD. authority—power, MEN. V. 8. charged . . . should—told them to, MEN.; com-manded, &c. MOR. save a staff only—but just a staff, MEN. no . . . money—they were not to take bread nor wallet nor any copper, MEN. wallet—Or, haversack, GOULD; travelling bag (breadbag), HO. no money—nor any copper, MEN. HO. money—brass, or, copper, GOULD. in—into (or, for), Var. purse—Lit. girdle, used as a pocket, Var.; girdle, MEN. HO.; girdle, or, belt, GOULD. V. 9. but . . . sandals—(but they were to be shod with sandals), MEN. said . . . coats—do not, he said, put on two tunics, MEN. put . . . coats—do not wear two tunics, GOULD. V. 10. Whosoever—wherever, MEN.; in what place soever, MOR.; enter—go, MEN. there . . . thence—stay there till you leave the place, MEN. V. 11. whatsoever—if a, MEN.; shall—does not, GOULD, MEN. they . . . thence—the people there will not listen to you, when you are leaving, MEN. that is—Omit, MEN. MOR. unto—to, MEN.; against, MOR. GOULD. V. 12. preached—made proclama-tion, GOULD. V. 13. demons—devils, r. that were sick—sick persons, MEN. healed—cured, MEN. V. 14. thereof—of it, MEN. had become known—was now before the

ⁱ repent. 13 And they cast out many demons, and ^k anointed with ^m oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14 ⁿ And ^o king ^p Hēr-ōd heard thereof; for his ^q name had become ^r known: and ^s he said, ^t John the ^u Bāp-tī-zēr is ^v risen from the ^w dead, and therefore do these ^x powers work in him. 15 But others said, It is ^y E-lī-jāh. And others said, It is ^z a prophet, even as one of the prophets. 16 But Hēr-ōd, when he heard thereof, said, John, whom I ^a be-headed, he is risen. 17 For Hēr-ōd himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in ^b prison for the sake of ^c Hēr-rō-dī-ās, his ^d brother ^e Philip's ^f wife; for he had ^g married her. 18 For John said unto Hēr-ōd, ^h It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife. 19 And Hēr-rō-dī-ās ⁱ set herself against him, and desired to ^j kill him; and she could not; 20 for ^k Hēr-ōd ^l feared John, knowing that he was a ^m righteous and ⁿ holy man, and

public, MEN. he said—people were say-ing that, MEN. the Baptizer—Or, that baptized, RID.; the Baptist, MEN. HO. r. therefore do—that is the reason why, MEN. these powers—Or, the powers, RID.; the mighty powers (needed for miracles), Mc. V. 15. But—And, GOULD. It—He, MEN. It is—he is, MEN.; that it is, GOULD, MOR. even as—like, GOULD, HO. MEN. V. 16. thereof—of it, MEN. John—The man, MEN. he—John, he, MEN. V. 17. Herod himself—he, Herod, MEN. forth—Omit, MEN. laid hold upon—seized, MEN. GOULD. bound him in—put him in chains in, MEN. for—because, MEN. V. 18. said—used to say, Var.; had said, GOULD. thee—you, MEN. thy—your, MEN. V. 19. set herself against—So Mc. RID.; had a quarrel against, DeW. Al. Mcl. (had a spite); was enraged at, MEN.; fol-lowed him up—did not relax hostility against, GOULD; pursued, HO.; was angry at (lit. had within herself anger against), VIN.; had a quarrel against him, MOR. desired to kill him—wished to put him to death, MEN. desired—was desir-ing, MEN.; wished, GOULD. could not—was not able, MEN. V. 20. that . . . man—him to be a good man and a holy, MEN. righteous—righteous man, r; just, RID. holy man—a holy, r.

Var. Read.—V. 11. unto them—So A La¹; omit, B C D (L Δ), 17, 28, Al. Ti. Tr. mcl. We. WH. NES. r. Cf. Mt. 10:15; Lu. 10:12; V. 14. he said—So A C (L Δ Δ), Al. Ti. Tr.¹ GOULD, BRU. (?) r; they said, B D, La¹ Tr.² Mcl. We. WH. NES.

- ⁱ Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
¹³
k Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
l Jos. 5:14.
m Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
¹⁴
n P. Vs. 14-29: Mt. 14:1-12; vs. 14-16; Lu. 9:7-9.
o Kings, Deut. 17:15.
p Herod, Mt. 14:3.
q Name, Acts 16:18.
r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
3 Some ancient authorities read they.
s John the Bap-tist, Mt. 3:1.
t See Mt. 14:2.
u Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
v Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
w Death, Rom. 5:12.
x See "Signs and Won-ders," Acts 2:22.
¹⁵
y See Mt. 16:14; comp. ch. 8:28.
z Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
a See Mt. 21:11.
¹⁶
b See "Punish-ment," Gen. 39:20.
¹⁷
c Prison, Gen. 42:16.
d See "The Herods," Mt. 14:3.
e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
f Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
g See "Adul-tery," Num. 5:12.
h Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
¹⁸
i See Mt. 14:4.
j See "Ten Command-ments," Ex. 20:1.
¹⁹
k See "Perse-cution," I Ki. 18:4.
l See "Mur-derer," Num. 35:16.
²⁰
m Comp. Mt. 21:26.
n Fear, Gen. 9:2.
o Righteous-ness, Ps. 24:4.
p Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

20

- a Herod. Mt. 14:3.
1 Many ancient authorities read *did many things*.
b Gladness, Is. 51:3.

21

- c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Comp. Esth. 1:3; 2:18.
e Feasts, Num. 29:39.
2 Or, *military tribunes*, Gr. *chiliarchs*.
f Captains, Num. 2:3.
g Lu. 3:1.
h Galilee, Mt. 17:22.

22

- i Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
3 Some ancient authorities read *his daughter* Herodias.
j See "Herod," Mt. 14:3.
k Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
l Or, *it*.
4 Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
m See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
n See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
o Kings, Deut. 17:15.
p Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

23

- q Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
r Esther, 5:3, 6; 7:2.

24

- s Mother, Deut. 5:16.
t Head, Pr. 20:29.
u John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
v Baptism, Rom. 6:3.

25

- w Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

kept him safe. And when ^a he heard him, he ¹ was much perplexed; and he heard him ^b gladly. 21 And when a convenient ^c day was come, that Hērōd on his birthday ^d made a ^e supper to his lords, and the ² high ^f captains, and the chief men ^g of ^h Gālī-lēe; 22 and when ⁱ the daughter of ^j Hērōdīās herself came in and ^k danced, ⁴ she ^l pleased Hērōd and them that ^m sat at ⁿ meat with him; and the ^o king said unto the damsel, ^p Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee. 23 And he ^q sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto ^r the half of my kingdom. 24 And she went out, and said unto her ^s mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The ^t head of ^u John the ^v Bāp-tīzēr. 25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou forthwith give me on a ^w platter

Var. Rend.—V. 20 (*cont.*). kept him safe—preserved him (from Herodias's vengeance), *Al. Be. Mc. Trench*; observed him, *perhaps DeW. MOR.*; kept him in custody, *Wo.*; protected him, *HO.*; guarded him, *GOULD*; took good care of him, *MEN.* much perplexed—wont to be much embarrassed, *HO.*; exercised, *MEN.* he... gladly—yet he liked to hear him, *MEN.* V. 21. when... that—on the arrival of a favorable day when, *MEN.* a convenient—an opportune, *GOULD.* on his—on the occasion of his, *MEN.* made a supper—gave a banquet, *MEN.* supper—feast, *GOULD.* lords—*So DeW. Mc.*; chief officials, *MEN.*; grantees, *GOULD.* high captains—*So DeW. Mc.* *RID.* colonels, *MEN.* *GOULD.* chief men—*So DeW. Mc. RID.*; notables, *MEN.*; first men, *GOULD.* V. 22. and when—*Omit.* *MOR. MEN.* herself—*Omit.* *MEN.* she—and, *MEN.*; it, *GOULD.* them... him—his guests were pleased, *MEN.* damsel—girl, *MEN. GOULD.* of... wilt—whatever you like, *MEN.* thee—you, *MEN.* V. 23. sware—swore, *MEN. GOULD.* Whatsoever... unto—I will give you whatever you ask up to, *MEN.* V. 24. went—having gone, *GOULD.* Baptizer—Baptist, *MEN. R. V. 25.* came—went, *MEN.* straightway—immediately, *GOULD.* at once, *MEN.* asked... Baptist—asked him saying, I wish you to give me at once the head of John the Baptist on a dish, *MEN.* Vs. 25, 28. on a platter—in a charger, *MOR. R. V. 26.* was... but—though he was grieved, yet, *GOULD.* was very much distressed, *MEN.* for the sake—on account, *MEN.* them that sat at

the head of John the Bāp-tīst. 26 And the king was exceeding ^x sorry; but for the sake of his oaths, and of them that sat at meat, he would not reject her. 27 And straightway the king sent forth a ^y soldier of his guard, and commanded to bring his head; and he went and beheaded him in the ^z prison, 28 and brought his head on a platter, and gave it to the damsel; and the damsel gave it to her mother. 29 And when his ^a disciples heard thereof, they came and took up his ^b corpse, and laid ^c it in a ^d tomb.

30 ^e And the ^f apostles gather themselves together unto Jē-sūs; and they told him all things, whatsoever they had done, and whatsoever they had ^g taught. 31 And he saith unto them, ^h Come ye yourselves apart into a ⁱ desert place, and ^j resta while. For there were many ^k coming and going, and ^l they had no leisure so much as to eat. 32 ^m And

—the guests at his, *MEN.*; those reclining at, *GOULD.* meat—table, *GOULD.* *MEN.* would not reject—was unwilling to refuse, *MEN. GOULD.* V. 27. straightway—immediately, *MOR. MEN.* forth... guard—one of his guard, *Al. Mc.*; a scout, or, a member of the body-guard, *GOULD.* a watchman, *HO.* commanded—commanded him, *GOULD.* ordered him, *MEN.* he—the guard, *MEN.* went and—having gone out, *GOULD.* V. 28. platter—dish, *MEN.* damsel (*twice*)—girl, *MEN. GOULD.* V. 29. up—*Omit.* *MEN.* V. 30. gather... unto—come together to, *MEN.* told—reported to, *MEN. HO.* things, whatsoever—*Omit.* *MEN.* all... taught—whatever they did, and whatever they taught, *GOULD.* whatsoever (*second*)—all, *MEN.* V. 31. ye—you, *MEN. GOULD.* yourselves apart—apart by yourselves, *SW.* into a desert place—to some uninhabited spot, *MEN.* rest a while—take a little rest, *MEN.* rest—rest for, *SW.* were... going—were a great many people there, some arriving and some going away, *MEN.*; were many of the coming and departing ones, *HO.* leisure—time, *MEN.*; opportunity, *GOULD.* opportune time, *HO.* so... eat—even to take a meal, *MEN.*

Var. Read.—V. 20. was much perplexed—*So B. L. Scr. Ti. Tr. 2 We. WH. MEMPH. NES.*; did many things, *A. C. D. Al. Li. Tr. 1 Mc.*; was wont to be much embarrassed, *HO.*; was much exercised, *MEN.* V. 22. the... herself—*So A. C. Al. Scr. Ti. Tr. Mc. We. NES. R.*; his daughter Herodias, *B. B. D. L. Δ, 238, Orig. WH. R. marg.*

26

- x Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

27

- y Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
z Prison, Gen. 42:16.

29

- a Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
b See "Body," Num. 25:8.
c See "Burial," II Chr. 16:14.
d See "Sepulchres," II Ki. 23:16.

30

- e Lu. 9:10.
f Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
g See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

31

- h See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Desert, Jer. 17:6.
j Rest, Heb. 4:4.

- k See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l Ch. 3:20.

32

- m P. Vs. 32-44; Mt. 14:13-21; Lu. 9:10-17; John 6:5-13.

32
a V. 45; comp.
ch. 3:9. See
ch. 5:36.
b See "Ships,"
I Ki. 9:26.
c See "Desert,"
Jer. 17:6.

33
d Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
1 Or, *by land*.
e Foot, Gen.
18:4.
f See "Popular-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
g Cities, Gen.
4:17.

34
h See Mt. 9:36.
i Mercy, Ps.
25:6.
j See "Charac-
ter of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
k Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
l Shepherd,
Ps. 23:1.

35
m Day, Lev.
25:8.
n Disciples,
Mt. 20:17.

36
o Villages,
Deut. 2:23.
p Food, Gen.
9:3.

37
q See "Apos-
tles," Mt.
10:5.
r John 6:7.
s See "Money,"
Ex. 12:44.
t Mt. 18:28;
Lu. 7:41.
2 The word in
the Greek de-
notes a coin
worth about
eight pence
half-penny or
nearly seven-
teen cents.
u Bread, Gen.
3:19.

they went away in ^{a b} the boat
to a ^c desert place apart. 33
And *the people* saw them going,
and many ^d knew *them*, and they
ran together there ¹ on ^e foot
from ^f all the ^g cities, and out-
went them. 34 And he came
forth and ^h saw a great multi-
tude, and he had ⁱ compassion
on them, because ^j they were as
^k sheep not having a ^l shepherd:
and he began to teach them
many things. 35 And when the
^m day was now far spent, his
ⁿ disciples came unto him, and
said, The place is desert, and the
day is now far spent; 36 send
them away, that they may go
into the country and ^o villages
round about, and buy them-
selves ^p somewhat to eat. 37
But he answered and said unto
^q them, Give ye them to eat.
^r And they say unto him, Shall
we go and buy two hundred
^{s t 2} shillings' worth of ^u bread,
and give them to eat? 38 And
he saith unto them, How many

Var. Rend.—V. 32. went away—set off.
MEN. a desert—to go to an uninhabited.
MEN.; departed, MOR. V. 33. saw—
noticed, HO. they—people, MEN. there
—*Omit*, MEN. on foot—Or, by land, RID.
cities—towns, MEN. V. 34. he came forth
—*So RID.*; when he had gone forth (*i.e.*
from the ship), *Al. DeW. We. Wo.*; having
come forth, GOULD; when he landed,
MEN. and—he, GOULD, MEN. as—like,
MEN. not having—without, MEN. V. 35.
the . . . spent—it was late in the day,
MEN.; much time of the day having past,
GOULD. came unto him and—*Omit*,
GOULD. The . . . desert—This is a re-
mote place, MEN. the day . . . spent
—already it is a late hour, GOULD. now
far spent—high time, HO. V. 36. into the
country—to the farms, MEN. HO. that
—so that, MEN. buy—buy for, GOULD.
themselves . . . eat—food for themselves,
MEN. V. 37. Give . . . eat—Do you
give them food, MEN. Shall we—are we
to, MEN. two hundred shillings—ten
pounds, MEN. shillings—*So GOULD.*
penny, MOR. r. *Lit. denarii* (see on Mt.
20:2). *Var.* give them to eat—feed them,
MEN. V. 38. And . . . unto—But he says
to, MEN. ye—you, MEN. when . . . say
—they looked and say, MEN.; having
ascertained, they say, GOULD. V. 39.
commanded—ordered, MEN. that . . . sit
—to make all the people lie, MEN. sit—
recline, GOULD. by companies upon—
in parties on, MEN.; by parties on,
GOULD. V. 40. sat . . . ranks—took
their places in regular groups, MEN.; re-
clined (in regular companies like) garden-
beds, GOULD. in ranks—in groups
(*lit. garden-beds*), *Me.* V. 41. looking—

loaves have ye? go *and see*.
And when they knew, they say,
Five, and two ^v fishes. 39 And
he commanded them that all
should ³ sit down by companies
upon the ^w green ^x grass. 40 And
they sat down in ranks, by hun-
dreds, and by fifties. 41 And
he took the five loaves and the
two fishes, and looking up to
^y heaven, he ^{z a b} blessed, and
brake the loaves; and he gave to
the disciples to set before them;
and the two fishes divided he
among them all. 42 And they
^c all ate, and were filled. 43 And
they took up broken pieces,
twelve ^{d e} basketfuls, and also of
the fishes. 44 And they that ate
the loaves were ^f five thousand
^g men.

45 ^h And straightway he con-
strained his disciples to enter
into ⁱ the boat, and to go before
him unto the other side to
^j Bēth-sā'ī-dā, while he himself
sendeth the multitude away. 46
And after he had ^k taken leave

looked, MOR. MEN. he blessed—and said
the blessing, MEN. brake—broke in pieces,
GOULD, MEN. he (*third*)—*Omit*, MEN.
gave to—gave them to, MEN. among—
to, MEN. V. 42. all ate—did all eat, MOR.
r. filled—satisfied, MEN. GOULD (*alt.*).
V. 43. broken . . . baskets—twelve baskets
of fragments, MEN.; fragments (*or*, of frag-
ments) fillings of twelve baskets, GOULD;
crumbs of fillings of twelve baskets, HO.
basketfuls—hampers, SW. also—also re-
mains, MEN. V. 44. they that—those
who, MEN. men—men alone, GOULD.
V. 45. straightway—immediately, MEN.
GOULD. HO. constrained—compelled,
HO. GOULD; made, MEN. to enter—get,
MOR. MEN.; to board, HO. to go . . .
unto—start before him unto, HO.; to go
. . . to—make for the other side before
him in the direction of, MEN. himself
sendeth—sends, MEN. sendeth . . .
away—dismisses, HO. V. 46. After he had
—having, GOULD. RID. he . . . leave
—*So DeW. Me. VIN.*; taking leave, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 33. *the . . . them*—*So*
RID.; many saw them departing, and
took note of it, B D. *Al. La. Tr. We.*
WH.; many saw them departing and
knew them, *NA L. Ti. Mcl.*; many saw
them setting out and knew what they
were doing, MEN.; they saw them going,
and many knew (them), GOULD. NES.
outwent them—*So NA B (L. Δ).* 13. *Edd.*
MEMPH. VULG. NES.; *add.* came to-
gether there, D; *add.* and came together
unto him, A; to the spot and got before
them, MEN. V. 44. five—*So A B D (L. Δ).*
Edd. NES. GOULD.; about five, *N. Cf.*
Mt. 14:21.

38
v Fish, Gen.
9:2.

39
3 Gr. *recline*.
w Colors, Job
3:5.
x Grass, Gen.
37:2.

41
y Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
z Blessing,
Gen. 12:3.
a See Mt. 14:19.
b See "Thanks-
giving,"
II Cor. 4:15.

42
c Miracles of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

43
d Basket, Lev.
8:2.
e See Mt. 14:20.

44
f Comp. Mt.
14:21.
g Man, Gen.
2:7.

45
h P. Vs. 45-51;
Mt. 14:22-32;
John 6:15-21
i See v. 32.
j Bethsaida,
Mt. 11:21.

46
k Acts 18:18,
21; II Cor.
2:13.

46

a See Mt. 14:23.
b Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
c Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
d Prayers of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

47

e Evening, Ps.
65:8.
f Sea, Ex. 14:21.
g Land, Gen.
23:15.

48

h Wind, Job
27:21.
i See "Watch-
man," Neh.
4:9.
j Comp. ch.
13:35; Mt.
24:43.
k Night, Ps.
19:2.
l See "Miracles
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

49

m See "Spirit,"
Job 4:15.
n Cry, Lu. 18:7.

50

o See Mt. 9:2.
p See Mt. 14:27.
q Fear, Gen.
9:2.

51

r See "Ships,"
I Ki. 9:26.

52

s Ch. 8:17 ff.
t See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
u See "Spiritual
Blindness,"
I Sam. 4:15.
v Heart, Acts
15:9.
w Comp. Rom.
11:7.
x See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Hardened
Hearts," Lu.
2:21.

53

y P. Vs. 53-56:
Mt. 14:34-36;
comp. John
6:24, 25.
1 Or, *crossed
over to the land,
they came unto
Gennesaret.*

of them, he departed ^a into the ^b mountain to ^{c d} pray. 47 And when ^e even was come, the boat was in the midst of the ^f sea, and he alone on the ^g land. 48 And seeing them distressed in rowing, for the ^h wind was contrary unto them, about the ^{i j} fourth watch of the ^k night he cometh unto them, ^l walking on the sea; and he would have passed by them: 49 but they, when they saw him walking on the sea, supposed that it was a ^m ghost, and ⁿ cried out; 50 for they all saw him, and were troubled. But he straightway spake with them, and saith unto them, ^o Be of good cheer: it is I; ^p be not ^q afraid. 51 And he went up unto them into the ^r boat; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves; 52 for ^s they ^{t u} understood not concerning the loaves, but their ^v heart ^{w x} was hardened.

53 ^y And when they had ¹ crossed over, they came to the

Var. Rend.—V. 46 (*cont.*), departed into—went away to, MEN. mountain—high ground, MEN.; mountain height, HO. V. 47, even was come—evening had fallen, MEN. even—evening, GOULD. in the midst of—out upon, MEN. V. 48, seeing—he saw, MOR. MEN. distressed—hard put to it, MEN. contrary unto—against, MEN. HO. about—and about, MOR. MEN. cometh unto—comes towards, MEN. would have passed—purposed to pass, GOULD; was going to pass, MEN. V. 49, they, when they—when they, MEN. supposed that—they thought, MEN. a ghost—an apparition, RID. MEN. GOULD. r. V. 50, troubled—terrified, MEN. straightway—immediately, MOR. GOULD; at once, MEN. V. 51, went... boat—came up into the boat beside them, MEN. ceased—fell, MEN.; abated, GOULD. sore amazed in themselves—amazed above measure in their own hearts, HO.; quite beside themselves with wonder, MEN. sore—exceedingly, GOULD. V. 52, they... loaves—the matter of the loaves had not brought them to an understanding, MEN. understood not concerning—did not gain understanding at (or, by), AL. DeW. Me. concerning the—in regard to the experience with, HO. hardened—dull, HO. V. 53, when... unto—they went across the land and came to, MEN. to—upon, GOULD. moored to—docked at, HO. to the shore—there, RID. V. 54, And at once on their landing people knew him, MEN. knew—recognized, HO.; or, got knowledge of, RID. V. 55, ran—hurried, HO. about that—the, MEN. that whole region—all that country, GOULD; through the whole region, HO. began—they began, MEN. about

land unto ^z Ġēn-nēs-ā-rēt, and moored to the shore. 54 And when they were come out of the boat, straightway *the people* ^a knew him, 55 and ran round about that whole region, and began to carry about on their ^{b 2} beds those that were ^c sick, where they heard he was. 56 And wheresoever he entered, into ^d villages, or into ^e cities, or into the country, they laid the sick in the ^f marketplaces, and ^g besought him that they might ^{h 4} touch if it were but ⁱ the border of his ^k garment: and as many as touched ³ him were ^m made whole.

7 ^m And there are gathered together unto him the ⁿ Phār-ī-sēes, and certain of the ^o scribes, who had come ^p from ^q Ġē-ru-šā-lēm, 2 and had seen that some of his ^r disciples ate their ^s bread with ^{t u 4} defiled, that is, ^v unwashen, ^w hands. 3 (For the Phār-ī-sēes, and all the ^x Jews, except they wash their hands ⁵ diligently, ^y eat not, hold-

... sick—their sick people about on their couches, MEN. beds—pallets, GOULD. he—that he, MEN. V. 56, wheresoever—Wherever, MEN.; Whithersoever, MOR. into cities—towns, MEN. into the country—farms, MEN.; into hamlets, GOULD. marketplaces—open spaces, MEN. besought... might—begged him to let them, MEN. if it were but—only, MEN. border—tassel, MEN.; fringe, or, tassel, GOULD. garment—cloak, MEN. him... whole—it were restored, MEN. Chap. 7.—V. 1, there... Pharisees—the Pharisees came together to him, MEN. are gathered—gather, GOULD. certain—some, MEN. who had—having, RID. GOULD. V. 2, and—They, MEN. seen that—noticed how, MEN.; having seen, GOULD. some—certain, GOULD. ate—are eating, GOULD. bread—meals, MEN. defiled... hands—their hands "common," that is to say, not washed, MEN.; common hands, that is unwashed, GOULD. V. 3, except... holding—do not eat till they have first washed their hands energetically, observing in this, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 53, to the land unto—to land to (or, at), B L Δ, 28, 33, Ti. We. WH. NES.; into the land of, A D, AL. La. Tr. Mcl.; upon the land to, GOULD. Chap. 7.—V. 2, unwashen hands—So B A B L, Edd. (AL. La. Ti. Tr. We. continuing at v. 5; unwashen hands, they found fault, D (nearly). V. 3, diligently—oft, only, Ti.; with the first (so DeW. Me., i.e. vigorously, Mcl.; diligently, AL. r.; up to the elbow, Li. Horæ Hebraicæ, r. marg.), A B &c. AL. La. Tr. We. WH. GOULD. SW. VULG. NES. BRU.; frequently, HO.; energetically, MEN.

z Gennesaret, Mk. 5:1.

54
a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

55
b Bed, Deut. 3:11.
2 Or, *pallets*.
c See "Dis-
ease," Ps.
103:3.

56

d Villages, Deut. 2:23.
e Cities, Gen. 4:17.
f Marketplace, Mt. 11:16.
g Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
h Touch, Gen. 3:3; I Sam. 10:25; Job 2:5; Zech. 2:8; Mk. 5:38; Mt. 9:21; Lu. 6:19; Acts 11:46; Acts 20:15; Col. 2:21.
i See ch. 3:10.
j See Mt. 9:20.
k Clothing, Jer. 3:19.
3 Or, *it*.
l Healing, Jer. 30:13.

1

m P. Vs. 1-23:
Mt. 15:1-20.
n Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
o Scribes, I Sam. 8:17.
p See Mt. 15:1.
q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

2

r Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
s Bread, Gen. 3:19.
t See "Purifica-
tion," Lev. 15:2.
u V. 5; Acts 10:14, 28; 11:8; Rom. 14:14; Heb. 10:29; Rev. 21:27; comp. Mt. 15:2; Lu. 11:38.
4 Or, *common*.
v See "Ablu-
tions," I Ki. 7:26.
w Hands, Gen. 16:12.

3

x The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
5 Or, *up to the elbow*. Gr. *with the first*.
y See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.

3
a Vs. 5, 8, 9, 13.
b See Gal. 1:14.
c Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
4
c Marketplace, Mt. 11:16.
d See "Abolutions," I Ki. 7:26.
1 Gr. baptize. Some ancient authorities read *sprinkle themselves*.
e See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
2 Gr. baptizings.
f See Mt. 23:25.
g Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
h Brass, Josh. 22:3.
3 Many ancient authorities add *and couches*.

5
i Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
j Scribes, II Ki. 8:17.
k Walking, Col. 1:10.
l Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
m Bread, Gen. 3:19.
n See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
4 Or, *common*.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.

6
p Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
q Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
r Hypocrite, Mt. 15:7.
s See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hypocrites," Lu. 2:21.
5 Q. Is. 29:13.
t Honor, Mal. 1:6.
u Lips, Job 2:10.
v Heart, Acts 15:9.

7
w Worship, Job 4:10.
x Instruction, Is. 54:13.
y See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

8
z Man, Gen. 2:7.

ing the ^a tradition of the ^b elders; 4 and *when they come* from the ^c marketplace, except they ^d bathe themselves, they ^e eat not; and many other things there are, which they have received to hold, ^f washings of ^g cups, and ^h pots, and ⁱ brassen vessels³.) 5 And the ^j Phārī-sēes and the ^k scribes ask him, Why ^l walk not thy ^m disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat their ⁿ bread with ^o ⁿ ⁴ defiled ^p hands? 6 And he said unto them, Well did ^q Ī-sā'ī-ah ^r prophesy of you ^s ^t hypocrites, as it is written,

⁵ This people ^u honoreth me with their ^v lips, But their ^w heart is far from me.

7 But in vain do they ^x worship me,

^y Teaching as their doctrines the ^z precepts of men.

8 Ye leave the ^a commandment of God, and hold fast the tradition of ^b men. 9 And he said

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (cont.). elders—i.e. *ancients*, Var. V. 4. except—unless, HO. GOULD. except... not—they do not eat till they have sprinkled themselves, MEN. bathe—*So* RID. GOULD.; have bathed, DeW. Me.; wash, AL. R. many—there are many, MEN. there... hold—which their tradition makes them observe, MEN. are—be, MOR. R. washings—*So* RID.; rinsing, HO. cups—(wooden) cups, HO. pots—wooden vessels, GOULD.; jugs, HO. BRU.; pitchers, SW. brassen vessels—*So* RID. MOR.; copper vessels, HO.; coppers, MEN. V. 5. ask—question, GOULD. walk... to—not act in accordance with, MEN. eat—take, MEN. bread—food, MEN. defiled—"common," MEN.; unclean, GOULD. V. 6. And—But, MEN. Well—Finely, MEN. is written—*Lit.* has been written that, GOULD. V. 7. But—*Omit*, MEN. Teaching... men—The doctrines they teach are human injunctions, MEN. doctrines—teachings, RID. V. 8. Ye leave—You give up, MEN.; Leaving, GOULD.; Ye let go, RID. hold fast—uphold, MEN. men—men instead, MEN. V. 9. Full... reject—It is a fine thing you do: you set aside, MEN.; well do ye (you, GOULD.) RID. GOULD. reject—set aside, GOULD, MEN.; annul, HO. that ye may keep—in order to observe, MEN.; in order to keep instead, HO. V. 10. die the death—surely die, GOULD. RID.; be put to death, MEN. V. 11. ye shall—you say, Suppose a man to, MEN. Corban—The assistance you might have from me is Corban, that is to say, dedicated, MEN.; Anything in which you may be profited by me is Corban (that is, an offering), GOULD. That—that that, RID. V. 12. ye... ought—then you allow him to give up doing any-

unto them, Full well do ye reject the commandment of ^a God, that ye may keep your tradition. 10 For ^b Mō-sēs said, ^c Honor thy ^d father and thy ^e mother; and, He that speaketh ^f evil of father or mother, let him ^g die the death: 11 but ye say, If a man shall say to his father or his mother, That wherewith thou mightest have been profited by me is ^h Ēôr-bān, that is to say, ⁱ Given to God; 12 ye no longer suffer him to do ought for his father or his mother; 13 making ^j void the ^k word of God by your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things ye do. 14 And he called to him the multitude again, and said unto them, Hear me all of you, and ^l understand: 15 there is nothing from without the man, that going into him can ^m defile him; but the things ⁿ which proceed out of the man are those that defile the man.⁸ 17 And when he was entered ^o into the

thing, MEN.; you no longer permit him to do anything, GOULD. V. 13. making void—and thus you abrogate, MEN.; invalidating, GOULD. void—invalid, HO. ye have delivered—you enjoin, MEN.; you handed down, GOULD. such... do—other things of just such the same kind do you, MEN. such—nearly, GOULD. V. 14. And... and—Having called up the crowd again he, GOULD. V. 15. from without the—outside a, MEN.; outside the, GOULD. that going—entering, GOULD.; which by going, MEN. can defile him—which can defile him, GOULD.; can make him unclean, MEN. which proceed—coming, GOULD.; which issue, MEN.; which come, MOR. the man—a man, MEN.; him, MOR. are... man—these are they which make him unclean, MEN. those that—the things which, GOULD. V. 17. was... house—went indoors away, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 4. bathe—*So* (Gr. *baptizontai*), GOULD. RID. REC.; sprinkle (Gr. *rantizontai*), NB. WH. 40, 53, 71, 86, 237, 240, 244, 259, NES. BRU. vessels—*So* NB (L A), WH. 102, MEMPH. GOULD. RID. NES.; *add*, and of couches, A D, AL. La. Tr. Mcl. We. R marg. V. 5. defiled—Or, *common*, NB B D, Edh. 1, 28, 33, 118, 209, OL (MSS). MEMPH. NES.; unwashed, NB A. REC. V. 8. men—*So* NB B L A, Ti. WH. Mcl. We. NES. 102, 209, 251, MEMPH. BRU.; *add*, as the washing of pots and cups; and many such like things ye do, A, AL. La. Tr.³ Vs. 11, 12. God; ye—*So* NB B D (A), La. Tr. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. 1, 13, 28, 69, 102, 346, OL (MSS). MEMPH. NES. RID.; God, the vow shall stand and, A, AL. V. 16. Retain, A D, AL. La. Tr.³ R marg.; *omit* NB (D) L A, Tr. Mcl. We. WH. BRU. (?)

9
a God, Gen. 1:1.
10
b Moses, Ex. 3:4.
c O. Ex. 20:12; 21:17; Lev. 20:9; Deut. 5:16.
d Parents, Pr. 1:8.
e Father, Ex. 21:15.
f Mother, Deut. 5:16.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
h Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
i Or, *surely die*.
11
h Lev. 1:2, &c. (Heb.); Mt. 27:6 marg.
i See "Offerings," Gen. 22:2.

13
j Making void Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
k Word of God, John 6:63.

14
l See "Mind," Job 38:36.

15
m See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
n See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

8 Many ancient authorities insert v. 16. *If any man hath ears to hear, let him hear.* See ch. 4:9, 23.

17
o Ch. 9:28; comp. 2:1; 3:19.

17

a House, Deut. 24:10.
b See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c Comp. Mt. 15:15.
d Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
e Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

18

f See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

19

g Heart, Acts 15:9.
h See Rom. 14:1-12; Col. 2:16.
i See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
j Comp. Lu. 11:41; Acts 10:15; 11:9.

20

k V. 23; Mt. 15:18.
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

21

n See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
o Evil, Ps. 97:10.
1 Gr. *thoughts that are evil*.
2 See "Mind," Job 38:36.
q Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
r Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
s Murderer, Num. 35:16.
t Adultery, Num. 5:12.

22

u Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
v Deception, Gen. 37:31.
w See "Lust," Rom. 6:12.
x Comp. Mt. 6:23; 20:15.
y See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.
z Eye, Ps. 17:8.
a Pride, Ps. 10:2.
b See "Fools," Jer. 17:11.

a house from the ^b multitude, ^c his ^d disciples asked of him the ^e parable. 18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so ^f without understanding also? Perceive ye not, that whatsoever from without goeth into the man, *it* cannot defile him; 19 because it goeth not into his ^g heart, but into his belly, and goeth out into the draught? *This he said,* ^h making all ⁱ meats ^j clean. 20 And he said, ^k That which proceedeth out of the ^l man, that ^m defileth the man. 21 For ⁿ from within, out of the heart of men, ^o ^p evil ^q thoughts proceed, ^r fornications, ^s thefts, ^t murders, ^u adulteries, ^v covetings, wickednesses, ^w deceit, ^x lasciviousness, an ^y evil ^z eye, railing, ^a pride, ^b foolishness: 23 all these evil things proceed from within, and defile the man.

Var. Read.—V. 17 (*cont.*). of him—him for, MEN. V. 18, ye. . . also?—you too so unintelligent? MEN. ye so—you too, GOULD. Perceive . . . man—Do you not see that whatever goes into the man from without, MEN. whatsoever . . . defile—nothing outside can defile the man, GOULD. defile him—make him unclean, GOULD. all foods clean, GOULD. making—which makes, HO. meats—foods, MEN. GOULD. V. 20. And—But, MEN. That which—what, MEN. GOULD. proceedeth—cometh, GOULD. MEN. the . . . man—a man, is what makes him unclean, MEN. V. 21. out of—from, MEN. proceed—come, MEN. V. 22. wickednesses—mischiefs, MEN. lasciviousness—dissipation, MEN.; license, or, wantonness, GOULD. railing—slander, or, blasphemy, GOULD. an evil eye—A Hebrew expression for envy, GOULD. pride—haughtiness, MEN.; arrogance, GOULD. foolishness—folly, GOULD. V. 23. proceed—come, MEN. defile the man—these are what make a man unclean, MEN. V. 24. from . . . arose—he removed from there, MEN. into the borders—to the country, MEN.; into the coasts, GOULD. he—having, GOULD. HO. into—Omit, GOULD. HO. and would have—he wished, GOULD; and wished, MEN. man know it—one to know (it, GOULD), MEN. GOULD. be hid—escape notice,

24 ^c And from thence he arose, and went away into the borders of ^d ^e Tyre ² and ^f Sidôn. And he entered into a house, and would have no man ^g know it; and he could not be hid. 25 But straightway a ^h woman, whose little ⁱ daughter had an ^j unclean ^k spirit, having heard of him, came and fell down at his ^l feet. 26 Now the woman was a ^m ⁿ Greek, a Sÿ-rô-phœ-nî-ciân by ^{*} race. And she besought him that he would cast forth the demon out of her daughter. 27 And he said unto her, Let the ^o children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's ^p ^q bread and cast it to the ^r dogs. 28 But she answered and saith unto him, Yea, Lord; even the dogs under the ^s table eat of the children's crumbs. 29 And he

MEN.; be hidden, GOULD. V. 25. straightway—immediately, MEN. GOULD. down—Omit, MEN. MOR. V. 26. Now—And, MEN. Greek—Gentile, AL. DeW. Me. Wo. r marg. race—birth, MEN. besought . . . forth—asked him to expel, MEN.; asked him to cast out, GOULD. demon—devil, MOR. r. out of—from, MEN. V. 27. first be filled—be fed first, MEN. GOULD; first satisfy themselves, HO. meet—fitting, MEN.; proper, HO. cast—throw, MEN. HO. dogs—little dogs, HO. VIN. V. 28. Ye . . . dogs—for even the dogs, AL.; (yes, feed the children first) for then the dogs too, Me. (NB Ti. Tr. Mcl. V. WH. k omit for; A. AL. La. insert it). Yea Lord; even—O yes sir; MEN; Yes Lord; and, GOULD; True, Rabbi; even, SW.; Yea, Lord; and yet, or, even, RID. under . . . crumbs—are fed with the crumbs the children leave, SW.; do eat under the table, &c., MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 19. into . . . clean—draught, purging all meats? A. v. so (i.e. and thus are meats made clean) later MSS. Mcl.; the draught which makes clean all meats (so AL. Bu. Me. Wi. translate, so Ti. We.; into the draught? This he said making clean all meats, Scri. Li. Field, r). NAB, AL. La. Scr. Ti. Tr. WH. V. 24. and Sidon—So NAB, La. Tr. Mcl. WH.; omit, D L (Δ), 28, OL. (MSS.) AL. Ti. We. (sic) WH.² GOULD, MEN. HO. NES. r marg.; [and Sidon], WH. SW.

24

c P. Vs. 24-30: Mt. 15:21-28.
d See v. 31; Mt. 11:21.
e Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
2 Some ancient authorities omit and Sidon.
f Sidon, Is. 23:12.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

25

h Woman, Ruth 3:9.
i Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
j See "Possession by Demons," Mt. 8:16.
k See "Spirits," Job 4:15.
l Feet, Gen. 18:4.

26

m Greeks, Acts 11:20.
3 Or, Gentile.

27

n Children, Gen. 3:16.
o Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
p Bread, Gen. 3:19.
4 Or, loaf.
q Dogs, Deut. 23:18.

28

r Table, II Ki. 4:10.

* RACES OF PEOPLE.—Mentioned in the Bible: Alexandrian—Acts 18:24. Chosen Race—I Pet. 2:9. Cyprian—Acts 4:36. Joseph's Race—Acts 7:13. Pontus—Acts 18:2. Syrophenician—Mk. 7:26.

Races Classified.—I. Aryans: Greek—Rom. 1:14. Medes—Acts 2:9. Parthians—Acts 2:9. Persians—Esther 1:19. Romans—John 11:48. II. Hamites: Cushites—Num. 12:1. Egyptians—Gen. 45:2. Libyans—Jer. 46:9. III. Semites: Amalekites—Gen. 14:7. Ammonites—Deut. 2:20. Amorites—Gen. 14:7. Assyrians—Isa. 10:24. Babylonians—Ezra 4:9. Canaanites—Gen. 10:18. Edomites—Gen. 36:9. Hivites—Ex. 3:17. Ishmaelites—Ju. 8:24. Israelites—Ex.

9:7. See "Israel," Deut. 44:1. Jebusites—Gen. 15:21. Midianites—Num. 10:29. Moabites—Gen. 19:37. Syrians—Gen. 25:20. IV. Strange: Elamites—Ezra 4:9; Acts 2:9. Hittites (by many now considered Semitic)—Gen. 15:20. Horites—Gen. 36:29. Meshech—Gen. 10:2. Philistines—Ju. 3:31. Tubal—10:2. See "Nations"—Gen. 10:32.

RACE, RUNNING: Scriptural Usage purely Figurative.—Christian Life compared to a Race. Swift in—Ecl. 9:11. Run with Patience—Heb. 12:1. For Prizes—I Cor. 9:24. Run well—Gal. 5:7. In Vain—Gal. 2:2; Phil. 2:16.

Illustrative.—Ps. 19:5. Course—Acts 13:25; II Tim. 4:7.

29

- a See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.
b See "Miracles
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
c Possession by
Demons, Mt.
8:16.
d Daughter,
Ju. 11:34.

30

- e House, Deut.
24:10.
f See "Home,"
Lev. 18:9.
g Bed, Deut.
3:11.

31

- h P. Vs. 31-37:
Mt. 15:29-31.
i Tyre, Hos.
9:13.
j Sidon, Is.
23:12.
k See Mt. 4:18.
l Sea, Ex.
14:21.
m Galilee, Mt.
17:22.
n Decapolis,
Mk. 5:20.

32

- o The Deaf,
Mt. 11:5.
p Beseech, Rom.
15:30.
q Laying on
Hands, Gen.
16:12.
r See ch. 5:23.

33

- s Ch. 8:23.
t Finger,
II Sam. 21:20.
u Ears, Ex.
29:20.
v Sitting, Is.
50:6.
w Touch, Mk.
6:56.
x Tongue, Jas.
3:5.

34

- y Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
z Sighing, Job
3:24.

36

- a See Mt. 8:4.
b Man, Gen.
2:7.

said unto her, ^a For this saying go thy way; the ^{b c} demon is gone out of thy ^d daughter. 30 And she went away unto her ^e house, and found the child laid upon the ^g bed, and the demon gone out.

31 ^h And again he went out from the borders of ⁱ Tyre, and came through ^j Si²dōn unto ^k the ^l sea of ^m Gālī-lēe, through the midst of the borders of ⁿ Dē-cāp²ō-lis. 32 And they bring unto him one that was ^o deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they ^p beseech him to ^{q r} lay his hand upon him. 33 And ^s he took him aside from the multitude privately, and put his ^t fingers into his ^u ears, and he ^{v w} spat, and touched his ^x tongue; 34 and looking up to ^y heaven, he ^z sighed, and saith unto him, Ēph²phā-thā, that is, Be opened. 35 And his ears were opened, and the bond of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. 36 And ^a he charged them that they should tell no ^b man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they

Var. Rend.—V. 29. this saying—that speech, MEN. thy (*twice*)—your, MEN. Vs. 29, 30. demon—devil, MOR. r. is—has, MEN. V. 30. unto her house—home, MEN. laid upon—lying on, MEN. HO.; thrown upon, HO. V. 31. again . . . Tyre—he left the Tyrian country again, MEN. borders—domain, HO.; coasts, MOR. came—went, MEN. through (*twice*)—into, GOULD; by, MEN. midst of the—*Omit*, MEN. borders—territory, MEN.; region, GOULD. V. 32. they—people, MEN. unto him one that—to him a man who, MEN. had . . . speech—*So Al. DeW. Mt. Da.*; dumb, *Mc.*; spoke imperfectly, MEN. had—having, GOULD. they beseech—entreat, MEN. upon—on, MEN. V. 33. he took—having taken, GOULD. aside—away, MEN. multitude—crowd, MEN. GOULD. privately—by himself, MEN. GOULD. aside, HO. MOR.; apart, RID. into—in, MEN. he . . . tongue—having spit, he touched his tongue (with the spittle), GOULD. and—*Omit*, MEN. V. 34. looking—having looked, GOULD. sighed—groaned, GOULD. V. 35. and the—and immediately the, MEN. bond—fetter, MEN.; string, MOR. spake plain—spoke quite rightly, MEN. V. 36. charged—enjoined, MEN.; commanded, GOULD. that they should—not to, MEN.; to, GOULD. no man—any one, MEN.; no one, GOULD. he charged them (*second*)—urgent he was in his injunction, MEN.; he commanded them, GOULD. a . . . it—*but* were they on making known the occurrence far and wide, MEN.; exceed-

^{c d} published it. 37 And they were beyond measure ^e astonished, saying, He hath done all things well; ^f he maketh even the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

8 In those days, when there was again a ^g great multitude, and they had nothing ^h to eat, ⁱ he called unto him his ^{j k} disciples, and saith unto them, 2 ^l I have ^{m n} compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now ^o three ^p days, and have ^q nothing to eat: 3 and if I send them away ^r fasting to their home, they will faint on the way; and some of them are come from far. 4 And his ^s disciples answered him, Whence shall one be able to fill these men with ^t bread here in a ^u desert place? 5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, ^v Seven. 6 And he commandeth the multitude to sit down on the ^w ground: and he took the seven loaves, and having given ^x thanks, he brake, and gave to his disciples, to set be-

ingly they heralded it, GOULD. V. 37. they—people, MEN. beyond . . . saying—most exceedingly struck with it, and said, MEN.; struck out of their senses, saying, GOULD. all things—everything, MEN. maketh even—makes both, MEN. to (*twice*)—*Omit*, MEN. **Chap. 8.**—V. 1. when there was—there being, GOULD. he—having, GOULD. called—calls, MEN. V. 2. have—feel great, MEN. on the multitude—for all those people, MEN. continue—have been, MEN. MOR.; remain, GOULD.; have continued, *Mcl. Mc.*—[*mc.*], SW. now—more than, HO.; now for, MEN.; *omit*, GOULD. and—and they, MEN. V. 3. away . . . home—home without food, MEN. away fasting—unfed, HO. faint—sink exhausted, HO.; be exhausted, GOULD. are—have, GOULD. far—a distance, GOULD; afar, HO. V. 4. Whence . . . place—where can any one possibly get loaves to feed these people in an uninhabited district like this, MEN. fill—feed, GOULD. shall one—will any one, GOULD. men—*Omit*, GOULD. MEN. MOR. a desert place—the wilderness, MOR. GOULD. V. 5. ye—*you*, MEN. V. 6. commandeth—orders, MEN.; gives orders for, GOULD. sit down—take their places, MEN.; recline, GOULD. having . . . brake—gave thanks and broke them, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 31. of . . . unto—*So N B D L A.* 33. *Al. La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. W.H.* NES. MEMPH. GOULD. RID; of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto, A. *Scr.* **Chap. 8.**—V. 2. with me—*Omit*, B, La. *Mcl. Tr. 2 WH* ²

- c Publish,
Neh. 9:15.
d Ch. 1:45.

37

- e Astonish-
ment, Jer.
25:9.
f See "Heal-
ing," Jer.
30:13.

1

- g Popularity of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
h Food, Gen.
9:3.
i P. Vs. 1-9:
(comp. ch.
6:32-44) Mt.
15:32-39.
j Disciples,
Mt. 20:17.
k See "Apos-
tles," Mt.
10:5.

2

- l See Mt. 9:36;
comp. ch.
6:34.
m Mercy, Ps.
25:6.
n See "Charac-
ter of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
o Three Days,
Lu. 9:22.
p Day, Lev.
25:8.
q Hunger,
Deut. 8:3.

3

- r Fasting,
I Sam. 7:6.

4

- s See "Apos-
tles," Mt. 10:5.
t Bread, Gen.
3:19.

- 1 Gr. loaves.
u Desert, Jer.
17:6.

5

- v Seven, Gen.
2:2.

6

- w Ground, Gen.
33:19.
x Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.

- 7
a Fish, Gen. 9:2.
b See Mt. 14:19.
c Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
- 8
d See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e Basket, Lev. 8:2.
- 10
f See "Ships," 1 Ki. 9:26.
g Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
h Comp. Mt. 15:39.
- 11
i P. Vs. 11-21; Mt. 16:1-12.
j Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
k See Mt. 12:38.
l Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
m Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
n See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
- 12
o Sighing, Job 3:24.
p Spirit, Job 4:15.
- 13
q See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

fore them; and they set them before the multitude. 7 And they had a few small ^a fishes: and ^b having ^c blessed them, he commanded to set these also before them. 8 ^d And they ate, and were filled: and they took up, of broken pieces that remained over, seven ^e baskets. 9 And they were about four thousand: and he sent them away. 10 And straightway he entered into the ^f boat with his ^g disciples, and came into the parts of ^h Dāl-mā-nū-thā.

11 ⁱ And the ^j Phār'ī-sēēs came forth, and began to question with him, ^k seeking of him a ^l sign from ^m heaven, ⁿ trying him. 12 And he ^o sighed deeply in his ^p spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation. 13 And ^q he left them, and again entering into the boat departed to the other side.

14 And they forgot to take bread; and they had not in the

Var. Read.—V. 7. small—little, MEN. GOULD. having—he, MOR. MEN. he commanded—and bade his disciples, MEN. set—place, GOULD. also—Place after them, GOULD. V. 8. ate—did eat, MOR. r. filled—satisfied, MEN. broken—Omit, MEN. broken . . . over—Lit. remnants of fragments, GOULD. remained—were, MEN. RID.; was left, MOR. baskets—panniers (i.e. large baskets), Mcl. V. 9. they—there, MEN. thousand—thousand people, MEN. V. 10. straightway—immediately, MEN. entered—got, MEN. into the parts—to the district, MEN. V. 11. came forth—put themselves in motion, MEN.; went out, HO.; came out, GOULD. began to question—entered into a discussion, MEN.; began to discuss, GOULD. of—from, MEN. trying—tempting, MOR. MEN. r.; testing, GOULD. V. 12. sighed deeply—having groaned, GOULD. verily . . . unto—Assuredly, I tell you, no sign shall be given to, MEN. verily . . . you—if a sign shall be given . . . ! GOULD. you—[you], SW. V. 13. again . . . departed—embarked again and went away, MEN.; having embarked again he departed, GOULD. V. 14. they . . . loaf—had only a single loaf with them in the boat, MEN. V. 15. Take heed—Look to it, MEN.; See to it, HO. and—of, MOR. MEN. V. 16. reasoned . . . another—discussed among themselves, HO.; talked over the matter with each other, MEN.; reasoned with each other, GOULD. saying—and con-

cluded, It is because, MEN.; (it is) because, GOULD. RID. MOR. we have—they had, RID. V. 17. Jesus . . . unto—when he knew that this was their idea he says to, MEN.; perceiving it, he says to, GOULD. perceiving—knowing, RID. reason . . . bread—do you talk about having no loaves? MEN.; reason (it is) because &c., GOULD; do you consider that &c., Me. neither—nor, MEN. have . . . hardened?—have you your understanding dulled, GOULD; is your heart still hardened? MEN. V. 19. among—for, MEN. broken pieces—fragments, GOULD. V. 20. when—again, MEN. among—to, MEN. basketfuls—panniers full (i.e. large baskets), Mcl., not the same word as in the last verse. broken pieces—the fragments, MEN. unto him—Omit, MEN.; (to him), GOULD; [to him], SW. V. 22. they (second verse)—Omit, MEN. beseech—ask, MEN.

boat with them more than one loaf. 15 And he charged them, saying, ^r Take heed, beware of the ^s leaven of the Phār'ī-sēēs and the leaven of ^t Hēr'ōd. 16 And they reasoned one with another, ¹ saying, ² We have no bread. 17 And Jē'z'sūs perceiving it saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? ^u do ye not yet perceive, neither understand? have ye your ^v heart hardened? 18 Having ^x eyes, ^y see ye not? and having ^z ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember? 19 When I brake ^a the five loaves among the five thousand, how many ^b ³ baskets full of broken pieces took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve. 20 And when ^c ^d the ^e seven among the four thousand, how many ³ basketfuls of broken pieces took ye up? And they say unto him, Seven. 21 And he said unto ^f them, ^g Do ye not yet understand?

22 And they come unto ^h Bēth-sā'ī-dā. And they bring to him a ⁱ blind man, and ^j beseech him to ^k ^l touch him. 23 And he took

cluded, It is because, MEN.; (it is) because, GOULD. RID. MOR. we have—they had, RID. V. 17. Jesus . . . unto—when he knew that this was their idea he says to, MEN.; perceiving it, he says to, GOULD. perceiving—knowing, RID. reason . . . bread—do you talk about having no loaves? MEN.; reason (it is) because &c., GOULD; do you consider that &c., Me. neither—nor, MEN. have . . . hardened?—have you your understanding dulled, GOULD; is your heart still hardened? MEN. V. 19. among—for, MEN. broken pieces—fragments, GOULD. V. 20. when—again, MEN. among—to, MEN. basketfuls—panniers full (i.e. large baskets), Mcl., not the same word as in the last verse. broken pieces—the fragments, MEN. unto him—Omit, MEN.; (to him), GOULD; [to him], SW. V. 22. they (second verse)—Omit, MEN. beseech—ask, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 7. commanded to set—So ^N B D L (Δ), Tr. WH. and (nearly) A. La.; set, ^N*, Ti. V. 16. saying, We have—So ^N A C L, Ti.; [they considered with one another] because they had, B D, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. r. marg. V. 21. Do ye not yet—So ^N C (K) L Δ (Π), I, 118. 127. 209, OL. (one MS.) Al. Ti. WH. NES. GOULD. RID.; how is it that you do not yet, A D, La. Tr. Mcl.; How is it that ye do not, B, We.

- 15
r Mt. 16:6; Lu. 12:1.
s See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
t Herod, Mt. 14:3.
- 16
1 Some ancient authorities read because they had no bread.
2 Or, It is because we have no bread.
- 17
u Comp. ch. 6:52.
v Heart, Acts 15:9.
w See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Hardened Hearts," Lu. 2:21.
- 18
x Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
y See "Spiritual Blindness," 1 Sam. 4:15.
z Ears, Ex. 29:20.
- 19
a Ch. 6:41-44.
b See Mt. 14:20.
3 Basket in vs. 19 and 20 represents different Greek words.
- 20
c See vs. 6-9.
d See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e Seven, Gen. 2:2.
- 21
f See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
g See "Spiritual Blindness," 1 Sam. 4:15.
- 22
h Bethsaida, Mt. 11:21.
i Blindness, 1 Sam. 4:15.
j Beseech, Rom. 15:30.
k Touch, Mk. 6:56.
l See ch. 3:10.

MARK

23
 a Blindness,
 I Sam. 4:15.
 b Hand, Gen.
 16:12.
 c Ch. 7:33.
 d Villages,
 Deut. 2:23.
 e Spitting, Is.
 50:6.
 f Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

24
 g Man, Gen.
 2:7.
 h Trees, Mt.
 7:17.

26
 i Home, Lev.
 18:9.
 j Comp. Mt.
 8:4.

27
 k P. Vs. 27-29:
 Mt. 16:13-16;
 Lu. 9:18-20.
 l See "Life of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
 m Disciples,
 Mt. 20:17.
 n Casarea
 Philippi, Mt.
 16:13.

28
 o John the Bap-
 tist, Mt. 3:1.
 p Elijah, I Ki.
 18:1.
 q Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.

29
 r Peter, Mt.
 4:18.
 s Confession,
 Mt. 16:16.
 t See "Divinity
 of Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.

30
 u Mt. 16:20;
 Lu. 9:21;
 comp. Mt. 8:4.

31
 v P. V. 31-9:1:
 Mt. 16:21-28;
 Lu. 9:22-27.
 w See "Teach-
 ing of Jesus,"
 Lu. 2:21.
 x Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.

hold of the ^a blind man by the
^b hand, and ^c brought him out of
the ^d village; and when he had
^e spit on his ^f eyes, and laid his
hands upon him, he asked him,
Seest thou aught? 24 And he
looked up, and said, I see ^g men;
for I behold *them* as ^h trees,
walking. 25 Then again he laid
his hands upon his eyes; and he
looked stedfastly, and was re-
stored, and saw all things clearly.
26 And he sent him away to his
ⁱ home, saying, ^j Do not even
enter into the village.

27 ^k And Jē-sūs went forth,
and his ^m disciples, into the vil-
lages of ⁿ Cæs-ā-rē-ā Phī-lip-pi;
and on the way he asked his dis-
ciples, saying unto them, Who
do men say that I am? 28 And
they told him, saying, ^o John the
Bāp-tist; and others, ^p Ē-li-ā-jāh;
but others, One of the ^q proph-
ets. 29 And he asked them, But
who say ye that I am? ^r Peter
answereth and saith unto him,
^s Thou art the 'Christ. 30 And
^t he charged them that they
should tell no man of him.

31 ^v And he began to ^w teach

Var. Rend.—V. 23. hold of—*Omit*, MEN.
brought—took, MEN. out—outside,
GOULD, SW. when... on—spat in, MEN.
upon him, he—on him, and, MEN. Seest
thou aught?—Do you see anything? MEN.
GOULD. V. 24. he looked up, and—look-
ing up he, HO. see—make out the, MEN.
behold them as—see them like, MEN.; see
them as, GOULD; see men as, MOR. V. 25.
Then—and, MEN. laid—put, MOR. MEN.
upon—on, MEN. looked stedfastly—took
a steady look, MEN.; looked fixedly,
GOULD. all things—everything, MEN.;
every man, MOR. V. 26. away... saying
—home and told him, MEN. HO. Do not
even—You are not even to, MEN. enter—
go, MOR. GOULD. V. 27. went forth—set
out, he, MEN. on—in, r; by, MOR. asked
—questioned, MEN. saying unto them—
Omit, MEN. men—people, MEN. V. 28.
saying—They say that you are, MEN.
others—others say you are, MEN. but—
and, MEN. One—that you are one, MEN.;
that *thou art* one, RID. V. 29. asked—put
the question to, MEN. But... ye—And
you, who do you say, MEN. Peter... art
—At that, Peter says to him, You are, MEN.
V. 30. charged—strictly forbade, MEN.
that... him—to say so about him to any-
one, MEN.; that they tell no one, GOULD.
V. 31. that... suffer—it is necessary
that the Son of Man, GOULD. suffer
many things—go through great sufferings,
MEN. chief—high, MEN. the scribes—
scribes, MEN. V. 32. the saying openly—
quite freely to this effect, MEN. took him

them, that ^y ^z the ^a Son of man
must ^b suffer many things, and
be rejected by the ^c elders, and
the ^d chief priests, and the
^e scribes, and be ^f killed, and
after ^g three days rise again. 32
And he spake the saying
^h openly. And Peter took him,
and began to ⁱ rebuke him. 33
But he turning about, and see-
ing his disciples, rebuked Peter,
and saith, Get thee behind me,
^j Satan; for thou mindest not the
^k ^l things of ^m God, but the things
of men. 34 And he called unto
him the multitude with his dis-
ciples, and said unto them, ⁿ If
any man would come after me,
let him ^o deny himself, and ^p take
up his ^q cross, and follow me. 35
For ^r whosoever would save his
^s life shall lose it; and whosoever
shall lose his life for my sake and
the ^t ^u gospel's shall ^v save it. 36
For what doth it profit a man,
to ^w gain the whole ^x world, and
forfeit his life? 37 For what
should a man give in exchange
for his life? 38 For ^y whosoever
shall be ^z ashamed of me and of

and—after taking him aside, HO. rebuke
him—*Add*, for it, MEN. V. 33. he...
seeing—when he had turned about and
seen, *DeW. Me.* turning—turned, MEN.
MOR.; having turned, GOULD. about—
round, MEN. seeing—confronting, MEN.
and saith—saying, MEN. Get... me—
Get out of my sight, GOULD; away behind
me, you, MEN. thou... men—you do not
take God's view of things but man's view,
MEN. mindest—dost not regard, GOULD;
savourst, MOR. V. 34. man would—one
will, MEN.; one wished to, GOULD. come
—follow, GOULD. up—upon himself, HO.
Vs. 35, 38. whosoever— whoever, GOULD.
MEN. V. 35. would—will, MOR. MEN.;
wishes to, GOULD. my... gospel's—the
sake of me and of the gospel, GOULD; my
sake and the sake of the Gospel, MEN.
V. 36. what doth it profit—of what ad-
vantage is it to, MEN. forfeit—to for-
feit, MEN. Vs. 36, 37. life—soul, MOR.
MEN. V. 37. should—could, MEN.; shall,
GOULD. in—as an, GOULD. in ex-
change—as ransom, *DeW. Me.* V. 38.
shall be—is, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 24. for I behold *them*
as—*So* N A B C^s, *Edd.*; as, C^s D. V. 25.
he looked stedfastly—(*So* *Me. Grimm*,
or, wistfully, *Mcl.*, or, at once he saw
plainly, *Al. Da.*), N B C^s (L A), 1, 28, 209,
346, *Al. Tr. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.*; made him
look up, A, La. V. 26. Do... village
—Go not (even, N^s) D into the town, N B,
Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES. RID.; neither go
into the town, nor tell it to any in the
town, A C, *Al. La. Tr.*

y See Mt. 16:21.
z See "Human-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
a Son, Gen.
21:19.
b Sufferings of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
c Elders of Is-
rael, Ezra 5:5.
d Priests, Ex.
28:1.
e Scribes,
II Sam. 8:17.
f Death and
Resurrection
of Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
g Three Days,
Lu. 9:22.

32
h John 18:20;
comp. 10:24;
11:14; 16:25,
29 (in Gr.).
i Rebuke,
II Tim. 3:16.

33
j Satan, I Chr.
21:1.
k See "Mys-
tery," I Cor.
15:51.
l See "Deep
Things," I Cor.
4:5.
m God, Gen. 1:1.

34
n See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Charac-
ter of Disci-
ples," Lu.
2:21.
o Self-denial,
Mt. 16:24.
p See Mt. 10:38.
q Cross, Mt.
27:26.

35
r See Mt. 10:39.
s Life, Gen. 2:7.
t Gospel, Mk.
16:15.
1 See marginal
note on ch.
1:1.
u Salvation,
Acts 2:40.

36
v See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Gain,"
and "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
w World, Rev.
10:6.

38
x Lu. 9:26;
comp. Mt.
10:33; Heb.
11:16.
y Shame, Phil.
3:19.

38

a Words, Pr. 15:23.
b Adultery, Num. 5:12.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Humanity and Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
e Shame, Phil. 3:19.
f See Mt. 16:27; comp. ch. 13:26; Lu. 9:27.
g Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
h Glory, Ps. 7:5.
i Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
k Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

1

l See Mt. 16:27; comp. ch. 13:26; Lu. 9:27.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.
n Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

2

o P. Vs. 2-8; Mt. 17:1-8; Lu. 9:28-36.
p Day, Lev. 25:3.
q See ch. 5:37.
r Peter, Mt. 4:18.
s See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
t Or, *Jacob*.
u John the Apostle, John 1:1.
v Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

3

w See Mt. 28:3.
x Clothing, Job 31:19.
y See "Colors," Job 3:5.
z See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
a Earth, Gen. 2:1.

4

b Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
c Moses, Ex. 3:4.

5

d Rabbi, Mt. 23:7.
e Comp. Mt. 17:4; Lu. 9:33.
f Tabernacles, Ex. 25:9.
g Or, *booths*.

my ^a words in this ^b adulterous and ^c sinful generation, ^d the Son of man also shall be ^e ashamed of him, when he ^f cometh in the ^g glory of his ^h Father with the ⁱ holy ^k angels. 1 And he ^j said unto them, ^l Verily I say unto you, There are some here of them that stand ^m by, who shall in no wise taste of ⁿ death, till they see the ^o kingdom of God come with power.

2 ^o And after six ^p days Jēzšūs taketh with him ^q Peter, and ^r James, and ^s John, and bringeth them up into a high ^t mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them; 3 and ^u his garments became glistering, exceeding ^v white, so as no ^w fuller on ^x earth can whiten them. 4 And there appeared unto them ^y Æ-līzāh with ^z Mōšēs: and they were talking with Jēzšūs. 5 And Peter answereth and saith to Jēzšūs, ^a Rāb-bī, it is good for us to be here: and ^b let us make three ^c tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mōšēs, and one for Æ-līzāh. 6 For he

Var. Rend.—Chap. 9.—V. 1. Verily . . . you—Assuredly I tell you that, MEN. are—be, MOR. r. them . . . death—those standing here who will not die, MEN. V. 2. taketh with him—takes, MEN. bringeth—carries, MEN. V. 3. glistering—luminous, MEN.; shining, MOR. GOULD; sparkling, HO.; glistening, RID. exceedingly—very, MEN. HO.; exceedingly, GOULD. so . . . them—whiter than any fuller on earth can bleach them, MEN.; such as a fuller on earth cannot so whiten, GOULD. V. 5. And—And at this, MEN. answereth and saith—says, MEN. Rabbi—i.e. Teacher, Var.; Master, MOR. MEN. it . . . here—So AL. DeW.; it is well (for thee) that we are here, Me.; good it is that we are here, HO.; it is a good thing that we are here, MEN. and—Omit. MEN. tabernacles—Or, booths, Var. HO. MOR. r. marg.; tents, MEN. thee—you, MEN. V. 6. knew—wist, MOR. r. to answer—So GOULD. RID.; he said, HO.; to say about it, MOR. MEN. became—were, MEN. sore afraid—terrified, MEN.; completely frightened, GOULD; agast by dread, WYCLIFFE. V. 7. there—Omit. GOULD. came—was, MEN. hear ye him—hearken to him, HO.; hear him, MOR. MEN. V. 8. suddenly—all at once on, MEN. looking . . . they—they looked around and, GOULD. about—Omit. MEN. and . . . only—there but Jesus alone, MEN. V. 9. from—out of, GOULD. charged—enjoined, MEN. that . . . man—not to tell any one, MEN.; that they tell no one, GOULD. things—Omit. MEN. save—except, GOULD. MEN. when—whenever,

ⁱ knew not what to answer; for they became sore ^h afraid. 7 And there came a ⁱ cloud overshadowing them: and there came ^j a voice out of the cloud, ^k This is my ^m beloved Son: hear ye him. 8 And suddenly looking round about, they saw no one any more, save Jēzšūs only with themselves.

9 ^o And as they were coming down from the mountain, he ^p charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, save ^q when the Son of man should have ^r risen again from the dead. 10 And they kept the saying, questioning among themselves what the rising again from the dead should mean. 11 And they asked him, saying, ^s How is it that the ^t scribes say that ^u Æ-līzāh must first come? 12 And he said unto them, ^v Æ-līzāh indeed cometh first, and restoreth all things: and how is ^w it written of the Son of ^x man, that he should ^y suffer many things and be set at nought? 13 But I say unto you, that Æ-līzāh is

GOULD. should have risen again—rose, MEN. V. 10. kept—i.e. remembered faithfully, Be. DeW. Me. GOULD; i.e. kept secret, AL. Mcl. Da. BRU. kept the—So RID. GOULD; held fast this, MEN.; kept that, MOR. questioning . . . mean—discussing with one another what was meant by this 'rising from the dead,' MEN. rising . . . mean—rising from the dead is, GOULD. V. 11. asked—questioned, MEN. How . . . say—why say the scribes, AL. DeW. Me. Wo. Mcl. FIELD, GOULD; the scribes say, Be. RID. (alt.) MEN. r. V. 12. Elijah indeed cometh—So RID.; Elijah, it is true, SW.; I grant you Elijah does come, GOULD; Elijah does come, MEN.; Elijah verily cometh first, MOR. and . . . things—So GOULD; to restore everything, MEN. is . . . suffer—So AL. DeW. is it written . . . ?—that he must (should, RID.) suffer, La. Me. Ti. Da. RID.; it is written of the son of man, that he must suffer, Tr. Wo. Mcl.; has it been written . . . ?—that he suffer, GOULD. many things—much, HO. MEN. set at nought—treated disgracefully, HO. nought—naught, GOULD. V. 13. say unto—tell, MEN. Elijah is—also Elijah has, GOULD.

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 3. white—So N B C, (L A), 1. OL. (two MSS.), VULG. (one MS.) NES. GOULD; add, as snow, A D La. V. 11. How . . . say—Why say the scribes, A B C D, AL. Tr. Mcl. WH.; the Pharisees and the scribes say, N La. Mcl. WH. See Var. Rend.

6

f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.

7

i Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
j II Pet. 1:17 f.
k Voice, Gen. 22:22.
l Ch. 1:11. See Mt. 3:17.
m See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
n Love, I Cor. 13:1.

9

o P. Vs. 9-13; Mt. 17:9-13.
p Ch. 5:43; 7:36; comp. 8:30.
q See Mt. 8:4.
r See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
s Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
t Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

11

3 Or, *The scribes say . . . come*.
t Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
u See Mt. 11:14.

12

v See "John the Baptist," Mt. 3:1.
w See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
y Comp. Mt. 16:21. See Mt. 26:24.

13
a Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15.

14
b P. Vs. 14-28; Mt. 17:14-19; Lu. 9:37-42.
c Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.

15
d See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e Ch. 14:33; 16:5, 6.
f Salutation, Lu. 10:4.

17
g See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h Instruction, Is. 54:13.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.
k Spirit, Job 4:15.
l See "Possession by Demons," Mt. 8:16.

18
1 Or, *rendeth him*. See Mt. 7:6.
m Teeth, Pr. 25:19.
n Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
o See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
p Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

19
q See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.

come, and they have also done unto him whatsoever they would, even ^a as it is written of him.

14 ^b And when they came to the disciples, they saw a great multitude about them, and ^c scribes questioning with them. 15 And straightway all the ^d multitude, when they saw him, were ^e greatly amazed, and running to him ^f saluted him. 16 And he asked them, What question ye with them? 17 And one of the multitude answered him, ^{g h} Teacher, I brought unto thee my ⁱ son, who hath a ^j dumb ^{k l} spirit; 18 and wheresoever it taketh him, it ^l dasheth him down: and he foameth, and grindeth his ^m teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy ^{n o} disciples that they ^p should cast it out; and they were not able. 19 And he answereth them and saith. O ^q faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I bear with you? bring him

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*). they . . . unto—more, that they did to, MEN.; they did to, GOULD. whatsoever—whatever, MEN. GOULD. would—liked, MEN.; pleased, GOULD; listed, MOR. r. even . . . him—as it has been written in regard to him, GOULD. V. 14. when they came—having come, GOULD; when he came, MOR. questioning—disputing, GOULD, MEN. with—against, GOULD. V. 15. And straightway—immediately, MEN. multitude . . . amazed—crowd having seen them were utterly astonished, GOULD. amazed—astonished, MEN. running—they ran up, MEN. saluted—and saluted, MEN. V. 16. question ye—are you disputing (about, MEN.), MEN. GOULD. V. 17. one—a man, MEN. multitude—crowd, MEN.; people, HO. Teacher—Master, MOR. R. unto . . . spirit—my son to you because he has a spirit of dumbness, MEN. V. 18. wheresoever—wherever, MEN. GOULD. HO. taketh—seizes, MEN. HO. dasheth him down—tears him, MEN. HO. MOR.; convulses him, GOULD; rendeth him, RID. pineth away—turns stiff, MEN.; is wasting away, GOULD; emaciates, HO.; withereth away, RID. spake . . . out—asked your disciples to expel it, MEN. V. 19. he . . . saith—at this he says, MEN.; he answering them says, GOULD. faithless—unbelieving, GOULD. VIN. bear with—have to bear with, MEN.; suffer, GOULD. V. 20. when he saw—having seen, GOULD; when it saw, MEN. straightway . . . grievously—the spirit at once convulsed, MEN. tare him grievously—convulsed, HO. wallowed—rolled, MEN.; rolled around, GOULD, HO. V. 21. time . . . him—has he been

unto me. 20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit ² tare him grievously; and he fell on the ^r ground, and wallowed foaming. 21 And he asked his ^s father, How long time is it since this hath come unto him? And he said, From a ^t child. 22 And oft-times it hath cast him both into the ^u fire and into the ^v waters, to ^{w x} destroy him: but if thou canst do anything, have ^{y z} compassion on us, and ^a help us. 23 And Jēzšus said unto him, If thou canst! ^b All things are possible to him that ^c believeth. 24 Straightway the father of the child ^d cried out, and said³, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. 25 And when Jēzšus saw that ^e a multitude came running together, he ^f rebuked the unclean spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and ^g deaf spirit, ^h I command thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. 26 And having cried out, and ² torn him much, he came out: and

suffering in this way, MEN.; how long since is it that this happens to him, HO. a child—childhood, MEN. GOULD. V. 22. oft-times . . . waters—many a time it has even thrown him into the fire and the water, MEN. the (*twice*)—Omit, GOULD. waters—water, GOULD. thou canst do anything—you are at all able, GOULD; in any way possible, MEN. V. 23. And—But, MEN.; omit, MOR. If . . . believeth—If possible, do you say! to him who believes everything is possible, MEN. to him that believeth—for one who believes, SW. V. 24. Straightway—Immediately, GOULD. MEN. and said—Omit, MEN. thou mine—my, GOULD, MEN. V. 25. And . . . saw—But Jesus seeing, MEN. a multitude—a (greater) crowd, DeW. Me. a . . . he—a (the) crowd is running together besides (those already gathered), GOULD; the crowd is still collecting, MEN. Thou—You, MEN. thee—you, MEN. enter . . . him—never enter him again, MEN. V. 26. having—he, MEN.; the spirit, MOR. torn him much—convulsed him severely, MEN.; convulsed (him) violently, GOULD; rent him sore, MOR. he came out—and came out of him, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 23. If thou canst believe, D. AL.¹ La. Tr.²; That 'If thou canst', N A B C*; Ti. Tr.¹ McI. We. WH. (*i.e.* What means that word 'If thou canst'? or (as Me. translates) As to that word 'If thou canst', all things are possible (&c.). Var. V. 24. said—So N A* B C* (L Δ), 28. Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES. RID. GOULD; add, with tears, A² C³ D. McI. (errata).

20
2 Or, *convulsed*. See ch. 1:26.
r Ground, Deut. 33:19.

21
s Father, Ex. 21:15.
t See "Children," Gen. 3:16.

22
u Fire, Lev. 10:2.
v Waters, Ps. 95:5.
w See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
x See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
y Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
z See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
a Help, Acts 26:22.

23
b Comp. Mt. 17:20; John 11:40.
c Faith, Heb. 11:1.

24
d Cry, Lu. 18:7.
3 Many ancient authorities add *with tears*.

25
e V. 15.
f Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
g The Deaf, Mt. 11:5.
h See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

26
a Boy, Zech. 8:5.
b See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.

27
c Hand, Gen.
16:12;
d Miracles of Je-
sus, Lu. 2:21.

28
e Ch. 7:17;
comp. ch. 2:1.
f House, Deut.
24:10.
g See "Home,"
Lev. 18:9.
h Disciples, Mt.
20:17.
i See "Apos-
tles," Mt. 10:5.
1 Or, saying,
*We could not
cast it out.*

29
j Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
2 Many ancient
authorities
add *and fast-
ing.*

30
k P. Vs. 30-32;
Mt. 17:22, 23;
Lu. 9:43-45.
l Galilee, Mt.
17:22.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.
n Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

31
o Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
p Jesus the
Prophet, Lu.
2:21.
q V. 12, ch.
8:31. See Mt.
16:21.
r Son, Gen.
21:19.
s See "HUMAN-
ity and Suffer-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
3 See ch. 3:19.
t Death and
Resurrection
of Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
u Three Days,
Lu. 9:22.
v Day, Lev.
23:8.

32
w Comp. Lu.
2:50; 9:45;
18:34; John
12:16.
x See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
y See "Spiritual
Blindness," I
Sam. 4:15.
z Fear, Gen. 9:2.

33
a P. Vs. 33-37;
Mt. (17:24)
18:1-5; Lu.
9:46-48.
b Capernaum,
Mk. 2:1.
c Comp. ch.
3:19.

the ^aboy became as one ^bdead; in-
somuch that the more part said,
He is dead. 27 But Jēzšus took
him by the ^chand, and ^draised
him up; and he arose. 28 And
when he was come ^einto the
^fhouse, his ^hdisciples asked
him privately, ¹*How is it* that we
could not cast it out? 29 And he
said unto them, This kind can
come out by nothing, save by
^jprayer².

30 ^kAnd they went forth from
thence, and passed through
^lGāl'ī-lēe; and he would not
that any ^mman should ⁿknow it.
31 For he ^otaught his disciples,
and said unto them, ^{pq}The ^rSon
of man is ^sdelivered up into the
hands of men, and they shall kill
him; and when he is ^tkilled, after
^uthree ^vdays he shall rise again.

32 But ^wthey ^xunderstood not
the saying, and were ^zafraid to
ask him.

33 ^aAnd they came to ^bCā-
pēr-nā-ūm: and when he was
in ^cthe house he asked them,
What were ye reasoning on the

Var. Rend.—V. 26 (cont.). the boy—he, MEN. MOR. GOULD; the child, r. one dead—
—a dead person, MEN.; if dead, GOULD.
insomuch . . . part—so that most of the
people, MEN.; so that most, GOULD.
He is—that he was, MEN. V. 27. took
him by the—having taken his, GOULD.
up—Omit, MEN. arose—stood up, MEN.
V. 28. when he was come—he having en-
tered, GOULD. when . . . house—com-
ing home, HO. was . . . house—had
come indoors, MEN. *How . . . not—Why*
could not we, Al. DeW. Me. Da. Mcl.
Field. GOULD; We could not, Be.; say-
ing, We could not, RID. (alt.) r. V. 29.
kind—kind of thing, GOULD. come
. . . by—not be put out by any means
but, MEN. by—in, GOULD. V. 30. went
. . . thence—set out from there, MEN.
would . . . it—did not wish any one to
know of it, MEN.; did not wish that any
one should know it, GOULD. V. 31.
taught—was teaching, GOULD. MEN.
VIN. said unto—saying to, MEN. is—
is about to be, MEN. up—over,
GOULD. shall (twice)—will, MEN. V.
32. saying—word, GOULD. V. 33. when
he was in—So RID.; after he had entered,
MEN.; having come into, GOULD; hav-
ing come, HO. the house—home, HO.
ye reasoning—you disputing (about,
MEN.), GOULD. MEN: reasoning among
yourselves in, RID. on—in, MEN. r: by,
MOR. V. 34. held their peace—kept silent,
GOULD; were silent, MEN. disputed
. . . another—been disputing with each
other, MEN. who . . . greatest—who

way? 34 But they held their
^dpeace: for ^ethey had ^fdisputed
one with another on the way,
^gwho *was* the ⁴greatest. 35
And he sat down, and called the
twelve; and he saith unto them,
^hIf any ⁱman would be first, he
shall be last of all, and ^{jk}servant
of all. 36 And ^mhe took a
little ⁿchild, and set him in the
midst of them: and taking him
in his ^oarms, he said unto them,
37 ^pWhosoever shall receive one
of such little children in my
^qname, receiveth me: and who-
soever receiveth me, receiveth
not ^rme, but ^shim that sent me.

38 ^tJohn said unto him,
^vTeacher, we saw one ^wcasting
out ^xdemons in thy name; and
^ywe forbade him, because he
followed not us. 39 But Jēzšus
said, Forbid him not: for there is
no man who shall do a ^zmighty
work in my name, and be able
quickly to speak ^aevil of me. 40
^bFor he that is not against us
is for us. 41 For ^{cd}whosoever
shall give you ^ea cup of ^fwater

was the greater, *Me.*: who is greatest?
GOULD. who *was*—which was, MEN.
greatest—greater, RID. V. 35. man
would—one wishes to, MEN. last—least,
GOULD. servant—minister, r. V. 36.
little—Omit, MOR. MEN. set—put, HO.
him—it, MEN. taking . . . he—he em-
braced it and, MEN. HO. V. 37. who-
ever (twice)—whoever, MEN. shall re-
ceive—receives, MOR. MEN. of . . . chil-
dren—one child like this, MEN. in—*i.e.*
for the sake of my name (which they bear),
Me.; i.e. because I commanded, Weiss; upon
(i.e. on the strength of, GOULD; on the
ground of, HO.), GOULD. HO.; on ac-
count of, MEN. V. 38. Teacher—Master,
MEN. MOR. r. one—a man, MEN. demons
—devils, MOR. r. thy—your, MEN. him—
him to do so, MEN. followed not—was not
following, MEN. GOULD. V. 39. there . . .
me—one who does a work of power in my
name cannot possibly speak evil of me
afterwards, MEN. in—on the ground of,
HO. V. 40. that—who, MEN. Vs. 41, 42.
whosoever—whoever, MEN. GOULD. V.
41. shall give—gives, MEN. GOULD.

Var. Read.—V. 26. the more part—the
many (*i.e. most*). N A B L, Edd. V. 29.
prayer—So N^s N^a B. O. L. (*one MS.*). Ti.
We. WH.; add, and fasting, N^b A C D,
Al¹ La. Tr¹ Mcl. (errata), MOR. r. marg.
V. 31. after three days—So N^b C* D (LΔ),
Edd. NES.; the third day, A C². MOR.
V. 40. us is for us—So N B C D (L), 1, 13,
69, 209, OL. (*one MS.*), MEMPH. HARCL.
marg.; you, your, A D, La.

34
d Peace, Pr.
17:1.
e Lu. 22:24;
comp. v. 50.
f See "Strife,"
Pr. 26:21.
g See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
4 Gr. greater.

35
h See Mt. 20:26.
i See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Humil-
ity," Lu. 2:21.
j See "Minis-
ter," Acts
15:39.
k Servant, Ex.
21:2.
l See "Frater-
nity," Ps.
133:1.
5 Or, minister.

36
m See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Child-
ren," Lu.
2:21.
n Children,
Gen. 3:16.
o Arms, Ju.
15:14.

37
p See Mt. 10:40.
q Name, Acts
16:18.
r See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
s See "God
plans Man's
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.

38
t John the
Apostle, John
1:1.
u P. Vs. 38-40:
Lu. 9:49, 50.
v See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
w See "Mira-
cles," Mk.
16:17.
x Possession by
Demons, Mt.
8:16.
y Comp. Num.
11:27-29.

39
z See "Signs
and Won-
ders," Acts
2:22.
6 Gr. power.
a Evil, Ps.
97:10.

40
b See Mt. 12:30.

41
c See "Kind-
ness," Zech.
7:9.
d Mt. 10:42.
e Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
f Water, Ps.
95:5.

- 41**
a Drink, Hos. 4:18.
1 Gr. *in name that ye are*
b See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
d Reward, Rev. 2:10.

- 42**
c Mt. 18:6; Lu. 17:2; comp. I Cor. 8:12.
f See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
g Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
h Faith, Heb. 11:1.
2 Many ancient authorities omit on me.
i See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
3 Gr. *a mill-stone turned by an ass*.
j Neck, Pr. 3:3.
k Sea, Ex. 14:21.

- 43**
l Mt. 5:30; 18:8; comp. 17:27.
m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
n Stumbling-blocks, Jer. 6:21.
o See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
p Life, Gen. 2:7.
q Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
r Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
s See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
4 Gr. *Gehenna*.
t Mt. 3:12; see Mt. 25:41.
u Fire, Lev. 10:2.
5 Vs. 44 and 46 (which are identical with v. 48) are omitted by the best ancient authorities.

- 45**
v Foot, Gen. 18:4.

- 47**
w Mt. 5:29; 18:9; comp. Mt. 17:27.
x Eye, Ps. 17:8.
y See "Choice," I Ki. 18:21.
z Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

to ^a drink, ¹ because ye are ^b Christ's, verily I say unto you, ^c he shall in no wise lose his ^d reward. 42 And ^e whosoever shall ^f cause one of these little ones that ^h believe ² on me to stumble, it were better for him if ⁱ ³ a great millstone were hanged about his ^j neck, and he were cast into the ^k sea. 43 And ^l if thy ^m hand cause thee to ⁿ stumble, ^o cut it off: it is good for thee to enter into ^p life ^q maimed, ^r rather than having thy two hands to go into ^s ⁴ hell, into the ^t 'unquenchable ^u fire.⁵ 45 And if thy ^v foot cause thee to stumble, cut it off: it is good for thee to enter into life halt, rather than having thy two feet to be cast into ⁴ hell. 47 And ^w if thine ^x eye cause thee to stumble, cast it out: it is ^y good for thee to enter into the ^z king-

Var. Rend.—V. 41 (*cont.*). because . . . Christ's—on account of you belonging to Christ, MEN.; on the ground that you belong to Christ, GOULD; that ye are Christ's, RID.; because you belong to Christ, MOR. verily of a truth, MEN. in no wise—by no means, MEN. V. 42. shall . . . about—causes the fall of one of these little ones who believe, it is well for him rather, if an upper millstone is hung round, GOULD. shall cause—causes, MEN. stumble—offend, MOR. RID. were—would be far, MEN. if—that, MEN. hanged about—put round, MEN. he—that he, MEN. V. 43. thy hand cause—your hand make, MEN.; your hand causes, GOULD. thee to—you, MEN. GOULD. stumble—fall, GOULD. offend, MOR. RID. good for thee to—better that you should, MEN.; well for you to, GOULD. rather . . . into (*last*)—than that you should have both your hands and go away to Gehenna, to, MEN. Vs. 43, 47. hell—Gehenna, *Var.* GOULD. SW. V. 45. thy—your, GOULD. MEN. cause thee to—make you, MEN. good to—better that you should, MEN. Vs. 45, 47. good—well, GOULD; better, HO. MOR. V. 45. halt . . . two—lame, than that you should have both your feet, and, MEN. V. 47. thine—your, MEN. cause thee to—make you, MEN. cast—pluck, MEN. MOR. good for thee to—better that you should, MEN. with one eye—one-eyed, GOULD. VIN. rather—*Omit*, MOR. GOULD. MEN. having two eyes to—that you should have both your eyes and, MEN. V. 50. good—a good thing, MEN. the

dom of God with one ^x eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into ⁴ hell; 48 where their ^a worm ^b dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. 49 For every one shall be ^c salted with fire⁶. 50 Salt is good: but ^d if the salt have lost its saltiness, wherewith will ye season it? ^e ^f Have salt in ^g ^h yourselves, and ⁱ be at ^j peace one with another.

10 ^k ^l And he arose from thence, and cometh into the borders of ^m Jū-dæ-ʾā and beyond the ⁿ Jordan: and ^o multitudes come together unto him again; and, ^p as he was wont, he ^q ^r taught them again.

2 And there came unto him ^s Phā-rī-sēes, and asked him, Is it ^t ^u lawful for a ^v man to ^w put away ^x his ^y wife? trying him. 3 And he answered and said unto

salt have lost—salt loses, MEN. where-with . . . season—what can you take to flavor, MEN. be at—*Or*, cultivate, GOULD. one with another—among yourselves, GOULD. Chap. 10.—V. 1. he . . . borders—breaking up from there he comes to the region, MEN. borders—domains, HO.; coasts, MOR. the Jordan—Jordan, MEN. r. come—came, MEN.; resort, MOR. wont—accustomed, MEN. taught—was teaching, GOULD. V. 2. trying—tempting, MEN. r.; testing, GOULD. V. 3. And—But, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 42. believe on me—believe in me, A B C², La. Tr.¹; believe, N Δ, Ti. We. WH.; have faith, C² D, Al. Vs. 44, 47. *Retain*, A D, Al. La. Tr.¹; omit, N B C L (Δ), 1, 28, 118, 251, NES. Ti. Mcl. We. WH. r. V. 47. hell—hell fire (*lit.* the Gehenna of fire), A C, Tr.²; Gehenna, N B D L (Δ), 1, 28, 118, 209, Al. La. Ti. Tr.¹ Mcl. We. WH. NES. GOULD. MEN. V. 49. fire—So N B L Δ, 1, 61, 73, 118, 205, 206, 209, 229, 251, 258, 435, Ti. Tr.² Mcl. WH. NES. RID. GOULD (?); add, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt, A C D, Vulg. Pesh. and most versions, Al. La. Tr.¹ MEN. HO. MOR. Chap. 10.—V. 1. and beyond Jordan—So N B C² Edd. r (*i.e.* cometh to the borders of Judea, travelling thither on the farther side of Jordan, Me.; cometh to the borders between Judea and Peræa, HO.); by the farther side of Jordan, A. V. 2. Pharisees—So A B (L Δ II), Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.¹ GOULD, NES. r.; the Pharisees, N C, Ti.

- 48**
a Worm (*fig.*), Is. 66:24.
b Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 49**
c See "Salt," Lev. 2:13.
6 Many ancient authorities add and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt. See Lev. 2:13.

- 50**
d Mt. 5:13; Lu. 14:34 f.
e Col. 4:6.
f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
g See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
h See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
i Comp. v. 34; Rom. 12:18; II Cor. 13:11; I Thess. 5:13.
j Peace, Pr. 17:1.

- 1**
k P. Vs. 1–12: Mt. 19:1–9.
l See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
m Judæa, John 4:47.
n Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
o See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Ch. 1:21; 2:13; 4:2; 6:2, 6, 34; 12:35; 14:49. See Mt. 4:23; 26:55.
q Instruction, Is. 54:13.
r Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

- 2**
s Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
t Law, Deut. 31:24.
u See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
v Man, Gen. 2:7.
w See "Divorce," Gen. 6:2.
x Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

* HELL.—Gr. *Gehenna*, "Valley of Hinnom." From Heb. *Gē*, "Valley," and "Hinnom," name of the owner. (West of Jerusalem, where noxious things were burned up.) Used figuratively as name or place of everlasting punishment. Distinct from Hades, which is the place or state of all departed souls, and corresponds to Sheol in Old Testament. The expression "Lowest Sheol" in Old Testament is indicative of Hell.

References in Old Testament where Hell is probably meant.—Deut. 32:22; Ps. 86:13; Pr. 9:18; 15:24; Is. 14:15; 28:18, 19; 30:33; 33:14. Proselytes of—Mt. 23:15; II Pet. 2:10–12.

Danger of Hell.—Mt. 5:22, 29, 30; 10:28; 18:8, 9; Mk. 9:43–48; Lu. 12:5.

The Judgment of.—Mt. 23:33; Lu. 16:23, 25, 26; II Pet. 2:4. (*Cf.* Mk. 14:64; II Cor. 1:9.)

1 Q. Deut. 24: 1, 3.
 a Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 b Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 c Divorce, Gen. 6:2. [7:16.
 d Wife, I Cor.

5
 e Comp. Mt. 19:8.
 f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardness of Hearts," Lu. 2:21.
 g Heart, Acts 15:9.

6
 h Ch. 13:19;
 i II Pet. 3:4.
 j See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.
 k Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
 l Gen. 1:27; 5:2.

7
 m See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
 n Gen. 2:24.
 o Man, Gen. 2:7.
 p Parents, Pr. 1:8. [21:15.
 q Father, Ex. 4:22.
 r Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 2 Some ancient authorities omit and shall cleave to his wife.

8
 s Marriage, Gen. 6:2. [2:28.
 t Flesh, Rom.

9
 u God, Gen. 1:1.
 10
 v House, Deut. 24:10.
 w Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 z See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

11
 y See Mt. 5:32.
 z Adultery, Num. 5:12.

12
 a Comp. I Cor. 7:11, 13.

them, ¹ What did ^a Mo-²šes command you? 4 And they said, Mo-²šes suffered to ^b write a bill of ^c divorce, and to put ^d her away. 5 But Je-³šus said unto them, ^e For your ^f hardness of ^g heart he wrote you this commandment. 6 But ^h from the ⁱ beginning of the ^j creation, ^k Male and female made he them. 7 ^m For this cause shall a ⁿ man leave his ^p father and ^q mother, ^r and shall cleave to his wife; 8 and the ^s two shall become one ^t flesh: so that they are no more two, but one flesh. 9 What therefore ^u God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. 10 And in the ^v house the ^w disciples asked him again of this matter. 11 And he saith unto them, ^x Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth ^y adultery against her: 12 and ^z if she herself shall put away her husband, and marry another, she committeth adultery.

Var. Rend.—V. 4. suffered . . . away—allowed a man to put away his wife on writing out a certificate of divorce for her, MEN. V. 5. For—It was on account of, MEN.; out of regard to, GOULD. hardness of heart—i.e. *coarseness of spirit*, GOULD. heart—your heart that, MEN. wrote—gave, MEN. commandment—command, GOULD: precept, MOR. V. 6. the (*second*)—Omit, GOULD. V. 7. For this cause—On this account, GOULD: Therefore, MEN. mother—his mother, MEN. V. 8. two (*twice*)—twain, MOR. r. become—be, MOR. MEN. more—longer, MOR. MEN. V. 10. in the house—when they were inside, MEN.; (having come) into the house again, GOULD. the house—at home, HO. again—Omit, GOULD. of—about, GOULD. MEN.

Its Destructive Nature.—Mt. 3:12; 10:28; Lu. 3:17; Jas. 3:6. **The Abode of the Wicked.**—Mt. 13:41, 42; 25:41–46; Lu. 16:23; Rev. 19:20; 20:14, 15.

Not in O. T. of A. R. V. N. T. usage.

(1) "Hades" translated "Hell" ten times in a. v. ("death" once) is transferred "Hades" in A. R. V. ten times ("death" once). Sometimes "Hades" is used in context where it is clear that the abode of the wicked is meant. Cf. Lu. 16:23, "in Hades," "in torments;" Death and Hades cast into the Lake of Fire—Rev. 20:14. English Word "Hell" is from Anglo-Saxon *helan*, to hide, conceal. Originally the other World, like "Hades" the "Unseen" World, then confined to the abode of the damned.

(2) "Tartarus" used but once, limited to Evil Angels, is retained in A. R. V. II Pet. 2:4.

(3) "Gehenna" used eleven times by Jesus, once by James and by no others, is translated "Hell" uniformly. See "Fire"—Lev. 10:2. "Punishment"—Gen. 39:20. "Sheol"—Job 7:9. "The Judgment"—II Pet. 2:4. "Destruction"—Hos. 13:14. "Death"—Rom. 5:12.

13 ^b And they were bringing unto him little ^c children, that he should ^d touch them: and the disciples ^e rebuked them. 14 But when Je-³šus saw it, ^f he was moved with ^g indignation, and said unto them, ^h Suffer the little children to come unto me; forbid them not: ⁱ for ^j to such belongeth the ^k kingdom of God. 15 Verily I say unto you, ^l Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God ^m as a little child, he shall in no wise enter therein. 16 And he ⁿ took them in his ^o arms, and ^p blessed them, ^q laying his hands upon them.

17 ^r s And as he was going forth ^t into the way, there ran one to him, and ^u kneeled to him, and asked him, Good ^v w Teacher, what shall I do that I may ^x inherit ^y eternal life? 18 And Je-³šus said unto him, Why callest thou me ^a good? ^b none is good save one, *even* God. 19 Thou knowest the ^c command-

this matter—the subject, MEN.; this, GOULD. V. 11. whosoever—whoever, MEN. GOULD. shall put away—puts away, MEN. GOULD: dismisses, HO. marry—marries, GOULD. HO. MEN. against—in regard to, HO. V. 12. herself shall put—puts, MEN.; having put, GOULD. marry—marries, MEN. GOULD. V. 13. were bringing—brought, MEN. MOR. r. little—Omit, MEN.; young, MOR. should—might, MEN.; may, GOULD. HO. them—Add, for doing so, MEN. V. 14. was—became, GOULD. moved with indignation—angry, MEN.; indignant, GOULD; much displeased, MOR. Suffer . . . to—let the children, MEN. forbid them not—do not prevent them, MEN. to such belongeth—of such is, MOR. MEN. r. to such—to such so disposed, HO. V. 15. Verily I say unto—Assuredly I tell, MEN. Whosoever—Whoever does, MEN. GOULD. he . . . therein—shall not enter into it, GOULD; will never enter it at all, MEN. V. 16. took . . . arms—embraced them, MEN. HO.; having taken them in his arms, GOULD. laying—putting, GOULD. V. 17. was going forth—So RID.; went forth, GOULD: was setting out, MEN. into . . . one—on his journey, a man ran up, MEN. way—road, GOULD. kneeled—kneeling, RID.; having kneeled, GOULD. and (*third*)—Omit, GOULD. RID. Vs. 17, 20. Teacher—Master, MOR. MEN. r. Vs. 18, 20. And—But, MEN. V. 18. none . . . God—no one is good but God only, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 6. he—So **¶** B C L (Δ), *Ti. Tr. J. McI. We. WH. OL. (two MSS.)*, MEMPH. NES. GOULD; God, A, D, *Al. La. V. 7. and (last)* . . . wife—So A C D, *Al. La. Tr. J. r. omit*, **¶** B, *Ti. McI. We. WH. NES. MEN. GOULD, SW. V. 16. blessed—So A D, La.; fervently blessed, ¶ B C L, Al. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH.*

13
 b P. Vs. 13–16; Mt. 19:13–15; Lu. 18:15–17.
 c Children, Gen. 3:16.
 d Touch, Mk. 6:56.
 e Reproof, I Tim. 3:16.

14
 f See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Children," Lu. 2:21.
 i See Mt. 5:3.
 j Or, of such *is*.
 k Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

15
 k Mt. 18:3; 19:14; Lu. 18:17; comp. I Cor. 14:20; I Pet. 2:2.
 l Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
 m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.

16
 n Ch. 9:36.
 o Arms, Ju. 15:14.
 p Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 q Laying on Hands, Gen. 28:12.

17
 r P. Vs. 17–31; Mt. 19:16–30; Lu. 18:18–30.
 s See "life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 t Or, *in his way*.
 u See ch. 1:40.
 v Is "Knees," Is. 35:3.
 w See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 x See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
 y Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
 z Lu. 10:25; 18:18; comp. Acts 20:32; Eph. 1:18; I Pet. 1:4. See Mt. 25:34.
 z Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.

18
 a See "The Righteous," Ps. 24:4.
 b Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.

19
 c Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

19
1 O. Ex. 20:12-16; Deut. 5:16-20.
a See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
b Adultery, Num. 5:12.
c Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
d See "Perjury," Lev. 6:5.
e Witness, John 8:17.
f See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.
g Honor, Mal. 1:6.
h Duty to Parents, Pr. 1:8.
i Father, Ex. 21:15.
j Mother, Deut. 5:16.

20
k See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. [19:20.
m Comp. Mt.

21
n Love, I Cor. 13:1.
o See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
p See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
q See "Liberalism," Rom. 12:8.
r The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
s Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
t Mt. 6:20.
u Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

22
v Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
w Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

23
x See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
y See Mt. 19:23.
z Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

24
a Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
b See ch. 1:27.
c Words, Pr. 15:23.

* POSSESSIONS: Instances of such as had.—Abraham—(see Covenant, 17:2). Referred to—Acts 7:5. *Burying-place*—Gen. 23:4, 9, 18, 20; 49:30; 50:13. Canaan—To Heirs of Abraham—Gen. 17:8; Lev. 14:34. *Children of Lot*—Deut. 2:9, 19. *Of Esau*—Deut. 2:5, 12. *Isaac*—Gen. 26:14. *Jacob*—Gen. 34:10; 47:11, 27; 48:4; Ob. 17. *Edom*—Gen. 36:43. *Children of Israel*—Lev. 25:10, 13, 18, 24, 41, 45; Deut. 32:49; Josh. 12:7; 21:41; I Chr. 9:2; II Chr. 20:11; 31:1; Neh. 11:3; Ps. 69:35; Ez. 11:15. *Nabal*—I Sam. 25:2. *Ephraim*—I Chr. 7:28. *Hezekiah*—II Chr. 32:29. *Transjordanic Tribes*—i.e. Reuben and Gad and the Half-Tribe of Manasseh—Num. 32:5, 22, 29, 30, 32; Deut. 3:20; Josh. 1:15; 12:6; 13:29; 22:4, 7, 9. *Zelophehad's Daughters*—Num. 27:4, 7. *Caleb*—Josh. 21:12. *Naboth*—I Ki.

ments,¹ Do not^a kill, Do not commit^b adultery, Do not^c steal, Do not bear^{d e} false witness, Do not^f defraud, ^{g h} Honor thyⁱ father and^j mother. 20 And he said unto him, ^{k l} Teacher, ^m all these things have I observed from my youth. 21 And Jē'sūs looking upon himⁿ loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: ^{o p} go, sell whatsoever thou hast, and ^q give to the^r poor, and thou shalt have ^{s t} treasure in^u heaven: and come, follow me. 22 But his countenance fell at the saying, and he went away^v sorrowful: for he was one that had^w great *possessions.

23 And Jē'sūs looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, ^{x y} How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the^z kingdom of God! 24 And the^a disciples^b were amazed at his^c words. But Jē'sūs answereth again, and saith unto them,

Var. Rend.—V. 19. kill . . . adultery—commit adultery, Do not kill, MEN. MOR. defraud—withhold the wage, HO. thy father and—your father and your, MEN. V. 20. have I observed—have I kept, RID.; I kept, GOULD. V. 21. looking upon him—So AL. BE. RID.; looked at him and, MEN. thou (first) . . . give—that you want; go and sell all that you have and give it, MEN. thou shalt—you will, MEN. V. 22. But—And, GOULD. MOR. countenance . . . went—So BE. DeW. Me. Wo. RID.; face fell at that saying and he went, MEN. sorrowful—So RID.; in distress, MEN.; gloomy, GOULD. was—had, GOULD. MOR. one that had—a man of, MEN.; omit, GOULD. great—large, MEN.; good, GOULD. possessions—wealth, GOULD. V. 23. about—Omit, MEN. How . . . that—How difficult it is for those who, MEN.; with what difficulty will those who, GOULD. enter into—to enter, MEN. V. 24. were amazed—So RID.; wondered, MEN.; were astonished, MOR. GOULD. were perplexed, HO. But—And at this time, MEN. answereth . . . them—says to them, MEN. hard—difficult, GOULD. MEN. V. 25. go—pass, MEN. V. 26.

Children, how hard is it² for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! 25^d It is easier for a^e camel to go through a needle's^f eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. 26 And they were astonished exceedingly, saying³ unto him, Then^g who can be saved? 27 Jē'sūs looking upon them saith, ^h Withⁱ men it is impossible, but^j not with God: for all things are possible with God. 28^{k l} Peter began to say unto him, Lo, ^m we have left all, and have followed thee. 29 Jē'sūs said, Verily I say unto you, ⁿ There is no man that hath left^o house, or^p brethren, or^q sisters, or mother, or father, or^r children, or^s lands, for my sake, and for the^{t u} gospel's sake, 30^v but he shall receive a hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, astonished . . . who—still more taken aback, and say to each other, who then, MEN.; excessively beside themselves with amazement saying to themselves (him), Who then (And who), GOULD. V. 28. Lo—See, MEN. have left—left, GOULD. V. 29. Verily . . . unto—Indeed, I tell, MEN. man—one, MEN. GOULD. that hath—who has, MEN. GOULD. lands—fields, GOULD. for . . . sake—the gospel, MEN.; for the sake of the glad-tidings (of the kingdom), GOULD. V. 30. he—Omit, MEN. fold—times as much, MEN. time—present time, MEN.; current time, HO.

Var. Read.—V. 19. Do not kill . . . adultery—So N^a B C Δ, La. Mcl. Wc. WH. NES.; Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, N^a* A. Ti. Tr. V. 21. come—So N^a B C D (Δ), 406, OL. (MSS.), VULG. MEMPH. Ti. Mcl. Wc. WH. NES. BRU.; add, pick up the cross, A, AL. La. V. 24. for . . . riches—So A C D, AL. La. Tr. r; omit, N^a B Δ, Ti. Mcl. Wc. WH. NES. BRU. MEN. GOULD. SW. HO. r marg. V. 29. mother—So N^a B D (Δ), 1, 66, 209, OL. (MSS.), VULG. MEMPH. AL. La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. Wc. WH. NES. r; add, or wife, A C. Cf. Lu. 18:29.

2 Some ancient authorities omit for them that trust in riches.

25

d Mt. 19:24; Lu. 18:25.
e Camel, Job 1:3.
f Eye, Ps. 17:8.

26

3 Many ancient authorities read among themselves.
g Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.

27

h See Mt. 19:26.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1.

28

k Comp. Mt. 4:20-22.
l Peter, Mt. 4:18.
m See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

29

n Mt. 19:29; Lu. 18:29 f.; comp. Mt. 6:33.
o House, Deut. 24:10.
p Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
q Sisters, Mt. 19:29.
r Children, Gen. 3:16.
s Land, Gen. 23:15.
t Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
4 See marginal note on ch. 1:1.

30

u Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

21:15, 16, 19. David—I Chr. 28:1. Preacher—Eccl. 2:7. Jehovah—Ps. 2:8. Ananias and Sapphira—Acts 5:1. Nations—Acts 7:45. Of Publius—Acts 28:7. Given to the Poor—Acts 2:45.

Destruction of,—Deut. 11:6.

Laws concerning.—Redemption of—Lev. 25:25, 27, 28, 32-35. Inheritance—Lev. 25:46. Vows—Lev. 27:16, 21, 22, 24, 28. Division of Inheritance—Num. 26:56. Division of Canaan—Num. 35:2, 8. Unclean Possessions—Josh. 22:19. Of Levites—Lev. 25:32, 33, 34; II Chr. 11:14; Ez. 48:22.

Prophecies concerning.—Edom and Seir—Num. 24:18. Babylon—Is. 14:23. Ammon and Moab—Ez. 25:4, 10, 11. High Places—Ez. 36:2. Israel—Ez. 36:3, 4, 5. Of Priests

30

a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Persecution, 1 Ki. 18:4.
c See Mt. 12:32.
d World, Rev. 10:6.
l Or, *age*.
e Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
f Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.

31

g See Mt. 19:30.

32

h P. Vs. 32-34: Mt. 20:17-19; Lu. 18:31-33.
i Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
j See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
k See ch. 1:27.
l Fear, Gen. 9:2.
m Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
n See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.

33

o Ch. 8:31; 9:12.
p See "Humanity and Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [28:1.
q Priests, Ex. 1:1.
r Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
s See "Crucifixion," Mt. 27:26. [49:6.
t Gentiles, Is.

34

u Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
v Ch. 14:35; Mt. 26:67; 27:30; comp. ch. 9:31; Mt. 16:21.
w Spitting, Is. 50:6.
x See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
y See "Death and Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
z Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

35

a P. Vs. 35-45: Mt. 20:20-28.
b James, Jas. 1:1.
2 Or, *Jacob*.
c John the Apostle, John 1:1. [21:19.
d Sons, Gen.
e See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
g See "Choice," 1 Ki. 18:21.

and ^a lands, with ^b persecutions; and in ^{cd} the ¹ world to come ^e eternal life. 31 But ^g many *that are* first shall be last; and the last first.

32 ^h And they were on the way, going up to ⁱ Jē-ru^l-sā-lēm; and ^j Jē^l-sūs was going before them: and they ^k were amazed; and they that followed were ^l afraid. And he took again the ^m twelve, and began ⁿ to tell them the things that were to happen unto him, 33 *saying*, Behold, we go up to Jē-ru^l-sā-lēm; and ^o ^p the Son of man shall be delivered unto the ^q chief priests and the ^r scribes; and they shall condemn him to ^s death, and shall deliver him unto the ^t Gēn^l-tiles: 34 and they shall ^u mock him, and ^v shall ^w spit upon him, and shall ^x scourge him, and shall ^y kill him; and after ^z three days he shall rise again.

35 ^a And there come near unto him ^b ² James and ^c John, the ^d sons of Zēb^l-ē-dēe, saying unto him, ^e ^f Teacher, we would that thou shouldst do for us ^g whatsoever we shall ask of thee. 36 And he said unto them, What

Var. Rend.—V. 30 (*cont.*). world to come—coming age, MEN. GOULD. world—Strictly, world-age; or, age, RID. V. 31. *that*—that, GOULD; who, MEN. V. 32. on—upon, HO.; in, MOR. r. way—road, MEN. going before—preceding, GOULD; going in front of, MEN. were amazed—became alarmed, HO.; were in amazement, MEN. they that followed—those who were following, MEN.; those following, GOULD. he took again—having taken to himself again, GOULD. twelve—twelve beside him, MEN. the things that were—what was about, MEN. V. 33. *saying*—as follows, MEN. Behold, we go—See, we are going, MEN. go—are going, GOULD. shall (*three times*)—will, MEN. chief—high, MEN. Gentiles—nations, GOULD. V. 34. shall (*first and last*)—will, MEN. GOULD. shall (*next three*)—Omit, MEN. V. 35. near unto—to, MEN. MOR. Teacher—Master, MEN. MOR. r. would . . . thee—have a boon to ask of you, will you grant it? MEN.; wish that you do for

would ye that I should do for you? 37 And they said unto him, Grant unto us that we ^h may sit, one on thy ⁱ right hand, and one on *thy* left hand, in thy ^j ^k glory. 38 But Jē^l-sūs said unto them, Ye ^l ^m know not what ye ask. Are ye able ⁿ to ^o ^p drink the cup that I drink? or ^q to be ^r baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? 39 And they said unto him, We are able. And Jē^l-sūs said unto them, The cup that I drink ^s ^t ye shall drink; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized: 40 but to sit on my right hand or on *my* left hand is not mine to give; ^u but *it is for them* ^v ^w ^x for whom it hath been prepared. 41 ^y And when the ten heard it, ^z they began to be moved with ^a indignation concerning ² James and John. 42 And Jē^l-sūs called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they who are accounted to rule over the Gēn^l-tiles lord it over them; and their great ones exercise authority over

us whatever we ask you, GOULD. V. 36. would . . . you?—is the boon you ask? MEN.; do you wish, shall I do for you? GOULD. V. 37. Grant . . . sit—Give us to sit, GOULD. thy—your, MEN. V. 38. Are . . . with—Can you be immersed in that which has overwhelmed me? GOULD. V. 39. ye shall—you will, GOULD; you shall, MEN. with—baptized (*last*)—the baptism with which I am baptized you shall be baptized with it, MEN. shall ye—you will, GOULD. V. 40. on *my* left hand—*my* left, MEN. but *it is for them*—So RID.; but *it shall be given to them*, DeW. Me.; save to them, We.; but is, MEN. hath been—is, MEN. V. 41. it—of it, MEN. moved . . . concerning—indignant at, MEN. GOULD; sore displeased concerning, RID. V. 42. called—having called, GOULD. who . . . rule—which are accounted to rule, AL. DeW. Me.; which claim rule, Wo.; which think that they rule, Be.; who count as rulers, MEN. HO.; who seem to be chief, GOULD. Gentiles—nations, MEN. HO. lord it over—used force against, HO. their . . . over—the powerful ones practiced supremacy against, HO.; their great men tyrannize over, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 32. they that followed were—those that followed (some, as they followed, *Md.* r. *marg.*) were, **N** B C*, *Ti. Tr. WH.* r.; as they followed, they were, A. AL. La.; omit, D. V. 34. after three days—So **N** B C D (L Δ) OL. (*most MSS.*) MEMPH. NES. HARCL. *marg. Edd.* r.; on the third day, A.

37

h Comp. Mt. 19:28.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
j Glory, Ps. 7:5.
k See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

38

l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
m See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
n See Mt. 20:22.
o See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Drink, Hos. 4:18.
q Lu. 12:50.
r Baptism, Rom. 6:3.

39

s See "Persecution," 1 Ki. 18:4.
t Comp. Acts 12:2; Rev. 1:9.

40

u Comp. Mt. 13:11.
v See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
w See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
x See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.

41

y P. Vs. 42-45: comp. Lu. 22:25-27.
z See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
a Anger, Pr. 15:1.

—Ez. 44:28; 45:5. Of Israel—Ez. 45:6, 7. Princes—Ez. 45:8; 46:16, 18. Jerusalem—Ez. 48:20, 21.

Sacrifice of Possessions in Christian Life.—Mt. 19:22; Mk. 10:22; Acts 2:45; Eph. 1:14.

Christian has an Eternal Possession.—Heb. 10:34. Reward in forsaking—Mk. 10:29 ff.

Voluntary Surrender of, for the Good of Others in Need.—Acts 2:45; 4:36 f.

Hypocrisy and Punishment of Ananias and Sapphira.—Acts 5:1-11.

- 43
a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride and Humility," Lu. 2:21.
b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
c See Mt. 20:26; comp. ch. 9:35.
d Minister, Acts 15:39.
1 Or, *servant*.

- 44
e *Servant*, Ex. 21:2.
2 Gr. *bondservant*.

- 45
f See "Humanity and Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g See Mt. 20:28; Life, Gen. 2:7.
i See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

- 46
j P. Vs. 46-52; Mt. 20:29-34; Lu. 18:35-43.
k See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
m Comp. Lu. 18:35; 19:1.
n Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
o See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
p Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

- 47
q See "Nazareth," Mt. 2:23.
r Cry, Lu. 18:7.
s See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t David, I Sam. 17:12.
u Mercy, Pr. 25:6.

- 48
v Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
w Peace, Pr. 17:1.

them. 43 But it is not so among you: ^{a b c} but whosoever would become great among you, shall be your ^{d 1} minister; 44 and whosoever would be first among you, shall be ^{e 2} servant of all. 45 For the ^{f g} Son of man also came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his ^h life a ⁱ ransom for many.

46 ^{j k} And they come to ^l Jêr'-î-chō: and ^m as he went out from Jêr'-î-chō, with his ^{n o} disciples and a great multitude, the son of Timæ'ūs, Bār-ti-mæ'ūs, a ^p blind * beggar, was sitting by the way side. 47 And when he heard that it was Jê'šūs the ^q Nāz-ā-rēne', he began to ^r cry out, and say, Jê'šūs, thou son of ^{s t} David, have ^u mercy on me. 48 And many ^v rebuked him, that he should hold his ^w peace: but he cried out the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me. 49 And Jê'šūs stood still, and said, Call ye him. And they call the blind man,

Var. Rend.—V. 43. it—that, MEN. Vs. 43, 44. whosoever—whoever, MEN. GOULD. V. 43. would become—wishes to become, GOULD; wants to be, MEN. minister—attendant, MEN.; servant, GOULD. V. 44. would—wants to, MEN.; wishes to, GOULD. servant—bond-servant, MEN. GOULD. of all—Omit, MEN. V. 45. For—For verily, r; For also, GOULD; even, MOR. also—too, MEN.; omit, r. ministered unto—attended on, MEN.; served, GOULD. minister—attend on others, MEN.; serve, GOULD. ransom—ransom in exchange, GOULD. V. 46. went out from—was leaving, MEN.; was coming out from, GOULD. with . . . great—he and his disciples and a considerable, MEN. great—considerable, GOULD. by the way side—at the roadside, MEN.; by the side of the road, GOULD; highwayside, MOR. V. 47. when he heard—having heard, GOULD; hearing, MEN. was—is, MEN. GOULD. the Nazarene—of Nazareth, MEN. MOR. r. out—Omit, GOULD. say—to say, GOULD. Jesus—Place after David, GOULD. V. 48. rebuked . . . peace—called out to him to keep silence, MEN. should hold his peace—keep silence, GOULD. the more a great deal—all the louder, MEN. Thou—Omit, MEN. V. 49. ye—Omit, GOULD, MEN. Be . . . thee—Take courage, get up, he is calling you, MEN. V. 50. casting away—threw off, MEN.; having thrown off, GOULD.

saying unto him, ^x Be of good ^y cheer: rise, he ^z calleth thee. 50 And he, casting away his ^a garment, sprang up, and came to Jê'šūs. 51 And Jê'šūs answered him, and said, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? And the blind man said unto him, ^{b 3} Rāb-bō'nī, ^c that I may receive my sight. 52 And Jê'šūs said unto him, Go thy way; ^d thy ^e faith hath ^{f 4} made thee whole. And straightway ^g he received his sight, and followed him in the way.

11 ^h And when they draw nigh unto ⁱ Jê-ry'-sā-lēm, unto Bêth'phā-gē and † Bêth'ā-n'y, at ^j the mount of Olives, he sendeth two of his ^k disciples, 2 and saith unto them, Go your way into the ^l village that is over against you: and straightway as ye enter into it, ye shall find a ^m colt tied, whereon no man ever yet sat; loose him, and bring him. 3 And if any one say unto

garment, sprang—cloak and leapt, MEN. V. 51. answered . . . thee?—answering said to him, what do you wish me to do for you, GOULD, MEN. Rabbūni—i.e. Teacher, Me.; or, My Teacher, DeW. Cf. John 20:16; Rabbouni, MEN.; Rabbuni, HO; Lord, MOR. that I may receive—let me recover, MEN. receive—recover, GOULD. V. 52. thy (twice)—your, MEN. hath . . . whole—has saved you, MEN. straightway—immediately, MEN. GOULD. MOR. received—recovered, GOULD. in the way—on the road, MEN. Chap. 11.—V. 1. draw—drew, RID; came, MOR. draw nigh unto—come near, MEN. V. 2. your way—Omit, MEN. that is over against—there opposite, MEN. straightway as ye—as soon as you, MEN. into it, ye shall—it, you will, MEN. colt tied—foal tied up, MEN. whereon . . . sat—on which no one of men yet sat, GOULD; on which no man ever sat, MEN. loose him—unfasten it, MEN. him (last)—it here, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 46. the son . . . way side—So N B L Δ, Edd.; blind Bartimæus, the son of Timeus sat by the highway side begging, A C² (D nearly), La. V. 50. sprang—leapt, N B D L (M marg. Δ), MEMPH. HARCL. marg. Edd. MEN.; having leaped, GOULD; rose, A C. Chap. 11.—V. 1. unto . . . Bethany—So A B C (L Δ Σ), Al. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.¹ NES, r; and unto Bethany, D, La. Ti. WH.² GOULD.

† BETHANY: Village on Mount of Olives.—Mk. 11:1; Lu. 19:29. See John 11:18.

Jesus frequently visited.—Mt. 21:17; 26:6; Mk. 11:11, 12, 14, 3. Home of Lazarus, Mary, and Martha.—John 11:1; 12:1. Of Simon the Leper.—Mk. 14:3.

Ascension of Jesus at.—Lu. 24:50.

BETHANY BEYOND JORDAN.—John 1:28.

* BEGGARS.—Mentioned: Bartimæus—Mk. 10:46. Lazarus—Lu. 16:20, 22. Blind Man—Lu. 18:35; John 9:8. Lame Man—Acts 3:2-5. Treatment of—I Sam. 2:8; Ps. 37:25. Shame of—Lu. 16:3. Beggary as Punishment—Ps. 109:10; Pr. 20:4. See "The Poor"—Deut. 24:14.

- 49
x See Mt. 9:2.
y Cheer, Eccl. 2:3.
z Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

- 50
a See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

- 51
b See "Rabbi," Mt. 23:7.
3 See John 20:16.
c Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

- 52
d See Mt. 9:22.
e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
f Healing, Jer. 30:13.
4 Or, *saved thee*.
g Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

- 1
h P. Vs. 1-10; Mt. 21:1-9; Lu. 19:29-38.
i Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
j Mount of Olives, Mt. 21:1.
k Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

- 2
l Village, Deut. 2:23.
m See "Asses," Num. 31:34.

- ³
a See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 Gr. *sendeth*.
2 Or, *again*.

⁴
b See "Asses," Num. 31:34.
c Door, Ex. 12:22.
d Street, Josh. 2:19.

- ⁶
e See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.

⁷
f Triumphant Entry. See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g P. Vs. 7-10: John 12:12-15.
h See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

- ⁸
i Branch, John 15:5.
3 Gr. *layers of leaves*.
j Fields, Num. 20:17.

- ⁹
k Cry, Lu. 18:7.
l See Mt. 21:9.
m Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
n Name, Acts 16:18.
o See "Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1.

- ¹⁰
p See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q Father, Ex. 21:15.
r David, I Sam. 17:12.

you, Why do ye this? say ye, The ^a Lord hath need of him; and straightway he ¹ will send him ² back hither. 4 And they went away, and found a ^b colt tied at the ^c door without in the open ^a street; and they loose him. 5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt? 6 And they said unto them even ^e as Jēśūs had said; and they let them go. 7 ^f And they bring the colt unto Jēśūs, and cast on him their ^h garments; and he sat upon him. 8 And many spread their garments upon the way; and others ⁱ ³ branches, which they had cut from the ^j fields. 9 And they that went before, and they that followed, ^k cried, ^l Hō-śān²-nā; ^m Blessed is he that cometh in the ⁿ name of the ^o Lord: 10 Blessed is the ^p kingdom that cometh, the kingdom of our ^a father ^r David: Hō-śān²-nā in the highest.

Var. Rend.—V. 3. do ye this?—are you doing that, MEN. ye . . . him—our Master needs him, MEN.; the Master has need of it, GOULD. straightway . . . hither—he will have him sent back hither at once, HO.; will (send) it here again immediately, GOULD; he is to send him back here directly, MEN. V. 4. went away—departed, GOULD. a . . . street—the foal on the road encircling (the homestead), HO.; a foal fastened at a door outside on the street, MEN. the (first)—a (the), GOULD. without . . . street—upon the street outside, GOULD. open street—street, *Al. Be. DeW.*; by-way, the lane behind the house, *Me. Wo.*; crossway, *Li. McI.*; or, lane, RID. loose him—unfasten it, MEN. V. 5. certain—some, MEN. them that stood—those who were standing, MEN. do . . . colt—are you doing, unfastening (loosing, GOULD) the foal (colt, GOULD), MEN. GOULD. V. 6. said unto—told, GOULD. even . . . said—just what Jesus told them to say, MEN. had said—said, GOULD. let them go—permitted them, GOULD. go—do it, MEN. V. 7. colt unto—foal to, MEN. cast . . . garments—cast their cloaks on it, MEN.; put their garments on him, GOULD. sat—seated himself, GOULD. HO. upon him—on it, MEN. V. 8. garments . . . way—cloaks on the road, MEN. branches—green litter, MEN.; layers of leaves, GOULD; strew material, HO. V. 9. they that went before—those in front, MEN. they that (second)—those who, MEN. Hosanna—i.e. O save now: see Mt. 21:9. V. 10. is—be, MEN.; is, GOULD. kingdom . . . kingdom—the coming kingdom, GOULD; the kingdom that is coming, MEN. highest—highest (places), GOULD. V. 11.

11 And ^s he entered into ^t Jē-ryū²-sā-lēm, into the ^u temple; and when he had looked round about upon all things, it being now ^v eventide, ^w he went out unto ^x Bēth²-ā-nŷ with the ^y twelve.

12 ^z And on the morrow, when they were come out from Bēth²-ā-nŷ, he ^a hungered. 13 And seeing a ^b fig tree afar off having ^c leaves, he came, if haply he might find anything thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for it was not the ^d season of figs. 14 And he answered and said unto it, ^e No man eat ^f fruit from thee henceforward for ever. And his ^g disciples heard it.

15 ^h And they come to Jē-ryū²-sā-lēm: and he entered into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and them that bought in the temple, and overthrew the ⁱ tables of the ^j money-

into (first)—Omit. MEN. into (second)—and went into, MEN. when . . . eventide—after looking round at everything as it was already late in the day, MEN.; having looked round upon all things, the hour being already late, GOULD. V. 12. on . . . when—the next day, after, MEN. were come—had gone, *Var.*; had set, MEN. hungered—became hungry, GOULD; was hungry, MEN. MOR. V. 13. seeing . . . might—he saw a fig-tree in leaf, and went to see if he could, MEN.; having seen a fig tree at a distance having leaves, he came (to see) whether then he will, GOULD. thereon—on it, GOULD. MEN. and—But, MEN. it . . . figs—it was not yet the time of figs, HO.; the season was not that of figs, GOULD. SW. season of—time for, MEN. V. 14. he . . . unto—at that he said to, MEN.; answering, he said to, GOULD. No . . . ever—Never more eternally may anyone eat a fruit of thee, HO. from thee henceforward—of you any more, MEN. it—him, MEN. V. 15. he—having, GOULD. entered—went, MEN. cast . . . bought—drive out those who were buying and those who were selling, MEN.; cast out those selling and those buying, GOULD. overthrew—he overturned, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 3. hither—So A C², *Al. La.*; hither again, *SB C* D (L Δ), Ti. Tr. WH. NES. GOULD.* r (i.e. say ye, The Lord hath need of him and will soon send him back hither), *Var.* V. 4. a—So A B D L (X T II), *MEMPH. Al. La. Tr. McI. We.¹ WH. NES. GOULD.* r; the, *SC Δ, Ti. We.²* V. 8. branches . . . fields—(leaves and) branches, &c., *SB, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. r*; cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way, A D, *La. McI. (errata).* V. 10. cometh—So *SB C D (LU Δ), 1, 13, 69, 115, 124, 209, 238, 346, PESH. Edd.*; add, in the name of the Lord, A.

- ¹¹
s Mt. 21:12.
t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
u Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
v Evening, Ps. 65:8.
w Mt. 21:17.
x Bethany, Mk. 11:1.
y Apostles, Mt. 10:5.

- ¹²
z P. Vs. 12-14 (20-24): Mt. 21:18-22.
a Hunger, Deut. 8:3.

- ¹³
b Fig Tree, Deut. 8:8.
c Leaf, Ex. 47:12.
d Season, Gen. 8:22.

- ¹⁴
e Curses, Gen. 4:11.
f Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
g Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

- ¹⁵
h P. Vs. 15-18: Mt. 21:12-16; Lu. 19:45-47; comp. John 2:13-16.
i Tables, II Ki. 4:10.
j See "Money," Ex. 12:44.

^a Seat, Mt. 21:12.
^b Doves, Gen. 8:10.

^c Man, Gen. 2:7.
^d Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^e Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

^f Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^g Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^h Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
ⁱ O. Is. 56:7.
^j House, Deut. 24:10.
^k Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^l Nation, Gen. 10:32.
^m O. Jer. 7:11.
ⁿ See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.

^o Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^p Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^q Comp. ch. 12:12; Mt. 21:46; Lu. 20:19; John 7:1.
^r Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^s See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^t See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.
^u Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.

^v Lu. 21:37; comp. v. 11; Mt. 21:17.
^w Gr. whenever evening came.
^x Evening, Pr. 65:8.
^y Some ancient authorities read they.
^z City, Gen. 4:17.
^{aa} See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.

^{ab} P. Vs. 20-24 (see vs. 12-14); Mt. 21:19-22.
^{ac} Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^{ad} Fig Tree, Deut. 8:8.

^{ae} Peter, Mt. 4:18.
^{af} Rabbi, Mt. 23:7.
^{ag} Curses, Gen. 4:11.

^{ah} Mt. 17:20; 21:21 f.
^{ai} Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^{aj} God, Gen. 1:1.

^{ak} Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^{al} Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

changers, and the ^a seats of them that sold the ^b doves; 16 and he would not suffer that any ^c man should carry a ^d vessel through the ^e temple. 17 And he ^f taught, and said unto them, Is it not written, ^h My ⁱ house shall be called a house of ^j prayer for all the ^k nations? ² but ye have made it a den of ^l robbers. 18 And the ^m chief priests and the ⁿ scribes heard it, and ^o sought how they might destroy him: for they ^p feared him, for ^q all the multitude was ^s astonished at his teaching.

19 And ^t every ^u evening ^v he went forth out of the ^w city.

20 ^x And as they passed by in the ^y morning, they saw the ^z fig tree withered away from the roots. 21 And ^a Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, ^b Rāb'bi, behold, the fig tree which thou ^c cursedst is withered away. 22 And Jē'sūs answering saith unto them, ^d Have faith in ^e God. 23 Verily I say unto ^f you, Whosoever shall say unto this ^h mountain, Be thou taken up and cast

Var. Rend. — V. 15 (*cont.*). seats — perches, MEN. them that sold — the sellers of, MEN. would not suffer — suffered not, RID. suffer — should — allow any one to, MEN. GOULD. V. 17. ye — you, MEN. den — cave, GOULD. HO. V. 18. chief — high, MEN. heard — heard of, MEN. sought how they might — they looked for some way to, MEN. feared — were afraid of, GOULD. MEN. astonished — amazed, GOULD. V. 19. every — when it was, MEN.; whenever it came to be, GOULD. every evening — when even was come, FIELD; when evening came, (was come, MOR.) RID. MOR. forth out of — So RID.; outside of, MEN. V. 20. passed by — were passing, MEN. away . . . roots — from the root up, HO. V. 21. calling . . . unto — remembered about it, and says to, MEN. Rabbi, behold — Master, look, MEN.; Master, behold, MOR. thou cursest — you cursed, GOULD. MEN. away — Omit, MEN. V. 22. Jesus . . . unto — on this Jesus says to, MEN.; answering, Jesus says to, GOULD. faith — trust, HO. V. 23. Verily . . . Whosoever — Assuredly I tell that whoever, MEN. thou taken up — removed, MEN. shall (twice) — Omit, MEN. shall (first) — does, GOULD. shall believe — believes, GOULD. RID. what — that which, MEN. saith cometh — says is coming, MEN.; speaks comes, GOULD. he . . . it — So RID.; it will come to him, GOULD; it shall be done for him,

into the ⁱ sea; and shall not doubt in his ^j heart, but shall believe that what he saith cometh to pass; ^k he shall have it. 24 Therefore I say unto you, ^l All things whatsoever ye pray and ask for, believe that ye ^m receive them, and ye shall have them. 25 And whensoever ye ⁿ stand praying, ^o p forgive, if ye have aught against any one; ^q that your ^r Father also who is in ^s heaven may ^t forgive you your trespasses.

27 And they come again to ^u Jē-ru'sā-lēm: ^v and as he was walking in the ^w temple, there come to him the ^x chief priests, and the scribes, and the ^y elders; 28 and they said unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? or who gave ^z thee this authority to do these things? 29 And Jē'sūs said unto them, I will ask of you one ^a question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things. 30 The ^b baptism of ^c John, was it from heaven, or from men? answer me. 31 And ^d they reasoned with them-

MEN. V. 24. Therefore — So HO.; on this account, GOULD. All . . . ye — Everything thing you, MEN. ye (last) — you, MEN. them (last) — it, MEN. V. 25. And . . . praying — Whenever ye stand at prayer, SW. whensoever ye — whenever you, GOULD; when you, MEN.; when ye, MOR. if . . . aught — what you have, MEN. also who is — Omit, MEN. forgive — also forgive, MEN. trespasses — transgressions, MEN. V. 27. temple — temple-court, HO. chief — high, MEN. V. 28. what — what kind of, GOULD. doest . . . things? — do you act in this way, MEN. thee this — you, MEN. do these things? — act in such a way? MEN. V. 29. And — But, MEN. of — Omit, MEN. question — Lit. word, GOULD. do these things — act as I do, MEN. V. 30. baptism — i.e. the life-work, HO. SW. was it — Omit, MEN.; was, GOULD. from — of, MOR. MEN. V. 31. reasoned with themselves — discussed the matter with each other, MEN.; deliberated among themselves, GOULD.

Var. Read. — V. 23. what — the thing, N B L Δ. Edd. (except La.). have it — So N B C D (L Δ), L 28, 209, 346, OL. (three MSS.), VULG. MEMPH. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; have whatsoever he saith, A. AL¹ La. V. 24. receive — So A; received (So AL. Mcl.; or, that ye straightway receive, De W.). N B C L, Edd. GOULD; have received, MEN. RID. V. 26. Retain, A C D; omit, A B L Δ, 2, 27, 63, 64, 121, 157, 258, OL. (two MSS.), MEMPH. Ti. Tr. Mcl. WH. NES. R. Cf. Mt. 6:15.

ⁱ Sen. Ex. 14:21.
^j Heart, Acts 15:9.
^k See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.

^l See Mt. 7:7 f.
^m Gr. received.

ⁿ See "Postures in Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
^o See Mt. 6:5.
^p Forgiveness, Ps. 25:21.
^q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Forgiveness," Lu. 2:21.

^r Promises conditional, John 14:2.
^s Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^u Forgiveness of Sins, Gen. 3:6.

^v Many ancient authorities add v. 26. But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father who is in heaven forgive your trespasses. Comp. Mt. 6:15; 18:35.

^w Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^x P. Vs. 27-33; Mt. 21:23-27; Lu. 20:1-8.
^y Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^z See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.
^{aa} Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

^{ab} See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^{ac} Gr. word.

^{ad} Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
^{ae} John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.

^{af} See "Mind," Job 38:36.

31

- a Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
b Faith, Heb. 11:1.

32

- 1 Or, *But shall we say, From men?*
c Fear, Gen. 9:2.
d See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.
2 Or, *for all held John to be a prophet indeed.*
e Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

33

- f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

1

- h Comp. 3:23; 4:2 ff.
i Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
j P. Vs. 1-12; Mt. 21:33-46; Lu. 20:9-19.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
m Is. 5:2.
n Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
o See "Wine," Lev. 10:9.
p Tower, Ju. 9:47.

2

- q Season, Gen. 8:22.
r Servant, Ex. 21:2.
3 Gr. *bondservant*.
s Fruits, Lev. 23:40.

4

- t Wound, Job 34:6.
u Head, Pr. 20:29.
v See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.

5

- w See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

selves, saying, If we shall say, From ^a heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not ^b believe him? 32 ¹ But should we say, From men—they ^c feared the ^d people: ² for all verily held John to be a ^e prophet. 33 And they answered Jē-sūs and say, We ¹ ^g know not. And Jē-sūs saith unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

12 ^h And he began to speak unto them in ⁱ parables. A ^j ^k man planted a ^l vineyard, and set a hedge about it, and ^m digged a ⁿ pit for the ^o winepress, and built a ^p tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into another country. 2 And at the ^q season he sent to the husbandmen a ^r ^s servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the ^s fruits of the vineyard. 3 And they took him, and beat him, and sent him away empty. 4 And again he sent unto them another ^s servant; and him they ^t wounded in the ^u head, and handled ^v shamefully. 5 And he sent another; and him they ^w killed; and many others; beat-

Var. Read.—V. 31 (*cont.*). saying—in this way, MEN. shall—*Omit*. MEN. then did ye—did you, MEN. V. 32. Shall we then say—"of men"—they feared the crowd, for as to John, SW.; but are we to say, Of men? they were afraid of the people, for they were all firmly persuaded that John was a prophet, MEN. should—shall, GOULD, RID. V. 33. answered—answer, MEN. do these things—act as I do, MEN. **Chap. 12.**—V. 1. speak unto—say to, GOULD. set—he put, MEN. about—round, MEN. digged—dug, MEN. Vs. 1, 2, 7. husbandmen—tenants, MEN. V. 1. into another country—abroad, GOULD, VIN.; into a far country, MOR. V. 2. that . . . fruits—to get payment from them of his part of the produce, MEN. V. 3. him—(him), GOULD. empty—empty-handed, SW. V. 4. him—that one, GOULD. wounded—beat about, GOULD. in—on, SW. MEN. handled shamefully—insulted, GOULD; treated with insult, MEN. V. 5. killed—murdered, SW. and (*third*)—and so they did to, MEN. others—others (they maltreated), GOULD. beating . . . some—some they beat and some they killed, MEN. V. 6. He . . . one—Still (after losing all these), he had one (other to send), GOULD; He had one left, his son whom

ing some, and killing some. 6 He had yet ^x one, a ^y beloved ^z son: he sent him last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son. 7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the ^a inheritance shall be ours. 8 And they took him, and killed him, and cast him forth out of the vineyard. 9 What therefore will the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others. 10 Have ye not read even this ^b scripture:

^c ⁴ The ^d stone which the ^e builders ^f rejected, The same was made the head of the corner;

11 ^g ^h This was from the Lord, And it is marvellous in our ⁱ eyes?

12 And ^j they sought to lay hold on him; and they feared the multitude; for they perceived that he spake the parable against them: and ^k they left him, and went away.

13 ^l And they send unto him certain of the ^m Phār'ī-sēes and of the * Hē-rō-dī-āns, that they he loved, MEN. last—*Omit*. MEN. reverence—respect, GOULD. V. 7. among—to, MEN. shall be ours—will be our own, MEN. V. 8. cast—threw, GOULD, MEN. HO. forth—*Omit*. GOULD, MEN. MOR. V. 9. therefore will the lord—will the owner, MEN.; will the master, GOULD. the husbandmen—those tenants, MEN. V. 10. Have ye—*So Al. Be. Me. RID.*; And have you, MEN.; And did you, GOULD. even—*So Al. Be. Me. RID.*; *omit*. MEN. GOULD, MOR. The same—*So RID.*; That stone, MEN. was made—became, GOULD. V. 11. This—this thing, SW. This . . . Lord—From the Lord this came, MEN. (This corner stone) came from the Lord, GOULD. HO. marvellous—wonderful, MEN. GOULD. V. 12. multitude—people, MOR. MEN. perceived—*So RID.*; knew, MOR. MEN. GOULD. spake—meant, MEN. against—to apply to, MEN.; in reference to, HO. V. 13. certain—some, MEN. that they might—to, MEN.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 12.**—V. 4. him . . . head—*So B D L (Δ), 1, 28, 33, 91, 118, 299, Tz. Tr. WH. MOR. (?)*; at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, A C. Cf. Mt. 21:35.

6

- x Love, I Cor. 13:1.
y See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
z Son, Gen. 21:19.

7

- a Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

10

- b Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
c See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
d Q. Ps. 118:22 f.
e Stone, Ex. 34:1.
f Builders, I Ki. 5:18.
g Salvation rejected by the Jews, Acts 2:40.

11

- g See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
h See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
i Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

12

- j See ch. 11:18.
k Mt. 22:22.

13

- l P. Vs. 13-17; Mt. 22:15-22; Lu. 20:20-26.
m Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.

* HERODIANS: Followers of Herod.—Josephus (War, i, xvi, 6) uses a slightly different word for the party of Herod

the Great. The Herodians in the New Testament may be the same party. If so, they are a political party, not a re-

- 13
a Lu. 11:54.
- 14
b See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
d See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7.
e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
f Character of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
g Truth, John 14:6.
h See "Righteousness," Pr. 24:4.
i See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
j God, Gen. 1:1.
k Law, Deut. 31:24.
l Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
m Cæsar, Lu. 2:1.

- 15
n See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
o See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
1 See marginal note on ch. 6:37.

- 16
p Image, I Ki. 15:13.

- 17
q See Mt. 22:21.

- 18
r P. Vs. 18-27; Mt. 22:23-33; Lu. 20:27-38.
s Sadducees, Mt. 3:7.
t Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.

might ^a catch him in talk. 14 And when they were come, they say unto him, ^{b c} Teacher, ^{d e} we know that ^f thou art true, and carest not for any one; for thou regardest not the person of men, but of a ^g truth teachest the ^{h i} way of ^j God: Is it ^k lawful to give ^l tribute unto ^m Cæsar, or not? 15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, ⁿ knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why make ye trial of me? bring me a ^{o 1} denarius, that I may see it. 16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this ^p image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cæsar's. 17 And Jē-sūs said unto them, ^q Render unto Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and unto God the things that are God's. And they marvelled greatly at him.

18 ^r And there come unto him ^s Sād-dū-çees, who say that there is no ^t resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (cont.). in talk—with a question, *De W. Me.*; in speech, *RID.*; with a word, *MEN. HO. GOULD.*; in his words, *MOR.* V. 14, when . . . they—they come and, *MEN.*; coming, they, *GOULD.* Teacher—*So Var.*; Master, *MEN. MOR. r.*; Rabbi, *GOULD.* true—*i.e.* truthful, *GOULD.* thou . . . men—who you do not regard men's outward appearance, *MEN.* regardest not—dost not look at, *GOULD.* of . . . God—teach the way of God according to truth, *MEN.* V. 15, give (twice)—pay, *MEN.* knowing—knew, *MEN.*; knowing (seeing), *GOULD.* their hypocrisy—the part they were playing and, *MEN.* hypocrisy—disimulation, *GOULD. HO.* make ye trial of—do you thus tempt, *MEN.*; do you try, *GOULD.*; tempt ye, *MOR. R.* denarius—*So*

19 Teacher, ^u Mō-šēs wrote unto us, ^v If a ^w man's ^x brother ^y die, and leave a ^z wife behind him, and leave no ^a child, that his brother should ^b take his wife, and raise up ^c seed unto his brother. 20 There were ^d seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed; 21 and the second took her, and died, leaving no seed behind him; and the third likewise: 22 and the seven left no seed. Last of all the ^e woman also died. 23 In the resurrection whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife. 24 Jē-sūs said unto them, Is it not for this cause that ye err, that ye know not the ^f scriptures, nor the ^g power of God? 25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as ^h angels in ⁱ heaven. 26 But as touching the dead, that they are ^j raised; have ye not read in

BRU.; shilling, *MEN. GOULD.*; penny, *r.* that I may see it—to look at, *MEN.* V. 16, it—him one, *MEN.* is . . . superscription?—effigy and inscription is this? *MEN.* V. 17, unto them—*Omit.* *MEN.* Render . . . Caesar's—The things belonging to Caesar pay to Caesar, *GOULD.*; pay Caesar what belongs to Caesar, *MEN.* unto . . . God's—and the things belonging to God to God, *GOULD.*; God what belongs to God, *MEN.* marvelled—wondered, *GOULD. MEN.* V. 18, who—they are the people who, *MEN.*; which, *MOR. R.* no—no such thing as a, *MEN.* asked—questioned, *GOULD. MEN.* V. 19, Teacher—Master, *MEN. MOR. R.* wrote unto us—gave us a law, that, *MEN.* and leave (second)—but, *MEN.* his wife—the woman, *GOULD.*; the wife, *RID.* seed unto—offspring to, *MEN.* V. 20, dying left no seed—died without leaving any offspring, *MEN.* V. 21, leaving . . . him—without leaving offspring, *MEN.* likewise—in the same way, *MEN.* V. 22, the (first) . . . seed—none of the seven left any offspring, *MEN.* V. 23, whose wife . . . wife—when people rise again, of which of them will she be the wife? for she was wife to all the seven, *MEN.* V. 24, Is . . . scriptures—Does not this show you that be in error and not to know the scriptures, *MEN.*; Do ye not err for this reason that ye know not, &c., *HO.*; Is not this the reason why ye go wrong, that ye know, &c., *SW.* for this cause—on this account, *GOULD.* that ye—because, *GOULD.* V. 25, when . . . rise—whenever they arise, *GOULD.*; when they shall have risen, *SW.* they shall—people, *MEN.* as—like, *MEN.* V. 26, touching . . . are—for the fact that the dead are, *MEN.* ye—you, *MEN.* in—at, *GOULD. HO.*

- 19
u Moses, Ex. 3:4.
v Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
2 Q. Deut. 25:5.
w Man, Gen. 2:7.
x Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
y Death, Rom. 5:12.
z Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
a Children, Gen. 3:16.
b See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
c Seed, Deut. 22:9.
- 20
d Seven, Gen. 2:2.
- 22
e Woman, Ruth 3:9.
- 24
f Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16.
g God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
- 25
h Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
i Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
- 26
j See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.

ligious sect. This matter is not clear. But certainly they represent those under Roman rule who wished for a restoration of the rule of the Herods, probably under Herod Antipas. Hence in Galilee (Mk. 3:6) Jesus warned the disciples against the leaven of Herod Antipas (Mk. 8:15), but this need not have been either that of the Pharisees or of the Sadducees (Mt. 16:6). A distinction seems to be drawn between the Herodians and both Pharisees and Sadducees in—Mt. 22:15 f., 23; Mk. 12:13, 18; Lu. 20:20, 27. As in Mk. 3:6, so here they join with the Pharisees in attacking Jesus about tribute to Caesar. As advocates of the dynasty of Herod they opposed paying taxes to Rome.

Grecian, or Greek-speaking Jews.—In Acts 6:1, a distinction is made between the Christian Jews who belonged to the Dispersion and spoke Greek (Hellenists) and the Christian Jews who were Palestinians and spoke Aramaic (Hebrews). The term Hellenist occurs also in Acts 9:29 for Jews of the Dispersion now in Jerusalem, while in Acts 11:20 the American Standard Version correctly reads "Greeks also," not Jews at all. For Greek in the usual, non-Jewish sense see Acts 16:1; 18:4; Rom. 1:14, 16; 10:12; John 12:20; Gal. 3:28.

- 26**
 a Books, Eccl. 12:12.
 b Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 c Lu. 20:37; comp. Rom. 11:2.
 d O. Ex. 3:6.
 e Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
 f Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
 g Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
- 27**
 g Mt. 22:32; Lu. 20:38.
 h Death, Rom. 5:12.
 i See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
- 28**
 j P. Vs. 28-34; Mt. 22:34-40; comp. Lu. 10:25-28; 20:39 f.
 k Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
 l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 m Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
- 29**
 2 O. Deut. 6:4 ff. Israel, Deut. 4:1.
 3 Or, *The Lord is our God; the Lord is one.*
 o Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
- 30**
 p Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 q Gr. *from*.
 r Heart, Acts 15:9.
 s Soul, Job 4:15.
 t Mind, Job 38:36.
- 31**
 5 Q. Lev. 19:18.
 t Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
- 32**
 u Truth, John 14:6.
 v See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 w See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
 x One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
 y See v. 29, marg.
 z Deut. 4:35.
- 33**
 a I Sam. 15:22; Hos. 6:6; Mic. 6:8-8; Mt. 9:13; 12:7.
 b Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
 c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
- 34**
 d See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 e See Mt. 22:46.

the ^a book of ^b Mō'sēs, ^c in the place concerning the Bush, how God spake unto him, saying, ¹ I am the God of ^d Abraham, and the God of ^e Ī'sāae, and the God of ^f Jacob? 27 ^g He is not the God of the ^h dead, but of the ⁱ living: ye do greatly err.

28 ^j And one of the ^k scribes came, and heard them questioning together, and ^l knowing that he had answered them well, asked him, What ^m commandment is the first of all? 29 Jē'sūs answered, The first is, ² Hear, O ⁿ Ī's'ra-ēl; ³ The Lord our God, the ^o Lord is one: 30 and thou shalt ^p love the Lord thy God ^q with all thy ^r heart, and ^s with all thy ^t soul, and ^u with all thy ^v mind, and ^w with all thy strength. 31 The second is this, ^x Thou shalt love thy ^y neighbor as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these. 32 And the scribe said unto him, Of a ^z truth, ^{v w} Teacher, thou hast well said that ^{x y} he is one; and ^z there is none other but he: 33 and to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the strength, and to love

Var. Rend.—V. 26 (*cont.*). in . . . concerning—at, RID. place concerning—So VIN.; passage on, MEN. spake . . . I —said to him, I. MEN. V. 27. the (*first*) —a, GOULD; omit, RID. the dead—dead persons, MEN.; dead men, GOULD. the living—living, MEN. GOULD. ye . . . err—you are in error, MEN.; you make a great mistake, GOULD. V. 28. and (*second*) . . . commandment—seeing (knowing) that he answered them well, asked him, what (sort of) commandment, GOULD; up to him who had heard this discussion and seen that he gave a good answer to the Sadducees, and asked, &c., MEN. V. 29. O—Omit, MEN. V. 30. all thy (*four times*)—thy whole, MEN. V. 31. none—no, MEN. V. 32. Of . . . said—Well, teacher! you said truly, GOULD; Excellently, Master; most truly do you say, MEN. Teacher—Master, MOR. r. none—no, GOULD. he—Him, MEN. V. 33. all the (*three times*)—the whole, MEN. his—one's, MEN. RID. himself—one's self, MEN. RID. much—far, MEN. all—all the, MEN. V. 34. when Jesus saw—Jesus seeing, MEN. discreetly he—intelligently, MEN. Thou art—You are, MEN. GOULD. man . . . question—one ventured any longer to question him, MEN.; one dared to question him further, GOULD. V. 35. an-

his neighbor as himself, ^a is much more than all whole ^b burnt-offerings and ^c sacrifices. 34 And when Jē'sūs saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the ^d kingdom of God. ^e And no man after that durst ask him any question.

35 ^f And Jē'sūs answered and said, as he ^{g h} taught in the ⁱ temple, How say the scribes that the ^j Christ is the ^k son of ^l David? 36 ^m David himself said in the ⁿ Holy Spirit, ^{o p} The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right ^q hand, Till I make thine ^r enemies ^s the footstool of thy ^t feet. 37 David himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he his son? And ^{s t} the common people heard him ^u gladly.

38 ^v And in his teaching he said, ^w Beware of the scribes, who ^{x y} desire to walk in ^z long robes, and to have ^a salutations in the ^b marketplaces, 39 and ^c chief seats in the ^d synagogues, and chief places at ^e feasts: 40 ^{f g} they that devour ^h widows' ^{i j} houses, ^k and for a ^l pretence make long

swered—took the word, MEN. taught—was teaching, MEN. RID. say the scribes—is it that the scribes say, MEN. V. 36. make . . . of—put thine enemies under, MEN. V. 37. whence is he—how does he come to be, MEN. common people—So Field, MOR. r.; great multitude, AL. Me. RID. GOULD, r. marg.; great mass, HO. heard him gladly—listened to him with delight, MEN. V. 38. in . . . said—he said in the course of his teaching, MEN. GOULD. who—which, r. who desire—what they care for is, MEN. walk—walk about, GOULD. have . . . marketplaces—be saluted in the markets, MEN. V. 39. chief (*first*)—first, GOULD; to have the first, MEN. chief (*second*)—chief (reclining), GOULD; first, MEN. feasts—banquets, MEN. GOULD. V. 40. they that—They who (*new sentence*), Be. La. Me. Ti. Tr. WH.; Which, AL. Bu. DeW.; They that, RID.; they which, r.; they, MEN.

Var. Rend.—V. 30. strength—So N B (E) L Δ, AL. Ti. Mcl. We. WH. NES. BRU. add, this is the first commandment, A D, La. MOR. V. 31. this—So N B L Δ, AL. Ti. Mcl. We. WH. NES. RID.; like, namely this, A. La. Tr. V. 33. under standing—So N B L Δ, i. 1, 118, 209, 299, OL. (one MS.) MEMPH. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; add, and with all the soul, A D (Σ), La. Tr.

- 35**
 f P. Vs. 35-37; Mt. 22:41-46; Lu. 20:41-44.
 g See Mt. 26:55; comp. ch. 10:1.
 h Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 i Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 j See "Divinity and Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 k Son, Gen. 21:19.
 l David, I Sam. 17:12.
- 36**
 m See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 n Holy Spirit, John 15:14.
 o Mt. 22:44; Acts 2:34, 35.
 p Q. Ps. 110:1.
 q Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 r Enemies, Job 31:29.
 s Some ancient authorities read *underneath thy feet*.
 t Feet, Gen. 18:4.
- 37**
 s Comp. John 12:9.
 t See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 s Or, *the great multitude*.
 u Gladness, Is. 51:3.
- 38**
 v P. Vs. 38-48; Mt. 23:1-7; Lu. 20:45-47.
 w Warning, Heb. 12:25.
 x See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Fride," Lu. 2:21.
 y See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 z Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
 a Lu. 11:43; see Mt. 23:6.
 b Marketplace, Mt. 11:16.
- 39**
 c Seat, Mt. 21:12.
 d Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
 e Feasts, Num. 29:39.
- 40**
 f See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.
 g Lu. 20:47.
 h Widow, Lev. 22:13.
 i House, Deut. 24:10.
 j See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
 k Or, *even while for a pretence they make*.
 l Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.

MARK

^a Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^b See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.

⁴¹
^c P. Vs. 41-44: Lu. 21:1-4.
^d Treasury, Jer. 38:11.
^e John 8:20.
^f Comp. II Ki. 12:9.
^g Money, Ex. 12:44.
¹ Gr. *brass*.
^h Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

⁴²
² Gr. *one*.
ⁱ The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^j Widow, Lev. 22:13.

⁴³
^k Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^l See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^m Liberality, Rom. 12:8.

⁴⁴
ⁿ See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
^o See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
^p See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
^q Lu. 8:43; 15:12, 30; 21:4.

¹
^r P. Vs. 1-37: Mt. ch. 24; Lu. 21:5-36.
^s See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^t Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^u See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^v See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
^w Stones, Ex. 34:1.

²
^x Lu. 19:44.
^y See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
^z See "Destruction of Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.

^a prayers; these shall receive greater ^b condemnation.

41 ^c And he sat down over against ^d the treasury, and beheld how the multitude ^e cast ^f money into the treasury: and many that were ^g rich cast in much. 42 And there came ² a ⁱ poor ^j widow, and she cast in two ^g mites, which make a ^g farthing. 43 And he called unto him his ^k disciples, and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, This poor widow ^m cast in more than all they that are casting into the treasury: 44 for ⁿ they all did cast in of their superfluity; but she of her want did cast in ^o all that she had, even all her ^p living.

13 ^r And as he went forth out of the ^t temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, ^u Teacher, behold, what manner of ^w stones and what manner of buildings! 2 And Jēzšūs said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? ^x ^y ^z these shall not be left here one stone

Var. Rend.—V. 40 (cont.). these . . . condemnation—their condemnation shall be all the greater, MEN. greater—more abundant (overflowing), GOULD. condemnation—*Rather*, judgment, Var. V. 41. he sat down—having taken a seat, GOULD. over against—facing, MEN. beheld . . . into—watched the people putting their pence in, MEN. cast—were casting, GOULD, VIN. money—brass, GOULD; copper-money, HO. that—who, MEN. cast in much—put in large gifts, MEN. V. 42. And . . . cast—and a poor widow came and put, MEN. a—one, GOULD, RID. VIN. which make—of the value of, MEN. V. 43. unto . . . disciples—his disciples to his side, MEN. Verily I say unto—I do assure, MEN. This . . . cast—that this widow poor as she is, has put, MEN. This—that this, GOULD. they . . . into—those givers to, MEN. V. 44. did cast in of—contributed from, MEN. superfluity—*So DeW. RID.*; excess, GOULD; abundance, MOR. of (second)—from, MEN. want—deficiency, MEN. GOULD. did cast—she put, MEN. that she—she, MEN. even all her—her whole, MEN. Chap. 13.—V. 1. went forth out of—was leaving, MEN.: was coming out of, GOULD. Teacher—Master, MEN. r. behold—look, MEN. manner of stones—stones, MEN. RID. manner of buildings—buildings! MEN. HO. RID. V. 2. Seest thou—Do you see, MEN.; art thou looking at, SW. buildings—structures, GOULD; edifices, SW. there . . . upon—not a stone shall be left on, MEN.; shall (twice)—will, MEN. which—that,

upon another, which shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat on ^a the mount of ^b Olives over against the temple, ^c Peter and ^c James and ^d John and ^e Andrew asked him privately, 4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the ^f sign when these things are all about to be accomplished? 5 And Jēzšūs began to say unto them, Take heed that no ^g man ^h lead you astray. 6 Many shall come in my ⁱ name, saying, ⁱ I am he; and shall lead many astray. 7 And when ye shall hear of ^j wars and rumors of wars, be not troubled: *these things* ^m must needs come to pass; but the ⁿ end is not yet. 8 ^o For ^p nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; there shall be ^q earthquakes in divers places; there shall be ^r famines: these things are the ^s beginning of ^t travail.

9 But take ye heed to yourselves: for they shall ^v deliver

MEN. thrown down—destroyed, GOULD; torn down, MEN.; *Rather*, loosened down, VIN. V. 3. as he sat—seating himself, GOULD. sat—was sitting, MEN. over against—opposite, MEN. V. 4. shall these things be?—is this to take place, MEN. shall be—will be, MEN. these . . . accomplished?—*So RID.*; it is all on the eve of accomplishment? MEN. V. 5. began to say unto—took the word and said to, MEN. Take . . . astray—Be on your guard lest any one deceive you, MEN. Take . . . man—Beware lest any one, GOULD. Take heed—See, RID. V. 6. shall (twice)—will, MEN. GOULD. lead many astray—deceive many, MEN. V. 7. And . . . hear—But when you hear, MEN. be not troubled—do not be alarmed, MEN.; be not alarmed, GOULD. these . . . pass—they have to come, GOULD; such things must take place, MEN.; such things must needs be, MOR. V. 8. shall (three times)—will, MEN. GOULD. in divers places—*So RID.*; in this place and in that, MEN.; now and then, GOULD. things—*Omit*, MEN. travail—*So VIN. Lit.* travail-pains; cf. Mt. 24:8, Var.; the Pangs, MEN.; pains, RID.; travails, GOULD; sorrows, MOR. V. 9. But . . . to—Look ye to, SW.; But do you look to, MEN. for . . . beaten—men will hand you over to the Sanhedrins and flog you in the synagogues, SW.; they will hand you over to local councils and you will be beaten in synagogues, MEN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 8. famines—*So N B D L OL. (MSS.) VULG. MEMPH. NES. Al. La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. WH.*; add, and tumult, A. We.

³
^a Mount of Olives, Mt. 21:1.
^b Peter, Mt. 4:18.
^c James, Jas. 1:1.
^d Or, *Jacob*.
^e John the Apostle, John 1:1.
^f See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

⁴
^f Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

⁵
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.
^h See "Temptation," Pr. 1:7.

⁶
ⁱ Name, Acts 16:18.
^j See "Antichrist," I John 2:18.
^k See John 8:24.

⁷
^l War, Josh. 22:12.
^m See "Purposeness," Eph. 3:11.
ⁿ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21.

⁸
^o See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^p Nation, Gen. 10:32.
^q See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
^r Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
^s Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^t Travail, Gal. 4:19.
^u See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.

⁹
^v See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^w Mt. 10:17.

⁹
^a Synagogues, Ps. 74:8.
^b Governors, Neh. 8:9.
^c King, Deut. 17:15.
^d Witness, John 8:17.

¹⁰
^e Comp. Mt. 24:14.
^f Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
¹ See marginal note on ch. 1:1.
^g Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^h Salvation for all Men, Acts 2:40.
ⁱ Nations, Gen. 10:32.

¹¹
^j P. Vs. 11-13: Mt. 10:19-22; Lu. 21:12-17.
^k See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^l Anxiety, II Cor. 11:28.
^m Hour, Dan. 3:6.
ⁿ Inspiration of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

¹²
^o Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^p See ch. 3:19.
^q Death, Rom. 5:12.
^r Father, Ex. 21:15.
^s Children, Gen. 3:16.
^t Parents, Pr. 1:8.
^u Or, put them to death.

¹³
^t See John 15:21.
^u Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^v See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^w Name, Acts 16:18.
^x See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
^y See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^z Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
^a See "Promises," John 14:2.

¹⁴
^b Mt. 24:15.
^c Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
^d See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^e Reading, II Cor. 3:2.

you up to councils; and in ^a synagogues shall ye be beaten; and before ^b governors and ^c kings shall ye stand for my sake, for a ^d testimony unto them. 10 ^e And the ^f gospel must first be ^g preached unto ^h all the ⁱ nations. 11 ^j And when they lead you to judgment, and deliver you up, ^k be not ^l anxious beforehand what ye shall speak: but whatsoever shall be given you in that ^m hour, that speak ye; for it is not ye that speak, but the ⁿ Holy Spirit. 12 And ^o brother shall ^p deliver up brother to ^q death, and the ^r father his child; and ^s children shall rise up against ^t parents, and ^u cause them to be put to death. 13 And ^v ye shall be ^w hated of all men for my ^x name's sake: but he that ^y endureth to the end, the same ^z shall be saved.

14 But ^a when ye see the ^b abomination of ^c desolation standing where he ought not (let him that ^d readeth under-

Var. Read.—V. 9 (*cont.*). councils; and . . . beaten—councils and to synagogues. You will be beaten, GOULD. and (*second*)—and brought, MEN. before . . . for—be placed before high officials, &c., SW. shall ye stand—*Omit*, MEN. V. 10. And in all the nations must the glad tidings first be heralded, GOULD. nations—Gentile nations, MEN. V. 11. lead . . . up—are taking you away to the court, MEN. be not anxious—*So* RID.; do not be anxious, MEN.; do not be distracted, GOULD. what ye shall speak—as to what you are to speak, MEN.; what to say, GOULD. whatsoever shall be—whatever is, GOULD; what is, MEN. in—at, GOULD. that speak—this speak, GOULD. ye that—you who, MEN. V. 12. brother . . . up—the brother will give up his, MEN. shall (*first*)—will, GOULD. his—give up the, MEN. shall rise up against—will revolt against their, MEN. cause . . . put—put them, *AL*. MEN. RID. (*alt.*) *r marg.* V. 13. ye . . . of—you will be hated by, MEN. for my name's sake—on account of my name, MEN. that endureth—who has remained steadfast, GOULD; who endures, MEN. the same—*Omit*, MEN. V. 14. ye—you, MEN. abomination of desolation—*Or*, desolating abomination, GOULD. *HO*. desolation—Devastation see him, MEN. he—it, MOR. GOULD. him . . . understand—the reader pay attention! MEN. them that—those who, MEN. V. 15. and—(*And*), GOULD. and . . . down—he who is on the roof of his house, let him not descend, MEN. housetop—house, GOULD; roof, *HO*. go down—descend, GOULD. in, to take—the house, to get, MEN. his house—the house, GOULD;

stand), then let them that are in ¹ *Jū-dæ-à* flee unto the ² mountains: 15 and let him that is on the ³ housetop not go down, nor enter in, to take anything out of his house: 16 and let him that is in the ⁴ field not return back to take his ⁵ cloak. 17 But woe unto ⁶ them that are with child and to them that give suck in those ⁷ days! 18 And ⁸ pray ye that it be not in the ⁹ winter. 19 For those days shall be ¹⁰ tribulation, such as there hath not been the like ¹¹ from the ¹² beginning of the creation which God ¹³ created until now, and never shall be. 20 And except the ¹⁴ Lord had shortened the days, no ¹⁵ flesh would have been saved; but for the ¹⁶ elect's sake, whom he ¹⁷ chose, he shortened the days. 21 And then if any ¹⁸ man shall say unto you, Lo, ¹⁹ here is the Christ; or, Lo, there; believe ²⁰ it not: 22 for there shall arise false Christs and ²¹ false proph-

it, MEN. V. 16. and he who is in the field, let him not turn back to fetch his coat, MEN. cloak—outer garment, GOULD; cloke, *r*; garment, MOR. V. 17. unto them that—to women who, MEN. them (*second*) . . . days—those who are nursing infants, at that time, MEN. V. 18. ye—*Omit*, GOULD. be . . . winter—may not take place in the winter time (in winter, MEN.). GOULD. MEN. V. 19. For the time will be one of such distress that there has been nothing like it from the day when God began the work of creation till now and never will be again, MEN. shall (*first*)—will, GOULD. the like—*Lit.* such, GOULD. V. 20. and unless the Lord had cut that time short, no one would be left alive; but for the sake of His elect ones whom he elected, He has cut it short, MEN. except . . . the—if the Lord had not shortened those, GOULD. V. 21. man shall say unto—one says to, GOULD. MEN. Lo—See, GOULD; Look, MEN. is—*Omit*, GOULD. Christ—Messiah, GOULD. Lo, there—see, there, GOULD; Look, he is there! MEN. believe it not—do not believe him, MEN. V. 22. for . . . astray—for (and) false Messiahs and false prophets will arise, and will give (do) signs and prodigies, in order to deceive, GOULD; for . . . prophets—false Christs will appear and false prophets, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 9. to councils; and in synagogues shall ye—*So* *AL*. *Ti*. *Mcl*. *r*; to councils and to synagogues; ye shall, *La*. *Tr*. MOR.; to councils and to synagogues. You will, GOULD. *Different punctuation.* V. 14. desolation—*So* *N* *B* *D* *L*. *Al*. *Ti*. *Tr*. *Mcl*. *We*. *WH*. *NES*. *r*; add, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, *A*. *La*.¹ MOR. V. 22. false Christs and—*Omit*, *D*. *We*. *only*.

^f Judæa, John 4:47.
^g Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

¹⁵
^h See "House," Deut. 24:10.

¹⁶
ⁱ Field, Num. 20:17.
^j See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

¹⁷
^k See "Treatment of Women in War," Ruth 3:9.
^l Day, Lev. 25:8.

¹⁸
^m Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
ⁿ Winter, Gen. 8:22.

¹⁹
^o Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^p Ch. 10:6.
^q Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^r God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

²⁰
^s Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^u Election, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^v Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

²¹
^w Man, Gen. 2:7.
^x Antichrist, I John 2:18.
⁴ Or, him.

²²
^y See Mt. 7:15.
^z False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

22

- a Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
b Mt. 24:24.
c See John 4:48.
d See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
e See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
f Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

23

- f Warning, Heb. 12:25.
g See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.

24

- h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
j Sun, Ps. 136:8.
k Darkness, Job 18:9.
l Moon, Ps. 136:9.
m Light, Ps. 74:16.

25

- n Stars, Ps. 136:8.
o Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

26

- p Son, Gen. 21:19.
q See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t See ch. 8:38;
Mt. 16:27.
u Glory, Ps. 7:5.

27

- v Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
w Wind, Job 27:21.
x Earth, Gen. 2:1.

28

- y Fig Tree, Deut. 8:8.
z Parables, II Sam. 12:1.
a See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b Branch, John 15:5.
c Leaf, Ez. 47:12.
d Summer, Gen. 8:22.

29

- 1 Or, ii.
c Door, Ex. 12:22.

ets, and shall show ^{a b} signs and ^c wonders, that they may ^d lead astray, if possible, the ^e elect. 23 But ^f take ye heed: behold, ^g I have told you all things beforehand.

24 But in those ^h days, after that ⁱ tribulation, the ^j sun shall be ^k darkened, and the ^l moon shall not give her ^m light, 25 and the ⁿ stars shall be falling from ^o heaven, and the powers that are in the heavens shall be shaken. 26 And then shall they see the ^{p q} Son of ^r man ^s coming in clouds with great power and ^t glory. 27 And then shall he send forth the ^u angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four ^v winds, from the uttermost part of the ^w earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now from the ^x fig tree learn her ^y parable: when her ^z branch is now become tender, and putteth forth its ^a leaves, ye know that the ^b summer is nigh; 29 even so ye also, when ye see these things coming to pass, know ye that ^c he is nigh, *even at* the ^d doors. 30 Verily I say unto

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*). shall show—will work, MEN. that they may—as to, MEN. the—even the, MEN. MOR. V. 23. But do you be on your guard; I have forewarned you of it all, MEN. take ye heed: behold—do you be on the lookout, GOULD; ye, for your part, be on your guard, behold, SW. V. 24. tribulation—distress, MEN.; calamity, GOULD. Vs. 24, 25. shall—will, MEN. GOULD. V. 25. that are—*Omit*, MEN. shall be shaken—will rock, MEN. V. 26. shall they—they will, MEN. GOULD. in—on, MEN. V. 27. shall he send forth—he will send, MEN. GOULD. shall . . . his—will gather his, MEN.; will gather (his), GOULD. from—together from, MEN. uttermost part (*twice*)—furthest point, MEN. V. 28. Now—But, MEN. when—whenever, GOULD. her . . . tender—once her branch turns soft, MEN. her branch is now—its branch has, GOULD. its . . . the—leaves, you know that, MEN. nigh—near, MEN. MOR. V. 29. even so ye also—So do you, MEN.: So ye also, RID. coming to pass—taking place, MEN. ye . . . at—that it is near, at, MEN. V. 30. Verily . . . This—I tell you assuredly that this, MEN. shall accomplished—will not die out till it all takes place, MEN. V. 31. shall (*twice*)—will, MEN. V. 32. of—about, MEN. that . . . one—hour no one knows, MEN. neither—not even, HO. MEN. GOULD. but—only, MEN.: nor, GOULD. V. 33. Take . . . pray—Look to it, keep awake,

you, This generation shall not pass away, until all these things be accomplished. 31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my ^f words shall not pass away.

32 ^g But of that day or that ^h hour ⁱ knoweth no one, not even the angels in heaven, neither the ^k Son, but the ^l Father.

33 Take ye heed, ^m watch ⁿ and ^o pray: for ye know not when the time is. 34 *It is as when* a man, ^p sojourning in another country, having left his ^q house, and given authority to his ^s servants, to each one his ^t work, commanded also the ^u porter to ^v watch. 35 ^w Watch therefore: for ye know not when the lord of the house cometh, whether at ^x even, or at ^y midnight, or at ^z cock-crowing, or ^a in the ^b morning: 36 lest coming suddenly he find you ^c sleeping. 37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

14 ^e Now after two days was the ^f feast of ^g the passover and the ^h unleavened bread: and the ⁱ chief priests and the ^j scribes ^k sought how they

MEN.: take heed, be watchful, GOULD. V. 34. It is like the case of a man who was going abroad and left his household and gave his servants their charge, to each of them his work, and to the porter in particular he gave orders to watch, MEN.: As a man away from home, having left his house, and having given the charge to his servants, also gave orders to the porter to watch, GOULD. V. 35. Watch—watch, GOULD: Do you then watch, MEN. therefore—*Omit*, MEN. lord—master, MEN. MOR. house cometh—household is coming, MEN. whether—either, GOULD. at even—in the evening, MEN. GOULD. cock-crowing—cock-crow, MEN. in—early in, MEN. V. 36. coming suddenly—he should come suddenly and, MEN. Chap. 14.—V. 1. after . . . the—it was two days to, MEN. and the—and, MEN. chief—high, MEN. sought . . . him—were looking for some underhand way to get him arrested and put to death, MEN. sought—were all this while seeking, VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 22 (*cont.*). show—So N A B C (L Σ), La. Tr. WH.: do, D. 13, 28, 69, 91, 124, 299, 346. OL. (*two MSS.*) NES. AL Tr. We. V. 32. the angels—So A C La. (N D L Tr. Tr. We. WH.: MOR. R nearly); an angel, B. AL Tr. 2. Mcl. WH. 2. V. 33. watch—So B D. 122. OL. (MSS.) VULG. (*one MS.*) AL La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES. MEN. GOULD: add, and pray, N A C Tr. MOR. R. V. 34. to each—So N B C* D (L), 238, 248, OL. (MSS.) Edd.; and to each, A C.

31

- f Words, Pr. 15:23.

32

- g Mt. 24:36; comp. Acts 1:7.
h Hour, Dan. 3:6.

- i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

- k See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- l Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

33

- m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.

- n Eph. 6:18; Col. 4:2.

- o Some ancient authorities omit *and pray*.
Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

34

- p Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
q House, Deut. 24:10.

- r See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
s Servants, Ex. 21:2.

- 3 Gr. *bondservants*.
t Labor, Ex. 23:12.

- u Porter, II Chr. 23:5.
v See "Watchman," Neh. 4:9.

35

- w V. 37; see Mt. 24:42.

- x Evening and Morning, Ps. 65:8.

- y Night, Ps. 19:2.
z Comp. ch. 14:36.

- a See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.
b Ch. 6:48; comp. Mt. 14:25.

36

- c Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
d See Rom. 13:11.

1

- e P. Vs. 1, 2; Mt. 26:2-5; Lu. 22:1, 2.

- f See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- g Feasts, Num. 29:39.

- h Passover, Ex. 12:3.
i John 11:55; 13:1; comp. v. 12.

- j Bread, Lev. 3:19.
k Priests, Ex. 28:1.
l Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
m See Mt. 12:14.

^a See "Sufferings and Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^b See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.

^c Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^d See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.
^e Tumult, Ps. 65:7.

^f P. Vs. 3-9: Mt. 26:6-13; comp. Lu. 7:37-39; John 12:1-8.
^g Bethany, Mk. 11:1.
^h See Mt. 21:17.
ⁱ House, Deut. 24:10.
^j Simon, Lu. 6:15.
^k Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
^l See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
^m Woman, Ruth 3:9.
ⁿ Or, a flask.
^o Vessels, Gen. 9:3.
^p See "Oil," I Ki. 17:12.
^q Comp. Mt. 26:6 f.; John 12:3.
^r Or, liquid nard.
^s See "Anointing," Ps. 2:2.
^t Head, Pr. 20:29.

^u See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.

^v See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
^w See marginal note on ch. 6:37.
^x The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

^y Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^z See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.

^a Deut. 15:11; Mt. 26:11; John 12:8.
^b Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

might ^a take him with ^b subtlety, and kill him: 2 for they said, Not during the ^c feast, ^d lest haply there shall be a ^e tumult of the people.

3 ^f And while he was in ^g ^h Bēth-ā-nŷ in the ⁱ house of ^j Sī-mōn the ^k leper, as he ^l sat at meat, there came a ^m woman having ⁿ an alabaster ^o cruse of ^p ointment of ^q pure nard very costly; and she brake the cruse, and ^r poured it over his ^s head. 4 But there were some that had ^t indignation among themselves, saying, To what purpose hath this waste of the ointment been made? 5 For this ointment might have been sold for above three hundred ^u shillings, and given to the ^v poor. And they murmured against her. 6 But ^w Jē-čšus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a ^x good work on me. 7 ^y For ye have the poor always with you, and whensoever ye will ye can ^z do them good: but me ye have

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). take—capture, HO. with subtlety—So RID.; by cunning, GOULD; by craft, MOR. kill him—bring about his death, HO.; put him to death, MOR. V. 2. feast—festival, MEN. lest haply—lest perchance, GOULD; lest, MEN. shall . . . of—be a disturbance among, MEN. a tumult—an uproar, GOULD. V. 3. while—Omit, MEN. in—at, MEN. as . . . over—and while reclining a woman came who had an unguent-flask of genuine nard of great value, she broke the flask and poured out the contents on, MEN. cruse (*twice*)—box, GOULD, MOR. ointment—costly ointment, GOULD. pure nard—(*Lit.* pistie nard, *pistie* being perhaps a local name, *Var.*) So Be, DeW, Me, Mcl, R, marg.; perhaps liquid nard, AL; genuine nard, GOULD, MEN, SW, BRU.; spikenard, R. V. 4. But—And, GOULD. that . . . made?—there who showed displeasure at this, and said to each other, what was the use of wasting the ointment in such a way, MEN. had . . . saying—So DeW.; said with indignation to one another, Me.; were sore displeased among themselves, saying, RID.; indignant to themselves, GOULD. To . . . made—So RID.; Why this destruction, &c., GOULD, HO.; What can it have served, SW. V. 5. For this—This, MEN. might—could, MEN. above—more than, MEN. three hundred shillings—fifteen pounds, MEN. shillings—*Lit.* denarii; see Mt. 20:2. *Var.*: pence, R. given—the money given, MEN. murmured against—chid, DeW.; were angry with, Me.; broke out upon, MEN.; were very angry against, GOULD; rebuked, HO. V. 6. she . . . me—it is a good work that she hath wrought on me, GOULD. V. 7. whensoever—whenever, MEN. HO. ye . . . good—you like, you can always

not always. 8 She hath done what she could; ^z she hath anointed my ^a body beforehand for the ^b burying. 9 And verily I say unto you, ^c Whosoever the ^d ^e gospel shall be ^f preached throughout the ^g whole ^h world, that also which this woman hath done shall be spoken of for a ⁱ memorial of her.

10 ^j And ^k Jū-dās Īs-cār-ŷi-ōt, ^l ^m he that was one of the ⁿ twelve, went away unto the ^o chief priests, that he might ^p deliver him unto them. 11 And they, when they heard it, were ^q glad, and ^r promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently ^s deliver him *unto them*.

12 ^t And on the ^u first day of ^v unleavened bread, when they ^w sacrificed the ^x passover, his ^y disciples say unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and make ready that thou mayest eat the passover? 13 And he sendeth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go into the ^z city,

do good to them, MEN. HO. me . . . always—you are not always to have me, MEN. V. 8. hath done—did, GOULD, VIN. hath (*second*) . . . beforehand—anticipated the anointing of my body, GOULD. the burying—preparation for burial, GOULD; burial, MEN. V. 9. verily I say unto—I tell, MEN. Whosoever—assuredly, wherever, MEN.; wherever, GOULD. gospel—glad tidings, GOULD. shall be—is, MEN. GOULD. preached—proclaimed, GOULD. throughout—in, MEN. GOULD. the whole—all the, GOULD. that . . . shall—also what this woman did will, GOULD; this woman's action shall, MEN. V. 10. Iscariot . . . one—of Kerioth, one, MEN. that was one—the One, HO. away unto—to, MEN. chief—high, MEN. that . . . unto—and offered to give him up to, MEN.; to deliver him up to, GOULD. V. 11. when . . . glad—were delighted to hear it, MEN. he . . . them—from that time onwards he looked for a convenient opportunity to give him up, MEN. conveniently—opportunistly, GOULD. conveniently . . . them—deliver him up, RID. V. 12. unleavened—the feast of unleavened, Me. they—people, MEN. sacrificed—So RID.; slaughter, HO.; killed, MOR. MEN. passover—paschal lamb, GOULD. his—Jesus', MEN. wilt . . . eat—where do you wish us to go and make the preparations for your eating, MEN.; wilt . . . ready—do you wish us to prepare, GOULD. passover—paschal (lamb), HO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 2. for—So B B C* D (L), MEMPH. HARCL. *Edd.*; But, A C². V. 9. the (*first*)—So N B D L, 13, 28, 69, OL. (MISS.) AL. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; this, A C, La.¹

^a See John 19:40.
^b Body, Num. 25:8.
^c Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

^d Mt. 26:13.
^e Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^f See marginal note on ch. 1:1.
^g Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^h Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.
ⁱ World, Rev. 10:6.
^j Memorial, Is. 57:8.

^k P. Vs. 10, 11: Mt. 26:14-16; Lu. 22:3-6.
^l Judas. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^m John 6:71.
ⁿ Gr. the one of the twelve.
^o Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^p Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^q See ch. 13:19.

^r Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^s See "Bribery," Is. 33:15.

^t P. Vs. 12-16: Mt. 26:17-19; Lu. 22:7-13.
^u Day, Lev. 25:8.
^v See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
^w Mt. 26:17.
^x Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^y Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^z Deut. 16:5; Lu. 22:7; I Cor. 5:7; comp. ch. 14:1.
^a Passover, Ex. 12:3.
^b Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

^c City, Gen. 4:17.
^d See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.

13
 a See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
 b Man, Gen. 2:7.
 c Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 d Water, Ps. 95:5.

14
 e House, Deut. 24:10.
 f See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 g See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
 h See "Chamber," Ez. 40:17.
 i Passover, Ex. 12:3.
 j Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

15
 k Ju. 3:20;
 I Chr. 28:11;
 Lu. 22:12;
 Acts 1:13;
 9:37, 39.

16
 l City, Gen. 4:17.
 m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

17
 n P. Vs. 17-21;
 Mt. 26:20-24;
 Lu. 22:14, 21-23; comp.
 John 13:18 ff.
 o Evening, Ps. 65:8.
 p Apostles, Mt. 10:5.

18
 q See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
 1 Gr. reclined.
 2 See marginal note on ch. 3:19.

19
 r Sorrow,
 I Thess. 4:13.

21
 s See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 t See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 u Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

and there^a shall meet you a^b man bearing a^c pitcher of^d water: follow him; 14 and wheresoever he shall enter in, say to the master of the^e house, The^f Teacher saith, Where is my^g guest-chamber, where I shall eat theⁱ passover with my^j disciples? 15 And he will himself show you a large^k upper room furnished and ready: and there make ready for us. 16 And the disciples went forth, and came into the^l city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17ⁿ And when it was^o evening he cometh with the^p twelve. 18 And as they^q sat and were eating, Jēzūs said, ^a Verily I say unto you, One of you shall² betray me, *even* he that eateth with me. 19 They began to be^r sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? 20 And he said unto them, *It is* one of the twelve, he that dippeth with me in the^c dish. 21 For the^s Son of man goeth, ^t even as it is^u written of him: but woe unto that man through whom the Son of man is² betrayed! good were it

Var. Rend.—V. 13. shall—will, MEN. bearing . . . water—with a water-jar, MEN. V. 14. and . . . in—till he enters a house and, MEN. master—goodman, MOR. R. The Teacher—Our Master, MOR. MEN.; The Master, R. guest-chamber—room, MEN.; dining-room, GOULD. where I shall—in which I am to, MEN. V. 15. he—he himself, VIN. RID. upper . . . ready—furnished (*i.e.* furnished with cushions, DeW. We.; spread with carpets, Mc. Field) upper room made ready, Mc.; dining-room, furnished for a meal, MEN. there make ready—make the preparations, MEN. V. 16. went forth—set off, MEN. city—town, MEN. as . . . unto—everything as he had told, MEN. made ready—prepared, MEN. V. 17. it . . . cometh—evening fell, MEN. V. 18. sat—were at table, MEN. Verily . . . eateth—Assuredly I tell you that one of you is going to betray me, one who is eating, MEN. shall betray—will deliver me up, GOULD. V. 19. be sorrowful—grieved, GOULD; be sad, MEN. Is it I—Surely it cannot be I? Me.; surely it is not I? MEN.; But not? HO. V. 20. And—But, MEN. *It is*—Omit, GOULD. he that dippeth—one who is dipping, MEN.; who dips, GOULD. V. 21. For—Because, GOULD. goeth . . . of—is going away in—through as Scripture says about, MEN. indeed—by, MOR. MEN. betrayed—delivered up, GOULD. good . . . he—woe to that man—if that man,

³ for that man if he had not been born.

22^v And as they were eating, he took^{w x 4} bread, and when he had^y blessed, he brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take ye: this is my^{z a} body. 23 And he took a cup, and when he had given^b thanks, he gave to them: and they all^c drank of it. 24 And he said unto them, This is my^d blood of the^{e 5} covenant, which is poured out for many. 25 Verily I say unto you, I shall no more drink of the^f fruit of the^g vine, until that^h day when I drink it new in theⁱ kingdom of^j God.

26^k And when they had sung a^l hymn, they went out unto the^m mount of Olives.

27ⁿ And Jēzūs saith unto them, All ye shall be^{o 6} offended: for^p it is written, ⁷ I will smite the^{q r} shepherd, and the^s sheep shall be scattered abroad. 28 Howbeit, after I am^t raised up, I will go before you into^u Gāl'ī-lēe. 29 But^v Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I. 30 And Jēzūs saith unto

GOULD. V. 22. as—while, HO. bread—a bread (loaf), HO.; a loaf, MEN. when . . . blessed—So RID.; after saying the blessing, MEN; and blessed and, MOR. to—it to, MEN. ye—Omit, MEN. V. 23. when he had given—gave, MEN. he gave to—and gave it to, MEN. V. 24. blood of the covenant—covenant-blood, MEN. poured out—being shed, Al. Mc.; shed, MOR. R. V. 25. Verily more—Assuredly I tell you, I will never again, MEN. shall—will, R. until—till, MEN. V. 26. when—after, MEN. sung—*i.e.* sung the psalms of the passover rite, Al. Mc. VIN.(?) GOULD. a—the MEN. V. 27. All . . . offended—You will all fall away, MEN. shall—will, GOULD. be offended—*i.e.* made to fall, Var.; fall away, GOULD. MEN.; be vexed at me, HO. shall (last)—will, MEN. abroad—So RID.; Omit, MEN. V. 28. Howbeit—So RID.; But, MOR. MEN. into—to, MEN. V. 29. unto—to, MEN. Although . . . I—Though all desert you, I will not, MEN.; Even if all fall away, yet not I, GOULD.

Var. Read.—V. 19. Is it I? (*first*)—So N B C L (P Δ), OL. (*two MSS.*), VULG. Ti. Tr. I Mcl. We. WH. NES.; add, and another said, is it I, A Δ, Al. La. MOR. ΔΣ. V. 23. a cup—So N B C D (K L M* P U Π Δ Σ), Edd. OL. (MSS.), I, VULG. NES.; the cup, A. V. 24. of the covenant—So N B C D (L), Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES. V. 27. offended—So N B C Δ (L Δ), Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES. MOR.; add, because of me this night, A C², La.¹

3 Gr. for him if that man.

22
 v P. Vs. 22-25;
 Mt. 26:26-29;
 Lu. 22:17-20;
 I Cor. 11:23-25.
 w See "The Lord's Supper," I Cor. 10:16.
 x Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 y Or, a loaf.
 y Blessing, I Cor. 12:3.
 z See Mt. 14:19.
 a Body, Num. 25:8.

23
 b Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
 c Drink, Hos. 4:18.

24
 d Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 e Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
 5 Some ancient authorities insert *new*.

25
 f Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
 g Vine, Is. 5:2.
 h Day, Lev. 25:8.
 i Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 j God, Gen. 1:1.

26
 k Mt. 26:30.
 l See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
 m Mount of Olives, Mt. 21:1.

27
 n P. Vs. 27-31;
 Mt. 26:31-35.
 o Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165;
 Mt. 11:6.
 6 Gr. caused to stumble.
 p See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 7 Q. Zech. 13:7.
 q Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
 r See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 s Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

28
 t Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 u Galilee, Mt. 17:22.

29
 v Peter, Mt. 4:18.

30

- a Peter, Mt. 4:18.
b Comp. Mt. 26:34.
c See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
d Night, Ps. 19:2.
e Vs. 68, 72; John 13:38.
f See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.

31

- g See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
h Death, Rom. 5:12.
i Apostles, Mt. 10:5.

32

- j P. Vs. 32-42; Mt. 26:36-46; Lu. 22:40-46.
k Gr. an enclosed piece of ground.
l Gethsemane, Mt. 26:36.
m Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
n Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
o Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

33

- p James, Jas. 1:1.
q Or, Jacob.
r John the Apostle, John 1:1.
s Ch. 9:15; 16:5, 6.
t See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

34

- v Mt. 26:38; John 12:27.
w Soul, Job 4:15.
x Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

35

- y Ground, Gen. 33:19.
z V. 41. See Mt. 26:45.
a Hour, Dan. 3:6.

36

- b Rom. 8:15; Gal. 4:6.
c See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
e God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
f See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
g See "Baptism of Suffering," Rom. 6:3.
h See Mt. 26:39.

him, Verily I say unto ^a thee, that thou ^b c to-day, *even* this ^d night, before ^e f the cock crow twice, shalt deny me thrice. 31 But he spake exceeding vehemently, If I ^g must ^h die with thee, I will not deny thee. And in like manner also said ⁱ they all.

32 ^j And they come unto ¹ a place which was named ^k Gēth-sēm-ā-nē: and he saith unto his ^l disciples, Sit ye here, while I ^m pray. 33 And he taketh with him Peter and ^o 2 James and ^p John, and began to be ^q greatly amazed, and ^r s sore troubled. 34 And he saith unto them, ^t My ^u soul is exceeding ^v sorrowful even unto ^h death: abide ye here, and watch. 35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ^w ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, ^x the ^y hour might pass away from him. 36 And he said, ^z Āb-ā-bā, ^a b Father, ^c all things are possible unto thee; remove this ^d e cup from me: ^f howbeit not what I will, ^g h but what ⁱ thou wilt. 37 And he cometh, and findeth them ^j sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Si-mōn, sleep-

Var. Rend.—V. 30. Verily . . . thee—Assuredly I tell you, MEN. thou—you, MEN. *even*—Omit, GOULD. MEN. crow—crows, GOULD. shalt—will, GOULD; you will, MEN. V. 31. spake . . . must—redoubled his assertion and said, Though I should have to, MEN. spake exceeding vehemently—spoke with utter vehemence, GOULD; multiplied his words, HO. thee (*twice*)—you, MEN. not—never, MEN. in . . . all—So RID.; they all spoke in the same way, MEN.; so said also all, GOULD. V. 32. place—Rather, plot of ground, Li. Md. which was named—called, MEN. ye—Omit, MEN. V. 33. greatly amazed—So RID.; full of horror (or, anguish), DeW. Me.; overcome with fear, MEN.; frightened, HO.; utterly amazed, GOULD; sore amazed, MOR. sore troubled—So RID.; troubled, or disquieted, Me. GOULD; hesitated in fear, HO.; to be restless (distressed), MEN.; very heavy, MOR. V. 34. exceeding sorrowful—in great suffering, MEN.; encompassed by grief, GOULD. abide ye—stay you, MEN. tarry ye, MOR. V. 35. forward a little—a little further on, MEN. fell—cast himself, MEN. were—is, MEN. V. 36. all things are—everything is, MEN. remove—take away, MEN. MOR. howbeit—yet it is, MEN.; nevertheless, MOR. not—So DeW.; not (*i.e. the matter is not*), Al. Be. Me. V. 37. sleepest . . . watch—are you sleeping? were you not able to watch . . . ? MEN. V. 38. pray . . . not—So RID.; pray all of you

est thou? couldst thou not watch one hour? 38 ^k l 3 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into ^m temptation: the ⁿ spirit indeed is willing, but the ^o flesh is weak. 39 And again he went away, and prayed, saying the same ^p words. 40 And again he came, and found them sleeping, for their ^q eyes were very heavy; and they ^r s knew not what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, ⁴ Sleep on now, and take your ^l rest: it is enough; ^u the hour is come; behold, the ^v Son of ^w man is ⁵ betrayed into the ^x hands of ^y z sinners. 42 Arise, let us be going: behold, ^a he that ⁵ betrayeth me is at hand.

43 ^b And straightway, while he yet spake, cometh Jū-dās, one of the twelve, and with him a multitude with ^c swords and ^d staves, from the ^e f chief priests and the ^g scribes and the ^h elders. 44 Now ⁵ he that betrayed him had given them a ^{*} token, saying, Whomsoever I shall ⁱ kiss, that is he; take him, and lead him away safely.

that you may not come, MEN. V. 39. saying the same words—speaking to the same effect as before, MEN. words—word, Al. GOULD. V. 40. were very heavy—Li. weighed down, VIN.; were (being) weighed down, GOULD. knew—wist, r. to—they, HO. answer—reply to, GOULD; say to, MEN.; would answer, HO. V. 41. on . . . rest—meanwhile and rest, HO. on now—ye henceforth, SW. take your rest—rest, GOULD. it is enough—Enough; MEN. is come—came, GOULD. behold—see, MEN. betrayed—delivered up, MEN. GOULD. V. 42. Rise, let us go; see, he who betrayeth me is here, MEN. V. 43. straightway—forthwith, MEN.; immediately, GOULD. yet spake—was still speaking, GOULD; is yet speaking, MEN. multitude—crowd, GOULD. MEN. staves—clubs, GOULD; sticks, HO. chief—high, MEN. the elders—(the) elders, GOULD. V. 44. that—who, MEN. token—sign, HO.; signal, MEN.; concerted signal, GOULD. VIN. saying . . . he—He whom I kiss, he had said, he is the person, MEN. take . . . safely—seize and carry Him off securely, SW. safely—securely, GOULD.

Var. Read.—V. 30. twice—So A B L Δ, Al. La. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH.; omit, N C* D. V. 35. went forward—drew near, A C D L Tr. WH.² V. 40. were very heavy—waxed heavy, N* A B L Edd.; were (being) weighed down, GOULD.

*** TOKEN.**—Of Covenant—Gen. 9:12, 13, 17; 17:11; Ex. 3:12. Creates Fear—Ps. 65:8. Blood as Token—Ex. 12:13. Consecration of First-born—Ex. 13:16. Aaron's Rod used as—Num. 17:10. Of Virginity—Deut. 22:15, 17, 20. Asked for—

- g See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
i Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

37

- j Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

38

- k See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
l Mt. 26:41.
m Or, Watch ye, and pray that ye enter not.
n Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
o Spirit, Job 4:15.
p Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

39

- p Words, Pr. 15:23.

40

- q Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
s See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

41

- t Or, Do ye sleep on, then, and take your rest?
u Rest, Heb. 4:4.
v See V. 35.
w See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
y See marginal note on ch. 3:19.

42

- z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
b The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

43

- c Judas. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

44

- d P. Vs. 43-50; Mt. 26:47-56; Lu. 22:47-53; John 18:3-11.

- e Sword, Ju. 7:20.

- f Weapons. See "War," Josh. 22:12.

- g See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.

- h Priests, Ex. 28:1.

- i Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.

- j Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

44

- k Kiss, II Sam. 14:33.

45
 a Judas. See
 "Apostles,"
 Mt. 10:5.
 b Rabbi, Mt.
 23:7.
 c Kiss, II Sam.
 14:33.
 1 Gr. *kissed him*
much.

46
 d Hand, Gen.
 16:12.

47
 e See "Peter,"
 Mt. 4:18.
 f Sword, Ju.
 7:20.
 g Servant, Ex.
 21:2.
 2 Gr. *bondserv-*
ant.
 h Priest, Ex.
 28:1.
 i Ear, Ex.
 29:20.

48
 j See "Steal-
 ing," Lev.
 19:11.

49
 k See "Life of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
 l Ch. 12:35.
 m Temple,
 I Sam. 1:9.
 n Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.
 o Teaching of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.
 p Prophecies
 concerning
 Jesus, Gen.
 3:15.
 q Scripture,
 II Tim. 3:16.

51
 r Young Men,
 I John 2:14.
 s Linen, Esth.
 8:15.
 t Cloth, Pr.
 7:16.
 u See "Cloth-
 ing," Job
 31:19.
 v Nakedness,
 Job 1:21.
 w Body, Num.
 25:28.

53
 x P. Vs. 53-65:
 Mt. 26:57-68;
 John 18:12f.,
 19-24.

54
 y Peter, Mt.
 4:18.

45 And when ^ahe was come, straightway he came to him, and saith, ^bRāb-bī; and ^che kissed him. 46 And they laid ^dhands on him, and took him. 47 But a ^ecertain one of them that stood by drew his ^fsword, and smote the ^gservant of the ^hhigh priest, and struck off his ⁱear. 48 And Jēzšus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a ^jrobber, with swords and staves to seize me? 49 ^kI was daily with you ^lin the ^mtemple ⁿteaching, and ye took me not: but *this is done* ^othat the ^pscriptures might be fulfilled. 50 And they all left him, and fled. 51 And a certain ^ryoung man followed with him, having a ^slinen ^tcloth cast about him, over his ^unaked ^vbody: and they lay hold on him; 52 but he left the linen cloth, and fled naked.

53 ^xAnd they led Jēzšus away to the high priest: and there come together with him all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes. 54 And ^yPeter had followed him afar

Var. Rend.—V. 45. when . . . came—So RID.; on coming to the spot, he at once stepped up, MEN.; having come, he came up, GOULD. saith—called him, MEN. kissed him—kissed him eagerly, *Al. Me. Wo. GOULD.* gave him his kiss, MEN. V. 46. took—seized, MEN. V. 47. them—those who, MEN. smote—struck, MEN. struck—cut, MEN.; took, RID. V. 48. answered—took the word, MEN. Are ye . . . ?—you have, MEN. as—as if, MEN. robber—So RID.; brigand, MEN.; highwaymen, GOULD. seize—take, GOULD. V. 49. ye . . . might—So RID.; you did not lay hold of me. But these Scriptures must, MEN. *this* . . . might—(ye are come, *Me. or. All has happened, DeW.*) that the Scriptures may, Var. V. 50. all . . . fled—left him, and fled all of them, MEN. V. 51. And—But, MEN. followed—was following, *Me.*; accompanied, GOULD. with—along with, MEN.; omit, GOULD. having . . . his—with nothing on him but a linen cloth about his, MEN. cloth—garment, *DeW. Me. on—of, MEN. V. 52. left—having left, GOULD. and—Omit, GOULD.* Vs. 53, 54. there . . . into—all the high priests . . . scribes come together and Peter followed at a distance as far as inside, MEN. V. 53. there . . . priests—So RID.; with him were assembled all the chief priests (= there came to join the high

off, ^zeven within, into ^athe court of the high priest; and he was sitting with the officers, and ^bwarming himself in the ^clight of the ^dfire. 55 Now the chief priests and the whole ^ecouncil sought ^gwitness against Jēzšus to ^hput him to ⁱdeath; and found it not. 56 For many bare ^kfalse witness against him, and their witness agreed not together. 57 And there stood up certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, 58 We heard him say, ^mI will ⁿdestroy this ^otemple that is made with hands, and in ^othree days I will build ^panother made without hands. 59 And not even so did their witness agree together. 60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jēzšus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? 61 ^qBut he held his ^speace, and answered nothing. ^tAgain the high priest asked him, and saith unto him, Art thou the ^uChrist, the ^vSon of the ^xBlessed? 62 And Jēz

priest), *Al. Be. DeW. Mcl. Field.* at the same time with Jesus there come, *Me. V. 54. afar . . . into—Lit. as far as inside, into, GOULD.* within into the court—*So Me. Da. RID.*; into the palace, *Mcl. he . . . fire—*was sitting there with the servants warming himself at the fire, MEN. officers—attendants, GOULD; servants, MOR. V. 55. Now—And, MEN. chief—high, MEN. council—Sanhedrin, MEN. MOR. HO. witness—for evidence, MEN. found it not—they could not find it, MEN. V. 56. many bare—while many gave, MEN. and . . . together—their evidence did not tally, MEN.; *lit.* their testimonies were not equal, VIN. V. 57. there . . . bare—certain persons came forward and bore, MEN. V. 58. that—which, MEN. in—after, MEN. GOULD. made without—not made with, MEN.; without, GOULD. V. 59. witness agree together—evidence agree, MEN. V. 60. stood up in the midst—rose and came forward, MEN. Answerest . . . witness—*So nearly Be. Me.*; dost thou not answer at all what it is which (or, when thou hearest what, *Bu.*), *Al. La. Ti.* Have you no answer to make? what of the charge these witnesses bring, MEN. V. 61. held . . . nothing—was silent and made no answer, MEN. asked—questioned, MEN. Art—Thou art, art thou? GOULD. Christ—Messiah, GOULD, HO. MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 51. they lay—they laid, N B C* D (L A). OL. (MSS.) VULG. PESH. *Edd.*; the young men laid, A C 2; they seize, MOR. GOULD. V. 53. with him—*So A B (C), Al. La. Tr. 1 WH 2; omit, N D L A, Ti. WH 1*

z Comp. v. 68.
 a Court, Jer.
 37:21; Ez.
 40:14; Mt.
 26:3.
 b V. 67; John
 18:18.
 c Light, Ps.
 74:16.
 d Fire, Lev.
 10:2.

55
 e See "San-
 hedrin," Mt.
 26:3.
 f See Mt. 5:22.
 g Witness, John
 8:17.
 h See "Perse-
 cution," I Ki.
 18:4.
 i See "Punish-
 ment," Gen.
 39:20.
 j Death, Rom.
 5:12.

56
 k Falsehood,
 Lev. 6:2.
 l Perjury, Lev.
 6:5.

58
 m Ch. 15:29; see
 Mt. 26:61.
 n Destruction,
 Hos. 13:14.
 3 Or. *sanctuary.*
 o Three Days,
 Lu. 9:22.
 p See "Resurrec-
 tion of Jesus,"
 Lu. 2:21.

61
 q See Mt. 26:63.
 r See "Proph-
 ecies concern-
 ing Jesus,"
 Gen. 3:15.
 s Peace, Pr.
 17:1.
 t P. Vs. 61-63:
 Mt. 26:63 ff.;
 Lu. 22:67-71.
 u See "Divinity
 of Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
 v See "Confes-
 sion," Mt.
 16:16.
 w Son, Gen.
 21:19.
 x See "God,"
 Gen. 1:1.
 y Blessing, Gen.
 12:3.

Josh. 2:12; Ps. 86:17. Sent to Egypt—Ps. 135:9. Judas's Kiss Token of Betrayal—Mk. 14:44. Paul's Token—II Thess. 3:17. Of Perdition—Phil. 1:28. Of Righteous Judgment of God—II Thess. 1:5.

^a See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
^b See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^c Man, Gen. 2:7.
^d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^e God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^f Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^g Ch. 13:26.
^h See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
ⁱ Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

^j Priest, Ex. 25:1.
^k Clothes rent, Job 31:19.
^l Num. 14:6; Mt. 26:65; Acts 14:14;
^m Witness, John 8:17.

ⁿ Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
^o See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
^p Gr. *liable to* Death, Rom. 5:12.
^q Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^r Spitting, Is. 50:6.
^s See ch. 10:34; Mt. 26:67.
^t Esth. 7:8.

^u Face, Is. 6:2.
^v See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
^w Mt. 26:68; Lu. 22:64.
^x Or, *strokes of rods*.

^y P. Vs. 66-72: Mt. 26:69-75; Lu. 22:56-62; John 18:16-18, 25-27.
^z See v. 54.
¹ See "Handmaid," II Sam. 6:22.

² See "Nazar-eth," Mt. 2:23.
³ Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

⁴ See "Lying," Lev. 19:11.
⁵ See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.

⁶ Or, *I neither know, nor understand: thou, what sayest thou?*
⁷ Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
⁸ See v. 54.

šūs said, ^a I am: and ye shall see the ^b Son of ^c man sitting at the ^d right hand of ^e Power, and ^f coming with the ^g clouds of ^h heaven. 63 And the ⁱ high priest ^k rent his clothes, and saith, What further need have we of ^m witnesses? 64 Ye have heard the ⁿ blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be ^o worthy of ^p death. 65 And some began to ^q spit on him, and ^r to cover his ^s face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, ^t Prophecy: and the officers received him with ^u blows of their hands.

66 ^x And as Peter was beneath in ^y the court, there cometh one of the ^z maids of the high priest; 67 and seeing Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and saith, Thou also wast with the ^a Nāz-ā-rēne', even ^b Je'c-šūs. 68 But he ^c denied, saying, ³ I neither ^e know, nor understand what thou sayest: and he ^f went

Var. Rend.—V. 62. ye shall—you will, GOULD, MEN. sitting—seated, GOULD. at—on, MEN. GOULD. V. 63. rent—fore, MEN.; having rent, GOULD. V. 64. Ye—you, MEN. GOULD. have—Omit, GOULD, MOR. the—that, MEN. think ye—is your view, SW.; do you think, MEN. to be worthy—and declared that he had incurred the, MEN.; liable to (the punishment), GOULD. V. 65. and—to—and, MEN. officers . . . hands—attendant took him in charge with blows, MEN. officers—So RID.; attendants, GOULD, MEN. received . . . hands—caught Him with blows, SW. with . . . hands—with the palms of their hands, DeW. MOR. Al. (perhaps); with rods, Be. Me. Al. (perhaps); with blows, VIN. SW. GOULD. V. 66. Now Peter is downstairs in the court, one of the high-priests' maidservants comes where he is and, MEN. V. 67. and—on, MEN. looked upon—looks at, MEN. Thou also wast—You too were, GOULD, MEN. even—with, MEN. V. 68. saying—it and said, MEN. thou sayest—you mean, MEN.; you say, GOULD. the porch—So Al. DeW.; the outward courtyard (forecourt), Me.; the forecourt, MEN.; the vestibule, GOULD. V. 69. maid saw him—maidservant saw him there, MEN. them . . . by—the bystanders, MEN. V. 70. after . . . by—again after a little while the bystanders, MEN. Of . . . of—Surely you do belong to, MEN. thou art a—you certainly are, MEN. V. 71. curse—curse himself, HO.; called down penalties on his head (if he were not speaking truth), MEN. ye speak—you are speaking, MEN. V. 72.

out into the ⁴ porch; ⁵ and ^h the cock crew. 69 And the maid saw him, and began again to say to them that stood by, This is one of them. 70 But he again denied it. And after a little while again they that stood by said to ⁱ Peter, Of a ^j truth thou art one of them; ^k for thou art a ^l Gāl-i-læ'ān. 71 But he began to ^m curse, and to ⁿ swear, ^c I know not this man of whom ye speak. 72 And straightway the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to ^o mind the ^p word, how that Jē'c-šūs said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. ⁶ And when he ^q thought thereon, he ^s wept.

15 ^t And straightway in the ^u morning the ^v chief priests with the ^w elders and ^x scribes, and the whole ^y council, held a consultation, and bound Jē'c-šūs, and carried him away, and ^z delivered him up to * Pī'lāte. 2 ^a And Pī'lāte

straightway—immediately, MEN. omit, MOR. the (*first two*)—a, GOULD. the (*second*)—a, MEN. crew—crowed, GOULD, MEN. called to mind—remembered, MEN. how that—how, MEN. thou shalt—you will, MEN. when . . . thereon—So Al. DeW. Me. Wo. Mcl.; covering his head, Fri. Field; rushing out at the sound, Lan. Go.; repeatedly, Bleek; he burst into weeping, Be.; threw his thought upon it, VIN.; having thought on it, GOULD; realized it, MEN. thinking thereon, or, covering his head, BRU. he wept—he began to weep, GOULD. Chap. 15.—V. 1. straightway—in. MEN.; immediately in, GOULD, MOR. Vs. 1, 3. chief—high, MEN. V. 1. council—Sanhedrin, MEN. HO. held . . . and—having made ready a concerted plan of action, GOULD. carried—took, MEN. delivered him up—handed him over, MEN.

Var. Read.—V. 65. received . . . hands—took him into their custody, striking him (So Me. translates; received him with blows of their hands or strokes of rods, r), N A B C. Edd.: did strike him with the palms of their hands, MOR. See Var. Rend. V. 67. with the Nazarene, even Jesus—with the Nazarene, with Jesus, B C L. Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES.; with Jesus of Nazareth, N A D. V. 68. and the cock crew—So A C D (Δ), Al. La. Ti. Tr. Mcl.; omit, N B L. We. WH. NES. V. 70. Galilean—So N B C D (L), 1, 118, 209, OL (MSS.), Edd. MOR.; add, and thy speech agreeth thereto, A. V. 72. And . . . time—So B D (G) L, 13, 69, 124, 346, NES. WH. PESH. Edd.; and immediately, N; And the second time, A C. twice—So A B C L, Edd.; omit, N C.

^g Porch, Ju. 3:23.
⁴ Gr. *forecourt*.
⁵ Many ancient authorities omit and the cock crew.
^h Vs. 30, 72.

70
ⁱ Peter, Mt. 4:18.
^j Truth, John 14:6.
^k Mt. 26:73; Lu. 22:59.
^l See "Galilee," Mt. 17:22.

71
^m Curses, Gen. 4:11.
ⁿ Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

72
^o Mind, Job 38:36.
^p Word, Pr. 15:23.
^q Or, *And he began to weep*.
^r See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
^s See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
^t Mourning, John 11:35.

1
^u See Mt. 27:1.
^v Morning, Ps. 65:8.
^w See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.
^x Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
^y Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^z See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

2
^a P. Vs. 2-5: Mt. 27:11-14; Lu. 23:2, 3; John 18:29-38.

*PILATE: Governor.—Mt. 27:2, 21; Lu. 3:1. Offered Insult to the Law by mingling Blood with Sacrifices—Lu. 13:1. Jesus before Pilate—Mt. 27: 2, 13, 17, 22, 24; Mk. 15:1, 2,

4, 5, 9, 12, 15; Lu. 23:1, 3, 4, 6, 11, 12, 13, 20, 24; John 18:29, 31, 33, 35, 37, 38; 19:4-22.

Mentioned—Acts 3:13; 4:27; 13:28; I Tim. 6:13. Gives

²
a King, Deut.
17:15.
b See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
c The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.

³
d Priests, Ex.
28:1.

⁴
e Pilate, Mk.
15:1.

⁵
f See "Charac-
ter of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
g See "Prophes-
ies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.
h See Mt. 27:12.

⁶
i P. Vs. 6-15:
Mt. 27:15-26;
Lu. 23:18-25;
John 18:39-
19:16.

⁷
j Feast, Num.
29:39.
k Or, a feast.
l See "Prison,"
Gen. 42:16.
m See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.

⁸
n See "Rebel-
lion," Ez.
20:8.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Murderer,
Num. 35:16.

⁹
p See "Public
Opinion,"
I Sam. 14:45.

asked him, Art thou the ^{a b} King
of the ^c Jews? And he answer-
ing saith unto him, Thou sayest.
3 And the ^d chief priests accused
him of many things. 4 And ^e Pi-
late again asked him, saying,
Answerest thou nothing? be-
hold how many things they ac-
cuse thee of. 5 But Jē-sūs
^{f g h} no more answered anything;
insomuch that Pi-lāte marvelled.

6 ⁱ Now at ^j the feast he used
to release unto them one ^{k l} pris-
oner, whom they asked of him.
7 And there was one called *Bār-
āb-bās, *lying* bound with them
that had made ^m insurrection,
ⁿ men who in the insurrection
had committed ^o murder. 8
And the ^p multitude went up and
began to ask him *to do* as he was
wont to do unto them. 9 And
Pi-lāte answered them, saying,
Will ye that I release unto you
the King of the Jews? 10 For

Var. Rend.—V. 2. Art thou—Are you, MEN. answering . . . sayest—answered him, Yes, MEN. V. 3. accused . . . things—brought many accusations against him, GOULD; brought many charges against him, MEN. V. 4. saying—(say-
ing), GOULD. saying . . . of—Do you make no answer? See what charges they are making against you! MEN. things . . . of—charges they bring against you. GOULD. V. 5. no . . . insomuch—still made no answer, so, MEN. more—So DeW. Me. RID.; longer, GOULD. marvelled—wondered, MEN. V. 6. at . . . them—it was customary for him to re-
lease to them at the time of the festival, MEN. he used to release—he was in the habit of releasing, GOULD. V. 7. and the person called Barabbas was lying in prison with the insurrection-
aries, those who had committed murder in the insurrection, MEN. them . . . insurrection—the insurgents, GOULD. murder—a murder, HO. V. 8. And—So, MEN. multitude—crowd, GOULD; crowd of people, MEN. went up and—came up and, MEN.; having come up, GOULD. him to . . . them—him for the customary favor, MEN. (him to do) as he was wont to do for them, GOULD. V. 9. saying . . . unto—are you willing that I should release to, MEN.; Do you wish me to release to, GOULD. King—king, GOULD. V. 10. perceived—So Al. DeW. Me. RID.; saw, MEN.; knew, MOR. for—on account of, GOULD; it was from, MEN. the chief—that the high-, MEN. the chief priests—they [chief priests], SW. delivered him up—handed him over, MEN. V. 11. chief—high-, MEN. multitude—people, urging, MEN. V. 12. again answered—repeated his question, MEN. shall I—am I to, MEN. do unto—do (do you wish me

he perceived that for ^q envy the
chief priests had delivered him
up. 11 But the chief priests
stirred up the multitude, ^r that
he should rather release Bār-āb-
bās unto them. 12 And Pi-lāte
again answered and said unto
them, What then shall I do unto
him whom ye call the King of
the Jews? 13 And they cried
out again, ^s Crucify him. 14
And Pi-lāte said unto them,
Why, what ^t evil hath he done?
But they ^u cried out exceedingly,
Crucify him. 15 And Pi-lāte,
wishing to content the multi-
tude, released unto them Bār-
āb-bās, and delivered Jē-sūs,
when he had ^{v w} scourged him,
to be crucified.

16 ^x And the ^y soldiers led him
away within ^z the court, which is
the ² Præ-tō-rī-ūm; and they call
together the whole ^{a 3} band. 17
And they ^b clothe him with ^c pur-
to do) with, GOULD. ye—you, MEN.
GOULD. V. 13. out—Omit, MEN. V. 14.
And—But, MEN.; Then, MOR. Why, what
evil hath he—Why so? what harm has . . . ?
MEN. hath he done?—did he do? GOULD.
out exceedingly—vehemently, GOULD. V.
15. And—But, MEN.; And so, MOR. wish-
ing—desiring, MEN.; willing, MOR. content—
satisfy, GOULD, MEN.; suffice, HO.; lit. do
the sufficient thing, VIN. multitude—peo-
ple, MOR. MEN. unto . . . him—Barabbas
to them and handed over Jesus, after a
scourging, MEN. when he had—having,
GOULD. V. 16. led—took, MEN. within—
to the interior of, HO.; inside, MEN.; into,
MOR. court—hall, DeW.; courtyard, or,
open yardroom, Al. Me.; palace, GOULD.
Prætorium—i.e. the governor's quarters, Me.
band—i.e. cohort, Var.; cohort, GOULD.
HO. MEN. V. 17. clothe—put on,
GOULD. MEN. with purple—a purple
robe, MEN.; a scarlet cloak, GOULD (?).

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 4. things . . .
of—accusations they bring against thee, B.
B C D. Edd.; things they witness against
thee, A.; charges they bring against you,
GOULD. V. 6. whom . . . him—whom-
soever they desired, B³ C, Al. La. Tr.¹
McL.; whom they prayed him to forgive,
N* A B*, Ti. We. WH. V. 8. went up
and—going up, N B D. OL. (MSS.),
VULG. EGYPT. Al. La. Tr.¹ McL. We.
WH. MOR.; crying aloud, N³ A C. Tr.²
V. 12. What . . . Jews?—So N C Δ, WH.¹;
What then shall I do, say ye, with the
King of the Jews, B. We. WH.²; What
will ye then that I shall do unto him whom
ye call, &c., similarly, with some variations,
A D (in part), N C (in part), Ti. La. Tr.¹

* BARABBAS.—Heb. Son of Father. A Prisoner, Leader
of a Band of Robbers. Was released in Place of Christ—
Mt. 27:16, 26; Mk. 15:7-15; Lu. 23:18-25; John 18:40. Pre-
ferred to Christ—Mt. 27:17, 20, 21; Mk. 15:7-15. Liber-
ated to the Mob, according to Custom—Mt. 27:26; Mk.
15:15; Lu. 23:18; John 18:40. A Murderer—Mk. 15:7.

up Body of Jesus—Mt. 27:58; Mk. 15:43, 44; Lu. 23:52;
John 19:38. Has Tomb of Jesus guarded—Mt. 27:62, 65.
Issues Orders concerning the Crucified—John 19:31.

^a Crown,
II Sam. 1:10.
^b Thorns, Mt.
13:7.

^c Salutation,
Lu. 10:4.
^d King, Deut.
17:15.
^e See "King-
ship of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
^f The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.

^g See "Suffer-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
^h Head, Pr.
20:29.

ⁱ See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
^j Spitting, Is.
50:6.

^k Knees, Is. 35:3.
^l Worship, Mt.
4:10.

¹ See marginal
note on ch. 5:6.

^m Mocking,
Lam. 1:7.
ⁿ See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
^o See "Cruci-
fixion," Mt.
27:26.

^p P. V. 21: Mt.
27:32; Lu.
23:26.

² Gr. impress.
Simon, Lu.
6:15.

^r Father, Ex.
21:15.
^s Cross, Mt.
27:26.

^t P. Vs. 22-32:
Mt. 27:33-44;
Lu. 23:33-43;
John 19:17-
24.

^u John 19:17;
comp. Lu.
23:33 and
marg.

^v Interpreta-
tion, I Cor.
12:10.

^w Wine, Lev.
10:9.
^x Comp. Mt.
27:34.

^y Myrrh, Esth.
2:12.

^z Casting Lots,
Jonah 1:7.

^a See John
19:24.

^b See "Prophe-
cies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.

^c Comp. v. 33;
John 19:14.

^d Hour, Dan.
3:6.

^e Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
^f See Mt. 27:37.

ple, and plating a ^a crown of
^b thorns, they put it on him;
18 and they began to ^c salute
him, Hail, ^d ^e King of the ^f Jews!
19 And they ^g smote his ^h head
with a ⁱ reed, and ^j spat upon
him, and bowing their ^k knees
^l worshipped him. 20 And
when they had ^m mocked him,
they took off from him the purple,
and put on him his ⁿ garments.
And they lead him out
to ^o crucify him.

21 ^p And they ² compel one
passing by, ^q Šīz-mōn of Çy-
rē-ñē, coming from the country,
the ^r father of Āl-ēx-ān-đēr and
Ru-đūs, to go *with them*, that he
might bear his ^s cross.

22 ^t And they bring him unto
the place ^u Gōl-gō-thā, which is,
being ^v interpreted, The place of
a ^h skull. 23 And they offered
him ^w wine mingled with ^y myrrh:
but he received it not. 24 And
they crucify him, and part his
garments among them, ^z ^a ^b cast-
ing lots upon them, what each
should take. 25 And it was the
^c third ^d hour, and they crucified
him. 26 And the superscrip-
tion of his accusation was ^e writ-
ten over, ^f THE KING OF

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*). plating—
plaiting, R. plating . . . him—set on
him a crown they had plaited of thorns.
MEN. V. 19. smote—struck, MEN. spat—
did spit, MOR. r. bowing . . . worshipped
—knelt down to pay homage, MEN.
worshipped—they did him homage,
GOULD. V. 20. mocked—made their
sport with, MEN. from him—*Omit*, MEN.
purple—purple robe, MEN. put on
him his—dressed him in his own, MEN.
his—his (own), MOR. GOULD. lead—take,
MEN. V. 21. compel . . . by—impress a
man who was passing, MEN. compel—im-
press, GOULD. VIN. MOR. go . . . his—
bear his, MEN. V. 22. bring him unto—
take him to, MEN. which . . . skull—*or*,
in our language, Skull-place, MEN. The
place of a skull—a skull, GOULD. VIN.
V. 23. offered—*So* Al. DeW. Me. RID.
VIN.; gave, MEN. GOULD. wine ming-
led with myrrh—myrrhed wine, MEN.;
wine flavored with myrrh, GOULD. re-
ceived it not—would not take it, MEN.
V. 24. part—they divide, MEN. among
them—*Omit*, MEN. should take—was to
get, MEN. V. 25. and (*second*)—when,
MEN. V. 26. superscription—inscription,
GOULD. MEN. of his accusation—stat-
ing the charge, MEN. written over—this,
MEN.; inscribed, GOULD. V. 27. rob-
bers—brigands, MEN. one (*second*)—the

THE JEWS. 27 And with him
they crucify two ^g robbers; one
on his ^h right hand, and one on
his left.³ 29 And they that
passed by ⁱ railed on him,
^k wagging their heads, and say-
ing, Ha! thou that ^l ^m destroyest
the ⁿ ⁴ temple, and buildest it
in ^o three ^p days, 30 ^q save thy-
self, and come down from the
cross. 31 In like manner also
the ^r chief priests mocking *him*
among themselves with the
^s scribes said, 'He saved others;
⁵ himself he cannot save. 32
Let the ^u 'Christ, ^v the King of
İş-rā-ēl, now come down from the
cross, that we may see and ^w be-
lieve. And ^x they that were cruci-
fied with him ^y reproached him.

33 ^z And when the ^a sixth
hour was come, there was
^b darkness over the whole ^c ⁶ land
until the ninth hour. 34 And at
the ninth hour Jē-śūs ^d cried
with a ^e loud voice, 'Ē-lō-āi, Ē-lō-āi,
lā-mā sā-bāch-thā-ni? which is,
being interpreted, ^g ^h ⁷ My God,
my God, ^s why hast thou forsaken
me? 35 And some of them that
stood by, when they heard it,
said, Behold, he calleth ⁱ Ē-lī-jāh.

other, MEN. they . . . wagging—the
passers-by railed at him, shaking, MEN.
railed on—reviled, RIM. Ha! . . . de-
stroyest—Ahl you that destroy, GOULD.
MEN. buildest—build, GOULD. MEN.
V. 30. thyself—yourself, MEN. thyself,
and come—yourself by coming, GOULD.
V. 31. In like manner—similarly, MEN.;
likewise, GOULD. MOR. chief—high-
ness, MEN. mocking . . . with—scoffed to each
other and, MEN. *him* among themselves—
to each other, GOULD. said—and said,
MEN. Vs. 31, 32. himself . . . now—but
he cannot save himself. The Christ! the
King of Israel! MEN. V. 32. come—Let
him come, MEN. cross . . . and—cross
now, when we see that we will, MEN.
they that—those who, MEN. with—
along with, MEN. reproached—reviled,
MEN. GOULD. V. 33. when—at, MEN.;
omit, GOULD. was . . . darkness—hav-
ing come, darkness came, GOULD. there
was—there came, DeW. land—earth, Me.
and (*probably*) DeW. Al. MEN. until—
till, MEN. V. 34. being interpreted—
when translated, MEN. V. 35. them . . .
calleth—the bystanders said on hearing it,
Look, he is calling, MEN. Behold, he
calleth—See, he is calling, GOULD.

Var. Read.—V. 28. Retain, Later MSS.
La. Tr. MOR. R marg.; *omit*, N A B C (D
X) OL (one MS.) THEB. Al. Ti. Mcl. We.
WH. NES. Cf. Lu. 22:37.

^g See "Steal-
ing," Lev.
19:11. [16:12.
^h Hand, Gen.
3 Many ancient
authorities in-
sert v. 28. And
the scripture
was fulfilled,
which saith,
And he was
reckoned with
transgres-
sors. See Lu.
22:37.

ⁱ See "Re-
proach," Ez.
5:15.
^j See "Mock-
ing," Lam. 1:7.
^k See Mt. 27:39.
^l See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
^m Ch. 14:58.
ⁿ Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
⁴ Or, sanctuary.
^o Three Days,
Lu. 9:22.
^p Day, Lev.
25:8.

³⁰
^q Salvation,
Acts 2:40.

³¹
^r Priests, Ex.
28:1.
^s Scribes,
II Sam. 8:17.
^t Mt. 27:42; Lu.
23:35.
⁵ Or, can he not
save himself?

³²
^u See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
^v See Mt. 27:42;
comp. v. 26.
^w See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.

^x V. 27; comp.
Mt. 27:44; Lu.
23:39-43.
^y Reproach,
Ez. 5:15.

³³
^z P. Vs. 33-41:
Mt. 27:45-56;
Lu. 23:44-49.
^a Mt. 27:45 fr.;
Lu. 23:44;
comp. v. 25.
^b Darkness,
Job 38:9.
^c Land, Gen.
23:15.
⁶ Or, earth.

³⁴
^d Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^e Loud Voice,
Gen. 27:22.
^f Comp. Ps.
22:1; Mt. 27:46.
^g See "Love
and Provid-
ence of God,"
Gen. 1:1.
^h See "God
plans Man's
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
⁷ Q. Ps. 22:1.
⁸ Or, why didst
thou forsake
me? ³⁵
ⁱ Elijah, I Ki.
18:1.

36
 a Mt. 27:49.
 b See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 c See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 d Drink, Hos. 4:18. [18:1.
 e Elijah, I Ki. 17:2.
 37
 f Mt. 27:50; Lu. 23:46; John 19:30.
 g See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 i See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 38
 j See Mt. 27:51; Lu. 23:45.
 k Veil, Heb. 6:19.
 l See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
 m Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 39
 n V. 45; Mt. 27:54; Lu. 23:47.
 o See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
 1 Many ancient authorities read *so cried out, and gave up the ghost*.
 p Man, Gen. 2:7; Confession, Mt. 16:16.
 r See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 2 Or, *a son of God*.
 s Son, Gen. 21:19.
 t God, Gen. 1:1.
 40
 u P. Vs. 40, 41: Mt. 27:55 f.; comp. Lu. 23:49; John 19:25.
 v Women, Ruth 3:9.
 w Mary, Mk. 16:1.
 x Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 y See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
 z Or, *Jacob*.
 3 Comp. Lu. 19:37.
 4 Gr. *little*.
 a Ch. 16:1.
 41
 b Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
 c Minister, Acts 15:39.
 d See Mt. 27:55 f.
 e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 42
 f P. Vs. 42-47: Mt. 27:57-61; Lu. 23:50-56; John 19:38-42.
 g Evening, Ps. 65:8.
 h See "The Passover," Ex. 12:3.
 i See Mt. 27:62.

36 And one ran, and filling a ^a sponge full of ^b vinegar, put it on a ^c reed, and gave him to ^d drink, saying, Let be; let us see whether ^e Ê-li-ž'jah cometh to take him down. 37 ^f And Jē-sūs ^g uttered a loud ^h voice, and ⁱ gave up the ghost. 38 ^j And the ^k veil of the ^m temple was rent in two from the top to the bottom. 39 ⁿ And when the ^o centurion, who stood by over against him, saw that he ¹ so gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this ^p man was ^q ^r ² the ^s Son of ^t God. 40 ^u And there were also ^v women beholding from afar: among whom *were* both ^w Mary Māg-dā-lē-nē, and ^x Mary the ^y mother of ^z ³ James ^z the ⁴ less and of Jō-sēs, and ^a Sāl-lō'mē; 41 who, when he was in ^b Gāl-i-lēe, followed him, and ^c ministered unto him; and many other women that came up with him unto ^e Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

42 ^f And when ^g even was now come, because it was ^h ⁱ the

Var. Read.—V. 36. ran, and filling—of them ran and filled, MEN. filling—filled, GOULD. full of—with, MEN. GOULD. vinegar—sour wine, GOULD. put—and put, MEN. put it—which he put, GOULD. a—the end of a, MEN. him—it him, MEN. Let be—Wait, MEN.; Let go! stop, MOR. whether—if, MEN. cometh—will come, MEN. V. 37. And—But, MEN. uttered . . . and—having sent forth, or, uttered a great cry, he, GOULD. gave up the ghost—expired, MEN. V. 38. veil—curtain, MEN. GOULD. (alt.). temple—sanctuary, GOULD. rent—torn, MEN. two—twain, r. the (twice)—Omit, MEN. V. 39. who . . . against—on the ground, who stood facing, MEN. so . . . ghost—so expired, GOULD; expired in this way, MEN. Truly—Surely, MEN. the son of God—So practically *Al. (DeW. perhaps); more lit. a son of God (in a heathen sense), Me. GOULD, HO. VIN. MOR.; Fri. translates son of some God. V. 40. And—But, MEN. beholding from afar—looking from a distance, MEN. were both—were, MEN. Magdalene—the Magdalene, GOULD; of Magdala, MEN. less—little, *Al. Me. GOULD, RID, of—the mother of, MEN. V. 41. ministered unto—waited on, MEN. other women that—others who, MEN. V. 42. And . . . come—By this time it was evening, MEN. because—and since, MEN.; since, GOULD. Preparation—So *Go. RID.; Friday, Al. Mcl.; preparation day, GOULD. V. 43. there came—having come, GOULD; omit, MEN. a councillor . . . estate—a worthy member of the council (Sanhedrin), HO.; an honorable member of the council, GOULD; a councillor in good position, MEN. who . . . was—So *Me. RID.; and one who was****

Preparation, that is, the ⁱ day before the ^k sabbath, 43 there came ^l Joseph of Ār-i-mă-thaē-ā, a ^m councillor ⁿ of honorable estate, who also himself was ^p looking for the ^q kingdom of God; and he ^r boldly went in unto ^s Pī-lāte, and asked for the ^t body of Jē-sūs. 44 And Pī-lāte marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he ⁵ had been any while dead. 45 And when he learned it of ^u the centurion, he granted the ^v corpse to Joseph. 46 And he ^w bought a ^x linen ^y cloth, and taking him down, wound him in the linen cloth, and laid him in a ^z tomb which had been hewn out of a ^a rock; and he rolled a ^b stone against the ^c door of the tomb. 47 And ^d Mary Māg-dā-lē-nē and Mary the mother of Jō-sēs beheld where he was laid.

16 ^e And when the sabbath was past, * Mary Māg-himself, MEN. and . . . went—So RID; having gathered courage went, GOULD; took courage and went, FIELD; *lit. having dared went*, VIN.; came and made bold to go, MEN. asked—ask, MEN. V. 44. marvelled—wondered, MEN. if he were—So *Me.; that he was, Al. Wo.; if he is, GOULD; if he was, MEN. calling unto him—he sent for, MEN. he—and, MEN. GOULD. whether . . . dead—if it is any while since he died, GOULD; if he was some time dead, MEN. V. 45. when . . . of—on hearing the facts from, MEN.; having found out from, GOULD. granted . . . Joseph—made Joseph a present of the body, MEN.; gave the body to Joseph, GOULD. so (*i.e. did not ask any more for it*), HO. V. 46. he—having, GOULD. linen cloth—piece of linen, MEN. taking—took, MEN.; he took, GOULD. wound—and, MEN.) wrapped, MEN. GOULD. cloth, and laid—and placed, MEN. laid—put, GOULD. tomb—burial-vault, MEN. had been—was, MEN. a—the, MEN. he—Omit, MEN. against—up against, MEN. V. 47. And—But, MEN. Magdalene—of Magdala, MEN.; (the) Magdalene, GOULD. beheld—were looking on and saw, MEN.; were observing, GOULD. Chap. 16.—V. 1. Magdalene—See ch. 15:47.*

Var. Read.—V. 39. so gave—So *N B L, MEMPH. Al. Ti. Mcl. We. WH. NES.*; so cried out, and gave, A C D, *La. Tr. V. 42. that . . . sabbath—So N B C*, Al. Ti. Mcl. We. WH.*; which is towards (or for) the sabbath, A L, *La. Tr. V. 44. had . . . dead—So N A C, Al. Ti. Mcl. We.*; were already dead, B D, *La. Tr. WH.*

* MARY.—*Heb. Mariam* (1) The Virgin Mother of Jesus.—Mt. 1:18-21; Lu. 1:30-38; John 2:1; Acts 1:14. Descendant of House of David.—Lu. 1:27; Rom. 1:3. Sis-

ⁱ Day, Lev. 25:8.
^k Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

43
^l Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
^m Comp. Lu. 23:51.

ⁿ See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.

^o Acts 13:50; 17:12; comp. Mt. 27:57.

^p Lu. 23:51; also 2:25, 38; comp. Mt. 27:57; John 19:38.

^q Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^r Comp. John 19:38.

^s Pilate, Mk. 15:1.

^t Body, Num. 25:8.

44
⁵ Many ancient authorities read *we were already dead*.

45
^u See v. 39.
^v Mt. 14:12; Mk. 6:29.

46
^w See "Burial," II Chr. 16:14.

^x Linen, Esth. 8:15.

^y Cloth, Pr. 7:16.

^z See "Sepulchre," II Ki. 23:16.

^a Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

^b Stone, Ex. 34:1.

^c Door, Ex. 12:22.

47
^d V. 40; ch. 16:1. See Mt. 27:56.

1
^e P. Vs. 1-8: Mt. 28:1-8; Lu. 24:1-10; comp. John 20:1-8.

- ¹
a Mother, Deut. 5:16.
b James, Jas. 1:1.
c Or, Jacob.
d Lu. 23:56;
e John 19:39 f.
f Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
g Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
²
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g See "Sepulchre," II Ki. 23:16.
h Sun, Ps. 136:8.
³
i Vs. 3, 4; ch. 15:46; see Mt. 27:60.
j Stone, Ex. 34:1.
k Door, Ex. 12:22.
⁵
l Comp. John 20:11, 12.
m See "Angels," I Pct. 1:12.
n See "Colors," Job 3:5.
o See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
p See ch. 9:15.

dā-lē-nē, and Mary the ^a mother of ^{b1} James, and Sā-lō-mē, ^c bought ^d spices, that they might come and ^e anoint him. 2 And very early on the first ^f day of the week, they come to the ^g tomb when the ^h sun was risen. 3 And they were saying among themselves, Who shall roll us away ⁱ the ^j stone from the ^k door of the tomb? 4 and looking up, they see that the stone is rolled back: for it was exceeding great. 5 And ^l entering into the tomb, they saw a ^m young man sitting on the right side, arrayed in a ⁿ white ^o robe; and they ^p were amazed. 6 And he saith

Var. Rend.—V. 1 (*cont.*). spices—So GOULD, RID.; spicy herbs, HO.; sweet smelling herbs, MEN. that they might—intending to, MEN. V. 2. on—Omit, GOULD. when . . . risen—So RID. VIN.; when the sun had risen, AL. BE. W. Mc.; the sun having risen, GOULD; after the sun had risen, MOR. V. 3. among themselves—to each other, GOULD. MEN. shall roll us away—will roll away, MEN. from—for us from, MEN. V. 4. looking—they looked, AL. Mc. MEN. MOR. they see—and saw, MEN. is—was, MEN. MOR.; has been, GOULD. exceeding great—a very large one, MEN. V. 5. entering—they went, MEN.; having entered, GOULD. they—and, MEN. arrayed—clothed, MEN. amazed—utterly amazed, GOULD; terrified, MEN. V. 6. And—But, MEN. Be not amazed—Do not be afraid, MEN. ye seek—are looking for, MEN. who—which, r. who hath been—who was, MEN.; the, GOULD. behold, the—see, the, GOULD; look, this is, MEN. V. 7. He goeth—that he is going, MEN. shall ye—you will, MEN. said unto—told, GOULD. V. 8. they . . . and—having gone out, they, GOULD. trembling . . . them—they were seized with trembling and bewilderment possessed them, MEN.; trembling and amazement possessed them, GOULD. had come upon—possessed, RID. V. 9. Now . . . risen—And having arisen, GOULD. appeared—appears, GOULD. Magdalene—see ch. 15:47. from—out of, MEN.

unto them, Be not amazed: ye ^q seek Jē'-sūs, the ^r Nāz-ā-rēne', who hath been ^s crucified: ^t u he is risen; he is not here: behold, the place where they laid him! 7 But go, tell his ^v disciples and ^x Peter, ^y He goeth before you into ^z Gāl'ī-lēe: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you. 8 And they went out, and fled from the tomb; for trembling and ^a astonishment had come upon them: and they said nothing to any one; for they were ^b afraid.

9 ^{c2} Now when he was risen early on the first day of the ^d week, he appeared first to ^e Mary Māg-dā-lē-nē, from whom he had cast out ^g seven

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 5. entering into—when they were come to, B, Mcl. Tr.² WH.² Vs. 9-20. So A C D, all the most ancient versions, Iren. Hipp. Aug. and some others; omit, N B, one MS. of OL. 'accurate copies' quoted by Eus. (Jer. and two others perhaps following Eus.); L presents in another form. AL. Tr. We believe these 12 verses not to have originally formed a part of this gospel; La. (apparently) Mcl. Scr. accept them; Tr. does not pronounce decidedly; WH. doubly bracket them, as being probably an early supplement, by which the mutilated or unfinished close of St. Mark's gospel was completed; similarly AL.; omit, BRU. GOULD; bracket, NES. SW.; appendix, HO. SHORTER CONCLUSION.—And they reported briefly to Peter and those in his company all the things commanded. And after these things Jesus himself also sent forth through them from the east even to the west the holy and inconvertible message of eternal salvation, L. 274 marg., OL. (one MS.) HARCL. marg. AETH.^{ms. m} and a GOULD; but all that was enjoined them they reported briefly to those who were about Peter. And after this Jesus himself appeared to them and from the East as far as to the West sent forth through them the holy and inconvertible proclamation of eternal salvation, MEN. SW. omit; WH. adds in double brackets.

- ⁶
q Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
r See "Nazareth," Mt. 2:23.
s Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.
t See "Death and Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Mt. 28:6; Lu. 24:6.
⁷
v Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
w Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
x Peter, Mt. 4:18.
y See ch. 14:28; Mt. 26:32.
z Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
⁸
a Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
⁹
c See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
2 The two oldest Greek manuscripts, and some other authorities, omit from v. 9 to the end. Some other authorities have a different ending to the Gospel.
d See "Seven," Gen. 2:2.
e Week, I Cor. 16:2.
f John 20:14; see Mt. 27:56.
g Seven, Gen. 2:2.

ter to the Wife of Clopas—John 19:25. Betrothed to Joseph—Mt. 1:18-22. Annunciation of Gabriel—Lu. 1:36-38. Conception of Jesus by the Holy Spirit—Mt. 1:18-20. Mary honored by Joseph—Mt. 1:20, 25. Visits Elizabeth—Lu. 1:39, 40. Magnifies the Lord in Wonderful Hymns—Lu. 1:46-55. Returned to Nazareth—Lu. 1:56. Journeys with Joseph to Bethlehem, because of the Enrollment under Cyrenius—Lu. 2:1-5. Gives Birth to the Child Jesus in a Manger—Lu. 2:7. Ponders eagerly the Message of the Shepherds—Lu. 2:19. Marvels at the Words of Simeon—Lu. 2:33. Warned of her Sorrows—Lu. 2:34, 35. Gave Jesus Careful Training—Lu. 2:41. Taught Him the Scriptures—Lu. 2:40. Her Sorrows begin—Lu. 2:43-49. Questions Jesus about His Absence—Lu. 2:48. Still holds Control—Lu. 2:51. Ponders the Strange Words of the Boy Jesus—Lu. 2:51. Addressed as "Woman"—John 2:4; 19:26. Work of the Messiah not under her Control—John 2:4. Her Relation to Jesus changes; Doubt comes as to His Sanity, due to His Unexpected Conduct—Mt. 12:46-50; Mk. 3:31-35; Lu. 8:19-21. Committed to the Care of the Apostle John—John 19:25-27.

Attendant at the Cross—Mt. 27:56; Mk. 15:40; John 19:25-27. Was among Earliest Believers, after the Resurrection of Jesus—Acts 1:14.

(2) **Mary Magdalene** (Or, of Magdala).—Seven Demons cast out of her—Mk. 16:9; Lu. 8:2. Accompanied Jesus through Galilee—Lu. 8:1, 2. Ministered to Jesus' Wants—Lu. 8:2. Also accompanied Jesus on Last Journey to Jerusalem—Mt. 27:55; Mk. 15:41; Lu. 23:55; 24:10. Lingered at the Cross—Mt. 27:56; Lu. 23:33; John 19:25. Watched the Tomb on Friday Afternoon after the Burial of Jesus—Mt. 27:61; Mk. 15:47. Visits the Sepulchre Saturday Afternoon—Mt. 28:1. Brought Spices after the Sabbath was past—Mk. 16:1. Came early Sunday Morning to anoint the Body of Jesus—Mk. 16:2; John 20:1. Runs to tell Peter and John of the Empty Tomb—John 20:1-10. Weeps beside the Tomb, and sees Two Angels—John 20:11-15. Recognizes Jesus after the Resurrection—John 20:16, 17. Testifies to the Resurrection of Jesus—John 20:18.

(3) **Mary of Bethany, the Sister of Lazarus.**—Her Family shared their Home with Jesus—Mt. 21:17; 26:6; Mk. 11:1;

9 a Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.	^a demons. 10 ^b She went and told ^c them that had been with him, as they ^e mourned and wept. 11 And they, when they heard that ^f he was alive, and had been seen of her, ^g disbelieved.	^p meat; and he upbraided them with their ^q unbelief and ^r hardness of ^s heart, because they believed not them that had seen him after he was risen. 15 And he said unto them, ^t Go ye into ^u all the world, and ^v preach the ^w gospel to the whole ^x creation.	^p Food, Gen. 9:3. ^q Reproof, II Tim. 3:16. ^r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardness of Heart," Lu. 2:21. ^s Heart, Acts 15:9.
10 b John 20:18. c Disciples, Mt. 20:17. d Apostles, Mt. 10:5. e Mourning, John 11:35.	12 And after these things ^h he was ⁱ manifested in another form ^j unto two of them, as they walked, on their way into the country. 13 And they went away and told it unto the rest: neither ^k believed they them.	16 ^y He that ^z believeth and is ^a baptized ^b shall be saved; but he that disbelieveth shall be ^c condemned. 17 And these ^d signs shall accompany them that believe: ^e in my ^f name shall they cast out demons; they shall	15 ^t Mt. 28:19. ^u Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40. ^v World, Rev. 10:6. ^w Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ¹ See marginal note on ch. 1:1. ^z See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.
11 f See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. g Vs. 13, 14; Lu. 24:11; comp. Mt. 28:17; Lu. 24:41; John 20:25.	14 And afterward ^l he was manifested ^m unto the ⁿ eleven themselves as they ^o sat at	—Afterwards he appeared to, MEN. sat—were, MEN. meat—table, MEN. HO. he upbraided—reproached, MEN. with—for, MEN. believed not them that—did not believe those who, MEN. after he was—Omit, MEN. V. 15. ye—Omit, MEN. all the—the whole, GOULD. the whole creation—So RID.; every creature, DeW.; all creation, Al. Me. GOULD. V. 16. that believeth—who believes, MEN. that disbelieveth—who refuses to believe, MEN. V. 17. accompany—follow, R. them—those who, MEN. shall they—they will, MEN. demons—devils, R. Vs. 17, 18. shall—will, MEN.	16 ^y John 3:18, 36; comp. Acts 16:31. ^z Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^a Baptism, Rom. 6:3. ^b Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40. ^c See "The Judgment,"
12 h V. 14; John 21:1, 14. i See "Manifestation," Heb. 9:26. j Lu. 24:13-35.	Var. Rend.—V. 9 (<i>cont.</i>). demons—devils, R. V. 10. told them that—reported it to those who, MEN. them . . . been—those who had come to be (associated), GOULD. V. 11. when they heard—on hearing, MEN. of—by, MEN. disbelieved—would not believe, MEN.; believed not, MOR. V. 12. these . . . manifested—this he appeared, MEN. as . . . into—on their walk, when they were going to, MEN. V. 13. away . . . unto—and reported it to, MEN. neither . . . them—and they did not believe them either, MEN. them—even them, Al. Be. Me. V. 14. And . . . unto	II Pet. 2:4. 17 ^d Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22. ^e Comp. ch. 9:38; Lu. 10:17; Acts 5:16; 8:7; 16:18; 19:12. ^f Name, Acts 16:18.	^e Comp. ch. 9:38; Lu. 10:17; Acts 5:16; 8:7; 16:18; 19:12. ^f Name, Acts 16:18.

Lu. 19:29; John 12:1. Sat at Jesus's Feet as Learner—Lu. 10:39. Implores Jesus concerning Lazarus—John 11:31, 32. Anointed the Head and Feet of Jesus—Mt. 26:6-13; Mk. 14:3; Lu. 7:36-38; John 12:3-7.

(4) **Mary, Wife of Clopas.**—Sister of Jesus's Mother—John 19:25. Followed Jesus in His Journeys—Lu. 8:1-3. Watched at Sepulchre of Jesus—Mt. 27:61; Mk. 15:47. Visited Sepulchre, late on Sabbath Day—Mt. 28:1. Brought Spices after the Sabbath passed, about Sunrise on Sunday to anoint the Body of Jesus—Mk. 16:2.

(5) **Mary the Mother of John Mark.**—Acts 12:12. Peter resorts thither on being released from Prison—Acts 12:12. Her House a House of Prayer—Acts 12:12-17.

(6) **Mary the Friend of Paul.**—Rom. 16:6. (This enumeration of the Marys presents difficulties of identification and is not agreed to by all scholars.)

* **GOSPEL IN PROPHECY.**—Gen. 3:15; 12:3; 22:18; 49:10; Deut. 18:15; Job 19:25, 26; Ps. 2:7, 8; 16:8-10; 110:4; Is. 9:6, 7; 35:4-10; 41:27; 49:6; 52:7; 61:1-3; Jer. 31:31-34; Dan. 2:44; Joel 2:28-32; Mic. 4:1, 2; 5:2; Zech. 6:12, 13; Mal. 3:1-3; Lu. 24:25-27.

In Preparation.—Mt. 2:1-6; 3:13-15; Lu. 2:29-32; 40, 49; 3:15-17, 21, 22; 4:1, 2; 24:44-47; John 1:14-17, 29-34; 17:7, 8; Acts 1:6-9; 2:22-33.

In Purpose.—John 1:29; 3:16, 17; 14:12; Rom. 1:13-17; 8:18-23; 10:4-13; Eph. 3:8-11; Phil. 2:5-11; Col. 1:19.

In Progress.—Geographical—Acts 1:8; 2:8-11; 8:5; 9:19, 20; 10:17-22; 13:2-6, 13, 14; 14:1, 6, 7; 15:39-41; 16:1, 6, 10-12; 18:1, 18, 19, 22, 23; 28:16.

Doctrinal.—John 1:16, 17; Acts 19:1-7; Rom. 5:1-5; 7:22; 8:11, 30; 10:8-17; 12:1, 2; 14:17-19; I Cor. 9:19-27; 13:1-8; I Pet. 2:1-5; II Pet. 1:5-7.

In Fulfilment.—Mt. 11:4, 5; Lu. 7:22. With—Is. Ch. 35; John 17:4; Acts 2:16-21; 10:34-44; I Cor. 15:51-57; Col. 1:3-6; Rev. 15:3, 4; 19:5-9; 21:1-4; 22:1-5, 10-14. For what the Gospel is, its Conditions, Deeds and Fruits, see "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

† **MIRACLES.**—From *mirari*, to wonder. Generally sign of divinity. *Dynamis*, Power.

Purpose of Miracles.—To produce Belief—Ex. 4:5-9; John 2:23; 4:48; 11:42; 20:30, 31. To reveal God—Ex. 7:5; 16:12; I Ki. 18:23, 24. To show Glory of God—Ex. 16:7; John 11:42. To show Works of God—Num. 16:28-30; Josh. 3:10; John 9:3. To act as Credentials—Ex. 4:1-5; Mt. 11:4, 5; Mk. 2:9-12; 16:20; Lu. 7:21, 22; John 2:11; 4:48; 5:36; 11:4, 40; 12:42; 14:11; 15:24. To put Difference between—Ex. 11:7; I Ki. 18:23, 24. To confirm the Worker—Mk. 16:20; Heb. 2:3, 4. To produce Fear toward God—I Sam. 12:17, 18; Dan. 6:20-27; Jonah 1:14-16. To produce Obedience—Ex. 16:4, 5; 19:4, 5; Deut. 11:1-2; 29:2-9; Ps. 78:10-34. To aid in Propagation of Gospel—Acts 2:1-4; 3:6-16; 5:5, 12-14; 8:5-8; Rom. 15:18, 19. Miracles of Jesus wrought to confirm His Claims about Himself—John 5:36; 10:25, 37 ff.; 14:11; 15:24. Examples of the Confession of Jesus—Mt. 9:36; 14:14; Mk. 3:10; Lu. 9:11; John 6:2.

To teach Spiritual Lessons.—Lu. 5:10. **Miracles retold.**—Birth of Isaac—Gen. 17:19; 18:10-14. Smiting Egypt—Ex. 3:20; 7:17-19; 8:2-23; 9:2-5; 10:4-6. Driving out Nations—Ex. 34:10-11. Downfall of Jeroboam—I Ki. 14:7-11. Virgin Birth—Is. 7:14; Lu. 1:31. Birth of John—Lu. 1:13. Life and Character of Jesus—Is. ch. 53. Introduction of the Gospel accompanied by Miracles—Is. 61:1, 2; Joel 2:28-32; Acts 2:17.

Miracles of Old Testament.—Creation—Gen. 1:1-27. Translation of Enoch—Gen. 5:24. The Flood—Gen. ch. 6. Destruction of Sodom, etc.—Gen. 19:24. Lot's Wife—Gen. 19:26. Burning Bush—Ex. 3:3. Change of Moses' Rod into Serpent—Ex. 7:8-10. Ten Plagues—Ex. Chs. 7-12. Crossing Red Sea—Ex. 14:21, 22. Bitter Waters sweetened—Ex. 15:25. Manna—Ex. 16:13-36. Water from Smitten Rock—Ex. 17:5-8; Num. 20:7-13. Pillar of Cloud and Fire—Ex. 14:19, 24; 33:9. Moses' Shining Face—Ex. 34:29-35; II Cor. 3:7. Sacrificial Fire from Heaven—Gen. 15:17; Lev. 9:24; I Ki. 18:38; I Chr. 21:26; II Chr. 7:1. Strange Fire and Results—Lev. 10:1, 2. Miriam's Leprosy—Num. 12:10-15. Earth swallows Korah et al—Num. 16:31, 32. Budding of

- 17
1 Some ancient authorities omit *new*.
18
a Comp. Lu. 10:19; Acts 28:3-5.
b Serpents, II Cor. 11:3.
c Drink, Hos. 4:18.
d See "Poison," Rom. 3:13.
e Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
f See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
g See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
19
h Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
i Comp. Acts 1:3.

17 speak with ¹ new * tongues; 18 they shall ^a take up ^b serpents, and if they ^c drink any ^d deadly thing, it shall in no wise hurt them; they shall ^e lay hands on the ^f sick, and they shall ^g recover.

19 So then the ^h Lord Jē'sūs, after he had ⁱ spoken unto them,

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (cont.). tongues—Add. (and with their hands), HO. V. 18. shall . . . them—will do them no harm, MEN. shall lay—will lay their, MEN. V. 19. he . . . unto—speaking to, GOULD. received—taken, MEN. at—on, MEN. GOULD. V. 20. And—But, MEN. forth—out, MEN. that followed—which followed it, MEN.

^j was received up into ^k heaven, and ^l sat down at the right hand of God 20 And they went forth, and ^m preached everywhere, the Lord working with them, and ⁿ confirming the ^o word by the ^p signs that followed. Ā-mēn'.

Var. Read.—V. 17. new—So A C², Al. La. Mcl NES. MOR.; (new) SW.; omit, C* L Δ, MEMPH. Tr. ¹ WH. ¹ tongues—Add, and in their hands, (C² L M marg. X Δ), 1, 22, 33, MEMPH. CUR. HARCL; [and in their hands], WH. V. 19. the Lord Jesus—So C* (C K) L Δ, 1, 22, 33, 124, OL. (MSS.) VULG. SYR. MEMPH. Tr. Mcl. WH. ¹; the Lord [Jesus], NES. SW. MOR. V. 20. Amen—So C* L Δ; omit, A C², 1, 33, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. WH. NES. MOR.

- ^j See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^k Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^l Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
20
^m Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
ⁿ See "The Holy Spirit confirms the Word," John 16:14.
^o Word of God, John 6:63.
^p Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

Aaron's Rod—Num. 17:8. Brazen Serpent—Num. 21:9; John 3:14, 15. Speaking of Balaam's Ass—Num. 22:28. Crossing Jordan by Israel—Josh. 3:14-17. Fall of Walls of Jericho—Josh. 6:6-20. Stopping of Sun and Moon—Josh. 10:12-14. Dew on Gideon's Fleece—Ju. 6:37-40. Dagon's Fall before Ark—I Sam. 5:1-12. Smiting of Men of Bethshe-mesh—I Sam. 6:19. Uzzah's Death—II Sam. 6:6, 7. With-ering of Jeroboam's Hand—I Ki. 13:4-6. Widow's Cruse—I Ki. 17:12-16. Raising of her Son—I Ki. 17:17-23. Answer to Elijah's Prayers—I Ki. Ch. 17, 18. Feeding of Elijah by Ravens—I Ki. 17:4-6. Destruction of Captains by Fire—II Ki. 1:9-12. Dividing Jordan by Elijah and Elisha—II Ki. 2:8-14. Elijah's Ascension to Heaven—II Ki. 2:11. Healing of Waters of Jericho—II Ki. 2:20-22. Destruction of Young Men by Bears—II Ki. 2:24. Water for Jehoshaphat—II Ki. 3:16-20. Widow's Oil—II Ki. 4:2-7. Shunammite's Child—II Ki. 4:16-37. Curing Deadly Pottage—II Ki. 4:38-41. Multiplication of Bread—II Ki. 4:42-44. Cure of Naaman's Leprosy—II Ki. 5:10-14. Gehazi's Leprosy—II Ki. 5:26, 27. Floating of Axe-head—II Ki. 6:5-7. Fore-telling Benhadad's Plans—II Ki. 6:8-13. Smiting Syrian Army—II Ki. 6:18-20. Revival of Dead by Touch with Elisha's Bones—II Ki. 13:21. Destruction of Sennacherib's Army—II Ki. 19:35. Uzziah's Leprosy—II Chr. 26:16-21. Delivery of Three Children from Fiery Furnace—Dan. 3:19-27. Daniel in Lions' Den—Dan. 6:16-23. Preservation of Jonah—Jonah 2:1-10.

Miracles of New Testament.—See "Miracles of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. Miracles of the Tongues, Pentecost—Acts 2:3. Cornelius—Acts 10:46. John's Disciples—Acts 19:6. Corinthians—I Cor. 12:10. Miracles of Peter: *At Beautiful Door*—Acts 3:6, 7. *Ananias and Sapphira*—5:5-10. *Peter's Shadow*—Acts 5:15, 16. *Eneas*—Acts 9:34. *Tabitha*—Acts 9:40. Miracles of Stephen—Acts 6:8. Miracles of Philip—Acts 8:6, 7, 13. Miracles of Paul: *Blinding of Elymas*—Acts 13:11. *Healing of Cripple*—Acts 14:10. *Cast-ing out of Demons and healing Sick*—Acts, Chaps. 16, 19, 20. *Restoration of Eutychus*—Acts 20:10. *Viper on Hand*—Acts 28:3. *Father of Publius*—Acts 28:8, 9. Disciples work

Miracles: *The Seventy*—Lu. 10:17-20. One forbidden by Apostles—Mk. 9:38. Corinthians—I Cor. 12:8-10.

Miracles were wrought: By Power of God—Ex. 4:1-5; 8:19; John 3:2; Acts 14:3; 15:12; 19:11. By Power of Christ—Mt. 10:1; Mk. 3:13-15; 6:7. By Power of Holy Spirit—Mt. 12:28; Acts 2:2-4; Rom. 15:18, 19; I Cor. 12:4-11. In the Name of Christ—Mk. 9:38, 39; 16:17; Acts 3:16; 4:30. Through Faith of the Agent in God—Lack of Faith is the Reason for Failure—But Few Instances—Mt. 17:20; 21:21; John 14:10-12.

Effect on Spectator.—Old Testament: Children of Israel—Ex. 4:30, 31; 14:31; Num. 17:1-13; Deut. 1:31-33; 10:21; II Chr. 7:3; I Ki. 18:39; Ps. 78:42-56. Pharaoh—Ex. 10:16, 17; 12:31, 32. Servants of Pharaoh—Ex. 10:7. Egyptians—Ex. 12:33; I Sam. 6:6, 7. Rahab and Canaanites—Josh. 2:9-11; 5:1. Gideon—Ju. 6:17-22, 36-40. Philistines—I Sam. 4:8; 5:2-5. Naaman—II Ki. 5:14, 15. Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 2:47; 3:28; 4:2, 3. Darius—Dan. 6:20-27.

New Testament Disciples.—Fig-tree—Mt. 21:20. Jesus walks on Sea—Mk. 6:45-51. Draft of Fishes—Lu. 5:8, 9. Miracle of Wine—John 2:9, 11. Destroying Temple—John 2:19-22. The Multitude—Mt. 15:31; Lu. 4:36; 5:26; 8:35-37; John 7:31; 11:45, 48; Acts 2:6-12; 3:10, 11; 8:6.

Pretended Miracles.—Egyptian Magicians—Ex. 7:11, 22; 8:7. False Prophets and Religion—Deut. 13:1-3. Witch of Endor—I Sam. 28:7-14. False Prophets—Mt. 7:22; 24:24. False Christs—Mt. 24:24. Deceive the Ungodly—II Thess. 2:9-12; Rev. 13:14; 16:14; 19:20.

*** TONGUES (or LANGUAGE).**—A Particular Language—Gen. 10:5, 20, 31; Deut. 28:49. All Tongues—Rev. 7:9; 10:11; 11:9; 13:7; 17:15. Strange Tongues—Ps. 55:9; I Cor. 13:1, 8; 14:2, 4, 9, 13, 14, 19, 21, 26, 27; Rev. 5:9; 14:6. Syrian—Ezra 4:7. Chaldeans—Dan. 1:4. Greek—Rev. 9:11.

Prophecies concerning.—Strange Tongues—Is. 28:11; 33:19. Of Nations—Is. 66:18.

Gift of Tongues at Pentecost.—Acts 2:3, 4, 11; 10:46; 19:6. Spiritual Gift of—I Cor. 12:10, 28. For a Sign—I Cor. 14:22, 23, 39. See "Language"—Neh. 13:24. "Tongue"—Jas. 3:5.

ACCORDING TO LŪKE

1: 1

PREFACE

1: 7

^a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^b See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^c See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^d (See Gr. in) Rom. 4:21; 14:5; Col. 4:12; II Tim. 4:5, 17; comp. I Thess. 1:5; Heb. 6:11; 10:22.
^e Or, fully established.
^f John 15:27; comp. Acts 1:21 f.
^g Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^h Witness, John 8:17.
ⁱ II Pet. 1:16; I John 1:1.
^j Minister, Acts 15:39.
^k Acts 26:16; I Cor. 4:1; comp. Heb. 2:3.
^l Mk. 4:14; 16:20; Acts 8:4; 14:25; 16:6; 17:11.
^m Word of God, John 6:63.

ⁿ I Tim. 4:6; II Tim. 3:10 (in Gr.). ^o Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^p Acts 11:4; 18:23. ^q Comp. Acts 23:26; 24:3; 26:25.
^r Acts 1:1. ^s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ^t 2 Gr. words.
^u Or, which thou wast taught by word of mouth. ^v Acts 18:25; Rom. 2:18; I Cor. 14:19; Gal. 6:6 (Gr.). ^w Instruction, Is. 54:13.

*LUKE: Name.—Not the same as Lucius in Acts 13:1. Probably an abbreviated pet name from Lucanus, a common custom of the time with many names. The name occurs only three times in the New Testament. (Philemon 24, Col. 4:14; II Tim. 4:11.)

Birthplace.—Absolutely unknown. Antioch in Syria, Antioch in Pisidia, Philippi in Macedonia have all been suggested.

Home.—Luke lived in Philippi apparently, from Paul's first visit there (Acts 16:12; 17:1) till Paul's return by Philippi on his way to Jerusalem during the third tour (Acts 20:5 f.). This is apparent from the use of "we" and "they." It is possible indeed that Luke had come from Macedonia to Troas and that his visit led to Paul's vision recorded in Acts 16:10 f. Luke shows unusual interest in Philippi, manifesting local pride in its claim to "first" as opposed to Amphipolis (Acts 16:12).

Family.—Also unknown, unless Titus is his brother. Curiously, neither Luke nor Titus are mentioned in Acts. Luke is not mentioned because he wrote the book. Why not Titus? Cf. II Cor. 12:18. Paul mentions "the brother" in connection with Titus where he seems to mean "his brother."

1 Forasmuch as many have taken in ^a hand to draw up a ^b narrative concerning those ^c matters which ^d have been ^e fulfilled among us, 2 even as they delivered them unto us, who ^f from the ^g beginning were ^h eyewitnesses and ⁱ ministers of ^k the word, 3 it seemed good to me also, ^m having traced the course of all things accurately from the first, to ⁿ write unto thee ^o in order, ^p most excellent ^q Thê-ôphî-lūs; 4 that thou mightest ^r know the certainty concerning the ^s things ^t wherein thou ^u wast instructed.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. Forasmuch—Now inasmuch, HO. taken in hand—undertaken, HO. draw up—draw up afresh, Mcl.; set forth in order, Go.; compose, HO.; draw up again in order, PLUM. those matters—the facts, HO. have been fulfilled—So DeW. Li. Da. VIN.; have had their full course, Be. Go.; are most surely believed, Al. Me. Mcl.; are fully established, RID.; fulfilled—accomplished, fully established, PLUM.; achieved, HO. V. 2. the word—i.e. the

5 There was ^u in the ^v days of ^w Hēr-ôd, ^x king of ^y Jū-dæ-ā, a certain ^z priest named ^a Zāch-ā-rî-ās, of the ^b course of Ā-bi-šāh; and he had a ^c wife of the ^d daughters of ^e Āār-ôn, and her ^f name was ^g Ē-liš-ā-bēth. 6 And they were both ^h righteous before ⁱ God, ^k walking in all the ^l commandments and ^m ordinances of the Lord ⁿ blameless. 7 And they ^p had no child, because that Ē-liš-ā-bēth was barren, and they both were ^q now well stricken in ^r years.

doctrine, the Gospel, Al. Be. Go. Me. ADENY. BRU.; the Word, i.e. Christ, Orig. Ath. and other Fathers, Wo. V. 3. it . . . also—I decided also, HO. excellent—worthy, HO. Theophilus—The name means 'Lover of God, or 'Beloved of God,' Var. V. 4. know—fully know, PLUM. certainty . . . things—sure foundation of the teaching, HO. V. 6. before—i.e. in the eyes of, DeW. Me. V. 7. now well stricken—advanced, PLUM. HO. RID. years—days, RID.

Var. Read.—Title. According to Luke—So N B. Ti. W H. NES.; the gospel according to Saint Luke, So nearly A C D, Al. La. Tr.

^o Phil. 2:15; 3:6; I Thess. 3:13 (Gr.). ^p Titus 2:3. ^q 4 Gr. advanced in their days. ^r Year, Lev. 25:8.

^u Mt. 2:1.
^v Day, Lev. 25:3.
^w Herod, Mt. 14:3.
^x King, Deut. 17:15.
^y Judæa, John 4:47.
^z Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^a Vs. 13, 18, 21, 40, 62-64, 67.
^b I Chr. 24:10.
^c Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^d Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
^e Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
^f Name, Acts 16:18.
^g Vs. 13, 18, 24, 25, 36, 40-45, 56-61.

^h The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
ⁱ Gen. 7:1; comp. Acts 2:25; 8:21.
^j God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Walking, Col. 1:10.
^l Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^m Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
ⁿ Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
^p Childlessness
^q Old Age,
^r Year, Lev.

A. Souter (Hastings' D. B.) considers this passage and II Cor. 8:18 proof that Luke is this brother (cf. Acts above). If so, we have this interesting detail.

Gentile.—Titus was a Greek (Gal 2:3). If Luke was his brother, he would be, of course, Greek also. The failure to mention Luke in the list of Jewish brethren (Col. 4:10 f.), putting him apart with Greek names in Col. 4:14 f., indicates that he was not a Jew. Luke's Greek style (Lu. 1:1-4), when un-influenced by his Aramaic or Jewish sources, corroborates this idea.

Man of Culture.—His two books (Gospel and Acts) show him to be a man of education. His introduction to his Gospel is worthy of any historian. He has the historian's skill in the use of his material.

Physician.—Expressly called by Paul (Col. 4:14) "Luke, the beloved physician." Many current medical terms in both Gospel and Acts. Cf. Hobart, "The Medical Language of Luke."

Companion of Paul.—He was with Paul at Troas and Philippi during Second Missionary Tour—Acts 16:10-40. He joins Paul again at Philippi on his third tour en route to Jerusalem (Acts 20:7) and is with him at Jerusalem, Cæsarea,

8
a I Chr. 24:19;
II Chr. 8:14;
31:2.
b See v. 5.
c Priest, Ex.
28:1.
d Office, Is.
22:19.
e See "Wor-
ship," Mt.
4:10.
f God, Gen.
1:1.

9
g Ex. 30:7 f.
h Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
i Or, *sanctuary*.
j Incense, Ex.
30:34.

10
j Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
k Comp. Lev.
16:17.
l Hour, Dan.
3:6.

11 m Angels, I Pet. 1:12. n Chr. 2:9; see Acts 5:19.
o God, Gen. 1:1. p Altar, Gen. 22:9. q See v. 5.

8 Now it came to pass, while
a^b he executed the ^cpriest's ^doffice
^ebefore ^fGod in the order of his
course, 9 according to the cus-
tom of the priest's office, his lot
was ^gto enter into the ^htemple
of the Lord and burn ⁱincense.
10 And the whole multitude of
the people were ^jpraying ^kwith-
out at the ^lhour of incense. 11
And there appeared unto him
^{m n}an angel of the ^oLord stand-
ing on the right side of the ^paltar
of incense. 12 And Zāch-ā-rī-ās
was ^qtroubled when he saw *him*,

Var. Rend.—V. 8. executed . . . office
—served as priest, RID. course—*Lit.*
daily service, VIN.; class, HO. V. 9.

and ^rfear fell upon him. 13
But the angel said unto him,
^sFear not, Zāch-ā-rī-ās: be-
cause thy supplication is heard,
and thy ^twife ^uĒ-līṣ-ā-bēth shall
bear thee a ^vson, and ^wthou
shalt call his ^xname ^yJohn. 14
And ^zthou shalt have ^ajoy and
^bgladness; and many shall rejoice
at his birth. 15 For he shall be
great in the sight of the Lord, and
he shall ^cdrink no ^dwine nor
^estrong ^fdrink; and he shall
be ^gfilled with the Holy Spirit,
even from his ^hmother's womb.

priest's office—priesthood, RID. V. 13.
is—was, PLUM. V. 15. the (second)—
[the], PLUM. Spirit—Ghost, R.

f See "Drunkenness," Pr. 23:29. g See "Inspiration of the
Holy Spirit," John 14:16. h Mother, Deut. 5:16.

r Fear, Gen. 9:2.
s V. 30; comp.
Mt. 14:27.
t Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
u See v. 5.
v Son, Gen.
22:19.
w Vs. 60, 63.
x Name, Acts
16:18.
y John the Bap-
tist, Mt. 3:1.

z See "Prom-
ises," John
14:2.
a Joy, Ps. 30:5.
b Gladness, Is.
51:3.

15
c Ch. 7:33; Num.
6:3; Ju. 13:4;
Mt. 11:18.
d Wine, Lev.
10:9.
e Gr. *sikera*.
f Drink, Hos.
4:18.

voyage to Rome (Acts 20-28). If II Cor. 8:18 and 12:18 re-
fer to Luke, he was in Macedonia with Paul also when in
Macedonia during the third tour on his way from Ephesus to
Corinth via Macedonia. Luke was with Paul most of the first
imprisonment in Rome—Phil. 24; Col. 1:14. He was
with him again in the Second Imprisonment—II Tim. 4:11.

Not a Personal Disciple of Jesus.—Some have supposed
that he was one of the "Seventy" sent out by Jesus, others
have thought him one of the two disciples to whom Jesus ap-
peared on the way to Emmaus; others have thought that he
was one of the Greeks who came to see Jesus (John 12:20).
But there is no support for any of these ideas. Others think
that he was led to Christ by Paul and that he was Paul's phys-
ician when he was taken sick in Galatia (Gal. 4:13). The
implication in Lu. 1:1-4 is that Luke did not know Jesus per-
sonally.

Legend that he was a Painter.—That is possible, but no
real proof of it exists. He has great literary skill at any rate.

Harnack's Admission about Luke.—It is now admitted by
Harnack that Luke wrote both Gospel and Acts. This is a
victory for solid interpretation. Cf. Harnack, "Luke the
Physician;" Ramsay, "Luke the Physician."

Same Author for Gospel and Acts.—This is plain from Lu.
1:1-4 and Acts 1:1, as well as from the general style of both
books. The vocabulary is largely the same.

Luke a Reliable Historian.—Sir W. M. Ramsay's various
books on Luke and Paul have proven the great value of Luke
as an historian. He has been shown by discoveries to be
right on various items where once he seemed to stand alone—
such as the proconsul of Cyprus, the politarchs of Thessa-
lonica, the "First" man of Melita, &c.

Explanation of Method of Work.—In his introduction to his
Gospel (1:1-4) he explains his use of his materials. He
sought information from oral and written sources. He
wished first-hand testimony (eye-witness) whenever he could
get it. He tested it all himself, put it in order, and sought to
be accurate.

Main Known Sources.—It seems clear that Luke had the
Gospel of Mark among his written sources. He seems to have
had a book of Logia or Sayings of Jesus, and also the present
Matthew. Then he apparently had another source different
from both of them. The inference is from his own words
that he had a rather large amount of material in hand.

Date of Luke's Gospel.—This matter is not perfectly clear,
though scholars see more nearly together about it now. It
must come after Mark and the Logia. It must come before
the Acts. If Acts was written while Luke was in Rome dur-
ing the first imprisonment, the conclusion would be easy.
That is the most natural meaning of Luke's words in Acts
28:30. He closes Acts after two years in Rome because the
events had gone no further. The other view makes Luke's
close of Acts merely an artistic one. He had it in mind to
bring Paul to Rome. If the first view is correct, the Gospel

was written during the two years with Paul in Caesarea. Luke
then had leisure to make his researches (in Palestine) about
the life of Jesus. He would also have Paul's help. In that
case the Gospel would come before A.D. 60. Otherwise it may
come as late as 80 A.D. The earlier date is on the whole the
most probable.

Characteristics of Luke's Gospel.—Reason for writing given
—1:1-4. It is the historical ground that many others had
written about Jesus. He wishes to give Theophilus (cf. Acts
also) the benefit of his researches into the life of Jesus. The-
ophilus is probably a real character, a man of some impor-
tance.

Editorial Notes.—A. Wright (St. Luke's Gospel in Greek,
Art. Luke—Hastings' D. B.) finds many editorial comments
in Luke. This is natural in a true historian who is not a mere
copyist in the use of his material. There is evidence of much
reflection and theological interpretation in Luke as in Mat-
thew and John.

Doctrinal Tendency.—Luke's Gospel is not an objective
realistic setting forth of the facts of the life of Christ as in
Mark. The facts are there, but they are interpreted. This
is in truth a higher form of history. There is no perversion
of the facts to advance the cause of Paul against Peter as
Baur charged.

Pauline Influence.—The book does correspond in theologi-
cal outlook with that of Paul, as seen in his Epistles. Luke
was greatly indebted to Paul (cf. Mk. also). There is nothing
hostile to Peter in the Gospel, and the Gospel has many stern
judgments of the Jews; cf. Plummer, Comm. p. 26. The
Gospel is not a theological polemic; 101 words occur only in
Luke and Paul in the New Testament.

Historical Allusions.—The Gospel (Acts more so) has refer-
ence to the general history of the times as one would expect
from a man of the Greek world like Luke. Cf. Luke 3:1 ff.,
where he mentions the imperial and provincial, as well as the
ecclesiastical, rulers of the time when John the Baptist began
his work. Cf. 13:1 ff. for an incident of the rule of Pontius
Pilate.

Universal Outlook.—As a Greek Christian, familiar with
Paul's work in the Roman Empire and his plans for the evan-
gelization of the Roman world, Luke naturally shows sym-
pathy with the wider aspects of the work of Christ. His Gos-
pel is for the Gentiles as well as for the Jews. He traces the
genealogy of Christ back to Adam. He seems to give the
real lineage of Jesus through his mother Mary. He notes
that Jesus is enrolled along with Joseph and Mary according
to the regulations of the Roman emperor Augustus. He
records the song of peace for men of good will at the birth of
Jesus (Lu. 2:14).

Infancy of Jesus from Mary's Point of View.—As Matthew
gives the birth of Jesus from the standpoint of Joseph in har-
mony with the Jewish character of his Gospel, so Luke records
the universal interest of humanity in the birth of Jesus as seen

16 And many of the children of ^{a b} Īs-lā-ēl shall he ^c turn unto the ^d Lord their God. 17 And he shall ^{e f g} go before his ^h face in the ⁱ spirit and power of ^j Ē-l-āh, to turn the ^k hearts of the ^l fathers to the ^m children, and the ^{n o} disobedient to ^p walk in the ^q wisdom of the ^{r s} just; to make ready for the ^t Lord a people prepared for him. 18 And

Var. Rend.—V. 17. go . . . face—*Lit.* go before (so *Me.*, appeared beforehand, *DeW.*) in the presence of him (*i.e.* of God, *DeW.* *Go. Me.*; *i.e.* of the Messiah, *Wi.*);

17
^e See "Messenger," *Mal.* 2:7.
^f See "John the Baptist," *Mt.* 3:1.
^g See v. 76.
^h Some ancient authorities read *come nigh before his face.*
ⁱ Face, *Is.* 6:2.
^j Spirit, *Job* 4:15. ^k Elijah, *I Ki.* 18:1. ^l Heart, *Acts* 15:9.
^m Fathers, *Ex.* 21:15. ⁿ Children, *Gen.* 3:16. ^o See "Sin," *Gen.* 3:6. ^p See "Rebellion," *Ex.* 20:8. ^q Walking, *Col.* 1:10.
^r Wisdom, *Ps.* 111:10. ^s Justice, *Mic.* 6:8. ^t The Righteous, *Ps.* 24:4. ^u See "Jesus," *Lu.* 2:21.

in the experience of Mary. The source of Luke's information was probably oral and must have come ultimately from Mary herself, but Luke probably obtained the story from a friend of Mary.

First Christian Hymnologist.—Thus Farrar (*Messages of the Books*) aptly describes Luke's Hymns of the Nativity, Songs of Elisabeth, Mary, Zacharias. They bear the stamp of genuineness in the strongly marked Semitic tone and style. Luke was himself a Greek, but he has preserved the Hebrew spirit of the original source. Chaps. 1 and 2 differ greatly in style from the introduction (1:1-4) and from the rest of the Gospel.

Arrangement chronological.—So in the main as he explained in 1:3; many of the incidents recorded have no special sequence, and Luke may not have known the real chronological order. *Cf.* Plummer, *Comm.* p. 37. This was Luke's method in the Acts and strengthens the opinion that he followed the same method in the Gospel.

Series of Pictures.—In the development of his narrative Luke shows much artistic skill. Each incident has a setting more or less distinct. The circumstances, time and place are roughly sketched. Usually the time element is very vague: as about that time, at that very hour, &c. But each incident, miracle or parable is treated as a whole. Sometimes no connection in the series is indicated.

Luke's Special Contribution.—The largest part of the Gospel (9:51-19; 27, the last six months of the ministry of Christ) belongs to the period where we have very little in the other Gospels. Matthew has two chapters (19 and 20), Mark one (10), while John has more (7-11), but matter pertaining to the Jerusalem ministry and different from Luke's account. A good deal of Luke's material is repetition in various details of sayings recorded by Matthew and Mark in the Galilean ministry; and some incidents are parallel. Some scholars think that Luke has here grouped together what really belongs to the Galilean period. It is difficult to think of Luke's doing that. Repetition is common for a teacher. Like teaching also has like results, as every popular preacher knows. Hence Luke has a source for this section different from Mark or the Logia.

Marcion's Use of Luke.—Marcion built his heretical system partly upon Luke's Gospel. He began with Chap. 4 and omitted all portions that did not coincide with his dogmatic views. He was a dogmatic destructive critic of Luke.

Tolerant in Tone.—Luke's breadth of sympathy is revealed in his recording Christ's rebuke of John for his narrowness of spirit (9:49 f.), in the rebuke of the bitterness of John and James toward the Samaritans (9:51-56), in the story of the Good Samaritan (10:30-37), in the gratitude of the Samaritan leper (17:11-19). Luke was truly catholic in spirit.

Gospel of Sympathy.—This appears in a number of ways. The story of the Rich Man and Lazarus (16:19-31) has even led to the charge that Luke was hostile to men of wealth. But this is unjust and a false interpretation. The Pharisees

^u Zāch-ā-rī-ās said unto the ^v angel, Whereby shall I ^w know this? for I am an ^x old man, and my ^y wife ^z well stricken in ^z years. 19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am ^a Ga-bri-ēl, that ^b stand in the presence of God; and I was sent to speak unto thee, and to bring thee these good ^c tidings. 20 And behold, thou shalt be

before him in his presence (*i.e.* the Messiah), RID. his — *i.e.* God's, BRU. ADENY. to walk in to, HO. V. 18. Whereby . . . this?—In accordance with what shall I obtain knowledge of this? PLUM. Whereby—*Lit.* according to what, VIN. V. 19. stand—*i.e.* minister, PLUM.

Var. Read.—V. 17. go before his face—come nigh before his face, B C L, WH²

were indignant at the story of the Unjust Steward (16:14), because they loved money greatly. But Luke does present Jesus as the friend of the poor, the sick and the sinful. Jesus here in immortal parables (ch. 15) justifies his work among publicans and sinners. He is not ashamed, according to Luke, to receive the worship of a sinful woman and to cleanse her (7:36-50), but she is not Mary Magdalene, not Mary of Bethany. Luke (8:2) records the work of a group of noble women for Jesus. He mentions more miracles (20) than any other Gospel and more Sabbath cures also. Only six of his miracles are peculiar to Luke. As a physician this is natural, as is his frequent use of medical terms. The gentleness of Christ comes out well in Luke. *Cf.* II Cor. 10:1 f.

Praying of Jesus accented—This done seven times in Luke when not recorded elsewhere. Thus at His baptism (3:21), collision with the Rulers (5:16), choice of the Apostles (6:12), foretelling His death (9:18), the Transfiguration (19:29), before Teaching the Model Prayer (11:1), on the Cross (23:34, 46). He alone gives some of the Parables about Prayer, like the Friend at Midnight (11:5-13), Unrighteous Judge (18:1-6), Pharisee and Publican (18:11-13). *Cf.* Plummer, *Comm.* p. 45 f.

Parables.—Luke has several groups of parables not in Matthew. So the three about the feast (14), the three about Publicans and Pharisees (15), two about riches (16), two about prayer (18). In Matthew the parables are usually concerned with the growth, expansion and communication of the Messianic reign. In Luke the parables of Jesus deal chiefly with the personal aspects of religion. There are twenty-three parables in Luke and all but five are peculiar to him. See "Parables of Jesus," *Lu.* 2:21.

Versatility.—Luke has the finest literary style and flavor of any of the Gospels, yet he shows most acquaintance with Aramaic sources and the Septuagint. He can be as free from Hebraisms as Plutarch. He has a rich and varied vocabulary, using some seven hundred words in the Gospel and Acts that do not occur elsewhere in the New Testament. Yet he reveals many times, in the Gospel in particular, his Aramaic or Hebrew sources by the idioms which his Greek contains.

Contrasts.—In Luke we have a wide range and many sharp contrasts. See the Publicans and Pharisees in 15, the Rich Man and Lazarus in 16, &c.

Old Testament Quotations.—The chief quotations from the Old Testament are contained in 1:17, 37, 46 f., 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 68, 69, 71, 76, 78, 79; 2:23 f.; 3:4-6; 4:4, 8, 10 f., 12, 13 f.; 6:21; 7:27; 8:10; 10:25; 12:53; 18:20; 19:38, 46; 20:9, 17; 28, 42 f.; 21:20, 22, 25 f., 27; 22:37, 69; 23:46. It will be observed that nearly half of these quotations occur in Chapter 1, the songs of Mary and Zacharias. See p. 1747.

Special Phrases.—Luke is fond of the expression "and it came to pass." So he often uses phrases like "at that very hour." The word "favor," "grace" or "gift" is frequent in Luke as are "Saviour" and "Salvation." It is the longest of the Gospels and the richest in the human side of the

20
a The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.
b Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
c Day, Lev. 25:38.
d See vs. 13, 14. See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
f Words, Pr. 15:23.
g Season, Gen. 8:22.
21
h See v. 5.
i Or, at his tarrying.
j Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
2 Or, sanctuary.
j Vision, Num. 12:6.
k See v. 62.
23
l Minister, Acts 15:39.
m House, Deut. 24:10.
n Home, Lev. 18:9.

24
o See v. 5.
p Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
q Month, Gen. 7:11.

25
r See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
s Childlessness an Affliction. See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
t Gen. 30:23; Is. 4:1.
u Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
v Man, Gen. 2:7.

26
w Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
x See v. 19.
y Gabriel, Dan. 9:21.
z See "Messenger," Mal. 2:7.
a City, Gen. 4:17.
b Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
c Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.

27
d Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
e Mt. 1:18.
f Betrothal, Lev. 19:20.
g Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
h Ch. 2:4; Mt. 1:16, 20. *i* David, I Sam. 17:12. *j* Name, Acts 16:18. *k* Mary, Mk. 16:1.

Life of Jesus. Yet chapter 24 in Luke reveals the deity of Jesus conclusively and beautifully.

Beauty of the Book.—Renan as a critic of style called it the most beautiful book in the world.

Relation to Acts.—It is really Part I of Luke's account of the Origin of Christianity. Acts constitutes Part II (Acts 1:1). See "Article on Acts," Acts 1:1.

Teaching.—The Doctrines of Luke have already been sufficiently indicated. He presents a Universal Gospel of grace in full harmony with the exposition of Paul and indeed of Jesus as presented by Matthew and Mark.

silent and not ^a able to speak, until the ^c day that ^d these things shall come to pass, because thou ^e believedst not my ^f words, which shall be fulfilled in their ^g season. 21 And the people were waiting for ^h Zāch-ā-rī-ās, and they marvelled ⁱ while he tarried in the ^j temple. 22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a ^k vision in the ^l temple: and he ^m continued making signs unto them, and remained dumb. 23 And it came to pass, when the days of his ⁿ ministration were fulfilled, he departed unto his ^m house.

24 And after these days ^o Ē-līs-ā-bēth his ^p wife conceived; and she hid herself five ^q months, saying, 25 ^r Thus hath the Lord done unto me in the days wherein he looked upon me, to ^s take away my ^t reproach among ^v men.

26 Now in the sixth month the ^u angel ^x Gā-l-brī-ēl was ^z sent from God unto a ^a city of ^b Gāl-ī-lēe, named ^c Nāz-ā-rēth, 27 to ^d a virgin ⁱ betrothed to a man whose name was ^g Joseph, ^h of the house of ⁱ David; and the virgin's ^j name was ^k Mary. 28 And he came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art ³ highly

Var. Rend.—V. 21. while he tarried—at his tarrying, HO. while—So *Mc. McI. RID.*; that, *Al. DeW.* V. 22. he—he on his part, PLUM. continued—was, RID. V. 23. ministration—service, HO. BRU. VIN. were fulfilled—had passed by, HO. V. 24. herself—herself completely, HO. PLUM. V. 25. Thus—So *Al. DeW. McI.*; For, *Go. Me.* looked . . . away—So *Go. McI.*; deigned to take, *Al. DeW. Me.*; watched to take away, PLUM.; saw to

favor, the Lord ^{is} with thee⁴. 29 But she ^l was greatly troubled at the saying, and cast in her ^m mind what manner of ⁿ salutation this might be. 30 And the angel said unto her, ^o Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found ^q favor with ^r God. 31 And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a ^s son, and ^t shalt call his name ^u JĒ-Ā-SŪS. 32 He shall be great, and shall be called the ^v Son of ^w the Most High: and the Lord God shall give unto him the ^y throne of his ^z father David: 33 ^a and he shall reign over the house of ^c Jacob ^b for ever; ^d and of his ^e kingdom there shall be no end. 34 And Mary said unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? 35 And the angel answered and said unto her, ^l The Holy Spirit shall come upon thee, and the power of ^h the Most High shall overshadow thee: wherefore also ⁱ the holy thing which is begotten ^s shall be called ^k the Son of God. 36 And behold, Ē-līs-ā-bēth thy ^l kinswoman, she also hath conceived a ^m son in her ⁿ old age; and this is the sixth month with her that ⁹ was called barren. 37 For ^o no ^p word from God shall

it to take away, HO. ADENY (*nearly*). V. 28. thou . . . favored—Blessed woman, HO.; endowed with grace, PLUM. VIN.; thou graced one, *McI.* V. 29. cast in her mind—considered, HO.; reckoned up different reasons, PLUM.; began to reason, VIN. V. 30. favor—mercy, or, grace, HO. V. 35. The—[the], HO. Vs. 35, 41. Spirit—Ghost, *n.* V. 35. the holy . . . begotten—that which is to be born, *n.* the (fourth) . . . called—that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called, *Al.*; the holy thing which is being begotten shall be called, *Go. Me.*; that which is born, since it is holy, shall be called, *DeW.*; that which is begotten shall be called, RID. V. 37. no . . . power—nothing shall be impossible, *DeW. Go. Field.*

Var. Read.—V. 28. thee—So B L Ξ *Al. Tr.2* We. WH. NES. RID.; add, blessed art thou among women, Δ C D, La. T γ . Tr.1 *McI.* V. 37. from—So Δ B D L (Ξ), T γ . Tr. We. WH. NES. RID. BRU.; with, Δ C A C, La.1 *McI.*

m See "John the Baptist," Mt. 3:1. *n* Old Age, Titus 2:3. *9* Or, is. *37* *o* Comp. Mt. 19:26. *p* Word of God, John 6:63.

4 Many ancient authorities add *blessed art thou among women.* See v. 42.

29
l Comp. v. 12.
m Mind, Job 38:36.
n Salutation, Lu. 10:4.

30
o Fear, Gen. 9:2.
p V. 13; comp. Mt. 14:27.
q Grace, John. 1:17.
5 Or, grace.
r God, Gen. 1:1.

31
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t Ch. 2:21; Mt. 1:21, 25.
u Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

32
v See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
w Vs. 35, 76; ch. 6:35; Acts 7:48. See Mk. 5:7.

x See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
y Throne, Acts 12:21.
z Father, Ex. 21:15.

33
a See Mt. 1:1.
b See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
6 Gr. unto the ages.
d Comp. Mt. 28:18; Dan. 2:44; 7:14, 18, 27.
e Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

35
f Mt. 1:18.
g Jesus begotten by the Holy Spirit, John 16:14.

h See v. 32.
i Comp. Mk. 1:24.
j See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
7 Or, that which is to be born shall be called holy, the Son of God.

8 Some ancient authorities insert of thee.
k See Mt. 4:3.

36
l See "Kinsmen," Deut. 25:9.

38
 a Mary, Mk. 16:1.
 b Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
 1 Gr. *bondmaid*.
 c Word of God, Gen. 1:1.
 d Words, Pr. 15:23.
 e Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
 39
 f Day, Lev. 25:8.
 g V. 65; comp. Josh. 20:7; 21:11.
 h Hills, Ps. 2:6.
 i City, Gen. 4:17.
 j Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.
 40
 k House, Deut. 24:10.
 l See "Home," Lev. 18:9.
 m See v. 5.
 n Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
 41
 o See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
 p See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
 42
 q Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 r Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 s Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 t Women, Ruth 3:9.
 u Fruit (*fig.*), Lev. 23:40.
 43
 v Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 w See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 x Comp. ch. 2:11.
 44
 y Ears, Ex. 29:20.
 z Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 45
 a V. 48; comp. v. 20.
 b Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 2 Or, *believed that there shall be*.
 46
 c See "Poetry of the Bible," Deut. 32:44.
 d P. Vs. 46:53; I Sam. 2:1-10.
 e Soul, Job 4:15.
 f Ps. 34:2 f.
 g Praise, Ju. 5:3.
 h Glorifying God, Gen. 1:1.
 47
 i Ps. 35:9.
 j Spirit, Job 4:15.
 k God the Saviour, Gen. 1:1.

be void of power. 38 And ^a Mary said, Behold, the ^b handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy ^c word. And the ^e angel departed from her.

39 And Mary arose in these ⁱ days and went into ^g the hill country with haste, into a ⁴ city of ⁱ Jūḏāh; 40 and entered into the ^k house of ^m Zāch-ā-rī'ās and ⁿ saluted Ē-līś-ā-bēth. 41 And it came to pass, when Ē-līś-ā-bēth heard the salutation of Mary, the ^o babe leaped in her womb; and Ē-līś-ā-bēth was ^p filled with the Holy Spirit; 42 and she lifted up her ^q voice with a loud ^r cry, and said, ^s Blessed art thou among ^t women, and blessed ^{is} the ^u fruit of thy womb. 43 And whence is this to me, that the ^v mother of ^w my Lord should come unto me? 44 For behold, when the voice of thy salutation came into mine ^y ears, the babe leaped in my womb for ^z joy. 45 And ^a blessed ^{is} she that ^b believed; for there shall be a fulfilment of the things which have been spoken to her from the Lord. 46 And Mary said,

^c My ^e soul ⁱ doth ^h magnify the Lord,

47 And ⁱ my ^j spirit hath rejoiced in ^k God my Saviour.

48 For he hath looked upon the low estate of his ¹ handmaid:

For behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

Var. Rend.—V. 37. (*cont.*), void of power—powerless, *Me.*: impossible, *PLUM.*: without power, *RID.* V. 38. handmaid—bond-maid, *PLUM.* V. 42. Blessed . . . women—Among women thou art the one who is specially blessed, *PLUM.* Blessed art—blessed of God, *HO.* blessed is the fruit—the blessed fruit, *HO.* V. 45. believed: for—*So Al. Go. Mcl.*: believed that, *Be. Da. DeW. Me. RID.* Vs. 48, 49. For—Because, *RID.* V. 48. handmaid—handmaiden, *r.* V. 51. scattered . . . heart—*i.e.* scattered them that are proud of thought in their hearts, *Al. DeW. Me. Mcl.* proud—haughty, *HO.* imagination—incli-

49 For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; And ¹ holy is his ⁿ name.

50 And his ^o mercy is unto generations and generations

On ^a them that ^r fear him.

51 ^s He hath showed strength with his ^t arm;

He hath scattered the ^v proud ³ in the imagination of their ^w heart.

52 ^x He hath put down ^y princes from their ^z thrones, And hath exalted them of ^a low degree.

53 The ^b hungry he hath filled with good things; And the ^c rich he hath sent empty away.

54 He hath given ^e help to ⁱ Īś-rā-ēl his ^o servant, That he might remember mercy

55 (^h As he spake unto our ⁱ fathers)

Toward ¹ Abraham and his ^m seed for ever.

56 And ⁿ Mary abode with her about three ^o months, and returned unto her house.

57 Now Ē-līś-ā-bēth's time was fulfilled that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a ^p son. 58 And her ^q neighbors and her ^r kinsfolk heard that the Lord had ^s magnified his mercy towards her; and they rejoiced with her. 59 And it came to pass on ^t the eighth day, that they came to ^u circumcise the child; and they would have

nation, *HO.* V. 52. princes . . . thrones—*So RID.*; *Lit.* rulers (potentates, *Mcl.*) from their thrones, *Me.*: potentates from thrones, *PLUM.* Vs. 54, 55. That . . . ever—*i.e.* to remember mercy for ever upon Abraham and his seed, *Al. Be. DeW. Go. Me. Mcl.* V. 54. given help to—holpen, *r.* That he might—so as to, *PLUM.* V. 55. As—Even as, *PLUM.* Toward—as a favor to, *HO.* V. 59. would have called—*So Bu. Li.*; were about to call, *RID.*; were for calling, *VIN.*; were calling, *PLUM.*

r Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5. s Gen. 19:19. Lev. 12:3; ch. 2:21; Phil. 3:5. u Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.

49
 l Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 m Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1.
 n Name, Acts 16:18.

50
 o Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
 p Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 q Promises conditional, John 14:2.
 r Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

51
 s Ps. 98:1; 118:15.
 t Arm, Ju. 15:14.
 u Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 v Pride, Ps. 10:2.
 3 Or, *by*.
 w Heart, Acts 15:9.

52
 x Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 y Prince, Num. 2:7.
 z Throne, Acts 12:21.
 a See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.

53
 b Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
 c Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.

54
 e Help, Acts 26:22.
 f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:1.
 g Servant, Ex. 21:2.

55
 h Comp. Gen. 17:19; Ps. 132:11; Gal. 3:16.
 i See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
 j Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 k See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
 l Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
 m Seed, Deut. 22:9.

56
 n See v. 40.
 o Month, Gen. 7:11.

57
 p Son, Gen. 21:19.

58
 q Neighbors, Rom. 13:10.
 59 r Gen. 17:12; Gen. 17:14.

59

- a See v. 5.
b Name, Acts 16:18.
c Naming Children, Gen. 3:16.
d Father, Ex. 21:15.

60

- e Mother, Deut. 5:16.
f Vs. 13, 63.
g John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.

61

- h Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.

62

- i See v. 22.

63

- j Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
k Table, II Ki. 4:10.

64

- l See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
m See v. 20.
n Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
o Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
p Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

65

- q Fear, Gen. 9:2.
r See "Hills," Ps. 2:6.
s See v. 39.
t Judea, John 4:47.

66

- u Heart, Acts 15:9.
v See "John the Baptist," Mt. 3:1.
w Children, Gen. 3:16.
x Hand, Gen. 16:12.
y Acts 11:21.

67

- z Inspiration by the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
b Comp. Joel 2:28.

68

- c See "Poetry of the Bible," Deut. 32:44.
d Praise, Ju. 5:3.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
g Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
h See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
i Ch. 2:38; Heb. 9:12; comp. v. 71; Acts 1:6.
j Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
k Horn, Dan. 7:7. l Servant, Ex. 2:12. m David, I Sam. 17:12.

called him ^a Zāch-ā-rī-ās, after the ^b ^c name of his ^d father. 60 And his ^e mother answered and said, Not so; but ^f he shall be called ^g John. 61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy ^h kindred that is called by this name. 62 And they ⁱ made signs to his father, what he would have him called. 63 And he asked for a ^j writing ^k tablet, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all. 64 ^l And his ^m mouth was opened immediately, and his ⁿ tongue loosed, and he spake, ^p blessing God. 65 And ^q fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the ^r ^s hill country of ^t Jū-dæ-ā. 66 And all that heard them laid them up in their ^u heart, saying, What then shall this ^v ^w child be? For ^x ^y the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zāch-ā-rī-ās ^z was filled with the Holy Spirit, and ^a ^b prophesied, saying,

68 ^c ^d Blessed be the ^e Lord, the God of ^f / Is-ṛā-ēl;

For he hath visited and wrought ^g ^h redemption for his ⁱ people,

69 And hath raised up a ^k horn of salvation for us

In the house of ^l his servant ^m David

Var. Rend.—V. 62. made . . . what—communicated by signs the question, what. PLUM. V. 63. writing—wax, HO. V. 65. sayings—things, PLUM. V. 66. then—in these circumstances, PLUM. For—For besides all that, PLUM. V. 67. Spirit—Ghost, R. V. 70. from of old—since the world began, R. V. 72. To . . . fathers—So DeW. Go. Me. Mcl. Da.; In delivering us God proposed to deal mercifully with our fathers, PLUM. V. 74. To grant—So RID.; That he would grant, DeW. Mcl.; That he might grant, Go. Me. V. 76. Yea and thou—But thou also, PLUM. shalt be—shalt be acknowledged as being,

70 ⁿ As he spake ^p by the mouth of his holy prophets ^q that have been from of old),

71 ^r Salvation from our ^s enemies, and from the hand of all that ^t hate us;

72 ^u To show ^v ^w mercy towards our ^x ^y fathers,

^z And to remember his ^a holy ^b covenant;

73 ^c The oath which he swore unto ^d Abraham our father,

74 ^e To grant unto us that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies Should ^f serve him without ^g fear,

75 In holiness and ^h righteousness before him all our ⁱ days.

76 Yea and thou, child, shalt be called the ^j ^k prophet of ^l the Most High:

For thou ^m shalt go before the ⁿ face of the ^o Lord to make ready his ways;

77 ^p To give ^q knowledge of ^r salvation unto ^s his people In ^t ^u the remission of their ^v sins,

78 Because of the ¹ tender mercy of our God,

² Whereby ^w the ^x dayspring from on high ³ shall visit us,

79 ^y To shine upon them that sit in ^z darkness and the ^a shadow of ^b death;

PLUM. the Lord—i.e. Jehovah, PLUM. V. 78. tender mercy—Lit. heart of mercy, Var.; tender mercies, RID. dayspring—So (or perhaps, rising of a star, Me.) Al. Be. DeW. Me. (Al. DeW. VIN. BRU. think that perhaps this word in the Greek is meant to recall the language of Zech. 3:8; Jer. 23:5; as this same word is used in the Septuagint there (English version branch). Var.; rising, PLUM.

Var. Read.—V. 66. For the hand—For indeed the hand, N B C D (L). Edd. V. 78. shall visit—So N* B L, We. WH. NES.; hath visited, N* A C D, La, Ti. Tr. 1 Mcl.

v Sin, Gen. 3:6. 78 1 Or, heart of mercy: w Comp. Mal. 4:2; Eph. 5:14; II Pet. 1:19; Lev. 25:8. 3 Many ancient authorities read hath visited us. 79 y Comp. Is. 9:2; 59:8; Mt. 4:16. z Darkness, Job 38:9. a Shadow, Col. 2:17. b Death, Rom. 2:28.

70

- n Rom. 1:2.
o See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
p Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
q Acts 3:21.

71

- r Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
s Enemies, Job 31:29.
t Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

72

- u Mic. 7:20.
v Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
w Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
x See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
y See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.

- z Ps. 105:8 f.; 106:45.
a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
b Covenants, Gen. 17:2.

73

- c Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
d Abraham, Gen. 11:27.

74

- e See "Promises," John 14:2.
f See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.
g Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

75

- h Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
i Day, Lev. 25:8.

76

- j See Mt. 11:9.
k Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
l See v. 32.
m See v. 17.
n Face, Is. 6:2.
o See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

77

- p See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
r Salvation, Acts 2:40.
s Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. 1 I.4.
t Jer. 31:34; Mk. 9:1.
u Remission of Sins, Lu. 24:47.

- 2 Or, Wherein. x See "Day," Lev. 25:8. 3 Many ancient authorities read hath visited us. z Darkness, Job 38:9.

f See "Songs,"
Ex. 15:1.

1884

15
a Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
b Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
c Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.
d Bethlehem, Ju. 17:7.
1 Or, saying.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

16
g Mary, Mk. 16:1.
h Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
i Children, Gen. 3:16.

17
j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

15 And it came to pass, when the ^a angels went away from them into ^b heaven, the ^c shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto ^d Bēth-lē-hēm, and see this ¹ thing that is come to pass, which the ^e Lord hath ^f made known unto us. 16 And they came with haste, and found both ^g Mary and ^h Joseph, and the ⁱ babe lying in the manger. 17 And when they saw it, they made ^j known concerning the saying which was spoken to them about this child. 18 And

Var. Rend.—V. 15. said one to—repeatedly said unto one, PLUM. Let us now go—Come let us go over, *DeW. Me.* Let... pass—let us go (across the field) up to Bethlehem and inspect (what happened there), HO. now go even unto—at once; go across

all that heard it wondered at the things which were spoken unto them by the shepherds. 19 But Mary ^k kept all these ² sayings, pondering them in her ^l heart. 20 And the shepherds returned, ⁿ glorifying and ^o praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, even as it was spoken unto them.

21 And when eight days were fulfilled for ^p circumcising him, ^q his ^r name was called *JĒSŪS, ^s which was so called by the angel before he was ^u conceived in the womb.

to, PLUM. V. 16. found—*So Be. R.*; found out, *Me. V.* 19. sayings of the (shepherds)—*So Da. Me. R.*; things, *Al. R.* marg.; words (= things), HO.

19
k See v. 51.
2 Or, things.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m See "Mind," Job 38:36.

20
n Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
o Praise, Ju. 5:3.

21
p Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
q See Ch. 1:31.
r Name, Acts 16:18.
s God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
t Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Reproduction, Gen. 8:17.

*JESUS: His Life and Deeds.—The Genealogies—Mt. 1:1-17; Lu. 3:23-38. He was born of a Virgin—Is. 7:14; Mt. 1:18-23; Lu. 1:26-38; Gal. 4:4. His Birth announced to Mary—Lu. 1:26-38. (*Nazareth*.) The Visit of Mary to Elisabeth—Lu. 1:39-56. (*Jutta?*) Her Song of Praise—Lu. 1:46-55. Her Return to Nazareth—Lu. 1:56. (*Nazareth*.) Joseph's Vision—Mt. 1:20-25. (*Nazareth*.)

The Birth of Jesus.—At Bethlehem—Mt. 2:5, 6; Lu. 2:1-7; (Mic. 5:2). The Angels and the Shepherds. The Shepherds announce Him—Lu. 2:8-20. (*Near Bethlehem*.) His Circumcision—Lu. 2:21. (*Jerusalem*.) Presentation and Purification in the Temple—Lu. 2:22-24. (*Jerusalem*.) Prophecies of Simeon and Anna—Lu. 2:25-39. (*Jerusalem*.) Visit of the Wise Men—Mt. 2:1-12. (*Jerusalem and Bethlehem*.) Because of Herod's Cruelty the Parents take the Child into Egypt—Mt. 2:13-18. Return to Nazareth—Mt. 2:19-23; Lu. 2:39. Jesus' Growth in Nazareth—Lu. 2:51-52. At Twelve Years old goes up to Jerusalem to the Passover—Lu. 2:41-43. Found in the Temple with the Doctors—Lu. 2:43-50. (*Jerusalem*.)

John introduces Jesus into Public Life.—His Announcement of the Christ—Mt. 3:1-12; Mk. 1:7-8; Lu. 3:15-18; John 1:26-30. (*Bethany [Bethabarah, marg.] beyond the Jordan*.) Jesus is Baptized—Mt. 3:13-17; Mk. 1:9-11; Lu. 3:21-22; John 1:31-34. (*The Jordan*.) The Temptation of Jesus—Mt. 4:1-11; Mk. 1:12-13; Lu. 4:1-13. (*Desert of Judæa*.)

"THE YEAR OF OBSCURITY."

Disciples of John the Baptist—Peter and Andrew—follow Jesus—John 1:37-51. (*The Jordan. Galilee?*) Jesus returns to Galilee and finds Disciples—John 1:43-51. His First Miracle at a Wedding in Cana—John 2:1-11. Visit to Capernaum—John 2:12.

The First Passover During our Lord's Ministry.—Jesus goes up to Jerusalem—John 2:13. He expels the Traders from the Temple—John 2:13-22. (*Jerusalem*.) His Discourse with Nicodemus—John 3:1-21. (*Jerusalem*.) Departs into the Country of Judæa and makes Disciples—John 3:22. (*Judæa*.) John testifies of Jesus again—John 3:26-30. (*Enon*.) To avoid provoking Jealousy, Jesus passes through Samaria—John 4:1-6. Converses with Samaritan Woman at Jacob's Well. The Surprise of his Disciples—John 4:7-38. (*Sychar*.) Many Samaritans believe on Him—John 4:39-42. Jesus passes on into Galilee—John 4:43-45. Is received by those who met Him previously at Cana—John 4:45-46. He heals the Nobleman's Son lying ill in Capernaum (*Cana of Galilee*)—John 4:46-54.

"THE YEAR OF POPULARITY."

Galilean Ministry: Begins his Public Ministry in Galilee.—Mt. 4:17; Mk. 1:14-15; Lu. 4:14-15; John 4:43-45. Rejected in Nazareth—Mt. 4:13-16; Lu. 4:16-31. He dwells in Capernaum—Mt. 4:13; Mk. 1:21; Lu. 4:31. Works the Miracle of the Fishes at Sea of Galilee and calls to him Disciples—Peter,

Andrew, James and John—Mt. 4:18-22; Mk. 1:16-20; Lu. 5:1-11. (*Near Capernaum*.) Heals a Demoniac in Synagogue of Capernaum—Mk. 1:21-28; Lu. 4:31-37. Heals Peter's Mother-in-law and many others—Mt. 8:14-17; Mk. 1:29-34; Lu. 4:38-41. (*Capernaum*.)

Departs from Capernaum in his First Preaching Tour through Galilee.—Mt. 4:23-25; Mk. 1:35-39; Lu. 4:42-44. Heals a Leper—Mt. 8:2-4; Mk. 1:40-45; Lu. 5:12-16. His Popularity drove him into Desert Places—Mk. 1:45; Lu. 5:15-16. He returns to Capernaum and heals a Paralytic—Mt. 9:2-8; Mk. 2:1-12; Lu. 5:17-26. Calls Matthew to the Apostleship—Mt. 9:9; Mk. 2:13-14; Lu. 5:27-28. (*Capernaum*.)

The Second Passover during our Lord's Ministry.—Goes from Capernaum to the Passover at Jerusalem—John 5:1. Heals a man on the Sabbath at the Pool of Bethesda—John 5:2-9. (*Jerusalem*.) Charged with breaking the Sabbath—John 5:10-16. Jesus defends Himself—John 5:17-47. (*Jerusalem*.) The Jews try to kill Him—John 5:18. (*Jerusalem*.) His Disciples, plucking Ears of Grain on the Sabbath, give Jesus a Chance for Discussion—Mt. 12:1-8; Mk. 2:23-28; Lu. 6:1-5. (*On Way to Galilee?*) Enters a Galilean Synagogue and heals a Man with Withered Hand—Mt. 12:9-14; Mk. 3:1-6; Lu. 6:6-11. Withdraws to Sea of Galilee and is followed by Great Multitude—Mt. 4:23-25; Mk. 3:7-12. Withdraws to a Mountain to pray—Lu. 6:12. Chooses the Twelve Apostles—Mt. 10:2-4; Mk. 3:13-19; Lu. 6:12-19. (*Near Capernaum*.) Sitting on a Mountain near Capernaum he delivers his Famous Sermon—Mt. Chaps. 5, 6, 7; Lu. 6:20-49. Heals Centurion's Servant—Mt. 8:5-13; Lu. 7:1-10. (*Capernaum*.) On his Journey to Nain overtakes a Funeral Procession and brings to Life a Widow's Son—Lu. 7:11-17. (*Near Nain*.) John the Baptist sends Messenger to Jesus—Mt. 11:2-19; Lu. 7:18-35. Pronounces Doom on Unbelieving Cities: Chorazin, Bethsaida and Capernaum—Mt. 11:20-30; Lu. 10:12-16. Anointed by Penitent Woman in House of Simon the Pharisee—Lu. 7:36-50.

With the Twelve He makes his Second Preaching Tour through Galilee.—Lu. 8:1-3. Returns to Capernaum and heals a Blind and a Dumb Demoniac—Mt. 12:22. His Power is ascribed to Beelzebub—Mt. 12:23-46; Mk. 3:22-30. His Mother and Brothers visit Them—Mt. 12:46-50; Mk. 3:31-35; Lu. 8:19-21. Teaches the Multitudes in Parables—Mt. 13:1-50; Mk. 4:1-34; Lu. 8:4-18. (*Near Capernaum*.) Jesus calms the Storm on the Lake—Mt. 8:23-27; Mk. 4:35-41; Lu. 8:22-25. (*Sea of Galilee*.) Crosses over to Country of Gerasenes (Gergasenes or Gadarenes) and heals Demoniacs. Sends Demons into Swine—Mt. 8:28-34; Mk. 5:1-20; Lu. 8:26-39. (*South-east Coast of Galilee*.) Returns to Capernaum—Mt. 9:1; Mk. 5:21. Feast at Matthew Levi's House—Mt. 9:10-13; Mk. 2:15-17; Lu. 5:29-39. (*Capernaum*.) Discourse concerning Publicans and Fasting—Mt. 9:12-17; Mk. 2:16-22; Lu. 5:30-39. Raised Jairus' Daughter and healed

22
 a Day, Lev. 25:8.
 b Purification, Lev. 15:2.
 c Ceremonial Cleansing, Lev. 15:14.
 1 Q. Lev. 12:2-6.
 d Law, Deut. 31:24.
 e Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 g God, Gen. 1:1.

23
 h First-born, Consecration of, Ex. 13:1.
 2 Q. Ex. 13:2, 13.
 i Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

24
 j Offering, Gen. 22:2. k Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54. 3 Q. Lev. 5:11; 12:8.

22 And when the ^a days of their ^b c purification ¹ according to the ^d law of ^e Mō-sēs were fulfilled, they brought him up to ^f Jê-ry'sâ-lēm, to present him to the ^g Lord 23 (as it is written in the law of the Lord, ^h 2 Every male that openeth the womb shall be called ⁱ holy to the Lord), 24 and to ^j offer a ^k sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, ³ A pair of

Var. Rend.—V. 22. And—Omit, PLUM. when . . . brought—So Me. r; when the days of their purification were accomplished, according to the law they brought him, DeW. Mcl. V. 25. devout—conscientious, PLUM. HO. the Holy Spirit—an influence which was holy, PLUM.

^l turtledoves, or two young ^m pigeons. 25 And behold, there was a ⁿ man in Jê-ry'sâ-lēm, whose ^o name was Sîm-ê-ôn; and this man was ^p righteous and ^q devout, ^r s looking for the ^t consolation of ^u Îs-â-ël: and the ^v Holy Spirit was upon him. 26 And ^w it had been ^x revealed unto him ^y z by the Holy Spirit, that he should not ^a see death, before he had seen the Lord's ^v Christ.

Spirit—Ghost, R. V. 26. Lord's Christ—Anointed of the Lord, PLUM.; the Messiah of the Lord, HO.

Var. Read.—V. 22. there—So N A B L, Edd. RID. VIN. R; his, D.

v Holy Spirit, John 14:16. 26 w Comp. Mt. 2:12. x Revelation, Dan. 2:22. y Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. z Inspiration of Holy Spirit, John 14:16. a Death, Rom. 5:12.

l Doves, Gen. 8:10.
 m See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.

25
 n Man, Gen. 2:7.
 o Name, Acts 16:18.
 p Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 q Devout, Acts 2:5.
 r Messiah, See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 s V. 38; ch. 23:51; comp. Mt. 14:43.
 t Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

Woman with Issue of Blood—Mt. 9:18-26; Mk. 5:22-43; Lu. 8:41-56. Two Blind Men healed and a Demon cast out—Mt. 9:27-34.

Jesus' Third Tour through Galilee.—Mt. 9:35-38; 11:1; Mk. 6:6. Visits Nazareth and is again rejected—Mt. 13:53-58; Mk. 6:1-6. He Sends forth the Twelve Apostles—Mt. Chap. 10; Mk. 6:7-13; Lu. 9:1-6. Herod supposes Jesus to be John the Baptist, whom he had beheaded. Death of John the Baptist—Mt. 14:1-12; Mk. 6:14-29; Lu. 9:7-9. The Apostles return from their Mission and go with Jesus into a Desert Place—Mt. 14:13; Mk. 6:30-32; Lu. 9:10; John 6:1. Multitudes follow and are miraculously fed—Mt. 14:13-21; Mk. 6:33-44; Lu. 9:11-17; John 6:5-13. (N.E. Coast of the Sea of Galilee) Jesus walks on the Sea of Galilee—Mt. 14:22-33; Mk. 6:45-51; John 6:16-21. (He goes to Gennesaret.)

The Crisis at Capernaum.—The Multitude follows Him to Capernaum desiring to be fed—John 6:22-26. Jesus discourses to them and many Disciples leave Him—John 6:26-66. Jesus appeals to the Twelve and Peter confesses Him—John 6:67-71. (Capernaum.)

"THE YEAR OF OPPOSITION."

The Third Passover during our Lord's Ministry.—Discourse on Tradition of the Elders, eating with Unwashed Hands (Capernaum)—Mt. 15:1-20; Mk. 7:1-23. Jesus goes northward to Tyre and Sidon—Mt. 15:21; Mk. 7:24. Heals the Syrophœnician's Daughter—Mt. 15:21-28; Mk. 7:25-30. Returns through Decapolis to the Region near the Sea of Galilee—Mt. 15:29; Mk. 7:31. Multitudes gather about Him. He heals many—Mt. 15:30-31; Mk. 7:31-37. Feeds Four Thousand—Mt. 15:32-39; Mk. 8:1-9. Sends away Multitudes and goes to Dalmanutha—Mt. 15:39; Mk. 8:9, 10. Pharisees and Sadducees demand a Sign—Mt. 16:1-4; Mk. 8:11-21. Coming to Bethsaida, He heals a Blind Man—Mk. 8:22-26. At Cæsarea Philippi He asks, "Who do Men say I am?"—Mt. 16:13; Mk. 8:27; Lu. 9:18. Peter's Great Confession and the Result—Mt. 16:14-20; Mk. 8:28-30; Lu. 9:19-21. Foretells his Death and Resurrection the Third Day—Mt. 16:21-28; Mk. 8:31-38; Lu. 9:22-27. See Mt. 12:40; Lu. 24:21; I Cor. 15:4. (Region of Cæsarea Philippi.) Is transfigured and acknowledged by his Father—Mt. 17:1-13; Mk. 9:2-13; Lu. 9:28-36. (Region of Cæsarea Philippi.) Finds a Demoniac his Apostles could not heal—Mt. 17:14-29; Lu. 9:37-43. (Region of Cæsarea Philippi.) Again he foretells his Death and Resurrection the Third Day—Mt. 17:22-23; Mk. 9:30-32; Lu. 9:44-45. He pays the Tribute-money through a Miracle—Mt. 17:24-27. The Apostle's Contention for the Greatest Places—Mt. 18:1-6; Mk. 9:33-37; Lu. 9:46-48. (Capernaum.) He discourses to them on Humility—Mt. 18:3-20. Also rebukes their Intolerance—Mk. 9:38-50; Lu. 9:49-50. (Capernaum.)

Going up to Jerusalem.—He is refused Shelter in a Samaritan Village—Lu. 9:51-56. He rebukes premature Discipleship—Lu. 9:57-62. Seventy Evangelists are sent out, Two

by Two—Lu. 10:1-11. (Samaría.) Jesus at the Feast of Tabernacles—John 7:1-44. (Jerusalem.) Various Opinions concerning Jesus at the Feast—John 7:12, 25, 40-44. The Rulers attempt to seize Him and fail—John 7:45-52. The Woman taken in Adultery—John 8:1-11. Discourse on "The Light of the World"—John 8:12-30. Discourse on "Spiritual Freedom"—John 8:31-59. Asserts His Pre-existence—John 8:58. Reply to a Lawyer's Question. The Parable of the Good Samaritan—Lu. 10:25-37. Jesus visits Mary and Martha at Bethany—Lu. 10:38-42. He teaches his Disciples to pray—Lu. 11:1-13. He heals a noted Blind Man who confesses Him—John Chap. 9. The Parable of the Good Shepherd—John 10:1-18. The Seventy return from their Mission—Lu. 10:17-20. Cautions his Disciples against Temptations—Lu. Chap. 12. Jesus at the Feast of Dedication—John 10:22-42. Lazarus sick, dies, and is raised again—John Chap. 11. Parable of Barren Fig Tree—Lu. 13:6-9. The Chief Priests plot to put Jesus to Death—John 11:47-53. Jesus departs into the Wilderness City of Ephraim—John 11:54.

PERÆAN MINISTRY.

Passing through Samaria, Galilee and Peræa he approaches Jerusalem by way of Jericho, heals a Woman, with Infirmary, on the Sabbath—Mt. 19:1; Mk. 10:1; Lu. 13:10-21. (Peræa.) Ten Lepers were healed but only one was grateful—Lu. 17:12-19. Are there few that be saved?—Lu. 13:22-30. Reply to Warning against Herod—Lu. 13:31-35. Jesus dines with a Pharisee and speaks the Parable of the Great Supper—Lu. 14:1-24. (Peræa.) He teaches the Essentials of true Discipleship—Lu. 14:25-35. (Peræa.) Pharisees murmur at the People flocking to Jesus. So he narrates the Parables of the Lost Sheep, the Lost Coin, and the Prodigal Son—Lu. Chap. 15. (Peræa.) The Parables of the Unjust Steward and the Rich Man and Lazarus—Lu. Chap. 16. (Peræa.) Jesus inculcates Forgiveness and Faith and Humility—Lu. 17:1-10. Inquiry made about the Coming of the Kingdom of God—Lu. 17:20-37. Parables of "The Importunate Widow" and of "The Pharisee and the Publican"—Lu. 18:1-14. Precepts Concerning Divorce given in Peræa—Mt. 19:3-12; Mk. 10:2-12. Jesus declares that to Little Children belongeth the Kingdom of God—Mt. 19:13-15; Mk. 10:13-16; Lu. 18:15-17. The Rich Young Ruler who did not obey Jesus—Mt. 19:16-22; Mk. 10:17-22; Lu. 18:18-25. Parables of the Laborers in the Vineyard—Mt. 20:1-16. The Third Time he foretells his Sufferings, Death and Resurrection—Mt. 20:17-19; Mk. 10:32-34; Lu. 18:31-34. Ambitious Request of James and John—Mt. 20:20-28; Lu. 10:35-45. Two Blind Men healed near Jericho—Mt. 20:29-34; Mk. 10:46-52; Lu. 18:35-43. The Conversion of Zaccheus—Lu. 19:2-10. (Jericho.) Parable of the Pounds used to correct False Impressions concerning the Immediate Coming of his Kingdom—Lu. 19:11-28. (Jericho.) Jesus goes to Bethany six Days before the Passover—John 12:1. Is anointed by Mary in Simon's House—Mt. 26:7; Mk. 14:3-9; John 12:1-8.

27 And ^a he came ^b in the Spirit into the ^c temple: and when the ^{d e i} parents brought in the ^g child Jē'sūs, ^{h i} that they might do concerning him after the custom of the ⁱ law, 28 then he received him into his ^k arms, and ^l blessed ^m God, and said,
29 Now lettest thou thy ^{n o 1} servant depart, ² Lord,
^p According to thy ^{q r} word, in ^s peace;

28 **Var. Rend.**—V. 27. in the Spirit—*So DeW. Mcl. VIN. RID. R*; by the Spirit, *Mc. Go.*; under the influence of the Spirit, *PLUM. AD.* when—after, *PLUM.* brought—had brought, *PLUM. V.* 29. servant—slave, *PLUM. Lord—Master, PLUM. O Lord, RID. R.* in peace—satisfied, *HO. V. 32.* A light for revelation to the Gentiles—*So DeW. Go. Mc. Mcl. R*; for the unveiling of the Gentiles, *R marg.*; A light

29 [21:2. *n* Servant, Ex. *o* Prophet, II Ki 17:13. *1* Gr. bondservant. *2* Gr. Master. *p* Christ came in Fulfillment of the Scriptures. See footnote. *q* Word of God, John 6:63. *r* See "Promises," John 14:2. *s* Peace, Pr. 17:1.

The Last Passover Week—Time, 7 Days—First Day of the Week.—Triumphal Entry into Jerusalem—Mt. 21:1-11; Mk. 11:1-11; Lu. 19:29-38; John 12:12-19. Weeps over Jerusalem—Lu. 19:41. Returns to Bethany—Mt. 21:17. He left Jerusalem each night and returned in the Morning—Mt. 21:18; Mk. 11:11, 12; Lu. 21:37.

Second Day of the Week.—On his Way to the City he curses an unfruitful Fig Tree—Mt. 21:18-22. Turns Money-changers, once more, out of Temple—Mt. 21:12-17; Mk. 11:15-17; Lu. 19:45-46. Chief Priests and Scribes seek to destroy Him—Mk. 11:18. Returns to Bethany—Mk. 11:19.

Third Day of the Week.—Returns to Jerusalem. Passes by the Withered Fig Tree. His Authority being challenged, he speaks the Parables of the Two Sons, the Vineyard, and the Wedding Feast—Mt. 21:23-43; 22:1-14; Mk. 11:20-33; 12:1-12; Lu. 20:1-19. Is questioned concerning paying Tribute—Mt. 22:15-22; Mk. 12:13-17; Lu. 20:20-26. Questioned as to the Greatest Commandment—Mt. 22:34-40; Mk. 12:28-34. Jesus, in turn, questions them as to Sonship—Mt. 22:41-46; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 20:41-44. He warns Disciples and rebukes Jewish Leaders—Mt. Chap. 23; Mk. 12:38-40; Lu. 20:45-47. Laments over Jerusalem—Mt. 23:37-39. Comments on the Widow's Offering—Lu. 21:1-4. The Greeks desire to see Jesus—John 12:20-50. He leaves the City again, going to Bethany—Mt. 24:1. Discourses upon the Destruction of Jerusalem—Mt. 24:2-51; Mk. 13:3-27; Lu. 21:5-36. Portrays the Future through Parables of the Ten Virgins and the Talents—Mt. Chap. 25.

Fourth Day of the Week.—Enemies of Jesus meet to plan his Murder—Mt. 26:2-5; Mk. 14:1-2; Lu. 22:1-2. They bargain with Judas Iscariot—Mt. 26:14-16; Mk. 14:10-11; Lu. 22:3-6.

Fifth Day of the Week.—Jesus sends two Disciples to prepare the Passover—Mt. 26:17-19; Mk. 14:12-16; Lu. 22:7-13. Towards Evening he follows them to Jerusalem—Lu. 22:7-13.

Sixth Day of the Week, beginning at Sunset.—He eats the Passover with the Twelve—Mt. 26:20-30; Mk. 14:17-26; Lu. 22:14-23. Jesus eats his Last Supper and establishes it as an Ordinance—Mt. 26:26-29; Mk. 14:22-25; Lu. 22:14-20. Contention over who should be greatest leads Jesus to wash the Disciples' Feet—Lu. 22:24; John 13:3-17. Satan tempts Judas Iscariot to close his Bargain—John 13:2. Jesus indicates his Betrayer and bids him go—Mt. 26:21-25; Mk. 14:18-21; Lu. 22:21-23; John 13:18, 21-30. Peter avows Allegiance, which Jesus disputes—Mt. 26:33-35; Mk. 14:29-31; Lu. 22:31-34; John 13:36-38. Valetictory Discourses and Intercessory Prayer—John Chaps. 14-17. About Midnight Jesus crosses the Kidron and enters into Gethsemane (*Mount of Olives*)—Mt. 26:36; Mk. 14:32; Lu. 22:39-40; John 18:1. He puts Disciples on Watch and agonizes in Prayer—Mt. 26:37-46; Mk. 14:33-42; Lu. 22:40-46. Is betrayed and

30 For mine ^t eyes have ^u seen thy ^v salvation,

31 Which thou hast ^w prepared before the ^x face of all peoples;

32 ^{y z A} A light for ^{3b c} revelation to the ^d Gēn'tiles,
And the ^e glory of thy people ^f I's'ra-ēl.

33 And his ^g father and his ^{h i} mother were marvelling at the things which were spoken concerning him; 34 and Sim'ē-ōn

with a view to revelation which shall belong to the Gentiles, *PLUM.*; revelation belonging to the Gentiles, *AD.* And—And for, *HO.*

Var. Read.—V. 33. his father—*So. N B D L. 1, 131, Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES. BRU. R*; Joseph, *A. La.*

Acts 2:40. *c* Revelation, Dan. 2:22. *d* Gentiles, Is. 49:6. *e* Glory, Ps. 7:5. *f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki 11:11. *g* Father, Ex. 21:5. *h* Mother, Deut. 5:16. *i* See Mt. 12:46.*

seized—Mt. 26:47-56; Mk. 14:43-52; Lu. 22:47-53; John 18:2-12. Brought before Annas, Caiaphas' Father-in-law, during the Night—John 18:12-14, 19-24. Annas sends Jesus to Caiaphas—Mt. 26:57-75; Mk. 14:50-72; Lu. 22:54-62; John 18:28. Confesses His Divinity—Mt. 26:63, 64; Lu. 22:67-71. Jesus passes through a Mock Trial and is delivered to Pilate—Mt. 27:1-2; Mk. 14:53-65; 15:1; Lu. 22:63-71; 23:1. Peter denies Jesus three times—Mt. 26:69-75; Mk. 14:54, 66-72; Lu. 22:51-62; John 18:25-27. Pilate pronounces Jesus innocent, sends Him to Herod, who returns Him—Lu. 23:6-12. Pilate seeks to release Him, the Jews cry "Crucify Him," and demand the Release of Barabbas. Jesus is scourged and sentenced to Death—Mt. 27:11-26; Mk. 15:2-15; Lu. 23:13-25; John 18:33-40; 19:1-16. Judas repents and hangs himself—Mt. 27:3-10. Jesus is led away to be crucified, being mocked by the Soldiers—Mt. 27:27-34; Mk. 15:16-22; Lu. 23:26-32; John 19:17. The Crucifixion—Mt. 27:35-44; Mk. 15:24-32; Lu. 23:33-38; John 19:17-27. Two Thieves were hung with Jesus—Mt. 27:38-44; Mk. 15:27-32; Lu. 23:32-43. Jesus dies on the Cross with Signs accompanying—Mt. 27:45-56; Mk. 15:33-41; Lu. 23:44-49; John 19:28-30. Jesus' Body taken down, embalmed, and buried—Mt. 27:57-61; Mk. 15:42-47; Lu. 23:50-56; John 19:31-42.

Seventh Day of the Week.—Guard placed at Sepulchre—Mt. 27:62-66.

The Resurrection of our Lord—First Day of the Week.—Resurrection at Dawn—Mt. 28:2-4; Mk. 16:9; Lu. 24:1; John 20:1. Report of the Guard—Mt. 28:11-15. Mary finds Jesus in the Garden, while Peter and John are visiting the Sepulchre—Lu. 24:12; John 20:3-18. Jesus is seen by Peter and by two near Emmaus—Mk. 16:12-13; Lu. 24:13-29; I Cor. 15:5. He also appears to the Apostles, Thomas being absent—Mk. 16:14; Lu. 24:36-43; John 20:19-23; I Cor. 15:5.

First Day of Second Week.—Jesus appears again when Thomas was present—John 20:24-29. The Apostles having gone to Galilee, Jesus shows Himself—Mt. 28:16; John 21:1-14. Jesus meets 500 Disciples on a Mountain in Galilee—I Cor. 15:6. He is seen again by James, and by all the Apostles—I Cor. 15:7. He commissions his Apostles to preach the Gospel—Mt. 28:18-20; Mk. 16:15-18.

Ascension Forty Days after his Resurrection.—He ascends from Olivet—Mk. 16:19-20; Lu. 24:50-53; Acts 1:9-11. Foretold—Ps. 68:18; Lu. 24:26; John 1:51; 6:62; 7:33; 14:2-4, 12, 28; 16:3, 7, 10, 16, 25, 28; 17:13; 20:17. See Acts 2:33; 3:21; 5:31; 7:55, 56; Eph. 1:20; 4:8-10; Col. 3:1; I Tim. 3:16; Heb. 1:3; 2:9; 4:14; 6:19, 20; 7:26; 8:1; 9:12, 24; 10:12, 13; 12:2; I Pet. 3:22; Rev. 1:5; 3:21.

Conclusion of John's Gospel.—John 20:30, 31; 21:25. See Christ's Principal Discourses (chronologically arranged) under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

THE MIRACLES OF JESUS.—"Miracle: Lit. *miraculum*, i.e. a wonder-causing event, a marvel. Of the six Greek words

30
t Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
u Ch. 3:6; Is. 52:10.
v Salvation, Acts 2:40.

31
w God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
x Face, Is. 6:2.

32
y Is. 42:6; 49:6; Acts 13:47; 26:23.
z See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.

a Light, Ps. 74:16.
3 Or, the unveiling of the Gentiles.
b Gospel sent to the Gentiles. See "Salvation,"

34
 a Blessing, Gen. 13:2. [16:1.
 b Mary, Mk.
 c Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 d See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
 e Stone of Stumbling, see Acts 2:40; Ex. 34:1.
 f God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 g Comp. Mt. 21:44; I Cor. 1:23; II Cor. 2:16; I Pet. 2:8.
 h Rejection of Christ by the Jews. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 i Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 j Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
 k Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
 l Soul, Job 4:15.
 m Heart, Acts 15:9.
 n Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

a blessed them, and said unto
 b Mary his c mother, Behold, this
 d child is e set for the f falling and
 the rising of many in g Is'ra-ël;
 and for a i sign which is spoken
 against; 35 yea and a k l m sword
 shall pierce through thine own
 n soul; that thoughts out of many
 o hearts may be p revealed. 36
 And there was one Anna, a

Var. Rend.—V. 34. set—destined, HO.; appointed, PLUM. rising—rising up, R. is spoken against—experiences contradiction, HO. V. 35. out of—forth from,

a prophetess, the daughter of
 Phān'ū-ēl, of the r tribe of
 s Ash'ēr (she was 1 of a great
 age, t having lived with a u hus-
 band v seven w years from her
 x virginity, 37 and she had been a
 y z widow even unto fourscore
 and four years), who departed
 not from the a temple, b worship-
 ping with c fastings and d suppli-
 PLUM. revealed—brought to light, HO.
 V. 36. of a great age—advanced in years,
 PLUM. V. 37. she had been—herself,
 PLUM. who—which, R.

Var. Read.—V. 37. even unto—of about
 N*; even for N* A B L (ε. 33), Edd. r.

z Widow, Lev. 22:13. a Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 Mt. 4:10. c Fasting, I Sam. 7:6. d Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

36
 q Prophetess, II Ki. 17:13.
 r Tribe, Num. 36:9.
 s Asher. See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
 t Gr. advanced in many days.
 u Comp. I Tim. 5:9.
 v Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
 w Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 x Years, Lev. 25:8.
 y Virgin, Deut. 22:14.

37
 y Women, Ruth 3:9.
 b Worship, Mt. 5:44.

used in the New Testament to describe the supernatural works of Christ on earth the three most usual are applied also to those wrought by His Apostles, viz. (1) *teras*, A.V. wonder (*always*); (2) *semeion*, A.V. sign miracle (esp. in St. John), etc.; (3) *dynamis*, A.V. power, miracle (esp. in Acts and Epistles), etc.; (1) *Teras* (i.e. 'wonder,' 'portent,' describes a miracle's startling effect, and is always accompanied by another of these words, esp. by *semeion*, to indicate the moral intention, the end and purpose of the wonder (e.g. in A.V. 'wonders and signs,' Acts 2:22). (2) *Semeion*, i.e. 'a sign' describes a miracle as ordained by God to be a mark whereby to identify the Messiah, an attestation of His teaching, an earnest of the blessings He brought, a specimen of God's methods for bringing these blessings home to man, as well as a type (or 'parable in action') of His spiritual Gifts. (3) *Dynamis*, i.e. 'power' (so rendered in A.V. also, generally in plural, 'mighty works'), describes a miracle as a 'new and higher force,' or *power of the world to come* (Heb. 6:5), entered upon and working in this world; an 'outcoming of the greatness' (*megaleia*, A.V. 'great things,' Lu. 1:49; Acts 2:1), of God's power and glory inherent in Christ, and lent to His witnesses and ambassadors.

"Miracles are also described at (4) *eudoxa*, A.V. 'glorious things,' Lu. 13:17, etc., i.e. as manifestations of the glory of God, the Father and Son; (5) *paradoxa* (A.V. 'strange things,' cp. 'new thing,' Num. 16:30), i.e. as beyond human imagination, amazing (cp. Lu. 5:26), and as (6) *thaumasia*, A.V. 'wonderful' (Mt. 21:15; cp. Mt. 9:8), i.e. astonishing, occurrences unprecedented in human experience (cp. Mt. 9:33), and (like *paradoxa*) ascribable to God only."—TRENCH.

Peculiar to the Gospel of Matthew.

Two Blind Men cured Capernaum 9:27-31.
 Dumb Spirit cast out Capernaum 9:32-33.
 Tribute Money provided Capernaum 17:24-27.

Peculiar to the Gospel of Mark.

Deaf and Dumb Man cured L. of Galilee 7:31-37.
 Blind Man cured Bethsaida. 8:22-26.

Peculiar to the Gospel of Luke.

Jesus passes unseen through the Crowd. Nazareth 4:28-30.
 Draught of Fishes L. of Galilee 5:1-11.
 Widow's Son raised Nain. 7:11-17.
 Woman's Infirmary cured Peræa. 13:11-17.
 Man's Dropsy cured Peræa. 14:1-6.
 Ten Lepers cleansed Samaria. 17:11-19.
 Malchus' Ear healed Gethsemane. 22:50-51.

Peculiar to the Gospel of John.

Water made Wine Cana. 2:1-11.
 Fever of Nobleman's Son cured Cana. 4:46-54.
 Impotent Man cured Jerusalem. 5:1-9.
 Jesus passes unseen through the Crowd In Temple. 8:59.
 Man born blind cured Jerusalem. 9:1-7.
 Lazarus raised from Dead Bethany. 11:38-44.
 Draught of 153 Fishes L. of Galilee. 21:1-14.
 Syrochænan's Daughter cured District of Tyre. 15:28, 7:24.
 Four thousand fed L. of Galilee. 15:32, 8:1.
 Fig-tree blasted Mt. of Olives. 21:18, 11:12.

Centurion's Palsied Servant cured Capernaum. 8:5. 7:1.

Blind and Dumb Demoniac cured Galilee. 12:22. 11:14.

Demoniac in Synagogue Cured. Capernaum. 1:23. 4:33.
 Peter's Mother-in-law cured Capernaum. 8:14. 1:30. 4:38.

Tempest stilled L. of Galilee. 8:23. 4:37. 8:22.
 Demoniacs cured Gadara. 8:28. 5:1. 8:26.

Leprous cured Capernaum. 8:2. 1:40. 5:12.
 Jairus' Daughter raised. Capernaum. 9:23. 5:23. 8:41.

Woman's Issue of Blood cured Capernaum. 9:20. 5:25. 8:43.

Paralytic cured Capernaum. 9:2. 2:3. 5:18.

Man's Withered Hand cured Galilee. 12:10. 3:1. 6:6.

Devil cast out of Boy, near Cæsarea. Philippi (? Tabor) 17:14. 9:14. 9:37.

Two Blind Men cured. Jericho. 20:29. 10:46. 18:35.
 Christ walks on Sea 14:25. 6:48. 6:15.

Common to all Evangelists.
 5000 fed. Lake of Galilee. Mt. 14:15; Lu. 9:10; Mk. 6:30; John 6:1-14.

Miracles an Evidence of Christ's Divinity—Mt. 11:20-23; Mk. 2:5-12; John 2:11, 23; 3:2, 11; 4:48-53; 9:4; 10:37, 38; 11:45, 46; 14:11, 12; 20:30, 31; Acts 2:22. See "Miracles"—Mk. 16:17.

"PARABLE is the Greek word *parabole*, which means *juxtaposition*, and so a comparison of objects, to show a certain likeness or similitude between them. The Jewish method of teaching by *parables* was apparently adopted by our Lord when the Jews had rejected His direct teaching (Mt. 13:13); but also out of compassionate consideration for the infirmities of the listeners (cp. II Cor. 8:12). Proposed as a spiritual riddle to call the spiritual perceptions into exercise, the Parable—either attracted, interested, provoked inquiry, and thus sowed seed in the memory for future development by Christ Himself or by the Holy Ghost (cp. John 14:26); or left the self-righteous and obdurate self-condemned to spiritual blindness (John 9:30-41; 12:48). Thus the parable sifted the audience, and 'found out the willing hearers and led them on'; like the Shechinah (Ex. 14:20), it was light and guidance to God's children, but darkness and a hindrance to His opponents.—Mk. 4:10-13, 33, 34; cp. John 3:19; 7:17; 8:43."

"CHRIST'S PARABLES illustrate the nature and principles of the Gospel Dispensation (*the Mysteries*, i.e. revealed secrets of the Kingdom of Heaven). They have been divided into three groups, according to the part of His Ministry in which they were delivered—viz.:

1. The earliest—Mt. 13; Mk. 4. Illustrations from common facts of Nature.
2. Between the mission of the Seventy and His last journey to Jerusalem. Illustrations of family and social life.
3. Immediately before and after His triumphal entry into Jerusalem. In answer to questions, cavils, etc."

37 a Night, Ps. 19:2. b Day, Lev. 25:8.	cations ^a night and ^b day. 38 And coming up at that very ^c hour she gave ^d thanks unto ^e God, and spake of him to all them that were ^f looking for the ^h redemption of ⁱ Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm. 39 And when they had ^j accomplished all things that were ^k according to the ^l law of the ^m Lord, ⁿ they returned into ^p Gălîl-î-lee, to their own ^q city ^r Năz-ă-rêth.	41 And his ^v parents went every ^w year to Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm at the ^x feast of the ^y passover. 42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up after the custom of the feast; 43 and when they had ^z fulfilled the days, as they were returning, the boy Jêl-sûs tarried behind in Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm; and his parents knew it not; 44 but supposing him to be in the company, they went a ^a day's journey; and they sought for him among their ^b kinsfolk and acquaintance; 45 and	p Galilee, Mt. 17:22. q City, Gen. 4:17. r Nazareth, Mt. 2:23. 40 s Children, Gen. 3:16. 1 <i>Gr. becoming full of wisdom.</i> t Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. u Grace, John 1:17. 41 v Parents, Pr. 1:8. w Year, Lev. 25:8. x Feasts, Num. 29:39. y Passover, Ex. 12:3. 43 z Ex. 12:15. 44 a Day's Journey, Jonah 3:4. b Kinsman, Deut. 25:5.
38 c Hour, Dan. 3:6. d Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. e God, Gen. 1:1. f Messiah, Looking for (see footnote). g V. 25; comp. ch. 1:68. h Redemption, Mt. 20:22. i Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.	40 And the ^s child grew, and waxed strong, ¹ filled with ^t wisdom: and the ^u grace of God was upon him. Var. Rend. —V. 40. filled with—becoming filled, <i>Al. Go. Me.</i> ; being filled, PLUM.; become full of, AD. V. 42. went—were going, HO. V. 43. days—(7) days, HO. tarried—remained, HO. V. 44. company—caravan, PLUM. HO.	Var. Read. —V. 38. the redemption of Jerusalem— <i>So</i> BB⁵ , <i>Edd. r</i> ; redemption in Jerusalem, AD. <i>Al. V. 40.</i> waxed strong— <i>So</i> B D L , <i>Al. La. Ti. Te. WH. r</i> ; <i>add.</i> in spirit, A. <i>Mcl. V. 43.</i> his parents— <i>So</i> B D L , 1, 33, <i>Edd. r</i> ; Joseph and his mother, A C.	
39 i First-born, Consecration of, Ex. 13:1. k Ex. 13:2, 12. l Law, Deut. 31:24. m God, Gen. 1:1. n Joseph, Gen. 30:24. o Mary, Mk. 16:1.			

Peculiar to the Gospel of Matthew.				
Tares (from a Boat)	Lake of Galilee.	13:1-24.		
Hidden Treasure	Lake of Galilee.	13:44.		
Pearl of Great Price	Lake of Galilee.	13:45, 46.		
Drag-net	Lake of Galilee.	13:47.		
Unmerciful Servant	Capernaum.	18:23.		
Laborers in Vineyard	In Temple.	20:1-17.		
Father and Two Sons	In Temple.	21:28-32.		
King's Son's Marriage	In Temple.	22:1-15.		
Ten Virgins	Mt. of Olives.	25:1-13.		
Talents	Mt. of Olives.	25:14-30.		
Sheep and Goats	Mt. of Olives.	25:31-46.		
Peculiar to the Gospel of Mark.				
Growth of Seed	Lake of Galilee.	4:26-30.		
Household watching	Mt. of Olives.	13:34, 35.		
Peculiar to the Gospel of Luke.				
Two Debtors	Galilee.	7:36-50.		
Good Samaritan	In Temple.	10:25-37.		
Friend at Midnight	Near Jerusalem.	11:5-8.		
Rich Fool	Galilee.	12:16-21.		
Servants watching	Galilee.	12:35-40.		
Steward on Trial	Galilee.	12:42-48.		
Barren Fig-tree	Galilee.	13:6-9.		
Great Supper	Peræa.	14:16-24.		
Tower and Warring King	Peræa.	14:28-33.		
Lost Piece of Money	Peræa.	15:8-10.		
Prodigal Son	Peræa.	15:11-32.		
Dishonest Steward	Peræa.	16:1-13.		
Rich Man and Lazarus	Peræa.	16:19-31.		
Master and Servant	Peræa.	17:7-10.		
Importunate Widow	Peræa.	18:1-8.		
Pharisee and Publican	Peræa.	18:9-14.		
Pounds	Near Jerusalem.	19:12-27.		
"Parable," John 10:6, A. v. is in Greek "proverb" (paromia). See <i>margin</i> .				
Common to the Gospels of Matt. Luke.				
House on Rock, Sand. Near Capernaum.		7:24-27.		6:47-49.
Leaven	Galilee.	13:33.		13:20, 21.
Lost Sheep	Peræa.	18:12-14.		15:3-7.
Common to the Gospels of Mt. Mk. Lu.				
Lamp under Bushel, Lake of Galilee.	5:15, 16.	4:21.		8:16; 11:33-36.
New Cloth, Old Garment				
Lake of Galilee	9:16.	2:21.		5:36.
New Wine, Old Bottles				
Lake of Galilee	9:17.	2:22.		5:37, 38.

Common to the Gospels of Mt. Mk. Lu.			
Sower. Lake of Galilee	13:1-8, 18-23.	4:3-9, 13-20.	8:5-9, 11-15.
Mustard Seed			
Near Jerusalem	13:31, 32.	4:30-32.	13:18, 19.
Vineyard and Husbandmen			
Near Jerusalem	21:33-42.	12:1-12.	20:9-19.
Young Leaves of Fig-tree			
Mt. of Olives. 24:32-33.		13:28-29.	21:29-31.
Atonement. —Jesus called the Lamb of God.—John 1:29, 36; I Pet. 1:19; Rev. 7:10, 17; 12:10, 11; 14:4; 21:23, 27. See Ex. 12:5, 11, 14; I Cor. 5:7. See "Atonement"—Lev. 1:4 and Blood of Jesus , Man saved by—See "Salvation"—Acts 2:40. Death of Jesus , Man saved by—See "Salvation"—Acts 2:40. Death Foretold—See "Divinity of Jesus."			
HIS DIVINITY: His Testimony to His Divinity. —John 7:29; 8:12-21, 25-47; 10:25-38; 14:1-24; 15:8-27; 17:1-8. His Pre-existence. —Mic. 5:2; I Cor. 10:4; II Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:6-8; Heb. 11:26. In the Beginning—John 1:12; 17:5, 24; Col. 1:17; I John 2:14. Creator. —John 1:1-4, 10; I Cor. 8:6; Eph. 3:9; Col. 1:16; Heb. 1:2, 8-10; Rev. 3:14. Descended from Heaven. —John 3:13, 31-36; 6:38, 39, 62; 8:23. Came from the Father—John 1:18; 3:16, 17, 34; 5:36-38; 6:29, 38, 46, 57; 7:27-29; 8:42; 10:36; 13:3; 16:30; 17:5, 8, 18; I John 1:1-3. Was before Abraham—John 8:56-58. Equality with God. —John 5:17, 18, 23; 10:30, 38; 12:44, 45; 14:6-11; 15:23; 17:10, 21-23; II Cor. 5:19; Phil. 2:5, 6; Col. 1:15; 2:9; Heb. 1:3-4, 10-12; 13:8. Mutuality with God. —Mt. 11:27; John 5:17, 19, 23, 25-27, 37, 43; 12:44, 45; 14:23; 16:23, 24, 26-32; 17:9-12; II Thess. 1:2; I Tim. 1:2. He is called God. —Is. 7:14 (Mt. 1:23); 9:6; Jer. 23:6; 33:16; Mt. 4:7; John 1:1-4; 10:33; 20:28; Acts 20:28; Rom. 9:5; Col. 1:15, 19, 29; I Tim. 3:16; Titus 1:3; Heb. 1:8; I John 5:20. The Son of God. —Mt. 2:15; 4:3; Mk. 1:1; John 5:26, 27; 20:30, 31; Rom. 1:1-4, 9; 5:10; 8:3, 29, 32; I Cor. 1:9; II Cor. 1:19; Gal. 1:16; 2:20; 4:4; 4:13; I Thess. 1:10; Heb. 1:2, 8; 3:5, 6; 4:14; 5:5-10; 6:6; 7:3, 28; 10:29; I John 1:3, 7, 22, 23; 3:23; 4:9, 10, 15; 5:5-12; II John 3. Called "Son" by God. —At His Baptism—Mt. 3:17; Mk. 1:11; Lu. 3:22. At the Transfiguration—Mt. 17:5; Mk. 9:7; Lu. 9:35; II Pet. 1:17, 18. See Ps. 2:7 (Acts 13:33; Heb. 1:5-8; 5:5). Christ calls Himself "The Son of God." —Mt. 11:27; 21:37-44; 26:63, 64; 27:43; Mk. 12:6-11; 14:61, 62; Lu. 20:13-18; John 3:16-18, 34-36; 5:19, 20, 25, 26; 6:40; 9:35-37; 10:36;			

45
a Joseph, Gen.
30:24.
b Mary, Mk.
16:1.
c Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
46
d Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
1 Or, *doctors*.
See ch. 5:17;
Acts 5:34.
e Doctors of
Law, Acts
5:34.
f Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

47
g See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.

when ^{a b} they found him not, they returned to ^c Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm, seeking for him. 46 And it came to pass, after three days they found him in the ^d temple, sitting in the midst of the ^{e f} teachers, both hearing them, and asking them questions: 47 and all that heard him were amazed at his ^g understanding and his answers. 48 And when they saw him, they

Var. Rend.—V. 45. when—because, PLUM. seeking—in order to seek, PLUM. V. 46. teachers—doctors. R. V. 47. understanding—intelligence, PLUM. V. 48. sought—were seeking; are seeking, PLUM. sorrowing—in great anguish (of mind),

were astonished; and his ^h mother said unto him, ^{i j} Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy ^k father and I sought thee ^{l m} sorrowing. 49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? knew ye not that ⁿ I must be ^{o p} in my Father's ^q house? 50 And they ^{r s} understood not the saying which he spake unto them. 51 And he

PLUM. V. 49. in my Father's house—*So Me.; and perhaps Wo. Go. Field, Farrar, R; BRUCE VIN.; among my Father's matters, Al. DeW. Da. R marg.*

48 [5:16.
h Mother, Deut.
i Son of Man.
j See footnote.
k Son, Gen.
21:19.
l Gr. *Child*.
m Father, Ex.
21:15.
n Sorrow,
l Thess. 4:13.
m Love of Pa-
rents, Par. 1:8.
49
n Mission of
Jesus. See
footnote.
o Obedient. See
"Character of
Jesus"—foot-
note.
p Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.
3 Or, *about my
Father's busi-
ness*. Gr. *in the things of my Father*. q House, Deut. 24:10.
50 r Spiritual Blindness, I Sam. 4:15. s See Mk. 9:32.

11:4; 19:7. See Lu. 10:22; I Tim. 6:13. *The Only Begotten Son*—John 3:16-18.

Confessed as the Son of God.—*By the Angel Gabriel*—Lu. 1:32, 35. *By John the Baptist*—John 1:29-34. *By Nathaniel*—John 1:49. *By the Gadarene Demoniacs*—Mt. 8:29; Lu. 8:28. *By Unclean Spirits*—Mk. 3:11. *By Disciples in Boat*—Mt. 14:33. *By the Eunuch*—Acts 8:37 marg. *By Martha*—John 11:27. *By Peter*—Mt. 16:16. See Acts 16:31, 34. *By Paul*—Acts 9:20.

He calls God His Father.—Mt. 15:13; 18:10, 19; 20:23; 26:53, 63, 64; Lu. 10:22; 22:29; John 5:19-21, 23, 26, 27, 30, 36, 37; 8:16, 19, 26-29, 38, 49, 54; 10:15, 17, 18, 29, 30, 36-38; 11:41; 12:49, 50; 13:34; 14:7, 9-11, 13, 16, 20, 21, 23, 24, 28, 31; 15:1, 8-10, 15, 23, 24; 16:15, 27, 28, 32; 17:1-26; 20:17, 21.

Only Begotten Son.—John 1:14, 18; 3:16, 18; I John 4:9. **Begotten by the Holy Spirit.**—Mt. 1:18, 20; Lu. 1:35.

Lordship of.—He is called Lord—Ps. 110:1; Mt. 8:2, 6, 8, 21, 25; 14:28, 30; 15:22, 25, 27, 16:22; 17:4, 15; 18:21; 20:30, 31; 22:43-45; 24:42; 25:37, 44; 26:22; Mk. 7:28; 12:35-37; Lu. 1:43; 5:8, 12; 6:46; 7:6, 13; 9:54; 10:17, 40; 11:1; 12:41; 13:23; 14:31; 20:41-44; 22:38, 38, 49; John 6:34, 68; 8:11; 9:36, 38; 11:3, 12, 21, 27, 32, 34, 39; 13:6, 9, 13, 25, 36, 37; 14:5, 8, 22; 20:13; 21:15, 16, 17, 20, 21; Acts 1:6; 2:36; 7:60; 9:5, 13; 22:8; 26:15; Rom. 10:9, 12; I Cor. 12:3, 5.

The Lord—Mt. 3:3; 4:7, 28; 6:13; 5:19; 11:3; Lu. 2:11; 3:4; 4:12; 10:1; 11:39; 12:42; 13:15; 17:5, 6; 18:6; 19:31, 34; 22:61; 24:34; John 1:23; 4:1; 6:13; 11:2; 13:14; 20:2, 18, 20, 25; 21:7, 12; Acts 2:20, 25; 5:14; 9:1, 5, 10, 11, 15, 17, 27, 29, 31, 35, 42; 11:21, 23, 24; 15:17; 18:8; Rom. 10:13; 16:2, 11, 12, 13, 22; I Cor. 1:31; 2:8; 4:5; 6:14; 7:17; 9:2, 5, 14; 10:21, 22; 11:23, 26, 27; 15:58; II Cor. 2:12; 4:5; Gal. 1:19; 5:10; Phil. 2:11; I Thess. 1:6; 4:15-17; 5:2; II Thess. 3:16; II Tim. 1:8; Heb. 2:3; 7:14; Jas. 5:7, 8, 10; II Pet. 3:2.

The Lord Jesus—Mk. 16:19; Lu. 24:3; Acts 1:21; 4:33; 7:59; 8:16; 11:20; 15:11; 16:31; 19:5, 13, 17; 20:24, 35; 21:13; I Cor. 5:4, 5; 6:11; II Cor. 1:14; 4:14; Eph. 1:15; Phil. 2:17, 8; Col. 3:17; I Thess. 2:15, 19; 3:11, 13; 4:1, 2; II Thess. 1:7, 12; 2:18; Philemon 5.

The Lord Jesus Christ—Acts 11:17; 15:26; 20:21; 28:31; Rom. 5:1, 11; 13:14; 15:6, 30; I Cor. 8:6; 15:57; II Cor. 8:9; Eph. 1:17; 5:20; Phil. 3:20; I Thess. 5:9; II Thess. 2:1, 14, 16; 3:6, 12; I Tim. 6:3, 14; Jas. 2:1; II Pet. 1:8, 11, 14, 16; 2:20; Jude 17. *Most of the Epistles have the expression "The Lord Jesus Christ" in Beginning and Closing*—Rom. 1:7; 16:20; I Cor. 1:2, 3, 7, 8, 10, 16; 23; II Cor. 1:2, 3; 13:14; Gal. 3:14, 18; Eph. 1:2, 3; 6:23, 24; Phil. 1:2; 4:23; Col. 1:3; I Thess. 1:1, 3; 5:23, 28; II Thess. 1:1; 3:18; Philemon 3, 25; Jas. 1:1; I Pet. 1:3; II Pet. 3:18; Jude 4, 25.

Jesus Our Lord—I Cor. 9:1.
Jesus Christ our Lord—Rom. 1:4; 5:21; 6:23; 7:25; 8:39; I Cor. 1:9; 15:31; Eph. 3:11; Phil. 3:8; I Tim. 1:2, 12; II Tim. 1:2; Jude 25.

Lord Christ—Rom. 16:18; Col. 3:24.
Lord of All—Acts 10:36.
Lord of Lords—Rev. 17:14; 19:16.
Lord of the Sabbath—Mt. 12:8; Mk. 2:28; Lu. 6:5.
His Power.—Ps. 110:3; Is. 9:6; 63:1; Mt. 8:3, 16, 27; John 17:2; I Cor. 1:24, 30; Phil. 2:9, 10; II Thess. 1:9; Heb. 1:3; 7:25; II Pet. 1:16; Rev. 1:8, 13-18; 5:12. See "Creator."

Power to perform Miracles—Lu. 5:17; Acts 2:22. See "Miracles of Jesus."

He gave his Disciples Power to perform Miracles—Mt. 10:1; Mk. 6:7; Lu. 11:20-22. See "The Holy Spirit confirms the Word"—John 14:16.

Authority to forgive Sins—Mt. 9:6; Mk. 2:5-12; Lu. 5:20-26; Heb. 1:3.

Power over Life and Death—Mt. 26:52-56; John 2:19-22; 5:21, 25-28; 10:17, 18, 28; I Cor. 15:24-28. Phil. 3:20, 21.

All Authority given to Him.—Mt. 28:18; John 3:35; 5:22, 23; Rom. 14:9; I Cor. 15:24-28; Eph. 1:20-23; Phil. 2:9-11; Col. 2:10; Heb. 7:26; I Pet. 3:22. See Mt. 11:27; John 5:27.

The Judge of the World.—Ps. 96:12; Is. 2:4; Mt. 16:27; 25:31-46; John 5:22, 23, 27, 30; Acts 10:42; Rom. 2:16; I Cor. 4:5; II Cor. 5:10; II Tim. 4:1, 8; Rev. 22:12.

Kingship.—Mt. 27:42; I Cor. 15:24-28; Col. 1:13; Heb. 2:7, 8; Rev. 1:5, 9; 11:15; 12:10; 14:14; 17:14; 19:11-16.

Prophecies concerning—Gen. 49:10; Ps. 2:6; 110:1-4; 132:11, 17; 18; Is. 2:4; 9:6, 7; 32:1; 52:7, 13; 55:3-5; Jer. 23:5, 30; 33:17; Ez. 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25; Dan. 2:35, 44; 7:13, 14; 9:35; Hos. 3:5; Mic. 5:2; Zech. 6:12, 13; 9:9, 10; Mt. 2:2, 6; Lu. 1:32, 33; Acts 2:29-36.

Anointed—Ps. 45:7; Is. 61:1; Dan. 9:24; Lu. 4:18-21; Acts 4:26, 27; 10:38. See Acts 2:29-36.

Crowned—Rev. 6:2; 14:14; 17:14.

Kingship acknowledged by Jesus Himself—Mt. 13:41; 16:27, 28; 25:31-46; 27:11; Lu. 22:29, 30; John 18:33-37; By the Wise Men—Mt. 2:2. *By Nathaniel*—John 1:49. *By Pilate*—John 18:39. *By His Disciples*—John 6:15. *His Triumphant Entry*—Mt. 21:5; Lu. 19:38; John 12:13. *By the Thief on the Cross*—Lu. 23:42.

Written on the Cross—Mt. 27:37; Lu. 23:37, 38; John 19:19-21.

Seated on the Throne of David.—Is. 9:7; Ez. 37:24, 25; Lu. 1:32, 33; Acts 2:29-36.

Seated at the Right Hand of God.—Mt. 26:64; Mk. 16:19; Lu. 22:69; Acts 2:33-36; 5:31; 7:55, 56; Rom. 8:34; Eph. 1:20-22; Col. 3:1; Heb. 1:3; 10:12, 13; 12:2; I Pet. 3:22; Rev. 1:5, 13-18; 3:21; 5:5-10; 7:9-12; 20:6.

King of Zion.—Ps. 2:6; 110:2; Is. 52:7, 13; Zech. 9:9; Mt. 21:5; John 12:13, 15.

HIS KINGDOM.—"It is only when we take the fourfold narrative in its entirety that we begin to catch sight of the satisfying and convincing fullness of the idea of the kingdom of heaven. This idea underlies the whole Gospel of John. In the Synoptic Gospels we have the conditions of entrance into the kingdom, a childlike spirit, faith, repentance, and obedience—Mt. 18:3; 9:22; 5:20; Lu. 13:3. In John we have the spiritual birth by which alone those conditions are made possible—John 3:5. In the Synoptics we have the laws of the kingdom—Mt. 5-7. In John we have the new life in which alone those laws can be fulfilled—John 6:22-65. In the Synoptics we have the parables and pictures of the kingdom—Mt. 13, etc. In John we have the inmost sense of those parables, spoken directly to the soul, in words of which Christ Himself says 'they are spirit, and they are life.' In the Synoptics we have the new order of human society in the imitation by the disciples of Christ's obedience to the will of God—Mt. 12:50. In John we have the organizing principle

51

- a Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
 b Mary, Mk. 16:1.
 c Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.
 d Humanity of Jesus. See footnote.
 e Obedient. See "Character of Jesus." See footnote.
 f Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 g See v. 19.
 h Or, things.
 i Heart, Acts 15:9.

52

- i Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 j Or, age.
 k Grace, John 1:17.
 l Or, grace.

went down with ^{a b} them, and came to ^c Náz-á-rěth; and he was ^{d e} subject unto them: and his ^f mother ^g kept all ^{these} ¹ sayings in her ^h heart.

52 And Jē-sūs advanced in ⁱ wisdom and ² stature, and in ^{j k} favor with ^l God and ¹ men.

3 Now in the fifteenth year ^m of the reign of Tī-bē-rī-ūs ⁿ Cē-sār, ^o Pōn-ti-ūs Pī-lāte being ^p governor of ^q Jū-dæ-á, and ^r Hēr-ōd being ^s tetrarch of

Var. Rend.—V. 52, stature—*So Be. Da. Go. Mc. PLUM. BRU. VIN. R.* age, *Al. DeW. Mcl. R marg.* Chap. 3.—V. 1. gov-

of that new order in Christ's revelation of Himself to the disciples as the way, the truth, and the life—John 14:6. In the Synoptics we have the supremacy of Christ's example over men's hearts. In John we have the supremacy of Christ's teachings over men's minds."—HENRY VAN DYKE.

"Put together the Sermon on the Mount, the Charge to the Twelve Apostles, the Parables of the Kingdom, the Discourse in the Supper-room, and the institution of the two great Sacraments, and the plan of our Saviour is before you. And it is enunciated with an accent of calm, unflinching conviction that it will be realized in human history."—HENRY P. LIDDON.

Called: The Kingdom of God—Mt. 21:31; Mk. 1:15; 4:11, 26, 30; 9:1, 47; 10:14, 15, 23-25; 12:31; 14:25; 15:43; Lu. 4:43; 6:20; 7:28; 8:1, 10; 9:2, 11, 27, 60, 62; 10:9, 11; 11:20, 13:20, 28, 29; 14:15; 16:16; 17:20, 21; 18:16, 17, 24, 25, 29; 19:11; 22:16; John 3:3, 5; Acts 1:3; 8:12; 14:22; 19:8; 28:23, 31; Rom. 14:17; I Cor. 6:9, 10; 15:50; Gal. 5:21; Col. 4:11; II Thess. 1:5; Rev. 12:10.

The Kingdom of Heaven—Mt. 3:2; 4:17; 5:19, 20; 7:21; 10:7; 11:11, 12; 13:11, 24, 31, 33, 44, 45, 47, 52; 18:1, 3, 4, 23; 19:12, 14, 23, 24; 20:1; 22:2; 23:13; 25:1.

The Kingdom of Christ and God—Eph. 5:5; Rev. 11:15. His Kingdom—Mt. 6:33; 13:41; 16:28; 20:21; Lu. 1:33; 12:31; 22:29, 30; John 18:36; I Thess. 2:12; II Tim. 4:1, 18; Heb. 1:8.

Kingdom of their Father—Mt. 13:43. My Father's Kingdom—Mt. 26:29. The Kingdom of the Son of his Love—Col. 1:13.

Temporal Kingdom, or, Kingdom of this World.—The Disciples and Jews thought it was a—Mt. 20:21; Lu. 14:15; 19:11-27; John 6:15; Acts 1:6.

Not of this World.—John 6:15; 18:36. See Mt. 26:52-56; Rom. 14:17; I Cor. 4:20.

Within you.—Lu. 17:20, 21. **Not established before Death of Jesus.**—Mt. 16:19, 28; Mk. 11:10; 15:43; Lu. 12:32; 17:20; 19:11; 21:31; 23:42, 51; Acts 1:3, 6.

To be established "in the Days of these Kings."—Dan. 2:31-45. See Is. 9:6, 7.

At Hand.—Mt. 3:2; 4:17; 10:7; Mk. 1:15; Lu. 10:9, 11.

To come with Power.—Mk. 9:1; Acts 1:4-8; 2:1-4.

During the Lifetime of the Disciples standing near Him.—Mt. 16:28; Mk. 9:1; Lu. 9:27; 21:31; 22:16, 18; Acts 1:6-8.

Prepared for you before the Foundation of the World.—Mt. 25:34.

Jews Natural Heirs, but rejected.—Mt. 8:11-12; 21:43; 23:13.

Suffereth Violence.—Mt. 11:12; Lu. 16:16.

Kingdom in Heaven.—Mt. 8:11, 12; 13:37-42; 19:28; 25:31-46; Lu. 13:28, 29; 22:29, 30; I Cor. 15:50; Rev. 11:15.

Who may enter.—He that is but little, is greater than John the Baptist—Mt. 11:11; Lu. 7:28.

Seek first the Kingdom.—Mt. 6:33; Lu. 12:31.

Those who do the Will of God.—Mt. 5:19; 7:21-27.

Righteous.—Mt. 5:20; I Cor. 6:9-11; Gal. 5:19-24; Eph. 5:3-6; II Thess. 1:5.

^t Gāl-í-lēe, and his brother ^u Philip tetrarch of the region of Ít-ū-ræ-á and Träch-ō-ní-tis, and Lŷ-sā-ní-ās tetrarch of Äb-í-lē-nē, 2 in the ^v high-priest-hood of ^w Än-ñās and ^x Cä-ä-p'hās, ^{y z} the word of God came unto ^b John the son of Zäeh-ä-rí-zās in the ^c wilderness. 3 ^d And he came into all the ^e region round about the ^f Jordan, ^g preaching the ^h baptism of ⁱ repentance unto ^j remission of ^k sins; ^l **emor—**procurator, PLUM. V. 3. **repentance—**change of mind, PLUM.

3 d P. Vs. 3-10; Mt. 3:1-10; Mk. 1:3-5. **e** Mt. 3:5. **f** Jordan, Josh. 15:5. **g** Preaching, see "Gospel must be Preached," "Salvation," Acts 2:40. **h** Baptism, Rom. 6:3. **i** Repentance, Lu. 13:3. **j** Remission of Sins, Lu. 24:47. **k** Sin, Gen. 3:6.

Repentance a Condition.—Mt. 3:2; 4:17. **Poor in Spirit.**—Mt. 5:3; Lu. 6:20.

Publicans and Harlots enter before the Pharisees.—Mt. 21:31; Lu. 7:29-50.

Hard for the Rich to enter.—Mt. 19:23, 24; Mk. 10:23-27; Lu. 15:24, 25, 29.

Those who do not look back.—Lu. 9:62.

Must become as Little Children.—Mt. 18:1-4; 19:14; Mk. 10:14, 15; Lu. 18:15-17.

Those who are born anew of Water and the Spirit.—John 3:3-5.

Those who endure Tribulations.—Mk. 9:47; Lu. 18:29; Acts 14:22; II Thess. 1:5.

Everlasting Kingdom.—II Sam. 7:12, 13; Ps. 45:6, 7 (Heb. 1:8, 9); 89:3, 4, 29-37; Dan. 2:44, 45; 7:14; Mic. 4:7; Lu. 1:33.

Righteous.—Ps. 45:6; Is. 9:7; 11:1-10; 62:1, 2; Jer. 23:5; 33:15; Zech. 9:9; Heb. 1:8, 9.

Universal.—Ps. 2:8; Is. 2:2-4; 11:9; 42:4, 10-13; 62:1, 2; Jer. 31:34; Dan. 2:44, 45; Zech. 14:9; Mt. 24:14; 28:18, 19; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:46, 47; Acts 1:8; Rom. 10:18; Phil. 2:10; Col. 1:6, 23; Rev. 11:15.

Gospel of Kingdom.—Mt. 4:23; 9:35; Lu. 4:43; 8:1; 9:2, 60; Acts 1:3. To be preached in the whole World—Mt. 24:14; 28:18, 19; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:46, 47; Acts 1:8.

Word of the Kingdom.—Mt. 13:19; Acts 8:12; 19:8; 20:25; 28:23-31.

Keys of the Kingdom.—Is. 22:22; Mt. 16:19; Rev. 3:7. **Mysteries of the Kingdom.**—Mk. 4:11; Lu. 8:10.

Parables of the Kingdom.—The Growth of the Kingdom by Addition from Without: *The Sower*—Mt. 13:3-8, 18-23; Mk. 4:3-8, 13-20; Lu. 8:5-8, 11-15. *The Tares*—Mt. 13:24-30, 36-43; Mk. 4:26-29. *The Mustard Seed*—Mt. 13:31, 32; Mk. 4:30-32; Lu. 13:18, 19. *The Net*—Mt. 13:47-50. *Influence upon the World: The Leaven*—Mt. 13:33; Lu. 13:20, 21. *Growth from Within: The Blade, the Ear and the Full Grain in the Ear*—Mk. 4:26-29. *The Vine*—John 15:1-8.

Kingdom of God the Supreme Good: The Hidden Treasure—Mt. 13:44. *The Pearl*—Mt. 13:45, 46.

Rebuke to Phariseism, Parables of Grace: The Lost Sheep—Mt. 18:12, 13; Lu. 15:4-6. *The Lost Piece of Silver*—Lu. 15:8-10. *The Prodigal Son*—Lu. 15:11-32. *Pharisee and Publican*—Lu. 18:9-14. *Two Debtors*—Lu. 7:36-50. *Strife for First Places at Feasts*—Lu. 14:7-11. *The Great Supper*—Mt. 22:1-14; Lu. 14:16-24. *The Good Samaritan*—Lu. 10:30-37. *The Unjust Steward*—Lu. 16:1-12. *The Rich Man and Lazarus*—Lu. 16:19-31. *The Judgment—Children in the Marketplace*—Lu. 7:31-35. *The Barren Fig-tree*—Lu. 13:6-9. *The Wicked Husbandmen*—Mt. 21:33-41; Mk. 12:1-9; Lu. 20:9-17. *The Wedding Feast and the Wedding Robe*—Mt. 22:1-14. *The Unfaithful Servant*—Mt. 24:45-51. *The Ten Virgins*—Mt. 25:1-13. *Service in the Kingdom: The Laborers*—Mt. 20:1-16. *The Hours, the Talents and the Pounds*—Mt. 20:1-16; 25:14-30; Lu. 19:12-27.

The Right Use of Worldly Possessions: The Unjust Steward—Lu. 16:1-12. *The Rich Man and Lazarus*—Lu. 16:19-31. See "Church"—Acts 20:28.

- r Herod, Mt. 14:3.
 s Tetrarch, Mt. 14:1. [17:22.
 t Galilee, Mt.
 u Philip, John 1:43.
 2
 v Priest, Ex. 28:1. [18:13.
 w Annas, John
 x Caiaphas, John 18:13.
 y Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 z Holy Spirit inspires, John 14:16.
 a P. Vs. 3-10; Mt. 3:1-10; Mk. 1:3-5.
 b John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
 c Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 d P. Vs. 3-10; Mt. 3:1-10; Mk. 1:3-5. e Mt. 3:5. f Jordan, Josh. 15:5. g Preaching, see "Gospel must be Preached," "Salvation," Acts 2:40. h Baptism, Rom. 6:3. i Repentance, Lu. 13:3. j Remission of Sins, Lu. 24:47. k Sin, Gen. 3:6.

4
 a Promises concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15.
 b Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 c Book, Eccl. 12:12.
 d Words, Pr. 15:23.
 e Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
 f Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 g John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
 1 Q. Is. 40:3 ff.
 h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 i Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 j Preaching, see "Gospel must be Preached," "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 k Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
 l God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 m Lordship of Jesus. See footnote.
 n Path, Is. 40:19. 5 o Valley, Josh. 8:13. p Mountain, Ex. 31:21.
 q Hill, Ps. 2:6. r Crooked Ways, Ps. 125:5.

High Priest, after the Order of Melchizedek.—Ps. 110:4; Is. 53:12; Zech. 6:13; Rom. 8:34; Eph. 2:13, 18; I Tim. 2:5; Heb. 2:17, 18; 3:1; 4:14; 5:5-10; 6:20; 7:1-28; 8:1-6; 9:11-28; 10:1-21; I John 2:1.

Head of the Church.—Rom. 8:29; I Cor. 11:3; Eph. 1:10, 22, 23; 4:15; 5:23, 24; Col. 1:18; 2:10, 19; Heb. 3:3, 6; Rev. 3:7. The Head of the Corner—Ps. 118:22; Is. 28:16; Mt. 21:42; Lu. 20:17; Acts 4:11; Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:6, 7.

Eternity of.—Mt. 18:20; 28:20 (Acts 18:10); John 1:1-4, 15; 6:62; 8:23, 58; 17:5; II Cor. 8:9; Eph. 4:10; Col. 1:17; Heb. 1:8-12; 6:20; 7:16, 24, 25; 13:8; Rev. 1:8, 17, 18, 21:6; 22:13. See "Pre-existence," under "Divinity of Jesus," above.

Exaltation.—Ps. 68:18; Mt. 28:18; Lu. 24:26; John 7:39; 12:23; 14:2, 3; Acts 1:2, 11; 3:13, 20, 21; Rom. 6:4; 8:17; I Cor. 15:25-28; Eph. 4:8-10; Phil. 2:6-11; Heb. 2:9; 5:9; 9:12, 24; I Pet. 1:21; I Pet. 1:16.

Glory of.—Mt. 17:2-8; Lu. 9:26, 32; John 1:14; 2:11; 7:39; 12:16, 23; 13:31, 32; 16:14; 17:1-5, 22, 24; Rom. 9:5; II Pet. 1:16-18.

He came in Fulfilment of the Scriptures.—Mt. 5:17; 26:52-56; Lu. 24:25-27, 44-47; John 5:39, 45, 46; Acts 8:32-35; 13:27-40; 17:2, 3; 18:28; Gal. 4:4. The Prophet who was to come—Deut. 18:15 (John 1:21, 25; Acts 3:22; 7:37). The Only Begotten Son—Ps. 2:7 (Acts 13:33; Heb. 1:5-8; 5:5). The Crowned Son of David—Ps. 110:1 (Mt. 22:41-46; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 20:41-44; Acts 2:34-36; Heb. 1:13; Rev. 8:5). The Stone which the Builders rejected—Ps. 118:22 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17; Acts 4:11; Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:7, 8). Born of a Virgin—Is. 7:14 (Mt. 1:23; Lu. 1:26-38). A Light to the Gentiles—Is. 9:1, 2 (Mt. 4:14-16). The Spirit of the Lord upon Him—Is. 11:1, 2; 35:5; 42:1; 61:1, 2 (Mt. 11:5; Lu. 2:28-32; Acts 2:2-4, 16-21, 33). See "Prophecies concerning Jesus and their Fulfilment"—Gen. 3:15.

His Miracles a Proof of His Divinity.—Mt. 11:20-24; Mk. 2:5-12; John 2:11, 23; 3:2, 11; 4:48-53; 9:4; 10:37, 38; 11:45, 46; 14:11, 12; 15:24; 20:30, 31; Acts 2:22.

He foretold His own Death, Burial and Resurrection on the Third Day.—Mt. 12:40; 16:21; 17:9, 12, 22, 23; 20:17-19; 21:33-45; 26:2, 12, 21-28, 32; 27:63; Mk. 8:31; 9:9, 10; 10:33, 34; 14:18-25, 28, 58; Lu. 9:22, 44; 18:32, 33; 22:15, 37; 24:7; John 2:19-21; 3:14; 8:28; 12:32, 33; 13:18-21; Chaps. 14-17.

His Resurrection a Proof of His Divinity.—Acts 2:22-32; 3:15; 5:29-32; 10:39-42; 13:30-37; 17:31; Rom. 10:9; I Cor. 15:1-19; I Pet. 1:21.

He knew the Thoughts and Purposes of Men.—Mt. 9:4; 12:25; Lu. 6:8; 7:39, 40; 9:47; John 1:42, 47-50; 2:24, 25; 6:61, 64; 13:11; 16:30.

His Sinlessness.—John 8:46; II Cor. 5:21; Heb. 4:15; 7:26-28; I Pet. 2:21-23; I John 3:5.

6 And all ^s flesh shall see the ^t salvation of ^u God.

7 He said therefore to the multitudes that went out to be ^v baptized of him, ^{w x y} Ye offspring of ^z vipers, who warned you to flee from the ^a wrath to come? 8 Bring forth therefore ^{b c} fruits worthy of ^{2 d} repentance, and ^e begin not to say within yourselves, ^f We have ^g Abraham to our ^h father: for I say unto you, that ⁱ God is able of these ^j stones to raise up ^k children unto Abrahams, PLUM. BRU. V. 7. said—used to say, PLUM. therefore—So PLUM. RID.; now, WELL. warned you to flee—told you that you would escape, WELL. warned—suggested to, PLUM. V. 8. therefore—Omit, WELL. worthy—be-fitting, WELL.

f Seed of Abraham, Deut. 22:9. g Abraham, Gen. 11:27. h Father, Ex. 21:15. i God is almighty, Gen. 1:1. j Stones, Ex. 34:1. k Children, Gen. 3:16.

He is the Sufficient of All Needs.—Mt. 11:28-30; John 4:14; 6:35, 48-58; 8:31-36, 51.

He will send the Holy Spirit.—John 14:26; 15:26; Acts 2:33. **He commanded to baptize in the Name of Father, Son and Holy Spirit.**—Mt. 28:19.

Baptism was "in His Name."—Acts 2:38; 8:12, 16; 10:48; 19:5.

HUMANITY OF: The Word made Flesh.—Mt. 8:20; 11:19; Lu. 24:39; John 1:14; 20:27; Acts 2:30; 13:23; Rom. 1:3; 8:3, 4, 29, 32; 9:5; II Cor. 5:16; 8:9; Phil. 2:5-8; Col. 2:9; I Tim. 3:16; Heb. 2:9-18; 9:20; 10:5; I Pet. 1:20; I John 1:1-3; 3:5-8; 4:2; II John 7.

Made a little lower than the Angels.—Heb. 2:7-9.

Seed of Abraham.—Gen. 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14 (Mt. 1:1; Lu. 1:54, 55; Acts 3:25; Rom. 4:13; Gal. 3:8).

Descendant of Isaac.—Gen. 17:19; 26:2-5 (Rom. 9:6-8; Heb. 11:18). Judah should be in the Line of Descent—Gen. 49:10; Ps. 60:7 (Mt. 1:2; Heb. 7:14).

The Son of David.—II Sam. 7:11, 12, 27; Ps. 89:3, 4, 35-37; Is. 9:6; 11:1; 55:3, 4; Jer. 23:5; 35:15; Amos 9:11, 12 (Mt. 1:1; Lu. 1:32, 69; Acts 15:15-18; Heb. 1:5); Ps. 16:8-10 (Acts 2:25-28; 13:34-37); Mt. 9:27; 12:23; 20:30, 31; 21:9; 22:42-45; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 18:38; John 7:42; Rom. 1:3; Rev. 22:16.

Called the Son of Man.—Mt. 8:20; 9:6; 11:19; 12:8, 32, 40; 13:37, 41; 16:13, 27, 28; 17:9, 12, 22; 19:28; 20:18, 28; 24:27, 30; 26:2, 24, 45, 64; Mk. 2:28; 8:38; 9:9, 31; 14:21, 62; Lu. 6:22; 9:44, 58; 11:30; 12:8, 10, 40; 17:22, 24, 30; 18:8, 31; 19:10; 21:36; 22:48; 24:7; John 1:51; 3:13, 14; 5:27; 6:27; 12:34; 13:31; Acts 7:56; Rev. 1:13; 14:14. See Ez. 1:26; Dan. 7:13; 10:16.

Became Poor for our Sakes.—Mt. 20:28; II Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:5-8. Had not where to lay His Head—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58. Tempted like as we are—Heb. 2:18; 4:15. See "Sufferings."

MISSION OF: Sent by the Father.—Is. 42:1-4; 49:6; 61:1-3; John 3:16, 17, 34; 4:34; 5:30, 36, 38; 6:29, 58, 57; 7:29; 8:42; 10:36; 11:42; 17:3, 8, 18, 21, 23, 25; 20:21; I John 4:9, 10, 14. He came in His Father's Name—John 5:43.

Bind up the Broken-hearted, To.—Is. 57:15; 61:1. See Ps. 147:3.

Church. To establish His.—Mt. 16:18. See "Church"—Acts 20:28.

Comfort those that mourn, To.—Is. 61:2; Mt. 5:4.

Condemn Sin, To.—Rom. 8:3, 4.

Example in His Life, To set.—Mt. 3:15; 11:29; John 13:12-16, 34; 17:14, 18, 21, 22; Rom. 8:29; 13:14; 15:2-5; II Cor. 3:18; 4:10; Gal. 4:19; Eph. 4:13, 15; 5:2; Phil. 2:5; Col. 3:10, 11; Heb. 12:2-4; I Pet. 1:15, 16; 2:21-24; I John 2:6; 3:1-3, 7, 16; 4:17; Rev. 14:4.

9
a Axe, I Sam. 13:20.
b Tree, Mt. 7:17.
c Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
d Fruit (*fig.*), Lev. 23:40.
e Fruit of the Spirit, John 14:16.
f Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
g Wicked, Punishment of, Ex. 23:7.
10
h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
i Commands of the Gospel must be obeyed, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
11
j Love, I Cor. 13:1.
k Fraternity, Ps. 133:1.
l Community of Goods, Acts 2:45. m Coat, Gen. 37:3.
n Liberty, Rom. 12:8. o Food, Gen. 9:3. 12 p Publicans, Mt. 9:11. 1 That is, *collectors or renderers of Roman taxes.*
q Baptism, Rom. 6:3.

Fatherhood of God, To reveal—John 1:12, 14, 18; 4:21, 23; 5:36, 37, 43; 6:27, 44–46; 8:27, 28, 41, 42; 10:15–18, 32; 11:52; 12:49, 50; 14:1–13, 20–24, 28–31; 16:3, 10, 23–30.
Fulfill all Righteousness, To—Mt. 3:15.
Fulfill the Scriptures, To—See "He came in Fulfilment of the Scriptures," under "Divinity."
Glorify the Father—John 13:31; 14:13; 17:4; I Pet. 4:11.
Judgment, For—Lu. 2:34; John 5:22, 23, 27; 9:39; Acts 10:42; 17:31. See John 12:47.
Kingdom, To establish—See "Kingdom."
Life, To give—John 1:4; 3:15, 36; 5:40; 6:33, 51; 10:10–28; 11:25; 14:6; Gal. 2:20; Col. 3:3, 4; I John 5:12, 20.
Light to the Gentiles, To bring—Is. 9:1, 2; 42:6; 49:6; Mt. 4:13–16; Lu. 1:78, 79; 2:30–32; Acts 26:23.
Light of the World, The—John 1:4, 5; 3:19; 8:12; 9:5; 12:35, 36, 46.
Lord of Living and Dead, To become—Rom. 14:9; 15:3–12; II Cor. 5:15.
Mediator, To be—See "Mediator."
Minister, To—Mt. 20:28; Mk. 10:45.
Peace, To give—Lu. 1:79; John 14:27; 16:33; 20:19; Col. 3:15.

Preach, To—Mk. 1:38. *Good Tidings unto the Poor*—Is. 61:1 (Lu. 4:17, 18). *The Kingdom of God*—Mt. 4:23; 10:7; Lu. 4:43; 8:1; 16:16. *Remission of Sins*—Lu. 1:77; 24:47. *To Proclaim the Year of Jehovah's Favor*—Is. 49:8–13 (II Cor. 6:2); 61:2 (Lu. 4:19).

Propitiation for Sins, To be—John 1:29; Rom. 3:25; 4:25; 5:5–8; 8:3; I Cor. 15:3; II Cor. 5:21; Gal. 1:4; 3:13; Heb. 9:26, 28.

Reconcile the World to God, To—Dan. 9:24; Rom. 5:9–11; II Cor. 5:17–21; Eph. 2:13–23; Col. 1:20–22; 2:14; Heb. 10:19–22.

Redeem Mankind, To—Is. 53:4–12; I Cor. 5:7; 6:20; 7:23; Gal. 4:4, 5; I Thess. 1:10; I Pet. 1:18–21; II Pet. 2:1; I John 2:2; 3:16; 4:10; Rev. 5:9; 13:8. See "Jewish Sacrifices"—Gen. 31:54.

The Life of Christ a Ransom—Mt. 20:28; Mk. 10:45; I Tim. 2:6.

Christ gave His Life for Mankind—John 6:51; 10:11, 15; 11:49–53; 15:13; Rom. 4:25; 5:6–9; 8:3, 32; 14:15; II Cor. 5:14–21; Gal. 3:1, 8, 13, 14; Eph. 5:2, 25; I Thess. 5:9, 10; Titus 2:13, 14; Heb. 2:9–18; 7:24–27; 9:11–17; 25–26; I Pet. 2:21–24; 3:18.

Redemption through His Blood—Rom. 3:24, 25; Eph. 1:7; Heb. 9:12–15; I Pet. 1:18–20.

Christ purchased with His Blood—Acts 20:28; I Cor. 6:20; 7:23; II Pet. 2:1; Rev. 5:9.

Remission of Sins, To give—Lu. 1:77; 24:47; Acts 10:43.

said unto him, ^rs Teacher, what must we do? 13 And he said unto them, ^tu Extort no more than that which is appointed you. 14 And ^v2 soldiers also asked him, saying, And we, what must we do? And he said unto them, Extort from no man by ^wviolence, neither ^xaccuse *any one* wrongfully; and be ^ycontent with your ^zwages.

15 And as the people were in ^aexpectation, and all ^bmen ^creasoned in their ^dhearts concern-
ing ^eJohn, ^fwhether haply he

—shall, WELL. V. 13. appointed—prescribed, WELL. HO. V. 14. soldiers—Strictly, soldiers then on service, *Be DeW. Me. Mcl. r marg.* (but not necessarily, *Field*); men of service, PLUM. must—shall, WELL. Extort . . . wrongfully—do violence to no man, neither exact anything wrongfully, *r*; commit against no one robbery and extortion, WELL. V. 15. he—he himself, *Go. Me. Mcl. r*, PLUM.

Christ's Death for Remission of Sins—Dan. 9:24; Lu. 24:44–47; Acts 5:30, 31; Rom. 4:25; 5:6–8; 6:3–11; I Cor. 15:1–3; Gal. 1:4; Heb. 1:3; 7:27; 9:14, 26–28; 10:12; I Pet. 2:24; 3:18.

Christ's Blood shed for the Remission of Sins—Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:24; Rom. 3:25; Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14; Heb. 9:11–14; 13:12; I John 1:7; Rev. 1:5; 7:14, 15.

Repentance, To call Sinners to—Mt. 9:13; Lu. 5:31, 32; 24:45–47; Acts 3:26; 6:31.

Save, To—See "Man saved through Jesus Christ," under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Set at Liberty them that are bruised, To—Is. 61:1 (Lu. 4:18). See Heb. 2:15.

Temptation, To deliver from—Heb. 2:18; 4:15, 16.

Will of God, To do—John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38, 40.
Witness, To bear—John 7:29; 8:12–21, 25–47; 10:25–38; 14:1–24; 15:8–27; 17:1–8.

Works of the Devil, To destroy—John 12:31; Heb. 2:14; I John 3:8; 4:4; 5:19.

MESSIAH.—*Gr. Christ, Anointed*—Ps. 2:2 (Acts 4:26, 27; Heb. 1:8, 9); Dan. 9:24. See "Kingship, Anointed."

The Jews were looking for a Messiah.—Dan. 9:24–27; Mt. 11:3; 22:42–45; Mk. 12:35–37; Lu. 3:15; 20:41; John 1:20, 25, 41, 42; 4:25, 26, 29; Acts 3:18, 20, 24; 26:6, 7, 22, 23; I Pet. 1:11.

Prophecies concerning.—Born of a Woman: the Child of a Virgin—Is. 7:14 (Mt. 1:18–23; Lu. 1:27–35).

Born in Bethlehem—Mic. 5:2 (Mt. 2:5, 6). The Seed of Abraham of the Tribe of Judah—Gen. 49:10 (Heb. 7:14).

The Son of David.—See "The Word Made Flesh," above.

Offices: Commander—Is. 55:4; Corner-stone—See "Head of the Corner," under "Head of the Church," above. Counsellor—Is. 9:6. Ensign—Is. 11:10, 12; 49:22; 62:10. See John 3:14, 15; 12:32.

Judge—Ps. 72:2–4; 110:6. See "Judge," above.

King—See "Kingship," above.

Mediator—Is. 49:8. See "Mediator," below.

Priest—See "Priesthood," above.

The Prophet—Deut. 18:15 (Mt. 21:11; John 1:21, 25; 6:14; 7:40; Acts 3:22; 7:37). A Prophet—Lu. 7:16, 39; 13:33; 24:19; John 4:19; 9:17.

Servant—Is. 42:1; 49:3, 6; 52:13; 53:11; Mt. 20:28; Acts 3:13, 26; 4:27, 30; Phil. 2:7.

John the Baptist to be his Messenger—Mal. 3:1; 4:5 (Mt. 11:10, 14; Mk. 1:2; Lu. 7:27).

His Character.—See "Character of Jesus," below. For Prophecies concerning the Messiah, see Gen. 3:15.

Jesus is called Messiah.—By Andrew—John 1:41.

Called the Christ.—Mt. 1:16; 27:17. By the Angel to the Shepherds—Lu. 2:11. By Andrew—John 1:41. By John

r See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
s Instruction, Is. 54:13.

13
t Repentance Lu. 13:3.
u Extortion, Pr. 22:16.

14
v Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
2 Gr. soldiers on service.
w Violence, Hab. 1:3.
x Witness, John 8:17.
y Contentment, Heb. 13:5.
z Wages, Deut. 24:15.

15
a Messiah, Looking for. See footnote.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c See "Mind," Job 38:36.
d Hearts, Acts 15:9.
e John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
f John 1:19 f.

LUKE

¹⁵
a Divinity of Jesus. See footnote.

¹⁶
b P. Vs. 16, 17; Mt. 3:11, 12; Mk. 1:7, 8.
c John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
d Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
e Water, Ps. 95:5.
f Shoes, Josh. 5:15.
g Humility, Pr. 15:33.
1 Gr. *sufficient*.
h Baptism in the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
2 Or, *with*.
i Fire, Lev. 10:2.
j Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
k Hell, Mk. 9:43.
l Fan, Mt. 3:12.
m Comp. Is. 30:24.
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.

were the ^aChrist; 16 ^bc John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed ^d baptize you with ^e water; but there cometh he that is mightier than I, the latchet of whose ^f shoes ^g I am not ^h worthy to unloose: he shall ⁱ baptize you ^j in the Holy Spirit and ^k in ^l fire: 17 whose ^m fan is in ⁿ his hand, thoroughly to cleanse

Var. Rend.—V. 16. answered—commenced, WELL. cometh he—is one coming, WELL. in—with, R; omit, WELL. V. 17. whose fan is—he has the winnowing-shovel, WELL. fan—winnowing-

his ^o threshing-floor, and to ^p gather the ^q wheat into his garner; but the ^r chaff he will burn up with unquenchable fire.

18 With many other ^u exhortations therefore ^v preached he ^w good tidings unto the people; 19 but ^x Herod the ^y tetrarch, being ^z reproved by him for

shovel, PLUM. thoroughly—thoroughly, R. V. 18. other—of a different kind, PLUM. therefore . . . tidings—he preached the glad tidings, *Be. Da. Go. Me. Mc.*; he was evangelizing, HO. good tidings—Omit, WELL.

^o Threshing-floor, Ju. 6:37.
^p Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
^q Wheat, Ex. 9:32.
^r Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
^s Chaff, Job 21:18.
^t Wicked, Punishment of, Ex. 23:7.

18

^u Exhortations, Acts 11:23.
^v "Gospel must be preached," see "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^w Gospel, Mk. 16:15.

3 Or, *the gospel*. 19 ^x Herod, Mt. 14:3. ^y See Mt. 14:3; Mk. 6:17. ^z Tetrarch, Mt. 14:1. ^a See Mt. 14:3, 4; Mk. 6:17-20; John 3:24.

the Baptist—John 3:28. By Martha—John 11:27. By John—John 1:17; I John 5:6-9. By Peter—Mt. 16:16; Mk. 8:29; Lu. 9:20; Acts 3:18, 20; II Pet. 1:16-18; see I Pet. 1:10, 11. By Peter and John—Acts 4:26, 27 *margin*. By Paul—Acts 9:22; 17:3; 26:23; Rom. 1:1, 3; I Cor. 15:3, 12, 15-23, 31, 57. See "Epistles have the Expression 'Lord Jesus Christ' in Beginning and Closing," under "Lordship."

Jesus claims to be the Messiah.—John 4:25.
The Christ.—Mt. 16:16-20; 26:63, 64; Lu. 24:25-27; John 7:25, 26. See Mt. 11:1-6.

HUMILIATION OF JESUS.—Acts 8:33. Acquainted with Grief—Is. 53:3, 4; Mt. 26:38. Afflicted—Is. 53:4, 7; 63:9; Col. 1:24. Bore Sin—Is. 53:5, 6, 11, 12; Rom. 4:25; 8:2; II Cor. 5:21; Heb. 9:28; I Pet. 2:24. Betrayed—Mt. 10:4; 26:23-25; 27:4; Mk. 14:18-21, 41; Lu. 22:21, 22; John 6:71; 13:21, 21, 26. Bore Griefs of Men—Is. 53:4; Mt. 8:17. Born of a Woman—Mt. 1:18-25; Lu. 1:26-35; 2:1-11; Gal. 4:4; Phil. 2:7. Bound—Mt. 27:2. Bruised—Gen. 3:15; Is. 53:5, 10. Buffeted—Mt. 26:67. Buried—Is. 53:9; Mt. 27:57-60; Mk. 15:42-47; Lu. 23:50-56; John 19:38-42; Rom. 10:7; I Cor. 15:4. Cast Forth—Lu. 4:29. Chastised—Is. 53:5; Lu. 23:16, 22; Heb. 5:8. Clothed with Purple—Mk. 15:17. Condemned—Mt. 20:18; 27:3; Mk. 10:33; Lu. 24:20; Jas. 5:6. Crown of Thorns, Wore a—See "Thorns," Crucified—Mt. 26:2; 27:35; 28:5; Lu. 23:33; John 19:20; Acts 2:23; I Cor. 2:2; Phil. 2:8; Heb. 6:6; 12:2. Cut off—Is. 53:8; Dan. 9:26. Curse, Became a—Gal. 3:13. Dead—John 19:31; I Thess. 4:14; 5:10. Delivered up—Mt. 20:18; 26:15; Lu. 22:3, 6; 24:20; Acts 2:23; 3:13. Denied—Mt. 26:34, 69-75; Mk. 14:30, 68-72; Lu. 22:55-61; John 13:38; 18:25-27; Acts 3:14. Despised—Ps. 22:6, 7; 109:25; Is. 53:3; Jer. 18:16; Mt. 27:39; Mk. 15:29; Lu. 18:31-39). Endured the Cross—Phil. 2:8; Heb. 12:2. Fasted—Mt. 4:2. Found in Fashion as a Man—Phil. 2:8. Gave Himself—John 6:51; Gal. 1:4; 2:20; Eph. 5:2, 25. Girded Himself—John 13:4. Groaned—John 11:33, 38. Hated without Cause—John 7:7; 15:18, 24, 25. Homeless—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58. Humbled—Rom. 15:3; II Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:7, 8. Hungry—Mt. 4:2; 21:18; Mk. 11:12. Infirmity, Compassed with—Mt. 8:17; Heb. 5:2. Killed—Mt. 16:21; Mk. 9:31; 10:34; Acts 2:23; 3:15. Laid down His Life—John 10:11, 15, 17, 18; I John 3:16. Laid in a Manger—Lu. 2:7. Learned Obedience—Mt. 3:15; 26:39; John 10:18; Rom. 5:19; Phil. 2:8; Heb. 5:8. Left alone—Mt. 26:56. See vs. 38-46. Lifted up—John 3:14; 8:28; 12:32, 34. Manifested in Flesh—John 1:14; Rom. 1:3; 8:3; II Cor. 5:16; I Tim. 3:16; Heb. 10:5; I John 3:8. Married—Is. 52:14. Mocked—Ps. 22:8; Mt. 27:29, 31, 39-44; Mk. 10:34; 15:20; Lu. 23:11. Numbered with Transgressors—Is. 53:12; Lu. 22:37. Obedient unto Death—Phil. 2:8. Offered—Eph. 5:2; Heb. 7:27; 9:14, 25-28; 10:10, 12. Oppressed—Is. 53:7, 8. Persecuted—John 15:20. Pierced—Ps. 22:16; Zech. 12:10; Mt. 27:35.

CHARACTER OF: Affectionate.—Lu. 13:34, 35; 19:41; John 11:4-44; 19:25-27. Toward Little Children—Mt. 18:1-6; 19:13-15; Mk. 10:13-16; Lu. 18:15, 16. See "Love" and "Benevolent."

Benevolent.—Is. 35:5; 61:1-3; Mt. 4:23, 24; 8:16; 9:35; 11:4, 5; 14:14; 15:30, 31; 19:2; 21:14; Mk. 1:32-34; 3:9, 10;

Lu. 4:18, 19, 40, 41; 7:21; John 10:32; Acts 10:38. See "Compassionate" and "Loving."

Compassionate.—Is. 40:11; 42:3 (Mt. 12:20); 53:4 (Mt. 8:16, 17); Mt. 9:36; 14:14; 15:32; 20:34; Mk. 1:41; 6:34; 7:26-30; 8:2, 3; 10:13-21, 46-50; Lu. 7:13; 13:11-16; 14:12-14; 19:41-44; John 11:33-36; II Cor. 8:9; Heb. 4:15; 5:2. Parables of "The Good Samaritan"—Lu. 10:30-37; "The Lost Sheep"—Mt. 18:12, 13; Lu. 15:4-7; "The Prodigal Son"—Lu. 15:11-32.

Courageous.—Lu. 4:21-29. Faces Death bravely—Mt. 26:39-46; Mk. 10:32-34; Lu. 9:51; 13:31-33; John 11:7-10; 18:4. Drives Money-changers from Temple—Mt. 21:12-16; Mk. 11:15-18; Lu. 19:45, 46; John 2:13-17.

Faithful.—Is. 11:5; 42:3; Lu. 2:44; John 17:4; II Thess. 3:3; II Tim. 2:13; Heb. 2:17; 3:2. To obey Commandments—Lu. 4:43; John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38; 8:29; 9:4; 17:8. Faithful High Priest—Heb. 2:17. Faithful Witness—Rev. 1:5; 3:14.

Forgiving.—Mt. 5:43-46; 6:14, 15; 9:2, 6; 18:21-35; Mk. 2:5, 10; 11:25; Lu. 5:20, 24; 7:47-50; 17:3, 4; 22:50, 51; 23:34; John 8:1-11; Col. 3:13. See Eph. 4:32.

Gentle.—II Cor. 10:1; Heb. 5:2.

Guileless.—Is. 53:9; Heb. 7:26; I Pet. 2:22.

Hating Iniquity.—Ps. 45:7; Heb. 1:9.

Holy.—Mk. 1:24; Lu. 1:35; 4:34; John 6:69; Acts 3:14; 4:27, 30; Eph. 1:4; Heb. 7:26; 9:14; I Pet. 1:19; Rev. 3:7. See "Sinless" and "Righteous."

Humble.—Mk. 10:45; Lu. 22:27; John 13:5, 14; II Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:8. He ate with Publicans and Sinners—Mt. 9:10-12; Mk. 2:15; Lu. 5:29-32.

Innocent.—Mt. 26:59, 60; 27:4, 23, 24; Mk. 15:14; Lu. 23:13-15, 41; John 18:38; 19:16; Acts 23:28.

Just.—Is. 9:7; 11:4; 42:3, 4; Zech. 9:9. See "Righteous."

Kind.—Mt. 14:25-32; Lu. 19:5.

Long-suffering.—I Tim. 1:16.

Love of.—Passeth Knowledge—Eph. 3:17-19. Constraining—II Cor. 5:14. To the Father—John 14:31. For the Lost—Is. 40:11; Mt. 23:37; Lu. 19:10; Mk. 3:5; 10:21. For his Church—Eph. 5:2, 25, 29. For John the Apostle—John 13:23; 19:26; 20:2; 21:7, 20. For his Disciples—John 14:21; 15:9-15; Rom. 8:35-39; Gal. 2:20; II Thess. 2:13; I John 4:19; Rev. 1:5; 3:9, 19. Lazarus, Mary and Martha—John 11:5, 33-36. See "Compassionate" and "Benevolent."

Lowly.—Zech. 9:9; Mt. 11:29.

Meek.—Ps. 45:4; Is. 42:1-3; 53:7; Mt. 11:29; 12:19, 20; 21:5; 27:12, 14; Mk. 14:60, 61; 15:3-5; Acts 8:32; II Cor. 10:1; I Pet. 2:21-23. See "Humility."

Merciful.—Heb. 2:17; 4:15; 5:2; Jas. 5:11.

Moderate (Self-poised).—Mt. 8:19, 20; Mk. 12:14-17; Lu. 5:29-35; John 21:11; 6:15, 26-65.

Obedient.—Mt. 3:15; 26:39; John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38; 10:18; 17:4; Rom. 5:19; Phil. 2:8; Heb. 5:8.

Patient.—Is. 53:7; II Thess. 3:5; Rev. 1:9; 3:10.

Perfect.—Lu. 13:32; Heb. 9:9; 7:28. Through Suffering—Heb. 2:10.

Pitiful (Full of Pity).—Jas. 5:11.

Pure.—I John 3:3. See "Sinlessness," "Spotless," and "Holy."

19
a See "Herod," Mt. 14:3.
b Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
c Adultery, Num. 5:12.
d Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Herod, Mt. 14:3.
 20
h John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
i See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
j John 3:24.
k Prison, Gen. 42:16.
 21
l P. Vs. 21, 22; Mt. 3:13-17; Mk. 1:9-11.
m Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
n See "Life of Jesus." *o* Prayer, Mt. 5:44. *p* Prayers of Jesus. See footnote.

Righteous.—Is. 9:7; 11:4, 5; 63:1; Jer. 23:5; Mt. 27:19; Lu. 23:47; John 5:30; 7:18; Acts 3:14; 7:52; I Pet. 3:18; I John 2:1, 29.
Sanctified.—John 17:19.
Sincere.—Mt. 6:1-18; 10:16-39; 22:17-22; Mk. 12:38-40; Lu. 11:29-54; John 6:15, 26-71.
Sinless.—Is. 53:9; John 8:46; II Cor. 5:21; Eph. 1:4; Heb. 4:15; 7:26; I Pet. 2:22; I John 3:5.
Spotless.—I Pet. 1:19.
True.—John 1:14, 17; 7:18; 8:32; 14:6; 18:37.
Undefiled.—Heb. 7:26.
Unselfish.—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58; II Cor. 8:9.
Zealous.—Ps. 69:9 (John 2:17); Mt. 4:23; Lu. 2:49; 9:51; 12:50; 13:34; John 4:34, 35; 8:29; 9:4.
HIS POPULARITY: In Galilee.—Mt. 8:1; 9:26, 31; 13:2; 14:35, 36; Mk. 1:28, 32, 33; 2:2; 6:53-56; Lu. 4:14, 15, 37, 42; 5:1, 15; 9:11; John 6:15.
 Multitudes from Cities follow on Foot—Mt. 14:13-15; Mk. 1:45; 6:32, 33.
 Multitudes from Judæa and other Regions follow Him—Mt. 14:23-25; Mk. 3:7, 8, 19-21; Lu. 5:17.
In Judæa.—Mt. 19:1, 2; Lu. 7:17; John 12:19.
 His Triumphal Entry into Jerusalem—Mt. 21:1-11; Mk. 11:1-10; Lu. 19:29-38; John 12:12-18.
PRAYERS OF JESUS.—Mt. 19:13; Lu. 3:21; 11:1; John 12:27, 28; Heb. 5:7.
Of Thanksgiving.—Mt. 11:25, 26; 14:19; 15:36; 26:27; Mk. 6:41; 14:22; Lu. 22:17; John 11:41, 42; I Cor. 11:24.
In a Mountain.—Mt. 14:23; Mk. 6:46; Lu. 6:12; 9:18, 28, 29.
All Night in Prayer.—Lu. 6:12.
In the Upper Room.—John 17:1-26.
For Peter.—Lu. 22:32.
In Gethsemane.—Mt. 26:36-42; Mk. 14:32-39; Lu. 22:41-45.
On the Cross.—Mt. 27:46; Lu. 23:34, 46.
THE PROPHET.—Deut. 18:15 (Mt. 21:11; John 1:21, 25; 6:14; 7:40; Acts 3:22; 7:37).
A Prophet.—Lu. 7:16, 39; 13:33; 24:19; John 4:19; 9:17.
His Predictions.—Mt. 8:11, 12; 11:23; 13:30-50; 19:28; Chaps. 24, 25; 26:64; Mk. 10:30, 31; 14:62; 16:17; Lu. 10:15; 12:40-53; 13:24-35; 17:22-37; 18:29, 30; John 20:17.
The Coming of the Kingdom.—Mt. 10:23, 24; 16:18, 19, 28; Mk. 9:1; Lu. 9:27; 17:20, 21; Acts 1:8.
Rejection of Christ and the Gospel preached to the Gentiles.—Mt. 21:33-45; Mk. 12:1-12; Lu. 20:9-19.
Raising of Lazarus.—John 11:4, 11, 23, 40.
Destruction of Jerusalem.—Mt. 23:29-38. See Mt. Chap. 24; Mk. Chap. 13; Lu. 19:42-44; 21:1-38; 23:28-31.
The Colt.—Mt. 21:1-5; Mk. 11:1-6; Lu. 19:29-35.
The Fig Tree.—Mt. 21:19; Mk. 11:14, 20.

the ^a heaven was opened, 22 and the ^r Holy Spirit descended in a bodily form, as a ^s dove, upon him, and a ^t voice came out of heaven, ^u Thou art my ^v beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.
 23 ^w And Jēzšus himself, ^x when he began to ^y ^z teach, was about thirty ^a years of age, being the ^b son (as was supposed) of ^c ^d Jo-
Var. Read.—V. 19, his brother's—*So* B D L, *Edd.* R; his brother Philip's wife, A C. V. 23, being the son (as was supposed) of Joseph—being the son, as it was supposed, of Joseph (*words in this order with* N B L, *Edd.* 1, 131, NES, R), but in truth of Heli, *Go.*; and similarly *Be. Ols.*, Joseph which was the son-in-law of Heli; *Wiesler*, also taking *Heli* to be the father of *Mary*, would render, being the son (descendant) of Joseph and of Heli and of Matthat—and of God; being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, *Me. DeW. Mcl. Al.*
b P. Vs. 23-27; comp. Mt. 1:16-13. *c* Joseph, Gen. 30:24. *d* Genealogies, Mt. 1:1.

Choice of the Upper Room.—Mk. 14:12-16; Lu. 22:8-13.
Indicates his Betrayal.—Mt. 26:21-25, 46; Mk. 14:18-21, 42; Lu. 22:21, 22; John 13:11, 18, 21, 26-30.
Peter's Denial.—Mt. 26:34, 69-75; Mk. 14:30; Lu. 22:31-34, 54-61; John 13:38; 18:25-27.
Concerning Death of Peter and John.—John 21:18-23.
The Baptism of the Holy Spirit.—Lu. 24:49; John 7:39; 14:16, 17, 26; 15:26; 16:7; Acts 1:4-8.
Foretells his Sufferings.—Mt. 16:21; 17:12; Mk. 9:12; Lu. 9:22; 17:25. That He would be condemned—Mt. 20:18; Mk. 10:33. Crucified—Mt. 20:19; John 3:14. Delivered up—Mt. 17:22; Mk. 9:31. *To the Gentiles*—Mt. 20:18, 19; Mk. 10:33; Lu. 18:32. Killed—Mt. 16:21; 17:23; Mk. 9:31; 10:34. Mocked—Mt. 20:19; Mk. 10:34; Lu. 18:32. Rejected—Mk. 8:31; Lu. 9:22; 17:25; 20:17, 18. Scourged—Mt. 20:19; Mk. 10:34; Lu. 18:33. Spit upon—Mk. 10:34.
Foretells his own Death and Resurrection the Third Day.—Mt. 12:40; 16:21; 17:9, 12, 22, 23; 20:17-19; 21:33-45; 26:2, 12, 21-28; Mk. 8:31; 10:33; 14:18-25; Lu. 9:22, 44; 22:15, 37; 24:7; John 2:19-21; 3:14; 8:28; 12:28; 13:32, 33; 13:18-21; Chaps. 14-17.
RESURRECTION OF JESUS.—Prophecies concerning.—Ps. 2:7 (Acts 13:33, 34); Ps. 16:9, 10 (Acts 2:25-35; 13:35-37).
Jesus foretold His Death and Resurrection on the third Day.—Mt. 12:40; 16:21; 17:9, 12, 22, 23; 20:17-19; 21:33-45; 26:2, 12, 21-28, 32; 27:63; Mk. 8:31; 9:9, 10; 10:33; 14:18-25, 58; Lu. 9:22, 44; 18:32, 33; 22:15, 37; 24:7; John 2:19-21; 3:14; 8:28; 12:32, 33; 13:18-21; Chaps. 14-17.
Apostles testified concerning the Resurrection.—Lu. 24:45-48; Acts 1:8, 22; 2:24-32; 3:15, 26; 4:10, 33; 5:30-32; 10:39-42; 13:30, 31-37; 17:3, 31; 26:22, 23; Rom. 1:3, 4; 4:24; 6:10; 8:11; 10:9; I Cor. 6:14; 15:1-21; II Cor. 4:13, 14; Gal. 1:1; Eph. 1:20; Col. 2:12; 3:1-4; I Thess. 1:10; 4:13-17; Heb. 13:20; I Pet. 1:21.
The Foundation of Christianity.—John 11:25, 26; Rom. 1:3, 4; 6:3-11; 8:11; 10:9; I Cor. 3:10, 11; 15:1-20; Eph. 2:4-7; Col. 2:12; 3:1.
Only Signs Jesus gave: *Jonah*—Mt. 12:39, 40. *The Temple*—Mk. 14:58; John 2:18-22.
Appearances.—*Mary Magdalene*—Mk. 16:9; John 20:18. *The Women*—Mt. 28:9. *Peter*—Lu. 24:34. *Two Disciples*—Lu. 24:13-31. *Apostles, except Thomas*—John 20:19, 24. *Apostles with Thomas*—John 20:26. *Apostles at Sea of Galilee*—John 21:1. *Apostles in Galilee*—Mt. 28:16, 17. *Above 500 Brethren*—I Cor. 15:6. *James*—I Cor. 15:7. *All the Apostles*—Lu. 24:36-51; Acts 1:4-9; I Cor. 15:7. *Paul*—I Cor. 15:8.
Raised by the Power of God.—John 10:18; Rom. 8:11; I Cor. 6:14; 15:43; II Cor. 5:1; 13:4; Eph. 1:19-21; Phil. 3:9-11; II Tim. 1:8-10.

23
a Genealogies,
Mt. 1:1.

seph, the son of ^a Hē'li, 24 the son of Māt'thāt, the son of Lē'vi, the son of Mēl'ehī, the son of Jān'nā-i, the son of Joseph, 25 the son of Māt-tā-thī'ās, the son of Ā'mōs, the son of Nā'hūm, the son of Ēs'li, the son of Nāg'gā-i, 26 the son of Mā'āth, the son of Māt-tā-thī'ās, the son of Sēm'ē-in, the

son of Jō'sēch, the son of Jō'dā, 27 the son of Jō-ān-ān, the son of Rhē'sā, the son of ^b Zē-rūbā-bā-bēl, the son of ¹ Shē-āl'ti-ēl, the son of Nē'rī, 28 the son of Mēl'ehī, the son of Ād'dī, the son of Cō'sām, the son of Ēl-mā'dām, the son of Ēr, 29 the son of Jē'sūs, the son of Ē-li-ēl

27
b Zerubbabel,
Neh. 12:1.
1 Gr. Salathiel.

Jesus' Resurrection the Earnest of Ours.—Rom. 8:19-25, 32-34; I Cor. 15:54-57; Phil. 3:10-14; II Tim. 2:11, 12.
Baptism a Symbol of the Resurrection.—Rom. 6:3-11; Col. 2:11-13.

The Resurrection commemorated by the First Day of the Week.—John 20:19-23, 26; Acts 20:7; Rev. 1:10.

SAVIOUR, THE.—See "Blessings through the Seed of Abraham" and "Man is saved through Jesus Christ," under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

SECOND COMING.—Mt. 16:27; 24:36-39; 25:1-46; Mk. 8:38, 13:32-37; Lu. 9:26; 18:7-8; 19:11-27; John 14:1-3, 28; 21:22; 23; Acts 1:9-11; 2:34, 35; 3:20, 21; Rom. 2:16; I Cor. 1:7, 8; 4:5; 11:26; 15:23-25; Phil. 3:20; Col. 3:4; I Thess. 4:16, 17; 5:1-3, 23; II Thess. 1:7-10; 2:1-4; II Tim. 4:1-8; Titus 2:13; Heb. 9:28; Jas. 5:7-9; I Pet. 5:4; II Pet. 3:7-11; I John 2:28; Jude 14-15; Rev. 1:7; 11:15; 22:10-12.

Time known only to God.—Mt. 24:36-39; Mk. 13:32.
Long deferred.—Mt. 25:19; Mk. 13:35, 36; Lu. 18:7, 8; 19:11-15; John 21:22, 23; Acts 2:34, 35; 3:21; I Cor. 15:23-25; II Thess. 2:1-4; II Pet. 3:3-11; Rev. 11:15.

Disciples looked for Immediate.—Lu. 19:11; II Thess. 2:1, 2; Jas. 5:7, 8; I John 2:28.

In Glory.—Mt. 16:27; 24:36-39; 25:31, 32; Mk. 8:38; Lu. 9:26; Col. 3:4; I Thess. 4:16, 17; II Thess. 1:10; Titus 2:13; I Pet. 5:4.

With Power.—Acts 2:34, 35; Phil. 3:20; I Thess. 4:16, 17; II Thess. 1:7, 8; Jude 14-15; Rev. 1:7.

Without Warning.—Mt. 24:36-39; 25:1-13; Mk. 13:32-37; I Thess. 5:1-3; II Pet. 3:10.

To judge the World.—Mt. 16:27; 25:31-46; Lu. 19:11-27; Rom. 2:16; I Cor. 1:7, 8; 4:5; II Thess. 1:7-10; II Tim. 4:1-8; Rev. 22:10-12.

SON OF GOD.—See "DIVINITY."

SON OF MAN.—See "HUMANITY."

SUFFERINGS OF JESUS.—Mt. 16:21; 17:12; Mk. 9:12; Lu. 9:22; 12:50; 17:25; 24:26, 46; Acts 3:18; 17:3; II Cor. 1:5; Phil. 3:10; Heb. 2:9, 10; 5:7, 8; 12:2, 3; I Pet. 1:11; 2:22-23; 3:18; 4:1, 13.

Afflicted.—Is. 53:4, 7; 63:9 (Col. 1:24).

Agonized.—Lu. 22:44; Heb. 5:7, 8.

Bore Griefs of Men.—Is. 53:4 (Mt. 8:17).

Bound.—Mt. 27:2.

Bruised.—Gen. 3:15; Is. 53:5, 10.

Buffeted.—Mt. 26:67.

Cast forth.—Lu. 4:29.

Chastised.—Is. 53:5 (Lu. 23:16, 22; Heb. 5:8).

Clothed with Purple.—Mk. 15:17. See Lu. 23:11.

Clothed with Scarlet.—Mt. 27:28.

Condemned.—Mt. 20:18; 27:3; Mk. 10:33; Lu. 24:20; Jas. 5:6.

Crowned with Thorns.—Mt. 27:29; Mk. 15:17; John 19:2.

Crucified.—Mt. 20:19; 26:2; 27:35; 28:5; Lu. 23:33; John 19:20; Acts 2:23; I Cor. 2:2, 8; II Cor. 13:4; Phil. 2:8; Heb. 6:6; 12:2.

Curse, Became a.—Gal. 3:13.

Cut off.—Is. 53:8; Dan. 9:26.

Delivered up.—Mt. 17:22; 20:18, 19; 26:15; Mk. 9:31; 10:33; Lu. 22:3, 6; 24:20; Acts 2:23; 3:13.

Despised.—Ps. 22:6, 7; 109:25; Is. 53:3; Jer. 18:16 (Mt. 27:39; Mk. 15:29; Lu. 18:31-33).

Forsaken.—Ps. 22:1, 2 (Mt. 27:46; Mk. 15:34).

Garments parted by Lot.—Ps. 22:18 (Mt. 27:35; Lu. 23:34; John 19:24).

Groaned.—John 11:33, 38.

Homeless.—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58.

Hungry.—Mt. 4:2; 21:18; Mk. 11:12.

Infirmity, Compassed with.—Mt. 8:17; Heb. 5:2.

Killed.—Mt. 16:21; 17:23; Mk. 9:31; 10:34; Acts 2:23; 3:15.

Left Alone.—Mt. 26:38-46, 56.

Marred Visage.—Is. 52:13, 14.

Mocked.—Ps. 22:6-8 (Mt. 20:19; 27:29, 31, 39-44; Mk. 10:34; 15:20; Lu. 18:32; 23:11, 36-38; I Pet. 2:23).

Numbered with Transgressors.—Is. 53:12; Lu. 22:37.

Oppressed.—Is. 53:7, 8.

Persecuted.—John 5:16; 15:20.

Pierced.—Ps. 22:16; Zech. 12:10 (Mt. 27:35; Lu. 24:39, 40; John 19:34, 37; 20:20, 25, 27; Rev. 1:7).

Poured out His Soul unto Death.—Is. 53:12 (Mt. 26:38-42).

Railed against.—Mt. 27:39; Mk. 15:29.

Rejected.—Ps. 118:22 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17; I Pet. 2:7).

Reproached.—Ps. 22:6; 109:25 (Mt. 27:41-44; Mk. 15:32; Rom. 15:3; Heb. 11:26; 13:13).

Sacrificed.—I Cor. 5:7; I Pet. 1:19.

Scorched at—Lu. 16:14; 23:35.

Scourged.—Is. 53:5; Mt. 20:19; 27:26; Mk. 10:34; 15:15; John 19:1.

Sighed.—Mk. 7:34; 8:12.

Smitten.—Is. 50:6; 53:4; Mic. 5:1; Zech. 13:7; Mt. 26:67; 27:30; Mk. 15:19; Lu. 22:63; John 18:28.

Sorrowful.—Is. 53:4; Mt. 26:38; Mk. 14:34.

Spit upon.—Mt. 26:27; 27:30; Mk. 10:34; 14:65; 15:19.

Stricken.—Is. 53:4.

Stripped.—Mt. 27:28.

Struck.—Mt. 26:68; John 18:22; 19:3.

Tempted.—Mt. 4:1-11; 16:1; Mk. 1:13; Lu. 4:1-13; Heb. 2:18; 4:15; 5:2.

Thirsted.—Ps. 69:21 (Mt. 27:34, 48; Mk. 15:23; Lu. 23:36; John 4:7; 19:28).

Travailed in Soul.—Is. 53:11.

Trodden under Foot (*fig.*)—Heb. 10:29.

Troubled.—John 11:33; 12:27; 13:21.

Wearied.—John 4:9.

Wept.—Lu. 19:41; John 11:33, 35. See Lu. 13:34, 35.

Wounded.—Is. 53:5; Zech. 13:6.

NAMES AND TITLES: Adam, the Last—I Cor. 15:45.

Advocate—I John 2:1.

Alpha and Omega—Rev. 1:8; 21:6; 22:13.

Amen.—Rev. 3:14.

Anointed.—Ps. 2:2; Is. 45:1; John 1:41 *marg.*; Acts 4:26.

Anointed One, the Prince.—Dan. 9:25.

Apostle.—Heb. 3:1.

Author and Perfector of Faith.—Heb. 12:2.

Author of Salvation.—Heb. 2:10 *marg.*

Beginning and the End.—Rev. 21:6; 22:13.

Beloved.—Eph. 1:6.

Bishop—I Pet. 2:25.

Branch.—Is. 11:1, 2; Jer. 23:5; Zech. 3:8; 6:12.

Bread of Life.—John 6:48-50, 58.

Bridegroom.—Mt. 9:15; John 3:29.

Bright and Morning Star.—Rev. 22:16.

Carpenter.—Mk. 6:3.

Carpenter's Son.—Mt. 13:55.

Chosen.—Is. 42:1; Lu. 23:35.

Christ.—See "Christ the Messiah."

Commander.—Is. 55:4.

Corner Stone.—Is. 28:16; Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:6.

Counsellor.—Is. 9:6.

David.—Jer. 30:9; Ez. 34:23; 37:24, 25; Hos. 3:5.

Day Spring from on High.—Lu. 1:78.

Day Star.—II Pet. 1:19.

Deliverer.—Rom. 11:26.

Door of the Sheep.—John 10:1, 7, 9.

Ensign.—Is. 11:10, 12; 49:22.

²⁹
a Levi, Num. 1:47.
³⁰
b Judas, Jude 1:1.
c Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
d Eliakim, II Ki. 23:34.
³¹
e Nathan, I Chr. 17:1.
f David, I Sam. 17:12.
³²
g P. Vs. 32-34; Mt. 1:6-1.
h Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
i Obed, I Chr. 2:12.

zēr, the son of Jō'rim, the son of Māt'thāt, the son of ^a Lē'vī, 30 the son of Sým'ē-ōn, the son of ^b Jū'z-dās, the son of ^c Joseph, the son of Jō'nām, the son of ^d Ē-lī'ā-kīm, 31 the son of Mē'lē-ā, the son of Mē'nā, the son of Māt'tā-thā, the son of ^e Nā'thān, the son of ^f David, 32 ^g the son of ^h Jēs'sē, the son of ⁱ Ō'bēd, the son of ^j Bō'ā'z, the son of ^k Sāl'mōn, the son of ^l Nā'h'shōn, 33 the

son of ^m Ām-mīn'ā-dāb, ² the son of ³ Ār'nī, the son of ⁿ Hēz'rōn, the son of ^o Pē'rēz, the son of ^p Jū'dāh, 34 the son of ^q Jacob, the ^r son of ^s Ī'sāac, the son of ^t Abraham, the son of ^u Tē'rāh, the son of ^v Nā'hōr, 35 the son of Sē'rūg, the son of Rē'ū, the son of ^w Pē'lēg, the son of ^x Ē-bēr, the son of ^y Shē'lāh, 36 the son of Ēa-i'nān, the son of ^z Ār-phāx'ād, the son of ^a Shem, ^b the son of

33

^m Amminadab, Ex. 6:23.
² Many ancient authorities insert the son of Admin; and one writes Admin for Amminadab.
³ Some ancient authorities write Aram.
ⁿ Hezron, Num. 26:6.
^o Gen. 38:29; Num. 26:20; I Chr. 27:3.
^p See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

j Boaz, Ruth 2:19. k Salmon, I Chr. 2:11. l Some ancient authorities write Sala. m Nahshon, Ex. 6:23.

Everlasting Father—Is. 9:6.
Elect—I Pet. 2:4.
Eternal Life—I John 5:20.
Faithful and True—Rev. 19:11.
Faithful and True Witness—Rev. 1:5; 3:14.
Firstborn—Ps. 89:27; Heb. 1:6.
Firstborn from the Dead—Col. 1:18.
Forerunner—Heb. 6:20.
Foundation—Is. 28:16.
Fountain—Zech. 13:1.
Friend of Publicans and Sinners—Mt. 11:19.
Gift of God—John 4:10.
God with Us—Mt. 1:23.
Good Teacher—Mk. 10:17.
God—John 1:1; Heb. 1:8.
God blessed forever—Rom. 9:5.
Governor—Mic. 5:2; Mt. 2:6.
Great Shepherd of the Sheep—Heb. 13:20.
Head of the Corner—Ps. 118:22; Mt. 21:42.
Head of every Man—I Cor. 11:3.
Head of the Church—Eph. 1:22; 5:23; Col. 1:18.
High Priest—Heb. 2:17; 3:1; 4:14; 9:11; 10:21.
Holy One—Ps. 16:10; Is. 41:14; Mk. 1:24; Acts 2:27; 3:14.
Holy Servant Jesus—Acts 4:27, 30.
Holy Thing—Lu. 1:35.
Hope of Glory—Col. 1:27.
Horn of Salvation—Ps. 89:17; Ez. 29:21; Lu. 1:69.
I am—John 8:58.
Image of God—II Cor. 4:4; Col. 1:15. See Phil. 2:6; Heb. 1:3.
Immanuel—Is. 7:14; Mt. 1:23.
Jehovah—Is. 40:3 (Mt. 3:3).
Jehovah our Righteousness—Jer. 23:6; 33:16.
Jesus—Mt. 1:21, 25; Lu. 1:31; 2:21.
Jesus Christ—Mt. 1:1; John 1:17; 17:3; Acts 2:38; etc. See "Called Christ," under "MESSIAH."
Jesus Christ our Lord—Rom. 1:4; 5:21; 6:23; 7:25; 8:39; I Cor. 1:9; 15:31; Eph. 3:11; Phil. 3:8; I Tim. 1:2, 12; II Tim. 1:2; Jude 25.
Jesus Christ our Saviour—Titus 3:6.
Jesus of Nazareth, the King of the Jews—Mt. 27:37; John 19:19.
Jesus the Son of Joseph—John 6:42.
Jesus the Son of God—Heb. 4:14.
Joseph's Son—Lu. 4:22.
Judge—Acts 10:42. See "Judge of the World," under "DIVINITY."
King—Ps. 2:6; Zech. 9:9; Mt. 21:5; John 12:15. See "Kingship," under "DIVINITY."
King of Israel—Mt. 27:42; John 1:49; 12:13.
King of the Jews—Mt. 2:2; 27:37; Lu. 23:37, 38.
King of Kings—Rev. 17:14; 19:16.
Lamb—Rev. 5:6, 8, 12, 13; 6:1, 16; 7:9, 10, 14, 17; 12:11; 13:8; 14:1, 4, 10; 15:3; 17:14; 19:7, 9; 21:9, 14, 22, 23, 27; 22:1, 3. See I Pet. 1:19.
Lamb of God—John 1:29, 36; I Pet. 1:19; Rev. 7:10, 17; 12:10, 11; 14:4; 21:23, 27.
Leader and Commander—Is. 55:4.
Life—John 11:25; 14:6; Col. 3:4. See I John 5:20.
Light—Is. 60:1, 3; Mt. 4:16; John 1:4, 9; 12:35, 36, 46.
Light of the Gentiles—Is. 42:6; 49:6; Lu. 2:32; Acts 13:47.

34 q Jacob, Gen. 25:26. r P. Vs. 32-34; Gen. 11:26-10; I Chr. 1:27-24. s Isaac, Gen. 21:3. t Abraham, Gen. 11:27. u Terah, Gen. 11:24. v Nahor, Gen. 11:22. 35 w Peleg, Gen. 10:25. x Eber, Gen. 10:21. y Shelah, Gen. 10:24. 36 z Arphaxad, Gen. 10:22. a Shem, Gen. 6:10. b P. Vs. 36-38; Gen. 5:32-3; I Chr. 1:4-1.

Light of the World—John 8:12; 9:5.
Lion of the Tribe of Judah—Rev. 5:5.
Lord—See "Lordship," under "DIVINITY."
Lord, The—See "Lordship," under "DIVINITY."
Lord Jesus, The—See "Lordship," under "DIVINITY."
Lord Jesus Christ, The—See "Lordship," under "DIVINITY."
Lord, Jesus our Lord—See "Lordship," under "DIVINITY."
Lord Jesus Christ, Our—See "Lordship," under "DIVINITY."
Lord Christ—Rom. 16:18; Col. 3:24.
Lord of All—Acts 10:36.
Lord of Lords—Rev. 17:14; 19:16.
Lord of the Sabbath—Mt. 12:8; Mk. 2:28; Lu. 6:5.
Man, The—John 19:5; I Tim. 2:5.
Man of Sorrows—Is. 53:3.
Mediator—Gal. 3:19, 20; I Tim. 2:5; Heb. 8:6; 9:15; 12:24.
Messiah—See "Divinity of Jesus."
Mighty God—Is. 9:6.
Mighty One of Jacob—Is. 49:26.
Mighty to Save—Is. 63:1.
Morning Star—Rev. 2:28; 22:16.
Most Holy—Dan. 9:24.
Nazarene—Mt. 2:23; Mk. 1:24; Lu. 24:19.
Offspring of David—Rev. 22:16.
Only Begotten of the Father—John 1:14.
Only Begotten Son—John 1:14, 18; 3:16, 18; I John 4:9.
Our Peace—Eph. 2:14.
Passover—I Cor. 5:7.
Peace, Our—Eph. 2:14.
Plantation for Renown—Ez. 34:29.
Power of God—I Cor. 1:24.
Precious Corner-stone—Is. 28:16.
Priest—Heb. 5:6; 7:17, 21. See "High Priest."
Prince—Acts 5:31.
Prince of Life—Acts 3:15.
Prince of Peace—Is. 9:6.
Prophet, A—Lu. 7:16, 39; 13:33; 24:19; John 4:19; 9:17.
Prophet, The—Deut. 18:15 (Mt. 21:11; John 1:21, 25; 6:14; 7:40; Acts 3:22; 7:37).
Purifier—Mal. 3:3 (Titus 2:14).
Rabbi—Mt. 26:25, 49; Mk. 9:5; 11:21; 14:45; John 1:38, 49; 3:2, 26; 4:31; 6:25; 11:8.
Rabboni—Mk. 10:51; John 20:16.
Ransom—I Tim. 2:6. See Mt. 20:28; Mk. 10:45.
Redeemer—Is. 59:20.
Redemption—I Cor. 1:30.
Resurrection—John 11:25.
Righteous Branch—Jer. 23:5.
Righteous Judge—II Tim. 4:8.
Righteous Man—Mt. 27:19, 24.
Righteousness—I Cor. 1:30.
Righteous One—Acts 3:14; 7:52; 22:14.
Rock—I Cor. 10:4.
Rock of Offense—Is. 8:14; I Pet. 2:8.
Root of David—Rev. 5:5; 22:16.
Root of Jesse—Is. 11:10; Rom. 15:12.

36
a Noah, Gen. 6:9.
b Lamech, Gen. 4:23.
37
c Methuselah, Gen. 5:21.
d Enoch, Gen. 5:24.
a Noah, the son of ^b Lā'mēch, 37 the son of ^c Mē-thū'sē-lāh, the son of ^d Ē'nōch, the son of Jā' rēd, the son of Mā-hā'lā-lē-ēl, the son of Cā-i'nān, 38 the son of
Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 1. led—driven around, WELL.; led around, HO. in—by, DeW. r.; through, WELL. Spirit—Ghost, R. in (second)—into, Al. Me. Mcl. Vs. 1, 2. wilderness . . . tempted—So DeW. RID. VIN. r.; wilderness, being tempted forty days, Al. Me. Mcl.

Ruler of the Kings of the Earth—Rev. 1:5.
 Saviour—Is. 19:20; Lu. 2:11; Acts 5:31; 13:23; Phil. 3:20; II Tim. 1:10; Titus 1:4; 2:13; 3:37; II Pet. 1:1, 11; 2:20; 3:2, 18.
 Saviour, God Our—I Tim. 2:3-7.
 Saviour of the Body—Eph. 5:23.
 Saviour of the World—John 4:42; I John 4:14.
 Sceptre out of Israel—Gen. 49:10; Num. 24:17; Heb. 1:8.
 Seed of the Woman—Gen. 3:15; Gal. 3:16.
 Servant—Is. 42:1; 49:3, 6; 52:13; 53:11; Acts 3:13, 26; 4:27, 30; Phil. 2:7.
 Shepherd—Is. 40:11; Zech. 13:7; Mk. 14:27; John 10:11, 14; Heb. 13:20; I Pet. 5:4; Rev. 7:17.
 Shepherd and Bishop of your Souls—I Pet. 2:25.
 Shiloh—Gen. 49:10.
 Shoot—Is. 11:1.
 Son of David—Mt. 9:27; 12:23; 15:22; 20:30; 21:9; Mk. 10:47, 48; Lu. 18:38.
 Son of the Blessed—Mk. 14:61.
 Son of the Father—II John 3.
 Son of Mary—Mk. 6:3.
 Son of the Most High—Lu. 1:32.
 Son of God—See "DIVINITY."
 Son of Man—See "HUMANITY."
 Son of the Gods—Dan. 3:25.
 Star—Num. 24:17; Rev. 22:16.
 Stone, Tried, Precious Corner—Ps. 118:22; Is. 28:16; Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17; Acts 4:11; Rom. 9:32, 33; Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:6, 7.
 Sun of Righteousness—Mal. 4:2.
 Teacher—Mt. 26:18; Mk. 14:14; Lu. 22:11; John 3:2; 11:28.
 True Light—John 1:9; I John 2:8.
 True Vine—John 15:1.
 Truth—John 14:6.
 Vine—John 15:1, 5.
 Way—John 14:6. See Is. 35:8; Heb. 10:20.
 Witness—Rev. 1:5; 3:14.
 Wonderful—Is. 9:6.
 Word—John 1:1, 14.
 Word of God—Rev. 19:13.
 Word of Life—I John 1:1.

TYPES OF:—

Abel—Gen. 4:8 (Heb. 12:24).
 Adam—I Cor. 15:22, 45-47.
 Branch—Is. 11:1; Jer. 23:5; 33:15; Zech. 6:12, 13.
 Brazen Serpent—Num. 21:9; John 3:14, 15.
 David—Ez. 37:24; Rev. 5:5.
 Jonah—Jonah 1:17; Mt. 12:40, 41.
 Lamb—Ex. 29:38-42; John 1:29, 36; Acts 8:32; I Pet. 1:19.
 See "Called a Lamb," under "NAMES AND TITLES."
 Melchizedek—Gen. 14:18-20; Heb. 5:5-10; 6:20; 7:1-17.
 Moses—Deut. 18:15 (John 1:21, 25; Acts 3:22; 7:37).
 Offerings—Eph. 2:13; Col. 1:20; Heb. 10:8-10; I John 4:10; etc.

Passover—I Cor. 5:7.
 Priesthood—See "Melchizedek," above.
 Rock in the Wilderness—Ex. 17:6; I Cor. 10:4.
 Sacrifices—I Cor. 5:7; Heb. 9:13, 14.
 Tabernacle—Heb. 9:7-15; 10:1-10.
 Temple—I Ki. 6:1-38; 8:12-21; Mk. 14:58; John 2:19, 21.
TEACHING OF JESUS CONCERNING:
 Access to God.—John 6:44-46.
 Must be Pure in Heart—Mt. 5:8.
 Through Christ—John 1:12; 10:1, 7-9; 12:32-34; 14:6; 15:6.
 Through Prayer—Mt. 6:6-15.
 Accusation, False.—Mt. 5:11.
 Adultery.—Mt. 5:27-32; 15:19; 19:9, 18; Mk. 7:21; 10:11, 12, 19; Lu. 16:18; 18:20.
 Affection.—Mt. 6:21; Lu. 12:33, 34; 16:27, 28.

Ē'nōs, the son of ^e Seth, the son of ^f Adam, the ^g son of ^h God.
4 ⁱ And ^j Jē'sūs, ^k full of the Holy Spirit, ^l returned from the ^m Jordan, and was ⁿ led in the Spirit in the ^o wilderness 2 dur-

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 1. in (second)—So N B D (L), OL. Al. La.¹ Ti. Tr. We. W.H. NES.; into, A E, Mcl.
 John 14:16. ^l Ch. 3:3, 21. ^m Jordan, Josh. 15:5. ⁿ Jesus led by Holy Spirit, John 14:16. ^o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy Heart, etc.—Mt. 22:37-40; Mk. 12:30, 32, 33; Lu. 10:27.
 Thou shalt love thy Neighbor as thyself—Mt. 5:43; 19:19; 22:37-40; Mk. 12:31; Lu. 10:27, 28. *The Good Samaritan*—Lu. 10:30-37.
 Christ first—Mt. 10:37-39; Lu. 14:26; John 15:9, 10; 21:15-17.

Love your Enemies—Mt. 5:44-47; Lu. 6:27-32, 35.
 Love, One for Another—John 13:34, 35; 15:12, 17; 21:15-17.
 Love waxing cold—Mt. 13:20, 21; 24:12; Mk. 4:16, 17; Lu. 8:13. See "Love."

Affliction.—John 9:1-3; 11:4; 14:1, 18; 21:19.
 Benefit of—Lu. 15:17, 18; John 15:2.
 Comfort in—Mt. 5:4, 10-12; 10:19-23; 11:28-30; 24:8-13; Lu. 6:21-23; 7:13; 21:16-19; John 14:1-3, 16, 18, 27, 28; 15:18-20; 16:20-24, 33.
 Alms.—Mt. 5:42; 6:1-4; 19:21; Lu. 6:34-38; 11:41; 12:33, 34; 18:22; 19:8.

Ambition.—Mt. 16:26; 19:1-3; 20:20-28; 23:1-12; Mk. 9:33-37; 10:35-45; 12:38-39; Lu. 9:25, 46-48; 11:43; 14:7-14; 18:10-14; 20:46; 22:24-30; John 5:41, 44; 13:5-16.

Amusements.—Mt. 11:16, 17; Lu. 15:23-25.
 Choke the Word—Lu. 8:14.
 Angels.—Mt. 13:39-41; Lu. 16:22; 18:10; 24:31; 9:26; 15:10.

Anger.—Mt. 5:21-24, 38-39, 43-46.

Antichrist.—Mt. 24:5, 23-27.

Apostolic Authority.—Mt. 10:1, 40; 16:18, 19; 18:18, 19; 28:19, 20; Mk. 3:14, 15; 6:7; Lu. 9:1, 2; 22:28-30; John 20:23.

Apostolic Duties.—Cast out Demons—Mt. 10:1, 8; Mk. 3:14, 15; 6:7, 13.
 Fishers of Men—Mt. 4:18-22.

Heal all Manner of Diseases, To—Mt. 10:1, 8; Lu. 9:2, 6; 10:9.

Preach, To.—Mt. 10:1-7; 28:19, 20; Mk. 3:14; 6:7-12; 16:5; Lu. 9:1-6; 24:47.

Apostolic Faith, Weak.—Mt. 6:26-34; 8:24-27; 14:23-33; 16:5-12, 21-23; 17:7; 19:23-29; Mk. 6:47-52; 8:14-21; Lu. 5:9-11; 12:22-34; 24:19-27; John 6:16-21; 14:7-13.

Apostolic Inspiration.—Mt. 10:19, 20; Lu. 21:14, 15.

By the Holy Spirit—Mk. 13:11; Lu. 12:11, 12; 24:49; John 7:39; 14:26; 15:26; 16:7, 13-15; Acts 1:4-8.

Apostolic Knowledge limited.—Mt. 11:25-27; 15:22-24; 19:23-29; Mk. 4:10-13; 8:14-21; 9:9-13, 28-32; 10:13-16; Lu. 9:44, 45; 18:34; 24:19-27; John 2:19-22; 4:31-38; 10:1-6; 11:12, 13; 12:12-16; 13:5-11; 14:4-12; 16:6, 7, 17, 18, 32; 20:9; Acts 1:6, 7.

Apostolic Persecutions.—Mt. 5:10-12; 10:16-39; 13:21; 23:34; Mk. 4:17; 13:9-13; Lu. 6:20-26; 12:11, 12, 49-53; 21:16-19; John 15:18-21; 16:2; 21:18, 19.

Apostolic Witness.—Lu. 24:44-48; John 15:27; 21:24; Acts 1:8. See "Apostolic Duties."

Ascension into Heaven.—John 3:13.

Ascension of Christ.—John 1:51; 6:62; 7:33; 14:2-4, 12, 28; 16:5, 7, 10, 18, 28; 17:13; 20:17.

Attraction.—Lu. 15:1-7; John 12:32-36. See John 6:44, 45.

Authority.—Mt. 9:6, 8; 10:1; 16:18, 19; 18:18, 19; 21:23-27; Lu. 19:17, 19, 22-27; John 5:25-27. See Mt. 7:28, 29; Mk. 1:21, 22; Lu. 4:6, 31-32, 36.

All Authority given to Jesus—Mt. 11:27; 28:18; John 17:2.

Babes.—Suffer Little Children, etc.—Mt. 19:13-15; Mk. 10:13-16; Lu. 18:15-17. Revelation to Babes—Mt. 11:25-27; 21:15-17; Lu. 10:21-24.

Backsliding.—Mt. 5:13; 11:6; 24:10-12; 26:31; Mk. 9:50; Lu. 9:62; John 6:67; 15:1-8; 16:32.

Parable of the Sower.—Mt. 13:5-7, 20-22; Mk. 4:5-7, 16-19; Lu. 8:6, 7, 13, 14.

The Unclean Spirit—Mt. 12:43-45; Lu. 11:24-26.

2

a Forty Days, Ez. 4:16.
b Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
c See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [21:1.
d Satan, I Chr.
e Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
h See "Humiliation" and "Suffering of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

ing^a forty days, being^b c^d tempted of the^d devil. And he did^e eat nothing in thoseⁱ days: and when they were completed, he^g h^hungered. 3 And the devil said unto him, If thou art theⁱ Son of God, command this

Var. Rend.—V. 2. being—and with it, WELL. nothing—absolutely, HO. BRU. V. 3. And—Then, HO. V. 4. shall not live—lives not, WELL.

3 *i* See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

Peter's Denial.—Mt. 26:34, 35, 69–75; Mk. 14:27–31, 66–72; Lu. 22:31–33, 54–62.

Remember Lot's Wife.—Lu. 17:32.

Baptism of the Holy Spirit.—Lu. 24:49; John 7:38, 39; Acts 1:4–8. See John 14:16, 17, 26; 15:26; 16:7.

Baptism of Water.—Mt. 28:19; Mk. 16:16; John 3:3–5, 22, 26; 4:1, 2.

John's Baptism.—Mt. 3:13–15; 21:25–27; Mk. 11:30–33; Lu. 20:4–8; Acts 1:5.

Baptism of Suffering.—Mt. 20:22, 23; Mk. 10:38, 39; Lu. 12:50.

Beatitudes.—Mt. 5:1–12; Lu. 6:20–23.

Belief.—See "Faith."

Believers.—See "Faith."

Birds.—Mt. 8:20; 13:4, 32; Mk. 4:4, 32; Lu. 8:5; 13:19.

God's Care for.—Mt. 6:26; 10:29; Lu. 12:6, 24. Raven.—Lu. 12:24. Sparrows.—Mt. 10:29–31; Lu. 12:6, 7.

Blasphemy.—Mt. 12:31; 15:19; Mk. 3:28, 29; Lu. 12:10.

Blessing.—Mt. 5:2–12; 11:6; 13:16; 16:17; 23:39; 24:46; 25:34; Lu. 1:45; 6:22, 23; 7:23; 10:23, 24; 11:28; 12:37; 13:35; 14:14; 23:29; 24:50; John 13:17.

Blindness, Spiritual.—Mt. 6:23; 13:14–17; 15:14; 23:16–24; Mk. 4:11, 12; Lu. 6:39; 8:10; 10:23, 24; 19:42; John 1:5; 3:19; 8:12; 9:39; 12:40.

Blood.—Flesh and Blood.—Mt. 16:17.

His Blood.—John 6:54–56.

Of the New Testament.—Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:24; Lu. 22:20. Of the Righteous.—Mt. 23:33–36.

Bondage of Sin.—John 8:34, 35.

Deliverance from.—Lu. 4:18; John 8:32–35.

Bread.—Mt. 6:11; Mk. 6:8. Men shall not live by Bread alone.—Mt. 4:4.

Miracles of Multitudes fed.—Mt. 14:19–21; 15:34–38; 16:9, 10; Mk. 6:35–44; 8:1–9; John 6:5–14.

Bread, Leavened.—Mt. 16:6–12; Mk. 8:14–21; Lu. 12:1.

Used to represent His Body in the Lord's Supper.—Mt. 26:26; Mk. 14:22; Lu. 22:19.

Bread of Life.—John 6:26, 27, 32, 35, 48–58.

Brethren.—Lu. 12:13–15; John 11:21–23. Anger toward—Mt. 5:22. Brother against Brother.—Mt. 10:21; Mk. 13:12, 13. Mote in Brother's Eye.—Mt. 7:3–5; Lu. 6:41, 42. We must be reconciled to.—Mt. 5:23, 24; 18:15–17. Forgive, we must—Mt. 18:21, 22; Lu. 17:3, 4. Prodigal Son.—Lu. 15:11–32. Those who do His Will are His Brethren.—Mt. 12:46–50; Mk. 3:31–35; Lu. 8:19–21. Disciples of Christ called Brethren.—Mt. 23:8–10; 25:40; Lu. 22:31.

Burdens.—Mt. 11:28–30; 20:12; 23:4; Lu. 11:46.

Care.—Apostles to have no Care about Money.—Mt. 10:9–15; Mk. 6:8–11; Lu. 9:3–5; 10:3–12. This Command repealed.—Lu. 22:35, 36. Be not over anxious.—Mt. 6:24–34; Lu. 12:11–34; John 6:26, 27. Martha.—Lu. 10:39–42.

Character of His Disciples.—Abiding in Christ.—John 14:23; 15:1–7; 17:26. Believing.—Mt. 16:13–17; Mk. 11:23, 24; 16:17; John 3:15–18, 36; 40; 11:25–27; 14:12. See "Faith"—Heb. 11:1. Charitable.—Mt. 10:42; 25:31–40; Mk. 9:41; Lu. 10:25–37. Cross-bearers.—Mt. 10:38; 16:24; Mk. 8:34; Lu. 9:23; 14:27. Faithful.—Mt. 24:45; 25:20–23; Lu. 16:10–12. Followers of Christ.—Mt. 10:38; 16:24; Mk. 8:34; Lu. 9:23–26; 14:27; John 8:12; 15:1–8. Forgiving.—Mt. 5:44; 6:12, 14, 15; 18:21–35; Mk. 11:25; Lu. 6:27–29; 11:4; 17:3, 4. Fruitful.—Mt. 7:16–18; John 15:1–8. Harmless as Doves.—Mt. 10:16. Hearing the Saviour's Words.—Mt. 7:24, 25; Mk. 4:23, 24; Lu. 6:47; John 10:4, 27, 28. Humble.—Mt. 5:3; 18:1–4; 20:26–28; 23:5–12; Mk. 9:35–37; 10:15, 43; Lu. 14:11; 18:14, 17; John 13:4–15. Hunger after Righteousness.—Mt. 5:4. See Lu. 6:24. Light-bearers.—Mt. 5:14–16; Lu. 8:16;

stone that it become^k l¹ bread.

4 And Jē^zsūs answered unto him, It is written, l² Man shall not^m live by bread alone. 5 And he led him up, and showed him all theⁿ kingdoms of³ the^o world

Var. Read.—V. 4. alone—So **N B L. AL.** We. **W H. NES.**; add, but by every word of God, A D. **La. Tr. Mol. V.** 5. up—So **N B L. AL. Ti. Tr. We. W H. NES.**; add, into an high mountain, A D. **La. l¹ Mcl.**

11:33–36. Lovers of Light.—John 3:21. Loving.—Mt. 5:44; 22:39; Mk. 12:31–33; Lu. 6:31–35; 10:25–37; John 13:34, 35. See "Love." Lowly.—Mt. 11:29. Meek.—Mt. 5:5; 11:29. Merciful.—Mt. 5:7; 9:13; Lu. 6:36. Obedient.—Mt. 5:19; 7:24, 25; 12:46–50; Mk. 3:31–35; Lu. 6:46–48; 8:19–21. See "Obedience." Peace-makers.—Mt. 5:9. Prayerful.—Mt. 5:44; 6:5–15; 7:7–11; 21:22; Mk. 11:24, 25; Lu. 11:9–13; John 14:13. See "Prayer." Pure in Heart.—Mt. 5:8. Righteous.—Mt. 5:19; 10:41; 13:43; 25:37, 46. Separate from the World.—Mt. 10:22; 24:9; Lu. 6:22; John 15:18–21; 17:14–16. Sincere.—Mt. 6:1–8, 16–18; 23:5, 6. Sons of God.—Mt. 5:9, 45; Lu. 6:35. Sons of Light.—Lu. 16:8; John 12:36. Watchful.—Mt. 24:42–47; 25:13; Lu. 12:37–40. Wise.—Mt. 7:24, 25; 25:1–10. *Wise as Serpents*.—Mt. 10:16.

Character of the Wicked.—Adulterous.—Mt. 12:39; 15:19; 16:4; Mk. 7:21. Blind.—Mt. 6:23; 13:13–15; 15:14; 23:16, 24, 26; Mk. 4:12; Lu. 8:10; John 12:40. Children of the Devil.—Mt. 13:38; John 8:41, 48. Corrupt.—Mt. 7:16, 18, 20; Lu. 6:43. Defiled.—Mt. 15:18; Mk. 7:20–23. Disobedient.—Mt. 5:19; 7:26, 27; Mk. 7:8; Lu. 6:49; John 14:24. Enemies of God.—Lu. 19:14, 27; Evil.—Mt. 12:39; 16:4; Mk. 7:21–23; Lu. 6:35; 11:29. Evil-doers.—Mt. 7:23; John 3:19, 20; 5:29; 7:7. Foolish.—Mt. 7:26, 27; 23:17; 25:1–10; Mk. 7:22; Lu. 11:40; 12:16–21. Fornicators.—Mt. 15:19; Mk. 7:21; Lu. 15:30. Hard-hearted.—Mt. 11:20–24; 12:41, 42; 13:15, 19; 19:8; 23:37, 38; Mk. 10:5; Lu. 8:12; 13:34. Hating the Light.—John 3:20. Hypocrites.—Mt. 6:2; 21:23–32; 23:5, 15–35; 24:51; Mk. 7:6–13; 12:13–17, 38–44; Lu. 6:42; 11:37–52; 20:3–7; John 8:6–9. Iniquity, Workers of.—Mt. 7:23; 13:41; John 3:19; 7:7. Lascivious.—Mk. 7:22. Liars.—Mt. 15:19; Mk. 7:22. Lovers of Darkness.—John 3:19, 20. Lustful.—Mt. 15:19; Mk. 7:21–23; Lu. 15:13; John 8:44. Murderers.—Mt. 15:19; 23:29–35; 7:21; Lu. 11:49–51; John 8:30, 40; 16:2. Offspring of Vipers.—Mt. 12:34; 23:33. Oppressors.—Mt. 23:4; Mk. 12:40; Lu. 11:46; 20:47. Persecutors.—Mt. 10:23, 28; 23:34; Mk. 13:11–13; Lu. 11:49; John 15:19–22; 16:2. Perverse.—Mt. 17:17. Proud.—Mt. 23:5–12; Mk. 7:21; 9:35; 12:38–40; Lu. 11:43; 14:7–11; 20:46. Rulers.—Mt. 15:19; Mk. 7:21. Self-righteous.—Mt. 7:22, 23; 21:31, 32; 23:29–31; Lu. 7:39–47; 10:29; 15:2, 29; 16:15; John 8:33, 41; 9:39–41. *The Pharisee and the Publican*.—Lu. 18:10–14. *The Rich Young Ruler*.—Mt. 19:16–22; Mk. 10:17–22; Lu. 18:18–25. Serpents.—Mt. 23:33. Servants of Sin.—John 8:32–34. Slothful.—Mt. 25:26. Sons of Hell.—Mt. 23:15. Unbelieving.—Mt. 17:17; Mk. 16:16; Lu. 16:31; 22:67; John 3:11–19, 32, 36; 4:48; 5:38–47; 6:36, 64; 8:24, 45–47; 10:25, 26; 12:37, 47, 48; 14:17; 15:21–23; 16:9. Uncharitable.—Mt. 25:42–45. Unclean.—Mt. 23:27. Unfaithful.—Lu. 16:12. Unprofitable Servants.—Mt. 25:30. Unrighteous.—Mt. 5:20; Lu. 10:30–37. Unthankful.—Lu. 6:35. Wasteful.—Lu. 15:13. Whited Sepulchres, Like.—Mt. 23:27. Workers of Iniquity.—See "Iniquity, Workers of."

Children.—Mt. 7:11; 18:14; Lu. 11:13. Have Guardian Angels.—Mt. 18:10. Suffer Little Children.—Mt. 19:13–15; Mk. 10:13, 14, 16; Lu. 18:15, 16. Receiving Little Children.—Mk. 9:36, 37. Receiving the Kingdom as a Child.—Mt. 18:1–6; Mk. 10:15; Lu. 18:17. Children shall rise against Parents.—Mt. 10:21; Mk. 13:12. Children's Bread.—Mt. 15:26; Mk. 7:27, 28. Forsaking Children.—Mt. 19:29; Mk. 10:29. Revealed unto Babes.—Mt. 11:25; 21:16; Lu. 10:21.

Christ.—See "JESUS."

Church.—Mt. 16:18; 18:17.

Comfort.—Mt. 5:4, 10–12; 11:28–30; Lu. 6:21–23; 7:13; 16:25; John 11:23–26; 14:1–4, 18, 26–29; 15:18, 20; 16:20–22, 33.

Comforter.—See "Holy Spirit." See "Kingdom."

Commandments.—Of Moses.—Mt. 19:7–9; Mk. 10:3–12. Ten Commandments.—Mt. 5:21–37; 15:4–6; 19:17–19; 23:16–22; Mk. 1:44; 7:8–13; 10:19, 20; 12:29, 30; Lu. 10:27; 18:20, 21. Making void through Traditions of Men.—Mt. 15:1–6; Mk.

⁶
a Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
b See "Authority of Jesus" under "Kingship," Lu. 2:21.
c Glory, Ps. 7:5.
d Comp. I John 5:19.

in a moment of time. ⁶ And the ^a devil said unto him, To thee will I give all this ^b authority, and the ^c glory of them: ^d for it hath been delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it. ⁷ If thou

Var. Read.—V. 6. the glory of them—glory [the . . . them], WELLS. V. 8. him—So B B D L E, 1, 33, Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. Wc. WH. NES.; add, Get thee behind me,

therefore wilt ^e worship before me, it shall all be thine. ⁸ And Je'sus answered and said unto him, ^f It is written, Thou shalt worship the ^g Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

word denotes an act of reverence, whether paid to a creature, or to the Creator (comp. marginal note on Mt. 2:2).

⁸
f Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
g God, Gen. 1:1.

⁷
e Worship, Mt. 4:10.
1 The Greek

7:8-13. Jesus came to fulfil—Mt. 5:17-19. Commandments summed up by Christ—Mt. 5:43-48; 7:12; 22:35-40; Mk. 12:28-34; Lu. 6:31-38; 10:25-37. He commanded—Mt. 11:1; 14:19; 15:35; Mk. 6:39; Lu. 9:21; John 15:14, 17. A New Commandment—John 13:34; 15:12, 17. Keeping Commandments—Mt. 5:19; John 14:15, 21, 23; 15:10-14.

Compassion.—Mt. 9:36; 15:32; 18:10-14; Mk. 6:34-44; 8:2, 3; Lu. 7:13; 19:41-44.

Confession.—Mt. 16:13-18. Whosoever confesseth Me before Men—Mt. 10:32; Lu. 12:8. Christ's Confession—Mt. 26:63, 64; Mk. 14:61, 62; Lu. 22:67-70. See I Tim. 6:13.

Conviction of Sin.—John 8:7-11, 46; 16:8-11.

Covetousness.—Mt. 6:19-24; 13:22; 19:23-24; Mk. 7:22; 10:24; Lu. 6:24; 12:15-21; 14:18; 16:10-15; 18:24, 25; John 6:27.

Cross-bearing.—Mt. 10:38; 16:24; Mk. 8:34; Lu. 9:23; 14:27. Death.—Mt. 10:28; Lu. 12:20; John 6:49; 8:21, 24; 9:4; 11:4; 11-44; 21:19-23. Sorrowful even unto Death—Mt. 26:38; Mk. 14:34. Brother shall deliver Brother up to Death—Mt. 10:21; Mk. 13:12. Taste of Death—Mt. 16:28; Mk. 9:1; Lu. 9:27. He that believeth on Me shall never die—John 3:16; 6:47-51; 8:51; 11:25, 26. Conscious Existence: The Rich Man and Lazarus—Lu. 16:19-31. Neither marry nor given in Marriage—Mt. 22:23-30; Mk. 12:18-25; Lu. 20:27-36. Spiritual Death Eternal—Mt. 23:33; 25:30, 41, 46; John 5:29. See "Hell." He foretold His own Death, and Resurrection the Third Day—Mt. 12:40; 16:21; 17:9, 12, 22, 23; 20:17-19; 21:33-45; 26:2, 12, 21-28, 32; 27:63; Mk. 8:31; 9:9, 10; 10:33, 34; 14:18-25, 28, 58; Lu. 9:22, 24; 18:32, 33; 22:15, 37; 24:7; John 2:19-21; 3:14; 8:28; 12:32, 33; 13:18-21; Chaps. 14-17. See "Resurrection."

Debt.—Mt. 18:23-25; 22:21; Mk. 12:17; Lu. 20:25. Figurative—Mt. 6:12.

Debtor.—Mt. 6:12; 23:16, 18; Lu. 7:41-43; 16:1-8.

Deceit.—Mk. 7:22. See "Liars" and "Falsehood."

Defilement.—Mt. 15:10, 20; Mk. 7:14-23.

Demons.—Mt. 10:38; Mk. 3:11, 12; Lu. 4:41. Jesus accused of casting out Demons by Beelzebub—Mt. 9:34; 10:25; 12:24-29; Mk. 3:22. His Answer—Mt. 12:25-29; Mk. 3:23-27. Accused of having a Demon—Mk. 3:28-30; John 7:20; 8:48, 52; 10:20. He casts out Demons—Mt. 4:24; 8:16; 9:32-34; 12:22; 15:22-28; 17:14-18; Mk. 1:23-27, 32; 9:20-29. Mary Magdalene—Lu. 8:2. Driven into Swine—Mt. 8:28-33; Mk. 5:1-14; Lu. 8:26-39. Some only cast out with Prayer—Mk. 9:20-29. The Apostles given Power to cast out Demons—Mt. 10:8; Mk. 16:17; Lu. 9:1; 10:17-20. One they could not cast out—Mt. 17:14-20. The Unclean Spirit and Seven Others—Mt. 12:43-45.

Denial of Christ.—Mt. 10:33; 16:24, 25; Mk. 8:34, 38; Lu. 9:23-26; 12:9. Peter's Denial—Mt. 26:34, 75; Mk. 14:30, 72; Lu. 22:31-34, 61.

Destroy, To.—Lu. 6:9; John 10:10. Destroy both Body and Soul in Hell—Mt. 10:28. Did not come to destroy the Law or the Prophets—Mt. 5:17.

Destruction.—The Way that leads to—Mt. 7:13.

Destruction of Jerusalem.—Mt. 24:6-15, 21-29; Lu. 17:22-27; 19:42-44; 21:7-11, 25, 28.

Destruction of the Temple.—Mt. 26:61; 27:40; Mk. 14:57, 58; 15:29; John 2:19-22.

Devil.—Mt. 4:1-11; 5:37; 6:13; 12:24-27; 13:19, 38, 39; Mk. 3:23-26; 4:15; Lu. 4:1-13; 8:12; 11:17-19; 13:16; 22:3, 31; John 8:44; 13:2, 27; 17:15. Satan falling from Heaven—Lu. 10:18. See Mt. 16:23; Mk. 8:33; John 6:70.

Dipping in the Dish a Sign of "who should betray Him."—Mt. 26:23; Mk. 14:20; John 13:26. Dipping the Tip of Finger in Water—Lu. 16:24.

Discipleship.—Mt. 10:12; Mk. 14:26, 27; Lu. 19:37-40; John 7:6-26; 8:31; 13:5-20; 15:1-27. Disciple not above his Master—Mt. 10:24, 25; Lu. 6:40; John 13:16; 15:20. Concerning His Disciples not fasting—Mt. 9:14, 15. See "Apostolic Au-

thority," "Apostolic Duties," "Apostolic Faith, Weak," "Apostolic Inspiration," "Apostolic Knowledge Limited," "Apostolic Persecutions," "Apostolic Witness," "Character of His Disciples."

Divinity of Jesus.—See "Jesus."

Division.—Mt. 10:35, 36; Lu. 12:14, 51-53; 15:12. House divided against itself—Mt. 12:25-30; Mk. 3:24-27; Lu. 11:17-23.

Divorce.—Mt. 5:31, 32; 19:3-9; Mk. 10:2-12; Lu. 16:18. Moses allowed Divorce because of the Hardness of Heart of the Jews—Mt. 19:8; Mk. 10:5. Adultery breaks the Marriage Bond—Mt. 19:9.

Dog.—Mt. 7:6; 15:26, 27; Lu. 16:21.

Door.—Mt. 24:33; 25:10. Jesus the Door—John 10:1, 10. Door shut—Mt. 6:6; 25:10-12; Lu. 13:24-30.

Draw.—Lu. 12:33; 14:5; John 4:11, 15.

Drink.—Mt. 10:42; 11:18, 19; 20:22; 25:35-37; Mk. 16:18; Lu. 13:26; John 4:9-14; 6:54-56; 7:37. Drinking the Cup of the Lord's Supper—Mt. 26:27-29; Mk. 14:23-25; Lu. 22:20. The Cup of Sorrow—Mt. 20:22; 26:39-42; John 18:11.

Drunkenness.—Mt. 24:49-51; Lu. 12:45, 46; 21:34.

Dust.—Mt. 21:44. Shake off the Dust from your Feet—Mt. 10:14; Mk. 6:11; Lu. 9:5; 10:11.

Ear, an Organ.—Mt. 10:27; 11:15; 13:9, 15, 16, 43; Mk. 4:9, 23; Lu. 8:8; 9:44; 14:35.

Ears of Grain.—Mt. 12:1-8; Mk. 4:28.

Earth.—Mt. 6:10, 19; 10:34; 13:5; 23:9; 25:18; Mk. 4:28, 31; Lu. 12:49; 18:8; John 3:31; 12:24, 31, 32; 17:4. Agree on Earth—Mt. 18:19. Authority on Earth, His—Mt. 9:6. Binding on Earth—Mt. 16:19. Heart of the Earth, In—Mt. 12:40. Inherit the Earth—Mt. 5:5. Salt of the Earth—Mt. 5:13. Swearing by—Mt. 5:34, 35.

East.—Mt. 8:11; Lu. 13:29. Lightning coming from the East—Mt. 24:27.

Eating.—Mt. 6:25; 15:26, 27; 25:35; Lu. 12:16-21; 13:26; 15:16, 23; 16:19-21; 22:27-30; John 4:30-34; 6:26, 27; 21:5-13. Miracles of Feeding—Mt. 14:13-21; Mk. 6:35-44; John 6:9-13. Eating with Washed Hands—Mk. 7:4. Eating with Unwashed Hands—Mt. 15:2; Mk. 7:5; Lu. 11:38. Eating with Publicans and Sinners—Mt. 9:11; 11:19; Mk. 2:15-17; Lu. 5:30; 15:2. Eating the Living Bread—John 6:48-59. Eating "The Lord's Supper"—Mt. 26:26-29; Mk. 14:12, 22-25; Lu. 22:17-20; John 13:1-4. Eating the Passover—Mt. 26:2-5, 20-26; Mk. 14:1, 17-22; Lu. 22:1, 14-16; John 13:1-4.

Elect.—Mt. 22:14; 24:22-24, 31; Lu. 18:7, 8.

End.—Mt. 10:22; 12:42; Mk. 13:7; Lu. 11:31; John 18:37. End of the World—Mt. 13:39, 40, 49; 24:3; 28:20.

Endurance.—Mt. 13:21; Mk. 4:17. Endureth to the End—Mt. 10:22; 24:13.

Entrance.—Into Closet to pray—Mt. 6:6. Into the Kingdom—Lu. 16:16, John 3:5. Entrance into Life—Mt. 19:17; 25:21; John 10:1-5. By the Narrow Gate—Mt. 7:13; Lu. 13:24.

Enemy.—Lu. 19:43, 44. Love your Enemies—Mt. 5:43-48; Lu. 6:27-29, 35. Pray for—Mt. 5:44.

Escape.—Mt. 23:33; Lu. 21:36.

Evil.—Mt. 5:39, 45; 6:34; 12:39, 45; 15:19; 16:4; Mk. 7:21-23; Lu. 6:35; 11:29. Evil Doing—Mt. 7:23; John 3:19, 20; 5:29; 7:7. Evil Fruit—Mt. 7:18. Evil One—See "Devil."

Exaltation.—Mt. 11:23; Lu. 16:15. Whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased—Mt. 23:12; Lu. 14:11; 18:14.

Exaltation of Christ.—See "Jesus."

Eye.—Mt. 5:29, 38; 13:13-15; 18:9; Mk. 18:18; 9:47; John 11:37. The Lamp of the Body—Mt. 6:22, 23; Lu. 11:33-36.

Face.—Mt. 11:10; Lu. 7:27, 28.

Failure.—Lu. 12:33; 16:9; 22:32; John 2:3. Failure to reach Men with the Gospel—Mt. 23:37; Lu. 13:34. Parable of the Sower—Mt. 13:4-8, 13-22; Mk. 4:3-8, 11-19; Lu. 8:5-7, 11-14.

Fainting.—Mt. 15:32; Lu. 18:1; 21:26.

Faith.—Mt. 6:25, 32, 33; 10:29-31; 23:23; Mk. 4:40; 9:23-

⁹
a Mt. 4:5-7.
b Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
1 Gr. wing.
d Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
e See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

10
f Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

9^a And he ^b led him to ^c Je-ru^s-sā-lēm, and set him on the ¹ pinnacle of the ^d temple, and said unto him, If thou art the ^e Son of God, cast thyself down from hence: 10 for it is ^f written,

Var. Rend.—V. 9. led—brought, WELL. set—placed, WELL. pinnacle—Lit. wing, Var.; pointed roof, Al.; battlement, Mc.; parapet, Mcl. Go.; projection, WELL. temple—sanctuary, WELL.

11:22, 23; Lu. 8:25; 12:6, 7, 32; 18:8; John 6:29, 45. As a Mustard Seed—Mt. 17:19, 20; Lu. 17:5, 6. Great Faith—Mt. 8:10, 13; 9:2, 22, 29; 15:28; Mk. 2:5; 5:34; 10:52; Lu. 5:20; 7:9, 50; 8:48; 17:19; 18:42. Man must believe—Lu. 8:12, 13. He that believeth is condemned—Mk. 16:16. He that believeth hath Eternal Life—Mk. 16:16; John 5:24; 6:47; 11:25, 26. On, or in Jesus—John 3:14-18, 36; 6:29, 40. See "Apostolic Faith, Weak."

Faithful.—Mt. 24:45; 25:20-23; Lu. 12:42-46; 16:10-12. Falling.—Mt. 7:27; 21:42-44; Lu. 8:13; 16:17; 20:17, 18. Into a Pit—Mt. 15:14; Lu. 6:39. Satan falling out of Heaven—Lu. 10:18. Sparrows—Mt. 10:29. Stars falling—Mk. 13:25. False Accusation.—Mt. 5:11. False Christs.—Mt. 24:5, 24; Mk. 13:22. False Confidence.—Mt. 25:5; Mk. 10:24; Lu. 11:35; 12:16-21, 45, 46; 17:28-30; John 5:45. Falsehood.—Mk. 7:22; John 8:44. False Teachers.—Mt. 5:19; 7:15, 22, 23; 15:9, 13, 14; 23:3, 4, 13; 24:4, 5, 24; Mk. 13:22; Lu. 11:35, 52; John 5:43; 10:1-12. False Witness.—Mt. 15:19. Famine.—Mt. 24:7; Mk. 13:8; Lu. 15:14; 21:11. Far.—Mk. 6:35. Be it far from thee—Mt. 16:22. Not far from the Kingdom—Mk. 12:34.

Fasting.—Mt. 6:16-18; 15:32; 17:21 *margin*. His Disciples did not fast—Mt. 9:14, 15; Mk. 2:18-20; Lu. 5:33-35. Father.—Mt. 7:9-11; 10:21, 37; Lu. 15:11-32; John 8:44. Let me go and bury my Father—Mt. 8:21; Lu. 9:59. Fatherhood of God.—See "God."

Fear.—Mt. 8:26; 14:27; 17:7; 28:10; Mk. 4:40, 41; 5:36; 6:50; Lu. 5:10; 12:32; John 6:20; 14:27.

Fear of Man.—Mt. 10:28; 21:26, 46; Mk. 10:32; 11:32; Lu. 12:4; 20:19. Fear of God—Mt. 10:28; Lu. 12:5.

Feasts.—Mt. 23:6; Mk. 12:39; Lu. 14:7-24; John 7:1-8; 12:2. Parables of the Marriage Suppers—Mt. 22:1-14; 25:1-13. See Lu. 14:16-24.

Few.—That be saved—Mt. 7:14; 22:14; Lu. 13:23-30. Few Fishes, Small—Mt. 15:34; Mk. 8:7. Few Laborers—Mt. 9:37; Lu. 10:2. Few Stripes—Lu. 12:48. Few things, Faithful over a—Mt. 25:21.

Field.—Mt. 13:38, 44; 24:40; Mk. 11:8; Lu. 14:18; John 4:35. Fig.—Mt. 7:16; Mk. 11:13, 14.

Fig Tree.—Mt. 24:32, 33; Mk. 13:28, 29; Lu. 21:29-32; John 1:48. Barren Fig Tree—Lu. 13:6-9.

Find.—Mt. 7:8, 14; 11:29; Lu. 18:8; John 10:9. He that findeth Life shall lose it—Mt. 10:39; 16:25. Found sleeping—Mt. 26:40, 43; Mk. 13:36; 14:37, 40. Finding the Lost Piece of Money—Lu. 15:8-10. Finding Lost Sheep—Lu. 15:4-7.

Finger.—Mt. 23:4; Lu. 16:24; John 8:6-8. Finger of God—Lu. 11:20.

Fire.—Lu. 12:49. Hell of Fire—Mt. 5:22; 13:40-42; 18:9; 25:41; Mk. 9:43-49.

First.—Mt. 12:29, 45; 13:30; 23:26; Mk. 13:10; Lu. 17:25. Seek first His Kingdom—Mt. 6:33. See Mt. 19:28-30; Mk. 10:28-31; Lu. 18:29, 30. First Commandment—Mt. 22:38; Mk. 12:28, 29. He that would be first—Mt. 20:27; Mk. 9:35; 10:44. First shall be last—Mt. 19:30; 20:16; Mk. 10:31; Lu. 13:30.

Fish.—Mt. 7:10; 12:40; Lu. 11:11. Miracles with Fish—Mt. 14:17-19; 15:36; 17:27; Lu. 5:1-9; John 21:6-11.

Fishers of Men.—Mt. 4:19-22; Lu. 5:10, 11.

Flax, Smoking.—Mt. 12:20.

Flesh.—Mt. 24:22; 26:41; Mk. 13:20; 14:38; John 3:6; 6:63; 7:2. Eating His Flesh—John 6:52-58. Flesh and Blood—Mt. 16:17. Spirit hath not Flesh—Lu. 24:39.

Flock.—Lu. 12:32; John 10:1-16; 21:15-17.

Following Him.—Mt. 10:38; 16:24; Mk. 8:34; Lu. 9:23-26, 57-62; 14:27; John 8:12; 15:1-8.

Food.—Mt. 6:25, 26; 10:10; 14:15; 24:45; Lu. 9:13; 12:24; John 4:8. See "Bread," "Eating," "Fasting," "Feast."

⁹² He shall give his ^h angels charge concerning thee, to guard thee:

11 and, On their ⁱ hands they shall bear thee up,

Var. Read.—V. 9. the Son of God—God's Son, N A B D, (L E Δ), Al. La. Ti. Tr. W. e. W. H. NES.

g See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
2 Q. Ps. 91:11, 12.
h Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

11
i Hands, Gen. 16:12.

Foolish.—Mt. 7:26, 27; 23:17; 25:1-10; Mk. 7:22; Lu. 11:40; 12:16-21; 24:25.

Forbid.—Mk. 9:39; 10:14; Lu. 9:50; 18:16.

Forethought.—Lu. 12:25, 26; 14:28-33. See "Watchfulness."

Forgiveness.—Mt. 9:2-6; 12:31, 32; Mk. 2:5-10; 3:28; 11:25; Lu. 7:36-48; 23:34; 24:47; John 20:23. Forgive as we expect to be forgiven—Mt. 6:12-15; Lu. 11:4. Love your Enemies—Mt. 5:39-48; Lu. 6:27-29, 35-37. Seven Times Seven—Mt. 18:21-35; Lu. 17:3, 4. Unpardonable Sin—Mt. 12:31, 32; Mk. 3:28-30.

Foundation.—Lu. 6:48.

Foxes.—Have Holes—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58. Calls Herod a Fox—Lu. 13:32.

Fraternity.—See "Brethren," "Giving," "Friendship," "Love."

Free.—Mt. 10:8; John 8:32, 36.

Friendship.—Mt. 20:13; 22:12; 26:50; Mk. 5:19; Lu. 12:4; 14:10, 12; 15:6, 9; John 3:29; 11:3, 11. Greater Love hath no Man—John 15:13. Friend aroused at Midnight—Lu. 11:5-8. Friend of Publicans and Sinners—Mt. 11:19. Not Servants but Friends—John 15:13-15.

Fruit.—Mt. 21:19, 41; Lu. 13:6-9; Fruit of the Vine—Mt. 26:29; Mk. 14:25; Lu. 22:18. Figurative—Mt. 6:16-23; 12:33; 13:8, 22, 23; Mk. 4:7, 8, 19, 20; Lu. 6:43-45; 8:8, 14, 15; John 4:36; 15:1-8.

Fulfill.—All Righteousness—Mt. 3:15. The Law and the Prophets—Mt. 4:14-16; 5:17-20; 11:5; 21:42; 22:41-46; 26:54; Mk. 12:10, 11, 35-37; Lu. 20:17, 41-44; 22:37; 24:25-27, 44-47; John 5:39, 45-47. Time not fulfilled—John 7:6, 8.

Gain.—His life shall lose it—Mt. 10:39; Mk. 8:35; Lu. 9:24; 17:33; John 12:25. The Whole World but lose his Soul—Mt. 16:26-28; Mk. 8:36-38; Lu. 9:24-26.

Garments.—New Cloth in Old—Mt. 9:16. Soft Raiment—Mt. 11:8; Lu. 7:25. Wedding Garment—Mt. 22:11.

Gate.—Narrow and wide—Mt. 7:13, 14. See Lu. 13:24-30. Of Hades—Mt. 16:18.

Giving.—Lu. 6:1-4, 38; 10:8; 11:9-13, 41. Giving All; Receiving more—Mt. 19:28-30; Mk. 10:28-31; Lu. 18:29, 30. To him that asketh—Mt. 5:42; Lu. 6:34-38. Poor. To the—Mt. 10:42; 19:21-26; 25:34-46; Mk. 9:41; 10:21-25; Lu. 12:33, 34; 18:18-27. Parable of Rich Man and Lazarus—Lu. 16:19-31. See Lu. 16:9.

Glory.—Lu. 14:10; John 8:50; 17:5, 22. Glory of God—Mt. 16:27; Mk. 8:38; Lu. 9:26; John 11:4, 40; 17:5, 22. From Men—Mt. 6:2, 5, 16; Lu. 6:24; John 5:41. Second Coming of Jesus in Glory—Mt. 16:27; 24:27, 30, 31; 25:31; 26:64; Mk. 8:38; 13:26, 27; 14:62; Lu. 21:27. Jesus shall sit on His Throne in Glory—John 8:54. Solomon in all His Glory—Mt. 6:29; Lu. 12:27.

Glorify.—John 7:39; 8:54; 13:31, 32; 17:1.

Glorifying God.—Mt. 5:16; John 11:4; 12:28; 13:31, 32; 14:13; 15:8; 21:19.

Go.—Only to the Jews—Mt. 10:1-23; Mk. 6:7-13; Lu. 9:1-6. Into all the World, and preach the Gospel—Mt. 28:19; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:46, 47; Acts 1:8. Going into Hell—Mt. 5:30. To Jerusalem to prepare Place for Last Supper—Mt. 26:18; Mk. 14:13; Lu. 22:8. Going to Law—Mt. 5:40. To Whom shall we go?—John 6:68.

Goat.—Mt. 25:32, 33.

God.—Access to God—Mt. 5:8; John 10:1-10; 14:6. Almighty—Mt. 19:26; Mk. 10:27; Lu. 18:27. Creator—Mt. 19:4-6; Mk. 10:6-9; 13:19. Dwells with Men—Mt. 23:21; John 14:23. Fatherhood—John 1:12, 18; 2:16; 4:21, 23; 5:17-23, 37, 43; 6:27, 32, 44-46; 8:19, 27, 28, 39, 41, 42, 49; 10:15-18, 29, 30, 32, 36-38; 11:41, 52; 12:26-28, 49, 50; 14:2, 6-13, 16, 20, 21, 23, 26; 15:8-10, 16, 23, 24, 26; 16:3, 10, 15, 23, 25-28; 17:1, 5, 11, 21, 24, 25; 20:17, 21. Father, Son and Holy Spirit—Mt. 28:19; John 10:30; 17:11, 22. See "Jesus, Divinity of." Foreknowledge of God—Mt. 6:8, 32; 24:36; 26:24; Lu. 22:22; 24:27, 47. His Holiness—Mt. 19:17; Mk.

11
a Foot, Gen.
18:4.
b Stone, Ex.
34:1.

12
1 Q. Deut. 6:16.

Lest haply thou dash thy
a foot against a b stone.

12 And Jē-sūs answering said
unto him, It is said, 1 Thou shalt

Var. Rend.—V. 11. Lest . . . foot—That thou dash not thy foot, WELL. V. 12. answering—*Omit*. WELL. make trial—tempt, R. V. 13. completed—*So* VIN. RID.; exhausted, WELL. every temptation—*So (that he could bring)*, DeW. Go. Me. VIN.; every kind of temptation, PLUM. BRU. for a season—till (*he*

not make c trial of the d Lord thy
God.

13 And when the e devil had
completed every temptation, he
departed from him 2 for a f season.

found) a time, Be. DeW. Go. Me. Wo.; until a convenient season (time, VIN.), ADENY, PLUM. VIN.; until a (ap-
pointed) time, HO.

c Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
13
e Satan, I Chr.
21:1.
2 Or, *until*.
f Season, Gen.
8:22.

10:18; John 17:11, 25. His Perfection—Mt. 5:48. Holy Spirit, God sends—John 14:16, 26; 15:26. Knows all—Mt. 6:4, 8, 18, 32; 10:29, 30; 24:36; Lu. 16:15. Love of God—Mt. 5:45; 18:11-14; John 3:16, 17; 14:21, 23; 16:27; 17:10, 23, 26. Personality of—Mt. 4:10; 23:9; John 14:9; 17:3. Providence of—Mt. 5:45; 6:25-34; 10:29-31; Lu. 12:6, 7, 22-30; 22:35. Spirit, God is—John 4:24. Sovereignty—Mt. 5:45; 6:10; 11:25; Mk. 12:29, 30; Lu. 10:21; John 5:44; 10:29; 17:3; 19:11. Worshipped, God would be—John 4:23, 24.

Gold.—Mt. 10:9; 23:16, 17.
Good.—Mt. 5:44, 45; 12:12; 19:17; 20:15; 22:10; Mk. 3:4; 10:18; Lu. 5:39; 6:9, 27, 33, 35, 45; 18:19; John 5:29. Cheer—Mt. 9:2, 22; 14:27; Mk. 6:50; 10:49; John 16:33. Fish—Mt. 13:48. For Nothing—Mt. 5:13. Fruit—Mt. 7:17-19; 12:33; Lu. 6:43. Gifts—Mt. 7:11; Lu. 11:13. Ground—Mt. 13:8, 23; Mk. 4:8, 20; Lu. 8:8, 15. Heart—Lu. 8:15. Man—Mt. 12:35. Measure—Lu. 6:38. Part—Lu. 10:42. Pleasure—Lu. 12:32. Salt—Lu. 14:34. Seed—Mt. 13:24, 27, 37, 38. Servant—Mt. 25:21, 23; Lu. 19:17. Shepherd—John 10:11, 14. Thing—Mt. 12:34, 35; Lu. 16:25. Tidings—Mt. 11:5; Lu. 4:18, 19, 43. Treasure—Mt. 12:35; Lu. 6:45. Tree—Mt. 7:17, 18; 12:33; Lu. 6:43. Wine—John 2:10.

Goods.—Mt. 12:29; 25:14; Mk. 3:27; Lu. 6:30; 11:21; 12:18, 19; 16:1; 17:31; 19:8.

Gospel, What is the?—The Kingdom of Heaven—Mt. 4:17, 23; 9:35; 10:5-7; 24:14; Lu. 4:43; 8:1; 10:9-11; 11:20; 16:16; 21:31; Acts 1:3. The Words or Sayings of Jesus—Mt. 7:24-27; 13:3-9, 18-23; Mk. 4:3-9, 14-20; 8:38; 13:31; Lu. 6:46-49; 8:21; 9:26; 11:28; 21:33; John 6:63; 8:31, 32, 37, 51; 12:48-50; 14:23, 24; 17:6-8. Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God—Mt. 10:33; Mk. 8:38; Lu. 9:26; 12:9; John 3:14-17; 5:24; 6:33-45; 17:3; Acts 1:8.

Revealed to the Apostles—Mt. 11:25; 13:11; 16:17; 19:11. By the Holy Spirit—Mt. 10:19, 20; Mk. 13:11; Lu. 12:12; 21:15; 24:49; John 14:26; 16:13.

Man saved by the Gospel—Mt. 4:4; 10:32, 33; Lu. 9:26, 12:9; John 5:34; 6:33-45, 63; 8:31, 32, 51; 12:48-50; 15:3; 17:6-8, 14, 17, 20.

Parable of the Sower—Mt. 13:3-9, 18-23; Mk. 4:3-9, 14-20; Lu. 8:5-15.

Must be preached—Lu. 16:16. Preached to the Poor—Mt. 11:5; Lu. 4:18, 19. To the Whole World—Mt. 24:14; 26:13; 28:19, 20; Mk. 13:10; 14:9; 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:46, 47; Acts 1:8. Apostles sent out—Mt. 10:1-15; 28:19, 20; Mk. 6:7-13; 16:15, 16; Lu. 9:9-6; 24:47-49. Seventy sent out—Lu. 10:1-20.

Must be heard—Mt. 7:24, 25; 10:14; 13:13-23; Mk. 4:12; Lu. 6:47; 8:21; 10:16; 11:28; John 5:24, 25; 6:45; 8:43, 47; 9:27; 14:23, 24.

Must be believed—Mk. 16:16; Lu. 8:12, 13; John 3:14-16, 36; 5:24; 6:29, 40, 47; 8:24; 11:25, 26; 17:20.

Must be obeyed—Mt. 7:16-27; 12:50; 28:19, 20; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 6:46-49; 8:21; 24:46, 47.

Great.—Mt. 20:25; Mk. 10:42, 43; Lu. 9:48. Branches—Mk. 4:32. Buildings—Mk. 13:2. Commandment—Mt. 22:38; Mk. 12:31. Darkness—Mt. 6:23. Distress—Lu. 21:23. Earthquakes—Lu. 21:11. Faith—Mt. 8:10; 15:28; Lu. 7:9. Fall—Mt. 7:27. Glory—Mt. 24:30; Mk. 13:26; Lu. 21:27. Gulf—Lu. 16:26. Harvest—Lu. 10:2. King—Mt. 5:35. Kingdom, In the—Mt. 5:19. Light—Mt. 4:16. Power—Mk. 13:26. Price—Mt. 13:46. Reward—Mt. 5:12; Lu. 6:23, 35. Signs and Wonders—Mt. 24:24; Lu. 21:11. Sound of Trumpets—Mt. 24:31. Supper—Lu. 14:16. Things—Mk. 5:19; Lu. 8:39. Tribulation—Mt. 24:21. Way off—Lu. 14:32.

Greater.—Mt. 13:32; Mk. 4:32; Lu. 12:18; 22:26. Than John the Baptist—Mt. 11:11; Lu. 7:28. God greater than all—John 10:39; 14:28. Jesus greater than Jonah—Mt. 12:41; Lu. 11:32. Than Solomon—Mt. 12:42; Lu. 11:31. Than the Temple—Mt. 12:6. Servant not greater than his Lord—John 13:16; 15:20. Condemnation—Mk. 12:40; Lu.

20:47. Gift or Altar?—Mt. 23:19. Gold or Temple?—Mt. 23:17. Love—John 15:13. Sin—John 19:11. Witness—John 5:36. Works—John 5:20; 14:12.

Greatest.—Mt. 18:1-4; 23:11; Mk. 9:34; Lu. 9:46; 22:24, 26; John 10:29.

Ground.—Mt. 10:29; 13:8, 23; 15:35; Mk. 4:5, 8, 20; 8:6; Lu. 8:8, 15; 12:16; 13:7; 19:44.

Guide.—Mt. 15:14; Lu. 6:39; John 16:13. Blind Guides—Mt. 15:14; 23:16, 24.

Hades.—Consciousness in—Lu. 16:19-28. Gates of Hades shall not prevail against the Church—Mt. 16:18. Go down into—Mt. 11:23; Lu. 10:15. Rich Man in—Lu. 16:19-31. Torment, Place of—Lu. 16:19-28.

Hair.—Mt. 5:36; 10:30; Lu. 7:38, 44; 12:7; 21:18.

Harmless as Doves.—Mt. 10:16.

See "The Gospel must be Heard."

Heart.—Did not our Hearts burn?—Lu. 24:32. Doubt in the Heart—Mk. 11:23. Earth, Of the—Mt. 12:40. Forgive from the—Mt. 18:35. God knows the Heart—Lu. 16:15. Good and Honest Heart—Lu. 8:15. Hardness of Heart—Mt. 13:4, 19; 15:8; 19:8; Mk. 3:5; 6:52; 7:6; 8:17; 10:5; 16:14; John 12:40. Love the Lord with all the Heart—Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:30; Lu. 10:27. Meek and Lowly—Mt. 11:29. Overcharged with Surfeiting—Lu. 21:34. Pure in Heart—Mt. 5:8. Say in the Heart—Lu. 12:45. Settle it in your Hearts—Lu. 21:14. Slow of Heart—Lu. 24:25. Sorrow, Heart filled with—John 16:6. Source of Evil—Mt. 5:28; 12:34-37; 15:18, 19; Mk. 7:19-23; Lu. 6:45. Sown in the Heart, Word—Mt. 13:19; Lu. 8:12. Thoughts of the Heart—Mt. 9:4; Mk. 2:6-8; Lu. 9:47; 24:38. Treasure is, Where thy—Mt. 6:21; Lu. 12:34. Troubled—John 14:1, 27. Understand with—Mt. 13:15. Waxed Gross—Mt. 13:15.

Heaven.—Angels in—Mt. 18:10; 22:30; 24:36; Mk. 13:32; John 1:51. See Mt. 16:27; Mk. 8:38. Ascending and Descending—John 1:51; 2:13. See "Dwelling Place of Jesus." Baptism of John the Baptist—From Heaven or Men?—Mt. 21:25-27; Mk. 30-33; Lu. 20:4-7. Birds of the Heaven—Mt. 8:20. Bound in Heaven—Mt. 18:18. Bread out of—John 6:32, 33, 50, 51, 58. Clouds of—Mt. 24:30; 26:64; Mk. 13:26; 14:62. Dwelling-place of God. Mt. 5:16, 45; 6:9; 7:11; 10:32, 33; 11:25; 12:50; 16:17; 18:10, 14, 19; 23:9; Mk. 11:25; Lu. 10:21. *God is Lord of Heaven*—Mt. 6:10; 11:25; Lu. 10:21. *Throne of God*—Mt. 5:34; 23:22. *Called Father's House*—John 14:1-3. Dwelling-place of Jesus—John 12:26; 14:3; 17:5, 24. *Descended from*—John 3:13, 31-36; 6:38, 39, 62; 8:23. *Came from the Father*—John 3:16; 6:46; 8:42; 13:3; 16:28-30; 17:5, 8, 18. *Ascending into*—Lu. 24:26; John 1:51; 6:62; 7:33; 14:2, 3, 12, 28; 16:5, 7, 10, 28; 17:13; 20:17. *Seated on Right Hand of God*—Mt. 26:64; Mk. 14:62; Lu. 22:69. *Shall come again from*—Mt. 24:30; Mk. 14:62; Lu. 21:27; John 14:3, 18, 28. Dwelling-place of the Righteous—Mt. 5:12; 25:34; Lu. 6:23; John 14:1-3; 17:24. End, From one to Another—Mt. 24:31; Mk. 13:27; Lu. 17:24. Exalted unto—Mt. 11:23; Lu. 10:15. Face of, Interpret—Lu. 12:56. See "Signs of the Heavens." Fire and Brimstone from—Lu. 17:29. Joy in—Mt. 13:43; Lu. 15:7, 10.

Kingdom of Heaven.—Mt. 13:52. At Hand—Mt. 4:17; Lu. 10:9, 11. Belongs to Children—Mt. 19:14; Mk. 10:15. Belongs to the Poor—Mt. 5:3. Entrance into—Mt. 5:20; 7:21; 8:11; 18:3, 4; 19:14, 23; 25:34-46. Great in the Kingdom of Heaven—Mt. 5:19; 11:11. Keys of—Mt. 16:19. Least in—Mt. 5:19; 11:11. Mysteries of—Mt. 13:11. Parables of. See "His Kingdom." Sake of, For the—Mt. 19:21. Shut by Pharisees—Mt. 23:13. See Lu. 11:52. Lightning out of—Lu. 17:24. Marriage in Heaven, No—Mt. 22:03-33; Mk. 12:18-27. Names written in—Lu. 10:20. Opened—John 1:51. Passing away, Heaven and Earth—Mt. 5:18; 24:35; Mk. 13:31; Lu. 16:17; 21:33; 24:35. Powers of Heaven shaken—Mt. 24:29; Lu. 21:26. Red—Mt. 16:2, 3. Reward in—Mt. 5:12; 25:34; Lu. 6:23. Satan falling from—Lu. 10:18.

14
a Life of Jesus. See footnote.
b Mt. 4:12.
c Jesus led by the Spirit, John 14:16.
d Galilee, Mt. 17:22.

14 And ^a Jē-zūs returned ^c in the power of the Spirit into ^d Gālīl-ī-lēe: and a ^e fame went out con-
Var. Rend.—V.14. fame—rumor, WEL.L. V. 15. being glorified—and was praised, WEL.L.

cerning him through all the region round about. **15** And he ^f taught in their ^h synagogues, being ⁱ glorified of all.

^e Popularity of Jesus. See footnote.
15
f Instruction, Is. 54:13.
h Synagogue, Ps.

Sign of the Son of Man—Mt. 24:30. Sinned against—Lu. 15:21. Stars falling from—Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:25. Swearing by—Mt. 5:34; 23:22. Terrors and Signs from—Lu. 21:11. Throne of God—Mt. 5:34; 23:22. Treasures in—Mt. 6:20; 19:21; Mk. 10:21. Will done on Earth as in Heaven—Mt. 6:10. See "Life, Eternal."

Hell.—Cast into—Mt. 18:9; Mk. 9:43, 45, 47; Lu. 12:5. Body cast into—Mt. 5:29. Body and Soul destroyed in—Mt. 10:28. Fire, Of—Mt. 5:22; 13:40, 42, 50; 18:9. *Eternal Fire*—Mt. 18:8; 25:41. *Unquenchable Fire*—Mk. 9:43, 48. Judgment of—Mt. 23:33. Son of—Mt. 23:15. See Mt. 7:13, 14; 22:13; 25:46.

Heir.—Mt. 21:38; Mk. 12:7; Lu. 20:14.

Hire.—Mt. 20:1, 7; Lu. 10:7; 15:19.

Hireling.—John 10:10-13.

Holiness.—Mt. 5:8; Lu. 6:45; John 1:47; 5:14; 13:10; 15:13, 19; 17:16, 17, 23.

Holy.—Mt. 7:6. Angels—Mk. 8:38; Lu. 9:26. Father—John 17:11. Place—Mt. 24:15.

Holy Spirit.—John 20:22. Anointing of Jesus—Lu. 4:18-21. Baptism in the Name of Father, Son and Holy Spirit—Mt. 28:19. Baptism of the Holy Spirit—Lu. 24:49. Acts 1:5, 8. Born of the Spirit—John 3:5-8. Gifts of the Spirit—Mk. 16:17, 18. Given by God to Disciples—John 3:34; 14:16, 17. *Not given until Jesus was glorified*—John 7:38, 39; 16:7. *Sent in Name of Jesus*—John 14:26. *Sent by Jesus from the Father*—John 15:26; 16:7. Inspiration of—Mt. 10:20; Mk. 12:36; 13:11; Lu. 12:11, 12; John 14:26; 16:13. Sin against—Mt. 12:32. *Blasphemy*—Mk. 3:39; Lu. 12:10. Work of—John 16:8-14.

Honor.—God honors—Lu. 12:37; John 12:26. Father and Mother, Honor—Mt. 15:4-6; 19:19; Mk. 7:10-13; 10:19; Lu. 18:20. God, Honoring—John 5:23; 8:49. Jesus, Honoring—John 5:23. See Lu. 10:16. *Lips, With*—Mt. 15:8; Mk. 7:6. Prophet not without Honor, save in his own Country—Mt. 13:57; Mk. 6:4; Lu. 4:24; John 4:44.

Hospitality.—Mt. 10:9-15, 42; 25:31, 46; Mk. 6:7-11; 9:41; Lu. 9:1-5; 14:12-14. Marriage Supper—Lu. 14:8-10. Parable of the Good Samaritan—Lu. 10:30-37. Of the Marriage Feast—Mt. 22:1-14.

Hour.—Mt. 10:19; 26:45; Mk. 13:11; 14:35; Lu. 12:12; 22:53; John 4:21, 23; 11:9; 12:27. At Hand—Mt. 26:45; Mk. 14:41; John 12:23; 17:1. See John 16:21, 22. Cometh—John 4:21; 5:25, 28; 16:2, 25, 32. Not yet come—John 2:4. See John 7:6, 8, 30; 8:20. Coming of the Son of Man—Mt. 24:36, 44, 50; 25:13; Mk. 13:32; Lu. 12:39, 40, 46. Parable of the Hours—Mt. 20:3-16.

House.—Mt. 26:18; Lu. 18:14; John 8:35. Abiding in—Mt. 10:11; Mk. 6:10; Lu. 9:4; 10:7. Broken into—Mt. 24:43; Lu. 12:39. Desolate—Mt. 23:38; Lu. 13:35. Divided—Mt. 12:25; Mk. 3:25; Lu. 11:17; 12:52. Entering—Mk. 6:10; Lu. 7:44; Lu. 9:4. Entering, Salute—Mt. 10:12; Lu. 10:5. Father's House—John 14:2. God, Of—Mk. 2:26; Lu. 6:4. Israel, House of—Mt. 10:16; 15:24. Left Houses—Mk. 10:29; Lu. 18:29. Leaving Unworthy House—Shake Dust from your Feet—Mt. 10:14; Mk. 6:10, 11. Master of—Mt. 10:25; 24:43; Mk. 13:35; 14:14; Lu. 12:39; 13:25; 14:21, 22. Prayer, Of—Mt. 21:13. Room, On the—Mt. 7:24, 25; Lu. 6:48. Room in—*Guest chamber*—Mk. 14:14; Lu. 22:11. Salvation come to—Lu. 19:9. Sand, On the—Mt. 7:26, 27; Lu. 6:49. Spoiled—Mt. 12:29; Mk. 3:27. Things in—Mt. 24:17; Mk. 13:15. Worthy—Mt. 10:13.

Household.—Mt. 24:45; Lu. 12:42. Household of Beelzebub—Mt. 10:25. Foes of one's own Household—Mt. 10:36.

Householder.—Mt. 13:27, 52; 20:1. Who had a Vineyard—Mt. 20:1, 11; 21:33.

Hunger.—Mt. 25:35-45; Lu. 6:21, 25; 15:17; John 6:35. David eats Showbread—Mt. 12:3, 4; Mk. 2:25, 26; Lu. 6:3, 4. Hungering after Righteousness—Mt. 5:6; John 6:35.

Husband.—Mk. 10:12; Lu. 16:18; John 4:16-18. See Mt. 19:3-9; Mk. 10:6-12.

Husbandman.—John 15:1. Parable of—Mt. 21:33-41; Mk. 12:1-9; Lu. 20:9-16.

Humility.—Mt. 11:29. Babes, Revelation to—Lu. 10:21. Becoming as a little Child—Mt. 18:2-4; Mk. 9:34-37; Lu.

g Teaching of Jesus. See footnote.
h 4:8. *i* Glory of Jesus. See footnote.

9:46-48. Humbleth himself shall be exalted, Whosoever—Mt. 23:12; Lu. 14:11; 18:14. Pharisee and Publican, Parable of—Lu. 18:9-14. Poor in Spirit—Mt. 5:8; Lu. 6:20. Lowest Room—Lu. 14:10, 11. Minister, Whosoever will be great let him—Mt. 20:25-28; Mk. 10:43, 44; Lu. 22:24-27. Washing Disciples' Feet—John 13:4-10. See "Meekness."

Hypocrites.—Mt. 15:11-20; 23:5; Lu. 6:46; 11:42; 12:56; 13:15; 16:15. Beam and Mote—Mt. 7:3-5; Lu. 6:41, 42. Blind—Mt. 23:17, 19, 26. Blind Guides—Mt. 15:14; 23:16, 24. Called Fools—Mt. 23:17. Foolish Ones—Lu. 11:40. *Whited Sepulchres*—Mt. 23:27, 28. See Lu. 11:44. Chief Seats, Love—Mt. 23:6; Mk. 12:39; Lu. 20:46. Cleanse the Outside of Cups and Platters, Inward Parts full of Extortion and Wickedness—Mt. 23:25, 26; Lu. 11:39. Elders in the Case of the Woman taken in Adultery—John 8:1-10. Leaven of the Pharisees—Lu. 12:1. Lips, Honoring with—Mt. 15:8; Mk. 7:6. Making void the Commandments by the Traditions of Men—Mt. 15:1-9; Mk. 7:7, 8. Oppressors—Mt. 23:3, 4; Mk. 12:40; Lu. 20:47. Punished—Mt. 24:51. Seen of Men, Love to be—Mt. 6:2, 5, 16; 23:5-7; Mk. 12:38; Lu. 20:46. Shut the Kingdom of Heaven—Mt. 23:13; Lu. 11:52. Signs of Times, Cannot discern—Mt. 16:3; Lu. 12:54-56. Strain out the Gnat and swallow a Camel—Mt. 23:24. Tribute Money—Mt. 22:15-27; Mk. 12:13-17.

Image and Superscription.—Mt. 22:20; Mk. 12:16; Lu. 20:24. **Importunity in Prayer.**—Lu. 11:5-8; 18:1, 8.

Inheritance.—See "Life Eternal."

Iniquity.—Mt. 7:23; 13:41; 24:12.

Israel.—Apostles sent only to House of Israel—Mt. 10:6; 15:24. Faith in Israel, Have not seen such—Mt. 8:10; Lu. 7:9. Judging Twelve Tribes of Israel—Mt. 19:28; Lu. 22:30. Many Lepers in Israel in Days of Elijah—Lu. 4:27. Many Widows in Israel in the Days of Elijah—Lu. 4:25. See "Jerusalem."

James the Apostle.—Called to be a Disciple—Mt. 4:21; Mk. 1:19, 20. Fisher of Men—Lu. 5:10. James and John called Boanerges—"Sons of Thunder"—Mk. 3:17. James and John rebuked for Ambition—Mk. 10:35-41. See Mt. 20:20-24.

Jerusalem.—John 4:21. Baptism of Holy Spirit in—Lu. 24:49. Acts 1:4. City of the Great King—Mt. 5:35. Destruction, Foretells of—Mt. 23:38; 24:1-28; Mk. 13:1-37. Lu. 21:5-36; 23:28-31. Foretells His Sufferings in—Mt. 16:21; 20:18; Mk. 10:33, 34; Lu. 18:31. Lament over—Mt. 23:37; Lu. 13:34. Gospel preached among all Nations beginning at Jerusalem—Lu. 24:47; Acts 1:8.

JESUS—Teaching Concerning Himself—Ascension. See "Heaven, the Dwelling Place of Jesus."

Blood of Jesus.—Shed for Remission of Sins—Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:24.

Death of Jesus, Man saved by.—Lu. 24:25-27; John 3:14-17, 18; 12:31-34. Christ gave His Life for Mankind—Mt. 20:28; Mk. 10:45; John 6:51; 10:11; 11:49-53; 15:13. Jesus predicts His Death and Resurrection—See "Jesus a Prophet."

Divinity of.—John 17:2. Authority to forgive Sins—Mt. 9:6-8; Mk. 2:5-12; Lu. 5:20-26. Power over Life and Death—Mt. 26:52-56; John 2:19-22; 5:21, 25-28; 10:17, 18, 28. All Authority given to Him—Mt. 11:27; 28:18; John 3:35; 5:22, 23, 27. Judge of the World—Mt. 16:27; 25:31-46; John 5:22, 23, 27, 30. Kingship—Mt. 13:41; 16:28, 28; 25: 31-46; 27:11; 27:42; Lu. 22:29, 30; John 18:33-37. *Anointed*—Lu. 4:18-21. *Seated on Right Hand of God*—Mt. 26:64; Mk. 16:19; Lu. 22:69. Kingdom, His—Mt. 6:33; 13:19, 41; 16:28; 24:34; 26:29; Mk. 11:10; Lu. 12:31, 32; 22:29, 30; John 18:36. Called "The Kingdom of God"—Mt. 12:28; 19:24; 21:31; Mk. 1:15; 4:11, 26, 30; 9:1, 47; 10:14, 15, 23-25; 12:34; 14:25; 15:43; Lu. 4:43; 6:20; 7:28; 8:1, 10; 9:2, 11, 27, 60, 62; 10:9, 11; 11:20; 13:18, 20, 28, 29; 14:15; 16:16; 17:20, 21; 18:16, 17, 24, 25, 29; 19:11; 22:16; John 3:3, 5; Acts 1:3. *Kingdom of Heaven*—Mt. 4:17; 5:19, 20; 7:21; 10:7; 11:11, 12; 13:11, 24, 31, 33, 44, 45, 47, 52; 16:19; 18:1, 3, 4, 23; 19:12, 14, 23, 20, 1; 22:2; 23:13; 25:1. *Not of this World*—Mt. 26:52-56; John 6:15; 18:36. *Within You*—Lu. 17:20, 21. *Not established before the Death of Jesus*—Mt. 16:19, 28; Lu.

a Life of Jesus. See footnote. b Nazareth, Mt. 2:23. c Comp. Mt. 13:54; Mk. 6:1 f. d Custom, Acts 6:14. e Synagogue, Ps. 74:8. f Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.	16 And ^ahe came to ^bNāz'ā-rēth, where he had been brought up: and ^che entered, as his ^dcustom was, into the ^esynagogue on the ^fsabbath day, and Var. Read.—V. 16. been brought—grown, WELL. V. 17. delivered—handed, PLUM. WELL. book—Lit. roll, & marg. opened—Lit. unrolled, VIN. HO. found—lighted upon, WELL.	^g stood up to read. 17 And there was delivered unto him ^h1 the book of the ⁱprophet ^jĪ-šā'īāh. And he opened the ^k2 book, and found the place where it was written, Var. Read.—V. 16. Nazareth—So, Tr. 2 VIN. and so nearly (Nazareth) B³, Al. La. Tr. 1; Nazara, N B*, Ti. We. W.H. NES.	g Comp. Acts 13:14-16. h 17 i Book, Eecl. 12:12. j Or, a roll. k I Prophet, II Ki. 17:13. I Isaiah, Is. 1:1. J Or, roll. k Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
--	--	--	--

12:32; 21:31. *At Hand*—Mt. 4:17; 10:7; Lu. 10:9, 11. *To come with Power*—Mk. 9:1; Acts 1:4-8. *Prepared for you from the Foundation of the World*—Mt. 25:34. *Jews Natural Heirs but rejected*—Mt. 8:11, 12; 21:42-44. See Mt. 23:13. *Suffereth Violence*—Mt. 11:12; Lu. 12:31. *Who may enter?—He that is but little is greater than John the Baptist*—Mt. 11:11; Lu. 7:28. *Seek first the Kingdom*—Mt. 6:33; Lu. 12:31. *Those who do the Will of God*—Mt. 5:19, 20; 7:21-27. *Repentance a Condition*—Mt. 4:17. *Poor in Spirit*—Mt. 5:3; Lu. 6:20. *Publicans and Harlots enter before the Pharisees*—Mt. 21:31; Lu. 7:29-50. *Hard for Rich to enter*—Mt. 19:23, 24; Mk. 10:23-27; Lu. 18:24, 25, 29. *Those who do not look back*—Lu. 9:42. *Must become as Little Children*—Mt. 18:1-4; 19:14; Mk. 10:14, 15; Lu. 18:15-17. *Those who are born near of Water and Spirit*—John 3:3-5. *Those who endure Tribulations*—Mt. 19:29, 30; Mk. 10:29; Lu. 18:29. *Universal Kingdom*—Mt. 24:14; 28:18, 19; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:46, 47; Acts 1:8. *Gospel of the Kingdom*—Mt. 4:23; 9:35; 24:14; Lu. 4:13; 8:1; 9:2, 60; 10:9, 11; Acts 1:8. *Keys of the Kingdom*—Mt. 16:19. *Mysteries of the Kingdom*—Mk. 4:11; Lu. 8:10. *Parables of the Kingdom*. See "Parables of the Kingdom," under "His Kingdom." *Glory of*—Lu. 9:26; John 12:23; 13:31, 32; 16:14; 17:1-5, 22, 24. *Fulfillment of Scriptures, His*—Mt. 5:17; 26:52-56; Lu. 24:25-27, 44-47; John 5:39, 45, 46. *The Prophecy of David*—Mt. 22:41-46; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 20:41-44 (Ps. 110:1). *The Stone which the Builders rejected*—Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17 (Ps. 118:22). *The Spirit of the Lord upon Him*—Mt. 11:5; Lu. 2:28-32 (Is. 11:1, 2; 35:5; 42:1; 61:1, 2). *His Miracles a Proof of His Divinity*—Mt. 11:20-24; Mk. 2:5-12; John 10:37, 38; 14:11, 12; 15:24. *He foretells His own Death, Burial and Resurrection on the Third Day*. See "DIVINITY OF JESUS." *Sinlessness, His*—John 8:46. *Sufficer of all Needs*—Mt. 11:28-30; John 4:14; 6:35, 48-58; 8:31-36, 51. *He will send the Holy Spirit*—John 14:26; 15:26. *He commanded to baptize in the Name of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit*—Mt. 28:19.

Christ calls Himself "The Son of God."—Mt. 11:27; 21:37-41; 26:63, 64; 27:43; Mk. 12:6-11; 14:61, 62; Lu. 20:13-18; John 3:16-18, 34-36; 5:19, 20, 25, 26; 6:40; 9:35-37; 10:36; 11:4; 19:7. See Lu. 10:22; I Tim. 6:13-15. *The Only Begotten Son*—John 3:16-18.

He calls God His Father.—Mt. 15:13; 18:10, 19; 20:23; 26:53, 63, 64; Lu. 10:22; 22:29; John 5:19-21, 23, 26, 27, 30, 36, 37; 8:16, 19, 26-29, 38, 49, 54; 10:15, 17, 18, 29, 30, 36-38; 11:41; 12:49, 50; 13:3; 14:7, 9-11, 13, 16, 20, 21, 23, 24, 28, 31; 15:1, 8-10, 15, 23, 24; 16:15, 27, 28, 32; 17:1-26; 20:17, 21. **Lordship of**—Mt. 22:41-46; 24:42; 25:37-44; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 20:41-47; John 13:13, 14. **Lord of the Sabbath**—Mt. 12:8; Mk. 2:28; Lu. 6:5.

Messiah.—Mt. 16:16-20; 22:42-45; 26:63, 64; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 20:41-44; 24:25-27; John 4:25, 26. See Mt. 11:1-6.

Humanity of—Word made Flesh—Mt. 11:19; Lu. 24:39; John 20:27. **He calls Himself "The Son of Man."** See "DIVINITY OF JESUS." **Became poor for our Sakes**—Mt. 8:20; 20:28; Lu. 9:58.

Character of—Benevolent—Mt. 4:18, 19; John 10:32. Compassionate—Mt. 15:22; 8:2, 3. Faithful—John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38; 8:29; 9:4; 17:8. Forgiving—Mt. 9:2-6; Mk. 2:5, 10; Lu. 5:20-25; 7:47-50. Humble—Mk. 10:45; Lu. 22:27. Living—John 14:21, 31; 15:9-15. Meek and lowly—Mt. 11:29. Obedient—Mt. 3:15; John 4:34; 5:50; 6:38; 17:4. Perfect—Lu. 13:32. Righteous—John 5:30; 7:18. Sanctified—John 17:19. Sinless—John 8:46. True—John 7:18; 8:32; 14:6; 18:37.

Humiliation.—Acquainted with Grief—Mt. 26:38. Betrayed—Mt. 26:23-25; Mk. 14:18-21, 41; Lu. 22:21, 22; John 6:64, 71; 13:2, 21, 26. Condemned—Mt. 20:18; Mk. 10:33. Delivered up—Mt. 17:22; 20:18; Mk. 9:31; Lu. 18:32. Denied—Mt. 26:34, 69-75; Mk. 14:30, 68-72; Lu. 22:55-61; John

13:38; 18:25-27. Despised—Lu. 18:32. Gave Himself—John 6:51. Hated without Cause—John 7:7; 15:18, 24, 25. Homeless—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58. Killed—Mt. 16:21; 17:23; Mk. 9:31; 10:34. Laid down His Life—John 10:11, 15, 17, 18. Lifted up—John 3:14-16; 8:28; 12:32, 34. Mocked—Mk. 10:34. Numbered with Transgressors—Lu. 22:37. Persecuted—John 15:20.

Mission of—John 3:16, 17, 34; 4:34; 5:30, 36, 38; 6:29, 38, 57; 7:29; 8:42; 10:36; 11:42; 17:3, 8, 21, 23, 25. **He came in His Father's Name**—John 5:43. **To establish His Church**—Mt. 16:18. **To set Example in His Life**—Mt. 3:15; 11:29; John 13:12-16, 34; 17:14, 18, 21, 22. **To reveal the Fatherhood of God**—John 6:44-46; 8:27, 28, 41, 42; 10:15-18, 32; 11:52; 12:49, 50; 14:1-13, 20-24, 28-31; 16:3, 10, 23-30. **Fulfill the Scriptures, To**. See "He came in Fulfillment of the Scriptures." **Glorify the Father, To**—John 13:31; 14:13; 17:4. **For Judgment**—John 5:22, 23, 27; 9:39. **Life, To give**—John 3:15, 36; 5:40; 6:33, 51; 10:10-28; 11:25; 14:6. **Light of the World**—John 3:19; 8:12; 9:5; 12:35, 36, 46. **Minister, To**—Mt. 20:28; Mk. 10:45. **Peace, To give**—John 14:27; 16:33. **Preach, To**—Lu. 4:16-18, 43; 16:16; 24:47. **To give His Life a Ransom for Mankind**—John 6:51; 10:11, 15; 15:13. **Save, To**—See "Man saved through Jesus Christ," under "Salvation."—Acts 2:40. **To set at Liberty them that are bruised**—Lu. 4:18. **To do the Will of God**—John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38, 40. **To bear Witness**—John 7:29; 8:12-21, 25-47; 10:25-38; 14:1-24; 15:8-27; 17:1-8.

Resurrection.—Foretells His Resurrection—See "Jesus foretold His Death and Resurrection on the Third Day," under "Resurrection of Jesus." **Foundation of Christianity**—John 11:25, 26. **Only Signs Jesus gave**—Jonah—Mt. 12:39, 40. **The Temple**—Mk. 14:58; John 2:18, 22; 10:18.

Saviour.—Lu. 4:16-21; 24:44-47; John 3:14-17; 5:34-40; 12:47; 14:19. **He came to save Sinners**—Mt. 9:13; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:30-32; 19:10. **Jesus calls Himself: The Bread of Life**—John 6:33-56. **The Door or Way**—John 10:1, 7, 9. **The Life**—John 11:25, 26; 14:6. **The Light**—John 8:12; 9:5; 12:35, 36, 46. **The Resurrection**—John 11:25.

Second Coming.—Mt. 16:27; 24:36-39; 25:1-46; Mk. 8:38; 13:32-37; Lu. 9:26; 18:7, 8; 19:11-27; John 14:1-3, 28; 21:22, 23. **Time known only to God**—Mt. 24:36-39; Mk. 13:32. **Long deferred**—Mt. 25:19; Mk. 13:35, 36; Lu. 18:7, 8; 19:11-15; John 21:22, 23. **Disciples looked for Immediate Coming**—Lu. 19:11. **In Glory**—Mt. 16:27; 24:36-39; 25:31, 32; Mk. 8:38; Lu. 9:26. **Without Warning**—Mt. 24:36-39; 25:1-13; Mk. 13:32-37. **To judge the World**—Mt. 16:27; 25:31-46; Lu. 19:11-27.

Sufferings of Jesus.—Mt. 16:21; 17:12; Mk. 9:12; Lu. 9:22; 12:50; 17:25; 24:26, 46. **Condemned**—Mt. 20:18; Mk. 10:33. **Crucified**—Mt. 20:19; 26:2; Lu. 23:33. **Delivered up**—Mt. 17:22; 20:18; Mk. 9:31; Lu. 18:32. **Homeless**—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58. **Killed**—Mt. 16:21; 17:23; Mk. 9:31; 10:34. **Mocked**—Mk. 10:34. **Numbered with Transgressors**—Lu. 22:37. **Persecuted**—John 15:20. **Rejected**—Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17. **Scourged**—Mt. 20:19; Mk. 10:34. **Spit upon**—Mk. 10:34. **Troubled**—John 12:27.

Names and Titles used by Jesus: **Bread of Life**—John 6:48-50, 58. **Bridgroom**—Mt. 9:15; John 3:29. **Christ**—See "Messiah." **Door**—John 10:1, 7, 9. **King**—Mt. 21:5; 25:40; John 12:15. **The Life**—John 11:25, 26; 14:6. **The Light**—John 8:12; 9:5; 12:35, 36, 46. **Lord**—Mt. 12:8; 24:42; Mk. 2:28; Lu. 6:5. **Only Begotten Son**—John 3:16, 18. **Resurrection**—John 11:25. **Shepherd**—Mk. 14:27; John 10:11, 14. **Son of God**—See "DIVINITY OF JESUS." **Stone that the Builders rejected**—Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17, 18. **Teacher**—Mt. 26:18; Mk. 14:14; Lu. 22:11. **Truth**—John 14:6. **Vine**—John 15:1, 5. **Way**—John 14:6.

John the Baptist.—Mt. 11:2-18; 21:32; Lu. 7:18-35. **Neither eating nor drinking**—Mt. 11:18; Lu. 7:33. **All the Prophets and the Law until**—Mt. 11:12, 13; Lu. 16:16.

^a Mt. 12:18; comp. Mt. 11:5; John 3:34.
^b Jesus anointed with the Holy Spirit, John 14:16 f.
¹ Q. Is. 61:1.
² Or, *Wherefore*.
^c Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
^d Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^e Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^f Or, *the gospel*.
^g The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^h God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
ⁱ Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^j Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
¹⁹
^k Lev. 25:10.
^l Year, Lev. 25:8.

^{18 a b 1} The Spirit of the Lord is upon me,
² Because he ^c anointed me to ^d preach ^e good tidings to the ^f poor:
He hath sent me to proclaim ^g release to the ^h captives,
And recovering of sight to the ⁱ blind,
To set at liberty them that are bruised,
^{19 j} To proclaim the acceptable ^k year of the Lord.

Var. Read.—V. 18. is—is come, HO. Because—Therefore, WELL.; Therefore because, HO. preach—bring, HO. RID. good tidings—the Gospel, WELL. V. 19. the (first)—an, HO. V. 20. fastened—fixed intently, PLUM. V. 21. this—this (passage of), PLUM. V. 22. bare him witness—gave him approval, WELL.;

20 And he ¹ closed the ^m ⁴ book, and gave it back to the attendant, and ⁿ sat down: and the ^o eyes of all in the ^p synagogue were fastened on him. 21 And he began to say unto them, ^q To-day hath this ^r scripture been ^s fulfilled in your ^t ears. 22 And all bare him ^u witness, and wondered at the ^v words of ^w grace which proceeded out of his ^x mouth: and they said, ^y ^z Is not

bare witness in his favor, HO.; bore witness to him, PLUM. wondered—marvelled, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 18. me—So **N B D L E**, 13, 33, 69, *Al. Scr. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. W.H. NES.*; *add.* to heal the broken-hearted, *A, La.*¹

^w Grace, John 1:17. ^x Mouth, Gen. 8:11. ^y See Mt. 13:55; ^z Humanity of Jesus. See footnote.

²⁰
^l See v. 17.
^m Book, Eccl. 12:12.
⁴ Or, *roll*.
ⁿ Mt. 26:55.
^o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^p Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
²¹
^q Promises concerning Jesus and their Fulfillment, Gen. 3:15.
^r Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
^s Jesus came in Fulfillment of Scripture. See "Fulfillment," and "Divinity of Jesus."
^t Ears, Ex. 29:20.
²²
^u Witness, Acts 1:8.
^v Words, Pr. 15:23.
^y See Mt. 13:55; See footnote.

Elijah that was to come—Mt. 11:13, 14; 17:10-13; Mk. 9:11-13. Baptism of John, whence was it?—Mt. 21:25-27; Mk. 11:30-33; Lu. 20:4-8. Witness to the Truth—John 5:32-36.

John the Apostle.—Call—Mt. 4:21; Mk. 1:19, 20. His Last Word concerning John—John 21:21-23. Fisher of Men—Lu. 5:10. James and John called Boanerges, "Sons of Thunder"—Mk. 3:17. Jesus' Mother committed to Care of John—John 19:26, 27.

Joy.—Mt. 13:44; Lu. 6:23; 24:32, 52. Enter into the Joy of your Lord—Mt. 25:21, 23. Receiving Word with Joy—Mt. 13:20; Lu. 8:13. Joy in Heaven over Sinners who repent—Lu. 15:7, 10. Joy made full—John 3:29; 15:11; 16:24; 17:13. No one taketh away—John 16:22. Sorrow turned into Joy—John 16:20-22. See Lu. 10:20.

Judaea.—Mt. 24:16; Mk. 13:14; Lu. 21:21; John 11:7.

Judas Iscariot.—Calls Judas a Devil—John 6:70. See John 13:2. The Son of Perdition—John 17:12. Predicts that Judas will betray Him—Mt. 26:21-25; Mk. 14:18-21; Lu. 22:21-23; John 13:26-30. Says that this is in Fulfillment of Scripture—John 17:12.

Judge.—Lu. 7:43; 11:19; 12:14; John 3:18; 5:22, 30; 7:24; 8:16. Judge not that ye be not judged—Mt. 7:1-5; Lu. 6:37-42. God sent Christ not to judge, but to save.—John 3:17; 18:15, 16; 12:47, 48. Christ will come to judge the World—Mt. 16:27; 25:31-46; Lu. 19:11-27. Deliver thee to the Judge—Mt. 5:25; Lu. 12:58. Parable of the Unrighteous Judge—Lu. 18:2-7.

Judgment.—Mt. 16:27; Mk. 8:38; Lu. 12:36; John 3:19; 5:29; 12:31; 16:8, 11. With what Judgment ye judge—Mt. 7:1-5; Lu. 6:37-42. All Judgment given to the Son—John 5:22, 27, 30; 9:39. Righteous Judgment—John 5:30; 7:24; 8:16. In Danger of the Judgment—Mt. 5:21, 22. Day of Judgment—Mt. 10:15; 11:22, 24; 12:36, 41, 42; 13:30, 40-43; 22:11-13; 24:29-35; 25:31-46; Lu. 10:14; 11:31, 32. See Mt. 7:22, 23. Cometh not unto Judgment—John 5:24. See Lu. 12:47, 48 and "Parables of Judgment," under "His Kingdom."

Justice.—Mt. 23:33; Lu. 11:42.

Justified.—Mt. 18:14. Desiring to justify himself—Lu. 10:29; 16:15. Justifying God—Lu. 7:29. By thy Works—Mt. 12:37. Wisdom justified by her Works—Mt. 11:19; Lu. 7:35.

Keep.—Pound kept—Lu. 19:20. Keeping Commandments—Mt. 19:20; Mk. 7:9; John 14:15, 21. Keeping Traditions—Mk. 7:9. Keep thee in on Every Side—Lu. 19:43. Keep them in Thy Name—John 17:11, 12. Keeping Passover—Mt. 26:18. Keeping the Word—Lu. 11:28; John 8:51, 52, 55; 14:23, 24; 15:10, 20; 17:6. Keeping from Covetousness—Lu. 12:15. Keeping Good Wine to the last—John 2:10. Keep Ointment against the Day of His Burying—John 12:7. Kept from the Evil One—John 17:15. Keeping one's Life—John 12:25.

Kill.—Mk. 3:4; John 7:19; 8:37, 40; 10:10; 16:2. Thou shalt not kill—Mt. 5:21; 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lu. 18:20.

Killing the Body, but not the Soul—Mt. 10:28; Lu. 12:4, 5. Killing the Prophets—Mt. 23:34, 37; Lu. 11:46-51; 13:34. He foretells that He will be killed—Mt. 16:21; 17:23; Mk. 8:31; 9:31; 10:34; Lu. 9:22. See "The Parable of the Husbandmen"—Mt. 21:33-45; Mk. 12:1-12; Lu. 20:9-18. Oxen and Fatlings killed—Mt. 22:4; Lu. 15:23, 27, 30.

King.—Mt. 10:18; 11:8; 17:25; 18:23; Lu. 21:12; 22:25. The King who made Marriage Feast—Mt. 22:1-14. He calls Himself King—Mt. 21:5; 25:34, 40; John 18:37; 19:12, 21.

Kingdom.—Mt. 12:25, 26; 24:7; Mk. 6:23; 13:8; Lu. 11:2, 17, 18; 22:29. See "His Kingdom."

Knowledge.—Mt. 6:3; 7:11; 10:26; 20:25; Mk. 10:42; Lu. 11:13; 12:56; John 3:11; 8:14; 10:14; 17:25. Know that Jesus has Authority to forgive Sins—Mt. 9:6; Mk. 2:10; Lu. 5:24. Know by the Fruit—Mt. 7:16, 20; 12:33. God's Knowledge—Mt. 6:8; Lu. 16:15. Knowledge of God is Eternal Life—John 17:3. Knowledge of Mysteries—Mt. 13:11; Mk. 4:11, 12; Lu. 8:10. Know that Summer is nigh—Mt. 24:32; Mk. 13:28. Know that He is nigh—Mt. 24:33; Mk. 13:29. Sheep know the Voice of the Shepherd—John 10:4, 5, 14. Lack of Knowledge—Mt. 20:22; 25:12; Mk. 13:13; 10:38; 12:24; Lu. 11:44; John 8:14. He desired that He should not be known—Mt. 9:30; Mk. 5:43; 7:24; 9:30. No one knows the time of His Coming—Mt. 24:42, 43; 25:13; Mk. 13:33, 35; Lu. 12:37-40.

Labor: Physical Labor.—Jesus a Carpenter—Mk. 6:3. Prepared a Meal—John 21:9, 12, 13. Directed Servants—John 2:7, 8. Parents—Mk. 5:43. Fishermen—Lu. 5:4. Wages small—Mt. 20:2, 9, 10. Should be paid—Mt. 10:10; Lu. 10:7. Hours long—Mt. 20:1, 2, 6, 8. Lands rented—Mt. 21:33, 34; Mk. 12:1, 2; Lu. 20:9, 10. Hired Servants—Mt. 20:1, 7; Mk. 1:20; Lu. 13:7. Sons worked with Servants—Mt. 21:28, 29; Mk. 1:20; Lu. 15:25. God gives every Man his Work—Mt. 25:14, 15; Mk. 13:34; Lu. 19:13, 14. Wicked Servants: Lazy, Drunken, Tyrannical, Unprofitable (Mt. 24:48; 25:26, 30), suddenly perished—Mt. 24:50, 51. Good Servants: Faithful, Wise (Mt. 26:45, 46), are blessed—Lu. 12:37, 43.

Spiritual Labor.—God has a Field, the World—Mt. 9:38; 13:38. Jesus sent on Other Business—Lu. 2:49. Laborers few—Mt. 9:37. Prayer for, Commanded—Mt. 9:38; Lu. 10:2. One sows, Another reaps—John 4:37, 38. God's Laborers plow—Lu. 9:62. Sow Seed—Mt. 13:19, 20, 22, 37, 38. Mk. 4:14-20, 26, 27; Ju. 8:11-15. Reap—Mt. 9:37; Lu. 10:2; John 4:35, 36, 38. Trade—Lu. 19:15. Dress Vines—Mt. 20:1. Build—Mt. 7:24; 16:18; Lu. 6:48; 14:27-30.

Workers of the Truth come to the Light—John 3:21. Their Work is in God—Mk. 16:20; John 3:21. Abides—John 15:7, 16. Greater Work than Jesus did—John 14:12.

Satan has Work and Workers—Mt. 13:38, 39; Mk. 4:15; Lu. 8:12; John 8:38, 39, 41, 48. Works are evil—John 7:7. Iniquity—Mt. 7:23; Lu. 13:27. Hate the Light—John 3:20. Words good, Works bad—Mt. 7:20, 21; 15:8, 9; 23:3-5. Hear but do not heed—Mt. 7:24, 26; Lu. 6:49.

- 22**
 a Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
 b Son, Gen. 21:19.
23
 c Parables, II Sam. 12:1.
 d Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 e Physician, Mark 5:26.
 f Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 g Capernaum, Mk. 2:1.
 h Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.
24
 i Jesus a Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
 j Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

this ^a Joseph's ^b son? 23 And he said unto them, Doubtless ye will say unto me this ^{c,d} parable, ^e Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard ^f done at ^g Ē-Ā-pēr-nā-ūm, do also here in ^h thine own country. 24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No ⁱ prophet is acceptable in his own country. 25 But of a ^k truth

Var. Rend.—V. 23. Doubtless—to be sure, WELL.; at all events, HO. PLUM. V. 24. And—But, WELL.; But (instead of gratifying them), PLUM. is acceptable—finds a hearty welcome, WELL. V. 25. land—So Da. DeW.; earth, Me. Al. (and

I say unto you, There were many ^l widows in ^m Īs-ṛā-ēl in the days of ^o Ē-Ī-jāh, when the ^{p,q} heaven was shut up three years and six months, when there came a great ^r famine over all the land; 26 and unto none of them was Ē-Ī-jāh sent, but ^s only to ^t Zār-ē-phāth, in the ^u land of ^v Sī-dōn, unto a woman that was a widow.

practically), Go. woman . . . widow—heathen (Jem.), WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 23. Capernaum—Capharnaum, B B D. Edd. NES. WH. and so wherever the name occurs, Var.

- 25**
 k Truth, John 14:6.
 l Widows, Lev. 22:13.
 m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. [18:1.
 n I Ki. 17:1;
 o Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
 p Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
 q Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 r Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
26
 s I Ki. 17:9.
 t Gr. Sarepta.
 u Sidon, Gen. 23:12.

The Day's Labor decides Destiny—Mt. 25:15, 19-28; Mk. 13:35-37; Lu. 12:47, 48; 19:15, 17, 24.

Motives for working Evil: Praise of Men—Mt. 6:1, 2, 5; 23:5; John 12:42, 43. Not hear Truth—John 8:43, 45-47; 18:37. Habit—John 8:34, 38. For working Good: The Golden Rule—Mt. 7:12. Duty—Mt. 23:23. Gratitude—Lu. 8:38, 39. Love—John 15:8-10; 14:15.

Laborer.—Mt. 9:37, 38; 20:1, 2; Lu. 10:7.
 Lack.—Mt. 19:20; Mk. 10:21.
 Lamb.—Lu. 10:3; John 21:15.
 Lamp.—Mt. 5:15; 6:22; 25:1-8; Mk. 4:21; Lu. 12:35; John 5:35.

Last.—Mt. 5:26; Mk. 12:6; Lu. 12:59. Last shall be First and First shall be Last—Mt. 19:30; 20:8, 12, 14, 16; Mk. 9:35; 10:31; 13:30.

Last Day.—John 6:39, 40, 44, 54.
 Last State.—Mt. 12:45; Lu. 11:26.
 Law.—Mt. 12:5; 23:23; Lu. 10:26; John 7:19, 23; 8:17; 10:34; 15:25. Go to Law—Mt. 5:40. He came to fulfill—Mt. 5:17, 18; Lu. 16:17; 24:27. Law and the Prophets—Mt. 5:17, 18; 7:12; 11:13; 22:40; Lu. 16:16; 24:44.

Lay.—Mt. 23:4. Lay Hands on—Mk. 16:18; Lu. 21:12. Lay His Head—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58. Lay down Life—John 10:15, 17, 18; 13:37, 38; 15:13. Laying up Treasure—Mt. 6:19-21.

Lead.—Mt. 24:4; Mk. 13:11, 22.
 Learn.—Mt. 9:13; 11:29; Mk. 13:28; John 6:45.
 Leaven.—Mt. 13:33; 16:6-12; Mk. 8:15-21; Lu. 12:1; 13:20, 21.

Left.—Mt. 24:41; Mk. 13:32; Lu. 17:34, 35; 21:6; John 8:29. Left Houses, Land, etc.—Mt. 19:29; Mk. 10:29; 13:34; Lu. 18:29, 30. Left Desolate.—Mt. 23:38; Lu. 13:35. Left Hand—Mt. 6:3; 20:23; 25:33, 41.

Lend.—Mt. 5:42; Lu. 6:34, 35; 11:5-8.
 Life, Temporal.—Lu. 6:9; 8:14; 21:34; John 13:38. Value of Life—Mt. 16:25, 26; 18:8, 9; Mk. 8:36, 37; Lu. 12:22, 23. Life consisteth not in the Abundance of the Things which a Man hath—Mt. 6:25-34; Mk. 8:35-38; Lu. 12:15-21. He that findeth his Life shall lose it—Mt. 10:37-39; Mk. 8:35-38; Lu. 9:24-26; 14:25-27; 17:33; John 12:25. Life-time—Lu. 16:25. Living or Subsistence—Mk. 12:44; Lu. 8:43; 15:12, 30; 21:4.

Life, Spiritual.—John 5:21, 40; 6:33, 51, 53-57. We must be born again—John 3:3-5. We must be begotten through the Gospel—Mt. 13:19, 23; Lu. 8:11, 12. We must become as Little Children—Mt. 18:3; 19:14; Mk. 10:15; Lu. 18:17; John 13:33.

Life, Eternal.—Mt. 25:46; John 4:14, 36; 5:29, 39; 6:27, 35, 48, 54, 63, 68; 8:12; 10:28; 12:50. This is Life Eternal—To know God—John 17:2, 3. Jesus the Resurrection and the Life—John 5:26; 11:25; 14:6. Jesus lays down His Life for the Sheep—Mt. 20:28; Mk. 10:45; John 10:15, 17, 18; 15:13. See "Man Saved through the Death of Jesus" under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40. Eternal Life conditioned on Faith—John 3:15; 16, 36; 5:24; 6:40, 47. Life more abundantly—John 10:10. Those who have left Houses and Lands shall inherit Eternal Life—Mt. 19:29; Mk. 10:29, 30; Lu. 18:29, 30. The Narrow Gate—Mt. 7:14. See Mt. 18:8, 9; Mk. 9:43, 45. The Rich Young Ruler—Mt. 19:16-22; Mk. 10:17-22; Lu. 18:24.

Love.—Love of God for Man—Mt. 5:45; 10:29-31; 18:1-14; Lu. 6:35; 12:6, 7; John 14:21, 23; 16:27; 17:23, 26. God

manifests His Love for Man by sending His Son—John 3:14-17; 14:21, 23; 15:13; 17:26. Love of Christ—John 14:21; 15:9-15. For the Father—John 14:31. Love for Christ—John 3:35; 5:20; 10:17; 15:9; 17:23, 24, 26. Love of Man for God—Lu. 11:42; John 5:42. With all the Heart—Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:30; Lu. 10:27. For Christ—John 8:42; 14:15, 21-24; 16:27; 21:15-17. Loving Relatives more than Christ—Mt. 10:37-39. One for Another—John 13:34, 35; 15:12, 13, 17. For Neighbors—Mt. 19:19; 22:39; Mk. 12:31; Lu. 10:27-37. For Enemies—Mt. 5:43, 44, 46; Lu. 6:27, 32, 35. For his Fellow-men—Mt. 25:34-40; Mk. 9:41; Lu. 6:31-35. Love of Mammon—Lu. 6:24; 16:13. Love of Life—Mt. 10:39; 16:25, 26; Mk. 8:35, 36; Lu. 9:24, 25; John 12:25, 26. Love of Children—Lu. 15:11-32. Love is the Fulfilling of the Law—Mt. 22:40. Loving to stand praying—Mt. 6:5. Loving Darkness rather than Light—John 3:19. Love waxing cold—Mt. 24:12. Loving Chief Seats—Mt. 23:6; Lu. 11:43; 20:46.

Lord.—Mt. 18:25-34; 20:8; 21:40; 24:45, 50; 25:18-26; Mk. 12:9; Lu. 12:36, 42-46; 14:23; 16:3, 5, 8; 19:16, 18, 20, 25; 20:13, 15; John 15:15. Servant not above his Lord—Mt. 10:24, 25; John 13:16; 15:20. See "Lordship of Jesus," under "Jesus."

Lowly.—Mt. 11:29.

Mammon.—Mt. 6:24; Lu. 16:9, 11, 13.

Man.—Mt. 5:19; 7:9; 12:36; 17:22; 18:7, 12; 22:16; Lu. 7:14; 12:14; 14:24; John 6:10, 50; 7:22, 23, 51; 8:17, 40, 51; 11:10; 14:23; 15:6, 13. Abundance of Things which he hath, Man's Life consisteth not in—Lu. 12:15. Asunder, Let no Man put—Mt. 19:6; Mk. 10:9. Austere—Lu. 19:22. Baptism of John—From God or Men?—Mt. 21:25-27; Mk. 11:30-33; Lu. 20:4-8. Before Men—Mt. 5:16; 6:1; Lu. 12:8, 9. Born, Good for that Man if he had not been—Mk. 14:21. Bread alone, Man cannot live by—Mt. 4:4; Lu. 4:4. Built a House, Who?—Mt. 7:27-29; Lu. 6:48, 49. Clothed in Soft Raiment—Mt. 11:8; Lu. 7:25. Darkness rather than Light, Loving—John 3:19. Defleth, That which proceedeth out of a Man—Mt. 15:11, 18, 20; Mk. 7:15-23. Evil Man out of the Evil Treasure—Mt. 12:35; Lu. 6:45. Exchange for his Soul—Mt. 16:25-28; Mk. 8:36, 37; Lu. 9:25. Fainting for Fear—Lu. 21:36. Father and Mother, Leaving—Mt. 19:5; Mk. 10:7. Fishers of Men—Mt. 4:19; Mk. 1:17; Lu. 5:10. Foolish Man—Mt. 7:26. Forgive Men—Mt. 6:14, 15; 12:3. Gavest me, Whom Thou—John 17:6. Generation, Men of this—Lu. 7:31; 11:31. Glory not from Man—John 5:41. Gluttonous Man—Mt. 11:19; Lu. 7:34. Good Man out of the Good Treasure—Mt. 12:35; Lu. 6:45. Impossible with Men—Mt. 19:26; Mk. 10:23-27; Lu. 18:27. Nineveh, Men of—Mt. 12:41; Lu. 11:32. Pitcher, Man bearing a—Mk. 14:13; Lu. 22:10. Precepts of—Mt. 15:9; Mk. 7:7. Regarding not Man—Lu. 18:2, 4. Rich Man—Lu. 12:16-21; 16:1-8. Rich Man and Lazarus—Lu. 16:19-31. Seen of Men, To be—Mt. 6:2, 5, 16, 18; 23:5-7, 28. Sheep, Man more valuable than a—Mt. 12:11, 12. Sons of Men—Mk. 3:28. Strong Man—Mt. 12:29; Mk. 3:27; Lu. 11:21. Things of Men—Mt. 16:33; Mk. 8:33. Traditions of Men—Mk. 7:8. Unclean Spirits coming out of—Mt. 12:43-45; Mk. 5:8; Lu. 11:24-26. Whatsoever ye would that Men should do to you—Mt. 7:12; Lu. 6:31. Witness not from Men—John 5:34. See "Son of Man," under "HUMANITY OF JESUS" and "Parables," under "LIFE OF JESUS."

27
a Lepers, Lev. 14:2.
b Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:41.
c Elisha, I Ki. 19:16.
d Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
e See "Healing," Jer. 30:13; "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
f II Ki. 5:1-14.
g Syria, Gen. 25:20.
28
h Intolerance, Acts 7:51.
i Anger, Pr. 15:1.
j Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
29
k See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l Persecutions, I Ki. 18:4.
m Comp. Num. 15:35; Acts 7:58; Heb. 13:12.
n City, Gen. 4:17.
o Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.
p Hill, Ps. 2:6.
30 q See John 10:39. 31 r P. Vs. 31-37; Mk. 1:21-28. s Life of Jesus. See footnote. t Capernaum, Mk. 2:1. u Galilee, Mt. 17:22. v Instruction, Is. 54:13.

27 And there were many ^alepers in ^bİs-ra-ël in the time of ^cĒ-lī-zā the ^dprophet; and none of them was ^ecleansed, but ^fonly Nā-ā-mān the ^gSūr-ī-ān. 28 And they were all ^hfilled with ⁱwrath in the ^jsynagogue, as they heard these things; 29 and they rose up, and ^{k l m}cast him forth out of the ^{n o}city, and led him unto the brow of the ^phill whereon their city was built, that they might throw him down headlong. 30 But he ^qpassing through the midst of them went his way.

31 And ^{r s}he came down to 'Ēa-pēr-nā-ūm, a city of ^tGālī-lēe. And he was ^vteaching them

Var. Rend.—V. 27. Syrian—Heathen, WELL. V. 28. And—Then, WELL. these things—this, WELL. V. 29. forth—Omit, PLUM. unto—as far as, PLUM. was—is, WELL. V. 30. passing—after passing, PLUM. V. 31. was teaching—used to teach, PLUM. V. 32. authority—power, WELL. V. 33. And—But,

on the ^wsabbath ^xday: 32 and ^ythey were astonished at ^zhis teaching; for ^ahis ^bword was with authority. 33 And in the synagogue there was a man, that had a ^cspirit of an ^dunclean demon; and he ^ecried out with a ^floud voice, 34 ¹Ah! ^gwhat have we to do with thee, Jē-šūs thou Nāz-ā-rēne? ^hart thou come to ⁱdestroy us? I ^jknow thee who thou art, ^kthe ^lHoly One of God. 35 And Jē-šūs ^mrebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and ⁿcome out of him. And when the demon had thrown him down in the midst, he came out of him,

WELL. Vs. 33, 35. demon—devil, R. V. 34. Ah!—Ha, *DeW. Me. Mcl. Da. BRU.* to do with thee—in common, PLUM. VIN. WYCKLIFFE. thee (second)—Omit, WELL. Jesus thou Nazarene—thou Jesus of Nazareth, R. Holy One of—Consecrated to (or, for), PLUM. V. 35. saying—and said, WELL. Hold thy peace—Lit. Be muzzled, *Var. VIN.* out of—from, RID. when—while, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 34. art . . . us?—Omit, WELL.

^w Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
^x Day, Lev. 25:8.
32
^y See Mt. 7:28.
^z V. 36; comp. John 7:46.
^a See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^b Word of God, John 6:63.
33
^c Spirit, Job 4:15.
^d Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
^e Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^f Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.
34
¹ Or, *Lit. alone.*
^g See Mt. 8:29.
^h Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
ⁱ Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^j See "Confession of Jesus," under "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^k Titles of Jesus. See footnote.
35
^l Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
^m Vs. 39, 41; ch. 8:24; Mt. 8:26; Mk. 4:39.
ⁿ See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

Manner.—Mt. 5:11; 6:9.
Marriage.—Mt. 19:4-9; 24:38; Mk. 10:5-12; Lu. 14:20; 17:27. No Marriage in Heaven—Mt. 22:30; Mt. 12:25; Lu. 20:34, 35. Marriage Feast—Mt. 22:1-14; 25:1-10; Lu. 12:36; 14:8. Committing Adultery—Mt. 5:32; 19:9; Mk. 10:11; Lu. 16:18.
Master.—Mt. 6:24; 23:10; Lu. 14:21; 16:13.
Measure.—Mt. 13:33; 23:32; Lu. 6:38; 13:21; 16:6; John 3:34. Measure of Life—Mt. 6:27. With what Measure ye Measure—Mt. 7:2; Mk. 4:24.
Meekness.—Mt. 5:5; 11:29.
Mercy.—Mt. 5:7, 9, 13; 12:7; 18:33; 23:23; Mk. 5:19; Lu. 6:36; 18:13.
Messenger.—Mt. 11:10; Mk. 1:2; Lu. 7:24-28.
Midnight.—Mt. 25:6; Mk. 13:35; Lu. 11:5.
Millstone.—Mt. 18:6; Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:2.
Mind.—Mt. 16:23; 22:37; Mk. 12:30; Lu. 10:27; 12:29.
Money.—Mt. 17:24-27; 22:19; 25:18, 27. Mk. 6:8; Lu. 9:3; John 2:14, 15. Parable of the Talents and Pounds—Mt. 25:14-30; Lu. 19:12-27. Farthing—Mt. 5:26; 10:29; Lu. 12:6. Mites—Lu. 12:59. Shekels—Mt. 17:27. Piece of Silver—Lu. 15:8.
Moses.—Mt. 19:8; 23:2; Mk. 1:44; 10:3, 4; 12:26; Lu. 5:14; 16:29-31; 24:44; John 3:14; 5:45-47; 6:32; 7:19-23.
Mote.—Mt. 7:3-5; Lu. 6:41-42.
Mourn.—Mt. 5:4; 9:15; 11:17; 24:30; Lu. 6:25.
Murder.—Mt. 15:19; 22:7; Mk. 7:21. See "Kill."
Mustard Seed.—Mt. 13:19, 31-32; 17:20; Mk. 4:31, 32; Lu. 17:6; 13:18, 19.
Naked.—Mt. 25:36, 38, 43, 44.
Name.—Mt. 10:41, 42; Mk. 5:9; Lu. 6:22; 8:30; 10:20; John 10:3. Of God—John 5:43; 10:25; 12:28; 17:6, 11, 12, 26. *Hallowed be Thy Name*—Mt. 6:9; Lu. 11:2. Of Jesus—Mt. 7:22; 18:5, 20; 24:5; Mk. 9:37, 38, 41; 13:6; 16:17; Lu. 9:48; 13:35; 21:8; John 3:18; 14:13, 26; 15:16; 16:23, 24, 26. *Suffering for His Name's Sake*—Mt. 10:22; 19:29; 24:9; Lu. 6:22; 21:12, 17. Baptizing in the Name of Father, Son and Holy Spirit—Mt. 28:19.
Need.—Mt. 6:8, 32; 14:16; Mk. 2:17.
Neighbor.—Mt. 5:43; 19:19; 22:39, 40; Lu. 10:27-37; 14:12; 15:6, 9.
Nest.—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58.

Net.—Mt. 13:47; Lu. 5:4; John 21:6.
New Birth.—John 3:3-8. New Commandment—John 13:34. New Covenant—Lu. 22:20. Drink the Fruit of the Vine New in the Father's Kingdom—Mt. 26:28, 29; Mk. 14:24, 25. New Cloth in Old Garments—Mt. 9:16; Mk. 2:21; Lu. 5:36. New Wine in Old Wine-skins—Mt. 9:17; Mk. 2:22; Lu. 5:37-39. Things New and Old—Mt. 13:52. Tongues, New—Mk. 16:17.
Nothing.—Mt. 23:16, 18; Mk. 1:44; 9:29; John 5:19, 30; 6:63. Apart from me ye can do Nothing—John 15:5. Asked Nothing in Name of Christ—John 16:24. Covered, Nothing—Mt. 10:26; Lu. 8:17; 12:2. Does Nothing of Himself—John 5:19, 30. Eat, Nothing to—Mt. 15:32; Mk. 8:2; Lu. 11:6. Flesh profiteth Nothing—John 6:63. Glory Nothing, If I glorify Myself—John 8:54. Good for Nothing—Mt. 5:13. Hurt, Nothing shall—Lu. 10:19. Impossible, Nothing—Mt. 17:20. Prince of this World hath Nothing in Him—John 14:30. Spake Nothing in Secret—John 18:20. Take Nothing for their Journey—Mt. 10:9, 10; Mk. 6:8, 9; Lu. 9:3. Without that goeth into a Man, Nothing from—Mk. 7:15.
Oaths.—Mt. 5:33-37; 23:16-22.
Obedience.—Mt. 7:24-27; Lu. 6:46-49. See "Keeping Commandments," under "Commandments."
Observe.—Mt. 19:20; 23:5-5; 28:20.
Offer.—Mt. 5:23, 24; John 16:2.
Offspring of Vipers.—Mt. 12:24; 23:33.
One.—Good—Mt. 19:17. One Thing needful—John 10:42. See John 6:27. One Thing thou lackest—Mt. 19:21; Mk. 10:21. One as God and Jesus are One—John 17:11, 21-26.
Ought to have done and not left the Other undone.—Mt. 23:23.
Own.—Mine—Mt. 20:15; John 10:14. His Own—John 10:4; 13:1. Thine Own—Mt. 25:25.
Parable.—Jesus teaches in Parables—Mt. 13:10-18; Mk. 4:11-13, 30; Lu. 4:23; 8:10. See "Parables of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.
Pass.—Lu. 11:42. Till Heaven and Earth pass away—Mt. 5:18; 24:35; Mk. 13:31, 32; Lu. 21:33. See Lu. 16:17. This Generation shall not pass away till All Things be accomplished—Mt. 24:34; Mk. 13:30; Lu. 21:32. He prays that the Cup may pass away—Mt. 26:39; Mk. 14:36.
Passover.—Mt. 26:2, 18; Mk. 14:12-16; Lu. 22:8-13.

36
 1 Or, *this word, that with authority . . . come out?*
 a Words, Pr. 15:23.
 b Word of God, John 6:63.
 c See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 d Miracles of Jesus. See footnote.
 e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 f Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
 g Spirit, Job 4:15.
 37
 h Popularity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 38
 i P. Vs. 38, 39; Mt. 8:14, 15; Mt. 1:29-31.
 j Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
 k House, Deut. 24:10.
 having done him no hurt. 36 And amazement came upon all, and they spake together, one with another, saying, What is ¹this ^{a b}word? for with ^cauthority and ^dpower he commandeth the ^eunclean ^{f g}spirits, and they come out. 37 And ^hthere went forth a rumor concerning him into every place of the region round about.
 38 ⁱAnd he rose up from the ^jsynagogue, and entered into the ^khouse of ^lSí'mōn. And Sí'mōn's ^{m n}wife's ^omother was ^pholden with a great ^qfever; and they besought him for her.
Var. Rend.—V. 36. for—that, PLUM. authority and power—success, WELL. V. 39. stood over her—stationed himself at her head HO. them—him, WELL.

Pasture.—John 10:9.
 Patience.—Mt. 18:26; Lu. 8:15.
 Pay.—Mt. 18:26; 20:8-14; 5:26. See "Hire" and "Profit."
 Peace.—Mk. 1:25; 5:34; 9:50; Lu. 7:50; 8:48; 11:21; 14:32; 19:40, 42. He came not to send Peace—Mt. 10:34; Lu. 12:51-53. See "House Divided." Peace I leave with you—John 14:27; 16:33. Salutation.—Mt. 10:13; Lu. 10:5, 6; 24:36; Mt. 20:19, 20, 26.
 Pearl.—Mt. 7:6; 13:46.
 Perceive.—See and not perceive—Mt. 13:14-16; Mk. 4:12. Jesus perceives—Lu. 8:46. How is it that you do not perceive?—Mt. 15:17; 16:9, 11; Mk. 7:18.
 Perfection.—Mt. 5:48; 19:21; Lu. 6:40; 8:14; 13:32.
 Perish.—Mt. 5:29, 30; 9:17; Lu. 5:37; 13:33; 15:17; 21:18; John 6:27; 10:28; 11:50; 17:12. Except ye repent, ye shall perish—Lu. 13:3, 5. Whosoever believeth on Him should not perish—John 3:15, 16. They that take the Sword shall perish by the Sword—Mt. 26:52.
 Persecution.—Mt. 5:10-12, 20, 44; 10:16, 22, 23; 23:34; Mk. 13:11; Lu. 21:12; John 15:18-25.
 Pharisees.—Mt. 23:2. Condemns them—Mt. 23:1-39; Lu. 11:39-52. Leaven of—Mt. 16:6-12; Mk. 8:15-17; Lu. 12:1. See "Hypocrites."
 Pipe.—Mt. 11:17; Lu. 14:15.
 Pit.—Mt. 15:14; Mk. 12:1. An Ass or an Ox falling into—Lu. 14:5. Sheep falling into a Pit—Mt. 12:11.
 Plants.—"Consider the Lilies of the Field"—Mt. 6:28. "Every Plant which my Heavenly Father planted not shall be rooted up"—Mt. 15:13. The Kingdom of Heaven is like unto a Grain of Mustard Seed—Mt. 13:31; Mk. 4:31; Lu. 13:19. "As the Branch cannot bear Fruit of itself except it abide in the Vine"—John 15:4. Parables of Fig Tree—Mt. 24:32; Lu. 13:6; 21:29. Of Mustard Seed—Mt. 13:31, 32; Mk. 4:30, 32; Lu. 13:18. "If ye had Faith as a Grain of Mustard Seed"—Mt. 17:20; Lu. 17:6.
 Pleasing.—John 8:29. See John 4:34.
 Pleasure.—Lu. 8:14; 12:32.
 Plow.—Lu. 9:62; 17:7.
 Poor.—Mt. 26:11; Mk. 14:7; John 12:8. Give to the Poor—Mt. 19:21; 26:9; Mk. 10:21; 18:22. Gospel preached to them—Mt. 11:5; Lu. 4:18-21. In Spirit—Mt. 5:3; Lu. 6:20. Poor Widow—Mk. 12:42, 43; Lu. 21:2, 3.
 Portion.—Mt. 24:51; Lu. 12:42, 46; 15:12.
 Power.—Mt. 9:6, 8; 24:29; Mk. 9:1; 13:25; Lu. 9:1; 10:19; Lu. 12:5, 11; 21:26, 27; 22:53; John 19:11. Power of God—Mt. 22:29; 26:64; Mk. 12:24; 13:26; 14:62; Lu. 22:69. Power of Christ—Mt. 24:30, 28:18; Lu. 21:27; John 10:18. Power of the Spirit—Lu. 4:14; 24:49.
 Prayer.—Jesus set Example: *Praying before or during Baptism*—Lu. Chap. 3. *On Preaching Tour*—Mk. 1:35; Lu. 5:16. *Choosing Apostles*—Lu. 6:12. *Feeding 5000*—Mt.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she rose up and ^{r s}ministered unto them.

40 ^tAnd when the ^usun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he ^{v w}laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. 41 And demons also came out from many, ^xcrying out, and saying, Thou art the Son of God. And ^yrebuking them, ^zhe suffered them not to speak, because they ^aknew that he was the ^bChrist.

V. 40. And . . . setting—After sunset, HO. V. 41. And—But, PLUM. demons—devils, r. from—of, PLUM.

z Mk. 1:34; comp. Mt. 8:4. a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. b Christ. See "Jesus the Messiah," Lu. 2:21.

14:19, 23; Mk. 6:41, 46; Lu. 9:16; John 6:11, 23. Feeding 4000—Mt. 15:36; Mk. 8:6. Revelation of Messiahship—Lu. 9:18-21. Transfiguration—Lu. 9:28, 29. Report of the 70—Mt. 11:25, 26; Lu. 10:21. Teaching Lord's Prayer—Lu. 11:1. Raising Lazarus—John 11:41, 42. Blessing Children—Mt. 19:13; Mk. 10:16. Sending the Holy Spirit—John 14:16. Last Supper—Mt. 26:26, 27; Mk. 14:22, 23; Lu. 22:17, 19, 32; I Cor. 11:23-25. Betrayal—John Chap. 17. Gethsemane—Mt. 26:36, 39, 42, 44; Mk. 14:32, 35, 36, 39; Lu. 22:41-44. On the Cross—Mt. 27:46; Mk. 15:34; Lu. 23:34, 46. For Simon Peter—Lu. 22:32. For Disciples—John 17:9, 11, 15, 17, 20, 21. All Night—Lu. 6:12. He commends the Man who prays—Lu. 12:37; Acts 9:11. Men need to be taught—Lu. 11:1, 2.

Teaches how to pray.—Not as the Hypocrites—Mt. 6:5. Not with Vain Repetitions—Mt. 6:7; Mk. 12:40; Lu. 20:47. In thy Chamber—Mt. 6:6. In Temple—Lu. 18:10. Kneeling or standing—Mk. 11:25; Lu. 22:41.

God's Relation to: As a Father—Mt. 6:9, 14, 15; 7:11; Lu. 11:13; John 14:16; 16:23. Knowing before—Mt. 6:8. Able and willing to give—Mt. 6:26, 30, 33; 7:11. Seeking True Worshipers—John 4:23. Duty to pray—Mt. 7:7; 9:38; 26:41; Mk. 14:38.

How—(a) Faith in God—Mt. 17:20; 11:21, 22; Mk. 11:22, 23, 24. In Christ, pray in His Name—John 14:13, 14; 15:16; 16:23, 24, 26. (b) Abiding in Christ—John 15:7, 16. (c) Words of Christ abiding in us—John 15:7. (d) Heartfelt—Mt. 15:8, 9; Lu. 11:5-10; John 4:23, 24. (e) Forgiving Enemies—Mt. 6:14, 15; 18:21, 22, 35; Mk. 11:25. (f) According to Will of God—Mt. 6:10; 26:39; Lu. 22:32. Unselfish—18:19, 20. For Others—Mt. 6:12, 14, 15; 9:38. Humble—Lu. 18:13, 14. (g) Like the Lord's Prayer—Mt. 6:9; Lu. 11:2.

What to pray for: Persecutors—Mt. 5:44. Ministers—Mt. 9:38; Lu. 10:2. Deliverance from Misfortune—Mt. 24:20; Lu. 21:36. To avoid Temptation—Mt. 6:13; Lu. 22:40. Hallowing God's Name—Mt. 6:9; Lu. 11:2. Triumph of Kingdom—Mt. 6:10; Lu. 11:2. Will of God over the Earth—Mt. 6:10. Food and Raiment—Mt. 6:11, 33; Lu. 11:3. Forgiveness—Mt. 6:14. Mercy—Lu. 18:13.

What Blessings follow: Good Things—Mt. 7:11. What we need—Mt. 6:8, 32, 33. The Holy Spirit—Lu. 11:13. Power over Evil—Mk. 9:29. Forgiveness—Mt. 6:12, 14; Lu. 18:14. Deliverance—Mk. 13:18. Recompense—Mt. 6:6. Justice—Lu. 17:8, 7. What asked for—Mt. 18:19; John 14:13, 14; 15:7; 16:23.

Jesus prayed: Not for World—John 17:9. For Apostles—John 17:9, 11, 15, 17, 24. Believers—John 17:20, 21.

Preach.—Mt. 10:5-20; 11:5; 24:14; 26:13; Mk. 6:7-12; 13:10; 16:15; Lu. 4:43; 9:2-6, 60; 16:16; 21:10-19; 24:47.

Presence.—Lu. 13:26; 14:10; 15:10.

Prevail.—Mt. 16:18; Lu. 21:36.

l Peter, Mt. 4:18.
 m Mother-in-law, Ruth 1:6.
 n Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 o Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 p Mt. 4:24.
 q Disease, Ps. 103:3.

39
 r Healing, Miracles of, Jer. 30:13.
 s Minister, Acts 15:39.

40
 t P. Vs. 40, 41; Mt. 8:16, 17; Mk. 1:32-34.
 u Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 v Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
 w See Mt. 5:23.

41
 x Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 y Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.

⁴²
a P. Vs. 42, 43: Mk. 1:35-38.
b Day, Lev. 25:8. [17:6.
c Desert, Jer.
d Popularity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
⁴³
e Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
f Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
g Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
1 Or, the gospel.
h See "His Kingdom," under Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
i See "Salvation for all Men," Acts 2:40. [4:17.
j City, Gen.
⁴⁴
k Synagogue, Ps. 74:8. [17:22.
l Galilee, Mt.
2 Very many ancient authorities read *Judaea*.
¹
m P. Vs. 1-11: comp. Mt. 4:18-22; Mk. 1:16-20; John 1:40-42.

42 ^a And when it was ^b day, he came out and went into a ^c desert place: and the ^d multitudes sought after him, and came unto him, and would have stayed him, that he should not go from them.
 43 But he said unto them, ^e I must ^f preach ^g the good tidings of the ^h kingdom of God to the ⁱ other ^j cities also: for therefore was I sent.

44 And he was preaching in the ^k synagogues of ^l Gāl'z-lēe.
 5 ^m Now it came to pass, while the multitude pressed upon him and ⁿ heard the ^o word of God, that he was standing by

Var. Rend.—V. 42. was — became, WELL. desert—lonely, WELL. multitudes—people, WELL. sought after—kept seeking for, PLUM. V. 43. therefore—to this end, PLUM. V. 44. was preaching—spoke the message, WELL. Chap. 5.—V. 1. while—as, WELL. that—while, WELL. V. 2. and (first)—Omit, WELL. fishermen—sea-folk, PLUM. V. 5. took

the ^o lake of ^q Gēn-nēs-ā-rēt; 2 and he saw two ^r boats standing by the lake: but the ^s fishermen had gone out of them, and were washing their ^t nets. 3 And ^u he entered into one of the boats, which was ^v Sī'mōn's, and asked him to put out a little from the ^w land. And he sat down and ^x taught the multitudes out of the boat. 4 And when he had left speaking, he said unto Sī'mōn, Put out into the deep, and ^y let down your nets for a draught. 5 And Sī'mōn answered and said, ^z Master, we ^a b toiled all night, and took nothing: but ^c at thy word ^d I will

—caught, WELL. at . . . nets — relying upon thy word, I will have the nets let down, PLUM. at—relying upon, VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 44. Galilee—So A, D, OL. Vulg. Pesh., Al. Tr. ² We. WH.; Judaea, N B C L, MEMPH., Al. Tr. ² We. WH.

ⁿ The Gospel heard, Mk. 16:15.
^o Word of God, John 6:63.
^p Lake, Rev. 19:20.
^q Gennesaret, Mk. 5:1.
² [9:26.
^r Boat, 1 Ki.
^s Fishermen, Mk. 1:16.
^t Net, Ps. 25:15.
³ [4:1.
^u Mt. 13:2; Mk. Peter, Mt.
^v 4:18. [23:15.
^w Land, Gen.
^x Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^y See John 21:3, 6.
⁵
^z Gr. as in ch. 8:24, 45; 9:33, 49; 17:13, only.
^a Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^b Catching Fish, Gen. 9:2.
^c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^d Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

Pride.—An Evil—Mt. 23:11, 12; Lu. 14:11; 18:9-14. See "Humility."

Jesus taught by His example as well as by words, therefore on this subject the facts of His life are direct testimony. By His example He rebukes pride:

Men boast of: *Ability*—John 5:19, 30; 8:28. *Birth*—Lu. 2:7, 16, 24; John 1:46. *Bigotry or Exclusiveness*—Mk. 9:38; Lu. 9:49, 50, 54, 55. *Dignity*—Mt. 5:3, 5; 26:38, 50. *He was from above*—John 3:31; 8:23. *Yet He humbled Himself*—Mk. 14:34, 65; 15:16-20; Lu. 22:63-65; 23:11; John 19:1-3. *Genius and Originality*—John 5:43; 7:18; 8:28, 29, 54; 10:37, 38; 12:49, 50. *Independence*—Mt. 26:39, 42; Mk. 14:36, 39; Lu. 22:42; John 6:38. *Knowledge and Learning*—John 7:14-17; 8:26-28; 14:24. *Personal Appearance*—See Is. 53:2, 3. *Reputation*—Mt. 9:10, 25; 11:19; Mk. 3:21, 22; 6:3, 4; Lu. 5:21, 30; 15:2; 16:14; John 7:20; 8:48, 52; 10:20. *Resentment*—Mt. 26:50, 68; 27:26-31, 39-44; Mk. 14:63-65; 15:3-5, 16-20, 29-32; Lu. 23:8-11, 33, 34, 39-41; John 19:1-9. *Social Standing*: He was a Carpenter—Mk. 6:3. *Of Nazareth*—John 5:46. *Called a Samaritan*—John 8:48. *Called Insane*—John 10:20. *Crucified between Thieves*—Lu. 23:32, 33. *Success*—Lu. 4:28, 29; 9:22-24; 18:31-33; John 1:11; 7:5; 19:17, 18. *Superiority*: He was meek and lowly—Mt. 11:29. *Servant*—Mt. 20:27, 28. *Subjected Himself*—Lu. 2:51. *Seeks and dies for Lost Sheep*—Lu. 15:3; John 10:11. *Washes Feet*—John 13:4-10. *He that humbly himself is exalted*—Mt. 23:12; Lu. 14:11; 18:9-14; 22:24-27.

His Wealth: *Cradle*—Lu. 2:7, 16. *Carpenter's Shop*—Mt. 13:55. *No Money*—Mt. 17:24, 27; 22:19; 27:35. *No Home*—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58. *Women ministered to Him*—Lu. 8:2, 3.

He reversed the World's Judgment as to Pride: *The Poor and Needy*—Lu. 6:20, 21. *Mourner*—Mt. 5:4; Lu. 6:21. *Persecuted*—Mt. 5:10-12; Lu. 6:22, 23. *Rich*—Mt. 6:19-21, 24; Lu. 6:24; 16:14, 15, 25. *Self-satisfied*—Mt. 7:21-23; Lu. 6:25, 26, 32; 13:25-28; 14:8-11; John 12:24-26.

He rebuked the Pride of: *Fame Seekers*—Mt. 9:30; 10:25; 17:9; Lu. 5:14; 9:23-26. *King, Born to be*—John 18:37. *Never seeks the Glory*—Mt. 5:3; 20:28; 28:18-20. *Sent*—John 8:42. *Pharisees*—Mt. 23:5-7; Lu. 11:39, 43. *Warriors*—Mt. 5:5, 9, 44; John 10:11, 15.

Priest.—Mt. 8:4; Mk. 1:44; Lu. 5:14; 17:14.
Prince.—Of this World—John 12:31; 14:30; 16:11.
Prison.—Mt. 5:25; 18:30; 25:36, 43.
Profit.—Mt. 16:26-28; Lu. 9:23, 26; John 6:63.
Promises.—Of the Father's Care—Mt. 6:4, 6, 30-33; 7:7; Mk. 11:24; Lu. 12:28-31. Kingdom—Mt. 5:3, 10; 25:34; Lu. 12:32; 22:29. Holy Spirit—Lu. 24:49; John 7:39; 14:16, 26; 15:26; 16:7-15; 20:22. Power—Mt. 17:20; 19:28; 21:21; Mk.

11:23; 16:17, 18; Lu. 17:6. Rest—Mt. 11:28. Guidance—Mt. 18:20; 28:20. Eternal Life—Mt. 19:29; John 14:1-6. See "Life."

Prophecy.—Mt. 11:10-13; 13:14; 15:7; Mk. 7:6. See "Fulfillment, He came in" and "Prophecs."

Prophet.—Mt. 10:41; 11:9; 13:57; Lu. 7:26. Not without Honor, save in his Country—Mt. 13:57; Mk. 6:4; Lu. 4:24; John 4:44. False Prophets—Mt. 7:15-23. Persecution of—Mt. 5:12; 23:29-37; Lu. 6:23; 11:47-50; 13:33, 34. Prophet cannot perish out of Jerusalem—Lu. 13:33. "Written by the Prophets"—Mt. 7:12; 21:15; Lu. 13:31; 24:25, 27, 44. Fulfilment of the Law and Prophets—Mt. 5:17; 26:24, 56. Law and the Prophets till John—Mt. 11:12-14; Lu. 16:16. See "Fulfillment of Prophecy."

Punishment.—Mt. 5:22-30; 7:21-27; 10:28; 18:7-9; Chaps. 23-25; Mk. 9:42-49; Lu. 6:16-49; 12:5. Cities condemned—Mt. 11:20-24; Lu. 10:12-16. Rich Man and Lazarus—Lu. 16:19-31. See "Hell" and "Judgment."

Purity.—Mt. 5:8; 15:11-20; Mk. 7:15-23; John 13:10; 15:3. See "Innocence."

Question.—Mt. 21:24-27; Mk. 9:16; Lu. 20:3-8.

Quickly.—Mt. 5:25; Mk. 9:39; Lu. 14:21; John 13:27.

Raiment.—Mt. 6:25; Lu. 12:23. Soft Raiment—Mt. 11:8; Lu. 7:25.

Rain.—Mt. 5:45; 7:24-27.

Raise.—Raise the Dead—Mt. 10:8; John 5:21; 6:39, 40, 44, 54. Raise up the Temple (His Body)—John 2:19.

Reap.—Birds do not—Mt. 6:26; Lu. 12:24. Reaping and not sowing—Mt. 25:24, 26; Lu. 19:21, 22. Reaping Harvest unto Life Eternal—Mt. 13:30; John 4:34, 35, 36.

Reason.—Mt. 16:8; Mk. 2:8; 8:17; Lu. 12:17.

Receive.—Mt. 10:8; 11:14; 19:12; 20:10; 21:34; 25:27; Mk. 12:2; Lu. 6:24, 34; 16:4, 9, 25; John 3:27, 32, 33; 4:36; 5:34, 41, 44; 7:23, 39. Receiving a Child—Mt. 18:5; Mk. 9:37; Lu. 9:48. Receiving Christ—Mt. 18:5; Mk. 9:37; John 5:43; 13:20. Greater Condemnation—Mk. 12:40; Lu. 20:47. Receive a Hundredfold—Mt. 19:29; Mk. 10:30. See Lu. 18:30. Receiving a Prophet—Mt. 10:41. Receiving a Righteous Man—Mt. 10:41. Receiving what we ask in Prayer—Mt. 7:8; 21:22; Mk. 11:24; Lu. 11:10; John 16:24. Receiving the Word—Mt. 13:20; 19:11; Mk. 4:16, 20; Lu. 8:13; John 12:48; 17:8. Whosoever shall receive you—Mt. 10:40; Lu. 10:8; John 13:20. Whosoever shall not receive you—Mt. 10:14, 15; Mk. 6:11; Lu. 9:5; 10:10.

Reckon.—Mt. 18:23, 24; 25:19; Lu. 22:37.

Recompense.—Mt. 6:4; Lu. 14:12, 14.

Reed.—Mt. 11:7; Lu. 7:24.

5
a Nets, Ps. 25:15.
6
b Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
c Fish, Gen. 9:2.
7
d John, John 1:1.
e James, Jas. 1:1.
f Boat, I Ki. 9:26.

let down the ^a nets. 6 And when they had done this, they ^b enclosed a great multitude of ^c fishes; and their nets were breaking; 7 and they beckoned unto their ^d partners in the other ^e boat, that they should

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (cont.). nets — net. WELL. V. 6. and . . . breaking—so that the net tore. WELL. were breaking—So PLUM. RID.; began to break. *Al. Mc. Da. BRU. VIN.*; were beginning to break,

come and ^g help them. And they came, and filled both the boats, so that they began to sink. 8 But ^h Si'mōn Peter, when he saw it, fell down at ⁱ Je'z'sūs' ^j knees, saying, Depart from me; for ^k I am a sinful man, O Lord. 9 For he was amazed, and all that were

g Help, Acts 26:22.
8
h Peter, Mt. 4:18.
i Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
j Knees, Is. 35:3.
k Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
l See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.

ADENY. V. 7. partners—companions. HO.; fellows. RID. V. 8. But . . . it—So RID.; When Simon Peter saw that, WELL. saying—and said, WELL.

Refuse.—Mt. 18:17. See "Excuses" and "Receive."
Regard.—Lu. 18:2, 4.
Reign.—Lu. 19:14, 27.
Rejection.—Lu. 7:30; 10:16. Of Christ—Mt. 13:57, 58; 23:37, 38; Mk. 6:4, 5; 8:31; Lu. 10:16; 13:34, 35; 17:25; John 5:36-47; 8:37-59; 12:48. The Stone that the Builders rejected—Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17, 18. Jews, Of the—Mt. 21:43, 44.
Rejoice.—John 4:36; 5:35; 8:56; 14:28; 16:20, 22. Because of Reward in Heaven—Mt. 5:12; Lu. 6:23; 10:20. Because the Sheep was found—Mt. 18:13; Lu. 15:6. Because Piece of Silver was found—Lu. 15:9.
Remain.—Fragments—Mt. 14:20; Mk. 8:8; John 6:13.
Remember.—Mt. 16:9; Mk. 8:18; Lu. 16:25; John 16:21. Remember Lot's Wife—Lu. 17:32. Remembering the Words of Jesus—John 15:20; 16:4. Rememberest that thy Brother hath sought against thee—Mt. 5:23.
Remission of Sins.—Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:24; Lu. 24:47. See "Salvation."
Remove.—Mt. 17:20; Lu. 22:42.
Rend.—Mt. 7:6.
Render.—Mt. 21:41; 22:21; Mk. 12:17; Lu. 20:25.
Repentance.—Mt. 4:17; 21:28-32; Mk. 1:15; Lu. 13:3-5; 15:4-32; 16:30; 17:3, 4; 24:47. Calls Sinners to Repentance—Lu. 5:30-32. Compares Ancient Cities with the Cities of His Day, and condemns those of His Time—Mt. 11:20-24; 12:41; Lu. 10:11-15; 11:29-32.
Reproach.—Mt. 5:11; Lu. 6:22.
Resist.—Mt. 5:39-44. See Lu. 21:15.
Rest.—Mt. 26:45; Mk. 6:31; 14:41; Lu. 10:6.
Restore.—Mt. 17:11; Mk. 9:12.
Resurrection.—Mt. 22:23-33; 25:31-46; Mk. 12:18-27; Lu. 14:14; 20:27-38; John 5:26-29; 11:23-26, 39-44. See "Life, Eternal," "Rise," and "He Predicts His own Death, Burial, and Resurrection."
Reveal.—To whom the Son will reveal—Mt. 11:27; Lu. 10:22. Flesh and Blood hath not revealed—Mt. 16:17. Revealed unto Babes—Mt. 11:25; Lu. 10:21. Nothing covered that shall not be revealed—Mt. 10:26; Mk. 4:22; Lu. 8:17; 12:2. The Day the Son of Man is revealed—Lu. 17:30.
Reward.—Mt. 5:12, 46; 6:1, 2, 5, 6; 10:41, 42; Mk. 9:41; Lu. 6:23, 24, 35.
Riches.—Lu. 8:14; 14:12; 16:1-31. Deceitfulness of—Mt. 13:22; Mk. 4:19. Hard for a Rich Man to enter the Kingdom of Heaven—Mt. 19:16-24; Mk. 10:17-25; Lu. 6:24; 12:15-34; 16:11-13, 19-31; 18:24.
Righteous.—Mt. 10:41; 13:17, 43, 49; 23:28, 29, 35; 25:37, 46; Lu. 18:9; John 17:25. He came not to call the Righteous—Mt. 9:13; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:32. Judgment, Righteous—John 5:30; 7:24.
Righteousness.—Mt. 5:6, 10, 20; 6:1, 33; 21:32. See John 16:8-10.
Ring.—Lu. 15:22.
Rise.—Mt. 5:45; 24:11; Mk. 4:27; 13:22; Lu. 5:23, 24; 6:8; 11:8; 22:46; John 5:8. Rise up against—Mt. 10:21; 12:41, 42; 24:7; Mk. 3:26; 13:8, 12; Lu. 11:8; 21:10. Risen from the Dead—Mt. 17:9; 27:63; Mk. 8:31; 10:34; 12:25; Lu. 24:46; John 11:23. See Mt. 16:21; 20:19. See "Resurrection."
Robber.—Mt. 21:13; 26:55; Lu. 10:30; John 10:18.
Robe.—Return of the Prodigal—Lu. 15:22. Wedding Garment—Mt. 22:11, 12.
Rock.—Church built on—Mt. 16:18. House built on—Mt. 7:24, 25; Lu. 6:48. Seed sown on—Mt. 13:5, 20; Mk. 4:5, 16; Lu. 8:6, 13.
Ruler.—Faithful Servants made Rulers—Mt. 24:45, 47; 25:21, 23; Lu. 12:42, 44.

Sabbath.—Mt. 12:1-13; Mk. 2:23-27; Lu. 6:1-11; 13:10-17; 14:1-6; John 7:22, 23.
Sacrifice.—Mt. 9:13; 12:7; Mk. 12:33.
Sadducees.—Mt. 16:1-6, 11, 12.
Sake.—For the Sake of Christ—Mt. 5:11; 10:18, 39. Elect's Sake—Mt. 24:22. Disciples' Sake—John 11:15; Works' Sake—John 14:11.
Salt.—Mt. 5:13; Mk. 9:49, 50; Lu. 14:34, 35.
Salvation.—Prior to the Death of Jesus—Mt. 9:12; 18:12-14; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:30-32; 7:36-50; 8:12; 15:1-32; 18:42; 19:9, 10; John 3:14-17; 4:22; 5:34; 12:47. For all Men—Mt. 18:12-14; John 3:16, 17; 4:14; 7:37; 10:16; 12:47. The Gospel to be preached to all Men—Mt. 28:19, 20; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:47; Acts 1:8. To the Jew first—Mt. 10:5, 6; 15:24; John 4:22. Beginning at Jerusalem—Mt. 23:37; Lu. 13:34; 24:47; Acts 1:8. Salvation rejected by the Jews—Mt. 11:20-24; 13:57; 23:37; Mk. 6:3, 4; Lu. 13:34; 19:14; John 5:36-47; 8:37-59. The Stone that the Builders rejected—Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17, 18. Parables concerning the Rejection of Jesus by the Jews: *The Vineyard*—Mt. 21:33-46; Mk. 12:1-10; Lu. 20:9-19. *The Marriage Supper*—Mt. 22:1-10; Lu. 14:16-24. *The Prodigal Son*—Lu. 15:11-32. *The Rich Man and Lazarus*—Lu. 16:19-31. Salvation conditional before the Death of Jesus—Mt. 7:13, 14; 13:23-30; 18:3; 23:37; 25:31-46; John 5:40; 7:34; 8:12; 10:9. Man must hear, believe, repent and obey—Mt. 10:32-39; 13:15; Lu. 6:46-49; 8:12; John 3:19; 6:28, 29, 40, 44, 45. Must practise Self-denial, be unselfish, bear the Cross—Mt. 10:22; 16:24-28; 19:23-30; 25:31-46; Mk. 8:34-38; 10:23-31; Lu. 9:23-26; 14:26, 27; 16:10-17; 18:24-30. *The Rich Young Ruler*—Mt. 19:16-22; Mk. 10:17-25; Lu. 18:17-24. See "Riches." Instances of: *The Paralytic*—Mt. 9:1-7; Mk. 2:1-12. *The Sinful Woman in the Pharisee's House*—Lu. 7:36-50. *Zacchæus the Publican*—Lu. 19:1-10. *The Woman taken in Adultery*—John 8:1-11. Parables concerning Conditional Salvation: *The Sower*—Mt. 13:1-23; Mk. 4:1-20; Lu. 8:14-15. *The Tares*—Mt. 13:24-30, 36-43. *The Net*—Mt. 13:47-50. *The Laborers in the Vineyard*—Mt. 20:1-16. *The Two Sons*—Mt. 21:28-32. *The Wedding Supper*—Mt. 22:1-14. *The Lost Sheep, the Lost Coin and the Lost Boy*—Lu. 15:1-31. *The Rich Man and Lazarus*—Lu. 16:19-31. *The Pharisee and the Publican*—Lu. 18:9-14. *The Pounds*—Lu. 19:12-27. *Ten Virgins*—Mt. 25:1-13. *The Talents*—Mt. 25:14-30. *The Judgment*—See "Judgment."
God the Author of Salvation—Mt. 10:28; John 3:14-17, 27-36; 4:34; 5:30; 6:38, 44, 45, 63-65; 10:18; 14:28-31; 17:4; 18:11. *God loves Men*—Mt. 5:43-45; Lu. 6:35; 12:6, 7; John 3:16, 17. *God plans Man's Salvation*—Mt. 21:33-42. *Prepares a Place for His Children*—Mt. 20:23; 25:34; Mk. 10:40.
Man is saved through Jesus Christ. See "Jesus a Saviour." Salvation through the Gospel. See "Gospel."
Man must believe. See "Faith."
Commandments of the Gospel must be obeyed. See "Commandments" and "Obedience." See "Repentance," "Baptism," and "Life, Eternal."
Sanctify.—Mt. 23:17, 19; John 10:36; 17:17, 19.
Sand.—Mt. 7:26.
Satan.—See "Devil."
Save.—Save Life, Mk. 3:4. Save me from this Hour—John 12:27. Save *viz.*—"Except"—Mt. 16:25; Mk. 9:8; Lu. 9:24; 17:18; 18:19; John 6:46; 13:10. See "Salvation."
Scribe.—Mt. 16:21; 20:18; 23:34; Mk. 8:31. Condemned by Christ—Mt. 5:20; 15:1-9; 23:2-9; Mk. 12:38-40; Lu. 20:46, 47.
Scripture.—Mt. 21:42-44; Mk. 12:10; Lu. 4:21; John 5:39-

9
a Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
b Fish, Gen. 9:2.
10
1 Or, *Jacob*.
c See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
d John the Apostle, John 1:1.
e Son, Gen. 21:19.
f Fear, Gen. 9:2.
g Mt. 14:27.
h Fishers of Men, Mk. 1:16.
i Human and Divine Agency in Salvation, Acts 2:40.
2 *Gr. take alive*.
j Men, Gen. 2:7.
11 k See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26. l Land, Gen. 23:15. m Self-denial, Mt. 16:24. n Ch. 5:28; Mt. 4:20, 22; Mk. 1:18, 20; comp. Mt. 19:29. o Disciples, Mt. 20:17. 12 p P. Vs. 12-14: Mt. 8:2-4; Mk. 1:40-41. q Cities, Gen. 4:17.

47: 7:38, 42; 10:35; 13:18; 15: 25; 17:12. See "Fulfillment of Scriptures," "Moses," "Law," "Prophecs."
Sea.—Mt. 17:27; 21:21; 23:15; Mk. 12:13; Lu. 17:6; 21:25. Net cast into the Sea—Mt. 13:47. Cast into the Depths of the Sea—Mt. 18:6; Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:2. Sea obeys His Will—Mk. 4:39-41.
Search.—John 7:52. The Scriptures—John 5:39. Search out the Worthy—Mt. 10:11.
Season.—Mt. 21:41; 24:32; Lu. 21:36; John 5:35. Season—Mk. 9:50; Lu. 14:34.
Secret.—Mt. 6:4; Mk. 4:22; Lu. 8:17.
See.—Mt. 11:4; 7-9; 22:11; 24:2, 15; Mk. 6:38; 12:15; 13:14; Lu. 7:24-26; 8:16; 12:54, 55; 21:20, 30, 31; 24:39; John 1:50, 51; 3:36; 4:48. Blind See—Mt. 15:31; Mk. 8:23; Lu. 7:22. See clearly—Mt. 7:5; Lu. 6:42. See Lu. 11:33-36. May not see—Mt. 13:13-17; Mk. 4:12; 8:17, 18; Lu. 8:10; 10:23, 24; 11:33; John 9:39-41; 12:40. See God—Mt. 5:8; John 14:9. Glory of—John 11:40. The Kingdom of God—Lu. 9:27; John 3:3. See "The Son of Man"—Mt. 23:39; 28:10; Lu. 17:22; John 6:62; 16:16-22. *Coming in His Kingdom*—Mt. 16:28. *On Clouds of Heaven*—Mt. 24:30; 26:64; Mk. 13:26; 14:62; Lu. 21:27. Seen of Men—See "Hypocorism." See your Good Works—Mt. 5:16. See "Take Heed"—Mt. 8:4; 9:30; 24:6.
Seed.—Mk. 4:26. Parable of the Sower—Mt. 13:2-9, 18-23; Mk. 4:2-9, 14-20; Lu. 8. Parable of Tares—Mt. 13:24, 36, 43. Seed, Mustard—See "Mustard Seed."
Seek.—Gentiles seek—Mt. 6:33. Nations seek—Lu. 12:30. Seek till she finds it—Lu. 15:8. Seek first the Kingdom—Mt. 6:33. Many will seek to enter—Lu. 13:24. Jesus commands to seek—Mt. 6:33; 7:7; Lu. 11:9; 12:29, 31. Seeking a Sign—Mk. 8:12. Seek to save Life—Lu. 17:33. Seek that which was lost—Lu. 19:10. Gone astray—Mt. 18:12. Seek and ye shall find—Mt. 7:7. Seeking Rest—Mt. 12:43.
Self-denial.—Christ as an Example—Mt. 4:8, 10; 8:20. Of Apostles—Mt. 19:27-29; Mk. 1:16-20. Woman in Simon's House—Lu. 7:40-48. Poor Widow—Lu. 21:3, 4.
Send.—Laborers—Mt. 9:38; Lu. 10:2; John 4:38. Peace—Mt. 10:34. See "God the Author of Salvation" under "Salvation" and "DIVINITY OF JESUS."
Serpent.—Mt. 7:10; 23:33; Mk. 16:18; Lu. 10:19; John 3:14.
Servant.—Mt. 13:27-30; 14:2; 22:3-13; Mk. 9:35; 13:34; Lu. 15:17, 19, 22, 26; 19:13, 15. Friends, Not Servants but—John 15:15. Greater than his Lord, Not—Mt. 10:24. Masters. No Servant can serve two—Mt. 6:24; 16:13. Parable of the Husbandmen—Mt. 21:33-41; Mk. 12:1-12; Lu. 20:9-19. Parable of the Pounds—Lu. 19:13-27. Parable of the Talents—Mt. 18:23-35. Unprofitable—Lu. 17:10. Watching—Mk. 13:34; Lu. 12:37, 38.
Serve.—Lu. 12:37; 17:8; 22:26; John 12:26. Only God—Mt. 4:10; Lu. 4:8. Cumbered with much Serving—Lu. 10:40-42. Two Masters, No Man can serve—Mt. 6:24; Lu. 16:13.
Set.—City set on a Hill—Mt. 5:14. Hedge around Vineyard—Mk. 12:1. Jesus set Bruised Ones at Liberty—Lu. 4:18. Good Samaritan—Lu. 10:34. Set at Variance—Mt. 10:35.

hold, a man full of ^r leprosy; and when he saw Jēšūs, he fell on his ^s face, and ^t besought him, saying, Lord, "if thou wilt, ^v thou canst make me ^w clean.
13 And he ^x stretched forth his hand, and ^y touched him, saying, ^z I will; be thou made clean. And straightway the leprosy departed from him. 14 And he charged him to tell no man; but go thy way, and show thyself to the ^a priest, and ^b c offer for thy they had—they, WELL. to—to the, RID. V. 13. made clean—cleansed, WELL. V. 14. for—exactly, for, PLUM.; that it serve for, WELL.
2:21. 14 a Priest, Ex. 28:1. b Offering, Gen. 22:2. c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

Shamefully.—Mt. 22:6; Mk. 12:4; Lu. 20:11.
Sheep.—Mt. 10:16; 12:11, 12; 26:31; Mk. 14:27; Lu. 17:7; John 10:2, 3. Lost Sheep—Mt. 18:12-14; Lu. 15:4-7. Lost Sheep of the House of Israel—Mt. 10:6; 15:24. Sheep's Clothing—Mt. 7:15. Without a Shepherd—Mt. 9:36; Mk. 6:34. Sheep and Goats—Mt. 25:32, 33.
Shepherd.—Mt. 9:36. Shepherd and the Sheep—Mt. 26:31; Mk. 14:27; John 10:1-16, 26, 27; 21:15-17.
Shine.—Mt. 5:15, 16; 13:43; John 5:35. See "Light."
Sick.—Mt. 25:36, 43. Heal the Sick—Mt. 10:8; Mk. 16:18; Lu. 10:9. They that are sick need a Physician—Mt. 9:12, 13; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:31, 32.
Signs.—Mk. 13:4-8, 22; 16:17-18; Lu. 21:11; John 4:48. Seeking a Sign—Mt. 12:36-45; 16:2-4; Mk. 8:11, 12; Lu. 11:29-32. Sign of the Son of Man—Mt. 24:29-30; Lu. 21:25-28. No Sign but that of Jonah—Mt. 12:39, 40. Signs of the Heavens—Mt. 16:2, 3; Lu. 12:54-56.
Sin.—John 9:3. Brother sin, If thy—Mt. 18:5-17. Conviction of Sin—John 16:8-13. Die in Sin—John 8:21, 24. Forgiveness of Sins—Mt. 9:5, 6; 12:31; Mk. 2:5-12; 3:28; Lu. 5:20-25; 7:47-50; 17:3, 4; John 5:14; 8:1-11; 20:23. Knowledge, Through—John 9:41; 15:22, 24. Servant of—John 8:34. Unpardonable Sin—Mt. 12:31, 32; Mk. 3:28, 29; Lu. 12:10. Without Sin, Jesus—John 8:46. See "Remission of Sins."
Sit.—In the Kingdom of Heaven—Mt. 8:11; 20:23; Mk. 10:40; Lu. 13:29. Sit in lowest Place—Lu. 14:8-11. Jesus sat in the Temple—Mt. 26:55; Mk. 14:49. Sit like Children—Mt. 11:16; Lu. 7:32. Sit on Right Hand—Mt. 22:41-45; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 20:41-44. Sat down—Mt. 13:48. Son of Man shall sit on Throne—Mt. 19:28; 25:31. Sit on Throne of Glory—Mt. 25:31. Sit down to count Cost—Lu. 14:28.
Smite.—John 18:23. On one Cheek—Mt. 5:39; Lu. 6:29. The Shepherd and the Sheep—Mt. 26:31; Mk. 14:27.
Sold.—Mt. 13:46; 18:25; Lu. 17:28. Two Sparrows sold for a Penny—Mt. 10:29; Lu. 12:6.
Solomon.—Mt. 6:29; Lu. 12:27. A Greater than Solomon—Mt. 12:42; Lu. 11:31.
Son.—Mt. 9:2; 17:25, 26; 21:37-39; 22:2; Mk. 2:5, 19; 3:28; 12:6-8; Lu. 9:41; 11:13-19, 19; 12:53; John 9:26. Loving Son more than Jesus—Mt. 10:37. Son of Hell—Mt. 23:15. Sons of Peace—Lu. 10:6. The Prodigal Son—Lu. 15:11-31. The Son (Jesus)—Mt. 11:27. Whose Son is He?—Mt. 22:41-45; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 20:41-44. See "The Son of God" and "The Son of Man" under "Jesus."
Sorrow.—Mt. 24:8, 9; Mk. 13:8; John 14:6, 27; 16:6, 20-22. In Gethsemane—Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:34; John 12:27.
Soul.—Mk. 14:34; Lu. 12:19, 20; 21:19; John 12:27. With thy Heart and Soul and Mind—Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:30; Lu. 10:27. Both Body and Soul destroyed in Hell—Mt. 10:28. Rest for the Soul—Mt. 11:29. See "Spirit."
Sowing.—Mt. 25:24, 26; Lu. 19:21, 22; John 4:36-38. Birds of the Heaven neither sow nor reap—Mt. 6:26; Lu. 12:24. Parable of the Mustard Seed—Mt. 13:31, 32; Mk. 4:31, 32. Parable of the Sower—Mt. 13:3-9, 18-23; Mk. 4:3-9, 14-20; Lu. 8:5-8; 11:15. Parable of the Tares—Mt. 13:24-30, 36-43.

¹⁴
a Purification,
Lev. 15:2.
1 O. Lev. 13:49;
14:2 ff.
b Moses, Ex.
3:4.
c Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
d Law, Deut.
31:24.
e Witness, John
8:17.

¹⁵
f Popularity of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
g Healing, Jer.
30:13.
h Miracles of Je-
sus, Lu. 2:21.

¹⁶
i Desert, Jer.
17:6.
j Prayers of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
k Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

¹⁷
l Day, Lev.
25:8.
m Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
n Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. o Comp. Mt. 15:1. p Phari-
sees, Mt. 3:7. q Doctors of the Law, Acts 5:34.

Speak.—Mt. 10:27; Lu. 6:26; 12:3; John 3:11; 4:26; 8:44; 9:37; 14:30. Abundance of the Heart the Mouth speaketh. Out of—Mt. 12:34, 35. Against the Son of Man—Mt. 12:31; Lu. 12:10. Against the Holy Spirit—Mt. 12:32. See Mk. 3:29; Lu. 12:10. Anxious how or what ye shall speak. Be not—Mt. 10:19, 20; Mk. 13:11; Lu. 12:11, 12. Bread. Spake not concerning—Mt. 16:11. Evil—Mt. 12:35; 15:4; Lu. 6:45. Good Things—Mt. 12:34, 35; Lu. 6:45. Judged by the Words we speak—Mt. 12:36, 37. Parables, Speak-
ing—Mk. 12:12. Tongue, With New—Mk. 16:17. Words which I have spoken—John 6:63; 8:26; 15:3. Word of God—John 3:34; 7:17, 18; 8:26–28, 38; 12:49, 50; 14:10; 16:13.

Spirit.—Lu. 23:46; 24:39; 26:41; John 3:3–8; 4:23; 6:63. God is a Spirit—John 4:24. Unclean Spirit—Mk. 5:8; 9:25. See "Holy Spirit" and "Soul."

Staff.—Mt. 10:10; 26:55; Mk. 6:8; 14:48; Lu. 9:3; 22:52.

Stand.—Mt. 20:3, 6; Mk. 3:3; 13:14; Lu. 6:8; 13:25; 21:36; John 8:44. Stand and pray in Synagogues and in Corners—Mt. 6:5; Mk. 11:25; Lu. 18:11, 13. House divided shall not stand—Mt. 12:25, 26; Mk. 3:24, 26; Lu. 11:17, 18. Some standing here who shall not taste of Death till the Kingdom come—Mt. 16:28; Mk. 9:1; Lu. 9:27. Standing in the Holy Place—Mt. 24:15.

Stone.—Mt. 24:2; John 8:7; 10:32; 11:39. Cry out, Would—Lu. 19:40. Not one Stone left on Another—Mk. 13:2; Lu. 21:5, 6. Stoning the Prophets—Mt. 23:37; Lu. 13:34. Who will give his Son a Stone for a Loaf?—Mt. 7:9; Lu. 11:11. Stone the Builders rejected—Mt. 21:42–44; Mk. 12:10; Lu. 20:17, 18. See "Rocks."

Stranger.—Mt. 25:35, 43; Lu. 17:18; John 10:5.

Strong.—Mt. 12:29; Mk. 3:27; Lu. 11:21.

Stumble.—Mt. 5:29; 13:41; 18:7, 9; John 6:61. Satan as a Stumbling-block—Mt. 16:23.

Sun.—Mt. 5:45; 13:6, 43; 24:29; Mk. 4:6; 13:24; Lu. 21:25.

Supper.—Lu. 14:12, 13, 16–24.

Swear.—Mt. 5:33–37; 23:16–22.

Sword.—Mt. 26:55; Mk. 14:48; Lu. 22:52; John 18:11. I came not to send Peace, but a Sword—Mt. 10:34. They that take the Sword shall perish with the Sword—Mt. 26:52.

Synagogue.—Mt. 6:2, 5; Lu. 12:11; 21:12; John 16:2; 18:20. Chief Seats in—Mt. 23:6; Mk. 12:39; Lu. 11:43; 20:46. Scouring in—Mt. 10:17; 23:34; Mk. 13:9.

Table.—Lu. 22:21, 30.

Take.—Mt. 20:14; 21:38; 24:39; Lu. 19:21–24; 22:17, 36; John 2:16; 16:15, 22. Away from, Taken—Mt. 9:15; 13:12; 21:43; 25:29; Lu. 2:20; 4:25; 5:35; 6:30; 10:42; 11:22; 16:3; John 16:22. Baskets, How many took ye up—Mt. 16:9, 10; Mk. 8:19, 20. Bed, Take up—Mt. 9:6; Mk. 2:9, 11; Lu.

a cleansing, ¹ according as ^b Mo^c ses ^c commanded, for a ^e testi-
mony unto them. 15 But so much
the more went abroad the report
concerning him: and ¹ great mul-
titudes came together to hear,
and to be ^g healed of their in-
firmities. 16 But he withdrew
himself in the ⁱ deserts, and
ⁱ k prayed.

17 And it came to pass on one
of those ¹ days, that he was
^m teaching; and ^o there were
^p Phārī-sēes and ^q r doctors of the

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (cont.). them—you, WELL. V. 15. But—But only, WELL; But more than ever, PLUM. came—ran, WELL. V. 16. withdrew . . . prayed—He was in retirement in the deserts and in prayer, PLUM. withdrew—used to withdraw, Be Da. DeW. Go. Me. deserts—the desert, HO.; lonely places, WELL. V. 17. those—Or, the, Var. doctors—teachers, WELL. PLUM. BRU. ADENY; experts, HO. who—and people, WELL;

s law sitting by, who were come
out of every ¹ village of ^u Gālī-
lēe and ^v Jū-dæ'ā and ^w Je-ry-
sā-lēm: and ^x the power of the
Lord was with him ² to heal. 18
^y And behold, men bring on a
^z bed a ^a man that was ^b palsied:
and they sought to bring him in,
and to lay him before him. 19
And not finding by what way
they might bring him in because
of the multitude, they went up
to ^c d the housetop, and let him
down ^e through the ^f tiles with
his ^g couch into the midst before

which, R. was . . . heal—So RID.; was
present to heal them, DeW. Me.; was (i.e.
worked) unto the healing of them (or, as
Ti. We. WH. read, so that he should
heal), AL.; was present that he should
heal them, VIN.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 5**.—V. 17. and Judæa
and Jerusalem—[and Judæa and Jerusa-
lem], WELL. HO.

d See "House," Deut. 24:10. e Comp. Mk. 2:4. f Tile,
Ez. 4:1. g Couch, Amos 3:12.

5:24; John 5:8. Bond—Lu. 16:6, 7. Branch, Taketh away—
John 15:2, 6. World, From—John 17:15. Bread, Took
and blessed—Mt. 26:26; Mk. 14:22; Lu. 22:17. Children's
Bread, To take—Mt. 15:26; Mk. 7:27. Cloak, Taking—Mt.
24:18; Mk. 13:16; Lu. 6:29; 17:31. See Mt. 5:40. Cross, Take
up—Mt. 10:38; 16:24; Mk. 8:34; Lu. 9:23. Yoke upon you,
Take my—Mt. 11:29. Force, Take it by—Mt. 11:12.
Garment, Taketh from—Mt. 9:16; Mk. 2:21. Heed, Take—
Mt. 6:1; 24:4; Mk. 8:15; 13:5, 9, 23, 33; Lu. 8:18; 12:15; 17:3;
21:8, 34. Key of Knowledge, Took away—Lu. 11:52.
Lamps, Took their—Mt. 25:1, 3. Life, Taking—John 10:11,
18. Lowest Place, Take—Lu. 14:9. Let not the Man on the
Housetop come down to take Things away—Mt. 24:17;
Mk. 13:15; Lu. 17:31. Took Me not—Mt. 26:35, 43, 55; Mk.
14:49. One is taken, the Other left—Mt. 24:40, 41; Lu.
17:34, 35. Serpents, Take up—Mk. 16:18. Servants,
Took—Mt. 21:35. Stone, Take away—John 11:39. Sword
shall perish with the Sword, They that take—Mt. 26:52.
Talent, Take away the—Mt. 25:18. See Mt. 10:9, 10; Lu.
10:4. Witnesses, Take one or two—Mt. 18:16. Word,
Taketh away the—Mk. 4:15; Lu. 8:12. See Mt. 13:19.

Talents.—Mt. 18:24. Parable of—Mt. 25:15–28.

Tares.—Mt. 13:24–30, 36–43.

Tarry.—Mt. 24:48; Lu. 24:49; John 21:22. See Acts 1:4.

Teach.—Mt. 5:19; 28:20; Lu. 13:26; John 6:44, 45; 8:28.
In the Temple—Mt. 26:55; Mk. 14:49; John 18:20. Holy
Spirit shall teach—Lu. 12:12; John 14:26; 16:13.

Teachers, False.—Mt. 24:5, 24; Mk. 13:23.

Tell.—Fault—Mt. 18:15. Told their Lord—Mt. 18:31.
I have told you before—Mt. 24:25. Tell how great—Mk.
5:19.

Temple.—Destroy the Temple—Mt. 26:61; Mk. 14:58;
John 2:19. See Mk. 15:29. One greater than the Temple—
Mt. 12:6. Swearing by—Mt. 23:16, 17, 21. Teaching in—
Mk. 14:49; John 18:20. See Mt. 23:35.

Temptation.—Mt. 6:13; 13:21, 22; 26:41; Mk. 14:38; Lu.
8:13, 14; 11:4; 22:28, 31–34, 40, 46.

Testimony.—Mt. 10:18; 24:14; Mk. 6:11; 13:9; Lu. 5:14;
9:5; 21:13.

Thief.—Mt. 6:19, 20; Lu. 12:33; John 10:8–10. Temple a
Den of Robbers—Mt. 21:13; Mk. 11:17; Lu. 19:46. As a
Thief in the Night—Mt. 24:43. On the way to Jericho—
Lu. 10:30, 36.

Think.—Think not—Mt. 1:20; 3:9; 9:4. Think they shall
be heard—Mt. 6:7. What think—Mt. 17:25; 21:28; 26:66.
How think—Mt. 18:12; John 11:56. When ye think not—
Mt. 24:44; Lu. 12:40. Which think—Lu. 10:36. Do not
think—John 5:45. Think he hath—Lu. 8:18.

20:15. Weeping

²⁹
a Publicans, Mt. 9:11.
1 See marginal note on ch. 3:12.
b See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
c See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
³⁰
2 Or, the Pharisees and the scribes among them. [3:7.
d Pharisees, Mt. Comp. Mk. 2:16; Acts 23:9.
e Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
f Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
g Drink, Hos. 4:18.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
³¹
k See "Life of Jesus," Mt. 2:21.
l Mt. 9:12, 13; Mk. 2:17.
3 Gr. sound.
m Physician, Mk. 5:26.
n See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
o See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
³²
p See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. q See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

and Gnashing of Teeth at the Judgment—Mt. 8:12; 13:42, 50; 22:13; 24:51; 25:30; Lu. 13:28. See "Mourn."
Wheat.—Mt. 13:25, 29, 30; Lu. 16:7; 22:31; John 12:24.
White.—Mt. 5:36; 23:27; John 4:35.
Whole.—Mt. 9:12; Mk. 2:17. Made these whole—Mt. 9:21, 22; 5:34; 10:52; Lu. 8:48; 17:19; John 5:6, 14; 7:23. Body—Mt. 5:29, 30; 6:22, 23; Lu. 11:34, 36. Law—Mt. 22:40. World—Mt. 16:26; 26:13; Mk. 8:36; 14:9; Lu. 9:25.
Wicked.—Mt. 18:32; 25:26; Lu. 11:39; 19:22. Parable of the Tares—Mt. 13:24-30, 36-43. See "Character of the Wicked" and "Evil."
Widow.—Mk. 12:42-44; Lu. 4:26; 18:3, 5; 21:2, 3. See "Marriage."
Wife.—Mt. 19:5-10; Mk. 10:7-12; Lu. 14:20, 26; 16:18; 18:29. Lot's Wife—Lu. 17:32. See "Marriage."
Will.—Mt. 13:28; 15:28; 20:14, 15, 32; Mk. 10:51; 14:7; Lu. 18:41; John 8:44; 15:7. Will of God—Mt. 18:14; 26:39; Mk. 3:35; 14:36; Lu. 22:42; John 4:34. Will of Jesus—Mt. 8:3, 4; 11:27; 26:39; Mk. 1:41; 14:36; Lu. 5:13; 10:22; 22:42; John 5:21; 21:22, 23.
Willing.—Mt. 11:14; 26:41; Mk. 14:38; John 5:35.
Wind.—Mt. 11:7; Lu. 7:24; John 3:8.
Wine.—Mt. 9:17; Mk. 2:22; Lu. 5:37, 38; 7:33; 10:34; John 2:1-10. See "Vine, Fruit of." Winebibber—Mt. 11:19; Lu. 7:34. Wine-press—Mt. 21:33; Mk. 12:1. Wine-skins—Mt. 9:17; Mk. 2:22; Lu. 5:37, 38.
Wisdom.—Mt. 11:19; 21:15. Wisdom of Solomon—Mt. 12:42; Lu. 11:31.
Wise.—Mt. 5:20; 23:34. Hidden from Wise and Understanding—Mt. 11:25; Lu. 10:21. Wise Man who built his House on the Rock—Mt. 7:24, 25. Wise as Serpents—Mt. 10:16. Wise Servant—Mt. 24:45; Lu. 12:42; 16:8. Wise Virgins—Mt. 25:2, 4, 8-10.
Witness.—John 3:11, 32-34; 5:34-47; 8:13-18. See "Testimony."
Woman.—Mt. 5:28; 26:10; Lu. 7:44-50; John 8:1-10. See "Marriage" and "Wife."
Word.—Mt. 13:19-23; Mk. 4:14-20; 8:38; Lu. 8:11-15; 9:26; John 8:51, 55; 14:23, 24; 15:20; 17:6, 8, 17. Idle Word—Mt. 12:36. Judged by Words—Mt. 12:36, 37. See "Gospel" and "Kingdom."
Work.—Mt. 21:28; Mk. 13:34; Lu. 13:14; John 5:17; 9:4. Work Iniquity—Mt. 7:23.
Works.—Mt. 7:22; 23:3, 5; 26:10; Mk. 14:6; John 14:11, 12; 15:24. Abraham, Of—John 8:39. Evil—John 3:19; 7:7. Good Works—Mt. 5:16. Mighty Works—Mt. 11:21, 23.

likewise also the disciples of the Phār'i-sēes; but thine eat and drink. 34 And Jē'sūs said unto them, Can ye make the ^z sons of the ^a bride-chamber fast, while the ^b bridegroom is with them? 35 ^{cd} But the ^e days will come; and when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, then will they fast in those days. 36 And he spake also a ^f parable unto them: No ^g man rendeth a piece from a new ^h garment and putteth it upon an old garment; else he will rend the new, and also the piece RID.; the new maketh a rent, Be. rend-cut, HO.
Var. Read.—V. 29, and of others—Omit, WELL. V. 33. The disciples—So N. B. L. E. 33, MEMPH. A. Ti. Mcl. We. W. H. NES. prefix, Why do, S. S. C. D. La. Tr. likewise. . . Pharisees—[likewise. . . Pharisees], WELL. V. 36. rendeth. . . upon—putteth a piece that he hath torn from a new garment upon, N. B. D. L. A. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. W. H.; putteth a piece of a new garment upon, A. C. La.²
³³
r Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
s The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
t See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
u Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
³³
v Comp. Mt. 9:14; Mk. 2:18.
w John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
x Fasting, I Sam. 7:6. [5:44.
y Prayer, Mt. 34.
z Son, Gen. 21:19.
a That is, companions of the bridegroom.
b See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
c See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
³⁵
c Comp. ch. 17:22; Mt. 9:15; Mk. 2:20.
d See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
e Day, Lev. 25:8.
³⁶
f See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

Greater Works—John 5:20; 14:12. The Work of God, Jesus sent to accomplish—John 4:34; 5:17, 36; 9:3, 4; 10:25, 32, 37, 38; 14:10; 17:4; 19:28, 30. Of Jesus—Mt. 7:21; John 5:17; 10:25, 38; 14:11, 12; 15:24. Of Pharisees—Mt. 23:3. Of their Fathers—Lu. 11:48; John 8:41.
World.—John 7:4; 8:26; 14:31; 17:11, 13, 15, 25. Beholdeth—John 14:19. Believe, That the World may—John 17:21. Beginning of—Mt. 24:21. Care of—Mt. 13:22; Mk. 4:19. To come, The World—Mt. 12:32; Mk. 10:30; 18:30; Lu. 20:35. End of—Mt. 13:39, 40, 49; 24:3. Field is the World—Mt. 13:38. Foundation of—Mt. 13:35; 25:34; Lu. 11:50. Gain the Whole World—Mt. 16:26; Mk. 8:36; Lu. 9:25. Giveth, Not as the World—John 14:27. Hateth, The World—John 7:7; 15:18, 19. Judgment of this World—John 12:31; 47. Life of—John 6:51. Light of—Mt. 5:14; John 8:12; 9:5; 11:9; 12:46. Loves, God—John 3:16. Manifests to the World—John 7:4; 14:22; Nations of—Lu. 12:30. Not of the World—John 15:18, 19; 17:16. Prays not for, Christ—John 17:9. Preached in the whole World—Mt. 24:14; 26:13; Mk. 14:9; 16:15. Prince of the World—Mt. 12:31; 14:30; 16:11. Receive, The World cannot—John 14:17. Save the World, To—John 12:47. Sent into the World—John 3:17; 10:36; 17:18. Sons of this World—Lu. 16:8; 20:34. This World—Mt. 12:32; Lu. 16:8; 20:34; John 9:39; 12:25, 31. Whole World—Mt. 16:26; 24:14; 26:13; Mk. 8:36; 14:9; Lu. 9:25. Woe unto the World—Mt. 18:7.
Worship.—Lu. 14:10; John 4:22-24. Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God—Mt. 4:10; Lu. 4:8. In Vain—Mt. 15:9; Mk. 7:7.
Worthy.—Mt. 10:11, 13; 22:8; Lu. 20:35. Laborer worthy of his Food—Mt. 10:10; Lu. 10:7. Not Worthy of me—Mt. 10:37, 38. Not Worthy to be called thy Son—Lu. 15:19, 21. Worthy of Stripes—Lu. 12:48.
Write.—Mt. 5:31; Mk. 10:4; Lu. 16:6, 7. Moses wrote—Mk. 10:5; John 5:46, 47.
Written.—All things which are written—Lu. 21:22. See Lu. 22:37. It is written—Mt. 4:4, 7, 10; 11:10; 21:13; 26:24, 31; Mk. 7:6; 9:12, 13; 11:17; 14:21, 27; Lu. 4:4, 8; 7:27; 19:46; 20:17; 24:46; John 6:31, 45. Names written in Heaven—Lu. 10:20. Written in the Law—Lu. 10:26; 24:44; John 8:17; 10:34; 15:25. Written through the Prophets—Lu. 18:31; 24:44.
Wrong.—Mt. 20:13. See "Sin," "Unrighteousness," and "Wicked."
Wrought.—Mt. 26:10; Mk. 6:2; 14:6; John 3:21.
Yoke.—Mt. 11:29, 30.

37
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Wine, Lev. 10:9.
c Skins, Lev. 8:17.
1 That is, *skins used as bottles*.
39
d Drink, Hos. 4:18.
2 Many ancient authorities read *better*.
1
e P. Vs. 1-5: Mt. 12:1-8; Mk. 2:23-28. Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
3 Many ancient authorities insert *second-first*.
g Grain, Gen. 42:33.
h Field, Num. 20:17.
i Disciples, Num. 20:17.
j Deut. 23:25.
k Ears, Ex. 29:20.
l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
2
m Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
n See Mt. 12:2.
o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
3
q See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
4 Q. I Sam. 21:6.
r Reading, II Cor. 3:2.
s David, I Sam. 17:12.
t Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
4
u Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Bread, Gen. 3:19.
x See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
y Priest, Ex. 28:1.
5
z Son, Gen. 21:19.
a See "Humanity and Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
6
b P. Vs. 6-11: Mt. 12:9-14; Mk. 3:1-6.
c See Mt. 4:23.
d Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
e Instruction, Is. 54:13.
f Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

from the new will not agree with the old. 37 And no ^a man putteth new ^b wine into old ^{c1} wine-skins; else the new wine will burst the skins, and itself will be spilled, and the skins will perish. 38 But new wine must be put into fresh wine-skins. 39 And no man having ^d drunk old wine desireth new; for he saith, The old is ² good.

6 ^a Now it came to pass on ¹³ sabbath, that he was going through the ^g grainfields; and his ⁱ disciples ^j plucked the ^k ears, and did eat, rubbing them in their ^l hands. 2 But certain of the ^m Phār4i-sēes said, Why do ye that which ⁿ it is not lawful to do on the sabbath ^p day? 3 And ^q Jēz'sūs answering them said, ⁴ Have ye not ^r read even this, what ^s David did, when he was ^t hungry, he, and they that were with him; ⁴ how he entered into the ^u house of ^v God, and took and ate the ^w showbread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not ^z lawful to eat save for the ^v priests alone? 5 And he said unto them, The ^{2a} Son of man is lord of the sabbath.

6 ^b And it came to pass on another sabbath, that he entered into the ^c ^d synagogue and ^e taught: and there was a man there, and his right hand was

Var. Read.—V. 36 (cont.). new (last) —new patch, HO. agree.—So VIN. RID.; fit, HO. V. 37. wine-skins —skins. Var. RID. V. 39. desireth—cares for, WELL. Chap. 6.—V. 1. grainfields—cornfields, R. plucked—were plucking, VIN. ears—ears of corn, R; ears of grain, RID. V. 3. what—that, PLUM. hungry—an hungered, R. V. 4. took and ate—did take and did eat, R. V. 7. watched—kept watching, VIN. V. 8. knew—recognized, WELL. Rise—Stand, WELL. Rise . . . midst—come into the midst and stand there, PLUM. stand—step, WELL. arose and stood—stood up and stepped forth, WELL. V. 10. so—it, WELL. V. 11. madness—So (= rage), DeW. Go.; senselessness, wicked folly, Al. Be. Me.; want of understanding (implies senseless rage), VIN. communed—consulted, HO. V. 12. the—a, WELL. V. 15. who was—the so-, WELL; which was, R.

Var. Read.—V. 38. wine-skins—So NB

^q withered. 7 And the ^h scribes and the Phār4i-sēes ⁱ watched him, whether he would ^j heal on the sabbath; that they might find how to accuse him. 8 But he ^l ^m ⁿ knew their ^o thoughts; and he said to the man that had his hand withered, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth. 9 And Jēz'sūs said unto them, I ask you, Is it lawful on the sabbath to ^p do good, or to do harm? to save a ^q life, or to ^r destroy it? 10 And he ^s looked round about on them all, and said unto him, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored. 11 But they were filled with ^t ^u madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jēz'sūs.

12 And it came to pass in these days, that he went out into ^v ^w the mountain to ^x pray; and he continued all ^y night in prayer to God. 13 And when it was day, ^z he called his disciples; and he ^a chose from them ^b twelve, whom also he named apostles: 14 Sī-mōn, whom he also named ^c Peter, and ^d Andrew his ^e brother, and ^f James and ^g John, and ^h Philip and ⁱ Bār-thōl'ō-mew, 15 and ^j Māt'thew and ^k Thomas, and

^d James the son of Āl-phāe'ūs, and *Sī-mōn who was called the L. 1, 33, MEMPH., Al. Ti. We. WH. NES.; add, and both are preserved, A C D, La. Tr. 1 Mcl. V. 39. Retain, Al. La. Ti. Tr. WH. 1 NES.; omit, D. OL. WH. 2 desireth —So NB C* L, MEMPH. Al. Ti. Tr. 1 WH. NES.; straightway desireth, A C, La. Tr. 2 Mcl. good—So NB (L), MEMPH. Al. Ti. Tr. 3 We. WH. NES. VIN. RID. BRU.; better, A C, La. Tr. 2 Mcl. Chap. 6.—V. 1. a—So NB L, 23, Tr. 1 We. 1 WH. NES. RID. BRU. (?); the second, A C D, Al. 1 La. 1 Ser. Mcl. Ti. V. 4. After this verse D alone adds, The same day he beheld a man working on the sabbath: and said to him, Man, if thou knowest what thou art doing, blessed art thou, but if thou knowest not, thou art cursed and a transgressor of the law. Al. is inclined to think that this passage represents a genuine early tradition. V. 9. Is it—If it is, NB D L, Edd.; whether it is, A.

g See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
7
h Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
i See Mk. 3:2.
j Healing, Jer. 30:13.
k See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
8
l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
m See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
n See Mt. 9:4.
o See "Blind," Job 38:36.
9
p Kindness, Zech. 9:7.
q Life, Gen. 2:7.
r Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
10
s Mk. 3:5.
11
t See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.
5 Or, foolishness.
12
u See Mt. 5:1.
v Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
w Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
x See "Prayers of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
y Night, Ps. 19:2.
13
z P. Vs. 13-16: Mt. 10:2-4; Mk. 3:16-19; Acts 1:13.
a Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
b Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
14
c Peter, Mt. 4:18.
d See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
f James, Jas. 1:1.
g Or, Jacob.
h John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
i Philip, John 1:43.
15
j Matthew, Mt. 1:1.

* SIMON: (1) Peter.—See "Peter"—Mt. 4:18.

[cont.]

^a See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
¹ Or, *brother*.
² See Jude 1.
³ Or, *Jacob*.
⁴ See "Treason," II Ki. 11:14.

^c Comp. v. 12.
^d See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^e Mt. 4:25; Mk. 3:7, 8.
^f Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^g Judaea, John 4:47. [1:8.
^h Jerusalem, Ju.
ⁱ Tyre, Hos. 9:13. [23:12.
^j Sidon, Is.
^k Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^l Healing, Jer. 30:13.
^m Diseases, Ps. 103:3.

ⁿ Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
^o Spirits, Job 4:15.

^p Mk. 3:10; comp. Mt. 9:21; 14:36.
^q See ch. 5:17.

²⁰
^r Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^s P. Vs. 20-23; comp. Mt. 5:3-12.
^t Blessing, Ex. 12:3.
^u The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^v See Mt. 5:13.
^w Kingdom of Heaven, Lu. 2:21.
^x God, Gen. 1:1.

²¹
^y Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
^z See "Promises," John 14:2.
^a Mourning, John 11:35.
^b Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
^c Laughter, Job 8:21.

²²
^d Man, Gen. 2:7.
^e Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^f See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

Zealot, 16 and ^a Jū-dās the ¹son of ²James, and ^a Jū-dās Is-cār-ī-ōt, who became a ^btraitor; 17 and he ^ccame down with them, and stood on a level place, and ^de a great multitude of his ^ldisciples, and a great number of the people from all ^oJū-dæ-ā and ^hJē-ru-sā-lēm, and the sea coast of ⁱTyre and ^lSi-dōn, who came to hear him, and to be ^kl healed of their ^mdiseases; 18 and they that were troubled with ⁿunclean ^ospirits were healed. 19 And all the multitude sought to ^ptouch him; for ^qpower came forth from him, and healed them all.

20 And he lifted up his ^reyes on his disciples, and said, ^s"Blessed are ye ^upoor: for ^vyours is the ^wkingdom of ^xGod. 21 Blessed are ye that ^yhunger now: for ^zye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that ^aweep now: ^bfor ye shall ^claugh. 22 Blessed are ye, when ^dmen shall ^ehate you, and when they shall ^fseparate you from their company, and ^hreproach you, and cast out your ⁱname as ^jevil, for the ^kl Son of man's sake. 23 ^mRejoice in that day, and ⁿleap for joy: for behold, your ^oreward is great in ^pheaven; for in the same manner did their ^qfathers unto

Var. Rend.—V. 16. *son*—So Be. Me. RID. (alt.); *brother*, Al. V. 17. *came*—went, WELL. stood—halted, WELL. a level place—So Al. Be. DeW. Go. Me. Wo. Li. RID.; a place which was in a plain, Mcl. and (third)—and (with him was), WELL. his—Omit, WELL. V. 19. *power*—a power, WELL. V. 22. *separate* . . . company—So Al. DeW. Mcl.; put you out of the synagogue, Go. Me. Wo.; ex-

clude you, RID.; expel (excommunicate) you, WELL. PLUM. cast . . . evil—bring you in evil report, WELL. V. 24. *have*—have to the full, PLUM. BRU. V. 26. *speak well of*—flatter, WELL. V. 27. *hear*—listen, HO. V. 28. *despitefully use*—abuse, WELL. V. 29. *cloak*—mantle, WELL.; *cloak*, r. V. 30. *Give*—continually give, PLUM. *taketh*—continues to take, PLUM. *ask*—demand, WELL. HO.; *continues to ask*, PLUM. V. 32-34. *thank*—(divine) favour, PLUM. HO. BRU. (?) V. 32. *those that love them*—their friends, WELL.

27 But I say unto you that hear, ^yz Love your ^aenemies, do good to them that hate you, 28 bless them that ^bcurse you, pray for them that despitefully use you. 29 ^cTo him that smiteth thee on the ^done cheek offer also the other; and from him that taketh away thy ^ecloak withhold not thy ^fcoat also. 30 ^gGive to every one that asketh thee; and of him that taketh away thy ^hgoods ask them not again. 31 ⁱAnd as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise. 32 And ^jif ye love them that love you, what thank have ye? for even ^kl sinners love those that love them. 33 And if ye ^mn do good to them that do good to you, what ^othank have ye? for even sinners do the same. 34 ^pAnd if ye ^qlend to them of whom ye ^rhope to receive, what thank

Var. Read.—V. 22. and reproach you—Omit, D. CLEM. ALEX. BLASS. WELL. V. 25. *full now*—So N^b L^z E^z, 33, Al. Ti. We. WH. RID.; *omit now*, A D, La, Mcl. V. 33. And—So N^c A D L^z E^z, Al. La, Tr. 1; For indeed, N^b B, Ti. We. WH. 1. V. 34. *receive*—So N^b L^z E^z, Al. Ti. Tr. 1 We. WH. NES.; *receive again or back*, A D, La. Tr. 2 Mcl.

^g Comp. John 9:22; 16:2.
^h Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
ⁱ Name, Acts 16:18.
^j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^k Son, Gen. 21:19.
^l See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
²³
^m Joy, Ps. 30:5.
ⁿ Mal. 4:2.
^o Reward, Rev. 2:10.
^p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^q Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^r Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

²⁴
^s Jas. 5:1; comp. ch. 16:25.
^t See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
^u Comp. Mt. 6:2.
²⁵
^v See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
^w Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
²⁶
^x See Mt. 7:15.

²⁷
^y Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^z V. 35; Mt. 5:44.
^a Enemies, Job 31:29.

²⁸
^b Curses, Gen. 4:11.

²⁹
^c P. Vs. 29, 30; Mt. 5:39-42.
^d See "Face," Is. 6:2.
^e See "Clothing," Job 31:19. [37:3.
^f Coat, Gen.

³⁰
^g Liberty, Rom. 12:8.
^h Goods, Num. 31:9.

³¹
ⁱ Mt. 7:12.

³²
^j Mt. 5:46.
^k The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^l See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

³³
^m See "Kindness," Zech. 7:9.
ⁿ See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.

³⁴
^o See "Thanksgiving," II Cor. 4:15.

³⁴
^p Mt. 5:42.
^q See "Debt," Ex. 22:25.
^r Hope, Pr. 23:18.

(2) The "Canaanite."—Mt. 10:4; Mk. 3:18. Called "the Zealot"—Lu. 6:15; Acts 1:13.

(3) One of the Brothers of Jesus.—Mt. 13:55; Mk. 6:3.

(4) A Leper in whose House Jesus was anointed.—Mt. 26:6; Mk. 14:3.

(5) Cyrenian, who bore the Cross after Jesus.—Mt. 27:32; Mk. 15:21; Lu. 23:26.

(6) A Pharisee in whose House the Feet of Jesus were washed and anointed.—Lu. 7:40, 43, 44.

(7) Father of Judas Iscariot.—John 6:71; 13:2, 26.

(8) A Sorcerer.—Acts 8:9, 13, 18, 24.

(9) A Tanner at Joppa.—Acts 9:43; 10:6, 17, 32.

^a See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^b See "Debt," Ex. 22:25.
^c See "Kindness," Zech. 7:9.
³⁵ [13:1.
^d Love, I Cor. e Enemies, Job 31:29.
¹ Some ancient authorities read *despairing of no man*.
^f Despair, II Cor. 4:8.
^g Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^h Reward, Rev. 2:10.
ⁱ Sons, Gen. 21:19.
^j Comp. Mt. 5:9.
^k God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m See "Ingratitude," Hos. 13:6.
ⁿ Evil, Ps. 97:10.
³⁶
^o Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
^p Fatherhood and Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
³⁷
^q P. Vs. 37-42: Mt. 7:1-5.
^r Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^s Ch. 23:16; Acts 3:13; comp. Mt. 6:14.
³⁸
^t See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Giving," Lu. 2:21.
^u Mk. 4:24.
^v See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
^w Ps. 79:12; Is. 65:6, 7; Jer. 32:18.
³⁹
^x Parables, II Sam. 12:1.
^y Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^z Mt. 15:14.
^a Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^b Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
⁴⁰
^c See Mt. 10:24.
^d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^e Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^f Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
⁴¹
^g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^h Eye, Ps. 17:8.
ⁱ See "Hypocrisis," Mt. 15:7.

have ye? even ^a sinners ^b c lend to sinners, to receive again as much. 35 But ^d love your ^e enemies, and do *them* good, and lend, ^f never ^g despairing; and your ^h reward shall be great, and ye shall be ⁱ sons of the ^k Most High: for he is ^l kind toward the ^m unthankful and ⁿ evil. 36 Be ye ^o merciful, even as your ^p Father is merciful. 37 ^q And judge not, and ye shall not be ^r judged: and condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: ^s release, and ye shall be released: 38 ^t give, and it shall be given unto you; ^u good ^v measure, pressed down, shaken together, running over, shall they give ^w into your bosom. For with what measure ye mete it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake also a ^x parable unto them, ^y Can the ^z blind guide the blind? shall they not both fall into a ^a pit? 40 ^b The disciple is not above his ^c teacher: but every one when he is ^d perfected shall be as his teacher. 41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy ^e brother's ^f eye, but ^g considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? 42 Or how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let

Var. Read.—V. 34. as much—in full, PLUM.; omit, WELL. V. 35. never despairing—So RID. ADENY.; not losing hope of anything (i.e. not thinking any sacrifice useless), Mc. and perhaps DeW.; hoping for nothing again, Al. (probably) Be. DeW. Do. Field, BRU.; without hoping for return, WELL. V. 37. And (first and third)—Omit, WELL. judge—condemn, WELL. HO. and (second)—so, WELL. judged—condemned, WELL. HO. VIN. and (last two)—so, WELL. release—So Be. DeW. Mc. RID. VIN.; declare free, WELL. HO. released—see release, V. 38. and—so, WELL. what—the, WELL.; what kind of, HO. V. 39. And—Omit, WELL. a—the, WELL. V. 40. The . . . not—No disciple is, WELL. teacher (twice)—master, R. every . . . perfected—if he is altogether perfected, so, WELL. every . . . teacher—every one that is thoroughly schooled, shall be as his master (teacher), Al. Be. Go. Me. Wo.; every one will be formed,

me cast out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote that is in thy brother's eye. 43 ⁱ For there is no good ^k tree that bringeth forth corrupt ^l fruit; nor again a corrupt tree that bringeth forth good fruit. 44 For each tree is known by its own fruit. For of ^m thorns men do not gather ⁿ figs, nor of a ^o bramble bush gather they ^p grapes. 45 ^q The ^r good man out of the good ^s treasure of his ^t heart bringeth forth that which is good; and the evil *man* out of the evil *treasure* bringeth forth that which is evil: ^u for out of the abundance of the heart his ^v mouth speaketh.

46 And ^w why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say? 47 ^x Every one that cometh unto me, and heareth my ^y words, and ^z doeth them, I will show you to whom he is like: 48 he is like ^a a man ^b building a ^c house, who digged and went deep, and laid a foundation upon the ^d rock: and when a ^e flood arose, the stream brake against that house, and

instructed, as his master, DeW.; every one when he is perfected shall be as his master, Vulg. Mc. is perfected—has finished, HO.; or, is fully instructed, RID.; is finished, ADENY. shall be as—will be like, ADENY. V. 41. considerest—fixed not thy mind upon, PLUM. V. 42. Omit, WELL. Vs. 43, 44. For—Omit, WELL. V. 43. corrupt (twice)—bad, WELL. V. 46. And—Omit, WELL. V. 48. digged . . . deep—So VIN. RID.; digged deep, DeW.; digged and deepened, Al. Me. went—made it, HO. foundation—foundation-stone, HO.

Var. Read.—V. 35. never despairing—So A B L Δ, Al. La. Tr. Mc. We. WH.; causing no one to lose hope; (i.e. refusing no one, or despairing of no man, R marg.), N E, T. WH. 2 R marg. V. 38. good . . . For—[good . . . For], WELL. V. 45. evil—So N B D L, Al. Ti. Tr. Mc. We. WH. NES.; evil treasure of his heart. A C, La. V. 48. he is like—[he is like], WELL.

⁴³
^j P. Vs. 43, 44: Mt. 7:16, 18, 20.
^k Tree, Mt. 7:17.
^l Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

⁴⁴
^m Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
ⁿ See "Fig Tree," Deut. 8:8.
^o See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^p Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.

⁴⁵
^q Mt. 12:35.
^r See "The Righteous," Ps. 24:4.
^s Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
^t Heart, Acts 15:9.
^u See Mt. 12:34.
^v Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

⁴⁶
^w Mt. 7:21.
^x comp. Mal. 1:6.

⁴⁷
^z See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
^y P. Vs. 47-49: Mt. 7:24-27.
^a Words, Pr. 15:23.
^b Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

⁴⁸
^b Man, Gen. 2:7.
^c Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
^d House, Deut. 24:10.
^e Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
^f Flood, Gen. 7:6.

48
1 Many ancient authorities read for it had been founded upon the rock: as in Mt. 7:25.

49
2 Gr. *heari*.
a See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
3 Gr. *did not*.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c House.
d Deut. 24:10.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.

f See "Flood," Gen. 7:6.
f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
g See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

h See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Comp. Mt. 7:28.
j Ears, Ex. 29:20.
k P. Vs. 1-10: Mt. 8:5-13.
l Capernaum, Mk. 2:1.

m See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
n Servant, Ex. 21:2.
o Gr. *bondservant*.
5 Or, *precious to him*. Or, *honorable with him*.
o See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
p Death, Rom. 5:12.

q Comp. Mt. 8:5.
r Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
s The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

t Love, I Cor. 13:1.
u Nation, Gen. 10:32.
v See "Liberality," Rom. 12:8.
w Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.

x Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
y Humility, Pr. 15:33.
6 Gr. *sufficient*.

z See "Mind," Job 38:36.
7 Gr. *with a word*.
a Words, Pr. 15:23.
8 Or, *boy*.
8 Healing, Jer. 30:13.
c See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

could not shake it: ¹ because it had been well built. 49 But he that ² heareth, and ^{a3} doeth not, is like a ^b man that built a ^c house upon the ^d earth without a foundation; against which the ^e stream brake, and ^f straightway it fell in; and the ^g ruin of that house was great.

7 ^h After he had ended all his sayings in the ⁱ ears of the people, ^k he entered into ^l Că-pēr-nă-üm.

2 And a certain ^m centurion's ⁿ⁴ servant, who was ⁵ dear unto him, was ^o sick and at the point of ^p death. 3 And when he heard concerning Jē-sūs, ^q he sent unto him ^r elders of the ^s Jews, asking him that he would come and save his ⁴ servant. 4 And they, when they came to Jē-sūs, besought him earnestly, saying, He is worthy that thou shouldest do this for him; 5 for he ^t loveth our ^u nation, and himself built us our ^v synagogue. 6 And Jē-sūs went with them. And when he was now not far from the ^c house, the centurion sent ^z friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself; for ^y I am not ⁶ worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: 7 wherefore neither ^z thought I myself worthy to come unto thee; but say ⁷ the ^a word, and my ⁸ servant shall be ^b healed.

Var. Rend.—V. 48 (*cont.*), could not—had not the strength to, PLUM. Chap. 7.—V. 1. in . . . people—so that (also) the people heard them, WELL. V. 2. And—But, WELL. dear—esteemed, HO.; highly valued, RID.; *lit.* held in honor, or value, VIN. unto—by, RID. VIN. V. 5. himself—at his own expense he, PLUM. himself . . . synagogue—he built our synagogue at his own charge, Al. Me. V. 6. And—Then, WELL. went—was going, VIN. And when—But as, WELL. V. 7. neither thought I—I did not so much as think, Me. the—only one, WELL.; with a, PLUM. and—so, WELL. HO. my servant shall—let my servant, VIN. servant—Or, boy, R marg. (*different word from that used in vs. 2, 3, 8, 10*), Var. V. 9. And—Omit, WELL. followed—accompanied, WELL. not—never found so great faith, WELL.; not even found so great faith, HO. RID. V. 11. went—wandered, WELL. V. 12.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under myself soldiers: and I say to this one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my ⁴ servant, Do this, and he ^d doeth it. 9 And when Jē-sūs heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned and said unto the multitude that followed him, I say unto you, ^e I have not found so great ^f faith, no, not in ^g Īs-rā-ēl. 10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the ⁴ servant whole.

11 And it came to pass ⁸ soon afterwards, that he went to a ^h city called Nă-zān; and his ⁱ disciples went with him, and a great multitude. 12 Now when he drew near to the ^k gate of the city, behold, there was carried out one that was dead, the only ^l son of his ^m mother, and she was a ⁿ widow: and much people of the city was with her. 13 And when ^o the Lord saw her, he had ^o compassion on her, and said unto her, ^p Weep not. 14 And he came nigh and touched the ^q bier: and the bearers stood still. And he said, ^r Young man, I say unto thee, ^s Arise. 15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he gave him to his mother. 16 And ^t fear took hold on all: and they ^u glorified God, saying, A great carried—being carried, PLUM. one that was dead—a dead man, PLUM. WELL. V. 13. Weep not—Cease weeping, PLUM. V. 14. I say unto thee—To thee I say, PLUM. Arise—Awake, WELL. V. 15. sat up—raised himself and sat, WELL.; sat upright, HO. V. 16. glorified—praised, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 48 (*cont.*), because . . . builded—(because . . . builded), WELL.; since it was well built, N B L Z. 33, Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; for it was founded upon a rock, A C D, La. Scr. Chap. 7.—V. 7. wherefore . . . thee—(wherefore . . . thee), WELL. my . . . healed—So N A C D, La.; let my servant be healed, B L, Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. WH. NES. V. 11. soon afterwards—So N A B, Tr. We. WH.; the day after, N* C D, Al. La. 1 Ti. Tr. 2 Mcl.

* GLORIFYING GOD: Incidents of People.—Ps. 86:12; Mt. 15:31; Mk. 2:12; Lu. 5:26; 7:16; Acts 4:21; 11:18; 21:20;

8
d Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

9
e Mt. 8:10; comp. v. 50.
f Faith, Heb. 11:1.
g Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

11
9 Many ancient authorities read on the next day.
h City, Gen. 4:17.
i Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
j See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

12
k Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
l Son, Gen. 21:19.
m Mother, Deut. 5:16.
n Widow, Lev. 22:13.

13
o See "Divinity and Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Mourning, John 11:35.

14
q II Sam. 3:31.
r Young Men, I John 2:14.
s See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

16
t Fear, Gen. 9:2.
u Ch. 5:26.

^a 16 Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
^b God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

^d 17 See ch. 9:26.
^e Judæa, John 4:47.

^f 18 P. V. 18-35: Mt. 11:2-19.
^g Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

^h 19 John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
ⁱ Gr. *certain two*.

^j 20 Man, Gen. 2:7.
^k Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
^l See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^m 21 Hour, Dan. 3:6.
ⁿ Healing, Jer. 30:13.
^o See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^p Disease, Ps. 103:3.
^q Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
^r Gr. *scourges*.
^s Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^t Spirit, Job 4:15.
^u Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

^v 22 Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
^w Leprosy, Lev. 14:2.
^x The Deaf, Mt. 11:5.
^y Death, Rom. 5:12.
^z Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
^a The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^b The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^c Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
^d Or, *the gospel*.
^e Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

^f 23 Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^g Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.

^a prophet is arisen among us: and, ^b God hath visited ^c his people. 17 ^d And this report went forth concerning him in the whole of ^e Jū-dæ-á, and all the region round about.

18 ^f And the ^g disciples of John told him of all these things. 19 And ^h John calling unto him ⁱ two of his disciples sent them to the Lord, saying, Art thou he that cometh, or look we for another? 20 And when the ^j men were come unto him, they said, John the Bāp^tist hath ^k sent us unto thee, saying, ^l Art thou he that cometh, or look we for another? 21 In that ^m hour he ⁿ cured many of ^o diseases and ^p plagues and ^q evil spirits; and on many that were ^r blind he bestowed sight. 22 And he answered and said unto them, Go and tell John the things which ye have seen and heard; the ^s lame walk, the ^t lepers are cleansed, and the ^u deaf hear, the ^v dead are ^w raised up, the ^x poor have ^y good tidings ^z preached to them. 23 And ^a blessed is he, whosoever shall find no ^b occasion of stumbling in me.

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*). visited—paid a visit to, HO. WELL. V. 17. report—rumour, *Al. Mcl.*; saying, *Me.* Vs. 19, 20. look we—*i.e.* are we to look? *Be. Da. (Me. probably)*; shall we wait, WELL.; must (do, RID.) we look, PLUM. RID. V. 19. another—another (different in kind), PLUM. V. 21. In—At, WELL. bestowed—graciously bestowed, PLUM. HO. VIN. V. 22. Go—Go your way, *r.* the things which—what things, *r.* have seen and heard—see and hear, WELL. good tidings—the gospel, RID. Vs. 24-26. What—why, or, for what, WELL. Vs. 24. behold—gaze upon, *Be.* Vs. 25, 26. But—Or, WELL. V. 25. they . . . delicately—those that live in gorgeous apparel and luxury, PLUM. live delicately—*Lit.* are in luxury, VIN. Vs. 25, 32. that—*which*, *r.* V. 25. in—at, WELL. V. 27. This is he—is this one, WELL. V. 28. but little—least, so practically *Al. Go. Mcl.*; *lit.* lesser (*i.e.* relatively, than John, *Me.*), *r.* RID.;

24 And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the ^e wilderness to behold? a ^f reed shaken with the ^g wind?

25 But what went ye out to see? a man ^h clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they that are gorgeously apparelled, and ⁱ live delicately, are in ^j kings' ^k courts. 26 But what went ye out to see? a ^l prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. 27 This is ^m he of whom it is ⁿ written,

^o ^p Behold, I send my messenger before thy ^q face, Who shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 I say unto you, Among them that are born of ^r women there is none greater than John: yet he that is ^s but little in the ^t kingdom of God is greater than he. 29 And all the people when they heard, and the ^u publicans, ^v justified God, ^w being ^x baptized with ^y the baptism of John. 30 But the ^z Phā^rī-sēes and the ^a ^b ^c lawyers rejected for themselves the counsel of God, ^d being not baptized of him. 31 Where-

smallest, WELL.; inferior, PLUM. ADENY. V. 29. when . . . and—hearing, and also, WELL. Vs. 29, 34. publicans—toll-collectors, *Var.* V. 29. justified God—*i.e.* acknowledged God's purpose, *Be. DeW. Me. (or, confessed God to be good, Wo. Go.)*; gave God right, WELL. HO.; admitted the righteousness of God, PLUM. being—and let themselves be, WELL.; *by* being, PLUM. V. 30. rejected—annulled, HO.; frustrated, PLUM. BRU.; set aside, or, annulled, VIN. for—*So Be. Go. Me.*; concerning, *Da. Wo.* PLUM.; against, *DeW. (perhaps)*; with reference to, VIN. themselves—their part, *Be. Go. Me.* being not—and would not be, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 19. the Lord—*So B L* *z*, 13, 33, 69, *Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.*; Jesus, *NA. La. 1* V. 28. greater—*So N B L* *z*, *La. We. WH. NES.*; greater prophet, *A. E. Al. 1 Ti. Tr. 1 Mcl. John—So N B L* *z*, *Al. Al. Tr. WH. NES. BRU.*; John the Baptist, *A. E. La. Mcl.*

^e 24 Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^f See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^g Wind, Job 27:21.

^h 25 Clothing, Job 31:19.
ⁱ See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
^j King, Deut. 17:15.
^k Court, Jer. 37:21; Ez. 40:14; Mt. 26:30.

^l 26 Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

^m 27 See "John the Baptist," Mt. 3:1.
ⁿ Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^o Mt. 11:10;
^p Mk. 1:2.
^q See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^r Q. Mal. 3:1.
^s Face, Is. 6:2.

^t 28 Women, Ruth 3:9.
^u Gr. *lesser*.
^v Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^w 29 Publicans, Mt. 9:11.
^x See marginal note on ch. 3:12.
^y See "Justification," Rom. 4:25.
^z See v. 35.
^a Ch. 3:12; comp. Mt. 21:32.
^b Or, *having been*.
^c Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
^d Acts 18:25; 19:3.

^e 30 Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
^f See Mt. 22:35.
^g See "Doctors of the Law," Acts 5:34.
^h See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
ⁱ Or, *not having been*.

II Cor. 9:13. Gentiles—I Pet. 2:12. Christian—I Pet. 4:16. All Nations—Rev. 15:4.

Special Mention of.—Shepherds—Lu. 2:20. Palsied Man—Lu. 5:25. Woman healed—Lu. 13:13. Leper—Lu. 17:15. Blind Man—Lu. 18:43. Centurion—Lu. 23:47. Multitude—Mt. 9:8. By Sickness—John 11:4. Through Paul—Gal.

1:24. In His Saints—II Thess. 1:10, 12; 3:1. Through His Followers—Rom. 15:6, 9.

Command to Glorify God.—Mt. 5:16; I Cor. 6:20.

God glorified through Jesus.—Lu. 4:15; John 12:28; 13:32; 14:13; 17:1, 4, 5; 21:19; I Pet. 4:11.

31
a Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
32 [3:16].
b Children, Gen.
c Marketplace,
Mt. 11:16.
d Pipe, I Sam.
10:5.
e Dancing,
I Sam. 18:6.
f See "Mourn-
ing," John
11:35.

33
g John the Bap-
tist, Mt. 3:1.
h See ch. 1:15.
i Bread, Gen.
3:19. [4:18].
j Drink, Hos.
k Wine, Lev.
10:9.
l Possession by
Demons, Mt.
8:16.

34
m See "Human-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
n Gluttony,
Deut. 14:4.
o See "Drunk-
enness," Pr.
23:29.
p Friendship,
Pr. 27:6.
q Publicans,
Mt. 9:11.
1 See v. 29.
r See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
s The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.

35
t Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
u See v. 29.
2 Or, was.
v Justification,
Rom. 4:25.

36 [3:7].
w Pharisees, Mt.
x See "Hospi-
tality," Lu.
14:12. [24:10].
y House, Deut.
z See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.
3 Or, reclining at
table.
a See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

37
b P. Vs. 37-39:
comp. Mt.
26:6-13; Mk.
14:3-9; John
12:1-8.
c Women,
Ruth 3:9.
d City, Gen. 4:17.
e Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
4 Or, reclining
at table.
f Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
5 Or, a flask.
g See "Oil," I Ki.
17:12. 38 h See "Humility," Pr. 15:33. i Feet, Gen. 18:4.
j See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3. k Mourning, John 11:35.
l Hair, II Sam. 14:26. m Head, Pr. 20:29. n Kiss, II Sam. 14:33. 6 Gr. *kissed much*. o Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

* TEARS: Of Distress.—Hezekiah's—II Ki. 20:5; Is. 38:5.
Eauser's—Esth. 8:3. Job's—Job 16:20. David's—Ps. 6:6;
39:12; 56:8; 116:8. Of Oppressed—Eccl. 4:1. Paul's—
II Cor. 2:4. Timothy's—II Tim. 1:4. Christ's—Heb. 5:7.
Esau's—Heb. 12:17.

unto then shall ^aI liken the
men of this generation, and to
what are they like? 32 They are
like unto ^bchildren that sit in
the ^cmarketplace, and call one
to another; who say, We ^dpip-
ed unto you, and ye did not ^edance;
we wailed, and ye did not ^fweep.
33 For ^gJohn the Bap-^tist is
come ^heating no ⁱbread nor
^jdrinking ^kwine; and ye say,
He hath ^la demon. 34 The
^mSon of man is come eating and
drinking; and ye say, Behold, a
ⁿgluttonous man, and a ^owine-
bibber, a ^pfriend of ^q1 publicans
and ^rs sinners! 35 And ^twisdom
^uis ^vjustified of all her children.

36 And one of the ^wPhar-⁴-isees
desired him that ^xhe would eat
with him. And he entered into
the Phar-⁴-isee's ^yhouse, and ^z3 sat
down to ^ameat. 37 ^bAnd behold,
a ^cwoman who was in the ^dcity, a
sinner; and when she ^eknew that
he was ^fsitting at meat in the
Phar-⁴-isee's house, she brought
¹5 an alabaster cruse of ^oointment,
38 and standing ⁿbehind at his
ⁱfeet, ¹k weeping, she began to
wet his feet with her ^{*}tears, and
wiped them with the ^lhair of her
^mhead, and ⁿ6 kissed his feet,
and ^oanointed them with the
ointment. 39 Now when the

Var. Rend.—V. 32. children—little chil-
dren, VIN. wailed—lamented, WELL.
weep—beat the breast, WELL. V. 33.
hath a demon—is possessed, WELL.
demon—devil, r. V. 34. gluttonous man
—glutton, WELL. winebibber—drunk-
ard, WELL. V. 35. And—So Me. W'o.
RID.; And yet, Al. Go. Mcl. PLUM.; and
thus the, WELL. is—was, Al. Me. OL.
PLUM. justified—i.e. shown or owned to be
true wisdom, Al. Me. of all—by all, Al. Me.
OL. RID.; in, Bu.; before, WELL.; at
the hands of all, PLUM. V. 36. desired—
petitioned, WELL. to meat—at table,
WELL. Vs. 37, 39. who—which, r. V. 37.
meat—table, WELL. brought—pro-
cured, WELL. V. 38. wiped—dried, HO.

Phar-⁴-isee that had bidden him
saw it, he spake within himself,
saying, This ^pman, ^qif he were
^r17 a prophet, would have per-
ceived who and what manner of
woman this is that toucheth him,
that she is a sinner. 40 And
Je-⁴-sus answering said unto him,
^uSi-mōn, I have somewhat to
say unto thee. And he saith,
^vTeacher, say on. 41 ^xA cer-
tain lender had two ^ydebtors:
the one owed five hundred
^z8 shillings, and the other fifty.
42 When they ^bc had not *where-*
with to pay, he ^dc forgave them
both. Which of them therefore
will ^llove him most? 43 Si-mōn
answered and said, He, I sup-
pose, to whom he forgave the
most. And he said unto him,
Thou hast rightly judged. 44
And turning to the woman, he
said unto Si-mōn, Seest thou
this woman? I entered into thy
^gh house, thou ⁱgavest me no
^lwater for my feet: but she hath
wetted my feet with her tears,
and wiped them with her hair.
45 Thou ^kgavest me no kiss:
but she, since the time I came
in, hath not ceased to ^okiss my
feet. 46 ^lMy head with ^moil
thou didst not anoint: but she
hath anointed my feet with oint-

ment. 47 And he said unto her,
Thy sins are forgiven. 48 And she
said, Lord, if thou wilt, my sins
are forgiven. 49 And he said unto
her, Thy faith hath made thee
right; therefore go in peace. 50
And he went forth into the city,
and sought her, and found her,
and said unto her, O woman, thy
sins are forgiven. 51 And she
said, Lord, when I saw thee sitting
at meat, I fasted, and gave tithes,
and sold all I had, and gave to
the poor. 52 And he said unto her,
Thy sins are forgiven. 53 And she
said, Lord, if thou wilt, my sins
are forgiven. 54 And he said unto
her, Thy faith hath made thee
right; therefore go in peace.

WELL. kissed—i.e. continued kissing his
feet fondly and anointing them, Var.; con-
tinued to kiss affectionately, PLUM. V.
39. manner—character, PLUM. toucheth
—is clinging to, PLUM. V. 40. answering
—began and, WELL. Teacher—Master,
WELL. r. V. 41. shillings—pence, r.
V. 42. forgave them—made it a gift to,
WELL.; made them a present, PLUM.
V. 43. forgave—presented, WELL. V. 44.
Seest . . . woman?—Thou seest the wo-
man there, WELL. entered—came to
thee, PLUM. for—upon, WELL. wiped
—dried, WELL. V. 45. to kiss—*Lit.* to
kiss much, Var.; to kiss (tenderly), VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 32. wailed—have
mourned, N B D L. Ti. Tr. We. WH.;
add, to you, A E. Al. La. Mcl. V. 33. the
Baptist—[the Baptist], WELL. V. 39.
that had bidden him—In brackets, WELL.
a—the, B E. Tr. 2 We. WH. 1 that . . .
sinner—In brackets, WELL.; omit, (D).

Prophesies concerning.—Is. 25:8; Ez. 24:16; Rev. 7:17;
21:4.

Jesus' Feet washed in.—Lu. 7:38, 44.

Serving the Lord with.—Acts 20:19, 31.

Figurative.—Ps. 42:3; 80:5. Sow with Tears—Ps. 126:5. For

39
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q See "Spiritual
Blindness,"
I Sam. 4:15.
r Jesus the
Prophet, Lu.
2:21.
s Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
t V. 16; John
4:19.
7 Some ancient
authorities
read the
Prophet. See
John 1:21, 25.

40
u Simon, Lu.
6:15.
v See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
w Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

41
x See "Parables
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
y Debt, Ex.
22:25.
z See "Money,"
Ex. 12:34.
a Mt. 18:28;
Mk. 6:37.
8 The word in
the Greek de-
notes a coin
worth about
eight pence
half-penny, or
nearly seven-
teen cents.

42
b Mt. 18:25.
c See "The
Poor," Deut.
24:14.
d Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
e Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.
f Love, I Cor.
13:1.

44
g Home, Lev.
18:9.
h See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Hospital-
ity," Lu. 2:21.
i See "Washing
Feet," Gen.
18:4.
j Water, Ps.
95:5.

45
k II Sam. 15:5.
9 Gr. *kiss much*.

46
l Ps. 23:5; Eccl.
9:8; comp.
II Sam. 12:20;
Dan. 10:3.
m Oil, I Ki.
17:12.

^a 47 Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^b Forgiveness of Sins, Gen. 3:6.
^c Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^d Love, I Cor. 13:1.

^e 48 See Mt. 9:2.

^f 49 See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
¹ Gr. *reclined*.
^g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
² Or, *among*.
^h See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

ⁱ 50 Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^j Comp. Mt. 9:22. [11:1.
^k Faith, Heb. 1 Salvation, Acts 2:40.
^m Ch. 8:48; see Mk. 5:34.
ⁿ Peace, Pr. 17:1.

^o 1 See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^p City, Gen. 4:17. [2:23.
^q Villages, Ju. 1 Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. [6:15.
^s Gospel, Mk. 1 Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
³ Or, *gospel*.
^u Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^v God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Apostles, Mt. 10:5.

^x 2 See Mt. 27:55 f. Comp. ch. 23:49.
^y Healing, Jer. 30:13.
^z Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
^a Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^b Spirit, Job 4:15.
^c See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3. [16:1.
^d Mary, Mk. 5:7.
^e Seven, Gen. 2:2.

^f 3 Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^g Herod, Mt. 14:3.
^h Steward, Titus 1:7.

ⁱ Minister, Acts 15:39. 4 Many ancient authorities read *him*.
^j See "Liberality," Rom. 12:8. ^k See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:4.
^l See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8. 4 m P. Vs. 4-8: Mt. 13:2-9; Mk. 4:1-9. ⁿ See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^o City, Gen. 4:17. ^p Parable, II Sam 12:1. ^q Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. 5 ^r Sowing and reaping, Gal. 6:7. ^s Seed, Deut. 22:9.

Oppressed—Is. 16:9; Jer. 9:1, 18; 13:17; 14:17; 31:16. Of Zion—Lam. 1:2; 2:11, 18. Cover Altar of Jehovah with—Mal. 2:13.

ment. 47 ^a Wherefore I say unto thee, Her ^b sins, which are many, are ^c forgiven; for she ^d loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loveth little. 48 And he said unto her, ^e Thy sins are forgiven. 49 And they that ^f sat at ^g meat with him began to say ^h within themselves, ⁱ Who is this that even forgiveth sins? 50 And he said unto the ^j woman, ^k Thy faith hath ^l saved thee; ^m go in ⁿ peace.

8 ^o And it came to pass soon afterwards, that he went about through ^p cities and ^q villages, ^r preaching and bringing the ^s ^t good tidings of the ^u kingdom of ^v God, and with him the ^w twelve, 2 and ^x certain women who had been ^y healed of ^z ^a ^b evil spirits and ^c infirmities: ^d Mary that was called Mäg-dä-lē-nē, from whom ^e seven demons had gone out, 3 and Jō-än-nā the ^f wife of Chū-zās ^g Hēr-ōd's ^h steward, and Sū-sān-nā, and many others, who ⁱ ministered unto ^j them ^k of their ^l substance.

4 ^m And when a ⁿ great multitude came together, and they of every ^o city resorted unto him, he spake by a ^p ^q parable: 5 The ^r sower went forth to sow his ^s seed: and as he sowed, some

Var. Read.—V. 47. Wherefore—Therefore, WELL. Her . . . forgiven—are forgiven her sins, the many, since she loved much, HO.; much is forgiven her, WELL. for she loved much—*i.e.* her love is the cause of her forgiveness, DeW.; *i.e.* her love is the proof of her forgiveness, Be. Al. Go. Me. RID. V. 48. Thy—the, WELL. are forgiven—have been and remain forgiven, PLUM.; are forgiven thee, WELL. V. 49. meat—table, WELL. V. 50. And—But, PLUM. WELL. go in—Depart into, PLUM. in—into, Var. Chap. 8.—V. 1. And . . . kingdom—And thereupon he wandered from town to town

fell by the way side; and it was trodden under ^t foot, and the ^u birds of the ^v heaven devoured it. 6 And other fell on the ^w rock; and as soon as it grew, it withered away, because it had no moisture. 7 And other fell amidst the ^y thorns; and the thorns grew with it, and choked it. 8 And other fell into the good ^z ground, and grew, and brought forth ^a fruit a hundred-fold. As he said these things, he ^b cried, ^c He that hath ^d ears to hear, let him hear.

9 ^e And his ^f ^g disciples asked him what this parable might be. 10 And he said, ^h Unto you it is given to ⁱ know the ^j ^k mysteries of the ^l kingdom of God: but to the rest in parables; ^m that seeing they may not see, and hearing they may not ⁿ understand. 11 Now the parable is this: ^p ^q The seed is the ^r ^s word of God. 12 And those by the way side are they that have heard; then cometh the ^t devil, and taketh away the word from their ^u heart, that they may not believe and be saved. 13 And those on the rock ^v are they who, when they have heard, receive the word with ^w joy; and these have no root, who for a while believe, and in time of ^x ^y temptation ^z fall away. 14 And that which

and from village to village preaching and heralding the kingdom, WELL. through cities and villages—city by city and village by village, PLUM.; from city to city, from place to place, HO. V. 2. certain—also a few, WELL. who—which, R. demons—devils, R. V. 3. substance—property, WELL.; possessions, HO. V. 4. came together—were gathering, Var. resorted—were resorting, RID. V. 5. The—A, WELL. as—while PLUM. by the way side—along the way, WELL.; by the side of the way, PLUM. trodden under foot—crushed, WELL. HO. V. 9. might be—might be meaning, PLUM.; was, RID. V. 10. rest—rest (they are transmitted), WELL. V. 13. for . . . believe—believe according to time and conditions, WELL. while—the moment, HO. time—the moment, HO.

Var. Read.—V. 47. but . . . loveth little—*In brackets*, WELL. omit, (D). Chap. 8.—V. 3. them—So B D, Al. Ti. Tr. Mc. We. WH. NES.; him, N A L, La. WELL.

^t Foot, Gen. 18:4.
^u Birds, Gen. 9:2.
^v Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

^w 6 Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
^x See "Stone," Ex. 34:1.

^y 7 Thorns, Mt. 13:7.

^z 8 Ground, Gen. 33:19.
^a Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
^b Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^c See Mt. 11:15.
^d Ears, Ex. 29:8.

^e 9 P. Vs. 9-15: Mt. 13:10-23; Mk. 4:10-20.
^f Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^g See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

^h 10 See Mt. 13:11.
ⁱ Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^j Mystery, I Cor. 15:51.
^k See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
^l Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^m See Mt. 13:14.
ⁿ See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
^o See "Mind," Job 38:36.

^p 11 Comp. I Pet. 1:23.
^q See "The New Birth," John 3:5.
^r Word of God, John 6:63.
^s See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.

^t 12 See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
^u Heart, Acts 15:9.

^v 13 Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^w Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
^x See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
^y See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^z Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.

14 [13:7.
a Thorns, Mt.
b See "Teaching
of Jesus"
on "Care"
and "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
c Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
d Pleasure,
II Tim. 3:4.
e Temporal
Life, Gen. 2:7.
f Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
g Perfection,
Heb. 6:1.
15
h Ground, Gen.
33:19.
i See "Teaching
of Jesus"
on "Character
of Disciples,"
Lu. 2:21. [15:9.
j Heart, Acts
k Word of God,
John 6:63.
l Gospel, Mk.
16:15.
m See "Chris-
tian Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
n See "Faithful-
ness," I Cor.
4:17. [ness.
1 Or, *stedfast*—
16
o Ch. 11:33; Mt.
5:15; Mk. 4:21.
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q Lamp, Ex.
25:37.
r Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3 [31:11.
s Bed, Deut.
t Light, Ps.
74:16.
17
u Ch. 12:2; Mt.
10:26; Mk.
4:22.
v See "Revela-
tion," Dan.
2:22.
18
w See Mt. 13:12;
comp. ch.
19:26. [have.
2 Or, *seemeth to*—
19
x P. Vs. 19-21:
Mt. 12:46-50;
Mk. 3:31-35.
y Mother,
Deut. 5:16.
z See "Mary,"
Mk. 16:1.
a Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
21
b See "Teaching
of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
c See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.
d Ch. 11:28.
e Gospel must
be heard, Mt.
16:13.
f Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
22
g P. Vs. 22-25:
Mt. 8:23-27;
Mk. 4:36-41.

fell among the ^a thorns, these are they that have heard, and as they go on their way they are choked with ^b cares and ^c riches and ^d pleasures of ^e this life, and bring no ^f fruit to ^g perfection. 15 And that in the good ^h ground, these are such as in an ⁱ honest and good ^j heart, having heard the ^k word, hold it fast, and bring forth fruit with ^m patience.

16 And ^o no ^p man, when he hath lighted a ^q lamp, covereth it with a ^r vessel, or putteth it under a ^s bed; but putteth it on a stand, that they that enter in may see the ^t light. 17 "For nothing is hid, ^u that shall not be made manifest; nor ^v anything secret, that shall not be known and come to light. 18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: ^w for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he ^x thinketh he hath.

19 ^y And there came to him his ^z mother and ^a brethren, and they could not come at him for the crowd. 20 And it was told him, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee. 21 But he answered and said unto them, ^b My mother and my brethren are ^c these ^d that ^e hear the word of God, and ^f do it.

22 ^g Now it came to pass on

Var. Rend.—V. 14. cares and—the cares of, WELL. *this—Omit*, WELL. HO. no fruit—nothing, RID. perfection—ripeness, WELL. HO. V. 15. an honest—a right, PLUM.; *lit.* a fair, noble, VIN. with—in, WELL. PLUM. (*alt.*) patience—endurance, PLUM. V. 16. lamp—candle, WELL. stand—lamp-stand, Var. PLUM. RID.; candlestick, WELL. V. 18. Take . . . how—Have a care in what way, HO. thinketh—*So Go. Me. RID.*: seemeth, Be. V. 21. My . . . brethren—Mother and brethren to me, Wo.: Mother to me and brethren to me, PLUM. V. 23. storm—violent squall, PLUM. filling—being filled, Al. DeW. Me. jeopardy—danger, WELL. V. 24. perish—sink, WELL. raging—wave, surge, Var. a calm—calm weather, WELL. V. 26.

one of those ^h ⁱ days, that he entered into a ^j boat, himself and his ^k disciples; and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of ^l the ^m lake: and they launched forth. 23 But as they sailed he fell ⁿ asleep: and there came down a ^o storm of wind on the lake; and they were filling ^p with ^q water, and were in jeopardy. 24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, ^r Master, master, we ^s perish. And he awoke, and ^t rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and ^u they ceased, and there was a calm. 25 And he said unto them, Where is your ^v faith? And being ^w afraid they marvelled, saying one to another, ^x Who then is this, that he commandeth even the winds and the water, and they obey him?

26 ^y And they arrived at the country of the ^z ^a Gēr-ā-sēneš, which is over against ^b Gāl-ī-lēe. 27 And when he was come forth upon the ^c land, there met him a certain man out of the ^d city, who had ^e demons; and for a long time he had worn ^f no ^g clothes, and abode not in ^h any ⁱ house, but in the ^j tombs. 28 And when he saw Jē-šūs, he ^k cried out, and fell down before him, and with a ^l loud voice said, ^m What have I to do with thee, Jē-šūs, thou ⁿ Son of the ^o Most High God? I ^p be-

arrived at—sailed to, WELL.: landed at, PLUM.: sailed down to, VIN. is over against—in such a position as to be opposite, PLUM. V. 27. he was—they were, WELL. had . . . worn—was possessed of demons for some time and he wore, WELL. a long—considerable, HO. Vs. 27, 30, 33, 35, 36, 38. demons—devils, n. V. 27. in—among, WELL. V. 28. And—Now, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 19. In brackets, WELL. V. 24. awoke, and rebuked—arose, and rebuked, *so nearly* A D. Al. La. Tr. 2; when he was well awakened, N B L. Ti. Tr. 1. Mcl. We. (?) WH. Vs. 26, 37. Gerasenes—*So B (C*) D (and C in v. 37). OL. Vulg. Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES. BRU. (?)*; Gerasenes, N L (X) *ε, Memph. Ti.*; Gadarenes, A, Cur. Pesh.

h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
k See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
l V. 22; see ch. 5:1.
m Lake, Rev. 19:20.
23
n Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
o See "Wind," Job 27:21.
p Water, Ps. 95:5.
24
q See ch. 5:5.
r Death, Rom. 5:12.
s See ch. 4:39.
t Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
u Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
25
v Faith, Heb. 11:1.
w Fear, Gen. 9:2.
x See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
26
y P. Vs. 26-37: Mt. 8:28-34; Mk. 5:1-17.
z See "Gadarenes," Mt. 8:28.
3 Many ancient authorities read *Gerasenes*; others *Gadarenes*; and so in v. 37.
a Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
27
b Land, Gen. 23:15.
c City, Gen. 4:17.
d See "Possession by Demons," Mt. 8:16.
e See "Nakedness," Job 1:21.
f Clothing, Job 31:19.
g House, Deut. 24:10.
h Home, Lev. 18:9.
i See "Burial Places," II Chr. 16:14.
28
j Cry, Lu. 18:7.
k Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.
l See Mt. 8:29.
m See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
n Son, Gen. 21:19.
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.

29
 a See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 b See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 c Spirit, Job 4:15.
 1 Or, of a long time.
 d Chains, Ps. 149:8.
 e Fetters, Mk. 5:4.
 f Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
 g Desert, Jer. 17:6.
 30
 h Name, Acts 16:18.
 i Legion, Mt. 26:53.
 31
 j Rom. 10:7; Rev. 9:1, 2, 11; 11:7; 17:8; 20:1, 3.
 32
 k Swine, Deut. 14:8.
 l Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
 33
 m Man, Gen. 2:7.
 n Lake, Rev. 19:20.
 34
 o City, Gen. 4:17.
 35
 p See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 q Clothing, Job 31:19.
 r Mind, Job 38:36.
 s See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
 t Comp. ch. 10:39.
 u Feet, Gen. 18:4.
 v Fear, Gen. 9:2.

seeth thee, torment me not. 29 For ^ahe was commanding the ^bunclean ^cspirit to come out from the man. For ¹oftentimes it had seized him: and he was kept under guard, and bound with ^dchains and ^efetters; and breaking the bands asunder, he was driven of the ¹demon into the ^odeserts. 30 And Jē'sūs asked him, What is thy ^hname? And he said, ⁴Legion; for many demons were entered into him. 31 And they entreated him that he would not command them to depart into the ⁱabyss. 32 Now there was there a herd of many ^kswine feeding on the ^lmountain: and they entreated him that he would give them leave to enter into them. And he gave them leave. 33 And the demons came out from the ^mman, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed down the steep into the ⁿlake, and were drowned. 34 And when they that fed them saw what had come to pass, they fled, and told it in the ^ocity and in the country. 35 And they went out to see what had come to pass; and they came to ^pJē'sūs, and found the man, from whom the demons were gone out, sitting, ^qclothed and in his right ^rmind, at ^sthe feet of Jē'sūs: and they were ^vafraid. 36 And

Var. Rend.—V. 29. was commanding—commanded, R. oftentimes—So perhaps, Go.; during or from, a long time, Al. DeW. Me.; on many occasions, PLUM. seized him—carried him away, Al. Me. PLUM.; mastered him, Go.; caught him, DeW.; snatched him along with them, HO. he . . . bound—he used to be bound and kept, DeW. Me.; men sought to bind and keep him, Al. he . . . fetters—he was bound with chains and fetters, being under guard, RID. was (last)—went, WELL. demon—devil, R. V. 30. And—But, WELL. V. 31. entreated—kept beseeching, PLUM.; intreated, R. abyss—i.e. of hell, Var.; bottomless (boundless), PLUM. VIN. V. 32. on—on the side of, WELL. entreated—intreated, R. V. 33. drowned—choked, R. V. 34. they that fed them—the herdsmen, WELL. country—villages, WELL. V. 36. And—for, WELL. V. 37.

they that saw it told them how he that was possessed with demons was ^wmade whole. 37 And all the people of the country of the Gēr-ā-sēnes' round about asked him to depart from them; for they were holden with great fear: and he entered into a ^xboat, and returned. 38 ^yBut the man from whom the demons were gone out prayed him that he might be with him: but he sent him away, saying, 39 Return to thy ^za house, and declare how great things ^bGod hath done for thee. And he went his way, ^cpublishing throughout the whole city how great things Jē'sūs had done for him.

40 ^dAnd as Jē'sūs returned, the ^emultitude ^fwelcomed him; for they were all waiting for him. 41 ^gAnd behold, there came a man named Jā-ī-rūs, and he was ^{*h}a ruler of the ⁱsynagogue: and he fell down at Jē'sūs' feet, and ^jbesought him to come into his house; 42 for ^khe had an only ^ldaughter, about twelve ^myears of age, and she was ⁿdying. But as he went the multitudes thronged him.

43 And a ^owoman having an ^pissue of ^qblood twelve years, who ^rhad spent all her ^sliving upon ^tphysicians, and could not be ^uhealed of any, 44 came

and (second)—But, WELL. V. 38. But—And, WELL. prayed—was beseeching, VIN. V. 39. how great things (twice)—what, WELL. V. 40. And as Jesus returned—On his return, WELL. him—Jesus, WELL. V. 41. And behold—Omit, WELL. a ruler—director, WELL. V. 42. was dying—lay a dying, R. V. 43. having . . . blood—being in condition of hemorrhage, PLUM. had spent—had spent besides, Al. DeW. Go. Me.

Var. Read.—V. 29. was commanding—So N A C L, Al. La. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ NES.¹ had commanded, B Z, 69, Tr.² WH.² We.¹ V. 40. returned—Or, was returning N B, Ti. Tr.² We. WH.; was returned, A C D, Al. La. Mcl. Tr.¹ V. 43. had . . . physicians—So N A C D, Al. La. Ti. Tr.¹; omit, B, Tr.² WH. WELL.; (which could not be healed of any), Var.

36
 w See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
 2 Or, saved.

37
 x See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.

38
 y P. Vs. 38, 39; Mk. 5:18-20.

39
 z House, Deut. 24:10.
 a Home, Lev. 19:9.
 b God, Gen. 1:1.
 c Publish, Neh. 9:15.

40
 d Comp. Mt. 9:1; Mk. 5:21.
 e See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 f Ch. 9:11; III John 8.

41
 g P. Vs. 41-56; Mt. 9:18-26; Mk. 5:22-43.
 h V. 49; see Mk. 5:22.
 i Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
 j Beseeching Rom. 15:30.

42
 k See "Love of Parents," Pr. 1:8.
 l Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
 m Year, Lev. 25:8.
 n See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

43
 o Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 p See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
 q Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 3 Some ancient authorities omit had spent all her living upon physicians, and.
 r See Mk. 12:44.
 s See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
 t Physician, Mk. 5:26.
 u Healing, Jer. 30:13.

* RULERS OF SYNAGOGUE: Whose Duty was to superintend the External Order of Public Worship.—Jairus—Mk.

5:22, 35, 36, 38; Lu. 8:41. Ruler of—Lu. 8:49; 13:14; Acts 13:15. Crispus—Acts 18:8. Sosthenes—Acts 18:17.

44

- a* Clothing, Job 31:19.
b See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
c See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Blood, Lev. 17:11.

45

- e* Touch, Mk. 6:56.
f Peter, Mt. 4:18.
1 Some ancient authorities omit and they that were with him.
g See ch. 5:5.
h See "Titles and Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

46

- i* See ch. 5:17.

47

- j* Woman, Ruth 3:9.
k See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
l Healing, Jer. 30:13.

48

- m* Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
n See Mt. 9:22.
o Faith, Heb. 11:1.
2 Or, *saved thee*.
p Ch. 7:50; see Mk. 5:34.
q Peace, Pr. 17:1.

49

- r* See v. 41.
s Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41.
t Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
u Death, Rom. 5:12.
v See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
w See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

50

- x* Fear, Gen. 9:2.
y Mk. 5:36.
3 Or, *saved*.

51

- z* House, Deut. 24:10.
a Home, Lev. 18:9.
b John the Apostle, John 1:1.
c James, Jas. 1:1.
d See "Parents," Pr. 1:8.
e Father, Ex. 21:15.
f Mother, Deut. 5:16.

behind him, and touched the border of his ^a garment: and immediately the ^{b c} issue of her ^a blood stanch'd. 45 And Jēzūs said, Who is it that ^e touched me? And when all denied, ^f Peter said, ¹ and they that were with him, ^{g h} Master, the multitudes press thee and crush thee. 46 But Jēzūs said, Some one did touch me; for I perceived that ⁱ power had gone forth from me. 47 And when the ^j woman saw that she was not hid, she came ^k trembling, and falling down before him declared in the presence of all the people for what cause she touched him, and how she was ^l healed immediately. 48 And he said unto her, ^m Daughter, ^{n o} thy faith hath ² made thee whole; ^p go in ^q peace.

49 While he yet spake, there cometh one from ^{r s} the ruler of the ^t synagogue's house, saying, Thy daughter is ^u dead; trouble not the ^{v w} Teacher. 50 But Jēzūs hearing it, answered him, ^{x y} Fear not: only believe, and she shall be ³ made whole. 51 And when he came to the ^{z a} house, he suffered not any man to enter in with him, save Peter, and ^b John, and ^c James, and the ^{d e} father of the maiden and her ^f mother. 52 And all were

Var. Read.—V. 44. behind—up to, WELL. border—fringe or tassel, *Al. Da. Go. Me.* V. 45. said—asked, WELL. And—But, WELL. press—hang themselves on, WELL. press thee—hold thee in, PLUM. thee—Omit, WELL. V. 47. And when—When now, WELL. V. 48. And—But, WELL. Daughter—My daughter, WELL. whole—well, WELL. in—Lit. into, Var. V. 49. While—As, WELL. ruler—director, WELL. not the Teacher—no further the Master, WELL. Teacher—Master, *r.* V. 50. But . . . answered—When Jesus heard it, he said to, WELL. Fear not—Cease to fear, PLUM. and—so, WELL. made whole—saved, WELL. V. 51. came to—entered, WELL. V. 53. laughed him to scorn—ridiculed him, WELL. V. 54. But—Then, WELL. Chap. 9.—V. 1. demons—devils, *r.* diseases—the sick, WELL. V. 3. two coats—i.e. change of clothes, *DeW. Go. Me.* V. 5. as many as—where they, WELL. V. 6. the villages—village after village, WELL.

^q weeping, and bewailing her: but he said, Weep not; for she is not dead, but ^{h i} sleepeth. 53 And they ^j laughed him to ^{k l} scorn, ^m knowing that she was dead. 54 But he, taking her by the ⁿ hand, called, saying, Maiden, ^o arise. 55 And her ^p spirit returned, and she rose up immediately: and he commanded that *something* be given her to ^q eat. 56 And her parents were amazed: but he ^r charged them to tell no man what had been done.

9 ^s And he called the ^t twelve together, and gave them ^u power and authority over all ^v demons, and to cure ^w diseases. 2 And he sent them forth to ^{x y} preach the ^z kingdom of God, and to heal ⁴ the sick. 3 And he said unto them, ^{a b} Take nothing for your ^c journey, ^d neither ^e staff, nor wallet, nor ^f bread, nor ^g money; neither have two ^h coats. 4 And into whatsoever house ye enter, there ^{i j} abide, and thence depart. 5 And as many as receive you not, when ye depart from that ^k city, ^l shake off the ^m dust from your ⁿ feet for a ^o testimony against them. 6 And they departed, and went throughout the ^p villages,

Var. Read.—V. 45. and (third) . . . him—So *N A C D, Al. La. Ti. Tr. 1;* omit, *B, Cur. Theb. We. 1 Tr. 1 WH. NES.* some cursives. thee—So *N B L. Ti. We. WH. NES.* and, and sayest thou, Who touched me? *A C D, Al. 1 La. Tr. 1 Mcl. cursives. V. 46. did . . . forth—did touch me, for I perceived that power went out (So A C D, La.; had gone out, N B, Al. Ti. Tr. WH.), DeW. Go. Me. V. 49. Teacher—So A C L E, Al. Tr. 2 We. 1; add, any further, N B D, La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. 2 WH. V. 51. John, and James—John and James, B C D, Edd.; James, and John, N A L V. 55. and (second) . . . eat—Omit, WELL. Chap. 9.—V. 1. the twelve—So *A B D, Al. Ti. Tr. 1 Mcl. We. WH.* the twelve apostles, *C* L E, Tr. 2;* his twelve disciples, *G* La. V. 3. staff—So N B O* D (L E), 1, 33, 69, Edd. NES.; staves, C*.**

e See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
3:19. g Money, Ex. 12:44. *h* Coat, Gen. 37:3. *4 i* See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21. *j* Hospitality, Lu. 14:12. *5 k* City, Gen. 4:17. *l* Acts 13:51; see ch. 10:11. *m* Dust, Is. 65:25. *n* Feet, Gen. 18:4. *o* See "Witness," John 8:17. *6 p* Villages, Deut. 2:23.

52

- g* Mourning, John 11:35.
h Sleep, 1 Sam. 26:12.
i John 11:13.

53

- j* Laughter, Job 8:21.
k Scoffing, Ps. 1:1.
l See "Contentment," 1 Cor. 16:11.
m Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

54

- n* Hand, Gen. 16:12.
o See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

55

- p* Spirit, Job 5:15.
q See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

56

- r* See Mt. 8:4.

1

- s* Mt. 10:5; Mk. 6:7.
t Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
u Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
v Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
w Disease, Ps. 103:3.

2

- x* Comp. Mt. 10:7.
y Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
z Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

- 4* Some ancient authorities omit the sick.

3

- a* *P. Vs. 3-5:* Mt. 10:9-15; Mk. 6:8-11; comp. ch. 10:4-12; 22:35.
b See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
c Journey, Jonah 3:4.
d Mt. 6:8; comp. ch. 22:35 f.

- f* Bread, Gen. 1:1.
4 i See "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21. *j* Hospitality, Lu. 14:12. *5 k* City, Gen. 4:17. *l* Acts 13:51; see ch. 10:11. *m* Dust, Is. 65:25. *n* Feet, Gen. 18:4. *o* See "Witness," John 8:17. *6 p* Villages, Deut. 2:23.

6
a Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b Ch. 8:1; Mk. 6:12.
c Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
d Or, *good tidings*.
e Healing, Jer. 30:13.

7
e P. Vs. 7-9: Mt. 14:1, 2; comp. Mk. 6:14 f.
f Herod, Mt. 14:3.
g Tetrarch, Mt. 14:1.
h John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
i See Mt. 14:2.
j Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
k Death, Rom. 5:12.

8
l Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
m See Mt. 16:14.
n Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

9
o Ch. 23:8.

10
p Mk. 6:30.
q Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
r See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
s See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t P. Vs. 10-17: Mt. 14:13-21; Mk. 6:32-44; John 6:5-13.
u City, Gen. 4:17.
v Bethsaida, Mt. 11:21.

11
w See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
x Ch. 8:40; III John 8.
y Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

12
z Day, Lev. 25:3.
a Villages, Deut. 2:23.
b See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
c Desert, Jer. 17:6.

13
d See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
e Fish, Gen. 9:2.

a^b preaching the ^{c1} gospel, and ^d healing everywhere.
7^e Now / Hēr'ōd the ^g tetrarch heard of all that was done: and he was much perplexed, because that it was said by some, that ^{h1} John was ⁱ risen from the ^k dead; 8 and by some, that ^{l1} Ē-li'zāh had appeared; and by others, that one of the old ⁿ prophets was risen again. 9 And Hēr'ōd said, John I beheaded: but who is this, about whom I hear such things? And ^o he sought to see him.
10^p And the ^q apostles, when they were returned, declared unto him what things ^r they had done. ^{s1} And he took them, and withdrew apart to a "city called ^v Bēth-sā'ī-dā. 11 But the ^w multitudes perceiving it followed him: and he ^x welcomed them, and spake to them of the ^y kingdom of God, and them that had need of healing he cured. 12 And the ^z day began to wear away; and the twelve came, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the ^a villages and country round about, and lodge, and get ^b provisions: for we are here in a ^c desert place. 13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more than five ^d loaves and two ^e fishes; except we

Var. Rend.—V. 7. Now—But when, WELL was done—was being done. PLUM.: *lit.* is being done, VIN. and—*Omit*, WELL much perplexed—much in doubt, HO.; utterly at a loss, PLUM. V. 9. John I beheaded—As for John, I beheaded him, PLUM.: (It can't be John), I beheaded (him), HO. sought—continued seeking, PLUM. V. 11. cured—was curing, HO.; healed, R. V. 12. And (*first two*)—As, WELL. country—farms, WELL. provisions—victuals, R. V. 13. But—*Omit*, WELL. And—*Omit*, WELL. except . . . go—*So nearly Al. Me. Mcl.*; unless thou wouldst have us go, *Bu.* should—are to, PLUM. should go and buy—shall have gone and bought, HO. V. 14. in companies—table-wise, WELL.

should go and buy food for all this people. 14 For they were about five thousand ⁱ men. And he said unto his ^o disciples, Make them ^{h2} sit down ⁱ in companies, about fifty each. 15 And they did so, and made them all ² sit down. 16 And he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to ⁱ heaven, he ^{k1} blessed them, and brake; and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude. 17 And they ate, and were all filled: and there was taken up that which remained over to them of broken pieces, twelve ^m n baskets.
18^o And it came to pass, as he was ^p q praying apart, the disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Who do the multitudes say that I am? 19 And they answering said, John the Bāp'tist; but others say, Ē-li'zāh; and others, that one of the old prophets is risen again. 20 And he said unto them, But who say ye that I am? And ^r Peter answering said, ^{s1} "The Christ of ^v God. 21 But he ^w charged them, and commanded *them* to tell this to no man; 22 ^x saying, ^{y2} "The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the ^a elders and ^b chief priests and ^c scribes, and be ^d killed, and the ^e third day gave—continued giving them, PLUM. V. 17. ate—did eat, R. V. 18. praying apart—*i.e. in private*, *Var.* apart—alone, PLUM. R. were—fell in with, PLUM. multitudes—people, WELL. V. 20. And—Then, WELL. V. 22. rejected—rejected after investigation at the hands, PLUM. chief—high-, WELL.
Var. Read.—V. 10. a . . . Bethsaida—*So N^a B L (X) E*, 33, *Memph. Theb. Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES*; to a desert place, *N^a and N^b*; to a village called Bethsaida, *D*; WELL.; a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida, *so nearly A C, La. V. 16*. and brake—*Omit*, WELL. V. 19. and (*second*) . . . again—*In brackets*, WELL. V. 22. and be killed—*Omit*, WELL.

14
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
h See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
i Gr. *recline*, Mk. 6:39.

16
j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
k Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
l Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

17
m Basket, Lev. 8:2.
n See Mt. 14:20.

18
o P. Vs. 18-20: Mt. 16:13-16; Mk. 8:27-29.
p Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
q Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

20
r Peter, Mt. 4:18.
s See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
t See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Comp. John 6:68 f.
v God, Gen. 1:1.

21
w Mt. 16:20; Mk. 8:30; comp. Mt. 8:4.

22
x P. Vs. 22-27: Mt. 16:21-28; Mk. 8:31-9:1.
y See "Humanity and Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
z See v. 44; Mt. 16:21.
a Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
b Priests, Ex. 28:1.
c Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
d See "Death and Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

* THIRD DAY: Third Day in Creation.—Gen. 1:13.
Events occurring on.—Moses meets Jehovah in the Mount—Ex. 19:11, 15, 16, 20. Abraham to sacrifice Isaac on—

²³
a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
b See "Discipleship," Mt. 20:17.
c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.
e See Mt. 10:38.
f Cross, Mt. 27:26.
g See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
²⁴
i See Mt. 10:39.
j Life, Gen. 2:7.
k Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
²⁵
l See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Gain," Lu. 2:21.
m World, Rev. 10:6. [marg. Heb. 10:34]

²⁶
n Comp. ch. 12:9; Mt. 10:33.
o Shane, Phil. 3:19. [15:23.
p Words, Pr.
q See "Reaping what we sow," Gal. 6:7.
r See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
s See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t Glory, Ps. 7:5.
u Glory and Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
w Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

²⁷
x Truth, John 14:6.
y See Mt. 16:28.
z Death, Rom. 5:12.
a Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

²⁸
b P. Vs. 28-36: Mt. 17:1-8; Mk. 9:2-8.
c Day, Lev. 25:8. [4:18.
d Peter, Mt. 17:1.
e See Mt. 17:1.
f John the Apostle, John 1:1.
g James, Jas. 1:1.
h Comp. Mt. 5:1.
i Mountain, Ex. 3:12. [5:44.
j Prayer, Mt. 6:9.
k Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
l See "Face," Is. 6:2. n Comp. Mk. 16:12. gr. o See "Clothing," Job 31:19. p See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.

Brethren on—Gen. 42:18. Third Day after Child-birth, I Ki. 3:18. Interview between Jeroboam and Rehoboam—I Ki. 12:12; II Chr. 10:12. Hezekiah goes to the House of Jehovah—II Ki. 20:5. Esther appears before the King—Esth. 5:1. Temple finished on Third Day of the Month—Ezra 6:15. Marriage in Cana on—John 2:1. David hides till—I Sam. 20:5. Offerings on—Lev. 7:17, 18; 19:6, 7; Num. 7:24; 29:20. Purification completed on Third Day—

be raised up. ²³ And he said unto all, ^{a b} If any ^c man would come after me, let him deny himself, and ^{d e} take up his ^f cross ^g daily, and follow me. ²⁴ For ^h whosoever would save his ⁱ life shall lose it; but ^j whosoever shall lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it. ²⁵ For ^k what is a man profited, if he gain the whole ^l world, and ^m lose or forfeit his own self? ²⁶ ⁿ For whosoever shall be ^o ashamed of me and of my ^p words, ^q of him shall the ^r Son of man be ashamed, when he ^s cometh in his own ^t glory, and ^u the ^v glory of the Father, and of the ^w holy ^x angels. ²⁷ But I tell you of a ^y truth, ^z There are some of them that stand here, who shall in no wise taste of ^a death, till they see the ^b kingdom of God.

²⁸ ^b And it came to pass about eight ^c days after these sayings, that he took with him ^{d e} Peter and ^f John and ^g James, and ^h went up into the ⁱ mountain to ^{j k} pray. ²⁹ And as he was ^l praying, the fashion of his ^m countenance ⁿ was altered, and his ^o raiment ^p became ^q white and dazzling. ³⁰ And behold, there

Var. Rend.—V. 23. and (last)—so shall he, WELL. V. 24. life (twice)—soul, WELL. V. 25. lose . . . self—lose or forfeit himself, DeW. Mcl. Me.; lose, or suffer hurt to, himself, Go. V. 27. tell . . . truth, there—So Al. DeW. Mcl.; tell you, of a truth, there, Go. Me. are—be, Go. Me. r. shall . . . death—shall not die, HO. taste of—experience, PLUM. till they live to see, WELL. V. 28. And—But, WELL. these sayings—this, WELL. that—Omit, r. V. 29. became . . . dazzling—became dazzling white, HO. V. 30. were—were no other than, PLUM. V. 31. who appeared—appearing, WELL. de cease—end, WELL. spake—were in the act of talking, VIN. accomplish—So

DeW. Go.; fulfill, Al. Me. V. 32. Now—But, WELL. but—yet, RID. when . . . awake—when they were awake, Be. DeW. Go.; as they had kept awake throughout, Al. Me.; having remained awake, RID.; having become thoroughly awake, PLUM. V. 33. it . . . here—So Al. D. DeW. Mcl.; it is well (i.e. convenient for thee) that we are here, Me. make—construct, WELL. tabernacles—tents, booths, Var. V. 36. came—So RID.; was passed, Da. Mcl. V. 37. when . . . down—as he descended, WELL.

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (cont.). be raised up—be raised, S B L Z, Ti. Tr. 1st We. WH. NES. most uncials; rise again, A C D, Al. La. Tr. 2nd W H 2nd WELL. V. 23. daily—So Nst N^o A B, Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; omit, Nst C D, La. V. 35. chosen—So B L Z, Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; beloved, A C D, La. 1st (cf. Mt. 17:5; Mk. 9:7).

talked with him two men, ^q who were ^r Moʿšēs and ^s Ē-līʿjāh; ³¹ who appeared in glory, and spake of his ^{t u} decease which he was about to accomplish at ^v Jē-ruʿsā-lēm. ³² Now Peter and they that were with him ^w were heavy with ^x sleep: but ² when they were fully awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him. ³³ And it came to pass, as they were parting from him, Peter said unto Jēʿšūs, ^{y z} Master, it is good for us to be here: and ^a let us make three ^{b c} tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moʿšēs, and one for Ē-līʿjāh: ^e not knowing what he said. ³⁴ And while he said these things, there came a ^d cloud, and overshadowed them: and they ^e feared as they entered into the cloud. ³⁵ And ^{f g} a voice came out of the cloud, saying, ^{h i} This is ^j my Son, my ^k chosen: hear ye him. ³⁶ And when the voice ⁵ came, Jēʿšūs was found alone. And ^k they held their ^l peace, and told no man in those days any of the things which they had seen.

³⁷ ^m And it came to pass, on the next day, when they were

DeW. Go.; fulfill, Al. Me. V. 32. Now—But, WELL. but—yet, RID. when . . . awake—when they were awake, Be. DeW. Go.; as they had kept awake throughout, Al. Me.; having remained awake, RID.; having become thoroughly awake, PLUM. V. 33. it . . . here—So Al. D. DeW. Mcl.; it is well (i.e. convenient for thee) that we are here, Me. make—construct, WELL. tabernacles—tents, booths, Var. V. 36. came—So RID.; was passed, Da. Mcl. V. 37. when . . . down—as he descended, WELL.

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (cont.). be raised up—be raised, S B L Z, Ti. Tr. 1st We. WH. NES. most uncials; rise again, A C D, Al. La. Tr. 2nd W H 2nd WELL. V. 23. daily—So Nst N^o A B, Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; omit, Nst C D, La. V. 35. chosen—So B L Z, Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; beloved, A C D, La. 1st (cf. Mt. 17:5; Mk. 9:7).

Num. 19:12, 19:31. Israelites came into their Cities—Josh. 9:17. Battles on—Ju. 20:30; I Sam. 30:1; II Sam. 1:2. **Prophecies concerning Christ's Resurrection** on—Hos. 6:2; Mt. 16:21; 17:23; 20:19; Mk. 9:31; 10:34; Lu. 9:22; 13:32; 18:33; 24:46. **Prophecies fulfilled**—Lu. 24:7, 21, 46; Acts 10:40; I Cor. 15:4. Sepulchre of Christ guarded until the Third Day—Mt. 27:64. **Third Day of Paul's Voyage to Crete**—Acts 27:19.

³⁰
q See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.
s Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.

³¹
t See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u II Pet. 1:15.
1 Or, departure.
v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

³²
w Mt. 26:43; Mk. 14:40.
x Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
2 Or, having remained awake.

³³
y See v. 49; ch. 5:5.
z See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
a Comp. Mt. 17:4; Mk. 9:5.
b Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
3 Or, booths.
c Comp. Mk. 9:6.

³⁴
d See "Cloud of Glory," Ex. 14:19.
e Fear, Gen. 9:2.

³⁵
f Voice, Gen. 27:22.
g II Pet. 1:17 f.
h See ch. 3:22; Mt. 3:17.
i See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

³⁶
4 Many ancient authorities read my beloved Son. See Mt. 17:5; Mk. 9:7.
j Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

³⁷
5 Or, was past.
k Mt. 17:9; Mk. 9:9 f.
l Peace, Pr. 17:1.

³⁸
m P. Vs. 37-42: Mt. 17:14-18; Mk. 9:14-27.

37
a Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.
b See "Popular-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
38
c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Cry, Lu. 18:7.
e See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
f See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.
g Beseeching,
Rom. 15:30.
h Son, Gen.
21:19.
i Children,
Gen. 3:16.
39
j Spirit, Job
4:15.
k Possession by
Demons, Mt.
8:16.
l Or, *convulseth*.
40
l Disciples,
Mt. 20:17.
m See "Apos-
tles," Mt. 10:5.
n See "Mira-
cles," Mk.
16:17.
41
o See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.
p See "The
Wicked," Ex.
23:7.
42
2 Or, *rent him*.
3 Or, *convulsed*.
q Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
r Healing, Jer.
30:13.
s See "Miracles
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
t Boy, Zech.
8:5.
u Father, Ex.
21:15.
43
v Astonished,
Jer. 25:9.
w II Pet. 1:16.
x God, Gen. 1:1.
y P. Vs. 43-45:
Mt. 17:22 f.;
Mk. 9:30-32.
44
z Words, Pr.
15:23.
a Ears, Ex.
29:20.
b See "Jesus the
Prophet," Lu.
2:21.
c See "Human-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
4 Or, *betrayed*.
d Hands, Gen.
16:12.
45
e See Mk. 9:32.
f See "Revela-
tion," Dan.
2:22.

come down from the ^amountain, a great ^bmultitude met him. 38 And behold, a ^cman from the multitude ^dcried, saying, ^e'Teacher, I ^fbeseech thee to look upon my ^hson; for he is mine only ⁱchild: 39 and behold, a ^j^kspirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it ^ltear-eth him that he foameth, and it hardly departeth from him, bruising him sorely. 40 And I besought thy ^l^mdisciples to ⁿcast it out; and they could not. 41 And Jē-sūs answered and said, O ^ofaithless and ^pperverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and bear with you? bring hither thy son. 42 And as he was yet a coming, the demon ^qdashed him down, and ^rtare him grievously. But Jē-sūs ^sre-buked the unclean spirit, and ^thealed the ^uboy, and gave him back to his ^vfather. 43 And they were all ^wastonished at the ^xmajesty of ^yGod. ^zBut while all were marvel-ling at all the things which he did, he said unto his disciples, 44 Let these ^awords sink into your ^bears: ^cfor the ^dSon of man shall be ^edelivered up into the ^fhands of men. 45 But ^gthey understood not this saying, and it was ^hconcealed from them, ⁱVar. Rend.—V. 38. Teacher—Master, WELL. R. look upon—see to (look in pity on). PLUM. V. 39. and behold—for, WELL. him, and he suddenly—he suddenly and he, WELL. V. 41. And—But, WELL. V. 42. demon—devil, R. tare him grievously—So RID.: rent him, Me. Mcl.: threw him down, DeW.; convulsed him, VIN. (?) healed—it left, WELL. and—he, WELL. V. 43. majesty—great deeds, WELL. all—the others, WELL. V. 44. Let—Do ye (ye emphatic) let, Al. Be. Go. Me. Let . . . ears—Do ye lay up in your ears these words, PLUM.; lit. put these sayings into your ears, VIN. these—the (following), WELL. for—namely, PLUM.; omit, WELL. V. 45. that—so that, WELL. should not perceive it—might not perceive it, Al. DeW. Go. Me. Mcl.: perceived it not, Bu. should—did, WELL. not—not as yet, HO. and (last)—but, WELL. V. 46. arose . . . them—So Al. Da. DeW. Mcl.: came a thought in their minds, Me. a—the, PLUM. reasoning—thought, WELL. BRU.; idea,

that they should not perceive it; and they were ^qafraid to ask him about this saying. 46 ^hAnd there arose a ⁱ^sreasoning among them, ^j^kwhich of them was the ^ogreatest. 47 But when Jē-sūs ^lsaw the ⁵reasoning of their ^mheart, he took a little ⁿchild, and set him by his side, 48 and said unto them, ^oWhosoever shall receive this little child in my ^pname receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive ^qme receiveth him that sent me: ^r^sfor he that is ⁷least among you all, the same is great. 49 ^tAnd John answered and said, ^uMaster, we saw one ^vcasting out demons in thy name; and we forbade him, because he followeth not with us. 50 But Jē-sūs said unto him, Forbid him not: ^wfor he that is not against you is for you. 51 And it came to pass, ^xwhen the ^ydays ⁸were well-nigh come that ^zhe should be received up, he stedfastly set his ^aface ^bto go to ^cJē-ru'-sā-lēm, and sent ^dmes-sengers before his face: 52 and they went, and entered into a ^evillage of the ^fSā-mār'ī-tāns, to make ready for him. 53 And they did not receive him, ^gbecause his face was as ^{though}he were going to Jē-ru'-sā-lēm. HO.; questioning, RID.; question, PLUM. which of them was—who perchance might be, PLUM. was the—should be, R. greatest—Lit. greater, Var. V. 48. in—i.e. for the sake of my name (which the child bears or acknowledges), Me. Wi.: i.e. for the sake of my name (which he acknowledges), DeW.; Go. combines both senses. least—smallest, WELL. great—the greatest, WELL.; great (in the eyes of God), HO. V. 49. And—Then, WELL. demons—devils, R. forbade—tried to forbid, PLUM. not—not (there), WELL. V. 50. Forbid him—not—cease to forbid, PLUM. V. 51. well-nigh come—being fulfilled, PLUM. RID. VIN.: being fulfilled, coming to the full, Al. Go. Me. Mcl.: completely full, HO. that . . . up—of his assumption, PLUM. HO. up—up (into heaven), WELL. Var. Read.—V. 47. when Jesus saw—So A CD L, Al. La. Tr.¹ Mcl.; Jesus, know-ing, N.B. Ti. Tr.² WH.¹ V. 50. you, is for you—So N^eb CD D. (L Z), Edd. OL. VULG. MEMPH. SYR. CUR.; you, for us, N* A; us is for us, N, Mcl.

g Fear, Gen. 9:2.
46
h P. V. 46-48:
Mt. 18:1-5;
Mk. 9:33-37.
i See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
5 Or, *question-
ing*.
j Pride, Ps.
10:2.
k See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.
6 Gr. *greater*.
47
l See Mt. 9:4.
m Heart, Acts
15:9.
n See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Child-
ren," Lu.
2:21.
48
o See Mt. 10:40.
p Name, Acts
16:18.
q See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
r Ch. 22:26.
s See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Humil-
ity," Lu. 2:21.
7 Gr. *lesser*.
49
t P. Vs. 49, 50:
Mk. 9:38-40.
u See V. 33; ch.
5:5.
v Miracles,
Mk. 16:17.
50
w See Mt. 12:30;
comp. ch.
11:23.
51
x See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
y Day, Lev.
25:8.
z Gr. *were being
fulfilled*.
a See Mk. 16:19.
b Face, Is. 6:2.
c Comp. ch.
13:22; 17:11;
18:31; 19:11,
28.
d Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
52
d Messengers,
Mal. 2:7.
e Villages, Deut.
2:23.
f Samaria,
I Ki. 18:2.
53
g John 4:9.

³ See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. [29:38.
^b Lamb, Ex. 12:20.
^c See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
⁴ P. Vs. 4-12; comp. Mt. 10:9-14; Mk. 6:8-11; ch. 9:3-5.
^e Pursue, Pr. 1:14.
^f Shoes, Josh. 5:15.
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.
⁵ House, Deut. 24:10. [18:9.
^h Home, Lev. 1 Or, enter first, 80y.
ⁱ Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^k Son, Gen. 6 [21:19.
² Or, it.
⁷ Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
^m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
^o See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^p Drink, Hos. 4:18.
^q Mt. 10:10; I Cor. 9:14; I Tim. 5:18.
^r See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
^s See "Labor," Ex. 23:12.
^t Wages, Deut. 24:15.
⁸ City, Gen. 4:17. [10:27.
^v Comp. I Cor. 9 [30:13.
^w Healing, Jer. 3 See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
^y Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^z Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^a Comp. Mt. 3:2; 10:7. 10 ^b Streets, Josh. 2:19. 11 ^c Ch. 9:5. 10:14; Mk. 6:11. d Dust, Is. 65:25. ^e Feet, Gen. 18:4. ^f See "Curses," Gen. 4:11. ^g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

* SALUTATIONS: Customary in Earliest Ages.—Abraham—Gen. 18:2. Of Lot—Gen. 19:1.

Were given.—By Brethren to Each Other—I Sam. 17:22; Acts 18:22; 21:7. 19. By Pharaoh to Jacob—Gen. 47:7. 8. By David to 200 Men—I Sam. 30:21. By Passers-by—I Sam. 10:3. 4. Ps. 129:8. On entering a House—Ju. 18:15; Mt. 10:12; Lu. 1:40. 41, 44. Through Messengers—I Sam. 25:5. 14; II Sam. 8:10. By Letter—Rom. 16:5. 7, 9-16, 21-23; I Cor. 16:19. 21; II Cor. 13:13; Phil. 4:21, 22; Col. 4:10. 18; II Thess. 3:17; II Tim. 4:19; Titus 3:15; Philemon 23; Heb. 13:24; I Pet. 5:13; III John 14.

Denied to Persons of Bad Character.—III John 10.
 Urgent Business excused One from giving.—II Ki. 4:29; Lu. 10:4.

In Derision.—II Sam. 20:9; Mt. 26:49; 27:29.
 Occasionally accompanied by.—Falling on the Neck and kissing—Gen. 33:4; 45:14, 15; Lu. 15:20. Laying hold of the Beard with the Right Hand—II Sam. 20:9. Jacob bowed Seven Times—Gen. 33:3. Embracing and kissing of the Hem

kingdom of God is come nigh. 12 I say unto you, ^h It shall be more tolerable in that ⁱ day for ^{j k} Sōd'ōm, than for that city. 13 ^l Woe unto thee, ^m Chō-rā'z'in! woe unto thee, ⁿ Bēth-sā'ī-dā! for if the ^o mighty works had been done in ^p Tyre and ^q Sī'dōn, which were done in you, they would have ^r repented long ago, sitting in ^s sackcloth and ^t ashes. 14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sī'dōn in the ^v judgment, than for you. 15 And thou, ^w Cā-pēr'ā-nā-ūm, shalt thou be exalted unto ^x heaven? thou shalt be brought down unto ^y Hā'dēs. 16 ^z He that heareth you heareth me; and ^a he that rejecteth you rejecteth me; and he that rejecteth ^b me rejecteth him that sent me.

17 And the ^c seventy returned with ^d joy, saying, Lord, even ^e the demons are subject unto us in thy ^f name. 18 And he said unto them, I beheld ^g Satan fallen as ^h lightning from ⁱ heaven. 19 Behold, I have given ^{j k} you authority to tread PLUM. V. 17. And—But, WELL. with—full of, WELL. demons—devils, r. Vs. 17, 20. are subject—Rather, submit, Go. Me.; submitted, WELL.; are being subjected, PLUM. V. 18. And—Omit, WELL. beheld—strictly was beholding, Al. Be. DeW. Wo. VIN. RID. V. 19. have given—am giving, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 6. a son—N^c and all other uncial MSS. Edd. (Mcl. ?); the son, N^m. V. 12. in that day—[in that day], WELL. V. 14. in the judgment—In brackets, WELL. V. 15. shalt... brought—So N B D L. Al. La. Ti. Tr.¹ Mcl. WH.¹ (thou shalt go, B D, Tr.² WH.¹); which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust, A C, Tr.² We.

of the Garment—Mt. 14:36. Falling prostrate on the Ground—Esth. 8:3; Mt. 2:11; Lu. 8:41. Licking the Dust—Ps. 72:9; Is. 49:23.

The Pharisees condemned for seeking Salutation in Public.—Mt. 23:7; Mk. 12:38.

The Jews were condemned for not saluting Enemies.—Mt. 5:47.

Embracing and kissing the Feet of Jesus.—Mt. 28:9; Lu. 7:38, 45.

Formulae of Salutations.—"Peace be unto thee"—Ju. 19:20. "Peace be unto thee, and Peace be to thy House and Peace be unto all that thou hast"—I Sam. 25:6. "Jehovah be with you," "Jehovah bless thee"—Ruth 2:4. "Peace be to this House"—Lu. 10:5. "The Blessing of Jehovah be upon you, we bless you in the Name of Jehovah"—Ps. 129:8. "Blessed be thou of Jehovah"—I Sam. 15:13. "God be gracious unto thee"—Gen. 43:29. "Is it well with thee?"—II Sam. 20:9. "Hail"—Mt. 26:49; Lu. 1:28. "All Hail"—Mt. 28:9. See "Salutations" in the "Epistles."

¹² Mt. 10:15; 11:24. [25:8.
ⁱ Day, Lev. 1 Sodom, Gen. 18:20.
^k See Mt. 10:15.

¹³ P. Vs. 13-15; Mt. 11:21-23.
^m See Mt. 11:21.
ⁿ Bethsaida, Mt. 11:21.
^o See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
³ Gr. powers.
^p Tyre, Hos. 9:13. [23:12.
^q Sidon, Is. 17 Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^r Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
^t See Rev. 11:3.
^u Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.

¹⁴ The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

¹⁵ Capernaum, Mk. 2:1.
^x Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^y Hades, Mt. 11:23.

¹⁶ Mt. 10:40; John 13:20; comp. Gal. 4:14.
^a Comp. John 12:48; I Thess. 4:8.
^b See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

¹⁷ See v. 1.
^d Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^e Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16. [16:18.
^f Name, Acts

¹⁸ Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
^h See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
ⁱ Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

¹⁹ Apostles, Mt. 10:5. [16:17.
^k Miracles, Mk.

19
 a Serpents, II Cor. 11:3.
 b Enemy, Job 31:29.
 c See "Providence of [1:1. God," Gen.
 20
 d See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
 c Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5. [4:15.
 f Spirit, Job
 g See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
 h Ex. 32:32; Ps. 69:28; Is. 4:3; Ez. 13:9; Dan. 12:1; Phil. 4:3; Heb. 12:23; Rev. 3:5; 13:8; 17:8; 20:12; 15:21-27.
 i Names, Acts 16:18.
 j Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 k Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 l P. Vs. 21, 22; Mt. 11:25-27.
 m Hour, Dan. 3:6.
 1 Or, by.
 n Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
 o See "Prayers of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 q Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
 2 Or, praise.
 r Fatherhood and Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1. [2:1.
 s Earth, Gen. 1:1.
 t See "Mystery," I Cor. 15:51.
 u Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
 v See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Babes," Lu. 2:21.
 3 Or, that.
 22
 v See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [21:19.
 x Son, Gen.
 23
 y P. Vs. 23, 24; Mt. 13:16, 17.
 z Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 a Privately, Gal. 2:2.
 b Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 c Eyes Ps. 17:8.
 24
 d Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 e Kings, Deut. 17:15.
 f P. Vs. 25-28; Mt. 22:34-40; Mk. 22:35. h See "Law," Deut. 31:24. i See "Doctor of Law," Acts 5:24. j See "Titles of Jesus," Acts 2:21. k See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

upon ^a serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the ^b enemy: and ^c nothing shall in any wise hurt you. 20 Nevertheless ^d in this ^e rejoice not, that the ^f spirits are subject unto you; but rejoice that ^h your ⁱ names are ^j written in ^k heaven. 21 ^l In that same ^m hour he rejoiced ⁿ in the ^o Holy Spirit, and said, ^p I ^q thank thee, O ^r Father, Lord of heaven and ^s earth, that thou didst ^t hide these things from the wise and understanding, and didst ^u reveal them unto ^v babes: yea, Father; ^w for so it was well-pleasing in thy sight. 22 ^x All things have been delivered unto me of my Father: and no one knoweth who the ^y Son is, save the Father; and who the Father is, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son willeth to reveal him. 23 ^z And turning to the ^a disciples, he said ^b privately, ^c Blessed are the ^d eyes which see the things that ye see: 24 for I say unto you, that many ^e prophets and ^f kings desired to see the things which ye see, and saw them not; and to hear the things which ye hear, and heard them not.

25 ^g And behold, a certain ^h lawyer stood up and made trial of him, saying, ⁱ Teacher, what shall I do to ^j inherit

Var. Read.—V. 19 (cont.). over—i.e. power over, Be. DeW. Go. Mc., upon, WELL.; omit. HO. over . . . shall—the power of the enemy shall not, PLUM. and (last)—so that, WELL. V. 20. Nevertheless . . . not—But cease to rejoice in this, PLUM. rejoice (second)—continue to rejoice, PLUM. written—recorded, WELL. V. 21. in—through, HO. thank—So Mc. Md. Go.; rather, confess to, AL.; praise, r marg. babes—the simple-minded, WELL. for . . . sight—such has been thy will, WELL. V. 22. knoweth—understandeth, WELL.; comes to know, PLUM. V. 25. And behold—Then, WELL. made trial of—tempted, r. Teacher—Master, WELL. r. shall—must, WELL. Vs. 26, 27, 28, 31. And—Omit. WELL. V. 26. how—to what effect, PLUM. V. 27. all thy (four times)—thy whole, WELL.

^m eternal life? 26 And he said unto him, What is written in the law? how ⁿ readest thou? 27 And he answering said, ^o Thou shalt ^p love the ^q Lord thy God ^r with all thy ^s heart, and with all thy ^t soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy ^u mind; ^v and thy ^w neighbor as thyself. 28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: ^x this do, and ^y thou shalt live. 29 But he, desiring ^z to ^a justify himself, said unto Jē'sūs, And who is my neighbor? 30 Jē'sūs made answer and said, ^b A certain ^c man was ^d going down from ^e Jē-ru-sa-lēm to ^f Jēr-śā-hō; and he fell among ^g robbers, who both stripped him and ^h beat him, and departed, leaving him half dead. 31 And by chance a certain ⁱ priest was going down that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. 32 And in like manner a ^j Lē-vite also, when he came to the place, and saw him, passed by on the other side. 33 But a certain ^k Sā-mār-ī-tān, as he ^m journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he was moved with ⁿ compassion, 34 and came to him, and ^o bound up his ^q wounds, ^r pouring on ^s them ^t oil and ^u wine; and he set him on his own ^v beast, and

V. 28. do—do continually, PLUM. V. 29. justify himself—put himself in the right, PLUM. V. 30. made answer—took him up (i.e. a challenge), PLUM. both—in addition to other violence, PLUM. V. 31. chance—concurrence, PLUM. certain—Omit. WELL. was going down—came, WELL. and when he—Omit. WELL. he (last)—and, WELL. Vs. 31, 32. on the other side—opposite to him, PLUM.; omit. WELL. V. 32. when he—Omit. WELL. and saw him—saw him and, WELL. V. 33. certain . . . journeyed—journeying Samaritan, WELL. V. 34. pouring—while he poured, HO. them—them (as he bound), PLUM.

Var. Read.—V. 21. the Holy Spirit—the (or his holy) spirit; N B C D (L X &), 1, 33, Edd.; spirit, A, V. 22. All things—So N B D L (E), 1, 13, 22, 33, Ser. T, M. I. We. W. H. NES.; And he turned to his disciples and said, All things, A C, AL¹ La. Ti. V. 23. privately—Omit. D, WELL.

m Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
 26
 n Reading, II Cor. 3:2.
 27
 o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 p Q. Deut. 6:5.
 q Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 r God, Gen. 1:1
 s Gr. from.
 t Heart, Acts 15:9.
 u Soul, Job 4:15.
 v Mind, Job 38:36.
 w Q. Lev. 19:18.
 u Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
 28
 v See Mt. 19:17.
 w See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
 x Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
 y Promises conditional, John 14:2.
 29
 z Ch. 16:15.
 a Justification, Rom. 4:25.
 30
 b See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 c Man, Gen. 2:7.
 d Comp. ch. 18:31; 19:28.
 e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 f Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
 g See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
 h See "Wounds," Job 34:6.
 31
 i Priest, Ex. 28:1.
 32
 j Levite, Num. 1:47.
 33
 k See "Samaritan," I Ki. 18:2.
 l See ch. 9:52; Mt. 10:5.
 m Journey, Jonah 3:4.
 n See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.
 34
 o Fraternity, Ps. 133:1.
 p Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 q Wound, Job 34:6.
 r See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
 s Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
 t Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 u Beast, Rev. 15:2.
 v See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

- 34
a Inn, Lu. 2:7.
35
b See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
1 See marginal note on ch. 7:41.
c See "Friendship," Pr. 27:6.
d See "Fraternality," Ps. 133:1.
36
e Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
f See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
37
g Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
h See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
i Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
38
j See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
k Villages, Deut. 2:23.
l Woman, Ruth 3:9.
m V. 40 f.; John 11:1, 5, 19 ff.
39, 39; 12:2.
n Hospitality, Lu. 4:12.
o House, Deut. 24:10.
p Home, Lev. 18:9.
39
q Sister, Mt. 19:29.
r Mary, Mk. 16:1.
s Comp. ch. 8:35; see Acts 22:3.
t Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
u Feet, Gen. 18:4.
v Words, Pr. 15:23.
40
2 Gr. *distracted*.
w See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
x Help, Acts 26:22.
41
y See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Care," Lu. 2:21.
3 A few ancient authorities read *Martha, Martha, thou art troubled; Mary hath chosen &c.*
z See Mt. 6:25.
a Anxiety, II Cor. 11:28
42
b Comp. John 6:27; Ps. 27:4.
4 Many ancient authorities read *but few things are needful, or one.*

brought him to an ^ainn, and took care of him. 35 And on the morrow he took out two ^{b1} shillings, and gave them to the host, and said, ^{ca}Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, I, when I come back again, will repay thee. 36 Which of these three, thinkest thou, proved ^eneighbor unto him that fell among the ^frobbers? 37 And he said, He that ^{gh}showed ⁱmercy on him. And Jē-sūs said unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ⁱNow as they went on their way, he entered into a certain ^kvillage: and a certain ^lwoman named ^mMartha ⁿreceived him into her ^{op}house. 39 And she had a ^qsister called ^rMary, who also ^ssat at the ^tLord's ^ufeet, and heard his ^vword. 40 But Martha was ²cumbered about much ^wserving; and she came up to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister did leave me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she ^xhelp me. 41 But the Lord answered and said unto her, ^{y3}Martha, Martha, thou art ^{2a}anxious and troubled about many things: 42 ^{b4}but one

Var. Rend.—V. 35, on—towards, PLUM. took—threw, WELL.; drew, PLUM. shillings—denarii, Var. WELL.; see on Mt. 20:2, pence, n. more—in addition, PLUM. V. 36, proved—became, showed himself, AL. Me. Wo.; became, RID.; has become, VIN. V. 37, mercy—the act of mercy, Go. PLUM. and do thou—*strictly*, Go. thou also, do, Var. PLUM. do—habitually, PLUM. likewise—the like, WELL. V. 38, as . . . way—during their journeyings, PLUM. V. 39, also sat—sat herself, WELL. V. 40, cumbered—distracted, PLUM. VIN.; harassed, RID. V. 42, the good part—Or, the good share, AL. Go. Me.; portion (as in Gen. 43:34), Field. which . . . her—from which she shall not be taken away, WELL. Chap. 11.—V. 2, Hallowed—Or, venerated, PLUM. kingdom—dominion, PLUM. V. 3, Give . . . daily—Continually give us day by day for the coming, PLUM. our daily bread the morrow's bread, Be. Me.; bread (of the life) to come or needful bread, Mcl.; bread in sufficiency, DeW. perhaps, and Go.; bread proper for our sustenance, AL. Wo.; the ⁱbread, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 41, the Lord—So N B* L, Ti. Tr. z Mcl. We. WH. NES.; Jesus, A

thing is needful: for Mary hath ^cchosen the good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

11 And it came to pass, as he was ^de praying in a certain place, that when he ceased, one of his ^{fg}disciples said unto him, ^hLord, ⁱteach us to pray, even as ^jJohn also taught his disciples. 2 And he said unto them, ^kWhen ye pray, say, ^{lm5}Father, ^{no}Hallowed be thy ^pname. Thy ^qkingdom come. ⁶3 ^rGive us ^sday by day ⁷our daily ^ubread. 4 And ^vw forgive us our sins; for we ourselves also forgive every one that ^xis indebted to us. And bring us not into ²temptation ⁸.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a ^afriend, and shall go unto him at ^cmidnight, and say to him, Friend, lend me three ^uloaves: 6 for a friend of mine is come to me from a ^djourney, and I have nothing to ^eset before him; 7 and he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the ^fdoor is now shut, and my ^gchildren are with me in ^hbed; I cannot rise and give thee? 8 I say

B³ C, AL. La. Tr.¹ Vs. 41, 42, thou . . . for—Omit, (D); in brackets, WELL. BLASS. V. 41, art . . . things—So N B C, AL. La. Scr. Ti. Tr. WH.¹; troubled, D. (OL). WH.² V. 42, one thing is needful—So A C*, AL. La. Scr. Ti. Tr. Mcl.; few things are needful, or one, N B C² L, 1, 33, We. WH.¹ NES. BRU. PLUM.; omit, D. OL. WH.²; only a little is needful, WELL. HO. for—N B L, Ti. We. WH.¹ NES.; and A C, AL.¹ La. Tr. Mcl.; omit, D. OL. Vulg. Cur. WH.² Chap. 11.—V. 2, Father—So N B L, 1, 22, Vulg. Orig. AL. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; Our Father which art in heaven, A C D, OL. Memph. Cur. Pesh. La. come—So B L, 1, 22, SYR. SIN. Vulg. Orig. AL. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; add, Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth, N A C D, OL. Memph. La. (La. brackets as doubtful as in heaven, so in earth). V. 4, temptation—So N* B L, 22, SYR. SIN. Vulg. Orig. AL. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; add, but deliver us from evil, N A C D, OL. Memph. Cur. Pesh. La. See Mt. 6:13.

from evil). See Mt. 6:13. 5 a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Friendship," Lu. 2:21. b Friendship, Pr. 27:6. c Night, Ps. 19:2. 6 d Journey, Jonah 3:4. e See "Meals," Ruth 2:14. 7 f Door, Ex. 12:22. g Children, Gen. 3:16. h Bed, Deut. 3:11.

c Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

- 1**
d Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
e Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
f Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
g See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
h See ch. 7:13.
i Instruction, Is. 54:13.
j John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.

- 2**
k P. Vs. 2-4: Mt. 6:9-13.
l Father, Ex. 21:15.
m Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
5 Many ancient authorities read *Our Father, who art in heaven.* See Mt. 6:9.
n Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
o Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
p Name, Acts 16:18.
q See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
6 Many ancient authorities add *Thy will be done, as in heaven, so on earth.* See Mt. 6:10.

- 3**
r See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
s Day, Lev. 25:38.
t Comp. Acts 17:11.
7 Gr. *our bread for the coming day.* Or, *our needful bread:* as in Mt. 6:11.
u Bread, Gen. 3:19.

- 4**
v Forgiveness of Sins, Gen. 3:6.
w Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
x Comp. ch. 13:4 marg.
y Debt, Ex. 22:25.
z Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
8 Many ancient authorities add *but deliver us from the evil one* (or,

8
a Friendship, Ps. 27:6.
b Comp. ch. 18:1-6.
1 Or, *whatsoever things*.
9
c See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
d P. Vs. 9-13: Mt. 7:17-11.
e Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
f Mt. 7:7; Lu. 12:36; 13:25; Acts 12:6; Rev. 3:20.

11
g See "Par-ents," Pr. 1:8.
h Father, Ex. 21:15.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
2 Some ancient authorities omit *a loaf*, and *he give him a stone?* or.
k Stone, Ex. 34:1.
l Fish, Gen. 9:2.
m Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.

12
n See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
13
o Comp. ch. 18:7 f.
p Evil, Ps. 97:10.
q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
r See "Pres-ents," II Sam. 8:10.
s See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.
t See "Heav-en," Deut. 26:15.
u Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

14
w P. Vs. 14, 15: Mt. 12:22, 24; comp. Mt. 9:32-34.
x See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
y Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
z The Dumb, Mt. 12:22.

15
a See Mt. 9:34.
b Or, *In*.
c Beelzebub, Mt. 10:25.
d Gr. *Beelzebub*.
e Prince, Num. 2:7.

16 d See Mt. 12:28. e Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
17 f P. Vs. 17-22; Mt. 12:25-29; Mk. 3:23-27. g See "Di-vinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. h See "Mind," Job 38:36.

unto you, Though he will not rise and give him because he is his ^a friend, yet ^b because of his importunity he will arise and give him ¹ as many as he need-eth. 9 And I say unto you, ^c ^d Ask, and it shall be given you; ^e seek, and ye shall find; ^f knock, and it shall be opened unto you. 10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 11 And of which of you that is a ^g ^h father shall his ⁱ son ask ¹ ² a loaf, and he give him a ^k stone? or a ^l fish, and he for a fish give him a ^m serpent? 12 Or ^{if} he shall ask an ⁿ egg, will he give him a scorpion? 13 ^o If ye then, being ^p evil, ^q know how to give good ^r gifts unto your children, ^s how much more shall ^{your} ^t heavenly ^u Father give the ^v Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ^w ^x And he was casting out a ^y demon *that was dumb*. And it came to pass, when the demon was gone out, the ^z dumb man spake; and the multitudes marvelled. 15 But some of them said, ^a ³ By ^b ⁴ Bê-êl-zê-bûb the ^c prince of the demons casteth he out demons. 16 And others, trying ^{him}, ^d sought of him a ^e sign from heaven. 17 ^f But he, ^g knowing their ^h thoughts, said

Var. Rend. — V. 8. Though — Even though, *DeW. Me.* yet—at least, *PLUM.* importunity — *Lit.* shamelessness, *Al. Be. DeW. Me. McI. VIN.* *PLUM.* as many as what, *WELL.* V. 9. And — Also, *PLUM.*; So, *WELL.* V. 11. And . . . fish — If one among you ask his father for a fish, *WELL.* give — hand, *PLUM.* V. 13. evil — evil (already), *PLUM.* V. 14. demon — devil, *r.* V. 15. By — In the power of, *Or. In.* *PLUM.* Vs. 15, 18, 19, 20. demons — devils, *r.* V. 16. trying — tempting, *r.* V. 17. a . . . falleth — So *Al. Be. DeW. Wo.*; house falls against house (as the city is wrecked), *McI.*; house after house falls, *Bu. Go.* (perhaps) *PLUM. (alt.)*; house falleth on house, *PLUM. ADENY.* V. 18. is — i.e.

unto them, ⁱ Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to ^j desolation; ⁵ and a house *di-vided* against a ^k house falleth. 18 And if ^l Satan also is divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out demons ³ by ^b ⁴ Bê-êl-zê-bûb. 19 And if I ³ by ⁴ Bê-êl-zê-bûb cast out demons, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. 20 But if I by the ^m ⁿ finger of God cast out demons, then is ^o ^p the kingdom of God come upon you. 21 When the strong ^q ^a man fully ^r armed guardeth his own ^s court, his ^t goods are in ^u peace: 22 but when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him his whole armor wherein he trusted, and divideth his ^v spoils. 23 ^w He that is not with me is against me; and he that gather-eth not with me scattereth. 24 ^x The unclean ^y spirit when ⁶ he is gone out of the man, passeth through ^z waterless places, seeking ^a rest, and finding none, ⁶ he saith, I will turn back unto my house whence I came out. 25 And when ⁶ he is come, ⁶ he findeth it ^b swept and ^c garnished. 26 Then goeth ⁶ he, and taketh *to him* ^d seven other spirits more evil than ⁷ him-self; and they enter in and dwell

has been (*lit.* was) divided, *Var.* V. 19. shall they be—are they, *WELL.* V. 20. is—is indeed, *WELL.* come—come un-awares, *Be.*; already come, *McI. Go.* V. 21. court—So *VIN. RID.*; fortress, *WELL.*; palace, *McI.*; courtyard, homestead, *DeW. Me. Wo. PLUM. HO.* peace—security, *HO.* V. 24. passeth—wandereth, *WELL.* rest—cessation (from wandering), *PLUM.* finding none—because he doth not find it (then), *PLUM.* V. 25. come—went, *PLUM.* V. 26. more evil—worse, *WELL.* dwell—settle, *PLUM. VIN.*

Var. Read.—V. 11. a orig. . . or—*Omit.* (B), VERSIONS, ORIG. W.H. NES.; *WELL. PLUM. and HO. question.* Vs. 18, 19. Beelzebub—Beelzebub, *Var. V.* 19. demons—*Add.* from your sons, *SYR. SIN.*

i Unity, I Cor. 1:10.
j See "Destruc-tion," Hos. 13:14.
5 Or, *and house falleth upon house*.
k House, Deut. 24:10.
18
l Satan, I Chr. 21:1.

20
m Anthropo-morphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
n Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
o Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
p See Mt. 3:2.

21
q Man, Gen. 2:7.
r See "Armor," Ju. 15:14.
s Court, Jer. 37:21; Ez. 40:14; Mt. 26:30.
t Goods, Num. 31:9.
u Peace, Pr. 17:1.

22
v Spoil, Is. 9:3.
23
w Mt. 12:30.

24
x P. Vs. 24-26: Mt. 12:43-45.
y Spirit, Job 4:15.
6 Or, it.
z See "Desert," Jer. 17:6.
a Rest, Heb. 4:4.

25
b Sweep, Job 27:21; Pr. 21:7; Is. 28:17; Hab. 1:11; Lu. 15:8.
c II Chr. 3:6; Job 26:13; Mt. 12:44; Lu. 23:29.

26
d Seven, Gen 2:2.
7 Or, *itself*.

26

- a See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.

27

- c Woman,
Ruth 3:9.
d Voice, Gen.
27:22.
e Blessing,
Gen. 12:3.
f Comp. ch.
23:29.

28

- g Ch. 8:21.
h Gospel must
be heard, Mk.
16:15.
i Word of God,
John 6:63.
j God, Gen. 1:1.
k Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.

29

- l See "Popular-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
m P. Vs. 29-32;
Mt. 12:39-42.
n V. 16; see Mt.
12:38.
o Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.
p Jonah, Jonah
1:1.

30

- q Nineveh,
II Ki. 19:36.
r See "Human-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
s Son, Gen.
21:19.

31

- t Queen, Esth.
2:4.
u The South,
Deut. 34:3.
v The Judg-
ment, II Pet.
2:4.
w Earth, Gen.
2:1.
x Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.
y Solomon,
I Ki. 1:30.
1 Gr. more than.

there: and the ^a last state of that
^b man becometh worse than the
first.

27 And it came to pass, as he
said these things, a certain
^c woman out of the multitude
lifted up her ^d voice, and said
unto him, ^e 'Blessed is the
womb that bare thee, and the
breasts which thou didst suck.
28 But he said, Yea rather,
blessed are ^g they that ^h hear the
ⁱ word of ^j God, and ^k keep it.

29 And when the ^l multitudes
were gathering together unto
him, he began to say, ^m 'This gen-
eration is an evil generation: it
ⁿ seeketh after a ^o sign; and there
shall no sign be given to it but
the sign of ^p Jō'nāh. 30 For
even as Jō'nāh became a sign
unto the ^q Nīn-ē-vītes, so shall
also the ^r s Son of man be to this
generation. 31 The ^t 'queen of
^u the south shall rise up in ^v the
judgment with the men of this
generation, and shall condemn
them: for she came from the
ends of the ^w earth to hear the
^x wisdom of ^y Sōl-ō-mōn; and
behold, ¹ a greater than Sōl-ō-
mōn is here. 32 The men of
Nīn-ē-vēh shall stand up in the
judgment with this generation,
and shall condemn it: for they

Var. Rend.—V. 27. woman . . . voice—*So DeW. Go. Mcl. RID.*: woman lifted up
her voice out of the crowd, *Me. V. 28*. But
—*Omit.* WELL. Yea rather—Yea truly,
but, *Al. Me. Wo.*: In truth, WELL.; that
may be true, but, PLUM.; yea indeed,
HO. V. 30. became—was, WELL. so—
in the same manner, WELL. be—be a
sign, WELL. Vs. 31. 32. in . . . with
—as accuser of, WELL. V. 31. con-
demn them—bring about their condemna-
tion, WELL. a . . . here—here is more
than Solomon, WELL. greater—*Lit.*
more, *Al. Da. Go. Me. RID.*: something
more, VIN. V. 32. condemn it—bring
about its condemnation, WELL. a . . .
here—here is more than Jonah, WELL.
Vs. 33. 34. lamp—*So RID. VIN.*: light,
HO. WELL. V. 33. in the cellar—*So VIN.*
RID.: into a cellar, *Al. Me. Wo. Mcl.*:
into hiding, *Mcl.*: in a secret place, *Be.*: in
a vault, PLUM. HO. V. 34. single—un-
dimmed, WELL. evil—bad, WELL. V.
35. whether . . . not—*So Be. Bu. Me.*
RID.: that the light which is in thee be
not, *DeW. Go. Wo. Mcl. Al. (nearly).* V.
36. If . . . light (*second*)—If thy whole
body therefore be full of light, having no

^z a repented at the ^b preaching of
Jō'nāh; and behold, ¹ a greater
than Jō'nāh is here.

33 No ^c man, when he hath
lighted a ^d lamp, putteth it in
a ^e cellar, neither under the
bushel, but on the stand, that
they which enter in may see the
^f light. 34 ^g The lamp of thy
^h body is thine ⁱ eye: when thine
eye is single, thy whole body also
is full of light; but when it is
^j evil, thy body also is full of
^k darkness. 35 Look therefore
whether the light that is in thee
be not darkness. 36 If therefore
thy whole body be full of light,
having no part dark, it shall be
wholly full of light, as when the
lamp with its bright shining doth
give thee light.

37 Now as he spake, a ^l Phār-
ī-sēe ^m asketh him to ⁿ dine with
him: and he went in, and ^o sat
down to ^p meat. 38 And when
the Phār-ī-sēe saw it, he mar-
velled that he had not first
^q ^r bathed himself before ⁿ 2 din-
ner. 39 And ^s the Lord said unto
him, Now ^t ye the Phār-ī-sēes
^u cleanse the outside of the ^v cup
and of the ^w platter; but ^w x your
inward part is full of ^y extor-
tion and ^z a wickedness. 40 ^b c Ye
foolish ones, did not he that made
the outside make the inside also?

part dark, the whole shall be full of light
(the whole, *i.e.* everything around thee),
Wo.; if thy body be all light . . . light
indeed shall it be altogether, *Be. Go. Me.*
Cf. Mt. 6:22. V. 37. Now as he spake—*But,*
WELL.; Now after he had spoken, PLUM.
to meat—at table, WELL. V. 38. bathed
himself—dipped his hand in the water,
WELL.; washed, *r.* V. 39. Now—Now then,
HO. the outside of . . . of—the exterior, the
cup and, WELL. your inward part is
full of yourselves, *Wo. V. 40.* did
. . . also?—Did not God, which made the
material universe make men's souls also,
PLUM.

Var. Read.—V. 34. thine—*So N* A B C*
D, Edd.; the, *N.* when—*So N B D L (Δ).*
Edd.; therefore when, *A C.* Vs. 35. 36.
These verses appear in different form in D,
OL., and WH. suspect corruption. V. 36.
Therefore also thy body, when there is in
it no lamp that hath shone, is dark, thus
while thy lamp is shining it gives light
to thee, SYR. SIN. (*translated by Mrs.*
Lewis); omit, SYR. CUR.; thy . . . light
—, WELL.

32

- z Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
a Jonah 3:5-10.
b Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.

33

- c Ch. 8:16; Mt.
5:15; Mk.
4:21.
d Lamp, Ex.
25:37.
e Cellar, I Chr.
27:27, 28.
f Light, Ps.
74:16.

34

- g P. Vs. 34, 35;
Mt. 6:22, 23.
h Body, Num.
25:8.
i Eye, Ps. 17:8.
j Evil, Ps.
97:10.
k Darkness,
Job 38:9.

37

- l Pharisees,
Mt. 3:7.
m Hospitality,
Lu. 14:12.
n Gr. breakfast.
o See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.
p See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

38

- p See "Ablu-
tions," I Ki.
7:26.
q Comp. Mt.
15:2; Mk.
7:3 f.
r See "Sanita-
tion," Ez.
39:12.

39

- s Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
22:21.
t Mt. 23:25 f.
u See "Purifi-
cation," Lev.
15:2.
v Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
w Hypocrisy,
Mt. 15:7.
x See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Hypoc-
risy," Lu.
2:21.
y Extortion,
Pr. 22:16.

- z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
a The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.

40

- b Ch. 12:20;
I Cor. 15:36.
c See "The
Foolish,"
Jer. 17:11.

a Ch. 12:33;
comp. ch. 16:9.
b Almsgiving,
I John 3:17.

1 Or, *ye can*.
c Comp. Mk.
7:19; Titus
1:15.

d See "Purification," Lev.
15:2.

e See "Curses,"
Gen. 4:11.
f Mt. 23:23.

g Pharisees,
Mt. 3:7.

h Tithes, Gen.
28:22.

i Ch. 18:12.
j See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

k Herbs, Ps.
37:2.

l Justice, Mic.
6:8.

m Love of God,
Gen. 1:1.

n Love, I Cor.
13:1.

o See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.

p Pride, Ps.
10:2.

q See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.

r Ch. 20:46;
Mt. 23:6f.;
Mk. 12:38f.

s Seat, Mt.
21:12.

t Synagogue,
Ps. 74:8.

u Salutation,
Lu. 10:4.

v Marketplace,
Mt. 11:16.

w Mt. 23:27.
x See "Burial
Places,"
II Chr. 16:14.

y See "Sepul-
chre," II Ki.
23:16.

z Man, Gen. 2:7.
a Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

b Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.

c Vs. 46, 52;
see Mt. 22:35.

d See "Law,"
Deut. 31:24.

e See "Doctor
of Law," Acts
5:24.

f See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

g See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.

h Reproach,
Ez. 5:15.

i Oppression,
Mt. 22:17.

j Mt. 23:4.

k Burden, Ps.
55:22.

41 But ^{a b} give for alms those things which ¹ are within; and behold, all things are ^{c d} clean unto you.

42 ^e But woe unto you ^g Phār'ī-sēes! for ye ^{h i} tithe ^j mint and ^k rue and every ^l herb, and pass over ^l justice and the ^{m n} love of God: but these ought ye to have ^o done, and not to leave the other undone. 43 ^e Woe unto you Phār'ī-sēes! for ye ^{p q r} love the ^s chief seats in the ^t synagogues, and the ^u salutations in the ^v marketplaces. 44 ^{e w} Woe unto you! for ye are as the ^{x y} tombs which appear not, and the ^z men that walk over ^{them} ^{a b} know it not.

45 And one of the ^{c d e} law-
yers answering saith unto him,
^{i o} Teacher, in saying this thou
^h reproachest us also. 46 And
he said, Woe unto you lawyers
also! for ^{i j} ye load men with
^k burdens grievous to be borne,
and ye yourselves ^{l m} touch not
the burdens with one of your
ⁿ fingers. 47 ^o Woe unto you! for
ye build the tombs of the ^p proph-
ets, and your ^{q r} fathers ^s killed
them. 48 So ye are ^t witnesses

and consent unto the works of
your fathers: for they killed

Var. Rend.—V. 41. But—Howbeit, R. give . . . within—give as alms what is therein (*in the cup and platter*), Be. Da. DeW. Go. Me. Mcl.; . . . what is within, Al. Wo. (*i.e. your goods, Al.; i.e. your hearts and your goods, Wo.*), give for alms—rather cleanse, WELL. V. 42. justice—judgement, R. V. 43. love—highly value, PLUM. V. 44. tombs . . . know—invisible tombs over which men walk and know, WELL. V. 45. Teacher—Master, R. reproachest—Rather, revilest, Be. Go. Me.; ill-treatest, Da.; offendest, WELL; insultest, ADENY. PLUM. VIN. V. 46. And—But, WELL. load—lade, R. V. 47. and—which, PLUM. WELL. them—Omit, WELL. V. 48. So—So then, DeW. Go. Me. RID. are witnesses—bear favorable witness to, PLUM. consent—approve, PLUM. RID. for—for after, WELL. and (*last*)—Omit, WELL. V. 49. also . . . God—God in his wisdom said, PLUM. persecute—some persecute, WELL; others persecute, HO. V. 50. required—demanded back, PLUM. HO. V. 51. perished—was murdered, WELL. required of—avenged on, WELL. V. 52. of—(which opens the door to), PLUM. V. 53. And as he said this against them before all the people, the scribes and the Pharisees became very angry with him and

them, and ye build *their tombs*.

49 Therefore also said ^{u v w} the wisdom of God, ^x I will send unto them prophets and ^y apostles; and *some* of them ^z they shall kill and persecute; 50 that the ^a blood of all the prophets, which was shed ^b from the foundation of the ^c world, may be required of this generation; 51 from the blood of ^d Ābēl unto the blood of Zāch-ā-rī-āh, who ^e perished between the ^f altar and the ^{g h} sanctuary: yea, I say unto you, ^{i j} it shall be required of this generation. 52 Woe unto you lawyers! for ye took away the ^k key of knowledge: ^l ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And when he was come out from thence, the ^t scribes and the ^m Phār'ī-sēes began to ³ press upon him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of ⁴ many things; 54 ⁿ laying wait for him, ³ to catch something out of his ^o mouth.

12 In ^p the mean time, when ⁵ the many thousands of the multitude were gathered together, insomuch that they trod one upon another, he

debated with him about many kinds of problems, WELL. to . . . vehemently—to press vehemently upon him, Al. Me.; to be angered against him, DeW. Field, perhaps; to have grievous spite, Mcl.; to be sorely nettled at him, BRU. provoke . . . of—So Be.; question him of (about, HO.), DeW. Me. HO. Chap. 12.—V. 1. In . . . multitude—while now a great multitude, WELL.; the people in their myriads, PLUM.; many thousands of the multitude, RID. many thousands—Lit. myriads, Var. HO. PLUM.

Var. Read.—V. 42. but . . . undone—Omit (D), WELL. V. 44. you!—So ³ B C L. Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; add, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites, A D, La.¹ V. 48. *their tombs*—Omit, ³ B D L. Al. Ti. Tr.¹ We. WH. NES.; their sepulchres—So A C, La.¹ Tr.¹ Mcl. V. 49. persecute—So ³ B C L (X), Mcl. WH. NES.; drive out, A D, Al.¹ La. Ti. Tr.¹ V. 53. when . . . thence—So ³ B C L. 33. Al. Ti. Tr.¹ We. WH.; as he said these things unto them, A D, La. Mcl. V. 54. to catch—So ³ B L, 1, 118, 131, Al. Ti. We. WH. NES.; and seeking to catch, so nearly A C D, Lp. Tr.¹ Mcl. (*in part*), mouth—So ³ B L, Al. Ti. We. WH. NES.; add, that they might accuse him, A C D, La. Tr.¹ Mcl.

l Touch, Mk.
6:56.

m See "Frater-
nity," Ps.
133:1.

n Fingers,
II Sam. 21:20.

o Mt. 23:29 ff.
p Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

q See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.

r Fathers, Ex.
21:15.

s Murderer,
Num. 35:16.

t Witness,
John 8:17.

u Comp. I Cor.
1:24, 30; Col.
2:3.

v See "Knowl-
edge of God,"
Gen. 1:1.

w Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

x P. Vs. 49-51:
Comp. Mt.
23:34-36.

y Apostles,
Mt. 10:5.

z See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.

50
a Blood, Lev.
17:11.

b See Mt. 25:34.
c World, Rev.
10:6.

51
d Abel, Gen.
4:9.

e Death, Rom.
5:12.

f Altar, Gen.
22:9.

g See "Tem-
ple," I Sam.
1:9.

2 Gr. house.
h See "The
Judgment,"
II Pet. 2:4.

i Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

52
j Key, Is. 22:22.
k Mt. 23:13.

53
l Scribe,
II Sam. 8:17.

m Pharisees,
Mt. 3:7.

3 Or, set them-
selves vehem-
ently against
him.

4 Or, more.

54
n Ch. 20:20;
Acts 23:21.
Comp. Mk. 3:2
o Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

1
p See "Life and
Popularity of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

5 Gr. the myri-
ads of.

¹ Or, say unto his disciples, First of all beware ye.
^a Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^b Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^c Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^d Mt. 16:6, 11 ff.; Mk. 8:15.
^e Warning, Heb. 12:25.
^f See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
^g Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
^h Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
ⁱ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hypocrisy," Lu. 2:21.

²
^j P. Vs. 2-9; Mt. 10:26-33.
^k Ch. 8:17; Mt. 10:26; Mk. 4:22.
^l Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
^m Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

³
ⁿ Darkness, Job 33:9.
^o Light, Pr. 74:16.
^p Ear, Ex. 20:20.
^q Chamber, Ez. 40:17.
^r Mt. 10:27. See Mt. 24:17.
^s See "House," Deut. 24:10.

⁴
^t See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^u John 15:13-15.
^v Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
^w Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^x See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
^y Body, Num. 25:8.
^z See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
^a See "Spirit," Job 4:15.

⁵
^b Heb. 10:31.
^c Or, authority.
^d See "Punishment," Gen. 30:20.
^e Hell, Mk. 9:43.
^f Gr. Gehenna.
^g Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

⁶
^f Comp. Mt. 10:29.
^g See "Birds," Gen. 9:2. ^h See "Money," Ex. 12:44. ⁱ See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1. ^j See Mt. 10:30. ^k Hear, II Sam. 14:26. ^l Head, Pr. 20:29. ^m Confession, Mt. 11:16. ⁿ See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^o 4 Gr. in me, o Man, Gen. 2:7. ^p 5 Gr. in him. ^q See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^r q Son, Gen. 21:19. ^s Comp. Mt. 10:32; ch. 15:10; Rom. 10:9. ^t See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^u Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

began to ¹ say unto ^a his ^b ^c disciples first of all, ^d ^e Beware ye of the ^f leaven of the ^g Phārl̄i-sēes, which is ^h ⁱ hypocrisy. ² ^j ^k But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be ^l revealed; and hid, that shall not be ^m known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the ⁿ darkness shall be heard in the ^o light; and what ye have spoken in the ^p ear in the inner ^q chambers shall be proclaimed upon ^r ^s the housetops. ⁴ And ^t ^u I say unto you ^v my ^w friends, Be not ^x afraid of them that ^y kill the ^z body, and ^a after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: ^b Fear him, who after he hath killed hath ² power to ^c cast into ^d ³ hell; yea, I say unto you, ^e Fear him. ⁶ Are not ^f five ^g sparrows sold for two ^h pence? and ⁱ not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God. ⁷ ^j But the very ^k hairs of your ^l head are all numbered. Fear not: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall ^m confess ⁿ ⁴ me before ^o men, ⁵ him shall the ^p ^q Son of man also confess ^r ^s before the ^t angels of God: ⁹ but ^u he that denieth me in the presence of

Var. Read.—V. 1 (*cont.*). first of all, Beware—So *Al. Be. Da. Mcl.*; Above all beware ye, *DeW. Go. Me. V.* 2. But—*Omit, WELL.* revealed—*Lit. uncovered, Var. V. 4. And—But, WELL.* that (*first*)—which, *r. V. 5. warn—reveal to, WELL.* he hath killed—death, *WELL.* power—authority, *Mcl. hell—Gehenna, Var. RID. (alt.) ADENY. V. 6. pence—farthings, r. in the sight of—before, WELL. V. 7. But—But even, PLUM. WELL.* Fear not—Cease to fear, *PLUM.* of . . . than—superior to, *PLUM.* more—far more, *WELL.* many—*Omit, WELL. V. 8. And—Omit, WELL. V. 9. but—and, WELL.* in the presence of (*twice*)—before, *WELL. V. 11. And—Now, WELL.* or . . . answer—to defend yourselves, *WELL. V. 12. what . . . say*

men shall be denied in the presence of the angels of God. ¹⁰ And every one who shall speak a ^w word against the Son of man, it shall be ^x ^y forgiven him: but unto him that ^z blasphemeth against the ^a Holy Spirit ^b it shall not be forgiven. ¹¹ And when ^c they bring ^d you before ^e the ^f synagogues, and the rulers, and the authorities, be not ^g ^h anxious how or what ye shall answer, or what ye shall say: ¹² for ⁱ ^j the Holy Spirit shall ^k teach you in that very ^l hour what ye ought to say.

¹³ And one out of the multitude said unto him, ^m Teacher, bid my ⁿ brother divide the ^o inheritance with me. ¹⁴ But he said unto him, ^p Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you? ¹⁵ And he said unto them, ^q ^r Take heed, and ^s keep yourselves from all ^t covetousness: ⁶ for a man's ^u life consisteth not in the ^v abundance of the things which he ^w possesseth. ¹⁶ And he spake a ^x ^y parable unto them, saying, The ^z ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully: ¹⁷ and he reasoned within himself, saying, What shall I do, because ^a I have not where to bestow my ^b fruits?

—the right word, *WELL. V. 13. And—But, WELL.* Teacher—Master, *WELL. r. V. 14. But—Omit, WELL.* made—appointed, *PLUM. V. 15. all—every form of, PLUM. HO. for . . . possesseth—So (Lit. not in a man's abundance consisteth his life, from the things which he possesseth, and similarly Al. Mc.); though a man have abundance his life is not one of the things which he possesseth, DeW. Go., nearly; Not in the fact that a man has abundance is it the case that his life is the outcome of his possessions, PLUM.; even in a man's abundance his life is not from his possessions, RID. V. 17. bestow—bring (store), HO.; lit. gathered together, VIN.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 12.**—V. 1. first of all—*Omit, SYR. SIN.*; [first of all, *WELL. V. 10.* unto him that blasphemeth—*Omit, (D), WELL. V. 13. one . . . said—said from out of the crowd, A.D. Al. La. Tr.;* one of the company said, *so perhaps, N B L, 33, Ti. Mcl. WH.*

^w Possessions, Mk. 10:22. ¹⁶ ^x Parables, II Sam. 12:1. ^y See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^z Ground, Gen. 33:19. ¹⁷ ^a See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24. ^b Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

¹⁰
^v Comp. Mt. 12:31, 32; Mk. 3:28-30.
^w Words, Pr. 15:23.
^x Forgiveness of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^y Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^z Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
^a Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^b See "The Unpardonable Sin," Gen. 3:6.

¹¹
^c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^d See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^e Comp. Mt. 10:17.
^f Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
^g V. 22. See Mt. 6:25; 10:19; Mk. 13:11; comp. ch. 21:14.
^h Anxiety, II Cor. 11:28.

¹²
ⁱ See Mt. 10:20; comp. ch. 21:15.
^j The Holy Spirit guides, John 14:16.
^k Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^l Hour, Dan. 3:6.

¹³
^m See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^o Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

¹⁴
^p Comp. Mic. 6:8; Rom. 2:1, 3; 9:20.

¹⁵
^q Comp. I Tim. 6:6-10.
^r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
^s See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^t Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.

¹⁶ Or, for even in a man's abundance his life is not from the things which he possesseth.
^u Life, Gen. 2:7.
^v Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
¹⁷ ^a See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^z Ground, Gen. 33:19. ^b Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

^a See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^b Barn, Pr. 3:10.
^c Grain, Gen. 42:33.
^d Goods, Num. 31:9.

^e Soul, Job 4:15.
¹ Or, *life*.
^f Comp. Eccl. 11:9.
^g Year, Lev. 25:8.
^h See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
ⁱ Drink, Hos. 4:18.
^j Joy, Ps. 30:5.

^k God, Gen. 1:1.
^l See "Fools," Jer. 17:11.
^m Night, Ps. 19:2.
ⁿ Job 27:8.
² Gr. *they require thy soul*.
^o See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^p Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:8.
^q Ps. 39:6.

^r Comp. v. 33.
^s See "Teachings of Jesus on Riches," Lu. 2:21.
^t Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
^u Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

^v Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^w See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^x P. V. 22-31.
^y Mt. 6:25-33.
^z See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Care," Lu. 2:21.
^a Anxiety, II Cor. 11:28.
^b Life, Gen. 2:7.
³ Or, *soul*.
^c Body, Num. 25:8.

^d Clothing, Job 31:19.

^e Raven, Gen. 8:7.
^f See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
^g Chamber, Ez. 40:17.
^h See "Store-house," Deut. 24:10.
ⁱ Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

* FLOCKS: Flocks of Sheep.—Gen. 21:28; 29:2, 3; Num. 32:26; I Sam. 17:34; Song of Sol. 4:2; 6:6; Ez. 34:12; Joel 1:18; Micah 5:8.

Of Goats.—Gen. 27:9; 38:17; Song of Sol. 4:1; 6:5.
Gathered together.—Gen. 29:8. In Folds.—II Chr. 32:28. Pippings for.—Ju. 5:16.

Increase of.—Deut. 7:13; 8:13; 28:4, 18.
Division of.—Gen. 30:32; 32:7; Num. 31:30.
Shepherds of.—Gen. 4:4; 30:31, 36; 37:2, 12-16; 46:32; I Chr. 27:30; Is. 63:11; Amos 7:15; Lu. 2:8.

Laws concerning.—Ex. 34:3; Deut. 12:17, 21; 14:23.
Uses of.—Food.—Amos 6:4. See "Sheep"—Deut. 14:4.
See "Clothing"—Job 31:19.

As Victims in Sacrifice.—Lev. 1:2, 10; 3:6; 5:6, 15, 18; 6:6;

18 And he said, This will I do: ^a I will pull down my ^b barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my ^c grain and my ^d goods. 19 And I will say to my ^e soul, ¹ Soul, ^f thou hast much goods laid up for many ^g years; take thine ease, ^h eat, ⁱ drink, ^j be merry. 20 But ^k God said unto him, ^l Thou foolish one, this ^m night ⁿ is thy ¹ soul ^o required of thee; and ^p ^q the things which thou hast prepared, whose shall they be? 21 So is he that ^r ^s layeth up ^t treasure for himself, and is not ^u rich toward God.

22 And he said unto his ^v ^w disciples, ^x ^y Therefore I say unto you, Be not ^z anxious for ^a ^b your ^c life, what ye shall eat; nor yet for your ^b body, what ye shall put on. 23 For the ³ life is more than the food, and the body than the ^c raiment. 24 Consider the ^d ravens, that they ^e sow not, neither ^f reap; which have no ^g ^h store-chamber nor barn; and ⁱ God feedeth them: of how

Var. Rend.—V. 18. grain—fruits, PLUM. corn, r.; harvest, HO. V. 19. my soul—myself, WELL. Soul—Omit, WELL. V. 20. is . . . thee—thy soul shall be required of thee, so practically Bu. Da. DeW. Go. Me.; (lit. they require thy soul); perhaps, they (i.e. the angels) are demanding, Al.; so nearly Be.; they are demanding (require, RID.) thy soul of thee, PLUM. RID. V. 21. he—every one, HO. V. 22. And—But, WELL. life—soul, PLUM. WELL. V. 23. body—body more, WELL.; body is something greater than, PLUM. V. 24. that—Omit, WELL. V. 25. cubit—span, PLUM. measure of his life—stature, Be. WELL. r.; age ('span of life'), Al. Da. Me. PLUM. RID. ADENY, BRU. V. 27. grow . . . spin—neither spin nor do they weave, HO. WELL. V. 29. And—Therefore, WELL. seek not ye—do ye cease

much more value are ye than the birds! 25 And which of you by being anxious can add a ^j cubit unto ⁴ the ^k measure of his life? 26 If then ye are not able to do even that which is least, why are ye anxious concerning the rest? 27 Consider the ^l ^m lilies, how they grow: they ⁿ toil not, neither do they spin; yet I say unto you, Even ^o Söl-ö-mön in all his ^p glory was not arrayed like one of these. 28 But if God doth so clothe the ^q grass in the ^r field, which ^s to-day is, and to-morrow is cast into the ^t oven; how much more shall he clothe you, ^u O ye of little ^v faith? 29 And ^w seek not ye what ye shall eat, and what ye shall drink, neither be ye ^x of doubtful ^y mind. 30 For all these things do the ^z nations of the ^a world seek after: but your ^b Father ^c knoweth that ye have need of these things. 31 Yet seek ye ^d ^e his kingdom, and ^f ^g these things shall be added unto you. 32 ^h ⁱ Fear not, ^j little * flock; for it is ^k your Father's

to seek, PLUM. neither . . . mind—So (doubtful, i.e. between hope and fear), Al. Be. Da. Go. Wo. Mcl.; neither raise your thoughts and wishes high, DeW. Me.; and yearn not (for things), WELL.; waver not anxiously, PLUM. V. 31. Yet—But, WELL.; Howbeit, r. seek ye—ye shall seek after, WELL. and—so, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 18. grain—corn, N^a N^e, Tr.¹ WH.; fruits, N^a A, Al. La. Ti. Tr.² Mcl. PLUM.; harvest, HO. V. 21. Omit, (D, a, b); bracketed, WH. WELL. V. 24. and God feedeth them—Omit, WELL. V. 27. grow . . . spin—grow: they toil not, they spin not, N^a B L, La. Tr.¹ We. WH.; how they neither spin nor weave, D. SYR. SIN. Cur. Al. Ti. Mcl. HO. WELL. V. 28. clothe . . . is—So N^a B L, Al. Ti. Tr.² Mcl. We. WH. NES.; clothe the grass, which is to-day in the field, A, La. Tr.¹

Num. 15:3; Deut. 12:6; 15:14, 19; 16:2; Ezra 10:19; Neh. 10:36; Ez. 43:23, 25.

Title of.—Lev. 27:32.

Owners of.—Jacob—Gen. 30:37-43; 31:4, 38; 32:5; 33:13; 45:10; 47:1; 50:8. Isaac—Gen. 26:14; 27:9. Lot—Gen. 13:5. Laban—Gen. 29:10; 31:43. Jethro—Ex. 2:16, 17, 19; 3:1. Moses—Ex. 10:9, 24. Moses and Aaron—Ex. 12:31, 32. Multitude—Ex. 12:38. Jehoshaphat—II Chr. 17:11. Hezekiah—II Chr. 32:29. Josiah—II Chr. 35:7. Nabal—I Sam. 25:2. Uzziah—II Chr. 26:10.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 60:7; 61:5; 65:10; Jer. 3:24; 5:17; 13:20; 23:2, 3; 25:34-36; 31:12; 33:12, 13; 49:20, 29; 50:8, 45; 51:23; Ez. 24:5; 25:5; 34:2-31; Hos. 5:6; Micah 7:14; Hab. 3:17; Zeph. 2:6.

Illustrative.—I Ki. 20:27; Job 21:11; Ps. 77:20; 80:1;

²⁵
^j Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
⁴ Or, *his stature*.
^k Measure, Ex. 36:9.
²⁷
^l Plants and Trees, Pr. 144:12.
^m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Plants," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^o Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
^p Glory, Ps. 7:5.

²⁸
^q Grass, Gen. 37:2.
^r Field, Num. 20:17.
^s See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
^t See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
^u See Mt. 6:30.
^v See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.

²⁹
^w Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
^x Comp. Mt. 6:31.
^y Mind, Job 38:36.

³⁰
^z Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^a World, Rev. 10:6.
^b Fatherhood and Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

³¹
^d Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
⁵ Many ancient authorities read the kingdom of God.
^e Promises, John 14:2.
^f See Mt. 6:33.

³²
^g Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^h See Mt. 14:27.
ⁱ Comp. John 21:15-17.
^j See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.
^k Comp. Eph. 1:5, 9.

32
a Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
b See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
33
c See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
d See ch. 18:22; Mt. 19:21; comp. ch. 11:41.
e Alms, I John 3:17.
f See "Liberal-ity," Rom. 12:8.
g Purse, Pr. 1:14.
h Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
i Mt. 6:20; comp. v. 21.
j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
k See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
l See "In-sects," Pr. 30:25.
m Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
34
n Mt. 6:21.
o Heart, Acts 15:9.
35
p P. Vs. 35, 36: comp. Mt. 25:1 ff.
q See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
r Loins, Is. 11:5.
s Comp. Eph. 6:14; I Pet. 1:13.
t Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
36
u See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
v Man, Gen. 2:7.
w See "Servants," Ex. 21:2.
x Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
y Feast, Num. 29:39.
z Knock, Lu. 11:9.
37
a Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
1 Gr. bondservants.
b See Mt. 24:42.
c See "Promises," John 14:2.
d Ch. 17:8; John 13:4.

good ^a pleasure to give you the ^b kingdom. 33 ^{c d} Sell that which ye have, and give ^e alms; make for yourselves ^f purses which wax not old, ^{g h i} a treasure in the ^j heavens that faileth not, where no ^k thief draweth near, neither ^l moth ^m destroyeth. 34 For ⁿ where your treasure is, there will your ^o heart be also.

35 ^{p q} Let your ^{r s} loins be girded about, and your ^t lamps burning; 36 and ^u be ye yourselves like unto ^v men looking for their lord, when he shall return from the ^{w x} marriage ^y feast; that, when he cometh and ^z knocketh, they may straightway open unto him. 37 ^a Blessed are those ^b servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find ^b watching: verily I say unto you, that ^{c d e} he shall gird himself, and make them ^f sit down to ^g meat, and shall come and ^h serve them. 38 And if he shall come in the ⁱ second watch, and if in the ^j third, and find ^k them so, blessed are those ^l servants. 39 ^{k 2} But know this, that if the master of the ^l house had ^m known in what ⁿ hour the thief was ^o coming, he would have watched, and not have left his house to be ^{p 3} broken through. 40 ^q Be ye also ready: for in an hour that ye think not the ^{r s t} Son of man cometh.

Var. Rend.—V. 32. good pleasure—determination, WELL. V. 33. that which—that, r. give—give it as, HO. WELL. V. 34. will your heart be—is your heart, WELL. V. 35. lamps—lights, WELL. V. 36. return—have broken away (departed), HO. V. 37. verily—for, WELL. sit down—recline, HO. to meat—at table, WELL. come—come to them, AL. DeW. Go. Me.; come forward, RID.; go about, WELL. V. 39. know—understand, WELL. left—allowed, PLUM.; permit-

41 And ^u Peter said, Lord, speakest thou this ^{v w} parable unto us, or even ^x unto all? 42 And ^y the Lord said, ^z Who then is ^a the ^a faithful and wise ^{b c} steward, whom his lord shall set over his ^d household, to give them their portion of food in due ^e season? 43 Blessed is that ^f servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 44 Of a ^g truth I say unto you, ^h that he will set him over all that he hath. 45 But if that ⁱ servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to ^j beat the menservants and the ^k maidservants, and to ^l eat and drink, and to be ^m drunken; 46 the lord of that ⁿ servant shall come in a ^o day when he expecteth not, and in an hour when he ^p knoweth not, and shall ^q cut him asunder, and appoint his portion with the unfaithful. 47 And that ^r servant, who knew his lord's will, and made not ready, nor did according to his will, shall be ^s beaten with many ^t stripes; 48 but he that ^u knew not, and did things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. ^v And to whomsoever much is given, of him shall much be required; and to whom they commit much, of him will they ask the more.

ted, WELL. broken—dug, PLUM. V. 41. And—But, WELL. unto us . . . all—in reference to us, PLUM. V. 45. be drunken—get drunk, PLUM. V. 46. cut him asunder—So BL. Me. Mt.; cut him in pieces, DeW.; tear him with the lash, severely scourge him, Go. Ol. unfaithful—So Me. Go. perhaps; unbelievers, WELL. V. 47. And—But, WELL. PLUM. made not ready—So AL. Be. Me. RID.; prepared not, DeW. perhaps.

Var. Read.—V. 39. have watched, and—So N⁸ N⁸ B L. AL. La. Tr. 1 WH. CUR. SYR. SIN. V. 41. or even unto all—In brackets, WELL. V. 44. Omit, (D), WELL.

45 ^h See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17. ⁱ Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22. ^j See "Gluttony," Is. 22:13. ^k See "Drunkenness," Pr. 23:29. 46 ^l I Day, Lev. 25:8. ^m Ignorance, Acts 17:23. ⁿ See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20. 6 Or, severely scourge him. 47 ^o Deut. 25:2. ^p Stripes, Is. 53:5. 48 ^q Lev. 5:17; Num. 15:29 f. ^r Comp. Mt. 13:12.

e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
f Meals, Ruth 2:14.
g Food, Gen. 9:3.
h Minister, Acts 15:39.
38
i See "Watchmen," Neh. 4:9.
j See Mt. 24:43.
39
k P. Vs. 39, 40: Mt. 24:43, 44.
2 Or, But this ye know.
l House, Deut. 24:10.
m Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
n Hour, Dan. 3:6.
o See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
p Mt. 6:19.
3
3 Gr. digged through.
40
q Comp. ch. 21:36; Mk. 13:33.
r Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
s Son, Gen. 21:19.
t See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
41
u Peter, Mt. 4:18.
v Parables, II Sam. 12:1.
w See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
x Comp. vs. 47, 48.
42
y See ch. 7:13.
z P. Vs. 42-46: Mt. 24:45-51.
4
4 Or, the faithful steward, the wise man whom &c.
a Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
b Steward, Titus 1:3.
c Comp. ch. 16:1 ff; Mt. 24:45.
d Household, Pr. 31:27.
e Season, Gen. 8:22.
43
5 Gr. bondservant.
44
f Truth, John 14:6.
g See "Reaping, what we sow," Gal. 6:7.

107:41; Jer. 31:10; Ez. 36:37, 38; Zech. 9:16; 10:2; 11:4, 7, 11, 17; I Cor. 9:7.
Figurative.—II Sam. 12:2, 4; Job 30:1; Ps. 78:52; Pr. 27:23. Song of Sol. 1:7, 8; Mt. 26:31; Lu. 12:32; Acts 20:28, 29; I Pet. 5:2, 3.
Miscellaneous.—Slain—Num. 11:22. Taken as Spoil by David—I Sam. 30:20. Bread in Exchange for—Gen. 47:17.

49
a Fire, Lev. 10:2.
b See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
c Earth, Gen. 2:1.
1 Or, *how would I that it were already kindled!*

50
d Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
e Mk. 10:38.
f See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g See "Character and Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

51
h P. Vs. 51-53; Mt. 10:34-36.
i Peace, Pr. 17:1.

52
j House, Deut. 24:10.
k Home, Lev. 18:9.
l See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.

53
m Father, Ex. 21:15.
n Mic. 7:6; Mt. 10:21.
o Son, Gen. 21:19.
p Mother, Deut. 5:16.
q Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

54
r Comp. Mt. 16:2f.
s See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

49 I came to cast ^{a b} fire upon the ^c earth; and ¹ what do I desire, if it is already kindled? 50 But I have a ^{d e i} baptism to be baptized with; and how am ^g I straitened till it be accomplished! 51 ^h Think ye that ^g I am come to give ⁱ peace in the earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division: 52 for there shall be from henceforth five in one ^{i k} house ^l divided, three against two, and two against three. 53 They shall be divided, ^{m n} father against ^o son, and son against father; ^p mother against ^q daughter, and daughter against her mother; mother in law against her daughter in law, and daughter in law against her mother in law.

54 And he said to the multitudes also, ^r When ye see a ^s cloud rising in the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it cometh to pass. 55 And when ye see a

Var. Rend.—V. 49. I . . . earth—It is a fire that I came to cast upon the earth. PLUM, what . . . is—what will I be, if it be, *Wo.*; what desire have I that it were, *Bu. Da. DeW. Me. Mcl.*; what will I? would that it were, *Al.*; what can I desire further if only it have been (seeing that it is, *Co.*), *Be.*; what more have I to desire if it be, PLUM.; how would I that it were, RID.; how much I wish it were, BRU.; how I do desire that it be, WELL. HO. V. 50. a—first a. HO. straitened—So (= distressed), *Al. Me.*; so (= filled with yearning), *Be. DeW. Co. Wo.*; uneasy, WELL.; oppressed, HO. PLUM. accomplished—finished, PLUM. V. 51. am come—*Lit.* came (or, came hither), *Var.* give—work, WELL. V. 54. And—But, WELL. in—towards, HO. straightway—at once, PLUM. There cometh a shower—Rain is coming, PLUM. V. 56. time—

south ^t wind blowing, ye say, There will be a ^{u 2} scorching ^{* heat}; and it cometh to pass. 56 ^{v w} Ye hypocrites, ^{x ye} know how to ^{z 3} interpret the ^a face of the earth and the ^b heaven; but how is it that ye know not how to ³ interpret this time? 57 And ^c why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right? 58 For ^d as thou art going with thine ^e adversary before the ^f magistrate, on the way [†] give diligence to be quit of him; lest haply he drag thee unto the judge, and the ^g judge shall ^h deliver thee to the ⁱ officer, and the ⁱ officer shall cast thee into ^j prison. 59 I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou have paid the very last ^{i k} mite.

13 Now there were some present at that very season who told him of the ^l Galileans, whose ^m blood ^{n o} Pilate had mingled with their ^p sacrifice present age, HO. interpret—*Gr.* try or prove, RID.; test, ADENY. V. 57. And—But, HO. V. 58. as—when, *Var.* drag—hale, *r. officer (lost)*—exactor, *Al. Be. Da. Me. VIN*; gaoler, *Mcl. Chap. 13.*—V. 1. were . . . present—*i.e.* came, *Al. DeW.*; rather, came, ADENY.; came . . . persons, WELL. PLUM. season—opportunity, PLUM. with—with (the blood of), WELL.; with (that of), HO. PLUM.

Var. Read.—Vs. 52, 53. and two . . . son—two against three shall be divided, the father against the son, *La. Ti. Tr. Mcl.*; two against three. The father shall be divided against the son, *WH. V. 54.* in—out of, *A. D. La. Mcl.*; over, *N. B. L. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES.* V. 56. know how to interpret—know how to discern, *N. B. L. 33. Tr. 1 WH.*; discern, *A. D. (Δ), La. Ti. Tr. 2 Mcl.*

55
t Wind, Job 27:21.
u Comp. Mt. 20:12.
2 Or, *hot wind.*

56
v Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7.
w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hypocrites," Lu. 2:21.
x Mt. 16:3.
y Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
z Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
3 *Gr. prove.*
a Face, Is. 6:2.
b Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

57
c Comp. ch. 21:30.

58
d P. Vs. 58, 59; Mt. 5:25, 26.
e Enemy, Job 31:29.
f See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
g See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
h See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
i *Gr. exactor.*
j Prison, Gen. 42:16.

59
i See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
k Mk. 12:42.

1
l See "Galilee," Mt. 17:22.
m Blood, Lev. 17:11.
n Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
o See Mt. 27:2.
p Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

* **HEAT:** Physical.—Of the Elements—Gen. 8:22; 18:1; I Sam. 11:11; II Sam. 4:5; Is. 18:4; Jer. 17:8. Endured during Labor—Mt. 20:12; Rev. 16:9. Caused by Fire—Dan. 3:19; Hos. 7:4; Acts 28:3. Of Man—I Ki. 1:1, 2; Eccl. 4:11; Jer. 51:39.

Mentioned.—In Parable—Lu. 12:55. As Punishment—Deut. 32:24; Jer. 36:30. To consume—Job 24:19; II Pet. 3:10, 12. Ezekiel—Ez. 3:14.

Prophecy concerning.—Is. 4:6; 49:10; Rev. 7:16.

Illustrative of God's Power.—Is. 18:4; 25:4, 5.

Figurative.—Job 30:30.

† **RECONCILIATION.**—(Rendering friendly those who before were hostile)—Nature of the Word (together with "reconcile") is retained in the R. V. Old Testament—I Sam. 29:4; Dan. 9:24. In the New Testament the Verb occurs 14 Times. Twice it is used of Men who, mutually estranged, are to be reconciled—Mt. 5:24; I Cor. 7:11. In the Former Case the Offender deals with his Offence—I Sam. 29:4. Elsewhere, the Reconciliation concerns the Relations of God and Man (Compounds of *allassin* being used), and in all, except Rom.

11:15, Christ is directly named as the "Means of Reconciliation."—*Standard Bible Dictionary.*

The Establishment of a New Relation to God.—Is. 53:10; 55:9-13; 59:16, 20, 21; 61:1-3; Eph. 2:11-13.

Reconciliation for Iniquity predicted.—Is. 53:5; Dan. 9:24. **Angelic Proclamation concerning.**—Lu. 2:13, 14. A Human Echo of this—Lu. 19:38. Man alienated from God by Sin—Col. 1:21; Rom. 5:20; Eph. 2:12. God the Reconciler—II Cor. 5:18 f.; Col. 1:21; Rom. 5:20; Eph. 2:16.

Christ the Means of Reconciliation.—John 12:31, 32; Rom. 5:10; II Cor. 5:18-20; Eph. 2:13-18; Col. 1:19-23; Heb. 2:17; 10:19-22.

The Death of Christ the Basis of Reconciliation.—Heb. 2:17; II Cor. 5:18; Eph. 2:16.

The Gospel a Ministry of Reconciliation.—II Cor. 5:18-21. **The Reconciliation of the Nations (Gentiles).**—Eph. 2:14-22.

The Reconciliation of Earthly and Heavenly Things.—Col. 1:19, 20. (To be distinguished from "Atonement" and "Purification.")

Reconciliation between Husband and Wife.—I Cor. 7:10, 11. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

2 a Comp. John 9:21. b See "Galilee," Mt. 17:22. c See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. 3 d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. e See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. f Death, Rom. 5:12. 4 g Tower, Ju. 9:47. h Is. 8:6 (comp. Neh. 3:15); John 9:7, 11. i Comp. ch. 11:4; Mt. 6:12. j Gr. <i>debtors</i>. Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. 6 k See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. l Man, Gen. 2:7. m Fig Tree, Deut. 8:8. n Mt. 21:19. o Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16. p Fruit, Lev. 23:40. 7 q See "Vine," Is. 5:2. r Year, Lev. 25:8. s Ch. 3:9; Mt. 3:10; 7:17. t See "Trees," Mt. 7:17. u Ground, Gen. 33:19. 8 v See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.	fices. 2 And he answered and said unto them, ^a Think ye that these ^b Gāl-i-læ-ānš were ^c sinners above all the Gāl-i-læ-ānš, because they have suffered these things? 3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye [*] repent, ^d ye shall all in like manner ^e perish. 4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the ^g tower in ^h Si-lō-ām fell, and killed them, think ye that they were ^{c i} offenders above all the men that dwell in ⁱ Jē-ru-sā-lēm? 5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. 6 And he spake this ^k parable; A certain ^l man had ^{m n} a fig tree planted in his ^o vineyard; and he came seeking ^p fruit thereon, and found none. 7 And he said unto the ^q vinedresser, Behold, these three ^r years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: ^{s t} cut it down; why doth it also cumber the ^u ground? 8 And he answering saith unto him, ^v Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it: 9 and if it bear fruit thenceforth, ^w well; but if not, thou shalt cut it down. Var. Rend.—V. 2. were—<i>So AL</i>; were made, or shewn to be, <i>Mc</i>; were greater, <i>WELL</i>. above—than, <i>WELL</i>; more than, <i>HO</i>. all the—the other, <i>WELL</i>. V. 4. above—more than, <i>WELL</i>. V. 5. likewise—in the same manner, <i>PLUM</i>; in like manner, <i>RID</i>. V. 6. And—But, <i>WELL</i>. V. 7. these . . . come—I is three years from the time when I continue coming, <i>PLUM</i>. doth . . . ground—does it (besides its own unfruitfulness) make the land also unfruitful? <i>AL Be</i>. DeW. <i>Go. Me</i>. also cumber—make useless, <i>HO. WELL</i>; in addition sterilize, <i>PLUM</i>. V. 8. also—still, <i>WELL</i>. till I shall—that I may, <i>WELL</i>. V. 9. and if—perchance, <i>WELL</i>. bear—shall have borne, <i>HO</i>. thenceforth—in the future, <i>HO</i>; next year, <i>WELL</i>; for the future, <i>VIN</i>; after that, <i>RID</i>. cut it—(have) it cut, <i>PLUM</i>. V. 10. And—As, <i>WELL</i>.	10 And he was ^{w x y} teaching in one of the ^z synagogues on the ^a sabbath ^b day. 11 And behold, a ^c woman that had a ^{d e} spirit of infirmity eighteen years; and ^f she was bowed together, and could in no wise lift herself up. 12 And when Jē-šūs saw her, he called her, and said ^g to her, Woman, ^h thou art loosed from thine infirmity. 13 And he ⁱ laid his hands upon her: and immediately she was made straight, and ^j glorified God. 14 And ^k the ruler of the synagogue, being moved with ^l indignation because Jē-šūs ^{m n} had ^o healed on the sabbath, answered and said to the multitude, ^p There are six days in which men ought to ^q work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the day of the sabbath. 15 But ^r the Lord answered him, and said, Ye ^s hypocrites, ^t doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ^u ox or his ^v ass from the ^w stall, and lead him away to ^{x y} watering? 16 And ought not this woman, being ^{z a b} a daughter of ^c Abraham, whom ^d Satan had bound, lo, these eighteen years, V. 11. And behold—was there, <i>WELL</i>. of—that caused, <i>PLUM</i>. in . . . up—in no wise lift up <i>herself</i>, <i>Da. DeW. Mc</i>; not lift herself upright, <i>AL Mc</i>; not well look up, <i>LUTHER. PLUM. (alt.)</i>. not lift herself up—<i>So RID</i>; straighten herself, <i>WELL</i>; straighten herself properly, <i>PLUM</i>. V. 12. said to her—with the words: <i>WELL</i>. loosed—loosed once for all, <i>PLUM</i>. V. 13. And—<i>Omit. WELL</i>. V. 14. ruler of the synagogue—president of the congregation, <i>WELL</i>. answered—began, <i>WELL</i>. V. 15. stall—manger, <i>WELL</i>. V. 16. And—But, <i>WELL</i>. Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 9. bear . . . shalt—bear fruit after that (<i>more lit</i>, for the future), well, but is not, thou shalt, <i>N B L. AL. Tr. WH</i>; bear fruit, well; and if not, then after that thou shalt, <i>V. 15</i>. Ye hypocrites—<i>So N A B L. (T), Edd.</i>; Thou hypocrite, <i>D</i>.	10 w See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. x Instruction, Is. 54:13. y See Mt. 4:23. z Synagogue, Ps. 74:8. a Sabbath, Ex. 16:23. b Day, Lev. 25:8. 11 c Woman, Ruth 3:9. d See v. 16. e Spirit, Job 4:15. f See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3. 12 g See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. 13 h Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12. i Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16. 14 j Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41. k See Mk. 5:22. l Anger, Pr. 15:1. m Comp. ch. 14:3; Mt. 12:2. n See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1. o Healing, Jer. 30:13. p Ex. 20:9; Deut. 5:13. q Labor, Ex. 23:12. 15 r See ch. 7:13. s Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7. t Ch. 14:5. u Cattle, Pr. 15:17. v Asses, Num. 31:34. w Stall, Amos 7:4. x Gr. <i>manger</i>. y Water, Ps. 95:5. z Drink, Hos. 4:18. 16 a Comp. ch. 19:9. b Daughter, Ju. 11:34. c See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6. d Abraham, Gen. 11:27. e Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
---	---	---	--

* REPENTANCE.—Gr. *Metanoia*, Complete "Change of Mind." A State of Feeling—Gen. 6:6, 7; Ju. 2:18; 21:6, 15; I Sam. 15:11, 35; Job 42:6; Ps. 106:45; Jer. 8:6; 20:16; 31:19; Mt. 27:3; Rom. 2:4, 5; II Cor. 7:8–10; Heb. 6:1–6.

A Change of Purpose.—Ex. 13:17; 32:12–14; Num. 23:19; Deut. 32:36; I Sam. 15:29; II Sam. 24:16; I Ki. 8:47; I Chr. 21:15; Ps. 90:13; 110:4; 135:14; Jer. 4:28; 18:7–10; Ez. 24:14; Joel 2:12–14; Amos 7:3–6; Jonah 3:9, 10; 4:2; Mt. 3:1, 2; 9:13; 41:29–32; Mk. 1:4, 15; 6:12; Lu. 5:32; 16:30; 17:3, 4; Acts

2:38; 2:19; 13:24; 17:30; 19:4; 26:20; II Cor. 12:21; Rev. 2:5, 16; 3:3, 19–21; 16:9.

Essential to Salvation.—I Ki. 8:47; Jer. 20:16; Mt. 11:20–22; 12:41; Mk. 1:4; Lu. 3:3; 5:37; 10:13, 14; 11:32; 13:3–5; 15:7–10; 24:47; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 8:22; 11:18; 17:30; II Cor. 7:10; II Tim. 2:25, 26; II Pet. 3:9.

Should lead to Reformation of Life.—Mt. 3:8–11; 21:29; Lu. 3:8; 5:32; 15:7; Acts 26:20. See "Teachings of Jesus" on "Repentance"—Lu. 2:21. "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

16
a See "Bond-
age," Job^h
8:33.
b Day, Lev.
25:8.
c Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.

17
d Enemies,
Job 31:29.
e Shame, Phil.
3:19.
f Ch. 13:43.
g Joy, Ps. 30:5.
h See "Glory,"
Ps. 7:5.

18
i P. Vs. 18, 19:
Mt. 13:31, 32;
Mk. 4:30-32.
j See "Parables
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
k See v. 20. Mt.
13:24.
l Kingdom of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
m God, Gen. 1:1.

19
n See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
o Seed, Deut.
22:9.
p Man, Gen.
2:7.
q Garden,
Deut. 11:10.
r Tree, Mt. 7:17.
s Birds, Gen.
9:2.
t Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
u Branch, John
15:5.

21
v P. Vs. 20, 21:
Mt. 13:33.
w See "Bread,"
Gen. 3:19. x Women, Ruth 3:9. y Meas-
ures, Ex. 36:9. I See marginal note on Mt. 13:33. z See
"Food," Gen. 9:3.

to have been loosed from this
a bond on the b day of the c sab-
bath? 17 And as he said these
things, all his d adversaries were
put to e shame; and f all the mul-
titude g rejoiced for all the h glori-
ous things that were done by
him.

18 i He said therefore, j k Unto
what is the l kingdom of m God
like? and whereunto shall I
liken it? 19 It is like unto a
grain of n mustard o seed, which
a p man took, and cast into his
own q garden; and it grew, and
became a r tree; and the s birds
of the t heaven lodged in the
u branches thereof.

20 And again he said, j Where-
unto shall I liken the kingdom
of God? 21 v It is like unto
w leaven, which a x woman took
and hid in three y 1 measures of
meal, till it was all z leavened.

Var. Rend.—V. 17. as . . . things—
when he was saying these things, *Var.*
omit, WELL. done—*being* done, PLUM.
V. 18. therefore—now, WELL. V. 19. cast
—sowed, WELL. V. 20. And . . . said
—Or, unto what is the kingdom of God
like? and, WELL. V. 21. leaven—the
leaven, WELL. measures—bushel,
WELL. V. 22. went . . . villages—
wandered from city to city and village to
village, WELL. went on his way—was
continuing his journey, PLUM. ADENY;

22 a And he went on his way
through b cities and c villages,
d teaching, and e f journeying on
unto g Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm. 23 And
one said unto him, Lord, h are
they few that are saved? And
he said unto them, 24 i j Strive
to enter in by the narrow k door:
for many, I say unto you, shall
*seek to enter in, and shall not be
2 able. 25 When once the mas-
ter of the l house is risen up, and
m hath shut to the door, and ye
n begin to stand without, and
to o knock at the door, saying,
p Lord, open to us; and he shall
answer and say to you, q r s I
know you not whence ye are; 26
then shall ye begin to say, We
did t eat and u drink in thy pres-
ence, and thou didst teach in our
v streets; 27 and he shall say, I
tell you, w I know not whence
ye are; depart from me, all

went about, RID. V. 23. And—But,
WELL. few—only a few, WELL. are—
are being, PLUM. ADENY. And—*Omit*,
WELL. V. 24. Strive—Strain every
nerve, PLUM.; *lit*, agonize, ADENY.
Vs. 24, 25. shall . . . us—*So Al. Be. Da.*
DeW. Go. Mc. BRU. (so Ti. with a.)
shall not be able when . . . open to us.
And he, *La. V.* 24. be able—have strength
to, PLUM. V. 25. is—shall have, PLUM.
shut to—locked, HO. and (*fourth*)—*So*,
WELL. you—*Omit*, WELL. V. 27. tell
. . . are—have never seen you, WELL.

Ruth 2:14. u Drink, Hos. 4:18. v Streets, Josh. 2:19.
27 w See v. 25.

22
a See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
b City, Gen.
4:17.
c Villages, Deut.
2:23.
d Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
e Journey,
Jonah 3:4.
f See ch. 9:51.
g Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

23
h Salvation
conditional,
Acts 2:40.

24
i Mt. 7:13.
j See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Charac-
ter of Disci-
ples," Lu.
2:21.
k Door, Ex.
12:22.
2 Or, *able, when
once.*

25
l House, Deut.
24:10.
m Mt. 25:10.
n See ch. 3:8.
o Knock, Lu.
11:9.
p Mt. 25:11;
comp. Mt.
7:22.
q V. 27; Mt.
7:23; 25:12.
r Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
s Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.

26
t See "Meals,"
Streets, Josh. 2:19.

* **SEEKING.**—God and His Christ seek Men.—Sent Messen-
gers early—II Chr. 36:15, 16; Jer. 25:4. All Day—Is. 65:2;
Rom. 10:21. Seeks True Worshipers—John 4:23. As a Shepherd—
Lu. 15:3-7; John 10:11, 15, 16. As a Redeemer—
Mt. 20:28; Mk. 10:45; Lu. 19:10.

Men sought to see Jesus.—Shepherds—Lu. 2:15, 16. Wise
Men—Mt. 2:1, 2, 10, 11. John's Disciples—John 1:37, 38, 41,
45. Nicodemus—John 3:1, 2. Galileans—John 6:24. Zac-
chæus—Lu. 19:3. Greeks—John 12:20, 21.

Exhortations to seek God. Because—God requires it—
Deut. 10:12, 13; Mic. 6:8; Acts 17:26, 27. He will punish—
Deut. 11:16, 17; Josh. 24:19, 20, 23; I Sam. 12:14, 15; Amos
4:12; Zeph. 2:3; I Chr. 28:9; II Chr. 15:2; Jer. 29:13; Lam.
3:25, 26. He can be found—Deut. 4:29; Mt. 7:7, 8; Acts 17:27,
28. It glorifies His Name—I Ki. 8:60, 61. Man always seeks
a God—Is. 8:19, 20. Now is the Time—Ecl. 12:1; Is. 55:3, 6.
7. God is good—Lam. 3:25, 26. Of what God has done—
I Chr. 22:18, 19; Ps. 65:9-13; Ez. 34:26, 27; Acts 14:17. Of
what God will do—Ezra 8:22; Ps. 1:3; 34:10; 37:4, 7, 9, 34;
69:32; 70:4; 105:4; 119:2; Heb. 6:11, 12, 17-20; 11:6.

Seeking Knowledge of God is seeking God.—Pr. 2:3-5; John
17:3. It is blessed—Is. 30:18; Mt. 5:6. It is the Step to
Strength—I Chr. 16:10, 11; Is. 40:29-31. It leads to Honor—
I Sam. 2:30; Is. 49:23; Rom. 2:7-10. It is the Track to All

Things—Mt. 7:11; Rom. 8:16, 17, 28, 32. It is the Path to
Mercy—Hos. 10:12; 12:6; Joel 2:12, 13.

It is the Way of Life.—Amos 5:4-9, 14. It is the Road to
Heaven—Mt. 7:13; Lu. 10:42; 12:33; 13:24; John 6:27. It is
the Highway of Holiness—Is. 35:8-10; II Pet. 3:14. It is the
Walk with God—Lu. 11:13; I Cor. 6:17, 19; Col. 3:1-3; I John
1:3.

An Earthly Good.—Israel—Ex. 17:3, 4-6; Ps. 44:24-26.
Samaritans—II Ki. 17:26, 27. Palsied Man—Mk. 2:3, 4.
Bartimeus—Mk. 10:46-50.

Disciples in a Storm.—Mt. 8:24-26. Paul—II Cor. 12:7, 8.
Multitudes—Mk. 1:36, 37; John 6:25-27. Rebuked—Mt.
6:25-32; Lu. 12:22-30; John 6:26, 27.

A Spiritual Blessing.—Jacob at Peniel—Gen. 32:26. Job—
Job 23:3, 4-6. The Patriarchs—Heb. 11:10, 13, 14, 15, 25-27.
David—I Ki. 3:6; 9:4; Ps. 42:1, 2, 10; 63:1, 2. Children of
Israel—II Chr. 15:12-15. Jehoshaphat (*partly*)—II Chr.
19:3. Josiah—II Chr. 34:3. Ezra—Ezra 7:10. Daniel—
Dan. 9:3, 4. Anna—Lu. 2:37. Zacchæus—Lu. 19:2, 3.
Paul—Phil. 3:12-14. Christians—Heb. 13:14. Encourage-
ment—Mt. 6:33; Lu. 12:31. Men traveled 600 Miles to seek
God—Ezra 6:21. Men pretended to be Seekers of God—Ezra
4:2; Mt. 15:7-9. God is not sought in vain—Is. 45:19. Kings
Uzziah and Hezekiah prospered as long as they sought Him—
II Chr. 26:4, 5; 31:21.

27
a See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
b The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
28
c See Mt. 8:12.
d See "The
Judgment,"
II Pet. 2:4.
e Mourning,
John 11:35.
f Teeth, Pr.
25:19.
g Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
h Isaac, Gen.
21:3.
i Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
j Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
k Kingdom of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
l God, Gen. 1:1.

29
m Mt. 8:11.
1 Gr. recline.

30
n See Mt. 19:30.

31
o Hour, Dan.
3:6.
p Pharisees,
Mt. 3:7.
q Herod, Mt.
14:3.
r See ch. 3:1;
9:7; 23:7; Mt.
14:1.
s See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
t See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.

32
u See "Anim-
als" (*fig.*),
Gen. 2:20.
v See "Miracles
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
w Possession by
Demons, Mt.
8:16.
x Healing, Jer.
30:13.
y Third Day,
Lu. 9:22.
2 Or, end my
course.
z Comp. Heb.
2:10; 5:9;
7:28.
a Perfection,
Heb. 6:1.

33
b Comp. John
11:9.
c Day, Lev.
25:8.
d See Mt. 21:11.
e See "Prophe-
ts," II Ki.
17:13.
f Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

34
g P. Vs. 34, 35:
Mt. 23:37-39; comp. ch. 19:41. h Stoning, Ex. 34:1. i See
"Love," I Cor. 13:1. j Children, Gen. 3:16.

ye ^{a b} workers of iniquity. 28 ^{c d} There shall be the ^e weeping
and the gnashing of ^f teeth, when
ye shall see ^g Abraham, and
^h I'sāae, and ⁱ Jacob, and all the
^j prophets, in the ^k kingdom of
^l God, and yourselves cast forth
without. 29 And they ^m shall
come from the east and west,
and from the north and south,
and shall ¹ sit down in the king-
dom of God. 30 And behold,
ⁿ there are last who shall be first,
and there are first who shall be
last.

31 In that very ^o hour there
came certain ^p Phār'ī-sēes, say-
ing to him, Get thee out, and
go hence: for ^{q r} Hēr'ōd ^s would
fain ^t kill thee. 32 And he said
unto them, Go and say to that
^u fox, Behold, I ^{v w} cast out de-
mons and ^x perform cures to-day
and to-morrow, and the ^y third
day I ² am ^{z a} perfected. 33 Nev-
ertheless ^b I must go on my way
^c to-day and to-morrow and the
day following: for it cannot
be that a ^{d e} prophet perish out
of ^f Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 34 ^o O Jē-ru'sā-
lēm, Jē-ru'sā-lēm, that kill-
eth the prophets, and ^h stoneth
them that are sent unto her!
ⁱ how often would I have gath-
ered thy ^j children together,

Var. Rend.—V. 27 (*cont.*). workers—*So Me. Mcl.; rather, servants, workmen, Al. V. 28.* the weeping and the gnashing—the (*i.e. the great, the real*) weeping and gnashing, *Al. Go.; or, the weeping . . . of hell, Me. the gnashing—gnashing, r. all the prophets—the prophets are all, WELL. and (last)—but you, HO. PLUM. cast—being cast, PLUM. V. 29. down—down at table, WELL. V. 30. And behold—For, WELL. V. 31. would fain—is minded to, AL; wiltheth, or, is determined to, VIN.; wisheth to, RID.; lit. wishes or intends, ADENY. V. 32. demons—devils, r. am perfected—i.e. by death, *Al. Go. Wō.; come to an end (of my working), Be. Da. Me. RID. VIN.; am matured, ADENY. V. 33. Nevertheless—Howbeit, PLUM. r. go on my way—walk, Wō. Go. Mcl.; journey, depart, Al. Me. (same word as depart, v. 31); go on my journey, RID. go . . . following—(continue) to-day and to-morrow and the next day depart (i.e. in death, as goeth in ch. 22:22), Greek Fathers and Field. cannot be—is not ad-**

^k even as a ^l hen gathereth her
own brood under her ^m wings, and
ye would not! 35 Behold, your
ⁿ house is left unto you ^o desolate:
and I say unto you, Ye shall
not see me, until ye shall say,
^{p q} Blessed is he that cometh in
the ^r name of the Lord.

14 And it came to pass,
when he went into the
house of one of the ^s rulers of
the Phār'ī-sēes on a ^t sabbath to
^{u v} eat bread, that ^w they were
watching him. 2 And behold,
there was before him a certain
^x man that had the ^y dropsy. 3
And Jē'sūs ^z answering spake
unto the ^{a b c} lawyers and Phār'ī-
sēes, saying, ^{d e} Is it lawful to
^f heal on the sabbath, or not? 4
But they held their ^g peace. And
he took him, and healed him,
and let him go. 5 And he said
unto them, ^h Which of you shall
have ^{i 3} an ass or an ^j ox fallen
into a ^k well, and will not
straightway draw him up on a
sabbath day? 6 ^l And they could
not answer again unto these
things.

7 And he spake a ^{m n} parable
unto those that were bidden,
when he marked how ^{o p q} they
chose out the chief ^r seats; say-
ing unto them, 8 When thou art

missible, VIN.; cannot be allowed, PLUM. V. 34. that killeth—the slayer of, PLUM. her—thee, WELL. **Chap. 14.**—V. 1. when he went—after he had entered, PLUM. rulers—chief men, PLUM. were—were continually, PLUM. V. 2. was—appeared, WELL. V. 3. answering—began and, WELL. V. 4. And—But, WELL. took—took hold of, *DeW. Me. Mcl. RID. VIN.* let him go—dismissed him, PLUM. ADENY.; sent him away, RID. V. 6. could not—had no power to, WELL. V. 7. And—But, WELL. chose—were choosing, PLUM. seats—places at table, RID.; or, couches, VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 32. and (*last*) . . . per-
fected—*In brackets, WELL. to-day and to-morrow—In brackets, WELL. V. 35. desolate—Omit. N A B (K) L, Edd. WELL. PLUM.; desolate, D (X d), 33. Chap. 14.*—V. 5. an ass—*So N L (X), 1, 33, Ol. Vulg. Memph. Scr.; a son, A B, Theb. Cur. Pesh. Al. La. Ti. Tr. mcd. We. WH. NES. BRU. RID. PLUM.; a sheep, D, WELL.*

p See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. q See Mt. 23:6. r Seat, Mt. 21:12.

k See Mt. 23:37.
l See "Birds,"
Gen. 9:2.
m Wings, Is.
40:31.

35
n House, Deut.
24:10.
o See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.
p Ps. 118:26;
ch. 19:38;
Mt. 21:9.
q Blessing,
Gen. 12:3.
r Name, Acts
16:18.

1
s See "Rulers of
the Syna-
gogue," Lu.
8:41.
t Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
u See "Hospital-
ity," Lu.
14:12.
v See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.
w See Mk. 3:2.

2
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
y See "Dis-
ease," Ps.
103:3.

3
z See Acts 3:12.
a See "Law,"
Deut. 31:24.
b See Mt. 22:35.
c See "Doctors
of the Law,"
Acts 5:24.
d Comp. Ch.
13:14; Mt.
12:2.
e See "Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.
f Healing, Jer.
30:13.

4
g Peace, Pr.
17:1.

5
h Ch. 13:15.
i Asses, Num.
31:34.
j Many ancient
authorities
read a son.
See ch. 13:15.
j See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
k Well, John 4:6.

6
l See Mt. 22:46;
comp. ch.
20:40.

7
m Parables,
II Sam. 12:1.
n Parables of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
o See "Pride,"
Ps. 10:2.

q See Mt.

8
a Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
b Feasts, Num. 29:39.
c Comp. Pr. 25:6, 7.
d Pride, Ps. 10:2.
e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
1 Gr. *recline not*.
f Seat, Mt. 21:12.
g Honor, Mal. 1:6.

9
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i See ch. 3:3.
j Shame, Phil. 3:19.

10
k See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
l See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.
m Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
n Glory, Ps. 7:5.
2 Gr. *recline*.
Comp. ch. 7:36, 37, marg.
o See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

11
p Ch. 18:14; Mt. 23:12.

12
q See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
r Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
s Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.
t See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
u Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
v Reward, Rev. 2:10.

13
w See "Kindness," Zech. 7:9.
x The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
y Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
z Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

14
a Blessing, Ex. 12:3.
b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
c John 5:29; Acts 24:15; Rev. 20:4, 5 (2).
d Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
e The Just, Mic. 6:8. f See "The Righteous," Ps. 24:4.
15 3 Gr. *reclined*. Comp. ch. 7:36, 37, marg.

bidden of any man to a ^a marriage ^b feast, ^{c d e 1} sit not down in the chief ^f seat; lest haply a more ^g honorable man than thou be bidden of him, 9 and he that bade thee and him shall come and say to thee, Give this ^h man place; and then thou shalt ⁱ begin with ^j shame to take the lowest place. 10 But when thou art bidden, ^k go and sit down in the lowest place; that when he that hath bidden thee cometh, he may say to thee, ^l Friend, ^m go up higher: then shalt thou have ⁿ glory in the presence of all that ^o sit at ^p meat with thee. 11 ^q For every one that exalteth himself shall be humbled; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 And he said to him also that had bidden him, When thou ^r makest a ^s dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy ^t brethren, nor thy ^u kinsmen, nor ^v rich ^w neighbors; lest haply they also bid thee again, and a ^x recompense be made thee. 13 But when thou makest a feast, ^y bid the ^z poor, the maimed, the ^a lame, the ^b blind: 14 and thou shalt be ^c blessed; because they have not ^d wherewith to recompense thee: ^e for thou shalt be recompensed in ^f the ^g resurrection of the ^h ⁱ just.

15 And when one of them that ^j sat at meat with him heard

Var. Rend.—V. 10, he may—so that he will, PLUM. go—*Rather*, come, *Field*. glory—honor, RID. WELL. V. 12, And he said—But he was saying, PLUM.; Moreover he said, WELL. supper—supper habitually, PLUM. brethren—relatives, WELL. kinsmen—neighbors,

these things, he said unto him, ^g Blessed is he that shall eat ^h bread in the ⁱ kingdom of ^j God. 16 But he said unto him, ^{k l} A certain man ^m made a great supper; and he bade many: 17 and he sent forth his ⁿ ⁴ servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for *all* things are now ready. 18 And they, *all* with one *consent* began to make ^o excuse. The first said unto him, I have ^p bought a ^q field, and I must needs go out and see it; I pray thee have me excused. 19 And another said, I have bought five ^r yoke of ^s oxen, and I go to prove them; I pray thee have me excused. 20 And another said, ^t I have married a ^u wife, and therefore I cannot come. 21 And the ^v ⁴ servant came, and told his lord these things. Then the master of the ^w house being ^x angry said to his ^y ⁴ servant, Go out quickly into the ^z streets and lanes of the ^a city, and bring in hither the poor and maimed and blind and lame. 22 And the ^b ⁴ servant said, Lord, what thou didst command is ^c done, and yet there is room. 23 And the lord said unto the ^d ⁴ servant, Go out into the ^e highways and hedges, and constrain ^f *them* to come in, that my house may be filled. 24 For I say unto you, that ^g none of those

WELL. rich neighbors—the rich, WELL. lest haply—otherwise, WELL. V. 15. that shall—who may, WELL. V. 16. made—was about to make, PLUM.; was making, VIN. V. 17, for . . . ready—because all has been already prepared, HO. V. 18, make excuse—beg off, PLUM. VIN. Vs. 18, 19, have me excused—*So practically*, AL. DeW.; have me as one excused, accept my excuse, Me. Wo.; consider me excused, PLUM.

g Comp. Rev. 19:9.
h Bread, Gen. 3:19.
i Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
j God, Gen. 1:1.

16
k P. Vs. 16–24: Comp. Mt. 22:2–14.
l See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21.

17
n Servant, Ex. 21:2.
4 Gr. *bondservant*.

18
o John 15:22; Rom. 2:1.
p See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
q Field, Num. 20:17.

19
r Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
s Cattle, Pr. 15:17.

20
t Deut. 24:5; comp. I Cor. 7:33.
u Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

21
v House, Deut. 24:10.
w Anger, Pr. 15:1.
x Street, Josh. 2:19.
y City, Gen. 4:17.

22
z Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

23
a Highway, Ps. 68:4.

24
b See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.

* HOSPITALITY: Duties to Strangers.—Heb. 13:2; III John 5–8. See "Sojourners"—Ps. 119:19.
To the Poor.—Is. 58:7.
Given to Hospitality.—Rom. 12:13; I Tim. 3:2; 5:10; Titus 1:8. One to Another—I Pet. 4:9.
Examples of.—Melchizedek—Gen. 14:18. Abraham—Gen. 18:3–9. Lot—Gen. 19:1. Laban—Gen. 24:31. Jethro—Ex. 2:20. Manoah—Ju. 13:15. The Old Man of Gibeah—Ju. 19:16–21. Samuel—I Sam. 9:22. David—II Sam.

6:19. Widow of Zarephath—I Ki. 17:10–16. The Shunamite Woman—II Ki. 4:8. Elisha—II Ki. 6:22. Israelites—I Chr. 12:39. Nehemiah—Neh. 5:17. Mary and Martha and Lazarus in Bethany—Lu. 10:38–42; John 12:1–9. See Mt. 21:17; 26:6–13; Mk. 11:11; 14:3–9. Zacchaeus—Lu. 19:1–7. Goodman of the House entertains Jesus—Mt. 26:17–19; Mk. 14:12–16; Lu. 22:8–14. Mason—Acts 21:16. Melitans—Acts 28:2. Publius—Acts 28:7. Gaius—III John 5–8. Teaching of Jesus on "Hospitality"—Lu. 2:21.

^a Man, Gen. 2:7.
^b See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.

^c Popularity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^d See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
^e Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
^f Father, Ex. 21:15.
^g Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^h Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
ⁱ Children, Gen. 3:16.
^j Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^k Sisters, Mt. 19:29.
^l Life, Gen. 2:7.
^m Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
ⁿ See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.

^o Cross, Mt. 27:26.

^p Building, I Ki. 5:18.
^q Tower, Ju. 9:47.
^r See "Prudence," Eph. 1:8.

^s Mocking, Lam. 1:7.

^t King, Deut. 17:15.
^u War, Josh. 22:12.

^v See "Diplomacy," Is. 37:9.
^w Ambassador, II Cor. 5:20.
^x Peace, Pr. 17:1.

^y Comp. Phil. 3:7; Heb. 11:26.

^z Salt, Lev. 2:13.
^a Mt. 5:13; Mk. 9:50.

^a men that were bidden shall taste of my ^b supper.

25 Now there ^c went with him great multitudes: and he turned, and said unto them, 26 ^d If any man cometh unto me, and ^e hateth not his own ^f father, and ^g mother, and ^h wife, and ⁱ children, and ^j brethren, and ^k sisters, yea, and his own ^l life also, he cannot be my ^m disciple. 27 Whosoever doth not bear his own ^o cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple. 28 For which of you, desiring to ^p build a ^q tower, doth not first sit down and ^r count the cost, whether he have *wherewith* to complete it? 29 Lest haply, when he hath laid a foundation, and is not able to finish, all that behold begin to ^s mock him, 30 saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish. 31 Or what ^t king, as he goeth to encounter another king in ^u war, will not sit down first and take counsel whether he is able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand? 32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ^v ambassador, and asketh conditions of ^w peace. 33 So therefore whosoever he be of you that ^x renounceth not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple. 34 ^y Salt therefore is good: but ^z if even the

Var. Rend.—V. 25. went—wandered, WELL. great multitudes—many men of the people, WELL. V. 26. hateth not—set not aside, WELL. life—self, WELL. V. 28. desiring—if he wishes, PLUM. and . . . complete—not having the means to finish, PLUM. V. 31. as . . . war—marching to meet another king unto battle, DeW. Me. Field; going to meet another king in battle, RID. encounter—engage with, PLUM. in—for the purpose of, PLUM. able—able (equipped), PLUM. V. 32. Or else—i.e. *But if he be not able*, DeW. Me. ambassador—ambassy, RID. conditions of—for negotiations with a view to, PLUM.; *lit.* things looking toward, VIN. V. 33. therefore—then, RID. renounceth—bids good-by to, VIN. that he hath—possessions, HO. V. 34. therefore—indeed, WELL. even—even, PLUM.;

salt have lost its savor, where-with shall it be seasoned? 35 It is fit neither for the ^b land nor for the dunghill: *men* cast it out. ^c He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

15 Now all the ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w

⁹
a Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
b Neighbors, Rom. 13:10.
c Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
d See "Money," Ex. 12:44.

¹⁰
e Comp. v. 7; Mt. 10:32.
f Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
g Love, I Cor. 13:1.
h See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
i See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
j See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
k See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.

¹¹
l See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
m Son, Gen. 21:19.

¹²
n Father, Ex. 21:15.
o Portion, Jer. 37:11.
p See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3.
q Deut. 21:17.
r Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
1 Gr. the.
s See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
t See v. 30; Mk. 12:44.

¹³
u Day, Lev. 25:8.
v Journey, Jonah 3:4.
w See "Goods," Num. 31:9.

¹⁴
x Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
y See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
z See "Adversity," Job 19:6.
a Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

¹⁵
b Field, Num. 20:17.
c Swine, Deut. 14:8.

¹⁶
d Hunger, Deut. 8:3.

2 Many ancient authorities read *have been filled*. 3 Gr. *the pods of the carob tree*. e Carob tree. See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12. 17 f Conscience, Acts 24:16.

*CALF: Uses of.—For Food—Gen. 18:7, 8; I Sam. 14:32; 28:24; Amos 6:4. Fatted Calf—Lu. 15:23, 27, 30. As Victim in Sacrifice.—Lev. 9:2, 3, 8; Num. 18:17; Mic. 6:6. Especially to confirm a Covenant.—Jer. 34:18, 19; Heb. 9:12, 19.

Idols made in the Image of.—Ex. 32:4, 35; Deut. 9:16, 21;

it, she calleth together her ^a friends and ^b neighbors, saying, ^c Rejoice with me, for I have found the ^d piece which I had lost. 10 Even so, I say unto you, there is joy in ^e the presence of the ^f angels of God ^g over one ^h sinner that ^{i j k} repenteth.

11 And he said, A ^l certain man had two ^m sons: 12 and the younger of them said to his father, ⁿ Father, give me ^{o p q} the portion of ^{r s t} thy substance that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his ^u living. 13 And not many ^v days after, the younger son gathered all together and took his ^w journey into a far country; and there he wasted his ^x substance with ^y riotous living. 14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty ^z famine in that country; and he began to be ^{a b c} in want. 15 And he went and joined himself to one of the citizens of that country; and he sent him into his ^d fields to feed ^e swine. 16 And ^f he would fain ^g have filled his belly with ^h the ⁱ husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him. 17 But when he ^j came to himself he said, How

Var. Rend.—V. 9. friends—women-friends, PLUM. WELL. VIN. V. 10. —comes to be, PLUM. repenteth—returneth, WELL. V. 12. *thy substance*—Rather, of the estate, Var. living—property, WELL. V. 13. gathered . . . and—had turned it all to money he, HO. riotous—prodigal, Field. V. 14. And—Now, WELL. in—throughout, PLUM. V. 15. feed—herd, WELL. HO. V. 16. husks—carob-pods (used for fattening swine, Go.), AL. DeW. Me. Wo. HO. PLUM. VIN. man gave unto—So AL. Wo.; man gave them to, DeW. Me.; one used to give, PLUM. V. 17. But when he came—Then he came, WELL.; Having come, HO. he (second)—and, WELL. Vs. 18, 21. against—contrary to, WELL. in thy sight—against thee, WELL. V. 19. make—treat, WELL.

many hired ^g servants of my father's have ^h bread enough and to spare, and I ⁱ perish here with hunger! 18 ^j I will arise and go to my ^k father, and will say unto him, Father, ^l I have sinned ^m against ⁿ heaven, and in thy sight: 19 ^o I am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. 20 And he arose, and came to his father. But while he was yet afar off, his father saw him, and ^p was moved with ^{q r} compassion, and ran, and ^s fell on his ^t neck, and ^{u v} kissed him. 21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight: I am no more worthy to be called thy son⁵. 22 But the father said to his ⁶ servants, Bring forth quickly ^{w x} the best robe, and put it on him; and ^y put a ^z ring on his ^a hand, and ^b shoes on his ^c feet: 23 and bring the fatted ^d calf, and kill it, and let us ^e eat, and ^f make merry: 24 for this my son was ^g dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry. 25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the ^h house, he heard ⁱ music and

V. 20. kissed him—kissed him fondly, AL. Me. V. 23. kill—slay, PLUM. make merry—enjoy yourselves, WELL. V. 24. dead—dead to me, PLUM. lost—lost to me, PLUM. be merry—enjoy yourselves, WELL. V. 25. Now—But, WELL. music—life, WELL.

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 16. filled—So A (P Q X P Δ A H), OL. VULG. PESH. SYR. SIN. LA. Tr.¹ NES. BRU.; been fed, N B D L (R), cursives, d e f, CUR. W e. WH. V. 17. perish here—So N B D L, Edd. NES.; perish, A. V. 21. son (second)—So AL. OL. Vulg. Memph. Pesh. AL. La. Scr. Tr. McI. NES.; add. Make me as one of thy hired servants, N B D, WH.¹ V. 22. quickly—So N B D L (X), AL. La. Tr.¹ McI. We. WH. NES.; omit, A, Ti.

comp. Rom. 11:15. 25 g House, Deut. 24:10. h Home, Lev. 19:28. i Music, I Cor. 6:31.

I Ki. 12:28, 32; II Ki. 10:29; 17:16; II Chr. 11:15; 13:8; Neh. 9:18; Ps. 68:30; 106:19; Hos. 8:5, 6; 10:5; 13:2; Acts 7:41.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 11:6; 27:10.

Figurative.—Job 21:10.

Illustrative.—Ps. 29:6; Jer. 31:18; 46:21; Es. 1:7; Hos. 14:2; Mal. 4:2; Rev. 4:7.

g Servants, Ex. 21:2.
h Bread, Gen. 3:19.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.

¹⁸
j Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
k See "Fatherhood of God," Gen. 1:1.
l Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
m See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
n Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

¹⁹
o Humility, Pr. 15:33.

²⁰
p See "Love of Parents," Pr. 1:8.
q Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
r See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
s Gen. 45:14; 46:29; Acts 20:37.
t Neck, Pr. 3:3.
u Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.
4 Gr. *kissed him much*. See ch. 7:38, 45.

²¹
5 Some ancient authorities add *make me as one of thy hired servants*. See v. 19.

²²
6 Gr. *bondservants*.
v See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
w Comp. Zech. 3:4; Rev. 6:11.
x Comp. Gen. 41:42.
y See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
a Shoes, Josh. 5:15.
b Feet, Gen. 18:4.

²³
c See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
d Joy, Ps. 30:5.

²⁴
e See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
f V. 32; ch. 9:60; Mt. 8:22; Eph. 2:1, 5; 5:14; Col. 2:13; I Tim. 5:6;

- 25**
^a Dancing, I Sam. 18:6.
26
^b Servant, Ex. 21:2.
27
^c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^d Father, Ex. 21:15.
^e Calf, Lu. 15:23.
28
^f Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
^g Anger, Pr. 15:1.
29
^h Year, Lev. 25:8.
ⁱ See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
^j Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^k See "Goats," Deut. 14:4.
^l Friends, Pr. 27:6.
30
^m See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ V. 12. Comp. Pr. 29:3.
^o See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
^p See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^q Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
31
¹ Gr. Child.
32
^r See "Joy," Ps. 30:5.
^s Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^t Death, Rom. 5:12.
1
^u Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^v See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^w Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^x Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
^y See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
^z Steward, Titus 1:7.
^a Ch. 15:13.
^b Goods, Num. 31:9.

^a dancing. 26 And he called to him one of the ^b servants, and inquired what these things might be. 27 And he said unto him, Thy ^c brother is come; and thy ^d father hath killed the fatted ^e calf, because he hath received him safe and sound. 28 But he was ^f angry, and would not go in: and his father came out, and entreated him. 29 But he answered and said to his father, Lo, these many ^h years ⁱ do I serve thee, and I ^j never transgressed a commandment of thine; and yet thou never gavest me a ^k kid, that I might make merry with my ^l friends: 30 but when this thy son came, who hath devoured thy ^m living ^{o p q} with harlots, thou killedst for him the fatted calf. 31 And he said unto him, ¹ Son, thou art ever with me, and all that is mine is thine. 32 But it was meet to make ^r merry and be ^s glad: for this thy brother was ^t dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

16 And he said also unto the ^{u v} disciples, ^w There was a certain ^{x y} rich man, who had a ^z steward; and the same was accused unto him that he was ^a wasting his ^b goods. 2 And he called him, and said unto him,

Var. Rend.—V. 26, these things might be—all this means, PLUM. V. 27. Thy (—Because) Thy, PLUM. him—him back, PLUM. V. 28. But—Then, WELL. entreated—intreated, R. V. 29. But—Omit, WELL. Lo, these—Already, so, WELL. make merry—enjoy myself, WELL. V. 30. when—when now, WELL. V. 31. And—But, WELL. V. 32. meet—necessary, HO. Chap. 16.—V. 1. And—But, WELL. V. 2. What . . . hear—Why do I hear this, PLUM. render—submit, WELL. the—thine, Var.; the necessary, PLUM. be—remain, WELL. V. 3. shall . . . that—can I do since, WELL. have not strength—am unable, WELL. V. 4. am resolved—have a thought, I know, Al. Be. Da. Go. Me. Wo.; know, WELL. to do—I'll do, WELL. that—in order that, WELL. V. 5. each one—one after the other, WELL. Vs. 6, 7. And he said—He answered, WELL. V. 6. And (second)—Omit, WELL. Vs. 6, 7. bond—letter, or, contract, WELL. V. 7. measures—quarters, Li. (not the same word as in the last verse); cors, VIN. ADENY. V. 8. his

What is this that I hear of thee? render the account of thy stewardship; for thou canst be no longer steward. 3 And the steward said within himself, What shall I do, seeing that my lord taketh away the stewardship from me? I have not strength to ^c dig; to ^d beg I am ^e ashamed. 4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their ^f houses. 5 And calling to him each one of his lord's ^h debtors, he said to the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? 6 And he said, A hundred ^{i 2} measures of ^j oil. And he said unto him, Take thy ^k bond, and sit down quickly and ^k write fifty. 7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, A hundred ⁴ measures of ^l wheat. He saith unto him, Take thy ³ bond, and write fourscore. 8 And his lord commended ⁵ the unrighteous steward because he had done ^m wisely: for the ⁿ sons of ^o this ^{p 6} world are for their own generation wiser than the ^q sons of the ^r light. 9 And I say unto you, ^s Make to yourselves ^t friends ⁷ by means of the ^{u v} mammon of unrighteousness; that, when it shall fail, ^w they may receive you into

—So Al. Be. DeW. Go. Me. Wo. VIN. ADENY; the, WELL. unrighteous steward—Lit. steward of unrighteousness, RID.; steward of iniquity, VIN. BRU. wisely—Rather, prudently, more prudent, Var. WYCLIFFE, PLUM.; shrewdly, VIN. sons (twice)—children, WELL. world—Strictly, world-age, Var. are—act, WELL. for—Lit. unto, as touching, Al. &c. (i.e. in dealing with their fellows, DeW. Go. Me. Wo. Mcl. VIN.: as to the interests of this life, Al.) towards, WELL. PLUM. V. 9. And—And also, WELL. to yourselves—in your own interest, PLUM. by means of—So VIN.: out of, by the use of, Al. DeW. Me. Wo. mammon of unrighteousness—riches of wickedness, WYCLIFFE. that—in order that, WELL. shall fail—is all gone, WELL.; is all spent, HO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 9. it shall fail—ye fail, N^a (F R U T Δ) Vulg. La² Mcl.; it fails, N^{*} and N^{cb} A B (D) L (R X), CUR. SYR. SIN. Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES. VIN.

- 3**
^c See "Labor," Ex. 23:12.
^d See "Beggars," Mk. 10:46.
^e See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.

- 4**
^f House, Deut. 24:10.
^g Home, Lev. 18:9.

- 5**
^h Debt, Ex. 22:25.

- 6**
ⁱ See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
² Gr. baths, the bath being a Hebrew measure. See Ez. 45:10, 11, 14.
^j Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
³ Gr. writings.
^k Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

- 7**
⁴ Gr. cors, the cor being a Hebrew measure. See Ez. 45:14.
^l Wheat, Ex. 9:32.

- 8**
⁵ Gr. the steward of unrighteousness.
^m Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
ⁿ Son, Gen. 21:19.
^o See ch. 20:34; Mt. 12:32.
^p World, Rev. 10:6.
⁶ Or, age.
^q John 12:36; Eph. 5:8; I Thess. 5:5.
^r Light, Ps. 74:16.

- 9**
^s Comp. ch. 11:41, 12:33; Mt. 19:21.
^t Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
⁷ Gr. out of.
^u See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
^v Vs. 11, 13; Mt. 6:24.
^w Comp. v. 4.

9
a Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
10
b Mt. 25:21, 23.
c Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Faithfulness," Lu. 2:21.
e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
12
f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
1 Some ancient authorities read *our own*.
13
g Mt. 6:24.
h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Servant," Lu. 2:21.
i Servant, Ex. 21:2.
2 Gr. household-servant.
j See "Choice," I Ki. 18:21.
k Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
l Love, I Cor. 13:1.
m See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
n See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
14
o Pharisee, Mt. 3:7.
p See "Covet-ousness," Deut. 5:21.
q II Tim. 3:2.
r Money, Ex. 12:44. [1:1.
s Scoffing, Ps. Ch. 23:35.
15
u Ch. 10:29; comp. ch. 18:9, 14.
v I Sam. 16:7; Pr. 21:2; Rom. 8:27; see Acts 1:24.
w Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Heart, Acts 15:9.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
16
a Mt. 11:12 f.
b Law, Deut. 31:24.
c See "Cove-nants," Gen. 17:2.
d Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
e John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
f Comp. Mt. 4:23. [16:15.
g Gospel, Mk. 3.
h Or, good things, comp. ch. 3:18.
i Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
j Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
k Mt. 5:18. l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

the eternal^a tabernacles. 10^b He that is ^{c d} faithful in a very little is faithful also in much: and he that is ^e unrighteous in a very little is unrighteous also in much. 11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches*? 12 And ^f if ye have not been faithful in that which is another's, who will give you that which is ^g your own? 13 ^h No ⁱ servant can serve two masters: for ^j either he will ^k hate the one, and ^l love the other; or else he will hold to one, and ^m despise the other. ⁿ Ye cannot serve God and mammon. 14 And the ^o Phār'ī-sēes, who were ^{p q} lovers of ^r money, heard all these things; and they ^s scoffed at him. 15 And he said unto them, Ye are they that ^t justify yourselves in the sight of men; but ^{u w} God knoweth your ^x hearts: for that which is exalted among ^y men is an ^z abomination in the sight of God. 16 ^a The ^{b c} law and the ^d prophets were until ^e John: from that time ^f the ^g gospel of the ^h kingdom of God is ⁱ preached, and every man entereth ^j violently into it. 17 ^k But it is easier for ^l heaven

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (cont.). the eternal tabernacles—the, or their, eternal habitations. Var. V. 11. been—become, HO. unrighteous—So AL. DeW. Go. Me. Mcl.; deceitful, Wo. V. 12. have not been—did not prove to be, PLUM. V. 13. servant—house-slave, WELL; domestic, PLUM.; properly, household servant, VIN.; lit. house-servant, ADENY. serve—be a servant (slave, PLUM.) to, WELL. PLUM. mammon—the Mammon, WELL. V. 14. were lovers of—So RID. VIN.; are after, WELL. scoffed—turned up the nose, PLUM. VIN. V. 15. yourselves—themselves, WELL. HO. in the sight of (twice)—So RID.; before, HO. among—in the eyes of, PLUM. V. 16. were—extended, WELL.; (existed and had authority), PLUM. man—one, PLUM. entereth violently—forces his way, PLUM.; forceth his way, RID.; is pressed, WELL. V. 17. But—So AL. Go. Me. Wo. RID.; However, WELL. little—little stroke, HO.; stroke, WELL.; little horn (of the Hebrew letter), PLUM. fall—

and ^m earth to pass away, than for one tittle of the law to fall.

18 ⁿ Every one that ^o putteth away his ^p wife, and marrieth another, committeth ^q adultery: and he that marrieth one that is put away from a husband committeth adultery.

19 ^r Now there was a certain ^s rich man, and he was ^t clothed in ^u purple and fine ^v linen, ^w faring sumptuously every ^x day: 20 and a certain ^y beggar named Lāz'ā-rūs ^z was laid at his ^a gate, ^b full of sores, 21 and ^c desiring to be fed with the ^d crumbs that fell from the rich man's ^e table; yea, even the ^f dogs came and licked his sores. 22 And it came to pass, that the beggar ^g died, and that ^h he was carried away by the ⁱ angels into ^j Abraham's bosom: and the rich man also died, and was ^k buried. 23 And in ^l Hā-dēs he lifted up his ^m eyes, being in ⁿ torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lāz'ā-rūs in his bosom. 24 And he ^o cried and said, ^{p q} Father Abraham, have ^r mercy on me, and send Lāz'ā-rūs, that he may dip the tip of his ^s finger in ^t water, and cool my ^u tongue; for I

So RID.; fail, WELL.; fall to the ground, PLUM. V. 19. Now there was—Or. There was then, AL. Me. he was clothed—dressed himself, HO. faring sumptuously—So RID.; fared sumptuously, AL.; was feasting, Field; made merry, DeW. Mcl.; dining luxuriously, HO. Vs. 20, 22. beggar—poor man, WELL. HO. V. 20. was laid—had been flung, PLUM. laid—lying, WELL.; thrown down, HO. VIN. gate—portico, PLUM. HO.; gateway, VIN. sores—ulcers, PLUM. BRU. V. 21. yea—So RID.; and, WELL.; nay, PLUM.; but, VIN. yea, even the dogs—moreover the dogs, AL.; but the very dogs, DeW.; yea, and, besides all this, the dogs, Be. Go. Me. Wo. Mcl. even—besides, WELL. came and licked—i.e. used to come and lick, Var. licked—licked the surface of, PLUM. sores—ulcers, HO. PLUM. V. 22. he—his soul, PLUM. carried—borne, RID. V. 23. Hades—hell, WELL.; Hades; the world of the dead, AL.

Var. Read.—V. 12. your—So N A D (Δ), AL. La. Scr. Ti. Tr. WH²; our, B L, WH¹. NES. V. 21. the crumbs that fell—the crumbs which fell, N° A, La.¹ Tr.¹ Mcl.; that which fell, N° B L, AL. Ti. We. WH. NES. V. 23. being in torments—Omit, WELL.

m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
18
n See Mt. 5:32.
o Marriage and Divorce, Gen. 6:2.
p Husband and Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
q Adultery, Num. 5:12.
19
r See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
s Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
t Clothing, Job 31:19.
u Colors, Job 3:5.
v Linen, Esth. 8:15.
w Or, living in mirth and splendor every day.
Day, Lev. 25:8.
20
x Beggar, Mk. 10:46.
y Comp. Acts 3:2.
z Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
a See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
21
b See "Hunger," Deut. 8:3.
c See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
d Table, II Ki. 4:10.
e Dogs, Deut. 23:18.
22
f Death, Rom. 5:12.
g See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
h Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
i Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
j Comp. John 1:18; 13:23.
k Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
23
l Hades, Mt. 11:23.
m Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
n See "Punishment," Gen. 39:21.
24
o Cry, Lu. 18:7.
p Father, Ex. 21:15.
q V. 30; comp. ch. 3:8; 19:9.
r Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
s Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
t Water, Ps. 95:5.
u Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

a Anguish,
John 16:21.
b See "Fire,"
See 10:2.
c See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
d Mt. 23:41.
e Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
f Son, Gen.
21:19.
g Gr. Child.
h Comp. ch.
6:24.
i Life, Gen. 2:7.
j Reaping what
we sow, Gal.
6:7.
k Evil, Ps.
97:10.
l Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
m Or, in all these
things.
n See "The
Resurrec-
tion," Mt.
22:23.
o See "Eternal
Life," Gen.
2:7.
p Father, Ex.
21:15.
q House, Deut.
24:10.
r Home, Lev.
18:9.
s Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
t Witness,
John 8:17.
u Acts 2:40;
8:25; 10:42;
18:5; 20:21 ff.;
23:11; 28:23;
Gal. 5:3; Eph.
4:17; 1 Thess.
2:11; 4:6.
v See "The
Judgment,"
II Pet. 2:4.
w See "Salva-
tion condi-
tional," Acts
2:40.
x Comp. ch.
4:17; John
5:45-47; Acts
15:21.
y Moses, Ex. 3:4.
z Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
aa See "The
Gospel must
be heard,"
Mk. 16:15.
ab 30
ac V. 24; comp.
ch. 3:8; 19:9.
ad Death, Rom.
5:12.
ae Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
af See "Con-
version," Mt.
13:15.
ag I
ah Disciples,
Mt. 20:17.
ai See "Apostles,"
Mt. 10:5.
aj I Tim. 4:1.
ak See "Temptation,"
Pr. 1:7.
al See "Occasions
of Stumbling,"
Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
am See "Teaching of Jesus"
on "Stumbling,"
Lu. 2:21.

am in ^a anguish in ^{b c d} this flame.
25 But ^e Abraham said, ^f "Son, re-
member that ^g thou in thy ^h life-
time ⁱ receivedst thy good things,
and Lāz-ā-rūs in like manner
^j evil things: but now here he is
^k comforted, and thou art in an-
guish. 26 And ^l besides all this,
^m between us and you there is a
great gulf fixed, that they that
would pass from hence to you
may not be able, and that none
may cross over from thence to
us. 27 And he said, I pray thee
therefore, ⁿ father, that thou
wouldest send him to my fa-
ther's ^{o p} house; 28 for I have
five ^q brethren; that he may
^{r s} testify unto them, lest they
also come into this ^t place of tor-
ment. 29 But Abraham saith,
^u "They have ^{v w} Mō'sēs and the
^x prophets; ^y let them hear them.
30 And he said, Nay, ^z father
Abraham: but if one go to them
from the ^a dead, they will ^{b c} re-
pent. 31 And he said unto him,
If they hear not Mō'sēs and the
prophets, neither will they be
persuaded, if one rise from the
dead.

17 And he said unto his
^{a e} disciples, ^f "It is impos-
sible but that ^{g h i} occasions of
stumbling should come; but woe

Var. Rend.—V. 24. am in anguish—suffer pain, WELL. V. 25. receivedst—receiv-
edst in full, Al. Be. Me. Wo. Mcl. (didst
take for thy own pleasure, Go.); receivedst
(in full), PLUM. art in anguish—suffer-
est pain, WELL. V. 26. is—has been and
remains, PLUM. they that . . . may—in
order that they which . . . may, Al. Da.
DeW. Me. Wo. Mcl. would—wish to, RID.
and that none may—nor yet that any
may, PLUM.; nor any, RID. V. 27. And
—Omit, WELL. V. 28. testify—bear witness
(successfully, PLUM.), HO. PLUM.
V. 30. but—(that is not enough) but,
PLUM. will—would, WELL. V. 31.
hear not—are refusing to hear, PLUM.
persuaded—Add, (to repent), PLUM.
Chap. 17.—V. 1. And—But, WELL. im-
possible—unallowable, PLUM. inadmis-
sible, VIN. but that . . . should—that
. . . should not, WELL. occasions of
stumbling—offences, HO. should—Omit,
RID. V. 2. were (first two)—is, PLUM.
well—better, WELL; gain, RID. mill-

unto him, through whom they
come! 2 ⁱ It were well for him
if a ^k millstone were hanged
about his ^l neck, and he were
thrown into the ^m sea, rather than
that he should cause one of these
little ones to stumble. 3 Take
heed to yourselves: ^{n o p} if thy
brother ^q sin, ^r rebuke him; and
if he repent, ^s ^t forgive him. 4
And if he sin against thee
^{u v} seven times in the day, and
seven times turn again to thee,
saying, I repent; thou shalt for-
give him.

5 And ^{w x} the apostles said
unto ^y the Lord, Increase our
^z faith. 6 And the Lord said, If
ye had faith as ^a a grain of ^b mus-
tard seed, ye would say unto
this ^{c d} sycamine tree, Be thou
rooted up, and be thou planted
in the sea; and ^e it would ^f obey
you. 7 But who is there of you,
having a ^{g h} servant ⁱ plowing or
^j keeping ^k sheep, that will say
unto him, when he is come in
from the ^l field, Come straight-
way and ^m sit down to ⁿ meat; 8
and will not rather say unto
him, ⁿ Make ready wherewith I
may sup, and gird thyself, and
serve me, till I have eaten and
drunken; and afterward thou

stone—stone fit for a mill, PLUM. were
(third)—has been, WELL. thrown—
hurled, VIN.; drowned, HO. into—in.
HO. that he should—(to remain alive)
in order to, PLUM. one . . . stumble—
So RID.; offence to one of these little ones,
HO. V. 3. Take heed to yourselves—Add
to v. 2, PLUM. sin—transgress, WELL.
V. 4. repent—am sorry, WELL. V. 5.
Increase our faith—Add unto us faith,
HO. BRU. (i.e. give us more faith, Al.
Go. Me.; give us faith besides other virtues,
Wo.); Give us faith in addition, PLUM.
V. 6. And . . . said—But he said to them,
WELL. as—as much as, WELL. sycami-
ne—mulberry, Al. Be. PLUM. VIN.
(alt.); fig-mulberry, WELL. HO. Be . . .
planted—Pull thyself up by the roots
(Uproot thyself, HO.) and plant (trans-
plant, HO.) thyself in the sea, WELL. HO.
obey—have obeyed, Al. Me. Mcl. r. V.
7. say . . . straightway—So Al. Be. Go.
La. Me. Ti. Mcl. RID.; say unto him by
and by . . . go, DeW. meat—eat, VULG.
WYCLIFFE, TYNDALE, LUTHER.

Var. Read.—Chap. 17.—V. 3. sin—N A
B L, Edd. NES. WH.; add, against thee,
D. V. 6. had—So D, La. Mcl.; have, N
A B L (X Δ), Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES.
RID.

2
i Mt. 18:6; Mk.
9:42; comp.
I Cor. 8:12
k See "Tools
and Imple-
ments," Ex.
32:4.
l Neck, Pr. 3:3.
m Sea, Ex. 14:21.
3
n See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Character
of Disciples,"
Lu. 2:21.
o See Mt. 18:15.
p See "Frat-
ernity," Ps.
133:1.
q Sin, Gen. 3:6.
r Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
s Forgiveness,
Mt. 25:21.
t See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Forgive-
ness," Lu.
2:21.
4
u Seven, Gen.
2:2.
v Mt. 18:21 f.
5
w See Mk. 6:30.
x Apostles, Mt.
10:5.
y See ch. 7:13.
z Faith, Heb.
11:1.
6
a Ch. 13:19; Mt.
13:31; 17:20;
Mk. 4:31.
b See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
c Seed, Deut.
22:9.
d Comp. ch.
19:4 (?).
e See "Mir-
acles," Mk.
16:17.
f Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
7
g Servant, Ex.
21:2.
h 3. Gr. bondservant.
i Agriculture,
Is. 28:24.
j Shepherd, Ps.
23:1.
k Sheep, Deut.
14:4.
l Field, Num.
20:17.
m See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.
n Food, Gen.
9:3.
8
n Comp. ch.
12:37.

⁸
a See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
b See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.

⁹
c Giving
Thanks,
II Cor. 4:15.
d Servant, Ex.
21:2.
1 Gr. *bondserv-*
ant.
e Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.

¹⁰
f Humility,
Pr. 15:33.
g See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Humil-
ity," Lu. 2:21.
2 Gr. *bondserv-*
ants.
h Duty, Eccl.
12:13.

¹¹
i See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
3 Or, as *he was*.
j See ch. 9:51.
k Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.
l Comp. ch.
9:52 ff.; John
4:3 f.
4 Or, *through the*
midst of &c.
m Samaria,
I Ki. 18:2.
n Galilee, Mt.
17:22.

¹²
o Village, Deut.
2:23.
p Leprosy, Lev.
14:2.
q Lev. 13:45 f.

¹³
r Voice, Gen.
27:22.
s See ch. 5:5.
t Mercy, Ps.
25:6.

¹⁴
u Ch. 5:14. See
Mt. 8:4.
v Priest, Ex.
28:1.
w See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.
x Miracles of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
y See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.

¹⁵
z Healing, Jer.
30:13.
a Glorifying
God, Lu. 7:16.
b See Mt. 9:8.

¹⁶
c Face, Is. 6:2.
d Feet, Gen.
18:4.
e See Mt. 10:5.

¹⁸
5 Or, *There were*
none found. . .
save this stran-
ger.
f Glory, Ps. 7:5.
6 Or, *alien*.

shalt ^aeat and drink? 9 Doth he
^cthank the ^aservant because he
did the things that were ^ccom-
manded? 10 Even so ye also,
when ye shall have done all the
things that are commanded you,
say, ^f^gWe are unprofitable ²serv-
ants; we have done that which it
was our ^hduty to do.

11 And ⁱit came to pass, ³as
they were ^jon the way to ^kJē-
rū-^lsā-lēm, that ^lhe was passing
⁴along the borders of ^mSā-mā-
rī-ā and ⁿGāl-ī-lēe. 12 And as
he entered into a certain ^ovil-
lage, there met him ten men that
were ^plepers, who ^qstood afar
off: 13 and they lifted up their
^rvoices, saying, Jē-^sšūs, ^sMa-
ster, have ^tmercy on us. 14 And
when he saw them, he said unto
them, ^uGo and show yourselves
unto the ^vpriests. And it came
to pass, ^was they went, ^xthey
were ^ycleansed. 15 And one of
them, when he saw that he was
^zhealed, turned back, with a
loud voice ^a^bglorifying God; 16
and he fell upon his ^cface at
his ^dfeet, giving him thanks:
and he was a ^eSā-mār-ī-tān.
17 And Jē-^sšūs answering said,
Were not the ten cleansed? but
where are the nine? 18 ⁵Were
there none found that returned
to give ^fglory to God, save this
⁶stranger? 19 And he said unto

Var. Rend.—V. 9. thank—know thanks
for, HO. V. 10. say—think, WELL. Vs.
11, 12. And it . . . entered—Upon the
journey to Jerusalem, on which he passed
through Samaria and Galilee, there met
him as he entered, WELL. V. 11. they were
—he was, PLUM. along the borders of—
through the midst of, DeW. R.; through
the border, midway between, Al. Be. Go.
Me. Wo.; through-between, HO. BRU;
between, PLUM. VIN. (alt.), RID. V. 14.
when—directly, PLUM. V. 16. giving—
to give, WELL. and he—that, WELL.;
and this one on his part, HO. V. 17.
but—Omit, WELL. V. 18. Were there
none . . . ?—So RID.; Were there not
? Al. Me. Tr.; There are not, Wo.
McL. V. 20. with observation—i.e. in
the midst of men's looking for it, Al. Me.;
in such a way as to be observed, Go.; by wait-
ing for it, WELL.; with close watching,
PLUM. V. 21. neither shall they—also
one cannot, WELL. shall—will, PLUM.
Lo—it is, WELL. within you—So Go.
McL. Field, BRU.; among you, in the

him, Arise, and go thy way: ^othy
faith hath ⁷made thee whole.

20 And being asked by the
^hPhār-ī-sēes, ⁱwhen the kingdom
of God cometh, he answered
them and said, The ^jkingdom of
God cometh not with ^k^lobserva-
tion: 21 neither shall ^mthey say,
Lo, here! or, There! for lo, the
kingdom of God is ⁸within you.

22 And he said unto the ⁿdisci-
ples, ^o^pThe days will come, when
ye shall desire to see one of the
^qdays of the ^rSon of ^tman, and
ye shall not see it. 23 ^uAnd
they shall say to you, Lo,
there! Lo, here! go not away,
nor follow after *them*: 24 ^vfor
as the ^wlightning, when it light-
eneth out of the one part under
the ^xheaven, shineth unto the
other part under heaven; so
shall the Son of man be ⁹in his
day. 25 ^yBut first must he
^zsuffer many things and be re-
jected of this generation. 26
^aAnd as it came to pass in the
days of ^bNoah, even so shall it be
also in the days of the Son of
man. 27 They ate, they ^cdrank,
they ^dmarried, they were given
in marriage, until the day that
Noah entered into the ^eark, and
the ^fflood came, and ^gdestroyed
them all. 28 Likewise even as it
came to pass in ^hthe days of
ⁱLot; they ate, they drank, they
bought, they sold, they planted,

midst of you, Al. Be. DeW. Me. De.
Schürer, VIN. HO. ADENY (alt.), PLUM.
V. 22. And—But, WELL. the (first)—
his, WELL. one—if but one, WELL.
The—Omit, RID. PLUM. and . . . it—
but in vain, WELL. V. 23. they shall say
—say they, WELL. Lo, there! Lo here—
there he is! here he is! WELL. follow—
run, HO. V. 26. And—And just, PLUM.
V. 27. ate—were eating, PLUM. drank
—were drinking, PLUM. they . . . mar-
riage—let themselves be married, WELL.
flood—deluge, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 9. commanded?—So NB
L (X), 1, 28, 131, Al. Ti. Tr.; WH. NES;
add, I trow not, A D, Lo.² Tr.² McL. We.¹
V. 10. unprofitable—Omit, SYR. SIN.
WELL. BLASS. V. 24. when it lighten-
eth—So NB L, Tr. McL. We. WH.; that
lighteneth, D, Al. La. Tr.¹ in his day—
Omit, B D, 220, (a, b, e, i), OL. La. WH.¹
[in his day], WELL.

¹⁹
g See ch. 18:42;
Mt. 9:22.
7 Or, *saved thee*.

²⁰
h Pharisees,
Mt. 3:7.
i Ch. 19:11;
Acts 1:6.
j Kingdom of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
k See "Second
Coming of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
l Comp. ch.
14:1 (Gr.).

²¹
m See v. 23.
8 Or, *in the*
midst of you.

²²
n Disciples, Mt.
20:17.
o See "Jesus the
Prophet," Lu.
2:21.
p Ch. 5:35; Mt.
9:15; Mk.
2:20.
q Day, Lev.
25:8.
r Son, Gen.
21:19.
s See "Human-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
t Man, Gen. 2:7.

²³
u Mt. 24:23;
Mk. 13:21;
comp. ch. 21:38.

²⁴
v Mt. 24:27.
w See "Meteor-
ology," Lev.
23:40.
x Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
9 Some ancient
authorities
omit in his
day.

²⁵
y Comp. ch.
9:22; Mt.
16:21.
z See "Suffer-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.

²⁶
a P. Vs. 26, 27:
Mt. 24:37-39
b Noah, Gen.
6:9.

²⁷
c Drink, Hos.
4:18.
d Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.
e Ark, Gen. 7:1.
f Flood, Gen.
7:6.
g Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

²⁸
h Gen. ch. 19.
i Lot, Gen. 13:1

28

a Building,
1 Ki. 5:18.

29

b Lot, Gen. 13:1.
c Sodom, Gen.
18:20.
d Fire, Lev.
10:2.
e Brimstone,
Ez. 38:22.
f Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
g See "Destruc-
tion," Hos.
13:14.

30

h Day, Lev.
25:8.
i The Judg-
ment, II Pet.
2:4.
j See "Second
Coming of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
k I Cor. 1:7;
II Thess. 1:7;
I Pet. 1:7;
comp. Mt.
16:27; Col.
3:4; I Pet.
4:13; I John
2:28.
l Revelation,
Dan. 2:22.

31

m Mt. 24:17, 18;
Mk. 13:15 f.;
comp. ch.
21:21.
n Goods, Num.
31:9.
o House, Deut.
24:10.
p Field, Num.
20:17.

32

q Gen. 19:26.
r See "Lot,"
Gen. 13:1.
s Wife, I Cor.
7:16.

33

t See Mt. 10:39.
u See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Gain and
Life," Lu.
2:21.
v Life, Gen. 2:7.
w Self-denial,
Mt. 16:24.
1 Gr. *save* it
alive.

34 *x* Night, Ps. 19:2. *y* Bed, Deut. 3:11. 35 *z* Mt.
24:41. *a* Women, Ruth 3:9. 2 Some ancient authorities
add *v*. 36. *There shall be two men in the field; the one shall be*
taken, and the other shall be left. Mt. 24:40.

* CRY.—Unto Jehovah—Deut. 15:9; I Sam. 7:8; Ps. 40:1;
57:2; 61:1; 86:3; 88:2. Of David—II Sam. 22:7; Ps. 89:26.
In Affliction—II Chr. 20:9.

For Help—Ps. 28:1; 107:19, 28; 119:169; 141:1; 142:6.
From Israel—Ps. 106:44; Joel 1:14, 19, 20. From Nineveh—
Jonah 3:8.

Cry of Supplication.—Esau, Gen. 27:34. *To God*—
I Ki. 8:28; II Chr. 6:19; Job 19:7; Ps. 5:2; 17:1; 18:6; 27:7;
28:2; 39:12. *Job*—Job 30:20, 24; Heb. 5:7. *To King*—
II Ki. 8:3. *Israel at Red Sea*—Neh. 9:9. *Blind Men*—
Mt. 9:27. *Affliction—Zion*—Ps. 102:1; Lam. 2:19; 3:8,
56; Ez. 9:4; 21:12. *Anguish*—Ps. 22:2. *Mordecai—Esth.*
4:1. *Blind Beggar*—Mk. 10:47. *Children in the Temple*—
Mt. 21:15. *Complaints*—I Sam. 8:18; 9:16; Neh. 5:1, 6; Job

they ^a builded; 29 but in the day
that ^b Lot went out from ^c Sōdōm
it rained ^d fire and ^e brimstone
from ^f heaven, and ^g destroyed
them all: 30 after the same man-
ner shall it be in the ^h day that
the ⁱ Son of man ^k is revealed. 31
In that day, he that shall be ^m on
the housetop, and ⁿ his goods in
the ^o house, let him not go down
to take them away; and let him
that is in the ^p field likewise
not return back. 32 ^q Remem-
ber ^r Lot's ^s wife. 33 ^t Whosoever
shall seek to ^u gain his ^v life shall
lose it: but whosoever shall ^w lose
his life shall ¹ preserve it. 34 I
say unto you, In that ^x night
there shall be two men on ^y one
bed; the one shall be taken, and
the other shall be left. 35 ^z There
shall be two ^a women grinding
together; the one shall be taken,
and the other shall be left.² 37
And they answering say unto

Var. Rend.—V. 33. gain his life—So
RID.; save his life, WELL. HO.; preserve
his life for himself, PLUM. life=soul,
WELL. HO. preserve it—quicken (*lit.*
bring alive to the birth), *Al.* reproduce it
in the form of spiritual life, eternal, eternal
life, *Go.*; same word as Acts 7:19; I Tim.
6:13, note; keep it alive, HO.; preserve it
alive, PLUM. VIN.; or, quicken it, ADENY.
V. 34. that=this, WELL. men—*Omit.*
HO. PLUM. Vs. 34, 35. left=left living,
WELL. V. 35. together—Add, on one
mill, WELL. V. 37. body=carcase,
WELL. BRU. eagles=vultures, WELL.
PLUM. ADENY. Chap. 18.—V. 1. to
the end—More nearly, pointing to this,
with reference to this, *DeW. Me. VIN.*
faint=cease, WELL. V. 2. regarded not
man=was in dread of no man, WELL.
V. 3. came oft—So RID.; used to come,
came often, *Me. Wo. Mcl.*; continually
came, PLUM.; came, WELL. *Avenge*
me of=Avenge me (and thus deliver me)
from, *DeW. Me. Mcl.*; Give me a sentence
(of protection from), PLUM.; Procure me

him, Where, ^b Lord? And he said
unto them, ^c Where the ^d body
is, thither will the ^e eagles also
be gathered together.

18 And he spake a ¹ par-
able unto them to the
end that they ^h ought always to
ⁱ pray, and not to ^j faint; 2 say-
ing, There was in ^k a city a ^l judge,
who ^m feared not God, and ⁿ re-
garded not ^o man; 3 and there
was a ^p widow in that city; and
she came oft unto him, saying,
^q Avenge me of mine ^r adversary.
4 And he would not for a while;
but afterward he said within
himself, Though I fear not God,
nor ⁿ regard man; 5 yet ^s because
this widow troubleth me, I will
avenge her, ⁵ lest she ^t wear me
out by her continual coming.
6 And ^u the Lord said, Hear
what ^v the unrighteous judge
saith. 7 And shall not God
^w avenge his ^y elect, that *cry to

justice of, HO.; Do me justice of, VIN.
ADENY. *r marg.* V. 4. Though—Al-
though, PLUM. nor—not even, PLUM.
nor regard—and am in dread of no,
WELL. V. 5. troubleth me—gives me
no rest, WELL.; becomes a burden to
me, HO. lest... coming—lest by her
continual coming she wearies me, *Al.*
DeW. Field; lest she come at last and
... *Me. Go.*; otherwise she may come at
the end and strike me in the face, WELL.
wear me out—Or, plague me, *Al. DeW.*
Wo. Mcl. RID.; smite me in the face, *Me.*
Go.; so nearly, *Be. VIN.* V. 7. avenge
—avenge and deliver, *DeW. Me.*; right,
Wo.; procure justice to, HO.; vindicate,
ADENY. elect... them?—own
elect, which cry unto him day and night;
yet he delayeth help on their behalf, VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 33. gain—win or keep
safe, B. L. *Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. W. H. NES.*
save, *N. A. La.* V. 36. *Retain, d marg.*
omit. *N. A. B. L. Edd. Cf. Mt. 24:40. Chap.*
18.—V. 1. they—So N. A. and N. A. B. L.
Edd.; men, *N. S. D.* V. 7. that... them?
—which cry... unto him, and he hears
long with them (*rather*... defereth his
anger on their behalf, *Field*; but *Me. Go.*
render... and is he slow (to strike) for
them?), *N. A. B. D. Edd.*

16:18. Demonic—Mk. 5:5; Lu. 4:41. Egyptians—Ex. 11:6;
12:30. Widow and Fatherless heard by Jehovah—Ex.
22:23. City—I Sam. 5:12. Fools—Ecc. 9:17. Grief—
Heard by Eli—I Sam. 4:14. Tamar—II Sam. 13:19.
David—Ps. 69:3. Horonaim—Jer. 48:3. Joy—Is. 12:6;
54:1; Gal. 4:27. Leper—Lev. 13:45. Midnight, at—Mt. 25:6.
Oppressed—Job 35:9, 12; Is. 5:7. Israel in Bondage—Ex.
2:23; 3:7, 9; 5:8. Those overcome—Ex. 32:18. The Perish-
ing—Num. 16:3, 4. Pity—Is. 15:5. Poor—Job 34:28; Ps.
9:12; Pr. 21:13. Righteous—Ps. 34:15, 17. The Elect—Lu.
18:7. Streets, In—Is. 24:11. Two Daughters of the Horse-
leach—Pr. 30:15. Unclean—Acts 8:7. Warning—Is. 58:1;
Jer. 2:2; 4:5; Jonah 1:2; Zech. 1:14, 17. By Paul and
Barnabas—Acts 14:14. Wicked—Job 27:9. To Idols—Ju,

37

b Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
c See Mt. 24:28.
d Body, Num.
25:8.
e Eagle, Ex.
19:4.
3 Or, vultures.

1
f Parable,
II Sam. 12:1.
g Parables of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
h Comp. ch.
11:5-10.
i Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
j See II Cor. 4:1.

2

k City, Gen.
4:17.
l Judges, Ex.
18:22.
m Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
n V. 4; comp.
ch. 20:13;
Heb. 12:9.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.

3

p Widow, Lev.
22:13.
q Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
4 Or, Do me
justice of; and
so in vs. 5, 7, 8.
r Enemy, Job
31:29.

5

s Comp. ch.
11:8.
5 Or, lest at last
by her coming
she wear me
out.
t I Cor. 9:27
(Gr).
6 Gr. bruise.

6

u See ch. 7:13.
v See "The
Wicked," Ex.
23:7.
7 Gr. the judge of
unrighteous-
ness.

7

w Vengeance of
God, Gen. 1:1.
x Rev. 6:10.
y Election, See
"Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.

^a Day, Lev. 25:8.
^b Night, Ps. 19:2.
¹ Or, and is he slow to punish on their behalf?
^c See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
^d II Pet. 3:9.
^e Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16.
⁸
^f Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^g Comp. ch. 17:26 ff. [11:1].
^h Faith, Heb. 2: Or, the faith.
ⁱ Earth, Gen. 2:1.
⁹
^j See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [16:15].
^k Comp. ch.
^l See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride and Prayer," Lu. 2:21.
^m The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
ⁿ Comp. Rom. 14:3, 10.
³ Gr. the rest.
¹⁰
^a Man, Gen. 2:7.
^p II Ki. 20:5, 8; Acts 3:1; comp. I Ki. 10:5.
^q Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^r Prayer, Mt. 5:44. [3:7].
^s Pharisee, Mt. 1:1.
^t Publican, Mt. 9:11.
⁴ See marginal note on ch. 3:12.
¹¹
^u Mt. 6:5; Mk. 11:25; comp. ch. 22:41.
^v God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
^x Extortion, Pr. 22:16.
^y See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17. [5:12].
^z Adultery, Lev. 12:2.
^a Fasting, I Sam. 7:6. ^b Mt. 9:14. ^c See "Seven," Gen. 2:2. ^d Ch. 11:42. ^e Tithes, Gen. 28:22. ^f Ezra 9:6. ^g Humility, Pr. 15:33. ^h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Humility," Lu. 2:21. ⁱ Eyes, Ps. 17:8. ^j Heaven, Deut. 26:15. ^k Ch. 23:48. ⁵ Or, *be thou propitiated*. ^l Mercy, Ps. 25:6. ^m Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. ⁿ Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6. ⁶ Or, the sinner.

him^a day and^b night, ¹and yet he is ^{c d e} longsuffering over them?
 8 I say unto you, that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the^f Son of man cometh, ^gshall he find ^hfaith on theⁱ earth?
 9 And he spake also this^j parable unto certain who^{k l} trusted in themselves that they were^m righteous, andⁿ set³ all others at nought: 10 Two^o men^p went up into the^q temple to^r pray; the one a^s Phārī-sēe, and the other a^t publican. 11 The Phārī-sēe^u stood and prayed thus with himself, ^vGod, I^w thank thee, that I am not as the rest of men, ^xextortioners, ^yunjust, ^zadulterers, or even as this⁴ publican. 12 I^{a b} fast twice in the^c week; I^d give^e tithes of all that I get. 13 But the⁴ publican, standing afar off, ¹would not lift up so much as his^h eyes untoⁱ heaven, but^k smote his breast, saying, God, ⁵be thou^{lm} merciful to meⁿ a sinner. 14 I

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (cont.).—yet he is—still he, WELL. yet . . . longsuffering—does he perchance delay (his revenge), HO. yet—Omit, R. V. S. speedily—shortly, WELL; without delay, PLUM. Nevertheless—But, WELL. Howbeit, PLUM. n; yet, LUTHER. faith—So (= faith in Him), Mc. DeW; this faith, (v. 1), McI. Go. V. 9, unto—So Al. Be. Mc. McI.; with respect to, DeW; in reference to, WELL; against, SYR. SIN. set nought—despised the others, WELL. PLUM. Vs. 10, 11, 13, publican—i.e. toll-collector, Var. V. 11, unjust—evil-doers, WELL. V. 12, got—Or, gain, Al. DeW. Li. Mc. McI. RID. VIN.; possess, perhaps, WO.; have, WELL. LUTHER; acquired,

say unto you, This man went down to his^{o p} house^q justified rather than the other: ^rfor every one that exalteth himself shall be humbled; but he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

15^a And they were bringing unto him also their^t babes, that he should touch them: but when the^{u v} disciples saw it, they^w rebuked them. 16 But Jē-śūs called them unto him, saying, ^xSuffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for^y to such belongeth the^z kingdom of God. 17 Verily I say unto you, ^{a b}Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall in no wise enter therein.

18^c And a certain^d ruler asked him, saying, ^eGood Teacher, what shall I do to^f inherit^h eternal life? 19 And Jē-śūs said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, ⁱsave one, even God. 20 Thou knowest the^j commandments, ³Do

PLUM. V. 13, afar—farther, HO. smote—continued to smite, PLUM. thou—Omit, R. A.—the, RID. R. marg. V. 15. And—But, WELL; Now, PLUM. they, people, PLUM. were bringing—brought, R. also—even, PLUM. BRU. babes—infants, Go. Al. (perhaps); their infants, DeW. Mc. RID. BRU. but—and, WELL. V. 16, forbid them not—case to forbid them, PLUM. to such belongeth—of such is, R. V. 18, certain ruler—director, WELL. Teacher—Master, WELL. R. V. 19, even—only, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 8, when . . . find—shall the Son of man come and find, SYR. SIN. V. 11, stood . . . himself—So N. B. L. Tr. 1. We WH. 1; perhaps, stood by himself and prayed thus, A. D. Al. La. 1. Tr. 2 WH. 2. (so Ewald translates, but Al. Be. DeW. Go. Mc. Wo. translate stand and prayed thus with himself); omit with himself N. Tr.; stood alone by himself and prayed, WELL. HO. after (D), SYR. SIN.

¹⁴
^o House, Deut. 24:10. [18:9].
^p Home, Lev.
^q Justification, Rom. 4:25.
^r Ch. 14:11; Mt. 23:12.
¹⁵
^s P. Vs. 15-17: Mt. 19:13-15; Mk. 10:13-16.
^t See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
^u Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^v See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^w Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
¹⁶
^x See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Children and Babes," Lu. 2:21.
^y Or, of such is.
^z Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
¹⁷
^a Mt. 18:3; 19:14; Mk. 10:15; comp. I Cor. 14:20; I Pet. 2:2.
^b See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
^c See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
¹⁸
^d P. Vs. 18-30: Mt. 19:16-20; Mk. 10:17-30; comp. ch. 10:25-28.
^e See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
^f See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [54:13].
^g Instruction, Is. 1:1.
^h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
ⁱ Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
¹⁹
^j Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
²⁰
^k Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^l O. Ex. 20:12-16; Deut. 5:16-20.

10:14; I Ki. 18:17; Job 36:13; Is. 46:7. Sodom and Gomorrah—Gen. 18:20, 21; 19:3. Wisdom—Pr. 8:1. Not heard of Jehovah—Ez. 8:18; Mic. 3:4; Hab. 1:2.
 Voice of,—Is. 65:19.
 To Jesus.—Defiance—Mt. 8:29. Faith—Mt. 9:27; Mk. 9:24. Fear—Mt. 14:26. Danger—Mt. 14:30. Intercession—Mt. 15:23. Importunity—Mt. 20:31. Children—Mt. 21:15. Hatred—Mt. 27:23. Unclean—Mk. 3:11. Subdued Rage—Mk. 9:26. Testimony—John 1:15. Mob—John 19:15.
 Cry of Animals.—Ravens—Job 38:41; Ps. 147:9. Wolves—Is. 13:22. Goat—Is. 34:14. Lions—Amos 3:4.
 Cry or Words of Peace.—Mic. 3:5. "Abba Father"—Rom. 8:15; Gal. 4:6.
 Of Jews.—Acts 17:6; 21:28, 36; 25:24.
 Servant shall not strive, nor cry aloud.—Mt. 12:19.
 Prophecies concerning.—Child—Is. 8:4. Wolves—Is. 13:33. City—Is. 14:31. Heshbon—Is. 15:4, 8. Op-

pressed—Is. 19:20. For Majesty—Is. 24:14. Jerusalem—Is. 30:19. Valiant—Is. 33:7. Goat—Is. 34:14. Servant—Is. 40:2. Jehovah—Is. 42:13, 14. People—Is. 58:9. Sorrow—Is. 65:14. To Jerusalem—Is. 40:2, 6. To Jehovah—Jer. 3:4. Judah—Jer. 11:11, 14; 14:12. Jerusalem—Jer. 18:22; 20:16. To Idols—Jer. 11:12. Shepherds—Jer. 25:34, 36. Babylon—Jer. 50:46; 51:54. Destruction—Jer. 48:4, 5, 20, 31, 34. Watchmen—Jer. 31:6. Heshbon—Jer. 49:3. Edom—Jer. 49:21. Kedar—Jer. 49:29. Egypt—Jer. 46:12, 17. Philistines—Jer. 47:2. Judah—Jer. 14:2. Zion—Jer. 8:19; Mic. 4:9. Command to Jer. 7:16. Pilots of Tyre—Ez. 27:28, 30. Israel—Hos. 8:2. Nineveh—Nab. 2:8. From Fish-gate—Zeph. 1:10, 14. A Voice in the Wilderness—Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Lu. 3:4; John 1:23. Angel—Rev. 14:15. Crying to cease—Rev. 21:4. Figurative.—Land—Job 31:38. To Mountains—Is. 22:5. Stone cry to the Wall—Hab. 2:11. Stones—Lu. 19:40.

20
a See "Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.
b Adultery,
Lev. 5:12.
c See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.
d Stealing, Lev.
19:11.
e See "Per-
jury," Lev. 6:5.
f Witness, John
8:17.
g Father, Ex.
21:15.
h Mother, Deut.
5:16.

21
i Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
22
j Self-denial,
Mt. 16:24.
k Ch. 12:33; see
Mt. 19:21.
l See "Liberal-
ity," Rom.
12:8.
m The Poor,
Deut. 24:14.
n Treasure,
I Chr. 27:25.
o Mt. 6:20.
p Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

23
q Sorrow,
I Thess. 4:13.
r Wealth, Josh.
22:8.

24
s See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
t Mt. 19:23;
Mk. 10:23 f.
u Kingdom of
Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

25
v Mt. 19:24;
Mk. 10:25.
w Camel, Job
1:3.
x Eye, Ps. 17:8.
y God, Gen. 1:1.

26
z Salvation
conditional,
Acts 2:40.

27
a See Mt. 19:26.
b God is al-
mighty, Gen.
1:1.

28
c Peter, Mt. 4:18.
d Comp. ch. 5:11.
e See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.
f Apostles,
Mt. 10:5.
g Or, *our own*
homes. See
John 19:27.

29
g Mt. 19:29;
Mk. 10:29 f.;
comp. Mt. 6:33.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
j Children, Gen. 3:16.
k Or, *reward*, Rev. 2:10.
l World, Rev. 10:6.
m P. Vs. 31-33; Mt. 20:17-19; Mk. 10:46-52.

not commit ^{a b} adultery, Do not
^c kill, Do not ^d steal, Do not
bear ^e false witness, Honor thy
^f father and ^h mother. 21 And
he said, All these things have
I ^g observed from my youth
up. 22 And when Jē'sūs heard
it, he said unto him, One thing
thou lackest yet: ^{i k} sell all that
thou hast, and ^l distribute unto
the ^m poor, and thou shalt have
^{n o} treasure in ^p heaven: and come,
follow me. 23 But when he
heard these things, he became
exceeding ^q sorrowful; for he was
very ^r rich. 24 And Jē'sūs see-
ing him said, ^s How hardly
shall they that have riches enter
into the ^t kingdom of God! 25
For ^v it is easier for a ^w camel to
enter in through a needle's ^x eye,
than for a rich man to enter into
the kingdom of ^y God. 26 And
they that heard it said, Then
^z who can be saved? 27 But he
said, ^a The things which are im-
possible with men are ^b possible
with God. 28 And ^c Peter said,
Lo, ^{d e} we have left ¹ our own,
and followed thee. 29 And he
said unto them, Verily I say unto
you, ^g There is no ^h man that
hath left ^{i j} house, or ^k wife, or
^l brethren, or ^m parents, or ⁿ chil-
dren, for the kingdom of God's
sake, ^{30 o p q} who shall not receive
manifold more in this time, and in
^{r s} the ^t world to come ⁴ eternal life.

31 ^u And he took unto him the
twelve, and said unto them,

Var. Rend.—Vs 21, 22. And—*Omit*.
WELL. V. 24. hardly shall they—*diffi-*
cult it is for those, WELL. V. 27. But—*Omit*.
WELL. V. 28. And—*But*, WELL.
V. 29. And—*Omit*, WELL. V. 30. receive
—*receive duly*, *Me*, time—*season*, PLUM.
world—*Strictly*, world—*age*, *Var.*; *age*.
PLUM. to come—which is in the process
of being realized, PLUM. V. 31. unto
him—to Himself, PLUM. unto (*last*).
So BRU.; for, WE. GO. PLUM.; con-

cerning, RID.; of, VULG. WYCLIFFE,
TYNDALE. V. 32. Gentiles—heathen,
WELL. HO. shamefully treated—*mis-*
handled, WELL. V. 35. drew—*was com-*
ing, *Var.*, *a . . . sat—sat there* a blind
man, WELL. V. 36. meant—*was*, PLUM.
V. 39. out . . . deal—*still very much*
louder, WELL. V. 40. stood . . . unto—
stood still and had him brought to, WELL.
V. 42. made thee whole—*saved thee*,
WELL.

Behold, ^{v w} we go up to ^x Jē-ru-
sā-lēm, and ^{y z} all the things that
are ^a written through the ^b proph-
ets shall be accomplished unto
the ^c Son of man. 32 ^d For he
shall be ^e delivered up unto the
^f Gen'tiles, and shall be ^g mocked,
and shamefully treated, and ^h spit
upon: 33 and they shall ⁱ scourge
and ^j kill him: and the ^k third
day he shall rise again. 34 And
^l they understood none of these
things; and this saying was hid
from them, and they ^m perceived
not the things that were said.

35 ⁿ And it came to pass, ^o as
he drew nigh unto ^p Jēr-ū-chō,
a certain ^q blind man sat by the
way side ^r begging: 36 and hear-
ing a multitude going by, he in-
quired what this meant. 37 And
they told him, that Jē'sūs of
^s Nāz-ā-rēth passeth by. 38
And he ^t cried, saying, Jē'sūs,
thou ^{u v} son of ^w David, have
^x mercy on me. 39 And they that
went before ^y rebuked him, that
he should hold his ^z peace: but
he cried out the more a great
deal, Thou son of David, have
mercy on me. 40 And Jē'sūs
stood, and commanded him to
be brought unto him: and when
he was come near, he asked him,
41 What wilt thou that I should
do unto thee? And he said,
Lord, that I may receive my
sight. 42 And Jē'sūs said unto
him, ^a Receive thy sight: ^b thy
^c faith hath ⁴ made thee whole.

Var. Rend.—V. 22. distribute . . . come
—*Omit*, WELL. V. 24. him—*So* B L, I.
131, AL. *Th. We. WH. NES.*; that he
was very sorrowful, A D, La. *Th. Mel.*
shall—*So* N A D, La. *Tr. 2*; do, B L, AL.
Th. Tr. Mel. We. WH. V. 25. to enter—
[to enter], WELL.

Var. Rend.—V. 22. distribute . . . come
—*Omit*, WELL. V. 24. him—*So* B L, I.
131, AL. *Th. We. WH. NES.*; that he
was very sorrowful, A D, La. *Th. Mel.*
shall—*So* N A D, La. *Tr. 2*; do, B L, AL.
Th. Tr. Mel. We. WH. V. 25. to enter—
[to enter], WELL.

v See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
w See ch. 9:51.
x Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
y Jesus the
Prophet, Lu.
2:21.
z See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.
a Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
b Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
c See "Human-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.

32
d See Mt. 16:21.
e See "Suffer-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
3 Or, *betrayed*.
f Gentiles, Is.
49:6.
g Mocking,
Lam. 1:7.
h Spitting, Is.
50:6.

33
i See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
j See "Death
and Resurrec-
tion of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
k Third Day,
Lu. 9:22.

34
l See ch. 9:45;
Mk. 9:32.
m See "Spiritual
Blindness,"
I Sam. 4:15.

35
n P. Vs. 35-43;
Mt. 20:29-34;
Mk. 10:46-52.
o Comp. ch.
19:1; Mt.
20:29; Mk.
10:46.
p Jericho, II Ki.
2:18.
q Blindness,
I Sam. 4:15.
r Beggar, Mk.
10:46.

37
s Nazareth,
Mt. 2:23.

38
t Cry, Lu. 18:7.
u See "Human-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
v Son, Gen.
21:19.
w David, I Sam.
17:12. [25:6].
x Mercy, Ps.

39
y Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
z Peace, Pr.
17:1.

42
a Miracles of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
b See Mt. 9:22.
c Faith, Heb.
11:1.
4 Or, *saved thee*.

- 43
a See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d Ch. 13:17; comp. ch. 9:43; 19:37.
e Praise, Ju. 5:3.

- 1
f See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g See ch. 18:35.
h Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.

- 2
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j Name, Acts 16:18.
k Publican, Mt. 9:11.
l Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

- 3
m Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

- 4
n See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

- 5
o See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
p House, Deut. 24:10.
q Home, Lev. 18:9.

- 6
r Joy, Ps. 30:5.

- 7
s See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

- 8
t Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
u Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
v Goods, Num. 31:9.

- w The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
x See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17.

- y Ch. 3:14 (Gr.).
z Extortion, Pr. 22:16.
a See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.

- b Comp. Ex. 22:1; Lev. 6:5; Num. 5:7. See II Sam. 12:6.

- 9
c See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
d Salvation for all Men, Acts 2:40.
e See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
f Son, Gen. 21:19.
g Comp. ch. 3:8; 13:16; Rom. 4:16; Gal. 3:7.
h Abraham, Gen. 11:27.

43 And immediately^a he received his sight, and followed him, ^b glorifying ^c God: and ^d all the people, when they saw it, gave ^e praise unto God.

19 And ⁱ he ^j entered and was passing through ^h Jêr'-î-chō. 2 And behold, a ^k man called by ^j name Zæe-chæ'-ūs; and he was a chief ^k publican, and he was ^l rich. 3 And he ^m sought to see Jê'-šūs who he was; and could not for the crowd, because he was little of stature. 4 And he ran on before, and climbed up into a ⁿ sycamore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way. 5 And when Jê'-šūs came to the place, he looked up, and said unto him, Zæe-chæ'-ūs, make haste, and come down; for to-day I must ^o abide at thy ^p house. 6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him ^r joyfully. 7 And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, He is gone in to lodge with a man that is a ^s sinner. 8 And Zæe-chæ'-ūs stood, and said unto the ^t Lord, Behold, Lord, the ^u half of my ^v goods I give to the ^w poor; and if I have ^x wrongfully ^z exacted aught of any man, I ^a restore ^b fourfold. 9 And Jê'-šūs said unto him, ^c To-day is ^d salvation come to this house, forasmuch as ^e he also is a ^f son of ^h Abraham. 10 For ⁱ the Son of man ^j came to seek and to save that which was lost.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 19.—V. 2. chief publican—commissioner of taxes, PLUM. V. 4. sycamore tree—i.e. an Egyptian fig-tree, *Var.*; mulberry fig tree, WELL. HO.; fig-mulberry tree, PLUM. VIN. V. 5. abide—rest, HO. Vs. 8, 9. And—But, HO. V. 8. stood—stepped forth, HO. give—hereby give, PLUM. VIN. if—if (as I know), PLUM. V. 9. unto—So Al. Be. Me. Mcl. (turning towards him, Go.); concerning him, DeW. V. 11. because—since, WELL. because—Omit, WELL. was . . . appear—is sure to come to view, PLUM. V. 12. nobleman—high-born man, HO. and—and then, WELL. V. 13. Trade—Trade (herewith), Be. Da. DeW. Me. Li. Mcl. RID.; Do business, HO.; Carry on business, PLUM. V. 14. citizens—fellow-

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a ^k parable, because he ^l was nigh to ⁿ Jê-ru'-sā-lēm, and be-^{cause} ^o they supposed that ^p the kingdom of God was immediately to appear. 12 He said therefore, ^r A certain nobleman went into a far country, to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. 13 And he called ten ^s servants of his, and gave them ten ^t pounds, and said unto them, ^u Trade ye herewith till I come. 14 But his citizens ^v hated him, and sent an ^w ambassador after him, saying, We will not that this man reign over us. 15 And it came to pass, when he was come back again, having received the kingdom, that he commanded these ⁱ servants, unto whom he had given the money, to be called to him, that he might know what they had gained by trading. 16 And the first came before him, saying, Lord, thy pound hath made ten pounds more. 17 And he said unto him, Well done, thou good ^s servant: because thou wast found ^x faithful in a very little, ^z have thou authority over ten ^b cities. 18 And the second came, saying, Thy pound, Lord, hath made five pounds. 19 And he said unto him also, Be thou also over five cities. 20 And ⁴ another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound, which

citizens, DeW. Me. ambassador—embassy, RID. V. 15. what . . . trading—how much every man had gained by trading, Da. DeW.; what trading they had made, Al. Me.; what business they had done, PLUM. V. 16. before—So RID.; omit, Al. Da. Mcl. Field, hath made—Lit, hath worked besides, VIN.; worked out in addition, won, PLUM. V. 17. wast found—didst prove, PLUM. authority—power, WELL.

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 5. up—So N B L, 1, 131, T. Tr. 2 WH. NES.; add, and saw him, A, Al. 1 La. Tr. 2 Mcl. We. 1 V. 7. they saw it—Omit, WELL. V. 13. till I come—So Δ, R (by oversight?), Var.; while I come (i.e. go and return), N A B D (L), Edd. ORIG. TI. WH. NES. VIN. BRU. (?)

- 10
i See Mt. 8:11, marg.
j Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

- 11
k Parables, II Sam. 12:1.
l Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
m See ch. 9:51.
n Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
o See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
p Ch. 17:20.
q Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

- 12
r P. Vs. 12-27: comp. Mt. 25:14-30.

- 13
s Servants, Ex. 21:2.
1 Gr. bondservants.
t See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
2 Mina, here translated a pound, is equal to one hundred drachmas. See ch. 15:8.
u See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.

- 14
v Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
w See "Ambassador," II Cor. 5:20.

- 17
3 Gr. bondservant.
x Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
y Ch. 16:10.
z See "Reward," Rev. 2:10.
a See "Reaping what we sow," Gal. 6:7.
b City, Gen. 4:17.

- 20
4 Gr. the other.

20

a John 11:44;
20:7.

21

b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
c Sowing and
reaping, Gen.
6:7.
d Harvest, Jer.
5:24.

22

e See "Parables
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
f Mouth, Gen.
3:11.
g Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.
h The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
i Servant, Ex.
21:2.
j Gr. *bondservant*.
k Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

23

k Money, Ex.
12:44.
l Mt. 25:27.
2 Or, *I should
have gone and
required*.
m Usury, Pr.
28:8.

26

n See ch. 8:18;
Mt. 13:12.

27

o See v. 14.
p Enemies, Job
31:19.
q Death, Rom.
5:12.
r Comp. ch.
20:16; Mt.
22:7.
s Death Penal-
ty for Viola-
tion of Com-
mandments,
Ex. 20:1.

28

t See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
u Mk. 10:32.
v See ch. 9:51.
w Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

29

x Bethphage,
Mk. 11:1.
y Bethany, Mk.
11:1.
z Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
a Mount of
Olives, Mt.
21:1.
b Ch. 21:37;
Acts 1:12.
c Disciples, Mt.
20:17.

I kept laid up in a ^a napkin: 21 for I ^b feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that which thou layedst not down, and reapest that which thou didst not ^c sow. 22 ^e He saith unto him, Out of thine own ^f mouth will I ^g judge thee, thou ^h wicked ⁱ servant. Thou ^j knewest that I am an austere man, taking up that which I laid not down, and reaping that which I did not sow; 23 then wherefore gavest thou not my ^k money into the ^l bank, and ² I at my coming should have required it with ^m interest? 24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take away from him the ^k pound, and give it unto him that hath the ten pounds. 25 And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds. 26 ⁿ I say unto you, that unto every one that hath shall be given; but from him that hath not, even that which he hath shall be taken away from him. 27 But ^o these mine ^p enemies, that would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and ^q ^r s lay them before me.

28 And when he had thus spoken, ^t he ^u went on before, ^v going up to ^w Jê-ru^s-sâ-lêm.

29 And it came to pass, when he drew nigh unto ^x Bêth^l-phâ-gê and ^y Bêth^l-â-n-ÿ, at the ^z mount that is called ^a ^b Ôlⁱ-ÿ-vêt, he sent two of the ^c disciples, 30 saying,

Var. Read.—V. 20. kept laid—was keeping, stored, PLUM. kept—was keeping, VIN. napkin—handkerchief, HO. Vs. 21, 22. takest . . . down—So *Mc. Mcl.*; demandest back what thou didst not give in trust, *DeW.* V. 21. that which (twice)—what, RID.; that, R. V. 22. Out . . . servant—Thou declarest thine own judgment (sentence), lazy servant, WELL. will—do, PLUM. LUTHER, TYNDALE. Thou knewest—Didst thou know . . . ? VIN. V. 23. into the bank—on a banker's table, PLUM.; *lit.* on the table, ADENY. and I . . . required—then . . . had I claimed, *DeW. Mc.*; I should have gone and required, *R. marg.* V. 24. them—[the servants], WELL. V. 27. slay—slaughter, WELL. VIN.; hew them down, PLUM. V. 29. Olivet—mount of Olives, R. V. 30. over against—before, WELL. V. 31. thus shall ye—then, WELL. V. 32. even—exactly, PLUM. V. 34. The—Or, Be-

Go your way into the ^a village over against ^{you}; in which as ye enter ^c ye shall find a ¹ ^g colt tied, whereon no ^h man ever yet sat: loose him, and bring him. 31 And if any one ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say, The ⁱ Lord hath need of him. 32 And they that were sent went away, and found even as he had said unto them. 33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt? 34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him. 35 And they brought him to Jê^s-ÿs: ^l and they threw their ^k garments upon the colt, and set Jê^s-ÿs thereon. 36 And as he went, they spread their garments in the way. 37 And as he was now drawing nigh, *even* at the descent of the mount of Ôlⁱ-ÿves, the whole multitude of the disciples began to ^l rejoice and ^m ⁿ praise ^o God with a ^p loud voice for all the ^q ^r ^s mighty works which they had seen; 38 saying, ^s ^t Blessed is the ^u ^v ^w King that cometh in ^x the name of the Lord: ^y peace ^z in heaven, and ^a ^b glory in the highest.

39 ^c And some of the ^d Phârⁱ-ÿ-sêes from the multitude said unto him; ^e ⁱ Teacher, ^o rebuke thy ^h disciples. 40 And he answered and said, I tell you that,

cause the, RID. V. 35. set Jesus—let Jesus sit, WELL. V. 36. way—street, WELL. V. 38. Hail to the King, Peace in Heaven and Glory (honor) in the highest! WELL. V. 39. And—Omit, WELL. Teacher—Master, WELL. R. V. 40. And—Omit, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 25. In brackets, WELL.; omit, (D). V. 29. Olivet—i.e. Olive-grove (difference of accent), *Al. La. Ti. Tr. Mcl.*; the mount of Olives, *WH. Field. R.* V. 30. tied—[tied], WELL.; omit, (D). V. 31. Why . . . him?—[Why . . . him?], WELL.; omit, (D). V. 32. that were sent—[that were sent], WELL.; omit, (D). Vs. 32, 33. away . . . ye the colt—In brackets, WELL.; omit, (D). V. 34. they—[they], WELL.; omit, (D). V. 35. to Jesus—[to Jesus], WELL.; omit, (D). V. 38. the King that cometh—So *N. A. L. La. Tr. Mcl. WH.3*; the king, *N. A. L. La. Tr. Mcl.* cometh, D; he that cometh, the king, B. *Wc. WH.1 Cf. Mk. 11:9, 10. V. 39. of the Pharisees—Omit, (D);* [of the Pharisees], WELL.

30

d Village, Deut.
2:23.e See "Jesus the
Prophet," Lu.
2:21.f See "Asses,"
Num. 31:34.g See "Prophe-
cies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.

h Man, Gen. 2:7.

31

i Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

35

j P. Vs. 35-38:
John 12:12-
15.k See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.

37

l Joy, Ps. 30:5.

m Praise, Ju.
5:3.

n Ch. 18:43.

o God, Gen. 1:1.

p Loud Voice,
Gen. 27:22.q Miracles, Mk.
16:17.r Miracles of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.3 Gr. *powers*.

38

s Blessing, Gen.
12:3.

t Ps. 118:26.

u King, Deut.
17:15.v See "King-
ship of Jesus,"
2:21.w See Mt. 2:2;
comp. 25:34.x Name, Acts
16:18.y Peace, Pr.
17:1.z Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

a Glory, I's. 7:5.

b Ch. 2:14;
comp. Mt.
21:9.

39

c Comp. Mt.
21:15 f.d Pharisees,
Mt. 3:7.e See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.f Instruction,
Is. 54:13.g Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.h Apostles, Mt.
10:5.

^a Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^b Comp. Hab. 2:11.
^c Stones, Ex. 34:1.
^d Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^e City, Gen. 4:17.
^f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:3.
^g See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
^h See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Comp. ch. 13:34, 35.
^j Mourning, John 11:35.

¹ Or, *O that thou hadst known*.
^k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
² Some ancient authorities read *this thy day*.
^l Day, Lev. 25:8.
^m Peace, Pr. 17:1.
³ Some ancient authorities read *thy peace*.
ⁿ Spiritual Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

^p See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
^q Enemy, Job 31:19.
^r See "War," Josh. 22:12.
^s See "Fortification," Nah. 3:14.
^t Comp. Eccl. 9:14; Is. 29:3; 37:33; Jer. 6:6; Ez. 4:2; 26:8.
⁴ Gr. *palisade*.
^u Ch. 21:20.

^v See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29. [33:19.
^w Ground, Gen. x Children.
^y See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
^z Ch. 21:6; Mt. 24:2; Mk. 13:2.
^a Visitation, Jer. 48:44.

⁴⁵
^b P. Vs. 45, 46; Mt. 21:12-16; Mk. 11:15-18; comp. John 2:13-16.
^c Temple, I Sam. 1:9.

⁴⁶
^d Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
⁵ Q. Is. 56:7.
^e Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
⁶ Q. Jer. 7:11.
^f See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
^g See Mt. 26:55.
^h Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^j Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^k Ch. 20:19.
^l See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^m See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
⁴⁸ ⁿ See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

if these shall hold their ^a peace, ^{b c} the stones will ^d cry out.

41 And when he drew ^e nigh, he saw the ^f city and ^{g h i j} wept over it, 42 saying, ¹ If thou hadst ^k known in ² this ^l day, even thou, the things which belong unto ^{m 3} peace! but now ⁿ they are hid from thine ^o eyes. 43 For the ^p days shall come upon thee, when thine ^q enemies shall ^{r s t} cast up a ⁴ bank about thee, and ^u compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, 44 ^v and shall dash thee to the ^w ground, and thy ^x children within thee; and ^{y z} they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy ^a visitation.

45 ^b And he entered into the ^c temple, and began to cast out them that sold, 46 saying unto them, It is ^d written, ⁵ And my house shall be a house of ^e prayer: but ⁶ ye have made it a den of ^f robbers.

47 And ^g he was ^h teaching daily in the temple. But the ⁱ chief priests and the ^j scribes and the principal men of the people ^{k l m} sought to destroy him: 48 and they could not find what they might do; for the ⁿ people all hung upon him, listening.

Var. Rend.—V. 40 (*cont.*), shall—should, WELL. will—would, WELL. V. 41. he and—WELL. and—*Omit*, WELL. V. 42. If—*O* thou, PLUM. WELL. *r. marg.* hadst known—wouldst know, WELL. even thou—thou too (*as these*), AL. Be. DeW. Me. belong—lead, WELL.; serve, HO. peace—thy salvation, HO. V. 43. the—*Omit*, PLUM. WELL. shall—will, PLUM. a—an, RID. bank—*So* VIN.; embankment, RID.; rampart, PLUM.; mound with stakes, AL. DeW. *Go. Me.* keep—harass, WELL. V. 44. dash—level, WELL. HO. time—season, ADENY. of thy visitation—when (in which, PLUM.) God visited thee, WELL. PLUM. V. 46. And—*Omit*, WELL. shall be—is, WELL. V. 47. chief—high, WELL. principal—chief, RID. V. 48. they . . . might—

20 ^o And it came to pass, on one of the days, as ^p he was teaching the people in the temple, and ^q preaching the ^{r 7} gospel, there ^s came upon him the ^t chief priests and the scribes with the ^u elders; 2 and they spake, saying unto him, Tell us: ^v By what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority? 3 And he answered and said unto them, I also will ask you a ⁸ question; and tell me: 4 The ^w baptism of ^x John, was it from ^y heaven, or from ^z men? 5 And they ^a reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why did ye not ^b believe him? 6 But if we shall say, From men; all the people will ^c stone us: for ^d they are persuaded that John was a ^{e 1} prophet. 7 And they answered, that they ^g knew not whence *it was*. 8 And Jē'sūs said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 ^h And he began to speak unto the people this ^{i j} parable: A man planted a ^k vineyard, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into another country for a long time. 10 And at the ^l sea-

Var. Read.—V. 42. even thou—*So* NB D L, Tr. ¹ We. WH.; *add.* at least, A, AL. La. ¹ Ti. Tr. ² Mcl. this—*So* NB A B D, Tr. We. WH.; A C D, *th.* later MSS. and many Versions, AL. ¹ Ti. Mcl. HO. peace—*So* NB B L, WH.; *thy* peace, A D, AL. ¹ La. ¹ Ti. Tr. ¹ Mcl. V. 43. cast . . . about—*So* A B C, La. Tr. We. ¹ WH. ¹ NES.; *cast . . . against*, NC. ¹ L, 33, ¹ Ti. WH. ² V. 44. and (*second*) . . . thee—*So* WELL. V. 45. sold—*So* NB B L, ¹ Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; *add.* therein, and them that bought, A D, La.; *add.* them that bought, C. V. 46. And . . . be—*So* NB B L (R), 1, 13, 69, AL. ¹ Ti. Tr. ¹ Mcl. We. WH. NES.; *My* house is, A C D, La. Tr. ² V. 47. principal . . . people—*In brackets*, WELL. Chap. 20.—V. 1. chief priests—*So* NB C D, La. Tr. WH.; priests, A, AL. ¹ Ti. Mcl. We.

¹
^o P. Vs. 1-8.
^p Mt. 21:23-27; Mk. 11:27-33.
^q See Mt. 26:55.
^r Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^s Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^t Or, *good tidings*; comp. ch. 3:18.
^u Acts 4:1; 6:12.
^v See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.
^w Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.

²
^x See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

³
⁸ Gr. word.

⁴
^w Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
^x John the Baptist, John 6:63.
^y Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^z Man, Gen. 2:7.

⁵
^a See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^b Faith, Heb. 11:1.

⁶
^c See "Stoning," Ex. 34:1.
^d See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.
^e Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
^f See Mt. 11:9; comp. ch. 7:29 30.

⁷
^g Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

⁹
^h P. Vs. 9-19; Mt. 21:33-46; Mk. 12:1-12.
ⁱ Parables, II Sam. 12:1.
^j Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^k Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.

¹⁰
^l Season, Gen. 8:22.

¹⁰
a See "Parables of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b Servant, Ex. 21:2.
1 Gr. *bondservant*.
c Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
d Vineyard, I Ki. 21:16.
e See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

¹¹
f See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.

¹²
g Wound, Job 34:6.

¹³
h Love, I Cor. 13:1.
i See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j Son, Gen. 21:19.
k Ch. 18:2 (Gr.).

¹⁴
l See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
m Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

¹⁶
n See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
o See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
p Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
q Comp. ch. 19:27; Mt. 21:41; Mk. 12:9.
r The Jews rejected. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
s Rom. 3:4, 6, 31; 6:2, 15; 7:7, 13; 9:14; 11:1, 11; I Cor. 6:15; Gal. 2:17; 3:21; 6:14 (Gr.).
2 Gr. *Be it not so*.

¹⁷
t See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
u Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
3 Q. Ps. 118:22.
v Stone, Ex. 34:1.
w Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
x Comp. Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:6.
y Head, Pr. 20:29.
z See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

son ^a he sent unto the husbandmen a ^b servant, that they should give him of the ^c fruit of the ^d vineyard: but the husbandmen ^e beat him, and sent him away empty. 11 And he sent yet another ^f servant: and him also they beat, and handled him ^g shamefully, and sent him away empty. 12 And he sent yet a third: and him also they ^h wounded, and cast him forth. 13 And the lord of the vineyard said, What shall I do? I will send my ⁱ beloved ^j son; it may be they will ^k reverence him. 14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned one with another, saying, This is the heir; let us ^l kill him, that ^m the inheritance may be ours. 15 And they cast him forth out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore will the lord of the vineyard do unto them? 16 He will come and ⁿ ^o ^p destroy these husbandmen, and ^q will give the vineyard unto others. And when they heard it, they said, ^r God forbid. 17 But he looked upon them, and said, 'What then is this that is "written,

^s The ^v stone which the ^w builders rejected,
The same was made ^x the ^y ^z head of the corner?

Var. Read.—V. 10 (*cont.*), him—him his share, WELL. Vs. 10, 11, sent him—let him go, WELL. empty—empty-handed, WELL. V. 11, and (*second*)—*Omit*, WELL. V. 12, and him also—him, WELL. cast him forth—threw him outside, WELL. V. 13, And—Then, WELL. it . . . reverence—perhaps they will be in fear of, WELL. V. 14, saying—and said, WELL. This—That, WELL. that—in order that, WELL. V. 15, cast—threw, WELL. out—outside, HO. V. 16, And—*Omit*, WELL, it—that, WELL. God forbid—Far be it! WELL; That is incredible, PLUM. V. 17, What . . . written—what then means the word of Scripture, WELL; How stands it now with that which is written, HO. rejected—have rejected, WELL. was made—is become, WELL. V. 18, broken to pieces—So VIN; shattered, WELL. PLUM. LUTHER. scatter him as dust—grind him to powder, AL; shatter him to pieces, Mcl.; winnow him away like chaff, Me. Ifo.; crush him, WELL; make him turn to dust, HO. dust—chaff, RID. PLUM.

18 ^a Every one that falleth on that stone shall be broken to pieces; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will scatter him as ^b dust.

19 And the ^c scribes and the ^d chief priests ^e sought to lay ^f hands on him in that very ^g hour; and they ^h feared the people: for they perceived that he spake this parable against them. 20 ⁱ And they watched him, and sent forth ^k spies, who feigned themselves to be ^l righteous, ^m that they might take hold of his ⁿ speech, so as to deliver him up to the ^o rule and to the authority of ^p the ^q governor. 21 And they ^r asked him, saying, ^s Teacher, we ^t know that thou sayest and ^u teachest rightly, and ^v acceptest not the person of ^w any, but of a ^x truth teachest the ^y way of God: 22 Is it ^z lawful for us ^a to give ^b tribute unto ^c Cæsar, or not? 23 But he perceived their ^d craftiness, and said unto them, 24 Show me a ^e denarius. Whose ^f image and superscription hath it? And they said, Cæsar's. 25 And he said unto them, Then ^g render unto Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and unto ^h God the things that are God's. 26 And they were not able to take hold of the say-

V. 19, chief—high, WELL. HO. and (*third*)—but, WELL. against—in reference to, WELL. V. 20, watched him—watched an opportunity, AL. Me. Field; watched, PLUM; went away, WELL; lying in wait, HO. sent forth—suborned to lie in wait, PLUM. spies—Add, men suborned thereto, AL. DeW. Wo. Mcl. righteous—i.e. scrupulous as to the law, Me. hold of—him in, PLUM. up . . . governor—unto the power and authority &c., DeW. Go. (*the military power and the judicial authority, Go.*); to the (*Roman*) power, and . . . governor, AL. Me. Mcl. up to the rule—to the government, PLUM; unto the magistrate, RID. V. 21, Teacher—Master, WELL. r. acceptest—i.e. art thou partial, DeW. Me.; regardst no person, WELL; regardst with favor no person, PLUM. of a—according to the, WELL. V. 24, denarius—penny, r. And—*Omit*, WELL. V. 25, And—Then, WELL. Then—Consequently, WELL; Therefore, RID.

Var. Read.—V. 23, them—So N B L, cursives, AL. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES; add, Why tempt ye me, A CD, La. Tr. 2

¹⁸
a Mt. 21:44.
b Dust, Is. 65:25.

¹⁹
c Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
d Priests, Ex. 28:1.
e Ch. 19:47.
f Hands, Josh. 16:12.
g Hour, Dan. 3:6.
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.

²⁰
i P. Vs. 20-26; Mt. 22:15-22; Mk. 12:13-17.
j See Mk. 3:2.
k Spies, Josh. 2:1.
l The Righteous, Fr. 24:4.
m V. 26; ch. 11:54.
n Speech, I Cor. 2:1.
o See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
4 O. ruling power.
p See Mt. 27:2.
q Governor, Neh. 8:9.

²¹
r See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
s Knowledge, Fr. 1:7.
t Instruction, Is. 54:13.
u See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
v Truth, John 14:6.
w See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
x The Way, Acts 9:2.

²²
y See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
z Ch. 23:2; Mt. 17:25.
a Tribute, Mt. 22:19.
b Cæsar, Lu. 2:1.

²³
c See "Hypocrites," Mt. 15:7.
d Craftiness, II Cor. 12:16.

²⁴
e See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
5 See marginal note on ch. 7:41.
f Image, I Ki. 15:13.

²⁵
g See Mt. 22:21; Mk. 12:17.
h God, Gen. 1:1.

26
a Peace, Pr.
17:1.

27
b P. Vs. 27-40:
Mt. 22:23-33;
Mk. 12:18-27.
c Sadducees,
Mt. 3:7.
d Resurrection,
Mt. 22:23.

28
e See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
f See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.
g Moses, Ex.
3:4.
h O. Deut. 25:5.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
k Death, Rom.
5:12.
l Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
m Childless or
an Affliction,
Gen. 3:16.
n See "Mar-
riage," Gen.
6:2.
o Seed, Deut.
22:9.

29
p Seven, Gen.
2:2.

32
p Woman,
Ruth 3:9.

34
q Son, Gen.
21:19.
r See ch. 16:8;
Mt. 12:32.
s World, Rev.
12:6.
2 Or, age.

35
t See "Saints,"
Rev. 14:12.
u See "Salva-
tion condi-
tional" Acts
2:40.

36
v See "Eternal
Life," Rom.
5:12.
w Angels,
I Pet. 1:12.
x Sons of God,
Gen. 6:2.
y Comp. Rom.
8:16f.; I John
3:1, 2.

ing before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their ^a peace.

27 ^b And there came to him certain of the ^c Sād⁴-dū-çēes, they that say that there is no ^d resur-
rection; **28** and they asked him, saying, ^e / Teacher, ^g / Mō⁵-šēs showed, in ^z ³ the place concerning the Bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of ^a Abraham, and the ^b God of ^c Ī⁵-šāac, and the God of ^d Jacob. **38** ^e Now he is not the God of the dead, but of the ^f living: for ^g all live unto him. **39** And certain of the ^h scribes answering said, Teacher, thou hast well said. **40** For ⁱ they durst not any more ask him any question. **41** ^j And he said unto them, How say they that the ^k Christ is ^l m David's son? **42** For ⁿ David himself saith in the ^o book of ^p Psalms,
^q / The Lord said unto my Lord,
Sit thou on my right ^r hand,
43 Till I make thine ^s enemies the footstool of thy ^t feet. **44** David therefore calleth him Lord, and how is he his son? **45** ^u And in the hearing of all the people he said unto his ^v w disciples, **46** ^x Beware of the scribes, ^y ^z ^a who desire to walk in ^b long robes, and ^c love ^d salu-
tations in the ^e marketplaces, and chief ^f seats in the ^g synagogues, and chief places at ^h feasts; **47** who ⁱ devour ^j widows' ^k houses, and ^l m for a pretence make ⁿ long prayers: these shall re-
But that the dead are raised,

Var. Rend.—V. 27. they that say—who were saying, PLUM. V. 28. Teacher—Master, WELL. R. wrote—prescribed, WELL. V. 29. therefore—now, WELL. V. 31. likewise . . . died—so all seven, and died childless, WELL. V. 32. Afterward—At last, WELL. V. 33. therefore—Now, WELL. V. 34. sons—children, WELL. Ys. 34, 35. world—Strictly, world-age, Var.; age, HO. V. 35. attain to—participate in, WELL. that—yonder, HO. WELL. V. 36. for neither can they—For indeed they cannot, Var. V. 37. showed—intimated, HO. PLUM.; interprets, WELL. the place concerning—So VIN.; i.e. the story of, DELL. Go. Li.; story of, WELL.; omit, PLUM. RID. Bush—Thorn-bush, WELL. when—as, WELL.; inasmuch as, HO. V. 38. God is not from the dead, but from the living, for all are alive to him, WELL. Now—But, Var. Vs. 39, 41, 45. And—But, WELL. V. 39. Teacher—Master, WELL. V. 41. say they—can one say, WELL. V. 42. For—Omit, WELL. saith—saith indeed, WELL. V. 44. he—he then, WELL. V. 46. desire—love, PLUM. walk—go.

even ^g Mō⁵-šēs showed, in ^z ³ the place concerning the Bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of ^a Abraham, and the ^b God of ^c Ī⁵-šāac, and the God of ^d Jacob. **38** ^e Now he is not the God of the dead, but of the ^f living: for ^g all live unto him. **39** And certain of the ^h scribes answering said, Teacher, thou hast well said. **40** For ⁱ they durst not any more ask him any question. **41** ^j And he said unto them, How say they that the ^k Christ is ^l m David's son? **42** For ⁿ David himself saith in the ^o book of ^p Psalms,

^q / The Lord said unto my Lord,
Sit thou on my right ^r hand,
43 Till I make thine ^s enemies the footstool of thy ^t feet. **44** David therefore calleth him Lord, and how is he his son?

45 ^u And in the hearing of all the people he said unto his ^v w disciples, **46** ^x Beware of the scribes, ^y ^z ^a who desire to walk in ^b long robes, and ^c love ^d salu-
tations in the ^e marketplaces, and chief ^f seats in the ^g synagogues, and chief places at ^h feasts; **47** who ⁱ devour ^j widows' ^k houses, and ^l m for a pretence make ⁿ long prayers: these shall re-

PLUM. long robes—imposing apparel, WELL.; long clothings, PLUM.; robes, RID. love—demand, WELL. chief (first)—love the chief, WELL. chief places—So Var. RID. VIN.; uppermost rooms, PLUM. V. 47. who—and, WELL. houses—household goods, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 30. second—So ^o N B D L. Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; add, took her to wife, and he died childless, A. La. V. 32. Afterward—So ^o N B D L. cursives; Last of all, A. V. 36. and . . . God—Omit, SYR. SIN.; In brackets, WELL. V. 40. For—So ^o N B L. 33. Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; And, A. D. La. Tr. Mcl.; omit, WELL. V. 47. who devour . . . these shall—which devour . . . the same shall, ^o N A B L. Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. WH. NES.; They who devour . . . they shall, D. La.

d Salutation, Lu. 10:4. e Marketplace, Mt. 11:16. f Seat, Mt. 21:12. g Synagogue, Ps. 74:8. h Feasts, Num. 29:39. i See "Oppression," Jer. 22:17. j Widow, Lev. 22:13. k House, Deut. 24:10. l Hypocrites, Mt. 15:7. m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hypocrites" and "Prayer," Lu. 2:21. n Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

37
z Mk. 12:26.
3 O. Ex. 3:6.
a Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Isaac,
Gen. 21:3.
d Jacob, Gen.
25:25.

38
e Mt. 22:32;
Mk. 12:27;
f See "Life,"
Gen. 2:7.
g Comp. Rom.
14:8.

39
h Scribes,
II Sam. 8:17.

40
i See Mt. 22:46;
comp. ch.
14:6.

41
j P. Vs. 41-44:
Mt. 22:41-46;
Mk. 12:35-37.
k See "Divinity
and Human-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
l David, I Sam.
17:12.
m See Mt. 9:27.

42
n See "Prophe-
cies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.
o Book, Eccl.
12:12.
p Psalms, Ps.
1:1.
q See "Exalta-
tion and Lord-
ship of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
4 O. Ps. 110:1.
r Hand, Gen.
16:12.

43
s Enemy, Job
31:29.
t Feet, Gen.
18:4.

45
u P. Vs. 45-47:
Mt. 23:1-7;
Mk. 12:38-40.
v Disciples, Mt.
20:17.
w See "Apos-
tles," Mt. 10:5.

46
x See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Scribes,"
Lu. 2:21.
y Priests, Ps.
10:2.

47
z Ch. 11:43;
comp. ch.
14:7.

48
a See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Priests,"
Lu. 2:21.

49
b See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
c Love, I Cor.
13:1.

a Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
b See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
c P. Vs. 1-4: Mk. 12:41-44.
d I Or, and saw them that . . . treasury, and they were rich.
e Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
f Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
g Offerings, Gen. 22:2.
h Treasury, Jer. 38:11.
i See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.

2
i The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
j Widow, Lev. 22:13.
k See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
l Mk. 12:42.
m Truth, John 4:23.
n See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches" and "Giving," Lu. 2:1.
o Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.
p See "Life," Gen. 2:7.

5
q P. Vs. 5-36: Mt. ch. 24; Mk. ch. 13.
r Stones, Ex. 34:1.

6
s See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
t Day, Lev. 25:8.
u See "Destruction of Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
v See ch. 19:44.

7
w See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
x See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
y Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

8
z See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
a Name, Acts 16:18.
b See John 8:24.
c See "Antichrist," I John 2:18.
d See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
e Comp. ch. 17:23.

9
f See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
g War, Josh. 22:12.
h Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
i See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
j See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
k See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.

ceive greater ^{a b} condemnation. **21** ^c And he looked up, and saw the ^d rich men that were casting their ^e gifts into the ^{g h} treasury. **2** And he saw a certain ⁱ poor ^j widow casting in thither ^{k l} two mites. **3** And he said, Of a ^m truth I say unto you, This poor widow cast in more than they all: **4** for all ⁿ these did of their superfluity cast in unto the gifts; but she of her want ^o did cast in all the ^p living that she had.

5 ^q And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly ^r stones and offerings, he said, **6** As for these things which ye behold, ^s the ^t days will come, in which ^{u v} there shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. **7** And they asked him, saying, ^{w x} Teacher, when therefore shall these things be? and what ^y shall be the ^z sign when these things are about to come to pass? **8** And he said, Take heed that ye be not ^a led astray: for many shall come in my ^a name, saying, ^{b c} I am he; and, The time is ^d at hand: ^e go ye not after them. **9** And ^f when ye shall hear of ^g wars and ^h tumults, be not ⁱ terrified: for these things ^{i k} must

Var. Rend.—V. 47 (cont.). greater—the worst, WELL; more abundant, PLUM. condemnation—Rather, judgment, Da. Mcl. Chap. 21.—V. 2. And—But, WELL. V. 4. living—goods, WELL; necessities of life, HO. V. 5. goodly—beautiful, HO.; pretty, WELL. offerings—votive offerings, HO.; sacred gifts, RID.; votive or sacred gifts, BRU. V. 6. As . . . behold—What ye see there, WELL. the—Omit, PLUM. RID. thrown down—broken off, WELL; rather, loosened down, VIN. V. 7. Teacher—Master, WELL. a. shall be—shall be, Var.; is, WELL; is, RID. sign—sign of the time, WELL. V. 8. he—So RID.; it, WELL. is—bath drawn, Var. at hand—near, WELL; come near, HO. V. 9. And . . . hear—Hear ye, WELL. tumults—confusions, WELL; insurrections, HO. is—(comes), WELL. immediately—at once, WELL. V. 10. Then—Thereupon, WELL. Nation—one nation, WELL. nation—the other nation, WELL. kingdom against kingdom—one kingdom against the other kingdom, WELL. V. 11. and in divers places—here and there, and, WELL. and there

needs come to pass first; but the ^l end is not immediately.

10 Then said he unto them, ^{m n} Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; **11** and there shall be great ^o earthquakes, and in divers places ^p famines and ^{q r} pestilences; and there shall be terrors and great signs from ^s heaven. **12** But before all these things, ^t they shall lay their hands on you, and shall ^u persecute you, delivering you up to the ^v synagogues and ^w prisons, ² bringing you before ^x kings and ^y governors for my name's sake. ^z **13** It shall turn out unto you for a ^a testimony. **14** ^b Settle it therefore in your ^c hearts, not to meditate beforehand how to answer: **15** for ^{d e} I will give you a ^f mouth and ^g wisdom, which all your ^h adversaries shall not be able to withstand or to gainsay. **16** But ^{i j} ye shall be ^k delivered up even by ^l parents, and ^m brethren, and ⁿ kinsfolk, and ^o friends; and ^p some of you ^q shall they cause to be put to ^r death. **17** And ye shall be ^s hated of all men for my name's sake. **18** And ^{t u} not a ^v hair of your ^w head shall perish. **19** ^{x y} In your ^z patience ye shall ^a win your ^b souls.

—on the heavens, WELL. terrors—So VIN.; terrible visions, HO.; frightful things, WELL; fearful things, RID. from heaven—Omit, WELL. V. 12. synagogues—courts, WELL. bringing—leading, HO. V. 13. unto . . . testimony—that ye become witnesses, WELL. V. 14. Impress it on your minds therefore that ye prepare not yourselves for your defense, WELL. V. 15. give you a mouth—be to you speech, WELL. V. 16. even—So Al. Be. Go. Me. Wo. RID.; both, Mcl. V. 18. perish—be lost, WELL. V. 19. In—By, Al. Me. Wo.; through, WELL. HO. patience—endurance, Al. Me. Wo. ADENY; patient perseverance, HO. souls—lives, Da. Go. Mcl. and so practically Me. RID. (alt.).

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 4. gifts—So S B L (X), cursives, Al. Ti. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; add, of God, A D, La. Tr.¹ V. 19. ye shall win—So A B, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES. VIN. RID.; possess ye (rather, win, save, Go.), S D L (R X), Ti.

Rom. 2:7; 5:3 f; Heb. 10:36; Jas. 1:3; II Pet. 1:6. ^v See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. ^w Or, steadfastness. ^x Soul, Job 4:15. ^y 6 Or, lives.

^l See "Teaching of Jesus" on "End," Lu. 2:21.

¹⁰
m Strife, Pr. 26:21. [10:32.
n Nation, Gen.

¹¹
o See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
p Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
q See "Plagues," Lev. 7:18.
r See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
s Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

¹²
t P. Vs. 12-17; Mt. 10:19-22; Mk. 13:11-13.
u Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
v Synagogue, Ps. 74:8. [42:16.
w Prison, Gen. 2:1.
2 Gr. you being brought, [17:15.
x Kings, Deut. 1:1.
y Governors, Neh. 8:9.

¹³ [12:12.
z Comp. Phil. 1:25.
a See "Witness," John 8:17.

¹⁴
b Ch. 12:11.
c Heart, Acts 15:9.

¹⁵
d See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16. [12:12.
e Comp. ch. 1:11.
f Mouth, Gen. 8:11. [11:10.
g Wisdom, Ps. 119:1.
h Enemy, Job 31:29.

¹⁶
i See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
j See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
3 Or, betrayed.
k Parents, Pr. 1:8.
l Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
m Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.
n Friends, Pr. 27:6.
4 Or, shall they put to death.
o Death, Rom. 5:12.

¹⁷ [26:24.
p Hatred, Pr.

¹⁸
q See ch. 12:7; Mt. 10:30.
r See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
s Hair, II Sam. 14:26. [20:29.
t Head, Fr.

¹⁹
u Comp. Mt. 10:22; 24:13.

20
a Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
b Ch. 19:43.
c See "War," c Josh. 22:12.
d See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
e See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
 21
f Judaea, John 4:47.
g Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
h Comp. ch. 17:31.
 22
i Day, Lev. 25:8.
j Visitation, Jer. 48:44.
k Is. 63:4; Hos. 9:7; comp. Dan. 9:24-27.
l Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
m See "Prophecy," Dan. 22:29.
n Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 23
o See "Cruelty to Women in War," Ruth 3:9.
p Comp. Dan. 8:19; I Cor. 7:26.
q Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
r Land, Gen. 23:15.
s Or, *earth*.
t Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 24
u Gen. 34:26; Ex. 17:13; Heb. 11:34.
v Sword, Ju. 7:20.
w Captivity, Num. 24:22.
x Nations, Gen. 10:32.
y Comp. Is. 63:18; Dan. 8:13; Rev. 11:2.
z Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
 25
a Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
b Sun, Moon and Stars, Ps. 136:8, 9.
c Astronomv, I Cor. 15:40.
d Earth, Gen. 2:1.
e Roaring, Jer. 25:30.
f Sea, Ex. 14:21.
g Waves, Acts 27:21.
 26
h Or, *expiring*.
i Fear, Gen. 9:2.
j World, Rev. 10:6.
k Gr. the *inhabited earth*.
l Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

20 But when ye see ^a Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm ^b compassed with ^c armies, then know that her ^d desolation is at ^e hand. 21 Then let them that are in ^f Jû-dæ-â flee unto the ^g mountains; and let them that are in the midst of her depart out; and ^h let not them that are in the country enter therein. 22 For these are ^{i k} days of ^l vengeance, that ^m all things which are ⁿ written may be fulfilled. 23 Woe unto ^o them that are with child and to them that give suck in those days! for ^p there shall be great ^q distress upon the ^r land, and ^s wrath unto this people. 24 And they shall fall by ^t the edge of the ^u sword, and shall be led ^v captive into all the ^w nations; and ^x Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm shall be trodden down of the ^y Gën-tiles, until ^z the times of the Gën-tiles be fulfilled. 25 And there shall be ^a signs in ^{b c} sun and moon and stars; and upon the ^d earth distress of nations, in perplexity for the ^e roaring of the ^f sea and the ^g billows; 26 men ^h fainting for ⁱ fear, and for expectation of the things which are coming on ^{j k} the world: for the powers of the ^l heavens

Var. Rend.—V. 20. compassed—being compassed, Var. V. 21. let them (second)—made a, WELL. her—the city, WELL. depart out—emigrate, WELL. let not them—they, WELL. country—So RID.; provinces, Be. DeW. GO.; fields or farms, Al. Da. Mc. Mcl. BRU. enter—not enter, WELL. V. 23. Woe—But, woe, WELL. land—So Go.; earth, Al. Be. Da. Me. Mcl. RID. (alt.). unto (last)—over, HO. V. 24. by the edge of—through, WELL; through the mouth of, HO. captive . . . nations—into slavery among all the heathen, WELL. Gentiles (twice)—heathen, WELL. HO.; nations, RID. (alt.). V. 25. And—And (then), WELL. in—on, WELL. distress—dismay, HO.; anguish, RID. distress . . . perplexity—a helpless anxiety among the heathen, WELL. for . . . billows—at the resounding of sea and surge, PLUM. for the—at the, RID.; a, WELL. the (last)—Omit, WELL. billows—billows of the sea, that, WELL. V. 26. men fainting—Men's hearts failing them, DeW. fainting—So RID.; giving up the ghost, Me. Go.; swooning away, Mcl.; dying, HO.; swooning, PLUM. (alt.); shall faint, WELL. and for—i.e. looking for, Var.; in anxious WELL. HO. world—circle of the world, HO.; world of mankind, WELL. be shaken—in com-

shall be shaken. 27 And ^k then shall they see the ^{l m} Son of ⁿ man coming in a ^o cloud with power and great ^p glory. 28 But when these things begin to come to pass, ^q look up, and lift up your ^r heads; because ^s your ^t redemption draweth nigh.

29 And he spake to them a ^{u v} parable: Behold the ^w fig tree, and all the ^x trees: 30 when they now shoot forth, ye see it and ^{y z} know of your own selves that the ^a summer is now nigh. 31 Even so ye also, when ye see these things coming to pass, know ye that ^{b c} the kingdom of God is nigh. 32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all things be accomplished. 33 ^{d e} Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my ^f words shall not pass away.

34 ^{g h} But take heed to yourselves, lest haply your ⁱ hearts be overcharged with ^{j k} surfeiting, and ^l drunkenness, and ^m cares of this ⁿ life, and that day come on you suddenly as a ^o snare: 35 for so shall it come upon all them that dwell on the ^p face of all the earth. 36 But ^{q r} watch ye at every ^s season, ^{t u} making supplication, HO. V. 27. power—great power, WELL. great—Omit, WELL. V. 28. redemption—deliverance, PLUM. V. 29. all the—the other, WELL. V. 30. now—Omit, WELL. ye . . . your own selves—on seeing it, at once ye know for yourselves, HO.; so know, WELL. know—recognize, PLUM. V. 31. ye also—Omit, WELL. coming to pass—Omit, WELL. V. 32. all things—it all, WELL. V. 34. lest haply—that, WELL. be overcharged—become not dull, WELL. surfeiting—intoxication (crapula), PLUM. HO. this life—provisions, WELL.; worldly cares, HO. that—yonder, WELL. V. 35. so . . . upon—it shall come in upon, RID. dwell—dwell at ease or secure, Al. Me. Wo. Mcl. V. 36. But . . . supplication—Be therefore awake in prayer at every season, WELL. every season—all times, RID.

Var. Read.—V. 25. in . . . billows, with perplexity (in despair, Al. Me. Wo.) at the roaring of the sea . . . N A B C, Edd.; with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring, D. Vs. 34, 35. suddenly . . . it—unawares as a snare, For so shall it, NBDL, Al. La. Ti. Tr. 1 We. WH.; unawares. For as a snare shall it, A C, La. 2 Tr. 2 Mcl.

comp. ch. 12:40. s Season, Gen. 8:22. t Prayer, Mt. 5:44. u See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Prayer," Lu. 2:21.

27
k Mt. 24:30; Mk. 13:26; Lk. Mt. 16:27; 26:64.
l Humanity and Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
m Son, Gen. 21:19.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Cloud of Glory, Ex. 14:19.
p Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 28
q See "Hope," Pr. 23:18.
r Head, Pr. 20:29.
s Comp. ch. 18:7.
t Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
 29
u Parables, II Sam. 12:1.
v Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
w Fig Tree, Deut. 8:8.
x Trees, Mt. 7:17.
 30
y Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
z Comp. ch. 12:57. [8:22.
a Summer, Gen. 31
b Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
c See Mt. 3:2.
 33
d Ch. 16:17; Mt. 5:18.
e See "Word of God," John 6:63. [15:23.
f Words, 1r.
 34
g Comp. ch. 12:40, 45; Mt. 24:42, 44; Mk. 4:10;
h I Thess. 5:2 ff.
i See "Warning," Heb. 12:25. [15:9.
j Heart, Acts 1
k Gluttony, Deut. 14:4.
l See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Gluttony" and "Care," Lu. 2:21.
m Drunkenness, Pr. 23:20.
n See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Care," Lu. 2:21.
o Life, Gen. 2:7.
p Snare, Pr. 7:23.
 35
q Face, Is. 6:2.
 36
r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
s Mk. 13:33;
t Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
u See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Prayer," Lu. 2:21.

36

- a See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
 b Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 c Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
 d See "Destruction of Jerusalem," Jer. 1:8.
 e Comp. ch. 1:19; Rev. 7:9; 8:2; 11:4.
 f See "Humanity and Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 g Son, Gen. 21:19.
 h Man, Gen. 2:7.

37

- i Day, Lev. 25:8.
 j Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 l See Mt. 26:55.
 l Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 m Mk. 11:19.
 n Night, Ps. 19:2.
 o Mount of Olives, Mt. 21:1.

38

- p See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 q John 8:2.
 r Morning, Ps. 65:8.

1

- s P. Vs. 1, 2; Mt. 26:2-5; Mk. 14:1, 2.
 t Feasts, Num. 29:39.
 u Bread, Gen. 3:19.
 v Passover, Ex. 12:3.
 w John 11:55; 13:1.

2

- x Priests, Ex. 28:1.
 y Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
 z See Mt. 12:14.
 a See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 b Death, Rom. 5:12.
 c Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 d See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.

3

- e P. Vs. 3-6; Mt. 26:14-16; Mk. 14:10, 11.
 f Satan, I Cor. 21:1.
 g See Mt. 4:10; John 13:2, 27.
 h See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

4

- i Captain, Num. 2:3.
 1 Or, betray.

cation, ^athat ^{bcd}ye may prevail to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to ^estand before the ^gSon of ^hman.

37 And every ⁱday he was ^{jk}teaching in the ^ltemple; and ^mevery ⁿnight he went out, and lodged in ^othe mount that is called Ölî-vêt. 38 And ^pall the people came ^qearly in the ^rmorning to him in the temple, to hear him.

22 ^sNow the ^tfeast of ^uunleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the ^vPassover. 2 And the ^xchief priests and the scribes ^ysought how they might put him to ^adeath; for they ^cfeared ^dthe people.

3 ^eAnd ^fSatan entered into ^hJū-dās who was called Īs-ear'-î-ôt, being of the number of the ^htwelve. 4 And he went away, and communed with the chief priests and ⁱcaptains, how he might ^ldeliver him unto them. 5 And they were ^jglad, and ^kcovenanted to ^lgive him ^mmoney. 6 And he consented, and sought opportunity to ^ldeliver him unto them ²in the absence of the multitude.

7 ⁿAnd the day of unleavened bread came, on which ^othe passover must be ^psacrificed. 8 And

Var. Rend.—V. 36 (cont.). prevail—have strength, HO. stand—So Go.; be set—Al. Be. Me. HO.; appear, DeW. V. 37. And every day—during the days, PLUM.; the days, WELL. and (second)—but, PLUM. every night—the nights, WELL.; during the nights, PLUM. went . . . in—leaving (the temple) He used to go and bivouac on, PLUM. V. 38. came—rose, PLUM. to—and came to, PLUM. Chap. 22.—V. 1. Now—But, WELL. drew—was drawing, PLUM. VIN. RID. Vs. 2, 4. chief—high, WELL. V. 2. sought—were seeking, RID. VIN. how they might—ways and means to, WELL. put him to death—slay him, PLUM. V. 3. who was—the so, WELL. V. 4. communed—conferred, RID. unto them—into their hand, WELL. V. 5. covenanted—promised, WELL. V. 6. in . . . multitude—So perhaps, Al. DeW.; without a gathering or tumult, Go. Me. Wo. McI.; without a crowd or tumult, PLUM.; without tumult, RID. V. 7. And—Now, WELL. day of unleavened bread—first day of the feast of unleavened bread (cf. Mt. 26:17), Me. sacrificed—slaughtered,

he sent ^qPeter and ^rJohn, saying, Go and make ready for us the passover, that we may eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we make ready? 10 And he said unto them, ^sBehold, when ye are entered into the ^tcity, there shall meet you a man bearing a ^upitcher of ^vwater; follow him into the ^whouse whereinto he goeth. 11 And ye shall say unto the master of the house, The ^xTeacher saith unto thee, Where is the ^yguest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? 12 And he will show you a large upper room furnished: there make ready. 13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 ^zAnd when the ^ahour was come, he sat down, and ^bthe apostles with him. 15 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I ^csuffer: 16 for I say unto you, I shall not eat it, ^duntil it be fulfilled in the ^ekingdom of God. 17 ^fAnd he received a cup, and ^hwhen he had ⁱgiven thanks, he said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves: 18 for ^jI say unto you, I

WELL. V. 10. pitcher—jug, WELL. V. 11. master—good man, r. Teacher—Master, WELL. r. the guest-chamber—my apartment, WELL. shall—may, WELL. V. 12. furnished—spread with cushions, DeW.; with couches, Wo.; with carpets, Field. V. 13. And—Omit, WELL. V. 14. when—as, WELL. V. 15. With desire I have—I have heartily (anxiously), WELL. HO. Vs. 16, 18. shall—will, r. not—no more, WELL. V. 16. fulfilled—eaten, WELL. V. 17. received a—took the, WELL.; accepted a, HO. and (second) . . . he said—gave thanks and said, WELL. HO.

Var. Read.—V. 36. prevail—prevail, have strength, N B L (X), 1, 33, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ Mcl. WH. NES.; be accounted worthy, A C D, La. Tr.² V. 37. Olivet—i.e. Olive-grove, Al. La. Ti. Tr. Mcl.; the mount of Olives, WH. r. Chap. 22.—V. 16. shall not—So N A B C*, Al. WH.; shall not any more, C² D, La.¹ Ti. Tr.¹ Mcl. We. V. 17. a cup—So N B C L, Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES. HO.; the cup, A D, La. WELL.

5

- j Gladness, Is. 51:3.
 k Covenants between Men, Gen. 17:2.
 l See "Bribery," Is. 33:15.
 m Money, Ex. 12:44.

6

- 2 Or, without tumult.

7

- n P. Vs. 7-13; Mt. 26:17-19; Mk. 14:12-16.
 o See Mk. 14:12.
 p Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

8

- q Peter, Mt. 4:18.
 r John the Apostle, John 1:1.

10

- s See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
 t City, Gen. 4:17.
 u Food, "See" "Food," Gen. 9:3.

- v Water, Ps. 95:5.
 w House, Deut. 24:10.

11

- x See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 y See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.

14

- z Mt. 26:20; Mk. 14:17.
 a Hour, Dan. 3:6.
 b See Mk. 6:30.

15

- c Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

16

- d Comp. vs. 18, 30; ch. 14:15; Rev. 19:9.
 e Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

17

- f P. Vs. 17-20; Mt. 26:26-29; Mk. 14:22-25; I Cor. 11:23-25.

- g See "The Lord's Supper," I Cor. 10:16.
 h See Mt. 14:19.
 i Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

18

- i Mt. 26:29; Mk. 14:25.

18 [4:18.
a Drink, Hos.
b Fruit, Lev.
23:40.
c Vine, Is. 5:2.
d See "Kingdom
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
e God, Gen. 1:1.

19
f The Lord's
Supper,
I Cor. 10:16.
g Bread, Gen.
3:19.
h Or, a loaf.
i Thanksgiv-
ing, II Cor.
4:15. [25:8.
j Body, Num.
2 Some ancient
authorities
omit which is
given for you
... which is
poured out for
you.
j See "Redemp-
tion," Mt.
20:22. [57:8.
k Memorial, Is.

20
l See "Meals,"
Ruth 2:14.
m I Cor. 11:25;
II Cor. 3:6;
Heb. 8:8; 9:15;
comp. Ex.
24:8 (Heb.
8:13); Jer.
31:31.
n Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.
o Blood, Lev.
17:11.
p See "Salva-
tion by the
Blood of
Jesus," Acts
2:40.
q Mt. 26:28;
Mk. 14:24.

21
r P. Vs. 21-23:
Mt. 26:21-24;
Mk. 14:18-21;
comp. John
13:18, 21, 22,
26. [16:12.
s Hand, Gen.
t Judas. See
"Apostles,"
Mt. 10:5.
u See "Suffer-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
v See v. 4. [4:10.
w Table, II Ki.

22
w See "Jesus the
Prophet," Lu.
2:21. [21:19.
x Son, Gen.
y Humanity of
Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
z Man, Gen. 2:7.
a Acts 2:23;
4:28; 10:42;
17:31.
b See "Foreor-
dination,"
Eph. 1:11.
c See "Pur-
pose," Eph.
3:11.
d See "God
plans Man's
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
e See "Curses,"
Gen. 4:11.

shall not ^adrink from hence-
forth of the ^bfruit of the ^cvine,
until the ^dkingdom of ^eGod
shall come. 19 And ^fhe took
^gbread, and ^hwhen he had
given thanks, he brake it, and
gave to them, saying, This
is my ⁱbody ^jwhich is ^kgiven
for you: this do in ^kremem-
brance of me. 20 And the
cup in like manner after ^lsup-
per, saying, This cup is the
^mnew covenant in my ⁿblood,
even that which is ^ppoured out
for you. 21 ^rBut behold, the
^shand of ^thim that ^ubetrayeth
me is with me on the ^vtable. 22
^wFor the ^xSon of ^yman indeed
goeth, ^a^b^c^d as it hath been deter-
mined: but ^ewoe unto that man
through whom he is ³betrayed!
23 And ^fthey began to question
among themselves, which of them
it was that should do this thing.

24 And there arose also
a ^gcontention among them,
which of them was ⁱaccounted to
be ⁴greatest. 25 ^jAnd he said
unto them, The ^kkings of the

Var. Read.—V. 18. shall not—will no
more, PLUM. V. 19. and . . . given—
gave, WELL. he—and, WELL. gave—
gave it, WELL. given—being given, AL
PLUM. you—your advantage, PLUM.
in remembrance—Strictly, for (for com-
memoration of me, Me, Wo.), Var. V. 20.
new . . . blood—So Be, DeW, Go. Mcl.
RID.; by my blood this cup is the new
covenant, Me. ADENY. even that—
Omit, WELL. poured out—being shed
AL; shed, WELL. V. 21. But—However,
HO. him . . . me—my betrayer, HO.;
or, him that delivereth me up, RID. on—
upon, HO. V. 22. For—Because, PLUM.
V. 23. should—would, WELL. V. 24.
And—But, WELL. contention—rivalry,
HO. was accounted—should be accounted,
DeW. is accounted, Be, Go. Me, Wo.
Mcl. RID. r; is allowed, PLUM. Vs. 24,
26. greatest, greater—the greatest, Go.;
greater, of higher rank, Be, Me. VIN.; the
greater, RID. V. 25. And—Then, WELL.
Gentiles—nations, WELL. V. 16. greater
—greatest, WELL. younger—youngest,
WELL. V. 27. which—whether, R. is
not—ye think, WELL. I—I, myself,
WELL. am—am become, HO. V. 28.
continued—persevered, WELL. HO.; per-
severingly remained, PLUM. V. 29. I—I
(on my part), PLUM. appoint—cove-
nant, HO. WELL. kingdom—dominion,
WELL. PLUM. HO. appointed—Omit,
WELL. me—me dominion, PLUM. V.
30. that—so that, WELL. judging—
ruling, WELL. V. 31. behold—Omit,
WELL. asked to have you—hath desired
to have you, Be.; desired and obtained
you, AL. Go. Me.; procured you to be given
up to him, Field; has petitioned for you,

^lGēn'tiles have lordship over
them; and they that have au-
thority over them are called
Benefactors. 26 But ye shall not
be so: ^mbut he that is the greater
among you, let him become as
ⁿthe younger; and he that is
chief, as ^ohe that doth serve. 27
For ^pwhich is greater, he that
⁵sitteth at ^qmeat, or he that
^rserveth? is not he that ⁵sitteth
at meat? but ^sI am in the
midst of you as he that serveth.
28 But ye are they that have con-
tinued with me in my ^ttempta-
tions; 29 and ⁶I appoint unto
you a ^vkingdom, even as my
^wFather appointed unto me, 30
that ye may ^xeat and drink at
my table in my kingdom; and
^yye shall sit on ^zthrones judging
the twelve ^atribes of ^bIs'ra-ēl.

31 ^cSi'mōn, Si'mōn, behold,
^dSatan ^easked to have you,
that he might ^fsift you as
^gwheat: 32 but I ^hmade sup-
plication for thee, that thy ⁱfaith
fail not; and do thou, when
once thou hast ^kturned again,
HO.; has desired you, WELL.; procured
your being surrendered to him, PLUM.;
obtained you by asking, BRU. you—i.e.
the Twelve, not Peter only, Var. RID.
BRU. that he might—in order to, PLUM.
HO. V. 32. made supplication—prayed,
WELL. HO. not—not utterly, PLUM.
when once thou—hereafter when, Me.;
when thou, AL. Da. DeW. Me. when . . .
again—in turn, Be. turned again (in pen-
itence), AL. Da. DeW. Me.; found thy way
back, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 18. drink from hence-
forth—drink henceforth, N B L, AL.¹ Ti.
Tr.¹ Mcl. We. W H.; drink, A C, La. Vs. 19,
20. In brackets and place after v. 23, WELL.
V. 20. This . . . for you—So AL. La.
Scr. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. NES. with all MSS.
except D; omit, D, OL. Cur. W H. Inclose
in double brackets. Some Versions substitute
for this passage vs. 17, 18 which they
omit above: Tregetles thinks that such may
perhaps be the true reading. CUR. has v.
19 before vs. 17, 18. SYR. SIN. arranges
thus, 19, 20a, 17, 20b, 18 ("And He took
bread and gave thanks over it and brake,
and gave unto them, saying, This is my
body which I give for you: thus do in re-
membrance of me. And after they had
supped He took the cup and gave thanks
over it, and said, Take this, share it
among yourselves. This is my blood,
the new Testament For I say unto you
that henceforth I will not drink of this
fruit, until the Kingdom of God shall
come," Mrs. Lewis). V. 22. For—So N
B D L, AL. Ti. Tr.¹ Mcl. W H.; and, A, La.
Tr.² We. V. 31. Simon—So B L (T),
SYR. SIN. MEMPH. THEB.; And the
Lord said, Simon, N A D, La. Tr.¹ Mcl.

23
f See "Apos-
tles," Mt. 10:5.
24
g Strife, Pr.
26:21. [9:34.
h Ch. 9:46; Mk.
i See "Pride,"
Ps. 10:2.
4 Gr. greater.

25
j P. Vs. 25-27;
Mt. 20:25-28;
Mk. 10:42-45.
k Kings, Deut.
17:15. [49:6.
l Gentiles, Is.
m See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Pride"
and "Humil-
ity," Lu. 2:21.
n I Pet. 5:5.
o See "Minis-
ter," Acts
15:39.

27
p Ch. 12:37.
5 Gr. reclined;
q See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
r See "Serv-
ant," Ex.
21:2. [20:28.
s Comp. Mt.

28
t Heb. 2:18;
4:15.
u Temptation,
Pr. 1:7.

29
6 Or. I appoint
unto you, even
as my Father
appointed unto
me a king-
dom, that ye
may eat and
drink &c.
v Comp. Mt.
5:3; II Tim.
2:12.
w Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.

30
x See v. 16.
y See Mt. 19:28.
z Throne, Acts
12:21. [36:9.
a Tribes, Num.
b Israel, Deut.
4:1.

31
c See "Peter,"
Mt. 4:18.
d Satan, I Chr.
21:1.
e See Mt. 4:10;
comp. Job
1:6-12; 2:1-6.
7 Or, obtained
you by asking.
f Amos 9:9.
g Wheat, Ex.
9:32.

32
h See "Prayers
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
i John 17:9, 15.
j Faith, Heb.
11:1.
k See "Conver-
sion," Mt.
13:15.
l See "Back-
sliding," Lu.
9:62.

³² ^a establish thy ^b brethren. ³³ ^c And he said unto him, ^d Lord, with thee I am ready to go both ^e to ^f prison and to ^g death. ³⁴ And he said, I tell thee, ^h Peter, the ⁱ cock shall not crow this ^j day, until thou shalt thrice ^k deny that thou ^l knowest me.

³⁵ And he said unto them, ^m When I sent you forth without ⁿ purse, and wallet, and ^o shoes, ^p lacked ye anything? And they said, Nothing. ³⁶ And he said unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise a wallet; ¹ and he that hath none, let him sell his ^q cloak, and buy a ^r sword. ³⁷ For I say unto you, ^s that this which is ^t written must be fulfilled in me, ² And he was reckoned with ^u transgressors: for ^v that which concerneth me hath ^w fulfilment. ³⁸ And they said, Lord, behold, here are two ^x swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

³⁹ ^y And he came out, and went, ^z as his custom was, unto ^a the mount of ^b Ölives; and the ^c disciples also followed him. ⁴⁰ ^d And when he was at the place, he said unto them, ^e ^f ^g Pray that ye enter not into

Var. Read.—V. 32 (*cont.*), establish—strengthen, WELL. HO.; establish, RID. VIN. R. V. 33. both—even, WELL. V. 34. And—Omit, WELL. until—before, WELL. that thou knowest me—me and hadst said that thou knowest me not, WELL. Vs. 35 (*last*), 36 (*first*). And—Omit, WELL. V. 36. and (*second*)—wallet—Omit, WELL. hath . . . sword—has none (*i.e.* no purse) let him sell his garment &c., Al. Be. Da. Mc.; hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one, DeW. Go. none—no purse, PLUM.; no sword, WELL.; not, RID. cloak—mantle, WELL. HO.; garment, PLUM. VIN.; cloke, RID. R. V. 37. this which is written—this word of Scripture, WELL. must—must yet, PLUM. in—on, WELL. with—among the, WELL. that . . . fulfillment—the things also . . . are at their end, Be. Mc.; or . . . are coming to an end, Al. Go.; that too which is written of me (*as well as other prophecies*) is being fulfilled, DeW.; is receiving accomplishment, Field; that which has been said about me comes (now) to an end, WELL.; that which refers to me hath (now) an end, HO. hath—hath indeed, RID. V. 38. And (*first*)—But, WELL. swords—Or, knives, Field. And (*second*)—Omit, WELL. It is enough—*i.e.* The two

^h temptation. ⁴¹ And he was parted from them about a ⁱ stone's cast; and he ^j kneeled down and ^k prayed, ⁴² saying, ^m Father, if thou be willing, remove this ⁿ cup from me: ^p ^q nevertheless not my will, but ^r thine, be done. ⁴³ ⁴ And there appeared unto him an ^t angel from ^v heaven, strengthening him. ⁴⁴ And ^w being in an ^x agony he prayed more earnestly; and his ^y sweat became as it were great drops of ^z blood falling down upon the ^a ground. ⁴⁵ And when he rose up from his prayer, he came unto the disciples, and found them ^b sleeping for ^c sorrow, ⁴⁶ and said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, that ye enter not into temptation.

⁴⁷ ^d While he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called ^e Jūdās, one of the ^f twelve, went before them; and he drew near unto Jēzšūs to ^g kiss him. ⁴⁸ But Jēzšūs said unto him, Jūdās, ^h ⁱ ^j betrayest thou the ^k Son of ^l man with a kiss? ⁴⁹ And when they that were about him saw what would follow, they said, Lord, shall we smite with the ^k sword?

swords are enough for any use you will have to make of swords, Go. Me.; or, No more of this matter, Bl. DeW. (*in part*); not referring to swords, RID. ADENY. V. 40. was at—came to, WELL. enter—fall, HO. V. 41. was parted—was drawn away, PLUM. ADENY.; separated himself, WELL.; was torn away, VULG. GO.; tore himself, HO.; withdrew himself, RID. BRU. V. 42. remove this cup—let this cup pass, WELL. V. 43. appeared—was visible, PLUM. V. 44. being . . . he—he, made in agony, WYCLIFFE, an agony—Lit. a great fear, Field. BRU. drops—clusters, HO.; clots, PLUM. BRU. V. 45. when—Omit, WELL. he—and, WELL. the—his, WELL. sleeping—fallen asleep, WELL. sorrow—sadness, HO. V. 47. behold—there appeared, WELL. V. 48. betrayest . . . kiss?—Is it with a kiss that thou betrayest &c. PLUM. V. 49. said—said to the, WELL. smite—smite among them, WELL.

Var. Read.—Vs. 43, 44. Retain **N* N:** D L, OL. Cur. Pesh. some MSS. of *Memph. Theb.* Al. La¹ Scr. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We¹ NES.; omit, **N A B** (R T), some MSS. of *Memph. Theb.* La² We² SYR. SIN. WH. doubly bracket; WELL. brackets.

^e Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^f See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Prayer," Lu. 2:21.
^g V. 46; comp. Mt. 6:13.
^h Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

⁴¹
ⁱ Stone, Ex. 34:1.
^j Comp. ch. 18:11; Mt. 26:39; Mk. 14:35.
^k See "Knees," Is. 35:3.
^l Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

⁴²
^m Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ See Mt. 20:22.
^o See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^p See Mt. 26:39.
^q Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^r See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^s Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

⁴³
⁴ Many ancient authorities omit vs. 43, 44.
^t Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
^u Comp. Mt. 4:11.
^v Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

⁴⁴
^w Comp. Heb. 5:7.
^x See "Anguish," John 16:21.
^y Sweat, Ez. 44:18.
^z Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^a Ground, Gen. 33:19.

⁴⁵
^b Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
^c Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

⁴⁷
^d P. Vs. 47-53: Mt. 26:47-50; Mk. 14:43-50; John 13:31-11.
^e Judas. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^f Kiss, II Sam. 14:33.

⁴⁸
^g See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
⁵ See v. 4.
^h See "Humility of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Son, Gen. 21:19.
^j Man, Gen. 2:7.

⁴⁹
^k Comp. v. 38.

^a See "Peter," Mt. 4:18.
^b Servant, Ex. 21:2.
¹ Gr. *bondservant*.
^c Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^d Ear, Ex. 29:20.

^e Touch, Mk. 6:56.
^f See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^g Healing, Jer. 30:13.

⁵²
^h Captain, Num. 2:3.
ⁱ Temple.
^j I Sam. 1:9.
^k Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
^l See v. 37.
^l See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
^m Sword, Ju. 7:20.
ⁿ Staff. See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

⁵³
^o See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^p See "Day," Lev. 23:8.
^q Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
^r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^s See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^t Hour, Dan. 3:6.
^u Darkness, Job 38:9.

⁵⁴
^v Mt. 26:57; Mk. 14:53.
^w House, Deut. 24:10.
^x Mt. 26:58; Mk. 14:54; John 18:15.

⁵⁵
^y P. Vs. 55-62; Mt. 26:69-75; Mk. 14:66-72; John 18:16-18; 25-27.
^z Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^a See Mt. 26:3.

⁵⁶
^b Handmaid, 11 Sam. 6:22.
^c Light, Ps. 74:16.
^d Man, Gen. 2:7.

⁵⁷
^e See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
^f Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^g Lying, Lev. 19:11.
^h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

⁵⁸
ⁱ Comp. John 18:26?

50 And a ^a certain one of them smote the ^{b1} servant of the high ^c priest, and struck off his right ^d ear. 51 But Jē-sūs answered and said, Suffer ye *them* thus far. And he ^e touched his ear, and ^f healed him. 52 And Jē-sūs said unto the chief priests, and ^h captains of the ⁱ temple, and ^j elders, that were come against him, Are ye come out, ^k as against a ^l robber, with ^m swords and ⁿ staves? 53 ^o When I was ^p daily with you in the temple, ^q ye stretched not forth your ^r hands against me: but ^s this is your ^t hour, and the power of ^u darkness.

54 ^v And they seized him, and led him *away*, and brought him into the high priest's ^w house. But ^x Peter followed afar off. 55 ^y And when they had kindled a ^z fire in the midst of ^a the court, and had sat down together, Peter sat in the midst of them. 56 And a certain ^b maid seeing him as he sat in the ^c light of the fire, and looking stedfastly upon him, said, This ^d man also was with him. 57 But he ^e denied, saying, ^f Woman, I ^g know him not. 58 And after a little while ^h another saw him, and said, Thou also art *one* of them. But Peter said, Man, I am not. 59 And after the space of about one

Var. Rend.—V. 51. Suffer . . . far—Suffer ye thus far, *Me. Mcl.*: Hold! no further! *Be. Bleek. Co.*; Suffer me (leave me free) so far as this, *Al. DelV.*; cease, it is enough, *BRU. (?)*; Let it be enough, *WELL. addressed to disciples, VIN. BRU. (?)*; RID. (?) *ADENY (?)*; them—*Omit, R.*; 52. Jesus—he, *WELL. Vs. 52, 66.* chief—high—*WELL. V. 52.* staves—clubs, *PLUM. (?)*; RID. *V. 53.* power of darkness—realm of your power: the darkness, *WELL. V. 54.* And—But when, *WELL.* seized—had seized, *WELL.* and (second)—they, *WELL. away . . . him—Omit, WELL. V. 55.* court—*So RID. VIN. (alt.)*; court-yard, *DelV. Go. Wo.* together—around it, *WELL. V. 56.* And—Then, *WELL.* maid—waiting-maid, *PLUM.* in—by, *WELL.* light of the fire—fire, *WELL. V. 58.* And . . . while—Shortly after, *WELL.* But—*Omit, WELL. V. 60.* the—a, *PLUM. RID. V. 61.* Peter (second)—he, *WELL. V. 63.* Jesus—him in custody, *HO.*; him, *RID. V. 64.* And they—after they had, *WELL. V. 65.*

hour another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a ⁱ truth this man also was with him; ^k for he is a ^l Gāl-ī-læ-žān. 60 But Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. 61 And ^m the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter ^o remembered the ^q word of the Lord, how that he said unto him, ^r Before the ^s cock crow this day thou shalt deny me thrice. 62 And he went out, and ^t wept bitterly.

63 ^v And the men that held ² Jē-sūs ^w mocked him, and beat him. 64 And they blindfolded him, and asked him, saying, ^y ^z Prophecy: who is he that struck thee? 65 And many other things spake they against him, ^a ^b reviling him.

66 ^c And as soon as it was day, ^d the assembly of the elders of the people was gathered together, both chief priests and ^f scribes; and they led him away into their ^g council, saying, 67 ^h If thou art the ⁱ Christ, tell us. But he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not ^j believe: 68 and if I ask *you*, ye will not answer. 69 ^k But from henceforth shall the ^l Son of man ⁿ be seated at the right hand of the power of ^o God. 70 And they all said, Art thou then ^p the Son of God?

things—slandorous words, *WELL.* reviling him—*Omit, WELL. V. 66.* as soon as—when, *RID.* was—became, *WELL.* the . . . together—there gathered together the assembly of the elders of the people, *RID.* saying—and said, *WELL. V. 67.* If . . . us—*So Al. DelV. Me. Da. VULG. RID. LUTHER, WYCLIFFE, SCHANZ, HAHN, HO.*; Tell us if thou, art . . . *Go.*; Art thou the Christ? tell us, *WELL.* ERASMUS, TYNDALE, CRANMER, A. V. But—*Omit, WELL. V. 68.* ask—raise the question with, *PLUM.* answer—debate, *PLUM. V. 70.* Art thou then—Thou art therefore, *WELL.*

Var. Read.—V. 55. together—*So N A B L. Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. WH.*; around, *D. La.1 WELL. V. 57.* denied—*So N B L. La. Tr. Mcl. WH. NES.*; denied him, *A D*. Ti. We. V. 64.* asked—*So N B (K) L (T), 1, 209, Al. Tr. We. WH. NES.*; struck him on the face, and asked, *A. La.1 Mcl. V. 68.* answer—*So N B L (T), Ti. We. WH. NES.*; answer me, nor let me go, *A D, Al.1 La. Tr.1 Mcl.*

⁵⁹
^j Truth, John 14:6.
^k Mt. 26:73; Mk. 14:70.
^l See "Galilee," Mt. 17:22.

⁶¹
^m Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ See ch. 7:13.
^o See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
^p See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^q Words, Pr. 15:23.
^r See v. 34.
^s See "Birds," Gen. 9:2.

⁶²
^t Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^u Mourning, John 11:35.

⁶³
^v P. Vs. 63-65; comp. Mt. 26:67 f.; Mk. 14:65; John 18:22 f.
² Gr. *him.*
^w See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [1:7.
^z Mocking, Lam.

⁶⁴
^y See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21. [14:65.
^z Mt. 26:68; Mk.

⁶⁵
^a See "Reproach," Ez. 5:15.
^b Mt. 27:39 (Gr.).

⁶⁶
^c Mt. 27:1f.; Mk. 15:1; comp. John 18:28.
^d See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.
^e Acts 22:5 (Gr.).
^f Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^g See Mt. 5:22.

⁶⁷
^h P. Vs. 67-71; comp. Mt. 26:63-66; Mk. 14:61-63; John 18:19-21.
ⁱ See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^j See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.

⁶⁹
^k Mt. 26:64; Mk. 14:62; see Mk. 16:19.
^l See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^m Son, Gen. 21:19.
ⁿ See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^o God, Gen. 1:1.

⁷⁰
^p See Mt. 4:3.

70

- a Ch. 23:3; Mt. 27:11; comp. Mt. 26:64.
 1 Or, Ye say it, because I am.
 b Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 71
 c See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.
 d Witness, John 8:17.
 e See "Blasphemy," Lev. 24:16.
 f Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 1
 g Mt. 27:2; Mk. 15:1; John 18:28.
 h Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
 2
 i P. Vs. 2, 3; Mt. 27:11-14; Mk. 15:2-5; John 18:29-37.
 j See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
 k See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
 l Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 m Comp. ch. 20:22; John 18:33 ff.; 19:12; Acts 17:7. [22:19.
 n Tribute, Mt. 22:17.
 o Caesar, Lu. 2:1.
 p See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [17:15.
 q King, Deut. 3
 r Kingship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 s See ch. 22:70.
 4
 t Priests, Ex. 28:1.
 u Vs. 14, 22; Mt. 27:23; Mk. 15:14; John 18:38; 19:4, 6.
 v See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 w Man, Gen. 2:7.
 5
 x Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 y Judea, John 4:47.
 z Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
 a See Mt. 4:12.
 b Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
 7
 c Herod, Mt. 14:3.
 d See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
 e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 f Day, Lev. 25:5.
 8
 g Gladness, Is. 51:3.
 h Ch. 9:9.

And he said unto them,^a ¹Ye say that ^bI am. 71 And ^cthey said, What further need have we of ^da witness? for we ourselves have heard from his own ^emouth.

23 And the whole company of them rose up, and ^fbrought him before ^gPilate. 2 ⁱAnd they began to accuse him, saying, We found this man ^jperverting our ^knation, and ^mforbidding to give ⁿtribute to ^oCæsar, and saying that he himself is ^pChrist a ^qking. 3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the ^rKing of the Jews? And he answered him and said, ^sThou sayest. 4 And Pilate said unto the ^tchief priests and the multitudes, ^uI find ^vno fault in this ^wman. 5 But they were the more urgent, saying, He stirreth up the people, ^xteaching throughout all ^yJū-dæ'a, and ^za beginning from ^bGalilee even unto this place. 6 But when Pilate heard it, he asked whether the man were a Galilean. 7 And when he knew that he was of ^cHērōd's ^djurisdiction, he sent him unto Hērōd, who himself also was at ^eJē-ru-sa-lēm in these ^fdays.

8 Now when Hērōd saw Jē-sūs, he was exceeding ^gglad: for ^hhe was of a long time desirous to see him, because he had heard concerning him; and he

Var. Rend.—V. 70 (cont.). Ye say that I am—So Go.; ye say it, for I am, Da. DeW. Me. Mcl. RID. (alt.). V. 71. witnesses—witnesses, WELL. from—out of, WELL. Chap. 23.—V. 1. company—Or, number, RID. V. 2. man—man, RID.; fellow, PLUM. Christ a king—So DeW. Go. BRU.; King Christ, Me. Mcl.; and anointed king, R marg. V. 3. And (twice)—Omit, WELL. Art thou—Thou art, WELL. him and said—Omit, WELL. sayest—sayest it, WELL. Vs. 4, 10. chief—high, WELL. V. 5. were the more urgent—So RID.; were the more fierce, Me. Mcl.; perhaps, made the charge stronger, Al. DeW. were . . . saying—said the more urgent, WELL. throughout—in, WELL. V. 6. a Galilean—of Galilee, WELL. V. 7. knew—discovered, WELL.; learned, RID. him—him up, PLUM. HO. V. 8. Now . . . glad—But Herod was exceedingly glad to see Jesus, WELL. miracle—

ⁱ hoped to see some ^jmiracle done by him. 9 And he questioned him in many ^kwords; but ^mhe answered him nothing. 10 And the chief priests and the ⁿscribes stood, ^ovehemently accusing him. 11 And Hērōd with his ^psoldiers set him at nought, and ^qmocked him, and ^rsarraying him in gorgeous apparel sent him back to Pilate. 12 And ^uHērōd and Pilate became ^vfriends with each other that very day: for before they were at ^wenmity between themselves.

13 And Pilate called together the chief priests and the ^xrulers and the people, 14 and said unto them, Ye brought unto me this man, as one that ^yperverteth the people: and behold, I, having examined him before you, ^zfound no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: 15 no, nor yet Hērōd: for ³he sent him back unto us; and behold, nothing ^aworthy of ^bdeath hath been done by him. 16 I will therefore ^cchastise him, and release him.⁴ 18 But they ^dcried out all together, saying, ^eAway with this man, and release unto us ^fBār-āb-bās:—19 one who for a certain ^ginsurrection made in the ^hcity, and for ⁱmurder, was cast

Lit. sign, Var. WELL. V. 9. he—he on his part, PLUM. he . . . nothing—received answer to none, WELL. V. 10. stood—stood there, HO. V. 11. And—But, WELL. set him at nought—despised him, WELL.; ridicule him, HO. gorgeous—i.e. bright, Var. V. 12. And—Omit, WELL. at—themselves—in no amiable relation with one another, WELL. V. 13. And—Now, WELL.; Then, HO. chief—high, WELL. HO. V. 14. behold—Omit, WELL. having—have, WELL. before you—in your presence and, WELL. V. 15. yet—likewise, WELL. behold—really, WELL. hath been—is, PLUM. V. 16. chastise—scourge, PLUM.

Var. Read.—Chap. 23.—Vs. 10-12. Omit, SYR. SIN.; In brackets, WELL. V. 15. he . . . saying—So B B (K) L (M) T, Ti. Tr. 2 WH. NES.; (Al. doubts) I sent you to him, A D, La. Tr. 1 V. 17. Retain N, Al. 1 La. 1 Mcl.; omit, A B (K) L (T II), Ti. Tr. 2 We. WH.; D has this after v. 19, and so Tr. 2

- i Hope, Pr. 23:18. [16:17.
 j Miracles, Mk. See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 k Gr. sign.
 9 [15:23.
 l Words, Pr.
 m Comp. Mt. 27:12; Mk. 15:5; John 19:9.
 10
 n Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
 o See "Hatred," Pr. 26:24.
 11 [20:10.
 p Soldiers, Ju. 1:7. [27:28.
 q Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
 r Comp. Mt. See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 12 [4:27.
 t Comp. Acts
 u See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 v Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
 w Enemy, Job 31:29.
 13
 x V. 35; John 7:26, 48; 12:42; Acts 3:17; 4:5, 8; 13:27.
 14
 y See v. 2.
 z See v. 4.
 15
 3 Many ancient authorities read I sent you to him.
 a See "Furnishment," Gen. 39:20. [5:12.
 b Death, Rom. 16
 c Comp. v. 22; Mt. 27:26; Mk. 15:15; John 19:1; Acts 16:37.
 4 Many ancient authorities insert v. 17. Now he must needs release unto them at the feast one prisoner.
 Comp. Mt. 27:15; Mk. 15:6; John 18:39. Others add the same words after v. 19.
 18
 d Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 e P. Vs. 18-25; Mt. 27:15-26; Mk. 15:6-15; comp. John 18:39-19:16.
 f Barabbas, Mk. 15:7.
 19
 g Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
 h City, Gen. 4:17.
 i Murderer, Num. 35:16.

19
a Prison, Gen. 42:16.

20
b Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
c Life of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

21
d Shouting, Is. 12:6.
e Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

22
f Evil, Ps. 97:10.
g See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
h Death, Rom. 5:12.
i See v. 16.

23
j Voice, Gen. 27:22.

24
k Sentence, II Cor. 1:9.

25
l Barabbas, Mk. 15:7.
m Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
n Murder, Num. 35:16.
o See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

26
p P. V. 26: Mt. 27:32; Mk. 15:21; comp. John 19:17.
q Simon, Lu. 6:15.
r See Mt. 27:32.
s Cross, Mt. 27:26.

27
t Women, Ruth 3:9.
u Ch. 8:52.
v Mourning, John 11:35.
w See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.

28
x Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
y Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
z Children, Gen. 3:16.

29
a Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
c Ch. 21:23; Mt. 24:19; comp. ch. 11:27.
d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

30
e Hos. 10:8; Rev. 6:16; comp. Is. 2:19, 20.

into ^a prison. 20 And ^b Pilate spake unto them again, desiring to release ^c Jēśšus; 21 but they ^d shouted, saying, ^e Crucify, crucify him. 22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what ^f evil hath this man done? I have found no ^g cause of ^h death in him: I will therefore ⁱ chastise him and release him. 23 But they were urgent with loud ^j voices, asking that he might be crucified. And their voices prevailed. 24 And Pilate gave ^k sentence that what they asked for should be done. 25 And he released ^l him that for ^m insurrection and ⁿ murder had been cast into prison, whom they asked for; but Jēśšus he ^o delivered up to their will.

26 ^p And when they led him away, they laid hold upon one ^q Si-mōn of ^r Ğŷ-rē-nē, coming from the country, and laid on him the ^s cross, to bear it after Jēśšus.

27 And there followed him a great multitude of the people, and of ^t women who ^u bewailed and ^v lamented him. 28 But Jēśšus turning unto them said, ^w Daughters of ^x Jē-ryl-sālēm, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your ^y children. 29 ^z For behold, the

Var. Rend.—V. 20. And—Once more, WELL. again—Omit, WELL. desiring—with the intention, WELL. V. 21. saying—in opposition, WELL. V. 22. And—Omit, WELL. Why—Impossible, for, PLUM. evil—evil then, WELL. V. 23. were urgent—assailed him, HO.; kept shouting at him, PLUM.; were instant, R. asking—demanding, WELL. might—should, WELL. voices—shouting, WELL. prevailed—were effective, WELL.; were victorious, HO. V. 24. sentence—Add, at last, WELL. V. 25. delivered up—surrendered, WELL. HO. V. 26. when—as, WELL. the country—a village, WELL.; the field, HO. V. 27. And—But, WELL. bewailed—beat their breasts, WELL. V. 28. for (three times)—over, WELL. V. 29. the (first)—Omit, WELL. PLUM. RID. in which they—when people, PLUM.; when one, WELL. V. 30. on—over, WELL. V. 31. in (twice)—to, WELL. tree—wood, WELL. V. 32. two others—others, two, PLUM. HO. others—Omit, WELL. be put to death—execution, WELL. V. 33. and (second)—and with him, WELL. V. 34. And—But, WELL. parting—they parted, WELL.

^b days are coming, in which they shall say, ^c Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the breasts that never gave suck. 30 Then shall they begin to ^e say to the ^f mountains, Fall on us; and to the ^g hills, Cover us. 31 For if they do these things in the green ^h tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 ⁱ And there were also two others, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 ^k And when they came unto the place which is called ^l The skull, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the ^m right hand and the other on the left. 34 ⁿ And Jēśšus said, ^o Father, ^p forgive them; for they ^q know not what they do. And ^r parting his ^s garments among them, they ^t cast lots. 35 And the people stood beholding. And the ^u rulers also ^v scoffed at him, saying, He ^w saved others; ^x let him save himself, if this is the ^y Christ of ^z God, his ^a chosen. 36 And the ^b soldiers also ^c mocked him, coming to him, ^d offering him ^e vinegar, 37 and saying, ^f If thou art the ^g King of the ^h Jews, save thyself. 38 And there was also a ⁱ superscription over him,

they—while they, WELL. V. 35. beholding—and looked on, WELL. He saved—didst save, WELL. let... is—save Thou thyself if Thou art, WELL. his—the, WELL. Vs. 36, 38. And—Omit, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 23. their voices—So **N** B L. *Ti.* *We.*¹ *WH.* NES.; voices of them and of the chief priests, A D, *Al.*¹ *La.*¹ *Tr.*¹ *Mcl.* *We.*² V. 32. two others, malefactors—So A C D L. *La.* *Scr.* *Ti.* *Mcl.*; two other malefactors (so *Al.* *Bu.* translate, *DeW.* translates as the text), **N** B, *WH.* (*Al.* doubts), PLUM. (*alt.*) V. 34. And... do—So **N** A C D², *Al.* *La.*¹ *Ti.* *Mcl.*; omit, **N** B D*, cursives (a b d), EGYPT. SYR. SIN. MSS. of *OL.* *Theb.* *We.*¹ *WH.* doubly bracket; WELL. brackets. V. 35. the Christ... chosen—the Christ, the chosen of God, A C, *La.* *Tr.*¹ *Mcl.*; the Christ of God, his chosen one, **N** B L. 1, 118, 209, *Al.* *Ti.* *Tr.*² *WH.* V. 38. him—So **N** C A B C* L. MEMPH. *Theb.* CUR. SYR. SIN., *Ti.* *Tr.*¹ *We.* *WH.* NES.; add, in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew **N***^{eb} A C³ D, *Al.*¹ *La.*¹ *Tr.*² *Mcl.*

f Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
g Hills, Ps. 2:6.

31
h See "Trees," Mt. 7:17.

32
i See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
j Mt. 27:38; Mk. 15:27; John 19:18.

33
k P. Vs. 33–43; Mt. 27:33–44; Mk. 15:22–32; John 19:17–24.
l See "Head," Pr. 20:29.
1 According to the Latin, *Calvary*, which has the same meaning.
m Hand, Gen. 16:12.

34
2 Some ancient authorities omit *And Jesus said, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.*
n See ch. 22:42; Mt. 11:25.
o Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
p Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
r Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
s Clothing, Job 31:19.
t Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
u John 19:24.

35
v See v. 13. [1.1.
w Scoffing, Ps. 1.
x Salvation, Acts 2:40.
y Comp. Mt. 27:43.
z See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

36
c Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
d Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
e See Mt. 27:48.
f See "Food," Gen. 9:3.

37
g Comp. Mk. 27:43.
h Kingship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
i The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

38
j See "Writing," I Cor. 4:14.

38
a See "Crucifixion," Mt. 27:26.
b Comp. Mt. 27:37; Mk. 15:26; John 19:19.
c Kingship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
d The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
39
e P. Vs. 39-43: comp. Mt. 27:44; Mk. 15:32.
f See "Reproach," Ez. 5:15.
g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
h See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
40
i Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
j Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
41 [6:8.
k Justice, Mt. 23:23.
l See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
m Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. [2:10.
n Reward, Rev. 11:18.
o See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
42
q See "Exaltation" and "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 Some ancient authorities read into thy kingdom.
r Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
43
s Day, Lev. 25:8.
t See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
u Gen. 2:8.
44
v P. Vs. 44-49: Mt. 27:45-56; Mk. 15:33-41.
w Comp. John 19:14.
x Hour, Dan. 3:6.
y Darkness, Job 38:9. [23:15.
z Land, Gen. 2:7.
45
1 Or, earth.
2 Gr. the sun failing.
a Sun, Ps. 136:8.
b Light, Ps. 74:16.
c See Mt. 27:51.
d Veil, Heb. 6:19.
e Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
46
f See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g Cry, Lu. 18:7. *h* Mt. 27:50; Mk. 15:37; John 19:30. *i* Voice, Gen. 27:22. *j* Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWES.

39 ^e And one of the malefactors that were hanged ^f railed on him, saying, Art not thou the ^g Christ? ^h save thyself and us. **40** But the other answered, and ⁱ rebuking him said, Dost thou not even ^j fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? **41** And we indeed ^k justly; for we receive the ^l due ^{m n} reward of our deeds: but this ^{o p} man hath done nothing amiss. **42** And he said, Jē'sūs, remember me when ^q thou comest ^r in thy ^s kingdom. **43** And he said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, ^t To-day ^u shalt thou be with me in ^v Paradise.

44 ^v And it was now about ^w the sixth ^x hour, and a ^y darkness came over the whole ^z land until the ninth hour, **45** ³ the ^a sun's ^b light failing: and ^c the ^d veil of the ^e temple was rent in the midst. **46** ^f And Jē'sūs, ^{g h} crying with a loud ⁱ voice, said, ^j Father, into thy ^k hands I commend my ^l spirit: and having said this, he ^m gave up the ghost. **47** ⁿ And when the ^o centurion saw what was done, he ^p glorified God, saying, Certainly ^q this was

Var. Rend.—V. 39. And—But, WELL. thou—thou then, HO. save—then save, WELL. V. 40. Dost . . . God—So RID. BRU.; Dost thou too not fear God? AL. DeW. Go.; Hast thou not so much as fear of God? Be. Me.; Hast thou no fear, not even of God? Ho.; Not even fear hast thou before God? HO. seeing thou art—indeed thou sharest with him, WELL. condemnation—punishment, WELL. V. 41. amiss—scandalous, WELL.; unseemly, HO.; unbecoming, PLUM.; strange, or, out of the way, VIN. V. 42. in—with, WELL. V. 43. Verily I say unto thee—Be of good cheer, WELL. To-day—yet to-day, WELL. V. 44. and (second)—Omit, WELL. came—there came, DeW. Mcl. WELL. land—So DeW. Go. Mcl. ORIG. LUTHER. CALVIN. BEZA. SCHANZ. HAHN. TYNDALE. RID. BRU.; earth, Me. AL. Da. V. 45. the sun's—in that the sun's, WELL. failing—was failing, WELL. temple—Lit. sanctuary, Var. V. 47. And—But, WELL. was done—happened, WELL. glorified—praised, WELL. this . . . man—More strictly, this man was righteous, Var. V. 48. sight—spectacle, WELL. HO. were done—

a ^r righteous man. **48** And all the multitudes that came together to this sight, when they beheld the things that were done, returned ^s ^t smiting their breasts. **49** ^u And all his acquaintance, and the ^{v w} women that ^x followed with him from ^y Gāl'ī-lēe, stood afar off, seeing these things.

50 ^z And behold, a man named ^a Joseph, who was a ^b councillor, a good and ^c righteous man **51** (he had not consented to their counsel and deed), a man of Ār-ī-mā-thā'ā, a ^d city of the Jews, who was ^e looking for the kingdom of ^f God: **52** this man went to ^g Pī'lāte, and asked for the ^h body of Jē'sūs. **53** And he took it down, and ⁱ wrapped it in a ^j linen ^k cloth, and laid him in a ^l tomb that was hewn in ^m stone, where never man had yet lain. **54** And it was the day of ^{n o} the Preparation, and the ^p sabbath ^q drew on. **55** And ^r the women, who had come with him out of Gāl'ī-lēe, followed after, and beheld the tomb, and how his body was laid. **56** And they returned, and ^s prepared ^t spices and ^u ointments.

happened, WELL. V. 49. And—But, PLUM. WELL. V. 50 who . . . man—being a councillor, a man good and just, RID.; a good man and a righteous, R. V. 51. deed—stroke, HO. looking—Or, waiting, Var. RID. V. 53. a—fine, WELL. V. 54. the . . . Preparation—Or, Friday (see authorities on Mark 15:42), so WELL. the sabbath drew on—Sabbath eve (strictly the whole interval from sunset to sunrise), Mcl., and similarly (the beginning of the Jewish day, which commenced at 6 p. m. on the previous evening), Me. DeW. AL. Go. V. 55. And—But, WELL. beheld—noticed, WELL. V. 56. prepared—procured, WELL. ointments—myrrh, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 39. Art not thou—So N B C* L. AL. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; If thou be, A C* La. V. 42. Jesus, remember me—So N* B C* (D) L (M), AL. Ti. Tr. We. WH.; unto Jesus, Lord remember me, A C* N* La. Mcl.; N* La. 2 omit Lord. in—So N A C, La. 1 Ti. Tr. 1; into, B L, La. 2 Tr. 2 WH. 1 Vs. 44, 45. hour; failing—So N B C* L. Ti. We. WH.; hour. And the sun was darkened, A C* D. AL. La. Tr. Mcl. V. 53. him—So N B C D (L), La. 1 Ti. Tr. We. WH.; it, A, La. 2 Mcl. V. 55. the women—So B L, La. Tr. 1 Mcl. We. WH.; women, N A C, AL. Ti.; two women, D, Tr. 2

k Hand, Gen. 16:12.
l Spirit, Job 4:15.
m See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
47
n Mt. 27:54; Mk. 15:39.
o See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
p Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
q See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
48
s See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
t Ch. 18:13; comp. ch. 8:52.
49
u Comp. ch. 8:2; Mt. 27:55 f.; Mk. 15:40 f.; John 19:25.
v Women, Ruth 3:9.
w See "Mary," Mk. 16:1.
x See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
y Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
50
z P. Vs. 50-56: Mt. 27:57-61; Mk. 15:42-47; John 19:38-42.
a Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
b Mk. 15:43.
c The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
51
d City, Gen. 4:17.
e Mk. 15:43; see ch. 2:25.
f God, Gen. 1:1.
52
g Pilate, Mk. 15:1. [25:8.
h Body, Num. 15:3.
53
i See "Burial," II Chr. 16:14.
j Linen, Esth. 8:15.
k Cloth, Pr. 7:15.
l See "Sepulchre," II Ki. 23:16. [34:1.
m Stone, Ex. 25:1.
54
n See "Passover," Ex. 12:3.
o Mk. 15:42; see Mt. 27:62.
p Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
56
q See v. 49.
56
r See ch. 24:1; Mk. 16:1.
s Spices, II Ki. 20:13.
t See "Oil," I Ki. 17:12.

^a Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
^b Rest, Heb. 4:4.
^c Ten Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

¹ P. Vs. 1-10: Mt. 28:1-8; Mk. 16:1-8; comp. John 20:1-8.
^e First Day of the Week, Acts 20:7.
^f Day, Lev. 25:8. [16:2.
^g Week, I Cor., See "Seven," Gen. 2:2.
ⁱ See "Morning," Ps. 65:8.
^j See "Sepulchre," II Ki. 23:16. [20:13.
^k Spices, II Ki. 23:16. [20:13.
^l See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^m Stone, Ex. 34:1.

³ [25:8.
ⁿ Body, Num. 1.
¹ Some ancient authorities omit of the Lord Jesus.
^o Acts 1:21; comp. ch. 7:13.
^p Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^q See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.
^r John 20:12.
^s Ch. 2:9; Acts 12:7.
^t See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

⁵
^u Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^v Face, Is. 6:2.
^w Earth, Gen. 2:1. [13:24.
^x Seeking, Lu. 2:21.
^z Gr. *him that liveth*.
^y See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
^z Death, Rom. 5:12.

⁶
³ Some ancient authorities omit *He is not here, but is risen*.
^a Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^b Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
^c V. 44; ch. 9:44; Mt. 17:22 f.; Mk. 9:30 f. [17:22.
^d Galilee, Mt. 2:21.

⁷
^e See v. 46; Mt. 16:21.
^f Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
^g Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^h Hand, Gen. 16:12. ⁱ See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. ^j The Wicked, Ex. 23:7. ^k Crucifixion Mt. 27:26. ^l Third Day, Lu. 9:22.

And on the ^a sabbath they ²⁴ ^b rested according to ^c the commandment. ¹ But on the ^c first ^d day of the ^g week, at ⁱ early dawn, they came unto the ^j tomb, bringing the ^k spices which ^l they had prepared. ² And they found the ^m stone rolled away from the tomb. ³ And they entered in, and found not the ⁿ body ¹ of ^o the ^p Lord Jē-śūs. ⁴ And it came to pass, while they were perplexed thereabout, behold, ^q two men ^s stood by them in dazzling ^t apparel: ⁵ and as they were ^u affrighted and bowed down their ^v faces to the ^w earth, they said unto them, Why ^x seek ye ² the ^y living among the ^z dead? ⁶ ³ He is not here, but ^a ^b is risen: remember how he spake unto you ^c when he was yet in ^d Gāl-il-ēe, ⁷ saying that ^e the Son of man must be ^f delivered up into the ^h hands of ⁱ sinful men, and be ^k crucified, and the ^l third day rise again. ⁸ And ^m they ⁿ remembered his ^o words, ⁹ and returned ⁴ from the ^p tomb, and told all these things to the ^q eleven, and to all the ^r rest. ¹⁰ Now they were ^s Mary Māg-dā-lē-nē, and Jō-ān-nā, and

Var. Rend.—V. 56 (cont.). commandment—law, WELL. Chap. 24.—V. 1. the first . . . week—Sunday, WELL. early dawn—deep dusk, HO.; *lit.* at deep dawn, VIN. prepared—procured, WELL. V. 2. away—off, WELL. HO. V. 3. And—but, WELL. V. 4. dazzling—glittering, HO. V. 5. among—by, HO. WELL. V. 7. sinful—Omit, WELL. V. 10. Now they were—Omit, WELL. mother—daughter, WELL. and—Also, PLUM. other—rest of the, Var. V. 11. And—but, WELL. in their sight—to them, WELL. idle talk—nonsense, PLUM.; foolish talk, HO. V. 12. stooping and looking in—Rather, looking in (*lit.* peeping in), Field; by themselves—without the body, PLUM. V. 13. And behold—but, WELL. furlongs—stadia, WELL. HO. V. 15. questioned—debated, WELL. contended, HO. went—walked, WELL. V. 16. holden—closed, so, WELL. should—could, WELL.; might (or, did) PLUM. know—recognize, HO. V. 17. communications—arguments, WELL.; talks, HO. have—hurl at, HO. with—Omit, HO. sad—bewildered (troubled), HO. V. 18. Dost . . . know—Dost thou sojourn (as

Mary the ^u mother of ^v James: and the other ^w women with them told these things unto the apostles. ¹¹ And these words appeared in their sight as idle talk; and they ^x disbelieved them. ¹² ⁵ But ^z Peter arose, and ^a ran unto the tomb; and ^a stooping and looking in, he seeth the ^b linen ^c cloths by themselves; and he ^d departed ^d to his ^e home, ^f wondering at that which was come to pass.

¹³ And behold, ^g two of them were going that very day to a ⁱ village named Ēm-mā-ūs, which was threescore ^j furlongs from ^k Jē-ru-śā-lēm. ¹⁴ And they communed with each other of all these things which had happened. ¹⁵ And it came to pass, while they communed and questioned together, that ^l Jē-śūs himself drew near, and went with them. ¹⁶ But ^m their ⁿ eyes were holden that they should not ^o know him. ¹⁷ And he said unto them, ⁷ What communications are these that ye have one with another, as ye walk? And they stood still, looking ^p sad. ¹⁸ And one of them, ^q named Clē-ō-pās, answering said unto him, ⁸ Dost thou alone ^r sojourn in Jē-ru-śā-lēm and ^t not know

a stranger) alone at Jerusalem? and so last thou not know, *Al. Mcl.*: Dost thou alone sojourn (as a stranger) in Jerusalem without having known, *Bu. Da. Co. M. Wo. Field*; or, possibly, Thou art the only sojourner in Jerusalem who hast not heard, *Var.*: Art thou the only one sojourning in Jerusalem and not knowing, *RID.* in—at, PLUM.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 24.—V. 1. prepared—So ⁸ B C* L, *Edd.*; add, and certain others with them, A C* D. V. 3. entered in, and—Bracket, WELL. of the Lord Jesus—So. (N A B C L); omit, D, OL. WELL.: WH. enclose in double brackets. V. 6. He . . . risen—Omit, D, OL., (a b c); WH. enclose in double brackets. V. 9. from the tomb—Omit, D, OL. (a b c e f); V. 10. In brackets, WELL. V. 12. So N A B, Al. La.¹ Tr. Mcl.; omit, D (a b e l), Tr. We.² HO. WELL. PLUM. (?); WH. NES. doubly bracket. Cf. John 20:3-10. V. 13. threescore—one hundred and threescore, N, and some other MSS., *Eus. quoting Orig.*, in order to identify this Emmaus with that afterwards called Nicopolis. V. 17. as ye walk—So N A* B, Al. Tr. Tr. 1 We. WH. Farrar; as ye walk, and are sad, A*, D, La. Tr.² Mcl.

⁸
^m John 2:22.
ⁿ See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^o Ten, Pr. 15:23.

⁹
⁴ Some ancient authorities omit from the tomb.
^p See "Burial Places," II Chr. 16:14.
^q See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^r Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

¹⁰
^s Comp. Mt. 27:56. [16:1.
^t Mary, Mk. 16:7.
^u Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^v James, Jas. 1:1.
^w Women, Ruth 3:9.

¹¹
^x See Mk. 16:11.
^y See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.

¹²
⁵ Some ancient authorities omit v. 12.
^z Peter, Mt. 4:18.
⁷ John 20:3-6.
^b Linen, Esth. 8:15.
^c Cloth, Pr. 7:16.
⁶ Or, departed, wondering with himself.
^d John 20:10.
^e Home, Lev. 18:9.
^f See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

¹³
^g Mk. 16:12.
^h See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. [2:23.
ⁱ Village, Deut. 1:1.
^j See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
^k Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

¹⁵
^l See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

¹⁶
^m Comp. v. 31; John 20:14; 21:4.
ⁿ Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

¹⁷
⁷ Gr. *What words are these that ye exchange one with another.*
^p See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.

¹⁸
^q Name, Acts 16:18.
^r Or, Dost thou sojourn alone in Jerusalem, and knowest thou not the things?
^s Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
^t Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

- 18
a Day, Lev. 25:8.
19
b See Mk. 1:24.
c Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.
d Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
e See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f Words, Pr. 15:23.
g God, Gen. 1:1.

- 20
h Priest, Ex. 28:1.
i Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.
j Ch. 23:13.
k See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l Death, Rom. 5:12.
m Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

- 21
n Hope, Mk. 23:18.
o See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
q See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
r Comp. ch. 1:68.
s Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
t The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
u Third Day, Lu. 9:22.

- 22
v Women, Ruth 3:9.
w See v. 1.
x Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.

- 23
y Body, Rom. 25:8.
z Vision, Num. 12:6.
a Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
b See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- 25
c See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
d Heart, Acts 15:9.
e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
f Or, after.
f See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
g Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
h Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.

- 26
i Vs. 7, 44 ff.; Heb. 2:10; I Pet. 1:11. f See "Foreordination." Heb. 1:11. k See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. m Glory, Ps. 7:5.

the things which are come to pass there in these ^a days? 19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, The things concerning ^b Jē-šūs the ^c Nāz-ā-rēne', who was a ^d prophet mighty in ^e deed and ^f word before ^g God and all the people: 20 and how the ^h chief priests and our ⁱ rulers ^k delivered him up to be condemned to ^l death, and ^m crucified him. 21 But we ⁿ hoped that it was ^o he who should ^p ^q ^r redeem ^s ^t Iš-rā-ēl. Yea and besides all this, it is now ^u the third day since these things came to pass. 22 Moreover certain ^v women of our company amazed us, ^w having been early at the ^x tomb; 23 and when they found not his ^y body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a ^z vision of ^a angels, who said that ^b he was alive. 24 And certain of them that were with us went to the tomb, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not. 25 And he said unto them, O foolish men, and ^c slow of ^d heart to ^e believe ^f in all that the ^g ^h prophets have spoken! 26 ⁱ ^j ^k Behooved it not the ^l Christ to suffer these things, and to ^m enter into his ⁿ glory? 27 And ^o beginning from ^p Mō-šēs and from all the prophets, he ^q interpreted to

Var. Rend.—V. 19. What—What sort of, HO. the Nazarene, who—of Nazareth, which, R. V. 20. and—Omit, WELL. the chief—our high—WELL. our—Omit, WELL. crucified—they crucified, WELL. V. 21. But—while, WELL. hoped—were hoping, PLUM. it was he—he was the one, PLUM. it is now—he is now in, AL. ME.; today is, so practically, BE. BU. DA. DeW. W. O. McL.; we are at, PLUM. V. 22. Moreover—But, PLUM. certain—certain of our, WELL. of our company—Omit, WELL. amazed us—also amazed us, PLUM.; startled us extremely, WELL.; got us alarmed, HO. V. 24. them . . . us—ours, WELL. V. 25. in—So HAHN, PLUM. VIN.; omit, WELL. V. 26. these things—thus, WELL.; these very things, PLUM. and to—in order to, WELL.; and thus, PLUM. V. 27. from—with, WELL. from—Omit,

them in all the ^a scriptures the things concerning himself. 28 And they drew nigh unto the ^b village, whither they were going: and ^c he made as though he would go further. 29 And they constrained him, saying, ^d Abide with us; for it is toward ^e evening, and the ^f day is now far spent. And he went in to abide with them. 30 And it came to pass, when he had ^g sat down with them to ^h meat, he took the ⁱ ^j ^k bread and ^l ^m ⁿ blessed; and breaking ^o it he gave to them. 31 And their ^p ^q eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight. 32 And they said one to another, Was not our ^r heart burning within us, while he spake to us in the way, while he ^s opened to us the ^t scriptures? 33 And they rose up that very ^u hour, and returned to Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and ^v found the ^w eleven gathered together, and ^x ^y ^z them that were with them, 34 saying, ^a ^b ^c The Lord ^d is risen indeed, and ^e hath appeared to ^f Si-mōn. 35 And they rehearsed the things ^g that happened in the way, and how he was known of them in the breaking of the bread.

36 And as they spake these things, ^a ^b ^c he himself stood in the midst of them, ^d and saith unto WELL. V. 28. made—acted, WELL. HO. V. 29. constrained—urged, WELL. V. 30. when—after, PLUM. blessed—blessed God aloud, DeW. Go. Me.; blessed it, R. breaking it—brake, R. he—Omit, R. gave—handed it, WELL. V. 31. And—Then, HO. WELL. knew—recognized, WELL. and (second)—but, HO. vanished . . . sight—became invisible to them, HO. V. 32. spake—was speaking, PLUM. in—on, WELL. opened—was opening, PLUM. V. 33. found—they found, WELL. V. 35. rehearsed—declared, RID. that happened in—what they had experienced on, WELL. known of—recognized by, WELL. HO. PLUM. in—at, HO. V. 36. these—about these, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 19. And . . . him—In brackets, WELL. V. 36. he—So N B D L 61; Jesus, A. and (second) . . . you—So N A B L A. La. Tr. McL.; omit, D (a b e f # 2), OL. Tr. We. (La. adds doubtfully, from a few MSS. Vulg. Pesh. and other Versions, it is I, be not afraid), WH. NES. WELL.; WH. doubly bracket.

- 2/
n Beginning, Gen. 1:1.
o Moses, Ex. 3:4.
p Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
q Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16.
28
r Village, Deut. 2:23.
s Mk. 6:48.
29
t See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
u Evening, Ps. 65:8.
v Day, Lev. 25:8.

- 30
w See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
x Food, Gen. 9:3.
y Bread, Gen. 3:19.
z Or, loaf.
2 Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
a See Mt. 14:19.

- 31
b See v. 16.
c Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

- 32
d Heart, Acts 15:1.
e See v. 45.
f Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16.

- 33
g Hour, Dan. 3:6.
h Mk. 16:13.
i Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
j See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
k Comp. Acts 1:14.

- 34
l See v. 6.
m Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
n Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
o I Cor. 15:5.
p Peter, Mt. 4:18.

- 36
q See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
r See Mk. 16:14.
3 Some ancient authorities omit and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

³⁶
a John 20:19,
21. 26.
b Peace, Pr.
17:1.
c Salutation,
Lu. 10:4.
d Apostles, Mt.
10:5.

³⁷
e Fear, Gen.
9:2.
f Comp. Mt.
14:26; Mk.
6:49.
g Spirit, Job
4:15.

³⁸
h Heart, Acts
15:9.

³⁹
i See "Resur-
rection of
Jesus." Lu.
2:21.
j John 20:20,
27.
k Hands, Gen.
16:12.
l Feet, Gen.
18:4.
m I John 1:1;
comp. John
20:27.
n Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
o Bones, Ps.
34:20.

⁴⁰
1 Some ancient
authorities
omit v. 40.
p Acts 10:41.

⁴¹
q See v. 11.
r Joy, Ps. 30:5.
s John 21:5.
t Food, Gen.
9:3.

⁴²
u Fish, Gen. 9:2.
2 Many ancient
authorities
add and a
honeycomb.

⁴⁴
v Ch. 9:22, 44 f.;
18:31-34;
22:37.

w Words, Pr.
15:23.
x See "Prophe-
cies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.

y See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

z Law, Deut.
31:24.

a Moses, Ex.
3:4.

b Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

c Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.

d Psalms, Ps.
1:1.

them, ^{abc}Peace be unto ^dyou. 37 But they were ^eterrified and af-frighted, and supposed that they beheld ^fa spirit. 38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and wherefore do questionings arise in your ^hheart? 39 ⁱSee my ^khands and my ^lfeet, that it is I myself: ^mhandle me, and see; for a spirit hath not ⁿflesh and ^obones, as ye behold me having. 40 ¹And when he had said this, ^phe showed them his hands and his feet. 41 And while ^qthey still disbelieved for ^rjoy, and wondered, he said unto them, ^sHave ye here ^tanything to eat? 42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled ^ufish². 43 And he took it, and ate before them.

44 And he said unto them, ^vThese are my ^wwords which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must needs be fulfilled, ^xwhich are written in the ^zlaw of ^aMō'sēs, and ^bthe ^cprophets, and ^dthe psalms, concerning me. 45 Then

Var. Rend.—V. 37. spirit—ghost, PLUM. V. 38. questionings—So *Al. Da. Go. RID.*; thoughts, *Be. DeW. Mc.*; suspicions, WELL.; reasonings, r. V. 39. handle—touch, HO. not flesh and—neither flesh nor, WELL. behold—see, WELL. V. 41. And—But, WELL. to eat—eatable, HO. V. 42. gave—handed, WELL. V. 43. ate—did eat, r. V. 44. These are my words—That is it, WELL. that—how that, r. and (last two)—and in, WELL. V. 45. Then—Thereupon, WELL. V. 47. and (second)—unto, HO. WELL. PLUM. ADENY. in his name—on the basis of all that his name implies, PLUM.; on the basis of his name, HO.; on the foundation of his name, VIN. V. 49. behold—Omit, WELL. send—let go, WELL. tarry—remain, WELL.; remain sitting, HO. the city—Jerusalem, WELL. be clothed with—*Lut.* have put on, *Var.* HO. clothed—So VIN. RID.; invested, BRU.; equipped, WELL. V. 50. And—But, WELL. until . . . against—to, WELL. V. 51. it came to pass—Omit, WELL. parted—So *Dr. DeW. Me. Mc.* RID.; was parted, WELL. V. 52. returned—they returned, WELL. V. 53. continually—all the time, WELL.

Var. Read.—V. 40. So *N A B L Al. La. Tr. 1 Mcl.*; omit, D, SYR. SIN. (a b e ff²) *OL. Cur. Ti. We. WH. NES. WELL. HO.*

^eopened he their ^fmind, that they might understand the ^gscriptures; 46 and he said unto them, ^hThus it is ⁱwritten, that the Christ should ^jsuffer, and rise again from the dead the ^kthird ^lday; 47 and that ^mre-pentance ³and ^{*}remission of ^osins should be ^ppreached in his ^qname unto ^rsall the ^tnations, ^ubeginning from ^vJê-ryû-sâ-lêm. 48 Ye are ^wwitnesses of these things. 49 And behold, ^yI send forth the ^zpromise of my ^aFather upon you: but ^btarry ye in the city, until ye be ^cclothed with power from on high.

50 And he led them out until they were over against ^dBêth-â-nÿ: and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. 51 And it came to pass, while he ^eblessed them, he ^fparted from them, ⁵and ^gwas carried up into ^hheaven. 52 And they ⁱ6 wor-shipped him, and returned to Jê-ryû-sâ-lêm with great joy: 53 and were continually in the ^jtemple, blessing ^kGod.

doubly bracketed. V. 42. fish—So *N A B D (L), La. Ti. We. WH. NES.*; add, and of an honeycomb. *Al. 1 Tr. 1 Mcl. V. 43.* them—Add, and gave them the remains, *some later MSS. OL. Vulg. Cur. Memph. Mcl. V. 46.* written—So *N B C* D (L) a b c e ff² Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES.*; add, and thus it behooved, *A C², La. 1 Mcl. Vs. 47, 48.* beginning . . . witnesses—beginning at Jerusalem, And ye are witnesses, *La.*, and so nearly *Al. Ti. Tr. WH. 1 NES.*; Ye, beginning at Jerusalem are witnesses, *WH. 2 V. 50.* until . . . against—(towards, *Go. Da. to, Al. Mcl. Field.*) *N B C* D (L), 1, 33. Edd. V. 51.* and (last) . . . heaven—So *N A B C, Al. La. Tr.; omit, N* D, (a b c e ff²) OL. Ti. We. WELL. PLUM.; WH. Nes. doubly bracketed.* V. 52. worshipped him, and—So *N A B C, Al. La. Tr.; omit, D, (a b e ff²) OL. Ti. We. WELL. PLUM.; WH. NES. doubly bracketed.* V. 53. blessing—So *N B C* L, We. WH. NES.*; praising, *D, (a b e ff²) OL. Ti. WELL.*; praising and blessing, *A C², Al. 1 La. Tr. 1 Mcl. God—So N C* D (L), 1, 33, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. NES.*; add, Amen, *A B C², La. 1 Mcl.*

51 ^e Blessing, Gen. 12:3. ^f See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. 5 Some ancient authorities omit and was carried up into heaven. ^g See Mk. 16:19. ^h Heaven, Deut. 26:15. 52 ⁱ Worship, Mt. 4:10. 6 Some ancient authorities omit worshipped him, and. See marginal note on ch. 4:17. 53 ^j Temple, I Sam. 1:9. ^k God, Gen. 1:1.

⁴⁵
e V. 32; comp.
Acts 16:14;
I John 5:20.
f Mind, Job
38:36.
g Scriptures,
II Tim. 3:16.

⁴⁶
h Vs. 26, 44.
i Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
j Sufferings,
Death and
Resurrection
of Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
k Third Day,
Lu. 9:22.
l Day, Lev.
25:8.

⁴⁷
m Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
n Acts 5:31;
10:43; 13:38;
26:18.
3 Some ancient
authorities
read unto.
o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
p Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
q Name, Acts
16:18.
r Mt. 28:19.
s Salvation for
all Men, Acts
2:40.
t Nations, Gen.
10:32.
4 Or, nations.
Beginning
from Jerusa-
lem, ye are
witnesses.
u Beginnings,
Gen. 1:1.
v Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.

⁴⁸
w Witness,
John 8:17.
x Acts 1:8, 22;
2:32; 3:15;
4:33; 5:32;
10:39, 41;
13:31; I Pet.
5:1.

⁴⁹
y See John
14:26.
z Promises,
John 14:2.
a Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.
b Acts 1:4.
c See "Baptism
of the Holy
Spirit," John
14:16.

⁵⁰
d Bethany,
Mk. 11:1.

* REMISSION OF SINS.—See "Sin"—Gen. 3:6. "For-giveness"—Pr 25:21. "Teaching of Jesus" on "Forgive-

ness"—Lu. 2:21. "Redemption"—Mt. 20:22. "Salvation through the Blood and Death of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

ACCORDING TO JOHN*

1: 1

THE PROLOGUE

1: 7

^a Gen. 1:1; comp. Col. 1:17;
^b 1 John 1:1, Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^c V. 14; Rev. 19:13.
^d Word of God, John 6:63.
^e See "Divinity and Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^f 1 John 1:2; comp. ch. 17:5.
^g God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Comp. Phil. 2:6.
ⁱ Jesus the Creator, Lu. 2:21.

³
^j V. 10; 1 Cor. 8:6; Col. 1:16; Heb. 1:2.
^k See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.
^l Or, was not anything made. That which hath been made was life in him; and the life &c.

⁴
^l Ch. 5:26; comp. ch. 11:25; 14:6.
^m Life, Gen. 2:7.

1 ^aIn the ^bbeginning was ^cthe ^dWord, and the Word was ^ewith ^fGod, and ^gthe Word was God. ² The same was in the ^hbeginning with God. ³ ⁱAll things were made through him; and without him ^kwas not anything made that hath been made. ⁴ ^lIn him was ^mlife; and

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. Word (three times)—Logos, HEIT. BAU. DODS. with—towards, BAU. God—divine in nature, BAU.; God (in kind), HEIT. V. 2. with—So DODS, MM.; towards, BAU.; by, HEIT. V. 3. All things—all, HEIT. were made—Strictly, became, came into being, Var. HEIT. BAU. VIN. MM. through—by, R. without—Lit. apart from, Var. MM. was—became, BAU. HEIT. anything—one, HEIT.; one thing, BAU.; even one thing, MM. VIN. made—came into being, MM. VIN. McCly. (alt.). hath been made—became, HEIT. been made—So VIN.; came to be, HEIT.; become, BAU. V. 4. In . . . life—So HEIT. VIN. DODS.; That which hath come into being was life in him, MM. V. 5. apprehended—So DODS, VIN. HEIT.; comprehended, Me. Al. Da. Go. DeW.; overcame, Orig. Chrys. La. W. MM. McCly. (alt.). V. 6. There came a man—So VIN.; a man

the life was ⁿthe light of ^pmen. ⁵ And ^qthe light shineth in the ^rdarkness; and the darkness ^sapprehended it not. ⁶ There came a man, sent from God, whose ^tname was ^uJohn. ⁷ The same came ^vfor ^wwitness, that he might bear witness of the light, ^xthat all might ^ybelieve

stepped up, HEIT. BAU. came—So VIN.; More strictly, arose, W. MM. McCly. (alt.). sent—sent forth, BAU.; who was sent, Var. whose name was John—John by name, HEIT. BAU. V. 7. that he might—So MM.; that he should, HEIT.; to, BAU. Vs. 7, 8. of—concerning, BAU. MM. V. 7. believe—come to believe, HEIT.

Var. Read.—Title. According to John—So N B (a b e q), Ti. W. H. NES.; Gospel according to John, A C (E F G) L, Al. La. Tr. Chap. 1.—Vs. 3, 4. was . . . life—was not anything made that was made. In him was life, C³ (E G² H K), Memph., Theod. Mops. Chrys. Jer., Ti. Mcl.; was not anything made. That which has been made in him was (or is) life, A C* D (G*) L, OL, probably Cur. Theb., Tert. Orig. and many others, Al. La. Tr. W. H. NES. V. 4. was—So A B C L, VULG. Al. Tr.¹ Mcl. W. H. NES.; is, N D, La.¹ Ti.

ⁿ Light, Ps. 74:16.
^o Ch. 8.12; 9:5; 12:46.
^p Man, Gen. 2:7.

⁵
^q Comp. ch. 3:19.
^r Darkness, Job 38:9.
^s See "Spiritual Blindness," 1 Sam. 4:15.
² Or, overcame. See ch. 12:35 (Gr.).

⁶
^t Name, Acts 16:18.
^u John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.

⁷
^v Vs. 15, 19, 32; ch. 3:26; 5:33.
^w Witness, John 8:17.
^x Comp. v. 12; Acts 19:4; Gal. 3:26.
^y Faith, Heb. 11:1.

* **JOHN THE EVANGELIST:** Life.—Son of Zebedee—Mt. 4:21. Mother, Salome—Mt. 17:56; Mk. 15:40. Home probably originally Bethsaida—John 1:44. In fishing business with father and brother James at Capernaum—Mt. 4:21. Home in Jerusalem also—John 19:27. Acquainted with family of Annas—John 18:13. Not very poor; had hired servants—Mk. 1:20. Cf. possible reference to his mother in Lu. 8:5. Possibly younger than brother James—Mt. 4:21; 10:2. Disciple of John the Baptist in all probability—John 1:40. Mentions name of Andrew and implies that the other disciple of John is himself. Probably this is one of the two disciples who first followed Jesus—John 1:35 f. Probably led brother James to Christ—John 1:41. This is not clearly stated, but probable. One of the four fishermen later called to personal service—Mt. 4:21 f. Belongs to the first of the three groups of the Apostles—Mt. 10:2 f.; Mk. 3:16 f.; Lu. 6:14 f.; Acts 1:13 f. One of the minor circle of three present at the raising of Jairus's daughter (Mk. 5:37), the Transfiguration (Lu. 9:28), the agony in Gethsemane (Mk. 14:33). Ambitious for position—Mt. 19:20. Willing for baptism of blood in ignorance of it—Mt. 20:22. Had no rabbinical education—Acts 4:13. Nicknamed Boanerges along with James (Sons of thunder)—Mk. 3:17. Proof of vehemence of nature: Vindictive toward the Samaritans—Lu. 9:51. Shows spirit of narrowness toward other workers for Christ—Mk. 9:38. Possibly kin to the Bethany family—John chap. 11. Messenger with Peter to prepare for the last Passover—Lu. 22:8. Had post of honor at the meal, reclining next to Christ—John 13:25. Favorite term for himself in the Gospel is "the disciple whom Jesus loved"—John 13:23; 19:26; 20:2; 21:7, 20. Asked Jesus who the betrayer was—John 13:25. One of the three in search for Christ in Gethsemane—Mt. 26:37. Entered the court of the high priest at the trial of Jesus—John 18:15. Alone of the Apostles; also stood by the Cross—John 19:26.

Honored by Jesus with care of His Mother—John 19:27. Saw proof of the death of Jesus and of His real humanity—John 19:35. Visits tomb of Jesus with Peter—John 20:4. Recognizes Jesus by Sea of Galilee—John 21:7. Peter misunderstands Christ's remark about John's living long—John 2:21. With Peter in worship in the Temple after the coming of the Holy Spirit—Acts 3:1. Shows boldness before the Sanhedrin—Acts 4:13. Receives Samaritan Christians as brethren (cf. wishing to call down fire before)—Acts 8:14. Escapes death when his brother James is slain—Acts 12:2. One of the chief figures in the Jerusalem conference, and gives Paul the right hand of fellowship and approval in his work—Gal. 2:9. Lived to old age—I John 2:1, 18. Travels much—III John 10. Banished to Patmos—Rev. 1:9. Interest in the Seven Churches of Asia (Rev. 1:11) suggests previous residence in Ephesus in harmony with tradition. Much more known about John in the Gospels and Acts where the twelve as a whole are mentioned. Tradition adds much more. Irenaeus says expressly that John lived till the time of Trajan, who reigned 98–117. John is a link between the first and third generations of Christians.

Character.—Marked by energy, love, elevation, and spiritual insight. Lived long and reflected profoundly on the great aspects of Christ and Christianity. Probably a celibate. Known as John the Theologian, John the Eagle.

GOSPEL OF JOHN: Authorship.—The writer refers to himself as the disciple whom Jesus loved and never mentions his name. Cf. Luke's "we" sections in Acts. The writer was a Jew, lived in Jerusalem, was an eye-witness of most that he records, was one of the close disciples of Jesus. He was John, since Peter and James are ruled out.

Date.—After the Synoptic Gospels, and probably a good while after them. Somewhere about A.D. 90.

Place not known.—But assuming the Ephesian residence of

8
a John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
b Light, Ps. 74:16.
c See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Witness, John 8:17.

9
1 Or, *the true light, which lighteth every man, was coming.*
e I John 2:8.
f Or, *every man as he cometh.*
f World, Rev. 10:36.

10
g See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
i See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
j See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

11
3 Gr. *his own things.*
k Salvation rejected by the Jews, Acts 2:40.

through him. 8^a He was not the ^b light, but *came* that he might bear ^a witness of the light. 9¹ There was ^e the true light, *even the light* which lighteth ² every man, coming into the ¹ world. 10⁹ He was in the world, and the world was made through him, and the world ^{h i j} knew him not. 11 He came unto ³ his own, and ^k they that were his own received him not. 12 But as many

Var. Rend.—V. 8. He—That one, BAU. came that he might—was that he might, MM.; should (only). HEIT.; should, BAU. V. 9. So VIN. W. MM.; That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world, so most ancient Commentators and Versions, Var.; The true light which lighteth every man was coming (came, AL.) into the world, DeW. Mcl. r marg.; (That light) was the true light which lighteth every man *by coming* (itself) into the world, GO.; the true light which lighteth every man which cometh into the world was there, Mc.; the true light, that lighteth every human being, was about to come into the world, BAU.; The light, the veritable, That lighteth every man, Came just then into the world, HEIT. V. 10. was made—came to be, BAU.; came into being, MM. VIN.; had come to be, HEIT. through—by, R. knew—recognized, BAU. VIN. HEIT. V. 11. unto—into, BAU. HEIT. his own (first)—i.e. his own home, Li. W. Field; his property, HEIT.; his own home, VIN. MM.

as received him, to them ^{im no} gave he the right to become ^{p q} children of God, *even* ^r to them that ^s believe on his ^t name: 13^u who were ⁴ born, not of ^{v 5} blood, nor of the will of the ^w flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. 14 And the ^x Word ^{y z} became flesh, and ^{a 6} dwelt among us (and ^b we beheld his ^c glory, glory as of ⁷ the only begotten from the Father), full of grace

his own (second)—i.e. his own people, Li. W. Field, VIN. DODS. Vs. 11, 12. received—So AL. DeW. ME. (?); accepted, BAU. MM. V. 12. as many as—to all who, HEIT. right—So VIN. MM.; authority, BAU.; title, warrant, or, authorization, DODS. even to them—they are these, HEIT. on—in, MM. DODS. V. 13. born—begotten, MM. HEIT. BAU. VIN. of (four times)—through, HEIT.; out of, BAU. V. 14. Word—So MM. VIN.; Logos, BAU. HEIT. dwelt—Li. tabernacled (pitched his tent), Var. BAU. HEIT. VIN. DODS.; set his tabernacle, MM. glory, glory—So MM. VIN.; majesty, a majesty, HEIT.; glory, a glory, BAU. the only begotten—An Only One, HEIT. the Father—So VIN. HEIT.; a father, MM. full—i.e. he was full, AL. DeW. VIN.

of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. z Comp. Rom. 1:3; Gal. 4:4; Phil. 2:7 f.; I Tim. 3:16; Heb. 2:14; I John 1:1 f.; 4:2; II John 7. a Comp. Rev. 21:3. 6 (Gr. tabernacled). b Ch. 2:11; 17:22, 24; Lu. 9:32; II Pet. 1:16 f.; I John 1:1. c Glory, Ps. 7:5. 7 Or, an only begotten from a father. Comp. Heb. 11:17.

12
l See "New Birth," John 3:5.
m See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
n See "Adoption," I Cor. 6:18.
o See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
p See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
q Comp. ch. 11:52; Gal. 3:26.
r See v. 7; ch. 3:18; I John 5:13; comp. I John 3:23.
s Faith, Heb. 11:1. [16:18]
t Name, Acts

13
u Ch. 3:5 f.; Jas. 1:18;
v I Pet. 1:23;
w I John 2:29; 3:9.
4 Or, begotten.
v Blood, Lev. 7:11.
5 Gr. bloods.
w Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

14
x Word of God, John 6:63.
y See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. z Comp. Rom. 1:3; Gal. 4:4; Phil. 2:7 f.; I Tim. 3:16; Heb. 2:14; I John 1:1 f.; 4:2; II John 7. a Comp. Rev. 21:3. 6 (Gr. tabernacled). b Ch. 2:11; 17:22, 24; Lu. 9:32; II Pet. 1:16 f.; I John 1:1. c Glory, Ps. 7:5. 7 Or, an only begotten from a father. Comp. Heb. 11:17.

John, Ephesus was probably the place. Cf. possible endorsement of Ephesian elders to the book ("we know"—John 21:24.)

Occasion.—The spread of Gnosticism in Asia (cf. Paul's Epistles to the Colossians and Ephesians) made John anxious to correct the perverted views of the person of Christ.

Purpose.—Stated by the author himself in John 20:30 f. He offers proof from the miracles of Jesus that He is the Son of God.

Person of Christ.—Jesus—God (John 1:1) and man (1:14) both. He had real blood (19:34), and He is the only begotten Son (1:18).

Pre-existence of the Word.—Christ as God's Son existed before His human birth—1:1; 17:5.

Prologue.—John 1:1–18 is a remarkable theological interpretation by the author of the twofold nature of Christ, a forecast of the entire Gospel.

Argument.—21:19–20:31 the author discusses the proof of the Incarnation of the God-Man.

Epilogue.—Chap. 21 is by way of addition after the argument was made.

Manifestation of the Messiah.—The body of the book shows how Jesus progressively revealed Himself as the Messiah.

Development of Hostility.—The hatred of Christ's enemies grows with His self-revelation.

Style.—John writes as an old man after long reflection and contemplation. He has much repetition and even monotony of manner, but the calm elevation of style suits his introspective insight.

Dialogues.—The book is remarkable for vivid dialogue, as in chaps. 1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7–10, 11, 12, 13–17, 21. In 15 and 16 monologue appears. In 17 the wonderful prayer.

Narratives.—Beautiful narratives occur also in chaps. 1, 2, 4, 11, 21.

Historical Value.—This Gospel has been fiercely attacked as of little historical worth because the style in the dialogues is practically the same as that of the narrative portions. Hence the whole is put by some on a lower plane than the Synoptic Gospels. But none of the Gospels give verbatim reports of the exact Aramaic speeches of Jesus. John gives

the sense rather more freely probably, but still he correctly interprets Jesus' miracles. Only eight miracles occur in this Gospel, but several of them are treated at some length and become the occasion of extended address to the people. Cf. John Chaps. 5, 6, 9, 21.

Resurrection of Lazarus.—This famous passage (ch. 11) is bitterly attacked by those who deny the deity of Jesus. Probably Lazarus was still alive when the Synoptic Gospels were written, and hence they did not refer to it. They do give resurrections from the dead by Jesus.

Parables.—No parable occurs in John except brief proverbs or crisp sayings like that in John 2:19, and the allegory of the Good Shepherd in Chap. 10, and the Vine and the Branches in Chap. 15. These symbols (door, shepherd, vine, &c.) are essentially parables.

Demons.—No demoniacs are recorded as healed in this Gospel, though the word occurs, John 8:48.

The Jews.—The author, though a Jew, wrote after the direction of Jerusalem and probably in Ephesus long after the line was sharply drawn between the Jews and the Christians. Hence he refers to the Jews as hostile to Jesus. Cf. Chaps. 7, 8, 9, &c.

The Samaritans.—A good deal about them. Cf. John the Baptist's ministry there (ch. 3:23). Woman at Well of Sychar (ch. 4). Jewish sneer at Samaritans (8:48).

Testimony of the Baptist.—In John Chap. 1. Much not elsewhere about the Baptist's testimony to Jesus.

Relation to Synoptics.—Entirely new matter, save feeding of the Five Thousand (ch. 6) and Passover Week (18–20).

Supplementary, not contradictory.—Evidently written in full view of the Synoptic Gospels and gives additional and confirmatory matter. **Picture of Jesus essentially the same.**—In the Synoptic Gospels (cf. Warfield's "Lord of Glory," Denney's "Jesus and the Gospel") Jesus is both divine and human. The human side of Jesus is prominent also in the Fourth Gospel (cf. ch. 4, 6, 12).

First Year of Ministry.—But for John's Gospel the entire first year of Christ's active work would be unknown.

Feasts and Chronology.—John mentions three Passovers in the Lord's ministry (2:13; 6:4; 13:1). Hence the ministry

^a 14
a Truth, John
14:6.

^b 15
b John the Baptist,
Mt. 3:1.
c See v. 7.

^d 16
d Witness, John
8:17.

^e 17
e Cry, Lu. 18:7.

^f 18
f Some ancient
authorities
read (this was
he that said).

^g 19
g Vs. 27, 30;
Mt. 3:11.

^h 20
h See v. 30.

ⁱ 21
i Gr. first in
regard of me.

^j 22
j Eph. 1:23;
3:19; 4:13;
Col. 1:19; 2:9.

^k 23
k Or, grace upon
grace.

^l 24
l 17

^m 25
m See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.

ⁿ 26
n Law, Deut.
31:24.

^o 27
o Ch. 7:19.

^p 28
p Moses, Ex.
3:4.

^q 29
q See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

^r 30
r 18

^s 31
s Ch. 6:36; Ex.
33:20; Col.
1:15; I Tim.
6:16; I John
4:12.

^t 32
t Man, Gen. 2:7.

^u 33
u God Invisible,
Gen. 1:1.

^v 34
v Ch. 3:16, 18;

^w 35
w I John 4:9.

^x 36
x Many very
ancient au-
thorities read
God only be-
gotten.

^y 37
y Son, Gen. 21:19.

^z 38
z Comp. ch. 13:23; Lu. 16:22.

^{aa} 39
aa Father-
hood of God, Gen. 1:1.

^{ab} 40
ab Comp. ch. 3:11.

^{ac} 41
ac 19 v The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.

^{ad} 42
ad Comp. Mt. 15:1.

^{ae} 43
ae Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

^{af} 44
af Priests, Ex. 28:1.

and ^a truth. 15 ^b John ^c beareth
^d witness of him, and ^e crieth,
saying, ^f 1 This was he of whom I
said, ^g 2 He that cometh after me
is become before me: ^h 3 for he
was ⁱ 2 before me. 16 For of his
^j 4 fulness we all received, and
^k 5 grace for grace. 17 For ^l 6 the
law was given through ^m 7 Mo⁸ses;
* grace and truth came through
ⁿ 8 Je⁹sus Christ. 18 ^o 9 No ^p 10 man
hath seen ^q 11 God at any time;
^r 12 the only begotten ^s 13 Son, who
is in ^t 14 the bosom of the ^u 15 Father,
^v 16 he hath declared ^w 17 him.

19 And this is the witness of
John, when ^x 18 the Jews sent unto
him ^y 19 from ^z 20 Je²¹ru²²salem ^{aa} 21 priests

Var. Rend.—V. 15. John—John indeed,
HO. of—concerning, BAU. MM. is . . .
me—has anticipated me, BAU. HEIT.; or,
is here before me, VIN. for—because,
MM. VIN. (alt.). before me—earlier than
I, HEIT. BAU. V. 16, of—out of, HEIT.
MM. his fulness—plenitude (of divine
powers and graces), W. we—we have,
HEIT. we all received—Strictly, did all
we received, Var. received—drawn, HEIT.
and—i.e. and that, too, Al. Me. grace for
grace—i.e. constant successions of grace,
Al. Be. DeW. Me. VIN. MM. V. 17. For
the law—The law namely, BAU.; Be-
cause the law, MM. VIN. was—is, HEIT.
through (twice)—by, r. came—came to
be, BAU. V. 18. seen . . . time—Lit.
ever yet seen God, Var.; ever seen God,
HEIT. BAU. VIN. the only . . . him—
an only begotten divine being abiding in
the bosom of the Father has brought re-
port (concerning him), BAU. the only

only begotten, ^{ae} 43

humanity. In the Epistles the humanity is shown on the as-
sumption of His deity (Westcott).

Relation to Apocalypse.—The differences between the Apo-
calypse and the Fourth Gospel are so many that some scholars
refuse to credit both books to the same author. Some reject
one, some the other. There are, however, many points of
peculiar contrast and the variations have an explanation.
The Apocalypse may be in John's own unedited Greek (Acts
4:13; Rev. 1:19), while the Gospel may have had revision by
the Elders of Ephesus (John 21:24).

* GRACE. Gr. *Charis*, "Graciousness," "Good-will,"
"Favor," "Joy-bringing."
Winsomeness of Person or Character.—Ps. 45:2; Pr. 1:9;
3:22; 4:9; 22:11; 31:30.

Kindness sought.—Gen. 32:5; 33:8; 34:11; 47:25; 50:4; Ex.
34:9; Num. 32:5; Ju. 6:17; Ruth 2:2; I Sam. 1:18; 27:5;
II Sam. 16:4; Acts 25:3.

Kindness bestowed.—Gen. 6:8; 19:19; 39:4; Ex. 33:12, 13,
16, 17; I Sam. 20:3; II Sam. 14:22; Jer. 31:2.

Good Will.—Lu. 1:30; 2:52; Acts 2:47; 7:10; Rom. 1:7, 13;
16:20; I Cor. 1:3; 16:23; II Cor. 1:2; Gal. 1:3; Eph. 1:2; 6:24;
Phil. 1:2; 4:23. (All Salutations.)

God's Spiritual Force working through Truth.—John 1:16;
Acts 11:23; Rom. 5:2; I Cor. 15:9, 10; II Cor. 6:1; 8:1; 9:14;
12:9; Eph. 2:4, 5; I Tim. 1:14; II Tim. 2:1; I Pet. 3:18. See
"Salvation by Grace"—Acts 2:40.

Free Gift of God's Love in Contrast to Bondage of Law.—
John 1:16; Rom. 5:2; Gal. 1:3; Eph. 2:8-10.

and ^z 21 Le²²vites to ask him, Who
art thou? 20 And he ^a con-
fessed, and denied not; and he
confessed, ^b I am not the Christ.
21 And they asked him, What
then? Art thou ^c 22 E²³-li²⁴-jah?
And he saith, I am not. Art
thou ^d 23 the prophet? And he
answered, No. 22 They said
therefore unto him, ^e 24 Who art
thou? that we may give an
answer to them that sent ^f 25 us.
What sayest thou of thyself? 23
He said, ^g 24 I am the ^h 25 voice of
one crying in the ⁱ 26 wilderness,
Make straight the way of the
Lord, as ^j 27 said ^k 28 m²⁹ I³⁰-sa³¹-jah the

. . . is—One who is only begotten God,
he that is, MM. is in the bosom—lies on
the breast, HEIT. declared him—
brought report, HEIT. V. 19, when—
at the time when, HEIT. from—out of,
HEIT. V. 20, confessed (twice)—declared
openly, HEIT. denied—dissembled,
HEIT. Vs. 20, 25. Christ—Messiah,
HEIT. BAU. V. 21. What—How, HEIT.
And—Omit, BAU. V. 22. They said
therefore—Then said they, BAU. HEIT.
may—may be able to, BAU. of—concern-
ing, HEIT. V. 23. the voice—a voice, W.
MM. VIN. (alt.). one—the one, HEIT.
crying—who cries, BAU. HEIT. straight
—level, BAU. HEIT. said—has said,
BAU. HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 15. This . . . said—So
(N^b A B³ D L); This was he that said (as
parenthesis), N^b B³ C³ W. H. V. 16. For
—Because, N^b B³ C³ D (L), 33, Al. (La^f Ti.
Tr. W^c H. H. NES.; and, A C³ (E^f Δ,
La² Mcl. V. 18. the only begotten Son—
So A C³ (X) Δ, OL. Vulg. Cur. Eus. Ath.
Theod. Mops. Chrys. Al. Scr. La² Ti.
Mcl. ME. GO. HO. WO. WEIZSÄCKER,
LÜCKE, DODS.; God only-begotten, N^b
B³ C³ L³, Memph. Pesh. Clem. Orig.
Bas. Tr. We. W. H. NES.

^z Levites,
Num. 1:47.

²⁰
a See "Con-
fession," Mt.
16:16.
b Ch. 3:28;
comp. Lu.
3:15 f.

²¹
c Elijah, I Ki.
18:1.
d Comp. Mt.
11:14; 16:14.
e Vs. 15, 19, 32;
ch. 3:26; 5:33.
f See "Jesus the
Prophet," Lu.
2:21.
g V. 25; Deut.
18:15, 18;
comp. Mt.
21:11.

²²
h See "John the
Baptist," Mt.
3:1.
i Messenger,
Mal. 2:7.

²³
j Comp. Mt.
3:3; Mk. 1:3;
Lu. 3:4.
k Voice, Gen.
27:22.
l Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.
m O. Is. 40:3.
n Isaiah, Is. 1:1.

was over two years in length. There was probably another
Passover not mentioned (cf. 5:1). But for John's Gospel no
more than one year would be known.

Jerusalem.—In the Synoptic Gospels Galilee is the centre of
Christ's work. In John, Jerusalem is the centre. Luke
13:34 implies this Jerusalem ministry. John fills it out.

Striking Characters.—We are indebted to John's Gospel
for pictures of a number of interesting persons like John the
Baptist, Simon Peter, Nathaniel, Nicodemus, the Woman
at the Well, the Man born blind, Lazarus, Mary, Martha,
Annas, Caiaphas, Pilate, Joseph of Arimathea, Philip and
Thomas.

The Comforter.—This Gospel gives the fullest treatment
(14-16) of the work and mission of the Holy Spirit.

Key Words.—Truth, as in 1:17; 8:32; 16:13; 17:17. Life, as
in 1:4; 6:33-56; 11:25. Light, as in 1:4 ff.; 1:9; 8:12; 9:5;
12:35. Witness, as in 5:31; 15:27, &c. Believe, as in 1:12;
5:31; 6:30; 8:31, &c. Love, as in 13:34; 14:21; 15:2, &c.
Judgment, as 3:19; 5:22, 27; 9:39, &c. World, as in 1:10;
17:13 f. Darkness, 1:5, &c.

Quotations.—Much fewer than in the Synoptic Gospels.
They are found in John 1:23, 29, 51; 2:17; 6:31; 7:38, 42;
8:17, 39; 10:34; 12:13, 14, 27, 38, 40; 13:18; 15:25; 19:24, 36,
37.

Relation to John's Epistles.—The same general style is
manifest in the Epistles of John, and the same man wrote
them. The Epistles assume the Gospel (Westcott). In the
Gospel the deity of Jesus is proved on the assumption of His

24
1 Or, *And certain had been sent from among the Pharisees.*
a Pharisees,
Mt. 3:7.

25
b Baptism,
Rom. 6:3.
c See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.
e Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
f Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.

26
g John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
h Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:8; Lu. 3:16; Acts 1:5.
2 Or, *with.*
i Water, Ps. 95:5.
j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
k Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

27
l Vs. 27, 30; Mt. 3:11.
m Mk. 1:7; Lu. 3:16; comp. Mt. 3:11.
n See "Shoes," Josh. 5:15.
o See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.

28
p Bethany, Mk. 11:1.
3 Many ancient authorities read *Bethabarah*, some *Betharabab*.
Comp. Josh. 15:6, 61; 18:22.
q Ch. 3:26;
10:40.
r Jordan, Josh. 15:5.

29
s See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
l V. 36; Is. 53:7; Acts 8:32; comp. I Pet. 1:19; Rev. 5:6, 8, 12 f.; 6:1.
u See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
v Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
w God, Gen. 1:1.
x See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
y See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

z I John 3:5; comp. Mt. 1:21. 4 Or, *beareth the sin.* a Sin, Gen. 3:6. b World, Rev. 10:6. 30 c See v. 15. 31 d Manifestation, Heb. 9:26. e Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

prophet. 24 ¹ And they had been sent from the ^a Phār'zī-sēes. 25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why then ^b baptizest thou, if thou art not the ^c Christ, neither ^d Ê-lī'zāh, neither the ^e prophet? 26 ^g John answered them, saying, ^h I baptize ² in ⁱ water: in the midst of you standeth one whom ye ^j know not, 27 *even* ^l he that cometh after me, the ^m latchet of whose shoe ^o I am not worthy to unloose. 28 These things were done in ^p Bēth'ā-nŷ ^q beyond the ^r Jordan, where John was baptizing.

29 On the morrow he seeth Jē'sūs coming unto him, and saith, Behold, ^s ^{t u v} the Lamb of ^w God, that ^{x y z} ²⁴ taketh away the ^a sin of the ^b world! 30 This is he of whom I said, ^c After me cometh a man who is become before me: for he was before me. 31 And I knew him not; but that he should be made ^d manifest to ^e Īs'rā-ēl, for this cause came I baptizing ² in

Var. Rend.—V. 24. And Pharisees were sent forth, HEIT.: And some among the Pharisees had been sent, MM. V. 25, neither (*twice*)—or, HEIT.: nor, MM. V. 26, saying—thus, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. Vs. 26, 31. in—So W. VIN. DODS, r; with, BAU. HEIT. V. 26. one—that one, BAU. HEIT. V. 27, *even* he—the one, BAU.; he, HEIT. *even* he that, *omit*, MM. VIN. the . . . unloose—to whom I am not worthy (sufficient, HEIT.), to loosen his (the, HEIT.) shoe—strings (shoe-strap, HEIT.), BAU. HEIT. shoe—sandal, MM. V. 28. These . . . done—This happened, BAU.; that happened, HEIT. the Jordan—Jordan, r. was—tarried, BAU. HEIT. baptizing—and baptized, HEIT. V. 29. On the morrow—The next day, HEIT. unto—to towards, HEIT. taketh away—So Me. W.: beareth, Li. McL. taketh upon himself, BAU. V. 30. is become before—anticipated, HEIT. BAU.; is before, DODS, for—because, BAU. MM. before—earlier than, HEIT. BAU. V. 31. And I—So DeW. Me.: I also, AL. should—may, MM. manifest—known, HEIT.; revealed, BAU. for this cause—therefore, MM. baptizing in water—with my water-baptism, HEIT. V. 32, saying—as follows, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. the Spirit descending—how the Spirit descended, HO. out of—from, HEIT. BAU. it—He, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. abode—rested, HEIT.; remained, BAU. V. 33. in—So MM. VIN.; with, HEIT.

water. 32 And John ¹ bare witness, saying, ^h I have beheld the ⁱ Spirit descending as a ^j dove out of ^k heaven; and it abode upon him. 33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize ² in water, he said unto me, Upon whomsoever thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and abiding upon him, the same is ^l he that baptizeth ² in the Holy Spirit. 34 And I have seen, and have borne witness that this is the ^m Son of God.

35 Again ⁿ on the morrow John was standing, and two of his ^o disciples; 36 and he looked upon Jē'sūs as he walked, and saith, Behold, the Lamb of God! 37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jē'sūs. 38 And Jē'sūs turned, and beheld them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? And they said unto him, ^p Rāb'bi (which is to say, being ^q interpreted, ^r Teacher), where abidest thou? 39 He saith unto them, ^s Come, and ye shall see. They came therefore and saw

BAU. said—had said, HEIT. abiding—So MM.; resting, HEIT.; remaining, BAU. in—with, HEIT. BAU. r. V. 34. And—*omit*, HEIT. have borne—borne, AL. DeW. V. 35. Again . . . and—The next day John stood there again with, HEIT. V. 36. he looked—looking, HEIT. he . . . and—as he saw Jesus walking, he, BAU. as he walked—walking away, W.: walking along, VIN. (?). walked—walked by, HEIT. Behold—Behold, there, BAU. V. 37. And—*omit*, HEIT. BAU. him speak—how he spoke, BAU.: him say that, HEIT. followed—followed after, BAU. HEIT. V. 38. And—But, HEIT.; *omit*, BAU. turned—turned around, BAU. and beheld—and when he beheld, HEIT. and (*third*)—he, HEIT. And (*last*)—But, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. is . . . interpreted—means, HEIT. BAU. Teacher—Master, r. abidest—dwellst, HEIT. BAU. V. 39. and (*first*)—then, HEIT. see—see it, BAU. HEIT. came—went along, HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 24. had been sent from—So N* A* B C*, AL. Ti. Tr. WH. NES.; who were sent, N^b A² C² D, La. McL. We. V. 27. *even* . . . me—he that cometh after me, N B C* L (and N B in part), Ti. Tr. La.²; coming after me, N* B, AL. Tr.² We. (?) WH.; He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, A C² D, La.¹ (in part) McL. V. 28. Bethany—So N* A B C* (E F G), Edd.; Bethabara, C². V. 32. as—So N A B C, Edd.; like, Δ. V. 39. ye shall see—So B C* L, AL. Ti. Tr. WH.; see, N A C² D, La. McL.

32
f See v. 7.
g Witness,
John 8:17.
h Mt. 3:16; Mk. 1:10; Lu. 3:22.
i Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.
j Dove, Gen. 8:10.
k Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

33
l Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:8; Lu. 3:16; Acts 1:5.

34
m See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

35
n See v. 29.
o Disciples of John, Mt. 20:17.

38
p Rabbi, Mt. 23:7.
q Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
r See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

39
s See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- 39
 a Day, Lev. 25:8.
 b Hour, Dan. 3:6.
 40
 c P. Vs. 40-42: comp. Mt. 4:18-22; Mk. 1:16-20; Lu. 5:2-11.
 d John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
 e See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
 f Peter, Mt. 4:18.
 g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 41
 h Ch. 4:25; Dan. 9:25 marg.
 i See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 j That is, Anointed, Comp. Ps. 2:2.
 42
 j Son, Gen. 21:19.
 k Ch. 21:15-17.
 2 Gr. *Joanes*; called in Mt. 16:17, *Jonah*.
 l 1 Cor. 1:12; 3:22; 9:5; 15:5; Gal. 1:18; 2:9, 11, 14.
 m Interpretation, 1 Cor. 12:10.
 n Mt. 16:18.
 3 That is, *Rock* or *Stone*.
 43
 o V. 35; comp. v. 29.
 p Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
 q Comp. v. 28; ch. 2:11; Mt. 4:12.
 r See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
 s See Mt. 8:22.
 44
 t P. Vs. 44-48: ch. 6:5, 7; 12:21 f.; 14:8 f.
 u See Mt. 10:3.
 v Bethsaida, Mt. 11:21.
 45
 v See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 w Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 x Lu. Deut. 31:24.
 y See Lu. 24:27.
 z Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
 b Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 c Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.
 d See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 e Ch. 6:42; Lu. 2:48; 3:23; 4:22.
 f Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

where he abode; and they abode with him that ^a day: it was about the tenth ^b hour. 40 ^c One of the two that heard ^d John *speak*, and followed him, was ^e Andrew, Si^lmōn ^f Peter's ^g brother. 41 He findeth first his own brother Si^lmōn, and saith unto him, We have found the ^h ⁱ Mēs-sī^lāh (which is, being interpreted, ^j Christ). 42 He brought him unto Jē^lšūs. Jē^lšūs looked upon him, and said, Thou art Si^lmōn the ^k son of ^l John: thou shalt be called ^m Ćēphās (which is by ⁿ interpretation, ^o Peter).

43 ^p On the morrow he was minded to go forth into ^q Gāl^lī-lēe, and he findeth ^r Philip: and Jē^lšūs saith unto him, ^s Follow me. 44 Now ^t Philip was from ^u Bēth-sā^lī-dā, of the city of Andrew and Peter. 45 Philip findeth ^v Nā-thān^lā-ēl, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom ^w ^x Mō^lšēs in the ^y law, and ^z ^a the prophets, ^b wrote, Jē^lšūs of ^c Nāz^lā-rēth, ^d ^e the son of ^f Joseph. 46 And Nā-thān^lā-ēl said unto him, ^g Can any good thing come out of Nāz^lā-rēth? Philip saith unto him,

Var. Rend.—V. 39 (cont.). abode (*first*)—dwelt, HEIT. BAU. abode (*second*)—stayed, HEIT. BAU. tenth—i.e. 4 p.m., *Al. DeW. Me. Go. VIN.*; i.e. 10 a.m., *Tho. Ew. Mcl. V. 40.* heard—had heard it from, BAU.; heard it from, HEIT. *Speak*—omit, HEIT. BAU. followed—had followed, BAU. V. 41. He—This one, BAU. VIN. first—at first, BAU. own—omit, HEIT. which is, being—i.e. HEIT.; that is, BAU. Christ—i.e. Anointed, Var. V. 42. brought—led, BAU. looked—looked fully (squarely), HEIT. upon—at, HEIT. which—Peter—i.e. Rock, HEIT.; which is Peter by translation, BAU. Peter—Or, Rock, MM. V. 43. On the morrow—The next day following, HEIT.; the next day, MM.; the following day, BAU. go forth into—start for, BAU. and he findeth—then meets he, HEIT. V. 44. Now—But, BAU.; omit, HEIT. of—out of, BAU. MM.; from, VIN. V. 45. findeth—meets, BAU.

Come and see. 47 Jē^lšūs saw Nā-thān^lā-ēl coming to him, and saith of him, Behold, an ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c

3
 a Mother, Deut. 5:16.
 b Mary, Mk. 16:1.
 c See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 d Wine, Lev. 10:9.
4
 e Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 f Ch. 19:26.
 g See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 h See Mt. 8:29.
 i Comp. ch. 7:6, 8, 30; 8:20.
 j Hour, Dan. 3:6.
5
 k Servants, Ex. 21:2.
 l See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
6
 m Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3. [34:1]
 n Stone, Ex. 3:25; Mk. 7:3 f.
 o The Jews, 11 Ki. 16:6.
 p Purification, Lev. 15:2.
 r Measures, Ex. 36:9.
7
 s Water, Ps. 95:5.
8
 t See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 1 Or, steward.
 u Feast, Num. 29:39.
9
 v Ch. 4:46.
 2 Or, that it had become.
 w Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 x Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
 y See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
10
 z Man, Gen. 2:7.
 a Mt. 24:49; Lu. 12:45; Acts 2:15; 1 Cor. 11:21; Eph. 5:18; 1 Thess. 5:7; Rev. 17:2, 6.
 b See "Drink," Hos. 4:18.
 c See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29.
11
 d Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
 e Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
 f Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
 g Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
 h Glory, Ps. 7:5.

a b c mother of Jē'sūs saith unto him, They have no^d wine. 4 And Jē'sūs saith unto her, c¹ Woman, g^h what have I to do with thee? i^j mine^j hour is not yet come. 5 His mother saith unto the^k servants, lⁱ Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. 6 Now there were six^m waterpots ofⁿ stone set there^o after the^p Jews' manner of^q purifying, containing two or three^r firkins apiece. 7 Jē'sūs saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with^s water. And they filled them up to the brim. 8 And he saith unto them, i^j Draw out now, and bear unto the^k ruler of the^l feast. And they bare it. 9 And when the ruler of the feast tasted the water^v now become wine, and^w x^y knew not whence it was (but the servants that had drawn the water knew), the ruler of the feast calleth the^y bridegroom, 10 and saith unto him, Every^z man setteth on first the good wine; and when men^a have^b c^d drunk freely, then that which is worse: thou hast kept the good wine until now. 11 This^d beginning of his^e signs did Jē'sūs in Cā'nā of^f Gālīlēe, and^g manifested his^h glory;

Var. Read.—V. 3 (cont.). They have—There is, HEIT. V. 4. And—Omit, HEIT. V. 6. waterpots—So VIN.; water-jugs, BAU. HEIT.; water-jars, DODS. set—placed, BAU. HEIT.: omit, MM. firkins—measures, BAU. HEIT. V. 8. bear—bring, BAU. HEIT. Vs. 8, 9, ruler of the feast—governor of the feast, Al. DeW. Mcl. W.; head servant at the feast, Me.; table master, HEIT.; master of provisions, BAU. V. 10. on—forth, BAU.; before, HEIT. men—So MM. have drunk freely—Lit. are drunk, Var.; are become drunken, BAU. HEIT.: are drunken, TYNDALE. worse—inferior, BAU. V. 11. This . . . Galilee—This did Jesus work as beginning of his miracles (strictly, signs), Al. Me. Mcl.; This Jesus did as the beginning of the signs in the Galilean Cana, BAU.; Therewith did Jesus the first sign in &c., HEIT.; This did Jesus at the beginning of his signs &c., MM. beginning—More strictly, as a beginning, VIN. of—in, HEIT. manifested—revealed in that way, HEIT.; revealed, BAU. believed—learned to believe, HEIT.; gained faith, BAU. on—in, MM. V. 12. and (first)—Omit, HEIT. his—Omit, BAU. HEIT. abode—remained, HEIT. BAU. not many—only a few.

and hisⁱ disciples^j believed on him.

12 After this he went down to^k Cā-pēr-nā-ūm, he, and his^l mother, and hisⁿ brethren, and his disciples; and there they abode not many^o days.

13 And^p q^r the passover of the Jews was at^r hand, and Jē'sūs^s went up to^t Jē-ry^u-sā-lēm. 14^u And he found in the^v temple those that^w sold^x oxen and^y sheep and^z doves, and the changers of^a money sitting: 15 and he made a^b scourge of^c cords, and cast all out of the temple, both the sheep and the oxen; and he poured out the changers' money, and overthrew their^d tables; 16 and to them that sold^e the doves he said, Take these things hence; make not^f my^g Father's^h house a house ofⁱ merchandise. 17 His disciples remembered that it was^j written, k³ Zeal for thy house shall eat me up. 18^l The Jews therefore answered and said unto him, mⁿ What sign showest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things? 19 Jē'sūs answered and said unto them, n^o Destroy this^a temple, and in^b p^c three days I will raise it up.

HEIT.: a few, BAU. V. 13. And—Omit, HEIT. went—journeyed, HEIT. V. 14. temple—i.e. the outer court. Var.; temple-courts, MM.; temple-inclosure, VIN. those that sold—the sellers of, HEIT. BAU. V. 15. cords—So MM.; small cords, Mcl. VIN.; rushes, Al.; cords of bulrush, HEIT. BAU. cast—drove, HEIT.; drove them, BAU. both—So Al. Me. V. VIN.; and, Mcl. Field. V. 16. them . . . doves—the dove-dealers, BAU. HEIT. Take—Fetch, HEIT. merchandise—Rather, traffic, W. V. 17. was—stands, BAU. VIN. for—of, r. eat me up—even devour me, HEIT. V. 18. therefore—Then, BAU. answered—began, HEIT. showest . . . seeing—canst thou put before us, BAU. seeing—in return for seeing, HEIT. seeing that—because, MM. V. 19. Destroy—Tear down, HEIT. BAU.; lit. loosen, VIN.; undo, WYCLIFFE. Vs. 19–21. temple—sanctuary, HEIT. V. 19. raise it—cause it to rise, HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 3 (cont.). They have no wine—There is no wine, N*, Pesh. HEIT. V. 12. Capernaum—Capharnaum (N BX), all editors. Var. V. 17. shall eat—So N A B L, Edd.; hath eaten, some MSS.

i Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
12
 k Capernaum, Mk. 2:1.
 l Mt. 4:13.
 m See Mt. 12:46.
 n Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 o Days, Lev. 25:8.
13
 p Ch. 6:4; 11:55; comp. ch. 5:1, marg. (2).
 q The Passover, Ex. 12:3.
 r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 s V. 23; Deut. 16:1–6; Lu. 2:41.
 t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
14
 u P. Vs. 14–16: see Mt. 21:12 ff.; Mk. 11:15–17; Lu. 19:45 f.; comp. Mal. 3:1 f.
 v Temple, 1 Sam. 1:9.
 w See "Sanctuary," Gen. 31:54.
 x Cattle, Ps. 15:17.
 y Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 z Dove, Gen. 8:10.
 a Money, Ex. 12:44.
15
 b See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 c See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
 d Table, II Ki. 4:10.
16
 e See Mt. 21:12.
 f Comp. Lu. 2:49.
 g Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
 h House, Deut. 24:10.
 i See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
17
 j Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 k See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 3 Q. Ps. 69:9.
18
 l See ch. 1:19.
 m See Mt. 12:38.
19
 n Mt. 26:61; 27:40; Mk. 14:58; 15:29; comp. Acts 6:14.
 o See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
 4 Or, sanctuary.
 p Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

20

a The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
b Comp. Ezra 5:16.
c Year, Lev. 25:8.
d Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
e Or, *sanctuary*.
f Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

21

f Comp. I Cor. 6:19.
g Body, Num. 25:8.

22

h Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
i Death, Rom. 5:12.
j See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
k Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
l Ch. 12:16; Lu. 24:8; comp. v. 17; ch. 14:26.
m See "Mind," Job 38:36.
n Faith, Heb. 11:1.
o Comp. ch. 20:9; Ps. 16:10; Lu. 24:26 f.; Acts 13:33.
p Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
q Words, Pr. 15:23.
r See "Word of God," John 6:63.

23

s See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t Jerusalem, Ju. 1:3.
u The Passover, Ex. 12:3.
v Feasts, Num. 29:39.
w Name, Acts 16:18.
x See v. 11.
y Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
z Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

24

a See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

25

b Witness, John 8:17. c Man, Gen. 2:7. d Or, *a man*; for . . . the man. e Ch. 6:61, 64; 13:11; Mt. 9:4; comp. ch. 1:42, 47. f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. g Pharisees, Mt. 3:7. h Ch. 7:50; 19:39.
i Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.

20 ^a The Jews therefore said, ^b Forty and six ^c years was this ^d temple in building, and wilt thou raise it up in ^e three days? 21 But he spake of the ^f temple of his ^g body. 22 When therefore he was ^h raised from the ⁱ dead, his ^j disciples ^k remembered that he spake this; and they ^l believed ^m the ⁿ scripture, and the ^o word which Jē-ō-dē-mūs had said.

23 Now ^s when he was in ^t Jē-ru-sā-lēm at ^u the passover, during the ^v feast, many believed on his ^w name, ^x beholding his ^y signs which he did. 24 But Jē-ō-dē-mūs did not trust himself unto them, for that ^a he knew all men, 25 and because he needed not that any one should bear ^b witness concerning ^c man; ^d for he himself ^e knew what was in man.

3 Now there was a man ^f of the ^g Phār-ī-sēes, named ^h Nīe-ō-dē-mūs, a ⁱ ruler of the Jews: 2 the same came unto

Var. Rend.—V. 20. The—Then the, HEIT. BAU. therefore—Omit, HEIT. BAU. in building—built (as we now see it), W. raise it—let it rise, HEIT. V. 21. he—Jesus, BAU. spake (first)—had spoken, HEIT. V. 22. therefore—now, HEIT. spake—had said, BAU. HEIT. the scripture—i.e. the passage of scripture (Ps. 16:10), W.; i.e. Ps. 69:9, MM. V. 23. Now when—While, HEIT.; But as, BAU. at the passover—Rather, at the feast of unleavened bread, which lasted seven days, W. (Field is divided); in the passing season, BAU. at—for, HEIT. during—at, HEIT. BAU. believed—learned to believe, HEIT. beholding his—So VIN. MM.; as they saw on him, HEIT.; as they saw the, BAU. V. 24. Jesus—Jesus on his part, HEIT. BAU. VIN. did . . . them—did not return their faith, BAU. for—since, BAU. for that he knew—on account of his discerning, MM.; *lit.* on account of the fact of His knowing, VIN. that—Omit, HEIT. men—Omit, BAU. HEIT. V. 25. because he needed not—had not need, BAU. VIN. man—a man, MM. he himself knew—of himself he knew, AL. W. HEIT. knew—recognized, BAU.; discerned, MM. Chap. 3.—V. 1. Now—But, BAU.; And, MM. of—among, HEIT.; from, BAU. ruler of

him by ⁱ night, and said to him, ^j Rāb-bi, we know that thou art a ^k teacher come from ^m God; for no one can do these ⁿ signs that thou doest, except ^o God be with him. 3 Jē-ō-dē-mūs answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except one ^p be born ^q anew, he cannot see ^r the kingdom of God. 4 Nīe-ō-dē-mūs saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter a second time into his ^s mother's womb, and be born? 5 Jē-ō-dē-mūs answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except one be ^{*} born of ^t water and the ^u Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. 6 ^v That which is born of the ^w flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. 7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born ³ anew. 8 ^x The ^y wind bloweth where it will, and thou hearest the ^z voice thereof, but ^a knowest not whence it cometh,

the Jews—member of the Jewish government (High Council, HEIT.). BAU. HEIT. V. 2. a—come as, BAU. HEIT. come—Omit, HEIT. one—man, R. signs—wonders, BAU. that—as, HEIT. doest—doest them, HEIT. Vs. 3, 5. Except—if, BAU. HEIT. one—man, R. one be born—any one have been born, MM. be—be not, BAU. HEIT. born—begotten, HEIT. MM. DODS. Vs. 3, 7. anew—from above, Be. DeW. Me. BAU. LÜCKE. V. 4. old—aged, BAU. can he—Surely he cannot, BAU.; can he then, HEIT. born?—born, BAU. V. 5. of—out of, BAU.; through, HEIT. God—the heavens, BAU. V. 6. That . . . of (twice)—what is begotten of (or, born out of), HEIT. V. 7. that—over that which, BAU. ye must—it is necessary that ye, HEIT. V. 8. The wind . . . goeth—the wind blows, where he will; His rushing hearest thou, But thou knowest not, From whence he comes, And whither he drives, HEIT. wind—So VIN.; same word as Spirit, and so translated by Be. DODS. bloweth—breatheth, MM. DODS. WYCLIFFE. will—listeth, R. the voice thereof—its rushing, BAU.

Var. Rend.—V. 22. this—So N A B L, Edd. VULG. NES.; add, unto them, K. Chap. 3.—V. 5. of God—of heaven, N. and some Fathers, Ti.

* **NEW BIRTH: Initial Step in a Radical Change from Spiritual Apathy to Life.**—Christians begin as Babies—I Cor. 3:1; Gal. 6:15; Heb. 5:13; I Pet. 2:2.

Begotten of God by the Spirit.—John 1:13; 3:3–9; Titus 3:5; I John 2:29; 5:18.

Begotten by Preaching of the Gospel.—I Cor. 4:15; Philimon 10; Jas. 1:18; I Pet. 1:23.

2

i Night, Ps. 19:2.
j Rabbi, Mt. 23:7.
k See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l Instruction, Is. 54:13.
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n See ch. 2:11.
o Acts 10:38; comp. ch. 9:33; 10:38; 14:10 f.; Acts 2:22.

3

p I Pet. 1:23; comp. II Cor. 5:17.
q Or, from above, See v. 31; ch. 19:11; Jas. 1:17; 3:15, 17.
r See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
s Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

4

s Mother, Deut. 5:16.

5

t Water, Ps. 95:5.
u Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

6

v Ch. 1:13; I Cor. 15:50.
w Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

8

x Comp. Ps. 135:7; Eccl. 11:5; Ez. 37:9.
y Or, The Spirit breatheth.
z Wind, Job 27:21.
a See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

He that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God is begotten of God.—John 1:12; 5:1–5.

Constitutes Men Children of God.—Mt. 13:38; Lu. 20:34–36; John 11:52; Rom. 8:16–21; 9:26; Gal. 3:26; 4:5–6, 28; Eph. 1:5; 5:1–8; Phil. 2:15; I Thess. 5:5; Heb. 2:10; 12:7, 8; I Pet. 1:14–17; I John 3:1–10; 4:4; 5:2.

Constitutes Men Heirs of God.—Rom. 8:16, 17; Gal. 3:26–29; 4:6, 7; Eph. 3:6; Titus 3:7; Heb. 6:17; 11:14; Jas. 2:5; I Pet. 3:7.

8
a See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
b See "New Birth," John 3:5.
c Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
9
d Ch. 7:50; 19:39.
10
e See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
f Lu. 2:46; comp. Lu. 5:17; Acts 5:34.
g See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11.
h See "Kingdom of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
i See "Mind," Job 38:36.
j See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
11
k Ch. 7:16 f.; 8:26, 28; 12:49; 14:24; comp. ch. 1:18.
l See v. 32.
m Witness, John 8:17.
12
n See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
o Faith, Heb. 11:1.
p See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.
q See "Mystery," I Cor. 15:51.
r See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
13
s Pr. 30:4; comp. Deut. 30:12; Acts 2:34; Rom. 10:6; Eph. 4:9.
t V. 31; ch. 6:38, 42.
u See "Ascension" and "Humanity" of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. [21:19.
v Son, Gen.
w Man, Gen. 2:7.
1 Many ancient authorities omit who is in heaven.
14
x Moses, Ex. 3:4.
y Num. 21:9.
z Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.
a Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
b See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c See "Crucifixion," Mt. 27:26.
d See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
e Ch. 8:28; 12:34.
f Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
g See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h Ch. 20:31; I John 5:11-13.
i Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
j Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Love, I Cor. 13:1.
l World, Rev. 10:6.

and whither it goeth: so is every ^a one that is ^b born of the ^c Spirit.
9 ^a Nī-ō-dē-mūs answered and said unto him, How can these things be? 10 Jē-šūs answered and said unto him, Art thou ^e the ^f teacher of ^g h Is'ra-ēl, and ⁱ i understandest not these things? 11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, ^k We speak that which we know, and ^l bear ^m witness of that which we have seen; and ye receive not our witness. 12 If I told you ⁿ earthly things and ye ^o believe not, how shall ye believe if I tell you ^p q heavenly things? 13 And ^s no one hath ascended into heaven, but ^t he that descended out of heaven, ^u even ^v the Son of ^w man, ¹ who is in heaven. 14 And as ^x y Mō-šēs lifted up the ^z serpent in the ^a wilderness, even so must ^b c d the Son of man ^e be lifted up; 15 that ^f whosoever ² believeth may in ^g h him have ⁱ eternal life.

16 For ⁱ God so ^k loved the ^l world, that he ^m n gave his ^o only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth on him should not ^p perish, but have eternal life. 17 For

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (cont.). is (first)—is it with, BAU. HEIT. is (second)—hath been, MM. born—begotten, HEIT. of—out of, BAU.; from or out of, HEIT. Spirit—Or, spirit, MM. V. 9. be?—come to pass, VIN. MM.; happen, BAU. HEIT. V. 10. understandest—perceivest, MM. V. 11. We announce, what we know And we attest, what we have seen, And ye accept not our evidence, HEIT. know—do know, R. receive—accept, BAU. V. 12. If—Have, BAU. earthly—the earthly, MM. and . . . not—without finding faith, BAU. tell you—speak to you of, HEIT. heavenly—the heavenly, MM. V. 13. And—And yet, HEIT. one—man, R. ascended—ascended up, MM.: = hath been, in, VIN. heaven—heaven (and been there), HEIT. but—except, HEIT. that—that hath, HEIT. BAU. even—Omit, HEIT. MM. who is in heaven—Omit, MM. V. 14. as—(indeed) as, HEIT. up—on high, MM. even—Omit, HEIT. BAU. V. 15. that whosoever believeth—in order that every one who there believeth, HEIT. BAU. whosoever—every one that, MM. in—on, BAU. V. 16. gave—gave (forth), HEIT.; surrendered, BAU. that—in order that, HEIT. BAU. whosoever—every one,

15 ^f Salvation through the Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. 2 Or, believeth in him may have. ^g See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^h Ch. 20:31; I John 5:11-13. ⁱ Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7. ^j Love of God, Gen. 1:1. ^k Love, I Cor. 13:1. ^l World, Rev. 10:6.

God ^a sent not the Son into the world ⁷ s to judge the world; but that the world should be ^t saved through him. 18 ^u He that believeth on him is not judged: he that believeth not hath been ^v judged already, because he hath not believed on the ^w name of ^x the only begotten Son of God. 19 And this is the judgment, that ^y z the light is come into the world, and men loved the ^a darkness rather than the light; for ^b their works were ^c d evil. 20 ^e For every one that ³ doeth evil ^f hateth the light, and cometh not to the light, lest his works should be ^g h reproved. 21 But he that ⁱ j doeth the ^k truth cometh to the light, that his works may be made ^l manifest, ⁵ that they have ⁱ been wrought in God.

22 After these things came ^m Jē-šūs and his ⁿ o disciples into the land of ^p Jū-dæ-ā; and there he tarried with them, and ^q r baptized. 23 And ^s John also was baptizing in Aē-nōn near to Sā-ḷ'im, because there ⁶ was much ^l water there: and they came, and

who, HEIT.; every one that, MM. V. 17. sent—hath sent, BAU.; indeed sent, HEIT. to—in order that he should, BAU. HEIT.; that he may, MM. that—in order that, HEIT. BAU. should—may, MM. V. 18. on—in, MM. is not—shall not be, HEIT. BAU. he that—if one, BAU. hath been—So MM. VIN.; is, HEIT.; he is, BAU. believed—become believing, BAU. begotten—Omit, HEIT. V. 19. And—But, BAU. this is—even therein consists, HEIT.; omit, BAU. judgment—judgment signifieth this, BAU. that—because, MM. rather—much more, HEIT. BAU. V. 20. doeth—carries on, BAU. HEIT.; committeth, MM. and—and he, MM. lest . . . reproved—in order that his works might not be branded (convicted, BAU.). HEIT. BAU. lest—in order that, VIN. reproved—convicted, MM. BAU. DODS. V. 21. that (second)—So AL. Da. Mel. Co. W.; because, DeW. MM. We. WEIZSÄCKER, DODS.; omit, HEIT. have been—are indeed, HEIT. V. 22. land—country-part, HEIT. BAU. V. 23. And—But, HEIT. baptizing—attending to baptism, HEIT.; tarrying baptizing, BAU.; engaged in baptizing, VIN. was—were, MM. much water—i.e. many fountains, W.; many waters, MM. VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 13. who is in heaven—So A (P) Δ, with almost all versions, AL. La. Scr. Ti. Tr.; omit, S B L. 33. MEMPH. CYR-ALEX. AL. Ti. Tr. We. W. H. NES. MM.

m See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
n Rom. 8:32; I John 4:9.
o V. 18; ch. 1:18; I John 4:9. [5:12.
p Death, Rom.

17
q Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
r Ch. 8:15; 12:47; comp. Lu. 19:10; I John 4:14.
s Jesus the Judge. See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t Salvation through Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

18
u Comp. ch. 5:24; Mk. 16:16.
v See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
w Name, Acts 16:18.
x Ch. 1:18; I John 4:9.

19
y Comp. ch. 1:4; 8:12; 9:5; 12:46. [74:16.
z Light, Ps.
a Darkness, Job 38:9.
b Ch. 7:7.
c See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
d Evil, Ps. 97:10

20
e P. Vs. 20, 21: comp. Eph. 5:11, 13.
f Or, practiseth.
g Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
h Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
i Or, convicted.

21
h I John 1:6.
i See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4. [14:6.
j Truth, John
k Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
l Or, because
m See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.

22
m See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
n Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
o See ch. 2:2.
p Judea, John 4:47.
q Ch. 4:1, 2.
r Baptism, Rom. 6:3.

23
s John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
6 Gr. were many waters. [95:5.
t Water, Ps.

24

a John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
b See Mt. 4:12.
c Prison, Gen. 42:16.

25

d Disciples of John, Mt. 20:17.
e The Jews, II K. 16:6.
f Purification, Lev. 15:2.
g See ch. 2:6.

26

h Rabbi, Mt. 23:7.
i See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j See ch. 1:28.
k Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
l See ch. 1:7.
m Witness, John 8:17.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.

27

o I Cor. 4:7; comp. Heb. 5:4.
p Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
q Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

28

r Ch. 1:20, 23.
s See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t See "Messenger," Mal. 2:7.

29

u See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
v Comp. Mt. 9:15; 25:1.
w See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
x Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
y Voice, Gen. 27:22.
z Joy, Ps. 30:5.
a Ch. 15:11; 16:24; 17:13; Phil. 2:2; I John 1:4; II John 12.

30

b See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
c See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.

31

d See v. 13; ch. 8:23.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.

were baptized. 24 For ^{a b} John was not yet cast into ^c prison. 25 There arose therefore a questioning on the part of John's ^d disciples with a ^e Jew about ^{f g} purifying. 26 And they came unto John, and said to him, ^h Rāb'bi, ⁱ he that was with thee ^j beyond the ^k Jordan, to whom thou ^l hast borne ^m witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all ⁿ men come to him. 27 John answered and said, ^o A man can receive nothing, ^p except it have been given him from ^q heaven. 28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, ^r I am not the ^s Christ, but, that ^t I am sent before him. 29 He that hath the ^u bride is ^{v w} the bridegroom: but the ^x friend of the bridegroom, that standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's ^y voice: this my ^{z a} joy therefore is made full. 30 ^{b c} He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 ^d He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the ^e earth is of the earth, and

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (*cont.*), were—let themselves be, BAU. 25. There arose—so there developed, HEIT. questioning—argument, HEIT.; discussion, BAU. purifying—(the question of) purifying, HEIT.; the purification, BAU. V. 26, the Jordan—Jordan, r. to—for, HEIT.; of, BAU. borne—So Var. MM.; stood up as, HEIT.; rendered, BAU. come—run, HEIT. V. 27. A . . . nothing—It is impossible that a man taketh anything, HEIT.; No man can receive anything, BAU. except—if, HEIT. have been—So MM. VIN.; not been, HEIT.; be then, BAU. V. 28. bear me witness—are witnesses to me, BAU. Christ—Messiah, BAU. HEIT. that I am sent—(only) an emissary am I, who goes, HEIT.; an emissary am I going, BAU. him—that one, BAU. V. 29. standeth—standeth there, BAU. HEIT. heareth—hearkens to, HEIT. BAU. greatly—right heartily, HEIT.; highly, BAU. because—over, BAU. this . . . full—this joy, due me, has reached its climax, HEIT. is—has been, MM. made full—now become full, BAU.; fulfilled, r. V. 30. He—That one, HEIT. increase—grow, HEIT. BAU. V. 31. is (first)—standeth, HEIT. of (first)—from, BAU.; out of, MM. VIN. is of (second)—belongs to, HEIT.; is from, BAU.; is out of, MM. of (last)—from, HEIT. BAU.; out of, MM. VIN. earth—earth forth, HEIT. BAU. is above all—*Omī*, HEIT. BAU. MM. V. 32. beareth witness—testifieth, BAU. receiveth—accepteth, HEIT. BAU. Vs. 32, 33. witness—So MM.; testimony, HEIT. BAU. V. 33. hath received

of the earth he speaketh: ¹ he that cometh from heaven is above all. 32 What he hath seen and heard, of that he ² beareth witness; and ³ no man receiveth his witness. 33 He that hath received his witness hath set his ⁴ seal to *this*, that ⁵ God is true. 34 For he whom God hath ⁶ sent speaketh the ^{7 m n} words of God: ⁸ for he giveth not the ⁹ Spirit by measure. 35 ^{10 r} The Father ¹¹ loveth the ¹² Son, and ¹³ hath given all things into his ¹⁴ hand. 36 He that ¹⁵ believeth ^{16 x} on the Son hath ¹⁷ eternal life; but he that ^{18 a 2} obeyeth not the Son ¹⁹ shall not see life, but the ^{20 c d} wrath of God abideth on him.

4 When therefore ^e the Lord ^f knew that the ^{g h} Phār'z-ī-sēes had heard that Jē-šūs was making and ⁱ baptizing more ^j disciples than John 2 (although Jē-šūs himself baptized not, but his ^k disciples), 3 he ^{l m} left Jū-dæ'ā, and departed ⁿ again into ^o Gāl'ī-lēe. 4 And he must needs pass through ^{p q} Sā-mā'ri-ā. 5 So

—accepts, HEIT. BAU.; received, MM. hath . . . *this*—So MM.; confirms with it, HEIT.; hath it sealed, BAU. V. 34. not the Spirit by—So MM. VIN.; not the Spirit without, HEIT.; the Spirit according to, BAU. V. 36. on—in, MM. but—*Omī*, BAU. HEIT. obeyeth not—disobeyeth, Var. abideth on—remaineth upon, HEIT. BAU. **Chap. 4.**—V. 1. therefore—now, BAU. HEIT. the Lord—Jesus, BAU. knew—learned, HEIT. BAU.; perceived, MM. VIN. (*alt.*). that—how that, r. was . . . baptizing—maketh and baptizeth, MM. making—enrolling, BAU.; winning, HEIT. V. 3. departed—went away, BAU. V. 4. And—But, BAU. HEIT. must needs—had to, HEIT. V. 5. So—So Var.; Thereby, HEIT.; Then, BAU.; therefore, MM. VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 25. a Jew—So N^c A B L, *Edd.*; the Jews, N^c Vs. 31, 32. is . . . witness—So nearly (N^c) A B L, *La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. 1 NES. DODS.*; testifieth what he has seen and heard (*omitting* is above all), N^d O L, *Ti. WH. 2* HEIT. BAU. V. 34. he (*second*)—So N^b B C * L, 1, 33, NES.; God, A C² D Δ, *La. 4 Tr. 1 Mcl. Chap. 4.*—V. 1. This verse is marked by *WH.* as probably corrupt, the Lord—So A B C L, *Al. La. Tr. 1 Mcl. We. WH. NES.*; Jesus, N^d D Δ, *Ti. BAU.*

c Anger, Pr. 15:1. d See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. 1 e See Lu. 7:13. f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. g Pharisees, Mt. 3:1. h Baptism, Rom. 6:3. i Disciples, Mt. 20:17. j Ch. 3:22, 26; comp. I Cor. 1:17. k See ch. 2:2. l See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. m Ch. 3:22. n Ch. 2:11 f. o Galilee, Mt. 17:22. 4 p Comp. Lu. 9:52. q Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

f Comp. I John 4:5.
1 Some ancient authorities read *he that cometh from heaven beareth witness of what he hath seen and heard.*

32

g See v. 11.
h Jesus rejected by the Jews. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

33

i Ch. 6:27; Rom. 4:11; 15:28; I Cor. 9:2; II Cor. 1:22; Eph. 1:13; 4:30; II Tim. 2:19; Rev. 7:3-8.
j See "Character of God," Gen. 1:1.

34

k See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l See v. 17.
m Words, Pr. 15:23.
n Word of God, John 6:63.
o Mt. 12:18; Lu. 4:18; Acts 1:2; 10:38.
p Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

35

q Ch. 5:20; 17:2; see Mt. 28:18.
r Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Love, I Cor. 13:1.
t Son, Gen. 21:19.
u See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.

36

w Faith, Heb. 11:1.
x See v. 16.
y Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
z Obedience, Ec. 23:7.
a Comp. Acts 14:2; Heb. 3:18.
2 Or, *believeth not.*
b Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.

II Pet. 2:4. 1 e See Lu. 7:13. f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. g Pharisees, Mt. 3:1. h Baptism, Rom. 6:3. i Disciples, Mt. 20:17. j Ch. 3:22, 26; comp. I Cor. 1:17. k See ch. 2:2. l See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. m Ch. 3:22. n Ch. 2:11 f. o Galilee, Mt. 17:22. 4 p Comp. Lu. 9:52. q Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

- 5
a City, Gen.
4:17.
b Ground, Gen.
33:19.
c See "Land,"
Gen. 23:15.
d Jacob, Gen.
25:25.
e V. 12; Gen.
33:19; 48:22;
Josh. 24:32.
f Son, Gen.
21:19.
g Joseph, Gen.
30:24.

- 6
1 Gr. *spring*; and
so in v. 14; but
not in vs. 11,
12.
h Weariness,
Mal. 1:13.
i Journey,
Jonah 3:4.
2 Or, *as he was*.
Comp. ch.
13:25.
j Hour, Dan.
3:6.

- 7
k Woman,
Ruth 3:9.
l Water, Ps.
95:5.
m Drink, Hos.
4:18.

- 8
n Disciples, Mt.
20:17.
o See "Apos-
tles," Mt.
10:5.
p See ch. 2:2.
q Vs. 5, 39.
r Food, Gen.
9:3.

- 9
s The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
3 Some ancient
authorities
omit *For Jews*
have no deal-
ings with Sa-
maritans.
t Mt. 10:5;
comp. ch.
8:48; Ezra
4:3-6, 11 ff.

- 10
u See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
v Ch. 7:37 f.;
Rev. 21:6;
22:17.

- 11
4 Or, *Lord*.

he cometh to a ^a city of Să-mă-
rî-ă, called Sŷ-ehăr, near to the
parcel of ^{b c} ground that ^{d e} Jacob
gave to his ^f son ^g Joseph: 6 and
Jacob's ^h well was there. Jē-
šūs therefore, being ⁱ wearied
with his ^j journey, sat ² thus by
the ¹ well. It was about the
sixth ^j hour. 7 There cometh a
^k woman of Să-mă-rî-ă to draw
^l water: Jē-šūs saith unto her,
Give me to ^m drink. 8 For his
^{n o p} disciples were gone away into
^q the city to buy ^r food. 9 The
Să-măr-î-tăn woman therefore
saith unto him, How is it that
thou, being a ^s Jew, askest drink
of me, who am a Să-măr-î-tăn
woman? (³For ⁴Jews have no
dealings with Să-măr-î-tăn.)
10 Jē-šūs answered and said
unto her, If thou knewest the
gift of God, and ^u who it is that
saith to thee, Give me to drink;
thou wouldest have asked of
him, and he would have given
thee ^v living water. 11 The
woman saith unto him, ⁴Sir,
thou hast nothing to draw with,
and the well is deep: whence
then hast thou that living water?

Var. Rend.—V. 5. of—in, HEIT.
V. 6. Jacob's well—a spring of Jacob,
BAU.; a well of Jacob, HEIT. and
... there—Now there was a fountain
there, Jacob's *fountain*, MM. well—*Lit.*
spring, Var. VIN. therefore—now, BAU.;
omit, HEIT. with—from, BAU. HEIT.
thus—i.e. *as he was, without further prepa-*
ration, Me. W. Paley, MM. VIN.; *possi-*
bly, there, Go.; without more ado, HEIT.
BAU. well—fountain, BAU. MM. the
(*last*)—*Omit*, BAU. V. 9. therefore—
then, HEIT. is it that—canst, BAU.
HEIT. askest—ask, BAU.; demand,
HEIT. Jews—*So MM.*: the Jews, BAU.
have no dealings—do not associate, BAU.
with—with the, BAU. V. 10. knewest—
wert acquainted with, BAU. gift—grace,
BAU. of God—which God gives, HEIT.
and—and [knewest], BAU. thou . . . of
—so hadst thou petitioned, BAU.; thou
wouldest petition, HEIT. have given—
give, HEIT. V. 11. The woman—She,
MM. whence—from whence, R. V. 12.
thou—thou then, BAU. greater—per-
chance mightier, HEIT. V. 13. thirst—
became thirsty, BAU. V. 14. never thirst—

12 Art thou greater than our
^w father Jacob, who gave us the
well, and drank thereof himself,
and his sons, and his ^x cattle? 13
Jē-šūs answered and said unto
her, Every one that drinketh of
this water shall ^y thirst again: 14
but whosoever drinketh of the
water that I shall give him ^z shall
never thirst; but the water that I
shall give him shall become in
him a well of water springing
up unto ^{a b} eternal life. 15 The
woman saith unto him, ⁴Sir,
^{c d} give me this water, that I
thirst not, neither come all the
way hither to draw. 16 Jē-šūs
saith unto her, Go, call thy ^e hus-
band, and come hither. 17 The
woman answered and said unto
him, I have no husband. Jē-šūs
saith unto her, Thou saidst well,
I have no husband: 18 for thou
hast had five husbands; and he
whom thou now hast is not thy
husband: this hast thou said
truly. 19 The woman saith unto
him, ⁴Sir, I perceive that thou
art ^{f g h} a prophet. 20 ⁱ Our
fathers ^j worshipped in ^k this
^l mountain; and ye say, that in

surely never for all eternity thirst again,
HEIT.: in eternity not thirst again, BAU.
but—rather, HEIT. BAU. well—foun-
tain, MM.; spring, HEIT. BAU. VIN.
water . . . unto—springing water, unto,
MM.; water gushing forth in, HEIT.
springing—leaping, VIN. unto—into,
BAU. V. 15. thirst not—become
thirsty, HEIT.; get no thirst, BAU.
neither . . . way—*So MM.*; and need not
run (come, BAU.), HEIT. BAU. V. 17. I
have no husband (*twice*)—a husband have
I not, BAU. Jesus—Then Jesus, HEIT.
saidst well—saidst rightly, HEIT.: hast
spoken rightly, BAU.; saidst aptly, truly,
VIN. V. 18. for—is it not so, HEIT. this—
in that, BAU. HEIT.: this, MM. truly—
the truth, HEIT. BAU. V. 19. perceive—
perceive very well, HEIT. V. 20. wor-
shipped—have worshipped, BAU. Vs. 20,
21. in—upon, BAU. HEIT. V. 20. say—
affirm, HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 9. For . . . Samaritans
—*So (K* A B C L); omit, N* D, best*
MSS. of OL., T^h WH² HEIT., bracketed,
NES. V. 16. Jesus—He, HEIT. BAU.

Water out of Well of Bethlehem—II Sam. 23:15, 16. Hagar
gives Name to First Well mentioned in Scripture—Gen. 16:14.
Beer-Sheba, Rehoboth, and Jacob's Wells the deepest and
most significant—Gen. 21:19; 26:22. Jacob's Well at She-
chem—John 4:6. Cisterns hewn out—Deut. 6:11.

Figurative.—Valley of Baca—Ps. 84:6. Wells of Salva-
tion—Is. 12:3. To Woman of Samaria—John 4:14.

*WELLS.—The Value of Abraham's—Gen. 21:25, 30.
Isaac's—Gen. 26:15-22. Rarity of Water in Sinaitic Region
explains rejoicing—Num. 21:16-18; Ju. 5:11. To destroy
Wells denoted Conquest—Gen. 21:30; 26:15-33; Num. 20:17-
19; II Ki. 3:19; Pr. 5:15. Contention for First Right—Ex.
2:16-20. Fouling with Feet of Cattle, the Reason—Ez.
34:17-19. Kept covered—Gen. 29:1-10. David longs for

- 12
w Father, Ex.
21:15.
x Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
13
y Thirst, Ps.
42:1.
14
z Ch. 6:35;
7:38.
a See ch. 6:27;
Mt. 25:46.
b Eternal Life,
Gen. 2:7.

- 15
c See v. 7.
d Comp. ch.
6:34.

- 16
e Husband,
I Cor. 7:16.

- 19
f See "Jesus the
Prophet," Lu.
2:21.
g See Mt. 21:11;
comp. Lu.
7:39.
h Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

- 20
i Gen. 33:20?
(Comp. v. 12).
j Worship, Mt.
4:10.
k Deut. 11:29;
Josh. 8:33.
l Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.

20

a Comp. Lu.

9:55.

b Jerusalem,

Ju. 1:8.

c Man, Gen.

2:7.

d Worship,

Mt. 4:10.

21

e Woman,

Ruth 3:9.

f Ch. 5:28;

16:2; comp. v.

23; ch. 5:25;

16:32.

g Hour, Dan.

3:6.

h Mal. 1:11;

1 Tim. 2:8.

i Fatherhood of

God, Gen. 1:1.

22

j Comp. II Ki.

17:28-41.

k Knowledge,

Pr. 1:7.

l Ignorance,

Acts 17:23.

m Salvation of

the Jews, Acts

2:40.

n Is. 2:3; Rom.

3:1 f.; 9:4 f.

o The Jews.

II Ki. 16:6.

23

p Ch. 5:25;

16:32; comp.

v. 24; ch.

5:28; 16:2.

q Comp. Phil.

3:3.

r Spirit, Job

4:15.

s Truth, John

14:6.

t Or, for such

the Father also

seeketh.

24

i God, Gen. 1:1.

t Or, God is

spirit.

25

u See "Divinity

of Jesus," Lu.

2:21.

26

v See ch. 8:24;

comp. 9:

35-37.

27

w See v. 8.

x Disciples,

Mt. 20:17.

y See "Apos-

tles," Mt.

10:5.

z Seeking, Lu.

13:24.

28

a Vessels, See

"Food," Gen.

9:3.

b City, Gen.

4:17.

^{a b} Jê-ru^s-sâ-lêm is the place where ^c men ought to ^d worship. 21 Jê^s sūs saith unto her, ^e Woman, believe me, ^f the ^g hour cometh, when ^h neither in this mountain, nor in Jê-ru^s-sâ-lêm, shall ye worship the ⁱ Father. 22 ^j Ye worship that which ye ^{k l} know not: we worship that which we know; for ^m salvation is from the ^o Jews. 23 But ^p the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father ^q in ^r spirit and ^s truth: ^t for such doth the Father seek to be his worshippers. 24 ^u God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship in spirit and truth. 25 The woman saith unto him, I know that ^v Mēs-si^āh cometh (he that is called Christ): when he is come, he will declare unto us all things. 26 Jê^s-sūs saith unto her, ^v I that speak unto thee am ^{he}.

27 And upon this ^w came his ^{x y} disciples; and they marvelled that he was speaking with a woman; yet no man said, What ^z seekest thou? or, Why speakest thou with her? 28 So the woman left her ^a waterpot, and went away into the ^b city, and saith to the people, 29 Come, see

Var. Rend.—V. 20. (cont.). ought to—must, BAU. MM. VIN.; should, HEIT. V. 21. the hour—an hour, MM. V. 22. salvation—Strictly, the (promised) salvation, Var.; the Salvation, MM. HEIT. VIN. is—comes, HEIT. V. 23. the (first)—an, Var. MM. is—it is there, BAU.; is there, HEIT. true—genuine, HEIT. BAU. VIN. such—thus, HEIT.; such doth—also, BAU. such . . . worshippers—the Father also is seeking such, them that worship him, MM.; the Father also, on His part, seeketh such as those worshipping him, VIN. seek to be—seeks such, BAU.; demand, HEIT. his—Omit, HEIT. BAU. V. 24. a—Omit, HEIT. VIN. (alt.), BAU. MM. Spirit—spirit, MM. they . . . him—his (the, BAU.) worshippers, HEIT. BAU. worship (second)—worship him, HEIT. V. 25. Messiah—the Messiah, HEIT. BAU. cometh . . . Christ—cometh (the so-called Christ), BAU.; cometh (which is called Christ), MM. R.; the so-called Christ cometh, HEIT. V. 27. marvelled—were wondering, DODS, VIN. no man—none, BAU. HEIT. seekest—desirest, HEIT. BAU. Why—Wherefore, HEIT.; What, BAU. V. 28. So—Then, BAU. HEIT. waterpot—water-jug (standing, BAU.), HEIT.

a man, ^c who told me all things that ^{ever} I did: ^d can this be the Christ? 30 They went out of the city, and were coming to him. 31 In the mean while the disciples prayed him, saying, ^e Rāb^hī, eat. 32 But he said unto them, I have ^f meat to eat that ye know not. 33 The disciples therefore said one to another, Hath any man brought him ^{ought} to eat? 34 Jê^s-sūs saith unto them, ^g My meat is to ^{h i} do the will of him that sent me, and to ^{j k} accomplish ^l his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four ^m months, and ^{then} cometh the ⁿ harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your ^o eyes, and look on the ^p fields, that they are ^q white already ^{unto} harvest. 36 He that ^r reapeth receiveth ^{s t} wages, and gathereth ^{u v} fruit unto ^w life eternal; that he that soweth and he that reapeth may ^x rejoice together. 37 For herein is the saying true, ^y One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye have not ^z labored: others have labored, and ye are entered into their labor.

39 And from ^a that city many of the ^b Sā-mār^ī-tāns ^c believed

BAU. went—hastened, HEIT. people—men, R. V. 29. can this—So W. MM. VIN. DODS: Is not this perhaps, SYR.; could this perhaps, HEIT. BAU. V. 30. They—Then they, BAU. HEIT. went out of—left, HEIT. were coming—So Var. VIN.; were on their way, MM.; journeyed, HEIT.; came, BAU. V. 31. saying—in the words: BAU.; omit, HEIT. Vs. 32, 34. meat—food, HEIT. BAU. V. 32. that—which, HEIT. BAU. V. 33. The—Then the, HEIT. BAU. therefore—Omit, HEIT. BAU. V. 34. accomplish—So W. MM. VIN.; complete, HEIT. BAU. V. 35. Say not ye—i.e. a proverbial saying, De W. Al. McI.; i.e. a descriptive statement, Me. Go.; W. is doubtful, and then—until, BAU. behold—lo, MM. look on—behold, MM. on—upon, HEIT. unto harvest—for cutting, HEIT. V. 36. wages—reward, MM. together—at the same time, BAU. V. 37. saying—word, MM. true—really true, HEIT. soweth—is the sower, BAU. reapeth—the cutter, BAU. V. 38. reap—harvest, BAU. V. 39. And—But, HEIT. BAU. from—out of, HEIT. believed—came to believe, BAU.; had won faith, HEIT.

Var. Read.—Vs. 35, 36. unto harvest. He—to harvest. Already he, Tt. W. BAU.

29

c See v. 17 f.
d Comp. ch.
7:26, 31; Mt.
12:23.

31

e Rabbi, Mt.
23:7.

32

f See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

34

g See "Charac-
ter of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
h Ch. 5:30; 6:38.
i Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
j See "Mission
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
k Ch. 5:36;
17:4; comp.
ch. 19:28, 30.
l See "God
plans Man's
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.

35

m Month, Gen.
7:11.
n Harvest, Jer.
5:24.
o Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
p Field, Num.
20:17.
q Or, white unto
harvest. Al-
ready he that
reapeth &c.
q See Lu. 10:2.

36

r Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.

s Wages, Deut.
24:15.

t I Cor. 9:17 f.
(Gr.)

u Fruit (fig.),
Lev. 23:40.

v Rom. 1:13.

w Eternal Life,
Gen. 2:7.

x Joy, Ps. 30:5

37

y Comp. Job
31:8; Mic.
6:15.

38

z Labor, Ex.
23:12.

39

a See v. 5, 8
b See "Sa-
maria," I Ki
18:2.
c Faith, Heb.
11:1.

39
a Words, Pr.
15:23.
b Woman,
Ruth 3.9.
c See "Wit-
ness," John
8:17.
d See v. 29.

40
e See "Sama-
ria," I Ki. 18:2.
f Beseeching,
Rom. 15:30.
g Day, Lev.
25:8.

41
h Faith, Heb.
11:1.
i Word of God,
John 6:63.
j Gospel, Mk.
16:15.

42
k Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
l See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
m See "Con-
fession," Mt.
16:16.
n See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
o I John 4:14;
comp. Lu.
2:11; Acts
5:31; 13:23;
1 Tim. 4:10.
p World, Rev.
10:6.

43
q Galilee, Mt.
17:22.

44
r See Mt. 13:57.
s Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
t Jesus the
Prophet,
Lu. 2:21.
u Honor, Mal.
1:6.

45
v Ch. 2:23.
w Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
x Feasts, Num.
29:39.

46
y See ch. 2:1.
z See ch. 2:9.

on him because of the ^a word
of the ^b woman, who ^c testified,
^d He told me all things that *ever*
I did. 40 So when the ^e Sā-mār-ī-
tānš came unto him, they ^f be-
sought him to abide with them:
and he abode there two ^g days.
41 And many more ^h believed be-
cause of his ⁱ word; 42 and they
said to the woman, Now we be-
lieve, not because of thy speaking:
for we have heard for ourselves,
and ^k know that this is indeed
the ^{l m n o} Saviour of the ^p world.

43 And after the two days he
went forth from thence into
^q Gāl-ī-lēe. 44 For Jē-šūs him-
self testified, that ^{r s} 'a prophet
hath no ^u honor in his own coun-
try. 45 So when he came into
Gāl-ī-lēe, the Gāl-ī-lē-ānš re-
ceived him, ^v having seen all the
things that he did in ^w Jē-ru-šā-
lēm at the ^x feast: for they also
went unto the feast.

46 He came therefore again
unto ^y Cā-nā of Gāl-ī-lēe, ^z where

Var. Read.—V. 39 (*cont.*). on—in, MM.
because of, woman—*i.e.* the whole nar-
rative, W. VIN. who—which she, W. V.
40. So—Now, BAU. HEIT. So when—
When therefore, MM. came—had come,
HEIT. V. 41. And—And yet, HEIT.
many more believed—in much greater
number they became believing, BAU.
believed—became believing, HEIT. V.
42. they—*Omit*, BAU. HEIT. said—
were saying, VIN. Now . . . speaking
—No longer (more, HEIT. BAU.) because
of thy speaking do we believe, MM. HEIT.
BAU. speaking—speech (*or*, talking), W.
know—we know, MM. V. 44. testified—
had testified, HEIT.: bare witness, MM.
hath—findeth, HEIT. honor—recognition,
HEIT. in his own country—*i.e.* Galilee,
Me. DeW. Tho. Ew. Go. DODS;
i.e. Nazareth, Ols. Mel.; *i.e.* Judaea, Orig.
W. VIN. (?) LÜCKE. V. 45. So when—
When therefore, MM. having—as they
had, HEIT. that—whatsoever, MM. V.
46. therefore—now, BAU.: then, HEIT.
made—turned, BAU. HEIT. water—
water into, BAU. HEIT. Vs. 46, 49.
nobleman—royal official, BAU.: king's

he ^a made the ^b water ^c wine.
And there was a certain ^d noble-
man, whose ^e son was ^f sick at
^g Cā-pēr-nā-ūm. 47 When he
heard that Jē-šūs was come out
of ^h Jū-dæ-ā into Gāl-ī-lēe, he
went unto him, and besought
ⁱ him that he would come down,
and ^j heal his son; for he was at
the point of ^k death. 48 Jē-šūs
therefore said unto him, Except
ye see ^l signs and wonders, ye
will in no wise believe. 49 The
^m nobleman saith unto him, ⁿ Sir,
^o I come down ere my ^p child die.
50 Jē-šūs saith unto him, Go thy
way; thy son liveth. The man
believed the word that Jē-šūs
spake unto him, and he went his
way. 51 And as he was now go-
ing down, his ^q servants met
him, saying, that his son ^r lived.
52 So he inquired of them the
^s hour when he began to amend.
They said therefore unto him,
Yesterday at the seventh hour
the ^t fever left him. 53 So the

officer, DeW. La. Me. MM. VIN.; man in
the king's service, HEIT. V. 46. was—
lay, BAU. HEIT. V. 47. he—this one,
BAU. HEIT. come—coming, BAU. V.
48. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. Ex-
cept ye see—If ye see not, BAU. HEIT.
will in no wise—So VIN.; do not like to,
BAU.; would not, HEIT. V. 49. child—
Lil. little one, VIN. V. 50. thy way—
Omit, HEIT. BAU. spake—So MM.; had
spoken, HEIT. BAU. went—was pro-
ceeding on, VIN. his way—thither,
BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. V. 51. servants—
slaves, HEIT.: bond-servants, VIN. say-
ing—and announce, BAU.; with the mes-
sage, HEIT.; and told him, MM. son—So
MM. VIN.; child, HEIT.: boy, BAU. V.
52. So—Then, BAU.; therefore, MM.
therefore—then, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT.
seventh—*i.e.* 1 p.m. Al. DeW. Me. Go.
DODS; *i.e.* 7 p.m. Tho. Ew. Mel. W. MM.
V. 53. So—Then, HEIT. BAU.

Var. Read.—V. 42. the Saviour—So
B C^s VulG. MEMPH. Al. La. Ti. Tr.
W^s WH. NES.; the Christ, the Saviour,
A C^s D L. Mel. V. 46. Capernaum—So
A L Δ; Capharnaum, B C, all editors.

a See "Miracles
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
b Water, Ps.
95:5.
c Wine, Lev.
10:9.
d Or, king's
officer.
e Son, Gen.
21:19.
f See "Dis-
ease," Ps.
103:3.
g Capernaum,
Mk. 2:1.

47
h Healing, Jer.
30:13.
i Death, Rom.
5:12.

48
j Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.

49
k Or, Lord.
l See "Love of
Parents," Pr.
1:8.
m Children,
Gen. 3:16.

51
n Servants,
Ex. 21:2.
o Gr. bondserv-
ants.
p See "Life,"
Gen. 2:7.

52
q Hour, Dan.
3:6.

* JUD.ÆA: Borders of.—Mt. 19:1; Mk. 10:1.

Called.—"The Land of Judah"—Dan. 5:13; Mt. 2:6; John
7:1.

Description of.—Hill Country—Lu. 1:39, 65. Wilderness
—Mt. 3:1. Desert—Acts 8:26. Region—Mk. 1:5; Lu. 7:17;
John 4:2, 3; 7:1.

Towns of.—Arimathea—Mt. 27:57; John 19:38. Azotus, or
Ashdod—Acts 8:40. Bethlehem—Mt. 2:1, 6, 16. Beth-
phaze—Mt. 21:1. Emmaus—Lu. 24:13. Ephraim—John
11:54. Gaza—Acts 8:28. Jericho—Lu. 10:30; 19:1. Joppa
—Acts 9:36; 10:5, 8. Lydda—Acts 9:32, 35, 38.

Rulers of.—Archelaus—Mt. 2:22. King of—Lu. 1:5.

Incidents connected with.—Joseph goes to—Lu. 2:4. John
the Baptist in—Mt. 3:1-7. Followers of, in—Mt. 3:5; Mk.
1:5. Christ born in—Mt. 2:1, 5, 6. Tempted in the Wilder-
ness of—Mt. 4:1. Jesus taught in—Lu. 23:5; John 3:22;
4:1-3, 47, 54; 7:3; 11:7. Apostles in—Acts 11:1, 29. Peter—
Acts 2:9, 14; 12:19. Paul—Acts 26:20; II Cor. 1:16. Com-
plaint against Church Members—Rom. 15:31. Followers of
Christ in—Mk. 3:7; Lu. 5:17; 6:17. Spreading of Gospel in—
Acts 10:37. Witness of Christ in—Acts 1:8. Churches in—
Acts 8:1; 9:31; Gal. 1:22; I Thess. 2:14. False Preacher
from—Acts 15:1. Prophet Agabus from—Acts 21:10.

Prophecy concerning.—Mt. 24:16; Mk. 13:14; Lu. 21:21.

53
a Father, Ex. 21:15.
b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
c Hour, Dan. 3:6.
d Son, Gen. 21:19.
e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
f Comp. Acts 11:14.
g Household, Pr. 31:27.
h Family, Eph. 5:22.

54
i Ch. 2:11.
j See v. 45.
k Galilee, Mt. 17:22.

1
l Feast, Num. 29:39.
1 Many ancient authorities read *the feast*. (Comp. ch. 2:13) 7.
m The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
n See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

2
p Neh. 3:1, 32; 12:39.
q Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
r Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
t Pool, John 9:7.
u Ch. 19:13, 17, 20; 20:16; Rev. 9:11; 16:16; comp. Acts 21:40.
v See "Languages," Neh. 13:24.

3
w Some ancient authorities read *Bethsaida*, others *Bethzatha*.
v Porch, Ju. 3:23.

3
w See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
x Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
y Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
3 Many ancient authorities insert, wholly or in part, *waiting for the moving of the water: 4 for an angel of the Lord went down at certain seasons into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole, with whatsoever disease he was* *holden*.

a father *b* knew that *it was* at that *c* hour in which Jēzšūs said unto him, Thy *d* son liveth: and himself *e* believed, and *f* his whole *g* house. 54 This is again the *h* second sign that Jēzšūs did, having *i* come out of Jū-dæʿā into *k* Gālīl-ēe.

5 After these things there was *l* a feast of the *m* Jews; and *n* Jēzšūs went up to *o* Jē-ruʿsā-lēm.

2 Now there is in Jē-ruʿsā-lēm by *p* the *q* sheep *r* gate a *s* pool, which is called *t* in *u* Hebrew *2* Bē-thēsʿdā, having five *v* porches. 3 In these lay a multitude of them that were *w* sick, *x* blind, *y* halt, withered *3*. 5 And a certain *z* man was there, who had been thirty and eight *a* years in his infirmity. 6 When Jēzšūs saw him lying, and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, Wouldst thou be *b* made whole? 7 The sick man answered him, *4* Sir, I have no man, when the *c* water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before

Var. Rend.—V. 53 (*cont.*). knew—perceived, MM. said—had said, BAU. believed—came to believe, HEIT. BAU. V. 54. This . . . did—This Jesus again did, as a second sign, MM. VIN. is again—was, HEIT. having—when he had, BAU. HEIT. **Chap. 5**.—V. 1. a—the, BAU. HEIT. feast—Or, festival, VIN. went—journeyed, HEIT. V. 2. Now—But, BAU. HEIT. by . . . pool—So DODS: a sheep pool, BAU.: by the sheep pool, the pool, MM. sheep gate—sheep-gate, *Al DeW. La. Me. W.* called—surnamed, MM. VIN. having—with, BAU. porches—i.e. cloisters, W. VIN.; porticos, MM.; halls, HEIT. BAU. V. 3. withered—consumptive, HEIT. V. 5. And—Now, HEIT. in—Omit, HEIT. infirmity—sickness, HEIT. BAU. MM. V. 6. When . . . lying—Jesus seeing him lying there, MM. knew—perceiving, BAU.—hath, MM. VIN. V. 7. is—hath been, MM. am coming—am coming thither, BAU.: go thither, HEIT. another—another (already), HEIT. down—down into it, HEIT. Vs. 8–11. bed—stretcher, HEIT. BAU. Vs. 8, 11, 12. walk—walk around, HEIT. V. 9. walked—walked around, HEIT. Now—But, BAU. HEIT. th—*a*, W. V. 10. So—Then, BAU. HEIT. V. 11. But—Omit, BAU. Take up—Carry, BAU. V. 12. They—Then they, BAU. Take up *thy* bed—Carry, BAU. V. 13. knew—wist, *n*. conveyed . . . a—lost himself in the, BAU.; withdrew himself *a*, MM. VIN. had

me. 8 Jēzšūs saith unto him, *a e* Arise, take up thy *15* bed, and walk. 9 And straightway the man was made whole, and took up his *5* bed and walked.

g Now it was the *h* sabbath on that day. 10 So *i* the Jews said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath, and it *j* is not *k l* lawful for thee to take up thy *5* bed. 11 But he answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy *5* bed, and walk. 12 *m* They asked him, Who is the man that said unto thee, Take up *thy* bed, and walk? 13 But he that was healed *n* knew not who it was; for Jēzšūs had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in the place. 14 Afterward Jēzšūs findeth him in the *o* temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: *p q* sin no more, *r s* lest a worse thing befall thee. 15 The man went away, and told the Jews that it was Jēzšūs who had made him whole. 16 And for this cause the Jews *t u* persecuted Jēzšūs, because he did these things on the sabbath. 17 But Jēzšūs answered them, My

conveyed—*So DeW. Go.*; withdrew, *Me. W.*; passed on unobserved, *Al. V.* 14. Afterward—After these things, MM. findeth—meets, HEIT. art—hast been, MM. more—longer, MM. lest . . . thee—that some worse thing come not unto thee, MM.; that a worse thing happen not to thee, BAU. V. 16. the Jews persecuted—did the Jews persecute, *r*. V. 17. Jesus—that one, BAU.; he, HEIT. MM.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 5**.—V. 1. a feast—*So A B D (G K), ORIG. CHRYS. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.*; the feast (i.e. the Passover, or rather perhaps, Feast of Tabernacles, *Hort.*), *N C (E F H) L Δ, MEMPH. THEB. CYR. ALEX. Ti. BAU. HEIT. V. 2.* Bethsaida—*So A C (I) Δ, CUR. PESH. ORIG. CHRYS. Tr. 1 Mcl. 1 We. Bethzatha, N L 33, Ti. WH. 1 NES.* HEIT. BAU.; Bethsaida, *B. VULG. MEMPH. THEB. SYR. HARCL. WH. 2 V. 3.* withered—*N A* B C* (L), Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES. BAU.*; add, waiting for the moving of the water, *N A* C* D (I), OL. La. Mcl.*; add in brackets, HEIT. *V. 4 Retain, A (C) E F G H I K L, most MSS. of OL. Vulg. Pesh. Tert. Did. Chryst. La. Mcl.*; omit, *N B C* D, Cur. Theb. Memph. (most MSS.) Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES.; bracket, BAU.* V. 9. straightway—Omit, *N D, Ti. V. 16.* Jesus—*So N B C D (L), Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES.*; add, and sought to slay him, *A Δ, La. 1 Mcl. DODS.*

5
z Man, Gen. 2:7.
a Year, Lev. 25:8.

6
b Healing, Jer. 30:13.

7
4 Or, *Lord*.
c Water, Ps. 95:5.

8
d See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e Mt. 9:6; Mk. 2:11; Lu. 5:24.
f Bed, Deut. 3:11.
5 Or, *pallet*.

9
g Ch. 9:14.
h Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

10
i Vs. 15, 16, 18; see ch. 1:19.
j Neh. 13:19; Jer. 17:21 f.; comp. ch. 7:23; 9:16; Mt. 12:2.
k See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
l See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

12
m See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

13
n Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

14
o Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
p Sin, Gen. 3:6.
q Ch. 8:11; comp. Mk. 2:5.

r Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
s Comp. Ezra 9:14.

16
t Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
u See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

17

a Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
b Labor, Ex. 23:12.

18

c The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
d Comp. v. 16; ch. 7:1.
e See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
g See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
h Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
i Ch. 10:33; comp. ch. 19:7.
j See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

19

k V. 30; ch. 8:28; comp. ch. 12:49; 14:10.
l Son, Gen. 21:19.

20

m Comp. ch. 3:35.
n Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Love, I Cor. 13:1.
p Ch. 14:12.
q See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

21

r Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
s Death, Rom. 5:12.
t Rom. 4:17; 8:11.
u Life, Gen. 2:7.
v Ch. 11:25.

22

w God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
y V. 27; ch. 9:39; Acts 10:42; 17:31.

23

z Honor, Mal. 1:6.
a Comp. Lu. 10:15; I John 2:23.

24

b Word of God, John 6:63.
c Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
d Comp. ch. 3:18; 12:44; 20:31; I John 5:13.
e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
f Eternal life, Gen. 2:7.
g Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
h Ch. 3:18.
i The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

a Father *b* worketh even until now, and I work. 18 For this cause therefore the *c* Jews *d* sought the more to *e* kill him, because he not only *f* brake the *h* sabbath, but also called God his own Father, *i* making himself *j* equal with God.

19 Jē-sūs therefore answered and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, *k* *l* The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father doing: for what things soever he doeth, these the Son also doeth in like manner. 20 *m* For the Father *n* loveth the Son, and showeth him all things that himself doeth: and *p* *q* greater works than these will he show him, that ye may marvel. 21 For as the Father *r* raiseth the *s* dead and *t* giveth them *u* life, even so *v* the Son also giveth life to whom he will. 22 For neither doth the Father *w* judge any *x* man, but *y* he hath given all judgment unto the Son; 23 that all may *z* honor the Son, even as they honor the Father. *a* He that honoreth not the Son honoreth not the Father that sent him. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my *b* *c* word, and *d* *e* believeth him that sent me, hath *f* eternal life, and *g* *h* cometh not into *i* judgment, but hath

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*), even—Omit, Var. BAU. HEIT. MM. VIN. and—so, HEIT. I—also, MM. HEIT. BAU. VIN. (*alt.*). V. 18. brake—dissolved, BAU. own—Omit, HEIT. making—thus making, HEIT. V. 19. therefore—Then, BAU. The . . . of—It is impossible that the Son do anything of, HEIT. but—save, MM. but . . . doing—he see then the Father do something, BAU. he—that one, HEIT. BAU. V. 20. and (*second*)—and still, HEIT. that—in order that, BAU. may—shall, HEIT. V. 21. giveth them life—maketh them alive, HEIT.; maketh to live, MM. giveth life to—maketh alive, HEIT. V. 22. neither—not even, Me. W. neither . . . judge—more over the Father judgeth, MM. man—one, MM. HEIT. BAU. given—surrendered (handed over), HEIT. V. 23. may—should,

j passed out of death into life. 25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, *k* The *l* hour cometh, and now is, when *m* the dead shall hear the *n* voice of the Son of *o* God; and *p* they that *q* *r* hear *s* shall live. 26 For as the Father hath life in himself, even so *t* gave he to the Son also to have life in himself: 27 and he gave him authority to execute judgment, because he is a *u* son of man. 28 Marvel not at this: for *v* the hour cometh, in which all that are in the *w* *x* tombs shall hear his voice, 29 and shall come forth; *y* they that have *z* done good, *a* unto the resurrection of life; and they that have *b* done *c* evil, unto the resurrection of judgment.

30 *c* I can of myself do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and *d* my judgment is righteous; because *e* I seek not mine own will, but *f* the will of him that sent me. 31 *g* If I bear *h* witness of myself, my witness is not true. 32 It is another *i* that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true. 33 Ye have sent unto *j* John, and he *k* hath borne witness unto the truth. 34 But *l* the witness which I receive is not from man: howbeit I say these things, *m* that ye may be saved.

HEIT. V. 24. him—on him, BAU. into—over into, HEIT. V. 25. The—An, BAU. MM. is—is here, HEIT. BAU. when—where, BAU. HEIT. hear—hearken unto it, HEIT. BAU.; have heard, MM. V. 26. For—For even, MM. hath—carrieth, HEIT. have—carry, HEIT. V. 27. a—So MM.; omit, HEIT. BAU. V. 28. the (*first*)—an, BAU. MM. are—rest, HEIT. tombs—So VIN.; graves, HEIT. BAU. V. 29. done (*twice*)—carried on, HEIT. V. 30. hear—hear (it), HEIT. Vs. 31, 32. of—concerning, MM. HEIT. V. 31. my . . . true—then is my witness held (perhaps) as not true, HEIT. V. 33. Ye—Ye (to be sure), HEIT. unto—for, HEIT. V. 34. But I however do not permit to have any man issue testimony for me. I spake of it, indeed, only that ye may come to salvation, HEIT.; but I accept not of any the testimony, but I speak concerning it, that ye may be saved, BAU. the witness . . . man—not from a man do I receive the witness, MM.; I receive not my witness from a man, W.

j I John 3:14.

25

k Hour, Dan. 3:6.
l See ch. 4:23; comp. v. 28; ch. 4:21.
m See Lu. 15:24.
n Voice, Gen. 22:22.
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Promises conditional, John 14:2.
q Comp. ch. 6:60; 8:43, 47; 9:27.
r Or, *harken*.
s See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

26

s See ch. 1:4; comp. ch. 6:57.

27

t See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

28

u See ch. 4:21.
v See "Burial Places," II Chr. 16:14.
w See "Sepulchre," II Ki. 23:16.

29

x Dan. 12:2; Acts 24:15; comp. Mt. 25:46.
y Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
z Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
a Or, *practised*.
b Evil, Ps. 97:10.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.

30

c See v. 19.
d Ch. 8:16.
e See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f Ch. 4:34; 6:38.

31

g Comp. ch. 8:14.
h Witness, John 8:17.

32

i See v. 37.

33

j John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
k See ch. 1:7.

34

l V. 32; I John 5:9.
m Salvation, Acts 2:40.

- 35
 a Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
 b Comp. II Sam. 21:17; II Pet. 1:19.
 c See "Light," Ps. 74:16.
 d Comp. Mk. 1:5.
 e Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
 f Season, Gen. 8:22.
- 36
 g Witness, John 8:17.
 h John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
 i Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 j Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
 k Ch. 10:25, 38; 14:11; 15:24; comp. ch. 2:23; Mt. 11:4.
 l Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 m See ch. 3:17.
- 37
 n Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
 o See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 p Ch. 8:18; comp. Lu. 24:27.
 q Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 r God invisible, Gen. 1:1.
- 38
 s I John 2:14.
 t Word of God, John 6:63.
 u Faith, Heb. 11:1.
- 39
 v Comp. ch. 7:52; Rom. 2:17 ff.
 1 Or, *Search the scriptures.*
 w Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16.
 x Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
 y Lu. 24:25, 27; Acts 13:27.
 z See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
- 41
 a V. 44; see ch. 7:18.
 b Glory, Ps. 7:5.
- 42
 c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 d Love, I Cor. 13:1.
- 43
 e Name, Acts 16:18.
 f Jesus rejected by the Jews. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. [24:5.]
 g Comp. Mt.

35 He was ^{a b c} the lamp that burneth and shineth; and ye ^d were willing to ^e rejoice for a ^f season in his light. 36 But the ^g witness which I have is greater than *that of* ^h John; for ^{i j k} the works which the Father hath given me to accomplish, the very works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father ^{l m} hath sent me. 37 And the ⁿ Father that sent me, he ^{o p} hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his ^q voice at any time, nor ^r seen his form. 38 And ye have not ^s his ^t word abiding in you: for whom he sent, him ye ^u believe not. 39 ^v ¹ Ye search the ^w scriptures, because ye think that in them ye have ^x eternal life; and ^{y z} these are they which bear witness of me; 40 and ye will not come to me, that ye may have life. 41 ^a I receive not ^b glory from men. 42 But I ^c know you, that ye have not the ^d love of God in yourselves. 43 I am come in my Father's ^e name, and ^f ye receive me not: ^g if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive. 44 How can ye believe,

Var. Rend.—V. 35. was—was indeed, HEIT, lamp—light, BAU. HEIT, lamp . . . shineth—So MM. VIN. DODS: burning and shining lamp, *Me. DeW. Mcl. W.*; lamp which is kindled and (so) shines, *Li.* and ye were—but ye would, HEIT. BAU. willing to—desired, MM.; *omit.* BAU.; only for past time, HEIT. rejoice—exult, MM. VIN. V. 36. greater—weightier, HEIT. accomplish—So *W. MM.*: complete (finish), BAU. the—these, the, BAU. V. 37. borne witness of—rendered testimony concerning, HEIT. of—concerning, MM. Ye . . . form—Never have ye either heard a voice of him or seen a form of him, MM. neither—(indeed) never, HEIT. V. 38. not—not (on the other side), HEIT. abiding—dwelling, HEIT. V. 39. Ye search—So *Be. DeW. Me. Ols. Go. W. MM. VIN. DODS*: Search, *Al. Tho. Mcl.*; ye search (indeed), HEIT. the scriptures—through the scriptures, BAU. think—believe, HEIT. imagine, BAU. that—*omit.* BAU. HEIT. ye—to, BAU. HEIT. these are—it is, MM. they—they (really), HEIT. of—concerning, MM. V. 40. and—and yet, HEIT. BAU. have—find, HEIT. V. 41. receive—accept, HEIT.; take, BAU. V. 42. know—have discerned (on, HEIT.), HEIT. BAU. V. 43. receive (*twice*)—accept, HEIT. BAU. V. 44. believe—have faith, HEIT. receive—take, HEIT. BAU. glory (*twice*)—honor, HEIT. that cometh

who receive glory one of another, and ^h the glory that cometh from ^{i j} the only God ye ^k seek not? 45 Think not that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even ^{l m} Mō'šēs, on whom ye have set your ⁿ hope. 46 For if ye believed Mō'šēs, ye would believe me; for ^o he wrote of me. 47 But ^p if ye believe not his ^q writings, how shall ye believe my ^r words?

6 After these things ^s Jē'sūs went away to the other side of ^{t u} the sea of ^v Gāl'i-lēe, which is ^w the sea of Ti-bē'ri-ās. 2 And a ^x great multitude followed him, because they beheld the ^{y z} signs which he did on ^a them that were ^b sick. 3 And Jē'sūs went up into ^c the ^d mountain, and there he sat with his ^e disciples. 4 Now ^f the passover, the ^g feast of the ^h Jews, was at ⁱ hand. 5 Jē'sūs therefore lifting up his ^j eyes, and seeing that a great multitude cometh unto him, saith unto ^m Philip, Whence are we to buy ⁿ bread, that these may eat? 6 And this he said to ^o prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.

—*Omit.* BAU.; that is, MM. the only God—So *Al. Be. Me. Mcl. W. MM. VIN. DODS*: God only, *DeW. Go. V. 45*. Think—Imagine, BAU. even—namely, HEIT.; *omit.* BAU. set—placed, MM. V. 46. he wrote of me—I am he of whom he wrote, HEIT. of—concerning, MM. V. 47. But—But to be sure, HEIT. shall—can, HEIT.; will, MM. Chap. 6.—V. 1. the sea . . . sea of—of the Galilean sea, BAU. of . . . of—(of Galilee), HEIT. V. 2. And—Therewith, HEIT.; But, BAU. followed—were following, VIN. beheld—observed, HEIT.; saw, BAU. did—was doing, VIN. V. 3. And—But, HEIT. BAU. into—on, BAU. HEIT. V. 4. Now—But, BAU.; *omit.* HEIT. V. 5. Jesus therefore—When now Jesus, HEIT. lifting—lifted, HEIT.; having lifted, MM. cometh—is coming, VIN. unto—towards, BAU. V. 6. to prove—making trial of, *Var.*; proving, MM. VIN. knew—knew (very well), HEIT. would—was about to, MM.

Var. Read.—V. 44. God—*Omit.* (the Only one), B, MSS. of OL. *Memph. Arm. WH.* ² Chap. 6.—V. 4. the passover—*WH.* suspects some corruption here.

5 ^l Eyes, Ps. 17:8. ^m Philip, John 1:43. ⁿ Bread, Gen. 3:19. 3 ^{Gr. loaves.} 6 ^o Comp. II Cor. 13:5; Rev. 2:2 in Gr.

- 44
 h Rom. 2:29.
 i Ch. 17:3; see I Tim. 1:17.
 j One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
 2 Some ancient authorities read the *only* one.
 k Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
- 45
 l Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 m Comp. ch. 9:28; Rom. 2:17.
 n Hope, Pr. 23:18.
- 46
 o See Lu. 24:27.
- 47
 p Comp. Lu. 16:29, 31.
 q Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 r Words, Pr. 15:23.
- 1
 s P. Vs. 1-13; Mt. 14:13-21; Mk. 6:32-44; Lu. 9:10-17.
 t See Mt. 4:18; comp. Lu. 5:1.
 u Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 v Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
 w Ch. 21:1; comp. v. 23.
- 2
 x See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 y Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
 z See ch. 2:11.
 a See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
 b See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
- 3
 c V. 15; comp. Mt. 5:1.
 d Mountain, Ex. 3:12.
 e Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 f See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
- 4
 g The Passover, Ex. 12:3.
 h See ch. 2:13.
 i Feast, Num. 29:39.
 j The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 k Hand, Gen. 16:12.

7

- a* Philip, John 1:43
b Mk. 6:37.
c See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
1 The word in the Greek denotes a coin worth about eight pence halfpenny, or nearly seventeen cents.
d Bread, Gen. 3:19.
2 Gr. loaves.

8

- e* See ch. 2:2.
f See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
g Peter, Mt. 4:18.
h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

9

- i* See "Boy," Zech. 8:5.
j Barley, Deut. 8:8.
k Fish, Gen. 9:2.
l V. 11; ch. 21:9, 10, 13.

10

- m* Comp. v. 4; Mk. 6:39.
n Grass, Gen. 37:2.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Comp. Mt. 14:21.

11

- q* Thanksgiving, 11 Cor. 4:15.

13

- r* Basket, Lev. 8:2.

14

- s* Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
t Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
3 Some ancient authorities read *signs*.
u Truth, John 14:6.
v Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
w Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
x Ch. 1:21; Mt. 11:3; 21:11.
y World, Rev. 10:6.

15

- z* See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
a Comp. ch. 18:36 f.
b See "Kingship of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c King, Deut. 17:15.

7 ^a Philip answered him, ^b Two hundred ^c 'shillings' worth of ^d bread is not sufficient for them, that every one may take a little. 8 One of his ^e 'disciples', ^f Andrew, Si'mōn ^g Peter's ^h brother, saith unto him, 9 There is a ⁱ lad here, who hath five ^j barley loaves, and two ^k fishes: but what are these among so many? 10 Jē'sūs said, Make the people sit down. Now there was ^m much ⁿ grass in the place. So the ^o men sat down, in number about ^p five thousand. 11 Jē'sūs therefore took the loaves; and ^q having given thanks, he distributed to them that were set down; likewise also of the fishes as much as they would. 12 And when they were filled, he saith unto his disciples, Gather up the broken pieces which remain over, that nothing be lost. 13 So they gathered them up, and filled twelve ^r baskets with broken pieces from the five barley loaves, which remained over unto them that had eaten. 14 When therefore the people saw the ^s ^t sign which he did, they said, 'This is of a ^u truth the ^v ^w prophet that cometh into the ^x world.'

15 ^z Jē'sūs therefore perceiving that they were about to come and take him by force, ^a to make him ^b ^c king, ^d withdrew again

Var. Rend.—V. 7. shillings' worth—pennyworth, *r*. See Mt. 20:2. a—only a, HEIT. V. 9. lad—little lad, MM. are these—means that, HEIT.: is that, BAU. among—for, HEIT. V. 10. Now—Omit, HEIT. V. 11. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. having given—gave, BAU.; spoke, HEIT. thanks—the prayer for thanks, HEIT. he—and, HEIT. BAU. were set down—reclined, HEIT.: had sat down, MM. V. 12. And—But, HEIT. BAU. broken—Omit, MM. be lost—perish, HEIT. BAU. V. 13. filled—filled (yet), HEIT. eaten—eaten their fill (enough), HEIT. V. 15. Jesus therefore perceiving—when Jesus now perceived, BAU. HEIT.: Jesus perceiving, MM. take him by force—carry him off, MM. withdrew—escaped, HEIT. into—up on, BAU. HEIT. himself—he, BAU. HEIT. V. 16. And—But, BAU.; omit, HEIT. Vs. 17, 19, 21. boat—vessel, BAU. V. 17. and they—Omit, HEIT. were going

into ^e the ^f mountain himself alone.

16 And when ^g evening came, his disciples went down unto the ^h sea; 17 and they entered into a ⁱ boat, and were going over the sea ^j unto ^k Ēă-pēr-nă-ūm. And it was now ^l dark, and Jē'sūs had not yet come to them. 18 And the sea was rising by reason of a great ^m wind that blew. 19 When therefore they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty ⁿ furlongs, they behold Jē'sūs ^o walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the boat: and they were ^p afraid. 20 But he saith unto them, It is I; ^q be not afraid. 21 They were willing therefore to receive him into the boat: and straightway the boat was at the ^r land whither they were going.

22 On the morrow ^s the multitude that stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was no other ^t boat there, save one, and that Jē'sūs entered not with his ^u disciples into the boat, but *that* his disciples went away alone 23 (howbeit there came ^v boats from ^w Tî-bē'rî-ās nigh unto the place where they ate the bread after ^x the Lord ^y had given thanks): 24 when the multitude therefore saw that Jē'sūs was not there, neither his disciples, they themselves got into the

—sailed, HEIT.: were coming, MM. V. 18. rising—rooted up, BAU.; raging, MM. V. 21. They . . . receive—Now they would take, BAU.: When they now would take, HEIT. and—Omit, HEIT. was at—hit, HEIT. going—sailing, BAU. V. 22. saw—considered, BAU. no—none, *r*. boat—little boat, MM. went—sailed, BAU. HEIT.: were going, VIN. V. 23. howbeit—meanwhile, HEIT.: omit, BAU. boats—other vessels, BAU. V. 24. that—neither—neither Jesus was there nor, HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 11. distributed—So *N** A B L, 1, 33, *Edd.* NES.; add. to the disciples, and the disciples, *N** D. V. 15. withdrew—So *N** B D L, *La. Tr. We. WH.*; fleeth, *N*. Ti.; escaped, HEIT. V. 17. it was now dark—darkness overtook them, *N** D, *Ti.* V. 22. one—So *N** A B L, *Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH.*; that one wherinto his disciples were entered, *N** D Δ , *Mcl.*

- d* P. Vs. 15–21: Mt. 14:22–33; Mk. 6:45–51.
e See v. 3.
f Mountain, Ex. 3:12.

16

- g* Evening, Ps. 65:8.
h Sea, Ex. 14:21.

17

- i* Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
j Comp. vs. 24, 59; Mk. 6:45.
k Capernaum, Mk. 2:1.
l Darkness, Job 38:9.

18

- m* Wind, Job 27:21.

19

- n* See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
o See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Fear, Gen. 9:2.

20

- q* See Mt. 14:27.

21

- r* Land, Gen. 23:15.

22

- s* See v. 2.
t Gr. little boat.
u Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

23

- v* Gr. little boats
w See v. 1.
x See "Sea," Ex. 14:21.
y See Lu. 7:13.
z See v. 11.

^a See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
¹ *g* little boats.
^b Vs. 17, 59; comp. Mt. 14:34; Mk. 6:53.
^c Capernaum, Mk. 2:1.
^d Seeking, Lu. 15:24.
^e Sea, Ex. 14:21. [23:7.
^f Rabbi, Mt. 26
^g Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^h See vs. 2, 14, 30.
ⁱ See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
^j Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^k Is. 55:2.
^l Food, Gen. 9:3.
^m Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
ⁿ Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
^o Vs. 40, 47, 54; ch. 3:15 f.; 4:14; 10:28; 17:2 f.
^p See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^q Son, Gen. 21:19.
^r Man, Gen. 2:7.
^s See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^t Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^u Seal, John 3:33.
^v See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
^w See "Salvation Conditional," Acts 2:40.
^x Comp. I Thess. 1:3; Jas. 2:22; I John 3:23; Rev. 2:26.
^y Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^z See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
² Or, *he sent*.
^a See ch. 3:17.
³⁰
^b See Mt. 12:38.
³¹
^c See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^d Vs. 49, 51. Ex. 16:21; Num. 11:8.
^e Fathers, Ex. 21:17. [11:6.
^f Manna, Num. 11:9.
^g Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^h Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
ⁱ Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
³ O. Ex. 16:4, 15; Neh. 9:15; Ps. 78:24; 105:40. *j* Bread, Gen. 3:19. *k* Heaven, Deut. 26:15. ³² *l* Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^m See "Titles and Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^a boats, and ^b came to 'Ĉă-pēr'-nā-ūm, ^d seeking Jē'zšs. 25 And when they found him on the other side of the ^e sea, they said unto him, ^f Rāb'-bī, when camest thou hither? 26 Jē'zšs answered them and said, Verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw ^g signs, but because ye ate of the ⁱ loaves, and were filled. 27 ^j *k* Work not for the ^l food which perisheth, ^m but for the food which abideth unto ⁿ eternal life, which ^p *q* the Son of ^r man shall ^s give unto you: for him the ^t Father, *even* God, hath ^u sealed. 28 They said therefore unto him, What must we ^v *w* do, that we may work the works of God? 29 Jē'zšs answered and said unto them, This is ^x the work of God, that ye ^y believe on him ^z whom ² he ^a hath sent. 30 They said therefore unto him, ^b What then doest thou for a sign, that we may see, and believe thee? what workest thou? 31 ^c *d* Our ^e fathers ate the ^f mān'-nā in the ^g wilderness; as it is ^h written, ⁱ He ^j gave them ^k bread out of ^l heaven to eat. 32 Jē'zšs therefore said unto them, Verily, I say unto you, It was not ^m Mō'zšs that gave you the bread out of heaven; but my Father giveth you the true ⁿ bread out of heaven. 33 For

Var. Rend.—V. 24—(cont.). boats—vessels, BAU.; little boats, MM. came—sailed, HEIT. seeking—to seek, HEIT.; upon the search for, BAU. V. 26. me—me (indeed), HEIT. V. 27. Work—(Yet) work, HEIT. food (twice)—meat, r; eating, MM. even—Omit, BAU. HEIT. hath sealed—did seal, MM. V. 28. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. What may—How shall we begin to, HEIT. must—shall, BAU. that we may work—to bring about, BAU. works—i.e. well pleasing to God, Al. Be. DeW. Me. V. 29. hath—Omit, MM. V. 30. therefore—then, BAU.; thereupon, HEIT. for—as, MM. what (second)—what (kind of work), HEIT. V. 32. therefore—So MM. Then, HEIT. BAU. true—genuine, BAU. V. 33. the—Omit, BAU. that—So Al. Be. DeW. La. Me. Mcl. W. MM. VIN.; he,

the bread of God is that which ⁿ cometh down out of heaven, and ^m giveth ^o life unto the ^p world. 34 They said therefore unto him, Lord, evermore ^q give us this bread. 35 Jē'zšs said unto them, ^r I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall not ^s *t* hunger, and he that believeth on me ^u shall never ^v thirst. 36 But ^w I said unto you, that ye have seen me, and yet believe not. 37 ^x All that which the Father giveth me shall come unto me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. 38 For ^y I am come down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but ^z *a* the will of him that sent me. 39 And this is the will of him that sent me, that of all that which he hath given me I should ^b lose nothing, but should ^c *d* raise it up at the ^e *f* last day. 40 For this is the will of my Father, that every one that ^g be- holdeth the Son, and ^h believeth on him, should have eternal life; and ⁱ I will raise him up at the last day.

41 ⁱ *j* The Jews therefore murmured concerning him, because he said, I am the bread which ^k came down out of heaven. 42 And they said, ^l Is not this Jē'zšs, the ^m son of ⁿ Joseph, whose father and ^o *p* mother ^q *r* we know? how doth he now say, I

Ols. Go. V. 34. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. V. 35. Jesus—So, MM.; Then Jesus, BAU. Vs. 35, 37. cometh—is coming, MM. V. 35. not—never more, BAU. HEIT.; in no wise, MM. VIN. never—nevermore, HEIT. BAU.; in no wise, MM. V. 36. But—Nevertheless, HEIT. said unto you—say once for all, Me. have—have indeed, MM. me—Omit, HEIT. V. 37. in no wise cast—nevermore drive, BAU.; surely not show, HEIT. V. 38. For I am—Because I have, MM. do—ful- fill, HEIT. V. 39. And—But, HEIT.; omit, BAU. lose nothing—let nothing be lost, HEIT. V. 40. I will—that I should, MM.; I shall, HEIT.; I should, BAU. V. 41. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. him be- cause he said—that he had affirmed, HEIT. V. 42. this—this one there, BAU. doth- can, BAU. HEIT. say—affirm, HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 24. Capernaum—Capernaum, all editors. V. 27. shall give—giveth, N D, Tt.

33
ⁿ V. 50; comp v. 41.
^o Life, Gen. 2:7.
^p World, Rev. 10:6.
³⁴
^q Comp. ch. 4:15.
³⁵
^r See vs. 48, 51.
^s See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hunger" and "Faith," Lu. 2:21.
^t Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
^u Ch. 4:14.
^v Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
³⁶
^w See v. 26.
³⁷
^x V. 39; ch. 17:2, 24.
³⁸
^y See ch. 3:13.
^z Ch. 4:34; 5:30.
^a Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
³⁹
^b Ch. 17:12; 18:9.
^c Vs. 40, 44, 54; comp. ch. 11:24; Mt. 10:15.
^d See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
^e Day, Lev. 25:8.
^f The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
⁴⁰
^g Ch. 12:45; comp. ch. 14:17, 19.
^h See ch. 3:16.
ⁱ Or, that I should raise him up.
⁴¹
^j The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
^k See v. 52; ch. 1:19.
^l Vs. 51, 58; comp. v. 33.
⁴²
^l Lu. 4:22.
^m Humanity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
^o Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^p Mary, Mk. 16:1.
^q Comp. ch. 7:27 f.
^r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^a Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.

^b Man, Gen. 2:7.
^c See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

^d See "Human
and Divine
Agency in Sal-
vation," Acts
2:40.

^e Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^f V. 65; ch.
12:32; Jer.
31:3; Hos. 11:4.

^g Resurrection,
Mt. 22:23.

^h The Judg-
ment, II Pet.
2:4.

ⁱ Day, Lev. 25:8.

^j Comp. Acts,
7:42; 13:40;
Heb. 8:11.

^k Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.

^l See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
2:29.

¹ Q. Is. 54:13;
(Jer. 31:34 ?).

^m Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

ⁿ I Thess. 4:9;
see Phil. 3:15;
I John 2:27.

^o See ch. 1:18.
^p God invisible,
Gen. 1:1.

^q Faith, Heb.
11:1.

^r Vs. 51, 58; see
ch. 3:36; 5:24;
11:26.

^s Eternal Life,
Gen. 2:7.

^t Vs. 35, 51.
^u Bread, Gen.
3:19.

^v See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

^w Vs. 31, 58.
^x See "Israel,"
Deut. 4:1.

^y Fathers, Ex.
21:15.

^z Manna, Num.
11:6.

^a Wilderness,
Ex. 3:1.

^b Death, Rom.
5:12.

^c Vs. 53-56.
^d See "Re-
demption,"
Mt. 20:22.

^e Salvation
through Jesus,
Acts 2:40.

^f Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

^g Comp. ch.
1:29; 3:14 f.;
Heb. 10:10;
I John 4:10.

^h World, Rev.
10:6.

am come down out of ^a heaven? 43 Jē-šūs answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves. 44 No ^b man can come to ^c me, ^d except the ^e Father that sent me ^f draw him: and I will ^g raise him up in the ^h last ⁱ day. 45 It is written ^j in the ^k prophets, ¹ And they shall all be ^m taught of God. Every one that hath heard from the Father, and hath learned, cometh unto me. 46 ^o Not that any man hath seen the Father, save ^c he that is from God, he hath seen the Father. 47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that ^q believeth ^r hath ^s eternal life. 48 ^t I am the ^u bread of life. 49 ^w Your ^y fathers ate the ^z mān-^ā in the ^a wilderness, and they ^b died. 50 This is the bread which cometh down out of heaven, that a man may eat thereof and not die. 51 ^c I am the living bread which came down out of heaven: ^d if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: yea and the bread which I will give is ^e my ^f flesh, ^g for the life of the ^h world.

52 ⁱ The Jews therefore ^k strove one with another, say-
ing, How can this man give us

Var. Rend.—V. 43. Murmur not—Speak not unpleasantly, HEIT. V. 44. No man—(Really) no man, HEIT.; No one, MM. except—if ¹ not, BAU.; it be then, HEIT. draw—shall have drawn, MM. V. 45. is—indeed, HEIT. taught—disciples, BAU.; instructed, HEIT. V. 46. that (first)—as though, HEIT. man—one, BAU. MM. is—comes, HEIT. V. 49. ate—they ate, HEIT.; have eaten, BAU. they—omit, BAU. HEIT. MM. V. 50. This—So DeW. Al. Da. W.; Such, Me. BAU.; That indeed, HEIT. man—one, MM. may—shall, BAU.; omit, HEIT. V. 51. man—one, MM. BAU. eat—shall have eaten, MM. this—my, BAU. for ever—into eternity, HEIT. yea and—on the other hand, BAU.; and, indeed, HEIT.; and moreover, MM. for—(given) for, HEIT. BAU. V. 52. therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. V. 52. strove—debated, HEIT. BAU. V. 53. Verily ¹ you—omit, HEIT. except ye eat—If ye have not eaten, HEIT. BAU. eat—have eaten, MM. drink—drunk, MM. V. 54. He that—Who, HEIT. at—on, HEIT. V. 55. meat in-
deed—actual food, HEIT.; true food, BAU.; food indeed, MM.; genuine food, DODS. drink indeed—really drink,

his flesh to eat? 53 Jē-šūs there-
fore said unto them, Verily,
verily, I say unto you, Except ye
eat the flesh of ^m the Son of
man and ^p drink his ^q blood, ^r ye
have not life in yourselves. 54
He that eateth my flesh and
drinketh my blood hath eternal
life; and ^s I will raise him up at
the last day. 55 For my flesh is
² meat indeed, and my blood is
³ drink indeed. 56 He that eat-
eth my flesh and drinketh my
blood ^t abideth in me, and I in
him. 57 As the ^v living Father
^w sent me, and I live because of
the Father; so he that eateth me,
he also shall live because of me.
58 This is the bread which
^x came down out of heaven: not
as ^y the fathers ate, and died;
he that eateth this bread ^a shall
live for ever. 59 These things
said he in ^b the synagogue, as
he taught ^c in ^d Cā-pēr-^{nā}-ūm.

60 Many therefore of his
^e disciples, when they heard
this, said, ^h This is a hard say-
ing; who can hear ⁱ it? 61 But
Jē-šūs ^j knowing in himself
that his disciples murmured at
this, said unto them, Doth this
^k cause you to stumble? 62 What

HEIT.; true drink, BAU.; genuine drink,
DODS. V. 56. He that—Who, HEIT. V.
57. As—Just as, HEIT. live (twice)—
have life, HEIT. because (twice)—by rea-
son, Var. V. 58. This—That, HEIT.; Of
such kind, BAU. not—so, not BAU.; (on
the other hand) not, HEIT. as—as with,
HEIT. ate—who ate, HEIT. died—had
to die, HEIT. for ever—in eternity, BAU.
V. 60. therefore—then, HEIT.; now,
BAU. when they—as they, BAU.; who
had, HEIT. saying—So DeW. Me. Go.
VIN.: discourse, W. hear—¹ listen to, Al.
Me. W. BAU. HEIT. it—him, MM. V.
61. murmured—talked dissatisfied, HEIT.
Doth ¹ stumble?—Take ye offence
thereon, BAU. cause you to stumble—
make you to stumble, Var. MM.

Var. Read.—V. 46. the Father—So N^c
A B C, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.;
God, N^d D, Ti. V. 47. believeth—So
N B L, Ti. We. WH. NES.; believeth
on me, A C D, Al. La. Tr. V. 51. this—
So B C D, Al. La. Tr. We. WH. NES.; my,
N, Ti. BAU. is ¹ world—So B C D L, 33.
OL. (most MSS.) Vulg. Cur. Theb., La. Al.
Tr. We. WH.; for the life of the world is
my flesh, N, Ti.; is my flesh, which I will
give for the life of the world, Γ Δ, Memph.
Pesh., Mcl. REC. DODS. V. 58. the fa-
thers—So N B C L, Al. La. Ti. Tr.
We. WH. NES.; your fathers, D Δ, Mcl.

ⁱ See v. 41; ch.
1:19.
^j The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
^k Strife, Pr.
26:21.
^l Comp. ch.
9:16; 10:19.

^m Vs. 27, 53, 62;
see Mt. 8:20.
ⁿ See "Human-
ity and Divin-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
^o Son, Gen.
21:19.
^p Drink, Hos.
4:18.
^q Blood, Lev.
17:11.
^r Salvation
conditional,
Acts 2:40.

^s See "Prom-
ises," John
14:2.

² Gr. true meat.
³ Gr. true drink.

^t See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.

^u Ch. 15:4 f.;
I John 2:24;
3:24; 4:15 f.;
comp. ch.
17:23.

^v Comp. ch.
5:26; Mt.
16:16.

^w See vs. 29, 38;
ch. 3:17.

^x Vs. 41, 51;
comp. v. 33.

^y Vs. 31, 49.

^z Israel, Deut.
4:1.

^a Vs. 47, 51, 58;
see ch. 3:36;
5:24; 11:26.

^b Synagogue,
Ps. 74:8.

^c Or, a syna-
gogue.

^d See v. 24.
^e Capernaum,
Mk. 2:1.

^f See v. 66; ch.
2:2; 7:3.

^g Disciples,
Mt. 20:17.

^h See "Apos-
tles," Mt.
10:5.

ⁱ See v. 52.
^j Or, him.

^k See v. 64.

^l See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

^m Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

ⁿ Occasion of
Stumbling,
Ps. 119:165;
Mt. 11:6.

62
 a Humanity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. [21:19.
 b Son, Gen.
 c Man, Gen. 2:7.
 d Ascension of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

63
 e II Cor. 3:6.
 f Spirit, Job 4:15.
 g Life, Gen. 2:7.
 h Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
 i See v. 68.
 j Words, Pr. 15:23

64
 k Vs. 60, 66.
 l See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
 m See ch. 2:25.
 n Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
 o V. 71; ch. 13:11; see Mt. 10:4.

p Judas. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
 q See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [up.
 1 Or, deliver him

65
 r Vs. 37, 44.
 s Comp. ch. 3:27; Mt. 13:11.
 t See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 u Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

66
 v Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 w Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
 x Vs. 60, 64.
 y Walking, Col. 1:10.

67
 z Apostles, Mt. 10:5.

68
 a Peter, Mt. 4:18. [16:16.
 b Comp. Mt. 2 Or, *hast words*.
 c Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.

then if ye should behold the ^{a b} Son of ^c man ^d ascending where he was before? 63 ^e It is the ^f spirit that giveth ^g life; the ^h flesh profiteth nothing: ⁱ if the ^{*} words that I have spoken unto you are spirit, and are life. 64 But there are ^k some of you that ^l believe not. For Jēzšūs ^m knew from the ⁿ beginning who they were that believed not, and ^o ^p who it was that should ^q betray him. 65 And he said, For this cause have I ^r said unto you, that no man can come unto me, except ^s ^t it be given unto him of the ^u Father.

66 Upon this many of his ^v disciples ^w went back, and ^x walked no more with him. 67 Jēzšūs said therefore unto ^y the twelve, Would ye also go away? 68 ^{a b} Sīzmōn Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou ^z hast the words of ^c eternal life.

Var. Rend.—V. 62. should—*Omit*, MM. V. 63. giveth life—maketh to live, MM. profiteth nothing—is without value, HEIT. are (*last*)—*Omit*, BAU. V. 64. But—But yet, HEIT. of—among, HEIT. believed not—would remain unbelieving, HEIT. V. 65. man—one, MM. V. 66. Upon this—For that reason, BAU.: From there on, HEIT. went—drew, HEIT.; stepped, BAU. V. 67. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. Would . . . away?—But not ye also would go away? BAU. go—go away, MM. BAU. V. 68. the—*Omit*, Var. BAU. HEIT. MM. V. 69. And—*Omit*, HEIT. believed and know—gained the faith and the knowledge, HEIT. know—we know, MM. V. 70. devil—slanderer (of me), *Palcy*. V. 71. Now—But, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. spake of—meant, HEIT.

69 And we have ^d believed and ^e know that thou art ^f the Holy One of God. 70 Jēzšūs answered them, ^g Did not I ⁱ choose you the twelve, and one of you is a ^j devil? 71 Now he spake of Jūz dās ^k the ^l son of ^m Sīzmōn Iś-eār-ī-ōt, for he it was that should ⁿ betray him, *being* ^o one of the twelve.

7 And ^a after these things Jēzšūs ^b walked in ^c Gālīlēe: for he would not walk in ^d Jū-dæzā, because the ^e Jews sought to kill him. 2 Now the ^f feast of the Jews, the feast of tabernacles, was at ^g hand. 3 His ^h brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Jū-dæzā, that thy ⁱ disciples also may behold thy ^j works which thou doest. 4 For no man doeth anything in secret, ^k and himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou doest these things, ^l manifest thyself

BAU. Iscariot—the Iscariot, BAU.; from Kerieth, HEIT. he it was—that that one, HEIT. should—was about to, MM. *being*—*Omit*, HEIT. Chap. 7.—V. 2. Now—But, HEIT. BAU.; And, MM. V. 3. therefore—then, HEIT. V. 4. and himself seeketh—if he striveth to stand before the public, HEIT. seeketh—claimeth, BAU. known openly—be in boldness, MM. doest—So MM.; carriest on, HEIT. manifest—So MM.; reveal, BAU.; show, HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 69. the Holy One of God—So ^a B C D (L), *Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES.*; that Christ, the Son of the living God, ^b Δ, *Mcl.* V. 71. the son of Simon Iscariot—So ^c B C L, *Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH.*; Iscariot the son of Simon, ^d Δ, *Mcl.*

Direct Words of.—Alpha and Omega—Is. 44:6; 48:12; Rev. 1:8; 21:6. Word of—II Chr. 11:4; Jer. 30:4. To Angel—I Ki. 13:18. Man of Judah—I Ki. 13:1.

Functions of Word of God.—Give Life—John 6:63; I Pet. 1:23. Sanctifies—John 17:17. Gives Hope—Ps. 119:74, 81, 114, 116; 130:5. Comforts—Ps. 119:82, 105.

Word of Jehovah is tried.—II Sam. 22:31; Ps. 18:30; Pr. 30:5. Despised—Num. 15:31; Is. 5:24. Rejected—Ex. 9:21; I Sam. 15:26; II Chr. 34:21; Ps. 119:158; Jer. 8:9. Feared—Ex. 9:20; Ps. 119:161; Is. 66:5. Loved—Num. 22:18; I Sam. 3:1; Job 23:12; Ps. 119:140. Received—Acts 2:41; 11:1; I Thess. 3:13. Obeyed—Ps. 119:67, 134; Acts 20:35; II Cor. 4:2; Tit. 2:5. Praised—Ps. 56:4, 10; 119:162. To be studied—Ps. 119:148; II Tim. 2:15.

Word revealed.—To Abraham—Gen. 15:1, 4; Jacob—I Ki. 18:31; Ps. 147:19; Is. 9:8. Joseph—Ps. 105:19. To Judges.—*Joshua*—Josh. 3:9; *Samuel*—I Sam. 8:10; 9:27; 15:1, 10. To Kings.—*David*—I Chr. 22:8; II Chr. 6:17; *Solomon*—I Ki. 6:11; *Jehu*—I Ki. 16:1, 7, 12; II Ki. 15:12; *Jehoiakim*—Jer. 26:1. To the People of Israel through the Prophets—Is. 1:10; 28:14; 39:5; 66:5; Jer. 2:4, 31; 7:2; 9:20; 10:1; 17:20; 19:13; 21:11; 22:29; 29:20, 30; 31:10; 34:4. To Prophets.—I Ki. 13:20, 26, 32; Ezra 9:4; Zech. 7:7, 12. *Amos*—Amos 3:1;

69
 d Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 f See Mk. 1:24.
 g See "Character and Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

70
 h Ch. 15:16, 19.
 i Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
 j Comp. ch. 8:44; 13:2, 27; 17:12.

71
 k Ch. 13:26; comp. ch. 12:4; 13:2.
 l Simon, Lu. 6:15.
 m Mk. 14:10.

1
 n See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 o Ch. 4:3; 6:1; 11:54.
 p Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
 q Judaea, John 4:47.
 r The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 s See vs. 11, 13, 15, 35; ch. 1:19.

2
 t Feasts, Num. 29:39.
 u Hand, Gen. 16:12.

3
 v Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 w See vs. 5, 10; Mt. 12:46; Mk. 3:21.
 x See ch. 6:60.
 y See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

4
 z Some ancient authorities read and seeketh it to be known openly.
 Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.

*** WORD OF GOD.**—Any Expression of God's Mind or Will. Names of.—Oracles of God—Rom. 3:2. Word of Faith—Rom. 10:8. Word of the Gospel—Acts 15:7. Word of Reconciliation—II Cor. 5:19. Word of Truth—Eph. 1:13. See "Truth"—John 14:6.

Word of Life.—Phil. 2:16. Word of Christ—Mk. 10:24; Lu. 24:8, 44; Rom. 10:17; Col. 3:16; I Thess. 4:15. In Prayer—Mk. 14:39. In Temple—John 8:20. Sword of Spirit—Eph. 6:17. Word of Promise—Rom. 9:6-9; I Tim. 4:5. Hearing of Word—Lu. 11:28; Jas. 1:22. The Word—Acts 10:36. Hence "Word" is a Name of Christ—John 1:1; I John 1:1; Rev. 19:13. Jesus, the full Self-expression of the God-head, is the Living Word—John 1:1-5, 14.

Character of.—Everlasting—Ps. 119:89; Is. 40:8; Mt. 24:35; Mk. 13:31; Lu. 21:33; I Pet. 1:23, 25. Not bound—II Tim. 2:9. Good—Is. 39:8. Pure—Pr. 30:5. John 15:3. Worlds framed by—Heb. 11:3; II Pet. 3:5. Powerful—Jer. 23:29; Lu. 4:32; Acts 20:32; Heb. 4:12; Jas. 1:21. Source of Strength—I John 2:14. Commanding—II Chr. 30:12; 35:6; Neh. 1:8. Wise—II Tim. 3:15.

Supreme Authority of.—Deut. 4:1-10; 12:32; Josh. 1:8; Ps. 33:6; Pr. 30:5, 6; Mk. 4:24; Lu. 8:12; John 12:48-50; Heb. 1:1-3; 2:1-4; Rev. 1:1-3; 20:12; 22:18, 19.

4
a World, Rev.
10:6.

5
b Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
c Faith, Heb.
11:1.

6
d Comp. vs. 8,
30; ch. 2:4;
Mt. 26:18.
e See "God
plans Man's
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.

7
f See ch. 15:18 f.
g Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
h Witness, John
8:17.
i Ch. 3:19 f.
j Evil, Ps.
97:10.
k Sin, Gen. 3:6.

8
l Feast, Num.
29:39.
1 Many ancient
authorities
add *yet*.

9
m Galilee, Mt.
17:22.

11
n The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
o Ch. 11:56.

12
p See vs. 40-43.
q See "Charac-
ter and Divin-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.

7:16; 8:11. *Elijah*—I Ki. 17:2, 8; 18:1; 19:9; 21:17, 28. *Elisha*—II Ki. 3:12; 7:1. *Ezekiel*—Ez. 1:3; 3:16; 7:1; 11:14; 12:1, 8, 17, 26; 13:1, 2; 14:2, 12; 15:1; 16:1-3; 17:1, 11; 18:1; 20:2, 45, 47; 21:1, 8, 18; 22:1, 17, 23; 23:1; 24:1, 15, 20; 25:1, 3; 26:1; 27:1; 28:1, 11, 20; 29:1, 17; 30:1, 20; 31:1; 32:1, 17; 33:1, 23; 34:1, 7, 9; 35:1; 36:1, 4, 16; 37:4, 15; 38:1. *Gad*—II Sam. 24:11. *Haggai*—Hag. 1:1, 3; 2:1, 5, 10, 20. *Hosea*—Hos. 1:1, 2; 4:1. *Isaiah*—II Ki. 20:4, 16, 19; Is. 16:13; 24:3; 37:22; 38:4. *Jeremiah*—Jer. 1:2, 4, 11, 13; 2:1; 13:1, 3, 8; 14:1; 16:1; 18:1; 24:4; 25:3; 27:1; 28:12; 32:6, 26; 33:1, 19, 23; 34:12; 35:12; 36:4, 6, 8, 17; 37:6, 17; 38:21; 39:15; 42:7, 15; 43:8; 44:24; 46:1, 13; 47:1; 49:34; 50:1; Dan. 9:2. *Joel*—Joel 1:1. *Jonah*—Jonah 1:1; 3:1, 3. *Malachi*—Mal. 1:1. *Micah*—Mic. 1:1; 4:2. *Micaiah*—I Ki. 22:19, 22; II Chr. 18:18. *Moses*—Ex. 4:28, 30; 10:1; 19:7; 24:3, 4; 35:1; Num. 11:24; 36:5; Deut. 5:5; 34:5; Neh. 1:8. *Nathan*—I Chr. 17:3. *Shemaiah*—I Ki. 12:22, 24. *Zechariah*—Zech. 1:1, 7; 4:6; 6:9; 7:1, 4, 8; 8:1, 18; 9:1; 11:11; 12:1. To Priests.—*Zacharias*—Lu. 1:20. To Apostles.—*John*—Lu. 3:2. See "Holy Spirit"—John 14:16. See "Vision"—Num. 12:6.

Fulfillment of.—I Ki. 1:27; 13:2, 5, 9, 17; 14:18; 16:12, 34; 17:5, 16; 22:38; II Ki. 1:17; 4:44; 7:16; 9:25, 26, 36; 10:10;

to the ^a world. 5 For even his ^b brethren did not ^c believe on him. 6 Jē-šūs therefore saith unto them, ^{d e} My time is not yet come; but your time is always ready. 7 ^f The world cannot ^g hate you; but me it hateth, because I ^h testify of it, that ⁱ its works are ^{j k} evil. 8 Go ye up unto the ^l feast: I go not up ¹ unto this feast; because my time is not yet fulfilled. 9 And having said these things unto them, he abode *still* in ^m Gāl'z-lēe.

10 But when his brethren were gone up unto the feast, then went he also up, not publicly, but as it were in secret. 11 ⁿ The Jews therefore ^o sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he? 12 And there was much murmuring among the multitudes concerning him: ^p some said, He is a ^q good man; others said, Not

Var. Rend.—V. 5. even—not even, *Var. HEIT. BAU. MM.* not—*Omit, HEIT. BAU.* V. 6. therefore—then, *HEIT.; omit, BAU.* come—present, *MM.* your time—your time of course, *HEIT.* always—always, *r.* V. 7. testify of—bear witness concerning, *MM.* works—carrying on, *HEIT.* are—is, *HEIT.* V. 8. up—up then, *HEIT.* V. 9. Thus he spake and remained, for himself, in Galilee, *BAU.*; That said he to them, and stayed there in Galilee, *HEIT.* V. 10. not—of course not, *HEIT.* publicly—manifestly, *MM.* V. 11. therefore—now, *HEIT. BAU.* sought—were seeking, *VIN.* he—he then? *HEIT.* V. 12. much murmuring—great talk, *BAU.*; much talk, *HEIT.* multitudes—people, *BAU.* said (*first*)—were saying, *VIN.* a good man—good, *BAU. HEIT.* others—but others, *MM.* said—thought, *HEIT.* multitude—people, *HEIT. BAU.* V. 13. openly—boldly

so, but he leadeth the multitude astray. 13 Yet no ^r man spake openly of him for ^{s t u} fear of the Jews.

14 But when it was now the midst of the feast Jē-šūs went up into the ^v temple, and ^{w x} taught. 15 The Jews therefore marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man ^y letters, having never learned? 16 Jē-šūs therefore answered them, and said, ^{z a} My teaching is not mine, but his that sent me. 17 ^{b c} If any man willeth to do his will, he shall ^d know of the teaching, whether it is of God, or *whether* I speak from myself. 18 He that speaketh from himself ^{e f} seeketh his own ^g glory: but he that seeketh the glory of him that sent him, the same is true, and no ^{h i} unrighteousness is in him. 19 ^j Did not ^k Mō-šēs give you the

concerning, *MM.* V. 14. now the midst—already the middle, *MM.* temple—sanctuary, *BAU.*; temple-course, *MM.* taught—Or, began to teach, *VIN.* V. 15. therefore—then, *BAU. HEIT.* saying—and said, *BAU.; omit, HEIT.* knoweth this man letters—can this man have scholarship, *HEIT.* having—though he hath, *HEIT.* learned?—studied? *HEIT.* V. 16. therefore—then, *HEIT.* is not mine—originates not with me, *HEIT.* his—with him, *HEIT.* V. 17. shall—shall (readily), *HEIT.* of—in regard to, *BAU.* is of—originates with, *HEIT.*; be of, *r.* V. 18. unrighteousness—nothing immoral, *BAU.* is—is found, *HEIT.; omit, MM.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 8. up (*second*)—So *B. MSS. of OL. Vulg. Memph. Cur., Al. Scr. Ti. Tr. Mcl. WH.?* up yet, *B. L. Theb. Pesh., La. We. 1 (?) W.H. 1*

14:25; 15:12; 23:16, 24, 2; I Chr. 10:13; 11:3, 10; 12:23; 15:15; II Chr. 36:21, 22; Ezra 1:1; Ps. 103:20; 119:65, 76, 107, 154, 169, 170; 148:8; Jer. 13:2; 32:8; Lam. 2:17; Mt. 26:75; Mk. 14:72; Lu. 22:68; Col. 1:25; I John 2:22; Rev. 17:17. Commands—Num. 3:16, 51.

Spreading of.—Ps. 147:15, 18. Of Gospel—Acts 6:7; 11:19; 12:24; 13:5, 7, 44, 46, 48, 49; 14:3, 25; 15:7, 35, 36; 16:6, 32; 17:11, 13; 18:11, 19, 20; 20:32; 22:22; Rom. 9:6; 10:17; I Cor. 14:36; I Thess. 1:8.

Ministry of the Word of God.—Acts 4:29, 31; 8:4, 25; II Cor. 2:17; I Thess. 4:15; II Thess. 3:1; Heb. 13:7. Eternal Life—Mt. 4:4.

Martyrs for.—Rev. 6:9; 20:4.

Word of God sought for.—I Ki. 22:5; II Chr. 18:4; Jer. 17:15.

Followers of.—Num. 24:4, 16; I Chr. 25:5; II Chr. 29:15; Acts 4:4; 6:2; 8:14; I John 2:14.

Judgments for All despising the Word of God.—Lev. 26:14-40; Deut. 28:15-68; II Ki. 22:13; II Chr. 36:15, 16; Pr. 1:24-32; Is. 55:11, 12; 56:4; Rom. 3:11, 12, 16; II Thess. 1:7-9.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 2:3; 28:13; 40:8; Jer. 6:10; Amos 8:11, 12; Mic. 4:2; Zech. 4:6, 8.

13
r Man, Gen.
2:7.
s Fear, Gen.
9:2.
t See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
u Ch. 19:38;
20:19; comp.
ch. 9:22;
12:42.

14
v Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
w V. 28; see Mt.
26:55.
x Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

15
y Comp. Acts
26:24 (Gr.).

16
z Teaching of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
a See ch. 3:11.

17
b Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
c Ch. 3:21;
8:43 f.; Ps.
25:9, 14; Pr.
3:32; Dan.
12:10.
d Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

18
e Comp. ch.
5:41; 8:50, 54;
12:43.
f Seeking, Lu.
15:24.
g Glory, Ps. 7:5.
h See "Right-
eousness," Ps.
24:4.
i See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.

19
j Ch. 1:17.
k Moses, Ex.
3:4.

19

- a* Law, Deut. 31:24.
b Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
c See v. 11; Mk. 11:18.

20

- d* Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
e Ch. 8:48 f.; 52; 10:20; see Mt. 11:18.
f See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

21

- g* Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
h V. 23; ch. 5:2-9; 16.

22

- i* Moses, Ex. 3:4.
j Lev. 12:3.
k Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
l Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
m Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.

23

- o* Comp. ch. 5:10; Mt. 12:2.
p Anger, Pr. 15:1.
q Healing, Jer. 30:13.

- 1* Gr. *a whole man sound*.

24

- r* Comp. ch. 8:15; Lev. 19:15; Is. 11:3; Zech. 7:9.
s See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
t Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

25

- u* See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

26

- w* Comp. v. 31; ch. 4:29.
x Rulers of the Jews, Ju. 5:7.
y Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41.
z See Lu. 23:13; comp. ch. 3:1.
a See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

27

- b* V. 41 f.; ch. 6:42; comp. ch. 9:29.
c See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

28

- e* See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f Cry, Lu. 18:7.
g Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
h See v. 14.
i Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
j Instruction, Is. 54:13.
k Ch. 8:42.

^a ^b law, and ^l yet none of you doeth the law? Why ^c seek ye to kill me? ²⁰ The multitude answered, ^d ^e Thou hast a demon: who ^f seeketh to kill thee? ²¹ Jē-šūs answered and said unto them, I did ^g ^h one work, and ye all marvel because thereof. ²² ⁱ ^j Mō-šēs hath given you ^k circumcision (not that it is of Mō-šēs, but of ^l the fathers); and on the ^m sabbath ye circumcise a ⁿ man. ²³ ^o If a man receiveth circumcision on the sabbath, that the law of Mō-šēs may not be broken; are ye ^p wroth with me, because I ^q made ^r a man every whit whole on the sabbath? ²⁴ ^s Judge not according to appearance, but judge ^t righteous judgment.

²⁵ Some therefore of ^u them of ^v Jē-ryū-sā-lēm said, Is not this ^w he whom they seek to kill? ²⁶ And lo, he speaketh openly, and they say nothing unto him. ^x Can it be that ^y ^z the rulers indeed know that this is the ^a Christ? ²⁷ Howbeit ^b we know this man ^c whence he is: but when the Christ cometh, ^d no one knoweth whence he is. ²⁸ ^e Jē-šūs therefore ^f cried in the ^g temple, ^h ⁱ ^j teaching and saying, Ye both know me, and know whence I am; and ^k I am not come

Var. Rend.—V. 19. doeth—So MM., VIN.; fulfils, HEIT. V. 20. demon—devil, R. V. 21. did—did only, HEIT. marvel—are estranged, BAU.; are horrified, or scandalized, DODS. Vs. 21, 22. marvel . . . Moses—Moses For this cause hath Moses, MM. R. V. 22. is of—originates with, HEIT. of (second)—with, HEIT. and—and yet, HEIT.; and so, BAU. V. 23. are—then are, HEIT. a, VIN. whole—a whole man well (sound, a VIN.), BAU. HEIT. VIN. V. 25. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. V. 26, 27. Christ—Messiah, HEIT. V. 27. Howbeit—So DODS; Anyhow, HEIT.; But, BAU. VIN. no—then no, HEIT. knoweth—perceiveth, MM. V. 28. cried—cried aloud, HEIT. temple temple-courts, MM. Ye—Yea, Ye, HEIT. and (last)—and yet, HEIT. am—have, MM. but . . . true—but it is a truthful one, that sent me, BAU.; rather is he who sent me the one, who really can send, HEIT. V. 29. am—come, HEIT. V. 30. therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. take—seize, HEIT. BAU. MM. DODS. and—but, HEIT. V. 31. multitude—So

of myself, but ^l he that sent me is true, whom ye know not. ²⁹ ^m I ⁿ know him; because ^o I am from him, and ^p he sent me. ³⁰ They ^q sought therefore to take him: and no man laid his ^r hand on him, because his ^s ^t hour was not yet come. ³¹ But of the multitude ^v many ^w believed on him; and they said, ^x When the Christ shall come, will he do more ^y ^z signs than those which this man hath done? ³² The ^a Phār-ī-sēes heard the multitude murmuring these things concerning him; and the ^b chief priests and the Phār-ī-sēes sent ^c ^d officers to ^e take him. ³³ Jē-šūs therefore said, ^f Yet a little while am I with you, and ^g ^h I go unto him that sent me. ³⁴ ⁱ Ye shall ^j seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, ye cannot come. ³⁵ ^k The Jews therefore said among themselves, ^l Whither will this man go that we shall not find him? will he go unto ^m the Dispersion ⁿ among ^o ^p the Græeks, and teach the Græeks? ³⁶ What is this ^q word that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me; and where I am, ye cannot come?

³⁷ Now on ^r the last ^s day, the great day of the ^t feast, Jē-šūs

MM.: multitudes, Var. believed—came to believe, BAU. on—in, MM. they said—asserted, HEIT. Christ—Messiah, HEIT. will—yet will, BAU. do—not do, BAU. V. 32. murmuring—So MM.; debating, HEIT. chief—high, HEIT. BAU. officers—servants, HEIT. BAU. take—seize, MM. HEIT. BAU. Vs. 33, 35. therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. V. 33. Yet—Only yet, HEIT. and—then, HEIT. BAU. V. 35. will this man go—is this man about to go, MM.; lit. does this man intend to go, VIN. will he go—Is he about to go, MM. V. 36. word—talk, HEIT. V. 37. Now on—And in, MM. day—Omit, HEIT. BAU.

Var. Read.—V. 22. Moses hath given—So N*, Ti. (with this reading, that may possibly be substituted for because in the following sentence, Var.); Moses therefore gave, N B D L, Al. Tr.² WH. (La. Tr.¹ Mcl. We have, ye all marvel thereat. Moses gave; so Mcl.; R marg. has marvel because of this, Moses hath given; Me. does away with the bracket and translates, Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision not because &c.).

- l* See "Character of God," Gen. 1:1.

29

- m* Ch. 8:55; 17:25; see Mt. 11:27.
n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
o Ch. 6:46.
p See ch. 3:17.

30

- q* Vs. 32, 44; 10:39; comp. Mt. 21:46.
r Hand, Gen. 16:12.
s Hour, Dan. 3:6.
t Ch. 8:20; comp. v. 6.
u See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.

31

- v* Ch. 8:30; 10:42; 11:45; 12:11, 42; comp. ch. 2:23.
w Faith, Heb. 11:1.
x See v. 26.
y Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
z Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

32

- a* Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
b Priests, Ex. 28:1.
c V. 45 f.
d See Mt. 26:58.
e Comp. Mt. 12:14.

33

- f* Ch. 12:35; 13:33; 14:19; 16:16-19.
g Ch. 16:5, 10, 17, 28; comp. ch. 14:12, 28; 20:17.

- h* See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

34

- i* V. 36; ch. 8:21; 13:33.
j Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

35

- k* See v. 1.
l Ch. 5:22.
m Jas. 1:1; I Pet. 1:1; comp. in the Gr. Ps. 147:2; Is. 11:12; 56:8; Zeph. 3:10.

- 2* Gr. of.
n Ch. 12:20; Acts 14:1; 17:14; 18:4; Rom. 1:16.
o Greece, Dan. 10:20.
p Greeks, Acts 11:20.

³⁶ *q* Words, Pr. 15:23.

³⁷ *r* Lev. 23:36; Num. 29:35; Neh. 8:18. *s* Day, Lev. 25:8.

t Feasts, Num. 29:39.

37
a Cry, Lu. 18:7.
b Comp. ch.
4:10; 14:6; 35:1.
c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Thirst, Ps.
42:1. [4:18.
e Drink, Hos.
38
f Faith, Heb.
11:1.
g Comp. Is.
44:3; 55:1;
58:11.
h Scripture,
II Tim. 3:16.
i Gr. out of his
belly. [32:2.
j Rivers, Is.
See ch. 4:10.
k Water, Ps.
95:5.
39
l Comp. ch.
1:33; Joel 2:28.
m Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.
2 Some ancient
authorities
read for the
Holy Spirit
was not yet
given.
n Acts 1:4 f.;
comp. ch.
20:22; Acts
2:4; 33; 19:2.
o Exaltation of
Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
p Ch. 12:16, 23;
13:31f.; 16:14;
17:1.
40
q Words, Pr.
15:23. [14:6.
r Truth, John
s Jesus the
Prophet, Lu.
2:21.
t Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
41
u See "Con-
fession," Mt.
16:16.
v See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
w V. 52; comp.
ch. 1:46 (?).
x Galilee, Mt.
17:22.
42
y See "Human-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
3 Q. II Sam.
7:12 ff.; Mic.
5:2.
z See "Geneal-
ogy," Mt. 1:1.
a Seed, Deut.
22:9.
b David, I Sam.
17:12.
c Bethlehem,
Ju. 17:7.
d Villages,
Deut. 2:23.
43
e Ch. 10:19;
comp. ch. 9:16.
44
f Hands, Gen.
16:12.
45
g See v. 32.
h Priests, Ex.
28:1. [3:7.
i Pharisees, Mt.

stood and ^acried, saying, ^bIf any
^cman ^dthirst, let him come unto
me and ^edrink. 38 He that ^fbe-
lieveth on me, ^gas the ^hscripture
hath said, ⁱfrom within him
shall flow ^jrivers of ^kliving ^kwa-
ter. 39 But this spake he ^lof the
^mSpirit, which they that believed
on him were to receive: ²for ⁿthe
Spirit was not yet ^ogiven; because
^oJēzšus was not yet ^pglorified. 40
Some of the multitude therefore,
when they heard these ^qwords,
said, This is of a ^rtruth ^sthe
prophet. 41 Others said, ^tThis
is the ^uChrist. But some said,
What, ^vdoth the Christ come
out of ^xGālī-lēe? 42 ^yHath
not the scripture said that the
Christ cometh of the ^zseed of
^bDavid, and from ^cBēth-lē-
hēm, the ^dvillage where David
was? 43 So ^ethere arose a di-
vision in the multitude because
of him. 44 And some of them
would have taken him; but no
man laid ^fhands on him.

45 The ^gofficers therefore
came to the ^hchief priests and
ⁱPhārī-sēes; and they said unto

Var. Read.—V. 37 (cont.). saying—thus.
BAU.; aloud, HEIT. man—one, MM.
HEIT. BAU. unto me—omit, BAU. V.
38, on—in, MM. hath said—said, MM.
from within him—out of his body, BAU.;
from his body, HEIT.; out of his belly, a.
rivers—streams, HEIT. BAU. V. 39, But
of—With this he meant, HEIT.; and
this he spake concerning, MM. of—in re-
ference to, BAU. given—there, BAU.
HEIT.; omit, VIN. DODS, AL. yet
glorified—gone into glory, HEIT. V. 40.
before—then, HEIT. BAU. Vs. 41, 42.
Christ—Messiah, HEIT. V. 41, What doth
—So, VIN. MM.; But does, DODS, omit,
BAU. come—comes indeed not, BAU.;
come, then, HEIT. V. 42, from not—BAU.;
BAU. V. 44, would have taken—Rather,
were disposed or wished to take, VIN.
taken—seized, MM. BAU. HEIT. Vs. 45,
46, officers—servants, HEIT. BAU. V.
45, therefore—then, BAU.; So, HEIT.
chief—high, HEIT. BAU. they—these,
HEIT. BAU. V. 46, spake—spoke as this
man speaketh, BAU. V. 47, therefore—
then, HEIT.; omit, BAU. Are ye also—
Have you also let yourselves be, HEIT.;
Have ye also been, MM. V. 48, any—one
any, MM. believed on—accepted the be-
lief in, HEIT. on—in, MM. V. 49, mul-
titude—So VIN.; plebs, HEIT. that
knoweth—which understandeth, MM. are
—they are, BAU. V. 51, Doth . . . man
—Our law doth not judge a man, doth it?
BAU. law—law then, HEIT. except
. . . know—except they had first heard it
from himself and investigated, BAU.; with-

them, Why did ye not bring
him? 46 The officers answered,
ⁱNever man so spake. 47 The
Phārī-sēes therefore answered
them, Are ye ^kalso led astray?
48 ^lHath any of the ^mrulers
believed on him, or of the
Phārī-sēes? 49 But this multi-
tude that ^oknoweth not the
^qlaw are ^raccursed. 50 ^sNie-
ō-dē-ēmūs saith unto them (he
that came to him before, being
one of them), 51 ^tDoth our law
judge a man, ^uexcept it first hear
from himself and know what he
doeth? 52 They answered and
said unto him, Art thou also
of Gālī-lēe? Search, and ^vsee
that ^wout of Gālī-lēe ariseth no
prophet.

53 ⁵[And they went every man
unto his own ^whouse: 1
8 but ^yJēzšus went unto
^za the mount of Olīves. 2 And
early in the ^bmorning he came
again into the ^ctemple, and ^dall
the people came unto him;
and he ^esat down, and ^ftaught
them. 3 And the ^gscribes and

out first listening to him himself and in-
vestigating, HEIT. first—have first, MM.
know—learned, MM. V. 52, also—then
also, BAU. HEIT. Chap. 8.—V. 2, came—
appeared, HEIT.; went, BAU. into—in,
HEIT. V. 3. And—Then, HEIT.; But,
BAU.

Var. Read.—V. 37. unto me—So N. B. L.
Al. La. Tr. Mcl. WH. NES.; omit, N. B. L.
Ti. BAU. V. 39, Spirit (second)—So N. (KT
TD) ARM. AETH. CYR.-ALEX. OL. Vulg.
Pesh. Theb. Memph., La. Ti. Tr. WH.
NES.; Holy Spirit, B. D. L. A., Al. Tr.
Mcl. We. (?) given—Not in italics, B. Tr.
Vulg. Pesh. La. Mcl. We. (?) omit, other
MSS. and Versions, Al. La. Ti. Tr. WH. V.
40, Some—Some, N. B. D. L. Edd.; Many,
P. A. these words—these sayings (dis-
courses, W.), N. B. D. L. Edd.; this saying,
D. P. V. 50, he . . . before—So N. B. L.
Al. La. Tr. WH. NES.; he that came to
Jesus by night, E. Tr. Mcl. omit, N. B. L.
Chap. 8.—Vs. 1-11, Found in D.
and other secondary MSS., and retained by
Mcl. (found in more than 300 cursives,
b*, c, e, Vulg. SYR.-HIER. AETH.,
quoted from "Expositor's Greek Testa-
ment"); omit, N. B. L. also, A. C. L. 2. (by
inference), Al. 2. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH.
(omitted by about 70 cursives, a, f, g.
THEB. GOTH. best PESH. MSS.
MEMPH., ARM. CHRYS. CYR.-ALEX.
Orig. THEOD. MOPS., quoted from "Ex-
positor's Greek Testament"); the versions
are much divided; a few MSS. insert after
Lu. 21:38.; in double brackets, NES.

46
i See Mt. 7:23.
47
k See v. 12.
48
l Comp. ch.
12:42.
m See v. 26; Lu.
23:13.
n Rulers of the
Synagogue, Lu.
8:41.
49
o Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
p Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.
q Law, Deut.
31:24.
r Curses, Gen.
4:11.
50
s Ch. 3:1;
19:39.
51
t Ex. 23:1;
Deut. 17:6;
19:15; Pr.
18:13; comp.
Acts 23:3.
u See "Justice,"
Mic. 6:8.
52
4 Or, see: for
out of Galilee
&c.
v Yet comp.
II Ki. 14:25.
53
5 Most of the
ancient au-
thorities omit
John 7:53-
8:11. Those
which contain
it vary much
from each
other.
w House, Deut.
24:10.
x Home, Lev.
18:9.
1
y See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
z Mount of
Olives, Mt.
21:1.
a Mountains,
Ex. 3:12.
2
b Morning, Ps.
65:8.
c Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
d See "Popular-
ity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
e See v. 20; Mt.
26:55.
f Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
3
g Scribes,
II Sam. 8:17.

³
 a Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
 b Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 c Adultery, Num. 5:12.
⁴
 d See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 e See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
⁵
 f O. Lev. 20:10; Deut. 22:22 f. Law, Deut. 31:24.
 g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 h See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 i Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 j See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
⁶
 k Mt. 16:1; 19:3; 22:18, 35; Mk. 8:11; 10:12; 12:15; Lu. 10:25; 11:16.
 l See Mk. 3:2.
 m Finger, II Sam. 21:20.
 n Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 o Ground, Gen. 33:19.
⁷
 p Comp. Mt. 7:1; Rom. 2:1.
 q Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 r Deut. 17:7.

⁹
 s See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
¹⁰
 t Man, Gen. 2:7.
¹¹
 u See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
 v See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.
 w See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.

the ^a Phār'zi-sēēs bring a ^b woman taken in ^c adultery; and having set her in the midst, ⁴ they say unto him, ^{d,e} Teacher, this woman hath been taken in adultery, in the very act. ⁵ ¹ Now in the ^f law ^g Mō'sēs ^h commanded us to ⁱ stone such: what then sayest thou of her? ⁶ And this they said, ^k trying him, ^l that they might have *whereof* to accuse him. But Jē'zšus stooped down, and with his ^m finger ⁿ wrote on the ^o ground. ⁷ But when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, ^p He that is without ^q sin among you, let him ^r first cast a stone at her. ⁸ And again he stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground. ⁹ And they, ^s when they heard it, went out one by one, beginning from the eldest, *even* unto the last: and Jē'zšus was left alone, and the woman, where she was, in the midst. ¹⁰ And Jē'zšus lifted up himself, and said unto her, Woman, where are they? did not

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*). midst—circle, HEIT. V. 4. Teacher—Master, BAU. HEIT. R. V. 5. Now—*Omit*, BAU. then—therefore, *Var.* of her?—to that? HEIT.; *omit*, BAU. V. 6. And—But, HEIT. BAU. trying—tempting, R. V. 7. unto them—*Omit*, HEIT. is—knoweth himself to be, HEIT. let . . . a—may cast the first, HEIT.; as the first cast a, BAU. V. 9. And—But, HEIT.; Now, BAU. beginning from—first, BAU. Jesus—he, HEIT. and (*third*)—with, HEIT. where—so as, BAU. was—stood there, BAU. in the midst—standing before him, HEIT. V. 10. And—Then, HEIT.; But, BAU. V. 11. And (*first*)—But, BAU.;

'man condemn thee? ¹¹ And she said, No man, Lord. And Jē'zšus said, ^{u,v,w,x} Neither do I condemn thee: go thy way; from henceforth ^y sin no more.]

¹² Again therefore Jē'zšus spake unto them, saying, ^z I am the ^{a,b} light of the ^c world: ^{d,e} he that followeth me shall not ^f walk in the ^g darkness, but shall have the light of ^h life. ¹³ The Phār'zi-sēēs therefore said unto him, ⁱ Thou bearest witness of thyself; thy witness is not true. ¹⁴ Jē'zšus answered and said unto them, ^j Even if I bear witness of myself, my witness is true; for I know ^{k,l} whence I came, and whither I go; but ^{m,n} ye know not whence I come, or whither I go. ¹⁵ ^{o,p} Ye judge after the ^q flesh; ^r I judge no man. ¹⁶ Yea and if ^s I judge, my judgment is true; for I am not alone, but ^t I and the ^u Father that sent me. ¹⁷ Yea and in your law it is written, ² that the ^v witness of two men is ^w true.

omit, HEIT. man—one, BAU. HEIT. And (*second*)—Then, HEIT.; But, BAU. Neither—So neither, HEIT. V. 12. therefore—now, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. saying—and sayeth, BAU. not—in no wise, MM. V. 13. therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. V. 14. of—concerning, MM. V. 14, 16. for—because, BAU. MM. V. 15. flesh—exterior, HEIT. man—one, HEIT. MM. DODS. V. 16. Yea and—But even, HEIT. MM.; Even, BAU. my—so my, BAU. true—true (as it should be), HEIT. am—stand, HEIT. Father that—One, who, BAU. V. 17. Yea and—And even, W.; but even, HEIT.; Also, BAU.; But, MM. your—your own, MM. it—also it, MM.

x Comp. ch. 3:17.
 y Ch. 5:14.

¹²
 z Ch. 1:4; comp. ch. 12:35.
 a Light, Ps. 74:16.
 b See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 c World, Rev. 10:6.
 d See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
 e Comp. Mt. 5:14.
 f Walking, Col. 1:10.
 g Darkness, Job 38:9.
 h Life, Gen. 2:7.

¹³
 i Comp. ch. 5:31.

¹⁴
 j Comp. ch. 18:37; Rev. 1:5; 3:14.
 k Ch. 13:3; 16:28; comp. v. 42.
 l See "Divinity and Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 m Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 n Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

¹⁵
 o Ch. 7:24; I Sam. 16:7.
 p Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
 q Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
 r See ch. 3:17.

¹⁶
 s Jesus a Judge, Lu. 2:21.
 t See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 u Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁷
 2 O. Comp. Deut. 17:6; 19:15.
 v Truth, John 14:6.

* WITNESS: Kinds of.—False.—Lev. 19:11; I Ki. 21:10, 13; Ps. 27:12; 35:11; Pr. 6:19; 12:17, 14:5; 19:5, 9; 21:28; 25:18; Jer. 7:9; Mt. 15:19; 26:16, 50:6; Mk. 14:55-57; Acts 6:13. *Jesus accused of being*—John 8:13. *Worthless*—Pr. 19:28. *Faithful*—Pr. 14:5; Is. 8:2. *True*—Pr. 14:25.

Witnesses of Jehovah.—Is. 43:10, 12; 44:8.
 Eye Witness.—To Job—Job 29:11. John, to Crucifixion of Jesus—John 19:35. Paul, to Death of Stephen—Acts 7:58. To Confession—I Tim. 6:12.

Legal Witness.—To Marriage—Ruth 4:10. Business Transactions—Ruth 4:1-9; Jer. 32:10-12, 25, 44. Laws concerning—Ex. 20:16; 22:13; 23:1; Lev. 5:1; Num. 5:13; Deut. 5:20; 19:16-18; Pr. 24:28; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lu. 18:20.

Two or Three required.—Num. 35:30; Deut. 17:6, 7; 19:15; Mt. 18:16; John 8:17; II Cor. 13:1; I Tim. 5:19; Heb. 10:28; Rev. 11:3.

Memorial as.—Covenant between Laban and Jacob witnessed by a Heap of Stones—Gen. 31:44, 48, 50-52. Song as—Deut. 31:19, 21. Stone as—Josh. 24:27. Book of Law—Deut. 31:26. Altar—Josh. 22:26, 27, 28, 34. Lamb—Gen. 21:30.

Witnesses to Christ.—People of Nazareth—Lu. 4:22. Officer—John 18:23. Stephen—Acts 22:20. Prophets—Acts 10:43. Apostles—Lu. 24:48; Acts 1:8; 2:32; 5:32; 10:39, 41; 13:31. Paul—Acts 22:15; 23:11; 26:16; I Cor. 9:1. Peter—I Pet. 5:1.

Works of Christ bear Witness to Him.—John 10:25; Acts 14:17.

Witness to Christ not by Himself.—John 5:31. See "Teachings of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Disciples as.—Lu. 1:2; John 1:7, 8, 15; 3:26; 15:27; 21:24; I John 1:2; Rev. 1:2.

Jehovah as a Witness.—Gen. 31:50; Ju. 11:10; I Sam. 12:5; Jer. 29:23; 42:5; Mic. 1:2; Mal. 2:14; 3:5; Acts 15:8; Rom. 1:9; II Cor. 1:23; I Thess. 2:5, 10; Phil. 1:8; Heb. 2:4; 11:4; I John 5:9. To Christ—Mt. 3:16, 17; John 5:34, 36, 37; 12:28; Heb. 2:4; I John 5:9; Rev. 3:14.

Holy Spirit Witness to Christ.—Lu. 3:22; John 1:33; 15:26; Acts 2:2-4; 5:32; Heb. 10:15; I John 5:7, 8, 11.

Christ a Witness.—John 18:37; Acts 14:8; Rev. 1:5.

Witness against Jesus.—Mt. 26:65; Mk. 14:63; Lu. 22:71.

[cont.]

^a Ch. 5:37; comp. I John 5:9. [8:17].
^b Witness, John 19.
^c See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [Pr. 1:7].
^d Knowledge, See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
^f Ch. 14:7; 16:3; comp. v. 55; ch. 7:28; 14:9.
^g Words, Pr. 15:23.
^h Mk. 12:41, 43; Lu. 21:1.
ⁱ Treasury, Jer. 38:11.
^j See ch. 7:14, comp. v. 2.
^k Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^l Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^m Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
ⁿ Man, Gen. 2:7.
^o Ch. 7:30.
^p See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^q Hour, Dan. 3:6.
^r See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
^s See ch. 7:34.
^t Seeking, Lu. 13:24. [5:12].
^v Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^w See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^x The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
^y See vs. 48, 52, 57; ch. 1:19.
^z Comp. ch. 7:35.
^a Comp. ch. 3:31.
^b Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^c I John 4:5.
^d World, Rev. 10:6.
^e Ch. 17:14, 16.
^f Faith, Heb. 14 [11:1].
^g Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
^h V. 28; ch. 4:26; 13:19; Mk. 13:6; Lu. 21:8 (comp. Mt. 24:5).
ⁱ Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^j Or, *Altogether that which I also speak unto you.*

18 I am he that beareth witness of myself, and ^a the Father that sent me beareth ^b witness of me. 19 They said therefore unto him, ^c Where is thy Father? Jēzšūs answered, Ye ^d know neither me, nor my Father: ^e if ye knew me, ye would know my Father also. 20 These ^f words spake he in ^h the treasury, as ⁱ he ^k taught in the ^m temple: and no ⁿ man took him; because ^o his ^p hour was not yet come.

21 He said therefore again unto them, ^r I go away, and ^s ye shall ^t seek me, and shall ^u die in your ^v sin: whither ^w I go, ye cannot come. 22 ^x The Jews therefore said, Will he kill himself, that he saith, ^z Whither I go, ye cannot come? 23 And he said unto them, ^a Ye are from beneath; ^b I am from above: ^c ye are of this ^d world; ^e I am not of this world. 24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for except ye ^f believe that ^h I am *he*, ye shall die in your ⁱ sins. 25 They said therefore unto him, Who art thou? Jēzšūs said unto them, ^j Even that which I have also

Var. Rend.—V. 18, of—concerning, MM. V. 19, therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. is—is then, HEIT. V. 20, in—at, HEIT.; by, BAU. taught—was teaching, MM. temple—temple-courts, MM. took—so VIN.; seized, BAU. HEIT. MM. V. 21, therefore—Then, BAU. therefore again—at another time, HEIT. away—Omit, MM. and—but, HEIT. V. 22, therefore—Then, BAU. HEIT. Will he—Surely he would not, BAU.; Surely he will not by any chance, VIN. kill—perhaps kill, HEIT. V. 24, except ye believe—if ye believe not, HEIT. BAU.; if ye shall not believe, MM. *he*—Omit, HEIT. MM. V. 25, therefore—then, BAU. Who—Thou who, HEIT. Even . . . beginning—How is it that I even speak to you at all, Chrys. V. MM.; After all, why do I speak with you at all (still, HEIT.), BAU. HEIT.; Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning, Tho.; In very deed, that same which I speak unto you, Al. DeW. Go. Wi.; Originally what I also speak unto you, Mcl.;

spoken unto you from the ⁱ beginning. 26 I have many things to speak and to ^k judge concerning you: howbeit ^l *he* that sent me is true; and ⁿ the things which I heard from him, these speak I unto the world. 27 They ^o perceived not that he spake to them of the ^p Father. 28 Jēzšūs therefore said, When ye have ^q lifted up the ^s Son of man, then shall ye know that ^t I am *he*, and that I do nothing of myself, but as the Father taught me, I speak these things. 29 And he that sent me is with me; ^u he hath not left me alone; for ^v I do always the things that are ^w pleasing to him. 30 As he spake these things, ^x many believed on him.

31 Jēzšūs therefore said to those Jews that had ^y believed him, ^z *a* If ye abide in my ^b word, then are ye truly my ^c *d* disciples; 32 and ^e *f* ye shall know the truth, and ^g *h* the truth shall make you ⁱ *j* free. 33 They answered unto him, ^k We are ^m Abraham's ⁿ seed, and have never yet been in ^o bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made

Do ye ask, what from the very beginning I have also been telling you? *Me*; I am essentially that which I even speak to you, VIN. V. 26, I—to be sure I, HEIT. howbeit—but, BAU. HEIT.; nevertheless, MM. true—truthful, BAU. speak I—must I speak, HEIT. V. 27, spake—was speaking, VIN. V. 28, therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. up—on high, MM. know—perceive, HEIT. I speak these things—so I speak, BAU. HEIT. V. 29, hath not left me—left me not, MM. for—since, HEIT. BAU.; because, MM. Vs. 30, 31, believed—came to believe, BAU. V. 30, on—in, MM.; *omit*, W. V. 31, therefore—Then, HEIT. BAU. abide—shall abide, MM. V. 33, are—be, *r*. in bondage—servants, BAU.; slaves, MM. sayest thou—canst thou affirm, HEIT. be made—become, MM.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8,—V. 29, *he—So* B D L, *Edd.*; the Father, Γ Δ.

^k See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ³³ ^l Vs. 37, 39; Mt. 3:9. ^m Abraham, Gen. 11:27. ⁿ Seed, Deut. 22:9.

Given to Saints.—Heb. 11:39; I John 5:10; III John 12. **Prophecies concerning.**—Is. 19:20; 44:9; 55:4.

Figurative.—Heaven and Earth—Deut. 4:26; 30:19. Leanness—Job 16:8. Cloud of Mountain—Heb. 12:1. Conscience—Rom. 2:15; 9:1.

*** BONDAGE: Of Israelites.**—Ex. 2:23; 6:5–9; 13:3, 14; 20:2. Deut. 5:6; 6:12, 21; 8:14; 13:5. Josh. 24:17; Ju. 6:8; II Chr. 28:10; Ezra 9:8, 9; Neh. 9:17; Acts 7:6; Gal. 4:3; II Pet. 2:19;

Witnesses to Resurrection.—Acts 1:22; 4:33. Of Eternal Life—Rom. 8:16; I John 1:2.

Witnesses to Faith.—Martyrs—Rev. 2:13; 17:6.

Testimony.—Against Rich—Jas. 5:3. Of Paul to Small and Great—Acts 26:22. Holy Spirit testifies unto Paul—Acts 20:23. People Witness to Paul—II Tim. 2:2. High Priest a Witness to Paul—Acts 22:5. Paul—Witness to the Power of the Churches—II Cor. 8:3.

- 34
a Rom. 6:16;
b II Pet. 2:19.
c Reaping what
we sow, Gal. 6:7.
d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
- 35
d Gen. 21:10;
e Gal. 4:30.
f Servant, Ex.
21:2. [24:10.
g House, Deut.
f Home, Lev.
18:9.
h Lu. 15:31.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j See "Inheri-
tance," I Chr.
21:3.
- 36
k See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
l See v. 32.
- 37
m Abraham,
Gen. 11:27.
n See "The
Jews," II Ki.
16:6. [7:1.
o V. 40; see ch.
p Seed, Deut.
22:9.
q See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
r See "Mur-
derer," Num.
35:16.
s Word of God,
John 6:63.
t Gospel, Mk.
16:15.
- 1 Or, *hath no
place in you.*
- 38
2 Or, *the Father:
do ye also
therefore the
things which
ye heard from
the Father.*
- u Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.
v See vs. 41, 44.
w Father, Ex.
21:15.
- 39
x Comp. Rom.
9:7; Gal. 3:7.
y Gr. are.
z Children,
Gen. 3:16.
4 Some ancient
authorities
read *ye do the
works of
Abraham.*
- 40
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Comp. v. 26.
c Truth, John
14:6.
- 41
c Fornication,
Deut. 22:21.
d Deut. 32:6; Is.
63:16; 64:8.

free? 34 Jēzšus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^{a b} Every one that committeth ^c sin is the bondservant of sin. 35 And ^{a e} the bondservant abideth not in the ^{f g} house for ever: ^{h i j} the son abideth for ever. 36 If therefore the ^k Son ^l shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. 37 I know that ye are ^{m n} Abraham's ^o seed, yet ^{p q} ye seek to ^r kill me, because my ^{s t} word ^u hath not free course in you. 38 I speak the things which I have seen with ² my ^u Father: and ye also do the things which ye heard from ^v your ^w father. 39 They answered and said unto him, Our father is Abraham. Jēzšus saith unto them, ^x If ye ³ were Abraham's ^y children, ⁴ ye would do the works of Abraham. 40 But now ye seek to kill me, a ^z man that hath ^a told you the ^b truth, which I heard from God: this did not Abraham. 41 Ye do the works of your father. They said unto him, We were not born of ^c fornication; ^d we have one Father,

Var. Rend.—V. 34. committeth—doeth, MM. the bondservant of sin—a servant, BAU.; a slave, HEIT.; the slave of sin, MM. V. 35. bondservant—slave, HEIT. BAU. MM. V. 36. therefore—now, BAU. HEIT. shall—Omit, HEIT. BAU. V. 37. know—know very well, HEIT. yet—but, HEIT.; however, BAU. hath not free course—gains no ground, *Al. Me. Go. W.*; hath no room, *Field.*; maketh no way, MM. VIN. (*alt.*); hath no place, HEIT.; hath no progress, BAU. V. 38. my—the, MM. HEIT. BAU. ye also do—accordingly ye do, HEIT.; do ye also therefore, MM. your—the, MM. HEIT. BAU. V. 39. were—are, MM. ye would—Omit, MM. V. 40. But now—in reality, HEIT. told—spoken to, MM. V. 41. born of—begotten in, HEIT. even—Omit, BAU. HEIT. V. 42. Jesus—Then Jesus, HEIT. I . . . God—I came forth from God and am here, BAU.; from God I came forth, and am here, MM. for—yea, HEIT. neither have I—also I have not, MM.; likewise have I not, BAU. V. 43. Even—Omit, MM. HEIT. BAU. cannot—are not able to, HEIT. V. 44. are of your—have for, HEIT.;

even God. 42 Jēzšus said unto them, If God were your Father, ^e ye would ^f love me: ^g for I came forth and am come from God; for ^h neither have I come of my- self, but ⁱ he sent me. 43 ^j Why do ye not ^{k l} understand my ^l speech? *Even* because ye can- not ^m hear my word. 44 ⁿ Ye are of ^o your father the ^p devil, and the ^q lusts of your father it is ^r ye will to do. ^{s t} He was a ^u murder- er from the ^v beginning, and standeth not in the truth, be- cause ^w there is no ^x truth in him. ^y When he speaketh a ^z lie, he ⁶ speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father thereof. 45 But because ² I say the truth, ye ^a believe me not. 46 ^b Which of you ^c convicteth me of sin? If I say truth, why do ye not believe me? 47 ^d He that is of God heareth the ^e words of ^f God: for this cause ye hear *them* not, because ye are not of God. 48 ^{g h} The Jews answered and said unto him, Say we not well that

are of the, MM. BAU. the devil—who is the devil, MM. lusts—desires, MM. do—complete, HEIT. murderer—man-killer, MM. VIN. BAU. standeth—stood, MM. When he speaketh a—Whosoever one speaketh the, MM. a—the, BAU. for . . . thereof—because his father (also, MM.) is a liar, MM. VIN. (?). the father thereof—the father of him (*i.e. the liar*), *Al. perhaps, Be. Me. Go.*; so is his father, *Da. W. r marg.* *Paley* prefers to translate the whole passage, Whenever one speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own, for his father also is a liar. V. 45. But—But I, HEIT. BAU. V. 46. convicteth—can charge, BAU. sin—an error, HEIT. V. 47. them—Omit, MM. BAU. HEIT. V. 48. Then—Then the, BAU. Say we not well—Are we not right, when we affirm, HEIT.; say we not with right, BAU. well—finely, VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 38. my—my, S D, the, B C L, *Edd.* heard—So S B C (K) L, 1, 33, *Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES.* seen, S* D, *Mcl.* V. 39. were—So C T Δ, *Mcl.* DODS; are, S B D L, *Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES.* MM. ye would do—do (or, ye do, *r marg.*), B, ORIG., *WH.* MM. *r marg.*

- 42
e I John 5:1.
f Love, I Cor.
13:1.
g Ch. 13:3;
16:28, 30;
17:8.
h Ch. 7:28.
i See ch. 3:17.
- 43
j See "Spiritual
Blindness,"
I Sam. 4:15.
k See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
l Or, *know.*
m Speech,
I Cor. 2:1.
n Comp. ch.
5:25.
- 44
n I John 3:8.
o See "Satan,"
I Chr. 21:1.
p Lust, Rom.
6:12.
q Comp. ch.
7:17.
r See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
s Gen. 3:4;
comp. I John
3:8, 15.
t Murderer,
Num. 35:16.
u Beginnings,
Gen. 1:1.
v I John 2:4.
w Truth, John
14:6.
6 Or, *When one
speaketh a lie,
he speaketh of
his own: for
his father also
is a liar.*
- x Lying, Lev.
19:11.
y Comp. Mt.
12:34.
- 45
z See ch. 18:37.
a See "Faith,"
Heb. 11:1.
- 46
b See "Charac-
ter of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
c Conviction of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
- 47
d Comp. I John
4:6.
e Words, Pr.
15:23.
f God, Gen. 1:1.
- 48
g See ch. 1:19.
h The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.

In Hard Service—Ex. 1:14; Is. 14:3. As Punishment—Deut. 28:68. Brought out of Bondage—Ex. 20:2; Lev. 26:13; Deut. 5:6; 6:12; 7:8; 8:14; 13:5; 15:15; 16:12; 24:22; Josh. 24:17; Ju. 6:8; Jer. 34:13. Of Gibeonites—Josh. 9:23. Spiritual Bondage.—Rom. 8:15, 21; Gal. 2:4; 4:9; 5:1. Illustrative.—Gal. 4:24, 25. Bondservants mentioned.—Gen. 43:18; 44:9; Rev. 6:15. Of Joseph—Gen. 44:33. Of Solomon—I Ki. 9:22. Jews as—Esth. 7:4. Handmaid—Gen. 21:10-13; Gal. 4:23. Handmaid of Naaman's Wife—II Ki. 5:2. See "Handmaid"—II Sam. 6:22.

Laws concerning.—Redemption of Servants—Lev. 25:39, 42, 44, 46. Maid-servant—Lev. 19:20. Children of—Gal. 4:30, 31. Debtors as—II Ki. 4:1. Levy of Bondservants—I Ki. 9:21. Usury a Bondage—Neh. 5:5, 18. Marriage a Form of Bondage.—I Cor. 7:15. The New Marriage Bondage under Christ.—Rom. 7:1-6. Christians not to have Two Masters—Mt. 6:24. No longer Bondservant of Sin, but Bondservant of Righteousness—Rom. 6:16-23. Paul the Bondservant of Christ—Eph. 3:1; 6:20; Phil. 1:1, 14; Philemon 1. Duties of Christian Slaves, or Bondservants.—I Cor. 7:21-

48
 a See ch. 4:9;
 Mt. 10:5.
 b Samaritan,
 I Ki. 18:2.
 c See "Possession
 by Demons,"
 Mk. 8:16.
 d See ch. 7:20.

49 [1:6.
 e Honor, Mal.
 f Fatherhood of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 g See "Divinity
 of Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.

50
 h See "Self-denial,"
 Mt. 16:24.
 i Ch. 5:41;
 comp. v. 54.
 j Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 k God the Judge
 of the World,
 Gen. 1:1.

51
 l Promises
 conditional,
 John 14:2.
 m Man, Gen. 2:7.
 n See "Obedi-
 ence," Ex. 24:7.
 o Ch. 14:23;
 15:20; 17:6;
 comp. v. 55.
 p Lu. 2:26; Heb.
 11:5; comp.
 Mt. 16:28;
 Heb. 2:9; [5:12.
 q Death, Rom.

52
 r The Jews,
 II Ki. 16:6.
 s Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 t Abraham,
 Gen. 11:27.
 u Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
 v Word of God,
 John 6:63.
 w Gospel, Mk.
 16:15.

53
 x Comp. ch. 4:12.
 y See "Spiritual
 Blindness,"
 I Sam. 4:15.

54
 z Comp. v. 50.
 a See ch. 7:39.
 b See "Exaltation
 of Jesus,"
 Lu. 2:21.
 c God, Gen. 1:1.

55 [15:21.
 d V. 19; see ch.
 e Ignorance,
 Acts 17:23.
 f Ch. 7:29.
 g Comp. v. 44.
 h Lying, Lev.
 19:11.
 i Ch. 15:10;
 comp. v. 51.
 j See "Charac-
 ter of Jesus,"
 Lu. 2:21.

56
 k Vs. 37, 39.
 l Rejoicing,
 Ps. 30:5.
 m Comp. Mt.
 13:17; Heb.
 11:14.
 n Or, *that he
 should see*.
 o Day, Lev. 25:8.

thou art a ^{a b} Să-măr'î-tăn, and
^{c d} hast a demon? 49 Jēz'sūs an-
 swered, I have not a demon; but
 I ^e honor my ^f Father, and ye dis-
 honor ^g me. 50 But ^{h i} I seek not
 mine own ^j glory: there is one
 that seeketh and ^k judgeth. 51
 Verily, verily, I say unto you,
^l If a ^m man ^{n o} keep my word,
 he shall never ^p see ^q death. 52
^r The Jews said unto him, Now
 we ^s know that thou hast a de-
 mon. ^t Abraham died, and the
^u prophets; and thou sayest, If a
 man keep my ^{v w} word, he shall
 never taste of death. 53 ^{x y} Art
 thou greater than our father
 Abraham, who died? and the
 prophets died: whom makest
 thou thyself? 54 Jēz'sūs an-
 swered, ^z If I glorify myself, my
 glory is nothing: ^a it is my
 Father that ^b glorifieth me; of
 whom ye say, that he is your
^c God; 55 and ^{d e} ye have not
 known him: ^f but I know him;
 and if I should say, I know him
 not, I shall be like unto you, ^{g h}
 liar: but I know him, and ⁱ keep
 his word. 56 ^k Your father
 Abraham ^{l m} rejoiced ⁿ to see my
^o day; and he saw it, and was

Var. Rend.—Vs. 48, 49, 52. demon—
 devil, r. V. 49. dishonor me—take from
 me my honor, HEIT. V. 50. mine own
 glory—my glory, MM. my honor, HEIT.
 seeketh—taketh care of that, HEIT. V. 51.
 52. keep—have kept, MM.; hold on to,
 HEIT. never—in eternity not, BAU.;
 eternally not, HEIT. V. 51. see—behold,
 MM. V. 52. The—Then the, BAU. know
 —have perceived, BAU. sayest—affirm-
 est, HEIT. V. 53. thou—thou then,
 HEIT. BAU. who died?—he had to die,
 HEIT.; which is dead? n. and—also,
 BAU. died—are dead, r. whom—what,
 HEIT. thou—thou of, HEIT. V. 54.
 glorify—So Var. MM.; honor, HEIT.
 glory—So Var. MM.; honor, HEIT. glori-
 fieth—So Var. MM.; honors, HEIT. say
 —affirm, HEIT. V. 55. and—and yet,
 HEIT. known—got knowledge of, MM.;
 learned to know, DODS. should—would,
 HEIT. shall—should, HEIT. V. 56. re-
 joiced—exulted, If. MM. to—that he
 should (i.e. at the prospect of seeing, W.c.),
 BAU. HEIT. MM. Vs. 57, 59. therefore
 —then, BAU. HEIT. V. 58. was born
 —So Li. Mcl. If. MM. DODS. is become,
 BAU.; became, HEIT.; or, came into
 being, VIN. V. 59. to cast at—that they
 might cast them upon, MM. hid—with-
 drew, HEIT. himself—himself from their

o glad. 57 ^p The Jews therefore
 said unto him, Thou art not yet
 fifty years old, and hast thou
 seen Abraham? 58 Jēz'sūs said
 unto them, Verily, verily, I say
 unto you, ^q Before Abraham was
 born, ^r I am. 59 They ^s took
 up ^{t u} stones therefore to cast at
 him: but Jēz'sūs ^v hid himself,
 and went out of the ^w temple ^x.

9 And as he passed by, he
 saw a man ^x blind from his
 birth. 2 And his ^{y z} disciples
 asked him, saying, ^a Rāb'-bī,
 who sinned, ^{b c} that this man, or his
^{d e} parents, ^f that he should be
 born blind? 3 Jēz'sūs answered,
 Neither did this man sin, nor his
 parents: but ^g that the ^h works of
 God should be made ⁱ manifest
 in him. 4 We must ^j work the
 works of him that sent me,
^k while it is day: the ^l night
 cometh, when no man can work.
 5 When I am in the ^m world, I
 am ^{n o p} the light of the world. 6
 When he had thus spoken, he
^{q r} spat on the ^s ground, and
 made ^t clay of the spittle, ^u and
^v anointed his ^w eyes with the
 clay, 7 and said unto him, Go,
^x wash in ^y the ^z pool of Si-lō'ām

eyes, HEIT. went out of—left, BAU.;
 went forth from, MM. temple—temple-
 courts, MM. Chap. 9.—V. 1. passed by—
 went along, BAU. his—Omit, BAU.
 HEIT. V. 2. sinned—did sin, r. V. 3.
 but that—but (he was born blind) that,
 VIN.; but, HEIT. in—in, BAU. HEIT.
 V. 4. work—carry on, HEIT. me, while—
 us, as long as, BAU. HEIT. the—a, BAU.
 none—one, MM. BAU. V. 5. When—when
 soever (i.e. in each manifestation of the
 Word), If. MM.; As long as, HEIT. of—
 for, HEIT. V. 6. When—when, after
 these words, HEIT. thus spoken—said
 this, BAU.; clay—So DODS. MM.; paste
 or dough, HEIT. BAU. anointed—clay
 spread upon his eyes the paste, BAU.
 HEIT.; with his clay anointed his eyes,
 MM. V. 7. wash—washed thee, BAU. HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 59. temple—So N B D,
 OL VULG. Edd.; add, going through the
 midst of them and so passed by; N* A C (L).
 Chap. 9.—V. 4. We—So N* B D L Ti. Tr. 1
 We. W. H. NES.; I. N* A C. Al. La. Mcl. me—
 So N* A B C D, Al. La. Tr. We. W. H. Mcl.;
 us, N* L, Ti.

the clay thereof anointed his eyes. ^y Anointing, Ps. 2:2. ^z Eyes, Ps. 17:8. ⁷ w Washing, I Ki. 7:26. ^x v. 11; see Lu. 13:4.

* POOLS: Natural Pools.—Of Egypt—Ex. 7:19; 8:5. Artificial Pools—II Ki. 20:20; Neh. 3:16; Eccl. 2:6. (Swimming Pond)—John 5:2 ff.)

Pools mentioned.—Of Gibeon—II Sam. 2:13. In Hebron

o Gladness, Is. 51:3.

57
 p See "Life of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.

58
 q See "Divinity
 of Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
 r Comp. ch. 1:1;
 17:5, 24.

59
 s Ch. 10:31;
 11:8; comp.
 Mt. 12:14.
 t Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 u See "Persecu-
 tion," I Ki.
 18:4.

Ch. 12:36.
 2 Or, *was hidden,*
 and went &c.

Temple.
 I Sam. 1:9.
 3 Many ancient
 authorities
 add and going
 through the
 midst of them
 went his way
 and so passed
 by.

1
 x Blindness,
 I Sam. 4:15.

2
 y Disciples,
 Mt. 20:17.
 z See "Apos-
 toles," Mt.
 10:5. [23:7.

a Rabbi, Mt.
b Children not
 punished for
 Sins of Par-
 ents, Gen. 3:6.
c Comp. v. 34;
 Lu. 13:2;
 Acts 28:4. [1:8.

d Parents, Pr.
e Ex. 20:5.
f See "Curses,"
 Gen. 4:11.

3
 g Comp. ch. 11:4.
 h See "Miracles
 of Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.

i Manifestation,
 Heb. 9:26.

4 [23:12.
j Labor, Ex.
 ch. 11:9;
 12:35; comp.
 ch. 7:33; Gal.
 6:10. [19:2.

l Night, Ps.
5 [10:6.
m World, Rev.
n See "Titles of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21. [74:16.

o Light, Ps.
p Ch. 1:4; 8:12;
 12:46.

6 [50:6.
q Snitting, Is.
 r Mk. 7:33; 8:23.
s Ground, Gen.
 33:19. [9:21.
t Clay, Rom.
 4:1; and with

Or, and with
 Eyes, Ps. 2:2. ^v Eyes,
 Ps. 17:8. ⁷ w Washing, I Ki. 7:26. ^x v. 11; see Lu. 13:4.

7

- a Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
b Washing, I Ki. 7:26.
c Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
d Ch. 11:37.

8

- e Neighbors, Rom. 13:10.
f Beggar, Mt. 10:46.
g Comp. Acts 3:2, 10.

10

- h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
i See "Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

11

- j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
l Clay, Rom. 9:21.
m Anointing, Ps. 2:2.

12

- n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
o Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

13

- p Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.

14

- q Ch. 5:9.
r Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
s Day, Lev. 23:8.

16

- t Comp. Mt. 12:2.
u See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

(which is by ^a interpretation, Sent). He went away therefore, and ^bwashed, and ^ccame seeing. 8 The ^c neighbors therefore, and they that saw him aforetime, that he was a ^d beggar, said, Is not this he that ^e sat and begged? 9 Others said, It is he: others said, No, but he is like him. He said, I am *he*. 10 They said therefore unto him, How then were thine ^h eyes opened? 11 He answered, The ⁱ man that is called ^k Jē-šūs made ^l clay, and ^m anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to Silōām, and wash: so I went away and washed, and I received sight. 12 And they said unto him, Where is he? He saith, I ⁿ know not.

13 They bring to the ^p Phār-ṣēes him that aforetime was blind. 14 ^q Now it was the ^r sabbath on the ^s day when Jē-šūs made the clay, and opened his eyes. 15 Again therefore the Phār-ṣēes also asked him how he received his sight. And he said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and I see. 16 Some therefore of the Phār-ṣēes said, ^u This

Var. Read.—V. 7 (*cont.*), by interpretation, Sent—translated: Ambassador (One sent), BAU. HEIT. He—Then he, BAU. HEIT. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. washed—washed himself, HEIT. BAU. came—came again, HEIT. V. 8, therefore—then, HEIT.; now, BAU. that saw—which beheld, MM. him—beggar—him aforetime, begging, HEIT. that sat and begged—*Lit.* the one sitting and begging, VIN. sat—sat there, BAU. V. 9, Others—So MM.; Some, BAU. HEIT. but he is—he is only, HEIT. V. 10, therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. How—In what manner, HEIT. V. 11, clay—a paste, HEIT. BAU. anointed—spread it upon, HEIT. BAU. wash—wash thee, HEIT. BAU. so—Then, BAU. away—away therefore, MM. washed—wash me, BAU. HEIT. received sight—became seeing, HEIT. BAU.; recovered sight, VIN. V. 12, And—Then, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. V. 13, They—Then they, BAU. aforetime—once, MM. V. 14, Now—But, HEIT.

man is not from ^v God, because he ^w keepeth not the sabbath. But others said, How can a man that is a ^x sinner do such ^z signs? And ^a there was a ^d division among them. 17 They say therefore unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, in that he opened thine eyes? And he said, He is a ^e prophet. 18 ^g The Jews therefore did not believe concerning him, that he had been ⁱ blind, and had received his sight, until they called the ^j parents of him that had received his sight, 19 and asked them, saying, Is this your ^k son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see? 20 His parents answered and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind: 21 but how he now seeth, we know not; or who opened his eyes, we known not: ask him; he is of age; he shall speak for himself. 22 These things said his parents, because they ^l feared the Jews: for the Jews ^o had agreed already, that if any man should ^p confess him to be ^q Christ, ^r he

BAU. the (*first*)—*Omit*, HEIT. BAU. when—that, HEIT.; on which, VIN. clay—paste, HEIT. BAU. V. 15, therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. received his sight—had become seeing, HEIT. BAU. And—But, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. put clay—laid a paste, HEIT. BAU. washed—washed me, HEIT. BAU. see—see now, HEIT.; do see, R. Vs. 16, 17, therefore—Then, HEIT. BAU. V. 16, because—for, HEIT. But—*Omit*, HEIT. BAU. man—sinner—sinful man, HEIT. BAU. V. 17, sayest—sayest then, HEIT. in that—that, HEIT. BAU.; because, MM. And—but, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. V. 18, The—did—But the Jews would not, HEIT. therefore—now, BAU. received his sight (*twice*)—became seeing, BAU. HEIT. until—finally, HEIT. V. 19, this—that, HEIT. who ye say—of whom ye say (affirm, HEIT.) that he, BAU. HEIT. then doth—can, BAU.; comes it then that, HEIT. V. 20, His—Then his, HEIT. BAU. was—is, BAU. V. 21, seeth—can see, BAU. Vs. 21, 23, of age—old enough, HEIT. him—himself, MM. BAU. V. 21, shall—can, HEIT.; will, BAU. V. 22, agreed already—already covenanted, MM.; decided already, HEIT. to be Christ—as Messiah, HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 9, No, but he is—*So* N B C L, AL La¹ Ti, Tr¹ Mcl. We. WH.: He is, A D, Tr² V. 11, The—*So* N B L, Ti. Tr. We. WH.; a, A D, AL² La. Mcl.

—II Sam. 4:12. Of Samaria—I Ki. 22:38. Conduit of the Upper Pool, or King's Pool—II Ki. 18:17; Neh. 2:14; Is. 7:3; 36:2. Lower Pool, or Old Pool—Is. 22:9, 11. Pool of Egypt Ex. 7:19. Of Bethesda—John 5:2, 7. Of Shelah or Siloam—Neh. 3:15; John 9:7, 11. Of Heshbon—Song of Sol. 7:4.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 14:23; 35:7; 41:18; 42:15. Illustrative.—So. of Sol. 7:4; Nah. 2:8.

- v God, Gen. 1:1.
w See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
x Sin, Gen. 3:6.
y The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
z Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
a Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
b See ch. 2:11.
c Comp. ch. 6:52; 7:43; 10:19.
d Strife, Pr. 26:21.

17

- e Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
f Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

18

- g The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
h See v. 22; ch. 1:19.
i Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
j Parents, Pr. 1:8.

19

- k Son, Gen. 21:19.

22

- l Fear, Gen. 9:2.
m Comp. ch. 7:13.
n See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
o Comp. ch. 7:45–52.
p Confession, Mt. 16:16.
q See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
r Ch. 12:42; 16:2; comp. Lu. 6:22.

- 22
a Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
- 23
b Parents, Pr. 1:8.
- 24
c Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
d Glory, Ps. 7:5.
e Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h The Wicked, Ex. 24:7.
- 25
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
k Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
l Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
- 27
m See ch. 5:25.
n Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
- 28
o Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
p Comp. ch. 5:45; Rom. 2:17.
q Moses, Ex. 3:4.
- 29
r Ch. 8:14.
- 30
s Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
- 31
t See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
u Job 27:8 f.; 35:13; Ps. 34:15 f.; 66:18; 145:19; Pr. 15:29; 28:9; Is. 1:15; Jas. 5:16 ff.
- v Worship, Mt. 4:10.
- 32
w World, Rev. 10:6.
x See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
y Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
- 33
z V. 16; comp. ch. 3:2.

should be put out of the ^asynagogue. 23 Therefore said his ^bparents, He is of age; ask him. 24 So they called a second time the man that was blind, and said unto him, ^cGive ^de glory to God: we know that this ^fman is a ^gh sinner. 25 He therefore answered, Whether he is a sinner, I ⁱ know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was ^kblind, ^lnow I see. 26 They said therefore unto him, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes? 27 He answered them, I told you even now, and ye did not ^mhear; wherefore would ye hear it again? would ye also become his ⁿdisciples? 28 And they ^oreviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but ^pwe are disciples of ^qMōzēs. 29 We know that God hath spoken unto Mōzēs: but as for this man, ^rwe know not whence he is. 30 The man answered and said unto them, Why, herein is the marvel, that ye know not whence he is, and yet he opened mine ^seyes. 31 We know that ^tu God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a ^vworshipper of God, and do his will, him he heareth. 32 Since the ^wx world ^ybegan it was never heard that any one opened the eyes of a man born blind. 33 ^zIf this man were not from God, he could do nothing. 34 They

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*). put—i.e. excommunicated, *Var. VIN. DODS.*, MM.; cast, *HEIT.*; locked, *BAU.* out-of-away from, *MM.*, V. 24. So—then, *BAU.* glory—*So Al. Me. MM.*; honor, *HEIT. BAU.* Vs. 25, 26, therefore—then, *HEIT. BAU.* V. 25, is—be, *r.* see—can see, *BAU.* V. 27, even now—already, *BAU.* hear—pay attention, *BAU.*; hearken to it, *HEIT.* V. 28, reviled—scolded, *HEIT.* V. 29, unto—with, *HEIT.* is—comes, *HEIT.* V. 30, Why—marvel—That is indeed marvellous, *HEIT.* is the marvel—consists the strangeness, *BAU.*; is the marvellous thing, *MM.* V. 31, a worshipper of God—devout, *W.*; God fearing, *BAU. HEIT.* V. 32, Since—began—From of old, *DODS.* Since—from, *HEIT.* the world began—antiquity, *BAU.*; ancient times, *HEIT.* V. 33, were—came, *HEIT.* V. 34, cast—threw, *BAU.*; thrust, *HEIT.*; put, *MM.* V. 35, cast—thrown, *BAU.*; thrust, *HEIT.*; put, *MM.* finding—as he met, *BAU. HEIT.* Vs. 35,

answered and said unto him, ^aThou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou ^bteach us? And they ^ccast him out.

35 Jēzšus heard that they had cast him out; and finding him, he said, Dost thou ^abelieve on ¹the ^cSon of God? 36 He answered and said, And ¹who is he, Lord, that I may believe on him? 37 Jēzšus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and ^qhe it is that speaketh with thee. 38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he ^h2 worshipped him. 39 And Jēzšus said, ⁱ For judgment came I into this world, that ^kthey that see not may see; and that ^lthey that see ^mmay become blind. 40 Those of the ⁿPhārī-sēes who where with him heard these things, and said unto him, ^oAre we also blind? 41 Jēzšus said unto them, ^pIf ye were blind, ye would have no sin: but now ye say, ^qWe see: your sin remaineth.

10 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the ^rdoor into the fold of the ^ssheep, but climbeth up some other way, the same is ^tu a thief and a robber. 2 But he that entereth in by the door is ^v3 the shepherd of the sheep. 3 To him the ^wporter openeth; and the sheep hear ^xy his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by

36, on—in, *MM.* V. 36, And—*Omit.* *BAU.* he—it, *BAU. HEIT.* V. 37, both—indeed, *HEIT.*; *omit.* *BAU.* and—*Omit.* *BAU.* he... thee—he that speaketh with thee is he, *MM.* V. 38, And—But, *HEIT. BAU.* worshipped—fell down before, *BAU. HEIT.* V. 39, judgment—a judgment, *MM.* V. 40, we—we then, *BAU. HEIT.* V. 41, would have no—would not have, *MM.*; would have had no, *Var. VIN. (alt.)*. say—affirm, *HEIT.* Chap. 10.—V. 1, by—through, *HEIT.* *BAU.* V. 2, But—*Omit.* *BAU.* the (*second*)—a, *W. MM. HEIT. VIN.*

Var. Read.—V. 30, the—*So B L Ti. Tr. We. WH.*; a, *A D. Al. La. Mcl.* V. 35, God—*So A L (X P) Δ, PESH. HARCL. HIER. OL. MEMPH. GOTH. ARM. AETH. Al. La. Tr. Mcl.*; man, *B B D, THEB. Ti. We. WH. NES. MM. HEIT. BAU.* V. 41, see—*So B B D L, Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.*; see; therefore, *A Γ Δ, La.* ¹

- 34
a Comp. v. 2.
b Instruction, Is. 54:13.
c Comp. vs. 22 35; III John 10.
- 35
d Faith, Heb. 11:1.
1 Many ancient authorities read the Son of Man.
e See Mt. 4:3.
- 36
f Comp. Rom. 10:14.
- 37
g Ch. 4:26.
- 38
h See Mt. 8:2.
2 The Greek word denotes an act of reverence, whether paid to a creature (as here) or to the Creator (see ch. 4:20).
- 39
i Ch. 3:19; 5:22, 27.
j Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
k Lu. 4:18.
l Mt. 13:13; 15:14.
m See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
- 40
n Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
o Comp. Rom. 2:19.
- 41
p Comp. ch. 15:22, 24.
q Comp. Pr. 26:12.
- 1
r Door, Ex. 12:22.
s Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
t Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
u See v. 8.
- 2
v Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
3 Or, a shepherd
- 3
w Porter, II Chr 23:5.
x Vs. 16, 27.
y Voice, Gen. 27:22.

3
a Name, Acts 16:18.
b Comp. v. 9.

4
c See "Shepherd," Ps. 23:1.
d Knowledge, Fr. 1:7.
e Voice, Gen. 27:22.

5
f See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.

6
g Parables, II Sam. 12:1.
h Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
i Or, proverb.
j See "Mind," Job 38:36.
k See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

7
l See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
m Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

8
n Some ancient authorities omit before me.

9
m Salvation through Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
n Pasture, Amos 1:2.

10
o See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
p See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
q Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
r Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
s Comp. ch. 5:40.
t Life, Gen. 2:7.
u Or, have abundance.

11
v Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.
w See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
x See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
y Vs. 15, 17, 18; I John 3:16; comp. ch. 15:13.

12
z See "Servant," Ex. 21:2.
a See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.

a name, and b leadeth them out.
4 When c he hath put forth all his own, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they d know his e voice. 5 And a stranger will they not follow, but f will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.
6 This g h i parable spake Jē'sūs unto them: but they i j understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.
7 Jē'sūs therefore said unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am k the door of the l sheep. 8 All that came 2 before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. 9 m I am the door; by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and go out, and shall find n pasture. 10 The o thief cometh not, but that he may steal, and p kill, and q destroy: I r came that they s may have t life, and may 3 have u abundantly. 11 u I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd v w x layeth down his life for the sheep. 12 He that is a y hireling, and not a shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, beholdeth the z wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth, and

Var. Rend.—V. 4. forth—out, MM. V. 5. for—because, HEIT. BAU. V. 5. And—But, BAU. MM.: omit, HEIT. from—before, BAU. HEIT. V. 6. parable—allegory, Al.; proverb, Mcl.; similitude, HEIT. BAU. the usual word for parable is not found in St. John. were—signified, HEIT. V. 7. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. door—shepherd, HEIT. V. 8. hear—pay attention to, BAU. V. 9. by—through, HEIT. BAU. DODS. enter—have entered, MM. go in and go out—enter in and shall go out, MM. V. 10. not, but—only, BAU. HEIT. that he may—So MM.; to, HEIT.; for to, BAU. and (first)—to, HEIT.; and may, MM. and (second)—and to, HEIT.; and may, MM. may have it abundantly—abundance, HEIT.; happy prosperity, BAU.; may have abundance, MM. VIN. DODS. V. 12. snatcheth—So VIN.: robs, HEIT. BAU.; carries them off, DODS. V. 13. careth . . . sheep—the sheep lie not on his heart, BAU. careth not—Lit. are not a care to him, VIN. V. 15. even—Omit, HEIT. BAU. and (second)—and so, HEIT. V. 16. And—Also, BAU. bring—So DODS.; lead, BAU. HEIT. MM. VIN. hear—hearken to, BAU. they

the wolf snatcheth them, and scattereth them: 13 he fleeth because he is a hireling, and careth not for the sheep. 14 a I am the good shepherd; and I know mine own, and mine own know me, 15 even as b c the Father knoweth me, and I know the Father; and d I lay down my life for the sheep. 16 And e f g other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must h bring, and they shall hear my voice; and i they shall become h i one j flock, one k shepherd. 17 Therefore doth the Father l m love me, because I n lay down my life, that I may take it again. 18 o No one p taketh it away from me, but I p lay it down of myself. I have q power to lay it down, and I have r power to take it again. q r This commandment received I from my Father.

19 s There arose a t division again among the u Jews because of these v words. 20 And many of them said, He w x hath a demon, and y z is mad; why hear ye him? 21 Others said, These are not the a sayings of one b possessed with a demon. c Can a demon d e open the f eyes of the g blind?

—it, HEIT. BAU. they shall become—So W. MM.; there shall come to be, VIN. V. 17. that I may—So MM.; to, HEIT.; for to, BAU. V. 18. lay . . . myself—put it from myself, WYCLIFFE. of myself—out of myself, BAU.; out of free-will, HEIT. power—right, W. r marg. commandment—instruction, HEIT. V. 19. because of—So MM.; on account of, HEIT. BAU. words—So MM. or, discourses, VIN. V. 20. said—opined, HEIT. Vs. 20, 21. demon—devil, r. V. 21. with—by, MM. with a demon—Omit, BAU. HEIT. Can—Can then, BAU. HEIT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 4. all his own, So N^a B D L (X), 1, 33, Edd. his own sheep, A F Δ. V. 8. before me—So N^a A R D L, Memph. Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.; omit, N^a E Δ, OL. Vulg. Pesh. Ti. V. 13. he fleeth—the hiring fleeth, A F Δ L, La.; omit, N^a B D L, 1, 33, Al. Ti. Tr. 1 Mcl. We. WH. NES. V. 14. mine own know me—So (N^a B L), WH. NES.; am known of mine, (A X F Δ), 33.

c Comp. ch. 9:32 f.; Ex. 4:11. d See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. e Miracles, Mk. 16:17. f Eyes, Ps. 17:8. g Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

14
a See v. 27.

15
b Mt. 11:27.
c Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Vs. 11, 17, 18.

16
e Comp. Is. 56:8.
f See "Genitives," Is. 49:6.
g Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.
h Or, lead.
i Or, there shall be one flock.
h Unity, I Cor. 1:10.
i Comp. ch. 11:52; 17:20 f.; Eph. 2:13–18; 1 Pet. 2:25.
j See "L," Lu. 12:32.
k Comp. Ez. 34:23; 37:24.

17
l Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Love, I Cor. 13:1.
n Salvation through the Death of Jesus, Acts 2:40.

18
o Comp. ch. 2:19; 5:26; Mt. 26:53.
p Some ancient authorities read took it away.
p Vs. 11, 17.
q Or, right.
q Comp. ch. 14:31; 15:10; Phil. 2:8; Heb. 5:8.
r See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.

19
s Ch. 7:43; comp. ch. 9:16.
t See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
u The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
v Words, Pr. 15:23.

20
w Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
x See ch. 7:20.
y Comp. Mk. 3:21.
z See "Insanity," I Sam. 21:15.

21
a See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b See Mt. 4:24.

^a See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
¹ Some ancient authorities read *that time was the feast*.
^b Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
²³
^d Winter, Gen. 8:22.
^e Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^f Acts 3:11; 5:12.
^g Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
^h Porch, Ju. 3:23.
² Or, *portico*.
²⁴
ⁱ The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
^j See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^k Comp. ch. 16:25; Lu. 22:67.
²⁵
^l Comp. ch. 8:56, 58.
^m Faith, Heb. 11:1. [5:36.
ⁿ See v. 38; ch. 2:21.
^o See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^p Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Name, Acts 16:18.
^r Witness, John 8:17.
^s Comp. ch. 8:47.
^t See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. [14:4.
^u Sheep, Deut. 27.
²⁷
^v Vs. 4, 16.
^w Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^x Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
²⁸
^y See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^z Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
^a Ch. 17:2; I John 2:25; 5:11.
^b Health, Rom. 5:12.
^c Comp. ch. 6:37, 39.
^d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
²⁹
³ Some ancient authorities read *that which my Father hath given unto me*.
⁴ Or, *aught*.
³⁰
^e Comp. ch. 17:21 f.
^f Unity, I Cor. 1:10.
^h See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ I Ki. 18:4.
^j Stone, Ex. 34:1.
³¹ ^g See ch. 8:59.
ⁱ See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^j Stone, Ex. 34:1.
³³ ^k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

22 ^a And it was ^b the feast of the dedication at ^c Jē-ry^l-sā-lēm: 23 it was ^d winter; and Jē^l-šūs was walking in the ^e temple in ^f ṣōl^l-ō-mōn's ^h porch. 24 ⁱ The Jews therefore came round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou hold us in suspense? If thou art the ^j Christ, tell us ^k plainly. 25 Jē^l-šūs answered them, ^l I told you, and ye ^m believe not: ⁿ the works that I do in my ^p Father's ^q name, these bear ^r witness of me. 26 But ye believe not, because ^s ye are not of my ^t sheep. 27 My sheep ^v hear my ^w voice, and ^x I know them, and they follow me: 28 and I ^y give unto them ^z eternal life; and they shall never ^a perish, and ^c no one shall snatch them out of my ^d hand. 29 ^e My Father, who hath given ^f them unto me, is greater than all; and no one is able to snatch ^g them out of the Father's hand. 30 ^h I and the Father are ⁱ one. 31 The Jews ^j took up ^k stones again to stone him. 32 Jē^l-šūs answered them, Many good works have I showed you from the Father; for which of those works do ye stone me? 33 The Jews answered him, For a ^k good

Var. Rend.—V. 22. And it was—There came to pass at that time, MM. it was—there came, *Da. Mcl.*: But there came, BAU.; they celebrated, HEIT.; dedication—Temple-dedication, HEIT. BAU. V. 23. walking—walking around, HEIT. temple—temple-courts, MM. porch—hall, BAU. HEIT. V. 24. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. came round about—surrounded, BAU. HEIT. MM.; ringed him round, DODS. hold us in suspense—*So Da. Mcl. W. DODS; lit. excite our soul, Al. DeW. Me. MM.; kill us with delay, ELSNER. Christ—Messiah, HEIT. plainly—openly, BAU. V. 25. these—these indeed, BAU. of—concerning, MM. V. 27. hear—hearken to, HEIT. BAU. V. 28. never—nevermore, HEIT. BAU. Vs. 28, 29. snatch—rob, BAU. V. 29. My—The, BAU. HEIT. them (second)—*Omit, BAU. V. 31. The—So MM.; Then the, HEIT. BAU. V. 32, 33. good—beautiful, BAU.; beautiful or noble, VIN. V. 32. showed you—let you see, HEIT. BAU. do—will, HEIT. V. 33. we—we will, HEIT. V. 35. If he called them—These, he called, HEIT. scripture—i.e. the pas-**

work we stone thee not, but for ^l blasphemy; and because that thou, being a ^m man, ⁿ makest thyself God. 34 Jē^l-šūs answered them, Is it not ^o written in ^p your ^q law, ^s I said, Ye are gods? 35 If he called them gods, unto whom the ^r word of God came (and the ^s scripture cannot be broken), 36 say ye of him, whom the Father ^t ^u ^v sanctified and ^w sent into the ^x world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, ^y I am the ^z Son of ^a God? 37 ^b If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not. 38 But if I do them, though ye believe not me, believe ^c the works: that ye may know and understand that ^d the Father is in me, and I in the Father. 39 ^e They sought again to take him: and ^f he went forth out of their hand.

40 And he went away ^g again beyond the ^h Jordan into the place where ⁱ John was at the first ^j baptizing; and there he abode. 41 And many came unto him; and they said, John indeed did no ^k sign: but all ^m things whatsoever John spake of this ⁿ man were ^o true. 42 And ^p many believed on him there.

sage of scripture, W. VIN. broken—*Lit. loosened, VIN. BAU.; undone, WYC. V. 36. say ye—can ye say, BAU.; and ye dare say, HEIT. sanctified—i.e. consecrated, W. MM. VIN. r marg. the—Omit, Var. MM. V. 37. If I do not—Do I not, HEIT. believe—then ye believe, HEIT. V. 38. though—even if, BAU. MM.; even though, DODS. may—may evermore, HEIT. understand—recognize, MM. V. 39. They—Then they, BAU. HEIT. take—seize, MM. HEIT. BAU. went forth—*So MM. VIN.; escaped, HEIT. BAU. DODS. V. 40. the Jordan—Jordan, r into—unto, MM. abode—remained, DODS. V. 41. no—not one solitary, HEIT. true—correct, BAU. V. 42. believed—came to believe, BAU. HEIT.**

Var. Read.—V. 22. And—*So (N A D), and most other uncials, VULG. GOTH. SYR. At that time, B L, 33, Tr² Wc¹ (7).* IWH. NES. V. 26. *shunto—So N B, Ti. Tr¹ IWH.; add, as I said unto you, A D, Al¹ La¹ Mcl. V. 29. My ... me—So A B², La. Mcl. WH. (but suspecting early corruption) DODS. MM.; What the Father has given to me, N B¹ L, Al. Ti. Tr. V. 38. believe (second)—*So N A; know (perceive and know), B L (X), cursives and versions, Edd. V. 39. again—So N² A B, Al¹ La. Tr. Mcl. Wc. IWH. NES.; omit, N² D, Ti.**

^l Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
^m Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ Ch. 5:18.
³⁴
^o Writing, I Cor. 14:14.
^p Comp. ch. 8:17.
^q Law, Deut. 31:24.
⁵ Q. Ps. 82:6.
³⁵
^r Word of God, John 6:63.
^s Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
³⁶
^t Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
^u Comp. ch. 6:69; Jer. 1:5.
⁶ Or, *consecrated*.
^v See ch. 3:17.
^w World, Rev. 10:6.
^x Comp. v. 30; ch. 5:17 f.
^y See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^z Son, Gen. 21:19.
^a God, Gen. 1:1.
³⁷
^b Comp. v. 25; ch. 15:24.
³⁸
^c V. 25; ch. 14:11.
^d Ch. 14:10 f., 20; 17:21, 23.
³⁹
^e See ch. 7:30.
^f Comp. ch. 8:59; Lu. 4:30.
⁴⁰
^g See ch. 1:28.
^h Jordan, Josh. 15:5.
ⁱ John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
^j Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
⁴¹
^k Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^l See ch. 2:11.
^m Ch. 1:27, 30, 34; 3:27-30.
ⁿ See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^o Truth, John 14:6.
⁴²
^p See ch. 7:31.

^a Man, Gen. 2:1.
^b See "Dis-
ease," Ps.
103:3.
^c Bethany, Mk.
11:1.
^d Villages, Deut.
2:23.
^e Mary, Mk. 16:1.
^f Sister, Mt.
19:29.
^g Martha, Lu.
10:38.

^h Ch. 12:3;
comp. Lu.
7:38.
ⁱ Anointing,
Ps. 2:2.
^j Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
^k See "Oil,"
I Ki. 17:12.
^l Feet, Gen.
18:4.
^m Hair, II Sam.
14:26.
ⁿ Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.

^o Comp. vs. 5,
11, 36.
^p Love, I Cor.
13:1.

^q Death, Rom.
5:12.
^r V. 40; comp.
ch. 9:3; 10:38.
^s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^t Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^u See "Miracles
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
^v Son, Gen.
21:19.
^w See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

^x Day, Lev.
25:8.

^y Disciples, Mt.
20:17.
^z See "Apos-
tles," Mt. 10:5.
^a Comp. ch.
10:40.
^b Judea, John
4:47.

^c Rabbi, Mt.
23:7.
^d The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
^e Ch. 10:31; see
ch. 8:59.
^f See "Suffer-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.

^g Comp. ch. 9:4;
12:35; Lu.
13:33.
^h Hour, Dan.
3:6.
ⁱ Walking, Col.
1:10.
^j Occasion of
Stumbling,
Ps. 119:165;
Mt. 11:6.

^k Stumbling-blocks, Jer. 6:21. ^l Light, Ps. 74:16. ^m World,
Rev. 10:6. ⁿ Night, Ps. 19:2.

11 Now a certain ^a man was ^b sick, Lāz-ā-rūs of ^c Bēth-ā-nŷ, of the ^d village of ^e Mary and her ^f sister ^g Martha. 2 And it was that Mary who ^h ⁱ anointed ^j the Lord with ^k ointment, and wiped his ^l feet with her ^m hair, whose ⁿ brother Lāz-ā-rūs was sick. 3 The sisters therefore sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, ^o he whom thou ^p lovest is sick. 4 But when Jē-šūs heard it, he said, This sickness is not unto ^q death, but for ^{r s t} the glory of God, ^u that the ^{v w} Son of God may be glorified thereby. 5 Now Jē-šūs loved Martha, and her sister, and Lāz-ā-rūs. 6 When therefore he heard that he was sick, he abode at that time two ^x days in the place where he was. 7 Then after this he saith to the ^{y z} disciples, ^a Let us go into ^b Jū-dæ-ā again. 8 The disciples say unto him, ^c Rāb-ḥī, the ^d Jews were but now seeking ^{e f} to stone thee; and goest thou thither again? 9 Jē-šūs answered, ^g Are there not twelve ^h hours in the day? If a man ⁱ walk in the day, he ^{j k} stumbleth not, because he seeth the ^l light of this ^m world. 10 But if a man walk in the ⁿ night, he stumbleth, because the light is not in him. 11 These

Var. Rend.—Chap. 11.—V. 1. of—from, MM. V. 2. And—But, BAU.; Now, MM. that—Omit, BAU. V. 3. therefore—So MM.; Then, BAU. HEIT. saying—with the message, HEIT. BAU. V. 4. But—Omit, HEIT. is—leads, HEIT. for—serves, HEIT.; for the advancement of, BAU.; in behalf of, VIN. V. 5. Now—But, BAU.; omit, HEIT. V. 6. therefore—now, HEIT. BAU. abode at that time—So MM.; tarried yet, BAU.; staid still, HEIT. days—days longer, HEIT. V. 7. Then—Then only, HEIT. BAU. go—return, HEIT. V. 8. goest thou—wilt thou go, HEIT. V. 9. in—of, MM. he (last)—one, HEIT. V. 10. in the—by, HEIT. the light . . . him—he has no light, HEIT. Vs. 11, 12. is—So H.; bath, MM. out of sleep—Omit, HEIT. BAU. V. 12. therefore—So MM.; Then, BAU. HEIT. recover—So DODS; *th* be saved, Var. MM.; be safe, WYC.; do well enough, TYNDALE. V. 13. Now—But, BAU.; omit, HEIT. spoken of—meant, BAU. HEIT. taking—the.

things spake he: and after this he saith unto them, Our ^{o p} friend Lāz-ā-rūs ^{q r} is fallen ^s asleep; but I go, that I may ^t awake him out of sleep. 12 The disciples therefore said unto him, Lord, if he is fallen asleep, he will ^u recover. 13 Now ^v Jē-šūs had spoken of his death: but they thought that he spake of taking ^w rest in sleep. 14 Then Jē-šūs therefore said unto them plainly, Lāz-ā-rūs is dead. 15 And I am ^x glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may ^y believe; nevertheless let us go unto him. 16 ^z Thomas therefore, who is called ^a Did-ḡ-mūs, said unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

17 So when Jē-šūs came, he found that he had been in the ^b tomb ^a four days already. 18 Now Bēth-ā-nŷ was nigh unto ^c Jē-ru-sā-lēm, about fifteen ^d furlongs off; 19 and many of ^e the Jews had come to ^f Martha and Mary, ^g to ^h console them concerning their brother. 20 Martha therefore, when she heard that Jē-šūs was coming, went and met him: but ⁱ Mary still sat in the ^{j k} house. 21 Martha therefore said unto Jē-šūs, Lord, ^l if thou hadst been

HEIT. BAU. V. 14. Then Jesus therefore—So MM.; Jesus thereupon, HEIT. VAU. said—said now, BAU. plainly—openly, BAU. is dead—has died, BAU. V. 15. to the intent—in order that, BAU. may—So MM.; learn to, HEIT. nevertheless—but, BAU. let us—we will, BAU. V. 16. therefore—So MM.; then, HEIT. BAU. D-dymus—Twin, BAU. Let us also—We will also, BAU. that we may—in order to, HEIT. BAU. V. 17. So—Now, BAU. So when—When therefore, MM.; When, then, DODS. in the tomb—So DODS; buried, BAU.; in the grave, MM. V. 18. Now—But, BAU.; omit, HEIT. was—is, MM. V. 19. and—Omit, HEIT. V. 20. therefore—So MM.; Now, HEIT. BAU. V. 20. still sat—sat, BAU.; remained sitting, HEIT. V. 21. therefore—So MM.; then, HEIT. BAU.

Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 19. Martha and Mary—So N B C * L (X), 33, VULG., AL. La. Th. We. (?). WH. NES.; the women with Martha and Mary, A C * (T Δ), T. Mcl.; i.e. Martha and Mary and their women-friends, Mc.; the household of Martha and Mary, BAU.

¹¹
^o Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
^p See v. 3.
^q V. 13; Mt. 27:52; Mk. 5:39; see Acts 7:60.
^r See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^s Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
^t See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

¹²
¹ Gr. *be saved*.

¹³
^u Mt. 9:24; Lu. 8:52.
^v Rest, Heb. 4:4.

¹⁵
^w Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^x Faith, Heb. 11:1.

¹⁶
^y See "Apos-
tles," Mt. 10:5.
^z That is, *Twin*.

¹⁷
^a Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
^b See v. 39.

¹⁸
^b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^c See "Meas-
ures," Ex. 36:9.

¹⁹
^d See v. 8; ch. 1:19.
^e See v. 1.
^f Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
^g V. 31; Job 2:11.
^h Comp. I Sam. 31:13; I Chr. 10:12.

²⁰
ⁱ Comp. Lu. 10:38–42.
^j House, Deut. 24:10.
^k Home, Lev. 18:9.

²¹
^l Vs. 32, 37.

22
a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
b V. 41 f.; comp. ch. 9:31.
c See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
23
e Promises, John 14:2.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g See v. 1.
h Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
24
i Martha, Lu. 10:38.
j Dan. 12:2; comp. ch. 5:28 f.; Acts 24:15.
k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
25
m Comp. ch. 1:4; 5:26; 6:39 f.; Rev. 1:18.
n See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
o See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p Life, Gen. 2:7.
q Death, Rom. 5:12.
r Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
26
s See ch. 6:47, 50, 51; 8:51.
27
t Faith, Heb. 11:1.
u Confession, Mt. 16:16.
v Son, Gen. 21:14.
w Ch. 6:14.
x World, Rev. 10:6.
28
y See v. 30.
z Mary, Mk. 16:1.
1 Or, *her sister, saying secretly.*
a Sister, Mt. 19:29.
b Mt. 26:18; Mk. 14:14; Lu. 22:11; comp. ch. 13:13.

here, my brother had not died. 22 And even now I ^a know that, ^b whatsoever thou shalt ^c ask of ^d God, God will give thee. 23 Jē-šūs saith unto her, ^e Thy ^f brother shall ^g rise again. 24 ^h Martha saith unto him, ⁱ I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last ^k day. 25 Jē-šūs said unto her, ^m ⁿ I am the resurrection, and the ^p life: he that believeth on me, though he ^q die, yet shall he ^r live; 26 and whosoever liveth and believeth on me ^s shall never die. Believest thou this? 27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I have ^t believed that thou art ^u the Christ, the ^v Son of God, *even* ^w he that cometh into the ^x world. 28 And when she had said this, she ^y went away, and called ^z Mary ¹ her ^a sister secretly, saying, ⁿ The ^b ^c Teacher is here, and ^d calleth thee. 29 And she, when

Var. Rend.—V. 22. *even*—So MM.; *omit*, HEIT. BAU.; *whatsoever*—Add. things, MM. give—So MM.; *grant*, HEIT. V. 24. *saith*—said, MM. that . . . in—So DODS; at, HEIT. V. 25. *he that*—Who, HEIT. though—even though, DODS. *die*—So VIN. DODS; *had died*, BAU.; *even die*, HEIT. yet shall he—shall, DODS. V. 26. *whosoever*—every one, who, HEIT. DODS; *every one* that, MM. never—So DODS; *nevermore*, HEIT.; *in eternity* not, BAU. this—that, HEIT. V. 27. *believed*—So MM. VIN.; *the belief* (faith), BAU.; *learned to believe*, HEIT. Christ—Messiah, HEIT. *even*—*Omit*, BAU. HEIT. *cometh*—So MM.; *shall come*, HEIT. BAU. V. 28. *secretly, saying*—and says to her secretly, BAU. HEIT.; *saying secretly*, MM. Teacher—So MM.; *Master*, HEIT. BAU. *r*. *calleth*—So VIN.; *hath called*, HEIT. V. 29. *went*

she heard it, arose quickly, and went unto him. 30 (Now Jē-šūs was not yet come into the ^e village, but ^f was still in the place where Martha met him.) 31 ^g The Jews then who were with her in the ^h house, and ⁱ were consoling her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up quickly and went out, followed her, supposing that she was going unto the ^k tomb to ² weep there. 32 Mary therefore, when she came where Jē-šūs was, and saw him, ¹ fell down at his feet, saying unto him, ^m Lord, ⁿ if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 33 When Jē-šūs therefore saw her ³ weeping, and the Jews *also* ³ weeping who came with her, he ^o ⁴ groaned in the ^p spirit, and ^q ⁵ was troubled, 34 and said, Where have ye ^r laid him? They say unto him, Lord, come and see. 35 Jē-šūs ^s wept.

—comes, BAU. V. 31. then—therefore, MM. consoling—comforting, MM. *r*. was going—went, MM. V. 32. therefore—So MM.; *Now*, BAU.; *then*, HEIT. saw—as she saw, BAU.; *at seeing*, HEIT.; *seeing*, MM. down—*Omit*, MM. saying unto him—with the words, HEIT. BAU. V. 33. therefore—now, HEIT. weeping—lamenting, MM.; *weeping*, DODS. groaned—*So (or possibly, he sternly checked his spirit), W. Mcl.*; *had indignation* (at himself, *At DeW. Paley*) (at the Jews, *Me.*); *shuddered* with indignation, G.O.; *was moved* with indignation in himself (*at the misery caused by sin*), MM.; *was moved* with indignation, HEIT. BAU. *r* *marg.* in the spirit—inwardly, HEIT. was troubled—excited himself, BAU.; *got into a temper*, HEIT.; *troubled himself*, MM. VIN. *Mcl.*; *shuddered*, *Me.* V. 34. *said*—he said, MM.

c See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
d Calling, I Cor. 1:25.

30

e Villages, Deut. 2:23.
f See v. 20.

31

g The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
h See vs. 19, 33.
i House, Deut. 24:10.
j Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
k Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
2 Gr. *wail*.

32

l See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
m See v. 2.
n See v. 21.

33

3 Gr. *wailing*.
o Groaning, Ps. 22:1.
4 Or, *was moved with indignation in the spirit*.
p Spirit, Job 4:15.
q Comp. ch. 12:27; 13:21.
5 Gr. *troubled himself*.

34

r Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

35

s Comp. Lu. 19:41 (where Gr. as in v. 33 marg.).

* **MOURNING: Ancient Customs in.**—Wearing a Special Mourning-dress—Gen. 38:14; II Sam. 14:2; Jer. 6:26. See "Sackcloth"—I Ki. 20:31. Shaving—Ezra 9:3; Jer. 7:29. Going about with Uncovered Head—Lev. 10:6; 13:45; 21:10; Num. 5:18. With Face covered—II Sam. 15:30; 19:4; Esth. 6:12. With Upper Lip covered—Lev. 13:45; Ez. 24:17, 22. Lying on the Ground—II Sam. 12:16; 13:31. See "Ashes"—II Sam. 13:19. Rendering of the Garments—Gen. 37:29, 34; 44:13; Ju. 11:35; II Sam. 1:2, 11, 12; 3:31; 13:19, 31; 15:32; II Ki. 1:2; 5:8; 6:30; 11:14; 19:1; 22:11, 19; Ezra 9:3, 5; Job 1:20; 2:12; Jer. 41:5; Mt. 6:15. Neglecting Personal Appearance—II Sam. 14:2; 15:30; 19:24; Is. 20:2; Mic. 1:8, 11. Laying aside Ornaments—Ex. 33:4, 6. Laying the Hand on the Head—II Sam. 13:19; Jer. 2:37. Fasting—I Sam. 31:13; II Sam. 1:12; 3:35; Zech. 7:5. Uttering Loud Cries—Ex. 12:30; I Sam. 30:4; Jer. 22:18. Cutting one's own Flesh—Jer. 16:6; 41:5; 47:5; 48:37. (But this is forbidden to the Israelite as a pagan practice.) Days of—Job 2:13; Dan. 10:2.

Professional Mourners.—II Chr. 35:25; Jer. 9:17; Amos 5:16; Mt. 9:23.

Diges.—II Sam. 1:17–27; 3:33, 34; 18:33; II Ki. 2:12; II Chr. 35:25.

House of Mourning.—Ecl. 7:2, 4; Jer. 16:5.

Laws concerning.—Cutting of Flesh forbidden—Lev. 19:28; 21:5; Deut. 14:1. Defilement—Lev. 21:1–11. Mourning caused by Oppression—Ps. 42:9; 43:2; Is. 22:12; Lam. 5:15.

Mourners comforted.—Esth. 9:22; Ps. 30:11; 57:18; 61:2, 3; 66:10; Jer. 16:7; 31:13. See "Teachings of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Special Cases of.—Abraham—Gen. 23:2. Jacob—Gen. 37:34. For Jacob—Gen. 27:41; 50:3, 4, 10, 11. David—II Sam. 13:37; 19:1, 2; Ps. 35:14; 38:6; 88:9. Samuel for Saul—I Sam. 15:35; 16:1. Uriah's Wife for her Husband—II Sam. 11:26, 27. For Prophet—I Ki. 13:29, 30. For Abijah—I Ki. 14:13. Ephraim—I Chr. 7:22. Ezra—Ezra 10:6. Jews—Esth. 4:3. Job—Job 30:28. Israelites—Num. 14:39; I Ki. 14:18. Hezekiah—Is. 38:14. The Prophet for Zion—Lam. 1:4. The Wicked—Pr. 5:11; Jer. 2:37; 23:10; Ez. 31:15. Ezekiel—Ez. 24:17. Priests—Joel 1:9. Rachel—Mt. 2:18. For Jesus—Mk. 16:10.

Mourning in Judgment.—Is. 24:4; 33:9; 59:11; Jer. 12:11.

Spiritual Mourning.—Joel 2:12; II Cor. 7:7; Jas. 4:9; Rev. 18:8.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 16:7; 19:8; 51:11; 60:20; Jer.

36
a The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
b See v. 19.
c Love, I Cor.
13:1.
d Comp. v. 3.

37
e Man, Gen. 2:7
f Ch. 9:7.
g See "Miracles
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
h Eyes, Ps.
17:8.
i Blindness,
I Sam. 4:15.
j Death, Rom.
5:12.

38
k Groaning, Ps.
22:1.
l Or, *being
moved with in-
dignation in
himself*.
m See "Sepul-
chre," II Ki.
23:16.
n Comp. ch.
20:1; Mt.
27:60; Mk.
15:46; Lu.
24:2.
o Stone, Ex.
34:1.
p Or, *upon*.

39
q Martha, Lu.
10:38.
r Sister, Mt.
19:29.
s See v. 2.
t Gr, *he stinketh*.
u Body, Num.
25:8.
v V. 17.
w Day, Lev.
25:8.

40
x V. 4, 23 ff.
y Faith, Heb.
11:1.
z Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
a Glory, Ps. 7:5.

41
b Ch. 17:1;
c comp. Acts
7:55.
d Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.
e See "Prayers
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

4:28; 12:4; 48:31; Ez. 2:10; Hos. 4:3; 10:5; Joel 1:10; Amos 5:16; 8:8; 10; 9:5; Zech. 12:11; Mt. 24:30; Lu. 6:25; Rev. 18:8, 11.

Figurative.—Is. 3:26; Ez. 31:15; Amos 1:2; Mt. 11:17; Lu. 7:32; I Cor. 5:2; Jas. 4:9.

Illustrative.—Job 29:25; Jer. 6:26; Zech. 12:10; 12; Mt. 2:18; 9:15. See "Consolation"—Mt. 5:4. "Sorrow"—I Thess. 4:13.

*** CAVES: Located in.**—Field—Gen. 23:9, 11, 17. Rocks—Is. 2:19.

Used for.—Dwellings (Lot)—Gen. 19:30; Ju. 6:2. Burial Places—Gen. 23:19, 20; 25:9; 49:29, 30, 32; 50:13; John 11:38. Hiding Places.—*Of Five Kings*—Josh. 10:16, 17, 18, 22, 23, 27. *Of David*—I Sam. 22:1; 24:3, 7, 8, 10; II Sam. 23:13; I Chr. 11:15. *Of Prophets*—I Ki. 18:4, 13; 19:9. *Children of Israel*—I Sam. 13:6; Heb. 11:38.

Mentioned in Title of.—Ps. 57, 142. **Prophecies concerning.**—Ez. 33:27.

† ROME: Rule of.—Over the whole Civilized World—Lu. 2:1; 3:1; Acts 23:24, 26; 25:1. Power of—John 11:48.

36 ^{a b} The Jews therefore said, Behold how he ^{c d} loved him! 37 But some of them said, Could not this ^e man, who ^{f g} opened the ^h eyes of him that was ⁱ blind, have caused that this man also should not ^j die? 38 Jē-šūs therefore again ^k groaning in himself cometh to the ^l tomb. Now it was ^m a cave, and ⁿ a stone lay ^o against it. 39 Jē-šūs saith, Take ye away the stone. ^p Martha, the ^q sister of ^r him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time ^s the ^t body decayeth; for he hath been ^u dead ^v four ^w days. 40 Jē-šūs saith unto her, ^x Said I not unto thee, that, if thou ^y believedst, thou shouldst see the ^z glory of God? 41 So they took away the ^a stone. And Jē-šūs ^b lifted up his eyes, and said, ^{c a b} Father, ^c I thank thee that thou ^d hearest me. 42 And ^e I ^f knew that thou hearest me always: but ^g because

Var. Rend.—V. 36. therefore—Then, HEIT. BAU. V. 37. man—man there, BAU. V. 38. therefore—now, BAU. groaning—moved with indignation, MM.; enraged within, HEIT. BAU. Now—But, BAU. against—So MM.; upon, BAU. DODS. V. 39. ye—Omit, BAU. HEIT. Martha—Omit, MM. him that was dead—the deceased, HEIT. BAU. by . . . decayeth—he stinketh, HEIT.; he smelleth, BAU. the body decayeth, he stinketh, R. hath . . . days—Gr. he is a fourth-day man, VIN.; he hath been four days here, MM. hath been dead—hath lain (lieth) already, HEIT. BAU. V. 41. So—Then, HEIT. BAU. And—But, HEIT. BAU. DODS. eyes—eyes to Heaven, BAU. hearest—So MM.; hath heard, HEIT. BAU. DODS. V. 42. And—Yea, HEIT.; Full well, BAU. I—I myself, MM. always—everywhere, BAU. V. 43. when . . . spoken—after these

of the multitude that standeth around I said it, that they may believe that ^h thou didst send me. 43 And when he had thus spoken, he ⁱ cried with a loud ^j voice, Lāz-ā-rūs, come forth. 44 ^k He that was dead ^l came forth, ^m bound ⁿ hand and ^o foot with ^p grave-clothes; and ^q his ^r face was bound about with a ^s napkin. Jē-šūs saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 ^s Many therefore of the Jews, ^t who came to ^u Mary and ^v beheld ^w that which he did, believed on him. 46 But some of them went away to the ^x Phār-ī-sēes, and told them the things which Jē-šūs had done.

47 ^y The chief priests there-fore and the Phār-ī-sēes ^z gathered a ^a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many ^b signs. 48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the ^c Romans will

words, HEIT. loud—great, DODS. come forth—So DODS. MM.; *lit.* hither forth, VIN.; hither, out, WEISS. V. 44. He forth—Out came the dead man, DODS. He that was dead—The deceased, HEIT.; The dead, BAU. grave-clothes—gravebands, MM. DODS; swathing-bands, VIN. bound about—covered, HEIT. BAU. V. 45. therefore—So MM. DODS; now, BAU. who—they which, MM.; which, R; came—had come, BAU. DODS. beheld that which he—seen what Jesus, DODS. believed—believed now, HEIT.; came to believe, BAU. on—in, MM. V. 47. chief—high, BAU. HEIT. therefore—then, HEIT. gathered a council—called together a meeting of the Sanhedrin, DODS. council—High (or, Supreme)—council, HEIT.; Sanhedrin, BAU. we? for—we for? that, HEIT.; in regard to it that . . . ? BAU. many—(so) many, HEIT.

b See Mt. 11:25.
c Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
d Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

42
e See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g Comp. ch. 12:30; 17:21.
h See ch. 3:17.

43
i Cry, Lu. 18:7.
j Voice, Gen. 27:22.

44
k See vs. 1, 14.
l See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
m See ch. 19:40.
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.
o Foot, Gen. 18:4.
p Or, *grave-bands*.
q See ch. 20:7.
r Face, Is. 6:2.
s Napkin, Lu. 19:20.

45
t See ch. 7:31.
u V. 19; comp. ch. 12:17 f.
v Mary, Mk. 16:1.
w Ch. 2:23.
x Many ancient authorities read the things which he did.

46
y Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
z V. 57; comp. ch. 7:32, 45.

47
a Priests, Ex. 28:1.
b See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.
c See Mt. 5:22.
d Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

Soldiers of.—Mt. 8:8, 9; 28:11–14; Acts 21:31–36; 23:23, 24; II Tim. 2:4. Italian Band (Roman Soldiers)—Acts 10:1; 27:1. Criminals delivered to Soldiers for Execution—Mt. 27:26, 27. Garments given to Soldiers—Mt. 27:35; John 19:23. Prisoners chained by—Acts 12:6; 21:32, 33; 28:16; II Tim. 1:16.

Rights of Roman Citizenship.—Acts 16:21, 37, 38; 22:24, 25–29; 23:27; 25:16.

Games of Rome.—Gladiatorial Fights—I Cor. 15:32. Foot Races—I Cor. 9:24. Wrestling—Eph. 6:12. Training of Combatants—I Cor. 9:25, 27. Rulers observed—II Tim. 2:25.

Emperors of.—Augustus—Lu. 2:1. Claudius—Acts 11:28. Nero—Phil. 4:22. Tiberius—Lu. 3:1. Emperor Highest Court of Appeal—Acts 25:11, 12, 26:32.

Paul visits Rome.—Acts 19:21; 23:11; 28:14. Paul a Prisoner of Rome—Acts 28:14–21. Letters written by Paul while in Rome to the Ephesians, Philippians, Colossians, Philemon.

Jews commanded to leave Rome.—Acts 18:2.

Sojourners from Rome.—Acts 2:10. See "Paul"—Acts 8:1.

a Comp. Mt. 24:15. [10:32.
b Nation, Gen. 49
c Caiaphas, John 18:13.
d Priest, Ex. 28:1. [25:8.
e Year, Lev. f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
50
h Ch. 18:14.
i Man, Gen 2:7.
j Death, Rom. 5:12.
k See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
51
l Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
m Ex. 28:30; Num. 27:21; I Sam. 23:9; 30:7; Ezra 2:63.
n See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
o See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
52
p Ch. 10:16.
q Unity, I Cor. 1:10.
r See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
s See "Fatherhood of God," Gen. 1:1.
53
t Day, Lev. 25:8.
u See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
v See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
w Mt. 26:4.
54
x Ch. 7:1.
y The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
z Wilderness, Ex. 3:1. [4:17.
a City, Gen. b II Ch. 13:19 marg. ?
c Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
d See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
55
e Ch. 12:1; 13:1; Mt. 26:1 f.; Mk. 14:1; Lu. 22:1; see ch. 2:13. [12:3.
f Passover, Ex. 3: See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
h Purification, Lev. 15:2.
i Num. 9:10; II Ch. 30:17 f.; comp. ch. 18:28.
56
k Ch. 7:11.

come and take away both our^a place and our^b nation. 49 But a certain one of them, ^cCā'ā-phās, being ^dhigh priest that ^eyear, said unto them, Ye ^fknow nothing at all, 50 nor do ye take account that ^hit is expedient for you that one ⁱman should ^jdie ^kfor the people, and that the whole nation perish not. 51 Now this he said not of himself: but being high priest that year, he ^lpropheied that Jē-šūs should die ^ofor the nation; 52 and not for the nation only, but that he might also ^pgather together into ^qone the ^rs children of God that are scattered abroad. 53 So from that ^sday forth they ^ttook counsel that they might put him to death.

54 Jē-šūs therefore ^xwalked no more openly among the ^yJews, but departed thence into the country near to the ^zwilderness, into a ^acity called ^bĒ-phrā-īm; and there he tarried with the ^cdisciples. 55 Now ^ethe passover of the Jews was at ^ghand: and many went up to ^hJē-ru'sā-lēm out of the country before the passover, ⁱto purify themselves. 56 They

Var. Rend.—V. 49. that year—i.e. said with reference to frequent change of high priests, *Mt.*; i.e. that fateful year, *DeW. Me. W.*; i.e. that memorable year, *MM. VIN. DODS.* V. 50. nor—neither, *HEIT.*; and ye do not, *BAU.* expedient—profitable, *MM.* should—*Omit.* DODS. and . . . not—that that the whole nation should go to ruin, *HEIT.* that . . . not—not the whole nation go to ruin, *BAU.* that—*Omit.* *MM. DODS. BAU. V. 51.* Now—But, *HEIT. BAU. MM.* that Jesus—because Jesus, *BAU. WEISS.* should—was about to, *MM.*; was to, *DODS. V. 52.* he . . . abroad—Also the children of God who were scattered in the various places should be gathered into one, *DODS.* one—unity, *BAU. HEIT. V. 53.* took counsel—were determined, *HEIT.*; held counsels, *BAU.* that they might—to, *BAU. HEIT. V. 54.* therefore—on that account, *HEIT.*; Then, *BAU.* walked . . . openly—no longer went about openly, *DODS.* departed—went away, *MM.* he tarried—abode, *MM. V. 55.* Now—But, *BAU.*; *omit.* *HEIT.* purify—So *DODS. MM.*; dedicate, *HEIT.*; sanctify, *BAU. V. 56.* therefore—So *MM.*; then, *BAU.*; now, *HEIT.* as—while, *HEIT.* temple—temple-courts, *MM.* That . . . feast?—He will not . . . feast will he? *BAU.* That he will not—will he not,

^ksought therefore for Jē-šūs, and spake one with another, as they stood in the ^ltemple, What think ye? That he will not come to the ^mfeast? 57 Now ⁿthe chief priests and the ^oPhā-ī-sēes had given commandment, that, if any man knew where he was, he should show it, that they might take him.

12 ^pJē-šūs therefore six days before ^rthe passover came to ^sBēth-ā-n'y, where ^tLāz-ā-rūs was, whom Jē-šūs ^uraised from the dead. 2 So they ^vmade him a ^wsupper there: and ^xMartha served; but Lāz-ā-rūs was one of them that ^ysat at ^zmeat with him. 3 ^aMary therefore took a ^bpound of ointment of ^cpure nard, very precious, and ^eanointed the feet of Jē-šūs, and wiped his ^ffeet with her ^ghair: and the ^hhouse was filled with the ⁱodor of the ointment. 4 But ^jJū-dās Is-cār-ōt, one of his disciples, that should ^kbetray him, saith, 5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred ^lshillings, and given to the ^mpoor? 6 Now this he said, not because he cared for the poor;

HEIT. V. 57. chief . . . commandment—Sanhedrin had issued instructions, *DODS.* commandment—commandments, *MM.* show—tell, *HEIT.*; intimate this, *DODS.* man—*Omit.* *DODS.* take—seize, *BAU. MM.*; arrest, *HEIT. DODS. Chap. 12.* —V. 1. therefore—So *MM.*; Then, *HEIT.*; Now, *BAU.* raised—had raised, *MM. V. 2.* So—Now, *HEIT.*; Then, *BAU.*; therefore, *MM.* sat at meat—reclined at the table, *BAU. HEIT. V. 3.* therefore—So *MM.*; then, *HEIT. BAU.* pure nard—So *Mt. Da. Go.*; spikenard, *MM. VIN. R.*; nard used for sipping, *PALEY*; genuine nard, *BAU. HEIT.* wiped—dried, *BAU. HEIT.*; she wiped, *MM.* and (last)—but, *BAU.*; *omit.* *HEIT. V. 4.* Iscariot—the Iscariot, *BAU.*; of Kerioth, *HEIT.* that—he that, *HEIT. MM.* should—was about to, *MM.* shillings—denarii: see *Mt. 20:2; Var. VIN. (all.) DODS.* pence, *R. V. 6.* Now—But, *HEIT. MM.*; *omit.* *BAU. DODS.* he . . . poor—So *MM. DODS.* the poor were (really, *HEIT.*) on his heart, *BAU. HEIT.*

Var. Read.—V. 50. you—(B D L M); us (A E G H Π). Chap. 12.—V. 1. was—So (B L X), *La. 2 Tr. 2 Ti. We. WH. NES.*; add, which had been dead, A D (I F) Δ, *La. 1 Tr. 1 Mcl.*

l Temple. I Sam. 1:9.
m Feasts, Num. 29:39.

57
n See v. 47.
o Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.

1
p See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q P. Vs. 1-8: comp. Mt. 26:6-13; Mk. 14:3-9; also Lu. 7:37-39.
r See ch. 11:55; comp. vs. 12, 20.
s Bethany, Mk. 11:1.
t See ch. 11:1.
u Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.

2
v Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
w See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
x Martha, Lu. 10:38.
y Gr. reclined.
z Food, Gen. 9:3.

3
z Mary, Mk. 16:1.
a See ch. 11:2.
b See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
c Mk. 14:3.
d See "Oils," I Ki. 17:12.
2 Or, liquid nard.
e Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
f Feet, Gen. 18:4.
g Hair, II Sam. 14:26.
h House, Deut. 24:10.
i Smelling, I Cor. 12:17.

4
j Judas. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
k Comp. ch. 6:71.
3 Or, deliver him up.

5
l See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
4 See marginal note on ch. 6:7.
m The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

^a See "Covetousness," Deut. 5:21.
^b Stealing, Lev. 19:11. Ch. 13:29.
^c Or, *box*.
² Or, *carried what was put therein*.
^d Comp. Lu. 8:3.
³ Or, *Let her alone*; it was that she might keep it.
^e See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
^f See ch. 19:40.
^g Day, Lev. 25:8.
^h Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
ⁱ See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^j Deut. 15:11; Mt. 26:11; Mk. 14:7.
^k The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
^l Comp. v. 12 marg.; Mk. 12:37.
^m The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
ⁿ Vs. 1, 17 f.; ch. 11:43 f.
¹⁰
^o Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^p See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
¹¹
^q V. 18; comp. ch. 11:45 f.
^r See ch. 7:31; comp. ch. 11:42.
^s Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^t See "Conversion," Mt. 13:18.
¹²
^u P. Vs. 12-13; Mt. 21:4-9; Mk. 11:7-10; Lu. 19:35-38.
⁴ Some ancient authorities read the common people.
^v See v. 9.
^w Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^x See v. 1.
^y Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
¹³
^z See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. (15:5.)
^a Branch, John See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
^b Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^c Comp. Ps. 118:25 f.
^d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^e Name, Acts 16:18.
^f Kingship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^g King, Deut. 17:15.
ⁱ Ki. 11:11. 14

but ^a because he was a ^b thief, and ^c having the ¹ bag ² took away ^d what was put therein. 7 Jē-šūs therefore said, ³ Suffer her to keep it against ^e ¹⁹ the day of my ^h burying. 8 ⁱ For the ^k poor ye have always with you; but me ye have not always.

9 The ^l common people therefore of the ^m Jews learned that he was there: and they came, not for Jē-šūs' sake only, but that they might see Lāz-ā-rūs also, ⁿ whom he had raised from the dead. 10 But the ^o chief priests took counsel that they might ^p put Lāz-ā-rūs also to death; 11 because that ^q by reason of him ^r many of the Jews went away, and ^s ^t believed on Jē-šūs.

12 On the morrow ^u ^a a great multitude that had come to ^v ^w the feast, when they heard that Jē-šūs was coming to ^x Jē-ru-sā-lēm, 13 ^y took the ^z branches of the ^a palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and ^b cried out, ^c Hō-šān-ā: ^d Blessed ^{is} he that cometh in the ^e name of the Lord, even the ^f ^g King of ⁱ Ī-sā-rā-ēl. 14 And Jē-šūs, having found a young ^j ass, sat thereon; as it is ^k writ-

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (cont.), having the bag —So MM.; was the treasurer, BAU. HEIT. bag—box, *W. Md. Field.* took away—bare away, MM. VIN.; put aside, HEIT. BAU.; bare, *DeW. Tho. Da.*; stole, *Al. Mc. Md. Go. W.* V. 7. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. Suffer . . . burying—Let her alone: that for the day of the preparation for my burial she may keep it, MM.; let her alone, against the day of my burying hath she kept this (or, it was that she might keep it, so *r marg.*), VIN. against—though (it) were for, HEIT. V. 8. For—Indeed, HEIT. V. 9. common—So MM. VIN.; great mass of, HEIT. BAU. therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. V. 10. chief—high, BAU. HEIT. took . . . night—decided to, HEIT. BAU. by reason of him—for his sake, HEIT.; on his account, BAU. believed—came to believe, BAU. V. 12. On the morrow—The next day, MM. a great multitude—the common people, MM. V. 13. palm trees—(well known) palm trees, which gave its name to the village of Bethany, house of dates, *Li.* cried—they cried, MM. Hosanna—i.e. O save now: see Mt. 21:9. Blessed ^{is}—Praised be, HEIT. BAU. even—and, MM. V. 14. And—But, BAU. young—little, BAU. V. 15. sitting

ten, 15 ¹⁵ Fear not, ^m daughter of ⁿ Zi'ōn: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt. 16 ^o These things ^p understood not his ^q ^r disciples at the first: but when Jē-šūs ^s ^t was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him. 17 ^u The multitude therefore that was with him when he called Lāz-ā-rūs out of the ^v tomb, and ^w ^x raised him from the dead, bare ^y witness. 18 ^z For this cause also the ^a multitude went and met him, ^b for that they heard that he had done this ^c sign. 19 The ^d Phār-ī-sees therefore said among themselves, ^e Behold how ye prevail nothing; lo, the ^f world is gone after him.

20 Now there were certain ¹⁹ ^h ⁱ Greeks among those that went up to ^j worship at ^k the feast: 21 these therefore came to ^l Philip, who was of ^m Bēth-sā-lī-dā of ⁿ Gāl-ī-lēe, and asked him, saying, Sir, ^o we would see Jē-šūs. 22 Philip cometh and telleth ^p Andrew: Andrew cometh, and ^q Philip, and they tell Jē-šūs. 23 And Jē-šūs answereth them, saying, ^r ^s The hour is

—riding, HEIT. V. 16. but—but only, HEIT. of—about, BAU. had done—did, MM. V. 19. therefore—now, BAU. among themselves—to one another, HEIT. BAU. Behold . . . lo—There ye see, that ye can do nothing, HEIT.; Ye see, that ye can accomplish nothing; behold, BAU.; Do you see how helpless you are? DODS. how—how that, MM. gone—gone away, MM. V. 20. certain—some, MM. among—from among, MM. V. 21. therefore—now, BAU. asked him, saying—begged him in these words, BAU. would see—should like to meet, BAU. HEIT. V. 22. cometh (twice)—goeth, BAU. V. 23. And—But, BAU. saying—in that he says unto them, BAU.

Var. Read.—V. 7. keep . . . burying—that she may keep this against the day of my burying, *B D L (K) L, 33, Vulg.* Egypt. *Edd.*; against the day of my burying hath she kept this, A (1) *T Δ.* V. 9. The common people—So *B* L. Ti. Tr. 2 WH. NES.*; Much people, A *B* D. La. Tr. 1 Mcl. We.* See Var. Rend. V. 13. even—Omit, some *MSS. La. Mcl. HEIT.* BAU. V. 17. when . . . witness—So *N A B. Al. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.*; bare record that he called Lazarus out of the grave and raised him from the dead, *D E* L, La. Ti. Tr. 2*

¹⁵
^l See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
⁵ Q. Zech. 9:9.
^m Daughter, Ju. 11:34.
ⁿ Zion, Is. 52:1.

¹⁶
^o See Mk. 9:32; comp. ch. 2:22; 14:26.
^p See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
^q Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^r See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^s Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^t V. 23; ch. 7:39.

¹⁷
^u Ch. 11:42.
^v Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
^w Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
^x See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^y Witness, John 8:17.

¹⁸
^z Comp. v. 12; Lu. 19:37.
^a See "Popularity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^b See v. 11.
^c Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

¹⁹
^d Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
⁶ Or, *Ye behold.*
^e World, Rev. 10:6.

²⁰
^f See "Greece," Dan. 10:20.
^g See ch. 7:35.
^h Greek-speaking Jews, Acts 6:1.
ⁱ Greeks, Acts 11:20.
^j Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^k See v. 1.

²¹
^l Philip, John 1:43.
^m Bethsaida, Mt. 11:21.
ⁿ Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
^o Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

²²
^p See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

²³
^q See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^r Comp. ch. 13:1, 32; 17:1; Mt. 26:45; Mk. 14:35, 41.
^s Hour, Dan. 3:6.

23
 a See "Humanity and Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 b See v. 23; ch. 7:39.
 c Glory, Ps. 7:5.

24
 d I Cor. 15:36; comp. Rom. 14:9. [9:32.
 e Wheat, Ex. 2:1. [5:12.
 f Earth, Gen. 2:1. [5:12.
 g Death, Rom. 6:9. [5:12.
 h See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23. [23:40.
 i Fruit, Lev. 26:23.

25
 j See Mt. 10:39.
 k See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24. [13:1.
 l Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 m Life, Gen. 2:7.
 n Life in these places represents two different Greek words.
 o Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 p World, Rev. 10:6.

26
 q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
 r Ch. 14:3; 17:24; comp. I Cor. 5:8; Phil. 1:23; I Thess. 4:17.
 s Promise, John 14:2.
 t Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 u Minister, Acts 15:39.
 v See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 w Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
 x Honor, Mal. 1:6.
 y I Sam. 2:30; Ps. 91:15; comp. Lu. 12:37.

27
 z Mt. 26:38; Mk. 14:34; see ch. 11:33.
 a Soul, Job 4:15.
 b See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
 c See Mt. 11:25.
 d See v. 23.
 e Or, *how*?
 f See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 g See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
 h Comp. Mt. 3:17; 17:5; Mk. 1:11; 9:7; Lu. 3:22; 9:35; f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 i Acts 27:39. l Acts 23:9. m Angel, I Pet. 1:12. n Ch. 11:42. o Ch. 16:11; comp. ch. 3:19; 9:39. p Judgment, II Pet. 2:4. q Or, a judgment. r Prince, Num. 2:7. s Ch. 14:30; 16:11; II Cor. 4:4; Eph. 2:2; comp. Eph. 6:12; I John 4:4; 5:19.

come, that the ^aSon of man should ^bbe glorified. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^dExcept a grain of ^ewheat fall into the ^fearth and ^gdie, it abideth by itself alone; but if it die, ^hit beareth much ⁱfruit. 25 ^jHe that ^kloveth his ^mlife loseth it; and he that ⁿhateth his ^llife in this ^oworld shall keep it unto ^llife eternal. 26 If ^pany man serve me, let him follow me; and ^qwhere I am, ^rthere shall also my ^sservant be: if any man serve ^ume, him will the ^vFather ^wx honor. 27 ^yNow is my ^zsoul ^atroubled; and what shall I say? ^bFather, save me from ^cthis ²hour. But ^de for this cause came I unto this hour. 28 ^bFather, ^fglorify thy ^gname. There came therefore a ^hi voice out of ⁱheaven, *saying*, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again. 29 The multitude therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it had ^kthundered: others said, ^lm An angel hath spoken to him. 30 Jē-šūs answered and said, ⁿThis voice hath not come for my sake, but for your sakes. 31 ^oNow is ^pthe judgment of this world: now shall ^qr the prince of this world be cast out. 32 And I, if I ^sbe

Var. Rend.—V. 24. Except—If, BAU.; omit. HEIT. a—the, HEIT. BAU. VIN. DODS. MM. fall—falls not, BAU.; must fall, HEIT. die—die else, HEIT.; So BAU. V. 25. life (*first two*) soul, MM. r marg. V. 26. man—one, MM. V. 27. Father . . . hour—So AL. DeW. Me. Ols. Go. Ti. W. MM. VIN.; (shall I say) Father save me from this hour? Ew. Tho. La. Tr. DODS. from—out of, BAU. HEIT. MM. But—yet, BAU.; no, HEIT. V. 28. therefore—So MM.; then, BAU. HEIT. saying—Omit. BAU. HEIT. V. 29. The multitude therefore—So MM.; When now the multitude, BAU.; The multitude, HEIT. and—Omit. BAU. V. 31. the—there, MM. of—over, HEIT. cast—thrown, BAU. HEIT. V. 32. up from—on high out of, MM. V. 33.

28 f Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16. g Name, Acts 16:18. h Voice, Gen. 27:22. i Comp. Mt. 3:17; 17:5; Mk. 1:11; 9:7; Lu. 3:22; 9:35; j Heaven, Deut. 26:15. k See "Meteorology," Ew. 27:39. l Acts 23:9. m Angel, I Pet. 1:12. n Ch. 11:42. o Ch. 16:11; comp. ch. 3:19; 9:39. p Judgment, II Pet. 2:4. q Or, a judgment. r Prince, Num. 2:7. s Ch. 14:30; 16:11; II Cor. 4:4; Eph. 2:2; comp. Eph. 6:12; I John 4:4; 5:19. 32 s V. 34; ch. 3:14; 8:28.

^t lifted up ⁴ from the earth, will ^uv draw all men unto myself. 33 But this he said, ^wx signifying by what ^ymanner of ^zdeath he should die. 34 The multitude therefore answered him, We have heard out of ^ab the law that ^cthe Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The ^dSon of ^eman must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? 35 Jē-šūs therefore said unto them, ^fYet a little while is ^gh the light ⁵among you. ^jk Walk while ye have the light, that ^ldarkness overtake you not: and he that ^mwalketh in the darkness ⁿo knoweth not whither he goeth. 36 While ye have the light, ^pbelieve on the light, that ye may become ^qsons of light.

^rThese things spake Jē-šūs, and he departed and ^s6 hid himself from them. 37 But though he had done so many ^tu v signs before them, yet they believed not on him: 38 ^wthat the ^xword of ^yI-šā-žūh the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, ^za 7 Lord, who hath believed our report?

And to whom hath the ^barm of the Lord been ^crevealed?

manner . . . die—So MM.; way, he should suffer death, HEIT.; death he was to die, DODS. V. 34. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. Christ—Messiah, HEIT. for ever—in eternity, BAU. eternally, HEIT. sayest thou—canst thou now affirm, HEIT.; sayest thou now, BAU. up—on high, MM. who . . . man?—what kind of Son of man is that? HEIT. Vs. 35, 36. while—So DODS.; as, MM. BAU. V. 35. and—Omit. HEIT. V. 36. that ye may—So MM.; in order that ye, BAU. HEIT. departed—went away, MM. BAU. hid himself—was hidden, MM. DODS. V. 37. But though—Although, DODS.; But after, BAU. many—great, HEIT. yet—Omit. MM. on—So DODS.; in, MM. V. 38. that—Omit. HEIT. might—had to, HEIT. spake—said, MM. hath (*first*)—Omit. MM. hath . . . been—was, MM.

Var. Read.—V. 25. Ioseth—So N B L, 33. Ti. Tr. 1 Mcl. We. WH.; shall lose, A D (X). VULG. AL. La. Tr. 2 Vs. 35, 36. while—according as, A B D (K L II), 33, Edd. DeW. Me. AL. NES. BAU. (but Mcl. Da. Grimm translate this reading also while).

v See ch. 2:11. 38 w Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15. x Words, Ps. 15:23. y Isaiah, Is. 1:1. z Prophets, II Ki. 17:23. a Rom. 10:16. 7 Q. Is. 53:1. b Arm, Ju. 15:14. c Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

t See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 + Or, out of.
 u Comp. ch. 6:44.
 v See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.

33
 w See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
 x Comp. ch. 18:32; 21:19.
 y See "Crucifixion," Mt. 27:26.
 z See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

34
 a See ch. 10:34.
 b Law, Deut. 31:24.
 c Ps. 110:4; Is. 9:7; Ez. 37:25; Dan. 7:14.
 d Son, Gen. 21:19.
 e Man, Gen. 2:7.

35
 f See ch. 7:33; 9:4; I John 2:10.
 g See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 h Light, Ps. 74:16.
 i See v. 46.
 j Or, in.
 k Walking, Col. 1:10.
 l Eph. 5:8; comp. Gal. 6:10.
 m Darkness, Job 38:9.
 n I John 1:6; 2:11.
 o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 p Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

36
 p Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 q See Lu. 16:8; comp. ch. 8:12.
 r See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 s Comp. ch. 8:59.
 t Or, was hidden from them.

37
 t Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
 u Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

³⁹
a See "Spiritual Blindness," 1 Sam. 4:15.
b Faith, Heb. 11:1.
c Isaiah, Is. 1:1.

⁴⁰
d See Mt. 13:14 f.
1 Q. Is. 6:10.
e Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
f Comp. Mk. 6:52.
g See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardness of Heart," Lu. 2:21. [15:9.
h Heart, Acts.
i See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
j See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
k See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. [30:13.
l Healing, Jer.

⁴¹
m See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
n Is. 6:1 ff.
o Glory, Ps. 7:5.
p Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. [24:27.
q Comp. Lu.

⁴²
r Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41.
s See Lu. 23:13.
t Comp. v. 11; ch. 7:48.
u See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
v Ch. 7:13.
w Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
x See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
y Confession, Mt. 16:16.

² Or, him.
z See "Persecution," 1 Ki. 18:4.
a See ch. 9:22.
b Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.

⁴³
c Ch. 5:41, 44.
d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
e Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.
f See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
g See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

⁴⁴
j Cry, Lu. 18:7.
k Comp. ch. 5:24; Mt. 10:40.
l See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

39^a For this cause they could not^b believe, for that^c *Ī-sā'jah* said again,

40^{a1} He hath blinded their^e eyes, and he^f hardened their^h heart;

Lest they should see with their eyes, and perceive with their heart,

And should^{i k} turn,

And I should^l heal them.

41 These things said *Ī-sā'jah*, because^{m n} he saw his^{o p} glory; and^q he spake of him. 42 Nevertheless even of^r the^s rulers^t many believed on him; but^{u v} because of the^w *Phār'ī-sēes*^x they did not^y confess^z it, lest they should be^a put out of the^b synagogue: 43^{c d} for they loved the^{f g} glory that is of^h men more than theⁱ glory that is of God.

44 And *Jē'šūs*^j cried and said, ^kHe that believeth on me, believeth not on^l me, but on him that sent me. 45 And^m he that beholdeth me beholdeth him that sent me. 46ⁿ I am come a^{o p} light into the^q world, that whosoever believeth on me

Var. Rend.—V. 39. for that—because, BAU. HEIT. MM. V. 40. Lest—that, BAU. HEIT. MM. should—should not, HEIT. BAU. MM. turn—So VIN.; be turned, MM. should—could, HEIT. V. 41. saw—had seen, BAU. spake—had spoken, BAU. of—concerning, MM. V. 42. of, MM. V. 42. lest they should—in order not to, HEIT. BAU.; that they should not, VIN. put—locked, BAU. V. 43. for—Because, MM. that is (twice)—Omit, n. more—much more, HEIT. V. 44. And—But, BAU. MM. DODS; omit, HEIT. cried—cried aloud, HEIT. V. 46. a—as, HEIT. BAU. MM. DODS. whoever—every one that, MM. not abide in—So MM.; escape, HEIT. V. 47. man—one, DODS. hear—shall have heard, MM.; should hear, DODS. sayings—So MM.; words, HEIT. BAU. DODS. keep—have guarded, MM. V. 48. rejecteth—So DODS, MM.; disdaineth, HEIT.; despiseth, BAU. receiveth—accepteth, BAU. HEIT. sayings—So MM.; words, BAU. one that judgeth him—his judge, HEIT. BAU.; one to judge him, DODS. V. 49. For—Because, MM. DODS. Vs. 49, 50. a commandment—an order, BAU. V. 50. therefore—now, BAU. even—so, BAU. Chap. 13.—V. 1. Now—It was (the day), HEIT.; But, BAU. Jesus knowing—Or, since he knew, VIN.; when Jesus knew, BAU. that (second)—when, HEIT. depart—pass, MM. DODS, VIN. having... end

may not abide in the^s darkness. 47 And if any man hear my sayings, and^t keep them not, I judge him not: for^{u v} I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. 48^w He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my sayings, hath one that judgeth him: ^{x y}the word that I spake, the same shall^z judge him in^{a b} the last day. 49^c For I spake not from myself; but the^d Father that sent me, ^ehe hath given me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak. 50 And I^f know that^{g h} his commandment isⁱ life eternal; the things therefore which I speak, ^jeven as the Father hath said unto me, so I speak.

13 Now before the^k feast of^l the passover, *Jē'šūs* knowing that^m his^{n o} hour was come that he should depart out of this world^p unto the Father, having loved his own that were in the world, he loved them^q unto the end. 2 And during^r supper, ^sthe devil having already^t put into the heart of^u *Jū'dās* *Īs-eār'ī-ōt*, ^v*Si' mōn's*

—then he loved them to the end, he who had loved his own in the world, BAU.; then, as he had loved his own in the world, he showed thus to them his love to completion, HEIT. unto the end—So Me. DeW. Al. Mcl.; to the uttermost, W.; at last, ME. LAN. THAYER; in the highest degree, CHRYS. CYR-ALEX. GO. WEISS; to the full, MM.; at last, or, finally, VIN. V. 2. during—So VIN.; it was during, BAU. HEIT. during supper—a supper having begun, MM. supper—a supper, HEIT. BAU. MM. the (first)—when the, BAU. having—had, BAU. put... Judas—having already formed the design that Judas, ME. (GO. VIN. oppose the rendering) the heart of Judas—his heart that Judas, MM.; Iscariot—of Kerioth, HEIT.

Var. Rend.—V. 41. because—So N A B L, 33, Al. La. Ti. Mcl. WH. NES.; when, D F A, Tr.² Chap. 13.—V. 2. during supper—supper being ended, N A D (II), OL. VULG. PESH. Al. La. Mcl. DODS. (Al. translates, supper being served, Mcl.; supper being come); while they were at supper, N B L, Ti. Tr. We. WH. See Var. Rend. put... to—So (nearly) A D, MSS. of, OL. Pesh. La.¹ Mcl.; conceived in his heart that Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, should, N B L, La.² Ti.¹ Tr. Al. We. WH. (so Me. translates, but Al. Da. practically give the reading the sense of the text, Var.; GO. VIN. oppose this reading).

⁴⁵
m Ch. 14:9.

⁴⁶
n Ch. 1:4; 3:19; 8:12; 9:5; see v. 35 f. [74:16.
o Light, Ps.
p See "Titles and Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q World, Rev. 10:6.
r See "Salvation through Jesus," Acts 2:40.
s Darkness, Job 38:9.

⁴⁷
t Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
u See ch. 3:17; comp. ch. 8:15 f.
v See "Jesus a Judge," Lu. 2:21.

⁴⁸
w Comp. Lu. 10:16.
x Comp. ch. 5:45 ff.; 8:47; Deut. 18:18 f.
y Word of God, John 6:63.
z Judgment, 11 Pet. 2:4.
a Comp. Mt. 10:15.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.

⁴⁹
c See ch. 3:11.
d Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
e See ch. 14:31; comp. ch. 17:8.

⁵⁰
f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g Comp. ch. 6:58.
h Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
i Life eternal, Gen. 2:7.
j Ch. 8:28.

¹
k Feast, Num. 29:39.
l Passover, Ex. 12:3.
m See ch. 12:23.
n See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
o Hour, Dan. 3:6.
p Ch. 16:28; comp. v. 3.
3 Or, to the uttermost.

²
q Meals, Ruth 2:14.
r See "Satan," 1 Chr. 21:1.
s Comp. v. 27; ch. 6:70.
t See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
u See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
v Simon, Lu. 6:15.

2
a Son, Gen. 21:19.
b See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 Or, *deliver him up*.

3
c See ch. 3:35.
d See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Hands, Gen. 16:12.
g See ch. 8:42.
h See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

4
i The Lord's Supper, I Cor. 10:16.
j See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
k Comp. Lu. 12:37.

5
l Water, Ps. 95:5.
m Foot-washing, Gen. 18:4.
n See Lu. 7:44.
o Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
p See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

6
q Peter, Mt. 4:18.

7
r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
s Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
t See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
u See "Mind," Job 38:36.

8
v Comp. Deut. 12:12; II Sam. 20:1; I Ki. 12:16.

9
w Head, Pr. 20:29.

10
2 Some ancient authorities omit *save*, and *his feet*.
x See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
y Ch. 15:3.

11
z See ch. 6:64; comp. v. 2.
a Judas. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

a son, to *b* betray him, 3 *Jē'sūs*, *c*^d knowing that the *e* Father had given *d* all things into his *f* hands, and that *g* he came forth from God, and *h* goeth unto God, 4 riseth from *i* supper, and layeth aside his *j* garments; and he took a towel, and *k* girded himself. 5 Then he poureth *l* water into the basin, and began to *m*ⁿ wash the *o*^p disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded. 6 So he cometh to *q* Si'mōn Peter. He saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet? 7 *Jē'sūs* answered and said unto him, What I do thou *r*^s *t* knowest not now; but thou shalt *u* understand hereafter. 8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. *Jē'sūs* answered him, If I wash thee not, *v* thou hast no part with me. 9 Si'mōn Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my *w* head. 10 *Jē'sūs* saith to him, He that is bathed needeth not *2* save to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and *z*^y ye are clean, but not all. 11 For *2* he knew *a* him that should *1* be-

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*). to betray—should betray, MM.; should deliver him up, ME. V. 3. *Jesus*, knowing—then, fully conscious, HEIT.; in the consciousness, BAU. had given—gave, VIN.; had given him, MM. goeth—goeth away, HEIT. V. 4. riseth—then he arose, HEIT.; he arose, BAU. supper—the supper, MM. aside—down, MM. garments—upper garments, VIN. took—having taken, MM. towel—linen cloth, HEIT. BAU. VIN. himself—himself with it, HEIT. V. 5. basin—wash-basin, HEIT. BAU. towel—linen cloth, HEIT.; cloth, BAU. V. 6. So—Then, BAU.; therefore, MM. He—That one, BAU. dost—wilt, HEIT. V. 7. knowest—understandest, BAU. understand—comprehend, BAU.; learn, MM.; learn, or, perceive, VIN. V. 8. shalt—shalt surely, HEIT. never—nevermore, HEIT. BAU. never . . . feet—Lit. by no means wash my feet as long as the world stands, VIN. feet—feet in eternity, BAU. V. 9. my (*thrice*)—the, HEIT. BAU. V. 10. save—Omit, HEIT. his feet—Omit, HEIT. but—otherwise he, BAU. and—also, BAU. but—of course, HEIT. V. 11. him . . . him—his betrayer, HEIT. BAU.; him that was betraying him, MM. V. 12. So when he—As he now, BAU.; After he, HEIT.; When therefore, MM. taken—put on, HEIT. sat down—had sat down, MM.; reclined at table, HEIT.; *lit.* having reclined, VIN.

tray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So when he had washed their feet, and taken his garments, and *3* sat down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you? 13 Ye call me, *b*^c Teacher, and, *d* Lord: and ye say well; for so I am. 14 If I then, *e*^f the Lord and the Teacher, have washed your feet, *g*^h ye also ought to wash one another's *i* feet. 15 For I have given you an *j* example, that ye also should do as I have done to you. 16 Verily, verily, I say unto you, *k*^l *m* *A* servant is not greater than his lord; neither *n*⁵ one that is sent greater than he that sent him. 17 If ye know these things, *o*^p *q* blessed are *r* ye if ye do them. 18 *s* I speak not of you all: I know whom I *6* have *t*^u *v* chosen: but *w*^x that the *y* scripture may be fulfilled, *z*⁷ He that eateth *8* my *a* bread lifted up his *b* heel against me. 19 From henceforth *c*^d I tell you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye may *e* believe that I am *he*. 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, *f* He that receiveth whomsoever

Know—Understand, HEIT. BAU.; Perceive, MM.; Perceive, or, Understand, VIN. Vs. 13, 14. Teacher—Master, R. V. 13. well—correctly, HEIT. so—so indeed, HEIT. V. 14. Teacher—So DODS; Master, BAU. MM. VIN. also ought to—*are* in duty bound to, BAU.; must also, HEIT. V. 15. have given—gave, MM. have done—did, MM. V. 16. *A* . . . not—No servant is, MM. servant—slave, HEIT. one that is sent—an apostle, BAU.; an ambassador, HEIT. V. 17. them—accordingly, BAU. HEIT. V. 18. have chosen—chose, MM. VIN. that—Omit, BAU. but that—nevertheless, HEIT. may—must, HEIT.; shall, BAU. V. 19. From henceforth—Already now, HEIT. that—in order that, HEIT. BAU. *he*—Omit, MM.

Var. Read.—V. 10. save . . . feet—So A B C*, *Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. W.H. 1; to wash, N. Ti. WH. 2* V. 18. my bread—So B C L, *Tr. WH. NES*; bread with me, *N A D, VULG. OL. La. Ti. Mcl.*

y Scripture, II Tim. 3:16. *z* Vs. 18, 21, 22, 26; comp. Mt. 26:21 ff.; Mk. 14:18 ff.; Lu. 22:21 ff. *7* Q. Ps. 41:9. 8 Many ancient authorities read *his bread with me*. *a* Bread, Gen. 3:19. *b* Gen. 3:15; 49:19. *c* See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21. *d* Ch. 14:29; 16:4. *e* Faith, Heb. 11:1. *20* *f* Mt. 10:40; Lu. 10:16; comp. Gal. 4:14.

12
3 Gr. *reclined*.

13
b See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
d Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

14
e See ch. 11:2; I Cor. 12:3; Phil. 2:11.
f See "Example," I Cor. 4:16.
g See "Ministry," Acts 15:39.
h See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
i Feet, Gen. 18:4.

15
j Comp. I Pet. 5:3.

16
k See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.
l Humility, Pr. 15:33.
m Servant, Ex. 21:2.
4 Gr. *bondservant*.
n Comp. II Cor. 8:23; Phil. 2:25.
5 Gr. *an apostle*.

17
o Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
p Lu. 11:28; Jas. 1:25; comp. Mt. 7:24 ff.
q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
r See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

18
s See v. 10.
6 Or, *choose*.
t Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
u Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
v Ch. 6:70; 15:16, 19.
w See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15; Ch. 17:12; 19:24, 35; comp. ch. 15:25; 18:32.
x Ch. 17:12; 19:24, 35; comp. ch. 15:25; 18:32.
7 Q. Ps. 41:9. 8 Many ancient authorities read *his bread with me*. *a* Bread, Gen. 3:19. *b* Gen. 3:15; 49:19. *c* See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21. *d* Ch. 14:29; 16:4. *e* Faith, Heb. 11:1. *20* *f* Mt. 10:40; Lu. 10:16; comp. Gal. 4:14.

20

a See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

21

b See ch. 11:33.
c Spirit, Job 4:15.
d Judas. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
e See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f Or, deliver me up.

22

f Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

23

g Table, II Ki. 4:10.
h See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
i The Lord's Supper, I Cor. 10:16.
j See ch. 1:18.
k Ch. 19:26; 20:2; 21:7, 20.
l See "John the Apostle," John 1:1.
m Love, I Cor. 13:1.

24

n Peter, Mt. 4:18.

25

o Ch. 21:20.
p Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

26

q See ch. 6:71.
r Simon, Lu. 6:15.

27

s Lu. 22:3; comp. v. 2.
t See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
u Satan, I Chr. 21:1.

28

v Man, Gen. 2:7.
w Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

29

x See "Mind," Job 38:36.
y Ch. 12:6.
z Or, box.

I send receiveth ^a me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

21 When Jē'sūs had thus said, he ^b was troubled in the ^c spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that ^d one of you shall ^e betray me. 22 The ^f disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake. 23 There was at the ^g ^h table reclining in ⁱ Jē'sūs' bosom one of his disciples, ^k ^l whom Jē'sūs ^m loved. 24 ⁿ Si'mōn Peter therefore beckoneth to him, and saith unto him, Tell ^{us} who it is of whom he speaketh. 25 He ^o leaning back, as he was, on Jē'sūs' breast saith unto him, ^p Lord, who is it? 26 Jē'sūs therefore answereth, He it is, for whom I shall dip the sop, and give it him. So when he had dipped the sop, he taketh and giveth it to Jūdās, ^q the son of ^r Si'mōn Īs-cār'4-ōt. 27 And after the sop, then ^s ^t entered ^u Satan into him. Jē'sūs therefore saith unto him, What thou doest, do quickly. 28 Now no ^v man at the table ^w knew for what intent he spake this unto him. 29 For some ^x thought, because Jūdās ^y had the ^z bag,

Var. Rend.—V. 21. troubled in spirit—started inwardly. HEIT. testified—bare witness. MM. that—Omit. HEIT. V. 22. doubting of—perplexed about. HEIT. BAU. V. 23. reclining in—So Var.; reclining at meat in. MM. whom—he whom. HEIT. BAU. V. 24. therefore—then. BAU. him—this one. MM. V. 25. leaning back, as he was—So W. (after B C L D); omit, as he was. AL Mcl. as he was—thus. MM.; accordingly. BAU.; without further ado. HEIT. V. 26. therefore—So MM.; then. HEIT.; omit. BAU. give—So DODS. VIN.; shall give. MM. So when—Then. HEIT. BAU.; When therefore. MM. he—Omit. HEIT. BAU. taketh. So MM.; taketh it. HEIT. Iscariot—So MM.; the Iscariot. BAU.; out of Kerioth. HEIT. V. 27. therefore—Then. HEIT. BAU. What—That. n. quickly—soon. HEIT.; very soon. BAU.; more quickly. MM. VIN. V. 28. Now—But. BAU. HEIT. at the table—reclining at meat. MM. knew—understood. HEIT. BAU.; perceived. MM. spake this—said it. MM. V. 29. bag—chest. HEIT. BAU. V. 30. He then having—Then that one after he had. HEIT. straightway—at once. HEIT. BAU. and—but. BAU.; omit. HEIT. V. 31. therefore—So MM.; now. HEIT. BAU. in—through. HEIT. V. 32.

that Jē'sūs said unto him, Buy what things we have need of ^z ^a ^b for the feast; or, that he should ^c ^d give something to the ^e poor. 30 He then having received the sop went out straightway: and it ^f was ^g night.

31 When therefore he was gone out, Jē'sūs saith, Now ^h ⁱ is the Son of man ^j glorified, and ^k ^l God ^m is glorified in him; 32 and ⁿ God shall glorify him in himself, and straightway shall he glorify him. 33 ^o Little ^p children, ^q yet a little while I am with you. ^r Ye shall ^s seek me: and as I said unto the ^t Jews, ^u Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say unto you. 34 A ^v ^w new commandment I give unto you, ^x that ye love one another; ^y ^z even as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. 35 ^a ^b By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 Si'mōn Peter saith unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jē'sūs answered, ^c Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but ^d ^e ^f thou shalt follow afterwards. 37 Peter saith unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee

So MM.; If God is glorified in him, God will also glorify him in himself, and indeed he will glorify him at once. BAU.; and so God shall glorify him through his communion, and of a truth, at once shall he glorify him. HEIT. V. 33. Little—Omit. HEIT. BAU. yet—yet only. HEIT. Ye—then ye. HEIT. Jews—Jews already. HEIT. go—go away. MM. say—say it. HEIT. V. 34. that ye—ye shall. HEIT. even—according. HEIT.; omit. BAU. have—Omit. MM. V. 35. know—perceive. HEIT.; recognize. BAU.; perceive or come to know. VIN. my disciples—disciples of mine. MM. have—show. HEIT. to—with. MM. V. 36. thou?—thou away? MM.; thou then? HEIT. go—go away. MM.

Var. Read.—V. 24. and . . . speaketh—and saith to him. Say who it is of whom he speaks. B C L. AL. La. Ti. Tr. W. WH. MM. VIN.; that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake. A D. Mcl. V. 32. and God—So N* B C* D (L). Tr. 2 WH. NM.; If God be glorified in him, God, N* A C? (T). AL. Lo. Ti. Tr. i Mcl. W. NES. BAU. DODS. BRU.

a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Ps. 133:1. b Fraternity, Ps. 133:1. c V. 33; comp. ch. 14:2; 16:5. d Promises, John 14:2. e See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7. f Ch. 21:18 f; comp. II Pet. 1:14.

z See v. 1.
a See "Pass-over," Ex. 12:3.
b Feasts, Num. 2:39.
c See "Liberalism," Rom. 12:8.
d Comp. ch. 12:5.
e The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

30

f Comp. Lu. 22:53.
g Night, Ps. 19:2.

31

h Or, was.
i See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j See ch. 7:39.
k Glory, Ps. 7:5.
l Ch. 14:13; comp. ch. 17:4; I Pet. 4:11.
m Glorifying, I John 7:16.
n See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

32

n Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

33

o See I John 2:1.
p See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
q See ch. 7:33.
r See ch. 7:34.
s Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
t The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
u See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

34

v See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
w I John 2:7 f; 3:11, 23; II John 5; comp. ch. 15:12, 17.
x Lev. 19:18; I Thess. 4:9; Heb. 13:1; I Pet. 1:22; I John 4:7; see Mt. 5:44; Gal. 5:14.
y Eph. 5:2; I John 4:10 f.
z Or, even as I loved you, that ye also may love one another.

35

z Comp. I John 3:14; 4:20. Lu. 2:21. b Fraternity, Ps. 133:1. c V. 33; comp. ch. 14:2; 16:5. d Promises, John 14:2. e See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7. f Ch. 21:18 f; comp. II Pet. 1:14.

even now? ^{a b c} I will lay down my ^d life for thee. 38 Jē-šūs answereth, Wilt thou lay down thy life for me? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, ^e The ^f cock shall not crow, till ^g thou hast denied me thrice.

14 ^{h i} Let not your ^j heart be ^k troubled: ^l I believe in God, believe also in ^m me. 2 In my ⁿ Father's ^o house are many ^p mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you; for ^q * I go to prepare a place for you. 3 And if I go and prepare a place

Var. Rend.—V. 37, even—*Omit*, HEIT. BAU. Chap. 14.—V. 1, troubled—frightened, HEIT. BAU. believe—*So Al. DeW. Da. Mcl. W. Me. VIN. MM.*; trust, DODS; ye believe, *Ols. r*; believe (but), HEIT. believe also—and believe, HEIT. BAU.; yea, trust, DODS. in—on, HEIT. BAU. V. 2, many mansions—dwellings in plenty, HEIT.; many places of abode, MM.; many abodes, VIN. mansions—*i.e. resting-places or stations*, W. DODS. for—because, MM.; *omit*, HEIT. BAU. V. 3, go—shall have gone, MM.; had gone, BAU.; have gone, HEIT. prepare—prepared, HEIT. BAU. MM. V. 4, go—go away, MM.; go thither, HEIT.; withdraw, VIN. V. 5, thou—goest away, MM. know we—should (do,

for you, ^r I come again, and will receive you unto myself; that ^s where I am, *there* ye may be also. 4 ^t And whither I go, ye ^u know the ^v way. 5 ^w Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; how know we the way? 6 Jē-šūs saith unto him, I am ^x the way, and the ^y truth, and ^z the life: no one cometh unto the Father, but ^a by me. 7 ^b If ye had known me, ye would have known my Father also: from henceforth ye know ^c him, and have ^d seen

Var. Rend.—Chap. 14.—V. 4, ye know the way—*So N B C L (X), Al. Ti. Tr. 1 We. WH. NES. MM.*; ye know, and the way ye know, A ³, *La. 1 Mcl. r marg. V. 7*, had—*So A B C L 33, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. MM.*; have, N ^d, *Ti. HEIT.* would have known—should have known, A ³, *Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.*; shall know, N ^d, *Ti. HEIT.*

³ See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^s See ch. 12:26.

⁴ Many ancient authorities read *And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.*
^t See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^v See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

⁵ See ch. 11:16.

⁶ Comp. ch. 10:9; Rom. 5:2; Eph. 2:18; Heb. 10:20.
^y See ch. 1:4; 11:25; I John 5:20.
^z Or, *through*.

⁷ See ch. 8:19.
^a I John 2:13.
^b Comp. ch. 6:46.

* **PROMISES.**—*Promissum*, from *promittere*, to send, or put forward. Commands involved in Promises—Ex. 19:5-8; 23:20-33; II Cor. 7:1; Gal. 3:21, 22; Heb. 3:14-19.

Promises founded upon Five Pillars.—(1) God's Justice—Gen. 18:25; Job 8:3-7; Is. 9:7. (2) God's Goodness—Deut. 11:31-32; Is. 49:15, 16; Heb. 6:10. (3) God's Truth—Num. 23:19; Ps. 102:24-28; Mat. 3:6; Heb. 1:10-12. (4) God's Power—II Chr. 20:6, 7; 25:7-9; Dan. 3:17; 6:20-22; Num. 9:27-30; Acts 20:32; Rom. 4:20, 22; 11:23; 14:4; I Cor. 10:13; II Cor. 9:8-11; Eph. 3:20; Phil. 3:20, 21; II Tim. 1:12; Heb. 2:18; 7:25; Jude 24, 25. (5) God's Oath—Deut. 7:8; Ps. 89:3, 4; 105:9; Jer. 11:6; Heb. 6:13-20.

Promises dealing with Old Testament Covenants.—From Creation to Israel: Food—Gen. 1:27-29. Enmity of Seeds—Gen. 3:15. Cain—Gen. 4:11-15. Flood—Gen. 6:17, 18. Noah's Protection—Gen. 9:1-3. Bow in Heavens—Gen. 9:11-17. Abraham's Departure—Gen. 12:1-3. Separates from Lot—Gen. 13:14-17. Vision of Bondage—Gen. 15:5-14. Name changed—Gen. 17:1-8. Concerning Sodom—Gen. 18:26-33. Offering of Isaac—Gen. 22:15-18. Covenant with Isaac—Gen. 26:3, 4. Covenant with Jacob—Gen. 28:13, 14. Covenant through Moses—Ex. 6:2-8.

Promises to Israel.—Contents of Promise: The Blessing—Deut. 28:1-12. The Fulfilment—Ex. 15:1-13; I Ki. 8:55, 56; Ps. 77:8-15; 105:42-45. In Answer to Solomon's Request—I Ki. 8:22-26; 9:3-5; II Chr. 1:9-12. While in Captivity—Neh. 1:8-11; 2:4-8; Jer. 32:44-44; 33:14-22. Messianic—Gen. 3:15; 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14; 49:10; Deut. 18:15; Ps. 2:6-8; 110:1, 4; Is. 9:7; 42:1-4; 53:10, 11; 55:3-5; 60:1-3; 61:1, 2; Dan. 2:44; 9:25 f.; Mic. 5:2; Zech. 9:9; 13:1; Mal. 3:1-3; John 1:41; 4:25. Cf. John 1:45. Prophecy concerning Jesus—Gen. 3:15.

Promises confirmed in Christ.—Mt. 1:22, 23; 2:5, 6; Lu. 1:54, 55; 1:68-75; Acts 3:22-26; Rom. 1:2-3; 15:8, 9; Gal. 3:8-16.

Promises to Old Testament Saints.—In Sorrow—Ps. 50:14, 15; 55:22; 91:1-7; Is. 43:2. In Affliction—II Ki. 14:26, 27; Job 33:29, 30; Ps. 9:9, 10; 12:5; 18:27; Is. 51:21-23; Mic. 4:6; Nah. 1:12, 13. To Widows and Orphans—Ex. 22:22-24; Deut. 10:17, 18; Pr. 15:25; Jer. 49:11. To Worshipers—Ex. 20:24; Ps. 77:8-13; Is. 40:31. To the Liberal—Ps. 41:1-3; 112:9; Pr. 3:9, 10; 11:25; 22:9; 28:27; Eccl. 11:1; Is.

58:10-12; Mal. 3:10. To the Meek—Ps. 10:17; 22:26; 25:9; 37:11; 149:4; Pr. 29:23; Is. 29:19. To the Poor—Ex. 22:27; Ps. 12:5; 35:10; 69:33; 72:2, 12-14; 109:31; Pr. 22:22, 23; Is. 41:17. To the Penitent—Lev. 26:40-42; Deut. 4:29-31; II Chr. 7:14; 30:9; Ps. 34:18; Is. 1:18, 19; 55:7. To the Obedient—Ex. 15:26; 19:5, 6; Deut. 4:40 12:28; Ps. 1:1-3; 25:10; 103:17-18; Pr. 1:33; Is. 1:19; Ez. 1:19. To Seekers—Deut. 4:29; I Chr. 28:9; Ps. 34:10; 145:18; Is. 55:6, 7. To those who fear God—Ps. 34:7; 103:11-14, 17; 112:1, 2; 115:12, 13; 128:1-4; 145:19; Pr. 19:23; Eccl. 7:16-18; 8:12.

Declarations dealing with the New Testament.—Concerning New Covenant—Is. 55:3-5; Jer. 31:31-34; Gal. 4:24-28; Heb. 8:8-12; 12:24; 13:20. Declarations of Christ—Mt. 5:3-12; 10:39-42; 11:28-30; 16:18, 19; 16:27; 18:19; 21:21, 22; Lu. 6:35-38; 11:9-13; 12:8, 31; 18:22, 29, 30; 21:14, 15; John 6:35-40, 51; 7:17; 10:9, 16, 28; 11:25, 26; 12:26, 32, 46; 14:3, 12, 21, 23; 15:7-10, 16; 16:22, 23.

Concerning the Holy Spirit.—Ez. 36:26-28; Joel 2:28, 29; John 7:38, 39; 15:26; 16:13; 20:22, 23; Acts 1:8, 16; 2:33, 38; 5:32; Gal. 4:6; 6:8.

Concerning the Kingdom.—II Sam. 7:11-17; Ps. 89:3-5, &c.; 145:11-13; Dan. 2:44; Ob. 21; Mt. 13:43; 16:18 f.; Lu. 1:32 f.; 22:29, 30; Acts 1:6-8; II Pet. 1:11.

Concerning the Gospel.—Is. 61:1-3; 62:1, 2; Mt. 4:23; 26:13; 28:19, 20; Mk. 16:13; Lu. 24:47.

Concerning Sinners.—Mk. 16:16; Lu. 19:10; 24:47; Acts 2:38, 39; 3:19, 20; 5:31; 16:31.

Concerning the Church.—Mt. 16:18; Eph. 3:6, 10; 5:26, 27; Heb. 2:12; Rev. 2:7, 10, 11, 17, 26-29; 3:5, 12, 20-22.

Promises Token of Participation with God.—John 14:2, 3; I Cor. 15:48, 49; II Cor. 4:14; Heb. 3:12-14; II Pet. 1:3-4; Rev. 21:7.

General Promises.—Rom. 9:8; II Cor. 1:20; 6:16-18; Gal. 3:22, 29; Eph. 3:6; I Tim. 4:8; Titus 1:2; Heb. 10:23; 11:13, 33; Jas. 1:12; II Pet. 3:13; I John 2:25. See "Covenants"—Gen. 17:2. "God plans Man's Salvation"—Acts 2:40; and "Consolation"—Mt. 5:4.

† **TRUTH.**—In Old Testament usually means faithfulness, permanence, fidelity, sincerity, trustworthiness, honesty, justice and reality.

God's Faithfulness to Covenant Promises.—His Stability

8
a Philip, John 1:43.
b Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
c See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
d Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

9
e See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g Ch. 12:45; comp. ch. 1:14; Col. 1:15; Heb. 1:3.
h Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

10
i Faith, Heb. 11:1.
j See vs. 11, 20; ch. 10:38.
k Words, Pr. 15:23.
l Word of God, John 6:63.
m Comp. v. 24; ch. 5:19.
n See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

11
o See ch. 5:36.

him. **8** ^a Philip saith unto him, ^b Lord, ^c show us the ^d Father, and it sufficeth us. **9** ^e Jē-sūs saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and dost ^f thou not ^g know me, Philip? ^h he that hath seen ⁱ me hath seen the Father; how sayest thou, Show us the Father? **10** ^j Believest thou not that ^k I am in the Father, and the Father in me? ^l the ^m words that I say unto you I speak not from myself: but the Father abiding in me doeth his ⁿ works. **11** Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else ^o believe me for the very

Var. Rend.—V. 9. dost—hast, BAU. MM. VIN. know—yet known, HEIT; known, BAU.; learned to know, MM.; come to know, VIN. sayest thou—darest (or, mayest) thou say, BAU.; canst thou say, HEIT. V. 10. thou—thou then, HEIT. doeth—(speakeh and) doeth, HEIT. V. 11. or else—but if not, HEIT. BAU. believe . . . very—believe for his, MM. V. 12. on—in, MM. and—yea, HEIT. V. 13. that—this, MM. will I—shall he, HEIT. that (second)—in order that, HEIT. BAU. V. 14. If . . . anything—Whatever ye ask, HEIT. that—So, BAU.; this, MM.; omit, HEIT. V. 15. my—the, HEIT. commandments—Add, which I give, HEIT. V. 16. pray—approach, BAU.; ask, HEIT.

works' sake. **12** Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the ^p works that I do shall he do also; and ^q greater works than these shall he do; because ^r I go unto the Father. **13** And ^s whatsoever ye shall ask in my ^t name, that will I do, that ^u the Father may be ^v glorified in the ^w Son. **14** If ye shall ask ^x anything ^y in my name, that will I do. **15** ^a If ye ^b love me, ye will ^c keep my commandments.

16 And I will ^c pray the Father, and he shall give you another ^{*13} Comforter, that he

MM. Vs. 16, 26. Comforter—*So Orig. Chrys. Al. Ol. r; Advocate (as I John 2:1), Tert. Aug. Be. DeW. Me. Tho. Go. Mcl. Da. Li. W. MM. VIN. DODS, HEIT. MCCLY. (similarly in v. 26, and chaps. 15. 16), or, Advocate, or, Helper; Gr. Paraclete, r; Teacher, Theod. Mops.; Supporter, BAU.*

Var. Read.—V. 10. his works—*So N B D, Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH. MM.; the works, A, La. Mcl. V. 14. ask—So A D L Tr. Mcl. r marg.; ask me, N B Δ, La. 1 Tr. We. WH. MM. r. V. 15. ye will keep—So (N) B L, 54, 73, Ti. Tr. 1 We. WH. MM.; keep, A D (Q), VULG. Al. La. Mcl.*

quest of. ^f See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4. ³ Or, Advocate. Or, Helper. Gr. Paraclete.

12
p Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
q Ch. 5:20; comp. ch. 4:37 f.
r See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
s Comp. v. 28; ch. 7:33.

13
t See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
u See Mt. 7:7.
v Name, Acts 16:18.
w See ch. 13:31.
x Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
y Son, Gen. 21:19.

14
1 Many ancient authorities add *me*.
z Comp. ch. 15:16; 16:23 f.

15
a Vs. 21, 23; comp. ch. 15:10; I John 5:3; II John 6:13.
b Love, I Cor. 13:1.
c Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
d Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

16
e See "Prayers of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

2 Gr. make request of. ^f See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4. ³ Or, Advocate. Or, Helper. Gr. Paraclete.

and Sincerity—Gen. 24:27; 32:10; Ex. 34:6; II Sam. 2:6; Ps. 25:5, 10; 30:9; 31:5; 40:10, 11; 43:3; 57:3, 10; 69:13; 71:22; 86:11, 15; 89:14; 91:4; 96:13; 108:4; 111:7, 8; 115:1; 117:2; 132:11; 138:2; 146:6; Is. 25:1; 38:19; 61:8; 65:16; Dan. 4:37. See Rev. 15:3.

Trustworthiness in Man.—I Ki. 17:24; Pr. 8:7; I Cor. 13:6; Eph. 4:14, 15; III John 3. **Honesty.**—Gen. 42:16; Pr. 12:17; Eph. 4:15, 25; John 8:44; I Tim. 2:7; II John 3. **Justice.**—Ex. 18:21; Pr. 20:28; Rom. 2:2; Rev. 16:7. See Rev. 15:3. **Justice of Messianic King.**—Ps. 45:4; Is. 16:5; 42:3.

God requires Truth in Character.—Ps. 51:6; Jer. 4:2; Zech. 8:16, 19; Eph. 4:15, 25; 6:14; I John 3:18.

Collective System of Statements which conform to Reality.—Law is Truth—Ps. 119:142, 151, 160; Dan. 9:13; Mal. 2:6-8; Rom. 2:20. Words of Truth—Pr. 22:19-21. Word of Truth—Ps. 119:43; Eph. 1:13; Col. 1:5; II Tim. 2:15; Jas. 1:18.

Gospel such a Collective System.—John 8:31, 32; Rom. 1:18; II Cor. 13:6; Gal. 2:5; I Tim. 2:7; II Tim. 4:4; Titus 1:14; Jas. 3:14; II Pet. 1:12; 2:2; I John 3:19; II John 2; III John 3, 4, 8, 12. **Knowledge of the Truth.**—Col. 1:5; I Tim. 2:4; 4:3; II Tim. 2:15, 25; 3:7; Titus 1:1; I John 2:21. **Heard—Col. 1:5, 6. Believed—II Thess. 2:10, 12, 13; I Tim. 4:3. Obeyed—Gal. 5:7; I Pet. 1:22.**

Truth disregarded.—Is. 59:4, 14, 15; Jer. 7:28; 9:3, 5; I Tim. 6:5.

Man must serve God in Truth (= Sincerity).—Josh. 24:14; I Sam. 12:24; I Ki. 2:4; 3:6; II Ki. 20:3; Ps. 15:2; 26:3; 86:11; 145:18; Is. 38:3; John 4:23; II John 4.

Exhortation to Truth.—Pr. 3:3; 22:21; 23:23; I Cor. 5:8; 13:6; I John 3:18.

Reality.—Deut. 13:14; Ju. 9:15; Pr. 12:17; Is. 43:9; Dan. 7:16; Mk. 5:33; John 8:40, 45, 46; 16:7; Acts 26:25; Rom. 9:1; Gal. 4:16; Eph. 4:15, 25; Phil. 4:8; I Thess. 2:13; II Tim. 2:7; I John 2:21, 27; 3:18, 19; II John 1, 3.

Welfare.—State of Society in which Justice and Honesty prevail—II Ki. 20:19; Esth. 9:30; Ps. 85:10; Zech. 8:16, 19.

Jesus the Expression of the Divine Life. The Highest Expression of Truth.—John 1:14; 8:31-36; 14:6; 18:37, 38; Eph. 4:15, 21.

Spirit of Truth.—John 14:17; 15:26; I John 4:16.

Witness unto the Truth.—John 5:33; 18:37; III John 12. See "Witness,"—John 8:17.

Church a Pillar and Ground of Truth.—I Tim. 3:15.

Of a Truth.—I Sam. 21:5; II Ki. 19:17; Job 9:2; Is. 37:18; Jer. 26:15; Dan. 2:47; Mt. 14:33; Lu. 4:25; 9:27; 12:44; 21:3; 22:59; John 7:40; Acts 4:27; 10:34. See "Witness"—John 8:17. "Falsehood"—Lev. 6:2. "Deception"—Gen. 37:31. "Justice"—Mic. 6:8. "The Gospel"—Mk. 16:15.

***THE HOLY SPIRIT.**—The Spirit of God in the Old Testament—*Ruach*—Ps. 51:11, 12; 139:7; 143:10; Is. 40:7-13; 59:19, 21; Ez. 36:27; 37:14; Mic. 2:7; Hag. 2:5; Zech. 4:6; 7:12.

Directs the Movements of the Prophets.—I Ki. 16:12; II Ki. 2:16; Is. 48:16; 63:11-14; Ez. 3:12, 14, 24; 8:3; 11:1; 37:1; 43:5.

The Spirit creative.—Gen. 1:2; 2:7; Job 26:13; 33:4; Ps. 104:30.

Personality of the Holy Spirit.—John 14:17, 26; 15:26; 16:7-13; Rom. 8:26; I Cor. 2:10; 12:11.

By whom sent.—John 14:16, 26; 15:26; 16:7; Acts 2:33.

Will not come to dwell in the World until after the Death of Jesus.—John 7:38, 39; 15:26; 16:7; Acts 1:4, 8; 2:33.

To whom promised.—Joel 2:28-32; Lu. 11:13. The Apostles—John 14:17; 15:26; Acts 1:4, 8; 2:4, 33. Disciples—John 14:17; Acts 2:38; Rom. 8:4-17; I Cor. 3:16, 17; II Cor. 3:3; I Thess. 4:7, 8; I John 3:23, 24; 4:13. Sons of God—Lu. 11:13; Rom. 8:14-17; Gal. 4:6, 29. Believers—John 7:39; Acts 10:44; 15:7-9; Eph. 1:13; Heb. 6:4. Those that obey—Acts 5:32.

Baptism in the Holy Spirit.—Is. 32:15; 44:3; Joel 2:28-32; Ez. 39:29; Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:8; Lu. 3:16; John 1:33; Acts 1:5, 8; 2:4, 33; 4:8, 31; 10:45; 11:15; I Cor. 12:13.

Filled with the Holy Spirit.—Lu. 1:15; Acts 2:4; 4:8, 31; 6:3, 5; 7:55; 11:24; 13:9, 52; Eph. 5:18.

The Holy Spirit poured upon.—Is. 32:15; 44:3; Ez. 39:29; Joel 2:28, 29; Zech. 12:10; Acts 2:17, 33; 10:45; 11:15, 16.

The Holy Spirit conferred by the Laying on of the Apostles' Hands.—Acts 6:6; 8:14-21; 19:6; I Tim. 4:14. [cont.]

17
a Ch. 15:26;
16:13; I John
4:6; 5:7.
b Truth, John
14:6.
c I John 2:14.
d The World,
Rev. 10:6.
e See "Spiritual
Blindness,"
I Sam. 4:15.
f Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

18
1 Or, *orphans*.
g See vs. 3, 28.
h See "Second
Coming of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

19
i See ch. 7:33.
j See "Jesus the
Prophet," Lu.
2:21.
k Ch. 16:16, 22.
l Comp. ch.
6:57.
2 Or, *and ye
shall live*.
m Life, Gen. 2:7.

20
n Ch. 16:23, 26.
o Day, Lev. 25:8.
p See v. 11; ch.
19:38.
q See "Unity,"
I Cor. 1:10.
r Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.
s See "Obedience,"
Ex. 24:7.

may be with you for ever. 17
even ^a the Spirit of ^b truth:
^c whom the ^d world cannot re-
ceive; for it ^e beholdeth him
not, neither ^f knoweth him: ye
know him; for he abideth with
you, and shall be in you. 18 I
will not leave you ¹ desolate: ^g *h* I
come unto you. 19 ⁱ Yet a little
while, and ^j *k* the world behold-
eth me no more; but ye behold
me: ^l because I live, ² ye shall
^m live also. 20 ⁿ In that ^o day ye
shall know that ^p *q* I am in my
^r Father, and ye in me, and I in
you. 21 ^s He that hath my com-
mandments, and ^t keepeth them,
he it is that ^u loveth me: and he

Var. Rend.—V. 17. of—of the, MM. knoweth—learneth to know, MM. know—learn to know, MM. for—because, BAU. HEIT. MM. abideth—So MM.; remains with, HEIT. V. 18. leave—abandon, DODS. desolate—So MM.; orphans. Var. W.; orphaned, HEIT.; as orphans, BAU. DODS.; *lit.* bereft, or, orphans. VIN. V. 19. Yet—Yet only, HEIT. and

21 ^s See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
u Love, I Cor. 13:1.

Gifts of the Spirit.—Acts 2:38; 10:46; 19:6; Rom. 12:6-8; I Cor. 2:4-6; 12:4-11; Eph. 4:7, 8; II Tim. 1:6; Heb. 2:4.
Conception of Jesus by the Holy Spirit.—Mt. 1:18-20; Lu. 1:35.

Jesus anointed and led by the Holy Spirit.—Is. 11:2; 42:1; 61:1; Mt. 3:16; 4:1; 12:28; Mk. 1:10, 12; Lu. 3:22; 4:1, 14, 18; John 1:32, 33; 3:34; Acts 1:2; 4:27; 5:32; 10:38; Heb. 1:9; 9:14.

How was the Holy Spirit given?—Without Mediation—See "Baptism of the Holy Spirit" and "The Holy Spirit Poured Out." With Mediation—Through Laying On of Hands of the Apostles—Acts 8:17-19; 19:6. Given in Answer to Prayer—Lu. 11:13; Acts 8:15. Received by the Hearing of Faith—Gal. 3:2, 3, 14. Given to those who obey Gospel Commands—Acts 2:38; Eph. 1:13.

Christians are Temples of the Holy Spirit.—John 14:17; Rom. 8:9-17; I Cor. 3:16, 17; 6:19; Eph. 2:21, 22; 3:16, 17; II Tim. 1:14.

Communion of the Holy Spirit.—II Cor. 3:6-18; 11:4; 12:18; 13:14; Phil. 2:1; Col. 1:8.

Inspires.—Num. 12:6, 8; II Ki. 17:13; Neh. 9:20-30; Is. 59:21; Zech. 7:12; Mt. 10:20; Mk. 13:11; Lu. 1:70; 12:11, 12; Acts 3:18; 4:8; 11:28; 20:23; 21:10, 11; Rom. 1:1, 2; 3:21; 16:26; I Cor. 2:4, 9-14; 7:40; 12:13; Eph. 3:5, 6; II Tim. 3:16; Heb. 1:1; 3:7, 8; 9:8; 10:15, 16; I Pet. 1:10-12; II Pet. 1:21; Rev. 2:7; 22:6.

Instances of Inspiration: Noah—I Pet. 3:18-20. Joseph—Gen. 41:38. Bezalel—Ex. 31:3; 35:31. Seventy Elders—Num. 11:16, 17, 25, 26-29. Joshua—Num. 27:18; Deut. 34:9. Balaam—Num. 24:2. The Judges: Gideon—Ju. 6:34. Othniel—Ju. 3:10. Jephthah—Num. 11:29. Samson—Ju. 13:25; 14:6, 19; 15:14; 16:28. Saul—I Sam. 10:6, 13; 11:6; 16:13, 14; 19:23, 24. Messengers of Saul—I Sam. 19:20, 21. David—II Sam. 23:2; I Chr. 28:11, 12; Mk. 12:36; Acts 1:16. Amasai—I Chr. 12:18. Azariah—I Chr. 15:1; Ez. 2:1-4; 1:15, 24. Elijah—II Ki. 1:9-15; 2:15. See Lu. 1:15-17. Elisha—II Ki. 1:9-15; 2:15-22. Micaiah—I Ki. 22:14, 23, 28; II Chr. 18:23, 27. Jahaziel—II Chr. 20:14. Zechariah—II Chr. 24:20. Micah—Mic. 3:8. Isaiah—Is. 59:21; Acts 28:25. Ezekiel—Ez. 2:2. Elizabeth—Lu. 1:41. John the Baptist—Lu. 1:15; Zacharias—Lu. 1:67. Simeon—

that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will ^v manifest myself unto him. 22 ^w *Jū'dās* (not *Is-eār'z* *ī-ōt*) saith unto him, Lord, what is come to pass ^x *y* that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world? 23 *Jē'sūs* answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will ^z keep my ^a word: and ^b my Father will love him, and we ^c will come unto him, and make our abode with him. 24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my words: and ^d the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's who sent me.

—then, HEIT. more—longer, MM. ye—and ye, BAU. HEIT. MM. also—*Omit*, BAU. HEIT. MM. V. 20. and (*first*)—*Omit*, HEIT. V. 21. keepeth—fulfilleth, HEIT. V. 22. Iscariot—the one from Kerioth, HEIT.; the Iscariot, BAU. what is—how hath it, MM. come to pass—the reason, HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 17. shall be—*So* N A (D²) L (H), 33, *Ti. McI. Wc. NES.*; is, B D^a, 1, 22, *La. Tr. WH.* HEIT. BAU. MM.

Lu. 2:25-27. Apostles—Mt. 10:20; Mk. 13:11. John 20:22; Acts 2:4; 4:8; 9:17; Rev. 1:10, 11. Agabus—Acts 11:28; 21:10, 11. Stephen—Acts 7:55. Disciples at Tyre—Acts 21:4. See "Inspiration of Prophets"—II Ki. 17:13.

Reveals.—Mk. 12:36; Lu. 2:26; I Cor. 2:10, 11; Eph. 3:5; I Tim. 4:1; I Pet. 1:12; Rev. 2:7, 11, 29; 14:13.

Teaches or guides into all Truth.—Neh. 9:20; Is. 40:13, 14; Mk. 12:36; 13:11; Lu. 2:26, 27; 12:12; 24:49; John 12:16; 14:26; 16:13, 14; Acts 13:2-4; 15:28; 16:6-10; Rom. 8:26; I Cor. 2:13; 12:8; Eph. 1:16, 17; I John 2:20, 27.

Confirms the Word.—Lu. 24:49; Acts 1:4, 8; 2:38; 19:11, 12; Rom. 15:18, 19; I Cor. 2:4; II Cor. 6:6; 12:12; I Thess. 1:5; Heb. 2:2. See "Gifts of the Spirit."

Comforts the Christian.—John 14:16, 17, 26; 15:26; 16:7, 8; Acts 9:31; Rom. 5:5; 8:26; 14:17.

Begotten or "Born of" the Spirit.—Lu. 8:11; John 1:12, 13; 3:3-8; 6:63; I Cor. 4:15; Gal. 4:19; Philemon 10; Jas. 1:18; I Pet. 1:23. See "New Birth"—John 3:5.

Convinces the World of Sin.—Gen. 3:6; John 6:44, 45; 16:7-9; Acts 7:51, 52; Gal. 5:16-23; Eph. 6:17.

Commissions.—Acts 13:2-4; 20:28.

Baptism in the Name of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit.—Mt. 28:19.

Invites to Salvation.—Rev. 22:17.

Makes Intercession.—Rom. 8:26; Eph. 2:18; 6:18; Jude 20. Sanctifies.—Rom. 15:16; I Cor. 6:11; II Thess. 2:13; I Pet. 1:2.

Bears Witness.—John 15:26; 16:14; Acts 5:32; Rom. 8:15, 16; 9:1; I Cor. 12:3; II Cor. 6:6; Gal. 4:6; Heb. 10:15; I John 3:24; 4:13; 5:6-8.

Earnest of the Spirit.—Rom. 8:23; II Cor. 1:22; 5:5; Eph. 1:14; 4:30; Rev. 2:7.

Scaled by the Spirit.—II Cor. 1:22; Eph. 1:13; 4:30.

Sin against the Holy Spirit.—Acts 8:18-23; I John 5:16; Blasphemy—Mt. 12:31, 32; Mark 3:29; Luke 12:10. Resist- ing—Is. 63:10; Acts 5:1-3, 9; 7:51, 52. Grieving—Is. 63:10; Eph. 4:30; Heb. 10:29. Quenching—I Thess. 5:19.

Unity of the Spirit.—I Cor. 12:13; Eph. 4:3-6. See "Com- munion of the Spirit."

Fruits of the Spirit.—John 15:2; Rom. 8:23; Gal. 5:22, 23. Walking in.—Rom. 8:4; II Cor. 12:18; Gal. 5:16.

The Word the Sword of the Spirit.—Eph. 6:17.

v Manifestation,
Heb. 9:26.

22

w Lu. 6:16; Acts
1:13; comp.
Mt. 10:3.

x Comp. Acts
10:40, 41.

y See "Revela-
tion," Dan.
2:22.

23

z See ch. 8:51;
I John 2:5.

a Words, Pr.
15:23.

b See v. 21.

c Eph. 3:17;
I John 2:24;
Rev. 3:20;

21:3; see
II Cor. 6:16.

24

d Word of God,
John 6:63.

26
a See v. 16.
b See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
c Or, *Advocate*, Or, *Helper*, Gr. *Paraclete*.
d Comp. ch. 1:33; 15:26; 16:7; Lu. 24:49; Acts 2:33.
e Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
g Name, Acts 16:18.
h Ch. 16:13 f.; 1 John 2:20, 27.
i Instruction, Is. 54:13.
j See ch. 2:22.

27
j See "Blessing," Gen. 12:3.
k Peace, Pr. 17:1.
l Ch. 16:33; Col. 3:15; comp. ch. 20:19; Phil. 4:7.
m The World, Rev. 10:6.
n See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Giving," Lu. 2:21.
o Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
p See v. 1.
q Heart, Acts 15:9.
r See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
s Fear, Gen. 9:2.

28
t See vs. 2-4.
u See vs. 3, 18.
v Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
w Love, I Cor. 13:1.
x See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
y Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
z See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
a Comp. ch. 10:29; Phil. 2:6.
b See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c Heb. 1:1.
d See ch. 12:31.
e See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
f Comp. Heb. 4:15.
g 2 Or, in me. 31 But that &c. . . I do, arise &c. 31 i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, while yet abiding with you. 26 But the ^{a b 1} Comforter, even the Holy Spirit, ^c whom the ^d Father will send in ^e my ^f name, ^g he shall ^h teach you all things, and ⁱ bring to your remembrance all that I said unto you. 27 ^{j k l} Peace I leave with you; my peace I give unto you: not as the ^m world ⁿ giveth, give I unto you. ^{o p} Let not your ^q heart be ^r troubled, neither let it be ^s fearful. 28 ^t Ye heard how I said to you, I go away, and ^{u v} I come unto you. If ye ^w loved me, ^x ye would have ^y rejoiced, because ^z I go unto the Father: for ^a the Father is greater than I. 29 And now ^{b c} I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye may ^d believe. 30 I will no more speak much with you, for ^e the ^{f g} prince of the world cometh: and ^h he hath nothing ² in me; 31 but that the world may ⁱ know that I love the Father,

Var. Rend.—V. 26. shall—will. MM. bring—he will bring, MM. all—all things, MM. V. 27. my peace—Peace, as I have it, HEIT.; a peace that is mine, MM. troubled—frightened, HEIT. BAU. fearful—discouraged, BAU. HEIT. V. 28. how—that, HEIT. BAU. have rejoiced, because—rejoice that, HEIT. BAU. because—that, MM. for—because, HEIT. BAU. MM. V. 29. believe—remain in the faith, HEIT. V. 30. more—longer, MM. and—Omit, HEIT. hath—can do, HEIT. in to, HEIT.; on, BAU. V. 31. but . . . do—But . . . do, so (placing full stop after I do, and supplying at the beginning of the sentence this is done, or the prince of this world cometh) Be. La. Ti. Tr. Mcl. WH.; placing comma after I do, with sense that the world may know . . . arise, let us go, Me.

*BRANCHES: Natural. Of Trees.—Job 14:7; Is. 17:6. Palm.—Lev. 23:40; Song of Sol. 7:8; Is. 9:14; 19:15; John 12:13. Olive.—Neh. 8:15; Jer. 11:16; Zech. 4:12. Myrtle.—Neh. 8:15. Thick Trees.—Neh. 8:15. Cedar.—Ps. 80:11; Ez. 17:23; 31:3.
Figurative.—Joel 1:7.
Of Vines.—Is. 15:2; 17:6, 8; Nah. 2:2. Destroyed.—Is. 16:8.
Of Grapes.—Num. 13:23.
Uses of.—For Booths.—Neh. 8:15. Shelter for Birds.—Ps. 104:12; Ez. 17:23; 31:6, 13; Dan. 4:21; Mt. 13:32; Mk. 4:32; Lu. 13:19. Shelter for Animals.—Ez. 31:6, 13. Food for Cattle.—Is. 27:10. As a Design for Candlestick.—Ex. 25:32-

and as ⁱ the Father gave me commandment, even ^k so I do. Arise, ^l let us go hence.

15 ^m I am the true ^{n o} vine, and ^p my Father is the ^{q r} husbandman. 2 Every ^s branch in me that beareth not ^s fruit, he taketh it away: and every ^{branch} that beareth fruit, he ^t cleanseth it, that ^u it may bear more fruit. 3 Already ^v ye are ^{w x} clean because of the ^y word which I have spoken unto you. 4 ^z Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; so neither can ye, except ye abide in me. 5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same ^a beareth much fruit: for apart from me ye can do nothing. 6 If a man abide not in me, he is ^{b c d} cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and they gather them, and cast them into the ^{e f} fire, and they are burned. 7 ^g If ye abide in me, and my ^h words abide in you,

but—But he cometh, MM.; but I submit to what awaits me, McCly.; but he cometh, or, I surrender myself to suffering and death, VIN. (?) that—Omit, HEIT. may—shall, HEIT. know—perceive, MM. as—that even as, MM. gave me commandment—commanded me, BAU. HEIT. even—Omit, MM. let us—we will, BAU. HEIT. Chap. 15.—V. 2. every branch that—all that which, MM. cleanseth—So Al. Da. W. VIN. MM.; prunes, Mcl. V. 3. clean—Like well-pruned trees, Paley, V. 4. and—so, HEIT. BAU. of—from VIN. in (second)—on, BAU. HEIT. V. 5. same—same only, HEIT. beareth—may bear, MM. for—because, MM. apart from—So Al. Me. W. VIN. MM.; without, HEIT. BAU. r.; in separation from, DODS. nothing—nothing at all, HEIT. V. 6. a branch—the branch, MM. VIN. V. 7. words—sayings, MM.

Var. Read.—V. 28. the Father.—So A B D* L. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES. r; my Father, N* A. La.

i Comp. ch. 10:18; 12:49.
k See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l Comp. ch. 13:1; 18:1.
m Comp. Ps. 80:8 ff.; Is. 5:1 ff.; Ez. 19:10 ff.; Mt. 21:33 ff.
n Vine, Is. 5:2.
o See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
p See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q See "Vineyard," I Ki. 21:16.
r Comp. Mt. 15:13; Rom. 11:17; I Cor. 3:9.

2
s Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
t See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
u See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
3
v Ch. 13:10; 17:17; comp. Eph. 5:26.
w See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
x See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
y Word of God, John 6:63.

4
z P. Vs. 4-7; I John 2:6; see ch. 6:56.

5
a Comp. v. 16.
6
b See v. 2.
c See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
d Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
e Fire, Lev. 10:2.
f See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.

7
g Promises conditional, John 14:2.
h Words, Pr. 15:23.

36; 37:18, 19, 21, 22. Triumphal Entry.—Mk. 11:8; John 12:13.

Illustrative.—Prosperity.—Gen. 49:22. Wickedness.—Job 15:32; Is. 14:19. Idolatrous Worship.—Ez. 8:17. Righteousness.—Is. 60:21; Jer. 23:5; 33:15. Strength.—Ps. 80:15.

Figurative.—Wicked destroyed.—Job 15:30; 18:16; Is. 18:5; Mal. 4:1. Of Job.—Job 29:19. Jehovah.—Is. 4:2. Jesse.—Is. 11:1. Israel.—Ez. 19:10, 11, 14; 36:8; Hos. 14:6.

Messianic.—Assyrian.—Ez. 31:3, 5-9, 12, 13.

Servant.—Zech. 3:8. The Branch.—Jer. 23:5; Zech. 6:12.

Followers of Christ.—John 15:2, 5, 6; Rom. 11:16-21, 24.

Apocalyptic (Symbolical).—Of Tree.—Dan. 4:14, 21. Of Vine.—Gen. 40:10, 12. Of Candlestick.—Zech. 4:12.

- 7**
 a Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 b See v. 16; Mt. 7:7.
 c Promises, John 14:2.
8
 d Mt. 5:16.
 1 Or, *was*.
 e Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
 f Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
 2 Many ancient authorities read that *ye bear much fruit, and be my disciples*.
 g Fruit, Lev. 23:10.
 h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
 i See ch. 8:31.
 j See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 k Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
9
 l Ch. 17:23, 24, 26; see ch. 3:35.
 m Love, I Cor. 13:1.
10
 n Comp. ch. 14:15.
 o Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 p Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 q Comp. ch. 8:29.
 r See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
11
 s Ch. 17:13.
 t Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 u Ch. 3:29.
12
 v V. 17; ch. 13:34.
13
 w See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
 x Rom. 5:7 f.
 y Man, Gen. 2:7.
 z Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.
 a Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 b Comp. ch. 10:11.
 c Life, Gen. 2:7.
 d Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
14
 e Lu. 12:4.
 f Mt. 12:50.
 4 Gr. *bondservants*.
 h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 i Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
 j Comp. ch. 8:26; 16:12.
 k Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
 l V. 19; ch. 6:70; comp. ch. 13:18.
 m Choice, I Ki. 18:21, n Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 o See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
 p Comp. v. 5.
 q See ch. 14:13; 16:23; comp. v. 7.

^a b ask whatsoever ye will, and ^c it shall be done unto you. 8 ^d Herein ¹ is my ^e Father ^f glorified, ² that ye bear much ^g fruit; and so ^h i shall ye be ^j my ^k disciples. 9 Even as ^l the Father hath ^m loved me, I also have loved you: abide ye in my love. 10 ⁿ If ye ^o p keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as ^q r I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. 11 ^s These things have I spoken unto you, that my ^t joy may be in you, and ^u that your ^v joy may be made full. 12 This is ^w my commandment, that ye love one another, even as I have loved you. 13 ^x Greater love hath no ^y man than this, that a man ^z a b lay down his ^c life for his ^d friends. 14 Ye are my ^e friends, ^f if ye do the things which I command you. 15 No longer do I call you ^g servants; for the ^h i servant ^j k knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for ^l all things that I heard from my Father I have made ^k known unto you. 16 ^l Ye did not ^m choose me, but I ⁿ chose ^o you, and appointed you, that ye should go and ^p bear fruit, and ^q that your fruit should abide: that ^r whatsoever ye

Var. Rend.—V. 7 (*cont.*). ask—then ask, BAU.; so ye may ask, HEIT. done—Omit, BAU. HEIT. V. 8. is—was, MM. so shall ye be—become, HEIT. BAU. MM.: ye shall become, DODS, VIN.; and that ye may become, McCly. V. 9. Even—Omit, BAU. HEIT. hath—Omit, MM. my love—the love that I have towards you, HEIT. V. 10. keep—shall fulfil, HEIT. kept—fulfilled, HEIT. my Father's—the Father's, MM. V. 11. my joy—the joy, as I have it, HEIT. V. 12. my commandment—the commandment which I give, HEIT. even—accordingly, HEIT. have—Omit, MM. loved—shown love to, HEIT. V. 13. man—one, MM. a man—he, BAU. HEIT.; one, MM. V. 14. the things which—that which, MM.: what, DODS. V. 15. servants—slaves,

shall ask of the Father in my ^r name, he may give it you. 17 These things ^s I command you, that ye may love one another. 18 ^t If the ^u world ^v hateth you, ^w ye know that it hath ^x hated you. 19 ^y If ye were of the world, the world would love its own: but because ye are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world, ^z therefore the world hateth you. 20 ^a Remember the ^b word that I said unto you, ^c A ^d servant is not greater than his lord. If they persecuted me, ^e they will also persecute you; if they ^f kept my word, they will keep yours also. 21 ^g But all these things will they do ^h unto you for my name's sake, ⁱ because they ^j know not him that sent me. 22 ^k If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had ^l sin: but now they have no excuse for their sin. 23 He that hateth me hateth my Father also. 24 If I had not done among them ^m the works which none other did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father. 25 But ⁿ this cometh to pass, that the ^o word may be fulfilled that is ^p written in their ^q law, ^r They hated me without a cause.

HEIT. DODS; *lit.* bondservants, VIN. servant—See "Servants," V. 16. Ye—Of course ye, HEIT. V. 17. may—Omit, HEIT. BAU. V. 18. ye know—know, *Al. Me. W.* BAU. MM.: remember, HEIT.: know ye, VIN. before it hated you—in the first place, BAU.; before you, DODS. V. 19. therefore—because of this, MM. V. 20. servant—See v. 15. V. 21. for my name's sake—because (*lit.* on account of, VIN.) of my name, MM. VIN. Vs. 22, 24. had not had—would not have, MM. V. 22. now—so, HEIT. V. 24. they—then they, HEIT. both (*twice*)—Omit, HEIT. BAU. seen—seen it, BAU. and hated—and yet hated, BAU. V. 25. But . . . pass—However, HEIT.; But in order, BAU. without a cause—for naught, BAU.; gratuitously, VIN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 7. ask—So A B D L, EDD, NES, DODS, MM.: ye shall ask, *N E* (II). V. 8. much . . . be—much fruit; so shall ye be, *N A Δ*. *Ti. Mcl. We. r*; much fruit, and become, B D L (M), *La. Tr. WH.* NES, *r marg.* V. 18. it hated you—Omit, *N D, Ti.*

^r Name, Acts 16:18.

17
 s See v. 12.

18
 t Ch. 7:7;
 I John 3:13.
 u World, Rev. 10:6.
 v Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 5 Or, *know ye*.
 w See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

19
 x Comp. Mt. 10:22; 24:9.
 y Ch. 17:14.
 z See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

20
 a See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 b Words, Pr. 15:23.
 c See ch. 13:16.
 d I Cor. 4:12;
 II Cor. 4:9;
 II Tim. 3:12.
 e Comp. ch. 8:51.

21
 f See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
 g Mt. 10:22;
 24:9; Mk. 13:13; Lu. 21:12, 17;
 comp. Acts 4:17; 5:41;
 9:14; 26:9;
 I Pet. 4:14;
 Rev. 2:3.
 h Ch. 16:3;
 comp. ch. 8:19, 55;
 17:25; Acts 3:17; I John 3:1.
 i See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

22
 j Comp. v. 24;
 ch. 5:36.
 k Sin, Gen. 3:6.

24
 l See ch. 5:36;
 comp. ch. 10:37.
 m Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

25
 n See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 o Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 p La. Deut. 31:24.

q See ch. 10:34
 o Ps. 35:19;
 69:4.

26
 a See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
 1 Or, *Advocate*. Or, *Helper*. Gr. *Paraclete*.
 b See "Divinity and Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 c Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
 d Truth, John 14:6.
 2 Or, *goeth forth from*.
 e I John 5:7.
 f Witness, John 8:17.

27
 3 Or, *and bear ye also witness*.
 g See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
 h Ch. 19:35; 21:24; I John 1:2; 4:14; see Lu. 24:48.
 i Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 j The Gospel preached, Mk. 16:15.
 k See Lu. 1:2.
 l Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.

1
 m See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
 n Ch. 15:18-27.
 o See "Stumbling-block," Jer 6:21.
 p See "Occasion of Stumbling," Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.

2
 q See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 r See ch. 9:22.
 s Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
 t See v. 25; ch. 4:21.
 u Hour, Dan. 3:6.
 v Acts 26:9-11; comp. Is. 66:5; Rev. 6:9.
 w See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
 x God, Gen. 1:1.

3
 y Comp. ch. 8: 19:55; 17:25; Acts 3:17; I John 3:1.
 z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 a Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
 b See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

4
 c See "Mind," Job 38:36.

26 But when the ^{a1} Comforter is come, whom ^b I will send unto you from the ^c Father, *even* the Spirit of ^d truth, which ² proceedeth from the Father, ^e he shall bear ^f witness of me: 27 ³ and ^g ye also ^h i bear witness, because ye have been with me ^k from the ^l beginning.

16 ^{m n} These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be caused to ^{o p} stumble. 2 They shall ^{q r} put you out of the ^s synagogues: yea, ^t the ^u hour cometh, that ^v whosoever ^w killeth you shall think that he offereth service unto ^x God. 3 And these things will they do, because ^y cause they have ^{z a b} not known the Father, nor me. 4 But these things have I spoken unto you, that when their hour is come, ye may ^c remember them, how that I told you. And these things I said not unto you from the beginning, because I was with you. 5 But now ^d I go unto him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, ^{e f} Whither goest thou? 6 But because I have spoken these things unto you, ^{g h} sorrow hath filled your ⁱ heart. 7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth: ^j It is expedient for you

Var. Rend.—V. 26. But—Omit, BAU. HEIT. Comforter—See ch. 14:16. *even*—Omit, MM. truth—the truth, MM. proceedeth—goeth forth, MM. of—concerning, MM. V. 27. and—but, HEIT. ye also—So Me. DeW. Al. Da. W. MM.; do ye also, Mcl. r marg. ye . . . beginning—from the beginning ye are with me, MM. Chap. 16.—V. 1. should . . . stumble—may not be made to stumble, MM.; should not come to stumble, BAU. caused to stumble—perplexed in faith, HEIT.; made to stumble, VIN. r. V. 2. put—lock, HEIT. BAU. synagogues—synagogue, HEIT. the hour—an hour, BAU. MM. whosoever—every one that, MM. shall—should, MM. service—Strictly, religious service or worship, Var. V. 3. And—And of a truth, HEIT. have not known—know not, MM. nor—any more than, HEIT.; and not, BAU. V. 4. their—the, BAU. them—Omit, HEIT. BAU. how—now, HEIT. BAU. told—told it, HEIT. BAU. V. 5. go—go away, MM. HEIT. thou—thou away, MM. V. 7. Nevertheless—But, BAU. HEIT. expedient—good, HEIT. expedient for you—to your advantage, DODS. Comforter—See ch. 14:16. go—So VIN.; have gone, HEIT. BAU. V. 8. convict—So Da.

that I go away; for if I go not away, the ^{k1} Comforter will not come unto you; but if I go, I will send him unto you. 8 And he, when he is come, will ^l convict the ^m world in respect of sin, and of ⁿ righteousness, and of ^o judgment: 9 of sin, ^p because they ^q believe not on me; 10 of righteousness, because ^r I go to the Father, and ye behold me no more; 11 ^s of judgment, because the ^{t u} prince of this world hath been judged. 12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. 13 Howbeit when he, ^{k v} the Spirit of truth, is come, he shall ^{k w} guide you into all the truth: for he shall not speak from himself; but what things soever he shall hear, *these* shall he speak: and he shall declare unto you the things that are to come. 14 He shall ^{x y} glorify me: for he shall take of mine, and shall declare *it* unto you. 15 ^z All things whatsoever the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he taketh of mine, and shall ^a declare *it* unto you. 16 ^b A little while, and ^{c d} ye behold me no more; and again a little while, and ^e ye shall see me. 17 *Some*

W. MM.; convince, Al. Mcl. convict . . . of—force to shameful recognition, HEIT. in respect of—concerning, HEIT. MM. and—Omit, BAU. of (second)—concerning, MM. HEIT. of (third)—Omit, BAU.; concerning, MM. Vs. 9-11. of—in respect of, BAU.; concerning, MM. HEIT. V. 9. because—namely, that, HEIT. Vs. 10, 11. of—and concerning, MM. V. 10. go—go away, MM. and—while, HEIT. more—longer, MM. V. 13. Howbeit—But, BAU. HEIT. into all—completely into, HEIT. shall (first three)—will, MM. declare—So Mcl. W. MM. VIN.; bring as a message, Paley. to come—coming, MM. V. 14. for—because, MM. he . . . mine—of that which is mine will he receive, MM. V. 15. taketh—receiveth, MM. of—of that which is, MM. shall—will, MM. Vs. 16, 17, 19. A—Yet a, HEIT. V. 16. more—longer, MM. DODS.

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 4. their—So A B, La. Tr. Al. Mcl. Wc. WH. NES. HS.; the, N D, Ti. BAU. V. 13. into—So A B, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. WH. NES.; in, N* D L, Ti. WH. 2 V. 16. see me—So N B D L, Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES.; add, because I go to the Father, A Δ, La. 1 Mcl.

5
 d See v. 10, 17, 25.
 e See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 f Ch. 13:36; 14:5.

6
 g Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
 h V. 22; comp. ch. 14:1.
 i Heart, Acts 15:9.

7
 j See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4.
 k See "Holy Spirit," John 4:16.

8
 l Conviction of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 m World, Rev. 10:6.
 n Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 o Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

9
 p Ch. 15:22, 24.
 q Faith, Heb. 11:1.

10
 r Comp. Acts 3:14; 7:52; 17:31; I Pet. 3:18.

11
 s See ch. 12:31.
 t Prince, Num. 2:7.
 u See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.

13
 v See ch. 14:17.
 w Ch. 14:26.

14
 x See ch. 7:39.
 y See "Divinity of Jesus," La. 2:21.

15
 z Ch. 17:10.
 a See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.

16
 b See ch. 7:33.
 c P. Vs. 16-24: comp. ch. 14:18-24.
 d See v. 22.
 e See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

17

- a Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 b See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
 c See "Ascension and Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 d Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

18

- e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 f Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

19

- g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 h Comp. ch. 6:51; Mk. 9:32.

20

- i Mk. 16:10; Lu. 23:27.
 j Mourning, John 11:35.
 k World, Rev. 10:6.
 l Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
 m Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
 n Ch. 20:20.
 o Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

21

- p Comp. Is. 13:8; 21:3; 26:17; 66:7; Hos. 13:13; Mic. 4:9; I Thess. 5:3.
 q Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 r Travail, Gal. 4:19.
 s Hour, Dan. 3:6.
 t Children, Gen. 3:16.
 u Man, Gen. 2:7.

22

- v See v. 6.
 w See "Promises," John 14:6.
 x See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.

23

- y V. 26; see ch. 14:20.
 z Day, Lev. 25:8.
 a Comp. vs. 19, 30.
 1 Or, ask me nothing.
 Comp. v. 26; ch. 14:13, 20.
 b Ch. 15:16.

of his ^{a b} disciples therefore said one to another, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye ^c behold me not; and again a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the ^d Father? 18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? We ^{e f} know not what he saith. 19 ^{g h} Jē-šūs perceived that they were desirous to ask him, and he said unto them, Do ye inquire among yourselves concerning this, that I said, A little while, and ye behold me not, and again a little while, and ye shall see me? 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, that ⁱ ye shall ^j weep and lament, but the ^k world shall ^l rejoice: ye shall be sorrowful, but ^{m n} your sorrow shall be ^o turned into joy. 21 ^{p q} A woman when she is in ^r travail hath sorrow, because her ^s hour is come: but when she is delivered of the ^t child, she remembereth no more the ^u anguish, for the joy that a ^v man is born into the world. 22 And ^{w x} ye therefore now have sorrow: but ^y I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no one taketh away from you. 23 And in ^z that ^a day ^b ye shall ¹ ask me no question. Verily, verily, I say unto you, ² If ye shall

Var. Rend.—V. 17. therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. is—means, HEIT. Because—Omit, HEIT. BAU. go—go away, HEIT. MM. V. 18. is . . . saith—is this which he called, MM. means he with the, HEIT. saith—speaketh, MM. V. 20. that—Omit, HEIT. shall (first three)—will, MM. V. 21. more—longer, MM. anguish—tribulation, MM.; distress, DODS. the joy—her joy, MM. V. 22. And—So, HEIT.; Also, BAU. therefore—also, HEIT.; omit, BAU. and (second)—and then, HEIT. taketh—shall take, HEIT. V. 24. have—Omit, MM. made full—fulfilled, Mcl. W. MM. VIN. R. V. 25. dark sayings (twice)—Same word as parable, ch. 10:6, Var.: parables, McCLY. (alt.); riddles, DODS (alt.); pictures, HEIT. BAU. the hour—an hour, BAU. MM. more—longer, MM. plainly—openly, BAU.; openly or frankly, McCLY. of—concerning, MM. V. 26. pray—ask,

ask anything of the Father, ^c he will give it you in my ^d name. 24 ^e Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be made full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in ^{1 g h 2} dark sayings: ⁱ the hour cometh, ^j when I shall no more speak unto you in ² dark sayings, but shall tell you plainly of the Father. 26 In that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will ³ pray the Father for you; 27 for ^{k l} the Father himself ^m loveth you, because ye have loved me, and ⁿ have ^o believed that ^{p q} I came forth from the Father. 28 I came out from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and ^r go unto the Father. 29 His disciples say, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no ⁴ dark saying. 30 Now know we that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. 31 Jē-šūs answered them, Do ye now believe? 32 Behold, ^s the hour cometh, yea, is come, that ^{x t} ye shall be scattered, every man to ^u his own, and shall ^v leave me

MM. VIN. DODS. for—concerning, MM. V. 27. loved . . . believed—learned to love and believe me, HEIT.; one love to me and are come to believe on it, BAU. the Father—God, BAU. V. 29. His—Then his, HEIT. plainly—openly, BAU. speakst no dark saying—usest no picture, HEIT. BAU.; sayest no proverb, MM. V. 30. man—one, MM. thee—these questions, MM. by this—therefore, HEIT. BAU. V. 31. Do ye now believe?—So DeW. Mel. Da. W. DODS. MM. R; Ye do now believe, AL. Mc. Go. V. 32. the hour—an hour, BAU. MM. yea—and, MM. shall (first)—should, MM. every man—each one, MM. shall (second)—Omit, MM.

Var. Read.—V. 23. he . . . name—So B C * I (X), Edd. (except Lu.) R; in my name, he will give it you, A C * D, VULG. V. 27. the Father—So (N^m) B C * D I, La. Tr. WH.; God, N* A (C*) D, VULG. Tr. Mcl. We. NES. BAU.

- c Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 d Name, Acts 16:18.

24

- e Ch. 14:14.

25

- f See "Parables," II Sam. 12:1.
 g Parables of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 h V. 29; comp. ch. 10:6; Mt. 13:34.
 2 Or, parables.
 i See v. 2.
 j See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.

26

- 3 Gr. make request of.

27

- k Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l Ch. 14:21, 23.
 m Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 n V. 30; comp. ch. 2:11.
 o Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 p See v. 30; ch. 8:42.
 q See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

28

- r See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

29

- 4 Or, parable.

32

- s See vs. 2, 25; ch. 4:23.
 t Mt. 26:31; comp. Zech. 13:7.
 u See ch. 19:27.
 v See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

* ANGUISH.—Of Spirit—Gen. 42:21; Ex. 6:9; Job 7:11; Rom. 2:9; II Cor. 2:4. Of Heshbon—Deut. 2:25. Of Saul—II Sam. 1:9. Of David—Ps. 119:143. Of King of Babylon

—Jer. 50:43. Of Woman—John 16:21. Of Wicked—Job 15:24; Rom. 2:9. Result of Fear—Pr. 1:27. Figurative.—Is. 8:22; 30:6.

Illustrative.—Jer. 4:31; 6:24; 49:24; 50:43.

32
a See ch. 8:29.
b See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

33
d See ch. 14:27.
e See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
f Peace, Pr. 17:1.
g Ch. 15:18 ff.
h World, Rev. 10:6.
i See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
j See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
k See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4.
l See Mt. 9:2.
m Comp. Rom. 8:37; II Cor. 2:14; 4:7 ff.; 6:4 ff.; Rev. 3:21; 12:11.

1
n See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
o See ch. 11:41.
p Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
q Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
r Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
s See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
t Hour, Dan. 3:6.
u Comp. ch. 7:39; 13:31 f.
v Son, Gen. 2:19.
w Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.

2
x See ch. 3:35.
y Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
z Ch. 6:9, 24; ch. 6:37, 39.
1 Gr. *whatsoever thou hast given him, to them he &c.*
a See ch. 10:28.
b Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.

3
c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
d Ch. 5:44.
e One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
f Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

4
g Comp. ch. 13:31.
h Earth, Gen. 2:1.
i See ch. 4:34; Lu. 22:37.

alone: and *yet*^{a b} I am not alone, because the ^cFather is with me. 33 These things have I spoken unto ^{d e}you, that in me ye may have ^fpeace. ^gIn the ^hworld ye have ^{i j}tribulation: but ^{k l}be of good cheer; ^mI have overcome the world.

17 ⁿThese things spake Jē-z'sūs; and ^olifting up his ^peyes to ^qheaven, he ^rsaid, Father, the ^{s t}hour is come; ^uglorify ^bthy ^vSon, that the Son may ^wglorify thee: 2 even as ^{b x}thou gavest him authority over all ^yflesh, that ^{z 1}to all whom thou hast given him, ^ahe should give ^beternal life. 3 And this is life eternal, that they should ^cknow thee ^{d e}the only true God, and him whom ^fthou didst send, *even* Jē-z'sūs Christ. 4 ^gI glorified thee on the ^hearth, ⁱhaving accomplished the ^jwork which thou hast given me to do. 5 And now, Father, ^kglorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had ^lwith thee before the world was. 6 ^mI ⁿmanifested thy ^oname unto the ^pmen whom thou gavest me out

Var. Rend.—V. 32 (*cont.*). and *yet*—vet, BAU. V. 33. cheer—courage, MM. DODS. Chap. 17.—V. 2. *even—Omit*, BAU. authority—*So Mcl. Da. W. MM. VIN.*; power, HEIT. that . . . give—in order that that which thou hast given him, he may give unto them, MM. V. 3. life eternal—the eternal life, MM. VIN. should know—may learn to know, MM. only . . . Jesus Christ—only, the real God, and his messenger Jesus Christ, HEIT. *even* Jesus Christ—Jesus, as Christ, MM. *even—Omit*, BAU. DODS. V. 4. *upon*, HEIT. having—in that I, HEIT. BAU. accomplished—finished, HEIT. So do—that I should do, BAU. V. 5. Father—O Father (*plene after me*), MM. me—me by thee, HEIT. BAU. thine own self with—*Omit*, HEIT. BAU. glory—majesty, HEIT. before—before yet, HEIT. V. 7. they know—(*So Al. Da. W. R.*; they came to the knowledge, HEIT.; have they learned to know, MM. hast given—gavest, MM. V. 8. for—Because, MM. unto—*Omit*, MM. knew of a truth—learned to know truly, MM. believed—came to believe, BAU.; have learned to believe, HEIT. V. 9. pray—*Lit.* make request, VIN. R. *may*; ask, MM. for (*first*)—concerning, MM. pray not for—ask not concerning, MM. for (*last*)—because, MM. BAU. V. 10. and (*first*)—mine (*second*)—*In parenthesis*, BAU. HEIT. mine (*first*)—mine of

of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them to me; and they have ^{q r}kept thy ^sword. 7 Now they know that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are from thee: 8 for ^tthe ^uwords which ^vthou gavest me ^wI have given unto them; and they received *them*, and knew of a ^xtruth that ^yI came forth from thee, and they believed that thou didst send me. 9 ^{z 1}2 pray for them: 1² pray not for the world, but for those whom thou hast given me; for they are thine: 10 and ^aall things that are mine are thine, and thine are mine: and I am glorified in them. 11 And I am no more in the world, and ^bthese are in the world, and ^{c d}I come to thee. ^{e f}Holy Father, keep them in thy name ^gwhich thou hast given me, that ^hthey may be ⁱone, even as we *are*. 12 While I was with them, I kept them in thy name ^jwhich thou hast given me: and I guarded them, and not one of them ^kperished, but the ^lson of ^mperdition; ^{n 3}that the ^oscripture might be fulfilled. 13 But now

course, HEIT. BAU. are (*second*)—*Omit*, MM. am—have been, MM. V. 11. And—Indeed, HEIT. more—longer, MM. and (*second*)—yet, BAU.; but, BAU. these—they, MM. and (*third*)—while, HEIT. come—go, BAU. even as we *are*—as we, BAU. HEIT. V. 12. While—As long as, HEIT.; When, MM. DODS. kept—continued to keep, VIN. but—except, BAU.; with the exception of, HEIT. that . . . fulfilled—*In parenthesis*, HEIT. that—here, HEIT. might—had to, HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 33. have—*So N A B C (L), Ti. Tr. Al. Mcl. WH.*; shall have, D, VULG. La. Chap. 17.—V. 11. them . . . which—through thine own name those who, D², VULG.; through thine own name that which (*i.e. the body of believers which*), D X, *Memph. Theb. v. Pesh. v. Mcl. (note)*; them in thy name which (*i.e. the name*), N A B C L, Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. V. 12. them (*first*)—*So N B C D L, La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. NES. R.*; add, in the world, A, *Mcl. (errata)*. in . . . them (*second*)—in thy name which thou gavest me (in which thou hast given them to me, *Paley*); and guarded them, B C * L, Al. Ti. Tr. We. ¹WH.; in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, A D, La. ¹; in thy name: that which (*i.e. the body of believers which*) thou gavest me I have kept, N^o, *Memph. Theb. Mcl. (note)*.

5
j See v. 1.
k Glory, Ps. 7:5.
l Comp. ch. 1:1; 8:58; Phil. 2:6.

6
m See v. 26.
n Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
o Name, Acts 16:18.
p See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
q Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
r See ch. 8:51.
s Word of God, John 6:63.

8
t See ch. 6:68; 12:49.
u Words, Pr. 15:23.
v Vs. 14, 26; ch. 15:15.
w Truth, John 14:6.
x See ch. 8:42; 16:27, 30.

9
y Comp. ch. 14:16; Lu. 12:32.
z Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
2 Gr. *make request*.

10
a Ch. 16:15.

11
b Ch. 13:1.
c See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d V. 13; comp. ch. 7:33.
e Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
f Comp. v. 25.
g Comp. v. 6; Phil. 2:9; Rev. 19:12.
h V. 21 f.; comp. Rom. 12:5; Gal. 3:28.
i Unity, I Cor. 1:10.

12
j Ch. 6:39; 18:9.
k See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
l Judas. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
m Perdition, Phil. 1:28.
n See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
3 Q. Ps. 41:9?
o Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.

¹³
a Ascension of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
b V. 13; comp. ch. 33.
c Ch. 15:11.
d World, Rev. 10:6.
e Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
f Joy, Ps. 30:5.
g See ch. 3:29.

¹⁴
h Word of God, John 6:63.
i Ch. 15:19.
j Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
k Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
l See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 21:21.
m V. 16; ch. 8:23.
n See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

¹⁵
o Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
p Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
q 1. *Gr. make request.*
2 *Gr. out of.*
q See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
r See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
s See Mt. 5:37.
t See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
u Evil, Ps. 97:10.
3 Or, *evil.*

¹⁷
v Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
w Comp. ch. 15:3.
4 Or, *Consecrate.*
x Truth, John 14:6.

¹⁸
v See vs. 3, 8, 21, 23, 25; ch. 3:17.
z Ch. 20:21; comp. ch. 4:38; Mt. 10:5.

¹⁹
a II Cor 7:14; Col. 1:6;
I John 3:18.

²⁰
b See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
d Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
e Words, Pr. 15:23.
f See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.

^{a b} I come to thee; and ^c these things I speak in the ^d world, that ^e they may have my ^{f g} joy made full in themselves. 14 I have given them thy ^h word; and ⁱ the world ^{j k} hated them, because ^{l m} they are not of the world, even as ⁿ I am not of the world. 15 I ^{o p} pray not that thou shouldst take them ² from the world, but that ^q thou shouldst keep them ² from ^{r s t u v} the evil one. 16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. 17 ^{w x} Sanctify them in the ^x truth: thy word is truth. 18 As ^y thou didst send me into the world, ^z even so sent I them into the world. 19 And for their sakes I ⁴ sanctify myself, that they themselves also may be ^a sanctified ^x in truth. 20 Neither for these only do I ¹ pray, but for ^b them also that ^c believe on me ^d through their ^{e f} word; 21 that they may all be ^g one; ^h even as thou, ⁱ Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be in us: ^j that the world may believe that thou

Var. Rend.—V. 13. come—go, BAU. my joy—the joy as I have it, HEIT.: the joy that is mine, MM. made full—fulfilled, r. full—perfect (complete), HEIT. themselves—their hearts, HEIT. V. 14. hated—has hated, HEIT. BAU. them—their (for it), HEIT. even—Omit, BAU. HEIT. V. 15. pray—ask, MM. from (first)—out of, HEIT. keep—guard, HEIT. from (second)—out of, MM. McCLY. evil one—So McCly.; evil, Go. McI. LUTHER, CALVIN, r. marg.; evil one, AL. DeW. ME. W. MM. DODS, VIN. (alt.). V. 16. even—so, BAU.: omit, HEIT. Vs. 17, 19. Sanctify—Consecrate, W. MM. McCLY. DODS, V. 17. in—through, HEIT. V. 18. As—Just as, HEIT.; Even as, MM. even—also, HEIT. BAU. even so—Omit, MM. V. 19. And they are those for whom I sanctify myself, in order that also they may be truly sanctified, HEIT.; and in their behalf, that they may be consecrated in truth, do I consecrate myself, DODS. their sakes—their, MM.; their best, BAU. sanctified—consecrated, MM. V. 20. Neither for—But not for, BAU. HEIT.: But not concerning, MM. these—their best, BAU. pray—ask, MM. them—the best (i. e. best interests) of them, BAU.: concerning them, MM. on—in, MM. V. 21. that they may all—All they shall, HEIT. that (second)—Omit, HEIT. may (first)—shall, HEIT.: omit, BAU. may (second)—learn to, HEIT.: omit, BAU. V. 23. that . . . one—So MM.: so shall they come to perfect unity, HEIT. perfected into—perfectly,

didst send me. 22 And the ^{k l} glory which thou hast given me I have given unto them; that they may be one, even as we are one; 23 ^m I in them, and thou in me, that they may be ⁿ perfected into one; that the world may know that ^{o p} thou didst send me, and ^q lovedst them, even as thou lovedst me. 24 Father, ⁵ I desire that ^r they also whom thou hast given me ^s be with me ⁴ where I am, that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before ^{u v} the foundation of the world. 25 O ^{w x} righteous Father, the world ^{y z a} knew thee not, but I knew thee; and these knew that thou didst send me; 26 and ^{b c} I made known unto them thy ^d name, and will make it known; that ^e the love wherewith thou lovedst me may be in them, and I in them.

18 ¹ When Jē-z'sūs had spoken these words, ^g he went forth with his ^h disciples over the ⁶ brook ^{i j} Kid-rōn, where was ^{j k} a garden, into

BAU. know—learn to know, MM. V. 24. I desire . . . am—that which (what, MM.) thou hast given me, I will (desire, MM.) that where I am, they also will be with me, MM. r. desire—will, DODS. glory—majesty, HEIT. for—because, MM. HEIT. BAU. foundation—founding, HEIT. BAU. V. 25. O—Omit, MM. ME. Father . . . not—Father—(yea, such thou art!) and (and yet) the world knew thee not, ME.; Father both the world hath not learned to know thee, MM. the . . . and these—while the world knew Thee not, though I knew Thee, these on their part, SIMCOX, similarly, W. knew (first)—hath not known, HEIT. BAU.: learned to know, MM. knew (last two)—have known, HEIT. BAU.: learned to know, MM. V. 26. made—have made, BAU. HEIT. Chap. 18.—V. 1. When—After, BAU. words—things, MM. brook—ravine (Gr. winter-torrent), McCly. (alt.). r. marg.: winter-torrent, MM. VIN.; torrent, DODS.

Var. Read.—V. 21. in us—So B (* D. AL. Ti. Tr. Wc. WH. NES.; one in us, N A L Δ, La.¹ Mcl. V. 24. they . . . be—A C L La.; that which thou hast given me, they may be, N B D. Ti. Tr. Mcl. Mc. WH. NES. DODS. VIN. McCLY. r. Chap. 18.—V. 1. Kidron—So MM.; Cedron, A Δ, VULG. La. Mcl. Wc. ME. HO.; Cedrus (or, of the cedar), N* D, OL. Memph. Theb. Ti. WH²; or of the cedars, N* B C L (X P), ORIG. CHRYS. CYR-ALEX. AL. Tr.¹ WH.¹ NES. r.

²¹
g See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
h See v. 11, 23; ch. 10:38.
i Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
j See v. 8.

²²
k Glory, Ps. 7:5.
l V. 24; comp. ch. 1:14.

²³
m Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
n Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
o See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
p See ch. 16:27.
q Love, I Cor. 13:1.

²⁴
5 Gr. *that which thou hast given me, I desire that where I am, they also may be with me, that &c.*
r See v. 2.
s See ch. 12:26.
t See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u See v. 5; Mt. 25:34.
v See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.

²⁵
w Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Comp. v. 11; I John 1:9.
y Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
z Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
a See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

²⁶
b See v. 6.
c See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
d Name, Acts 16:18.
e See ch. 15:9.

¹
f See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g Mt. 26:30, 36; Mk. 14:26, 32; Lu. 22:39.
h Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
6 Or, *ravine*. Gr. *winter-torrent*.
i Kidron, I Ki. 15:13.
7 Or, *of the Cedars*.
j Garden, Deut. 11:10.
k V. 26; Mt. 26:36; Mk. 14:32.

^a See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^b Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^c See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

^d See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
¹ Or, *delivered him up*.
^e Comp. Lu. 21:37; 22:39.

³ P. Vs. 3-11; Mt. 26:47-50; Mk. 14:43-50; Lu. 22:47-53.
^g V. 12; see Acts 10:1.

² Or, *cohort*.
^h Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
ⁱ See vs. 12, 18; ch. 7:32.

^j Priests, Ex. 28:1.
^k Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
^l Torch, Ju. 7:16.
^m Weapons, See "War," Josh. 22:12.

⁴ See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Comp. ch. 6:64; 13:1, 11.
^p Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^q See v. 7.
^r Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

⁵ Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.

⁶ See "Fear," [†] Gen 9:2.
^u Ground, Gen. 33:19.

⁹ See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^w Word of God, John 6:63.
^x Words, Pr. 15:23.
^y Ch. 17:12.
^z Election, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

¹⁰ Peter, Lu. 4:18.
^b Comp. Mt. 26:51; Mk. 14:47.
^c Sword, Ju. 7:20.

which ^a he entered, himself and his ^{b c} disciples. 2 Now ^e Jūḏās also, who ^{d 1} betrayed him, knew the place: for Jēḏšūs ^e oft-times resorted thither with his disciples. 3 ^f Jūḏās then, having received ^g the ² band of soldiers, and ^{h i} officers from the ^j chief priests and the ^k Phārī-sēes, cometh thither with lanterns and ^l torches and ^m weapons. 4 Jēḏšūs therefore, ^{n o p} knowing all the things that were coming upon him, went forth, and saith unto them, ^{q r} Whom seek ye? 5 They answered him, Jēḏšūs of ^s Nāzā-rēth. Jēḏšūs saith unto them, I am *he*. And Jūḏās also, who ¹ betrayed him, was standing with them. 6 When therefore he said unto them, I am *he*, ^t they went backward, and fell to the ^u ground. 7 Again therefore he asked them, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jēḏšūs of Nāzā-rēth. 8 Jēḏšūs answered, I told you that I am *he*; if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way: 9 that the ^{v w x} word might be fulfilled which he spake, ^y Of those whom ^z thou hast given me I lost not one. 10 ^a Si'mōn Peter therefore ^b having a ^c sword

Var. Rend.—V. 2. Now—But, BAU.; omit, HEIT. oft-times—had frequently, DODS. resorted—*Lit.* assembled (*as at a place of gathering*), W. VIN. MM. DODS. V. 3. then—therefore, MM. having received—took, BAU. band of soldiers—cohort; *i.e.* a detachment of the Roman cohort (or, perhaps manipule, W.) stationed in the tower of Antonia, Me. W. DODS; cohort, HEIT. BAU. VIN. (alt.) MCCLY. (alt.); band of soldiers, MM. officers—*i.e.* from the Jewish temple-police, Var.; servants, HEIT. BAU. DODS. chief—high, HEIT. BAU. cometh—and cometh, BAU. V. 4. therefore—now, HEIT.; then, BAU. things that were—that was, DODS. forth—out, HEIT. BAU. Vs. 5, 7. Nazareth—the Nazarene, BAU. DODS. VIN. (*contemptuously—not as in ch. 1:45, &c.*), W.; with—by, HEIT. BAU. V. 6. therefore—now, BAU. HEIT. went—withdraw, HEIT. BAU. V. 7. Again therefore—Then, HEIT. BAU. And—But, HEIT. BAU. V. 9. that . . . might—the word had to, HEIT. lost not one—let none perish, BAU.; have let none be

drew it, and struck the high priest's ^{d 3} servant, and cut off his right ^e ear. Now the ³ servant's ^f name was Māl'ehūs. 11 Jēḏšūs therefore said unto Peter, Put up the sword into the sheath: ^{g h} the cup which the ⁱ Father hath given me, shall I not ^j drink it?

12 ^k So the ² band and the ⁴ chief ^l captain, and the officers of the ^m Jews, seized Jēḏšūs and bound him, 13 and led him to *Ān'ānās first; for he was ⁿ father in law to †Cāḏā-phās, who was high priest that ^o year. 14 Now Cāḏā-phās was he that gave ^p counsel to the Jews, that ^q it was expedient that one ^r man should ^{s t} die for the people.

15 And ^u Si'mōn Peter followed Jēḏšūs, and *so did* another ^{v w} disciple. Now that disciple was ^x known unto the high priest, and entered in with Jēḏšūs into the ^y court of the high priest; 16 ^z but Peter was standing at the ^a door without. So the other disciple, who was known unto the high priest, went out and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter. 17 ^{b c} The maid therefore that kept the door saith unto Peter, ^d Art

lost, HEIT. one—one of them, MM. V. 10. therefore—then, HEIT.; now, BAU. having . . . it—drew a sword which he had with him, HEIT. Now—And, MM. V. 11. therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. given—handed, HEIT. shall—should, MM. V. 12. So—Now, BAU.; omit, HEIT.; therefore, MM. band—cohort, Var. BAU. HEIT.; band of soldiers, MM. chief captain—*Lit.* commander of a thousand, MCCLY.; chiliarch, BAU. DODS. officers—servants, BAU. HEIT. V. 13. that year—of that year, MM. V. 14. Now—But, HEIT. BAU. expedient—better, HEIT. BAU. V. 15. And—But, HEIT. BAU. and *so did*—as did, BAU.; and, HEIT. Now—But, BAU.; omit, HEIT. Vs. 15, 16. known unto—acquainted with, BAU. HEIT. V. 15. and entered—and so he entered, HEIT.; he entered, MM. court—*So Mc. Go. W. MM. VIN. MCCLY. DODS. (alt.)*; palace, *Al. Mcl. DODS. V. 16.* So—then, BAU. HEIT.; therefore, MM.

^d Servant, Ex. 21:2.
³ Gr. *bondservant*.
^e Ear, Ex. 29:20.
^f Name, Acts 16:18.

¹¹ See Mt. 20:22.
^g See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^h See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
ⁱ Drink, Hos. 4:18.

¹² P. V. 12 f.; comp. Mt. 26:57 ff.
⁴ Or, *military tribune*. Gr. *chiliarch*.
^l Captain, Num. 2:3.
^m The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

¹³ Father in law, Num. 10:29.
^o Year, Lev. 25:38.

¹⁴ Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
^q Ch. 11:50.
^r Man, Gen. 2:7.
^s Death, Rom. 5:12.
^t See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.

¹⁵ Comp. Mt. 26:58; Mk. 14:54; Lu. 22:54.
^v Disciple, Mt. 20:17.
^w See "John the Apostle," John 1:1.
^x Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^y Court, Jer. 37:21; Ez. 40:14; Mt. 26:3.

¹⁶ P. Vs. 16-18; Mt. 26:69 f.; Mk. 14:66-68; Lu. 22:55-57.
^a Door, Ex. 12:22.

¹⁷ Acts 12:13.
^c See "Handmaid," II Sam. 6:22.
^d V. 25.

* ANNAS.—Ex-High Priest and therefore joint with Caiaphas—Lu. 3:2; John 18:24; Acts 4:6. Father-in-law of Caiaphas—John 18:13.

† CAIAPHAS: The High Priest of the Jews.—Suggested the

Death of Jesus (John 11:49; 18:14), and presided over the Sanhedrin at the Trial of Jesus—Mt. 26:3, 57; Lu. 3:2; John 18:24, 28. Also President of the Sanhedrin when the Apostles appeared before the Sanhedrin—Acts 4:6; 5:17, 27; and when Stephen was arraigned before that Body—Acts 7:1.

¹⁷
a See "Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Disciples, Mt.
20:17.
d Peter, Mt.
4:18.

¹⁸
e Servants, Ex.
21:2.
1 Gr. *bondservants*.
f See v. 3.
g Comp. Mk.
14:54, 67.
h Ch. 21:9.
i Gr. *a fire of charcoal*.
i Fire, Lev.
10:2.
j Cold, Rev.
3:15.
k See "Heat,"
Lu. 12:55.

¹⁹
l P. Vs. 19-24:
comp. Mt.
26:59-63; Mk.
14:55-65; Lu.
22:63-71.
m Priest, Ex.
23:1.
n Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
o Teaching of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

²⁰
p See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
q Ch. 7:26;
comp. ch.
8:26.
r World, Rev.
10:6.
s See Mt. 4:23;
comp. ch.
6:59.
t Synagogue,
Ps. 74:8.
3 Gr. *synagogue*.
u Mt. 26:55.
v Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
w The Jews.
II Ki. 16:6.

²¹
x Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

²²
y Ch. 19:3.
z See "Sufferings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
a Or, with a rod.
4 Hand, Gen.
16:12.

²³
b Comp. Mt.
5:39; Acts
23:2-5.
c Evil, Ps.
97:10.
d Witness,
John 8:17.

²⁴
e See v. 13.

²⁵
f P. Vs. 25-27:
Mt. 26:71-75;
Mk. 14:69-72;
Lu. 22:58-62.

thou also *one* of this ^a ^b man's 'disciples? ^a He saith, I am not. 18 Now the ^c ¹ servants and the ^d ¹ officers were standing *there*, ^e ² having made ² ^a ⁱ fire of coals; for it was ^j cold; and they were ^k warming themselves: and Peter also was with them, standing and warming himself.

19 ¹ The ^m high priest therefore asked Jē-šūs of his disciples, and of his ⁿ ^o teaching. 20 Jē-šūs answered him, I ^p ^q have spoken openly to the ^r world; I ever ^s taught in ^t ³ synagogues, and in ^u the ^v temple, where all the ^w Jews come together; and in secret spake I nothing. 21 Why askest thou me? ask them that have heard *me*, what I spake unto them: behold, these ^x know the things which I said. 22 And when he had said this, one of the officers standing by ^y ^z struck Jē-šūs ⁴ with his ^a hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? 23 ^b Jē-šūs answered him, If I have spoken ^c evil, bear ^d witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me? 24 ^e ^{Ān-nās} therefore sent him bound unto ^f ^{Ā-ĭ-ā-phās} the high priest.

25 ¹ Now Si-mōn Peter was Var. Rend. — V. 17. thou — thou not, BAU. I am not — No, HEIT. BAU. V. 18. Now — But, HEIT.; *omit*, BAU. servants — slaves, HEIT. BAU.; *lit.* bondservants. McCly. officers — servants, HEIT. BAU. coals — charcoal, MM. and (second) — but, BAU. was . . . warming — So MM. VIN.; stood by and warmed, HEIT. BAU. V. 19. therefore — So MM.; then, BAU. HEIT. of (twice) — concerning, HEIT. BAU. asked — Or, questioned, VIN. V. 20. openly — boldly, MM.; without reserve, DODS. HO. ever — always, DODS. synagogues — the synagogue, HEIT.; synagogue, BAU. MM. McCly. DODS, VIN. the temple — temple, BAU.; the temple-courts, MM. come together — assemble, MM. V. 21. askest . . . me — do you interrogate me? Ask those who have heard, DODS. which — that, MM. V. 22. And — But, HEIT. these — these things, MM. officers — servants, HEIT. BAU. with his hand — So MM. DODS; with the palm of his hand, Mcl. Field; with a rod, Go. W. (probably) r. marg. McCly. (alt.) Me. VIN. are doubtful; on the cheek, HEIT. BAU. saying — and said, HEIT.; with the words, BAU. Answerest thou — Darest thou answer, HEIT. V. 23. evil — ill, BAU.; unseemly, HEIT. bear . . . evil — give information, what

standing and warming himself. They said therefore unto him, ^o Art thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied, and said, I am not. 26 One of the ¹ servants of the high priest, being a ^h kinsman of him ⁱ whose ^j ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in ^k ^l the garden with him? 27 Peter therefore denied again: and straightway ^m ⁿ the cock crew.

28 ^o They lead Jē-šūs therefore from Ā-ĭ-ā-phās into ^p the ⁵ Præ-tō-ri-ūm: and it was early; and they themselves entered not into the ⁵ Præ-tō-ri-ūm, that ^q they might not be ^r defiled, but might eat the ^s passover. 29 ^t ^u Pi-lāte therefore went out unto them, and saith, What accusation bring ye against this ^v man? 30 They answered and said unto him, If this man were not an ^w evil-doer, we should not have delivered him up unto thee. 31 Pi-lāte therefore said unto them, Take him yourselves, and ^x judge him according to your ^y law. The Jews said unto him, It is not lawful for us to ^z put any man to ^a death: 32 that

is unseemly, HEIT. well — correctly, HEIT.; rightly, BAU. V. 25. Now — But, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT. was warming — So MM. DODS. McCly.; stood and warmed, HEIT. BAU. therefore — then, BAU. HEIT. I am not — No, HEIT. BAU. V. 26. One — Then one, HEIT. V. 27. therefore — Then, HEIT.; Now, BAU. straightway — at once, BAU. HEIT. the — a, DODS. V. 28. They — Then they, HEIT. BAU. lead — So VIN. MM.; brought, HEIT. therefore — So MM.; *omit*, HEIT. BAU. Caiaphas — the house of Caiaphas, Field, MM. McCly. Prætorium — Or, governor's quarters (and so in chap. 19:9), Var.; palace, MM. n. and (first) — *Omit*, BAU. HEIT. early — early in the morning, HEIT. BAU. and (second) — *Omit*, HEIT. be defiled — defile themselves, HEIT. but — and, BAU. might — be able to, HEIT. BAU. V. 29. therefore — So MM.; So, HEIT. BAU. V. 31. therefore — Then, HEIT. BAU. The — then the, BAU. It . . . us — We have not the right, HEIT. lawful — permitted to (allowed), BAU. V. 32. that — *Omit*, HEIT.

Var. Read. — V. 24. Annas therefore sent — So B C * L Δ 33. La. Ti. Tr.¹ We. WH. NES. VIN. McCly.; and Annas sent, N; Annas sent, A C³ D^{ewp} Tr.² Mcl. MM.; then Annas sent, BAU. HEIT.

g See v. 17.

²⁶
h Kinsman,
Deut. 20:5.
i See v. 10.
j Ear, Ex.
29:20.
k See v. 1.
l Garden,
Deut. 11:10.

²⁷
m Ch. 13:38.
n See "Birds,"
Gen. 9:2.

²⁸
o Mt. 27:2; Mk.
15:1; Lu. 23:1.
p V. 33; ch.
19:9; see Mt.
27:27.
5 Or, *palace*.
q Comp. ch.
11:55; Acts
14:3.
r See "Purification," Lev.
15:2.
s Passover,
Ex. 12:3.

²⁹
t Pilate, Mk.
15:1.
u P. Vs. 29-38;
Mt. 27:11-14;
Mk. 15:2-5;
Lu. 23:2, 3.
v Man, Gen. 2:7.

³⁰
w See "Evil,"
Ps. 97:10.

³¹
x See "Judgment," II Pet.
2:4.
y Law, Deut.
31:24.

³²
z See "Punishment," Gen.
39:20.
a Death, Rom.
5:12.

32
a Ch. 12:32 f.; comp. ch. 3:14; 8:28; Mt. 20:19; 26:2; Mk. 10:33 f.; Lu. 18:32 f.
b Words, Pr. 15:23.
c See "Jesus the Prophet," Lu. 2:21.
d Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
e Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.
f Death, Rom. 5:12.

33
g Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
h Comp. vs. 28, 29; ch. 19:9.
i Or, *palace*.
j Lu. 23:3; comp. ch. 19:12.
k King, Deut. 17:15.
l Kingship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

35
l The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
m Nation, Gen. 10:32.
n Priests, Ex. 28:1.
o See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
p See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

36
q Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
r Comp. ch. 6:15; Mt. 26:53; Lu. 17:21.
s World, Rev. 10:6.
t Servants, Ex. 21:2.
2 Or, *officers*; as in vs. 3, 12, 18, 22.
u See "War," Josh. 22:12.

37
v Mt. 27:11; Mk. 15:2; Lu. 22:70; 23:3.
3 Or, *Thou sayest it, because I am a king*.
w See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
x See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
y See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
z Ch. 3:32; S:14; comp. ch. 1:14.

a See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *b* Witness, John 8:17.
c Truth, John 14:6. *d* Ch. 8:47; I John 4:6. *e* Voice, Gen. 27:22. *f* Ch. 19:4; comp. v. 33.

^{a b c} the word of Jē'sūs might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying by what manner of ^{d e} death he should ^f die.

33 ^g Pīlāte therefore ^h entered again into the ⁱ Præ-tō-rī-ūm, and called Jē'sūs, and said unto him, Art thou the ^{j k} King of the Jews? 34 Jē'sūs answered, Sayest thou this of thyself, or did others tell it thee concerning me? 35 Pīlāte answered, Am I a ^l Jew? Thine own ^m nation and the ⁿ chief priests ^o delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done? 36 Jē'sūs answered, ^{q r} My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this ^s world, then would my ^t servants ^u fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. 37 Pīlāte therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jē'sūs answered, ^v 3 Thou sayest that I am a king. ^{w x y} To this end have I been born, and to this end am I come into the world, that ^{z a} I should bear ^b witness unto the ^c truth. ^d Every one that is of the truth heareth my ^e voice. 38 Pīlāte saith unto him, What is truth?

And when he had said this, he ^f went out again unto the Jews,

Var. Rend.—V. 32 (*cont.*). might—had to, HEIT. signifying—to signify, HEIT. BAU. of death he should die—he should suffer death, HEIT.; of death he was about to die, MM. V. 33. therefore—Then, BAU. HEIT. Prætorium—palace, MM. R. V. 34. it—*Omit*, MM. V. 35. Am I—am I then, BAU. chief—high, HEIT. BAU. V. 36. servants—Or, officers, as in v. 3, &c. *r marg.* Var. McCLY. fight—have fought, BAU.; strive, MM.; now be fighting (striving, VIN.), Var. VIN. be—have been, BAU. hence—thence, BAU. HEIT. V. 37. therefore—Then, HEIT. BAU. Art . . . then?—Thou art a king then? BAU.; A king art thou then? MM. HEIT. that—it, because, DeW. Me. Al. *Mcl. r marg.* it, for, BAU. unto—for, HEIT. BAU. V. 38. when—after, HEIT. BAU. out—forth, MM. I . . . him—I for my part, find no fault, or, ground of accusation in him, DODS. find—discover, HEIT. in—on, HEIT. V. 39. custom—precedent, HEIT. will—wish, HEIT. therefore—now, HEIT. BAU. V. 40.

and saith unto them, ^g I find no ^h crime in him. 39 ⁱ But ye have a ^j custom, that I should release unto you one at the ^k passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? 40 They ^l cried out therefore again, saying, ^m Not this ⁿ man, but ^o Bār-āb-bās. Now Bār-āb-bās was a ^p robber.

19 Then Pīlāte therefore took Jē'sūs, and ^{q r} scourged him. 2 ^s And the ^t soldiers platted a ^u crown of ^v thorns, and put it on his ^w head, and arrayed him in a ^x purple ^y garment; 3 and they came unto him, and said, ^{z a} Hail, King of the Jews! and they ^b struck him ^c with their ^d hands. 4 ^d And Pīlāte went out again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him out to you, that ye may know that I find no crime in him. 5 Jē'sūs therefore came out, ^e wearing the crown of thorns and the purple garment. And Pīlāte saith unto them, Behold, the man! 6 When therefore the chief priests and the ^f officers saw him, they cried out, saying, ^g Crucify him, crucify him! Pīlāte saith unto them, Take him yourselves, and crucify him:

cried out—shouted, DODS. therefore—Then, BAU. Now—But, BAU. HEIT. Chap. 19.—V. 1. Then—Now then, HEIT. BAU. therefore—*Omit*, HEIT. BAU. scourged—had him scourged, BAU. HEIT. V. 2. platted—braided, HEIT. platted, DODS. *r*. crown of—wreath out of, HEIT. BAU. arrayed him in—threw around him, HEIT. BAU. V. 3. and (*first*)—then, HEIT. came unto—went to, BAU.; stepped up to, HEIT.; kept coming unto, VIN. McCLY.; went on, coming to, DODS. said—saying, VIN. McCLY. struck him—gave him blows, MM.; *lit.* kept giving him blows, VIN. with their hands—on the cheeks, HEIT. BAU.; or, with rods, *r marg.* V. 4. And Pilate went—So MM.; Then Pilate came, BAU. know—perceive, MM. find—discover, HEIT. in him—*Omit*, BAU. V. 5. therefore—Then, HEIT. BAU. wearing—So VIN.; with, HEIT. crown—wreath, HEIT. BAU. Pilate—he, HEIT. BAU. Behold—There is, HEIT. BAU. Lo! DODS. V. 6. therefore—now, HEIT. BAU. chief—high, BAU. HEIT. Crucify him, crucify him!—To the cross! To the cross, HEIT.; Crucify! Crucify! MM.

Var. Read.—Chap. 19.—V. 3. and . . . him—So N B L, 33, *Edd.*; *omit*, A D.

g See ch. 19:4; Lu. 23:4.
h Crime, Ez. 7:23.

39
i P. V. 39—19:16; Mt. 27:15-18, 20-23; Mk. 15:6-15; Lu. 23:18-25.
j Custom, Acts 6:14.
k Passover, Ex. 12:3.

40
l Cry, Lu. 18:7.
m Acts 3:14.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o Barabbas, Mk. 15:7.
p See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.

1
q See "Punishment," Ex. 39:20.
r See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

2
s Mt. 27:27-30; Mk. 15:16-19.
t Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
u Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
v Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
w Head, Pr. 20:29.
x See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.
y See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

3
z Mt. 27:29; Mk. 15:18.
a Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
b Ch. 18:22.
c Or, *with rods*.
d Hands, Gen. 16:12.

4
d V. 6; ch. 18:38; see Lu. 23:4.

5
e See v. 2.

6
f Ch. 18:3; see Mt. 26:58.
g Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

⁶ Crime, Ez. 7:23.
^b See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
⁷ The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
^d Mt. 26:63-66.
^e Law, Deut. 31:24.
^f See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
^g See "Blasphemy," Lev. 24:16.
^h See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
ⁱ See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^j Ch. 5:18; 10:33.
^k Son, Gen. 21:19.
^l God, Gen. 1:1.
⁸ Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
ⁿ Fear, Gen. 9:2.
⁹ Ch. 18:33.
¹ Or, *palace*.
^p Mt. 26:63; 27:12, 14; comp. ch. 18:34-37.
^q See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
¹⁰ Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
² Or, *authority*.
³ Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.
¹¹ Rom. 13:1.
^u Ch. 18:13 f. 28 ff.; comp. Acts 3:13.
^v See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^w Sin, Gen. 3:6.
¹² Lu. 23:2; comp. ch. 18:33 f.
^y Man, Gen. 2:7.
^z Caesar, Lu. 2:1.
^a Friend, Pr. 27:6.
^b King, Deut. 17:15.
^c See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
³ Or, *opposeth* *Caesar*.
¹³ See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.
^e Words, Pr. 15:23.
^f See Mt. 27:19. ^g See "Judgement," II Pet. 2:4. ^h Seat, Mt. 21:12. ⁱ Pavement, Ez. 40:17. ^j See vs. 17, 20; ch. 5:2.
^k See "Languages," Neh. 13:24. ^l See "Feasts," Num. 29:39. ^m See vs. 31, 42; Mt. 27:62. ⁿ The Passover, Ex. 12:3.

for I find no ^{a b} crime in him. 7 The ^c Jews answered him, ^d We have a ^e law, and by that law ^{f g} he ought to ^h die, because he ^{i j} made himself the ^k Son of ^l God. 8 When ^m Pi-lāte therefore heard this saying, he was the more ⁿ afraid; 9 and he ^o entered into the ¹ Præ-tō-rī-ūm again, and saith unto Jē-śūs, Whence art thou? But ^{p q} Jē-śūs gave him no answer. 10 Pi-lāte therefore saith unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? ^r knowest thou not that I have ^s power to release thee, and have ^t power to ^u crucify thee? 11 Jē-śūs answered him, ^v Thou wouldest have no ^w power against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore ^{x y} he that delivered me unto thee hath greater ^z sin. 12 Upon this Pi-lāte sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, ^a If thou release this ^b man, thou art not ^c Cæ-sār's ^d friend: every one that maketh himself a ^e king ^{f g} ^h speaketh against Cæ-sār. 13 ⁱ When Pi-lāte therefore heard these ^j words, he brought Jē-śūs out, and ^k sat down on the ^l judgment-seat at a place called The ^m Pavement, but in ⁿ ^o Hebrew, Gāb-bā-thā. 14 Now it was the ^p Preparation of the ^q passover:

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (*cont.*), find—discover, indeed, HEIT. in—on, BAU. HEIT. V. 7, that—the, MM. ought to—must—BAU. HEIT. the—to the, HEIT. BAU.; omit, MM. V. 8, therefore—now, BAU.; omit, HEIT. saying—word, HEIT. MM. afraid—startled, HEIT. BAU. V. 9, Prætorium—palace, MM. art—comest, HEIT. V. 10, therefore—then, HEIT.; omit, BAU. power (*twice*)—authority, Da. Mcl. W. BAU. McCly. V. 11, against—over, HEIT.; in regard to, BAU. except—if, HEIT. BAU. were—were not, HEIT. BAU.; had been, MM. therefore—for this cause, MM. me—me up, MM. V. 12, Upon this—So VIN. MM. McCly.; Consequently, BAU. HEIT. saying—and said, BAU.; omit, HEIT. speaketh against—opposeth, Field, HEIT. BAU. McCly. V. 13, therefore—now, BAU. HEIT. brought—led, BAU. HEIT. V. 14, Now—But, HEIT. BAU. the Preparation of the passover—So Mc. DeW. Wi.

it was about the ^{o p} sixth hour. And he saith unto the Jews, Behold, ^q your ^r King! 15 They therefore ^s cried out, ^{t u} Away with him, away with him, crucify him! Pi-lāte saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The ^v chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæ-sār. 16 Then therefore he ^w delivered him unto them to be ^x crucified.

17 ^y They took Jē-śūs therefore: and he went out, ^z bearing the ^a cross for himself, unto the place called ^b The place of a skull, which is called ^c in Hebrew Gōl-gō-thā: 18 where they ^d crucified him, and with him ^e two others, on either side one, and Jē-śūs in the midst. 19 And Pi-lāte ^f wrote a title also, and put it on the cross. And there was written, ^g JĒSŪS OF ^h NĀZĀ-Ā-RĒTH, ⁱ THE KING OF THE JEWS. 20 This title therefore read many of the Jews, ^j for the ^k place where Jē-śūs was crucified was nigh to the ^l city; and it was written in Hebrew, and in ^m Latin, and in ⁿ Græek. 21 The chief priests of the Jews therefore said to Pi-lāte, Write not, The ^p King of the Jews; but, that

Da. W. DODS: Passover Friday, Mcl. Wieseler; Preparation-day, MM. sixth hour—i.e. noon, Mc. Go. DODS, McCly.; i.e. 6 a. m., Mcl. W. W. MM. Behold—there ye have, HEIT. V. 15, therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. with him (*twice*)—Omit, HEIT. BAU. crucify him!—on the cross with him! HEIT. chief—high-, BAU. HEIT. but—outside of, HEIT. BAU. V. 16, him—him up, MM. V. 17, took—received, MM. therefore—then, HEIT.; now, BAU. V. 18, and (*last*)—but, BAU. V. 19, And—But, BAU. a title—an Inscription, HEIT. BAU. And there—Upon it, HEIT.; But it, BAU. V. 20, therefore—now, BAU. HEIT. place—Add, of the city, MM. was—lay, BAU. to the city—Omit, MM. and (*twice*)—Omit, HEIT. BAU. V. 21, chief—high-, HEIT. BAU. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 14, sixth—third, (S); D^{sup} L (X) d, cursives, some Fathers. Cf. Mk. 15:25, V. 17, took Jesus—So B L (X), 33, AL Ti. Tr. Wc. WH. NES.; add, and led him away, D^{sup} Mcl.; add, and led him away, A. V. 20, in Latin and in Græek—Greek, and Latin, A D^{sup} La. Mcl.; Latin and Greek, S^a B L, Ti. Tr. Wc. WH.

^o Comp. Mt. 27:45; Mk. 15:25.
^p Hour, Dan. 3:6.
^q Vs. 19, 21.
^r Kingship. See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

¹⁵ Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^s See "Hated," Pr. 26:24.
^t Lu. 23:18.
^u Priests, Ex. 28:1.

¹⁶ Mt. 27:26; Mk. 15:15; Lu. 23:25.
^x See "Sufferings and Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

¹⁷ See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^z P. Vs. 17-24; Mt. 27:33-44; Mk. 15:22-32; Lu. 23:33-43.

^a Cross, Mt. 27:26.
^b See Lu. 14:27; Mt. 27:32; Mk. 15:21; Lu. 23:26.
^c Comp. Lu. 23:33 and marg.
^d See "Head," Pr. 20:29.

¹⁸ Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.
^f See Lu. 23:32.
^g See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.

¹⁹ Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
ⁱ Comp. Mt. 27:37; Mk. 15:26; Lu. 23:38.
^j Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.
^k Vs. 14, 21.
^l See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

²⁰ Or, for the place of the city where Jesus was crucified was nigh at hand.
^m See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
ⁿ City, Gen. 4:17.
^o See v. 13.
²¹ Kingship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^a 21
Kingship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

^b 22
Pilate, Mk.
15:1.
^c Comp. Gen.
43:14; Esth.
4:16.

^d 23
See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

^e Mt. 27:35;
Mk. 15:24;
Lu. 23:34.

^f Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.

^g Crucifixion,
Mt. 27:26.

^h Clothing, Job
31:19.

ⁱ Comp. Acts
12:4.

^j Coat, Gen.
37:3.

^k Or, *tunic*.

^l 24
Mt. 27:35;
Mk. 15:24;
Lu. 23:34;
comp. Ex.
28:32.

^m Casting Lots,
Jonah 1:7.

ⁿ See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.

^o Scripture,
11 Tim. 3:16.
^p Q. Ps. 22:18.

^q 25
Comp. Mt.
27:55 f.; Mk.
15:40 f.; Lu.
23:49.

^r Cross, Mt.
27:26.

^s See Mt. 12:46.

^t Mother,
Deut. 5:16.

^u Mary, Mk.
16:1.

^v Sister, Mt.
19:29.

^w Wife, I Cor.
7:16.

^x Lu. 24:18 ?
^y Ch. 20:1, 18;
Lu. 8:2.

^z 26
See "John the
Apostle,"
John 1:1.

^a See ch. 13:23.

^b Love, I Cor.
13:1.

^c Ch. 2:4.

^d Woman,
Ruth 3:9.

^e Son, Gen.
21:19.

^f 27
Hour, Dan.
3:6.

^g Lu. 18:28.

^h marg.; ch.
1:11; 16:32;
Acts 21:6
(Gr.). [18:9.

ⁱ Home, Lev.
28

^j Ch. 13:1; 17:4.

^k Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

^l Vs. 24, 36 f.

^m Q. Ps. 69:21.

he said, I am ^a King of the Jews.
22 ^b Pilāte answered, ^c What I
have written I have written.

23 ^{d e} The ^f soldiers therefore,
when they had ^g crucified Jē-šūs,
took his ^h garments and made
ⁱ four parts, to every soldier a
part; and also the ^j coat: now the
^k coat was without seam, woven
from the top throughout. 24
They said therefore one to an-
other, ^l Let us not rend it, but
^m cast lots for it, whose it shall
be: ⁿ that the ^o scripture might be
fulfilled, which saith,

^p They parted my garments
among them,

And upon my vesture did they
cast lots.

25 These things therefore the
soldiers did. ^q But there were
standing by the ^r cross of Jē-šūs
^s his mother, and his mother's
^t sister, Mary the ^u wife of ^v Clō-
pās, and ^w Mary Māg-dā-lē-nē.

26 When Jē-šūs therefore saw
his mother, and ^{x y} the disciple
standing by whom he ^z loved, he
saith unto his mother, ^{a b} Wo-
man, behold, thy ^c son! 27 Then
saith he to the disciple, Behold,
thy mother! And from that
^d hour the disciple took her unto
^e his own ^f home.

28 After this Jē-šūs, ^{g h} know-
ing that all things are now
finished, ^{i j} that the scripture

Var. Rend.—V. 21 (*cont.*), he—man,
MM. said—affirmed, HEIT. V. 23, there-
fore—now, HEIT. BAU.; then, DODS.
took—they took, HEIT.; then they took,
BAU. garments—i.e. the outer dress, Var.
coat—i.e. the inner tunic, Var.; tunic, MM.
McCLY. (*alt.*) VIN. V. 24, there-
fore—then, HEIT. BAU. Let us—We
will, BAU. HEIT. that—Omit, HEIT.
might—had to, HEIT. which saith—
Omit, MM. upon—over, HEIT. BAU. V.
25, therefore—now, BAU.; omit, HEIT.
his mother's sister—i.e. Salome (Mk. 15:40).
Me. Al. W. McCly. MM. (?); i.e. Mary
next mentioned, Mcl. Magdalene—Mag-
dalene, BAU.; out of Magdala, HEIT.;
the Magdalene, VIN. V. 26, therefore—
now, HEIT. BAU. Vs. 26, 27, behold—
there is, BAU.; that is, HEIT. V. 27,
Then—Thereupon, BAU.; And then,
HEIT. hour—hour on, BAU. his own
home—himself, HEIT. V. 29, was set—
stood, HEIT. BAU. hyssop—a hyssop—

might be accomplished, saith, ^j I
thirst. 29 There was set there a
^k vessel full of ^l vinegar: so ^m they
put a sponge full of the vinegar
upon ⁿ hyssop, and brought it
to his ^o mouth. 30 When Jē-šūs
therefore had received the vine-
gar, he said, ^{p q} It is finished: and
he bowed his ^r head, and ^s ^t gave
up his ^u spirit.

31 ^v The Jews therefore, be-
cause it was ^{w x} the Preparation,
that ^{y z} the bodies should not re-
main on the cross upon the
^{a b} sabbath (for the ^c day of that
sabbath was a high day), asked
of Pilāte that their ^d legs might
be broken, and ^e that they might
be taken away. 32 The sol-
diers therefore came, and brake
the legs of the first, and of the
other that was ^f crucified with
him: 33 but when they came to
Jē-šūs, and saw that he was
dead already, they brake not his
legs: 34 howbeit one of the sol-
diers with a ^g spear pierced his
side, and straightway there came
out ^h blood and ⁱ water. 35
And he that hath seen hath
^j borne ^k witness, and his wit-
ness is ^l true: and he knoweth
that he saith true, that ye also
may ^m believe. 36 For these
things came to pass, ⁿ that the
scripture might be fulfilled,
A ^o bone of him shall not be
^p broken. 37 And again another

reed, BAU. HEIT. V. 30, When—After,
HEIT. V. 31, therefore—now, BAU.;
then, HEIT. bodies—corpses, HEIT.
should—might, MM. should not remain—
might not hang, DODS. a high day—es-
pecially festive, HEIT.; great, DODS.
broken—crushed, BAU.; smashed, HEIT.
taken away—taken down, BAU.; re-
moved, DODS. V. 32, therefore—then,
HEIT. BAU. Vs. 32, 33, brake—crushed,
BAU.; smashed, HEIT. V. 34, howbeit
—but, BAU. HEIT. pierced—pricked,
Field (*different word from that used in v.*
37), straightway—at once, HEIT. BAU.
V. 35, hath seen—saw, MM. he (*second*)—
Same person as he preceding, Me, Go. Al.
W. DODS. VIN. MM. McCly.; a different
person, Hilda. Da. and some others. believe
—learn to believe, HEIT. V. 36, might be
fulfilled—fulfil itself, HEIT. broken—
crushed, MM.

ⁱ Thirst, Ps.
42:1.

²⁹

^k Vessels. See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.

^l See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.

^m P. Vs. 29, 30:
comp. Mt.
27:48, 50; Mk.
15:36 f.; Lu.
23:36.

ⁿ See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

^o Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

³⁰

^p See ch. 17:4.

^q See "Death of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

^r Head, Pr.
20:29.

^s See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.

^t Mt. 27:50;
Mk. 15:37;
Lu. 23:46.

^u Spirit, Job
4:15.

³¹

^v The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.

^w See vs. 14, 42.

^x The Passover,
Ex. 12:3.

^y Deut. 21:23;
Josh. 8:29;
10:26 f.

^z Bodies, Num.
25:8.

^a Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.

^b Ex. 12:16.

^c Day, Lev.
23:8.

^d Legs, Ps.
147:10.

³²

^e See v. 18.

³⁴

ⁱ Weapons.
See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.

^g Blood, Lev.
17:11.

^h Comp. I John
5:6, 8.

ⁱ Water, Ps.
95:5.

³⁵

^j See ch. 15:27;
comp. ch.
21:24.

^k Witness,
John 8:17.

^l Truth, John
14:6.

^m Faith, Heb.
11:1.

³⁶

ⁿ See vs. 24, 28.

⁴ O. Ex. 12:46;
Num. 9:12;
Ps. 34:20.

^o Jones, Ps.
34:20.

⁵ Or, crushed.

37
a Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
1 Q. Zech. 12:10.
b See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e P. Vs. 38-42; Mt. 27:57-61; Mk. 15:42-47; Lu. 23:50-56.
f Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
g Disciple, Mt. 20:17.
h Comp. Mk. 15:43.
i Fear, Gen. 9:2.
j See ch. 7:13.
k The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
l Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
m Body, Num. 25:3.

39
n See ch. 3:1.
o Night, Ps. 19:2.
p See Mk. 16:1.
2 Some ancient authorities read *roll*.
q Myrrh, Esth. 2:12.
r See "Spices," II Ki. 20:13.
s See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
t Comp. ch. 12:3.
u See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.

40
v See "Burial," II Chr. 16:14.
w Comp. ch. 11:44; Mt. 26:12; Mk. 14:8.
x Linen, Esth. 8:15.
y Cloth, Pr. 7:16.

41
z Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.
a Garden, Deut. 11:10.
b Mt. 27:60.
c Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
d Lu. 23:53.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.

42
f Vs. 14, 31.
g See "Pass-over," Ex. 12:3.
h See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
i Num. 20, 41.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.

1
k P. Vs. 1-8; comp. Mt. 28:1-8; Mk. 16:1-8; Lu. 24:1-10.

^a scripturesaith, ¹They shall look on ^bhim whom they ^cpierced.

38 ^ae And after these things ¹Joseph of Ār-ī-mā-thā'á, being a ^adisciple of Jē'sūs, but ^hsecretly for ⁱj fear of the ^kJews, asked of ^lPi'lāte that he might take away the ^mbody of Jē'sūs: and Pi'lāte gave ^{him} leave. He came therefore, and took away his body. 39 And there came also ⁿNīe-ō-dē'mūs, he who at the first came to him by ^onight, ^pbringing a ²mixture of ^qr myrrh and ^saloes, about a ¹hundred ^upounds. 40 So they took the body of Jē'sūs, and ^vw bound it in ^xlinen ^ycloths with the spices, as the custom of the Jews is to bury. 41 Now in the place where he was ^zcrucified there was a ^agarden; and in the garden a new ^bc tomb ^dwherein was never ^eman yet laid. 42 There then because of the Jews' ¹g Preparation (for the tomb) was ⁱnigh at ^jhand) they laid Jē'sūs.

20 ^kNow on the ^lfirst ^mday of the ⁿo week cometh ^pq Mary Māg-dā-lē'nē early, while it was yet ^rdark, unto the tomb, and seeth ^st the stone taken away from the tomb. 2 She runneth therefore, and com-

Var. Rend.—V. 37. look on—see in, BAU.; see upon, HEIT. V. 38. And—But, DODS. but—of course, BAU.; but only, HEIT. but secretly—though a hidden name, DODS. for fear of—out of fear before, HEIT. for—through, DODS. might—be permitted to, HEIT. take away—take down, HEIT. BAU.; remove, DODS. He—They, BAU. therefore—then, HEIT. away his body—So MM.; him (or, it) down, BAU.; his body down, HEIT. V. 39. And—But, HEIT. BAU. V. 40. So—therefore, MM. as—even as, MM. bury—prepare for burial, MM. DODS, VIN. V. 41. Now—But, HEIT. BAU. Vs. 41, 42. tomb—So VIN. DODS, McCly.; sepulchre, MM.; grave, HEIT. BAU. V. 42. then—therefore, MM.; accordingly, DODS. the Jews' Preparation—the Preparation-day of the Jews, MM. for—because, MM. DODS. nigh—Omit, DODS. Chap. 20.—V. 1. Now—But, MM. Magdalene of Magdala, HEIT. DODS; the Magdalenes, BAU. Vs. 1-6, 8, 11. tomb—grave, HEIT. BAU.; sepulchre, MM. V. 1. the stone—that the stone had been, MM. Vs. 2, 3. therefore—

eth to ^aSi'z-mōn Peter, and to the other ^vw disciple whom Jē'sūs ^xloved, and saith unto them, ^yThey have taken away the ^zLord out of the tomb, and we know not where they have laid him. 3 ^aPeter therefore went forth, and the other disciple, and and they went toward the tomb. 4 And they ran both together: and the other disciple outran Peter, and came first to the tomb; 5 and ^bstooping and looking in, he seeth the linen cloths lying; yet entered he not in. 6 Si'z-mōn Peter therefore also cometh, following him, and entered into the tomb; and he beholdeth the linen cloths lying, 7 and ^cthe ^dnapkin, that was upon his ^ehead, not lying with the linen cloths, but rolled up in a place by itself. 8 Then entered in therefore the other disciple also, who ^lcame first to the tomb, and he saw, and ^obelieved. 9 For as yet ^hi they knew not the scripture, ⁱk that he must ^lm rise again from the ⁿdead. 10 So the disciples went away again ^ounto their own home.

11 ^pBut Mary was standing without at the ^qtomb weeping: so, as she ^rwept, she ^sstooped

then, HEIT. BAU. V. 3. went toward—went (on their way) towards, W.; came to, BAU. HEIT.; came towards, MM.; were coming towards, VIN. V. 4. And—But, BAU.; Now, H.O. outran—Lit. ran on in front (before, DODS) more quickly, VIN. DODS.; ran more quickly than, BAU. HEIT. first—as the first, BAU. V. 5. stooping and—Omit, Field. Vs. 5, 6, 7. cloths—Omit, HEIT. V. 5. yet—but, HEIT. V. 6. therefore—then, BAU. HEIT. following him—later than he, HEIT. entered—and he went, MM. V. 7. was—had been, BAU. V. 8. Then—Thereupon, HEIT. therefore—now, HEIT. BAU.; accordingly, DODS. believed—came to believe, BAU. V. 9. as . . . not—not even yet knew they, MM. knew not—had understood not, BAU.; had not learned to know, HEIT. that he must—according to which he should, HEIT. again—Omit, HEIT. BAU. V. 10. So—Then, HEIT. BAU.; therefore, MM. V. 11. was standing—continued standing, W. VIN. (alt.). so, as—while, HEIT.; as, MM.

Var. Read.—V. 39. mixture—roll, N* B, WH.¹

^l First Day of the Week, Acts 20:7.
^m Day, Lev. 25:3.
ⁿ See "Seven," Gen. 2:2.
^o Week, I Cor. 16:2.
^p See v. 18; ch. 19:25.
^q Mary, Mk. 16:1.
^r Darkness, Job 38:9.
^s Ch. 11:38; Mt. 27:60, 66; 28:2; Mk. 15:46; 16:3 f.; Lu. 24:2.
^t Stone, Ex. 34:1.

2
^u Peter, Mt. 4:18.
^v John the Apostle, John 1:1.
^w See ch. 13:23.
^x Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^y See v. 13.
^z Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

3
^a P. Vs. 3-10: comp. Lu. 24:12.

5
^b See v. 11.

7
^c Comp. ch. 11:44.
^d Napkin, Lu. 19:20.
^e Head, Pr. 20:29.

8
^f See v. 4.
^g Faith, Heb. 11:1.

9
^h Comp. ch. 2:22; Mt. 22:29.
ⁱ Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
^j Lu. 24:26 ff. 46.
^k Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15.
^l Death and Resurrection, of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^m Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
ⁿ Death, Rom. 5:12.

10
^o Lu. 24:12.

11
^p Comp. Mk. 16:5.
^q See "Sepulchre," II Ki. 23:16.
^r Mourning, John 11:35.
^s See v. 5.

11
a See "Sepulchre," II Ki. 23:16.

12
b Mary Magdalene, Mk. 16:1.
c Lu. 24:4; comp. Mt. 28:2 f.; Mk. 16:5.
d Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
e See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
f See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.
g Feet, Gen. 18:4.
h Body, Num. 25:8.
i See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

13
j Woman, Ruth 3:9.
k Mourning, John 11:35.
l See v. 2.
m See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

14
o See Mk. 16:9; comp. Mt. 28:9.
p Comp. ch. 21:4.

15
q See "Garden," Deut. 11:10.

16
r See ch. 5:2.
s See "Languages," Neh. 13:24.
t Mk. 10:51; comp. Mt. 23:7.
u See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
v See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

17
w Touch, Mk. 6:56.
1 Or, *Take not hold on me.*
x See "Ascension of Jesus," 2:21.
y Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
z See Mt. 28:10.
a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
b Comp. ch. 7:33; Mk. 16:19; see ch. 12:26.

18
c Mk. 16:10; comp. Lu. 24:10, 23.

and looked into the ^a tomb; 12 and ^b she beholdeth ^{c d} two angels in ^{e f} white sitting, one at the head, and one at the ^g feet, where the ^{h i} body of Jēzšūs had lain. 13 And they say unto her, ^j Woman, why ^k weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because ^l they have taken away my ^m Lord, and I ⁿ know not where they have laid him. 14 When she had thus said, she turned herself back, and ^o beholdeth Jēzšūs standing, and ^p knew not that it was Jēzšūs. 15 Jēzšūs saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the ^q gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou hast borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away. 16 Jēzšūs saith unto her, Mary. She turneth herself, and saith unto him ^r in Hebrew, ^{s t} Rāb-bōž-ni; which is to say, ^{u v} Teacher. 17 Jēzšūs saith to her, ^{w 1} Touch me not; for I am not yet ^x ascended unto the ^y Father: but go unto ^z my ^a brethren, and say to them, I ^b ascend unto my Father and your Father, and my God and your God. 18 Mary Māg-dālēžnē cometh and ^c telleth the

Var. Read.—V. 12. white—white garments, HEIT. V. 13. And—Omit, HEIT. Because—Omit, MM. my—the, HEIT. where—whither, HEIT. BAU. V. 14. When . . . said—With these words, HEIT. BAU. back—around, HEIT. BAU. beholdeth—sees, DODS. and knew not—and perceived not, MM.; without knowing, HEIT.; and did not know, DODS. V. 15. gardener—garden-keeper, HEIT. DODS. (alt.), hast borne—didst bear, MM. laid him—laid him down, HEIT. BAU. and—then, HEIT.; so, BAU. take him away—fetch him, HEIT. BAU. V. 16. Jesus—Then Jesus, HEIT. Rabboni—Rabbuni, HEIT. BAU. which . . . Teacher—i.e. Master, HEIT. Teacher—Master, McCly. (alt.) r. V. 17. Touch me not—Take not hold on me (i.e. to retain me), W. McCly. (alt.) r marg.; Try not to touch me, Paley. and (last)—to, HEIT. V. 18. Magdalene—of Magdala, HEIT.; the Magdalene, BAU. cometh—goeth, BAU.; went, HEIT. and telleth—bringing word to, MM.; telling, VIN. that . . . her—this had he told her, BAU. V. 19. therefore—now, BAU. that—that (memorable), W. and when—So MM.; while, HEIT.; and, BAU. and . . . were—the doors having been, DODS. were—had been, MM. Jesus—then Jesus, HEIT.

^{d e} disciples, I have seen the Lord; and *that* he had said these things unto her.

19 When therefore it was ^l evening, on that day, the ^g first ^h day of the ^{i j} week, and when the ^k doors were shut where the disciples were, for ^{l m} fear of the ⁿ Jews, Jēzšūs came and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, ^{o p q} Peace be unto you. 20 And when he had said this, ^r he showed unto them his ^s hands and his side. The disciples therefore ^t were ^u glad, when they saw the Lord. 21 Jēzšūs therefore said to them again, Peace *be* unto you: ^v as the Father hath sent me, even so send I ^e you. 22 And when he had said this, he ^w breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the ^x Holy Spirit: 23 ^y whose soever sins ye ^{z a} forgive, they are forgiven unto them; whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

24 But Thomas, one of ^b the ^c twelve, called ² Didžy-mūs, was not with them when Jēzšūs came. 25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the ^c nails, and put my ^d finger into the print

stood—stepped, HEIT. BAU. in the—into their (the, BAU.), HEIT. BAU. and (last)—and he, MM. Vs. 19, 21. unto—with, HEIT. BAU. V. 20. when . . . this—after (with, HEIT.) these words, BAU. HEIT. his (twice)—the, HEIT. BAU. his (first)—both his, MM. therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. when they saw—to see, HEIT. V. 21. Jesus therefore—He then, HEIT. BAU. as—even as, MM. even so—also, MM. HEIT. BAU. V. 22. when . . . this—after these words, HEIT. BAU. ye—Omit, HEIT. ye the—Omit, HEIT. BAU.; the, MM. Spirit—Note that in the original this word also = breath, Var. Spirit—Ghost, r. V. 23. whose . . . forgive—If ye shall have remitted the sins of any, MM. them—him, HEIT. are (twice)—have been, MM. whose . . . retain—if ye retain the sins of any, MM. V. 24. Didymus—Twin, HEIT. BAU. V. 25. therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. Except I shall see—if I see not, HEIT. BAU. print (first)—trace, BAU. put (twice)—lay, HEIT. BAU. print (second)—place, BAU.

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 16. in Hebrew—So B D L (O X), 33, EGYPT. ARM. AETH. NES. Edd.; omit, A (E G K), VULG. CYR. ALEX.

d Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
e See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

19
f Evening, Ps. 65:8.
g First Day of the Week, Acts 20:7.
h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i Week, I Cor. 16:2.
j See "Seven," Gen. 2:2.
k Door, Ex. 12:22.
l Fear, Gen. 9:2.
m See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
n The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
o Vs. 21, 26; Lu. 24:36; comp. ch. 14:27.
p See "Salutation," Lu. 10:4.
q Peace, Pr. 17:1.

20
r Ch. 19:34; Lu. 24:39, 40.
s Hands, Gen. 16:12.
t Ch. 16:20, 22.
u Gladness, Is. 51:3.

21
v See ch. 17:18.

22
w See "Breath," Acts 17:25.
x Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

23
y Mt. 18:18; comp. Mt. 16:19.
z Forgiveness of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
a Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

24
b See ch. 6:67.
c That is, *Twin*.

25
c See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
d Finger, II Sam. 21:20.

25
a See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
c See v. 20.
d See Mk. 16:11.
e Thomas, See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
f Faith, Heb. 11:1.

26
g See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h Hand, Lev. 25:8.
i Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
j Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
k Doors, Ex. 12:22.
l Peace, Pr. 17:1.
m See "Salutation," Lu. 10:4.

27
n Comp. v. 25; Lu. 24:40.
o Finger, II Sam. 21:20.

28
p Confession, Mt. 16:16.
q Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

29
1 Or, *hast thou believed?*
r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
s I Pet. 1:8.

30
t Ch. 21:25.
u Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
v Miracles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

w Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
x Book, Eccl. 12:12.

31
y Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
z Ch. 19:35.
a See Mt. 4:3.
b Ch. 3:15.
c Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
d Life, Gen. 2:7.
e Name, Acts 16:18.

1
f Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
g V. 14; comp. Mk. 16:12.
h Ch. 20:19, 26.
i Ch. 6:1.
j Sea, Ex. 14:21.

of the ^a nails, and put my ^b hand into ^c his side, ^e I will not ^f believe.

26 ^g And after eight ^h days again his ^{i,j} disciples were within, and ^k Thomas with them. Jēzšūs cometh, the ^k doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, ^l Peace be unto you. 27 Then saith he to Thomas, ⁿ Reach hither thy ^o finger, and see my hands; and reach ^{hither} thy hand, and put it into my side: and be not ^f faithless, but believing. 28 Thomas answered and said unto him, ^{p,q} My Lord and my God. 29 Jēzšūs saith unto him, Because thou hast seen me, ⁱ thou hast believed: ^r *s* blessed are they that have not seen, and *yet* have believed.

30 ^t Many other ^{u,v} signs therefore did Jēzšūs in the presence of the disciples, which are not ^w written in this ^x book: 31 but these are written, ^{y,z} that ye may believe that Jēzšūs is the Christ, ^a the Son of God; and that ^b ^c believing ye may have ^d life in his ^e name.

21 After these things Jēzšūs ^f manifested himself ^h again to the disciples at ⁱ the ^j sea of Ti-bē-ri-ās; and he manifested ^{himself} on this wise.

Var. Rend.—V. 25 (cont.). believe—believe it, HEIT.; believe now and never, BAU. V. 26. the doors being—when the doors had been, MM. shut—locked, HEIT. BAU. stood in—stepped into, HEIT. BAU. the—their, HEIT. unto—with, HEIT. BAU. V. 27. Then—Thereupon, BAU. Reach—Lay, BAU. see—see there, HEIT. reach *hither*—take, BAU.; reach, MM. put it into—lay it in, HEIT. BAU. be—show thyself, HEIT.; *lit.* become, VIN. BAU. McCly. faithless—unbelieving, VIN. McCly. HEIT. BAU. MM. V. 29. thou hast believed—hast thou believed? McCly. (alt.) *R marg.*; thou art come to believe, BAU. HEIT. blessed—happy, MM. *yet*—*Omit*, BAU. V. 30. Many—Still many, HEIT. therefore—further now, BAU.; *omit*, HEIT.; indeed, DODS. the disciples—his disciples, HEIT. Vs. 30, 31. written—written down, BAU.; recorded, HEIT. V. 31. but—*Omit*, HEIT. are—have been, DODS.; have been, or, stand, VIN. may—learn to, HEIT. believing . . . name—ye through faith in his name may have the life, HEIT. Chap. 21.—V. 1. at—by, HEIT. and—but, HEIT. BAU. V. 2. Didymus—Twin, BAU. HEIT. in—of, MM. V. 3. We also come—Then came we also, HEIT. boat—ves-

2 There were together ^k Sī'mōn Peter, and ^l Thomas called ² Did-š-mūs, and ^m Nā-thān-ā-ēl of ⁿ Ēā-nā in ^o Gāl-ī-lēe, and ^p the ^q sons of Zēb-ē-dēe, and two other of his disciples. 3 Sī'mōn Peter saith unto them, I go ^r *s* a fishing. They say unto him, We also come with thee. They went forth, and entered into the ^t boat; and ^u that ^v night they took nothing. 4 But when ^w *x* day was now breaking, Jēzšūs stood on the ^y beach: yet the disciples ^z *a* knew not that it was Jēzšūs. 5 Jēzšūs therefore saith unto them, ^b Children, ^c *d* have ye aught to eat? They answered him, No. 6 And he said unto them, ^e Cast the ^f *g* net on the right side of the boat, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes. 7 ^h *i* That disciple therefore whom Jēzšūs ^j loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. So when Sī'mōn Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt his ^k coat about him (for he ^l *3* was naked), and cast himself into the sea. 8 But the other disciples came in the little boat (for they were not far from

sel, BAU. HEIT. and—but, HEIT. took—caught, HEIT. BAU.; laid hold on, MM. V. 4. day . . . breaking—early morning having now arrived, DODS.; morning was now coming, MM. yet—meanwhile, HEIT.; howbeit, *r*. yet the disciples—the disciples however, MM. DODS. knew not—were not aware, DODS. V. 5. aught—not something, BAU.; perhaps something, HEIT.; anything, MM.; taken (caught, McCly.) any fish? *Field*, McCly. V. 6. And—but, HEIT.; *omit*, BAU. Cast—Throw, HEIT. BAU. boat—vessel, BAU. HEIT. and—so, BAU.; then, HEIT. cast . . . fishes—did it and could no more pull it on account of the multitude of fishes, HEIT. therefore—then, BAU. they were not able—no longer had they strength, MM. not—no longer, BAU.; no longer (as they had been before), DODS. for—on account of, DODS. V. 7. therefore—then, HEIT. BAU. So—*Omit*, MM. Peter—Peter now, HEIT.; Peter therefore, even, MM. cast—hurled, or, threw, BAU. HEIT. V. 8. in—with, HEIT. little boat—vessel, HEIT. BAU.

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 3. boat—*So* *Σ B C* D (L), 1, 33, Al. La. Ti. Tr. 1* NES.; *add*, immediately, A C 3, *Mcl.*

2
k Peter, Mt. 4:18.
l See ch. 11:16.
m That is, *Twin*.
n See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
o Cana, John 2:1.
p Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
q Mt. 4:21; Mk. 1:19; Lu. 5:10.
r Son, Gen. 21:19.

3
r Fishermen, Mk. 1:16.
s See "Fish," Gen. 9:2.
t See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
u Comp. Lu. 5:5.
v Night, Ps. 19:2.

4
w Day, Lev. 25:8.
x See "Morning," Ps. 65:8.
y Beach, Mt. 13:48.
z Ch. 20:14; see Lu. 24:16.
a See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

5
b See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
c See "Food," Gen. 9:2.
d Lu. 24:41.

6
e Comp. Lu. 5:4 ff.
f Net, Ps. 25:15.
g See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

7
h See v. 20; ch. 13:23.
i John the Apostle, John 1:1.
j Love, I Cor. 13:1.
k Coat, Gen. 37:3.
l Nakedness, Job 1:21.
3 Or, *had on his undergarment only*. Comp. ch. 13:4; Is. 20:2; Mic. 1:8, 11.

- 8
a Land, Gen. 23:15.
b Cubit, Deut. 3:11.
c Net, Ps. 25:15.
d Fish, Gen. 9:2.

- 9
e See v. 2.
f Gr. a fire of charcoal.
g Fire, Lev. 10:2.
h Ch. 18:18.
i Or, a fish.
j Bread, Gen. 3:19.
k Or, a loaf.

- 10
i Life of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

- 11
j Peter, Mt. 4:18.
k Or, aboard.
l See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- 12
l See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
m Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
o Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

- 13
p See v. 9.
q Or, loaf.

- 14
q Ch. 20:19, 26.
r Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
s Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
t Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
u Death, Rom. 5:12.

- 15
6 Gr. *Joanes*. See ch. 1:42, margin.
7 Love, I Cor. 13:1.
w Ch. 13:37; comp. Mt. 26:33; Mk. 14:29.
78 Love in these places represents two different Greek words.
z See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
y Comp. Lu. 12:32.
z Lambs, Ex. 29:38.

the ^a land, but about two hundred ^b cubits off), dragging the ^c net full of ^d fishes. 9 So when ^e they got out upon the land, they see ^f a ^g fire of coals there, and ^h fish laid thereon, and ⁱ bread. 10 ^j Jē-šūs saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now taken. 11 ^k Si'mōn Peter therefore went ^l up, and drew the net to land, full of great fishes, a hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, the ^k net was not rent. 12 Jē-šūs saith unto them, Come and ^l break your ^m fast. And none of the disciples durst inquire of him, Who art thou? ⁿ knowing that it was the ^o Lord. 13 Jē-šūs cometh, and taketh ^p the ^q bread, and giveth them, and the fish likewise. 14 This is now the ^q third time that Jē-šūs was ^r manifested to the disciples, after that he was ^s risen from the ^t dead.

15 So when they had broken their fast, Jē-šūs saith to Si'mōn Peter, Si'mōn, ^u son of ^v John, ^w ^x lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I ^y love thee. He saith unto him, ^z Feed ^y my ^z lambs. 16 He saith to him again a second time, Si'mōn, ^u son of ^v John, ^y lovest thou

Var. Rend.—V. 8 (*cont.*). but (*second*)—but only, HEIT. cubits—ells, HEIT. BAU. full of—with the, BAU. HEIT.; of, MM.; of the, VIN. (*alt.*). V. 9. So . . . got—So VIN.; When they came, MM. got—had stepped, HEIT. coals—charcoal, MM. there—placed there, MM.; on the ground, HEIT. BAU. fish—a fish, *Mcl. W.* HEIT. BAU. MM. laid—placed, MM. bread—a loaf, *Mcl. W.* MM. a *marg.* V. 10. fish—fishes, MM. taken—caught, HEIT. BAU.; laid hold on, MM. V. 11. went—stepped, HEIT. BAU. to—to the, MM. full of—filled with, HEIT. BAU. was not rent—did not tear, HEIT. BAU. V. 12. And—But, HEIT. V. 13. bread—loaf, MM. VIN. V. 14. is now—was already, BAU. HEIT. was manifested—appeared, HEIT.; revealed himself, BAU. risen—raised, MM. V. 15. So—Now, HEIT. BAU.; therefore, MM.; then, DODS. broken their fast—breakfasted, MM. HEIT. BAU. lovest—*i.e.* love with respect, *Mc. &c.*; so lovest in v. 16. than these—*i.e.* than these love me, *Var. VIN.* love—*i.e.* love with affection, *Mc. &c.*; so

me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I ^s love thee. He saith unto him, ^a Tend my ^b sheep. 17 He saith unto him the third time, Si'mōn, ^u son of ^v John, ^y lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him ^c the third time, ^s Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, ^d thou knowest all things; thou ^e knowest that I ^y love thee. Jē-šūs saith unto him, Feed my sheep. 18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou ^e girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be ^f old, ^g thou shalt stretch forth thy ^h hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not. 19 Now this he spake, ⁱ signifying by ^k ^l what manner of death he should ^m glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, ⁿ Follow me. 20 Peter, turning about, seeth ^o the ^p ^q disciple whom Jē-šūs loved following; who also ^r leaned back on his breast at the ^s supper, and said, Lord, who is he that ^t betrayeth thee? 21 Peter therefore seeing him saith to Jē-šūs, Lord, ^u and what shall this ^v man do? 22 Jē-šūs saith unto

love in v. 16, and both love and lovest in v. 17. *Var. Vs.* 15, 17. Feed—Pasture, HEIT. BAU. Vs. 16, 17. He—Then he, HEIT. V. 16. Tend—So VIN.; Shepherd, *Var.* Be shepherd of, MM.; Guard, HEIT. BAU. sheep—little sheep, HEIT. BAU. V. 17. was grieved because—became sad that HEIT. BAU. he (*second*)—Omit, HEIT. knowest—seest, MM.; discernest, HEIT. BAU. that—of course, that, HEIT. V. 18. When—As long as, HEIT. wast—wert, DODS. young—younger, MM. VIN. DODS. carry—drag, HEIT. BAU.; bring, MM. V. 19. Now—But, MM. spake—said, MM. when . . . this—after these words, BAU. HEIT. spoken—said, MM. V. 20. who . . . thee—In parenthesis, HEIT. V. 21. therefore seeing—when he saw, HEIT. BAU. him—this one, BAU.; that one, HEIT. what . . . do?—*Lit.* this one what? VIN.; what of this man, MM.; what shall (become of) this one, HEIT.; what shall become of this one, BAU.; this man, what of him, DODS.

Var. Read.—Vs. 15–17. John—So *N^a B C^a D (L).* La. Al. Tr. Ti. We. W. H. NES. DODS.; Jonas, A C² Δ, *Mcl.*

- 16
a Mt. 2:6; Acts 20:28; 1 Pet. 5:2; Rev. 7:17.
b Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

- 17
c Comp. ch. 13:38.
d Ch. 16:30.
e Or, perceivest.

- 18
e See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
f Old Age, Titus 2:3.
g Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
h Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.
i See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

- 19
j Comp. ch. 12:33; 18:32.
k See "Crucifixion," Mt. 27:26.
l II Pet. 1:14.
m Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
n See v. 22; Mt. 8:22; 16:24.

- 20
o John the Apostle, John 1:1.
p Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
q See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
r Ch. 13:25.
s Lord's Supper, I Cor. 10:16.
t Or, delivereth thee up.

- 21
11 Gr. and this man, what?
t Man, Gen. 2:7.

22

- a* I Cor. 4:5;
11:26; Jas.
5:7; Rev.
2:25; see Mt.
16:27 f.
b Second Com-
ing of Jesus,
Lu. 2:21.
c See "Peter,"
Mt. 4:18.
d See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Character
of Disciples,"
Lu. 2:21.

23

- e* See Acts 1:15.
f Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
g See "John the
Apostle,"
John 1:1.
h Death, Rom.
5:12.

^a him, If I will that he tarry ^{bcd} till
I come, what *is that* to thee? fol-
low thou me. 23 This saying
therefore went forth among ^e the
^f brethren, that that ^g disciple
should not ^h die: yet Jē'šūs said
not unto him, that he should not
die; but, If I will that he tarry
till I come, what *is that* to thee?

24 This is the disciple that

Var. Rend.—Vs. 22, 23. tarry—abide.
MM. McCly.: remain (alive). HEIT.: re-
main, BAU. till I come—*Rather*, while I
am coming, VIN. McCly. (*alt.*). what
is that to—why should that trouble.
HEIT. BAU.; *lit.* what as concerns, VIN.
V. 23. therefore—now, BAU.; then, HEIT.
that that . . . die—So DODS.: yonder
disciple dies not, HEIT.: That disciple
dieth not, MM. yet—and, BAU.; but,
HEIT. that . . . die—He dieth not,
MM. HEIT. V. 24. beareth witness of—
witnesseth concerning, MM. V. 25. And

ⁱ beareth ^j witness of these things,
and ^k wrote these things: and we
^m know that his witness is true.

25 And there are also ⁿ many
other things which ^o Jē'šūs did,
the which if they should be writ-
ten every one, I suppose that
even the ^p world itself would not
contain the ^q books that should
be written.

—But, BAU. HEIT. also—still, HEIT.
the (*first*) . . . written—should they be
written about piece by piece, so would, I
suppose, even the world not hold the
books, that would be written, BAU. the
which—*Omit*, HEIT. written—written
about, HEIT. every one—separately,
HEIT.; one by one, MM. should (*last*)—
would, HEIT.

Var. Read.—V. 23. *Omit*, TI. what . . .
thee?—So N* A B C, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We.
WH.; *omit*, N*. Ti. V. 25. *Retain*, N* A
B C, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. NES.;
omit, N*, Ti.

24

- i* See ch. 15:27.
j Witness, John
8:17.
k Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
l See "Gospel,"
Mk. 16:15.
m Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

25

- n* Ch. 20:30.
o See "Life of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
p World, Rev.
10:6.
q Books, Eccl.
12:12.

THE ACTS*

1: 1

THE INTRODUCTION

1: 3

¹ Gr. *first*.
^a See "Luke,"
 Lu. 1:1.
^b Lu. 1:3.
^c See "Gospel,"
 Mk. 16:15.
^d See "Life of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
^e Lu. 3:23.
^f Beginnings,
 Gen. 1:1.
^g Teaching of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.
^h Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.

²
ⁱ Day, Lev.
 25:8.
^j Ascension of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.
^k See vs. 9, 11,
 22; Mk. 16:19.
^l Mt. 28:19 f.;
 comp. ch. 10:42.

L The ¹former treatise ^aI made, O ^bThē-ōph-ē-lūs, concerning ^call that ^dJē-šūs ^ebegan both to do and to ^gteach, ²until the ⁱday in which he ^jwas received up, after that he ^khad given ^mcom-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. former—first. LIND. REN. HO. WENDT. VIN. BART. RAMSAY. treatise—book, REN.; report, HO. WENDT. made—So HS. McG.; did I make, *Var.* have made, REN.; have made (already), HO. concerning—of, REN. to (*second*)—Omit, REN. V. 2. in—ou, WENDT. he chosen—having given commandment through the Holy Spirit unto the apostles whom he had chosen, he was taken up, McG. received—taken, REN. HO. LIND. COOK, DEN. McG. had . . . chosen—
 l Mt. 28:19 f.; Mk. 16:15; John 20:21 f.; m Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

mandment through the ⁿHoly Spirit unto ^othe apostles whom he had ^pchosen: 3 to whom ^rhe also ²showed himself alive after ^shis passion by many proofs, appearing unto them by the space of ^tforty days, and speaking the

had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen through the Holy Ghost, DEW. OL. WENDT. HO. ZÖ.; through the Holy Ghost had given commandments to the apostles whom he had chosen. AL. BE. DA. ME. WÖ. VIN. HS. Vs. 2, 5, S. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. V. 3. showed—shewed, r.; presented, REN. by many . . . of—revealing himself to them by many tokens during, REN. by many proofs, appearing—in many convincing manifestations, DEW. HACK. by the space of—at times during, Chrys. AL. BE. ME. DEW. WÖ. BART.; during, HO. HACK. HS. WENDT. the (*second*)—of the, REN.

ⁿ Holy Spirit,
 John 14:16.
^o Apostles, Mt.
 10:5.
^p Choice, I Ki.
 18:21.
^q See ch. 10:41;
 John 13:18.

³
^r Mt. 28:17;
 Mk. 16:12, 14;
 Lu. 24:34, 36;
 John 20:19,
 26; 21:1, 14;
 I Cor. 15:5-7.
² Gr. *presented*.
^s Sufferings of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.
^t Forty Days,
 Ez. 4:16.

* **ACTS OF THE APOSTLES:** Title.—Not in all the early manuscripts and, in truth, it is not an exact description of the book. Most of the Twelve Apostles are not referred to after chap. 2, and the bulk of the book recounts the work of other than the Twelve, as Stephen and Philip (6-8), Barnabas (11), and Paul (9, 13-23). Besides, a number of speeches occur also by Peter, Stephen, Paul. But the title is not likely to be displaced by a better one, if such an one could be found.

Author.—He is the same as the author of the Gospel according to Luke (Acts 1:1), to which book he alludes. He is a companion of Paul (Acts 16:10) and a physician. It is now demonstrated that Luke is the author of both Gospel and Acts.

Theophilus.—He is called "most excellent" (Lu. 1:3), and probably was a man of some standing. "The Acts," as the "Gospel," was intended not merely for his personal but for general circulation, especially among the Gentile Christians. Luke had in mind the same circle of readers for both books.

Date.—It was written after the Gospel, though how long after is not known. Critics do not agree; but it is probable on the whole that Acts was written by Luke in Rome while with Paul during his first imprisonment. This would explain best the sudden close of Acts with Paul still prisoner (28:30 f.), after two years in Rome in his own hired house.

Two Possible Editions.—Lightfoot suggested that Luke made two editions of both Gospel and Acts. Blass holds that in the Acts he issued a rough first edition (text of D), and then revised it for Theophilus and sent it east (text of B). The revised he considers a briefer text. The point is still in dispute.

Relation to Luke's Gospel.—The Acts is a continuation of the Gospel. Indeed the same event, the Ascension, closes one book and opens the other. Luke considers that it is the same story "concerning all that Jesus began, both to do and to teach" (Acts 1:1).

Relation to Paul's Epistles.—There is no mention of any of Paul's Epistles in the Acts. It is not certain that Luke had seen any of them when he wrote the book. If he wrote in Rome about A.D. 63, the Pastoral Epistles had not, of course, been written. The Epistles of the First Imprisonment had been sent on their mission. The other Epistles were sent to Thessalonica, Corinth, Galatia, Rome. The one to Rome he could have seen. The one to Galatia he probably did not see. Thessalonica and Corinth were not far from Philippi. The

account of the installation of the Lord's Supper in Lu. 22:17-20 is quite similar to that in I Cor. 11:23-26. Paul claims to have had a direct revelation from the Lord on the subject (I Cor. 11:23). Luke may indeed have seen Paul's narrative. But, however this may be, the Acts and the Epistles supplement each other in a truly marvellous manner. Cf. Paley, "Horæ Paulinæ," and Knowling, "The Witness of the Epistles." The absence of references makes the supplementing all the more striking. There are difficulties as concerning Acts 15 and Gal. 2, but they are not insuperable.

Sources.—In the Gospel (1:1-4) Luke tells the character of the material used. As a competent historian we merely assume that he used the same care in writing Acts. He was himself a witness of part of the narrative and he there speaks in the first person—16:10-40; 20:6-28:31. We do not know his sources for the remainder of the book, but it is not difficult to guess it in part. For all of Paul's career sketched by Luke he had Paul himself with whom Luke was so long as in Cæsarea and Rome. Then, besides, John Mark was in Rome with Luke and could tell much about the early apostolic era. Luke saw also Mnason, an early disciple—21:16. He was the guest of Philip in Cæsarea (Acts 21:8), besides the long stay in Cæsarea. Luke saw James, the Lord's brother, in Jerusalem (21:18), who was present in Jerusalem continuously since the Great Day of Pentecost. Cf. Knowling, "Expositor's Greek Testament." It is plain that he had ample material.

Choice of Material.—The principles that governed Luke in the use of the abundant material are not made plain to us in the book. One feels sure that accuracy and interest were two of them. He begins with Jerusalem, which, not Galilee, is now the centre of Christian life. Then he extends the circle to Samaria and Philistia. Then the Gentiles come in, and the whole Roman Empire is brought within the horizon. The book closes at Rome, the Capital of the Empire.

Main Personages.—The work expands through new agents. At Jerusalem the Holy Spirit falls upon the 120 and Peter is the leading spirit ably supported by John. Peter and John arouse the antagonism of the Sadducees by reason of the preaching of the resurrection of Jesus. But Stephen, not one of the Twelve, stirs the Pharisees to activity by his accent on the spiritual nature of worship. Philip, another of the Seven Deacons, carries the gospel to Samaria and Philistia. Peter and Barnabas (after the men of Cyprus and Cyrene) are the early instruments in starting the work among the Gen-

3
a Comp. ch.
8:12; 19:8;
28:23, 31.
b Kingdom of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
c God, Gen. 1:1.

4
l Or, *eating with them*.
d See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
e See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f Lu. 24:49.
g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
h See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
i Ch. 2:33; comp. John 14:16, 26; 15:26.
j Promises, Mk. 14:2.
k Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

5
l John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
m Ch. 11:16; see Mt. 3:11.
n Baptism, Rom. 6:3.

o Water, Ps. 95:5. 2 Or, *with*. p Ch. 2:1-4. 6 q See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5. r Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

a things concerning the ^b kingdom of ^c God: 4 and, ¹ being assembled together with ^d them, ^e he charged them ^f not to depart from ^g Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm, but to wait for ^h i the ^j promise of the ^k Father, which, *said he*, ye heard from me: 5 for ^l m John indeed ⁿ baptized with ^o water; but ye shall be baptized ² in the Holy Spirit ^p not many days hence.

6 They therefore, when ^q they were come together, asked him, saying, ^r Lord, ^s dost thou at this

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (*cont.*), concerning—pertaining to, REN. HO. WENDT. V. 4, being assembled together—*So Al. Be. Da. DeW. Wo. (Ol. perhaps) McG.;* eating together, JER. CHRYS. ME. HO. FELTEN, HS. WEISS, BLASS; while eating, WENDT; as he was assembling with them (*i.e. as he was on the way to meet them, some of them being in his company, Field*), not to—that they should not, REN. to (*last*)—*Omit*, REN. heard—have heard, HACK. V. 5, for John indeed—that whereas John, REN. but—*Omit*, REN. in—with, DEN. BAUM. REN. not many days hence—in a few days from now, WENDT.;

time restore the ^t kingdom to ^u "İs-râ-ël? 7 And he said unto them, ^v It is not for you to know times or ^w seasons, ^x which ^y the Father hath ^z a³ set within his own ^b authority. 8 But ye shall receive power, when the Holy Spirit is come upon you: and ye shall be ^c my ^d e witnesses both in Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm, and in all ^g Jû-dæ'-â and ^h i Sâ-mâ'-rî-â, and unto ^j k the uttermost part of the ^l earth. 9 And when he had said

not after these many days, HACK.; *i.e. after a few*, KNO. VIN. V. 6, when—that, REN. come together—assembled, WENDT, at—in, HO. WENDT. to—for, REN. HO. WENDT. V. 7, seasons—terms (terminals), WENDT. set—authority—appointed by his own power, DeW. Me. Da.; did put in his own power, AL.; determined in virtue of his sovereign power (own authority), WENDT.; HO. WENDT.; kept in his own power, COOK; put within his own dominion, REN. V. 8, power—Or, strength, LIND. when—come—by the Holy Spirit coming, REN. is come—shall have come, HO. my witnesses—witnesses unto me, REN. LIND.

g Judæa, John 4:47. h Samaria, I Ki. 18:2. i Ch. 8:1, 5, 14. j Salvation for all Men, Acts 2:40. k Mt. 28:19; Mk. 16:15; comp. Rom. 10:18; Col. 1:23. l Earth, Gen. 2:1.

s Mt. 17:11; Mk. 9:12; Lu. 17:20; 19:11.
t See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

7
v See "Mystery," I Cor. 15:51. [8:22
w Season, Gen.
x See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
y Mt. 24:36; Mk. 13:32.
z See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
a See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11. [by.
3 Or, *appointed*.
b Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

8
c See Lu. 24:48; John 15:27.
d See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
e Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
f Witness, John 8:17.

titles. But these all pale before Paul, the Apostle to the Gentiles, whose activities occupy more than half of the Acts. Paul is Luke's hero in this volume. In the outward movement new leaders come to the front.

The First Church History.—In a true sense of the term "The Acts" is the first book of Church history. Luke has the grasp of the situation of the real historian. He is not a mere chronicler. He is interpreting for us the origin and early growth of Christianity. The cause of Christ has much to be grateful for in that the first historian of Christian origins was Luke.

A Book of Missions.—The dominant note of the book is the missionary cause. The disciple first had to understand the significance of the life and message of Jesus. They had won back faith and hope by the resurrection of Christ. With the outpouring of the Holy Spirit on the Day of Pentecost they grasped the full meaning of the work of Christ in relation to the Old Testament and the present (see Peter's address in Acts chap. 2). They were charged with power to expound that story to others. The Acts is the wonderful unfolding of this growing apprehension how Hellenistic Jews could be saved by faith in Jesus, how Samaritans (half Jews) could be redeemed, how proselytes (*cf.* the Ethiopian eunuch) could be saved by Christ, how Romans (*cf.* Cornelius) and Greeks (Antioch and the missionary tours of Paul) could be redeemed without becoming Jews. This was a difficult process on the part of the Twelve Apostles themselves (*cf.* Peter at Joppa, Cæsarea, Jerusalem, Antioch), but it was accomplished. Some of the Jerusalem Christians never rose to this breadth of view. They fought Paul, who became the exponent of the free gospel of grace for the whole world. Acts recounts this battle for freedom and shows how Paul was finally caught in the meshes of Jewish hate. The book leaves Paul a prisoner in Rome because, probably, Luke wrote while in Rome with him.

Judaizing Controversy.—The conflict with the Pharisaic wing of the Jerusalem Christians (Acts 15) gave a new conception of Christianity, one free from the shackles of Jewish ceremonialism. The Gospel took wings and flew all over the Roman world, a spiritual gospel, the Pauline interpretation of the Gospel endorsed by Peter, John, and James, the Lord's Brother.

Holy Spirit in Acts.—In a real sense the book is the record of how the Holy Spirit filled the early Christians and sent

them out into the world as spiritual dynamos. The power of Peter, of Stephen, of Philip, of Paul, is the power of the Holy Spirit.

Power the Keynote.—The dominant idea of the book is that of power, the power of the Holy Spirit.

Acts and the Ministry of Jesus.—The writer of Acts is definitely aware of the work of Christ and refers to his own book on that subject (Acts 1:1). He conceives his second volume to be a continuation of the first volume and a continuation of the work of Jesus. In the Gospels we have the record of what "Jesus began both to do and to teach" (both works and teaching). In the Acts Jesus is still inspirer and director of the activities of the Christians. *Cf.* this conception of Luke (Acts 1:1), of the continuing activity of Jesus after his Ascension with the last message of Jesus recorded in Mt. 28:20: "I am with you always, even unto the end of the world."

The Holy Spirit in Acts.—But Jesus works through the Holy Spirit in the Apostolic period (and now). He had said that the Comforter would come to carry on his work "forever"—John 14:16. This great event is recorded as realized in Acts 2. The Dispensation of the Holy Spirit is thus inaugurated. He was not simply to teach the disciples all truth (John 14:26), especially the comprehension of Christ Himself (John 16:14), but they would do greater works (in degree, not kind) than Jesus had done—John 14:12 f. This story of expansion is set forth in the Acts. The great Day of Pentecost itself shows more converts (three thousand) than all of the earthly ministry of Jesus did (above five hundred, I Cor. 15:6). The Promise of the Father was realized on that day. The rest of the Book of Acts is a description of the disciples at work under the guidance of the Holy Spirit. It is, in a true sense, the Acts of the Holy Spirit. In Jerusalem, in Cæsarea, in Antioch, in Troas, the Holy Spirit moves and guides to the larger movements in the apostolic work.

Persecution.—Acts is full of persecution of the disciples by the Sadducees (4 and 5), by the Pharisees (6-9), by the state (Herod Agrippa, ch. 12), by Pharisaic Christians (Acts 15:1 ff.), and from Acts 13 to the end of the book there is a succession of persecutions for Paul and his friends all over the world. But Paul is chief sufferer as he had once been chief persecutor.

Credibility of Acts.—It used to be the custom for some scholars to belittle the historical value of Acts. But Luke has been vindicated on so many points of detail that he is now in

⁹
a See "Life and Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b See "Cloud of Glory," Ex. 14:19.

¹⁰
c See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
e Comp. Lu. 24:4; Joh. 20:12.
f See "Angels," 1 Pet. 1:12.
g See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.
h See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

¹¹
i Ch. 2:7; comp. ch. 13:31.
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
l Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
m Ch. 3:21; Mt. 16:27 f.

¹²
n Lu. 24:50, 52.
o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
p Mount of Olives, Mt. 21:1.
q Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

these things, as they were looking, ^a he was taken up; and a ^b cloud received him out of their sight. 10 And while ^c they were looking stedfastly into ^d heaven as he went, behold ^e two men stood by them in ^f white ^h apparel; 11 who also said, ⁱ Ye ^j men of ^k Gāl'ī-lēe, why stand ye looking into heaven? this Jē'sūs, who was received up from you into heaven, shall so ^l come in like manner as ye beheld him going into heaven.

12 Then ⁿ returned they unto ^o Jē-ry'ſā-lēm from the ^p ^q mount

Var. Rend.—V. 9, as they were looking—*So* KNO. BART.; while they looked, REN. as—while, HS. was taken—went, COOK; was lifted, REN. V. 10, while . . . into—*So* KNO. BART.; as they were gazing (stedfastly, HS.) into, HACK, HS. looking—gazing, HS. REN. stedfastly into—towards, WENDT. by—before, REN. apparel—garments, HO. V. 11, who—which, REN. r. Ye—*Omit*, REN. looking—looking up, HS. who . . . up—which is taken, REN. like—what, HACK. beheld him going—have beheld him go, REN. V. 12, called—which is called, HACK. Olivet—Olive-yard, HACK.; olive-garden, BART. which is high unto—near, HS. V. 13, chamber—

called Ōlī-vēt, which is high unto Jē-ry'ſā-lēm, a ^r sabbath ^s day's ^t journey off. 13 And when they were come in, they went up into ^u the upper ^v chamber, where they were abiding; ^w both ^x ^y Peter and ^z John and ^a ¹ James and ^x Andrew, ^b Philip and ^x Thomas, ^x Bār-thō'ſe-mew and ^c Māt'thew, ^x ¹ James the son of ^x Āl-phæ'ūs, and ^x ^d Sī'mōn the Zealot, and ^x ^e ^f Jū'dās the ^g ² son of ¹ James. 14 These all with one accord ^h continued stedfastly in ⁱ prayer, ³ with ^j ^k the women, and ^l Mary the ^m ⁿ mother of Jē'sūs, and with his ⁿ ^o brethren.

room, DEN. LIND. HACK. COOK. (*i.e.* in the Temple, HO. LI. SCHÖTTGEN; *i.e.* somewhere else, VIN. HS. KNO.) son—son, Mc.; brother, Da. Al. V. 14, accord—mind, HACK.; soul, BART. all . . . prayer—all continued in prayer together, REN. the—certain, LIND. HS. BART.; omit, REN. HACK. with (*last*)—*Omit*, REN.

¹⁴ h Ch. 2:42; 6:4; Rom. 12:12; Col. 4:2; comp. Eph. 6:18. i Prayer, Mt. 5:44. 3 Or, with certain women. j Lu. 8:2 f. k Women, Ruth 3:9. l Mary, Mk. 16:1. m Mother, Deut. 5:16. n See Mt. 12:46. o Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

r Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.
t Journey, Jonah 3:4.

¹³
u Ch. 9:37, 39; 20:8; comp. Mk. 14:15; Lu. 22:12.
v Chamber, Ez. 40:17.
w P. V. 13; Mt. 10:2-4; Mk. 3:16-19; Lu. 6:14-16.
x See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
y Peter, Mt. 4:18.
z John the Apostle, John 1:1.
a James, Jas. 1:1.
1 Or, Jacob.
b Philip, John 1:43.
c Matthew, Mt. 1:1.
d Simon, Lu. 6:15.
e See John, 14:22.
f See "Jude," Jude 1.
g Son, Gen. 21:19.
2 Or, brother. See Jude 1.

high favor as a reliable historian. See Chase, "The Credibility of Acts"; Ramsay, "St. Paul the Traveller."

Speeches in Acts.—In particular the speeches in Acts are said to be made to order by Luke. But Luke heard Paul's speech at Miletus (ch. 20) and those in Jerusalem, Cæsarea, and Rome—chs. 21-28. The speeches of Paul at Antioch in Pisidia (ch. 13) and at Athens (ch. 17) may very well have been preserved by Paul in notes and suit marvellously the conditions. In like manner Luke may have gotten notes of Peter's addresses, and Paul heard Stephen's—Ch. 7. There is no real ground for disputing the accuracy of their addresses without insisting on a verbatim report.

Three Parts of Acts.—The book falls naturally into three parts. One has Jerusalem for a centre (chs. 1-12); another has Antioch as a centre (chs. 13:1-21:15); the other shows Paul battling with his enemies in Jerusalem, Cæsarea, Rome—chs. 21:15-28:31. These are thus shifting centres of Christian influence. The power of Christianity follows the line of missionary activity, not of mere verbal orthodoxy.

Picture of Jesus in Acts.—Jesus had said that the Holy Spirit would teach the disciples about Him. In "The Acts" we see the disciples expounding the work and words of Jesus. After the great Pentecost they are able to interpret Jesus to men with power. They use His Resurrection in connection with His claims to prove His messiahship. They worship Him as Lord and Saviour. The Epistology of the Acts is essentially the same as that of the Epistles and harmonizes with the claims of Jesus in the Gospels.

Conversion of Saul.—The two outstanding events in the Acts are the coming of the Holy Spirit at Pentecost and the conversion of Saul of Tarsus. These two events explain the story of the book and, indeed, largely explain the history of early Christianity.

Personality of Paul.—The figure of Paul dominates the book as he has largely dominated (and rightly so) Christian history since the first century.

Voyage to Rome.—Chapter 27 is a notable contribution to the world's knowledge of ancient seafaring apart from one's interest in Paul, the most important source indeed for that knowledge.

Chronology of Acts.—Luke mentions several rulers like

Herod Agrippa (death, ch. 12) and Felix and Festus. But it is not very easy to work out a consistent chronology of the events in Acts. As a working hypothesis we may assume that Paul was with Barnabas at Antioch about A. D. 44, and that Festus succeeded Felix A. D. 59 or 60.

Old Testament Quotations.—They are found in Acts 1:20; 2:17-21, 25-28; 3:22 f. (*cf.* 7:37); 25; 4:25, 26; 7:3, 5, 6 f.; 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15 f.; 17-19, 20 f.; 22, 23-29, 30, 31, 32, 33 f.; 35, 37, 40, 44, 46 f.; 49 f.; 8:32 f.; 13:17-21, 22, 25, 33, 34, 41, 47; 14:15 (17:24); 15:16 f.; 17:31; 23:5; 26:18, 22 f.; 28:26 f.

Acts and the Epistles of Paul.—It is clear that the Acts was written by Luke in complete independence of the Epistles of Paul. It is hardly probable that Luke while at Philippi saw the Thessalonian Epistles or the Corinthian group. It is reasonably clear that he had not seen Galatians when he wrote Acts 15. In Gal. chap. 2, Paul gives the private account of the Jerusalem Conference to show his independence of the Twelve, though showing his essential agreement with them. In Acts chap. 15, Luke gives the general recital of the public aspects of the meeting, but with hints of friction (Acts 15:4 f.). It is possible that Luke was the amanuensis of Paul during the first Roman Captivity—Col. 4:14. If so, he would be familiar with the contents and style of these Epistles. It is just in these letters that we find most similarity between Acts and Paul's Epistles. But on the whole it may be said that the Epistles were written in independence of the Acts and the Acts in independence of the Epistles. The Epistles of the captivity do not touch the period covered by the Acts, save the two years in Rome—Acts 28:30.

Luke may have had the benefit of Paul's suggestions at many points for the latter part of Acts, as he may have received help from John Mark and Philip for the earlier portions, not to mention notes of the various addresses which Luke did not himself hear. But there is no apparent effort to harmonize Acts with the Epistles. Still they supplement each other in a marvellous manner. Wherever they touch they must be blended to get the full light. Paul is intent on the problems in hand when he writes his Epistles. Luke has in mind the movements of Christianity in its expanding progress and selects his material for his own purpose. Luke gives us a real history, though along a line of his own choosing.

¹⁵
 a Day, Lev. 25:8.
 b Peter, Mt. 4:18.
 c See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
 d See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
 e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 1 Gr. names. See Rev. 3:4.
 16
 f Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
 g V. 20; comp. John 13:18; 17:12.
 h See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 i See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
 j Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
 k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 l David, I Sam. 17:12.
 m Judas. See "Apostles," Lu. 2:21.
 n Mt. 26:47; Mk. 14:43; Lu. 22:47; John 18:3.
 o See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:1.
 17
 p John 6:70 f.
 q Or, lot.
 r V. 25; ch. 20:24; 21:19.
 r Ministry, Acts 15:39.

18
 s Man, Gen. 2:7.
 t Comp. Mt. 27:3-10.
 u Field, Num. 20:17.
 v See "Bribery," Is. 33:15.
 w Reward, Rev. 2:10.
 x Mt. 26:14 f.
 y Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 z Suicide, Mt. 27:5.
 a Bowls,
 II Chr. 21:15.

19
 b Knowledge, Jer. 1:7.
 c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 d Comp. ch. 21:40; Mt. 27:40.
 e Language, Neh. 13:24.
 f Flood, Lev. 17:11.

20
 g Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 h Book, Eccl. 12:12.
 i Psalms, Ps. 1:1.
 j See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
 3 Q. Ps. 69:25.

15 And in these ^a days ^b Peter stood up in the midst of ^{c d} the ^e brethren, and said (and there was a multitude of ¹ persons gathered together, about a hundred and twenty), 16 Brethren, it was needful that ^{f g h i} the scripture should be fulfilled, which the ^j Holy Spirit spake before by the ^k mouth of ^l David concerning ^m Jū-dās, ^{n o} who was guide to them that took Jē-šūs. 17 For he was ^p numbered among us, and received his ^q portion in ^r this ministry. 18 (Now this ^s man ^t obtained a ^u field with ^{v w x} the reward of his ^y iniquity; and ^z falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his ^a bowels gushed out. 19 And it became ^b known to all the dwellers at ^c Jē-ry-šā-lēm; inasmuch that in ^d their ^e language that field was called ^f Ā-kēl-dā-mā, that is, The field of ^g blood.) 20 For it is ^h written in the ⁱ book of ^j Psalms,

¹³ Let his habitation be made desolate,

Var. Rend.—V. 15. these—So HS.; those, REN. and (second)—Omit, REN. was—was also, REN. persons gathered—names, REN. twenty—Add, of one mind, REN. gathered together—were in fellowship, BART. V. 16. Brethren—So HS.; or, My brethren, Da. Me. (i.e. men alone, Lit.). scripture—word of scripture, WENDT. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. spake before—Omit, REN. concerning—spake before concerning, REN. who was—So HS.; which became, REN. WENDT. took—arrested, WENDT; seized, HO. V. 17. For—So Al. Be. DeW. Wo. HS. McG.; that, Da. Me. BART. REN.; in so far that, HO. was—So HO.; had been, REN. received his—had obtained, REN. WENDT. portion—Lit. the lot, Var. VIN.; share, Da.; lit. by lot the lot, KNO.; lot, HO. WENDT. HACK. LIND.; part, DEN. in—of, HO. WENDT. V. 18. obtained—purchased, DEN. REN. with—out of, REN. WENDT. reward—price, REN. headlong—So Me.; lit. having become headlong, VIN.; on his face, Al. Be. DeW. Wo.; flat on his face, KNO.; face downwards, BART. gushed—scattered, HO. WENDT. V. 19. language—own language, WENDT. that . . . called—Place before in, REN. The—Omit, REN. Akeldama—Akeldamach, VIN. WH. BLASS. V. 20. For—namely, HACK. Psalms—the Psalms, REN. habitation—homestead, HO. WENDT; i.e. the field purchased, HO. WENDT. OVERBECK. BLASS. NÖSGEN. ZÖ. JÜNGST; i.e. the office, KNO. be made—become, REN. let . . . therein—So Be. Da. Al.; let him that dwells therein be no more, Me.; let

And let no man dwell therein: and,

^k His ⁵ office let another take.

21 Of the men therefore that have companied with us all the time that ^{1 m} the Lord Jē-šūs went in and went out ⁶ among us, 22 ^{n o} beginning from the ^p baptism of ^q John, unto the day that he ^r was received up from us, of these must one become a ^{s t} witness with us of his ^{u v} resurrection. 23 And they put forward two, ^w Joseph called Bār-šāb-bās, who was surnamed Jūs-tūs, and ^x Māt-thi-ās. 24 And they ^{y z} prayed, and said, Thou, ^a Lord, ^b who ^c knowest the ^d hearts of all men, show of these two the one whom thou hast ^{e f} chosen, 25 to take the place in ^g this ministry and ^h apostleship from which Jū-dās ⁱ fell away, that he might go to his own place. 26 And they ^j gave lots ⁷ for them; and the lot fell upon Māt-thi-ās; and he was numbered with ^k the eleven apostles.

there be no man to dwell therein, REN. office—So VIN.; or, charge, Al. DeW. HS.; bishoprick, Da. Wo. V. 21. that have—whom, REN. companied with—accompanied, HO.; travelled with, WENDT. went (second)—Omit, REN. HO. V. 22. John—John (and continuing), HACK. received—So HS.; taken, REN. become—be made, REN. V. 23. put forward—So KNO.; appointed, REN.; put up, WENDT; presented, nominated, COOK. V. 24. prayed, and said—said, praying, WENDT. who knowest the—Lit. heart-knower, VIN.; knower of, WENDT; heart-searcher, BART. show . . . one—appoint one of these two, REN. HS. whom—(him) whom, HS. V. 25. the—his, REN. this—the, WENDT. in—of, HS. ministry—So HS.; service, HO. WENDT. and—(and) that an, HACK. apostleship—office of an apostle, HO. WENDT. fell away—So KNO.; or, turned aside, Al. DeW. Me.; went aside, HACK. that he might—to, REN. to his own place—i.e. the place of punishment, Gehenna, Me. DeW. Ol. HS. V. 26. numbered—So Be. Me. Wo. KNO.; chosen (lit. voted) in, to be, Al. DeW. Ol.

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 23. Barsabbas—So A B (E), Edd. WEISS, WENDT. NES.; Barsabas, D. V. 25. place—So A B C* D. VULG. THEB. Edd. WEISS, WENDT. NES.; part (lit. lot), N C* (E), EUS. BAS. CHRYS. V. 26. gave lots for them—gave forth their lots, D*; cast lots for them (So Al. DeW. Me. translate; presented lots to them, Wo. r marg.), N A B C (D²), Edd. VULG. WEISS, WENDT, NES.

k Office, Is. 22:19.
 4 Q. Ps. 109:8.
 5 Gr. overseership.

21
 l Lu. 24:3.
 m See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 6 Or, over.

22
 n Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
 o Mk. 1:1-4.
 p Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
 q John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
 r See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 s Witness, John 8:17.
 t V. 8; ch. 2:32.
 u Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
 v Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

23
 w Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
 x See v. 26.

24
 y Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 z Comp. ch. 6:6; 13:3; 14:23.
 a Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 b Ch. 15:8.
 c Jer. 17:10; Rom. 8:27.
 c Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
 d Heart, Acts 15:9.
 e Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 f Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

25
 g See v. 17.
 h Comp. Rom. 1:5; I Cor. 9:2; Gal. 2:8.
 i See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62.

26
 j Casting Lots, Jonah 1:7.
 7 Or, unto.
 k Ch. 2:14.

¹ Ch. 20:16;
I Cor. 16:8;
comp. Lev.
23:15 f.
^b Day, Lev.
25:8.
^c See "Feasts,"
Num. 29:39.
¹ Gr. was being
fulfilled.
^d See "Apos-
tles," Mt.
10:5.

² Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
^f Wind, Job
27:21.
^g Comp. ch.
4:31.
^h House, Deut.
24:10.

³ Tongues, Mk.
16:17.
² Or, *parting
among them.*
Or, *distribut-
ing themselves.*
^j Fire, Lev.
10:2.

⁴ See "Holy
Spirit," John
14:16.
^l See "Mira-
cles," Mk.
16:17.
^m Comp. I Cor.
12:10 f.;
14:21.

⁵ Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
^o The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
^p Ch. 8:2; Lu.
2:25.
^q The Right-
eous, Ps. 24:4.
^r Nations, Gen.
10:32.

⁶ See v. 2.
^t Language,
Neh. 13:24.

⁷ See v. 12.
^v See "Galilee,"
Mt. 17:22.
^w See ch. 1:11;
comp. Mt.
26:73.

⁸ Man, Gen. 2:7.

⁹ Medes, Esth.
1:3.
^z Flam, Gen.
10:22.
^a Mesopotamia,
Gen. 28:2.
^b Judea, John
4:47.
^c I Pet. 1:1.

2 And when ^a the ^b day of
^c Pēn'tē-cōst ¹ was now
come, ^d they were all together in
one place. 2 And suddenly
there came from ^e heaven a
sound as of the rushing of a
mighty ^f wind, and it filled ^g all
^h the house where they were
sitting. 3 And there appeared
unto them ⁱ tongues ² parting
asunder, like as of ^j fire; and it
sat upon each one of them. 4
And they were all filled with the
^k Holy Spirit, and began to
^l speak with other tongues,
as the Spirit gave them utter-
ance.

5 Now there were dwelling at
ⁿ Jē-ru'sā-lēm ^o Jews, ^p devout
men, from every ^q nation under
heaven. 6 And when ^r this
sound was heard, the multitude
came together, and were con-
founded, because that every man
heard them speaking in his own
^s language. 7 And ^t they were
all amazed and marvelled, say-
ing, Behold, are not all these
that speak ^u Gāl-i-læ'āns? 8
And how hear we, every ^v man
in our own language wherein we
were born? 9 Pār-thi-āns and
^w Mēdes and ^x Ē-lām-ites, and
the dwellers in ^y Mēs-ō-pō-tā'-
mī-ā, in ^z Jū-dæ-ā and ^a Ēp-pā-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 2.—V. 1. now come
—*Lit.* was being fulfilled, Var. *Al. DeW.*
ME. HS. (*alt.*) VIN.; well-nigh come.
REN.; was about to be fulfilled, HO.
place—mind, REN.; company, or, fellow-
ship, BART. V. 2. from heaven a sound
—a sound (noise, WENDT) from heaven,
REN. HO. WENDT. as of . . . wind
—*Lit.* as if a violent gust were being
borne along, KNO. mighty—violent.
REN. HO. WENDT. V. 3. And . . .
asunder—And tongues like as fire, were
seen by them to divide, REN. asunder—
So Be. DeW. Li. Me. Ol. KNO. McG.;
parting among them, or distributing them-
selves, *B. marg.*; distributed (among them)
HACK. parting . . . fire—of fire parted
among them, HS. V. 4. the Holy Spirit—
Holy Spirit, BART. Spirit—Ghost, REN.
B. and (*second*)—and they, REN. other—
divers, REN.; different, VIN. V. 5. were
—were immigrated and now, WENDT.
devout—(and) devout, J. WEISS; God-
fearing, WENDT, HACK. V. 6. sound
was heard—*So Al. Be. Da. Me. HS. KNO.*
VIN.; this was noised abroad, *En.* voice
came, REN. confounded—confused,
HACK. WENDT. speaking—speak, REN.

dō'ci-ā, in ^d Pōn'tūs and ^e Ā'si-ā,
10 in ^f Phry'gi-ā and ^g Pām-
phyl'i-ā, in ^h Ē'gypt and the
parts of Lib'ý-ā about ⁱ Ćý-
rē-nē, and ^j sojourners from
^k Rome, both Jews and ^m prose-
lytes, 11 Ērē'tāns and ⁿ Ā-rā'-
bī-āns, we hear them speak-
ing in our tongues the mighty
^o works of ^p God. 12 And ^q they
were all amazed, and were per-
plexed, saying one to another,
What meaneth this? 13 But
others ^r mocking said, ^s They
are ^t filled with new ^u wine.

14 But ^v Peter, standing up
with ^w the eleven, lifted up his
^x voice, and ^y spake forth unto
them, *saying*, Ye men of Jū-
dæ-ā, and all ye that dwell at
Jē-ru'sā-lēm, be this ^z known
unto you, and give ^a ear unto
my ^b words. 15 For these are
not drunken, as ye suppose;
^c seeing it is *but* the third ^d hour
of the day; 16 but ^e this is that
which hath been spoken through
the ^f prophet ^g Jō'sēl:

17 ^h And it shall be in the last
days, saith God,
I will pour forth of my Spirit
upon all ⁱ flesh:
And your ^j sons and your
^k daughters shall proph-
esy,

Vs. 6, 8. language—*Strictly, dialect, Me. Wo. V. 7. alt.—Omit, REN.* that—which, REN. V. 10. about—lying towards, WENDT. sojourners from Rome—the Romans who sojourn here (*i.e.* as temporary pilgrims), *Da.*; *i.e.* the Jews who live at Rome as sojourners, KNO. BART.; Romans who were sojourning here, HS. Jews and proselytes—born Jews and converted, WENDT. (*refers to Romans*), FELTEN, ERASMUS, GROTIUS; to all contained in preceding catalogue, WEISS, HO. WENDT, HACK, BELSER, PAGE, HS. V. 11. hear—do hear, REN. speaking—speak, REN. in—with, REN. V. 12. were . . . saying—in their perplexity they said, HO. perplexed—*So VIN. HS.*; much perplexed, REN. What meaneth this?—What may this perhaps mean? HACK. V. 13. new—*So Wo.*; sweet, *Al. Da. DeW.* KNO. VIN. V. 14. *saying, Ye—Omit, REN.* dwell—are dwelling, REN. give ear unto—harken to, REN. give . . . words—let my words enter your ears, WENDT. V. 16. through—*So HACK.*; by, REN. R. V. 17. forth—out, HO. COOK, DEN. prophesy—thus prophesy, HACK.

^d I Pet. 1:1;
comp. ch.
18:2.
^e Ch. 6:9; 16:6;
19:10; 20:4;
21:27; 24:18;
27:2; Rom.
16:5; I Cor.
16:19; II Cor.
1:8; II Tim.
1:15; Rev.
1:4.

¹⁰
^f Ch. 16:6;
18:23.
^g Ch. 13:13;
14:24; 15:38;
27:5.
^h Egypt, Gen.
12:10.
ⁱ See Mt. 27:32.
^j Sojourner,
Ps. 119:19.
^k Comp. ch.
17:21.
^l Rome, John
11:48.
^m Proselytes,
Mt. 23:15.

¹¹
ⁿ See "Arabia,"
II Chr. 17:11.
^o Works of God,
Ps. 8:3.
^p God, Gen. 1:1.

¹²
^q See v. 7.

¹³
^r Mocking,
Lam. 1:7.
^s Comp. I Cor.
14:23.
^t Drunkenness,
Pr. 23:29.
^u Wine, Lev.
10:9.

¹⁴
^v Peter, Mt.
4:18.
^w Ch. 1:26.
^x Voice, Gen.
27:22.
^y Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
^z Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
^a Ear, Ex.
20:20.
^b Words, Pr.
15:23.

¹⁵
^c See I Thess.
5:7.
^d Hour, Dan.
3:6.

¹⁶
^e Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
^f Inspiration of
Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
^g Joel, Joel 1:1.

¹⁷
³ O, Joel 2:28 ff
^h Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
ⁱ Son, Gen.
21:19.
^j Daughters,
Ju. 11:34.

17

a Young Men,
I John 2:14.
b Visions, Num.
12:6.
c Old Age,
Titus 2:3.
d Dreams, Dan.
2:1.

18

e Servants,
Ex. 21:2.
f Gr. *bondmen*.
g Handmaid,
II Sam. 6:22.
h Gr. *bondmaid-
ens*.
i Day, Lev.
25:8.
j Holy Sp rit,
John 14:16.

19

i Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
j Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
k Earth, Gen.
2:1.
l Blood, Lev.
17:11.
m Fire, Lev.
10:2.
n Smoke, Ju.
20:40.

20

o Sun, Ps.
136:8.
p Darkness,
Job 38:9.
q Moon, Ps.
136:9.

21

r Rom. 10:13.
s Calling, I Cor.
1:26.
t Name, Acts
16:18.
u Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
v Salvation,
Acts 2:40.

And your ^a young men shall
see ^b visions,
And your ^c old men shall
^d dream dreams:

18 Yea and on my ^e servants
and on my ^f handmaidens
in those ^g days

Will I pour forth of my
^h Spirit; and they shall
prophecy.

19 And I will show ⁱ wonders
in the ^j heaven above,
And signs on the ^k earth be-
neath;

^l Blood, and ^m fire, and vapor
of ⁿ smoke:

20 The ^o sun shall be turned into
^p darkness,

And the ^q moon into blood,
Before the day of the Lord
come,

That great and notable *day*:

21 And it shall be, that ^r whoso-
ever shall ^s call on the
^t name of the ^u Lord shall
be ^v saved.

Var. Rend.—V. 17 (*cont.*), old men—elders, REN. dream—with dreams, HACK. VIN. V. 18. Yea and—And indeed, HO. WENDT; And even, HACK.; Yea even, REN. V. 19. show—show, REN. r.; *lit. give*, VIN. wonders—Or, portents, VIN. BART. blood . . . smoke—Refers to rain of blood, fiery meteors, pillars of smoke, DEW. OVERBECK; refers to bloodshed and devastation of war, HO. WENDT, FELTEN, KNO. V. 20. the . . . day—the great and notable day of the Lord come, HS. notable—terrible, COOK, LIND. V. 21. be—come to pass, BAUM. call—have called, HO. on—upon, HACK. BAUM. V. 22. Ye—Omit, REN. these—the following, WENDT. of Nazareth—the Nazarene, BART.; the Nazarene, KNO. approved—So HS. KNO.; *i.e. accredited*, AL. WO. HACK.; pointed out, or, accredited, LIND. unto—among, DEN. mighty works—So HS. VIN. HO. McG.; powers, HO. REN. KNO.; miracles, DEN. HACK. even—Omit, REN. V. 23. determinate—established, HACK. by . . . slay—took and by lawless hands ye crucified and slew, HS. lawless men—So VIN.; men without law, REN.; godless men, HO.; lawless ones, HACK. crucify and slay—kill by nailing (to the cross), WENDT; nail him

22 Ye ^w men of ^x *Ys'ra-ël*, hear
these ^z words: ^a *Jē-šūs* of ^b *Nāz-*
ā-rēth, ^c ^d a man approved of God
unto you by ^e ³ mighty works and
wonders and *signs which God
did by him in the midst of you,
even as ye yourselves ^f know; 23
him, being delivered up by the
^g ^h ⁱ determinate counsel and
^k foreknowledge of God, ^l ye by
the ^m hand of ⁿ ⁴ lawless men did
^o ^p crucify and slay: 24 whom
God raised up, having loosed
the ^q pangs of ^r death: because it
^s was not possible that he should
be holden of it. 25 For ^t ^u David
saith concerning him,

⁵ I beheld the Lord always
before my ^v face;

For he is on my right hand,
that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore my ^w heart was
^x glad, and my ^y tongue
^z rejoiced;

Moreover my ^a flesh also
shall ^b dwell in ^c hope:

(to the cross), HO.; did slay, having fastened (to the cross), HACK. V. 24. having loosed—loosing, REN.; in that he loosed, WENDT. pangs—pains, AL. BE. DEW.; travail pains, ME. WO.; *Field translates*, having put an end to the pains of death (*death being regarded as in labour*, and its pains relieved by the birth of the child); bands, OL.; probably, cords, KNO. BART. V. 25. concerning—in reference to, WENDT; with reference to, KNO. I . . . moved—Forward looking, I beheld the Lord before me always, for at my right is he, in order that I might not move, HO. beheld—saw, REN. HACK. HS. beheld . . . face—So KNO.; Saw the Lord before my face always, REN. For—Because, HACK. V. 26. Moreover—But besides that also, HO.; Moreover even, REN. also—Omit, REN. HO. dwell in—*Lit. pitch its tent upon* (dwell with, DEW.), *Var. WENDT. HO.; lit. dwell in a tent or tabernacle*, VIN.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 2.**—V. 20. and notable—So A B C (E P), VULG. CHRYS. LA. Tr. AL. WH. NES. WEISS; omit, N D. Ti. WENDT. BLASS. V. 23. ye—So N* A B C*, 61, VULG. THEB. PESH. ARM. AETH. Edd. WEISS, NES.; add, have taken, and, N* C D.

x Gladness, Is. 51:3. y Tongue, Jas. 3:5. z Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5. a Flesh, Rom. 2:28. b Or, *tabernacle*.

Accompanying Apostles and Disciples.—Mk. 16:17; Acts 4:16 (margin); 6:8; 8:6, 13; 15:12; II Cor. 12:12.

Jews clamor, and Jesus censures their Greed for.—Mt. 12:38; 16:1; John 4:48; I Cor. 1:22.

Those of False Leaders.—Mt. 24:24; II Thess. 2:9.

Unable to perform Signs.—Mt. 17:14-16; Mk. 9:17, 18; Lu. 9:38-40; John 10:41.

Apocalyptic Signs.—Rev. 12:1, 2; 13:13. See "Miracles"—Mk. 16:17. See "Signs of the Heavens" under "Heavens"—Deut. 26:15. "Miracles"—Mk. 16:17.

22

w Man, Gen. 2:7.
x See "The
Jews," II Ki.
16:6.
y Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
z Words, Pr.
15:23.
a Ch. 10:38;
comp. ch. 3:6;
4:10.
b Nazareth,
Mt. 2:23.
c See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
d Comp. John
3:2.
e Miracles of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
3 Gr. *powers*.
f Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

23

g Foreordina-
tion, Eph.
1:11.
h Purpose, Eph.
3:11.
i God plans
Man's Salva-
tion, Acts
2:40.
j Ch. 3:18;
4:28; see Lu.
22:22; I Pet.
1:20.
k Knowledge of
God, Gen. 1:1.
l Ch. 3:13; Lu.
24:20.
m Hand, Gen.
16:12.
n The Wicked,
Ex. 23:7.
4 Or, *men with-
out the law*.
See Rom.
2:12.
o Death and
Resurrection
of Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
p Crucifixion,
Mt. 27:26.

24

q See "Pain,"
Rev. 21:4.
r Death, Rom.
5:12.
s Comp. John
20:9.

25

t See "Prophe-
cies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
u David, I Sam.
17:12.
5 Q. Ps. 16:8 ff.
v Face, Is. 6:2.

26

w Heart, Acts
15:9.
z Rejoicing, Ps.
30:5. b Hope, Pr. 23:18.

* SIGNS AND WONDERS.—Heb. *Oth.*; Gr. *Semeion*, sign; *Yeras*, Wonder; *Dunamis*, Power.

A Pledge of Assurance.—Bow in Cloud—Gen. 9:13. The Rite of Circumcision—Gen. 17:11; Rom. 4:11.

Indicative of Divine Will.—I Sam. 2:34; 14:10; Ez. 14:8. Of Divine Co-operation.—Ju. 6:17; I Sam. 10:17; Is. 8:17, 18; 38:7.

Of Divine Judgments.—Ex. 10:2; Num. 26:10; I Sam. 2:34; Is. 20:3; 4 Jer. 6:1; 44:29; Ez. 14:8; Lu. 21:25. Given by Jesus.—John 2:11; 4:54; 6:26.

Pertaining to Jesus.—Mt. 24:30; Is. 7:14; Lu. 2:12; John 3:2; 20:30.

27
a See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
1 Q. Ps. 16:10, 11.
b Soul, Job 4:15.
c Hades, Job 7:9.
d Ch. 13:35.
e See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
1 Corruption, I Cor. 15:42.

28
h Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j Life, Gen. 2:7.
k Gladness, Is. 51:3.
2 Or, in thy presence.
l See "Face," Is. 6:2.
29
m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
n Peter, Mt. 4:18.
o Ch. 7:8 f.; Heb. 7:4.
p David, I Sam. 17:12.
q Ch. 13:36.
r Death, Rom. 5:12.
s I Ki. 2:10.
t Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
u Comp. Neh. 3:16.
v Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
w Day, Lev. 25:8.

30
x Comp. Mt. 22:43.
y Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
z See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
a II Sam. 7:12 f.; Ps. 89:3 f.; 132:11.
b Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
c Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
d Loans, Is. 11:5.
3 Or, one should sit.
e Throne, Acts 12:21.

31
f Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
g Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
h Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
i Messiah. See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

32
4 Or, of whom.
k Apostles, Mt. 10:5. l Witness, John 8:17. m See ch. 1:8.
33 n Ch. 5:31; comp. Mk. 16:19. 5 Or, at. o Hand, Gen. 16:12. p Ascension and Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. q See ch. 1:4. r Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. s Promises, John 14:2. t Gal. 3:14; comp. John 7:39. u Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

27 ^a1 Because thou wilt not leave my ^bsoul unto ^cHā'dēs,
^dNeither wilt thou give thy ^eHoly One to see ^fcorruption.
28 Thou ^hmadest known unto me the ways of ⁱlife;
Thou shalt make me full of ^kgladness ²with thy ^lcountenance.

29 ^mBrethren, ⁿI may say unto you freely of the ^opatriarch ^pDavid, that he both ^qdied and ^swas buried, and ^uhis tomb is with us unto this ^wday. 30 Being therefore a ^xprophet, and knowing that ^za God had ^bsworn with an oath to him, that of the ^cfruit of his ^dloins ³he would set ^{one} upon his ^ethrone; 31 he ^fforeseeing ^{this} spake of the ^gresurrection of the ^hChrist, that neither was he left unto ^cHā'dēs, nor did his ⁱflesh see corruption. 32 This Jē'zšus did God raise up, ⁴whereof ^kwe all are ^lwitnesses. 33 Being therefore ^a5 by the right ^ohand of God ^pexalted, and ^qhaving received of the ^rFather ^sthe promise of the ^uHoly Spirit, he

Var. Read.—V. 27. leave—forsake, REN.; abandon, HO. HACK.; lit. leave behind, VIN. Hades—So Var. Me. HS. (alt.) DODS; death, REN. give—cause that, WENDT. to see—see, WENDT. corruption—destruction, REN.; decay, HO. WENDT. V. 28. madest—So HS.; didst make, HACK.; hast made, REN. with—i.e. in presence of, Al. Be. DeW. Me. with thy countenance—in thy presence, REN. DODS: in communion with thy countenance, WENDT. Vs. 29, 37. Brethren—So HS.; My brethren, Var. V. 29. I may—So Al. Da. DeW. Me. DODS: let me, Be. Wo. freely—candidly, WENDT; with freedom, HACK.; openly and, HO.; boldly, outright, BART. tomb—sepulchre, REN.; grave, HO. with—among, HACK. V. 30. set one—So HS.; set one, VIN.; cause one to sit, HACK. V. 31. foreseeing this—looking forward, Me. neither was he left—So HS.; he was not forsaken, REN. unto—in, R. Hades, nor—death, neither, REN. corruption—destruction, REN. V. 32. did—hath, REN. raise—raised, REN. whereof—So HS. McG.; of whom, REN.; of which, HACK. HO. WEISS, WENDT. FELTEN, OVERBECK. V. 33. by—So Al. Be. Me. DODS, BART.; to, Ol. Wo. (DeW. per-

hath ^vpoured forth this, which ye see and hear. 34 For David ascended not into the ^wheavens: but he saith himself,

^x ^y6 The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Till I make thine ^zenemies the footstool of thy ^afeet.

36 Let ⁷all the ^bhouse of ^cIs'ra-ēl therefore know assuredly, that God hath made him both Lord and Christ, this Jē'zšus ^de whom ye ^lcrucified.

37 Now when they heard ^{this}, they were ^gh pricked in their ⁱj heart, and said unto Peter and the rest of the apostles, Brethren, ^kwhat shall we do? 38 And Peter said unto them, ^lRepent ye, and be ^mbaptized every one of you in the ⁿname of ^oJē'zšus Christ unto the ^premission of your sins; and ye shall receive the ^qgift of the Holy Spirit. 39 For to you is ^rthe promise, and to your ^schildren, and to all that are ^tafar off, ^{even} as many as the Lord our ^uGod shall ^vcall unto him.

haps) HS. (alt.) HACK.; through, WENDT, HO.; at, R marg. having received of receiving from, REN. the promise—i.e. the promised Holy Ghost, DeW. Mc. Spirit—ghost, REN. R. hath—Omit, REN. forth—out, HO. V. 34. ascended not—So HS.; did not ascend, REN. VIN. HACK. V. 35. thine enemies—thy foes, REN. V. 36. assuredly—firmly, steadfastly, VIN. both . . . crucified—even this Jesus, whom ye crucified, both Lord and Christ, LIND. and—as well as, WENDT. this—even this, REN. V. 37. pricked—pierced through, HO. WENDT; pierced, DEN. HACK. their—the, WENDT. HO. Brethren—My brethren, Var.; Men, Brothers, HO. V. 38. ye, and—and, REN. in—on the ground of, WENDT.; upon, HO. unto the—So KNO.; for, or, in order to, A. V. HACK. LECH. McG. GLO. BAUM, COOK, REN. Spirit—ghost, REN. R. V. 39. to you—yours, WENDT. to all . . . off—i.e. Gentiles, CALVIN, DeW. BE. LECH. LAN. AL. RA. ZÖ. KNO. VIN. HS.; i.e. Jews dispersed afar, BAUM, ME. WENDT, HO. COOK. even—Omit, REN. unto him—Omit, REN. HS.

Var. Read.—V. 30. loins he would set—So A B C D 2, 61; loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit, D*. V. 38. in—So B C D, CYR.-JER. THEOD. La. Tr. WH.; upon (i.e. upon the ground of, Me.), A (E P), Ti. BAS. CHRYS. WEISS, NES. HO. ZÖ. HACK. KNO. GLO. WENDT, VIN.

v V. 17; ch. 10:45.

34
w Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
x See Mt. 22:44 f.
y Lordsh'p of Jesus, Lu. 22:1.
6 Q. Ps. 110:1.

35
z Enemies, Job 31:29.
a Feet, Gen. 18:4.

36
7 Or, every house.
b Ez. 36:22, 32, 37; 45:6.
c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
d See v. 23.
e See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

37
g Conviction of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Quickening of Conscience, Acts 24:16.
i Change of Heart, Acts 15:9.
j Heart, Acts 15:9.
k Gospel obeyed, Mk. 16:15.

38
l Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
m Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
n Name, Acts 16:18.
o Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
p Remission of Sins, Gen. 3:6.
q Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16.

39
r Is. 44:3; 54:13; 57:19; Joel 2:32; Rom. 9:4; comp. Eph. 2:12.
s Children, Gen. 3:16.
t Aliens, Eph. 2:12.
u God, Gen. 1:1.
v Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

40 And with many other ^a words ^b he ^c testified, and ^c exhorted them, saying, * Save yourselves from this ⁷⁰ crooked generation. 41 They then ¹ that ^h received his ⁱ word were ^j baptized: and there were added ^k unto ^k them in that ^l day about three thousand ^m souls. 42 And ⁿ they continued ^o stedfastly in the ^q apostles' ^r teaching.

Var. Read.—V. 40. many other words—other words besides, REN. he... exhorted—did he testify and exhort, REN.; he testified emphatically, and kept on exhorting, BART. Save yourselves—So BE. Da. OL. HACK. DEN. McG. BART. HS.; Be ye saved, AL. DeW. Me. Wo. GLO. PLU. ELL. VIN.; Let yourselves be saved, HO. crooked—So KNO.; perverse, HO. WENDT. HS. V. 41. they... received—they that gladly received, RE.; then they received, DeW. Me. then—now, WENDT. received—welcomed, REN. received... were—in following his word let themselves be, WENDT. were—and were, DeW. Me.; let themselves be, HO. unto them—Omit, REN. HS. souls—persons, WENDT. KNO. V. 42. continued stedfastly—clave to, REN.; constantly applied themselves to, HS. and (second)—and to the, REN. and fellowship—So Wo. R.; and in fellowship (with one another), AL. Da. DeW. Me. ELL. DEN. HO. COOK. LECH. McG. GLO. PLU. BART.; com-

41 Or, having received.
h See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
i Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
j Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
k Church, Acts 20:28.
l Day, Lev. 25:8.
m Soul, Gen. 2:7.

42 See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
o See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
p Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
q Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
r Instruction, Is. 54:13.

ing and ^{s2} fellowship, in ^u the breaking of ^v bread and the ^w prayers.

43 And ^v fear came upon every soul: and many ^z wonders and signs were done through the apostles ³. 44 And all that ^b ^c believed were together, and ^d had all things common; 45 and they ^e sold their ^f possessions and ^g goods,

munication (of alms &c.), OL. BE. BAUM. HACK. ZÖ. LUM.; i.e. mutual communion, joint meals and distribution of goods, RA. KNO. HS. VIN. in—to, REN. breaking of bread—i.e. the Lord's Supper, DEN. LIND. McG. VIN. HS. ELL. PLU.; i.e. evening meal followed by the Lord's Supper, BAUM. HACK. DeW. RA. LUM. ME. KNO. LECH. GLO. COOK. and (last) and to, REN. V. 43. And—But, WENDT. soul—one, WENDT. done—wrought, REN. through—by, R. V. 44. believed—had come to believe, WENDT. HO. together—of one mind, REN. had—held, REN. had—Rather, were wont to hold (or, regard), BART. V. 45. they sold—did sell, REN.

Var. Read.—V. 43. apostles—So B. D. 1, 31, 61, THEB. SYR. HARCL. ARM. AETH. CHRYS. WEISS, WENDT, La. Tr. AL. VII. NES.; add, in Jerusalem, N. A. C. (E). 13, many cursives, VULG. SYR. PESH. Ti.; add also, and great fear was upon all, N. A. C. 40, VULG. Ti.

s Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4.
2 Or, an fellow-ship.
t Breaking of Bread, Gen. 3:19.
u The Lord's Supper, I Cor. 10:16. [3:19.
v Bread, Gen. 9:3.
w Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
x Ch. 1:14.

43 Fear, Gen. 9:2.
z Wonders and Signs, Acts 2:22.

a Confirming the Word. See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
3 Many ancient authorities add in Jerusalem; and great fear was upon all.

44 The Gospel believed, v. 40.
c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
d See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.

45 Ch. 4:32; Mt. 19:21; Lu. 12:33.
f Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
g Goods, Num. 31:9.

* SALVATION.—IN THE OLD TESTAMENT:

NATIONAL SALVATION FROM ENEMIES.—Deut. 21:8; 32:15; 33:29; I Sam. 2:1; 10:19; II Sam. 3:18; 7:23; 23:28; 36; II Ki. 14:27; I Chr. 16:23, 35; Neh. 1:10; 9:19-31; Ps. 14:7; 17:7; 18:27; 20:5-9; 33:2; 44:7; 60:5; 67:2; 68:19, 20; 69:35; 70:4; 72:4; 74:12; 77:15; 78:22; 80:3; 98:1-3; 106:4; 107:2; 13; 136:24; Is. 12:2; 3; 17:10; 25:9; 43:1, 9-12; 44:24; 45:8, 17, 20, 22; 46:13; 49:25; 59:1, 11; 62:11, 12; Jer. 3:23; Hos. 7:13; 13:4, 10; Mic. 6:4; Lu. 1:71.

Deliverance from Captivity.—Ps. 106:42-47; Jer. 8:20; 15:20; 23:1-4; 29:12-14; 30:10, 11; 31:4-12; 42:11, 12; 46:27; 28; Ez. 36:21-38; 39:23-29; Hos. 1:7; Mic. 4:10; Zeph. 3:17-20; Zech. 8:7, 8, 13-15.

Deliverance from Bondage in Egypt.—Ex. 6:6-8; 14:13, 30; 15:4-19; Deut. 7:8; 9:26; 13:5; 15:15; 24:18; I Sam. 10:18; II Sam. 7:23; I Chr. 17:21; Ps. 80:8-19; 106:7-11, 21, 22; Neh. 9:9-15; Mic. 6:4; Jude 5.

Salvation in Time of War.—Num. 10:9; Deut. 20:4; II Ki. 19:32-34; Neh. 9:24, 27-31; Ps. 44:7; Is. 37:35. Instances of—Gideon—Ju. 6:12-24, 36-40; 7:1-25; By Samuel—From the Philistines—I Sam. 7:4-11; 9:16; From the Ammonites—I Sam. 11:13; Jonathan's Victory over the Philistines at Michmash—I Sam. 14:6-23, 39, 45, 46; David and Goliath—I Sam. 17:32, 53; 19:5; David at Pasdammim—I Chr. 11:14; By Jehoshaphat from Moab and Ammon—II Chr. 20:17-23.

PERSONAL SALVATION FROM ENEMIES.—Ps. 37:39, 40; 40:16; 71:1-5, 15, 23; 72:13, 14; 91:16; 109:31; 119:81, 123; 121:1-8; Pr. 20:22; Jer. 17:14; Mic. 7:7. For David—II Sam. 4:9; 22:3, 4, 36, 46-49; I Ki. 1:29; Ps. 3:8; 7:10; 9:14; 13:5; 18:2, 3, 35, 46; 21:5; 25:5; 27:1, 9; 28:8; 34:6; 35:3, 9; 38:22; 62:1, 2, 7; 69:13, 18, 29; 86:13, 16; 103:4; 109:26; 138:7; 140:7; 144:10.

EQUIVALENT TO PERSONAL RIGHTEOUSNESS.—II Chr. 6:41; Ps. 132:9, 16; 149:4; Is. 61:10.

Salvation Conditional.—Ex. 15:26; Lev. 26:3-8, 14-20; Deut. 7:12-26; 11:13-15; 28:1-68; I Ki. 3:14; 15:1-6; Ps. 106:7-47; 145:20; Is. 59:1-18; Jer. 3:23-25; Ez. 3:17-21; 18-32; 33:1-19; 39:23, 24.

God the Author.—I Sam. 2:9; II Sam. 14:14; I Chr. 16:35; Ps. 3:7, 8; 28:8, 9; 31:5, 16, 23; 33:18-22; 37:1-40; 41:1-4;

68:18-20; 71:23, 24; 74:12; 76:8, 9; 85:9-12; 97:10; 107:2-7; 118:14; 121:7, 8; 145:20; 149:4; Pr. 2:8; Jer. 29:14; 31:4-12; Ez. 39:23-29; Jonah 2:9; Hab. 3:8.

Delivers from Egypt—Ex. 3:7-17; 6:2-8; 15:2-19; Is. 19:20.

God called a Redeemer—II Sam. 4:9; I Ki. 1:29; Job 19:25; Ps. 19:14; 78:35; Pr. 23:11; Is. 41:14; 44:6, 24; 47:4; 54:5, 8; 60:16; Jer. 50:34.

God called a Savior—II Sam. 22:3; Ps. 106:21; Is. 43:3-21; 45:15, 21, 22; 60:16; 63:8, 9; Jer. 14:8; Hos. 13:4.

SALVATION FROM SIN OR, THE CONSEQUENCES OF SIN: Under the Jewish Dispensation—Gen. 49:18; Job 13:16; Ps. 24:5; 34:18; 50:23; 51:12, 14; 65:5; 85:4, 7, 9; 86:2; 91:16; 95:1; 96:2; 107:9; 116:13; 118:14, 15, 20-25; 119:41, 155, 166, 174; 145:19; Is. 1:18; 26:1; 35:4; 50:2; 52:7-10; 59:16, 17; 63:1-5, 8, 9; 64:1-8; Lam. 3:22; Mic. 7:7.

Prophecies concerning Salvation through Christ—Is. 35:8; 45:17; 47:12, 13; 49:6-11; 51:5, 6; 52:7-10, 13-15; 55:1-7; 59:16, 17; 60:18; 62:1, 2, 11, 12; 63:4, 8, 9; Zech. 9:9; Mal. 4:2.

In the New Testament prior to the Death of Jesus—Mt. 1:21; 9:12, 13; 18:11-14; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 1:69, 77; 2:30-32, 38; 3:6; 5:30-32; 7:36-48; 8:12; 15:10, 19, 20; 10:30; 13:16, 17; 4:22; 5:34; 12:47.

After the Death of Jesus—Acts 2:47; 4:10-12; 5:31; 10:43; 13:23, 26, 38, 39, 47; 16:17; Rom. 5:8; 10:9, 10; 11:11-26; I Cor. 3:15; II Cor. 2:15; Eph. 1:13; I Tim. 1:15; Heb. 5:9; I Pet. 1:8-12; 3:5; 4:14; Jude 3; Rev. 5:9; 7:10; 14:3, 4; 19:1.

Salvation for All Men.—Lam. 3:31-38; Ez. 18:1-32; 33:10-20; Joel 2:32; Mt. 18:12-14; Lu. 2:10, 31; John 1:7, 9; 3:16, 17; 4:14; 7:37; 10:16; 12:47; Acts 10:34, 35; Rom. 5:15-20; 10:11-15; II Cor. 5:14, 15; Eph. 3:9; I Tim. 2:3, 4; 4:9, 10; Titus 2:11; II Pet. 3:9; I John 2:2; Rev. 22:17.

Blessing to all Men through Seed of Abraham—Gen. 12:3; 18:18; 22:18; 26:4; Rom. 4:16-25; 9:6-33. **Blessing through Christ**—Ps. 72:17; Acts 3:25, 26; Gal. 3:8, 14, 27-29.

Prophecies concerning a World-Wide Gospel—Ps. 2:8; 22:27; 98:2, 3; Is. 52:10. **Jesus a Light to the Gentiles**—Is. 42:6; 49:6; 60:1-3. See Lu. 2:32; Acts 13:47.

The Gospel to be preached to All Men—Mt. 28:19, 20; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:47; Acts 1:8; Col. 1:5, 6, 23. [cont.]

⁴⁵ See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
^b Man, Gen. 2:7.
^c Day, Lev. 25:8.
^d Unity, I Cor. 1:10.
^e Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^f See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
^g Home, Lev. 18:9.
^h Food, Gen. 9:3.
ⁱ Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^j Heart, Acts 15:9.
^k Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^l God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Human and Divine Agency in Salvation. See footnote.
¹ Gr. together.
ⁿ V. 41; ch. 5:14; 6:1, 7; 11:24; comp. ch. 4:4; 9:31; 35; 42; 11:21; 14:1, 21; 16:5; 17:12.
^o The Church, Acts 20:28.
² Or, *we were being saved*.

and ^a parted them to all, according as any ^b man had need. 46 And ^c day by day, continuing stedfastly with ^d one accord in the ^e temple, and ^f breaking bread at ^g home, they took their ^h food with ⁱ gladness and singleness of ^j heart, 47 ^k praising ^l God, and having favor with all the people. And the Lord ^m added ¹ to ⁿ them day by day those that ² were saved.

Var. Rend.—V. 45 (*cont.*). parted—part, REN. man—one, HS. V. 46. in—to visit, HO. WENDT. took—were partaking, VIN.; did take, REN. with—in, REN. gladness—exultant joy, BART.; extreme joy, KNO. singleness—simplicity, HO. WENDT. KNO. V. 47. having favor with—giving thanks before, REN. to... saved—those that from day to day with one mind were seeking to be saved, REN. added—kept adding, VIN. that were saved—So KNO.; who were being saved, AL. W. DEN. LIND. MCG. RA. BART. VIN. PLU. WENDT. R.; those who are saved, HACK.; the saved ones, GLO.; who were in the way of salvation, HS. Chap. 3.—V. 1. going—in the way, WENDT. at—for, REN. KNO. PAGE.

3 Now ^p Peter and ^q John were going up into the temple at the ^r hour of ^s prayer, *being* the ninth hour. 2 And a certain man that was ^t lame from his ^u mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the ^v door of the temple which is called ^w Beautiful, to ^x ask ^y alms of them that entered into the temple; 3 who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, asked to receive an alms.

FELTEN, LUM. V. 2. And—when, REN. that was—was carried, being, REN. was carried—was carried along, HACK.; was being carried, Var. PLU. ELL. VIN. KNO.; was carried thither, HO.; omit, REN.; was in the act of being carried, BART. they laid—Or, it was their custom to lay, AL.; they were wont to lay, VIN. which is called—the so-called, WENDT. V. 3. to receive—Omit, REN.

Var. Read.—V. 47. added . . . by day—added together daily, N. A. B. C (G), 61, Edd. VULG. THEB. ARM. AETH. BE. WEISS, WENDT; added together to the church daily . . . D.

To the Jew first.—Mt. 10:5, 6; 15:24; John 4:22; Acts 3:25, 26; 10:34-37; 13:26, 32, 33; Rom. 1:16; 2:9-11; 3:1, 2; 9:3-33; 15:8, 9.

Beginning at Jerusalem.—Is. 2:3; Mic. 4:2; Mt. 23:37; Lu. 13:34; 24:47; Acts 1:8.

Salvation through Jesus rejected by the Jews.—Mt. 11:20-24; 13:57, 58; 23:37; Mk. 6:3-6; Lu. 13:34; 19:14; John 1:11; 5:15, 16, 36-47; 8:37-59; Acts 7:51-54; 13:26-29; 46; 18:5, 6; 28:24-28; Rom. 11:11; I Thess. 2:14, 16.

Jesus a Stone of Stumbling to those who reject Him.—Is. 8:14; Lu. 24:34, 35; 20:17, 18; Rom. 9:31-33; I Cor. 1:22, 23; I Pet. 2:6-8.

Parables concerning the Rejection of Jesus by the Jews: The Vineyard.—Mt. 21:33-46; Mk. 12:1-10; Lu. 20:9-19. The Marriage Supper.—Mt. 22:1-10; Lu. 14:16-24. The Prodigal Son.—Lu. 15:11-32. The Rich Man and Lazarus.—Lu. 16:19-31.

The Gospel sent to the Gentiles.—John 10:16; Acts 28:28; Rom. 2:9-11; 3:29, 30; 10:12; 11:17-25; 15:6-29; I Cor. 1:23-24; Eph. 2:11-17; I Thess. 2:16.

Gentiles are Abraham's Seed.—Rom. 4:16-25; 9:6-9, 30-33; Gal. 3:1, 8, 14, 27-29.

Gospel sent to the Samaritans.—Acts 8:1-25. To the Ethiopian Eunuch.—Acts 8:26-40. To Cornelius.—10:1-48; 11:1-18.

Paul an Apostle to the Gentiles.—Acts 9:15; 13:42, 46-49; 14:27; 18:5, 6; 22:17-21; 26:16-18, 20, 23; Rom. 1:13-16; Gal. 1:15, 16, 22-24; Eph. 3:6-8; Col. 1:21-27; I Thess. 2:14-16; I Tim. 2:4-7; II Tim. 4:17.

Conferences in Jerusalem.—Acts 11:1-18; 15:1-31; 21:17-26; Gal. 2:1-16.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 9:1, 2 (Mt. 4:14-16); Is. 11:1, 10 (Rom. 15:12); Ps. 118:22; Is. 28:16 (Mt. 21:41-44); Is. 42:1-7 (Mt. 12:14-21); Is. 49:6, 22 (Lu. 2:30-32); Is. 54:3; 55:8 (John 10:16); Is. 61:9; 62:2; 65:1; Hos. 1:10; 2:23 (9:24-26); Amos 9:11, 12. See Acts 15:16, 17; Rom. 10:20; I Peter 2:10.

Salvation Conditional: In the Old Testament.—Ps. 34:14-19; 50:23; 85:9; 86:2; 145:19; Lam. 3:25; Joel 2:32.

For the Righteous only.—Ps. 118:15; 119:155; Is. 55:6, 7; 64:5-7; Jer. 3:19-25; Ez. 18:1-32; 33:10-20.

In the New Testament: Before the Death of Jesus.—Mt. 7:13, 14; 18:3; 23:37; 25:31-46; John 5:40; 7:34; 8:12; 10:9.

Man must hear, believe, repent and obey.—Deut. 18:19;

1
^p Peter, Mt. 4:18.
^q John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
^r Hour, Dan. 3:6.
^s Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

2
^t Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
^u Mother, Deut. 5:16.
^v Door, Ex. 12:22.
^w Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
^x Beggars, Mk. 10:16.
^y Alms, Job 29:13.

Mt. 10:32-39; 13:15; Lu. 6:46-49; 8:12; John 1:12; 3:3-19; 5:24; 6:28, 29, 40, 44, 45, 47; 20:30, 31.

Must practise Self-denial, be unselfish, bear the Cross.—Mt. 19:23-30; 25:31-46; Mk. 10:23-31; Lu. 9:23-26; 14:26, 27; 16:10-17; 18:24-30.

The Rich Young Ruler.—Mt. 19:16-22; Mk. 10:17-25; Lu. 18:17-24.

Instances of Conditional Salvation.—*The Paralytic*—Mt. 9:1-7; Mk. 2:1-12; *The Sinful Woman in the Pharisee's House*—Lu. 7:36-50; *Zacchaeus the Publican*—Lu. 19:1-10; *The Woman taken in Adultery*—John 8:1-11.

Parables concerning Conditional Salvation.—*The Sower*, Mt. 13:1-23; Mk. 4:1-20; Lu. 8:4-15; *The Tares*—Mt. 13:24-30, 36-43; *The Net*—Mt. 13:47-50; *The Laborers in the Vineyard*—Mt. 20:1-16; *The Two Sons*—Mt. 21:28-32; *The Wedding Supper*—Mt. 22:1-14; *The Lost Sheep*, *The Lost Coin* and *The Lost Boy*—Lu. 15:1-31; *The Rich Man and Lazarus*—Lu. 16:19-31; *The Pharisee and the Publican*—Lu. 18:9-14; *The Pounds*—Lu. 19:12-27; *Ten Virgins*—Mt. 25:1-13; *The Talents*—Mt. 25:14-30.

After the Death of Jesus.—Acts 2:37, 38; 3:19; 9:6; 10:33, 48; 11:14; 16:30-33; 22:10, 16; Rom. 10:9, 10; Heb. 2:2, 3; 12:24, 25; 13:4; I Pet. 3:21.

The Wicked shall not inherit the Kingdom of Heaven.—I Cor. 6:9, 10; Eph. 5:3-6; Col. 3:5-10; Jas. 5:1-6; I Pet. 4:1-16. See "Man must believe, confess, repent and obey."

The Judgment.—Mt. 8:11, 12; 10:11-15; 12:36, 37; 16:24-27; 25:31-46; Mk. 6:10, 11; 8:34-38; Lu. 10:10-12, 16; John 5:24-30; 12:47-50; Rom. 2:6-16; I Cor. 3:8; II Cor. 5:10; Heb. 10:28-31; Rev. 2:23; 22:10-15.

God the Author.—Ps. 3:8; 34:16-22; 37:1-40; 76:8, 9; 103:2-4; 111:9; 118:14; 132:16; 145:20; Pr. 2:6-20; Is. 46:13; 52:10; Jer. 3:23; Mt. 10:28; Lu. 1:68; 3:6; John 5:44, 45, 63-65; Jas. 4:12; Rev. 7:10; 19:1;—*Called Saviour*—Is. 45:15, 21, 22; Lu. 1:47; I Tim. 1:1; 2:3; 4:10; Titus 1:3; 2:10; 3:4; Jude 25;—*Sends His Son to redeem Men*—Lu. 2:30-32; John 3:17-36; 17:4; Acts 4:26; II Cor. 5:18-21; Gal. 4:1-7; II Tim. 1:8-10; Heb. 6:17-20;—*To do His Will*—Mt. 26:39, 42; John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38, 40; Heb. 5:5-10;—*To die for Mankind*—Mt. 26:39, 42; John 3:14-17; 10:18; 14:28-31; 18:11; Rom. 3:24, 25; 8:3; Phil. 2:5-11; I John 4:9-11.

God loves Men.—Prov. 3:12; Jer. 32:18; Mt. 5:43-45;

^a Peter, Mt. 4:18.
^b Ch. 10:4.
^c Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^d John the Apostle, John 1:1.

^e Ahns, I John 3:17.

^f Silver, Job 22:25. [10:21.]

^g Gold, I Ki. 16:18.

^h Name, Acts 16:18.

ⁱ Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^j Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.

^k Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^l Confirming the Word, John 14:16; Acts 2:40.

^m Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

ⁿ Feet, Gen. 18:4.

^o Ankle, Is. 3:20.

4 And ^aPeter, ^bfastening his eyes upon him, with ^dJohn, said, Look on us. 5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive ^esomething from them. 6 But Peter said, ^fSilver and ^ggold have I none; but what I have, that give I thee. In the ^hname of ⁱJē-sūs Christ of ^jNāz-ā-rēth, walk. 7 And he took him by the right ^khand, and raised him up: and ^limmediately his ⁿfeet and his ^oankle-bones received strength.

Var. Rend.—V. 5. from—of, REN. V. 6. In—i.e. *By*, In the power of, *Al. DeW. Me. KNO. DEN. GLO. HS.*; by the authority of, *HACK. KNO. GLO. BART.* of Nazareth—the Nazarene, *WENDT.* walk—walk around, *WENDT.* V. 7. he took—taking, *WENDT.* and (first)—he, *WENDT.* his feet—the soles of his feet, *REN.* ankle-bones—So *KNO.*; ankles,

8 And leaping up, he stood, and began to walk; and he entered with them into the ^ptemple, walking, and leaping, and ^qpraising God. 9 And all the people saw him walking and praising ^rGod: 10 and they took ^sknowledge of him, that it was he that sat for alms at the ^tBeautiful Gate of the temple; and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

REN. V. 10. took knowledge of—*Or*, recognized, *Me.* that—which, *REN.* alms—for the sake of alms, *HO. WENDT.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 3.**—V. 6. Nazareth, walk—So *B D. THEB. Ti. WH. NES. WEISS. WENDT. HILG.*; Nazareth rise up and walk, *A C (E G P), 61, VULG. La. Tr.¹ Al.¹*

^p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^q Praise, Ju. 5:3.

^r God, Gen. 1:1.

^s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^t Beauty, Ps. 50:2.
^u Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

Lu. 6:35; 12:6; 7; Rom. 8:38, 39; 11:28, 29; II Cor. 13:11; Eph. 2:4-7; I Tim. 2:3, 4; Titus 3:4-7; Heb. 12:6; II Pet. 3:9, 15.

God's Love for Israel—Deut. 4:37; 7:8, 12, 13; 10:15; 23:5; Is. 63:7-9; Jer. 31:3; Mal. 1:1-5.

God so loved the World that He gave His only Begotten Son—John 3:16, 17; Rom. 5:8; I John 3:1, 16; 4:7-16.

God is Merciful.—Deut. 4:31; Ps. 69:13; 98:3; 107:1; 111:4; 116:5; 130:7, 8; 136:4, 8, 26; 145:8, 9; Is. 63:9; Lam. 3:22, 23; Dan. 9:4, 9; Lu. 1:50, 54, 68-72; Rom. 2:4; 15:9; I Cor. 7:25; II Cor. 4:1; Titus 3:5; Jas. 5:11; I Pet. 1:3-5; 2:10; II Pet. 3:15.

God's Mercy Conditional—Ex. 20:6; 34:6, 7; Num. 14:18, 19; Deut. 5:10; 7:9-11; II Chr. 30:9; Ps. 62:12; 106:17; Is. 55:7; Joel 2:12, 13.

God's Mercy in Spite of Transgressions—Neh. 9:17-31; Ps. 78:38; 86: 5, 15; 103:7-16; 106:6-46; Jer. 3:12; Lu. 6:35-37; Rom. 11:30-32; I Tim. 1:13, 16; Heb. 8:12. *Parables Concerning—The Good Samaritan—Lu. 10:25-37; The Two Debtors—Lu. 7:36-47.*

God plans Man's Salvation.—I Cor. 2:7-9; Gal. 4:1-5. The Wicked Husbandmen—Mt. 21:33-42.

Sends His Son to save—John 3:14-34; 4:34; 5:36; 6:38; 10:18; 17:4; 19:30; Acts 2:23; I John 4:7-14.

Prepares a Place for His Children—Mt. 20:23; Mk. 10:40; Heb. 11:16.

Plans before the Foundation of the World—Mt. 25:34; Rom. 16:25; Eph. 1:3-14; 3:1-11; II Thess. 2:13, 14; II Tim. 1:9, 10; Titus 1:2, 3; II Pet. 1:10-12, 18-20; Rev. 13:6.

Foretells through His Prophets—Is. 35:1-10; 45:21; 46:10; 49:8 (II Cor. 6:2); 53:1-12; Dan. 9:20-27; Mt. 5:18; Lu. 21:25-27, 44-47; Acts 3:18, 21-26; 17:2, 3; 18:28; 26:6, 22, 23; Rom. 3:21; 16:25, 26. That the Seed of David should sit on his Throne—II Sam. 7:12, 13; Is. 9:6, 7 (Acts 2:25-30, 34, 35; 13:23; Rom. 1:1-3). "Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten Thee"—Ps. 2:7 (Acts 13:32, 33). The Stone that the Builders rejected—Ps. 118:21-23; Is. 28:16 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, 11; Lu. 20:17-19; Acts 4:11; Rom. 9:32, 33; Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:6-8). A Light to lighten the Gentiles—Is. 9:1, 2; 42:6-9; 49:5-11 (Mt. 4:15, 16; Lu. 2:30-32; Acts 13:47; 26:16-18, 23). The Coming of John the Baptist—Is. 40:3-5; Mal. 3:1-3 (Mt. 3:3; 11:10; Mk. 1:2, 3; Lu. 3:4-6; 7:27; John 1:23). The Coming of Elias—Mal. 4:5 (Mt. 11:14; Mk. 9:11-13; Lu. 1:16, 17). See "Foreordination"—Eph. 1:11. "The Old and New Covenants"—Gen. 17:2. "Inspiration of the Prophets"—II Ki. 17:13. "Prophecies concerning Jesus"—Gen. 3:15.

The Mystery of Godliness, or of God's Plan.—That the Gentiles should hear the Gospel and be saved—Rom. 11:1-36; Eph. 1:13-11; Col. 1:25-29; 4:3, 4; I Tim. 3:16.

This Mystery hidden from Men before the Advent of Jesus—Is. 60:2, 3; Mt. 11:25; 13:34, 35; Lu. 8:16-18;

10:24; 12:2, 3; John 8:56; 15:21; Rom. 11:1-36; 16:25, 26; I Cor. 1:18-21; 2:7-9; II Cor. 3:13-16; 4:3-5; Eph. 3:4-9; Col. 1:26, 27; Heb. 9:8; 11:13, 39, 40; I Pet. 1:10-12.

Having Eyes that see not and Ears that hear not—Is. 6:9, 10; Jer. 5:21. Ez. 12:2; Mt. 13:14-17; Mk. 4:11, 12; Lu. 8:10; John 12:37-41; Acts 28:23-28.

This Mystery revealed to the Apostles—Mt. 10:26; 11:25; 13:11, 16; 16:16, 17; Mk. 4:11, 12, 22-25; Lu. 8:10, 16-18; 12:2, 3; I Cor. 4:1; II Cor. 4:5-7; Eph. 1:9, 10.

Revealed by the Spirit—John 14:26; 16:13; I Cor. 2:9-16; Eph. 3:2-11.

This Mystery made manifest through the Death of Christ and the Preaching of the Gospel—Lu. 12:2, 3; Rom. 11:1-36; 16:25, 26; I Cor. 1:18-28; 2:4-16; II Cor. 3:12-18; Eph. 6:19; Col. 1:25-29; 2:2, 3; 4:3, 4; I Tim. 3:9, 16; II Tim. 1:9-11; Heb. 9:8; I Pet. 1:12; I John 2:20, 27.

God foreordains that all Nations shall be blessed through the Seed of Abraham.—Gen. 12:3; 18:17, 18; 22:16-18; 26:4; Is. 41:1-20; 45:9-15; 46:9-13; Acts 3:25; Rom. 4:1-25; 9:1-8; Gal. 3:6-9, 14, 16-29.

That in Isaac shall all Nations be blessed—Gen. 21:12; Rom. 9:7-9; Gal. 4:22-31; Heb. 11:17-18.

That Esau should be rejected and Jacob accepted—Gen. 25:23; Mal. 1:2-5; Rom. 9:10-13.

Esau and Jacob typical of the Jewish and Gentile Nations respectively; Rejection of the Jews and Acceptance of Gentiles—Jer. 18:1-10; Rom. 9:4-33; 11:1-32.

God foreordains that all Nations shall be saved through the Death of Jesus.—Is. 53:1-12; Mt. 26:24; Mk. 9:12; Lu. 22:22; 24:26, 27, 44-47; Acts 2:23; 3:18; 4:27, 28; 17:2, 3; 26:22, 23; Rom. 8:28-35; 16:25, 26; I Pet. 1:18-21; Rev. 13:8.

God foreordains that Jesus shall be a Stone of Stumbling to those who reject Him.—Ps. 118:22; Is. 8:14, 15; 28:16; Mt. 21:42-45; Mk. 12:1-10; Lu. 2:34; 20:9, 18; Acts 4:10-12; Rom. 9:33; I Pet. 2:6, 10.

God foreordains that the Gentiles shall be saved through Christ and the Preaching of the Gospel.—Hos. 1:10; 2:23; Acts 9:15; 17:26, 27; Rom. 4:1-25; 9:17-33; Gal. 1:15, 16; 3:8-29; Eph. 1:4-7, 11; 2:13, 14; I Thess. 1:4; II Thess. 2:13, 14; I Pet. 2:10; 5:9.

That those who are saved should be conformed to the Image of Christ.—Rom. 8:29-39; Phil. 3:10. See "Foreordination"—Eph. 1:11.

Called of God.—Prov. 1:24-33; Is. 45:22; 65:12; 66:4; Jer. 7:13; Mt. 20:16; 22:3, 8, 9, 14; Acts 2:39; Rom. 4:17-25; 8:30; 9:10-13; I Thess. 5:24; Heb. 9:15; II Pet. 1:2-11; Rev. 17:14. According to His Purpose—Rom. 8:28; 9:23, 24; II Tim. 1:9. To Fellowship with Jesus—I Cor. 1:9. To Holiness—I Thess. 4:7; II Pet. 1:15, 16. To be Saints—Rom. 1:6, 7; I Cor. 1:2. To Peace—II Cor. 7:15. To Eternal Glory—Rom. 8:30; II Thess. 2:14; I Pet. 5:10. To Eternal

^a Peter, Mt. 4:18.
^b John the [1:1. Apostolic, John Porch, Ju. 3:23.
^c Or, *portico*.
^d Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.

^e Man, Gen. 2:7.
^f Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^g Or, *thing*.
^h Eye, Ps. 17:8.
ⁱ Humility, Pr. 15:33.
^j See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^k Confirming the Word, John 14:16.
^l Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

^m God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^o Isaac, Gen. 21:3. [25:25.
^p Jacob, Gen. 21:15.
^q Father, Ex. 21:15.
^r Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^s Jesus, Titles of, Lu. 2:21.
^t Or, *Child*.
^u See Mt. 12:18; Is. 42:1; 52:13; 53:11.
^v See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^w Face, Is. 6:2.
^x Pilate, Mk. 15:1.

11 And as he held ^a Peter and ^b John, all the people ran together unto them in the ^c porch that is called ^d Söl'ö-mön's, greatly wondering. 12 And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye ^e men of ^f Īs-raēl, why marvel ye at this ^g man? or why fasten ye your ^h eyes on us, as ⁱ though by our own power or ^j godliness ^k we had made him to walk? 13 ^l The God of ^m Abraham, and of ⁿ Ī-šāac, and of ^o Jacob, the God of our ^p fathers, hath glorified his ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

Var. Rend.—V. 11. And—But, WENDT. held—held on to, HO. WENDT; held firmly, VIN. porch—Rather, cloister, covered colonnade, Me. W.; portico, BART. KNO. V. 12. Ye—Omit, REN. at—about, REN. by—through, WENDT. walk—walk about, WENDT. V. 13. fathers—forefathers, WENDT. hath—Omit, WENDT. REN. ye—ye indeed, HO. before the—in the, HO.; in, REN. V. 14. asked for—Or, demanded, VIN. V. 15. Prince—Author, Al. Dew. Me. McG. HACK, GLO. VIN. COOK; Author or Leader, KNO. HO.; Leader, WENDT;

he had determined to release him. 14 But ye denied the ^a Holy and Righteous One, and asked for a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

Captain, REN. whereof—of whom, REN. V. 16. by—by virtue of, HO.; on the ground of, KNO. WEISS, WENDT; on account of, VIN. faith—i. e. the man's, Ol. BAUM.; i. e. the apostles', AL. SPE. HO. HACK. McG. DEN. GLO. DEW. VIN.; i. e. of the man and of the apostles, PLU. RA. ELL. KNO. LIND. in—on, HO. WENDT. hath—did, WENDT. made—make, REN. yea—and, HO. is—came, REN. hath given—gave, REN. in the presence—before the eyes, HO. V. 17. know—wot, REN. r. in—owing to, WENDT.

^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} <

18
 a Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15.
 b God, Gen. 1:1.
 c God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 d Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 e Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 f See Lu. 24:27; comp. ch. 17:3; 26:23.
 g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 h Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

19
 i Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
 j Remission of Sins, Gen. 3:6.
 k See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21. See footnote.
 l Seasons, Gen. 8:22.
 m Comp. II Thess. 1:7; Heb. 4:1 ff.
 n Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.

20
 o Second Coming of Christ, Acts 1:11.
 p Election of Jesus as the Messiah, Acts 2:40.

21
 q Ascension of Jesus, Lu. 24:51.
 r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 s End of the World, Rev. 10:6.
 t Comp. Mt. 17:11; Rom. 8:21.
 u Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

22
 v Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 w Jesus a Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
 x O. Deut. 18:15.
 y Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 z Or, as he raised up me.

8:17; II Cor. 1:7; 4:10, 11; Phil. 3:10; Heb. 7:25-28; I Pet. 5:1. By His Example—Mt. 11:29, 30; John 8:46; 13:15; Rom. 15:1-5; Phil. 2:5-8; I Pet. 2:21; 4:13; I John 2:6.

Man saved by the Death of Jesus.—Dan. 9:26; John 3:14-17; 10:15, 17, 18; 12:31-34; Rom. 5:6-15; 8:34; 14:8, 9; I Cor. 1:17, 18, 23, 24; 2:2; II Cor. 4:10, 11; 5:14, 15; 13:4; Gal. 1:4; 2:20; 3:1; 6:14; Eph. 2:13-18; Phil. 2:5-11; 3:10; II Tim. 2:11, 12.

IN FULFILLMENT OF THE SCRIPTURES—Lu. 24:25-27; Acts 3:18; 17:2, 3; 26:22, 23. Christ died to redeem Man—Is. 53:4-12; I Cor. 5:7; 6:20; 7:23; Gal. 4:4, 5; I Thess. 1:10; I Pet. 1:18-21; II Pet. 2:1; I John 2:2; 3:16; 4:10; Rev. 5:9; 13:8. See "Jewish Sacrifices"—Ex. 29:10.
 The Life of Christ a Ransom—Mt. 20:28; Mk. 10:45; I Tim. 2:6.

Christ gave His Life for Mankind—John 6:51; 10:11, 15; 11:49-53; 15:13; Rom. 4:25; 5:6-9; 8:3, 32; 14:15; II Cor. 5:14-21; Gal. 3:1, 8, 13, 14; Eph. 5:2, 25; I Thess. 5:9, 10; Titus 2:13, 14; Heb. 2:9-18; 7:24-27; 9:11-17, 25-26; I Pet. 2:21-24; 3:18.

18 But ^athe things which ^bGod foreshowed by the ^amouth of all the ^cprophets, ⁱthat his ^eChrist ^hshould suffer, he thus fulfilled. 19 ⁱRepent ye therefore, and turn again, that your ⁱsins may be ^kblotted out, that so there may come ^lseasons of ⁿrefreshing from the presence of the ^bLord; 20 and that he may ^osend the Christ who hath been ^pappointed for you, *even Jē-sūs*: 21 ^qwhom the ^rheaven must receive ^suntil the times of ^trestoration of all things, whereof God spake by the mouth of his ^uholy prophets that have been from of old. 22 ^vMōsēs indeed said, ^w1 A prophet shall the Lord God raise up unto you from among your ^xbrethren, ^z2 like unto me; to him shall ye

Var. Rend.—V. 18. foreshowed—before announced, REN. HO. thus—so, REN. V. 19. again—to him, REN. V. 19, 20. that . . . seasons . . . and that—in order that so the times . . . may come . . . and, *Al. Be. Da. DeW. Me. Ol.*; that so the times . . . may come . . . and that, HS. (*alluding to the end of the world and the second coming of Christ*, AL. HACK. BAUM. SPE. GLO. HO. COOK. LUM. DEW. ME. HS. KNO.; *alluding to the refreshing of the Gospel times, when men become Christians*, ELL. BART. PLU. BE. DEN. LI. ST. V. 19. refreshing—respite, REN. V. 20. appointed—prepared, REN.; predestined, HO. V. 21. whom . . . receive (contain, *Wo.*)—*So Al. Da. DeW. Me. Wo. HACK. McG. ELL. DEN. BAUM. RA. LUM. GLO. COOK. KNO. HS. R.*; who must receive (take in possession) the heavens, *Be. (Ol. nearly) LUTHER. ST. STIER.*; who must receive heaven, *ZÖ.* the heaven—heaven, REN. restoration—renovation, HO.; reconstruction, WENDT. whereof—which,

^yharken in all things whatsoever he shall speak unto you. 23 ^zAnd it shall be, that every ^zsoul that shall not hearken to that prophet, ^ashall be utterly ^bdestroyed from among the people. 24 Yea and all the prophets from ^cSām'û-ël and them that followed after, as many as have spoken, they also told of these days. 25 Ye are the ^dsons of the prophets, and of the ⁱcovenant which God ^hmade with your ^gh fathers, saying unto ⁱAbraham, ^k5 And in thy ^lseed shall all the ^mfamilies of the ^eearth be blessed. 26 Unto you first God, having raised up his ^p90 Servant, sent him to ^k bless you, in ^rturning away every one of you from your ^siniquities.

HO. by—through, HO. that . . . old—from time immemorial, HO. from of old—*So KNO.*: since the beginning, REN.; since the prime origin, WENDT.; since the world began, HS. R. V. 22. indeed—*Omit.* REN. like unto me—*So Be. Ol. BART. R.*; as (he raised up) me, ME. DEN. HACK. REN. PAGE. hearken—hear, REN. V. 23. that . . . to—heareth not, REN. V. 24. Yea and—But, also, HO. they also—and, REN.; have, HO. these days—*So Al. Be. Da. HACK. McG. KNO.*; those days (*of restitution*, v. 21), *DeW. Me. V.* 26. having raised—raising, REN. in turning—in that you turn, HO.

Var. Read.—V. 18. the prophets, that his Christ—*So N B C D. Edd.*; his prophets, that Christ, A (*nearly*), V. 22. said—*So N A B C. 15, 18, 61. VULG. SYR. PESH. BOH. WH. WEISS. WENDT. Ti. add.* unto our fathers, D. V. 26. Servant—*So N B C D (E), 61. Edd. VULG. NES.*; add, Jesus, A. your—*So (N A C D E P), 1, 31, 61. ARM. AETH. TI. WE. NES.*; [your], WH.; their, 13, VULG. THEB. BOH. IREN^{int}; *omit.* B, CHRYS. THEOPH.

^y Hearing the Gospel, Acts 2:40.

23
 3 O. Deut. 18:19.
 z Soul, Job 4:15.
 a The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
 b Destruction, Hos. 13:14.

24
 c Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.

25
 d Son, Gen. 21:19.
 e Sons of the Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 f Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
 g Gr. *Covenant*.
 h Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 i Israel, I eut. 4:1.
 j Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
 k Gen. 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14.
 l Blessing in Seed of Abraham, Gen. 12:3.
 5 O. Gen. 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14.
 l Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 m Kindreds, or Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 n Family, Eph. 5:22.
 o Earth, Gen. 2:1.

26
 p Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 q Jesus, Titles of, Lu. 2:21.
 6 Or, *Child*. See Mt. 12:18; Is. 42:1; 52:13; 53:11.
 r Convulsion, Mt. 13:15.
 s Sin, Gen. 3:6.

Christ's Death for the Remission of Sins—Dan. 9:24; Lu. 24:44-47; Acts 5:30, 31; Rom. 4:25; 5:6-8; 6:3-11; I Cor. 15:1-3; Gal. 1:4; Heb. 1:3; 7:27; 9:14, 26-28; 10:12; I Pet. 2:24; 3:18.

Man reconciled to God through the Death of Jesus—Dan. 9:24; Rom. 5:10, 11; Eph. 2:13-23; Col. 1:20-22; 2:14. See "Foreordination"—Eph. 1:11.

Man saved by the Blood of Jesus.—Christ's Blood shed for the Remission of Sins—Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:24; Rom. 3:25; Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14; Heb. 9:11-14; 13:12; I John 1:7; Rev. 1:5; 7:14, 15.

Redemption through His Blood—Rom. 3:24, 25; Eph. 1:7; Heb. 9:12-15; I Pet. 1:18-20.

Christ purchased with His Blood—Acts 20:28; I Cor. 6:20; 7:23; II Pet. 2:1; Rev. 5:9.

Man reconciled through Christ's Blood—Rom. 5:9, 10; Eph. 2:13; Col. 1:20-22; Heb. 10:19-22.

Man saved by the Resurrection of Christ.—Acts 3:26; Rom. 4:25; 10:9; 14:8, 9; I Cor. 15:12-19; I Thess. 4:14; I Pet. 1:21.

[cont.]

^a Peter, Mt. 4:18.
^b John the Apostle, John 1:1.
^c Sermons of the Apostles. See "What is the Gospel?" (footnote.)
ⁱ Some ancient authorities read the chief priests.
^d Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^e Captain, Num. 2:3.
^f Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^g Sadducees, Mt. 3:7.

^h Intolerance, Acts 7:51.
ⁱ Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^j Preaching. See "The Gospel must be preached," Acts 2:40.
^k Comp. ch. 17:18; see ch. 3:15. [2:21].
^l Jesus, Lu. 22:23.
^m Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
ⁿ Death, Rom. 5:12.

^o Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
^p Ch. 5:18.
^q Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^r Prison, Gen. 42:16. [65:8].
^s Evening, Ps.

^t See "The Gospel must be heard" (footnote).
^u Word of God, John 6:63.
^v Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^w Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^x Conversion, Mt. 13:15.
^y The Church, Acts 20:28.
^z Comp. ch. 2:41.
⁵ a Sanhedrin, Mt. 26:3.
^b Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41.

Salvation by the Gospel.—Mk 13:10, 11; 16:15, 16; John 5:34; 6:33-45; 20:31; Acts 2:22-42; 8:5, 12-14, 30-38; 9:15; 14:21-27; 16:14-17; 19:1-5; 26:15-23, 31; Rom. 1:15-17; 2:16; 15:16, 19-21; I Cor. 1:17-24; 15:1-4; Gal. 1:6-16; 3:8; Eph. 2:13-17; 3:6-8; Phil. 1:27-29; I Thess. 2:2-16; II Thess. 2:10-15; I Tim. 2:4; II Tim. 1:10; 2:25; I Pet. 1:12, 25; II John 9.

Called Good Tidings.—Is. 40:9-11; 52:7; 61:1; Nah. 1:15; Mt. 11:5; Lu. 4:18-19, 43; 8:1; Rom. 10:15; Heb. 4:2.

Words or Sayings.—Mt. 4:4; Mk. 8:31; Lu. 9:26; 24:44-48; John 8:31, 32, 37, 51; 12:48-50; 15:3; 17:6-8, 14, 17, 20; 20:31; Acts 4:4, 29-37; 6:4, 7; 8:4, 14, 25; 10:22, 36-44; 11:1, 14, 19; 12:24; 13:5-12, 15-49; 14:3, 4; 15:7; 16:6-14, 29-34; 17:11; 19:10, 18-20; 20:24, 32; Rom. 10:8-10, 14-17; I Cor. 2:4, 5, 13; II Cor. 4:1-5; 5:19; Eph. 1:13; 5:25, 26; Phil. 2:15, 16; Col. 1:5, 6, 23; I Thess. 1:5-8; II Thess. 3:1; Heb. 2:4; 6:4-6; I John 2:5, 7, 14; Rev. 1:2, 9; 6:9; 20:4. A Sword.—Eph. 6:17; Heb. 4:12. Words of Life.—John 6:63, 68; 12:48-50; Acts 5:20; Phil. 2:16. *Shall not pass away*—Mk. 13:31; Lu. 21:33.

Parable of the Sower.—Mt. 13:3-9, 18-23; Mk. 4:3-9, 14-20; Lu. 8:5-15.

Begotten of the Gospel.—I Cor. 4:15; I Thess. 2:11; Philemon 10; Jas. 1:18, 21; I Pet. 1:3, 23. See Lu. 8:11; John 3:3-8.

The Gospel revealed to the Apostles.—Mt. 11:25; 13:11; 16:17; 19:11; Gal. 1:11, 12, 15, 16. By the Holy Spirit.—Mt. 10:19, 20; Mk. 13:11; Lu. 12:12; 21:15; 24:49; John 14:26; 16:13; Acts 2:2-4; 15:28; I Cor. 2:4, 5, 10-16; 14:6; Eph. 1:16, 17; 3:1-6; I Tim. 4:1; I Pet. 1:12; II Pet. 1:20, 21; I John 2:20, 27.

4 And as ^athey ^cspake unto the people, ¹the ^apriests and the ^ccaptain of the ⁱtemple and the ^gSād'dū-ḡēes came upon them, ²being ^hsore troubled because they ⁱtaught the people, and ⁱproclaimed ^kin ⁱJē'sūs the ^mresurrection from the ⁿdead. ³And ^op they laid ^qhands on them, and put them in ^rward unto the morrow: for it was now ^seventide. ⁴But many of them that ^theard the ^uv word ^wbelieved; and the ^xy^z number of the men came to be about five thousand.

⁵ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their ^ab rulers

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 1. priests—chief priests, REN. came upon—Or, stood by, VIN. V. 2. sore troubled—in-dignant, HO. WENDT. because they taught—that they were teaching, REN. proclaimed—declaring, REN. WENDT. in Jesus (*i.e.* in the person or example of Jesus)—So Al. Da. DeW. Me. BE. KNO. GLO. COOK, BLASS, HS. (*alt.*); in the instance of Jesus, HO. FELTEN, WENDT, ZÖ. V. 3. ward—So VIN.; custody, HS.; hold, REN. V. 5. on—by, REN. rulers—*i.e.* high priests and the rest of the Sanhedrin, HO. KNO. HS.; *i.e.* chief priests, BART. scribes—scribes that were in Jerusalem, REN. in Jerusalem—to (or, toward) Jerusalem, HO.; omit, REN. V. 6. was there—Omit, REN. as many as—

and ^celders and ^ascribes were gathered together in ^cJē-ru'-sā-lēm; ⁶ and ⁱĀn'zās the ^ohigh priest was there, and ^hĀ'cā-iphās, and John, and Āl-ēx-ān'dēr, and as many as were of the ⁱkindred of the high priest.

⁷ And when they had set them in the midst, they inquired, By what ⁱk power, or in what ⁱname, have ye ^mdone this? ⁸ Then Peter, ⁿfilled with the Holy Spirit, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders, ⁹ if we this ^oday are examined concerning ^pa good deed done to an ^qimpotent ^rman, ² by ^swhat means this man is

all who, WENDT. kindred—family (lineage), WENDT. V. 7. inquired—asked, REN. WENDT. By what power—*i.e.* efficacy, HACK. DEN. GLO. PLU. COOK, GLO. KNO. ELL. HS.; *i.e.* authority, LIND. RA.; in what power, REN. WENDT. V. 8. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. Ye—Omit, REN. V. 9. concerning a—about the, REN. impotent—sick, WENDT. man—human being, WENDT. by what means—So DeW. Me.; through whom, REN.; through which, WEISS. HO. WENDT, BLASS; or, in whom, R marg.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 1. priests—So (N A D E P), 1, 31, 61, THEB. VULG. BOH. TI. WE. HILG. WH. marg. NES.; chief priest, (B C), 4, ARM. AETH. WH. WENDT, REN. V. 8. elders—So N A B, Edd. VULG. THEB. BOH. AETH. CYR. TI. WH. WEISS. NES.; elders of Israel, D (E P), PESH. HARCL. IREN.^{int}. CHRYS. CYPR. ME. BLASS, HILG.

The Holy Spirit directs the Movements of the Apostles in the Preaching of the Gospel.—Acts 8:29, 39; 10:19; 11:12; 13:2-4; 16:6-10.

The Holy Spirit confirms the Preaching of the Gospel with Signs and Wonders.—Acts 2:38, 43; I Cor. 12:4-11; Eph. 4:7, 8; Heb. 2:4. See "Gifts of the Spirit"—John 14:16.

The Power of the Spirit promised—Mk. 16:17, 18; Lu. 24:49; Acts 1:8; 2:16-20.

Instances of.—The Lame Man.—Acts 3:2-10. In Solomon's Porch.—Acts 4:30-36; 5:12-16. By Stephen.—Acts 6:8. By Philip.—Acts 8:6. By Paul.—Acts 19:11; Rom. 15:18, 19; I Cor. 2:4; II Cor. 12:12; I Thess. 1:5. By Paul and Barnabas.—Acts 14:3; 15:12.

What is the Gospel?—Before the Death of Jesus.—The Kingdom of Heaven is at Hand—Dan. 2:44; Mt. 3:2; 4:17, 23; 9:35; 10:5-7; 24:14; Mk. 1:14, 15; Lu. 4:43; 8:1; 10:9-11; 11:20; 16:16; 21:31. Jesus the Christ—Mk. 1:1; Lu. 9:26; John 1:14-17, 29, 36; 3:14-17; 5:24; 6:33-45; 17:3; 20:31. The Words or Sayings of Jesus—Mt. 7:24-27; 13:3-9, 18-23; Mk. 4:3, 9, 14-20; 8:38; 13:31; Lu. 6:46-49; 8:21, 9:26; 11:29; 21:33; John 6:63, 68; 8:31, 32, 37, 51; 12:48-50; 14:23, 24; 17:6-8.

After the Death of Christ.—The Kingdom of Christ—Acts 1:3, 6; 8:12; 20:25; 28:23, 31.

Christ the Son of God, crucified and risen for Sinners.—Acts 1:8; 2:22-36; 3:13-26; 8:5, 12, 25, 35; 9:15, 20; 10:36-43; 15:7; 16:30-32; 17:2, 3, 17, 18; 22:12-15; 24:24, 25; 26: 16-18; 28:23, 31; Rom. 10:8-12; I Cor. 1:17-24; 2:2; 15:1-8, 12-17; II Cor. 4:1-5; 5:18-21; Gal. 1:15, 16; 3:8; Eph. 1:12-14; 2:13-20; 3:6-8; Phil. 1:15-18; Col. 1:27, 28; I Thess. 1:5-10;

^c Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
^d Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

⁶
^f Annas, John 18:13.
^g High Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^h Caiaphas, John 18:13.
ⁱ Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.

⁷
^j See "The Great Commission," Acts 2:40.
^k Power of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^l Name of Jesus, Acts 16:18.
^m Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

⁸
ⁿ Filled with the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

⁹
^o Day, Lev. 25:38.
^p Ch. 3:2-8.
^q Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
^r Man, Gen. 2:7.
² Or, in whom.
^s Confirming the Word, John 14:16; Acts 2:40.

a Healing, Jer. 30:13.

b See "The Jews," I Ki. 16:6.

c Name, Acts 16:18.

d Livinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

e Nazareth, Mt. 2:23.

f Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

g God, Gen. 1:1.

h Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

i Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.

j Death, Rom. 5:12.

k Or, *this name*.

Man, Gen. 2:7.

2 Q. Ps. 118:22.

l Stone, Ex. 34:1.

m See "Salvation rejected by the Jews," Acts 2:40.

n Builder, I Ki. 5:18.

o Corner Stone, Mt. 21:42.

12

p Comp. ch. 10:43; Mt. 1:21; I Tim. 2:5.

q Salvation through Jesus Christ, Acts 2:40.

r Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

13

s Sanhedrin, Mt. 26:3.

a made whole; 10 be it known unto you all, and to all the people of b *Is-rā-ēl*, that in the c name of d *Jē-šūs* Christ of e *Nāzā-rēth*, whom ye f crucified, whom g God h raised from the i dead, even in j him doth this k man stand here before you whole. 11 He is l the m stone which was n set at nought of you the o builders, which was made the head of the p corner. 12 And in q none other is there r salvation: for neither is there any other name under s heaven, that is given among men, wherein we must be saved.

13 Now when t they beheld

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*). made whole—healed, WENDT. V. 10. him—So WENDT; that name, REN.; this name, WEISS, *DeW. r marg.*, V. 12. none—absolutely no, WENDT. there—our, REN. salvation—the (*Messianic*) salvation, *Al. DeW. Me. Wo. PLU. KNO. BE. VIN. BAUM.* neither is there any—there is none, REN. WENDT; also no, HO. name—name is given, HO. that is—*Omit*, REN. wherein—but this, whereby, REN. V. 13. had perceived—*So Da. Mc. KNO. r*; had previous knowledge, *Al. Wo.*; experienced, HO.; found, REN. unlearned—illiterate, HACK, GLO.; not educated in rabbinical culture, ME. KNO.

the u boldness of v Peter and w John, and had perceived that they were x unlearned and y ignorant men, they marvelled; and they z took knowledge of them, that they had been with a *Jē-šūs*. 14 And seeing the b man that was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it. 15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the c council, they d conferred among themselves, 16 saying, e What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a f notable g miracle hath been h wrought through them, is manifest to all that dwell in i *Jē-ru-sā-lēm*; and we cannot deny it.

DEN. VIN. COOK, HS. ignorant—i.e. *obscure, plebeian, common*, KUINOEL, OL. *DeW. BE. HACK. LIND. ELL. ME. KNO. HS. VIN. COOK*; lay, REN. took knowledge of—*So LIND. DEN. GLO.*; recognized, ME. HACK. BAUM. COOK, VIN. (*alt.*) WENDT; began to recognize, ELL. PLU. had been—*So LIND. DEN. GLO.*; were (*formerly*), not had been, ME. HACK. BAUM. COOK. V. 14. seeing—beholding, REN. that—which, REN. say . . . it—in no way gainsay them, REN. V. 15. when they had—they, REN. they (*second*)—and, REN. V. 16. indeed—*Omit*, REN. wrought—done, REN.

t Boldness, Acts 14:3.

u Peter, Mt. 4:18.

v John the Apostle, John 1:1.

w Apostles uneducated, Mt. 10:5.

x Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

y Comp. John 7:15.

z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

a Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

14

b See ch. 3:2-8.

15

c Mt. 5:22.

d Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.

16

e Comp. John 11:47.

f Ch. 3:7-10.

g Miracle, Mk. 16:17.

h Gr. sign.

i Confirming the Word, John 14:16; Acts 2:40.

j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

I Tim. 1:15; II Tim. 1:8-14; 2:8; I Pet. 1:10-12; Rev. 1:2, 9; 6:9; 20:4.

The Great Commission—Mt. 28:19, 20; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:26, 27, 44-48.

The Conditions of Salvation, or of Entrance into Christ—Acts 2:37-42; 3:19; 8:12, 13, 36, 39; 10:44-48; 16:14, 15, 33; 22:16; Rom. 10:8-11. See "Gospel"—Lu. 4:18; "Old and New Covenants"—Gen. 17:2.

Apostolic Sermons.—Peter's—Acts 2:14-40; 3:12-26; 4:8-12; 5:29-32; 10:34-43; Stephen's—Acts 7:2-53; Philip's—8:32-39; Paul's—Acts 13:16-41, 46, 47; 17:22-31; 22:1-21; 24:10-25; 26:2-29.

Christ's Principal Discourses (chronologically arranged).—To Nicodemus—John 3:1-21; To the Woman of Samaria—John 4:4-26; At Nazareth—Lu. 4:17-27; To the Jews in Jerusalem—John 5:17-47; Sermon on the Mount—Mt. 5, 6 and 7; Concerning John the Baptist—Mt. 11:7-19; Lu. 7:24-35; Upbraids Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum; invites the Heavy Laden—Mt. 11:20-30; In the House of Simon the Pharisee—Lu. 7:40-47; Warnings to Scribes and Pharisees because of Blasphemous Charge of Alliance with Satan—Mt. 12:22-37; Mk. 3:22-29; Lu. 11:14-26; Rebukes Scribes and Pharisees for asking for a Sign—Mt. 12:38-50; Lu. 11:29-36; Parables by the Sea—Mt. 13:1-53; Mk. 4:1-34; Lu. 4:4-18; Sends forth the Twelve Apostles—Mt. 10:5-42; Mk. 6:10-11; Lu. 9:3-5; On the Bread of Life—John 6:26-58; On eating with Unwashed Hands—Mt. 15:1-20; Mk. 7:1-23; Replies to the Pharisees and Sadducees who demand a Sign from Heaven—Mt. 16:1-12; Responds to Peter's Confession and foretells His Death and Resurrection—Mt. 16:13-28; Mk. 8:27-38; Lu. 9:18-27; Foretells His Death and Resurrection, the Second Time—Mt. 17:22, 23; Mk. 9:30-32; Lu. 9:44, 45; On Humility, Self-denial and Forgiveness—Mt. 18:1-35; Mk. 9:35-50; Lu. 9:46-50; The Light of the World—John 8:12-29;

Spiritual Freedom—John 8:31-58; To the Seventy—Lu. 10:1-24; Parable of *The Good Samaritan*—Lu. 10:25-37; The Good Shepherd—John 10:1-21; At the Feast of Dedication—John 10:25-38; On Prayer—Lu. 11:2-13; Rebukes Pharisees for Hypocrisy—Lu. 11:37-52; Warnings against Phariseisms—Lu. 12:1-59; On Repentance—Lu. 13:1-9; The Few that be Saved—Lu. 13:20-30; Lament over Jerusalem—Lu. 13:31-35; Discourse in the Pharisee's House on "Excuses"—Lu. 14:1-24; On Self-denial—Mk. 8:34-38; Lu. 14:25-35.

The Parables of *The Lost Sheep*, *The Lost Piece of Money*, and *The Prodigal Son*—Lu. 15:4-32; *The Unjust Steward*—Lu. 16:1-13; *The Rich Man and Lazarus*—Lu. 16:19-31; Stumbling-blocks and Faith—Lu. 17:1-10; Concerning the Kingdom—Lu. 17:20-37; Parable of *The Unjust Judge*—Lu. 18:1-8; Parable of *The Pharisee and The Publican*—Lu. 18:9-14; Marriage and Divorce—Mt. 19:3-12; The Rich Young Ruler—Mt. 19:16-30; Mk. 10:17-31; Lu. 18:18-30; Parable of *The Labourers in the Vineyard*—Mt. 20:1-16; Foretells His Crucifixion; the third time—Mt. 20:17-19; Mk. 10:32-39; Lu. 18:31-34; Parable of *The Pounds*—Lu. 19:11-27; Destruction of Jerusalem—Lu. 19:41-44; Parables of *The Two Sons*, *The Husbandmen* and *The Marriage Supper*—Mt. 21:28-31; 22:1-14; Mk. 12:12; Lu. 20:9-18; About Tribute Money, The Resurrection and "Which is the Greatest Commandment?"—Mt. 22:41-46; Mk. 12:35-37; Lu. 20:45-47; Denunciation of the Scribes and Pharisees—Mt. 23:1-39; Mk. 12:38-40; Lu. 20:45-47; Discourse when the Greeks seek Jesus and the Rejection by the Jews—John 12:20-50; Destruction of Jerusalem and the End of the World—Mt. 24:1-51; 25:31-46; Mk. 13:1-37; Lu. 21:5-36.

The Parables of *The Ten Virgins* and *The Talents*—Mt. 24:4-51; 25:1-46; Mk. 13:35-37; Lu. 21:5-38; Christ's Farewell Discourses—Mt. 26:31-35; Mk. 14:27-31; Lu. 22:

17
a Threatening,
Acts 9:1.
b Persecution,
1 Ki. 18:1.
c Preaching the
Gospel, Acts
2:40.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Comp. John
15:21.
f Name, Acts
16:18.

18
g Comp. ch.
5:28 f.
h Intolerance,
Acts 7:51.
i Instruction,
Is. 54:13.

19
j Peter, Mt.
4:18.
k John the
Apostle, John
1:1.
l Courage, In-
stances of,
Num. 13:30.
m Duty of Man
to God, Deut.
10:12.
n Conscience,
Loyalty to,
Acts 24:16.
o God, Gen. 1:1.

20
p Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
q Witness, John
8:17.

21
r Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
s Public Opin-
ion, 1 Sam.
14:45.
t Glorifying
God, Lu. 7:16.
u Praise, Ju.
5:3.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us ^{a b} threaten them, that they ^c speak henceforth to no ^d man in this ^e name. 18 And they called them, and ^{g h} charged them not to speak at all nor ⁱ teach in the name of Jēzšūs. 19 But ^j Peter and ^k John ^l answered and said unto them, ^{m n} Whether it is right in the sight of ^o God to hearken unto you rather than unto God, judge ye: 20 for we cannot but ^p speak the things which ^q we saw and heard. 21 And they, when they had further threatened them, let them go, finding nothing how they might ^r punish them, ^s because of the people; for all men ^{t u} glorified God for that

Var. Rend.—V. 17. speak . . . in—be communicative (become loud) upon (on, HO.) the ground of, WENDT. HO.: speak no more to any man about, REN. V. 18. speak . . . in—utter a word no, teach at all about, REN. V. 19. is—be, REN. HO. WENDT. r. in the sight of—before, HO. V. 20. saw—have seen, REN. V. 21. And—So, REN. further threatened them—added threats to their warnings, WENDT. KNO. (?) glorified—were glorifying, REN. was—had been, REN. V. 22. more than—above, REN. V. 23. came—went, REN. their own company—i.e. their fellow-apostles, BLASS, WEISS; members of the Christian Community, BAUM, LECH, HACK, GLO, WENDT, ZÖ. HILG. OVERBECK, HS. KNO. company—omit, HO. WENDT. V. 24. with one accord—unanimously, HO. O Lord—Lord, REN.; Ruler, WENDT, HO.; O Sovereign Lord, BART.; Master, HS. r marg. that . . . the earth—art he that made heaven and earth, REN.; art God who hast made &c., HS. V. 25.

which was done. 22 For the man was more than forty years old, on whom this ^{v w} miracle of ^x healing was wrought.

23 And being let go, they came to their own company, and reported all that the ^y chief priests and the ^z elders had said unto them. 24 And they, when they heard it, lifted up their ^a voice to ^b God with one accord, and said, ^c O ² Lord, ³ thou that didst make the ^d heaven and the ^e earth and the ^f sea, and all that in them is: 25 ⁴ who ^g by the ^h Holy Spirit, ^{b y} the ⁱ mouth of our ^j father ^k David thy ^l servant, didst say,

^{m 5} Why did the ^{n 6} Gēn' tiles rage,

And the peoples ⁷ imagine ^o vain things?

by—through, REN. WENDT. the (first) —omit, WENDT. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. by—through, WENDT. didst say—hast said, REN. Vs. 25, 27. peoples—Strictly, tribes, ME. Wo. V. 25. imagine—devise, REN.

Var. Read.—V. 17. threaten—So (N A B D), BAS. WH. TI. HILG. NES.; straitly threaten, (E P), HARCL. CHRYS. ME. WE. V. 25. who . . . say—Who by the mouth of thy servant David hath said, Scr. (perhaps); who by the Holy Spirit by (or, of) the mouth (by the inspired mouth?) of our father David thy servant hast said, N A B (D), nearly, (E), 13, 15, 27, 29, 36, 38, Edd. WH. La. suspect some corruption; La. suggests omission of Spirit, by the Holy Spirit—omit, (P), HILG. AUG. WEISS, ZÖ.

22
v Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
w Ch. 3:7–10.
x Or, sign.
y Healing, Jer. 30:13.

23
y Chief Priests, Ex. 28:1.
z Elders, Ezra 5:5.

24
a Voice, Gen. 27:22.
b Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
c Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
2 Gr. Master.
3 Or, thou art he that did make.
d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
f Sea, Ex. 14:21.

25
4 The Greek text in this clause is somewhat uncertain.
g Inspiration, 11 Ki. 17:13; John 14:16.
h Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
i Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
j Father, Ex. 21:15.
k David, 1 Sam. 17:12.
l Servant, Ex. 21:2.
m Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15.
5 Q. Ps. 2:1, 2.
n Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
6 Gr. nations.
7 Or, meditate.
o Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.

31–38; John 13:31; 16:33; The Intercessory Prayer—John, Chap. 17.

After the Crucifixion.—On the Way to Emmaus—Lu. 24:25, 26; To the Disciples in Jerusalem, Thomas being absent—Mk. 16:14; Lu. 24:36–44; John 20:19–24; To Thomas and the other Disciples—John 20:26–29; The Great Commission—Mt. 28:16–20; Mk. 16:14–18; Lu. 24:44–49. See Acts 1:7, 8.

Man the Agent of the Holy Spirit in the Salvation of Men.—Mt. 18:5; Jas. 5:20; The Husband saves the Wife—I Cor. 7:16; The Wife saves the Husband—I Cor. 7:16; 1 Pet. 3:1; Paul saves Men—Rom. 11:14; I Cor. 9:19–23; 10:33; I Thess. 2:16; Timothy saves Men—I Tim. 4:14–16.

Human and Divine Agency in Redemption.

HUMAN

Ps. 34:9—Oh fear Jehovah, ye his saints; for there is no want to them that fear him. Jas. 4:8—Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you.

GOD

Jer. 32:40—I will put my fear in their hearts; that they may not depart from me. John 12:32—I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto myself.

MAN

John 6:45—It is written in the prophets, And they shall all be taught of God. Every one that hath heard from the Father, and hath learned, cometh unto me.

John 5:40—Ye will not come to me that ye may have life. Mt. 11:25—Come unto me. Is. 1:16—Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil.

Acts 22:16—Be baptized, and wash away thy sins.—I John 1:9—If we confess our sins,—

I John 1:7—If we walk in the light, as he is in the light.—Jas. 4:8—Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. . .

GOD

John 6:44—No man can come to me, except the Father that sent me draw him; and I will raise him up at the last day.

—and I will give you rest. Is. 1:18—Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be white as snow; though they be red as crimson, they shall be as wool.

calling on his name. he is faithful and righteous to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. the blood of Jesus his Son cleanseth us from all sin. Ps. 51:10—Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.

26
a Kings, Deut. 17:15.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
c Rulers of Israel, Wicked, Ju. 5:7.
d Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
1 Gr. *Christ*.
27
h Truth, John 14:6.
i City, Gen. 4:17.
j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
k Holiness, Eph. 4:14.
l See "Character and Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
2 Or, *Child*. See marginal note on ch. 3:13.
m Herod, Mt. 14:3.
n Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
o Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
3 Gr. *nations*.
p See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
q Israel, Deut. 4:1.
28
r See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
s Hand, Gen. 16:12.
t Foreordination, Eph. 1:11. 29 u Threatening, Acts 9:1. v Prayer in Adversity, Job 19:6. w Ministers, Acts 15:39. 4 Gr. *bondservants*. x Preaching, Acts 2:40. y Gospel, Mk. 16:15. z Boldness, Acts 14:3. a Courage, Num. 13:30. 30 b Healing, Jer. 30:13.

26 The ^a kings of the ^b earth set themselves in array, And the ^c rulers were gathered together, Against the ^e Lord, and against his ⁱ ^o1 Anointed: 27 for of a ^h truth in this ⁱ city against thy ^k ⁱ holy ² Servant Jē'sūs, whom thou didst anoint, both ^m Hēr'ōd and ⁿ Pōn'tiūs Pī'lāte, with the ^o3 Gēn'tiles and the peoples of ^p ^q ĩ's-rā'ēl, were gathered together, 28 to do whatsoever thy ^r ^s hand and thy counsel ^t foreordained to come to pass. 29 And now, Lord, look upon their ^u threatenings: and ^v grant unto thy ^w ⁴ servants to ^x speak thy ^y word with all ^z ^a boldness, 30 while thou stretchest forth thy hand to ^b heal; and that

Var. Rend.—V. 26. set . . . array—stood up, REN.: *lit.* presented themselves, KNO. V. 27. in . . . city—*Omit*, REN. of a truth—truthfully, HO.; in truth, WENDT. were gathered—gathered themselves, HO. together—together in this city, REN. V. 28. come to pass—be done, REN. V. 29. unto—of, WENDT. to—that they may, REN. all boldness—full frankness, WENDT. V. 30. while thou stretchest through thy stretching, REN.; in that

^c ^d ^e signs and wonders may be done through the ⁱ name of thy holy ² Servant Jē'sūs. 31 And when they had prayed, the place was shaken wherein they were gathered together; and they were all ^g filled with the Holy Spirit, and they spake the ^h word of God with boldness.

32 And the ⁱ multitude of them that ^j believed were of ^k one ^l heart and ^m soul: and not ⁿ one of them said that aught of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things ^o common. 33 And ^p with great ^q power gave the ^r apostles their ^s ^t witness of the ^u resurrection of the ^v Lord Jē'sūs ⁵: and great ^w grace was upon them all.

thou stretchest, WENDT. to heal—for healing, HS. V. 31. wherein—in which, REN. filled with—become full of, HO. Spirit—Ghost, REN. *r.* they spake—did speak, REN. boldness—frankness, HO. V. 32. multitude—community, BART. believed—Strictly, had believed, had become converts, *Al. DeW. Mc. HACK*; came to believe, WENDT. not one—*So HS.*; none, REN.; not even one, WENDT. KNO. of them—of them, HS. own—property, WENDT. they . . . common—all things were common unto them, REN. V. 33. grace—*So DeW. Mc. W. HS. r* (*i.e. divine favor*, *DeW. LAM. AL. ME. COOK, W. BAUM. LECH. HACK. BART. ZÖ. GLO.*; *i.e. popular favour*, *Ol. Overbeck, CALVIN, LUM. RA. McG.*); favor, WENDT.

c Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
d Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
e Confirming the Word, John 14:16; Acts 2:40.
f Name of Jesus, Acts 16:18.

31
g Filled with the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
h Word of God, John 6:63.

32
i The Church, Acts 20:28.
j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
k Unity, I Cor. 1:10.
l Heart, Acts 15:9.
m Soul, Gen. 2:7.
n Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.
o Ch. 2:44, 45.

33
p Ch. 1:8.
q Power, Acts 1:8.
r Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
s Witness, John 8:17.
t Comp. Lu. 24:48.
u The Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
v Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
5 Some ancient authorities add *Christ*.
w Grace, John 1:17.

MAN
John 17:17—In the truth; thy word is truth.
John 17:20—That believe on me through thy word.
I Pet. 1:22—Ye have purified yourselves in your obedience to the truth.
Eph. 5:26—by the washing of water with the word.
Ez. 18:31—Make you a new heart and a new spirit.
Col. 3:9, 10—Ye have put off the old man with his doings, and have put on the new man.

GOD
Sanctify them—
Neither for these only do I pray, but for them also—
II Thess. 2:13—God chose you from the beginning unto salvation in sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth.
John 15:3—Ye are clean because of the word which I have spoken unto you.
That he might sanctify it, having cleansed it—
Ez. 11:19—And I will give them one heart and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them a heart of flesh.
Ez. 36:26—A new heart will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you.
that is being renewed unto knowledge after the image of him that created him.

MAN
Eph. 4:23, 24—Be renewed in the spirit of your mind, and put on the new man,—
Rom. 6:4—We were buried therefore with him through baptism into death—
Gal. 3:27—As many of you as were baptized into Christ did put on Christ.
Rom. 13:14—Put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ.
John 15:4—Abide in me
Ex. 9:34—When Pharaoh saw—he sinned yet more, and he hardened his heart.

GOD
that after God hath been created in righteousness and holiness of truth.
that like as Christ was raised from the dead through the glory of the Father, so we also might walk in newness of life.
Rom. 6:11—Even so reckon ye also yourselves to be dead unto sin, but alive unto God in Christ Jesus.
II Cor. 5:17—If any man be in Christ, he is a new creature; the old things have passed away; behold they are become new.
Col. 1:27—Christ in you.
Rom. 8:10—If Christ is in you.
Eph. 3:17—That Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith.
and I in you.
Ex. 4:21—I will harden his heart, and he will not let the people go.

- ^a See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^b See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^c See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
^d Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
^e Land, Gen. 23:15.
^f House, Deut. 24:10.

- ^g Mt. 19:21; Acts 2:44, 45.
^h See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

- ⁱ Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
^j Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^k Name, Acts 16:18.
^l Barnabas, Acts 9:27.

34 For neither was there among ^{a b} them any that ^c lacked: for as many as were ^d possessors of ^e lands or ^f houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, 35 and laid them at the apostles' feet: and ^{g h} distribution was made unto each, according as any one had need.

36 And ⁱ Joseph, who by the ^j apostles was ^k surnamed ^l Bār-nā-bās (which is, being

Var. Rend.—V. 34. neither was there—indeed there was not, *Al. Be. Da. Me. Wo. HO. ZÖ. McG. LI.* sold—did sell, *REN.* brought—bring, *REN.* V. 35. laid—lay, *REN.* one had—might have, *REN.* V. 36. exhortation—*So Al. Da. DeW. Me. Wo. HS.* (alt.) *R.* consolation, *Be. BART.* (alt.) *R. marg.;* prophecy, *or,*

interpreted, ^m Son of ⁿ ¹ exhortation), a ^o Lē-vīte, a man of ^p Cŷ-prūs by ^q race, 37 having a ^r field, sold it, and brought the ^s money and ^t laid it at the apostles' ^u feet.

5 But a certain ^v man named ^w Ān-ā-nī-ās, with Sāp-phī-rā his ^x wife, sold a possession, 2 and ^{y z} kept back part of the price, his ^a wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

counsel, *PLU. ELL.* race—birth, *REN.* V. 37. a field—land, *REN.* Chap. 5.—V. 2. kept back—*Rather,* purloined ('embezzled'), *Be. DeW. Me. Wo. VIN. KNO. ELL. PLU. GLO. COOK;* abstracted, *HO;* embezzled, *WENDT.* price—price of sale, *WENDT.*

- ^m Son Gen. 21:19.
ⁿ Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
¹ Or, consolation.—*See Lu. 2:25; 9:31; 15:31; 11 Cor. 3-7 in the Gr.*
^o Levites, Num. 1:47 [13:4].
^p Cyprus, Acts 9:36, Mk. 7:26.
^q 37 [20:17].
^r Field, Num. 3: Money, Ex. 12:44.
^t V. 13; ch. 5:2.
^u Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^v Man, Gen. 2:7.
^w Ananias, Acts 9:10. [7:16].
^x Wife, 1 Cor. 2.
^y Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
^z Deception, Gen. 37:31.
^a Women, Ruth 3:9.

MAN

I Sam. 6:6—Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts?

Ex. 8:15—When Pharaoh saw—he hardened his heart. Ex. 8:32—And Pharaoh hardened his heart this time also, and did not let the people go.

Ps. 95:8—Harden not your heart as at Meribah. Heb. 3:8—Harden not your hearts.

Heb. 3:15; 4:7—To-day if ye shall hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

Deut. 15:7—Thou shalt not harden thy heart.

Pr. 28:14—He that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

Heb. 3:13—Lest any one of you be hardened by the deceitfulness of sin.

Mt. 13:15—Their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest haply they should perceive with their eyes and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should turn again, and I should heal them.

Rom. 6:12—Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey the lusts thereof.

John 8:32—Ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

Phil. 2:12—Work out your own salvation, with fear and trembling;—

Rom. 12:2—Be not fashioned according to this world; but be transformed by the renewing of your mind.

Rom. 8:13—If ye put to death the deeds of the body—

GOD

Ex. 14:17—I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall go in after them.

Josh. 11:20—It was of Jehovah to harden their hearts.

Jer. 63:17—O Jehovah, why dost thou make us to err from thy ways, and hardenest our heart from fear?

John 12:40—He hath blinded their eyes, and he hardened their heart.

Rom. 6:14—For sin shall not have dominion over you; for ye are not under law, but under grace.

Rom. 8:2—The law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus made me free from the law of sin and of death.

for it is God who worketh in you both to will and to work for his good pleasure.

Rom. 8:29—He also preordained to be conformed to the image of his Son.

By the Spirit.

MAN

II Cor. 6:1—Working together with him.

Pr. 4:23—Keep thy heart.

I Pet. 1:5—Guarded through faith—

II Tim. 1:14—That good thing—guard—

Pr. 3:1—Let thy heart keep my commandments.

Eph. 6:10—Be strong—

Phil. 4:13—I can do all things—

Phil. 3:12—I press on, if so be that I may lay hold on that—

Lu. 13:23—Strive to enter in by the narrow door.

Heb. 2:3—How shall we escape, if ye neglect so great a salvation?

Is. 55:6, 7—Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; and let him return unto Jehovah—

The Gospel Must be Preached: By Jesus.—Mk. 1:38, 39; Lu. 20:1; John 15:3. To the Poor and Afflicted.—Is. 61:1-3; Mt. 11:5; Lu. 4:18, 19. The Gospel of the Kingdom.—Mt. 4:23; 9:35; Mk. 1:14, 15; Lu. 4:43; 8:1; 16:16. The Words which He received from the Father.—John 5:34; 8:38; 12:48-50; 17:6-8, 14.

By His Disciples.—Is. 52:7; Nah. 1:15; John 6:44, 45; Acts 9:6; 11:19-21; 15:32-36; 22:10; Rom. 1:16; 10:8-18; I Cor. 1:18-24; II Cor. 5:18-21; Eph. 1:13; 2:13-20; Phil. 2:14-16; 4:3; Col. 1:5, 6; I Thess. 1:5-10; Heb. 2:2-4; 4:2; I Pet. 1:12, 23-25; 4:6.

To the Whole World.—Mt. 24:14; 26:13; 28:19, 20; Mk. 13:10; 14:9; 16:15; Col. 1:23.

By the Seventy.—Lu. 10:1-20.

By the Apostles.—Acts 5:20; 6:4, 7; 8:25. The Apostles sent Out.—Mt. 10:5-15; 28:19, 20; Mk. 6:7-13; 16:15; Lu. 9:2-6; 24:47-49. By Peter.—Acts 2:14-40; 3:12-26; 4:1-4, 29-37; 10:22, 32-48; 11:1, 14; 15:7. By Paul.—Acts 17:2-4; 18:11; 20:24; 22:14, 15; 24:24, 25; 26:15-23; 28:23; I Cor. 1:17; 2:4-6, 13; 4:15; 9:16-23; 15:1-4; II Cor. 4:1-5; Gal. 1:6-16; Eph. 6:17-20; Phil. 1:12-18; Col. 1:23-29; II Thess.

GOD

Col. 1:29—According to his working which worketh in me mightily.

Phil. 4:7—The peace of God, —shall guard your hearts. By the power of God.

Through the Holy Spirit which dwelleth in us.

Jer. 31:33—I will put my law in their inward parts, and in their heart will I write it.

In the Lord, and in the strength of his might In Him that strengtheneth me.

For which also I was laid hold on by Jesus Christ.

John 10:9—I am the door; by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved.

Titus 2:11—For the grace of God hath appeared, bringing salvation to all men, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

3
 a Peter, Mt. 4:18.
 b Ananias, Acts 9:10.
 c See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
 d Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
 e Comp. L. 1. 22:3; John 13:2, 27.
 f Heart, Acts 15:9.
 g Lying, Lev. 19:11.
 h Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
 i Sin against Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
 j Or, *deceive*.
 k Land, Gen. 23:15.

4
 k God, Gen. 1:1.

5
 l Words, Pr. 15:23.
 m Death, Rom. 5:12.
 n Punishment of Wicked, Gen. 39:20.
 o See "Death for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 p Fear, Gen. 9:2.

6
 q Young Men, I John 2:14.
 2 Gr. *younger*.
 r Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

7
 s Hour, Dan. 3:6.
 t Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
 u Ruth 3:9.
 v Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 w Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

3 But ^aPeter said, ^bÄn-ä-ni-äs, why hath ^cd Satan ^efilled thy ^fheart to ^ghⁱ lie to the Holy Spirit, and to keep back ^hpart of the price of the ⁱland? 4 While it remained, did it not remain thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thy power? How is it that thou hast conceived this thing in thy heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto ^kGod. 5 And Än-ä-ni-äs hearing these ^lwords ^mn fell down and ^ogave up the ghost: and great ^pfear came upon all that heard it. 6 And the ^q2 young men arose and wrapped him round, and they carried him out and ^rburied him.

7 And it was about the space of three ^shours after, when his ^tu wife, ^vw not knowing what was done, came in. 8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the

Var. Rend.—V. 3. lie to—*deceive*, REN. VIN.; belie, HO. WENDT. Spirit—ghost, REN. r. to keep—keep, REN. V. 4. While—whiles, REN. VIN. r. remained—remained (unsold), WENDT. in thy power—at thy disposal, WENDT. thy—thine own, REN. thou hast conceived—*Rather*, didst thou set firm, AL. Me.; didst thou fix, VIN. conceived—settled, HO.; determined, WENDT. thing—deed, VIN. V. 5. hearing—as he heard, REN. WEISS, BLAS; at hearing, WENDT. gave up the ghost—breathed out the soul, WENDT. it—them, REN. HO. V. 6. young—*younger*, REN. HO. young men—*i.e.* the more youthful members of the assembly, DEW. AL. HACK. ZÖ. KNO. GLO. LECH.; *i.e.* a special class of

land for so much. And she said, Yea, for so much. 9 But Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to ^xtry the ^ySpirit of the Lord? behold, the ^zfeet of them that have buried thy ^ahusband are at the ^bdoor, and they shall carry thee out. 10 And she fell down immediately at his feet, and gave up the ghost: and the young men came in and found her dead, and they carried her out and buried her by her husband. 11 And great fear came upon the whole ^cchurch, and upon all that heard these things.

12 And by the ^dhands of the ^eapostles were many ^fg signs and wonders wrought among the people: and they were all with ^hone accord in ⁱk Solö-mön's ^j3 porch. 13 But of the assistants, Me. VIN. COOK; officials of the Jerusalem Church, PLU. LIND. ELL. wrapped him round—So KNO. LIND. RA. VIN. HS.; wound him up, AL. DEW. OL.; wrapped him up, REN.; laid straight his limbs, Be. Me.; placed him together, OVERBECK, HO. ZÖ.; composed his limbs, BART. and they—and, REN. V. 7. wife—wife came in, REN. was—had been, REN. came in—omit, REN. V. 9. But—Then, REN. try—So KNO.; make trial of, AL. DEW. ME. HACK.; tempt, r. that have—which, REN. V. 10. And she fell—Then fell she, REN. immediately—straightway, REN. they—omit, REN. V. 12. they—*i.e.* the apostles, AL. HACK. RA. COOK, McG. DEW.; the disciples, including the apostles, BART. ME. LECH. KNO. BE. HO. ZÖ. GLO. HS. accord—mind, HACK. porch—*i.e.* cloister, covered colonnade, Me. Wo. V. 13. But—And, REN.

9
 x Comp. ch. 15:10.
 y Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
 z Feet, Gen. 18:4.
 a Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
 b Door, Ex. 12:22.

11
 c Church, Acts 20:28.

12
 d Hands, Gen. 16:12.
 e Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
 f Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
 g Holy Spirit confirming the Word, John 14:16; I Fam 1:9.
 h Unity, I Cor. 1:10.
 i See "Temple," I Fam 1:9.
 j Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
 k Ch. 3:11; John 10:23.
 l Porch, Ju. 3:23.
 3 Or, *portico*.

3:1; I Tim. 1:11-16. Paul an Apostle to the Gentiles—Acts 9:15; 13:5-49; 14:5-7, 21-28; 16:6-17, 31-33; 19:1-5, 8-10, 18; 28:28-31; Rom. 1:13-15; 15:15-21; II Cor. 10:14-16; Gal. 2:2-10; 4:13-15; Eph. 3:6-8; I Thess. 2:2-16; II Thess. 2:14, 15. By Stephen—Acts 6:8, 10, 14; 7:2-53. By Philip—Acts 8:4-6, 12, 13, 14, 30-40. By Timothy—II Tim. 4:1-5. The Gospel preached to Abraham—Gal. 3:8.

The Gospel must be heard.—Deut. 18:19; Mt. 7:24, 25; 10:14; 13:23; Lu. 6:47; 8:21; 10:16; 11:28; John 5:24, 25; 6:45; 8:47; 9:27; 14:23, 24; Acts 2:37; 3:22, 26; 10:22, 33, 44; 15:7; 19:5; Rom. 10:14-17; Gal. 3:2, 5; Eph. 1:13; 4:21-24; Col. 1:5, 6, 23; I Thess. 2:13.

The Prophecy of Isaiah—Is. 6:8-10; Mt. 13:13-18; Mk. 4:12; Lu. 8:10; John 12:39, 40; Acts 28:26-28; Rom. 11:8-10. See the Parable of "The Rich Man and Lazarus"—Lu. 16:19-31.

Man must believe.—Lu. 8:12, 13; John 1:7; Acts 13:38, 39; 15:7-9; 11:20; I Cor. 1:21; Gal. 3:8; Eph. 2:8; II Thess. 2:12, 13; I Tim. 4:10; Heb. 10:39; 11:6; I Pet. 1:9; I John 3:23. He that disbelieveth is condemned.—Mk. 16:16; John 8:24. He that believeth hath Eternal Life.—John 5:24; 6:47; 11:25, 26; *Om. or. in Jesus*—John 3:14-18, 36; 6:29, 40; Acts 10:43; 16:31; 19:4; Rom. 10:10-17; Gal. 2:16-20; 3:22; Eph. 1:13; 3:11, 12; Phil. 1:27-29; 3:9-11; I Tim. 1:13, 14; I John

5:10, 13; In the Name of Jesus—John 1:12; I John 3:23; 5:13; That Jesus is the Christ—John 20:31. That God hath raised Him from the Dead—Rom. 10:9; I Cor. 15:12-17. See "Faith"—Heb. 11:1.

The Commandments of the Gospel must be obeyed.—Acts 5:29-32; 6:7; Rom. 1:5; 2:8; 6:16-18; 16:19, 26; II Cor. 9:13; 10:5, 6; Gal. 5:7; II Thess. 1:7-10; Heb. 5:8, 9; Jas. 1:22-25; I Pet. 1:14, 22; 4:17; I John 2:5; The Words of Jesus or the Will of God—Mt. 7:21-27; 12:50; Lu. 6:46-49; 8:21; John 8:51; 14:23, 24; 15:10, 14; Rev. 1:2, 9; 3:8; The Gospel Commandments—Mt. 28:19, 29; Mk. 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:46, 47; Acts 2:37-42; 8:12, 13, 36-38; 9:6, 18; 10:33-35, 47, 48; 16:14, 15, 30-33; 19:1-5; 22:10, 16.

Obedience the Test of Love and Faith—Mt. 7:16-27; Gal. 5:6; Heb. 11:1-40; Jas. 2:14-26.

Salvation by Faith in Christ without the Works of the Mosaic Law.—Acts 13:38, 39; Rom. 3:20, 21, 27-30; 4:1-25; 9:30-33; Gal. 2:16-21; 3:10-14, 19-29; Eph. 2:8-10; Phil. 3:8-10. Circumcision not necessary—Acts 15:1-21, 28; Rom. 2:25-29; 3:29, 30; 4:9-13; I Cor. 7:18, 19; Gal. 2:1-16; 5:1-6, 11-15; 6:12-16; Phil. 3:2-7; Col. 3:11.

Calling on the Name of the Lord.—Joel 2:32; Acts 2:21; Rom. 10:13.

¹³
^a See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^b Man, Gen. 2:7.
^c Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^d Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^e Ch. 2:47; comp. ch. 4:21.
^f See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.
^g See "Praise," Ju. 5:3.

¹⁴
¹ Or, and there were the more added to them, believing on the Lord.
^h See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
ⁱ See II Cor. 6:15.
^j Ch. 2:47; 11:24.
^k See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^l See "Con- vention," Mt. 13:15.
^m Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Women, Ruth 3:9.
^o See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
^p Streets, Josh. 2:19.
^q Beds, Ruth 3:11.
^r Couch, Amos 3:12.
² Or, pallets.
^s Peter, Mt. 4:18.
^t Comp. ch. 19:12.
^u Shadow, Col. 2:17.

rest ^a durst no ^b man join himself to ^c ^d them: howbeit ^e the ^f people ^g magnified them; 14 ¹ and ^h ⁱ believers were the more ^j ^k ^l added to the ^m Lord, multitudes both of men and ⁿ women: 15 inasmuch that they even carried out the ^o sick into the ^p streets, and laid them on ^q beds and ^r ² couches, that, as ^s Peter came by, ^t at the least his shadow might ^u overshadow some one of them. 16 And there also

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*), join himself—to draw near, WENDT; associate, HACK, to—with, HACK, howbeit—BUT, REN. HACK. V. 14, and—but, HO, believers . . . Lord—were the more added to them believing in the Lord, REN. were the more—kept being, VIN. V. 15, into the—along the, HACK, into the streets—along the streets (*or*, in every street), COOK, as—when, WENDT, HO. as . . . by—Omit, REN.

came together the multitude from the ^v cities round about ^w Je-ru-sa-lēm, bringing sick folk, and them that were ^x vexed with ^y unclean spirits: and they were ^z ^a healed every one.

17 But the ^b high priest rose up, and all they that were with him (which is ^c the sect of ^d the Sād'dū-^ecees), and they were filled with ^f jealousy, 18 and ^g ^h laid hands on the apostles, and ⁱ put them in ^j public ward.

came by—was passing, HACK. his shadow might—the shadow of Peter as he came might, REN. overshadow—touch, HO. one—Omit, REN. V. 16, And . . . together—There came together also, REN. they that were—men, REN. vexed—Rather, oppressed, *or*, tormented, BART. V. 17, they . . . him—his companions, WENDT. is—formed, WENDT. sect—party, WENDT; heresy, LIND. jealousy—indignation, LIND.; *or*, zeal, DEN. V. 18, laid—laid their, REN.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 5.**—V. 18, hands—So (N A B D), 15, VULG. PESH. ARM. TI. WH. WE. WENDT. NES.: their hands (E P), BAS. CHRYS. ME. REN.

¹⁶
^v Cities, Gen. 4:17.
^w Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^x Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
^y Spirits, Job 4:15.
^z Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
^a Healing, Jer. 30:13.

¹⁷
^b Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^c See ch. 15:5.
^d Sadducees, Mt. 3:7.
^e Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

¹⁸
^f Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^g Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
^h Ch. 4:3.
ⁱ See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
^j See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.

Confession of Faith in Christ as the Son of God necessary.—Lu. 9:26; Rom. 10:9, 10; II Cor. 9:13; Phil. 2:11; I Tim. 6:12; Heb. 3:1; 4:14; 10:23; I John 2:22, 23; 4:2, 3, 15; II John 7. See John 9:22; 12:42.

Christ will confess Those who confess Him—Mt. 10:32, 33; Mk. 8:38; Lu. 12:8, 9; II Tim. 2:12.

Instances of—*Christ's Confession*—Mt. 26:63, 64; 27:43; Mk. 14:61, 62; Lu. 22:67–70; I Tim. 6:13. *Confession of the Angels*—Lu. 1:32–35; 2:11. *By John the Baptist*—John 1:29–34. *By the Man with the Unclean Spirit*—Mk. 1:24; Lu. 4:34. *By the Unclean Spirits*—Mk. 3:11. *By the Gadarene Demoniaes*—Mt. 8:29; Lu. 8:28. *By Disciples in the Boat*—Mt. 14:33. *By Nathaniel*—John 1:49. *By Peter*—Mt. 16:16; Lu. 5:8; 9:20; John 6:68–69. *By Martha*—John 11:27. *By the Blind Man*—John 9:35–37. *By Thomas*—John 20:28. *By the Eunuch*—Acts 8:37 *marginal*. *By Paul*—Acts 9:20. See "Confession"—Mt. 16:32.

Repentance essential to Salvation.—Taught by John the Baptist—Mt. 3:2, 3, 7–11; Mk. 1:4, 5; Lu. 3:3–14; Acts 13:24; 19:4.

By Jesus—Mt. 4:17; Mk. 1:15; Lu. 13:3–5; 16:30; 24:47. *Jesus calls Sinners to Repentance*—Mt. 11:20–24; 12:41, 42; Lu. 10:11–15; 11:32. *Jesus compares Ancient Cities with the Cities of His Day, and condemns those of His Time*—Mt. 21:28–32; Lu. 5:30–32; 15:3–32.

By the Apostles—Mk. 6:12; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 5:31; 8:22; 11:18; 17:30; 20:21; 26:20; Rom. 2:4; II Cor. 7:9–11; 12:21; II Tim. 2:25; Heb. 6:1; II Pet. 3:9; Rev. 9:20, 21; 16:9–11.

Repentance for, or unto, Remission of Sins.—Mk. 1:4, 5; Lu. 3:3; 24:47; Acts 2:38; 3:19. See "Repentance"—Lu. 13:3. **Baptism required.**—Taught by John the Baptist—Mk. 1:8; 11:30–33; Lu. 7:29, 30; 20:4–8; John 1:26–28, 31, 33; Acts 3:23; 10:40; Acts 1:5, 22; 10:37; 11:16; 18:25; 19:3, 4.

The Baptism of Jesus—Mt. 3:13–17; Mk. 1:9–11; Lu. 3:21. Unto Repentance for the Remission of Sins—Mt. 3:6–11; Lu. 3:3, 7, 10–14.

By Jesus—Mt. 28:19; Mk. 16:16; John 3:22, 26; 4:1, 2. By the Disciples of Jesus after His Death—Acts 2:38, 41; 8:12, 13, 36–38; 9:18; 16:14, 15, 33; 18:8; 19:3–5; Rom. 6:3–17; I Cor. 1:13–17; Eph. 4:5; Col. 2:12; Heb. 10:22; I Pet. 3:21.

Into the Name of Jesus—Acts 2:38; 8:12; 19:3–5. In Water—Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:5, 8, 9; John 1:26, 31, 33; Acts 8:36–38; 10:47; 19:5.

SALVATION OF SAINTS.—Acts 15:11; Rom. 13:11; II Cor. 1:6; 6:2, 3; 7:10; Gal. 1:4; Eph. 4:30; 6:17; Phil. 1:19;

2:12; 3:8–14; I Thess. 5:9; II Thess. 2:13; II Tim. 3:15; Heb. 2:10; 5:9; 6:9; 9:28; Jas. 1:21; I Pet. 1:3–11; II Pet. 3:15; Jude 3; Rev. 7:10; 12:10.

Called Eternal Life—Mt. 25:46; Mk. 10:17; John 5:24–30; 6:40, 44, 47, 51, 58, 68; 10:28, 29; 11:26; 17:2, 3; 20:30, 31; Rom. 5:21; 6:22, 23; II Tim. 1:10; Tit. 1:2; 3:7; I John 2:25; 3:14; 5:11, 13, 20.

Called an Inheritance—Mt. 25:34; Mk. 10:17; Acts 20:32; 26:18; Rom. 8:17; Gal. 3:29; 4:7; Eph. 1:11, 14, 18; 5:5; Phil. 3:11, 12; Col. 1:12; 3:24; I Thess. 2:12; II Tim. 2:12; Tit. 3:7; Heb. 1:14; 6:12; 9:15; I Pet. 1:4; Rev. 21:7.

Salvation conditional.—Mt. 7:13, 14, 21–27; 12:36, 37; 25:31–46; Lu. 6:46–49; 13:23–30; John 3:16–19, 36; 8:21, 24, 51; 11:25, 26; 20:30, 31; Rom. 2:6–16; 14:10–12; I Cor. 3:8, 15; 10:12; II Cor. 5:10, 19–24; 7:10; Gal. 5:4, 7; 6:7, 8; Phil. 2:12–16; 3:11–14; I Thess. 5:1–11; Heb. 2:2, 3; 4:1–10; 5:9; 6:9; 9:28; 10:25–29; I Pet. 1:17–23; 4:18; II Pet. 1:2–11; I John 1:7; 5:10–12; Rev. 2:23; 20:12; 21:27; 22:12–15.

Disciples must bear Fruit—Mt. 7:16, 20; 12:31–35; Lu. 6:44; John 15:5–8.

Must endure—Mt. 10:22; 24:13; Mk. 13:13; Rom. 11:22; I Cor. 9:24–27; 10:13; 15:2; Col. 1:23; II Tim. 2:12; Heb. 3:6, 14; 4:14; 10:35–39; Jas. 5:7–11.

Must practice Self-denial.—Mt. 5:29, 30; 10:39; 16:24–27; Mk. 8:34–38; 10:29, 30; Lu. 6:22, 23; 14:26, 33; 16:25; 18:30; 22:28–30; John 12:25; I Cor. 9:24–27; Gal. 5:24; Col. 3:5–7; II Tim. 2:12, 13; Titus 2:12.

Must suffer Tribulation—John 15:18, 20; 16:33; Acts 9:16; 14:22; Rom. 5:3; 8:17; Phil. 1:28, 29; I Thess. 3:3; II Tim. 2:11; 3:12; I Pet. 1:6–9; 2:21; Rev. 2:9–11; 7:14.

Must bear the Cross—Mt. 10:38, 39; 16:24–27; Mk. 8:34–37; Lu. 9:23–26; 14:27–33.

Must not be conformed to this World—John 17:15, 16; Rom. 12:2; Eph. 4:7; Col. 3:2; I Pet. 4:3–6; I John 2:15–17; 4:5.

Parables concerning Conditional Salvation: *The Sower*—Mt. 13:18–23; Mk. 4:13–20; Lu. 8:11–15; *The Pounds*—Lu. 19:12–27; *The Ten Virgins*—Mt. 25:1–10; *The Talents*—Mt. 25:14–30; *The Rich Man and Lazarus*—Lu. 16:19–31.

These shall not have a Part in this Inheritance:
The Covetous—Mt. 6:19–24; 19:16–30; Mk. 10:17–27; Lu. 6:24–26; 16:13–31; 18:18–30; 19:12–27; Eph. 5:5; *Col. 3:5; I Tim. 6:9–11; Jas. 5:1–5; II Pet. 2:3.*
[cont.]

THE ACTS

19
a Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
b Ch. 8:26; 12:7, 23; Mt. 1:20, 24; 2:13, 19; 28:2; Lu. 1:11; 2:9; comp. ch. 10:3; 27:23.
c Night, Ps. 19:2.
d Door, Ex. 12:22.
e See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
 20
f Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
g Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
h Word of God, John 6:63.
i Words, Pr. 15:23.
j See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
k Life, Gen. 2:7.

21
l Comp. John 8:2.
m See "Morning," Ps. 65:3.
n See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
o Instruction, Is. 54:13.
p Priests, Ex. 28:1.
q Ch. 4:6.
r See v. 27, 34, 41; Mt. 5:22.
s Sanhedrin, Mt. 26:3.
t Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
u See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
v Prison, Gen. 42:16.

22
w See v. 26; Mt. 26:58.

23
x See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.

24
z Captain. Num. 2:3.
a See v. 26; ch. 4:1.

19 But ^{a b} an angel of the Lord by ^c night opened the prison ^d doors, and ^e brought them out, and said, 20 Go ye, and stand and ^f speak in the ^g temple to the people all ^{h i j} the words of this ^k Life. 21 And when they heard *this*, they entered into the temple ^{l m} about ⁿ daybreak, and ^o taught. But ^{p q} the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called ^{r s} the council together, and all the senate of the children of ^{t u} Īṣ-rā-ēl, and sent to the ^v prison-house to have them brought. 22 But ^w the officers that came found them not in the prison; and they returned, and told, 23 saying, The prison-house we found shut in all safety, and the keepers standing at the doors: but when we had opened, ^x we found no ^y man within. 24 Now when ^{z a} the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these words, they were much perplexed concerning them whereunto this would grow. 25 And there came one and told them, Behold, the men whom ye put in the prison

Var. Rend.—V. 19. by—at, or, during. WENDT; during, VIN. V. 20. ye, and—Omit, REN. V. 21. about—by, REN. about daybreak—So VIN. KNO.; towards dawn, WENDT; at the dawn of day, COOK; at dawn, DEN. came—having come, HACK. council—Sanhedrin, WENDT, LIND. COOK, VIN. HACK. and (fourth)—and indeed, WENDT. senate—eldership, WENDT, HACK.; assembly of elders, VIN. COOK. V. 22. officers—servants, HACK.; keepers, LIND. V. 23. had—Omit, REN. V. 24. perplexed—embarrassed, WENDT. concerning—about, REN. whereunto—SO BART.; what, HACK. BART. would—could, BART. grow—develope into, WENDT; become, HACK. V. 25. And—But, REN. V. 26. but—Omit, REN. lest they should—that they might not, HACK. V. 28. strictly—So BART.; straitly, REN.; emphatically, WENDT. strictly charged—Lit. charged you with a charge, VIN. BART. charged—commanded, WENDT. in—about, REN. intend—are minded, REN.; wish, HS.; want, VIN. (all.).

are in the temple standing and teaching the people. 26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them, *but* without ^b violence; for ^c they ^d feared ^e the people, lest they should be ^f stoned. 27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council. And the high priest asked them, 28 saying, We ^g strictly charged you not to teach in this ^h name: and behold, ye have ⁱ filled ^j Īṣ-rū-sā-lēm with your teaching, and ^k intend to bring this ^l man's ^{m n} blood upon us. 29 But ^o Peter and the ^p apostles answered and said, ^{q r} We must ^s obey God rather than men. 30 ^{t u} The God of our ^v fathers ^w raised up Īṣ-ūs, whom ye ^{x y} slew, hanging him on a tree. 31 ^{z a} Him did God exalt ¹ with his right ^b hand to be a ^{c d e} Prince and a ^f Saviour, to give ^{g h} repentance to Īṣ-rā-ēl, and ⁱ remission of ^j sins. 32 And we are ^{k l} witnesses ² of these ³ things; ⁴ and ^{m so} is the ⁿ Holy Spirit, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

V. 29. apostles—(other) apostles, HACK. WENDT. V. 30. whom... hanging—on whom ye laid hands, in that ye hung, WENDT; whom hanging on a tree ye slew, LIND. slew... tree—hanged on a tree and slew, REN. tree—stake, WENDT; wood, HO. V. 31. with—Or, to, HS. Prince—Captain, REN.; Leader, HO. WENDT. to (second)—for to, REN. r. give—impart, WENDT. repentance—change of mind, WENDT. V. 32. things—words, HO. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r.

Var. Read.—V. 32. we are witnesses—So N A D*, VULG. THEB. BOH. ARM. HILG. NES. Ti. Tr. 1 WH. 1 r; we in him are witnesses, B. La. Tr. 2 WH. 2 WENDT. r marg.; we are his witnesses, D² (E H P), SYR. HARCL. AETH. AL.

c See ch. 3:15. *f* See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. *g* Repentance, Lu. 13:3. *h* Lu. 24:47; comp. ch. 2:38. *i* Remission of Sins, Lu. 24:47. *j* Sin, Gen. 3:6. *k* Witness, John 8:17. *l* See Lu. 24:48. *m* Some ancient authorities add in him. *n* 3 Gr. sayings. *4* Some ancient authorities read and God hath given the Holy Spirit to them that obey him. *m* Comp. ch. 15:28; John 15:26; Rom. 8:16; Heb. 2:4. *n* Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

26
b Violence, Hab. 1:3.
c Ch. 4:21; see v. 13.
d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
e See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.
f Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
 28
g Ch. 4:18.
h Name, Acts 16:18.
i See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
k Ch. 2:23, 36; 3:14 f.; comp. ch. 7:52; Mt. 23:35; 27:25.
l See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
m Blood, Lev. 17:11.
n See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

29
o Peter, Mt. 4:18.
p Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
q Ch. 4:19.
r Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
s Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

30
t See ch. 3:13.
u God, Gen. 1:1.
v Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
w Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
x Ch. 10:39; comp. ch. 13:29; Gal. 3:13; I Pet. 2:24.
y See "Crucifixion," Mt. 27:26.

31
z Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
a See ch. 2:33.
b Or, at.
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.
c Prince, Num. 2:7.
d See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

g Repentance, Lu. 13:3. *h* Lu. 24:47; comp. ch. 2:38. *i* Remission of Sins, Lu. 24:47. *j* Sin, Gen. 3:6. *k* Witness, John 8:17. *l* See Lu. 24:48. *m* Some ancient authorities add in him. *n* 3 Gr. sayings. *4* Some ancient authorities read and God hath given the Holy Spirit to them that obey him. *m* Comp. ch. 15:28; John 15:26; Rom. 8:16; Heb. 2:4. *n* Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

The Drunkard—Lu. 21:34-36; Rom. 13:13; I Cor. 6:9, 10; I Pet. 4:1-5.

The Lascivious—I Cor. 6:9, 10; Eph. 5:5; Col. 3:5-10; Heb. 13:1.

The Apostate—Lu. 9:61, 62; 11:24-26; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 4:14, 15; Col. 1:22, 23; I Tim. 1:19; Heb. 3:12, 13; 4:11-16; 6:4-6; 10:26-29; II Pet. 2:1-22; 3:13-17; I John 5:10-12.

Salvation illustrated by: A Rock—Deut. 32:4, 15, 18, 30; Ps. 95:1; A Horn—Ps. 18:2; Lu. 1:69; A Helmet—Is. 59:17; Eph. 6:17; A Shield—II Sam. 22:36; A Lamp—Is. 62:1; Clothing—II Chr. 6:41; Ps. 132:16; 149:4; Is. 61:10; Wells—Is. 12:3; Walls and Bulwarks—Is. 26:1; 60:18; Chariots—Heb. 3:8; Victory—I Cor. 15:57; A Crown—I Cor. 9:25; Rev. 2:10; 3:11.

33
 a Ch. 7:54; comp. ch. 2:37.
 b Heart, Acts 15:9.
 c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 d See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

34
 e See v. 21.
 f See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.
 g Pharisee, Mt. 3:7.
 h Name, Acts 16:18.
 i Ch. 22:3.
 j Law, Deut. 31:24.
 k Honor, Mal. 1:6.
 l See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.

35
 m See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
 n Man, Gen. 2:7.

36
 o Day, Lev. 25:8.
 p Ch. 8:9; comp. Gal. 2:6; 6:3.
 q See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 r Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

37
 s Judas, Jude 1:1.
 t Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
 u Comp. Lu. 2:2.

33 But they, when they heard this, were^a cut to the^b heart, and^c were minded to^d slay them. 34 But there stood up one in^e / the council, a^g Phārāi-sēe, ^h namedⁱ Gā-mā-lī-ēl, a^{*} doctor of the^j law, had in^k honor of all the^l people, and commanded to put the men forth a little while. 35 And he said unto them, Ye men of^m Īs-rā-ēl, take heed to yourselves as touching theseⁿ men, what ye are about to do. 36 For before these^o days rose up Theū-dās, ^pgiving himself out to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was^q slain; and all, as many as^r obeyed him, were dispersed, and came to nought. 37 After this man rose up^s Jū-dās of^t Gālī-lēe in the days of^u the enrolment, and drew away some of the people after him: he also^v perished; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered abroad. 38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men,

Var. Read.—V. 33. cut—sawed through, WENDT; *lit.* sawn asunder, LIND. VIN. cut to the heart—convulsed with rage, HACK. minded—determined, WENDT; resolved, HACK.; Wished, HS. slay—kill, WENDT. V. 34. doctor—teacher, WENDT. forth—out, WENDT. V. 35. Ye—Omit, REN. take heed to yourselves—Be careful, LIND.; Have a care, WENDT. as . . . men—Place after do, REN. V. 36. these days—the present, HO. WENDT; these times, HACK. giving himself out—So HS.; claiming, HO. WENDT, somebody—something, WENDT, HO.; some one, HACK. men, about four hundred—400 men, HO. joined themselves—leaned to, were inclined to, VIN.; hung, HO. WENDT. Vs. 36, 37. obeyed—listened to, REN. HO. V. 37. enrolment—So HS.; *e. census*, DeW.; registration, HACK. drew . . . him—i.e. caused much people to follow him and rebel, DeW. Me. some of the—Omit, REN. abroad—Omit, HO. V. 38. counsel—design, WENDT; HO.; plan, HACK. be overthrown—*Lit.* be loosened down, VIN.; come to nought, WENDT. V. 39. if it is—So AL. DeW. Me.; if it be indeed, WENDT. overthrow them—bring them to nought, Var. WENDT. lest . . . God—So AL. Be. Da.; that ye might not be found even as God-combaters, WENDT; Be not in any wise fighting against God, REN. lest haply ye be—

and let them alone: for if this^v counsel or this work^w be of men, it will be overthrown: 39 but if^x it is of God, ye will not be able to overthrow them; lest haply ye be found even to be^y fighting against God. 40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the^z apostles unto them, they^a beat them and charged them not to speak in the^b name of^c Jē-šūs, and let them go. 41 They therefore departed from the presence of the^v council, ^{d, c} rejoicing that they were counted worthy to^g suffer dishonor^h for the Name. 42ⁱ And every day, in the^j temple and at^k home, they ceased not to^l teach and to^{m, n} preach^o Jē-šūs as the Christ.

6 Now in these days, when^p the number of the^{q, r} disciples was multiplying, there arose a murmuring of the^{t, 2} Grē-cjān Jews against the^u He-brews, because their^{v, w} widows were neglected in^x the daily

take heed ye be not, DeW. Be. V. 40. to him they agreed—they were persuaded by him, HACK. unto them they—they, REN.; after they had, WENDT. beat—beaten, WENDT; having scourged, HACK. in—about, REN. V. 41. were had been, REN. suffer dishonor—be disgraced, HACK. Chap. 6.—V. 1. Now—But, REN. in these days—at this time, WENDT. when—as, REN. was multiplying—So HS. LIND; multiplied, REN.; became numerous, HACK. arose . . . of—murmured, HO. Grecian Jews—So VIN. HS.; i.e. Greek-speaking Jews, AL. Me.; Hellenists, HO. LIND. HACK. BAUM. BART. because—that, REN. neglected—overlooked, HO. WENDT, VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 33. were minded—So A. B., La. Tr.¹ WH.; took counsel, S. D. Ti. A. B. V. 34. men—men (or, fellows), S. A. B. VULG. BOH. ARM. CHRYS. WENDT, WE. BLASS. NES. Edd.; apostles, D (E H P), THEB. PESH. HARCL. AETH. CHRYS. V. 39. will not be able to—So S. B. C. D., La. Ti. Tr. WH. r; can not, A (AL. doubtfully). them—So S. A. B. (C2) D (E), HARCL. ARM. AETH. BEDE, WEISS, WENDT, HILG. NES. Edd.; it, C* (H P), THEB. BOH. PESH. CHRYS. V. 42. Jesus as the Christ—Jesus as the Christ, S. A. B., Edd. NES.; the Lord Jesus, C; the Lord Jesus Christ (D), HILG.

38
 v Counsel, Pr. 8:14.
 w Comp. Mk. 11:30.

39
 x See "Providence and Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1.
 y Comp. ch. 11:17; Pr. 21:30.

40
 z Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
 a See Mt. 10:17.
 b Name, Acts 16:18.
 c Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

41
 d Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
 e I Pet. 4:14, 16.
 f See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
 g Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 h See John 15:21.

42
 i Ch. 2:46.
 j Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 k Home, Lev. 18:9.
 l Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 m Ch. 8:35; 11:20; 17:18; Gal. 1:16.
 n Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 o Gr. bring good tidings of. See ch. 13:32; 14:15.
 o Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

1
 p V. 7; see ch. 2:47.
 q Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 r See "The Church," Acts 20:8.
 s See ch. 11:26.
 t Gr. Hellenists.
 t Israelites called He-brews, Deut. 4:1.
 u II Cor. 11:22; Phil. 3:5.
 v Widows, Lev. 22:13.
 w Comp. ch. 9:39, 41; see I Tim. 5:3.
 x Comp. ch. 4:35; 11:29.

* DOCTORS OF THE LAW: Were Teachers of the Law.—Lu. 2:46; 5:17; I Tim. 1:7. Lawyers—Mt. 22:35; Lu. 7:30; 11:46; 14:3; Titus 3:13. See "Law"—Deut. 31:4. "Instruction"—Is. 54:13.

† GRECIAN, or GREEK-SPEAKING JEWS.—In Acts 6:1 a distinction is made between the Christian Jews who belonged

to the Dispersion and spoke Greek (Hellenists), and the Christian Jews who were Palestinians and spoke Aramaic (He-brews). The term Hellenist occurs also in Acts 9:29 for Jews of the Dispersion now in Jerusalem; while in Acts 11:20 the Revised Version (American) correctly reads "Greeks also,"

THE ACTS

¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
² Apostles, Mt. 10:5; Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
¹ Gr. *pleasing*.
^d Word of God, John 6:63.
^e Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^f God, Gen. 1:1.
² Or, *minister to tables*.
^g Tables, II Ki. 4:10.
³ Some ancient authorities read *But, brethren, look ye out from among you*.
^h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
ⁱ Ch. 1:15; John 21:23.
^j Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^k Comp. ch. 2:4.
^l Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^m Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
ⁿ See "The Church," Acts 20:8.
⁴ See ch. 1:14.
^o Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
⁵ Stephen, Acts 7:2.
^r V. 3; comp. ch. 11:24.
^s Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^t Philip, John 1:43.
^u Ch. 8:5 ff.; 21:35.
^v Proselytes, Mt. 23:15.
^w Antioch, Acts 11:19.
⁶ See ch. 1:24.
^y Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
⁷ Ch. 12:24; 19:20.
^a See ch. 2:47.
^b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:5.
^c Priests, Ex. 23:1.
^d Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^e See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^f See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
^g Comp. ch. 13:8; 14:22; Gal. 1:23; 6:10; Jude 3, 20.

^a ministration. 2 And the ^b twelve called the multitude of the ^c disciples unto them, and said, It is not ¹ fit that we should forsake the ^{d e} word of ^f God, and ² serve ^g tables. 3 ³ Look ye out therefore, ^{h i} brethren, from among you ^j seven men of good report, ^k full of the ^l Spirit and of ^m wisdom, whom ⁿ we may appoint over this business. 4 But we will ^o continue stedfastly in ^p prayer, and in the ministry of the word. 5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose ^q Stē'zphēn, a man ^r full of ^s faith and of the Holy Spirit, and ^{t u} Philip, and Prōch'ō-rūs, and Nī-cā'nōr, and Tī'mōn, and Pār'z-mē-nās, and Nīe-ō-lā'ūs a ^v proselyte of ^w Ān'ti-ōch; 6 whom they set before the apostles: and when they had ^x prayed, they ^y laid their hands upon them.

7 And ^z the word of God increased; and ^a the number of the disciples multiplied in ^b Jēru'sā-lēm exceedingly; and a great company of the ^c priests were ^{d e} obedient to ^g the faith.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 1, 2, 4. ministration, minister, same word, serve similar word. From this Greek word comes deacon, Var. V. 1. ministration—Or, service, VIN. V. 2. multitude—whole body, WENDT; mass, HACK.; body, BART. fit—our pleasure, Da. DeW. Mc.; meet, REN.; pleasing to us, HO. WENDT; lit. pleasing or agreeable, VIN. forsake—neglect, HO.; set aside, WENDT; or, abandon, VIN. serve—take care of, WENDT; minister to, REN. tables—i.e. management of the common meals, DeW. Mc.; according to some others, distribution of money, Var. V. 3. Look—Wherefore look, REN. out therefore—about, HO. from—Omit, REN. of good report—reported, REN.; recognized, WENDT. the—Omit, WENDT. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. may—will, REN. HO.; shall, WENDT. over—for, HO. WENDT. V. 4. continue stedfastly—give ourselves stedfastly, REN.; continue to serve, WENDT; take care of, HO. in (first)—to, REN.; omit, WENDT. HO. in (second)—to, REN. V. 5. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. Timon—Simon, REN. V. 6. when they had—they, REN. they (third)—and, REN. upon—on, REN. V. 7. increased—grew, WENDT. company—crowd, REN. V. 8. grace—So

8 And Stē'zphēn, full of ^h grace and power, wrought great ⁱ wonders and ^j signs among the people. 9 But there arose certain of them that were of the ^k synagogue called the *synagogue* of the ^l Lib'zēr-tines, and of the ^l Ćy-rē-ni-āns, and of the ^m Āl-ēx-ān'drī-āns, and of them of ⁿ Ći-lī-cī-ā and ^o Ā'si-ā, disputing with Stē'zphēn. 10 And they were not able to withstand the wisdom and the ^p Spirit by which he spake. 11 Then they ^{q r s} suborned men, who said, We have heard him speak ^t blasphemous ^u words against ^v Mō'z šēs, and against God. 12 And they stirred up the ^w people, and the ^x elders, and the ^y scribes, and ^{z a} came upon him, and seized him, and brought him into ^{b c} the council, 13 and set up ^{d e} false witnesses, who said, This ^f man ceaseth not to speak words against this ^{g h} holy place, and the ⁱ law: 14 for we have heard him say, that ^j this ^k Jē'z šūs of ^l Nāz'ā-rēth shall ^m destroy this place, and shall ⁿ change ^o the customs which

HACK. HS. KNO.; talent, WENDT; faith, or, grace, DEN. wrought—was doing, REN. KNO. signs—miracles, REN. HS. COOK (alt.). V. 9. them that were of—the, REN. called—which is called, REN. Libertines—i.e. Jewish freedmen of Rome, Al. Be. DeW. Mc. Wo.; Freedmen, REN. WENDT, LIND. HACK. and of the (twice)—Omit, REN. of them—Omit, REN. V. 11. suborned—secretly (privily, COOK) instructed, HACK. COOK; induced, WENDT. HO. against (twice)—about, REN. V. 12. seized—So VIN.; caught, REN. brought him—carried him away with them, WENDT. into—to, REN. V. 13. set up—placed before them, HACK. who—which, REN. R. V. 14. this—Omit, REN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 3. Spirit—So N B C² D, 137, 180, HARCL. CHRYS. VULG. Edd. NES.; Holy Spirit, A C*. V. 9. them that . . . Libertines—the synagogue, which is called the *synagogue* of the Libertines, B C D (E H P), VULG. PESH. HARCL. ARM. AETH. La. Tr. Al. WH. NES.; of them who are called the Libertines, N A, 13, 47, THEB. BOH. CHRYS. Ti. and Asia—So N B C D², Ti. Al. Tr. WH. NES. R; omit, A D* (d), La.; bracket, HILG.

⁸ Grace, John 1:17.
ⁱ Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^j Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

⁹ Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
^l Or, *Freedmen*.
^l Comp. ch. 2:10; Mt. 27:32.
^m Comp. ch. 18:24.
ⁿ Comp. ch. 15:23, 41; 21:39; 22:3; 23:34; 27:5; Gal. 1:21.
^o Asia, Acts 2:9.

¹⁰ Inspiration by the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

¹¹ See "Perjury," Lev. 6:5.
^r See "Bribery," Is. 33:15.
^s See "Falsehood," Lev. 6:2.
^t Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
^u Words, Pr. 15:23.
^v Moses, Ex. 3:4.

¹² See "Public Opinion," I Sam. 14:45.
^x Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
^y Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
^z Ch. 4:1; Lu. 20:1.
^a See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^b Sanhedrin, Mt. 26:3.
^c See Mt. 5:22.

¹³ False Witness, John 8:17.
^e Mt. 26:59-61; comp. ch. 7:58.
^f See "Stephen," Acts 7:2.
^g See ch. 21:28; Mt. 24:15; comp. ch. 25:8.
^h See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
ⁱ Law, Deut. 31:24.

¹⁴ See Mt. 26:61.
^j Or, *Destruction*.
^m o Ch. 15:1;

not Jews at all. For Greek in the usual, non-Jewish sense, see Acts 16:1; 18:4; Rom. 1:14, 16; 10:12; John 12:20; Gal. 3:28.

k Jesus, Lu. 2:21. l Nazareth, Mt. 2:23. Hos. 13:14. n See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. 21:21; 26:3; 28:17.

14
a Moses, Ex. 3:4.

15
b Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
c Face, Is. 6:2.
d Angel, I Pet. 1:12.

1
e Priest, Ex. 28:1.

2
f Ch. 22:1.
g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
h Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
i Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
j Ps. 29:3; comp. I Cor. 2:8.
k Glory, Ps. 7:5.
l Appearance of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
n Mesopotamia, Gen. 28:2.
o Haran, Gen. 27:43.

3
p Gen. 12:1.
q Land, Gen. 23:15.
r Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.
s See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

4
t Gen. 11:31; 15:7.
u Chaldea, II Ki. 24:2.
v Gen. 12:5.
w Terah, Gen. 11:24.
x Death, Rom. 5:12.
y Canaan, Gen. 13:7.
z The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

5
a Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
b Foot, Gen. 18:4.
c Gen. 12:7; 17:8.
d Promises, John 14:2.
e Possession, Mk. 10:22.
f Seed, Deut. 22:9.
g Children, Gen. 3:16.

6
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Gen. 15:13 f.
j See "Egypt," Gen. 12:10.
k Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
l See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
m Bondage, John 8:33.

^a Mō'sēs delivered unto us. 15 And all that sat in the council, fastening their ^b eyes on him, saw his ^c face as it had been the face of an ^d angel.

7 And the ^e high priest said, Are these things so? 2 And * he said,

¹ ^g Brethren and ^h fathers, hearken: ⁱ The God of ^k glory ^l appeared unto our father ^m Abraham, when he was in ⁿ Mēs-ō-pō-tā'mī-ā, before he dwelt in ^o Hā'rān, 3 and said unto him, ^p Get thee out of thy ^q land, and from thy ^r kindred, and come into the ^s land which I shall show thee. 4 ^t Then came he out of the land of the ^u Chāl-dæ'ānš, and dwelt in Hā'rān: and ^v from thence, when his ^w father was ^x dead, God removed him into this ^y land, wherein ^z ye now dwell: 5 and he gave him none ^a inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his ^b foot on: and ^c ^d he promised that he would give it to him in ^e possession, and to his ^f seed after him, when *as yet* he had no ^a child. 6 And ^h ⁱ God spake on this wise, that his seed should ^j sojourn in a ^k strange land, and that they should bring ^l them into ^m bondage, and treat them ill, four hundred years. 7 And the ⁿ nation

Var. Rend.—V. 14 (cont.), unto—Omū, REN. V. 15. fastening their eyes—directing their eyes, WENDT; looking steadfastly, REN. were gazing upon, HACK. Chap. 7.—V. 2. glory—splendor, WENDT; outward, visible glory, VIN. V. 3. from—the land of, REN. which—which soever, Be. DeW. Me. V. 4. land—country, HACK. when—after, HACK. removed him—caused him to remove, HACK.; transplanted him, WENDT; indeed brought him over, HO. V. 5. inheritance—property, WENDT; settled property, COOK. so—on—even a foot-breadth, HACK. WENDT. and (second)—but, HO. in—for a, HACK. V. 6. And—Now, HACK. spake—indeed spake, WENDT. treat them ill—entreat them

to which they shall be in bondage will I ^o judge, said God: and ^p after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this place.

8 And he ^q gave him the covenant of ^r circumcision: and so ^s Abraham begat ^t Ī'sāac, and circumcised him the eighth ^u day; and Ī'sāac begat ^v Jacob, and Jacob the ^w twelve ^x patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, ^y moved with ^z jealousy against ^a Joseph, sold him into Ē'gypt: and ^b God was with him, 10 and delivered him out of all his ^c afflictions, and ^d gave him favor and ^e wisdom before ^f Phā'raōh ^g king of ^h Ē'gypt; and he made him ⁱ governor over Ē'gypt and all his house. 11 Now ^j there came a ^k famine over all Ē'gypt and Cā'nāan, and great affliction: and our ^l fathers found no ^m sustenance. 12 But when ⁿ Jacob heard that there was ^o grain in Ē'gypt, he sent forth our fathers the first time. 13 And at the second time ^p Joseph was made ^q known to his brethren; and Joseph's ^r race became manifest unto Phā'raōh. 14 And ^s Joseph sent, and called to him Jacob his father, and all his kindred, ^t threescore and fifteen ^u souls. 15 And ^v Jacob went

evil, REN. r. V. 7. which—whom, REN. come forth—go out, HO. V. 8. so—thus, HACK. Jacob—Jacob begat, REN. V. 9. jealousy—envy, HS. against—him—sold Joseph, REN. sold—gave, HO. V. 10. delivered—rescued, HO. before—in the sight of, REN. governor—major-domo, HO. V. 11. sustenance—fodder (for their cattle), HO. VIN.; food, or, fodder, WENDT. V. 12. grain—Ruth, food, Field, in Egypt—Place after fathers, REN. the—a, REN. V. 13. was made—made himself, REN.; became, HS. was—to—was recognized by, HACK. HO. race became—kindred was made, REN. V. 14. threescore and fifteen—So Sept. in Gen. 46:27, Ex. 1:5, where Heb. has threescore and ten, Var.

u Soul, Job 4:15. 15 v Gen. 46:5; 49:33; Ex. 1:6.

reigned before Sanhedrin on Charge brought against the Jews—Acts 6:12, 13. His Defence—Acts 7:59. Martyrdom—Acts 7:59, 60; 22:20. Presence of Saul—Acts 7:58; 8:1. Burial—Acts 8:2. Persecution of Christians as Result of his Death—Acts 11:19.

* STEPHEN: Character of.—Faithful and powerful—Acts 6:5, 8. Chosen as one of the Seven to serve Tables—Acts 6:2-5. Confutes the Jews—Acts 6:9, 10. Accused of attacking Mosaic Customs of the People—Acts 6:11-14. Ar-

o See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18.
p See "Deliverance from Bondage," Ex. 15:13.

8
q Gen. 17:10 ff.
r Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
s Gen. 21:2-4.
t Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
u Day, Lev. 25:3.
v Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
w See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
x Comp. ch. 2:29.

9
y Gen. 37:11, 28; 39:2, 21 f.; 45:4.
z Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
a Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

10
c Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
d Gen. 39:21; 41:40-46; Ps. 105:21.
e Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
f Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
h Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
i Governor, Neh. 8:9.

11
j Gen. 41:54 f.; 42:5.
k Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
l Israel, Deut. 4:1.
m Food, Gen. 7:3.

12
n Gen. 42:2.
o Grain, Gen. 42:33.

13
p Gen. 45:1-4.
q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
r Race, Mk. 7:26.

14
s Gen. 45:9 f.
t Comp. Gen. 46:26 f.; Ex. 1:5; Deut. 10:22.

15
 a Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
 b Death, Rom. 5:12.
 c Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
 d Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 e See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

16
 f Shechem, Josh. 20:7.
 g Comp. Gen. 23:16; 33:19; 50:13; Josh. 24:32.
 h Burial Places, II Chr. 16:14.
 i Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
 j Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
 k See "Land," Gen. 23:15.
 l See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
 m Silver, Job 22:25.
 n Son, Gen. 21:19.
 1 Gr. *Emmor*.

17
 o Promise, John 14:2.
 p See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 q God, Gen. 1:1.
 r Ex. 1:7 f.
 s Israel, Deut. 4:1.

18
 t See "Pharaoh," Ex. 2:5.
 u King, Deut. 17:15.
 v Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 w Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

19
 x Ex. 1:10 f., 16 f.
 y Deception, Gen. 37:31.
 z Craftily, II Cor. 12:16.
 a Race, Mk. 7:26.
 b See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 2 Or, *he*.
 c See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
 d Life, Gen. 2:7.
 3 Gr. *be preserved alive*.

20
 e Season, Gen. 8:22.
 f Ex. 2:2.
 g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 4 Or, *fair unto*.
 h Month, Gen. 7:11.
 i House, Deut. 24:10.

j See "Home," Lev. 18:9. 21 k Ex. 2:5 f., 10. l Daughter, Ju. 11:34. 22 m Instruction, Is. 54:13. n Comp. I Ki. 4:30; Is. 19:11. o Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. p Words, Pr. 15:23.

down into ^a Ē-ġypt; and he ^b died, himself and our ^{c d e} fathers; 16 and they were carried over unto ^g Shē-chēm, and laid in the ^{h i} tomb that ^j Abraham ^k bought for a price in ^{l m} silver of the ⁿ sons of ¹ Hā'īmôr in Shē-chēm. 17 But as the time of the ^{o p} promise drew nigh which ^q God vouchsafed unto Abraham, ^{r s} the people grew and multiplied in Ē-ġypt, 18 till there arose ^t another ^u king over Ē-ġypt, who ^v knew not ^w Joseph. 19 The same ^{x y} dealt ^z craftily with our ^a race, and ^b ill-treated our fathers, that ² they should cast out their ^c babes to the end they might not ^{d 3} live. 20 At which ^e season ^{f g} Mō'sēs was born, and was ⁴ exceeding fair; and he was nourished three ^h months in his father's ^{i j} house: 21 and when he was cast out, ^k Phā'raōh's ^l daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son. 22 And Mō'sēs was ^m instructed in all ^{n o} the wisdom of the Ē-ġypt-^{tiāns}; and he was mighty in his ^p words and

Var. Rend.—V. 15. he died, himself—died, he, REN. V. 16. unto—into, REN. a price in silver—money's worth, WENDT. in Shechem—the father of Sicheim, WENDT. DEN. HACK.; to Sychem, HS. V. 17. vouchsafed unto—had covenanted with, REN.; promised, WENDT. V. 18. another—i.e. of another dynasty, LIND. VIN. who—which, REN. R. V. 19. The . . . babes—He brought down our race by subtlety, and evil entreated our fathers, in that he had their babes cast out, REN. ill-treated—oppressed, HO. HACK. (alt.); mistreated, WENDT.; treated subtly, KNO. HACK. that . . . cast—so that they cast, Al. DeW.; that they might cast, Me. that . . . babes—in causing the young children to be cast out, HS. live—Lit. be preserved alive, Var. WENDT. HO. REN. HACK. VIN. (alt.). V. 20. season—time, REN. exceeding fair—fair in God's sight, Bu. DeW. Me. REN. COOK; fair unto God, HO. WENDT. LIND. VIN. nourished—brought up, REN. V. 21. when—after, REN. took him up—i.e. adopted him, HO. HACK. VIN.; took him up from the water, GLO. nourished him—brought him up, REN. WENDT. for her own—as a, HACK. her own—herself as a, REN.; herself for a, WENDT. V. 22. instructed—i.e. taught, Var. LIND. (alt.); trained, REN.; educated, HACK. V. 23.

^q works. 23 But when he was well-nigh forty ^r years old, ^s it came into his ^t heart to visit his ^u brethren the children of Is-^v rā-ēl. 24 And seeing one of ^w them suffer wrong, he defended him, and ^x avenged him that was ^y oppressed, smiting the Ē-ġypt-^{tiān}: 25 and he supposed that his brethren understood that ^z God by his ^a hand was ^b giving them ^c deliverance; but they ^d understood not. 26 ^e And the ^f day following he appeared unto them as they ^g strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another? 27 But he that did his ^h neighbor wrong ⁱ thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ^j ruler and a ^k judge over us? 28 Wouldest thou ^l kill me, as thou killedst the Ē-ġypt-^{tiān} yesterday? 29 And ^m Mō'sēs ⁿ fled at this saying, and became a ^o sojourner in the land of ^p Mid-^{ti}-ān, where he begat two sons. 30 And when ^q forty years were fulfilled, ^r an ^s angel appeared to him in the

well-nigh—just, HS. came—Lit. arose, VIN. WENDT. V. 24. suffer wrong—injured (by blows), HACK. defended him—required it, REN. warded off, WENDT.; wrought redress, HACK. oppressed—overpowered, HO. smiting—by smiting, HACK.; killing, WENDT. V. 25. understood—understood how, LIND.; would understand how, REN. . . . deliverance—was delivering, Al. Me.; would deliver, DeW. V. 26. day following—next day, REN. set them at one—compelled them to peace, COOK; lit. drove them together to peace, VIN. one—peace, WENDT. Sirs . . . brethren—So Me. R.; Ye are brethren (lit. ye are men brethren, Al. DeW.; Ye are men who are brethren, LIND. V. 28. Wouldest thou—i.e. art thou minded to, Var.; with thou, REN. GLO. V. 29. saying—word, WENDT. HO. HACK. V. 30. forty . . . fulfilled—So HS.; his time of forty years was being filled, Ra. fulfilled—expired, REN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 15. into Egypt—So (N A C D E H P), VULG. PESH. HARCL. WEISS. HILG. omit, B. Ti. WH. 2. V. 16. in Shechem—the father of Sychem (the father of Sychem, Me. translates; the son of Sychem, Wo.), D. Al.; in Sychem, N* B C. Ti. Tr. WH.; Emmor that was in Sychem, N* A. La. V. 17. vouchsafed—promised, D. WENDT.; granted, N A B C. Edd.; had covenanted, REN. V. 30. angel—So N A B C. 61, 81, VULG. THEB. BOH. BLASS. WEISS. WENDT. NES. Edd.; angel of the Lord, D. HILG.

q See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.

23
 r Year, Lev. 25:8.
 s Ex. 2:11 f.
 t Heart, Acts 15:9.
 u Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

24
 v Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
 w Oppression, Jer. 22:17.

25
 x See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
 y Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 z Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

a Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
 5 Or, *salvation*.
 b Spiritual Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.

26
 c Ex. 2:13 f.
 d Day, Lev. 25:8.
 e Strife, Pr. 26:21.

27
 f Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
 g V. 35; Ex. 2:14.
 h See "Rulers of Israel," Ju. 5:7.
 i Judges, Ex. 18:22.

28
 j See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

29
 k Ex. 2:15, 22.
 l Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 m Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
 n Midian, Ju. 6:1.

30
 o Ex. 16:35; Num. 14:34; Ps. 95:10; Lz. 29:11.
 p Ex. 3:1 f.
 q Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

³⁰
a Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
b See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
c Sinai, Ex. 19:2.
d Fire, Lev. 10:2.
e See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.

³¹
f Moses, Ex. 3:4.
g Voice, Gen. 27:22.

³²
h Ex. 3:6.
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Fathers, Ex. 21:15. [4:1.
k Israel, Deut. 1.
l Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
m Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
n Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
o Fear, Gen. 9:2.

³³
p Ex. 3:5. [5:15.
q Shoes, Josh. 1.
r Feet, Gen. 18:4.
s Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
t Ground, Gen. 33:19.

³⁴
u Ex. 3:7.
v Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
w Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
x Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
y Groaning, Ps. 22:1.
z Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
a Ex. 3:10.

³⁵
b See v. 27.
c See "Rulers of Israel," Ju. 5:7.
d See "Judges," Ex. 18:22.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12. [1:2.
f Angels, I Pet.

³⁶
g Ex. 12:41; 33:1; comp. Heb. 8:9.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
j Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
k Sea, Ex. 14:21.
l V. 42: ch. 13:18; Ex. 16:35; Num. 14:32; Ps. 95:8-10; Heb. 3:8 f.
m Year, Lev. 25:8.

³⁷
n Ch. 3:22.
o Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
p Jesus the Prophet, Lu. 2:21.
q Deut. 18:15.

^a wilderness of ^b mount ^c Si'nai, in a flame of ^d fire in a ^e bush. 31 And when ^f Mo'sēs saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold, there came a ^g voice of the Lord, 32 ^h I am the ⁱ God of thy ^j fathers, the God of ^k Abraham, and of ^l Isaac. And Mo'sēs ^o trembled, and durst not behold. 33 And the Lord said unto him, ^p Loose the ^q shoes from thy ^r feet: for the place whereon thou standest is ^s holy ^t ground. 34 ^u I have surely seen the ^v affliction of ^w my people that is in ^x Ē-ġypt, and have heard their ^y groaning, and I am come down to ^z deliver them: and ^a now come, I will send thee into Ē-ġypt. 35 This Mo'sēs whom they ^b refused, saying, Who made thee a ^c ruler and a ^d judge? him hath God sent to be both a ruler and a ^e deliverer with the ^f hand of the ^g angel that appeared to him in the bush. 36 ^h This ⁱ man led them forth, having wrought ^j ^k wonders and signs in Ē-ġypt, and in the ^l Red sea, and in ^m the wilderness forty ⁿ years. 37 This is that Mo'sēs, who said unto the children of Īs-rā-ēl, ^o ^p 2 A

Var. Rend.—V. 30 (cont.). flame of fire—fiery flame, HACK. bush—thorn-bush, WENDT. V. 31. it—Omit, HS. sight—spectacle, WENDT. behold—investigate, WENDT. observe, HACK. of—from, REN. Lord—Lord, saying, REN. V. 33. Loose—Put off, REN. GLO. shoes—sandals, LIND. V. 34. surely—So VIN.; truly, HACK.; distinctly, GLO.; omit, REN. I am—am, REN. I will—let me, REN. V. 35. Moses—Moses and none other, GLO. refused—denied, WENDT. GLO. RA. deliverer—redeemer, HACK. GLO.; redeemer or ransomer, VIN. with—accompanied by, WENDT. that—which, REN. V. 36. This . . . wrought—He brought them out, working, REN.; He led them out, having wrought, HS. V. 37. who—which, REN. like unto me—So Be. Da. Ol. r.; as (he raised) me, Me. r. marg.; as he raised me up, REN. V. 38. was in—associated with, WENDT. church—So Wo. r.; congregation, REN. WENDT. LIND. KNO. HS.; assembly (i.e. of the Israelites at Sinai), Al. Be. DeW. Me. BART. HACK. that—which, REN. oracles—So HS.; words, WENDT. HO. V. 39. back—Omit, HO. HACK. BART. in—with, HACK. V. 40. that—which, REN. r.; who, GLO. shall—will, GLO.; omit, HO. who led us forth

prophet shall ^a God raise up unto you from among your ^b brethren, ^c like unto me. 38 This is he that was in ^d the ^e church in the wilderness with ^f the angel that spake to him in the mount Si'nai, and with our fathers: who received ^g ^h living ⁱ oracles to give unto us: 39 to whom our fathers would not be ^j obedient, but ^k thrust him from them, and ^l turned back in their ^m hearts unto Ē-ġypt, 40 saying unto ⁿ Āār-ōn, ^o Make us ^p ^q gods that shall go before us: for as for this Mo'sēs, who led us forth out of the ^r land of Ē-ġypt, we ^s know not what is become of him. 41 And ^t they made a ^u calf in those ^v days, and brought a ^w sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in ^x the works of their hands. 42 But God ^y turned, and gave them up to ^z serve the ^a host of heaven; as it is ^b written in the ^c book of the prophets,

^d Did ye ^e offer unto me slain ^f ^g beasts and sacrifices ^h Forty years in the wilderness, O house of Īs-rā-ēl?

43 And ye took up the ^a tabernacle of * Mo'loeh,

—which brought us, REN. know—wot, REN. R. is—has, GLO. V. 41. calf—bull, WENDT. brought a—offered, REN. RA. V. 42. turned—turned away, WENDT. HACK. gave them up—surrendered them, HO. WENDT. the (second)—a, REN. Did—So Var. HS.; Have, GLO. offer—offered, GLO. unto . . . sacrifices—sacrifices and offerings unto me, HACK. GLO. V. 43. And ye—Nay, rather ye, WENDT.; Ye, REN. took up—i.e. to carry in procession, Var. the (first)—also the, REN. tabernacle—i.e. sacred tent, like the Jewish tabernacle, Var.; tent, HO. WENDT.

Var. Read.—V. 31. Lord—So N A B. Edd.; Lord unto him, C. V. 34. I will send—let me send (or, that I may send), N A B C D. Edd. V. 35. with—So A B C D (E). VULG. THEB. HARCL. CHRYS. WENDT. HILG. NES. Edd.; by, N (H P D), PESH. BOH. ARM. AETH. ME. V. 37. me—So N A B (H P), 61, THEB. CHRYS. BLASS. WEISS, WENDT. NES.; add, C D (E), and most versions (see Deut. 18:15).

* MOLECH, MOLOCH, or MILCOM (Heb. Melek, "King").—God of the Ammonites—Acts 7:43.

Children "passed through the Fire" to (i.e. were burned in

^a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^r Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
³ Or, as he raised up me.

³⁸
^s Comp. Ex. 19:17. [20:23.
^t Church, Acts
^u Congregation, Heb. 2:12.
⁴ Or, congrega-
tion.
^v Comp. v. 53.
^w Comp. Deut. 32:47; Heb. 4:12.
^x See "Scriptures," II Tim. 3:16.
^y Word of God, John 6:63.
^z Oracles, I Pet. 4:11.
^a Rom. 3:2; Heb. 5:12.

³⁹
^b Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^c Num. 14:3 f.
^d See "Back-sliding," Lu. 9:62. [15:9.
^e Heart, Acts

⁴⁰ [4:14.
^f Aaron, Ex. 32:1, 23.
^g Ex. 32:1, 23.
^h Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
ⁱ Images, I Ki. 15:13. [23:15.
^j Land, Gen. 33:19.
^k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^l Ignorance, Acts 17:22.

⁴¹
^m Ex. 32:4, 6.
ⁿ Calf, Lu. 15:23. [25:8.
^o Day, Lev. 15:23.
^p Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^q See Rev. 9:20.
^r Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

⁴²
^s Josh. 24:20; Is. 63:10; Jer. 19:13; Ez. 20:39.

^t See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.
^u See "Astronomy," I Cor. 15:40.
^v See "Stars," Ps. 136:8.
^w Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^x Book, Eccl. 12:12.
⁵ Q. Amos 5:25 ff.
^y Offerings, Gen. 22:2. [15:2.
^z Beasts, Rev. 4:1.
^a Animals, Gen. 2:20.
^b Ex. 16:35; Num. 14:34; Ps. 95:10; Ez. 29:11.

⁴³
^c Tabernacle, Ez. 25:9.

⁴³
a Stars, Ps. 136:9.
b See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
c See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.
d Worship, Mt. 4:10.
e See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
f See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
g Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
⁴⁴
h Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
i See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
j Ex. 25:8, 9; 38:21.
k Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
l See "Witness," John 8:17.
m Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
n See "God," Gen. 1:1.
o Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
p Moses, Ex. 3:4.
q See "Types," Heb. 8:5.

⁴⁵
r Deut. 32:49; Josh. 3:14 ff.; 18:1; 23:9; 24:18; Ps. 44:2 f.
s Joshua, Josh. 1:1.
1 Gr. *Jesus*. Comp. Heb. 4:3.
t Possession, Mt. 10:22.
u Nations, Gen. 10:22.
v *Or, Gentiles*. Comp. ch. 4:25.
v See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
w Face, Is. 6:2.
x Day, Lev. 25:8.
y David, I Sam. 17:12.

⁴⁶
z II Sam. 7:8 ff.; Ps. 132:1-5; comp. ch. 13:22.
a See "Grace," John 1:17.
b Jacob, Gen. 25:25.

sacrifice).—Lev. 18:21; 20:2-5; II Ki. 16:3; 21:6; 23:10; II Chr. 28:3; Is. 57:5; Jer. 7:31; 19:5; 32:35; Ez. 16:20, 21; 20:31; 23:37, 39; Mic. 6:7.

Solomon built a High Place for.—I Ki. 11:7.

Destroyed by Josiah.—II Ki. 23:10.

Prophecies concerning.—Jer. 49:3; Amos 1:15. See "Idolatry"—Lev. 19:4.

* FIGURE.—Heb. 9:9; 11:19.

Figure of Speech.—Pr. 1:6. See "Symbols"—Num. 12:8.

Figured Stones.—Lev. 26:1; Num. 33:52. See "Images"—I Ki. 15:13. Types.—Heb. 8:5.

† INTOLERANCE: Old Testament Instances.—Pharaoh—Ex. 5:16, 17. Shimei—II Sam. 16:5-7. Haman—Esth. 3:12, 13. Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 3:13-15.

Justifiable Acts.—Moses—Ex. 22:20; Deut. 13:12-16. Asa

And the ^a star of the ^b god
Rē'phān,
The ^c figures which ye made
to ^d worship them:
And ^e I will carry you away
beyond ^g Bāb'ŷ-lōn.

44 Our ^h fathers had ⁱ the tabernacle of the ^c testimony in the wilderness, even as he ⁿ appointed who spake unto ^p Mō'ŷ-šēš, that he should make it according to the ^q figure that he had seen.

45 Which also our fathers, in their turn, brought in with ^s Jōsh'ū-ā when they entered on the ^t possession of the ^u nations, that God thrust out before the ^v face of our fathers, unto the ^x days of ^y David; 46 ^z who found ^a favor in the sight of God, and asked to find a habitation for the God of ^b Jacob. 47 But

Var. Rend.—V. 43 (cont.). star—i.e. an emblem of worship, Var.; constellation, WENDT. figures—images, WENDT. HO. And I will—I will also, REN. carry you away—transfer, WENDT. V. 44. fathers—fathers in the wilderness, REN. tabernacle—tent, HO. WENDT. testimony—witness, HO. WENDT. VIN. GLO. in the wilderness—Omit, REN. even—Omit, REN. appointed—enjoined, REN.; commanded, GLO. unto—with, HO. figure—pattern, REN. GLO. V. 45. also. Joshua—our fathers also that were with Joshua, brought in in their turn, REN. in their turn—So Field, KNO. VIN.; having received it in turn, or, having inherited it, Al. Be. Da. DeW. Me.; having received it by succession, HS. when . . . nations—So VIN.; in the possession of the Gentiles, Wō. (nearly); at their taking possession of the land of the Gentiles, Al. Da. DeW.; while the Gentiles were in possession, Me.; when they gat the land of the nations in possession, REN.; at their taking possession of the Gentiles, HS. nations—Gentiles, GLO. WENDT. HO. HS.; heathen, HACK. that—whom, REN.; which, r. thrust—drive, REN. WENDT.; was expelling, HACK.; hath driven, HO. out—from, HO. the face of—Omit, WENDT. unto—until, HACK. V. 46. in the sight of—before, HO. asked—

^c Sōl'-ō-mōn built him a ^e house.
48 Howbeit ^g the Most High dwelleth not in ^h houses made with ⁱ hands; as saith the ^j prophet,
49 ^k The ⁿ heaven is my ^o throne,

And the ^p earth the footstool of my ^q feet:

What manner of ^r house will ye ^s build me? saith the Lord:

Or what is the place of my ^t rest?

50 Did not ^u my hand make all these things?

51 Ye ^v stiffnecked and ^x uncircumcised in ^y heart and ^z ears, ye do always ^a resist the ^b Holy Spirit: [†] as your fathers did, so do ^d ye. 52 ^e Which of the prophets did not your fathers

asked leave, Al. Be. DeW. Me.; prayed, COOK (alt.); petitioned, WENDT. HO.; requested, GLO.; asked for himself (as a privilege), HACK.; asked to find, WETSTEIN, habitation—place, HO. V. 47. But—And, REN. V. 48. houses—buildings, REN.; what are, GLO. houses made with—the work of, WENDT. V. 49. The heaven—Heaven, REN. the (second)—Omit, REN. manner of—Omit, REN. is—shall be, REN. V. 50. Did—Hath, REN. make—made, REN. V. 51. and (second)—even with your, REN. resist—set yourselves against, REN.; strive against, HO.; oppose, WENDT.; lit. fall against, or, upon, VIN. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. did—i.e. resisted, Var.

Var. Read.—V. 43. the god—So B D. 15. 18. PESH. THEB. ARM. Edd.; your God, N A C (E H P). VULG. BOH. HARCL. AETH. CHRYS. Rephan—So (N A C E), PESH. HARCL. BOH. THEB.; Remphan, 1, 31, ORIG. CHRYS. REN.; Rempham (D); Romphan (N*), 3, TI.; Rompha (B), WH. WEISS. NES. V. 46. God (second)—So N A C (E P), VULG. PESH. HARCL. THEB. BOH. ARM. AETH. CHRYS. Scr. Tr.¹ Al.¹ WH. (with note indicating that the passage is probably corrupt), WENDT.; house, N* B D (H), La. Ti. Tr.² WEISS. HILG. HO.

—II Chr. 15:12, 13. Elijah—I Ki. 18:40. Jehu—II Ki. 9:32-34; 10:18-28.

Of the Jews.—Towards Jesus—Lu. 4:28-30. Stone Stephen—Acts 7:58, 59.

Of the Apostles.—Acts 5:40, 41. Abuse Paul—Acts 13:50; 16:22-24; 17:5, 6; 18:12, 13; 21:27-32; 22:22; 23:2; II Cor. 11:23-33. Assault the Church—Acts 8:1-3.

Of Saul.—Acts 8:3; 9:1, 2, 13, 21; 22:4, 19, 20; 26:10, 11. Of James and John—Mk. 9:38; Lu. 9:49; 9:52-55 (margin).

At the Cross.—Mt. 27:27-31, 39-44; Mk. 15:17-20, 29-31; Lu. 23:35, 36.

Instances cited by Jesus.—Mt. 21:35, 36; 22:6, 7; 23:32 ff. Predicted by—Mt. 10:34-36.

Instances of Toleration.—I Sam. 24:16-19; Lu. 9:55 (margin) 13:7-9. See "Persecution"—I Ki. 18:4.

⁴⁷
c Solomon, I Ki. 1:30.
d I Ki. 8:20.
e Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
⁴⁸
f See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
g See Lu. 1:32; John 4:23, 24.
h House, Deut. 24:10.
i Hand, Gen. 16:12.
j Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
⁴⁹
k See "Poetry of the Bible," Deut. 32:44.
l God is Infinite, Gen. 1:1.
m Comp. Mt. 5:34 f.
3 Q. Is. 66:1 f.
n Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
o Throne, Acts 12:21. [2:1.
p Earth, Gen. 1:1.
q Feet, Gen. 18:4.
r See "Temple," I Sam. 1:9.
s Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
t Rest, Heb. 4:1.

⁵⁰
u God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

⁵¹
v See "Neck," Pr. 3:3.
w Ex. 32:9; 33:3, 5; Lev. 26:41; Num. 27:14; Is. 63:10; Jer. 6:10; 9:26.
x Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
y Heart, Acts 15:9.
z Ear, Ex. 29:20.

a Sin against the Holy Spirit, Gen. 3:6.

b Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

c Israel, Deut. 4:1.

d The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

⁵²
e II Chr. 36:15 ff.; Mt. 23:31, 37; see Mt. 5:12.

^a Persecution, I Ki. 18:4. ^b Murderer, Num. 35:16. ^c Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. ^d See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15. ^e Prophecy, Dan. 2:29. ^f Ch. 22:14; comp. ch. 3:14; I John 2:1. ^g See "Character and Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^h Comp. ch. 3:14; 5:28.

ⁱ Law, Deut. 31:21. ^j See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1. ^k Or, as the ordinance of angels. Gr. unto ordinances of angels. ^l V. 38; Gal. 3:19; Heb. 2:2; comp. Deut. 33:2 (Sept.). ^m Angels, I Pet. 1:12. ⁿ Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1. ^o See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

^p Sanhedrin, Mt. 26:3. [15:9. ^q Heart, Acts. ^r Anger, Pr. 15:1. [25:19. ^s Teeth, Pr.

^t 55 [7:2. ^u Stephen, Acts. ^v Filled with the Holy Spirit, I John 14:16. ^w Heaven, Deut. 26:15. ^x Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. ^y Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^z Right Hand, Gen. 16:12. ^a Visions, Num. 12:6. ^b See Humanity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^c Son, Gen. 21:19. ^d Man, Gen. 2:7. ^e 57 ^f Voice, Gen. 27:22. ^g Ears, Ex. 29:20.

^h persecute? and they ⁱ killed them that ^j ^{ca} showed before of the coming of ^e / the Righteous One; of whom ^{gh} ye have now become betrayers and murderers; 53 ye who received the ⁱ / law ¹ as it was ^k ordained by ^l angels, and ^m ⁿ kept it not.

54 Now when they heard these things, ^o they were cut to the ^p heart, and they ^q ^r gnashed on him with their ^s teeth. 55 But ^t he, being ^u full of the Holy Spirit, looked up stedfastly into ^v heaven, and saw the ^w glory of God, and ^x Jēz'sūs standing on the ^y right hand of God, 56 and said, Behold, ^z I see the heavens opened, and the ^a ^z Son of ^b man standing on the right hand of God. 57 But they cried out with a loud ^c voice, and stopped their ^d ears, and rushed upon him

Var. Rend.—V. 52, and . . . showed—they slew them also which showed, REN. showed—announced, WENDT. Righteous—Just, HACK, GLO. become—been, REN. V. 53. ye—Omit, REN. as—angels—So VIN.; at the injunction of angels, *Al. Ol. DeW.* (?) *Wi.* (?); by the disposition of angels, BAUM, HO. WENDT; at arrangements of angels, *Da.*; as the commands of angels, *Be. (Bu. DeW. Wi. perhaps)*; looking upon the arrangements of angels (*i.e.* the accompaniments of the giving of the Law, regulated by angels), *Me.*; by (at, HS.) the ministration of angels, HACK, COOK, HS.; (as, GLO.) ordinances of, REN. GLO.; at the ordinance of angels, RA. V. 54. Now . . . heard—But hearing, GLO. when—as, REN. and they—they, REN. on—against, WENDT; at, HS. V. 55. Spirit—Ghost,

with one accord; 58 and they cast him out of the ^e / city, and ^g stoned him: and the ^h witnesses laid down their ⁱ garments at the ^j feet of a ^k young man named Saul. 59 And they stoned Stē-phēn, ^l calling upon the Lord, and saying, ^m Lord Jēz'sūs, receive my ⁿ spirit. 60 And he ^o kneeled down, and ^p cried with a loud voice, Lord, ^q lay not this ^r sin to their charge. And when he

8 ^t ¹ asleep. 1 And *Saul was consenting unto his death.

And there arose on that ^u day a great persecution against ^v the church which was in Jē-ru-sā-lēm; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of ^w Jū-dæ-ā and ^x Sā-mā-ri-ā, except the ^y apostles. 2 And ^z devout

REN. GLO. n. V. 57. But they cried—They then crying, GLO. and (*first*)—Omit, GLO. rushed—ran, REN. V. 58. they cast—casting, GLO.; they ejected, HO. and (*second*)—they, GLO. him (*second*)—(him), WENDT. laid down—put off, REN. WENDT. the feet—named—a young man's feet whose name was, REN. V. 59. calling upon—invo-king, GLO. the Lord—Rather, Jesus, *Da. DeW. Me. Ol. KNO.* V. 60. kneeled down—bent the knee, WENDT; falling on his knees, GLO. and (*second*)—he, GLO. lay . . . charge—So *Al. DeW. Ol. W.*; fix not this sin upon me, *Me. VIN.*; retain not this sin to them, GLO. Chap. 8.—V. 1. was consenting unto—was approving of, REN.; consented approvingly unto, WENDT. death—slaying, WENDT. on that day—So *Be. Da. DeW. Me. KNO. WENDT. REN. HACK. HO. COOK. DEN. LIND. HS.*; at that time, *Al.* scattered abroad—dispersed, GLO. V. 2. devout men—*i.e.* Christians, EW. DEW. HEINRICHS, FELTEN, PAGE, HACK; *i.e.* Jews, ME. BAUM, OL. LAN. LECH. KUINOEL, STIER, HO. ZO.

* PAUL, Formerly Saul.—Called Saul Sixteen Times between Acts 7:58 and 13:7.

First mention of Name Paul.—Acts 13:9.

Born in Tarsus of Cilicia.—Acts 9:11; 21:39; 22:3.

Roman Citizen.—Acts 16:37; 22:25-28.

Of the Tribe of Benjamin.—Rom. 11:1; Phil. 3:5.

A Pharisee.—Acts 23:6; 26:5; Phil. 3:5. A Hebrew of the Hebrews—II Cor. 11:22; Phil. 3:5.

Early Life and Education.—Acts 26:4-5. At the Feet of Gamaliel—Acts 22:3.

Persecution of the Church.—Acts 8:1-4; 9:1-3, 13-14, 21; 22:4-6, 8, 19-20; 26:9-11; I Cor. 15:9; Gal. 1:13; I Tim. 1:13. His part in Death of Stephen—Acts 7:58; 8:1-3; 22:20.

His Conversion.—Acts 9:3-19; 22:6-16; 26:11-18. His Baptism—Acts 9:18; 22:16.

Call to Apostleship.—Acts 9:4-6, 15-16; 22:14-16; 26:16-18. Rom. 1:1; I Cor. 1:1; 9:1; 15:8-9; Gal. 1:1, 15-17; Eph. 1:1; Col. 1:1; I Tim. 1:1; 2:7; II Tim. 1:1, 11; Titus 1:1-3. The Apostleship—I Cor. 15:10-11; II Cor. 10:7-16; 11:5-6; 12:11-12; Gal. 1:17-22; I Tim. 2:6-7.

Goes to Arabia.—Gal. 1:17.

Returns to Damascus and preaches.—Acts 9:20. Jews try

to kill him—Acts 9:23. Aided by Aretas, the Keeper of the Garrison—II Cor. 11:32.

Paul escapes in a Basket.—Acts 9:25; II Cor. 11:31-33.

Goes to Jerusalem.—Disciples afraid of him—Acts 9:26.

Barnabas endorses him—Acts 9:27-28. He is accepted by other Apostles and by the church—Acts 9:28-29; Gal. 1:17-20; 2:7-9.

Is brought down to Caesarea and goes thence to Tarsus.—Acts 9:30.

Paul and Barnabas preach to the Greeks at Antioch.—Acts 11:26. Remain there a year—Acts 11:26. First Gentile Church organized. Disciples called Christians first there—Acts 11:26. Carry Contribution of Church at Antioch to Jerusalem and return to Antioch—Acts 11:29, 30; 12:25.

PAUL'S FIRST MISSIONARY TOUR (46-47 A. D.).—Barnabas accompanies him—Acts 13:2-3.

Go to Seleucia, Salamis, Cyprus and Paphos.—Begin preaching at Salamis in the Synagogues, having John Mark as their Attendant—Acts 13:5. Find a certain Sorcerer at Paphos, named Bar-Jesus, who tries to prevent Paul's Influence over Sergius Paulus—Acts 13:6-8. Paul, by a Miracle, inflicts Blindness upon Him—Acts 13:9-12. They pass on to Perga,

City, Gen. 4:17.

Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

Stoning, Ex. 34:1.

Witness, John 8:17.

Clothing, Job 31:19.

Feet, Gen. 18:4.

Young Men, I John 2:14.

59

Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

Spirit, Job 4:15.

60

See "Postures in Prayer," Mt. 5:44.

Cry, Lu. 18:7.

Forgiveness. See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

Sin, Gen. 3:6.

Death, Rom. 5:12.

Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

1

Day, Lev. 25:8.

Church, Acts 20:28.

Judæa, John 4:47.

Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

Apostles, Mt. 10:5.

2

Devout, Acts 2:5.

²
^a Men, Gen. 2:7.
^b Burial, II Chr. 16:14.
^c Stephen, Acts 7:2.
^d Mourning, John 11:35.
^e Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

³
^f Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
^g Church, Acts 20:28.
^h House, Deut. 24:10.
ⁱ Jas. 2:6.
^j Women, Ruth 3:9.
^k Prison, Gen. 42:16.

⁴
^l Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
¹ Comp. marg. note on ch. 5:42.
^m Word of God, John 6:63.
ⁿ Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^o Philip, John 1:43. ^p City, Gen. 4:17. ^q Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.

^a men ^b buried ^c Stē-phēn, and made great ^d lamentation over him. 3 But ^e Saul laid waste the ^f church, entering into every ^g house, and ^h dragging men and ⁱ women committed them to ^k prison.

4 They therefore that were scattered abroad went about ^l preaching the ^m word. 5 And ⁿ Philip went down to the ^p city of ^q Sā-mā-ri-ā, and proclaimed

Var. Rend.—V. 2 (*cont.*), buried Stephen—carried Stephen to his burial, REN. made—held, HO.; raised a, WENDT. V. 3: laid waste—made havoc, REN.; harassed, WENDT. church—congregation, HO. every house—houses, REN.; the separate houses, WENDT; from house to house, GLO. dragging—haling, REN. r. V. 4. They therefore—Now they, REN. went about—travelled through the country, WENDT. HO. V. 5. to the—into a, GLO. V. 6. gave heed—were attentive, WENDT. things—spoken—announcement, WENDT. when... signs—hearing and seeing the miracles, REN. did—kept doing, VIN. V. 7. from many of those—out

unto them the ^r Christ. 6 And the multitudes ^s gave heed with one accord unto the things that were spoken by Philip, when they heard, and saw the ^t signs which he did. 7 ² For from many of those that ^v had unclean ^w spirits, they came out, ^x crying with a loud ^y voice: and many that were ^z palsied, and that were ^a lame, were ^b healed. 8 And there was much ^d joy in that city.

of many, REN. from... voice—many of them who had unclean spirits, crying with a loud voice, came out, HS. that had—possessed with, HO. out—forth, REN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 5, the city—So N A B, La. Ti. WH.; a city, C D, Tr. Al. (So DeW. Me. translate thus reading; Al. Wo. render the city). V. 7. from... voice—from many that were possessed with unclean spirits... they came out (broken construction). N A B C D, Edd.; many of them who had unclean spirits, crying with a loud voice came out, HS.

30:13. ^c The Gospel confirmed, John 14:16. Ps. 30:5.

^r Jesus the Christ. See Messiah, Lu. 2:21.

⁶
^s The Gospel heard and obeyed, Acts 2:40.
^t Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^u Miracles, Mk. 16:17.

⁷
² Or, For many of those that had unclean spirits that cried with a loud voice came forth.
^v Possession by Devils, Mt. 18:16.
^w Spirit, Job 4:15.
^x Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^y Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^z Diseases, Ps. 103:3.
^a Lameness, Lev. 21:18.
^b Healing, Jer. 31:8.
^d Joy, Ps. 30:5.

John Mark deserting them—Acts 13:13. Thence to Antioch, where they remain over the Sabbath Day and Paul preaches in the Synagogue—Acts 13:14-49. The Jews stirred up a Persecution and cast them out of their Borders—Acts 13:50. They come to Iconium, where they are again persecuted—Acts 14:1-5. They flee to Lycaonia, Lystra and Derbe—Acts 14:6; II Tim. 3:11. The Curing of a Lame Man leads the People to worship the Apostles—Acts 14:11-13. The Apostles protest—Acts 14:14-17. The Jews from Antioch and Iconium induce the Multitude to stone Paul, and he is left for dead—Acts 14:19; II Cor. 11:25; II Tim. 3:11. Paul recovers and the Apostles journey to Derbe, where they preach—Acts 14:20-21.

The Apostles return to Antioch, passing through Pesidia, Pamphylia, Perga and Attalia, confirming the Disciples—Acts 14:21-26. Thus ends the First Tour.

THE CONSULTATION AT JERUSALEM.—Shortly after the Return of Paul and Barnabas to Antioch a Difficulty arose concerning the Admittance of the Gentiles into the Church without observing Circumcision—Acts 15:1. Paul and Barnabas, with others, sent to Jerusalem to inquire concerning this Question—Acts 15:1-6. Peter declares that God makes no Distinction, cleansing Men's Hearts through Faith—Acts 15:7-11. It is decided not to trouble the Gentle Converts further than with two or three Precautions—Acts 15:22-29; Gal. 2:1-9. Men chosen to go with Paul and Barnabas to announce the Decision—Acts 15:22, 30-33. The Apostles remain in Antioch teaching and preaching—Acts 15:35.

THE SECOND MISSIONARY TOUR (52-54 A.D.).—They begin Tour by returning to Cities already visited, Paul and Barnabas separating because of a Dispute over John Mark—Acts 15:37-39. See Gal. 2:11-16; II Pet. 3:15. Paul takes Silas and passes through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the Churches—Acts 15:40-41. In each Church they stated the Decision of the Apostles and Elders at Jerusalem concerning the Gentle Observances—Acts 15:28-29; 16:4-5.

At Lystra, Paul comes across Timothy whom Paul took with him, circumcising him, as his Father was a Greek, to conciliate the Jews—Acts 16:1-3. Forbidden by the Spirit to preach in Asia and Bithynia, they went through the Region of Phrygia and Galatia and by Mysia—Acts 16:6, 7. Coming to Troas a Vision appears to Paul—"A Man of Macedonia," etc.—Acts 16:9.

CHRISTIANITY IN MACEDONIA.—Accepting this as a Token from God, they sail for Samothracia, go the Next Day

to Neapolis, thence to Philippi—Acts 16:10-12; II Cor. 2:12, 13; I Thess. 2:2.

The Meeting of Paul and Lydia—Acts 16:14. She and her Household baptized—verse 15. Paul and Silas get into Trouble over the casting out of an Evil Spirit—Acts 16:16-22. They are thrown into Prison—vs. 23, 24. At Midnight they sing, when, lo, an Earthquake shakes the Prison Doors open—vs. 25-26. The Jailer, alarmed, believes on the Lord Jesus and is baptized—vs. 29-33. The Magistrates order the Release of Paul and Silas—Acts 16:35.

CHRISTIANITY IN THESSALONICA AND BERGÆA.—Paul and Silas passing through Amphipolis and Apollonia, come to Thessalonica, where Paul reasons with Citizens on the Sabbath Day—Acts 17:1-3. Many Disciples were made—Acts 17:4; Phil. 4:15, 16. A Rabble forms about Jason's House—vs. 5-9. Paul and Silas sent to Bergæa—v. 10. The Bergæans more noble than the Thessalonians—vs. 11. The Jews follow Paul, making Trouble again—v. 13. Paul being sent away, arrives at Athens—Acts 17:15.

CHRISTIANITY PENETRATING ATHENS.—Paul sends Timothy to Thessalonica—I Thess. 3:1-5. The Spell of Athens and how Paul is affected by it—Acts 17:16. He reasons in Synagogue with the Jews and in the Marketplace with the Greeks—v. 17. He encounters the Philosophers, who bring him to the Areopagus to explain himself—Acts 17:18-21. Paul addresses them—vs. 22-31. Some mocked, some dodged and some believed—vs. 32-34.

PAUL AT CORINTH.—Arriving at Corinth, he finds there Aquila and Priscilla, with whom he abides—Acts 18:1-3. He works at Tent-making during the Week and reasons with the Jews each Sabbath Day—vs. 3-4. Silas and Timothy join him—Acts 18:5. Driven out of the Synagogue by the Jews, he enters the House of Justus, near the Synagogue—v. 7. Many Confessions were taken, notably that of Crispus and Household—v. 8. He remains in Corinth a Year and a half, thus instructed in a Vision—v. 11. See I Cor. 1:1-17.

Writes I and II Thessalonian Letters.

Paul is brought before Gallio's Judgment-seat without Results—Acts 18:12-17.

THIRD MISSIONARY TOUR (55-59 A.D.): PAUL AT EPHESUS.—Paul, accompanied by Aquila and Priscilla, sails for Ephesus—Acts 18:18. There he leaves his Companions, departing for Cæsarea and Antioch, where he spends some Time—vs. 22-23. After passing through the Upper Country he returns to Ephesus, where he finds some Disciples of John

9 a Man, Gen. 2:7. b Simon, Lu. 6:15. c Name, Acts 16:18. d City, Gen. 4:17. e Magic, Dan. 5:11. f V. 11; ch. 13:6. g Gr. nation. h Samaria, 1 Ki. 18:2. i False Teachers. See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.	9 But there was a certain a man, ^bSi'-mōn by ^cname, who beforetime in the ^dcity used ^e sorcery, and amazed the ¹people of ^oSā-mā-rī-ā, ^hgiving out that himself was some great one: 10 to whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, ⁱThis man is that ^jpower of God which is called Great. 11 And they gave heed to him, because that of long time he had Var. Rend.—V. 9. was—was already beforetime, HO. who . . . amazed— who formerly had arisen as sorcerer and had amazed many of, WENDT. beforetime— <i>Omit</i>, HO. used sorcery—<i>Gr.</i> was-a-magus, or, practised magic, RA. amazed—bewitched, AL; startled, HO. giving out—claiming, WENDT; saying, GLO.; in that he gave out, HO. himself —he, GLO. one—personage, WENDT. V. 10. the least—little, GLO. the greatest —great, GLO. that—the, REN.	amazed them with his sorceries. 12 But when they ^kbelieved ^lPhilip ^mpreaching ⁿgood tidings concerning the ^okingdom of God and the name of ^pJē- šūs Christ, they were ^qbaptized, both men and ^rwomen. 13 And Si'-mōn also himself believed: and being baptized, he continued with Philip; and beholding ^s signs and great ^umiracles wrought, he was amazed. WENDT, GLO. HS. power . . . Great —mighty power as he was called, REN. V. 11. sorceries—magical doings, RA. V. 12. believed—became believing, WENDT. preaching—announcing, or, heralding, WENDT. <i>Gr.</i>; evangelizing, RA. good —glad, HS. concerning—about, HO. and (<i>first</i>)—and about, HO. V. 13. also himself believed—came himself also to be- lieve, HO. WENDT. continued—<i>Gr.</i> continued stedfastly, RA. signs . . . wrought—miracles and mighty powers come to pass, REN.	m Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. 2 Comp. marg. note on ch. 5:42. n Gospel, Mk. 16:15. o See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. p Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. q Baptism, Rom. 6:3. r Women, Ruth 3:9. 13 s Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22. t Gospel confirmed. See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16. u Miracles, Mk. 16:17. 3 Gr. powers.
---	---	---	---

the Baptist, whom he baptizes into the Name of the Lord Jesus—Acts 19:1-7. Spends 3 Months reasoning in the Synagogue, after which, on account of Opposition, he enters into the School of Tyrannus, where he remained Two Years—Acts 19:8-10. See I Cor. 15:32; 16:8, 9. All Asia thus heard the Word—Acts 19:8-10. Special Miracles wrought through Paul—vs. 11-12. Seven Sons of Sceva, a Jew, adjured evil Spirits in the Name of Jesus, and were discomfited—Acts 19:13-16. The Name of the Lord Jesus being thus magnified, Fear fell on all, and Books of Magical Arts were burned—vs. 17-20.

Purposes to visit Macedonia and Corinth, before going to Jerusalem at Pentecost; afterwards Rome and Spain—Acts 19:21; 20:16; Rom. 1:10-15; 15:22-29.

Directs Collection to be made for the Brethren at Jerusalem—I Cor. 16:1-4.

Remaining in Asia, he sends Timothy and Erastus into Macedonia, Timothy to visit Corinth also—Acts 19:21, 22; I Cor. 16:10-12.

Writes First Epistle to the Corinthians.
Diana of the Ephesians defended.—Demetrius and the Silversmiths, finding their Trade injured by Paul's Preaching, raise a Mob. Paul's Companions are seized—Acts 19:29. Town-clerk quiets the Mob—Acts 20:1.

Paul possibly makes a Second Visit to Corinth.—II Cor. 2:1; 12:14; 13:1, 2.

During his Stay of Three Years in Ephesus Paul probably organized Churches of Roman Asia—Acts 20:18-35; Rom. 15:20. Leaves Timothy in Ephesus—I Tim. 1:3.

Starts for Macedonia—Acts 20:1.

Waits for Titus from Corinth—II Cor. 2:13.

Comes to Philippi and Macedonia.

At Philippi Paul meets Titus, who brings Cheering News from Corinth—II Cor. 7:4-13.

Paul sends Titus back to Corinth to continue Collection for Saints at Jerusalem—II Cor. 8:6-24; chap. 9.

Sends Second Epistle to the Corinthians by Titus and Two Others.

Paul writes Epistle to the Galatians.

Paul at Illyricum.—Rom. 15:19, 20.

Spends Three Months in Corinth.—Acts 20:2-6; I Cor. 16:6, 7.

Writes Epistle to the Romans, which he sends by Phœbe of Cenchreæ—Rom. 16:1.

Paul arrives at Philippi and next at Troas—Acts 20:6. On the Lord's Day he breaks Bread with the Disciples at Troas and discourses—v. 7. Eutychus, falling from an Upper Window, is restored by Paul—vs. 8-12. Paul meets Companions at Assos, making a Rapid Journey through Mitylene, Chios, Samos and Miletus—Acts 20:13-15. Paul calls for Elders of Church at Ephesus and bids them Adieu—vs. 17-38.

Departure from Ephesus.—The Company makes a Rapid Run through Cos, Rhodes and Patara to Tyre—Acts 21:1-3.

Remain there 7 Days, when Paul is advised to stay away from Jerusalem—v. 4. Pass on through Ptolemais to Cæsarea, where they find Philip the Evangelist, one of the Seven—v. 8. Agabus, a Prophet, comes down from Judea to persuade Paul to stay away from Jerusalem—vs. 10-11.

Paul determines to go to Jerusalem.—Paul being incorrigible, the Company depart for Jerusalem—Acts 21:15-17. Paul, with Others, reports his Success to the Elders of the Church, who rejoice—Acts 21:18-20.

Paul is advised to take a Vow and so appease the Jewish Wrath, which he does.—Acts 21:20-26. After the Completion of the Vow, being seen in the Temple, he is misunderstood and seized by an Infuriated Mob—Acts 21:27-29.

They seek to kill him, but he is rescued by the Soldiers.—vs. 30-36. Paul obtains Leave to speak and addresses the Multitude—Acts 21:37-40; 22:1-22. The Impatient Mob stops the Speech and the Chief Captain orders Paul to be examined by Scourging—vs. 22-24.

Paul asserts his Citizenship.—He declares himself a Roman—Acts 22:25-28. Paul was then unbound and permitted to defend himself—v. 30. He addresses the Jewish Council, but is interrupted by the High Priest, Ananias—Acts 23:1-5. Paul, perceiving the Assembly to consist of Pharisees and Sadducees, throws them into Dissension by claiming Protection from the former—vs. 6-9. The Chief Captain comes to the Rescue, bringing Paul into the Castle—v. 10.

The Jews again band themselves together to kill Paul, but are defeated by Paul's Nephew—Acts 23:12-22. The Chief Captain hurries Paul away to Cæsarea, where he is brought before Felix—vs. 22-25.

Paul before Felix.—Speech of Tertullus—Acts 24:1-9. Paul's Defence—vs. 10-21. Felix defers the Trial until Lysias, the Chief Captain, arrives—vs. 22-23. After some days Felix and Drusilla, his Wife, send for Paul—v. 24. Paul addresses them upon Righteousness, etc.—vs. 24-27. Two Years were spent by Paul in Prison.

Paul before Festus.—The Chief Priests informing against Paul, Festus went to Cæsarea and ordered Paul before him—Acts 25:1-6. The Jews unable to prove their Charges, Paul appeals unto Cæsar. The Appeal is granted by Festus—vs. 7-12. Meanwhile Agrippa comes to Cæsarea and desires an Interview with Paul—Acts 25:13-22.

Paul before Agrippa.—Festus introduces Paul, declaring he had done Nothing worthy of Death—Acts 25:24-27. Agrippa allows Paul to speak for himself—Acts 26:1. Paul's Address—vs. 2-23. Paul's Doctrine sounds queer to Festus and he is charged with Madness—v. 24. Paul's Retort and Appeal to Agrippa's Conscience—vs. 25-29. Agrippa exonerates Paul—vs. 30-31. Paul sails for Rome—Acts 27:1-8.

Paul predicts a Shipwreck.—His Advice rejected—v. 11. A Tempestuous Wind arises, continuing Many Days, while the

^a Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^b Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^c Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
^d Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^e Word of God, John 6:63.
^f Peter, Mt. 4:18.
^g John, Mk. 1:19.

^h Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
ⁱ Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

^j Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
^k Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

14 Now when ^athe apostles that were at ^bJē-ryū-sā-lēm heard that ^cSā-mā-rī-ā had received the ^dword of God, they sent unto them ^fPeter and ^gJohn: 15 who, when they were come down, ^hprayed for them, that they might receive the ⁱHoly Spirit: 16 for as yet it was fallen upon none of them: only they had been ^jbaptized into the name of the

Var Rend.—V. 14. Now when—And, G.L.O. that—which, REN. were at—in, G.L.O. heard—having heard, G.L.O. Vs. 15-19. Spirit—Ghost, REN. G.L.O. r. V. 16. it—he, REN. was—had not, WENDT. none—a single one, WENDT. V. 17. received—began to receive, BART.

Vessel was driven hither and thither—Acts 27:13-29. The Sailors, alarmed, seek to flee from the Ship, but are prevented by Paul—vs. 30-31. Paul predicts Safety and practically takes Charge—vs. 33-36. All finally escape to Land—vs. 43-44.

Paul at Melita.—Association with the Barbarians—Acts 28:1-2. A Viper fastens on Paul's Hand—v. 3. The Barbarian's Idea of Justice avenging Crime—v. 4. After Paul shakes off the Viper, they declare he is a God—vs. 5-6.

PAUL AT ROME.—Taken to Rome, he abode Two Whole Years in his own Hired Dwelling, preaching the Kingdom of God—Acts 28:11-31.

Writes the Epistle to Colossians, the Epistle to the Ephesians and the Epistle to the Philippians.—He writes Timothy he is ready to be offered up and the Time of his Departure is at Hand—II Tim. 4:6. This is the Last Word of Scripture concerning Paul.

PAUL'S MOTIVES FOR ACTION.

He had a Thorough Conviction of Messianic Salvation.—Acts 26:22-23, 29; I Cor. 15:10-11.

Worked with Faith in an Inworking God.—Acts 15:12; II Cor. 5:18-20.

He was constrained by Love.—II Cor. 5:13-17; Phil. 2:3; 3:7-11.

He had a Love for Souls.—Rom. 9:1-3; 10:1.

Was a Bond-slave of Christ's.—Rom. 1:1; I Cor. 3:23; 6:19, 20; II Cor. 10:7; Gal. 1:11; Phil. 1:1; 2:7; I Thess. 5:10; II Tim. 2:24; Titus 1:1.

He had the Example of the Christ.—II Cor. 8:9; 10:1; Phil. 2:5. The Terror of the Lord—II Cor. 5:11; II Thess. 1:7-9.

Distinguishing Temporal from Eternal.—I Cor. 7:29; II Cor. 4:16-18.

Had Hope in a Future.—I Cor. 15:51; II Cor. 5:1-4; Phil. 3:20; Titus 2:13; II Tim. 4:8.

PAUL'S AIMS: To turn Men to God.—Acts 26:16-19. To give New Life to the World.—II Cor. 5:17. To preach Christ.—I Cor. 2:1-5. To please Christ.—I Cor. 7:32; Gal. 1:10.

Paul magnifies his Office.—Rom. 1:5, 13-15; II Cor. 3:6; Eph. 3:1, 2, 7, 8; Col. 1:25-27; I Tim. 1:11.

HIS CITIZENSHIP.—Acts 16:37; 17:22-29; 23:27; 25:12; Eph. 2:19; Phil. 3:20.

HIS DEPENDENCE UPON HIS TRADE.—Acts 18:3; 20:33-35; I Cor. 9:17-19; Phil. 4:11-13; I Thess. 4:11-12.

HIS LANGUAGE.—Acts 7:58; 8:1-3; 21:39-40; 22:2.

PAUL'S METHOD WITH MEN AND WOMEN.—Tolerant—Rom. 14:1-13; I Cor. 8:1-13; 10:23-33; II Cor. 13:9; Gal. 2:7-10; Phil. 1:15-18. Firm—Gal. 2:14-21; I Cor. 5:1-7; 6:1-10. Reasonable—I Cor. 7:20-31; 14:6-12; 15:12-19; Phil. 4:8-9. Adaptability—I Cor. 9:19-23; 11:3-15. Tenderness—I Thess. 2:7, 8, 11, 17, 18-20; 3:1-10. Love for his Fellow-countrymen—Rom. 7:12. Desirous of attending their Feasts—Acts 18:21; 20:16. Watched for the Hope of Israel—Acts 23:6. Sought to win Souls—I Thess. 2:19-20. Prayed for his Fellow-men—I Tim. 2:1-4; II Thess. 1:11-12; 2:13, 16-17; 3:5, 16. His Genius for Friendship—Phil. 1:3-11; Gal. 4:12-20; II Tim. 1:1-5.

^k Lord Jē-sūs. 17 Then ^lhe laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy Spirit. 18 Now when ⁿSī-mōn saw that through the laying on of the apostles' hands the ⁱHoly Spirit was given, he offered them ^omoney, 19 saying, ^pGive me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay my hands, he may receive the Holy Spirit. 20 But

V. 18. Now—And, G.L.O. laying on—imposition, G.L.O. V. 19. power—full power (or, authority), HO.; Gr. authority, RA.

Var. Read.—V. 18. Holy Spirit—So A C D, La. Tr.¹; spirit N B, Ti. Al. WH.

^l How do we receive the Holy Spirit? John 14:16.
^m Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

ⁿ Simon, Lu. 6:15.
^o Some ancient authorities omit Holy.
^p Money, Ex. 12:44.

^p Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16.
^q Sin against the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

PAUL AS A WORKER.—He knew he was created for that Purpose—Gal. 1:15-16; Eph. 2:10. He held God as a Co-partner—I Cor. 3:9; II Cor. 6:1; 9:8; Eph. 3:7; Phil. 2:12; Col. 1:27. He had prepared himself for God's Work—II Tim. 2:21; 3:16-17; Titus 3:1-8. As leading in bringing the Gentiles unto Christ, he glorified his Ministry—Rom. 11:13-14; Gal. 1:15-20; Eph. 3:8-12. He was an incessant Personal Worker—Acts 9:28-29; 20:18-21; 28:28-31. Nothing that presented itself daunted him—Rom. 1:14-15; I Cor. 15:10, 58. He was deliberate in Judgment, but alert in Action—Rom. 15:18-21; II Cor. 10:14-18. He knew how to enlist his Co-workers—Acts 16:1-3; 20:4; Eph. 6:21-22; II Tim. 2:2; Titus 1:5. He required nothing of them but what he submitted to—I Cor. 11:22-31. He always emphasized Christian Work—Eph. 4:14-16; Col. 1:10; I Tim. 2:10; 5:9-10; 6:18; II Tim. 2:15, 21; 3:16; Titus 2:14. He foresaw the Triumph of Christ and induced Others to work for it—Rom. 8:19-25; I Cor. 15:25-28, 56-58.

PAUL'S PRAYERS.—Rom. 1:9; 10:1; I Cor. 1:3; II Cor. 13:7; Gal. 6:16-18; Eph. 1:16-19; 3:14-19; Phil. 1:3-10; Col. 1:3, 9; I Thess. 1:2; 3:10-13; 5:23; II Thess. 1:11; 2:16, 17; 3:5, 16; II Tim. 1:3, 18; 2:7; 4:16; Philemon 4-6; Heb. 13:20, 21.

PAUL'S LETTERS.—They divide into 4 Groups: (1) The Two to the Thessalonians written in Winter of 53-54 A.D.—(2) The Two Corinthian Letters, the Galatian and Roman, 58-59 A.D. (3) Colossians, Philemon, Ephesians and Philippians, 63 A.D. (4) The Two Timothy and Titus, his Last Letters, 66 A.D.

THE STYLE OF PAUL'S LETTERS.—(1) **Variety:** Logical—Rom. 4:12-21. Legal—Rom. 2:11-29; 13:1-10. Didactic—I Cor. 10:21; II Cor. 9:6-14. Laconic—Rom. 12:9-18; 14:5-9; Eph. 4:26-32. Elastic—I Cor. 9:19-23. Corrective—I Cor. 4:18-21; II Cor. 10:1-11; 13:1-10. Persuasive—I Cor. 4:14-17; Phil. 2:1-16. Imaginative—Rom. 8:18-39. (2) **Intensity.**—I Cor. 15:54-58; II Cor. 11:16-29; Gal. 4:12-20. (3) **Hopefulness.**—Rom. 8:20-25; 16:20; II Cor. 4:16-18; Phil. 1:19-26; II Tim. 4:18; I Thess. 4:13-18. (4) **Tact.**—The Letter to Philemon—II Cor. 8:9-10. (5) **Compactness.**—II Cor. 6:3-10; Eph. 1:3-14; 4:11-16; Col. 1:9-23; I Thess. 5:4-18. (6) **Strength.**—I Cor. 4:7-13; I Tim. 6:3-10; II Tim. 4:1-8. (7) **Comparison.**—Rom. 7:9-23; I Cor. 10:6-12.

TEACHING OF PAUL.

The Christian Life.—Adoption—Rom. 8:15, 23; 9:4; Gal. 4:5; Eph. 1:5. Adultery—Rom. 2:22; 13:9. Anger—Eph. 4:31; Col. 3:8. Apostasy—I Cor. 10:12; I Tim. 3:6, 7; 4:1; 6:9. Assurance—Col. 2:2; I Thess. 1:5. Children—Eph. 2:3; 6:1; Col. 3:20; I Thess. 2:11; I Tim. 3:4; 3:12; Titus 2:4. Circumcision—Rom. 2:25-29; 3:1, 30; 4:9-12; 15:8; I Cor. 7:19; Gal. 2:7, etc. Confidence—Eph. 3:12; Phil. 1:25; Heb. 3:14. Conscience—Rom. 2:15; 9:1; 13:5; I Cor. 8:7, 10, 12; 10:25, 27-29; II Cor. 1:12; 4:2; 5:11; I Tim. 1:5, 19; 3:9; 4:2; II Tim. 1:3; Titus 1:15. Contentment—Phil. 4:11; I Tim. 6:6, 8. Covetousness—Rom. 1:29; II Cor. 9:5; Eph. 4:19; 5:3; Col. 3:5; I Thess. 2:5. Drunkenness—Rom. 13:13; Eph. 5:18, etc. Fathers—Eph. 4:6; Col. 3:21. Flesh—Rom. 1:3; 2:28; 3:20; 4:1; 6:19; 7:5, 18, 25; 8:3, 4, etc. Forgiveness—Rom. 4:7;

20
a Peter, Mt. 4:18.
b Silver, Job 22:25.
c Sin against the Holy Spirit, I John 14:16.
d Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Money, Ex. 12:44.
21
g Deut. 10:9; 12:12; comp. Eph. 5:5.
h Gr. word.
i Heart, Acts 15:9.
22
i Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
j Sin, Gen. 3:6.
k The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
l Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
m See "Mind," Job 38:36.
n Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

a Peter said unto him, Thy *b* silver perish with thee, because thou hast *c* thought to obtain the *d* gift of *e* God with *f* money. 21 Thou hast *g* neither part nor lot in this *h* matter: for thy *i* heart is not right before God. 22 Repent therefore of this thy *j* wickedness, and *k* pray the Lord, if perhaps the *l* thought of thy heart shall be *n* forgiven

Var. Rend.—V. 20. silver . . . thee—money, HO. WENDT. KNO. perish with thee—*Lit.* be along with thee unto destruction, VIN.; be accused and with it also thou, HO.; be with thee in destruction, WENDT.; perish, even as thou art now perishing, KNO. hast thought to obtain—*So* KNO.; *lit.* didst think to purchase, V.A.R.; thoughtest to purchase, HS. V. 21. lot—portion, REN. matter—word, HO. HS. REN. RA.; *i.e.* the gospel, HACK. BLASS. REN. NEANDER. GROTIUS, RA. HS.: *i.e.* the matter mentioned before, WENDT. VIN.; right—straight, WENDT. HO. VIN. before—in the sight of, REN. V. 22. Repent there-

thee. 23 For I see that thou *a* art in the *b* gall of *c* bitterness and in the *d* bond of *e* iniquity. 24 And Si-môn answered and said, Pray *f* ye for me to the Lord, that *g* none of the things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 They therefore, when they had testified and spoken the *h* word of the Lord, returned to *i* Je-ru-sa-lēm, and *j* preached

fore of—Change thy mind therefore away from, WENDT. the (*first*)—to the, REN. perhaps—*Omit*, REN. thought of thy heart—intention, HO. WENDT. shall be—indeed be, REN.; may be, GLO.; would be, WENDT. V. 23. art in—*Lit.* are into (*i.e.* art plunged into, Al. DeW. Ol. Wo. VIN.); art come into, HO. WENDT. in . . . iniquity—As marg., BART. LIND.; as gall of bitterness and as a bond of iniquity, REN. gall of bitterness—*So* (*i.e.* malice bitter as gall), Me.; *i.e.* the bitterest gall, venom, Al. DeW. bond—bonds, WENDT. V. 25. returned—turned back to go, REN.; were returning, GLO. preached—were preaching, GLO.

23
2 Or, will become gall (or, a gall root) of bitterness and a bond of iniquity. Comp. Deut. 29:18; Heb. 12:15.
o Gall, Mt. 27:34.
p Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.
q Bondage, John 8:33; Is. 58:6.
r See "sin," Gen. 3:6.
24
s Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
t Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
25 [15:17.
u Witness, John
v Word of God, John 6:63.
w Gospel, Mk. 16:15; [Ju. 1:8.
x Jerusalem.
y Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
3 Gr. brought good tidings. Comp. ch. 5:42.

Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14; 2:13. Fornication—I Cor. 5:1; 6:13, 18; 7:2; 12:21; Gal. 5:19; Eph. 5:3; Col. 3:5; I Thess. 4:3. Gentiles—Rom. 1:13; 2:14, 24; 3:29; 9:24, 30; 11:11–13, 25; 15:9, 10, etc. Gnosticism announced in the later Epistles by Right Knowledge of Christ—Eph. 1:17; 3:19; 4:13; Phil. 3:8; Col. 1:9, 10; 2:3; 3:10; I Tim. 2:4; 6:20; II Tim. 2:25; 3:7; Titus 1:1. Gospel—Rom. 1:1, 9, 15 f.; 10:15 f.; 11:28; 15:16, etc. Grace—Rom. 1:5, 7; 3:24; 4:4, 16; 5:2, 15, 17, 20, 21; 6:1, 14, etc. Husbands—I Cor. 7:2, 4, 10, 11, 13, 14, 16, 34, 39; Eph. 5:22–25, 28, 33; Col. 3:19; I Tim. 3:2; 3:12; Titus 1:6. Jews—Rom. 1:16; 2:9, 10, 17, 28; 29; 3:9, 10, 12, 24; 10:12, etc. Justification—Rom. 2:13; 3:4, 20, 24, 28; 4:2, 25; 5:1, 9, 16, 18, etc. Law—Rom. 2:12–15, 17, 18, etc. Love—Rom. 5:5, 8; 8:35, 39; 12:9, 10; 13:10; 14:15; 15:30; I Cor. 4:21, 8:1; 13:1, 2, 3, etc. Man of Sin—II Thess. 2:3 f. Masters—Eph. 6:9; Col. 4:1. Mothers—Eph. 6:2; I Tim. 5:2; II Tim. 1:5. Murder—Rom. 1:29; I Tim. 1:9. Parents—Rom. 1:30; II Cor. 12:14; Eph. 6:1; Col. 3:20; I Tim. 5:4. Pharisees—Acts 26:5; Phil. 3:6. Praise—Eph. 1:6, 12, 14; Phil. 1:11; 4:8. Prayer—Rom. 12:12; I Cor. 7:5; Eph. 6:18; Phil. 4:6; Col. 4:2; I Tim. 4:5, etc. Reconciliation—Rom. 5:10, 11; 11:15; II Cor. 5:18–20; Eph. 2:16; Col. 1:20 f. Redemption—Rom. 3:24; 8:23; I Cor. 1:30; Eph. 1:14; Col. 1:14. Regeneration—Titus 3:5. Relation between the Weak and the Strong—I Cor. 8:10; Rom. 14:1; 15:13. Repentance—Rom. 2:4; 11:29; I Cor. 7:9, 10; 12:21; II Tim. 2:25. Resurrection—Rom. 1:4; 6:5; I Cor. 15:12, 13, 21, 42; Phil. 3:10, 11; II Tim. 2:18; Heb. 6:2; 11:35. Rich—I Tim. 6:9, 17 f. Righteousness—Rom. 1:17; 3:5, 21, 22, 25, 26; 4:3, 5, 6, 9, 11, 13, 22; 5:16, etc. Sect of the Circumcision or Judaizing Christians—Gal. 2:12; Titus 1:10. Salvation—Rom. 1:16; 10:10, 11; 13:11; II Cor. 6:2; 7:10; Eph. 1:13; 6:17; Phil. 1:19, 28; 2:12; I Thess. 5:8, 9; II Thess. 2:13; II Tim. 2:10; 3:15; Titus 2:11. Sanctification—Rom. 6:19, 22; I Cor. 1:30; I Thess. 4:3, 4, 7; I Tim. 2:15. Servants—Eph. 6:5; Col. 3:22; I Tim. 6:1 f.; Titus 2:9; I Pet. 2:18. Sins—Rom. 3:9; 4:8; 5:12, 13, 20, 21; 6:1, 2, 6, etc. Spiritual Israel—Rom. 2:28; 9:6; 11:26; Phil. 3:3; Eph. 2:12. Widows—I Cor. 7:8; I Tim. 5:3, 4, 5, 9, 11, 14, 16. Wine—Rom. 14:21; Eph. 5:18; I Tim. 3:3; 5:23; Titus 2:3. Wives—I Cor. 7:2–4, 10, 12, 14, 27, 33, 34, 39; Eph. 5:22, 24, 25, 28, 33; Col. 3:18. Works—Rom. 2:6, 3:20, 27, 28; 4:2, 6; 9:11; 11:6; 13:12; Gal. 2:16; 3:2, etc.

Christian, Christ's Relation to.—Is the Head of Every Man—I Cor. 11:3. Approves those who possess His Mind—I Cor. 2:16. Dwells in the Heart of the Christian—Rom. 8:9–11; II Cor. 13:5; Eph. 2:22; 3:17. Produces in us an Inseparable Love—Rom. 8:35. Is our Life—Rom. 6:23; Phil. 1:21. Our Passover—I Cor. 5:7. Makes us Heirs of God—Rom. 8:17; Gal. 3:29; 4:4–7; Eph. 3:6; Titus 3:7. Is the Unifying Power of all Disciples—Rom. 12:5; I Cor. 12:12, 20,

27; Gal. 3:28, 29; Eph. 2:12–22. Unites us to Him by Baptism—Rom. 6:3–5; Col. 2:14–15. Enables us to abound in Comfort—II Cor. 1:5. Justifies through Faith in Him—Rom. 4:25; 5:16–21; Gal. 2:17. Equips us for every Good Work—Phil. 4:12, 13. Is the Medium of our Hope—I Thess. 1:3; Heb. 6:13–20. Enables us to have Joy in God—Rom. 5:11. Is the Guarantee of our Riches in Glory—Phil. 4:19.

Church Government.—Apostles and Congregation cooperate—Acts 11:29–30; 13:3; I Cor. 12:28; Eph. 4:11–12. Paul concurs with Peter—Acts 1:15–26; 14:23 (where Greek word *cheirotonen* means voting by stretching out hand); 20:28. Choosing Officers—I Tim. 3:1–13; Titus 1:5–9; Eph. 4:11–13. Relation of Officers to Congregation—Rom. 12:4–8; I Cor. 16:15–16; II Cor. 1:11; I Thess. 5:12–15; I Tim. 3:4, 5, 12; 5:17–20. Support of the Ministry—I Cor. 9:3–14; II Cor. 11:7–9; Gal. 6:6; Phil. 4:10–18; I Tim. 5:17–18. What the Church should get out of its Officers—Acts 20:28; Rom. 12:6–11; I Cor. 12:26–28; 14:1–3; Eph. 4:11–13; Phil. 4:8–9; I Tim. 1:3–8; I Cor. 4:1–5; Titus 1:7–9; 2:1–10. Bishop—Phil. 1:1; I Tim. 3:1, 2; Titus 1:7. Elder—I Tim. 5:1, 19. Pastor—Eph. 4:11. Ministers—Rom. 13:6; I Cor. 3:5, 41; II Cor. 3:6; 6:4; 11:15, 23. Apostles—Rom. 1:1; 11:13; 16:7; I Cor. 4:9; 9:1, 2, 5; 15:9; 12:28, 29; 15:7, 9; II Cor. 1:12, etc. Prophets—I Cor. 12:28 f.; Eph. 2:20; 3:5; 4:11; I Thess. 2:15; I Cor. 14:32. Teachers—I Cor. 12:28 f.; Eph. 4:11; I Tim. 1:7; II Tim. 4:3; Titus 2:3. Evangelists—Eph. 4:11; II Tim. 4:5; Col. 2:12. Lord's Supper—I Cor. 10:16 f.; 11:20 f.

Civil and National Life.—The Governing Power comes from God—Rom. 13:1, 4; Titus 3:1, 2. To be Subject for Conscience' Sake—Rom. 13:5. Except when the Command violates Law—Acts 23:1–3. All Honest Dues must be met—Rom. 13:6–8. Nothing could prevent him from doing God's Bidding—Acts 20:22–24; 21:10–14.

Covenants, Christ's Relation to the Two: To the Old.—Christ the Fulfillment of the Promise to Abraham—"In Thee and thy Seed shall all the Nations of the Earth be blessed"—Rom. 4:11–25; 11:25–28; Gal. 3:5–16, 19; 4:21–31. The Law added because of Transgression till the Seed should come—Rom. 5:20, 21; Gal. 3:16, 19; 4:1–5; I Tim. 1:8–10. Shadow of Heavenly Things to come imposed till Coming of Christ—Col. 2:14–17. We are become dead to the Law by the Body of Christ—Rom. 7:4–6; 8:1–4; Gal. 4:1–5. Christ took away the Bond written in Ordinances—Col. 2:14. Veil done away in Christ—II Cor. 3:14.

To the New.—Christ is called a Covenant—Is. 42:6–9; 49:6–10; 59:20, 21. Sealed New Covenant with His Blood—I Cor. 11:25. Christ the Mediator of New Covenant—Rom. 8:34; Eph. 2:18; 3:11, 12; I Tim. 2:5, 6.

Death.—Caused by Sin—Rom. 5:12. Symbolized by Bap-

^a Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^b Villages, Deut. 2:23.
^c Samaritans, I Ki. 18:2.
Comp. Mt. 10:5.

^d See ch. 5:19; comp. v. 29.
^e Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
^f God, Gen. 1:1.
^g Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^h Philip, John 1:43.
ⁱ See v. 30; ch. 6:5.
^l Or, at noon. Comp. ch. 22:6.
^j The South, Deut. 34:3.
^k Jerusalem, J. 1:8.
^l Gaza, Ju. 16:1.
^m Desert, Jer. 17:6.

the ^a gospel to many ^b villages of the ^c Să-măr'î-tăns.

26 But ^d an angel of the ^e Lord spake unto ^h Philip, saying, Arise, and go ⁱ toward the ^j south unto the way that goeth down from ^k Jê-ru'să-lēm unto ^l Gă'zâ: the same is ^m desert. 27 And he arose and went: and behold, ⁿ a man of ^o Ê-thi-ô'pî-â, a ^p eunuch of great authority under Căn-dă-çê, ^q queen of the

Var. Rend.—V. 26. toward the south—So FELTEN, BART.; at noon, REN. NES. WENDT, r marg. HO. the same —*Lit. this way, Al. DeW. Me. W. BART.*; which, GLO. V. 27. a man of Ethiopia—an Ethiopian, GLO. of great authority—a distinguished officer, REN.; Gr. a magnate, R.A. who (*last*)—Omit, GLO. to—for to, REN. R. V. 28. and was reading—read, REN. GLO. HO.; had

Ê-thi-ô'pî-âns, who was over all her ^r treasure, who ^s had come to Jê-ru'să-lēm to ^t worship; 28 and he was returning and sitting in his ^u chariot, and was reading the ^v prophet ^w Î-să'jăh. 29 And ^x the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. 30 And Philip ran to him, and heard him reading Î-să'jăh the prophet, and said, ^y Understandest thou what thou

read for him, OL. NÜSGEN, BLASS; and he was reading, HS. reading—reading aloud, WENDT, KNO. V. 29. And—then, GLO. near . . . to—approach, WENDT. V. 30. reading—reading aloud, or, had read for him, HO. Understandest thou—So R.A.; Dost thou indeed understand . . . ? DeW. Me.; Yea, but understandest thou . . . ? Al.; Well, knowest thou . . . ? D.A.; Understandest thou then, HS.

²⁷
ⁿ Man, Gen. 2:7.
^o Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
^p Eunuch, II Ki. 20:18.
^q Queen, Esth. 2:4.
^r Treasure, I Chr. 27:25.
^s Comp. I Ki. 8:41 f.; John 12:20.
^t Worship, Mt. 4:10.

²⁸
^u Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
^v Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^w Isaiah, Is. 1:1.

²⁹
^x See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.

³⁰
^y See "Mind," Job 38:36.

tism—Rom. 6:4. Wages of Sin—Rom. 6:23. Overcome by Thirst—I Cor. 15:26, 54. Sin the Sting of—I Cor. 15:56. Does not separate us from Christ—Rom. 8:38, 39.

Demons (Devil).—Gentiles sacrifice to—I Cor. 10:20. Disciples not to have Fellowship with—I Cor. 10:20. Avoid Cup of—I Cor. 10:21. Avoid Teachings of—I Tim. 4:1. Satan—To be resisted—Eph. 4:27; 6:11. Avoided by Man of God—I Tim. 3:7; II Tim. 2:26. Some fall into Condemnation of—I Tim. 3:6. God will praise—Rom. 16:20. Gets power over some—I Tim. 5:5. Tempts—I Cor. 7:5. Gets advantage of some—I Cor. 2:11. Sent to Paul as Messenger—II Cor. 12:7. Some have followed—I Tim. 1:29; 5:15. Hindered Paul—I Thess. 2:18. Transformed into Angels of Light—II Cor. 11:17.

Paul's Views of Discipline.—Not yet perfect himself—Phil. 3:12-14. Carries God's Treasure in an Earthen Vessel—II Cor. 4:7. Keeps his Body under lest he becomes a Castaway—I Cor. 9:27. Each must enter Kingdom through Tribulation—Acts 14:22. He himself gives a "Thorn in the Flesh"—II Cor. 12:7. Has his own Disputes—Acts 15:36-39; 23:5-6. Some Vessels to Honor, some to Dishonor—II Tim. 2:20. Church under Constant Cleansing—Eph. 5:25-27; II Cor. 7:1; Titus 3:8-11. Spiritual Diseases must be taken hold of in Time—Rom. 16:17; I Cor. 5:1-13; II Cor. 6:14-18; Eph. 5:3-14; II Thess. 3:6-15; II Tim. 2:19-26.

Paul's View of Election.—God chooses, but it is for Service.—Pharaoh—Rom. 9:17. Jacob and Esau—Rom. 9:12-13. 7,000 Prophets—Rom. 11:14 (see also Cyrus—Is. 4:5; Balaam—Num. 22:20). God predetermines that Jesus shall be the Savior of Men—Acts 17:30-31; Rom. 3:21-26; Eph. 1:9-10; Col. 1:17-20 (see also Gen. 3:15; 12:3 with Rom. 4:13 and 10:6-10; Is. 9:6-7). All who conform themselves to the Image of Christ come within the Scope of Election—Rom. 6:3-7, 17-18; 8:29; I Cor. 15:21-25; Eph. 1:11-14; Col. 1:14. Those are rejected who go about to establish their own Righteousness—Rom. 10:3-4, 16-21. See "Election" under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Faith.—Given by God—Rom. 12:3; I Cor. 2:4, 5; 12:8, 9. Comes by hearing the Word of God—Rom. 10:13-17; I Cor. 1:21; Gal. 3:1, 2; I Thess. 2:13. In Christ—Acts 16:29-34; 18:8; 19:4, 5; 20:21; 26:18; Rom. 1:16, 17; 3:21-26; 5:1, 2; 10:1-10; I Cor. 1:21-24; 3:10, 11; Gal. 2:20; 3:22; Eph. 1:12-14; 2:19-22; 3:11, 12; Phil. 1:27-29; 3:9; Col. 2:12; I Tim. 1:14; II Tim. 1:12; Philemon 5. Assurance of—Rom. 8:1; Eph. 1:13; 2:6-8; Phil. 1:6; II Tim. 1:12. An Active Principle; leads to Utterance—II Cor. 4:13. Grows exceedingly—II Thess. 1:3. Works through Love—Gal. 5:6. Brings Salvation—Acts 16:31. Assures Life—Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11. Enables us to stand—Rom. 11:20; I Cor. 16:13; II Cor. 1:24; Col. 1:23. Enables us to walk—II Cor. 5:7. Enables us to fight—II Cor. 4:7, 8; I Cor. 6:11-17. Is the Means of Justification—Rom. 3:25-28. Awards the Sonship to us—Gal.

3:26. Makes us Heirs and Joint Heirs—Rom. 8:17. Gives us Access to God—Rom. 5:2; Eph. 3:12. Secures Peace with God—Rom. 5:1. Leads to Sanctification—Acts 26:18; Col. 1:23, 24.

Aim of Faith.—To grow in Knowledge of Truth—II Tim. 2:15. To grow into the Favor of God—Rom. 4:4, 5; 5:2; I Cor. 15:10; Eph. 4:15. To attain unto a Perfect Manhood—Eph. 2:20-22; 4:1-3, 11-13, 15, 16. To be transformed into the Image of Christ—Rom. 8:29; I Cor. 15:49; II Cor. 3:18; 4:3-6. To be kept in Constant Security—Rom. 6:12-14; 11:20; I Cor. 9:29; 15:1, 2; 4:7; II Thess. 3:3; II Tim. 4:7, 8. To be joyful on Earth—Rom. 5:2-5, 11; 15:13; Phil. 1:18, 19; 2:17, 18. Breastplate of—I Thess. 5:8. Denial of—I Cor. 15:12-14; I Tim. 5:8; II Tim. 3:5; II Pet. 2:1. Of Abraham—Rom. 4:18-22.

Fruits of.—Indwelling of Christ—Eph. 3:17-19. Sealing of Spirit—Gal. 3:14. The Father's Spirit—Rom. 8:35-39. Failing Faith is fatal—I Cor. 15:12-19; I Tim. 6:10, 11; II Tim. 4:3, 4. Obedience of Faith—Rom. 6:8-14; 8:1-11; Phil. 2:1-16; 3:8-16. Not Works of Law—Rom. 3:27, 28; 4:1-8. The Works tell—Rom. 6:16-18; 16:19; II Cor. 10:5, 6; II Thess. 1:8; I Tim. 1:5. Prayer and—Eph. 6:16-18. A Proof of Adoption—Rom. 8:14-16; Gal. 3:26, 27. Righteousness of—Rom. 1:17; 3:21-30; 4:3, 11; 9:31-33; 10:4-11; Gal. 2:16; 3:6; Phil. 3:9. Unfeigned—II Tim. 1:5. Unity of I Cor. 1:10-13; 12:13-20; 2:19-21; 4:1-6, 15, 16, 25. Whatsoever is not of, is Sin—Rom. 14:22, 23. Works of—Gal. 5:6; I Thess. 1:3; 2:13; II Thess. 1:11.

God: Access.—Only through Christ can we come to the Father—Rom. 5:1; Col. 1:21; Eph. 2:13, 18; 3:12. He will welcome All—Rom. 10:12, 13. Calls them by His Gospel—Rom. 9:11; I Cor. 1:17; 4:15; Gal. 1:6; I Thess. 2:12; 5:24; II Thess. 2:14. Adoption—Rom. 8:14-19; 9:8, 26; II Cor. 6:16-18; Gal. 4:4-7; Eph. 2:12-19. All in All—I Cor. 3:23; 12:6; 15:28. Dwells with Men—II Cor. 6:16. Eternity—Rom. 1:20; 16:26; I Tim. 1:17. Faithfulness—Rom. 3:3, 4; 11:2; 15:8; I Cor. 1:9; II Cor. 1:20; I Thess. 5:24; II Tim. 2:13; Titus 1:2. Fatherhood of God—Rom. 1:7; I Cor. 1:3; 8:6; 15:24; I Cor. 1:3; Gal. 1:1-4; Eph. 1:2, 3, 17; 3:14; 4:6; 5:20; Phil. 1:2; 4:20; Col. 1:2, 3, 12; 3:17; I Thess. 1:1, 3; 3:11, 13; II Thess. 1:1, 2; 2:16; I Tim. 1:2; II Tim. 1:2, 4. God was the Father of Jesus—Rom. 1:3, 4; 15:6. God manifested as Father, Son, and Holy Spirit—Rom. 8:9; I Cor. 2:14; 3:16; 6:19; Eph. 4:4-6. Glory—Eph. 1:6, 12; 3:21; Phil. 2:11; I Tim. 6:15, 16. Goodness—Acts 17:31; Rom. 2:4; 12:2. Immutability—Rom. 11:29; II Tim. 2:13; Titus 1:2. Invisibility—Col. 1:15; I Tim. 1:17; 6:16. Jealousy—I Cor. 10:22. Judgement—Rom. 2:16; 3:6. Justice—Acts 17:31; Rom. 2:2, 11; 3:26; Gal. 2:6; Eph. 6:8, 9; Col. 3:25. King—I Tim. 1:17. Knowledge—Rom. 11:33, 34; 16:27; I Cor. 3:20; Gal. 1:15, 16; II Tim. 1:9. Foreknowledge—Rom. 8:29; 11:2; Gal. 1:15, 16; II Tim. 1:9. Living God—Rom. 9:26. Longsuf-

^a Reading, II Cor. 3:2.

³¹

^b Philip, John 1:43.

^c See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.

^d See "The Gospel must be preached," Mk. 16:15.

³²

^e Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.

^f See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.

¹ Q. Is. 53:7 f.

^g See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^h Humility, Pr. 15:33.

ⁱ Sheep, Deut. 14:4.

^j Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

^k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

^a readest? 31 And he said, How can I, except some one shall ^{b c d} guide me? And he besought Philip to come up and sit with him. 32 Now the passage of the ^e scripture which he was reading was this,

^f He was led ^{g h} as a ⁱ sheep to the slaughter;

And as a ^j lamb before his ^k shearer is dumb,

So he openeth not his ^l mouth:

Var. Rend.—V. 31. How—How then, HO. can—could, WENDT. one shall—man should, GLO.; one should, HS. to that he would, REN. V. 32. passage of the—content of the verse of, HO.; content of the word of, WENDT. passage of the scripture—Strictly, the contents of the passage, VIN.; the contents of the particular scripture, BART. V. 33. taken away—

^k See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.

33 In his ^m humiliation his ⁿ judgment was taken away:

His generation who shall declare?

For his ^{o p} life is taken from the ^q earth.

34 And the ^r eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the ^s prophet this? of himself, or of some other? 35 And Philip ^t opened his mouth, and ^{u v} beginning from this scripture, ^{w x y z} preached unto him ^z Je-c-sus.

abolished, WENDT, HO. declare—describe it, WENDT. taken (second)—taken away, WENDT, HO. V. 34. other—other man, REN. GLO. V. 35. opened—opening, REN. Vs. 35, 40. preached—Gr. evangelized, RA. GLO.

^y See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15. ^z See marginal note on ch. 5:42.

³³

^m Humiliation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

ⁿ Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

^o Life, Gen. 2:7.

^p See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^q Earth, Gen. 2:1.

³⁴

^r Eunuch, II Ki. 20:18.

^s Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.

³⁵

^t See Mt. 5:2.

^u Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.

^v Lu. 24:27; comp. ch. 17:2; 18:28; 28:23.

^w Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

^x See ch. 5:42.

fering—Acts 14:16, 17; 17:30; Rom. 3:25; 4:2; 9:22–24. Lord of the Earth—I Cor. 10:26. Lord of all Living—Acts 17:28; Rom. 14:11. Love—Rom. 5:8; 9:13; II Cor. 9:7; 13:11; Eph. 2:4; II Thess. 2:16. Mercy—Acts 26:16–18; Rom. 10:10–13. Names of God,—Aramaic, Abba, Father—Rom. 8:15. Blessed and Only Potentate—I Tim. 6:15. Eternal King—I Tim. 1:17. Lord of Lords—I Tim. 6:15. One God alone—I Cor. 8:4, 6; Gal. 3:20; Eph. 4:5, 6; I Tim. 1:17. Patience—Rom. 15:5. Personality—I Cor. 8:4–6; II Cor. 4:4; Gal. 3:20; I Thess. 1:9; I Tim. 2:5. Providence.—God overrules in the Affairs of Men for the Good of His People—Acts 14:17; Rom. 1:10; 8:28; I Cor. 4:19; 16:7; II Cor. 9:10; Phil. 1:12; Philemon 15. Righteousness—Rom. 1:17; 3:1–5, 21–26; 10:3; Phil. 3:9. Saviour—Rom. 1:16; 6:23; 8:32; I Cor. 1:18; II Cor. 5:18–21; I Thess. 5:8, 9; II Tim. 1:9. Called a Saviour—Titus 1:1–3; 2:10–14; 3:4–6; Jude 25. Sovereignty—Acts 17:24–31; Rom. 9:19–33; 11:33–36.

Heaven.—Abode of the Redeemed—II Cor. 5:1; Eph. 3:15. Where Jesus has gone—Col. 3:1–3; Eph. 6:9. Hope of the Believer—Col. 1:5. Jesus will come back from Heaven—I Thess. 1:10; 4:16; II Thess. 1:7. Culmination of the Kingdom of God—II Tim. 4:18. Rich Blessings of—Eph. 1:3, 20.

Holy Spirit.—Access to the Father by—Eph. 2:18. Baptism in the—I Cor. 12:13. Baptized by One Spirit—Gal. 4:29. Bears Witness—Rom. 8:15, 16; 9:1; I Cor. 12:3; Gal. 4:6. Christians are Temples of—Rom. 8:9–17; I Cor. 3:16, 17; 6:19; Eph. 2:21, 22; 3:16–17; II Tim. 1:14. Communion—I Cor. 3:16–18; 11:4; 13:14; Phil. 2:1; Col. 1:8. Comforts the Christian—Rom. 5:5; 8:26; 14:17. Convinces the World of Sin—Gal. 5:16–23; Eph. 6:17. Deity of—II Cor. 3:17; Eph. 1:13; 2:18; 4:30. Earnest of—II Cor. 1:22; 5:5; Eph. 1:14; 4:30. Fruits of—Rom. 8:23; Gal. 5:22, 23. Flesh lusts against—Gal. 5:17. God dwells in us through—Eph. 2:22. Inspires—Rom. 1:1–4; 3:21; I Cor. 2:4, 9–14; 7:40; 12:3; Eph. 3:5, 6; II Tim. 3:16. Helps our Infirmitates—Rom. 8:26. Helps us to pray—Rom. 8:26. Makes Intercession—Rom. 8:26; Eph. 2:18; 6:18. Of God—Rom. 8:9; I Cor. 2:10, 12, etc. Of Christ—Rom. 8:9; I Cor. 3:17; Gal. 4:6. Personality of—Rom. 8:26; I Cor. 12:11; II Cor. 3:17. Relation of, to Jesus—Rom. 1:4. Presence of the Test of New Life—Rom. 8:9. Present in the Life—I Cor. 12:13; Gal. 5:16, 18, 22; 6:8; II Thess. 2:13. Principle of the New Life—Rom. 8:2, 5. Quench not—I Thess. 5:19. Sealed in—II Cor. 1:22; Eph. 1:13; 4:30. Searches the Heart—I Cor. 2:10. Unity of—I Cor. 12:13; Eph. 4:3–16. Uses of the Word as a Sword—Eph. 6:17. Walking in—Rom. 8:4; II Cor. 12:18; Gal. 5:16–25. Relation between Christ and Adam—Rom. 5:14; I Cor. 15:22, 30, 45.

Jesus.—Not to be known after the Flesh—II Cor. 5:15. Has no Concord with Belial—I Cor. 10:20–22; II Cor. 6:15.

Is magnified in Paul's Body—Phil. 1:20.

May be preached because of Contention—Phil. 1:16. Paul's Glory only in Cross of Christ—Rom. 15:17; I Cor. 1:17–24; II Cor. 2:2; Gal. 6:14; Phil. 3:3.

Atonement.—See "Man saved by the Death of Jesus" and "Man saved by the Blood of Jesus," under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Character.—Faithful—II Thess. 3:3; II Tim. 2:13; Heb. 2:17; 3:2. Gentle—II Cor. 10:1. Guileless—Heb. 7:26. Hating Iniquity—Heb. 1:9. Holy—II Cor. 5:21; Eph. 1:4; Heb. 7:26. Humble—Rom. 15:3; II Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:8. Long-suffering—I Tim. 1:16. Love of—Rom. 8:23, 35–39; II Cor. 5:14; Gal. 5:20; Eph. 3:19; 5:2. Merciful—Heb. 2:17; 4:15; 5:2. Obedient—Rom. 5:19; 15:3; Phil. 2:8; Heb. 5:8. Patient—II Thess. 3:5. Perfect.—Heb. 5:9; 7:28. Through Suffering—Heb. 2:10. Pleased not Himself—Rom. 15:3; II Cor. 8:9. Sinless—II Cor. 5:21; Eph. 1:4. Unfiled—Heb. 7:26.

Cross of Christ—I Cor. 1:17, 18; Gal. 5:11; 6:12, 14; Eph. 2:16; Phil. 2:8; 3:18; Col. 1:20; 2:14.

Death for Remission of Sins—Rom. 3:25; 4:25; 5:6–10; 6:3–11; I Cor. 1:5–13; Gal. 1:4; Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14.

Divinity of Jesus.—His Pre-existence—I Cor. 10:4; II Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:6–8; Col. 1:17. Equality with God—II Cor. 5:19; Phil. 2:5, 6; Col. 1:15; 2:9; II Thess. 1:2; I Tim. 1:2. Paul calls Jesus "God"—Rom. 9:5; Col. 2:9; I Tim. 3:16; Titus 1:3. See Col. 1:15, 19. Paul calls Jesus "The Son of God"—Acts 9:20; Rom. 1:1–4, 9; 5:10; 8:3, 29, 32; II Cor. 1:19; Gal. 1:16; 2:20; 4:4; Eph. 4:13; I Thess. 1:10. Lordship of Jesus—See "Divinity of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. Power of Jesus.—I Cor. 1:24, 30; Phil. 2:9, 10; II Thess. 1:9. Power over Life and Death—Rom. 14:9; I Cor. 3:20, 21; 15:24–28; I Thess. 5:10. All Authority given to Him—Eph. 1:20–23; Phil. 2:9–11; Col. 2:10. The Judge of the World—Rom. 2:16; I Cor. 4:5; II Cor. 5:10; II Tim. 4:1, 8. Kingship of Jesus.—I Cor. 15:24–28; Col. 1:13. Seated on the Right Hand of God—Rom. 8:34; Eph. 1:20–22; Col. 3:1. Kingdom of Jesus.—Called "The Kingdom of God"—Rom. 14:17; I Cor. 6:9, 10; 15:50; Gal. 5:21; Col. 4:11; II Thess. 1:5. The Kingdom of Christ and God—Eph. 5:5. His Kingdom—I Thess. 2:12; II Tim. 4:1, 18. The Kingdom of the Son of His Love—Col. 1:13. Not of this World—Rom. 14:17; I Cor. 4:20. Universal Kingdom—Rom. 10:18; Phil. 2:10; Col. 1:6, 23. Who may enter?—The Righteous—I Cor. 6:9–11; Gal. 5:19–24; Eph. 5:3–6; II Thess. 1:5–10. His Church.—Is the Body of Christ—Rom. 12:5; I Cor. 12:12–27; Eph. 1:23; 4:12, 16; 5:30; Col. 1:18, 24; 2:19. Christ the Head—Rom. 8:29; I Cor. 11:3; Eph. 1:22, 23; 4:15; 5:23, 24; Col. 1:18; 2:10, 19. The Foundation—I Cor. 3:10–15; Eph. 2:20. He cleansed it—Eph. 5:26. Loved it—Eph. 5:2, 25, 29. Nourisheth and cherisheth—Eph. 5:29. Presented it to Himself—Eph. 5:27. Sanctified it—I Cor. 1:2; Eph. 5:26. Is the

36
 a Water, Ps. 95:5.
 b Ch. 10:47.
 c Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
 1 Some ancient authorities insert, wholly or in part, v. 37. *And Philip said, If thou believest with all thy heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.*

38
 d Chariot, I Ki. 20:1.
 e Philip, John 1:43.
 f Eunuch, II Ki. 20:18.

36 And as they went on the way, they came unto a certain ^a water; and the eunuch saith, Behold, *here is water*; ^b what doth hinder me to be ^c baptized? ¹ 38 And he commanded the ^d chariot to stand still: and they both went down into the water, both ^e Philip and the ^f eunuch; and he baptized him. 39 And when

Var. Read.—V. 36. went—drove, HO. on—along, *Da. Me. Al. HO. WENDT*. Behold—See, REN. V. 39. caught away—removed, HO. more—more at all, WENDT. on his—his own, REN. rejoicing—happy, WENDT. V. 40. Azotus—Ashdod, WENDT. HO. passing—gospel—he went about preaching, REN. till—until, GLO. Chap. 9.—V. 1. But—And, GLO. breathing—So *Al. DeW.*; inwardly breathing, *Wo.*; snorting (fuming), WENDT, HO.

Cause of Glory in the Church—Eph. 3:21. Christ a High Priest after the Order of Melchizedek—Rom. 8:34; Eph. 2:13, 14; I Tim. 2:5. Eternity of Jesus—II Cor. 8:9; Eph. 4:10; Col. 1:17. Exaltation—Rom. 6:4; 8:17; I Cor. 15:25–28; Eph. 4:8–10; Phil. 2:6–11. Glory of—Rom. 9:5. Resurrection of Jesus a Proof of His Divinity and of our Resurrection. Paul rests the Whole Question of our Salvation upon Death and Resurrection of Jesus—Rom. 8:1–4, 32–34; 10:1–10; I Cor. 1:23, 24; 15:1–28, 57. Sinlessness of Jesus—II Cor. 5:21. Headship of Christ.—*Over the Outward Universe*—Col. 1:15–17. *Over the Spiritual Realm or the Church General*—Col. 1:18 ff. *Over the Local Church*—I Cor. 12:27. *Head of the Individual*—I Cor. 11:3.

Humanness of Jesus.—According to the Flesh—Rom. 1:3; 8:3, 4, 29, 32; 9:5; II Cor. 5:16, 21; 8:9; Phil. 2:5–8; Col. 2:9; I Tim. 3:16. Seed of Abraham—Rom. 4:13; Gal. 3:8. Descendant of Isaac—Rom. 9:6–8. Son of David—Rom. 1:3; 9:5. Became Poor for our Sakes—II Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:5–8. Humiliation of Jesus.—Afflicted—Col. 1:24. Bore Sin—Rom. 4:25; 8:3; II Cor. 5:21. Born of Woman—Rom. 1:3; Gal. 4:4. Crucified—I Cor. 2:2; Phil. 2:8. Curse, Became a Gal. 3:13. Died—I Thess. 4:14; 5:10. Gave Himself—Gal. 1:4; 2:20; Eph. 5:2, 25. Humbled—Rom. 15:3; II Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:7, 8. Learned Obedience—Rom. 5:19; Phil. 2:8. Manifested in the Flesh—Rom. 1:3; 8:3; II Cor. 5:16; I Tim. 3:16. Offered—I Cor. 5:7; Eph. 5:2.

Incarnation of Christ—I Cor. 1:17, 18; Gal. 4:4; Rom. 1:3; Phil. 2:6–8.

Kingdom of Jesus: Called.—The Kingdom of God—Rom. 14:17; I Cor. 6:9, 10; 15:50; 5:21; Col. 4:11; II Thess. 1:5. The Kingdom of Christ and God—Eph. 5:5. His Kingdom—I Thess. 2:12; II Tim. 4:1. His Heavenly Kingdom—II Tim. 4:18. Kingdom of the Son of his Love—Col. 1:13. Not Meat—Rom. 14:17. Not in mere Word—I Cor. 4:20. Who may enter: Not Flesh and Blood—I Cor. 15:50. The Righteous—I Cor. 6:9–11; Gal. 5:19–24; Eph. 5:3–6; II Thess. 1:5. Those who endure Tribulation—Acts 14:22; II Thess. 1:5. Universal—Rom. 10:18; Phil. 2:10; Col. 1:6, 23. Delivered up to the Father—I Cor. 15:24.

His Mission.—To condemn Sin—Rom. 8:3, 4. See II Cor. 5:21. Set an Example in His Life, To—Rom. 8:29; 13:14; 15:2–5; II Cor. 3:18; 4:10; Gal. 4:19; Eph. 4:13, 15; 5:2; Phil. 2:5; Col. 3:10, 11; Heb. 12:2–4. Life, Jesus came to give—Rom. 5:17; 6:23; Gal. 2:20; Phil. 1:21; Col. 3:3, 4. Light, To give—Eph. 5:14. Propitiation for Sin, To be a—Rom. 3:25; 4:25; 5:5–8; 8:3; I Cor. 15:3; II Cor. 5:21; Gal. 1:4; 3:13; Heb. 9:26, 28. Reconcile the World to God, To—Rom. 5:9–11; II Cor. 5:17–21; Eph. 2:13–23; Col. 1:20–22; 2:14; Heb. 10:11–22. Redeem Mankind, To—Rom. 3:23–26; I Cor. 5:7; 6:20; 7:23; Gal. 4:4; I Thess. 1:10; I Tim. 2:6. *Christ gave His Life for Mankind*—Rom. 3:24, 25; 4:25; 5:6–9; 8:3, 32; 14:15; II Cor. 5:14–21; Gal. 3:1, 8, 13, 14; Eph. 5:2, 25; I Thess. 5:9, 10; Titus 2:13, 14; Heb. 2:9–18; 7:24–27; 9:11–26. *Redemption through His Blood*—Rom. 3:24, 25; I Cor. 6:20; 7:23; Eph. 1:7; Heb. 9:12–15.

they came up out of the water, ^g the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip; and the eunuch saw him no more, for he went on his way ⁱ rejoicing. 40 But Philip was found at ^j Ā-zōtūs; and passing through he ^k preached the gospel to all the ^l cities, till he came to ^m Cæs-ā-rē-ā. ⁿ But Saul, yet ^o breathing ^p threatening and

9
 Var. Read.—V. 37. *Retain, E. Iren. Cypr. HARCL. ARM. BELSER; omi. N A B C (H L P). 13, 61. Pesh. Theb. Memph. Vulg. (in oldest MSS.), Edd. including Al. Scr. WEISS, WENDT, AETH. BOH. V. 39. the Spirit . . . more—So Edd. with most MSS.; the Holy Spirit fell on the eunuch, and an angel of the Lord caught away Philip. A (alone among uncial MSS.).*

o See "Paul," Acts 8:1. p See vs. 13, 21; ch. 8:3. q See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. r Ch. 4:17, 21, 29; Pr. 13:8; Eph. 6:9; I Pet. 2:23.

Mystery of Christ—Rom. 16:25; I Cor. 5:14; Eph. 1:9; 3:3, 4, 9; 5:32; 6:19; Col. 2:2; I Tim. 3:9, 16.

Names of Jesus.—Christ—I Thess. 2:6. *Jesus Christ (especially in Earlier Epistles)*—I Thess. 1:1. *Christ Jesus (especially in Later Epistles)*—I Tim. 1:1. *Son of God*—II Cor. 1:19; Gal. 2:20; Rom. 1:4; Eph. 4:13. *Judge*—II Tim. 4:8. *Lord Jesus Christ*—I Tim. 6:14. *Blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings and Lord of lords*—I Tim. 6:15. *Saviour*—Phil. 3:20; Eph. 5:23; Titus 1:4; 2:13; 3:4, 6. *Mediator*—I Tim. 2:5. See "Divinity of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Resurrection of Jesus—The Foundation of Christianity—Rom. 1:3, 4; 6:3–11; 8:11; 10:9; I Cor. 3:10, 11; 15:1–20; Eph. 2:4–7; Col. 2:12; 3:1.

Resurrection of Jesus the Earnest of ours—Rom. 8:19–25, 32–34; I Cor. 15:18–26, 54–57; Phil. 3:10–14; II Tim. 2:11, 12.

Baptism a Symbol of the Resurrection—Rom. 6:3–11; Col. 2:11–13.

Riches of Christ—Eph. 3:8; Col. 1:27.

Saviour, Jesus the.—See "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Second Coming of Jesus—I Cor. 11:26; 15:23. The Disciples looked for the Immediate Coming of Jesus.—I Cor. 1:7, 8; 4:5; Phil. 3:20, 21; 4:5; Col. 3:4; I Thess. 1:10; 2:19; 3:13; 4:15–17; 5:2, 3, 23; II Thess. 2:1–8; 3:5; I Tim. 6:14, 15; Titus 2:13; Heb. 9:28. *In Glory*—Col. 3:4; I Thess. 4:16. *With Power*—II Thess. 1:5–10. *Without Warning*—I Thess. 5:2, 3. *To Judge the World*—Rom. 2:16; I Cor. 1:7, 8; 4:5; II Thess. 1:7–10; II Tim. 4:1.

Sufferings of Jesus—Rom. 15:3; I Cor. 2:2, 8; 5:7; II Cor. 1:5; Gal. 3:13; Phil. 2:8; 3:10; Heb. 2:9, 10; 5:2, 7, 8; 6:6; 11:26; 12:2, 3; 13:3.

Law, Christ's Relation to the.—Law added because of Transgression till the Seed should come—Rom. 5:20, 21; Gal. 3:19; 4:1–5; I Tim. 1:8–10. Was a Tutor to bring us unto Christ—Gal. 3:24, 25. Christ the End of the Law unto Righteousness—Rom. 7:1–4; 10:4; Gal. 3:24; 4:4, 5. Christ died in Vain if Righteousness could come by the Law—Gal. 2:21; 3:21. Christ profits Nothing if we are dependent on Circumcision—Gal. 5:1–6, 11. We are made Free from the Law by the Body of Christ—Rom. 7:1–7; 8:1–4; Gal. 4:1–5. Christ took away the Bond written in Ordinances—Col. 2:14. Veil done away in Christ—II Cor. 3:14. Shadow of Heavenly Things to come—Only in force till Christ came—Col. 2:14–17; Heb. 8:5; 9:6–11; 10:1.

Liberty.—Acts 24:17; Rom. 15:25–32; I Cor. 16:1–4; II Cor. 8:1–15, 19–21; 9:1–15; Gal. 2:10; 6:6–10.

Love.—I Cor. 13:1–13; Col. 3:12–14; I Tim. 1:5. Abounding—Phil. 1:9. An Active Principle—Gal. 2:19, 20. Antagonism of, with Sin—I Cor. 4:21. Breastplate of Faith and Love—I Thess. 5:8. Brethren—Rom. 12:14–16; 14:21; 15:1–7; Gal. 5:13–15; 6:1, 2; Eph. 4:2, 32; Phil. 2:2; Col. 2:2; I Thess. 3:12; 4:9, 10, 18; Philemon 16.

Characteristics of.—*Worketh no Ill*—Rom. 13:10. *Children, For*—Titus 2:4. *Christian, in Twelve Particulars: Before*

¹
a Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
b Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. [28:1.
c Priest, Ex. 2
d Letters, Acts 23:25. (Ch. 22:5; 26:10; comp. vs. 14, 21.
e Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
f Comp. Mt. 10:17.
g Synagogues, Ps. 74:8.
h Ch. 19:9, 23; 22:4; 24:14, 22; comp. esp. ch. 18:25 f.; John 14:6.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
k Women, Ruth 3:9. [1:8.
l Jerusalem, Ju. 3
m Journey, Jonah 3:4.
n Comp. I Cor. 15:8. [74:16.
o Light, Ps. 7
p Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

⁴
q Comp. ch. 22:7; 26:14.
r Earth, Gen. 2:1. [27:22.
s Voice, Gen. 1
t Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
⁵
u See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

slaughter against the ^a disciples of the ^b Lord, went unto the ^c high priest, 2 and asked of him ^d letters to ^e Dä-mäs'eüs unto ^g the synagogues, that if he found any that were of the ⁱ Way, whether ^j men or ^k women, he might bring them bound to ^l Jē-ryū'sā-lēm. 3 And as he ^m journeyed, it came to pass that he drew nigh unto Dä-mäs'eüs: and ⁿ suddenly there shone round about him a ^o light out of ^p heaven: 4 and ^q he fell upon the ^r earth, and heard a ^s voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why ^t persecutest thou me? 5 And he said, ^u Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jē'sūs whom thou persecutest: 6 but

Var. Rend.—V. 1. slaughter—murder, WENDT, HO. GLO. against—at, HO. V. 2. asked—desired, GLO. if—in case, WENDT, that were—Omit, GLO. HS. the Way—i.e. the Christian way, Var. V. 3. nigh unto—near to, REN.; near, GLO. shone—flashed, GLO. out of—from, GLO. V. 6. enter—go, GLO. V. 7. stood—So Al. Be. DeW. Me. RA.; halted, Wo. speechless—speechless (for fright), WENDT, HO. the voice—the

rise, and enter into the ^v city, and ^w it shall be told thee ^x what thou must do. 7 And the men that journeyed with him ^y stood speechless, ^a hearing the ¹ voice, but beholding no man. 8 And Saul arose from the earth; and ^b when his ^c eyes were opened, he saw nothing; and they led him by the ^d hand, and brought him into Dä-mäs'eüs. 9 And he was ^e three days without sight, and did neither ^g eat nor ⁱ drink.

10 Now there was a certain disciple at Dä-mäs'eüs, named ^{*j} Än-ä-ni'äs; and the Lord said unto him in a ^k vision, Än-ä-ni'äs. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord. 11 And the Lord said unto him,

sound, *Wo. r marg.*; the sound of the voice, REN. V. 8. they led—leading, GLO. and (last)—they, GLO. into—to, GLO. V. 9. without sight—not seeing, GLO. V. 10. unto—to, REN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 5. Jesus—So NB (LP), VULG. THEB. BOH. HARCL. ARM. ORIG. BLASS. WEISS, NES. Tr. Al. W.H.; Jesus of Nazareth, A C (E), 25, AETH. HILG. La.¹ V. 8. nothing—So N A* B, Edd.; no man, A* C.

⁶
v City, Gen. 4:17.
w See v. 16.
x Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
y See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

⁷
z Comp. ch. 26:14.
a Comp. ch. 22:9 (John 12:29 f).
1 Or, sound.

⁸
b Comp. v. 18; ch. 22:11.
c Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
d Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
e Hand, Gen. 16:12.

⁹
f Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
g See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
h See "Fast-ing," I Sam. 7:6.
i Drink, Hos. 4:18.

¹⁰
j Ch. 22:12.
k Vision, Num. 12:6.
l Ch. 10:3, 17, 19; 11:5; 12:9; 16:9 f.; 18:9.

God in—Eph. 1:4. Does all in—I Cor. 16:14. Edifies the Body in—Eph. 4:16. Forbears One Another in—Eph. 4:2. Increases in—I Thess. 3:12. Is truthful in—I John 3:18. Is unfeigned in—I Cor. 6:6. Keeps himself in—Jude 21. Knit together in—Col. 2:2. Rooted and grounded in—Eph. 3:17. Speaks Truth in—Eph. 4:15. Walks in—Eph. 5:2. Christ, Of—Rom. 8:35-39; II Cor. 5:14; 8:8, 9; Gal. 2:20; Eph. 3:17-19; 5:2, 25, 29. Christ, For—I Cor. 16:22. Edifieth—I Cor. 8:1. Enemies, For—Acts 26:29; Rom. 12:20; I Cor. 13:5. Evidence of a New Life—Gal. 2:19, 20; Col. 1:4-8; I Thess. 1:3; II Tim. 1:7. Fellow-men, For—I Cor. 10:24; Gal. 6:1, 2, 10; Eph. 4:2, 32; Phil. 2:2; I Thess. 5:8, 13, 14. Forsaken—Gal. 3:1-3; II Tim. 4:10. Fulfilling of the Law—Rom. 13:10; I Cor. 13:1-7; I Tim. 1:5. Fruit of the Spirit—Rom. 5:3-5; 6-21, 22; I Cor. 13:4-7; Gal. 5:22; Eph. 5:8-11; Col. 3:12-14. God, For—I Cor. 8:3; II Thess. 3:5. God, Of—Rom. 11:28, 29; II Cor. 9:7; II Thess. 2:16. Manifests His Love by sending His Son—Rom. 5:6-8; 8:31, 32, 38, 39; II Cor. 5:14-19; Eph. 1:3-14; 2:4-7; Col. 1:19, 20; Titus 3:4-6. Hypocrisy, Without—Rom. 12:9; Eph. 6:24. Man and Woman—Eph. 5:25, 28-31; Col. 3:19; Titus 2:4. Measure of—Rom. 8:35-39; I Cor. 2:2; II Tim. 4:8. Preferring One Another in—Rom. 12:10; Phil. 2:2. Thyself, As—Rom. 13:8-10; Gal. 5:14.

Marriage and Celibacy.—The Denial of the Conjugal Life condemned—I Tim. 4:1-5. Marriage is right—I Cor. 7:2, 9-17, 27-28, 36; 9:5; I Tim. 3:2, 4:5, 12; Titus 1:6. Celibacy recommended in Special Cases—I Cor. 7:7-8, 32, 34, 37, 38, 40.

Servants.—Christianity Proposes no Change in Outward Relations—I Cor. 7:17. Advice to Servants—Eph. 6:5-8. To Masters—Eph. 6:9. In Christ all Distinctions abolished—I Cor. 7:20-24; Gal. 3:28; Philémon 10-20. Getting Christ into you makes All Things new—II Cor. 5:17; Eph. 4:20-24.

Sin.—Avoid Appearance of—I Thess. 5:22. Cleansing from—Eph. 1:7; 5:26. Christ died for—I Cor. 15:4; 5:18-21; Gal. 1:4; Titus 2:14. Characterized as, Bondage—Rom. 3:9; 6:6, 12, 15; 7:23, 24; 8:2, 21. Confession of, by Paul—I Cor. 15:9; I Tim. 1:15. Conviction of Paul's—Acts 22:10; I Cor.

15:9; I Tim. 1:15. Forgiveness of, through Christ—Eph. 1:17; Col. 1:14. Of the Gentiles—Rom. 1:24-32. Lust of Flesh is—Rom. 7:13-25; 8:3, 5-7; Gal. 5:16-21; Eph. 2:3. Is progressive—II Tim. 3:13. Protection from, by Conscience, to be put away—Eph. 4:22; Col. 3:9; II Tim. 2:19. Reacts—Gal. 6:7, 8. Repugnant to the Righteous—Rom. 7:15, 19, 23, 24. Saints dead to—Rom. 6:2, 11; Col. 3:3. Save that Sins shall die—Rom. 7:13; Eph. 2:1. Specifications of: Deceitful—II Cor. 11:3; Eph. 4:22. Not of Faith—Rom. 14:23. Open and manifest—I Tim. 5:24. Secret—Eph. 5:12. Works of Darkness—Eph. 5:11. Transgression, Sin as—Rom. 2:12-24; 8:7. Types of: Uncleanness—II Cor. 5:2-5; 6:17; Eph. 5:5; I Thess. 2:3; 4:7. Universality of—Rom. 3:10-20, 23; 5:12; Gal. 3:22. What Sin leads to: Death—Rom. 6:21, 23; I Cor. 15:56. Exclusion from Heaven—I Cor. 6:9-10; Gal. 5:19-21; Eph. 5:5. Hardening of the Heart—Rom. 1:32; Eph. 4:18, 19; I Tim. 4:2; Titus 1:15. Hopelessness—Eph. 2:12; I Thess. 4:13. Shame—Rom. 6:21. Whence it comes: From the Devil—Eph. 2:2. Through Heredity—Rom. 5:12-19; Eph. 2:3, 5. Through Knowledge of the Law—Rom. 1:21, 32; 3:20; 4:15; 5:13, 20; I Cor. 15:56.

Spiritual Gifts.—Diversities—I Cor. 6:7; 12:4-6. Why Given—I Cor. 12:7. The Gifts enumerated—I Cor. 12:8-10. When Gifts are profitless—I Cor. 13:1-2. Gifts must be Cooperative—Rom. 12:4-7; I Cor. 12:13-27; Eph. 4:11-16. How Gifts were communicated—Acts 19:6; I Tim. 4:14. Gifts to be desired—I Cor. 14:1-15. Gifts to pass away—I Cor. 13:8-9.

Women.—I Cor. 11:5-15; Eph. 5:22-24; Col. 3:18; I Cor. 3:11; 5:2-16; Titus 2:3-5. Concerning Public Speaking—I Cor. 14:34-35; Gal. 3:28; I Tim. 2:12, 13. See "Calling"—I Cor. 1:12. "Foreordination"—Eph. 1:11. "Forgiveness"—Pr. 25:21. "Gentiles"—Is. 49:6. "Gospel"—Mk. 16:15. "Hope"—Pr. 23:18. "Justification"—Rom. 4:25. "Life"—Gen. 2:7. "Man"—Gen. 2:7. "Missions"—Acts 15:7. "Reconciliation"—Lu. 12:58. "Redemption"—Mt. 20:22. "Resurrection"—Mt. 22:23. "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

* ANANIAS.—(1) A Man whose Wife (Sapphira) conspired

^a Street, Josh. 2:19. [24:10.
^b House, Deut. c Home, Lev. 18:9.
^d Judas, Jude 1. e See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
^f Man, Gen. 2:7. V. 30; ch. 11:25; 21:39; 22:3. [5:44.
^h Prayer, Mt.

ⁱ Name, Acts 16:18.
^j Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^k See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
^l See "Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

^m Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^o See ch. 8:3.
^p Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^q Vs. 32, 41; ch. 26:10; Rom. 1:7; 15:25 f.; 16:2, 15; I Cor. 1:2.
^r Saints, Rev. 14:12.
^s See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. [1:8.
^t Jerusalem, Ju.

^u Vs. 2, 21. [28:1.
^v Priests, Ex. 7: See ch. 7:59.
^x Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

^y Comp. ch. 13:2; Rom. 1:1; 9:23; Gal. 1:15; Eph. 3:7.
^z Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
^a Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

^b See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^c Gr. vessel of election, [49:6.
^d Gentiles, Is. Rom. 1:5
^e marg.; 1:13; 15:16; Gal. 1:16; 2:7 f.; Eph. 3:2, 8; I Tim. 2:7; II Tim. 4:17;
^f comp. ch. 22:21; 26:17.
^g Kings, Deut. 17:15.
^h Ch. 25:22 f.; 26:1, 32; comp. II Tim. 4:16.

Arise, and go to the ^a street which is called Straight, and inquire in the ^b c house of ^d Jūḏās for one named ^e Saul, a ^f man of ^g Tār'sūs: for behold, he ^h pray-eth; 12 and he hath seen a man ⁱ named Ān-ā-nī'ās coming in, and ^j laying his hands on him, ^k that he ^l might receive his sight. 13 But Ān-ā-nī'ās answered, ^m Lord, I have heard from many of this man, ⁿ o how much ^p evil he did to ^q r s thy saints at ^t Jē-ruḥ-sā-lēm: 14 and here he ^u hath authority from the ^v w chief priests to bind all that ^x call upon thy name. 15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for ^y z a he is a ^b 1 chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before ^c d the Ġēn'-tīlēs and ^e f kings, and the children of ^g h Īs'-ra-ēl: 16 for ⁱ j I will show him how many things ^k l m he must suffer for my name's sake. 17 And ⁿ Ān-ā-nī'ās departed, and entered into the house; and laying his hands on him said, ^o p Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* Jēḥ'sūs, who appeared unto thee in the way which thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mayest ^q r receive thy sight, and be ^s filled with the ^t Holy Spirit. 18 And straightway there fell from

Var. Rend.—V. 11. to—along, REN. which is—the so. WENDT. a man—omit, REN. V. 13. from many of—by many concerning, GLO. V. 15. he—this man, REN. vessel—organ, or, instrument, HO. WENDT; lit. an instrument of choice, VIN.; lit. vessel of election, BART.; lit. vessel of choice (election), R.A. bear—carry, WENDT. Gentiles—heathen, HO. the (last)—omit, REN. V. 16. I will—I myself shall, WENDT. show—show to, GLO. V. 17. departed—went his way, REN. even—hath sent me, even, REN. which—that, REN.; as, GLO. camest, hath sent me—wert coming, REN. Spirit—Ghost, REN. GLO. R. V. 18. he—omit, REN. V. 19. was—associated, WENDT. certain days—Place after Damascus, REN. that—which, REN. V. 20. straightway—immediately, GLO. in—began in, REN. he proclaimed—

his ^u eyes as it were scales, and he received his sight; and he arose and was ^v baptized; 19 and he took ^w food and was strengthened.

And ^x he was certain ^y days with ^z a the disciples that were at ^b Dā-mās'-eūs. 20 And straightway ^c in the ^d synagogues he ^e proclaimed Jēḥ'sūs, that he is ^f g the Son of God. 21 And all that heard him were amazed, and said, Is not this he that in Jē-ruḥ-sā-lēm ^h made havoc of ⁱ them that ^j called on this name? and he had come hither for this intent, that he might bring them bound before the chief priests. 22 But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews that dwelt at Dā-mās'-eūs, proving that this is the Christ.

23 And when ^k many days were fulfilled, ^l the Jews took ^m counsel together to ⁿ kill him: 24 but ^o their plot became known to Saul. And ^p they watched the ^q gates also day and ^r night that they might kill him: 25 but his disciples took him by night, and let him down through the ^s wall, lowering him in a ^t u basket.

26 And when he was come to Jē-ruḥ-sā-lēm, he assayed to join

preached, HO.; he preached, GLO.; to proclaim, REN. V. 21. that (first)—who, GLO. amazed—astonished, GLO. in—made havoc in, REN. made havoc—ruined, WENDT; laid waste, VIN.; omit, REN. them—those, GLO. that—which, REN. that called on—invoking, GLO. and he—and, REN. V. 22. the more in strength—more and more in power, REN. the still, WENDT. confounded—thoroughly upset, HO.; continued to confound, KNO. that—which, REN. is—was, GLO. V. 23. many days—considerable time, HO. V. 24. became—was made, REN. V. 25. disciples—pupils, WENDT. by . . . through—and let him down by night over, REN. V. 26. And—but, HS. when he was come—he came, REN.; having come, GLO. he (second)—and, REN. assayed—attempted, WENDT.

Var. Rend.—V. 12. seen—So A. 61. VULG. THEB. BOH. AETH. La. Ti. AL. NES. add, in a vision, B C, 163, Tr. 1 WH. 1 BLASS.

I See I Thess. 2:16. m Counsel, Pr. 8:14. n See "Murderer," Num. 35:16. 24 o Ch. 20:3, 19:23; 12, 30; 25:3. p II Cor. 11:32 f. q Gate, I Sam. 23:7. r Night, Ps. 19:2. 25 s Wall, Jer. 51:58. t Basket, Lev. 8:2. u See Mt. 15:37.

^g Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^h The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

ⁱ Ch. 20:23; 21:11 (comp. 4 and 13); I Thess. 3:3; esp. II Cor. 6:4 f.; 11:23–27.
^j Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
^k See "Life of Paul," Acts 8:1.
^l See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^m See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.

ⁿ See v. 10.
^o Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^p Ch. 22:13.
^q See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
^r See v. 8.
^s See ch. 2:4.
^t Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

^u Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^v Baptism, Rom. 6:3.

^w Food, Gen. 9:3.
^x Ch. 26:20.
^y Day, Lev. 25:8.
^z See vs. 26, 38; ch. 11:26.
^a Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^b Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.

^c Ch. 13:5, 14; 14:1; 17:1, 10, 17; 18:4, 19; 19:8; comp. ch. 16:13; 28:17.
^d Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
^e Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^f See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^h See v. 13; ch. 8:3; Gal. 1:13, 23.
ⁱ The Church, Acts 20:28.
^j See v. 14.

^k Comp. Gal. 1:17, 18.

with him in trying to deceive the Apostles in regard to the Value obtained for their Property—Acts 5:1–11.
 (2) A Disciple at Damascus to whom was made known the Conversion of Saul at Tarsus—Acts 9:10–17; 22:12.
 (3) A High Priest at Jerusalem—Acts 23:2; 24:1.

²⁶
a Ch. 22:17-20;
26:20.
b Disciples, Mt.
20:17.
c Fear, Gen. 9:2.
d See "Paul,"
Acts 8:1.

²⁷
e Apostles, Mt.
10:5.
f Vs. 3-6.
g Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
h Vs. 20, 22.
i Damascus,
I Ki. 20:34.
j Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
k V. 29; comp.
ch. 4:13, 29.
l Boldness,
Acts 14:3.
m Name, Acts
16:18. [2:21.
n Jesus, Lu.

²⁸
o Jerusalem, Ju.
1:8.

²⁹
p Greek-speak-
ing Jews, Acts
6:1.
1 Gr. Hellenists.

³⁰
q See ch. 1:15.
r Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
s Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
t Cæsarea, Acts
8:40.
u Comp. Gal.
1:21 ?
v Tarsus, see v.
11.

³¹
w The Church,
Acts 20:28.
x Comp. ch.
5:11; 8:1;
16:5.

y Judea, John
4:47. [17:22.
z Galilee, Mt.
a Samaria,
I Ki. 18:2.
b Peace, Pr.
17:1.
c Edification,
Rom. 14:19.
d Gr. *built up*.
e Walking, Col.
1:10.
f Or, *by*.
g Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
h Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.

³²
i Peter, Mt. 4:18.
j See v. 13.
k Saints, Rev.
14:12.
l I Chr. 8:12;
Ezra 2:33;
Neh. 7:37;
11:35.

himself to ^{a b} the disciples: and they were all ^c afraid of ^d him, not believing that he was a disciple. 27 But * Bär'nä-bās took him, and brought him to the ^e apostles, and declared unto them how he had ^f seen the ^g Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how ^{h i} at Dä-mäs'eūs he had ^{j k} preached ^l boldly in the ^m name of ⁿ Jē'sūs. 28 And he was with them going in and going out at ^o Jē-ri'šā-lēm, 29 preaching boldly in the name of the Lord: and he spake and disputed against the ^{p 1} Grē'cjan Jews; but they were seeking to kill him. 30 And when ^q the ^r brethren ^s knew it, they brought him down to 'Cæs-ä-rē'ā, and ^u sent him forth to ^v Tär'sūs.

31 So ^{w x} the church through-
out all ^y Jū-dæ'ā and ^z Gäl'i-lée and ^a Sā-mā'ri-ā had ^b peace, being ^{c 2} edified; and, ^d walking ³ in the fear of the Lord and ³ in the ^e comfort of the ^f Holy Spirit, was multiplied.

32 And it came to pass, as ^g Peter went throughout all parts, he came down also to ^{h i} the saints that dwelt at ^j Lŷd'dā.

Var. Rend.—V. 27. took—took hold of, HO. brought—led, HO. unto—to, GLO. preached—spoken, REN. boldly—frankly, WENDT. V. 28. was—associated, WENDT. in—in (the houses), HO. going . . . out—i.e. *privately and publicly*, HO. going out at—out of, REN. at—towards, HO. V. 29. preaching—speaking, REN.; and speaking, HS. spake and disputed—was speaking and disputing, HS. against—with, GLO. Grecian Jews—So VIN. HS.; Hellenists, GLO. HO. RA. but . . . kill—and they went about to slay, REN. were seeking—attempted, VIN. seeking—endeavoring, HS. V. 30. And—But, REN. when—Omit, GLO. knew—having learned, GLO. they—Omit, GLO. forth—away, REN. V. 31. So—Now, REN. being . . . was—and were edified: . . . were, Be. being edified and walking in the fear of the Lord; and by the exhortation of the Holy Ghost were (was, Ti. &c.) multiplied, AL. D.A. DeW. Me. (edified, i.e. *built up towards*

33 And there he found a certain ^k man named Æ-nē-ās, who had kept his ^l bed eight ^m years; for he was ⁿ palsied. 34 And Peter said unto him, Æ-nē-ās, Jē'sūs Christ ^{o p} healeth thee: arise, and make thy bed. And straightway he arose. 35 And all that dwelt at Lŷd'dā and in ^q Shār'ōn saw him, and they ^{r s t u} turned to the Lord.

36 Now there was at ^v Jōp'pā a certain disciple named Tāb'ti-thā, which by ^w interpretation is called ^x Dōr'eās: this ^x woman was full of ^y good works and ^{z a} almsdeeds which she did. 37 And it came to pass in those ^b days, that she fell sick, and ^c died: and when they had ^d washed her, they laid her in an ^e upper ^f chamber. 38 And as Lŷd'dā was nigh unto Jōp'pā, ^g the disciples, hearing that Peter was there, sent two men unto him, entreating him, Delay not to come on unto us. 39 And Peter arose and went with them. And when he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the ^{h i} widows

Christian perfection, Me.), being—in that it was, HO. in—was multiplied in, REN.; by, GLO. comfort—exhortation, GLO. VIN. Spirit—Ghost, GLO. REN. r. was multiplied—Omit, REN. V. 32. as—that, GLO. went throughout—went about throughout, HO.; passed throughout, REN. parts—So BART. KNO. (alt.); saints, AL. Be. DA. DeW. Me. HACK. WENDT. HO. WE. places, GLO.; quarters, REN. V. 33. who—which, REN. r. for he—and, REN. V. 34. Christ—the Christ, GLO. V. 35. that dwelt at—the inhabitants of, GLO. in Sharon—in the Sharon (i.e. *the district so called: see note on Is. 33:9*), Li. REN.; in the Level, BART.; Sharon, GLO. saw . . . Lord—who had turned to the Lord saw him, REN. they—these, WENDT. V. 36. at—in, GLO. Dorcas=gazelle, DeW. Me. VIN. V. 37. when they had—having, GLO. an—the, HO. V. 38. nigh—near, GLO. unto (first)—to, REN. GLO. Delay not—Thou wouldst not tarry, WENDT. unto—to, REN.

³³
k Man, Gen.
2:7.
l Bed, Deut.
3:11.
m Year, Lev.
25:8.
n See "Dis-
ease," Ps.
103:3.

³⁴
o Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
p Healing, Jer.
30:13.

³⁵
q Sharon, I Chr
5:16.
r See "Conver-
sion," Mt.
13:15.
s Repentance,
Lu. 13:3.
t See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
u Ch. 11:21; see
42; ch. 2:47.

³⁶
v Joppa, Acts
10:5.
w Interpreta-
tion, I Cor.
12:10.
x That is, Ga-
zelle.
y Woman, Ruth
3:9.
z Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
a Alms-giving,
Job 29:13.
b See "Kind-
ness," Zech.
7:9.

³⁷
b Day, Lev.
25:8.
c Death, Rom.
5:12.
d See "Prepara-
tion for
Burial,"
II Chr. 16:14.
e V. 39; see ch.
1:13.
f Chamber, Ez.
40:17.

³⁸
g See ch. 11:26.

³⁹
h Widows, Lev.
22:13.
i See ch. 6:1.

* BARNABAS: A Levite.—Acts 4:36. Befriended Paul on his Conversion—Acts 9:27. Character Good—Acts 11:24. Placed in charge of Work at Antioch—Acts 11:22. Sent Saul from Tarsus—Acts 11:25, 26. Took Contributions from Church in Antioch to Jerusalem—Acts 11:29, 30. Took John Mark, his Cousin, back to Antioch—Acts 12:25. Chosen with Saul by the Holy Spirit to head the Missionary Campaign among the Gentiles—Acts 13:2. With Paul during the

entire Course of the First Tour—Acts 9:27; 11:22, 25, 30; 12:25; 13:1, 2, 7, 43, 46; 14:14, 20; 15:2, 12, 22, 25, 35, 36, 37. Lost Leadership of Paul—Acts 13:13. Called Jupiter at Lystra—Acts 14:12. Stood by Paul against the Judaizers, at Antioch—Acts 15:2. Contention with Paul over Mark—Acts 15:37-39. Return of Barnabas with Mark to Cyprus—Acts 15:39. His Persecution—Acts 13:50. His Kinsman, John Mark—Col. 4:10. Barnabas and Paul Co-workers again—I Cor. 9:6.

39
 a Mourning, John 11:35.
 b Coat, Gen. 37:3.
 c Clothing, Job 31:19.
 40
 d Peter, Mt. 4:18.
 e Comp. Mt. 9:25.
 f Ch. 7:60; see Lu. 22:41.
 g See "Knees," Is. 35:3.
 h Posture in Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 i Body, Num. 25:8.
 j Comp. Mk. 5:41.
 k See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
 l See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
 m Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

41
 n Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 o Saints, Rev. 14:12.
 p Widow, Lev. 22:13.
 q Life, Gen. 2:7.

42
 r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 s See v. 35.
 t Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 u See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
 v Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

43
 w See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
 x Day, Lev. 25:8.
 y Ch. 10:6.
 z Simon, Lu. 6:16.
 a See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.

44
 b Man, Gen. 2:7.
 c Cæsarea, Acts 8:40.
 d Name, Acts 16:18.
 e See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.

f Ch. 21:31; 27:1; Mt. 27:27; Mk. 15:16; John 18:3, 12.
 1 Or, cohort. g See "Italy," Acts 18:2. 2 h Devout, Acts 2:5. i The Righteous, Ps. 24:4. j Vs. 22, 35; comp. ch. 13:16, 26. k Fear of God, Gen. 9:2. l See "Family," Eph. 5:22. m Liberty, Rom. 12:8. n Comp. Lu. 7:4 f. o Almsgiving, Job 29:13. p Prayer, Mt. 5:44. q God, Gen. 1:1. 3 r Vs. 17, 19; ch. 9:10. s Visions, Num. 12:6. t See ch. 3:1. u Hour, Dan. 3:6.

stood by him ^a weeping, and showing the ^b coats and ^c garments which Dôr-^éais made, while she was with them. 40 But ^d Peter ^e put them all forth, and ^f ^g ^h kneeled down, and prayed; and turning to the ⁱ body, he said, ^j Tăb-⁴i-thă, arise. And ^k ^l she opened her ^m eyes; and when she saw Peter, she sat up. 41 And he gave her his ⁿ hand, and raised her up; and calling ^o the saints and ^p widows, he presented her ^q alive. 42 And it became ^r known throughout all Jöþ-⁴pă; and ^s many ^t ^u believed on the ^v Lord. 43 And it came to pass, that he ^w abode many ^x days in Jöþ-⁴pă with ^y one ^z Si-⁴mön a ^a tanner.

10 Now there was a certain ^a man in ^b Cæs-^ä-rê-^ä, Côr-nêl-⁴l-⁴üs by ^d name, a centurion of ^e the ^f ^g ^h band called the ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b

THE ACTS

11
 a Earth, Gen. 2:1.
12
 b See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
 c Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
 d Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 e Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
 f Birds, Gen. 9:2.
 g Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

13
 h Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 i Peter, Mt. 4:18.

14
 j Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 k Unclean Food, Gen. 9:3.
 l See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.

15
 m Comp. Mt. 7:19; 15:11; Rom. 14:14; 1 Cor. 10:25 ff.; 1 Tim. 4:4 f.; Titus 1:15.

17
 n See v. 3.
 o Vision, Num. 12:6.
 p See v. 8.
 q See v. 1.
 r Simon, Lu. 6:16.
 s House, Deut. 24:10.
 t Home, Lev. 18:9.
 u Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

19
 v See ch. 8:29.
 w Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

20
 x Comp. ch. 13:7-9.
 y See "Human and Divine Agencies in Salvation," Acts 2:40.

a great sheet, let down by four corners upon the ^a earth: 12 ^b wherein were all manner of four-footed ^{c d} beasts and ^e creeping things of the earth and ^f birds of the ^g heaven. 13 And there came a ^h voice to him, Rise, ⁱ Peter; kill and eat. 14 But Peter said, Not so, ^j Lord; for I have never eaten anything that is common and ^{k l} unclean. 15 And a voice came unto him again the second time, ^m What God hath cleansed, make not thou common. 16 And this was done thrice: and straightway the vessel was received up into heaven.

17 Now while Peter was much perplexed in himself what ^{n o} the vision which he had seen might mean, behold, ^{p q} the men that were sent by ^r ^{Sĩmõn's} ^{s t} house, stood before the ^u gate, 18 and called and asked whether ^{Sĩmõn}, who was surnamed Peter, were lodging there. 19 And while Peter thought on the vision, ^{v w} the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee. 20 But arise, and get thee down, and ^x go with them, nothing doubting: for ^y I have sent them.

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (*cont.*).—sheet—linen cloth, GLO. let down by—united by the, GLO. corners—So *Be. DeW. Me. VIN. (alt.)*; ends of ropes, *Al. Wa.*; ends, WENDT, HO.; extremities, VIN. (*alt.*). HO. (*alt.*). V. 12. all—all the, *Al. Da. DeW. Me.* manner . . . beasts—quadrupeds and reptiles, GLO. manner . . . and—Omit, WENDT. birds—fowls, REN. HS. r. V. 13. kill—slaughter, or, slay, HO. WENDT. V. 14. Not so—By no means, REN. GLO. VIN. WENDT: Say not so, BART. Lord—i.e. *Jesus*, HO. OVERBECK: i.e. *God*, WEISS, McG. VIN. have never eaten—never ate, WENDT. V. 15. unto him again the—again a, REN. time—time to him, REN. cleansed—set down as cleansed, WENDT. make—that regard, GLO.; put, WENDT. thou—thou down as, WENDT. V. 16. was done—happened, GLO.; was done until, WENDT. received—taken, REN. V. 17. was much perplexed—doubted, GLO. in—by, WENDT. having—had, REN. stood—and stood, REN. before—at, HO. gate—gateway, *Var. BART.*: door, HO.; entrance of the gate, WENDT: porch, REN. V. 18. called and—having called they, GLO. who—which, REN. R.

21 And Peter went down to the ^z men, and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come? 22 And they said, ^{Cõr-nẽ-li-ũs} a ^a centurion, a ^b righteous man and ^c one that ^d feareth God, and well reported of by all the ^e nation of the ^f Jews, ^g was ^h warned of God by a ^{i j} holy ^k angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear ^{l m n o} words from thee. 23 So he called them in and ^p lodged them.

And on the morrow he arose and went forth with them, and ^q certain of ^r the ^{s t} brethren from ^u ^{Jõp'pã} accompanied him. 24 And on the morrow ¹ they entered into ^v ^{Cæs-ã-rẽ-ã}. And ^w ^{Cõr-nẽ-li-} was waiting for them, having called together his ^x kinsmen and his near ^y friends. 25 And when it came to pass that Peter entered, ^{Cõr-nẽ-li-ũs} met him, and fell down at his ^z feet, and ^{a 2} worshipped him. 26 But Peter raised him up, saying, ^b Stand up; I myself also am a man. 27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and findeth ^c many come together: 28 and he said unto them, Ye yourselves

V. 19. thought—pondered, REN.; thought through, WENDT; was earnestly pondering, VIN. V. 20. nothing doubting—not hesitating by any means, WENDT; in no way doubting, HO. for—that, REN.; because, GLO. V. 22. of God—Omit, REN. from—of, REN. V. 23. went forth—departed, REN. V. 24. on the morrow—the day after, REN. they—he, REN. And—But, GLO. waiting for—expecting, GLO. called together—invited, HO. kinsmen—friends, HO. V. 25. when—Omit, GLO. that—as, GLO. entered—came in, REN.; would enter, WENDT. met—having met, GLO. fell—falling, GLO. and worshipped—did him reverence, GLO.; and did homage to, HO. V. 26. Stand up—Arise, GLO. RA. (*alt.*). V. 27. as he—while, HO. WENDT. talked—talking, HO.; conversing, GLO. WENDT. went in—entered, HO. V. 28. Ye—You, REN. yourselves—Omit, GLO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 11. let . . . corners—So *N A B E, Edd.*; knit at the four corners, *C**. V. 19. three—So *N A C E*, 13, 61, *HILG. La. Tr. 1 WH 2*; two, *B. WH 1 NES*; omit, *D (H) L (P)*. *HARCL. CYR-JER. CHRYS. AUG. BLASS, WENDT, Ti. Al.*

21
 z Man, Gen. 2:7.

22
 a See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
 b The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
 c See v. 2.
 d Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 e Nation, Gen. 10:32.
 f The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 g See Mt. 2:12.
 h Warning, Heb. 12:25.
 i Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 j Comp. Mk. 8:38; Lu. 9:26; Rev. 14:10.
 k Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
 l Words, Pr. 15:23.
 m Ch. 11:14.
 n The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
 o See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.

23
 p See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
 q V. 45; see ch. 11:12.
 r See ch. 1:15.
 s Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 t Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 u Joppa, Acts 10:5.

24
 1 Some ancient authorities read *he*, *Cæsarea*, Acts 8:40.
 v See v. 1.
 x Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.
 y Friendship, Pr. 27:36.

25
 z Feet, Gen. 18:4.
 a Worship, Mt. 4:10.
 2 The Greek word denotes an act of reverence, whether paid to a creature or to the Creator.

26
 b Rev. 19:10; 22:8 f.; comp. ch. 14:15.

27
 c See v. 24.

1 Or, *how unlawful it is for a man &c.*
 a Ch. 11:3; comp. John 4:9; 18:28.
 b See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
 c See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 d *Mn.* Gen. 2:7.
 e The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 f Nations, Gen. 10:32. [4:18].
 g Peter, Mt.
 h God, Gen. 1:1.
 i Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
 j V. 14 f; comp. v. 35; ch. 15:9.

30
 k See v. 1.
 l Vs. 9, 22 f.
 m Day, Lev. 25:8.
 n Hour, Dan. 3:6.
 o V. 3; ch. 3:1.
 p Prayer, Mt. 5:44. [24:10].
 q House, Deut. 18:9.
 r Home, Lev. 18:9.
 s See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
 t See vs. 3-6.
 u See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

31
 v Almsgiving, Job 29:13.
 w Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
 x Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

32
 y Joppa, Acts 10:5. [6:16].
 z Simon, Lu. See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
 a See, Ex. 14:21.

33
 c Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 d See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
 e See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.

34
 f See Mt. 5:2.
 g Mouth, Gen. 8:11. [14:6].
 h Truth, John 8:14.
 i God is impartial, Gen. 1:1.

35
 j See v. 28.
 k Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
 l Comp. v. 2.
 m Promises conditional, John 14:2.
 n Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 o Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.

know ¹ how ^a it is an ^b unlawful thing for a ^a man that is a ^e Jew to join himself or come unto one of another ¹ nation; and yet unto ^g me hath ^h God ⁱ showed that I should not call any man common or ^c unclean: 29 wherefore also I came without gainsaying, when I was sent for. I ask therefore with what intent ye sent for me. 30 And ^k Cōr-nē-lī-ūs said, ^l Four ^m days ago, until this ⁿ hour, I was keeping ^o the ninth hour of ^p prayer in my ^q house; and behold, ^s a man stood before me in ^u bright apparel, 31 and saith, Cōr-nē-lī-ūs, thy prayer is heard, and thine ^v alms are ^x had in remembrance in the sight of God. 32 Send therefore to ^y J^op-pā, and call unto thee Si^z ōn, who is surnamed ^z Peter; he lodgeth in the house of ^z Si^zmōn a ^a tanner, by the ^b sea side. 33 Forthwith therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore we are all here present in the sight of God, to hear all things that have been ^{cd} commanded thee of the

Var. Rend.—V. 28 (cont.). how . . . thing—how unlawful a thing it is, *Al. DeW. Me.* how—that, *REN.* is . . . nation—is unlawful for a Jew to associate with or come unto a foreigner, *GLO.* unlawful—not permissible, *HO.*; improper, *WENDT.* nation—tribe, or, race, *WENDT.* unto . . . man—it was shown me by God that I should call no man, *REN.* V. 29. gainsaying—opposition, *GLO.* *WENDT. HO.* with what intent—for what reason, *WENDT. GLO.* VIN. V. 30. Four . . . hour—Four days ago I was fasting until this hour, *Al. Be. Me. Ol. Wo. GLO.*; For four days up to that hour I had been fasting, *DeW.* until—counted from, *WENDT.* this—that, *REN.* was . . . in—had been praying at the ninth hour in, *REN.* apparel—clothing, *REN.* V. 31. is—was, *REN.* are—were, *REN.* V. 32. unto thee—hither, *REN.* V. 33. in the sight of—before, *GLO.* V. 34. perceive—comprehend, *WENDT.* no—not a, *GLO.* V. 35. acceptable—agreeable, *HO.* Vs. 36, 37. The word . . . published—[In this (vs. 34, 35) I perceive] the word which God sent . . . Ye know the matter which was published (or, Ye know the things which happened, *DeW.*), *Al. Da. DeW. (Bu. nearly)*; [is accepted with him] according to the word which God sent . . . Ye know the matter which was published, *OL. V. 36. The . . . unto—He sent this word unto, REN.* preaching—Gr., evangelizing, *RA. Christ—(for) this Christ, HO.* he is—is, *HO.* of all—of all men, *Al. Be. DeW. Me.*

Lord. 34 And Peter ¹ opened his ^g mouth, and said,

Of a ^h truth I perceive that ⁱ God is no respecter of persons: 35 but ^j in every nation he that ^k feareth him, and ^m worketh ⁿ righteousness, is acceptable to him. 36 ^p The word which he sent unto the children of ^r Is^z rā-ēl, ^u preaching ³ good ^v tidings of ^w peace ^y by Jē^z-šūs Christ (he is ^z a Lord of all)—37 that saying ye yourselves ^b know, which was ^c published throughout all ^d Jū^z-dæ^z-ā, ^e beginning from ^f Gāl^z-l-ēe, after the ^g baptism which ^h John preached; 38 even Jē^z-šūs of ⁱ Nāz^z-ā-rēth, how God ^k anointed him with the Holy Spirit and with power: ^l who went about doing good, and ^m healing all that were ^o oppressed of the ^p devil; for ^q God was with him. 39 And we are ^r witnesses of all things which ^s he did both in the country of the Jews, and in ^u Jē^z-ru^z-sā^z-lēm; whom also they ^w slew, ^x hanging him on a ^y tree. 40 Him ^z God raised up the ^a third day, and gave him to be made ^b mani-

over all, *HO.* V. 37. that . . . know—ye know the thing, *REN.* saying—history, *WENDT. HO.*; report, *KNO.* which John preached—Place after Judea, *REN.* V. 38. even . . . Nazareth—Omit, *REN.* how—how that, *HS.* him—Jesus of Nazareth, *REN.* Spirit—(Ghost), *REN. GLO.* r. went about—Strictly, went through (the land), *Var. Me.*; travelled through the country, *WENDT.* oppressed of—overpowered by, *WENDT.* for—because, *GLO.* V. 39. also . . . him—they verily hanged on a tree and slew, *REN.*; also (with all the others) they killed in that they hung him on a tree, *HO.* V. 40. and . . . manifest—granted that he should be revealed, *WENDT.* gave—granted, *HO.* *WENDT.* gave . . . manifest—showed him openly, *GLO.* to be—that he be, *HO.* made manifest—seen openly, *REN.*

Var. Read.—V. 30. keeping . . . house—fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in, *A² D E*; making the prayer of the ninth hour in, *N^z A* B C*, 61. *VULG. BOH. ARM. AETH. BLASS. WEISS. WENDT. Edm.* V. 32. sea side—So *N^z A B C*, 15, 18, 61. *VULG. BOH. AETH^o A. WEISS. WENDT. NES.*; add, who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee, *C D E (H L P), PESH. HARCL. THEB. BLASS. HILG. A¹ Tr. 3 V. 33.* God—thee, *D* Tr. 2 V. 36* which—So *N* C D E (H L P), SYR. CHRYS. WEISS. Ti. AL. Tr. 1.* manifest, *N* A B*, 61, *La. WH.* *REN. R marg.*; (He sent the word unto the children . . .) *Var.*

36
 p Word of God, John 6:63.
 q The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
 2 Many ancient authorities read *He sent the word unto*.
 r Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 s See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
 t Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. [13:32].
 u Comp. ch.
 3 Or, *the gospel*.
 v Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
 w Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 x See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.
 y Lu. 1:79; 2:14; Rom. 5:1; Eph. 2:17.
 z Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40.
 a Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

37
 b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 c Publish, Neh. 9:15. [4:47].
 d Judea, John
 e Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
 f Galilee, Mt. 17:22.
 g Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
 h John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.

38
 i Nazareth, Mt. 2:23. [Ps. 2:2].
 j Anointing,
 k Anointing with the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
 l See Mt. 4:23.
 m See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [30:13].
 n Healing, Jer. 8:16.
 o Oppression, Jer. 22:17.
 p Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
 q John 3:2.

39
 r Witness, John 8:17. [24:48].
 s See v. 41; Lu.
 t See "Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

u Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 v See ch. 5:30.
 w Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 x Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.
 y Tree, Mt. 7:17.

40
 z See ch. 2:24.
 a Third Day, Lu. 9:22.
 b Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.

41
 a Comp. John 14:19, 22; 15:27.
 b Witness, John 8:17. [18:21.
 c Choice, 1 Ki. 16:7.
 d Foreordination, Eph. 1:11.
 e God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 f Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 g God, Gen. 1:1.
 h See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
 i Ch. 1:4 marg.; Lu. 24:43.
 j See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
 k Drink, Hos. 4:18.
 l Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
 m Death, Rom. 5:12.

42
 n See ch. 1:2.
 o Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 p See Lu. 16:28.
 q See Lu. 22:22.
 r Ordained, Acts 7:53.
 s See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 t The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
 u Comp. ch. 17:31; John 5:22, 27; II Tim. 4:1; I Pet. 4:5.
 v Life, Gen. 2:7.

43
 w See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 x Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 y Salvation through Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 z Lu. 24:47; comp. ch. 2:38; 4:12.
 a Name, Acts 16:18.
 b Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
 c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 d Remission of Sins, Lu. 24:47.
 e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 f Peter, Mt. 4:18. [15:23.
 g Words, Pr. Ch. 11:15; 15:5.
 h Baptism of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
 j Word of God, John 6:63.

45 [11:12.
 k See v. 23; ch. 1.
 l See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6. m Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
 n Gentiles, Is. 49:6. o Ch. 2:33, 38. 46 p Ch. 2:4; 19:6;
 comp. Mk. 16:17. q Tongues, Mk. 16:17. r See ch. 3:12.
 47 s Ch. 8:36. t Water, Ps. 95:5. u Baptism, Rom. 6:3.

fest, 41 ^a not to all the people, but unto ^b c witnesses that were ^d e chosen before of ^f God, even to ^h us, ⁱ who ^j ate and ^k drank with him after he ^l rose from the ^m dead. 42 And he ⁿ charged us to ^o preach unto the people, and to ^p testify that this is he who is ^q r ordained of God to be the ^s t u Judge of the ^v living and the dead. 43 To him bear ^w all the ^x prophets witness, that ^y through ^z his ^a name ^b every one that ^c believeth on him shall receive ^d remission of ^e sins.

44 While ^f Peter yet spake these ^g words, ^h i the Holy Spirit fell on all them that heard the ^j word. 45 And ^k l they of the ^m circumcision that believed were amazed, as many as came with Peter, because that on the ⁿ Ġen^l-tiles also was ^o poured out the gift of the Holy Spirit. 46 For they heard them ^p speak with ^q tongues, and magnify God. Then ^r answered Peter, 47 ^s Can any man forbid the ^t water, that these should not be ^u baptized, who ^v have received the Holy Spirit as well as we? 48 And he ^w commanded them to be baptized ^x in the name of Ĵe^l-šus Christ. Then prayed they him to tarry certain ^y days.

11 Now the ^z apostles and ^a the ^b c brethren that were in ^d Ĵu-dæ^a heard that the

Var. Rend.—V. 41. to—by, REN. unto—by, REN. that were chosen before—chosen, REN. to—by, REN. ate and drank—did eat and drink, REN. GLO. r: have eaten and drunk, HO. V. 42. is—hath been, REN. the living and the dead—quick and dead, REN. r. V. 43. bear—give, REN. shall receive—receiveth, REN. remission—forgiveness, HO. V. 44. yet spake—was yet speaking, GLO. Vs. 44, 45, 47. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. V. 44. that—which, REN. r. V. 45. they . . . believed—believers of the circumcision, GLO. that—which, REN. amazed—astonished, REN. GLO. as many as—that, REN. was—had been, REN. V. 46. speak—speaking, GLO. V. 27. man—

man then, WENDT. who—which, REN. r. V. 48. commanded—ordered, GLO. them to—that they should, REN. Jesus Christ—the Lord, HO. tarry—remain, GLO. Chap. 11.—V. 1. in—dwelling throughout, WENDT. HO.; throughout, GLO. VIN. HS. V. 2. was come—went, REN. were of the—rested on, REN. contended—questioned, REN.; strove, WENDT. HO. V. 4. expounded—explained, GLO. HS. the matter—matters, REN.; it, GLO. order—succession, HO. WENDT. V. 6. which—the which, REN. r. fastened—directed, WENDT. fastened mine eyes—gazed, GLO.; fastened the glance, HO. considered—observed, REN. HO.; inspected, WENDT. birds—fowls, REN. r. V. 7. Rise—Arise, REN. kill—slay, REN. V. 8. Not so—By no means, REN. V. 9. the—a, REN. V. 10. thrice—three times, REN. V. 11. having been—Omit, REN.

2067

Ġen^l-tiles also had received the ^e word of God. 2 And when Peter was come up to ^f Ĵe-ru^l-sà-lēm, ^g they that were of the circumcision ^h contended with him, 3 saying, ⁱ Thou wentest in to ^j men ^k l uncircumcised, and didst ^m n eat with them. 4 But Peter ^o began, and expounded the matter unto them in ^p order, saying, 5 ^q I was in the ^r city of ^s Ĵöp-pà ^t praying: and in a ^u v trance I saw a ^w vision, a certain ^x vessel descending, as it were a great sheet let down from ^y heaven by four corners; and it came even unto me: 6 upon which when I had fastened mine ^z eyes, I considered, and saw the fourfooted ^a b beasts of the ^c earth and wild beasts and ^d creeping things and ^e birds of the ^f heaven. 7 And I heard also a ^g voice saying unto me, Rise, Peter; kill and eat. 8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or ^h unclean hath ever entered into my ⁱ mouth. 9 But a voice answered the second time out of heaven, ^j What God hath cleansed, make not thou common. 10 And this was done thrice: and all were drawn up again into heaven. 11 And behold, forthwith three men stood before the ^k house in which we were, having been sent from ^l Ĵæs-à-rē^a unto me. 12 And

v V. 44 f.; ch. 11:17; 15:8; comp. ch. 2:4.
 w Comp. I Cor. 1:14-17.
 x Ch. 2:38; 8:16; 19:5.
 y Day, Lev. 25:8.
 z Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
 a See ch. 1:15.
 b Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 c See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. [4:47.
 d Judæa, John 7:1.
 e The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
 f [1:8.
 g Jerusalem, Ju. Ch. 10:45.
 h See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
 i Comp. Mt. 9:11; Gal. 2:12; see ch. 10:28.
 j Man, Gen. 2:7.
 k See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 l See "Ġen^l-tiles," Is. 49:6.
 m Food, Gen. 9:3. [2:14.
 n Meals, Ruth 2:4.
 o Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
 p See Lu. 1:3.
 q P. Vs. 5-14: ch. 10:9-32.
 r City, Gen. 4:17. [10:5.
 s Joppa, Acts 9:40.
 t Prayer, Mt. 5:44. [10:10.
 u Trance, Acts 7:10.
 v See ch. 9:10.
 w Vision, Num. 12:6.
 x Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 y Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 z Eyes, Ps. 17:8. [15:2.
 a Beasts, Rev. 11:18.
 b Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 c Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 d Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21. [9:2.
 e Birds, Gen. 1:21.
 f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 g Voice, Gen. 27:22.
 h See "Unclean Food," Gen. 9:3. [8:11.
 i Mouth, Gen. 9:3.
 j See ch. 10:15.
 k House, Deut. 11:24:10.
 l See ch. 8:40.

^a See ch. 8:29.
^b Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^c Ch. 15:9; comp. Rom. 3:22.
^d See ch. 10:23.
^e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^f Ch. 10:1.
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.
^h House, Deut. 24:10.
ⁱ Home, Lev. 18:9.

^j See "Vision," Num. 12:6.
^k Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
^l Joppa, Acts 10:5.
^m Simon, Lu. 6:16.
ⁿ Name, Acts 16:18.
^o Peter, Mt. 4:18.

^p Words, Pr. 15:23.
^q Ch. 10:22.
^r The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^s Word of God, John 6:63.
^t Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
^u Ch. 10:32; 16:15, 31-34; 18:8; comp. John 4:53; I Cor. 1:16.

^v See ch. 10:44.
^w Ch. 2:4.
^x Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.

^y See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^z Ch. 1:5.
^a John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
^b Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
^c Water, Ps. 95:5.
¹ Or, with.

^d See ch. 10:45, 47.
^e God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Gift of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^h Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Comp. ch. 5:39.

^j See "Humility," Pr. 15:33. ^k Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Peace, Pr. 17:1. ^m Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.

* GREEKS (Gr. *Hellenes*).—Mk. 7:26; John 12:20; Acts 11:20; 14:1; Rom. 1:16. Paul Debtor to—Rom. 1:14. Privilege of Greeks to hear the Gospel—Rom. 2:9, 10; Col. 3:11. Enemies of Jesus ask if He is going to the Greeks.—John 7:35.

Greeks would see Jesus.—John 12:20, 21.
Apostles preach to.—Acts 11:20; 18:4; 19:10, 17; 20:2, 21; 21:28; Rom. 1:14; I Cor. 1:22-24; 10:32. Conversion of—Acts 14:1; 17:4, 12; 19:17.

No Distinction between Jew and Greek.—Rom. 1:16; 2:9, 10; 3:9; I Cor. 12:13; Gal. 3:28; Col. 3:11.

^a the ^b Spirit bade me go with them, ^c making no distinction. And ^d these six ^e brethren also accompanied me; and we entered into the ^f man's ^h house: 13 and he told us how ⁱ he had seen the ^k angel standing in his house, and saying, Send to ^l Jōp-pā, and fetch ^m Si'z-mōn, whose ⁿ surname is ^o Peter; 14 who shall speak unto thee ^p ^q ^r ^s words, ^t whereby thou shalt be saved, thou and ^u all thy house. 15 And as I began to speak, ^v the Holy Spirit fell on them, even ^w as on us at the ^x beginning. 16 And I ^y remembered the word of the Lord, how he said, ^z ^a John indeed ^b baptized with ^c water; but ye shall be baptized ^d in the Holy Spirit. 17 If then ^e ^f God gave unto them the like ^g gift as ^h he did also unto us, when we ⁱ believed on the ^j Lord Jē'sūs Christ, ^k ^l who was I, that I could withstand ^m God? 18 And when they heard these things, they held their ⁿ peace, and ^o glorified

Var. Rend.—V. 12. no—in no wise a, WENDT. V. 14. whereby—by virtue of which, HO. Vs. 15, 16. Spirit—Ghost, REN. GLO. V. 15. at—in, GLO. beginning—i.e. *Pentecost*, WENDT, HO. KNO. HS. Mt. V. 16. he—that he, REN. in—with, REN. GLO. V. 17. If—Since, GLO. as he did also—that he did, REN.; as also, HO. when we believed—who came (had come, WENDT) to believe, HO. WENDT. who . . . God?—How then was I able to resist God? GLO.; who was I? and was I able to withstand God, HO. KNO. WINER-MOULTON. V. 18. And when—When, GLO. held their peace—were silent, GLO. Then—Therefore, HO. to . . . life—hath God granted to the Gentiles also the repentance which is unto life, REN. granted—given, HO. unto life—that they may attain unto life, AL. Me.; to (new, eternal) life, HO. V. 19. They therefore—Rather, So then they (taking up ch. 8:4), DeW. Me.; Then they, GLO.; Now they, REN. that—who, GLO.; which, REN. scattered—dispersed, GLO. upon—owing to, GLO. that—which,

God, saying, Then to the ⁿ ^o Gēn' tiles also hath God granted ^p ^q repentance unto ^r life.

19 ^s ^t They therefore that were scattered abroad upon the ^u ^v tribulation that arose about ^w Stē'phēn travelled as far as ^x Phœ-nī'ci-ā, and ^y Cŷ'prūs, and ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b <

23
a Heart, Acts 15:9.
b Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
24
c The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Ch. 2:4.
f See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
h Ch. 5:14; comp. v. 21; ch. 2:47.
25
i Tarsus, Acts 9:11.
j See "Paul," Acts 8:1.

26
k Antioch, Acts 11:20.
l Year, Lev. 25:8.
m Gr. in.
n The Church, Acts 20:28.
o Instruction, Is. 54:13.
p V. 29; ch. 6:1 f; 9:19, 26, 38; 13:52; 14:20, 22, 28; comp. ch. 1:15; 9:25; John 2:2.
q Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
r Ch. 26:28; I Pet. 4:16.

27
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s Comp. ch. 18:22.
t Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
u See ch. 13:1; comp. ch. 2:17; Lu. 11:49; I Cor. 12:10, 28 f.
v Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

28
w Ch. 21:10.
x Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
y Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
z Famine, II Sam. 21:9.
a See Mt. 24:14.
b Gr. the inhabited earth.
c World, Rev. 10:6.
d Ch. 18:2.
e See "Caesar," Lu. 2:1.

29
e Fraternity, Ps. 133:1.

27:22; I Cor. 14:3; I Tim. 2:1; Heb. 13:22. Barnabas—Acts 11:23; 14:22. Judas and Silas—Acts 15:32. John the Baptist—Lu. 3:18; Jude 3. Apostles—II Cor. 8:17; I Thess. 2:11; 4:1; 5:14; II Thess. 3:12.

Command to exhort.—I Tim. 4:13; II Tim. 4:2; Titus 1:9; 2:6, 9, 15; Heb. 3:13. Unheeded—Heb. 12:5. Given to—Rom. 12:8.

a heart they would cleave unto the^b Lord: 24 for he was a^c good^d man, and^e full of the^f Holy Spirit and of^g faith: and^h much people was added unto the Lord. 25 And he went forth toⁱ Tär-sūs to seek for^j Saul; 26 and when he had found him, he brought him unto^k Ān-ti-ōch. And it came to pass, that even for a whole^l year they were gathered together^m with theⁿ church, and^o taught much people; and that^p o^q the disciples were called^r Chris-tiāns first in Ān-ti-ōch.

27 Now in these^s days there came down^t u prophets from^v Jē-ru-sā-lēm unto Ān-ti-ōch. 28 And there stood up one of them named^w Āg-lā-būs, and^x signified by the^y Spirit that there should be a great^z famine over^a all² the^b world: which came to pass in the days of^c Clau-dī-ūs. 29 And the disciples, every man according to his^e ability, determined to^f send^g relief unto^h the brethren that dwelt inⁱ Jū-dæ-ā: 30^j which also they did, sending it to the^k elders by the^m hand ofⁿ Bär-nā-bās and^o Saul.

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (cont.). they . . . unto—in, REN. cleave unto—persevere with, HO. V. 24. good—excellent, WENDT; = benevolent, GLO.; good (noble), HO. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. V. 25. went forth—departed, REN. GLO. seek—seek (again), HO. V. 26. And—So, REN. came to pass—barnab, REN. they . . . church—they (Barnabas and Saul) were united in the church, Me.; i.e. attended the meeting of the church, DeW.; they were brought together in the church, REN. were gathered—came, HO.; were hospitably received—in the church, WENDT. WEISS, NÖSGEN. with—at, WENDT.; Gr. in, RA. church—congregation, HO. WENDT. V. 28. signified—intimated, WENDT. there—there surely, WENDT. famine—dearth, REN. all the world—the whole empire, GLO. V. 29. determined—set apart a certain sum (Lit. fixed a limit), Field; decided, WENDT. that dwell—dwelling, GLO. also they did—they did indeed, REN.

12 Now about that time^p Hēr-ōd the^q king put forth his hands to^r s afflict certain of the church. 2 And he^t killed^u James the brother of^v John with the^w sword. 3 And when he saw that it^x pleased the^z Jews, he proceeded to seize^a Peter also. And those were^b the days of unleavened^c bread. 4 And when he had taken him, he put him in^d prison, and delivered him to four^e quaternions of^f soldiers to guard him; intending after^g the^h Passover to bring him forth to the people. 5 Peter therefore was kept in the prison: butⁱ prayer was made earnestly of the church unto God for him. 6 And when Hēr-ōd was about to bring him forth, the same^j night Peter was^k sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two^m chains: and guards before theⁿ door kept the prison. 7 And behold, o^p an angel of the Lord^q stood by him, and a^r light shined in the^s cell: and he smote Peter on the side, and awoke him, saying, Rise up

Chap. 12.—V. 1. Now—But, WENDT. about—at, REN. time—junction, VIN. put forth—laid, REN. WENDT. GLO. his hands—hands on, GLO. VIN.; his hands on, REN. WENDT. afflict—vex, GLO.; injure, HS. certain of—a few belonging to, WENDT. church—congregation, WENDT; add. to entreat them evil (instead of to afflict above), REN. V. 2. killed—slew, GLO. with—through, WENDT. V. 3. when he saw—seeing, GLO. that—Omit, REN. pleased—was pleasing to, GLO. proceeded—continued, WENDT; proceeded to seize—Gr. added to take, VIN. RA. to seize—to lay hold on, REN.; and seized, WENDT. And those—Then, GLO.; those, REN. HS.; But these, HO. V. 4. taken—apprehended, REN. he (second)—indeed, he, REN. prison—ward, REN. HS. intending—being minded to, REN. to . . . people—place after intending, REN.; i.e. bring him out and sentence him in sight of the people, AL. bring—lead, HO. WENDT. forth—up, HO. V. 5. in the—in, GLO. earnestly—earnestly, fervently, Be. Da. DeW. Me.; fervently, HS.; continuously, HO.; intensely, WENDT. V. 6. And—Now, REN. about to bring—on the point of bringing, HS. bring him forth—lead him before (the people), WENDT. the same—that, REN.; in that, HO.; on that, GLO.; that very, RA. V. 7. an angel—Or, the angel, RA. by—over, REN. cell—So Al. Da. DeW. Me. VIN.; prison, DeWo.; room, GLO. HS.; lodging, WENDT. Rise up—Arise, REN.

f Mt. 25:15.
g See "Liberal-ity," Rom. 12:8.
h Gr. for ministry, Comp. ch. 6:1.
i See v. 1.
j Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
k Judæa, John 4:47.
30
l Ch. 12:25.
m See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
n See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
o Hand, Gen. 16:12.
p Barnabas, Acts 9:27.
q Paul, Acts 8:1.
1
r Herod, Mt. 14:3.
s King, Deut. 17:15.
t Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
u Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
2
v Mt. 4:21; comp. Mt. 20:23.
w See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
x John the Apostle, John 1:1.
y Sword, Ju. 7:20.
3
z Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
y Comp. ch. 24:27; 25:9.
z The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
a Peter, Mt. 4:18.
b See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
c Bread, Gen. 3:19.
4
d Prison, Gen. 42:16.
e Comp. John 19:23.
f Soldiers, Ju. 20:10. [v. 3].
g Mk. 14:1; see H. The Passover, Ex. 12:3.
5
i Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
6
j Night, Ps. 19:2.
k Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
l Ch. 21:33.
m Chains, Ps. 149:8.
n Door, Ex. 12:22.
7
o See ch. 5:19.
p Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
q Lu. 2:9; 24:4.
r Light, Ps. 74:16.
s Jer. 37:16.

7
a Peter, Mt. 4:18.
b Comp. ch. 16:26.
c Chains, Ps. 149:8.
d Hands, Gen. 16:12.
8
e Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
f See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
g See "Shoes," Josh. 5:15.
9
h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
i Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
j Truth, John 14:6.
l Gr. *through*.
k See "Mind," Job 38:36.
l Vision, Num. 12:6.
m See ch. 9:10.
10
n Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
o Gate, I Sam. 23:7.
p City, Gen. 4:17.
q Comp. ch. 5:19; 16:26.
r Street, Josh. 2:19.
11
s Comp. Lu. 15:17.
t Comp. Dan. 3:28; 6:22.
u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Herod, Mt. 14:3.
w The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
12
x House, Deut. 24:10.
y Home, Lev. 18:9.
z Mary, Mk. 16:1.
a Mother, Deut. 5:16.
b Mark, Mk. 1:1.
c See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
d See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
e See v. 5.
f Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
13
g Knocking, Lu. 11:9.
h Door, Ex. 12:22.
i Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
j John 18:16 f.

quickly. And ^a his ^c chains fell off from his ^d hands. 8 And the ^e angel said unto him, ^f Gird thyself, and bind on thy ^g sandals. And he did so. And he saith unto him, Cast thy ⁱ garment about thee, and follow me. 9 And he went out, and followed; and he ^h knew not that it was ⁱ true which was done ¹ by the angel, but ^k thought he saw ^l *ma* vision. 10 And when they were past the first and the second guard, they came unto the ⁿ iron ^o gate that leadeth into the ^p city; which ^q opened to them of its own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one ^r street; and straightway the angel departed from him. 11 And when Peter ^s was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a ^t truth, that ^u the Lord hath sent forth his angel and delivered me out of the hand of ^v Hērōd, and from all the expectation of the people of the ^w Jews. 12 And when he had considered the *thing*, he came to the ^x house of ^z Mary the ^a mother of John whose surname was ^b Mark; where ^c many were gathered together and ^e were ⁱ praying. 13 And when he ^g knocked at the ^h door of the gate, ⁱ *a* maid came to answer,

Var. Rend.—V. 9. he went—having gone, GLO. and he (second)—and, REN. knew—wist, REN. a. true—reality, WENDT. V. 10. when . . . past—having past through, GLO. the (second)—*Omit*, GLO. guard—i.e. guard of the soldiers, *Al. Da. Me.*; ward, REN. HS. KNO. r; watch, GLO. VIN. into—to, REN. passed on through—went forward, WENDT. departed from—left, WENDT. V. 11. was come—came, GLO. of a truth—in very deed, HS. from—out of, HO. V. 12. when . . . *thing*—after he comprehended (the situation), HO.; having become aware, GLO. HS.; when he had recognized (understood) it, WENDT; being conscious, HACK. had considered—had understood, become aware of, *Al. Da. DeW. Me. Field*; became aware, REN. the *thing*—of this, REN. of it, HS. came—went, REN. whose surname was—surnamed, GLO. gathered together—assembled, GLO. V. 13. door—entrance, WENDT. gate—Strictly, gateway or vestibule, *Var. BART. KNO.*; porch, REN. a—the, HO. maid—maid-servant, HACK. LIND. answer—hear (who was there),

^k named Rhō'dā. 14 And when she knew Peter's ^l voice, she opened not the gate ^m for ⁿ joy, but ran in, and told that Peter stood before the gate. 15 And they said unto her, Thou art ^o mad. But she confidently affirmed that it was even so. And they said, It is ^p his angel. 16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened, they saw him, and were amazed. 17 But he, ^r beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their ^s peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him forth out of the ^t prison. And he said, Tell these things unto ^u James, and to ^v the brethren. And he departed, and went to another place. 18 Now as soon as it was ^x day, there was no small stir among the ^y soldiers, what was become of Peter. 19 And when Hērōd had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the guards, and commanded that they should ^z *a* be ² put to ^b death. And he went down from ^c Jū-dæ'ā to ^d Cæs-ā-re'ā and tarried there.

20 Now he was highly displeased with them of ^e Tÿre and ^f Sī'dōn: and they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blās'tūs the ^g king's ^h chamber-

WENDT. Rhoda—Rose, VIN. BART. GLO. V. 14. when she knew—having (when she, VIN.) recognized, LIND. HACK. joy—joy on account of it, WENDT. told—affirmed, HO. gate—porch, REN. V. 15. confidently—So VIN. LIND. HACK. RA. KNO.; steadfastly, REN. V. 17. to—that they should, WENDT. Tell—announce, GLO.; report, HS. V. 18. Now as soon as—But when, GLO. V. 19. commanded . . . death—ordered them to be led to execution, GLO. put to death—led forth (to execution? WENDT. HO.) (to prison? NES.), WENDT. HO. NES. led away to execution, HS.; *lit.* led away, VIN. HACK.; put in ward, REN.; led forth to death, LIND. he went—having gone, GLO. and—he, GLO. V. 20. Now—And, GLO. highly displeased—greatly enraged, GLO.; highly incensed, WENDT. having made—making, REN.; Gr. having persuaded, RA. having made . . . their friend—having conciliated, GLO. HACK.

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 10. out—D alone adds, and went down the seven steps.

^k Name, Acts 16:18.

14
l Voice, Gen. 27:22.
m Lu. 24:41.
n Joy, Ps. 30:5.

15
o See "Insanity," I Sam. 21:15.
p See Mt. 18:10.
q See "Spirit," Job 4:15.

17
r Ch. 13:16; 19:33; 21:40.
s Peace, Pr. 17:1.
t Prison, Gen. 42:16.
u James, Jas. 1:1.
v Ch. 15:13; 21:18; I Cor. 15:7; Gal. 1:19; 2:9, 12; comp. Mk. 6:3.
w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

18
x Day, Lev. 25:8.
y Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.

19
z See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
a Comp. ch. 16:27; 27:42.
2 Gr. *led away to death*.
b Death, Rom. 5:12.
c Judea, John 4:47.
d Cæsarea, Acts 8:40.

20
e Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
f Sidon, Is. 23:12.
g King, Deut. 17:15.
h Chamberlain, Esth. 1:10.

20 [27:6.
a Friend, Pr.
b Peace, Pr.
17:1.
c King, Deut.
17:15.
d See "Ambas-
sador," II
Cor. 5:20.

21
e Day, Lev. 25:3.
f Herod, Mt.
14:3.
g See "Cloth-
ing," Job
31:19.
1 Or, judgment-
seat. See Mt.
27:19.
h Speech, I Cor.
2:1.

22 [12:6.
i Shouting, Is.
j See "Blas-
phemy," Lev.
24:16.
k Voice, Gen.
27:22.
l See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.

23 [1:12.
n Angel, I Pet.
o See ch. 5:19;
comp. II Sam.
24:16; II Ki.
19:35.
p Pride, Ps. 10:2.
q Glory of God,
Gen. 1:1.
r Glory, Ps. 7:5.
s Worms, Is.
66:24.
t See "Death,"
Rom. 5:12.
u See "Spirit,"
Job 4:15.

24
v Word of God,
John 6:63.

25
w Ch. 13:1 ff.;
see ch. 4:36.
x Barnabas,
Acts 9:27.

y Paul, Acts 8:1.
2 Many ancient
authorities
read to Jeru-
salem.

z Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
a Ch. 11:30.

b Ministry,
Acts 15:39.
c Mark, Mk. 1:1.

d Name, Acts
16:18.

lain their ^a friend, they asked
for ^b peace, because their country
was fed from the ^c king's country.
21 And upon a set ^e day ^f Hēr-ōd
arrayed himself in ^g royal ap-
parel, and sat on the ^h *1 throne,
and made an ⁱ oration unto them.
22 And the people ^j shouted,
saying, ^k The ^l voice of ^m a god,
and not of a ⁿ man. 23 And im-
mediately an ^o angel of the Lord
smote him, ^p because he gave not
God the ^q glory: and he was
eaten of ^r worms, and gave up
the ^s ghost.

24 But ^t the word of God
grew and multiplied.

25 And ^u Bār'nā-bās and
^v Saul returned ^w from ^x Jē-ru-
sā-lēm, ^y when they had fulfilled
their ^z ministration, taking with
them ^a John whose ^b surname
was Mark.

Var. Read.—V. 20 (*cont.*). they asked—
they desired, GLO.; they requested, HS.;
asked, REN. was fed—lived (was nour-
ished), HO. GLO. from . . . country—
by that of the king, GLO. V. 21. upon a
set—on an appointed, GLO. HACK. ar-
rayed—clothed, GLO.; robed, HS.; lit.
having arrayed, VIN. sat—sat himself,
WENDT. HO. on—upon, GLO. throne
—throne (in the theater), HO. KNO.
VIN. HACK.; tribunal, DEN. HACK.
(*alt.*). made an oration—spoke publicly,
WENDT. oration—speech, HO. V. 22.
people—assembled people, WENDT.
VIN. shouted—gave a shout, REN.
The—It is the, REN. V. 23. because—
as compensation that, WENDT. because
that, HO. he was—being, GLO. and
. . . ghost—he expired, GLO. V. 25. re-
turned—returned (to Antioch), WENDT.
from—out of, HO. from Jerusalem—
Omīl, REN. WENDT. when they had—
having, GLO. ministration—Add, at
(towards, WENDT) Jerusalem, REN.
WENDT. taking—and took, HO. Chap.
13.—V. 1. at—in, HS. church—So HACK.
HS. KNO. DEN.; congregation, WENDT.
HO. was there—existing there, HACK;
then was, REN. prophets—i.e. inspired

13 Now there were at
^e Ān-tī-ōch, in the
^f church that was *there*,
^h i prophets and ^j k teachers, Bār-
nā-bās, and Sým-ē-ōn that was
called Nī-gēr, and Lū-čius of
^l Ćy-rē-nē, and Mān-ā-ēn the
foster-brother of Hēr-ōd the
tetrarch, and Saul. 2 And as they
ministered to the ^m Lord, and
ⁿ fasted, ^o the ^p Holy Spirit said,
Separate me Bār'nā-bās and
Saul for ^q the work whereunto
I have ^r called them. 3 Then,
when they had fasted and
^t u prayed and ^v w laid their hands
on them, ^x they sent them away.

4 So they, being sent forth by
the Holy Spirit, went down to
Se-leū-čī-ā; and from thence
they ^y sailed to ^z Ćy-prūs. 5 And
when they were at Sāl-ā-mīs,

preachers, Al. Be. Me. BART. that was
—Omīl, GLO. the foster-brother of—So
Al. Da. Wo. (*DeW. perhaps*). HS. HACK.
OL. THO. KUINOEL; which had been
brought up with, Me. perhaps; GLO. VIN.
(*alt.*). V. 2. And as—But when, WENDT.
Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. Separate—Se-
parate me now, or, Come, separate me, Al.
Da. Me. Wo. VIN.; Now separate for me,
WENDT. me—to me, GLO.; me at once,
HO. whereunto—to which, GLO. V. 3.
Then . . . fasted—Then they fasted,
REN.; And having fasted, GLO. on
them, they—upon them, and, REN. V.
4. sent—brought, REN. Vs. 4, 9. Spirit
—Ghost, REN. r. V. 4. went—they
went, GLO. thence—that, GLO. to—
away to, REN. V. 5. when they were at
—having arrived in, HACK.; being at,
GLO.; when they had arrived, WENDT.

Var. Read.—V. 25. returned—Add, to
Antioch, E. PESH. THEB. BLASS. from
Jerusalem—So A (D E nearly) 13, 27.
PESH. HARCL. THEB. BOH. ARM.
AETH. CHRYS. WEISS, NES. La. Ti.
Tr. WH. 2; to Jerusalem, N B (H L P),
61, HARCL. marg. AETH^{ro}. WENDT.
WH. r marg. (WH. however suspect
corruption.)

Of Grace—Heb. 4:16. Revelation of—Rev. 1:4; 3:21; 4:2-
10; 5:1, 6, 7, 11, 13; 6:16; 7:9, 10, 11, 15, 17; 8:3; 12:5; 14:3;
16:17; 19:4, 5; 20:4, 11; 21:5; 22:1, 3.

Prophecies concerning.—Governor—Neh. 3:7. Thrones of
Nations—Is. 14:9; 16:5; Jer. 1:15. Babylon—Is. 47:1; Jer.
43:10. Israel—Jer. 33:17. Princes—Ez. 26:16. David—Is.
22:23; Jer. 17:25; 22:2, 4, 30; 29:16; Lu. 1:32; Acts 2:30.
Twelve—Lu. 22:30.

Proverbs concerning.—Pr. 16:12; 20:8, 28; 25:5; 29:14.

Visions of.—Ez. 1:26; 10:1; Dan. 7:9.

Figurative.—Wicked—Ps. 94:20; Is. 14:13.

Illustrative.—Job 36:7.

† CYPRUS: An Island in the Mediterranean.—Acts 21:3.

Men of Cyprus work at Antioch.—Acts 11:20.

Apostles' Ministry in.—Acts 13:4; 15:39.

Residents of, mentioned.—Barnabas—Acts 4:36. Mnason—

Acts 21:16.

Cities of.—Salamis—Acts 13:5. Paphos—Acts 13:6, 13.

* **THRONE: Temporal.**—Establishment of—Col. 1:16.

Of Kings.—Pharaoh—Gen. 41:40; Ex. 11:5; 12:29. Israel
—I Ki. 2:4; 8:20, 25; 10:9; II Ki. 10:30; 15:12; II Chr. 6:10.
16. David—II Sam. 3:10; 7:13, 16; II Sam. 14:9; I Ki. 1:13,
17, 20, 24, 27, 30, 35, 37; 2:12, 24, 33, 45; 3:6; 5:5; I Chr.
17:12, 14; 22:10; Ps. 89:4, 29, 36, 44; 122:5; Is. 9:7; Jer. 13:13.
Solomon—I Ki. 1:37, 46-48; 2:19; 7:7; 9:5; 10:18, 19; I Chr.
28:5; II Chr. 7:18.

Of Ivory.—II Chr. 9:17, 18. Zimri—I Ki. 16:11. Jehoash
—II Ki. 11:19; II Chr. 23:20. Jehoshaphat—I Ki. 22:10;
II Chr. 18:9. Ahab—I Ki. 10:3. Jeroboam—I Ki. 13:13.
Jehoiachin—II Ki. 25:25; Jer. 52:32. Ahasuerus—Esth.
1:2; 5:1. Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 5:20. Nineveh—Jonah
3:6. Herod—Acts 12:21.

Spiritual.—Of Jehovah—I Ki. 22:19; I Chr. 29:23; II Chr.
9:8; 18:18; Job 26:9; Ps. 9:4, 7; 11:4; 45:6; 47:8; 89:14; 93:2;
97:2; 103:19; Is. 6:1; 66:1; Jer. 3:17; 14:21; 17:12; 49:38;
Lam. 5:19; Ez. 42:7; Zech. 6:13; Mt. 5:34; 23:22; Acts 7:49;
Heb. 1:8; 8:1; 12:2. Of Glory—I Sam. 2:8; Mt. 19:28; 25:31.

⁵
^a Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^b Word of God, John 6:63.
^c The Gospel, Mk. 16:14;
^d See v. 14; ch. 9:20.
^e Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
^f The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
^g See ch. 12:12.
^h See "Mark," Mk. 1:1.
ⁱ See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
⁶
^j Islands, Esth. 10:1.
^k See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
^l Comp. ch. 8:9.
¹ Gr. *Magus*; as in Mt. 2:1, 7, 16.
^m False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
ⁿ See Mt. 7:15.
⁷
^o Vs. 8, 12; ch. 18:12; 19:38.
^p Man, Gen. 2:7.
^q See "Wisdom," Ps. 111:10.
^r Barnabas, Acts 9:27.
^s Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
⁸
^t Interpretation, II Cor. 12:10.
^u Faith, Heb. 11:1.
⁹
^v Paul, Acts 8:1.
^w Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^x Ch. 4:8; see ch. 2:4.
^y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
¹⁰
^z Guile, I Thess. 2:3.
^a Deception, Gen. 37:31.
^b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^c Son, Gen. 21:19.
^d See Mt. 13:38; comp. John 8:44.
^e See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
^f See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
^g Enemy, Job 31:29.
^h Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
ⁱ Pervert, Titus 3:11.
^j Hos. 14:9; comp. II Pet. 2:15.
^k I Sam. 5:6 f.; Ps. 32:4; comp. Job 19:21; Heb. 10:31.
^l See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
^m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
ⁿ Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^o Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^p Sun, Ps. 136:8.
^q Season, Gen. 8:22.
^r Gen. 4:6.

they ^a proclaimed the ^b word of God in ^d the ^e synagogues of the ^f Jews: and they had also ^g John as their ⁱ attendant. 6 And when they had gone through the whole ^j island unto Pā'phōs, they found a certain ^k ^l sorcerer, a ^m false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bār-Jē'sūs; 7 who was with the ^o proconsul, Sēr'gī-ūs Pau'lūs, a ^p man of ^q understanding. The same called unto him ^r Bār'nā-bās and Saul, and ^s sought to hear the word of God. 8 But Ēl'ŷ-mās the ^t sorcerer (for so is his name by ^u interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn aside the proconsul from ^v the faith. 9 But Saul, who is also called ^w Paul, ^x filled with the Holy Spirit, fastened his ^y eyes on him, 10 and said, O full of all ^z a guile and all ^b villany, thou ^c a son of the ^e devil, thou ^f a enemy of all ^h righteousness, wilt thou not cease to ⁱ pervert ^j the right ways of the Lord? 11 And now, behold, ^k ^l the ^m hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be ⁿ blind, not seeing the ^p sun ^q 2 for a ^r season. And immediately there fell on him a ^s mist

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (cont.). proclaimed—Or, declared, HS. as—for, HS. their—an, GLO. HACK.; (an), BART. attendant—So VIN.; minister, REN. HS.; servant, HO.; assistant, WENDT. HACK. V. 6. when they had—having, GLO. gone—made a missionary progress, RAMSAY. through—Or, about, R.A. found—met, HO. sorcerer—man, a magician, GLO.; Magian, HACK.; magician or magian, HS.; magician or magus, LIND. V. 7. who—which, REN. R. a . . . understanding—So VIN. LIND.; an intelligent man, GLO. understanding—intelligence, HS. The same—He, REN. V. 8. Elymas—*Arabic*, the wise, WENDT. HO. VIN. HACK. sorcerer—Magician, GLO. turn aside—turn away, GLO.; pervert, WENDT. V. 9. fastened . . . him—gazed at him intensely, HS. V. 10. guile—deceit, LIND. HACK. KNO. villany—mischief, REN. (GLO.; recklessness—Or, unscrupulousness, VIN. thou (first two)—Omit, REN. righteousness—right conduct, REN. pervert—Or, turn aside, R.A.

and a ^s darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand. 12 Then the proconsul, when he saw ^t what was done, ^u believed, being ^v astonished at ^w the ^x teaching of the ^z Lord.

13 Now Paul and his company ^a set sail from ^b Pā'phōs, and came to ^c Pēr'gā in ^d Pām-phŷl'ā: and John departed from them and returned to ^e Jē-ry'sā-lēm. 14 But they, passing through from Pēr'gā, came to ^f Ān'tī-ōch of ^g Pi-sid'ā; and they went into the ^h synagogue on ⁱ the ^j sabbath day, and sat down. 15 And after ^k the reading of the ^l law and ^m the prophets ⁿ the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, ^p Brethren, if ye have any ^q word of ^r exhortation for the people, say on. 16 And Paul stood up, and ^s beckoning with the hand said,

Men of ^t Īs'rā-ēl, and ^u ye that ^v fear ^w God, hearken: 17 The God of this people Īs'rā-ēl ^x chose our ^y fathers, and exalted the people when they ^a sojourned in the ^b land of ^c Ē'ġypt, and with a high ^d arm ^e led he them forth out of it. 18 And

right—straight, HO. WENDT. VIN. (all.). V. 11. the Lord—God, WENDT. for a—Or, until a. HACK. R. marg.; until the, REN. season—time, REN. HO. WENDT. season—So HACK.; time, REN. HO. WENDT. he went—walking, HO. WENDT. seeking some—to—he sought such, that would, HO. V. 13. Now—After, WENDT. company—companions, GLO. HACK. set sail—So KNO. R. LIND.; having set sail, HS.; having put to sea, HACK.; put to sea, REN. WENDT. and (second)—Omit, HS. HACK. in—of, GLO. and (third)—but, GLO. V. 14. they—they themselves, HACK. Antioch of Pisidia—the Pisidian Antioch, REN. WENDT. KNO. of—in, HO. V. 15. And—but, GLO. rulers—directors, WENDT. V. 16. that—who, GLO. hearken—give audience, REN. V. 17. chose—bath chosen, HO. exalted—So Be. DeW. Me. HACK. KNO.; multiplied, OL.; reared up, AL.; lifted up, REN. when they sojourned—in their sojourning, HS. a high—So HACK.; an uplifted, WENDT. led—brought, REN. forth—Omit, REN.

^y Fathers, Ex. 21:15. ^z Israel, Deut. 4:1. ^a Sojourner, Ps. 119:19. ^b Land, Gen. 23:15. ^c Egypt, Gen. 12:10. ^d Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. ^e Arm, Ju. 15:14. ^f Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

^s Darkness, Job 38:9.
¹²
^t See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
^u See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
^v Astonishment, Jer. 25:9.
^w Comp. v. 49; ch. 8:25; 15:35 f.; 19:10, 20.
^x Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^y See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^z Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
¹³
^a See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
^b See v. 6.
^c Ch. 14:25.
^d Pamphylia, Acts 2:10.
^e Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
¹⁴
^f Antioch, Acts 11:19.
^g Ch. 14:24.
^h See v. 5; ch. 9:20.
ⁱ Vs. 42, 44; ch. 16:13; 18:4; comp. ch. 17:2.
^j Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
¹⁵
^k Ch. 15:21; comp. II Cor. 3:14 f.
^l Law, Deut. 31:24.
^m Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
ⁿ Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41.
^o See Mk. 5:22.
^p Brethren, 13:8.
^q Words, Pr. 15:23.
^r Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
¹⁶
^s See ch. 12:17.
^t Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^u Comp. v. 26; ch. 10:2.
^v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^w God, Gen. 1:1.
¹⁷
^x Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^a Sojourner, Ps. 119:19. ^b Land, Gen. 23:15. ^c Egypt, Gen. 12:10. ^d Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. ^e Arm, Ju. 15:14. ^f Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.

^a See ch. 7:36.
^b Years, Lev. 25:8.
^c Deut. 1:31.
^d Many ancient authorities read *suffered* *he their manners in the wilderness*. See Deut. 9:7.
^e Father, Ex. 21:15.
^f Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

^g Ch. 7:45.
^h Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
ⁱ Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^j Deut. 7:1.
^k Nations, Gen. 10:32. [23:15.
^l Land, Gen. 1:10.
^m See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
ⁿ Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^o Comp. Ju. 11:26; I Ki. 6:1.

^p Ju. 2:16.
^q Judges, Ex. 18:22.
^r Samuel.
^s I Sam. 1:20.
^t Ch. 3:24.
^u Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

^v I Sam. 8:5.
^w King, Deut. 17:15.
^x Providence of God, I Sam. 10:1; 9:1 f.
^y See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
^z Son, Gen. 21:19.
^a Kish, I Sam. 9:1. [36:9.
^b Tribes, Num. 25:25.
^c See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:25.

^d I Sam. 15:23, 26, 28; 16:1, 13.
^e David, I Sam. 17:12. [8:17.
^f Witness, John 2:1.
^g O, I Sam. 13:14; Ps. 89:20.
^h Comp. ch. 7:46.
ⁱ Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
^j Man, Gen. 2:7.
^k Heart, Acts 15:9. [24:7.
^l Obedience, Ex. 3:6.
^m Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Gr. *will*.

^o See Mt. 1:1.
^p See Deut. 22:9.
^q Comp. v. 32 f.
^r Promises, John 14:2.

^s Prophecies concerning Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^t See Lu. 2:11; John 4:42.
^u See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

for about^a the time of forty^b years^c as a^d nursing-father bare he them in the^e wilderness. 19 And^f when he had^g destroyed^h sevenⁱ nations in the^j land of^k 'Cā'nāan, he gave them their^l land for an^m inheritance, forⁿ about four hundred and fifty years: 20 and after these things he^o gave them^p judges until^q 'Sām'-ū-ēl the^r prophet. 21 And afterward they^s asked for a^t king; and^u God gave unto them^v Saul the^w son of^x 'Kīsh, a man of the^y tribe of^z Bēn'-jā-mīn, for the space of forty years. 22 And when he had^a removed him, he raised up^b David to be their king; to whom also he bare^c witness and said, ²I have found^d David the son of^e 'Jēs'-sē, a^f man after my^g heart, who shall^h do all myⁱ will. 23ⁱ Of this man's^j seed hath God^k according to^l promise brought unto^m 'Īs'-rā-ēl aⁿ Saviour, Jē-

Var. Rend. — V. 18. for . . . them — when for forty years he had suffered their manners, REN. as . . . them—So VIN. Bf. AL. NÖS. PAGE, FARRAR, PLU. LIND.; carried them as a nurse, HACK; bare he them—bare he with or nourished them, WENDT; bore them as nourished, HO.; cherished he them, GLO.; suffered he their manners, R. V. 19. And when he had—he, REN. he gave them—and gave them, REN. for an inheritance—So VIN.; for their inheritance, Be. Da. Me.; as a heritage, HS. had . . . inheritance—assigned to them as a possession their land, HACK. for—So LIND.; within, REN.; during, HACK.; omit, HS. V. 20. these things—So LIND. HACK.; that, REN.; this, HS.; this for about 450 years, GLO. V. 21. And afterward—From that time on, HO.; and thereafter, HACK. asked for—requested, HS. V. 22. when he had—having, HACK. he (second) . . . said—showing recognition he also said, WENDT; testified, saying, HACK. and said—saying, REN. my—mine, REN.; mine own, GLO. heart—mind, WENDT who—which, REN. r. do—fulfil, WENDT. will—demands, WENDT. V. 23. unto—for, HO. WENDT. a—as, WENDT. HO. V. 24. when—preached—John having preached, GLO. when—after, REN. HO. first preached—proclaimed aloud, REN. his—the face of his, REN. KNO. VIN. BART. coming—i.e. entering upon office, Al. Me. Ol. V. 25. was fulfilling—i.e. coming to the close of, DeW. Me.; fulfilled, Ol. REN.; was in the act of fulfilling, HS.; was about to fulfil, WENDT. HO.; was finishing, HACK. said—would say, REN.; used to day, Al. What—Whom, GLO.;

^q Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
^r See Lu. 2:11; John 4:42.
^s See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

sūs; 24 when^u John had first^v preached^w before his coming^x the^y baptism of^z repentance to all the people of^a 'Īs'-rā-ēl. 25 And as John^b was fulfilling his course, ^che said, What suppose ye that I am? I am not *he*. But behold, there cometh one after me the^d shoes of whose^e feet^f I am not worthy to unloose. 26 ^gBrethren,^h children of the stock ofⁱ Abraham, and those among you that^k fear^l God, to^m us is theⁿ word of^p this salvation sent forth. 27 For they that dwell in^r Jē-ryē-sā-lēm, and their^s rulers,^t because they^u knew him not, nor the^x voices of the prophets which are^y read every^z sabbath, fulfilled them^a by^b condemning him. 28 And though they found no^c cause of death in him, yet^d asked they of^e Pilāte that he should be^f slain. 29 And when they had^g fulfilled

he whom, HACK. suppose—think, GLO. unloose—loose, REN. GLO. V. 26. to us is—you was, REN.; was, HO. V. 27. they that dwell—the dwellers, GLO. in—at, REN. because . . . not—not knowing him, GLO. because . . . him—this one not having known, and the declarations of the prophets . . . by having condemned him they fulfilled, HACK. knew not—misunderstood, WENDT. him—Or, this (word), RA. not . . . them—not they even fulfilled the voices of the prophets &c., Me. Ol., so nearly Al. Be. DeW. nor—fulfilled in very deed the, REN. fulfilled them—Omit, REN. condemning him—giving sentence, REN.; their sentence of judgment, HO. V. 28. though—So Do. DeW. Me. HS. LIND.; when or because, AL.; although, HACK. cause . . . death—cause for death, REN.; guilt, HO. they (second)—Omit, REN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 18. as . . . them—So A C* E. 13, d, THEB. PESH. HARCL BOH. HILG. La. Ti. Tr. 2 AL.; suffered he their manners, N B (C) D (H L P). 36, 61, VULG. HARCL. marg. BLASS, REN. WEISS, Tr. 1 WH. 1 See Var. Rend. Vs. 19, 20. gave . . . until—divided their land to them by lot. And after that he gave unto them judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until, D, AL.; gave them their land for an inheritance for the space of (or strictly, in) four hundred and fifty years; and after that he gave them judges until, N A B C, Ed. V. 25. What—So N A B, 61, THEB. AETH. WEISS, WENDT. NES. Ed. 1. Whom, C D E (H L P). VULG. BOH. PESH. HARCL. HILG. BLASS. V. 26. to us—So N A B D, 13, 61, HARCL. marg. WEISS, WENDT, HILG. Ti. Tr. 2 AL. WH.; to you, C E (H L P), VULG. PESH. HARCL. BOH. ARM. AETH. CHRYS. BLASS, NES. REN. La. Tr. 2

^{3.6.} See ch. 3:14.
^f Pilate, Mk. 15:1.
^g Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^u Mk. 1:1-4; comp. ch. 1:22; 19:4.
^v John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.
^w Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^x Gr. before the face of his entering in.
^y See "The Life of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [6:3.
^z Baptism, Rom. 10:10.
^a Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^b The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

^c Ch. 20:24.
^d John 1:20, 27; comp. Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:7; Lu. 3:16.
^e Shoes, Josh. 5:15.
^f Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^g Humility, Pr. 15:33.

^h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
ⁱ Children, Gen. 3:16.
^j See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
^k Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^l Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^m God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Gospel sent to Jews first. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^o Word of God, John 6:63.
^p Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^q Ch. 28:28; comp. v. 46; ch. 4:12; 5:20; John 6:68.
^r Salvation, Acts 2:40.

^s Jerusalem, Lu. 1:8.
^t Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41.
^u See Lu. 23:13.
^v See ch. 3:17.
^w Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^x Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
^y Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^z See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^a V. 15. [16:23.
^b Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
^c See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^d See "Punishment," Gen. 30:20.
^e See "Sin," Gen. 30:20.
^f Comp. ch. 26:22.

THE ACTS

NEXT SABBATH

29
 a Writing,
 I Cor. 4:14.
 b Prophecies
 concerning Je-
 sus, Gen. 3:15.
 c Comp. Lu.
 23:53.
 d See "Cruci-
 fixation," Mt.
 27:26.
 e See ch. 5:30.
 f Tree, Mt. 7:17.
 g Sepulchre,
 II Ki. 23:16.
 h Burial Places,
 II Chr. 16:14.
 i God, Gen. 1:1.
 j Death and
 Resurrection
 of Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.
 k Vs. 33, 34, 37;
 see ch. 2:24.
 l Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 m See "Life of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21. [25:8.
 n Day, Lev.
 o See "Apos-
 toles," Mt. 10:5.
 p See ch. 1:11.
 q Galilee, Mt.
 17:22. [1:8.
 r Jerusalem, Ju.
 s See Lu. 24:48.
 t Witness, John
 8:17.
 u Ch. 5:42;
 14:15. [15:21.
 v Tidings, Rom.
 w Ch. 26:6;
 Rom. 1:2;
 4:13; comp. v.
 x Promise,
 John 14:2.
 y See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2. [21:15.
 z Fathers, Ex.
 a Israel, Deut.
 4:1.
 b Children,
 Gen. 3:16.
 c Psalms, Ps. 1:
 1. O. Ps. 2:7.
 d Divinity of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21. [21:19.
 e Son, Gen.
 3:1.
 f See "Death,"
 Rom. 5:12.
 g O. Is. 55:3.
 h Holiness,
 Eph. 4:24.
 i Blessing, Gen.
 12:3. [17:12.
 j David, I Sam.
 3:5.
 k Ch. 2:27.
 l O. Ps. 16:10.
 m See "Titles of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
 n Corruption,
 I Cor. 15:42.
 o See ch. 2:29.
 p Or, served his
 own generation by the counsel of God, fell asleep. Or, served his own
 generation, fell asleep by the counsel of God. n Comp. v. 22; ch.
 20:27. o See ch. 7:56; I Ki. 2:10. p Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

all things that were ^{a b} written of
 him, ^c they took him down from
^{d e f} the tree, and laid him in a
^{g h} tomb. 30 But ⁱ God ^{j k} raised
 him from the ^l dead: 31 and ^m he
 was seen for many ⁿ days of
^o them that came up with him
^p from ^q Gāl'i-lée to ^r Jē-ry'-sā-
 lēm, who are now ^s his ^t wit-
 nesses unto the people. 32 And
 we ^u bring you good ^v tidings of
 the ^{w x} promise made unto the
^{z a} fathers, 33 that God hath ful-
 filled the same unto our ^b chil-
 dren, in that he raised up Jē'-sūs;
 as also it is written in the second
^c psalm, ¹ Thou art my ^{d e} Son,
 this day have I begotten thee. 34
 And as concerning that he raised
 him up from the dead, now no
 more to return to ^f corruption, he
 hath spoken on this wise, ² I will
 give you the ^g holy and sure
^h blessings of ⁱ David. 35 Be-
 cause he saith also in another
 psalm, ³ Thou wilt not give thy
^k Holy One to see ^l corruption.
 36 For ^m David, after he had ⁿ in
 his own generation served ^o the
 counsel of God, ^p fell asleep,

Var. Rend.—V. 29. were—had been,
 REN. tomb—sepulchre, REN. GLO. V.
 31. and he—who, GLO. was seen—ap-
 peared, HO. for many—some, REN.; for
 a number of, WENDT. HO.; during
 many, HS.—more of, REN.; to, HO.
 that—which, REN. his witnesses—wit-
 nesses of him, REN. V. 32. bring you
 good tidings—preached to you, GLO. V.
 33. that (first)—how that, REN. hath
 fulfilled—has completely fulfilled, HACK.
 VIN.; hav' fulfilled to the utmost, KNO.
 REN. unto our children—So LIND.; to
 the children, even to us, BART. in that
 he raised—having raised, GLO.; having
 for us raised, BART. Jesus—for us Jesus,
 WENDT. V. 34. And as concerning—
 But, HO. WENDT. as concerning—in
 token, REN.; omit, Da. DeW. Me. now
 . . . corruption—as one who would die
 no more, HACK. now—Omit, REN.
 corruption—destruction, REN. the holy
 . . . David—the holy promises which I
 made sure to David, Al. Be. Da. DeW.
 Me. the holy and sure blessings—Lit.
 the holy things, the sure, VIN.; the holy
 (things) the sure (things), RA. sure
 —reliable, HO. WENDT. blessings—
 mercies, HS.; mercies, LIND. WENDT.
 V. 35. wilt—shalt, GLO. give—suffer,
 GLO. thy—up the, HS. Vs. 35, 36,
 37. corruption—destruction, REN. V.
 36. he had—having, HS. HACK. in

and was laid unto his fathers,
 and saw corruption: 37 but he
 whom God raised up saw no
 corruption. 38 Be it ^q known
 unto you therefore, ^r brethren,
 that ^s through this ^{u v} man is
^w proclaimed unto you ^x remis-
 sion of ^y sins: 39 and by him
^{z a} every one that ^b believeth is
^c justified from all things, from
 which ye ^d could not be justified
 by the ^{e f} law of ^g Mō'-šēš. 40
^h Beware therefore, lest that
 come upon you which is spoken
^{i j} in the prophets:

41 ^k Behold, ye ^l despisers, and
 wonder, and ^m perish;
 For I ⁿ work a work in your
 days,
 A work which ye shall in no
 wise believe, if one declare
 it unto you.

42 And as they went out, they
 besought that these ^m words
 might be spoken to them the
 next ^{n o} sabbath. 43 Now when
 the ^p synagogue broke up, many
 of the ^q Jews and of the ^{r s} de-
 vout ^t proselytes followed ^u Paul

. . . God—served his own generation by
 the will of God, Al.; served the will of God
 for (in, Be. Ol.) his own generation, Be.
 Da. DeW. Me. Ol. his counsel—So HS.: will,
 REN. WENDT. purpose, HACK. asleep—
 on sleep, REN. r. laid—added, WENDT.
 KNO. HACK. V. 37. raised up—raised
 up [from the dead], HS. no—not, HO. V.
 38. remission—the forgiveness, HACK.
 GLO. V. 39. by (first)—that in, REN.;
 indeed in, WENDT.; Gr. in, RA. BART.
 by (second)—through, HO. prophets—
 book of the prophets, WENDT. V. 41. if
 —though, HS. HACK. one—So, HS.:
 any one, HACK.; a man, REN. declare
 it—should declare it, HS.; should fully
 declare it, HACK.; fully declare it, REN.;
 narrate it consecutively, HO.; declare it
 throughout, VIN. V. 42. And—Now,
 REN. But, WENDT. went out—were
 going out of the synagogue, HS. they—
 So HS. LIND.; people, REN.; some, HO.
 besought—requested, GLO. next—fol-
 lowing, WENDT. V. 43. Now when—
 And after, REN.; But, GLO. broke up—
 had broken up, REN.; being dissolved,
 GLO.

Var. Read.—V. 33. our children—So N
 A B C* D. VULG. AETH. WENDT.
 Edd. (but probably corrupt, WH.); us, their
 children, C (E H L P). PESH. HARCL.
 ARM. CHRYS. WEISS. HILG. Edd.
 second—So N A B C D. 13, 61, Al. WH.;
 first, D, La. Ti. Tr. GLO. V. 42. they
 went out—they (i.e. Paul and Barnabas,
 DeW. Me., i.e. the congregation, Al.) were
 going out, N A B C D. Edd. (but the verse
 seems to bear marks of corruption, WH.).

38
 q Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 r Brethren,
 Gen. 13:8.
 s Lu. 24:47;
 comp. ch.
 2:38.
 t Salvation
 through Jesus,
 Acts 2:40.
 u Man, Gen. 2:7.
 v See "Jesus,"
 Lu. 2:21.
 w Preaching.
 See "Salva-
 tion," Acts
 2:40.
 x Remission of
 Sins, Lu.
 24:47.
 y Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 z Rom. 3:28;
 10:4; see ch.
 10:43.
 a See "Justifica-
 tion condi-
 tional," Acts
 2:40.
 b Faith, Heb.
 11:1.
 c Justification,
 Rom. 4:25.
 d See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.
 e Law, Deut.
 31:24.
 f Command-
 ments, Ex.
 20:1.
 g Moses, Ex.
 3:4.
 h Warning,
 Heb. 12:25.
 i John 6:45;
 comp. ch.
 7:42; Lu.
 24:44.
 j Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.

40
 k Warning,
 Heb. 12:25.
 l John 6:45;
 comp. ch.
 7:42; Lu.
 24:44.
 m Prophets,
 II Ki. 17:13.
 n O. Hab. 1:5.
 o See "Con-
 tempt."
 i Cor. 16:11.
 j Or, vanish
 away. Jas.
 4:14.
 l Labor, Ex.
 23:12.

42
 m Words, Pr.
 15:23.
 n Sabbath, Ex.
 16:23.
 o See v. 14.

43
 p Synagogue,
 Ps. 74:8.
 q The Jews,
 II Ki. 16:6.
 r V. 50; ch.
 17:4, 17;
 comp. ch.
 16:14; 18:7.
 s Devout, Acts
 2:5.
 t See "The
 Righteous,"
 Ps. 24:4.
 u Proselytes,
 Mt. 23:15.
 v Paul, Acts
 8:1.

43

- a Barnabas, Acts 9:27.
b See "Faithfulness," 1 Cor. 4:17.
c See ch. 11:23.
d Grace, John 1:17.

44

- c Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
f See v. 14.
g City, Gen. 4:17.
h Word of God, John 6:63.
i The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
j God, Gen. 1:1.
l Many ancient authorities read the Lord.

45

- k V. 50; ch. 14:2, 4, 5, 19; see I Thess. 2:16.
l Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
m Paul, Acts 8:1.
n Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
o Or, *railed*.

46

- o Boldness, Acts 14:3.
p See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
q See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
r See ch. 3:26; comp. vs. 5, 14; ch. 9:20.
s Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
t Ch. 18:6; 22:21; 26:20; 28:28; comp. ch. 9:15; 19:9.
u Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

47

- v See "Salvation for All Men," Acts 2:40.
w See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
3 Q. Is. 49:6.
x See Lu. 2:32.
y Light, Ps. 74:16.
z Earth, Gen. 2:1.

48

- a Gladness, Is. 51:3.
b Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
c Comp. v. 12.

and ^a Bär-nä-bās; who, speaking to them, urged them to ^b continue in ^c ^d the grace of God.

44 And the next ^e ^f sabbath almost the whole ^g city was gathered together to hear the ^h ⁱ word of ^j ^k God. 45 But when ^k the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with ^l jealousy, and contradicted the things which were spoken by ^m Paul, and ⁿ ² blasphemed. 46 And Paul and Bär-nä-bās spake out ^o boldly, and said, ^p ^q It was necessary that the word of God should ^r first be spoken to you. Seeing ye thrust it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of ^s eternal life, lo, ^t we turn to the ^u Gën-tiles. 47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, *saying*,

^v ^w ³ I have set thee for a ^x ^y light of the Gën-tiles,

That thou shouldest be for salvation unto the uttermost part of the ^z earth.

48 And as the Gën-tiles heard this, they were ^a glad, and ^b glorified ^c the word of God: and as

Var. Read.—V. 43 (*cont.*). who—and, REN. urged them—exhorted them, GLO.; spoke to them energetically, WENDT; sought to persuade, HACK. continue in—abide by, REN. V. 44. And—But on, GLO. next—following, HO. WENDT. gathered—collected, HS. V. 45. jealousy—zeal, GLO.; bigotry (zealous passion), HO.; indignation, HACK.; envy, or, jealousy, LIND.; eager rivalry, HS. the (*second*)—those, (GLO. blasphemed—contradicting, GLO.; or, *railed*, LIND. V. 46. be spoken—have been spoken, GLO. HS. eternal—the eternal, REN. HACK. V. 47. of—to, GLO. shouldst—mightest, GLO. uttermost part—end, GLO. V. 48. as many as—those who, HACK. KNO. were ordained—So Da, DeW. O. LIND.; were disposed, A. B.; had marshalled themselves (*in the way that leads to eternal life*), Wo.; were (*found*) disposed, BART.; were appointed, HACK. GLO. COOK.; were disposed, or, determined, M.G.; had set themselves, REN. V. 49. And—But, GLO. spread abroad—So KNO.; published, GLO.; conveyed, HACK.; published abroad, HS. throughout—through, HACK. all the—the whole, GLO. KNO. V. 50. urged on—stirred up, GLO.; aroused (inflamed), WENDT. devout—i.e. *proslightly to Judaism*, Wo. &c. *same word as religious*, v. 43, Var.; God-fearing, WENDT.; respected, HO. of honorable estate—honourable, HS. DEN.; of good reputation, REN.; the noble ones, HO. WENDT.; or, of rank, VIN. chief—Gr., first, RA. stirred up—raised, GLO.

many as were ordained to eternal life ^d believed. 49 And ^e the word of the Lord was spread abroad throughout all the region. 50 But ^f ^g the Jews urged on the ^h ⁱ devout ^j women ^k of ^l honorable estate, and the chief men of the city, and stirred up a ^m persecution against Paul and Bär-nä-bās, and cast them out of their borders. 51 But ⁿ they shook off the ^o dust of their ^p feet ^q against them, and came unto ^r ^s I-eō-nī-ūm. 52 And the ^t ^u disciples were ^v filled with ^w joy and with the ^x Holy Spirit.

14 And it came to pass in I-eō-nī-ūm that ^w ^x they entered together into the ^y synagogue of the Jews, and so ^z spake ^a ^b that a great multitude both of Jews and of ^c Greeks believed. 2 But the Jews that were ^d ^e disobedient stirred up the ^f souls of the Gën-tiles, and made them ^g evil affected against ^h ⁱ ^j the brethren. 3 Long time therefore they tarried *there* ^k speaking

of (*last*)—from, REN. their borders—So Var.; the confines, HS. V. 51. shook—shaking, GLO. and came—went, REN.; they came, GLO. V. 52. And—But, GLO. Spirit—Ghost, REN. GLO. R. Chap. 14.—V. 1. together—So HACK.; in the same manner, REN. WENDT.; after the same fashion, BLASS, WEISS, RAMSAY. V. 2. that were disobedient—So HS.; who believed not, GLO.; unbelieving, BART. (*alt.*) DEN.; the disaffected, RAMSAY; that had refused the obedience of faith, HO.; that had not become obedient, WENDT. souls—minds, GLO. HS. (*alt.*) made them evil affected—exasperated, GLO. RAMSAY; rendered evil, HACK. evil affected—evil disposed, HS.; indignant, HO. V. 3. therefore—indeed, REN. they tarried *there*—abode they, REN.

Var. Read.—V. 44. God—So B* C E L, Tr. ² WH. ¹ NES.; the Lord, ² A B³, La. Tr. ¹. V. 45. Paul—So ² A B C, La. Tr. WH.; *add*, contradicting and, D, Ti. Chap. 14.—V. 2. the Jews—disobedient—the archisynagogue of the Jews and the rulers (of the synagogue), (D), HARCL. *marg.* HILG. that were disobedient—who refused obedience (*i.e. through unbelief*), ² A B C, 13, 61. stirred . . . brethren—brought persecution upon them, against the just, and made the souls of the Gentiles evil affected against the brethren. But the Lord quickly gave peace, (D). brethren—Add, But the Lord quickly gave peace, D E (*nearly*), HARCL.

d Faith, Heb. 11:1.

49

e See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

50

f The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
g V. 43; ch. 17:4, 17; comp. ch. 16:14; 18:7.
h Devout, Acts 2:5.
i The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
j Women, Ruth 3:9.
k See Mk. 15:43.
l See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
m Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.

51

n Mt. 10:14; comp. ch. 18:6.
o Dust, Is. 65:25.
p Feet, Gen. 18:4.
q See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
r Ch. 14:1, 19, 21; 16:2; II Tim. 3:11.

52

s Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
t Comp. ch. 2:4.
u Joy, Ps. 30:5.
v The Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

1

w Ch. 13:5.
x See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
y Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
z Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
a Comp. ch. 2:47.
b See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
c Greeks, Acts 11:20.

2

d See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
e Comp. John 3:36.
f Soul, Job 4:15.
g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
h See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
i See ch. 1:15.
j Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

3

k Ch. 4:29 f.; 20:32; Heb. 2:4.

³
a Witness,
John 8:17.
b Word of God,
John 6:63.
c The Gospel,
Mk. 16:15.
d Grace, John
1:17.
e Signs and
Wonders,
Acts 2:22.
f Miracles, Mk.
16:17.
g Word con-
firmed by
Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.
h Hand, Gen.
16:12.

⁴
i Comp. ch.
17:4 f; 19:9;
28:24.
j City, Gen.
4:17.
k See "Strife,"
Pr. 26:21.
l The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
m Apostles,
Mt. 10:5.

⁵
n Gentiles, Is.
49:6.
o See "Intoler-
ance," Acts
7:51.
p Rulers of the
Synagogue,
Lu. 8:41.
q Persecution,
I Ki. 18:4.
r See "Shame,"
Phil. 3:19.
s Stoning, Ex.
34:1.
t Comp. v. 19.

⁶
u See v. 11.
v vs. 8, 21; ch.
16:1 f;
II Tim. 3:11.
w V. 20; ch.
16:4; 20:4.

⁷
x Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
y V. 21; ch.
16:10; comp.
v. 15.
1 See marginal
note on ch.
5:42.

⁸
z Ch. 3:2.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Feet, Gen.
18:4.
c Lameness,
Lev. 21:18.
d Mother, Deut.
5:16.

⁹
e Paul, Acts
8:1.
f Ch. 3:4; 10:4.
g Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

* boldly in the Lord, who bare
a witness unto the ^{b c} word of his
d grace, granting ^{e f g} signs and
wonders to be done by their
h hands. 4 ⁱ But the multitude
of the ^j city was ^k divided; and
part held with the ^l Jews, and
part with ^m the apostles. 5 And
when there was made an onset
both of the ^{n o} Ġēn'ṭileš and of the
Jews with their ^p rulers, to ^q treat
them ^{r s} shamefully and to ^t stone
them, 6 they became aware of it,
and fled unto the cities of ^u Lŷe-
ā-ō-nŷ-ā, ^v Lŷs'trā and ^w Dēr'bē,
and the region round about: 7
and there they ^{x y} preached the
gospel.

8 And at Lŷs'trā there sat ^z a
certain ^a man, impotent in his
^b feet, a ^c cripple from his ^d moth-
er's womb, who never had
walked. 9 The same heard
^e Paul speaking: who, ^f fastening
his ^g eyes upon him, and seeing

Var. Rend.—V. 3 (cont.): boldly—frankly, WENDT, HO. in—i.e. through their trust in the Lord, Al. Da. DeW. Mc.; upon, HACK. GLO.; in reliance on, BART.; on the ground of, WENDT; of, REN. Lord—i.e. Jesus, NOS. COOK. HS.; God, WENDT. DeW. ME. WEISS. who bare witness unto—which gave witness to, REN. granting—by granting, GLO. V. 4. But—and, KNO. apostles—missionaries, WENDT. V. 5. And—But, GLO. made an onset—a stir, REN.; a movement, GLO. onset—So Da. LIND. RA.; movement, GLO. HS. VIN.; attempt, plan, Al. DeW.; eager attempt, push, Mc.; impulse, HACK. BART. Gentiles—Heathen, HO. WENDT. of the (second)—the, REN. treat—entreat, r. treat them shamefully—entreat them evil, REN.; mistreat them, HO. V. 6. became—having become, GLO. became aware of—knowing, HACK. and (first)—Omit, HACK. region round about—neighborhood, GLO. V. 7. preached the gospel—were evangelizing, GLO. preached—Gr. were evangelizing, RA.; continued to preach, VIN.; were engaged in preaching, RAMSAY. V. 8. there . . . man—a certain man, REN. feet—feet, sat by, REN. a cripple—lame, HO. GLO. V. 9. The . . . to—he was listening to, WENDT, REN. heard—was listening to, HO. BART. KNO. (alt.): was hearing, VIN.; used to hear, KNO. fastening his eyes upon—So LIND.; gazing on, GLO.; looking intently upon, HACK. seeing—perceiving, GLO. LIND. faith—confidence, HO. made whole—Lit. saved, BART. COOK. RA. V. 10. on—upon, HO. leaped—sprang, HS. V. 11. speech of Lyeaonia—Lyeaonic dialect, GLO.; Lyeaonic, HACK. are come—came, REN.

that he had ^{h i} faith to be ^j made
whole, 10 said with a loud voice,
Stand upright on thy feet.
^k And he leaped up and walked.
11 And when the multitude saw
what Paul had done, they lifted
up their ^l voice, saying in the
^m speech of Lŷe-ā-ō-nŷ-ā, ^{n o} The
gods are come down to us in the
likeness of men. 12 And they
called ^p Bār-nā-bās, ^q Jū'pī-tēr;
and Paul, ^r Mēr'ēu-rŷ, because
he was the chief speaker. 13
And the ^s priest of Jū'pī-tēr
whose ^t temple was before the
city, brought ^u oxen and ^v gar-
lands unto the ^w gates, and
^x would have done ^y sacrifice
with the multitudes. 14 But
when the apostles, Bār-nā-bās
and Paul, heard of it, they
^z rent their garments, and
sprang forth among the multi-
tude, ^a crying out 15 and saying,
Sirs, why do ye these things?

We also are ^b men of like ^c pas-
sion in the likeness of—made like, LIND.;
lit. having become like to, VIN. V. 12.
Jupiter—Zeus, HO. HS. (alt.), LIND.
BART. VIN. RA. Mercury—Hermes,
HO. HS. (alt.), LIND. BART. VIN. RA.
was the chief speaker—carried on the
conversation, HO. chief speaker—Lit.
leader of the discourse, HACK. V. 13. And—
Then, GLO. Jupiter—So HACK.; the
Jupiter, VIN.; Zeus, GLO. BART. RA.
whose temple—whom, GLO. HACK. whose
temple was—before, BART. whose
city—i.e. of that Jupiter who had his
temple before the gates of their city, Al. Me.
&c. temple—So HO. WENDT; statue,
REN. gates—So (i.e. gates of the city),
Me. HACK.; gates (of the house), DEN.
LIND.; doors (i.e. of the courtyard of the
house), Al. DeW. Al. Wo.; gateway of the
temple, Li.; portals (of the temple), BART.;
gate-ways, REN. V. 14. heard—had
news, WENDT. of it—Omit, REN. their
—their own, REN. forth—out (of the
city), WENDT. among—unto, REN.
multitude—people, HO. V. 15. these
things—this, WENDT. of . . . with—
like constituted with, HACK. passions—
Or, nature, Var. REN. VIN. RAMSAY;
natural disposition, HO.; sensitive con-
stitution, WENDT.

Var. Rend.—V. 9. heard—So NA DE
(H L), 13, 61, PESH. BOH. ARM. AETH.
CHRY'S. La. Tr. Tr.; was hearing (i.e.
was listening), B C (P). THEB. HARCL.
BLASS. WENDT. WEISS. Al. W. NES.
the apostles—Omit, (D), PESH. BLASS.
V. 14. sprang forth—So NA B C D (E),
13, 61, WEISS. WENDT; ran in, D³.

h Faith, Heb.
11:1.
i Comp. Mt.
9:28.
j Healing, Jer.
30:13.

¹⁰
k Ch. 3:8.

¹¹
l Voice, Gen.
27:22.
m See "Lan-
guage," Neh.
13:24.
n Comp. ch.
8:10; 28:6.
o See "Idola-
try," Lev.
19:4.

¹²
p Barnabas,
Acts 9:27.
q Gr. Zeus.
r Gr. Hermes.

¹³
q Priests, Ex.
28:1.
r Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
s Cattle, Pr.
15:17.
t Offerings,
Gen. 22:2.
u Is. 61:3, 10.
v Gates, I Sam.
23:7.
w Dan. 2:46.
x Sacrifice,
Gen. 31:54.

¹⁴
y Clothes rent,
Job 31:19.
z Num. 14:6;
Mt. 26:65;
Mk. 14:63.
a Cry, Lu. 18:7.

¹⁵
b Jas. 5:17;
comp. ch.
10:26.
c Passion,
I Thess. 4:5.
d Or, nature.

* BOLDNESS: A Christian Virtue.—Pr. 28:1; Jer. 30:21; II Cor. 11:21; Eph. 3:12; Phil. 1:20; I Tim. 3:13; Heb. 3:6; 4:16; 10:19, 35; I John 4:17.

Boldness in Speech required of Ministers of Gospel.—Acts

4:13; 9:27, 29; 14:3; 18:26; 19:8; 28:31; II Cor. 3:12; Phil. 1:14; I Thess. 2:2.

Instances of.—Joseph—Mk. 15:43. Apollos—Acts 18:26. Isaiah—Rom. 10:20. See "Paul"—Acts 8:1. "Character of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Courage"—Num. 13:30.

15
 a Ch. 13:32; comp. vs. 7, 21.
 b The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
 c Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
 d Conversion, Mt. 13:15.
 e See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
 f Deut. 32:21; 1 Sam. 12:21; Jer. 8:19; 11:22; comp. 1 Cor. 8:2.
 g See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
 h See Mt. 16:16.
 i God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
 j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
 k Earth, Gen. 2:1.
 l See, Ex. 14:21.
16
 m Comp. ch. 17:30.
 n See "Providence and Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
 o Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 1 Or, *Gentiles*.
 p See ch. 4:25.
 q Walking, Col. 1:10.
 r Comp. Ps. 81:12; Mic. 4:5.
17
 r Comp. ch. 17:26 f.; Rom. 1:19 f.
 s Witness, John 8:17.
 t Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Deut. 11:14; Job 5:10; Ps. 65:10 f.; Ez. 34:26 f.; Joel 2:23.
 v Rain, Deut. 11:14.
 w See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24.
 x See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
 y Season, Gen. 8:22.
 z Heart, Acts 15:9.
 a Food, Gen. 9:3.
 b Gladness, Is. 51:3.
18
 c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
19
 d The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 e Antioch, Acts 11:19.
 f See v. 21; ch. 13:14; comp. v. 26.
 g Iconium, Acts 13:51.
 h See vs. 1, 19, 21; ch. 13:51.
 i Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
 j Comp. v. 5; II Cor. 11:25; II Tim. 3:11.
 k See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 l Paul, Acts 8:1.
 m City, Gen. 4:17.
 n Death, Rom. 5:12.
 o See vs. 22, 28.
 p Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 q Barnabas, Acts 11:27.
 r Derbe, Acts 14:6.

sions with you, and ^a bring you ^b good ^c tidings, that ye should ^d turn from these ^e vain things unto a ^f living God, who ^g made the ^h heaven and the ⁱ earth and the ^j sea, and all that in them is: 16 who in the generations gone by ^m suffered all the ⁿ nations to ^p walk in their own ways. 17 And yet ^r he left not himself without ^s witness, in that ^t he did good and ^u gave you from heaven ^v rains and ^w fruitful ^x seasons, filling your ^y hearts with ^a food and ^b gladness. 18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the multitudes from doing ^c sacrifice unto them.

19 But there came ^d Jews thither from ^e Ān-ti-ōeh and ^f Ī-eō-ni-ūm: and having persuaded the multitudes, they ⁱ stoned ^j Paul, and dragged him out of the ^m city, supposing that he was ⁿ dead. 20 But as ^o the ^p disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and entered into the city: and on the morrow he went forth with ^q Bār-nā-bās to ^r Dēr-zbē. 21 And

Var. Read.—V. 15 (*cont.*). with—as, WENDT. good—the good, HO. things—gods, HO. REN. vain things—vain ones, i.e. *imaginary gods (or, helpless gods, OL.)*, Al. Be. DeW. Me. OL.; vanities, HACK.; vain thoughts, HS. a—the, REN. HO. who—which, REN. in them is—is therein, REN. V. 16. generations gone by—So LIND. KNO.; past generations, REN. HS. VIN.; past ages, WENDT. the nations—heathen, HO. in—upon, HO. V. 17. And yet—Nevertheless, REN.; But yet, HO.; Although, WENDT. GLO.; Although indeed, HACK. did—doeth, REN.; doing, GLO.; you—you rain, REN. COOK.; you rains, HS. rains and—rains, REN.; rain-pourings, WENDT.; omit, REN. HS. filling—(thus) filling, WENDT. V. 18. restrained—quieted, WENDT. doing—offering, HS. from doing sacrifice—so that they should not, did not sacrifice, HACK. V. 19. But—But further, HO. Jews hither—after them Jews, HO. and (first)—who, REN.; omit, HS. and (second)—they, HS. having—Omit, HO. REN. was—had been, REN. HS. LIND. V. 20. as—when, REN.; omit, GLO. stood round about—surrounded, HO.; standing around, GLO.; had come round about, REN. and entered—he came, GLO.; and went,

when they had ^s preached the gospel to that city, and had ^u made many disciples, they returned to ^v Lys-ztra, and to Ī-eō-ni-ūm, and to Ān-ti-ōeh, 22 confirming the ^x souls of the disciples, ^y exhorting them to continue in ^z the ^a faith, and that ^b through many ^c tribulations we must enter into the ^d kingdom of God. 23 And when ^g they had appointed for them ^h elders in every church, and had ⁱ prayed with ^j fasting, they ^m commended them to the ⁿ Lord, on whom they had believed. 24 And ^o they passed through ^p Pi-sid-ia, and came to ^q Pām-phyl-ia. 25 And when they had spoken the ^r word in ^s Pēr-gā, they went down to Āt-ta-li-ā; 26 and thence they sailed to Ān-ti-ōeh, from ^t whence they had been ^u committed to the ^v grace of God for the work which they had fulfilled. 27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they ^w rehearsed all things that God had done with

REN. went forth—departed, REN.; went, GLO. with—to, GLO. V. 21. they had preached—preaching, GLO. had made—having made, GLO.; made, REN. V. 22. confirming—strengthening, LIND. continue in—adhere to, HACK. V. 23. And—Now, HACK. when—after, WENDT. when they had—having, HACK. they had appointed—So BART.; having chosen, GLO. appointed—So VIN.; ordained, Be. Wo.; chosen, DeW. Al.; elected, Al. Da. Me. for—Omit, REN. elders—presbyters, HO. RA. church—So HS.; separate congregation, WENDT. and had—they, REN. fasting—Gr., fastings, RA. they (last)—and, REN. V. 24. they . . . and—having made a missionary journey through Pisidia, KNO. V. 25. when they had—having, GLO. HS. V. 26. thence . . . from—sailed away to Antioch, REN. whence . . . God—whence, having been committed to the favor of God, they were sent forth to Antioch, HACK. V. 27. had . . . together—having assembled the church, GLO. rehearsed . . . that—narrated what all, HO.; reported all that, REN. GLO. all things that—how great things, HACK.; how great (or, many) things, KNO.

Var. Read.—V. 17. you—So N* B C D (E), HARCL. IREN. BLASS, WEISS, WENDT. NES. EDD.; omit, N* A, 13, 61, VULG. you, E H, BLASS, ME. HILG.

u Ch. 15:40; see ch. 11:23. v Grace, John 1:17. w Ch. 15:4; comp. ch. 15:3, 12; 21:19.

21
 s Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 t See v. 7.
 2 Gr. brought the good tidings. Comp. ch. 5:42.
 u See ch. 2:47.
 v See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
 w Lystra, Acts 14:6.
22
 x Soul, Job 4:15.
 y Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
 z See ch. 6:7.
 a Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 b John 16:33; I Thess. 3:3; II Tim. 3:12; comp. ch. 9:16; Mk. 10:30; John 15:18, 20; I Pet. 2:21; Rev. 1:9.
 c Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
 d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
 f Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

23
 g Titus 1:5; comp. II Cor. 8:19.
 h See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
 i See ch. 11:30.
 j Ch. 13:3; comp. ch. 1:24.
 k Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 l Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
 m Ch. 20:32.
 n See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

24
 o See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
 p Pisidia, Acts 13:14.
 q Pamphylia, Acts 2:10.

25
 r Word of God, John 6:63.
 s Perga, Acts 13:13.

26
 t Ch. 13:3.

27 w Ch.

27
 a Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Door, Ex. 12:22.
 c I Cor. 16:9; II Cor. 2:12; Col. 4:3; Rev. 3:8.
 d See "Salvation for All Men," Acts 2:40.
 e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 f Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
28
 g See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
 h Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
1
 i See v. 24.
 j Man, Gen. 2:7.
 k Judea, John 4:47.
 l Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 n Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
 o V. 5; Gal. 5:2 f.; comp. I Cor. 7:18; Gal. 2:11, 14.
 p See ch. 6:14.
 q Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 r Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.

2
 a Barnabas, Acts 9:27.
 t See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
 u See v. 7. [2:2].
 v Comp. Gal. 2:14.
 w See "The Church," Acts 20:23.
 x Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
 y Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
 z Vs. 4, 6, 22, 23; ch. 16:24; see ch. 11:30.
 a See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
3
 b Ch. 20:38; 21:5; Rom. 15:24; comp. I Cor. 16:6, 11; II Cor. 1:16; Titus 3:13; III John 6.

* **MISSIONARIES: Missions.**—**Missionaries:**—Men sent of God to preach the Gospel. Christ was One sent—Lu. 4:18, 43; John 3:17; 5:36, 38; 6:29, 38, 57; 7:29; 8:42; 10:36; 17:3, 8, 18, 21, 23, 25; 21:1; Acts 3:26; I John 4:9, 10, 14. Christ a Missionary—Mt. 4:23; 9:35; Lu. 8:1; Acts 10:38.

The Missionary Idea in the Gospels.—Mt. 24:14; 28:18-20; Mk. 16:15; Lu. 2:29-32; 3:4-6; 24:45, 46; John 20:21-23. In "Acts"—1:8; 8:1, 4, 26; 9:15, 32; 10:17-20; 11:19, 20; 13:2, 3, 14, 47; 14:1, 6, 7; 15:39-41; 16:6-10; 17:1, 15; 18:1, 23; 19:1, 10, 21; 20:2, 6; 28:30, 31. In the Epistles—Rom. 1:5, 14, 15; 10:12-15; 11:13, 25-27; 15:15-21; 16:26; Gal. 1:15, 16; 3:8, 28; Eph. 3:8; Col. 1:23; I Tim. 2:5-7; 3:16. In "Revelation"—5:9, 10; 7:9; 11:15; 14:6, 7.

Missions foreshadowed in the Old Testament.—Gen. 12:3; 22:17, 18; 26:4; 28:14; 49:10; Num. 14:21; I Ki. 8:43; Ps. 2:8; 22:27, 28, 29; 67:1, 2; 72:8-11, 17; Is. 2:2, 3; 11:9, 10, 11, 12;

them, and that ^a he had opened a ^{b c d} door of ^e faith unto the ^f Gën'tiles. 28 And ^g they tarried no little time with ^h the disciples. **15** And ⁱ certain ^j men came down from ^k Jü-dæ'a and ^l taught the ^m brethren, saying, Except ye be ^{n o} circumcised after ^p the custom of ^q Mō'sēs, ye cannot be ^r saved. 2 And when Paul and ^s Bär'nä-bās had no small ^t dissension and ^u questioning with them, ^{v w} the brethren appointed that Paul and Bär'nä-bās, and certain other of them, should go up to ^x Jê-ru'sä-lēm unto the ^{y z} apostles and ^a elders about this question. 3 They therefore, being ^b brought on their way by the church, passed through both ^c Phœ-ni'ci-ā and ^d Sā-mā-rī-ā, ^e declaring the ^{f g} conversion of the Gën'tiles; and they caused

Var. Rend.—V. 27 (*cont.*), and (*last*)—and (especially), HO. WENDT; and in particular, above all, VIN. that—how that, R. door—i.e. opportunity, WENDT. Gentiles—heathen, GLO. V. 28, tarried—abode, REN. no little—So LIND. RA.; a long, GLO.; long, HS. DEN. COOK. Chap. 15.—V. 1, came—having come, GLO. and (*second*)—they, GLO. taught—were teaching, VIN. DEN. saying—Omit, REN. GLO. Except ye be—If ye be not, GLO. custom—So VIN. HACK.; manner, GLO. V. 2. And . . . brethren—But as there arose not a little excitement and, with Paul and Barnabas contradicting them, they, WENDT; And when there arose a dissension, and no small questioning on the part of Paul and Barnabas, REN.; . . . not a little commotion and controversy for Paul and Barnabas, and, HO. dissension—faction, or, sedition, BART. the brethren—they, HACK. the brethren . . . go—(the Antiocheans) arranged that some of them should go, HO. appointed—determined, REN. V. 3. being brought—Lit. having been sent forth, VIN. brought—led, WENDT; accompanied, HO.; sent forward, GLO.; sped, BART.; escorted, KNO. church—i.e. in general, HACK. KNO.; local,

great ^h joy unto all the brethren. 4 And when they were come to Jê-ru'sä-lēm, they were received of the church and the apostles and the elders, and they ⁱ rehearsed all things that ^j God had done with them. 5 But there rose up certain of ^k the sect of the ^l Phār'i-sēes who believed, saying, It is needful to circumcise them, and to charge them to keep the ^{m n} law of Mō'sēs.

6 And the apostles and the elders were gathered together to consider of this matter. 7 And when there had been much questioning, ^o Peter rose up, and said unto them,

Brethren, ye ^p know that ^q a good while ago ^r God made ^s choice among you, that ^t by my ^u mouth the Gën'tiles should hear the ^{v w} word of ^x the ^y gospel,

BART.; congregation, HO. V. 4. received—cordially received, HACK. VIN. rehearsed—reported, REN.; narrated, HO.; related, HS. V. 5. rose up—arose, GLO. HACK. certain of—some of those from, HACK. who—which had, REN. It is needful to—One should, WENDT. charge—command, REN. V. 6. consider of—Gr. see concerning, RA.; consider concerning, HO. matter—point, HO. V. 7. And—But, GLO. that—how that, REN. a . . . ago—So KNO. DEN.; lit. from early days, *ra marg.*; from ancient days, HS. BART.; since remote days, HACK.; Gr. from days of old, or, of the beginning, RA. good while—long time, GLO. choice—selection, WENDT, HO.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 15.**—V. 1. men—Add, of those who had believed of the seed of the Pharisees, HARCL. marg. 8, 137. circumcised—Add, and walk, (P), HARCL. marg. V. 4. received—received with great (honour), (D). V. 5. there . . . saying—they that had charged them to go up to the presbyters rose up, saying, (D), HARCL. marg. V. 6. elders—Add, with the multitude, HARCL. marg. 137. up—Add, in the (Holy) Spirit, (D). V. 7. you—So SA B C, 13, 40, 61, Edd. WEISS, WENDT; you, E H, BLASS, ME. HILG.

c Phœnicia, Acts 11:19.
 d Samaria, I Ki. 18:2.
 e Comp. vs. 4, 12; ch. 14:27.
 f Conversion, Mt. 13:15.
 g See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 h Joy, Ps. 30:5.

4
 i Rehearse. See ch. 14:27.
 j Human and Divine Agencies in Salvation, Acts 2:40.

5
 k Comp. ch. 5:17; 24:5, 14; 26:5; 28:22.
 l Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
 m Law, Deut. 31:24.
 n Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

7
 o Peter, Mt. 4:18.
 p Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 q Gr. from early days.
 r Comp. ch. 10:19 f.
 s Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
 t See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 u Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 v Word of God, I John 6:63.
 w Ch. 20:24.
 x The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
 y Or, good tidings.

45:22, 23; 49:6; 60:3; 66:18; Jer. 3:17; 4:1, 2; Dan. 2:31, 35, 38, 44; 7:13, 14, 27; Hos. 2:23; Jonah 3:2; Mic. 4:1, 2; Hab. 2:14; Zeph. 2:11; Zech. 8:20-22; 9:10; Mal. 1:11.

Holy Spirit in.—Lu. 4:18; 24:49; John 20:22; Acts 1:4, 5; 2:4; 4:31; 8:29; 10:44; 13:2, 4; 16:6-10; 19:6.

Methods.—Preaching—Mk. 16:15; Lu. 24:47; Acts 8:5; 9:20; 10:42; 20:25; 28:31; I Tim. 2:5-7. Reasoning—Acts 17:2; 18:1, 4; 19:8, 9; 24:25. Testifying—Acts 8:25; 10:42; 18:5; 20:21; 26:22, 23; 28:23. Witnessing—Lu. 24:48; Acts 1:8; 4:33; 5:32; 10:39; 13:31; 26:16.

Miracles.—Acts 2:43; 3:6; 5:12, 15, 16; 6:8; 8:6, 7; 9:34, 40, 41; 13:11; 14:3, 10; 16:18; 19:11, 12; 28:8, 9.

Missionary Triumphs.—Acts 8:6; 9:35, 42; 11:21, 24; 12:24; 13:12, 48; 14:1, 21; 16:5, 14, 34; 17:4, 12, 34; 18:8; 19:6, 18, 20; Col. 1:6, 23.

Promises concerning.—Ps. 67:7; 72:17; Is. 11:9, 10; 53:11;

^a Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^b Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Heart, Acts 15:9.
^d Witness, John 8:17.
^e See ch. 10:47.
^f Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^g Ch. 2:1-4.

^h Comp. ch. 10:28, 34; 11:12.
ⁱ See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^j See "Salvation for all Men," Acts 2:40.
^k Ch. 10:43.
^l See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^m See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

ⁿ Comp. ch. 5:9.
^o Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
^p See "Bondage," John 8:33.
^q Neck, Pr. 3:3.
^r Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^s Comp. Mt. 23:4; Gal. 5:1.
^t Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^u Israel, Deut. 4:1.

^v Rom. 5:15; comp. Rom. 3:24; II Cor. 13:14; Eph. 2:5-8.
^w Grace, John 1:17.
^x Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

and ^a believe. 8 And God, ^b who knoweth the ^c heart, bare them ^d witness, ^e giving them the ^f Holy Spirit, even as ^g he did unto us; 9 and ^h he made no distinction ⁱ between us and them, ^{k l m} cleansing their hearts by faith. 10 Now therefore why ⁿ make ye trial of God, that ye should put a ^o yoke upon the ^q neck of the ^r disciples ^h which ^s neither our ^{t u} fathers nor we were able to bear? 11 But we believe that we shall be saved through ^{v w} the grace of the ^x Lord Jē-sūs, in like manner as they.

12 And all the multitude kept silence; and they hearkened unto ^y Bār-nā-bās and ^z Paul ^a rehearsing what ^{b c} signs and won-

Var. Rend.—V. 8, who—which, REN. r. who . . . hear—*Lit.* the knower of hearts, HS.; the heart-knowing HACK. knoweth—understandeth, HO. bare them witness—showed them recognition, WENDT; testified for them, HACK. giving—in that he gave, WENDT. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. unto—*Omit.* WENDT. V. 9, he—*Omit.* REN. made—put, REN. distinction—difference, REN. LIND. HS. cleansing—purifying, GLO.; since he had cleansed, WENDT. by—by the, REN. KNO.; through the, WENDT. V. 10, therefore . . . put—then, what would ye in a God-tempting manner lay, WENDT. make ye trial of—tempt ye, REN. GLO. r. put—lay, HO. V. 11, that . . . saved—*Gr.* to be saved, RA. shall be—are, REN. in . . . they—*Place after saved*, REN. V. 12, kept silence—were silent, GLO.; became silent, BART. KNO. (?) they hearkened unto—gave audience to, REN.; heard, GLO.; were hearing, KNO. rehearsing—*So* VIN.; recounting, REN.

55:9-13; Mt. 8:10, 11; 12:21; Acts 28:28; Rom. 15:12; Rev. 21:24, 25. See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15; "Salvation," Acts 2:10; "Paul," Acts 8:1.

* **HEART.**—Heb. *Lebb*. Gr. *Kardia*. **Seat of Affection and Source of Energy.**—Gen. 6:5; 8:21; Deut. 29:19; I Chr. 29:18; Lu. 24:38.

The Center of Desires.—Gen. 6:5; Ps. 37:4; Mt. 12:34; Acts 5:3-4.

Resolutions originate therein.—Deut. 8:5; Ju. 5:15, 16; I Ki. 12:33; I Chr. 17:19; Mk. 2:6, 8; Acts 8:22; I Cor. 7:37.

Breeding Ground of Bad Deeds.—Ps. 73:7; 140:2; Pr. 6:18; Jer. 3:17; 7:14; 16:12; Mt. 12:34; 15:18; 19; Mk. 7:20, 21.

Seed Bed of Character.—Mt. 13:19; Mk. 4:15; Lu. 8:12-15.

Workshop of Spiritual Activities.—Ex. 35:5, 21, 26, 29; Pr. 4:23; Mt. 6:21; 12:35.

Gives Assurance of Perfect Service.—Ex. 35:34, 35; I Chr. 28:2, 9; II Chr. 19:3, 9; 31:21.

Seat of Courage.—Josh. 5:1; I Sam. 17:32; Pr. 27:14.

Different Kinds.—Bitter—Pr. 14:10. Broken and Contrite—Ps. 34:18; 51:17; 69:20; 147:3. Cheerful—Pr. 15:13, 15; 17:22; Ebb. 5:19. Clean—Ps. 51:10; Pr. 20:9. Double—Ps. 12:2. Enlarged—Ps. 119:32; II Cor. 6:11. Erring—Ps. 95:10; Heb. 3:10. Fickle—I Ki. 11:2-4. Foolish—Pr.

ders ^d God had wrought among the ^e Gen-tiles through them. 13 And after they had held their ^c peace, ^f James answered, saying,

^g Brethren, hearken unto me: 14 ^h Sým-ē-ōn hath rehearsed how first God visited the ⁱ Gen-tiles, ^j to take out of them a people for his ^k name. 15 And to this agree the ^k words of ^{l m n} the prophets; as it is ^o written, 16 ² After these things ^p I will return,

And ^q I will build again the ^r tabernacle of ^s David, which is fallen; And I will build again the ^t ruins thereof, And I will set it up:

what—how many, REN. through—by, REN. r. V. 13, answered—took occasion to speak, WENDT; addressed them, HACK. V. 14, how first God visited—how God at the first visited, REN. first . . . them—made provision for taking out of the Gentiles, *Be. DeW. Me.*; at the first saw to it, to take from out of the heathen, HO.; at first made provisions, to procure out of the heathen, WENDT. out of them—from the Gentiles, GLO. V. 15, to this—with them, REN.; with it, HO.; *i.e. to the fact just stated*, WENDT. BLASS, RAMSAY, KNO. HS. HACK. V. 16, return—turn back, WENDT. And I—And, REN. build again—rebuild, HACK. again—*Omit.* HO. tabernacle—tent, *Var.*; hut, WENDT. HO. KNO. And (second) . . . thereof—Yea the ruins thereof will I build again, REN. the ruins thereof—their desolate ruins, HO.

Var. Read.—V. 12, And—*Add*, when the presbyters had consented to the things which had been said by Peter, (D), HARCL. *margin*.

22:15; Rom. 1:21. Hardened—Ex. 4:21; 7:3, 13, 14, 22; 8:15, 19, 32; 9:7, 12, 34, 35; 10:1, 20, 27; 11:10; 14:4, 8; Deut. 15:7; Ps. 95:8; Pr. 28:14; Mt. 19:8; Mk. 3:5; 16:14; John 12:40; Rom. 2:5; Heavy—Pr. 25:20. Melting—II Sam. 17:10; Ps. 22:14; Nahum 2:10. New—Ez. 18:31; 36:26. Perfect—I Ki. 8:61; 15:14; II Ki. 20:3; I Chr. 12:38; 28:29; 29:9, 19; II Chr. 16:9; 19:9; Ps. 101:2. Perverse—Ps. 101:4; Pr. 11:20; 12:8; 17:20. Proud—Pr. 21:4; Ob. 3. Pure—Ps. 73:1; Pr. 22:11; Mt. 5:8; I Tim. 1:5; II Tim. 2:22; I Pet. 1:22. Secretive—Ps. 44:21; I Cor. 14:25. Sick—Pr. 13:12. Trembling—Deut. 28:65; I Sam. 4:13; 17:32; 28:5; Job 37:1. Troubled—John 14:1, 27; 16:8; Rom. 9:2. Understanding—I Ki. 3:9, 12; Ps. 49:3; Pr. 2:2; 8:5; 14:33. Upright—Ps. 36:10; 94:15; 119:7. Wicked—Deut. 15:9; Pr. 6:18; 10:20; 26:23. Willing—Ex. 35:5, 29; II Cor. 9:7; Eph. 6:6. Wise—Pr. 2:10; 10:8; 23:15. Whole—Ps. 86:12; 119:10, 34, 58, 69, 145; 138:1.

Heart not always distinguished from Intellect and Will.—Sometimes the whole inner man. Cf. Rom. 10:5-10, where the "Heart" is the source of faith. In general the psychological terms of the Bible are used rather freely, not always technically. See "Teachings of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Man" psychologically considered—Job 38:36. "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

¹² Barnabas, Acts 9:27.
^z Paul, Acts 8:1.
^a Comp. vs. 4, 12; 14:27.
^b Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^c Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
^d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹³ Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^f James, Jas. 1:1.
^g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

¹⁴ II Pet. 1:1 *margin*.
¹ See marginal note on ch. 4:25.
ⁱ See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^j Name, Acts 16:18.

¹⁵ Words, Pr. 15:23.
^l Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^m Prophets, II Ki. 17:15.
^r Comp. ch. 13:40.
^o Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

¹⁶ O. Amos 9:11, 12.
^p Comp. Jer. 12:15.
^q See "Restoration of Judah," I Ki. 12:23.
^r Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
^s David, I Sam. 17:12.
^t See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

17

- a Remnant, Is. 1:9.
 b Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
 c See "God," Gen. 1:1.
 d Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
 e See marginal note, ch. 4:25; Jas. 2:7 marg.; Sept. of Deut. 28:10; Is. 63:19; Jer. 14:9; Dan. 9:19.
 f Name, Acts 16:18.
 g Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

18

- 2 Or, *who doeth these things which were known &c.*
 h Is. 45:21.
 i See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.

19

- j See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
 k Conversion, Mt. 13:15.
 l Salvation, Acts 2:40.

20

- m Write, I Cor. 4:14.
 n See "Letters," Acts 23:25.
 3 Or, *enjoin them.*
 o See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
 p Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 q Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
 r See "Unclean Food," Gen. 9:3.
 s Blood, Lev. 17:11.

21

- t Moses, Ex. 3:4.
 u Ch. 13:15; II Cor. 3:14 f.
 v Cities, Gen. 4:17.
 w Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 x Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
 y Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

17 That the ^a residue of men may ^b seek after the ^c Lord, And all the ^{d1} Ġēn'zīles, ^e upon whom my ^f name is ^g called, 18 Saith the Lord, ^h who ⁱ maketh these things known from of old.

19 Wherefore ^j my judgment is, that we trouble not them that from among the Ġēn'zīles ^k turn to God; 20 but that we ^{m n3} write unto them, that they abstain from the ^o pollutions of ^p idols, and from ^q fornication, and from ^r what is strangled, and from ^s blood. 21 For ^{t u} Mō'sēs from generations of old hath in every ^v city them that ^w preach him, being read in the ^x synagogues every ^y sabbath.

22 Then it seemed good to

Var. Rend.—V. 17. That—(in order) That, HO. residue—rest, HO. KNO. HACK.; other, WENDT. men—man-kind, HO. Gentiles—people, HO.; heathen, WENDT. HACK. V. 18. known from of old—which were known from the beginning (of the world, HS.), GLO. HS. of old—the beginning of the world, VIN. R. V. 19. my judgment is—So KNO.; I on my part deem, WENDT.; I judge, HACK. judgment—sentence, REN. COOK, LIND.; decision, HS. that . . . not—not to trouble, KNO.; that we ought not to disquiet, HACK. trouble . . . that—do not further trouble them which, REN. trouble not—burden not, HO.; should not burden, WENDT. Gentiles—heathen, HO. turn—are turning, AL. REN. HS. KNO. V. 20. write—set up (compose) a letter, HO.; enjoin, HACK.; prescribe to, WENDT. pollutions of idols—*being present at the feasts connect'd with heathen sacrifices*, WENDT. fornication—marriages of the prohibited class, HO. WENDT. WIESELER. RIT-CILL. RAMSAY. EW. G. ME.; = licentiousness, HACK. what is—things, REN. GLO. V. 21. generations of old—*Lit.* ancient generations, HS. every city—different cities, WENDT. preach—Gr. proclaim, RA. being—in that he is, WENDT. V. 22. it seemed good to—So HS.; pleased it, REN. COOK; it pleased, DAN.; resolved, HACK. to choose—So KNO.; having chosen, GLO. HS.; to elect, WENDT. HO.; having selected, HACK. of their company—from themselves, HS. HACK. their—their own, REN. send—to send, HO. WENDT. to (last)—forth to, HO. WENDT. Silas—=Sylvanus, WENDT. HO. HACK. chief—leading, GLO. BART.; eminent, HACK. V. 23. they wrote—having written, GLO. *thus*—Omit, REN. *thus* by them—through their mediation, WENDT.; through them (*lit.* through their hand), HO. elders, brethren—elders and the brethren, GLO.; elders (as) brethren, HO.; elders brethren, WENDT. FELTEN. PAGE; elder brethren, BART. REN. HORT. Mcg. R; brethren being elders, HS. who—which, REN. V. 24. have heard—So DEN.; heard, REN.; having heard, GLO. who—which, REN. went—came, WENDT.; come, GLO. troubled—

^{z a} the apostles and the ^b elders, with the whole church, to ^c choose ^{d e} men out of their company, and send them to ^f Ān-ti-ōeh with ^g Paul and ^h Bār-nā-bās; *namely*, ⁱ Jū-l'dās called Bār-sāb-bās, and ^{j k} Sī-lās, chief men among ^{l m} the brethren: 23 and they ^{n o} wrote *thus* by them, ^p The apostles and the ^{q 4} elders, brethren, unto the brethren who are of the Ġēn'zīles in Ān-ti-ōeh and ^s Sūr-ī-ā and ^t Ġī-lī-ċī-ā, ^u greeting: 24 Forasmuch as we have heard that ^v certain ^w who went out from us have ^x troubled you with ^y words, subverting your ^z souls; to whom we gave no ^z commandment; 25 ^a it seemed good unto us, having

disquieted, perplexed, HACK. with . . . commandment—unsettling your souls with words which we did not enjoin, REN. subverting—ruining, WENDT. HO.; unsettling, COOK. to . . . commandment—whom we did not command, HACK. commandment—instruction (to do that), WENDT. commandment at all, LIND.; express injunction, VIN. V. 25. seemed good unto us—pleased us, REN. having—after having, HO. WENDT. having . . . accord—*So Be. Me. LIND.*; having become of one accord (mind, HACK.), DEN. BART. HACK.; being assembled with one accord, GLO. AL.; being unanimous, GROTIUS, BAUM. LECH. STIER; being assembled with one accord, or, having arrived unanimously at one conclusion, COOK.

Var. Read.—V. 18. who . . . old—making (N* B) (who maketh, A C E, AL.) these things known from the beginning of the world, N B C, Ti. Tr. W H. KNO. Meyer translates who does these things, known (to him) from the beginning of the world; doing (N* B) these things. Known to the Lord is his work from the beginning of the world, A D, La.; does this, about matters known from antiquity, WENDT.; doeth these things, known unto him (which were known, LIND. KNO. *alt.*) from the beginning of the world, REN. LIND. V. 20. and from what is strangled—*These words are omitted here and in v. 29 by D, Iren. Tert. Cypr. Jer. and other Latin Fathers, some of which authorities add, and that they should not do to others what they would not have done to themselves, Var. (D), 11 cursives, THEB. AETH. IREN. V. 23. thus—a letter after this manner, (D), elders, brethren—elders who are brethren (elder brethren, R), N* A B C (D), 13, 61, ARM. ^{use} IREN. ^{int.} ATH. WENDT. *Edd.*; elders and the brethren, (N* E H L P), PESH. HARCL. CHRY'S. WEISS; *omit* (reading Apostles and the elders unto the brethren), THEB. ORIG. BLASS. RAMSAY. V. 24. who went out—*So* (N* A C D E), VULG. PESH. HARCL. BOH. AETH. ^{mp.} IREN. TR. BLASS. HILG.; *omit*, N* B, ARM. ^{zo.} ATH. CHRY'S. WH. NES. WEISS, WENDT. souls—*So* N A B D, 13, 61, VULG. THEB. BOH. *Edd.* WEISS, WENDT.; *add*, saying ye must be circumcised, and keep the law, (C E H L P), IREN. HILG.*

22

- z See v. 2.
 a Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
 b See footnote.
 c Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
 d Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
 e Man, Gen. 2:7.
 f Antioch, Acts 11:19.
 g Paul, Acts 8:1.
 h Barnabas, Acts 9:27.
 i Judas, Jude 1:1.
 j V. 27, 32, 40; ch. 16:19, 25, 29; 17:4, 10, 14 f.; 18:5; comp. II Cor. 1:19; I Thess. 1:1; II Thess. 1:1; I Pet. 5:12.
 k See v. 1.
 l Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

23

- n Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 o Letters, Acts 23:25.
 p See v. 2.
 4 Or, *The apostles and the elder brethren.*
 q See footnote.
 r See "Greeks," Acts 11:20.
 s Syria, Gen. 25:20.
 t Cilicia, Acts 25:20.
 u Salutation, Lu. 10:4.

24

- v See v. 1.
 5 Some ancient authorities omit who went out.
 w Gal. 1:7; 5:10.
 x Words, Pr. 15:23.
 y Soul, Job 4:15.
 z Commandment, Ex. 20:1.

25

- a See v. 28.

25

- a Choice, I Ki.
18:21.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Barnabas,
Acts 9:27.
d Paul, Acts
8:1.

26

- e See "Self-denial," Mt.
16:24.
f Ch. 9:23 ff.;
14:19.
g Life, Gen. 2:7.
h Name, Acts
16:18.
i Divinity of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

27

- j Judas, Jude
1:1.
k Silas, Acts
15:22.
l Words, Pr.
15:23.
m Mouth, Gen.
8:11.

28

- n Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.
o V. 8; comp.
ch. 5:32.
p Vs. 19, 25.
q Gentiles, Is.
49:6.
r Burden, Ps.
55:22.

29

- s See "Unclean Food," Gen.
9:3.
t See v. 20.
u Sacrifice,
Gen. 31:54.
v Idolatry, Lev.
19:4.
w Blood, Lev.
17:11.
x Fornication,
Deut. 22:21.

30

- y V. 22 f.
z See "Let-
ters," Acts
23:25.

31

- a Rejoicing, Ps.
30:5.
b Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
c See "Exhortation," Acts
11:23.
1 Or, exhortation.

come to one accord, to ^a choose out ^b men and send them unto you with our beloved ^c Bär'nä-bäs and ^d Paul, 26 men that have ^e / hazarded their ^g lives for the ^h name of our ⁱ Lord Je'sūs Christ. 27 We have sent therefore ^j Jū'dās and ^k Sī'lās, who themselves also shall tell you the same things by ^l word of ^m mouth. 28 For it seemed good to ⁿ the Holy Spirit, and to ^p us, to lay upon ^q you no greater ^r burden than these necessary things: 29 that ye abstain from ^s ^t things ^u sacrificed to ^v idols, and from ^w blood, and from things strangled, and from ^x fornication; from which if ye keep yourselves, it shall be well with you. Fare ye well.

30 So they, when they were dismissed, ^y came down to Ān'ti-ōeh; and having gathered the multitude together, they delivered the ^z epistle. 31 And when they had read it, they ^a rejoiced for the ^b ^c consolation. 32 And

Var. Read.—V. 25 (*cont.*). to choose . . . send—So KNO.; having chosen men out to send, HS.; to send chosen men, DEN. V. 26, hazarded—So LIND. KNO.; rather, pledged, Field; risked (exposed), HO.; offered up, WENDT, REN.; given up, HACK.; Gr. delivered up, RA. V. 27. who . . . mouth—also themselves by word announcing, HACK. tell—report to, REN. word of mouth—So LIND. KNO.; oral communication, WENDT.; mouth, HS. V. 28. it seemed good to—So HACK. DEN. HS.; hath pleased, REN. Spirit—Ghost, REN. r. to us—us, REN. greater—further, HO. than—except, WENDT, GLO.; beside, HO. these—the following, HO. things—points, HO. V. 29. things sacrificed—meats offered, GLO. if ye keep—guarding, HO. keep—guard, WENDT. it . . . You—So KNO.; ye shall fare (do), GLO. COOK. LIND.; well, HO. GLO. COOK. LIND.; ye will do well, HACK. V. 30. So they they therefore, GLO. when . . . came—being let go, went, REN.; being dismissed, came, GLO.; having been dismissed, HACK. having—rather, the whole body, BART. V. 31. when they—they, when, REN. they (second) —Omit, REN. consolation—So KNO. HACK.; comfort, REN. LIND.; (consoling) exhortation, WENDT. HO.; exhortation, HS. COOK (?) ME. BEZA, BART. V. 32. exhorted—comforted, REN. RAMSAY, VIN. (*alt.*) LIND. r marg.; consoled, LIND.; encouraged, HORT. many words—Lit. much discourse, VIN.; confirmed—strengthened, HO. V. 33. And—But, WENDT. spent some time there—tarried there for a time, HS. dismissed—So LIND.; let go, REN.; sent away, HS.; sent away formally,

Jū'dās and Sī'lās, being themselves also ^d ^e prophets, ^f ^g exhorted the ^h brethren with many ⁱ words, and confirmed them. 33 And after they had spent some time ^j there, they were dismissed ^k in ^l peace from the brethren unto those that had ^m sent them forth.³ 35 But Paul and Bär'nä-bäs tarried in ⁿ Ān'ti-ōeh, ^o ^p teaching and ^q ^r ^s preaching the ^t word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 And after some ^u days Paul said unto Bär'nä-bäs, Let us return now and visit the ^v brethren in ^w every ^x city wherein we proclaimed the word of the Lord, and see how they fare. 37 And Bär'nä-bäs was ^y minded to take with them ^z John also, who was called Mark. 38 But Paul thought not good to take with them him who ^a withdrew from them from ^b Pām-phyl'ā, and went not with them to the ^c work. 39 And there arose a sharp ^d contention, so that they

LIND. in peace—with wishes of well-being (salvation), WENDT.; with wishes for blessings (benedictions), HO.; with a blessing or prayer for their peace, LIND. in—Gr. with, RA. HACK. GLO. forth—Omit, REN. V. 35. tarried—continued, GLO. with—besides to, HO. V. 36. And—But, GLO. some—certain, GLO. return—go up again, REN.; go again, HS. Let . . . visit—Lit. Having returned, let us now visit, VIN. wherein—where, REN. fare—do, REN. V. 37. And—But, GLO. was minded—So LIND.; wished, REN. GLO.; determined, HACK. COOK. John—(his cousin) John, HO. also, who was called—surnamed, GLO. V. 38. thought . . . work—Gr. thought right (or, demanded) in regard of him who had withdrawn . . . work—not to take with them such an one, RA. good—fit, HO.; right, WENDT.; just, HACK. him—that one, VIN. withdrew—fell off, REN. HO.; had parted, WENDT.; apostatized, GLO.; departed, HACK. Pamphylia—Add, on, WENDT. V. 39. there . . . contention—So VIN. LIND.; debate grew hot between them, REN. sharp contention—Or, provocation, RA. contention—So HACK.; dispute, HS.

Var. Read.—V. 29. well with you—Add, going on in the Holy Spirit, (D), IREN. TERT. V. 30. Antioch—Add, in a few days, (D*), HILG. BELSER. V. 32. prophets—Add, full of the Holy Spirit, (D), HILG. BLASS. V. 34. Retain, C, D, 13. VULG.^{elem.} THEB. HARCL. marg. ARM. BLASS. HILG.; omit, N A B E (H L P), 61, VULG. (*am. fu. demit*) PESH. HARCL. BOH.^{hoert.} CHRYS. WEISS; WENDT; add, and Jesus went alone, D, VULG.^{elem.}

32

- d Prophets,
II Ki. 17:13.
e See "Minister," Acts
15:39.
f See ch. 13:1.
g Or, comforted.
h Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
h See "Disciples," Mt.
20:17.
i Words, Pr.
15:23.

33

- j Ch. 16:36;
Mk. 5:34;
I Cor. 16:11;
comp. Heb.
11:31.
k Peace, Pr.
17:1.
l See v. 22.
3 Some ancient
authorities insert,
with variations, v.
34. But it
seemed good
unto Silas to
abide there.

35

- m Antioch, Acts
11:19.
n Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
o Preaching.
See "Salvation," Acts
2:40.
p See ch. 8:4.
4 Comp. marginal note on
ch. 5:42.
q See ch. 13:12.
r Word of God,
John 6:63.
s The Gospel,
Mk. 16:17.

36

- t Day, Lev.
25:8.
u The Church,
Acts 20:28.
v Ch. 13:4, 13,
14, 51; 14:6,
24 f.
w City, Gen.
4:17.

37

- x See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
y See "Mark,"
Mk. 1:1.

38

- z See ch. 13:13
a Pamphylia,
Acts 2:10.
b Labor, Ex.
23:12.

39

- c Strife, Pr.
26:21.

- ^a Barnabas, Acts 9:27.
^b Col. 4:10; see v. 37; ch. 12:12.
^c Cyprus, Acts 13:4.
⁴⁰
^d Paul, Acts 8:1.
^e Silas, Acts 15:22.
^f Ch. 14:26; see ch. 11:23.
^g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^h Grace, John 1:17.
⁴¹
ⁱ Syria, Gen. 25:20.
^j Cilicia, Acts 8:9.
¹
^k Derbe, Acts 14:6.
^l Lystra, Acts 14:6.
^m Disciple, Mt. 20:17.
ⁿ Name, Acts 16:18.
^o Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.
^p Son, Gen. 21:19.
^q II Tim. 1:5; 3:15.
^r The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

parted asunder one from the other, and ^a Bār-nā-bās took ^{*b} Mark with him, and sailed away unto ^c Ćy-prūs: 40 but ^d Paul chose ^e Sī-lās, and went forth, being ^f commended by the ^g brethren to the ^h grace of the Lord. 41 And he went through ⁱ Sŷr-ĭ-ā and ^j Ć-ĭ-ci-ā, confirming the churches.

16 ^k And he came also to ^l Dēr-bē and to ^m Lŷs-trā: and behold, a certain ⁿ disciple was there, ^o named ^p Tīm-ō-thŷ, the ^q son of a ^r Jewess that

Var. Rend.—V. 39 (*cont.*). parted . . . the —So KNO.; separated from each, GLO. V. 40. chose—after he had (having, GLO.) chosen, WENDT, GLO.; having chosen for himself, HACK. Silas—Silas (as apostolic companion), WENDT, and went—went, WENDT. commended—recommended, GLO. **Chap. 16.**—V. 1. came also—to stayed at, REN.; also—So KNO.; as well, WENDT; omit, GLO. and to—as also to, WENDT; also and at, REN. Jewess—Jewish woman, HS. that—which, REN. that believed—believing, HACK. V. 2. well reported of—appre-

^s believed; but his ^t father was a ^u Grēek. 2 The same was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lŷs-trā and ^v Ĭ-eō-ni-ūm. 3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and he ^x took and ^y circumcised him because of the Jews that were in those parts: for they all ^z knew that his father was a Grēek. 4 And as they went on their way through the cities, they delivered them ^a the decrees to keep which had been ^b ordained of the ^c apostles and ^d elders that were at ^e Jē-ru-sā-lēm. 5 So ^f the churches

ciated, WENDT. took and circumcised—having taken, he circumcised (*or*, had him circumcised), HACK. V. 4. as—Omit, HS. went—journeyed, GLO. WENDT. on their way—Omit, REN. GLO. decrees—So HACK.; ordinances, REN. to—for to, R. which—that, REN. ordained—determined, REN. GLO. WENDT. that—which, REN. V. 5. So—Now, REN.; Therefore, GLO.; and so, HS.

Var. Read.—Chap. 16.—V. 1. And—Add, when he had gone through these nations, (D), HARCL. *marg.*

* **MINISTERS.**—"But ye shall be named the priests of Jehovah; men shall call you the ministers of our God"—Is. 61:6. (Verses 1 and 2 are the ones Jesus chose when reading in the Synagogue at Nazareth.)

Broadly.—An officer in Civil Government. Joseph—Gen. 41:40-44. Joshua—Josh. 1:1. Ira—II Sam. 20:26. Abithophel—I Chr. 27:33. Zebadiah—I Chr. 19:11. Elkannah—I Chr. 28:7. Haman—Esth. 3:1. Mordecai—Esth. 10:3. Daniel—Dan. 2:48; 6:1-3.

A Servant of God appointed to Special Work.—Prophets, Ministers in Public Affairs—I Sam. 9:15, 16; 10:1; 12:6-10; 16:1-13; II Ki. 4:13. Especially in warning Kings—I Sam. 13:1-14; 15:10-31; II Sam. 12:1-14; I Ki. 18:17. Priests, Ministers—Ex. 28:1, 3, 4, 41; 29:1, 44; 30:30; 31:10; 35:19; 39:41; 40:13-15; Lev. 7:35; Num. 8:26; Deut. 10:8; 21:5; I Ki. 8:11; I Chr. 15:2; 23:13; II Chr. 13:10; 31:2; Jer. 33:22.

Ministry of John.—Mt. 3:1, 2; Mk. 1:2-5; Lu. 3:2-8; John 1:19-28.

Christ, Himself, a Minister.—Mt. 20:28. Christ an Example to Others—Mt. 20:25-27; Mk. 10:45; John 13:12-17.

A Servant of Christ called to serve in the Kingdom of God.—Apostles, Ministers—Called by Christ as Individuals—Mt. 4:18-22; Mk. 1:16-20; Lu. 5:2-11; John 1:35-46. Apostolic Corps formed and sent to Israel only—Mt. 10:1-7; Mk. 3:13-19; Lu. 9:1, 2. Seventy sent—Lu. 10:1, 17. Commissioned as Ministers to the Whole World—Mt. 23:18-20; Mk. 16:15. 16; Lu. 24:46-48; John 20:21-23; II Cor. 5:18-20.

Duties of Apostles when sent to Israel only.—To preach the Approach of the Kingdom and to heal—Mt. 10:7, 8; Acts 1:6-8. Their Outfit and Course—Mt. 10:5-14; Mk. 6:7-13; Lu. 9:1-6.

Duties of Apostles when sent to Whole World.—To spread the Kingdom—Mt. 16:18, 19; 25:31-34; Lu. 22:28-30. They thought that the Kingdom was not yet established—Acts 1:6-8. (Kingdom established—Col. 1:13; Heb. 12:28; II Pet. 1:11; Rev. 1:9.) To bear Witness of Jesus' Life, Death and Resurrection—Lu. 24:48; John 15:27; Acts 1:21-26. To remit Sins—Mt. 16:19; Lu. 24:47; John 20:23. To preach the Gospel—Mt. 23:19; Mk. 16:15; I Cor. 1:17, 18; I Tim. 1:11. To work Miracles and heal the Sick—Mk. 16:17, 18. See "Miracles"—Mk. 16:17. To teach Disciples—Mt. 28:20; Acts 2:42. To produce Fellowship among Saints—Acts 2:42. To establish and confirm Churches—Acts 2:47; 5:11; 14:23, 24; 15:3, 4, 22; 16:4, 5; I Cor. 4:17.

- ^s Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^t See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^u Father, Ex. 21:15.
^v Greek, Acts 11:20.

2

- ^w Iconium, Acts 13:51.

3

- ^x Comp. Gal. 2:3.
^y Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
^z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

4

- ^a Ch. 15:28 f.
^b Acts 7:53.
^c See ch. 15:2.
^d Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^e See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

- ^f See ch. 11:30.
^g Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

5

- ^h Comp. ch. 9:31.

Varieties of Ministry: Evangelists.—Duties of: Their Ordination—I Tim. 4:14. Their Preparation—I Tim. 4:12-16; Titus 2:7, 8. To preach and teach—Acts 18:24-27. To improve—I Tim. 5:20, 21; Titus 1:13, 14; 2:15. The Work of—I Tim. 4:5. To reject Heretics—Titus 3:10, 11. To supervise the Congregation—I Tim. 1:3; 4:11-13; 5:19; II Tim. 4:2-5; Titus 2:1-6, 9, 10. Ordain and appoint Teachers and Elders—I Tim. 5:22; II Tim. 2:2; Titus 1:5. Such as Timothy and Titus under Direction of Apostles—I Cor. 4:17; I Thess. 3:1, 2; II Cor. 8:18, 19.

Duties of Elders: Presbyters.—Appointed in every City—Acts 14:23. Qualifications—Acts 20:28-31; I Tim. 3:1-7; Titus 1:6-8. Duties—Titus 1:9-11; I Pet. 5:1-3. Their Claim to Respect and Obedience—I Thess. 5:12, 13; I Tim. 5:17; Heb. 13:7, 17.

Duties of Deacons.—Appointed—Acts 6:5, 6. Qualifications—I Tim. 3:8-15. Service—Acts 6:1-4.

Deaconesses.—Rom. 16:1, 2. Cf. I Tim. 3:11.

Functions of Ministers Preaching.—Preachers—Rom. 10:14; I Tim. 2:7; II Pet. 2:5. Sowers—Ps. 126:6; Mt. 13:3-8; Mk. 4:3-8; Lu. 8:5-8. Representing Christ (Ambassadors)—II Cor. 5:20; Eph. 6:20. Overseeing—Acts 20:28. Caring for Flock (Pastors)—Jer. 3:15; Eph. 4:11. Shepherds—Jer. 23:4; John 21:16, 17. Evangelizing—Acts 21:8; Eph. 4:11; II Tim. 4:5. Serving the Church (Angels)—Rev. 1:20; 2:1, 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14. Serving God (Servants)—Titus 1:1; Jas. 1:1. Fighting for Christ—II Tim. 2:3, 4. Administering Affairs—I Cor. 4:11; Titus 1:1. Carrying Message of the Churches—II Cor. 8:23. Governing—Acts 20:28; Phil. 1:1; Titus 1:7. Perhaps "Angel" in Rev. Chaps. 2 and 3 refers to the Porter of the Church, but that is very doubtful.

Should preach.—The Gospel—Acts 8:32-35; I Cor. 2:2; 15:1-4. According to Oracles of God—I Pet. 4:11. Not with Human Wisdom—I Cor. 1:17; 2:1-4. With Plainness of Speech—II Cor. 3:12. With Boldness—Mt. 10:27, 28. In Sincerity—II Cor. 2:17; 4:2; I Thess. 2:3-5. Approving themselves as Ministers of God—II Cor. 6:4. Commending themselves to Men's Consciences—II Cor. 4:2. With Right Spirit—Phil. 1:15-17.

Their Reward.—Mt. 24:45-47; I Cor. 3:14; 8:17, 18; I Pet. 5:4. See "Missions"—Acts 15:7. "Prophets"—II Ki. 17:13. "Priests"—Ex. 28:1. "Levites"—Num. 1:47.

5

- 1 Or, *in faith*.
a Faith, Heb.
11:1.
2 See ch. 2:47.
c See "Day,"
Lev. 25:8.

6

- d See "Paul,"
Acts 8:1.
2 Or, *Phrygia*
and the region
of Galatia.
e Phrygia,
Acts 2:10.
f Ch. 18:23;
1 Cor. 16:1;
Gal. 1:2; 3:1;
II Tim. 4:10;
I Pet. 1:1.
g Holy Spirit,
John 14:16.
h Word of God,
John 6:63.
i The Gospel,
Mk. 16:15.
j Asia, Acts 2:9.

7

- k I Pet. 1:1.
l Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

8

- m V. 11; ch.
20:5 f.; II Cor.
2:12; II Tim.
4:13.

9

- n See ch. 9:10.
o Vision, Num.
12:6.
p Paul, Acts
8:1.
q Night, Ps.
19:2.
r Man, Gen.
2:7.
s Macedonia,
Acts 20:1.
t Help, Acts
26:22.

10

- u ("we") ch.
16:10-17;
20:5-15;
21:1-18;
27:1-23:16.
v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Calling, I Cor.
1:26.
x Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
3 Gr. *bring the*
good tidings.
See ch. 5:42.

11

- y See "Ships,"
I Ki. 9:26.
z Ch. 21:1.
a Day, Lev.
25:8.

were strengthened ¹ in the ^a faith,
and ^b increased in number ^c daily.

6 And ^d they went through ² the
region of ^e Phrygⁱ-ā and ^f Gā-
lā^z-tī-ā, having been forbidden of
the ^g Holy Spirit to speak the
^h word in ⁱ Ā^z-sī-ā; 7 and when
they were come over against
M^y^z-sī-ā, they assayed to go into
^k Bī-thynⁱ-ā; and the Spirit of
^l Jē^s-ūs sufered them not; 8 and
passing by M^y^z-sī-ā, they came
down to ^m Trō^z-ās. 9 And a
ⁿ vision appeared to ^p Paul in
the ^q night: There was a ^r man of
^s Māc-ē-dō^z-nī-ā standing, be-
seeching him, and saying, Come
over into Māc-ē-dō^z-nī-ā, and
^t help us. 10 And when he had
seen the vision, straightway ^u we
sought to go forth into Māc-ē-
dō^z-nī-ā, concluding that ^v God
had ^w called us to ^x preach the
gospel unto them.

11 ^y Setting sail therefore
from Trō^z-ās, we made a
^z straight course to Sām^z-
thrāce, and the ^a day following
to Nē-āp^z-ō-lis; 12 and from

Var. Read.—V. 5 (*cont.*), strengthened
—So VIN.; established, GLO.; *lit.* stiffen-
ed (made robust), BART. increased
—were increasing, REN. V. 6. they went
—having gone, GLO. region—country,
REN. WENDT, HS. region of—Omit,
GLO.; Phrygian, GLO. RA. Galatia—
Galatian region, GLO. RA. having been
—and were, A. V. RA.; being, GLO. for-
bidden of—So RA.; hindered of, Var. HO.
WENDT; prevented by, GLO. Spirit—
Ghost, REN. GLO. r. V. 7. and when—
after, GLO. were come—came, REN.
assayed—attempted, GLO.; were assaying,
REN. into—to, HO. V. 8. and—so, RE.
passing—having passed, GLO. HACK.
passing by—neglecting, RAMSAY. by
—along, REN. HACK. V. 9. There was
—Omit, REN. standing—was standing,
REN. HS. beseeching—praying, HS.
Come over into—having passed over to,
GLO. and—Omit, GLO. V. 10. straightway
—immediately, REN. go forth into—
depart to, REN. concluding—gathering,
REN.; inferring, WENDT. God—the
Lord, GLO. to—for to, REN. r. preach
the gospel unto—evangelize, RA. V. 11.
Setting sail—Putting out, REN. made
—sailed, HO. WENDT; come by a, GLO.;
lit. ran, VIN.; ran by, DEN. HACK. V.
12—and (*first*)—Omit, REN. which . . .
district—which is the first city of the dis-
trict of Macedonia, GLO.; being the first
city in the region of Macedonia, REN.
first . . . colony—So HS. LIND.; first
(*i.e.* in order, of the cities that the travelers
come to) Macedonia city of the district

thence to ^b Phī-lip^z-pī, which is a
city of Māc-ē-dō^z-nī-ā, the first of
the district, a ^c *Roman* colony:
and we were in this ^e city tarry-
ing certain days. 13 And on
^g the sabbath day we went
forth without the ^h gate by a
ⁱ river side, ⁴ where we supposed
there was a place of ^j prayer;
and we sat down, and spake
unto the ^k women that were
come together. 14 And a certain
woman named L^y^d-ā, a seller
of ^l purple, of the city of ^m Th^y-
ā-tī-rā, ⁿ one that ^o worshipped
God, heard us: ^p *whose* ^l heart
the Lord opened ^s *to* to give heed
unto the things which were
spoken by Paul. 15 And when
she was ^u baptized, and ^v her
^w household, she ^x besought us,
saying, If ye have judged me to
be ^y faithful to the Lord, ^z come
into my ^a ^b house, and abide
there. And she constrained us.

16 And it came to pass, as
we were going to ^c the place of
prayer, that a certain ^d maid
having ^e ^f ⁵ a spirit of divina-

(first city of that part of Macedonia, DeW.)
and a colony, *Al. Ol. Lc.*; first (*i.e.* in
rank) city which is a colony in that part
of Macedonia, Me.; *WH. suspect some cor-
ruption, in the text; first colonial city (?)*
of that part of Macedonia, HO.; chief city
of the province of Macedonia, HACK.
this—So VIN.; that, REN. tarrying—
abiding, REN. V. 13. day—Omit, REN.
we supposed—So VIN. LIND.; according
to custom, WENDT; was wont to be,
GLO. HACK. we . . . prayer—there was
wont to be held a meeting for prayer,
RAMSAY. that were come—which came,
REN.; assembled, GLO.; *lit.* which had
come together, HS. V. 14. one that—
which, REN.; who, GLO. heard us—was
a hearer, REN. by—of, REN. V. 15.
household—house, GLO. me to be—that
I am, HO. faithful to a believer in,
GLO. there—(with me), HO. V. 16.
And—But, GLO. place of prayer—pro-
seucha, HACK. HS. maid—female slave,
HACK. having—possessing, HS.; being,
HO. spirit of divination—a spirit, a Python,
BART. KNO. VIN. r. Pythonic spirit,
GLO.; ventriloquist, HO.; spirit of Python
(*i.e.* of ventriloquy), RAMSAY, WENDT;
spirit of a pythoness, HACK.

Var. Read.—V. 6. region . . . having
been—Phrygian and Galatian region (*i.e.*
the borderland of Phrygia and Galatia)
being, N B C D, Edd. V. 11. sail—Add,
on the morrow, (D), 137, HARCL. marg.
V. 13. supposed . . . prayer—thought
that prayer was made (*or*, that there was
a place of prayer, Me. DeW.), N B C, Edd.

12

- b Ch. 20:6; Phil.
1:1; I Thess.
2:2.
c Comp. v. 21.
d See "Rome,"
John 11:48.
e City, Gen.
4:17.

13

- f See ch. 13:14.
g Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
h Gate, I Sam.
23:7.
i River, Is.
32:2.
4 Many authori-
ties read
where was
wont to be &c.
j Prayer, Mt.
5:44.
k Women, Ruth
3:9.

14

- l See "Colors,"
Rev. 18:12.
m Rev. 1:11;
2:18, 24.
n Ch. 18:7;
comp. ch.
13:43.
o Worship, Mt.
4:10.
p See "Human
and Divine
Agency in
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
q Comp. Lu.
24:45.
r Heart, Acts
15:9.
s See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.
t Salvation
conditional,
Acts 2:40.

15

- u Baptism,
Rom. 6:3.
v See ch. 11:14.
w Household,
Pr. 31:27.
x Eseeching,
Rom. 15:30.
y Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.
z Hospitality,
Lu. 14:12.
a House, Deut.
24:10.
b Home, Lev.
18:9.

16

- c See v. 13.
d See "Hand-
maid,"
II Sam. 6:22.
e See "Spirit,"
Job 4:15.
f See "Magic,"
Dan. 5:11.
g See "Posses-
sion by De-
mons," Mt.
8:16.
5 Gr. *a spirit a*
Python.

16 See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
 a See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
 17 Paul, Acts 8:1.
 c Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 d Ministers, Acts 15:39.
 f Servant, Ex. 21:2.
 1 Gr. bondservants.
 g See Mk. 5:7.
 h See "Names of God," Gen. 1:1.
 i Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 j Way, Acts 9:2.
 2 Or, a way.
 k Salvation, Acts 2:40.

18 Day, Lev. 25:8.
 m Spirit, Job. 4:15.
 n See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
 o Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 p Hour, Dan. 3:6.

19 Hope, Pr. 23:18.
 q V. 16; comp. ch. 19:25 f.
 s Gr. come out.
 s Vs. 25, 29; ch. 15:40; comp. ch. 15:22.
 t Silas, Acts 15:22.
 u Comp. ch. 8:3; 17:6 f.; 21:30; Jas. 2:6.
 v See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 w Marketplace, Mt. 11:6.
 r See "Government," Neh. 8:9.

20 Gr. pretors: comp. vs. 22, 35, 36, 38.

* NAME: Import of Names.—Gen. 2:19, 20; 4:25; 17:5; 32:28; Dan. 1:7; Mt. 1:21; Lu. 1:13, 59-63. Saul's Name changed—Acts 13:9. Simon's Name changed—Mt. 16:18; John 1:42.

Name as Reputation and Standing.—I Sam. 18:30; Ju. 13:17, 18; Pr. 22:1; Eccl. 7:1; Eph. 1:20, 21. What is due to God's—Ps. 29:2; 86:9, 12; 103:1.

Symbol of Power.—Gen. 11:4; 12:2; Ex. 15:3; Num. 6:27; II Sam. 8:13; I Chr. 17:8, 21; Ps. 52:9; 54:1; 63:4; Jas. 5:14.

Symbol of Authority.—Ex. 9:16; 23:21; Mt. 7:22; 18:20; 21:9; 23:39; 24:5; Mk. 9:37; Lu. 9:49; 10:17; Acts 4:7, 10, 12; Phil. 2:10.

Rallying Force.—Gen. 48:16; Deut. 12:5, 11, 21; 14:23, 24; 16:2, 6, 11; II Sam. 7:13; Neh. 1:9; Is. 26:8; Mt. 12:21.

The Superior Thing.—Deut. 26:19; Ps. 111:9; Lu. 10:20; Heb. 1:4.

Used for Base Ends.—Jer. 14:14; 23:25; 27:15; 29:9, 21, 23; Zech. 13:3.

Received in the Name of a Prophet or Righteous Man.—Mt. 10:41. Of Disciple—Mt. 10:42.

Cost of endorsing a Good Name.—Mt. 10:22; 24:9; Mk.

tion met us, who brought her masters much ^a gain by ^b sooth-saying. 17 The same following after ^c Paul and us ^d cried out, saying, These men are ^e / ^f servants of ^g ^h the Most High God, who ⁱ proclaim unto you ^j ^k the way of ^l salvation. 18 And this she did for many ^m days. But Paul, being sore troubled, turned and said to the ⁿ spirit, ^o I charge thee in the * name of ^p ^q Je-sus Christ to come out of her. And it came out that very ^r hour.

19 But when her masters saw that the ^s hope of their ^t gain was ^u gone, they laid hold on ^v Paul and ^w Si-las, and ^x dragged them into the ^y marketplace before the ^z rulers, 20 and when they had brought them unto the ^{aa} magistrates, they

Var. Read.—V. 16 (cont.). who—which, REN. R. brought—procured, HACK. her—to her, GLO.; unto her, HACK. gain—business, REN. KNO. soothsaying—divining, HACK. V. 17. after—Omit, REN. cried—used to cry, AL; continued to cry, HS.; kept crying, LIND. servants—the servants, GLO.; Gr. slaves, RA. the (last)—a, REN. BART. V. 18. sore troubled—grieved, GLO.; indignant, HACK. troubled—vexed, REN. WENDT; disgusted, HO.; worn out, VIN.; thoroughly worn out by annoyance, LIND. charge—command, REN. come out of—depart from, REN. it came out—he departed, REN. it—he, HS. V. 19. gain was gone—business had departed, REN. was—had, HACK. gone—Lit. gone out (i.e. with the spirit), Var. BART. HS.; gone forth, HACK.; Gr. come out, RA. laid—dragged—having seized Paul and Silas they drew, HS. marketplace—i.e. the court, WENDT. before—to, GLO. rulers—officials, WENDT; city-judges, HO.; magistrates, HS. Vs. 20, 22. magistrates—pretors, Var. WENDT, GLO. HS. COOK, BART. V. 21. set forth—teach, GLO.; proclaim, REN.; or,

said, These ^y men, being ^z Jews, do exceedingly trouble our ^a city, 21 and ^b set forth customs which it is not ^c lawful for us to receive, or to observe, being ^d Romans. 22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the ^e magistrates rent their ^f garments off them, and commanded to ^g beat them with ^h rods. 23 And when they had laid many ⁱ stripes upon them, they cast them into ^j prison, charging ^k the jailor to keep them safely: 24 who, having received such a charge, cast them into the inner prison, and made their ^l feet fast in ^m the stocks. 25 But about ⁿ midnight ^o Paul and Si-las were ^p praying and ^q singing hymns unto ^r God, and the prisoners were listening to them; 26 and suddenly ^s there was a great

make proclamation of, LIND. it is—are, GLO. observe—practice, GLO. V. 22. multitude—people, HO. and (second)—after, WENDT. rent—having rent off, GLO.; had rent, WENDT; rent off, REN. COOK; tore, HS.; having torn off, HACK. garments—clothes, HS. i.e. their own, RAMSAY. off—Place after rent, REN. GLO. commanded—ordered, HACK. Omit, REN. with rods—Omit, REN. V. 24. charge—command, HACK. inner—inmost part of the, WENDT. made—their stocks—secure their feet into the block, HACK. fast—secured, WENDT. V. 25. But about—And in the, REN. midnight—midnight watch, REN. were—God—prayed, and praised God, HACK. and singing they sang, GLO. and (last)—but, WENDT.

Var. Read.—V. 17. you—So N B D E, VULG. PESH. HARCL. ARM. AETH. THEOD. BLASS. WEISS, WENDT, NES. Ti. Tr. WH.; us, A C² (H) L (P), THEB. BOH. AETH. ORIG. CHRYS. ME. La.

13:13; Lu. 21:12; John 15:21; Acts 9:16. Benefit derived from—Mt. 19:29; I Pet. 4:14; I John 2:12; Rev. 3:5, 8, 9.

The New Name.—Is. 56:5; 62:2; Acts 11:26; Rev. 2:17; 3:12.

Security of Good Names.—Ps. 72:17; Lu. 10:20; Phil. 4:3. The Name of God.—Symbol of Himself—Gen. 13:4; 21:33; 26:25; Ps. 80:18; 99:6; 105:1; 116:4; Is. 12:4; Acts 2:21; 22:16.

See "God"—Gen. 1:1.

Taken in Vain.—Ex. 20:7; Lev. 18:21; 19:12; 22:2, 32; Deut. 5:11.

Name of God holy.—Lev. 20:3; Ps. 111:9; I Chr. 16:10; Is. 57:15. Not to profane God's Holy Name—Lev. 22:2, 32; Ez. 39:7. Name of God terrible—Ps. 99:3. Absent from Book of Esther—considered too holy to be called.

Asking in the Name.—John 14:13, 14; 15:16; 16:23-26. Believing in the Name.—John 1:12; 2:23; 3:18; Acts 3:16; 8:12; I John 3:23; 5:13.

Baptized in the Name.—Acts 8:16; 10:48; 19:5; I Cor. 1:13-15.

Suffering for the Name.—Acts 5:41. Used in Derision.—Acts 4:17, 18.

y Man, Gen. 2:7.
 z The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 a City, Gen. 4:17.

21 Comp. Esth. 3:8.

c Law, Deut. 31:24.

d See "Rome," John 11:48.

22 See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

f See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

g II Cor. 11:25; comp. I Thess. 2:2.

h Rod, Num. 20:8.

23 Stripes, Is. 53:5.

j Prison, Gen. 42:16.

k Vs. 27, 36.

24 Feet, Gen. 18:4.

m Job 13:27; 33:11; Jer. 20:2 f.; 29:26.

25 See "Night," Ps. 19:2.

o See v. 19.

p Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

q See Eph. 5:19.

r See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.

s God, Gen. 1:1.

26 Comp. ch. 4:31.

26

- a See "Miracles," Mk. 13:17.
 b See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
 c See ch. 12:10.
 d Door, Ex. 12:2.
 e Bands, Zech. 11:7.
 f Comp. ch. 12:7.

27

- g Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 h Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 i Comp. ch. 12:19.
 j See "Suicide," Mt. 27:5.

28

- k Paul, Acts 8:1.
 l Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 m Voice, Gen. 27:22.

29

- n Light, Ps. 74:16.
 o Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 p Silas, Acts 15:22.

30

- q Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
 r Comp. ch. 2:37; 22:10.

31

- s Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 t Mk. 16:16.
 u See "Household," Pr. 31:27.

32

- v Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

- w Word of God, John 6:63.

- x The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.

- 1 Some ancient authorities read God.

33

- y See v. 25.
 z Hour, Dan. 3:6.

- a Night, Ps. 19:2.

- b Washing, I Ki. 7:26.

- c Stripes, Is. 53:5.

- d Baptism, Rom. 6:3.

34

- e See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.

- f Food, Gen. 9:3.

- g Gr. a table.

- h Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.

- i Or, having believed God.

- j God, Gen. 1:1.

^{a b} earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison-house were shaken: and immediately ^c all the ^d doors were opened; and everyone's ^{e f} bands were loosed. 27 And the jailor, being roused out of ^g sleep and seeing the prison doors open, drew his ^h sword and was about ^{i j} to kill himself, supposing that the prisoners had escaped. 28 But ^k Paul ^l cried with a loud ^m voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. 29 And he called for ⁿ lights and sprang in, and, trembling for ^o fear, fell down before Paul and ^p Silas, 30 and brought them out and said, Sirs, ^{q r} what must I do to be saved? 31 And they said, ^{s t} Believe on the Lord Jēz'sūs, and thou shalt be saved, thou and ^u thy house. 32 And they ^v spake the ^{w x} word of ¹ the Lord unto him, with all that were in his house. 33 And he took them ^y the same ^z hour of the ^a night, and ^b washed their ^c stripes; and was ^d baptized, he and all his, immediately. 34 And he brought them up into his house, and ^e set ^{f g} food before them, and ^h rejoiced greatly, with all his house, ⁱ having believed in ^j God.

Var. Read.—V. 26. every . . . loosed—the chains of all were loosened, HACK. V. 27. roused—awaked, REN.; waked, HS. drew—drawing, WENDT. and (last)—Omit, WENDT. was about to kill—would have killed, GLO. escaped—fled, HS. HACK. V. 29. And he called—Then having called, GLO. called—asked, REN. sprang in—leapt down, LIND. V. 30. brought—having brought, GLO. to—that I may, WENDT. in order that I may, HACK. V. 31. house—household, HS. V. 33. took them—Strictly, took them along with him, VIN. washed—washed them of (from, VIN. HACK), HO. WENDT. RAMSAY. VIN. HACK. V. 34. he—having, GLO. HACK. food—meat, GLO.; Gr. a table, RA. McG. greatly . . . believed—that he with all his house has been brought to believe, AL. DeW. Me. all his—his whole, WENDT. house—family, HACK. having—that he had, REN. in God—on the Lord, RA. Vs. 35, 38. magistrates—praetors, HS. LIND. serjeants—lictors, Var. HO. WENDT. GLO. HS. VIN. RA. V. 35. Let those men go—Discharge those men, HO.; Release these men, GLO. V. 36. come forth—

35 But when it was ⁱ day, the ^{j k l} magistrates sent the ^{m n} serjeants, saying, Let those men go. 36 And ^o the jailor reported the ^p words to Paul, ^q saying, The ^r magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore come forth, and go ^s in ^t peace. 37 But Paul said unto them, They have ^u beaten us publicly, uncon-
 demned, ^v men that are ^w Romans, and have cast us into prison; and do they now cast us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and bring us out. 38 And the ^x serjeants reported these words unto the ^y magistrates: and they ^z feared when they heard that they were Romans; 39 and they came and ^a besought them; and when they had brought them out, they asked them ^b to go away from the ^c city. 40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the ^d house of ^e a ^f Lŷd'ā: and when they had seen ^g the brethren, they ^h comforted them, and departed.

17 Now when ⁱ they had passed through Ām-
 phīp'ō-lis and Āp-ōl-lō-nī-ā, they came to ^j Thēs-sā-lō-nī-eā, where was a ^k synagogue of the

depart, REN. V. 37. have beaten—beat, REN. publicly—in public, HS. uncon-
 demned—without judicial sentence, HO.; without proper judicial procedure, WENDT. men that are—being, REN. Romans—Roman citizens, HO. RA. and have—and, REN. now cast—thrust, GLO. COOK; send forth, HACK. privily—secretly, GLO. HACK. verily—indeed, WENDT; not that, HO. bring—fetch, GLO. V. 39. when they had—Omit, REN. they (second)—and, REN. go away from—depart out of, GLO. V. 40. went out of—departed from, REN. GLO. comforted—So Be.; exhorted, AL. Me. HS. (alt.), R marg. Chap. 17.—V. 1. when they had—having, GLO. passed—journeyed, REN. WENDT. through—along the road over, WENDT; over, HO. a—the, GLO. COOK (alt.), HACK.

Var. Read.—V. 30. out—Add, when he had secured the rest he came to them, (D), HARCL. marg. BLASS, HILG. RAMSAY (?). V. 31. the Lord—God, N^{es} B. WH. BLASS, WENDT. WEISS, NES. V. 35. sent—assembled together at the market-place and remembering the earthquake which had happened were afraid and sent, (D), BLASS, ZÖ. HILG.

35

- i Day, Lev. 25:8.
 j See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
 k Ezra 7:25; Titus 3:1; I Pet. 2:14.
 l Gr. praetors.
 m See v. 20.
 n See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
 o Gr. lictors.

36

- m See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
 n See v. 27.
 o Words, Pr. 15:23.
 p See ch. 15:33.
 q Peace, Pr. 17:1.

37

- r See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 s Ch. 22:25–29.
 t See "Rome," John 11:48.

38

- u Ch. 22:29.

39

- v Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
 w Comp. Mt. 8:34.
 x City, Gen. 4:17.

40

- y House, Deut. 24:10.
 z Home, Lev. 18:9.
 a See v. 14.
 b See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
 c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 d Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 e Or, exhorted.

1

- e See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
 f Vs. 11, 13; ch. 27:2; Phil. 4:16; II Tim. 4:10; comp. ch. 20:4; I Thess. 1:1; II Thess. 1:1.
 g Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.

1
a The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
2
b Paul, Acts 8:1.
c See vs. 10, 17; ch. 9:20.
d Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
e See ch. 13:14.
f Or, *weeks*.
g Day, Lev. 25:8.
h Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16.
i See ch. 8:35.

3
i See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
j See ch. 3:18.
k See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l Salvation through the Death of Jesus, Acts 2:40.
m Divinity and Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
n John 20:9.
o Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
p Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
q Death, Rom. 5:12.
r John 9:22; 18:5, 28.
s Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

4
t See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
u See ch. 14:4.
v Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.
w Silas, Acts 15:22.
x Devout, Acts 2:5.
y The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
z Greeks, Acts 11:20.
a Ch. 13:50.
b Women, Ruth 3:9.

5
c V. 13; see I Thess. 2:16.
d Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
e See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
f City, Gen. 4:17.
g Turnult, Ps. 65:7.
h House, Deut. 24:10.
i Home, Lev. 18:9.
j Vs. 6, 7, 9; Rom. 16:21 (?).

^a Jews: 2 and ^b Paul, ^c as his custom was, went in unto them, and for three ^{d e 1} sabbath ^f days reasoned with them from ^{g h} the scriptures, 3 ⁱ opening and alleging that ^{j k l} it behooved the Christ to ^m suffer, and ^{n o} to rise again from the ^{p q} dead; and that ^r this Jē'sūs, whom, *said he*, I ^s proclaim unto you, is the Christ. 4 ^{t u} And some of them were ^v persuaded, and consorted with Paul and ^w Si'lās; and of the ^{x y} devout ^z Grēks a great multitude, and of the ^a chief ^b women not a few. 5 But ^c the Jews, being moved with ^d jealousy, took unto them certain ^e vile fellows of the rabble, and gathering a crowd, set the ^f city on an ^g uproar; and assaulting the ^{h i} house of ^j Jā'sōn, they sought to bring them forth to the people. 6 And when they found them not, they ^k dragged Jā'sōn and certain ^{l m} brethren before the ⁿ rulers of the city, ^o crying, These that have turned ^{p q 2} the world upside down are come hither also; 7 whom Jā'sōn

Var. Rend.—V. 2. as . . . was—according to his custom, GLO. sabbath days—*So* BART.; weeks, HO. RA. *R marg.* reasoned—carried on dialogues, WENDT, HO.; discoursed, COOK (*alt.*) from—(starting) with, HO. V. 3. opening and alleging—giving information and exposition, WENDT; in that he gave information and (proof), HO.; making plain what was misunderstood and setting forth, LIND. alleging—propounding, GLO. HACK.; quoting to prove, RA. RAMSAY. if . . . to the Messiah must, HACK. Christ (*twice*)—Messiah, WENDT, HO. V. 4. persuaded—*So* HS.; convinced, GLO.; won, HO. consorted—*As if by lot*, allotted to, *Al. Be. De W. Me.* GLO. WENDT, HO. VIN. COOK; threw in their lot, REN. LIND. BART.; attached themselves, adhered to, HACK.; there were in addition gathered to, RAMSAY, RA.; or, these were allotted to (*associate with them as disciples*), RA.; chief—noble, WENDT; *Gr. first*, RA. COOK; jealousy—zeal, HO.; envy, HS. COOK; certain—*So* HS. LIND.; some, HO. vile—*So* LIND.; street, WENDT; corrupt, HO.; wicked, GLO.; bad, HS.; evil, BART. fellows—*So* BART.; loafers, WENDT; men, GLO. HS. rabble—*So* LIND.; *more literally*, idlers in the marketplace, DA. VIN.; street, HO.; market-loungers, GLO. HACK.; class of market-loungers, BART. gathering a crowd—raising a disturbance, HS. (*alt.*), they—*Omit*, REN. bring them forth—arraign them, BART. people—assembled people, WENDT. V. 6. And . . . not—but not

^r hath received; and these all act ^s contrary to the decrees of 'Cæ'sär, saying that there is another ^{u v} king, *one* Jē'sūs. 8 And they troubled the multitude and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things. 9 And when they had taken ^w security from Jā'sōn and the rest, they let them go.

10 And ^x the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Si'lās by ^y night unto ^z Bē-rōē'ā: who when they were come thither went into ^{a b} the synagogue of the Jews. 11 Now these were more noble than those in 'Thēs-sā-lō-nī-eā, in that they received the ^{d e} word with all readiness of ^f mind, examining the scriptures daily, whether these things were so. 12 ^{g h} Many of them therefore ⁱ believed; also of the Grēk ^j women ^k of ^l honorable estate, and of ^m men, not a few. 13 But when the Jews of Thēs-sā-lō-nī-eā had ⁿ knowledge that the word of God was proclaimed of Paul at Bē-rōē'ā also, they came thither likewise, ^{o p} stirring

finding them, HACK. rulers—heads, WENDT. rulers of the city—politarchs, LIND. RA. McG. world—empire, WENDT, RA. upside down—disturbed, GLO. V. 7. decrees—edicts, HO. saying—in that they claim, WENDT. is—was, GLO. one—*Omit*, WENDT, GLO. V. 8. troubled—disquieted, WENDT. rulers of the city—politarchs, WENDT. V. 9. when . . . taken—they took, REN.; having taken, GLO. security—*So* LIND.; bail, VIN. HACK. (*alt.*), BART. (*alt.*) from—of, REN. they (*second*)—and, REN. V. 10. sent away—conducted, REN. by—away by, REN. were—had, REN. thither . . . the—to the, REN. Jews—Jews went away, REN. V. 11. more—of more, HO. noble—noble disposition, HO. HACK. daily—from day to day, HACK. whether—if, HACK. V. 12. of honorable estate—noble, HO.; of good reputation, REN.; of rank, HS. V. 13. of (*first*)—from, GLO. thither likewise—*Omit*, REN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 17.—V. 3. Jesus . . . Christ—is Jesus Christ, whom I preach unto you, A D. T₁; is the Christ, even Jesus whom I preach unto you, B, W^h (*and so practically La. Tr.*) V. 4. devout ^l multitude—*So* N B E L, T₁, Tr. ¹ W^h; devout (*i.e. proselytes*) and of the Greeks, A D, 13, 40, 61, La. Tr.² V. 13. stirring up and troubling—*So* N A B D, Edd.; and stirred up, E H.

6
k Comp. ch. 16:19f.
l Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
m See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
n See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
o Cry, Lu. 18:7.
p V. 31; see Mt. 24:14.
q World, Rev. 10:6.
2 *Gr. the inhabited earth.*

7
r Comp. Lu. 10:38; Jas. 2:25.
s See Lu. 23:32.
t Cæsar, Lu. 2:1.
u King, Deut. 17:15.
v Kingship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

9
w See "Pledges," Pr. 10:16.

10
x Vs. 6, 14 f.; see ch. 1:15.
y Night, Ps. 19:2.
z V. 13; ch. 20:4.
a See v. 2.
b Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.

11
c See v. 1.
d Word of God, John 6:63.
e See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
f Mind, Job 38:36.

12
g See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
h See ch. 2:47.
i Faith, Heb. 11:1.
j Ch. 13:50.
k See Mk. 15:43.
l Honor, Mal. 1:6.
m Man, Gen. 2:7.

13
n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
o See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
p Intolerance, Acts 7:51.

up and troubling the multitudes.
14 And then immediately ^{a b} the brethren sent forth ^c Paul to go as far as to the ^d sea: and ^e Si'lās and ^f Tim'ō-th'y abode there still. 15 But ^g they that conducted Paul brought him as far as ^h Āth'ēns: and receiving a commandment unto Si'lās and Tim'ō-th'y that they should ⁱ come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 Now while Paul waited for them at Āth'ēns, his ^j spirit was provoked within him as he beheld the ^k city full of ^l idols. 17 So he reasoned ^{m n} in the ^o synagogue with the Jews and the ^{p q} devout persons, and in the ^r marketplace every ^s day with them that met him. 18 And certain also of the Ēp-i-eū-rē'ān and Stō'ie ^t philosophers encountered him. And some said, What would ^u this ^v babbler say? others, He seemeth to be a setter

forth of ¹ strange ² gods: because he ^{w 3} preached ^{x y} Jē'sūs and the ^z resurrection. 19 And they ^a took hold of him, and brought him ⁴ unto ^{b 5} the Ār-ē-ōp'ā-gūs, saying, May we know what ^c this new ^{d e} teaching is, which is spoken by thee? 20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ^f ears: we would ^g know therefore what these things mean. 21 (Now all the ^h Ā-thē' nī-āns and the strangers ^{i j} sojourning there ^k spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell or to hear some new thing.) 22 And Paul stood in the midst of the Ār-ē-ōp'ā-gūs, and said,

Ye men of Āth'ēns, in all things I perceive that ye are ⁷ very ^k religious. 23 For as I passed along, and observed the ^{l m n} objects of your ^o worship, I found also an ^p altar with this inscription, TO AN UNKNOWN

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (*cont.*). troubling—vexing, HO. multitudes—people, HO.; multitudes there also, REN. V. 14. And—But the brethren, REN. sent forth—dispatched, HO. to—that he, HO. go—journey, HO.; go away, REN.; go toward, GLO. far as—it were, REN.; far as to, HS. LIND.; upon, HACK.; towards, COOK. Silas—both Silas, REN. Vs. 14, 15. abode . . . But—stayed behind there. And, REN. V. 15. conducted—Lit. brought to the spot, VIN. that—who, GLO. with all speed—So HS.; as quickly (soon, HACK.) as possible, GLO. HACK. V. 16. waited—was waiting, HACK. at—in, GLO. provoked—So VIN. KNO.; aroused, GLO. WENDT, HACK.; stirred, REN. HO. full of idols—So DeW. Me. VIN. HS. RA. HACK.; filled with idols, REN. V. 17. So he—Therefore he, GLO.; He, REN. in—therefore in, REN. every day—daily, REN. met him—chanced to be there, Field. V. 18. And—But, REN. What—What then, WENDT. babbler—So WENDT.; seed-gatherer, *or*, seed-crow, HO.; seed-picker, HACK. LIND. VIN.; sponger, amateur, RAMSAY.; sponger, BAUM. OVERBECK, CHRYS.; picker-up of odds and ends, BART. others—other some, REN. strange—foreign, REN. HO. WENDT, HACK. gods—Lit. demons, Var.; divine beings, WENDT. preached—Gr. evangelized, RA. the resurrection—Anastasis, WENDT, HO. RA. V. 19. took—taking, HACK. hold of him—him prisoner, HO.; hold upon him, HACK. and (*second*)—Omit, HACK. brought—led, HO. unto—before (the court of Areopagus, Chrys. Baur, Renan; to the hill of Ares, Al. Me. DeW. HS. R marg.), R marg.; upon, HO. May—Can, GLO. May . . . is—What is this, &c. LIND. spoken—spoken of, REN. V. 20. strange . . . ears—things to our ears

which startle us with their strangeness, LIND. strange—amazing, REN.; surprising, WENDT, VIN. HACK.; startling *or*, bewildering, KNO. V. 21. Now—But, GLO. strangers sojourning—So VIN. LIND.; resident strangers, GLO.; strangers staying there, HS. spent their time in—Lit. had (spent, HACK.) leisure for, Var. REN. LIND. HACK. some new thing—something most new, WENDT; something more novel, BART. new—newer, HO. VIN.; Gr. more new, RA. V. 22. And—But, GLO. stood—standing, GLO. and (*last*)—Omit, GLO. ye—Omit, REN. the Areopagus—Or, court of the Areopagites, RA. all things—every respect, HO. WENDT. perceive—see, HO. very religious—So (carrying your religious reverence very far), Al. DeW. RA. DEN.; somewhat superstitious, *Vulg. Da. Field; ambiguously spoken, Me.*; more God-fearing, GLO.; very devout, LARDNER; exceeding scrupulous in your religion, HUMPHREY; careful of your religion, CO.; more fearful of the gods, WO.; very God-fearing, HO. ZÖ. WEISS.; very devotional, HS.; more than others respectful of what is divine, RAMSAY; unusually addicted to the worship of divinities, BART.; more fearful of the gods than others, LIND.; very demon-fearing, McG. V. 23. as . . . and—passing through, I. VIN. passed along—went about, REN. observed—noticed carefully, WENDT; closely observing, HACK. the . . . worship—So Al. DeW. Me. Lē. VIN. LIND.; your devotions, Be.; your sacred things, WENDT, GLO.; object of your worship, HS. AN—So Al. DeW. Be. Me. Da.; THE, Wo.

Var. Read.—V. 14. as far as—So N A B E. La. Ti. Tr. WH.; as it were, H, Al. who translates towards, REN.

- 14
a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
b Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
c Paul, Acts 8:1.
d Sea, Ex. 14:21.
e Vs. 4, 10; see ch. 15:22.
f Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.

- 15
g Comp. ch. 15:3.
h Vs. 16, 21 f.; ch. 18:1; I Thess. 3:1.
i Ch. 18:5.

- 16
j Spirit, Job 4:15.
k City, Gen. 4:17.
l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

- 17
m See "Mind," Job 38:36.
n See ch. 9:20; comp. v. 2.
o Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
p Devout, Acts 2:5.
q The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
r Marketplace, Mt. 11:16.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.

- 18
t Philosophy, Col. 2:8.
u Comp. I Cor. 1:20; 4:10.
v See I Tim. 6:20; II Tim. 2:16.

- 1 Or, *foreign divinities*.
2 Gr. *demons*.
w Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
3 See marginal note on ch. 5:42.
x See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
y Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
z Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.

- 19
a Comp. ch. 23:19.
4 Or, *before*.
b See v. 22.
5 Or, *the hall of Mars*.
c Comp. Mk. 1:27.
d Instruction, Is. 54:13.
e See "Teaching of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

- 20
f Ear, Ex. 29:20.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

- 21
h See v. 16.
i Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
j Comp. ch. 2:10.
6 Or, *had leisure for nothing else*.

- 22
7 Or, *somewhat superstitious*.
k Ch. 25:19; 26:5; Gal. 1:13, 14; Jas. 1:26.

- 23
l See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.
m See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
n II Thess. 2:4 marg.
o Worship, Mt. 4:10.
p Altar, Lev. 22:9.

^a Comp. John 4:22. [⁴:10.
^b Worship, Mt. 2.
^c Paul, Acts 8:1.
^d 24
^e God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^f Is. 42:5; see ch. 14:15.
^g World, Rev. 10:8.
^h Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^j Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^k Ch. 7:48; John 4:21-23.
^l Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
^m Or, sanctuaries. [16:12.
ⁿ Hands, Gen.

^o 25
^p Man, Gen. 2:7.
^q Ps. 50:10-12; comp. Job 22:2.
^r Life, Gen. 2:7.

^s 26
^t Mal. 2:10.
^u See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
^v Nation, Gen. 10:32.
^w Face, Is. 6:2.
^x Deut. 32:8;
^y Job 12:23.
^z See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
^a See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11. [8:22.
^b Season, Gen.

^c 27 [13:24.
^d Seeking, Lu. 11:1.
^e God is Omnipresent, Gen. 1:1.
^f Deut. 4:7; Jer. 23:23 f.; comp. ch. 14:17.

^g 28
^h Job 12:10;
ⁱ Dan. 5:23.

^j 29
^k See "Fatherhood of God," Gen. 1:1.
^l Is. 40:18 f.; comp. Rom. 1:23.

* **IGNORANCE.** Concerning God.—Job 18:21; John 7:28; 8:19; 8:55; 15:21; Acts 17:23; II Thess. 1:8.

Concerning the Things of God.—Ps. 92:5, 6; Eccl. 11:2-6; Is. 1:2, 3; Jer. 33:3; Mk. 4:27; John 15:15; Rom. 10:13; 11:25; I Cor. 2:4-14; 8:2; 10:1-4.

Respecting the Christ.—Mt. 16:13, 14; Mk. 6:14-16; Lu. 9:7-9; John 1:26; 4:32; 8:19; 9:29; 11:49-52; 13:7; 14:5.

Respecting the Spirit.—Mt. 12:24-28; Lu. 9:25 (margin); John 14:17; I Cor. 12:1-3; I John 4:1-3.

Respecting the Coming of the Lord.—Mt. 24:42; 25:13; Mk. 13:32; Rev. 3:3.

Respecting the Scriptures.—Mt. 22:29; Mk. 12:24; I Tim. 6:3-5.

Ignorance of the Way.—John 12:35; 14:5-7; Heb. 11:8; I John 2:11.

Of the Future.—Eccl. 8:6-8; 9:1, 12; I Thess. 4:13, 14.

Willful Ignorance.—John 8:19, 42, 43; 9:15-24; II Pet. 3:5.

Respecting sinning.—Lev. 4:2, 13, 22, 27; 5:15, 18; Num. 15:24-29; Lu. 12:48; 23:34; Acts 3:17; 17:30, 31; Eph. 4:18; I Tim. 1:13; I Pet. 1:14.

Respecting Idolatry.—John 4:22; I Cor. 8:1-13.

Respecting Revelation.—I Cor. 13:9-12; 14:36-40.

GOD. What therefore ^a ye ^b worship in * ignorance, this I set forth unto you. 24 ^d ^e The God that made the ^f world and all things therein, he, being ^g Lord of ^h heaven and ⁱ earth, ^j dwelleth not in ^k temples made with ^l hands; 25 neither is he served by ^m men's hands, ⁿ as though he needed anything, seeing he himself giveth to all ^o life, and ^p breath, and all things; 26 and ^q he made of ^r one every ^s nation of men to dwell on all the ^t face of the earth, having ^u ^v determined their appointed ^w seasons, and the bounds of their habitation; 27 that they should ^x seek God, if haply they might feel after him and find him, ^y ^z though

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (cont.). What . . . ignorance—That *divine nature* which you worship not knowing *what it is*, RAMSAY. in ignorance—without knowing it, HO. WENDT; unconsciously, VIN. this I set forth—So LIND.; that declare I, REN. WENDT, HS. V. 24, that—who, GLO. V. 25, served—So VIN. LIND.; tended, REN.; ministered to, GLO. HACK. men's—human, GLO. though—if, GLO. needed anything—needed anything in addition, VIN. seeing—whereas, WENDT. all—all other, WENDT. V. 26, of one—So LIND.; from one father, REN.; of one blood, DEN. COOK, HACK.; of one *nature*, RAMSAY. every nation—all nations, GLO.; every race of men, RAMSAY. to—for to, REN. r. having . . . seasons—So LIND.; determining appointed times, REN. determined—fixed, GLO. appointed seasons—temporal or geographical boundaries, WENDT. bounds—boundaries, GLO.; *lit.* setting-of-bounds, RA. V. 27. God—the God, RAMSAY. haply—perchance, GLO.; *omit*, REN. feel—indeed feel, REN.; perceive, WENDT. though he—who indeed, HO.; though he indeed, WENDT; although indeed, HACK. far—really far, REN. each—any, GLO. V. 28. have our being—are, GLO.; *Gr.* are, RA. certain even—of—

he is not far from each one of us: 28 for ^a in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain even of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 Being then ^b the offspring of God, we ^c ought not to ^d think that ^e the Godhead is ^f like unto ^g gold, or ^h silver, or ⁱ stone, ^j graven by art and device of man. 30 ^k The times of ignorance therefore God ^l overlooked; but ^m now he ⁿ commandeth men that they should all everywhere ^o repent: 31 inasmuch as he hath appointed ^p a ^q day in which ^r he will ^s judge ^t the world in ^u righteousness ^v by ^w ^x ^y ^z the man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given ^a ^b assurance unto all men,

some of, GLO. even—also, REN. V. 29. Being then—Since, therefore, we are, HACK. ought not to—dare not, HO. WENDT. Godhead—Or, that which (what, HS.) is divine, KNO. HS. VIN. *r marg.*; deity, HO. WENDT. graven by—the product of, WENDT; a piece of sculptured, HO.; a graving or carved-work of, VIN. device—plan, WENDT. HO. V. 30. The—Now the, REN. The . . . but—Having, however overlooked the times of ignorance, LIND. therefore—*Omit*, REN. overlooked—having overlooked, GLO. now he commandeth—announceth to, REN. they should all—all, REN. repent—should repent, REN. V. 31. which—the which, REN. by the—*Gr.* in the (or, a), RA. the (second)—a, HO. *r marg.* he hath—having, GLO. he . . . assurance—granting faith, HO. WENDT; having afforded assurance, HACK. assurance—*Gr.* faith, RA.

Var. Read.—V. 23. What . . . this—What . . . that, N* A* B D. *Edd.*; Whom . . . him, N* A* E. V. 26. of one—of one blood, D E; out of one, N A B, *Edd.*

ises," John 14:2. ^b Salvation through Christ, Acts 2:40.

Pretended Ignorance.—Mt. 26:70-74; Mk. 14:68; Lu. 22:57-60; Titus 1:16.

Ignorant asking.—Mt. 20:22; Mk. 10:38; Rom. 8:26.

Respecting Riches.—Ps. 39:6; Pr. 23:4, 5; I Tim. 6:9, 17.

Respecting Satan.—Mt. 13:19; Mk. 4:15; Lu. 8:12; II Cor. 2:10, 11; Rev. 2:24.

Punishment of Ignorance is more Ignorance.—I Cor. 14:38.

† **BREATH:** Breath of God.—II Sam. 22:16; Job 4:9; 33:4; 34:14; 37:10; 41:21; Ps. 18:15; 33:6; Is. 30:28, 33; 42:5; Acts 17:25. Cause of Destruction—Is. 11:4.

Breath of Christ.—John 20:22.

Breath of Man.—Breath of Life—Gen. 2:7. Breath as Life—Job 9:18; Is. 2:22; Dan. 10:17. Given by God—Gen. 2:7; 7:22; Job 12:10; 19:17; Ps. 33:6; Is. 42:5. In God's Hands—Dan. 5:23.

All of One Breath from God.—Eccl. 3:19; Acts 17:25. Breath of All Flesh—Gen. 6:17; 7:15, 22; Is. 33:11. Breath taken away—Deut. 20:16; I Ki. 15:29; Ps. 146:4.

Figurative.—Job 15:30; 17:1. No Breath in False Images—Jer. 10:14; 51:17. In Wood—Hab. 2:19. Of Jeremiah—Lam. 3:56. Breath as a Destroyer—Is. 33:11. Vision of Dry Bones—Ez. 37:5-10.

^d See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^e Or, that which is divine.
^f See "Idolatry," Lev. 10:4.
^g Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
^h Silver, Job 22:25. [34:1.
ⁱ Stone, Eccl. 1.
^j See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
^k See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.

^l 30
^m Comp. v. 23.
ⁿ See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
^o Comp. ch. 14:16; Rom. 3:25.
^p Ch. 26:20; Lu. 24:47; Titus 2:11 f.
^q See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^r Some ancient authorities read *declareth to men*.
^s Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

^t 31
^u See Mt. 10:15.
^v Day, Lev. 25:38.
^w Ch. 10:42;
^x John 5:22, 27;
^y comp. Ps. 9:8;
^z 96:13; 98:9.
^a The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^b God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^c *Gr.* the inhabited earth.
^d Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^e *Gr.* in.
^f See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^g Or, a man.
^h See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
ⁱ Comp. Lu. 22:22.
^j Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
^k See "Promises," John 14:2.

31

a See ch. 2:24.
b Death and
Resurrection
of Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
c Death, Rom.
5:12.

32

d Resurrection,
Mt. 22:23.
Vs. 18, 31.
f Mocking,
Lam. 1:7.

33

g Paul, Acts
8:1.

34

h See "Conver-
sion," Mt.
13:15.

i See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.

j Faith, Heb.
11:1.

k Comp. vs. 19,
22.

l Woman,
Ruth 3:9.

1

m See ch. 17:15.
ch. 19:1;
I Cor. 1:2;
II Cor. 1:1,
23; II Tim.
4:20; comp. v.
8; II Cor.
6:11.

o See "Life of
Paul," Acts
8:1.

2

p The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.

q Vs. 18, 26;
Rom. 16:3;
I Cor. 16:10;
II Tim. 4:19.

r Pontus, Acts
2:9.

s Race, Mk.
7:26.

t Ch. 27:1, 6;
Heb. 13:24.

u Wife, I Cor.
7:16.

v See "Caesar,"
Lu. 2:1.

w Ch. 11:28.

x Rome, John
11:48.

3

y Trades and
Arts, Is.
40:19.

z Ch. 20:34;
I Cor. 4:12;

I Thess. 2:9;
II Thess. 3:8;

comp. I Cor.
9:15; II Cor.
11:7; 12:13;

I Thess. 4:11.

a Labor, Ex.
23:12.

b Tent, Num.
24:5.

c See "Mind," Job 38:36.

d V. 19; ch. 9:20. *e* Syna-
gogue, Ps. 74:8. *f* See ch. 13:14. *g* Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

h Persuasion, Rom. 15:14. *i* Gr. sought to persuade. *j* Ch. 14:1. *j* Greeks, Acts 11:20.

in that he ^{a b} hath raised him
from the ^c dead.

32 Now when they heard of
the ^{d e} resurrection of the dead,
some ^f mocked; but others said,
We will hear thee concerning
this yet again. 33 Thus ^g Paul
went out from among them. 34
But certain men ^{h i} clave unto
him, and ^j believed: among
whom also was Di-ō-nýs-i-ūs
the ^k Ār-ē-ōp-ā-gīte, and a
^l woman named Dām-ā-ris, and
others with them.

18 After these things he
departed from ^m Āth-ēns,
and came to ^{n o} Ēr-ō-īnth. 2 And
he found a certain ^p Jew named
^q Āq-ū-lā, a man of ^r Pōn-ē-tūs
by ^s race, lately come from ^t It-
ā-lý, with his ^u wife Prīs-ēl-lā,
because ^{v w} Ē-clāu-dī-ūs had com-
manded all the Jews to depart
from ^x Rome; and he came unto
them; 3 and because he was of
the same ^y trade, he abode with
them, and ^z they ^a wrought;
for by their trade they were
^b tentmakers. 4 And he ^c reason-
ed in ^d the ^e synagogue every
^{f g} sabbath, and ^{h i} persuaded
^j Jews and ^j Greeks.

5 But when ^k Si-lās and Tim-ē-

Var. Read.—V. 31 (*cont.*). hath (*last*)—
having, GLO.; omit, REN. V. 32. Now—
But, GLO. the (*first*)—a, GLO. concern-
ing this yet again—yet again of this mat-
ter, REN. V. 33. Thus—So, REN.: In
this way, WENDT. went out—departed,
REN. out from among—forth from the
midst of, KNO.; *lit.* from the midst of,
BART. Chap. 18.—V. 2. a man of—born
in, GLO. race—birth, REN. lately—re-
cently, HO. all the—So HS.; all, GLO.
V. 3. trade (*twice*)—So HS.; craft,
REN. HS. VIN. abode—dwelt, WENDT.
with—by, WENDT. wrought—labored,
WENDT. V. 4. reasoned—discoursed,
REN.; used to discourse, RAMSAY,
KNO. persuaded—*Strictly*, sought to
persuade, Var. RA. (*all.*), convinced,
WENDT.; was persuading, RA.; tried to
persuade, RAMSAY, KNO. V. 5. con-
strained—So HS. LIND. earnestly occu-
pied, *Al. DelV. Ol.* sore troubled, *Me.*;
engrossed, HACK VIN. GLO.; taken up
wholly, REN. WENDT. HO.; wholly
absorbed, KNO. RAMSAY; absorbed,
BART. by—with, REN. WENDT. HO.

ō-thý ^l came down from ^m Māc-
ē-dō-l-nī-ā, Paul was constrained
by the ^{n o} word, ^{p q} testifying to
the Jews that ^r Jē-sūs was the
Christ. 6 And when they ^s op-
posed themselves and ^{t 2} blas-
phemed, he ^u shook out his ^v rai-
ment and said unto them, ^w Your
^x blood be upon your own
^y heads; I am ^z clean: from
henceforth I will go ^{a b} unto the
^c Ēn-ē-tiles. 7 And he departed
thence, and went into the
^{d e} house of a certain man
^f named Ti-tūs Jūs-tūs, ^g one
that ^h worshipped ⁱ God, whose
house joined hard to the syna-
gogue. 8 And ^j Ērīs-pūs, ^{k l} the
ruler of the synagogue, ³ be-
lieved in the ^m Lord ⁿ with all his
^o house; and many of the ^p Ēo-
rīn-ē-thi-āns hearing believed, and
were ^q baptized. 9 And the
Lord said unto Paul in the
^r night by a ^{s t} vision, Be not
^u afraid, but ^v speak and ^w hold
not thy ^x peace: 10 for ^y I am
with thee, and no man shall ^z set
on thee to harm thee: for I have
^a much people in this ^b city. 11
And he dwelt ^c there a ^c year and
six ^d months, ^e teaching the word
of God among them.

GLO.; in, KNO. RAMSAY, BART. word
—preaching, KNO. RAMSAY. V. 6. And
—But, REN. opposed themselves—set
themselves against him, REN. he shook
out—shaking out, GLO. HACK, and
(*last*)—he, GLO. be—come, HO. V. 7. he—
having, GLO.; omit, WENDT. departed
—removed, REN.; departing, WENDT.,
HACK. Gr.; crossed over, *Ru.*; changed his
place from the synagogue, RAMSAY, and
(*second*)—he, GLO. WENDT. V. 8. And
—But, REN. GLO. ruler—chief ruler,
GLO. believed in—came to believe,
WENDT. V. 9. said—spoke, REN. in
the—at, REN. GLO. by—in, REN.;
through, HO. speak—continue to speak,
HACK. V. 10. man—one, HO. harm—
hurt, REN. WENDT. for—because, GLO.
much—a great, HO. V. 11. dwelt there—
took his seat for, REN.; remained (*staid*),
WENDT.; continued, GLO.; Gr. sat, RA.

Var. Read.—Chap. 18.—V. 7. Titus Jus-
tus—Titius (Titus, & E) Justus, B * D,
HARCL. WEISS, WENDT; Justus, A B *
D, La. Al. NEs.

u Fear, Gen. 9:2. *v* Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
w Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. *x* Peace, Pr. 17:1. *y* Providence
of God, Gen. 1:1. *z* See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. *a* See
"The Church," Acts 20:28. *b* City, Gen. 4:17. *c* Year,
Lev. 25:8. *d* Month, Gen. 7:11. *e* Instruction, Is. 54:13.

l Ch. 17:15.
m Macedonia,
Acts 20:1.
n Word of God,
John 6:63.
o The Gospel,
Mk. 16:15.
p Ch. 20:21; see
Lu. 16:28.
q See "Wit-
ness," John
8:17.
r Divinity of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
s Jesus rejected
by the Jews.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
t Blasphemy,
Lev. 24:16.
2 Or, *railed*.
u Comp. ch.
13:51; Neh.
5:13.
v Clothing,
Job 31:19.
w II Sam. 1:16;
I Ki. 2:33; Ez.
18:13; 33:4, 6,
8; Mt. 27:25;
comp. ch.
20:26.
x Blood, Lev.
17:11.
y Heads, Pr.
20:29.
z Innocence,
Dan. 6:22.
a See ch. 13:46.
b See "Od
plans Man's
Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
c Gentiles, Is.
49:6.

7
d House, Deut.
24:10.
e Home, Lev.
18:9.
f Name, Acts
16:18.
g Ch. 16:14;
comp. ch.
13:43.
h Worship, Mt.
4:10.
i God, Gen. 1:1.
8
j I Cor. 1:14.
k Rulers of the
Synagogue,
Lu. 8:41.
l See Mk. 5:22.
3 Gr. *believed*
the Lord.
m Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
n See ch. 11:14.
o Household,
Pr. 31:27.
p See
"Corinth,"
Acts 18:1.
q Baptism,
Rom. 6:3.
9
r Night, Ps.
19:2.
s See ch. 9:10.
t Vision, Num.
12:6.

¹²
^a See ch. 13:7.
^b V. 27; ch. 19:21; Rom. 15:26; I Cor. 16:15; II Cor. 1:1; 9:2; 11:10; I Thess. 1:7 f.
^c The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
^d See I Thess. 2:16.
^e See "Intolerance," Acts 7:51.
^f Paul, Acts 8:1.
^g See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^h See Mt. 23:19.
ⁱ Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^j Seat, Mt. 21:12.

¹³
^k Man, Gen. 2:7.
^l Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.
^m Worship, Mt. 4:10.
ⁿ God, Gen. 1:1.
^o V. 15; comp. John 19:7.
^p Law, Deut. 31:24.

¹⁴
^q See Mt. 5:2.
^r Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^s See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.

¹⁵
^t Ch. 23:29; 25:19.
^u Words, Pr. 15:23.
^v Names, Acts 16:18.

¹⁷
^w I Cor. 1:1.
^x Rulers of the Synagogue, Lu. 8:41.
^y Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.

¹⁸
^a Day, Lev. 25:8.
^b See Mk. 6:46.
^c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^d Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^e Syria, Gen. 25:20.
^f Priscilla and Aquila, Acts 18:2.

12 But when Gāl'li-ō was ^a proconsul of ^b Ā-chā'jā, ^c ^d the Jews with one accord ^e rose up against ^f Paul and ^g brought him before ^h ⁱ the judgment-seat, 13 saying, This ^k man ^l persuadeth men to ^m worship ⁿ God contrary to ^o ^p the law. 14 But when Paul was about to ^q open his ^r mouth, Gāl'li-ō said unto the Jews, If indeed it were a matter of wrong or of ^s wicked villany, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you: 15 but if they are ^t questions about "words and ^u names and your own law, look to it yourselves; I am not minded to be a judge of these matters. 16 And he drove them from the judgment-seat. 17 And they all laid hold on ^w Sōs'thē-nēs, ^x the ruler of the ^y synagogue, and beat him before the judgment-seat. And Gāl'li-ō cared for none of these things.

18 And Paul, having tarried after this yet many ^z days, ^a took his leave of ^b ^c the brethren, and sailed thence for ^d Sŷr'ī-ā, and with him ^e Prī-çī'lā and Āq'z

Var. Read.—V. 12. when Gallio was—Gallio being, GLO. rose up against—made a set assault upon, REN.; assaulted, GLO. HS. V. 14. But—And, REN. when—as, REN. indeed—Omit, REN. wrong—a wrong deed, HO.; evil deed, WENDT. wrong . . . villany—a matter of crime or fraud, LIND. wicked villany—mischief, REN.; bad prank, WENDT.; wicked crime, GLO. HS. bear—have borne, HS. V. 15. they . . . words—there be a question concerning a word, GLO. words—a doctrine, HACK. they are—there be, REN.; it is, GLO. look to it yourselves—ye yourselves shall look to it, Var. I—I on my part, WENDT. am . . . a—will be no, GLO. a—Omit, REN. these—such, REN. V. 16. drove—drove, REN. r. judgment-seat—tribunal, GLO. V. 17. they . . . hold—all seized, GLO. V. 18. having . . . this—after tarrying, REN. days—days more, REN. took his leave of—having said farewell to, WENDT. and (second)—Omit, WENDT. sailed thence—set about the voyage, KNO. thence—away, REN. he—i.e. St. Paul, DeW. Wo. AUG. LUTHER. CALVIN. N'S. SPITTA. WEISS. FELTEN. BELSER. K. SCHMIDT. KNO. HORT. PAGE. LUCKOCK. COOK. LIND.; i.e. Aquila, Vulg. Me. OVERBECK. ZÖ. BLASS. WEIZSÄCKER. JÜNGST. V. 19. came to—stayed at, REN. there—be-

hind there, WENDT. but he—and, REN. reasoned with—delivered a discourse to, RAMSAY. V. 20. And—But, REN. a—Omit, REN. V. 21. taking . . . and—bade them farewell, REN. he set sail—and put to sea, REN. V. 22. when he had—he, REN. when . . . at—having come down to, HACK. GLO. he went—and having gone, GLO.; he—and, REN. and (last)—he, GLO. V. 23. having—after he had, REN. some—a certain, REN. went . . . Galatia—passing in succession through the Galatian territory, GLO. region of Galatia—Galatian country, REN. establishing—strengthening, REN. V. 24. Now—But, GLO. race—birth, REN. GLO. an eloquent—So Al. DeW. Me. Da. FELTEN. BLASS. ZÖ. PAGE. HACK. a marg.; a learned, REN. HO. an . . . scriptures—a good speaker and well read in the Scriptures, RAMSAY. to—to stay at, REN. V. 25. man—one, HACK. had been—was, GLO. HACK. fervent—glowing, HO. WENDT. spirit—the Spirit, REN. GLO. accurately—So KNO. BART. VIN.; diligently, REN.; carefully, LIND.

22 And when he had landed at ^t Cæs-ä-rē-ä, he went up and ^u saluted the ^v church, and went down to ^w Ān'ti-ōch. 23 And having spent some time ^x there, he departed, and went through the region of ^y Gā-lā-ti-ā, and ^z Phrŷg'ī-ā, in order, ^a establishing all the disciples.

24 Now a certain Jew named ^b Ā-pō'l'lōs, an ^c Āl-ēx-ān'çri-ān by ^d race, ^e an eloquent man, came to ^f Ēph'ē-sūs; and ^g he was mighty in the ^h scriptures. 25 This man had been ⁱ ^j instructed in ^k the way of the Lord; and being ^l fervent in ^m spirit, he spake and taught ac-

hind there, WENDT. but he—and, REN. reasoned with—delivered a discourse to, RAMSAY. V. 20. And—But, REN. a—Omit, REN. V. 21. taking . . . and—bade them farewell, REN. he set sail—and put to sea, REN. V. 22. when he had—he, REN. when . . . at—having come down to, HACK. GLO. he went—and having gone, GLO.; he—and, REN. and (last)—he, GLO. V. 23. having—after he had, REN. some—a certain, REN. went . . . Galatia—passing in succession through the Galatian territory, GLO. region of Galatia—Galatian country, REN. establishing—strengthening, REN. V. 24. Now—But, GLO. race—birth, REN. GLO. an eloquent—So Al. DeW. Me. Da. FELTEN. BLASS. ZÖ. PAGE. HACK. a marg.; a learned, REN. HO. an . . . scriptures—a good speaker and well read in the Scriptures, RAMSAY. to—to stay at, REN. V. 25. man—one, HACK. had been—was, GLO. HACK. fervent—glowing, HO. WENDT. spirit—the Spirit, REN. GLO. accurately—So KNO. BART. VIN.; diligently, REN.; carefully, LIND.

Var. Read.—V. 17. they all—(Ewald explains this of the Jews, Me. DeW. and most other commentators of the heathens who were present), N A B. Edd. VULG. BOH. WENDT. WEISS. NES.; all the Greeks, D E, BLASS, BELSER, HILG.

^f Ch. 21:24; Num. 6:2, 5, 9, 18.
^g See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
^h See "Nazirites," Ju. 13:5.
ⁱ Head, Pr. 20:29.
^j Rom. 16:1.
^k Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

¹⁹
^l Vs. 21, 24; ch. 19:1, 17, 26 (28, 34 f.); I Cor. 15:32; 16:8; Eph. 1:3; I Tim. 1:1; II Tim. 1:18; 4:12; Rev. 1:11; 2:1.
^m See v. 4.
ⁿ Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^o See "Mind," Job 38:36.

²¹
^p See Mk. 6:46.
^q See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^r I Cor. 4:19; 16:7; Heb. 6:3; Jas. 4:15; comp. Rom. 1:10; 15:32; I Pet. 3:17.
^s See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.

²²
^t Caesarea, Acts 8:40.
^u Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
^v The Church, Acts 20:28.
^w Antioch, Acts 11:19.

²³
^x Galatia, Acts 16:6. [2:10.
^y Phrygia, Acts 2: See "Edification," Rom. 14:19.
^a Establish, I Thess. 3:2.

²⁴
^b Ch. 19:1; I Cor. 1:12; 3:5, 6, 22; 4:6; 16:12; Titus 3:13.
^c Alexandrians, Acts 6:9.
^d Race, Mk. 7:26.
^e Or, a learned man.
^f See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
^g Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16.

²⁵
^h Instruction, Is. 54:13.
ⁱ G. taught by word of mouth.
^j Comp. v. 26; ch. 9:2. [9:2.
^k The Way, Acts i Pr. 26:23; Jas. 5:17.
^l I Pet. 1:22; II Pet. 3:10, 12.
^m Spirit, Job 4:15.

^a See "The Gospel," Mt. 16:15.
^b Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^d Comp. ch. 19:3; Lu. 7:29.
^e Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
^f John the Baptist, Mt. 3:1.

^g Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^h Boldness, Acts 14:3.
ⁱ Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
^j Aquila and Priscilla, Acts 18:2.
^k See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^l The Way, Acts 9:2.

^m See "Mind," Job 38:36.
ⁿ See v. 18.
^o Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^p Encourage, I Thess. 5:14.
^q Letters, Acts 23:25.
^r Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^s Help, Acts 26:22.
¹ Or, *helped much through grace them that had believed.*
^t Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^u Grace, John 1:17.

^v The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
² Or, *showing publicly.*
^w See ch. 8:35.
^x See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^y The Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16.
^z See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^a Apollos, Acts 18:24.
^b Corinth, Acts 18:1.
^c Paul, Acts 8:1.
^d Comp. ch. 18:23.
^e Ephesus, Acts 18:19.

^f Comp. ch. 8:15 f.; 11:16 f.
^g Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^h Comp. John 7:39.

curately ^a the things concerning ^b Jē-šūs, ^c knowing only ^{d e} the baptism of ^f John: 26 and he began to ^g speak ^h boldly in the ⁱ synagogue. But when ^j Priscilla and Aquila heard him, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the ^{k l} way of God more accurately. 27 And when he was ^m minded to pass over into Achaia, ⁿ the ^o brethren ^p encouraged him, and ^q wrote to the ^r disciples to receive him: and when he was come, he ^{s 1} helped them much that had ^t believed through ^u grace; 28 for he powerfully confuted the ^v Jews, ² and that publicly, showing ^{w x} by the ^y scriptures that ^z Jē-šūs was the Christ.

19 And it came to pass, that, while ^a A-pollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the ^d upper country came to Ephesus, and found certain disciples: 2 and he said unto them, ⁱ Did ye receive the ^g Holy Spirit when ye believed? And they said unto him, Nay, ^h we did not so much

Var. Rend.—V. 25 (*cont.*). concerning—pertaining to, WENDT. knowing—but knowing, WENDT; he knew, HO. V. 26. expounded—explained, GLO. accurately—perfectly, REN.; carefully, LIND. r. V. 27. And . . . into—But he, wishing to pass into, GLO. was minded—wished, LIND. minded—disposed, REN. encouraged him and wrote—So CHRYS. BE. GROTUS, FEL. LUM. REN. LIND.; wrote exhorting, GLO. LUTHER, DEW. EW. AL. ZO. WENDT. WEISS. NÖS. HACK. helped . . . believed—contributed much to those who have believed, HACK. helped . . . grace—So AL.; did much help by (helped much through, KNO. BART. a *marg.*) grace (which was in him) them which had believed, Be. Me. Ol. KNO. BART. r *marg.* that—which, AL. REN.; who, GLO. believed—came to believe, WENDT. grace—grace given him, REN.; (of God), HO. V. 28. powerfully—So HACK.; energetically, HO.; mightily, GLO. LIND.; thoroughly, COOK. by—by the means of, WENDT. GLO. Chap. 19.—V. 1. that—Omit, REN. HACK. having passed—after passing, REN. upper country—upper regions, or, highlands of the interior of Asia Minor, Var. BART. HACK.; i.e. inland, HO.: inland parts, REN. BLASS. country—districts, HO. GLO. HS. Vs. 2, 6. Spirit—Ghost, REN. GLO. V. 2. when ye believed?—So KNO. (*alt.*); when ye became believers? AL. Be. KNO.; after ye had believed, Me.; believed—came to believe, WENDT. so

as hear whether ³ the Holy Spirit was given. 3 And he said, Into what then were ye baptized? And they said, Into John's baptism. 4 And Paul said, ⁱ John baptized with the baptism of ^j repentance, saying unto the people ^k that they should believe on him that should come after him, that is, on Jē-šūs. 5 And when they heard this, they were ^l baptized into the ^m name of the ⁿ Lord Jē-šūs. 6 And when Paul had ^{o p} laid his hands upon them, the Holy Spirit came on them; and they ^{q r} spake with ^s tongues, and ^{t u} prophesied. 7 And they were in all about twelve men.

8 And he entered into the synagogue, and ^v spake ^w boldly for the space of three ^x months, reasoning and ^y persuading as to ^z the things concerning the ^a kingdom of God. 9 But when ^b some were ^{c d} hardened and ^e disobedient, speaking ^f evil of the Way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, reasoning ^g daily

much as—even, GLO. the (*last*) . . . given—So KNO. LIND.; there was a Holy Ghost, REN.; there be a Holy Ghost, HO. GLO.; Gr. (the) Holy Spirit is, RA.; there be such a thing as a Holy Spirit, BART. V. 3. Into—upon, WENDT. V. 4. should—might, REN. that—which, REN. V. 5. And . . . baptized—Now they having heard were baptized, HACK. this—Omit, REN. V. 6. on—upon, GLO. V. 7. they—the men, REN. they . . . all—the men, GLO. HACK. V. 8. he . . . and—having entered . . . he, GLO. entered—went, REN. Vs. 8, 9. reasoning—discussing, REN. WENDT. V. 8. persuading—seeking to persuade, HACK. as to the things—them, REN. HO. WENDT.; of the things, HACK. V. 9. and disobedient—refusing to be persuaded, LIND. disobedient—Add, to the faith, HO. Way—i.e. of Christianity, Var. HACK. before—in the presence of, HACK. multitude—(heaven) multitude, HO.; assembled congregation, WENDT. departed—withdrew, REN.

Var. Read.—V. 26. Priscilla and Aquila—So N A B E. 13. VULG. BOH. AETH. WEISS. WENDT. BLASS. NES. EDD.; Aquila and Priscilla (D H L P), PESH. HARCL. THEB. ARM. CHRYS. V. 27. *D has this verse in quite a different form.* Chap. 19.—V. 2. the Holy Spirit was given—any one receiving the Holy Spirit (D¹), HARCL. *marg.* THEB. V. 5. Jesus—Add, for the forgiveness of sins (D). V. 6. came—straightway fell, (D), JER.

³ Or, *there is a Holy Spirit.*

⁴
ⁱ See ch. 13:24.
^j Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
^k Comp. John 1:7.

⁵
^l Ch. 8:12, 16; see ch. 10:48.
^m Name, Acts 16:18.
ⁿ Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

⁶
^o Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^p See ch. 6:6;
^q Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16.
^r Ch. 2:4;
^s Tongues, Mk. 16:17.
^t Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^u Comp. ch. 13:1.

⁸
^v See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
^w Boldness, Acts 14:3.
^x Month, Gen. 7:11.
^y Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.
^z See ch. 1:3.
^a Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

⁹
^b See ch. 14:4.
^c See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardness of Heart," Lu. 2:21.
^d See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
^e See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
^f Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^g Day, Lev. 25:8.

- ^a See "Instructions," Is. 54:13.
- ¹⁰
- ^b Comp. v. 8; ch. 20:31.
- ^c Year, Lev. 25:8.
- ^d Asia, Acts 2:9.
- ^e Word of God, Job 6:63.
- ^f Gospel, Mk. 13:15.
- ^g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
- ^h The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
- ⁱ Greeks, Acts 11:20.
- ¹¹
- ^j Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
- ^k Comp. ch. 8:13.
- ^l Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
- ¹ Gr. powers.
- ^m Hand, Gen. 13:12.
- ⁿ Paul, Acts 8:1.
- ¹²
- ^o Comp. ch. 5:15.
- ^p See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
- ^q Body, Num. 25:8.
- ^r Handkerchief, Acts 19:12.
- ^s See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
- ^t Possession by Demons, Mt. 8:16.
- ^u Comp. Mk. 16:17.
- ^v Evil, Ps. 97:10.
- ^w Spirit, Job 4:15.
- ¹³
- ^x See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
- ^y Comp. Mt. 12:27; Lu. 11:19.
- ^z Name, Acts 16:18.
- ^a See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30.
- ^b Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
- ¹⁴
- ^c Seven, Gen. 2:2.
- ^d Son, Gen. 21:19.
- ^e Priest, Ex. 28:1.
- ¹⁵
- ^f See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.
- ^g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
- ² Or, recognize.
- ¹⁶
- ^h Man, Gen. 2:7.
- ⁱ House, Deut. 24:10.
- ^j Nakedness, Job 1:21.

in the ^a school of Tŷ-răn-nūs. 10 And this continued for the space of ^b two ^c years; so that all they that dwelt in ^d Ā-si-ā heard ^e / the word of the ^g Lord, both ^h Jews and ⁱ Grēeks. 11 And ^j God wrought ^k special ^l miracles by the ^m hands of ⁿ Paul: 12 ^o inso-much that unto the ^p sick were carried away from his ^q body ^r handkerchiefs or ^s aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and ^t ^u the ^v evil ^w spirits went out. 13 But certain also of the strolling Jews, ^x ^y exorcists, took upon them to ^z name over them that had the evil spirits the name of the Lord Jē-śūs, say-ing, I ^a adjure you by Jē-śūs whom Paul ^b preacheth. 14 And there were ^c seven ^d sons of one Sē-ē-vā, a Jew, a ^e chief priest, who did this. 15 And the evil spirit answered and said unto them, / Jē-śūs I ^g ² know, and Paul I know; but who are ye? 16 And the ^h man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and mastered both of them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that ⁱ house ^j naked and

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*). school of Ty-annus—i.e. private synagogue, *e. Me.*, sup-posing Ty-annus to be a Jew; i.e. lecture-room, *Ewald, Overbeck, BART.* supposing him to be a heathen rhetorician. V. 10. they . . . in—the inhabitants of, GLO.; who inhabited, HACK. V. 11. wrought—continued to work, KNO. special—extraordinary, HO. GLO.; unusual, WENDT; or, not common, RA.; not ordi-nary, HS.; not casual, HACK; not the ordinary, KNO. miracles—mighty deeds, WENDT. V. 12. inso-much . . . aprons—so that handkerchiefs or aprons were carried off from his body to the sick, REN. body—skin, WENDT. V. 13. that—which, REN. had the—were pos-sessed with, HO. Jesus—the Jesus, WENDT. HACK. V. 14. seven—certain seven, GLO. a chief priest—i.e. a mem-ber of one of the families at Jerusalem from which the high priest was selected, *Schürer*; see ch. 4:6. chief—high, HO. RA. who—which, REN. V. 15. Jesus . . . know—Jesus I know and Paul I know well (the two words for know are different), *Da.*; Jesus I acknowledge and Paul I know, *Li. HS.*; Jesus I recognize and Paul I am acquainted with, *VIN.* Paul—about Paul, REN.; with Paul, GLO. know (*last*)—am acquainted, GLO. *VIN.*; know fully, HACK. V. 16. both—So HO. prevailed against—i.e. maltreated, WENDT. V. 17. was—con-

^k wounded. 17 And this became known to all, both Jews and Grēeks, that dwelt at / Ēph-ē-sūs; and ^m fear fell upon them all, and the name of the Lord Jē-śūs was magnified. 18 ⁿ Many also of them that had ^o believed came, ^p confessing, and declaring their deeds. 19 And not a few of them that practised ^q magical arts brought their ^r books together and ^s burned them in the sight of all; and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thou-sand ^t ^u pieces of ^v silver. 20 So mightily ^w ^x grew the word of the Lord and prevailed.

21 Now after these things were ended, Paul ^y purposed in the spirit, ^z when he had passed through ^a ^b Mă-ē-dō-ni-ā and ^c Ā-chā-āi, to ^d go to ^e Jē-ru-sā-lēm, saying, After I have been there, / I must also see ^g Rome. 22 And having sent into Mă-ē-dō-ni-ā two of ^h them that ⁱ min-istered unto him, / Tīm-ō-thŷ and ^k Ē-rās-tūs, he himself stayed in Ā-si-ā for a while.

23 And about that time there arose no small stir concerning

tinued to be, KNO. V. 18. also—*Omit.* GLO. that had—who, GLO. HACK. confessing—So KNO.; giving thanks, REN. declaring their deeds—reporting the deeds of those men, REN. deeds—evil practices, LIND.; practices, BART. (*alt.*). V. 19. not a few—a greater number, REN. that—who, LIND. magical arts—magic-bus-iness, WENDT; curious arts, REN. GLO. KNO. *r.*; magic arts, HACK. pieces of silver—about \$7,000, BART. HACK. GLO.; about \$10,000, KNO.; about \$8,000, McG.; about \$9,000, HO. HAMMOND, GRO-TIUS. V. 20. mightily . . . Lord—by might of the Lord the word grew, REN. prevailed—demonstrated itself as strong, HACK. V. 21. Now after—And when, GLO. Now . . . ended—Now when these things were fulfilled, RA. purposed—decided, HO. HACK. spirit—i.e. his own, DEN.; Spirit, GLO. RA. (*alt.*). when—after, WENDT. when he had passed—after passing, GLO. also—Or, even, RA. V. 22. having sent—send-ing, REN. ministered unto—assisted, WENDT. in . . . while—for a while to preach in Asia, REN.; for a season, GLO. V. 23. about—at, REN. concerning—about, AETH. REN. LIND.

Var. Read.—V. 9. Tyrranus—*Add*, from the fifth hour to the tenth, D, BLASS, BELSER, ZÖ. RAMSAY (?). V. 14. chief—*Omit.* (D), HARCL. *margin.* BLASS.

^k Wound, Job 34:6.

¹⁷

^l Ephesus, Acts 18:24.

^m Fear, Gen. 9:2.

¹⁸

ⁿ See "Conver-sion," Mt. 13:15.

^o Faith, Heb. 11:1.

^p Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.

¹⁹

^q Magic, Dan. 5:11.

^r Books, Eccl. 12:12.

^s See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.

^t See "Money," Ex. 12:44.

^u Lu. 15:8 and *marg.*

^v Silver, Job 22:25.

²⁰

^w Ch. 6:7; 12:24.

^x See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

²¹

^y Purpose, Eph. 3:11.

^z I Cor. 16:5; comp. ch. 20:1.

^a Rom. 15:26;

^b I Thess. 1:7 f.

^c Macedonia, Acts 20:1.

^d Achaia, Acts 18:12.

^e Ch. 20:16, 22; 21:15; Rom. 15:25; II Cor. 1:16.

^f Jerusalem, Ju. 1:3.

^g Rom. 15:24, 28; comp. ch. 23:11.

^h Rome, John 11:48.

²²

^h V. 29; comp. ch. 13:5;

^{20:34} II Cor. 8:19.

ⁱ Minister, Acts 15:39.

^j Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.

^k Rom. 16:23 (?) ; II Tim. 4:20 (?).

23

a The Way, Acts 9:2.
b See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

24

c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
e Silver, Job 22:25.
f See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
g Gr. Artemis. Comp. ch. 16:16, 19 f.

25

h See "Labor," Ex. 23:12.
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

26

k Ephesus, Acts 18:19.
l Asia, Acts 2:9.
m Paul, Acts 8:1.
n Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.
o See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
p See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
q Ch. 17:29; I Cor. 8:4; 10:19; comp. Deut. 4:28; Ps. 115:4; Is. 44:10-20; Jer. 10:3 ff.; Rev. 9:20.
r See "Images," I Ki. 15:13.
s Hand, Gen. 16:12.

27

t Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
u World, Rev. 10:6.
2 Gr. the inhabited earth.
v Worship, Mt. 4:10.

28

w Anger, Pr. 15:1.
x Cry, Lu. 18:7.

29

y City, Gen. 4:17.
z See "Tumult," Ps. 65:7.
a Note ch. 20:14.
b Ch. 20:14; 27:2; Col. 4:10; Philemon 24.

^{a b} the Way. 24 For a certain ^c man named Dē-mē-trī-ūs, a ^d silversmith, who made ^e silver ^f shrines of ¹ Dī-ā-nā, ^g brought no little business unto the craftsmen; 25 whom he gathered together, with the ^h workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye ⁱ know that by this business we have our ^j wealth. 26 And ye see and hear, that not alone at ^k Ēph-ē-sūs, but almost throughout all ^l Ā-si-ā, this ^m Paul hath ⁿ persuaded and ^{o p} turned away much people, saying that ^{q r} they are no gods, that are made with ^s hands: 27 and not only is there danger that this our trade come into disrepute; but also that the ^t temple of the great goddess ¹ Dī-ā-nā be made of no account, and that she should even be deposed from her magnificence whom all ^u Ā-si-ā and ^{u 2} the world ^v worshippeth. 28 And when they heard this they were filled with ^w wrath, and ^x cried out, saying, Great ^{is 1} Dī-ā-nā of the Ē-phē-si-āns. 29 And the ^y city was filled with the ^z confusion: and they rushed with one accord into the theatre, having seized ^a Gā-ʾjūs and ^b Ār-is-tār-ʾ

Var. Rend.—V. 23 (*cont.*). the—that, GLO. Way—way of God, SYR.; way of the Lord, VULG.; this doctrine, AETH. V. 24. silversmith—silverbeater=goldsmith, HO. VIN. who—which, REN. little—small, GLO. Vs. 24, 27, 28, 34, 35. Diana—Artemis, Var. HACK. RA. HO. business—So KNO. (?) RA. (*alt.*); gain, GLO.; profit, WENDT. craftsmen—artists, WENDT. LIND.; artisans, GLO. V. 25. gathered together—assembled, LIND. like—such, WENDT.; the same, GLO. workmen—artisans, LIND. business—craft, REN. wealth—prosperity, HO. WENDT.; gain, KNO. (*alt.*). V. 26. alone—only, GLO. turned away—misled, WENDT. HO.; perverted, GLO. much—a great mass of, HO. are—be, REN. r. no—no real, WENDT. V. 27. and—so that, GLO. trade—craft, GLO.; Gr. part, share, RA. also—even, REN. that . . . deposed—even she be at the point to be brought down, REN. even—Omit, LIND. magnificence—majesty, HO. WENDT.; greatness, RA. V. 28. cried out—cried continuously, KNO. VIN. is Diana—is the Artemis, HO. V. 29. confusion—tumult, HACK. having seized—carrying along, WENDT.; after they had seized, *or*, seizing along with themselves, HACK. VIN.; having violently seized, HS. seized—caught, REN. GLO. V. 30. was . . . enter—would have

ehūs, men of ^c Māç-ē-dō-nī-ā, Paul's ^d companions in ^e travel. 30 And when Paul was minded to enter in unto the people, the ^{g h} disciples suffered him not. 31 And certain also of the ³ Ā-si-ārehş, being his ⁱ friends, sent unto him and besought him not to adventure himself into the theatre. 32 ^j Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was in confusion; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together. 33 ⁴ And they brought Āl-ēx-ān-ʾdēr out of the multitude, the ^k Jews putting him forward. And Āl-ēx-ān-ʾdēr ^l beckoned with the hand, and would have made a defence unto the people. 34 But when they perceived that he was a Jew, all with one ^m voice about the space of two ⁿ hours cried out, Great ^{is 1} Dī-ā-nā of the Ē-phē-si-āns. 35 And when the townclerk had quieted the multitude, he saith, Ye men of Ēph-ē-sūs, what man is there who ^o knoweth not that the city of the Ē-phē-si-āns is ^p temple-keeper of the great ¹ Dī-ā-nā, and of the ^{image} which fell down from entered, REN. V. 31. Asiarchs—So HACK. HS. RA.; i.e. officers elected by cities of the province of Asia to direct the worship of the emperor and superintend the festivals connected with that worship, Li. AL.; chief officers of Asia, LIND. KNO. r. Asiarchs, being—chief officers of Asia, which were, REN. being—who were, GLO. adventure—give himself, RA. V. 32. therefore—now, HACK. assembly—popular assembly, HO. in confusion—confused, REN. V. 33. And—Now, HACK. they . . . multitude—some of the multitude urged forward (instructed, REN. WENDT) the multitude, AL. DeW. REN. WENDT.; out of the crowd they urged forward Alexander, HACK. multitude—crowd, GLO. putting—pushing, AL. DeW. WENDT. would have made—made, REN.; wished to make, GLO. V. 34. perceived—knew, REN. GLO.; recognized, KNO. V. 35. And when—Howbeit, REN. townclerk—secretary, WENDT. COOK (*alt.*); recorder, VIN. had quieted—quieted, REN. he . . . men—and said: Men, REN. who—then that, REN. that—how, REN. keeper—So HS.; guardian, HO. WENDT. GLO.; lit. sweeper, WENDT. GLO. HACK. BART. VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 27. that . . . magnificence—she be deposed from her magnificence, N A B, *Edd.*; her magnificence should be destroyed, H L.

c Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
d V. 29; comp. ch. 13:5; 20:34; II Cor. 8:19.
e Travellers, Is. 21:13.
f See "Journey," Jonah 3:4.

30

g See v. 9.
h Disciple, Mt. 20:17.

31

3 That is, officers having charge of festivals &c. in the Roman province of Asia.
i Friendship, Pr. 27:6.

32

j Ch. 21:34.

33

4 Or, And some of the multitude instructed Alexander.
k The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
l See ch. 12:17.

34

m Voice, Gen. 27:22.
n Hour, Dan. 3:6.

35

o See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
p See "Temple," I Sam 1:9.

35
 a See "Idol-
 atry," Lev.
 13:4.
 1 Or, *heaven*.
 37
 b Man. Gen. 2:7.
 c Rom. 2:22.
 d See "Steal-
 ing," Lev.
 19:11.
 e Temples,
 I Sam. 1:9.
 f Blasphemy,
 Lev. 24:16.
 38
 g See v. 24.
 h See "Trades
 and Arts," Is.
 40:19.
 i See "Govern-
 ment," Neh.
 8:9.
 2 Or, *court days*
are kept.
 j Proconsul,
 Acts 13:7.

39
 k See "Congre-
 gation," Heb.
 2:12.
 40
 3 Or, *accused of*
riot concerning
this day.
 l Day, Lev.
 25:8.
 m Riot, Eph.
 5:1.

1
 n See "Tu-
 mult," Ps.
 65:7.
 o Paul, Acts
 8:1.
 p Disciples, Mt.
 20:17.
 q See ch. 19:29.
 r Exhortation,
 Acts 11:23.

^a 1 Jū'pī-tēr? 36 Seeing then that these things cannot be gainsaid, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rash. 37 For ye have brought *hither* these ^b men, who are neither ^{cd} robbers of ^e temples nor ^f blasphemers of our ^a god-^{ess}. 38 If therefore ^g Dē-mē' trī-ūs, and the ^h craftsmen that are with him, have a matter against any man, ⁱ the courts are open, and there are ^j proconsuls: let them accuse one another. 39 But if ye seek any-thing about other matters, it shall be settled in the regular ^k as-sembly. 40 For indeed we are in danger to be ³ accused con-^{cerning} this ^l day's ^m riot, there being no cause *for it*: and as touching it we shall not be able to give account of this concourse. 41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

20 And after the ⁿ uproar ceased, ^o Paul having sent for the ^p disciples and ^r ex-

Var. Rend.—V. 35 (*cont.*). Jupiter—Zeus, Var. HS.; heaven, Field, REN. HO. WENDT. BART. R marg. V. 36, that . . . gainsaid, GLO. rash thoughtlessly, HO.; precipitately, WENDT. V. 37, who—^q which, REN. neither . . . goddess—guilty neither in art nor in language of disrespect to our goddess, RAMSAY. our—your, GLO. V. 38, that—which, REN. the courts are open—i.e. assizes are being now held, AL; court days are kept (held, GLO.) R marg. (i.e. at the regular times, Wo.), AL Be. De W. courts—Or, tribunals, HS. accuse—impead, REN. V. 39, But—Or, REN. seek . . . matters—make any demand concerning other things, HACK. other matters—further issues, BART. regular—lawful, REN. HACK. COOK. HO. WENDT.; legal, GLO. KNO. assembly—popular assembly, HO. WENDT. V. 40, indeed—Omit, REN. accused—called in question, GLO. concerning . . . riot—of riot concerning this day (day's assembly, REN. BLASS, WEISS, RAMSAY), REN. WEISS, ZO. WENDT. PAGE, BART. BLASS, RAMSAY. riot—uproar, GLO. cause . . . concourse—ground on which we could give an account of this concourse, GLO. cause . . . be—man guilty by reason of whom, REN. not—Omit, REN. of this concourse—for this tumult, HS. concourse—^r Lū, twisting together, VIN. **Chap. 20.**—V. 1, And . . . ceased—Now after the disturbance had ceased, HACK. ceased—had ceased, REN.; was ceased, GLO. R. exhorting—having exhorted, HS. HACK. to—for to, REN. HS. R. V. 2.

horted them, took leave of them, and departed ^s to go into * Māç-ē-dō-nī-ā. 2 And when he had gone through those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into ^t Grēce. 3 And when he had spent three ^u months *there*, and a ^v ^w plot was laid against him by the ^x Jews as he was about to ^y set sail for ^z Sŷr'ī-ā, he determined to return through Māç-ē-dō-nī-ā. 4 And there accompanied him ⁴ as far as ^a Āł-si-ā, Sōp'ā-tēr of ^b Bē-roç'ā, the ^c son of Pŷr-rhūs; and of the ^d Thēs-sā-lō-ni-āns, ^e Ār-is-tār-ehūs and Sē-eūn'dūs; and ^f Gā'jūs of ^g Dēr'ā-bē, and ^h Tim'ō-thŷ; and of Āł-si-ā, ⁱ Tŷch'ī-eūs and ^j Trōph'ī-mūs. 5 But these ⁵ had gone before, and were waiting for ^k us at ^l Trō'ās. 6 And we sailed away from ^m Phī-līp'pī after ⁿ the days of ^o unleavened ^p bread, and came unto them to Trō'ās in five days;

when he had—having, GLO. through—over, REN. parts—territories, WENDT. came—went, REN. V. 3, when he had spent—spent, REN.; having stayed about, GLO. there—Omit, HS. was laid—being formed, GLO.; being laid, HS. as—when, REN. set sail—put to sea, REN.; embark, HACK. he determined to—it was thought advisable that he should, HACK. V. 4, And—But, GLO. accompanied—were accompanying, BART.; followed, HACK. and (sixth)—But as for those, REN. V. 5, But . . . before—they had come, REN. WENDT. had gone—going, GLO.: came, BART.; having gone forward, HACK. and were waiting—waited, GLO. V. 6, in—within, REN. WENDT.

Var. Read.—V. 39, about other matters—So, ¹ A D (H) L (P), Tr.; further, B, La, Tr. W.H. WEISS, BLASS, WENDT. REN.; about further issues, BART. V. 40, cause . . . give—cause; concerning which thing we shall not be able to give (thus translated by Borneman), ² A B L, Tr. Tr. W.H. (but suspecting some corruption); cause whereby we may give, D E. **Chap. 20.**—V. 1, exhorted them, took leave—exhorted them and embraced, A B (N D), Edd. V. 4, as far as Asia—into Asia, A D E (H) L (P), PESH. HARCL. ARM. CHRYS. La, Tr.; omit, ³ B, 13, Vulg. Memph. Theb. Ti. Tr. W.H. LIND.; backed, WENDT. Sopater Pyrrhus—So, ⁴ A B D (E), Edd. REN. GLO.; Sopater of Berea, H L. Asia—Ephesus, D, HARCL. marg. Theb. V. 5, had gone before—going before, B³ D. Vulg. Pesh. Memph. Theb. La. Tr.; having gone thither, ⁵ B³ E L, Tr. W.H.; came, ⁶ A B, R marg. And—Add, as they were taking farewell, (D).

^s See ch. 19:21.

^t Greece, Dan. 10:20.

^u Month, Gen. 7:11.
^v See v. 19; ch. 9:24.
^w Conspiracy, Num. 14:4.
^x The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
^y See "Shios," I Ki. 9:26.
^z Syria, Gen. 25:20.

⁴ Many ancient authorities omit as far as Asia.
^a Asia, Acts 2:9.
^b Berea, Acts 17:10.
^c Son, Gen. 21:19.
^d See "Thessalonica," Acts 17:1.
^e Aristarchus, Acts 19:29.
^f Not ch. 19:29.
^g Derbe, Acts 14:6.
^h Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.
ⁱ Eph. 6:21; Col. 4:7.
^j II Tim. 4:12; Titus 3:12.
^k Ch. 21:29; II Tim. 4:20.

⁵ Many ancient authorities read came, and were waiting.
^k P. Vs. 5-15; see ch. 16:10.
^l Troas, Acts 16:8.

⁶ Philippi, Acts 16:12.
ⁿ See ch. 12:3.
^o See "Feasts," Num. 29:29.
^p Bread, Gen. 3:19.
^q See "Paul," Acts 8:1.

* MACEDONIA: Important Country in Europe.—Paul's Call and Ministry in—Acts 16:9-12; 20:1, 3; I Cor. 16:5; II Cor. 1:16; 2:13; 7:5; Phil. 4:15; I Tim. 1:3. Silas and Tim-

othy—Acts 18:5. Timothy and Erastus—Gaius and Aristarchus—Acts 19:22, 29. Timothy—Phil. 1:1; 2:19-23. Luke—Acts 16:10-16; 20:5-7. Spread the Gospel in—

6
a Seven, Gen. 2:2.

7
b I Cor. 16:2; comp. Rev. 1:10.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Week, I Cor. 16:2.
e See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
f See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
g The Lord's Supper, I Cor. 10:16.
h See v. 11; ch. 2:12.
i Bread, Gen. 3:19.
j Paul, Acts 8:1.
k Speeches, I Cor. 2:1.
l See "Night," Ps. 19:2.

8
m Light, Ps. 74:16.
n See Mt. 25:1.
o See ch. 1:13.
p Chamber, Ez. 40:17.

9
q Window, I Sam. 19:12.
r Young Men, I John. 2:14.
s Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
t Death, Rom. 5:12.

10
u Comp. I Ki. 21:17; II Ki. 4:34.
v Embracing, Eccl. 3:5.
w Comp. Mt. 9:23 f; Mk. 5:39.
x Life, Gen. 2:7.

11
y See v. 11; ch. 2:42.
z See "Morning," Ps. 65:8.

12
a Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

13
b "We," Acts 16:10.
c See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.

where we tarried ^a seven days.
7 And upon ^b the first ^c day of the ^d week, when ^e we were gathered together to ^g break ⁱ bread, ^j Paul ^k discoursed with them, intending to depart on the morrow; and prolonged his speech until ^l midnight. 8 And there were many ^m lights in the ^o upper ^p chamber where we were gathered together. 9 And there sat in the ^q window a certain ^r young man named Eū^t-tŷ-chūs, borne down with deep ^s sleep; and as Paul discoursed yet longer, being borne down by his sleep he fell down from the third story, and was taken up ^t dead. 10 And Paul went down, and ^u fell on him, and ^v embracing him ^w said, Make ye no ado; for his ^x life is in him. 11 And when he was gone up, and had ^y broken the bread, and eaten, and had talked with them a long while, even till ^z break of day, so he departed. 12 And they brought the lad alive, and were not a little ^a comforted.

13 But ^b we, going before to the ^c ship, set sail for Ās^z-sōs, there intending to take in Paul:

Var. Rend.—V 6 (cont.). tarried—abode, REN. V. 7. discoursed—was discoursing, REN. intending to—Gr. being about to, RA. V. 8. And—Now, HACK. V. 9. in—on, AL. DeW. WENDT: at, GLO. HO. window—window-seat, AL. DeW.; open window, HO. WENDT. borne down with—falling into a, WENDT; being overcome by, GLO.; who becoming oppressed with, REN.; who was gradually (or, becoming), oppressed, KNO. he—Omit, REN. yet . . . by—and being still more overcome with, REN. V. 10. And—But, GLO. went—having gone, GLO. fell—threw himself, HO. embracing—having embraced, HACK. Make ye no ado—So KNO.: Make ye not this ado, REN.: Do not disquiet yourselves, WENDT; do not lament, HACK. V. 11. when he was—when he had, REN.; having, GLO. talked—communed, VIN. V. 12. brought—led, WENDT, GLO. the lad—the youth, HS.;

for so had he appointed, intending himself to go ¹ by ^d land. 14 And when he met us at Ās^z-sōs, we took him in, and came to Mīt-ŷ-lēⁿē. 15 And sailing from thence, we came the following day over against Ēhī^z-ōs; and the next day we touched at Sā^z-mōs; and ² the day after we came to ^c Mi-lē^ztūs. 16 For Paul had determined to sail past ¹ Ēph^z-ē-sūs, that he might not have to spend time in ^g Ā^z-si-ā; for he was hastening, if it were possible for him, ^h to be at ⁱ Jē-ru^z-sā-lēm ^j the day of ^k Pēn^z-tē-eōst.

17 And from Mi-lē^ztūs he sent to Ēph^z-ē-sūs, and called to him the ^l ^m ⁿ elders of the ⁿ church. 18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them,

Ye yourselves ^o know, ^p from the first day that I set ^q foot in Ā^z-si-ā, after what manner I was with you all the time, 19 ^r ^s serving the ^t Lord with all ^u lowliness of ^v mind, and with ^w tears, and with ^x ^y trials which befell me by ^z ^a the plots of the ^b Jews; 20 how I ^c ^d shrank not from ^e declaring

him, HACK. V. 13. set sail—put to sea, REN. for—to, GLO. Vs. 13, 14. in—up, HS. V. 13. appointed—directed, WENDT. intending himself to—in that he himself would, WENDT. V. 14. when he met—as he came to meet, REN. V. 15. sailing from—we sailed away, REN. we came—and landed, REN.; we reached a point on the mainland, RAMSAY. over against—opposite, HO. WENDT. touched at—So AL.; crossed over to, Field; sailed over to, WENDT, HO.; arrived at, GLO.; struck across to, RAMSAY. V. 16. the day—on the day, GLO. V. 17. he—having, GLO. V. 18. yourselves—Omit, REN. that—on which, GLO. set foot in—took ship for, REN.; came into, GLO. was—frequented (associated), WENDT. all lowliness of mind—humility, HO. GLO. by—in, GLO. the plots—plots on the part, HO. V. 20. how—that, REN.; how that, KNO. r. shrank—kept back, GLO. shrank . . . profitable—Or, kept back nothing that was profitable that I should not declare it unto you, RA.

Var. Read.—V. 15, and (third)—So A B C, Edd. NES.; add, tarried at Trogyllum; and, D H L; after we stayed in Trogyllum over night, GLO. WENDT, HO.; having remained at Trogyllum, HACK. and (last)—Add, in the evening, B, HO. V. 16. Paul—he, HACK. he . . . time—no detention might happen to him (D). V. 18. him—Add, while they were together (D). know—Add, brethren (D). manner—Add, for three years or more, D.

1 Or, on foot.
d Land, Gen. 23:15.

15
2 Many ancient authorities insert having tarried at Trogyllum.
e V. 17; II Tim. 4:20.

16
f Ephesus, Acts 18:19.
g Asia, Acts 2:9.
h V. 22; ch. 19:21; comp. v. 6; I Cor. 16:8.
i Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
j See ch. 2:1.
k Feasts, Num. 29:39.

17
l See ch. 11:30.
m See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
3 Or, presbyters.
n The Church, Acts 20:28.

18
o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
p Ch. 18:19; 19:1, 10.
Comp. vs. 4, 16.
q Foot, Gen. 18:4.

19
r See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.
s See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
t See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Humility, Pr. 15:33.
v Mind, Job 38:36.
w Tears, Lu. 7:38.
x Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
y See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
z See v. 3.
a See "Conspiracy," Num. 14:4.
b The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

20
c See v. 27.
d Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
e Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

II Cor. 8:1; 9:2, 4; I Thess. 1:7, 8; 4:10. Charity of—Rom. 15:26; II Cor. 11:9; Phil. 4:15.
Cities of,—Philippi—Acts 16:12; 20:6; Phil. 1:1; I Thess. 2:2. Thessalonica—Acts 17:1; 27:2; Phil. 4:16; II Tim. 4:10. Amphipolis—Acts 17:1. Apollonia—Acts 17:1. Berea—Acts 17:10, 13; 20:4. Neapolis—Acts 16:11.
Inhabitants called Macedonians.—Acts 27:2.
First Convert in Macedonia was Lydia.—Acts 16:14.
Remarkable Conversion of the Philippian Jailor.—Acts 16:23-33.

20
a Instruction, Is. 54:13.
b See "Courage," Num. 13:30. [24:10.
c House, Deut. 18:9.
d See "Home," Lev. 18:9.

21
e Witness, John 8:17.
f Ch. 18:5; see Lu. 16:28.
g Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

h The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
i Greeks, Acts 11:20.
j Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
k See ch. 2:38; comp. 11:18; 26:20.

l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Faith, Heb. 11:1.

n Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
1 Many ancient authorities omit *Christ*.

22
o Paul, Acts 8:1.
p See v. 16; comp. ch. 17:16. [4:15.

q Spirit, Job Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
r Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

t See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
u See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

23
v See ch. 8:29.
w Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
x City, Gen. 4:17. [21:33.

y See ch. 9:16;

24
a See "Self-denial," Acts 16:24.

b Life, Gen. 2:7.

2 Or, in comparison of accomplishing my course.

unto you anything that was profitable, and ^a teaching you ^b publicly, and from ^{c d} house to house, 21 ^{e f g} testifying both to ^h Jews and to ⁱ Greeks ^{j k} repentance toward ^l God, and ^m faith toward our ⁿ Lord Jē'sūs ¹ Christ. 22 And now, behold, ^{o p} I go bound in the ^q spirit unto ^r Jē-ru-sā-lēm, ^s not knowing the ^{t u} things that shall befall me there: 23 save that ^{v w} the Holy Spirit testifieth unto me in every ^x city, saying that ^y bonds and ^z afflictions abide me. 24 But ^a I hold not my ^b life of any account as dear unto myself, ² so that I may accomplish my

Var. Rend.—V. 20 (*cont.*) anything—aught, REN. anything that was profitable—nothing of the things expedient, HACK. and . . . to house—that I did not (should not) announce unto you and teach you in public and in houses, HACK. and—or, REN. from house to house—in the separate houses, WENDT. V. 21, to—Omit, REN. repentance—the repentance, VIN. toward—in respect to, HACK. faith—the faith, VIN. Christ—Omit, REN. V. 22, bound—fettered, WENDT.; constrained, RAMSAY, BART. (*alt.*); in the—So KNO.; in my, *Al. Be.*; by the, *DeW. BART. (alt.)*, RAMSAY, DEN.; to the, *Mc.*; in (*his own*), VIN. HACK. spirit—Spirit, RAMSAY, DEN. there—in it, GLO. V. 23, save—except, WENDT. Vs. 23, 28, Spirit—Ghost, REN. R. V. 23, testifieth—witnesses, GLO.; testifieth fully, HACK. in every city—in city after city, REN.; from city to city, HACK. saying—prophesying, HO. abide—await, REN. V. 24, hold—esteem, GLO. VIN. HS. hold—account—make account of nothing, HACK. not—unto—my life not worth a word for, WENDT. HO. life—soul (life), WENDT. any—no, GLO. VIN. HS. as dear—as it were precious, GLO. VIN. HS.; as precious, REN. (*alt.*). so—in order, GLO. so . . . accomplish—in comparison of accomplishing, *R marg.* accomplish—fulfil, REN.; complete, WENDT.; finish, GLO. HACK. V. 26. Wherefore—Therefore,

course, and ^{a e} the ministry which I received from the Lord Jē'sūs, to testify the ¹³ gospel of ^{g h} the grace of God. 25 And now, behold, I ⁱ know that ^{j k} ye all, among whom I went about ^l preaching the ^m kingdom, shall see my ⁿ face no more. 26 Wherefore I testify unto you this ^o day, that ^p I am ^q pure from the ^s blood of all ^t men. 27 For I ^{u v w} shrank not from declaring unto you the whole ^{x y} counsel of God. 28 ^z Take heed unto yourselves, and to all ^a the flock, in which the Holy Spirit hath made you ⁴ bishops, to feed the ^{*} church of ⁵ the Lord which

HO. WENDT. testify unto—assure, WENDT. HO.; call to witness, KNO. day—very day, GLO. men—Omit, HO. V. 27, shrank not—have not shrunk back, HACK. V. 28, in—the, REN. KNO. Spirit—Ghost, REN. GLO. R. made you bishops—set you as overseers, BART. bishops—So *Al. LIND. McG.*; overseers, *Be. DeW. REN. RA. (alt.) DEN.*

Var. Read.—V. 21. toward (*second*)—through (D). Christ—So (*N A C 1 E*), VULG. PESH. BOH. ARM. AETH. *TR. WH.?*; omit (B H L P), THEB. HARCL. AETH. *WH.?* WEISS, WENDT. (?), REN. V. 24, hold . . . accomplish—none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear to myself, so that I might finish, E H L, *La. nearly*; I hold my life of no account, nor so precious to myself as to finish, *N B C 19. Tr. Al. Tr. WH.?* course—So *C E*; omit, *N A B D*, *Edd. V. 25*. kingdom—So, *N A B C 13*, *Edd. V. 25*, WEISS, WENDT.; *add.* of God, E H L; *add.* of Jesus, (D), *N A C D E*, 13, 15, 36, 40, 69, 110, 118, THEB. BOH. HARCL. *marg. ARM. IREN.?* CONST. ATH. EUS. AUG. JER. WETSTEIN. LECLERC. GRIESBACH. ME. LECH. LAN. BORNEMANN, OF. BAUM. CO. HACK. DA. *La. Tr.*; of God, *N B 68*, VULG. HARCL. PESH. (MSS.) BAS. THEOD. MOPS. CYR. ALEX. TERT. BEZA. BE. KNAPP. WO. STIER. KNO. NES. *Al. WH.*

c Race, Mk. 7:16.
d Comp ch. 1:17.
e Minister, Acts 15:39.
f The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
3 Or, good tidings.
g See v. 32; ch. 11:23.
h Grace, John 1:17.

25
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
k See "Ephesus," Acts 18:19.
l Ch. 28:31; comp. Mt. 4:23.
m Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
n Face, Is. 6:2.

26
o Day, Lev. 25:8.
p See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
q Ch. 18:6.
r Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
s Blood, Lev. 17:11.
t Man, Gen. 2:7.

27
u See v. 20.
v Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
w See "Boldness," Acts 14:3. [8:14.
x Counsel, Pr. 11:33:6.

28
z Warning, Heb. 12:25.
a Flock, Lu. 12:32.
4 Or, overseers.
5 Some ancient authorities, including the two oldest manuscripts, read *God*.

* THE CHURCH.—Gr. *Ecclesia*. Body of Disciples of Christ.

Christ the Founder.—Deut. 18:15-19; Is. 9:6, 7; Mic. 5:2; Mt. 2:5, 6; 16:18; Lu. 1:32, 33.

The Foundation.—Ps. 118:22; Is. 28:16; I Cor. 3:10, 11; Eph. 2:19, 20; Col. 2:7.

The Head.—Eph. 1:22; 4:15, 16, 5:23; Col. 1:18; 2:19.

Time of Establishment.—Jer. 31:31-33; 33:15, 16; Dan. 2:44; Mt. 16:28; Mk. 9:1; Lu. 9:27; 24:45-49; Acts 1:4-8; 2:1-4, 14-21, 30-36, 41-47; Heb. 1:1, 2; 2:2-4.

Place.—Is. 2:2, 3; 9:7; 62:11, 12; Jer. 3:14-18; Ez. 17:22, 23; Mic. 4:2; Zech. 9:9; Mt. 21:4, 5; Lu. 24:46, 47; John 12:12-13; Acts 1:4-8.

Figurative Representation of the Church.—A Body.—Rom. 12:4, 5; I Cor. 10:16, 17; 12:12-20; Eph. 2:14-16; 3:3-6; 4:4-16; 5:30-32; Col. 1:18; 2:17-19; 3:15. A Temple—I Cor. 3:9, 16, 17; II Cor. 2:6-16; Eph. 2:20, 22; Heb. 3:5, 6; I Pet. 2:4, 5; Rev. 3:12. God's Husbandry.—Mt. 13:19-23, 37-43; Mk. 4:14-20, 26-29; John 15:1-8; I Cor. 3:9. A Light.—Mt. 5:14-16; Lu. 16:8; John 12:36; Acts 26:18; Rom. 13:12; I Cor. 4:6; Eph. 5:8-14; Col. 1:12, 13; I Thess. 5:5-8; I Pet. 2:9.

A School.—Is. 54:13; 7:28, 29; 28:20; John 6:45; Acts 2:42; 4:2; 13:1; 5:21, 42; 11:26; 18:25; 20:20; I Cor. 4:17; 12:28, 29; Gal. 1:12; 6:6; Eph. 4:20, 21; Col. 1:28; 2:7; 3:16; II Thess. 2:15; I Tim. 1:3; Titus 1:9; 2:3-12; Heb. 5:12. A House.—Is. 2:2, 3; Mic. 4:1, 2; I Cor. 3:16; II Cor. 6:16; Eph. 2:21, 22; I Tim. 3:15; Heb. 3:6; 10:21; I Pet. 2:5. A Household.—Gal. 6:10; Eph. 2:19. A Flock.—Is. 40:10, 11; 49:10, 10; Lu. 12:32; John 10:1-16; 21:15-17; Acts 20:28, 29; Heb. 13:20, 21; I Pet. 2:25; 5:4. A City of God.—Heb. 12:22; Rev. 21:2. Israel of God.—Gal. 3:29; 6:16. A General Assembly of the First-born.—Heb. 12:23. Church of God—I Cor. 11:16; II Cor. 1:1; I Tim. 3:15. See "Congregation"—Heb. 2:12. A Bride—II Cor. 11:2; Eph. 5:25-27; Rev. 19:7; 21:9. Church in God—I Thess. 1:1; II Thess. 1:1. Church a Candlestick.—Rev. 1:12; 2:5. Kingdom of God—Mt. 6:33; Mk. 1:14, 15; Lu. 10:9-11; 12:31; John 3:3-5; Acts 1:3; 8:12; 19:8; Rom. 14:17; I Cor. 4:20; Rev. 11:15; 12:10. Kingdom of Heaven—Mt. 3:2; 4:17; 5:3-20; 10:7; 11:11; 13:11; 16:19; 18:1. God's Dwelling or Habitation—II Cor. 6:16; Eph. 2:22.

The Mission of the Church.—To manifest God's Wisdom—

^a Eph. 1:7, 14; Titus 2:14; I Pet. 1:19; 2:9; Rev. 5:9.
^b See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

¹ Gr. *acquired*.
^c See "Salvation through the Blood of Jesus," Acts 2:40.

^d Paul, Acts 8:1. ^e Ez. 22:27; Mt. 7:15.

^f See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

^g Flock, Lu. 12:32.

^h Ephesus, Acts 18:19.

ⁱ Man, Gen. 2:7.

^j Pervert, Titus 3:4.

^k Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

³¹ ^l Teaching of Paul on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1. ^m Comp. ch. 19:1, 8, 10; 24:17. ⁿ Year, Lev. 25:8. ^o See "Exhortation," Acts 11:23. ^p Night, Ps. 19:2. ^q See v. 19.

Gen. 3:15; 12:3; 18:18; 22:18; Acts 3:25, 26; Rom. 11:32, 33; I Cor. 1:23, 24; 2:6-8; Gal. 3:8; Eph. 1:9-12; 3:10, 11; Col. 4:3-6; Jas. 1:5; 3:13-17. To glorify God—Ps. 86:9-12; Is. 25:3; Mt. 5:16; Lu. 2:14; John 14:13; 15:8; Acts 4:21; 11:18; 13:48; 21:20; Rom. 11:36; 15:5-9; I Cor. 6:20; II Cor. 8:23; 9:12, 13; Gal. 1:5, 22-24; Eph. 1:5, 6; 3:20, 21; Phil. 1:10, 11; 4:20; II Thess. 1:10; 3:1; I Tim. 1:17; Heb. 13:21; I Pet. 2:12; 4:4-16; II Pet. 3:18; Jude 25; Rev. 15:3, 4. To preach the Gospel—Is. 2:3, 4; Mt. 24:14; 28:19, 20; Mk. 13:10; 16:15, 16; Lu. 24:46-48; Acts 2:5-42; 5:42; 6:3-10; 8:4-13; 8:25-40; 9:20; 10:42; Rom. 10:8-15; I Cor. 1:23; 9:16; 15:11; Eph. 3:8, 9; II Tim. 4:2-5. See "Missions"—Acts 15:7. To overthrow Sin—John 1:29; 12:31; 16:8, 9; Acts 2:37-40; Rom. 3:19-26; 5:17-21; 6:10-23; 8:1-4; 12:9-21; Heb. 9:24-28; I John 2:16, 17; 3:8; 5:4, 5; Rev. 18:1-10; 20:10-15. To establish Righteousness—Ps. 97:2; Is. 26:9; 61:11; 62:1; Dan. 12:3; Mal. 4:1-3; Mt. 6:33; 13:43; Acts 10:35; 24:25; Rom. 1:16, 17; 5:19; 6:13-18; 10:3-10; 14:17; I Cor. 15:34; II Cor. 5:21; Gal. 2:21; 5:5; Eph. 5:7-11; Phil. 2:12, 13; I Tim. 6:10; II Tim. 4:7, 8; Heb. 1:8, 9; Jas. 1:19-22; I John 3:7-10. To conquer the World for Christ—Ps. 2:1-9; 110:1-6; Is. 6:7; 60:1-5; 61:1-9; Dan. 2:44; Mt. 12:18-21; 16:18; 19:28; 18-20; Acts 2:34-36; Rom. 14:9-12; I Cor. 15:22-28; Eph. 1:19-23; Heb. 1:13; 10:12, 13; Rev. 11:15; 20:1-5. To provoke to Love and Good Works—Mt. 13:33; Lu. 13:21; John 13:34, 35; 15:12-14; Acts 2:44-47; 6:1-4; Rom. 12:9-13; 14:13-17; I Cor. 8:8-13; Gal. 6:10; I Tim. 6:17-19; Heb. 10:23, 24; Jas. 1:27; I Pet. 3:8-11; II Pet. 1:5-14; I John 3:14-20; 4:7-17. To maintain the Faith—Mt. 6:30; 8:26; 14:31; 17:20; Lu. 12:28; 18:8; John 20:30, 31; Acts 14:21, 22; 16:5; Rom. 1:17; 4:13, 14; I Cor. 13:13; Gal. 5:22, 23; Eph. 4:4-6; 16:16; Phil. 1:25-27; I Thess. 5:8; I Tim. 1:19; 3:9; 4:1-2; II Tim. 3:10; 4:7; Heb. 10:22, 23; 11:6; 12:2; 13:7; II Pet. 1:1; I John 5:1-4; Jude 1, 3, 20; Rev. 2:13; 14:12. To hold fast to Confession of our Hope—Acts 23:6; 26:6; 28:20; Rom. 5:4, 5; 8:24; 15:13; I Cor. 13:13; II Cor. 3:12; Gal. 5:5; Eph. 1:18; 4:4; Col. 1:23; I Thess. 1:3; 5:8; II Thess. 2:16, 17; Titus 2:13; Heb. 3:6; 6:11-20; 7:19; 10:35; I Pet. 1:3-4; 3:15; I John 3:2, 3. To preserve Unity—Mt. 12:25; John 15:4, 5; 17:20, 21; Rom. 12:4-16; 15:5; I Cor. 1:10; 12:12, 13, 25; II Cor. 13:11; Gal. 5:25, 26; Eph. 4:1-6, 16; Phil. 2:1-4; 3:15, 16; Col. 3:12-14; Jas. 3:13-18. To attain Perfection—Mt. 5:48; 19:21; John 17:22, 23; I Cor. 2:6; II Cor. 13:9-11; Eph. 4:11-16; 6:10-13; Phil. 3:12-14; Col. 1:28; 3:14; 4:12; I Thess. 5:23; I Tim. 6:13, 14; II Tim. 3:17; Heb. 6:1; 13:20, 21; Jas. 1:4; 2:10-12; I Pet. 5:10. To maintain Purity—Ex. 20:14; Mt. 5:8, 28; Rom. 1:24-32; 6:19; 13:14; I Cor. 3:17; 5:1-6; 10:6; II Cor. 6:6; 11:1-3; 12:21; Gal. 5:16-24; Eph. 1:4, 5; 2:3; 4:19-22; 5:3-5, 26, 27; Phil. 4:8; Col. 3:5-8; I Thess. 4:7; I Tim. 3:9; 5:22; 6:9; II Tim. 2:22; Titus 1:15; 2:12; 3:3; Jas. 1:14, 15; 3:17; I Pet. 2:11; II Pet. 1:4; 2:10-20; 3:1; I John 2:16; 3:3; Jude 7-19. To inculcate Subjection to Christ—Dan. 7:13, 14;

^{a b} he ¹ purchased ^c with his own blood. ²⁹ ^d I know that after my departing ^{e f} grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the ^g flock; ³⁰ and from among ^h your own selves shall ⁱ men arise, speaking ^j perverse things, to draw away the ^k disciples after them. ³¹ Wherefore ^l watch ye, remembering that by the space of ^m three ⁿ years I ceased not to ^o admonish every one ^p night and day ^q with

Var. Rend.—V. 28 (*cont.*). purchased—procured, HO.; Gr. acquired, RA. VIN. with—through, GLO. HO. his own blood—the blood of his own son, REN. V. 29. grievous—tearing, HO.; lit. heavy, RA. VIN. V. 30. from among—out of, WENDT. selves—midst, WENDT. them

^r tears. ³² And now I ^s commend you to ² God, and to ^{t u} the word of his ^v grace, which is able to ^{w x} build you up, and to give you ^{y z} the inheritance among all them that are ^a sanctified. ³³ ^b I ^c coveted no man's ^d silver, or ^e gold, or ^f apparel. ³⁴ Ye yourselves ^g know that ^h these ^{i j} hands ^k ministered unto my necessities, and to ^l them that were with me.

³⁵ In all things I gave you an—themselves, REN. V. 31. ye—Omit, REN. admonish—Lit. put him in mind, BART. VIN. V. 32. which—to him, who, HO.; who, GLO. them that are—the, WENDT, HO. V. 33. apparel—raiment, GLO.

Var. Read.—V. 28 (*cont.*). his own—WH. suspect some corruption here.

^c Covetousness, Deut. 5:21. ^d Silver, Job 22:25. ^e Gold, I Ki. 10:21. ^f Clothing, Job 31:19. ^g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ^h See ch. 18:3. ⁱ Hand, Gen. 16:12. ^j Labor, Ex. 23:12. ^k Minister, Acts 15:39. ^l See ch. 19:22.

Mt. 7:24-29; 25:33-46; 28:18-20; Lu. 1:31-33; 6:46-49; John 3:35; 5:21, 23; 17:2; Acts 2:36; 5:31; 26:19; Rom. 12:1; 14:9; I Cor. 15:25-27; II Cor. 10:5, 6; Eph. 1:10-23; Phil. 2:9-11; Col. 1:18; II Thess. 1:7, 8; I Tim. 6:14-16; Heb. 1:8; I Pet. 3:22; Rev. 1:5, 6; 17:14. To administer Discipline—Mt. 18:17, 18; Rom. 14:1; 16:17; I Cor. 5:4; 6:2, 3; II Cor. 2:6, 8; 13:1, 2; Gal. 6:1; I Thess. 5:14, 15; II Thess. 3:6-14; I Tim. 3:4, 5; 5:17-20; Titus 1:10, 11; Heb. 13:17. To promote Companionship and Helpfulness—Ps. 103; Mt. 5:23, 24; 6:12; 18:21, 22; 23:8; 25:33-46; Mk. 10:29, 30; Lu. 2:13, 14; 10:27-37; 14:12-14; John 15:15-17; Acts 4:34, 35; 11:28, 29; Rom. 12:5-18; 14:15-21; 15:1, 2, 26; I Cor. 16:1-3; II Cor. 8:1-4; 9:12-15; Gal. 6:1-10; Eph. 4:31, 32; Phil. 4:10-17; I Thess. 5:11-15, 26; I Tim. 6:18; Philemon 1-16; Heb. 12:12-15; 13:1-3; Jas. 4:4; I Pet. 1:22; 2:17; 3:8, 9; II Pet. 1:7; II John 14. To inspire to Heroism—Mt. 5:10-12, 44; 10:28-33; 13:21; Mk. 4:7; Lu. 4:9; 12:22, 23; 18:29, 30; John 15:18-24; Acts 5:40, 41; 8:1-4; 20:22-24; 21:11-14; Rom. 8:17, 18, 35-37; 12:14; I Cor. 4:10-13; 10:13; 11:32; II Cor. 1:3-6; 4:8-18; 6:4-10; 12:7-10; Gal. 5:11; 6:12-16; Eph. 3:13; Phil. 1:27-30; Col. 1:10, 11; II Thess. 3:2-5; II Thess. 1:4-7; I Tim. 1:18, 19; 4:10, 11; 6:11, 12; II Tim. 2:8-12; 3:10-12; 4:6-8; Titus 2:12, 14; Heb. 11:33-38; 12:1-11; Jas. 1:2-4; I Pet. 2:19-21; 3:13, 14; 4:12-19; II Pet. 3:14, 15; I John 5:4, 5; Rev. 3:19.

Ordinances of the Church.—Baptism—Mt. 28:19; Mk. 16:16; John 3:5; 4:1, 2; Acts 2:38-41; 8:12, 13, 36-39; 9:18; 10:47, 48; 16:15, 33; 18:8, 25; 19:3-5; 22:16; Rom. 6:3-6; I Cor. 1:13-17; 12:13; Gal. 3:27; Eph. 4:5; 5:25-27; Col. 2:12; 3:1; Titus 3:5; Heb. 10:22; I Pet. 3:20, 21. The Lord's Supper—Mt. 26:26-30; Mk. 14:22-26; Lu. 22:17-20; John 6:53-56; Acts 2:42; 20:7; I Cor. 10:15-21; 11:20-29.

Officers of the Church.—Apostles—Mt. 10:1-7; 26:20; 28:16-20; Mk. 6:30; 14:17; 16:14-16; Lu. 6:13-16; 9:10; 17:5; 22:14, 15; 24:9, 10, 33-53; John 6:67-70; 14:15-17; 15:26, 27; 17:6-12; 20:19-26; Acts 1:15-26; 2:1-4, 14, 15, 32, 43, 43-57; 5:17-29; 8:1; 15:2-6, 22, 23; Rom. 1:1-5; 11:13; I Cor. 1:1; 4:9; 9:1, 2; 12:28; 15:5-9; II Cor. 1:1; 11:5; 12:11, 12; Gal. 1:1, 15-19; 2:7-9; Eph. 1:1; 3:5; 4:11, 12; Col. 1:1; I Thess. 2:6; I Tim. 1:1; II Tim. 1:1; Titus 1:1; II Pet. 3:2; Jude 17, 18; Rev. 2:2; 18:20. Evangelists—Acts 21:8; Eph. 4:11; I Tim. 1:3, 4; 2:14, 15; 4:11-13; II Tim. 2:1, 2; 3:16, 17; 4:1-5; Titus 1:5. Officers (*Ministry of the Church*)—Pastors, Shepherds—John 21:15-17; Acts 20:28; Eph. 4:11; I Pet. 5:1-4. Elders, or Bishops—Acts 11:30; 14:23; 15:1-6, 22, 23; 16:4; 20:17-28; Phil. 1:1-2; I Thess. 5:12, 13; I Tim. 3:1-7; 5:17-19; Titus 1:5-9; Heb. 13:17; Jas. 5:14, 15; I Pet. 5:1-4. Deacons—Acts 6:1-6; Phil. 1:1; I Tim. 3:8-13. See "Minister," Acts 15:39.

Membership of the Church called.—(a) Believers—Acts 4:32; 5:11-14; I Tim. 4:12. (b) Brethren—Mt. 23:8; 25:40; John 21:23; Acts 11:29; 12:17; 14:2; 15:1-3, 22, 23; 17:10; 18:18; 21:7, 17; 28:15; Rom. 1:13; 8:29; 12:13; I Cor. 1:26; 8:12; II Cor. 13:11;

^r Tears, Lu. 7:38.

³² Ch. 14:23.

² Some ancient authorities

read the *Lord*.

^t Word of God, John 6:63.

^u Ch. 14:3; comp. v. 24.

^v Grace, John 1:17.

^w Edification, Rom. 14:19.

^x Comp. ch. 9:31.

^y Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

^z Ch. 26:18; Eph. 1:14; 5:5; Col. 1:12; 3:24; Heb. 9:15; I Pet. 1:4.

^a Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

³³

^b Comp. I Cor. 9:4-8; II Cor. 11:7-12;

12:14-18;

I Thess. 2:5 f.

^e Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

^f Clothing, Job 31:19.

^g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^h See ch. 18:3.

ⁱ Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^j Labor, Ex. 23:12.

^k Minister, Acts 15:39.

^l See ch. 19:22.

^a Example, I Cor. 4:16.
^b Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^c Help, Acts 26:22.
^d The Weak, I Cor. 9:22.
^e See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^f Words, Pr. 15:23.
^g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Giving," Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^j Liberality, Rom. 12:8.

^k Ch. 9:40; Lu. 21:5; see Lu. 22:41.
^l Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^m Prayers of Paul, Acts 8:1.
ⁿ Mourning, John 11:35.
^o See Lu. 15:20.
^p Paul, Acts 8:1.
^q Neck, Pr. 3:3.
^r Kissing, II Sam. 14:33.

^s Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
^t See v. 25.
^u Face, Is. 6:2.
^v See ch. 15:3.
^w Ship, I Ki. 9:26.

^x ("We"), vs. 1-18; see ch. 16:10.
^y Ch. 16:11.
^z Day, Lev. 25:8.

^a Phœnicia, Acts 11:19.

^b Cyprus, Acts 13:4.
^c See "Hands," Gen. 16:12.
^d Syria, Gen. 25:20.

Eph. 6:23; Phil. 1:14; Col. 1:2; I Thess. 4:1, 2; 5:27; II Thess. 2:1, 2; I Tim. 4:6; Heb. 3:1; I Pet. 1:22; I John 3:14. (c) Christians—Acts 11:26; 26:28; Jas. 2:7; I Pet. 4:16. (d) Saints—Acts 9:13, 32, 41; 26:10; Rom. 1:7; 8:27; I Cor. 1:2; 6:2; 14:33; II Cor. 1:1; Eph. 1:1; 2:19; 3:8; 4:12; Phil. 1:1; 4:22; Col. 1:2, 3, 12; II Thess. 1:10; Philemon 5, 7; Heb. 6:10; 13:24; Jude 3; Rev. 13:7; 14:12; 17:6; 20:9. (e) The Elect of God—Mk. 13:27; Lu. 18:7; Rom. 8:33; Eph. 1:4; Col. 3:12; I Thess. 4:1, 2; II Thess. 2:13, 14; II Tim. 2:10; Titus 1:1; Jas. 2:5; I Pet. 2:9; I Thess. 2:13. (f) Priests—Heb. 10:19-22; I Pet. 2:5-9; Rev. 1:6; 5:10. (g) Firstborn—Rom. 8:29; Heb. 12:23. (h) Disciples—Mt. 10:42; 19:13; Mk. 10:13; Lu. 19:37; John 4:1; 8:31, 32; 15:8; 18:17; 21:24; Acts 9:1, 2; 11:26; 20:1, 30. (i) Members of Christ—Rom. 12:4, 5; I Cor. 6:15; 12:27; Eph. 5:30. See "Disciples"—Mt. 20:17, "Saints"—Rev. 14:12. Teaching of Paul on "The Church," Acts 8:1. "The Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.

^a example, that so ^b laboring ye ought to ^c help the ^d weak, and to ^e remember the ^f words of the ^g Lord Jē^hšūš, that he himself said, ^h It is more ⁱ blessed to ^j give than to receive.

36 And when he had thus spoken, he ^k kneeled down and ^l mprayed with them all. 37 And they all ⁿ wept sore, and ^o fell on ^p Paul's ^q neck and ^r kissed him, 38 ^s sorrowing most of all for ^t the word which he had spoken, that they should behold his ^u face no more. And they ^v brought him on his way unto the ^w ship.

21 And when it came to pass that ^x we were parted from them and had set sail, we came with a ^y straight course unto Cös, and the next ^z day unto Rhödes, and from thence unto Pät^h-ä-rä: 2 and having found a ship crossing over unto ^a Phœ-ni^c-ä-ä, we went aboard, and set sail. 3 And when we had come in sight of ^b C^hyl^h-prüs, leaving it on the left ^c hand, we sailed unto ^d S^hyr^h-ä-ä,

Var. Rend.—V. 35. that—how that, R. so—in this manner, WENDT. laboring—toiling, HO. help—take care of, HO. WENDT. assist, HS. HACK. that—how he, REN. I. . . blessed—Blessed is it rather, WENDT. V. 37. And there was much weeping among all, and they fell on Paul's &c., GLO. And . . . sore—Gr. And there arose a great lamentation of all, RA. V. 38. more—longer, REN. brought . . . unto—conducted him to, GLO. Chap. 21.—V. 1. And when—when now, GLO. were parted—were gotten, DeW.; had torn ourselves, Mc. Al. Da.; having departed, GLO.; tore ourselves away, REN. WENDT. HO.; were torn away, RA. had set sail—put to sea, REN. next day—day following, REN. V. 2. having found—finding, REN. GLO. crossing—sailing, GLO. set sail—put to sea, REN.

and landed at ^e T^hyre; for there the ship was to unlade her ^f burden. 4 And having found ^g the disciples, we tarried there ^h seven days: and these said to Paul ⁱ through the ^k Spirit, that he should not set ^l foot in ^m Je-ry^h-sa-lēm. 5 And when it came to pass that we had accomplished the days, we departed and went on our ⁿ journey; and they all, with ^o wives and ^p children, ^q brought us on our way till we were out of the ^r city: and kneeling down on the ^s beach, we prayed, and bade each other farewell; 6 and we went on board the ship, but they returned ^t u home again.

7 And when we had finished the voyage from ^v T^hyre, we arrived at Ptöl-ē-mā^h-is; and we ^w saluted ^x the brethren, and abode with them one day. 8 And on the morrow we departed, and came unto ^y Cæs-ä-rē^h-ä: and entering into the ^z house of ^a Philip the ^b evangelist, who was ^c one of the seven, we ^d abode with him. 9 Now this ^e man had four ^f virgin ^g daughters, who

V. 3. when—after, WENDT. when we had—having, GLO. when . . . sight—after sighting, HS. come in sight of—sighted, GLO. leaving—having left, GLO.; and after leaving, WENDT.; and having passed, GLO. unto—for, REN. landed—came down, HO. to . . . burden—unlading her cargo, PAGE. burden—freight, HO. WENDT. V. 4. having found—having sought out, Al. DeW.; finding out, REN. found—found (in the great city), HO.; found out, GLO. disciples—(Jew) brethren, HO. tarried—remained, GLO. these—they, REN. that . . . in—do not go aboard to go to, REN.; that he should not go up to, GLO. V. 5. came . . . days—we had accomplished these days, Al. DeW.; we had refitted (the ship) during those days, Mc.; proved that the days furnished us, REN. accomplished—finished, WENDT.; completed, GLO. journey—way, REN. kneeling—we kneeled, REN. beach—shore, GLO. we—and, REN. bade—after bidding, REN. V. 6. and we—we, REN. but—and, REN. again—Omit, REN. V. 7. when . . . the—continuing our, Field; we having finished our, REN.; after finishing the, WENDT.; finishing our, GLO.; we having (thereby) completed our, PAGE, WENDT. arrived—came, GLO. and we—we, REN. V. 8. who was—being, GLO. was one of—belonged to, WENDT. we—and, REN. V. 9. virgin daughters—daughters, virgin, REN. LIND. GLO. R.

Var. Read.—Chap. 21.—V. 3. come in sight of—So A B³ CE (H L P), Lu. Tr. AL.; brought in sight, N B⁶, 66, Tr. WH. NES.

^e Tyre, Hos. 9:13.
^f Burden, Ps. 55:22.

^g Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^h Seven, Gen. 2:2.
ⁱ V. 11; ch. 20:23.
^j See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
^k Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^l Foot, Gen. 18:4.
^m Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

ⁿ Journey, Jonah 3:4.
^o Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^p Children, Gen. 3:16.
^q See ch. 15:3.
^r City, Gen. 4:17.
^s Beach, Lu. 13:2.

^t See John 19:27.
^u Home, Lev. 18:9.

^v V. 7; ch. 12:20.
^w Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
^x Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

^y Cæsarea, Acts 8:40.
^z House, Deut. 24:10.
^a Philip, John 1:43.
^b See ch. 6:5.
^c Eph. 4:11; II Tim. 4:5.
^d Deacons.
^e See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^f See "Ministry," Acts 15:39.
^g See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.

^h Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
^j Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

^a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^b Comp. ch. 13:1; I. Cor. 2:36; I. Cor. 11:5.
^c Judea, John 4:7.
^d Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
^e Acts 11:28.
^f Comp. I Ki. 22:11; Is. 20:2; Jer. 13:1-11; 19:1, 11.
^g Paul, Acts 8:1.
^h See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
ⁱ Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^k See ch. 8:29.
^l Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^m The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
ⁿ Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^o See ch. 9:16; comp. v. 33.
^p Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
^q See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
^r Comp. Mt. 20:19.
^s Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
^t "We," Acts 16:10.
^u Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
^v See v. 15.
^w Mourning, John 11:35.
^x See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
^y See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
^z Heart, Acts 15:9.
^a Ch. 20:24.
^b See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
^c Death, Rom. 5:12.
^d See ch. 5:41; 9:16.
^e Name, Acts 16:18.
^f Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^g Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.
^h Lu. 22:42.
ⁱ See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
^j Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k Day, Lev. 25:8.
^l Or, made ready.
^m Baggage, I Sam. 10:22.
ⁿ See v. 12.

^{a b} prophesied. 10 And as we tarried there some days, there came down from ^c Jū-dæ'ā a certain ^d prophet, named ^e Āg'ā-būs. 11 And coming to us, and ^f taking ^g Paul's ^h girdle, he bound his own ⁱ feet and ^j hands, and said, Thus ^k saith the ^l Holy Spirit, So shall the ^m Jews at ⁿ Jê-ry'zâ-lēm ^o bind the man that owneth this girdle, and ^{p q r} shall deliver him into the hands of the ^s Ĝên'tiles. 12 And when we heard these things, both ^t we and they of that place ^u besought him ^v not to go up to Jê-ry'zâ-lēm. 13 Then Paul answered, What do ye, ^w weeping and ^{x y} breaking my ^z heart? for ^{a b} I am ready not to be bound only, but also to ^c die at Jê-ry'zâ-lēm for ^{d e} the name of the ^f Lord Jê'z'sūs. 14 And when he would not be ^g persuaded, we ceased, saying, ^{h i} The will of the ^j Lord be done. 15 And after these ^k days we ^l took up our ^m baggage and ⁿ went up to Jê-ry'zâ-lēm. 16 And there went with us also ^o certain of ^p the disciples from ^q Ćæs-ā-rē'zâ, ^r bringing ^s with them one Mnā'z sōn of ^t Ćy'z'pūs, an ^u early disciple, with whom we should ^v lodge.

Var. Rend. — V. 10. some — several, BART. V. 11. taking—taking up, REN.; having taken, GLO. Spirit—Ghost, n. So—Thus, GLO. V. 12. they of that place—the natives, WENDT. V. 13. do ye—are ye doing, HS. HACK. weeping—with your weeping, WENDT. breaking—your breaking, WENDT. breaking down, REN. breaking my heart—unnerving (umanning) me, BART. V. 14. ceased—were silent, HO. WENDT. V. 15. these—those, REN. HO. WENDT. took up (i.e. packed, Var.) our baggage—furnished ourselves for the journey, *Chrys. Field*; having equipped ourselves, VIN.; having equipped horses, RAMSAY. took up—made ready, REN. HO. WENDT. *r marg.*; having packed (up, HACK.), GLO. HACK.; packed up, HS. BART. LIND. and (second) — *Omit*, GLO. went—began our journey, BART. up—on our way, REN. V. 16. bringing ^s with them—brought with them, DA.; brought us to, *Be. DeW. Me. Al. (probably)*; to bring us to the house of, REN.; conducting us to, GLO. VIN.; bring us to (the house of, ME. PAGE; him, BART.), HACK. BART. ME. PAGE. one — certain, WENDT. early—So HS. BART.; old, REN.; ancient, HACK. should—might, BART. V. 17. And—But, GLO. WENDT. when we were—we having, GLO. V. 19. when he had—having, GLO. rehearsed—recounted, REN.;

17 And when we were come to Jê-ry'zâ-lēm, ^u the brethren received us ^v gladly. 18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto ^w James; and all ^{x y z} the elders were present. 19 And when he had ^a saluted them, he ^b rehearsed one by one the things which ^c God had wrought among the Ĝên'tiles through his ^{d e} ministry. 20 And they, when they heard it, ^f glorified God; and they said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many ^g thousands there are among the Jews of them that have ^{h i} believed; and they are all ^j zealous for the ^k law: 21 and they have been informed concerning thee, that thou ^{l m n} teachest all the Jews who are among the Ĝên'tiles to ^o forsake ^p Mō'z'sēs, telling them ^q not to ^r circumcise their ^s children, neither to ^t walk after ^u the customs. 22 What is it therefore? they will certainly hear that thou art come. 23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four ^v men that ^w have ^{x y} a vow on them; 24 these take, and ^{z a} purify thyself with them, and be at charges for them, that they may shave their ^b heads:

related, HS. through—by, REN. V. 20. it—*Omit*, REN. thousands—myriads, GLO. WENDT. HO. KNO. are—are that have believed, REN. of . . . believed—that have believed, REN.; among those who came to believe, WENDT. zealous for—zealots of, GLO.; zealots for, HACK. V. 21. been informed—had it dinied into them, BART. or, been instructed, RA. KNO. concerning of, REN. who are—which are, REN. *r. omit*, GLO. Gentiles to forsake—Gentile apostasy from, GLO. VIN. RA. Gentile they not to—saying that they should not, GLO. neither to—nor, GLO. V. 22. it therefore—to be done? WENDT. HO. they—the multitude, *Al. DeW.* certainly—in any case HO. —V. 23. that . . . them—which bound themselves under a vow, REN. V. 24. take and—taking with him, self, HACK. purify—sanctify, WENDT. HO. be at—pay the, WENDT. shave their heads—have their heads sheared, WENDT. their heads—the head, GLO.

Var. Read.—V. 20. God—So **Σ A B C** (E G L), PESH. BOH. WENDT. WEISS, NES. Edd.; the Lord, (D H). among the Jews—So **A B C E**, *La. Tr. WH.* NES.; in Judæa, (D), PESH. THEB. AUG.; *omit*, **Σ**. *Ti.* V. 22. they will certainly hear—**B C**, *Tr. WH.*; the multitudes must needs come together: for they will hear, **A C** *E*, *La. Tr. A. v.*

16
ⁿ See v. 4.
^o Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^p Ćæsarea, Acts 8:40.
² Or, bringing us to one
^q *Minas* &c.
^r Cyprus, Acts 13:4. [136.
^s See v. 3; ch. 13.
^t Ch. 15:7 marg.
^u See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
¹⁷
^u Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^v Gladness, Is. 51:3.
¹⁸
^w James, Jas. 1:1.
^x Elders.
^y See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^z See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
^a See ch. 11:30.
¹⁹
^a Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
^b See ch. 14:27.
^c God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Minister, Acts 15:39. [1:17.
^e Comp. ch.
²⁰
^f Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
³ Gr. *myriads*.
^g See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
^h See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. [1:1.
ⁱ Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^j Zeal, Is. 37:38.
^k Law, Deut. 31:24.
²¹
^l See "Teaching of Paul," Acts 8:1.
^m Instruction, Is. 54:13.
ⁿ See v. 28.
^o See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^p Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^q Comp. ch. 15:19 ff.
^r I Cor. 7:18 f.
^r Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
^s Children, Gen. 3:16.
^t Walking, Col. 1:10.
^u Customs, Acts 6:14.
²³
^v Man, Gen. 2:7.
^w See ch. 18:18.
^x Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
^y See "Nazirite," Ju. 13:5.
²⁴
^z Purification, Lev. 15:2.
^a V. 26; ch. 24:18; comp. John 11:55.
^b Head, Pr. 20:29.

- 24**
a Knowledge, Pr. 1:10.
b Truth, John 14:6.
c Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
d Law, Deut. 31:24.
25
e Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
f Faith, Heb. 11:1.
g Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
h Or, *enjoined*. Many ancient authorities read *sent*.
i Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
j See "Unclean Food," Gen. 9:3.
k Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
l Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
m Blood, Lev. 17:11.
n Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
26
o Paul, Acts 8:1.
2 Or, *took the men the next day, and purifying himself &c.*
p Purification, Lev. 15:2.
q Ch. 24:18; Num. 6:13; Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
s Offering, Gen. 22:2.
27
t Comp. Num. 6:9, 13-20.
u Seven, Gen. 2:2.
v Day, Lev. 25:38.
w Ch. 24:18; comp. ch. 20:19.
x The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
y Asia, Acts 2:9.
z See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
a Hand, Gen. 16:12.
28
b Cry, Lu. 18:7.
c Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
d Help, Acts 26:22.
e Comp. ch. 6:13.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Instruction, Is. 54:13.
h See "Old and New Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
i Greeks, Acts 11:20.
j Ch. 24:6; see ch. 6:13 f.; Mt. 24:15.
k Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

and all shall ^a know that there is no ^b truth in the things whereof they have been informed concerning thee; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, ^c keeping the ^d law. 25 But as touching the ^e Gēn⁴ tiles that have ^f believed, we ^g ¹ wrote, ^h giving ⁱ judgment that they should ^j keep themselves from things ^k sacrificed to ^l idols, and from ^m blood, and from what is strangled, and from ⁿ fornication. 26 Then ^o Paul ² took the men, and the next day ^p purifying himself with them ^q went into the ^r temple, declaring the fulfilment of the days of purification, until the ^s offering was offered for every one of them.

27 And when ^t ^u the seven ^v days were almost completed, ^w ^x the Jews from ^y Ā⁴si-ā, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the multitude and laid ^z ^a hands on him, 28 ^b crying out, Men of ^c Īs⁴-rā-ēl, ^d help: ^e This is the ^f man that ^g ^h teacheth all men everywhere against the people, and the law, and this place; and moreover he brought ⁱ Grēeks also into the temple, and hath ^j defiled this ^k holy

Var. Read.—V. 24 (*cont.*), no truth—nothing, WENDT, GLO. whereof—that, REN. concerning—of, REN. walkest orderly, keeping—so walkest as to keep, REN. GRIMM-THAYER: walkest as one keeping, WENDT; walkest thyself in observance of, BART. there . . . keeping—these things whereof they were informed concerning thee are nothing; but that thou walkest in observance of, GLO. V. 25, as touching—concerning, GLO.; in regard to, HACK, that—which, REN. wrote giving judgment—have written and decided, HS. wrote—sent, BART. giving judgment—determining, REN.; with the judgment, WENDT, what is—things, HS. V. 26, took—having taken, GLO. and (*first*)—Omit, GLO. purifying—sanctifying, HO. WENDT, declaring—making known (to the ministers of the temple), *At. Be. DeW. Me.*; giving notice of, GLO.; announcing, HACK. days—time, WENDT, purification—So HACK; sanctifying, HO. WENDT. until . . . offered—(naming the day), on reaching which the sacrifice was offered, PAGE. was—had been, REN. offered—brought, GLO. HACK. every—each, GLO. V. 27. And—But, GLO. almost completed—about to come to an end, WENDT. almost—about to be, HACK. Jews—Add, who were, GLO.; who had come, WENDT;

place. 29 For they had before seen with him in the ^l city ^m Trōph⁴-i-mūs the ⁿ Ē-phē⁴-siān, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple. 30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together; and they laid hold on Paul, and ^o dragged him out of the temple: and straightway the ^p doors were shut. 31 And as they were seeking to ^q kill him, ^r tidings came up to the ^s chief ^t captain of the ^u ^v band, that all ^w Jē-ry⁴-sā-lēm was in ^x confusion. 32 And forthwith he ^y took soldiers and centurions, and ran down upon them: and they, when they saw the ^z chief captain and the soldiers, left off beating Paul. 33 Then the ^a chief captain came near, and laid hold on him, and commanded him to be ^b bound with ^c two ^d chains; and inquired who he was, and what he had done. 34 And ^e some ^f shouted one thing, some another, among the crowd: and when he could not know the certainty for the uproar, he commanded him to be brought into ^g ^d the castle. 35 And when he came upon ^e the

(who came), HS. when they saw—beheld, REN. stirred—and began to stir, REN. multitude—great body, HO. V. 28, moreover he—further, REN.; above that he, WENDT; further also he, GLO. HACK.; further hath, KNO. Greeks—even Greeks, WENDT. defiled—polluted, GLO.; made common, LIND. (*alt.*), V. 29, whom—of whom, WENDT. V. 30, all . . . together—there was a rush of the people, LIND. all the—the whole, GLO. straightway—immediately, GLO. V. 31, as—while, GLO. were seeking—So Var. HS.; sought, REN. GLO. came—went, REN. Vs. 31, 32, 33, 37, chief captain—tribune, Var. GLO.; military tribune, GLO. BART. V. 31, band—cohort, Var. GLO. in confusion—astr, REN. V. 32, ran—hastened, WENDT. upon—So KNO.; towards, WENDT, HS. V. 33, inquired—began to inquire, REN. V. 34, shouted—cried, REN. thing—thing against him, REN. crowd—multitude, REN. brought—led, HS. Vs. 34, 37, castle—barracks (*i.e. the tower of Antonia*), *DeW. Me. Ol.* GLO. VIN.; camp, WENDT; fortified enclosure, or, fort, BART.

Var. Read.—V. 25, that—So *N A B, Edd.*; add, they observe no such thing, save only that, C D E.

- 29**
l City, Gen. 4:17.
m Trophimus, Acts 20:4.
n Ephesus, Acts 18:19.
30
o Ch. 26:21; comp. ch. 16:19; II Ki. 11:15.
p Door, Ex. 12:22.
31
q See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
r Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
3 Or, *military tribune*, Gr. *chiliarch*.
s Captain, Num. 2:3.
t See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
4 Or, *cohort*.
u Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
v See "Tumult," Ps. 65:7.
32
w Ch. 23:27.
33
x Ch. 20:23; comp. v. 11; ch. 22:29; 26:29; 28:20; II Tim. 1:16; 2:9; see Eph. 6:20.
y Ch. 12:6.
z Chains, Ps. 149:8.
34
a Ch. 19:32.
b Shouting, Is. 12:6.
c See "Palace," Dan. 8:2.
d V. 37; ch. 22:24; 23:10, 16, 32.
35
e See v. 40.

35

a Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
b Violence, Hab. 1:3.

36

c See "Hatred," Pr. 26:24.
d Cry, Lu. 18:7.
e Ch. 22:22; comp. Lu. 23:18; John 19:15.

37

f Paul, Acts 8:1.
g See "alaces," I an. 8:2.
h Captain, Num. 2:3.
i See v. 31.
j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
k See "Languages," Neh. 13:24.

38

k Comp. ch. 5:36.
l See "Egypt," Gen. 12:10.
m Day, Lev. 25:8.
n Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
o Comp. Mt. 24:26.
p Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.

39

r Ch. 22:3; see ch. 9:11.
s Tarsus, Acts 9:11.
t Cilicia, Acts 8:9.
u City, Gen. 4:17.

40

v See ch. 12:17.
w Hand, Gen. 16:12.
x Ch. 22:2; 26:14; comp. ch. 1:19; see John 5:2.
y Quietness, Is. 30:15; 33:20.

1

z Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
a Ch. 7:2.
b Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

2

c See ch. 21:40.

3

d See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
e P. Vs. 3-16; comp. ch. 9:1-22; 26:9-18.
f Ch. 21:39.
g See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.
h Deut. 33:3; II Ki. 4:38; comp. Lu. 10:39.
i Feet, Gen. 18:4.

stairs, so it was that he was borne of the ^a soldiers for the ^b violence of the crowd; 36 for the multitude of the people followed after, ^cd crying out, ^e Away with him.

37 And as ^f Paul was about to be brought into the ^g castle, he saith unto the ^h chief captain, May I say something unto thee? And he said, Dost thou ⁱ know ^j Græek? 38 Art thou not then ^k the Ē-ġyp-ti-ān, who before these ^m days stirred up to ⁿ sedition and led out ^o into the ^p wilderness the four thousand ^q men of the Assassins? 39 But Paul said, ^r I am a Jew, of ^s Tār-sūs in ^t Ći-lī-ci-ā, a citizen of no mean ^u city: and I beseech thee, give me leave to speak unto the people. 40 And when he had given him leave, Paul, standing on the stairs, ^v beckoned with the ^w hand unto the people; and when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the ^x ^y Hebrew language, saying,

22 ^z ^a Brethren and ^b fathers, hear ye the defence which I now make unto you.

2 And when they heard that he spake unto them in the ^c Hebrew language, they were the more quiet: and he saith,

3 ^d ^e I am a ^f Jew, born in ^g Tār-sūs of Ći-lī-ci-ā, but brought up in ^h this city, at ⁱ the

Var. Rend.—V. 36. followed—kept following, KNO. him—this one, HO. V. 37. Dost thou know—Art thou acquainted with, HS. know—understand, WENDT. V. 38. Art thou not then—So LIND.; Thou art not then, Al. DeW. Me. VIN. then—therefore, HACK. stirred up to sedition—madest an uproar, GLO.; moved to sedition, REN. led—leddest, GLO. wilderness—desert, GLO. men of the—of, GLO. men of the Assassins—So HS.; stiletto-men, WENDT.; bandits, HO.; Sicarii, GLO. RA. BART. V. 40. when . . . leave—having permitted him, GLO. language—dialect, GLO. Chap. 22.—V. 2. language—dialect, GLO. were—kept, REN.; gave, HO. VIN. V. 3. of—in, REN. instructed—trained, REN.; educated, KNO. according . . . manner—in strict observation, REN. strict manner—strictness, Al. DeW. Me. Wo. GLO. HS.

feet of ^j Gă-mă-ġi-ġl, ^k instructed according to the ^l strict manner of the ^m law of our ⁿ fathers, being ^o zealous for ^p God, even as ^q ye all are this day: 4 and ^r s I persecuted this ^t Way unto the ^u death, binding and delivering into ^v prisons both men and ^w women. 5 As also ^x ^y the high priest doth bear me ^z witness, and all ^a the estate of the ^b elders: from whom also I ^c received ^d letters unto ^e the brethren, and ^f journeyed to ^g ^h Dă-măs-eūs to bring them also that were there unto ⁱ Jē-ru-ſă-lēm in ^j bonds to be ^k punished. 6 ^l And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and drew nigh unto Dă-măs-eūs, about ^m noon, suddenly there shone from ⁿ heaven a great ^o light round about me. 7 And I fell unto the ^p ^q ground, and heard a ^r voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? 8 And I answered, Who art thou, ^s Lord? And he said unto me, I am ^t Jē-šūs of ^u Năz-ă-rēth, whom thou persecutest. 9 And they that were with me ^v beheld indeed the light, but they ^w heard not the voice of him that spake to me. 10 And I said, ^x ^y What shall I ^z do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Dă-măs-eūs; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are ^a appointed for thee to do.

manner—accuracy, WENDT. law of our fathers—ancestral law, GLO. HS. zealous—a zealot, GLO. LIND. V. 4. and—for, REN. Way—i.e., the way of Christianity, Var. the death—death, REN. GLO. V. 5. estate of the elders—presbytery (eldership, GLO. WENDT.), = sanhedrin, HO. WENDT, GLO. RA. journeyed—was on my way, REN.; was journeying, GLO. that were—who had gone, REN.; add, (fled), HO.; add, come, WENDT.; there—thither, GLO. in bonds—for, REN. V. 6. about—at (bright), HO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 22.—V. 9. light—So N A B, Edd.; and were afraid, D E.

u Nazareth, Mt. 2:23. 9 v Comp. ch. 26:13. y See "Salvation Conditional," Acts 2:40. z See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7. a See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.

i Gamaliel, Acts 5:34.
k Instruction, Is. 54:13.
l Ch. 26:5; Phil. 3:6; comp. ch. 23:6.
m Law, Deut. 31:24.
n Israel, Deut. 4:1.
o John 2:17.
p God, Gen. 1:1.
q See ch. 21:20.

4

r Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
s V. 19 f; ch. 8:3.
t The Way, Acts 9:2.
u Death, Rom. 5:12.
v Prison, Gen. 42:16.
w Women, Ruth 3:9.

5

x Priests, Ex. 28:1.
y See ch. 9:1.
z Witness, John 8:17.
a Lu. 22:66 (Gr.); I Tim. 4:14 (Gr.); comp. ch. 5:21 (Gr.).
b Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
c Ch. 9:2.
d Letters, Acts 23:25.
e Ch. 2:29; 3:17; 13:26; 23:1; 28:17, 21; Rom. 9:3.
f Journey, Jonah 3:4.
g Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
h See ch. 9:2; Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
i See "Chains," Ps. 149:8.
k See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

6

l P. Vs. 6-11; ch. 9:3-8; 26:12-18.
m See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
n Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
o Light, Ps. 74:16.

7

p See "Year," Gen. 9:2.
q Ground, Gen. 33:19.
r Voice, Gen. 27:22.

8

s Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
t Ch. 26:9.

THE ACTS

11

a Ch. 9:8.
b See "Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
c Glory, Ps. 7:5.
d Light, Ps. 74:16.
e Hand, Gen. 18:12.

12

f Ananias, Acts 9:10.
g Devout, Acts 2:5.
h The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
i Law, Deut. 31:24.
j Comp. ch. 6:3; 10:22.
k The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

13

l See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
n Ch. 9:17.
o Ch. 9:18.
p Hour, Dan. 3:6.
1 Or, *received my sight and looked upon him*.

14

q See ch. 3:13.
r God, Gen. 1:1.
s Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
t Ch. 9:15; 26:16.
u See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
v Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
w See "Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1.
x Ch. 9:17; 26:16; I Cor. 9:1; 15:8.
y See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
z See ch. 7:52.
a Voice, Gen. 27:22.
b Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

15

c Ch. 23:11; 26:16.
d Witness, John 8:17.
e See "Apostle," Mt. 10:5.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g V. 14.

16

h Ch. 9:18.
i Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
j I Cor. 6:11; Heb. 10:22; see ch. 2:38; comp. Eph. 5:26.

k See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l Sin, Gen. 3:6. m Calling, I Cor. 1:26. n See ch. 7:59.
o Name, Acts 16:18. 17 p Ch. 9:26; 26:20. q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. r Prayer, Mt. 5:44. s Temple, I Sam. 1:9. t Ch. 10:10. u Trance, Acts 10:10. 18 v See "Visions," Num. 12:6. w Comp. ch. 9:29. 19 x Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

11 And when I^{a b} could not see for the^c glory of that^d light, being led by the^e hand of them that were with me I came into Dă-mă-s' eūs. 12 And one^f Ān-ā-ni'ās, a^{g h} devout man according to theⁱ law, ^j well reported of by all the^k Jews that dwelt there, 13 came unto^l me, and standing by me said unto me, ^{m n} Brother Sāul, receive thy sight. And in^o that very^p hour I¹ looked up on him. 14 And he said, ^q The^r God of our^s fathers hath^{t u} appointed thee to^v know his^w will, and to^x see the^{y z} Righteous One, and to hear a^a voice from his^b mouth. 15 For thou shalt be a^{c d} witness for him unto all^e men of^f what thou hast seen and heard. 16 And now why tarriest thou? ^h arise, and beⁱ baptized, and ^{j k} wash away thy sins, ^{l m n} calling on his^o name. 17 And it came to pass, that, when I had^p returned to^q Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, and while I^r prayed in the^s temple, I^t fell into a^u trance, 18 and^v saw him saying unto me, ^w Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jē-ru'-sā-lēm; because they will not receive of thee testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, ^x Lord, they
Var. Rend.—V. 11. see—look upon them, REN. glory—brightness, WENDT. V. 12. a—reported a, REN.; attested a, HO.; well reported of, Omit, REN. HO. that—which, REN. V. 13. standing unto me—stood over me and said, REN. receive thy sight—look up, receive sight, REN. in that very—on the same, GLO. I. . . him—I became seeing, and looked up at him, WENDT. looked up—received my sight and looked, *a marg.* him—Add, and saw, REN. V. 14. appointed—prepared, REN. V. 15. Fortelling thee that, REN. a witness (martyr, DEN.) for him—So DEN.; his witness, REN. V. 16. tarriest—dost thou hesitate, HO. WENDT. be baptized—have thyself baptized, BART. KNO. HACK. wash away—be washed of, WENDT. V. 17. when I had—having, GLO. fell into a trance—So VIN.; *Lit.* became in an ecstasy, RA. into a trance—in an ecstasy, GLO. trance—Or, ecstasy, HS. V. 18. of thee testimony—wit-

ness themselves know that^{y z a} I im-
prisoned and^b beat in every^c
synagogue them that^{d e} believed
on thee: 20 and^f when the^g
blood of^h Stē'phēn thy wit-
ness was shed, I also was stand-
ing by, and consenting, and
keeping theⁱ garments of them
that slew him. 21 And he said
unto me, Depart: for I will send
thee forth far hence^j unto the^k
Gēn'tiles.

22 And they gave him audi-
ence unto this^l word; and they^m
lifted up their voice, and said,
ⁿ Away with such a fellow from
the^o earth: for^p it is not fit that
he should^q live. 23 And as they^r
cried out, and^s threw off their
garments, and^t cast^u dust into
the^v air, 24 the^w chief^x captain
commanded him to be brought
into^y the castle, bidding that
he should^z be^a examined by^b
scourging, that he might know
for what cause they so^c shouted
against him. 25 And when they
had tied him up^d with the^e
thongs, ^f Paul said unto the^g
centurion that stood by, Is it
lawful for you to scourge^h a
man that is aⁱ Roman, and
uncondemned? 26 And when
the centurion heard it, he went

ness from thee, REN.; thy testimony, GLO. V. 19. themselves—Omit, REN. GLO. beat—scourged, GLO. V. 20. witness—So HACK. VIN.; *Gr.* martyr, RA. also was—was indeed, REN. consenting—approving, REN. V. 21. Depart—Go thy way, REN. for—because, GLO. unto—the unto, REN. Gentiles—heathen, HO. V. 22. gave him audience—heard him, GLO. is—was, REN. fit—proper, WENDT. HO. should live—is alive, WENDT; live, HO. V. 23. threw off—cast off, ME.; shook, *Al. DeW. Field*; threw up, GLO. HACK. Vs. 24, 26, 29. chief captain—tribune, Var. HO.; chiliarch, KNO. V. 24. castle—barracks (*i.e.* the tower of Antonio), Me. *Al.* bidding—saying, GLO.; and bade, REN. examined—tortured, LIND. by scourging—with scourges, GLO. VIN.; by means of scourging, WENDT. so shouted—cried out, GLO. against—to, HO. V. 25. And . . . with—And as they stretched him out to, GLO. when—as, *Al. Be.* tied . . . thongs—stretched him ready for the scourges, *DeW. Me. Ol. Da.*; bound him with thongs, *Al. Be.*; stretched him forward with the thongs, KNO.; stretched him forth for (out to, HS.) the thongs, HACK. HS. VIN. And . . . had—But as they tied, REN. with—for, REN.

y See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
z See v. 4; ch. 8:3.
a See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
b Ch. 26:11; see Mt. 10:17.
c Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
d Faith, Heb. 11:1.
e See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.

20

f Ch. 7:58 f.; 8:1; 26:10.
g Blood, Lev. 17:11.
h Stephen, Acts 7:2.
i Clothing, Job 31:19.

21

j Comp. ch. 9:15.
k Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

22

l Words, Pr. 15:23.
m Lifting up Voice, Gen. 27:22.
n See ch. 21:36; comp. I Thess. 2:16.
o Earth, Gen. 2:1.
p Ch. 25:24.
q Life, Gen. 2:7.

23

r Cry, Lu. 18:7.
s Comp. ch. 7:58.
t II Sam. 16:13.
u Dust, Is. 65:25.
v Air, I Cor. 9:26.

24

2 Or, *military tribune*, Gr. chiliarch.
Captain, Num. 2:3.
x See "Palace," Dan. 8:2.
y See v. 29.
z Shouting, Is. 12:6.

25

3 Or, *for*.
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
c Ch. 16:37.
d See "Rome," John 11:48.

26

a Captain, Num. 2:3.
 1 See v. 24.
 b Man, Gen. 2:7.
 c Paul, Acts 8:1.
 d Rome, John 11:48.

to the ^a1 chief captain and told him, saying, What art thou about to do? for this ^bc man is a ^dRoman. 27 And the ¹chief captain came and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? And he said, Yea. 28 And the ¹chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this citizenship. And Paul said, But I am a Roman born. 29 They then that were about to ^eexamine him straightway departed from him: and the ¹chief captain also ^fwas afraid when he ^hknew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

29
 e See v. 24.
 f Ch. 16:38.
 g Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

30 But on the morrow, ⁱdesiring to know the certainty wherefore he was accused of the ^jJews, he ^kloosed him, and commanded the ¹chief priests and all ^mn the council to come together, and brought Paul down and set him before them.

i Ch. 23:28.
 j The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 k Comp. ch. 21:33.
 l Priests, Ex. 28:1.
 m See Mt. 5:22.
 n See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.

23 And Paul, looking stedfastly on ^othe council, said, ^pBrethren, ^qI have ^slived before ^tGod in all good ^uconscience until this ^vday. 2 And the high priest ^wĀn-ā-ni'ās commanded them that stood by him ^xto smite him on

1
 o See ch. 22:5.
 p Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 q Ch. 24:16;
 II Cor. 1:12;
 II Tim. 1:3.
 r See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
 s Life, Gen. 2:7.
 t God, Gen. 1:1.
 u Conscience, Acts 24:16.
 v Day, Lev. 25:8.

Var. Read.—V. 28. I (first)—I, on my part, WENDT. I (second) . . . born—I was born so, GLO.; I have been so born, REN.; I am a Roman even from birth, KNO. Chap. 23.—V. 1. looking stedfastly—fastening his eyes, REN. lived—walked, HO. WENDT; add, like a citizen, VIN. GLO.; lit. lived a citizen life, BART. in all good conscience—with all good consciousness, HACK. before—unto, HACK. V. 2. And—But, GLO. stood by him—i.e. his servants, WENDT. V. 3. shall—about to, GLO. VIN. RA.; intends to, RA. (alt.). whited—white-washed, HO. WENDT. whited wall—wall of mud smeared with lime to look like stone, LIND. sittest . . . judge—dost thou sit judging, GLO. contrary to—Lit. transgressing, VIN. V. 4. And . . . by—but the bystanders, GLO. V. 5. knew not—i.e. literally (I did not know), CHRY'S. KNO. and others; i.e. ironically (I could not possibly think), ME. LIND.; I did not consider, BE. OL. GLO. WETSTEIN, COOK, RA. DEN. HACK.; wist

2
 w Ch. 24:1.
 x Comp. John 18:22.

the ^ymouth. 3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, ^zthou whited ^awall: and ^bsittest thou to ^cjudge me according to the ^dlaw, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law? 4 And they that stood by said, ^eRevilest thou God's high priest? 5 And Paul said, I knew not, brethren, that he was high priest: for it is ^fwritten, ^gThou shalt not speak ^hevil of a ⁱruler of thy people. 6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were ^jSād'dū-çēes and the other Phār'i-sēes, he ^kcried out in the council, Brethren, ^lI am a Phār'i-sēe, ^ma son of Phār'i-sēes: touching ⁿthe hope and ^oresurrection of the ^pdead I am called in question. 7 And when he had so said, there arose a ^qdissension between the Phār'i-sēes and Sād'dū-çēes; and the ^rassembly was divided. 8 For the Sād'dū-çēes say that there is no resurrection, neither ^sangel, nor ^tspirit; but the Phār'i-sēes ^uconfess both. 9 And there arose a great clamor: and some of ^vthe scribes of the Phār'i-sēes' part stood up, and strove, saying, ^wWe find no evil in this

not, REN. r. was—is, WENDT: is the, GLO. V. 6. when Paul perceived—Paul perceiving, GLO. Sadducees—of the Sadducees, GLO. Pharisees—of the Pharisees, GLO. touching—the on account of, HO. WENDT; concerning the, GLO. called in question—placed before the tribunal, WENDT; judged, GLO.; lit. being judged, RA. V. 7. And . . . said—Hardly had he said this, WENDT. had so said—so spoke, REN. assembly—multitude, REN. RA. divided—split itself, WENDT. V. 8. For—Omit, GLO. neither—nor, GLO. HACK. V. 9. clamor—cry, REN. Pharisees' part—party of the Pharisees, GLO. HACK. stood up, and strove—contended, HACK.; contended or fought together, RA.

Var. Read.—V. 26. What . . . do?—N A B C, Edd.; Take heed what thou doest, D H. Chap. 23.—V. 9. some . . . part—the scribes that were of the Pharisees part, some late MSS.; some of the Pharisees, A E, La.; some of the scribes that were . . . N B C, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. the . . . part—So some late MSS.; some of the Pharisees, A E, La.; some of the scribes that were . . . N B C, Al. Ti. Tr. WH.

y Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

3

z Mt. 23:27.
 a Wall, Jer. 51:58.
 b Lev. 19:15;
 Deut. 25:2;
 comp. John 7:51.
 c Judges, Ex. 18:22.
 d Law, Deut. 31:24.

4

e See "Reproach," Ez. 5:15.

5

f Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 g Q. Ex. 22:28.
 h Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 i Rulers of Israel, Ju. 5:7.

6

i Sadducees and Pharisees, Mt. 3:7.
 j Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 k Ch. 26:5; Phil. 3:5.
 l Son, Gen. 21:19.
 m Ch. 24:15, 21; 26:8.
 n Hope, Pr. 23:18.
 o Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
 p Death, Rom. 5:12.

7

q Strife, Pr. 26:21.
 r See "Congregation," Heb. 2:12.

8

s Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
 t Spirit, Job 4:15.
 u Confession, Mt. 16:16.

9

v Mk. 2:16; Lu. 5:30.
 w Scribes, II Sam. 8:17.
 x Comp. v. 29.

man: and ^a what if a ^b spirit hath spoken to him, or an ^c angel? 10 And when there arose a great ^d dissension, the ^e chief captain, ^f fearing lest ^g Paul should be torn in pieces by them, commanded the ^h soldiers to go down and take him by force from among them, and bring him into ⁱ the castle.

11 And ^k the ^l night following the ^m Lord stood by him, and said, ⁿ Be of good cheer: for ^p as thou hast ^q testified concerning me at ^r Jê-ru^s-sà-lêm, so must thou bear ^s witness also at ^t Rome.

12 And when it was ^u day, ^v the Jews banded together, and ^w bound themselves under a ^x curse, saying that they would ^y neither ^z eat nor ^a drink till they had ^b killed Paul. 13 And they were more than forty that made this ^c conspiracy. 14 And they came to the ^d chief priests and the ^e elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, to ^f taste nothing until we have killed Paul. 15 Now therefore do ye with ^g the council signify to the ^h chief captain that he bring him down unto you, as though ye would judge of his case more exactly: and

Var. Read.—V. 9 (*cont.*), and (*last*)—but, HO. and what—but, GLO. VIN. HACK. to—with, HO. Vs. 10, 15, 17–19, 22. chief captain—tribune, Var. GLO. HO.; chiliarch, WENDT. V. 10. soldiers—guard, HO. take . . . force—rescue him, GLO. torn—pulled, HACK. in pieces—asunder, HS. Vs. 10, 16, 32. castle—barracks, DEW. ME. OL. GLO. V. 11. by—over, REN. bear witness also—also testify of me, GLO. V. 12. banded together, and—having made a conspiracy, GLO. VIN.; having formed a combination, HACK. V. 13. conspiracy—*Lit.* swearing together, VIN. V. 14. they came—having come, GLO. the elders—elders, GLO. and said—they said, GLO. bound . . . curse—solemnly pledged ourselves, WENDT; *lit.* anathematized ourselves with an anathema, VIN.; cursed ourselves, HACK.; *lit.* cursed with a curse, or, vowed with a vow, RA.; placed themselves under an anathema, KNO. V. 15. signify—announce, HO.; lodge a statement with, BART. judge . . . exactly—So VIN. KNO.; determine more accurately concerning him, AL.; inquire something more accurately concerning him, GLO. judge of—determine, REN.; investigate, WENDT. before

we, before he comes near, are ready to slay him. 16 But Paul's ^k sister's ^l son heard of their ^m lying in wait, ⁿ and he came and entered into ^o the castle and told Paul. 17 And Paul called unto him one of the ^p centurions, and said, Bring this young man unto the ^q chief captain; for he hath something to tell him. 18 So he took him, and brought him to the ^r chief captain, and saith, Paul ^s the prisoner called me unto him, and asked me to bring this ^t young man unto thee, who hath something to say to thee. 19 And the ^u chief captain took him by the hand, and going aside asked him privately, What is it that thou hast to tell me? 20 And he said, The ^v Jews have agreed to ask thee to bring down Paul to-morrow unto the council, as though thou wouldest inquire somewhat more exactly concerning him. 21 Do not thou therefore yield unto them: for there ^w lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, who have ^x bound themselves under a curse, neither to eat nor to drink till they have slain him: and now are they ready, looking for the ^y promise from thee.

he comes—or ever he come, REN. R; before he was come, HACK. V. 16. heard—having heard, GLO. lying in wait—plot, GLO.; ambush, HACK. and (*first*) . . . entered—have come in upon them, and he entered, BART. R. marg. V. 17. hath something—had somewhat, HS. V. 18. saith—he saith, REN. who—since he, HACK. V. 19. going—having gone, GLO. going aside asked—went aside with him and inquired, REN. V. 20. agreed—made an agreement, HO. ask—desire of, REN. to (*second*)—that thou shouldest, REN. wouldest inquire—mightest learn, REN. exactly—perfectly, REN. V. 21. who—which, REN.

Var. Read.—V. 9 (*cont.*), and . . . angel?—but what if a spirit or an angel hath spoken unto him? N A B C, Edd.; but if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God, H. V. 12. the Jews—So N A B C, Edd.; certain of the Jews, H. V. 15. do . . . council—we ask you to do this for us: when ye have summoned the council, (D). V. 20. thou wouldest—So N A B E, Edd.; they would, cursives, BLASS, HILG.

22 So the ¹ chief ^a captain let the ^b young ^c man go, charging him, Tell no man that thou hast signified these things to me. 23 And he called unto him two of the ^d centurions, and said, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go as far as ^e Cæs-ä-rë-ä, and ^f horsemen threescore and ten, and ^g spearmen two hundred, at the third ^h hour of the ⁱ night: 24 and he bade them provide ^j beasts, that they might set ^k Paul thereon, and bring him safe unto ^l Felix the ^m governor. 25 And he

23
d See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
e Cæsarea, Acts 8:40.
f See "War," Josh. 22:12.
g Hour, Dan. 3:6.
h Night, Ps. 19:2.
24
i Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
j Animals, Gen. 2:20.
k Paul, Acts 8:1.
l Vs. 26, 33; ch. 24:1, 3, 10; 25:14.
m Governor, Neh. 8:9.

Var. Rend.—V. 22. Tell—Gossip to WENDT; to tell, GLO.; to divulge to, KNO. signified—showed, GLO. V. 23. two—some two, GLO. BART.; some two or three of the, DEN.; certain two, BLASS, WEISS. soldiers—i.e. heavy armed soldiers, Var.; foot soldiers (heavy armed legionaries), COOK, DEN. HACK. VIN. spearmen—light-armed men, Al. DeW. Me. KNO.; lancers, VULG. WENDT. military lieters (light-armed footmen), DEN.; light armed troops, javelin-throwers, or slingers, VIN. at—from, GLO. HACK. V. 24. provide—have in readiness, HO.; provide (two), WENDT. beasts—beasts of burden, HACK. they... safe—having mounted Paul they might convey him in safety, HACK. V. 25. he wrote—having written,

ⁿ wrote a ^o letter after this form: 26 Cælū⁴dī-ūs Lys-ä-ās unto the ^p most excellent governor Felix, ^q greeting. 27 This ^r man was ^s seized by the ^t Jews, and ^u was about to be slain of them, when ^v I came upon them with the soldiers and rescued him, ^w having learned that he was a ^x Roman. 28 And ^y desiring to ^z know the cause wherefore they accused him, ¹ I ² brought him down unto their ^a council: 29 whom I found to be accused about ^c questions of their ^d law,

GLO. after this form—of the following content, HO.; containing this outline (form or type), HACK. VIN. form—fashion, REN.; manner, GLO. V. 26. unto the most excellent—to his excellency, VIN. BART. excellent—mighty, REN.; worthy, HO.; highly honoured, WENDT; noble, GLO. governor—procurator, WENDT. greeting—sendeth greeting, REN. V. 27. came—having come, GLO. soldiers—troops, Var. COOK; soldiery, REN.; guard, GLO. HS. and (last)—omit, GLO. having—Or, and, RA. V. 28. brought—Lut. conducted, HS.

Var. Read.—V. 28. I . . . council—Omit, B*, 61; bracket, WH.

25
n Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
26
o Ch. 24:3; 26:25; comp. Lu. 1:3. [10:4].
p Salutation, Lu.
27
q See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
r See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
s The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
t See "Intolerance," Acts 7:51.
u Ch. 21:32 f.
v Comp. ch. 22:25-29.
w See "Rome," John 11:48.
28
x Ch. 22:30.
y Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
29
z Some ancient authorities omit I brought him down unto their council.
1 See v. 10.
2 Sanhedrin, Mt. 26:3.
b See v. 1.
29
c Ch. 18:15; comp. ch. 25:19; [31:24].
d Law, Deut.

* **HORSEMAN: Earliest Mention of.**—Gen. 50:9.
Subjects of the King.—I Sam. 8:11; I Ki. 1:5; Ezra 8:22; Neh. 2:9; Acts 23:32.
Often Hired.—I Chr. 19:6.
Cavalry.—Of Pharaoh—Ex. 14:9, 17, 18, 23, 26, 28; 15:19; Josh. 24:6. Of Egypt—II Ki. 18:24; II Chr. 12:3; Is. 36:9. Of Philistines—I Sam. 13:5. Of David—II Sam. 1:6. Of Israel—II Ki. 2:12; 13:14. Of Ethiopians—II Chr. 16:8. Of Solomon—I Ki. 4:26; 9:19, 22; 10:26; II Chr. 1:14; 8:9; 9:25. Of Ben-hadad—I Ki. 20:20. Of Assyria—Ez. 23:6, 12. Of Babylon—Ez. 26:7, 10. Taken Captive by David—II Sam. 8:4; I Chr. 18:4. Slain—II Sam. 10:18; II Ki. 13:7. Cities for—II Chr. 8:6.
Prophecies concerning.—Is. 21:7, 9; 22:6, 7; 31:1, 3; Jer. 4:29; 46:4; Ez. 38:4; Dan. 11:40; Hos. 1:7; Rev. 9:16.
Illustrative.—Joel 2:4; Hab. 1:8.
† LETTER: LETTERS.—Written by David to Joab—II Sam. 11:14. Sent to Artaxerxes—Ezra 4:7, 8, 11. Reply of Artaxerxes—Ezra 4:23. Written to Darius—Ezra 5:6-8. Reply of—Ezra 5:5. Written to Ezra, the Priest—Ezra 7:11. Hezekiah's Letters concerning Passover—II Chr. 30:1. Sent to the Governors for Aid in rebuilding the Wall—Neh. 2:7-9. Sent by Sanballat—Neh. 6:5. Of Ananias—Esth. 1:22. Sent by Posts to destroy the Jews—Esth. 3:13. Written by Mordecai to the Jews—Esth. 9:20-26. Letter of Purim—Esth. 9:29, 30. Jezebel forges Letter—I Ki. 21:8-11. Letter from King of Syria to King of Israel—II Ki. 5:5, 7. Written by Jehu—II Ki. 10:1-7. Sennacherib's Letters against Jehovah—II Ki. 19:14-16; II Chr. 32:17. King of Babylon's Letters unto Hezekiah—II Ki. 20:12; Is. 39:1. Letter sent by Jeremiah to People of the Captivity—Jer. 29:25, 29. Shemaiah's Letters to People at Jerusalem—Jer. 29:25, 29. Letters (of Commission) granted from the High Priests and the Sanhedrin to Saul—Acts 9:2. Claudius's Letter to Felix—Acts 23:25-33. Letter from Judea—Acts 28:21.
Letter in the Sense of Law.—Rom. 2:27, 29; 7:6; II Cor. 3:6.
Letter in the Sense of Knowledge.—John 7:15.
Letters, i.e., Epistles.—Epistles of Commendation—II Cor. 3:6. Paul's Epistles—Thirteen Epistles of Paul (besides Hebrews) in Four Groups: Eschatological—I and II Thessa-

lonians. Doctrinal—I and II Corinthians; Galatians; Romans. Christological—Philippians; Philemon; Colossians; Ephesians. Pastoral—I Timothy; Titus; II Timothy; I Cor. 5:9.
Lost Epistles.—Paul probably alluded to an Epistle of the Corinthians. Another lost Epistle of Paul's may also be referred to in II Cor. 2:3, 4; 7:8, 12, though the reference may be to I Corinthians. The Epistles of Paul were at once imitated by pretenders—II Thess. 2:2. Paul usually used amusements, as Tertius in Romans—Rom. 16:22. But he signed the closing salutation in his own hand—I Cor. 16:21; Col. 14:18; II Thess. 3:17. In Gal. 6:11-18 he seems to have written the whole paragraph (his large handwriting). He probably wrote the little Epistle of Philemon himself—Philemon 19. He considered his Epistles authoritative and binding on disciples—I Cor. 5:9; 7:40; 14:37; II Cor. 10:10, 11; 13:10; Col. 4:16; I Thess. 5:27; II Thess. 2:15; 3:12, 13, 17; Philemon 21. Paul wrote business letters on church business—I Cor. 16:3. Some of his Epistles passed from church to church—Col. 4:16. Peter puts them on a par with Old Testament Scriptures—II Pet. 3:16. One may distinguish between a purely personal letter, like Philemon, full of the Christian spirit, however, and doctrinal or ecclesiastical discussions, like Galatians and Ephesians. The most of them partake of both features, and all are in the informal style of letters. The first part is usually doctrinal and the second part practical and personal. Cf. I Corinthians, Colossians, and the Epistles to Timothy and Titus. The Epistle to the Hebrews, while addressed to the Hebrews (of unknown authorship), is more of a treatise (ancient homily or sermon), though some personal items come at the close. The Book is a great argument with strong exhortations.
The Seven Catholic, or General Epistles (James, I Peter, Jude, II Peter, I, II, III John) are not all general. II John is sent to Gaius. The letters to the seven churches (Rev. 1:11) are real epistles to the circle of seven important cities in the Roman province of Asia. A copy of the Book of Revelation was probably sent to each church. Twenty-one of the twenty-seven New Testament books are thus letters, and one of the other six (Revelation) has seven letters in the body of the Book (Chaps. 2 and 3).

29

- a Ch. 25:25;
23:31; 23:18;
comp. v. 9.
b See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
c Death, Rom.
5:12.
d Bondage,
John 8:33.
e "Prison,"
Gen. 42:16.

30

- f See v. 20.
g Conspiracy,
Num. 14:4.
h V. 12; see
ch. 9:24.
i Many ancient
authorities
read against
the *mem* on
their part, I
sent him to
thee, charging
etc.
j See "Paul,"
Acts 8:1.
k V. 35; comp.
ch. 24:19;
25:16.
l Many ancient
authorities
add *Farewell*.

31

- k Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.
l Paul, Acts
8:1.
m Night, Ps.
19:2.

32

- n See v. 23.
o See "Palace,"
Dan. 8:2.
p See v. 10.

33

- q Caesarea.
Acts 8:40.
r Letter, Acts
23:25.
s Vs. 24, 26; ch.
24:1, 3, 10;
25:14.

34

- t Ch. 25:1.
u Ch. 21:39; see
ch. 6:9.
v Cilicia, Acts
8:9.

35

- w V. 30; comp.
ch. 24:19;
25:16.
x Comp. ch.
24:27.
y Herod, Mt.
14:3.
z Gr. *Prato-
rium*.

1

- z See v. 11.
a Dav. Lev.
25:8.
b Priests, Ex.
28:1.
c Ch. 23:2.
d Elders of Is-
rael, Ezra 5:5.
e Ananias, Acts
9:10.

but to have ^a nothing laid to his charge ^b worthy of ^c death or of ^d bonds. 30 And when it was ^e shown to me that there would be ^g a plot ^h against the ⁱ man, I sent him to thee forthwith, charging ^j his accusers also to speak against him before thee.²

31 So the ^k soldiers, as it was commanded them, took ^l Paul and brought him by ^m night to Ān-īp-ā-trīs. 32 But on the morrow they left ⁿ the horsemen to go with him, and returned to ^o the castle: 33 and they, when they came to ^q Cæs-ā-rē-ā and delivered the ^r letter to ^s the governor, presented Paul also before him. 34 And when he had read it, he asked of what ^t province he was; and when he understood that ^u he was of ^v Cī-lī-ā, 35 I will hear thee fully, said he, when thine ^w accusers also are come: and he commanded him to be ^x kept in ^y Hēr-ōd's ^z palace.

24 And after ^a five ^b days the ^c high priest ^d Ān-ā-nī-ās came down with certain ^e elders, and ^f with an orator, one Tēr-tūl-lūs; and they informed

Var. Rend.—V. 30. And—But, HO. WENDT. shown to me—So REN.; told me, GLO. that . . . man—that they laid in wait for the man, GLO. would be—was on the way, HO.; was about to be, WENDT. V. 31. was—had been, REN. by—during the, HO. WENDT. V. 32. But—And, GLO. and (last)—they, GLO. castle—barracks, GLO. V. 34. he asked—and inquired, REN. he asked of—having asked from, HACK. what—what kind of a (i.e. imperial or senatorial), WENDT. RA. KNO. VIN. was—is, HACK. when he understood—learned, REN. V. 35. thee fully—thy cause, VIN. R. palace—So KNO.; Lū. Prætorium; see Mk. 15:16, Var. RA. HS. (alt.). Chap. 24.—V. 1. And—But, GLO.: Now, HACK. came—went, REN. with—Omit, REN. GLO. elders—Gr. presbyters, RA. and they—who, GLO. governor—procurator, WENDT. HO. V. 2. when—after, HO. WENDT. he—this one, HO. called—brought forward, WENDT; summoned, HS. began—proceeded, HACK. by—through, WENDT. HO. much—deep, WENDT; great, HO. providence—wise foresight, LIND.; forethought, VIN. BART. evils are corrected—So LIND.: are excellent regulations, GLO.; improvements happen, HO.; reforms are enacted, WENDT; things are ordered aright, REN.; many excellent regulations are secured, HS.; reforms are being carried out, RA. for—unto, HS. nation—people, HO. WENDT. V. 3. we accept—Place before with, WENDT, LA.

the governor against Paul. 2 And when he was called, Tēr-tūl-lūs began to accuse him, saying,

Seeing that by thee we ^e enjoy much ^h peace, and that by thy providence ⁱ evils are corrected for this ^j nation, 3 we accept it in all ways and in all places, ^k most excellent Felix, with all ^m thankfulness. 4 But, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I entreat thee to hear us of thy clemency a few ⁿ words. 5 For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of ^o insurrections among all the ^p Jews throughout ^q the world, and a ringleader of the ^r sect of the ^s 'Nāz-ā-rēneš': 6 who moreover assayed to ^u profane the ^v temple: on whom also we laid hold: 5 8 from whom thou wilt be able, by examining him thyself, to take ^x knowledge of all these things whereof we accuse him. 9 And ^y the Jews also joined in the charge, affirming that these things were so.

10 And when the governor had ^z beckoned unto him to speak, Paul answered,

Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many ^a years a

HO. excellent—mighty, REN. V. 4. tedious unto thee—taking thy time, HO. WENDT. entreat—pray, REN. clemency—indulgence, WENDT. V. 5. have found—found, REN.; met (lighted upon), WENDT; having found, GLO. pestilent fellow—pest, GLO.; lit. pestilence or pest, VIN. insurrections—sedition, REN. GLO. sect—party, WENDT. the (last)—Omit, HS. V. 6. moreover assayed—even went about, REN.; also attempted, GLO.; also hath tried, HS. V. 8. from thee—by examining whom thyself, thou wilt be able to, REN. V. 9. joined in the charge—assailed him, GLO. HS. charge—assault, REN. V. 10. beckoned—signed, HS. Paul answered—Place after and, REN. of—since (for), HO. HACK.; for, GLO.

Var. Read.—V. 30. there . . . plot—a plot would be laid, N A B E, Edd. sent . . . forthwith—I sent straightway, to thee, B H L Al. WH.; I sent him to thee, N A E, La. Ti. Tr.² thee (last)—So A B E, Edd.; add, Farewell, N E L d, PESH. HARCL. ARM. AETH.^{wp} HILG. Chap. 24.—V. 1. certain—So N A B E, Edd.; some, HO.; the, GLO. V. 2. evils are corrected—very worthy deeds are done, H.; reformations are being wrought, N A B E, Edd. V. 6. hold—So N A B (H) L (P), 61, THEB. BOH. La. Ti. WH. WEISS, WENDT, BE. LECH. DEW. ME.; add margin, (D) E. BLASS, H. HOLZMANN, HILG. BELSER, WO.

f Governor,
Neh. 8:9.

2

- g See "Joy,"
Ps. 30:5.
h Peace, Pr.
17:1.
i Evils, Ps.
97:10.
j Nations, Gen.
10:32.
k See "King-
dom of Ju-
dah," I Ki.
12:23.

3

- l Ch. 23:26;
23:25.
m Thanksgiv-
ing, II Cor.
4:15.

4

- n Words, Pr.
15:23.

5

- o See "Re-
bellion," Ex.
20:8.
p The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
q World, Rev.
10:6.
r Gr. the in-
habited earth.
r See v. 14; ch.
15:5.
s See "Naza-
reth," Mt.
2:23.
t See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.

6

- u Profane,
I Tim. 6:20.
v Ch. 21:23.
w Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
x Some ancient
authorities in-
sert and we
would have
judged him ac-
cording to our
law. 7 But the
chief captain
Lysias came,
and with great
violence took
him away out
of our hands, 8
commanding
his accusers to
come before
thee.

8

- x Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.

9

- y See I Thess.,
2:10.

10

- z Beckoning,
Acts 13:17.
a Years, Lev.
25:38.

¹⁰
a Judges, Ex. 18:22.
b Nation, Gen. 10:32.
c Paul, Acts 8:1.
¹¹
d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
e Comp. ch. 21:18, 27, and v. 1.
f Day, Lev. 25:8.
g Worship, Mt. 4:10.
h Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
¹²
i Ch. 25:8.
j See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
k See v. 18.
l Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
m City, Gen. 4:17.
¹³
n Ch. 25:7.
¹⁴
o Confession, Mt. 16:16.
p The Way, Acts 9:2.
q See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
r See ch. 3:13.
s God, Gen. 1:1.
t Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
u See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
v Comp. ch. 25:8; 26:4 ff. 22 f.; 28:23.
w Faith, Heb. 11:1.
x Law, Deut. 31:24.
y Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
z See "Prophecies," Dan. 2:21.
a The Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
¹⁵
b Hope, Pr. 23:18.
c Comp. Dan. 12:2; John 5:28 f.; 11:24; see ch. 23:6.
d Or, *accept*.
e Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
f See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
g Justice, Mic. 6:8.
h The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
i The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
¹⁶
2 Or, *On this account*.
i See ch. 23:1.

^a judge unto this ^b nation, ^c I cheerfully make my defence: 11 seeing that thou canst take ^d knowledge that it is not more than ^e twelve ^f days since I went up to ^g worship at ^h Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm: 12 and ⁱ neither in the temple did they find me ^j disputing with any man or ^k stirring up a crowd, nor in the ^l synagogues, nor in the ^m city. 13 ⁿ Neither can they prove to thee the things whereof they now accuse me. 14 But this I ^o confess unto thee, that after ^{p q} the Way which they call a sect, so serve I ^{r s} the God of our ^{t u} fathers, ^{v w} believing all things which are according to the ^x law, and which are ^{y z} written in the ^a prophets; 15 having ^b hope toward God, which ^c these also themselves ^d look for, that there shall be a ^e resurrection both of the ^{f g} just and ^h unjust. 16 ² Herein ⁱ I also exercise myself to have a * con-

Var. Rend.—V. 10 (*cont.*). unto—for, WENDT. nation—people, WENDT. I—I do, REN. my defence—defence in my case, WENDT. V. 11. seeing . . . knowledge—while you are able to know, HACK. it . . . than—there are yet, REN. went—came, GLO. V. 12. neither . . . me—they neither found me in the temple, REN. GLO. stirring—raising, REN.; nor raising, GLO. crowd—popular tumult, GLO. nor—neither, GLO. V. 14. so—thus, HO. serve—Or, worship, RA. which—that, REN. according to—contained in, REN.; throughout, HO. which are—Omit, REN. V. 15. having—and have, REN. hope toward—a hope in reference to, HACK. these—they themselves, GLO. these . . . for—*Lit.* they themselves also wait for, HS. also—men, REN. look for—admit, GLO.; entertain, HACK. V. 16. Herein—Meanwhile, REN.; Therefore, HO. WENDT. On this account, or, In accordance with this principle, COOK. Herein . . . exercise—I also accordingly (*as well as they*) so exercise, AL. Deff. Me. I—do I, R. toward—before, REN. always—always, REN. V. 17. Now—But, GLO. some—an interval of a number of, WENDT.; many, GLO. R.; several, HACK.; an

science void of ^{i k} offence toward God and ^l men always. 17 Now ^m after some ⁿ years I ^o came to bring ^p alms to my ^q nation, and ^r offerings: 18 ³ amidst which they found me ^{s t} purified in the ^u temple, with no ^v crowd, nor yet with ^w tumult: but *there were* certain ^x Jews from ^y Ā-si-ā—19 who ought to have been here before thee, and to ^z make accusation, if they had aught against me. 20 Or else let these men themselves say what wrong-doing they found when I stood before ^a the council, 21 except it be for this one ^b voice, that ^{c d} I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the ^e dead I am called in question before you this day.

22 But ^f Felix, having more exact knowledge concerning the Way, deferred them, saying, When Lys-î-ās the ^{g h} chief ⁱ captain interval of several, BART. came—am come, HO. to—in order to, HACK. nation—people, HO. V. 18. amidst—in, GLO. amidst which—in the midst of these occupations, or, while doing this, HS.; in which, or, while so engaged, VIN.; in which, HACK.; in presenting which, HACK. purified—sanctified, HO. with no crowd nor yet—neither with a crowd nor, HS. V. 19. make—have made, REN. V. 20. wrong-doing—crime, HACK. found—found in me, HS. V. 21. voice—word, HO. WENDT. exclamation, GLO. called in question—Gr. being judged, RA. V. 22. having . . . Way—being more accurately instructed concerning that way, GLO.; knowing the things in regard to the way more accurately, HACK. deferred them—put them off, HS. way—i.e. of Christianity, Var. WENDT. deferred—dismissed, WENDT. saying—and said, REN. chief captain—tribune, GLO.

Var. Read.—V. 10. cheerfully—So A B E, VULG. ATH. WEISS, WENDT, BLASS, HILG. NES. *Edd.*; the more cheerfully, (H L P), CHRYS. V. 21. be for—So A B C, 13, 40, 61, WENDT, BLASS, NES.; by, S E H (L P), CHRYS. VULG. BOH. HARCL. HILG.

^j See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^k See "Stumbling-block," Jer. 6:21.
^l Man, Gen. 2:7.
¹⁷
m Comp. ch. 20:31.
n Years, Lev. 25:8.
o Rom. 15:25—21 Cor. 16:1-4;
 II Cor. 8:1-4;
 9:1, 2, 12;
 comp. ch. 11:29 f.; Gal. 2:10.
p Almsgiving, Job 29:13.
q The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
r Offering, Gen. 22:2.

¹⁸
³ Or, in presenting which.
s Purification, Lev. 15:2.
t Ch. 21:26.
u Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
v See v. 12.
w Tumult, Ps. 65:7.
x Ch. 21:27.
y Asia, Acts 2:9.

¹⁹
z See ch. 23:30.
²⁰
a See "Sanhedrin," Mt. 26:3.

²¹
b Voice, Gen. 27:22.
c Cry, Lu. 18:7.
d Ch. 23:6;
 comp. v. 15.
e Death, Rom. 5:12.

²²
f Felix, Acts 23:24.
g Ch. 21:31;
 22:24; 23:26.
⁴ Or, *military* tribune. Gr. *chiliarch*.
h Captain, Num. 2:3.

* CONSCIENCE.—Gr. *sunēidesis*, "Co-perception or Moral Consciousness." Term occurs Thirty Times in New Testament. The Sphere of Conscience.—Rom. 9:1, 2; 13:5; I Tim. 3:9; II Tim. 1:3; Heb. 10:22; I Pet. 3:21.

The Heart the Organ of Conscience.—Mt. 10:37-39; Lu. 14:33-35; John 15:10-14; Acts 26:9.

The Prophecy of Conscience.—Is. 55:6-9; Jer. 23:16, 17; Amos 3:6-8; II Pet. 3:11-14.

An Approving Conscience.—Job 27:6; Acts 23:1; Rom. 2:15; 9:1; II Cor. 1:12; I Tim. 1:5; Heb. 13:18; I Pet. 3:16.

A Disapproving Conscience.—Rom. 2:15.

An Active Conscience.—Gen. 31:36-42; 39:7-9; Job 31:16-22; Dan. 1:8; Acts 4:19; 23:1; 24:16; Rom. 2:15; I Pet. 2:19.

A Conciliatory Conscience.—Rom. Ch. 13; 15:1, 2; I Cor. Ch. 8; 10:25-31; II Cor. 4:2.

A Weak Conscience.—Lu. 14:33-35; I Cor. 8:7, 10, 12.

An Accusing Conscience.—Ps. 32:3-5; 38:1-8; 51:3; Mt. 26:75; 27:3-5; Mk. 6:16-20; John 8:9; I Tim. 1:19.

A Seared Conscience.—Pr. 30:20; Jer. 6:15; Rom. 1:21-25; I Tim. 4:2.

A Defiled Conscience.—I Cor. 8:7; Titus 1:15; Heb. 10:22.

The Conscience of Conscience.—Pr. 21:2; John 8:33; Acts 26:9.

A Considerate Conscience.—I Cor. 10:25-29.

The Conscience acts according to the Light possessed.—Rom. 2:10-16.

Consciences in Conflict with each other.—I Cor. 10:28 f.

Witness of the Conscience.—Rom. 9:1 f. Cf. I John 5:10.

- 23
a Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.
b Paul, Acts 8:1.
c Comp. ch. 23:35.
d Comp. ch. 23:16.
e Comp. ch. 23:16; 27:3.
f Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
g Minister, Acts 15:39.

- 24
h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i Felix, Acts 23:24.
l Gr. his own wife.
j Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
k The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
m Paul, Acts 8:1.
n See ch. 20:21.
o Faith, Heb. 11:1.
p See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
q Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

- 25
q Titus 2:12.
r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
s See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
t See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
u Gal. 5:23; II Pet. 1:6; comp. Titus 1:8.
v The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
w Fear, Gen. 9:2.
x Season, Gen. 8:22.

- 26
y Hope, Pr. 23:18.
z See "Bribery," Is. 33:15.
a Money, Ex. 12:44.

- 27
b Year, Lev. 25:8.
c Ch. 25:1, 4, 9, 12 &c.; 26:24f.; 32.
d Ch. 25:9; comp. ch. 12:3.
e Bondage, John 8:33.
f Comp. ch. 23:35; 25:14.

tain shall come down, I will determine your matter. 23 And he gave order to the ^a centurion that ^b he should be ^c kept in charge, and should ^d have indulgence; and not to forbid any of ^e his ^f friends to ^g minister unto him.

24 But after certain ^h days, ⁱ Felix came with Dr̄y-sil'la, ^j his ^k wife, who was a ^l Jewess, and sent for ^m Paul, and heard him concerning ⁿ the faith in ^o Christ Jē'šus. 25 And as he reasoned of ^q righteousness, and ^r self-control, and ^s the judgment to come, Felix was ^t terrified, and answered, Go thy way for this time; and when I have a convenient ^u season, I will call thee unto me. 26 He ^v hoped withal that ^z a money would be given him of Paul: wherefore also he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him. 27 But when two years were ^a fulfilled, Felix was succeeded by Pōr-c̄iūs 'Fēs'tūs; and ^b desiring to gain favor with the Jews, Felix left Paul in ^c bonds.

Var. Rend.—V. 22 (*cont.*), shall come—shall have come, GLO.; comes, REN. determine—investigate, WENDT. determine your matter—inquire fully into your case, HS. V. 23, should have—to grant him, GLO.; that he should have, HACK. indulgence—So HS. KNO.; liberty, DeW. Me.; remission (*i.e.* partial liberty), AL; rest, Be.; alleviation, WENDT; relaxation, GLO.; release, HACK. not to forbid any—to hinder none, GLO. friends—own, HO. WENDT, RA.; own people, REN. to minister—from ministering, GLO. V. 24, his—his own, REN. RA. BART. who—which, REN. HO. V. 25, reasoned—discoursed, REN. of—concerning, GLO. self-control—So VIN.; temperance, REN.; chastity, GLO.; chastity, self-restraint, COOK; especially, continence, HACK. to—which is to, GLO. was terrified—became afraid, REN.; or, was alarmed, RA.; having become alarmed, HACK.; lit. having become in fear, VIN. have—get, REN. thee unto me—for thee, REN. V. 26, He hoped withal—at the same time hoping, GLO. HACK. would—will, HACK. of—by, GLO. V. 27, But . . . fulfilled—Two years now having been completed, HACK. when—Omit, GLO. were fulfilled—being completed, GLO. were . . . desiring—expired, Porcius Festus came into Felix' room; and Felix being minded, REN. desiring . . . Jews—wishing to put the Jews under obligations, GLO.; wishing to lay up favour for himself with the Jews, HACK. in bonds—be-

25 ^g Fēs'tūs therefore, ^h having come into ⁱ the province, after ^j three days went up to ^k Jē-ry'-sā-lēm from ^l Çæs-ā-rē-ā. 2 And the ^m chief priests and the principal men of the Jews ⁿ informed him against Paul; and they besought him, 3 asking a favor against him, that he would send for him to Jē-ry'-sā-lēm; ^o laying a plot to ^p kill him on the way. 4 Howbeit Fēs'tūs ^q answered, that Paul ^r was kept in charge at Çæs-ā-rē-ā, and that he himself was about to depart ^s thither shortly. 5 Let them therefore, saith he, that are of power among you go down with me, and if there is anything amiss in the ^t man, let them accuse him.

6 And when he had tarried among them not more than eight or ten days, he went down unto Çæs-ā-rē-ā; and on the morrow he sat on ^u the judgment-seat, and commanded Paul to be brought. 7 And when he was come, the Jews that had come down from Jē-ry'-sā-lēm stood round about him, bringing against him ^v many and grievous charges ^w which they could not

hind in bonds, HO.; bound, REN. GLO. Chap. 25.—V. 1. therefore—So, REN. having come into—the entered on his, REN.; entered upon his, GLO. went—he went, GLO. V. 2. chief—high, HO. GLO. COOK, RA. chief priests—high priest, HACK. the principal—first, REN. RA. they—Omit, REN. besought—kept beseeching, VIN. V. 3. asking—asking for themselves, HACK. a favor—favour, REN. GLO. laying . . . on—forming an ambushade to slay him by, GLO.; making or arranging an ambush, VIN. a plot—to wait to, REN. V. 4. Howbeit—Thereupon, REN. kept—Omit, REN. in charge—Omit, HS. charge—ward, REN. and—but, REN. V. 5. that—which, REN. are of—have the, WENDT. of power—able, Be.; powerful, AL. DeW. Me. OL. WO. HACK. go—come, WENDT. if there is anything—whatever there is, REN. amiss—improper, WENDT. V. 6. on . . . sat—the next day seating himself, REN. V. 7. that—which, REN. bringing . . . and—and laid many, REN. grievous—Gr. heavy, RA. charges—accusations, GLO. which—against him which, REN.

Var. Read.—V. 24. Christ Jesus—So N* B (E L), 61, VULG. BOH. HARCL. NES. La. Ti. WH.; Christ, N* C, AL. Tr.

- 1
g Acts 24:27.
h Or, having entered upon his province.
i Ch. 23:34.
j Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
k Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
l Cæsarea, Acts 8:40.

- 2
l Priests, Ex. 23:1.
m V. 15; ch. 24:1.

- 3
n See "Conspiracy," Num. 14:4.
o See ch. 9:24.
p See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

- 4
q See v. 16.
r Ch. 24:23.

- 5
s Man, Gen. 2:7.

- 6
t See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
u See "Seat," Mt. 21:12.
v See vs. 10, 17; Mt. 27:19.

- 7
w Comp. ch. 24:5f.
x Ch. 24:13.

^a Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b Ch. 24:12;
 28:17; comp.
 ch. 6:13.
^c Law, Deut.
 31:24.
^d The Jews,
 II Ki. 16:6.
^e Temple.
^f I Sam. 1:9.
^g Cæsar, Lu.
 2:1.
^h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 9
ⁱ Festus, Acts
 24:27; Ch.
 12:3.
^j See v. 20.
^k Jerusalem, Ju.
 1:8.

10
^k Judgment-seat,
 II Pet.
 2:4.
^l Seat, Mt.
 21:12.
^m Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.

11
ⁿ The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.
^o See "Punish-
 ment," Gen.
 39:20.
^p Death, Rom.
 5:12.
^q Man, Gen. 2:7.
^r Gr. *grant me*
by favor; and
 so in v. 16.
^s Vs. 21, 25; ch.
 26:32; 28:19.

12
^a A different
 body from
 that men-
 tioned ch.
 4:15 and sub-
 sequently
 (e.g., 24:20).

13
^t Day, Lev.
 25:8.
^u See "Herod,"
 Mt. 14:3.
^v King, Deut.
 17:15.

prove; 8 while ^a Paul said in his
 defence, ^b Neither against the
^c law of the ^d Jews, nor against the
^e temple, nor against ^f Cæsar, have I
^g sinned at all. 9 But
^h Fēs'tūs, desiring to gain favor
 with the Jews, answered Paul
 and said, ⁱ Wilt thou go up to
^j Jê-ru-sa-lēm, and there be
 judged of these things before
 me? 10 But Paul said, I am
 standing before Cæsar's ^k judg-
 ment-seat, where I ought to be
 judged: to the Jews have I done
 no wrong, as thou also very well
^l knowest. 11 If then I am a
^m wrong-doer, and have com-
 mitted anything ⁿ worthy of
^o death, I refuse not to die; but
 if none of those things is ^p true
 whereof these accuse me, no
^q man can ^r give me up unto
 them. I ^s appeal unto Cæsar.
 12 Then Fēs'tūs, when he had
 conferred with ^t the council, an-
 swered, Thou hast appealed
 unto Cæsar: unto Cæsar shalt
 thou go.

13 Now when certain ^u days
 were passed, ^v A-grip-pā the
^w king and Bēr-ni-çē arrived at
 Var. Read.—V. 8. said in his defence—
 answered for himself, REN. sinned—
 offended, REN. GLO. V. 9. desiring
 —willing, REN.; wishing, GLO. desiring
 —of—wishing to win the favour of, HS.
 gain. . . Jews—lay the Jews under obli-
 gations, GLO. of—concerning, GLO.
 things—matters, GLO. V. 10. But—And,
 REN. am standing—stand, GLO.; hav-
 ing been and am standing, LIND. judg-
 ment-seat—tribunal, GLO. where I
 ought to—and here should I, WENDT.
 to the—to, REN. KNO. also very well
 knowest—thyself also knowest better,
 GLO.: art getting to know better, REN.;
 thyself best comprehendest, WENDT;
 also thou perceivest better, HACK. very
 well—better than any question implies,
 VIN. V. 11. then—Only, HACK. then I
 am—therefore I be, GLO. a wrong-doer
 —in the wrong, HO. WENDT; an of-
 fender, GLO. have done and am doing
 wrong, HACK. and—or, GLO. worthy
 of—deserving, GLO. refuse not to die—
 plead not for life, REN. die—suffer this
 death, WENDT. but—on the other hand,
 HO. none. . . up—if there be nothing in
 these things whereof these men accuse
 me no man can deliver me, GLO. can
 give me up—can give away my life, REN.
 give me up—Lil. grant by favour, a marg.
 them—them as a favour, LIND. V. 12.
 when he had—having, GLO. Thou . . .
 Cæsar—Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar
 ? RA. (alt.). V. 13. when—after,
 REN. Agrippa the king—King Agrippa,

^w Cæs-ā-rē-ā, ² and ^x saluted Fēs'tūs.
 14 And as they tarried
 there many days, Fēs'tūs laid
 Paul's case before the king,
 saying, There is a certain man
^y left a ^z prisoner by ^a Felix; 15
 about whom, when I was at Jê-
 ru-sa-lēm, the ^b chief priests and
 the ^c elders of the Jews in-
 formed me, asking for ^d sentence
 against him. 16 To whom I
^e answered, that it is not the
^f custom of the ^g Romans to
^h give up any man, before that
ⁱ the accused have the accusers
^j face to face, and have had op-
 portunity to make his defence
 concerning the matter laid
 against him. 17 When therefore
 they were come together here, I
 made no delay, but on the
 next day sat on ^k the judgment-
 seat, and commanded the man
 to be brought. 18 Concerning
 whom, when the accusers stood
 up, they brought no charge of
 such ^l evil things as I supposed;
 19 but had certain ^m questions
 against him of their own ⁿ re-
 ligion, and of one ^o Jē-sūs, who
 was dead, whom Paul af-

REN. arrived—came to stay, REN.
 saluted—came to greet, WENDT, HO.
 V. 14. many—some, REN. laid . . .
 king—informed the king of the charge
 against Paul, GLO. V. 15. asking for
 sentence—desiring judgment, GLO.; ask-
 ing for themselves justice, HACK. V. 16.
 that . . . the—It is not a, GLO. give
 up—surrender, GLO.; give away, REN.
 man—man's life, REN. that the—the,
 GLO. the (third)—his, GLO. had . . .
 defence—license given to answer for him-
 self, REN.; an opportunity of defending
 himself, GLO. concerning—in regard to,
 GLO. matter—charge, GLO.; crime,
 REN. V. 17. come—come with me,
 WENDT. sat—I sat, REN. V. 18. Con-
 cerning . . . they—So DA.; And the ac-
 cusers stood round him, and, Me. AL. Con-
 cerning—around, GLO. no—none, REN.
 charge—accusation, REN. HO. WENDT,
 GLO. evil things—evil deeds, REN.;
 wicked deeds, WENDT; things, GLO. V.
 19. own—special, WENDT. religion—So
 VIN. LIND. HACK. HS.; The word used
 is somewhat equivocal in meaning between
 superstition and religion, Var.; supersti-
 tion, HO. of one—concerning a certain,
 GLO. who—which, REN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 25.—V. 13. and
 saluted—So N A B E, Ti. Tr. WH.; to
 salute, Vulg. Pesh. La. V. 18. no . . .
 things—no criminal accusation, A C*, La.
 Ti. AL. Tr. WH.; no accusation of such
 criminal things, B E, Tr. WH.

^w Cæsarea,
 Acts 8:40.
² Or, having
 saluted.
^x Salutation,
 Lu. 10:4.
 14
^y See ch. 24:27.
^z See "Prison,"
 Gen. 42:16.
^a Felix, Acts
 23:24.
 15
^b Priests, Ex.
 28:1.
^c Elders of Is-
 rael, Ezra 5:5.
^d Sentence,
 II Cor. 1:9.

16
^e V. 4f.
^f Custom, Acts
 6:14.
^g See "Rome,"
 John 11:48.
^h See ch. 23:30.
ⁱ Face, Is. 6:2.

17
^j See v. 10, Mt.
 27:19.

18
^k Evil, Ps.
 97:10.

19
^l Comp. ch.
 18:15; 23:29.
^m Religion,
 Acts 17:22.
ⁿ Or, super-
 stition.
^o Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.

19
a See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

20
b See v. 9.
c Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

21
d Paul, Acts 8:1.
e See v. 11 f.
1 Gr. the Augustus.
f Caesar, Lu. 2:1.

22
g See "Herod," Mt. 14:3.
h Comp. ch. 9:15.
i Festus, Acts 24:27.
2 Or, was wishing.
j Man, Gen. 2:7.

23
k V. 13; ch. 26:30.
l See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
m Captain, Num. 2:3.
3 Or, military tribunes, Gr. chiliarchs.
n City, Gen. 4:17.

24
o King, Deut. 17:15.
p Comp. vs. 2, 7.
q The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
r Cry, Lu. 18:7.
s See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
t Ch. 22:22.
u See "Life," Gen. 2:7.

25
v See ch. 23:29.

firmed to ^a be alive. 20 And I, ^b being perplexed how to inquire concerning these things, asked whether he would go to ^c Jê-ru-sâ-lēm and there be judged of these matters. 21 But when ^d Paul had ^e appealed to be kept for the decision of ¹ the emperor, I commanded him to be kept till I should send him to ^f Çæ-sâr. 22 And ^{g h} Ā-grîp'-pâ said unto ⁱ Fēs'-tūs, I also ² could wish to hear the ^j man myself. To-morrow, saith he, thou shalt hear him.

23 So on the morrow, when ^k Ā-grîp'-pâ was come, and Bēr-ni'-çê, with great ^l pomp, and they were entered into the place of hearing with the ^{m 3} chief captains and the principal men of the ⁿ city, at the command of Fēs'-tūs Paul was brought in. 24 And Fēs'-tūs saith, ^o King Ā-grîp'-pâ, and all men who are here present with us, ye behold this man, about whom ^p all the multitude of the ^q Jews made suit to me, both at Jê-ru-sâ-lēm and here, ^r crying that ^s ' he ought not to ^t "live any longer. 25 But I found that he had committed ^v nothing worthy of

Var. Rend.—V. 20. And—But, GLO. being—was, GLO. being . . . things—as I was perplexed how to investigate these matters in dispute, HS. how . . . would—about such manner of questions, said that, if he should, REN. concerning these—in regard to the, HACK. things—matters in dispute, GLO.; dispute concerning this one, HACK. would—were willing to, GLO. of these matters—concerning these things, GLO. V. 21. had—Omit, REN. when Paul had appealed—Paul having appealed, HACK. kept—safe kept, WENDT. of the emperor—i.e. Caesar of vs. 8, 11, &c.; of Augustus, REN. WENDT; of the Augustus, GLO. BART.; lit. the august one, VIN. V. 22. also . . . myself—was (also, LIND. KNO. r marg.) myself wishing to hear the man, REN. LIND. KNO. r marg. could wish—So DEN.; would wish, GLO.; could have wished, Var.; should like, BURTON; was also desirous (had previously a wish), COOK; was wishing, BART. (alt.). V. 23. place of hearing—auditorium, WENDT. with the—with, REN. chief captains—tribunes, Var. HO. WENDT, GLO.; commanders of cohorts, LIND.; chiliarchs, HACK. principal—head, WENDT; chief, GLO. in—Omit, REN. V. 24. whom—whieh, REN. all the multitude—the whole mass, HO. V. 25. found—having found, GLO. the emperor—Augustus,

^w death: and as he himself appealed to ¹ the emperor I determined to send him. 26 Of whom I have no certain thing to ^z write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, king Ā-grîp'-pâ, that, after examination had, I may have somewhat to write. 27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable, in sending a prisoner, not withal to signify the charges against him.

26 And Ā-grîp'-pâ said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul ^y stretched forth his hand, and made his defence:

2 I think myself ² happy, king Ā-grîp'-pâ, that I am to make my defence before thee this ^a day touching all the things whereof I am accused by the Jews: 3 ⁴ especially because thou art expert in all ^{b c} customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I ^d beseech thee to hear me patiently. 4 ^e My manner of ^f life then from my youth up, which was from the ^g beginning among mine own ^h nation and at Jê-ru-sâ-lēm, ⁱ know all the Jews; 5 having knowledge of me

REN. V. 26. Of—Concerning, HACK. no certain thing—nothing reliable, HO.; not anything reliable, WENDT; nothing sure, HACK. my—the, GLO. may—might, REN. V. 27. seemeth—appears, HACK. unreasonable—absurd, WENDT, HACK. in sending—to send, REN.; that any one sending, HACK. not withal to—and not to, GLO.; should not also, HACK. charges—charges laid, GLO. Chap. 26.—V. 1. Thou art permitted—It is permitted thee, GLO. for—concerning, WENDT, GLO. stretched—having stretched, GLO. his—the, GLO. made his defence—answered for himself, REN.; defended himself, HS. V. 2. think—have thought, REN.; consider, WENDT. happy—Or, fortunate, WENDT. Gr. blessed, RA. by the—by, REN. KNO. HACK. RA. V. 3. especially . . . all—So BLASS, FELTEN, WEISS; because (since, HACK.) thou art specially expert in (acquainted with, REN.) all, REN. WENDT, ZÖ. HACK. r marg. expert—a capital judge, HO. WENDT; acquainted, GLO.; lit. a knower, VIN. the—Omit, REN. HACK. V. 4. then—Omit, REN.; now, HACK. up—Omit, REN. GLO.; nation—people, WENDT, and at—indeed at, WENDT; in, GLO. the (last)—Omit, REN. V. 5. having knowledge—assuring themselves, REN.; knowing me, HACK.

^w Death, Rom. 5:12.

26
^z Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

1
^y Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12.

2
^z Happiness, Rom. 14:22.
^a Day, Lev. 25:8.

3
⁴ Or, because thou art especially expert. Customs, Acts 6:14.
^b Comp. v. 7; ch. 6:14; 25:19.
^c Beseech, Rom. 15:30.

4
^e Gal. 1:13 f.; Phil. 3:5.
^f Life, Gen. 2:7.
^g Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^h Nations, Gen. 10:32.
ⁱ Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

5

a Witness,
John 8:17.
b See ch. 22:3.
c See ch. 15:5.
d Religion.
Acts 17:22.
e Pharisee, Mt.
3:7.

6

f Paul, Acts 8:1.
g Ch. 28:20;
comp. ch.
24:15.
h Hope, Pr.
23:18.
i See ch. 13:32.
j Promises,
John 14:2.
k See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m Fathers, Ex.
21:15.
n Israel, Deut.
4:1.

7

o Comp. Jas.
1:1.
p Tribes, Num.
36:9.
q Worship, Mt.
4:10.
r Night, Ps.
19:2.
s Day, Lev. 25:8.
t See v. 2.
u King, Deut.
17:15.

8

v Comp. ch. 23:6.
w Resurrection,
Mt. 22:23.
x Death, Rom.
5:12.

9

y John 16:2;
I Tim. 1:13.
z See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
a See "Life of
Paul," Acts
8:1.
b Comp. John
15:21.
c Name, Acts
16:18.
d Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
e Nazareth,
Mt. 2:23.

10

f See ch. 8:3;
9:13.
g Jerusalem,
Ju. 1:8.
h Saints, Rev.
14:12.
i See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.
j Prison, Gen.
42:16.
k Priests, Ex.
28:1.
l Ch. 22:20.

11

m Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.

n Ch. 22:19; see Mt. 10:17. o Synagogue, Ps. 74:8. p Blas-
phemy, Lev. 24:16. q Ch. 9:1. r Ch. 22:5. s Cities, Gen. 4:17.

from the first, if they be willing to ^a testify, that ^b after the straitest ^c sect of our ^d religion I lived a ^e Phar⁴-s^{ee}. 6 And now ^f I stand ^{here} to be judged ^g for the ^h hope of ^{i j k} the promise made of ^l God unto our ^{m n} fathers; 7 unto which ^{promise} ^o our twelve ^p tribes, earnestly ^q serving God ^r night and ^s day, hope to attain. And concerning this ^t hope I am accused by the Jews, O ^u king! 8 Why is it judged incredible with you, ^v if God doth ^w raise the ^x dead? 9 ^y I verily thought with myself that I ought to do many things ^z contrary to ^{a b c} the name of ^d Je^s-^sus of ^e Nāz^ä-rēth. 10 And this I also ^f did in ^g Je^r-^u-sā^{-lēm}: and I both shut up many of the ^{h i} saints in ^j prisons, having received authority from the ^k chief priests, and when they were put to death I ^l gave my vote against them. 11 And ^{m n} punishing them oftentimes in all the ^o synagogues, I strove to make them ^p blasphemous; and being ^q exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them ^r even unto foreign ^s cities.

Var. Rend.—V. 5 (*cont.*). from the first—before, HACK. be—were, HS. that—how that, R. after the straitest—according to the strictest, GLO. HACK. V. 6. And—Also, HO. to be—being, Var. for the—in, REN. on account of the, HO. VIN. on the, GLO. V. 7. earnestly—So HS. with earnestness, GLO. HACK. *lit.* in intensity, VIN. serving—Or, worshipping, RA. And concerning this—Touching which, REN. the Jews—Jews, REN. GLO. V. 8. Why—In how far (= since when, HO.) HO. WENDT. Why is it—What? is it, COOK. HACK. judged—thought, REN. considered, HO. WENDT. with—by, WENDT. HO. if—that, REN. doth raise—raises, Var. KNO. VIN. V. 9. I verily—So then *lit.* *Al. Me.* I now indeed, HACK. with—for, WENDT. omit, HO. ought to—would, HO. contrary to—against, WENDT. HO. GLO. V. 10. And *lit.* did—Which thing I did indeed, REN. I both . . . prisons—many of the saints did I shut up in prison, REN. authority—the authority for this, REN. were—were being, GLO. vote—So HS. KNO. voice, REN. V. 11. oftentimes—oft, REN. strove to make them—So LIND. Perhaps, sought to compel, *Al. Me.* would fain have compelled them to, REN. constrained them to, HACK. compelled them to, GLO. HO. compelled, or, was trying to compel, RA. (*alt.*); went on try-

12 ¹ Whereupon ^{as I} journeyed to ^v Dā-mās⁴-cūs with the authority and commission of the chief priests, 13 at ^w midday, O king, I saw on the way a ^x light from ^y heaven, above the brightness of the ^z sun, shining round about me and them that journeyed with me. 14 And when we were ^{a b} all fallen to the ^c earth, I heard a ^d voice saying unto me in the ^e Hebrew language, Saul, Saul, why ^f persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against ^g the goad. 15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am ^h Je^s-^sus whom thou persecutest. 16 But arise, and ⁱ stand upon thy ^j feet: for ^{k l} to this end have I appeared unto thee, to ^m appoint thee a ^{n o} minister and a ^{p q} witness both of the things ^s wherein thou hast seen me, and of the things wherein ^r I will appear unto thee; 17 ^s delivering thee ^{u v} from the people, and from the ^w Gēn⁴-tiles, unto whom ^x I send thee, 18 to ^{y z} open their ^a eyes, ⁴ that they may ^{b c} turn from

ing to compel them, PLU. persecuted—set about persecuting, REN. KNO. *lit.* was following them up even, BART. unto foreign cities—to the cities without our land, REN. foreign—Gr. outside, RA. V. 12. Whereupon—On which errand, KNO. *r marg.*; Hereby, WENDT: Under these conditions, BART. with the—with, REN. chief—Gr. high, RA.; that which, REN. V. 14. when . . . to—we all having fallen down upon, HACK. language—tongue, REN. goad—So (= pricks), HO. WENDT: Gr. goads, HACK. *r marg.* V. 16. stand upon—place thyself upon, WENDT. appoint—prepare, REN. the things wherein—So LIND. what, REN. me . . . thee—So LIND. and of what thou shalt see me do, REN. will—shall, HO. V. 17. delivering—So WEISS, FELTEN, HACK. BETHGE, KNABENBAUER, KNO.; choosing, REN. OVERBECK, PAGE, CO. from (*twice*)—out of, REN. Gentiles—heathen, HACK. V. 18. that they may turn—So *Al. DelW. Me. HS. HACK.*; to turn them, *Be. r marg.*; in order to turn them, HACK. (*alt.*) may turn—might be turned, GLO.; may turn themselves, WENDT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 26—V. 16. the . . . me—So B C⁴ 105, 137, HARCL. FESH. AMBR. AUG. WEISS, HILG. WH., these things which thou hast seen, *N A E L, La. Tr.*

Col. 1:13; I Pet. 2:9. z See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15. a Eyes, Ps. 17:8. 4 Or, to turn them. b Conversion, Mt. 13:15. c Salvation, Acts 2:40.

12

1 Or, On which errand.
t P. Vs. 12-18: ch. 9:3-8; 22:6-11.
u Journey, Jonah 3:4.
v Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.

13

w See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
x Light, Ps. 74:16.
y Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
z Sun, Ps. 136:8.

14

a Comp. ch. 9:7.
b See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
c Earth, Gen. 2:1.
d Voice, Gen. 27:22.
e See "Languages," Neh. 13:24.
f See ch. 21:40.
g Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
2 Gr. goads.

15

h Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

16

i Ez. 2:1; Dan. 10:11.
j Feet, Gen. 18:4.
k Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
l Foreordination, Eph. 1:11.
m See ch. 22:14.
n Minister, Acts 15:39.
o Lu. 1:2.
p Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
q See ch. 22:15.
3 Many ancient authorities read which thou hast seen.
r See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.

17

s Jer. 1:8, 19.
t Salvation from Enemies, Acts 2:40.
u I Chr. 16:35.
v Comp. ch. 9:15.
w Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
x See "Missions," Acts 15:7.

18

y Is. 35:5; 42:7, 16; Eph. 5:8;
I Sam. 4:15.

18

- a Darkness, Job 38:9.
b John 1:5; Eph. 5:8; Col. 1:12 f.; I Thess. 5:5; I Pet. 2:9.
c Light, Ps. 74:16.
d Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f Remission of Sins, Lu. 24:47.
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
i Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
k See ch. 20:21.

19

- l King, Deut. 17:15.
m See "Herod," Mt. 14:3.
n See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
o See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.
p Vision, Num. 12:6.

20

- q Ch. 9:19 ff.
r Damascus, I Ki. 20:34.
s Ch. 9:26-29; 22:17-20.
t Jerusalem, J. 1:8.
u Judea, John 4:47.
v See ch. 9:15; 13:46.
w Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
x Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
y Conversion, Mt. 13:15.
z Mt. 3:8; Lu. 3:8.

1 Or, *their repentance*. 21 a The Jews, II Ki. 16:6. b See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. c Ch. 21:27, 30. d Temple, I Sam. 1:9. e Ch. 21:31. f See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

* **HELP: Spiritual.**—Power of God—II Chr. 25:8.

Power of Spirit.—Rom. 8:26.

God a Willing Helper to Mankind.—Gen. 49:25; Deut. 33:29; Ps. 27:9; 28:7; 30:10; 33:20; 37:40; 38:22; 40:13, 17; 42:5; 44:26; 46:1, 5; 54:4; 59:4; 63:7; 70:1, 5; 71:12; 79:9; 86:17; 94:17; 109:26; 115:9; 118:7; 121:1, 2; 124:8; 146:5; Is. 41:10, 13, 14; 50:7, 9; Heb. 4:16; 13:6.

To Fatherless.—Ps. 10:14. **To Poor.**—Ps. 72:12.

In Time of War.—Ex. 18:4; I Sam. 7:12; II Chr. 18:31; 20:4; 26:7, 15; 32:8.

Saints inspired by God's Help.—Acts 26:22.

God called upon for Help.—II Chr. 14:11; 20:4; Ps. 12:1; 20:2; 22:19. Against Jehovah's Adversaries—Deut. 33:7.

Curse for not coming to the Help of Jehovah.—Ju. 5:23.

Nations help forward Affliction.—Zech. 1:15.

Nations and Warriors helped each other in War.—Josh. 10:4, 6, 33; II Sam. 10:11, 19; I Chr. 5:20; 12:19, 21; 19:12, 19; II Chr. 20:23; 26:13; 28:16; Jer. 37:7.

Examples.—To David—I Chr. 12:1, 18; Ps. 3:2, 3. Of Rahab—Job 9:13. Help of Man—Job 26:2; Ps. 60:11; 108:12; 146:3; Dan. 10:13. To Adonijah—I Ki. 1:7. To Benhadad—I Ki. 20:16. To David—I Chr. 12:1, 17, 18, 22; Ps. 35:2; 89:19-21. Of Fishermen—Lu. 5:7. To Jews—Esth. 9:3. Of Meshullam and Shabbethai—Ezra 10:15. Of Men—Josh. 1:14. Of Moses—Ex. 2:17. To Priests—I Chr. 29:34. Of Princes to Hezekiah—II Chr. 32:3. Of Wicked—I Chr. 19:2. Sought from King—II Sam. 14:4; II Ki. 6:26.

a^b darkness to c light and from the power of d Satan unto e God, that they may receive f remission of g sins and an h inheritance among them that are i sanctified by j k faith in me. 19 Wherefore, O l king m Æ-gríp-på, I was not n disobedient unto the o heavenly p vision: 20 but declared both q to them of r Dä-mås-éüs first, and s at t Jê-ryt-så-lëm, and through-out all the country of u Jū-dæ-å, and also v to the w Gën-ç tiles, that they should x repent and y turn to God, doing works z worthy of 1 repentance. 21 For this cause the a Jews b c seized me in the d temple, and assayed e f to kill me. 22 Having therefore obtained the * help

Var. Read.—V. 18 (cont.). power—dominion, REN.; GR. authority, RA. an inheritance—HACK. a lot, RA. in—which is in, GLO.; on, GRACK. are—have been, PLU. V. 19. Wherefore—Thereupon, WENDT. vision—appearance, WENDT. V. 20. declared—announced first, GLO. both—first, REN. HO. WENDT. through-out—through, REN.; in, WENDT. HO.; to, GLO. all the country—the whole land, HO.; the whole district, WENDT. country—region, GLO. HS. and also—and, GLO. REN. doing—and that they should do, GLO.; and to do, REN.; accomplishing, WENDT. worthy of—in accordance with, WENDT. of—that, REN. V. 21. the Jews—Jews, RA. V. 22. Having is—Through the help that I obtained from, REN. therefore—now, WENDT. the help that is—help, GLO.; assistance, HACK. stand unto—continue even to,

that is q from God, I stand unto this day h i j testifying both to small and great, saying nothing but what k l m the prophets and n Mō-şēs did say should come; 23² how o that the p Christ s must suffer, and 2 how that q he first by the r s t resurrection of the dead should proclaim u light both to the people and to the Gën-ç tiles.

24 And as he thus made his defence, v Fës-çtüs saith with a w loud voice, Paul, thou art x mad; thy much y z learning 4 is turning thee mad. 25 But Paul saith, I am not mad, a most excellent Fës-çtüs; but speak forth b words of c truth and soberness. 26 For the king d e knoweth of

GLO. testifying—witnessing, GLO. to—before, HO. but—beyond, REN. come—come to pass, REN. V. 23. how that (twice)—whether, HO. LIND.; Gr. if, RA. HACK. that the—the, REN. must suffer—should be subject to suffering, REN.; be (is, LIND.) subject to suffering, HO. LIND. WENDT.; is liable to suffering, GLO.; can suffer, HACK. first . . . the—should be the first after rising from, REN. first—as first, HO. of—from, GLO. should—to, REN. people—people (of Israel), HO. WENDT. V. 24. as—whilst, HS. thus made—said this for, WENDT. made his defence—answered for himself, REN.; defended himself, HS. is turning thee mad—doth drive (turn, LIND.) thee to madness, REN. LIND. V. 25. excellent—So HS.; mighty, REN.; noble, GLO. speak forth—am uttering, REN.; speak the, GLO. soberness—discretion, WENDT. HO.

y See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. z John 7:15; comp. II Tim. 3:15. 4 Gr. *turneth thee to madness*. 25 a Ch. 23:26; 24:3. b Words, Pr. 15:23. c Truth, John 14:6. d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. e Comp. v. 3.

Helpmeet of Man.—Gen. 2:18, 20. **Help of Mary.**—Lu. 10:40.

Business Help.—In building of the Temples—I Chr. 22:17; Ezra 1:4; 5:2.

Help of Idols.—Deut. 32:38; II Chr. 28:23.

No Help.—II Chr. 28:21; Job 6:13; Ps. 22:11; 107:12; Is. 63:5; Lam. 1:7.

For Israel.—II Ki. 14:26. **For Men.**—Job 30:13.

For Women.—II Ki. 6:27.

Neighborly.—Deut. 22:4; Is. 41:6.

Of Christians.—Acts 18:27; I Cor. 16:16; II Cor. 1:11, 24; Phil. 4:3; Heb. 4:16.

Asked of Jesus.—Mt. 15:25; Mk. 9:22, 24.

Help these Women.—Phil. 4:3.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 10:3; 20:6; 30:5; Ez. 12:14; 32:21; Dan. 11:34, 45; Hos. 13:9. Of Tyre and Sidon—Jer. 47:4. Of Egypt—Is. 31:3; Ez. 30:8; Nah. 3:9. Future Help from God—Is. 41:10, 13, 14; 44:2, 3; 50:7, 9. To Jews—Is. 94:8. Vain Help—Is. 30:7; Lam. 4:17.

In Revelation.—Earth to Woman—Rev. 12:16.

Help, the Name of a Vaguely Defined Office or Function in the Early Church.—I Cor. 12:28.

Figurative.—"Rideth upon Heavens for thy Help"—Deut. 33:26. Helps in undergirding the Ship—Acts 27:17. Help in the Gate—Job 31:21.

Jesus helps the Tempted.—Heb. 2:18.

22

- g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Witness, John 8:17.
i See Lu. 16:28.
j Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
k See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
l See ch. 10:43; 24:14.
m Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
n Moses, Ex. 3:4.

23

- 2 Or, *if*. Or, *whether*.
o Comp. ch. 3:18; Mt. 26:24.
p Sufferings and Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
3 Or, *is subject to suffering*.
q I Cor. 15:20, 23; Col. 1:18; Rev. 1:5.
r Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
s Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
t Salvation through the Death of Jesus, Acts 2:40.
u See Lu. 2:32; comp. II Cor. 4:4.

24

- v Festus, Acts 24:27.
w Loud Voice, Gen. 27:22.
x See "Insanity," I Sam. 21:15.

y See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. z John 7:15; comp. II Tim. 3:15. 4 Gr. *turneth thee to madness*. 25 a Ch. 23:26; 24:3. b Words, Pr. 15:23. c Truth, John 14:6. d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. e Comp. v. 3.

26
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.

27
c Kings, Deut. 17:15.
d See "Herod," Mt. 14:3.
e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
f See "The Scriptures," II Tim. 3:16.
g Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

28
i Or, *In a little time thou &c.*
j See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
k See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l Christian, Acts 11:26.
m See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
n See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

29
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Or, *both in little and in great, i.e., in all respects.*
q Day, Lev. 25:8.
r See ch. 21:33.
s See "Bondage," John 8:33.
t See "Chains," Ps. 149:8.

30
u Ch. 25:23.
v Governor, Neh. 8:9.

31
w See ch. 23:29.
x Man, Gen. 2:7.
y See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
z Death, Rom. 5:12.

32
a Festus, Acts 24:27.
b Ch. 28:18.
c See ch. 25:11.
d Caesar, Lu. 2:1.

1
e ("We"), Ch. 16:10.
f Ch. 25:12, 25.
g Italy, Acts 18:2.

these things, unto whom also^a I speak freely: for I am^b persuaded that none of these things is hidden from him; for this hath not been done in a corner. 27^c King^d *Ā-grīp'pā*,^e believest thou the^f prophets? I^g know that thou believest. 28 And *Ā-grīp'pā* said unto Paul,^h With but little persuasion thou wouldest fainⁱ make me a^j *Chrīst'ījan*. 29 And Paul said, I would to^k God, that^l whether with little or with much, not thou only, but also all that hear me this^m day, might become such as I am, except theseⁿ bonds.

30 And^o the king rose up, and the^p governor, and *Bēr-nī'čē*, and they that sat with them: 31 and when they had withdrawn, they spake one to another, saying,^q This^r man doeth nothing^s worthy of^t death or of bonds. 32 And *Ā-grīp'pā* said unto^u *Fēs'tūs*, This man might have been^v set at liberty, if he had not^w appealed unto^x *Čæ'sār*.

27 And when it was determined that^y we should sail for^z *Īt'ā-l'y*, they

Var. Read.—V. 26, am persuaded—persuade myself, REN. him—him in any way, WENDT. hath not been—thing was not, GLO. V. 28. And—Then, REN. With but little persuasion—Lightly, *Al Me*; In short time, *DeW*; At a little cost, REN. With . . . make—In a little thou persuadest me to make, RA.; In a little time you persuade me to become, HACK. WETSTEIN, NEANDER, *DeW*; A short way you are taking to effect my conversion, BART.; With but little thou art persuading thyself that thou canst make me a Christian, BLASS, BECKER, KNO. (?) make me—persuade me to make, REN.; make me to become, HO. V. 29, would—would indeed pray, HO. WENDT; could, HACK. whether . . . much—So *ME*; whether with ease or with difficulty, *Al*; whether shortly or at length, *DeW*. (*DeW* is however translating a somewhat different reading from that adopted by *Edd*. R); whether in little and in great, RA.; both in a little and in much time, HACK. with—at, REN.; in, GLO. or with much—and in great, GLO.; cost or at great, REN.; or with great, HO.; as with great, WENDT. I am—Gr. even I, RA. V. 30, they that—those who, GLO. V. 31, had withdrawn—were gone aside, REN. Chap. 27.—V. 1. And—Now, GLO. sail—sail away, REN. WENDT. for—into, GLO. certain—a few, WENDT. centurion named Julius—centurion, Julius, by name, HS. Augustan—So Var.; im-

delivered Paul and certain other prisoners to a¹ centurion named *Jū'li-ūs*, of the *Āu-gūs'tān*² band. 2 And embarking in a³ ship of *Ād-rā-m'y't-ī-ūm*, which was about to sail unto the places on the coast of⁴ *Ā-sī-ā*, we put to⁵ sea,⁶ *Ār-is-tār'chūs*, a⁷ *Māč-ē-dō'nī-ān* of⁸ *Thēs-sālō-nī'cā*, being with us. 3 And the next day we touched at⁹ *Sīz'dōn*: and *Jū'li-ūs* o¹⁰ treated Paul¹¹ kindly, and¹² gave him leave to go unto his¹³ friends and¹⁴ re-fresh himself. 4 And putting to sea from thence, we sailed under the lee of¹⁵ *Čy'prūs*, because¹⁶ the winds were contrary. 5 And when we had sailed across the sea which is off¹⁷ *Či-lī'ci-ā* and¹⁸ *Pām-phyl'ī-ā*, we came to *M'y-rā*, a¹⁹ city of *L'y'ci-ā*. 6 And there the centurion found a²⁰ ship of²¹ *Āl-ēx-ān'drī-ā* sailing for *Īt'ā-l'y*; and he put us therein. 7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and were come with difficulty over against *Cnī'dūs*,²² the wind not²³ further suffering us, we sailed under the lee of

perial, WENDT. band—cohort, Var. GLO. WENDT. RA. V. 2. And embarking—But have embarked, GLO.; And having embarked, HS. in—on board, GLO. about to sail—on the point of sailing, HS. places on the coast—coasts, REN.; villages, WENDT. HO. on—along, HS. a—the, REN. V. 3. touched—landed, GLO. treated—entreated, REN. associated with, HO. kindly—So REN.; humanely, HO.; courteously, GLO. his—the, BART. refresh himself—*Lit*. receive attention, RA. *κ marg*. V. 5. when we had—having, GLO. across—over, REN.; through, GLO. which is off—off, REN. HS.; along, WENDT. HACK.; off the coast of, GLO. to—towards, HO. a city of—in, REN. HO. V. 6. sailing for—being on the journey to, WENDT. therein—on board of the same, WENDT; on board of it, HACK. V. 7. when we had sailed—sailing, GLO. the . . . us—as the wind did not permit our straight course onwards, RAMSAY, BLASS. not further suffering us—would not let us go any further, WENDT; would not let us approach, HO. lee—protection, WENDT.

Var. Read.—V. 28. With . . . me—Almost thou persuadest me (*N B E L*, *La. Ti. Tr. WH.*; persuadest thyself, *A. Al*) (so as) to make me (*N A B*, *Tr. La. Ti. WH.*; that thou canst make me, *Al*), *WH.* suspect corruption in this clause. See Var. Read. Chap. 27.—V. 2. unto . . . sea—to the coasts of Asia, we launched, *N A B*, *Edd*.

f See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10.
g See ch. 10:1.
3 Or, cohort.

2
h Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
i Asia, Acts 2:9.
j Sea, Ex. 14:21.
k Aristarchus, Acts 19:29.
l See "Macedonia," Acts 20:1.
m Thessalonica, Acts 17:1.

3
n Sidon, Is. 23:12.
o Comp. v. 43.
p Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
q Comp. ch. 24:23.
r Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
s Refreshment, Lam. 1:11.
4 Or, receive attention.

4
t Cyprus, Acts 13:4.
u Wind, Job 27:21.
v See v. 7.

5
w Cilicia, Acts 6:9.
x Pamphylia, Acts 2:10.
y City, Gen. 4:17.

6
z Ch. 28:11.
a Alexandria, Acts 6:9.

7
b See v. 4.
5 Or, suffering us to get there.

7
a Vs. 12 f. 21;
Titus 1:5;
comp. ch.
2:11; Titus
1:12.

8
b See v. 13 (Gr.).
c City, Gen. 4:17.

9
d Acts 21:7.
e See "Feasts,"
Num. 29:39.
f Lev. 16:29-
31; 23:27-29;
Num. 29:7.
g Paul, Acts 8:1.
h Warning,
Heb. 12:25.

10
i See v. 21.
j Ships, I Ki.
9:26.
k Life, Gen. 2:7.

11
l See "Sold-
diers," Ju.
20:10.
m Rev. 18:17.

12
n Winter, Gen.
8:22.
o Sea, Ex. 14:21.
1 Gr. down the
south-west
wind and down
the north-west
wind.

^aCrète, over against Sāl-mōⁿē;
8 and with difficulty ^bcoasting
along it we came unto a certain
place called Fair Havens; nigh
whereunto was the ^ccity of Lā-
sē^ā.

9 And when much time was
spent, and the voyage was now
dangerous, because ^dthe Fast
was now already gone by, ^ePaul
^hadmonished them, 10 and said
unto them, Sirs, I perceive that
the voyage will be with ⁱinjury
and much loss, not only of the
lading and the ^jship, but also of
our ^klives. 11 But the ^lcenturion
gave more heed to the ^mmaster
and to the owner of the ship,
than to those things which were
spoken by Paul. 12 And be-
cause the haven was not commo-
dious to ⁿwinter in, the more
part advised to put to ^osea from
thence, if by any means they
could reach Phœⁿix, and win-
ter there; which is a haven of
Crète, looking ¹north-east and
south-east. 13 And when the

Var. Rend. -V. 7 (*cont.*). over against
—off, REN.; at, WENDT; towards, GLO.
V. 8. nigh whereunto—near to which,
GLO. V. 9. And when—But as, HO.
WENDT; Now when, HACK. when
... spent—much (a long, HACK.) time
having elapsed, GLO. HACK. the voyage
—sailing, REN. WENDT. was—being,
GLO. dangerous—insecure, WENDT.
The Fast—i.e. the Day of Atonement,
falling about the autumn equinox, Var. now
already gone by—already past, REN.;
also passed, WENDT. gone by—past,
GLO. admonished—reminded, WENDT;
exhorted, GLO. V. 10. the voyage—
sailing, REN. injury—misfortune,
WENDT; mishap, HO.; hardship, GLO.;
hurt, REN.; violence, LIND. much
—great, HO. loss—So VIN.; damage,
REN. WENDT, HO. V. 11. gave more
heed to—was persuaded by, GLO. master
—pilot, REN. BART.; captain, WENDT;
helmsman, HO.; steersman, GLO. HACK.
to the owner—the master, REN. V. 12.
And—But, WENDT. commodious—fit,
WENDT; well situated, HACK. more
part—majority, HO. GLO. advised—
resolved, HO. WENDT. put to sea—
sail, GLO. by any means—perchance,
WENDT. reach—make their way to,
REN. looking ... south-east—So VIN.;
looks toward the south-west and north-
west winds, i.e. facing S.W. and N.W., Me.
Wo.; i.e. facing N.E. and S.E., Smith,
Housen, Farrar, AL.; looking against the
S.W. wind and against the N.W. wind,
RA. looking—looking toward, GLO. HS.
north-east and south-east—north-west
and south-west, HO. WENDT, GLO. V.
13. And—But, GLO. they (*last*)—having,
GLO. and ... shore—they coasted

^psouth wind blew softly, suppos-
ing that they had obtained their
purpose, they weighed ^qanchor
and ^rsailed along ^crete, close in
shore. 14 But after no long time
there ^sbeat down from it a tem-
pestuous wind, which is called
Eū-rāq^u-ūi-lō: 15 and when the
ship was caught, and could not
face the wind, we gave way to it,
and were driven. 16 And run-
ning under the lee of a small
^tisland called ²Caū^ādā, we were
able, with difficulty, to secure the
boat: 17 and when they had
hoisted it up, they used ^uhelps,
under-girding the ship; and,
^vfearing lest they should ^wbe
cast upon the Sŷr^ātis, they low-
ered the gear, and so were
driven. 18 And as we ^xlabored
exceedingly with the ^ystorm, the
next ^zday they began to ^athrow
the freight overboard; 19 and the
^bthird day they cast out with
their own ^chands the ^stackling
of the ship. 20 And when

close to Crete, GLO. V. 14. after no long
time—not long after, REN. GLO. beat
down from it—blew down from it (Crete),
AL. Me.; arose against it, DeW. beat—
hurled itself, WENDT; rushed, GLO. HS.
a ... called—a whirlwind, the so-called,
HO. tempestuous—typhonic, GLO.
VIN. wind which is—wind, REN. Eura-
quilo—i.e. east-north-east wind, WENDT.
HO. V. 15. face—bear up against, GLO.
gave way—yielded, HS.; *lit.* looked in the
eye, VIN. way ... driven—way and
drove before it, REN.; giving up we were
driven along, GLO. V. 16. And—But,
REN. GLO. under the lee of—under,
REN. HO. WENDT. a small island—an
islet, HO. WENDT; a certain island,
GLO. secure—become masters of, GLO.
VIN. V. 17. helps—means of help, HO.
WENDT. be cast upon—fall on, HS.
upon—on, Var.; away in, REN. Syrtis—
on N. coast of Africa, Var.; sandbanks of
the African coast, WENDT. lowered—
loosened, REN.; having lowered, GLO.
lowered the gear—So AL.; strike sail,
DeW. Me. gear—tackling, GLO. REN.
HS.; anchor and rope to drag the ship
along, WENDT; i.e. topsails, AL. so—
thus, GLO. so were driven—drive on so,
REN. V. 18. And—Now, HACK. as
... storm—So RAMSAY, REN.; we being
violently tempest-tossed, HACK. the
—Omit, REN. HO. V. 19. tackling—So
DA.; furniture, AL. DeW. Me. REN. GLO.
HO. VIN. BART. r margin; mainyard,
Farrar. V. 20. And when—But, GLO.;
Now, HACK.

Var. Read. -V. 16. Cauda—So N^o B.
VULG. BLASS, La. Tr. VII.; Clauda.
N^o A (H L), WEISS, Ti. Ser. Cauda ap-
pears to have been the predominant spelling
in the first century, Clauda in the second,
Var.

13
p Wind, Job
27:21.
q V. 29; Heb.
6:19.
r V. 8 (Gr.).

14
s Comp. Mk.
4:37.

16
t Island, Esth.
10:1.
2 Many ancient
authorities
read Clauda.

17
u Help, Acts
26:22.
v Fear, Gen.
9:2.
w Vs. 26, 29.

18
x Labor, Ex.
23:12.
y See "Wind,"
Job 27:21.
z Day, Lev.
25:3.
a Comp. v. 38;
Jonah 1:5.

19
b Third Day,
Lu. 9:22.
c Hands, Gen.
16:12.
3 Or, furniture.

- 20
a Sun, Ps. 136:8.
b Stars, Ps. 136:9.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d Hope, Pr. 23:18.
- 21
e Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
f Food, Gen. 9:3.
g Paul, Acts 8:1.
h See v. 10.
i See v. 7.
j Injury, II Cor. 12:10.

- 22
k Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
l Vs. 25, 36.
m Cheer, Eccl. 2:3.
n See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
o Life, Gen. 2:7.
p Ships, I Ki. 9:26.

- 23
q Visions, Num. 12:6.
r Comp. ch. 18:9; 23:11; II Tim. 4:17.
s Night, Ps. 19:2.
t Comp. ch. 5:19.
u Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
v God, Gen. 1:1.
w Rom. 1:9.
x Worship, Mt. 4:10.

- 24
y Fear, Gen. 9:2.
z Comp. ch. 23:11.
a Caesar, Lu. 2:1.
b Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
c V. 44; yet comp. vs. 31, 42.

- 25
d Faith, Heb. 11:1.

- 26
e See v. 29.
f Islands, Ex. 10:1.
g Ch. 28:1.

- 27
h Sea, Ex. 14:21.
i See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
j See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.

neither ^a sun nor ^b stars shone upon ^{us} for many ^c days, and no small tempest lay on ^{us}, all ^d hope that we should be saved was now taken away. 21 And when they ^e had been long without ^f food, then ^g Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, ^h Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have set sail from ⁱ Crète, and have gotten this ^j injury and loss. 22 And now I ^k exhort you to be ^l of good ^m cheer; for there shall be no ⁿ loss of ^o life among you, but *only* of the ^p ship. 23 For ^q there stood by me this ^s night an ^t angel of the ^v God whose I am, ^w whom also I ^x serve, 24 saying, ^y Fear not, Paul; ^z thou must stand before ^a Cæsar: and lo, ^b God hath granted thee ^c all them that sail with thee. 25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for I ^d believe God, that it shall be even so as it hath been spoken unto me. 26 But we must ^e be cast upon a certain ^f island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven to and fro in the ^h sea of Ædri-ā, about midnight the ⁱ sailors surmised that they were drawing near to some country: 28 and they sounded, and

Var. Rend.—V. 20 (*cont.*). shone—shining, HACK. no . . . on—a storm not slight pressing upon, HACK. all—henceforth all, REN. now—in the way to be, REN.; now being, BART. V. 21. when . . . without—little heart being left for, REN.; after long abstinence from, GLO. then—Place before stood, REN. stood forth—standing, GLO.; stood up, REN. hearkened unto—yielded to, GLO. set sail—put to sea, REN. have gotten—(ye should) have saved (*i.e.* avoided), *Al. Be. DeW. Me.*; so have saved, HO. WENDT; to have escaped, GLO. HACK. injury—hardship, GLO.; hurt, REN.; violence, HACK. loss—damage, REN. V. 22. be of good cheer—keep your spirits up, BART. V. 24. lo—Behold, GLO. granted—given, REN. GLO. that—who, GLO. V. 26. But—Howbeit, REN. V. 27. was . . . in—came of our driving over, REN. they . . . country—(some, HACK. WENDT) land was approaching them (*nautical expression*), HO. HACK.; some land is drawing near to them, VIN. BART. WENDT. country—land, REN.

found twenty ^k fathoms; and after a little space, they sounded again, and found fifteen fathoms. 29 And fearing lest haply we should be cast ashore on ^l rocky ^m ground, they let go four ⁿ anchors from the stern, and ^o wished for the day. 30 And as the sailors were seeking to flee out of the ship, and had lowered ^p the boat into the sea, under color as though they would lay out anchors from the foreship, 31 Paul said to the centurion and to the ^q soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved. 32 Then the soldiers cut away the ^r ropes of the boat, and let her fall off. 33 And while the day was coming on, Paul ^s besought them all to take some food, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye wait and continue fasting, having taken nothing. 34 Wherefore I beseech you to take some food: for this is for your safety: for ^t there shall not a ^u hair perish from the ^v head of any of you. 35 And when he had said this, and had taken ^w bread, he ^x gave thanks to God in the presence of all; and he brake it, and began to eat. 36 Then were ^y they all ^z of good cheer, and themselves also took food. 37 And

V. 23. they—they, having, GLO. and—they, GLO. V. 29. haply—peradventure, REN. they . . . stern—and having cast out from the stern four anchors, GLO. wished—prayed, REN. wished for the day—desired that day might come, HACK. V. 30. under color—*Lit.* on pretence, VIN. had lowered—let down, REN. lay—carry, HACK. V. 31. Except these—If these do not, GLO. V. 33. while . . . on—until it began to be day, GLO. coming on—at the point to come, REN.; besought—kept beseeching, REN. wait . . . fasting—have continued fasting on the watch for the dawn, REN. V. 34. is—is a means, REN.; is important, HACK. safety—*i.e.* deliverance, *DeW.* REN.; preservation, HACK. PLU. (*alt.*); salvation, RA. (*alt.*). V. 35. and had taken—he took, REN. he—and, REN. in the—in, REN. all—them all, REN. he brake it and—having broken it he, GLO. V. 36. Then . . . cheer—Having all now become cheerful, HACK. themselves—they, REN.

- 28
k See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.

- 29
l See "Rocks," I Cor. 10:4.
m Ground, Gen. 33:19.
n See v. 13.
o Or, *prayed*.

- 30
p See v. 16.

- 31
q Soldiers, Ju. 20:10.

- 32
q See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.

- 33
r Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.

- 34
s See Mt. 10:30.
t See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
u Hair, I Sam. 14:26.
v Head, Pr. 20:29.

- 35
w Bread, Gen. 3:19.
x Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

- 36
y Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
z See v. 25.

37
a "We," Acts
16:10.
b Ship, 1 Ki.
9:26.
c Soul, Job
4:15.

38
d Comp. v. 18;
Jonah 1:5.
e Wheat, Ex.
9:32.
f Sea, Ex.
14:21.

39
g Day, Lev.
25:8.
h Comp. ch.
28:1.
i Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
j Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.
k Land, Gen.
23:15.
l Beach, Lu.
13:2.
m Counsel, Pr.
8:14.
1 Some ancient
authorities
read *bring the
ship safe to
shore*.

40
n Anchor, Acts
27:13.
o See "Ships,"
1 Ki. 9:26.
p Wind, Job
27:21.

41
q Violence,
Hab. 1:3.
r Job 38:11;
Ps. 42:7; 65:7;
88:7; Jer.
5:22; Mt.
8:24.

42
s Soldiers, Ju.
20:10.
t Comp. ch.
12:19.
u See "Prison,"
Gen. 42:16.
v See "Paul,"
Acts 8:1.

^a we were in all in the ^b ship two hundred threescore and sixteen ^c souls. 38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, ^d throwing out the ^e wheat into the ^f sea. 39 And when it was ^g day, ^h they ⁱ knew not the ^k land; but they perceived a certain bay with a ^l beach, and they took ^m counsel whether they could ⁿ drive the ship upon it. 40 And casting off the ^o anchors, they left them in the sea, at the same time loosing the ^p bands of the rudders; and hoisting up the ^q foresail to the ^r wind, they made for the beach. 41 But lighting upon a place where two seas met, they ran the vessel aground; and the foreship struck and remained unmoveable, but the stern began to break up by the ^s violence of the ^t waves. 42 And the ^u soldiers' counsel was to ^v kill the ^w prisoners, lest any of them should

Var. Rend. — V. 38. eaten enough — filled with food, PLU. LIND. lightened — set about lightening, REN. throwing out — casting, GLO. wheat — So PLU. food-supply, ME. OVERBECK, WEISS, LAN. AL. freight, BAUM, SMITH; corn, GLO. NÖS. BLASS, WENDT, HO. LECH. WO. GLO.; wheat or grain, HACK. V. 39. knew — recognized, WENDT. GLO.; did not recognize, RAMSAY. perceived — desiered, REN. bay — creek, REN. GLO. PLU. with — having, PLU. beach — (sandy) bench, AL. and so nearly Be. DeW. Me. RAMSAY. and (second) — upon which, REN. they . . . it — it were possible to drive up, REN. drive up — stand, AL. Me. V. 40. casting off — having cut away, GLO. HS.; when they had cleared away (or, cut off), PLU. casting . . . in — having entirely cut away the anchors they abandoned them unto, HACK. they . . . in — So KNO.; letting them fall into, GLO.; they let down into, GRIMM-THAYER; they let them fall, HS. (all.). at . . . loosing — having at the same time loosened, GLO. loosing — The two paddles with which the ship was steered had been lashed up, and were now lowered into the sea for use, Var.; having unfastened, HACK. bands of the rudders — rudder bands, REN. hoisting — having hoisted, GLO. HACK. foresail: — So AL. VIN. (?) RAMSAY, HACK.: topsail, the, WEISS, ZÖ. BAUM: mizzensail, DeW. made — were making, PLU. for — toward, HS. V. 41. But — And, REN. BART. lighting — having fallen, GLO. HACK.; chancing, RAMSAY. upon — on, REN.; into, GLO. a place . . . met — So AL. Da.; a tongue of land washed on both sides by the sea with shoal water at the extremity, DeW.; a bank between two seas, RAMSAY; a place having

^w swim out, and escape. 43 But the ^x centurion, desiring to save Paul, stayed them from their ^y purpose; and commanded that they who could swim should cast themselves overboard, and get first to the land; 44 and the rest, some on ^z planks, and some on other things from the ship. And so it came to pass, that ² they all escaped safe to the land.

28 And when ^a we were escaped, ^b then we ^c knew that ^d the island was called ^e Mēl-ġ-tā. 2 And ^f the barbarians showed us no common ^g kindness: for they kindled ^h a fire, and ⁱ received us all, because of the present ^j rain, and because of the ^k cold. 3 But when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks and laid them on the fire, a ^l viper came out ^m by reason of the ⁿ heat, and fastened on his ^o hand. 4 And when the barbarians saw the

two seas, HACK. foreship — prow, RAMSAY, HACK.; bow, HS. stern — hinder part, REN. began to break — was broken, HACK. break . . . waves — part asunder with the shock, REN. V. 42. And . . . was — But the plan of the soldiers was, GLO.; and counsel was given of the soldiers, REN. V. 43. desiring — wishing, REN. PLU. stayed — kept, GLO. purpose — desire, REN. who — which, REN. cast — first cast, REN. first to — to, REN. V. 44. planks — boards, HACK. other things — any other thing, WENDT; things, GLO.; pieces, BART. RAMSAY. so — thus, GLO. came to pass — happened, GLO. to the — to, REN. GLO. Chap. 28. — V. 1. when — after, REN. knew — ascertained, HACK. was — is, GLO. Melita — Malta, WENDT, HO. Vs. 2, 4. barbarians — natives, AL. strange people, REN.: rude natives, BART. no common kindness — So VIN.; unusual friendliness, HO. present rain — added rain, WENDT: rain which had set in, HO. GLO.: rain that had come on suddenly, BART. V. 3. had — Omit, HO. WENDT. bundle of sticks — quantity of brushwood, BART. came out — coming through, GLO. heat — warmth, HO. and — it, GLO. fastened on — bit, BLASS, PAGE, FELTEN, NÖS. ZÖ. V. 4. And — Now, HACK.

Var. Read. — V. 37. two . . . souls — So NCH L, La, Ti, Tr. Scr. HACK.; about seventy-six (by repetition of one letter), B. Theb. WIL. r marg, BART. V. 39. drive upon — thrust in, NAH L, La, Ti, Tr. Scr.; save (bring safe to shore), B* C. Memph. WH. r marg.; run her safe ashore, BART. RA. Chap. 28. — V. 1. Melita — So NA C H, La, Ti, Tr. NÖS. BLASS, WEISS, HILG.; Melitene, B. Vulg., WH. r marg.

u Swimming,
Is. 25:11.

43
r Purpose,
Eph. 3:11.

44
y Ex. 27:8; Ez.
27:5.
z Comp. vs. 22,
31.

1
a "We," Ch.
16:10.
b Comp. ch.
27:39.
c Ch. 27:26.
d Islands, Esth.
10:1.
2 Some ancient
authorities
read *Melitene*.

2
e V. 4; Rom.
1:14; 1 Cor.
14:11; Col.
3:11.
f Kindness,
Zech. 7:9.
g Fire, Lev.
10:2.
h Comp. Rom.
14:1.
i Rain, Deut.
11:14.
j Cold, Rev.
3:15.

3
k See "Ser-
pents,"
11 Cor. 11:3.
l Or, from the
head.
m Hand, Gen.
16:12.

⁴
 a See "Poison," Rom. 3:13.
 b See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
 c Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 d Comp. Lu. 13:2, 4.
 e Man, Gen. 2:7.
 f Murderer, Num. 35:16.
 g Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 h Justice, Mic. 6:8.
 i See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 j See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

⁵
 k Mk. 16:18.
 l Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 m See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.

⁶
 n Death, Rom. 5:12.
 o See ch. 14:11.
 p See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

⁷
 q Land, Gen. 23:15.
 r Islands, Esth. 10:1.
 s See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
 t "We," Acts 16:10.
 u Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

⁸
 v Father, Ex. 21:15.
 w See "Disease," Ps. 103:3.
 x Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 y Comp. ch. 9:40; Jas. 5:14f.
 z Laying on Hands, Gen. 16:12.
 a Healing, Jer. 30:13.

a venomous creature hanging from ^b his ^c hand, they said one to another, ^d No doubt this ^e man is a ^f murderer, whom, though he hath escaped from the ^g sea, yet ^h ⁱ Justice hath not suffered to live. ⁵ Howbeit ^k he shook off the creature into the ^l fire, and ^m took no harm. ⁶ But they expected that he would have swollen, or fallen down ⁿ dead suddenly; but when they were long in expectation and beheld nothing amiss come to him, they changed their minds, and ^o said that he was a ^p god.

⁷ Now in the neighborhood of that place were ^q lands belonging to the chief man of the ^r island, named Pūb-^slī-ūs; who received us, and ^t entertained ^u us ^v three days courteously. ⁸ And it was so, that the ^w father of Pūb-^xlī-ūs lay ^y sick of fever and ^z dysentery: unto whom Paul entered in, and ^a prayed, and ^b laying his hands on him ^c healed him. ⁹ And when this was done, the rest also

Var. Rend. — V. 4 (*cont.*). *venomous* creature—beast, REN. from—on, REN.; down from, WENDT. No doubt—Doubtless, GLO.; In any case, HO. WENDT. man—fellow, HO. he hath—he, REN. from—Omit, GLO. yet—Omit, REN. hath not—Omit, REN. GLO. suffered—suffered not, REN.; suffers not, GLO. V. 5. Howbeit he—Now he, REN.; He then, GLO. shook—having shaken, GLO. creature—beast, REN. and took—suffered, GLO. V. 6. expected—looked, REN.; were expecting, PLU. would have swollen—should swell, REN.; would be inflamed, HACK. or fallen—that he would fall, HACK. fallen—fall, REN. but when—but as, Var.; when however, REN.; but after they had, GLO. were long in expectation—continued looking, Var.; had been looking a great while, REN.; waited long, GLO. nothing amiss—no harm, REN.; nothing abnormal, WENDT.; nothing extraordinary, HO. they—having, GLO. and—they, GLO. V. 7. the . . . place—those parts, REN.; the vicinity, HO. chief—most noted, WENDT.; first, GLO. HACK. RA. PLU.; head, BART. named—whose name was, REN.; by name, GLO. received us, and entertained—having received us, lodged, GLO. three days courteously—kindly (friendly, WENDT) three days, WENDT. V. 8. lay sick of—was afflicted with frequent attacks of, WENDT. fever—fevers, or, agueish fever, LIND.; fevers, PLU. VIN. of—of attacks of, HO. laying—laid, REN. healed—and healed, REN. V. 9. the rest . . . diseases—the others who had infirmities, PLU. that—which, REN.; who, GLO. came—kept coming, LIND. cured—healed, REN. GLO. V.

that had diseases in the island came, and were cured: ¹⁰ who also ^b honored us with many honors; and when we sailed, they put on board such things as we needed.

¹¹ And after three ^c months we set sail in a ^d ship of ^e Āl-ē-ān-drī-ā which had wintered in the island, whose sign was ^f The Twin Brothers. ¹² And touching at Sŷr-ā-eūse, we tarried there ^g three days. ¹³ And from thence we ^h made a circuit, and arrived at Rhē-ⁱg-ūm: and after one ^j day a south wind sprang up, and on the second day we came to Pū-tē-^kō-lī; ¹⁴ where we found ^l brethren, and were entreated to tarry with them ^m seven days: and so we came to ⁿ Rome. ¹⁵ And from thence the brethren, when they heard of us, came to meet us as far as The Market of Āp-^opī-ūs and The Three Taverns; whom when Paul saw, he ^p thanked God, and took ^q courage.

10. honors—tokens, WENDT. when we sailed—So RAMSAY; as we were setting sail, PLU. sailed—put to sea, REN.; set sail, HS. put . . . needed—supplied us with what was necessary, GLO. V. 11. And—But, GLO. set sail—put to sea, REN. whose—with the, GLO. whose sign was—labelled with, HO. whose . . . Brothers—marked the image or figure of the Dioscuri, or, "To the Dioscuri," KNO. sign—ship-sign, WENDT. was—of, GLO. The Twin Brothers—the Dioscuri, Var. GLO. PLU. BART. HS. (*alt.*); To the Dioscuri, WENDT. V. 12. touching—having landed, GLO. V. 13. thence—which place, GLO. we . . . at—sailing around we reached, WENDT; having gone round we came to, GLO. HS.; we cast loose and landed, REN.; sailed around (the East coast) and laid to, HO. we made a circuit—So GRIMM-THAYER; we tacked to and fro, LIND.; having come around (or, about), HACK. after . . . sprang—when a breeze from the south had sprung, PLU. south—southwest, GLO. sprang—having sprung, HO.; having arisen, HACK. and—Omit, HO. V. 14. we found—finding, GLO. and—we, GLO. entreated—invited, REN.; desired, GLO. entreated . . . them—consoled among them, remaining, RAMSAY, BLASS. tarry—stay on, REN.; stay HO. seven days—a week, HACK. so—thus, GLO. came—went, GLO. V. 15. when they—having, GLO. came—had come, REN. The Market of Appius—Appii Forum, REN. HO. GLO. RA. when Paul saw—Paul seeing, having, GLO. and (*last*)—Omit, GLO.

Var. Read.—V. 13. made a circuit—N A H L, La. Ti. Tr.; cast loose, N* B, WH.

¹⁰
 b Honor, Mal. 1:6.

¹¹
 c Month, Gen. 7:11.
 d Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
 e Ch. 27:6.
 f Alexandria, Acts 6:9.
 1 Gr. Dioscuri.

¹²
 g Three Days, Lu. 9:22.

¹³
 2 Some ancient authorities read *cast loose*.
 h Day, Lev. 25:8.

¹⁴
 i Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 j Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 k Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 l Rome, John 11:48.

¹⁵
 m Thanksgiving, I Cor. 4:15.
 n Courage, Num. 13:30.

16
a "We," Acts 16:10.
b Rome, John 11:48.
c Paul, Acts 8:1.
1 Some ancient authorities insert the *centurion delivered the prisoners to the Chief of the camp; but &c.*
d Comp. ch. 24:23.
e Soldier, Ju. 20:10.

17
f Three Days, Lu. 9:22.
2 Or, *those that were of the Jews first.*
g Comp. ch. 13:50; 25:2.
h The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
i See ch. 22:5.
j See ch. 25:8.
k Customs, Acts 6:14.
l Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
m See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
n See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
o See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
q Hands, Gen. 16:12.

18
r Ch. 26:32.
s See ch. 23:29.
t See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
u Death, Rom. 5:12.

19
v See ch. 25:11.
w Caesar, Lu. 2:1.
x Nation, Gen. 10:32.

20
3 Or, *call for you, to see and to speak with you.*
y Hope, Pr. 23:18.
z Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
a Bondage, John 8:33.
b See ch. 21:33.
c Chains, Ps. 149:8.

21
d Letters, Acts 23:25.
e Judæa, John 4:47.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

16 And when ^a we entered into ^b Rome, ^{c1} Paul was ^d suffered to abide by himself with the ^e soldier that guarded him.

17 And it came to pass, that after ^f three days he called together ² those that were ^g the chief of the ^h Jews: and when they were come together, he said unto them, I, ⁱ brethren, ^j though I had done nothing against the people, or ^k the customs of our ^{l m} fathers, yet ⁿ was delivered ^o prisoner from ^p Jē-rū-sā-lēm into the ^q hands of the Romans: 18 who, when they had examined me, ^r desired to set me at liberty, because there was ^{s t} no cause of ^u death in me. 19 But when the Jews spake against it, I was constrained to ^v appeal unto ^w Cæ-sar; not that I had aught whereof to accuse my ^x nation. 20 For this cause therefore did I ³ entreat you to see and to speak with me: for because of the ^y hope of ^z Iſ-rā-ēl I am ^a bound with ^b this ^c chain. 21 And they said unto him, We neither received ^d letters from ^e Jū-dæ-ā concerning thee, nor did any of the ^f brethren come hither and report or speak any

Var. Read.—Vs. 16, 17. And—But, GLO. V. 16. entered into—came to, GLO. was suffered—it was permitted to, HO. GLO. HACK. abide—dwell, REN. WENDT. GLO. HACK. that—who, GLO. V. 17. that—Omit, GLO. were . . . Jews—were of the Jews first, REN. a *margin*. the chief—head, WENDT: the first, RA. had—having, GLO. nothing—nothing hostile, WENDT. the (third)—this, GLO. our—the, GLO. yet—Omit, REN. V. 18. when they had—having, GLO. desired . . . liberty—wished to release me, GLO. V. 19. when—Omit, GLO. spake against it—contradicting, GLO. that . . . to—as having anything to, GLO. whereof—of (after nation), REN. GLO. LIND. R. V. 20. For this cause—On this account, HACK. did I entreat you—have I invited, REN. HO.: I have called, HACK. to—to be allowed to, WENDT: that I might, HACK. me—you, HO. WENDT. because of—on account of, GLO. HACK. bound—encompassed, GLO.: compassed, HACK. V. 21. nor—neither, GLO. come . . . report—who came hither relate, GLO. hither—to us, REN. harm—evil, REN. GLO. V. 22. desire—think good, REN. KNO.: think it proper (right, WENDT), HO. WENDT: deem it proper, HACK.: request of thee, PLU. of—from, REN. HACK. it . . .

harm of thee. 22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou ^g thinkest: for as concerning this ^{h i} sect, it is known to us that everywhere it ^j is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a ^k day, they came to him into ^l his lodging in great number; to whom he expounded *the matter*, ^{m n o} testifying the ^p kingdom of God, and persuading them ^q concerning Jē-sūs, both ^{r s} from the ^t law of ^u Mō-ſēs and from the ^v prophets, from ^w morning till evening. 24 And ^x some ^y believed the things which were spoken, and some disbelieved. 25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed after that Paul had spoken one ^z word, Well spake the ^a Holy Spirit ^b through ^c I-ſā-ġāh the prophet unto your fathers, 26 saying,

⁴ Go thou unto this people, and say,
^d By hearing ye shall hear, and shall in no wise understand;
And ^e seeing ye shall see, and shall in no wise perceive:

us—we know, GLO. V. 23. they—a number of them, REN. in great number—a greater number, WENDT: omit, REN.; in increased (or, considerable) numbers, BART. *the matter*—matters, REN. both—startling, HO. WENDT. V. 24. some (first) . . . disbelieved—some were inclined to be persuaded, others on the contrary to disbelieve, BART.: some were being persuaded . . . continued in their disbelief, KNO. believed—listened to, REN.: let themselves be convinced through, WENDT: were being persuaded, PLU. believed . . . were—were persuaded by what was, GLO. some—others, GLO. disbelieved—were unbelieving, WENDT: believed not, GLO. V. 25. when—as, REN. GLO. when . . . themselves—being disobedient among one another, HACK. after . . . spoken—Paul having said to them, GLO. Spirit—Ghost, REN. R. through—by, REN. V. 26. thou—Omit, REN. By hearing—Hearing, REN. in no wise (twice)—not, REN. seeing—beholding, REN. see—behold, REN. perceive—see, REN.

Var. Read.—V. 16. Rome—So N A B (D), 13, 40, 61, VULG. ARM. WEISS, WENDT. HARCL. *Edd.*; add, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard; but, H L (P), 137.

22
g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
h Ch. 24:14; 26:5.
i See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
j Comp. I Pet. 2:12; 3:16; 4:14, 16.

23
k Day, Lev. 25:8.
l Philemon 22.
m Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
n Witness, John 8:17.
o See Lu. 16:28; comp. ch. 1:3; 23:11.
p Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
q See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
r Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15.
s See ch. 8:35.
t Law, Deut. 31:24.
u Moses, Ex. 3:4.
v Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
w Morning and Evening, Ps. 65:8.

24
x See ch. 14:4.
y Faith, Heb. 11:1.

25
z Words, Pr. 15:23.
a The Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
b Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
c Isaiah, Is. 1:1.

26
4 O. Is. 6:9, 10.
d P. Vs. 26, 27; see Mt. 13:14 f.
e See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

27

a Gospel rejected by the Jews. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b Heart, Acts 15:9.
c Ears, Ex. 29:20.
d Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
e Conversion, Mt. 13:15.
f Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
g Salvation, Acts 2:40.
h Healing, Jer. 30:13.

27 For ^a this people's ^b heart is waxed gross,
 And their ^c ears are dull of hearing,
 And their ^d eyes they have closed;
 Lest haply they should perceive with their eyes,
 And hear with their ears,
 And understand with their heart,
 And should ^e ^f ^g turn again,
 And I should ^h heal them.

Var. Rend.—V. 27. this . . . waxed—the heart of their people waxed, REN. are—were, REN. have—*Omit.* REN. haply—at any time, REN. V. 28. salvation . . . is—word of God unto salvation was, REN. will also—well, REN.; shall, GLO. hear—hear indeed, REN.; hear it, GLO. V. 30. And—But, GLO. WENDT. abode—remained for, GLO. HACK. whole—full, WENDT. dwelling—house, GLO. HACK. V. 31. concerning—which concern, REN. all boldness—full frank-

28 Be it ⁱ known therefore unto you, that ^j this salvation of ^k God ^l is sent ^m unto the ⁿ Gen^tiles: they will also hear.¹

30 And ^o he abode two whole ^p years in his ^q own hired dwelling, and received all that went in unto him, 31 ^r ^s preaching the ^t kingdom of God, and ^u teaching ^v the things concerning the ^w Lord Jē'sūs Christ ^x with all ^y boldness, none forbidding him.

ness, WENDT; frankness, HO. none forbidding him—without hindrance, REN. BART.; without molestation, HACK.

Var. Read.—V. 28. the—*So* N^c E; this, N* A B, Edd. V. 29. *Retain* H (L P); *omit.* N A B C, 13, 40, 61, 68, WEISS, NES. V. 31. Christ—*So* N^c A B, La. Ta. WH. NES.; *omit.* N*, Ti.

31 ^r Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^s Comp. v. 23; ch. 20:25; Mt. 4:23. ^t Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^u Instruction, Is. 54:13. ^v The Gospel, Mk. 16:15. ^w Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^x II Tim. 2:9. ^y Boldness, Acts 14:3.

28

i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j See ch. 13:26; Ps. 98:3; Lu. 2:30.
k God, Gen. 1:1.
l See "Missions," Acts 15:7.
m See ch. 9:15; 13:46.
n Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
1 Some ancient authorities insert v. 29: *And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, having much disputing among themselves.*

30

o See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
p Year, Lev. 25:8.
q Home, Lev. 18:9.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO THE ROMANS*

1: 1

SALUTATION

1: 6

¹ Paul, Acts 8:1.
² Servant, Ex. 21:2.
³ See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
⁴ Gr. *bondservant*.
⁵ Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
⁶ I Cor. 1:1; comp. I Cor. 9:1; II Cor. 1:1.
⁷ Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
⁸ Apostle, Mt. 10:5.
⁹ See Acts 9:15; comp. Acts 13:2; Gal. 1:15.
¹⁰ The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
¹¹ Gr. *good tidings*; and so elsewhere. See marginal note on Mt. 4:23.
¹² God, Gen. 1:1.

¹³ See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
¹⁴ Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15. ¹⁵ Titus 1:2.
¹⁶ Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. ¹⁷ Ch. 3:21; 16:26; Lu. 1:70.
¹⁸ Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16. ¹⁹ Son, Gen. 21:19. ²⁰ See Mt. 1:1.
²¹ Humanity and Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ²² See Mt. 1:1.
²³ Seed, Deut. 22:9. ²⁴ David, I Sam. 17:12. ²⁵ Ch. 4:1; 9:3; 5; I Cor. 10:18; comp. John 1:14. ²⁶ Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

¹ ^a Paul, a ^{b c 1} servant of ^d Jē'sūs Christ, ^e called to be an ^f apostle, ^g separated unto the ^h 2^d gospel of ⁱ God, ^j 2 which he ^{k l m} promised afore through his ^{n o} prophets in the holy ^p scriptures, ^q 3 concerning his ^r Son, who was born ^s of the ^t seed of ^u David ^v according to the ^w flesh,

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. a—Omit, JÜ. LIE. LIP. servant—Lit. bondservant, and so often elsewhere, Var. VIN.; slave, LIE. VIN. (alt.). called to be—by call, JÜ.; a called, VIN. to be—Omit, JO. LIP. LIE. LUT. separated—set apart, SH. SR. separated unto—selected for, LIE. gospel—proclamation of the gospel, LIE. V. 2. afore—beforehand, SR. through—by, JO. the (last)—Omit, LUT. the holy scriptures—holy writings, Var. V. 3. concerning—the gospel of, JÜ.; (and which treats) of, LIE.; of, LUT. was born—came to be, LIP.; came, JO.; born, JÜ. the (last)—(his), LIE. V. 4. who . . . be—i.e. proved to be, Chrys. DeW.; designated (i.e. nearly, instituted, appointed), Me. Jo. Gi. Go. LIP. LUT. SH. GAR.; defined, marked out, Va.; but then elevated to, JÜ.; inaugurated as, LIE. declared—Or, installed, SR. to be—Omit, DENNY. the Son—powerful Son, JÜ. with—in, LIP. LUT. with power—i.e. declared

4 who was ³ declared to be ² the Son of God ^{2 4} with power, according to the ^a spirit of ^b holiness, by the ^c resurrection ⁵ from the ^d dead; even Jē'sūs Christ our Lord, ⁵ through whom we received ^e grace and ^{1 g} apostleship, unto ^{h i} obedience ⁶ of ^j faith among ^k all the ^{l 7} nations, for his ^m name's sake; 6 among mightily (by the miracle of the Resurrection), Me. DeW. Gi. Go. Va.; Son of God in power (exalted Son of God), We. the (second)—his, LIE.; powerful, JÜ. spirit of holiness—i.e. the divine-human spirit of Christ in its equality of holiness, Al. Me. Gi. Va.; i.e. the Holy Spirit, Go., with most ancient commentators. by the—by, JO.; due to the, JÜ. LIP.; since (his), LIE.; on the ground of, LUT.; in virtue of, DENNY. from—of, Var. JO. VIN. SR. a. even Jesus—Jesus, JO.; of Jesus, LIP. LUT. V. 5. through—by, JO. whom—i.e. I, Al. DeW. Jo. Me. Go. Va. JÜ.; I and the other apostles, VH.; we have, LUT. unto—i.e. so as to bring about, Al. DeW. Me.; for, JO. to bring about, JÜ. LUT.; to create, LIE.; in order to bring about, VIN. obedience of—So SR.; obedience to (submission to faith as a motive power), Me. Gi.; obedience which consists in, Go. VH.; obedience to a system of, Va. of—to the, JO. LIE. nations—Gentiles, LUT. LIP. LIE. SR. (alt.). GAR. JO.; Heathen nations, JÜ. for—i.e. to the glory of, Al. DeW. Me. VH. Gi. Go. name's sake—name, JO. sake—honor, JÜ.; glorification, LUT.

⁴ 3 Gr. *determined*.
⁵ See Mt. 4:3.
⁶ Comp. Acts 10:38; 13:33; 17:31; 26:23.
⁷ See "Miracles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
⁸ Or, in.
⁹ Spirit, Job 4:15.
¹⁰ Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
¹¹ Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
¹² Or, of the dead.
¹³ Death, Rom. 5:12.

¹⁴ 5 Grace, John 1:17.
¹⁵ See Acts 1:25; comp. Gal. 1:16.
¹⁶ See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
¹⁷ Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
¹⁸ Ch. 16:26; comp. Acts 6:7.
¹⁹ Or, to the faith.
²⁰ Faith, Heb. 11:1.
²¹ See Acts 9:15.
²² Nations, Gen. 10:32.
²³ Or, Gentiles.
²⁴ Name, Acts 16:18.

*ROMANS: By Paul at Corinth.—We know where Paul was when he wrote to the Roman Christians. He is the guest of Gaius (Rom. 16:23), and Erastus the treasurer of the city (*ibid*) sends salutation. He is about to leave these parts (15:23 f.) for Jerusalem, as he did later, *via* Macedonia (Acts 20:3 f.). Meanwhile he sends greeting to the Romans by Phoebe of Cenchreæ (Rom. 16:1), the probable bearer of the letter.

Date.—The Epistle was written therefore just before Paul left Corinth for Jerusalem (Rom. 15:25 f.) with the collection. He arrived in Jerusalem with the collection at Pentecost—Acts 20:16; 21:26 f. The date of the Epistle is therefore early spring of A. D. 56 or 57.

Paul's Plans.—He hopes to go on his way to Spain after his visit to Jerusalem—Acts 19:21; Rom. 15:24, 28.

Reason for Visit to Rome.—He wishes fruit in Rome also (Rom. 1:13-15), and in particular wishes to develop the virgin soil of Spain in harmony with his profession for pioneer work—15:16-24.

Statesmanship of Paul.—He has the conception of a worldwide Kingdom for Christ (*cf.* Mt. 28:19 ff.) that shall take in the east as well as the west—Rom. 1:15; 15:16 f. In a measure he has given his message to the east—15:23. He now yearns that the west may come to Christ.

No New Purpose with Paul.—He had indeed often planned to go to Rome (1:13), but was then hindered till now—15:23.

Origin of the Church in Rome.—No light is thrown on this subject save that Paul was not the founder. It is improbable that Peter was, else Paul would not have written as he did in Rom. 15:19 f. about another man's foundation. The Church in all probability was the indirect result of the conversion of some of the Jews and sojourners from Rome on the great Day of Pentecost—Acts 2:10.

Character of the Church.—It was partly Jewish and partly Gentile; *cf.* Rom. 2:9 f.

Integrity of the Epistle.—Some critics argue that the original Epistle closed at the end of chapter 14, since in some MSS. the doxology of 16:25-27 comes at the close of that chapter. Others find a difficulty in the many names mentioned in chapter 16. But Rome was the center of the life of the world. Christians, like other people, drifted to Rome, and among them many of Paul's companions and friends from the east. The unity of the book is the most natural position in view of the facts.

Language.—Even in Rome Greek was the language in common use, especially among those who had drifted from the east. Latin was alone used in North Africa, but in Rome Greek was spoken by many who could not use Latin. Paul

^a See "Gen-
tiles," Is. 49:6.
^b Calling, II Cor.
1:26.
^c Comp. Jude 1;
Rev. 17:14.
^d See "Conver-
sion," Mt.
13:15.
^e See "Dis-
ciples," Mt.
20:17.
^f Divinity of
Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^g Rome, John
11:48; [13:1.
^h Love, I Cor.
i Ch. 5:5 ff.;
8:39; I Thess.
1:4.
^j Love of God,
Gen. 1:1.
^k I Cor. 12;
comp. ch.
8:28 ff.; I Cor.
1:24. [14:12.
^l Saints, Rev.
m See Acts 9:13.
ⁿ Salvation,
Lu. 10:4.
^o Grace, John
1:17. [17:1.
^p Peace, Pr.
^q Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.

^r Thanksgiving,
I Cor. 4:15.
^s I Cor. 1:4;
Eph. 1:15 f.;
Phil. 1:3; Col.
1:3 f.; I Thess.
1:2; 2:13;
II Thess. 1:3;
2:13; II Tim.
1:3; Philemon
4.

1 Or, because.

1 Ch. 16:19; comp. Acts 28:22. ^u Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^v World.
Rev. 10:6. ^w Ch. 9:1; II Cor. 1:23; 11:31; Phil. 1:8; I Thess.
2:5, 10. ^x Witness, John 8:17. ^y Worship, Mt. 4:10. ^z Acts
24:14; II Tim. 1:3. ^a Spirit, Job 4:15. ^b Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
2 Gr. *good tidings* and so elsewhere. See marginal note on Mt.
4:23. ^c Son, Gen. 21:19. ^d Eph. 1:16; Phil. 1:3 f.; I Thess.
1:2 f.; II Tim. 1:3; Philemon 4. ^e Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

himself probably knew Latin, but Greek was the common means of communication in the Empire.

Gospel of Paul.—In a true sense this Epistle is Paul's Gospel—2:16. The very fact that he had not yet been to Rome led him to give a more extended discussion of the fundamental truths preached by him. It is thus more formal and less incidental than Galatians. It is a real letter, but partakes also of the nature of a treatise. It is not a book on systematic theology, but a vital exposition of the gospel message on broad lines properly related to Jewish ceremonialism and Greek speculative philosophy. Paul was the first true Christian philosopher.

Not Polemical.—His purpose was not therefore primarily polemical, as was the case in Galatians. He aims rather to give an interpretation of the message of Christ to both Jew and Gentile. He expounds a universal gospel. The Judaizing controversy is still in his mind as part of the historical background, but not as the main consideration or occasion of the Epistle.

Careful Preface.—He has a more formal and extended Preface (1:1-7) that really sketches the "Gospel of God" in broad outlines and Paul's relation to it and theirs also.

Apologetic Statement of Theme.—In 1:8-17 Paul explains why he writes and tells his message. He is to discuss "a righteousness of God" as revealed in the Gospel.

The Gentiles lost.—He first proves the need of the Gospel of God's righteousness since the Gentiles are lost without it—1:18-32.

The Jews lost.—He then shows that the Jews also are lost without this Gospel of Grace—2:1-3:20. Hence all the world is lost in sin.

whom are ^a ye also, ^{b c} called ^{d e} to be ^f Je'sūs Christ's: 7 to all that are in ^g Rome, ^{h i j} beloved of God, ^k called to be ^{l m} saints: ^{n o} Grace to you and ^p peace from God our ^q Father and the Lord Je'sūs Christ.

8 First, ^{r s} I thank my God through Je'sūs Christ for you all, ^t that ^u your ^v faith is proclaimed throughout the whole ^w world. 9 For ^x God is my ^y witness, whom I ^z serve in my ^a spirit in the ^{b 2} gospel of his ^c Son, how unceasingly ^d I make mention of you, always in my ^e prayers 10 making request, if by any means now at length I

Var. Rend.—V. 6. called to be—the called of, JO.; as the called of, LIP.; called of, LUT.; called by, LIE.; called ones of, SH. called . . . Christ's—i.e. called by Jesus Christ, AL. Rū. Go.; called ones of Jesus Christ, DeW. Me. Jo. G. V. 8. faith—becoming believers, LIE. V. 9. is my—must bear me, JÜ.; to me is, LUT. in—with, JO. JÜ. LIE. spirit—whole heart, JÜ. gospel—field of (the proclamation) the gospel, LIE. how—that, LIE. make mention of—remember, LIE. LIP. LUT. SR. always—every time, JÜ. LIE. V. 10. now at length—at last (finally), JÜ. now . . . prospered—at last some day I

may be prospered ³ by ⁴ the will of God to come unto you. 11 For ^{h i} I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spir-
itual ^j gift, to the end ye may be ^k established; 12 that is, that I with you may be ^l comforted ⁴ in you, each of us by the other's faith, both yours and mine. 13 And ^m I would not have you ⁿ ignorant, ^{o p} brethren, that oftentimes I ^{q r} purposed to come unto you (and was hindered hitherto), that I might have some ^{s t u} fruit ⁴ in you also, even as ⁴ in the rest of the ^v Gën'tiles. 14 ^w I am ^{x y} debtor both to ^z Grēeks and to ^a Barbarians, both to the ^b wise and to the ^c foolish. 15 So, ^d as much as in me is, I am

may be prospered (or, have a prosperous journey, Jo. Vh.). AL. DeW. Me. Vh. JÜ. Rū. Gi. V. 11. For—Yea, indeed, JÜ. that I may—because I would like to, JÜ.; to, LIP. some—something of, LIE.; a, LIP. to . . . established—for your strengthening, LUT. established—strengthened, LUT. V. 12. comforted—encouraged, DeW. Vh.; cheered, LUT. V. 13. hindered—let, JO. hitherto—always in it, LIE. that . . . Gentiles—for I would like so much to harvest some little fruit among other heathen-peoples, LÜ. V. 14. debtor—obligated (without distinction), LIE.; obligated, JÜ. and (first)—as, LIE. JÜ.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 7. in Rome—Omit, G.

^y See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1. ^z Greeks, Acts 11:20. ^a Barbarians, Acts 28:2. ^b Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. ^c See "Fools," Jer. 17:11. 15 ^d Comp. ch. 12:18.

Brief Exposition of Paul's Gospel.—In 3:21-31 in short compass Paul sets forth his gospel, the atoning death of Christ as the basis, the personal trust of the believer in Jesus, the consequent justification of the believer by God.

Abraham and Justification.—For the benefit of the Jewish Christians Paul shows how Abraham himself exercised Faith and was justified (cf. ch. 4). The Blessed Peace of the Christian is set forth in 5:1-11.

Adam and Christ.—A parallel is run between the relation of Adam to the race and of Christ to the redeemed in Ch. 5:12-21.

Sanctification.—Justification does not mean approval of evil, but has for its ultimate object real goodness. God's righteousness begins with justification (imputed righteousness) and ends with sanctification—Chs. 6-8.

Failure of the Jews explained.—It was an unpleasant task, but Paul explains why the Gentiles have taken the place of the Jews in the spiritual Israel—Chs. 9-11.

Personal Consecration.—With Paul election means the obligation to personal piety in practical relations with the church and the world—Chs. 12-13.

The Weak Brother.—In particular the strong brother was to help the weak in a matter like eating meats offered to idols—14:1-15:13.

The Future for Paul.—He unbosoms his purpose to the Roman brethren—15:14-33.

Paul's Influence in Rome.—It is already great, as is plain from his many friends there—Ch. 16. He has a host of fellow-workers all over the world.

10

³ Gr. *in*.
^f Sovereignty of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^g Ch. 15:32;
Acts 18:21.

11

^h Ch. 15:23;
Acts 19:21.
ⁱ Longing,
Ps. 84 (Title).
^j Gifts of the
Spirit, John
14:16.
^k Establish.
I Thess. 3:2.

12

^l Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
⁴ Or, among.

13

^m Ch. 11:25;
I Cor. 10:1;
12:1; II Cor.
1:8; I Thess.
4:13.

ⁿ Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.

^o Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.

^p Ch. 7:1; I Cor.
1:10; 14:20,
26; Gal. 3:15;
see Acts 1:15.

^q Purpose,
Eph. 3:11.

^r Ch. 15:22 f.;
comp. Acts
19:21.

^s Fruit (*fig.*),
Lev. 23:40.

^t John 4:36;
comp. John
15:16; Phil.
1:22; Col. 1:6.

^u See "Mis-
sions," Acts
15:7. [49:6.

^v Gentiles, Is.

14

^w Comp. I Cor.
9:16. [22:25.
^x Debt, Ex.

15

- a Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b Ch. 15:20.
1 Gr. *bring good tidings*. Comp. ch. 10:15 f.
c The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
d Rome, John 11:48.

16

- e Shame, Phil. 3:19.
f Comp. II Tim. 1:8, 12, 16.
g I Cor. 1:18, 24.
h Salvation, Acts 2:40.
i Faith, Heb. 11:1.
j The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
k See ch. 2:9; Acts 3:26.
l Salvation to the Jew first, Acts 2:40.
m Greeks, Acts 11:20.
n See John 7:35.

17

- o Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
p Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
q Ch. 3:21; Phil. 3:9; see ch. 9:30.
r God, Gen. 1:1.
s Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
2 O. Hab. 2:4.
t Gal. 3:11;
h Heb. 10:38.
u Life, Gen. 2:7.
3 Gr. *from*.

18

- v Anger, Pr. 15:1.
w See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
x Eph. 5:6; Col. 3:6; comp. ch. 5:9.
4 Or, *a wrath*.
y Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
c II Thess. 2:6 f. (Gr.).
5 Or, *hold the truth*. Comp. I Cor. 7:30 (Gr.).
d Truth, John 14:6.

19

- e Acts 14:17;
17:24 ff.
f Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.

- 20 h See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5. i Comp. Mk. 10:6.
j See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1. k World, Rev. 10:6.
l Job 12:7-9; Ps. 19:1-6; Jer. 5:21 f. m God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1. 6 Or, *so that they are*.

ready to ^{a b} preach the ^c gospel to you also that are in ^d Rome.

16 For I am not ^e ashamed of the ¹ gospel: for it ^g is the power of God unto ^h salvation to every one that ⁱ believeth; to the ^{j k} Jew first, and also to ^l the ^{m n} Græek. 17 For therein is ^o revealed ^{p q} a righteousness of ^r God from faith unto faith: as it is ^s written, ² But ^t the righteous shall ^u live ³ by faith.

18 For ^{v w x} the wrath of God is revealed from ^y heaven against all ^z ungodliness and unrighteousness of ^a men, who ^{b c} hinder the ^d truth in unrighteousness; 19 because ^e that which is ^f known of God is ^g manifest in them; for God manifested it unto them. 20 For the invisible things of him ^{h i} since the ^j creation of the ^k world are clearly seen, ^l being perceived through the things that are made, *even* his everlasting ^m power and divinity; ⁶ that

Var. Rend.—V. 16. For—For, verily, JÜ. for it is—it is indeed, LIE. JÜ. the power of God—a divine power, LIE. LIP. DENNY. V. 17. Yea, divine righteousness is being uncovered in him. Faith the first word and faith the last, according to the word of Scripture: The righteous shall have the life out of faith, JÜ. a—So GAR. VIN.; the, GI. JO. LIP. a . . . God—i.e. of which God is the Author and man the recipient, GI. SR. GAR. VIN.; God's Righteousness, SR. unto—to, JO.; for, LIP.; owing to, LUT. as it is written—in him the word of scripture fulfils itself, LIE. But . . . faith—The just shall live by faith, DeW. Gi. Go.; The just (righteous, SR.) by faith (i.e. *he whose righteousness proceeds from faith*) shall live, Me. Wi. SR. righteous—just, JO. by—owing to, LUT. V. 18. For—Indeed only, JÜ.; (Until now) namely, LIE. the wrath—a wrath (i.e. *a particular exercise of wrath*), Va. against—over, LIP. LUT. JÜ. LIE. all—every kind of, LIE. hinder—So SR.; hold back or down, Al. DeW. Me. Ol. Be. Jo. Va. VII. Gi. Go.; possess, LIP.; hold down, SH. r; hold, LIE. r marg. hinder—unrighteousness—with their unrighteousness tread truth to the ground, JÜ. in—imprisoned (in the fetters of), LIE. V. 19. because—So SH.; (And men know the truth) for, LIE.; that which is known—the knowledge, LIP.; what is knowable, LIE. JÜ. DENNY (all.); the knowable, GAR. (?) is—So Al. Be. DeW. Me. Va. SR.; may be, Rü. Tho. Gi. Go. is . . . them—that is well known (revealed, LIE.) among them, JÜ. in—among, LIP.; within, SH. for—Omit,

they may be without ⁿ excuse: 21 because that, ^o knowing God, they ^p glorified him not as God, neither gave ^q thanks; but became ^{r s} vain in their ^t reasonings, and their senseless ^u heart was ^{v w} darkened. 22 ^x Professing themselves to be ^y wise, they became ^z fools, 23 and ^a changed the ^{b c} glory of the ^d incorruptible God for the likeness of an ^{e f} image of ^g corruptible man, and of ^h birds, and four-footed ^{i j} beasts, and ^{k l} creeping things.

24 ^m Wherefore ⁿ God gave them up in the ^{o p} lusts of their hearts unto ^{q r} uncleanness, that their ^s bodies should be ^{t u v} dishonored among themselves: 25 for that they exchanged the truth of God for a ^{w x} lie, and ^y worshipped and served the ^z creature rather than the ^a Creator, ^b who is ^c blessed ⁷ for ever. Ā-měñ'.

JÜ. God—God (himself), LIP. manifested—So SR.; manifests, JO.; has made it known, JÜ.; has revealed it, LIE. V. 20. the . . . him—his invisible being, LIP. LUT. of him—is seen, LIP. since the creation—So Me. Go. Va. SR. SH.; from the creation (i.e. *the visible creation is the source of what is known of God, Gi. and some other commentators*), are—is, LUT. LIP. clearly seen—surveyed or contemplated, SR. (?) GAR. (?); under observation, MOTLE. divinity—i.e. *all attributes of God*; Godhead, JO. that—so that, DeW. JO. GAR. (all.); to the end, Va. Me. Gi.; in order that, LUT. may be—are, JO. GAR. (all.). V. 21. gave thanks—were thankful, JO. became vain—were frustrated or rendered futile, SH. vain—frustrated or futile, GAR. reasonings—imaginings, JO.; thoughts, LIP. SR. senseless—So VIN. SR.; foolish, JO.; imprudent, LIP. LUT. V. 22. Professing—While they imagined, LIE.; While professing, LIP.; Whereas professing, LUT. Professing . . . became—Boasting with their wisdom they have become, JÜ. fools—foolish, LUT. V. 23. changed—have changed (exchanged, LUT.), LIP. LUT. glory—honor, LIP. incorruptible—imperishable, LIP. LUT. for . . . into an image made like to, JO.; for the wretched pictures of, JÜ.; with the image of the form of, LIE. corruptible—perishable, LUT. JÜ. LIE. creeping things—creeping animals, LUT.; crawling vermin (reptiles), JÜ.; reptiles, SR. V. 25. truth of God—divine truth, LIE. for—into, JO.

Var. Rend.—V. 16. first—So N A C D, Vulg. La.¹ Tr.¹ WH.¹ Tr. Al.; omit, B G, La.² Tr.² WH.²

- x Is. 44:20; Jer. 10:14; 13:25; 16:19.
y Worship, Mt. 4:10.
z See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. a God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 9:5; II Cor. 11:31. c Blessing, Gen. 12:3. 7 Gr. *unto the ages*.

n Excuse, Lu. 14:18.

21

- o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
p Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
q Thanksgiving, I Cor. 4:15.
r Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
s II Ki. 17:15; Jer. 2:5; see Eph. 4:17 f.
t See "Mind," Job 38:36.
u Heart, Acts 15:9.
v Spiritual Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
w Darkness, Job 38:9.

22

- x Jer. 10:14; I Cor. 1:20.
y Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
z Fools, Jer. 17:11.

23

- a Ps. 106:20; Jer. 2:11; Acts 17:29.
b Glory, Ps. 7:5.
c Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Incorruption, I Cor. 15:42.
e Images, I Ki. 15:13.
f Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
g Corruption, I Cor. 15:42.
h Birds, Gen. 9:2.
i Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
j Animals, Gen. 2:20.
k See "Reptiles," Pr. 30:28.
l Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.

24

- m Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
n Vs. 26, 28; comp. Eph. 4:19.
o Lust, Rom. 6:12.
p See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
q See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
r Uncleanness, II Cor. 12:21.
s Body, Num. 25:8.
t Comp. Eph. 2:3.
u See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
v See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.

25

- w See "Lying," Lev. 19:11.

26
 a Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 b See v. 24.
 c I Thess. 4:5.
 d See "Lust," Rom. 6:12.
 e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 f Gr. *passions of dishonor*.
 g Passion, I Thess. 4:5.
 h Women, Ruth 3:9.

27
 h Man, Gen. 2:7.
 i Lev. 18:22; 20:13; comp. I Cor. 6:9.
 j See "Sodom," Gen. 18:20.
 k Edward, Rev. 2:10.
 l Error, I Thess. 2:3.

28
 2 Gr. *did not approve*.
 m God, Gen. 1:1.
 n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 o Mind, Job 38:36.

29
 p See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of the Wicked," Lu. 2:21.
 q See "The Wicked," Ex. 13:7.
 r Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
 s Malice, I Cor. 4:0.
 t See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.
 u Murderer, Num. 35:16.
 v Strife, Pr. 26:21.

w Deception, Ex. 37:31.
 x See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
 y Comp. II Cor. 12:20.

30
 z Ps. 5:5.
 a Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 3 Or, *haters of God*.
 b See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
 c Boasting, Jas. 3:5.
 d Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 e See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
 f II Tim. 3:2.
 g Parents, Pr. 1:8.

31
 h Covenants broken, Gen. 17:2.
 i II Tim. 3:3.
 j See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
 k See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.

32
 l Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

26 ^a For this cause ^b God gave them up unto ^{c d e 1} vile / passions: for their ^q women changed the natural use into that which is against nature: 27 and likewise also the ^h men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another, ⁱ / men with men working unseemliness, and receiving in themselves that ^k recompense of their ^l error which was due.

28 And even as they ² refused to have ^m God in their ⁿ knowledge, God gave them up unto a reprobate ^o mind, to do those things which are not fitting; 29 being filled with all ^p unrighteousness, ^q wickedness, ^r covetousness, ^s maliciousness; full of ^t 'envy, ^u murder, ^v strife, ^w deceit, malignity; ^{x y} whisperers, 30 backbiters, ^{z a 3} hateful to God, ^b insolent, haughty, ^c boastful, inventors of ^d evil things, ^e / disobedient to ^q parents, 31 without understanding, ^h covenant-breakers, ⁱ without natural ^j affection, ^k unmerciful: 32 who, knowing the ^l ordinance

Var. Rend.—V. 26. vile—disgraceful, JÜ.; dishonoring, LIE.; shameful, SR.; vile passions—passions of disgrace, LIP.; *lit.* passions of dishonor, VIN. GAR. for (*last*)—for both, SR. changed—have perverted, LIP. that which is against nature—*Lit.* the unseemliness, or indecency, SR. V. 27. men—heathen men, JU. unseemliness—shame, LIP.; the most shameful vice, JÜ. LIE. recompense—fitting recompense, JÜ.; due, LIE. LIP. error—apostasy (from the true knowledge of God), LIE. LIP. V. 28. even—as, JO.; since, LIE. refused—So SR.; thought, not fit, *Field*; reprobated (*the knowledge of God*), *Al. Similar word* to reprobate, *Var.*; did not like, JO.; rejected, LUT.; have despised, JÜ.; deemed it not necessary, LIE.; did not approve, GAR.; did not deem it needful, LIP. up unto—over to, JO.; into, LIE. LIP. reprobate—frivolous, LIE.; detestable, LUT.; disapproved, VIN. to fitting—so that they do (to do, LIP.) the indecent, LIE. fitting—convenient, JO.; proper, JÜ. LUT. V. 29. unrighteousness—evil, JO. covetousness, maliciousness—villainy, covetousness, JO. JÜ. LUT. murder—bloodthirstiness, JU. strife—So *Var.* SR.; debate, JO.; quarrel, JÜ. LIE. LUT. malignity—craft, LIE.; malice, JU. V. 30. backbiters—Or, slanderers, SR. hateful to—haters of, *Var. Gl. Go. GAR. (alt.) r. mara*; hated by, *Al. DeW. Jo. Me.* insolent—So *Var.*; malefactors, LUT.; despotic, JO.; violent, JU. haughty—So JU.; proud, JO. evil things—vulgarity, JU.; misdeeds, LIE. disobedient to parents—without reverence, JU.

of God, that they that practise such things are ^{m n} worthy of ^{o p} death, not only do the same, but also ^q consent with them that practise them.

2 Wherefore thou art / with-
 out ^s excuse, 'O man, who-
 soever thou art that judgest:
 for wherein ^u thou judgest ⁴ an-
 other, thou condemnest thyself;
 for thou that judgest dost prac-
 tise the same things. 2 ⁵ And
 we know that the ^v judgment of
 God is according to ^w truth
 against them that practise such
 things. 3 And reckonest thou
 this, O man, who judgest them
 that practise such things, and
 doest the same, that thou shalt
 escape the judgment of God? 4
 Or ^x despisest thou ^y the riches
 of his ^{z a} goodness and ^{b c} forbear-
 ance and ^{d e} longsuffering, not
 knowing that ^f the goodness of
 God leadeth thee to ^g repent-
 ance? 5 but after thy ^h hardness
 and impenitent ⁱ heart ^j treasurest
 up for thyself ^k wrath in the
^{l m n} day of wrath and ^o revela-
 tion of the ^{p q} righteous judg-
 ment of God; 6 ^r who will render

V. 31. covenant-breakers—without character (stability, LIE.), JÜ. LIE.; false to their engagements, SH. natural affection—heart, JÜ.; love, LIE. LUT. unmerciful—without pity, JÜ. LIE. LUT. V. 32. who . . . ordinance—for they know the legal maxims, LIE.; they who know the legal decree, LIP. ordinance—judgment, JO.; primal law, JÜ.; law, LUT. consent with—heartily approve, GAR. also . . . practise—have pleasure in them that do, JO.; even praise the others that do, JÜ. **Chap. 2.**—V. 1. Wherefore—Therefore, I cry out, JÜ. V. 4. leadeth—would drive, JÜ.; would lead, LIE. V. 5. but after—rather, LUT.; on the other hand thou in, JÜ.; then thou in, LIE.; with, LIP. hardness—hardness of heart, LIP. impenitent heart—thy impotence (of heart, LIE.), LIP. JÜ. LIE. treasurest—heap thou, JÜ. LUT. LIP. for—unto, JO. in—So SR.; for, LIP. JÜ.; on, LUT. LIE.; (which will break forth), LIE. V. 6. who—who (as it stands written), LIE. render—reward, LIP. LUT.; recompense, LIE.

Var. Rend.—V. 29. unrighteousness—So N A B (K), *Edd.* NES.; unrighteousness, fornication, L. V. 31. affection—So N* A B D* (G), *Edd.*; affection, implacable, C D*.

5:10; II Thess. 1:5; Jude 6. n Day, Lev. 25:8. o Revelation, Dan. 2:22. p Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1. q God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1. r See Mt. 16:27.

m Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 n See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 o Ch. 6:21.
 p Death, Rom. 5:12.
 q Lu. 11:48; Acts 8:1; 22:20.

1
 r Ch. 1:20.
 s Excuse, Lu. 14:18.
 t V. 3; ch. 9:20; comp. Lu. 12:14.
 u Comp. ch. 14:22; II Sam. 12:5-7; Mt. 7:1.
 4 Gr. *the other*.

2
 5 Many ancient authorities read *For*.
 v The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
 w Truth, John 14:6.

4
 x See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
 y Ch. 9:23; 11:33; II Cor. 8:2; Eph. 1:7, 18; 2:7; Phil. 4:19; Col. 1:27; 2:2; comp. Titus 3:6.
 z Ch. 11:22.
 a Goodness and Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Ch. 3:25.
 c See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.

d Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16.
 e See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 f Comp. II Pet. 3:9.
 g Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

5
 h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardness of Hearts," Lu. 2:21.
 i Heart, Acts 15:9.
 j Comp. Deut. 32:34 f; Pr. 1:18.
 k Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 l See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
 m Comp. Ps. 110:5; II Cor. 25:8. n Revelation, Dan. 1:1. o God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1. p See Mt. 16:27.

6
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
c See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.

7
d See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
e Salvation Conditional, Acts 2:40.
f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.

8
g Lu. 8:15; Heb. 10:36.

9
h Or, *steadfastness*.

10
i Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

11
j Glory, Ps. 7:5; V. 10; Heb. 2:7; I Pet. 1:7.

12
k Honor, Mal. 1:6.
l See "The Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

13
m I Cor. 15:42, 50, 53 f.; Eph. 6:24 marg.; II Tim. 1:10 marg.

14
n Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.

15

16
o Factions, II Cor. 12:20.

17
p Phil. 1:17 marg.; comp. II Cor. 12:20; Gal. 5:20; Phil. 2:3; Jas. 3:14, 16.

18
q See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.

19
r See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

20
s Comp. II Thess. 2:12.

21
t Truth, John 14:6.

22
u Sin, Gen. 3:6.

23
v Anger, Pr. 15:1.

24

25
w Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

26
x Ch. 8:35.

27
y Anguish, John 16:21.

28
z Soul, Job 4:15.

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

40

41

42

43

44

45

46

47

48

49

50

51

52

53

54

55

56

57

58

59

60

61

62

63

64

65

66

67

68

69

70

71

72

73

74

75

76

77

78

79

80

81

82

83

84

85

86

87

88

89

90

91

92

93

94

95

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

128

129

130

131

132

133

134

135

136

137

138

139

140

141

142

143

144

145

146

147

148

149

150

151

152

153

154

155

156

157

158

159

160

161

162

163

164

165

166

167

168

169

170

171

172

173

174

175

176

177

178

179

180

181

182

183

184

185

186

187

188

189

190

191

192

193

194

195

196

197

198

199

200

201

202

203

204

205

206

207

208

209

210

211

212

213

214

215

216

217

218

219

220

221

222

223

224

225

226

227

228

229

230

231

232

233

234

235

236

237

238

239

240

241

242

243

244

245

246

247

248

249

250

251

252

253

254

255

256

257

258

259

260

261

262

263

264

265

266

267

¹⁹
a Darkness, Job 38:9.

²⁰
1 Or, an instructor.

b See "Fools," Jer. 17:11.

c See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

d See "Children," Gen. 3:16.

e See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Babes," Lu. 2:21.

f Comp. ch. 3:31; II Tim. 1:13.

g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. [14:6.]

h Truth, John 1:13.

i See "Hypocrites," Mt. 15:7. [23:3 ff.]

j Comp. Mt. Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

k See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

m Stealing, Lev. 19:11.

n Adultery, Num. 5:12.

o Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

p Acts 19:37.

q Temples, I Sam. 1:9.

r See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

s Glory, Ps. 7:5.

t V. 17; ch. 9:4; comp. Mic. 3:11; John 5:45.

u Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.

v Law, Deut. 31:24.

w Sin, Gen. 3:6.

x See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.

y See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.

that are in ^a darkness, 20 ¹ a corrector of the ^b foolish, a ^c teacher of ^d babes, having in the law ^e the form of ^f knowledge and of the ^h truth; 21 ⁱ thou therefore ^j that teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that ^k preachest a man should not ^l steal, dost thou steal? 22 thou that sayest a man should not commit ⁿ adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest ^o idols, dost thou ^p rob ^q temples? 23 thou who ^r gloriest in the ^v law, through thy ^w transgression of the law ^x dishonorest thou God? 24 For the ^z name of ^a God is ^b blasphemed among the ^c Gentiles ^d because of you, ^e even as it is ^f written. 25 For ^f circumcision indeed profiteth, if thou be a

Var. Rend.—V. 19 (cont.). are—sit, JÜ. V. 20. a corrector—an instructor, JO. LUT.; an educator, LIE. JÜ. LIP.; a schoolmaster, SH.; a trainer, SR. foolish—ignorant, JÜ. LIP. LUT.; unwise, LIE. babes—minors, LUT. LIE, JÜ. LIP. having in the law—which hast, JO.; because thou possessest in the book of the law, LIE. having . . . truth—thou who possessest in the law all knowledge and truth bodily, JÜ. form—outline, DENNY; embodiment, LIE. VIN.; bodily form, LIP.; outline, delineation, embodiment, SH. V. 21. thou therefore—Thou, I say, AL. V. 22. dost—shouldest, LUT. rob temples—i.e. the idols', AL. DeW. Jo. Me. Va. Go. SR. (?) DENNY; rob the (Jewish) temple (by refusing to pay the due offerings), VH. Wo.; rob (their) temples, LIE.; carry on temple robbery, LIP. LIE.; or, commit sacrilege, GAR. V. 23. thou—(In short) thou, LIE. who gloriest in—that maketh thy boast of, JO. thy—the, SR. LUT. thy transgression of—breaking, JO. dishonorest—insultest, LIE.; disgracest, JÜ. dishonorest thou God?—thou dishonorest God, LUT. SR. (?) GAR. (?)

^g doer of the law: but if thou be a ⁱ transgressor of the law, ^j thy circumcision is become uncircumcision. 26 ^k If therefore ^l the uncircumcision ^m keep the ⁿ ordinances of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be reckoned for circumcision? 27 and shall not ^o the uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, ^p judge thee, who—with the letter and circumcision art a transgressor of the law? 28 For ^q he is not a ^r Jew who is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision which is outward in the ^s flesh: 29 but ^t he is a Jew who is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the ^u heart, in ^v the spirit not in the ^w letter; whose ^x praise is not of ^y men, but of ^z God.

V. 24. is—is being, LIE. LIP. because of—through, JO. even as it is written—as it says in the scriptures, JÜ.; omit, LIE. V. 25. For—namely, LIE.; Yea, LIP. indeed—verily, JO.; (of course), LIE. profiteth—is beneficial, JÜ.; profiteth something (but only), LIE. be a doer of—keep, JO. JÜ.; doest, LIP. LUT. transgressor—breaker, JO. Vs. 25, 26. the law—law, LUT. V. 25. thy—so is thy, JÜ. LIP.; then thy, LUT. is—hath, Var. become—made, JO. V. 26. ordinances—So Li. Gi. SR.; requirements, Va. judgments, JO.; statutes, JÜ.; legal demands, LIP. LIE. reckoned—counted, JO.; esteemed, LUT. credited, LIP. for—to, LIP. V. 27. shall . . . thee—uncircumcision which is by nature if it fulfil the law shall judge thee, AL. Be. DeW. Me. SR. which . . . law—which by nature fulfils the law, DENNY. if it fulfil—that fulfils, LUT. with—i.e. in possession of, DeW. Jo. Ol. Va. Gi.; through (i.e. in the teeth of), Me. VH. V. 28. one outwardly—it publicly, LIP. V. 29. in—according to, LIP.

²⁴
z Name, Acts 16:18.

a God, Gen. 1:1.

b Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.

c Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

d Ez. 36:20 ff.; II Pet. 2:2.

e Q. Is. 52:5.

f Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

g Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.

h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

i Comp. v. 13 ff., 27.

j See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

k Jer. 4:4; 9:25f.

l I Cor. 7:19.

m Eph. 2:11; comp. ch. 3:30.

n Ch. 8:4; comp. vs. 25, 27.

o Ordinances, I Cor. 5:10.

p See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

q Mt. 12:41.

r Ch. 9:6; John 8:39; comp. v. 17, Gal. 6:15.

s The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

t Phil. 3:3; Col. 2:11.

u Heart, Acts 15:9.

v Ch. 7:6; II Cor. 3:6; comp. v. 27.

w Spirit, Job 4:15.

x I Cor. 4:5; II Cor. 10:18; comp. John 5:44; 12:43.

y Praise, Ju. 5:3.

z Man, Gen. 2:7; Gen. 6:1.

* FLESH: Many Kinds of Flesh.—I Cor. 15:39. Human Nature called Flesh—Gen. 6:3; Ps. 78:39; John 1:13. Also Man-kind as a whole—Gen. 6:19; 7:15, 16, 21; 8:17; 9:11, 15, 16, 17; Num. 18:15, 18; Zech. 2:13. To God—Ps. 65:2; 136:25; Is. 40:5, 6; Eccl. 4:5; Jer. 17:5; 32:27.

One Flesh.—Man and Wife—Gen. 2:24; Mt. 19:5, 6; Mk. 10:8; I Cor. 6:16; Eph. 5:31; I Cor. 7:28.

Blood Relatives called one's Flesh.—Gen. 29:14; 37:27; Ju. 9:2; II Sam. 5:1; 19:12, 13; I Chr. 11:1; Neh. 5:5; Rom. 4:1; 9:3; Heb. 12:9.

Body called Flesh.—Gen. 6:12, 13, 17; Ex. 30:32; Ju. 8:7; Jer. 11:15; Col. 2:1 5, 11, 13, 23; 3:22; Philemon 16; Heb. 2:14; 5:7; 10:20. To return to Dust—Job 34:15. Spirit of—Num. 16:22; 27:16; Joel 2:28. Of Daniel—Dan. 1:15; 10:3.

Law against Cutting of.—Lev. 19:28; 21:5.

God's Covenant with Abraham—Circumcision of Flesh.—Gen. 17:11, 13, 14, 23, 24; Lev. 12:3; Ez. 44:7, 9; Rom. 2:28.

Life of Flesh in Blood.—Lev. 17:11, 14.

Eating Human Flesh threatened as worst Possible Penalty.—Lev. 26:29; Deut. 28:53, 55; Jer. 19:9; Mic. 3:3.

Destroyed by.—Birds—Gen. 40:19; I Sam. 17:44; Ps. 79:2. Sword—Deut. 32:42. Beasts—Ps. 79:2. Dogs—II Ki. 9:36. Through Judgment—Is. 66:16, 17, 23, 24; Jer. 12:12; Jude 8, 23; Rev. 17:16; 19:18, 21.

Diseases of Flesh.—Lev. 17:16; 22:16; Num. 8:7; 19:7, 8; Heb. 9:13.

Leprosy.—Lev. 13:2, 3, 4, 10, 11, 13-18, 24, 25, 26. Miracles of.—Hand of Moses changed—Ex. 4:7. Miriam—Num. 12:12. Naaman cured—II Ki. 5:10, 14. See "Leprosy"—Lev. 14:2. "Healing"—Jer. 30:13.

Consumed.—Ju. 6:19-21. Food brought to Elijah—I Ki. 17:6; 19:21. Child restored to Life—II Ki. 4:34.

Proverbs concerning.—Pr. 5:11; 11:17; 14:30; 23:20. Much Study Weariness to—Eccl. 12:12. Flesh to Sin—Eccl. 5:6; 11:10.

Clothing of the Flesh.—Lev. 6:10; 16:4; I Ki. 21:27; II Ki. 6:30. See "Clothing"—Job 31:19. With Flesh—Job 10:11. Horror of—Job 21:6.

Prophecies concerning.—God judges all Flesh—Jer. 25:31; 45:5. Eating of—Ez. 39:17, 18. Destroyed—Ez. 21:4, 5; 32:5; Zech. 14:12. Restored—Ez. 37:6, 8. Obedience of Food Law—Ez. 4:14. All Flesh destroyed—Is. 66:16, 17. Violence done to—Jer. 51:35; Mic. 3:2, 3. Flesh-pots—Ex. 16:3.

Mentioned.—Lam. 3:4; Ez. 16:26; 20:48; 23:20; 24:10; 36:26.

Figurative.—Job 2:5; 4:15; 6:12; 7:5; 10:4; 13:14; 14:22; 19:20, 22, 26; 21:6; 33:21, 25; 41:23; Ps. 16:9; 27:2; 38:3, 7;

1
a The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
b Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
c See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

2
d Ch. 9:4; Deut. 4:8; Ps. 147:19.
e Oracles, I Pet. 4:11.
f See "Word of God," John 6:63.
g See "The Scriptures," II Tim. 3:16.

3
h Ch. 10:16; Heb. 4:2.
i Faith, Heb. 11:1.
j Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
k Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.

4
l See vs. 6, 31; Lu. 20:16.
1 Gr. *Be it not so*; and so elsewhere.
m See "Character of God," Gen. 1:1.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
o See "Lying," Lev. 19:11.
p Comp. v. 7; Ps. 116:11.
q Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
2 Q. Ps. 51:4.
r Justification, Rom. 4:15.
s Words, Pr. 15:23.
t The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

5
u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

3 What advantage then hath the ^aJew? or what is the profit of ^{b c}circumcision? **2** Much every way: first of all, that ^athey were intrusted with the ^{e 19}oracles of God. **3** For what if ^hsome were without ⁱfaith? shall their want of faith make of none effect the ^{i k}faithfulness of God? **4** ^{1 1}God forbid: yea, let ^mGod be found true, but every ⁿman ^{o p}a liar; as it is ^qwritten,

²That thou mightest be ^rjustified in thy ^swords,
 And mightest prevail when thou comest into ^tjudgment.

5 But if our ^uunrighteousness

Var. Rend.—Chap. 3.—V. 1. advantage—privilege, LIP.; prerogative, or, pre-eminence, VIN. **V. 2.** oracles—So DENNY; revelations, LUT.; words of promise, LIP. **V. 3.** want of faith—i.e. disbelief in the fulfilment of the promises by Christ, *Me. Gi. Go. LADDON, SH. (?) DENNY, VIN.; i.e. unfaithfulness to their covenant with God, We. Va. GAR. SR.;* unbelief, JO.; faithlessness, LUT. LIP. **Vs. 4, 6.** God forbid—*Lut.* Let it not be, *Var.;* That be far, LUT. LIP.; Nevertheless, LIE. JÜ.; Let it never be (far from it), SR. (*alt.*); May it not have to come to pass, VIN. **V. 4.** be found—So VIN.; become (be proven), SR.; be proven, LUT. true—as veracious, LUT. come into judgment—art judged, *Al. DeW. Jo. Rü. LIP. DENNY;* contendest, *Va. (comparing I Cor. 6:6) Be. Me. VH.;* judgest, LUT. **V. 5.** commendeth—establish, *Var. LIP.;* placeth in the light, LUT. *Is—Is* then perhaps, LIP. visiteth with wrath?—taketh vengeance? JO.; bringeth forth wrath? LIP. after . . . men—So VIN.; as a man, JO. **V. 7.** But—So SR.; For, JO. LUT.; Namely if (sayest thou), LIP.; And, LIE. lie—untruth(fulness), LIE. glory—glorification, LUT. LIE.; honor, LIP. **V. 8.** or is the word true which certain men slanderously ascribe to me: "Let

^vcommendeth the ^{w x}righteousness of God, ^ywhat shall we say? Is God unrighteous who ^{z a}visiteth with ^bwrath? (^{c d}we speak after the manner of men.) **6** ¹God forbid: for then how shall ^{e f}God judge the ^gworld? **7** ³But if ^{h i}the truth of God through my lie abounded unto his ^{i k}glory, ^lwhy am I also still judged as a ^msinner? **8** and why not (as we are ⁿslandrously reported, and as some affirm that we say), ^oLet us do ^pevil, that good may come? whose condemnation is ^qjust.

9 What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we before ^rlaid to the charge

us do evil in order that the good may come?" They receive their sentence justly, LIE. why not . . . evil—i.e. why should I not say . . . Let us do evil, *VH.;* and why should we not do evil, *Bu. Da. DeW. why not—not rather, JO. LUT.* whose condemnation is just—such rightly meets judgment, LIP. **V. 9.** What then?—How now? LUT. LIP.; How stands it now? LIE. are . . . they?—*So virtually, Al. Be. DeW. Rü. Gi.;* are we preferred (to that), *Ol. Va.;* are we in worse case than they (*lit.* are we excelled), *Field, DENNY. GAR. VIN. r.;* have we any defence, *Me.;* Have we something for an excuse? LIP. LUT. No, in no wise—*So Al. Bu. Jo. Me. DeW. Rü. Wo. Va. Gi.;* Not altogether, *Be. VH.;* Not this simply, LIE.; Verily, not, LUT.; Not in the least, LIP. before—have formerly, LIP.; have before, JO. LUT. LIE. laid to the charge—*Lit.* accused, *Var.;* proved, JO.; raised the accusation, LUT. LIP. LIE.; charged, SR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 7. But—**N A, Ti. WH.¹ R.;** For, **BD (E) G (K L P), La. Al. Tr. WH.² a marg.**

v Ch. 5:8;
II Cor. 6:4;
7:11 (Gr.);
Gal. 2:18
(Gr.).
w Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Righteousness, Ps. 24:
Ch. 7:7; 8:31;
9:14, 30;
comp. ch. 4:1.
y See "Visitation," Jer. 43:44.
z Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
a Anger, Pr. 15:1.
b Ch. 6:19;
I Cor. 9:8;
Gal. 3:15;
comp. I Cor. 15:32.
c Paul, Acts 8:1.

6
e God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
f See ch. 2:16.
g World, Gen. 10:6.

7
3 Many ancient authorities read *For.*
h See v. 4.
i Truth, John 14:6.
j Glory, Ps. 7:5.
k Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
l Comp. ch. 9:19.
m See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.

8
n See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
o Comp. ch. 6:1.
p Evil, Ps. 97:10.
q Justice, Mic. 6:8.

9
r Ch. 2:1–29.

50:13; 56:4; 63:1; 84:2; 109:24; 119:120; 145:21; Pr. 4:22. Eating of Own Flesh—Is. 9:20; 49:26. Fatness of—Is. 17:4. Folly of Idols—Is. 44:16. Hide from Own Flesh—Is. 58:7. Eating of Flesh—Is. 22:13. Destroyed—Jas. 5:3. As Grass—I Pet. 1:24. Fleshly in Wisdom—II Cor. 1:12; Col. 2:18. In Hearts—II Cor. 3:3. In Lusts—I Pet. 2:11.

Illustrative.—Ez. 11:3, 7, 11, 19. Arm of Flesh—II Chr. 32:8. As Dung—Zeph. 1:17.

Christianity versus Flesh.—See "Teachings of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. Christ has Authority over all Flesh, i.e. Mankind—John 17:2; II Pet. 2:10, 18; I John 2:16.

Teaching of Paul.—Flesh corrupts Moral Nature—Flesh and Spirit contrasted—II Cor. 7:1, 5; Gal. 5:16–24; Rom. 7:18, 23, 25; 8:5–13; 9:8; Col. 3:5–11; Eph. 4:17–32.

Warfare of Flesh.—Rom. 8:12, 13; Eph. 6:12. Lusts of Flesh—I Cor. 10:18; II Cor. 5:16; 10:2, 3; 11:18; Gal. 5:24; 6:8, 12, 13; Eph. 2:3, 11; Phil. 3:4. Flesh to be overcome—II Cor. 1:17; 4:11; Gal. 3:3; 5:13, 16, 17, 19; Eph. 2:15; 5:29. No Strength in Flesh—Rom. 6:19; 7:5, 18, 25; 8:3–9, 12, 13; Phil. 1:22, 24.

Flesh not justified, and not to return to God.—Rom. 3:20; I Cor. 15:50; Gal. 1:16; 2:16; 2:16, 20; 4:23, 29.

Spirit not Flesh.—Lu. 24:39; Rom. 9:8; I Cor. 1:26, 29. Flesh to be destroyed—I Cor. 5:5.

Abstinence admonished.—Rom. 14:21; I Cor. 8:13.

Obedience admonished.—Eph. 6:5. Promises to—Lu. 3:6; Acts 2:17, 26.

Christ the Word became Flesh.—Rom. 1:3. Flesh not corrupted—Acts 2:31.

Flesh of Christ sacrificed.—Col. 1:22, 24; I Pet. 3:18, 21; 4:1, 2, 6.

Flesh of Animals.—I Cor. 15:39. Horses—Is. 31:3. Swine—Is. 65:4. Sheep—Zech. 11:16. Uses of Food Laws concerning—Gen. 9:4; Ex. 12:46; 21:28; 22:31; 29:32, 34; Deut. 12:15, 20, 23; 14:8. At Passover—Ex. 12:8. In Wilderness—Ex. 16:8, 12; Num. 11:4, 13, 18, 21, 33; Ps. 78:20, 27. Command to eat—Jer. 7:21.

Offerings.—Ex. 29:14, 31, 32, 34; Lev. 4:11; 6:29; 7:15, 17, 19, 20; 8:17, 31, 32; 9:11; 16:27; Num. 19:5; Deut. 12:27; 16:4; I Sam. 2:13, 15; Hos. 8:13.

Flesh-hooks.—Ex. 27:3; 38:3; I Sam. 2:13, 14; I Chr. 28:17; II Chr. 4:16.

Flesh of Kings.—Rev. 19:18.

Problem of Meat offered to Idols.—Acts 15:29; Rom. 14:1–15; I Cor. 8:1–11, 15.

9

- a* The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
b Greeks, Acts 11:20.
c Ch. 1:18-32.
d Comp. vs. 19, 23; ch. 11:32; Gal. 3:22.
e Sin, Gen. 3:6.

10

- f* Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
g O. Ps. 14:1 ff.; 53:1 ff.
h The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

11

- h* See "Mind," Job 38:36.
i See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
j Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
k God, Gen. 1:1.

12

- l* Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.

13

- 2* Q. Ps. 5:9.
m Throat, Ps. 69:3.
n Sepulchre, II Ki. 23:16.
o Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
p Deception, Gen. 37:31.
q O. Ps. 140:3.
q See "Serpents," II Cor. 11:3.
r Lips, Job 2:10.

14

- 4* Q. Ps. 10:7.
s Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
t Curses, Gen. 4:11.
u Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.

15

- 5* Q. Is. 59:7 f.
v Feet, Gen. 18:4.
w See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
x Blood, Lev. 17:11.

16

- y* Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
z See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.

17

- a* Peace, Pr. 17:1.
b See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

both of ^a Jews and ^b c Græeks, that they are ^d all under ^e sin; 10 as it is ^f written,

¹ There is none ^g righteous, no, not one;

11 There is none that ^h i understandeth,

There is none that ⁱ seeketh after ^k God;

12 ^l They have all turned aside, they are together become unprofitable;

There is none that doeth good, no, not so much as one:

13 ² Their ^m throat is an open ⁿ sepulchre;

With their ^o tongues they have used ^p deceit:

³ The ^{*} poison of ^q asps is under their ^r lips:

14 ⁴ Whose ^s mouth is full of ^t cursing and ^u bitterness:

15 ⁵ Their ^v feet are swift to ^w shed ^x blood;

16 ^y Destruction and ^z misery are in their ways;

17 And the way of ^a peace have they ^b not ^c known:

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*). both . . . are—that Jews as well as Græeks stand, LUT. are—stand, LIE. LUT. V. 10. is—stands, LIE. V. 11. understandeth—is intelligent, LUT. JÜ. LIE. V. 12. have all turned aside—So SR.; are all gone out of the way, JO. unprofitable—unfitted, JÜ. LIP. LIE. V. 13. throat—gullet, LIE. open—opened, LUT. sepulchre—vipers, JÜ. LIP. LIE. LUT. asps—vipers (adders), LUT.; serpents, LUT. LIP. LIE. V. 16. Destruction—Affliction, JO. misery—lamentation (wailing), LIP. LIE. JÜ. are in—is upon, LUT. JÜ. LIP. V. 19. are under—within the reach of, LIP.; possess, JÜ. may . . . the—come unto, JO. may . . . God—may be culpable before God, LIP.; may become debtor to God, LUT.; may be involved in debt toward God, JÜ.; subject to judgment before God, SR. V. 20. because by—For out of, LUT.; For on the ground of, JÜ. the law—So AL; law, Va. Gi. justified—declared righteous, JÜ. in his sight—before him, LUT. JÜ. LIP. V. 21. apart from—i.e. without the help of, AL. Me.; without, LUT. LIP.; wholly without, JÜ. the law—So JÜ. JO.; law, Li. Da. Gi. Va. LUT. LIP. a—the, JO. JÜ. LIP. V. 23. fall—i.e. do now come, Var. fall short—are in want, LIE. LIP. JÜ. the glory of God—So (as Rom. 5:2; II Cor. 3:18) Jo. Gi. Go.; so nearly (= the glorious state in which God created man-

18 ⁶ There is no ^d fear of God before their ^e eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever the ⁱ g law saith, it speaketh to ^h i them that are under the law; that every mouth may be stopped, and ^j all the ^k world may be brought under the ^l judgment of God: 20 because ^m i by ^s the works of the law shall no ⁿ flesh be ^o a justified in his sight; for ^p i¹⁰ through the law cometh the ^q knowledge of sin.

21 But now apart from the law ^r a ^s i righteousness of God hath been ^u manifested, being ^v w witnessed by the law and the ^x prophets; 22 even the ^y righteousness of God through ^z a faith ^b i¹¹ in ^c Jē'sūs Christ unto all ^d i¹² them that believe; for ^e i there is no distinction; 23 for all ^g i¹³ have sinned, and fall short of the ^h glory of God; 24 being justified freely ⁱ by his ^j grace through ^k i¹⁴ the redemption that is in Christ Jē'sūs: 25 whom ⁿ God set forth ^l i¹⁵ to be ^o a ^p propitiation, through faith, ^q in his

kind), *Ol. Rū.*, the praise which comes from God, *Al. Be. DeW. Me.*, the honor by God, LIE. glory—praise, LUT.; honor, LIP. VIN. V. 24. freely—without desert, JÜ.; gratuitously, VIN. LUT. LIP. LIE. V. 25. set forth—set forth publicly, *Me. DeW. Jo. Gi. Vin. SH.*; purposed, proposed to himself, *Va. Go. SH. (alt.)*; set up, LIP. to be a—as a, LIP.; as, LIE. a propitiation—*Lit.* propitiatory (= mercy-seat, Ex. 25:17; Heb. 9:5, &c. *Gi. Va.*; i.e. propitiatory (sacrifice), *DeW. Me.*; i.e. means of propitiation, *Jo. Go.*; propitiatory sacrifice, LIP. LIE. LUT. SR. in—*So Ol. Rū. Luther, Calvin, Baur, Va.*; [that set forth] by means of, *Al. DeW. Jo. Me. Wo.*

Var. Read.—V. 22. unto all—*So N A B C, Edd.*; unto all and upon all, *N^c D (F) G (K L).*

c Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21, d Ch. 4:11, 16; 10:4. *12* Some ancient authorities add and upon all. *e* Ch. 10:12; comp. Gal. 3:28; Col. 3:11. *f* See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. *23* q See v. 9. *13* Gr. *sinned*. *h* Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. *14* i Ch. 4:4 f.; 16; Eph. 2:8. *j* Grace, John 1:17. *k* Eph. 2:7. *15* Ch. 1:14; Heb. 9:15; comp. I Cor. 1:30. *l* Redemption, Mt. 20:22. *m* Salvation through Jesus, Lu. 2:31. *25* n God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40. *14* Or, to be propitiatory. *o* I John 2:2; 4:10. *p* See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58. *q* Comp. I Cor. 5:7; Heb. 9:14, 28; I Pet. 1:19; Rev. 1:5.

18

- 6* Q. Ps. 36:1.
d Fear, Gen. 9:2.
e Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

19

- f* Law, Deut. 31:24.
g See John 10:34.
h See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
i Comp. ch. 2:12.
j See v. 9.
k World, Rev. 10:6.
l The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

20

- m* Acts 13:39;
Gal. 2:16;
comp. Ps. 143:2.
7 Gr. *out of*.
8 Or, *works of law*.
n Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
o Justification, Rom. 4:25.
9 Or, *accounted righteous*.
p Ch. 7:7; comp. ch. 4:15; 5:13, 20.
10 Or, *through law*.
q Knowledge of Sin, Gen. 3:6.

21

- r* See ch. 1:17; 9:30.
s Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
t See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
u Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
v Witness, John 8:17.
w Comp. ch. 1:2; Acts 10:43.
x Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

22

- y* See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
z Faith, Heb. 11:1.
a Ch. 4:5.
b Acts 3:16;
Gal. 2:16, 20;
3:22; Eph. 3:12.

11 Or, of.

*POISON: Of Crawling Things.—Deut. 32:24, 33. Of Asps—Job 20:16; Rom. 3:13. Vipers—Job 20:16. Of Serpents—Ps. 58:4. Of Adders—Ps. 140:3.

Of Plants.—II Ki. 4:40.

Figurative.—Job 6:4; Jas. 3:8. See "Instruction" (False Teachings)—Is. 54:13.

25
a Blood, Lev. 17:11.
b Salvation through the Blood of Christ, Acts 2:40.
c Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
d See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
e Forgiveness of Sins, Gen. 3:6.
f Acts 14:16; 17:30.
g See "Mercy, Righteousness and Justice of God," Gen. 1:1.
h Ch. 2:4.
26
i Seasons, Gen. 8:22; [6:8].
j Justice, Mic. 1:1.
k See ch. 2:13, marg.
l See "Justification," Rom. 4:25.
m Gr. is of faith.
n Faith, Heb. 11:1.
o Or, of.
p Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
27
q See "Pride," Ps. 7:5.
r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.
s Ch. 2:17, 23; comp. ch. 4:2; I Cor. 1:29 ff.
t Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
u Ch. 9:31.
v Law, Deut. 31:24.
w See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
x See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
28
y Vs. 20, 21; see Acts 13:39; Eph. 2:9; comp. Jas. 2:20, 24, 26.
29
z Many ancient authorities read *For we reckon*.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b Or, works of law.
29
c Ch. 9:24; 10:12; 15:9; Gal. 3:23; comp. Acts 10:34 f.
d Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
e The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
f Salvation for all Men, Acts 2:40.
g Ch. 10:12.
h Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
i 6 Gr. out of, Gal. 3:8.
j Or, through the faith, Gal. 2:16.
k 31 8 Or, law.
l See v. 4; Lu. 20:16.
m G Comp. ch. 4:3; 8:4; Mt. 5:17.
n 1 9 Some ancient authorities read of Abraham, our forefather according to the flesh?
o h Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
p 10 Or, our forefather according to the flesh hath found?
q See "Father," Ex. 21:15.
r See ch. 1:3.

a ^b blood, to show his ^c righteousness because of the ^d ^e ^f passing over of the sins done aforetime, in the ^g ^h forbearance of God; 26 for the showing, *I say*, of his righteousness at this present ⁱ season: that he might himself be ^j ^k just, and the ^l ^m justifier of him that ⁿ ^o hath ^p ^q faith ^r in ^s ^t Jē-sūs. 27 Where then is the ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z glorying? It is excluded. By ^a ^b what manner of ^c law? of ^d ^e works? Nay: but by a ^f ^g law of faith. 28 ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z We reckon therefore that a ^a ^b man is justified by faith apart from ^c the works of the law. 29 Or ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t

¹⁰
^a See "Abraham," Gen. 11:27.
^b Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
¹¹
^c Gen. 17:10 f.
^d Seal, John 3:33.
^e V. 16 f.; comp. Lu. 19:9.
^f Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^h See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
ⁱ Father, Ex. 21:15.
^j See v. 16; ch. 3:22.

¹²
^k See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
^l Walking, Col. 1:10.

¹³
¹ Or, *through law*.
^m Law, Deut. 31:24.
ⁿ Comp. ch. 9:8; Gal. 3:16.
^o Promises, John 14:2.
^p Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^q Gen. 17:4-6; 22:17 f.
^r Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^s The World, Rev. 10:6.

¹⁴
^t Gal. 3:18.

¹⁵
^u Ch. 7:7, 10-25; I Cor. 15:56; Gal. 3:10.
^v See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.
^w See ch. 3:20.
^x See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

¹⁶
^y Grace, John 1:17.
^z See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^a See ch. 3:24.
^b See v. 11; ch. 9:8; 15:8.

reckoned? when^a he was in^b circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision: 11 and he^c received the sign of circumcision, a^d seal of the^e righteousness of the^f faith which he had while he was in uncircumcision: ^h that he might beⁱ the father of^j all them that believe, though they be in uncircumcision, that righteousness might be reckoned unto them; 12 and the father of circumcision to^k them who not only are of the circumcision, but who also^l walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham which he had in uncircumcision. 13 For not¹ through the^m law wasⁿ the^o promise to Abraham or to his^p seed^q that he should be^r heir of the^s world, but through the righteousness of faith. 14 For^t if they that are of the law are heirs, faith is made void, and the promise is made of none effect: 15 for^u the law worketh^v wrath; but^w where there is no law, neither is there^x transgression. 16 For this cause *it is* of faith, that *it may be* according to^y ^z grace; to the end that the promise may be sure to all^a the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham, who is^b the father of

Var. Rend.—V. 13. the law—law, *Gi. Va. GAR.* V. 17. before . . . believed —*So Be. Bu. Jo. VH. Va. Gi. Go.*; before God in whose sight he believed, *Al. Da. Me. Wi.* giveth life to—quickeneth, *JO. LUT. LIP. r*; maketh alive, *SH. V.* 24. reckoned—imputed, *JO.*; counted, *LUT.*; accounted, *LIE.*; accredited, *JÜ. V.* 25. up for—up for the sake of, *LIP. LUT.*; because of, or, in order to atone for, *GAR.* trespasses—offences, *JO.*; sins, *LIP.* for (second)—on account of, *LUT. JÜ. LIP.*; with a view to, *GAR.*

us all 17 (as it is^c written, ² A father of many^d nations have I made thee) before him whom he believed, *even^e God,* ^f who giveth^g life to theⁱ dead, and ^h calleth the^j things that are not, as though they were. 18 Who in^m hope believed against hope, to the end that he might become a father of many nations, according to that which had been spoken, ³ So shall thy seed be. 19 And without being weakened in faith he considered his ownⁿ body⁴ now^o as good as dead (^p ^q he being about a hundred^r years old), and^s the deadness of^t Sarah's⁵ womb; 20 yet, looking unto the promise of God, he wavered not through unbelief, but waxed strong through faith, ^u ^v giving^w glory to God, 21 and^x being fully^y assured that^z what he had promised, ^a ^b he was able also to perform. 22 Wherefore also it^c was reckoned unto him for righteousness. 23 Now^d ^e it was not written for his sake alone, that it was reckoned unto him; 24 but for our sake also, unto whom it shall be reckoned, ^f who believe on^g him that^h ⁱ ^j raised Jē'sūs our Lord from the dead, 25 who was^k ^l ^m delivered up for our trespasses, and wasⁿ raised for our^{*} justification.

Var. Read.—V. 15. but—*So N* A B C, Edd.*; for, *N* D.* V. 19. considered . . . womb—considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb, *D E.*; did consider that his own body was, *N A B C, Edd. (continuing, and did also consider the deadness of Sarah's, yet), Var.*

^g See "God," Gen. 1:1. ^h Resurrection, Mt. 22:23. ⁱ Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^j See Acts 2:24. 25 ^k Ch. 5:6, 8; 8:32; comp. Gal. 2:20; Eph. 5:2. ^l See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22. ^m See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ⁿ I Cor. 15:17; II Cor. 5:15; comp. ch. 5:18.

Not by Works of Law.—Rom. 3:20, 28; 4:1-5; Gal. 2:16. Fate of those who return to Law.—Gal. 4:21-23, 30; Gal. 5:1-4.

Is obtained only through Christ.—Acts 13:38, 39; Rom. 3:21-26; 5:1, 2, 16-18; I Cor. 6:11; II Cor. 1:19-22; Gal. 2:16, 17; Col. 1:12-14.

Freely by Grace.—Rom. 3:24. By Faith—Rom. 3:26; 5:1; Gal. 2:16; 3:24; 5:4 f.

¹⁷
^c Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
² ^d Q. Gen. 17:5.
^d Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^e God, Gen. 1:1.
^f John 5:21.
^g See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
^h Life, Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ Death, Rom. 5:12.
^j Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^k Comp. Is. 48:13; 51:2.
^l I Cor. 1:28.

¹⁸
^m Hope, Pr. 23:18.
³ ^{Q.} Gen. 15:5.

¹⁹
ⁿ Body, Num. 25:8.
⁴ Many ancient authorities omit now.
^o Heb. 11:12.
^p Gen. 17:17.
^q See "Old Age," Titus 2:3.
^r Year, Lev. 25:8.
^s Gen. 18:11.
^t Sarah, Gen. 11:29.
⁵ Or, *womb: yea, &c.*

²⁰
^u See Mt. 9:8.
^v Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
^w Glory, Ps. 7:5.

²¹
^x Ch. 14:5.
^y Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
^z Gen. 18:14; comp. Heb. 11:19.
^a God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^b See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.

²²
^c See v. 3.

²³
^d Ch. 15:4; I Cor. 9:9 f.; 10:11.
^e See "Scripture," II Tim. 3:16.

²⁴
^f Ch. 10:9; I Pet. 1:21.

* JUSTIFICATION.—Gr. *Dikaiosis.* I. As respects Redemption.—The Act of God—Is. 45:25; 50:8; Rom. 3:26; 8:33. God cannot justify the Wicked.—Ex. 23:7; Pr. 17:15; Is. 5:23.

Not by Law.—Law requires Perfect Obedience—Rom. 10:5; Gal. 3:11, 12; Jas. 2:8-10.

Man cannot attain to it.—A Trial permitted—Lev. 18:5. Must do as well as hear or teach—Rom. 2:13, 17-23. Task too great—Rom. 3:9-12, 19, 20, 23.

1
 a Ch. 3:23.
 1 Gr. *out of*.
 b Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 c Comp. v. 11.
 2 Many ancient authorities read *let us have*.
 d Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 e God, Gen. 1:1.
 f Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40.
 g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

2
 h Eph. 2:18; 3:12; comp. Heb. 10:19 f.; 1 Pet. 3:18.
 i See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.
 3 Some ancient authorities omit *by faith*.
 j Grace, John 1:17.
 k See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 l I Cor. 15:1.
 4 Or, *let us rejoice*.
 m Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
 5 Gr. *glory*. V. 11; Heb. 3:6.
 n Hope, Ps. 23:18.
 o Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

3
 p V. 11; ch. 8:23; 9:10; II Cor. 8:19.
 6 Or, *let us also rejoice*.
 q Mt. 5:12; comp. Jas. 1:2 f.
 r See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 s See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.

t Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. u See Lu. 21:19. 4 v Phil. 2:22; Jas. 1:12. w See "Christian Graces." II Pet. 1:5. 5 x Comp. ch. 9:33; Ps. 119:116; Heb. 6:18 f. y Shame, Phil. 3:19. z Love, I Cor. 13:1. a Love of God, Gen. 1:1. b Acts 2:33; 10:45; Titus 3:6; comp. Gal. 4:6. 7 Gr. *poured out*. c Heart, Acts 15:9. d Holy Spirit, John 14:16. 6 e The Weak, I Cor. 9:22. f Comp. vs. 8, 10. g See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40. h Comp. Gal. 4:4. i Season, Gen. 8:22. j Redemption, Mt. 20:22. k Death, Rom. 5:12. l The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

Christians manifest it by their Works.—Mt. 5:16; Rom. Ch. 6-8; Eph. 2:10; Phil. 2:12, 13; Jas. 2:14-26.

II. Other Aspects of Justification.—God's Decisions justifiable.—Gen. 18:25; Ps. 51:4; Rom. 3:4; 8:30-34.

Wrong to justify oneself.—Job 9:20; 11:2, 3; 32:2; Lu. 10:29; 16:15.

Wrong Conceptions of Justification.—Job 11:2; 33:32, 33; Rom. 3:27-30.

One justified rather than the other.—Deut. 25:1; I Ki. 8:32; II Chr. 6:23; Job 32:2; Jer. 3:11-13; Ez. 16:51, 52; Lu. 18:14.

Consciousness of Right.—Job 13:18; 27:5; I Cor. 4:4. Words and Works justify one.—Mt. 12:37; Lu. 7:31-35; Jas. 2:25.

III. Word Studies.—Five Aspects of Justification. 1. The Spring of—Grace—Rom. 3:24. 2. The Principle of—Faith—

5 ^a Being therefore justified ¹ by ^b faith, ^{c2} we have ^d peace with ^e God ^f through our ^g Lord Jē-šūs Christ; 2 through whom also we have ^h ⁱ had our access ³ by faith into this ^{j k} grace ^l wherein we stand; and ⁴ we ^{m5} rejoice in ⁿ hope of the ^o glory of God. 3 ^p And not only so, but ^q we also ⁵ rejoice in our ^r ^s tribulations: knowing that tribulation worketh ^{t u} steadfastness; 4 and steadfastness, ^{v w} approvedness; and approvedness, hope: 5 and hope ^x putteth not to ^y shame; because the ^{z a} love of God hath been ^{b7} shed abroad in our ^c hearts through the ^d Holy Spirit which was given unto us. 6 For while we were yet ^e ^f weak, ^{g h} in due ⁱ season Christ ^{j k} died for the ^l ungodly. 7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: for

Var. Rend.—Chap. 5.—V. 2. have had—So *Al. DeW. Me. Al. Va.*; rather, have obtained, *Ev.* our access—*So Al.*; introduction, *Gi.*; the access, *JO. LUT. JÜ.* stand—stand fast, or, firm, *SH.* and we—let us, *R.* rejoice—boast by reason of the, *LUT. V. 3.* rejoice—glory, *LIE. JÜ.* LIP.: make our boast, *GAR.* knowing—in the consciousness of, *LIP.*; convinced, *JÜ.* Vs. 3, 4. steadfastness—endurance, *Al. Me. GAR. DENNY.* patience, *JO. LUT. LIP. R.*; constancy, *SR. (alt.).* V. 4. approvedness (twice)—*So VIN.*; approval (*i.e. tried and proved character*, cf. Phil. 2:22), *Al. Ol. DeW. Jo. Me. VH. Da. Gi. SR.*; stability, *JÜ.*; probation, *R. V. 5.* putteth not to shame—does not disappoint, *SH.* hath been—is, *JO. JÜ.*; is

peradventure ^m for the ⁿ good ^o man some one would even dare to die. 8 But God ^p commendeth ^q his own love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, ^r Christ died for us. 9 Much more then, being now ^s justified ^{t u8} by his ^v blood, shall we be saved ^w from the ^{x y} wrath of God through him. 10 For if, while we were ^{z a b} enemies, we were reconciled to God through the ^c death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, shall we be saved ^{d8} by his ^e life; 11 ^f and not only so, ^g but we also rejoice in God through our Lord Jē-šūs Christ, through whom we have now received ^q the reconciliation.

12 Therefore, as through ^{h i} one man ^j sin entered into the ^k world, and ^{*} death through sin; and ^l so death passed unto all men, for that all sinned:—13 for

(indeed actually), *LIE.* shed abroad—poured out, *SR. GAR.* was—*So Al. Gi. SR.*; is, *JO. LIE.*; has been, *LUT. V. 6.* weak—*So SR.*; without strength, *JO. DENNY.* in due season—*i.e. not too late to profit us*, *VH. Me.*; at the appointed time, *Al. DeW. Jo. Ru.*; in due time, *DENNY. V. 7.* the good man—*So Al. Be. Da. DeW. Jo. Me. VH. Va. Gi. SR.*; that which is good, *Rü. GAR.* the good, *LUT.* would—does, *Var.* dare—decide, *LUT. V. 8.* commendeth—establishes, *Var. JO. LIP.* proves, *LUT. LIE.*; showed, *JÜ.*; doth establish, *SR. (alt.).* V. 9. wrath—*i.e. to come*, *Var.*

V. 9. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 1. we have—*So N. B3, Scr. La.1* (through error as to B); let us have, *N* A B* C D, Vulg. Pesh. Memph. Ti. Al. Tr. WH. Beet, SR. GAR. (?) R.*; we have got, or, obtained, *SH. GAR. V. 2.* by faith—*So N* A C. La. Ti. Tr. WH.1*; omit, *B D G, Al. Tr.2 WH.2 R marg.*

g Comp. v. 10; ch. 11:15; II Cor. 5:18 f. h See "Adam," Gen. 5:1. i Vs. 15-17; Gen. 2:17; 3:6, 19; I Cor. 15:21 f. j Sin, Gen. 3:6. k World, Rev. 10:6. l Vs. 14, 19, 21; I Cor. 15:22.

Rom. 5:1; Gal. 3:24-26. 3. The Ground of—Blood—Rom. 5:9. 4. The Acknowledgment of—Resurrection of Jesus—Rom. 4:25; I Pet. 1:3, 5. The Assurance of—Works—Mt. 11:19; Jas. 2:21, 24; Rom. Ch. 6-8.

Involved in Four Questions.—Who? Believer in Jesus—Acts 13:39; Rom. 3:26. Why? Because God loves us—John 3:16, 17; Rom. 5:8. Where? In the Death of Jesus—Rom. 5:8, 9. What? On believing in Christ as Personal Saviour—Rom. 4:3 f.; 6:17 f.; 10:13-10.

* DEATH: Metaphorical Equivalents of the Term Death.—"Returning to Dust"—Gen. 3:19; Ps. 104:29; Eccl. 3:20; 12:7. Going "to the Fathers"—Gen. 15:15. "Gathered to his People"—Gen. 25:8; 49:29. "Giving up the Ghost"—Gen. 25:8; 35:29. "To sleep with thy Fathers"—Deut. 31:16. "Crushed like the Moth"—Job 4:19. "Tent Cord pulled up"—Job 4:21. "An Exhaled Breath"—Job 7:7. "Not

7
 m See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
 n The Righteous, Ps. 24:1.
 o Man, Gen. 2:7.

8
 p See ch. 3:5.
 q Ch. 8:39; see John 3:16; 15:13.
 r See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.

9
 s Justification, Rom. 4:25.
 t Salvation through the Blood of Jesus, Acts 2:40.
 u Comp. ch. 3:25.
 v Gr. *in*.
 w Blood, Lev. 17:11.
 x I Thess. 1:10. Comp. ch. 1:18.
 y Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 z See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.

10
 z Enemies, Job 31:29.
 a See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 b Ch. 11:28; comp. Eph. 2:3; Col. 1:21 f.; II Cor. 5:18 f.
 c See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 d Comp. ch. 8:34; Heb. 7:25; I John 2:1.
 e Life, Gen. 2:7.

11
 f V. 3; ch. 8:23; 9:10; II Cor. 8:19.
 g Gr. but also glorying. Comp. v. 2.

h See "Adam," Gen. 5:1. i Vs. 15-17; Gen. 2:17; 3:6, 19; I Cor. 15:21 f. j Sin, Gen. 3:6. k World, Rev. 10:6. l Vs. 14, 19, 21; I Cor. 15:22.

13
a Law, Deut. 31:24.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c World, Rev. 10:6.
d See ch. 4:15.

14
e Adam, Gen. 5:1.
f Moses, Ex. 3:4.
g Hos. 6:7.
h I Cor. 15:45.
i Types, Heb. 8:5.
j Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

15
k The Gift, Eph. 2:8.
l Vs. 12, 18.
m Death, Rom. 5:12.
n Grace, John 1:17.
o See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
p God, Gen. 1:1.
q Acts 15:11.
r Man, Gen. 2:7.
s Salvation through Christ, Acts 2:40.
t See vs. 18, 19.

until the ^alaw ^bsin was in the ^cworld; but ^dsin is not imputed when there is no law. 14 Nevertheless death reigned from ^eAdam until ^fMō'sēs, even over them that had not sinned ^gafter the likeness of Adam's transgression, who is a ^hfigure of ⁱhim that was to come. 15 But not as the trespass, so also ^jis the ^kfree gift. For if by the trespass of ^lthe one the many ^mdied, much more did the ⁿgrace of ^oGod, and the gift by ^qthe grace of the one ^rman, ^sJē'sūs Christ, abound unto ^tthe many. 16 And not as

Var. Rend.—V. 16. And . . . justification—here the gift of grace finds many false steps, and the end is pure justification, JŪ. through one—so nearly (i.e. the gift is not such as if it were given by occasion of one man's sin), V.H. Me. Gi. Jo. Jn. SH. SR.; that which came to pass by one, AL DeW. Rū. Wō. one that sinned—^oone man's sinning, SH. so is—so works, JŪ.; so is, SH. gift—boon, SH. GAR. for—there, JŪ. free gift—gift of grace, LUT. came of—was is, Me. V.H. Rū. by occasion of, AL Me. V.H. Rū. Va. SR.; is of, JO.; of, LUT.; sprang from, SH. trespasses—So SH.; offences, JO.; false

through one that sinned, so is the gift: for ^uv the judgment came of one unto condemnation, but the free gift came of many trespasses unto ^wjustification. 17 For if, by the trespass of the one, death reigned through the one; much more shall they that receive the abundance of grace and ^zof the gift of righteousness ^xreign in ^ylife through the one, even ^zJē'sūs Christ. 18 So then as through one trespass the judgment came unto all men to condemnation; even so through one act of righteousness the free gift came unto all men to

(trespasses), SR. unto justification—(and ended in) a declaration of righteousness, SH. justification—righteous act, GAR. SR. V. 18. So then—Therefore, JO.; Thus, JŪ.; As then, SH. trespass—offence, JO.; lapse, SH.; fall, SR. the judgment came unto—to, SH. through one act of righteousness—by means of one righteous act, AL El. Jo. Tho. Da. Va. DeW. Rū.; by means of one sentence of justification, Me. V.H. Gi. Go.; of one state of acceptance with God, Wō. act of righteousness—justifying act, SH.

16
u The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
v Comp. I Cor. 11:32 (Gr.).
w Justification, Rom. 4:25.
1 Gr. an act of righteousness. Rev. 15:4; 19:8.

17
2 Some ancient authorities omit of the gift.
x Comp. II Tim. 2:12; Rev. 22:5.
y Life, Gen. 2:7.
z Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

to be"—Job 7:8, 21; 27:19. "Cut down like a Flower"—Job 14:2. "Not to be found"—Job 20:7, 9; cf. Gen. 5:24; Heb. 11:5. "Brought to the King of Terrors"—Job 18:14. Devoured by a Divine Fire—Job 20:26. Lying down in the Dust—Job 7:21; 21:26. The Spirit going upward—Ecl. 3:21. The Spirit returning to God—Ecl. 12:7. Going to his Everlasting Home—Ecl. 12:5. Sleeping in the Dust of the Earth—Dan. 12:2. A Sleep—Mt. 9:24. Fallen asleep—John 11:11; Acts 7:60; 13:36; I Cor. 15:18, 51; I Thess. 4:14. Clothed with the House not made with Hands—II Cor. 5:2. Swallowed up of Life—II Cor. 5:4. Absence from the Body—II Cor. 5:8. A Journey—Phil. 1:23; II Tim. 4:6; II Pet. 1:15, marg. "Putting off the Tabernacle"—II Pet. 1:14; cf. John 1:14, marg.

Result of Sin.—Pr. 2:18; 5:5; 7:27; 8:36; 11:19; 13:13, 14; 14:12; 15:10; 16:25; 21:6; 24:11; Ez. 18:32; 31:14; 33:11; John 5:14; Rom. 5:12-21; 6:16-23; 7:5-8; 8:2-6; I Cor. 15:21; 11 Cor. 7:10; Jas. 1:15; I John 3:14.

Penalty for Sin.—Gen. 2:17; Ez. 10:17; 11:5; Num. 14:35; 16:31-35; 35:30, 31; Deut. 30:15; I Ki. 1:52; II Chr. 24:24; Ezra 7:26; Pr. 10:21; Jer. 9:21; 15:2; 21:8; 31:30; 43:11; Ez. 18:4; Amos 9:10; Mt. 15:4; Mk. 7:10; John 19:7; Rev. 18:8.

Mysterious and terrible.—II Sam. 22:5, 6; Job 5:3; 10:21; 12:22; 16:16; 18:4; 24:17; 28:3; 34:22; 38:17; Ps. 13:3; 23:4; 44:19; 55:4; 107:10-14; Is. 9:2; Jer. 2:6; 13:16; Amos 5:8; Mt. 4:16; Lu. 1:79; Heb. 2:15.

End of Earthly Things.—Ruth 1:17; Job 7:9, 10; 14:12; Ps. 6:5; Ecl. 9:5-10; 12:5-7; Is. 38:18; Rom. 7:2; I Cor. 7:39; Gal. 2:19; Heb. 9:15-27.

Robs of our Possessions.—Job 1:21; Ps. 49:17; Lu. 12:16-20.

To be braved in Line of Duty.—Ju. 5:18; Is. 53:12; Mt. 10:28, 39; 26:35; Mk. 14:31; Lu. 11:50, 51; 12:32, 33; 18:32, 33; 21:16; 22:33; Acts 20:24; 21:13; 25:11; Rom. 5:7; I Cor. 15:31; II Cor. 4:11, 12; 7:3; Phil. 2:8, 30; 3:10, 11; Heb. 2:9-15; 11:35-38; 12:2-4; I Pet. 2:24; Rev. 2:10; 12:11.

Death Figurative.—As a State of Sin—John 5:24, 40; 6:50; 8:21, 24; Rom. 7:9-11; Eph. 2:1, 5; Col. 2:13; I John 3:14; Rev. 3:1. It includes lack of Knowledge of God and His Christ—John 17:3. Absence of Faith—John 8:21, 24; Heb. 11:5, 6. Dwelling in Darkness—Mt. 4:16; John 1:4, 9; 3:19, 20.

Alienation from God and Christ.—Ez. 18:4; John 15:6, 6; Rom. 8:6; Eph. 2:12, 13; 4:18.

Death is not Annihilation.—Ecl. 12:5, 7; Mt. 17:3; 22:32; Mk. 9:4; Lu. 9:30, 31; 23:43; Acts 7:55, 56, 59; II Cor. 5:1-8; Phil. 1:20-26; II Tim. 1:10; 4:6-8; II Pet. 1:13-15; Rev. 6:9, 10.

Christ saves by His Death.—Is. 53:5, 6; Mt. 20:28; 26:26, 28; Mk. 10:45; 14:22-24; Lu. 22:19, 20; 24:46, 47; John 3:14; 12:32; Acts 3:18; 4:12; Rom. 5:10; 6:3-5; I Cor. 1:22-24; Eph. 2:16; Col. 1:20-22; I Tim. 2:6; Heb. 2:9-15; I Pet. 2:24.

Jesus conquered Death.—Mt. 9:23-25; 11:5; 28:1-10; Mk. 5:40-42; 16:1-7; Lu. 7:11-15; 8:49-55; 24:1-6; John 2:19; 10:18; 11:43, 44; 20:1-17; Acts 2:24; 9:36-40; 20:9, 10; Rom. 1:4; 6:23; 7:24, 25; 8:6-10; I Cor. 15:4, 20-22, 55-57; Eph. 4:8-10; Col. 2:12, 31; II Tim. 1:10; Heb. 2:14, 15.

Death of the Wicked.—A Judgment—Num. 16:29, 30; I Sam. 25:38; Is. 14:9; Lu. 12:20; Heb. 9:27. Sudden—Job 21:13, 23; Pr. 10:25, 27; 29:1; Is. 17:14; Acts 5:3-10. Feared—Job 18:11-15; 27:19-21. In Sin—Ez. 3:19; John 8:21. Illustrated—Lu. 16:23-26.

Death of the Righteous.—Release from Toil and Care—I Ki. 19:4; Job 3:21; 7:15; 14:13; I Cor. 9:15. From Evil—II Ki. 22:20; Is. 57:1, 2. To a Crown—II Tim. 4:8; Rev. 2:10. To Rest—Job 3:13; II Thess. 1:7. To Glory—Ps. 73:24-26. To Christ and Gain—Phil. 1:21, 23. To New Body—II Cor. 5:1, 2. Precious to God—Ps. 116:15; Rev. 14:13.

Entrance upon New State.—Pr. 14:32; Is. 25:8; Mt. 17:2, 3; 22:32; Mk. 12:27; Lu. 16:19-31; 20:35-38; 23:43; John 5:28, 29; 12:24; I Cor. 3:22; II Cor. 5:6-8; Phil. 1:21-23; II Tim. 4:8; Heb. 9:27; Rev. 14:13.

Death chosen.—Num. 23:10; Jer. 8:3; Rev. 9:6. For the Believer.—Christ has abolished Death—John 6:47, 50, 51; 8:51, 52; 11:26; Heb. 2:9, 14; II Tim. 1:10.

Death is a Separation from the Source of Life and Joy.—(1) Physical: A Branch separated from the Vine dies—John 15:6. A Fish taken from Water dies—Is. 50:2. Man cut off from Air dies—II Ki. 8:15. (2) Spiritual: Fools die from lack of Wisdom—Pr. 10:21. Sin kills—Rom. 7:10, 11, 24. Separates from Life and Peace—Rom. 8:6. From Church and God—5:17, 18; Eph. 2:12; I Tim. 5:6. (3) Eternal, or the Second Death of the Soul is Banishment, under a Curse, from the Kingdom, into the Eternal Fire and Company of Wicked An-

^a 18 Justification, Rom. 4:25.

^b See "Adam," Gen. 5:1.
^c Man, Gen. 2:7.
^d Rebellion, Ez. 20:8.
^e V. 12; ch. 11:32.
^f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^g Comp. Phil. 2:8.
^h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
ⁱ See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^j See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
^k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

^l 20 Law, Deut. 31:24.
^m See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
ⁿ See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^o Gal. 3:19; see ch. 3:20; 7:7 f.
^p Or, law.
^q Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
^r Comp. ch. 6:1; I Tim. 1:14.

^s 21 Comp. vs. 12, 14.
^t Death, Rom. 5:12.
^u Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
^v Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40.
^w Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^x 1 Comp. ch. 3:5.
^y V. 15; comp. ch. 3:8.
^z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^{aa} Grace, John 1:17.

^{ab} 2 ^a See v. 15; Lu. 20:16. ^b V. 11; ch. 7:4, 6; Gal. 2:19; Col. 2:20, 3:3; I Pet. 2:24.

^a justification of life. 19 For as through the ^b one ^c man's ^d disobedience the many ^e were made ^f sinners, even so through ^g the ^h obedience of the one ⁱ ^j shall the many be made ^k righteous. 20 And ^l ^m ⁿ the law came in besides, that the trespass might ^p abound; but where sin abounded, ^q grace did abound more exceedingly: 21 that, as ^r sin reigned in ^s death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto ^t eternal life ^u through Jē-šūs ^v Christ our Lord.

6 ^w What shall we say then? Shall we ^x continue in ^y sin, that ^z grace may abound? 2 ^a God forbid. We who ^b died to

Var. Rend.—V. 18 (*cont.*). of life—i.e. *conferring, leading to life*, AL. V. 19, made—put down, LUT. LIP. JÜ.; constituted, SH. be made—put down as, LIP. LUT.; be constituted, SH. SR. V. 20. And—But, AL. Jo. Gi. LUT. LIP. JÜ. SR. came in besides—So AL. DeW. Me. Ru. VH. Gi.; came in by the way (i.e. *temporarily*), Va.; come into the side of a state of things already existing, SH. besides—between, LUT. JÜ.; alongside, LIP. abound . . . abounded—be multiplied . . . was multiplied, AL. EL. Da. Gi.; multiply . . . multiplied, LIP.; be abundant . . . became abundant, LUT.; grow into infinity . . . grew as much, JÜ.; be full . . . was full, LIE.; did much more abound—So Jo.; did exceedingly abound, AL.; became over rich, LIP.; was still richer, JÜ.; there grace was overfull, LIP.; became exceedingly abundant, LUT. Chap. 6.—Vs. 2, 15. God forbid—Let it not be, Var.; Let it never be, SR. See ch. 3:4. V. 2. We . . . sin—We, being what we are, men who died in our baptism, SH.; we, being as we are, persons who died

sin, how shall we any longer live therein? 3 Or are ye ^c ignorant that all we who were * baptized into ^d Christ Jē-šūs were baptized into his death? 4 We were ^e buried therefore with him through baptism into death: that like as Christ was ^g ^h raised from the dead through the ⁱ ^k glory of the ^l Father, so we also might ^m walk in ⁿ ^o newness of ^p life. 5 For ^q if we have become ^r united with ^s him in the likeness of his death, we shall be also ^t in the likeness of his resurrection; 6 ^u knowing this, that our ^v old man was ^w crucified with ^x him, that the ^y body of sin might be done away, that so ^z we should no longer be in ^{aa} bondage to sin;

to sins, DENNY. V. 3. into—unto union with, SH. V. 4. death—So EL. Me. Jo. Go.; his death, AL. Gi.; that death, Va. SH.; the death, LUT. that like as—in order that, as, SR. V. 5. become—grown, LUT. LIP. JÜ.; been, JO. become united—with—Lit. grown together, AL. DeW. EL. Me. Ru. Va. Gi. VIN. ^r ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ka} ^{kb} ^{kc} ^{kd} ^{ke} ^{kf} ^{kg} ^{kh} ^{ki} ^{kj} ^{kl} ^{km} ^{kn} ^{ko} ^{kp} ^{kq} ^{kr} ^{ks} ^{kt} ^{ku} ^{kv} ^{kw} ^{kx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

fee," Gen. 31:54. ^w Gal. 2:20; 5:24; 6:14. ^x Comp. ch. 7:24. ^y Conversion, Mt. 13:15. ^z Bondage, John 8:33.

gels—Mt. 25:41, 46; II Thess. 1:9. Undying Worm—Mk. 9:43-48. A Lake of Fire—Rev. 2:11; 19:20; 20:6; 21:8.

Death Penalty for Crime.—Murder—Gen. 9:5, 6; Num. 35:16-21. Adultery—Lev. 20:10; Deut. 22:24. Incest—Lev. 20:11, 12, 14. Sodomy—Lev. 18:22; 20:13. Perjury—Zech. 5:4. Kidnapping—Ex. 21:16. Witchcraft—Ex. 22:18. Abusing Parents—Ex. 21:15, 17. Blasphemy—Lev. 24:23. Sabbath-breaking—Ex. 35:2; Num. 15:32-36. False Teaching—Deut. 13:1-10. Sacrificing to False Gods—Ex. 22:20. See "Commandments"—Ex. 20:1.

Death a Penalty inflicted only on Testimony of Two or More Witnesses.—Num. 35:30; Deut. 17:6.

Exemplified.—Korah—Num. 16:32. Absalom—II Sam. 18:9, 10.

*** I. BAPTISM OF JOHN, A PREPARATION: Where administered.**—Mt. 3:6, 13, 16; Mk. 1:5, 9, 10; John 1:28; 3:23.

Its Character.—Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:4, 5; Lu. 3:3; John 1:31; Acts 13:24.

Its Reception.—Lu. 7:29, 30; Mt. 21:24-26.

Jesus sets the Example.—Mt. 3:13-17; Mk. 1:9-11; Lu. 3:21.

3

^c Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
^d Acts 2:38; 8:16; 19:5; Gal. 3:27.

4

^e Burial, II Chr. 16:14.

^f Col. 2:12.

^g Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^h Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.

ⁱ See v. 9; Acts 2:24.

^j Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

^k Comp. John 11:40; II Cor. 13:4.

^l Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

^m Walking, Col. 1:10.

ⁿ New Birth, John 3:5.

^o Comp. ch. 7:6; II Cor. 5:17; Gal. 6:15;

^p Eph. 4:23 f.; Col. 3:10.

^q Life, Gen. 2:7.

5

^r II Cor. 4:10; Phil. 3:10 f.;

^s Col. 2:12; 3:1.

^t Or, united with the likeness . . . with the likeness.

6

^r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^s Eph. 4:22; Col. 3:9.

^t See "Man," Gen. 2:7.

^u Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

^v See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.

II. BAPTISM IN THE HOLY SPIRIT—POWER: To whom promised.—Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:8; Lu. 3:16; Acts 1:5. In Prophecy—Joel 2:28, 29.

How administered.—Acts 2:2, 3, 10:44; 11:15. See John 7:39. See "Holy Spirit"—John 14:16.

Its Phenomena.—Acts 2:2-4, 33; 10:46.

III. BAPTISM IN WATER, IN THE NAME OF THE TRINITY: Commanded.—Mt. 28:19; Mk. 16:16; Acts 2:38; 10:48; 22:16. See John 3:5.

To whom administered.—Acts 11:41; 8:12, 36-38; 9:18; 16:15, 32, 33; 18:8; 19:5.

Its Character.—Mk. 16:16; Acts 2:38; 16:30-34; 22:16; Rom. 6:4; Eph. 5:26; John 3:5; Acts 2:41; 8:39; Gal. 3:27; Rom. 6:5, 7, 17-18; II Cor. 12:13; Col. 2:12; Titus 3:5; II Pet. 3:21.

IV. BAPTISM IN SUFFERING: Proof of Patience.—Mt. 20:22, 23; Mk. 10:39; Lu. 12:50.

V. BAPTISM IN FIRE: To whom promised.—Mt. 3:11, 12; Lu. 3:16, 17.

⁷
^a IPet. 41. [5:12.
^b Death, Rom.
^c Justification,
 Rom. 4:25.
¹ Or, *released*.
 Comp. Ecclus.
 26:29 (Gr.);
 ch. 7.1.
^d Sin, Gen. 3:6.
⁸
^e V. 4; II Tim.
 2:11; comp.
 II Cor. 4:10.
^f Salvation
 conditional,
 Acts 2:40.
^g Divinity of Je-
 sus, Lu. 2:21.
^h Faith, Heb.
 11:1.
ⁱ Life, Gen. 2:7.
⁹
^j Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7. [2:24.
^k See v. 4; Acts
^l See "Exalta-
 tion and Res-
 urrection of
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
^m Rev. 1:18.
¹⁰
² Or, *in that*.
ⁿ See "Redemp-
 tion," Mt.
 20:22.
^o See "Salvation
 through the
 Death of Je-
 sus," Acts 2:40.
³ Gr. *once for*
all. Heb. 7:27.
¹¹
^p V. 2; ch. 7:4;
 6; Gal. 2:19;
 Col. 2:20; 3:3;
 I Pet. 2:24.
¹²
^q See v. 14. [25:8.
^r Body, Num.
^s See "Flesh,"
 Rom. 2:28.
^t Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.
^u See "Bondage,"
 John 8:33.
¹³
^v Ch. 7:5;
 comp. vs. 16,
 19; Ch. 3:5.
⁴ Or, *weapons*
 Comp. II Cor.
 10:4.
^w See "Teach-
 ing of Jesus"
 on "Character
 of Disciples,"
 Lu. 2:21.
^x Ch. 12:1;
 II Cor. 5:14 f;
 I Pet. 2:24.
^y See "Sanctifi-
 cation,"
 I Sam. 7:1.
^z God, Gen. 1:1.
^a See "New
 Birth," John
 3:5.
^b Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.
¹⁴ c Ch. 8:2, 12. d See v. 12. e Comp. ch.
 5:18; 7:4, 6; Gal. 4:21. f See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. g Law,
 Deut. 31:24. h Ch. 5:17, 21. i Grace, John 1:17. 15 j See v. 1.

*LUST: Worldly.—II Pet. 1:4; I John 2:16, 17. Of Ap-
 petite.—Num. 11:4, 34; Ps. 78:18, 30; 106:14. Of Flesh.—Ju.
 3:29; Is. 59:10; Rom. 1:24, 27; 6:12; 13:14; I Cor. 10:6; Gal.
 5:16, 17, 24; Eph. 2:3; I Thess. 4:5; II Tim. 3:6; 4:3; Titus
 3:3; Jas. 1:14; 4:2, 3; I Pet. 4:2, 3; II Pet. 2:10, 18; I John
 2:16. Of the Eyes.—I John 2:16. Of Deceit.—Eph. 4:22.

7 for ^ahe that hath ^bdied is
^{c1} justified from ^dsin. 8 But ^e if
 we died with ^aChrist, we ^hbelieve
 that we shall also ⁱlive with him;
 9 ⁱ knowing that Christ being
^k raised from the dead dieth no
 more; ^mdeath no more hath dom-
 inion over him. 10 For ² the
 death that he died, he ^{no} died unto
 sin ³ once: but ² the life that he
 liveth, he liveth unto God. 11
 Even so reckon ye also your-
 selves to be ^p dead unto sin, but
 alive unto God in Christ Jē'sūs.

12 Let not sin therefore ^areign
 in your mortal ⁷ s body, that ye
 should ^t u obey the *lusts thereof:
 13 neither ^v present your mem-
 bers unto sin as ⁴ instruments of
 unrighteousness; but ^w x y present
 yourselves unto ² God, as ^a alive
 from the dead, and your mem-
 bers as ⁴ instruments of ^b right-
 eousness unto God. 14 For ^c sin
 shall not ^d have dominion over
 you: for ^e i ye are not under
^g law, but ^h under ⁱ grace.

15 What then? ⁱ shall we sin,
 because we are not under law,
 Var. Rend.—V. 7. For he who has died,
 he is (by means of it rid) of sin (and) de-
 clared free, LIE. is justified—Lit. has been justified (i.e. has his guiltance, *Al*.
Me. Ru. Wo. Va. Gi. Go., taking is dead literally). he . . . justified—he that (so)
 died (i.e. in whom the 'old man' is de-
 stroyed) has been justified, *VH. Jo. Be.*
 is declared free, LIP. JÜ.; is declared
 righteous, acquitted from guilt, SH.;
 acquitted (*lit.* justified), SR. V. 10. that
 (twice)—which, *Al. DeW.* once—once for
 all (times), LUT. LIE. JÜ.; Var. LUT.
 LIE. JÜ. DENNY, SR. V. 11. Even so—
 i.e. in the manner, Var.; Thus, SR. Vs.
 11, 23, in—through, JO. V. 12. Let not
 sin—Sin (So sin, LIP.) should therefore
 not, LIP. (LIE. obey—So SR.; subject
 yourselves to, JÜ. V. 13. present (twice)
 —So VIN.; yield, JO.; place, LUT.; offer,
 JÜ.; render, SR.; go on yielding, SH.
 unto (three times) — at the disposal
 (service, LIE) of, LUT. LIE. instru-
 ments (twice)—So *DeW. Al. El. Go.*
 weapons, *Me. Da. Va. Gi. Wo. LUT. LIE.*
 LIP. SR. GAR. Vs. 14, 15, law—So *Li.*
 SR.; the law, JO. V. 15. What then?—

c Ch. 8:2, 12. d See v. 12. e Comp. ch.
 5:18; 7:4, 6; Gal. 4:21. f See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. g Law,
 Deut. 31:24. h Ch. 5:17, 21. i Grace, John 1:17. 15 j See v. 1.

but under grace? ^k God forbid.
 16 ¹ Know ye not, that to whom
 ye present yourselves as ^m ⁵ serv-
 ants unto obedience, his ⁿ ⁵ serv-
 ants ye are whom ye obey;
 whether of ^o sin unto death, or of
 obedience unto righteousness? 17
 But ^p q thanks be to God,
⁶ that, whereas ye were ⁵ servants
 of sin, ye ⁷ became obedient from
 the ^s heart to that ^t ⁷ form of
^u teaching whereunto ye were deliv-
 ered; 18 and being ^v w x y made
 free from sin, ye became ⁵ serv-
 ants of righteousness. 19 ² a I
 speak after the manner of ^b men
 because of the infirmity of your
^c flesh: for ^d as ye presented your
 members as servants to ^e i ^g un-
 cleanness and to iniquity unto in-
 iquity, even so now present your
 members as servants to right-
 eousness unto ^h sanctification.
 20 For ⁱ when ye were ⁵ serv-
 ants of sin, ye were free in re-
 gard of righteousness. 21 What
ⁱ k fruit then had ye at that time
 in the things whereof ye are now
^l ashamed? for the end of those
 things is ^m death. 22 But now

What follows then? LIE.; How now?
 LUT. LIP.; Thus how? JÜ.; God forbid
 —See ch. 3:4. V. 17. became obedient
 obeyed, Var. DENNY, VIN.; have obeyed,
 JO. form—system, LIP.; "pattern,"
 "exemplar," "standard," SH.; pattern,
 GAR. (*alt.*) ye were delivered—i.e.
 handed over as a child for instruction, Var.
 SR.; which was delivered you, *We. (per-*
haps). V. 19. speak . . . men speak
 humanly, LUT.; use human expressions,
 JÜ.; use a human illustration, LIE.
 presented—did yield, Var.; have yielded,
 JO.; placed, LUT.; offered, JÜ. LIP.
 to (twice)—at the disposal of, LUT. unto
 (twice)—for the (accomplishment of),
 LUT. Vs. 19, 22. sanctification—So *El.*
Jo. Al. Da. Va. Gi. SR. (alt.); holiness, *VH.*
Go. SR. V. 20, in regard of—So VIN.; as
 touching, *Al. Jo. Da. Me. Va. Jo.*; men
 towards, JÜ.; towards, LIE.; as regards, SR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—Vs. 17, 18.
 whereunto . . . being—which was deliv-
 ered you, (18) Being then, N* C; which
 was delivered you, and being, N* A B D,
 Edd. V. 21. things . . . ashamed?—So
Me. Be. Tr. WH. SH.; then? Things
 whereof ye are now ashamed, *La. Tr.*
NES. JO. LIP. JÜ. LIE. WEISS. SR.
DENNY. (*difference of punctuation*), *Al.*

Warnings against.—Pr. 6:25; I Tim. 6:9; II Tim. 2:22;
 Titus 2:12; I Pet. 1:14; 2:11; 4:2, 3; II Pet. 3:3; Jude 16, 18.

Punishment for.—Jas. 1:15; Rev. 18:14.

Is of the World, and passes away.—I John 2:16 f. See
 "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

^k See v. 2; Lu.
 20:16.

16
^l Ch. 11:2;
 I Cor. 3:16;
 5:6; 6:2, 3, 9,
 15, 16, 19;
 9:13, 24.
^m Servants, Ex.
 21:2.
⁵ Gr. *bondserv-*
ants.
ⁿ See John 8:34;
 II Pet. 2:19.
^o Vs. 21, 23.

17
^p Thanksgiving,
 II Cor. 4:15.
^q Comp. ch. 1:8;
 see II Cor.
 2:14.
⁶ Or, *that ye*
were . . . or
but ye became.
^r See "Conver-
sion," Mt.
 13:15.
^s Heart, Acts
 15:9.
^t II Tim. 1:13.
⁷ Or, *pattern*.
^u Instruction,
 Is. 54:13.

18
^v See "Salva-
 tion," Acts
 2:40.
^w See "Forgive-
 ness," Pr.
 25:21.
^x Freedom,
 John 8:32.
^y Comp. v. 22;
 John 8:2.

19
^z See "Paul,"
 Acts 8:1.
^a See ch. 3:5.
^b Man, Gen. 2:7.
^c Flesh, Rom.
 2:28.
^d See v. 13.
^e See "Sin,"
 Gen. 3:6.
^f See "Purifica-
 tion," Lev.
 15:2.
^g Uncleanness,
 II Cor. 12:21.
^h Sanctification,
 I Sam. 7:1.

20
ⁱ V. 16; Mt.
 6:24.

21
^j Fruit, Lev.
 23:40.
^k Ch. 7:5; comp.
 Jer. 12:13; Ez.
 16:63.
^l Shame, Phil.
 3:19.
^m Vs. 16, 23; ch.
 1:32; 8:6, 13;
 Gal. 6:8.

22
a See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
b See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Servants, Ex. 21:2.
e I Cor. 7:22; 1 Pet. 2:16.
f God, Gen. 1:1.
g Comp. ch. 7:4.
h Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
i Sanctification, 1 Sam. 7:1.
j 1 Pet. 1:9.
k See "Reward," Rev. 2:10.
l Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
23
m Wages, Deut. 24:15.
n Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
o See "Grace," John 1:17.
p Gift, Eph. 2:8.
q Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
1
r Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
s See ch. 1:13.
t Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
u See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
v See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
w Man, Gen. 2:7.
x Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. [31:24.
y Law, Deut. 1:1.
z Or, law.
Life, Gen. 2:7.
2
a I Cor. 7:39.
b Woman, Ruth 3:9.
c Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
d Husband, 1 Cor. 7:16.
e Death, Rom. 5:12.
3
f Adultery, Rom. 5:12.
4
g See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2. [6:2.
h V. 6; see ch. Gal. 2:19; 5:18; comp. ch. 8:2.
i Ch. 1:22.
j Col. 1:22.
k Salvation through Christ, Acts 2:40. [25:8.
l Body, Num. 2:40.
m See "New Birth," John 3:5.
5
n Ch. 8:8 f.; II Cor. 10:3.
o Flesh, Rom. 2:28. [6:12.
p Lust, Rom. 2:8.
q *gr. passions of sins.*

being ^{a b} made free from ^c sin and become ^{d e} servants to ^f God, ye have your ^{g h} fruit unto ⁱ sanctification, and ^{j k} the end ^l eternal life.
23 For the ^{m n} wages of sin is death; but the ^{o p} free gift of God is eternal life in ^q Christ Jēzšus our Lord.
7 Or are ye ^r ignorant, ^{s t u} brethren (for I speak to ^{v w} men who ^x know ^y the law), that the law hath dominion over a man for so long time as he ^z liveth? 2 For ^{a b} the woman that ^c hath a ^d husband is bound by law to the husband while he liveth; but if the husband ^e die, she is discharged from the law of the husband. 3 So then if, while the husband liveth, she be joined to another man, she shall be called an ^f adulteress: but if the husband die, she is free from the law, so that she is no adulteress, though she be joined to another man. 4 Wherefore, my brethren, ^g ye also were ^h made dead ⁱ to the law ^{j k} through the ^l body of Christ; that ye should be ^m joined to another, *even* to him who was raised from the dead, that we might bring forth fruit unto God. 5 For when we were in ^{n o} the flesh, the ^p sinful

Var. Rend.—Chap. 7.—V. 1. the law (first) — law, GL. Va. SH. GAR. V. 2. the — husband—the married woman, SR. LIE. LIP. discharged—So Gi.; loosed, JO.; become loose, LUT. LIE. LIP.; freed, JÜ.; completely absolved or discharged, SH. V. 3. joined . . . man—married, JO.; another man's, LUT. so that she is—to the end that she may be, Va. Gi. Vs. 3, 4. joined—married, JO. though—if, Var. V. 4. were made—So Var. SR.; are become, JO.; were, LUT. LIP. dead—killed, LIP. LUT. to—for, LIP. through—i.e. by the death of Christ upon the cross, into which you were baptized: cf. ch. 6:3, 6, Var. SR.; by, JO. V. 5. when—as long as, LIE. sinful passions —passions of sin, LUT. SR.; motions of sin, JO.; passion of sins, GAR. V. 6. now . . . discharged—Strictly, as it is, we were discharged (same word as loosed in v. 2) SH. (i.e. at the moment of union with Christ), Va.; now we have been delivered (or, loosed, SR.), have been discharged—are delivered, JO.; are come loose, LUT. LIP.; have been freed, JÜ. of the spirit—So SR.; belonging to (i.e. is a new state, of which the essence is the spirit), Va.; of spirit, JO. LIP. Vs. 7, 13. God forbid—Lit. Let it not be, Var. See ch. 3:4. V. 7. Howbeit—So El. Va. Rü.

^q passions, which were ^r through the law, wrought ^s in ^t our members to bring forth fruit unto death. 6 But now we have been ^u discharged from the law, having ^{v w} died to that wherein we were held; so that we serve in ^x newness of the ^y spirit, and not in oldness of the letter.

7 ^z What shall we say then? Is the law sin? ^a God forbid. Howbeit, ^b I had not ^c known sin, except through ^d the law: for I had not known ^e coveting, except the law had said, ^f Thou shalt not ^g covet: 8 but sin, ^h finding occasion, wrought in me through the commandment all manner of ⁱ coveting: for ^j apart from ^k the law sin *is* dead. 9 And I was alive apart from ^l the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died; 10 and the commandment, which *was* ^m unto life, this I found to *be* unto death: 11 for sin, finding occasion, through the commandment ⁿ beguiled me, and through it slew me. 12 ^o So that the law is ^p holy, and the ^q commandment holy, and ^r righteous, and good. 13 Did then that which is

Wo. DeW.; Nay (= On the contrary), so virtually, Jo. Me. VH. Gi. DENNY; But, JÜ. LUT. LIP.; Nay, but, SR. had not known—knew not, Var.; had not recognized, LIP.; had not learned to know, LIE.; should not have known, DENNY. except through—So SR.; but by reason of, Var.; but by, JO.; if not through, LIE. coveting—So SR. (alt.). GAR.; lust (same word as in preceding clause), Var. JO. JÜ. LIE. GAR. (alt.), SH.; evil desire, SR. covet—So LIE.; lust, Var. JO.; desire, JÜ. SH. Vs. 8, 11. finding—taking, JO. SR.; received (on her part), LIE. occasion—the impulse, LIE.; having received, DENNY. finding occasion—getting a start, SH. GAR. Vs. 8, 9. apart from—So Var. SR.; without, JO. LUT. V. 8. is—So SR.; is, Al. Me. VH. LUT.; was, JO. V. 9. And—But or And, Jo.; But, LUT. LIP.; on the other hand, JÜ.; Now, SR. revived—So Be. Me. Da. VH. Va. Gi. LIE., came into life, Al. DeW. Tho. Rü.; or, sprang into life, SR.; lived again, VIN.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 7.—V. 6. having died to that—So N A B C. Edd. (with Me. VH. Wo. Va.); [we were loosed], having died, from the law wherein we were held, Rü. Wi. Jo.

q Passions, I Thess. 4:5.
r See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
s Ch. 6:13, 21, 23.
t See "Bondage," John 8:33.

6
u See v. 2.
v Ch. 6:2.
w See ch. 6:4.
x See ch. 2:29.
y Spirit, Job 4:15.

7
z See ch. 3:5.
a See Lu. 20:16.
b See ch. 3:20; 4:15; 5:20.
c Knowledge of Sin by the Law, Gen. 3:6.
d See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
e Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
f Or, lust.
g Or, Ex. 20:17; Deut. 5:21.

8
f See v. 11.
g I Cor. 15:56.

10
h Ch. 10:5; Lev. 18:5; Gal. 3:12; comp. Lu. 10:28.

11
i Comp. Gen. 3:13.

12
j V. 16; I Tim. 1:8.
k Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
l See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

13

a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Death, Rom. 5:12.
d Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

14

e Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
f Law is Spiritual, Deut. 31:24.
g See "Spirit," Job 4:15.
h Paul, Acts 8:1.
i I Cor. 3:1; 9:11.
j See "Flesh," Rom. 2:28.
k Bondage, John 8:33.
l Comp. I Ki. 21:20, 25; II Ki. 17:17; Gal. ch. 6:6; Gal. 4:3.
m See ch. 3:9.

15

1 Gr. work.
n See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
o Comp. John 15:15.
p V. 19; Gal. 5:17.
q Hatred, Pr. 26:24.

17

r See v. 20.

18

s Comp. v. 25; ch. 8:3; John 3:6.
t See "Mind," Job 38:36.

19

u Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
v Evil, Ps. 97:10.

21

w Comp. vs. 23, 25; ch. 8:2.
2 Or, in regard of the law.
Comp vs. 12, 14.

22

3 Gr. with.

good become death unto me? ^a God forbid. But ^b sin, that it might be shown to be sin, by working ^c death to me through that which is good;—that through the commandment sin might become exceeding sinful. 14 For we ^e know that the ^f law is ^g spiritual: but ^h I am ⁱ carnal, ^k I sold ^m under sin. 15 For that which I ¹ do ⁿ I know not: for ^p not what I would, that do I practise; but what I ^q hate, that I do. 16 But if what I would not, that I do, I consent unto the law that it is good. 17 So now ^r it is no more I that ¹ do it, but sin which dwelleth in me. 18 For I know that in me, that is, in my ^s flesh, dwelleth no good thing: for to ^t will is present with me, but to ¹ do that which is good ^{is} not. 19 For ^u the good which I would I do not: but the ^v evil which I would not, that I practise. 20 But if what I would not, that I do, it is no more I that ¹ do it, but sin which dwelleth in me. 21 I find then ^w the law, that, to me who would do good, evil is present. 22 For I delight ³ in the law of God after

Var. Rend.—V. 13. But sin, that—It was sin (that became death to me) in order that, *Al. DeW. Me. VH. Va. Gi.*; but (that was) sin, which, in order to become such openly, *LIE.* be shown to be—appear, *JO. A.*; reveal itself as, *JU.*; exceeding—above (all, *LIE.*) measure, *LIP. LIE. V. 14.* under—*i.e.* into the power of, *Al. DeW. Me. Va.*; into the slavery of, *JU.*; so as to be under the power of, *VIN. V. 15, 17, 20.* do—perform, *Al. El. Va. Gi. SR.*; achieve, *LIE.*; accomplish, or, achieve, *VIN. V. 15.* know—*So Al. Jo. Va. Me. VH.* (= realize, *VH.*) *Gi. LIE. SR.*; recognize, *LUT. VIN.* not . . . practise—not what I will, that do I, *Var.*; what I would, that I do not, *JO.*; I do not what I will, *LIE.*; not what I wish, that I practise, *SR. V. 21.* Similarly, I find therefore the (or this) law, &c., *Al. DeW. El. Gi. Go.*; with respect to the law, that to me, who would fain do good, (to me wishing to do good, *SR.*) evil is present, *Va.*; So behold I then, who wills to do the good, the "law" laid upon me, that I only achieve the evil, *JU.*; I find thus the law, that while I would do the good, the evil is coming about, *LIE.* to me who—when I, *JO.* is present—is present with me, *JO.*; lies near with me, *LUT. V. 24.* the body of this death—*i.e.* the body as the seat of the death of sin, *Var.* this body of death, *LIE. JU. SR. (alt.). Chap. 8.—V. 2.* in . . . free—freed me in Christ Jesus, *Al. DeW. Me. Tho. Rü. VH.*

^x the inward man: 23 but I see ^a a different law in my members, ^b warring against the ^d law of my mind, and bringing me into ^c captivity ⁴ under the law of sin which is in my members. 24 Wretched man that I am! who shall ¹ deliver me out of ⁵ the ^h body of this ⁱ death? 25 ⁶ I ^k thank God through ^l Jeſſus Christ our Lord. So then I of myself with the ^m mind, indeed, serve the ⁿ law of God; but with the ^o flesh the law of sin.

8 There is therefore now ^q no ^p condemnation to ^q them that are ^r in ^s Christ Jeſſus. 2 For ^u the law of the Spirit of ^x life in Christ Jeſſus ^y made me ^z free from the law of sin and of death. 3 For ^a what the law could not do, ⁷ in that it ^b was weak through the flesh, ^c God, ^d sending his own ^e Son in ^f the ^g likeness of ⁸ sinful flesh ^h and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: ⁴ that the ⁱ ^j ¹⁰ ordinance of the law might be fulfilled in ^k us, who ^l ^m walk not after the flesh, but after the ^o Spirit. 5 For they that are after the flesh mind ^p the things

SR. V. 3. in that—because, *DeW. Rü. DENNY.* (alt.); that in which, *Va. Gi. Go.*; in so far as, *Me. VH.* sinful flesh—*Lut.* flesh of sin, *Var. SR. VIN.* for—*i.e.* on account of, *Al. Da. DeW. Me. Gi. Go. Va. SR.* (alt.) (= for a sin-offering, *Va.*); as an offering for, *r. V. 4.* ordinance—righteous requirement, *Al. DeW. El. Me. Ol. VH. Va.*; righteousness, *JO.*; demands, *LIE.*; right demands, *LIP.*; justifying, *SH. V. 5.* mind—strive after, *LIE.*; plan, meditate, *LUT. LIP.*; follow, *JU.*; do mind, *r.*

Var. Read.—V. 23. under—*So N B D (F) G (K P), Al. Ti. Tr.*; to, (A) C L, most cursives, *La. NES. JO. Chap. 8.—V. 1.* Jesus—*So N B C D (F), 47, EGYPT, AETH. ORIG. NES.*; add, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit, *N A D. V. 2.* me—*So A C D (K L P), VULG. LA. Al. Tr. WH. 3.* thee, *N B (F), G, PESH. TERT. NES. LIE. LIP. LUT. JU. Ti. Tr. 2 WH. 1 (WH. suspects corruption.)*

c God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40. d Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. e Son, Gen. 21:19. f Phil. 2:7; Heb. 2:14, 17; 4:15. g See "Man," Gen. 2:7. 8 Gr. flesh of sin. h See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22. 9 Or, and as an offering for sin. Lev. 7:37 &c.; Heb. 10:6 &c. i Ordinance, Lev. 5:10. j Lu. 1:6; see ch. 2:26. 10 Or, requirement. k See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. l See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21. m Walking, Col. 1:10. n Gal. 5:16, 25. o Holy Spirit, John 14:16. 5 p Gal. 5:19–21.

x II Cor. 4:16; Eph. 3:16; I Pet. 3:4.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z See "Soul," Job 4:15.

23
a Comp. ch. 6:19; Gal. 5:17; Jas. 4:1; I Pet. 2:11.
b See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
c See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
d See v. 25.
e Captivity, Num. 24:22.
4 Gr. m. Many ancient authorities read to.

24
f See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
g Comp. ch. 6:6; Col. 2:11.
5 Or, this body of death.
h Body, Num. 25:8. [5:12.
i Death, Rom. i Ch. 8:2.

25
6 Many ancient authorities read But thanks be to God. Comp. ch. 6:17.
k Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
l Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. [38:36.
m Mind, Job n Law, Deut. 31:24. [2:28.
o Flesh, Rom.

1
p V. 34; comp. ch. 5:16.
q Conditional Salvation, Acts 2:40.
r V. 9 f.
s Vs. 2, 11, 39; ch. 16:3.
t Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

2
u Comp. I Cor. 15:45.
v See "Freedom," John 8:32.
w See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
x Life, Gen. 2:7. y Ch. 6:14, 18; 7:4; comp. John 8:32, 36.
z Freedom, John 8:32.

3
a Heb. 10:1 ff.; see Acts 13:39.
7 Or, wherein.
b Heb. 7:18; ch. 7:18 f.

5 [2:28.
a Flesh, Rom.
b See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
c Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
d Gal. 5:22-25.

6
e Gal. 6:8.
f Mind, Job 33:36. [5:12.
g Death, Rom.
h Life, Gen. 2:7.
i Peace, Pr. 17:1.

7 [31:29.
j Enemy, Job 33:36. [5:12.
k See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
l Jas. 4:4.
m God, Gen. 1:1.
n Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
o Law, Deut. 31:24.

8
p See ch. 7:5.

9
q See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
r V. 11; I Cor. 3:16; 6:19; II Cor. 6:16; II Tim. 1:14; comp. John 14:23.

s John 14:17; Gal. 4:6; Phil. 1:19; I John 4:13.
t See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.

u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

10
w Gal. 2:20; Eph. 3:17; Col. 1:27; comp. John 17:23.

x See "New Birth," John 3:5. [25:8.
y Body, Num.
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

11
b Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

c See ch. 6:4; Acts 2:24.

d Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.

e John 5:21.

1 Many ancient authorities read because of.

12
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g Debt, Ex. 22:25.
h See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Act 5:1.

13
i See v. 6.

k Conformation and Transformation, Rom. 12:2.

of the ^a flesh; but ^b they that are after the ^c Spirit ^d the things of the Spirit. 6 ^e For the ^f mind of the flesh is ^g death; but the mind of the Spirit is ^h life and ⁱ peace: 7 because the mind of the flesh is ^{j k l} enmity against ^m God; for it is not ⁿ subject to the ^o law of God, neither indeed can it be: 8 and they that are ^p in the flesh cannot please God. 9 But ^q ye are not ^r in the flesh but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God ^s dwelleth in you. But if any ^t man hath not the Spirit of ^u Christ, he is none of his. 10 And ^{w x} if Christ is in you, the ^y body is dead because of ^z sin; but the spirit is life because of ^a righteousness. 11 But if the Spirit of him that ^{b c d} raised up Jē-šūs from the dead dwelleth in you, ^e he that raised up Christ Jē-šūs from the dead shall give life also to your mortal bodies ^f through his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 So then, ^g brethren, we are ^h debtors, not to the flesh, ⁱ to live after the flesh: 13 for ^{j k} if ye live after the flesh, ye must die; but ^l if by the Spirit ye ^m put to death

Var. Rend.—Vs. 6, 7. the mind—*i.e. desire, aim*, Al. Jo. Me. V. H. El. Va. Gi.; planning, striving, or, meditation, LUT. LIP. LIE. V. 6. mind (first)—instincts, JU. mind of the Spirit is—spirit elevates to, JÜ. V. 7. the mind—all thoughts and meditations, JÜ. V. 8. and—But or And, Var.; But, LIE. LIP.; For, LUT.; And, SR. V. 10. And—But, Var. JO. LIP. LUT. JÜ. SR. V. 11. give life also—to quicken, JO. LIE. R.; also quicken, LIP. LUT.; change into life, JÜ. through—by, JO.; because, LUT. that—Omit, LUT. V. 12, 13. after—according to the manner of, JÜ.; according to, SR. V. 13. ye must die—So VIN.; ye shall die, JO. LIE.; death awaits you, JÜ. ye put to death—So SR.; lit. make dead, Var.; do mortify, JO.; mortify, R. V. 15. received not—did not receive, Var. SR.; have not received, JO. LIP. LUT. LIE. received—So SR.; did receive, Var.; have received, JO. LIP. LUT. whereby—Lit. wherein, SR. (i.e. by whose inspiration or communion, RU. and so Va. nearly), Da. Me. Al. Rū. V. H. Va. Gi. whereby we cry—putting the word on our lips, LIE. V. 16. with—So DeW. Me. V. H. Va. Gi. SR. SH.; to, Al. Rū. SR. (alt.). V. 17. that (last)—

i See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.

* LIBERTY.—Of the Gospel.—II Cor. 3:17; Gal. 5:1. Law of Liberty—Gal. 6:2; Jas. 1:25; 2:12. False Teachers of—Gal. 2:4; II Pet. 2:19; Jude 4; Rev. 2:2. Not to be

the ² deeds of the body, ye shall live. 14 For as many as are ^m led by the Spirit of God, these are ^{n o} sons of God. 15 For ye ^p received not the spirit of ^q bondage again unto ^r fear; but ye ^s received the spirit of ^t adoption, whereby we ^u cry, ^v Āb⁴bā, ^w Father. 16 The ^x Spirit himself ^y beareth ^z witness with our spirit, that we are ^{a b} children of God: 17 and if children, then ^{c d} heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; ^e if so be that we ^{f g h} suffer with ⁱ him, that we may be also ^j glorified with ^k him.

18 For I reckon that the ^l sufferings of this present time ^m are not worthy to be compared with the ⁿ glory which shall be ^{o p} revealed to us-ward. 19 For the ^q earnest expectation of the creation waiteth for ^r the revealing of the sons of God. 20 For the creation ^s was subjected to ^t vanity, not of its own will, but ^u by reason of ^v him who subjected it, ^w in hope 21 that ^x the creation itself also shall be delivered from the ^y bondage of ^z corruption into the ^a liberty

i.e. in order that, Var. with him—So SR.; with him, Al. El.; together, JO. V. 18. to us-ward—with regard to us, Al.; so as to come upon us, Va.; unto us, JO. V. 19. earnest expectation—intent (patient, SR.) expectation, Al. DeW. Me. Rū. SR.; desire, V. H. Vs. 19, 20, 21. creation—i.e. mankind, V. H.; all our world except mankind, Al. DeW. Me. Rū. Th. Va. Gi. VIN.; the whole creation, SR. SH. GAR.; creature, JO. LIP. LUT. V. 19. revealing—revelation (similar word to revealed in last verse), Var. SR.; manifestation, JO. LIP. LUT. V. 20. him—i.e. God, who subjected creation to the effects of man's sin, Gi. in hope—i.e. so that it (the creation) has hope, Var.; upon hope, LUT. VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 11. through—So N A C (P²), BOH. THEB. HARCL. ARM. AETH. CLEM.-ALEX. NES. JO. Ti. WH. 1; because of, B D (E F) G (K L P), VULG. PESH. LUT. La. Tr. WH. 2 Vs. 20, in hope (21) that—(as DeW. Me. V. H. El. Wo.; but Al. Jo. Rū. translate in hope; (21) because), A B C D^s, La. Tr. Al.; in hope, Because, N D G, Ti.

Creator," Gen. 1:1. s Gen. 3:17-19. t Vanity, Eccl. 1:2. u Gen. 3:17; 5:29. v See "Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1. 3 Or, in hope; because the creation &c. 21 w Acts 3:21; II Pet. 3:13; Rev. 21:1. x See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. y See "Death," Rom. 5:12. z Corruption, I Cor. 15:42. a Freedom, John 8:32.

abused—I Cor. 8:9; Gal. 5:13; I Pet. 2:16; II Pet. 2:19. See "Captivity"—Num. 24:22. "Jubilee," Lev. 27:17. "Redemption"—Mt. 20:22. "Freedom"—John 8:33.

2 Or, *doings*.

14
m Gal. 5:18.
n Sons of God, Gen. 6:2.
o Vs. 16, 19; ch. 9:8; Hos. 1:10; (ch. 9:26); Mt. 5:9; John 1:12; II Cor. 6:18; Gal. 3:26; I John 3:1; Rev. 21:7.

15
p II Tim. 1:7; comp. Heb. 2:15.
q Bondage, John 8:33.
r Fear, Gen. 9:2. s Gal. 4:5 f; comp. v. 23.
t Adoption, II Cor. 6:18.
u Cry, Lu. 18:7.
v Mk. 14:36; Gal. 4:6.
w Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

16
x See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16. [5:32.
y Comp. Acts 8:17. [3:16.
z Children, Gen. b See v. 14.

17
c Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
d See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
e II Cor. 1:5, 7; Phil. 3:10; II Tim. 2:12; I Pet. 4:13; comp. Col. 1:24.

f Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
g See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. [Ps. 7:5.
i See "Glory,"

18 [19:10.
j Affliction, Ps. II Cor. 4:17; comp. I Pet. 4:13.
l Col. 3:4; Titus 2:13; I Pet. 5:1. [1:5.
m Comp. I Pet. n Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

19
o Phil. 1:20.
p See "Hope," Pr. 23:18.
q I Cor. 1:7 f; Col. 3:4; I Pet. 1:7, 13; I John 3:2; comp. v. 18.

20
r See "God the

21

a Glory, John 7:5.
b Children, Gen. 3:16.
c God, Gen. 1:1.

22

d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
e See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.
f Groaning, Ps. 22:1.
g Comp. Jer. 12:4, 11.
h Travail, Gal. 4:19.
i Pain, Rev. 21:4.
1 Or, with us.

23

j See ch. 5:3.
k See "Saints," Rev. 14:12.
l See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
m See II Cor. 1:22; comp. v. 16.
n Fruit (*fig.*), Lev. 23:40.
o See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
p II Cor. 5:2, 4.
q Vs. 19, 25; comp. v. 15; Gal. 5:5.
r Adoption, II Cor. 6:18.
s Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
t See ch. 7:24.
u Body, Num. 25:8.

24

v Comp. v. 20; I Thess. 5:8; Titus 3:7.
2 Or, *by*.
w Hope, Pr. 23:18.
x Salvation, Acts 2:40.
y II Cor. 5:7 (*cf.* II Cor. 4:18); Heb. 11:1.
3 Many ancient authorities read *for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?*
4 Some ancient authorities read *awaiteth*.

25

a I Thess. 1:3.
b See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
c See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

5 Or, *steadfastness*.
6 Acts 17:23.
7 John 14:16; Eph. 6:18.
8 Gen. 1:1. *h* Ps. 139:1 f.; Lu. 16:15; Rev. 2:23; see Acts 1:24.
9 i Heart, Acts 15:9. *j* Mind, Job 38:36. 6 Or, *that*. *k* Comp. v. 6. *l* Saints, Rev. 14:12. *m* Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
28 n Assurance, Eph. 3:12. *o* See "Promises," John 14:2.
p Love, I Cor. 13:1. *q* Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. *r* See v. 32. *7* Some ancient authorities read *God worketh all things with them for good*.

of the ^aglory of the ^bchildren of ^cGod. 22 For we ^dknow that ^ethe whole creation ^fgroaneth and ^htravaileth in ⁱpain ¹together until now. 23 ^jAnd not only so, but ^kourselves also, who have ^lthe ^mfirst-fruits of the ^oSpirit, even we ourselves ^pgroan within ourselves, ^qwaiting for *our* ^radoption, to *wit*, ^s^t the redemption of our ^ubody. 24 For ^vin ^whope were we ^xsaved: but ^yhope that is seen is not hope: ³for who ⁴hopeth for that which he seeth? 25 But ^zif we hope for that which we see not, *then* do ^awe with ^b⁵patience wait for it.

26 And in like manner the Spirit also helpeth our infirmity: for ^c^d we know not how to ^epray as we ought; but ^fthe Spirit himself maketh intercession for *us* with groanings which cannot be uttered; 27 and ^g^hhe that searcheth the ⁱhearts knoweth what is ^jthe mind of the Spirit, ^kbecause he ^kmaketh intercession for the ^lsaints according to the ^mwill of God. 28 And we ⁿknow that to them that ^plove God ^q^r all things work together for good, *even* to them that are

Var. Read.—V. 22. together—*i.e.* together with the children of God, *Fri.*; *i.e.* in all its parts, *Me. DeW. Gi. Go.* V. 24. in—*So* GL. GO. LIDDON, MOULE, GAR. SH.; *by*, *n*; *for*, LIP. WEISS; towards, LUT. V. 26. And in like manner—*In* like manner, *Var.*; Likewise, LIE. LIP. JO.; But likewise, LUT. V. 27. because—*So* AL. EL. DeW. Ru. Va. Gi. Go. WEISS; that, *Fri. Jo. Me. VH. SR. (alt.)*, MOULE, SH. (?); namely that, LIP. LIE. V. 29. foreordained—*So* EL. AL. Va. SR.; predestined, JÜ.; predestinated, JO. V. 33. It . . . justifieth—*So* Tho. VH. Me. Ru. Go. Va. Ti. Tr. (Me. VH. Tr. EL. Gi. connect this with next verse: It is God that justifieth: who . . . condemneth?); Shall God who justifies them? AL. DeW. Jo. La. V. 34. rather—more, *Var.* V. 35. the

26 c Mt. 20:22; II Cor. 12:8. *d* Ignorance, Acts 17:23. *e* Prayer, Mt. 5:44. *f* Comp. v. 15 f. *g* See "Knowledge of God," Gen. 1:1. *h* Ps. 139:1 f.; Lu. 16:15; Rev. 2:23; see Acts 1:24. *i* Heart, Acts 15:9. *j* Mind, Job 38:36. 6 Or, *that*. *k* Comp. v. 6. *l* Saints, Rev. 14:12. *m* Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1. *n* Assurance, Eph. 3:12. *o* See "Promises," John 14:2. *p* Love, I Cor. 13:1. *q* Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. *r* See v. 32. *7* Some ancient authorities read *God worketh all things with them for good*.

^scalled according to *his* ^tpurpose. 29 For whom he ^uforeknew, he also ^v^w^xforeordained to be ^y^z^a^bconformed to the image of his ^cSon, that he might be the ^d^efirstborn among many ^fbrethren: 30 and whom he foreordained, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also ^g^hjustified: and whom he justified, them he also ⁱglorified.

31 ^jWhat then shall we say to these things? ^kIf God *is* for us, who *is* against us? 32 He that ^l^mⁿspared not his own Son, but ^o^pdelivered him up for us all, how shall ^qhe not also with him freely give us all things? 33 Who shall lay anything to the charge of ^rGod's ^select? ^t⁸ It is God that justifieth; 34 who is he that ^ucondemneth? ^v⁹ It is Christ Jē'sūs that ^wdied, yea rather, that was ^xraised from the ^ydead, who is ^zat the right hand of God, who also ^a^bmaketh intercession for us. 35 Who shall separate us from ^c^dthe love ¹⁰of Christ? shall ^e^ftribulation, or ^ganguish, or ^hⁱpersecution, or ^jfamine, or ^knakedness, or peril, or ^lsword? 36 Even as it is ^mwritten,

love of Christ—*i.e.* Christ's love to us, AL. DeW. Me. Ru. Gi. Go. SH. SR.; *i.e.* God's love shown to us in Christ, VH. DENNY. anguish—distress, JO. nakedness—frost, LIP. sword—the executioner's sword, JÜ.

Var. Read.—V. 28. all . . . called—*So* N. CD, Vulg. Pesh. Memph. Ti. Tr. WH.²; God works all things with those who love him (*i.e.* co-operates with them in all things unto good), A B, La. WH. V. 35. Christ—*So* A C D G, Vulg. Pesh. Memph. La. Ti. Tr. WH.¹; God, N. B.

q See "Fatherhood of God," Gen. 1:1. *33* *r* See Lu. 18:7. *s* Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. *t* Is. 50:8 f. *8 Or*, Shall God that justifieth? *34* *u* See v. 1. *9 Or*, Shall Christ that died, . . . us? *v* Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. *w* Resurrection, Mt. 22:23. *x* Death, Rom. 5:12. *y* See "Ascension and Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *z* Hand, Gen. 16:12. *a* V. 27; Heb. 7:25; comp. Heb. 9:24; I John 2:1. *b* Jesus the Mediator, Lu. 2:21. *35* *c* See comp. v. 37. *d* See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *10* Some ancient authorities read of God. *e* Affliction, Ps. 9:10. *f* See ch. 2:9; comp. II Cor. 4:8. *g* Anguish, John 16:21. *h* Persecution, I Ki. 18:4. *i* I Cor. 4:11; II Cor. 11:26 f. *j* Famine, II Sam. 21:1. *k* Nakedness, Job 1:21. *l* Sword, Ju. 7:20. *36* *m* Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

s Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
t Purpose, Eph. 3:11.

29

u Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Foreordination, Eph. 1:11.
w I Cor. 2:7; Eph. 1:5, 11; comp. ch. 9:23.
x See "Teaching of Paul" on "Foreordination," Acts 8:1.
y I Cor. 15:49; Phil. 3:21; Col. 3:10; I John 3:2.
z Conformation and Transformation, Rom. 12:2.
a See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
c See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Firstborn, Ex. 13:1.
e Col. 1:18; Heb. 1:6.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

30

g Justification, Rom. 4:25.
h I Cor. 6:11.
i V. 21; ch. 9:23; John 17:22; I Cor. 2:7.

31

j Comp. ch. 3:5; 4:1.
k Ps. 118:6; comp. Mt. 1:23.

32

l See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.
m See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
n See ch. 5:8; John 3:16.
o See ch. 4:25.
p See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

36
 a I Cor. 4:9;
 15:30 f.;
 II Cor. 1:9;
 4:10 f.; 6:9;
 11:23; comp.
 Acts 20:24.
 b Self-denial,
 Mt. 16:24.
 1 Q. Ps. 44:22.
 c See "Sacrifi-
 ce," Gen.
 31:54.
 d Day, Lev. 25:8.
 e Sheep, Deut.
 14:4.

37
 f Comp. John
 16:33; I Cor.
 15:57.
 g Gal. 2:20; Eph.
 5:2; Rev. 1:5.
 h See "Salva-
 tion through
 Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
 i Love, I Cor.
 13:1.

38
 j Paul, Acts 8:1.
 k Persuasion,
 Rom. 15:14.
 l Death, Rom.
 5:12.
 m I Cor. 3:22.
 n Life, Gen. 2:7.
 o Angels, I Pet.
 1:12.
 p Comp. I Cor.
 15:24; Eph.
 1:21; I Pet.
 3:22.
 q See "Govern-
 ment," Neh.
 8:9.
 r I Cor. 3:22.

39
 s Or, creation.
 t Love of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 u See ch. 5:8.
 v See "Divinity
 of Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.

1
 w II Cor. 11:10;
 Gal. 1:20;
 I Tim. 2:7;
 see ch. 1:9.
 x Truth, John
 14:6. [19:11].
 y Lying, Lev.
 5:20.
 z Witness, John
 8:17.
 a Holy Spirit,
 John 14:16.

2
 b Sorrow,
 I Thess. 4:13.
 c Pain, Rev.
 21:4. [15:9].
 d Heart, Acts
 1:9.
 e Comp. Ex.
 32:32.

3 Or, pray. f See "Curses," Gen. 4:11. g I Cor. 12:3; 16:22; Gal. 1:8 f. h Brethren, Gen. 13:8. i See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6. j Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5. k Ch. 11:14; Eph. 6:5; comp. ch. 1:3. l Flesh, Rom. 2:28. m Comp. v. 6. n See "Kingdom of Israel," I Ki. 11:11. o Ex. 4:22; comp. ch. 8:15. p Adoption, II Cor. 6:18. q Ex. 40:34; I Ki. 8:11; Ez. 1:28; comp. Heb. 1:9. r Glory, Ps. 7:5. s Covenants, Gen. 17:2; 9:1, 6; comp. Deut. 7:6; 14:1 f. w See "Worship," Mt. 4:10. x Promises, John 14:6. y See Acts 2:39; 13:32; Eph. 2:12. z Fathers, Ex. 21:5. a Ch. 11:28; see Acts 3:13. b See "Humanity of Jesus," I Ch. 1:3; Mt. 1:1-16. c Or, flesh; he who is over all, God, be blessed for ever. d Col. 1:16-19. e John 1:1; comp. Col. 2:9. f Blessing, Gen. 12:3. 5 Gr. unto the ages.

^{a b 1} For thy sake we are ^c killed all the ^d day long; We were accounted as ^e sheep for the slaughter.

37 Nay, in all these things we are more than ^f conquerors through ^{g h} him that ⁱ loved us. 38 For ^j I am ^k persuaded, that neither ^{l m} death, nor ⁿ life, nor ^{o p} an- gels, nor ^q principalities, nor ^r things present, nor things to come, nor powers, 39 nor height, nor depth, nor any other ² crea- ture, shall be able to separate us from ^s the love of God, which is ^t in ^u Christ Jē-šūis our Lord.

9 ^v I say the ^w truth in Christ, I ^x lie not, my ^y con- science bearing ^z witness with me in the ^a Holy Spirit, 2 that I have great ^b sorrow and unceas- ing ^c pain in my ^d heart. 3 For ^e I could ^f wish that I myself were ^{g h} an-āth'-ē-mā from Christ for my ⁱ brethren's sake, my ^{j k} kinsmen according to the ^l flesh; 4 who are ^{m n} Īš-rā-ēl-ites; whose is ^{o p} the adoption, and ^{q r} the glory, and ^s the covenants, and ^t the giving of the ^u law, and ^{v w} the service of God, and ^{x y} the promises; 5 whose are ^{z a} the fathers, and ^{b c} of whom is Christ as concerning the ^d flesh, ^e who is over all, God ^f blessed ^g for ever. Ā-mēn'.

Var. Read.—V. 37. Nay—Yet, *El. Da. Chap. 9*.—V. 1. Spirit—Ghost, *r. V.* 3. could wish—So DENNY; could have wished, *Li. Va.*; and so virtually *Al. DeW. Me. Ru. Wo. Gi. Bu. Wt.*; am inclined to wish, *VH.*; the wish was in my mind, or perhaps, the prayer was in my heart, *SH.*; could wish or pray, *VIN.* anathema—accursed, *Jo. LIE. SH.*; banned away, *JÜ.*; banned, *LUT. LIP.*; devoted to destruction, *SH. (alt.)*; for . . . sake—

6 But *it is* not as though ^g the word of God hath come to nought. ^{h i} For ^j they are not all Īš-rā-ēl, that are of ^k Īš-rā-ēl: 7 neither, ^l because they are ^m Abraham's ⁿ seed, are they all ^o children: but, ^{p q} In ^r Ī-šāac shall thy seed be ^s called. 8 That is, it is not the children of the flesh that are ^{h s t} children of ^u God; but the ^v children of the promise are reckoned for a seed. 9 For this is a ^w word of promise, ⁷ According to this ^x season will I come, and ^{y z} Sarah shall have a ^a son, 10 ^b And not only so; but ^c Rē-bēc'-cā also having conceived by one, *even* by our father Īšāac—11 for the children being not yet born, neither having done anything ^d good or ^e bad, that ^{f g} the ^h purpose of God according to ⁱ election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth, 12 it was said unto her, ^s The elder shall serve the younger. 13 Even as it is ^j written, ^{k q} Jacob I loved, but ^l Ē-šāu ^m I hated.

14 ⁿ What shall we say then? ^o Is there ^p unrighteousness with God? ^q God forbid. 15 For he saith to ^r Mō-šēs, ¹⁰ I will have ^{s t} mercy on whom I have mercy, and I will have ^u compas-

on behalf of my brethren, *Al.*; for my brethren, *LUT. LIP. JÜ.*; for the sake of my brethren, *SR. V.* 4. are—carry the name of, *JÜ.*; are indeed, *LIP.* adoption—sonship, *JÜ. LIP. LUT.*; title of son, *LIE.*; status of an adopted son, *SH. V. 7.* but . . . called—but: only upon Isaac shall the name "Seed of Abraham" rest, *JÜ. V. 8. a—Omī, Var. SR. V. 9. is . . . of—word was (is, SH.).* one of, *Al. Ew. DeW. Me. Ru. Va. Gi. SH. a—the, VH.*: (of promise) is this word, *SR. V. 10.* And . . . but—And not only here, but (it is shown) the more plainly (by), *JÜ.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 5. is . . . Amen—as concerning the flesh Christ came &c., *WH. l* and similarly (applying the words to Christ), *Tr. Al. Wo. Va. Gi. Go.*, with most of the Fathers and Luther; came God, who is over all, be (or is) blessed for ever. Amen, *Tr. La. WH. 2* and so Baur, Beet, Ezra Abbot, Me. VH. Wt. and probably Jo. Ru. Difference of punctuation.

o II Chr. 19:7; comp. ch. 2:11. p See "Righteousness of God," Gen. 1:1. q See Lu. 20:16. 15 r Moses, Ex. 3:4. 10 Q. Ex. 33:19. s Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. t Mercy, Ps. 25:6. u See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.

6
 g Word of God,
 John 6:63.
 h See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.
 i See "Gen-
 tiles," Is. 49:6.
 j Ch. 2:28 f.;
 Gal. 6:16;
 comp. John
 1:47.
 k The Jews,
 II Ki. 16:6.

7
 l Gal. 4:23;
 comp. John
 8:33, 39.
 m Abraham,
 Gen. 11:27.
 n Seed, Deut.
 22:9.
 o Children, Gen.
 3:16.
 p Heb. 11:18.
 q O. Gen. 21:12.
 r Isaac, Gen.
 21:3.
 s Calling, I Cor.
 1:26.

8
 s See ch. 8:14.
 t See "Sons of
 God," Gen.
 6:2.
 u God, Gen. 1:1.
 v Ch. 4:13, 16;
 Gal. 3:29;
 4:28; comp.
 Heb. 11:11.

9
 w Words, Pr.
 15:23.
 7 Q. Gen. 18:10.
 x Season, Gen.
 8:22.
 y Foreknowl-
 edge of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 z Sarah, Gen.
 11:29.
 a Son, Gen.
 21:19.

10
 b See ch. 5:3.
 c Rebecca, Gal.
 21:3.

11
 d Righteous-
 ness, Ps. 24:4.
 e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 f See "Foreor-
 dination,"
 Eph. 1:11.
 g See ch. 8:28;
 comp. ch.
 4:17.
 h Purpose, Eph.
 3:11.
 i Election. See
 "Salvation,"
 Acts 2:40.

12
 s Q. Gen. 25:23.

13
 j Writing,
 I Cor. 4:14
 k Jacob, Gen.
 25:25.
 9 Q. Mal. 1:2 f.
 l Esau, Gen.
 27:1.
 m Hatred, Pr.
 26:24.

14
 n See ch. 3:5.
 o "Righteousness of
 God," Gen. 1:1. q See Lu. 20:16. 15 r Moses, Ex. 3:4. 10 Q. Ex. 33:19. s Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. t Mercy, Ps. 25:6. u See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.

^a See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^b See "Rare," Mk. 7:6.
^c See Gal. 2:2.
^d Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

^f Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
^g Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
^h Q. Ex. 9:16.
ⁱ Purpose, Eph. 3:11.

^j Forcoordination, Eph. 1:11. [16:18.
^k Name, Acts
^l Names of
^m God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Publish, Neh. 9:15. [2:1.
^o Earth, Gen.

^p 18
^q Sovereignty of
^r God, Gen. 1:1.
^s Ex. 4:21; 7:3;
^t 9:12; 10:20;
^u 27; 11:10;
^v 14:4, 17;
^w Deut. 2:30;
^x Josh. 11:20;
^y comp. 11:7;
^z 25; John 12:40.

^a 19
^b Ch. 11:19;
^c comp. I Cor.
^d 15:35; Jas. 2:18.
^e Comp. ch. 3:7.
^f II Chr. 20:6;
^g Job 9:12; Dan.
^h 4:35.

ⁱ 20
^j See ch. 2:1.
^k Man, Gen. 2:7.
^l t John 33:13.
^m u Is. 29:16;
ⁿ v 45:9; 64:8;
^o Jer. 18:6;
^p comp. v. 22 f.;
^q II Tim. 2:20.
^r w See "God the
^s Creator," Gen.
^t 1:1.

^u 21
^v x See "Trades
^w and Arts," Is.
^x 40:19.
^y y Vessels. See
^z "Food," Gen.
^a 9:3. [16:
^b z Honor, Mal.
^c a Dishonor,
^d I Cor. 15:43.

^e 22
^f 2 Or, *although*
^g *willing*. [15:1.
^h b Angr, Pr.
ⁱ c God is
^j almighty,
^k Gen. 1:1.
^l d Knowledge,
^m Pr. 1:7.
ⁿ e Longsuffering,
^o I Tim. 1:16.
^p f Pr. 16:4;
^q I Pet. 2:8.
^r g Destruction,
^s Hos. 13:14.

^t 23
^u h See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
^v i See ch. 2:4; Eph. 3:16.
^w j Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. k Acts 9:15. l Comp. ch. 8:29 f.

^x * CLAY.—Miry.—Ps. 40:2.
^y Uses of.—Vessels made of—I Ki. 7:46; II Chr. 4:17; Jer. 18:4. Houses made of—Job 4:19. In Miracle—John 9:6, 11, 14, 15. As a Seal—Job 38:14.

^z Working in.—Jer. 18:6; Rom. 9:21. Tread by Potter—Is. 41:25; Nah. 3:14.
^a Man made of.—Job 10:9; 33:6; Is. 64:8.

^b sion on whom I have compassion. 16 So then it is not of him that ^a willesh, nor of him that ^b runneth, but of ^d God that hath ^e mercy. 17 For the ⁱ scripture saith unto ^g Phā-raōh, ¹ For this very ^h ⁱ purpose did I raise thee up, that I might show in thee my power, and that my ⁱ ^k name might be ^l published abroad in all the ^m earth. 18 So then he hath mercy on whom ⁿ he will, and whom he will he ^o hardeneth.

19 ^p Thou wilt say then unto me, ^q Why doth he still find fault? For ^r who withstandeth his will? 20 Nay but, ^s O ^t man, who art thou that ^u repliest against God? ^v Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why didst ^w thou make me thus? 21 Or hath not the ^x potter a right over the ^y * clay, from the same lump to make one part a ^z vessel unto ^a honor, and another unto ^b dishonor? 22 What if God, ^c willing to show his ^d wrath, and to make his ^e power ^f known, endured with much ^g ^h longsuffering vessels of wrath ⁱ fitted unto ^j destruction: 23 ^k and that he might ^l make known ^m the riches of his ⁿ glory upon ^o ^p vessels of mercy, which he

^q Var. Rend.—V. 17. did . . . up—So AL. Jo. Me. Ru. Wo. Va. Go. SR.; did I rouse thee (to resistance), DeW. Fri.; did I uphold, preserve, Gi. (see note on Ex. 9:16); I have raised thee up, LIE. SH.; I had these raised, JÜ.; allowed thee to appear, VIN. V. 19. withstandeth—So VIN.; resists (i.e. can ever resist, VH.), AL. Me. Wi. VH.; hath resisted, JO.; can withstand, LIP.; resisteth, SR. Vs. 22, 23. willing . . . known—So (strictly, purposing), AL. DeW. Ru. Wo. Gi. (i.e. because he purposed to shew . . . and in order that he might make known . . . therefore endured; though purposing, Me. Tho. Go. SH. (i.e. though he purposed to shew . . . yet endured . . . and this was also in order that he might make known), Var. V. 22. will-

^g ing—although willing, LIP. VIN. SR. unto—for, JÜ. V. 23. make known—So SR.; show, LIE. V. 27. it . . . that—the remnant (i.e. the remnant only), Va. AL. Wo. Gi. SR.; a remnant, JO.; the rest (only), LIE. V. 29. hath said before—i.e. in an earlier part of his book, Va.; i.e. at an earlier date, Gi. SR. VIN.; hath foretold, Me. DeW. Go. SH.; said before, JO. before—beforehand, LUT. LIE. LIP. JU. SR. (alt.). V. 30. the Gentiles—So AL. DeW. Ru.; Gentiles, Me. VH. Va. SR.; heathen, SH.

^h Var. Read.—V. 28. the Lord . . . short—he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness; because a short work will the Lord make, N° D; the Lord will make (i.e. accomplish) a word (i.e. sentence), finishing and cutting and cutting it short, N° A B, Edd.

ⁱ u Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. v See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. w Ch. 10:6; Gal. 2:16; 3:24; Phil. 3:9; Heb. 11:7.

^j **Figurative.**—Defense of—Job 13:12. Speech of—Is. 45:9. Vessels for Honor and Dishonor—Rom. 9:22 f. Treasure in—II Cor. 4:7.
^k **Illustrative.**—Raiment as—Job 27:16. Potter esteemed as—Is. 29:16.
^l **Symbolical.**—Dan. 2:33-35, 41-45.

^m afore prepared unto ⁿ glory, 24 *even* ^o us, whom he also ^p ^q called, ^r not from the ^s Jews only, but also from the ^t Gēn'tiles? 25 As ^u he saith also in ^v Hō-sē'ā, ^w ^x I will call that ^y my people, ^z which was not my people; And her ^a beloved, that was not beloved.

26 ^b And it shall be, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people,

There shall they be called ^c ^d sons of ^e the living ^f God.

27 And ^g Ī-sā'zāh ^h crieth concerning Īs-rā-ēl, ⁱ If the number of the children of ^j Īs-rā-ēl be ^k as the ^l sand of the ^m sea, it is ⁿ the ^o remnant that shall be ^p saved:

28 for the Lord will execute ^q his ^r word upon the earth, finishing it and cutting it short. 29 And, as Ī-sā'zāh hath said before,

^s Except ^t the Lord of Sā-bā'zōth had left us a ^u seed, ^v We had become as ^w Sōd'ōm, and had been made like unto Gō-mōr-rāh.

30 ^x What shall we say then? That the Gēn'tiles, who followed not after ^y righteousness, attained to righteousness, even ^z the righteousness which is of

^a ing—although willing, LIP. VIN. SR. unto—for, JÜ. V. 23. make known—So SR.; show, LIE. V. 27. it . . . that—the remnant (i.e. the remnant only), Va. AL. Wo. Gi. SR.; a remnant, JO.; the rest (only), LIE. V. 29. hath said before—i.e. in an earlier part of his book, Va.; i.e. at an earlier date, Gi. SR. VIN.; hath foretold, Me. DeW. Go. SH.; said before, JO. before—beforehand, LUT. LIE. LIP. JU. SR. (alt.). V. 30. the Gentiles—So AL. DeW. Ru.; Gentiles, Me. VH. Va. SR.; heathen, SH.

^b Var. Read.—V. 28. the Lord . . . short—he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness; because a short work will the Lord make, N° D; the Lord will make (i.e. accomplish) a word (i.e. sentence), finishing and cutting and cutting it short, N° A B, Edd.

^c u Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. v See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. w Ch. 10:6; Gal. 2:16; 3:24; Phil. 3:9; Heb. 11:7.

^d **Figurative.**—Defense of—Job 13:12. Speech of—Is. 45:9. Vessels for Honor and Dishonor—Rom. 9:22 f. Treasure in—II Cor. 4:7.
^e **Illustrative.**—Raiment as—Job 27:16. Potter esteemed as—Is. 29:16.
^f **Symbolical.**—Dan. 2:33-35, 41-45.

^g ^m See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^h n Glory, Pr. 7:5.
ⁱ 24
^j o See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^k p Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^l q See ch. 8:28.
^m r See ch. 3:29.
ⁿ s The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
^o t Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

^p 25
^q u See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^r v Hosea, Hos. 1:1.
^s w Comp. I Pet. 2:10.
^t x Q. Hos. 2:23.
^u y See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^v z Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.
^w a See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.

^x 26
^y 5 Q. Hos. 1:10.
^z a Sons of God, Gen. 6:2.
^a b Son, Gen. 21:19.
^b c See Mt. 16:16.
^c d God, Gen. 1:1.

^d 27
^e f Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
^f g Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^g h Q. Is. 10:22 f.
^h i Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
ⁱ j See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^j k Gen. 22:17; Hos. 1:10.
^k l Sand, Ps. 139:18.
^l m Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^m n Ch. 11:5.
ⁿ o Remnant, Is. 1:9.
^o p Salvation, Acts 2:40.

^p 28
^q o Word of God, John 6:63.
^r 29
^s 7 Q. Is. 1:9.
^t p Jas. 5:4.
^u q Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^v r Deut. 29:23; Is. 13:19; Jer. 49:18; 50:40; Amos 4:11.
^w s Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
^x 30
^y t See v. 14.
^z u See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^a v Ch. 10:6; Gal. 2:16; 3:24; Phil. 3:9; Heb. 11:7.

³⁰
a Faith, Heb.
11:1.

³¹
b Kingdom of
Israel, I Ki.
11:11.
c Ch. 10:2 f.;
11:7; Is. 51:1;
comp. v. 30;
ch. 10:20.
d Law, Deut.
31:24.
e See "Com-
mandments,"
Ex. 20:1.
f Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
g Comp. Gal.
5:4.

³²
1 Or, *Because,*
doing it not by
faith, but as it
were by works,
they stumbled.
h Seeking, Lu.
13:24.
i Occasion of
stumbling.
Ps. 119:165;
Mt. 11:6.
j Rejection of
Jesus by the
Jews. See
"Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
k Stone, Ex.
34:1.

³³
l Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
m Prophecies
concerning
Jesus, Gen.
3:15.
n Q. Is. 28:16.
o Zion, Is. 52:1.
p Rock, I Cor.
10:4.
q Ch. 10:11.
r Salvation
conditional,
Acts 2:40.
s See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
3 Or, it.
4 Comp. ch. 5:5.
t Shame, Phil.
3:19.

¹
u Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
v Paul, Acts 8:1.
w Heart, Acts
15:9.
4 Or, *good
pleasure.*
x See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.
y God, Gen. 1:1.

²
z The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.
a Witness, Job.
8:17.

b See Acts 21:20.
c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
d Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
e See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
f Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1. g See ch. 1:17. h Estab-
lish, I Thess. 3:2. i See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7. j See
"Covenants," Gen. 17:2. k Ch. 7:1-4; Gal. 3:24; 4:5.
l See ch. 3:22. m Moses, Ex. 3:4. n Q. Lev. 18:5.
o Man, Gen. 2:7. p Neh. 9:29; Ez. 20:11, 13, 21; see ch. 7:10.
q Life, Gen. 2:2. r Q. See ch. 9:30. s Q. Deut. 30:12 f.
r See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. 7 s See Lu. 8:31.

^a faith: 31 but ^b Ἰσρα-ἔλ, ^c follow-
ing after a ^d law of ^e righteousness,
did not ^f arrive at *that* law.
32 Wherefore? ¹ Because *they*
^h sought it not by faith, but as it
were by works. They ⁱ stumbled
at ^j the ^k stone of stumbling;
33 even as it is ^l written,
^m ² Behold, I lay in ⁿ Ziōn a
stone of stumbling and a
^o ^p rock of offence:
^q And he that believeth on
^r him ^s shall not be put to
^t shame.

10 ^u Brethren, ^v my
^w heart's ^x desire and my
^y supplication to ^z God is for
them, that they may be saved. 2
For I bear ^a them ^b witness that
they have ^c a zeal for God, but
not according to ^d knowledge. 3
For being ^e ignorant of
^f God's righteousness, and
seeking to ^h establish their own,
they did not ⁱ subject themselves
to the righteousness of God. 4
For ^j Christ is the end of the
law unto righteousness to ^k every
one that believeth. 5 For ^m Mo-
sēs writeth that ⁿ the man that
doeth the righteousness which is
of the law ^o shall live thereby.
6 But ^q the righteousness which
is of faith saith thus, ^r Say not
in thy heart, Who shall ascend
into heaven? (that is, to bring
^s Christ down:) 7 or, Who shall
descend into the ^t abyss? (that

Var. Read.—Chap. 10.—V. 1. desire—
So DeW. Ol. Rü. Va. Gi.: goodwill, Da.
Me. VH. Go. SH. VIN.; inclination, AL
V. 3. being ignorant of—So Me. Rü. VH.
Gi. Go.; not recognizing, AL DeW.; not
knowing, SR. did not subject themselves—
So Da. DeW. Rü. VH. Me. Go.; were not
subjected, AL. Jo. V. 9. Jesus as Lord—
Jesus as Lord (or, to be Lord), DeW. Me.
Rü. VH. Va. SR.; the Lord Jesus, Jo. V.
14. in whom—of whom, AL DeW. Fr.
VH. Go. (Rü. perhaps) whom, Jo. Me. Wi.

c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. 3 d Ignorance, Acts 17:23. e See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15. f Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1. g See ch. 1:17. h Establish, I Thess. 3:2. i See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7. j See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. k Ch. 7:1-4; Gal. 3:24; 4:5. l See ch. 3:22. m Moses, Ex. 3:4. n Q. Lev. 18:5. o Man, Gen. 2:7. p Neh. 9:29; Ez. 20:11, 13, 21; see ch. 7:10. q Life, Gen. 2:2. r Q. See ch. 9:30. s Q. Deut. 30:12 f. r See "Ascension of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. 7 s See Lu. 8:31.

is, to ¹ bring Christ up from the
^u dead.) 8 But what saith it?
⁷ The ^v word is nigh thee, in thy
^x mouth, and in thy heart: that
is, the word of faith, which we
^y preach: 9 ^s because ^z if thou
shalt ^a confess with thy mouth
^b Jeſſus as Lord, and shalt ^c be-
lieve in thy heart that ^d God
raised him from the dead, thou
shalt be saved: 10 for with the
heart man believeth unto right-
eousness; and with the mouth
confession is made unto salva-
tion. 11 For the ^e scripture saith,
¹⁰ Whosoever believeth on him
shall not be put to shame. 12
For ^f there is no distinction be-
tween Jew and ^h Greek: for
the same ⁱ Lord is ^k Lord of ^l all,
and is rich unto all that ^m call
upon him: 13 for, ⁿ ¹¹ Whoso-
ever shall call upon the name of
the Lord shall be saved. 14
How then shall they call on him
in whom they have not be-
lieved? and how shall they be-
lieve in him ^p whom they have
not heard? and how shall they
^q hear without a ^r preacher? 15
and how shall they preach, ex-
cept they be sent? even as it is
written, ¹² How beautiful are the
^s feet of them that ^t bring ^u glad
^v tidings of good things!

16 But they ^w did not all
hearken to the ^x glad tidings.

Va. SH. whom (second)—of whom, LIE.
LUT. LIP. V. 16. did... tidings—not all
did obey the Gospel (lit. not all hearkened
to the good tidings, AL SR.), DeW. AL Me.
Va. Gi. Go., not all did obey (God by believ-
ing the Gospel, VH.: all did not obey, SH.

**Var. Read.—V. 31, law (last)—So N* A
B D (G), Edd.; add, of righteousness, N*
F. V. 32, by works. They—So N* A B,
Edd. (La. Al. punctuate, Because not from
faith but as from works, they). Chap. 10.
—V. 5. writeth... thereby—writes that
the man which... in it, N* A D*, Ti.
Tr. 2 WH.; describeth the righteousness
which is of the law, That the man which
doeth those things shall live by them, so
nearly N* B D G, La. 1 Tr. Al. V. 15.
bring—So N* A B C, La. Ti. Tr. 1 WH.;
preach the gospel of peace, and bring,
N* D F G, Al. 1 Tr. 3**

1 Comp. ch. 1:15; 15:20. u See "Gladness," Is. 51:3. 13 Or, a
gospel. v Tidings, Rom. 15:21. 16 w See ch. 3:3. 14 Or, gospel.

t Heb. 13:20.
u Death, Rom.
5:12.

⁸
Q. Deut.
30:14.
v Word of God,
v John 6:63.
w The Gospel,
Mk. 16:15.
x Mouth, Gen.
8:11.
y Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.

⁹
8 Or, that.
z Mt. 10:32; Lu.
12:8; comp.
ch. 14:9;
I Cor. 12:3;
Phil. 2:11.
a Confession,
Mt. 16:16.
9 Some ancient
authorities
read confess
the word with
thy mouth,
that Jesus is
Lord.
b Divinity of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
c Ch. 4:24;
comp. Acts
16:31.
d Resurrection
of Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

¹¹
e Scripture,
II Tim. 3:16.
10 Q. Is. 28:16.

¹²
f See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
g See ch. 3:22;
comp. ch.
3:29.
h The Greeks,
Acts 11:20.
i See "Gen-
tiles," Is.
49:6.
j See "Father-
hood of God,"
Gen. 1:1.
k See Acts
10:36.
l See ch. 3:29.
m Calling, I Cor.
1:26.

¹³
n Acts 2:21; see
Acts 7:59.
o See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.

11 Q. Joel 2:32.

¹⁴
p Eph. 2:17;
4:21.
q See "The
Gospel," Acts
16:15.
r Comp. Acts
8:31; Titus
1:3.

¹⁵
12 Q. Is. 52:7.
s Feet, Gen.
18:4.
13 Or, a

^a Isaia. Is. 1:1.
^b John 12:38.
¹ Q. Is. 53:1.

^c Faith, Heb. 11:1. [3:2, 5.
^d Comp. Gal. The Gospel must be heard. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

^f Col. 3:16.
^g Word of God, John 6:63.

^h Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

ⁱ Col. 1:6, 23; 1 Thess. 1:8; comp. ch. 1:8.

² Q. Ps. 19:4.
^j See "Missions," Acts 15:7.

^k See "Salvation for All Men," Acts 2:40. [2:1.

^l Earth, Gen. m Words, Pr. 15:23.

ⁿ See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.

^o The World, Rev. 10:6.
³ Gr. the inhabited earth.

^p Israel, Deut. 4:1.

^q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^r Moses, Ex. 3:4.

⁴ Q. Deut. 32:21.
^s Ch. 11:14.

^t Jealousy, Ex. 34:13. [10:32.

^u Nation, Gen. v See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

^w See "Mind," Job 38:36.

^x Anger, Pr. 15:1.

²⁰ See "Courage," Num. 13:30.

^z Ch. 9:30.
⁵ Q. Is. 65:1.

^a Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

^b Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.

^c See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.

^d Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.

⁶ Q. Is. 65:2.

^e Day, Lev. 25:8.

^f See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.

^g See "Prophecies," II Ki. 17:13.

^h Hands stretched out, Gen. 16:12. ⁱ See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7. ^j See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8. ^k Gainsay, Titus 1:9.

¹ Paul, Acts 8:1. ^m God, Gen. 1:1. ⁿ I Sam. 12:22; Jer. 31:37; 33:24-26. ^o Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. ^p See Lu. 20:16. ^q II Cor. 11:22; Phil. 3:5. ^r See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6. ^s Seed, Deut. 22:9. ^t Abraham, Gen. 11:27. ^u Tribes, Num. 36:9. ^v See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:25. ² w Ps. 94:14.

For ^a Īśā'jāh saith, ^b 1 Lord, who hath believed our report? 17 So ^c belief cometh of ^d hearing, and hearing by ^e the word of ^f Christ. 18 But I say, Did they not hear? Yea, verily,

¹² Their sound went out into ¹³ all the ¹⁴ earth,

And their ^m words unto the ⁿ ends of ^o the world.

19 But I say, Did ^p Īśā'rá-ēl not ^q know? First ^r Mō'sēs saith,

⁴ I will ^s provoke you to ^t jealousy with that which is no ^u nation,

With a nation ^v void of ^w understanding will I ^x anger you.

20 And Ī-sā'jāh is very ^y bold, and saith,

²⁵ I was found of them that ^a sought me not;

I became ^b manifest unto them that ^c asked not of me.

21 But as to ^d Īśā'rá-ēl he saith, ^e All the ^f day long did ^g I spread out my hands unto a ^h disobedient and ^k gainsaying people.

11 ⁱ I say then, Did ^m God ⁿ cast off ^o his people? ^p God forbid. For ^q I also am an ^r Īśā'rá-ēl-ite, of the ^s seed of ^t Abraham, of the ^u tribe of ^v Bēn'jā-mīn. 2 God ^w did not cast off his people which he

Var. Rend.—V. 17. hearing—So VIN. SR.; report (same word as in v. 16; preaching, JÜ.; message, DENNY, SH. LIP. V. 19. With—So SR.; at, Va. and similarly Me. Al. Gt. with — nation—Lit. (concerning, LUT.) upon a No-people, VIN. LIP. LUT.; by them that are no people, JO. V. 21. as to—to, Jo. Ru. Go. LIE.; of (i.e. respect to), Al. Da. DeW. Me. V.H. Va. Gt.; in regard to, LUT.; concerning, JÜ.; with respect to, SR. Chap. 11.—Vs. 1, 11. God forbid—Lit. Let it not be, Var. See ch. 3:4. V. 2. foreknew—foreordained, JO. LIE. Or know ye—So VIN. SR.; Wot ye, JO.; Call to mind

^x foreknew. ^z Or know ye not what the ^a scripture ⁷ saith ⁸ of ^b Ē-li'jāh? how he ^c pleadeth with God against Īś-rā-ēl: 3 Lord, they have ^d killed thy ^e prophets, they have digged down thine ^g altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my ^h life. 4 But what ⁱ saith the ^j answer of God unto him? I have left for myself ^k seven thousand ^l men, who have not ^m bowed the ⁿ knee to ^o Bā'āl. 5 Even so then at this present time also there is a ^p remnant according to the ^q election of ^r grace. 6 But ^s if it is by grace, it is no more of ^t works: otherwise grace is no more grace. 7 What then? That which ^w Īś-rā-ēl seeketh for, that he obtained not; but the election obtained it, and the rest were ^x hardened: 8 according as it is ^z written, ^a 10 God gave them a ^b spirit of stupor, ^c eyes that they should not see, and ^d ears that they should not hear, unto this very ^e day. 9 And ^f David saith,

¹¹ Let their ^g table be made a ^h snare, and a ⁱ trap, And a ^j stumblingblock, and a recompense unto them: 10 Let their eyes be ^k darkened, that they may not see, And bow thou down their back always.

once, what, LIE.; Or wot ye, R. of Elijah—in the history of, Al. DeW. Li. Me. Jo. Ru. Wo. Gt.; by the mouth of, V.H. (perhaps); in the story of, LIE. SR.; in the passage treating of Elijah, VIN.; in the section of Scripture which narrates the story of Elijah, SH.; at Elijah, LIP. pleadeth with—So SR.; maketh intercession with, JO.; complaineth to, LIE.; approaches to, LUT.; turneth to, LIP. pleadeth . . . Israel—accuses Israel before God, SH. V. 7. hardened—So Var. SR.; blinded, JO. V. 8. very—Omit, Var. JO. SR. V. 9. a trap—So Gt. Go.; a net, Al. Ru.; a taking for a prey, Me. DeW. V.H. (nearly); for the chase, LIP.

Var. Rend.—V. 17. Christ—So N* B C D, 47, Edd.; God, N* A (K L) LUT.

^c Eyes, Ps. 17:8. ^d Ears, Ex. 29:20. ^e Day, Lev. 25:8. ⁹ ^f David, I Sam. 17:12. ¹¹ O. Ps. 69:22. ^g Table, II Ki. 4:10. ^h Snare, Pr. 7:23. ⁱ Trap, Jer. 5:26. ^j Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21. ¹⁰ ^k Darkness, Job 38:9.

^x Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

^y See ch. 8:29.

^z See ch. 6:16.

^a The Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.

⁷ I Ki. 19:10.

⁸ Or, in. Comp. Mk. 12:26.

^b Elijah, I Ki. 18:1.

^c See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.

^d See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

^e See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

^f Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

^g Altar, Gen. 22:9.

^h Life, Gen. 2:7.

⁴ 9 O I Ki. 19:18.

ⁱ Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

^j Seven, Gen. 2:2.

^k Man, Gen. 2:7.

^l See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.

^m See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.

ⁿ Knee, Is. 35:3.

^o Bad, Ju. 2:13.

⁵ ^p Remnant, Is. 1:9.

^q Ch. 9:27; comp. II Ki. 19:4.

^r See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

^s Election, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

^t Grace, John 1:17.

⁶ ^u Ch. 4:4.

^v See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.

⁷ ^w See ch. 9:31.

^x See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.

^y V. 25; Mk. 6:52; II Cor. 3:14; see ch. 9:18.

⁸ ^z Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

^a See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.

¹⁰ O. Deut. 29:4; Is. 29:10.

^b Spirit, Job 4:15.

^c Eyes, Ps. 17:8. ^d Ears, Ex. 29:20. ^e Day, Lev. 25:8.

⁹ ^f David, I Sam. 17:12. ¹¹ O. Ps. 69:22. ^g Table, II Ki. 4:10. ^h Snare, Pr. 7:23. ⁱ Trap, Jer. 5:26. ^j Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21. ¹⁰ ^k Darkness, Job 38:9.

11
 a See v. 1.
 b Paul, Acts 8:1.
 c See "Occasion of Stumbling," Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
 d See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 e Jesus rejected by the Jews. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 f Or, Gen. 1:1.
 l Or, *trespass*. Comp. ch. 5:15 ff.
 g Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.
 h Acts 28:23.
 i Gentiles, Is. 49:6. [34:13.
 j Jealousy, Ex. 12

k World, Rev. 10:6.
 l See v. 25.

13
 m See Acts 9:15.
 n Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
 o See "Missions," Acts 15:7.
 p Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 q Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
 r See "Minister," Acts 15:39.

14
 s See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
 t See ch. 9:3; comp. Gen. 29:14; II Sam. 19:12 f.
 u Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
 v I Cor. 7:16; 9:22; I Tim. 1:15; 2:4; II Tim. 1:9; Titus 3:5; comp. I Cor. 1:21.
 w See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.

15
 x Outcast, Jer. 49:36.
 y See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58. [5:11.
 z Comp. ch. 15:24, 32.
 a Comp. Lu. 15:24, 32.
 b Life, Gen. 2:7.
 c Death, Rom. 5:12.

16
 d See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
 e Num. 15:18 ff.; Neh. 10:37; Ez. 44:30.
 f Holiness, Eph. 4:24.

17 g Branch, John 15:5. h Jer. 11:16; comp. John 15:2.
 i See "Gentiles," Is. 49:6. j Comp. Eph. 2:11 ff. 2 Many ancient authorities read *of the root and of the fatness*. k Olive Tree, Ex. 23:11. 18 l See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. m Comp. John 4:22. 19 n See ch. 9:19.

11 ^{a b} I say then, Did they ^c stumble that they might ^{d e} fall? ^f God forbid: but by their ^g fall ^h salvation *is come* unto the ⁱ *Gēn'tiles*, to provoke them to ^j jealousy. 12 Now if their fall is the riches of the ^k world, and their loss the riches of the ^l *Gēn'tiles*; how much more their ^m fulness? 13 But I speak to you that are ⁿ *Gēn'tiles*. Inasmuch then as ^o I am an ^p apostle of ^q *Gēn'tiles*, I ^r glorify my ^s ministry; 14 if by any means I may provoke to jealousy ^t *them that are* ^u my ^v flesh, and may ^w save some of them. 15 For if the ^x casting away of them ^y is the ^z reconciling of the ^a world, what ^b shall the receiving of ^c *them be*, but ^d life from the ^e dead? 16 And if the ^f *firstfruit* is ^g holy, so is the lump: and if the root is holy, so are the branches. 17 But if some of the ^h branches were broken off, and ^{i j} thou, being a wild olive, wast grafted in among them, and didst become partaker with them ^k of the root of the fatness of the ^l olive tree; 18 ^m glory not over the branches: but if thou gloriest, ⁿ it is not thou that bearest the root, but the root thee. 19 ^o Thou wilt say then, Branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in. 20 Well; by their unbelief they were broken off, and thou

Var. Rend.—V. 11. Did . . . that—So SR.; Did they stumble in order that (i.e. in God's purpose), Al. DeW. Me. VH. Va. Gi.; Have they stumbled, JO. Vs. 11, 12, fall (second in v. 11)—trespass (lit. slip or false step, Field), Al. DeW. Me. Rü. (nearly) VH. Va. SR.; same word as ch. 5:15; false step, SH. V. 12, their loss—Or, impoverishment, Al. Fri.; their harm (or, disaster), DeW. Rü.; their defect (or, humiliation), Me. VH. Va. Field; the diminishing of them, JO.; their diminishing, SR.; their defeat, SH.; their fullness—Or, enrichment, Al. Fri.; their full restoration, Rü.; the making full of their number, Be. DeW. Ol. Jo. (nearly), Me. Gi. Go. VH.

^o standest ^p by thy ^q faith. ^{r s t} Be not ^u high-minded, but ^v fear: 21 for if God spared not the natural branches, ^w neither will he spare thee. 22 Behold then the ^x goodness and severity of God: toward them that fell, severity; but toward thee, God's goodness, ^{z a} if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise thou also ^b shalt be cut off. 23 And they also, ^{c d} if they continue not in their unbelief, shall be ^e grafted in: for ^f God is able to graft them in again. 24 For if thou wast cut out of that which is by nature a wild olive tree, and wast grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree; how much more shall these, which are the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree?

25 For ^g I would not, ^h brethren, have you ⁱ ignorant of this ^{j k} mystery, lest ye be ^{l m n} wise in your own conceits, that a ^o hardening in part hath befallen ^p *Is'ra-ël*, until the ^{q r} fulness of the ^s *Gēn'tiles* be come in; 26 and so all ^t *Is'ra-ël* shall be saved: even as it is ^u written,

^v There shall come out of ^w *Zi'ōn* the Deliverer;

^x He shall ^y turn away ^z ungodliness from Jacob:

27 ^y And this is ^z my ^a covenant unto them,

When I shall ^b take away their ^c sins.

(nearly); i.e. that with which anything is filled, VIN.; their complement (full and completed number, SH. V. 25. hardening—i.e. is happened to a part of, Al. Me. VH. Va. Gi. Go. SR. fullness—So (i.e. in full number) DeW. Me. Al. Rü. Va. Gi. Go. and (nearly) Jo. and VH. LIP.; filling up (i.e. filling up from among the Gentiles to make up the numbers of the Jews), Ol. V. 27. shall take—So LIP. SR.; rather, have taken, DeW. Me. Va.

Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 13. But—So N A B, Edd.; For, D E G. V. 21. neither will he spare—So A B C, Edd.; take heed lest he also spare, some later MSS. Al. JO.

t Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15. u Zion, Is. 52:1. v See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21. w Mt. 13:15. x Sin, Gen. 3:6. y Comp. Heb. 8:10, 12. z Q. Is. 27:9. a See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. a See "Remission of Sins," Gen. 3:6; Lu. 24:47. b Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21. c Sin, Gen. 3:6.

20
 o II Cor. 1:24; comp. ch. 5:2; I Cor. 10:12.
 p See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40. [11:1.
 q Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 r See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
 s See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Humility," Lu. 2:21.
 t Comp. ch. 12:16; I Tim. 6:17; I Pet. 1:17.
 u See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 v Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.

21
 w See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
 x Punishment for Sin, Gen. 3:6.

22
 y Goodness and Justice of God, Gen. 1:1.
 z I Cor. 15:2; Heb. 3:6, 14.

a Promises conditional, John 14:2.
 b Comp. John 15:2.

23
 c II Cor. 3:16.
 d See "Repentance," Gen. 13:3.
 e See "Adoption," II Cor. 6:18.

f God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.

25
 g See ch. 1:13.
 h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 i Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
 j Mystery, I Cor. 15:51.

k Ch. 16:25; I Cor. 2:7–10; Eph. 3:3–5, 9; comp. Mt. 13:11. [11:10.
 l Wisdom, Ps. 104:24.

m See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5.
 n Ch. 12:16.
 o See v. 7.

p Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 q See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 r V. 12; see Lu. 21:24; comp. John 10:16.

26
 s Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

3 Q. Is. 59:20. w See "Conversion," 4 Gr. ungodlinesses. 6 Gr. the covenant of "Remission of Sins," c Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^a The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
¹ See ch. 10:15, 16, and marginal note on ch. 1:1.
^b Enemy, Job 31:29.
^c Ch. 5:10.
^d Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^e Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^f Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
^g Ch. 9:5; comp. Deut. 7:8; 10:15. [21:15.]
^h Fathers, Ex.

ⁱ Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16.
^j The Gift, Eph. 2:8.
^k Calling, I Cor. 1:26. [7:21.]
^l Comp. Heb.
^m Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

ⁿ Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
^o See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
^p See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^q God, Gen. 1:1.
^r Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
^s Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^t See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
^u Gospel rejected by the Jews. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

^v Gal. 3:22 f.; see ch. 3:9.
^w See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.
² Or, of the riches and the wisdom &c.
^x Eph. 3:8; see ch. 2:4.
³ Or, both of wisdom &c.
^y Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
⁴ Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
⁵ Comp. Job 5:9; 11:7; 15:8.
^b See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.

³⁴ Is. 40:13 f.; I Cor. 2:16.
^d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. [38:36.]
^e Mind, Job

³⁵ Job 35:7;
^f Job 41:11.

³⁶ ^g I Cor. 8:6; 11:12; Col. 1:16; Heb. 2:10. ^h God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. ⁱ Ch. 16:27; Eph. 3:21; Phil. 4:20; I Tim. 1:17; II Tim. 4:18; I Pet. 4:11; 5:11; II Pet. 3:18; Jude 25; Rev. 1:6; 5:13; 7:12. ^j Glory, Ps. 7:5. ⁴ Gr. unto the ages.

28 As touching the ^a gospel, they are ^b enemies for your sake: but as touching the ^d election, they are ^c beloved for ^g the ^h fathers' sake. 29 For the ⁱ gifts and the ^j calling of God ^l are not ^m repented of. 30 For as ⁿ ye in time past were ^o disobedient to ^q God, but now have obtained ^r mercy by ^t their disobedience, 31 even so have these also now been disobedient, that by the mercy shown to you they also may now obtain mercy. 32 For ^v God hath shut up all unto disobedience, that he might have mercy upon all.

33 O the ^w depth ² of the riches ³ both of the ^y wisdom and the ^z knowledge of God! ^a how unsearchable are his ^b judgments, and his ways past tracing out! 34 For ^c who hath ^d known the ^e mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor? 35 or ^f who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again? 36 For ^g of him, and through him, and unto him, are all things. ⁱ To him be the ^j glory ⁴ for ever. *Ā-mēn'.*

Var. Rend.—V. 29. not repented of—i.e. can never be repented of by Him, Var.; not to be recalled, JÜ. LIE.; unrepented, LUT. LIP.; without repentance, SR. JO. R. V. 30. were disobedient—So SR.; disobeyed, Var. V. 31. been disobedient—So SR. LUT.; disobeyed, Var.; not believed, JO. that . . . you—i.e. through mercy shown to you, *Al. DeW. Me. Ol. Rü. Vh. Va. Gi. Go. Jo. (perhaps) SR.; unto (i.e. so as to produce) mercy upon you, in order that, Bu. and so Ewald nearly, Jo.; perhaps, La. Tr.; through mercy to you, JO.; that same mercy shown to you, SH.; through the mercy befalling you, LIP. V. 32. shut up all—So SR.; shut up all men (both Jews and Gentiles), *Al. DeW. Jo. Me. Va. Rü. Gi. Go.; shut them all up (i.e. all the disobedient), VH.; shut in together, LIP.; forced, JÜ. V. 33. both of—So VH.; and of, *Al. Be. DeW. V. Me. Ol. Th. Gi. Go.; and, SR. JO. LUT. LIP.; omit, LIE. JÜ. Chap. 12.—V. 1. beseech—exhort, Jo. VH. SR. (alt.), SH. LIT. LIP. spiritual service—i.e. moral and spiritual worshipping of God, DeW. Me. (a ceremonial of thought and mind, JO.); reasonable service, R; rational, SR. VIN. V. 2. according to—after, Li. Da. VIN.; to, JO.; like, LIP. world—So LIP., strictly, world-age (time-state, Va.); aeon, LIE. by—in, Var. the good . . . God—that***

12 ^k I beseech you therefore, ⁿ brethren, by the mercies of God, to ^p present your ^s bodies a living ^t sacrifice, ^u holy, ^v acceptable to God, *which is your ^w spiritual ^y service.* 2 And ^{*} be not ^z fashioned according to ^a this ^b world: but be ye transformed by the ^c renewing of your mind, that ye may ^e prove what is ^d the good and ⁵ acceptable and ^f perfect ^g will of God.

3 For ^h I say, through ⁱ the ^j grace that was given me, to every ^k man that is among you, ^l not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but so to think as to think ^o soberly, ^p according as ^q God hath dealt to each man a measure of ^r faith. 4 For ^s even as we have many members in one body, and all the members have not the same office: 5 so ^t we, ^u who are many, are ^v one body in ^w Christ, and severally members one of another. 6 And having ^z gifts

good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God, RÜ.; the will of God, that which is good and acceptable and perfect, *Al. DeW. Me. Tho. VH.; what is the will of God, (what is) good and well-pleasing and perfect, SR. V. 3. think . . . highly—So JO.; be high minded more than, Var. VIN. think (last)—be minded, Var. VIN. think soberly—Or, be sober-minded, SR.; be circumspect, LIP. soberly—unto sobriety, Jo. Me.; and (virtually), Va.; unto the being sober-minded, VIN. V. 5. who are many—So VIN.; the many (i.e. the complex and aggregate body of Christians), Bentley, Var. SR. LIP.; being many, JO. Vs. 6-8. Having then gifts . . . whether prophecy . . . Or ministry, let us wait on our ministering; or . . . on teaching; Or . . . on exhortation, *Ol. Va. Da. Jo. Me. VH. Gi. Go. and Tr. WH.; but we have gifts . . . either prophecy . . . or ministry, in our ministering or . . . in his teaching or . . . in his exhortation, DeW. Rü. and so Bu. La. Tr.**

Var. Read.—Chap. 12.—V. 5. and severally—but severally (i.e. in respect of our relations each to each, Me.), *Σ A B D*, Edd.; but every one, D**

^f; comp. ch. 1:5. ^g Grace, John 1:17. ^h Comp. v. 16; ch. 11:20. ^m Pride, Ps. 10:3. ⁿ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. ^o See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. ^p I Cor. 7:17; II Cor. 10:13; Eph. 4:7; comp. I Pet. 4:11. ^q See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^r Faith, Heb. 11:1. ⁴ ^s I Cor. 12:12-14; Eph. 4:4, 16. ⁵ ^t See "The Church," Acts 20:28. ^u I Cor. 10:17, 33. ^v See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10. ^w I Cor. 12:20, 27; Eph. 4:12, 25. ^x See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^y See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ⁶ ^z See "Gifts of the Spirit," John 14:16.

* CONFORMATION AND TRANSFORMATION.—Eph. 4:7; I Tim. 6:10; I Pet. 4:3-6. In the World but not of it—John

¹ See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
^l I Cor. 1:10; II Cor. 10:2; Eph. 4:1; I Pet. 2:11.
^m Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
ⁿ Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^o See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^p Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
^q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^r Comp. ch. 6:13, 16, 19; I Cor. 6:20; comp. Heb. 13:15; I Pet. 2:5. [25:8.]
^s Body, Num. 31:54.
^t Sacrifice, Gen. 22:5.
^u Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^v Acceptable, II Cor. 6:2.
⁵ Gr. well-pleasing.
^w See "Spirit," Job 4:15.
^z See "Mind," Job 38:36.
⁶ Gr. belonging to the reason.
^y Worship, Mt. 4:10.
⁷ Or, worship.

² ^z I Pet. 1:14.
^a See Mt. 13:22; Gal. 1:4; comp. I John 2:15.
^b The World, Rev. 10:6.
⁸ Or, age.
^c Eph. 4:23; Titus 3:5.
^d See "Edification," Rom. 14:19.
^e Eph. 5:10; comp. Eph. 5:17; Col. 1:9.
⁹ Or, the will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect.
^f See "Perfection," Heb. 6:1.
^g Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

³ ^h Paul, Acts 8:1.
ⁱ Ch. 15:15; I Cor. 3:10; 15:10; Gal. 2:9; Eph. 3:7.
^k Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. ^o See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. ^p I Cor. 7:17; II Cor. 10:13; Eph. 4:7; comp. I Pet. 4:11. ^q See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^r Faith, Heb. 11:1. ⁴ ^s I Cor. 12:12-14; Eph. 4:4, 16. ⁵ ^t See "The Church," Acts 20:28. ^u I Cor. 10:17, 33. ^v See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10. ^w I Cor. 12:20, 27; Eph. 4:12, 25. ^x See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^y See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ⁶ ^z See "Gifts of the Spirit," John 14:16.

⁶
a I Cor. 7:7;
12:4; I Pet.
4:10 f.; comp.
v. 3. [1:17.
b Grace, John
c Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
d I Cor. 12:10;
see Acts 13:1.
e Faith, Heb.
11:1.

⁷
f See "Minis-
ter," Acts
15:39.
g Comp. I Cor.
12:5, 28; see
Acts 6:1.
h Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
i I Cor. 12:28;
14:26; see
Acts 13:1.

⁸
j Exhortation,
Acts 11:23.
k Comp. Acts
4:36; 13:15.
l See "Teach-
ing of Jesus,"
on "Giving,"
Lu. 2:21.
m Gr. singleness.
n I Tim. 5:17;
comp. I Cor.
12:28.
o Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
p Comp. Mt. Cor.
9:7.

⁹ [13:1.
p Love, I Cor.
q Hypocrisy,
Mt. 15:7.
r Abhor, Ps.
108:40.
s I Thess. 5:21 f.
See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
u Evil, Ps. 97:10.
v See "Right-
eousness," Ps.
24:4.

¹⁰
w I Thess. 4:9;
Heb. 13:1;
II Pet. 1:7;
comp. John
13:34.
x Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
y See "Frater-
nity," Ps. 133:1.
z Honor, Mal. 1:6.
a Acts 18:25.
b Spirit, Job
4:15.
c Worship, Mt. 4:10.
f Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
g Acts 20:19.
h See "God," Gen.
1:1.
i Some ancient authorities read the opportunity.
12 i Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
j Ch. 5:2.
k Hope, Pr. 23:18.

17:16, 17. Not conformed in Life and Actions to—Rom. 12:2. A Peculiar People—John 1:11-13; 15:19-21; 17:14-16; Titus 2:14; I Pet. 2:9, 10. Temple of Ho'y Spirit—I Cor. 6:19. Temple of God—I Cor. 3:16; II Cor. 6:16. Transformed by renewing—Rom. 12:2. Into Image of Christ—II Cor. 3:18. Grace given for Others—Eph. 4:7; I John 4:6. Accomplished by setting Mind on and seeking chiefly Things that are above—Col. 3:1, 2. Crucifying Sin and its Lusts—Rom. 6:6-14; Col. 3:5-9.

*LIBERALITY (Christian virtue of loving consideration and succor of others): Enjoined.—Ex. 22:29, 30; 23:15; 34:20; Lev. 23:22, 25:35-43; Pr. 3:9, 10, 27, 28; Eccl. 11:1, 2; Mt. 5:42; 19:21, 22; Mk. 10:21-26; Lu. 3:11; 6:38; 11:41; 12:33; 18:22-26; Acts 20:35; Rom. 12:8; 15:27; II Cor. 8:7, 11-15; I Tim. 6:18; Heb. 13:16.

Ministering to Necessity.—Lev. 25:35-41; Deut. 15:7-11; 24:19-22; Job 29:11-16; Ps. 41:1-3; Pr. 25:21, 22; Is. 58:6, 7; Mt. 19:21, 22; Mk. 9:41; 10:21, 22; Lu. 3:10, 11; 12:33, 34; Rom. 12:13; 15:26, 27; Gal. 2:10; Eph. 4:28; Phil. 4:9-18; I Tim. 5:16; 6:17-19; Jas. 2:15, 16; I John 3:17.

^a differing according to the
^b grace that was given to us,
whether^{c d} prophecy, let us proph-
esy according to the proportion
of our^e faith; 7 or^{f g} ministry, let
us give ourselves to our ministry;
or he that^{h i} teacheth, to his
teaching; 8 or he that^{j k} exhort-
eth, to his exhorting: he that^l
giveth, let him do it with^{*1} lib-
erality; he^m that ruleth, with dili-
gence; he that showethⁿ mercy,
with^o cheerfulness.

9 Let^p love be without^q hy-
pocrisy. ^{r s} Abhor that which is
^{t u} evil; cleave to that which is
^v good. 10 In^w love of the
^{x y} brethren be tenderly affec-
tioned one to another; ^z in
^a honor preferring one another; 11
in diligence not^b slothful; ^c fer-
vent in^d spirit; ^{e f g} serving^{h 2} the
Lord; 12 ^{i j} rejoicing in^k hope;

Var. Rend.—V. 6. prophecy—i.e. speak-
ing in the spirit; cf. I Cor. 12:13; proph-
etic speech, JÜ. faith—i.e. the faith
which each possesses, Al. Da. DeW. Me. VII.
Ru. Gr. (or which makes a prophet, Jo.); the
gospel, Va.; the faith already existing in
others, Go. V. 8. let him do it with—So Al.
Va. Da. Jo. &c. as before; in, DeW. Ru.
liberality—So Al. Tho.; simplicity, Me. Jo.
V. II. Ru. DeW. Gi. Go. VIN. JÜ. LIE.
LIP. (i.e. singleness of heart, JÜ.) ruleth
—Or, presideth, SR. LUT. LIP.; leadeth
the congregation, LIE. V. 10. preferring
one another—So Va.; leading the way one
for another (i.e. in showing mutual respect),
Jo. DeW. Me. VH. R. Gi. VIN. LUT.;
causing others to pass before you, Go.; an-
tipreciating one another, Al. perhaps, LIP.
V. 11. in . . . slothful—So SR. VIN. Not
slothful in your zeal, Al. Me. Ru. VII. Va.;

z Phil. 2:3; comp. ch. 13:7; I Pet. 2:17.
II b See "Idleness," I Tim. 5:13.
c Acts 18:25. d Spirit, Job 4:15. e Worship, Mt. 4:10.
f Obedience, Ex. 24:7. g Acts 20:19. h See "God," Gen.
1:1. i Some ancient authorities read the opportunity.
12 i Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5. j Ch. 5:2. k Hope, Pr. 23:18.

^l patient in^{m n} tribulation; ^o con-
tinuing stedfastly in^p prayer; 13
^q communicating to the necessi-
ties of the^r saints; ^{s 3} given to
^t hospitality. 14 ^{u v} Bless^w them
that persecute you; bless, and
^x curse not. 15 ^y Rejoice with
them that rejoice; ^{z a} weep with
them that weep. 16 ^{b c} Be of
the same^d mind one toward
another. ^{e f} Set not your mind
on high things, but^g condescend
to^{h 5} things that are lowly.
^{i 2} Be not^j wise in your own
conceits. 17 ^{k l} Render to no
man evil for evil. ^m Take
thought for thingsⁿ honorable in
the sight of all^o men. 18 If it be
possible, ^p as much as in you
lieth, ^q be at^r peace with all
men. 19 Avenge not your-
selves, beloved, but give place
unto⁶ the^s wrath of God: for it is

Var. Read.—V. 11. Lord—So N A B D⁶
(L P). NES. Edd.; time, D* G. V. 13.
communicating . . . saints—So N B D⁶
(L P). Edd.; taking part in the commem-
orations, D* (F) G.

24:29; comp. v. 19. m II Cor. 8:21. n See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
o Man, Gen. 2:7. 18 p Comp. ch. 1:15. q See ch. 14:19; Mk.
9:50. r Peace, Pr. 17:1. 19 6 Or, wrath. s Anger, Pr. 15:1.

According to Ability.—Ex. 35:21-29; 36:3-7; 38:8; Deut.
16:10, 17; I Cor. 16:1, 2; II Cor. 8:13-15.
Willingly.—Ex. 25:2; I Cor. 29:3-9; Pr. 21:26; I Cor. 13:3;
II Cor. 8:11, 12; 9:5-15; Philemon 14.

The Reward of.—Ps. 112:5, 9; Pr. 3:9, 10; 11:24-26; 19:17;
22:9; 28:27; Eccl. 11:1; Is. 32:7, 8; 58:10, 11; Ez. 18:7-17;
Mt. 25:34-40; Lu. 6:30-35; 12:33, 34; Heb. 6:10.

Instances in Old Testament.—Pharaoh to Jacob—Gen.
45:18-20. Israelites—Ex. 36:5. David—II Sam. 8:11; I
Ki. 7:51; 8:17, 18; I Chr. 16:3; 21:24, 25. Barzillai and Others
to David—II Sam. 17:27-29; 24:22, 23.

In New Testament.—Joanna and Others—Lu. 8:3. Zac-
chaeus—Lu. 19:8. Centurion—Lu. 7:4, 5. The Samaritan—
Lu. 10:33, 35. Poor Widow—Lu. 21:2-4; Mk. 12:41-44.
Jerusalem Christians—Acts 2:45. Barnabas—Acts 4:36, 37.
Dorcas—Acts 9:36. Cornelius—Acts 10:2. Church at An-
tioch—Acts 11:29, 30. Lydia—Acts 16:15. Paul—Acts
20:34; 24:17. Churches of Macedonia—Rom. 15:26; II Cor.
8:1-5. Churches of Galatia—I Cor. 16:1. Churches of
Corinth—Rom. 15:26; I Cor. 16:1; II Cor. 8:1-9, 15. Church

l Heb. 10:32, 36.
m See "Afflic-
tion," Ps. 9:10.
n See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
13:4.
o See Acts 1:14.
p Prayer, Mt.
5:44.

¹³
q Ch. 15:25;
I Cor. 16:15;
II Cor. 9:1;
Heb. 6:10.
r Saints, Rev.
14:12.
s See I Tim.
3:2; comp. Mt.
25:35.
3 Gr. pursuing.
t Hospitality,
Lu. 14:12.

¹⁴
u Blessing,
Gen. 12:3.
v Mt. 5:44; Lu.
6:28; I Cor.
4:12.
w See "Ene-
mies," Job
31:29. [4:11.
x Curses, Gen.

¹⁵
y Job 30:25;
Heb. 13:3.
z See "Conso-
lation," Mt. 5:4.
a Mourning,
John 11:35.

¹⁶
b Unity, I Cor.
1:10.
c Ch. 15:5;
II Cor. 13:11;
Phil. 2:4; 4:2;
comp. I Pet.
3:8. [Ps. 33:6.
d Mind, Job
e See "Pride,"
Ps. 10:2.
f Comp. v. 3;
see ch. 11:20.
4 Gr. be carried
away with.
g See "Humil-
ity," Pr. 15:33.
5 Or, them. [3:7.
h Ch. 11:25; Pr.
i See "Boast-
ing," Jas. 3:5.
j Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

¹⁷
k Vengeance,
Deut. 32:35.
l Pr. 20:22;

^a Day, Lev. 25:8.
^b Heb. 10:25; 1 John 2:8; comp. Rev. 1:3; 22:10.
^c See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
^d See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^e Darkness, Job 38:9.
^f Armor, Ju. 15:14.
^g II Cor. 6:7; 10:4; Eph. 6:11, 13; 1 Thess. 5:8.
^h Light, Ps. 74:16.

ⁱ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^j Walking, Col. 1:10.
^k 1 Thess. 4:12.
^l Lu. 21:34; Gal. 5:21; Eph. 5:18; 1 Pet. 4:3.
^m Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
ⁿ Is. 3:16; Jer. 50:11; 1 Tim. 5:11; Rev. 18:3, 7.
^o Strife, Pr. 26:21.
^p Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.

^q Gal. 3:27; comp. Job 29:14; Eph. 4:24; Col. 3:10, 12.
^r See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^s See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
^t Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^u Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^v Gal. 5:16; 1 Pet. 2:11.
^w Lust, Rom. 6:12.

^x V. 2; ch. 15:1; I Cor. 8:9 ff.; 9:22.
^y Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^z V. 3; ch. 15:7; comp. ch. 11:15; Acts 28:2.
¹ Or, to doubtful disputations.

²
^a Comp. v. 14.
^b Man, Gen. 2:7.
^c Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^d See "Conscience," Acts 24:16. ^e See "Clean and Unclean Food," Gen. 9:3. ^f V. 1; ch. 15:1; I Cor. 8:9 ff.; 9:22. ^g Herbs, Ps. 37:2. ^h V. 10; comp. Lu. 18:9. ⁱ See vs. 10, 13; Col. 2:16. ^j Judging, II Pet. 2:4. ^k God, Gen. 1:1. ^l V. 1; ch. 15:7; comp. Acts 28:2. ^m Jas. 4:12; comp. ch. 9:20. ⁿ Servant, Ex. 21:2. ^o 2 Gr. household-servant. ^p Gal. 4:10. ^q See "Sabbath," Ex. 16:23. ^r See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. ^s Ch. 4:21; see Lu. 1:1; comp. v. 23. ^t Assurance, Eph. 3:12. ^u Mind, Job 38:36.

the ^{a b} day is at ^c hand: let us therefore cast off ^d the works of ^e darkness, and let us put on ^{f g} the armor of ^h light. 13 Let us ^{i k} walk becomingly, as in the day; ^l not in revelling and ^m drunkenness, not in chambering and ⁿ wantonness, not in ^o strife and ^p jealousy. 14 But ^q put ^r ye on the ^{s t} Lord Jē-šūs Christ, and make not provision for the ^u flesh, ^v to fulfil the ^w lusts thereof.

14 But him that is ^x weak in ^y faith ^z receive ye, yet not ¹ for decision of scruples. 2 ^a One ^b man hath ^c faith to eat all things: but he that is ^{d e} weak eateth ^{f g} herbs. 3 Let not him that eateth ^h set at nought him that eateth not; and let not him that eateth not ^{i j} judge him that eateth: for ^k God hath ^l received him. 4 ^m Who art thou that judgest the ^{n 2} servant of another? to his own lord he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be made to stand; for the Lord hath power to make him stand. 5 ^o One man esteemeth one ^{p q} day above another: another esteemeth every day *alike*. Let each man be ^r fully ^s assured in his own ^t mind. 6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord: and he that eateth, eateth

Var. Rend.—V. 13. becomingly—*So VIN.; i.e. decorously, Var.;* seemly, SR. V. 14. fulfil—*So Al. Va.;* excite, DeW. Me. Rū. VH. Jo. Go.; gratify, LIE.; (incite), LUT.; (satisfy), LIP. Chap. 14.—V. 1. that . . . faith—*i.e. has not strong Christian faith (confidence, Va.), Al. Jo. Me. yet . . . scruples—not to judge (settle, Al. and Va. nearly; condemn, VH.; criticize, Me. DeW. Gi.) his doubtful thoughts, Go.;* not so as to cause (further) division on thought (between you and him), Rū.; without taking recourse to judging thoughts, JÜ.; but not to pass judgements on their thoughts, SH.; but not to stir up thoughts of doubt, LIP. for decision of scruples—

unto the Lord, for he ^u giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, unto the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks. 7 For none of us ^{v w} liveth to himself, and none ^x dieth to himself. 8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; or whether we die, we die unto the Lord: ^y whether we live therefore, or die, ^{z a} we are the Lord's. 9 For to this end ^{b c} Christ died and lived *again*, that he might be ^{d e} Lord of both the dead and the ^f living. 10 But thou, why dost thou judge thy ^g brother? or thou again, why dost thou ^h set at nought thy brother? for ⁱ we shall all stand before the judgment-seat of God.

11 For it is ^j written, ^{k 3} As I live, saith the Lord, to me ^{l m} every ⁿ knee shall bow, And every ^o tongue shall ^{p q 4} confess to God.

12 So then ^r each one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore ^s judge one another any more: but judge ye this rather, that ^t no man put a ^u stumblingblock in his brother's way, or an ^v occasion of falling. 14 I ^w know, and am ^x persuaded in the Lord Jē-šūs,

Lit. unto judgments (or decisions) of thoughts, SR. decision of scruples—doubtful disputations, r. V. 2. hath faith to—So SR.; has faith (confidence, Va.) to, JO.; faith allows to, JÜ.; is convinced he may, LIE. Rū. VH. and DeW. Me. perhaps. V. 5. one day above another—So (chooseth day before day, Gi.) Al. Me. DeW. Rū. VH. Va.; one day and not another (i.e. alternate days, Fri.), Jo.; hath assurance to, LUT.; hath the faith to, LIP. V. 10. thou again, why—thou too (i.e. thou that eatest) why, Var.; thou also, why, SR.; why, JO. LIE.; thou, why, LUT. r.; also thou, what, LIP. V. 11. confess to God—So (i.e. confess sin), Jo. Rū. probably and Va.; i.e. do homage, Gi. Go.; give glory, Al. DeW. Me. VH.; confess, LUT.; confess (before), LIE.; praise, LIP.; give praise to, SH. VIN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 4. the Lord—*So N A B C, Edd. NES; God, D G. V. 9. lived again—lived (came to life, Me. and Va. virtually), N* A B C, Edd.;* rose, and received, N* D^b L.

ⁱ I Cor. 8:13. ^u Stumblingblock, Jer. 6:21. ^v Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6. ¹⁴ w Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ^x Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.

⁶
^u Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

⁷
^v II Cor. 5:15; Gal. 2:20; Phil. 1:20 f.; comp. ch. 8:38.
^w See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
^x Death, Rom. 5:12.

⁸
^y Comp. Lu. 20:38; Phil. 1:20; 1 Thess. 5:10; Rev. 14:13.
^z See "Saints," Rev. 14:12.
^a See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

⁹
^b Rev. 1:18; 2:8.
^c Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^d Phil. 2:11; see Mt. 28:18; comp. John 12:24; 1 Thess. 5:10.
^e Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^f Life, Gen. 2:7.

¹⁰
^g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^h See ch. 2:16; comp. II Cor. 5:10.
ⁱ The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

¹¹
^j Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^k See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30.
³ Q. Is. 45:23.
^l See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.
^m Phil. 2:10 f.
ⁿ Knee, Is. 35:3.
^o Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
^p Confession, Mt. 16:16.
^q Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
⁴ Or, give praise.

¹²
^r Mt. 12:36; 16:27; I Pet. 4:5.

¹³
^s See v. 3; Mt. 7:1.

^a Vs. 2, 20; see Acts 10:15.
^b See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^c See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
^d I Cor. 8:7.

^e See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^g Walking, Col. 1:10.
^h Eph. 5:2.
ⁱ Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^j Fraternity, Ps. 133:1.
^k Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^l I Cor. 8:11; comp. v. 20.
^m See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
ⁿ Salvation through the Death of Christ, Acts 2:40.

^o Comp. I Cor. 10:30; Titus 2:5.
^p See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
^q Evil, Ps. 97:10.

^r Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^s I Cor. 8:8.
^t See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^u Drink, Hos. 4:18.
^v Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^w Comp. ch. 15:13; Gal. 5:22.
^x Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^y Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

^z Ch. 16:18.
^a Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^b Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^c II Cor. 8:21; comp. Phil. 4:8; I Pet. 2:12.
^d God, Gen. 1:1.
^e Approvedness, Rom. 5:4.
^f Man, Gen. 2:7.

^g Ps. 34:14.
^h Many ancient authorities read we follow. I Cor. 7:15; II Tim. 2:22; Heb. 12:14; see ch. 12:18.
ⁱ See v. 15.
^j See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
^k See v. 14.
^l I Cor. 8:9-12.
^m I Cor. 8:13.
ⁿ Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^o Wine, Lu. 10:9.
^p Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
^q Many ancient authorities add or is offended, or is weak.
^r Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^s See "Blessing," Gen. 12:3.
^t Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
^u Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.

that ^a nothing is ^b unclean of itself: save that to him who ^c accounteth anything to be unclean, to him it is unclean. 15 For if because of ^e meat thy ^f brother is grieved, thou ^g walkest no longer in ⁱ love. ^k Destroy not with thy meat him ^m for whom Christ died. 16 ^o Let not then your ^p good be ^q evil spoken of: 17 for the ^r kingdom of God ^s is not eating and ^u drinking, but righteousness and ^v peace and ^w joy in the ^y Holy Spirit. 18 For he that herein ^z ^a ^b serveth Christ is ^c well-pleasing to ^d God, and ^e approved of ^f men. 19 So then ^g let us ^h follow after things which make for peace, and things whereby we may ⁱ edify one another. 20 ^k Overthrow not for meat's sake the ^l work of God. All ^m things indeed are clean; howbeit ⁿ it is evil for that man who eateth with offence. 21 ^o It is good not to eat ^p flesh, nor to drink ^q wine, nor to do anything whereby thy brother ^r stumbleth. 22 The ^s faith which thou hast, have thou to thyself before God. ^t Happy is he

Var. Rend.—V. 19. edify one another—i.e. build up another in the faith, Var.; one may edify another, JO.; things which serve for mutual edification, LIP.; pertain to mutual edification, SR. V. 20. with offence—i.e. against his own conscience, Mc. Rū. Tho. Go.; so as to make others act against their conscience, Al. Be. DeW. Fri. VII. and Va. virtually; with bad conscience, LIE. V. 21. stumble—Similar word to offence v. 20, Var. V. 22. judgeth—So (i.e. who does not even raise the question with himself), Mc. VH. VIN. SR. LIP.; condemneth, DeW. Rū. Va. JO. needeth not to judge, JU. V. 23. Va. is condemned—So LIP. SR.; stands al. ready condemned, Mc. VH. Va. DeW.; is damned, JO.; hath surrendered himself to damnation, JF.; whatsoever sin—i.e. with reference to the eating of meats, whatever is done without full conviction that

it ^u judgeth not himself in that which he ^v approveth. 23 But ^w he that doubteth is condemned if he eat, ^x because he eateth not of faith; and whatsoever is not of faith is sin ^y.

15 Now we that are strong ought to ^w bear the infirmities of the ^x weak, and not to please ourselves. 2 Let each one of us ^a ^b please his ^c neighbor for that which is good, unto edifying. 3 For ^d ^e Christ also pleased not himself; but, as it is ^g written, ^h ⁱ The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell upon me. 4 For ^j ^k whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our ^l learning, that through ^m ⁿ patience and through ^o ^p comfort of the scriptures we might have ^q hope. 5 Now the ^r ^s God of ^t patience and of comfort grant you ^u ^v to be of the same mind one with another according to Christ Jē'sūs: 6 that with one accord ye may with one ^w mouth ^x glorify ^y the God and ^z Father of our ^a Lord Jē'sūs Christ. 7 Wherefore ^b receive ye one another, even as Christ also ^c received ^d you, that

it is right, Var. and . . . sin—and (for, JO., but LIP.) whatsoever (all what, LIP.) is (springs, LIE.; (one) does, LUT.; comes, LIP.) not of faith is sin, JO. LIP. LIE. LUT. Chap. 15.—V. 1. Now—So Jo. Da. SR.; But, Mc. DeW. Gi. LIP. LUT.; Moreover, Al. LIP. LUT. V. 2. edifying—i.e. building up in the faith, Var. V. 3. also—So SR.; too, Var. JO. V. 4. patience . . . scriptures—i.e. the endurance and comfort given by, Al. Mc. VH. V. 6. the God and Father—So Al. Be. Jo. Rū. Go. LUT. LIP. SR.; God, even the Father, DeW. Me. VH. Gi.

Var. Read.—V. 19. So then let us—So then we, N A B G, Ti. Tr.² WH.²; Let us therefore, C D, La.¹ AL Tr.¹ WH.¹; V. 21. stumbleth—So N⁸ A C, Tr. WH. NES.; add, or is offended, or is made weak, N⁸ B D G, La. AL Tr.¹ V. 23. sin—the Doctrine (ch. 16:25-27) is inserted here by L, and in both places by A.

^v Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16. ^w Rev. 1:6. ^x Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1; Eph. 1:3; I Pet. 1:3. ^y Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^z See ch. 14:1. ^a See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^b Some ancient authorities read us.

^t Comp. I John 3:21.
³ Or, putteth to the test.

^u Comp. v. 5.
^v Sin, Gen. 3:6.
⁴ Many authorities, some ancient, insert here, 16:25-27.

¹ See "Burden," Ps. 55:22.
^x See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
^y See ch. 14:1; comp. Gal. 6:2; I Thess. 5:14.
^z The Weak, I Cor. 9:22.

² ^a Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
^b I Cor. 10:33; comp. I Cor. 9:22; 10:24; II Cor. 13:9.
^c Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

³ ^d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^e II Cor. 8:9.
^f See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^g Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^h Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
⁵ Q. Ps. 69:9.

⁴ ⁱ Ch. 4:23 f.
^j See "Scriptures," II Tim. 3:16.
^k Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^l See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

⁶ Or, steadfastness.
^m Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
ⁿ See "Promises," John 14:2.
^o Hope, Pr. 23:18.

⁵ ^p II Cor. 1:3.
^q See ch. 12:16.
^r See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
^s See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^t See John 17:11-26.

⁶ ^u Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

⁷ Or, God and the Father. So I Cor. 1:3; 11:31; Eph. 1:3; I Pet. 1:3. ^x Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. ^y Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^z See ch. 14:1. ^a See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^b Some ancient authorities read us.

*EDIFICATION: An Essential to Christian Life.—Rom. 15:2; II Cor. 12:19.
Love edifies.—I Cor. 8:1. See "Love"—I Cor. 13:1.
Edification the Perfection of Saints.—Rom. 14:19; 15:2; I Cor. 14:26; Eph. 4:12-16, 29; I Thess. 5:11.

Instruments of.—Acts 20:32. Paul's Teaching as—I Cor. 13:10.
Edification of the Church.—Acts 9:31; I Cor. 14:3-5, 12, 26; II Cor. 10:8; 13:10.
All Things do not edify.—Rom. 16:17, 18; I Cor. 10:23; 14:17.

7
a Glory, Ps. 7:5.
b Glory of God,
 Gen. 1:1.

8
c Divinity of
 Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
d Minister, Acts
 15:39.
e See "Circum-
 cision," Gen.
 17:14.
f Comp. Mt.
 15:24; see
 Acts 3:26.
g Truth, John
 14:6.
h God, Gen. 1:1.
i Promises,
 John 14:2.
j See "Cove-
 nants," Gen.
 17:2.
k Comp. ch.
 4:16; II Cor.
 1:20.
l Father, Ex.
 21:15.
m Israel, Deut.
 4:1.

9
n Salvation for
 all Men, Acts
 2:40.
o Gentiles, Is.
 49:6.
p Comp. ch.
 3:29; 11:30.
q Glorifying
 God, Lu. 7:16.
r Mercy of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
s Writing,
 I Cor. 4:14.
t Q. Ps. 18:49
 (or II Sam.
 22:50).
u Or, confess.
v Praise, Ju.
 5:3.
3 Gr. nations,
 Comp. Mt.
 4:15.
u See "Songs,"
 Ex. 15:1.
v Name, Acts
 16:18.

10
w Rejoicing, Ps.
 30:5.
4 Q. Deut.
 32:43.

11
5 Q. Ps. 117:1.

12
x Isaiah, Is. 1:1.
y See "Proph-
 esies concern-
 ing Jesus,"
 Gen. 3:15.
6 Q. Is. 11:10.
z Comp. Rev.
 5:5; 22:16.
a Jesse, I Sam. 16:1.
b Mt. 12:21.
c See "Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.
d Hope, Pr. 23:18.
e Comp. ch. 4:17.
f Peace, Pr. 17:1.
g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
h V. 19; I Cor. 2:4.
i Thess. 1:5.
j Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
k Paul, Acts 8:1.
l Jer. 20:7, 10; Mt. 28:14; Lu. 16:31; Acts 17:4; 26:28; I Cor. 2:4; Heb. 13:18.
m See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

the ^{a b} glory of God. 8 For I say that ^c Christ hath been made a ^d minister of ^{e f} the circumcision for the ^g truth of ^h God, that he might confirm ^{i k} the promises given unto the ^{l m} fathers, 9 and that ^{n o p} the Ġġn'ġtiles might ^q glorify God for his ^r mercy; as it is ^s written,

¹ Therefore will I ² give ¹ praise unto thee among the ³ Ġġn'ġtiles, And ^u sing unto thy ^v name. 10 And again he saith, ^{w 4} Rejoice, ye ³ Ġġn'ġtiles, with his people.

11 And again, ⁵ Praise the Lord, all ye ³ Ġġn'ġtiles; And let all the peoples praise him.

12 And again, ^x Ġ-sā'ġġah saith, ^{y 6} There shall be ^z the root of ^{a b} Ġġs'sē, And he that ariseth to rule over the ³ Ġġn'ġtiles; ^c On him shall the ³ Ġġn'ġtiles ^d hope.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all ^e joy and ^l peace in ^o believing, that ye may abound in hope, ^h in the power of the ⁱ Holy Spirit.

14 And ⁱ I myself also am ^k persuaded of you, my ^{l m} breth-

Var. Rend.—V. 9. and—But (Isay), AL and that—but, JÜ. and—but, LIP. might glorify—So Be. Me. Gi.; glorified, AL. DeW. Rü. Wi. Go.; have learned to give God the honors, JÜ.; do glorify, LIP. give praise—i.e. give thanks, Jo. Me. Go. SR.; confess, LIE. LUT.; praise, LIP. SH. V. 10. he—So LUT.; it (i.e. scripture), Jo. Me. VH. LIP. V. 14. yourselves—So SR.; of yourselves, AL. Me. Va. V. 16. ministering—do the work of a priest of, Jo. LIE. LIP. and so nearly, DeW. Me. VH. Rü.; offering up (as my sacrifice), Va. LUT.; ministering as a priest, SR. VIN.; being the sacrificing priest, SH. offering up of the Gentiles—i.e. my presentation of the Gentiles as an offering to God, Var. S-irit—Ghost, r. V. 17. in (second)—So SR.; of, AL.; as regards the, LIP. V. 19. in (first)—So LUT. SR.; By, Var.; through, JO. LIE. round about—i.e. (or from, AL.

ren, that ye yourselves are full of ^{n o} goodness, filled with ^p all ^q knowledge, able also to ^r admonish one another. 15 But I write the more ^s boldly unto you in some measure, as putting you again in remembrance, because of ^{t u} the grace that was given me of God, 16 that I should be ^{v w x} a minister of Christ Ġġs'sus unto the ³ Ġġn'ġtiles, ^{y 7} ministering the ^{z 8} gospel of God, that the ^{a b} offering up of the Ġġn'ġtiles might be made ^c acceptable, being ^d sanctified by the Holy Spirit. 17 I have therefore my ^{e f g} glorying in Christ Ġġs'sus in ^h things pertaining to God. 18 For I will not dare to speak of any ⁹ things save those which ⁱ Christ wrought through me, for the ^{j k} obedience of the ³ Ġġn'ġtiles, by ^l word and ^m deed, 19 in the power of ⁿ signs and wonders, ^o in the power of ¹⁰ the Holy Spirit; so that ^p from ^q Ġġ-rü'ġsälēm, and round about even ^r unto Ġl-lġr'ġ-eüm, I have ^u fully ^s preached the ⁸ gospel of Christ; 20 yea, ¹² making it my aim so to ^{t 13} preach the gospel, not where Christ was *already* named, ^u that I might not build upon another man's foundation; 21 but, as it is written,

Rü. the regions around, AL. DeW. Me. Rü. VH. Gi. even unto—as far as, Var. LIP. SR. fully preached—So SR.; fulfilled (i.e. brought to its full development, Me. LUT. LIP. VIN.; cf. Col. 1:25); fulfilled the duty of preaching, AL. Be. DeW. Rü. Tho. VH. Gi. Go. Va.; been able to preach, JO. V. 20. yea . . . gospel—Making it however my ambition to preach the gospel on this wise, Gi.; Field prefers striving; Yet making it my ambition so &c., SR. my ambition—a point of honor, JÜ. LUT.; my honor, LIE. LIP. (nearly).

Var. Read.—Chap. 15.—V. 8. hath been made—So N A E L, AL. Tr. WH.; was, B C* D* G, La. Tz. V. 19. Holy Spirit—So A C D* G, Vulg. and several versions, La. Tr. AL! WH.; Spirit of God, N D*, Pesh. Tz.; Spirit only, B, WH.

Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22. ^o The Word confirmed by the Holy Spirit, John 14:16. 10 Many ancient authorities read the Spirit of God. One reads the Spirit. ^p Acts 2:17-21. ^q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. ^r Comp. Acts 20:1 f. 11 Gr. fulfilled. Comp. Col. 1:25. ^s Preaching. See "Salvation"—Acts 2:40. 20 12 Gr. being ambitious. II Cor. 5:9; I Thess. 4:11. ^t Ch. 1:15; 10:15; comp. v. 16. 13 See marginal note on ch. 1:15. ^u II Cor. 10:15 f.; comp. I Cor. 3:10.

ⁿ Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^o Eph. 5:9;
 II Thess. 1:11.
^p I Cor. 1:5;
 13:2; comp.
 I Cor. 8:1, 7,
 10; 12:8.
^q Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
^r See "Exhorta-
 tion," Acts
 11:23.

15
^s Boldness, Acts
 14:3.
^t Grace, John
 1:17.
^u See ch. 12:3.

16
^v See "Apos-
 tles," Mt.
 10:5.
^w Ch. 11:13; see
 Acts 9:15.
^x See "Mis-
 sions," Acts
 15:7.
^y See "Paul's
 Missionary
 Journeys,"
 Acts 8:1.
⁷ Gr. minister-
 ing in sacri-
 fice.
^z The Gospel,
 Mk. 16:15.
⁸ See marginal
 note on ch.
 1:1.
^a Offering, Gen.
 22:2.
^b Eph. 5:2;
 Phil. 2:17;
 comp. ch. 12:1.
^c Acceptable,
 II Cor. 6:2.
^d Sanctification,
 I Sam. 7:1.

17
^e See "Glory,"
 Ps. 7:5.
^f See "Pride,"
 Ps. 10:2.
^g Phil. 3:3.
^h Heb. 2:17;
 5:1.

18
⁹ Gr. of those
 things which
 Christ wrought
 not through me.
ⁱ Comp. ch.
 1:5; Acts
 15:12; 21:19;
 II Cor. 3:5.
^j Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.
^k See "Salva-
 tion," Acts
 2:40.
^l Words, Pr.
 15:23.
^m See "Mira-
 cles," Mk.
 16:17.

19
ⁿ Signs and Won-
 ders, Acts 2:22.
^o The Word confirmed by the Holy Spirit,
 John 14:16. 10 Many ancient authorities read the Spirit of God. One reads the Spirit. ^p Acts 2:17-21. ^q Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. ^r Comp. Acts 20:1 f. 11 Gr. fulfilled. Comp. Col. 1:25. ^s Preaching. See "Salvation"—Acts 2:40. 20 12 Gr. being ambitious. II Cor. 5:9; I Thess. 4:11. ^t Ch. 1:15; 10:15; comp. v. 16. 13 See marginal note on ch. 1:15. ^u II Cor. 10:15 f.; comp. I Cor. 3:10.

^a See "Salvation for All Men," Acts 2:40.
¹ Q. Is. 52:15.

^b Paul, Acts 8:1. Ch. 1:13; comp. I Thess. 2:18.
^d See "Rome," John 11:48.

^e See ch. 1:10 f.; Acts 19:21; comp. vs. 29, 32.
^f Years, Lev. 25:8.
^g Longing, Ps. 84 title.

^h See v. 28.
ⁱ Hope, Pr. 23:18.
^j Journey, Jonah 3:4.
^k See "Paul's Missionary Journeys," Acts 8:1.
^l See Acts 15:3.
^m Comp. ch. 1:12.

ⁿ See Acts 19:21.
^o Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^p Minister, Acts 15:39.
^q See Acts 24:17.
^r Saints, Rev. 14:12.

^s Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
^t Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
^u Achaia, Acts 18:12.
^v See "Liberal-ity," Rom. 12:8.
^w See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
^x The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

^y Debt, Ex. 22:25.
^z I Cor. 9:11.
^a Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
^b Spi-ritual, Job 4:15.
^c See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^d Carnal, Rom. 7:14.

^e Seal, John 3:33.
^f Fruit, Ex. 23:40.

^{a1} They shall see, to whom no *tidings of him came, And they who have not heard shall understand.

22 Wherefore also ^b c I was hindered these many times from coming to ^d you: 23 but now, having no more any place in these regions, and ^e having these many ^f years ^g longing to come unto you, 24 whensoever I ^h go unto Spain (for I ⁱ hope to see you in my ^j journey, and to be ^k brought on my way thitherward by you, if first in some measure I shall have been ^m satisfied with your company)—25 but now, I say, ⁿ I go unto ^o Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, ^p q ministering unto the ^r saints. 26 For it hath been the good ^s pleasure of ^t Măc-ĕ-dō-ni-ā and ^u A-cha'-jā to make a certain ^v w contribution for the ^x poor among the saints that are at Jē-ru'-sā-lēm. 27 Yea, it hath been their good pleasure; and their ^y debtors they are. For ^z if the ^a Ĝen'-tīles have been made partakers of their ^b c spiritual things, they owe it to them also to minister unto them in ^d carnal things. 28 When therefore I have accomplished this, and have ^e sealed to them this ^f fruit, I will go on by you unto Spain.

Var. Rend.—V. 23. place—i.e. occasion of work, *Al. Me. VIN.*; work, *JÜ.*; room, *LUT. LIE.* *LIP.*; opportunity for work, *SH.* V. 27. partakers—*Similar word* to contribution of previous verse. V. 28. sealed—i.e. secured, *Var.*; laid before them, *JÜ.* by—through, *Var.*; over, *JÜ. LIE. LUT. LIP. V.* 31. ministrating which I have—*So SR.*; rendering my service which is purposed, *Me.*; offering of my gift at, *JO. Chap. 16.*—V. 1. servant—*deaconess, Al. Li. Me. VH. Go. SH. LIP. (alt.) LUT. SR.*; maid-servant, *LIP. V.* 2. herself also—*too, Var. JO. helper—So SR. SH. (alt.); rather, protectress, DeW. Me. VH. Va. JÜ. LIP.*; succourer, *JO. SH. r.*; patroness, *VIN.*

Var. Read.—V. 24. Spain—*So N* A B C D, Edd.*; add, I will come to you, *N.* The

29 And I ^o know that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the ^h blessing of ⁱ Christ.

30 Now I ⁱ beseech you, ^k brethren, by our ^l Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, and by ^m n the love of the ^o Spirit, that ye ^p strive together with me in your ^q prayers to God for me; 31 that I may be ^r s delivered from ^t u them that are ^v disobedient in ^w Jū-dæ'-ā, and that my ^x ministration which I have for Je-ru'-sā-lēm may be acceptable to the ^y saints; 32 that ^z I may come unto you in ^a joy through ^b c the will of God, and together with you find ^d rest. 33 Now ^e the God of ^f peace be with you all. Ā-mĕn'.

16 I ^o commend unto you ^h Phœ'-lē our ⁱ sister, who is a ^j k² servant of the ^l church that is at ^m Ĝen'-eh-rē-æ: 2 that ye receive her in the Lord, worthily of the saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever matter she may have need of you: for she herself also hath been a ⁿ helper of many, and of mine own self.

3 ^o Salute ^p Prīs'-cā and Āq'-uī-lā my fellow-workers ^q in Christ Jē'-sūs, 4 who for my

sentence, v. 23, is left unfinished, the sense being taken up in v. 28, *Var. V. 32. God—So N* A C D, Al. Ti. WH. (but WH. suspected corruption); the Lord Jesus, B, La. Tr. 2. and together . . . rest—and together with you be refreshed, N A C L, Al. Ti. WH.; omit, B, La. Chap. 16.—V. 3. Prisca—N A B C D, Edd. NES.; Priscilla, some later MSS.*

c Ch. 1:10; comp. Acts 18:21. d Rest, Heb. 4:4. 33 e Ch. 16:20; II Cor. 13:11; Phil. 4:9; I Thess. 5:23; Heb. 13:20; comp. II Thess. 3:16. f Peace, Pr. 17:1. g Comp. II Cor. 3:1. h Women Church Workers, Ruth 3:9. i Sister, Mt. 19:29. j Servant, Ex. 21:2. k See "Ministers," Acts 15:39. 2 Or, deaconess. l The Church, Acts 20:28. m Cen-trehæ, Acts 18:18. n Helper, Acts 26:22. o Salu-tation, Lu. 10:4. p Priscilla and Aquila, Acts 18:2. q Vs. 7, 9, 10; II Cor. 5:17; 12:2; Gal. 1:22; comp. ch. 8:11 ff.

Absalom's Death—II Sam. 18:19. Brought to Joab—I Ki. 2:28. From Ahijah to Jeroboam—I Ki. 14:6. To Chief Captain—Acts 21:31. Of Pharaoh's Army to Chaldeans—Jer. 37:5.

Taken to Idols.—I Chr. 10:9. **Prophecies concerning.**—Good Tidings—Is. 40:9; 41:27; 52:7; Nah. 1:15. Of the East and the North—Dan. 11:44. Evil Tidings—Jer. 49:23; Ez. 21:7.

* **TIDINGS: Good Tidings.**—Of Jacob to Laban—Gen. 29:13. Jonathan, Bearer of—I Ki. 1:42. Told by the Four Lepers—II Ki. 7:9. Glad Tidings—Jer. 20:15. From Gabriel to Zacharias—Lu. 1:19. By Angel to the Shepherds—Lu. 2:10. Of Promise—Acts 13:32. The Gospel as Good Tidings—Lu. 8:1; Rom. 10:15, 16; I Thess. 3:6.

Evil Tidings.—Ex. 33:4; I Sam. 4:19; 11:4, 5; 27:9-11; II Sam. 13:30; Ps. 112:7. Of Saul's Death—II Sam. 4:4, 10.

4
a Life, Gen. 2:7.
See "Paul,"
Acts 8:1.
c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
d Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.
e Neck, Pr. 3:3.
f Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
g The Church, Acts 20:23.
h Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

5
i Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
j I Cor. 16:19; Col. 4:15; Philemon 2.
k House, Deut. 24:10.
l Home, Lev. 18:9.
m Love, I Cor. 13:1.
n See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
o See "Missions," Acts 15:7.
p I Cor. 16:15.
q See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
r Asia, Acts 2:9. See Acts 16:6.
s Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

6
t Mary, Mk. 16:1.
u Labor, Esth. 23:12.

7
1 Or, *Junia*.
v Kinsmen, Deut. 25:5.
w Vs. 11, 21; comp. ch. 9:3.
x Col. 4:10; Philemon 23.
y See "Life of Paul," Acts 8:1.
z See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
a Apostles, Mt. 10:5.

10
b Approvedness, Rom. 5:4.
c I Cor. 1:11.
d Household, Pr. 31:27.

13
e Mk. 15:21 (?).
f Choice, I Ki. 13:21.
g Mother, Deut. 5:16.

14
h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
i See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
j See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

a^b c life ^d laid down their own
^e necks; unto whom not only I
give ⁱ thanks, but also all the
^q churches of the ^h Ĝen-tiles; 5
and ⁱ salute ⁱ the church that is in
their ^k ^l house. Salute Ēp-æ-nē-
tūs my ^m beloved, who is the
ⁿ o p q firstfruits of ^r Ā-si-ā unto
^s Christ. 6 Salute ⁱ Mary, who
bestowed much ^u labor on you.
7 Salute Ān-drō-ni-ēūs and ⁱ Jū-
nī-ās, my ^v w kinsmen, and my
^x y z fellow-prisoners, who are of
note among the ^a apostles, who
also have been in Christ before
me. 8 Salute Ām-pli-ā-tūs my
beloved in the Lord. 9 Salute
Ūr-bā-nūs our fellow-worker in
Christ, and Stā-eh-y's my beloved.
10 Salute Ā-pē-lēs the ^b ap-
proved in Christ. Salute ^e them
that are of the ^a household of Ār-
is-tō-bū-lūs. 11 Salute Hē-rō-
dī-ōn my kinsman. Salute them
of the household of Nār-ĉis-sūs,
that are in the Lord. 12 Salute
Trȳ-phæ-nā and Trȳ-phō-sā,
who labor in the Lord. Salute
Pēr-sis the beloved, who labored
much in the Lord. 13 Salute
^c Rū-ĉūs the ⁱ chosen in the Lord,
and his ^q mother and mine. 14
Salute Ā-syn-erī-tūs, Phlē-gōn,
Hēr-mēs, Pāt-rō-bās, Hēr-mās,
and the ^h i j brethren that are
with them. 15 Salute Phī-lōl-ō-
gūs and Jū-lī-ā, Nē-reūs and his

Var. Rend.—V. 5. Salute (*second*)—So SR.; Greet, Var. LUT. LIE. JÜ. LIP. So throughout. Vs. 7, 11, 21. my kinsmen—i.e. literally, kinsmen, Me. Jo.; i.e. my countrymen (cf. ch. 9:3), DeW. Va. LIP. JÜ.; Al. is doubtful; companion, LUT. V. 7. of ^a apostles—i.e. well spoken of by the apostles, DeW. Fri. Me. VH. and virtually, Va. Gi.; eminent among the apostles (being themselves also apostles), Al. Ol. Rū. Tho. Go. Li. of note—respected, LUT. LIP. V. 9. Urbanus—So SR.; Urban (*a man's name*), Var.; Urbane, JO. V. 13. the chosen—i.e. eminent, DeW. Me. Rū. SH.; elect, Al.; eminent among the elect, VH. LIP. LUT. and mine—i.e. who has been a mother to me, Var. SH. V. 17. the divisions—which you have heard of elsewhere, Me. DeW. Gi. V. 19. simple—pure, Jo. Me. Li.; harmless (see on Mt. 10:16); reproachless (blameless), LIE.; without guile, LIP.; guileless, SR. V. 23. saluteth—greeteth (*same word as in v. 3*).

^k sister, and Ō-lȳm-pās, and all
^l the ^m saints that are with them.
16 ⁿ Salute one another with a
^p holy ^p kiss. All the churches
of Christ salute you.

17 Now I ^q beseech you, brethren, mark them that are causing
the ^r divisions and ^s occasions
of stumbling, ^t contrary to the
^u v ² doctrine which ye learned:
and ^w x turn away from them. 18
For they that are such ^y z serve
not our Lord Christ, but ^a b their
own belly; and by their
^c d smooth and fair speech they
^e beguile the ⁱ hearts of the ^q in-
nocent. 19 For your ^h obedience
ⁱ is come abroad unto all men. I
^j rejoice therefore over you: but
^k l I would have you ⁱ wise unto
that which is ^m good, and ⁿ simple
unto that which is ^o p evil. 20 And
^q the God of ^r peace shall bruise
^s Satan under your ^t feet shortly.
^u v The grace of our ^w Lord Jē-
sūs Christ be with you.

21 ^x Tīm-ō-thȳ my fellow-
worker saluteth you; and ^y Lū-
ĉūs and ^z Jā-sōn and ^a Sō-sip-ā-
tēr, my ^b kinsmen. 22 I Tēr-ĉūs,
³ who ^c d write the ^e ^f epistle, sa-
lute you in the Lord. 23 ^q Gā-
lūs my ^h host, and of the whole
ⁱ church, saluteth you. ^j Ē-rās-tūs
the ^k treasurer of the ⁱ city saluteth
you, and Quār-tūs the ^m brother. ⁴

Var. Read.—V. 5. Asia—So **S A B C D**,
Edd.; Achaiā, D^b. V. 6. you—So **S A B**
C*, NES. Edd.; us, C³. V. 8. Amplius—
So **S A B (F)** G, NES. Ti. Tr. WH.; Am-
pleas, B³ C³, La¹. Al. V. 20. you—So **S**
A B C, Edd. NES.; add. Amen, some later
MSS. V. 24. Retain, D G, Al¹; omit, **N**
A B C, Edd. NES.

n Simple, Ps. 116:6; Pr. 1:22. o See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. p Evil, Ps. 97:10. q Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1. r Peace, Pr. 17:1. s Satan, I Chr. 21:1. t Feet, Gen. 19:4. u I Cor. 16:23; II Cor. 13:14; Gal. 6:18; Phil. 4:23; I Thess. 5:28; II Thess. 3:18; Rev. 22:21. v Grace, John 1:17. w Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. x Timothy, I Tim. 1:1. y Acts 13:1 (?). z Acts 17:5 (?). a Acts 20:4 (?). b See v. 7. 22 c Or, who write the epistle in the Lord, saluteth you. c Writing, I Cor. 4:14. d Comp. I Cor. 16:21; Gal. 6:11; Col. 4:18; II Thess. 3:17; Philemon 19. e See "Letters," Acts 23:25. f See "Epistle to the Romans," Rom. 1:1. 23 g I Cor. 1:14; comp. Acts 20:4 (?). h See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12. i The Church, Acts 20:28. j Erastus, Acts 19:22. k See "Treasury," Jer. 38:11. l City, Gen. 4:17. m Brethren, Gen. 13:8. 4 Some ancient authorities insert here v. 24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen, and omit the like words in v. 20.

15
k Sister, Mt. 19:20.
l See v. 2; comp. v. 14.
m Saints, Rev. 14:12.

16
n I Cor. 16:20; II Cor. 13:12; I Thess. 5:26; comp. I Pet. 5:14.
o Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
p Kiss, II Sam. 14:33.

17
q Beseech, Rom. 15:30.
r See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
s Occasions of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
t Comp. I Tim. 1:3; 6:3.
u Doctrine, Eph. 4:14.
v See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
2 Or, teaching.
w Gal. 1:8 f.; II Thess. 3:6, 14; Titus 3:10; comp. Mt. 7:15.
x See "Paul's Teaching" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1.

18
y Ch. 14:18.
z See "Work-ship," Mt. 4:10.
a See "Appetite," Hos. 9:4.
b Phil. 3:19.
c See "Flat-tery," I Thess. 2:5.
d Col. 2:4.
e II Pet. 2:3.
f See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
g Heart, Acts 15:9.
h Innocence, Dan. 6:22.

19
i Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
j Ch. 1:8. [30:5.
k Rejoicing, I Cor. 14:20; see Mt. 10:16; comp. Jer. 4:22.
l Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

25 <i>a</i> Comp. Eph. 3:20; Jude 24. <i>1</i> Some ancient authorities omit vs. 25-27. Comp. ch. 14:23, marg.⁶ <i>b</i> God, Gen. 1:1. <i>c</i> Establish, I Thess. 3:2. <i>d</i> See ch. 2:16. <i>e</i> The Gospel, Mk. 16:15. <i>2</i> See marginal note on ch. 1:1. <i>f</i> Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. <i>g</i> Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. <i>h</i> Revelation, Dan. 2:22. <i>i</i> See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11. <i>j</i> See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11. <i>k</i> See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40. <i>l</i> See "Mystery," I Cor. 15:51. <i>m</i> II Tim. 1:9; Titus 1:2.	25 ^{a 1} Now to ^b him that is able to ^c establish you ^d according to my ^{e 2} gospel and the ^f preaching of ^g Jē'sūs Christ, according to the ^h revelation of ^{i j k l} the mystery which hath been kept in silence through ^m times eternal, 26 but now is ⁿ manifested, and Var. Read.—V. 25. through times eternal—<i>Rather</i>, from eternity, <i>Var.</i>; since the world began, JO.; during eternal ages, SR. V. 26. obedience of faith—<i>See note on ch. 1:5.</i> Var. Read.—V. 27. through . . . glory—through Jesus Christ, to whom be glory, <i>most MSS., Vulg. and most versions, La.</i>	³ by the ^{o p} scriptures of the ^{q r} prophets, according to the ^s commandment of the ^t eternal God, is made ^u known unto ^v all the ^{w 4} nations unto ^{x y} obedience ⁵ of ^z faith: 27 to the only ^a wise God, through Jē'sūs Christ, ^{b 6} to whom be the ^{c d} glory ⁷ for ever. Ā-mĕn'. <i>Ti. Al. (who with Me. Rü. VH. Jo. to whom to God), Tr. WH. Amen—So La. Ti. NES.; add postscript, Written to the Romans from Corinthus, and sent by Phebe, servant of the church at Cenchrea, some later MSS.; To the Romans, N A B, Al. Tr.</i> Ex. 24:7. <i>y</i> See ch. 1:5. <i>5</i> Or, <i>to the faith</i>. 11:1. 27 ^a Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. <i>b</i> See ch. 11:36. <i>6</i> Some ancient authorities omit <i>to whom</i>. <i>c</i> Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16. <i>d</i> Glory, Ps. 7:5. <i>7</i> Gr. <i>unto the ages</i>.	³ Gr. <i>through</i>. ^o The Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16. ^p See ch. 1:2. ^q The Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. ^r Prophecies concerning Jesus, Gen. 3:15. ^s Commandments, Ex. 20:1. ^t Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1. ^u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ^v Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40. ^w Nations, Gen. 10:32. ⁴ Or, <i>Gentiles</i>. ^x Obedience. ^z Faith, Heb. 11:36. ^{b See ch. 11:36. ^c Glorifying ^d Gr. <i>unto the ages</i>.}
---	---	--	---

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL TO THE CÔ-RĪN'-THĪ-ĀNS*

1: 1

SALUTATION. THANKSGIVING

1: 9

¹ Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b See Rom. 1:1.
^c Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^d Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^e Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^f Rom. 15:32; II Cor. 1:1; Eph. 1:1; Col. 1:1; II Tim. 1:1; comp. Rom. 1:10; II Cor. 8:5.
^g Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Acts 18:17 (?).
ⁱ Gr. the brother.
^j Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^k Comp. Acts 1:15.

² See ch. 10:32.
^l The Church, Acts 20:28.
^m Corinth, Acts 18:1.
ⁿ Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
^o See Rom. 1:7; 8:28.
^p Saints, Rev. 14:12.
^q See Acts 7:59.
^r See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^s Name, Acts 16:18.
^t Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^u See Rom. 1:7.
^v Grace, John 1:17.
^w Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^x Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^y See Rom. 1:8.
^z Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
² Some ancient authorities omit *my*.

¹ ^a Paul, ^{b c} called to be an ^d apostle of ^e Jē-šūs Christ ^f through the ^g will of God, and ^h Sōs-thē-nēs ^{i j} our ^{k l} brother, ² unto ^{k l} the church of God which is at ^m Cōr-īnth, *even* them that are ⁿ sanctified in Christ Jē-šūs, ^o called to be ^p saints, with all that ^{q r} call upon the ^s name of our ^t Lord Jē-šūs Christ in every place, their *Lord* and ours: ³ ^{u v} Grace to you and ^w peace from God our ^x Father and the Lord Jē-šūs Christ.

^{4 y z} I thank ² my God always concerning you, for the grace of

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 2, call . . . ours—*So SCHM.*; in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord both theirs and ours, *Ev. Ol. Sta.*; in every place whether theirs or ours call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, *Al. Be. DeW.*; in every place that is theirs and ours (*i.e.* belongs to Corinthians as the mother church of the province, and to St. Paul as the founder) too call upon . . . *Me.*; . . . in every place [by them and by us], *BOU.* V. 5, ut-

^s Name, Acts 16:18. ^t Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ³ ^u See Rom. 1:7. ^v Grace, John 1:17. ^w Peace, Pr. 17:1. ^x Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. ^{4 y} See Rom. 1:8. ^z Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. ² Some ancient authorities omit *my*.

God which was given you in ^a Christ Jē-šūs; ⁵ that in every-thing ye were ^b enriched in him, in all ^{c 3} utterance and all ^d knowledge; ⁶ even as ^{e f} the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you: ⁷ so that ye come behind in no ^{g h} gift; ^{i j} waiting for the ^k revelation of our Lord Jē-šūs Christ; ^{8 l} who shall also confirm you unto the end, *that ye be* ^{m n} unreprouvable in ^o the ^p day of our Lord Jē-šūs Christ. ^{9 q} God is faithful, through whom ye were called into the ^{r s} fellowship of his ^t Son Jē-šūs Christ our Lord.

terance—*So Me. Rū. Wo. SCHM.* (skill of discourse, *Ev.*); doctrine, *Ol.*, so nearly, *Al. DeW.*; (manner of) utterance, *FIN.* V. 8, unreprouvable—*Rather*, unimpeached, *MAS. FIN.*; free from any charge, *EDW.*

Var. Read.—Title.—The . . . Corinthians—To the Corinthians I, *N A B C, La. Ti. Tr. Al.*

comp. Rom. 8:19. ^m See "Reproof," II Tim. 3:16. ⁿ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21. ^o Ch. 5:5; II Cor. 1:14; Phil. 1:6, 10; 2:16; I Thess. 5:2; II Thess. 2:2; comp. Lu. 17:24, 30. ^p Day, Lev. 25:8. ^{9 q} Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1. ^r Fellowship, II Cor. 5:4. ^s I John 1:3. ^t Son, Gen. 21:19.

^a Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40.
⁵
^b II Cor. 9:11.
^c II Cor. 8:7; see Rom. 15:14.
³ Gr. word.
^d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
⁶
^e Witness, John 8:17.
^f II Tim. 1:8; comp. II Thess. 1:10; I Tim. 2:6; Rev. 1:2.
⁷
^g Gift, Eph. 2:8.
^h Gifts of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
ⁱ See "Hope," Pr. 23:18.
^j Rom. 8:19, 23; Phil. 3:20; see Lu. 17:30; II Pet. 3:12.
^k Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
⁸
^l Phil. 1:6; Col. 2:7; I Thess. 3:13; 5:23.

⁸
^l Phil. 1:6; Col. 2:7; I Thess. 3:13; 5:23.

* **I CORINTHIANS.**—Universally admitted as Paul's. A very few eccentric critics indeed who doubt everything question this Epistle. But even Baur admitted the genuineness of I Corinthians.

Date.—We know the time of year, the spring, before Pentecost—I Cor. 16:8. The place of writing was Ephesus (*ibid.*). It was written shortly before the close (*ibid.*) of his three years' stay in Ephesus—Acts 20:31. This year was probably either 56 or 57. It was during Paul's third missionary tour and a year before his final visit to Jerusalem.

Parties in Corinth.—Apparently four parties had sprung up in Corinth (I Cor. 1:12) since Paul's departure and Apollos' arrival. Apollos had left and would not return—I Cor. 12. The Pauline party and the Apollos party were drawn along lines of personal preference apparently. The Cephas party represented a doctrinal cleavage, the Judaizers, who made an improper use of the name of Peter. The Christ party probably was a reaction of a pious element against the spirit of faction that itself caused a new faction. But eventually (see chs. 10-13) there were only two parties—the Pauline party (the majority) and the anti-Pauline Judaizers (the minority). The Apollos and Christ parties apparently took Paul's side in the controversy.

Paul's Communications with the Corinthians.—Apollos himself could tell Paul much—I Cor. 16:8. The household of Chloe had told him the story of the divisions—1:11. Paul sent Timothy to them to restore order—4:17; 16:10. He purposed to come himself (4:19 ff.) and may possibly have made a short visit—II Cor. 2:2; 13:1. He had written them a letter now lost—I Cor. 5:9. The Corinthians had written Paul a letter concerning marriage (7:1), meats offered to idols (8:1), the spiritual gifts (12:1), and the resurrection—15:1. They had sent a special embassy (possibly with the letter) to see Paul—16:17. He replies with what we call "I Corinthians." Paul had finally sent Titus who was to report to him at Troas—II Cor. 2:12.

Complicated Situation at Corinth.—It was a mixed condition of affairs that called forth this great Epistle. It was a great mission church in a commercial emporium open to all the breezes of error that blow, beset by every form of immorality, torn by strife, possessed of a large number of persons with high spiritual endowments, an excitable, inflammable church. The various problems are discussed separately.

The Discussions.—The first four chapters treat this vital question. There is much passion and even indignation in Paul's protest against the misuse made of his name in the

10
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b Beseeching,
Rom. 15:30.
c See Rom.
12:1.
d Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
e See Rom.
1:13.
f See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.
g Name, Acts
16:18.
h Divinity of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
i Ch. 11:18.
1 Cr. *schisms*.
j Perfection,
Heb. 6:1.
k See Rom.
12:16; comp.
Phil. 1:27.
l Mind, Job
38:36.
m Judgment,
II Pet. 2:4.

11

n Rom. 16:10 f.
o Household,
Pr. 31:27.
p Strife, Pr.
26:21.

12

q Ch. 3:4; comp.
Mt. 23:8-10.
r Apollos, Acts
18:24.
s See "Peter,"
Mt. 4:18.
t See ch. 3:22;
9:5; 15:5;
John 1:42.

13

2 Or, *Christ is divided? Was Paul crucified for you?* u See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22. v Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26. w See "Salvation through the Death of Jesus," Acts 2:40. x Baptism, Rom. 6:3. y See Mt. 28:19; Acts 2:38. 14 z Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. 3 Some ancient authorities read *I give thanks that*. a Acts 18:8. b Comp. Rom. 16:23.

matter. He takes occasion to make a formal exposition of his conception of the Cross of Christ as the heart of the Gospel. He scouts their false, pretentious philosophy and urges the real wisdom of God.

Immoral Practices.—In chapters 5 and 6 he condemns with much vehemence the church's lackadaisical passing by a case of incest and demands the man's expulsion from the church. He charges them with going to law with each other before the heathen and with the spirit of contentiousness.

Marriage.—Chapter 7 deals with marriage and its problems as existing in Corinth. There were two parties among them. One held that all should marry. The other held that none should marry. Both were wrong. The various aspects of the matter receive discussion.

Meats offered to Idols.—Chapters 8-10 treat the grave problem (to them) of eating meat that had been presented as an offering in a heathen temple. It is a question of casuistry, and calls for a principle that applies to all casuistical problems.

Head Dress of Women in Worship.—In 11:1-16 this matter receives earnest treatment.

Misconduct in Observance of the Lord's Supper.—The excesses of the Corinthians went as far as this. Some of them actually got drunk at the Lord's table. Paul interprets the whole subject—11:17-34.

Spiritual Gifts.—Chapters 12-14. Wrangling had come in the very use of the gifts of the Holy Spirit. Love (13) is the key to the matter.

The Resurrection.—Chapter 15. The classic on the subject. He proves the fact of the resurrection of Jesus and explains the nature of the resurrection body.

10 Now ^a I ^{b c} beseech you, ^{d e f} brethren, through the ^g name of our ^h Lord Jē'sūs Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and *that* there be no ^{* i 1} divisions among you; but *that* ye be ^j perfected together in ^k the same ^l mind and in the same ^m judgment. 11 For it hath been signified unto me concerning you, my brethren, by ⁿ them *that are of the ^o household* of Chlōē, that there are ^p contentions among you. 12 Now this I mean, that ^q each one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of ^r Ā-pōllōs; and I of ^{s t} Cē-phās; and I of Christ. 13 ² Is Christ divided? was Paul ^{u v w} crucified for you? or were ye ^{x y} baptized into the name of Paul? 14 ^{z 3} I thank God that I ^a baptized none of you, save ^a Cris-pūs and ^b Gā-lītūs; 15 lest

Var. Read.—V. 10. perfected together—perfected, *Da. DeW. Me. Ol. Wo.*; perfectly joined together, *Al. Be. Li. Sta.*; joined together, *BOU. SCHM.* V. 18. are—being, *SCHM. GOU. r.* V. 19. discernment—insight, *SCHM.* prudence, *GOU. r.* discerning—prudent, *r.* intel-

any ^c man should say that ye were baptized into my name. 16 And I baptized also the ^d household of Stēph-ā-nās: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other. 17 ^e For Christ sent ^f me not to baptize, but to ^{g 4} preach the ^h gospel: ⁱ not in ^j wisdom of ^k words, lest the ^l cross of Christ should be made void.

18 For the ^m word of the cross is to ⁿ them that ^{o 5} perish ^{p q} foolishness; but unto us who ^r are saved it is ^s the power of God. 19 For it is ^t written,

⁷ I will ^u destroy the wisdom of the wise,

And the discernment of the discerning will I bring to nought.

20 ^v Where is the wise? where is the ^w scribe? where is the ^x dis-

lignant, *SCHM.*; wise, *GOU.* bring to nought—reject, *r.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 1.**—V. 13. Is Christ divided?—*So Ti. Tr. Al.*; Christ is divided, *La. WH.*¹ V. 15. ye were baptized—*So N A B C*, Edd.*; I had baptized, *C³ D.*

q See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40. 6 Or, *are being saved.* r V. 24; Rom. 1:16. s Power of God, Gen. 1:1. 19 t Writing, I Cor. 4:14. 7 Q. Is. 29:14. u Destruction, Hos. 13:14. 20 v Comp. Job 21:17; Is. 19:11 f.; 33:18 marg. w Scribes, II Sam. 8:17. x See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.

Collection for the Saints.—One of the great objects of Paul's second missionary tour was the collection for the poor saints at Jerusalem (16:1-4).

Personal Items.—16:5-24, as usual in Paul's Epistles he has many personal messages.

* **UNITY.**—Gr. *Henotes.* Oneness.

Of God.—Deut. 4:35, 39; 6:4, 5; Is. 43:10-13; 44:6-8; Rev. 1:8, 15:3, 4.

Of Christ with God.—Mt. 22:41-45; Lu. 24:37-40; John 1:1, 2, 14; 20:25-28; Heb. 12:2; Rev. 22:13.

Of the Spirit.—I Cor. 12:14-13; Eph. 4:3.

Christ, the Center of.—(Unity in Christ)—Gal. 3:28; Eph. 1:9, 10; 2:6, 7, 10, 13, 20; 3:6, 11; Col. 2:6. Desire for—John 17:20, 21.

Of Man.—Gen. 1:26, 27; 5:1, 2; Acts 17:26; Gal. 3:26-28; Phil. 3:20; I Thess. 5:23; Heb. 2:11-14.

Of the Saints (Church—Local and General).—Ps. 133:1-3; John 15:5; 17:22-26; Acts 2:42-47; Rom. 12:4, 5; I Cor. 1:10-13; 10:16, 17; 12:12; II Cor. 13:11; Eph. 2:19-22; 4:13; 5:25-27; I Pet. 2:4-6; 3:8.

In Diversity.—Rom. 12:4-8; I Cor. 12:14-23.

Of Action.—Ezra 1:3, 4; Neh. 4:6; Acts 2:1-4, 44, 45; 11:29, 30; I Cor. 3:12, 13; 12:21.

Of the Faith.—Acts 11:23; Eph. 4:4, 5, 13; Phil. 1:27; Jude 3.

Of Sufferings.—Rom. 8:17, 35-39; I Cor. 12:26; Phil. 3:10; II Tim. 2:12.

Of Burden-bearing.—Num. 11:11-16; Ex. 17:11, 12; Josh. 1:12-15; Mt. 20:12; Rom. 15:1-3; Gal. 6:2. See "Fellowship"—II Cor. 8:4. "Love"—I Cor. 13:1.

20
a See ch. 2:6, 8; 3:18, 19; Mt. 13:22.
b World, Rev. 10:6.
1 Or, *age*.
c Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Rom. 1:20 ff.
e See "The Foolish," Jer. 17:11.
f Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
g V. 27 f.; ch. 6:2; 11:15; comp. John 12:31; Jas. 4:4.

21
h Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
i See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
j See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
k Gal. 1:15; comp. Lu. 12:32; Col. 1:19.
l Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
m Foolishness, I Cor. 1:18.
n Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
2 Gr. *thing preached*.
o Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
p I Tim. 4:16;
II Tim. 2:10; 3:15; 4:18; Heb. 7:25; Jas. 5:20; comp. Rom. 11:14. q Faith, Heb. 11:1. 22 r The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
s See Mt. 12:38. t Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22. u Greeks, Acts 11:20. v Seeking, Lu. 13:24. 23 w See "Paul," Acts 8:1. x Comp. ch. 2:2; Gal. 3:1; 5:11. y See "Divinity and Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. 3 Or, *a Messiah*. z Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26. a Comp. Lu. 2:34; I Pet. 2:8. b Stumblingblock, Jer. 6:21. c Gentiles, Is. 49:6. 24 d Gr. *the called themselves*. e See Rom. 8:28. f Comp. v. 30. Lu. 11:49. 25 g Man, Gen. 2:7. g God is infinite, Gen. 1:1. h Comp. II Cor. 13:4. 26 5 Or, *ye behold*. i Brethren, Gen. 13:8. j See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. k See "The Church," Acts 20:28. l V. 20; ch. 2:8; comp. Mt. 11:25. m Flesh, Rom. 2:28. n See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.

* **CALLING:** Gr. *Klesis*. **Invitation.**—"Not Condition of Life or Occupation. Rather, the Call of God into His Kingdom. No Dependence on Human Wisdom, Power, or Lineage."—VINCENT.

Into Service.—Mt. 4:21; John 1:43; Rom. 1:7; 9:11,12; II Tim. 1:9-11; Jude 1-3.

Unto Salvation.—Lu. 19:5, 9; I Cor. 1:21-26; II Cor. 6:1, 2; I Pet. 2:9, 10.

To Fellowship in Christ.—I Cor. 1:9; Eph. 1:18-20; 2:4-6; 3:6; I John 1:3.

From Earth to Heaven.—Rom. 11:29; Eph. 1:18; 4:4; Phil. 3:14; II Thess. 1:11; II Pet. 1:10, 11.

The Caller faithful.—John 10:3-5; I Thess. 5:23, 24; Heb. 3:1-6; I Pet. 5:10.

The Prize bound up with Calling.—I Cor. 9:24; Phil. 3:13-16; Heb. 3:1, 2, 12-14.

Steadfastness in the Calling.—I Cor. 7:20-24; Eph. 4:1-6; Col. 3:15; II Pet. 1:10.

Growth necessary to increase its Value.—Rom. 11:22; I Thess. 2:12; I Pet. 1:13-17; II Pet. 1:3-11.

The Calling slighted.—Mt. 22:3-9; Lu. 14:16-24; 18:22-24; Heb. 2:1-4.

The Calling perverted.—Gal. 1:6, 7; 5:7-13; I Thess. 4:3-8. See "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

† **SPEECHES.**—Primitive Speech was poetical.—Gen. 4:23, 24. Song a Speech.—Deut. 32:2. Prayer a Speech.—Ps.

mighty, not many noble, *are called*: 27 but ^o God ^p chose the foolish things of ^r the world, that he might put to ^s shame ^t them that are wise; and God chose ^u the weak things of the world, that he might put to shame the things that are strong; 28 and the base things of the world, and the things that are ^v despised, did God choose, ^w *yea* ^x and ^y the things that are not, that he might ^z bring to nought the things that are: 29 that ^a no flesh should ^b glory before God. 30 But of him are ye in ^c Christ Jē-sūs, who was made unto us wisdom from God,⁷ and ^e righteousness and ^g sanctification, and ⁱ redemption: 31 that, according as it is ^k written, ^l *He that glorifyeth, let him glory in the Lord.*

2 And I, brethren, when I came unto you, came ⁿ not with excellency of ^t speech or

Var. Rend.—V. 21. preaching—*So* GOU.; proclamation (*i.e.* *our preaching of Christ*), *Al. Be. DeW. Me. Wo.*; sermon, SCHM. V. 26. that—how that, GOU. R.; (namely) that, SCHM. behold—*So* GOU.; consider (only) look at, SCHM. *Al. Da. DeW. Ev. Me. Wo.*; ye see, *Be.*; look at, FIN. many wise—*So* SCHM.; many (of you) are wise, *Al. Da. DeW. Ev. Me. Sta. Wi.* V. 30. was made—*Strictly*, became, *Var.*

j Eph. 1:7, 14; Col. 1:14; see Rom. 3:24. i Cor. 4:14. l II Cor. 10:17. 8 Q. Jer. 9:23 f. II Cor. 7:4. I n Vs. 4, 13; see ch. 1:17.

17:6. Public Opinion a Speech.—II Sam. 19:11. Solomon's Choice was a Speech.—I Ki. 3:10. A Sentence also.—Jer. 31:23.

Fulness of Words issues in Speech.—Elihu—Job 4:2. Job—Job 13:17; 21:2. Elihu—Job 33:1. It is refreshing—Job 32:20.

Speeches may be worthless.—Job 15:3; 24:25; II Cor. 10:10. Fruitless—Job 32:14. Desperate—Job 6:26. Fair but deceitful—Pr. 7:21; Rom. 16:18.

Sound Speech is like Distilled Dew.—Job 29:22. Cannot be condemned.—Titus 2:8.

Speech not understood.—Because too deep.—Is. 33:19. Strange, *i.e.* Foreign.—Ez. 3:5. Dark—not easily interpreted—Num. 12:8. Hardness of Heart—John 8:43; cf. Mt. 13:15.

Miscellaneous.—Acts 20:11. Two Seasonings for Christian Speech—Col. 4:6. Polished Speech avoided—I Cor. 2:1; II Cor. 10:10; 11:6. Speechlessness, Result of having no Excuse—Mt. 22:12.

Instances of Strong Speeches.—Judah—Gen. 44:18-34. Moses—Deut. 1:9-40; 32:1-43. Joshua—Josh. 24:1-15. Jephthah—Ju. 11:14-28; Ruth—Ruth 1:16, 17. Samuel—I Sam. 12:1-17. Solomon—I Ki. 8:12-61. Isaiah—1:2-31; Jeremiah—Jer. 2:1-37. Daniel—Dan. 5:17-28. Amos—Amos 1:2-215. Peter—Acts 2:14-36; 3:12-26; 4:8-12. Stephen—Acts 7:2-53. Paul—Acts 13:16-41; 14:14, 17; 17:22-31; 22:1-21; 26:1-23. See "Discourses of Jesus." See "Salvation"—Acts 2:40; "Tongues"—Mk. 16:17; "Words"—Pr. 15:23; "Language," Neh. 13:24.

27
o Jas. 2:5 [18:21.
p Choice, I Ki.
q Election. See
"Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
r See v. 20.
s Shame, Phil.
3:19.
t See "Pride,"
Ps. 10:2.
u The Weak,
I Cor. 9:22.

28
v Contempt,
I Cor. 16:11.
6 Many ancient
authorities
omit *and*.
w Rom. 4:17.
x Ch. 2:6; Job
34:19; comp.
II Thess. 2:8;
Heb. 2:14.

29
y Eph. 2:9.
z Glory, Ps. 7:5.
a See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Pride,"
Lu. 2:21.

30
b Ch. 4:15; see
Rom. 8:1.
c Divinity of Je-
sus, Lu. 2:21.
d See v. 24.
7 Or, *both right-
eousness and
sanctification
and redemption*.
e Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
f II Cor. 5:21;
Phil. 3:9;
comp. Jer.
23:5 f.; 33:16.
g Sanctification,
I Sam. 7:1.
h Comp. v. 2:
6:11; I Thess.
5:23.

i Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.
31 k Writing,
I Cor. 4:14. l m Glorifying,
II Cor. 7:4. I n Vs. 4, 13; see ch. 1:17.

¹ Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^b Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^c See v. 7.
^d See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^e See "Witness," John 8:17.
¹ Many ancient authorities read *mystery*.

²
^f Paul, Acts 8:1.
^g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^h Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40.
ⁱ See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^j Gal. 6:14; see ch. 1:23.
^k Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

³
^l Comp. Acts 18:1, 6, 12.
^m Ch. 4:10; II Cor. 11:30; 12:5, 9 f.; 13:9.
ⁿ Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^o Is. 19:16; Eph. 6:5; comp. II Cor. 7:15.

⁴
^p See v. 1.
^q Or, *word*.
^r Gr. *thing preached*.
^s V. 13; see ch. 1:17.
^t Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.
^u Words, Pr. 15:23.
^v Word confirmed by the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^w See Rom. 15:19; comp. ch. 4:20.
^x See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.

⁵
^y Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^z Gr. *be*.
¹ Man, Gen. 2:7.
² Power of God, Gen. 1:1.
³ II Cor. 4:7; 6:7; comp. 12:9.

⁶
^a Eph. 4:13; Phil. 3:15 marg.; Heb. 5:14; 6:1. ^b Ch. 1:20; see Mt. 13:22.
^c World, Rev. 10:6. ^d Or, *age*; and so in vs. 7, 8; but not in v. 12. ^e Ch. 1:28.
^f See Rom. 8:29 f. ^g Comp. Heb. 1:2; 11:3. ^h Glory, Ps. 7:5. ⁱ V. 6; see ch. 1:26. ^k See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23. ^l See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15. ^m See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ⁿ Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^o Comp. Acts 7:2; Jas 2:1. ^p Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ^q Is. 64:4; 65:17. ^r Eye, Ps. 17:8. ^s Ear, Ex. 29:20. ^t Heart, Acts 15:9. ^u God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40. ^v Providence and Love of God, Gen. 1:1. ^w Love, I Cor. 13:1.

of ^a wisdom, ^b proclaiming to you ^{c d} the ^{e 1} testimony of God. 2 For ^f I determined not to ^g know anything among you, save ^{h i} ^j Je-sus Christ, and him ^k crucified. 3 And I ^l was with you in ^m weakness, and in ^{n o} fear, and in much trembling. 4 And my ^{p 2} speech and my ^q preaching were ^r not in ^s persuasive ^t words of ^u wisdom, but in demonstration of ^v the Spirit and of ^w power: 5 that your ^x faith should not ^y stand in the wisdom of ^z men, but in ¹ the power of God.

6 We speak wisdom, however, among them that are ^a full-grown: yet a wisdom not of ^b this ^{c 5} world, nor of the rulers of ^d this ^{e 5} world, who are coming to nought: 7 but we speak God's wisdom in a ^f mystery, even the *wisdom* that hath been hidden, which God ^g foreordained before the ^{h 5} worlds unto our ⁱ glory: 8 ^j which none of the rulers of this ^{k 5} world hath ^l known: for had they known it, they would not have ^m crucified ^{n o} the Lord of glory: 9 but as it is ^p written,

⁶ Things which ^a eye saw not, and ^b ear heard not, And *which* entered not into the ^c heart of man, Whatsoever things ^{d u} God prepared for them that ^e love him.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 1. testimony—mystery, R. V. 2. and him crucified—i.e. and him as crucified, *Al. DeW. Me. V. 6.* however—Howbeit, r. full-grown—i.e. advanced in Christian experience, *Me. DeW. Ev. Ru. MAS. FIN.; i.e. Christians as opposed to heathen, Ol. after Chrys.;* perfect, R. Vs. 6, 8. world—i.e. world-age, *Var. V. 6.* are . . . nought—*So Al. DeW. Wo.; i.e. must come to nought when Christ's kingdom is set up, Me.*

10 ^{w 7} But unto us God ^x revealed ^s *them* ^{y z} through the Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the ^{a b} deep things of God. 11 For who among men knoweth the things of a man, save the ^c spirit of the man, which is in him? even so the things of God none knoweth, save the Spirit of God. 12 But we ^d received, not the spirit of ^e the ⁹ world, but the spirit which is from God; that we might know the things that were freely given to us of God. 13 Which things also we speak, ^f not in words which ^g man's wisdom ^h teacheth, but which the Spirit teacheth; ⁱ combining ^j spiritual things with spiritual *words*. 14 Now the ^{k 11} natural man ^l receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are ^m foolishness unto him; and he cannot know them, because they are spiritually ⁿ judged. 15 But he that is ^o spiritual ^p judgeth all things, and he himself is ^q judged of no man. 16 For ^r who hath known the ^{s p} mind of the Lord, that he should instruct him? But ^t we have the mind of Christ.

3 And I, ^{r s t} brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto ^{u v} carnal, as unto ^{w x} babes in

V. 9. Things . . . prepared—*Strictly.* The things which eye saw not nor ear heard . . . all things which God prepared, *Al. DeW. Me. V. 10.* But . . . us—*So (the precious sentence being left incomplete), Da. DeW. Me. Ol. Ru. Sta.* [The things which eye saw not . . .] God revealed to us, *Al. Ev. V. 12, from—of, R. V. 13.* combining ¹ words—*Omit words, DeW. Me. Wo. r marg.;* (matching spiritual truths with spiritual phrase, *Ev. perhaps;*) interpreting spiritual things to spiritual men (or . . . n spiritual wise, as B, *W.H. 7² read*), *Al. Baur, Be. Ol. Ru. Sta. r marg.* combining—comparing, *R. words—Rather,* arguments, *MAS.; omit, R. V. 14.* natural—*Same word as in ch. 15:14 and as sensual in Jude 19.* V. 15. judged, judged—*judge is same word as discern, r. 14; rather, judge of, Al. Me.; examine, Da. Li.; testeth, tested, MAS.; tries, or, tests, FIN.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 1. testimony—*So N: B D, La. Ti. Tr. Al.; mystery, N* A C, W.H. 1^r R. V. 10.* But—*So N A C D, La. Ti.; For, B, W.H. 1^r 2^r 3^r 4^r Chap. 3.*—V. 1. carnal—men of flesh (*So Al. translates; see John 3:6*), *N A B C* D*, Edd.*

¹⁰
^w Mt. 11:25; 13:11; 16:17; Gal. 1:12; Eph. 3:3, 5.
⁷ Some ancient authorities read *For*.
^x Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
⁸ Or, it.
^y See John 14:26.
^z Revelation through the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^a Deep Things, I Cor. 4:5.
^b Comp. Rom. 11:33 f.

¹¹
^c Spirit, Job 4:15.

¹²
^d Comp. Rom. 8:15.
^e See ch. 1:27.
⁹ See v. 6.

¹³
^f See vs. 1, 4; ch. 1:17.
^g See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
^h Instruction, Is. 54:13.
¹⁰ Or, *interpreting spiritual things to spiritual men.*
ⁱ Spiritual, Job 4:15.

¹⁴
^j Comp. ch. 15:44, 46; Jas. 3:15 marg.; Jude 19 marg.
¹¹ Or, *unspiritual.* Gr. *psychical.*
^k John 14:17.
^l See ch. 1:18.
¹² Or, *examined.*

¹⁵
^m Ch. 3:1; 14:37; Gal. 6:1.
¹³ Or, *examined.*

¹⁶
ⁿ Is. 40:13; see Rom. 11:34.
^o Mind, Job 38:36.
^p God is Infinite. Gen. 1:1.
^q Comp. John 15:15.

¹
^r Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^s See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^t See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^u Carnal, Rom. 7:14.
^v Comp. ch. 2:14.
^w Heb. 5:13; comp. ch. 2:6; Eph. 4:14.
^x See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Babes," Lu. 2:21.

^a Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b Minister, Acts 15:39.
^c Heb. 5:12 f.; comp. I Pet. 2:2.
^d Milk (*fig.*), Ex. 23:19.
^e Food (*fig.*), Gen. 9:3.
^f John 16:12.

^g See ch. 1:1.
^h Carnal, Rom. 7:14.
ⁱ Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
^j Rom. 13:13; comp. ch. 1:10 f.; 11:18.
^k Strife, Pr. 26:21.
^l Walking, Col. 1:10.
^m Man, Gen. 2:7.

ⁿ See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
^o See "Factions," Rom. 2:8.
^p Apollos, Acts 18:24.

^q II Cor. 6:4; Eph. 3:7; Col. 1:25; comp. Rom. 15:16; II Cor. 3:3, 6; 4:1; 5:18; I Tim. 1:12.
^r See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^s The Gospel must be preached. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^t Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^u Rom. 12:6; comp. v. 10.

^v Ch. 4:15; 9:1; 15:1; Acts 18:4-11, 18; II Cor. 10:14 f.
^w Acts 18:27; comp. ch. 1:12.
^x Comp. ch. 15:10.
^y See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^z See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
6:4. ^b Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7. ^c Reward, Rev. 2:10.
^d Labor, Ex. 23:12. ^e See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
^f Mk. 16:20; II Cor. 6:1. ^g Comp. Is. 61:3; Mt. 15:13.
^h 1 Gr. *tilled land*. ⁱ See "The Church," Acts 20:28. ^j Eph. 2:20-22; Col. 2:7; I Pet. 2:5; comp. v. 16. ^k See ch. 15:10; Rom. 12:3. ^l Grace, John 1:17. ^m See "Paul," Acts 8:1. ⁿ See "Wisdom," Ps. 111:10. ^o See "Builder," I Ki. 5:18. ^p See Rom. 15:20; comp. v. 11 f. ^q Comp. I Thess. 3:2. ^r Man, Gen. 2:7. ^s Warning, Heb. 12:25. ^t See "Confession," Mt. 16:16. ^u Comp. Is. 28:16; Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:4 f. ^v See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
12. ^w Gold, I Ki. 10:21. ^x Silver, Job 22:25. ^y Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.

Christ. 2 ^a I ^b fed you with ^c milk, not with ^e meat; for ye ^f were not yet able to *bear it*: nay, not even now are ye able; 3 for ^g ye are yet ^h carnal: for whereas there is among you ⁱ jealousy and ^k strife, are ye not carnal, and do ye not ^l walk after the manner of ^m men? 4 For when ⁿ one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of ^o Ā-pōl-lōs; are ye not men? 5 What then is Ā-pōl-lōs? and what is Paul? ^q Ministers ^r through whom ye ^s believed; and each ^t as the Lord gave to him. 6 ^v I planted, ^w Ā-pōl-lōs watered; but ^x ^y ^z God gave the increase. 7 So then neither is he that planteth anything, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. 8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: but each shall ^a ^b receive his own ^c reward according to his own ^d labor. 9 For we are God's ^e fellow-workers: ye are God's ^f husbandry, God's ^h building.

10 According to ⁱ ^k the grace of God which was given unto ^l me, as a ^m wise ⁿ masterbuilder ^o I laid a foundation; and ^p another buildeth thereon. But let each ^q man ^r take heed how he buildeth thereon. 11 For ^s ^t other foundation can no man lay than that which is laid, which is ^u Jē-śūs Christ. 12 But if any man buildeth on the foundation ^v gold, ^w silver, ^x costly

Var. Rend.—Chap. 3.—V. 13. the day—*i.e.* the day of judgment, Be. Me. DeW. Riv. Ol. FIN. after Orig. Chrys. V. 17.

8 ^a V. 14; ch. 4:5; 9:17; comp. Gal. 6:4. ^b Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7. ^c Reward, Rev. 2:10.
^d Labor, Ex. 23:12. ^e See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
^f Mk. 16:20; II Cor. 6:1. ^g Comp. Is. 61:3; Mt. 15:13.
^h 1 Gr. *tilled land*. ⁱ See "The Church," Acts 20:28. ^j Eph. 2:20-22; Col. 2:7; I Pet. 2:5; comp. v. 16. ^k See ch. 15:10; Rom. 12:3. ^l Grace, John 1:17. ^m See "Paul," Acts 8:1. ⁿ See "Wisdom," Ps. 111:10. ^o See "Builder," I Ki. 5:18. ^p See Rom. 15:20; comp. v. 11 f. ^q Comp. I Thess. 3:2. ^r Man, Gen. 2:7. ^s Warning, Heb. 12:25. ^t See "Confession," Mt. 16:16. ^u Comp. Is. 28:16; Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:4 f. ^v See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
12. ^w Gold, I Ki. 10:21. ^x Silver, Job 22:25. ^y Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.

stones, ^y wood, ^z hay, ^a stubble; 13 ^b each man's work shall be made manifest: for ^c ^d the day shall declare it, because it is ^e revealed in ^f fire; ^g and the fire itself shall prove each man's work of what sort it is. 14 ^h ⁱ If any man's work shall abide which he built thereon, he shall ^j ^k receive a reward. 15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet ^l so as through fire.

16 ^m ⁿ Know ye not that ^o ye are a ^p temple of ^q God, and *that* the ^r Spirit of God dwelleth in you? 17 If any man ^s destroyeth the ^t temple of God, ^u him shall God destroy; for the ^v temple of God is ^w holy, ^x and such are ye.

18 ^y ^z Let no man ^a deceive himself. If ^b any man thinketh that he is ^c ^d wise among you in ^e this ^f world, ^g ^h let him become a ⁱ fool, that he may become wise. 19 For ^j the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is ^k written, ^l He that taketh the wise in their craftiness: 20 and again, ^m The Lord knoweth the reasonings of the wise, that they are ⁿ vain. 21 Wherefore ^o let no one ^p ^q glory in men. For ^r ^s all things are yours; 22 ^t whether ^u Paul, or Ā-pōl-lōs, or ^v Ć-č-phās, or the world, or ^w life, or ^x death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours; 23 and ^y ye are Christ's; and ^z Christ is God's.

and such are ye—*So* MAS. (*alt.*), which temple ye are, *Al. DeW. Ev. Sta. R. marg.* V. 18. world—*i.e.* age, world-age, Var. V. 22. present—*So* *Al. Be. Da. Ev. Ol. Riv.*; at hand, *Me.*

^y See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. ^z Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. ^a See ch. 1:20. ^b World, Rev. 10:6. ^c Or, *age*. ^d See "Humility," Pr. 15:33. ^e See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. ^f See "Fools," Jer. 17:11. ^g See ch. 1:20. ^h Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ⁱ 6 Q. Job 5:13. ^j 20 7 Q. Ps. 94:11. ^k See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2. ^l 21 ⁱ Comp. ch. 4:6. ^j See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5. ^k Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4. ^l Rom. 8:32. ^m See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3. ⁿ See ch. 1:12; comp. vs. 5, 6. ^o Paul, Acts 8:1. ^p Peter, Mt. 4:18. ^q Life, Gen. 2:7. ^r Rom. 8:38. ^s Death, Rom. 5:12. ^t 23 ⁱ Ch. 15:23; II Cor. 10:7; Gal. 3:29. ^u Comp. ch. 11:3; 15:28.

^y Wood, Ex. 31:3.
^z Hay, Pr. 27:25.
^a See "Grass," Gen. 37:2.
13
^b Ch. 4:5.
^c II Thess. 1:7-10; II Tim. 1:12; 18; 4:8; see ch. 1:8; Mt. 10:15; comp. ch. 4:3 marg.
^d Day, Lev. 25:8.
^e Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
^f Fire, Lev. 10:2.
2 Or, and each man's work, of what sort it is, the fire shall prove it.
14
^g Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
^h Promises conditional, John 14:2.
ⁱ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^j See v. 8.
^k Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
15
^l Comp. Job 23:10; Ps. 66:10, 12; Jude 23.
16
^m See Rom. 6:16.
ⁿ Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^o Ch. 6:19; II Cor. 6:16; Eph. 2:21 f.; see Rom. 8:9.
^p Temple.
^q I Sam. 1:9.
^r Or, *sanctuary*.
^s God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
17
^u Destruction, Hos. 14:13.
^v See "Punishment for Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^w Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
4 Or, which temple ye are.

18
^v Comp. Is. 5:21.
^w Deception, Gen. 37:31.
^x Ch. 8:2; Gal. 6:3.

^a See ch. 1:20. ^b World, Rev. 10:6. ^c Or, *age*. ^d See "Humility," Pr. 15:33. ^e See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. ^f See "Fools," Jer. 17:11. ^g See ch. 1:20. ^h Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ⁱ 6 Q. Job 5:13. ^j 20 7 Q. Ps. 94:11. ^k See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2. ^l 21 ⁱ Comp. ch. 4:6. ^j See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5. ^k Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4. ^l Rom. 8:32. ^m See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3. ⁿ See ch. 1:12; comp. vs. 5, 6. ^o Paul, Acts 8:1. ^p Peter, Mt. 4:18. ^q Life, Gen. 2:7. ^r Rom. 8:38. ^s Death, Rom. 5:12. ^t 23 ⁱ Ch. 15:23; II Cor. 10:7; Gal. 3:29. ^u Comp. ch. 11:3; 15:28.

^a Man, Gen. 2:7.
^b Ministers, Acts 15:39.
^c See Lu. 1:2.
^d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^e Steward, Titus 1:7.
^f Ch. 9:17; Titus 1:7.
^g I Pet. 4:10.
^h Mystery, I Cor. 15:51.
ⁱ See Rom. 11:25; 16:25.
^j God, Gen. 1:1.

² Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
³ See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
¹ Or, *examined*.
² Gr. *dmp*. See ch. 3:13.
³ Or, *examine*.

⁴ II Cor. 1:12; comp. Acts 23:1. [1:6.
^m Blameless, Lu. Justification, Rom. 4:25; Ps. 143:2.
^o Rom. 2:13.
⁴ Or, *examined*.
^p God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.

⁵ [2:1.
^q Mt. 7:1; Rom. See Rom. 2:16; comp. John 21:22.
^s Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^t See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
^u Ch. 3:13.
^v Light, Ps. 74:16. [38:9.
^w Darkness, Job Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
^y Counsel, Pr. 8:14. [15:9.
^z Heart, Acts 2:29; see Rom. 2:29; comp. ch. 3:8.
^b Praise, Ju. 5:3.

^c Bretren, Gen. 13:8. ^d See "Epistle to the Corinthians," I Cor. 1:1. ^e Symbols and Similitudes, Num. 12:8. ^f Figure, Acts 7:44. ^g Apollos, Acts 18:24. ^h See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. ⁱ Comp. ch. 1:19, 31; 3:19 f. ^j Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ^k See "The Scriptures," II Tim. 3:16. ^l See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. ^m V. 18 f.; ch. 8:1; 13:4. ⁿ See ch. 1:12; 3:4. ^o See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10. ^p See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

* DEEP THINGS OF GOD.—Being of God—Job 11:7-9; Rom. 11:33, 34. Greatness—I Chr. 29:11; Ps. 145:3. Judgment—Ps. 36:6; Rom. 11:33. Knowledge—Ps. 139:4-6; Pr. 3:20; Rom. 11:33; Col. 2:2, 3. Lovingkindness—Ps. 108:4; John 3:16; Eph. 3:14-19. Power—I Chr. 29:12; Eph. 1:19, 20. Thoughts—Ps. 92:5; Is. 55:8, 9. Truth—Ps. 108:4. Understanding—Ps. 147:5. Universe—Ps. 8:3, 4; 139:7-12. Ways—Is. 55:8, 9; Rom. 11:33. Wisdom—Rom. 11:33; Eph. 3:8-11; Col. 2:2, 3; I Cor. 2:6-16; Jas. 3:17. See "Mystery"—I Cor. 15:51.

Of Man.—The Heart—Jc. 5:15, 16; I Ki. 4:29; Ps. 10:6, 11, 13; Pr. 4:23; 14:10; 25:3; Eccl. 7:25; Jer. 17:9; Mt. 12:34, 35; 15:18, 19; I Cor. 2:11; Heb. 4:12; I Pet. 3:4. The Lust of Possession—Gen. 3:4-6; 13:10, 11; 25:29-34; 31:4-16; I Sam. 15:3, 9; II Sam. 15:1-10; I Ki. 21:1-16; Ps. 49:6-12, 16, 17; Eccl. 2:4-11; Mt. 19:22-29; 20:20, 21; 26:14-16; I Tim. 6:6-11. Life—Mt. 6:25; 16:25, 26; Lu. 12:15, 22, 23; John

4 Let a ^a man so account of us, as of ^b c ministers of ^d Christ, and ^e f stewards of the ^g h mysteries of ⁱ God. 2 Here, moreover, it is required in stewards, that a man be found ^j faithful. 3 But with ^k me it is a very small thing that I should be ^l judged of you, or of man's ² judgment: yea, I ³ judge not mine own self. 4 For I ^l m know nothing against myself; yet am I not hereby ⁿ o justified: but he that ⁴ judgeth me is the ^p Lord. 5 Wherefore ^q judge nothing before the time, ^r until the Lord ^s come, who will both ^t u bring to ^v light the * hidden things of ^w darkness, and make ^x manifest the ^y counsels of the ^z hearts; and then shall each man ^a have his ^b praise from God.

6 Now these things, ^c brethren, ^d I have in a ^e f figure transferred to myself and ^g Å-pöl-lös for your sakes; that in us ye might ^h learn not to go beyond ⁱ the things which are ^j k written; that no one of you be ^l m puffed up ⁿ o p for the one against the other.

7 For who maketh thee to differ?

Var. Rend.—Chap. 4.—V. 1. Let . . . us—So (as of ministers), *Al. Rü. Sta. Wo.*; In this way then (ch. 3:22) let a man account, *Be. Me.*; In this way let a man take account of us, *FIN.* Vs. 3, 4, judged, judgeth—tried, or, examined, *Li.* V. 4. against—So *FIN.*; in, or, against (*i.e.* am conscious of no fault), *Al.* V. 7. maketh thee to differ—*Rather*, distinguishes thee, *Al.*

^d See "Epistle to the Corinthians," I Cor. 1:1. ^e Symbols and Similitudes, Num. 12:8. ^f Figure, Acts 7:44. ^g Apollos, Acts 18:24. ^h See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. ⁱ Comp. ch. 1:19, 31; 3:19 f. ^j Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ^k See "The Scriptures," II Tim. 3:16. ^l See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. ^m V. 18 f.; ch. 8:1; 13:4. ⁿ See ch. 1:12; 3:4. ^o See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10. ^p See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

and ^q what hast thou that thou didst not receive? but if thou didst receive it, why dost thou ^r s glory as if thou hadst not received it? 8 ^t Already are ye filled, already ye are become ^u v rich, ye have come to reign without us: yea and I would that ye did reign, that we also might reign with you. 9 For, I think, God hath set forth us the ^w apostles last of all, as men ^x y doomed to ^z death: for we are ^a made a spectacle unto the ^b world, ^c both to ^d angels and men. 10 We are ^e f fools for Christ's sake, but ^g ye are ^h wise in Christ; ⁱ we are weak, but ye are strong; ye have glory, but we have ^j k dishonor. 11 Even unto this present ^l hour we both ^m n hunger, and ^o thirst, and are ^p naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain ^q dwelling-place; 12 and we ^r toil, ^s t working with our own hands: being ^u v reviled, we ^w bless; being ^x persecuted, we ^y endure; 13 being defamed, we entreat: we are ^z made as the ^a filth of the world, the offscouring of all things, even until now.

14 I [†] write not these things to *Al. Da. Ev.* (who = which of us, *Ev.*) V. 8. come to reign—reigned, *R.* V. 13. offscouring—*So Al. DeW. Me. Rü.*; scapegoat, curse-bearer, *Ol. Wo.* (*Be. probably*).

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 2. Here, moreover—*So N A B C D*, Edd.* (stewards of God here. Moreover it is . . . *La.*; stewards of God. Moreover here it is . . . *Ti. Tr. WH.*) V. 6. learn . . . written—learn in us not to think of men above &c., *N* C D**; learn in us not above &c., *N* A B D*, Edd.* (learn this—'Not above that which is written'), *Var.*

^v I Pet. 3:9. ^w Blessing, Gen. 12:3. ^x See John 15:20; Rom. 8:35. ^y Endurance, II Tim. 2:12. ^z Lam. 3:45. ^a Or, *refuse*.

1:4; 4:13, 14; 10:10, 28; 14:6; Col. 3:1; I Tim. 4:8; II Tim. 1:10; Heb. 7:16; I John 5:11, 12. Sorrow—II Sam. 13:30-36; Pr. 14:13; Mt. 26:38; Mk. 14:34; John 11:32-35; II Cor. 7:10, 11; Heb. 12:16, 17; Rev. 18:5-8; 21:4. Death—Ps. 18:4, 5; 55:4, 5; 116:3, 4; Song of Sol. 8:6; Hab. 2:5; Lu. 16:22-26; I Cor. 15:53-56.

† WRITING: As an Art—Materials used in.—Writing Tablets—Is. 8:1; Hab. 2:2; Lu. 1:63. Pens and Ink—Ps. 45:1; Jer. 8:8; 36:18; II John 12; III John 13. Iron Pen—Jer. 17:1. Paper—II John 12. Inkhorn—Ez. 9:2, 3.

Manner of.—Written in Scrolls or Rolls—Jer. 36:23, 28; Rev. 6:14.

Written like Engravings.—Ex. 39:30. In Different Languages.—*In Syrian*—Ezra 4:7. *Chaldean Tongue*—Dan. 1:4. *Hebrew (Aramaic)*—Lu. 23:38; John 19:13, 17, 20.

Unknown Tongues.—Greek—Lu. 23:38; John 19:20; Rev.

⁷ John 3:27; Rom. 12:3, 6; I Pet. 4:10.
^r Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^s Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.

⁸ Comp. Rev. 3:17. [22:8.
^u Wealth, Josh. See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.

⁹ [10:5.
^w Apostles, Mt. See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^y Ch. 15:31; II Cor. 11:23; see Rom. 8:36.
^z Death, Rom. 5:12.
^a Heb. 10:33.
^b The World, Rev. 10:6.
⁵ Or, and to angels, and to men.
^c Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

¹⁰ [17:11.
^d Fools, Jer. See ch. 1:18.
^e comp. Acts 17:18; 26:24.
^f II Cor. 11:19; comp. ch. 1:19 f.; 3:18.
^g Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^h II Cor. 13:9; see ch. 2:3.
ⁱ Dishonor, I Cor. 15:43.
^j See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
^k See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.

¹¹ [3:6.
^l Hour, Dan. m Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
ⁿ See Rom. 8:35; II Cor. 11:23-27.
^o Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
^p Nakedness, Job 1:21.
^q See "Home," Lev. 18:9.

¹² [23:12.
^r Labor, Ex. s Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^t See Acts 18:3.
^u Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

14
 a Shame, Phil. 3:19. [15:34.
 b Comp. ch. 6:5;
 c Exhortation,
 Acts 11:23.
 d Love, I Cor. 13:1. [3:16.
 e Children, Gen. 11:2.
 f II Cor. 6:13;
 I Thess. 2:11;
 comp. II Cor. 12:14; I John 2:1; III John 4:1.
15
 g Gal. 3:24, 25.
 h Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
 i Ivinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 j See "New Birth," John 3:5.
 k Philemon 10; comp. ch. 3:8; Num. 11:12; Gal. 4:19; Jas. 1:18; I Pet. 1:23; I John 5:1.
 l The Gospel, Mt. 16:15.
 1 *Gr. good tidings.* See marginal note on Mt. 4:23.
16
 m Beseech, Rom. 15:30.
17
 n Ch. 16:10.
 o See "Life of Paul," Acts 8:1. *p* Timothy, I Tim. 1:1; Acts 16:1. *q* I Tim. 1:2, 18; II Tim. 1:2; comp. v. 14. *r* See "Mind," Job 38:36. *s* Ch. 7:17; comp. ch. 11:34; 14:33; 16:1; Titus 1:5. *t* Instruction, Is. 54:13. *u* The Church, Acts 20:28. *v* See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. *w* See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5. *x* See v. 6. *y* Puffed up, I Tim. 3:5. *z* See v. 21. *19* a Ch. 11:34; 16:5f.; comp. Acts 19:21; 20:2; II Cor. 1:15 f. *b* See Acts 18:21. *c* Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. *d* Words, Pr. 15:23.

a ^b shame you, but to ^c admonish you as my ^d beloved ^e children. 15 For though ye have ten thousand ^f tutors in Christ, yet *have* ye not many ^h fathers; for in ⁱ Christ Jē-sūs I ^k begat you through the ^l gospel. 16 I ^m beseech you therefore, be ye ⁿ imitators of me. 17 For this cause ^o have ^p I sent unto you ^q Tim^o ō-thŷ, who is my ^r beloved and ^s faithful child in the Lord, who shall put you in ^t remembrance of my ways which are in Christ, ^u even as I ^v teach everywhere in every ^w church. 18 Now some are ^x puffed up, as though I were not ^y coming to you. 19 But I ^z will come to you shortly, ^a if the Lord will; and I will ^b know, not the ^c word of them

Var. Rend.—Chap. 5.—V. 1. It is actually reported—*So Al. Be. Ev. Sta. Wo.*; It

that are puffed up, but the power. 20 For the ^e kingdom of God is ^f not in word, but in ^g power. 21 What will ye? ^h shall I come unto you with a ⁱ rod, or in love and a ^j spirit of ^k gentleness?

5 It is actually reported that there is ⁱ fornication among you, and such fornication as is not even among the ^m Gēn^o tiles, that one of you hath ⁿ his father's ^p wife. 2 And ^q ye are puffed up, and ^r did not rather ^s mourn, that he that had done this deed might be ^t taken away from among you.

3 For I verily, being ^w absent in ^x body but present in spirit, have already as though I were present ^y judged him that hath so

is reported commonly, DA.; it is reported, *Mc. DeW. Ol.*; It . . . among—There is actually fornication heard of amongst, FIN. among you, and—in indeed among you, *yea* and, *Mc. DeW. Ol.* and—*Yes*, and, FIN. as is—as (there is), FIN.

u See "Teaching of Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1. *v* Comp. v. 13. *3* v Col. 2:5; comp. I Thess. 2:17. *x* Body, Num. 25:8. *y* Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

Like Prophets.—Jas. 5:10.

Elders.—I Pet. 5:3.

Examples of Disobedience.—I Cor. 10:6, 11; Heb. 4:11; II Pet. 2:6; Jude 7.

Miscellaneous.—Example to Moses—Heb. 8:5. Many may not be Public Example—Mt. 1:19.

† FAITHFULNESS.—Consistency with Expressed or Known Character.

God's Faithfulness.—Deut. 7:9; Ps. 143:1; 119:86, 138; Is. 49:7; Jer. 42:5; I Cor. 1:9; 10:13; I Pet. 4:19; Heb. 10:23. Extent of—Ps. 36:5; 40:10; 88:11; 119:75, 90. Exalted—Ps. 89:1, 2, 5, 8, 24, 33; 92:2; Is. 25:1; Lam. 3:23. See "Faithfulness of God"—Gen. 1:1.

God's Promise to the Faithful.—I Sam. 2:35; Ps. 31:23; 101:6; Pr. 28:20.

Of Christ.—Is. 11:5; I Thess. 5:24; II Thess. 3:3; II Tim. 2:13; Heb. 2:17; 3:2; 10:23; I John 1:9; Rev. 1:5; 19:11. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Promises"—John 14:2.

Of Followers of Christ.—Eph. 1:1; Col. 1:2; 7; Rev. 17:14. Required—I Cor. 4:2; Rev. 2:10. See "Discipleship"—Mt. 20:17.

Of Words.—I Tim. 4:9; II Tim. 2:11; Titus 1:9; 3:8; Rev. 21:5; 22:6.

Of Men.—Neh. 13:13; II Tim. 2:2. Special Mention of—Moses—Num. 12:7; Heb. 3:5. Abraham—Neh. 9:8; Gal. 3:9. Hanani—Neh. 7:2. Hananiah—Neh. 7:2. Daniel—Dan. 6:4. Tyehicheu—Eph. 6:21; Col. 4:7. Onesimus—Col. 4:9. Paul—I Tim. 1:12. Silvanus—I Pet. 5:12. Timothy—I Cor. 4:17. Prophets—See "Faithfulness of Prophets"—II Ki. 17:13.

Lack of Faithfulness in Enemies.—Ps. 5:9.

Of Women.—II Sam. 20:19. Admonished—I Tim. 3:11. Examples of.—*Sarah*—Heb. 11:11. *Lydia*—Acts 16:15.

Of People in Service to God.—II Ki. 12:15; 22:7; II Chr. 19:9; 31:12; 34:12; Hos. 11:12; III John 5. Witnesses—Ps. 89:37; Pr. 14:5; Is. 8:2.

Proverbs concerning.—Pr. 11:31; 13:17; 14:5; 20:6; 25:13; 27:6.

Figurative.—Hos. 2:20. City—Is. 1:21, 26.

9:11. Latin—Lu. 23:38; John 19:20. Superscription in Latin, Greek and Hebrew (Aramaic)—John 19:19–21. Writing by Dictation—Jer. 36:17; Rom. 16:22.

Writers.—God—Ex. 24:12; 32:16; I Chr. 28:19. Finger of God—Ex. 31:18; Deut. 9:10. Writing on the Wall as a Warning—Dan. 5:7–25.

Written Laws.—I Ki. 2:3; I Chr. 16:40; II Chr. 23:18; 31:3; Ezra 3:2, 4; Neh. 8:14, 15; 10:34, 36; John 1:45.

Writings.—Tablets of Stone, Commandments written on—Ex. 32:15; 34:1, 27; Deut. 10:4; 27:3. *s* On Door-posts—Deut. 6:9; 11:20. Bill of Divorcement—Deut. 24:1. *t* 5:31; Mk. 10:4. Written Covenant—Neh. 9:38. Written Bonds—Lu. 16:6. *7* Judgment written—Ps. 149:9. Name written—I Chr. 4:41. On Rods—Num. 17:2, 3. On Sticks—Ez. 37:16–21.

Act of Writing.—Name of Day—Ez. 24:2. Jesus wrote on the Ground—John 8:6, 8. Of History—II Chr. 26:22. In Commentary—II Chr. 13:22. In Place of Speech—Of Zacharias—Lu. 1:63.

Writings of Importance.—Of Moses—John 5:46, 47. Song written for Children of Israel—Deut. 31:19. Written Plans for House—Ez. 43:11. Of Excellent Things—Pr. 22:20; Eccl. 12:10. Perverse Writings—Job 13:26; Is. 10:1. Tenderness in Writing—II Cor. 2:3. Writing of a Child—Is. 10:19.

Of Prophecy.—Jer. 22:30.

Concerning Visions.—Rev. 1:19; 3:12; 10:4; 14:13; 21:5.

Figurative.—Pr. 3:3; 7:3; Jer. 31:33; Heb. 8:10; 10:16. See "Books"—Eccl. 12:12. "Paul's Epistles"—Acts 8:1. "Letters"—Acts 23:25.

*EXAMPLE; Christ an Example.—John 13:15; Acts 20:35; I Pet. 2:21, 22; I John 2:6; 3:3. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

Christians admonished to be.—Mt. 5:48; II Cor. 4:10; Eph. 3:19; Phil. 2:5; 3:17; I Thess. 1:6, 7; II Thess. 3:9; Heb. 7:26; 12:3–5; I Pet. 1:15, 16; I John 2:6; 3:3. To Youth—I Tim. 4:12. Paul as an Example as far as he imitated Christ—I Cor. 11:1; I Tim. 1:16.

20
 e Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 f Ch. 2:4.
 g See "Word confirmed by the Holy Spirit," John 14:16.

21
 h II Cor. 1:23; 2:1, 3; 12:20; 13:2, 10.
 i Rod, Num. 20:8. [4:15.
 j Spirit, Job 34:6.
 k See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 2:5.

1
 l Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
 m Gentiles, Is. 49:6. [22:30.
 n Incest, Deut. o Lev. 18:8;
 Deut. 22:30;
 27:20. [7:16.
 p Wife, I Cor.

2
 2 Or, *are ye puffed up?*
 3 Or, *did ye not rather mourn, . . . you?*

q Mourning, John 11:35.

r Comp. II Cor. 7:7–10.

s See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.

t See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

^a II Thess. 3:6.
^b Name, Acts 16:18.
^c Authority of Jesus. See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21, [4:15].
^d Spirit, Job.
^e Comp. John 20:23; I Cor. 2:6, 10; 13:3, 10; I Tim. 5:20.

^f See "Teaching of Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1.
^g Comp. Pr. 23:14; Lu. 22:31; I Tim. 1:20, [21:1].
^h Satan, I Chr. See "Punishment for Sin," Gen. 3:6.
ⁱ Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^k Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^l See "Benefits of Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
^m Salvation, Acts 2:40.
ⁿ See ch. 1:8.
^o Day, Lev. 25:8.
^l Some ancient authorities omit *Jesus*.

^p Jas. 4:16; comp. v. 2.
^q See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
^r Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
^s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^t See Rom. 6:16.
^u See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
^v See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

^w See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^x Passover, Ex. 12:3.
^y See Mk. 14:12; I Pet. 1:19.
^z Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^a See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
^b See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^c Gr. keep festival.
^d Feasts, Num. 29:39.
^e Ex. 12:19; 13:7; Deut. 16:3.
^f Malice, I Cor. 14:20.
^g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^h Paul, Acts 8:1.
ⁱ Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^k See "First Epistle to the Corinthians," I Cor. 1:1.
^l Comp. II Cor. 6:14; Eph. 5:11; II Thess. 3:6.
^m See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
ⁿ Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
^o 3 Or, not altogether with the fornicators &c.
^p World, Rev. 10:6.
^q Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
^r Extortion, Pr. 22:16.
^s Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^t Comp. ch. 10:27.

wrought this thing, ⁴ ^a in the ^b ^c name of our Lord Jē-šūs, ye being gathered together, and my ^d spirit, ^e with the power of our Lord Jē-šūs, ⁵ to ^f deliver such a one unto ^h Satan for the ⁱ ^j destruction of the ^k flesh, ^l that the spirit may be ^m saved in ⁿ the ^o day of the Lord ¹ Jē-šūs. ⁶ ^p Your ^q ^r glorying is not good. ^s ^t Know ye not that a ^u ^v little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? ⁷ Purge out the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, even as ye are unleavened. For our ^w ^x passover also hath been ² ^a sacrificed, *even* ^b Christ: ⁸ wherefore let us ² keep the ^c feast, ^d not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of ^e malice and ^f wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of ^g sincerity and ^h truth.

⁹ ⁱ ^j I wrote unto you in my ^k epistle to ^l ^m have no company with ⁿ fornicators; ¹⁰ ³ not at all *meaning* with the fornicators of this ^o world, or with the ^p covetous and ^q extortioners, or with ^r ^s idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world: ¹¹ but ⁴ as it is, I wrote unto you not to keep company, if any ^t ^u man that is named a ^v ^w brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or ^y an

Var. Rend.—Vs. 4, 5, in . . . deliver—So (when ye are gathered) (*i.e.* in the name of our Lord to deliver), *Al. Be. DeW. Ev. Me. Sta. Wo.*; When ye are gathered in the name of our Lord, and my spirit with the power of our Lord is with you also, then to deliver, *Rū.* V. 7. hath been sacrificed, *even*—was sacrificed, *even*, *Da. STA.* V. 9. my epistle—*i.e.* a lost epistle, *Me. Ev. FIN. VIN.*; *i.e.* the present epistle, *Chrys. and some others.* V. 10. not . . . fornicators (not altogether with the fornicators (*i.e.* I did mean that you should have absolutely no intercourse with the fornicators . . .)), *Al. Be. Bu. DeW. Ev. Me. Ol. Sta. Wi. FIN.*; not at all (I was not speaking at all of the fornicators . . .), *Rū.* V. 11. but . . . wrote—But now I write, *Wo.*; But really I wrote, *Al. DeW. Ev. Me. Ol.*; But now I have written, *FIN. V. 12.* Do . . . within?—*i.e.* are not they that are within the man whom ye

Sincere, II Cor. 2:17. ^h Truth, John 14:6. ⁱ ^j Paul, Acts 8:1. ^k Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ^l See "First Epistle to the Corinthians," I Cor. 1:1. ^l Comp. II Cor. 6:14; Eph. 5:11; II Thess. 3:6. ^m See "The Church," Acts 20:28. ⁿ Fornication, Deut. 22:21. ^o 3 Or, not altogether with the fornicators &c. ^p World, Rev. 10:6. ^q Covetousness, Deut. 5:21. ^r Extortion, Pr. 22:16. ^s Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. ^t Comp. ch. 10:27.

idolater, or a reviler, or a ² drunkard, or an extortioner; with such a one no, not to eat. ¹² For what have I to do with ^a judging ^b them that are without? ^c Do not ye judge them that are within? ¹³ But them that are without God judgeth. ^d Put away the ^e ^f wicked man from among yourselves.

6 Dare any of you, having a ^g matter against ^h his neighbor, go to ⁱ law before the unrighteous, and ^j not before the ^k saints? ² Or know ye not that ^l the saints shall judge ^m the world? and if the world is judged by you, are ye unworthy ⁿ to judge the smallest matters? ³ Know ye not that we shall judge ^o angels? how much more, things that pertain to this ^p life? ⁴ If then ye have ^q to judge things pertaining to this life, ^r do ye set them to judge who are of no account in the church? ⁵ ^v I say *this* to move you to ^q shame. ⁹ What, cannot there be *found* among you one ^r wise man who shall be able to decide between his ^s brethren, ⁶ but brother goeth to law with brother, and that before ^t ^u unbelievers? ⁷ Nay, already it is

judge? *Al. DeW. Ev. Me.*; (Is it) not those within (that) you judge, *FIN. Chap. 6.*—V. 2, by you—*Lit.* among you (*i.e.* at your tribunal, *Var.*); through you, *SCHM.* to . . . matters—*Lit.* of the smallest judgments or perhaps rather, courts of justice, *Ev.* V. 3. how much more—*More lit.* speak not off! *Var. Ev.*; do not speak of, or, to say nothing at all of, *VIN. SCHM.* Vs. 3, 4. things . . . life—*i.e.* questions of property, *Al. Be. DeW. Me.*; secular, *Ev.*; and so *Ol. Sta. V. 4.* have to judge—Perhaps hold courts over, *Var.* have (to keep) court, *SCHM.* do . . . church?—those who are of no account in the church (*i.e.* heathens) do ye set them to judge? *Da. DeW. Me. Ol.*; set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church, *Al. Be. Ev. Sta.*; if you have men that are made of no account in the church, set these on the bench, *FIN.*; do ye then put in office (as judge) just the ones despised in the congregation? *SCHM.* V. 5. What . . . man—Is there not then one wise man, *Me.*; Is there so (entirely) not wise man (*i.e.* Is there such an entire absence of one wise man?), *Ol. Rū.* after *Chrys.*; Is not so, that there cannot, &c., *GOU. x.*

Var. Rend.—Chap. 5.—V. 5. Jesus—*So N. A. D. Ti. Tr. WH.*; omit, *B. Orig. La.* ² *WH. NTS.*

⁴ Or, now I write.
ⁱ Man, Gen. 2:7.
^u II Thess. 3:6; comp. Acts 1:15.
^v Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^w See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^x See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
^y Ch. 10:7, 14, 20 f.
^z Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.

¹²
^a Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^b See Mk. 4:11.
^c Comp. vs. 3-5; ch. 6:1-4.
¹³
^d God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^e Comp. v. 2; Deut. 13:5; 17:7, 12; 21:21; 22:21.
^f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.

¹
^g See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
⁵ Gr. the other. See Rom. 13:8.
^h Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
ⁱ Law, Deut. 31:24.
^j Comp. Mt. 18:17.
^k Saints, Rev. 14:12.

²
^l See Mt. 19:28; comp. Dan. 7:18, 22, 27.
^m See ch. 1:20.
⁶ Gr. of the smallest tribunals.

³
ⁿ Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
^o Life, Gen. 2:7.

⁴
⁷ Gr. tribunals pertaining to.
⁸ Or, set them . . . church.

⁵
^p Ch. 15:34; comp. ch. 4:14.
^q Shame, Phil. 3:19.
⁹ Or, Is it so, that there cannot &c.
^r Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^s See Acts 1:15; comp. v. 1; Acts 9:13.

⁶
^t II Cor. 6:14 f.; I Tim. 5:8.
^u See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.

1 Or, *a loss to*
 a See "Law,"
 Deut. 31:24.
 b Comp. Mt. 5:39 f.
 c Ex. 19:15;
 I Sam. 12:3;
 21:5; I Cor.
 7:5.
 d Brethren,
 Gen. 13:8.
 e I Thess. 4:6.
 f Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 g Salvation
 conditional,
 Acts 2:40.
 h See "Sin,"
 Gen. 3:6.
 i The Wicked,
 Ex. 23:7.
 j Inheritance,
 I Chr. 21:3.
 k Ch. 15:50;
 Gal. 5:21;
 Eph. 5:5;
 comp. Acts
 20:32.
 l Kingdom of
 Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 m God, Gen. 1:1.
 n Ch. 15:33;
 Gal. 6:7; Jas.
 1:16; comp.
 Lu. 21:8;
 I John 2:7.
 o Deception,
 Gen. 37:31.
 p Ch. 5:11;
 Rom. 13:13;
 Gal. 5:19-21;
 Eph. 5:5;
 I Tim. 1:10;
 Rev. 21:8;
 22:15.
 q Fornication,
 Deut. 22:21.
 r Idolatry, Lev.
 19:4.
 s Adultery,
 Num. 5:12.
 t See "Sodom,"
 Gen. 18:20.
 u Man, Gen. 2:7.
 10
 v See "Ten Com-
 mandments,"
 Ex. 20:1.
 w See "Stealing,"
 Lev. 19:11.
 x Covetousness,
 Deut. 5:21.
 y Drunkenness,
 Pr. 23:29.
 z Extortion, Pr.
 22:16.
 a Ch. 15:50;
 Gal. 5:21;
 Eph. 5:5;
 comp. Acts
 20:32.
 11
 b Ch. 12:2; Eph.
 2:2 f.; Col.
 3:5-7; Titus
 3:3-7.

2 Gr. *washed yourselves*. c See "Baptism," Rom. 6:3. d See Acts 22:16; comp. Eph. 5:26. e Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. f Ch. 1:2, 30. g Justification, Rom. 4:25. h Rom. 8:30. i Name, Acts 16:18. j Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. k Holy Spirit, John 14:16. l I Ch. 10:23. m Paul, Acts 8:1. n See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24. o See "Food," Gen. 9:3. p Comp. Mt. 15:17. q Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1. r Comp. Col. 2:22. s Body, Num. 25:8. t See vs. 15, 19. u Comp. Gal. 5:24; Eph. 5:23. v Resurrection, Mt. 22:23. w Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. x Ch. 15:23; see John 6:39 f. y Power of God, Gen. 1:1. z See v. 3. a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. b V. 13; comp. ch. 12:27; Rom. 12:5; Eph. 5:30.

Var. Rend.—V. 7. *altogether*—So GOU; utterly (= even in this by itself). *Al. DeW. Me.*; certainly, *Sta.*; absolutely, *Ev. FIN.*; in any case, *SCHM.* defect—fault, so nearly *Be. Ol. Ru.*; a loss to you,

c members of Christ, and make them members of a *d* harlot? *e* God forbid. 16 Or know ye not that he that is joined to a harlot is one body? for, *f* The twain, saith he, shall become one *h* flesh. 17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is *i* one *k* spirit. 18 *l* Flee fornication. Every *m* sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body. 19 Or know ye not that *n* your body is a *o* temple of the *p* Holy Spirit which is in you, which ye have from God? and *q* ye are not your own; 20 for *r* ye were bought with a price: *s* glorify God therefore in *t* your body.

7 Now concerning *v* the things whereof ye *w* wrote: It is *x* good for a man not to touch a *y* woman. 2 But, because of fornications, let *z* each man have his own *a* wife, and let each woman have her own husband. 3 Let the husband render unto the wife her due: and likewise also the wife unto the husband. 4 The wife hath not power over her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power over his own body, but the wife. 5 *b* Defraud ye not one the other, except it be by consent for a *c* season, that ye may give yourselves unto *d* prayer, and may be together again, that *e* Satan

R marg. with slight change of reading, so *Al. DeW. Me. Wo.*; defeat, *Field after Chrys.* ('this is in itself a defeat, even though you should not be defeated in court'); failure, *FIN.*; want, *SCHM.*; loss, *GOU.* (*alt.*). V. 11. were washed—*So Ol.*; washed away your sins, *Ev.*; washed yourselves, *FIN.* *GOU.*; have let yourselves be washed, *SCHM.* Vs. 16, 17. is joined—joineth himself, *Me.*; cleaves, *FIN.* **Chap. 7.**—V. 2. because of—*Strictly*, on account of the, *Var.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 6.**—V. 14. will raise up us—will also raise up us, *N C D^e Ti.* *Tr. Al.*; raiseth up us also, *A D^e La.¹*; raised up us also, *B, WH.² V.* 20. body—*So N A B C^e D^e, Edd. NES.*; add, and in your spirit, which are God's, *C³ D^e D^e.*

c See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
 d Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
 e See Lu. 20:16.

16
 f See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
 g Mt. 19:5; Mk. 10:3; Eph. 5:31.
 3 O. Gen. 2:24.
 h Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

17
 i See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
 j John 17:21-23; Rom. 8:9-11; Gal. 2:20; comp. v. 15.
 k Spirit, Job 4:15.

18
 l II Cor. 12:21; Eph. 5:3; Col. 3:5; Heb. 13:4; see v. 9.
 m Sin, Gen. 3:6.

19
 n Comp. John 2:21.
 o Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
 4 Or, *sanctuary*.
 p See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
 q See Rom. 14:7 f.

20
 r Ch. 7:23; Acts 20:28; I Pet. 1:18 f.; II Pet. 2:1; Rev. 5:9.
 s See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
 t Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
 u See Rom. 12:1; comp. Phil. 1:20.

1
 v See "First Epistle to the Corinthians," I Cor. 1:1.
 w Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 x Vs. 8, 26.
 y Woman, Ruth 3:9.

2
 z See "Teaching of Paul" on "Marriage," Acts 8:1.
 a Husband and Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

5
 b Defraud, I Cor. 6:7.
 c Season, Gen. 8:22.
 d Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 e Satan, I Chr. 21:1.

⁵
a Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
b See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.

⁶
c Paul, Acts 8:1.
d See "Inspiration by the Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
e II Cor. 8:8.

⁷
1 Many ancient authorities read *For*.
f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g V. 8; comp. ch. 9:5.
h Ch. 12:4, 11; see Rom. 12:6; comp. Mt. 19:11 f.
i See "Gifts of the Spirit," John 14:16.

⁸
j Widow, Lev. 22:13.
k See "Teaching of Paul" on "Marriage," Acts 8:1.

⁹
l Comp. I Tim. 5:14.

¹⁰
m See v. 6; comp. Mal. 2:16; Mt. 5:32; 19:3-9; Mk. 10:2-12; Lu. 16:18.
n Marriage and Divorce, Gen. 6:2.

¹¹
o Reconciliation, Lu. 12:58.

¹²
p See v. 6; comp. II Cor. 11:17.
q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
r Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
s See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.

¹⁴
t Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

^a tempt you not because of your ^b incontinency. 6 But this ^c I say by way of concession, ^d e not of commandment. 7 ¹ Yet I would that all ^f men were ^g even as I myself. Howbeit ^h each man hath his own ⁱ gift from God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 But I say to the unmarried and to ^j widows, ^k It is good for them if they abide even as I. 9 But if they have not continency, ^l let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn. 10 But unto the married I give charge, ^m yea not I, but the Lord, ⁿ That the ^{*} wife depart not from her [†] husband 11 (but should she depart, let her remain unmarried, or else be ^o reconciled to her husband); and that the husband leave not his wife. 12 But to the rest say ^p I, not the Lord: If any ^q r brother hath an ^s unbelieving wife, and she is content to dwell with him, let him not leave her. 13 And the woman that hath an unbelieving husband, and he is content to dwell with her, let her not leave her husband. 14 For the unbelieving husband is ^t sanctified in the

Var. Rend.—V. 6. by . . . concession —by the way of allowance, indulgence, *Al. DeW. Me.*; by way of permission, *GOU. V. 9. burn—i.e. with desire, Var. V. 12. say . . . If—say I—I, not the Lord—If, Al. DeW. Me. V. 15. in peace—So Al. Me. Ol. Wo.; to peace, so practically, DeW. Ev. Rü. V. 17. Only—Lit. If not, Var. V. 21. Wast—So FIN.; Wert, Var. Vs. 21-23. bondservant—i.e.*

wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified in the brother: else were your ^u children unclean; but now are they ^v w holy. 15 Yet if the unbelieving departeth, let him depart: the brother or the ^x sister is not under ^y bondage in such cases: but God hath ^z called ² us ^a in ^b peace. 16 For how ^c knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt ^d save thy husband? or how knowest thou, O husband, whether thou shalt save thy wife? 17 Only, ^e as the Lord hath distributed to each man, as God hath called each, so let him ^f walk. And ^g so ordain I ^h in all the churches. 18 Was any man called being ⁱ j circumcised? ^k let him not become ^l m uncircumcised. Hath any been called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised. 19 ⁿ Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing; but ^o p the keeping of the commandments of God. 20 Let each man abide in that calling wherein he was called. 21 Wast thou called being a ^q r bondservant? care not for it: ^s nay, even if thou canst become ^s free, use ^t it rather.

slave, Var. GOU. SCHM. V. 21. nay . . . canst—i.e. even though you should have an opportunity of being made free, *Al. Da. DeW. Me.*; if thou canst . . . (canst emphatic), *Rü. and Ev. nearly. use it rather—i.e. remain in slavery, Me. DeW. after Chrys. SCHM. EL. BOU. and most ancient; i.e. accept thy freedom, Rü. Ev. Li. FIN.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 14. the brother—i.e. Christian, *N* A B C D, Edd.*; the husband, *N* D.*

^u Children, Gen. 3:16.
^v Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^w Ezra 9:2; Mal. 2:15.

¹⁵ [19:29].
^x Sister, Mt.
^y Bondage, John 8:33.
^z Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

² Many ancient authorities read *you*.
^a Comp. Rom. 14:19. [17:1.
^b Peace, Pr.

¹⁶
^c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^d See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.

¹⁷
^e See Rom. 12:3.
^f Walking, Col. 1:10.
^g See ch. 4:17.
^h Ch. 14:33;
ⁱ II Cor. 8:18;
^j 11:28; comp. ch. 11:16;
^k Gal. 1:22;
^l I Thess. 2:14;
^m II Thess. 1:4.

¹⁸
ⁱ Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
^j See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6. [15:1 ff.
^k See Acts
^l See "The Gentiles," Is. 49:6.
^m See "Covenant," Gen. 17:2.

¹⁹
ⁿ Gal. 5:6; 6:15; Col. 3:11; comp. Rom. 2:27, 29; Gal. 3:28.

^o Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^p Rom. 2:25.

²¹ [21:2.
^q Servant, Ex.
^r See "Bondage," John 8:33.

³ Or, but if.
^s Freedom, John 8:32.

* WIVES: Laws concerning.—Ex. 20:17; 21:3-5; 22:16; Lev. 18:8, 11, 14-16, 18, 20; 20:10, 11, 14, 21; 21:7, 13, 14; Num. 5:11-31; 30:16; 36:8; Deut. 5:21; 13:6; 20:7; 21:11-14; 22:13, 30, 24:5. Divorce.—Deut. 24:1, 3, 4; Mt. 5:31, 32; 19:3-10; Mk. 10:2-12; Lu. 16:18; I Cor. 7:32-40.

Proverbs concerning.—I Cor. 12:22; 31:10.
Duties of.—Gen. 3:16; Rom. 7:2; I Cor. 7:2-4, 10, 11, 13, 14, 16; Eph. 5:22, 24, 33; Col. 3:18; Titus 2:4, 5; I Pet. 3:1. Honoring Husbands.—Esth. 1:20.

Illustrative.—Jer. 3:1, 20; Ez. 16:32; Eph. 5:25-27, 29, 33; Rev. 19:7; 21:9. See "Husband"—I Cor. 7:16.

† HUSBAND: Laws concerning.—Ex. 21:22; Lev. 19:20; 21:3, 7; Num. 30:6-16; Deut. 22:22, 23; 24:5; 25:11; 28:56; Ez. 44:25. Jealousy.—Num. 5:13, 19, 29-31. Marriage of Captive Women.—Deut. 21:13. Bishops—I Tim. 3:2. Elders.—Titus 1:6. Divorce.—Deut. 24:3, 4; Mt. 5:31, 32; 19:3-9; Mk. 10:12; Lu. 16:18; Rom. 7:2, 3.

Duties of.—Deut. 24:5; Pr. 5:18; I Cor. 7:2-4, 10, 16, 34, 39; Eph. 5:23-33; Col. 3:19; I Tim. 5:8; I Pet. 3:7.

Exhortation to.—Ecl. 9:9; Eph. 5:23-33; Col. 3:19; I Tim. 5:8; I Pet. 3:7.

Making Husbands contemptible.—Esth. 1:17.

Prophecy concerning.—Jer. 6:11.

Figurative.—Is. 54:5; Jer. 31:32; II Cor. 11:2; Gal. 4:27. Christ the Husband of his People—Eph. 5:25-32; Rev. 19:7 f.

Illustrative.—Jer. 3:1; Ez. 16:32, 45; Hos. 2:2, 7; Joel 1:8; Rev. 21:2.

Mention of.—Adam to Eve—Gen. 2:18, 23, 24; 3:6, 16. Abraham to Sarai—Gen. 16:3. Isaac to Rebekah—Gen. 24:67. Jacob to Leah—Gen. 29:32, 34; 30:15, 18, 20. Ma- noah—Ju. 13:6, 9, 10. Samson to Philistine Woman—Ju. 14:15. Elimelech to Naomi—Ruth 1:3, 5, 12. Of Ruth—Ruth 1:9, 12; 2:11. Of Orpah—Ruth 1:9, 12. Elkanah to Hannah—I Sam. 1:8, 22, 23; 2:19-21. Phinehas as I Sam. 4:19, 21. Nabal to Abigail—I Sam. 25:19. Paltiel to Michal—I Sam. 3:15, 16. Uriah to Bathsheba—I Sam. 11:26. To Woman of Tekoa—I Sam. 14:5, 7. To the Shunammite Woman—I Ki. 4:9, 14, 22, 26. Sons of Prophets were—

22 [1:26.
a Calling, I Cor.
b Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
c Bondage,
Joha 8:33.
d Servant, Ex.
21:8.
e See John 8:32;
36; comp.
Philemon 16.
f Liberty, Rom.
8:21.
g Eph. 6:6; Col.
3:24; I Pet.
2:16.
h Divinity of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

23
i See ch. 6:20.
j Redemption,
Mt. 20:22.

24
k Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
l Disciples, Mt.
20:17.
m See "The
Church," Acts
20:28.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.

25
o Virgins, Deut.
22:14.
p Paul, Acts 8:1.
q See v. 6.
r I Cor. 4:1;
I Tim. 1:13, 16.
s Mercy, Ps.
25:6.
t Mercy of God,
Gen. 1:1.

26
u See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
v Comp. Lu.
21:23;
II Thess. 2:2.
w Vs. 1, 8.
1 Gr. so to be.

27
x Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.
y See "Teach-
ing of Paul"
on "Mar-
riage," Acts
8:1. [7:16.
z Wife, I Cor.

28
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
b Affliction, Ps.
9:10. [2:28.
c Flesh, Rom.

29
d See v. 31;
Rom. 13:11f.
2 Or, is short-
ened hence-
forth, that both
those &c.

30
e Mourning,
John 11:35.
f Rejoicing, Ps.
30:5.
g Possession,
Mk. 10:22.

31 [10:6.
h World, Rev.

22 For he that was ^a called in the
^b Lord being a ^{c d} bondservant, is
^e the Lord's ^f freedman: likewise
he that was called being free, is
^{g h} Christ's bondservant. **23** ^{i j} Ye
were bought with a price; be-
come not bondservants of men.
24 ^{k l m} Brethren, let each ⁿ man,
wherein he was called, therein
abide with God.

25 Now concerning ^o virgins ^p I
have ^q no commandment of the
Lord: but I give my judgment,
as one that hath ^r obtained
^{s t} mercy of the Lord to be trust-
worthy. **26** I think therefore
that this is good by reason of the
^{u v} distress that is upon us,
namely, that ^w it is good for a
man ^x to be as he is. **27** Art
thou ^{y z} bound unto a ² wife?
seek not to be loosed. Art thou
loosed from a wife? seek not a
wife. **28** But shouldest thou
marry, thou hast not ^a sinned;
and if a virgin marry, she hath
not sinned. Yet such shall
have ^b tribulation in the ^c flesh:
and I would spare you. **29** But
this I say, brethren, ^d the time
² is shortened, that henceforth
both those that have wives may
be as though they had none; **30**
and those that ^e weep, as though
they wept not; and those that
^f rejoice, as though they rejoiced
not; and those that buy, as
though they ^g possessed not; **31**
and those that use the ^h world, as

Var. Rend.—V. 23. become not—do not
make yourselves, *Var.* V. 26. distress . . .
us—present distress, *Be. Da. Ol. GOU.*;
distress that is imminent, *Ev.*; present
straits, *FIN. DeW. Rü., SCHM.*, so
nearly *Al. Me.* as he is—*i.e.* as he is, un-
married, *Al. DeW. Me.*; as I am going to
explain, vs. 27-34, *Ev.* V. 29. shortened
—*Lit.* straitened, *Al. Da. DeW. Ev. Me.*
Sta. Wo., troublous, *Ol. Rü.*; cut short,
FIN. that henceforth—it remaineth,
that, *Rü. La. Ti.*; [the time is shortened]
henceforth (*i.e.* the time that remains is
short, so nearly, *Ev.*) in order that, *Al.*

not ⁱ using it to the full: for the
^j fashion of this world passeth
away. **32** But I would have you
to be free from ^k cares. He
that is ^l unmarried is careful for
the things of the Lord, how he
may please the Lord: **33** but he
that is married is careful for the
things of the world, how he may
please his ^m wife, **34** and is di-
vided. So also the ⁿ woman that
is unmarried and the virgin is
careful for the things of the
Lord, that she may be holy
both in ^o body and in ^p spirit:
but she that is married is careful
for the things of the world, how
she may ^q please her ^r husband.
35 And this I say for your own
profit; not that I may cast a
^s ^t ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰
⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶

³⁸ Marriage, Gen. 6:2.
³⁹ See "Teaching of Paul" on "Marriage," Acts 8:1.
^c Husband and Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
^d Rom. 7:2.
^e "Life, Gen. 2:7.
^f Death, Rom. 5:12.
¹ Gr. *fallen asleep*. See Acts 7:60.
^g Comp. II Cor. 6:14.
^h Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
⁴⁰
ⁱ Happiness, Rom. 14:22.
^j See v. 6;
^k comp. v. 25.
^l Paul, Acts 8:1.
^m Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
¹
^m Vs. 4, 7, 10; comp. Acts 15:20.
ⁿ See "Offerings," Gen. 22:2. [31:54.
^o Sacrifice, Gen. 22:2.
^p Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. [Pr. 1:7.
^q Knowledge, r Comp. vs. 7, 10; ch. 10:15; Rom. 15:14.
^s See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
^t Puff up, i Tim. 3:5.
^u Ch. 4:6. [13:1.
^v Love, I Cor. w Edification, Rom. 14:19.
² Gr. *buildeth up*.
²
^x See ch. 3:18.
^y See "Mind," Job 38:36.
³ Comp. ch. 13:8, 9, 12; i Tim. 6:4.
⁴
^a Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Gal. 4:9; comp. Ps. 1:6; Jer. 1:5; Amos 3:2; Rom. 8:29; 11:2.
⁴
^c See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
^d Ch. 10:19; see Acts 14:15; Gal. 4:8. [10:6.
^e World, Rev. 1:8.
^f One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
⁵
^g II Thess. 2:4.
^h Heaven, Deut. 26:15. [2:1.
ⁱ Earth, Gen. 6
⁶
^j Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^k See Rom. 11:36.
^l God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
^m See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Ch. 1:2; Eph. 4:5; comp. John 13:13. i Cor. 2:5. o John 1:3; Col. 1:16.
⁷ p Man, Gen. 2:7. q Rom. 14:14, 22 f.

in ^a marriage shall do better. 39 ^{b c d} A wife is bound for so long time as her husband ^e liveth; but if the husband be ^f dead, she is free to be married to whom she will; only ^g in the ^h Lord. 40 But she is ⁱ happier if she abide as she is, ^j after my judgment; and ^k I think that I also have the ^l Spirit of God.

8 Now concerning ^{m n} things ^o sacrificed to ^p idols: We know that we all have ^{q r} knowledge. Knowledge ^{s t u} puffeth up, but ^v love ^w edifieth. 2 ^x If any man ^y thinketh that he knoweth anything, he ^z knoweth not yet as he ought to know; 3 but if any man loveth God, the same ^a is ^b known by him. 4 Concerning therefore the eating of ^c things sacrificed to idols, we know that ^d no idol is *anything* in the ^e world, and that ^f there is no God but one. 5 For though there be ^g that are called gods, whether in ^h heaven or on ⁱ earth; as there are gods many, and lords many; 6 yet to us there is one God, the ^j Father, ^k of whom are all things, and we unto him; and ^{l m n} one Lord, Jē-šūs Chrīst, ^o through whom are all things, and we through him. 7 Howbeit there is not in all ^p men ^q that know-

Var. Rend.—V. 40. I think . . . have —i.e. as well as other teachers, M. EDW.; I think, for my own part (however others may deem of me), that I have (an inspiration of), FIN. Chap. 8.—V. 1. love edifieth — *Lit.* love buildeth up (*God's spiritual temple*); builds up, FIN. SCHM. V. 4. no . . . world—So GOU.; an idol is nothing in the world, *Vulg.* and most ancient; nothing in the world is an idol (i.e. there is nothing which visibly represents a divine being), Ev., so nearly, Al. Da. Me.; no idol (exists) in the world, SCHM. V. 5. though . . . gods—So (although there are so-called gods, i.e. although the heathen talk of many gods) DeW. Ev. Sta., so nearly (i.e. although there are real powers which are called gods by the heathen) Ol. Rü.; even though beings that are named gods should exist, Al. Me.; if so-called gods really existed, SCHM. V. 6. unto—Or, for, Al. V. 7. being . . . idol—through their yet abiding consciousness

edge: but some, being used until now to the idol, eat as *of* a thing sacrificed to an idol; and their ^r conscience being weak is ^s defiled. 8 But ^{t u v} food will not ³ commend us to God; neither, if we eat not, ⁴ are we the worse; nor, if we eat, ⁵ are we the better. 9 But ^{w x} take heed lest by any means this ^y liberty of yours become a ^{z a} stumblingblock to the ^{b c} weak. 10 For if a man see thee who hast ^d knowledge sitting at ^e meat in an idol's ^f temple, will not his conscience, if he is weak, ⁷ be emboldened to eat ^g things sacrificed to idols? 11 For ⁸ through ^{h i} thy knowledge he that is weak perisheth, the ^j brother ^{k l} for whose sake ^m Chrīst died. 12 ⁿ And thus, ^o sinning against the brethren, and ^p wounding their conscience when it is weak, ye sin ^q against Chrīst. 13 Wherefore, ^r if meat causeth my brother to stumble, I will eat no ^s flesh for evermore, that I cause not my brother to stumble.

9 Am I not ^{t u} free? am I not an ^{v w} apostle? have I not ^x seen Jē-šūs our Lord? are not ye ^{y z} my ^a work in the Lord? 2 If to others I am not an apostle, yet at least I am to you; for the ^{b c} seal of mine ^d apostleship are ye in the Lord. 3 My de-

(of the supposed reality) of the idol, Al. Me. Rü.; through their scruple of conscience felt up to this hour as to the idol, DeW. (similarly Ev., i.e. suspicion that the idol may after all represent a real being). V. 8. food—meat, r. V. 10. emboldened—*Lit.* built up, same word as edify, v. 1, Var. VIN. FIN. EDW. V. 13. causeth—maketh, r. causeth to stumble—is stumbling, FIN.; giveth offence, SCHM. cause—make, r. cause . . . to stumble—stumble, FIN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 7. being used . . . to—So VIN.; (i.e. being accustomed to believe in the existence of the false God, Ol.). N A B, Edd.; with the conscience of, N D (Al. perhaps). V. 8. will not commend—So (rather, set us before), N* A B, Edd.; commendeth us not, N D. V. 11. For—Therefore, A; And, N D, Al.

1 t Freedom, John 8:32. u V. 19; comp. ch. 10:29. v Apostles, Mt. 10:5. w Acts 14:14; II Cor. 12:12; I Thess. 2:6; I Tim. 2:7; II Tim. 1:11; see Rom. 1:1. x Acts 9:3, 17; 18:9; 22:14, 18; 23:11; see ch. 15:8. y Labor, Ex. 23:12. z See ch. 3:6; 4:15. a See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. b Seal, John 3:33. c Comp. II Cor. 3:2 f. d Comp. Acts 1:25.

r Conscience, Acts 24:16. s See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
⁸
^t Clean and Unclean Food, Gen. 9:3.
^u See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^v Rom. 14:17.
³ Gr. *present*.
⁴ Gr. *do we lack*.
⁵ Gr. *do we abound*.
⁹
^w See "Warnings," Heb. 12:25.
^x Ch. 10:28; Rom. 14:13, 21; Gal. 5:13.
^y Liberty, Rom. 8:21.
⁶ Or, *power*.
^z Stumbling-blocks, Jer. 6:21.
^a Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
^b V. 10 f.; see Rom. 14:1.
^c The Weak, I Cor. 9:22.

10
^d See v. 4 ff.
^e See "Meats," Ruth 2:14.
^f Temple, I Sam. 1:9. [up.
⁷ Gr. *be builded*.
^g Vs. 4, 7, 10; comp. Acts 15:20.

11
⁸ Gr. *in*.
^h See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
ⁱ See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
^j Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^k Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^l Salvation through the Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^m Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

12
ⁿ Comp. Mt. 18:6; Rom. 14:20.
^o Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^p Wound, Job 34:6. [25:45.
^q Comp. Mt.

13
^r Rom. 14:21; comp. ch. 10:32; II Cor. 6:3; 11:29.
^s Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

⁴
a V. 14; comp.
I Thess. 2:6,
9; II Thess.
3:8 f.
b Paul, Acts 8:1.
c Food, Gen.
9:3. [4:18.
d Drink, Hos.
⁵
e See "Mar-
riage," Gen.
6:2. [7:16.
f Wife, I Cor.
g Faith, Heb.
11:1.
h *See "sister."*
i See "Apos-
tles," Mt. 10:5.
j See Mt. 12:46.
k Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
l Lordship of
Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
m See "Peter,"
Mt. 4:18.

⁶
m See Acts 4:36.
n Barnabas,
Acts 9:27.
o Labor, Ex.
23:12.

⁷
p Comp. II Cor.
10:4; I Tim.
1:18; II Tim.
2:3 f. [20:10.
q Soldier, Ju.
Ch. 3:6, 8;
Deut. 20:6;
Pr. 27:18.
r Vineyard,
I Ki. 21:16.
s Fruit, Lev.
23:40. [12:32.
t Flock, Lu.
u Milk, Ex. 23:19.
⁸
w See Rom. 3:5.
x Law, Deut.
31:21.

⁹
y Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
z Moses, Ex. 3:4.
2 Q. Deut. 25:4.
a See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
b See "Grain,"
Gen. 42:33.
c (Yet see Deut.
22:1-4; Pr.
12:10.)
d Providence of
God, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁰
3 Or, *altogether*.
e See Rom.
4:23 f.
f See "Scrip-
ture," II Tim.
3:16.
g See "Labor,"
Ex. 23:12 [2:6.
h Comp. II Tim.
i See "Reaping
what we
sow," Gal. 6:7.
j See "Agricul-
ture," Is.
28:24. [23:18.
k Hope, Pr.
l See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.

11 m Comp. v. 14; Rom. 15:27 n See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
o Spiritual, Job 4:15. p Carnal, Rom. 7:14. q Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4. r See "Paul," Acts 8:1. s Vs. 15:18; see Acts 18:3; comp. Acts 20:33. t See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. u Self-denial, Mt. 16:24. v Comp. II Cor. 6:13; 11:12. w Gospel, Mk. 16:15. 4 See marginal note on ch. 4:3.
x Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. 13 y See Rom. 6:16.
z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

fence to them that examine me is this. 4^a Have ^b we no right to ^c eat and to ^d drink? 5 Have we no right to lead about a ^e wife that is a ^g believer, even as the rest of the ^h apostles, and the ⁱ brethren of the ^k Lord, and ^l Cē'phās? 6 Or I only and ^m Bār'nā-bās, have we not a right to forbear ⁿ working? 7 What ^p soldier ever serveth at his own charges? who ^r planteth a ^s vineyard, and eateth not the ^t fruit thereof? or who feedeth a ^u flock, and eateth not of the ^v milk of the flock? 8 Do I speak these things ^w after the manner of men? or saith not the ^x law also the same? 9 For it is ^y written in the law of ^z Mō'zēs, 2^a Thou shalt not muzzle the ^b ox when he treadeth out the ^c corn. Is it for ^e the oxen that ^d God careth, 10 or saith he it ³ assuredly for our sake? Yea, ^e for our sake it was written: because ^g ^h ⁱ he that ^j ploweth ought to plow in ^k hope, and he that ^l thresheth, to *thresh* in hope of partaking. 11 ^m If we sowed unto you ⁿ spiritual things, is it a great matter if we shall reap your ^p carnal things? 12 If others ^q partake of *this* right over you, do not ^r we yet more? Nevertheless we ^s did not use this right; but we ^t bear all things, ^u ^v that we may cause no hindrance to the ^w ^x gospel of ^x Christ. 13 ^y ^z Know ye not

Var. Rend.—Chap. 9.—V. 5. a wife . . . believer—a sister, i.e. a Christian, as a wife, *Al. Be. Da. DeW. Ev. Me. Ol. Rü. Sta. VIN. EDW. SCHM. V. 6. working*—i.e. for our living, *Me. VIN. V. 10. assuredly—altogether, Al. Ev. Me. GOU. R.* as he doubtless doth, *Rü. VIN. (alt.). R marg.; absolutely, SCHM. because—So Al. Ol. Sta.; that (= namely that), Da. DeW. Me. Ev. nearly, MAS. V. 17. I have . . . me—So GOU. it is a steward-*

that they that ^a ^b ^c minister about sacred things eat of the things of the ^d temple, and they that wait upon the ^e altar have their portion with the altar? 14 Even so did ^f the Lord ordain that they that proclaim the ^g gospel should ^h live of the ⁱ gospel. 15 But I have used none of these things: and I write not these things that it may be so done in my case; for *it were* good for me rather to ^j die, than that any man should make ^k my ^l glorying void. 16 For if I ^m preach the gospel, I have nothing to ⁿ glory of; for ^o necessity is laid upon me; for woe is unto me, if I ⁵ preach not the gospel. 17 For if I do this of mine own will, I have a ^p reward: but if not of mine own will, I have a ^r stewardship intrusted to me. 18 What then is my reward? That, when I ⁵ preach the gospel, I may make the ^g gospel ^s without charge, so as ^t not to use to the full my right in the ⁴ gospel. 19 For though I was ^u ^v free from all *men*, I brought myself under ^w ^x bondage to all, that I might ^y ^z ^a gain the more. 20 And ^b to the ^c Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain Jews; to ^d them that are under the law, as under the law, ^e not being myself under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law; 21 to ^f them that are ^g without law, ^h as without law, not being without law to God, but ⁱ ^j under law to Christ, that I

ship that has been committed to me, *Al. Me. Rü.;* my stewardship still remains entrusted to me, *Ol.;* so am I (only) entrusted with stewardship, *SCHM. V. 18. What . . . may—What is my reward that when I preach the gospel should (i.e. the reward which induces me to make), Al. Ev. What . . . That—What is my reward then? Verily that, Be. Da. DeW. Ol. Rü. Sta. Wo. That, when—None, in order that, Me. use to the full—So Al. Da.; use, Me. V. 19. the more—So practically, Be. DeW. Ev. Ol. (GOU.; the greater part (of these 'all men'), Me. Sta.; the majority, SCHM. Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 10. to thresh—should thresh, *A B C, Edd.*

a Lev. 6:16, 26;
7:6, 31 ff.;
Num. 5:9 f.
18:8-20, 2;
Deut. 18:1.
b See "Priests,"
Ex. 28:1.
c See "Levites,"
Num. 1:47.
d Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
e Altar, Gen.
22:9.

¹⁴
f Mt. 10:10; Lu.
10:7; I Tim.
5:18.
g Life, Gen. 2:7.
h See v. 4; Lu.
10:8.

¹⁵ [5:12.
i Death, Rom.
j II Cor. 11:10.
k Glory, Ps. 7:5.
l Glorifying,
II Cor. 7:4.

¹⁶
m Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.

5 See marginal
note on ch.
1:17.
n Pride, Ps. 10:2.
o Rom. 1:14;
comp. Acts
9:15.

¹⁷ [2:10.
p Reward, Rev.
v. 18; John
4:36 (Gr.);
see ch. 3:8.
r See "Stew-
ard," Titus
1:7.

¹⁸
s II Cor. 11:5;
12:13; comp.
Acts 18:3.

t Ch. 7:31; see
v. 12.

¹⁹
u Freedom,
John 8:32.
v Liberty, Rom.
8:21.

w Bondage,
John 8:33.

x II Cor. 4:5
marg.; comp.
Gal. 5:13.

y See "Human
and Divine
Agency in Sal-
vation," Acts
2:40.

z See "Conver-
sion," Mt.
13:15.

a Mt. 18:15;
I Pet. 3:1.

²⁰
b Comp. Acts
16:3; 21:23-
26; Rom. 11:14.
c The Jews,
II Ki. 16:6.

d See "Old and
New Coven-
ants," Gen.
17:2.

e Gal. 2:19.

²¹
f See "Gentiles,"
Is. 49:6.

g Rom. 12:14.

h Comp. Gal.

2:3; 3:2.

i Comp. ch.

7:2; Gal. 6:2.

j See "The
Gospel," Mk.
16:15.

^a Gentiles, Is. 49:6. [³¹:24.
^b Law, Deut.

^c The Weak, I Cor. 9:22.
^d II Cor. 11:29.
See Rom.

^e Paul, Acts 8:1.

^f Ch. 10:33.

^g See Rom.

^h Human and

Divine Agency in Salvation, Acts 2:40.

ⁱ The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.

^j See marginal note on ch. 4:15.

^k Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4.

^l See v. 13.

^m Race, Mk. 7:26.

ⁿ Phil. 3:14;

Col. 2:18;

Heb. 12:1;

comp. Gal. 2:2;

II Tim. 4:7.

^o See "Salvation of Saints conditional," Acts 2:40.

^p Man, Gen. 2:7.

^q Strife, Pr. 26:21.

^r I Tim. 6:12;

II Tim. 2:5;

4:7; Eph. 6:12.

^s See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

^t Corruption, I Cor. 15:42.

^u Crown,

II Sam. 1:10.

^v II Tim. 4:8;

Jas. 1:12;

I Pet. 5:4; Rev. 2:10; 3:11.

^w See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.

^x Gr. *boz*.

^y Comp. ch. 14:9.

^z Gr. *bruse*, Lu. 18:5.

[⁸:13.

^a Comp. Rom.

^b Body, Num. 25:8.

^c Bondage, John 8:33.

^d Or, have been a herald.

^e Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

^f See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:5.

^g Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

^h Fathers, Ex. 21:15.

ⁱ Israel, Deut. 4:1.

^j Ex. 13:21; Ps. 105:39.

^k See "Cloud of Glory," Ex. 14:19.

^l Ex. 14:22; Pr. 66:6.

^m See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:5.

ⁿ See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:5.

^o See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:5.

^p See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:5.

^q See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:5.

^r See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:5.

^s See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:5.

^t See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:5.

^u See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:5.

might gain ^a them that are without ^b law. 22 To the ^c weak I became weak, that ^e I might gain the weak: I am become ^f all things to all men, that I may by all means ^g save some. 23 And I do all things for the ⁱ gospel's sake, that I may be a ^j joint partaker thereof. 24 ^k Know ye not that they that run in a ^l race run all, but one receiveth ^m the prize? Even so ⁿ run; ^o that ye may attain. 25 And every ^p man that ^q striveth in the games exerciseth ^r self-control in all things. Now they *do it* to receive a ^s corruptible ^u crown; but we an ^w incorruptible. 26 I therefore so run, as not uncertainly; so ^x fight I, as not ^y beating the air: 27 but I ^z buffet my ^a body, and bring it into ^b bondage: lest by any means, after that I ^c have ^d preached to others, I myself should be ^e rejected.

10 For ^a I would not, ^e brethren, have you ^f ignorant, that our ^g fathers were all ^h under the ⁱ cloud, and all ^j passed through the ^k sea; 2 and

Var. Rend.—V. 23. joint partaker—partaker with others. Al. V. 24. so—may—so run (as they do, DeW. Me. or, as the winner does, Al. Sta.) in order that ye may, Al. DeW. Me. Ol. V. 27. preached—So Da. Field, DeW. Ol. Rü. Wo.; been herald, Al. Be. Ev. Me. rejected—So MAS.; rejected from the prize, Al. Be. DeW. Me. Sta. Wo.; a castaway, Ol. Rü. Chap. 10.—Vs. 3, 4. spiritual food—spiritual meat, Be. Ol. R.; i.e. supernatural, miraculous, Al. DeW. Ev. Me. ("spirit-wrought," Ev.); i.e. supernatural and also

were all ^m baptized ⁿ unto ^o Mōsēs in the cloud and in the sea; 3 and did all ^p eat the same ^q spiritual ^r food; 4 and did all ^s drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of a spiritual ^t rock that followed them: and the rock was ^u Christ. 5 Howbeit with most of them ^v God was not well ^w pleased: for ^x they were overthrown in the ^y wilderness. 6 Now ^z these things were our ^a examples, to the intent we should not ^b lust after ^c evil things, as ^d they also lusted. 7 Neither be ye ^e idolaters, as were some of them; as it is ^f written, ^g The people ^h sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to ⁱ play. 8 Neither let us commit ^j fornication, as ^k some of them committed, and ^l fell in one day ^m three and twenty thousand. 9 Neither let us make trial of the ⁿ Lord, as some of them made trial, and ^o perished by the ^p serpents. 10 Neither ^q murmur ye, ^r as some of them murmured, and ^s perished by the ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x

1 Gr. *by way of figure*.
 a Example, I Cor. 4:16.
 b See Rom. 4:23.
 c Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 d See "Warning," Heb. 12:25; [13:11].
 e See Rom.
 f See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 g See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
 h See Rom. 11:20; comp. II Pet. 3:17.
 i Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
 j Man, Gen. 2:7.
 k Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
 l See ch. 1:9.
 m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
 n Comp. II Pet. 2:9.
 o See "Promises," John 14:2.
 p Endurance, II Tim. 2:12.
 q See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
 r See Heb. 6:9.
 s Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 t Vs. 7, 19-22; I John 5:21.
 u Paul, Acts 8:1. [11:10].
 v Wisdom, Ps. 16.
 w Ch. 11:25; Mt. 26:27 f. [12:3].
 x Blessing, Ex. 2.
 y Or, *participation*, in [17:11].
 z Blood, Lev. 3.
 a See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [3:19].
 b Bread, Gen. 11:23 f.; Mt. 26:26; see Acts 2:42.
 c Or, *loaf*, [25:8].
 d Body, Num. 6.
 e Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 f 17
 g Or, *seeing that there is one bread, we, who are many, are one body*.
 h See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
 i Ch. 12:12-27; Rom. 12:5.
 j Eph. 4:4, 16; Col. 3:15.
 k 18
 l See "the Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
 m Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 n See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
 o Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

stroyer. 11 Now these things happened unto them ¹ by way of ^a example; and ^b they were ^c written for our ^d admonition, upon whom ^e the ends of the ages are come. 12 Wherefore let him that ^g thinketh he standeth ^d take heed lest he fall. 13 There hath no ⁱ temptation taken you but such as ^j man can bear: but God is ^k faithful, ^l who will not suffer you to be ^m tempted above that ye are able; but ^o will with the temptation make also the way of escape, that ye may be able to ^p endure it.

14 Wherefore, my ^q beloved, flee from ^s idolatry. 15 ^u I speak as to ^v wise men; judge ye what I say. 16 The ^w cup of ^x blessing which we bless, is it not a ^z communion of the ^a blood of Christ? The ^b bread which we break, is it not a ^c communion of the ^d body of Christ? 17 ^e seeing that we, ^f who are many, are one ^g bread, ^h one body: for we all partake ⁱ of the one ^j bread. 18 Behold ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x

²⁷
a Comp. Lu. 10:8.
b See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
c Conscience, Acts 24:16.

²⁸
d Comp. ch. 8:7, 10-12.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Offering, Gen. 22:2. [31:54.
g Sacrifice, Gen. 22:2.
h See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
i See "Example," I Cor. 4:16.

²⁹
j See ch. 9:19; comp. Rom. 14:16. [8:21.
k Liberty, Rom.

³⁰
l Or, *If I by grace partake.*
l Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
m Comp. ch. 9:1.
n Evil, Ps. 97:10.
o See Rom. 14:6.

³¹ [4:18.
p Drink, Hos. Col. 3:17;
II Pet. 4:11.
r See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
s Glory, Ps. 7:3.
t Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

³²
u See ch. 8:13; comp. Acts 24:16.
v Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
w The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
x The Greeks, Acts 11:20.
y The Church, Acts 20:28.

³³
z Paul, Acts 8:1.
a See ch. 9:22; Rom. 15:2; comp. Gal. 1:10.
b See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.
c See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.

d Ch. 13:5; Phil. 2:21; comp. II Cor. 12:14; see Rom. 15:2.
e Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
f Selfishness, Phil. 2:4.
g See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
h I Thess. 2:16; comp. Rom. 11:14.
i Salvation, Acts 2:40.

disposed to go; ^a whatsoever is set before you, ^b eat, asking no question for ^c conscience' sake. 28 But ^d if any ^e man say unto you, This hath been ^f offered in ^g sacrifice, eat not, ^h for his sake that showed it, and for conscience' sake: 29 conscience, I say, not thine own, but the other's; for ⁱ why is my ^k liberty judged by another conscience? 30 ^l If I partake with ^l thankfulness, ^m why am I ⁿ evil spoken of for that for which I ^o give thanks? 31 Whether therefore ye eat, or ^p drink, or ^q whatsoever ye do, ^r do all to the ^s 'glory of God. 32 ^t Give no ^v occasion of stumbling, either to ^w Jews, or to ^x Greeks, or to ^y the church of God: 33 even as ^z I also ^a ^b please all men in all things, ^c ^d not ^e seeking mine own profit, ^f but the ^g profit of the many, that they ^h may be ⁱ saved. 1 Be ye ^j imitators of me, even as I also ^k am of ^l Christ.

2 Now ^m ⁿ I praise you that ye ^o remember me in all things, and ^p hold fast the ^q traditions, even as I delivered them to you. 3 But I would have you ^r know, that the ^s ^t head of every man is Christ; and ^u ^v the head of the ^w woman is the man; and the ^x head of Christ is ^y God. 4 Every man ^z praying or ^a ^b prophesying, having his head covered, ^c ^d dishonoreth his head. 5 But every ^e ^f woman praying or

Var. Rend.—V. 30. with thankfulness—So MAS.; with thanks *felt, Ev.*; by grace, *amidst* thanks. SCHM. **Chap. 11.**—V. 2. traditions—*So Al. Da. Me.; or, lessons, Be. DeW.* (the commands as I commanded them to you), *Sta.*; instructions, FIN. Vs. 4, 5. prophesying—*i.e. discoursing in the spirit, Al. DeW. Me.* V. 7. ought not—*So Al. DeW. Me.; is not bound, Ev. Rü.* V. 8. of—*out of, Al. FIN.* V. 10. a sign of authority—*i.e. a sign of her husband's authority over her, Al. DeW. Ev. Me. Ol. Rü. Sta.; i.e. a token of her dignity and power, Wo.; have authority over her head, R. marg.; authority, FIN.;*

prophesying with her head unveiled dishonoreth her head; for it is one and the same thing as if she were ^u shaven. 6 For if a woman is not ^v veiled, let her also be ^w shorn: but if it is a ^x shame to a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be veiled. 7 For a man indeed ought not to have his head veiled, forasmuch as he is the ^k ^l image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man. 8 For ^m the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man: 9 for neither was the man created for the woman; but ⁿ the woman for the man: 10 for this cause ought the woman to have a ^o sign of authority on her head, because of the ^p angels. 11 Nevertheless, neither is the woman without the man, nor the man without the woman, in the Lord. 12 For as the woman is of the man, so is the man also by the woman; but ^q all things are ^r of God. 13 ^s Judge ye ^t in yourselves: is it seemly that a woman pray unto God unveiled? 14 Doth not even ^u nature itself ^v teach you, that, if a man have long ^w hair, it is a dishonor to him? 15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering. 16 But if any man seemeth to be ^x contentious, ^y we have no such ^z custom, neither ^a the churches of God.

17 But in giving you this have a power upon. SCHM. V. 16. seemeth—*seen, Al. DeW.; thinks, is minded, Ev. Me. Ol. Rü. EDW. FIN. GOU.; presumes, Wo.; believes he may, SCHM.* such custom—*i.e. as for women to wear the hair uncovered, Be. Ol. Ev.; i.e. as to be contentious, Me. DeW. Ev. Rü.*
Var. Read.—V. 28. offered in sacrifice—*offered in sacrifice simply, or, is sacrificial (meat), & A B, Edd. Chap. 11.—V. 17. in that—in this that I command . . .* ^{NC} ^D ³ ^{Tr.} ² ^{WH.}; this I command, not praising you, for, A C, * La. Tr. ¹ ^{WH.} ² ^{Al.}

10 ^o Angels, I Pet. 1:12. 12 ^p II Cor. 5:18. 11:36. 13 ^r Comp. Lu. 12:57. 2 Or, *among.* Gal. 2:15. ^t Instruction, Is. 54:13. ^u Hair, II Sam. 14:26. 16 ^v See "Strife," Pr. 26:21. ^w Comp. ch. 9:1-3, 6 with ch. 4:5. ^x Custom, Acts 6:14. ^y See ch. 7:17.

¹
j Imitators, Phil. 4:17.
k See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
l Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

²
m Comp. vs. 17, 22.
n Praise, Ju. 5:3.
o Ch. 4:17; 15:2; I Thess. 1:6; 3:6.
p II Thess. 2:15; 3:6.
q Traditions. II I Thess. 3:6.

³
r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
s Head, Pr. 20:29.
t Eph. 1:22; 4:15; 5:23; Col. 1:18; 2:19.
u See "Marring," Gen. 6:2.
v Eph. 5:23; comp. Gen. 3:16.
w Woman, Ruth. 3:9.
x See ch. 3:23.
y God, Gen. 1:1.

⁴
z Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
b See Acts 13:1; I Thess. 5:20.
c See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
d I dishonor, I Cor. 15:43.

⁵
e See "Teaching of Paul" on "Women," Acts 8:1.
f See Lu. 2:36; Acts 21:9; comp. ch. 14:34.
g Comp. Deut. 21:12.

⁶
h Veil, Heb. 6:19.
i See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
j Shame, Phil. 3:19.

⁷
k Man made in the Image of God, Gen. 2:7.
l Gen. 1:26; 5:1; 9:6; Jas. 3:9.

⁸
m Gen. 2:21-23; I Tim. 2:13.

⁹
n Gen. 2:18.
o See Rom. 14:36. 14 ^s Nature, II Sam. 14:26.
q 9:1-3, 6 with ch. 7:17.

Demons—I Cor. 10:20, 21. See "Church"—Acts 20:22. "Ordinances"—Lev. 5:10.

^a Paul, Acts 5:1.
^b Comp. vs. 2, 22.
^c Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^d See "Congregation," Heb. 2:12.

¹ Or, *in congregation*.
^e The Church, Acts 20:28.
^f See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
^g See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
^h Comp. ch. 3:3.
ⁱ Factions, II Cor. 12:21.
² Gr. *schisms*.

¹⁹
^j Comp. Mt. 18:7; Lu. 17:1; I Tim. 4:1; II Pet. 2:1.
³ Gr. *heresies*.
^k I John 2:19; comp. Deut. 13:3.
ⁱ See "Approval," Rom. 5:4.

²⁰
^m The Lord's Supper, I Cor. 10:16.
ⁿ Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

²¹
^o See "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
^p Hunger, Deut. 8:3. [12].
^q Comp. Jude Drunkenness, R. Pr. 23:29.

²²
^s House, Deut. 24:10. [18:9].
^t Homes, Lev. 19:34.
^u See "Food," Gen. 9:3. [4:18].
^v Drink, Hos. 12:1.
^w See "Contentment," I Cor. 16:11.
^x See ch. 10:32.

⁴ Or, *congregation*.
^y God, Gen. 1:1.
^z Comp. Jas. 2:6. [3:19].
^a Shame, Phil. 2:6.
^b The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
⁵ Or, *have nothing*.
⁶ Or, *shall I praise you in this? I praise you not*.

²³
^c Ch. 15:3; comp. Gal. 1:12; Col. 3:24.
^d P. Vs. 23-25; Mt. 26:26-28; Mk. 14:22-24; Lu. 22:17-20; comp. ch. 10:16. [19:2].
^e Night, Ps. 137:7.
^f See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

⁷ Or, *delivered up*.
^q Bread, Gen. 3:19.
²⁴ ^h Body, Num. 25:8. ⁸ Many ancient authorities read *is broken for you*. ⁱ See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22. ^k Memorial, Is. 57:8. ²⁵ ^l See ch. 10:16. ^m Covenants, Gen. 17:2. ⁿ II Cor. 3:6; see Lu. 22:20. ^o Blood, Lev. 17:11. ^p See "Salvation through the Blood of Jesus," Acts 2:40.

charge, ^{a b} I ^c praise you not, that ye ^d come together not for the better but for the worse. 18 For first of all, when ye come together ¹ in the ^c church, I hear that ^{1 g h i 2} divisions exist among you; and I partly believe it. 19 For there ^j must be also ³ factions among you, ^k that they that are ^l approved may be made manifest among you. 20 When therefore ye assemble yourselves together, it is not possible to eat the ^{m n} Lord's supper: 21 for in your ^o eating each one taketh before *other* his own supper; and one is ^p hungry, and ^q another is ^r drunken. 22 What, have ye not ^{s t} houses to ^u eat and to ^v drink in? or ^{w x} despise ye the ⁴ church of ^y God, and ^{z a} put them to shame ^b that ⁵ have not? What shall I say to you? ⁶ shall I praise you? In this I praise you not. 23 For I ^c received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, that the ^d Lord Jēšūs in the ^e night in which he was ^{1 7} betrayed took ^q bread; 24 and when he had ^h given thanks, he brake it, and said, This is my ⁱ body, which ^s is ^j for you: this do in ^k remembrance of me. 25 In like manner also ^l the cup, after supper, saying, This cup is the ^{m n} new covenant in my ^{o p} blood: this do, as often as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. 26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and

Var. Rend.—V. 19. factions—*So Al. Da. Me. Ol. R marg.*; sects, opinions, *Ev.*; rather, self-assertions and headstrong opinions, *Ev.*; heresies, *R*; parties, *FIN.* V. 20. it . . . eat—*So Be.*; this is not to eat, *DeW. Ev. Ol. Sta. Ru.* (perhaps); it is not (you do not come) to eat, *Al. Wo.*; it is not an eating of, *GO. EL. FIN.*; it is not (possible) to eat, *Me. EDW. FIN. (all.)*. *SCHM.* V. 22. have not?—*So Al.*; have nothing, are poor, *Be. DeW. Ev. Me. Ol. Sta. EDW.*; have nothing (to eat), *SCHM. R marg.* V. 23. that—how that, *R.* V. 25. This . . . blood—*So Al. DeW. Ol. Ru.*

drink the cup, ye proclaim the Lord's ^q death till he come. 27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat the bread or drink the cup of the Lord in an unworthy manner, shall be ^r guilty of the body and the blood of the Lord. 28 But let ^s a man ^t prove himself, and so let him eat of the bread, and drink of the cup. 29 For he that eateth and drinketh, eateth and drinketh ^u judgment unto himself, if he ^v discern not the body. 30 For this cause many among you are ^v weak and sickly, and not a few ^{w x} sleep. 31 But if we ¹⁰ discerned ourselves, we should not be judged. 32 But ¹¹ when we are judged, we are ^{y z a} chastened of the Lord, ^b that we may not be condemned with ^c the ^d world. 33 Wherefore, my ^{e f g} brethren, when ^h ye come together to eat, wait one for another. 34 If any man is hungry, let him eat ^{i j} at home; that your coming together be not unto judgment. And the rest ^k will I ^l set in order ^m whensoever I come.

12 Now concerning ^{n o} spiritual ^p gifts, brethren, I ^q would not have you ^r ignorant. 2 ^{s t} Ye know that when ye were ^u "Gēn² tiles ye were ^{v w} led away unto those ^x dumb ^y idols, howsoever ye might be led. 3 Wherefore I make known unto you, that no man speaking

Sta. FIN.; By my blood this cup is the new covenant, *Me.*; in—for, *Var. FIN.* V. 29. in . . . manner—unworthily, *R.* V. 27. if he discern not—not discerning (i.e. not appreciating rightly the body), *Al. DeW. Ev. Me. Sta.*; if he do not distinguish (from common food), *Al. Ru. Wo.*; not distinguishing, *FIN.* V. 31. discerned ourselves—judged aright of, *Al. Me.*; same word as discern, *v. 29. Chap. 12.*—V. 3. make . . . unto—give you to understand, *R.*

Var. Read.—V. 18. the—*Omit. S A B C D, Edd.* (i.e. come together in congregation). V. 24. which is—*So S* A B C*, Edd.*; which is broken, *S* C* D F.* and most Versions, *R marg.* (*Scr. perhaps*).

4:3; see ch. 6:11. ^t Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ^u Gentiles, Is. 49:6. ^v See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10. ^w Comp. I Thess. 1:9. ^x Hab. 2:18 f.; comp. Ps. 115:5; Is. 46:7; Jer. 10:5. ^y Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

²⁶
^q Death and Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

²⁷
^r Comp. Heb. 10:29.
²⁸
^s Man, Gen. 2:7.
^t II Cor. 13:5; Gal. 6:4; comp. Mt. 26:22.

²⁹
^u Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
⁹ Gr. *discriminate*.

³⁰
^v Weak, I Cor. 9:22. [26:12].
^w Sleep, I Sam. 30:6.
^x See Acts 7:60.

³¹
¹⁰ Gr. *discriminated*.

³²
¹¹ Or, *when we are judged of the Lord, we are chastened*.
^y Chastening, Pr. 3:11.
^z II Sam. 7:14; Ps. 94:12; Heb. 12:7-10; Rev. 3:19.

^a See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
^b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
^c See ch. 1:20.
^d The World, Rev. 10:6.

³³
^e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^f See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^g See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^h See "The Lord's Supper," I Cor. 10:16.

³⁴
ⁱ See v. 21.
^j See v. 22.
^k See "Teaching of Paul" on "Church Government," Acts 5:1.
^l Ch. 7:17; 16:1; see ch. 4:17.
^m See ch. 4:19.

¹
ⁿ Ch. 14:1; comp. 5:4.
^o Spiritual, Job 4:15.
^p See "Gifts of the Spirit," John 14:16.

^q See Rom. 1:13.
^r Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

²
^s Eph. 2:11 f.; comp. I Pet.

3
a See "The Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
b I John 4:2 f.; comp. Mt. 22:43; Rev. 1:10.
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
e See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
f See Rom. 9:3.
g See John 13:13; Rom. 10:9.
h See Rom. 12:6 f.; comp. v. 11; Eph. 4:4-11; Heb. 2:4.
i Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16.
j See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
k Labor, Ex. 23:12.
l One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
m Comp. ch. 15:28; Eph. 1:23; 4:6.
n Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
o Eph. 4:12; comp. vs. 12-30; ch. 14:26.
8
p Words, Ps. 15:23.
q Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
r Ch. 2:6; comp. II Cor. 1:12.
s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
t Comp. ch. 2:11, 16; Rom. 15:14; II Cor. 2:14; 4:6; 8:7; 11:6.
u Faith, Heb. 11:1.
v Comp. ch. 13:2; II Cor. 4:13.
w Vs. 28, 30.
x Healing, Jer. 30:13.
y Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
z V. 28 f.; Gal. 3:5.
1 Gr. powers.
a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
b Comp. ch. 11:4; 13:2, 8.
c Comp. ch. 14:29; I John 4:1.
d Spirits, Job 4:15.
e Vs. 28, 30; ch. 13:1; 14:2 f.
f Tongues, Mk. 16:17.
g See v. 4.
h Rom. 12:4; see ch. 10:17.
i Body, Num. 25:8.
j See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
k See v. 27.

^{a b} in the Spirit of ^c God saith, ^d Jē-šūs is ^e ān-āth-ē-mā; and no man can say, Jē-šūs is ^{i g} Lord, but in the Holy Spirit.
 4 Now there are ^h diversities of ⁱ gifts, but the same Spirit. 5 And there are diversities of ^j ministrations, and the same Lord. 6 And there are diversities of ^k workings, but the ^l same ^m God, who worketh all things in all. 7 But to each one is given the ⁿ manifestation of the Spirit ^o to profit withal. 8 For to one is given through the Spirit the ^p word of ^{q r} wisdom; and to another the word of ^{s t} knowledge, according to the same Spirit: 9 to another ^{u v} faith, in the same Spirit; and to another ^w gifts of ^x healings, in the one Spirit; 10 and to another workings of ^{y z} ¹ miracles; and to another ^{a b} prophecy; and to another ^c discernings of ^d spirits: to another ^e divers ^c kinds of tongues; and to another the ^{*} interpretation of ^f tongues: 11 but all these worketh the one and the same Spirit, ^g dividing to each one severally even as he will.

12 For ^h as the ⁱ body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of the body, being many, are ^j one body; ^k so

Var. Rend.—V. 10. prophecy—i.e. speaking in the spirit, *Al. DeW.* V. 24. lacked—is inferior, *DeW. Me. Ol. Rū.*

also is ^l Christ. 13 For ^m in one Spirit were we all ⁿ baptized into one body, whether ^{o p} Jews or ^q Greeks, whether ^r bond or ^{s t} free; and were all made to ^{u v} drink of one Spirit. 14 For the body is not one member, but many. 15 If the ^w foot shall say, Because I am not the ^x hand, I am not of the body; it is not therefore not of the body. 16 And if the ^y ear shall say, Because I am not the ^z eye, I am not of the body; it is not therefore not of the body. 17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the [†] smelling? 18 But now hath ^a God ^b set the members each one of them in the body, ^c even as it ^d pleased him. 19 And if they were all one member, where were the body? 20 But now they are many members, but one body. 21 And the eye cannot say to the hand, I have no need of thee: or again the head to the feet, I have no need of you. 22 Nay, much rather, those members of the body which seem to be more feeble are necessary: 23 and those ^{parts} of the body, which we think to be less ^e honorable, upon these we ² bestow more abundant honor; and our uncomely ^{parts} have more abundant comeliness; 24 whereas our comely ^{parts} have no need: but God tempered the body together, giving more abundant honor to that ^{part} which lacked; 25 that there should be no

^l Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
13
m Comp. Eph. 2:18.
n Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
o The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
p Gal. 3:28; Col. 3:11; comp. Rom. 3:22.
q The Greeks, Eph. 2:13-18;
r Bondage, Acts 11:20.
s Freedom, John 8:33.
t See "Liberty," Rom. 8:21.
u Drink, Hos. 4:18.
v Comp. John 7:37-39.
15
w Foot, Gen. 18:4.
x Hand, Gen. 16:12.
16
y Ear, Ex. 29:20.
z Eye, Ps. 17:8.
18
a God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
b See v. 28.
c See v. 11; comp. Rom. 12:6.
d Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
23
e Honor, Mal. 1:6.
2 Or, put on.

* **INTERPRETATION.**—Act of rendering the Obscure clear. Of Dreams—Gen. 40:5, 8, 12, 16, 18; Ju. 7:15; Dan. 2:4-7, 9, 16, 24-26, 30, 36, 45; 4:6, 7, 9, 18, 19, 24; 5:12; 7:16. Of Tongues.—I Cor. 12:10.
 Of Words.—Mk. 5:41; 15:34. Of Names.—Mt. 1:23; Mt. 16:18; Mk. 15:22; John 1:41, 42; 9:7; Acts 4:36; 9:36; 13:8; Heb. 7:2.
 Of Writing on the Wall.—Dan. 5:7, 8, 15, 26.
 Private.—II Pet. 1:20. Each hath—I Cor. 14:26.
 Interpreters.—Gen. 42:23; Job 33:23. Joseph—Gen. 40:12. Wisdom as—Eccl. 8:1. Daniel—Dan. 5:12. In Church—I Cor. 14:28.

† **SMELLING.**—Sense of—I Cor. 12:17. Of Raiment—Gen. 27:27; Ps. 45:8; Song of Sol. 4:11. Substitute—Incense—Ex. 30:38. Sweet Savor—Gen. 8:21. Lebanon—Song of Sol. 4:11. Sweet Odors—Lev. 26:31; Phil. 4:18. Breath—Song of Sol. 7:8. Idols incapable of—Deut. 4:28; Ps. 115:6. Fire—Dan. 3:27. Battle—Job 39:25.
Figurative of.—Spikenard—Song of Sol. 1:12. Vines—Song of Sol. 2:13. Oils—Song of Sol. 4:10. Mandrakes—Song of Sol. 7:13.
Figurative.—Of Israel—Hos. 14:6.

²⁶
a See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
b Honor, Mal. 1:6.
1 Or, *glorified*.
c Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.

²⁷
d See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
e V. 12; comp. ch. 1:2; Eph. 1:23; 4:12; Col. 1:18, 24; 2:19.
f Body, Num. 25:3.
g See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
h Eph. 5:30; see Rom. 12:5.
2 Or, *members each in his part*.

²⁸
i God, Gen. 1:1. See v. 18.
j See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
l See ch. 10:32.
m Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
n Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. Epl. 2:20; 3:5; see Acts 13:1.
p See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
r See Acts 13:1. Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
3 Gr. *powers*.
s Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16.
t Healing, Jer. 30:13.
u Help, Acts 26:22.
v Government, Neh. 8:9.
4 Or, *wise counsels*.
w See v. 10.
x Tongues, Mk. 16:17.

³⁰
y Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.

³¹
z Ch. 14:1, 39.

¹
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

schism in the body; but *that* the members should have the same care one for another. 26 And whether one member ^a suffereth, all the members suffer with it; or *one* member is ^b honored, all the members ^c rejoice with it. 27 Now ye are ^d *the* body of ^e Christ, and ^f severally members thereof. 28 And ^g God hath ^h set ⁱ some in ^j the church, first ^k apostles, secondly ^l prophets, thirdly ^m teachers, then ⁿ miracles, then ^o gifts of ^p healings, ^q helps, ^r governments, ^s divers ^t kinds of ^u tongues. 29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all *workers of* ^v miracles? 30 have all gifts of healings? do all speak with tongues? do all ^w interpret? 31 But ^x desire earnestly the greater gifts. And moreover a most excellent way show I unto you.

13 If ^a I speak with the ^b tongues of ^c men and of ^d angels, but have not ^e love, I am

Var. Rend.—V. 27. severally—a part (i.e. belonging to the earthly portion of the ideal church), *Ev.* V. 28. helps—i.e. the functions of the diaconate, *Me.* governments—Or, wise counsels, *r marg.*; i.e. the functions of the presbytery, *Me.* V. 31. moreover . . . show—a still more excellent way I show, *r.* desire earnestly—*So Wo.*; seek zealously, *Sta. Al. Be. DeW. Ev. Me. Ol. Rü.*; be zealous after, *FIN.* a most excellent way—a more excellent way (rather, an eminently excellent way, *Al.*) *Vulg. Chrys. Be. Me. Da.*; a way in addition, *Ev.*; a super-excellent way, *FIN.*; a way above all others, *MAS.* Chap. 13.—V. 3. bestow—*More lit.* dole out in food, *Ev. VIN. FIN. EDW. MAS.*

Vs. 4-7. "Love suffers long, shows kindness. Love envies not, makes no self-display; Is not puffed up, behaves not unseemly; Seeks not her advantage, is not embittered; Imputes not evil, rejoices not at wrong, but shares in the joy of the truth. All things she tolerates, all things she believes; All things she hopes for, all things she endures." *FIN.*

* LOVE.—Song of Sol. 8:6, 7; Lu. 7:42, 47; I Cor. 8:1; 13:1-13; 16:14; Eph. 5:2; Phil. 1:9; Col. 3:12-14; I Thess. 5:8; I Tim. 1:5.

Source is in God.—I John 4:16.

Love of God.—For Men—Ex. 20:6; Deut. 5:10; 7:9; 10:18; II Sam. 12:24; Job 7:17; Ps. 91:14; 103:13, 14; Pr. 8:17; Mt. 5:43-45; 10:29-31; 18:1-14; Lu. 6:35; 12:6, 7; John 14:21, 23; 16:27; 17:23, 26; II Cor. 9:7; 13:19; II Thess. 2:16; I Tim. 2:3, 4; II Pet. 3:9, 15; I John 3:1; Jude 21.

He manifests His Love for Man—Ps. 31:19, 21; 90:1; Pr. 3:12; Is. 38:17; 56:6, 7; Jer. 32:18; Mal. 3:16-18; Mt. 5:45; I Cor. 2:9; Heb. 11:16; 12:6.

become sounding ^a brass, or a ^b clanging ^c cymbal. 2 And if I have *the gift of* ^d prophecy, and know all ^e mysteries and ^f all knowledge; and if I have ^g all faith, so as to ^h remove ⁱ mountains, but have not love, I am nothing. 3 And if I ^j bestow all my ^k goods to feed *the* ^l poor, and if I ^m give my body ⁿ to be ^o burned, but have not love, it profiteth me nothing. 4 Love ^p suffereth long, and is ^q kind; love ^r envieth not; love ^s vaunteth not itself, is not ^t puffed up, ^u doth not behave itself unseemly, ^v seeketh not its own, is not ^w provoked, ^x taketh not account of ^y evil; ^z rejoiceth not in ^a unrighteousness, but ^b rejoiceth with the ^c truth; ^d beareth all things, ^e believeth all things, ^f hopeth all things, endureth all things. 8 Love never faileth: but whether *there be* prophecies, they shall be done away; whether *there be* tongues, they shall cease; whether *there be* knowledge, it shall be done away. 9 For we

V. 4. vaunteth—Rather, displays, *Al. Be. Me. Wo.* V. 5. taketh *which is done to is, Me.* V. 7. be reth—*So practically (rather, is proof against, Ev.) Al. DeW. Field. Me. Sta. Wo. Covereth, r marg.* (i.e. *Covers* other men's faults, *Be. Al. and Rü. perhaps*) *GOU. SCHM.* V. 8. prophecies—i.e. speaking in the spirit, *Var.*; speaking in tongues, *SCHM.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 3. to be burned—*So C D, La. Ti. Tr. Al. Scr.*; that I may glory, *N A B, 17, THEB. WH.* (difference of one letter in Greek).

d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. e Puffed up, I Tim. 3:5. f Ch. 4:6. g Self-denial, Mt. 16:24. h See ch. 10:24; comp. Phil. 2:21. i Selfishness, Phil. 2:4. j See "Anger," Pr. 15:1. k II Cor. 5:19. l Evil, Ps. 97:10. m Comp. II Thess. 2:12. n See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. o Comp. II John 4; III John 3 f. p Truth, John 14:6. q Ch. 9:12. r See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21. s Or, *covereth*. Comp. I Pet. 4:8. t See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. u Hope, Pr. 23:18.

By sending His Son—John 3:16; 14:21, 23; 15:13; 17:26; Rom. 5:6-8; 8:31, 32, 38, 39; II Cor. 5:14-19; Gal. 2:20; Eph. 1:3-14; 2:4-7; 3:1-6; Col. 1:19, 20; Titus 3:4-6; I John 4:7-19. For Israel—Ex. 6:7, 8; Deut. 4:37; 7:7, 8, 12, 13; 13:17; 23:5; Is. 43:3, 4; 63:9; Zeph. 3:17; Mal. 1:1-5; Rom. 11:28, 29. His Love manifested—Ex. 6:7, 8; 19:4; Lev. 25:42; 26:12; Deut. 28:9; 32:9-14; Is. 5:1-4; 49:14-23; 54:5-17; Jer. 31:1-14; Hos. 11:4.

For Christ—Mt. 3:17; 12:18; 17:5; Mk. 9:7; Lu. 9:35; John 3:35; 5:20; 15:9; 17:23, 24, 26.

Love for God.—Deut. 7:10; 10:12; 11:1, 22; 19:9; 30:6, 16, 20; Josh. 23:11; Ju. 5:31; Ps. 5:11; 18:1; 31:23; 37:4; 63:5, 6;

d Brass, Josh. 22:8.
e Comp. Ps. 150:5 Sept.
f See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
²
g See v. 8; ch. 11:4; 14:1, 39; Acts 13:1; comp. Mt. 7:22.
h Mystery, I Cor. 15:51.
i See Rom. 15:14.
j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
k Ch. 12:9.
l Faith, Heb. 11:1.
m Mt. 17:20; 21:21.
n Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

³
o See "Liberal-ity," Rom. 12:8.
p See "Almsgiving," Job 29:13.
q Goods, Num. 31:9.
r Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
s The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
t Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
u Dan. 3:28.
v Many ancient authorities read that I may glory.
v See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.

⁴
w See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
x Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16.
y Pr. 10:12; 17:9; I Thess. 5:14; I Pet. 4:8.
z Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
a See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.
b Comp. Acts 7:9.
c See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

^a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^b V. 12; see ch. 8:2.
^c Prophecy, 1an. 2:29.
^d Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
^e See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
^f See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
^g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^h Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ Comp. II Cor. 5:7; Phil. 3:12; Jas. 1:23.
^j Mirror, Ex. 38:8.
^k See "Darkness," Job 38:9.
^l See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
^m Gr. in a riddle, Face, Is. 6:2.
ⁿ Gen. 32:30; Num. 12:8; I John 3:2.
^o See ch. 8:3.
^p Faith, Heb. 11:1; 23:18.
^q Hope, Pr. 23:18.
^r Gr. greater, Comp. Mt. 18:1, 4; 23:11.
^s See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
^{ab} know in part, and we ^c prophesy in part; 10 but when that which is ^d perfect is come, that which is in part shall be done away. 11 When ^e I was a ^f child, I spake as a child, I felt as a child, I ^g thought as a child: now that I am become a ^h man, I have put away childish things. 12 For now we ⁱ see in a ^j mirror, ^k ^l ^m darkly; but then ⁿ ^o face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know fully even as also I ^p was fully known. 13 But now abideth ^q faith, ^r hope, love, these three; and the ^s greatest of these is love.
14 yet ^t ^u desire earnestly ^v ^w spiritual gifts, but rather that

Var. Rend.—V. 11. child—So GOU; rather, babe, Var. FIN. am—So GOU; SCHM.; have, Var. FIN. childish things—Lit. the things of a child, Var. FIN.; childishness, EDW. V. 12. in a—So GOU; by means of, Scott, FIN. SCHM. darkly.—So nearly DeW. Ol. (lit. in a riddle); (see) by aid of a dark discourse (viz. the gospel revelation), Al. Mc.; look upon a riddle (viz. God's deep counsel of redemption), Ev. perhaps, so Ru. nearly; in (the shape of) a riddle, FIN.; in a riddle, EDW. GOU.; riddle-like, SCHM. fully (twice)—clearly, SCHM.; omit, R. V. 13.

69:36; 73:25, 26; 97:10; Pr. 23:26; Lu. 11:42; 8:28; I Cor. 8:3; II Thess. 3:5; I John 5:2-5.

With all the Heart—Deut. 6:5; 11:13; 13:3; 30:6; Josh. 22:5; Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:30; Lu. 10:27.

Love of Christ.—Passeth Knowledge—Eph. 3:17-19. Constraining—II Cor. 5:14. To the Father—John 14:31. For the Lost—Is. 40:11; Mt. 23:37; Mk. 3:5; 10:21; Lu. 19:10. For His Church—Eph. 5:2, 25, 29. For John the Apostle—John 13:23; 19:26; 20:2; 21:7, 20. For Peter—Lu. 22:31-32. For His Disciples—John 14:21; 15:9-15; Rom. 8:35-39; Gal. 2:20; II Thess. 2:13; I John 4:19; Rev. 1:5; 3:9, 19. For Lazarus, Mary and Martha—John 11:5, 33-36.

Love for Christ.—Mt. 10:37-39; 26:35; Mk. 16:10; Lu. 7:37-50; 23:27, 55, 56; 24:1-10; John 8:42; 10:17; 11:16; 13:37; 14:21-24; 19:38-42; 20:1-18; 21:15-17; II Cor. 8:8, 9; Jas. 1:12; I Pet. 1:8.

For Brethren.—Ps. 33:1-3; Mal. 2:10; John 13:14, 15, 34, 35; 15:12, 13, 17; Acts 2:13; 28:15; Rom. 12:14-16; 13:8; 14:19, 21; 15:1-7; I Cor. 10:24; 16:22; Gal. 5:13-15; 6:1, 2, 10; Eph. 4:2, 32; Phil. 2:2; I Thess. 3:12; 4:9, 10, 18; Col. 2:2; Philemon 6; Heb. 13:1; I Pet. 1:22; 2:17; 3:8; 4:8; 8:10-19; 4:27-11, 20, 21; 5:2.

For Neighbors.—Ex. 20:17; Job 31:16-22; 42:11; Pr. 17:9; Mt. 7:12.

As Thyself—Lev. 19:18; Mt. 19:19; 22:39, 40; Mk. 12:31, 33; Lu. 10:25-37; Rom. 13:8-10; Gal. 5:14, 15; Jas. 2:8.

For Friends.—Ex. 32:31, 32; I Sam. 16:21; 18:1, 16; 20:16, 17; II Sam. 1:26; I Ki. 5:1; 18:4; Neh. 5:17-19; Pr. 17:17; 18:24; 27:10, 17; Lu. 7:2-10; John 11:11; 15:13-15.

Love for Enemies.—Ex. 23:4, 5; Pr. 24:17; Mt. 5:43, 44, 46; Lu. 6:27, 32, 35; Acts 7:60; 26:29; Rom. 12:20; I Cor. 13:5.

For Sojourners.—Ex. 22:21; Lev. 19:34; 25:35; Deut. 10:18, 19; II Ki. 6:21-23; Jer. 2:25.

Love for Children.—Gen. 22:2; 30:1; 44:20; II Sam. 1:23; 18:33; Ps. 127:3-5; Is. 2:17-18; Mk. 10:13-16; Lu. 18:15-17; Titus 2:4.

Man's Love for his Fellow-man.—Ps. 133:1-3; Mt. 25:34-

ye may ^y prophesy. 2 For he that ^z speaketh in a ^a tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto ^b God; for no man ^c understandeth; but in the ^c spirit he speaketh ^d ^e mysteries. 3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men ^f ^g edification, and ^h ⁱ exhortation, and ^j consolation. 4

He that speaketh in a tongue ^k ^l edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth ^m ⁿ edifieth the ^j church.

5 Now I would have you all speak with tongues, but ^k rather that ye should prophesy: and greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with

tongues, except he ^l interpret, that the church may receive

now—i.e. this being so, Al. DeW. Ev. Me. Ol. Sta. VIN. MAS. GOU. SCHM.; i.e. in this life, Ru. Wo. abideth—i.e. continues in the life to come, Me. DeW. Ev. VIN. FIN. MAS.; i.e. continues in this present life, Chrys. Ru.; remains as in a reckoning, Be. Chap. 14.—V. 1. desire earnestly—So GOU.; be zealous about SCHM. strive after, Al. DeW. Me. Ol. (covet and cherish, Wo.) prophesy—i.e. speak in the spirit: so throughout the chapter; speak out of inspiration, SCHM. V. 2. in a tongue—Not necessarily in a foreign tongue, Ev. so vs. 13, 14 and throughout; in the language of tongues, SCHM. V. 3. exhortation—So SCHM.; comfort, GOU. R. V. 4. edifieth—See ch. 8:1.

^s See "Teaching of Paul" on "Life," Acts 8:1.
^t Ch. 16:14.
^u V. 39; ch. 12:31.
^v See "Choice," I Ki. 18:21.
^w Spiritual, Job 4:15.
^x See "Gifts of the Spirit," John 14:16.
^y See ch. 13:2.

^z Vs. 18, 19, 26, 27; ch. 12:10, 28, 30; 13:1.
^a Tongues, Mk. 16:17.
^b God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Gr. *hēarchē*.
^d Spirit, Job 4:15.
^e Mystery, I Cor. 15:51.
^f Ch. 13:2.

^g Edification, Rom. 14:19.
^h Vs. 5, 12, 17, 26.
ⁱ Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
^j Or, comfort.
^k Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

^l Gr. *buildeth up*.
^m Church, Acts 20:28.

ⁿ Num. 11:29.
^o Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.

40; Mk. 9:41; Lu. 6:31-35; I Cor. 10:24; Gal. 6:1, 2, 10; Eph. 4:2, 32; Phil. 2:2; I Thess. 5:8, 13, 14; Jas. 1:12.

Love of Man and Woman.—Gen. 24:67; 29:18-20, 30, 32; 34:3, 12; Ju. 16:4; Ruth Chaps. 2-4; I Sam. 1:5; II Sam. 13:1; I Ki. 11:1; II Chr. 11:21; Esth. 2:17; Song of Sol. 1:4, 7; 2:4-8; 3:2; 4:1, 7-10; 5:1, 9, 16; Hos. 3:1; John 11:5, 36; Eph. 5:25, 28-31; Col. 3:19; Titus 2:4.

Love for God cannot exist with: Love of the World—I John 2:15; Jas. 4:4. Love of Mammon—Mt. 6:24; Lu. 16:13. Love of Self—Mt. 10:39; 16:25-26; Mk. 8:35-36; Lu. 9:24-25; John 12:25-26. Love of Satan—Ps. 97:10; Mt. 4:10; Lu. 4:8; John 12:31; 14:30. Sinful Fear—I Tim. 1:7; I John 4:18. Hatred of a Brother—Mt. 5:22; I John 3:10-16; 4:20-21. Love's Antagonism with Sin—Gen. 18:23-33; Ex. 20:5; Deut. 7:10-11; 10:17-18; Ps. 27:5; 97:10; Is. 63:1-4; Hos. 3:1; Mt. 23:37-39; 26:48-50; 27:3-5; Lu. 15:11-32; John 13:21-27; I Cor. 4:21; Heb. 12:6; Rev. 2:2-6; 2:9-10; 2:13-16; 2:19-28; 3:1-5; 3:8-12; 3:15-21.

Love as an Active Principle.—John 14:15; Gal. 2:19-20; Heb. 13:1-2; Jude 21; I John 2:5; 3:17; 4:8; II John 6.

An Evidence of the New Life.—John 13:35; 14:23-24; Gal. 2:19-20; Col. 1:4-8; I Thess. 1:3; II Tim. 1:7; I John 3:14-17; 4:12-13.

Love is the Fulfilling of the Law.—Mt. 22:40; Mk. 12:23; Lu. 10:28; Rom. 13:10; I Cor. 13:1-7; I Tim. 1:5.

Love is the Fruit of the Spirit.—Mt. 7:16-20; Rom. 5:3-5; 6:21-22; I Cor. 13:4-7; Gal. 5:22; Eph. 5:8-11; Col. 3:12-14.

True Love is without Hypocrisy.—Mt. 7:3-5; 22:16-22; Rom. 12:9; Eph. 6:24; I Pet. 1:22; II Pet. 2:15.

The Measure of Love.—Mk. 12:33; John 3:16; 13:34; 15:13; Rom. 8:35-39; I Cor. 2:2; II Tim. 4:8; I John 4:10-11.

Love constrains to Unselfish Service.—I Cor. 4:9-13; 9:16-23; II Cor. 4:8-12; 5:14; Gal. 4:15; Phil. 4:12-13; Heb. 10:24; I Pet. 3:10.

Love at its Topmost Height.—Mt. 26:6-13; John 13:34-35; 15:12; I Cor. 16:14; Gal. 2:20; 6:14; Phil. 2:12-18; II Tim. 4:6-8.

[cont.]

a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
b See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
c Pa. 1, Acts 8:1.
d Tongues, Mk. 16:17.
e Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
f 1 V. 26; Eph. 1:17.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
h See ch. 12:8.
i Prophecy, 1 an. 2:29.
j Instruction, Is. 54:13.
k 1 V. 26; comp. Acts 2:42; Rom. 6:17.
l Life, Gen. 2:7.
m Voice, Gen. 27:22.
n Pipe, 1 Sam. 10:5. [10:12.
o Harp, 1 Ki. 19:17.
p See "Music," 1 Chr. 6:31.
q Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
r Comp. Num. 10:9; Jer. 4:19; Ez. 33:3-6; Joel 2:1. [22:12.
s War, Josh. 6:4.
t Comp. ch. 9:26.
u Air, 1 Cor. 9:26.
v World, Rev. 10:6.
1 Or, *nothing is without voice*.
w See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
x Barbarian, Acts 28:2.
2 Or, *in my case*.
3 Zeal, Titus 2:14.
z See "Gifts of the Spirit," John 14:16.
a Spiritual, Job 4:15.
b Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
c Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
d Edification, Rom. 14:19.
e The Church, Acts 20:28.

edifying. 6 But now, ^{a b} brethren, if ^c I come unto you speaking with ^d tongues, what shall I profit you, unless I speak to you either by way of ^e revelation, or of ^{g h} knowledge, or of ⁱ prophesying, or of ^{j k} teaching? 7 Even things without ^l life, giving a ^m voice, whether ⁿ pipe or ^o harp, if they ^p give not a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped? 8 For if ^q the trumpet give an uncertain voice, who shall prepare himself for ^r war? 9 So also ye, unless ye utter by the tongue speech easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye will be ^s speaking into the ^t air. 10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the ^u world, and ^v no kind is without signification. 11 If then I ^w know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be to him that speaketh a ^x barbarian, and he that speaketh will be a barbarian ^y unto me. 12 So also ye, since ye are ^z zealous of ^a ³ spiritual gifts, ^b seek that ye may ^c abound unto the ^d edifying of the ^e church. 13 Wherefore

Var. Rend.—V. 6, by way of—*Lit.* in, *Var.*; in (the way of), *FIN.*; in (one resting on), *SCHM.* V. 7, sounds—*Rather*, notes, *Li.* V. 8, war—*So Al. Da.*; battle, *Ev. Field, Me. EDW. GOU. SCHM.* V. 10, voices—as opposed to articulate language, *Ev. EDW. VIN. FIN., same word as sound, vs. 7, 8; languages, Al. DeW. Rü.* without signification—*So practically DeW. Me. Rü. (lit. without voice or language); nothing is without voice, Ev. r. marg.* V. 11, barbarian—*So FIN.*; foreigner, *Al. Wo. EDW.* V. 12, spiritual gifts—*So Al. DeW. Ol. EDW.*; strictly, of spirits, *Var. Me. Ev. FIN.* V. 13, pray... interpret—*So Ev. Ol. Rü. FIN. (Al. Sta. nearly); pray (in the ecstasy) with*

let him that speaketh in a tongue ^f pray that he may ^g interpret. 14 For if I pray in a tongue, my ^h spirit prayeth, but my ⁱ understanding is ^j unfruitful. 15 ^k What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will ^{l m} sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also. 16 Else if thou ⁿ bless with the spirit, how shall he that filleth the place of ^o the unlearned say ^p the *Ä-mën'* at thy ^q giving of thanks, seeing he knoweth not what thou sayest? 17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not ^r edified. 18 I thank God, I speak with tongues more than you all: 19 howbeit in the church I had rather speak five ^s words with my understanding, than ten thousand words in a tongue.

20 ^t Brethren, ^u be not ^v children in ^w mind: yet in ^x malice ^y be ye ^z babes, but in mind be ^a men. 21 In ^b the law it is ^c written, ^d By men of ^e strange tongues and by the ^f lips of

intent to interpret, *DeW. Me. Wi.*; pray for the gift of interpretation, *MAS.*; pray the speaker in tongues (about the gift) that he interpret, *SCHM.* V. 16, filled the place of—*i.e. is in the condition of, Al. Be. DeW. Ol. Sta. (Rü. nearly); occupies the place of, Me. Wo. GOU.* the unlearned—*So EDW. FIN.*; *lit.* private man, plain man, *Al.*; layman, *Ev. (i.e. one who has not the gift of speaking or interpreting, Al. DeW. Me. Sta. r. marg.); inexperienced (in public affairs), GOU.*; uninitiated, *SCHM.* V. 20, yet—howbeit, *GOU. r.*; but, *SCHM.* children—babes, *Var.*
Var. Read.—Chap. 14.—V. 21, by... strangers—other lips, *D.*; with the lips of others (*i.e. strangers*), *SA B, Edd.*

3:18. Keeps himself in Love of God—Jude 21. Increases in Love—I Thess. 3:12.

Forsaken Love.—Mt. 26:14-16; John 5:42; 6:66-67; Gal. 3:1-3; 11 Tim. 4:10; Rev. 2:4; 3:1-2.

Loving Chief Seats.—Mt. 23:6; Lu. 11:43; 20:46.

Loving Darkness rather than Light.—John 3:19.

Love to stand praying.—Mt. 6:5.

* MALICE.—In a Wide Sense, Wickedness—Ps. 94:23; 119:150; 1 Cor. 14:20; Eph. 4:31; Col. 3:8; Titus 3:3; Jas. 1:21; 1 Pet. 2:1.

The Leaven of Malice.—1 Cor. 5:8. The sense "spitefulness" is a late usage not found in the Bible. The word indicates all sorts of "evil," as above. "Evil" = Trouble—Mt. 6:34. Maliciousness—Rom. 1:29. Hatred coupled with a Desire and Effort to injure.

Instances of.—Cain—Gen. 4:5. Esau—Gen. 27:41. Jo-

13 [5:44.
f Prayer, Mt.
g Interpretation,
1 Cor. 12:10.

14 [4:15
h Spirit, Job
i See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
j See "Fruit,"
Lev. 23:40.

15
k V. 26; comp.
Acts 21:22.
l Songs, Ex. 15:1.
m Comp. Eph.
5:19; Col. 3:16.

16 [12:3.
n Blessing, Gen.
4 Or, *him that is without gifts*, and so in vs. 23, 24.

o Comp. Deut.
27:15-26;
1 Chr. 16:36
(Ps. 106:48);
Neh. 5:13;
8:6; Jer. 11:5;
28:6; Rev.
5:14; 7:12.

p Thanksgiving,
II Tim. 4:15.
q Mt. 15:36.

17
5 Gr. *builded up*.
19 [15:23.
r Words, Pr.

20
s See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
t See Rom. 1:13.
u Eph. 4:14; comp. Heb. 5:12 f.

v Children, Gen. 3:16. [38:36.
w Mind, Job
x Comp. Ps.
131:2; Rom.
16:19; 1 Pet.
2:2; see Mt.
18:3.

y See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Babes," Lu. 2:21.
z Man, Gen. 2:7.
6 Gr. *of full age*.
Comp. ch. 2:6.

21
a The Law,
Deut. 31:24.
b See John
10:34; comp.
v. 34. [4:14.
c Writing, 1 Cor.
7: Q. Is. 28:11 f.
d See "Lan-
guage," Neh.
13:24.

e Lips, Job 2:10.

The Characteristics of Love.—Precious—Pr. 15:17. Unquenchable—Pr. 17:17; Song of Sol. 8:7. Covereth Sins—Pr. 10:12; 1 Pet. 4:8. Strong as Death—Song of Sol. 8:6. Worketh no ill.—Rom. 13:10. Casteth out Fear—I John 4:18.

Is without Hypocrisy.—Rom. 12:9. Is tenderly affectionate—Rom. 12:10.

In Honor prefers Another.—Rom. 2:10. Accords with Others—Phil. 2:2. (See 1 Cor. 13th Chap.)

The Christian "in Love," in Twelve Particulars: Before God in Love—Eph. 1:4. Rooted and grounded in Love—Eph. 3:17. Forbears One Another in Love—Eph. 4:2. Speaks the Truth in Love—Eph. 4:15. Edifies Body in Love—Eph. 4:16. Walks in Love—Eph. 5:2. Knit together in Love—Col. 2:2. Does all his Acts in Love—I Cor. 16:14. Is Unfeigned in Love—II Cor. 6:6. Is Truthful in Love—I John

^a See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
^b See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^c The Gospel must be heard, Mk. 16:15.
^d [16:17].
^e Tongues, Mk. Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22. [11:1].
^f Faith, Heb.
^g Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^h See v. 1.
ⁱ The Church, Acts 20:28.
^j See "Congregation," Heb. 2:12. [2:13].
^k Comp. Acts.
^l See "Insanity," I Sam. 21:15.
^m Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
ⁿ John 16:8.
^o Or, convicted.
^p [4:19].
^q Comp. John.
^r See "Knowledge of God," Gen. 1:1. [15:9].
^s Heart, Acts.
^t Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
^u Lu. 17:16.
^v Face, Is. 6:2.
^w Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^x Is. 45:14; Zech. 8:23; comp. Dan. 2:47.
^y Acts 4:13.
^z Or, in.
^a See v. 15.
^b Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^c Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^d Comp. ch. 12:8-10.
^e Psalms, Ps. 1:1.
^f Eph. 5:19.
^g Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^h See v. 6.
ⁱ Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
^j Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
^k Edification, Rom. 14:19.
^l See "Teaching of Paul" on "The Church," Acts 8:1.
^m Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^o Comp. vs. 32.
^p 37; seech. 13:2.
^q Comp. ch. 12:10. [note].
^r Gr. discrimi-

^a strangers will ^b I speak unto this people; and not even thus will they ^c hear me, saith the Lord.
22 Wherefore ^d tongues are for a ^e sign, not to them that ^f believe, but to the unbelieving: but ^g *h* prophesying *is for a sign*, not to the unbelieving, but to them that believe. 23 If therefore the whole ⁱ church be ^j assembled together and all speak with tongues, and there come in men unlearned or unbelieving, will they not say that ^k ye are ^l mad? 24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one unbelieving or unlearned, he is ^{m n} ¹ reproved by all, he is judged by all; 25 ^o ^p the secrets of his ^q heart are made ^r manifest; and so he will ^s fall down on his ^t face and ^u worship God, ^v declaring that God is ^w among you indeed.
26 ^w What is it then, ^{x y} brethren? When ye come together, ^z each one hath a ^{a b} psalm, hath a ^{c d} teaching, hath a ^e revelation, hath a tongue, hath an ^f interpretation. Let all things be done unto ^g edifying. 27 ^h If any ⁱ man speaketh in a tongue, let ^j it be by two, or at the most three, and ^k that in turn; and let one interpret: 28 but if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God. 29 And let the ^{l k} prophets speak ^m by two or three, and let the others ⁿ discern. 30 But if a revelation be

Var. Rend.—Vs. 23, 24. unlearned—*i.e.* in the faith, *DeW.* *Ev.* HODGE, but *Al. Me. Sta. MAS.* explain the word as in v. 16. V. 24. reproved—convicted, *Al. Da. EDW. SCHM.* judged—*So nearly DeW. Me. Ol. GOU.*; examined, sifted, *Al. Da. Li.*; brought to judgment, *EDW.*; fathomed, *SCHM.* V. 25. among—*Al. DeW. perhaps, FIN.*; in, *Me. GOU. SCHM.* V. 26. teaching—*i.e.* discourse of doctrine, *Al. Me. SCHM.* V. 29. the others—*i.e.* other prophets, *DeW. Me. Ol. FIN.* V. 31. all can prophesy—all may prophesy, *DeW. Rü.*; have it in your own power that you

made to another sitting by, let the first keep silence. 31 For ye all can prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be ^m ⁴ exhorted; 32 and the ⁿ spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets; 33 for ^o God is not a *God of* ^p confusion, but of ^q peace.
As in ^r all the churches of the ^s saints, 34 let the ^{u v} women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but ^x let them be in subjection, as also ^y saith ^z the law. 35 And if they would learn anything, let them ask their own ^a husbands at ^b home: for it is ^c shameful for a woman to speak in the church. 36 What? was it from you that the ^e word of God went forth? or came it unto you alone?
37 ^d If any man thinketh himself to be a prophet, or ^e ^f spiritual, let him take ^g knowledge of the ^h things which I ⁱ write unto you, ^j that they are the ^k commandment of the Lord. 38 ^l But if any man is ^m ignorant, let him be ignorant.
39 Wherefore, my brethren, ⁿ desire earnestly to ^o prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues. 40 But ^p let all things be done decently and in order.

15 Now ^q I make known unto you, brethren, the ^{r s t} ⁷ gospel which I ^u preached unto you, which all should prophesy, *Al. Ev. Me. Sta.* exhorted—*So SCHM.*; or, heartened, *Ev.*; comforted, *R.*; encouraged, *FIN.* V. 34. churches—*i.e.* assemblies, *Be. Me. Ol.*; church assemblies, *FIN.*
Var. Read.—Vs. 33, 34. peace . . . saints—*So Tr. Al. Rü.*, so *WH.*, who however connect as in all the churches with v. 31; of peace, as in all churches of the saints let the women keep, *Ti. WH.* ² (*so Me. DeW.*); of peace. As in all churches let the wives of the saints keep, *La. V.* 38. let him be ignorant—*So N. A. B D* ³ *Ds.*, *Tr.* ¹ *Al.*; he is not known, *N. A. B D.*, *La. Ti. Tr.* ² *WH.*

¹ *q* Gal. 1:11; comp. Rom. 2:16.
² *r* See "The Church," Acts 20:28. ³ *s* The Gospel, Mk. 16:15. ⁴ *t* See ch. 3:6; 4:15; comp. Rom. 2:16. ⁵ *u* See marginal note on ch. 4:15. ⁶ *v* Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ⁷ *w* See marginal note on ch. 1:17.

31
^m Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
⁴ Or, comforted.
32
ⁿ Spirit, Job 4:15.
33
^o See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^p Comp. v. 40.
^q Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^r Comp. ch. 4:17; see ch. 7:17. [14:12].
^s Saints, Rev. 1:11 f.; I Pet. 3:1.
^t See Acts 9:13.
34
^u See "Teaching of Paul" on "Women," Acts 8:1.
^v Women, Ruth 3:9. [11:5, 13].
^w Comp. ch. 12:11 f.; I Pet. 3:1.
^x Q. Gen. 3:16?
^y Law, Deut. 31:24.
35
^z Husbands, I Cor. 7:16.
^a Home, Lev. 18:9.
^b See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
36
^c Word of God, John 6:63.
37
^d Comp. II Cor. 10:7. [4:15].
^e Spiritual, Job 4:15.
^f See ch. 2:15.
^g Knowledge, Fr. 1:7.
^h See "First Epistle to the Corinthians," I Cor. 1:1.
ⁱ Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^j Comp. ch. 7:40; I John 4:6.
^k Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
38
⁶ Many ancient authorities read *But if any man knoweth not, he is not known.* Comp. ch. 8:3.
^l Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
39
^m See "Choice," I Ki. 18:21.
ⁿ See ch. 12:31.
^o V. 1; see ch. 13:2.
40
^p See v. 33.
^r See "The Church," Acts 20:28. ^s The Gospel, Mk. 16:15. ^t See ch. 3:6; 4:15; comp. Rom. 2:16. ^u See marginal note on ch. 4:15. ^v Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^w See marginal note on ch. 1:17.

¹
a Rom. 5:2;
comp. Rom.
11:20; II Cor.
1:24.

²
b Salvation of
Saints condi-
tional, Acts
2:40.
c See "Teaching
of Jesus" on
"Character,"
Lu. 2:21.

d See Rom. 11:22.
e Word of God,
John 6:63.
1 Gr. with what
word.

f Paul, Acts 8:1.
g Preaching. See
"Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
2 See marginal
note on ch.
1:17.
h Gal. 3:4; [11:1].
i Faith, Heb.
j See "Van-
ity," Eccl. 1:2.
3 Or, without
cause.

³
k See ch. 11:23.

l Salvation
through the
Death of Je-
sus, Acts 2:40.
m See "Re-
demption,"
Mt. 20:22.

n Death of Je-
sus, Lu. 2:21.
o John 1:29;
Gal. 1:4; Heb.
5:1, 3; I Pet.
2:24.

p Sin, Gen. 3:6.

q See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.
r Is. 53:5-12;
see Mt. 26:24;
Lu. 24:25-27;
Acts 8:32 f.;
17:2 f.; 26:22.

s Scriptures,
II Tim. 3:16.
⁴

t Burial, II Chr.
16:14.

u Resurrection
of Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

v See Mt. 16:21;
John 2:21 f.;
Acts 2:24.

w Third Day,
Lu. 9:22.

x Ps. 16:8 ff.;
Acts 2:31;
26:22.

⁵

y See "Life of Je-
sus," Lu. 2:21.

z Lu. 24:34.

a Peter, Mt. 4:18.

b Ch. 1:12.

c See Mk. 16:14.

d Apostles, Mt. 10:5.

e "Disciples," Mt. 10:17.

f See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

g See vs. 18, 20; Acts 7:60.

i Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.

j James, Jas. 1:1.

k Comp. Lu. 24:33, 36 f.; Acts 1:3 f.

also ye received, ^a wherein also ye stand, ² by which also ye are saved, ^{b c d} if ye hold fast ^{e 1} the word which ^f I ^{g 2} preached unto you, ^h except ye ⁱ believed ^{j 3} in vain. ³ For ^k I delivered unto you first of all that which also I received: that ^{l m n} Christ died ^o for our ^p sins ^{q r} according to the ^s scriptures; ⁴ and that he was ^t buried; and that he hath been ^{u v} raised on the ^w third day ^x according to the scriptures; ⁵ and that ^{y z} he appeared to ^{a b} Cē-phās; then ^{c d} to the twelve; ⁶ then he appeared to above five hundred ^e brethren at once, of whom the greater part remain until now, but some ^g are fallen ^{h i} asleep; ⁷ then he appeared to ^{j k} James; then to all the ^l apostles; ⁸ and last of all, as to the ^m child untimely born, ⁿ he appeared to me also. ⁹ For I am ^o the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I ^{p q} persecuted the ^r church of God. ¹⁰ But by ^s the ^t grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not found ⁵ vain; but I ^{u v} labored more abundantly than they all: yet ^w not I, but the grace of God which was with me. ¹¹ Whether then ^{it} be I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

¹² Now ^x if Christ is ^y preached that he hath been raised from

Var. Rend.—Chap. 15.—V. 2. are—are being, Var. if . . . you—I make known, I say, in what words I preached it unto you, if ye hold it fast, GOU. r: In what word (I ask) did I preach (it) to you?—(you will remember) if you are holding it fast, FIN. the word—what (lit. with what word), Al. Me. DeW.; with what

6 e Brethren, Gen. 13:8. f See "Disciples," Mt. 10:17. g See "Death," Rom. 5:12. h See vs. 18, 20; Acts 7:60. i Sleep, I Sam. 26:12. j James, Jas. 1:1. k Comp. Lu. 24:33, 36 f.; Acts 1:3 f. l See "Children," Gen. 3:16. m See ch. 9:1; comp. Acts 9:3-8; 22:6-18. n See "Paul," Acts 8:1. o Eph. 3:8; comp. II Cor. 12:11; I Tim. 1:15. p Persecution, I Ki. 18:4. q See Acts 8:3. r The Church, Acts 20:28. s See Rom. 12:3. t Grace, John 1:17. u Labor, Ex. 23:12. v II Cor. 11:23; Col. 1:29; I Tim. 4:10. w Comp. ch. 3:3; II Cor. 3:5; Phil. 2:13. x Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. y See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.

the ^z dead, how say some among you that there ^a is no ^b resurrection of the dead? ¹³ But if there is no resurrection of the dead, neither hath Christ been raised: ¹⁴ and ^c if Christ hath not been raised, then is our preaching ⁵ vain, ⁶ your faith also is ⁵ vain. ¹⁵ Yea, and we are found false ^d witnesses of God; because we witnessed of God that he ^e raised up ^f Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead are not raised. ¹⁶ For if the dead are not raised, neither hath Christ been raised: ¹⁷ and if Christ hath not been raised, your faith is vain; ^{1 g h} ye are yet in your sins. ¹⁸ Then they also that are ⁱ fallen asleep ^j in Christ have perished. ¹⁹ ⁸ If we have only ^k hoped in Christ in this ^l life, we are ^m of all ⁿ men most ^o pitiable.

²⁰ But now ^p hath Christ been raised from the dead, the ^q firstfruits of them that ^r are asleep. ²¹ For since ^s by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. ²² For ^t as in ^u Adam all die, so also in ^v Christ shall all be made alive. ²³ But each in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; then ^v they that are Christ's, at ^{w x} his ⁹ coming. ²⁴ Then cometh the end, when he shall deliver up ^{y z} the kingdom to ^{a b 10} God, even the

discourse, EDW. believed—i.e. became believers, Al. DeW. Me. SCHM. in vain—So Al. DeW. Me. Ol. Sta.; without cause, Ev. Ru. (DeW. perhaps); idly, FIN.; hastily, rashly, MAS. V. 3. that—So SCHM.; how that, GOU. r. V. 4. hath been raised—So GOU.; or, is risen, Al. Da. DeW. Me. Sta. Wo.; is raised, SCHM. V. 8. child untimely born—Strictly, the abortion, the untimely born (i.e. the weakly child of a family), Me. Ev. EDW.; one born out of due time, r; the abortion, FIN.; an abortion, GOU. SCHM. V. 12. hath been raised—is risen, Var. V. 15. if so be that—if really as they say, Al. Ol.; if otherwise than, SCHM. V. 19. we . . . life—So (i.e. have only hoped, and have hoped in this life only), Ev. Al. DeW. Me. Sta.; if in this life only we have hope, Be. Ol. r. hope—Lit. hoped, Var.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 15.—V. 14. your—So N A F, La. Tr. Tr.; our, B D*, 17, 67, THEB. WH.¹

z Death, Rom. 5:12.

a Comp. Acts 17:32; 23:8; II Tim. 2:18.

b Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.

¹⁴

c I Thess. 4:14.

d Some ancient authorities read our.

¹⁵

d See "Wit-ness," John 8:17.

e See Acts 2:24.

f Gr. the Christ.

¹⁷

f Salvation through the Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Acts 2:40.

g See Rom. 4:25.

h See "Remis-sion of Sins," Gen. 3:6.

¹⁸

i I Thess. 4:16; Rev. 14:13;

j see v. 6.

k See "Saints," Rev. 14:12.

¹⁹

8 Or, If in this life only we have hoped in Christ &c.

k Hope, Pr. 23:18.

l Life, Gen. 2:7.

m Comp. ch. 4:9; II Tim. 3:12.

n Man. Gen. 2:7.

o See "Pity," Ps. 103:13.

²⁰

p I Pet. 1:3; see Acts 2:24.

q See "Fruit" (fig.), Lev. 23:40.

r V. 23; see Acts 26:23; Rev. 1:5.

²¹

s Rom. 5:12.

²²

t Rom. 5:14-18.

u Adam, Gen. 5:1.

²³

v V. 52; ch. 6:14; I Thess. 4:16.

w See I Thess. 2:19.

x Second Com-ing of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

9 Gr. presence.

²⁴

y Comp. Dan. 2:44; 7:14, 27; II Pet. 1:11.

z See "King-dom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

a Eph. 5:20.

b Fatherhood and Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

10 Gr. the God and Father.

²⁴
a Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.
b Rom. 8:38.

²⁵
c See "Divin-
ities of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
d Ps. 110:1;
comp. Mt.
22:44.
e See "Proph-
ecies concern-
ing Jesus,"
(Gen. 3:15;
f Enemy, Job
31:29; [18:4.
g Feet, Gen.

²⁶
h II Tim. 1:10;
comp. Rev.
20:14; 21:4.
i Death, Rom.
5:12.

²⁷
1 Or, *But when he
shall have said,
All things are
put in subjec-
tion (evidently
excepting him
that did subject
all things unto
him), when, I
say, all things
&c.*
2 Q. Ps. 8:6.

²⁸
j Phil. 3:21.
k Son, Gen.
21:19.
l Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
m See "Charac-
ter of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
n Ch. 12:6;
comp. ch. 3:23.
o One God
alone, Gen. 1:1.

²⁹
p Baptism,
Rom. 6:3.
q Resurrection,
Mt. 22:23.

³⁰
r See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
s II Cor. 11:26.
t Hour, Dan. 3:6.

³¹
u Paul, Acts 8:1.
3 Or, *your
glorifying.*
v Glory, Ps. 7:5.
w Glorifying,
II Cor. 7:4.
x Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
y See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.
z Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21; [31:54.
a Sacrifice, Gen.
b Self-denial,
Mt. 16:24.
c See Rom. 8:36.

d See "Day," Lev. 25:8. 32 e See II Cor. 1:8? f Beasts,
Rev. 15:2. g Ephesus, Acts 18:19. h Ch. 16:8 f. 4 Or,
what doth it profit me, if the dead are not raised? Let us eat &c.

* ASTRONOMY: The Sun, Moon, and Stars are frequently mentioned, but the Law of Appearances governs the Utterance. The Sun rises and sets—Gen. 15:12, 17; 19:23; 28:11; 32:31; Ex. 22:3; Lev. 22:7. It and the Moon become darkened—Is. 13:10; Ez. 32:7; Joel 2:10, 31; 3:15; Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24; Lu. 23:25; Acts 2:20. The Stars are mentioned in Clusters—Job 9:9; 38:31, 32; Is. 13:10; Amos 5:8. But little more can

a Father; when he shall have abolished^b all rule and all authority and power. 25 For^c he must reign,^{d e} till he hath put all his^f enemies under his^g feet. 26 The last enemy that shall be^h abolished isⁱ death. 27 For, He put all things in subjection under his feet. ¹ But when he saith, ² All things are put in subjection, it is evident that he is excepted who did subject all things unto him. 28 And when^j all things have been subjected unto him, then shall the^k Son also himself^{l m} be subjected to him that did subject all things unto him, that^{n o} God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do that are^p baptized for the dead? If the dead are not^q raised at all, why then are they baptized for them? 30 why do we also stand^{r s} in jeopardy every^t hour? 31 ^u I protest by^v that^w ^{x y} glorying in you, ^z brethren, which I have in^{a b c} Christ Jē-sūs our Lord, ^d I die^e daily. 32 If after the manner of men I^f fought with^{g h} beasts atⁱ Eph-ē-sūs, ⁴ what doth it profit me? If the dead

Var. Rend.—V. 27, when he . . . unto him—When he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him—So (he saith, i.e. the prophet, or, it saith, i.e. the scripture) Be. Da. DeW. Ol. Sta. When God shall have declared that all things have been subjected to him, it is evident that they will have been subjected save only him who did subject them to him, Al. Er. perhaps Me. V. 29, for the dead—i.e. in thought of the dead and their resurrection. Ev. after Greek Fathers; on behalf of the dead, Christians who had died unbaptized, Al. DeW. Me. Ru. GOU.; LE. EDW.: to fill the place of the dead, LE CLERIC, HAMMOND, OL.: i.e. the death of Christians leads others to be baptized, FIN.; to the benefit (and essentially at the same time in the place of) the dead, SCHM. V. 31, that glorifying in you—your rejoicing, Be.

are not raised, ⁱ let us^j eat and^k drink, for to-morrow we die. 33 ^l Be not^m deceived: ^{n o} Evil companionships corrupt good morals. 34 ^{p q r} Awake to^{s t} soberness^u righteously, and sin not; for some have^{v w x} no^y knowledge of^z God: I^a speak^b this to^c move you to^c shame.

35 But^d some one will say, ^e How are^f the dead raised? and with what manner of^g body do they come? 36 ^h Thouⁱ foolish one, that which thou thyself^{j k} sowest is not quickened except it die: 37 and that which thou sowest, thou sowest not the body that shall be, but a bare^l grain, it may chance of^m wheat, or of some other kind; 38 butⁿ God giveth it a body even as it^o pleased him, and^p to each^q seed a body of its own. 39 All^r flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one^s flesh of^t men, and another flesh of^u beasts, and another flesh of^v birds, and another of^w fishes. 40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the^{*} celestial is one, and the glory

V. 32. . . . fought—So (i.e. if it was from ordinary human motive and not with the hope of my resurrection that I fought) Al. Be. DeW. Ev. perhaps, Me. Ol. Sta. FIN. GOU.: If I fought as bravely as a man may, Ru.; If so far as man was concerned I fought (i.e. I should have had to fight but for God's interposition), Wo. V. 33, companionships—So Vin.; company doth, GOU. r; conversations, SCHM. morals—So Vin.; manners, r. V. 34, Awake—Rouse up, FIN.; Awake up, GOU.; Sober down, SCHM.; to soberness—So FIN.; omit, GOU. SCHM.; lit. out of drunkenness, Var. VIN. righteously—to righteousness, Al. Sta.; in right fashion, Ev. DeW. Me. Ol. Ru.; in righteous fashion, FIN.

Var. Read.—V. 32, doth . . . us—advantage it me, if the dead rise not? let us, Wo.; advantage it me? If the dead rise not, let us, La. Ti. Tr. WH. Al. DeW. Me.

39 r Flesh, Rom. 2:28. s Man, Gen. 2:7. t 2:20. u Birds, Gen. 9:2. v Fish, Gen. 9:2.

be said, except as we deal with the Miraculous. The Sun ("Shemesh," ἥλιος) is the most splendid of God's Works—Ps. 19:5-7. Its Course is continuous, and includes a Section under the Earth traversed at Night—Eccl. 1:5. It is the Source of Heat and Light for the Earth. Its Darkening is the Sign and Expression of Great Calamities. Hence, "the Sun shall be darkened at Mid-day," may describe the Occurrence of an Eclipse, always an Occasion of Superstitious Dread

i Is. 22:13;
comp. Is.
56:12; Lu.
12:19.
j See "Food,"
Gen. 9:3.
k Drink, Hos.
4:18.

³³
l See ch. 6:9.
m Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
n Evil, Ps. 97:10.
o See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.

³⁴
p Awake, Rom.
13:11.
q See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Charac-
ter," Lu. 2:21.
r Rom. 13:11.
s See "Chris-
tian Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
t Sober, I Pet.
1:13.
u Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
v Comp. Mt.
22:29; Acts
26:8.
w See "Igno-
rance," Acts
17:23.
x See "Spiritual
Blindness,"
I Sam. 4:15.
y Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
z God, Gen. 1:1.
a See ch. 6:5.
b See "Con-
science," Acts
24:16. [3:19.
c Shame, Phil.

³⁵
d Comp. Rom.
9:19.
e See "Eternal
Life," Gen.
2:7.
f Comp. Ez.
37:3. [25:8.
g Body, Num.

³⁶
h See Lu. 11:40.
i The Foolish,
Jer. 17:11.
j Sowing and
Reaping, Gal.
6:7.
k John 12:24.

³⁷
l Grain, Gen.
42:23.
m Wheat, Ex.
9:32.

³⁸
n God the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.
o Pleasure,
II Tim. 3:4.
p Gen. 1:11.
q Seed, Deut.
22:9.

t Animals, Gen.

- ^a Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^b Sun, Moon and Stars, Ps. 136:8, 9.
^c Dan. 12:3; comp. Mt. 13:43.
^d Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
^e Death, Rom. 5:12.
^f V. 50; Ps. 16:10; Is. 38:17; Acts 2:27; 13:37; Rom. 8:21; Gal. 6:8; II Pet. 1:4.
^g V. 52; Rom. 2:7; I Pet. 1:4, 23.
^h Ezra 4:14; Ps. 35:4, 26; 69:6; 70:2; Pr. 6:33; Is. 61:7; Acts 5:41; Rom. 1:24; 9:21; I Cor. 4:10; 11:4; II Cor. 6:6; Jas. 2:6.
ⁱ See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
^j See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
^k Phil. 3:21; comp. Col. 3:4.
^l Weakness, I Cor. 9:22.
^m Comp. ch. 7.
ⁿ See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
¹ Gr. *psychical*.
^o Spiritual, Job 4:15.
^p Comp. v. 50.
^q Body, Num. 25:8.
^r Writing, I Cor. 2:7.
^s Adam, Gen. 5:1.
^t Life, Gen. 2:7.
^u Soul and Spirit, Job 4:15.
^v See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^w Rom. 5:14.
^x John 5:21; 6:57 f.; Rom. 8:2.
^y John 3:31.
^z Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

of the terrestrial is another. 41 There is one ^a glory of the ^b sun, and another glory of the ^b moon, and another glory of the ^b stars; for one star differeth from another star in glory. 42 ^c So also is the ^a resurrection of the ^e dead. It is sown in ⁱ corruption; it is raised in ^o incorruption: 43 it is sown in ^h ⁱ ^j dishonor; it is raised in ^k glory; it is sown in ^l weakness; it is raised in power: 44 it is sown a ^m ⁿ natural body; it is raised a ^o ^p spiritual ^q body. If there is a ¹ natural body, there is also a spiritual *body*. 45 So also it is ^r written, ² The first man ^s Adam became a ^t living ^u soul. The ^v ^w last Adam became a ^x life-giving spirit. 46 Howbeit that is not first which is spiritual, but that which is ¹ natural; then that which is spiritual. 47 The first man is ^y of the ^z earth, ^a earthy: the second man is of ^b heaven. 48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, ^c such are they also that are heavenly. 49 And as we have ^d borne the image of the

Var. Rend.—V. 44, natural body—*Perhaps*, animal body, *Al.* (unspiritual, *Da.*) *SCHM.*; *lit.* soulish (*i.e.* noncorporeal, not spirit), *MAS. VIN.*; *psychic*, *FIN.* V. 45, soul—natural—*Similar words*, *Var.* V. 54, in—*Lit.* into, into, *Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 47, of heaven—*So* *N** B C D*, *Edd.* NES.; the Lord from heaven *N** A. V. 49, we . . . bear—*So* B, *WH.* ² *Al.*; let us also bear (*but* *Ev.*

earthy, ³ we ^e shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this ¹ I say, ^g ^h brethren, that ⁱ ^j ^k flesh and ^l blood cannot ^m ⁿ ^o inherit the ^p kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit ^q incorruption. 51 Behold, I tell you a ^{*} mystery: ⁴ We all shall not ^r ^s sleep, but we shall all be ^t changed, 52 ^u in a moment, in the twinkling of an ^v eye, at the last trump: for ^w the ^x trumpet shall sound, and ^y the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and ^z we shall be changed. 53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this ^a mortal must put on ^b immortality. 54 But when ⁵ this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall come to pass the saying that is written, ⁶ Death is swallowed up ⁷ in victory. 55 ⁸ O death, where is thy victory? O death, where is thy sting? 56 The sting of ^c death is ^d sin; and ^e the power of sin is the ^f law:

translates, we are to bear), *N A C D, La. Tr. Tr. V. 51.* We . . . changed—*So* (as *Al. Be. Da. Ev. Ol. Wo.* *translate this reading*, and *so practically* *DeW. Rü. and Bü.* perhaps, *but* *Me. Wi.* *translate*, We shall—not sleep but—be changed all), *B D*, De. Pesh.* and *some other versions*, *Orig. Tr. Al. WH. Scr.*; We shall all sleep, but we shall not all be changed, *N C* (perhaps *Al.*), *La.*; we shall all rise again, but we shall not all be changed, *D**, and *Vulgate*; We shall all—not sleep, but—we shall all be changed, *FIN.*

55 ⁸ O Hos. 13:14. 56 ^c See Rom. 5:12. ^d Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^e Rom. 3:20; 4:15; 7:8. ^f Law, Deut. 31:24.

19:13; Ez. 8:16; Rev. 21:23; 22:5. Invoked to praise God—Ps. 148:3.

The Sun and Moon appointed for Seasons.—Gen. 1:14; Ps. 104:19; 136:8, 9; Jer. 10:2. For Seasons of War—Josh. 10:12; Ju. 5:20; Hab. 3:11. For Feasts—I Sam. 20:5; Ps. 81:3, 4; I Chr. 23:31; II Chr. 8:13; Is. 1:13, 14; Ez. 45:17; Hos. 2:11. For End of Time—Is. 13:10, 11; Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24; Lu. 21:25, 26.

Difference in Sphere and Glory.—Gen. 1:16; II Ki. 23:5; I Cor. 15:41; Rev. 12:1; 21:23.

Dissolution of Planetary System.—Is. 13:13; 34:4; 51:6; Ez. 32:7, 8; Joel 2:30, 31.

***MYSTERY.**—Gr. *Musterion*. From *Muo*, "To shut the Mouth." Hidden Knowledge communicated to Privileged Persons. Babylon—Rev. 17:5. Christ (as respects Gentiles)—Eph. 1:9, 10; 3:3, 4, 9; 5:32; Col. 1:26, 27; 2:2, 3; 4:3. The Faith—I Tim. 3:9. Of God—I Cor. 2:1 (*marg.* I Cor. 2:7; 4:1); Col. 2:2; Rev. 10:7. The Gospel—Rom. 16:25, 26; I Cor. 2:7; Eph. 6:19. Godliness—I Tim. 3:16. Israel's Stubbornness—Rom. 11:25. Lawlessness—II Thess. 2:7. The Resurrection—I Cor. 15:21. Seven Stars—Rev. 1:20. The

among Unscientific Peoples—Is. 13:10; Joel 2:20; Amos 8:9; Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24; Rev. 6:12.

"The Moon" (*Yārēāch*, poetic Lebhānāh, *σελήνη*) is the Substitute of the Sun for the Night Period—Gen. 1:16; Ps. 121:6; 136:9. Eclipses of the Moon may be alluded to in the Expression "the Moon turned into Blood"—Joel 2:31; Rev. 6:12.

"Of the Stars" (*Kōkhābhīm*, *ἀστροί*), as **Objects of Interest** in themselves, no Account is made. In a small number of allusions, however, it is possible to detect current astronomical notions. The whole of the starry firmament, as a body, is called "the host of heaven" (Gen. 2:1), though that phrase does not always convey the same meaning—I Ki. 22:19; II Chr. 18:18. Of individual stars, including planets, Venus is mentioned under the name "Day Star" ("Lucifer, son of the morning," *a. v.* Is. 14:12). Saturn appears under the name of Chiun (Amos 5:26) *a. v.* and *e. r. v.*, but *A. R. v.* "the Shrine." See also Acts 7:43. "Rephan," probably "Saturn"—*A. C. Z.* in *Standard Bible Dictionary*.

The Heavenly Planets excited Devotion.—Gen. 37:9; Deut. 4:19; II Ki. 23:5; Ps. 8:3-5; 19:1-4; 72:5; Eccl. 11:7, 8; Jer.

3 Many ancient authorities read *let us also bear*.
^e See Rom. 8:29.

50
^f Paul, Acts 8:1.
^g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^h See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
ⁱ See "The New Birth," John 3:5.
^j Mt. 16:17.
^k Flesh, Rom. 2:28. [17:11].
^l Blood, Lev. 17:11.
^m Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
ⁿ See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40.
^o See ch. 6:9.
^p See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^q See v. 42.

51
⁴ Or, *We shall not all &c.*
^r See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^s Sleep, I Sam. 26:12. [5:2, 4].
^t Comp. II Cor.

52
^u See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
^v Eye, Ps. 17:8.
^w See Mt. 24:31.
^x Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
^y See John 5:28.
^z I Thess. 4:15, 17.

53
^a II Cor. 5:4.
^b I Tim. 6:16;
^c II Tim. 1:10;
^d see I Tim. 1:17.

54
⁵ Many ancient authorities omit this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and.
⁶ Q. Is. 25:8.
⁷ Or, *victoriously*.

^a Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
^b See Rom. 7:25 marg.; II Cor. 2:14.
^c Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. Comp. Rom. 8:37; Heb. 2:14 f.; I John 5:4; Rev. 21:4.
^e Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^f Comp. II Pet. 3:14.
^g Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
ⁱ Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
^j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^k Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
^l Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
^m Ch. 16:10.
ⁿ Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^o Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
^p Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^q See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
¹ Or, void.

^r See Acts 24:17.
^s See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
^t See Acts 9:13.
^u Saints, Rev. 14:12.
^v Paul, Acts 8:1.
^w Comp. ch. 4:17.
^x The Church, Acts 20:28.
^y See Acts 16:6; Gal. 1:2.

² Mt. 28:1; Mk. 16:2; Lu. 24:2; John 20:1; Acts 20:7; comp. Rev. 1:10.
^a Day, Lev. 25:8.
^b Ex. 29:27; Lev. 25:8; Num. 14:34; Ez. 4:6; Dan. 9:24-27; Mt. 28:1; Lu. 18:12.
^c See "Seven," Gen. 2:2.
^d II Cor. 9:4 f.
^e Comp. II Cor. 3:1; 8:18 f.
^f Or, *whomsoever ye shall approve by letters, then will I send &c.*
^g Letters, Acts 23:25.
^h See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
ⁱ See "Liberality," Rom. 12:8.
^j Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
^k See ch. 4:19.
^l Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
^m See Rom. 15:26.
ⁿ Acts 19:21.
^o V. 11; see Acts 15:3.
^p See "Paul's Journeys," Acts 8:1.
^q Comp. II Cor. 1:15 f.
^r Hope, Pr. 23:18.

57 but ^{a b} thanks be to ^c God, who giveth us the ^d victory through our ^e Lord Jēz'sūs Christ. 58 ^f Wherefore, my ^g beloved ^h brethren, be ye ^{i j} stedfast, unmovable, always ^k abounding in ^{l m} the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye ^{n o} know that your ^p labor is not ^{q 1} vain in the Lord.

16 Now concerning ^{r s} the collection for ^{t u} the saints, as ^{v w} I gave order to the ^x churches of ^y Gă-lă-ti-ă, so also do ye. 2 Upon ^z the first ^a day of the ^{b c} week let each one of you lay by him in store, as he may prosper, that ^d no collections be made when I come. 3 And when I arrive, ^{e 2} whomsoever ye shall approve, them will I send with ^f letters to carry your ^{g h} bounty unto ⁱ Jē-ry'să-lēm: 4 and if it be meet for me to go also, they shall go with me. 5 But I ^j will come unto you, when I shall have passed through ^{k l} Măc-ē-dō-ni-ă; for I ^m pass through Măc-ē-dō-ni-ă; 6 but with you it may be that I shall abide, or even ⁿ winter, that ye may ^o set me forward on my ^p journey whithersoever I go. 7 For I do not wish to see you now ^q by the way; for I ^r hope to tarry

Var. Rend.—Chap. 16.—V. 2. as he may prosper—*So GOU.*; whatever he may be prospered in, *Al. DeW. Ev. Me. FIN.*; what his means allow him to give, *Be. Ol. Rü.*; what he may be fortunate enough (to deposit), *SCHM.* V. 3. them . . . letters—*i.e. with letters as credentials, Var.*; by your letters, them will send, *Wo. V. 4.* if . . . go—if it (the money) collected, *Be. worthy that I go, Al. DeW. Ol. EDW.*

a while with you, ^s if the Lord permit. 8 But I will tarry at ^t Ēph-ē-sūs until ^{u v} Pēn'tē-cōst; 9 for a ^w great ^{x y} door and effectual is opened unto me, and ^{z a} there are many ^b adversaries.

10 Now if ^{c d} Tim-ō-thy come, see that he be with you without ^e fear; for he ^f worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do: 11 ^g let no ^h man therefore ^{*} despise him. But ⁱ set him forward on his ^j journey ^k in ^l peace, that he may come unto me: for I expect him with the ^m brethren. 12 But as touching ⁿ Ā-pōl-lōs the brother, I besought him much to come unto you with the brethren: and it was not at all ³ his will to come now; but he will come when he shall have opportunity.

13 ^o Watch ye, ^p stand fast in the ^q faith, ^{r s} quit you like men, ^t be strong. 14 Let all that ye do be done ^u in love.

15 Now I ^v beseech you, brethren (ye know the ^w house of Stēph-ā-nās, that it is the ^{x y} firstfruits of ^z Ā-chā-ġi-ă, and that they have set themselves to ^{a b} minister unto ^c the saints), 16 that ^d ye also be in subjection unto such, and to every one that ^e helpeth in the work and labor-

VIN. MAS. (nearly). V. 5. pass—*i.e. mean to pass, Al. DeW. Me. Sta. Wo. MAS. (to travel without stopping), Wo. Me.*; am going, *FIN.* V. 12. it . . . come—his will was not at all to come, *Al. Da. DeW. Me. Sta.*; it was not at all the will (God's will) that he should come, *Li. Ev. (Be. Rü. perhaps)*; there was not will at all (it was altogether contrary to his will) that he should come, *FIN.*

^q Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^r I Sam. 4:9; II Sam. 10:12; Is. 46:8. ^s See "Courage," Num. 13:30. ^t Ps. 31:24; Eph. 6:10; comp. Eph. 3:16; Col. 1:11. ^u Comp. ch. 14:1. ^v Beseeching, Rom. 15:30. ^w Ch. 1:16. ^x Firstfruits. See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40. ^y Rom. 16:5. ^z Achaia, Acts 18:12. ^a Minister, Acts 15:39. ^b Rom. 15:31. ^c See v. 1. ^d Comp. I Thess. 5:12; Heb. 13:17. ^e Help, Acts 26:22.

Esth. 1:17, 18. For Princes—Job 12:21; Ps. 107:40. For Families—Job 31:34. For Righteous—Ps. 31:18. For Honorable—Is. 23:9. For Table of the Lord—Mal. 1:7. For God's Food—Mal. 1:12.

Punishment to Wicked.—Dan. 12:2; Mal. 2:9. **Act of Despising as Contempt.**—Forbidden—I Cor. 16:11; I Tim. 4:12; 6:2. Toward God—Is. 60:14; Ez. 28:26. Of

Woman—Rev. 17:7. See "Miracles"—Mk. 16:17. "Signs and Wonders"—Acts 2:22. "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

*** CONTEMPT: Wickedness accompanied by.**—Pr. 18:3.

To be avoided.—Ps. 119:22; 123:4.

Contempt held.—Of Proud—Ps. 123:4. For Husbands—

^s See Acts 18:21.

⁸
^t Ephesus, Acts 18:19.
^u See "Feasts," Num. 29:39.
^v See Acts 2:1.

⁹
^w See Acts 14:27.
^x Door, Ex. 12:22.
^y See "Missions," Acts 15:7.
^z Acts 19:9.
^a See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^b Enemies, Job 31:29.

¹⁰
^c Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.
^d See Acts 16:1; comp. ch. 4:17; II Cor. 1:1.
^e Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^f See "Labor," Ex. 23:12.

¹¹
^g I Tim. 4:12; comp. Titus 2:15.
^h Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ See v. 6.
^j Journey, Jonah, 3:4.
^k See Acts 15:33.
^l Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^m See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.

¹²
ⁿ Apollos, Acts 18:24.
³ Or, God's will that he should come now. Comp. Rom. 2:18 marg.

¹³
^o Mt. 24:42.
^p Gal. 5:1; Phil. 1:27; 4:1; I Thess. 3:8; II Thess. 2:15; comp. ch. 15:1.

17
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
c Comp. II Cor. 7:6 f.
1 Gr. *presence*.
d Phil. 2:30; comp. II Cor. 11:9.

18
e Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.
f Spirit, Job 4:15.
g Comp. Phil. 2:29; I Thess. 5:12.

19
h The Church, Acts 20:28.
i Asia, Acts 2:9.
j Salutation, I Cor. 10:4. *k* Aquila and Priscilla, Acts 18:2.
l Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. *m* See Rom. 16:5.

People—Neh. 4:4. Christ—Is. 53:3. Job—19:18. Poor Man's Wisdom—Eccl. 9:16.

Abhorrence as Contempt.—Laws against—Lev. 26:15, 16; Deut. 23:7.

Punishment for False Prophets.—Pr. 24:24. For Abhorring God—Lev. 26:43.

Prophets abhorred.—Amos 5:10. Not to be Abhorred—Jer. 14:21.

eth. 17 And ^aI ^brejoice at the ^ccoming of Stēph'ā-nās and Fōr-tū-nā'tūs and Ā-chā'ī-eūs: for ^dthat which was lacking on your part they supplied. 18 For they ^erefreshed my ^fspirit and yours: ^gacknowledge ye therefore them that are such.

19 The ^hchurches of ⁱĀ'si-ā ^jsalute you. ^kĀq-uī-lā and Prīs'eā salute you much in the ^lLord, with ^mthe church that is

Var. Rend.—V. 17. that . . . part—*So Be. Rū. Wo.*; rather, the want of you (*i.e. of your society*), *Al. DeW. Ev. Me. Ol.*

in their ⁿhouse. 20 All the ^pbrethren salute you. ^qSalute one another with a ^rholy ^skiss.

21 The salutation of me Paul with ^tmine own ^uhand. 22 If any ^vman ^wloveth not the Lord, ^xlet him be ^yān-āth'ē-mā. ^z2 Mār'ān - ā'thā. 23 ⁿThe ^bgrace of the ^cLord Jē'sūs Christ be with you. 24 My love be with you all in Christ Jē'sūs. ^eĀ-mēn'.

Sta.; my lack of you, EDW. FIN. VIN. V. 22. anathema—Accursed, *Al. Me. Maranatha*—*i.e. the Lord cometh*, *Al. Da. DeW. Ol. Wo. VIN.*; or, *The Lord is come*, *Be. Me. Field.*

Var. Read.—V. 24. Amen—*So N A C D, La.¹ Al.¹; omīl, B, Ti. Tr. WH.*; add *Postscript*, To the Corinthians I., *N A B C*, Ti. Al.* (*1st has*, It was written from Philippi in Macedonia).

22:20; Phil. 4:5. 2 That is, *O (or Our) Lord, come!* 23 ^aSee Rom. 16:20. ^bGrace, John 1:17. ^cDivinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^dSee "Teaching of Paul" on "Jesus," Acts 8:1. 24 ^eAmen, I Cor. 14:16.

ⁿ House, Deut. 24:10.
^o Home, Lev. 18:9.

20
^p Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^q See Rom. 16:16.
^r Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^s Kiss, II Sam. 14:33.

21
^t Col. 4:18;
 II Thess. 3:17;
 comp. Rom. 16:22 with Gal. 6:11;
 Philemon 19.
^u Hand, Gen. 16:12.

22
^v Man, Gen. 2:7.
^w Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^x See "Curses", Gen. 4:11.
^y See Rom. 9:3.
^z Comp. Rev.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL TO THE

Εὐ-Ρῖν-Θῖ-ἄνς*

1: 1

SALUTATION. "THE GOD OF ALL COMFORT"

1: 6

¹
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b Eph. 1:1; Col. 1:1; I Tim. 1:1; II Tim. 1:1; Titus 1:1; comp. Rom. 1:1; Gal. 1:1.
c Apostle, Mt. 10:5.
d See Gal. 3:26.
e See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
f See I Cor. 1:1.
g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
h Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.
i V. 19; comp. I Cor. 16:10; see Acts 16:1.
j Gr. the brother.
k Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
l The Church, Acts 20:28.
m See I Cor. 10:32.
n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Corinth, Acts 18:1.
p Saints, Rev. 14:12.
q Achaia, Acts 18:12.
r See Rom. 1:7.
s See "Salutation," Lu. 10:4.
t Peace, Pr. 17:1.
u Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
v Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
w Eph. 1:3; I Pet. 1:3.
x Or, God and the Father.
y See Rom. 15:6 marg.
z Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
a Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
z Rom. 15:5.
a Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

I^a Paul, ^b an ^c apostle of ^d Christ Jē-šūs ^e through the will of God, and ^h i Timō-thŷ ¹ our ^j brother, unto ^k l the church of ^m God which is at ⁿ Cōr-īnth, with all the ^o saints that are in the whole of ^p Ā-ehā'jā: 2 ^q r s Grace to you and ^t peace from God our ^v Father and the Lord Jē-šūs Christ.

3 ^v w Blessed be ² the God and Father of our Lord Jē-šūs Christ, the Father of ^x y mercies and ^z God of all ^a comfort; 4

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 3. God . . . Lord—*So Al. Da. Ol. Rū. Sta. (Wo. probably), BER.;* God, even the Father of our Lord, *so (i.e. God who is also the Father of our Lord) DeW. Me.;* God, the Father,

who ^b comforteth us in all our ^c affliction, that we may be able to comfort them that are in any affliction, through the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 5 For ^d as the ^e sufferings of Christ ^f abound unto us, even so our comfort also aboundeth through Christ. 6 But whether we are afflicted, it is ^g for your comfort and ^h salvation; or whether we are comforted, it is for your comfort, which worketh in the ⁱ j patient ^k enduring of the same sufferings which we &c., SCHM. V. 6. worketh—*So Al. Be. DeW. Me. Ol. BER.;* takes effect, *Wa.;* is wrought, *Rū.* shows itself effective, SCHM.

Var. Read.—Title.—The . . . Corinthians—To the Corinthians II, ^N A B C. *La. Tr. Al. Chap. 1.*—Vs. 6, 7. which worketh . . . stedfast—^N A C, *Ti. Tr. 2* *WH.* arrange the passage so as to make which worketh apply to consolation only; B D, *La. Al. Tr. 1* make it apply to consolation and salvation.

⁴
b Ch. 7:6, 7, 13; comp. Is. 51:12; 66:13.
c Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
⁵
d Comp. ch. 4:10; Phil. 3:10; Col. 1:24.
e Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
f Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
⁶
g II Tim. 2:10; 4:15; 12:15; Eph. 3:1, 13.
h Salvation of Saints, Acts 2:40.
i See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
k Endurance, II Tim. 2:12.

* II CORINTHIANS. — Authenticity conceded by practically all competent scholars.
Integrity questioned.—A respectable number of scholars hold that our II Corinthians really combines two of Paul's Epistles (Chapters 1-9 being a fourth letter, Chapters 10-13 a third). An interesting idea, but not proven.
A Lost Letter possible.—It is, however, possible (*cf.* I Cor. 5:9) that Paul wrote another letter and sent it by Titus, one sharper in tone than I Corinthians and to which he alludes in II Cor. 2:4; 7:12.
Return of Titus.—At any rate the mission of Titus was more effective than that of Timothy. Paul met him, not at Troas as he had planned, but in Macedonia (II Cor. 2:12 f.), probably in Philippi.
Date of the Epistle.—He sends Titus and two other brethren back (probably Luke and Erastus, *cf.* II Cor. 8:18-9:5). They may have also been the bearers of the Epistle. But at any rate the date of writing is shortly after the arrival of Titus from Corinth, probably the latter part of A. D. 56 or 57.
Joy and Sorrow.—Titus brought good news and bad news, Paul had been grieving that he had written so sharply—2:1-4; 7:5-8. But now that the majority had acquiesced, he is happy over the result—2:5-3:6; 7:8-16. But a "part" (2:5) had not taken Paul's view of the situation. The letter therefore has a double character. The first part is mainly joyous, the second chiefly sad and indignant.
Paul's Apology.—The Epistle is the most personal of all of Paul's letters and has been often called *Apologia pro Vita Sua*. He does make a formal defence of his work and gives a magnificent presentation of the grandeur of the New Testament Ministry.

Style.—The passion of Paul's heart is reflected in the long and broken sentences which characterize the letter. It pulses with power and he is not careful to follow formal rhetoric.
Revelation of Paul's Personality.—More of Paul's real self is manifest in this Epistle than is to be found anywhere else. The latest volcanic fires have burst forth. Timothy (1:1) sends greetings also, but it is Paul's experiences that are told.
Preacher's Handbook.—It is a great discussion of a true preacher's problems and so becomes a minister's *vade-mecum*.
Paul's Narrow Escape.—In 1:3-11. Paul tells of his recent nearness to death while at Ephesus due either to the mob or sickness or both.
Failure to go to Corinth.—He was charged with fickleness (1:12-2:4) because he had not come to them first before going into Macedonia as he had originally planned (1:15 f.), but had changed his mind—I Cor. 15:5.
Further Personal Explanations.—He is glad to set before his friends his real attitude towards the offender and the church, now that the majority has sustained Paul's view—2:5-7:16. He opens his heart and his mouth to them (6:11) and begs them to open their hearts to him—7:2. Throughout this discussion Paul maintains a position of great dignity with real sympathy.
The Collection.—The formal discussion (Chaps. 8 and 9) of this important matter furnishes a powerful exposition of the whole question of beneficence. He wishes to bring to a successful conclusion the promises of the Achaian churches for this object, the great collection for the poor saints in Jerusalem from the four provinces of Asia, Galatia, Macedonia,

^a See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^b Paul, Acts 8:1.
^c Hope, Pr. 23:18. [Pr. 1:7.
^d Knowledge, Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4.
^e See Rom. 8:17.
^f Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
^g See Rom. 1:13.
^h Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
ⁱ Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^j I Cor. 19:23;
^k I Cor. 15:32?
^l See "Paul," Acts 1:1.
^m Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
ⁿ Asia, Acts 2:9.
^o See Acts 16:6.
^p Despair, II Cor. 4:8.
^q Life, Gen. 2:7.
^r ⁹ *selves.*
^s Or, but we our-
^t Gr. answer.
^u Death, Rom. 5:12.
^v See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
^w Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
^x ¹⁰
^y Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^z See "Salva-
¹ tion," Acts 2:40. [15:31.
² See Rom.
³ I Tim. 4:10.
⁴ Some ancient authorities read *set our hope; and still will he deliver us.*
⁵ ¹¹ [26:22.
⁶ Help, Acts 23:1.
⁷ Comp. Rom. 15:30; Phil. 1:19; Phile-
⁸ mon 22.
⁹ See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
¹⁰ Comp. ch. 4:15; 9:11 f.
¹¹ Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
¹²
¹³ See "Glori-
¹⁴ y," Ps. 7:5.
¹⁵ Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
¹⁶ Witness, John 8:17.
¹⁷ See Acts 23:1; comp. I Thess. 2:10; Heb. 13:18.
¹⁸ h Conscience, Acts 24:16.
¹⁹ i Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
²⁰ j Ch. 2:17.
²¹ k God, Gen. 1:1.
²² l See I Cor. 1:17; comp. Jas. 3:15.
²³ m Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

Achaia. Achaia had been the first to promise, but is the last to pay.
Apostolic Authority.—The tone of Chapters 10–13 is so very bitter in places that some explanation is needed. It is found in the stubborn resistance of the Cephas party of Judaizers to the authority of Paul in Corinth. The Apollos and Christ parties had apparently disappeared. The majority was with Paul. He had claimed his apostolic authority before—I Cor. 4:21; 5:3–5. The Judaizers resented this claim. They retorted that Paul was acting outside of his jurisdiction (II Cor. 10:14), that he was not a real apostle (not one of the Twelve like Peter, 11:5; 12:11), that he was afraid to take pay because he was not a true apostle (11:7 ff.), that in reality he was indirectly after money for himself in this collection for the poor saints in Jerusalem (12:14–18), that he was afraid to come to Corinth anyhow (12:14; 13:1 ff.), and took it out in threatening letters—10:9 f.

ⁿ wisdom but in the ^o grace of God, we behaved ourselves in the ^p world, and more abundantly to you-ward. 13 For we ^q write no other things unto you, than what ye ^r read or even acknowledge, and I hope ye will acknowledge ^s unto the end: 14 as also ye did acknowledge us in part, that we are your glorying, even as ye also are ours, in ^t the day of our ^u Lord Jē-šūs.

15 And in this ^v confidence I was ^w minded to ^x come first unto you, that ye might have a second ^y ^z ⁴ benefit; 16 and by you to ^a pass into ^b Māç-ē-dō-nī-ā, and again from Māç-ē-dō-nī-ā to come unto you, and of you to be ^c set forward on my ^d ^e journey ^f unto ^g Jū-dæ-ā: 17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I show fickleness? or the things that ^h I purpose, do I purpose ⁱ according to the flesh, that with me there should be the yea yea and the nay nay? 18 But as ^j ^k God is faithful, ^l our ^m word toward you is not yea and nay.

19 For ⁿ the ^o Son of God, Jē-šūs and of 'complete knowledge,' *Sta.*; so in ^p v. 13; understood, BOU.; recognized. SCHM. SCHN. V. 15. to . . . you—*So Al. DeW. Mc. Ol. Sta. Wa.*; to come to you before, *Be. Da. BER. r.* first—first of all, VIN. V. 18, as God is faithful—*So Al. DeW. Rü. Sta. BER.*; God shows himself true in that, *Me. Ol.*; faithful is God (*in this*), VIN.; By the . . . faithful is God of God, BOU.; But God is faithful, SCHN.; But faithful (surety is) God, SCHM. word—*So Ol. Rü. BER.*; preaching, *Al. DeW. Me. Wa.*; speech, VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 12. holiness—*So N* A B C (K M P), 17, 37, 73, Edd.*; simplicity, N* B (E C L). V. 15. benefit—*So N* A C D, E G K, Vulg. La. Tr.*; joy, N* B (L P), Tr. WH. BER. r marg. (change of one letter).

The Indignation of Paul is thoroughly aroused.—He answers the charges and makes counter ones. He calls the Judaizers false apostles and ministers of Satan (11:13 ff.). He has not been just "excusing" himself to them (12:19). He has remained away to spare them (1:23; 12:21). When he comes again, he will not spare (13:2), but will "deal sharply" if necessary (13:10).

Effect of the Epistle.—He waited awhile, went round about Illyricum (Rom. 15:19), and later spent three months peaceably at Corinth—Acts 20:3. To all appearances the Cephas party of Judaizers vanished. Peter had had no part in this strife and was in no way responsible for their use of his name. II Corinthians is a powerful document and evidently made a tremendous impression.

*** SENTENCE: Sentence of Judgment.**—Deut. 17:9–11; Eccl. 8:11.

ⁿ Wisdom, Pr. 11:10.
^o Grace, John 1:17.
^p World, Rev. 10:6.
^q ¹³
^r Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^s Reading, II Cor. 3:2.
^t See I Cor. 1:8.
^u ¹⁴
^v Day, Lev. 25:8.
^w Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^x ¹⁵
^y Confidence, Phil. 3:3.
^z See "Mind," Job 38:36.
¹ Comp. I Cor. 4:19.
² II Cor. 32:25;
³ Ps. 103:2;
⁴ I Tim. 6:2.
⁵ Rom. 1:11;
⁶ 15:29.
⁷ Or, grace.
⁸ Some ancient authorities read *joy*.
⁹ ¹⁶
¹⁰ Comp. Acts 19:21; I Cor. 16:5–7.
¹¹ Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
¹² See Acts 15:3; comp. I Cor. 16:6, 11.
¹³ Journey, Jonah 3:4.
¹⁴ See "Paul's Journeys," Acts 8:1.
¹⁵ See Acts 19:21.
¹⁶ Judea, John 4:47.
¹⁷
¹⁸ Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
¹⁹ i Ch. 10:2 f.; comp. ch. 11:18.
²⁰ ¹⁸
²¹ Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
²² See I Cor. 1:9.
²³ l Comp. ch. 2:17.
²⁴ m Words, Pr. 15:23.
²⁵ ¹⁹
²⁶ See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
²⁷ Son, Gen. 21:19.

¹⁹
 a Preaching,
 See "Salva-
 tion," Acts
 2:40.
 b See "The
 Gospel," Mt.
 16:16.
 1 Gr. *through*.
 c Paul, Acts 8:1.
 d I Thess. 1:1;
 II Thess. 1:1;
 I Pet. 5:12;
 comp. Acts
 15:22.
 e See v. 1.
 f Timothy.
 g I Tim. 1:1.
 h Comp. Heb.
 13:8.

²⁰
 h Rom. 15:8.
 i Promises,
 John 14:2.
 j See I Cor.
 14:16; comp.
 Rev. 3:14.
 k Glory of God,
 Gen. 1:1.

²¹
 l Establish,
 I Thess. 3:2.
 m I Cor. 1:8.
 2 Gr. *into*.
 n Divinity of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21. [2:2.
 o Anointing, Ps.
 p Comp. I John
 2:20, 27.

²²
 3 Or, *seeing that*
he both sealed
us. [3:33.
 q Sealing, John
 Ch. 5:5; Eph.
 1:14; comp.
 Rom. 8:16.
 s Earnest of the
 Spirit, John
 14:16. [15:9.
 t Hearts, Acts

²³
 u See Rom. 1:9;
 comp. Gal.
 1:20. [8:17.
 v Witness, John
 w Soul, Job 4:15.
 x See I Cor.
 4:21; comp.
 ch. 2:1, 3.
 y Corinth, Acts
 18:1.

²⁴
 z I Pet. 5:3;
 comp. ch. 4:5;
 11:20. [11:1.
 a Faith, Heb.
 b Help, Acts
 26:22.
 c Joy, Ps. 30:5.
 4 Or, *your faith*.
 d Rom. 11:20;
 comp. I Cor.
 15:1; 16:13.
 e See "Faithful-
 ness," I Cor.
 4:17.

¹
 5 Some ancient
 authorities
 read, *For*.
 f Comp. ch.
 12:21; I Cor.
 4:21.
 g Sorrow,
 I Thess. 4:13.

Christ, who was ^{a b} preached among you ¹ by us, *even* ¹ by ^c me and ^d Sil-vā-nūs and ^e / Tim-ō-thỹ, was not yea and nay, but ^q in him is yea. 20 For ^h how many soever be the ⁱ promises of God, in him is the yea: wherefore also through him is ^j the Ā-mēn', unto the ^k glory of God through us. 21 Now he that ^{l m} establisheth us with you ² in ⁿ Christ, and ^{o p} anointed us, is God; 22 ³ who also ^q sealed us, and ^r gave us the ^s earnest of the Spirit in our ^t hearts.

23 But ^u I call God for a ^v witness upon my ^w soul, that ^x to spare you I forbore to come unto ^y Cōr-inth. 24 Not that we have ^z lordship over your ^a faith, but are ^b helpers of your ^c joy: for in

² ⁴ faith ye ^{d e} stand fast. 1 ⁵ But I determined this for myself, that I ^f would not come again to you with ^g sorrow. 2 For if I ^h make you sorry, who then is he that maketh me ⁱ glad but he that is made sorry by me? 3 And I ^{j k} wrote this very thing, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having ^m confidence in you all, that my joy is ⁿ the joy of you all. 4 For out of much ^o affliction and ^p anguish

Var. Rend.—V. 19. in him is yea—has become yea in him (*i.e.* Christ preached by us, our preaching of Christ, has been attested by him), *Al. Be. Da. Sta. Wo. SCHM. SCHN.*; yea has come to pass in him (*i.e.* certainty of fulfilment has been brought to us in him), *DeW. Me. Wa. VIN.*; so nearly, *Ol. Rü.*; in him is yea, *BER.*; he is the "yea" in person, *BOU.* V. 23. forbore to come—came no more, *Li. SCHN. SCHM. BOU.*; came not again, *BER.* V. 24. in faith—*So BOU.*; in the faith, *DeW. Ol.*; by faith, *Be. Da. Sta. Wo.*; in respect of faith, *Me. Wa.*; by your faith, *BER. R marg.*; in regards to (*or* in the sphere of) faith *SCHM.*; as regards faith, *SCHN.* **Chap. 2.**—V. 1. myself—my own sake, *Al. Bu. Ber. V. 5.* but . . . all—but in part: that I may not overcharge you all, *Be. Wo.*; but in part—that I press not too heavily (*upon him*, *Al. DeW. Me. Wa.*; upon you, *i.e.* seem to take too much upon myself, *Sta.*)—hath grieved (caused sorrow) to you all, *DeW. Me.*; but to some extent (that I press not too heavily on

of heart I wrote unto you with many ^p tears; not that ye should be made sorry, but that ye might ^q know the ^r love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But ^s if any hath caused sorrow, he hath caused sorrow, not to me, but in part (that I press not too heavily) to you all. 6 Sufficient to such a one is ^t this ^{u v} punishment which was *in-flicted* by ⁶ the many; 7 so that contrariwise ye should ⁷ rather ^{x y} forgive him and ^z comfort him, lest by any means such a one should be swallowed up with his overmuch sorrow. 8 Wherefore I ^a beseech you to confirm *your* love toward him. 9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know ^b the proof of you, ⁸ whether ye are ^{c d} obedient in all things. 10 But to whom ye forgive any-thing, I *forgive* also: for what I also have forgiven, if I have forgiven anything, for your sakes *have I forgiven it* ^e in the ⁹ presence of Christ; 11 that no advantage may be gained over us by ^f Satan: for ^g we are not ^h ignorant of his ⁱ devices.

12 Now when I came to ⁱ Trō-ās for the ^k ¹⁰ gospel of Christ, and when a ^{l m n} door was (him) to you all, *BER.*; but partly, that I might not prove burdensome to you all, *SCHM.*; but, partly that I may not complain, you all, *SCHN.* V. 6. the many—the greater part of you, *Al. Li.*; the majority, *SCHM. BOU. SCHN.* V. 8. confirm—*So BER.*; ratify, *Da. Rü. Sta.*; declare publicly, *Me.* V. 9. the proof of you—*So Al. Be. BER.*; your approved faithfulness, *Me. Rü. Da. Sta. Wa.*; your trustworthiness, *SCHM.*; your verification, *SCHN. BOU.* V. 10. have forgiven (*three times*)—*So Al. Be. Da. DeW. Me. Sta. Wa. Wo. BER.*; have been forgiven, *Rü.* in . . . Christ—*So Be. Me. Ol. Wa. BER.*; looking to Christ (and his cause), *DeW.*; in the person of Christ, *Al. Wo.*; [I read my forgiveness] in the face of Christ, *Rü.*

Var. Read.—V. 20. wherefore . . . Amen—*So A B C, Vulg. Memph. Edd.* (through him ensued your Amen, *Wa.*); and in him Amen, *D^b.* **Chap. 2.**—V. 1. come . . . sorrow—again come to you in heaviness (*so Al. Me. Rü. translate, but* in heaviness come again to you, *Sta. Wo.*, *so DeW. perhaps*), *A B C D, Edd. V. 9.* whether—*So N C D, La. Ti. Tr.*; whereby, *A B, 17, WH², R marg.*

²
 h Comp. ch. 7:8.
 i Gladness, Is.
 51:3.

³
 j See "First
 Epistle to the
 Corinthians,"
 I Cor. 1:1.

⁴
 k Writing,
 I Cor. 4:14.

⁵
 l V. 9; ch. 7:8, 12.
 m Gal. 5:10;
 II Thess. 3:4;
 Philemon 21.

⁶
 n Affliction, Ps.
 9:10. [16:21.

⁷
 o Anguish, John
 p Tears, Lu.
 7:38. [Pr. 1:7.

⁸
 q Knowledge,
 r Love, I Cor.
 13:1.

⁹
 s [5:1 f.
 Comp. I Cor.

¹⁰
 t Comp. ch.
 7:11; I Cor.
 5:4 f.

¹¹
 u Punishment,
 Gen. 39:20.

¹²
 v Discipline.
 See "The
 Church," Acts
 20:28.

¹³
 w See "Teach-
 ing of Paul"
 on "Disci-
 pline," Acts
 8:1.

¹⁴
 6 Gr. *the more*.

¹⁵
 7 Some ancient
 authorities
 omit *rather*.

¹⁶
 x Forgiveness,
 Pr. 25:21.

¹⁷
 y Gal. 6:1;
 comp. Eph.
 4:32. [Mt. 5:4.

¹⁸
 z Consolation,
 8

¹⁹
 a Beseech,
 Rom. 15:30.

²⁰
 b Phil. 2:22;
 comp. ch. 8:2.

²¹
 8 Some ancient
 authorities
 read *whereby*.

²²
 c Obedience,
 Ex. 24:7.

²³
 d Ch. 7:15; 10:6.

²⁴
 e Comp. I Cor.
 5:4; ch. 4:6–
 21.

²⁵
 9 Or, *person*.

²⁶
 11 [21:1.
 f Satan, I Chr.

²⁷
 g Comp. ch. 4:4;
 Lu. 22:31;
 I Pet. 5:8.

²⁸
 h Ignorance,
 Acts 17:23.

²⁹
 i See "Tempta-
 tion," Pr. 1:10.

³⁰
 12
 j Troas, Acts
 16:8. [16:15.

³¹
 k Gospel, Mk.

³²
 l Or, *good ti-
 dings*; see mar-
 ginal note on
 Mt. 4:23.

³³
 m Door, Ec.
 12:22. [14:27.

³⁴
 n See Acts
 See "Mis-
 sions," Acts
 15:7.

Sentence of Kings.—Ps. 17:2; Pr. 16:10. Of Pilate.—Lu. 23:24. Dark Sentences.—Dan. 5:12; 8:23.

Figurative.—Sentence of Death—II Cor. 1:9.

13
 a Paul, Acts 8:1.
 b Ch. 7:5.
 c Spirit, Job
 4:15. [1:1.
 d Titus, Titus
 Brethren,
 Gen. 13:8.
 f See Mk. 6:46.
 g Macedonia,
 Acts 20:1.

14
 h Ch. 8:16; 9:15;
 Rom. 6:17;
 i Cor. 15:57;
 comp. Rom.
 1:8.
 i Thanksgiving,
 II Cor. 4:15.
 j Providence of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 k Comp. Col.
 2:15 (Gr.).
 l Ex. 15:1;
 I Chr. 16:35;
 Ps. 25:2;
 106:47; Pr.
 28:12.
 m Divinity of
 Is. 5, Lu.
 2:21.
 n Manifestation,
 Heb. 9:26.
 o Eph. 5:2;
 Phil. 4:18;
 comp. So. of
 Sol. 1:3; Ez.
 20:41.
 p Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
 q See I Cor. 12:8.

15
 r See I Cor. 1:18.
 1 Or, *are being*
saved.
 s Salvation,
 Acts 2:40.
 t See "Death,"
 Rom. 5:12.
 2 Or, *are perish-*
ing.
16
 u Comp. Lu.
 2:34; John
 9:39; I Pet.
 2:7 f.
 v Life, Gen. 2:7.
 w Ch. 3:5 f.

17
 x Corruption,
 I Cor. 15:42.
 y Ch. 4:2; Gal.
 1:6-9.
 3 Or, *making*
merchandise of
the word of
God. Comp.
 II Pet. 2:3.
 z Word of God,
 John 6:63.
 a Ch. 1:12;
 I Cor. 5:8;
 comp. I Thess.
 2:4; I Pet.
 4:11.
 b Ch. 12:19.

1
 c Beginnings,
 Gen. 1:1.
 d Ch. 5:12;
 10:12, 18;
 12:11.
 e Acts 18:27;
 Rom. 16:1; I Cor. 16:3. f See "Letters," Acts 23:25.
 2 g I Cor. 9:2. h Writing, I Cor. 4:14. i Heart, Acts 15:9.
 j Man, Gen. 2:7. 3 k Minister, Acts 15:39. l Comp. v. 6.

*READING: Of the Law publicly.—By Moses—Ex. 24:7. By Joshua—Josh. 8:34. By Ezra—Ezra 9:3; 13:1; Neh. 8:1-8; 9:3. By Josiah—II Ki. 23:2. By Jehoikim, who destroyed the Roll—Jer. 36:21, 22.

opened unto me in the Lord, 13^a I^b had no relief for my^c spirit, because I found not^d Tĩ-tũs my^e brother: but^f taking my leave of them, I went forth into^g Măç-ě-dō-nĩ-ă.

14^h Butⁱ thanks be unto God, who always^j i^k leadeth us in^l triumph in^m Christ, and makethⁿ manifest through us the^o savor of his^p knowledge in every place. 15 For we are a^r sweet savor of Christ unto God, in them that^s are^t saved, and in them that^u perish; 16^v to the one a savor from death unto death; to the other a savor from^w life unto life. And who is^x sufficient for these things? 17 For we are not as the many,^y z³ corrupting the^a word of God: but^a as of sincerity, but as of God,^b in the sight of God, speak we in Christ.

3 Are we^c beginning again to^d commend ourselves? or need we, as do some,^e f¹ epistles of commendation to you or from you? 2^g Ye are our epistle, h² written in ourⁱ hearts, known and* read of all^j men; 3 being made manifest that ye are an epistle of Christ, k¹ ministered by us, written not with

Var. Rend.—V. 12. in the Lord—So Da. DeW. Me. BER. of the Lord, RÜ. V. 14. leadeth us in triumph—So VIN. i. e. as his victorious soldiers, Wa. DeW. Ol. Sta. BER., i. e. as his captives, Al. Li. Ol. Sta. Wo.; maketh a show of us, Field. V. 15. are saved—i. e. win salvation, DeW.; are being saved, Al. Da. Wa. Wo. BER.; are SCHM. SCHN. perish—So DeW. Me.; are perishing, Al. Da. Wa. Wo. BER.; are going into destruction, SCHM.; are ruined, SCHN. V. 17. corrupting—which corrupt, DeW. RÜ. nearly, which (deceitfully, Me. Wa.) make merchandise of, Me. Wa. r marg.; who adulterate, BER. haggling, BOT.; huckstering, SCHM. Chap. 3. V. 6. a new covenant—So (the, Al. per-haps, Da. BER.) Al. Da. DeW. Me. RÜ. Sta. Wa. Wo. VIN. BER. not . . . spirit—So BER.; i. e. ministers not of the letter, but . . . , Al. Be. RÜ. DeW. Me.; a covenant that rests upon not letter, but

ink, but with theⁿ Spirit of^o p the living God; not in^q r^s t^l tables of^u stone, but in^v tables that are^w hearts of^x flesh. 4 And such^y confidence have we through Christ to God-ward: 5 not that we are sufficient of ourselves, to account anything as from ourselves; but^z a² our sufficiency is from God; 6 who also made us sufficient as^b ministers of a^c new covenant; not of^d the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but^e the spirit giveth life. 7 But if the^f ministration of^g death, h⁴ written, and^h engraven on stones, cameⁱ with^j glory, i⁵ so that the children of^k Is-ă-ră-ěl could not look sted-fastly upon the^l face of^m Mō-șes for the glory of his face; whichⁿ glory^o was passing away: 8 how shall not rather the ministration of the spirit be with glory? 9⁷ For ifⁿ the ministration of condemnation hath glory, much rather doth the ministration of^o righteousness exceed in^p glory. 10 For verily that which hath been made glorious hath not been made glorious in this respect, by reason of the glory that surpasseth. 11 For if that

spirit, RÜ. Wo., so Sta. Wa. V. 7. came with glory—So VIN.: was glorified, Wa.: came into existence in glory, BER. . . . away—transient as it was, BER. was passing away—So DeW. Me. Ol.; was but a passing glory, Al. V. 9. hath—is, n. V. 10. hath . . . glorious—So BER.; has been made no more glorious, has lost its glory, Al. Me. Ol. Wa.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 3. tables . . . flesh—So (i. e. tablets), N A B C D, Edd. (but La. WH. suspect a corruption of the text, the latter suspecting that the original may have been not on tables of stone but on hearts of flesh, and treating the words as a quotation); fleshy tablets of the heart, some later MSS. Al. Vulg. Memph. Iren. Orig. Scr. V. 7. written—So (lit. in letter), N A C D, Ti. WH.; in the letters (as v. 6), B D*, La.¹ Tr.¹ Al. V. 9. hath—have, N A C D*, La.¹ Ti. Tr.¹ r marg.; is, B D*, Al. Tr.² WH.¹ (Al. nearly).

n Comp. Rom. 1:17; 3:21 f. o Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. p Glory, Ps. 7:5.

Reading of the Prophets.—Lu. 4:16-19. Acts 8:29-34; 9:32, 33; 13:15.

Of Scripture commanded.—Deut. 17:19; Josh. 1:8; John 5:39.

Reading of Paul's Epistles.—Col. 4:16; I Thess. 5:27.

m Ink, Jer. 36:18.
 n Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
 o See Mt. 16:16.
 p God, Gen. 1:1.
 q Tables, II Ki. 4:10.
 r See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
 s V. 7; Ex. 24:12; 31:18; 32:15 f.
 t See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 u Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 v Pr. 3:3; 7:3; Jer. 17:1.
 w Jer. 31:33; comp. Ez. 11:19.
 x Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

4
 y Confidence, Phil. 3:3.

5
 z See I Cor. 15:10.
 a See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.

6
 b See I Cor. 3:5.
 c See Lu. 22:20.
 d See Rom. 2:29.
 e John 6:63; Rom. 7:6.

7
 f V. 9; Rom. 7:5 f.; Gal. 3:10, 21 f.; comp. Rom. 4:15; 5:20.
 g Death, Rom. 5:12.
 h Gr. in letters.
 i See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
 j Gr. in.
 k Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 l V. 13; Ex. 34:29-35.
 m Isreal, Deut. 4:1.
 n Face, Is. 6:2.
 o Moses, Ex. 3:4.

6 Or, *was being done away*.
 Comp. I Cor. 13:8, 10.

9
 7 Many ancient authorities read *For if the ministration of condemnation is glory*.

o Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. p Glory, Ps. 7:5.

1 Or, *is being done away*. See v. 7 marg.
2 Gr. *through*.
a Glory, Ps. 7:5.

12
b Ch. 7:4.
c Hope, Pr. 23:18.
d Ch. 7:4; Eph. 6:19; comp. Acts 4:13, 29; I Thess. 2:2.
e Boldness, Acts 14:3.
f Speech, I Cor. 2:1.

13
g Moses, Ex. 3:4.
h See v. 7.
i Veil, Heb. 6:19.
j Face, Is. 6:2.
k Israel, Deut. 4:1.
3 Or, *unto*.
4 Or, *was being done away*. See v. 7 marg.

14
l Mind, Job 38:36.
5 Gr. *thoughts*. See 4:4; 11:3.
m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardness of Heart," Lu. 2:21.

n See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
o See Rom. 11:7; comp. ch. 4:4.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
Reading, II Cor. 3:2.
r See Acts 13:15.

s Comp. v. 6.
6 Or, *remaineth uplifted; which veil is done away*.
t Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
u Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

15
v See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
w Heart, Acts 15:9.

16
x Rom. 11:23.
7 Or, *a man shall turn*.
y See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
z See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3.
a See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

17
b Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
c Gal. 4:6; comp. Is. 61:1 f.
d John 8:32;
Gal. 5:1, 13.
e Liberty, Rom. 8:21.

18 f See "The Church," Acts 20:28. g I Cor. 13:12. 8 Or, *reflecting as a mirror*. h Mirror, Ex. 38:8. i Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. j Glory, Ps. 7:5. k Ch. 4:4, 6; comp. John 17:22, 24. l See Rom. 8:29. m Conformation and Transformation, Rom. 12:2. n Minister, Acts 15:39. o I Cor. 3:5.

which ¹ passeth away *was* ² with ^a glory, much more that which remaineth *is* in glory.

12 ^b Having therefore such a ^c hope, ^d we use great ^e boldness of ^f speech, 13 and *are* not as ^g Mō'sēs, ^h who put a ⁱ veil upon his ^j face, that the children of ^k I's-ra-ēl should not look steadfastly ³ on the end of that which ⁴ was passing away: 14 but their ^l minds were ^mno hardened: for until this very ⁿ day at the ^q reading of ^s the old covenant the same veil ^o remaineth, it not being ^t revealed to them that it is done away in ^u Christ. 15 But unto this day, whensoever ^v Mō'sēs is read, a veil lieth upon their ^w heart. 16 ^x But whensoever ^y it shall ^z turn to the Lord, the veil is taken away. 17 Now the Lord is the ^b Spirit: and where ^c the Spirit of the Lord is, ^d there is ^e liberty. 18 But ^f we all, with unveiled face ^g beholding as in a ^h mirror the ⁱ glory of the Lord, are ^l transformed into the same image from glory to glory, even as from the Lord the Spirit.

4 Therefore seeing we have this ⁿ ministry, even as

Var. Rend.—V. 11. *passeth away*—So AL. BER.; *is being (even now, Me.) done away*, VIN. *a marg.* V. 13. *was passing away*—So BER.; *was then passing away, Wa.*; *was passing, transitory*, AL. DeW. OL.; *is now passing away*, Be. Da. Me. V. 14. *old covenant*—So Da. Me. Sta.; *Old Testament*, AL. DeW. OL. Rü. Wo. at—So AL. Da.; *over, upon (as vs. 13, 15), DeW. Me. Rü. Wa. same . . . Christ—remaineth the same veil untaken away . . . for only in Christ does the veil pass away*, Be. DeW. OL.; *at (over, Me.) the reading . . . the same veil remaineth, it not being revealed that it (i.e. the old covenant, Rü. &c.) is done away*, AL. Me. Sta. *remaineth—remaineth uplifted*, VIN. BER. n. it . . . Christ—for it is *only* done away in Christ, BER. V. 16. *whensoever . . . away—whenever it turneth . . . away*—AL. DeW. Me.; . . . it is *stripped of its veil, Wa.*; *whenever he (i.e. Moses, as representing the Israelites) shall turn to the Lord, he taketh away the veil*, Sta. V. 17. *the Spirit—that Spirit, Rü. nearly*. V. 18. *beholding . . . mirror—So AL. Da. DeW. Me. Wa. Wo.*; *giving back as a mirror*, re-

we ^p obtained ^q mercy, we ^r faint not: 2 but we have ^s renounced the hidden ^t things of ^u shame, not ^v walking in ^w craftiness, nor ^x handling the ^y word of God ^z deceitfully; but by the ^a manifestation of the ^b truth ^c commending ourselves to every ^d man's ^e conscience in the sight of ^f God. 3 And even if our ^g gospel is ^h veiled, it is veiled in ⁱ them that ^j perish: 4 in whom ^k the god of ^m this ⁿ world hath ^o blinded the ^s minds of the unbelieving, ^t that the ^u light of the ^v gospel of the ^w glory of Christ, who is the ^x image of God, should not dawn upon them. 5 For we ^y preach ^z not ourselves, but Christ Jē'sūs as Lord, and ourselves as your ^a servants ^b for Jē'sūs' sake. 6 Seeing it is ^c God, that said, ^d Light shall ^e shine out of ^f darkness, who ^g shined in our hearts, to give the ^h light of the ⁱ knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jē'sūs Christ.

7 But we have this ^c treasure in ^d earthen ^e vessels, that the exceeding greatness of ^h the power may be of God, and not

fleeting, Be. Ol. Sta.; *reflecting as a mirror*, BER. n. the Lord the Spirit—So VIN. BER. the Lord, the Spirit, AL. Da. Ol. Sta. Wo.; the Spirit of the Lord, Be. (Rü. perhaps); the Lord of the Spirit, DeW. Me.; the Spirit which is the Lord, n. marg. Chap. 4.—V. 1. *ministry . . . mercy—i.e. we have this ministry even as we received mercy*, AL. V. 2. *handling . . . deceitfully*—So BER.; *making false (adulterating, Al.) the word of God*, AL. Me. Wa. Wo. V. 3. And even—But and, r; but even, BER. if . . . veiled—i.e. practically, though indeed our gospel is veiled, DeW. AL. in—among, Da. DeW. Me. Wa. BER.; in the hearts of, Rü. perish—So DeW. Sta.; are perishing, AL. Da. Wo. V. 4. *world—i.e. world-age*, Var. BER.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 6. said, Light shall shine, N* A B D*, Edd.; commanded the light to shine, C.

5 u Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. v I Thess. 2:6 f. (comp. I Cor. 4:15 f.) w Servant, Ex. 21:2. 14 Gr. bondservants. Comp. I Cor. 9:19. 15 Some ancient authorities read *through Jesus*. 6 z God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. 16 Q. Gen. 1:3. y Shine, Eph. 5:14. z Darkness, Job 38:9. a Comp. II Pet. 1:19. b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. 7 c Treasure, I Chr. 27:25. d See "Man," Gen. 2:7. e Ch. 5:1; II Tim. 2:20; comp. Job 4:19; 10:9; 33:6; Lam. 4:2. f See "Earth," Gen. 2:1. g Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3. h See I Cor. 2:5; comp. Ju. 7:2.

p See I Cor. 7:25.
q Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
r V. 16; Lu. 18:1; Gal. 6:9; Eph. 3:13; comp. II Thess. 3:13.

2
s See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
t Rom. 6:21; comp. I Cor. 4:5.
u Shame, Phil. 3:19.
v Walking, Col. 1:10.
w Craftiness, II Cor. 12:16.
x See ch. 2:17.
y Word of God, John 6:63.
z Deception, Gen. 37:31.
a Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
b Truth, John 14:6.
c Ch. 5:11 f.
d Man., Gen. 2:7.
e Conscience, Acts 24:16.
f God, Gen. 1:1.

3
g Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
9 See marginal note on ch. 2:12.
h Ch. 3:14; comp. I Cor. 2:6 ff.
i See ch. 2:15; I Cor. 1:18.
j Death, Rom. 5:12.
10 Or, *are perishing*.

4
k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
l See John 12:31.
m See Mt. 13:22.
n World, Rev. 10:6.
11 Or, *age*.
o Comp. ch. 3:14.
12 Or, *that they should not see the light . . . image of God*.
p Light, Ps. 74:16.
q V. 6; comp. Acts 26:18.
13 Gr. *illumination*.
r Glory and Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
s Ch. 3:18.
t Col. 1:15; comp. Phil. 2:6; Heb. 1:3; John 1:18.

⁸
^a Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b Ch. 7:5; comp. ch. 1:8.
^c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^d Comp. ch. 6:12.
^e I Sam. 27:1; Eccl. 2:20; II Cor. 1:8; 4:8; Gal. 4:20.
⁹
^f See John 15:20; Rom. 8:35 f.
^g Heb. 13:5; comp. Ps. 129:2.
¹ Or, *left behind*.
^h Comp. Ps. 37:24; Pr. 24:16; Mic. 7:8.
ⁱ See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
¹⁰
^j See Rom. 6:5; 8:36; comp. Gal. 6:17.
^k See "Crucifixion," Mt. 27:26.
^l Body, Num. 25:8.
^m Death, Rom. 5:12.
ⁿ Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
² Gr. *putting to death*.
^o See "Conformation and Transformation," Rom. 12:2.
^p Life of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^q See Rom. 6:8.
^r Life, Gen. 2:7.
^s Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.

¹¹
^t See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
^u See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
^v Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

¹³
^w Spirit, Job 4:15.
^x See I Cor. 12:9.
^y Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^z Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
³ Q. Ps. 116:10.

¹⁴
^a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^b See "Assurance," Eph. 3:12. ^c Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^d Some ancient authorities omit the *Lord*. ^e Resurrection, Mt. 22:23. ^f I Thess. 4:14. ^g Eph. 5:27; Col. 1:22; Jude 24; comp. Lu. 21:36. ^h See v. 1. ⁱ Grace, John 1:17. ^j Ch. 1:11; comp. I Cor. 9:19. ^k Gr. *the more*. ^l Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. ¹⁶ ^k See v. 1.

* THANKSGIVING: Offered to God.—Ps. 69:30; 95:2; 100:4. Occasion for.—II Cor. 4:15; 9:11, 12; Col. 2:7.

Through Christ.—Rom. 1:8; Col. 3:17. In the Name of—Eph. 5:20; Heb. 13:15.

Reasons for.—Gifts from God—I Tim. 4:3, 4. God's Nearness—Ps. 75:1, 9. Supply of Bodily Needs—John 6:11; Acts 27:35; Rom. 14:6, 7; I Tim. 2:1. Conversion—Rom. 6:17. Victory over Death—I Cor. 15:57. Divine Guidance—II Cor. 2:14. Under all Circumstances—Phil. 4:6.

from ourselves; ⁸ *we are* ^b *pressed on every side*, yet not ^d *straitened*; perplexed, yet not unto ^e *despair*; ⁹ *pursued*, yet not ^o *forsaken*; ^h *smitten down*, yet not ⁱ *destroyed*; ¹⁰ *always* ^k *bearing about in the* ^l *body* the ^m *dying of Jē'sūs*, ^o *that* ^p *the* life also of Jē'sūs may be ^s *manifested in our body*. ¹¹ For we who live are always ^t *delivered* unto death for Jē'sūs' sake, that the life also of Jē'sūs may be manifested in our ^u *mortal* ^v *flesh*. ¹² So then death worketh in us, but life in you. ¹³ But having the same ^w *spirit* of ^y *faith*, according to that which is ^z *written*, ³ I believed, and therefore did I speak; we also believe, and therefore also we speak; ¹⁴ *knowing* that he that ^e *raised up* ⁴ *the Lord Jē'sūs* ^d *shall raise up us also with Jē'sūs*, and shall ^l *present us with you*. ¹⁵ For all things *are* ^q *for your sakes*, that the ^h *grace*, being ⁱ *multiplied through* ⁵ *the many*, may cause the ^{*} *thanksgiving* to abound unto the ^j *glory of God*.

¹⁶ Wherefore we ^k *faint not*;

Var. Rend.—V. 8. straitened—crushed, *Al. Be. Me.*; cramped, *VIN.*; hemmed, *BER.* V. 9. pursued . . . forsaken—*So BER.*; Pursued, but not left to be overtaken, *Ol. Sta. Wa.*; Persecuted, but not forsaken, *Al. Da. DeW. Me. (Rū. perhaps)*. V. 11. always—*i.e. always being*, *Var. V. 15. that . . . abound—So Al. Da. Me. (Rū. nearly) VIN. BER.*; that the grace, having abounded, may abound yet more by reason of the thanksgiving of the greater number, *Be. Sta. V. 17. worketh . . . weight—So Al. DeW. Me. more and more exceedingly—So BER.*; in a surpassing manner to a surpassing result, *Wa. Chap. 5.—V. 1. house—tent-dwelling, Al. Sta. Wa.*; tent or hut, *VIN. dissolved—Lit. loosened down, VIN. V. 2. clothed*

but though our ^l *outward man* is decaying, yet our ^m *inward man* is ^o *renewed* ^q *day by day*. ¹⁷ For our ^r *light* ^s *affliction*, which is for the moment, worketh for us more and more exceedingly an eternal weight of ^t *glory*; ¹⁸ while we ^u *look not at the things* which are seen, but ^v *at the things* which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are ^w *eternal*.

⁵ For we ^x *know* that if the ^y *earthly* ^z *house* of our ^a *tabernacle* be ^c *dissolved*, ^d we have a building from God, a house ^e *not made with* ^g *hands*, ^h *eternal*, in the ⁱ *heavens*. ² For verily in this we ^j *groan*, ^k *longing* to be ^l *clothed upon* with our habitation which is from heaven: ³ if so be that being clothed we shall not be found ⁿ *naked*. ⁴ For indeed we that are in this ⁶ *tabernacle* do groan, ⁷ being ^o *burdened*; not for that we would be unclothed, but that we would be clothed upon, that what is mortal may be swal-

. . . habitation—*i.e. to put on, over this dwelling or robe, our house, Al. Be. DeW. Me. Wa. BER. clothed upon—Lit. put on over, VIN. V. 3. So DeW. Sta. Wa. nearly*; Seeing that we shall indeed be found clothed (with a body) not naked, *Al. Me.*; I say put on over, on the supposition of course that when we do actually put on we shall not be found naked, *Wa.*; Seeing that we shall not be found utterly naked even when unclothed (so *D* reads) of this body, *Rū. V. 4. tabernacle—i.e. tent, Var. not . . . be—So BER.*; seeing that (on which ground, *Wa.*) we are not willing to be, *Al. DeW. Me. Rū.*; not . . . unclothed—*So BER.*; *tit.* because we are not willing to divest ourselves (*of the mortal body*), *VIN.*; because we wish not to put off (our earthly body in death), *MAS.*

Var. Read.—V. 14. with Jesus—*So N* B C D* (E G P), BOH.*; by Jesus, *N* D* (K L)*, *SYR.*

³ ⁿ Nakedness. Job 1:21. ⁴ ⁷ Or, being burdened, in that we would not be unclothed, but would be clothed upon. ^o Burden. Ps. 55:22.

Forms of.—Sacrifices—Lev. 7:12, 13, 15; 22:29; Ps. 50:14; 107:22; 116:17; Amos 4:5. Prayer—Neh. 11:17; Phil. 4:6; Col. 4:2. See "Prayer"—Mt. 5:44. Song—Neh. 13:8, 46; Ps. 147:7. See "Songs"—Ex. 15:1. Ministers appointed to lead in—I Chr. 16:4, 7; 23:30; II Chr. 31:2.

Occasions for.—Feasts—See "Feasts"—Num. 29:30. In Worship—Ps. 35:18; Dan. 6:10. Dedication—Neh. 12:27. Prophecies concerning.—Is. 51:3; Jer. 30:19.

Christ sets Example of.—Mt. 11:25; 26:27–29; Mk. 14:22; Lu. 22:19; John 6:11; 11:41.

^l Man. Gen. 2:7.
^m See Rom. 7:22.
ⁿ See "Spirit," Job 4:15.
^o Comp. Is. 40:29, 31; Col. 3:10.
^p See "Edification," Rom. 14:19.
^q Day, Lev. 25:8.

17

^r Rom. 8:18.
^s Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^t Glory, Ps. 7:5.

18

^u Ch. 5:7; comp. Rom. 8:24; Heb. 11:1, 13.
^v See "Promises," John 14:2.
^w See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.

1

^x Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
^y I Cor. 15:47; comp. ch. 4:7; Job 4:19.
^z House, Deut. 24:10.
^a See "Body," Num. 25:8.
^b Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
⁶ Or, *bodily frame*. Comp. Wisdom, 9:15.
^c See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^d See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
^e See "Soul," Job 4:15.
^f Comp. Mk. 14:58; Acts 7:48; Heb. 9:11, 24.
^g Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^h See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ Heavens, Deut. 26:15.

2

^j Groaning, Ps. 22:1.
^k Longing, Ps. 84 title.
^l Clothing (*fig.*), Job 31:19.
^m Comp. I Cor. 15:53.

⁴
a Life, Gen. 2:7.
⁵
b God the Creator, Rom. 1:1.
c Ch. 1:22; comp. Rom. 8:23.
d Earnest of the Spirit, John 14:16.
⁶
e Courage, Num. 13:30.
f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
h Comp. Heb. 11:13 f.
i Home, Lev. 18:9.
j Body, Num. 25:8.
k Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
⁷
l See ch. 4:18; I Cor. 13:12.
m Walking, Col. 1:10.
n Faith, Heb. 11:1.
1 Gr. *appearance*.
⁸
o Paul, Acts 8:1.
p Comp. Phil. 1:23.
q Comp. John 12:26; Phil. 1:23.
r Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
⁹
2 Gr. *are ambitious*. See Rom. 15:20 marg.
s Rom. 14:18; Col. 1:10; I Thess. 4:1.
¹⁰
t Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
u Judgment Seat, II Pet. 2:4.
v Seat, Mt. 21:12.
w Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
x Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
y Or, *through*.
z Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
11
a Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
b Heb. 10:31; 12:29; Jude 23.
c Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Ch. 4:2.
f Conscience, Acts 24:16.
g See ch. 3:1.
h Ch. 1:12.
i See "Glorious," Ps. 7:5.
j Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
k See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

lowed up of ^a life. 5 Now he that wrought us for this very thing is ^b God, who ^c gave unto us the ^d earnest of the Spirit. 6 Being therefore always of good ^e courage, and ^f knowing that, ^h whilst we are at ⁱ home in the ^j body, we are absent from the ^k Lord 7 (for ^l we ^m walk by ⁿ faith, not by ¹ sight); 8 we are of good courage, ^o I say, and are ^p willing rather to be absent from the body, and ^q to be at home with the Lord. 9 Wherefore also we ² make it our aim, whether at home or absent, to be ^s well-pleasing unto him. 10 For we must all be made ^t manifest before ^u the judgment-seat of ^w Christ; that each ^x one may receive the things ^{done} ³ in the body, according to what he hath done, whether *it be* ^y good or ^z bad.

11 Knowing therefore the ^a fear of the Lord, we ^c persuade ^d men, but we are made manifest unto God; and I hope that we are ^e made manifest also in your ^f consciences. 12 We are not ^g again commending ourselves unto you, but *13* ^h speak as giving you ⁱ occasion of ^j glorying on our behalf, that ye may have

Var. Rend.—V. 5. earnest . . . Spirit—*i.e. the Spirit as an earnest, Al. Me. Rū. VIN.* V. 10. be made manifest—*So Al. Me. Be. Da. Me. Sta. Wa. Wo. VIN. BER.; (same word as in v. 11); appear, DeW. Riv.* V. 13. are—*So DeW. Me. Rū. VIN. BER.; were, Wa. MAS. r marg. (who refers it to St. Paul's conversions).* V. 15. for . . . again—*died for them, and rose again, Be.; died and rose again for them, Al. Me. Sta. BER. V. 17. he is a new creature—More lit. there is a new creation, Var. BER. the—his, Al. Me. V. 18. all*

wherewith to answer them that glory in appearance, and not in ^l heart. 13 For whether we ⁴ are ^m beside ourselves, it is unto God; or whether we are of ⁿ sober ^p mind, it is unto you. 14 For the ^q love of Christ ^r constraineth us; because we thus judge, that ^s ^t ^u ^v one died for all, therefore all died; 15 and he ^w died for all, that they that live should no longer ^x live unto themselves, but unto him who for their sakes died and rose again. 16 Wherefore we henceforth know no man ^z after the ^a flesh: even though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now we know *him so* no more. 17 Wherefore ^b if any man is ^c in Christ, ⁵ *he is* ^d ^e a new creature: ^f the old things are passed away; behold, they are become new. 18 But ^g all things are of God, ^h who ⁱ reconciled us to himself ^j through Christ, and gave unto us the ^k ^l ^m ministry of reconciliation; 19 to wit, that ⁿ God was in Christ reconciling the ^p world unto himself, ^r not reckoning unto them their trespasses, and having ^s committed unto us the ^t ^u word of reconciliation.

20 We are ^a ambassadors ^b things—*i.e. all this new creating, Me. DeW. VIN. BER.* V. 19. God . . . himself—*So Ol. Rū. Sta. Wa. (in Christ there was (no less than) God reconciling a whole world . . . , Sta.); God was reconciling the world in Christ unto himself, Al. DeW. Me. BER. (nearly).*

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 14. one died—*So N* B C² D (E G K L P), d, e, g, SYR.; if one died, N* C*, f, MEMPH.*
j Salvation through Christ, Acts 2:40.
k Ministry, Acts 15:39.
l Comp. I Cor. 3:5.
m Human and Divine Agency in Salvation, Acts 2:40.
n Comp. Col. 2:9.
o God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
p World, Rev. 10:6.
q Love and Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
r Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
s Rom. 4:8; I Cor. 13:5.
t Or, *placed in us.*
u Word of God, John 6:63.
u See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.

l Heart, Acts 15:9.
¹³
4 Or, *were.*
m Ch. 11:1, 16 ff.; 12:11; comp. Mk. 3:21.
n See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
o Sober, I Pet. 1:13.
p Mind, Job 38:36.
¹⁴
q Love, I Cor. 13:1.
r Comp. Acts 18:5.
s Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
t Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
u Rom. 5:15; 6:6 ff.; Gal. 2:20; Col. 3:3.
v Death, Rom. 5:12.
¹⁵
w Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
x See Rom. 14:7-9.
y See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
¹⁶
z Ch. 11:18; Phil. 3:4; see John 8:15.
a Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
¹⁷
b See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
c See Rom. 16:7.
d Or, *there is a new creation.*
e See "New Birth," John 3:5.
f See John 3:3; Rom. 6:4; Gal. 6:15.
g Comp. Is. 43:18 f.; 65:17; Eph. 4:24; Rev. 21:4 f.
¹⁸
g See I Cor. 11:12.
h Col. 1:20; see Rom. 5:10.
i Reconciliation, Lu. 12:58.

* AMBASSADOR.—Sent by Moses to Edom—Num. 20:14; Ju. 11:17. To Amorites—Ju. 21:21. To Heshbon—Deut. 2:26; Ju. 11:19. By Jephthah to Ammon—Ju. 11:12, 14. By Israel to Moab—Ju. 11:17. By Balak to Balaam—Num. 22:5 f. By Abner to David—II Sam. 3:12. By David to Ishbosheth—II Sam. 3:14. By Syria to Samaria—I Ki. 20:2, 5, 9. By Judah to Israel—II Ki. 14:8-10. By Judah to Assyria—II Ki. 16:7. By Israel to Egypt—II Ki. 17:4. By Rabshakah to Hezekiah—II Ki. 19:9, 14, 23; Is. 37:9. By Hiram to David—I Chr. 14:1. By David to Ammon—I Chr.

19:2. By Egypt to Israel—II Chr. 35:21. Ambassadors of Edom, Moab, Ammon, Tyre and Sidon in Jerusalem—Jer. 27:3, 4.
Sending of.—From the Gibeonites—Josh. 9:4. Of Babylon to Hezekiah—II Chr. 32:31. By Neco—II Chr. 35:21. Into Egypt—Ez. 17:15. From Egypt—Is. 30:4. From Ethiopia—Is. 18:2.
Kinds of.—Faithful—Pr. 13:17. Of Peace—Is. 33:7.
Perilous to Entertain.—II Ki. 20:12-18. To maltreat—II Sam. 10:2-14. To reject—II Chr. 35:20-24. [cont.]

20
 a Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 b Comp. ch. 6:1.
 c Paul, Acts 8:1.
 d Beseech, Rom. 15:30.
 e Jesus the Mediator, Lu. 2:21.
 f Reconciliation, L. 12:58.
 g God, Gen. 1:1.

21
 h See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 i See "Innocence," Dan. 6:22.
 j Heb. 4:15; 7:26; 1 Pet. 2:22; 1 John 3:5; comp. Acts 3:14.
 k See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
 l Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 m Rom. 8:3; Gal. 3:13; comp. Rom. 3:25; 4:25.
 n Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 o Rom. 1:17; 3:21 f.; see 1 Cor. 1:30.

1
 p See I Cor. 3:9.
 q Ch. 5:20.
 r Grace, John 1:17.
 s See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.

2
 1 Q. Is 49:8.
 t See "Answer to Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 u Day, Lev. 25:8.
 v Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 w See "Help," Acts 26:22.

3
 x I Cor. 8:9, 13; 9:12.
 y Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
 z Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21. a See "Ministry," Acts 15:39. b Blameless, Lu. 1:6.
 4 c See Rom. 3:5. d See "Paul," Acts 8:1. e See I Cor. 3:5; comp. II Tim. 2:24 f. f Comp. ch. 4:8-11; 11:23-27; 12:10; Acts 9:16. g See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
 2 Or, *steadfastness*. h Affliction, Ps. 9:10. i See "Adversity," Job 19:6. j Distress, II Cor. 12:10. k Stripes, Is. 53:5.
 l See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. m Acts 16:23. n See "Pride," Gen. 42:16. o Tumult, Ps. 65:7. p Comp. Acts 19:23 f.
 q Labor, Eccl. 23:12. r Fasting, I Sam. 7:6. s Comp. I Cor. 4:11. t See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24. u Ch. 11:6; see I Cor. 12:8. v Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. w Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16. x Comp. ch. 1:23; 2:10; 13:10. y Kindness, Zech. 7:9. z Holy Spirit, John 14:16. a I Thess. 1:5; see I Cor. 2:4. b Love, I Cor. 13:1. c See Rom. 12:9.

Fictitious.—Ehud—Ju. 3:20, 21.
Custom alluded to.—Lu. 14:32; 19:14.
Spiritual.—Moses to Pharaoh—Ex. 3:10. Isaiah prepared—Is. 6:6, 8; Mal. 2:7 (Heb.). The Apostles Ministers, "Ambassadors" for Christ—II Cor. 5:20; Eph. 6:20.
Figurative.—Jehovah sends an Ambassador to the Nations—Jer. 49:14; Ob. 1. Cf. Ju. 2:1.

therefore on behalf of ^a Christ, ^b as though God were entreating by ^c us: we ^d beseech *you* on ^e behalf of Christ, be ye ^f reconciled to ^g God. 21 ^h Him who ⁱ ^j knew no ^k sin he made to be ^m sin on our behalf; that we might become the ⁿ righteousness of

6 God in him. 1 And ^p working together with him ^q we entreat also that ye receive not ^r the grace of God in ^s vain 2 (for he saith,

^t At an *acceptable time I ^u hearkened unto thee, And in a ^v day of ^w salvation did I ^x succor thee: behold, now is the acceptable time; behold, now is the day of salvation): 3 ^y giving no ^z occasion of ^a stumbling in anything, that our ^b ministration be ^c not blamed; 4 but in everything ^d commending ^e ourselves, as ^f ministers of God, ^g in much ^h patience, in ⁱ afflictions, in necessities, in ^j distresses, 5 in ^k stripes, in ^l imprisonments, in ^m tumults, in ⁿ labors, in watchings, in ^o fastings; 6 in ^p pureness, in ^q knowledge, in ^r longsuffering, in ^s kindness, in the ^t Holy Spirit, in ^u love un-

Var. Rend.—V. 20. we beseech . . . God—i.e. we constantly pray all who need reconciliation as though God did beseech them by us, *Al. Me. Chap. 6.*—V. 1. receive—*So Al. Me. Ru. Wa. BER.*; may not have received, *DeW. Ol. V. 4.* commending—i.e. approving, recommending

feigned, 7 in ^a the word of ^b truth, in ^c the power of God; ^d by the ^e armor of righteousness on the right ^f hand and on the left, 8 by ^g glory and ^h dishonor, by ⁱ evil report and good report; as ^j deceivers, and yet ^k true; 9 as unknown, and yet well known; as ^l dying, and behold, ^m we live; as ⁿ chastened, and not ^o killed; 10 as ^p sorrowful, yet always ^q rejoicing; as ^r poor, yet making many ^s rich; as ^t having nothing, and yet ^u possessing ^v all things.

11 ^w Our ^x mouth is open unto you, *O mēō-rin-thū-āns*, our ^y heart is enlarged. 12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ^z ye are straitened in your own ^a affections. 13 Now for a ^b recompense in like kind (I speak as unto my ^c children), be ye also enlarged.

14 ^d Be not unequally ^e yoked with ^f unbelievers: for what ^g fellowship have righteousness and iniquity? or what communion hath ^h light with ⁱ darkness? 15 And what ^j concord hath Christ with ^k Belial? or what portion hath a ^l believer with an unbeliever? 16 And ^m what agreement hath a

ourselves as ministers of God do, *Al. Me. Sta. BER.* V. 5. tumults—*So Al. DeW. Me. Ru. Wa. BER.*; wanderings to and fro, *Ol., so Sta. perhaps.* V. 6. Spirit—*Ghost, r.* V. 12. affections—i.e. You do not find my heart narrowed, but your own hearts are narrowed against me, *Me. V. 14.* Be . . . unbelievers—*So Al. Me. DeW. Ol. Ru. Wa. Wo. BER.*; rather, Let not unbelievers persuade you to draw an alien yoke, *Me. V. 16. a (twice)—the, Me. BER.*

e The Poor, Deut. 24:14. *f* Ch. 8:9; comp. I Cor. 1:5. *g* See "Wealth," Josh. 22:12. *h* Comp. Acts 3:6. *i* Possessions, Mk. 10:22. *j* Rom. 8:32; I Cor. 3:21. *k* Ez. 33:22; Eph. 6:19. *l* Mouth, Gen. 8:11. *m* Corinth, Acts 18:1. *n* Heart, Acts 15:9. *o* Comp. Ch. 7:3; Is. 60:5. *p* Comp. 4:12. *q* Children, Gen. 3:16. *r* See I Cor. 4:14. *s* Deut. ch. 7:2. *t* See "Love," I Cor. 13:1. *u* ¹⁴ u Comp. Gal. 22:10; comp. I Cor. 5:9 f. *v* Yoke, Jer. 27:11. *w* See "Faith," Heb. 11:1. *x* See I Cor. 6:6. *y* Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4. *z* Eph. 5:7, 11; I John 1:6. *a* Light, Ps. 74:16. *b* Darkness, Job 38:9. *c* I Cor. 10:21. *d* See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *e* *Gr. Beliar.* *f* Acts 5:14; comp. I Pet. 1:21. *g* Comp. I Cor. 10:21.

* **ACCEPTABLE.**—To God—Acts 10:13. To Saints—Rom. 15:31. In his Own Country—Lu. 4:24. Time—Ps. 69:13; 49:8; II Cor. 6:2. Words—Eccl. 12:10. Year—Lu. 4:19. To suffer wrongfully—I Pet. 2:19.

7
 d Word of God, John 6:63.
 e Comp. ch. 2:17; 4:2.
 f Truth, John 14:6.
 g See I Cor. 2:5.
 h Power of God, Gen. 1:1.
 i Gr. *through.*
 j Ch. 10:4; see Rom. 13:12; Eph. 6:11 ff.
 k Armor, Ju. 15:14.
 l Hand, Gen. 16:12.

8
 l Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 m See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
 n Dishonor, I Cor. 15:43.
 o I Cor. 4:10.
 p Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 q I Cor. 4:13; comp. ch. 12:16; Rom. 3:8.
 r See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
 s See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.
 t Comp. Mt. 27:63.
 u Comp. ch. 1:18; 4:2; I Thess. 2:3 f.

9
 v Death, Rom. 5:12.
 w See Rom. 8:36.
 x Ch. 1:8, 10; 4:11.
 y Life, Gen. 2:7.
 z Chastening, Pr. 3:11; I Cor. 11:33.
 a See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

10
 b Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.
 c Ch. 7:4; I Thess. 1:6; Phil. 2:17; 4:4; Col. 1:4; comp. John 16:22.
 d Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.

^a Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
¹ Or, *sanctuary*.
^b God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^d See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^e See I Cor. 3:16.
^f See Mt. 16:16.
² O. Lev. 26:12; E. 29:45; Ez. 37:27; Jer. 31:1.
^g Comp. Ex. 25:8; see John 14:23.
^h Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
¹⁷
ⁱ See "Teaching of Pa¹" on "1 discipline," Acts 8:1.
^j Rev. 18:4.
^k Discipline. See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
³ O. Is. 52:11.
^l See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
^m See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
ⁿ Promises conditional, John 14:2.
¹⁸
^o Hos. 1:10; Is. 43:6.
^p Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Son, Gen. 21:19.
^r See Rom. 8:14.
^s Daughters, Ju. 11:34.
^t God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
¹
^u Promises, John 14:2.
^v See Heb. 6:9.
^w See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
^x Comp. I Pet. 1:15.
^y See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^z Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^a Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^b Spirit, Job 4:15.
^c Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
^d Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^e Fear of God, Gen. 9:2.
^f Gr. *Make room for us*.
^g Heart, Acts 15:9.
^h See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
ⁱ Man, Gen. 2:7.
^j See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
^k Corruption, I Cor. 15:42.
^l See "Second Epistle to the Corinthians," II Cor. 1:1.
^m Ch. 6:11f.
ⁿ Phil. 1:7.
^o Death, Rom. 5:12.
^p Life, Gen. 2:7.

* ADOPTION.—Gr. *Uiothesia*. The act of putting in a son's place.

Foreordained unto.—Acts 13:48; Rom. 8:29; Eph. 1:5, 11. Of Children of Israel.—Ex. 4:22; Num. 6:27; Deut. 26:18; 27:9; 28:10; Jer. 3:19; Hos. 1:10; 11:1.

^a 1 temple of ^b God with ^c idols? for ^d we are ^e a ¹ temple of ^f the living God; even as God said, ² I will ^g dwell in them, and ^h walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. 17 Wherefore

ⁱ ^j ^k 3 Come ye out from among them, and be ye ^l separate, saith the Lord,

And touch no ^m unclean thing; And ⁿ I will receive you, 18 ⁴ And will be to you a ^o Father, And ye shall be to me ^p ^q ^r sons and ^s daughters,

⁷ saith the ^t Lord Almighty. 1 Having therefore these ^u promises, ^v beloved, ^w ^x let us cleanse ourselves from all ^y defilement of ^z flesh and ^a spirit, ^b perfecting ^c holiness in the ^d fear of God.

² ^e 5 Open your ^f hearts to us: ^g we wronged no ^h man, we ⁱ ^j corrupted no man, we took advantage of no man. 3 I say it not to condemn ^k ^l you: for I have said ^m before, that ye are ⁿ in our hearts to ^o die together and ^p live together. 4 Great is my ^q ^r boldness of speech toward you, great is my ^s ^t glorying on your behalf: I am filled with ^u ^v comfort, I overflow with ^w ^x joy in all our ^y affliction.

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 2. Open . . . us—So *Al. Me. Ol. Sta.*; Understand us rightly, *Be. DeW. Rü.*; Receive us, *SCHM.* Leave a space, (or, make room) for us, *VIN. BER. BOU.* corrupted—So *BER.*; ruined, injured, *Al. DeW. Me. Rü. Wa. SCHM. SCHN.* took advantage of—So *BER. SCHM. SCHN.*; defrauded, *Al. Sta. V. 4.* boldness—So *BER.*; frankness, *Wa. SCHN.*; confidence, *Al. DeW. Me. Rü. SCHM. BOU.* V. 8. my epistle—So *BER.*; the, or, my letter, *viz. a lost letter, Wa. Hilg. SCHN. BOU.*; the First Epistle to the Corinthians, *DeW. Rü. Al. probably. Vs.*

5 For even when we were come into ^a *Maç-ë-dō-ni-à* our flesh had no relief, but *we were* ^b ^c afflicted on every side; ^d without *were* fightings, within *were* fears. 6 Nevertheless ^e ^f he that comforteth the ^g lowly, *even* God, ^h comforted us by the ⁱ ^j coming of ^k ^l Ti-tüs; 7 and not by his ^m coming only, but also by the comfort wherewith he was comforted in you, while he told us your ^k longing, your ^l mourning, your ^m zeal for me; so that I rejoiced yet more. 8 For though I ⁿ made you ^o sorry with my ^p ^q epistle, I do not regret it: though I did regret *it* (^r for I see that that epistle made you sorry, though but for a ^s season), 9 I now rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye were made sorry unto ^t repentance; for ye were made sorry after a godly sort, that ye might suffer loss by us in nothing. 10 For godly sorrow worketh ^u ^v repentance ⁸ unto ^w ^x salvation, a *repentance* which bringeth no regret: but the sorrow of the ^y world worketh death. 11 For behold, this selfsame thing, that ye were made sorry ^w after a ^x godly sort, ^y what earnest care it wrought in you, yea what clearing of yourselves, yea what ^z indignation,

8, 9. I do . . . rejoice—So *VIN. BER.* (nearly); I do not repeat, though I did repeat, for I perceive that the same epistle hath made . . . rejoice, *Al. DeW. Ol.* I did not repeat: but though I did repeat, for I perceive . . . yet now I rejoice, *Da. Me. Sta. Wa. (Rü. nearly), Ti. V. 10.* a . . . regret—So *Rü. (perhaps), BER.*; a salvation which bringeth no regret, *DeW. Me. Wa.*; a change of mind not to be repented of *SCHM.*; a change of mind for salvation unrepentable, *SCHN.*; a repentance for salvation, which one repents not of, *BOU.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 7.—V. 8. for—So *CD^b. La.¹ Ti. Tr.² Al.*; omit, *B D* d. e. VULG.* Tr.¹ ^r ^s marg. (though I did repent I perceive . . .), *WH.* suspect a corruption of text, and the original may have been, though I did not repent perceiving.

⁴ [14:3. Boldness, Acts Ch. 3:12. s Glory, Ps. 7:5. t V. 14; ch. 8:24; 9:2 f.; comp. ch. 10:38; Phil. 1:26; II Thess. 1:4. u Consolation, Mt. 5:4. v Ch. 1:4. w Joy, Ps. 30:5. x See ch. 6:10. y Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

⁵ Macedonia, Acts 20:1. a Ch. 2:13; see Rom. 15:26. b Ch. 4:8. c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. d Deut. 32:25.

⁶ Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. f Ch. 1:3 f. g See "Humility," Pr. 15:33. h See v. 13. 6 Gr. *presence*. Comp. II Thess. 2:9. i Titus, Titus 1:1. j See ch. 2:13.

⁷ Longing, Ps. 84 title. l Mourning, John 11:35. m Zeal, Titus 2:14.

⁸ n Comp. ch. 2:2. o Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13. p See "Letters," Acts 23:25. q See I Cor. 1:1; II Cor. 1:1. 7 Some ancient authorities omit *for* [8:22. r Season, Gen. 9:10.

⁹ Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

¹⁰ [11:18. t Comp. Acts 8 Or, unto a salvation which bringeth no regret. [2:40. u Salvation, Acts v The World, Rev. 10:6.

¹¹ w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21. x See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

y See "Salvation of Saints conditional," Acts 2:40. z See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.

Pertaining unto.—Rom. 8:15; 9:4.

Waiting for.—Rom. 8:19, 23, 25; 7:24, 25; Gal. 5:5.

Receiving.—John 1:12, 13; Rom. 8:15; II Cor. 6:17, 18; Gal. 4:5; Eph. 2:18–20; 3:6; Phil. 2:15; II Pet. 1:4. [cont.]

11
a Fear, Gen. 9:2.
b Longing, Ps. 84 title.
c See "Vengeance," Deut. 32:35.
d Ch. 2:6.
e Comp. Rom. 3:5.
f See "Approval," Rom. 5:4.
g See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
h See "Innocence," Dan. 6:22.

12
i See v. 8; ch. 2:3, 9.
j Paul, Acts 8:1.
k Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
l I Cor. 5:1 f.
m See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
n See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
o God, Gen. 1:1.

13
p Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
q See "Rejoicing," Ps. 30:5.
r Titus, Titus 1:1.
s Spirit, Job 4:15.
t I Cor. 16:18.
u Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.

14
v Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
w Shame, Phil. 3:19.
x Truth, John 14:6.

15
y See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
z See "Mind," Job 38:36.
a Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
b See ch. 2:9.
c Phil. 2:12; comp. I Cor. 2:3.

16
d See ch. 2:3.
e Courage, Num. 13:30.

yea what ^a fear, yea what ^b longing, yea what zeal, yea what ^{c d} avenging! In everything ye ^{e f} approved yourselves to be ^{g h} pure in the matter. 12 So although ^{i j} I ^k wrote unto you, I wrote not for his cause that ^l did the ^{m n} wrong, nor for his cause that suffered the wrong, but that your earnest care for us might be made manifest unto you in the sight of ^o God. 13 Therefore we have been ^p comforted: and in our comfort we ^q joyed the more exceedingly for the joy of ^r Ti'tūs, because his ^{s t} spirit hath been ^u refreshed by you all. 14 For if in anything I have ^v gloried to him on your behalf, I was not put to ^w shame; but as we spake all things to you in ^x truth, so our glorying also which I made before Ti'tūs was found to be truth. 15 And his ^y affection is more abundantly toward you, while he ^z remembereth the ^{a b} obedience of you all, how with ^c fear and trembling ye received him. 16 I rejoice that in everything ^d I am of good ^e courage concerning you.

Var. Read.—V. 15. affection—inward affection, R. V. 16. concerning you—So Da. Me. Ol. Rū. BER.; through your means, Al. Be. DeW. Sta. Chap. 8.—V. 2. liberality—So Al. Ol. BER.; open-heartedness, single-mindedness, DeW. Me. Rū. Wa. Wo. SCHN.; or, singleness, VIN.; primarily, simplicity, SCHM. MAS.; sacrificing kindness, BOU. V. 3. they . . . accord—So VIN.; BER.; rather, of their own will they gave . . . (v. 5), Al. Da. Wa.; of their own will praying us (v. 4), WH. V. 5. first . . . Lord—So Al. Be. Wo. BER.; gave their own selves to the Lord first [and then to us], DeW. Me. Rū. Sta. (Wa. perhaps). V. 6. grace—So Ol. Wa. (DeW. Rū. perhaps), BER.; rather, kindness, charity, Al. Me. (DeW. Rū. perhaps). V. 7. utterance—So (i.e. the gift of speaking) Da. Me. Rū. BER.; doctrine, DeW. Cf.

8 Moreover, ^f brethren, we make ^g known to you the ^h grace of God which hath been ^{i j} given in the churches of ^{k l} Măc-ē-dō-ni-ā; 2 how that in much proof of ^m affliction the abundance of their ⁿ joy and their deep ^o poverty ^{p q r} abounded unto ^s the riches of their ^t liberality. 3 For ^u according to their power, I bear ^v witness, yea and beyond their power, ^w they gave of their own accord, 4 ^x beseeching us with much entreaty in regard of ^{y z} this grace and the ^a fellowship in the ^b ministering to the ^c saints: 5 and ^d this, not as we had ^e hoped, but first they ^{f g} gave their own selves to the ^h Lord, and to us through ⁱ the will of God. 6 Inasmuch that we ^{j k} exhorted ^l Ti'tūs, that as he had ^m made a ⁿ beginning before, so he would also complete in you this grace also. 7 But as ye ^o abound ^p in everything, in ^q faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all earnestness, and in ^r your ^s love to us, see that ye abound in this

I Cor. 1:5; speech, SCHM.; word, SCHN.; eloquence, BOU.

Var. Read.—V. 12. your . . . us—So B C D^p, Pesh. Memph. La. 1 Ti. Tr. Al. WH.; our care for you, Vulg. V. 13. comforted . . . exceedingly—comforted; yea and besides our comfort exceedingly the more joyed we, N B C D, Edd. V. 14. which . . . found—which I made before Titus, is found, N^c D La. Tr. 1; is (was) found before Titus, N B, Tr. WH. (Chap. 8.—V. 4. beseeching . . . ministering—So N B C D, Vulg. Pesh. Edd. (i.e. for the favour of sharing in the ministering, DeW. Me. Rū. Wa.; WH. seem to consider the sentence to be broken off unfinished). V. 7. your love to us—So (or, your love which I feel in my heart, as Me. translates), N C D, Le. Ti. Tr. WH.; our love to you (lit. the love which is from us in you), B, WH.¹

6 j Exhortation, Acts 11:23. **k** V. 17; ch. 12:18. **l** Vs. 16, 23; see ch. 12:13. **m** See v. 10. **n** Beginnings, Gen. 1:1. **7 o** Ch. 9:8. **p** Comp. Rom. 15:14; I Cor. 1:5; 12:8. **q** Faith, Heb. 11:1. **2** Some ancient authorities read our love to you. **r** Love, I Cor. 13:1.

Fellowship of Jesus with us.—II Cor. 8:9; Heb. 2:10-18.

With the Saints.—In Standing and Responsibility—Rom. 11:17-21; I Cor. 14:20; Eph. 2:19-22; 4:17-24; Titus 3:1, 2. In Unity—Ps. 133:1-3; Eph. 4:1-6, 11-16; I John 1:7; Rev. 2:13. In Co-operation—Neh. 4:6, 15; Acts 2:44, 45; 4:32-35; Rom. 12:4-8; I Cor. 3:8, 9; 12:4-11; II Cor. 8:4; Phil. 1:5; Heb. 10:24, 25. In Duties—Ex. 17:12, 13; Num. 32:6, 7; II Sam. 10:11, 12; I Ki. 22:4; Ezra 1:3, 4; Rom. 12:1; I Cor. 12:14-27; Gal. 6:2. In Worship—Mt. 18:19, 20; Acts 1:14; 2:1, 42; Eph. 5:19, 20; Heb. 10:25. In Sympathy—Acts 11:29; Rom. 12:15, 16; Gal. 2:9, 6:2; Eph. 4:31, 32; Phil.

1 Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
h Grace, John 1:17.
i See v. 5.
j The Church, Acts 20:28.
k Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
l See Acts 16:9.

2
m Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
n Joy, Ps. 30:5.
o The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
p See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
q See Rom. 2:4.
r Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
s See "Wealth," Josh. 22:12.
t Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
1 Gr. singleness. See Rom. 12:8.

3
u V. 11; I Cor. 16:2.
v Witness, John 8:17.
w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Giving," Lu. 2:21.

4
x Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
y Rom. 15:25 f.; see Acts 24:17.
z Minister, Acts 15:39.
a V. 19 f.; ch. 9:1, 12 f.; see Rom. 15:31.
b Saints, Rev. 14:12.

5
c Hope, Pr. 23:18.
d See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
e See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
f See v. 1.
g Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
h See I Cor. 1:1.
i See "Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1.

The Joy of.—Is. 60:1-5; 62:1-5; Lu. 15:7, 10, 21-24.

See "Election"—Acts 2:40. "Foreordination"—Eph. 1:11. "Salvation"—Acts 2:40. "Gospel"—Mk. 16:15. "New Birth"—John 3:5.

*FELLOWSHIP: With Christ (I Cor. 1:9; I John 1:3).—In Life—John 14:19; II Tim. 2:11. In Sufferings—Rom. 8:17; Phil. 3:10; Col. 1:24. In Death—Rom. 6:3 f., 10, 11; Col. 2:12; II Tim. 2:11. In Resurrection—Rom. 6:5 f.; Col. 2:12; Eph. 2:6. In Sonship—I John 3:2. In Heirship—Rom. 8:17. In Fruitfulness—John 15:1-5. In Power—Rom. 14:12; Phil. 4:13. In Authority—I Cor. 6:2, 3; II Tim. 2:12; Rev. 2:26, 27. In Possession—John 16:15; I Cor. 3:21-23. In Baptism—Rom. 6:1, 3-10; Col. 2:12.

7
a Grace, John 1:17.
8
b Paul, Acts 8:1.
c I Cor. 7:6.
d Sincerity, II Cor. 2:17.
e Love, I Cor. 13:1.
9
f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g Ch. 13:14.
h See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Phil. 2:6 f.; see Mt. 20:28; comp. ch. 6:10.
j See "Humiliation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
k See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
l Mission of Jesus, 2:21.
10
m I Cor. 7:25, 40.
n Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
o Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
p Ch. 9:2; comp. I Cor. 16:2 f.
q Year, Lev. 25:8.
r See "Mind," Job 38:36.
11
s Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
t Vs. 12, 19; ch. 9:2.
12
u Acceptable, II Cor. 6:2.
v Comp. ch. 9:7; Mk. 12:43 f.; Lu. 21:3.
w Man, Gen. 2:7.
13
x See "Burden," Ps. 55:22.
y Distress, II Cor. 12:10.
14
z See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
a See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
b Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
1 Q. Ex. 16:18.

^a grace also. 8 ^b I speak ^c not by way of commandment, but as proving through the earnestness of others the ^d sincerity also of your ^e love. 9 For ye ^f know ^g the grace of our ^h Lord Jē'sūs Christ, that, ⁱ though he was rich, ^j yet for your sakes he became poor, ^k ^l that ye through his poverty might become rich. 10 And herein I ^m give ⁿ my judgment: for this is expedient for you, who were the first to make a ^o beginning ^p a ^q year ago, not only to do, but also to ^r will. 11 But now complete the ^s doing also; that as *there was the ^t readiness to will, so ^u there may be the completion also out of your ability.* 12 For if the readiness is there, *it is ^v acceptable ^w according as a ^x man hath, not according as ^y he hath not.* 13 For *I say not this that others may be eased and ye ^z distressed; 14 but by ^a equality: your abundance ^b being a supply at this present time for ^c their want, that their abundance also may become a supply for your want; that there may be equality: 15 as it is ^b written, ¹ He that*

Var. Rend.—V. 8. as . . . love—*Al. DeW. Me. Wa. Wo.; so* (genuineness), BER.; by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love, *a. v. Da. V. 10. were . . . beginning—So Da. Wa. BER.; have begun before (i.e. beforehand), Ol. Rü., so nearly (i.e. anticipated my wishes). Wo., began before the Macedonians, Al. DeW. Me. Sta. V. 11. out of—according to, Al. DeW. Me. Ol. Rü. Wa. Wo. VIN. BOU.; in accordance with, BER.; upon the ground of having, SCHM. V. 12. the readiness is there—So BER. VIN.; there*

gathered much had nothing over; and he that *gathered* little had no lack.

16 But ^c ^d thanks be to God, who ^e ^f putteth the same earnest care for you into the ^g heart of ^h Ti'tūs. 17 For he accepted indeed our ⁱ ^j exhortation; but being himself very earnest, he went forth unto you of his own accord. 18 And we have sent together with him ^k the brother whose praise in the ^l ² gospel *is spread* through ^m all the ⁿ churches; 19 ^o and not only so, but who was also ^p ^q appointed by the churches to ^r ^s travel with us in *the matter of* this grace, which is ^t ministered by us to the ^u ^v glory of the Lord, and *to show* our readiness: 20 avoiding this, that any man should ^w blame us in *the matter of* this bounty which is ministered by us: 21 for we ^x take thought for things ^y honorable, not only in ^z the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men. 22 And we have sent with them our ^a brother, whom we have many times proved earnest in many things, but now

be there (be patent, *Wa.*) a willing mind, *Al. DeW. Me. V. 18. whose . . . churches—So* (is spread), *Al. Da. Ol. Rü. VIN. SCHM. SCHN. BOU.;* whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches, *DeW. Me. Sta. Wo. is spread through—*is throughout, BER. V. 19. grace—*So BER.;* charity, work of love, *Al. DeW. Me.;* benefaction, or, bounty, VIN. is . . . glory—which is administered by us to the glory, *Al. DeW. Ol. Sta.; who was chosen to forward the glory of the Lord and to forward our readiness, Al. Me. Rü. Wa.;* is being ministered by us to exhibit the glory, BER.

Var. Read.—V. 19. in the matter of—with, N D, (E C K L), d, e, g, SYR.; in, B C (P), f, VULG. *La. Tr. Al. WH. NES.*

16
c Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
d See ch. 2:14.
e Rev. 17:17.
f See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
g Heart, Acts 15:9.
h Titus, Titus 1:1.
17
i Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
j Philemon 17.
18
k Ch. 12:18; comp. I Cor. 16:3.
l Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
2 See marginal note on ch. 2:12.
m See I Cor. 4:17; 7:17.
n The Church, Acts 20:28.
19
o See Rom. 5:3.
p Comp. Acts 14:23; I Cor. 16:3 f.
q See "Journeys of Paul," Acts 8:1.
r See "Journey," Jonah 3:4.
s See "Travelers," Is. 21:13.
t Minister, Acts 15:39.
u Glory, Ps. 7:5.
v See "Glory of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
20
w See "Blameless," Lu. 1:6.
21
x Rom. 12:17.
y See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
z See Rom. 14:18.
22
a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

2:1, 2. In Study of Scriptures—Deut. 4:9, 10; Neh. 8:1, 2; John 5:39; Acts 17:11; I Cor. 10:11, 12. In Liberality—II Cor. 8:1-4, 11-15. In Love—John 13:34, 35; Eph. 5:1, 2; I John 4:7-13. In Joy—I John 1:3, 4.
With Friends.—Ruth 1:16, 17; I Sam. 20:16, 17; Lu. 15:6, 9; III John 14.
Dangerous Fellowship.—Gen. 11:5, 6; Num. 14:4-10; Ezra 4:1, 2; Pr. 19:4; Acts 8:19-21; I Cor. 5:11; Eph. 5:11; I John 1:6.
Fellowship with God.—Ps. 94:20; Acts 8:19-21; 10:20; II Cor. 6:14-18.
Fellowship.—(Its Nature).—As respects Word of Life—I John 1:3. Sinfulness—I John 1:5-10. Advocacy with Father

—I John 2:1-2. Obedience—I John 2:3-11. Its Fruit—Holiness—I John 3:1-10. Love of Brethren—I John 3:11-24. Its Law—Truth—I John 4:1-6. Its Life—Love—I John 4:7-21. Its Root—Faith—I John 5:1-21.
Results of Fellowship: Partakers.—Of Flesh and Blood—Heb. 2:14. Of the Divine Nature—II Pet. 1:4. Of the Holy Spirit—I Cor. 12:13; Heb. 6:4. Of the Christ—Heb. 3:14. Of His Holiness—Heb. 12:10. Of the Promise—Eph. 3:6. Of the Heavenly Calling—Heb. 3:1. Of His Sufferings—II Cor. 1:7; I Pet. 4:13. Of Chastisement—Heb. 12:8. Of Comfort—II Cor. 1:7. Of Unity—John 17:20, 21. Of the Future Inheritance—Rom. 8:38, 39; Col. 1:12; Heb. 12:22, 23. Of the Future Glory—Rom. 8:18; I Pet. 5:1.

- 22
a Confidence, Phil. 3:3.
- 23
b Titus, Titus 1:1.
c Partner, Lu. 5:7.
d See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
e See "Labor," Ex. 23:12.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g See vs. 18, 22.
h Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
i Phil. 2:25; comp. John 13:16.
j Gr. apostles.
k The Church, Acts 20:28.
l Glory, Ps. 7:5.
m Comp. I Cor. 11:7.
n See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
- 24
2 Or, *Show ye therefore in the face . . . on your behalf unto them.*
n Face, Is. 6:2.
o Love, I Cor. 13:1.
p Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
- 1
q See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
r See ch. 8:4.
s Saints, Rev. 14:12.
t Comp.
i Thess. 4:9.
u Paul, Acts 8:1.
v Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
- 2
w Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
x Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
y See Rom. 15:25.
z Achaia, Acts 18:12.
a Ch. 8:10.
b Year, Lev. 25:8.
3 Or, *emulation of you.*
4 Gr. *the more part.*
- 3
c I Cor. 16:2.
- 4
d Shame, Phil. 3:19.
- 5
e See "Liberality," Rom. 12:8.
f Gen. 33:11; Ju. 1:15.
5 Gr. *blessing.*

much more earnest, by reason of the great ^a confidence which *he* hath in you. 23 Whether *any* inquire about ^b Ti-tūs, *he* is my ^c partner and my ^{de} fellow-worker to you-ward; or our ⁱ brethren, *they* are the ^h ⁱ messengers of the ^j churches, *they* are ^k the glory of ^m Christ. 24 ² Show ye therefore unto them in the ⁿ face of the churches the proof of your ^o love, and of our ^p glorying on your behalf.

9 For as touching the ^q ministering to the ^s saints, ^t it is superfluous for ^u me to ^v write to you: 2 for I ^w know your readiness, of which I glory on your behalf to them of ^x Măc-ě-dō-ni-à, that ^z Ā-chā-ia hath been prepared for ^a a ^b year past; and ³ your zeal hath stirred up ⁴ very many of them. 3 But I have sent the brethren, that our glorying on your behalf may not be made void in this respect; that, ^c even as I said, ye may be prepared: 4 lest by any means, if there come with me any of Măc-ě-dō-ni-à and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be put to ^d shame in this confidence. 5 I thought it necessary therefore to entreat the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your aforepromised ^e ⁵ bounty, that the same might be

Var. Rend.—V. 23. the messengers—Rather, messengers, delegates, simply, *Me. Wa. St. Wo. SCHM.* (messenger, same word as apostle); the envoys, *BER.*; ambassadors, *SCHN. BOU.* Chap. 9.—V. 2. your zeal—So *AL. BER. SCHM. SCHN. BOU.*; or, emulation of you, *R. marg.* (*Edd. r. have a slight change in the Greek*). very . . . them—*Lit.* the greater number (of them). Var. *MAS.*: the majority of them, *BER. SCHM. SCHN. BOU.* V. 5. bounty—So *BER.*; blessing, *Var. MAS. VIN.* V. 8. sufficiency—So *AL. Be. DeW. Ol. Ru. St. Wa. BER. SCHM. SCHN. BOU.*; contentedness, *Me.*; self-sufficiency, *VIN.* V. 10. supplieth . . . sowing—So *BER.*; ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for your food and multiply your seed sown, *Sta.* (nearly). V. 11. liberality—So *BER.*; bountifulness, *AL.*; single-mindedness, goodness of heart, *DeW. Me. Wa. SCHN.*; singleness (or, simplicity) of heart, *VIN. SCHM.*; act of charity, *BOU.*

ready as a ^g matter of ^e bounty, and ^h not of ⁱ ⁶ extortion.

6 But this *I say*, ⁱ ^k He that soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he that soweth ⁷ bountifully shall reap also ⁷ bountifully. 7 Let each ^l man do according as he hath ^m purposed in his ⁿ heart: ^o not ⁸ grudgingly, or of necessity: ^p for God ^q loveth a cheerful ^r giver. 8 And ^s ^t God is able to ^u make all ^v grace ^w abound unto you; that ye, having always all sufficiency in everything, may abound unto every ^x ^y good work: 9 as it is ^z written,

⁹ He hath scattered abroad, he hath given to the ^a poor; His ^b righteousness abideth for ever.

10 And he that supplieth ^c ^d seed to the ^e sower and ^f bread for ^g food, shall supply and multiply your seed for sowing, and ^h increase the ⁱ fruits of your righteousness: 11 ye being ^j enriched in everything unto all ¹⁰ liberality, which worketh through us ^k ^l thanksgiving to God. 12 For the ^m ministration of this service not only filleth up the measure of ⁿ the wants of the saints, but aboundeth also through many thanksgivings unto God; 13 seeing that through the ^o proving of you by this ^p min-

V. 13. proving of you by—proof (*i.e. approved character*), *Al. Da. DeW. Me. Wa. Wo. BER.* by—afforded by, *BER.* proving of you by—So *VIN.*; tried character of, *VIN. (alt.).*

Var. Rend.—V. 24. Show ye—So *N C D^h. Vulg. Pesh. Memph. Tr. 2 WH.* (or, as *DeW.* translates, shew ye in the face of the churches the proof of . . . our boasting on your behalf to them); shewing, *B D^h. La. Tr. 1 Al.*; in to them the proof of your love, *ye* shew it before the churches, *DeW. Me. Wa.*; but *Al.* makes the sense of this reading practically the same as that of the text. Chap. 9.—V. 10. shall supply and multiply—shall both minister (supply) . . . and multiply, *N^h B D^h. Edd.*; both minister . . . and multiply, *N^h De.*

11 *j* I Cor. 1:5. 10 Gr. singleness. Comp. ch. 8:2. *k* Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. *l* Comp. ch. 1:11. Acts 15:39. *n* Comp. ch. 8:14. 13 *o* Proving, I Thess. 5:19. *p* Comp. ch. 8:4; see Rom. 15:31.

- g Comp. Phil. 4:17.
h Comp. ch. 12:17 f.
i Extortion, Pr. 22:16.
6 Or, *covetousness.*
- 6
j Comp. Pr. 11:24 f.; 22:9; Gal. 6:7, 9.
k Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
7 Gr. *with blessings.* Comp. v. 5.
- 7
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
n Heart, Acts 15:9.
o Deut. 15:10; I Chr. 29:17; Rom. 12:8; comp. ch. 8:12.
8 Gr. *of sorrow.*
p Ex. 25:2; Pr. 22:8 (Sept.); comp. ch. 8:12.
q Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Giving," Lu. 2:21.
- 8
s God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
t Comp. Eph. 3:20.
u See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
v Grace, John 1:17.
w Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
z See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
y Good Works, I Tim. 5:10.
- 9
z Writing, Phil. 4:14.
9 Q. Ps. 112:9.
a The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
b Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
- 10
c Is. 55:10.
d Seed, Deut. 22:9.
e See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
f Bread, Gen. 3:19.
g Food, Gen. 9:3.
h Comp. Hos. 10:12.
i Fruits (*fig.*), Lev. 23:40.
- 10
k Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. *l* Comp. ch. 1:11. Acts 15:39. *n* Comp. ch. 8:14. 13 *o* Proving, I Thess. 5:19. *p* Comp. ch. 8:4; see Rom. 15:31.

13
a Glorifying
God, Lu. 7:16.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
d Confession,
Mt. 16:16.
e I Tim. 6:12 f;
Heb. 3:1;
4:14; 10:23.
f The Gospel,
Mk. 16:15.
1 Gr. *good tid-*
ings. See
marginal note
on ch. 2:12.
g Divinity of
Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
h Liberty,
Rom. 12:8.
2 See v. 11.
i Fellowship,
II Cor. 8:4.
14
j See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44, [1:17].
k Grace, John
15
l Thanksgiving,
II Cor. 4:15.
m See ch. 2:14.
n Rom. 5:15 f.
1
o Gal. 5:2; Eph.
3:1; comp.
Col. 1:23.
p Paul, Acts 8:1.
q Comp. Rom.
12:1.
r See "Charac-
ter of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
s See "Chris-
tian Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
t V. 10; comp.
I Cor. 2:3 f.
u See "Humi-
lity," Pr. 15:33.
v Courage,
Num. 13:30.
2
w Beseeching,
Rom. 15:30.
x Ch. 13:2, 10;
see I Cor. 4:21.
y Confidence,
Phil. 3:3.
z Boldness,
Acts 14:3.
a Comp. I Cor.
4:18 f. [1:10].
b Walking, Col.
c See ch. 1:17;
Rom. 8:4.
d Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
3
e See "Teach-
ing of Paul"
on "Christian
Life," Acts 8:1.
f See "War,"
Josh. 22:12.
4
g See ch. 6:7;
comp. I Cor.
9:7; I Tim. 1:18.
h Comp. Acts
7:20 marg.
i Jer. 1:10;
comp. v. 8;
ch. 13:10.
5
j See "Mind,"
Joh. 38:36.

istration they ^a glorify ^b God for
the ^c obedience of your ^d e con-
fession unto the ^f ¹¹ gospel of
^g Christ, and for the ^h ² liberality of
ⁱ your contribution unto them and
unto all; 14 while they them-
selves also, with ^j supplication
on your behalf, long after you by
reason of the exceeding ^k grace of
God in you. 15 ^l ^m Thanks be
to God for his unspeakable ⁿ gift.

10 Now ^o ^p I Paul myself
^q entreat you by the
^r ^s meekness and gentleness of
Christ, I who ^t in your presence
am ^u lowly among you, but being
absent am of good ^v courage
toward you: 2 yea, I ^w beseech
you, that ^x I may not when pres-
ent show courage with the ^y con-
fidence wherewith I count to be
^z bold against ^a some, who count
of us as if we ^b walked ^c accord-
ing to the ^d flesh. 3 For though
we walk in the flesh, we do not
^e ^f war according to the flesh 4
(for the ^g ¹⁰ weapons of our war-
fare are not of the flesh, but
mighty ^h before God ⁱ to the
casting down of strongholds); 5
casting down ^j ³ imaginations,
and every ^k high thing that is
^l ^m exalted against the ⁿ ^o knowl-
edge of God, and bringing every
thought into ^p captivity to the
^q obedience of Christ; 6 and
being in readiness to ^r avenge
all ^s ^t disobedience, when ^u your

Var. Rend.—V. 13 (cont.), for . . . all
—So (your), *Al. Da. DeW. Ol. Ber.*
VIN.: for the sincerity of your fellowship
with them and with all men. *Ru.*; by rea-
son of the sincerity of your (Christian)
fellowship they glorify God concerning
themselves and all men. *Me. V. 14.*
while . . . you—*So Da. Me. Ru. Ber.*
And by their prayer for you, which long
after you (i.e. is abundant, v. 12, by their
prayer . . . , *Al. DeW. Ol.*; or, glorify
God by their prayer . . . *Wa. Wo.*). **Chap.**
10—V. 1. in your presence—*So Da DeW.*
Me. Ol. Ru. Wo.; in face, in outward ap-

pearance (as marg.), *Al. Sta.*; before your
face, *BER.*; face to face *SCHM.*; accord-
ing to appearance, *SCHN.*; in personal en-
counter, *BOU.* lowly—*So BER. SCHN.*
downcast, *Sta.*; submissive, *BOU.*; hum-
ble, *SCHM.* V. 5. imaginations—reason-
ings, *Var. Be. Da. DeW. Ol. Wa. BER.*
is exalted—*So (as a fortification), Al. Li.*
Me. Ru. Wa. BER. VIN. V. 6. made
full—fulfilled, *BER. r.* V. 7. Ye . . .
things—*So BER.*; Do ye look on things,
Al. Be. Da. Me. and Ti. Tr.; Ye look on
things, *Sta.*; Look at the things, *DeW.*
Ol. Ru. V. 13. beyond our measure—(be-
yond our measure), *Sta.*; beyond measure,
Al. Be. Da. DeW. Me. Ol. (Wa. perhaps),
in the immeasurable, *SCHM. SCHN.*
measureless, *BOU.* our—our, *BER. VIN.*
province—*So Wa.*; rule, *Al. DeW. BER.*
limit, *Me. r. marg.*

obedience shall be made full.
7 ^v ⁴ Ye look at the things that are
before your ^w face. ^x If any ^y man
trusteth in himself that ^z ^a he is
Christ's, let him consider this
again with himself, that, even as
he is Christ's, ^b so also are ^c we.
8 For though ^d ¹ I should ^e glory
somewhat abundantly concern-
ing ^f our ^g authority (which the
^h Lord gave for ⁱ building you up,
and not for casting you down), I
shall not be put to ^j shame: 9
that I may not seem as if I would
^k terrify you by my ^l ^m letters. 10
For, His letters, they say, are
weighty and strong; but his
ⁿ bodily presence is ^o weak, and
^p his speech of no account. 11
Let such a one reckon this, that,
what we are in ^q word by letters
when we are absent, such *are*
we also in deed when we are
present. 12 For we are not
bold ^s to number or compare
ourselves with certain of them
that ^t commend themselves: but
they themselves, measuring
themselves by themselves, and
comparing themselves with
themselves, are ^u without un-
derstanding. 13 But we will not
glory beyond *our* measure, but
^v according to the measure of
the ^w province which God appor-
tioned to us as a measure, to
reach even unto you. 14 For
we stretch not ourselves over-
much, as though we reached not

7
v Comp. ch.
5:12; John
7:24.
4 Or, *Do ye look*
. . . face?
w Face, Is. 6:2.
x I Cor. 1:12;
comp. I Cor.
14:37.
y Man, Gen. 2:7.
z See "Disci-
ple," Mt.
20:17.
a See "Teaching
of Jesus" on
"Disciple-
ship," Lu.
2:21.
b Ch. 11:23;
comp. I Cor.
9:1; Gal. 1:12.
c See "Paul,"
Acts 8:1.
8
d Comp. ch. 7:4.
e Glorifying,
II Cor. 7:4.
f See "Apos-
tles," Mt.
10:5.
g Ch. 13:10.
h Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
i See "Edifica-
tion," Rom.
14:19.
j Shame, Phil.
3:19.
9
k See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
l Letters, Acts
23:25.
m I Cor. 1:1;
II Cor. 1:1.
10
n See "Body,"
Num. 25:8.
o I Cor. 2:3;
comp. ch.
12:7; Gal.
4:13 f.
p Comp. ch.
11:6; I Cor.
1:17.
11
q Words, Pr.
15:23.
12
5 Gr. *to judge*
ourselves
among, or to
judge our-
selves with.
r V. 18; see ch.
3:1.
s See "Spiritual
Blindness,"
I Sam. 4:15.
13
t See v. 15 f;
Rom. 12:3.
6 Or, *limit. Gr.*
measuring-rod.

3 Or. *reasonings.* Rom. 2:15. k Comp. Is.
2:11 f. l See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. m See "Teaching
of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
o Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. p Captivity, Num. 24:22.
q Comp. ch. 9:13. 6 r Vengeance, Deut. 32:35. s See
"Sin," Gen. 3:6. t See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8. u See ch. 2:9.

^a Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b See "Mis-
sions," Acts
15:7.
¹ Or, *were the
first to come*.
^c Gospel, Mk.
16:15.
² Gr. *good ti-
dings*. See
marginal note
on ch. 2:12.
^d Divinity of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

¹⁵
^e Glorifying,
II Cor. 7:4.
^f See Rom.
15:20.
^g See "The
Church,"
Acts 20:28.
^h Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ Labor, Ex.
23:12.
^j Hope, Pr.
23:18.
^k II Thess. 1:3.
^l Faith, Heb.
11:1.
^m See Acts 5:13.
³ See v. 13.

¹⁶
ⁿ Preaching.
See "Salva-
tion," Acts
2:40.
^o Ch. 11:7.
⁴ Gr. *bring good
tidings*. Comp.
Mt. 11:5.
^p Acts 19:21.
^q Hand, Gen.
16:12.

¹⁷
⁵ Q. Jer. 9:24.
^r See I Cor.
1:31.
^s Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

¹⁸
^t Comp. v. 12.
^u Approval,
Rom. 5:4.
^v Comp. Rom.
2:29; I Cor.
4:5.

¹
^w Vs. 4, 19 f.;
comp. v. 16;
Mt. 17:17.

^x Forbearance, Eph. 4:2. ^y Paul, Acts 8:1. ^z Vs. 17, 21;
comp. ch. 5:13. ⁶ Or, *may indeed bear with me*. ² A Jeal-
ousy, Ex. 34:13. ⁷ Gr. *a jealousy of God*. ^b See "Betroth-
al," Lev. 19:20. ^c Hos. 2:19 f.; Eph. 5:26 f. ^d Marriage (fig.),
Gen. 6:2. ^e Husband, I Cor. 7:16. ^f Comp. ch. 4:14.
^g Virgin, Deut. 22:14. ³ ^h Fear, Gen. 9:2.

*SERPENT: As Tempter.—Gen. 3:1, 14; II Cor. 11:3;
Rev. 12:9; 20:2.

Moses' Rod turned into.—Ex. 4:3; 7, 9, 15.
Brazen Serpent.—Num. 21:9; II Ki. 18:4; John 3:14, 15.
Fiery Serpents.—Num. 21:6; Deut. 8:15; Is. 14:29; 30:6.
Olispring of.—Mt. 3:7; 12:34; 23:33; Lu. 3:7.
Poisonous.—Deut. 32:33; Job 20:16; Ps. 58:4; Eccl. 10:11;
Mk. 16:18; Lu. 10:19; Acts 28:3.

Will he give him a Serpent?—Mt. 7:10; Lu. 11:11.
Eating Dust.—Gen. 3:14; Is. 65:25; Mic. 7:17.
Wise.—Gen. 3:1; Eccl. 10:8; Amos 5:19; Mt. 10:6.
†EVE.—"Life."

Her Creation.—Gen. 1:27; 2:21, 22; Mt. 19:4; I Cor. 11:8, 9;
I Tim. 2:13. In Image of God.—Gen. 1:26, 27; 5:1, 2; I Cor.
11:7; Col. 3:10.

Accepted by Adam.—Gen. 2:23, 24. Named.—Gen. 2:23;
3:20; 5:2.

unto you: for ^{a b} we ¹ came even
as far as unto you in the ^{c 2} gos-
pel of ^d Christ: 15 not ^e glorying
beyond *our* measure, *that is*,
in ^{1 g} other ^h men's ⁱ labors; but
having ^j hope that, as ^k your
^l faith groweth, we shall be
^m magnified in you according
to our ³ province unto *further*
abundance, 16 so as to ^{n o 4} preach
the gospel even unto ^p the parts
beyond you, *and* not to glory in
another's ³ province in regard of
things ready to our ^q hand. 17
⁵ But ^r he that glorieth, let him
glory in the ^s Lord. 18 For not
he that ^t commendeth himself is
^u approved, but ^v whom the Lord
commendeth.

11 Would that ye could
^{w x} bear with ^y me in a lit-
tle ^z foolishness: ⁶ but indeed ye
do bear with me. 2 For I ^a am
jealous over you with ⁷ a godly
jealousy: for I ^{b c d} espoused you
to one ^e husband, that I might
^l present you *as a pure* ^q virgin
to Christ. 3 But I ^h fear, lest

Var. Rend.—V. 15. glorifying . . . in—
So BER.; boasting of things without our
measure, *that is*, of, *Sta.*; boasting beyond
measure in, *Al. Da. DeW. Me. Wa.* magni-
fied—*i.e. strengthened to advance yet fur-
ther, Me. Sta.* in—So BER.; among, *Al.*
Me. BOU. SCHM.; omit, SCHN. Chap.
11.—V. 1, but . . . me—So Al. Da. DeW.
Me. Ol. Wa. R. marg.; and indeed bear
with me, *Be. Sta.* but—nay, BER. n.
V. 2. jealous, jealousy—*So Al. Da. Me.*
Ru. BER. VIN.; zealous, zeal, Sta. SCHM.
SCHN. BOU. a godly—*So BER.;* godly,
Al. DeW. Ol.; God's, Me. Wa. espoused
—*i.e. betrothed, Al. V. 5. am not—Lit.*

by any means, as the * serpent
ⁱ beguiled † Eve in his ^j craftiness,
your ^{k 8} minds should be ^l cor-
rupted from the ^{m n o} simplicity
and the ^p purity that is toward
Christ. 4 For if he that com-
eth preacheth ^q another Jē'sūs,
whom we did not preach, or *if*
ye receive a ^r different ^s spirit,
which ye did not receive, or a
^t different ⁹ gospel, which ye did
not accept, ye do ^u well to ^v bear
with *him*. 5 For I reckon that I
am ^w not a whit behind ¹⁰ the very
chiefest ^z apostles. 6 But though
I be ^v rude in ² speech, yet *am I*
not in ^{a b} knowledge; ¹¹ nay, in
every way have we ^c made *this*
^d manifest unto you in all things.
7 Or ^e did I commit a ^l sin ^q in
abasing myself that ye might be
exalted, because I ¹² preached
to you the ^h gospel of God ⁱ for
nought? 8 I robbed other
^j churches, ^k taking ^l wages of
them that I might ^m minister unto
you; 9 and when I was present
with you and was ⁿ in want, I

have not been, *Var.* the very chiefest—
So Be. (Wo. perhaps); those superlative,
Wa. Al. DeW. Me. Ol. Ru.; these super-
fine, BER.; those who are pre-eminently,
VIN. the extra-super, FARRAR; the
gigantic, SCHM. BOU.; beyond measure,
SCHN. V. 6. unto . . . things—among
all the men to you-ward, BER. R.

Var. Read.—Chap. 11.—V. 3. simplicity
and purity—simplicity and purity, *
B (G), g, 17, HARCL. *La. Tr. 1 WH. 1*
Al.; simplicity, *D^o (K L M P), f.
VULG. PESH. *Ti. V. 4. do . . . him—*
So B D, La. WH. 1 Al.;* might well bear
(= would well have borne) with him,
DeW. Me.; did . . . bear, *Wa. V. 6.*
every . . . things—everything have made
it (my knowledge, or my message) man-
ifest, *B, C, D, Edd.

7 ^e Ch. 12:13. ^f Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^g Abuse, Phil. 4:12.
12 See marginal note on ch. 10:16. ^h See Rom. 1:1; comp.
ch. 2:12. ⁱ See Acts 18:3; I Cor. 9:18. ⁸ ^j The Church,
Acts 20:28. ^k Phil. 4:15, 18; comp. I Cor. 4:12; 9:6.
^l Wages, Deut. 24:15. ^m Minister, Acts 15:39. ⁹ ⁿ See
"The Poor," Deut. 24:14.

Blessed by Jehovah.—Gen. 1:27, 28; 5:1, 2.
A Typical Wedlock.—Mt. 19:5, 6; Mk. 10:6, 9; Eph. 5:31.
Commanded to be fruitful.—Gen. 1:28; 9:1, 7; Ps. 127:
3-5.

Her Fall.—Tempted by the Serpent.—Gen. 3:1-6; John
8:44; II Cor. 11:3; I Tim. 2:14; Rev. 12:9. Recognizes her
Shame.—Gen. 3:7, 8; Is. 47:3; Lam. 1:8. Curse pronounced—
Gen. 3:16; I Cor. 14:34; I Tim. 2:14. Clothed by Jehovah—
Gen. 3:21. Sent forth from Garden.—Gen. 3:23. Has Sons
and Daughters.—Gen. 4:2; 5:4.

Conditional Promises.—I Tim. 2:15. Conquest of her Seed
predicted.—Gen. 3:15.

ⁱ Temptation,
Pr. 1:10.
^j Craftiness,
II Cor. 12:16.
^k Mind, Job
38:36.
⁸ Gr. *thoughts*.
See ch. 3:14.
^l See "Corrup-
tion," I Cor.
15:42.
^m See "Christian
Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
ⁿ See "Teaching
of Jesus" on
"Character,"
Lu. 2:21.
^o See "Teach-
ing of Paul"
on "Christian
Life," Acts
8:1.
^p See "Holi-
ness," Eph.
4:24.

⁴
^q I Cor. 3:11.
^r Comp. Rom.
8:15.
^s Spirit, Job
4:15.
^t Gal. 1:6.
⁹ Gr. *good ti-
dings*. Comp.
ch. 2:12.
^u Comp. Mk.
7:9.
^v See v. 1.

⁵
^w Ch. 12:11;
Gal. 2:6.
¹⁰ Or, *those pre-
eminent apos-
tles*.
^z Apostles, Mt.
10:5.

⁶
^y See I Cor.
1:17.
^z Speech, I Cor.
2:1.
^a Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
^b See I Cor.
12:8; comp.
Eph. 3:4.
¹¹ Or, *may, in
everything we
have made it
manifest
among all men
to you-ward*.
^c Ch. 4:2.
^d Manifestation,
Heb. 9:26.

^a Ch. 12:13-16.
^b Burden, Ps. 55:22.
^c Man, Gen. 2:7.
^d Acts 18:57.
^e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^f See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^g Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
^h See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
ⁱ Paul, Acts 8:1.
^j See Rom. 15:26.
^k See Rom. 9:1; comp. ch. 1:23; Rom. 1:9; Gal. 2:20.
^l Truth, John 14:6.
^m Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
^o Achaia, Acts 18:12.
^p Ch. 12:15.
^q Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^r V. 31; comp. ch. 2:17; 12:2 f.; Rom. 1:9.
^s Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^t Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^u Comp. I Cor. 9:12.
^v Gr. the occasion of them.
^w Rev. 2:2; comp. Acts 20:30; Gal. 1:7; 2:4; Phil. 1:15; Titus 1:10 f.; II Pet. 2:1. [10:5].
^x Apostles, Mt. 23:31.
^y See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.
^z See "Labor," Ex. 23:12.
^{aa} Fashion, Phil. 3:21.
^{ab} Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
^{ac} See Mt. 4:10; comp. Eph. 6:12; Col. 1:13.
^{ad} Col. 1:12.
^{ae} Angel, I Pet. 1:12. [74:16].
^{af} Light, Ps. 15.
^{ag} Minister, Acts 15:39.
^{ah} See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^{ai} See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7.
^{aj} Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^{ak} Comp. Rom. 2:6; 3:8.
^{al} Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^{am} See "Punishment for Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^{an} 16 m See v. 1.
^{ao} See "The Foolish," Jer. 17:11.
^{ap} 17 o Comp. I Cor. 7:12, 25.
^{aq} See "Inspiration by the Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
^{ar} See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
^{as} Foolishness, I Cor. 1:8.
^{at} Confidence, Phil. 3:3.
^{au} Phil. 3:3 f.
^{av} See ch. 5:16.
^{aw} Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

was ^a nota ^b burden on any ^c man; for ^d the ^e brethren, when they came from ^f Măc-ē-dō-ni-ā, ^h supplied the measure of my want; and in everything ⁱ I kept myself from ^j being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself. 10 ^k As the ^l truth of ^m Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this ⁿ glorying in the regions of ^o Ā-chā-zi-ā. 11 Wherefore? ^p because I ^q love you not? ^r s God ^t knoweth. 12 But what I do, that I will do, ^u that I may cut off ^v occasion from them that desire an occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we. 13 For such men are ^w false ^x apostles, ^y deceitful ^z workers, ^{aa} fashioning themselves into apostles of Christ. 14 And no marvel; for even ^{ab} Satan fashioneth himself into ^c an ^d angel of ^e light. 15 It is no great thing therefore if his ^f ^g ministers also fashion themselves as ministers of ^h righteousness; ⁱ ^j ^k whose end shall be according to their works.

16 I say ^m again, Let no man think me foolish; but if ⁿ ye do, yet as ^o foolish receive me, that I also may glory a little. 17 That which I speak, I speak ^p not ^q after the Lord, but as in ^r foolishness, in this ^s confidence of glorying. 18 Seeing that ^t many glory ^u after the ^v flesh, I will

Var. Rend.—V. 12. occasion.—So BER.; (the or, their) occasion (*lit.* means of attack, and so *Wo.*), Var. V. 14. fashioneth.—So BER. VIN.; transforms, Var. SCHM.; transformed, SCHN.; assumeth the appearance of, MAS.; puts on the mask, BOU. V. 17. confidence of glorying.—BOU. V. 17. confidence of boasting, AL. Da. Me. Sta. Wa. SCHM. SCHN.; vehemence of boasting, STA.; matter for boasting, DeW. OL. Ri. V. 20. taketh you captive.—So MAS.; take you captive, Da. OL. BER.; take of you, Be. Wo.; catch you (as with a snare), AL. DrW. Me. Ri. Sta. Wa.; catches you, SCHM.; taketh you, SCHN.; taketh you in possession, R.

glory also. 19 For ye ^w bear with the foolish ^x gladly, ^y being ^z wise yourselves. 20 For ye bear with a man, if he ^a bringeth you into ^b bondage, if he ^c devoureth you, if he ^d taketh you captive, if he ^e exalteth himself, if he ^f smiteth you on the ^g face. 21 I speak by way of ^h disparagement, as though we had been ⁱ weak. Yet whereinsoever any is ⁿ bold (I speak in foolishness), I am bold also. 22 Are they ^p ^q Hebrews? ^r so am I. Are they ^s Īs-rā-ēl-ites? so am I. Are they the ^t seed of ^u Abraham? ^w so am I. 23 Are they ^x ministers of Christ? (I speak as one beside himself) I more; in ^y ^z labors more abundantly, in ^a ^b ^c prisons more abundantly, in ^d stripes above measure, in ^e deaths oft. 24 Of the Jews five times received I ^h forty stripes save one. 25 Thrice was I ⁱ beaten with ^j rods, once was I ^k stoned, thrice I suffered ^m ⁿ shipwreck, a ^o night and a ^p day have I been in the ^q deep; 26 in ^r journeyings often, in ^s perils of ^t rivers, in perils of ^u robbers, in perils from ^v ^w countrymen, in perils from the ^x ^y Gen-tiles, in perils in the ^z city, in perils in the ^a wilderness, in perils in the ^b sea, in perils among ^c false brethren; 27 in ^d labor and ^e travail, in

BOU. V. 21. I . . . weak.—To my reproach I say that how we were weak, AL. Bu. DeW. Me. (Sta. nearly), by way of disparagement.—So VIN. BER.; in a strain suitable to dishonor, Wa.; by way of reproach (*i.e.* dishonor done to me), Be. Wo.; under disgrace (for you), SCHM.; in dishonor, SCHN.; To (my) disgrace (or, shame), BOU. V. 23. above measure.—So Sta. BER.; more exceedingly, AL. Da. Me.
^g See Rom. 8:36. ^h Deut. 25:3.
ⁱ Rods, Num. 20:8. ^k Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
^m See Acts 27:27-44. ⁿ Ships, I Ki. 9:26. ^o Night, Ps. 9:2.
^p Day, Lev. 25:8. ^q See "The Sea," Ex. 14:21. ^r Journeys, Jonah 3:4. ^s Lam. 5:9; Rom. 8:35. ^t Rivers, Is. 32:2.
^u See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11. ^v Comp. Acts 9:23; 13:45; 50; 14:5; 17:5; 13; 18:12; 20:3; 19; 21:27; 23:10; 12; 25:3; I Thess. 2:15. ² Gr. race. Comp. Acts 7:19. ^y Gentiles, Is. 49:6. ^z Comp. Acts 14:5; 19; 19:23 f.; 27:42. ^a City, Gen. 4:17. ^b See Acts 21:31. ^c Wilderness, Ex. 3:1. ^d Sea, Ex. 14:21. ^e Gal. 2:4. ^f I Thess. 2:9; II Thess. 3:8. ^g Travail, Gal. 4:19.

¹⁹ Forbearance, Eph. 4:2.
^x Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^y I Cor. 4:10.
^z Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
²⁰
^a Gal. 2:4; comp. ch. 1:24; Gal. 4:3, 9; 5:1.
^b Bondage, John 8:33.
^c Mk. 12:40.
^d Comp. v. 3; ch. 12:16; Lu. 5:5.
^e Captivity, Num. 24:22.
^f See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
^g Comp. ch. 10:5.
^h Comp. I Cor. 4:11.
ⁱ Face, Is. 6:2.
²¹
^j See "Reproach," Ez. 5:15.
^k Comp. ch. 6:8.
^l Weakness, I Cor. 9:22.
^m Ch. 10:10.
ⁿ Boldness, Acts 14:3.
^o Comp. ch. 10:2.
²²
^p Israelites called Hebrews, Deut. 4:1.
^q See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
^r Phil. 3:5.
^s Rom. 9:4.
^t Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^u Gal. 3:16.
^v Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^w Rom. 11:1.
²³
^x Ch. 3:6; see I Cor. 3:5; comp. ch. 10:7.
^y Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^z See I Cor. 15:10.
^a Prison, Gen. 42:16.
^b See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^c Ch. 6:5.
^d Stripes, Is. 53:5.
^e Ch. 6:5; Acts 16:23.
^f Death, Rom. 5:12.
²⁵ ⁱ Acts 16:22.
^l Acts 14:19.
^o Night, Ps. 9:2.
²⁶ ^r Journeys, Is. 32:2.
^t Rivers, Is. 32:2.
^u Comp. Acts 9:23; 13:45; 50; 14:5; 17:5; 13; 18:12; 20:3; 19; 21:27; 23:10; 12; 25:3.
^y Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
^z Comp. Acts 14:5; 19; 19:23 f.; 27:42.
^a City, Gen. 4:17.
^b See Acts 21:31.
^c Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^d Sea, Ex. 14:21.
^e Gal. 2:4.
^f I Thess. 2:9; II Thess. 3:8.

27

- a Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
b I Cor. 4:11; Phil. 4:12.
c Thirst, Ps. 42:1.
d Fasting, I Sam. 7:6.
e Ch. 6:5.
f Cold, Rev. 3:15.
g Nakedness, Job 1:21.
h I Cor. 4:11.

28

- 1 Or, *Besides the things which I omit.* Or, *Besides the things that come out of course.*
i See "Burdens," Ps. 55:22.
j See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
k Mt. 6:25, 34; 10:19; Lu. 10:41; Phil. 4:6; I Pet. 5:7.
l See I Cor. 7:17.
m The Church, Acts 20:28.

29

- n See I Cor. 9:22; comp. I Cor. 8:9, 13.
o See "Occasion of Stumbling," Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.

30

- p Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
q See I Cor. 2:3.

31

- r Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
2 Or, *God and the Father.* See Rom. 15:6.
s Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
t See Rom. 1:25.
v Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
3 Gr. *unto the ages.*
v Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
w See v. 11.
x Lying, Lev. 19:11.

- 32 y See "Life of Paul," Acts 8:1. z Damascus, II Ki. 20:34. a Acts 9:2. b Governor, Neh. 8:9. 4 Gr. *ethnarch.* c King, Deut. 17:15. d Acts 9:24. e City, Gen. 4:17. 33 f Comp. Acts 9:25. g Window, I Sam. 19:12. h Basket, Lev. 8:2. i Wall, Jer. 51:58. j Hands, Gen. 16:12. 1 k Paul, Acts 8:1. 5 Some ancient authorities read *Now to glory is not expedient, but I will come &c.* l See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. m Visions, Num. 12:6. n Revelation, Dan. 2:22. o V. 7; Gal. 1:12; 2:2; Eph. 3:3; comp. I Cor. 14:6. 2 p Man, Gen. 2:7. q See Rom. 16:7. r Year, Lev. 25:8. s See "Spirit," Job 4:15. t Body, Num. 25:8. u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. v Ignorance, Acts 17:23. w Ch. 11:11. x V. 4; I Thess. 4:17; Rev. 12:5; comp. Ez. 8:3; Acts 8:39. y Comp. Deut. 10:14; Ps. 148:4; Eph. 4:10; Heb. 4:14. z See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.

watchings often, in ^{a b} hunger and ^c thirst, in ^{d e} fastings often, in ^f cold and ^{g h} nakedness. 28 ¹ Besides those things that are without, ⁱ there is that which presseth upon me ^j daily, ^k anxiety for ^l all the ^m churches. 29 Who is ⁿ weak, and I am not weak? who is ^o caused to stumble, and I burn not? 30 If I must needs glory, I will ^p glory of the things that concern my ^q weakness. 31 ^{r 2} The God and Father of the ^s Lord Jēzšus, ^t he who is ^u blessed ³ for evermore ^{v w} knoweth that I ^x lie not. 32 In ^{y z a} Dā-mās-ēūs the ^{b 4} governor under Ār-ē-tās the ^c king ^d guarded the ^e city of the Dām-ā-s-ē-nes' in order to take me: 33 and ^f through a ^g window was I let down in a ^h basket by the ⁱ wall, and escaped his ^j hands.

12 ^{k 5} I must needs ^l glory, though it is not expedient; but I will come to ^m visions and ^{n o} revelations of the Lord. 2 I know a ^p man ^q in Christ, fourteen ^r years ago (^s whether in the ^t body, I ^{u v} know not; or whether out of the body, I know not; ^w God knoweth), such a one ^x caught up even to the ^y third ^z heaven. 3 And I

Var. Rend.—V. 28. those . . . without—*So Be.*; the things which I omit, *Al. Da. DeW. Me. Ol. Wa. Wo. BER. R. marg.*; or, the things that come out of course, *R. marg.*; *lit.* apart from the things which are beside and outside my enumeration, *VIN. Chap. 12.*—V. 2. fourteen years ago—*These words go in sense with caught up, v. 4. Me. V. 6. If I should—So BER.; even if I shall, Al.*; in case I would *BOU. V. 7.* that—wherefore, that, *BER. R. thorn—So Al. Field, Me. Wo. BER. SCHM. BOU.; rather, stake (as used for impalement, Sta. VIN. MAS. SCHN.; or, cruci-*

know such a man (whether in the body, or apart from the body, I know not; God knoweth), 4 how that he was caught up into ^a Paradise, and heard unspeakable ^b words, which it is not ^c lawful for a man to utter. 5 ^d On behalf of such a one will I glory: but on mine own behalf I will not glory, save in my ^{e f} weaknesses. 6 For if I should desire to glory, I shall not be ^{g h} foolish; ⁱ for I shall speak the ^j truth: but I forbear, lest any man should account of me above that which he seeth me *to be*, or heareth from me. 7 And by reason of the exceeding greatness of the ^{k 6} revelations, that I should not be exalted overmuch, there was given to me a ^{l m 7} thorn in the ⁿ flesh, a ^{o p} messenger of ^q Satan to ^r buffet me, that I should not be ^s exalted overmuch. 8 Concerning this thing I ^{t u} besought the Lord ^v thrice, that it might depart from me. 9 And he hath said unto me, ^w My ^x grace is sufficient for thee: for my ^y power is made ^z perfect in weakness. Most ^a gladly therefore will I rather glory in my weaknesses, that the power of ^b Christ may ^s rest upon me.

fixion, Wa.), Be. Da. Li. Ol. Rū. Sta. R. marg. (DeW. perhaps). in—*So Al. DeW. BER.; for, Me. Ru. Wa. Wo. MAS. messenger—So VIN.; or, angel, Al. Da. Sta. BER. SCHM. SCHN. BOU. V. 8.* this thing—*So Wa.;* this one (the messenger of Satan), *Al. Da. DeW. Me. Ru. Sta. Wo.; SCHM. SCHN.* this, or, whom (referring to messenger of Satan), *VIN.; or, this angel, BER. it—he, Al. Me. BER. (att.). V. 9.* power—*So BER.; strength, R. rest upon me—So BER.; or, cover me (lit. spread a tabernacle over me, a marg. rest—make dwelling, SCHM.; settle down, BOU. SCHN.*

Var. Read.—V. 28. that . . . daily—my daily anxiety (*so Al. Da. Me. translate;* the daily conspiracy against me of rival leaders, *Field*), *N B D. Edd. Chap. 12.*—V. 1. I . . . expedient—*So B and some other MSS., Pesh. Vulg. nearly, La. Ti. Tr. WH.*; Now to glory is not expedient, *N D*, Memph. WH., R. marg. V. 7.* And—*So D. Ol. Vulg. Pesh. Tr. Ti.; Wherefore, N A B, La. WH.* This reading is variously interpreted; *n* suppose the structure of the sentence to be broken, *WH. suspect corruption.* V. 9. my—*Omit, N* A* B D*.* *Edd. (who, however, give to this reading the sense of the text).*

4

- a Paradise, Lu. 23:43.
b Words, Pr. 15:23.
c See "Law," Deut. 31:24.

5

- d See v. 1.
e See v. 9 f.; I Cor. 2:3.
f Weakness, I Cor. 9:22.

6

- g See "The Foolish," Jer. 17:11.
h V. 11; ch. 5:13; 11:16 f. Ch. 7:14.
i Truth, John 14:6.

7

- k See v. 1.
6 Some ancient authorities read *revelations—wherefore, that &c.*
l See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
m Thorn, Mt. 13:7.
7 Or, *stake.*
n Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
o Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
p Comp. Job 2:6; I Cor. 5:5; see Mt. 4:10.
q Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
r Mt. 26:27; I Cor. 4:11; 9:27; I Pet. 2:20.
s See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

8

- t Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
u See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
v Comp. Mt. 26:44.

9

- w See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
x Grace, John 1:17.
y Phil. 4:13; comp. I Cor. 2:5; Eph. 3:16.
z Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
a Gladness, Is. 51:3.
b See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
8 Or, *cover me.* Gr. *spread a tabernacle over me.* See Rev. 7:15.

10
a Rom. 5:3; see Rom. 8:35.
b Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
c Acts 27:21.
d Ch. 6:34; 9:7; Rom. 12:13.
e Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
f II Thess. 1:4; II Tim. 3:11.
g Comp. ch. 5:15, 20.
h See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
i See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
j Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. [13:4.
k Comp. ch.

11
l Paul. Acts 8:1.
m Ch. 11:5; comp. I Cor. 15:10.
1 Or, *those pre-eminent apostles*. [10:5.
n Apostles, Mt. I Cor. 3:7; comp. I Cor. 13:2; 15:9.

12
p See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
q Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
r See I Cor. 9:1; comp. John 4:48; Rom. 15:19.
s See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
2 Or, *steadfastness*. [15:17.
t Miracles, Mk. I
u Word confirmed by the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
3 Gr. *powers*.

13
v See I Cor. 1:1; II Cor. 1:1.
w The Church, Acts 20:28.
x See v. 14; ch. 11:9; I Cor. 9:12, 18.
y Burden, Ps. 55:22.
z Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
a Ch. 11:7.

14
b Ch. 13:1; comp. ch. 1:15; 13:2.
c Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
d See I Cor. 10:24, 33.

e See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
f I Cor. 9:19.
g Children, Gen. 3:16. *h* I Cor. 4:14f.; Gal. 4:19. *i* Parents, Pr. 1:8. *j* Pr. 19:14; comp. Ez. 34:2. *k* Comp. ch. 1:6; Rom. 9:3; Phil. 2:17; Col. 1:24; I Thess. 2:8; II Tim. 2:10.
l Gladness, Is. 51:3. *4* Gr. *spent out*. *m* Soul, Job 4:15.
n Ch. 11:11. *o* Love, I Cor. 13:1. *16* *p* Ch. 11:9.

10 Wherefore ^aI take ^bpleasure in weaknesses, in ^cinjuries, in ^dnecessities, in ^epersecutions, in ^f*distresses, ^g^hi for ⁱChrist's sake: for ^kwhen I am weak, then am I strong.

11 ^lI am become ^mfoolish: ye compelled me; for I ought to have been commended of you: for in nothing was I behind ¹the very chiefest ⁿapostles, though ^oI am nothing. 12 Truly the ^p^q^r signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all ^s2 patience, by signs and wonders and ^t^u3 mighty works. 13 For what is there wherein ^vye were made inferior to the rest of the ^wchurches, except *it be* that ^xI myself was not a ^yburden to you? ^zforgive me ^athis wrong.

14 Behold, ^bthis is the third time I am ready to come to you; and I ^cwill not be a burden to you: for I ^dseek not yours, but ^e^fyou: for the ^g^h children ought not to lay up for the ⁱparents, but the ^jparents for the children. 15 And I will ^kmost ^lgladly spend and be ^mspent for your ⁿsouls. If ^oI ^plove you more abundantly, am I loved the less? 16 But be it so, I ^qdid not myself burden you; but, be-

Var. Rend.—V. 11. the very chiefest—those preëminent, *r marg.*; the superlative, BER. V. 13. made . . . to—i.e. were put to a disadvantage towards the other churches, *Me. Wa.*; were treated as inferior to, BER.; were damaged beyond, SCHM. BOU.; were treated worse, SCHN. V. 15. spent—spent out, *r marg.*; spent utterly, VIN.; wholly spent, BER. V. 16. *This is given as a supposed objection.* But no, you will say, . . . though I personally received nothing from you I was cunning enough to get your money by means of my emissaries. Can you really believe this? so *Sta. paraphrases.* V. 20. factions—*So nearly* (party spirit, *Da. Li.*) *Da.*

ing [†]crafty, I ^qcaught you with guile. 17 ^rDid I take advantage of you by any one of them whom I have sent unto you? 18 I ^sexhorted ^t^uTi-tūs, and I sent ^vthe brother with him. Did Ti-tūs take any advantage of you? ^xwalked we not ^yin the same ^z^aspirit? *walked we not* ^bin the same steps?

19 ⁶Ye think all this time that we are ^cexcusing ourselves unto you. ^dIn the sight of ^eGod speak we in Christ. But all things, ^fbeloved, *are* ^gfor your ^hⁱedifying. 20 For I ^jfear, lest by any means, ^kwhen I come, I should find ^lyou not such as I would, and should myself be found of you such as ye would not; lest by any means *there should be* ^mⁿstrife, ^ojealousy, ^p^qwraths, ^rfactions, ^s^tbackbitings, ^uwhisperings, ^vswellings, ^w^x^ytumults; 21 lest again when I come my ^zGod should ^ahumble me before you, and I should ^bmourn for many of them that have ^csinned heretofore, and ^drepented not of the ^eunclean-ness and ^ffornication and ^glasciviousness which they committed.

13 ⁱThis is the third time I am coming to

DeW. Li. Me. Rü. BER. VIN.; self-seeking, AL.; intrigues, SCHM.; quarrels, BOU.; petty rivalries, SCHN. V. 21. lest . . . me—When I come again, my God will humble me, *Da. DeW. Ol. Sta.*; And lest, when I come again, God will again humble me, *AL. Me. Rü. Wa.*; lest when I come, my God should humble me again, BER.

Var. Read.—V. 15. If . . . less?—*So* N* A. Ti. WH.; though . . . loved, so *nearly* (if the more . . . B, La. Tr. AL.) N B D^b, La. Tr. AL. V. 19. Ye think—Think ye? WH. *r marg.*

x Comp. I Cor. 14:33. ⁷ Or, *disorders*. ²¹ *y* Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. ^z Humility, Pr. 15:33. ^a Mourning, John 11:35. ^b Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^c Ch. 13:2. ^d Repentance, Lu. 13:3. ^e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2. ^f Gal. 5:19; comp. I Cor. 6:9, 18; see Col. 3:5. ^g Fornication, Deut. 22:21. ^h Mk. 7:22; Gal. 5:19; Eph. 4:19; I Pet. 4:3; II Pet. 2:2; 8:7; Jude 4. ⁱ Ch. 12:14.

q Comp. ch. 11:20.
17
r Comp. ch. 9:5.
18
s Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
t Titus, Titus 1:1.
u See ch. 2:13.
v Comp. ch. 8:18.
w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
x Walking, Col. 1:10.
5 Or, *by the same Spirit*.
y Spirit, Job 4:15.
z See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16. [4:21.
a Comp. I Cor. b Rom. 4:12.

19
6 Or, *Think ye . . . you?*
c Excuse, Lu. 14:18.
d Ch. 2:17; comp. Rom. 9:1.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
g See Heb. 6:9.
h Ch. 10:8; comp.
i Thess. 5:11.
j Edification, Rom. 14:19.

20
j Fear, Gen. 9:2.
k Ch. 2:14; comp. I Cor. 4:21.
l See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1. [26:21.
m Strife, Pr. n Comp. I Cor. 1:11; 3:3.
o Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
p See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.
q Gal. 5:20.
r See Rom. 2:8; I Cor. 11:19; Gal. 5:19, 20; Phil. 1:17; Jas. 3:16.

s Backbiting, Pr. 25:23.
t Rom. 1:30; comp. Jas. 4:11; I Pet. 2:1.
u See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
v Comp. I Cor. 4:6, 18; 5:2; II Pet. 2:18.
w Tumult, Ps. 65:7.

y Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. ^z Humility, Pr. 15:33. ^a Mourning, John 11:35. ^b Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^c Ch. 13:2. ^d Repentance, Lu. 13:3. ^e See "Purification," Lev. 15:2. ^f Gal. 5:19; comp. I Cor. 6:9, 18; see Col. 3:5. ^g Fornication, Deut. 22:21. ^h Mk. 7:22; Gal. 5:19; Eph. 4:19; I Pet. 4:3; II Pet. 2:2; 8:7; Jude 4. ⁱ Ch. 12:14.

* DISTRESS.—Gen. 42:21; Deut. 28:53; Job. 11:7; I Sam. 22:2; II Chr. 15:4; 32:12; Ps. 4:1; 49:17; Lam. 1:20. In Time of Distress—Gen. 35:3; Ju. 10:14; II Chr. 15:4; Ob. 12. In Distress and Anguish—Job 15:24; Prov. 1:27. In Distress and Darkness—Ps. 107:12. Saved out of Distress—Ps. 107:2.

† CRAFTY.—Craft or Deceit in State—Dan. 8:25. In Counsel—Ps. 83:3. Of Scribes against Jesus—Lu. 20:23. God frustrates—Job 5:12, 13; I Cor. 3:19.
Prophecy concerning.—Rev. 18:22.
Saints not to walk in Craftiness.—II Cor. 4:2; 12:16; Eph. 4:14.

1
a Deut. 19:15; see Mt. 18:16.
b Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
c Witness, John 8:17.
d Words, Pr. 15:23.
e Establish, I Thess. 3:2.

2
f Paul, Acts 8:1.
1 Or, plainly. Comp.
2 Or, as if I were present the second time, even though I am now absent.
g Sin, Gen. 3:6.
h V. 10; comp. I Cor. 4:21.
i Comp. ch. 1:23; 10:11.

3
j Comp. ch. 10:1, 10.
k Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
l I Cor. 5:4; 7:40; comp. Mt. 10:20.
m See "Weakness," I Cor. 9:22.
n Comp. ch. 9:8; 10:4.

4
o Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.
p Comp. Phil. 2:7 f.; i Pet. 3:18.
q Life, Gen. 2:7.
r Rom. 1:4; 6:4; I Cor. 6:14.
s Power of God, Gen. 1:1.
t See v. 9; I Cor. 2:3.
3 Many ancient authorities read with.
u Rom. 6:8.

5
v Comp. John 6:6.
w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
x See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
y Faith, Heb. 11:1.
z I Cor. 11:28. *a* Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
b See "The New Birth," John 3:5. *c* See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62. *d* Ps. 15:4; Rom. 1:28; II Tim. 3:8; Titus 1:16.
6 *e* Hope, Pr. 23:18. *7* *f* Prayer,

you. ^a At the ^b mouth of two ^c witnesses or three shall every ^{d e} word be established. ² I have said ¹ beforehand, and I do say ¹ beforehand, ² as when I was present the second time, so now, being absent, to them that have ^g sinned heretofore, and to all the rest, that, ^h if I come again, I will not ⁱ spare; ³ seeing that ye ^j seek a proof of ^{k l} Christ that speaketh in me; who to you-ward is not ^m weak, but is ⁿ powerful in you: ⁴ for he was ^{o p} crucified through weakness, yet he ^q liveth ^r through the ^s power of God. For we also are ^t weak ³ in him, but ^u we shall live with him through the power of God toward you. ^{5 v} Try your own selves, ^{w x} whether ye are in the ^y faith; ^z prove your own selves. Or ^a know ye not as to your own selves, that Jēšūs Christ is in you? unless indeed ye be ^{b c d} reprobate. ⁶ But I ^e hope that ye shall know that we are not reprobate. ⁷ Now we ^f pray to God

Var. Rend.—Chap. 13.—V. 2. beforehand (twice)—So Bū. VIN.; or, plainly, *r marg.*, as . . . absent—So VIN. BER.; as if I were present the second time, even though I am now absent (I say beforehand), *r marg.*, so Da. DeW. Sta. Wo.; as (I did) when I was present the second time, so now being absent (I say beforehand), *Al. Me. Ol. Rū. Wa.* V. 4. toward you—So (the power of God toward you), BER. Rū.; [we shall live] with respect to you, *Al. DeW. Me. Wa.*; construe with we shall live, VIN. Vs. 5–7. reprobate—i.e. not abiding the proof (unapproved, *Sta. Wa.*), *Var. VIN. BER.*; unapproved, SCHM. SCHN. BOU. V. 9. this . . . for—this we (not only are glad of, but) also pray for, *Var.*; this . . . for (and not merely rejoice in), BER. V. 11.

that ye do no ^g evil; not that we may appear ^h approved, but that ye may do that which is ⁱ honorable, ⁴ though we be as reprobate. ⁸ For we can do nothing against the ^j truth, but for the truth. ⁹ For we ^k rejoice, when we are ^l weak, and ye are strong: this we also pray for, even your ^{m n o} perfecting. ¹⁰ For this cause I ^{p q} write these things while absent, ^r that I may not when present deal ^s sharply, according to the ^t authority which the ^u Lord gave me for ^v building up, and not for casting down.

^{11 w} Finally, ^{x y} brethren, ⁵ farewell. Be perfected; be ^z comforted; ^{a b} be of the same ^{c d} mind; live in ^e peace: and ^f the ^g God of ^h love and ^e peace shall be with you. ^{12 i j} Salute one another with a ^k holy ^l kiss.

^{13 m} All the ⁿ saints salute you. ^{14 o} The ^p grace of the Lord Jēšūs Christ, and the ^{q r} love of God, and the ^s communion of the Holy Spirit, be with you all.

farewell—rejoice, SCHM. SCHN. BOU. *r marg.*, so *Al. Be. Da. DeW. Me. Ol. Wa. BER.* Be perfected—So (perfect, amend yourselves), *Al. DeW. Me. Ol. BER.*; be united, *Da. Li. Sta.*; Let yourselves be adjusted, SCHM.; make yourselves ready, SCHM. BOU. be comforted—So *Al. Da. Me. Sta. BER.*; exhort, rouse, one another, *DeW. Ol. Rū. Wa.* (Be. nearly).

Var. Read.—Chap. 13.—V. 4. in him—So B D (E K L P), d, e, VULG. HARCL. La.¹ Ti. Tr.¹; with him, N A (G), f, g, BOK. WH.² toward you—Omit, B D e alone, WH.² V. 14. Christ—So N A D, La. Ti. Tr. NES.; omit, B alone, WH.² all—So N A B (G), f, g, 17, Edd.; add, Amen, N* D (E P), d, e, VULG. SYR. BOH.; add Postscript, To the Corinthians II, N* A B*, Tr. Al.

g God, Gen. 1:1. *h* Love, I Cor. 13:1. *i* Kiss, Lu. 10:4. *j* See Rom. 16:16. *k* Holiness, Eph. 4:24. *l* Kiss, II Sam. 14:33. *m* Phil. 4:22. *n* Saints, Rev. 14:12. *o* See Rom. 16:20; comp. ch. 8:9. *p* Grace, John 1:17. *q* Love of God, Gen. 1:1. *r* Rom. 5:5; comp. Jude 21. *s* Communion of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

g Evil, Ps. 97:10.
h Approval, Rom. 5:4.
i See "Honor," Mal. 1:6.
4 Gr. and that.

8
j Truth, John 14:6.

9
k Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
l V. 4; comp. ch. 12:10.
m See "Perfection," Heb. 6:1.
n Comp. v. 11; I Cor. 1:10; Eph. 4:12; I Thess. 3:10.
o Growth. See "Life," Gen. 2:7.

10
p See I Cor. 1:1.
q Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
r Comp. ch. 2:3.
s Titus, 1:13.
t Ch. 10:8; comp. I Cor. 5:4.
u Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
v Edification, Rom. 14:19.

11
w I Thess. 4:1; II Thess. 3:1.
x Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
y See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
5 Or, rejoice: be perfected.
z Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
a Unity, I Cor. 1:10.
b See Rom. 12:16.
c Mind, Job 38:36.
d See Mk. 9:50.
e Peace, Pr. 17:1.
f See Rom. 15:33; comp. Eph. 6:23.

12 *i* Salutation, Lu. 10:4. *j* Kiss, Eph. 4:24. *l* Kiss, II Sam. 14:33. *m* Phil. 4:22. *n* Saints, Rev. 14:12. *o* See Rom. 16:20; comp. ch. 8:9. *p* Grace, John 1:17. *q* Love of God, Gen. 1:1. *r* Rom. 5:5; comp. Jude 21. *s* Communion of the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO THE GĀ-LĀ-TIĀNS*

1: 1

SALUTATION

1: 6

¹ Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b Comp. II Cor. 1:1.
^c Apostle, Mt. 10:5.
^d V. 11f.
^e Man, Gen. 2:7.
^f Or, *a man*.
^g Acts 20:24; see v. 15 f.; Acts 9:15.
^h Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^j Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^k Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
^l Death, Rom. 5:12.

² Phil. 4:21.
^m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
ⁿ The Church, Acts 20:28. ^o I Cor. 16:1; see Acts 16:6. ³ ^p See Rom. 1:7. ^q Salutation, Lu. 10:4. ^r Grace, John 1:17. ^s Peace, Pr. 17:1. ² Some ancient authorities read from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

I^a Paul, ^b an ^c apostle (^d not from ^e men, neither through ^f man, but ^g through ^h Jē-šūs Christ, and ⁱ God the Father, who ^j raised him from the ^k dead), ² and all ^l the ^m brethren that are with me, unto ⁿ the churches of ^o Gā-lā-ti-ā: ³ ^{p q r} Grace to you and ^s peace ² from God the Father, and our Lord Jē-šūs Christ, ⁴ who

Var. Rend.—**Chap. 1.**—V. 4. present—*So Al. Wo. El. Li.*; coming, *Me.*; existing, *REN.* world—*Strictly*, world-age, *Var. REN.* V. 5. to . . . the—To whom be the, *Al. El.*; Whose is the, *DeW. Li. REN.* V. 6. quickly removing—*So Al. DeW. Me. El.*; rashly (*perhaps, Li.*); turning renegades, *Li.* in—*So Al. Ol. Li.*; by, *El.* Vs. 6, 7. unto . . . trouble you—*So nearly, Me. El. Li. Al. DeW.*; unto another sort of gospel, which (turning away of yours to

^{t u v} gave himself for our ^w sins, ^z that he might deliver us out of ^y this present ^z evil ^{a 3} world, according to the ^b will of ^{c 4} our God and Father: ^{5 d} to whom be the ^e glory ⁵ for ever and ever. Ā-mēn'.

⁶ I marvel that ye are ⁱ so quickly removing from ^o him that ^h called you in the grace of Christ unto a ⁱ different ^{j 6} gos-

another sort of gospel) is but because there are some that trouble you, *Ol. Wi.*
Var. Read.—**Title.**—The . . . Galatians—*So nearly L.*; To the Galatians, **NA B**, *Edd.* **Chap. 1.**—V. 3. God . . . Lord—God the Father, and from our Lord, **B D**, *La. Ti. El. Li.*; God our Father, and the Lord, **NA**, *WH.* ¹ *Tr.* ² *R marg.*

our Father. ^{5 d} Comp. Rom. 11:36. ^e Or, *Gloria of God*, Gen. 1:1. ^{5 g} *Unto the ages of the ages.* 4:13; Acts 16:6; 18:23. ^g V. 15; ch. 5:8; see Rom. 8:28. ^h Calling, I Cor. 1:26. ⁱ II Cor. 11:4; comp. vs. 7, 11; ch. 2:2, 7; ch. 5:14; 1 Tim. 1:3. ^j Gospel, Mk. 16:15. ⁶ Gr. *good tidings.* See marginal note on Mt. 4:23.

⁴ See Mt. 20:28; Rom. 4:25; I Cor. 15:3; comp. ch. 2:20.
^u See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
^v Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40.
^w Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^z Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^y See Mt. 13:22; Rom. 12:2; II Cor. 4:4.
^z Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^a World, Rev. 10:6.
³ Or, *ape*.
^b Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^c Phil. 4:20; I Thess. 1:3; 3:11, 13.
⁴ Or, *Gloria of God*, Gen. 1:1.
⁵ Comp. ch. 8:28.
⁶ Gr. *good tidings.* See marginal note on Mt. 4:23.

* **GALATIANS: Authenticity.**—Accepted by all critics save extreme Dutch school.

Readers.—Very doubtful whether by Galatia (Gal. 1:2) and Galatians (3:1) Paul means the real Galatians (Celts) of North Galatia, the Lycaonian and Phrygian Christians alone (South Galatia, scene of Paul's first tour), or the Roman province as a whole. Each view has strong advocates, though the North Galatian view may still be accepted as a working hypothesis. That is the most natural way to take the language of Luke in Acts 16:6; 18:23. But it is even possible that Luke may use the term "region of Galatia" in the ethnographic sense like Phrygia, Lycaonia, and Pisidia, while Paul may have the Roman province in mind. If so, the matter becomes all the more difficult to decide. But this point of geography is not very material after all.

Date.—The date of the Epistle is involved in the character of the readers addressed. If they were the inhabitants of South Galatia, the first ("former") time when he was with them would be the time of the first missionary tour. He may indeed have been there a second time, though not necessarily so. If true, this would be during the second tour. If, however, the true Galatians are in mind, the second tour would be the occasion of the first visit (Acts 16:6), and the third visit that of the second (Acts 18:23). In that case the date would be much later. The Epistle is therefore dated all the way from A. D. 50 to 57. In lieu of anything decisive, the doctrinal situation may be appealed to. It logically falls between II Corinthians and Romans. Tentatively the fall of A. D. 56 or 57 may be suggested and the place of composition Corinth.

Judaizers in Galatia.—After the Jerusalem Conference Paul distributed the decrees on his travels—Acts 16:4. The

trouble in Galatia may have sprung up at once from Jews in the Galatian churches or may have been due, as is most likely true, to some active emissaries from the Jerusalem Judaizers—Gal. 3:1. The movement took on large proportions rapidly.

Appeal to Paul.—Some of those loyal to Paul, as at Corinth, evidently sent word to Paul concerning the situation. If it came to him after his return to Corinth in the fall of 56 or 57, he was in a proper frame of mind to apprehend the issue involved.

The Issue at Stake.—The very heart of the Gospel was in the controversy. It was whether Christianity was sufficient in itself or must be supplemented by Judaism, whether Jewish ceremonialism was to be added to the spiritual gospel of liberty preached by Paul. He had faced this issue squarely at the Jerusalem Conference and had carried his point—Acts 15; Gal. 2:1–10. But it is necessary to make a fight over again. Paul conceives that the truth of the Gospel is at stake—Gal. 2:5. He calls the doctrine of the Judaizers "a different gospel," really no gospel—1:6 f. He pronounces anathema on these teachers—1:8 f.

Appeal to the Galatians.—He calls to them to come back (1:6; 3:1) and to be true to the gospel of liberty (5:1). He throws his very heart into this passionate plea—4:12–20.

Defence of his Apostleship.—That had been challenged. He was called by the Judaizers not a true Apostle. Hence Paul affirms his apostleship (1:1–5) and shows how he derived it from Christ and independently of the Twelve (1:11–24), but he was their acknowledged equal as shown in the Jerusalem Conference itself—2:1–10. He had indeed rebuked Peter to his face at Antioch—2:11–21.

The Law and the Gospel.—The law had its place, the ceremonial law, but it was that of the tutor or pedagogue before

1 Or, *which is nothing else save that there &c.*
a The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
b See ch. 5:10; Acts 15:24.
c Perversion, Titus 3:11.
2 See v. 6.
d Divinity of Jesus, La. 2:21.
8
e See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
f Comp. II Cor. 11:14.
g Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
h Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
i Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
3 See marginal note on Mt. 11:5.
4 Some ancient authorities omit *unto you*.
5 Or, *contrary to that*.
j See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
k See Rom. 9:3.
9
l Comp. Acts 18:23.
m Comp. Rom. 16:17.
n Man, Gen. 2:7.
10
o I Thess. 2:4; comp. I Cor. 10:33.
p See "Choice," I Ki. 18:21.
q Strife, Pr. 26:21.
r Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
s See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
t Servant, Ex. 21:2.
u Rom. 1:1; Phil. 1:1.
6 Gr. *bondservant*.
11
v I Cor. 15:1; comp. Rom. 2:16.
w See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7. x Brethren, Gen. 13:8. y See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. z I Cor. 9:8; comp. I Cor. 4:12. a V. 1; see I Cor. 11:23. b See "Inspiration of the Holy Spirit," John 14:16. 7 Or, *a man*. c See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. d Revelation, Dan. 2:22. e V. 16; see I Cor. 2:10; comp. ch. 2:2; I Cor. 12:1. f Acts 26:4. g Life, Gen. 2:7. h The Jews, II Ki. 16:6. i See "Pharisees," Mt. 3:7. j Religion, Acts 17:32.

pel; 7¹ which is not another ^a gospel: only there are some that ^b trouble you, and would ^c pervert the ² gospel of ^d Christ. 8 But though ^e we, or ^f an ^g angel from ^h heaven, should ⁱ preach ⁴ unto you any gospel ⁵ other than that which we ³ preached unto you, ⁱ let him be ^k ān-āth'ê-mā. 9 As we ^l have said before, so say I now again, ^m If any ⁿ man ³ preacheth unto you any gospel ⁵ other than that which ye received, let him be ān-āth'ê-mā. 10 For am I now ^o seeking the favor of men, or of God? or am I ^q striving to ^r please men? if I were still pleasing men, I should not be a ^s t u ⁶ servant of Christ. 11 For ^v I make ^w known to you, ^x y brethren, as touching the ² gospel which was preached by me, that it is ^z not after man. 12 For ^a b neither did I receive it from ⁷ man, nor was I ^c taught it, but *it came to me through* ^d e revelation of Jē-šūs Christ. 13 For ye have heard of ^f my manner of ^g life in time past in the ^h i Jews' ^j religion, how that be-

Var. Rend.—V. 7. trouble—i.e. perplex your faith, Me.; i.e. raise seditions among you, Li. would—desire to, Var. Vs. 8, 9. than—besides, Li.; contrary to, Me. DeW. El. Wo. r marg. V. 10. am . . . of—do I now seek to make friends of, El. Li. Da. I should . . . Christ—i.e. I should not have entered Christ's service, Li.; i.e. I should be acting in no Christian spirit, Me. DeW. El. Al. seeking the favor of—persuading, REN. r. V. 15. separated . . . womb—i.e. set me apart from my birth, Me. El. Al. ADENY, REN. (from before my

yond measure I ^k l persecuted ^m n the church of ^o God, and ^p made havoc of it: 14 and I ^q advanced in the Jews' religion beyond many of mine own age ^s among my countrymen, being more exceedingly ^r zealous for the ^t traditions of my ^u fathers. 15 But when it was ^v the good pleasure of God, who ^w x y z separated me, *even* from my ^a mother's womb, and ^b c called me through his ^d grace, 16 to reveal his ^e Son in me, ^f that I might ^g h ³ preach him among the ⁱ Ġēn-tiles; ^j straightway I conferred not with ^k l m flesh and ⁿ blood: 17 ^o neither went I up to ^p Jē-ru-sā-lēm to them that were ^q apostles before me; but I went away into ^r Ā-rā-bī-ā; and again I returned unto ^s t Dā-mās-eūs.

18 Then ^u after three ^v years I went up to Jē-ru-sā-lēm to ⁹ visit ^x y Ġē-φḥās, and tarried with him fifteen ^z days. 19 But other of the apostles saw I none, ¹⁰ save ^a b ¹¹ James the ^c Lord's brother. 20 Now touching the things which I ^d write unto you, *birth*, Li. VIN.). V. 18. visit—Or, become acquainted with, El. Li. Me. VIN. ADENY; enquire of, REN. V. 19. save —So El. Li. Me. Ru. Al. Bu. ADENY, VIN. JO. r; but only, Fri. REN. (?) r marg.; except, B D, Al. La. El. Li. 2 Tr. 2 V. 18. Cephas—So N* A B, 17, Edd. NES; Peter, N* D (E F G K L P).

Var. Read.—V. 11. For—So N* B D (F G), 17, Al. Tr. WH. 1 Li. 2; But, N* A D¹⁰ (E K L P), La. Ti. El. Li. 1 WH. 2 V. 17. went I up—So N A, Ti. Tr. 1 Li. 1 WH.; went I away, B D, Al. La. El. Li. 2 Tr. 2 V. 18. Cephas—So N* A B, 17, Edd. NES; Peter, N* D (E F G K L P).
17 o Acts 9:19-22. p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. q Apostles, Mt. 10:5. r Arabia, II Chr. 17:11. s Damascus, I Ki. 20:34. t See Acts 9:2. 18 u Comp. Acts 9:22 f. v Year, Lev. 25:8. w Comp. Acts 9:26 f. 9 Or, *become acquainted with*. x See "Peter," Mt. 4:18. y See ch. 2:9, 11, 14; John 1:42. z Day, Lev. 25:8. 19 10 Or, *but only*. a James, Jas. 1:1. b See Mt. 12:46; Acts 12:17. 11 Or, *Jacob*. c See "Lordship of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. 20 d Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

k Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
l See Acts 8:3.
m The Church, Acts 20:28.
n See I Cor. 10:32.
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p See Acts 9:21.
14
q Comp. Acts 22:3.
r Gr. *in my race*. Comp. II Cor. 11:26. [2:14.
s Zeal, Titus Mt. 15:2; Mk. 7:3; comp. Jer. 9:14; Col. 2:8.
t Traditions, II I Hess. 3:6.
u Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
15
v See Is. 49:1, 5; Jer. 1:5; Acts 9:15; Rom. 1:1.
w Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
x See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
y See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1.
z Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
a Mother, Deut. 5:16.
b Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
c See v. 6.
d Grace, John 1:17.
16 [21:19.
e Son, Gen. 1:1.
f God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
g See "Missions," Acts 15:7.
h Ch. 2:9; see Acts 9:15.
i Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
j Acts 9:20.
k Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
l See "Kinsmen," Deut. 25:5.
m See Mt. 16:17.
n Blood, Lev. 17:11.

Christ came—3:1-22. It is not needed now that the Teacher Himself has come—3:23-4:7. Paul is afraid of them, these Gentile Christians observing Jewish ceremonies—4:8-11. He reminds them of the allegory of Sarah and Hagar—4:21-31. **Freedom, not License.**—They must not misunderstand him. He does not wish them to be entangled again in a yoke of bondage (5:1-12) and so come from grace under law—5:4. Nor does he wish them to make freedom an occasion to the flesh to go into sin—5:13-26. The fruit of the Spirit and of the flesh are very different in quality. **Mutual Help.**—They must help, not hinder, each other—6:1-10.

The Cross, not Circumcision.—The cross of Christ is the main thing, not the ceremony of circumcision—6:11-18. This added summary is in Paul's own hand (6:11) and he pleads for loyalty on the ground of his sufferings for Christ—6:17. **Powerful Apologetic.**—This Epistle is vehement and passionate and presents the spiritual conception of Christianity over against Jewish ceremonialism. It met that issue grandly. It was also the battle cry of Luther in the Reformation. To-day it is one of the bulwarks against the radical criticism of the New Testament.

20
a Comp. Rom. 9:1; II Cor. 1:23; 11:31.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Lying, Lev. 19:11.

21
d Comp. Acts 9:30?
e Syria, Gen. 25:20.
f Acts 15:23, 41.
g Cilicia, Acts 6:9.

22
h Face, Is. 6:2.
i The Church, Acts 20:28.
j I Thess. 2:14; comp. I Cor. 7:17.
k Judaea, John 4:47.
l See Rom. 16:7.
m Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

23
n See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
o Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
p Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
q See marginal note on Mt. 11:5.
r See ch. 6:10; Acts 6:7.
s Faith, Heb. 11:1.

24
s Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
t See Mt. 9:8.

1
u Year, Lev. 25:8.
v Comp. Acts 15:2.
w Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.
x Barnabas, Acts 9:27.
y See vs. 9, 13; Acts 4:36.
z Titus, Titus 1:1.
a See II Cor. 2:13.

2
b Comp. Acts 15:2; see ch. 1:12.
c Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

d See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40. *e* The Gospel, Mt. 16:15. *f* See marginal note on ch. 1:6. *g* Gentiles, Is. 49:6. *h* Mt. 24:3; Mk. 4:34; Lu. 10:23. *i* Or, are. *j* Ch. 5:7; Phil. 2:16; comp. Rom. 9:16; I Cor. 9:24 ff.; II Tim. 4:7; Heb. 12:1. *k* Race, Mk. 7:26. *l* See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2. *m* See v. 1; II Cor. 2:13. *n* Greeks, Acts 11:20. *o* Comp. Acts 16:3; I Cor. 9:21. *p* Circumcision, Gen. 17:14. *q* See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. *r* 4 I Cor. but it was because of. *s* Ch. 1:7; Acts 15:1, 24; comp. II Cor. 11:13, 26. *t* Brethren, Gen. 13:8. *u* See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. *v* Comp. II Pet. 2:1; Jude 4. *w* See "Spies," Josh. 2:1. *x* Liberty, Rom. 8:21. *y* Ch. 5:1, 13; comp. Jas. 1:25. *z* See II Cor. 11:20; comp. Rom. 8:15. *a* Bondage, John 8:33.

behold, ^a before ^b God, I ^c lie not. 21 Then ^a I came into the regions of ^e /Syr-ä-i and ^g Cī-lī-ä-j-ä. 22 And I was still unknown by ^h face unto ⁱ the churches of ^k Jū-dæ-ä which were ^l in ^m Christ: 23 but they only heard say, ⁿ He that once ^o persecuted us now ^p preacheth ^q the ^r faith of which he once made havoc; 24 and they ^s 'glorified God in me.

2 Then after the space of fourteen ^u years I ^v went up again to ^w Je-ry-ä-sä-lēm with ^x Bär-nä-bās, taking ^z a Tī-tūs also with me. 2 And I went up ^b by ^{cd} revelation; and I laid before them the ^e gospel which I preach among the ^f Gēn-tiles but ^g privately before them who ^h were of repute, lest by any means I should be ⁱ running, or had run, in ^j vain. 3 But not even ^k Tī-tūs who was with me, being a ^l Greek, was ^m compelled to be ⁿ circumcised: 4 ^a and that because of the ^b false ^c brethren privily brought in, who ^d came in privily to ^e spy out our ^f liberty which we have in Christ Je-sūs, that they might ^g bring us into ^h bondage: 5 to whom we gave place in the way of subjection, no, not for

Var. Rend.—V. 23. heard—So JO.; were hearing, AL EL; heard by hearsay, LIP. BOU. of . . . havoc—More Lü. he used to destroy, once he destroyed, JO. LIP. BOU. Var. Chap. 2.—V. 1. after . . . years—So VIN.; fourteen years after, Field, Li. Me. Wi.; in the course of fourteen years, R marg.; after the lapse of &c. SCH. V. 2. by revelation—i.e. in accordance with a revelation from God, EL Jo. Me. VIN. V. 4. and . . . of—Or, But it was because of, REN. R marg. (ac-

an ^u hour; that ^z the ^a truth of the ² gospel might continue with you. 6 But from those who ³ were ^b reputed to be somewhat (⁵ whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: ^{cd} God accepteth not ^e man's person)—they, I say, who were of repute imparted nothing to me: 7 but contrariwise, when they saw that I had been ⁱ intrusted with the ^g gospel of the ^h uncircumcision, even as ^{1k} Peter with the ² gospel of the ^l circumcision 8 (for ^m he that wrought for Peter unto the ⁿ apostleship of the circumcision wrought for me also ^o unto the Gēn-tiles); 9 and when they perceived ^p the grace that was given unto me, ^r James and ^s Cē-phās and ^u John, they who ³ were reputed to be ^v pillars, gave to me and ^x Bär-nä-bās the right ^y hands ^z of fellowship, that we should ^a go unto the Gēn-tiles, and they unto the circumcision; 10 only they would that we should ^b remember the ^c poor; ^d which very thing I was also ^e zealous to do.

11 But when Cē-phās came to ¹ Ān-ti-ōch, I resisted him to the face, because he stood condemned. 12 For before that

cording to Li. Al. Me. El. DeW. the sense is that circumcision of Titus was demanded but was not allowed by St. Paul; according to Farrar, and Rü. perhaps, St. Paul gave way and allowed it; (but, JO.) because of, Z. BOU. V. 6. But . . . somewhat—But to be something from (at the hands of) those who were of repute, VIN. were . . . somewhat—i.e. were high in reputation, as in v. 2. El. whatsoever they—So DeW. Me. Al. El.; what they once, Li. R marg.; whatever they, VIN.: what manner of men, REN. were—had been, REN. imparted—communicated (similar word to that in v. 2), EL. Li. V. 8. wrought (first)—wrought effectually, AL. El. Li. Wo. VIN. wrought (second)—wrought effectually, DeW. Al. Vin. JO.; was active, ZÖ.; proved active, LIP. V. 9. right hands—So VIN. ADENY; pledges, Li. V. 11. resisted . . . condemned—withstood him, saying that he had condemned himself, REN. stood condemned—So Al. El. Ol. Li. Wo. VIN. ADENY; was to be blamed, Vulg. Field.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 11. Cephas—So N A B C (H P), Edd.; Peter, D (E F G K L).

5
y Hour, Dan. 3:6.
z V. 14; Col. 1:5; comp. ch. 1:6.
a Truth, John 14:6.

6
b Vs. 2, 9; comp. ch. 6:3; II Cor. 11:5; 12:11.
5 Or, what they once were.
c God is impartial, Gen. 1:1.
d See Acts 10:34.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.

7
f I Thess. 2:4; I Tim. 1:11; comp. I Cor. 9:17.
g Ch. 1:16; see Acts 9:15.
h See "The Gentiles," Is. 49:6.
i See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. [4:18.
j Peter, Mt. 16:7.
k Comp. vs. 9, 11, 14; ch. 1:18.
l See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.

8
m Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
n See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
o See "Missions," Acts 15:7.

9
p See Rom. 12:3.
q Grace, John 1:17.
r See v. 12; Acts 12:17.
s James, Jas. 1:1.
6 Or, Jacob.
t Comp. Lu. 22:8.
u John the Apostle, John 1:1.
v Pillars, Num. 3:36.
w Rev. 3:12; comp. I Tim. 3:15.
x See vs. 1, 13; Acts 4:36.
y See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
z See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
a Ch. 1:16.

10
b Fraternity, Ps. 133:1.
c The Poor, Deut. 24:14.
d See Acts 24:17.
e Zeal, Tit. 2:14.

11
f Antioch, Acts 11:19.

^a James, Jas. 1:1.
^b See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^c See "Peter," Mt. 4:18.
^d See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^e Comp. Acts 11:3.
^f Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
^g Comp. Acts 11:2.
^h Fear, Gen. 9:2.
ⁱ Circumcision, Gen. 17:4.

^j The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
^k Deception, Gen. 37:31.
^l Barnabas, Acts 9:27.

^m Walking, Col. 1:10.
ⁿ Heb. 12:13.
^o The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
^p Truth, John 14:6.
^q The Gospel, John 16:15.
^r See marginal note on ch. 1:6.
^s V. 12; comp. Acts 10:28.
^t See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
^u See "Liberty," Rom. 8:21.

^v Phil. 3:4 f.
^w Rom. 2:14;
^x I Cor. 11:14;
^y Eph. 2:3;
^z II Pet. 1:4.
^a See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^b See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.

^c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^d Ch. 3:11; see Acts 13:39.
^e Man, Gen. 2:7.
^f Justification, Rom. 4:25.
^g See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

² Or, *accounted righteous*: and so elsewhere. Comp. Rom. 2:13. ^d See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^e See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1. ^f Law, Deut. 31:24. ^g Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^h Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ⁱ See Rom. 9:30.

* **JUDAIZERS.**—The term does not itself occur in the New Testament, though the verb ("live as Jews") appears in Gal. 2:14.

"**They of the Circumcision.**"—This Phrase used of Christian Jews as opposed to Gentiles (Acts 10:45; cf. Gal. 2:7, 8, 12; Col. 4:11) and also of Christian Jews of the Stricter Type who felt that all Christians ought to be Jews (Acts 11:2) who contended with Peter and reluctantly acquiesced in the Conversion of Cornelius and his Household—Acts 11:18. Cf. Titus 1:10.

Pharisaic Sect of Christians.—In Acts 15:5 this Wing of the Church in Jerusalem is called "certain of the Sect of the Pharisees."

Paul still a Pharisee.—In Acts 23:6 Paul calls himself "a

certain came from ^{a b} James, ^c he ^{d e} ate with the ^f Ġēn'tiles; but when they came, he drew back and separated himself, ^{g h} fearing them that were of the ⁱ circumcision. 13 And the rest of the ^j Jews ^k dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that even ^l Bār'nā-bās was carried away with their dissimulation. 14 But when I saw that they ^{m n} walked not ^o uprightly according to the ^p truth of the ^q ¹ gospel, I said unto Ġē'phās before *them* all, If thou, being a Jew, ^{r s} livest as do the Ġēn'tiles, and not as do the Jews, ^t how compellest thou the Ġēn'tiles to live as do the *Jews? 15 We being ^u Jews by ^v nature, and not ^{w x} sinners of the Ġēn'tiles, 16 yet ^y knowing that ^{z a} a man is not ^{b c 2} justified by the ^{d e} works of the ^f law but through ^g faith in ^h Jē'sūs Christ, even we believed on Christ Jē'sūs, that we might be justified by ⁱ faith in Christ, and not by the works of the law:

Var. Rend.—V. 14. walked . . . to—*So* JO. ZÖ. LIP.; were not dealing straightforwardly with, REN.; they stood not in good relation with the truth of the gospel, BOU. according to—*So* DeW. El. Wo.; to the upholding of, Al. V. 16. the works of the law—*So* JO.; works of law, Li. ADENY, ZÖ. LIP. BOU. SCH. r marg. but—save, ADENY, r; but only, r marg. V. 17. God forbid—*So* JO.; Let it not be, Var.; Far be it, LIP.; Nevertheless! BOU. Vs. 19, 21. the law—*So* El. Me. DeW. Al. Wi.; law, Li. ADENY, r marg. V. 20. and . . . live—*So* Al. El. Li. VIN. ADENY, JO.; yet I live; and yet no longer I, r. V. 21. died for nought—*i.e.* need not have died, Al. Li.; died unnecessarily, ADENY; died to no purpose, ZÖ. LIP. BOU.; is dead in vain, JO. Chap. 3.—V. 1. openly set forth—posted

because ⁱ by the works of the law shall no ^k flesh be justified. 17 But if, while we sought to be justified in Christ, we ourselves also were found ^l sinners, is ^m Christ a ⁿ minister of sin? ^o God forbid. 18 For if I ^p build up again those things which I ^q destroyed, I ^r prove myself a transgressor. 19 For I through the law ^{s t u} died unto the law, that I might ^v live unto ^w God. 20 I have been ^{x y z} crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I that live, but ^{a b c} Christ liveth in me; and that *life* which I now live in the flesh I live in faith, the *faith* which is in ^{d e f} the Son of God, who ^{g h} loved me, and ^{i j k l} gave himself up for me. 21 I do not make void the ^m grace of God: for ⁿ if righteousness is through the law, then Christ ^o died for nought.

3 O ^p foolish ^q Gā-lā-tiāns, who did bewitch you, before whose ^r eyes Jē'sūs Christ ^s was openly set forth crucified?

Var. Read.—V. 12. they came—they were come ACD^{be} (E H K L P), Al. Ti. Li.¹ WH. NES.; he came N B D* F (G), La. Tr.¹ Li.² V. 14. Cephas—*So* N A B C, 17, Edd.; Peter, D (E) F (G K L P). V. 16. yet knowing—Yet knowing (*So* El. Li. DeW. Al. translate, *i.e.* though we are Jews yet we know; And, Me. *i.e.* as being Jews we know), N B C D*, Edd. V. 20. in . . . God—*So* (of the) N C A, Al. Ti. El. WH. Li.¹; of the God and Christ, B D*. La. Tr.¹ Chap. 3.—V. 1. you—*So* N A B (D¹ F G), 17, 67, Edd. NES.; add, that ye should not obey the truth, C D² (E K L P), crucified—*So* N A B C, 17, Al. La. Ti. Tr. Li. WH. NES.; add, among you, D (E) F G (K L P), El.

^m Grace, John 1:17. ⁿ Ch. 3:21. ^o See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^p The Foolish, Jer. 17:11. ^q Comp. ch. 1:2. ^r Eyes, Ps. 17:8. ^s Ch. 5:11; comp. I Cor. 1:23.

Pharisee, son of Pharisees," but touching "the Hope and Resurrection of the Dead." On the Points of Difference between Pharisees and Sadducees, he was a Pharisee after becoming a Christian. But Paul was not a Judaizer.

Contention of the Judaizers.—They held that Judaism was essential to the Salvation of Gentiles—Acts 15:1, 5.

Resistance of Paul.—Paul fought for the Freedom of the Gentile Christians. He won at Antioch—Acts 15:2.

Jerusalem Conference on Subject.—The first Great Christian Conference was on this Important Issue and resulted in Victory for Paul's Position—Acts 15:4-29; Gal. 2:1-10. The Other Apostles and James took Paul's View of the Matter.

Strife renewed at Antioch.—The Judaizers reopen the Conflict on Social Relations with Gentile Christians. Even

^j Rom. 3:20; comp. Ps. 143:2.
^k Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

^l 17
^m Comp. v. 15.
ⁿ See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [15:39].
^o Minister, Acts 15:1; see Lu. 20:16.

^p 18
^q Builder, I Ki. 5:18.
^r Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^s Comp. Rom. 3:5 (Gr.).

^t 19
^u Death, Rom. 5:12.
^v See Rom. 7:4; comp. Rom. 6:2;
^w I Cor. 9:20.
^x See "Teaching of Paul" on "Law," Acts 8:1.
^y Life, Gen. 2:7.
^z God, Gen. 1:1.

^a 20
^b Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.
^c See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
^d See Rom. 6:6; comp. ch. 5:24; 6:14.
^e See "The New Birth," John 3:5.
^f Conformation and Transformation, Rom. 12:2.
^g See Rom. 8:10.
^h See Mt. 4:3.
ⁱ See "Confession," Mt. 16:16.

^j See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^k Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^l See Rom. 8:37.
^m Comp. ch. 1:4.
ⁿ See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
^o Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^p Salvation through Jesus, Lu. 2:40.

^q 21
^r Grace, John 1:17.

^a Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b See "Teaching of Paul" on "The Holy Spirit," Acts 8:1.
^c Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^d See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^e Commandments, Ex. 20:1. [31:24.
^f Law, Deut. 10:17.
^g Comp. Rom. 10:17.
^h The Gospel must be heard, Mk. 16:15.
ⁱ Or, *message*.
^j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^k 3
^l Or, *do ye now make an end in the flesh?*
^m Perfection, Heb. 6:1. [2:28.
ⁿ Flesh, Rom. 7:5.
^o 4
^p See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
^q See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
^r Comp. I Cor. 15:2.
^s 5
^t See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^u Phil. 1:19;
^v comp. II Cor. 9:10. [12:10.
^w Comp. I Cor. 13:1.
^x Miracles, Mk. 16:17.
^y 6
^z Gr. *powers*.
^{aa} Or, *in*.
^{ab} 6
^{ac} Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^{ad} See Rom. 4:3.
^{ae} Q. Gen. 15:6.
^{af} God, Gen. 1:1.
^{ag} Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
^{ah} 7
^{ai} Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^{aj} Or, *Ye perceive*.
^{ak} See v. 9.
^{al} Sons, Gen. 21:19.
^{am} See Lu. 19:9;
^{an} comp. ch. 6:16.
^{ao} See "Adoption," II Cor. 6:18.
^{ap} 8
^{aq} The Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
^{ar} See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^{as} God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40. 7 Gr. *justifieth*.
^{at} Justification, Rom. 4:25. *f* Gentiles, Is. 49:6. 8 Gr. *nations*.
^{au} *g* Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. *h* The Gospel, Mk. 16:15. *i* See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2. *j* See "Promises," John 14:2. 9 Q. Gen. 12:3. *k* Nations, Gen. 10:32. *l* Blessing, Gen. 12:3. 9 *m* See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 10:17. 10 *n* Writing, I Cor. 4:14. *o* Curses, Gen. 4:11. *p* See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1. 10 Q. Deut. 27:26. *q* Book, Eccl. 12:12.

Peter and Barnabas temporarily desert Paul—Gal. 2:11–21. Paul loyal to the Agreement.—Acts 16:4.

Judaizers create strife in Corinth.—Cf. I Cor. 1:10–17; Chaps. 3 and 4; II Cor. Chaps. 10–13. Threaten Galatian

no ^s man is justified ^u by the law before God, is evident: for, ¹² The righteous shall ^u live by faith; 12 and the law is not of faith; but, ¹³ He that doeth them shall live in them. 13 ^v Christ ^w redeemed us from the curse of the law, ^y having become a curse for us; for it is written, ¹⁴ Cursed is every one that hangeth on ^z a tree: ¹⁴ that ^b upon the Gēn' tiles might come the blessing of Abraham in Christ Jē'sūs; that we might receive ^c ^d the promise of the ^e Spirit through faith.

15 ^f ^g Brethren, ^h I speak after the manner of men: ⁱ Though it be but a man's ^j covenant, yet when it hath been confirmed, no one maketh it void, or addeth thereto. 16 Now ^k to Abraham were the promises spoken, and to his ^l seed. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, ¹⁵ And to thy seed, which is Christ. 17 Now this I say: A ^m covenant confirmed beforehand by God, the law, which came ⁿ four hundred and thirty ^o years after, doth not disannul, so as to make the promise of none effect. 18 For ^p if the ^q inheritance is of the ^r law, it is no more of promise: but ^s God

and nothing worse, *DeW. Me.*; if it is in vain, as it is, *Al.*; If, that is, it is really in vain, *VIN.* V. 7. Know therefore—*So DeW. El. Me. Ol. Wo. JO.*; Ye knew then, *ZÖ. LIP.*; Ye know (*rather, perceive*) therefore, *r marg., and Al. Li.*; Ye perceive, *REN.* V. 8. would justify—justifies, *Al. DeW. Me.*; justifieth, *VIN. REN.* preached . . . beforehand—*So VIN.*; *i.e. announced in anticipation of the gospel, Li. Da.*; made known the good tidings before, *Al. El. V.* 11. before—in the sight of, *r. righteous . . . faith—just shall live by faith, DeW. El. Wi.*; just by faith shall have life, *Al. Me. V.* 12. them—*i.e. the command of the law, Al. V.* 15. covenant—*So El. Al. Li. Me. DeW. VIN.*; testament, *Ol. Rü. (perhaps), r marg.*

Var. Read.—V. 17. God—*So N A B C (P), 17, El² and other editors; add, for Christ, D (E) F G (K L), El.*

11
^r Ch. 2:16.
^s Man, Gen. 2:7.
^t Gr. *in*.
^u Rom. 1:17;
^v Heb. 10:38.
^w Q. Hab. 2:4.
^x Life, Gen. 2:7.

12
^y Q. Lev. 18:5.

13
^z Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^{aa} Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^{ab} Ch. 4:5.
^{ac} See "Crucifixion," Mt. 27:26.
^{ad} Q. Deut. 21:23.
^{ae} Tree, Mt. 7:17.
^{af} See Acts 5:30.

14
^b Rom. 4:9, 16; comp. v. 28.
^c Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.
^d Promises, John 14:2.
^e See Acts 2:33; comp. Eph. 1:13.

15
^f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^g See ch. 6:18; Acts 1:15; Rom. 1:13.
^h See Rom. 3:5.
ⁱ Comp. Heb. 6:16.
^j Covenantants, Gen. 17:2.
^k 16
^l Comp. Lu. 1:55; Rom. 4:13, 16; 9:4.
^m Seed, Gen. 2:7.
ⁿ Q. Gen. 13:15; 17:8.

17
^m Covenant confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2.
ⁿ Ex. 12:40; comp. Gen. 15:13 f.; Acts 7:6.
^o Year, Lev. 25:38.

18
^p Rom. 4:14.
^q Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^r See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^s Comp. Heb. 6:14.

18
 a Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
 b Promises, John 14:2.
 19
 c See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
 d See Rom. 5:20.
 e Law, 1st Pet. 31:24.
 f See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 g See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 h See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
 i Seed, Deut. 22:9.
 j See Acts 7:53.
 k Angels, 1 Pet. 1:12.
 l Ex. 20:19; Deut. 5:5.
 m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 n See "Moses," Ex. 3:4.
 20
 o Comp. 1 Tim. 2:5; Heb. 8:6; 9:15; 12:24.
 p One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
 21
 q See "Teaching of Paul" on "Law," Acts 8:1.
 r See Ch. 2:17; Lu. 20:16.
 s Ch. 2:21.
 t See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 u Life, Gen. 2:7.
 v Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 22
 w The Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16.
 x See "Bondage," John 8:33.
 y See Rom. 11:32.
 z Comp. 1 Cor. 1:27.
 a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 b Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 c Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 23
 d Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
 24
 e See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. [4:14.
 f Tutor, 1 Cor. 8:13; Col. 3:11; comp. Rom. 3:22.
 g Ch. 2:16.
 h Justification, Rom. 4:25.
 26
 i Son, Gen. 21:19.
 j Sons of God, Gen. 6:2.
 k Ch. 4:5; see Rom. 8:14.
 l See "Adoption," II Cor. 6:18.
 m See "New Birth," John 3:5.
 n Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
 o See Mt. 28:19; comp. 1 Cor. 10:2.
 p See Rom. 13:14; Col. 2:12.
 q See 1 Cor. 12:13; Col. 3:11; comp. Rom. 3:22.
 r The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 s Greeks, Acts 11:20.
 t Bondage, John 8:33.
 u Freedom, John 8:32.

hath granted it to ^a Abraham by ^b promise. 19 ^{c d} What then is the ^e law? It was added because of ^f transgressions, ^g till ^h the ⁱ seed should come to whom the promise hath been made; and it was ^j ordained through ^k angels ^l by the ^m hand of a ⁿ mediator. 20 Now a ^o mediator is not a mediator of one; but ^p God is one. 21 Is the ^q law then against the promises of God? ^r God forbid: for ^s if there had been a law given which ^t could make ^u alive, verily ^v righteousness would have been of the law. 22 But the ^w scripture ^{x y} shut up all ^z things under ^a sin, that the promise by ^b faith in ^c Jēz'sūs Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept in ward under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be ^d revealed. 24 So that the law is become our ^{e f g} tutor to bring us unto Christ, that we might be ^h justified by faith. 25 But now that faith is come, we are no longer under a tutor. 26 For ye are all ^{i j k l} sons of God, through faith, ^m in Christ Jēz'sūs. 27 For as many of you as were ^{n o} baptized into Christ did ^p put on Christ. 28 ^q There can be neither ^r Jew nor ^s Grēek, there can be neither ^t bond nor ^u free,

Var. Rend.—V. 18. hath granted it—as a free gift, *Li.* V. 19. because of transgressions —i.e. to check transgressions, *DeW. Rv. REN.*; to produce transgressions (as Rom. 5:20), *Li. Me. Al. nearly*; to reveal them, *El. ADENY.* ordained—i.e. enjoined (or administered, *Li.*), *Al. El. Wo.*; published, *Wi.* V. 22. But—Howbeit, *R.* V. 23. kept . . . under—being kept in ward shut up under, *Al. El. Li.* V. 24. is become our tutor—i.e. hath become the slave who led us to school, *El. Jo. Wo. ADENY.* (usher would perhaps express the idea most nearly). V. 26. in Christ Jesus—i.e. sons of God in Christ, *Li. Jo.* i.e. by faith, *Me. Al. El. V. 28.* can be —is room for, *Li.*; is among such, *El.*; is

there can be no ^v male and female; for ^w ye all are ^x one man in Christ Jēz'sūs. 29 And if ^{y z a} ye are Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, ^b heirs according to ^c promise.

4 But ^d I say that so long as the heir is a ^e child, he differeth nothing from a ^f bond-servant though he is lord of all; 2 but is under guardians and ^g stewards until the ^h day appointed of the ⁱ father. 3 So we also, when we were children, were held ^j in bondage under the ^{k l} rudiments of the ^l world: 4 but when ^{m n} the fulness of the time came, ^o God sent forth his Son, ^{p q} born of a ^{r s} woman, born under the law, 5 that he might ^t redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. 6 And because ye are sons, ^u God sent forth the ^v Spirit of his Son into our ^w hearts, ^x crying, ^y Āb-bā, ^z Father. 7 So that thou art no longer a bondservant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir through God.

8 Howbeit at that time, ^{a b c} not knowing God, ye were ^d in bondage to ^e them that by ^f nature are no gods: 9 but now that ye have come to know God, or rather to be ^{g h} known by

in, or among, VIN. REN. man—man, Var. Chap. 4.—V. 1. But I say—i.e. What I would say is this, *Li.* a child—an infant or minor, *Li. El. ADENY.* VIN. V. 2. day—term, *R.* V. 3. under . . . world—i.e. under the rudiments of religious knowledge among men, *DeW. El. Me.*; under the elementary lessons of outward things, *Al. Co. Li.*; under (i.e. worshipping) the elements (i.e. the physical elements, sun, moon &c.) of the outward world, *Chrys. Theod. Mops. Wo. ADENY, r marg.*; under the principles of the world, *Jo. V.* 4. the law—law, *Li.* V. 6. because—So *Al. El. DeW. Me. Ol. Li. JO. ZÖ. LIP. BOU. VIN.*; as a proof that, *El. V. 9.* come to know—discerned (different word from knowing in last verse), *Li.*; known, *JO.*; recognized, *ZÖ. LIP. BOU.* by—of, *R.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 7. heir . . . God—So *N* A B C* 17. Ed.*; heir of God through Christ, *N* D (E K L P).*

b Ignorance, Acts 17:25. c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. d II Chr. 13:9; Is. 37:19; Jer. 2:11; I Cor. 8:4 f; comp. I Cor. 10:20. e See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. f Nature, Gal. 2:15. g Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. h See I Cor. 8:3.

v Male and Female, Mt. 19:4.
 w Comp. John 17:11; Eph. 2:15.
 x Unity, I Cor. 1:10.
 29
 y Comp. I Cor. 3:23.
 z See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
 a See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 b Inheritance, I Chr. 21:2.
 c V. 18; ch. 4:28; Rom. 9:8.
 1
 d Paul, Acts 8:1.
 e Children, Gen. 3:16.
 f Servants, Ex. 21:2.
 2
 g Steward, Titus 1:7.
 h Day, Lev. 25:8.
 i Father, Ex. 21:15.
 3
 j V. 8 f; comp. v. 24 f; ch. 2:4.
 k Col. 2:8, 20; Heb. 5:12.
 l Or, elements. II Pet. 3:10, 12.
 l World, Rev. 10:6.
 4
 m See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 n See Mk. 1:15.
 o God, Gen. 1:1.
 p John 1:14; comp. Rom. 8:3; Phil. 2:7.
 q See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 r Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 s See "Mary," Mk. 16:18.
 5
 t Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
 6
 u Rom. 5:5; 8:9, 16; comp. Acts 16:7; II Cor. 3:17.
 v Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
 w Heart, Acts 15:9.
 x Cry, Lu. 18:7.
 y Mk. 14:36;
 z Rom. 8:15.
 z Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
 8
 a I Cor. 1:21;
 I Thess. 4:5;
 II Thess. 1:8;
 comp. Eph. 2:12.

⁹ Col. 2:20.
^a Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
¹ Or, *elements*. See v. 3.
^c See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^d Bondage, John 8:33.
^e See "Law," Deut. 31:24.
¹⁰
^f Rom. 14:5; Col. 2:16.
^g Days, Lev. 25:8.
^h See "Sabbath," Ex. 16:23. [7:11.]
ⁱ Month, Gen. 2:22.
^j Season, Gen. 8:22. [25:8.]
^k Year, Lev. 11
^l Paul, Acts 8:1.
^m Fear, Gen. 9:2.
ⁿ Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^o See "Van-ity," Eccl. 1:2.
¹²
^p Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
^q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^r See ch. 6:18.
^s See "Each-ing of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^t Comp. II Cor. 6:11, 13.
¹³
^u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^v Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^w Preaching. See "Salva-tion," Acts 2:40.
² See marginal note on ch. 1:8.
^x Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
³ Gr. *former*.
¹⁴
^y Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
^z See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
⁴ Gr. *spat out*.
^a Comp. Mt. 10:40;
^b I Thess. 2:13.
^c Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
^d See "Messen-ger," Mal. 2:7.
^e See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^e See ch. 3:26.
⁵ Or, *of yours*. ^f Witness, John 8:17. ^g See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24. ^h Gen. 8:11; Ps. 25:15; 31:4; 80:12; Jer. 1:10; Hos. 2:9; Amos 4:11; Mt. 12:1; Jude 12. ⁱ Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
⁶ Or, *by dealing truly with you*. ^l Truth, John 14:6. ¹⁷ ^m See "Zeal," Titus 2:14.

God, ^{a b} how turn ye back again to the weak and beggarly ¹ rudiments, whereunto ^c ye desire to be in ^d bondage over again? 10 Ye ^l observe ^{g h} days, and ⁱ months, and ^j seasons, and ^k years. 11 ^l I am ^m afraid of you, lest by any means I have bestowed ⁿ labor upon you in ^o vain. 12 I ^p beseech you, ^{q r} brethren, ^{s t} become as I am, for I also am become as ye are. Ye did me no wrong: 13 but ye ^u know that because of an infirmity of the ^v flesh I ^w preached the ^x gospel unto you the ³ first time: 14 and that which was a ^y temptation to you in my flesh ye ^z despised not, nor ⁴ rejected; but ^a ye received me as an ^{b c} angel of God, *even* as ^{d e} Christ Jc'süs. 15 Where then is that gratulation ⁵ of yourselves? for I bear you ^l witness, that, if possible, ^q ye would have ^h plucked out your ⁱ eyes and given them to me. 16 So then am I become your ^j enemy, ^k by telling you the ^l truth? 17 They ^m zealously seek you in no good way; nay, they desire to

Var. Rend.—V. 9 (*cont.*). rudiments—See v. 3. V. 10. observe—So JO. LIP.: scrupulously observe, *Li. El. Me. Vin.*; keep, BOU.; hold in observation, ZÖ. V. 12. I. ^a are—i.e. *Brethren, I beseech you, become like me, for I am become a Gentile like you, Al. DeW. El. Me. Li.*; Brethren, I beseech you, become one with me (*in feeling*) towards Christ, for I have become one with you, *Be. and Ol. nearly*; Become as I am, for also I am (*become*, LIP.) as ye are, LIP. BOU.; Become as I, for I also became as you, brethren, I beseech ye, SCH. V. 13. because of an infirmity—i.e. *because of bodily weakness, Al. Co. DeW. El. Me. Li. Wo.*; amid (*owing to*), REN.; *infirmity of the flesh, Jo. Ol. REN.*; on account of weakness, LIP. ZÖ.; amid infirmity, JO.; on account of an infirmity, SCH. VIN.; due to an illness, BOU. V. 15. that . . . yourselves—So *Al. Be. Co. DeW. El. Me. Li.*; your

shut you out, that ye may seek them. 18 But it is good to be zealously sought in a good matter at all times, and not only when I am present with you. 19 ⁿ My little ^o children, of whom ^p I am again in ^{*} travail until ^{q r} ^s Christ be ^t formed in you—20 but I could wish to be present with you now, and to change my tone; for ^u I am perplexed about you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be ^v under the ^w law, do ye not ^x hear the law? 22 For it is ^y written, ⁷ that ^z Abraham had ^{a b} two ^c sons, one by the ^{d e} hand-maid, and one by the ^f free-woman. 23 ⁸ Howbeit the son by the handmaid is born after the flesh; but ^{g h} the son by the freewoman *is born* through ⁱ promise. 24 Which things ^j contain an allegory: for these ^k women are two covenants; one from ^{l m} mount ⁿ Si'nai, bearing children unto bondage, which is Hä'gär. 25 ⁹ Now this Hä'gär is mount Si'nai in ^o Ä-rä'ä bi-ä and answereth to the ^p Je-

felicitation of me, *Wo.*; the blessedness ye spake of, JO.; your glorification that time, LIP. ZÖ.; your enthusiastic greeting, BOU. V. 16. by telling—because I tell, *n*. V. 17. seek you—i.e. *to pay you court*, *Var. they . . . out—from the sounder portion of the church, El.*; from Christ, *Li.* V. 18. in a good matter—in honesty, *El.*; in a good cause, SCH. *Period at end, Al. Me. El. Jo. Co. Tr. Li. BOU.* (-), ZÖ.; comma at end, *La. Tr. Li. WH. V. 19. Comma at end, Al. Me. El. Jo. Co. Tr.*; colon at end, *La. Tr. Li. WH.*; period, LIP.; (-), ZÖ.; (-), BOU. V. 20. but—yea, *r. tone*—i.e. *my tone of severity, Al. Me. El. Li.*; voice, JO. LIP. ZÖ. I am . . . you—So SCH.; i.e. *how to deal with you, Li. Me. Al. El. am perplexed—stand in doubt, JO.; am in perplexity, LIP. ZÖ. BOU.* about you—on your account, BOU.

Var. Read.—V. 25. Now . . . Arabia—Now this Agar (*i.e. the word Agar . . . A B D, Memph. La. 2 Tr. 2 WH.*); For this Agar . . . K L (P), *El. Tr.*; For Sinai is a mountain in Arabia, *N C Vulg. Orig. La. 1 Tr. Li. Tr. 2 WH.*; For Hagar is the mountain [Sinai] in Arabia, LIP.

In Punishment.—Gen. 3:16; Job 15:20; Is. 13:8. To Sinners—Eccl. 2:26; 3:10.

Illustrative.—Of Pain or Anguish—Ps. 48:6; Eccl. 1:13; Is. 21:3; Jer. 4:31; 6:24; 13:21; 22:23; 30:6; 49:24; Mic. 4:10; Gal. 4:19. Of Grief—Eccl. 2:23. Of Pangs—Is. 42:14; Jer. 50:43; Mic. 4:9. Of Sorrow—Hos. 13:13; I Thess. 5:3.

Figurative.—Of Sea—Is. 23:4. Of Zion—Is. 66:7, 8; Mic. 5:3. With Iniquity—Ps. 7:14. Of all Creation—Rom. 8:22. "Thou that travailest not"—Gal. 4:27.

¹⁹
ⁿ I John 2:1.
^o Children, Gen. 3:16.
^p I Cor. 4:15.
^q Eph. 4:13.
^r See "Salva-tion of Saints," Acts 2:40.
^s See "Conver-sion," Mt. 13:15.
^t See "Confor-mation and Transfor-mation," Rom. 12:2.
²⁰
^u II Cor. 4:8.

²¹
^v See "Cove-nants," Gen. 17:2.
^w Law, Deut. 31:24.
^x Lu. 16:29.
²²
^y Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
⁷ O. Gen. 16:15.
^z Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^a Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
^b Ishmael, Gen. 17:23.
^c Son, Gen. 21:19.
^d Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
^e See "Hagar," Gen. 16:3.
^f See "Sarah," Gen. 11:29.

²³
⁸ O. Gen. 21:2.
^g V. 29; see Rom. 9:7.
^h V. 28; Gen. 17:16 ff.; 18:10 ff.; 21:1; Heb. 11:11.
ⁱ Promises, John 14:2.

²⁴
^j Comp. I Cor. 10:11.
^k Women, Ruth 3:9.
^l See "Moun-tains," Ex. 3:12.
^m Deut. 33:2.
ⁿ Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

²⁵
⁹ Many ancient authorities read *For Sinai is a mountain in Arabia*.
^o Arabia, II Chr. 17:11.
^p Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

*** TRAVAIL: Of Women.**—Gen. 3:16; Is. 54:1; Jer. 31:8; John 16:21. Of Rebekah—Gen. 25:22-26. Rachel—Gen. 35:16-19. Of Tamar—Gen. 38:27, 28. Wife of Phinehas—I Sam. 4:19. Of Elisabeth—Lu. 1:57. In Vision—Rev. 12:2. Of Nations.—Israel—Ex. 18:8.
^o Of Saints.—Gal. 4:19; I Thess. 2:9; II Thess. 3:8.
^{of} Of Soul.—Is. 53:11.

^a 25 Bondage, John 8:33.
^b See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2. [3:6.]
^c Children, Gen. 22:12.
^d See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.

^e 26 See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^f Heb. 12:22; Rev. 3:12; 21:2, 10.
^g Freedom, John 8:32.
^h Liberty, Rom. 8:21. [5:16.]
ⁱ Mother, Deut.

^j 27 Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^k Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
^l Q. Is. 54:1.
^m Childlessness an Affliction, Gen. 3:16.
ⁿ Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^o See v. 19.
^p Husband, I Cor. 7:16.

^q 28 Many ancient authorities read *ye*.
^r Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^s See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. [21:3.]
^t Isaac, Gen. Ch. 3:29.
^u Rom. 9:7 ff.
^v Promises, John 14:2.

^w 29 [2:28.]
^x Flesh, Rom. Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
^y Gen. 21:9.
^z Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^{aa} Spirit, Job 4:15. [5:11.]
^{ab} Comp. ch.

^{ac} 30 The Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
^{ad} Q. Gen. 21:10, 12.
^{ae} See "Hagar," Gen. 16:3.
^{af} C Handmaid, II Sam. 6:22.
^{ag} Son, Gen. 21:19.
^{ah} See "Ishmael," Gen. 17:23.
^{ai} Comp. John 8:35.
^{aj} Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^{ak} See "Sarah," Gen. 11:29.
^{al} See "Woman," Ruth 3:9.

^{am} 31 V. 13; ch. 2:4; John 8:32, 36; comp. Rom. 8:15; II Cor. 3:17.

^{an} See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^{ao} See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^{ap} Stand fast, I Cor. 16:13. ^{aq} Nah. 1:10. ^{ar} O Yoke, Jer. 27:11. ^{as} Acts 15:10; see ch. 2:4. ^{at} 2 q Paul, Acts 8:1.

ru^a-sà-lēm that now is: for she is in ^{ab} bondage with her ^{cd} children.

26 But ^e the Jē-ru^a-sà-lēm that is above is ^{gh} free, which is our ⁱ mother.

27 For it is ^j written, ^k 1 Rejoice, thou ^l barren that bearest not;

Break forth and ^m cry, thou that ⁿ travailest not:

For more are the children of the desolate than of her that hath the ^o husband.

28 Now ² we, ^p q brethren, as ^r Ī-sāac was, are ^s children of ^t promise.

29 But as then he that was born after the ^u flesh ^v w persecuted him that was born

after the ^x Spirit, ^z so also it is now. 30 Howbeit what saith the ^a scripture? ³ Cast out the

^b c handmaid and her ^d e son: for ^f the son of the handmaid shall

not ^g inherit with the son of the ^h i freewoman. 31 Wherefore,

brethren, we are not children of a handmaid, but of the freewoman.

5 ^j For freedom did ^k Christ ^l set us free: ^m stand fast therefore, and be not ⁿ entangled again in a ^o p yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, ^q r I Paul say unto

Var. Rend.—V. 27. For . . . than—for the children of the desolate are many rather than, *Al. El. Me.*; Many are the children of the desolate, More than, *SCH.*; many are the children of the lonely one, more than, *ZÖ.*; the forsaken one has many children, more than, *BOU.* V. 29. so also—even so, *SCH. R.* Chap. 5.—V. 1. For—*So VIN. SCH.*; With, *R.* V. 4. Ye . . . fallen—*Lit.* Ye were done away with from Christ, whosoever of you are seeking justification in the law, ye fell, *Al. EL.*; Ye are cut off from Christ (*lit.* Ye were done away from Christ) all ye who are being (or would be) justified by law; ye have fallen, *SCH.*; Severed (separated, *ZÖ.*; Free, *BOU.*) are ye from Christ, as many as (who, *ZÖ. BOU.*) are justified (seek justification, *BOU.*) &c., *LIP. ZÖ. BOU.* severed—*Lit.* brought to nought, *VIN.* V. 5. through the Spirit—*So VIN. JO.*; or, spiritually, *Lit.*; in the Spirit, *ZÖ. LIP. BOU.* through—by, *SCH.*; in, *ADENY. (alt.)* by—*So JO.*; from, *SCH.*; out of, *LIP.*; on the ground of, *ZÖ. BOU.* by . . . hope—*So Me. Li. Rü. ADENY. VIN. SCH.*; wait for the hope . . . by faith, *El.* wait—wait eagerly, *SCH.* of righteousness—&c. of at-

you, that, if ye receive ^s t circum-

cision, Christ will profit you nothing. 3 Yea, I ^u v testify again

to every man that receiveth circum-

cision, that he is a ^w debtor to ^x y z do the whole ^a law. 4 Ye

are ⁴ severed from Christ, ye who would be ^b justified by the

law; ye are ^{cd} fallen away from ^e grace. 5 For we through the

Spirit by ^f faith ^g wait for the ^h hope of ⁱ righteousness. 6 For

in ^j k Christ Jē-šüs ^l neither circum-

cision availeth anything, nor uncircum-

cision; but ^m faith ⁿ working through ^o love. 7 Ye

were ^p q running well; who hindered you that ye should not

obey the ^r truth? 8 This ^s t persuasion came not of ^u him that

^v calleth you. 9 ^w A little ^x y leaven leaveneth the whole lump. 10

^w I have ^x confidence to you-ward in the ^y Lord, that ye ^z will be

none otherwise ^a minded: but he that ^b troubleth you shall bear

his ^c judgment, whosoever he be. 11 But I, brethren, if I still

^d preach circumcision, why am I still ^e persecuted? then hath

^f the ^g stumbling-block of the ^h cross been done away. 12 I

taining righteousness, *Al. DeW. El. Me. Ol.*; held out by righteousness, *Bc. Wo. V. 6.* working—*So Me. Li. DeW. Rü. El. Wo. SCH. ADENY.*; wrought, *R. marg.* working through—which worketh by, *JO.*; (which is, *ZÖ.*) active through, *LIP. ZÖ.*; active in, *BOU.*

Var. Read.—V. 25 (*cont.*), for she is—*So N A B C (D F G P), Edd. NES.*; and, *D^c (E K) L. V. 26.* our—*So N B C D E. Al. Ti. Tr. El. Li. WH. NES. LIP. BOU. ZÖ. VIN.*; the, *N A C, La.¹ V. 28.* we—*So N A C, WH.¹ Li.²; B, D^c, Al. La. Ti. Tr.¹ El. Li.¹ WH.² NES.*

Chap. 5.—V. 1. For . . . free—*So VIN.*; With freedom did Christ make us free. Stand fast therefore, and, *N A B C*, Al. La. Ti. Tr. WH.; Li.* connects the first words with the end of the previous chapter of her that is free with (by, or virtue of) the freedom with which (*D^b*) Christ freed us. Stand fast therefore; *El.*, adopting a similar reading, punctuates, In the freedom for which Christ freed us stand then, &c.; *WH.* suspect corruption.

9 ^u See I Cor. 5:6. ^v See "Bread," Gen. 3:19. 10 ^w See II Cor. 2:3. ^x Confidence, Phil. 3:3. ^y Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^z Comp. v. 7; Phil. 3:15. ^a See "Mind," Job 38:36. ^b See ch. 1:7; comp. v. 12. ^c Judgment, II Pet. 2:4. 11 ^d Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^e Comp. ch. 4:29; 6:12. ^f Rom. 9:33; I Cor. 1:23. ^g Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21. ^h Cross, Mt. 27:26.

^r See II Cor. 10:1.
^s See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
^t See vs. 3, 6, 11; Acts 15:1.

³
^u See "Witness," John 8:17.
^v Comp. Lu. 16:28.
^w See "Debt," Ex. 22:25.
^x Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^y Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^z Rom. 2:25.
^a Law, Deut. 31:24.

⁴
⁴ Gr. brought to nought, Comp. Rom. 7:2, 6 (in the Gr.).
^b Justification, Rom. 4:25.
^c Backsliding, Lu. 9:62.
^d Heb. 12:15 marg.; II Pet. 3:17.
^e Grace, John 1:17.

⁵
^f Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^g See Rom. 8:23; I Cor. 1:7.
^h Hope, Pr. 23:18.
ⁱ Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

⁶
^j See "Teaching of Paul," on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^k See ch. 3:26.
^l See ch. 6:15; I Cor. 7:19.
^m Comp. Col. 1:4 f.; I Thess 1:3; Jas. 2:18, 20, 22.

⁵ Or, wrought.
ⁿ Love, I Cor. 13:1.

⁷
^o See "Race," Mk. 7:26.
^p See ch. 2:2.
^q Truth, Ps. 14:6.

⁸
^r Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.
^s See ch. 1:6; Rom. 8:28.
^t Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

^a See "Judaizers," Gal. 2:4.
^b V. 10; comp. ch. 2:4.
^c Deut. 23:1.
^d *Cr. mutilate themselves.*
Circumcision. Gen. 17:14.

^e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^f See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^g Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^h Freedom, John 8:32.
ⁱ Liberty, Rom. 8:21.
^j See I Cor. 8:9; I Pet. 2:16.
^k Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^l Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^m See I Cor. 9:19; Eph. 5:21.
ⁿ See "Humility," Pr. 15:23.
^o See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
^p Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^q See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

^r See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
^s Mt. 7:12; 22:40; Rom. 13:8, 10; comp. ch. 6:2.
^t Law, Deut. 31:24.
^u Words, Pr. 15:23.
² Q. Lev. 19:18.
^v Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

^w Bite, Mic. 3:50.
^x See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
^y Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

^z "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
^b Walking, Col. 1:10.

^c V. 24 f.; Rom. 8:4; 13:14. ^d Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^e Lust, Rom. 6:12. ^f Eph. 2:3. See Rom. 13:14. ^g Comp. Rom. 7:18, 23; 8:5 f. ^h Rom. 7:15 f. ⁱ 18 i Rom. 8:14.
^j See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. ^k Rom. 6:14; 7:4; I Tim. 1:9. ^l 19 l See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. ^m Comp. Mt. 15:19; Rom. 13:13. ⁿ Fornication, Deut. 22:21. ^o See "Purification," Lev. 15:2. ^p Uncleanness, II Cor. 12:21. ^q Lasciviousness, II Cor. 12:21. ^r 20 r Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. ^s See "Magic," Dan. 5:11. ^t Rev. 21:8. ^u Enemy, Job 31:29.

would that ^{a b} they that unsettle you would even ^{c 1} go beyond ^a circumcision.

13 For ye, ^{c 1} brethren, were ^g called for ^{h i} freedom; ⁱ only use not your freedom for an occasion to the ^k flesh, but through ^l love ^{m n o p q} be servants one to another. 14 For ^{r s} the whole ^l law is fulfilled in one ^u word, even in this: ² Thou shalt love thy ^v neighbor as thyself. 15 But if ye ^{w x} bite and devour one another, take heed ^y that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 But I say, ^{z a b c} Walk by the ^a Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil ^{e f} the lust of the flesh. 17 For ^g the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; for these are contrary the one to the other; ^h that ye may not do the things that ye would. 18 But if ye are ⁱ led by the Spirit, ^{j k} ye are not under the law. 19 Now the ^l works of the flesh are manifest, which are ^{m these}: ⁿ fornication, ^{o p} uncleanness, ^q lasciviousness, 20 ^r idolatry, ^{s t} sorcery, ^u enmities,

Var. Read.—V. 12. they . . . would circumcision—they were . . . cut off, *Be*; they . . . would even cut themselves off (from you, *El.*), *El. VIN.*; *g*; they would even mutilate themselves (make themselves eunuchs), *Al. Co. DeW. Jo. Me. Ol. Wo. ADENY. JO. LIP. BOU. ZÖ*; *i. e. go on to abscission*, *SCH.*; sever themselves from connection with the church, *RAMSAY*. V. 14. is fulfilled—*So Al. DeW. El. Li. JO. LIP. ZÖ*; is comprehended, *Ol.*; has been fulfilled, *VIN.*; climaxes, *BOU.* V. 16. by—in, *JO. BOU. LIP. ZÖ*. V. 17. that . . . not—*So Al. Da. DeW. Me. Jo. Ol. VIN. SCH.*; so that ye cannot, *Li. (practically)*, may—*So JO. LIP.*; do, *ZÖ. BOU.* V. 19. which are these—such as are, *Li.*; of which kind are, *SCH.* which are—*So JO.*; *LIP. ZÖ*; namely, *BOU.* V. 20. sorcery—witchcraft, *JO. LIP. ZÖ. (alt.)*; mixing of poison, *BOU.* enmities—hatreds, *SCH.* factions—*So VIN.*; *i. e. venal partizanship*, *Al. El. Wo.*; caballings, *Li.*; divisions—*So VIN. SCH. BOU. ZÖ*; or, parties, *Al. El.*; heresies, *r*; partizanship, *LIP.* V. 23.

^{v w} strife, ^x jealousies, ^y wraths, ^z factions, divisions, ^{a 3} parties, 21 ^{b c} envyings, ^d drunkenness, ^d revelings, and such like; of which ^{e 1 4} I forewarn you, even as I did ⁴ forewarn you, that they who practise such things shall not ^{g h i} inherit the ^j kingdom of ^k God. 22 But ^{l m} the ⁿ fruit of the Spirit is ^{o p} love, ^q joy, ^r peace, ^s longsuffering, ^t kindness, ^u goodness, ^v faithfulness, 23 ^o meekness, ^{w x} self-control; against such there is no law. 24 And ^y they that are of ^{z a} Christ Jeſus have ^{b c d} crucified the flesh with the ^e passions and the lusts thereof.

25 If we ^f live by the Spirit, ^g by the Spirit let us also walk. 26 Let us not become ^{h i j k l} vain-glorious, ⁵ provoking one another, ^m envying one another.

6 ⁿ Brethren, even if a ^o man be ^{p q} overtaken ⁶ in any ^r trespass, ye who are ^{s t} spiritual, ^{u v} restore such a one ^w in a ^x spirit of gentleness; looking to thyself, lest thou also be tempted. 2 ^{y z} Bear ye one another's ^a burden—*self-control*—*So VIN. SCH.*; temperance, *r*; such—*i. e. such things*, *Al. DeW. El. Me. Li. BOU.*; *i. e. such men*, *Be. LIP. ZÖ*. V. 24. have crucified—*So VIN.*; *Lit.* crucified, *Var.*; did crucify, *SCH.* V. 25. by—*So Al. El. Me. VIN. SCH.*; to, *Li.*; in, *JO. LIP.*; through, *ZÖ. BOU.* V. 26. become—*So SCH.*; be, *r*; become vain-glorious—*be desirous (greedy after, LIP.)* vying glory, *JO. LIP.*; seek *vain* glory, *ZÖ*; be vain, *BAU.* **Chap. 6.**—1. he overtaken—*So JO. ZÖ*; *i. e. be even surprised*, *Al. El. Me. Li. ADENY. LIP. VIN.* (*not by another, but by the act*, *VIN.*); caught at (or, in), *BOU.* gentleness—meekness, *VIN. r.*

Var. Read.—V. 17. for these—*So N B D, Edd.*; and these, *N. A C. V.* 19. fornication—*So N. A B C. Edd.*; Adultery, fornication, *N. D.* see Mt. 15:19. V. 21. envyings—*So N B, 17, Ti. WH. Li. 2 VIN.*; Envyings, murders, *A C D E (F G K L P)*, *Al. 1 La. 1 Tr. 1 Li. El.*

^d See Rom. 6:6; comp. ch. 2:20; 6:14. ^e Passion, I Thess. 4:5. ²⁵ f Life, Gen. 2:7. ^g See v. 16. ²⁶ ^h See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. ⁱ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. ^j See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2. ^k See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5. ^l Phil. 2:3. ⁵ Or, *challenging*, *m*. See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13. ¹ ⁿ See v. 18; comp. I Thess. 4:1. ^o Man, Gen. 2:7. ^p See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10. ^q See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62. ⁶ Or, *by*, *r*. ^{sin} Gen. 3:6. ³ Spiritual, Job 4:15. ⁱ See I Cor. 2:15. ^u See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21. ^v Comp. II Cor. 2:7. ^{II} Thess. 3:15; Heb. 12:13; Jas. 5:19 f. ^w I Cor. 4:21. ^x Spirit, Job 4:15. ² ^y Rom. 15:1. ^z See "Love," I Cor. 13:1. ^a Burden, Ps. 55:22.

^v II Cor. 12:20.
^w Strife, Pr. 26:21. [34:13.
^x Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
^y See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.
^z Factions, II Cor. 12:20.
^a See II Cor. 11:19.
³ Gr. *heresies*.

21
^b Rom. 13:15.
^c Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
^d Revelings, Rom. 13:13.
^e Paul, Rom. 8:1.
^f Warning, Heb. 12:25.
⁴ Or, *tell you plainly*.
^g Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
^h Inheritance, I Cor. 2:13.
ⁱ See I Cor. 6:9.
^j See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^k God, Gen. 1:1.

22
^l Comp. Mt. 7:16 f.; Rom. 6:21; Eph. 5:9.
^m See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
ⁿ Fruit of the Spirit, John 14:16.
^o See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^p Comp. Rom. 5:1-5; Col. 3:12-15.
^q Joy, Ps. 30:5.
^r Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^s Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16.
^t Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^u See "Righteousness," 1 s 24:4.
^v Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.

23
^w See Acts 24:25.
^x See v. 18.

24
^y See "The New Birth," John 3:5.
^z See ch. 3:26.
^a Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^b See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
^c Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

^e Passion, I Thess. 4:5. ¹ Thess. 4:5. ²⁶ ^h See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. ⁱ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. ^j See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2. ^k See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5. ^l Phil. 2:3. ⁵ Or, *challenging*, *m*. See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13. ¹ ⁿ See v. 18; comp. I Thess. 4:1. ^o Man, Gen. 2:7. ^p See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10. ^q See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62. ⁶ Or, *by*, *r*. ^{sin} Gen. 3:6. ³ Spiritual, Job 4:15. ⁱ See I Cor. 2:15. ^u See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21. ^v Comp. II Cor. 2:7. ^{II} Thess. 3:15; Heb. 12:13; Jas. 5:19 f. ^w I Cor. 4:21. ^x Spirit, Job 4:15. ² ^y Rom. 15:1. ^z See "Love," I Cor. 13:1. ^a Burden, Ps. 55:22.

^a See "Teaching of Pa I" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^b See I Cor. 9:21; Jas. 1:25; 2:12; comp. Rom. 8:2; II Pet. 3:2, 13:24.
^c Law, Deut. 1:1.
^d I i inity of Jes is, L. 2:21.

^e See I Cor. 3:18; II Cor. 12:11; comp. Acts 5:36.
^f Man en. 2:7.
^g Pri le Ps. 10:2.
^h See "Teaching of les s" on "Pri le" L. 2:21.
ⁱ See "Boasting," Jas. 3:5.
^j See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
^k Deception, Gen. 37:31.

^l See I Cor. 11:23.
^m Prore, I Thess. 5:12; [23:12].
ⁿ Labor ex.
^o Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
^p Comp. Phil. 1:26.
^q Gr. he other. See Rom. 13:8.
^r Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.

^s Comp. Pr. 9:12; Rom. 14:12; I Cor. 3:8.
^t B rden, Ps. 55:22.
^u Or, load.

^v I Cor. 9:11, 14.
^w Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^x Word of God, John 6:63.
^y The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^z See II Tim. 4:2.

^a See I Cor. 6:9.
^b Comp. Job 13:9.

^c See "Knowledge and Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1. b Mocking, Lam. 1:7. c Comp. II Cor. 9:6. d See "Harvest," Jer. 5:24. e Job 4:8; Hos. 8:7; comp. Rom. 6:21. f See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. g Flesh, Rom. 2:28. h Corruption, I Cor. 15:42. i See "Death," Rom. 5:12. j Jas. 3:18; comp. Rom. 8:11. k See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40. l Holy Spirit, John 14:16. m Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7. n See II Cor. 4:1; comp. I Cor. 15:58. o Weariness, Mal. 1:13. p See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17. q Season, Gen. 8:22. r Promises, John 14:2. s Faint, II Cor. 4:1. t Heb. 12:3. u Jas. 5:7 f; comp. Mt. 10:22. v See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1. w Kindness, Zech. 7:9.

dens, and ^a so fulfil ^{b c} the law of ^d Christ. 3 For 'if a ^f man ^{ghi} thinketh himself to be something when he is nothing, he ^{i k} deceiveth himself. 4 But let each man ^{l m} improve his own ⁿ work, and then shall he have his ^{o p} glorying in regard of himself alone, and not of ¹ his ^q neighbor. 5 For ^r each man shall bear his own ^{s 2} burden.

6 But ^t let him that is ^u taught in ^{v w x} the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. 7 ^y Be not deceived; ^{z a} God is not ^b mocked: for ^{*c} whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also ^d reap. 8 ^e For he that soweth unto his own ^f flesh shall of the ^g flesh reap ^h corruption; but ^{i j} he that soweth unto the ^k Spirit shall of the ^l Spirit reap ^m eternal life. 9 And ⁿ let us not be ^{o p} weary in well-doing: for in due ^q season ^r we shall reap, if we ^{s t} faint not. 10 So then, ^{u 3} as we have opportunity, let us ^{v w} work that which

Var. Rend.—V. 3. deceiveth—So JO. LIP. ZÖ.; deceives by his fancies, L*i*; cheats, BOU. V. 4. prove—*i.e. test*, Var. ADENY. V. 5. burden—So JO. ZÖ. BOU.; or, load, *r marg. (different word from burden, v. 2), Var. ADENY.; bundle, LIP. V. 8. corruption—So DeW. EL. JO. Li. LIP.; destruction, Co. Me. BOU. ZÖ.; be weary—So JO. LIP.; lose heart, Al. EL. Li. VIN. (alt.); lose courage, ADENY.; become weary, ZÖ. V. 10. So then, as—i.e. In proportion as, Al. Li.; Since, DeW. Wi.; While, Ol. Fiell, and so earlier English Versions, while we have time; As . . . therefore, JO.; Thus then, as, LIP.; Therefore now, as, ZÖ.; Thus, as, BOU. V. 11. with . . . letters—So VIN. REN. ADENY.; i.e. in what large handwriting, Al. EL. Me. Wo. Li.; how large a letter, Be. DeW. Ol.; in what large letters (characters), SCH. JO. LIP. BOU. (near-ly). write—Referring to the whole letter, Al. EL.; referring to the last paragraph*

is good toward all men, and especially toward ^x them that are of the ^{y z} household of ^{a b} the faith.

11 See with how large letters ^c I ^{d 4} write unto you ^e with mine own ^f hand. 12 As many as desire ^g to make a fair show in the flesh, they ^h compel you to be ⁱ circumcised; only that they ^j may not be ^k persecuted ⁵ for the ^l cross of Christ. 13 For not even they who ⁶ receive circumcision do themselves ^{m n} keep the law; but they desire to have you circumcised, that they may ^o glory in your flesh. 14 But ^p far be it from me to glory, ^{q r} save in the cross of our ^s Lord Jeſſus Christ, ^t through ⁷ which the ^u world hath been ^v crucified unto me, and ^{w x} I unto the world. 15 For ^{y z} neither is circumcision anything, nor uncircumcision, but a ^{a b c d} new ⁸ creature. 16 And as many as shall ^e walk by this rule, ^f peace be upon them, and ^g mercy, and upon the ^{h i j} Iſſ-rä-ël of ^k God.

only, Me. Co. Li. V. 12. for the cross—So Al. EL. Me. Ol. Li. ADENY. JO.; with the cross (i.e. with sufferings like those of the cross), Co. DeW. REN. for—on account of, SCH. LIP. BOU.; by reason of, VIN.; through, ZÖ. V. 13. they . . . circumcision—the circumcision-party, Li.; they who are circumcised, SCH. V. 14. through which—So Be. Co. Jo. Wi. Li. SCH. (alt.) BOU.; through whom, Al. DeW. Me. EL. LIP. ZÖ.; by whom, JO. V. 16. be upon—be on, Al. EL. Me. Li. JO.; comes upon, DeW.; be over, LIP. ZÖ. BOU. and (last)—So El. Li. JO.; even (or, namely), Me. Da. Li.; yea, REN. and upon—and over, LIP.; also over, BOU. ZÖ.

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 2. so fulfil—So N A C, Al. Tr. ¹ WH. La. ² Li. ³; ye will fulfil (rigorously fulfil, Li.), B. Ti. La. ¹ Li. ¹ V. 13. they . . . circumcision—i.e. the advocates of circumcision, N A C D, Ti. Tr. ¹ El. Li. WH.; they who have been circumcised, B. L. La. ¹ Tr. ² WH. ² V. 15. For—B. Al. Ti. Tr. El. Li. WH. NES.; add, in Christ Jesus, N A C D, La.

^y See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2. ^z Ch. 5:6; see Rom. 2:26, 28; I Cor. 7:19. a See "New Birth," John 3:5. b See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. c Conformation and Transformation Rom. 12:2. d See II Cor. 5:17; comp. Eph. 2:10, 15; 4:24; Col. 3:10. 8 Or, creation. 16 e Walking, Col. 1:10. f Peace, Pr. 17:1. g Mercy, Ps. 25:6. h Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11. i See "The Church," Acts 20:28. j See Rom. 9:6; comp. ch. 3:7, 29; Phil. 3:3. k God, Gen. 1:1.

14-20; Job 4:8; Ps. 126:5, 6; Pr. 11:18; 22:8; Ez. 18:2-4, 10-13; Mt. 7:16-20; 25:34-46; Lu. 6:43-45; II Cor. 9:6; Gal. 6:7, 8; Jas. 3:11-13; Mt. 7:16-20; 25:34-46; Lu. 6:43-45; II Cor. 9:6; Gal. 6:7, 8; Jas. 3:11-13; Rev. 14:14-19.

Reaping more than Sowing.—Jer. 12:13; Hos. 8:7; 10:13;

* SOWING AND REAPING: Clean Seed required.—Lev. 11:37, 38; 19:19; Deut. 22:9.

Seeding corrupted by Mixture.—Is. 1:4; 5:1-7; 13:24-28; 37, 38.

Laws of.—Reaping determined by Sowing.—Lev. 26:1-12,

17 <i>a</i> Man, Gen. 2:7. <i>b</i> Paul, Acts 8:1. <i>c</i> Comp. Is. 44:5 marg.; Ez. 9:4; Rev. 13:16. [25:S. <i>d</i> Body, Num. II Cor. 4:10; <i>e</i> 11:23. <i>f</i> Jesus, Lu. 2:21.	17 Henceforth let no ^a man trouble ^b me; for I bear ^c branded on my ^d body the ^e marks of / Jēššūs. Var. Rend.—V. 17. Henceforth—From henceforth, r. marks—<i>Lit.</i> branding-marks, <i>Var.</i>; signs, BOU.; (distinguishing) marks, LIP. ZO.	18 ^g ^h The ⁱ grace of our Lord / Jēššūs Christ be ^k with your ^l spirit, ^m ⁿ ^o brethren. Ā-mě'n'. Var. Read.—V. 18. Amen—<i>Add Post-script</i>, to the Galatians, N A B, Al. Tr. <i>k</i> See II Tim. 4:22. <i>l</i> Spirit, Job 4:15. 13:S. <i>n</i> See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. <i>o</i> See ch. 1:1.	18 <i>g</i> See "Salutation," Lu. 10:4. <i>h</i> See Rom. 16:20. [1:17. <i>i</i> Grace, John 1:17. <i>j</i> See "Living-ity of Jes s," L. 2:21. <i>m</i> Brethren, Gen. 1:1.
Mt. 13:24-28; 25:37-40; II Cor. 9:8-12; Jas. 2:8-10; Rev. 22:11 marg. Reaping proportionate to Labor.—Ecd. 11:6; Mt. 13:23; Lu. 8:15; John 4:35-38; II Cor. 9:6; Gal. 6:10. The Crop controls the Land.—Is. 5:1-7; Mic. 6:15, 16; Mt. 12:35; 13:7, 22, 28-30; 15:18-20; Lu. 8:7, 14; Eph. 4:22-25; 5:3-12. Sowing here what shall be reaped there.—Job 21:29, 30; Ps. 9:17; Is. 13:9-13; Mt. 5:29, 30; 13:28-30, 49; 25:41-46; Rev. 3:8-12. Figurative Use (in Old Testament).—A Crop of Trouble—Job 4:8; 31:7, S; Pr. 6:14, 19; 22:8; Is. 32:9-13; Jer. 4:3; 12:13;			
Hos. 8:7; Hag. 1:6. A Crop of Joy—Ps. 97:11; 126:5; Pr. 11:18; Is. 28:23-29; 32:20; 55:10, 11; 61:11; Jer. 31:27, 28; Hos. 2:21-23; 10:12; Amos 9:13; Zech. 10:9. In New Testament.—God's care—Mt. 6:26; Lu. 12:24. Establishment of Truth—John 4:36-38. Reward of Apostles—I Cor. 9:11; Gal. 6:9. Resurrection—I Cor. 15:36-44. Liberal Giving—II Cor. 9:6-10. Sowing to Flesh and Spirit—Gal. 6:8, 9. Peace-sowing—Jas. 3:18. Parabolic.—The Righteous—Mt. 13:8, 23; Mk. 4:8, 20; Lu. 8:8, 15. The Deluded—Mt. 13:4-7, 19-22; 25:24-26; Mk. 4:4-7, 15-18; Lu. 8:5-7, 12-14. Growth of Kingdom—Mk. 4:26-29. See "Parables of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "The Wicked"—Ex. 23:7. "Sin"—Gen. 3:6.			

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO THE

Ë-PHË-SIÄNS*

1: 1

SALUTATION. THE BLESSINGS OF REDEMPTION

1: 7

¹ ^a Paul, ^b an ^c apostle of
^b See ^{II} Cor. 1:1.
^c Apostle, Mt. 10:5.
^d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^e See I Cor. 1:1.
^f Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^g Saints, Rev. 14:12.
^h See Acts 9:13; Phil. 1:1; Col. 1:1.
ⁱ Some very ancient authorities omit at ⁱ Ephesus.
^j Ephesus, Acts 18:19.
^k See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
^l Comp. Col. 1:2.

²
^l Grace, John 1:17.
^m See "Salutation," Lu. 10:4.
ⁿ See Rom. 1:7.
^o Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^p Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^q Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

³
^r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^s See II Cor. 1:3.

² Or, *God and the Father*. See Rom. 5:6 marg. ^t Spiritual, Job 4:15, ^v V. 20; ch. 2:6; 3:10; 6:12; comp. Phil. 3:20. ^v See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15. ⁴ ^w See "Choice," I Ki. 18:21. ^x Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^y II Thess. 2:13 f.; comp. ch. 2:10.

* **EPHESIANS: Genuineness.**—This great Epistle has been attacked by a considerable number of German scholars, but on insufficient grounds. The difficulties vanish when the letter is properly understood.

Date.—Same date as Colossians (Col. 4:7 f.; Eph. 6:21 f.) and Philemon (10, 13). About A. D. 62 or 63.

Place.—From Rome—Acts 28:30 f.; Eph. 3:1.

Destination.—In the oldest MSS. in Eph. 1:1 the words "at Ephesus" are wanting. In Col. 4:16 Paul speaks of an Epistle sent to the church at Laodicea. Marcion calls the Epistle which we call "to the Ephesians" the one "to the Laodiceans." There are no personal items in the Ephesian letter, though Paul was three years in Ephesus—Acts 20:31. It seems clear therefore that the Ephesian letter was not addressed solely to the saints at Ephesus, though a copy went

^z ^a the foundation of the ^b world, that we should be ^{c d e} holy and without ^f blemish before ^g him ^h in ⁱ love: 5 having ^j foreordained us unto ^k adoption as ^l sons through ^{m n} Jē-šūs Christ unto himself, ^o according to the good ^p pleasure of his will, 6 ^q to the ^r praise of the ^s glory of his ^t grace, ⁴ which he ^{u v} freely bestowed on us in ^{w x} the Beloved: 7 ^y in whom we have our ^{z a} redemption ^b through his ^c blood, the ^{d e f} forgiveness of our trespasses, according to ^g the riches

Var. Read.—Title.—The . . . Ephesians—To the Ephesians, ^N A B, ^{La. Ti. Tr.} AL NES. **Chap. 1.—V. 1.** at Ephesus—^N A B³, ^{Vulg.} and most Versions and several Fathers, ^{La. Tr.¹ AL.¹ Ti.¹ WH.¹ EL.¹}; omit, ^N B*, 67², **Orig.** (^{Ti.} prints the words in his text, but believes them not to have been written by St. Paul; Marcion and others, according to Tertullian, call this the Epistle to the Laodiceans); in brackets, NES. V. 6. which . . . us—^{which} (grace) he freely bestowed upon us (or, wherewith endued us), ^N A B, **Orig.** ^{La. Ti. Tr. AL. WH.}; wherein he bestowed grace upon us, ^N D, ^{OL. Vulg. Pesh. EL.}

6 ^q Vs. 12, 14. ^r Praise, Ju. 5:3. ^s Glory, Ps. 7:5. ^t Grace, John 1:17. ⁴ Or, *wherewith he endued us*. ^u See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1. ^v See God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^w See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^x See Mt. 3:17. ^y Col. 1:14. ^z Redemption, Mt. 20:22. ^a V. 14; see Rom. 3:24; I Cor. 1:30. ^b See Acts 20:28; comp. Rom. 3:25. ^c Blood, Gen. 17:11. ^d Comp. Acts 2:38. ^e Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21. ^f Forgiveness of Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^g See Rom. 2:4; comp. v. 18; ch. 2:7; 3:8, 16; Col. 1:27.

there. That copy is the one that came to be copied most because of the prominence of the church in Ephesus.

Circular Letter.—It seems to be a general appeal addressed to the churches of Asia and sent to various churches. The Colossian letter, though designed specially for the Colossian Church, was also to be sent to Laodicea—Col. 4:16. The Apostle may have had the Ephesians chiefly in mind, but purposely wrote in general terms so as to suit the letter to its mission. Cf. the Letters to the Seven Churches (of Asia) in Rev. 2 and 3, where each letter is definite and particular in description.

Gnosticism.—The same doctrinal issue is under discussion here as in Colossians. See that Epistle for brief statement about Gnosticism. There is here less eagerness and passion perhaps, but more comprehensiveness and sobriety in the treatment.

Dignity of the Church.—In Colossians the Headship of

⁷
a Grace, John 1:17.

⁸
1 Or, *wherewith he abounded.*
b Abounding, Phil. 4:12.

c Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

⁹
d See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.

e See Rom. 16:25; comp. ch. 3:3; Rom. 11:25.

f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

g Mystery, I Cor. 15:51. [3:11.]

h Purpose, Eph. 1:1.

i See Rom. 8:28.

¹⁰
j See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.

k See Mk. 1:15.

l *Gr. seasons.*

Col. 1:16, 20; comp. ch. 3:15; Phil. 2:9 f.

m Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

3 Gr. upon. n Heaven, Deut. 26:15. o Earth, Gen. 2:1.

p Paul, Acts 8:1. q See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

r See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. s Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.

of his ^a grace, 8 ¹ which he made to ^b abound toward us in all ^c wisdom and *prudence, 9 ^{d e} making ^f known unto us the ^g mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he ^{h i} purposed in him 10 unto a dispensation of ^{j k} the fulness of the ² times, ^l to sum up all things in ^m Christ, the things ³ in the ⁿ heavens, and the things upon the ^o earth; in him, ^p I say, 11 in whom also ^{q r} we were made a ^s heritage, having

Var. Rend.—V. 8. made—caused, RID. to abound—plentiful, SCH.; superabundant, LUE. V. 9. making—having made, RID. R. Vs. 9, 10. in . . . up—in himself (in him, Be. R.) unto a dispensation of the fulness of the times (fulfilment of the seasons, AL.) to gather together in one, AL. Da. DeW. El. Me. Wo. (making to gather together explain his good pleasure; Var. V. 11. also . . . heritage—we were made an heritage, AL. Be. Da. El. Ol. Wo.

been [†] foreordained ^t according to the purpose of him who worketh all things ^u after the counsel of his will; 12 to the end that we should be ^v unto the ^w praise of his ^{x y} glory, we who ⁴ had before ^{z a} hoped in Christ: 13 in whom ye also, having heard ^{b c d} the word of the ^e truth, the ^f gospel of your ^g salvation,—in whom, having also ^h believed, ye were ⁱ sealed with the ^{j k} Holy Spirit of promise, 14 which is an

STIER, SAL. VIN.; we were also chosen as by lot, DeW., so Vulg. Pesh.; also we have obtained an inheritance, Me. (practically); were made partakers of an inheritance, HAUPT, HA. ME.; we were also made his inheritance, RID.; also we have been chosen as God's portion, RO.; in whom we were also made God's portion, W. V. 13. in whom ye also—So RO. SCHN. ABBOTT; in whom ye are also, AL. LUE. (Me. nearly); In whom ye also were sealed, Be. DeW. El. Rü.; . . . ye also were chosen for his inheritance, Ha. Ol.

h Faith, Heb. 11:1. i Sealing, John 3:33. j See Acts 1:4 f.; 2:33. k The Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

t Ch. 3:11; Rom. 8:28 f. u Rom. 9:11; Heb. 6:17.

¹²
v Vs. 6, 14.

w Praise, Ju. 5:3.

x Glory, Pr. 7:5.

y Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

z Or, have.

4 Hope, Pr. 23:18.

a See "Promises," John 14:2.

¹³
b See v. 1.

c Word of God, John 6:63.

d Col. 1:5; comp. ch. 4:21; Acts 13:26.

e Truth, John 14:6.

f The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.

g Good things. See marginal note on Mt. 4:23.

h Salvation, Acts 2:40.

i See Acts 1:4 f.;

j See Acts 1:4 f.;

Christ is emphasized in contrast to the Gnostic notion of æons. In Ephesians the dignity of the Church as the body of Christ is set forth with great power.

General Conception of the Church.—The general conception of the body of Christ is natural in an Epistle designed for general circulation. In harmony with that idea Paul expounds the comprehensiveness of the body of Christ as including both Gentiles and Jews. Another figure for this idea is "the Commonwealth of Israel"—Eph. 2:12. "One New Man"—2:15. "One Body"—2:16. "Household of God"—2:19. "A Holy Temple in the Lord"—2:21. "The Church, which is His Body"—1:22 (cf. 5:23, &c.). Paul here grasps the Kingdom of God as parallel in a sense with the world Kingdom of Rome, but infinitely grander in scope and power.

Election includes both Jews and Gentiles.—This conception is not new with Paul (cf. Rom. 9-11), but is nowhere put with more force than in Eph. 1:3-14. The point of view here is that of thanksgiving to God for his elective grace.

True Conception of Christ.—In opposition to the Gnostic degradation of Christ, he exalts Him to His true place—1:15-23. This is one of the two great prayers in the Epistle, a prayer for spiritual comprehension.

The Spiritual Revelation.—The tremendous change wrought by Christ in both Jews and Gentiles is discussed in Chapter 2.

Paul's Mission to the Gentiles.—He expounds his knowledge of "the mystery of Christ" (3:4), how the Gentiles are included in the Church 3:1-13.

Prayer for Knowledge of Christ.—The Gnostic laid much stress on "knowledge." The highest knowledge is that of Christ. Paul here (3:14-21) makes a marvellous prayer.

Unity.—This passage (4:1-16) reminds one of Christ's prayer for unity in John ch. 17.

Heathen Vices.—Paul faithfully warns the Gentile Christians against lapsing into their former lax manner of life—4:17-5:20.

Domestic and Social Life.—As in Colossians so here (4:21-6:9) he discusses carefully and earnestly the duties of Christians in the various stations of life.

Final Appeal.—In 6:10-20 Paul pleads powerfully for steadfastness in the midst of the Gnostic heresies.

Grandeur of the Epistle.—Nowhere has Paul, or anyone else, produced a greater treatment of the highest themes than in Eph. 1-3.

***PRUDENCE.**—Heb. *Ormah*. "Discretion," "Subtlety," "Wisdom."

Among God's greatest Gifts.—I Ki. 3:5-9; II Chr. 2:12; Neh. 2:12-18; Pr. 19:14.

Jehovah exercised Prudence in revealing his Will.—Mt. 11:25; Lu. 10:21; I Cor. 1:19, 20; Eph. 1:8-9.

Wisdom dwells with.—Pr. 8:12; 16:21.

Promoted by Reproof.—Pr. 15:5.

Must be fostered.—Jer. 49:7.

Relation to Speech.—David—I Sam. 16:18. The Scribe—Mk. 12:32-34.

Rehoboam's Counsellors.—I Ki. 12:6, 7.

Endowed with Reserve.—Pr. 12:16, 23; 13:16; 14:15; Amos 5:13.

Promotes Knowledge.—Pr. 14:8, 18; 18:15; Hos. 14:9.

Foresees Evil.—Pr. 22:3; 27:12.

Needed in Intercourse with Unbelievers.—Mt. 10:16; Eph. 5:15; Col. 4:5.

Self-estimation dangerous.—Is. 5:21; 29:14.

Prudence commended.—Unjust Steward—Lu. 16:7, 8. Wise Virgins—Mt. 25:1-10. Building a Tower—Lu. 14:28, 29.

King making War.—Lu. 14:31, 32.

Prudence exercised. Jacob—Gen. 32:3-23. Joseph—Gen. 39:9, 10. Abigail—I Sam. 25:23-33. Gamaliel—Acts 5:34-39. Paul—Acts 23:6, 7.

†FOREORDINATION.—Gr. *Prognosis*, from *Proginosko*, "To Foreknow." *Pro(h)orizo*, "To ordain beforehand." "Another Name for the Eternal Plan, Design, Purpose, Counsel of God, which executes itself in Providence."—HASTINGS, *Bible Dictionary*.

Concerning Man.—Control of the Earth—Gen. 1:26; Ps. 8:6-8; Heb. 2:7, 8. Results of Sin—Gen. 2:17; 3:16-19. Conquest of Tempter—Gen. 3:15; John 12:31.

Concerning Planets and Seasons.—Gen. 1:14-18; Is. 13:10; Ez. 32:7, 8; Joel 2:30, 31; Mt. 24:29.

Concerning Nations.—Jer. 18:7-10; 30:11; Acts 10:35; 17:26, 27.

Concerning Floods.—Gen. 9:11-15.

Concerning Human Life and Action.—Joseph in Egypt—Gen. 45:5-8; Ps. 105:17-24; Acts 7:9, 10. Pharaoh the Tyrant—Ex. 4:21; 22; 7:3-5; 9:12; Rom. 9:17. Call of Israel, Gen. 15:13, 14; Ex. 3:16, 17; Hos. 11:1; Mt. 2:15. Call of Jacob rather than Esau—Rom. 9:13. Destruction of Canaanites—Josh. 11:20. Rending of Solomon's Kingdom—I Ki. 11:11-13, 31-39. Bringing in of Gentiles—Is. 55:4, 5; 60:2, 3; Rom. 9:30 ff. Eph. 1:9-11; Col. 1:25-27. Cyrus God's Shepherd—Is. 44:24-28; 45:1-7. Judas Iscariot—Mk. 14:18-21; Lu. 22:21, 22; John 13:18, 19, 27; Acts 1:18-20; 2:23. Herod, Pilate, etc.—Acts 4:27, 28.

Sufferings and Glory of the Christ.—Ps. 2:2-6; Is. 53:10; Lu. 24:25-27; John 12:31, 32.

[cont.]

^a See "Earnest of the Spirit," John 14:16.
^b See II Cor. 1:22.
^c See "Promises," John 14:2.
^d See Acts 20:32.
^e Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
^f Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^g See v. 11.
^h Vs. 6, 12.
ⁱ Praise, Ju. 5:3.
^j Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^k Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

^l Paul, Acts 8:1.
^m Col. 1:4; Phil. 1:6; comp. Rom. 1:3; [11:1].
ⁿ Faith, Heb. 10:2.
^o Lordship of Jesus, L. 1:2, 21.
^p Or, in, [13:1].
^q Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^r Many ancient authorities omit the love. Ch. 3:18; see v. 1. [14:12].
^s Saints, Rev. 19:8.

^t Comp. Rom. 1:8 f.; Col. 1:9.
^u Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
^v See Rom. 1:9.
^w Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

^x God, Gen. 1:1.
^y John 20:17; comp. Rom. 15:6 and marg.
^z Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^a Spirit, Job 4:15. [11:10].
^b Wisdom, Ps. 107:18.
^c Comp. Col. 1:9.
^d Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
^e See I Cor. 14:6.
^f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^g Comp. Acts 26:18; II Cor. 4:6; Heb. 6:4.
^h Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
ⁱ Heart, Acts 15:9. [23:18].
^j Hope, Pr. 13:12.
^k Ch. 4:4. [1:26].
^l Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

^m Power of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^o Saints, Rev. 14:12.
^p Ch. 3:7; Phil. 3:21; Col. 1:29.
^q Ch. 6:10.

^r See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^s See "Teaching of Paul" on Jesus," Acts 8:1. ^t Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^u Ascension and Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^v Hand, Gen. 16:12. ^w See v. 3. ^x See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.

Triumph of the Church.—Gen. 3:15; Mt. 16:18; Rom. 8:28-30, 35-39; Rev. 2:17, 26-28; 3:5, 12, 21. See "Salvation"—

^{a b c} earnest of ^d our ^e inheritance, unto the ^f redemption of ^g God's own possession, ^h unto the ⁱ praise of his ^{j k} glory.

15 For this cause ^l I also, ^m having heard of the ⁿ faith in the ^o Lord Jēzšus which is ^p among you, and ^q the love which ye ^r show toward ^s all the ^t saints, 16 ^u cease not to ^v give thanks for you, ^w making mention of you in my ^x prayers; 17 that the ^{y z} God of our Lord Jēzšus Christ, ^a the Father of glory, may give unto you a ^b spirit of ^{c d} wisdom and ^e revelation in the ^f knowledge of him; 18 ^g having the ^h eyes of your ⁱ heart enlightened, that ye may know what is the ^{j k} hope of his ^l calling, what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, 19 and what the exceeding greatness of his ^{m n} power to ^o us-ward who believe, ^p according to that working of the ^q strength of his might 20 which ^r he wrought in ^s Christ, when he ^t raised him from the dead, and made him to ^u sit at his right ^{v w} hand in ^{x y} the heav-

Var. Rend.—V. 14. unto—*So Al. Da. DeW. El. Me. Wo. SAL. RID.* (i.e. ye were sealed for the redemption . . . *Al. El. Ha. Me.* unto . . . possession—With a view to complete redemption which will give possession, ABBOTT. V. 17. a spirit—*So. Da., so practically DeW. Ol. Rū.* the Spirit (i.e. the Holy Spirit that works wisdom), *Me. El.* knowledge—*So W. RO.* full knowledge, *Al. Da. El. ABBOTT. RID.* understanding, *SO. V. 21.* world—*So El.* more strictly, age, world-age (state, *Al.*); or, age, *RID. V. 22.* put—*So W. SCHN.*; did put, *Var.*; hath put, *LUE. V. 23.* the fulness of him—i.e. that which is filled by him, *Al. DeW. El. Ha. Me.* filleth all in all—*So (i.e.,) filleth all things in every way, DeW. Ha.* filleth all with all (i.e. filleth the universe with all things), *Al. Be. El. Me. Wo. SAL.* fulfilleth all in all (i.e. all his work in all men), *Rū.*; all in all is being fulfilled, *RO.*; reaches the fulness through all things in all, *W. Chap. 2.*—V. 1. *did . . . alive*—did he quicken, *Me. El. practically; did he quicken, r.* he quickened, *v.* also, *RID.* omit, *LUE. SCHN. MAR. RO.*; too, *ABBOTT.* when ye were—*So W.*; who were, *RO.*; being, *RID.* through—*So W. LUE. SCHN. AB-*

only ^a places, 21 far above ^x all rule, and authority, and power, and dominion, and every ^{y z} name that is named, not only in ^a this ^{b c} world, but also in ^d that which is to come: 22 and he ^e put all things in subjection under his ^f feet, and gave him to be ^{g h} head over all things to the ⁱ church, 23 which is his ^{j k} body, the ^l fulness of him that ^m filleth ⁿ all in all.

2 And you *did* he ^{o p} make ^q alive, when ye were ^r dead through your ^s trespasses and sins, 2 where in ye ^t once ^u walked according to the ^v course of ^{w x} this world, according to ^{y z} the prince of the ^a powers of the air, of the spirit that now worketh in ^{b c} the ^d sons of ^e disobedience; 3 among whom we also all once lived in ^{a c} the lusts of our ^f flesh, doing the desires of the flesh and of the ^{g h} mind, and were ⁱ by ^j nature ^{k l} children of ^m wrath, ⁿ even as the rest:—4 but God, being ^o rich in mercy, for ^p his great love wherewith he loved us, 5 even when we were dead through our trespasses, made us alive to-

BOTT. in, *RO.*; (on account of), *RID. V. 2.* course—*So RO. W. ABBOTT. SAL.* more strictly, age, *Var. VIN. SAL. (alt.) SO. LUE.* time, *SCHN.* world—i.e. empire, *EL.* powers—*power, W. RO. SO. VIN. SAL. RID.*; kingdom, *LUE.*; authorities, *SCHN.* the spirit—*So W. RO. SO. LUE. SCHN. SAL.* (i.e. the prince who is the spirit), *Rū.* (so probably *DeW.*); (the prince, ruler) of the spirit, *Al. Da. El. Ha. Me. V. 3.* once lived—*So W. VIN.*; i.e. lived our life, *Al.*; had our way of life once, *RID.*; had our conversation, *RO.*; once walked, *SO.* (had our conduct, *LUE.*; frequented, *SCHN.*), *SO. LUE. SCHN.* lived our life, *ABBOTT.* had our life and walk, *SAL. V. 5.* through our trespasses—*So El. Da. W.*; in our . . . *Al. Me.* in trespasses, *RO.*; in the trespasses, *SCHN.*; through trespasses, *SO.*; through sin, *LUE.*; by our trespasses, *SAL. RID.* Vs. 5, 6. made us alive . . . raised . . . made—*Strictly,* did quicken . . . raise . . . make, *Var.*

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 15. the love—*Omit, N* A B, Orig. La. W. H. r.*; love, *N* D, Vulg. Pesh. Memph. El. Ti. Tr. l. Al. c.* Col. 1:4.

6 Gr. thoughts. ^h Comp. Rom. 2:14; Gal. 2:15. ⁱ Nature, Gal. 2:15. ^j Children, Gen. 3:16. ^k Comp. Rom. 5:10; Col. 1:21; II Pet. 2:14. ^l See "Anger," Pr. 15:1. ^m Rom. 5:12, 19; I Thess. 4:13; 5:6. ⁿ Mercy and Love of God, Gen. 1:1.

Acts 2:40. "Election" (Paul's Teaching on Election)—Acts 8:1. See "Foreordination" under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

^x Ch. 3:10; Col. 1:16; comp. Mt. 28:18; Rom. 8:38.
^y Name, Acts 16:18.
^z Phil. 2:9; Heb. 1:4; Rev. 19:12; comp. John 17:11.
^a Ch. 2:2; see Mt. 12:32. [10:6].
^b World, Rev. 3:9.
^c Or, age.
^d See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
^e See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

^f See I Cor. 15:27.
^g Feet, Gen. 18:4. [20:29].
^h Head, Pr. 4:15; 5:23; Col. 1:18; 2:19; comp. I Cor. 11:3.
ⁱ The Church, Acts 20:28.

^j Body, Num. 3:12.
^k Ch. 4:12; 5:30; Col. 1:18, 24; 2:19; comp. I Cor. 12:27.
^l See John 1:16; comp. ch. 3:19.
^m Ch. 4:10.
ⁿ Col. 3:11.

^o See "The New Birth," John 3:5.
^p V. 5; Col. 2:13; comp. Lu. 15:24, 32.
^q Life, Gen. 2:7.
^r Death, Rom. 5:12.
^s Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^t Vs. 3, 11, 13; ch. 5:8; Col. 3:7; comp. Rom. 13:13; I Cor. 6:11; I Pet. 4:3. [1:10].
^u Walking, Col. 4:6.
^v See ch. 1:21.
^w Comp. ch. 6:12; John 12:31. [2:7].
^x Prince, Num. 24:7.
^y See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
^z Gr. power.
^a Ch. 5:6. [21:19].
^b Son, Gen. 3:6.
^c See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.

^d Gal. 5:16 f.
^e Lust, Rom. 6:12. [2:28].
^f Flesh, Rom. 6:12; Job 38:36.
^g Mind, Job 38:36.

5

Some ancient authorities read in *Christ*.
 a Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 b V. 8; see Acts 3:15; 11.
 c Grace, John 1:17.
 d Salvation, Acts 2:40.

6

Col. 2:12.
 f Comp. ch. 1:20.
 g See ch. 1:3.
 h See vs. 10, 13; ch. 1:1.

7

See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
 j See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
 k See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 l See ch. 1:7; Rom. 2:4.
 m Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 n Titus 3:4.
 o Salvation through Christ, Acts 2:40.
 p See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

8

I Pet. 1:5.
 q Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 s Human and Divine Agency in Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 t Comp. John 3:16; 4:10; Rom. 5:15-18; 6:23; Heb. 6:4.

9

II Tim. 1:9; Titus 3:5; comp. Rom. 3:28.
 v See "Faith and Works," Heb. 11:1.
 w See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
 x I Cor. 1:29.

Man, Gen. 2:7.
 Ps. 10:2. 10 b V. 15; ch. 4:24; Col. 3:10. c Good Works. I Tim. 5:10. d Ch. 1:4. e Walking, Col. 1:10. f Comp. ch. 4:1. 11 g See I Cor. 12:2; comp. ch. 5:8. h Gentiles. Is. 49:6. i Flesh, Rom. 2:28. j Col. 2:11, 13; comp. Rom. 2:28 f. k Circumcision, Gen. 17:14. l See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6. m Hand, Gen. 16:12.

gether¹ with^a Christ^(b) by^c grace have ye been^d saved), 6 and^e raised us up with him, and^f made us to sit with him in^g the heavenly places, in^h Christ Jēšūs: 7ⁱ that in the ages to come^j he might show the exceeding^k riches of his grace in^m kindness toward us in^o Christ Jēšūs: 8 for by grace have ye been saved^q through^r faith; and^s that not of yourselves, it is^t the gift of God; 9^u not of works, that^w no^y man should^z glory. 10 For we are his workmanship, ^b created in Christ Jēšūs for^c good works, which God^d afore prepared that we should^e walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that once^a ye, the^b Gentiles in the^c flesh, who are called^d Uncircumcision by that which is called^e Circumcision, in the flesh, made by^m hands; 12 that ye were at that time separate from Christ, * alienated from the com-

Var. Rend.—Vs. 5, 8. by—So SAL. ABBOTT, VIN. RO.; through, SO. SCHN.; out of, LUE. have been—So ABBOTT, RID. (alt.) SAL. W.; are, RO. V. 7. to come—i.e. in the next world, DeW. Ha. Me. Ol.; in this world, Al. El. V. 8. it is the gift—(i.e. that you are saved) is God's, Al. El. Me. V. 10. we . . . workmanship—His workmanship are we, Al. El. Me. workmanship—Or, handiwork, SAL. RID. V. 12. separate from—without, RO. SCHN. LUE.; apart from, W. SAL. RID.; far from, SO. alienated from—So W. VIN. SAL. RID. MAR.; aliens from, RO.; estranged, SO. ABBOTT; parted from, SCHN.; strange without share in, LUE. of (second)—with, LUE. the promise—So Al. Da. El. Me. W. SO. SCHN. VIN. SAL. RID.; promise, RO.; their promises, LUE. V. 13. once were—So W. SO. SCHN. RID.; once, LUE.; aforetime were, SAL.; in times past were, RO. V. 15. contained in ordinances—So (i.e. the law of commandments expressed in decrees), Al. Bu. DeW. El. Me. Rū. W.; in respect of its ordinances (i.e. abolished the

monwealth of^a Īš-rā-ēl, and^b strangers from^c the covenants of the^d promise, having^e no^f hope and^g without^h God in theⁱ world. 13 But now in Christ Jēšūs ye that once were^j far off are^k made nigh in^b the blood of Christ. 14 For^c he is^d our^e peace, ⁱ who made both one, and brake down the middle^h wall of partition, 15 havingⁱ abolished in his flesh the^j enmity, even^k the law of^l commandments contained in^m ordinances; that he might create in himself of the twoⁿ one new man, so making peace; 16 and might^o reconcile them both in^p one^q body unto God through the^s cross, having slain the enmity thereby: 17 and^t he came and^u preached^v peace to you that were far off, and peace to them that were nigh: 18 for through him we^w both have^x our access in^y one^z Spirit unto^a the Father. 19 So then ye are no

law so far as its rigid decrees were concerned), Ha. Ol. contained—expressed, RID. SAL.; expressed, ABBOTT. the two—So RID. SO. VIN.; the twain, Var. RO. W.; the two (halves), SCHN.; both, LUE. V. 16. thereby—So RO. W. SAL.; thereon (i.e. on the cross), Al. DeW. El. Me. Rū.; in it (i.e. in his body), Be.; in him, SCHN.; in his person, LUE.; on it, RID.; in himself, ABBOTT. V. 17. he came—So RO. W. SO. RID. SAL.; is he come, LUE.; having come, SCHN. V. 18. our access—So Al. Da. DeW. Rū. RO. W. SAL. RID. ABBOTT; our bringing in, El. Me.; the approach, so LUE. SCHN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 5. with Christ—So N. A. Pesh. Vulg. (in its best MSS.), Ti. Tr. El. WH.¹ NES.; in Christ, B, 17, 73, 118, Memph. La.¹ WH.² r marg. V. 11. once ye, the Gentiles—in time past ye, being Gentiles, N* A B D*, Edd. (i.e. that in time past ye the Gentiles were without Christ).

n Gal. 3:28; Col. 3:10 f. 16 o Col. 1:20, 22; see II Cor. 5:18. p Comp. ch. 4:4; I Cor. 10:17. q Body, Num. 25:8. r The Church, Acts 20:28. s The Cross, Mt. 27:26. 17 t Rom. 10:14; comp. ch. 4:21. u Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. 2 Gr. brought good tidings of peace. Comp. Mt. 11:5. v Acts 10:36; comp. v. 14. 18 w See "The Gentiles," Is. 49:6. x Ch. 3:12; see Rom. 5:2. y Ch. 4:4; I Cor. 12:13. z Holy Spirit, John 14:16. a Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

6:8; Ez. 23:18; Mal. 3:14, 15; Rom. 5:10; Eph. 2:16 f. From the Commonwealth of Israel—Eph. 2:12.

Nations alienated.—Lam. 5:6; Rom. 9:3-6; Eph. 2:12; Col. 1:21-23.

Strange Woman alienated.—Pr. 2:16, 17; Ez. 32:22, 28. First-fruits alienated.—Lev. 25:34; Ez. 44:30; 48:14.

Inheritance alienated.—Jer. 6:12; Lam. 5:2; Zeph. 1:13.

Deliverance from Aliens.—Ps. 144:7, 8, 11. See "Sojourners"—Ps. 119:19.

12

Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
 o See "Sojourner," Ps. 119:19.
 p Comp. Gal. 3:17; Heb. 8:6.
 q Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
 r Promises, John 14:2.
 s Comp. I Thess. 4:13.
 t Hope, Fr. 23:18.
 u Comp. ch. 4:18; Gal. 4:8; I Thess. 4:5.
 v See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 w God, Gen. 1:1.
 x World, Rev. 10:6.

13

y V. 17; Acts 2:39; comp. Is. 57:19.
 z See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.
 a Salvation through the Blood of Christ, Acts 2:40.
 b Col. 1:20; comp. Rom. 3:25.

14

c Jesus the Mediator, Lu. 2:21.
 d V. 15; Col. 3:15; comp. Is. 9:6; Gal. 3:28; Num. 3:11.
 e Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 f See I Cor. 12:13.
 g Wall, Jer. 51:58.
 h See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

15

i V. 16; Col. 1:21 f.
 j Enemy, Job 31:29.
 k Col. 2:14, 20.
 l Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
 m Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.

* ALIENS.—Heb. *Nok-ree*, "Non-Relative," "Adulterous," "Different," "Alienate." Gr. *Apollotrio*, "To estrange away," "to render non-participant." (Distinct from the terms "Foreigners" and "Sojourners," since they once enjoyed Holy Associations.)

God alienated.—Num. 14:34 (margin); Ps. 78:59; 106:39, 40; Ez. 23:18; Amos 5:21.

Alienated from God.—Ps. 12:1-3; 78:58, 59; 106:39, 40; Jer.

19

a V. 12; comp. Heb. 11:13; I Pet. 2:11.
b Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
c See "Adoption," II Cor. 6:18.
d Phil. 3:20; comp. Heb. 12:22 f.
e Saints, Rev. 14:12.
f See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
g Household, Pr. 31:27.

20

h See I Cor. 3:9.
i Comp. Mt. 16:18; I Cor. 3:10; Rev. 21:14.
j The Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
k See I Cor. 12:28; comp. ch. 3:5.
l Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
m Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
n I Cor. 3:11.
o See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
p Lu. 20:17 (Ps. 118:22); I Pet. 2:6 (Is. 28:16).
q See "Stone," Ex. 34:1.

21

r Comp. ch. 4:15 f.; Col. 2:19.
1 Gr. *every building*.
s See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
t See I Cor. 3:16 f.
u Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
v Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
2 Or, *sanctuary*.

22

w See I Cor. 3:9, 16.
x I Cor. 6:16.
y Gr. *info*.
z See ch. 3:17.
1 God, Gen. 1:1.
2 Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

1

a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b Ch. 4:1; Acts 23:18; II Tim.

1:8; Philemon 1, 9, 23. *c* See "Prison," Gen. 42:16. *d* See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. *e* V. 13; II Cor. 1:6. *f* Gentiles, Is. 49:6. *g* See v. 8. *2* *h* Col. 1:25; I Tim. 1:4; comp. v. 9; ch. 1:10. *4* Or, *stewardship*. *i* Grace, John 1:17. *j* See "Missions," Acts 15:7. *3* *k* Comp. Acts 22:17, 21; 26:16 ff. *l* See Gal. 1:12. *m* Revelation, Dan. 2:22. *n* See ch. 1:9; comp. vs. 4, 9. *o* Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. *p* Vs. 4, 9; ch. 6:19; Rom. 11:25; 16:25; Col. 1:26 f.; 4:3. *q* Mystery, I Cor. 15:51. *r* Ch. 1:9 ff. (Comp. Heb. 13:22; I Pet. 5:12). *s* Writing, I Cor. 1:14. *t* Words, Pr. 15:23. *4* *u* Reading, II Cor. 3:2. *v* Comp. II Cor. 11:6. *5* *w* Son, Gen. 21:19. *x* Man, Gen. 2:7.

more ^astrangers and ^bsojourners, but ye are ^{c d}fellow-citizens with the ^esaints, and of the ^{f g}household of God, 20 being ^hbuilt upon ⁱthe foundation of ^{j k}the apostles and ^lprophets, ^{m n}Christ Jēšūs himself being the ^{o p}chief corner ^qstone; 21 ^rin whom ^seach several building, ^tfitly framed together, groweth into a ^{u v}holy ^wtemple in the Lord; 22 in whom ye also are ^xbuilt together ^yfor a ^zhabitation of ¹God in the ²Spirit.

3 For this cause I ^aPaul, ^{b c d}the prisoner of Christ Jēšūs in ^ebehalf of you ^{f g}Ĝēn' tīlēs,—2 if so be that ye have heard of the ^{h i}dispensation of that ^{j k}grace of God which was given me to you-ward; 3 ^lhow that ^mby revelation was ⁿmade ^oknown unto me ^{p q}the mystery, ^ras I ^swrote before in few ^twords, 4 whereby, when ye ^uread, ye can perceive ^vmy understanding in the mystery of Christ; 5 which in other generations was not made known unto the ^wsons of ^xmen, as it hath

Var. Rend.—V. 19. sojourners.—So RO. W. RID. SAL.; strangers, SO.; co-dwellers, LUE. SCHN. V. 21. temple.—So RO. SO. LUE. SCH. SAL.; sanctuary, W. R marg. V. 22 are built.—So EL. SO. LUE. SCHN. VIN.; are being built, AL. BA. RO. ABBOTT. RID. SAL. in the Spirit—i.e. an habitation of God by the indwelling of the Spirit, Ha., and so AL. DeW. EL. Ha.; (a spiritual habitation, OL. Ru.); through the Spirit (i.e. ye are built through the Spirit), Me. Chap. 3.—V. 2. have heard—So practically, DeW. OL. RO. SO. LUE. ABBOTT. RID.; strictly, heard, and so AL. Da. Me. W. SCHN. (if indeed ye heard, i.e. when St. Paul preached among them), Var.; did hear, SAL. dispensation—So RO. ABBOTT. RID. SAL. VIN.; or, stewardship, SO. SCHN. *r* marg.; plan, LUE.; dispensation (administration), W. V. 4. perceive—So RO. W. LUE. RID. SAL.; recognize, SO.; understand, SCHN. understanding—So RO. W. LUE. RID. SAL. ABBOTT.; insight, SO. SCHN. V. 5. generations—

now been revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets in the Spirit; 6 *to wit*, ^{y z}that the Ĝēn'tīlēs are ^{a b c}fellow-heirs, and ^dfellow-members of the ^ebody, and ^ffellow-partakers of the ^gpromise in Christ Jēšūs ^hthrough the ^{i 5}gospel, 7 ^jwhereof I was made a ^{k l}minister, according to the gift of that ^mgrace of God which was given me ⁿaccording to the working of his ^opower. 8 Unto me, who am ^{p q}less than the least of all saints, ^rwas this grace given, to ^{s t 6}preach unto the Ĝēn'tīlēs the unsearchable ^uriches of Christ; 9 and to ^vmake ^wall men see what is the dispensation of the mystery which for ages hath been ^xhid in God ^ywho created all things; 10 to the intent that now unto the ^{z a}principalities and the powers in ^bthe ^cheavenly ^dplaces might be ^emade known ^fthrough the church the manifold ^gwisdom of ^hGod, 11 ⁱaccording to the ^jeternal ^k* purpose which he purposed in ^lChrist Jēšūs our

So RO. W. SO. SCHN. RID. SAL. VIN.; ages, ABBOTT.; world-ages, LUE. in the Spirit—i.e. revealed to them in their state of inspiration, DeW. Ru. RID. SAL. ABBOTT.; in spirit, Da.; by the Spirit, so practically, AL. EL. Me. V. 8. was—So RO. W. SCHN. RID.; is, LUE. V. 9. to make—i.e. that I should make, Var. for ages—Lit. from the ages, Var.; from the ages, RO. RID. VIN.; from all ages, W. SAL. r.; before the ages, SO.; since antiquities, LUE.; from the world-ages on, SCHN. V. 11. purposed—So practically, AL. Da. Ha. Ru. RO. ABBOTT.; fulfilled, DeW. Me. OL. (so EL. perhaps); lit. made, Var.; accomplished, W. LUE.; achieved, SCHN.; wrought, RID. SAL.

Var. Read.—V. 21. each several building (so Me. translates this reading, i.e. every local church, but all the building, AL. Da. DeW. EL. OL.). ¹* B D, Edd. Chap. 3.—V. 9. things—So ²* A B C D* (F G P), 17, 73, 177—8, most Versions, Edd. NES.; add, by Jesus Christ, D* (E K L).

2:40. *v* Comp. Col. 3:3. *x* Rev. 4:11. *y* God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. **10** *z* Ch. 1:21; 6:12; Col. 2:10, 15. *a* See "Government," Neh. 8:9. *b* See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15. *c* See ch. 1:3. *d* Comp. ch. 1:23; I Pet. 1:12. *e* See Rom. 11:33; I Cor. 2:7. *f* Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. *g* Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. *h* See ch. 1:11. *8* Gr. *purpose of the ages*. *i* See v. 11.

* **PURPOSE:** Divine Purpose of Jehovah.—Is. 14:24, 26, 27; 19:12; 23:9; 46:11; Jer. 4:28; 26:3; 49:20; 50:15; 51:29; Lam. 2:8; Rom. 9:11, 17. Christ—Eph. 1:9, 11; 3:11.

6

y God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
z See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
a See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3.
b See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
c Gal. 3:29.
d Ch. 2:16.
e Body, Num. 25:3.
f Comp. ch. 5:7.
g Promises, John 14:2.
h Human and Divine Agencies in Salvation, Acts 2:40.
i The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
5 Gr. *good tidings*. See Mt. 4:23 marg.

7

j Col. 1:23, 25.
k Minister, Acts 15:39.
l See I Cor. 3:5.
m V. 2; see Rom. 12:3; comp. Acts 9:15.
n See v. 20; ch. 1:19.
o Power of God, Gen. 1:1.

8

p See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
q See I Cor. 15:9.
r See "Peter," Mt. 4:18.
s Preach. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
t V. 1 f.; see Acts 9:15.
6 Gr. *bring good tidings of the* &c. Comp. ch. 2:17.
u V. 16; see ch. 1:7; Rom. 2:4.

9

7 Some ancient authorities read *bring to light what is*.
v Salvation for All Men, Acts

12
 a See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.
 b Boldness, Acts 14:3.
 c Heb. 4:16; 10:19, 35; I John 2:28; 3:21.
 d Ch. 2:18.
 e Confidence, Phil. 3:3.
 f II Cor. 3:4.
 i Or, the faith of him.
 g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 h Divinity of Jesus, La. 2:21.

13
 2 Or, I.
 i Faint, II Cor. 4:1.
 j See "Courage," Num. 13:30.
 k See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
 l See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 m See v. 1.
 3 Or, is.
 n Glory, Ps. 7:5.

14
 o See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.
 p See "Postures in Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 q Comp. Phil. 2:10.
 r Knees, Is. 35:3.
 s Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

15
 t Family, Eph. 5:22.
 4 Gr. fatherhood.
 u Heaven, Deut. 26:15. v Earth, Gen. 2:1. w Name, Acts 16:18. x See v. 8; ch. 1:18. y Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. z Phil. 4:13; Col. 1:11; comp. I Cor. 16:13. a Holy Spirit, John 14:16. b See Rom. 7:22. c See "Man," Gen. 2:7. d John 14:23; Rom. 8:9 f; II Cor. 13:5; comp. ch. 2:22. e See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. f Heart, Acts 15:9. g Col. 2:7; comp. I Cor. 3:6. h Col. 1:23. i Love, I Cor. 13:1.

Special Time for.—Ecl. 3:1, 17; 8:6.
Purpose (Resolve).—I Ki. 5:5; II Chr. 28:10; 32:2; Pr. 20:18. Of Saints—Acts 27:13, 43. Paul—Acts 19:21; Rom. 1:13; II Tim. 1:9; 3:10.
Purpose against Evil.—Ps. 17:3; Dan. 1:8. Reward for—Rom. 8:28.
Evil Purposes.—Ps. 140:4; Jer. 49:30.
Purposes frustrated.—Ezra 4:5; Job 17:11; 33:17; Pr. 15:22; Is. 30:7.
Purpose (Use).—Neh. 8:4.
Purpose (Cause).—Jer. 6:20; Mt. 26:8; Acts 11:23; Eph. 6:22; Col. 4:8.
*** ASSURANCE.**—Heb. *Aman*, "To go to the Right Hand," hence "Assurance"; Gr. *Pterophoria*, "Entire Confidence," "To Completely Assure."
Of God's Care.—Job 13:15; Ps. 23:4; 46:1-3; 73:26; 118:5-6; Jer. 32:41; I Cor. 5:1; Eph. 3:12, 13; II Tim. 4:18.
Of Acceptance with God.—Gen. 19:21; Is. 12:2; Acts 10:35; Rom. 5:1-2; I Thess. 1:4-5; II Pet. 1:10, 11; I John 3:19-22.
Of Knowledge.—I Sam. 28:1; I Ki. 1:13, 17, 30; Job 19:25; Acts 2:36; II Cor. 5:1; Phil. 4:12; Col. 2:2; II Tim. 1:12; 3:14, 15; I John 4:13.

Lord: 12 in ^a whom we have ^b boldness and ^d access in ^c * confidence through ¹ our ^g faith in ^h him. 13 Wherefore I ask that ² ye may not ⁱ faint at my ^k tribulations ^m for you, which ³ are your ⁿ glory.

14 For this cause I ^o ^p ^q bow my ^r knees unto the ^s Father, 15 from whom every ^t ^u family in ^v heaven and on ^w earth is ^x named, 16 that he would grant you, according to ^y the riches of his ^z glory, that ye may be ^a strengthened with power through his ^b Spirit in ^c the inward man; 17 that ^d ^e Christ may dwell in your ^f hearts through faith; to the end that ye, being ^g rooted and ^h grounded in ⁱ love,

Var. Rend.—V. 12. boldness—*So* SAL. RID.; our boldness, *Al. El. Me. RO. ABBOTT*; freedom of address, *W.*; our frankness, *LUE. SCHN.* access—*So* *Al. DeW. RO. RID. ABBOTT, SAL.*; bringing in, *Me.*; as ch. 2:18; access (to God), *W.*; approach, *SO. LUE. SCHN.* through—*by, RO.* or . . . him—*So* *Al. W. W. ABBOTT, SAL.*; the faith of him, *SO. r marg.*; the faith on him, *LUE. SCHN. RID.* V. 13. I . . . faint—I desire that ye faint not—*i.e. I beseech you not to lose heart, Al. Da. DeW. El. Me. Wo.*; I ask that I faint not, *r marg.* (I pray God that I may not lose heart), *so Be. Ha. Ol. Rü.*; I desire you not to faint, or, I pray God that I faint not, *RID.*; I pray that I may not lose heart, or, I entreat you not to lose heart, *ABBOTT*; ask that ye lose not heart, *SAL.* ask—*So* *RO. SO. LUE.*; beg you, *W.*; beg of you, *SCHN.* may not faint—faint not, *r.* which are—*So* *RID.*

18 may be ⁱ strong to ^k apprehend with ^l all the ^m saints what is ⁿ the breadth and length and height and depth, 19 and to know ^p the love of Christ which ^r passeth ^s knowledge, that ye may be ^t filled unto all the ^u fulness of God.

20 ^v Now unto ^w ^x him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ^y ask or ^z think, ^a according to the power that worketh in us, 21 ^b unto him ^c be the glory in the ^d church and in Christ Je-süs unto ^e all generations for ever and ever. *Ä-mën'.*

4 ^d I therefore, ^e the prisoner in the Lord, ^f beseech you to ^h ⁱ walk worthily of the RO.; seeing that it is (*i.e. the tribulations are*), *Al. DeW. El. Rü.*; seeing they are, *W.*; which is, *SCHN.*; they serve, *LUC. V. 15.* from whom—*So* *RID. SO. SAL. ABBOTT, W.*; of whom, *RO.* after whom, *SCHN.* every family—*So* *W. ABBOTT, RID. VIN. SAL.*; all fatherhood, *RO. SCHN.*; all families, *SO.* family—family, race, *Al. Da. DeW. El. Me. Wo.* (family, father, similar words). is named—*So* *RO. SCHN. ABBOTT, RID. SAL.* *i.e. is thus named, obtains the name of family from its relation to God as father, DeW. El. Ha. Me.*; derives its name, *W.*; have the name, *SO. V. 19.* unto—*So* *RO. W. SO. RID.*; even to, *Al. (i.e. so as to reach);* to, *SCHN. LUE. V. 21.* unto . . . and ever—*Lit.* to all generations of the age of the ages, *Var.*; throughout all ages, world without end, *RO.*; unto all the generations of the age of the ages, *W. RID.*; for (in, *SCHN.*) all generations of the time of the times, *SO. SCHN.*; To (unto, *SAL.*) all generations for ever and ever, *ABBOTT, SAL.*; for all time from eternity to eternity, *LUE.*

Var. Read.—V. 14. Father—*So* *N* A B C (P), 17, 67*, Memph. Edd. NES.*; add, of our Lord Jesus Christ, *N* D (E F G K L), Vulg. Pesh.* V. 19. ye . . . fulness—*So* most MSS. and Edd.; that all the fulness of God might be filled up, *B, 73, 116, WH.**

Of Life.—Ex. 20:12; Deut. 28:66; Job 24:22; Jer. 38:17; Mt. 10:39; Mk. 10:17-21; John 5:24; 6:47, 51, 54; 10:10; II Cor. 12:8-10; Eph. 6:2, 3.

Of Redemption.—Rom. 8:22, 23; I Cor. 6:14; 15:54-57; Eph. 1:7, 13, 14; 4:30; Rev. 5:9, 10; 14:1-5.

Of Faith.—Rom. 5:1, 2; Eph. 3:12; Heb. 10:22 (margin); 11:1.

Of Hope.—Job 14:14, 15; Ps. 42:11; Rom. 8:24, 25; II Cor. 4:8; Heb. 6:11, 19; I Pet. 1:3, 4.

Of Love.—John 13:35; 15:13; Rom. 8:38, 39; Eph. 3:19; I John 3:18, 19; 4:7-13.

The Effect of Righteousness.—Lev. 27:16-18; Is. 32:17, 18; John 13:17; Rev. 22:14.

Of Righteous Judgment.—Acts 17:30, 31; Rev. 22:10-12.

False Assurance.—Ju. 9:15; 17:13 with 18:14-20; I Sam. 17:41, 42-44; II Ki. 8:12, 13; Pr. 25:19; Jer. 6:14; 8:11; 14:13-15; John 13:37, 38.

Assurance of Punishment.—Ps. 9:17; Is. 57:20, 21; Jer. 8:12, 13; 49:12, 13; Ez. 7:25-27; Mt. 13:49, 50; 25:41-46; II Pet. 3:3-7; Rev. 20:14, 15. See "Faith"—Heb. 11:1. "Election"—Acts 2:40.

18
 j I Cor. 16:13; Eph. 6:10.
 k John 1:5.
 l See ch. 1:15.
 m Saints, Rev. 14:12.
 n Comp. Job 11:8 f.
 o See "Deep Things," I Cor. 4:5.

19
 p See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 q Comp. Rom. 8:35, 39.
 r Comp. Phil. 4:7.
 s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 t Col. 2:10.
 u Comp. ch. 1:23.

20
 v Comp. Rom. 16:25.
 w See "Power of God," Gen. 1:1.
 x Comp. II Cor. 9:8.
 y See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 z See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 a See v. 7.

21
 b See Rom. 11:36.
 c The Church, Acts 20:28.
 5 Gr. all the generations of the age of the ages.

1
 d Paul, Acts 8:1.
 e See ch. 3:1.
 f See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
 g Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
 h Walking, Col. 1:10.
 i I Thess. 2:12; comp. ch. 2:10; Col. 2:6.

^a Calling, I Cor. 1:26. [11:29.]
^b See Rom.
^c See Rom. 8:28 f.
^d See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^e See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^f See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
^g Col. 3:12 f.
^h Humility, Pr. 15:33.
ⁱ Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16.
^j See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
^k See ch. 1:4.
^l Love, I Cor. 13:1.

³ [1:10.]
^m Unity, I Cor. 12:13.
ⁿ Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^o Comp. Col. 3:14 f. [17:1.]
^p Peace, Pr.

⁴
^q See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^r See ch. 2:16, 18; comp. I Cor. 12:4 ff.
^s Body, Num. 25:8. [23:18.]
^t Hope, Fr. Ch. 1:18.

⁵
^v I Cor. 8:6.
^w Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^x Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^y Baptism, Rom. 6:3.

⁶
^z One God alone, Gen. 1:1.
^a Fatherhood and Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
^b See Rom. 11:36; comp. Col. 1:16.

⁷
^c Comp. I Cor. 12:7, 11.
^d Ch. 3:2. [1:17.]
^e Grace, John 1:17.
^f See Rom. 12:3.
^g Gift, Eph. 2:8.

⁸
^h See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15. 1 Q. Ps. 68:18. ⁱ Ascension of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^j Ju. 5:12; comp. Col. 2:15. ^k Captivity, Num. 24:22. ^l See "Bondage," John 8:33. ^m See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. ⁿ Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16. ^o Man, Gen. 2:7. ^p Comp. John 3:13. ^q Some ancient authorities insert ^q See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2. ^r Is. 44:23; comp. Ps. 63:9. ^s Earth, Gen. 2:1. ^t Heb. 4:14; 7:26; 9:24; comp. ch. 1:20 f. ^u Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

^a calling wherewith ye were
^b called, ² with all ^c lowliness
^d and meekness, with ^e longsuffering, ^f forbearing one another
^g in ^h love; ³ giving diligence to keep the ^m unity of the ⁿ Spirit in the ^o bond of ^p peace. ⁴ There is ^q one ^r body, and one Spirit, even as also ye were called in one ^t hope of your calling; ⁵ one ^u Lord, one ^x faith, one ^y baptism, ⁶ one God and ^a Father of all, ^b who is over all, and through all, and in all. ⁷ But ^c unto each one of us was ^d the ^e grace given ^f according to the measure of the ^g gift of Christ. ⁸ Wherefore he saith, ^h When he ⁱ ascended on high, he ^j led ^k ^l captivity captive, And gave ⁿ gifts unto ^o men. ⁹ (Now this, He ^p ascended, what is it but that he also descended ² into ^q the lower parts of the ^r earth? ¹⁰ He that descended is the same also that ascended ^t far above all the ^u heav-

Var. Rend.—Chap. 4.—V. 6. over all—So AL. EL. WO. (Rū. apparently), W. SO. LUE. SCHN. RID. ABBOTT. SAL. above all, Be. and apparently, DeW. Me. RO. V. 8. he saith—So (God saith), Al. Be. El. Me. Wo. RID. SAL.; it saith (i.e. the scripture saith), Ha. Ol. (Da. DeW. nearly), RO. SO. LUE. SCHN. ABBOTT. MAR. (?). led captivity captive—So SAL.; led in his train a band of captives, Al. Be. DeW. El. Ha. Me.; led a captivity captive, RO. ABBOTT. RID.; led a host of captives in His train, W.; captured captives, LUE.; took captivity captive, SCHN. V. 9. the . . . earth—So (i.e. Hades, the underworld), Al. El. Wo. (the parts deep below the earth, M. Rū.); simply = [descended from heaven to the earth below, DeW. Ha. Wi. V. 10. fill—So Al. Be. DeW. El. Ha. Me. Ol. Wo.; fulfil, complete, Rū. V. 11. he—he, he emphatic, Var. V. 12. building up—So Da. El. W. SO. RID. ABBOTT. SAL.; ministration, i.e. spiritual service of an official nature, of various kinds rendered to the church, El. Me.; building of, RO. SCHN. V. 13. knowledge—full knowledge, Var.; thor-

ough knowledge, ABBOTT. stature—So Be. Da. El. Rū. (Al. perhaps) SAL.; rather, age, DeW. Ha. Me. ABBOTT. V. 14. after . . . error—So DeW. Wo.; aiding the wiles of error, Me. Al. Be. El. Ha. (. . . the system of error, Al.), so Ol. nearly; after (directed to further, W.) the wiles of error, W. RO.; tending to the system (tending to the scheming, ABBOTT) of error, RID. VIN. ABBOTT; with a view to the machination of error, SAL. V. 15. speaking—confessing, holding fast, living (maintaining, RO.) the truth, Me. Rū. Be. SAL.; W. RO.; as being truthful, SCHN.; the truth, dealing truly, being truthful and simple, Ha. Ol. Al. Da. El. Wo.; cherishing truth, ABBOTT; we should identify ourselves with truth, LUE.; taking care of truth, SO. in . . . up—So Al. DeW. SAL. ABBOTT. VIN.; may in love grow up, El. Ha. Me. Ol. V. 16. knit together—So W.; compacted, RO.; fitted together, SCHN. LUE. SO.; framed together, RID.; put together, ABBOTT.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 6. all (last)—So N A B C (O² P), 17, 31, 67, 71, 73, 80, 109, 177. Edd. NES.; you all, some cursives; us all, D (E F G K L), 23, 37-9, 44-8, V. 7. the grace—So (i.e. God's grace), N A C D², T², WH², El.; grace, B D², La. Tr. V. 9. descended—So N² A C² D, WH², 1 and other Edd.; add, first, N², B C² (K L P), WH².

16 d Col. 2:19; see Rom. 12:4 f.; comp. I Cor. 10:17. e See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10. f Knit, Col. 2:2.

ens, that he might ^t fill all things.) ¹¹ And he gave ^w some to be ^y apostles; and some, ^z prophets; and some, ^a evangelists; and some, ^b pastors and ^c teachers; ¹² ^e for the ^f perfecting of the ^g saints, unto the work of ministering, unto the ^h building up of ⁱ the body of Christ: ¹³ till we all attain unto the unity of ^j the faith, and of the ^k knowledge of the ^m Son of God, unto a ^o fullgrown man, unto the measure of the stature of the ^p fulness of Christ: ¹⁴ that we may be ^q no longer ^r children, ^s tossed to and fro and carried about with every ^t wind of ^u doctrine, by the sleight of men, in ^v craftiness, after the ^w wiles of ^x error; ¹⁵ but ^y speaking ^z truth in love, may ^a grow up in all things into him, who is the ^b head, ^c even Christ; ¹⁶ from whom ^d all the body ^e fitly framed and ^f knit together

^v See ch. 1:23.
^w See Acts 13:1; I Cor. 12:28.
^x See "Ministers," Acts 15:39. [10:5.]
^y Apostles, Mt. 23:1.
^z Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
^a Evangelist, Acts 21:8.
^b See "Shepherd," Ps. 23:1.
^c See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
^d See Acts 13:1.

¹²
^e See II Cor. 13:9.
^f Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
^g Saints, Rev. 14:12.
^h Edification, Rom. 14:19.
ⁱ See ch. 1:23; I Cor. 12:27.

¹³
^j Comp. vs. 3. 5.
^k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^l Comp. ch. 1:17; John 6:69; Phil. 3:10.
^m See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [21:19.]
ⁿ Son, Gen. 1:1.
^o Heb. 5:14; comp. I Cor. 14:20; Col. 1:28.
^p John 1:16; Gal. 4:19; comp. ch. 1:23.

¹⁴
^q See I Cor. 14:20. [3:16.]
^r Children, Gen. 3:6.
^s Comp. Jas. 1:6; Jude 12.
^t Wind, Job 27:21.
^u See "Deception," Gen. 37:31.
^v Comp. Job 5:13; Lu. 20:23; I Cor. 3:19; II Cor. 4:2; 11:3.
^w Ch. 6:11; Num. 15:18.
^x Error, I Thess. 2:3.

¹⁵
³ Or, dealing truly.
^y Truth, John 14:6.
^z See ch. 1:4.
^a Comp. ch. 2:21.
^b Head, Pr. 20:29.
^c See ch. 1:22.

^e See I Cor. 10:17.

*DOCTRINE.—In the Gospels "Teaching" is the Word used to express what Jesus taught, not yet formulated into Specific Doctrines. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. The Apostles had the Living Word and the Following Generation the Inspired Utterances of Apostles and Spirit-filled Men. Doctrine in its Usual Sense occurs only in the Later Pastoral Epistles—I Tim. 1:3; 1:10; 4:6, 13; 6:3; II Tim. 3:6; Titus 1:9; 2:7, 10. Previous to this, the Word "Doctrine" is used chiefly

16

1 Gr. *through every joint of the supply.*
 a Body, Num. 25:8.
 b Edification. Rom. 14:19.
 c Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.

17

d Col. 2:4.
 e Paul, Acts 8:1.
 f Witness, John 8:17.
 g See Lu. 16:28.
 h Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 i See ch. 2:2; comp. v. 22.
 j Walking, Col. 1:10.
 k See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 l Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
 m Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
 n Comp. Rom. 1:21; Col. 2:18; 1 Pet. 1:18; II Pet. 2:18.
 o Mind, Job 38:36.

18

p See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
 q Darkness, Job 38:9.
 r Rom. 1:21.
 s See "Aliens," Eph. 2:12.
 t Comp. ch. 2:1, 12.
 u Life, Gen. 2:7.
 v Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
 w Acts 17:30; Heb. 5:2; 9:7 marg.; 1 Pet. 1:14; comp. Acts 3:17; 1 Cor. 2:8.
 x Mk. 3:5.
 y Comp. Rom. 11:7, 25; II Cor. 3:14.
 z See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hard-

1 through that which every joint supplieth, according to the working in *due* measure of each several part, maketh the increase of the *a* body unto the *b* building up of itself in *c* love.

17 *a* This *c* I say therefore, and *i* testify in the *h* Lord, *i* that ye no longer *i* *k* walk as the *l* Gen^l tiles also walk, in the *m* vanity of their *o* mind, 18 being *p* *q* darkened in their understanding, *s* alienated from *t* the life of God, because of the *v* *w* ignorance that is in them, because of the *x* *y* hardening of their *z* heart; 19 who *a* being past feeling *b* gave themselves up to *cd* lasciviousness. *2* to work all *e* uncleanness with *f* *g* greediness. 20 But ye did not so *g* *h* learn *i* Christ; 21 if so be that ye *j* heard him, and were *k* taught

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*), through . . . supplieth—*Lit.* by every joint of the (spiritual) ministering, supply, *Al. Da. El. Wo., and so nearly, Be. DeW. Ol.* by every means of union, that is by Christ's ministering to it, *Ru. Ha.* by every sense it has of Christ's ministering to it, *Me.* by means of every joint of the supply. *RID. SAL. VIN.* through every contact with the supply, *ABBOTT.* through—*So W. SCHN. SO.* by, *RO.* increase—*So RO.* growth (*similar word to grow. v. 15*). *Var. LUE. SCHN. SO. ABBOTT. SAL. V. 18.* hardening—*So W. LUE. SCHN. SO. RID. SAL.* blindness, *RO.* hardness, *ABBOTT. V. 19.* gave—*So W. SCHN. SO. RID. SAL.* have given, *RO. LUE.* with greediness—*So SAL. RO.* in greed, in covetousness, *Al. Be. DeW. El. Me. Ru. Wo. SCHN. SO. RID. (alt.)* in greediness (*i.e. gluttony*), *Ha. Ol. RID. (all.)* in selfishness, *W.* out of covetousness, *LUE. V. 21.* if so be—*If indeed, Al. El. Me. RID. ABBOTT. SAL.* him (*twice*)—*Him emphatic, Al. El. Me.* (it was be that ye heard and in him that ye were

Hearts," Lu. 2:21.
 z Heart, Acts 15:9.
 19 a Comp. I Tim. 4:2; b See Rom. 1:24; c Lasciviousness, II Cor. 12:21; d See Col. 3:5. 2 Or to make a trade of. e Uncleanness, 3 Or, covetousness. Comp. ch. 5:3; Col. 3:5. 20 g See Mt. 11:29. h See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. i Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. j I Rom. 10:14; see ch. 2:17; comp. ch. 1:13; Col. 1:5. k Col. 2:7.

* HOLINESS.—From Heb. *Ka-dash*, "To be clean ceremonially or morally." Gr. *Hosiothe*, "Piety," "Holiness." God's Holy Memorial Name.—Ps. 30:4; 97:12.
 Habitation of Holiness.—Ps. 93:5; Is. 63:15; Jer. 31:23; Ob. 17; I Pet. 2:5. The Way to—Is. 35:8.
 Worship in the Beauty of Holiness.—I Chr. 16:29; II Chr. 20:21; Ps. 29:2; 96:9; 110:3.
 Holiness of Speech.—Ps. 108:7; Jer. 23:9; Amos 4:2; II Pet. 1:21; 3:2.
 Sanctified in Holiness.—II Chr. 31:18; Eph. 4:24; I Thess. 3:13; 4:7.

in him, even as *l* truth is in Jēz^s: 22 that ye *m* put away, as concerning your former manner of life, the *n* *o* old man, that waxeth *q* corrupt after the *r* *s* lusts of *d* deceit; 23 and that ye be *u* renewed in the *v* spirit of your mind, 24 and *w* put on the *x* *y* new man, *4* that *z* after God hath been created in *a* righteousness and *** holiness of truth.

25 Wherefore, putting away *b* falsehood, *c* *s* speak ye truth each one with his *d* neighbor: for we are *e* *f* members one of another. 26 *g* Be ye *h* angry, and *i* sin not: let not *j* the sun go down upon your *k* wrath: 27 neither *k* give place to the *l* devil. 28 Let him that *m* stole steal no more: but rather *n* let him *o* labor, *p* *q* working with his hands the thing that is good, *r* *s* that he

taught, *Da.*), if . . . him—*So RO.* if at least it was He whom ye heard, *W.* ye have indeed heard about him, *LUE.* if namely ye heard about him, *SCHN.* if ye then have heard him, *SO. V. 22.* manner of life—*So RO. LUE. ABBOTT. SAL.* conversation, *W.* way of life, *RID.* conduct, *SCHN.* walk, *SO.* waxeth corrupt—*So Al. El. W. VIN. ABBOTT. SAL.* is going to destruction, *Me. DeW. Ru.* is corrupt, *RO. RID.* is made corrupt, *SCHN. SO. LUE.* deceit—*So W. RO. RID. SAL.* error, *SO.* deception, *SCHN. V. 26.* Be . . . not—*These words are a quotation from Ps. 4:4 according to the Septuagint rendering (standing in awe and sin not, A. v.). Al. so W. RO. SO. SCHN. ABBOTT.* Get not angry, so do not trespass, *LUE. V. 27.* place—*So W. RO. SAL.* room, *i.e. room to work, Al. Me. SO. LUE. SCHN. V. 28.* him that stole—*So RO.* the stealer, *Al. SAL.* him that (who, *RID.*) stealeth, *W. RID.* the stealing one, *SCHN.* the thief, *SO. LUE.*

Var. Read.—V. 16, part—*So N. B. D. La. Ti. WH.¹ Ti. Tr. El.* member, *A. C. Vulg. Pesh. Memph. WH.² V. 21.* as . . . Jesus—*So WH.¹ and Edd.* as he is in truth, even in Jesus, *WH.²*

i Deut. 24:15. j Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 27 k Jas. 4:7; comp. Rom. 12:19. l See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1. m Stealing, Lev. 19:11. n Comp. Acts 20:35; I Cor. 4:12; Gal. 6:10. o Labor, Ex. 23:12. p See "Work of Hands," Gen. 16:12. q I Thess. 4:11; II Thess. 3:8, 11; comp. Titus 3:8, 14 (marg.). r Comp. Lu. 3:11; I Thess. 4:12. s See "Liberality," Rom. 12:8. t See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

Holiness of Service.—Lu. 1:75; Rom. 6:19; II Cor. 7:1; I Thess. 2:10; I Pet. 1:15, 16; Rev. 20:6. Partakers of—Heb. 12:10. Profanation of—Mal. 2:11.
 Spirit of Holiness.—Rom. 1:4; II Pet. 3:11.
 Holiness of Jesus.—Heb. 7:26.
 Persons or Things dedicated to.—Is. 23:18; Jer. 2:3; Zech. 14:20, 21. See "Ceremonial Cleansing"—Lev. 15:14. "Holiness of God"—Gen. 1:1. "Sanctification"—I Sam. 7:1. "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

l Truth, John 14:6.

22

m Vs. 25, 31; Col. 3:8; Heb. 12:1 (Gr.); Jas. 1:21; I Pet. 2:1.
 n See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
 o See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
 p See Rom. 6:6; Col. 3:9.
 q Corruption, I Cor. 15:42.
 r Lusts, Rom. 6:12.
 s II Cor. 11:3; Heb. 3:13.
 t Deception, Gen. 37:31.

23

u Rom. 12:2.
 v Spirit, Job 4:15.

24

w See Rom. 13:14.
 x See "New Birth," John 3:5.
 y Col. 3:10; comp. Rom. 6:4; 7:6; 12:2; II Cor. 5:17.
 4 Or, that is after God, created &c.
 z See ch. 2:10.
 a Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

25

b Falsehood, Lev. 6:2.
 c Col. 3:9; comp. v. 15.
 5 O Zech. 8:16.
 d Neighbor, Rom. 13:10.
 e See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
 f See Rom. 12:5.

26

6 O Ps. 4:4.
 g Anger, Pr 15:1.
 h Sin, Gen. 3:6.

i Gr. *provocation*.
 7 See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
 28 m Stealing, Lev. 19:11.
 n Comp. Acts 20:35; I Cor. 4:12; Gal. 6:10.
 o Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 p See "Work of Hands," Gen. 16:12.
 q I Thess. 4:11; II Thess. 3:8, 11; comp. Titus 3:8, 14 (marg.).
 r Comp. Lu. 3:11; I Thess. 4:12.
 s See "Liberality," Rom. 12:8.
 t See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

^a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Giving," Lu. 2:21.
^b The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

^c Ch. 5:4; Col. 3:8; comp. Mt. 12:34.
^d See "Words," Pr. 15:23.
^e Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^f Edification, Rom. 14:19.
^g Comp. Col. 4:6; Eccl. 10:12.
¹ Gr. the building up of the need.

^h Grace, Pr. 1:7.
ⁱ Sin against the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^j Sealing, John 3:33. [25:8].
^k Day, Lev. 19:14.
^l Redemption, Mt. 20:22.

^m Comp. Rom. 3:14; Col. 3:8, 19. [15:1].
ⁿ Anger, Pr. 22:1.
^o Comp. v. 22.
^p I Pet. 2:1 marg.
^q Malice, I Cor. 14:20.

^r Col. 3:12 f.; comp. 1 Cor. 13:4; I Pet. 3:8.
^s Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^t See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^u See "Heart," Acts 15:9.
^v Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Forgiveness," Lu. 2:21.

^x Mt. 6:14 f.; comp. II Cor. 2:10.

^y See "Salvation through Jesus," Acts 2:40. 2 Many ancient authorities read *you*. ¹ z Ch. 4:32; comp. Mt. 5:48; Lu. 6:36. ^a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character of Disciples," Lu. 2:21.
^b See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^c Imitators, Phil. 4:17. ^d Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^e See "Love," I Cor. 13:1. ^f Children, Gen. 3:16. ^g Walking, I Rom. 14:15; comp. Col. 3:14. ⁱ See John 13:34; Rom. 8:37. ^j See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. ^k See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22. ^l V. 25; Gal. 2:20; comp. John 6:51; Rom. 4:25. 3 Some ancient authorities read *you*. ^m Offering, Gen. 22:2. ⁿ Heb. 7:27; 9:14; 10:10, 12. ^o Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54. ^p See "Smelling," I Cor. 12:17. ^q Comp. Ex. 29:18, 25; II Cor. 2:14. ^r Fornication, Deut. 22:21. ^s See Col. 3:5. ^t Uncleanness, II Cor. 12:21. ^u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. ^v Covetousness, Deut. 5:21. ^w Name, Acts 16:18. ^x Saints, Rev. 14:12. ^y Col. 3:8; comp. Mt. 12:34. ^z The Foolish, Jer. 17:11.

may have whereof to ^a give to him that ^b hath need. 29 Let no ^{c d} corrupt speech proceed out of your ^e mouth, but such as is good for ^{f g} edifying as the need may be, that it may give ^h grace to them that hear. 30 And ⁱ grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, in whom ye were ^j sealed unto the ^k day of ^l redemption. 31 ^m Let all * bitterness, and ⁿ wrath, and anger, and clamor, and railing, be ^o put away from you, with all ^{p q} malice: 32 and ^r be ye ^s kind one to another, ^{t u} tenderhearted, ^{v w} forgiving each other, ^x even as God also in ^y Christ forgave ^z you.

5 ^{a b} Be ye therefore ^c imitators of ^d God, as ^e beloved ^f children; 2 and ^{g h} walk in love, even as Christ also ⁱ loved ^j you, and ^{k l} gave himself up for ^{m n} us, an ^o offering and a ^p sacrifice to God for an ^q odor of a sweet smell.

3 But ^{r s} fornication, and all ^{t u} uncleanness, or ^v covetousness, let it not even be ^w named among you, as becometh ^x saints; 4 nor ^y filthiness, nor ^z foolish

Var. Rend.—V. 29. corrupt.—So SAL.; worthless, AL. EL. ME. OL. RÜ. W.; rotten, LUE. SCHN. ABBOTT. for edifying: . . . be.—So DeW. (lit. edification, building up of the need, AL. Da. EL. Ho. Me. W. RO. SO. SCHN. LUE. RID. SAL. for the improvement of the occasion, Field); to supply (build up), W. grace—i.e. a blessing, DeW. EL. Ha. Me. W. RO. SCHN. LUE.; good service, SO. **Chap. 5**.—V. 5. of Christ and God.—So AL. Da. DeW.

talking, or jesting, which ^a are not befitting: but rather ^{b c} giving of thanks. 5 For this ye know of a surety, that ^{d e} no fornicator, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an ^f idolater, hath any ^g inheritance in the ^h kingdom ⁱ of ^j Christ and ^k God. 6 ^l Let no ^m man ⁿ deceive you with empty ^o words: for because of these things cometh ^{p q} the wrath of God upon ^{r s} the sons of ^t disobedience. 7 Be not ye therefore ^u partakers with them; 8 for ^{v w} ye were once ^{x y} darkness, but are now ^z light in the ^a Lord: walk as ^b children of light 9 (for ^{c d e} the fruit of the light is in all ^{f g} goodness and righteousness and ^h truth), 10 ⁱ proving what is well-pleasing unto the Lord; 11 and ^{j k} have no ^l fellowship with the unfruitful ^m works of darkness, but rather even ^{n o} reprove them; 12 for the things which are done by them in secret it is a ^{p q r} shame even to speak of. 13 But all things ^s when they are ⁵ reprov'd are made manifest by the light: for everything that is made ^t manifest is light. 14 Where-

El. Me. Ol. W. SO. SCHN. LUE. RID. SAL.: of him who is both Christ and God, Ha. RÜ. W.; of Christ and of God, RO. V. 8. once.—So W. SO. SCHN. LUE. RID. SAL.; in time past, RO. V. 13. all things.—So AL. RÜ.; W. RO. RID.; all these things, DeW. EL. Ha. Me. OL.; everything, RID. SAL.; all (neuter), SO. LUE. SCHN. is.—So AL. Da. DeW. EL. Ha. Me. RÜ. RID. SAL. ABBOTT. W. SO. RO.; doth, Be.

Var. Read.—V. 32. you.—So A (F G P), d, e, f, Vulg. Theb. Ti. Tr. 1. El. 1. Marg. 1 NES.; us, B D, La. 1. Tr. 2. WH. 2. r marg. There are similar variants in Ch. 5:2. **Chap. 5**.—V. 9. light.—So A B D* (E F G P), 6, 10, 17, 47, 67², 179, 213, *Edd.* NES. VULG.; Spirit, D* (E² K L).

^{9 c} Fruit (fig.), Lev. 23:40. ^d See Gal. 5:22. ^e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. ^f Rom. 15:14. ^g Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. ^h Truth, John 14:6. ⁱ Rom. 12:2. ^j See "Teaching of Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1. ^k I Cor. 5:9; II Cor. 6:14. ^l Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4. ^m Rom. 13:12. ⁿ Reproof, II Tim. 3:16. ^o I Tim. 5:20. ^p Or, convicted. ^q See "Sodom," Phil. 3:19. ^r See "Lewdness," Jer. 11:15. ^s John 18:20. ^t See "Sodom," Gen. 18:20. ^u John 3:20 f. ^v Or, convicted. ^w Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.

Of Words.—Ps. 64:3; Rom. 3:14. **Death**—I Sam. 15:32. **Water of**—Num. 5:24.

Result of Sin.—Pr. 5:4; 17:25; Eccl. 7:26; Is. 38:17; Jer. 2:19; 4:18; 6:26; 31:15; Lam. 1:4; 3:15; Ez. 21:6; 27:31; Zech. 12:10; Acts 8:23. **Intemperance**—Is. 24:9. **Warning against**—Eph. 4:31; Col. 3:19; Heb. 12:15; Jas. 3:14.

* **BITTERNESS.**—II Sam. 2:26. **Of People**—Ex. 1:14. **Esau**—Gen. 27:34. **Hannah**—I Sam. 1:10. **Mordecai**—Esth. 4:1. **Job**—Job 9:18; 1:1; 13:26. **Ezekiel**—Ez. 3:14.

Of the Soul.—I Sam. 1:10; Job 3:20; 7:11; 10:1; 21:25; Is. 38:15; Ez. 27:31. **Of Heart**—Pr. 14:10.

14
 a Comp. Is. 51:17; 52:1; 60:1.
 b Awake, Rom. 13:11.
 1 Q. (?) Comp. I Tim. 3:16.
 c Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
 d See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
 e See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
 f See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
 g See ch. 2:1.
 h See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 i Comp. Lu. 1:78 f.
 15
 j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
 k See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
 l Walking, Col. 1:10.
 m See v. 2.
 n Col. 4:5.
 o Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 16
 p See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
 2 Gr. buying up the opportunity.
 q Comp. ch. 6:13; Gal. 1:4.
 r Day, Num. 25:8.
 s Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 17
 t The Foolish, Jer. 17:11.
 u See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 v Rom. 12:2; Col. 1:9; comp. I Thess. 4:3. w Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 18 x Pr. 20:1; 23:31 f.; comp. Rom. 13:13; I Cor. 5:11; I Thess. 5:7. y Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
 z Wine, Lev. 10:9. a Titus 1:6; I Pet. 4:1. b See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16. 3 Or, in spirit. 19 c Col. 3:16; comp. Jas. 5:13. 4 Or, to yourselves. d Psalms, Ps. 1:1. e I Cor. 14:26. f See "Songs," Ex. 15:1. g Acts 16:25. h Spiritual, Job 4:15. i Rev. 5:9. j See "Music," I Chr. 6:31. k Heart, Acts 15:9. 20 l V. 4; Col. 3:17; see Rom. 1:8. m Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. n Name, Acts 16:18.

fore ^a he saith, ^{b1} Awake, thou that ^c sleepest, and ^{d e} arise from ^{f g} the dead, and ^h Christ ⁱ shall * shine upon thee.
 15 ^{j k} Look therefore carefully how ye ^{l m} walk, not ⁿ as unwise, but as ^o wise; 16 ^{p2} redeeming the time, because ^q the ^r days are ^s evil. 17 Wherefore be ye not ^t foolish, but ^{u v} understand what the will of the ^w Lord is. 18 And ^x be not ^y drunken with ^z wine, wherein is ^a riot, but be ^b filled ³ with the Spirit; 19 ^c speaking ⁴ one to another in ^{d e} psalms and ^{f g} hymns and ^h spiritual ⁱ songs, ^j singing and making melody with your ^k heart to the Lord; 20 ^{l m} giving thanks always for all things in the ⁿ name of our Lord Jēsus

Var. Rend.—V. 14. *he* saith—he saith, *Al. El. Me. Wo.*; it (*i.e.* the scripture), *Ol. DeW. Ha. Rō. SO. LUE. SCHN. RID. SAL. VIN.* (it is said, ABBOTT, Da.); *El. Al. think that this is in substance a quotation from Is. 60:1, Me. thinks it a quotation from some uncanonical Jewish scripture, Bleek a passage in a Christian church hymn, and so apparently WH.*; the poet saith, *W. V. 16.* redeeming the time—Strictly, Buying up (redeeming, *Wo.*) for yourselves the opportunity, *Al. Da. DeW. El. Ha. Me. Wo. SAL. (i.e. making your own, seizing and using, every opportunity for good, Al. DeW.; redeeming such opportunity out of the hand of the evil one, Wo.);* buying up (seizing, ABBOTT) the opportunity, *W. RID. ABBOTT;* buying up (buy up, *LUE.*; using up, *SO.*) the time, *LUE. SCHN. SO.*; making your market to the full from the opportunity of this life, *RAMSAY.* V. 18. riot—*So W.*; dissoluteness, *Al. El. RID. (alt.) AB-*

Christ to ^{o5} God, even the Father; 21 ^{p q r} subjecting yourselves one to another in the ^{s1} fear of Christ.

22 ^{t u v w} Wives, ^{x be} in subjection unto your own husbands, ^y as unto the Lord. 23 For ^z the husband is the ^a head of the wife, as Christ also is the ^b head of the ^c church, *being* himself ^{d e} the saviour of the ^{f g} body. 24 But as the church is subject to Christ, ^h so let the wives also be to their husbands in everything. 25 ⁱ Husbands, ^j love your wives, even as Christ also ^k loved the church, and ^l gave himself up for it; 26 ^m that he might ⁿ sanctify it, having ^o cleansed it by the ^{p q r} washing of ^s water with ^{t u v} the word, 27 that

BOTT, SAL.; *lit.* unsavingness, VIN.; excess, RÖ.; debauchery, SO. LUC.; godlessness, SCHN. with the Spirit—*So Me., and so practically Al. El. DeW. Rō.; more lit.* in the Spirit, *Var. RID.*; with or by the Spirit, *SAL.*; in Spirit, *W. a marg.*; of the Spirit, *LUE. SO. SCHN.* V. 19. making melody—*Similar word to Psalm, Var. V. 26.* with—*by, ABBOTT, SAL. W.*; cleansing it by, *RÖ.*; through, *SO. SCHN. LUE.* washing of water—*Lit.* bath of the water, *Al. Da. DeW. El. Me. Wo.* with—*Lit.* in (*i.e.* sanctify it by the word, *Da. Me. Rū. W. SO. SCHN. LUE. ABBOTT, SAL.*; having cleansed it in the word, *Al. Be. El.*; cleansed it according to promise, *Ha.*; the bath of the water in, with the word, *DeW. Ol.*); laver of the water, *VIN. RID.*

Var. Read.—V. 14. shall shine upon thee—*So Edd. with nearly all MSS. and authorities;* thou shalt thou Christ, *D.* MSS. mentioned by Chrys. Jer. V. 15.* Look . . . walk—*So *B. Ti. Tr. WH.*; rather, See then how ye walk carefully, *N.* A D. La. Tr. Al. El. V. 21.* Christ—*So *A B (L P), f. VULG. SYR. Edd.;* Christ Jesus, *D (E), 35, d, e.*

13:1. j See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. k See v. 2. 26 l Heb. 10:10, 14, 29; 13:12; Titus 2:14. m See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. n Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. o II Pet. 1:9. p See "Baptism," Rom. 6:3. q Titus 3:5; comp. Acts 22:16; I Cor. 6:11. r See "Abutions," I Ki. 7:26. 7 Gr. *laver.* s Water, Ps. 95:5. t Word of God, John 6:63. u The Gospel, Mk. 16:15. v John 15:3; 17:17; comp. ch. 6:17; Rom. 10:8 f.

Promise to Family.—Gen. 12:3; 28:14; Ps. 68:6; Is. 59:21; 65:23; Jer. 31:1.

Prophecies concerning Families of the North.—Jer. 1:15; 25:9. Of Israel.—Jer. 2:4; 31:1.

Heads of.—Called Chiefs, Heads, Elders and Household-ers.—Gen. 36:40; 47:12; Ex. 6:14-25; 12:21; Num. 36:1.

Inheritance allotted according to Families.—Josh. chs. 13-17.

Families as Servants.—Ex. 21:2-5; Lev. 25:45. Punished for Worship of.—Molech—Lev. 20:5. Wood and Stone—Ez. 20:32-34.

Families numbered Warriors.—Num. 1:2, 18-42; 2:34. Levites—Num. 3:15-39. [cont.]

* SHINE, SHINING.—God is Light—Ps. 17:1; I Tim. 6:16; I John 1:5. See "Light"—Ps. 74:16. Christ, the Light of the World—Lu. 2:32; John 1:4; 3:19; 12:35; Rev. 21:23. Hence God is described as shining—Num. 6:26; Deut. 32:2; Ps. 31:16; 67:1; 80:1. 3. Dan. 9:17; Rev. 21:23. Shining of Moses' Face—Ex. 34:29; II Cor. 3:7-18. Of Christ's Face at Transfiguration—Mt. 17:2; Lu. 9:19. John was a Shining Light—John 5:35. Believers are said to shine, reflecting the Divine Light—Prov. 4:18; Dan. 12:3. Exhorted to let the Light shine—Mt. 5:16; Phil. 2:15; Is. 60:1. The Gospel is said to shine—Is. 9:2. Miraculous Shining—Acts 9:3; Mt. 17:2.

† FAMILY.—Divinely established—Gen. 1:28; 2:18, 22. Laws of Family.—Gen. 29:21; Lev. 18:18; Num. 36:12.

27
a See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b II Cor. 11:2; Col. 1:22; see II Cor. 4:14.
c See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
d See "Glory," Ps. 7:5.
e Spot, I Tim. 6:14.
f Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
g Ch. 1:4.
h Blemish, Lev. 5:18.

28
i Husband and Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
j Love, I Cor. 13:1.
k Body, Num. 25:8.

29
l Man, Gen. 2:7.
m Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
n Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
o Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
30
p Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
q See I Cor. 6:15; 12:27.
r See ch. 1:23.

31
s See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
t Q. Gen. 2:24.
u Parents, Pr. 1:8.
v Father, Ex. 21:15.
w Mother, Deut. 5:16.

32
x Mystery, I Cor. 15:51.
y Paul, Acts 8:1.
z See "Teaching of Paul" on "Jesus," Acts 8:1.

33
a See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life" and "Love," Acts 8:1.
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
c I Pet. 3:2, 5f.
d Children, Gen. 3:16.
e See "Family," Eph. 5:22.
f Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
g Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
h Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

2 *i* Honor, Mal. 1:6. **2** Q. Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16.

Numbering of the People.—Num. 4:2, 18-46; 26:7, 12-58. In Year of Jubilee every Man returned to Family.—Lev. 25:10, 41.

A Man may be redeemed by Family.—Lev. 25:49.

Punishment of.—Jer. 10:25; Zech. 14:18, 18.

Families of the Earth.—Amos 3:2.

Sells Families through Witchcrafts.—Nab. 3:4.

Contempt of Families terrified.—Job 31:34.

Noah and his Family saved.—Gen. 7:13, 23.

a he might *b* present the *c* church to himself *a* *d* glorious church, not having *e* spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that it should be *f* holy and without *h* blemish. 28 Even so ought *i* husbands also to *j* love their own wives as their own *k* bodies. He that loveth his own wife loveth himself: 29 for no *l* man ever *m* hated his own *n* flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as *o* Christ also the church; 30 because *p* we are *q* members of his *r* body. 31 *s* For this cause shall a man leave his *t* *u* father and *v* mother, and shall cleave to his wife; and the two shall become one flesh. 32 This *w* mystery is great: but *x* I speak in regard of Christ and of the church. 33 Nevertheless do ye also severally *y* love each one his own wife even as himself; and let the wife see that she *a* *b* fear her husband.

6 *c* *d* *e* Children, *f* obey your parents in the *g* Lord: for this is *h* right. 2 *i* *j* Honor thy father and mother (which is

Var. Rend.—V. 28, as . . . bodies—i.e. as they love their own bodies, *Al. (DeW. perhaps) RO. SO. LUE.: as being their own bodies, El. Ha. Me. ABBOTT, W. V. 31. two—twin, R. V. 32. This . . . great—So RO. SO. SCHN. RID. SAL. This revelation (mystery) is great, W.; herein lies a great mystery, LUE.; Sense is, This doctrine of revelation is an important or profound one, ABBOTT. I . . . of—I (I emphatic) speak of it as shewing, Me. Al. Da. El. Wo. V. 33. fear—So W. SO. LUC. SCHN. RID. SAL.; reverence, RO. Chap. 6.—V. 2, with promise—So practically Al. DeW. R. RO. W.; [first] in respect of promise, Da. El. Me.; with a promise, SO.; in point of promise, SAL. ABBOTT: *W.H. 2 punctuate thus, honor thy father and mother, for this is the first commandment, in (= relying on?) the promise that, Var.; in promise, SCHN.; as the promise shows, LUE. V. 3. mayest—So El. Me. RO. SAL.; shalt, DeW. W.**

the first *i* commandment with *k* promise), 3 *l* that it may be well with thee, and thou *m* mayest *n* live long on the *o* earth. 4 And, ye *o* fathers, provoke not your children to *p* wrath: but *q* *r* nurture them in the *s* chastening and admonition of the Lord.

5 *t* *u* *v* Servants, be obedient unto them that according to the flesh are your *v* *w* masters, *x* with fear and trembling, in *y* singleness of your *z* heart, *a* as unto Christ; 6 *b* not in the way of *b* *c* eyeservice, as *d* *e* men-pleasers; but as *f* *g* servants of Christ, doing the *h* will of God from the *i* heart; 7 with good will doing service, *j* as unto the Lord, and not unto men: 8 *k* knowing that *l* *m* whatsoever good thing each one doeth, the same shall he receive again from the Lord, *n* whether *o* he be bond or free. 9 And, ye *p* masters, do the same things unto them, and *q* forbear *r* threatening: knowing that *s* *t* he who is both their Master and yours is in *u* heaven, and there is *v* *w* no respect of persons with him.

W.; omit, LUE. SO. SCHN. earth—So Al. Be. Da. El. Ru. RO. SO. LUE. SCHN. RID.: land, Me. (Ol. nearly) W. RID. (alt.) SAL. V. 4. chastening—nurture, so practically (= training merely), Be. Ha. Me. R.; strict discipline, Al. El. Ol. Wo.: discipline, W. RO. SO. SCHN. RID. SAL. VIN. Vs. 5, 6. servants—i.e. slaves, bondsmen (same word as bond, v. 8). V. 9. he who is—Omit, R.

Var. Read.—V. 29. Christ—So *N* *A* *B* *D* *E* (F G P), 17, OL. VULG. SYR. THEB. NES. *Edd.*; the Lord, *D* (E K L). V. 30. body—So *N* *A* *B* *D* *E*, 17, 673, *Memph. La. Tr. Tr. 1* WH.; add. of his flesh and of his bones (*lit.* out of his flesh . . .), *N* *D* (E F G L P), OL. VULG. Pesh. *Tr. 2* *Al. 1* *El. 1* (Scr. *perhaps*). Chap. 6.—V. 1, in the Lord—So *N* *A* *D* *E* (E K L P), all cursives, most Versions, ORIG. BAS. NES. *Tr. Tr. 1* *Al. 1* *El. WH. 1*; omit, *B* *D* *La. V. 9*. he . . . yours—your master, *D*; both their Master and yours, *N* *A* *B* *D* *E*, *Edd.*

comp. Col. 3:24 f. *n* I Cor. 12:13; Col. 3:11. *o* Comp. Lev. 25:43. *p* Threatening, Acts 9:1. *q* Comp. Job 31:13 ff.; John 13:13. *r* See "God," Gen. 1:1. *s* Heaven, Deut. 26:15. *t* See Acts 10:34; Col. 3:25. *u* God is impartial, Gen. 1:1.

Terah and his Family moved to the Land of Canaan.—Gen. 11:31.

Figurative.—Like Flocks.—Ps. 107:41. Family of God—Eph. 3:14. See "House"—Deut. 24:10. "Household"—under "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Father"—Ex. 21:15. "Mother"—Deut. 5:16. "Parents"—Pr. 1:8. "Brethren"—Gen. 13:8. "Sisters"—Mt. 19:20. "Children"—Gen. 3:16. "Home"—Lev. 18:9. "Husband"—I Cor. 7:16. "Wife"—I Cor. 7:16. "Head"—Pr. 20:29.

i Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
k Promises, John 14:2.
3
l Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
3 Or, *shalt*.
m Life, Gen. 2:7.
n Earth, Gen. 2:1.
4 Or, *land*.

4
o Col. 3:21.
p Anger, Pr. 15:1.
q See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
r Comp. Gen. 18:19; Deut. 6:7; 11:19; Ps. 78:4; Pr. 22:6; II Tim. 3:15.
s Chastening, Pr. 3:11; I Cor. 11:32.

5
t Servants, Ex. 21:2.
u Col. 3:22; comp. I Tim. 6:1; Titus 2:9.
5 Gr. *Bondservants*.
v See "Bondage," John 8:33.
6 Gr. *lords*.
w I Cor. 2:3.
x Sincerity, II Cor. 2:17.
y Heart, Acts 15:9.
z Ch. 5:22.

6
a Col. 3:22.
b See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7.
c See "Eye," Ps. 17:8.
d See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
e Comp. Gal. 1:10.
f I Cor. 7:22.
g Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
7 Gr. *soul*.

7
h Col. 3:23.

8
i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
j Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
k Comp. Col. 3:24.
l Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7.
m See Mt. 16:27; II Cor. 5:10;

o Comp. Lev. 25:43. *p* Threatening, Acts 9:1. *q* Comp. Job 31:13 ff.; John 13:13. *r* See "God," Gen. 1:1. *s* Heaven, Deut. 26:15. *t* See Acts 10:34; Col. 3:25. *u* God is impartial, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁰
 1 Or, Henceforth.
 a See I Cor. 16:13; comp. 11 Tim. 2:1.
 2 Gr. *be made powerful*.
 b Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 c Ch. 1:19.
 11
 d V. 13; see Rom. 13:12.
 e Armor, Ju. 15:14.
 f See "Temptation," Pr. 15:10.
 g Ch. 4:14.
 h Wiles, Eph. 4:14.
 i See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.

¹²
 j Gen. 30:8; see I Cor. 9:25.
 k Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
 l See Mt. 16:17.
 3 Gr. *blood and flesh*. [17:11.
 m Blood, Lev. 17:11; 2:2; 3:10.
 o See "Government," Neh. 8:9. [12:31.
 p See John 3:19.
 q See "World," Rev. 10:6.
 r Darkness, Job 38:9.
 s See Acts 26:18; Col. 1:13.
 t See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
 u Spirituality, Job 4:15.
 v Ch. 3:10.
 w Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 x See ch. 1:3.
 y See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.

¹³
 z Comp. Jas. 4:7.
 a Comp. ch. 5:16.
 b Evil, Ps. 97:10. [25:8.
 c Day, Lev. 14
 d Stand fast, I Cor. 16:13.
 e Is. 11:5; comp. Lu. 12:35; I Pet. 1:13.
 f Loins, Is. 11:5.
 g Truth, John 14:6.
 h Is. 59:17; [5:8. comp. I Thess. 5:8.
 i Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

¹⁵
 j Is. 52:7; Rom. 10:15. [18:4.
 k Feet, Gen. 13:15.
 l Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
 4 Gr. *good tidings*. See Mt. 4:23 marg.
 m Peace, Pr. 17:1.
 n Comp. I Thess. 5:8.
 o Faith, Heb. 11:1. p See "Fire," Lev. 10:2. q Ps. 7:13; comp. Ps. 120:4. r See Mt. 5:37. s Is. 59:17. t Salvation, Acts 2:40. u Holy Spirit, John 14:16. v Heb. 6:5; Is. 49:2; Hos. 6:5. w Word of God, John 6:63.

10¹ Finally, ^{a 2} be strong in the ^b Lord, and in ^c the strength of his might. 11^d Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the ^{g h} wiles of the ⁱ devil. 12 For our ^j wrestling is not against ^{k 13} flesh and ^m blood, but ⁿ against the ^o principalities, against the powers, against the ^{p q} world-rulers of this ^{r s t} darkness, against the ^{u v} spiritual hosts of ^w wickedness in ^{x y} the heavenly places. 13 Wherefore take up the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to ^z withstand in ^{a b} the evil ^c day, and, having done all, to stand. 14^d Stand therefore, ^e having girded your ^f loins with ^g truth, and having put on the ^h breastplate of ⁱ righteousness, 15 and having ^j shod your ^k feet with the preparation of the ^{l 4} gospel of ^m peace; 16 withal taking up the ⁿ shield of ^o faith, where-with ye shall be able to quench all the ^{p q} fiery darts of ^r the evil ^s one. 17 And take the ^t helmet of ^u salvation, and the ^v sword of the ^w Spirit, which is the ^{x y} word of God: 18 with all

Var. Rend.—V. 10. Finally—So RO. LUE.; SAL. VIN.; From henceforth, *Al. Li.*; Henceforth, RID. SAL. (*alt.*); In future, W.; as to the rest, SO.; of the rest, SCHN. be strong—So RO.; be made powerful, *Al. DeW. El. Me. W.*; be strengthened, RID. SAL. ABBOTT, VIN.; become strong, SO. SCHN. LUE. V. 12. world-rulers of this darkness—So W. SO. SCHN. LUE. RID. SAL. VIN. ABBOTT: rulers of the darkness of this world, RO. spiritual hosts—So *Al. Be. DeW. El. Ha. Me. Wo. RO. RID.*; spirit, *Da.*; spiritual forces, W. ABBOTT, SAL.; spirit-beings, SO. SCHN.; superterrestrial, evil spirits, LUE. heavenly places—So RO. RID. VIN.; heavenly regions, SAL.; celestial world, SO. V. 13. done—So (accomplished), RO. *Me. Ru.* ABBOTT, W. SCHN. RO. RID. SAL.; overcome, *DeW. Ha. Ol.*; doing, SO. V. 15. with—in, W. preparation—= preparedness, readiness (*i.e.* the readiness which the gospel gives, *Al. DeW. El. Ha. Me. Ol.*; readiness to preach the gospel, *Rü.*); V. 16. evil one—evil one, W. RID. SAL.; wicked one, RO.; evil (*masc.*) SO. SCHN. LUE. V. 17. take—So RO. SCHN.

16 n Comp. I Thess. 5:8. o Faith, Heb. 11:1. p See "Fire," Lev. 10:2. q Ps. 7:13; comp. Ps. 120:4. r See Mt. 5:37. s Is. 59:17. t Salvation, Acts 2:40. u Holy Spirit, John 14:16. v Heb. 6:5; Is. 49:2; Hos. 6:5. w Word of God, John 6:63.

^{z a b c} prayer and supplication ^d praying at all ^e seasons ^f in the Spirit, and ^g watching thereunto in all ^h perseverance and ⁱ supplication for all the ^j saints, 19 and ^k on ^l my behalf, that utterance may be given unto me ^{m 5} in opening my ⁿ mouth, to ^o make known with ^{p q} boldness ^{r s} the mystery of the ^{t 4} gospel, 20 for which I am an ^u ambassador ^v in ^{w x} chains; that in it I may speak boldly, ^y as I ought to speak.

21^z But that ye also may know my affairs, how I do, ^a Tychicus, the ^b beloved ^c brother and ^d faithful ^e minister in the Lord, shall make ^f known to you all things: 22 whom I have sent unto you for this very purpose, that ye may know our state, and that he may ^{g h} comfort your ⁱ hearts.

23ⁱ Peace be to the brethren, and ^k love with faith, from God the ^l Father and the ^m Lord Je'sus Christ. 24ⁿ Grace be with all them that love our Lord Je'sus Christ ^o with a love ^p incorruptible.

LUE.; receive, *Da. Wo. W. SAL. VIN.* (*different word from take, v. 16*); grasp, SO. V. 21. the beloved—So W. RO. SO. SCHN. RID.; my beloved, LUE. minister—So W. RO. SAL.; *i.e.* servant, *Al. SO. LUE. SCHN. V. 24.* with a love incorruptible—in incorruptness, *Al. Da. El. SAL.* (*i.e.* them that love our Lord with a love that will never change, *Al. El. Me. Wo.*; grace be with them that love our Lord, grace be with them unto immortality, *Ol.*, and so nearly *Be. Ha.*); in incorruption, *r. RID. VIN.*; in incorruptibility, RO. ABBOTT, (*alt.*); in imperishableness, SO. SCHN.

Var. Read.—V. 12. this darkness—So *N^a A B D^e Edd.*; the darkness of this world, *N^a D^e*. V. 16. withal—In all things, *N^a, La¹ Ti. Tr. WH.*; (besides all, *Al. Me.*; over all, *Be.*), *A D. Al. El. V. 24.* incorruptible—So *N^a A B (F G)*, 17, 73, *f, g, NES. Edd.*; *add.*, Amen, *N^a D*; *add Postscript*, To the Ephesians, *N^a A B^a D. Tr. Al.*; Written from Rome unto the Ephesians, *B^a*.

22 g Consolation, Mt. 5:4. h Col. 2:2; 4:8. i Hearts, Acts 15:9. j Gal. 6:16; comp. II Thess. 3:16; I Pet. 5:14; see Rom. 15:33. k Comp. Eph. 5:6; I Thess. 5:8. l Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. m Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. n Grace, John 1:17. 7 Or, in incorruption. See Rom. 2:7. o Incorruption, I Cor. 15:42.

¹⁸
 z Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
 a See "Teaching of Paul," on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
 b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," I Cor. 2:21.
 c Phil. 4:6.
 d Lu. 18:1; Col. 1:3; 4:2.
 e I Thess. 5:17.
 f Season, Gen. 8:22.
 g See Rom. 8:26 f.
 h Mk. 13:33.
 i See Acts 1:14 (Gr.).
 j Comp. I Tim. 2:1.
 k Saints, Rev. 14:12.

¹⁹
 k Col. 4:3.
 l I Thess. 5:25.
 m Paul, Acts 8:1.
 n Comp. II Cor. 6:11.
 5 Or, in opening my mouth with boldness, to make known.
 o Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 p Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 q Boldness, Acts 14:3.
 r See II Cor. 3:12.
 s Mystery, I Cor. 15:51.
 t Ch. 3:3.
 u The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.

²⁰
 u Ambassador, II Cor. 5:20.
 v See Acts 21:33; 28:20; Col. 4:3; comp. ch. 3:1; Phil. 1:7.
 w Chains, Ps. 149:8.
 x See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 y Gr. a chain. Col. 4:4.

²¹
 z Ps. V. 21, 22: Col. 4:7-9.
 a Tychicus, Acts 20:4.
 b See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
 c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 d Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
 e Minister, Acts 15:39.
 f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

i Hearts, Acts 15:9. j Gal. 6:16; comp. II Thess. 3:16; I Pet. 5:14; see Rom. 15:33. k Comp. Eph. 5:6; I Thess. 5:8. l Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. m Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. n Grace, John 1:17. 7 Or, in incorruption. See Rom. 2:7. o Incorruption, I Cor. 15:42.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO THE PHĪ-LĪP-PĪ-ĀNS*

1: 1 SALUTATION. THANKSGIVING AND SUPPLICATION ON THE READERS' BEHALF 1: 8

^a Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b Timothy, Acts 16:1.
^c Servants, Ex. 21:2.
^d See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
^e Comp. Rom. 1:1; Gal. 1:10.
¹ Gr. *bondservants*.
^f Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^g II Cor. 1:1; comp. Col. 1:2.
^h Saints, Rev. 14:12.
ⁱ See Acts 9:13.
^j Philippi, Acts 16:12.
^k See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^l I Tim. 3:1 ff.; Titus 1:7.
^m Or, *overseers*.
ⁿ I Tim. 3:8.

² See "Salutation," Lu. 10:4. ^o Grace, John 1:17. ^p See Rom. 1:7. ^q Peace, Pr. 17:1. ^r Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. ³ s Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. ^t See Rom. 1:8. ^u See "Mind," Job 38:36. ⁴ v Comp. Rom. 1:9. ^w Prayer, Mt. 5:44. ^x Joy, Ps. 30:5. ⁵ y Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4. ^z Acts 2:42; comp. ch. 4:15. ^a Gospel, Mk. 16:15. ^b Vs. 7, 12, 16, 27; ch. 2:22; 4:3, 15. ³ Gr. *good tidings*: and so elsewhere; see marginal note on Mt. 4:23. ^c Comp. ch. 2:12; 4:15; Acts 16:12-40.

* **PHILIPPIANS:** Ties with Philippi.—Paul had presented the Gospel in Philippi and gathered there his first European Church—Acts 16:11-40. There Lydia lived. There he had been in prison. It was the home of Luke, apparently, who had been so much with Paul. Timothy, now with Paul, was dear to them. He associates Timothy with him in the greeting—1:1. They had been very ready and liberal in the great collection (II Cor. 8:1-4; 9:1 f.; Phil. 1:6), as well as generous to Paul.

Fresh Proof of the Love of the Philippians for Paul.—They had several times sent relief for Paul's want when he was in Thessalonica—Phil. 4:16; indeed, when he departed from Macedonia, no other church had supplied his needs—4:15. He had later apparently received help from other churches also—II Cor. 11:8 f.; 12:13. He refused any help from the church at Corinth—I Cor. 9:18 ff.; II Cor. 11:7, 9; 12:13. They had now again remembered Paul in a most substantial way, and he appreciates it much—Phil. 4:14-18. He had not asked for the gift—4:17.

Paul's Condition.—He is a prisoner, but has his own hired house in Rome—Phil. 1:13; Acts 28:30 f. He has apparently been in Rome some time—Acts 28:30 f. He is allowed to preach the Gospel unhindered—Acts 28:31; even in the Praetorian Guard (Phil. 1:13 f.) and to members of Caesar's numerous household—4:22. He is permitted to see his friends (Acts 28:30) and so to keep in communication with the work in the east.

Paul's Heart turns East again.—When he wrote Romans from Corinth, he was full of ambition to go to Rome and to Spain—Rom. 15:17-29. Now that he is at last in Rome, a

first ^a day until now; 6 being confident of this very thing, that ^e he who began a good work in you will ⁷ perfect it until ^o the day of Jēzšus Christ: 7 even as ^h it is right for me to be thus minded on behalf of you all, because ⁴ I ⁱ have you in my ^j heart, inasmuch as, both in ^k my bonds and in the ^m defence and confirmation of the ³ gospel, ye all are partakers with me of grace. 8 For ⁿ God is my ^o witness, how I ^p long after you all in the tender ^q mercies of Christ Jēzšus.

SCHN. LIP. LUE.; or, overseers, LUM. VIN. R marg. (see note on Titus 1:7). V. 7. I . . . heart—So *El. Me. Li. DeW. WH.*; ye have me in your heart, R marg. grace—the grace (bestowed by God), *El. Li. V. S.* tender mercies—heart, *Da. Li. Me. SAL. VIN. SCHN.*; cordial feeling, LUE. LIP.

Var. Read.—Title.—To the Philippians, *NA B, La. Ti. Tr. Al.*

^d Day, Lev. 25:8.
⁶
^e See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
^f See "Perfection," Heb. 6:1.
^g See v. 10; ch. 2:16; I Cor. 1:8.

⁷
^h Comp. II Pet. 1:13.
⁴ Or, *ye have me in your heart*.
ⁱ II Cor. 7:3.
^j Heart, Acts 15:9.
^k See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
^l Vs. 13, 14, 17; Acts 21:33; Eph. 6:20.
^m See v. 16.

⁸
ⁿ See Rom. 1:9.
^o Witness, John 8:17.
^p Longing, Ps. 84 title.
^q Mercy, Pr. 25:6.

prisoner, he longs to go back to the east. He hopes to get free and come to see the Philippians again—Phil. 1:25. The door to Spain for the present was closed and fresh troubles were brewing in the east. The care of all the churches was still on his heart.

Visit of Epaphroditus.—Among his other visitors was Epaphroditus from Philippi with bountiful tokens of the love of the church there—Phil. 4:18. He fell sick nigh unto death (2:27), and the Philippians heard of it—2:26. Epaphroditus learned of their anxiety about him and longed to go back on his recovery—2:26. Hence Paul sends this Epistle by him—2:25.

Genuineness.—Few scholars question the Pauline authorship of this letter. It has the stamp of reality in it.

Date.—It was written during the first Roman imprisonment, i.e., between A.D. 60 and 63. Some scholars would put the imprisonment A.D. 58-61. What is less clear is the precise period of this imprisonment. Most scholars put it at the close and after the writing of Philemon, Colossians, and Ephesians. That is possible, but by no means certain. He was expecting to be set free when he wrote Philippians (Phil. 1:25; 2:24) and Philemon (22). Luke seems not to be with him when he wrote Philippians (2:20), as he was when he wrote Philemon (23) and Colossians (4:14). But his absence may have been only temporary.

Doctrinal Position.—The Epistle is not distinctly a doctrinal document, but in chapter 3 there is an echo of the Judaizing controversy (*cf.* the Corinthians Epistle, Galatians, and Romans). On the other hand in chapter 2 there is a forecast of the coming Christological controversy (*cf.* Colossians and

⁹
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
c 1 Thess. 3:12.
d Love, 1 Cor. 13:1.
e Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. [1:9.
g Comp. Col.

¹⁰
h Approval, Rom. 5:4.
i Rom. 2:13.
j Or, *distinguish the things that differ*.
k Sincere, II Cor. 2:17.
l See "Occasion of Stumbling," Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
m See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
n See v. 6. [25:8.
o Day, Lev.
p Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

¹¹
q Fruit (*fig.*), Lev. 23:40.
r Jas. 3:18.
s Gr. *fruit*.
t Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
u Glory, Ps. 7:5.
v Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
w Praise, Ju. 5:3.

¹²
x Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
y Comp. Lu. 21:13.
z See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1. [16:15.
a Gospel, Mk. 1:1.
b See v. 5.

¹³
c See v. 7; comp. II Tim. 2:9.
d See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
e Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
f Gr. *in the whole Prætorium*.
g See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10. [28:30.
h Comp. Acts

¹⁴
i Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. 5 Gr. *trusting in my bonds*. f Confidence, Phil. 3:3. g Boldness, Acts 14:3. h V. 20; II Cor. 3:12; 7:4; comp. Acts 4:31. i Word of God, John 6:63. j Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. k Fear, Gen. 9:2. l Comp. II Cor. 11:13.

Ephesians). It occupies therefore an intermediate position between these great Epistles and may also actually belong there in point of time.

Keynote.—The chief note of the Epistle is Joy—1:4, 18; 2:17; 3:1; 4:1, &c.). One may compare the song at midnight in the Philippian jail—Acts 16:25.

Spiritual Discernment.—This was a ground of Thanksgiving about them, and Paul prays that they may have even more of it—1:1-11.

Good out of Evil.—The bonds of Paul had been used for the furtherance of the Gospel in Rome—1:12-18. Paul is glad.

Life or Death.—He has come to be anxious to depart and be with Christ, but he has work yet to do for Christ. Hence he is confident of freedom—1:19-26.

9 And this ^a I ^b pray, that ^c your ^d love may ^e abound yet more and more in ^f knowledge and all discernment; 10 so that ye may ^h ⁱ approve the things that are excellent; that ye may be ^j sincere and void of ^k ^l offence unto ^m ⁿ the day of ^o Christ; 11 being filled with the ^p ^q ^r fruits of ^s righteousness, which are through Jē'sūs Christ, unto the ^t ^u glory and ^v praise of God.

12 Now I would have you know, ^v brethren, that the things *which happened* unto me ^w ^x have fallen out rather unto the progress of the ^y ^z gospel; 13 so that ^a my bonds became ^b manifest in Christ ^c throughout the whole ^d ^e præ-tō-ri-ān guard, and to ^d ^e all the rest; 14 and that most of the brethren in the ^e Lord, ^f being ^g confident through my bonds, are more abundantly ^h ⁱ bold to speak the ^j word of God ^k without ^l fear. 15 ⁱ Some indeed

Var. Rend.—V. 9. discernment—*So El. Li. (i.e. moral tact, Al. DeW. Me. Wo.) VIN.; or, penetration, LUM.; perception, SCHN.; sensitiveness, LUE.; every ethical feeling, LIP. V. 10. approve . . . excellent—So (rather, prove, test . . . El.) Be. Da. El. Li. Me. Wo. LUM. VIN.; distinguish (prove, r marg.) things that differ, Al. DeW. V.H. Wic. r marg. KEN. approve—test, SCHN. LIP.; make the right distinctions, LUE. sincere—i.e. pure, Al. El. SCHN. LIP. LUE. void of offence—i.e. not stumbling, Al. Be. DeW. El. Li. Wic. Wo.; not making others stumble, Me. V.H.; inoffensive, SCHN. LIP. LUE. unto—for, against, Al. El. Li. Me.; upon, SCHN. LIP. LUE. V. 13. the . . . guard—So Da. Li. VIN.; the palace, Be. Wo.; the Prætorium (i.e. the barrack of Caesar's guards, Al. DeW. El. Me. V.H.), Var. SCHN. LIP. LUE.; the whole Prætorium, LUM. V. 14. brethren . . . bonds—brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, Al. Da. DeW.;*

^m preach Christ even of ⁿ envy and ^o strife; and some also of good will: 16 ^p the one *do it* of love, knowing that I am ^q ^r set for the defence of the ^s ^t gospel; 17 ^u but the other proclaim Christ ^v ^w of of ^x faction, ^y ^z not sincerely, thinking to raise up ^a ^b affliction for me in ^c my bonds. 18 What then? only that in every way, whether in pretence or in ^d ^e truth, Christ is proclaimed; and therein I rejoice, yea, and will rejoice. 19 For I ^f ^g know that this shall turn out to my ^h ⁱ salvation, ^j through your supplication and the supply of ^k ^l the Spirit of Jē'sūs Christ, 20 according to my ^m ⁿ earnest expectation and ^o ^p hope, that in nothing shall I be ^q ^r put to ^s ^t shame, but that with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be ^u ^v magnified in my ^w ^x body, ^y ^z whether by ^a ^b life, or by ^c ^d death. 21 For to me ^e ^f to live is Christ, and

brethren, having in the Lord confidence in my bonds, *El. Li. Me. Wic. V. 17. faction—i.e. party-spirit, El. Li. Me.; self-seeking, Al. KEN. Cf. II Cor. 12:20. affliction—So Da. DeW. El. Me.; galling, Li. (i.e. to make my bonds gall me); distress (tribulation), SCHN. LIP.; annoyance, LUE. V. 18. will rejoice—shall (hereafter) rejoice, Al. SCHN. LIP. LUE. V. 19. supply of the Spirit—the grace which the Spirit . . . supplies, DeW. El. Me.; your supplying (presentation, LIP.; help, LUE.) of the Spirit . . . to me by your prayers, Al. Bu. V.H. SCHN. LIP. LUE.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 1.**—Vs. 16, 17. The one preach Christ—contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds; But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defense of the gospel. D^h, El.; the one . . . preach Christ of contentiously not sincerely . . . (so Al. Be. Li. Wo. *render this reading*; They that are of love so preach because they know I am set . . . but they that are of contentiously preach Christ not sincerely . . . DeW. El. Me. Wic.), **N A B D^h Edd.** except El. V. 18. only that—**So A. La. Ti. Al. Li. W.H.;** notwithstanding, D, El.

The Example of Christ.—He is the supreme example of humility for all—1:27-2:11.

Working out Salvation.—That is the problem of the Christian, to work out what God has wrought in—2:12-18.

Plans for communicating with the Philippians.—Timothy and himself soon, but now Epaphroditus—2:19-30.

Paul's Passion for Christ.—He compares the barrenness of mere Jewish ceremonialism with the riches in Christ—3:1-16.

Warning against the Judaizers.—Echoes of the late controversy—3:17-21.

Peace of God.—Begin with each other and it will come—4:1-7.

Thinking and doing.—Value of high idols—4:8 f.

Paul's Lesson in Contentment.—He had to learn it—4:10-20.

^m Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
ⁿ See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.
^o Strife, Pr. 26:21.

¹⁶
⁶ Or, *they that are moved by love do it, knowing &c.*
^p Comp. I Cor. 9:17.

¹⁷
⁷ Or, *but they that are factious proclaim Christ, not &c.*
^q Ch. 2:3; Rom. 2:8.
^r Faction, II Cor. 12:20.
^s See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7.
^t Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^u See v. 7; comp. II Tim 2:9.

¹⁸
^v Truth, John 14:6.

¹⁹
^w Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
^x Salvation of Saints, Acts 2:40.
^y See II Cor. 1:11.
^z See Acts 16:7.
^a See "Holy Spirit," Acts 14:16.

²⁰
^b Rom. 8:19.
^c Hope, Pr. 23:18.
^d Rom. 5:5;
^e I Pet. 4:16.
^f Shame, Phil. 3:19.
^g Comp. I Cor. 6:20.
^h Body, Num. 25:8.
ⁱ See Rom. 14:8.
^j Life, Gen. 2:7.
^k Death, Rom. 5:12.

²¹
^k Gal. 2:20.
^l See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.

21
a Death, Rom. 5:12.
b See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Gain," Lu. 2:21.

22
1 Or, *But if to live in the flesh be my lot, this is the fruit of my work; and what I shall choose I know not.*

c Life, Gen. 2:7.
d Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

2 Gr. *this is for me fruit of work.*

e Fruit (fig.), Lev. 23:40.

f See Rom. 1:13.
g See "Paul," Acts 5:1.

h Labor, Ex. 23:12.

3 Or, *what shall I choose?*

i Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

k See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.

23
l Comp. I Cor. 5:8; II Tim. 4:6.

m See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7. [12:26.]

n See John 3:14.

25
p Ch. 2:24.

q Confidence, Phil. 3:3.

r Joy, Ps. 30:5.

4 Or, *of faith.*

s Faith, Heb. 11:1.

26
t Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.

u Abounding, Phil. 4:12.

v See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

27
w See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.

5 Gr. *behave as citizens worthily.*

Comp. ch. 3:20.

x Comp. Eph. 4:1.

y Gospel, Mk. 16:15.

z See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.

a Stand fast, I Cor. 16:13.

b Comp. Acts 4:32.

c See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.

d Spirit and Soul, Job 4:15.

e Strife, Pr. 26:21.

f Jude 3.

g Fear, Gen. 9:2.

h Enemy, Job 31:29.

i See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

to ^a die is ^b gain. 22 ¹ But if to ^c live in the ^d flesh,—if ² this shall bring ^e fruit from ^g my ^h work, then ³ what I shall ⁱ choose I ^j know not. 23 But I am in a strait betwixt the two, having the ^l desire to depart and ^m ⁿ be with Christ; for it is very far better: 24 yet to ^o abide in the flesh is more needful for your sake. 25 And ^p having this ^q confidence, I know that I shall abide, yea, and abide with you all, for your progress and ^r joy ⁴ in the ^s faith; 26 that your ^t glorying may ^u abound in ^v Christ Je-sūs in me through my presence with you again. 27 Only ^w ⁵ let your manner of life be ^x worthy of the ^y ⁶ gospel of Christ: that, whether I come and see you or be absent, I may hear of your state, that ye ^z ^a stand fast in ^b ^c one ^d spirit, with one soul ^e ^f striving ⁷ for the faith of the ^g gospel; 28 and in nothing ^h ⁱ affrighted by the ^j ^k adversaries: which is for them

Var. Rend.—V. 22, if . . . not—if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not, so nearly *Be. Da.*; if to live in the flesh, if this is the fruit of my work (i.e. is to be the means through which my labour shall bear fruit), then what I shall choose I wot not, *Al. Bu. DeW. El. Me. V.H. Wo.* (then what shall I choose? I wot not, *WH. 2 R marg.*); what if my living in the flesh will bear fruit? In truth what to choose I wot not, *Li.* if this shall bring—if this is, *LUM.* know not—*So LUE. LIP. Mar.*; wot not, *El. Li. DeW. Al. LUM. R.*; do not make known, *KEN. VIN. SCHN. R marg.*; (= do not try to decide, *Me. V.H.*) *SCHN. V. 23.* having . . . depart—*So LUM.* my own desire tends toward departing, *Li. V. 24.* for your sake—*So LUE. LIP.* on account of you, *SCHN. V. 25.* having . . . know—this I know, convinced, *SCHN.*; so I have the confidence and know, *LUE.*; confiding upon this, I know, *LIP.* having this confidence—*So Al. El. Li. Me. V.H. Wie. LUM.*; of this I am confidently persuaded, that, *Be. Da. Li.*; with this conviction, *KEN.* for your progress—*So LUM.*; i.e. for your furtherance in your

faith, *El. Me. Li.*; with a view to your progress, *KEN. V. 27.* manner of life—*So LUM.*; strictly, your life as citizens (of the heavenly city; of Christ's kingdom, *Wo.*) *El. Li. Me. cf. ch. 3:20.*; station, *SCHN.*; congregational life, *LUE. LIP.* striving for the faith—striving together (with one another, *Al. DeW. El. Me.*; with me, *Be. Me. V.H.*) for the faith, *Al. DeW. El. Me.*; striving together with (*for*, *KEN.*) the faith, *Da. Li. KEN. LUM. V. 29.* hath been granted—*Li.* was granted, *Al. Da. Me.*; hath been graciously conferred (bestowed), *SCHN.*; hath been bestowed, *LUE. LIP. Chap. 2.*—*V. 1.* consolation—comfort, *Al. Be. El. Me. R.*; rather, counsel, *DeW. Wie. V.H. nearly.*; encouragement, *Da. Li.*; appeal, *KEN.*; incentive, *VIN.*; admonition, *SCHN. LUE. LIP.* fellowship of the Spirit—*So Al. El. Li. Me. Wo. VIN.*; fellowship of (in) spirit, *Da. DeW. KEN.* tender mercies—*Li.* heart as in ch. 1:8. tender . . . compassions—*So LUM.*; compassion and pity, *KEN.*; cordiality and pity, *SCHN.*; cordiality and charity, *LIP.*; cordial pity, *LUE. V. 3. doing.*—*Minding, Al. El. Me. Wi. (DeW. Wie. perhaps).* Do, *LUM.*; thinking, *VIN.* faction—Similarly, *Wo. LUM. VIN.*; self seeking, *Al. LUE.*; cf. ch. 1:16; passion (mania) for reward, *SCHN.*; party-spirit, *LIP.*

Eph. 5:1. l See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

Rom. 15:21. 5 n See Mt. 11:29; comp. Rom. 15:3.

—II Tim. 3:2; Phil. 2:21. Abstain unselfishly, for Sake of Neighbor—Rom. 14:21; I Cor. 8:13. Giving no Occasion for Stumbling—Acts 24:16; I Cor. 10:32; II Cor. 6:3.

Examples of Selfishness.—Cain—Gen. 4:9. Nabal—I Sam. 25:3, 11. Haman—Esth. 6:6. Priests—Is. 56:11. James and John—Mk. 10:37. See "Self-denial"—Mt. 16:24.

an evident ^k token of ^l perdition, but of your ^m salvation, and that from ⁿ God; 29 because to you ^o it hath been granted in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to ^p ^q suffer in his behalf: 30 having the same ^r conflict which ^s ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

2 If there is therefore any ^t exhortation in Christ, if any ^u ^s consolation of ^v love, if any ^w ^x fellowship of the ^y Spirit, if any ^z tender ^a mercies and compassions, 2 ^b make full my joy, that ye ^c be of the same mind, having the same love, being of ^d one accord, ^e of one ^f mind; 3 *doing* nothing through ^g faction or through ^h ⁱ vain-glory, but in ^j lowliness of mind ^k each ^l counting other better than himself; 4 ^m not looking each of you to ⁿ his own things, but each of you also to the things of others. 5 ⁿ Have this mind in you, which was also in

II Thess. 1:5. Token, Mk. 14:44.

Ch. 3:19; John 17:12.

II Thess. 2:3; I Tim. 6:9; Heb. 10:39; Rev. 17:8.

Salvation, Acts 2:40.

God, Gen. 1:1.

29
o Comp. Mt. 5:12.

p See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.

q See Acts 14:22.

30
r Col. 1:29; 2:1; I Thess. 2:2; I Tim. 6:12; II Tim. 4:7; Heb. 10:32; 12:1 (Gr.).

v 13; Acts 16:19–40.

1
t Exhortation, Acts 11:23.

u Consolation, Mt. 5:4.

8 Or, *persuasion.*

v Love, I Cor. 13:1.

w Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4.

x II Cor. 13:14 (Gr.).

y Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

z Col. 3:12.

a Mercy, Ps. 25:6.

2
b See John 3:29.

c See ch. 4:2; Rom. 12:16.

d Unity, I Cor. 1:10.

9 Some ancient authorities read of the same mind.

e Mind, Job 38:36.

3
f Faction, Rom. 2:8.

g See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

i See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.

j Humility, Pr. 15:33.

k See Rom. 12:10; comp. 4 m Comp. Rom. 15:3.

* SELF, SELFISHNESS.—Self-love is the Root of Egotism, Selfishness and Self-righteousness. Unselfishness under the Law—Lev. 17:18. More fully developed and taught by Christ and the Apostles—Mt. 19:19; 22:39; Mk. 12:31; Lu. 10:27; Rom. 13:9; 15:2; I Cor. 10:24, 33; 13:5; II Cor. 12:14; Gal. 5:14. Royal Law of Unselfishness—Gal. 2:8. Lovers of Self

^a ⁵ Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^b John 1:1.
^c See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21; [4:4].
^d Comp. II Cor. 8:9.
^e Gen. Gen. 1:1.
^f Comp. John 5:18; 10:33; 14:28.
^g Humiliation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^h II Cor. 8:9.
ⁱ Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^j See Mt. 20:28.
^k Gr. *bondservant*.
^l See John 1:14; Rom. 8:3; Gal. 4:4; Heb. 2:17.
^m See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Gr. *becoming in*.
^o Man, Gen. 2:7.
^p Fashion, Phil. 3:21. [15:33].
^q Humility, Pr. 22:3.
^r See "Teaching of Paul" or "Jesus," Acts 8:1.
^s Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^t See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^u Heb. 5:8; comp. Mt. 26:39; John 10:18; Rom. 5:19. [5:12].
^v Death, Rom. 8:3.
^w Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^x The Cross, Mt. 27:26.
^y See Heb. 1:9.
^z See Mt. 28:18; Acts 2:33; Heb. 2:9.
^a Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^b See Eph. 1:21.
^c Name, Acts 16:18.
^d Rom. 14:11.
^e Knee, Is. 35:3.
^f See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.
^g See Eph. 1:10.
^h Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
ⁱ Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^j Or, things of the world below.
^k Confession, Mt. 16:16.
^l See John 13:13; Rom. 10:9; 14:9.
^m Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^o Glory and Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

^a Christ Jē-šūs: 6 who, ^b existing in the ^d form of ^e God, ^f counted not the being on an equality with God a thing to be grasped, 7 but ^g emptied himself, taking the form of a ^h servant, ⁱ being made in the likeness of ^m men; 8 and being found in ⁿ fashion as a man, he ^o humbled himself, becoming ^p obedient *even* unto ^q death, yea, the ^r death of the ^s cross. 9 Wherefore also God ^t highly exalted him, and gave unto him ^u the name which is above every name; 10 that in the name of Jē-šūs ^v every ^w knee should ^x bow, of ^y things in ^z heaven and ^a things on ^b earth and ^c things under the earth, 11 and that every ^d tongue should ^e confess that Jē-šūs Christ is ^f Lord, to the ^g glory of God the Father.

Var. Rend.—V. 6, existing—So SCHN.; being, VIN. LUE. LIP. R.; being originally, LUM. *r marg.*, a . . . grasped—LUM. (*alt.*); robbery, Me.; a thing stolen, Wo.; a prize, LUM. R.; a prize to be seized on, El. Be. Da. DeW. VH. Wie., so Al. practically; a thing to be grasped at, Da.; a prize which must not slip from his grasp, Li.; a thing to be seized, violently snatched, KEN.; a robbery, SCHN. LUE. LIP. V. *r*, taking . . . being—by taking . . . and being, Al. Li. taking—and took, LUE.; in that he took, LIP. V. S. and . . . himself—So Al. El. Li. VH. Wie. Wo.; and [emptied himself] by being found in fashion as a man. He humbled himself, DeW. Me. even unto—i.e. as far as, Var. V. 9, highly exalted—So LUM. SCHN., *lit.* did highly exalt, Var. V. 10, things . . . things—So El. Li. (*i.e.* all creation); beings—Al. Be. Da. DeW. Me. Wie. (*i.e.* angels, living men and the dead), LUE., so nearly, Wo.; all those (*mal.*), LUE. omit, LIP. SCHN. V. 11, confess—proclaim with thanksgiving, Li. V. 12, not as—i.e. work out, not as, Var. V. 13, for—So LUM. VIN.; i.e. so as to carry out his good pleasure, Al. El. Li. Me. Wo., for (the purpose of), LUE.; for (the sake of), LIP.; over; above, SCHN. V. 14, questionings—So VIN.; disputings, Al. El. R.; doubtings, inward questionings, Be. DeW. El. Li. Me. VH. VIN. (*alt.*); objections, SCHN. LIP.; hesitation,

12 So then, my ⁿ beloved, ^o even as ye have always obeyed, not ^p as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, ^q work out your own ^r salvation with ^s fear and trembling; 13 for it is ^t God who worketh in you both to will and to work, ^u for his good ^v pleasure. 14 ^w Do all things without ^x murmurings and ^y questionings: 15 that ye may become ^z blameless and ^a harmless, ^b children of God without ^c blemish in the midst of a ^d crooked and ^e perverse generation, among whom ye ^f are seen as ^g lights in the ^h world, 16 holding forth the ⁱ word of ^j life; that ^k I may have whereof to ^l glory in ^m the ⁿ day of Christ, that I did not ^o run in ^p vain neither ^q labor in vain. 17 Yea, and if I am ^r offered upon ^s the sacrifice

LUE. V. 15, become—More *lit.* prove yourselves, Li. blameless—So LIP. LUE.; pure, Al. DeW. El. Li. Me.; simple, Da.; without bad manners, SCHN. harmless—not counterfeit, SCHN.; guileless, LIP. VIN.; pure, LUE. are seen—So Da. El. Li. Me. Wie. VIN. LUM. (*alt.*); shine, Al. Be. VH. Wo. LUM. LIP. LUE.; appear, SCHN. lights—=stars, Me. LUE.; torches, Wo.; luminaries, LUM. (*alt.*) VIN. SCHN.; stars of light, LIP. V. 16, holding forth—So VIN.; Holding forth, Al. El. Li. VH. Wie.; Holding (*i.e.* as ye possess), Me.; Holding fast, Be. (Holding the analogy of life=being to the world in the stead of life, Field); containing, SCHN. LIP.; possessing, LUE. glory in—boast, against, Al. El. Li. Me. Da. V. 17, if I am—So LUM.; although I should even be, KEN. I . . . upon—I am spent at (for, LIP.) SCHN. LIP.; my blood be shed thereat, LUE. am—be, Li.; am being (even now), Al. Me. offered—*Lit.* poured out (*i.e.* my blood be poured out as a drink-offering), Al. El. Li. KEN. LUM. VIN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 9, the name—So A B C, Orig. La. Ti. Tr. Al. Li. W.H.; a name, D. El. V. 12, as in—So A C, Vulg. W.H.¹ and Edd.; in, B, Pesh. Memph. W.H.² *r marg.*

16 ^l Word of God, John 6:63. ^m The Gospel, Mk. 16:15. ⁿ Life, Gen. 2:7. ^o Paul, Acts 8:1. ^p Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4. ^q See ch. 1:6. ^r Day, Lev. 25:8. ^s Race, Mk. 7:26. ^t See Gal. 2:2. ^u Vanity, Eccl. 1:2. ^v Labor, Ex. 23:12. ^w Gal. 4:11; I Thess. 3:5; comp. Is. 49:4. ^x See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24. ^y Offering, Gen. 22:2. ^z II Tim. 4:6; comp. II Cor. 12:15. ^a Gr. *poured out as a drink-offering*, a Rom. 15:16; comp. Num. 28:6, 7. ^b Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.

¹² See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
^o See "Epistle to the Philippians," Phil. 1:1.
^p Comp. ch. 1:5; 4:15.
^q Some ancient authorities omit *as*.
^r See "Human and Divine Agencies in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^s See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40.
^t Fear, Gen. 9:2.
¹³ I Cor. 12:6; 15:10; comp. Rom. 12:3; Heb. 13:21.
^u See Eph. 1:5.
^v See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^w Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
¹⁴ See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
¹⁵ Blameless, Lu. 1:6.
^z See "Innocence," Dan. 6:22.
^a See "Harm," I Pet. 3:13.
^b Mt. 5:45; Eph. 5:1.
^c Children, Gen. 3:16.
^d Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
^e Crooked, Ps. 125:5.
^f See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
^g Perverse, Titus 3:11.
^h Comp. Mt. 24:27.
ⁱ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
^j Light, Ps. 74:16.
^k Gr. *luminaries*, Wisd. 13:2; comp. Rev. 21:11.
^l World, Rev. 10:6.

* MURMURING: Against Christ.—Lu. 5:30; 19:7; John 6:41.
Rebuked.—Pr. 19:3; Lam. 3:39; John 6:43; I Cor. 10:10; Phil. 2:14; Jude 16.
Instances.—Gen. 4:13, 14; Ex. 5:22, 23; 14:11; 15:24; 16:2; 17:2, 3; Num. 11:1–9; 12:1, 2, 8; 21:5; I Ki. 19:4; Job 3:1; Jer. 20:14–18; Jonah 4:8, 9; Mk. 14:4, 5; Lu. 15:2; 19:7; John 6:41–43, 61; Acts 6:1.

† QUESTIONING.—Heard them questioning together—Mk. 12:28. Had no Small Questioning with them—Acts 15:2, 7. Wherefore do Questionings arise?—Lu. 24:38. Do All Things without—Phil. 2:14. Fables which minister Questionings—I Tim. 1:4. Doting about—I Tim. 6:4. Ignorant Questionings refuse—I Tim. 2:23.

17
a Faith, Heb. 11:1.
b Paul, Acts 8:1.
c Joy, Ps. 30:5.

19
d Hope, Pr. 23:18.
e Timothy, Acts 16:1.
f 1. 1:3, 1:1.
g See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4.
h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

20
h Man, Gen. 2:7.
i See "Mind," Job 38:36.
j Comp. I Cor. 16:10; II Tim. 3:10.
k See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
l Gr. *genuinely*.

21
l See "Seeking," Lu. 13:24.
m See I Cor. 10:24; 13:5; comp. v. 4.
n See "Selfishness," Phil. 2:4.
o See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
p Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

22
q Rom. 5:4 (Gr.).
r See I Cor. 4:17.
s See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
t See "Parents," Pr. 1:8.
u Father, Ex. 21:15.
v Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
2 Gr. *good tidings*. See marginal note on ch. 1:5.

24
w Comp. ch. 1:25.
x See "Life of Paul," Acts 8:1.

25 y Ch. 4:18. z Brethren, Gen. 13:8. a See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. b Comp. ch. 4:3; Rom. 16:3, 9, 21; Philom. 1, 24. c See "Labor," Ex. 23:12. d Philom. 2. e See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. f Soldier, Ju. 20:10. g Messenger, Mal. 2:7. h II Cor. 8:23; Comp. John 13:16. 3 Gr. *apostle*. i Comp. ch. 4:18. j Longing, Ps. 84 title. 4 Many ancient authorities read *to see you all*. k See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.

and service of your ^a faith, ^b i joy, and rejoice with you all: 18 and in the same manner do ye also joy, and rejoice with me.

19 But I ^a hope in the Lord Jē'sūs to send ^c Tīm ^l ō - thỹ shortly unto you, that I also may be of good ⁱ comfort, when I ^o know your state. 20 For I have no ^h man ⁱ i likeminded, who will ^k care ^l truly for your state. 21 For they all ^l m seek their own, ^o not the things of ^p Jē'sūs Christ. 22 But ye know ^a the proof of him, that, ^r as a ^s child *serveth* a ^t u father, so he ⁱ k served with me in furtherance of the ^v 2 gospel. 23 Him therefore I hope to send forthwith, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me: 24 but ^w I trust in the Lord that ^x I myself also shall come shortly. 25 But I counted it necessary to send to you ^y Ē-pāph-rō-dĩ'tūs, my ^z brother and ^a b c fellow-worker and ^d e f fellow-soldier, and your ^g h 3 messenger and ⁱ minister to my need; 26 since he ^j longed ^k after you all, and was sore troubled, because ye had heard that he was ^k sick: 27 for indeed he was sick *in unto*

Var. Read.—V. 17 (cont.). service—i.e. *priestly service*, Be. El. Li. Me. Wie.; *sacred service*, KEN.; *divine service*, SCHN.; *sacrificial service*, LUE.; *priestly offering*, LIP. rejoice—So Da. DeW. El. Vh. Wie.; bid you all joy, Al. Li. Me. (joy, rejoice, *same word*) V. 18. and . . . manner—So LUM.; In the same manner, Da. DeW. Li. Wie.; For the same cause, Al. El. Me. rejoice—So Da. DeW. El. LUM.; bid me joy, Al. Me. V. 20. care truly—So Al. Be. Da. El. Me. Wie. LUM.; naturally care (i.e. *care like a true son of mine*), Li. Wo. MAR.; care genuinely, LUM. (alt.) KEN. LUE. LIP.; sincerely care, SCHN. V. 21. they all—So SCHN. LUE.; i.e. *all my present companions*, Al.; the whole body, LIP. V. 22. the

death: but God had ^m n mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, that I might not have ^o sorrow upon sorrow. 28 I have sent him therefore the more diligently, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful. 29 ^p Receive him therefore in the Lord with all joy; and ^q hold such in ^r honor: 30 because ^s for the ^t work of ^u Christ he came nigh unto death, hazarding his ^v life to ^v supply that which was lacking in your service toward me.

3 Finally, ^w my brethren, ^x u rejoice in the ^z Lord. To ^a write the same things to you, to me indeed is not irksome, but for you it is safe. 2 ^b Beware of the ^c d dogs, beware of the ^e f g evil workers, beware of the ^h i concision: 3 for ^j we are the ^k circumcision, who ^l m worship by the ⁿ Spirit of ^o God, and ^p q glory in Christ Jē'sūs, and have no ^r confidence in the ^r flesh: 4 though ^s I myself might have confidence even in the flesh: if any other man ^t thinketh to have confidence in the flesh, I

proof of him—i.e. *his tried character*, Al. Da. El. Li. Me. Wie. proof—approvedness, KEN.; trustworthiness, SCHN. LIP. LUE. *serveth* a—to the, Al. El. Li. Me. LUM.; the, SCHN. LIP. LUE. V. 25. messenger—So Al. Be. Da. DeW. El. Li. Me. Vh. Wie. LUE.; apostle, Wo. LUM. SCHN.; ambassador, LIP. minister . . . need—So LUM.; minister to supply my need, Al. Be. El. Li. Me. Vh.; he that ministered to my wants, DeW. V. 26. longed—i.e. *longs*, Var. was—i.e. *is*, Var. V. 28. have sent—So LUM. LIP.; i.e. *send*, DeW. El. Li. LUE.; sent, KEN. SCHN. V. 30. that . . . me—i.e. *your personal ministrations*, Li. Chap. 3.—V. 1. rejoice—So DeW. Me. and practically Al. El. Vh.; Farewell, rejoice, Li.; Farewell in, LUM. (alt.), a marg. but—So LIP.; rather, while, El.; and, SCHN. LUE. V. 2. Beware—So DeW.; Look to, mark, Al. El. Li. Me. Vh. Wie. VIN.; consider, SCHN.; watch, LUE.; Behold, LIP. concision—i.e. *castration*, Var. VIN. V. 4. might have—Strictly, have, Var.

Var. Read.—V. 30. hazarding—So N A B D, Edd. (having gambled with his life, Li. translates).

27
l Death, Rom. 5:12.
m Mercy and Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
n Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
o Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

29
p Rom. 16:2.
q I Cor. 16:18.
r Honor, Mal. 1:6.

30
s Comp. Acts 20:24.
t Labor, Ex. 23:12.
5 Many ancient authorities read *the Lord*.
u Life, Gen. 2:7.
v See I Cor. 16:17; comp. ch. 4:10.

1
w See ch. 1:1.
x Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
y Ch. 4:4; comp. ch. 2:18.
z Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
a Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

2
b Warning, Heb. 12:25.
c Dogs (fig.), Deut. 23:18.
d Ps. 22:16, 20; Rev. 22:15; comp. Gal. 5:15.
e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
f See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
g II Cor. 11:13.
h See "Judaisers," Gal. 2:4.
i See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

3
j See Rom. 2:29; 9:6; comp. Gal. 6:15.
k Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
l Worship, Mt. 4:10.
m Comp. Gal. 5:25.
n See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Glory, Ps. 7:5.
q Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
r Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

4
s Comp. II Cor. 5:16; 11:18.
6 Or, *seemeth*.

* **CONFIDENCE.**—Jehovah will be thy Confidence—Prov. 3:26. Confidence in God—Ps. 40:4; 62:8; Prov. 16:20; Is.

26:3; 4; Jer. 17:7. In Quietness and Confidence is thy Strength—Is. 30:15; 32:17. To put Confidence in Man—Ps.

5

a Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
b See Lu. 1:59.
c Day, Lev. 25:8.
d II Cor. 11:22; comp. Rom. 11:1.
e Israeli, Deut. 4:1.
f See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
g Tribes, Num. 36:9.
h Rom. 11:1.
i See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
j Law, Deut. 31:24.
k See Acts 22:3; 23:6; 26:5.
l Pharisee, Mt. 3:7.

6

m Zeal, Titus 2:14.
n Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
o See Acts 8:3.
p The Church, Acts 20:28.
q Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
r See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
s Blameless, Lu. 1:6.
t Ch. 2:15.

7

u Comp. Lu. 14:33.
v See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Gain," Lu. 2:21.
1 Gr. gains.
w See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
x Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

8

y Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
z John 17:3; Eph. 4:13; II Pet. 1:3; comp. v. 10; Jer. 9:23 f.
a See "Paul," Acts 5:1.
b See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.

9

2 Or, not having as my righteousness that which is of the law. c Rom. 10:5; comp. v. 6. d See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2. e Faith, Heb. 11:1. f See Rom. 9:30; comp. I Cor. 1:30. g God, Gen. 1:1. 3 Gr. upon. 10 h Comp. Rom. 6:5. i Resurrection, Mt. 22:23. j Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. k Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4. l See Rom. 8:17. m Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. n See Rom. 6:5; 8:36; Gal. 6:17. o Conformation and Transformation, Rom. 12:2. p Death, Rom. 5:12. q Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. 11 r I Cor. 15:23; Rev. 20:5 f; comp. Acts 26:7.

yet more: 5 ^{a b} circumcised the eighth ^c day, of the ^d stock of ^e *Is̄l-râ-ël*, of the ^{g h} tribe of ⁱ *Bēn-ḵā-mīn*, a ^c Hebrew of Hebrews; as touching the ^j law, ^{k l} a *Phār-i-sēe*; 6 as touching ^m zeal, ^{n o} persecuting the ^p church; as touching the ^{q r} righteousness which is in the law, found ^{s t} blameless. 7 Howbeit ^u what things were ^v gain to me, these have I ^w counted loss for ^x Christ. 8 Yea verily, and I count all things to be loss for the excellency of the ^{y z} knowledge of Christ *Jē-šūs* my Lord: for whom ^a I ^b suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but refuse, that I may gain Christ, 9 and be found in him, ² not having a ^c righteousness of mine own, ^{even d} that which is of the law, but ^e that which is through faith in Christ, ^f the righteousness which is from ^g God ³ by faith: 10 that I may know him, and ^h the power of his ^{i j} resurrection, and the ^{k l} fellowship of his ^m sufferings, becoming ^{n o} conformed unto his ^{p q} death; 11 if by any means I may ^r attain unto the resurrec-

Var. Rend.—V. 5. of Hebrews—*i.e.* sprung from Hebrew ancestors, *Al. Da. El. Li. VIN.* the law—*So Al. DeW. El. Me. Wic. Wo.;* law, *Da. Li.: similarly* in vs. 6, 9. V. 8. refuse—*So SCHN.;* refuse, food flung to dogs, *Li.;* dung, *so practically DeW. El. Me. Wo. r;* dirt, *LUE.;* mud, *LIP. V. 9. of (second)—Lit. from Var. faith—i.e. faith in Christ, Al. Da. Li. Wi. from—of, r. by—Strictly, grounded on, Al. El. Me. Wic.; or, on condition of, Da. DeW. Li.; or, upon, LUE. SCHN.: on the ground of, LIP. LUE. V. 10. fellowship—i.e. sharing in, Al. Me. V. 12. obtained—taken hold of, *SCHN.;* seized, *LUE. lay hold on—So Da.; i.e. grasp, Al. El. Li. KEN. LUM. LUE.;* apprehend, *r;* seize, *LIP. that . . . was—in-**

tion from the dead. 12 ^s Not that I have already ^t obtained, or am already ^u made ^v perfect; but I ^w press on, if so be that I may ^{x 4} lay hold on that for which also I ^{y z a} was laid hold on by Christ *Jē-šūs*. 13 ^b Brethren, I count not myself ⁵ yet to have laid hold: but one thing I do, ^c forgetting the things which are behind, and stretching forward to the things which are before, 14 I ^d press on toward the goal unto the prize of the ^{e 6} high calling of God in Christ *Jē-šūs*. 15 ^{f g} Let us therefore, as many as are ^{h 7} perfect, be thus ⁱ minded: and if in anything ye are ^j otherwise minded, this also shall ^k God ^l reveal unto you: 16 only, whereunto we have attained, ^m by that same rule let us ⁿ walk.

17 Brethren, be ye ^o imitators together of me, and mark them that so walk even as ye have us for an ^{p q} ensample. 18 For ^r many walk, of whom I told you often, and now tell you even ^{s t} weeping, *that they are* the ^{u v} enemies of ^{w x} the cross of Christ:

asmuch as I am, *Da. that for which—So Al. DeW. El. Wic. Li. (nearly);* seeing that, *Be. Da. Me. Wi. r marg.;* even as, *VH. Vs. 12, 13. laid hold on—was apprehended, VIN. r; grasped, SCHN. V. 14. press on—Same word as follows after v. 12, Var. high—i.e. heavenly, Al. Da. DeW. El. Me. Wic.; upward, LUM. VIN. r marg.;* above, *SCHN.;* upper (from above), *LIP.;* of heaven, *LUE. in Christ Jesus—i.e. the calling of God in Christ, Al. El. Li. Ei.; I press forward in, through, Christ, Me. V. 15. otherwise—So Al. DeW.; practically—amiss, El. Li. Me. this also—So Al. Da. Li. Me.;* even this, *r marg. V. 17. of me—So Al. Da. DeW. El. Li. Me. Wic. Wo.;* with me (be followers of Christ), *Be. V. 18. told—Strictly, used to tell, Al. El.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 13. yet to have—*So N A D*, Memph. WH. 1 Ti. Tr. 2; to have, B D*, Vulg. Pesh. La. 1 Li. El. Tr. 1 Al. V. 15. Let . . . minded—So A B D, Li. 1 and Edd.;* We therefore . . . are thus minded, *N L, alone, Li. 2 V. 16. by . . . walk (i.e. the same rule whereto we already attained), N* A B, Edd.;* let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing, *N* (D nearly).*

q I Pet. 5:3. 18 r See II Cor. 11:13. s See "Mourning," John 11:35. t Comp. Acts 20:31. u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. v Enemy, Job 31:29. w Comp. Gal. 6:14. x The Cross, Mt. 27:26.

12

s Humility, Pr. 15:33.
t Comp. I Cor. 9:24 f.; I Tim. 6:12, 19.
u I Cor. 13:10.
v Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
w See "Race," Mk. 7:26.
x I Tim. 6:12, 19.
4 Or, lay hold, seeing that also I was laid hold on.
y See "Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
z See "Calling," I Cor. 1:26.
a Acts 9:5 f.

13

b Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
5 Many ancient authorities omit *yet*.
c Comp. Lu. 9:62.

14

d I Cor. 9:24; Heb. 6:1.
e See Rom. 11:29; comp. Rom. 8:28; II Tim. 1:9.
6 Or, upward.

15

f See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
g See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
h See I Cor. 2:6; comp. Mt. 5:48.
7 Or, full-grown, I Cor. 2:6.
i Mind, Job 38:36.
j Comp. Gal. 5:10.
k Eph. 1:17; I Thess. 4:9; comp. John 6:45.
l Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

16

m Gal. 6:16.
n Walking, Col. 1:10.

17

o See I Cor. 4:16; comp. ch. 4:9.
p For example, I Cor. 4:16.

118:8. No Confidence in Flesh—Phil. 3:3; II Ki. 18:19, 20:18. 30:1-5. Confident of this very Thing—Phil. 1:6. Access in Confidence—Eph. 3:12. See "Faith"—Heb. 11:1.

"WHATSOEVER THINGS ARE TRUE," ETC.

^a Perdition, Phil. 1:28.
^b See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
^c Rom. 16:18; comp. Titus 1:12 marg.
^d Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^e Comp. Rom. 6:21; Jude 13.
^f Mind, Job 38:36.
^g Rom. 8:5 f.; Col. 3:2.
^h See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
ⁱ See "World," Rev. 10:6.

20

^j Eph. 2:19; comp. ch. 1:27 marg.; Col. 3:1; Heb. 12:22.
^k See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3.
^l See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40.
¹ Or, commonwealth.
^m Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
ⁿ See I Cor. 1:7.
^o See "Hope," Pr. 23:18.
^p Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40.
^q See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

21

^r I Cor. 15:43-53.
^s See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
^t Body, Num. 25:8.
^u Rom. 8:29; Col. 3:4.
^v Conformation and Transformation, Rom. 12:2.
^w I Cor. 15:43, 49.
^x Exaltation of Jesus, Iu. 2:21.
^y See Eph. 1:19.
^z I Cor. 15:23.
¹ Mt. 20:17.
² Ps. 34 title.
³ Ch. 1:8.
⁴ f Joy, Ps. 30:5.
⁵ g Crown, II Sam. 1:40.
⁶ h Stand fast, I Cor. 16:13.
⁷ i See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
⁸ j Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
⁹ k Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
¹⁰ l See ch. 2:2.
¹¹ m Unity, I Cor. 1:10.
¹² n Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
¹³ o See "Yoke," Jer. 27:11.
¹⁴ p See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
¹⁵ q Help, Acts 26:22.
¹⁶ r See "Teaching of Paul" on "Woman," Acts 8:1.
¹⁷ s Women, Ruth 3:9.
¹⁸ t Labor, Ex. 23:12.
¹⁹ u Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
²⁰ v Gr. good tidings. See ch. 1:5.

19 whose end is ^a perdition, whose ^b god is ^c the belly, and whose ^d ^e glory is in their ^f shame, who ^g ^h mind ⁱ earthly things. 20 For ^j our ^k ^l citizenship is in ^m heaven; whence also we ⁿ wait for a ^o Saviour, the ^q Lord Jē'sūs Chrīst: 21 who shall ^r ^s fashion anew the ^t body of our humiliation, that ^u it may be ^v conformed to the ^w body of his ^x glory, ^y according to the working whereby he is able even to ^z subject all things unto himself.

4 Wherefore, my ^a ^b brethren ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

2 I ^k exhort Eū-ō-ā-dī-ā, and I exhort Sŷn-tŷ-ehē, to ^l be of the same ^m mind in the Lord. 3 Yea, I ⁿ beseech thee also, true ^o yokefellow, ^p ^q help these ^r ^s women, for they ^t labored with me in the ^u ^v gospel, with Clēm-ēnt also, and the rest of my ^w fellow-

Var. Rend.—V. 20. citizenship.—So LUM.; conversation (i.e. life), DeW. VH. Wic.; country, commonwealth, Al. Be. Da. El. Li. Me. Wo. KEN. VIN. LUM. (alt.); homestead, SCHN.; government, LIP.; home, LUE, is—exists, Al. El.; is even now, Li. a Saviour—i.e. look for the Lord as Saviour, Da. DeW. El. Li. Me. LUM. Chap. 4.—V. 2. Euodia—a woman's name, Al. Da. Me. VIN. V. 3. yokefellow—So Be. Da. DeW. El. Li. Wic. Wo.; but Me. thinks we have here a man's name, 'thou that art truly called Synzygus, that is Yokefellow,' so perhaps Al. WH. VIN. these women—i.e. Euodia and Syntyche, Al. Da. DeW. El. Li. Me. V. 4. Rejoice—So Al. Be. Me.; rather, Farewell; rejoice, Li.; Farewell, LUM. (alt.). r marg. V. 5.

1 a Brethren, Gen. 13:8. b See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. c See "Love," I Cor. 13:1. d Longing, Ps. 34 title. e Ch. 1:8. f Joy, Ps. 30:5. g Crown, II Sam. 1:40. h Stand fast, I Cor. 16:13. i See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17. j Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. k Exhortation, Acts 11:23. l See ch. 2:2. m Unity, I Cor. 1:10. n Beseeching, Rom. 15:30. o See "Yoke," Jer. 27:11. p See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. q Help, Acts 26:22. r See "Teaching of Paul" on "Woman," Acts 8:1. s Women, Ruth 3:9. t Labor, Ex. 23:12. u Gospel, Mk. 16:15. v Gr. good tidings. See ch. 1:5.

* SHAME: Put to Shame.—Gen. 38:23; Ju. 18:7; I Sam. 20:34; II Sam. 6:20; Ps. 69:6; Lu. 13:17; I Cor. 11:22. Christ put to Open Shame.—Heb. 6:16; 12:2.

Proverbs concerning.—Pr. 3:35; 10:5; 11:2; 12:16; 13:5, 18; 14:35; 17:2; 18:13; 19:26; 25:8; 29:15.

A Result of Sin.—Job 8:22; Ps. 35:4, 26; 40:14, 15; 44:7, 15; 53:5; 69:6, 7, 19; 70:3; 71:24; 83:17; 89:45; 109:29; 119:31; 132:18; Jer. 3:25; Ez. 16:52, 54, 63; 32:24, 30; 39:26; 44:13; Hos. 2:5; 4:7; Ob. 10; Mic. 1:11; 7:10; Nah. 3:5; Hab. 2:10, 16.

workers, whose ^w ^x names are in the ^y book of ^z life.

4 ^a Rejoice in the Lord always: again I will say, Rejoice. 5 Let your ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r <

^a See ch. 3:17.
^b See "Example," I Cor. 4:16.
^c See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
^d See Rom. 15:33.
^e God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^g See ch. 1:1.

^h Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
ⁱ Gr. *rejoiced*.
^j See "Lordship of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^k Comp. II Cor. 11:9. with ch. 2:30.
^l See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^m Or, *seeing that*.

ⁿ See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
^o Contentment, Heb. 13:5.
^p I Tim. 6:6, 8; II Cor. 9:8.

^q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^r Job 40:11; Dan. 4:37.
^s Hunger, Deut. 8:3.
^t See I Cor. 4:11.

^u See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^v II Cor. 12:9; Eph. 3:16; Col. 1:11.

^w Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4.
^x Comp. Heb. 10:33; Rev. 1:9 (in Gr.).
^y Affliction, Ps. 9:10.

^z See "Philippi," Acts 16:12.
^a See ch. 1:1.
^b Comp. ch. 1:5.
^c Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^d The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^e 3 Gr. *good tidings*. See ch. 1:5.
^f Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
^g The Church, Acts 20:28.

things which ye both learned and received and heard and saw ^{a b} in ^c me, these things do: and ^d the ^e God of ^f peace shall be with ^g you.

10 But I ^h rejoice in the ⁱ Lord greatly, that now at length ^j ye have revived your ^k thought for me; ^l wherein ye did indeed take thought, but ye lacked opportunity. 11 Not that I speak in respect of ^m want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therein to be ⁿ content. 12 I ^o know how to be ^p abased, and I know also how to ^q abound: in everything and in all things have I learned the secret both to be filled and to be ^r hungry, both to abound and to be in want.

13 I can do all things in ^s him that ^t strengtheneth me. 14 Howbeit ye did well that ye had ^{u v} fellowship with my ^w affliction. 15 And ye yourselves also know, ye ^{x y} Phil-^{lip}-^{pi}-^{an}s, that in ^z the ^a beginning of the ^b gospel, when I departed from ^c Mæ-^{cedo}-^{nia}, no ^d church had fellowship

Var. Rend.—V. 10. I rejoice—So LUM. (*all*); I rejoiced, *EL. LI. SCHN.*; it was great joy to me, LIP.; I have experienced a great joy, LUE. wherein—So (*rather*, whereunto), *EL. ME. LI.*; seeing that, *R. marg., VH. perhaps*. V. 11. in respect of—by reason of, *AL. DEW. EL. LI. ME.*; on account of, SCHN. LIP. LUE. V. 12. learned the secret—So *LI.*; *lit.* have been initiated, *Var. SCHN.*; am initiated, LIP. LUE. V. 13. can do—More strictly, have strength for, *Da.* Vs. 14, 15. had fellowship with—i.e. *made yourselves partakers in*, *AL. EL. LI. ME.* V. 14. had fellowship with—took an interest in, SCHN.; showed sympathy with, LIP. LUE. V. 15. had fellowship—shared with, SCHN.; com-

with me in the matter of ^e giving and receiving but ye only; 16 for even in ^g Thēs-sā-lō-ni-^{ea} ye ^h sent once and again unto my need. 17 ⁱ Not that I seek for the ^k gift; but I seek for the ^l fruit that increaseth to your account. 18 But I have all things, and abound: I am filled, having received from ^m E-pāph-rō-di-^{tūs} the things that came from you, an ⁿ odor of a sweet smell, a ^{p q} sacrifice ^r acceptable, ^s well-pleasing to God. 19 And ^t my God shall supply every need of yours according to his ^v riches in ^w glory in ^x Christ Jē-^zsūs. 20 Now unto ^y our God and ^z Father ^a be the ^b glory ^c for ever and ever. Ā-mēn'.

21 ^c Salute every ^d saint in Christ Jē-^zsūs. ^e The brethren that are with me salute you. 22 ^g All the ^h saints salute you, especially they that are of ⁱ Cæ-^{sar}-^{sār}'s ^j household.

23 ^k The grace of the Lord Jē-^zsūs Christ ^m be with your ⁿ spirit. *municated, LIP.; stood, LUE. V. 17. the gift—So SCHN. LIP. LUE.; the gift, your gift, Da. EL. V. 18. have all things—Strictly, have to the full, EL. LI.; I have all I could desire, ME.; am filled, LUM.; have received (my share in) all, LIP. SCHN.; have all, LUE. V. 19. in glory—So (i.e. supply by setting you in glory), LI. LUM. SCHN. LIP. LUE., and so practically AL. EL.; with glory, ME.; gloriously, DEW. VH. Wie.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 13. him that—So *N* A B D*, Ed. NES.*; Christ, *N* D**. V. 23. spirit—So *B, Ti. Tr. EL.*; add, Amen, *N* A D. La. 1. Li. 1.*; add, *Postscript*, To the Philippians, *N* A, Tr. AL.*; omit *Postscript*, *La. Ti. EL. Li. WH. NES.*

21 ^c Salutation, Lu. 10:4. ^d Saints, Rev. 14:12. ^e Gal. 1:2. ^f Brethren, Gen. 12:3. ^g II Cor. 13:13. ^h See Acts 9:13. ⁱ Caesar, Lu. 2:1. ^j Household, Pr. 31:27. ^k See Rom. 16:20. ^l Grace, John 1:17. ^m Comp. II Tim. 4:22. ⁿ Spirit, Job 4:15.

* **ABOUND**.—I Cor. 14:12; I Thess. 4:10. Blessings—Pr. 28:20. Grace—Rom. 5:15; II Cor. 9:8; Eph. 1:8; I Tim. 1:14. Hope—Rom. 15:13. Love—Phil. 1:9. Ministration—II Cor. 9:12. Sufferings of Christ—II Cor. 1:5. Thanksgiving—II Cor. 4:15.

^e See "Liberal-ity," Rom. 12:8.
^f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Giving," Lu. 2:21.

16
^g See Acts 17:1; comp. I Thess. 1:1; 2:9.
^h Ministry, Acts 15:39.
ⁱ See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

17
^j Comp. I Cor. 9:11 f.; II Cor. 9:5.
^k See "Pres-ents," II Sam. 8:10.
^l Fruit, Lev. 23:40.

18
^m Ch. 2:25.
ⁿ See II Cor. 2:14; Eph. 5:2.
^o See "Smell-ing," I Cor. 12:17.
^p Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
^q See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
^r Acceptable, II Cor. 6:2.
^s See "Pleas-ure," II Tim. 3:4.

19
^t Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^u Comp. II Cor. 9:8.
^v See Rom. 2:4.
^w Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^x See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

20
^y See Gal. 1:4.
^z Or, *God and our Father*.
^a Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^b See Rom. 11:36.
^c Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^d Gr. *unto the ages of the ages*.

Figurative.—Jude 13; Rev. 3:18; 16:15.
Miscellaneous.—Concerning Women—I Cor. 11:6; I Tim. 2:9. Words spoken not to shame, but to admonish—I Cor. 4:14. To shame—I Cor. 6:5; 15:34.
Shameful Things.—Jer. 11:13; Hos. 9:10; I Cor. 14:35; II Cor. 4:2.
Shamefully treated.—I Thess. 2:2. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO THE

ΕΘ-ΛΟΣ-ΣΙΑΝΣ*

1: 1 SALUTATION. THANKSGIVING AND PRAYER FOR THEIR PROGRESS

1: 9

^a Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b See Phil. 1:1.
^c See II Cor. 1:1.
^d Apostle, Mt. 10:5.
^e Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^f See "Providence and Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1.
^g Timothy, Acts 16:1.
^h Gr. *the brother*.
ⁱ Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

²
ⁱ Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
² Or, *to those that are at Colossæ, holy and faithful brethren in Christ*.
^j Saints, Rev. 14:12.
^k See Acts 9:13; Eph. 1:1; Phil. 1:1.
^l Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
^m Grace, John 1:17.
ⁿ See Rom. 1:7; comp. ch. 4:18.
^o Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^p Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

³ ^q Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. ^r See Rom. 1:8. ^s Comp. Rom. 15:6 and marg.; II Cor. 1:3. ^t Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
⁴ ^u See Eph. 1:15. ^v Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^w Love, I Cor. 13:1. ^x See Gal. 5:6. ^y Eph. 6:18. ^z See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. ⁵ ^a Hope, Pr. 23:18. ^b V. 23; Rom. 5:2; I Thess. 5:8; Titus 1:2; see Acts 23:6. ^c II Tim. 4:8; I Pet. 1:4. ^d Heaven, Deut. 26:15. ^e See vs. 6, 23; Eph. 1:13. ^f Word of God, John 6:63.

* **COLOSSIANS: Date.**—The date is the same as that of Philemon and Ephesians. Tychicus was the bearer of the Ephesian (Eph. 6:21 f.) letter and the Colossian (4:7 f.) letter. Cf. Ephesian 10 and Col. 4:8. It belongs to the year A. D. 62 or 63.

Genuineness.—The school of Baur rejects it and considers it a late condensation of Ephesians. But the new knowledge of early Gnostic tendencies has removed the point of Baur's criticism. It is the work of Paul beyond a doubt.

Relation to Ephesians.—The manifest likeness to Ephesians in subject matter, general arrangement, style, and vocabulary is easily explained. The two Epistles were written about the same time and dispatched together. Probably Colossians was written first to meet a specific situation in Colossæ. Then the Ephesian letter was composed while the same theme

¹ ^{a b} Paul, an ^{c d} apostle of ^e Christ ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

³ ^q ^r We give thanks to God ^s the Father of our Lord ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸

10
a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
b Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
1 Or, unto all pleasing, in every good work, bearing fruit and increasing &c.
c Comp. 11 Cor. 5:9; Eph. 5:10.
d Fruit (fig.), Lev. 23:40.
2 Or, by.
e Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.

11
f Eph. 3:16; comp. I Cor. 16:13.
3 Gr. made powerful.
4 Or, in.
g Glory, Ps. 7:5.
h See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
5 Or, steadfastness.
i Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16. j Eph. 4:2. k Joy, Ps. 30:5. 12 l Thanks-giving, II Cor. 4:15. m Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. 6 Some ancient authorities read you. n See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. o Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3. p Saints, Rev. 14:12. q Light, Ps. 74:16. r See Acts 26:18; comp. Eph. 6:12. 13 s See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. t See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22. u Darkness, Job 38:9. v See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. v Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

ient Gnosticism which became rampant in the second century. These philosophers combined the speculation of the Greek Pythagoras with Persian mysticism and Essenic Judaism. They held matter to be essentially evil. Hence the origin of the world was a grave problem since God was good. They conceived a series of intermediate agents or æons to relieve God of the burden of the evil world. They at once had trouble with the person of Christ in their system when any of them accepted Christianity. They solved the matter by making Jesus one of the æons. In morals they had two extremes. One went to license, the other to asceticism.

Christological Controversy.—At once therefore a new heresy arose and a fresh peril to the Gospel faced Paul in his imprisonment. He had feared some such trouble long ago—Acts 20:29 f.. He throws himself into the matter heart and soul, as he did in the Judaizing controversy. Then he wrought out a clear view of spiritual religion. Now he grasps fully the deity of Jesus, and relates the Person of Christ to the order of the Universe. We have to thank the Gnostic for being the occasion of this great contribution to the knowledge of Christ.

News of the Colossian Christians.—Paul is grateful for the knowledge which he has of them through Epaphras—1:3-8.

World Relations of Christ.—Jesus was a man, but is more than a man or men. He in truth is the Son of God, partakes of the very nature of God, is the Creator and sustainer of the physical universe, is the head of the spiritual realm, the church general, the body of Christ—1:9-23. The primacy of Christ over all other spiritual beings disposes of the Gnostic philosophy and asserts the real deity of Christ. He is head of both the physical and the spiritual realms.

The Mystery of Christ.—The Gnostics talked much about their "mysteries." No mystery is comparable to "the mystery of God, even Christ, in whom are all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge hidden"—1:24-2:7.

The Philosophy of the Cross.—The Gnostics had a false philosophy which beguiled many. The cross of Christ is the true philosophy of grace and of life (2:8-15). The Docetic Gnostics denied the reality of Christ's body. Paul affirmed the union of the Godhead with the body of Jesus—2:9. The Corinthian Gnostics separated Jesus from the Christ. Paul contended for their identity—2:6.

10 to * walk ^a worthily of the
^b Lord ¹ unto all ^c pleasing, bearing ^d fruit in every good work, and increasing ² in the ^c knowledge of God; 11 ³ strengthened ⁴ with all power, according to the might of his ^g glory, unto all ^h patience and ⁱ longsuffering with ^k joy; 12 ^l giving thanks unto ^m the Father, who made ⁶ us meet to be ⁿ partakers of the ^o inheritance of the ^p saints in ^q light; 13 who ^s delivered us out of the power of ^u v darkness, and translated us into the ^w king-

Var. Rend.—V. 10. bearing fruit—*So SCHN.*; being fruitful, *El. Li.*; bring fruit, *LUE. SO.* bearing . . . and—in every good work, bearing fruit and, *R marg.*; bearing fruit and increasing in every good work, *PEAKE.* V. 11. patience—*So SCHN.*; rather, endurance, *Var.*; perseverance, *LUE. SO.* V. 15. firstborn of—*i.e. firstborn and heir of, Al. Li.*; firstborn

dom of ^x y the Son of his ^z love; 14 ^a in whom we have our redemption, the ^b c forgiveness of our sins; 15 who is the ^d image of the ^e invisible God, the ^f g first-born of all ^h creation; 16 for ⁱ in him were all things created, in the ^j heavens and upon the ^k earth, things visible and things invisible, whether ^l m thrones or ⁿ o dominions or principalities or powers; ^p all things have been created through him, and unto him; 17 and he is ^q before all things, and in him all things

before, *Be. Ol. Wo.* (so practically, *DeW. El. Me.*), *LUM.* the firstborn of all creation—his firstborn before all creation, *LUE.*; the firstborn over against all creatures, *SO.* all creation—*So Al. Li. Ol. LUM.* (alt.); every creature, *El. Me. Wo.* (*DeW. perhaps*) *PEAKE, LUM.* V. 17. is—*i.e. exists, Al. Li. Me. Wo.* *PEAKE, VIN.*

Var. Read.—V. 14. have—*So N C D, Vulg. Pesh. Li.¹ WH.¹ and other Edd.*, had (*i.e. received*), *B, Memph. Li.² WH.²*

m See Eph. 1:20 f.; comp. ch. 2:15. n See "Government," Neh. 8:9. o See "Nations," Gen. 10:32. p John 1:3; see Rom. 11:36; I Cor. 8:6. 17 q See John 1:1; comp. John 8:58.

x See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
y Son, Gen. 21:19.
z Love, I Cor. 13:1.

14
a Eph. 1:7; see Rom. 3:24.
b Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
c Forgiveness of Sin, Gen. 3:6.

15
d See II Cor. 4:4.
e God invisible, Gen. 1:1.
f First-born, Ex. 13:1.
g V. 17 f.; see Rom. 8:29.
h See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.

16
i See Eph. 1:10.
j Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
k Earth, Gen. 2:1.
l Thrones, Acts 12:21.

q See "Government," Neh. 8:9. o See "Nations," Gen. 10:32. p John 1:3; see Rom. 11:36; I Cor. 8:6. 17 q See John 1:1; comp. John 8:58.

Supremacy of Christ.—The Gnostics worshipped angels and went off into idle speculation. The antidote for that idolatry is to maintain Jesus as head over all—2:16-19.

Ascetic Rules.—One wing of the Gnostics, considering all matter to be evil, sought to live aloof from the world under the bondage of rules. Christianity put the spirit in control—2:20-23.

License.—The other wing of the Gnostics opened the flood gates of license and held that matter, though evil, could not harm the soul. Therefore the body had full license to indulge itself. Paul replied that the body must be put in subjection to the will of Christ—3:1-17.

Social Aspects of Christianity.—Already it had become all-vital matter that the various classes in social life should fulfil their mission in accord with the mind of Christ. Paul sets forth this ideal—3:18-4:1.

Attic Salt.—Wisdom in speech was needed by Paul and all teachers—4:2-6.

Personal Matters.—This Epistle is peculiarly rich in those delightful personal details that Paul knew so well how to put in his letters. They give life and color to the Epistle—4:7-18.

***WALKING: With or before God.**—I Sam. 2:35; II Ki. 23:3. In Fear of God—Neh. 5:9. In Laws—Neh. 10:29; Acts 21:24. In Statutes—Ez. 20:19. In Ways—Zech. 3:7; Mal. 2:6. In Commandments—II John 4, 6. After the Spirit—Rom. 8:4. As called—I Cor. 7:17. Not deceitfully—II Cor. 4:2. In Good Works—Eph. 2:10; 4:1. In Christ—Col. 2:6. Worthily—Phil. 1:27; 3:16; I Thess. 2:12; 4:1, 12. In Truth—III John 3, 4.

Contrary to God.—Ju. 2:17; II Ki. 8:27; 10:31; 16:3; 17:8; 21:22; II Chr. 21:6, 13; 28:2; Ps. 12:8; 39:6; 82:5; Is. 8:11; Ez. 20:18; I Cor. 3:3; II Cor. 10:2, 3; Gal. 2:14; Eph. 2:2; Col. 3:7; II Thess. 3:6, 11; I Pet. 4:3; II Pet. 2:10; 3:3; I John 1:6; 2:11; Jude 16, 18.

Examples of.—Enoch—Gen. 5:22, 24. Noah—Gen. 6:9. Abraham—Gen. 17:1; 24:40. Isaac—Gen. 48:15. Ezekiah—II Ki. 20:3; Is. 38:3. David—II Chr. 6:16; Ps. 26:3; 101:2; 116:9; 119:45. Zacharias and Elisabeth—Lu. 1:6. The Church—Acts 9:31; Phil. 3:17.

God's Promise to walk with.—Lev. 26:12; Deut. 23:14; II Cor. 6:16.

Exhorted to walk with God.—Deut. 8:6; 10:12; 11:22, 23;

17
1 That is, *hold together*.

18
a Head, Pr. 20:29.
b See Eph. 1:22.
c See v. 24; Eph. 1:23; comp. ch. 2:19. [25.S.]
d Body, Num. 2:7.
e The Church, Acts 20:23.
f Beginning, Gen. 1:1.
g Rev. 3:14.
h See Acts 26:23.
i Firstborn, Ex. 13:1.
j See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
k Death, Rom. 5:12.
2 Or, *that among all he might have &c.*

19
3 Or, *For the whole fullness of God was pleased to dwell in him.*
l See Eph. 1:5.
m Pleasure, II Ti. 1:3:4.
n Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
o John 1:16.

20
p God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40.
q Reconciliation, Lu. 12:58.
r See "Salvation through Christ," Acts 2:40.
s See II Cor. 5:18; comp. Eph. 2:16.
4 Or, *into him.*
5 Or, *him.*
t Peace, Pr. 17:1.
u Rom. 5:1; comp. Eph. 2:14.
v See Eph. 2:13.
w Salvation through the Blood of Christ, Acts 2:40. [17.11.]
x Blood, Lev. 27:26.
y Cross, Mt. 27:26.
z See v. 16.

a Earth, Gen. 2:1.
b Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
c Comp. Rom. 5:10; Eph. 2:3.
d Aliens, Eph. 2:12.
e Enemies, Job 31:29. f See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:3.
g Mind, Job. 38:36.
h Evil, Ps. 97:10.
i See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
j See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
22 6 Some ancient authorities read *ye have been reconciled*.
b Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
l Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
m See v. 23; Eph. 5:27.
n See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
o Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
p Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
23 q Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
s Faith, Heb. 11:1.
t Eph. 3:17; comp. ch. 2:7.
u Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
v Hope, Pr. 23:18.
w Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
7 See v. 5.
x Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
y Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.

13:4, 5; 19:9; 26:17; 30:16; Josh. 2:5; I Ki. 2:3, 4; 3:14; 6:12; 8:25, 33, 58, 61; 9:4; II Chr. 6:27, 31; Eph. 4:17; 5:2, 8, 15.

How to walk.—Humbly—Mic. 6:8. In the Spirit—Gal. 5:16, 25. With Lowliness and Meekness—Eph. 4:1, 2. In Newness of Life—Rom. 6:4. In Love—Rom. 14:15. In Faith—II Cor. 5:7. As Children of Light—Eph.

1 consist. 18 And he is the
a b head of c the d body, the
e church: who is f g the begin-
ning, h the i j firstborn from the
k dead; 2 that in all things he
might have the preëminence. 19
3 For it was l the good m pleasure
of the n Father that in him should
all o the fullness dwell; 20 and
p through him to q r s reconcile
all things 4 unto 5 himself, hav-
ing made t u peace through v w x the
blood of his y cross; through him,
I say, z whether things upon the
a earth, or things in the b heav-
ens. 21 And you, c being in time
past d alienated and e f enemies
in your g mind in your h i j evil
works, 22 yet now 6 hath he
reconciled in the body of his
k flesh through l death, to m n pre-
sent you o holy and without
p blemish and unreprouvable be-
fore him: 23 q r if so be that
ye continue in the s faith,
t grounded and u stedfast, and
not moved away from the p hope
of the w gospel which ye heard,
which was x preached y in all

Var. Re-d.—V. 17 (cont.), consist—i.e. hold together, cohere, Li. VIN. PEAKE, R marg.; in him the universe has its continuance and order, Me, Al.; substist, RID.; has stability, SCHN. SO. LUE. V. 18, in all things—So El. Li. Me. DeW. Al.; among, al, R marg. V. 19, it . . . dwell—So RID. VIN. it . . . fullness (of the Godhead) dwell, Be. DeW. Li. Me. Ol. Wi. (Wo. nearly); all the fullness (of the Godhead) (the whole fullness of God) was pleased to dwell in him, Da. El. V. 20, himself—So practically Al. Be. Da. El. Li. Me. Wo. RID.; him (i.e. Christ), DeW. R marg. V. 21, enemies—So Al. DeW. El. Li. SCHN. SO.; hateful (to God), Me.; at enmity with God, LUE. V. 22, death—his death, Al. El. LUE.; the death, SCHN. SO. without . . . unreprouvable

21 c Comp. Rom. 5:10; Eph. 2:3.
d Aliens, Eph. 2:12.
e Enemies, Job 31:29. f See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:3.
g Mind, Job. 38:36.
h Evil, Ps. 97:10.
i See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
j See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
22 6 Some ancient authorities read *ye have been reconciled*.
b Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
l Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
m See v. 23; Eph. 5:27.
n See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
o Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
p Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
23 q Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
s Faith, Heb. 11:1.
t Eph. 3:17; comp. ch. 2:7.
u Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
v Hope, Pr. 23:18.
w Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
7 See v. 5.
x Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
y Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.

13:4, 5; 19:9; 26:17; 30:16; Josh. 2:5; I Ki. 2:3, 4; 3:14; 6:12; 8:25, 33, 58, 61; 9:4; II Chr. 6:27, 31; Eph. 4:17; 5:2, 8, 15.

How to walk.—Humbly—Mic. 6:8. In the Spirit—Gal. 5:16, 25. With Lowliness and Meekness—Eph. 4:1, 2. In Newness of Life—Rom. 6:4. In Love—Rom. 14:15. In Faith—II Cor. 5:7. As Children of Light—Eph.

creation under heaven; 2 whereof
I a Paul was made a b c minister.

24 d Now I e rejoice in my
f g sufferings for your sake, and
h fill up on my part that which
is lacking of the i j afflictions of
k Christ in my flesh for l his
body's sake, which is the
church; 25 whereof I was made
a minister, according to the
m s dispensation of God which
was given me to you-ward,
to fulfil the n word of God, 26
even o p the mystery which hath
been hid q for ages and genera-
tions: but now hath it been
q r manifested to his s saints, 27
to whom t God was pleased to
u make known what is v w the
riches of the glory of this mys-
tery among the x Gen'tiles, which
is y Christ in you, the hope of
z glory: 28 whom we proclaim,
a b admonishing every c man and
teaching every man in all d e f wis-
dom, that we may present
every man g h i perfect in Christ;
29 whereunto I j k labor also,
l m striving n o according to his

—same words as without blame before him, Eph. 1:4. see note there; without blame and unreprouvable, RID. V. 23, the faith—So Al. El. Wo. SCHN. SO.; your faith, Be. Li.; faith, LUE. not moved away—be not moved away, so nearly, Al. El. Me.; be not ever moving, Li.; without being moved, RID. V. 25, dispensation—Or, stewardship, SO. PEAKE, R marg.; office, LUE.; economy, SCHN. fulfil—i.e. being to its full development, Li. Me. PEAKE, so nearly Al. Be. DeW. El. Wo. V. 27, in you—So Li. Ol. Wo. VIN.; among you, Al. Da. El. Me. RID. (alt.) SCHN. SO. VIN. (alt.); in your midst, LUE.

Var. Read.—V. 22. hath he reconciled—So (lit. did he reconcile), N A B D^e, Vulg. Pesh. Memph. WH¹ El. Ti. Tr¹ Al.; ye were reconciled, B, La. Li¹ W¹ H¹ R marg. (i.e. it pleased the Father to present you, that were sometime enemies but now have been reconciled, to present you unreprouvable in his sight).

c Man, Gen. 2:7. d Instruction, Is. 54:13. e Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. f I Cor. 2:6 f.; comp. ch. 2:3. g Perfection, Heb. 6:1. h See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. i Mt. 5:48; comp. Eph. 4:13. j Labor, Ex. 23:12. k See I Cor. 15:10. l Strife, Pr. 26:21. m Ch. 4:12; comp. ch. 2:1. n See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. o See Eph. 1:19; comp. ch. 2:12.

5:8. "As ye have received Christ Jesus, so walk"—Col. 2:6. In Wisdom—Col. 4:5. Walk as Christ walked—I John 2:6. Walking in the Light—John 8:12; Eph. 5:8.

Warnings against not walking with God.—Ps. 89:30, 31; Jer. 26:4.

Prophecies concerning.—Hab. 3:19; Zech. 3:7; 10:12; Rev. 3:4; 21:24.

z V. 25; see Eph. 3:7.
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b Minister, Acts 15:39.
c See I Cor. 3:5.

24
d Phil. 2:17; comp. Rom. 8:17; II Cor. 1:5; 12:15.
e Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
f See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
g See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
h Comp. II Tim. 1:3; 2:10.
i See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
j Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
k Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
l See v. 18.

25
m See Eph. 3:2.
n Or, *stewardship*. See I Cor. 9:17.
o Word of God, John 6:63.

26
p Mystery, I Cor. 15:51.
q See ch. 2:2; 4:3; Rom. 16:25 f.; Eph. 3:3 f.
r Or, *from all ages &c. Gr. from the ages and from the generations.*
s Manifestation, Eph. 9:26.
t See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
u Saints, Rev. 14:12.

27
v See Mt. 13:11.
w Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
x See "Wealth," Josh. 23:5.
y Eph. 1:18; 3:16; see Eph. 1:7.
z Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
a See Rom. 8:10.
b Glory, Ps. 7:5.

28
a See "Exhortation," Acts 11:23.
b Ch. 3:16; Acts 20:31.

c Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. f I Cor. 2:6 f.; comp. ch. 2:3. g Perfection, Heb. 6:1. h See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. i Mt. 5:48; comp. Eph. 4:13. j Labor, Ex. 23:12. k See I Cor. 15:10. l Strife, Pr. 26:21. m Ch. 4:12; comp. ch. 2:1. n See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. o See Eph. 1:19; comp. ch. 2:12.

5:8. "As ye have received Christ Jesus, so walk"—Col. 2:6. In Wisdom—Col. 4:5. Walk as Christ walked—I John 2:6. Walking in the Light—John 8:12; Eph. 5:8.

Warnings against not walking with God.—Ps. 89:30, 31; Jer. 26:4.

Prophecies concerning.—Hab. 3:19; Zech. 3:7; 10:12; Rev. 3:4; 21:24.

29
1 Or, in power.

1
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b Knowledge,
Pr. 1:7.
c Strife, Pr.
26:21.
d See "Prayer,"
Mt. 5:44.
e Ch. 4:13, 15 f;
Rev. 1:11.
f Face, Is. 6:2.
g Flesh, Rom.
2:28.

2
h Heart, Acts
15:9.
i See ch. 4:8;
Eph. 6:22;
comp. I Cor.
14:31.
j Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
k See "Unity,"
I Cor. 1:10.
l See v. 19;
I Sam. 18:1;
John 10:11;
Eph. 4:16.
m Love, I Cor.
13:1.
n Eph. 1:18;
3:16; see
Eph. 1:7.
2 Or, fullness.
o Assurance,
Eph. 3:12.
p See "Knowl-
edge," Pr. 1:7.
q Mystery,
I Cor. 15:51.
r God, Gen. 1:1.
3 The ancient
authorities
vary much in
the text of this
passage.
s See "Divinity
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

3
t Comp. Is.
11:2; Rom.
11:33.
u Treasures,
I Cor. 2:7, 25.
v Wisdom, Ps.
111:10.

4
w Eph. 4:17.
x See "Decep-
tion," Gen.
37:31.
y See Rom.
16:18.
z Persuasion,
Rom. 15:14.
a Speech, I Cor.
2:1.

5
b See I Cor. 5:3.
c Spirit, Job
4:15.
d Joy, Ps. 30:5.
e I Cor. 14:40.
f Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.
g I Pet. 5:9.
h Faith, Heb.
11:1.

6
i Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
j Walking, Col.
1:10.

7
k Eph. 3:17.

working, which worketh in me¹ mightily.

2 For^a I would have you^b know how greatly I^{c d} strive for you, and for them at^e I A-ôl-i-cô-â, and for as many as have not seen my^f face in the^g flesh; 2 that their^{h i} hearts may be^j comforted, they being^{k l} knit together in^m love, and unto allⁿ riches of the 2 full^o assurance of understanding, that they may^p know^q the mystery of^r God, 3 even^s Christ, 3 in whom are all^{t u} the treasures of^v wisdom and knowledge hidden. 4 w This I say, that no one may^{x y} delude you with persuasiveness of^{z a} speech. 5 For though I am^b absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the^c spirit, d joying and beholding your^e order, and the^{f g} stedfastness of your^h faith in Christ.

6 As therefore ye received Christ Jē-šūs theⁱ Lord, so^j walk in him, 7 k rooted and

Var. Rend.—Chap. 2.—V. 2. comforted—So *El. Me. SCHN.*; encouraged, confirmed, *Al. Da. DeW. Li. Ol.*; raised up, SO.; of good cheer, *LUE. SO.*; strengthened, *PEAKE.* full assurance—*So DeW. El. Li. Me.* fullness, *VIN. (alt.), r marg.*; certainly, *SCHN.*; full certainly, SO.; full happily convinced, *LUE.* understanding—insight, SO. that they may know—to the thorough knowledge, *AL.*; unto the full knowledge, *RID.*; to the knowledge, *SCHN.*; that they may rightly understand, *LUE.* V. 3. are . . . hidden—*So El. PEAKE. SO. HAUPT. LI.*; are hid, &c., *DeW. Da. (nearly), RID.*; are all the secret treasures, *Al. Be. Me. V. 6.* Christ Jesus the Lord—*So El.*; the Christ, even Jesus the Lord, *Li. VIN.*; Christ Jesus as the Lord, *Me. V. 7.* builded . . . established—being built up in him and strengthened (from hour to hour), *Al. El. Li. V. 8.* Take heed lest—*So RID.*; Beware lest, *Al. DeW. El. W.*; See whether, *r marg. Me. (nearly)*; See to it whether, *SCHN.*; See to it that, SO.; take care that, *LUE.* there . . . you—*So VIN.*; lest any man rob you, *Field.* (leads you away captive, *Wo.*); lest there be any one that maketh you his booty, *RID.* (lead you away as prey, *PEAKE.*) his philosophy—*So RID. VIN.*; lit. the philosophy (*i.e. which you know, DeW. Me.*), SO. *LUE.*; the world's wisdom, *SCHN.* and vain—*So RID.*; which is an empty, *Al. Li.* rudiments—foundations, *SCHN.*; elementary spirits, *LUE. PEAKE.* elementary powers, SO.; rudimentary teaching, *VIN.* rudiments of the world—*i.e. elementary teaching which is taken from, and has to do with, material and sensuous things, Li. El. Me.* Many of the Fathers understood the praise as describing observance of times and seasons (v. 16) translating it elements of the world,

l m builded up in him, and n o established⁴ in your faith, even as ye^p were^q taught, r abounding⁵ in^s thanksgiving.

8 t u 6 Take heed lest there shall be any one that maketh^v spoil of you through his^w philosophy and^x vain^y deceit, after the^z tradition of^a men, after the^{b 7} rudiments of the^c world, and not after Christ: 9 for in him dwelleth all the^d fulness of the^e Godhead bodily, 10 and in him ye are^f made full, g who is the^{h i} head of^j all^k principality and power: 11 in whom^l ye were also^m circumcised with a circumcision not made withⁿ hands, in the^{o p} putting off of^{q r} the body of the flesh, in the circumcision of Christ; 12 having been^{s t} buried with him in^u baptism, wherein ye were also^{v w x} raised with him through faith in the working of God, who raised him from the dead. 13 And you,

viz. the heavenly bodies which rule the seasons; elements of the world, Li. Ol. (alt.), V. 9. bodily—So SCHN. LUE. SO.; i.e. with a bodily manifestation, Al. DeW. El. Li. Me. (as in a body, Be.); essentially, Ol. Wo. (perhaps), in the form of a body, PEAKE; in a bodily way, VIN. V. 10. in . . . full—So Da. DeW. Me. Ol. Wo.; ye are in him, filled full, Al. El. Li.; ye are in him made full, VIN. ABBOTT; ye are filled full (out, SO.) in him, SCHN. SO.; ye received the fullness, LUE. all—So Da. SCHN.; every, Al. El. Li. Me. LUE. SO. V. 11. in (last)—i.e. were circumcised in, with, the new circumcision which Christ gave you, Li. Me. LUE. V. 12. wherein—So Al. DeW. El. Li. Me. in whom, Me. Wo. faith . . . God—So ABBOTT, VIN. RID.; your faith in the effectual working of God, Al. Da. El. Li. Me.; the faith which God effectually works, Be. DeW. faith—the faith, SCHN. LUE. SO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 2. of God, even Christ—of God, even Christ (*i.e. the mystery of God, which mystery is Christ, El. Li.*), B, Hil. Edd. (WH. suspect some corruption of text); of God, and of the Father, and of Christ, D^e (Pesh. and Memph. nearly); of God, which is Christ, D*, Aug.; of God, the Father of Christ, N* A C, best MSS. of Vulg. Theb. Scr. perhaps; of God in Christ, Clem.; only of God, I^b, Al. perhaps. V. 7. in your faith—in the faith, N A C D^e, Alⁱ; by your faith (so *Li. Me. r marg. translate*); in your faith, Al. DeW. El. Li. in the faith, *Da. Ol.*), B D*, Edd.

r Body, Num. 25:8. 12 s Burial, II Chr. 16:14. t Rom. 6:4 f. u Baptism, Rom. 6:3. v See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23. w See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. x Rom. 6:5; Eph. 2:26; comp. v. 13; ch. 3:1.

l See "Edification," Rom. 14:19.
m Eph. 2:20; see I Cor. 3:9.
n Establish, I Thess. 3:2.
o See I Cor. 1:8.
p Or, by.
q Eph. 4:21.
r See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
s Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
5 Some ancient authorities insert in it.
s Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.

8
t Warning, Eccl. 12:25.
u Comp. I Cor. 8:9; 10:12; Gal. 5:15; Heb. 3:12.
6 Or, See whether.
v Spoil, Is. 9:3.
w Comp. v. 23; Eph. 5:6; I Tim. 6:2.
x Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
y Deception, Gen. 37:31.
z Tradition, Gal. 1:14.
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b V. 20; see Gal. 4:3.
7 Or, elements. See Gal. 4:3 marg.
c The World, Rev. 10:6.

9
d Comp. ch. 1:19; II Cor. 5:19.
e See "God," Gen. 1:1.

10
f Eph. 3:19.
g See Eph. 1:21 f.
h See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Head, Pr. 20:29.
j V. 15; see Eph. 3:10; comp. I Cor. 15:24.
k See "Government," Neh. 8:9.

11
l See Rom. 2:29; comp. Eph. 2:11.
m Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
n Hand, Gen. 16:12.
o See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
p See "The New Birth," John 3:5.
q Comp. ch. 3:5; Rom. 6:6; 7:24; Gal. 5:24.

t Rom. 6:4 f. u Baptism, Rom. 6:3. v See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23. w See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. x Rom. 6:5; Eph. 2:26; comp. v. 13; ch. 3:1.

13

- a Death, Rom. 5:12.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c See "Circumcision," Gen. 17:14.
d Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
e See Eph. 2:1; 5; comp. v. 12.
f Life, Gen. 2:7.
g Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
h Forgiveness of Sins, Gen. 3:6.

14

- i See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
j Eph. 2:15; comp. v. 20.
1 Or, the bond that was against us by its ordinances.
k Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
l Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
m See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
n Comp. I Pet. 2:24.
o The Cross, Mt. 27:26.

15

- 2 Or, having put off from himself the principalities &c.
p Comp. Eph. 4:8.
q Comp. Is. 53:12; Mt. 12:29; Lu. 12:18; John 12:31; Eph. 4:8.
r II Cor. 2:14 (Gr.).

16

- s Man, Gen. 2:7.
t See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Judging," Lu. 2:21.
u See "Liberty," Rom. 8:21.
v See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
w Mk. 7:19; Rom. 14:17; Heb. 9:10.
x Drink, Hos. 4:18.
y Feasts, Num. 29:39.
z Days, Lev. 25:8.
a I Chr. 23:31; II Chr. 31:3; Neh. 10:33.
b Moon, Ps. 136:9.
c Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
d Mk. 2:27 f; see Gal. 4:10 f.
e See "Types," Heb. 8:5.
f See "Foreordination," Eph. 1:11.
g See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.

*SHADOW: Literal.—A Protection or Defence against Heat. Of Roof—Gen. 19:8. Forest—Ez. 31:3. Trees—Ju. 9:15; Job 40:22; Song of Sol. 2:3; Ez. 17:23; Hos. 4:13. Of Booth—Jonah 4:5. Gourd—Jonah 4:6. Mountains—Ju. 9:36. Pavilion for—Is. 4:6.

Other Uses.—Cast by turning—Jas. 1:17. Shadow of Peter—Acts 5:15. On Dial of Ahaz—II Ki. 20:9, 11; Is. 38:8.

Illustrative.—Of Length of Life—I Chr. 29:15; Job 8:9; 14:2; Ps. 102:11; 109:23; 144:4; Eccl. 6:12; 8:13. Time—Job 7:2; Song of Sol. 2:17; 4:6; Jer. 6:4. Rest—Is. 32:2. Goodness—Is. 25:4. Assyria's Fate—Ez. 31:6, 12, 17. Jehovah's Delight—Song of Sol. 2:3. Death—Job 3:5;

being ^a dead through your ^b trespasses and the ^c uncircumcision of your ^d flesh, you, *I say*, did he ^e make ^f alive together with him, having ^g forgiven us all our trespasses; 14 having ⁱ blotted out ^j the bond ^k written in ^l ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us: and ⁿ he hath taken it out of the way, nailing it to the ^o cross; 15 ² having ^p despoiled the principalities and the powers, he ^q made a show of them openly, ^r triumphing over them in it.

16 Let no ^s man therefore ^t judge you in ^v ^w meat, or in ^x drink, or in respect of a ^y feast ^z day or a ^a ^b new moon or a ^c ^d sabbath day: 17 which are a ^e shadow of the ^f things to

Var. Rend.—V. 13. did . . . him—did he quicken &c., *Al. Be. DeW. Li. Me. VIN. R.*; did he (Christ) quicken together with himself, *El. Wo.* V. 14. having . . . ordinances—Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances &c., *Bu. Li. and so nearly, Al. Da. Me.* (Having blotted out the bond written in ordinances, decrees . . . *Li.*); the bond (handwriting, *El.*); that was against us by its ordinances, *El. DeW. Wi. Wo. R marg.*; wiping out or away the bond that was against us, *ABBOTT. bond—So Be. DeW. Li. Ol. VIN.*; handwriting, *So El. Me. Wo. RID.* V. 15. despoiled—*So RID. (alt.)*; spoiled, *Be. Bu. Da. DeW. Me. Ol.*; put off from himself (and put away), *Al. El. Li. Wo. RID. R.*; or, having put off from himself his body he made a show of the principalities, *R marg.*; altogether stripping *SCHN.*; disarmed, *LUE. SO.* openly—*So Be. DeW. Ol. Wo.*; with boldness, *El. Li. Me. (Al. nearly)*, *LUE. ABBOTT. RID.*; in frankness, *SCHN.*; frankly, *SO.*; boldly, *VIN.* in it—*So (i.e. the cross), Da. El. Li. Me. Ol. Wo.*; in him, *Al. Be. DeW. SCHN. VIN.*; in Christ, *LUE.*; in the same, *SO.* V. 18. rob . . . prize—*So RID.*; give judgment against you, *Ol. Field.*; usurp authority over you, *Be.*; decide against you, *VIN.* rob—deprive, *SCHN. LUE. SO.*

come; but the ^h body is ⁱ Christ's. 18 Let no man ^j rob you of your prize ^k by a voluntary ^l humility and ^m worshipping of the ⁿ angels, ^o dwelling in the things which he hath ^p seen, vainly ^q puffed up by his ^r fleshly mind, 19 and not holding fast ^s the ^t Head, from whom ^u all the ^v body, being supplied and ^w knit together through the joints and ^x bands, increaseth with the increase of ^y God.

20 ² If ye died with Christ from the ⁷ rudiments of the ^a world, ^b why, as though living in the world, do ye ^c subject yourselves to ordinances, 21 ^d Handle not, nor ^e taste, nor ^f touch 22 (all which things are ^g to perish with the using), after the ^h ⁱ precepts and ^j doctrines of

prize—*So SCHN.*; prize of victory, *LUE.*; battle-prize, *SO.* by . . . humility—desiring to do it in humility (*i.e. to beguile you by humility*), *Bu. Da. El. Me.*; of his own mere will (beguile you) by humility, *Al. Wo.*; taking delight (delighting, *VIN.*); in humility, *Be. Li. Ol. Wi. VIN.*; of his own will by humility, *RID.* his fleshly mind—*Lit.* the mind of his flesh, *Var. RID. VIN. V. 20. rudiments—See note on v. 8. V. 21. nor taste, nor touch—So RID.*; nor yet taste, nor even touch, *Li. PEAKE. V. 22. all . . . using—So PEAKE.* *i.e. which food is to perish in the consuming, Li.*; which things (the objects which it is forbidden to touch) are all (destined) for corruption in their consumption, *ABBOTT.*

Var. Read.—V. 13. through—through, by reason of, *S* B, Ti. Tr. Li. WH.*; in, *S* A C D, La. El. V. 18. dwelling . . . seen—(i.e. making much of his visions, Al. Me.). S* A B D*, Memph. Tert. WH. (but suspecting corruption), Ti. Tr. Al.* (raised aloft, treading on empty air, *Li.* by a conjecture, altering two letters in the reading); dwelling in (or, taking his stand upon, *R marg.*) those things which he hath not seen, *S* C D*, Vulg. Pesh. El. La. R marg.*

21 d See "Hand," Gen. 16:12. e Touch, Mk. 6:56. 22 f I Cor. 6:13. g See "Commandment of Men," Ex. 20:1. h Is. 29:13; Mt. 15:9; Titus 1:14. i See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. j Doctrine, Eph. 4:14.

10:21, 22; 12:22; 16:16; 38:17; Ps. 23:4; 44:19; 107:10, 14; Is. 9:2; Jer. 2:6; 13:16; Amos 5:8; Mt. 4:16; Lu. 1:79.

Figurative.—Of the Almighty—Ps. 91:1; 121:5; Lam. 4:20; Hos. 14:7. Thy Wings—Ps. 17:8; 36:7; 57:1; 63:7. His Hand—Is. 49:2; 51:16. Vine—Ps. 80:10. Egypt—Is. 30:2, 3. Edom—Is. 34:15. Heshbon—Jer. 48:45. All Members as—Job 17:7. The Future—Col. 2:17. Heavenly Things—Heb. 8:5; 10:1.

Overshadowing.—Cherubim of Glory overshadowing the Mercy-seat—Heb. 9:5. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

†TASTE: Physical.—The Organ of—Job 12:11; 34:3. Of Manna—Ex. 16:31; Num. 11:8. White of Egg—Job 6:6. Honey—Pr. 24:13. Tasted by Jonathan—I Sam. 14:29, 43. Wine tasted by Belshazzar—Dan. 5:2. At Marriage Feast—

- h Body, Num. 25:8.
i Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

18

- j See I Cor. 9:24; Phil. 3:14.
3 Or, of his own mere will, by humility &c.
k Humility, Pr. 15:33.
l Worship, Mt. 4:10.
4 The Greek word denotes an act of reverence, whether paid to a creature, or to the Creator.
m Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
5 Or, taking his stand upon.
6 Many authorities, some ancient, insert not.
n See "Pride," Is. 10:2.
o See Cor. 4:6.
p See "Flesh," Rom. 2:28.
q Comp. Rom. 8:7.
r Mind, Job 38:36.

19

- s See Eph. 1:22.
t See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Eph. 1:23; 4:16.
v See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
w See v. 2.
x Bands, Zech. 11:7.
y God, Gen. 1:1.

20

- z See Rom. 6:2.
7 See v. 8.
a World, Rev. 10:6.
b Gal. 4:9.
c See "Bondage," John 8:33.

22
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
23
b Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
c See v. 18.
d See "Worship," Mt. 4:10. [15:33.
e Humility, I Pr. 4:3. [25:8.
f Body, Num. 1 Or, honor, Gen. 3:6.
h See "Sin," I Comp. Rom. 13:14; I Tim. 4:8. [2:28.
j Flesh, Rom.

1
k See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
l See ch. 1:1.
m See ch. 2:12.
n See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
o See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. [13:24.
p Seeking, Lu. 2:21. [21:12.
r Seat, Mt. 25:31.
s See Mk. 16:19.
t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
u God, Gen. 1:1.

2
v See Phil. 3:19, 20; comp. Mt. 16:23. [38:36.
w Mind, Job 26:15. [2:1.
y Earth, Gen.

3
z See Rom. 6:2; II Cor. 5:14; comp. ch. 2:20.
a Death, Rom. 5:12.
b Transformation and Conformation, Rom. 12:2.
c See "New Birth," John 3:5.
d Life, Gen. 2:7.
e Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
f Gal. 2:20; comp. John 11:25. 2 Many ancient authorities read your. g Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. h Manifestation, Heb. 9:26. i I Cor. 1:7; I Pet. 1:13; I John 2:28; 3:2; comp. Phil. 3:21. j See "Promises," John 14:2. k See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23. l Glory, Ps. 7:5. m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. n Rom. 8:13. o Conformation and Transformation, Rom. 12:2. p Comp. ch. 2:11. q See "Body," Num. 25:8. r Fornication, Deut. 22:21. s Uncleaness, II Cor. 12:21. t Passion, I Thess. 4:5. u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. v Evil, Ps. 97:10. w Lust, Rom. 6:12. x Covetousness, Deut. 5:21. y Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. z See Rom. 1:18; Eph. 5:6. a Anger, Pr. 15:1. b See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. c Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

John 2:9. Jesus tasted Wine and Gall—Mt. 27:34. Bread not tasted by David—II Sam. 3:35.
Proclamation against.—I Sam. 14:24; Jonah 3:7.
Warnings against Taste of Earthly Things.—Col. 2:21-23.
Illustrative.—So. of Sol. 2:3.

a men? 23 Which things have indeed a show of b wisdom in c d will-worship, and e humility, and f severity to the g body; but are not of any h value against i the indulgence of the j flesh.

3 k If then l ye were m n raised together with o Christ, p seek the things that are above, where Christ is, q r s seated on the right t hand of u God. 2 v Set your u mind on the things that are x above, not on the things that are upon the y earth. 3 For ye z a b died, and your c d life is hid with e Christ in God. 4 When Christ, f who is g h our life, i shall be h manifested, i k then shall ye also with him be manifested in l glory.

5 m n Put to death therefore your o p q members which are upon the earth: r fornication, s uncleanness, t u passion, v w evil desire, and x covetousness, which is y idolatry; 6 for which things' sake cometh z a b c the wrath of

Var. Read.—V. 23. a show—So DeW. Ol. Wo.; the reputation, Al. Be. El. Li. Mc. SCHN.; the repute, ABBOTT, will-worship—i.e. self-imposed worship, Li. Mc. VIN.; self-willed; adoration, SCHN. body . . . flesh—So VIN. RID.; body; not in any honor to the satisfying of the flesh, DeW.; not in any value (i.e. their show of wisdom does not come from anything of real value), for they serve only to satisfy the flesh, Be. El. Mc.; . . . not any honour (i.e. in neglecting the body and not doing it any honour); why are ye subject to them only to satisfy your flesh? Al. so Ol. Wo. nearly; but are not of any value against (to subdue) the indulgence of the flesh, Li. Evans; body; not in any honor for the full satisfaction of the flesh, ABBOTT, SO. Chap. 3.—V. 4. manifested—revealed, LUE, SO.—V. 5. Put to death—So MAR. VIN. PEAKE, RID.; Mortify, R.; Make dead, ABBOTT. passion

4 f Gal. 2:20; comp. John 11:25. 2 Many ancient authorities read your. g Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. h Manifestation, Heb. 9:26. i I Cor. 1:7; I Pet. 1:13; I John 2:28; 3:2; comp. Phil. 3:21. j See "Promises," John 14:2. k See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23. l Glory, Ps. 7:5. m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. n Rom. 8:13. o Conformation and Transformation, Rom. 12:2. p Comp. ch. 2:11. q See "Body," Num. 25:8. r Fornication, Deut. 22:21. s Uncleaness, II Cor. 12:21. t Passion, I Thess. 4:5. u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. v Evil, Ps. 97:10. w Lust, Rom. 6:12. x Covetousness, Deut. 5:21. y Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. z See Rom. 1:18; Eph. 5:6. a Anger, Pr. 15:1. b See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. c Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

God s upon the d sons of e f disobedience: 7 g h wherein h ye also once i walked, when ye lived in these things; 8 but now do ye also j put them all away: k anger, wrath, l malice, m n railing, o p shameful speaking out of your q mouth: 9 r s lie not one to another; seeing that ye have t put off the old man with his doings, 10 and have u v put on the new man, that is being w x y renewed unto z knowledge a after the b image of him that c d created him: 11 where e f there cannot be g h Greek and i Jew, j k circumcision and uncircumcision, l barbarian, Sçythi-ân, m n bondman, freeman; but o Christ is all, and in all.

12 Put on therefore, as p God's q elect, r holy and s beloved, a t u heart of v w compassion, x kindness, y lowliness, meekness, z a longsuffering; 13 b c forbearing one another, and d forgiving each other, if

—In general, ABBOTT, Li. Mc.; lustfulness, Al. Be. DeW. El. Ol. V. 7. wherein—in the which, R.; in whom, PEAKE (?); among or in which, RID. once—afortime, R. V. S. railing—blasphemy, Da. SCHN. LUE. SO.; rather, evil speaking (as Eph. 4:31), slandering, Al. El. Li. Mc. Ol. PEAKE, shameful speaking—So SCHN. LUE. SO.; filthy communication, Be. DeW. El. Ol.; railing, Al. Mc.; foul railing, Li.; i.e. abusive language, MAR.; ABBOTT, VIN. PEAKE; abusive talking, RID. V. 11. being—So VIN. PEAKE, RID.; ever being, Al. Da. Li. Mc. knowledge—So VIN.; full, perfect, knowledge, Al. Da. El. Li. ABBOTT, RID. V. 11. is—So Al. DeW. El. Mc.; can be, Li. all—i.e. all things, Var. V. 12. God's elect—elect ones of God, DeW. El. Li. Mc. lowliness—humility, RID. R.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 6. upon . . . disobedience—So N A C, La., El.; omit, B, Theb. and some Latin Fathers, Ti. Tr. Al. Li. WH. NES. R marg. Cf. Eph. 5:6.

f See Rom. 10:12; I Cor. 12:13; Gal. 3:28. h See "Gentiles," Is. 49:6. i The Jews, II Ki. 16:6. j Circumcision, Gal. 14:17. k See I Cor. 7:19; Gal. 5:6. l Barbarian, Acts 28:2. m Bondage, John 8:33. n Eph. 6:8. o Eph. 1:23. p See Lu. 18:7. q Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. r Holiness, Eph. 4:24. s See "Love," I Cor. 13:1. t Heart, Acts 15:9. u Lu. 1:78 marg.; Gal. 5:22 f; Phil. 2:1. v See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6. w See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. x Kindness, Zech. 7:9. y Eph. 4:2; Phil. 2:3. z Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16. a II Cor. 6:6; comp. I Cor. 13:4. b Eph. 4:2. c See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1. d See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.

Figurative.—Of Barzillai—II Sam. 19:35. Mischievous Things—Job 6:30. Moab—Jer. 48:11.

Spiritual Taste.—Of the Lord—Ps. 34:8; 119:103. Death—Heb. 2:9. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. Heavenly Gifts—Heb. 6:4, 5; I Pet. 2:3.

3 Some ancient authorities omit upon the sons of disobedience. See Eph. 5:6. Son, Gen. 3:6. Rebellion, Ez. 20:8. See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.

7 See Eph. 2:2. 4 Or, amongst whom. h See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. [1:10. i Walking, Col.

8 Putting away, Eph. 4:22. k Comp. Eph. 4:31. [4:20. l Malice, I Cor. 13:2. m See "Reproach," Ez. 15:5. n I Sam. 25:14; Mt. 15:19; 27:39; Mk. 15:29; Eph. 4:31; II Pet. 2:10. o See "Shame," Phil. 3:19. p See Eph. 4:29. [8:11. q Mouth, Gen.

9 Lying, Lev. 19:11. s See Eph. 4:25. l See Eph. 4:22.

10 Put on, Rom. 13:14. v See Eph. 4:24. w Spiritual Growth. See "Life," Gen. 2:7. x See "Edification," Rom. 14:19. y Rom. 12:2; II Cor. 4:16; Eph. 4:23. z Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. a Rom. 8:29. b Man made in the Image of God, Gen. 2:7. c God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. d Comp. Eph. 2:10.

11 See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.

g Greeks, Acts 11:20. h See "Gentiles," Is. 49:6. i The Jews, II Ki. 16:6. j Circumcision, Gal. 14:17. k See I Cor. 7:19; Gal. 5:6. l Barbarian, Acts 28:2. m Bondage, John 8:33. n Eph. 6:8. o Eph. 1:23. p See Lu. 18:7. q Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. r Holiness, Eph. 4:24. s See "Love," I Cor. 13:1. t Heart, Acts 15:9. u Lu. 1:78 marg.; Gal. 5:22 f; Phil. 2:1. v See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6. w See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. x Kindness, Zech. 7:9. y Eph. 4:2; Phil. 2:3. z Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16. a II Cor. 6:6; comp. I Cor. 13:4. b Eph. 4:2. c See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1. d See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.

^a Man, Gen. 2:7.
^b Eph. 4:32; comp. Rom. 15:7.
^c Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^d Many ancient authorities read *Christ*.
^e Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.
^f Put on, Rom. 13:14. [13:1.]
^g Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^h Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
ⁱ See John 14:27. [17:1.]
^j Peace, Pr. 2 Gr. *arbitrate*.
^k Heart, Acts 15:9. [1:26.]
^l Calling, I Cor. 1:10.
^m See Eph. 2:16.
ⁿ Body, Num. 25:8.
^o See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^p Thankfulness, II Cor. 4:15.
^q Rom. 10:17; comp. Eph. 5:26; I Thess. 1:8.
^r Word of God, John 6:43.
^s The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^t Some ancient authorities read *the Lord*; others, *God*.
^u Or, *richly in all wisdom*; teaching &c.
^v Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
^w Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^x Ch. 1:28;
^y Eph. 5:19.
^z See "Exhortation," Acts 11:23.
^a Or, *yourselves*.
^b See Eph. 5:19.
^c Psalms, Ps. 1:1.
^d See "Songs," Ex. 15:1.
^e See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
^f Spiritual, Job 4:15. [14:15.]
^g See I Cor. 12:17.
^h God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1. ^j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. ^k I Cor. 10:31. ^l Words, Pr. 15:23. ^m Name, Acts 16:18. ⁿ Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^o Giving Thanks, II Cor. 4:15. ^p Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. ^q Husband and Wife, I Cor. 7:16. ^r P. V. 18 to 4:1. ^s 5:22 to 6:9. ^t See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2. ^u 19 ^v Bitterness, Eph. 4:31. ^w 20 ^x Children, Gen. 3:16. ^y 8:1. ^z See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1. ^a 21 ^b Fathers, Ex. 21:15. ^c Eph. 6:4. ^d 22 ^e Eph. 6:5. ^f 21 ^g Fathers, Ex. 21:2. ^h See "Bondage," John 8:33. ⁱ 6 Gr. *Bondservants*.

any ^a man have a * complaint against any; ^b even as ^{c1} the Lord ^d forgave you, so also do ye: 14 and above all these things ^e put on / love, which is the bond of ^g perfectness. 15 And let ^h the ⁱ peace of Christ ² rule in your ^j hearts, to the which also ye were ^k called in ^{l m} one ^{n o} body; and be ye ^p thankful. 16 Let ^q the ^{r s} word of ³ Christ dwell in you ⁴ richly; in all ^t wisdom ^{u v} teaching and ^w admonishing ⁵ one another ^x with ^y psalms and ^{z a} hymns and ^b spiritual songs, ^c singing with ^d grace in your hearts unto ^e God. 17 And ^{f g h} whatsoever ye do, in ⁱ word or in deed, ^{do} all in the ^j name of the ^k Lord Jēśūs, ^l giving thanks to ^m God the Father through him.

18 ^{n o} Wives, ^p be in subjection to your husbands, as is fitting in the Lord. 19 Husbands, love your wives, and be not ^q bitter against them. 20 ^{r s} Children, ^t obey your ^u parents in all things, for this is ^v well-pleasing in the Lord. 21 ^{w x} Fathers, provoke not your children, that they be not discouraged. 22 ^{y a b} Serv-

Var. Read.—V. 14. above—over, EL. ABBOTT, VIN. PEAKE (?), LUE. SO.; with, SCHN. is . . . perfectness—So AL. DA.; (. . . a bond, Da.) EL. LI. ME. WO.; contains in itself all perfectness, Be. DeW. OL. V. 15. rule—So AL. Be. DeW. EL. ME. OL.; be umpire, decide the contest, Li. WO. VIN. V. 16. with . . . God—in God's grace, singing in your hearts, Li.; in, through, God's grace singing in your hearts, AL. Be. EL. ME.; in thankfulness singing in your hearts, DeW. V. 22. Servants—i.e. Bond-servants, slaves, Var. V. 22. master, same word as Lord, Var. VIN. V. 24. ye serve—So Be. DA. Li. VIN.; serve ye, AL. EL. ME. RID. (alt.). Chap. 4.—V. 1. servants—See ch. 3:22. equal—i.e. fair (justice and equity, EL. SCHN.), AL. Be. DeW. EL. LI. ABBOTT, LUE. SO.; equal strictly (i.e.

ants, obey in all things them that are your ⁷ masters according to the ^b flesh; ^{c d} not with ^e eye-service, as men-pleasers, but in singleness of heart, ^f fearing the Lord: 23 whatsoever ye do, ^g work ^h heartily, ⁱ as unto the Lord, and not unto men; 24 ^{j k} knowing that from the Lord ^l ye shall receive the ^m recompense of ^{n o} the inheritance: ye ^p serve the Lord Christ. 25 For ^q he that ^{r s} doeth wrong shall ⁹ receive again for the wrong that he hath done: and ^{t u} there is no respect ⁴ of persons. 1 ⁷ Masters, render unto your ⁶ servants that which is ^v just and ¹⁰ equal; knowing that ye also have a ^{w x} Master in ^y heaven.

2 ^z Continue steadfastly in ^a prayer, watching therein with thanksgiving; 3 withal praying ^b for us also, that God may open unto us a ^{c d e} door for ^f the word, to speak ^{g h} the mystery of Christ, for which ⁱ I am also ^{j k} in bonds; 4 that I may make it manifest, as ^l I ought to speak. 5 ^{m n} Walk in ^o wisdom toward ^p them that are without, ^{q r} 11 redeeming

(*treat the slaves as your equals*), Me.; lit. the equality, RID. HAUPT, PEAKE. V. 3. for the word—So RID. LUE. SO. VIN.; i.e. the gospel, Var. ABBOTT, r; of utterance, Be.; of the word, SCHN. V. 5. redeeming the time—Strictly, buying up for yourselves the opportunity. Li.: see Eph. 5:16; buying up the opportunity, RID.; using up, SO. redeeming—buying out, SCHN.; buy out, LUE.; making your own market fully from the occasion, RAMSAY.

Var. Read.—V. 13. the Lord—So A B D* (F G), OL. Vulg. Li. WH. La. Tr. AL.; Christ, N* C D* (E K L P), Fesh. Memph. EL. Ti. NES. r marg.; God, N* V. 16. Christ—So N* B (C²) D (E F G L), Vulg. Theb. EL. La. Li. Ti. Tr. WH. NES.; God, A C*, 17, r marg.; the Lord, N* Memph. WH. 2 r marg. God—So N* A B C D*, Edd.; the Lord, C² D*. V. 21. provoke—Same word as Eph. 6:4. N* A C D*, La.; different word (irritate), B D*, Ti. Tr. EL. Li. WH.

^d Door, Ex. 12:22. ^e See Acts 14:27. ^f Missions, Acts 15:7. ^g See Eph. 3:3, 4; 6:19. ^h Mystery, I Cor. 15:51. ⁱ Paul, Acts 8:1. ^j See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. ^k See Eph. 6:20. 4 ^l Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. 5 ^m Walking, Col. 1:10. ⁿ Eph. 5:15. ^o Wisdom, Pr. 1:7. ^p See Mk. 4:11. ^q Eph. 5:16. ^r See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22. 11 Gr. *buying up the opportunity*.

To God.—Of Job—Job 21:4. David—Ps. 55:2, 17; 64:1; 77:3; 142:2.

* COMPLAINT: Of Man.—Lam. 3:39. Job—Job 10:1; 21:4; 23:2.

6
a Comp. Eph. 4:29.
b Speech, I Cor. 2:1.
c Grace, John 1:17.
d Salt, Lev. 2:13.
e See Mk. 9:50.
f See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
h Comp. I Pet. 3:15.

the time. 6^a Let your ^b speech be always with ^c grace, seasoned with ^d e salt, that ^f ye may ^g know how ye ^h ought to answer each one.

7
i P. Vs. 7-9: Eph. 6:21, 22.
j Paul, Acts 8:1.
k Tychicus, Acts 20:4.
l Ch. 1:7; Eph. 6:21.
m See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
n Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
o Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
p Minister, Acts 15:39.
q Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4.
r Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

7ⁱ All ^j my affairs shall ^k Tych-^li-eūs make known unto you, ^m the beloved ⁿ brother and ^o faithful ^p minister and ^q fellow-servant in the ^r Lord: 8^s whom I have sent unto you for this very ^t purpose, that ye may know our state, and that he may ^u v comfort your ^w hearts; 9 together with ^x Ō-nēs-i-mūs, the faithful and beloved brother, ^y who is one of you. They shall make known unto you all things that are done here.

10
s Eph. 6:22.
t Purpose, Eph. 3:11.
u Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
v See ch. 2:2.
w Heart, Acts 15:9.

10^z Ār-is-tār-ēhūs my ^a b c fellow-prisoner ^d saluteth you, and ^e Mark, the ^f g cousin of ^h Bār-nā-bās (touching whom ye received ⁱ commandments; ^j if he come unto you, receive him), 11 and Jē-^kšūs that is called ^l Jūs-tūs, ^m who are of the ⁿ circumcision: these only are my ^o p fellow-workers unto the ^q kingdom of ^r God, ^s men that have been a

9
x Philemon 10.
y See v. 12.

10
z Aristarchus, Acts 19:29.
a Comp. Rom. 16:7.
b See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
d Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
e Mark, Mk. 1:1.
f Comp. Acts 15:37, 39.
g See "Kinsmen," Deut. 25:5.
h Barnabas, Acts 9:27.
i Commandments, Ex. 20:1. j Comp. II Tim. 4:11.
k Acts 1:23; 18:7. l See Acts 11:2. m See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6. n Circumcision, Gen. 17:14. o See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. p See "Labor," Ex. 23:12. q Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. r God, Gen. 1:1. s Man, Gen. 2:7.

Psalm of Complaint.—Ps. 102.
People who complain.—Pr. 23:29, 30; Jude 16. Against Paul.—Acts 25:7.
Forgiving of.—Col. 3:13.

comfort unto me. 12^t Ēp-ā-phrās, who is one of ^u you, a ^v 1 servant of Christ Jē-^wšūs, saluteth you, always ^x striving for you in his ^y prayers, that ye may stand ^z a perfect and ^b c fully assured in all the ^d will of God. 13 For I bear him ^e c witness, that he hath much labor for you, and for them in ^f Lā-ōd-i-^g cē-ā, and for them in Hi-^h ē-rāp-ⁱ ō-lis. 14 ^g h Lūke, the beloved ⁱ physician, and ^j Dē-mās salute you. 15 Salute the brethren that are in Lā-ōd-i-^k cē-ā, and ^l 2 Nym-^m c phās, and ⁿ the church that is in ^o 3 their ^p m n house. 16 And ^q when ^r p q 4 this ^s epistle hath been ^t read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Lā-ōd-i-^u cē-ā n s; and that ye also read the epistle from Lā-ōd-i-^v cē-ā. 17 And say to ^w Ār-chīp-^x pūs, Take heed to the ^y u ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18^v The salutation of me Paul with mine own ^w hand. ^x y Remember ^z my bonds. a Grace be with you.

two at the time the only fellow-workers out of Judaism, LUE. V. 12. striving—So RID. VIN.; wrestling, Li. V. 16. the epistle from Laodicea—i.e. St. Paul's epistle previously sent to Laodicea, which was to be sent forward from thence to Colossians, Li. V. 17. hast received—So LUE. SO.; li. didst receive, Var. RID. SCHN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 8. ye . . . comfort—So ^a A B D*, OL. La. Ti. Tr. Li. WH.; he might know your est to and comfort your hearts, ^b C D*, Vulg. Pesh. Memph. El. Al. V. 12. fully assured—So ^c A B C D*, Edd.; complete, D*. V. 13. labor—So ^d A B C D*, Edd.; zeal, D*. V. 15. Nymphas—So Ti. Tr. Al. El. Li.; Nympha (a woman's name), La. Tr. WH. r marg. their—So ^e A C (P), 17, 47, Memph. Ti. Tr. Al. Li.; her, B. 67*, La. WH. Tr. ^f a marg.; his, D (EFGK L). EL. V. 18. you—So ^g A B C, Edd. PEAKE; add. Amen. ^h D; add Postscript, To the Colossians, ⁱ B* C, Tr. Al.; To the Colossians from Rome, A B.

21. ^v Hand, Gen. 16:12. ^x See "Mind," Job 38:36. ^y Heb. 13:3. ^z V. 3; Phil. 1:7. ^a Grace, John 1:17.

12
l Epaphras, Col. 1:7.
u See ch. 1:1.
v Servant, Ex. 21:2.
1 Gr. bondservant.
w Strife, Pr. 26:21.
x See Rom. 15:30.
y Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
z Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
a See ch. 1:28.
b See Lu. 1:1 and marg.
c Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
d Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

13
e Witness, John 8:17.
f Laodicea, Col. 2:1.

14
g Luke, Lu. 1:1.
h Philemon 24; II Tim. 4:11; see Acts 16:10.
i Physician, Mk. 5:26.
j Philemon 24; II Tim. 4:10.

15
2 The Greek may represent Nympha.
k The Church, Acts 20:28.
l See Rom. 16:5.
3 Some ancient authorities read her.
m House, Deut. 24:10.
n Home, Lev. 18:9.

16
o Comp. I Thess. 5:27; II Thess. 3:14.
p See ch. 1:1.
q See "Epistles of Paul," Acts 8:1.
4 Gr. the.
r Letters, Acts 23:25.
s Reading, II Cor. 3:2.

17
t Philemon 2.
u II Tim. 4:5.

18
v See I Cor. 16:1.
w Job 38:36.
x See "Mind," Job 38:36.
y Heb. 13:3. ^z V. 3; Phil. 1:7. ^a Grace, John 1:17.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL TO THE THĒS-SĀ-LŌ-NĪ-ĀNS

1: 1 SALUTATION. THANKSGIVING FOR THEIR RECEPTION OF THE GOSPEL

1: 7

^a Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b II Thess. 1:1.
^c See II Cor. 1:19.
^d See "Silas," Acts 15:22.
^e Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.
^f The Church, Acts 20:28.
^g Thessalonica, Acts 17:1.
^h Fatherhood of God, Gen 1:1.
ⁱ Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^j Salvation, Lu. 10:4.
^k Grace, John 1:17. [17:1.
^l Peace, Fr.

^m Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
ⁿ II Thess. 1:3; see Rom. 1:8; Eph. 5:20; comp. ch. 2:13.
^o See Rom. 1:9.
^p Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

^q See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^r Labor, Ex. 23:12.

^s II Thess. 1:11; comp. John 6:29; Gal. 5:6. ^t Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^u Love, I Cor. 13:1. ^v Ch. 3:6; II Thess. 1:3 f.; comp. I Cor. 13:13. ^w Rom. 8:25; 15:4. ^x See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. ^y Or, *stedfastness*. ^z Hope, Pr. 23:18.

* I THESSALONIANS: *Genuineness*.—Now accepted by nearly all critics of all schools as the work of Paul. Baur's attack on it has been overthrown.

Date.—A. D. 52. Earliest of Paul's Epistles and one of the earliest books of the New Testament. Cf. Epistle of James and Mark's Gospel. Date not long after Paul left Athens, while in Corinth, after Silas and Timothy came there from Thessalonica—Acts 18:1, 5; I Thess. 3:6. The date is fixed also by the coming of Gallio as Proconsul of Achaia—Acts 18:12. Paul had already been there a year and a half—18:11.

Recipients.—"The Church of the Thessalonians"—I Thess. 1:1. This church was founded by Paul during his second missionary tour—Acts 17:1-9; I Thess. 1:9 f. It was in a great commercial city of Macedonia (Thessalonica the modern Salonica) and had already become "an example to all that believe in Macedonia and in Achaia"—I Thess. 1:7. He associates Silas and Timothy (1:1) in the salutation because of their connection with them.

Occasion.—Silas and Timothy (Acts 18:5) had brought good news from Thessalonica—I Thess. 1:6. But needless misapprehension had arisen, since Paul's departure, concerning the Second Coming of Jesus. He had taught them the certainty of that coming, but the uncertainty of the time of the event—I Thess. 5:1-11. This misconception had led some

¹ ^{a b} Paul, and ^{c d} Sil-vā-nūs, and ^e Tim'ō-thy, unto the ^f church of the * ^g Thēs-sā-lō-nī-āns in ^h God the Father and the ⁱ Lord Jē-šūs Christ: ^{j k} Grace to you and ^l peace.

^{2 m n} We give thanks to God always for you all, ^o making mention of you in our ^p prayers; ^{3 q} remembering without ceasing your ^{r s} work of ^t faith and labor of ^{u v} love and ^{w x 1} patience of ^y hope in our Lord Jē-šūs Christ,

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 3. our God and Father—*So Jo. Li. ZÖ. SCHN. LUE. DODS (alt.);* God and our Father, *Al. El. Lu. Vs. 4, 5.* your . . . that—*So VIN. Jo. probably;* your election. *Because, Al. Da. DeW. El. Lu. & marg.* V. 5. much assurance—*i.e. the full conviction and confidence felt by St. Paul, El. Lu.;* fulness, & marg.; great (much, SCHM.) fulness of conviction, ZÖ. SCHN.; great happiness of conviction, LUE. showed ourselves—*So VIN.;* became, *as v. 6, Var.;* proved ourselves, ZÖ. VIN. (*alt.*) toward—among,

before ^{2 2} our God and Father; ^{4 a b} knowing, ^{c d} brethren beloved of God, ^e your ^{f g} election, ⁵ how that our ^{h i 4} gospel came not unto you in ^j word only, but also ^{k l} in power, and in the ^m Holy Spirit, and in much ^{n 5} assurance; even as ye know ^o what manner of ^p men ^q we showed ourselves toward you for your sake. ⁶ And ye became ^{r s} imitators of us, and of the Lord, ^t having received ^{u v} the word in much ^w affliction, with ^{x y} joy of the ^z Holy Spirit; ⁷ so that ^a ye be-
ZÖ. LUE. V. 6. having—in that ye, *Al. DeW. ZÖ. SCHM.;* have, LUE.

Var. Read.—Title.—To the Thessalonians I. NAB. Edd. Chap. I.—V. 1. peace—*So B. Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH. NES.;* add, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ, *NACD, La. 1*

marginal note on Mt. 4:23. ^j Words, Pr. 15:23. ^k See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17. ^l See Rom. 15:19; I Cor. 2:4; II Cor. 6:6. ^m Holy Spirit confirms the Word, John 14:16. ⁿ Comp. Lu. 1:1 (Gr.); Col. 2:2. ^o Or, *fulness*. ^p Ch. 2:10. ^q Man, Gen. 2:7. ^r See "Paul," Acts 8:1. ^s 6 ^r Imitator, Phil. 4:17. ^t See "Example," I Cor. 4:16. ^u Acts 17:5-10. ^v Word of God, John 6:63. ^w See II Tim. 4:2. ^x Affliction, Ps. 9:10. ^y Joy, Ps. 30:5. ^z Acts 13:52; comp. II Cor. 6:10; Gal. 5:22. ⁷ a See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.

^z See Gal. 1:4.
² Or, *God and our Father.*
⁴ [Pr. 1:7.
^a Knowledge,
^b Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
^c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^d II Thess. 2:13; comp. Rom. 1:7.
^e II Pet. 1:10; comp. Rom. 9:11.
^f See "Teaching of Paul" on "Election," Acts 8:1.
^g Election. See "Salvation," Acts 24:40.

⁵
³ Or, *because our gospel &c.*
^h Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
ⁱ See ch. 2:2, 4, 8f.; 3:2; I Cor. 9:14; II Cor. 2:12; II Thess. 2:14.
⁴ Gr. *good tidings*; and so elsewhere; see

to neglect their regular work, a thing against which he had expressly warned them—4:11. Hence it was necessary to write them. It is possible also that the Macedonians sent a letter to Paul by Silas and Timothy.

Purpose.—Paul had been long anxious to revisit Thessalonica, but had been hindered—2:18. The longing was material—3:6. He still prayed that he might come—3:11. Meanwhile he sends a message to cheer them as they had cheered him—2:17; 13:7. They do not need instruction about affliction (3:4) and love of the brethren (4:9), but he wishes them to abound yet more and more and to walk becomingly (4:10 ff.), as he charged them while with them—4:1 f. He aims to confirm them in the Gospel which he had already preached to them that it might not be in vain—2:1, 4, 8, 13; 3:9 f. He had sent Timothy unto them to avert this peril (3:5) as he now writes for the same purpose. He expects the Epistle to be read to all—5:27.

Contents.—The first chapter is an appreciation of the work of grace among the Thessalonians. The second chapter explains and defends Paul's preaching and conduct while with them. The third chapter shows his present concern about them. In the fourth chapter he exhorts them to be pure, to be mindful of their own business, to understand that those that are asleep will rise at the resurrection before those who are alive are changed. They will not be left in the graves. In

7
a Example, I Cor. 4:16.
b Faith, Heb. 11:1.
c Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
d See Rom. 15:26.
e Achaia, Acts 18:12.

8
f See Rom. 10:18.
g Word of God, John 6:63.
h The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
i II Thess. 3:1; comp. Col. 3:16.
j Rom. 1:8; II Cor. 2:14; comp. Rom. 16:19.
k See "God," Gen. 1:1.

9
l Ch. 2:1.
m See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
n Acts 14:15.
o Comp. I Cor. 12:2.
p Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
q Worship, Mt. 4:10.
r See Mt. 16:16.

10
s See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
u Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
v Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
w Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
x Death, Rom. 5:12.
y Salvation through Christ, Acts 2:40.
z See Rom. 5:9.
a The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
b Mt. 3:7; comp. ch. 2:16; 5:9.
c Anger, Pr. 15:1.
d See ch. 1:1.
e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
g See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
h Ch. 1:9.
i II Thess. 1:10.
j See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.
k See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

came an ^aensample to all that ^bbelieve in ^cÄ-chä-ä. 8 For from you hath ^dsounded forth ^ethe word of the Lord, not only in ^fÄ-chä-ä, but ^gin every place your faith to ^hGod-ward is gone forth; so that we need not to speak anything. 9 For they themselves report concerning us what manner of ⁱentering in we had unto you; and how ye ^jturned unto God ^kfrom ^lidols, to ^mserve a ⁿliving and true God, 10 and to ^owait for his ^pSon from ^qheaven, whom he ^rraised from the ^sdead, ^teven ^uJē-šūs, ^vwho ^wdelivereth us from ^xthe wrath to come.

2 For ^ayourself, ^bbrethren, ^cknow ^dour ^eentering in unto you, that ^fit hath not been found ^gvain: 2 but having ^hsuffered before and been

Var. Rend.—Chap. 2.—V. 1. hath not been found—hath not been, ZÖ. SCHM.: was not, LUE. vain—So VIN. DODS.; weak, Al. Be. El. Lü.; in vain, ZÖ. (so in part) DeW. Jo.; powerless, SCHM. LUE. V. 2. in much conflict—So VIN.; under much warring, ZÖ. LUE. (i.e. external danger, MI.); in (spite of) much warring (battling), SCHM. V. 3. is—is, Al. DeW. El. Lü. is not of—(proceeds) not from, ZÖ.; does not arise out of, MI.; (happened) not out of, SCHM.; hath nothing to do with, LUE. error—So Al. Be. El. Lü. Ol. MI. SCHM. VIN.: deceit, Jo. Wo.; delusion, ZÖ.; fanaticism, LUE. uncleanness—So Jo. Wo.; impurity (i.e. impurity of motive, covetousness or the like), Al. El. Lü. Ol. SCHM. LUE. ADENY. VIN.; impurity, sensuality, MI.; insincerity, ZÖ. V. 5. a cloak of covetousness—i.e. pretexts to conceal covetousness, Al. Be. DeW. El. Lü. Wo. VIN. V. 6. claimed au-

thority—So VIN.; been burdensome, DODS. ADENY. r. Jo. (in part); used authority, Al. DeW. El. Lü. Ol. DODS. (alt.) ('stood on our dignity,' Al.; claimed honor r. marg.); could be held in respect, SCHM. V. 7. were—Strictly, became, Al. El.; or, were made, Lü.; showed ourselves, ZÖ.; have entered among you as, LUE.; entered full of, SCHM. gentle—mild, LUE. ZÖ. (alt.); love, SCHM.

Var. Read.—V. 9. us—So A C WH¹ and Edd.; you, B. Memph. Theb. WH² Chap. 2.—V. 7. gentle—So A C² De. Pesh. Theb. Ti. Tr. Al.¹ El.; babes, N* B C* D*, OL. Vulg. Memph. La. WH. r. marg.

l Witness, John 8:17. 6 m See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. n Glory, Ps. 7:5. o Man, Gen. 2:7. 2 Or, been burdensome, v. 9; comp. I Cor. 9:4 ff. p See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Apostolic Authority," Lu. 2:21. q Apostles, Mt. 10:5. r See I Cor. 9:1 f. s Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. 7 t Paul, Acts 8:1. u See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. 3 Most of the ancient authorities read babes. Comp. I Cor. 14:20. Gal. 4:19. w See "Children," Gen. 3:16. 8 x See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.

l Acts 14:5; Phil. 1:30.
m See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
n Philippi, Acts 16:12.
o See Acts 16:22-24.
p Boldness, Acts 14:3.
q Courage, Num. 13:30.
r Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
s See Acts 17:1-9.
t See ch. 1:5.
u See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
v See Phil. 1:30.

3
v Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
w Acts 13:15.
x See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
y Num. 15:25; II Sam. 6:7; Ps. 19:12; Eccl. 10:5; Mt. 27:64.
z II Thess. 2:11; Jas. 5:20; I John 4:6; Jude 11.
a Ch. 4:7.

4
b II Cor. 2:17.
c Approval, Rom. 5:4.
d See Gal. 2:7.
e See Gal. 1:10.
f See Rom. 8:27.
g Hearts, Acts 15:9.

5
h Words, Pr. 15:23.
i Acts 20:33; comp. II Pet. 2:3.
j Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
k See v. 10; Rom. 1:9.

the fifth chapter Paul repeats his teaching about the uncertainty of the time of the Second Coming to Christ and exhorts to orderly life.
Character.—The Epistle is informal and discursive, but perfectly natural and true to the historical situation. It is meant for the good of all (5:27) and so is a church letter. As the first of Paul's Epistles it is interesting as an exposition of his theology. It may be compared with the first extended report of an address of his—Acts 13:16-41. In this address the kernel of Paul's later theology (cf. Galatians and Romans) is found—(See "Justification by Faith," Rom. 4:25)—Acts 13:38 f. So faith is emphasized in I Thessalonians, "you that believe" (2:13); "your faith" (3:6); "your work of faith" (1:3); &c. The development of Paul's teaching as traced in his Epistles is in harmony with his great experience of grace and the great message which he had for men. Cf. I Thess. 5:9 f.
Eschatology.—The Second Coming of Christ is discovered much in this Epistle because Paul had spoken especially about

it while there. He had been misunderstood and so has to explain himself. This was a favorite topic in the early apostolic message (as in the later books also. Cf. II Peter, I John, Revelation). It will recur in Paul's later Epistles (I Cor. 7:31; II Cor. 5:1 ff.; I Tim. 5:14). The prominence of eschatological matters in I and II Thessalonians is due to the incident of his stress on that subject at Thessalonica, not to any essential change of view on the subject by Paul.
* GUILLE.—Without Guile—Ps. 32:2; John 1:47; I Pet. 2:22. Answered with Guile—Gen. 34:13. To slay with Guile—Ex. 21:14. Cover itself with Guile—Prov. 26:26. O full of All Guile—Acts 13:10. Caught with Guile—II Cor. 12:16.
† FLATTERY: To be avoided.—Job 32:21, 22; I Thess. 2:5. Instrument of the Wicked.—Ps. 5:9; 12:2; 36:2; 78:36; Pr. 2:16; 7:5, 21; Dan. 11:34.
Evil Results of.—Pr. 26:28; 28:23; 29:5; Dan. 11:21, 32.
Prophecies concerning.—Ps. 12:3; Ez. 12:24.

⁸
 a See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
 b See "Pleasure," II Tim. 3:4.
 c See II Cor. 12:15; comp. I John 3:16.
 d Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
 e See ch. 1:5.
 f See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
 g Soul, Job 4:15.

⁹
 g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 h See ch. 1:1.
 i Brethren, I Cor. 13:8.
 j Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 k II Thess. 3:8; comp. Phil. 4:16.
 l Travail, Gal. 4:19.
 m See Acts 18:3.
 n Night, Ps. 19:2.
 o Day, Lev. 25:8.
 p Burden, Ps. 55:22.
 q II Cor. 11:9; comp. I Cor. 9:4 f.
 r Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

¹⁰
 s Witness, John 8:17.
 t See v. 5.
 u God, Gen. 1:1.
 v Ch. 1:5; comp. II Cor. 1:12.
 w Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 x Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 y See "Life of Paul," Acts 8:1.
 z Blameless, Lu. 1:6.
 a See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
 b See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
 c Faith, Heb. 11:1.

¹¹
 d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 e See I Cor. 4:14; comp. v. 7.

f Father, Ex. 21:15. g Children, Gen. 3:16. h Exhortation, Acts 11:23. i Comp. ch. 5:14. j Encouragement, I Thess. 5:14. k See ch. 4:6; Lu. 16:28. l Walking, Col. 1:10. m See Eph. 4:1. n Calling, I Cor. 1:26. o Ch. 5:24; II Thess. 2:14; see Rom. 8:28. 2 Some ancient authorities read *called*. p Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. q Glory, Ps. 7:5. r Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. 13 s Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. t See Rom. 1:8; comp. ch. 1:2. u Heb. 4:2; comp. Rom. 10:17. 3 Gr. *the word of hearing*. Gal. 3:2, 5. v Word of God, John 6:63. w Comp. Gal. 4:14; see Mt. 10:20. x Words, Pr. 15:23. y Man, Gen. 2:7. z Truth, John 14:6. a Comp. Heb. 4:12. b See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. 14 c Imitators, Phil. 4:17. d Ch. 1:6. e See "Example," I Cor. 4:16. f See I Cor. 7:17; comp. I Cor. 10:22.

you, ^a we were well ^b pleased to ^c impart unto you, not the ^d gospel of God only, but also ^e our own ^f souls, because ye were become very dear to us. 9 For ye ^g remember, ^h brethren, our ⁱ labor and ^j travail: ^m working ⁿ night and ^o day, that we might not ^p burden any of you, we ^r preached unto you the ¹ gospel of God. 10 Ye are ^s witnesses, and ^t God *also*, ^v how ^w holily and ^x righteously and ^y unblamably we behaved ourselves toward ^a you that ^c believe: 11 as ye ^d know how we *dealt* with each one of you, as ^e a ^f father with his own ^g children, ^h exhorting you, and ⁱ encouraging you, and ^k testifying, 12 to the end that ye should ^l walk worthily of God, who ⁿ calleth you into his own ^p kingdom and ^q glory.

13 And for this cause we also ^s thank God without ceasing, that, when ye received from us ^u the ^v word of the message, *even the word* of God, ye accepted ^w it ^x not as the ^y word of ^z men, but, as it is in ² truth, the word of God, ^a which also ^b worketh in you that believe. 14 For ye, brethren, became ^c imitators of ^d the churches of

Var. Rend.—V. 8. well . . . impart—So *Al.* DODS.; willing to have imparted, *Jo. Lü.* (*El.* nearly). souls—So *El.* SCHM.; merely, lives, *Al. Da. Lü.*; life, *ZÖ. LUE.* V. 10. toward—So *Da. DeW. El. ZÖ. LUE.* SCHM.; in the judgment of, *Al. Be. Lü.* V. 11. exhorting and encouraging—encouraged and exhorted, *ZÖ.*; exhorted and encouraged, *LUE. SCHN.*; comforted, persuading, *VIN.* testifying—So *MI.*; conjured, *Al. DeW. Lü.*; implored (you), *ZÖ. LUE.* V. 15. drove out us—

God which are in ^h *Jū-dæ'a* in ⁱ Christ *Jē-zūs*: for ^j ye also ^k suffered the same things of your own countrymen, ^l even as they did of the ^m Jews; 15 ⁿ who both ^o killed the Lord *Jē-zūs* and ^p the prophets, and drove out us, and please not God, and are contrary to all men; 16 ^r forbidding us to speak to the ^t Gentiles ^u that they may be ^w saved; to ^x fill up their ^y sins always: but the ^z wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But ^c we, brethren, being bereaved of ^d you for ^e a short ^f season, ^g in presence not in ^h heart, endeavored the more exceedingly ⁱ to see your ^j face with great desire: 18 because ^k we would fain have come unto you, I Paul ^l once and again; and ^m Satan hindered us. 19 For what is our ⁿ hope, or ^o joy, or ^p crown of ^q glorying? Are not even ye, before our ^r Lord *Jē-zūs* at his ^s coming? 20 For ye are our ^t glory and our joy.

3 Wherefore ^c when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left behind at ^e *Āth-ēns* alone; 2 and sent ^w *Tīmō-thy*, our brother and

So *ZÖ.*: persecuted us, *DeW. Jo. Lü.* LUE. SCHM. DODS.; drove us out by persecution, *Al. Be. El. Wo. Da.*; drove out us, *VIN. a. V. 16.* but—So *ZÖ. DODS.*; in order that, *LUE.*; in that, *SCHN.*, to the uttermost—So *practically, Al. El. Lü.* OI. DODS.; to make an end of them, *DeW.*; unto the end (last, *LUE.*), *SCHM.* *ZÖ. LUE. VIN. V. 17.* bereaved of you—So *VIN.*; more strictly, bereaved in being taken from you, *El. Jo.*; bereaved by separation from you, *DODS. ADENY.* V. 19. crown—garland, *ADENY.* glorying—So *Lü. DODS. (alt.)*; glory, *Jo.*; boasting, *DODS. VIN. (alt.)*; exulting, *ADENY.* even ye—ye also (as well as other) converts, *Al. DeW. El. Lü. DODS.*

Var. Read.—V. 12. calleth—So (*or* is calling, *El. Lü.*), *B D. Tr. WH² and La. Tr. El.*; called (*or*, hath called), *S A. Vulg. Pesh. Memph. Theb. Tr. WH² R marg.*

19 n Hope, Pr. 23:18. o Joy, Ps. 30:5. p Crown, II Sam. 1:10. q Glorying, II Cor. 7:4. r Lordship and Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. s Gr. *presence*. Comp. II Cor. 10:10. 20 s II Cor. 1:14. t V. 5; comp. Phil. 2:19. u Athens, Acts 17:15. v Timothy, I Tim. 1:1. w See II Cor. 1:1; Col. 1:1.

g See Gal. 1:22.
 h Judaea, John 4:47.
 i Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 j Acts 17:5; comp. ch. 3:4; II Thess. 1:4 f.
 k See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 l Comp. Heb. 10:33 f.
 m The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.

¹⁵
 n Lu. 24:20; Acts 2:23.
 o See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 p The Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
 q Acts 7:52; see Mt. 5:12.

¹⁶
 r Intolerance, Acts 7:51.
 s Acts 9:23; 13:45, 50; 14:2, 5, 19; 17:5, 13; 18:12; 21:21 f.; 27:25; 2, 7.
 t Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
 u The Gospel must be preached, Mk. 16:15.
 v I Cor. 10:23.
 w Salvation, Acts 2:40.
 x Gen. 15:16; Dan. 8:23; Mt. 23:32.
 y Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 z Anger, Pr. 15:1.
 a Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 b See ch. 1:10.

¹⁷
 c See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
 d See ch. 1:1.
 e Gr. *a season of an hour*.
 f Season, Gen. 8:22.
 g See I Cor. 5:3.
 o Heart, Acts 15:9.
 h Ch. 3:10.
 i Face, Is. 6:2.

¹⁸
 j Comp. Rom. 15:22.
 k Phil. 4:16.
 l Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
 m Rom. 15:22; comp. Rom. 1:13.

²
 a God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Some ancient authorities read *fellow-worker with God*.
 c Minister, Acts 15:39.
 d Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
 e Gr. *good tidings*: see ch. 1:5.
 f Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 g Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
 h Faith, Heb. 11:1.

³
 a Man, Gen. 2:7.
 b Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 d See Acts 9:16; 14:22.

⁴
 a Or, *plainly*.
 b See ch. 2:14.
 c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

⁵
 a Paul, Acts 8:1.
 b Mt. 4:3.
 c See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
 d See Phil. 2:16; comp. II Cor. 6:1.
 e Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 f See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2.

⁶
 a Acts 18:5.
 b Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.
 c Gladness, Is. 51:3.
 d Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
 e Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 f Comp. I Cor. 11:2.
 g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 h Longing, Ps. 84, title.

⁷
 a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 b See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
 c Distress, II Cor. 12:10.
 d See "Adversity," Job 19:6.

⁸
 a Life, Gen. 2:7.
 b Stand fast, I Cor. 16:13.

⁹ Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ⁹ h Ch. 1:2. ⁱ Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. ^j Joy, Ps. 30:5. ^k Night, Ps. 19:2. ^l II Tim. 1:3. ^m Day, Lev. 25:8. ⁿ Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

^{a1} God's ^b minister in the ^{c2} gospel of ^d Christ, to ^e establish you, and to ^f comfort *you* concerning your ^g faith; 3 that no ^h man be moved by these ⁱ afflictions; for yourselves know that ^j hereunto we are appointed. 4 For verily, when we were with you, we told you ^k beforehand that we are to suffer affliction; ^l even as it came to pass, and ye ^m know. 5 For this cause ⁿ I also, when I could no longer forbear, sent that I might know your faith, lest by any means ^o the tempter had tempted you, and ^p our ^q labor should be in ^r vain. 6 But when ^s 'Tīmō-thŷ came even now unto us from you, and brought us ^t glad ^v tidings of your faith and ^w love, and that ye have ^x good ^y remembrance of us always, ^z longing to see us, even as we also to ^a see you; 7 for this cause, ^b brethren, we were comforted over you in all our ^c distress and affliction through your faith: 8 for now we ^d live, if ye ^e stand fast in the ^f Lord. 9 For ^h what ⁱ thanksgiving can we render again unto God for you, for all the ^j joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God; 10 ^k night and ^m day ⁿ praying exceedingly that we

Var. Rend.—Chap. 3.—V. 2. comfort—exhort, encourage, *Al. Da. El. Jo. Lü.*; encourage, *ADENY*. V. 4. we (*second*)—*i.e.* Christians, *El. Jo. Lü. V.5. I (first)*—Strictly, I also (I on my part, *El. Jo. Ol.*; I also, as well as Timothy and the others, *Al. Lü.*; I too, *DODS*. V. 11. our—himself—*So Da. Jo. ADENY*, similarly in v. 13; God our Father himself, *Lü. Al. El. V. 13*, saints—holy ones, *i.e.* angels, *DeW. Lü.* (cf. Dan. 4:13; Zech. 14:5); angels and the souls of righteous men, *Al. Be. El. Ol.* Chap. 4.—V. 1. Finally—Furthermore, *so El. VIN.* translate; the word introduces the last division of the Epistle; lit. For the rest, *Var. V. 3*, fornication—*So Al. Jo.*; unchastity (in general), *DeW. Ol. (El. perhaps)*. V. 4. possess . . . ves-

may ^o see your ^p face, and may ^q perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 ^s Now may ^t our God and ^u Father ^v himself, and our Lord *Jē-šūs*, ^w direct our way unto you: 12 and the Lord make you to ^y increase and ^z abound in ^a love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we also do toward you; 13 to the end he may establish your ^c hearts ^d unblamable in ^e holiness before ^f our God and Father, at ^g the ^h coming of our Lord *Jē-šūs* with all his ⁱ saints.⁷

4 ⁱ Finally then, ^k brethren, we ^l beseech and ^m exhort you in the Lord *Jē-šūs*, that, as ye received of us how ye ought to ⁿ walk and to ^o please God, even as ye do walk,—that ye abound more and more. 2 For ye know what ^s charge we gave you ^t through the Lord *Jē-šūs*. 3 For this is the ^u will of God, *even* your ^v sanctification, that ye ^w abstain from ^x fornication; 4 that ^y each one of you know how to ^z possess himself of his own ^a vessel in sanctification and ^b honor, 5 not in the ^c passion of ^d lust, even as the ^e Gen^l

sel—*i.e.* wife, *El. Al. DeW. Jo. Lü. DODS*, *ADENY*, *VIN.*; *i.e.* body, *Wo. Be. Ol.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 2. God's . . . gospel—minister of God, and our fellow labourer in the gospel, *D^e. Pesh.*; the fellow-worker with God in the Gospel, *D^e. La.¹ Al. El. WH.² R marg.*; the minister of God in the Gospel, *N^a. Vulg. Memph. La.² Ti. Tr. WH.¹*; only, fellow-labourer (our brother and fellow-labourer), *B. WH.² V. 13*, saints—*So N^b B^d Tr. Al. El.*; add, Amen, *N^a A^d. La.¹ Ti. WH.² R marg.*

^o Comp. II Cor. 5:9. ² 8 Gr. charges. ^p See "Inspiration by the Holy Spirit," John 14:16. ³ ^q Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1. ^r Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. ^s Abstain, I Thess. 5:22. ^t See I Cor. 6:18. ^u Fornication, Deut. 22:21. ^v I Cor. 7:2, 9. ^w Self-control. See "Christian Graces," I Pet. 1:5. ^x I Pet. 3:7; comp. II Cor. 4:7. ^y Honor, Mal. 1:6. ^z Comp. Rom. 1:24. ^a Acts 1:3; 14:15; Rom. 1:26; 7:5; Gal. 5:24; Col. 3:5; Jas. 5:17. ^b Lust, Rom. 6:12. ^c See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. ^d Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

^o Ch. 2:17.
^p Face, Is. 6:2.
^q See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^r See "Perfection," Heb. 11:1.
^s Comp. II Thess. 2:16.
^t See v. 13; Gal. 1:4.
^u Or, *God himself and our Father*.
^v Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^w Ch. 4:16; 5:23; II Thess. 2:16; 3:16; Rev. 21:3.
^x Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^y Comp. II Thess. 3:5.
^z Spiritual Growth. See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
^a Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
^b Phil. 1:9; comp. ch. 4:1, 10; II Thess. 1:3.
^c See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
^d Heart, Acts 15:9. [Lu. 1:6.
^e Blameless, Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^f Or, *God and our Father*.
^g See ch. 2:19.
^h Ch. 4:17.
ⁱ Gr. *presence*. Comp. II Cor. 10:10.
^j Comp. Mt. 25:31; Mk. 8:38.
^k II Thess. 1:7.
^l Saints, Rev. 14:12.
^m Many ancient authorities add *Amen*.
ⁿ II Thess. 3:1; see II Cor. 13:11.
^o Ch. 5:12; II Thess. 1:3; 2:1; 3:1, 13; see Gal. 6:1.
^p Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
^q Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
^r Walking, Col. 1:10.

* ESTABLISH.—God's Covenant—Gen. 6:18. His Word—I Ki. 2:4. The Oath—Gen. 26:3. World is established—I Chr. 16:30. God's Throne—I Chr. 17:12; Ps. 103:19. My Kings—Ps. 40:2. The Word of our Hands—Ps. 90:17. The Heavens—Prov. 8:27. Truthful Life shall be established—

Prov. 12:19. Throne established by Righteousness—Prov. 16:12. His ways—Prov. 21:29. Establish your Hearts—I Thess. 5:17. Comfort and establish your Hearts—II Thess. 2:17. See "Covenant"—Gen. 17:2. See "The Church"—Acts 20:28.

^a Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
^b Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^c See Gal. 4:8.

^d Man, Gen. 2:7.
^e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^f Or, *overreach*.
^g I Cor. 6:8.
^h Fraternity, Ps. 133:1.
ⁱ Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^j II Cor. 7:11.
^k Heb. 13:4; comp. Rom. 12:19; 13:4.
^l Vengeance of God, Gen. 1:1.
^m Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
ⁿ Warning, Heb. 12:25.
^o Or, *told you plainly*.
^p See "Witness," John 8:17.
^q See ch. 2:11; Lu. 16:28; Heb. 2:6.

^r I Pet. 1:15.
^s Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^t Uncleanness, II Cor. 12:21.
^u Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

^v See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
^w See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^x Rom. 5:5; II Cor. 1:22; Gal. 4:6.
^y I John 3:24.
^z Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^{aa} See ch. 1:1.

^{ab} Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^{ac} See John 13:34; Rom. 12:10.
^{ad} Ch. 5:1; comp. II Cor. 9:1.
^{ae} Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^{af} Instruction, Is. 54:13.
^{ag} Jer. 31:33 f.
^{ah} See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
^{ai} See ch. 1:7.
^{aj} Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
^{ak} Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
^{al} Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
^{am} See ch. 3:12.
^{an} See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^{ao} 3 Gr. *be ambitious*. See Rom. 15:20 marg.
^{ap} I II Thess. 3:12.
^{aq} m I Pet. 4:15.
^{ar} n Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^{as} o Eph. 4:28; II Thess. 3:10-12; comp. Acts 18:3.
^{at} p Hands, Gen. 16:12.
^{au} q Walking, Col. 1:10.
^{av} r See Mk. 4:11.
^{aw} s Comp. Eph. 4:28.

* **SORROW: Earthly Sorrow.**—Gen. 27:34; 42:38; 44:29, 31; I Chr. 4:9; Neh. 2:2; Job 17:7; Ps. 13:2; 38:17; 39:2; 69:29; 90:10. 107:39; 116:3; Pr. 10:22; 15:13; 17:21; Eccl. 2:23; 7:3; Jer. 20:18; Lam. 1:12, 18; Dan. 10:16.

Turned to Gladness.—Esth. 9:22.
Jehovah's Sorrow for His People.—Jer. 8:18.
A Result of Sin.—Gen. 3:16, 17; Ps. 16:4; 32:10; 38:18; Pr. 10:10; 23:29, 30; Is. 50:11; Jer. 45:3; I Tim. 6:10. **Sorrow of Wicked Rich Men.**—Jas. 5:1-6.

Influence of Godly Sorrow.—II Cor. 7:9-11.
Mention of.—Egyptians—Ex. 3:7. **Hannah.**—I Sam. 1:15. **Joseph and Mary sought Jesus sorrowing.**—Lu. 2:48. **Rich Young Man.**—Mt. 19:22; Lu. 18:23. **Of Herod.**—Mt. 14:9;

files who ^{ab} know not God; 6 that no ^d man ^{ei} transgress, and ^f wrong his ^h brother ⁱ in the matter: because ^j the Lord is an ^k avenger in all these things; as also we ^{m2} forewarned you and ^{no} testified. 7 For ^p God ^q called us not for ^r uncleanness, but in ^s sanctification. 8 Therefore he that ^{tu} rejecteth, rejecteth not man, but God, who ^v giveth his ^w Holy Spirit unto ^x you.

9 But concerning ^{y2} love of the brethren ye ^a have no need that one ^b write unto you: for ye yourselves are ^{cd} taught of God to love one another; 10 for indeed ^e ye do it toward all the brethren that are in all ^g Mac-ē-dō-ni-ā. But we ^h exhort you, brethren, that ye ⁱ abound more and more; 11 and that ye ^{k3} study ^l to be quiet, and to ^m do your own business, and to ^{no} work with your ^p hands, even as we charged you; 12 that ye may ^q walk becomingly toward ^r them that are without, and may ^s have need of nothing.

Var. Rend.—V. 6. transgress—*So DeW. Lü.; go beyond, Al. Da. El. Jo.; overreach, WEIZSACKER, VIN. r marg.* in the matter—*So DODS, VIN.; in the matter (of which we are speaking), Al. Da. El. Jo. Ol. Wo.; in his business, DeW. Lü. forewarned you—So El. Me.; told you plainly, r marg.; told you before, DODS. V. 8. rejecteth (twice)—So Al. Da. El. Lü. MI. SCHM. VIN. DODS; despiseth, Ol. LUE.; disregardeth, ZÖ. V. 12. becomingly—So DODS, ADENY, SCHM. LUE.; i.e. honourably, seemly, Al. Da.*

10 e See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
f See ch. 1:7.
g Macedonia, Acts 20:1.
h Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
i Abounding, Phil. 4:12.
j See ch. 3:12.
k See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
l 3 Gr. *be ambitious*. See Rom. 15:20 marg.
m I II Thess. 3:12.
n I Pet. 4:15.
o Eph. 4:28; II Thess. 3:10-12; comp. Acts 18:3.
p Hands, Gen. 16:12.
q Walking, Col. 1:10.
r See Mk. 4:11.
s Comp. Eph. 4:28.

13 But ^{tu} we would not have you ignorant, brethren, concerning them that ^v fall asleep; that ye ^{*} sorrow not, even as ^x the rest, who have ^y no ^z hope. 14 For if we ^a believe that ^b Jē'sūs died and rose again, ^c even so ^d them also that are fallen asleep ^e in Jē'sūs will God ^f bring with him. 15 For this we say unto you ^g by the ^h word of the Lord, that ⁱ we that are ^j alive, that are left unto ^k the ^{l3} coming of the ^m Lord, shall in no wise precede them that are fallen asleep. 16 For the Lord ⁿ himself ^o shall descend from ^p heaven, with ^q a shout, with the ^s voice of ^{tu} the archangel, and with ^v the trump of God: and ^x the dead in Christ shall rise first; 17 then ⁱ we that are alive, that are left, shall together with them be ^z caught up ^a in the ^b clouds, to meet the Lord in the ^c air: and so shall we ever ^d be with the Lord. 18 Wherefore ^{e6} comfort one another with these ^f words.

El.; honestly, R; seemly, VIN.; properly, ZÖ.; orderly, MI. nothing—So Al. Be. Da. Jo. Lü. Wo. VIN. SCHM. ZÖ.; no man, DeW. El. Ol. VIN. (alt.). V. 14. them . . . him—So (sleep) nearly (more strictly, . . . which were laid to sleep through Jesus, El.). Al. Be. El. Jo. Wo.; will God also through Jesus bring with him them which sleep (are fallen asleep, r), DeW. Lü. Ol. Da. r marg. are fallen—Or, are falling, DODS; have been laid or have fallen, VIN. him—i.e. Jesus, Al. V. 16. shout—i.e. signal-shout, shout of command, Al. Be. Wo. VIN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 8. giveth—*So B D^h L^a Tr. WH.; also giveth, N* D^h; Ti.; hath also given, Al. El.*

v See "Trumpets," Num. 10:2. w See Mt. 24:31. x See I Cor. 15:23; comp. II Thess. 2:1; Rev. 14:13. y See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7. z See II Cor. 12:2. a Comp. Dan. 7:13; Acts 1:9; Rev. 11:12. b See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. c Air, I Cor. 9:26. d See John 12:26. e Consolation, Mt. 5:4. f Or, *exhort*, ch. 5:11. f Words, Pr. 15:23.

Mk. 6:26. Disciples—Mt. 17:23; 26:22; Mk. 14:19; Lu. 22:45; John 14:1, 27; 16:6, 20-22. Peter—Mt. 26:75; Mk. 14:72; Lu. 22:62. For Lazarus—John 11:19-35. Jesus—Mt. 26:37-39; Mk. 14:34. For Jesus—Lu. 23:27, 28; John 20:11-15. Paul's—Rom. 9:2; Phil. 2:27, 28. For Paul—Acts 20:38. Sorrowful Letter to the Corinthians—II Cor. 2:2-7; 7:8. Sorrowful Remorse of Judas—Mt. 27:3. Of Esau—Heb. 12:17.

Concerning Christian Dead.—I Thess. 4:13.
Prophecies concerning.—Is. 13:8; 14:3; 17:11; 35:10; 51:11, 19; 53:3, 4; 65:14; Jer. 13:21; 31:12, 13, 25; 49:23, 24; Ez. 23:33; Hos. 13:13; Zeph. 3:18; Zech. 9:5; Rev. 21:4.
Miscellaneous.—No Sorrow for Saul—I Sam. 22:8. Compared to Laughter—Eccl. 7:3. Sorrowful yet rejoicing—Pr.

¹³ Paul, Acts 8:1.
^u See Rom. 1:13.
^v See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^w Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
^x Ch. 5:6; see Eph. 2:3.
^y Eph. 2:12.
^z Hope, Pr. 23:18.

¹⁴ Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^b Death and "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^c See Rom. 14:9; II Cor. 4:14.
^d I Cor. 15:18; comp. v. 13.
^e Gr. *through*. Or, *will God through Jesus*.
^f Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.

¹⁵ Comp. I Ki. 13:17 f.; 20:35; Gal. 1:12; II Cor. 12:1.
^g See "Inspiration by the Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
^h Word of God, John 6:63.
ⁱ I Cor. 15:52; comp. ch. 5:10.
^j Life, Gen. 2:7.
^k See ch. 2:19.
^l Second coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^m Gr. *presence*.
ⁿ Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

¹⁶ See ch. 3:11.
^o Ch. 1:10;
^p II Thess. 1:7.
^q Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^r Shouting, Is. 12:6.
^s Comp. Joel 2:11.
^t Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^u Comp. Jude 9; u See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.

¹ Acts 1:7.
^b Season, Gen. 8:22.
^c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^d See ch. 4:9.
^e Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^f See ch. 1:1.

²
^g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^h See I Cor. 1:8.
ⁱ Day, Lev. 25:8.
^j Lordship and Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^k See v. 4; Lu. 21:34; II Pet. 3:10; comp. Rev. 3:3; 16:15.
^l See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
^m Night, Ps. 19:2.

³
ⁿ Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^o Jer. 6:14; 8:11; Ez. 13:10.
^p See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^q Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^r Comp. II Thess. 1:9.
^s Travail, Gal. 4:19.
^t Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^u Children, Gen. 3:16.
^v See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Escape," Lu. 2:21.

⁴
^w Darkness, Job 38:9.
^x I John 2:8; comp. Acts 26:18.
^y Some ancient authorities read as *thieves*.

⁵
^y Son, Gen. 21:19.
^z See Lu. 17:8.
^a Light, Ps. 74:16.

^b See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^c Sleep, I Sam. 26:12. ^d See Rom. 13:11; comp. v. 10.
^e See ch. 4:13; Eph. 2:3. ^f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. ^g See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^h See I Pet. 1:13. ⁱ Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29. ^j See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. ^k See "Armor," Ju. 15:14. ^l Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^m Love, I Cor. 13:1. ⁿ See Eph. 6:17.
^o Hope, Pr. 23:18. ^p Comp. Rom. 8:24. ^q God, Gen. 1:1. ^r Purpose, Eph. 3:11. ^s Anger, Pr. 15:1. ^t See ch. 1:10. ^u II Thess. 2:13 f. ^v See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^w Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40.
^x Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^y See Rom. 4:9.

14:13; II Cor. 6:10. In Knowledge—Eccl. 1:18. No Sorrow in Heaven—Rev. 21:4. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Mourning"—John 11:35. "Affliction"—Ps. 9:10. "Consolation"—Mt. 5:4.

5 But concerning the ^a times and the ^b seasons, ^c brethren, ye ^d have no need that aught be ^e written unto ^f you. 2 For yourselves ^g know perfectly that ^h i the day of the ^j Lord so cometh ^k as a ^l thief in the ^m night. 3 When they are saying, ⁿ o Peace and ^p safety, then sudden ^q r destruction cometh upon them, as ^s travail upon a ^t woman with ^u child; and they shall in no wise ^v escape. 4 But ye, brethren, are not in ^w x darkness, that that day should overtake you ^y as a thief: 5 for ye are all ^z sons of ^a light, and sons of the day: ^b ye are not of the night, nor of darkness; 6 so then let us not ^c d sleep, as do ^e the rest, but let us ^f watch and ^g h be sober. 7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that are ⁱ drunken are drunken in the night. 8 But let ^j us, since we are of the day, be sober, putting on the ^k breastplate of ^l faith and ^m love; and for a ⁿ helmet, the ^o p hope of salvation. 9 For ^q God ^r appointed us not unto ^s t wrath, but unto ^u the obtaining of ^v w salvation through our ^x Lord Jē-šūs Christ, 10 ^y who

Var. Rend.—Chap. 5.—V. 4. that day—*So practically* (= the day of the Lord), *Lū.*; the day (as opposed to darkness), *Al. DeW. El. DODS.* V. 10. wake or sleep—*So* (living or dying), *El. DeW. Lū. Al. Jo. VIN. ZÖ. SCHM. MI.*; waking or sleeping, *LUE.* live . . . him—*i.e.* live all together, united with him, *El. Al. Jo. Lū.*; at once live with him, *Be.* live together with—*So MI. LUE.*; (at the same time, *SCHM.*; live with *ZÖ. SCHM.* V. 11. exhort—*So DeW. SCHM.*

^z a died for us, that, whether we ^b wake or sleep, we should ^c live together with him. 11 Wherefore ^d exhort one another, and ^e f build each other up, even as also ye do.

12 But ^h we ⁱ beseech you, brethren, to ^j know them ^k that ^l labor among you, and ^m n o are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; 13 and to esteem them exceeding highly in love for their work's sake. Be ^p at ^q peace among yourselves. 14 And we exhort you, brethren, ^r admonish ^s the disorderly, ^t encourage the ^u v faint hearted, support ^w x the weak, be ^y longsuffering toward all. 15 See that ^z a b none render unto any one ^c evil for evil; but always ^d follow after ^e that which is good, one toward another, and toward all. 16 ^f g Rejoice always; 17 ^h pray without ceasing; 18 in everything ⁱ give thanks: for this is the ^j will of God in Christ Jē-šūs to you-ward. 19 ^k l Quench not the Spirit; 20 ^m despise not ⁿ o prophecies; 21 ^p q prove all things; hold fast that which is good; 22 ^r abstain from every form of ^s evil.

LUE.; comfort, *Al. Da. El. Jo. Lū. ZÖ. MI. SCHM. (alt.).* V. 20. prophecies—*So MI.; i.e. speaking in the spirit, Var.*; prophecies, *ZÖ.*; prophetic speech, *LUE. SCHM.* Vs. 21, 22. good; abstain—good. Abstain, *Da. El. Lū.*; good, abstain (different punctuation), *Al. DeW. Jo. Ol. V. 22.* every form—*So Al. Be. Jo. Lū. Ol. VIN.*; every appearance, *r marg.*; so practically, *Wo.*; every kind, *ZÖ. SCHM. LUE. VIN. (alt.).* in whatever form, *MI.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 4. a thief—*So N D, most Versions, Tr. Ty. El.*; thieves, *A B, Memph. La. WH.* V. 21. prove—*So N* A, WH.* 2; But prove (this said with special reference to prophecies, *El. after Chrys.*); *N* B D, WH.* 1 and other *Edd.*

ing, I Tim. 1:16. 15 ^z See "Vengeance," Deut. 32:35. ^a See Rom. 12:17; I Pet. 3:9; comp. Mt. 5:44. ^b See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21. ^c Evil, Ps. 97:10. ^d V. 21; Rom. 12:9; comp. Gal. 6:10. ^e See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4. 16 ^f Phil. 4:4. ^g Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5. 17 ^h See Eph. 6:18. 18 ⁱ Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. ^j Sovereignty and Love of God, Gen. 1:1. 19 ^k See "Sins against the Holy Spirit," John 14:16. ^l Comp. Eph. 4:30. 20 ^m See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11. ⁿ Prophecy, Dan. 2:29. ^o Comp. Acts 13:1; I Cor. 14:31. 21 ^p Comp. I Cor. 14:29; I John 4:1. 4 Many ancient authorities insert *but*. 22 ^q Pr. 23:2; Lu. 21:34; Rom. 8:13; Eph. 5:18; I Pet. 2:11; II Pet. 1:6. ^r See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

^z Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^a Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
^b Awake, Rom. 13:11.
² Or, watch.
^c Life, Gen. 2:7.

11
^d Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
³ Or, comfort, ch. 4:18.
^e Edification, Rom. 14:19.
^f Comp. Eph. 4:29.
^g See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.

12
^h Paul, Acts 8:1.
ⁱ Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
^j See I Cor. 16:18; I Tim. 5:17; comp. Ps. 144:3.
^k Comp. Rom. 16:6, 12; I Cor. 15:10; 16:16.
^l Labor, Ex. 23:12.
^m See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
ⁿ See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
^o See Heb. 13:17.

13
^p See Mk. 9:50.
^q See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.

14
^r See "Teaching of Paul," on "Discipline," Acts 8:1.
^s II Thess. 3:6, 7, 11.
^t Ps. 64:5; Acts 18:27; Heb. 6:18.
^u Is. 35:4 (Sept.).
^v See "Faint," II Cor. 4:1.
^w Rom. 14:1 f.; I Cor. 8:7 ff.; comp. Rom. 15:1.

² The Weak, I Cor. 9:22.
^y Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16. 15 ^z See "Vengeance," Deut. 32:35. ^a See Rom. 12:17; I Pet. 3:9; comp. Mt. 5:44. ^b See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21. ^c Evil, Ps. 97:10. ^d V. 21; Rom. 12:9; comp. Gal. 6:10. ^e See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4. 16 ^f Phil. 4:4. ^g Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5. 17 ^h See Eph. 6:18. 18 ⁱ Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. ^j Sovereignty and Love of God, Gen. 1:1. 19 ^k See "Sins against the Holy Spirit," John 14:16. ^l Comp. Eph. 4:30. 20 ^m See "Contempt," I Cor. 16:11. ⁿ Prophecy, Dan. 2:29. ^o Comp. Acts 13:1; I Cor. 14:31. 21 ^p Comp. I Cor. 14:29; I John 4:1. 4 Many ancient authorities insert *but*. 22 ^q Pr. 23:2; Lu. 21:34; Rom. 8:13; Eph. 5:18; I Pet. 2:11; II Pet. 1:6. ^r See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

23
a See Rom. 15:33.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Peace, Pr. 17:1.
d See ch. 3:11.
e Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
f Spirit and Soul, Job 4:15.
g Comp. Lu. 1:46 f.; Heb. 4:12.
h Body, Num. 25:8.
i II Pet. 3:14; see Jas. 1:4.
j Blameless, Lu. 1:6.
k See ch. 2:19.
l Second Coming and Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
1 Gr. *presence*.
1:1. *p* Calling, I Cor. 1:26.

23 And ^a the ^b God of ^c peace ^d himself ^e sanctify you wholly; and may your ^f spirit and soul and ^h body be preserved entire, ⁱ without ^j blame at ^k the ^l coming of our Lord Jē'sūs Christ. 24 ^{m n o} Faithful is he that ^p call-eth you, who will also do it.

Var. Rend.—V. 23. peace—*So Al. DeW. El. Ol. VIN.*; = salvation, *Lū.* V. 27. ad-
 jure—*So Da. El. SCHM. LUE. ZÖ. VIN.*; charge, *MI.*

Var. Read.—V. 25. us—*So N A Dc. Ti. Tr.¹ Al. El.*; add, also, B D*, *La.¹ Tr.² WH.¹* V. 27. brethren—*So N* B D, La.*

24 *m* Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. *n* See I Cor. 1:9; II Thess. 3:3. *o* See "Faithfulness of God," Gen. 1:1.

25 ^{q r} Brethren, ^s pray for ^u us². 26 ^{v w} Salute all the brethren with a ^x holy ^y kiss. 27 I ^z ad-
 jure you by the Lord that ^a this ^b epistle be ^c read unto all the ^d brethren.

28 ^e The ^f grace of our Lord Jē'sūs Christ be with you.

Ti. Tr.¹ Al. WH.¹ NES.; holy brethren, **N* A, El. Tr.² V. 28.** you—*So B D*, add, Amen, N A D*, add, Postscript.* The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens, A B^{corr}; To the Thessalonians I., **N B*, Tr. Al.**

x Holiness, Eph. 4:24. *y* Kiss, II Sam. 14:33. *z* See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30. *a* See ch. 1:1. *b* See "Let-
 ters," Acts 23:25. *c* Reading, II Cor. 3:2. *d* See Acts 1:15.
 3 Many ancient authorities insert *holy*. 28 *e* See Rom. 16:20; comp. II Thess. 3:18. *f* Grace, John 1:17.

25
q Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
r See "Disci-
 ples," Mt. 20:17.
s Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
t Eph. 6:19;
 II Thess. 3:1;
 Heb. 13:18.
u Paul, Acts 8:1.
2 Some ancient
 authorities
 add *also*.

26
v Salutation,
 Lu. 10:4.
w See Rom. 16:16.

27 *z* See
 "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30. *a* See ch. 1:1. *b* See "Let-
 ters," Acts 23:25. *c* Reading, II Cor. 3:2. *d* See Acts 1:15.
 3 Many ancient authorities insert *holy*. 28 *e* See Rom. 16:20; comp. II Thess. 3:18. *f* Grace, John 1:17.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL TO THE THĒS-SĂ-LŌ-NĪ-ĂNŞ*

1: 1

SALUTATION. THANKSGIVING FOR THEIR FAITH AND FIDELITY

1: 8

¹
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b See II Cor. 1:19.
c Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.
d The Church, Acts 20:28.
e I Thess. 1:1; comp. Acts 17:1.
f Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

²
h Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
i See Rom. 1:7.
j Grace, John 1:17.
k Peace, Pr. 17:1.

³
l Thanksgiving, II Tim. 4:15.
m Ch. 2:13; I Thess. 1:2; see Rom. 1:8; Eph. 5:20.
n Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
o See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
p See ch. 2:1; I Thess. 4:1.

* II THESSALONIANS: Genuineness.—Rejected by some who accept I Thessalonians on the ground that it is an imitation of that Epistle and because of the Apocalyptic passage in II Thess. 2:3 ff. about the Man of Sin. But the objection is not sustained. Paul came in vital touch with the worship of the Roman Emperor in Thessalonica. Naturally, according to the Jewish fashion of the time, he adopts Apocalyptic imagery on that subject.

Date.—Not very long after the reception of First Thessalonians. Either later in A. D. 52 or more probably early in A. D. 53.

Occasion.—Paul evidently received further news after they had read his first letter. Some had refused his teaching on the subject of the Second Coming of Christ. They had misunderstood him at first and now preferred the misunderstanding to the explanation. Indeed, some went so far as to forge an "Epistle as from" Paul to show that "the day of the Lord is just at hand"—II Thess. 2:3. He must try once more

¹ ^a Paul, and ^b Sil-vā'nūs, and ^c Tīm'ō-thŷ, unto the ^d church of the Thēs-să-lō-nĭ-ănş in God our ^e Father and the ^f Lord Jē'sūs Christ; 2 ^h Grace to you and ^k peace from God the Father and the Lord Jē'sūs Christ.

3 We are bound to ^l give thanks to God always for you, ⁿ brethren, even as it is meet, for that your ^q faith ^r groweth exceedingly, and the ^s love of each one of you all toward one another ^u aboundeth; 4 so that we ourselves ^v glory in you in ^w the churches of God for your

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1, in God—i.e. the church . . . which is in God (as I Thess. 1:1). Al. El. Wt. V. 4. faith—So Al. DeW. El. ZÖ. MI. LUE. SCHM.; faithfulness, loyalty, Lu., so Be. Ol. nearly. V. 7. angels of his power—So ZÖ. SCHM. MI. VIN. DODS; his host (array) of angels, LUE. Vs. 7, 8, in . . . vengeance—So El. Lü. Al. WH. Ti. ZÖ. LUE. SCHM.; taking vengeance in flaming fire: cf. Is.

^x ^y ¹ patience and faith in all your ^z persecutions and in the ^a afflictions which ye ^b endure; 5 which is a ^c manifest ^d token of the ^e righteous ^f judgment of God; to the end that ye may be ^g counted worthy of the ⁱ kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer: 6 if so be that ^k it is a ^l righteous thing with God to ^m recompense affliction to them that afflict you, 7 and to you that are afflicted ^o rest with us, ^p at the ^q revelation of the Lord Jē'sūs ^r from ^s heaven ^u with the ^v angels of his power in ^w flaming fire, 8 rendering ^x ^y vengeance to them

29:6, Jo. Tr.; In flaming fire taking vengeance, MI. V. 8. to . . . not—So (a second class, viz. the Jews), Al. Da. El. Jo. Lu. Wp. SCHM.; that obey not, DeW. Ol. ZÖ.; in consequence obey not, MI.; over those who refuse, LUE.

Var. Read.—Title.—To the Thessalonians, II. N A B, Edd. Chap. 1.—V. 2, the Father—So B D, WH.; our Father, N A, Vulg. Memph. Pesh. La.¹ Ti. Tr.¹ El.

23:22; Col. 3:25; Heb. 6:10. ^l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. ^m Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. ⁿ Vengeance, Deut. 32:35. ^o Rest, Heb. 4:4. ^p See Lu. 17:30. ^q Revelation, Dan. 2:22. ^r See I Thess. 4:16. ^s Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^t Heaven, Deut. 26:15. ^u Jude 14. ^v Angels, I Pet. 1:12. ^w Fire, Lev. 10:2. ^x Vengeance, Leut. 32:35. ^y The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

^x See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^y See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
¹ Or, steadfastness.
^z Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
^a Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
^b Endurance, II Tim. 2:12.

⁵
^c Phil. 1:28.
^d Token, Mk. 14:44.
^e Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^g See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
^h See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
ⁱ Comp. v. 11; Lu. 20:35.
^j Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

⁶
^k Comp. Ex. 23:22; Col. 3:25; Heb. 6:10. ^l Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. ^m Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. ⁿ Vengeance, Deut. 32:35. ^o Rest, Heb. 4:4. ^p See Lu. 17:30. ^q Revelation, Dan. 2:22. ^r See I Thess. 4:16. ^s Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^t Heaven, Deut. 26:15. ^u Jude 14. ^v Angels, I Pet. 1:12. ^w Fire, Lev. 10:2. ^x Vengeance, Leut. 32:35. ^y The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

therefore. He gives a "token" by which his genuine Epistle may be recognized—3:17.

Tone.—This second Epistle is sharper in tone than the first. He does beseech them that they be not quickly shaken from their minds (2:1 f.) and expects them to "stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye were taught" (II Thess. 2:15), but he now "commands" (3:4, 6, 12) as he did while with them—3:10.

Authority of the Epistle.—Paul asserts the authority of his Epistle to those who had admitted his preaching as authoritative, "whether by word or by Epistle of ours" (2:15), "our word by this Epistle" (3:14). He makes obedience to his teaching a test of fellowship in the church, for he spoke "in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ" (3:6, 12, 14). He has confidence in their acquiescence—3:4.

Contents.—The first chapter gives his grounds of thanksgiving about them (and they are many and real) and his prayer for their further growth. The second chapter takes up at

^a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^b Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
^c See Gal. 4:8.
^d See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
^e God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
^g See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
^h Rom. 2:8.
ⁱ Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^j Gr. *good tidings*; and so elsewhere. See marginal note on Mt. 4:23.
^k Divinity of Jesus, Lk. 2:21.

^l Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
^m See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.
ⁿ I Thess. 5:3; comp. Phil. 3:19.
^o Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
^p Is. 2:10, 19, 21; comp. ch. 2:8.
^q Face, Is. 6:2.
^r Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^s Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

^t Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
^u John 17:10; comp. Is. 49:3; I Thess. 2:12.
^v Saints, Rev. 14:12.
^w See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
^x See "Witness," John 8:17.
^y I Thess. 2:1; comp. I Cor. 1:6.
^z Day, Lev. 25:8.
^{aa} See I Cor. 3:13; comp. 2:11 ff.

^{ab} See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
^{ac} Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^{ad} Col. 1:9.
^{ae} Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^{af} See Rom. 11:29.
^{ag} Gr. *good pleasure of goodness*, Comp. Rom. 10:1.
^{ah} See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
^{ai} See Rom. 15:14.
^{aj} See I Thess. 1:3.
^{ak} Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^{al} Name, Acts 16:18.
^{am} Comp. Is. 24:15; 66:5; Mal. 1:11; Phil. 2:9 ff.
^{an} Grace, John 1:17.
^{ao} See "I Me Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
^{ap} Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^{aq} See "Disciples," Mt. 20:21.
^{ar} Gr. *in behalf of*, p. Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:27.
^{as} See I Thess. 2:19.
^{at} Gr. *presence*, r Mk. 13:27; comp. I Thess. 4:15-17.
^{au} Stand fast, I Cor. 16:13.

that ^{a b c d} know not ^e God, and to them that ^{f g h} obey not the ⁱ gospel of our ^j Lord Jēzšus: 9 who shall suffer ^k punishment, *even* ^{l m} eternal ⁿ destruction ^o from the ^p face of the Lord and from the ^{q r} glory of his might, 10 when he shall come to be ^s glorified in his ^t saints, and to be marvelled at in all them that ^u believed (because our ^{v x} testimony unto you was believed) in that ^{y z} day. 11 To which end ^a we also ^{b c} pray always for you, that our God may count you worthy of your ^{d e} calling, and fulfil every ^z desire of ^{f g} goodness and *every* ^h work of ⁱ faith, with power; 12 that the ^{j k} name of our Lord Jēzšus may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the ^l grace of our God and the Lord Jēzšus Christ.

2 Now we ^m beseech you, ^{n o} brethren, ^s touching ^{p q} the ^r coming of our Lord Jēzšus Christ, and our ^t gathering together unto him; 2 to the end that ye ^s be not quickly shaken

Var. Rend.—V. 9. from—So ZÖ. MI. SCHM.; *i.e.* away from, Al. El. Lü.; by reason of, by, Be. Bu. DeW. Ol. Wi.; before, LUE. V. 11. fulfil . . . goodness—So Al.; fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, Be.; perfect in you all delighting in goodness, DeW. El. Lü. every desire of goodness—every pleasure in the good, ZÖ.; all delight in goodness, MI.; all your joy in the good, LUE.; every good pleasure of goodness, DODS; the delight (of the Thessalonians) in goodness, VIN. with power—Lü. in power, ZÖ. SCHM. (*i.e.* fulfil mightily), Al. DeW.; powerful (work), LUE. Chap. 2.—V. 2. as from us—*i.e.* purporting to come from us, Var.; as if by us, DODS. is just at hand—be present, ZÖ.; has actually arrived, MI.;

from your ^t mind, nor yet be troubled, either by ^{u v} spirit, or by ^{w x} word, or by ^{y z} epistle as from us, as that ^{a b} the day of the ^c Lord is ^d just at ^e hand; 3 ^f let no ^g man ^h beguile you in any wise: for *it will not be*, except the ^{i j} falling away come first, and ^{k l} the man of ^m sin be ⁿ revealed, the ^{o p} son of ^q perdition, 4 he that ^r opposeth and ^s exalteth himself against all ^t that is called God or ^u that is ^v worshipped; so that he sitteth in the ^w temple of God, ^x setting himself forth as God. 5 Remember ye not, that, ^y when ^z I was yet with you, I told you these things? 6 And now ye know that which restraineth, to the end that he may be revealed in his own ^z season. 7 For ^{a b} the mystery of ^{c d} lawlessness doth already work: ^e only *there is* one that restraineth now, until he be taken out of the way. 8 And then shall be revealed the lawless one, whom the Lord ^o Jēzšus shall ¹⁰ slay ^c with the ^t breath of is here, LUE.; stood immediately before, SCHM. at hand—So DeW. Wo.; now present (so r), already beginning, Al. El. Lü. V. 4. all . . . worshipped—every one that is called or an object of worship, Al. Da. El. Lü. V. 5. told—was wont to tell, Wo.; was in the habit of telling, MI. V. 6. restraineth—restraineth (him), Al. El. V. 7. lawlessness—So MI. SCHM. VIN. DODS; wickedness, ZÖ.; iniquity, LUE. only . . . taken—So Be. Jo.; yet (the mystery doth work) only until he that now restraineth (same word as v. 6) be taken, El. Al. DeW. Lu. Wo., so Ol. nearly; who now withholdeth will withhold; or, only until he who for the present withholdeth, DODS.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 3. sin—So A. D. La. Al. Tr. 2. El.; lawlessness, N. B. Tr. Tr. 3. WH. V. 8. Lord Jesus—So A. D. 2*, WH. 1 and Edd.; Lord, B, R marg.

⁵ x Comp. I Thess. 3:4. ^y Paul, Acts 8:1. ⁶ z Season, Gen. 8:22. ⁷ a Mystery, I Cor. 15:51. ⁸ b Comp. Rev. 17:5, 7. ^c See "Law," Deut. 31:24. ^d See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. ⁸ Or, *only until he that now restraineth be taken &c.* ⁹ Some ancient authorities omit *Jesus*. ¹⁰ Some ancient authorities read *consume*. ^e Is. 11:4; comp. Rev. 2:16; 19:15. ^f Breath, Acts 17:25.

^t Mind, Job 38:36.
^u Spirit, Job 4:15.
^v Comp. I Cor. 14:32; I John 4:1.
^w Words, Pr. 15:23.
^x V. 15; comp. I Thess. 5:2.
^y Letters, Acts 23:25.
^z Comp. ch. 3:17.
^a See I Cor. 1:8.
^b See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^c Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^d Comp. I Cor. 7:26.
^e Hand, Gen. 16:12.

³
^f Comp. Eph. 5:6.
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.
^h Deception, Gen. 37:31.
ⁱ See "Apostasy," Lu. 9:62.
^j See I Tim. 4:1.
^k See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
^l V. 8; comp. Dan. 7:25; 8:25; 11:36; Rev. 13:5 ff.
^m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
ⁿ Many ancient authorities read *lawlessness*.
^o Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
^p Son, Gen. 21:19.
^q Comp. John 17:12.
^r Perdition, Phil. 1:28.

⁴
^r See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
^s See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
^t Comp. I Cor. 8:5.
⁶ Gr. *an object of worship*, Acts 17:23.
^u Worship, Mt. 4:10.
^v Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
⁷ Or, *sanctuary*.
^w Comp. Is. 14:14; Ez. 28:2.

⁶ z Season, Gen. 8:22. ⁷ a Mystery, I Cor. 15:51. ⁸ b Comp. Rev. 17:5, 7. ^c See "Law," Deut. 31:24. ^d See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. ⁸ Or, *only until he that now restraineth be taken &c.* ⁹ Some ancient authorities omit *Jesus*. ¹⁰ Some ancient authorities read *consume*. ^e Is. 11:4; comp. Rev. 2:16; 19:15. ^f Breath, Acts 17:25.

once the problem of the Second Coming, about which many of them are still in trouble and has a special thanksgiving because of their election and sanctification. The third chapter faces the practical issue with the recalcitrant who persist in error and idleness. They are to be disciplined.

The Man of Sin.—After Paul's disclaimer (2:1 f.) that he taught the immediate coming of Christ, he gives a further reason for the uncertainty of the time in the previous apostasy and manifestation of the Man of Sin—2:3 ff. The descrip-

tion of this one as "he that sitteth in the temple of God, setting himself forth as God" (2:5), seems to point to the worship of the Roman Emperor. Paul reminds them of his teaching on this subject while with them—2:5. The language, like all apocalyptic language (cf. Mt. chs. 24, 25 and Rev.), is obscure, but clearly Paul means to teach the certainty of Christ's coming and the uncertainty of the time.

Church Discipline.—This is to be the last resort for the disorderly who refuse to work and are disturbers—3:6-15.

8 [8:11.
a Mouth, Gen.
b Manifestation,
 Heb. 9:26.
1 Gr. *presence*.
9 [21:1.
c Satan, I Chr.
2 Gr. *power and signs and wonders of falsehood*.
d Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
e Mt. 24:24; see John 4:48.
f Lying, Lev. 19:11.

10
g Deception, Gen. 37:31.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
i See I Cor. 1:18.
j See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
3 Or, *are perishing*.
k Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
l Love, I Cor. 13:1. [14:6.
m Truth, John V. 12; comp. v. 13.

11
o God, Gen. 1:1.
p Rom. 1:28; comp. I Ki. 22:22.
q Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. [2:3.
r Error, I Thess. 5:14.
s Faith, Heb. 11:1.

12
t The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
u Rom. 2:8.
v See Rom. 1:32; comp. I Cor. 13:6.
w Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.

13
x See ch. 1:3.
y Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15. [1:1.
z See I Thess. 5:14.
a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
b See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
c See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
d Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
e See Eph. 1:4 ff.
f Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
g Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

4 Many ancient authorities read *as firstfruits*. **h** Beginnings, Gen. 1:1. **i** I Thess. 5:9; comp. I Thess. 2:12; I Pet. 1:5; I Cor. 1:21. **j** I Pet. 1:2; I Thess. 4:7. **k** Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. **l** Holy Spirit, John 14:16. **5** Or, *faith*. **14** **m** Calling, I Cor. 1:26. **n** I Thess. 2:12. **o** Human and Divine Agency in Salvation, Acts 2:40. **p** See I Thess. 1:5. **q** Gospel, Mk. 16:15. **6** Gr. *good tidings*; see ch. 1:8. **r** Glory, Ps. 7:5. **s** Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. **15** **t** Stand fast, I Cor. 16:13. **u** I Cor. 11:2; comp. ch. 3:6. **v** Instruction, Is. 54:13. **w** See v. 2. **x** Words, Pr. 15:23. **y** Letters, Acts 23:25. **z** See I Thess. 1:1. **16** **a** Comp. I Thess. 3:11. **b** Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

his ^a mouth, and bring to nought by the ^b manifestation of his ¹ coming; ⁹ *even he*, whose ¹ coming is according to the working of ^c Satan with all ² power and ^a ^e signs and ^l lying wonders, ¹⁰ and with all ^g deceit of ^h unrighteousness for ⁱ them that ^j ³ perish; ^k because they received not the ^l love of ^m ⁿ the truth, that they might be saved. ¹¹ And for this cause ^o ^p God ^q sendeth them a working of ^r error, that they should ^s believe a lie: ¹² that they all might be ^t judged who ^u believed not the truth, but ^v had ^w pleasure in unrighteousness.

¹³ ^x But we are bound to ^y give thanks to God always for you, ^z ^a ^b brethren ^c beloved of the ^d Lord, for that ^e God ^f ^g chose you ^h from the ⁱ beginning ^j unto salvation ^k in ^l sanctification of the ^m Spirit and ⁿ belief of the truth: ¹⁴ whereunto he ^o ^p called you ^q through ^r our ^s ^t gospel, to the obtaining of the ^u ^v glory of our Lord Jēzšus Christ. ¹⁵ So then, brethren, ^l stand fast, and ^u hold the traditions which ye were ^v taught, whether ^w by ^x word, or by ^y ^z epistle of ours.

16 ^a Now our ^b Lord Jēzšus **Var. Rend.**—V. 9. power—deceitful deeds of power, LUE.; deeds of might, SCHN. lying wonders—wonders of falsehood, AL. DeW. Lu. OL. DODS: false wonders, MI.: wonders of lies, SCHN. ZÖ.; wonders, LUE.; wonders of a lie, VIN. V. 10. of (first)—i.e. which leads to, AL. Da. DeW. EL. Lü. that perish—So Lü. ZÖ. LUE., (i.e. who are destroyed by the wicked one) DeW.; that are perishing, AL. EL.; that are in the way of destruction, Wo.; who are already on the path of destruction, MI.: perishing, SCHM. V. 11. a . . . error—i.e. of the power that leads astray, DeW. Lü. AL. Da. VIN.: an activity of seduction, ZÖ.; a fatal delusion, MI.; a power that misleads them, LUE.; an active power of seduction, SCHM.: a

Christ himself, and God our ^c Father who ^d loved us and gave us eternal ^e comfort and ^f good ^g hope through ^h grace, ¹⁷ ⁱ comfort your ^j hearts and ^k ^l establish them in every good work and word.

3 ^m Finally, brethren, ⁿ ^o pray for ^p us, that ^q the ^r word of the Lord may run and be ^s glorified, even as also ^t it is with you; ² and that we may be ^u delivered from ^v unreasonable and ^w evil ^x men; for all have not faith. ³ But ^y the Lord is ^z faithful, who shall establish you, and guard you from ⁷ the ^a ^b evil one. ⁴ And we have ^c ^d confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both ^e ^f do and will do the things which we command. ⁵ And the Lord ^g direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the ^h ⁸ patience of Christ.

⁶ Now we command you, brethren, ⁱ in the ^j name of our Lord Jēzšus Christ, that ye ^k ^l ^m withdraw yourselves from every brother that ⁿ walketh ^o disorderly, and not after ^p the tradition which ^q they received of us.

⁷ For yourselves ^r know how ye working of delusion, DODS. a lie—Lit. the lie, Var. VIN. **Chap. 3.**—V. 2. unreasonable—strange, Jo.; perverse, EL. MI.; evil, DeW. Lü.; perverted, ZÖ.; degenerated, LUE.; contrary, SCHM. faith—So Be. EL. Jo. OL. Wo. and apparently DeW. Lü.; the faith (i.e. the Christian faith), AL. r marg. ZÖ. LUE. SCHM.; a true faith in Christ, MI. V. 3. the evil one—the evil one, Be. Da. EL. OL. Wo. MI. VIN. (?); evil, Lü. and AL. Jo. probably; the evil (masc.), LUE. SCHM. V. 5. patience of Christ—i.e. patience which Christ shewed himself, and which he works in you, AL. EL. Lü. OL. ZÖ. MI. LUE. VIN.: patience in the cause of Christ, Be.; steadfastness of Christ, DODS; waiting of Christ, SCHM. V. 7. For—So Da. Lü.; [follow us] in that, EL.

Var. Read.—V. 11. sendeth—So N* A B D*, Edd.; shall send, N* D*. V. 13. chose . . . beginning—Rather, did . . . choose you, N* D, OL. Memph. Pesh. Tr. Tr. 1. AL. EL. WH.; did choose you as firstfruits, B. Vulg. La. Tr. 2 WH.*

m See "The Church," Acts 20:28. **n** Walking, Col. 1:10. **o** V. 11; I Thess. 5:14. **p** See Acts 18:3; Eph. 4:28. **q** Some ancient authorities read *ye*. **7** **q** Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

c Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Consolation, Mt. 5:4.
f Titus 3:7; I Pet. 1:3.
g Hope, Fr. 23:18.
h Grace, John 1:17.
17
i I Thess. 3:2, 13.
j Heart, Acts 15:9.
k Establish, I Thess. 3:2.
l Ch. 3:3.

1
m See I Thess. 4:1; Heb. 6:16.
n Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
o See I Thess. 5:25.
p Paul, Acts 8:1.
q See I Thess. 1:8.
r Word of God, I John 6:63.
s See "Glorifying God," Lu. 7:16.

2
t See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
u See Rom. 15:31.
v See "Mind," Job 38:36.
w Evil, Ps. 97:10.
x Man, Gen. 2:7.

3
y See I Cor. 1:9; I Thess. 5:24.
z Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.
7 Or, *evil*.
a See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
b See Mt. 5:37.

4
c Confidence, Phil. 3:3.
d See II Cor. 2:3.
e See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
f I Thess. 4:10.

5
g Comp. I Thess. 3:11.
h See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
8 Or, *stedfastness*.

6
i See I Cor. 5:4.
j Name, Acts 16:18.
k See "Teaching of Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1.
l See v. 14; Rom. 16:17; I Cor. 5:11.
n Walking, Col. 1:10.
o V. 11; I Thess. 5:14. **p** See Acts 18:3; Eph. 4:28. **q** Some ancient authorities read *ye*. **7** **q** Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

7
a Imitate, Phil. 4:17.
b See v. 9;
I Thess. 1:6.
c See "Example," I Cor. 4:16.
d Paul, Acts 8:1.
e See v. 6.

8
f See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
g See I Cor. 9:4.
h Bread, Gen. 3:19.
i Man, Gen. 2:7.
j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
k Labor, Ex. 23:12.
l See I Thess. 2:9.
m Travail, Gal. 4:19.
n See Acts 18:3; Eph. 4:28.
o Night, Ps. 19:2.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
q Burden, Ps. 55:22.

9
r I Cor. 9:4 ff.
s See v. 7.

10
t I Thess. 3:4.
u I Thess. 4:11.
v See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
z I Tim. 5:13; Comp. I Pet. 4:15.
12 a Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
b I Thess. 4:1.
c Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
d Quietness, Is. 30:15; 33:20; I Thess. 4:11.

ought to ^{a b c} imitate us: for ^d we behaved not ourselves ^e disorderly among you; 8 neither did we ^{i o} eat ^h bread for nought at any ⁱ man's ^j hand, but in ^{k l} labor and ^m travail, ^{d n} working ^o night and ^p day, that we might not ^q burden any of you: 9 not because we have not ^r the right, but to make ourselves ^s an ensample unto you, that ye should imitate us. 10 For even ^t when we were with you, this we commanded you, ^u "If any ^v will not work, ^w neither let him eat. 11 For we hear of some that ^x walk among you disorderly, that work not at all, but are ^{y z} busybodies. 12 Now them that are such we command and ^{a b} exhort in the ^c Lord Jē-šūs Christ, that with ^d quietness they work, and eat

Var. Rend.—V. 11. work, busybodies—*Similar words* (busy only with what is not their own business), *Jo.* V. 13. well-doing—*So Al. Be. El. Jo. Lū. Ol. Wo.*; doing

their own bread. 13 But ye, ^{e f g} brethren, ^h be not ⁱ weary in ^j well-doing. 14 And if any man ^k obeyeth not our ^l word by ^m this ⁿ epistle, note that man, that ye ^{o p} have no company with him, to the end that he may be ^{q r} ashamed. 15 And ^s yet ^t count him not as an ^u enemy, but ^v admonish him as a ^w brother.

16 Now ^w the Lord of ^x peace ^y himself give you peace at all times in all ways. ^z The Lord be with you all.

17 The ^a salutation of me Paul ^b with mine own hand, which is the ^c token in every epistle: so I ^d write. 18 ^e The ^f grace of our Lord Jē-šūs Christ be with you all.

good (*to others*), *DeW.*; doing good, *ZÜ.*; doing the right thing, *MI.*; right walk, *L'E.* V. 16. peace—*In the widest sense, Al. DeW. El. Ol.*; rather, = salvation, *Lū.* Cf. I Thess. 5:23.

16 ^w Comp. Rom. 15:33. ^x Peace, Pr. 17:1. ^y See I Thess. 3:11. ^z Ruth 2:4. 17 ^a Salutation, *Lu.* 10:4. ^b See I Cor. 16:21. ^c Token, *Mk.* 14:44. ^d Writing, I Cor. 4:14. 18 ^e See Rom. 16:20; comp. I Thess. 5:28. ^f Grace, John 1:17.

13
e Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
f Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
g See I Thess. 1:1.
h Gal. 6:9; see II Cor. 4:1.
i Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
j See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.

14
k Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
l Words, Pr. 15:23.
m Comp. Col. 4:16.
n Letters, Acts 23:25.
o See "Teaching of Paul" or "Discipline," Acts 8:1.
p See v. 6.
q Shame, Phil. 3:19.
r Comp. I Cor. 4:14.

15
s Comp. Gal. 6:1.
t Enemy, John 31:29.
u See "Exhortation," Acts 11:23.
v I Thess. 5:14.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL TO TĪM'Ö-THŸ*

1: 1

SALUTATION. CHARGE RESPECTING MISUSE OF THE LAW

1: 8

^a Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b See II Cor. 1:1; comp. II Tim. 1:1.
^c Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^e Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^f See Lu. 1:47; Titus 1:3.
^g God, Gen. 1:1.
^h See "God Plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
ⁱ Hope, Pr. 2:18.
^j Comp. Col. 1:27.

²
^k See Acts 16:1; comp. II Tim. 1:2.
^l Titus 1:4.
^m See "Children," Gen. 3:16.
ⁿ Faith, Heb. 11:1.

^o Grace, John 1:17. ^p II Tim. 1:2; comp. Rom. 1:7; Titus 1:4. ^q Mercy, Ps. 25:6. ^r Peace, Pr. 17:1. ^s Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. ³ ^t Exhortation, Acts 11:23. ^u Ephesus, Acts 18:19. ^v Macedonia, Acts 20:1. ^w See Rom. 15:26. ^x Man, Gen. 2:7. ^y Instruction, Is. 54:13. ^z Ch. 6:3; comp. Rom. 16:17; II Cor. 11:4; Gal. 1:6f. ^a Doctrine, Eph. 4:14.

*I TIMOTHY: Timothy's Connection with Paul.—Few of Paul's friends and helpers were more constantly with him than Timothy. He was converted during Paul's first tour while at Lystra, the home of Timothy—I Tim. 1:2; Acts 14:8; 16:1. He joins Paul during the second tour (Acts 16:1), having already won a good name. Though his father was a Greek, yet because his mother was a Jewess, he was circumcised to avoid friction. He is with Paul at Philippi (Acts 16:11 ff.), at Beroea (17:14), possibly Athens (17:15; I Thess. 3:2), at Thessalonica without Paul (I Thess. 3:6), at Corinth with Paul (Acts 18:5), at Ephesus in the third tour (I Cor. 4:17), sent to Corinth by Paul (ibid. 16:10), in Macedonia with Paul (II Cor. 1:1), in Rome with Paul (Phil. 1:1; 2:19), exhorted by Paul to remain at Ephesus (I Tim. 1:2), longed for by Paul in Rome before his death (II Tim. 4:9). He is with Paul when he writes to the Thessalonian Epistles (I Thess. 1:1; II Thess. 1:1), II Corinthians (1:1), Romans (16:21), Philippians (1:1), Philemon (1), Colossians (1:1). He himself receives two of Paul's Epistles.

Timothy and the Work in Asia.—The church at Ephesus had great spiritual leadership—Aquila, Apollos, Paul, Timothy, John. Timothy was an evangelist (II Tim. 4:5) and was in some sense Paul's representative in the missionary work in Asia—I Tim. 1:3.

Four Groups of Paul's Epistles.—1. First and Second Thessalonians A. D. 52 and 53. They deal largely with problems of eschatology. 2. First Corinthians, Second Corinthians, Gala-

1 ^a Paul, ^b ^c an apostle of ^d Christ Jē'sūs according to the ^e commandment of ^f ^g God our Saviour, and Christ Jē'sūs our ⁱ ^j hope; 2 unto ^k Tīm'ō-thŷ, ^l ^m my true child in ⁿ faith: ^o ^p Grace, ^q mercy, ^r peace, from ^s God the Father and Christ Jē'sūs our Lord.

3 As I ^t exhorted thee to tarry at ^u Ēph'ē-sūs, when I was going into ^v ^w Măc-ē-dō-nĭ-ă, that thou mightest charge certain ^x men not to ^y ^z teach a different ^a doc-

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 2. true—So PLU.; More lit. true-born, Var.; genuine, KÜ. KÖ. SO. V. 3. charge—command, Al. Da. El. V. 6. having swerved—So practically, DeW. Al. KÜ. SO.; more lit. having gone wide in aim, El. Ho.; wandered off, KÖ.; i.e. missed the mark, VIN.

trine, 4 neither to give heed to ^b fables and endless ^c ^d genealogies, which minister ^e ^f questionings, rather than ^g ^a ¹ dispensation of God which is in faith; so do I now. 5 But the end of the ^h charge is ⁱ love ^j out of a pure ^k heart and a ^l good ^m conscience and ⁿ faith ^o ^p ^q unfeigned: 6 from which things some having ² swerved have ^r turned aside unto ^s ^t vain talking; 7 ^u desiring to be ^v ^w teachers of the ^x law, though they ^y understand neither what they say, nor whereof they ^z confidently affirm. 8 But we

Var. Read.—Title.—The . . . Timothy —So many MSS.; To Timothy I., N. A. Edd. Chap. 1.—V. 4. a . . . God—So N. A., Memph. Edd. (administration . . . , DeW. El.; stewardship . . . Be. R. marg.); godly edifying (i.e. the building up of you by God), D, Vulg. Pesh.

^q II Cor. 6:6; I Pet. 1:22. ⁶ 2 Gr. missed the mark. Ch. 6:21; II Tim. 2:18. ^r See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62. ^s See "Vanity," Eccl. 1:2. ^t Comp. Titus 1:10. ⁷ ^u Comp. Jas. 3:1. ^v Comp. Lu. 2:46. ^w Doctor of the Law, Acts 5:34. ^x Law, Deut. 31:24. ^y See "Mind," Job 38:36. ^z Confidence, Phil. 3:3.

tians, Romans, A. D. 56–58. They discuss mainly great doctrinal questions, particularly justification by faith (over against the position of the Judaizers). 3. Philippians, Philemon, Colossians, Ephesians, A. D. 61–63. Christology, or the Person of Christ comes to the front as opposed to the Gnostic heresy. 4. First Timothy, Titus, Second Timothy, A. D. 66–68. Pastoral and ecclesiastical problems concern Paul here.

Style of the Fourth Group.—There is a rather marked difference in style between this group and the others. Indeed each group has a style due to the topics discussed. Style is a function of the subject, a mark of the man, and varies with the man's age. Cf. Milton and Shakespeare. The style of the Pastoral Epistles is contemplative and discursive, as one would expect in an old man writing to young preachers.

Genuineness of this Group.—With most scholars the Pastoral Epistles stand or fall together, though a few accept Titus and II Timothy and reject I Timothy. Some scholars admit Pauline fragments in those Epistles and claim that they were worked over by a later hand. Others reject them entirely as spurious. There are difficulties connected with this group of a special nature due in particular to the breaking off of the story in Acts. Some few scholars accept the Epistles and place this group during the period of the first imprisonment of Paul in Caesarea and Rome. But most of those who accept the letters as genuine consider that Paul was set free in Rome before A. D. 64. They are the most doubtful of Paul's Epistles, but the arguments for their genuineness on

⁴
^b Ch. 4:7;
II Tim. 4:4;
Titus 1:14;
II Pet. 1:16.
^c Genealogy,
Mt. 1:1.
^d Titus 3:9.
^e Questioning,
Phil. 2:14.
^f Ch. 6:4;
II Tim. 2:23;
Titus 3:9.
^g See Eph. 3:2.
¹ Or, stewardship. See I Cor. 9:17.

⁵
^h See v. 18.
ⁱ Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^j II Tim. 2:22.
^k Heart, Acts 15:9.
^l V. 19; I Pet. 3:16, 21;
comp. ch. 3:9;
II Tim. 1:3.
^m Conscience, Acts 24:16.
ⁿ II Tim. 1:5.
^o See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7.
^p See "Truth," John 14:6.

^a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^b Rom. 7:12, 16.
^c Law, Deut. 31:24.
^d See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^e Man, Gen. 2:7.

^f See Gal. 5:23.
^g The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
^h See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
ⁱ See "Re'elion," i. z. 20:8.
^j Titus 1:6, 10.
^k I Pet. 4:18; Jude 15.
^l See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^m See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
ⁿ Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
^o Ch. 4:7; II Tim. 2:16; Heb. 12:16.
^p Murderer, Num. 35:16.
^q Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
^r Or, smiters.
^s Mothers, Deut. 5:16. ^t See "Sodomy," Gen. 18:20. ^u Lev. 18:22. ^v Fornication, Deut. 22:21. ^w Ex. 21:16; comp. Rev. 18:13. ^x Lying, Lev. 19:11. ^y Rev. 21:8, 27; 22:15. ^z See "Perjury," Lev. 6:5. ^a Comp. Mt. 5:33; 23:16. ^b See "False Witness," John 8:17. ^c II Tim. 4:3; Titus 1:9; 2:1; comp. ch. 4:6; 6:3; II Tim. 1:13; Titus 1:13; 2:2. ^d Gr. *healthful*. ^e Gospel, Eph. 4:14. ^f Or, *teaching*. ^g I Comp. II Cor. 4:4. ^h Gospel, Mk. 16:15. ⁱ Gr. *good tidings*. See Mt. 4:23 marg. ^j Glory, Ps. 7:5. ^k Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. ^l I Comp. ch. 6:15. ^m Blessing, Gen. 12:3. ⁿ See Gal. 2:7. ^o Paul, Acts 8:1.

^a know that ^{b c d} the law is good, if ^e a man use it lawfully, ⁹ as knowing this, that ^f law is not made for a ^g righteous man, but for the ^h lawless and ^{i j} unruly, for the ^k ungodly and ^l sinners, for the ^m unholy and ^{n o} profane, for ^p murderers of ^q fathers and ¹ murderers of ^r mothers, for manslaughter, ¹⁰ ^s for ^t fornicators, for ^{u v} abusers of themselves with men, for ^w menstealers, for ^{x y} liars, for ^{z a b} false swearers, and if there be any other thing contrary to ^c the ² sound ^{d 3} doctrine; ¹¹ according to ^e the ^{f 4} gospel of the ^{g h} glory of ⁱ the ^j blessed God, which was ^k committed to ^l my trust.

Var. Rend.—V. 9. that law—*So Hu. DeW. EL.;* law, *Weiss, KÜ.;* a law, *KÖ. SO. V.* 10. sound doctrine—*More lit. sound (= healthy) teaching, Var. VIN. HOR.;* healthy doctrine, *PLU. V.* 11. gospel

12 I ^m thank him that ^{n 5} enabled me, *even* ^o Christ Jē'sūs our Lord, for that he counted me ^p faithful, ^q appointing me to ^{his} ^r service; ¹³ though I was before a ^s blasphemer, and ^{t u} a persecutor, and ^v injurious: howbeit I ^w obtained ^{x y} mercy, because ^z I did it ^a ignorantly in unbelief; ¹⁴ and the ^{b c} grace of our Lord ^d abounded exceedingly with ^{e f} faith and ^g love which is in Christ Jē'sūs. ¹⁵ ^h Faithful is the ⁱ saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that ^{j k} Christ Jē'sūs ^l came into the ^m world to ^{n o} save sinners; of whom ^{p q} I am chief: ¹⁶ howbeit for this cause I

of the glory—*So Al. DeW. PLU. VIN. KÜ. SO.; i.e. the gospel setting forth the glory, El. Ho. Hu. Weiss;* gospel about the glory, *KÖ. V.* 13. injurious—*i.e. insulter in deed and word, Var.;* wantonly cruel, *PLU.*

^c Rom. 5:20; II Cor. 4:15; comp. I Cor. 3:10; Gal. 1:13–16. ^d Abounding, Phil. 4:12. ^e Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^f Ch. 2:15; 4:12; 6:11; I Thess. 1:3; II Tim. 1:13; 2:22; Titus 2:2. ^g Love, I Cor. 13:1. ^h Ch. 3:1; 4:9; II Tim. 2:11; Titus 3:8. ⁱ See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15. ^j Salvation through Christ, Acts 2:40. ^k Mk. 2:17; Lu. 15:2 ff.; 19:10. ^l Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^m World, Rev. 10:6. ⁿ Salvation, Acts 2:40. ^o See Rom. 11:14. ^p Comp. I Cor. 15:9; Eph. 3:8. ^q See "Confession of Sin," Gen. 3:6.

in this region (bishop, elder, deacon). But in the Pastoral Epistles bishop and elder are still one and the same—Acts 20:17, 28; Titus 1:5, 7; I Tim. 3:1; 5:17. The ecclesiastical situation in Ephesus is not beyond its probable development in A. D. 67.

"God our Saviour."—In the salutation (1:1 f.) occurs this expression, a common one in the Pastoral Epistles.

Purpose of the Epistle.—It is stated in—1:3–11. It is that Timothy may correct the false teaching now rife in Ephesus. It is a serious undertaking for a comparatively young man in so great a center of sin and error.

Paul's own Career an Example to Timothy.—Paul seemed a more unpromising agent for Christ than Timothy. If God used Paul, Timothy need not quail—1:12–17.

Prophecies about Timothy.—High hopes were wrapt up in Timothy. He had Hymenæus and Alexander to warn him—1:18–20.

Directions about Public Prayer.—He is not resentful against "kings"—2:1–8.

Directions for the Women in Public Worship.—In contrast to the conduct of some in Ephesus—2:9–15.

Qualifications of Bishops.—3:1–7.

Qualifications of Deacons.—3:8–13. The reference to "women" in verse 11 is ambiguous, whether he means "women" simply, women or deaconesses, or wives of the deacons.

Conduct in the House of God.—One reason for his writing now to Timothy (3:14–16) is this.

The Preacher and Heresy.—4:1–11. Careful description of the ascetic and speculative tendencies of these Gnostics.

Timothy's Self-improvement.—Devotion to study and progress—4:12–16.

Social Problems in the Church Life.—Few things try a pastor more than these matters. The ages, the sexes, the officials, the servants, the sick, the poor, all test the mettle of the minister—5:1–6:19. Many a preacher falls into one or the other of these pitfalls.

Appeal to Timothy.—Paul closes with a passionate appeal to Timothy to be faithful to his trust ("deposit")—6:20 f.

the whole outweigh those against it. The genius of Paul the aged is manifest here. His spirit is softened, not broken, by age. He is still the masterful leader and the alert counsellor. Wisdom is the dominant note of Paul's teaching in this group.

Date.—Granting that Paul was set free before A. D. 64, the date of I Timothy belongs to the intervening time before his second imprisonment. The date of Paul's death is not absolutely certain. The most probable time is in A. D. 68, shortly before the death of Nero (June, A. D. 68). Some scholars contend that Paul was put to death in A. D. 64 in connection with the persecution growing out of the burning of Rome. Something can be said for that position, but it is not so probable as the one above. Somewhere between A. D. 64 and 68, therefore, I Timothy was written, probably in later summer or early fall of A. D. 67 (or 66).

Paul in Macedonia.—Paul appears to be in Macedonia at the time of the writing of the Epistle—I Tim. 1:3. He had probably come east on his release as he had planned (Philemon 22), and had then gone west to Spain. Now he is in the east again, and for the last time. He had touched at Miletus—II Tim. 4:20. Whether he actually went on to Ephesus or saw Timothy at Miletus is not certain. But he stopped also at Troas—II Tim. 4:13.

Heresies.—When Paul delivered his farewell discourse to the Ephesian elders at Miletus on his way to Jerusalem (Acts 20:29 f.), he had predicted the coming of "grievous wolves," and men should arise who would teach perverse things. The Epistle to the Colossians and Ephesians discussed the Gnostic heresy that had already come. The matter seems to be in a rather more developed state in I Timothy. Paul is particularly anxious that Timothy shall be able to withstand this dangerous form of error. The future of Christianity gives Paul grave concern.

Ecclesiology.—In I Timothy two well-defined sets of officers appear (cf. also Phil. 1:1). It has been objected by some that this sort of ecclesiastical growth did not come till the second century. But as already shown, the two sets of church officers (bishops and deacons) are found in Philippi. By the time of Ignatius, in the second century, three sets of officers are seen

¹² Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
ⁿ Phil. 4:13;
^{II} Tim. 4:17;
^{comp.} Acts 9:22.
⁵ Some ancient authorities read *enableth*.
^o Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^p Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
^q See Acts 9:15.
^r Minister, Acts 15:39.

¹³ Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
^t Persecution, I Ki. 18:4.
^u See Acts 8:3; Phil. 3:6.
^v See "Injury," II Cor. 12:10.
^w V. 16; see I Cor. 7:25.
^x Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
^y Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
^z Comp. Acts 26:9.
^a Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

¹⁴ [1:17. ^b Grace, John

16
 a Vs. 13, 16; see
 1 Cor. 7:25.
 b Mercy, Ps.
 25:6.
 c See "Paul,"
 Acts 8:1.
 d Divinity of
 Jesus, Lu.
 2:21.
 e Comp. Eph.
 2:7.
 f Example,
 I Cor. 4:16.
 g Faith, Heb.
 11:1.
 h Eternal Life,
 Gen. 2:7.

17
 i See "Names
 of God," Gen.
 1:1.
 j King, Deut.
 17:15.
 k Rev. 15:3
 (Gr.).
 l Eternity of
 God, Gen. 1:1.
 1 Gr. of the ages.
 Comp. Heb.
 1:2; Rev. 15:3.
 m Immortality,
 1 Cor. 15:53.
 n Ch. 6:16.
 2 Gr. incorrupt-
 ible.
 o See "God,"
 Gen. 1:1.
 p See Col. 1:15.
 q Ch. 6:15;
 Jude 25; see
 John 5:44.
 r Rom. 11:36;
 comp. Rom.
 2:7, 10; Heb.
 2:7.
 s Honor, Mal.
 1:6.
 t Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 u Glory of God,
 Gen. 1:1.
 3 Gr. unto the
 ages of the ages.
 v Amen, I Cor.
 14:16.

18
 w See v. 2.
 x Children, Gen.
 3:16.
 y See "Son,"
 Gen. 21:19.
 z See "Father,"
 Ex. 21:15.
 a See v. 1.
 b Prophecy,
 Dan. 2:29.
 c Ch. 4:14.
 d War, Josh.
 22:12.
 e See "Teaching
 of Paul" on
 "Christian
 Life," Acts
 8:1.

19
 f See v. 5.
 g Conscience, Acts 24:16.
 h See "Ship,"
 I Ki. 9:26.
 i Ch. 6:12, 21; II Tim. 2:18.
 j II Tim.
 2:17.
 k II Tim. 4:14.
 l I Cor. 5:5.
 m See "Teaching of
 Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1.
 n Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
 o In-
 struction, Is. 54:13.
 p Comp. I Cor. 11:32; Heb. 12:5 f.
 q Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
 r Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
 4 Gr. to make supplications &c.
 s See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 t See Eph. 6:18.
 u Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
 v Man,
 Gen. 2:7.
 2 w Ezra 6:10; comp. Rom. 13:1.
 x See "Govern-
 ment," Neh. 8:9.
 y See "Peace," Pr. 17:1.
 z Pr. 14:30;
 Dan. 4:27.
 a Quietness, Is. 30:15; 33:20.
 b Life, Gen. 2:7.
 c See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
 3 d Acceptable,
 II Cor. 6:2.

"obtained ^bmercy, that in ^cmeas-
 chief might ^dJē-sūs Christ ^eshow
 forth all his *longsuffering, for
 an ^fensample of them that
 should thereafter ^gbelieve on him
 unto ^heternal life. 17 Now unto
 the ⁱ King ^jeternal, ^mim-
 mortal, ^pinvisible, the ^qonly
 God, ^rbe ^shonor and ^tglory ³for
 ever and ever. ^vĀ-mēn'.

18 This charge I commit unto
 thee, ^wmy ^xchild ^aTīm-ō-thy,
 according to the ^bprophecies
 which led the way to thee, that
 by them thou mayest ^dwar the
 good warfare; 19 holding ^ffaith
 and a good ^gconscience; which
 some having thrust from them
 made ^hshipwreck concerning
 the faith: 20 of whom is ⁱHy-
 mē-nē-ūs and ^kĀl-ex-ān-dēr;
 whom I ^ldelivered unto ^mSa-
 tan, that they might be ^ptaught
 not to ^qblaspheme.

2 I ^rexhort therefore, first
 of all, ^sthat ^tsupplica-
 tions, prayers, intercessions,
 thanksgivings, be made for all
^vmen; 2 ^wfor kings and ^xall
 that are in high place; that we
 may lead a ^ytranquil and ^aquiet
^blife in all ^cgodliness and grav-
 ity. 3 This is good and ^aaccept-

Var. Rend.—V. 17. King eternal—*Lit.*
 king of the ages, *Var. HOR. (alt.)*. Im-
 mortal—*Strictly*, incorruptible (*same word*
 as Rom. 1:23; *similar word* II Tim. 1:10;
 I Cor. 15:54). *Var. VIN.* 18. the . . . thee
 —*viz. led St. Paul to choose Timothy for*
his companion, Weiss, Cf. Acts 13:1, 2;
the former prophecies concerning thee,
Ho. Al. and El. Hu. DeW. nearly. which
 . . . thee—*So SO. HOR.*; referring to
 thee, *Kl.*; that at that time came over
 thee, *Kl.*; went before on thee, *r.* mayest
 —*explaining this charge, Var. V.* 20.
 might—*may, Al. be taught—i.e. by pun-*

able in the sight of ^cGod our
 Saviour; 4 ^gwho would have all
 men to be ^hsaved, and ⁱcome to
 the ^jknowledge of the ^ktruth. 5
 For there is ^lone God, ⁿone
^pmediator also between God
 and men, *himself* ^aman, Christ
 Jē-sūs, 6 who ^rgave himself
 a ransom for all; the ^ttesti-
 mony to be born ^vin its own
 times; 7 ^wwhereunto ^xI was
 appointed a ^ypreacher and ^zan
 apostle (^bI speak the truth,
 I ^dlie not), a ^eteacher of ^fthe
^gGēn-tiles in faith and truth.

8 I ^hdesire therefore that the
 men ⁱpray ^jin every place,
^klifting up ^lholy ⁿhands, with-
 out ^owrath and ⁶disputing. 9
 In like manner, that ^pwomen
 adorn themselves in modest
^rapparel, with ^sshamefastness
 and sobriety; not with braided
^thair, and ^ugold or ^vpearls or
 costly raiment; 10 but (which be-
 cometh women professing godli-
 ness) through good works. 11
^wLet a woman learn in quiet-
 ness with all subjection. 12
 But I permit not a woman
 to teach, nor to have dominion
 over a ^xman, but to be in

ishment, DeW. El. VIN. Chap. 2.—V. 4.
who . . . be—So VIN.; Who willet
 (whose will is, *El.*) that all men should be,
Al. El. PLU. HOR. r. knowledge—
Rather, full knowledge, El. PLU. V. 6.
the . . . born—i.e. Who gave himself, as
we were to testify, Var. V. 9. modest apparel
—So VIN.; decent outward appearance,
KÜ.; decent behavior, *SO.*; comely
 apparel, *PLU.* apparel—*So (dress merely)*
Al. Hu. Weiss; guise (i.e. dress, manner,
and the like), El., similarly, Ho. DeW.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 2.**—V. 7. truth—*So*
8 A D*, Edd. NES.*; truth in Christ, *8**
D, Al. V. 8. disputing—So (doubting,*
r marg.) 8 A D, La. Tr. El.*; doubt-
 ings, questionings (see note on Phil. 2:14),
8, WH.*

d Lying, Lev. 19:11. e Instruction, Is. 54:13. f See Acts
 9:15. g Gentiles, Is. 49:6. h Ch. 5:14; comp. Phil.
 1:12; Titus 3:8 (in Gr.). i Prayer, Mt. 5:44. j John 4:21;
 I Cor. 1:2; comp. II Cor. 2:14; I Thess. 1:8. k Ps. 63:4; Lu.
 24:50. l Holiness, Eph. 4:24. m Comp. Ps. 24:4; Jas. 4:8.
 n Hands, Gen. 16:12. o Anger, Pr. 15:1. 6 Or, doubting.
 9 p Women, Ruth 3:9. q See "Teaching of Paul" on
 "Women," Acts 8:1. r Clothing, Job 31:19. s See "Hu-
 mility," Pr. 15:33. t Hair, II Sam. 14:26. u Gold, I Ki.
 10:21. v See "Jewels," Num. 31:51. w I Cor. 14:34;
 Titus 2:5. 12 x See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.

* LONGSUFFERING.—Lu. 18:7; Rom. 9:2; Gal. 5:22; Eph.
 4:2; I Thess. 5:14; I Pet. 3:20; II Pet. 3:15. See "Mercy of

God"—Gen. 1:1. "Character of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Chris-
 tian Graces"—II Pet. 1:5.

^a Quietness, Is. 30:15; 33:20.

^b Gen. 2:7, 22; comp. Gen. 3:16; I Cor. 11:8 ff.

^c Adam, Gen. 5:1.

^d Eve, II Cor. 11:3.

^e Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

^f See II Cor. 11:3.

^g Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^h Salvation, Acts 2:40.

ⁱ Or, the child-bearing, Comp. Gal. 4:4.

^j See "Children," Gen. 3:16.

^k Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.

^l Faith, Heb. 11:1.

^m See ch. 1:14.

ⁿ Love, I Cor. 13:1.

^o Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.

^p See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

^q Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.

^r See ch. 1:15.

^s Some connect the words

^t Faithful is the saying with the preceding paragraph.

^u Man, Gen. 2:7.

^v Office, Is. 22:19.

^w Acts 20:28; see Phil. 1:1.

^x See "Minister," Acts 15:39.

^y See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

^z Or, oversee.

^a Good Works, I Tim. 5:10.

^b P. Vs. 2-4; see Titus 1:6-8.

^c See "Teaching of Paul," on "Church Government," Acts 8:1.

^d z Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

^e a Titus 1:6; comp. ch. 5:9; Lu. 2:36 f.

^f b Husband and Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

^g c Marriage, Gen. 6:2.

^h d V. 11; Titus 2:2; comp. v. 8.

ⁱ e Rom. 12:13; Titus 1:8; Heb. 13:2; I Pet. 4:9.

^j f Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.

^k g II Tim. 2:24, h Instruction, Is. 54:13.

^l i Titus, 1:7.

^m 4 Or, not quarrelsome over wine.

ⁿ j See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.

^o k Heb. 13:5; comp. v. 8; ch. 6:10; Titus 1:7.

^p l See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.

^q m Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.

^r n Money, Ex. 12:34.

^s o See v. 12.

^t p See "Parents," Pr. 1:8.

^u q Home, Lev. 18:9.

^v r Household, Pr. 31:27.

^w s Children, Gen. 3:16.

^x t Ch. 2:2.

^y u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

^z v Ignorance, Acts 17:23.

^a w See "Government," Neh. 8:9.

^b x The Church, Acts 20:28.

^c y See I Cor. 10:32; comp. v. 15.

^d z See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

^e a Puffed up, I Tim. 3:5.

^f b Ch. 6:4; I Tim. 3:4.

^g c See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62.

^a quietness. 13 ^b For ^c Adam was first formed, then ^d Eve; 14 and Adam was not ^e beguiled, but ^f the woman being beguiled hath fallen into ^g transgression: 15 but she shall be ^h saved through ⁱ her ^j child-bearing, ^k if they continue in ^l faith and ^m love and ⁿ sanctification with ^o sobriety.

3 ^p ^q 2 Faithful is the saying, If a ^r man seeketh the ^s office of a ^t bishop, he desireth a ^u good work. 2 ^x ^y The ^z bishop therefore must be without ^a reproach, ^b ^c the husband of one wife, ^d temperate, sober-minded, orderly, ^e given to ^f hospitality, ^g apt to ^h teach; 3 ⁱ ^j no brawler, no striker; but gentle, not ^k contentious, ^l no lover of ^m money; 4 one that ⁿ ruleth well his own ^o house, having ^p his ^q children in subjection with all gravity; 5 (but if a man ^r knoweth not how to ^s rule his own house, how shall he take care of ^t the church of God?) 6 not a novice, lest being ^u ^v puffed up he ^w fall into the ^x ^y condemnation of the ^z devil. 7 Moreover he must ^a have good ^b testimony from ^c them that are without; lest he

Var. Rend.—V. 15. in—*So Wie. Weiss;* by means of, *DeW. El. Ho. Hu. PLU.* (by the Child-bearing, as the Saviour was born of woman, *El.*); through, *Al. KÜ. KÖ. SO. VIN.* (i.e. shall pass through child-bearing and shall win salvation). **Chap. 3.**—V. 1. Faithful is the saying—*DeW. El. Ho. Hu. Weiss, Al. La. Ti. Tr.* connect this with what follows; *WH. (as Chrys.)* with what precedes. V. 2. temperate—*So nearly, Al. Ho. Hu. Weiss, Wie.; sober, KÜ. KÖ. SO. (in narrower sense), El. DeW. probably.* V. 3. no brawler—not a brawler, *El. Al.*

fall into ⁱ reproach and ^j ^k the snare of the devil. 8 ^m Deacons in like manner *must be* grave, not ⁿ double-tongued, not ^o given to much ^p wine, ^q not greedy of filthy lucre; 9 ^r holding the mystery of the ^s faith in a pure ^t conscience. 10 And ^u let these also first be ^x proved; then let them serve as deacons, if they be ^y blameless. 11 ^z Women in like manner *must be* grave, ^a ^b not slanderers, ^c ^d temperate, faithful in all things. 12 Let deacons be husbands of one wife, ruling *their* children and their own houses well. 13 For they that have served well as deacons ^e gain to themselves a good standing, and great ^f boldness in the faith which is in ^g Christ Jē-sūs.

14 These things ^h ⁱ write I unto ^j thee, ^k hoping to come unto thee shortly; 15 but if I tarry long, that thou mayest know ^l how men ought to behave themselves in ^m the house of ⁿ God, which is the church of ^o the living God, the ^p pillar and ^q ground of the ^r truth. 16 And without ^s controversy great is ^t the mystery of ^u godliness;

Ho. Hu.; not given to wine, Weiss; rather, not quarrelsome over wine, r marg.; not quarrelsome, PLU.; not a slave to wine, KÜ.; no drinker, KÖ.; no drunkard, SO. V. 6. condemnation of the devil—i.e. the same punishment as the devil, Al. Be. El. Wie. Wo.; denunciation of the devil, DeW. Ho.; censure of the evil-tongued, Weiss, condemnation—verdict, KÜ.; judgment, KÖ. SO. V. 11. Women—their wives, so Be. Weiss, Hu. VIN. probably; the women (viz. the deaconesses), Al. DeW. El. Ho. Wie.; the women, PLU. V. 13. standing—So Al. KÖ. (viz. in the church, Ho. Weiss, Hu.; before God, Al. DeW. El. Wie.; i.e. good hope of salvation, DeW. Wie.; a high place in the next world, Theod.); position, PLU. VIN. KÜ. SO. V. 15. men . . . themselves—So Ho. Hu. VIN.; thou oughtest to behave thyself, El. DeW. Al. r marg.; so (conduct), PLU. men—one, RÜ. KÖ. SO. V. 16. without controversy—i.e. confessedly, Var. PLU.

15 6 Or, how thou oughtest to behave thyself. **16** I Cor. 6:16; I Pet. 2:5; 4:17. **n** House, Deut. 24:10. **o** God, Gen. 1:1. **p** See ch. 4:10; Mt. 16:16. **q** Pillar, Num. 3:36. **r** Comp. Gal. 2:9; II Tim. 2:19. **7** Or, stay. **s** Truth, John 14:6. **16** **t** II Chr. 19:10; Pr. 29:9; Ez. 44:24; Mic. 6:2. **u** See "Strife," Pr. 26:21. **v** Mystery, I Cor. 15:51. **w** Mystery. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. **x** See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

ⁱ Reproach, Ex. 5:15.
^j II Tim. 2:26; comp. ch. 6:9.
^k Snare, Pr. 7:23.
^l See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.

8
^m V. 12; Phil. 1:1.
ⁿ See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7.
^o See "Tongue," Jas. 3:5.
^p See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29.
^q Titus 2:3; comp. ch. 5:23.
^r Wine, Lev. 10:9.
^s Titus 1:7; comp. v. 3; II Pet. 5:2.

9
^t Comp. ch. 1:19.
^u Mystery, I Cor. 15:51.
^v Conscience, Acts 24:16.

10
^w Comp. ch. 5:22.
^x Prove, I Thess. 5:19.
^y Blameless, Lu. 1:6.

11
^z Women, Ruth 3:9.
^a See "Teaching of Paul," on "Women," Acts 8:1.
^b II Tim. 3:3; Titus 2:3.
^c See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
^d See v. 2.

13
^e Comp. Mt. 23:25.
^f Boldness, Acts 14:3.
^g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

14
^h Letters, Acts 23:25.
ⁱ Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
^j Paul, Acts 8:1.
^k See ch. 1:1.
^l Hope, Pr. 23:18.

¹ See "Teaching of Paul," on "Church Government," Acts 8:1. ² Reproach, Ez. 5:15. ³ a Titus 1:6; comp. ch. 5:9; Lu. 2:36 f. ⁴ b Husband and Wife, I Cor. 7:16. ⁵ c Marriage, Gen. 6:2. ⁶ d V. 11; Titus 2:2; comp. v. 8. ⁷ e Rom. 12:13; Titus 1:8; Heb. 13:2; I Pet. 4:9. ⁸ f Hospitality, Lu. 14:12. ⁹ g II Tim. 2:24, h Instruction, Is. 54:13. ¹⁰ i Titus, 1:7. ¹¹ 4 Or, not quarrelsome over wine. ¹² j See "Strife," Pr. 26:21. ¹³ k Heb. 13:5; comp. v. 8; ch. 6:10; Titus 1:7. ¹⁴ l See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21. ¹⁵ m Covetousness, Deut. 5:21. ¹⁶ n Money, Ex. 12:34. ¹⁷ o See v. 12. ¹⁸ p See "Parents," Pr. 1:8. ¹⁹ q Home, Lev. 18:9. ²⁰ r Household, Pr. 31:27. ²¹ s Children, Gen. 3:16. ²² t Ch. 2:2. ²³ u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ²⁴ v Ignorance, Acts 17:23. ²⁵ w See "Government," Neh. 8:9. ²⁶ x The Church, Acts 20:28. ²⁷ y See I Cor. 10:32; comp. v. 15. ²⁸ z See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. ²⁹ a Puffed up, I Tim. 3:5. ³⁰ b Ch. 6:4; I Tim. 3:4. ³¹ c See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62. ³² d See "Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. ³³ e Gr. judgment. ³⁴ f Satan, I Chr. 21:1. ³⁵ g Witness, John 8:17. ³⁶ h See Mk. 4:11.

16

a See "God plans Mar.'s Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 The word *God*, in place of *He who*, rests on no sufficient ancient evidence. Some ancient authorities read *which*.
c Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
d See John 1:14; I Pet. 1:20; I John 3:5, 8.
e Flesh, Rom. 2:29.
f Justification, Rom. 4:25.
g Comp. Rom. 3:4.
h Spirit, Job 4:15.
i Comp. Lu. 2:13; 24:4.
j Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
k Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
m Nations, Gen. 10:32.
2 Or, *Gentiles*.
n Faith, Heb. 11:1.
o II Thess. 1:10.
p World, Rev. 10:6.
q Ascension of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
r Mk. 16:19; Acts 1:9.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
t Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

a See "God plans Mar.'s Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 The word *God*, in place of *He who*, rests on no sufficient ancient evidence. Some ancient authorities read *which*.
c Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
d See John 1:14; I Pet. 1:20; I John 3:5, 8.
e Flesh, Rom. 2:29.
f Justification, Rom. 4:25.
g Comp. Rom. 3:4.
h Spirit, Job 4:15.
i Comp. Lu. 2:13; 24:4.
j Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
k Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
m Nations, Gen. 10:32.
2 Or, *Gentiles*.
n Faith, Heb. 11:1.
o II Thess. 1:10.
p World, Rev. 10:6.
q Ascension of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
r Mk. 16:19; Acts 1:9.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
t Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

a See "God plans Mar.'s Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 The word *God*, in place of *He who*, rests on no sufficient ancient evidence. Some ancient authorities read *which*.
c Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
d See John 1:14; I Pet. 1:20; I John 3:5, 8.
e Flesh, Rom. 2:29.
f Justification, Rom. 4:25.
g Comp. Rom. 3:4.
h Spirit, Job 4:15.
i Comp. Lu. 2:13; 24:4.
j Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
k Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
m Nations, Gen. 10:32.
2 Or, *Gentiles*.
n Faith, Heb. 11:1.
o II Thess. 1:10.
p World, Rev. 10:6.
q Ascension of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
r Mk. 16:19; Acts 1:9.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
t Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

a See "God plans Mar.'s Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 The word *God*, in place of *He who*, rests on no sufficient ancient evidence. Some ancient authorities read *which*.
c Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
d See John 1:14; I Pet. 1:20; I John 3:5, 8.
e Flesh, Rom. 2:29.
f Justification, Rom. 4:25.
g Comp. Rom. 3:4.
h Spirit, Job 4:15.
i Comp. Lu. 2:13; 24:4.
j Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
k Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
m Nations, Gen. 10:32.
2 Or, *Gentiles*.
n Faith, Heb. 11:1.
o II Thess. 1:10.
p World, Rev. 10:6.
q Ascension of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
r Mk. 16:19; Acts 1:9.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
t Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

a See "God plans Mar.'s Salvation," Acts 2:40.
b See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 The word *God*, in place of *He who*, rests on no sufficient ancient evidence. Some ancient authorities read *which*.
c Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
d See John 1:14; I Pet. 1:20; I John 3:5, 8.
e Flesh, Rom. 2:29.
f Justification, Rom. 4:25.
g Comp. Rom. 3:4.
h Spirit, Job 4:15.
i Comp. Lu. 2:13; 24:4.
j Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
k Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
l See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
m Nations, Gen. 10:32.
2 Or, *Gentiles*.
n Faith, Heb. 11:1.
o II Thess. 1:10.
p World, Rev. 10:6.
q Ascension of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
r Mk. 16:19; Acts 1:9.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
t Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

a b ¹ He who was ^{c d} manifested in the ^e flesh,
^{f g} Justified in the ^h spirit,
ⁱ Seen of ^j angels,
^{k l} Preached among the ^m nations,
^{n o} Believed on in the ^p world,
^{q r} Received up in ^{s t} glory.

4 But ^{u v} the Spirit saith expressly, that ^w in later times some shall ^x fall away from the faith, giving heed to ^{y z} seducing spirits and ^{a b} doctrines of ^c demons, 2 through the ^d hypocrisy of ^e men that ^f speak lies, ^{g h} branded in their own ⁱ conscience as with a hot ^j iron; 3 ^k forbidding to ^{l m} marry, and commanding ⁿ to ^o abstain from ^p meats, which ^{q r} God created to be ^s received with ^t thanksgiving by ^u them that believe and ^v know the ^w truth. 4 For ^x every creature of God is good, and nothing is to be rejected, if it be received with thanksgiving: 5 for it is ^y sanctified through ^{z a} the word of God and ^b prayer.

6 If thou put ^{c d} the brethren in ^e mind of these things, thou shalt be a good ^{f g} minister of ^h Christ

Var. Rend.—V. 16 (*cont.*). in glory—*So DeW. Wo. KÜ. KÖ. SO.*; i.e. was received into and reigns in, *Al. El. Wi. Chap. 4.*—Vs. 2, 3. branded . . . forbidding . . . commanding—who have branded . . . who forbid . . . and command, *Al. DeW. V. 2.* branded—i.e. with consciousness of guilt, *Al. DeW. Hu. Weiss. El. probably, VIN.*; seared past feeling, *El. perhaps, r marg., after Theod. V. 6.* the faith—*So Al. Da. VIN. KÜ. KÖ.*; faith, *El.* which—whereunto, *DeW.* which . . . followed—i.e. of which thou hast been a disciple; which thou hast closely followed, *VIN.* V. 8. exercise—i.e. *gymnastic training, Al.*

Jē'sūs, nourished in the ⁱ words of the faith, and of the ^j good doctrine which thou ^k hast followed *until now*: 7 but refuse ^{l m} profane and old ^{n o} wives' ^p fables. And exercise thyself unto ^{q r} godliness: 8 for ^{s t} bodily exercise is profitable ^u for a little; but godliness is profitable for all things, ^v having ^w promise of the ^x life ^y which now is, and of ^z that which is to come. 9 ^a Faithful is the saying, and worthy of all acceptance. 10 For ^{b c} to this end we ^d labor and ^e strive, because we have ^f our ^g hope set on ^h the living ⁱ God, who is ^{j k} the Saviour of all men, specially of them that believe. 11 ^l These things command and ^m teach. 12 ⁿ Let no man ^o despise thy youth; but be thou ^{p q r} an ensample to them that believe, in word, in manner of life, ^{s t} in ^u love, in faith, in ^v purity. 13 ^w Till I come, give heed to ^{x y} reading, to ^z exhortation, to teaching. 14 Neglect not the ^a gift that is in thee, which was given thee ^{b c} by prophecy, with the ^{d e} laying on of the hands of the ^f presbytery. 15 Be dili-

DeW. Ho. Hu. Chrys. and Theod.; i.e. asceticism, *Wie. Weiss. El. Calvin*; training, *PLU.* for a little—*So VIN.*; i.e. for some of the interests of the present life only, *El.*, so *Al. DeW. Ho. Hu.*; for little, *Weiss. KÜ. SO. KÖ. r marg.*; a little, *PLU. V. 13.* reading—*So Wo.*; the reading, i.e. the customary public reading of the scripture, *El. Hu. Al. teaching—So PLU.*; the teaching (i.e. the customary teaching), *Al. Be. El. Wie.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 16. He who—*God, Acorr (a late hand) Acorr Co D; Who, N* A* C* Memph. Theb. Orig. Edd.*; Which, *D*, OL Vulg. Pesh. r marg.* = the mystery, that is Christ who . . . *Al.*; thus *Da. translates*; *DeW. El. and others* suppose the words who . . . glory to be *quoted from some well-known hymn or confession of faith of the early church, so WH.* Chap. 4.—V. 10. strive—*So N* A* C, La. Tr. J WH.*; *N* D, Vulg. Pesh. Memph. Al. El. WH².* have our hope—have hoped, *N A, WH¹ and Edd.*; did hope, *D*, WH².*

o Contempt, I Cor. 16:11. *p* Timothy, I Tim. 1:1. *q* Example, I Cor. 4:16. *r* Titus 2:7; see I Pet. 5:3. *s* See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. *t* Comp. ch. 1:14. *u* Love, I Cor. 13:1. *v* Holiness, Eph. 4:14. *w* Comp. I Tim. 3:15 ff. *y* Reading, II Cor. 3:2. *z* Exhortation, Acts 11:23. *a* See "Gifts of the Spirit," John 14:16. *b* Ch. 1:18. *c* Prophecy, Dan. 2:29. *d* Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12. *e* Ch. 5:22; II Tim. 1:6; see Acts 6:6. *f* See (in Gr.) Acts 11:30.

i Words, Pr. 15:23.
j Ch. 1:10.
k Lu. 1:3 (Gr.); II Tim. 3:10; comp. Phil. 2:20, 22.

7
l Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
m See ch. 1:9.
n See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
o Wife, I Cor. 7:16.
p Ch. 1:4.
q See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
r V. 8; ch. 6:3, 5 f.; II Tim. 3:5.

8
s See "Body," Num. 25:8.
t Comp. Col. 2:23.
4 Or, *for little*.
u Ps. 37:9, 11; Pr. 19:23; 22:4; see Mt. 6:33.
v Promises, John 14:2.
w Life, Gen. 2:7.
x See Mt. 12:32; comp. Mt. 6:33; Mk. 10:30.
y See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

9
z Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
a See ch. 1:15.

10
b See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40.
c See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
d Labor, Ex. 23:12.
e Strife, Pr. 26:21.
f Ch. 6:17; II Cor. 1:10.
g Hope, Pr. 23:18.
h See ch. 3:15.
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.

k See ch. 2:4; comp. John 4:42.

11
l Ch. 5:7; 6:2.
m Instruction, Is. 54:13.

12
n Comp. I Cor. 16:11; Titus 2:15.

o Example, I Tim. 1:1. *q* Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. *r* Comp. ch. 1:14. *u* Love, I Cor. 13:1. *v* Holiness, Eph. 4:14. *w* Comp. I Tim. 3:15 ff. *y* Reading, II Cor. 3:2. *z* Exhortation, Acts 11:23. *a* See "Gifts of the Spirit," John 14:16. *b* Ch. 1:18. *c* Prophecy, Dan. 2:29. *d* Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12. *e* Ch. 5:22; II Tim. 1:6; see Acts 6:6. *f* See (in Gr.) Acts 11:30.

15
a Timothy,
I Tim. 1:1.
16
b Comp. Acts
20:28.
c Instruction,
Is. 54:13.
d Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.
e Human and
Divine Agen-
cy in Salva-
tion, Acts
2:40.
f Conditional
Salvation,
Acts 2:40.
g See I Cor.
1:21.
h Gospel must
be heard, Mk.
16:15.

1
i Reproof,
II Tim. 3:16.
j Comp. Lev.
19:32.
k See "The
Church," Acts
20:28.
l See "Minis-
ters," Acts
15:39.
m Titus 2:2.
n Exhortation,
Acts 11:23.
o Father, Ex.
21:15.
p Young Men,
John 2:14.
q Titus 2:6.
r Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
s See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.

2
t Women,
Ruth 3:9.
u See "Teach-
ing of Paul"
on "Women,"
Acts 8:1.
v Mother, Deut.
5:16.
w Sister, 19:29.
x See "Holi-
ness," Eph.
4:24.
y Innocence,
Dan. 6:22.

3
z Honor, Mal.
1:6.
a Widow, Lev.
22:13.
b Vs. 5, 16;
comp. Acts
6:1; 9:39, 41.

4
c Children,
Gen. 3:16.

d Eph. 6:2. e See "Duty to Parents," Pr. 1:8. f See
"Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. g Family, Eph. 5:22.
h Acceptable, II Cor. 6:2. i Ch. 2:3. j God, Gen. 1:1.
5 k I Pet. 3:5; comp. I Cor. 7:34. l See "Consolation,"
Mt. 5:4. m Hope, Pr. 23:18. n See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
o Night, Ps. 19:2. p Day, Lev. 25:8. q Comp. Jas. 5:5.
r Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4. s Death, Rom. 5:12. t Rev. 3:1;
see Lu. 15:24; comp. II Tim. 3:6. u Life, Gen. 2:7.
7 v See ch. 4:11. w See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian
Life," Acts 8:1. x Reproach, Ez. 5:15. y Duty of
Parents, Pr. 1:8. z Household, Pr. 31:27. a II Tim. 2:12;
Titus 1:16; II Pet. 2:1; Jude 4. b Denial, II Tim. 2:12.
c Faith, Heb. 11:1. 9 d Comp. v. 16.

gent in these things; give^a thyself
wholly to them; that thy progress
may be manifest unto all. 16
b Take heed to thyself, and to thy
c teaching. d Continue in these
things; for in e doing this thou
shalt^o save both thyself and them
that^h hear thee.
5 i Rebuke not an k l m eld-
er, but n exhort him as a o fa-
ther; p q the younger men as
r s brethren; 2 the elder t u women
as v mothers; the younger as w sis-
ters, in all x y purity. 3 z Honor
a b widows that are widows in-
deed. 4 But if any widow hath
c children or grandchildren, d e let
them learn first to show f piety
towards their own g family,
and to requite their parents:
for this is h i acceptable in the
sight of j God. 5 Now she that
is a widow indeed, and desolate,
k l hath her m hope set on God,
and continueth in n supplications
and prayers o night and p day. 6
But she that q giveth herself to
r pleasure is s t dead while she
u liveth. 7 v w These things also
command, that they may be
without x reproach. 8 But if any
y provideth not for his own, and
specially his own z household, he
hath a b denied the c faith, and is
worse than an unbeliever. 9 Let
none be d enrolled as a widow

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 3. Honor—*So*
(in general sense) Chrys. Hu. Ho. Weiss;
Pay due respect to (in providing for their
support), El. DeW. Al. Theod. VIN. V. 4.
let . . . family—*So VIN.*; i.e. let them learn
first to behave piously towards their family,
Al. DeW. El. Weiss, Wm.; let the widows
learn first to rule their houses piously,
Ho. Hu. Wo. parents—progenitors, i.e.
grandparents as well as parents, Al. DeW.
El. Hu. Wo. VIN. V. 6. giveth herself to
pleasure—liveth riotously, El.; liveth

under threescore years old, hav-
ing been e l q the wife of one
h man, 10 well reported of for
i good works; if she hath
brought up children, if she hath
used k hospitality to l strangers,
if she m hath n washed the o saints'
feet, if she hath p q relieved the
r afflicted, if she hath diligently
followed every good work. 11
But younger widows refuse: for
when they have s waxed t wan-
ton against u Christ, they desire
to marry; 12 having condemna-
tion, because they have rejected
their first v i pledge. 13 And
withal they learn also to be
w idle, going about from x y house
to house; and not only idle, but
z a tattlers also and b busybod-
ies, speaking c things which they
ought not. 14 d e I desire there-
fore that the younger 2 widows
f y h marry, bear children, i rule
the household, j give no occa-
sion to the k adversary for l revil-
ing: 15 for already some m n
are turned aside after o Satan. 16
If any woman that p believeth
q r hath widows, let her relieve
them, and let not the s church
be t burdened; that it may re-
lieve them that are widows
indeed.

17 Let u the elders that v rule
well be counted worthy of

wantonly, PLU. V. 12. having—coming
under, PLU. condemnation, because—*So*
Al. Be. Wo. Weiss (Ho. KÜ. SO. nearly);
the accusation that, DeW.; a judgment
that, El.; guilty, because, KÖ.; judgment,
because, PLU. VIN. V. 14. widows—
widows, Al. DeW. El. Ho. Hu.; women,
Weiss, & marg.

Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 4. acceptable
—*So N A C D, Edd.*; good and acceptable,
some late MSS. V. 16. If . . . let her
—*So N A C F G, Edd.*; If any man or
woman . . . let them, D K.

b See II Thess. 3:11. c Titus 1:11. d See "Paul,"
Acts 8:1. e See ch. 2:8. 2 Or, women. f See "Teach-
ing of Paul" on "Women and Marriage," Lu. 2:21. g Marriage,
Gen. 6:2. h I Cor. 7:9; comp. ch. 4:3. i Comp. Titus 2:5.
j Comp. ch. 6:1. k See "Enemy," Job 31:29. l See "Re-
proach," Ez. 5:15. m m Comp. ch. 1:20. n See "Back-
sliding," Lu. 9:62. o Satan, I Chr. 21:1. 16 p See
"Faith," Heb. 11:1. q Comp. v. 4. r See "The Poor,"
Deut. 24:14. s The Church, Acts 20:28. t Burden, Ps.
55:22. 17 u V. 19; see Acts 11:30; comp. ch. 4:14 (Gr.).
v See Rom. 12:8.

e Comp. ch. 3:2.
f Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
g See "Mar-
riage," Gen.
6:2.
h Man, Gen. 2:7.

10
i Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
j Ch. 6:18; Acts
9:36; I Pet.
2:12; comp.
Titus 2:7;
3:8.
k Hospitality,
Lu. 14:12.
l See "Sojourn-
er," Ps.
119:19.
m See Lu. 7:44;
comp. John
13:14.
n Foot-wash-
ing, Gen. 18:4.
o Saints, Rev.
14:12.
p See v. 16.
q See "Kind-
ness," Zech.
7:9.
r Affliction, Ps.
9:10.

11
s Rev. 18:7.
t Wantonness,
Rom. 13:13.
u Divinity of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.

12
v Pledges, Pr.
20:16.
1 Gr. faith.

13
w Ex. 5:8, 17;
Pr. 10:4;
12:24; 13:4;
19:15; 20:4;
13:21; 25;
24:30, 31;
31:27; Eccl.
10:18; Mt.
12:36; Lu.
24:11; Rom.
12:11;
I Thess. 4:1;
II Thess. 3:10;
Titus 1:12;
Heb. 6:12.
x House, Deut.
24:10.

y Home, Lev.
18:9.
z See "Gossip,"
Ps. 15:3.
a III John 10
(Gr.).

14 d See "Paul,"
f See "Teach-
ing of Paul" on
g Marriage, Titus
2:5. i Comp. Titus
2:5. j See "Re-
proach," Lu. 9:62.
o Satan, I Chr.
21:1. 16 p See
"Faith," Heb. 11:1.
q Comp. v. 4. r
See "The Poor,"
Deut. 24:14. s
The Church, Acts
20:28. t Burden,
Ps. 55:22. 17 u
See Rom. 12:8.

17
a Honor, Mal. 1:6.
b Labor, Ex. 23:12.
c Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
d The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
e Word of God, John 6:63.
f Instruction, Is. 54:13.

18
g The Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
h I Cor. 9:9.
i O. Deut. 25:4.
j Cattle, Pr. 15:17.
k See "Grain," Gen. 42:33.
l Mt. 10:7; Lu. 10:7; I Cor. 9:14; comp. Lev. 19:13.
m Wages, Deut. 24:15.

19
n See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
o See "Teaching of Paul" on "Church Government," Acts 8:1.
p Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
q See Mt. 18:16.
r Witness, John 8:17.

20
s See "Teaching of Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1.
t Sin, Gen. 3:6.
u Reproof, I Tim. 3:16.
v Eph. 5:11; comp. Gal. 2:14; II Tim. 4:2.
w Comp. II Cor. 7:11.
x Fear, Gen. 9:2.

21
y Paul, Acts 8:1.
z Ch. 6:13;
 II Tim. 2:14;
 4:1; comp. Lu. 9:26.
a Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.
b God, Gen. 1:1.
c Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
d Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

e Angels, I Pet. 1:12. *f* See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7. *g* Or, preference. *h* Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12. *i* Innocence, Dan. 6:22. *j* See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1. *k* See "Sanctification" I Sam. 7:1. *l* Drink, Hos. 4:18. *m* Water, Ps. 95:5. *n* Ch. 3:8. *o* Wine, Lev. 10:9. *p* See "Disease," Ps. 103:3. *q* The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4. *r* See "Sowing and Reaping," Gal. 6:7. *s* Comp. Rev. 13:14. *t* 3 Gr. the works that are good are evident. *u* Good Works, see v. 10. *v* Comp. Pr. 10:9.

double ^a honor, especially those who ^b labor in the ^d word and in ⁱ teaching. 18 For the ^g scripture saith, ^h 1 Thou shalt not muzzle the ⁱ ox when he treadeth out the ^j corn. And, ^k The laborer is worthy of his ^l hire. 19 Against an ^m elder receive not an accusation, except at the ^o mouth of ^p two or three ^q witnesses. 20 ^r Them that ^s sin ^t u improve in the sight of all, ^v that the rest also may be in ^w fear. 21 ^x y I charge ^z thee in the sight of ^a God, and ^b Christ Jē-šūis, and the ^c elect ^d angels, that thou ^e observe these things without ^f prejudice, doing nothing by partiality. 22 ⁱ Lay hands hastily on no ^j man, neither be ^k partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself ^l i j pure. 23 Be no longer a ^m drinker of ⁿ water, but ^o use a little ^p wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often ^q infirmities. 24 Some men's sins are evident, going before unto ^r judgment; and some men also they ^s r follow after. 25 In like manner also ^t there are ^u good works that are evident; and ^v such as are otherwise cannot be hid.

Var. Rend.—V. 17. the word—*More lit.* word, *i.e.* discourse of all kinds, including teaching ('doctrine') 'prophecy,' &c., DeW. *El. Hu.* VIN. V. 19. elder—in the same as in v. 17, so v. 1, same word as presbyter. V. 20. Them—*i.e.* presbyters who offend, *Al. Weiss.* VIN. (who fail in their official duty, *Ho. Hu.*); sinners in general, *El. DeW.* WIE. (=those who are proved to be living in sin, *Al.*). V. 21. elect—*i.e.* chosen to salvation, unfallen, *Ho. El. Cf.* II Pet. 2:4; chosen for special service, *Weiss.* prejudice—prejudging one another, *PLU.* V. 22. lay hands hastily—*viz.* in appointment to office, *Greek Fathers.* *Al. Wo. Weiss.* in re-admission of penitents, *DeW. Wie. El. (Ho. probably).* be partaker of—*Rather,* be partaker in, *viz.* by undue indulgence towards the unworthy, *DeW. El.*; make common cause with, *VIN.* V. 24. going before—*So*

6 ^v Let as many as are ^w servants under the ^x yoke count their own masters worthy of all ^y honor, ^z that the ^a name of God and the ^c doctrine be not ^d blasphemed. 2 And they that have ^e believing masters, let them not ^f despise them, ^g because they are ^h i j brethren; but let them serve them the rather, because they that ^k partake of the ^l benefit are believing and ^m beloved. ⁿ These things teach and ^o exhort.

3 If any man ^o teacheth a different doctrine, and consenteth not to ^p sound ^q words, *even* the words of our Lord Jē-šūs Christ, and to the doctrine which is ^r according to ^s godliness; 4 he is ^t u v puffed up, ^w x knowing nothing, but ^y doting about ^z questionings and ^a disputes of words, whereof cometh ^b envy, strife, ^c railings, ^d evil surmisings, 5 wranglings of ^e men ^f corrupted in ^g mind and bereft of the ^h truth, ⁱ j supposing that godliness is a way of ^k gain. 6 ^l But godliness with ^m contentment ⁿ is great gain: 7 for ^o we brought nothing into the ^q world, for neither can we carry any-

SO., i.e. leading the way, *Al. DeW. Ho. Weiss.* PLU.; leading them, *Hienrich.* Chap. 6.—V. 2. they ^l benefit—*So* (*i.e.* of the slaves' good service), *Al. DeW. El. Hu. WH. Ti. Tr.*; they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit, *so apparently, WH. 2*; they that busy themselves in the common service, *VIN.* partake of—receive, *PLU.* V. 4. puffed up—*So* *Al. Weiss.* PLU.; besotted with pride, *El. Al. DeW. Wie.*; presumptuous, *KU.*; befogged, *SO.*; conceited, *KO.*; clouded, *HOR.* V. 5. a way of gain—a gainful trade, *CO.* V. 6. gain—means of gain, *Var. PLU.*

Var. Read.—V. 20. Them—*So* *N. De. Ti. Tr. El.*; But them (*i.e.* with this reading, the presbyters, *Al.*), *A. D* La. WH. 1*. Chap. 6.—V. 7. for neither can we—*So* (*Field however would translate practically as a.v.*), *N* A. F. Memph. Theb. La. Ti. Tr. Al. WH.* (but suspecting a corruption).

c Railing, Col. 3:8. *d* Evil, Ps. 97:10. *e* II Tim. 3:8; comp. Titus 1:15. *f* Corruption, I Cor. 15:42. *g* Mind, Job 38:36. *h* Truth, John 14:6. *i* See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15. *j* Comp. Titus 1:11; II Pet. 2:3. *k* See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Gain," Lu. 2:21. *l* 6 P. vs. 6-10; comp. Lu. 12:15-21. *m* Contentment, Heb. 13:5. *n* Ch. 4:8. *o* Job 1:21; Eccl. 5:15. *p* See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21. *q* World, Rev. 10:6.

1
v Titus 2:9; I Pet. 2:18; comp. Eph. 6:5.
w Servants, Ex. 21:2.
x Gr. bondservants.
y Yoke, Jer. 27:11.
z Honor, Mal. 1:6.
a Titus 2:5.
b Name, Acts 16:18.
c Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
d Doctrine, Eph. 4:14.
e Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.

2
e See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
f Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
g See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
i See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
j Comp. Acts 1:15; Gal. 3:28; Philom. 16.
k Or, lay hold of.
l Benefit, II Cor. 1:15.
m See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
n See ch. 4:11.
o Exhortation, Acts 11:23.

3
o See ch. 1:3.
p Comp. ch. 1:10.
q Gr. healthful.
r Words, Pr. 15:23.
s Titus 1:1.
t See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

4
t Puffed up, I Tim. 3:5.
u See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
v See ch. 3:6.
w Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
x See "Knowledge," Pr. 1:7.
y Gr. sick.
z Questionings, Phil. 2:14.
a See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
b II Tim. 2:14; comp. Titus 1:15.
c See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13.

e II Tim. 3:8; *g* Mind, Job 38:36. *h* Truth, John 14:6. *i* See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15. *j* Comp. Titus 1:11; II Pet. 2:3. *k* See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Gain," Lu. 2:21. *l* 6 P. vs. 6-10; comp. Lu. 12:15-21. *m* Contentment, Heb. 13:5. *n* Ch. 4:8. *o* Job 1:21; Eccl. 5:15. *p* See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21. *q* World, Rev. 10:6.

I TIMOTHY

⁸
a Pr. 30:8.
b Food, Gen. 9:3.
c Clothing, Job 31:19.

1 Or, in these we shall have enough.
d Contentment, Heb. 13:5.

⁹
e See "Covetousness," Deut. 5:21.

f V. 17; Pr. 15:27; 23:4; 28:20; comp. Lu. 12:21.
g Wealth, Josh. 22:8.

h See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.

i See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.

j Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
k See ch. 3:7.
l Snare, Pr. 7:23. [6:12.]

m Lust, Rom. 7:23.
n Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
o Perdition, Phil. 1:28.

¹⁰
p V. 9; see ch. 3:3; comp. Col. 3:5.

q Love, 1 Cor. 13:1. [12:44.]
r Money, Ex. 3 Comp. Rom. 11:16 ff.

i See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
2 Gr. evils.

u Evil, Ps. 97:10.
v Faith, Heb. 11:1.

w Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
x Sorrow, I Thess. 4:13.

¹¹
y Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.

z Man, Gen. 2:7.
a II Tim. 3:17.
b See I Tim. 1:1.

c God, Gen. 1:1.
d Comp. II Tim. 2:22.

e Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
f See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

g See ch. 1:14.
h Or, selffastness.

¹²
h See I Cor. 9:25; comp. ch. 1:18; Phil. 1:30.

i See ch. 1:19.
j See v. 19; Phil. 3:12.

k Salvation of Saints, Acts 2:40. l Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7. m Col. 3:15. n Calling, I Cor. 1:26. o Confession, Mt. 16:16.

p See v. 13; II Cor. 9:13. q II Tim. 2:2; comp. ch. 4:14. r Witnesses, John 8:17. 13 s See "Paul," Acts 8:1. t See ch. 5:21.

u God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. 4 Or, preserveth all things alive. v Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. w John 18:37; comp. Mt. 27:2.

thing out; 8 but ^a having ^b food and ^c covering ¹ we shall be therewith ^d content. 9 ^e But they that are minded to be ^g rich fall into a ⁱ temptation and ^k a snare and many foolish and hurtful ^m lusts, such as drown men in ⁿ destruction and ^o perdition. 10 For ^p the love of ^r money is a ^s root of all ^t kinds of ^u evil: which some reaching after have been led astray from the ^v faith, and have ^w pierced themselves through with many ^x sorrows.

11 But ^y thou, O ^z a ^b man of ^c God, ^d flee these things; and follow after ^e righteousness, ^f godliness, ^g faith, love, ^h patience, ⁱ meekness. 12 ^j Fight the good fight of ^k the faith, ^l lay hold on the ^m life eternal, ⁿ whereunto thou wast ^o called, and didst confess the good ^p confession in the sight of ^q many ^r witnesses. 13 ^s I charge thee in the sight of God, who ^t giveth life to all things, and of ^u Christ Jē-sūs, who ^w before ^x Pōn-tūs Pī-lāte witnessed the good confession; 14 that thou ^y keep the commandment, without spot, without ^z reproach, until the ^a b ^c appearing of our Lord Jē-sūs Christ: 15 which in ^d its own

Var. Rend.—V. 8. we . . . content—We shall be content, *El. Wie. Weiss* and *Ho. nearly*; let us be therewith content, so practically, *Hu. DeW.*; in these we shall have enough, *Al. r marg.*; we will be content, *PLU.* V. 9. are minded—i.e. desire, *Var.*; desire, *VIN.* r; wish to, *PLU.* V. 10. root—*So Ho. Weiss, Co. Hu. Wie. Da. VIN. SO. KÖ.*; the root, *Field*, and so (but not = the only root) *Al. Wo. El. probably.* kinds of evil—*So Al.; lit. evils, Var. PLU.*; possible evils, *KÜ.*; evil, *SO. KÖ.* V. 12. the faith—*So Al.; faith, El. Da. V. 13.* giveth life to—quickenth, *r*; preserveth alive, *VIN.* before—*So Al. Ho. Weiss, Da.*; under (i.e. in the days of; the reference then being to the Christian truth as attested by the whole of our Lord's sufferings and death), *El. DeW. Wie. V. 15.*

l Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7. m Col. 3:15. n Calling, I Cor. 1:26. o Confession, Mt. 16:16. p See v. 13; II Cor. 9:13. q II Tim. 2:2; comp. ch. 4:14. r Witnesses, John 8:17. 13 s See "Paul," Acts 8:1. t See ch. 5:21. u God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. 4 Or, preserveth all things alive. v Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. w John 18:37; comp. Mt. 27:2. x Pilate, Mk. 15:1. 14 y Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1. z Reproach, Eph. 5:27; I Pet. 1:19; II Pet. 3:14. b See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. c See II Thess. 2:8.

d See ch. 2:6. 5 Or, his.

times he shall ^e show, who is ^f the blessed and ^h only Potentate, ⁱ the ^k King of ^l kings, and ^m Lord of ⁿ lords; 16 ^o who only hath ^p immortality, ^q dwelling in ^r light unapproachable; ^s whom no man hath seen, nor can see: ^t to whom be ^u honor and power ^v eternal. Ā'mēn'.

17 Charge them that are rich in ^w this present ^x world, that they ^y be not highminded, nor ^z have their ^a hope set on the uncertainty of riches, but on God, ^b who ^c giveth us richly all things to ^d enjoy; 18 that they do good, that they be rich in ^e good works, ^f that they be ready to distribute, ^g willing to communicate; 19 ^h laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may ⁱ lay hold on the life which is ^j life indeed.

20 O ^k Tīm-ō-thē, guard ^l that which is committed unto ^m thee, turning away from ⁿ the profane ^o babblings and oppositions of the ^p knowledge which is falsely so called; 21 which some professing ^q have ^r erred concerning ^s the faith.

^u Grace be with you.

in its own—at the right, *KÜ. KÖ.*; at his, *SO.* its own—his, *Al. El. DeW. r marg.*; his own, *PLU. VIN.* V. 17. world—Rather, world-age or life, *Var.* V. 18. willing to communicate—i.e. to share their goods with others, *Al. El. Ho. Weiss*; or, ready to sympathize, *r marg.*; ready in distributing, *PLU.* V. 20. oppositions—*So (simply = polemics against the true doctrine), DeW. El. Ho.*; antitheses (drawn out in the teachers' own arguments), *Al. Da.*; mutual contradiction of different heretical teachers, *Weiss.*

Var. Read.—V. 17. God—*So S. A. Edd.*; the living God, *D. V. 21.* you—*So A. La. Ti. Tr. W.H.*; thee, *D. El. Al.*; add, *Postscript*, To Timothy I., *N. Al. Ti. Tr.*; To Timothy I. was written from Laodicea, *A.*

19 k See Mt. 6:20. l See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40. m Life, Gen. 2:7. n See ch. 1:1. o II Tim. 1:12, 14. 10 Gr. the deposit. p Babbling, Acts 17:18. q Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. 21 r Comp. II Tim. 2:18. s Error, I Thess. 2:3. 11 Gr. missed the mark. t See ch. 1:19. u Grace, John 1:17. v See Col. 4:18.

***PROFANE.**—Ez. 28:16; I Tim. 1:9. Name of God—Lev. 18:21; 19:12; Amos 2:7. Ez. 22:26; 36:20, 21; Mal. 1:12. Offerings—Lev. 22:15. Prophets and Priests—Jer. 23:11; Ez. 22:26. Sabbath—Neh. 13:17; Mt. 12:5. Temple—Acts 24:6. Woman—Lev. 21:7. 9. Profane Babblings—I Tim. 6:20; II Tim. 2:16. Profane Fables—I Tim. 4:7. Profane Person—Esau—Heb. 12:16. Profaneness (Hypocrisy)—Jer. 23:15.

e See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.

f Comp. ch. 1:11. [12:3.]

g Blessing, Gen. 1:1. h One God alone, Gen. 1:1.

i See ch. 1:17. j Rev. 17:14; 19:16; comp. Deut. 10:17.

k Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1. l King, Deut. 17:15.

m Gr. them that reign as kings. n Ps. 136:3.

o Gr. them that rule as lords. 16

n Ch. 1:17. o Immortality, I Cor. 15:53.

p Ps. 104:2. q I John 1:5; comp. Jas. 1:17. [74:16.]

r God invisible, Gen. 1:1. s See John 1:18. t Comp. ch. 1:17. [1:6.]

u Honor, Mal. 1:1. v Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.

¹⁷
w II Tim. 4:10; Titus 2:12; see Mt. 12:32.

x World, Rev. 10:6. y Or, age.

z V. 9; Ps. 62:10; Lu. 12:20; comp. Rom. 11:20.

a See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.

b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21.

c See ch. 4:10. d Hope, Pr. 23:18.

e Acts 14:17. f Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. g Joy, Ps. 30:5.

¹⁸
g Good Works, I Tim. 5:10.

h Comp. Rom. 12:8; Eph. 4:28.

i See "Fraternity," Pr. 13:1.

j See "Liberality," Rom. 12:8.

k Or, ready to sympathize.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL TO TIMOTHY*

1: 1 SALUTATION. TIMOTHY CHARGED TO STIR UP THE GIFT IN HIM

1: 9

¹
a Paul, Acts 8:1.
b See II Cor. 1:1.
c Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
e See I Cor. 1:1.
f Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Promises, John 14:2.
h See "Spiritual Life," Gen. 2:7.
i Comp. I Tim. 6:19.

²
j See I Tim. 1:2.
k See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
l Children, Gen. 3:16.
m See "Father," Ex. 21:15.
n Ch. 2:1;
I Tim. 1:2;
Titus 1:4.
o Salutation, Lu. 10:3.
p Grace, John 1:17.
q Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
r Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
s Peace, Fr. 17:1.
t Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
u See Rom. 1:8.
v Acts 24:14.
w See Rom. 1:9.
x See "Mind," Job 38:36.
y Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
z Night, Ps. 19:2.
a Day, Lev. 25:8.
b Longing, Ps. title.
c Ch. 4:9, 21.
d Comp. Acts 20:37.
e Tears, Lu. 7:38.
f Joy, Ps. 30:5.
g 1 Cr, joy in being reminded.

1 ^a Paul, ^b an ^c apostle of ^d Christ Jēšūs ^e through the will of God, according to the ^f promise of ^h the life which is in Christ Jēšūs, 2 to ⁱ Tim^l ō-thŷ, my ^k beloved ^{l m n} child: ^{o p} Grace, ^{q r} mercy, ^s peace, from God the ^t Father and Christ Jēšūs our Lord.

3 ^{u v} I thank God, whom I ^w serve from my ^m forefathers in a pure ^x conscience, ^y how unceasing is my ^z remembrance of thee in my ^a supplications, ^b night and ^c day 4 ^{d e} longing to see thee, ^f remembering thy ^g tears, that I may be filled with ^{h i} joy; 5 having been reminded

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 7. discipline —So Kō. VIN.; self-control, Da. DeW. El. Hu. Wie. Kū.; self-discipline, Weiss; correction (i.e. power of schooling others), Al. Ho. V. 8. hardship with the gospel—

of the ⁱ unfeigned ^j faith that is in thee; which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lō'is, and ^k thy ^l mother Eū-nī'čē; and, I am ^m persuaded, in thee also. 6 For which cause I put thee in remembrance that thou ² stir up ^{n o} the gift of God, which is in thee through the ^p laying on of my hands. 7 For God gave us not a ^{q r} spirit of ^s fearfulness; but of power and ^t love and ^{u s} discipline. 8 ^v Be not ^w ashamed therefore of ^{x y} the testimony of our ^z Lord, nor of ^a me ^{b c d} his prisoner: but ^e suffer hardship with the ^f gospel according to the ^g power of God; 9 who *So Wo.; afflictions with me for the gospel, Al. Da. El. Ho. Hu. Weiss; suffer afflictions with me and the gospel, Be.*

Var. Read.—Title.—The . . . Timothy—*So later MSS; To Timothy II., N A. Al. La. Ti. Tr. Chap. I.—V. 5, having been reminded—Having called, N* A C. Edd.*

8 ^v Vs. 12, 16; Mk. 8:38; comp. Rom. 1:16. 3:19. ^x I Cor. 1:6. ^y See "Witness," John 8:17. ^z Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^a See "Paul," Acts 8:1. ^b See Eph. 3:1; comp. v. 16. ^c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. ^d See "Prison," Gen. 42:16. ^e Ch. 2:3, 9; 4:5. ^f Gospel, Mk. 16:15. 4 Gr. good tidings; and so elsewhere. See marginal note on Mt. 4:23. ^g Power of God, Gen. 1:1.

⁵
i I Tim. 1:5.
j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
k Acts 16:1; comp. ch. 3:15.
l Mother, Deut. 5:16.
m Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.

⁶
2 Or, stir into flame.
n Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16.
o See I Tim. 4:14.
p Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

⁷
q Spirit, Job 4:15.
r Rom. 8:15; comp. John 14:27.
s Fear, Gen. 9:2.
t Love, I Cor. 13:1.
u See "Teaching of Paul" on "Love and Discipline," Acts 8:1.
3 Gr. sobering.

* II TIMOTHY: Paul in Rome again.—Why he is in prison we do not know. No Luke has recorded this story. He may have been arrested at Nicopolis on the representation of some professional informer. It was now a crime to be a Christian, since Nero had charged the Christians with burning Rome. He has apparently been in Rome some time—II Tim. 1:15 ff.

First Stage of the Trial over.—At the first defence (II Tim. 4:16 f.) no one stood by him but the Lord Jesus. But he was delivered out of the mouth of the lion.

But Death certain.—He cherishes no false illusions in the matter. He is going to the heavenly Kingdom—4:18.

Paul's Swan-song.—This is therefore Paul's last message. It has been often called his Swan-song.

Date.—Probably in late spring of A. D. 68. An earlier date is advocated by some.

Bereft of Friends.—It is not as it was when Paul was in Rome before. There he had many visitors. Now few are brave enough to risk a visit to his dungeon (no longer a hired house). Onesiphorus was loyal (II Tim. 1:16), but Demas forsook Luke (4:10); not to mention many from Asia—1:15. He was a doomed man and even his friends were afraid.

Faithfulness of Luke.—He alone was by his side (4:11), though he had other friends still in Rome—4:21.

Paul turns to Timothy for Sympathy.—He had done much for Timothy (cf. I Timothy). Now the old preacher appeals to the young preacher. It was apparently not in vain (Heb 13:23), for Timothy may have gotten into prison himself by coming to Paul's help.

Where was Timothy?—He may have been still in Ephesus, but the mission of Tychicus in II Tim. 4:12 rather implies that he was no longer there. He was still in the east.

Paul's Interest in the Work.—The great Apostle keeps his hand upon his work to the end. He has sent messengers to different parts of the world (4:10, 12). Some one of his messengers probably bore this message to Timothy.

Paul's Love for Timothy.—1:1 f.

Timothy's Great Inheritance.—His pious ancestry and training (1:3-5).

Timothy's Gift.—1:6 f.

Not to be ashamed of Jesus nor of Paul.—Paul not ashamed of Christ. Some from Asia are ashamed of Paul—1:8-18.

Value of Hardship for the Minister.—2:1-13. [cont.]

^a saved us, and ^b called us with a ^c holy calling, ^d not according to our ^e works, but according to his own ^f purpose and ^h grace, which was given us in ⁱ Christ Jē'sūs ¹ before ^k times eternal, 10 but ^l hath now been ^m manifested by the ⁿ ^o appearing of our ^p Saviour Christ Jē'sūs, who ^q abolished ^r death, and brought ^s ^t life and ^u ^v immortality to ^w light through the ^x ^y gospel, 11 ^z whereunto ¹ I was appointed a ² ³ preacher, and an ^a apostle, and a ^b teacher. 12 For which cause I ^c ^d suffer also these things: yet ^e I am not ^f ashamed; for I ^g ^h know him ⁱ whom I have ^j believed, and I am ^k persuaded that he is able to ^l guard ^m that which I have committed unto him against ⁿ that ^o day. 13 ^p Hold the ^q pattern of ^r ^s sound words ^t which thou hast heard from me, in ^u faith and ^v love which is in Christ Jē'sūs. 14 ^w That good thing which was committed unto thee guard through the ^x Holy Spirit which ^y dwelleth in us.

Var. Read.—V. 10. Immortality—*Strictly*, incorruption, as I Cor. 15:53. *Var.* VIN. r. V. 12, that . . . him—*So Be. Da. Al.* (i.e. *St. Paul's* whole self, *Al.*); that which he hath committed unto me, *El. DeW. Hu. VIN. r. marg.* (viz. his office as *Apostle, DeW. Ho. (Weiss nearly); life and immortality, Wie.*; my entrusted (neut. i.e. properly), *KÜ.*; that (the treasure, *KÖ.*)

^x See I Tim. 2:7. ^y See "Paul," Acts 8:1. ^z Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. 4 Gr. *herald*. ¹ Apostles, Mt. 10:5. ^b See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. ² ³ See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10. ^d See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. ^e See vs. 8, 16. ^f Shame, Phil. 3:19. ^g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ^h Assurance, Eph. 3:12. ⁱ Comp. Titus 3:8. ^j Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^k Persuasion, Rom. 15:14. ^l V. 14: I Tim. 6:20. ^m Or, that which he hath committed unto me. Gr. *my deposit*. ⁿ V. 18; ch. 4:8; see I Cor. 1:8; 3:13. ^o Day, Lev. 25:8. ^p ^q Comp. ch. 3:14; Titus 1:9. ^r Comp. Rom. 2:20; 6:17. ^s Comp. I Tim. 1:10. 6 Gr. *healthful*. ^t Words, Pr. 15:23. ^u Ch. 2:2. ^v See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15. ^w See I Tim. 1:14. ^x Love, I Cor. 13:1. ^y 7 Gr. *the good deposit*. ^z Holy Spirit, John 14:16. ¹ See Rom. 8:9.

The Skilled Workman.—2:14–26. God is not ashamed of him. Peril of Impostors.—Real, but they cannot overturn truth of God—3:1–9.

Timothy to be loyal to Paul and the Scriptures.—He had had good teaching—3:10; 4:5.

Paul ready for his Reward.—Cry of victory—4:6–8.

Men and Books.—Paul wishes sympathy and the small comforts denied him in prison. He longs for his books—4:9–13.

The Fight against Paul.—It is bitter and will be successful, but Jesus will guide him home—4:14–18.

Farewell.—His last farewell—4:19–22.

Paul's Death.—It came apparently shortly after this Epistle

15 This ¹ thou knowest, that all that are in ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

2 Thou therefore, my ^m ⁿ ^o ^p child, be ^q ^r strengthened in the grace that is in Christ Jē'sūs. 2 And the things which thou hast heard from me among ^s many ^t witnesses, the same ^u commit thou to ^v ^w faithful ^x men, who shall be ^y able to ^z teach others also. 3 ^a ^b Suffer hardship with ^c me, as a good ^d ^e soldier of Christ Jē'sūs. 4 No soldier on service ^f ^g ^h entangleth himself in the affairs of ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹

⁴
a Life, Gen. 2:7.
b Pleasure,
II Tim. 3:4.
c Soldier. Ju.
20:10.

⁵
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Strife, Pr.
26:21.
f Games, I Cor.
9:25.
g Crown,
II Sam. 1:10.
h See "Law,"
Deut. 31:24.

⁶
i I Cor. 9:10.
j See "Agriculture," Is.
28:24.
k See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Husbandmen," Lu.
2:21, [23:12].
l Labor, Ex.
m Reaping what we sow, Gal.
6:7, [23:40].
n Fruit, Lev.

⁷
o See "Revelation," Dan.
2:22.
p See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.

⁸
q Divinity and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu.
2:21, [5:12].
r Death, Rom.
s See "Humanity of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
t Seed, Deut.
22:9.
u David, I Sam.
17:12.
v See Rom.
2:16, [16:15].
w Gospel, Mk.
1 See marginal note on ch.
1:8.

⁹
x See "Paul,"
Acts 8:1.
y See v. 3; ch.
1:8.
z Phil. 1:7.
a See "Prison,"
Gen. 42:16.
b Bondage,
John 8:33.

c Comp. Lu. 23:32. d Word of God, John 6:63. e See I Thess. 1:8. f See Acts 28:31; comp. ch. 4:17. g Col. 1:24. h See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24. i Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. j See Lu. 18:7; comp. Titus 1:1. k II Cor. 1:6; I Thess. 5:9. l See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40. m See I Cor. 1:21. n Salvation through Jesus, Lu. 2:11. o II Cor. 4:17; I Pet. 5:10. p Glory, Ps. 7:5. q Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. r See I Tim. 1:15. 2 Or, saying; for if &c. s See Rom. 6:8; comp. I Thess. 5:10. t Conformation and Transformation, Rom. 12:2. u See "New Birth," John 3:5. 12 v Promises Conditional, John 14:2. w See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. x Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40. y See Mt. 19:28; Lu. 22:29; Rom. 5:17; 8:17. 13 z See I Cor. 1:9; comp. Rom. 3:3.

* ENDURANCE.—He that endureth to the End shall be saved—Mt. 10:22; 24:13; Mt. 13:13. Continue in His Goodness—Rom. 11:22. So run, that ye may attain—I Cor. 9:24. Enduring Temptation—I Cor. 10:13; Jas. 1:12. Continue in the Faith, grounded and steadfast—Col. 1:23. Hold fast unto the End—Heb. 3:6, 14; 4:14. We are not of them that hold back—Heb. 10:39. We call them blessed that endured—Jas. 5:11.

a life; that he may ^b please him who enrolled him as a ^c soldier. 5 And if also a ^d man ^e contend in the ^f games, he is not ^g crowned, except he have contended ^h lawfully. 6 ⁱ The ^j husbandman that ^k laboreth ^m must be the first to partake of the ⁿ fruits. 7 Consider what I say; for the Lord shall ^o give thee ^p understanding in all things. 8 Remember ^q Jēšus Christ, ^r arisen from the ^s dead, of ^t the seed of ^u David, ^v according to my ^w gospel: 9 wherein ^x I ^y suffer hardship unto ^z a ^b bonds, as a ^c malefactor; but ^d the word of God ^e is not bound. 10 Therefore ^f I ^g endure all things for ⁱ the elect's sake, ^k that they also may obtain the ^l salvation which is ^m in Christ Jēšus with ⁿ eternal ^p glory. 11 ^q Faithful is the ^r saying: For ^s if we died with him, we shall also ^t live with him: 12 ^u if we ^v endure, ^w we shall also reign with him: if we shall ^x ^y deny him, he also will deny us: 13 if we are faithless, ^z he

Var. Read.—V. 7. Consider—So Be. KÜ. SO.; Comprehend, AL. DeW. EL. Ho. Wo. Weiss; Take heed, KÖ.; Understand, VIN. V. S. risen—as risen, EL. Ho.; raised, VIN. V. 10. Therefore—For this reason (i.e. that the word of God may have free course (v. 9), EL.; or, because it has free course, Be. DeW. Ho. Weiss; that the elect may obtain salvation (v. 10), AL. Wie.); For this cause, PLU. V. 11. Faithful . . . if —So Hu. Ho. AL. (the saying being, For if . . .); Faithful is the saying, for if, EL. probably, DeW. Wie. Weiss (the saying be-

abideth faithful; for ^a he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put them in remembrance, ^b charging them in the sight of ^c the Lord, that they ^d strive not about ^e words, to no profit, to the subverting of them that hear. 15 Give diligence to ^f present ^g thyself ^h approved unto ⁱ God, a ^j workman that needeth not to be ^k ashamed, ^l handling aright the word of ^m truth. 16 But ⁿ shun ^o profane ^p babblings: for they will proceed further in ^q ungodliness, 17 and their word will ^r eat as doth a gangrene: of whom is ^s Hÿ-mē-næ-ūs and Phī-lē-tūs; 18 men who concerning the truth have ^t erred, saying that ^u the resurrection is past already, and overthrow ^v the ^w faith of some. 19 Howbeit the ^x firm foundation of God standeth, having this ^y seal, ^z The ^a Lord knoweth them that are his: and, ^b Let every one that nameth the ^c name of the Lord ^d depart from unrighteousness. 20 Now in a great ^e house there are not only ^f vessels of ^g gold and of ^h silver,

ing what precedes). V. 13. are faithless—(similar word to faithful following), so EL. Da. (i.e. cease to believe in Him, AL. EL.; cease to be loyal to Him, in general, DeW. Ho. Weiss, Hu. Wie.). V. 15. handling aright—So Be. Hu.; rightly dividing, r marg., so (i.e. rightly laying out) EL. Weiss nearly; rightly administering, AL.; holding a straight course in, DeW. Wie. r marg.; lit. straightly cutting, Var.; dealing out rightly, KÜ.; offering aright, SO. KÖ. V. 19. firm . . . standeth—Viz. the church, as I Tim. 3:15, EL. Hu. AL. seal—So Be. KÜ. SO. KÖ.; inscription, DeW. Ho. Hu.; gravure, Wo.

Var. Read.—V. 14. the Lord—So A D, AL. La.¹ EL.; God, N C. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ r marg. V. 18. the—So A C D, La. EL. Tr.² WH.²; a, N. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ r marg. (that resurrection has taken place already).

1:19; comp. Titus 1:11. w Faith, Heb. 11:1. Is. 28:16 f.; I Tim. 3:15. y Seal, John 3:33. I Cor. 8:3. 8 Q. Num. 16:5 ? a Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. b Lu. 13:27; I Cor. 1:2. 9 Q. Is. 26:13 ? c Name, Acts. 26:18. d See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. 20 e House, Deut. 24:10. f Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3. g Gold, I Ki. 10:2. h Silver, Job 22:25.

† DENIAL.—Of Christ, by Peter. Three Times—Mt. 26:70, 72, 74; Mk. 41:68, 69, 71. By the Jews—John 1:11; 18:40; 19:15; Acts 3:13, 14; 4:18. By Apostles—Titus 1:16; II Pet. 2:1; Jude 4. Of his Wife by Abraham—Gen. 20:1-5. By Isaac—Gen. 26:1-11. Denied the Faith—I Tim. 5:8; Rev. 2:13.

a Num. 23:19; Titus 1:2

14
b See ch. 4:1; I Tim. 5:21.
3 Many ancient authorities read God.
c See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
d See I Tim. 6:4; comp. v. 23; Titus 3:9.
e Words, Pr. 15:23.

15
f Rom. 6:13; Jas. 1:12.
g Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.
h Approval, Rom. 5:4.
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j See "Labor," Ex. 23:12.
k Shame, Phil. 3:19.
l Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
4 Or, holding a straight course in the word of truth. Or, rightly dividing the word of truth.
m Truth, John 14:6.

16
n Titus 3:9.
o Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
p Babbling, Acts 17:18.
q See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

17
5 Or, spread.
r I Tim. 1:20.

18
s Error, I Thess. 2:3.
6 Gr. missed the mark. I Tim. 1:6.
t Comp. I Cor. 15:12.
7 Some ancient authorities read a resurrection.
u Resurrection, Mk. 22:23.
v See I Tim.

19 x Comp. z John 10:14; I Cor. 8:3. 8 Q. Num. 16:5 ? a Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. b Lu. 13:27; I Cor. 1:2. 9 Q. Is. 26:13 ? c Name, Acts. 26:18. d See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. 20 e House, Deut. 24:10. f Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3. g Gold, I Ki. 10:2. h Silver, Job 22:25.

20

a Wood, Ex. 31:5.
b Earth, Gen. 2:1.
c Comp. Rom. 9:21.
d Honor, Mal. 1:6.
e Dishonor. I Cor. 15:43.

21

f Man, Gen. 2:7.
g Purification, Lev. 15:2.
h See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
i Vs. 16-18 (?); comp. I Tim. 6:11.
j Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
k Ch. 3:17; comp. II Cor. 9:8; Eph. 2:10.
l Good Works, I Tim. 5:10.

22

m I Tim. 6:11.
n Lust, Rom. 6:12.
o Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
p Faith, Heb. 11:1.
q Comp. I Tim. 1:14.
r Love, I Cor. 13:1.
s Peace, Pr. 17:1.
t Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
u Comp. Acts 7:59.
v Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
w I Tim. 1:5.
x Heart, Acts 15:9.

23

y The Foolish, Jer. 17:11.
z Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
a Questionings, Phil. 2:14.
b See I Tim. 6:4; Titus 3:9; comp. v. 14.
c Strife, Pr. 26:21.
d Minister, Acts 15:39.
e See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
f I Tim. 3:2.
g See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
h Forbearing, Eph. 4:2.
i See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
j Titus 3:2; comp. Gal. 6:1; I Tim. 3:15.
k See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
l See "Teaching of Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1.
m See "Instruction," Pr. 25:21.
n Truth, John 14:6.
o See "Return to soberness," Pr. 1:10.
p See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
q See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.
r Comp. Lu. 5:10.
s See "Captivity," Num. 24:22.
t Gr. taken alive, 5 Or, by him, unto the will of God, Comp. II Cor. 10:5.
u Gr. by him, unto the will of him. In the Greek the two pronouns are different.
v See I Tim. 4:1.
w Day, Lev. 25:8.

but also of ^a wood and of ^b earth; and ^c some unto ^d honor, and some unto ^e dishonor. 21 If a ^f man therefore ^g purge himself from ⁱ these, he shall be a vessel unto honor, ^j sanctified, meet for the master's use, ^k prepared unto every ^l good work. 22 But ^m flee youthful ⁿ lusts, and follow after ^o righteousness, ^p ^q faith, ^r love, ^s peace, with them that ^t call on the ^v Lord ^w out of a pure ^x heart. 23 But ^y foolish and ^z ignorant ^a ^b questionings refuse, ^c knowing that they ^d gender ^e strifes. 24 And ^f the Lord's ^g ^h ⁱ servant must not strive, but be ^j gentle towards all, ^k apt to ^l teach, ^m ⁿ forbearing, 25 ^o in meekness ^p ^q correcting them that oppose themselves; ^r if peradventure ^s God may give them ^t repentance unto ^u the knowledge of the ^v truth, 26 and they may ^w recover themselves out of ^x ^y the snare of the ^z devil, having been ^a ^b taken captive ^c by him unto his will.

3 But know this, that ^b in the last ^c days grievous

Var. Rend.—V. 21. meet . . . use—i.e. serviceable to the master. Var. V. 25. correcting—So Al. Da. El. DeW. PLU.; guiding, KÜ. KÖ.; educating, SO. knowledge—gaining knowledge; cf. note on II Cor. 1:14. V. 26. recover themselves—More lit. return to soberness, Da. El. HOR.; awake, PLU. having . . . will—i.e. have been taken captive by the devil to do the devil's will, DeW. Hu., Field probably; having been taken captive by the devil, unto the will of God, r marg. (i.e. may recover

knowledge, Pr. 1:7. d Titus 3:9; Jas. 4:1. e I Tim. 3:3; Titus 1:7. g See "Minister," Acts 15:39. h Servant, Ex. 21:2. i Gr. bond-servant, i See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. j I Tim. 3:2. k See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. l Forbearing, Eph. 4:2. m See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21. n Titus 3:2; comp. Gal. 6:1; I Tim. 3:15. o See "Humility," Pr. 15:33. p See "Teaching of Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1. q Comp. Acts 8:22. r God, Gen. 1:1. s Repentance, Lu. 13:3. t See I Tim. 2:4. u Truth, John 14:6. v 3 Gr. return to soberness. w See I Tim. 3:7. x Snare, Pr. 7:23. y See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10. z See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1. a Comp. Lu. 5:10. b See "Captivity," Num. 24:22. c Gr. taken alive, 5 Or, by him, unto the will of God, Comp. II Cor. 10:5. Gr. by him, unto the will of him. In the Greek the two pronouns are different. d See I Tim. 4:1. e Day, Lev. 25:8.

* PLEASURE: Worldly.—Gen. 18:12; Deut. 23:24; Esth. 1:8; Job 36:11; Is. 47:8. Ez. 16:37; II Tim. 3:4; Titus 3:3; Heb. 11:25; Jas. 5:5; II Pet. 2:13. Warnings against—Pr. 21:17; Eccl. 2:1. Is. 58:3, 13; II Thess. 2:12; I Tim. 5:6. No Pleasure in—Ecl. 12:1. In Sacrifices—Heb. 10:6, 8. In Parable—Lu. 8:14.

Mental Gratification, or Will.—Of Kings—Ezra 5:17; Neh.

times shall come. 2 For men shall be ^d ^e ^f lovers of self, ^g ^h ⁱ lovers of ^j money, ^k ^l ^m boastful, ⁿ ^o ^p haughty, ^q ^r ^s railers, ^t ^u ^v disobedient to parents, ^w ^x ^y unthankful, ^z ^a ^b ^c unholy, 3 ^d ^e ^f without natural affection, implacable, ^g ^h ⁱ slanderers, without ^j self-control, fierce, ^k ^l ^m no lovers of ⁿ good, ^o ^p ^q ^r traitors, ^s ^t ^u headstrong, ^v ^w ^x puffed up, ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c lovers of ^d ^e ^f pleasure rather than lovers of God; 5 holding a ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t

9
a See "The Foolish," Jer. 17:11.
b Lu. 6:11 (Gr.).
c Man, Gen. 2:7.
d Ex. 7:12;
8:18; 9:11.

10
e See I Tim. 1:1.
f Lu. 1:3 (Gr.);
1 Tim. 4:6;
comp. Phil.
2:20, 22.
g See "Paul,"
Acts 8:1.
h See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.
i Purpose,
Eph. 3:11.
j Faith, Heb.
11:1.
k Longsuffering,
I Tim. 1:16.
l Love, I Cor.
13:1.
m I Tim. 6:11.
n See "Christi-
an Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
1 Or, *stedfast-
ness*.

11
o Persecution,
I Ki. 18:4.
p II Cor. 12:10.
q Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.
r II Cor. 1:5, 7.
s Antioch, Acts
11:19.
t See Acts
13:14, 45, 50.
u Iconium,
Acts 13:51.
v Acts 14:5.
w Lystra, Acts
14:6.
x See Acts
14:19.
y Comp. II Cor.
11:23-27.
z Endurance,
II Tim. 2:12.
a See "Salva-
tion from
Enemies,"
Acts 2:40.
b See Rom.
15:31.

12 c See "The Righteous," Ps. 24:4. d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. e See John 15:20; Acts 14:22; comp. II Cor. 4:9 f. 13 f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7. g Evil, Ps. 97:10. h See "Hypocrites," Mt. 15:7. i Ch. 2:16. j Deception, Gen. 37:31. k Comp. Titus 3:3. l 1 Abide, I Cor. 13:4. m Ch. 1:13; comp. Titus 1:9. n Timothy, I Tim. 1:1. o Assurance, Eph. 3:12. p Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. q C *what persons*, 15 q Comp. ch. 1:5. r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Babes," Lu. 2:21. s Children, Gen. 3:16. t Comp. John 5:47. Rom. 2:27. u Writings, I Cor. 4:14. v Ps. 119:98 f. w Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. x Salvation, Acts 2:40. y See I Cor. 1:21.

* **SCRIPTURES.**—Searching of, commended—Deut. 17:19; Josh. 1:8; John 5:39. Cannot be broken—John 10:35. Given by Inspiration from God—Acts 1:18; II Tim. 3:16; Heb. 1:1; 3:7; 10:15; II Pet. 1:20, 21. Given through Prophets—Lu. 16:31; Rom. 3:2; Heb. 1:1. Fulfilled in Christ—Mt. 5:17; Lu. 24:27; John 19:24; Acts 13:29. Expounded by Christ—Mt. 4:4; 26:54; Lu. 4:19-21; 24:26, 27, 32; John 7:42. By Peter—Acts 2:16-36; 3:17-24. By Stephen—Acts 7:51-53. By Philip—Acts 8:25-35.

† **REPROOF:** Laws concerning.—Lev. 19:17; Pr. 9:8. Examples of.—Abraham reproves Abimelech—Gen. 21:25. Rabshakeh reproves God—II Ki. 19:4. Is. 37:4. God reproves

ther: for their ^{a b} folly shall be evident unto all ^c men, ^d as theirs also came to be. 10 But ^e thou ^f didst follow ^g my ^h teaching, conduct, ⁱ purpose, ^j faith, ^k long-suffering, ^{l m} love, ⁿ patience, 11 ^p persecutions, ^{q r} sufferings; what things befell me at ^s *Än-ti-öeh*, at ^{u v} *I-eö-ni-üm*, at ^{w x} *Lys-trä*; what ^y persecutions I ^z endured: and out of them all ^{a b} the Lord delivered me. 12 Yea, and all that would ^c live godly in ^d Christ *Jē-sūs* ^e shall suffer persecution. 13 But ^{f g} evil men and ^h impostors ⁱ shall wax worse and worse, ^{j k} deceiving and being deceived. 14 But ^{l m} abide ⁿ thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been ^o assured of, ^p knowing of ^q whom thou hast learned them; 15 and that ^r from a ^s babe thou hast known ^t the sacred ^u writings which are able to ^v make thee ^w wise unto ^{x y} salvation through faith which is in

Var. Rend.—V. 13. impostors.—So VIN.; jugglers, DeW. Ho. Weiss, SO. KÖ.; magicians, KÜ.; deceivers, VIN. (alt.); wizards or conjurers, HOR. V. 16. Every . . . profitable.—So Ho. DeW. Tr. *marg.*; Every scripture inspired of God is also profitable. Al. Da. Wie. El. Hu. Weiss, Wo. (so Tertullian, Clem. and apparently Origen). Every.—So KÖ. VIN.; the whole, KÜ.; Al. SO. is (twice)—Omit. PLU. instruction—discipline, Al. El. Hu. *r marg.* Chap. 4.—V. 1. charge.—Strictly, testify solemnly, Var.; adjure, PLU. living.—So PLU.; quick, r. V. 2. be urgent—press on, Al.; be attentive, EL; visit, at-

12 c See "The Righteous," Ps. 24:4. d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. e See John 15:20; Acts 14:22; comp. II Cor. 4:9 f. 13 f The Wicked, Ex. 23:7. g Evil, Ps. 97:10. h See "Hypocrites," Mt. 15:7. i Ch. 2:16. j Deception, Gen. 37:31. k Comp. Titus 3:3. l 1 Abide, I Cor. 13:4. m Ch. 1:13; comp. Titus 1:9. n Timothy, I Tim. 1:1. o Assurance, Eph. 3:12. p Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. q C *what persons*, 15 q Comp. ch. 1:5. r See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Babes," Lu. 2:21. s Children, Gen. 3:16. t Comp. John 5:47. Rom. 2:27. u Writings, I Cor. 4:14. v Ps. 119:98 f. w Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. x Salvation, Acts 2:40. y See I Cor. 1:21.

* **SCRIPTURES.**—Searching of, commended—Deut. 17:19; Josh. 1:8; John 5:39. Cannot be broken—John 10:35. Given by Inspiration from God—Acts 1:18; II Tim. 3:16; Heb. 1:1; 3:7; 10:15; II Pet. 1:20, 21. Given through Prophets—Lu. 16:31; Rom. 3:2; Heb. 1:1. Fulfilled in Christ—Mt. 5:17; Lu. 24:27; John 19:24; Acts 13:29. Expounded by Christ—Mt. 4:4; 26:54; Lu. 4:19-21; 24:26, 27, 32; John 7:42. By Peter—Acts 2:16-36; 3:17-24. By Stephen—Acts 7:51-53. By Philip—Acts 8:25-35.

† **REPROOF:** Laws concerning.—Lev. 19:17; Pr. 9:8. Examples of.—Abraham reproves Abimelech—Gen. 21:25. Rabshakeh reproves God—II Ki. 19:4. Is. 37:4. God reproves

^z Christ *Jē-sūs*. 16 ^{a s} Every ^{* scripture} ^{b c} inspired of God ^{is} also profitable for teaching, for reproof, for ^d correction, for ^e instruction which is in ^f righteousness: 17 that ^{g h} the man of ⁱ God may be complete, ^j furnished completely unto every ^k good work.

4 ^{l m s} I charge thee in the sight of God, and of Christ *Jē-sūs*, who shall ^{n o p} judge the ^q living and the ^r dead, and by his ^s appearing and his ^t kingdom: 2 ^v preach ^{w x y} the word; be urgent in ^z season, out of season; ^{† a b} reprove, rebuke, ^b exhort, with all ^c longsuffering and teaching. 3 For ^d the time will come when they will not endure ^e the ^f sound ^{g h} doctrine; but, having itching ⁱ ears, will heap to themselves teachers after their own ^j lusts; 4 and ⁱ will turn away their ears from the ^j truth, and ^k turn aside unto ^l fables. 5 But ^m be ⁿ thou sober in all things,

tend (the Christian assemblies, DeW.; or individuals, Ho.), so Weiss nearly.; be instant, r; be busy, KÜ.; defend it, KÖ.; enter, SO.; be ready, VIN. reprove.—So El. Hu. DeW. Al. Weiss; convict, Al. SO.; bring to the proof, r *marg.*; correct, KÜ. KÖ.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 14. which—whom (singular number), D, Vulg. Memph. Pesh.; whom (=what persons), N A C* Edd. V. 15. the—So A C* D*, La. 1. Al. 1 Tr. 1 El. and formerly Ti.; omit, N C D*, Ti. WH. Chap. 4.—V. 1. and by his appearing.—So Al. El. Hu. and DeW. Wie. practically; I testify . . . of his appearing, r *marg.*, so Tr. Weiss, Da. apparently, N* A* C, Edd.

Comp. of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. t V. 8; II Thess. 2:8; comp. ch. 1:10. u Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. v Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. w Word of God, John 6:63. x The Gospel, Mk. 16:15. y Gal. 6:6; Col. 4:3; I Thess. 1:6. z Season. Comp. 8:22. a Comp. I Tim. 5:20; Titus 1:13; 2:15. b Or, bring to the proof. b Exhortation, Acts 11:23. c Ch. 3:10. 3 d Ch. 3:1. e See I Tim. 1:10; ch. 1:3. f Gr. *healthful*. f Doctrine, Eph. 4:14. g Or, teaching. g Ears, Ex. 29:20. h Lust, Rom. 6:12. 4 i Comp. II Thess. 2:11; Titus 1:14. j Truth, John 14:6. k I Tim. 1:6. l Col. 4:17; I Tim. 1:4; comp. Eph. 4:12. 5 m See I Pet. 1:13. n Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.

Kings—I Chr. 17:21; Ps. 105:14. Reproved of God—Job 22:4; Ps. 50:8, 21; 141:5; Pr. 30:6. Herod's Reproof—Lu. 3:18. Backsliding a Reproof—Jer. 2:19. Snare a Reproof—Is. 29:21. Warning a Reproof—Hos. 4:4. Reproof from Mouth—Ps. 38:14. Wisdom's Reproof—Pr. 1:23, 25, 30; 5:12; 6:23; 19:25; 25:12. Of Deceitful Friends—Job 6:25, 26. Scoffer reproved—Pr. 15:12; 19:25. Reward of—Pr. 10:17; 12:1; 13:18; 15:5, 10, 32; 29:15. Fear of—John 3:20.

Scripture for Reproof.—II Tim. 3:16.

Prophecy concerning.—Ez. 3:26. In Teachings of Paul—Eph. 5:11, 13; II Tim. 4:2.

z See "Teaching of Paul," on "Jesus," Acts 8:1.

16
a See Rom. 4:23 f.; 15:4.
b II Pet. 1:20 f.
3 Or, Every scripture is inspired of God, and profitable.
b See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
c See "Inspiration by the Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
d See "Teaching of Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1.
4 Or, discipline.
e Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

17
f See "Saints," Rev. 14:12.
g I Tim. 6:11.
h See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
i God, Gen. 1:1.
j Ch. 2:21;
comp. Heb. 13:21.
k Good Works, I Tim. 5:10.

1
l Paul, Acts 8:1.
m Ch. 2:14;
I Tim. 5:21.
5 Or, I testify, in the sight . . . dead, both of his appearing &c.
n Jesus a Judge, Lu. 2:21.
o The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
p See Acts 10:42.
q Life, Gen. 2:7.
r Death, Rom. 5:12.

s Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. t V. 8; II Thess. 2:8; comp. ch. 1:10. u Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. v Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. w Word of God, John 6:63. x The Gospel, Mk. 16:15. y Gal. 6:6; Col. 4:3; I Thess. 1:6. z Season. Comp. 8:22. a Comp. I Tim. 5:20; Titus 1:13; 2:15. b Or, bring to the proof. b Exhortation, Acts 11:23. c Ch. 3:10. 3 d Ch. 3:1. e See I Tim. 1:10; ch. 1:3. f Gr. *healthful*. f Doctrine, Eph. 4:14. g Or, teaching. g Ears, Ex. 29:20. h Lust, Rom. 6:12. 4 i Comp. II Thess. 2:11; Titus 1:14. j Truth, John 14:6. k I Tim. 1:6. l Col. 4:17; I Tim. 1:4; comp. Eph. 4:12. 5 m See I Pet. 1:13. n Timothy, I Tim. 1:1.

5
a See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
b See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
c See ch. 1:8.
d Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
e Labor, Ex. 23:12.
f See "Ministries," Acts 15:39.
g See Acts 21:8.
h Comp. Lu. 1:1.

6
i Paul, Acts 8:1.
j Offering, Gen. 22:2.
k See "Persecution," 1 Ki. 18:4.
l See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
1 Gr. poured out as a drink-offering.
m Phil. 1:23; comp. II Pet. 1:14.
n See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

7
o See I Tim. 6:12; comp. I Cor. 9:25 f.; Phil. 1:30; I Tim. 1:18.
p See "War," Josh. 22:12.
q See "Race," Mk. 7:26.
r See Acts 20:24; I Cor. 9:24.
s Comp. ch. 3:10.
t Faith, Heb. 11:1.

8
u Col. 1:5; I Pet. 1:4.
v See I Cor. 9:25; comp. ch. 2:5.
w Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
x Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
y Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
z See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
a See ch. 1:12.
d Salvation of Saints, Acts 2:40.
f Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
g Titus 3:12; comp. ch. 1:4.
10 I Tim. 6:17; k World, Rev. 10:6.
2 Or, age.
l Thessalonica, Acts 17:1.
m Galatia, Acts 16:6.
3 Or, Gaul.
n Titus, Titus 1:1.
o See II Cor. 2:13.
11 p Comp. ch. 1:15.
q Luke, Lu. 1:1.
r Mark, Mk. 1:1.
s Col. 4:10; comp. ch. 2:21.
t Ministry, Acts 15:39.
12 u Tycheus, Acts 20:4.
r Ephesus, Acts 18:19.
13 v See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
s Troas, Acts 16:8.
y Books, Eccl. 12:12.
14 z I Tim. 1:20; comp. Acts 19:33.
a See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
b See "Metals," Job 19:24.
4 Gr. showed.

abcd suffer hardship, do the *e* work of an *f* evangelist, *h* fulfil thy *f* ministry. 6 For *i* I am already being *jkl* offered, and the time of *m* my departure is come. 7 *o* I have fought the good *p* fight, I have finished *q* the course, I have kept *s* the *t* faith: 8 henceforth there *u* is laid up for me *v* the *w* crown of *x* righteousness, which the *y* Lord, the righteous *z* judge, shall give to me at *a* *b* that day; and not to me only, but also to *cd* all them that have *e* loved his *f* appearing.

9 *h* Give diligence to come shortly unto me: 10 for *i* De²mas forsook me, having loved *j* this present *k* world, and went to *l* Thēs-sā-lō-ni²-eā; Erēs²-čēns to *m* *3* Gā-lā²-tj-ā, *n* *o* Tī²-tūs to Dāl-mā²-tj-ā. 11 *p* Only *q* Luke is with me. Take *r* Mark, and bring him with thee; *s* for he is useful to me for *t* ministering. 12 But *u* Tychē²-eūs I sent to *v* Eph²-sūs. 13 The *w* cloak that I left at *x* Trō²-ās with Čār²-pūs, bring when thou comest, and the *y* books, especially the parchments. 14 *z* Āl-ēx-ān²-dēr the *a* *b* coppersmith *d* did me

Var. Rend.—V. 5. fulfil—*So* El. PLU.; fill up the measure of, Al. V. 6. am *is* offered—*i.e.* as a drink offering, Al. Be. El. Ho. Hu.; shall soon be offered, DeW. Weiss nearly. come—*So* Weiss; at hand, Al. El. Hu. DeW. V. 9. Give—Do thy, r. V. 10. world—Strictly, world-age, life, Var. V. 13. cloak—*So* Al. El. DeW. Weiss, HOR. VIN.; perhaps, case for books, Hu. Ho.; mantle, KÜ. KÖ. SO. the books—The books are papyrus rolls, El. DeW. Ho., possibly secular writings, while the sacred books of the Jews were written on skins, parchments, Ho.; but Birt (das antike Buchwesen) thinks the parchments were rough notes, accounts, and the like, V. 15. do . . . beware—be thou ware also, r. V. 16. defence—*i.e.* before the magistrates, Var. V. 17. might . . . proclaimed—should find its fulfilment,

b Day, Lev. 25:8. *c* Comp. Phil. 3:11. *e* Love, I Cor. 13:1. *g* See v. 1. *9* *k* V. 21; Titus 3:12; comp. ch. 1:4. *10* *i* See Col. 4:14. *j* See I Tim. 6:17; k World, Rev. 10:6. *2* Or, age. *l* Thessalonica, Acts 17:1. *m* Galatia, Acts 16:6. *3* Or, Gaul. *n* Titus, Titus 1:1. *o* See II Cor. 2:13. *11* *p* Comp. ch. 1:15. *q* Luke, Lu. 1:1. *r* Mark, Mk. 1:1. *s* Col. 4:10; comp. ch. 2:21. *t* Ministry, Acts 15:39. *12* *u* Tycheus, Acts 20:4. *r* Ephesus, Acts 18:19. *13* *v* See "Clothing," Job 31:19. *s* Troas, Acts 16:8. *y* Books, Eccl. 12:12. *14* *z* I Tim. 1:20; comp. Acts 19:33. *a* See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19. *b* See "Metals," Job 19:24. *4* Gr. showed.

much *c* evil: *d* the Lord will *e* render to him according to his works: 15 of whom *g* do thou also beware; for he greatly withstood our *h* words. 16 At *i* my first defence no one took my part, but all forsook me: *jk* may it not be laid to their account. 17 But the Lord stood by me, and *l* *5* strengthened me; that through me *m* the *6* message might be *opq* fully proclaimed, and that all *r* *s* the Ĝen²-tīles might hear: and I was *t* *u* delivered out of *v* the mouth of the *w* lion. 18 The Lord will deliver me from every evil work, and will *x* save me unto his *y* *z* heavenly *a* kingdom: *b* *c* to whom *be* the *d* glory *7* for ever and ever. Ā²-mēn².

19 *e* Salute *f* Prīs²-eā and Āq²-uī-lā, and *gh* *i* the house of Ōn²-ē-siph²-ō-rūs. 20 *k* Ē-rās²-tūs remained at *l* Čör²-īnth; but *m* Trōph²-i-mūs I left at *n* Mī²-lē²-tūs *o* sick. 21 *p* Give diligence to come before *q* winter. Eū²-bū²-lūs saluteth thee, and Pū²-dēns, and Lī²-nūs, and Člā²-dī²-ā, and all the *r* brethren.

22 *s* The Lord be with thy *t* spirit. *uv* Grace be with you.

KÖ.; should be fully accomplished, SO. fully proclaimed—fulfilled, completed, DeW.; brought to fulfillment, KÜ. V. 20. remained—abode, r.

Var. Rend.—V. 10. Galatia—*So* A D, Al. La. Tr. ¹ WH. El.; Gallia, N C alone, Ti. Tr. ² V. 14. will render to him—*So* N A C, Edd. (WH. mark the words except him as a quotation from Pr. 24:12). V. 22. The Lord—*So* N*, Ti. Tr. WH. ¹ r; the Lord Jesus, A, La. WH. ²; The Lord Jesus Christ, N C D, Al. ¹ El. you—*So* N* A C, Edd.; add, N D; add Postscript, The second epistle unto Timotheus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the second time, K and L nearly; To Timotheus, N C, Al.; To Timothy II., Tr.; To Timothy II. was written from Laodicea, A; omit, WH. NES.

d Glory, Ps. 7:5. *7* Gr. unto the ages of the ages. *19* *e* Salutation, Lu. 10:4. *f* Aquila and Priscilla, Acts 18:2. *g* Ch. 1:16. *h* House, Deut. 24:10. *i* Household, Pr. 31:27. *j* Home, Lev. 18:9. *20* *k* Erastus, Acts 19:22. *l* Corinth, Acts 18:1; I Cor. 1:1. *m* Trophimus, Acts 20:4. *n* Miletus, Acts 20:15. *o* See "Disease," Ps. 103:3. *21* *p* See v. 9. *q* Winter, Gen. 8:22. *r* Brethren, Gen. 13:8. *22* *s* Gal. 6:18; Phil. 4:23; Philemon 25. *t* Spirit, Job 4:15. *u* Grace, John 1:17. *v* See Col. 4:18.

c Evil, Ps. 97:10.
d Rom. 2:6; 12:19.
e Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
f See "Vengeance of God," Gen. 1:1.

15
g Warnings, Heb. 12:25.
h Words, Pr. 15:23.

16
i See "Paul," Acts 8:1.
j See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
k Acts 7:60; comp. I Cor. 13:5.

17
l Strengthen, Eph. 3:14; Phil. 4:13.

5 Or, gave me power.
m Titus 1:3.
n See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.

6 Or, proclamation.
o Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

p See "Missions," Acts 15:7.

q Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.

r Gentiles, Is. 49:6.

s See Acts 9:15; comp. Phil. 1:12 ff.

t See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.

u Ch. 2:11; see Rom. 15:31.

v Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

w Lion, Job 4:10.

18
x See I Cor. 1:21.

y Comp. v. 1; I Cor. 15:50; Heb. 11:16; 12:22.

z See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.

a Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

b See "Praise," Ju. 5:3.

c See Rom. 11:36; comp. II Pet. 3:18.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO TĪ-TŪS*

1: 1

SALUTATION. QUALIFICATIONS OF AN ELDER

1: 7

^a Paul, Acts 8:1.
^b Jas. 1:1; Rev. 1:1; comp. Rom. 1:1.
^c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
^d See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
¹ Gr. *bondservant*.
^e God, Gen. 1:1.
^f See II Cor. 1:1.
^g Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
^h Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^j See Lu. 18:7.
^k Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^l See I Tim. 2:4.
^m Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
ⁿ Truth, John 14:6.
^o I. im. 6:3.
^p See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^q See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.

1 ^a Paul, ^b ^c ^d ¹ servant of ^e God, and ^f an ^g apostle of ^h Jē-šūs Christ, according to the ⁱ faith of ^j God's ^k elect, and ^l the ^m knowledge of the ⁿ truth which is ^o according to ^p ^q godliness, 2 in ^r ^s hope of ^t eternal life, which God, ^u ^v who cannot ^w lie, ^x ^y ^z promised ² before ^a times eternal; 3 but in ^b ³ his own ^c seasons ^d manifested his ^e word in ^f ^g the ⁴ message, ^h wherewith I was intrusted ⁱ according to the ^j commandment of ^k God our ^l Saviour; 4 to ^m Tī-tūs, ⁿ my true

Var. Rend.—Chap. I.—V. 1. according to (*twice*)—*So Ho. SO. VIN.*; for, *i.e.* with respect to, *Al. Hu.*; *i.e.* so as to bring about, *DeW.*; *i.e.* with a view to, *El. Wo.*; in reference to, *KÜ.* the knowledge = the winning a full knowledge, *Var.* is according to—*So Ho. Weiss*; leads to, *DeW. Wic.* godliness—*piety, KÜ. SO. KÖ. V. 2.* times eternal—*So Al. El. Da.*; times of

^o ^p child after ^q a common faith: ^r ^s Grace and ^t peace from God the ^u Father and ^v ^w Christ Jē-šūs our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in ^x Crēte, that thou shouldest ^y ^z set in order the things that were wanting, and ^a appoint ^b elders in every ^c city, as I gave thee charge; 6 ^d if any man is ^e blameless, the ^f ^g husband of one wife, having children that ^h believe, who are not accused of ⁱ riot or ^j unruly. 7 For ^k the

old (*i.e.* promised by the prophets long ago), *DeW. Ho. Hu. Wic.*; eternal ages, *KÖ. KÜ. SO. V. 3.* message—*Or, proclamation, Var. El. V. 4.* true—*More lit. true-born, Var.*; genuine, *SO. KÜ. KÖ.* after ^{...} faith—bound close to him in faith, *KÖ.* a common faith—*i.e.* Christian faith common to St. Paul and Titus, Weiss; or, to them and all Christians, *Al.*; the common faith, *Al. El. Ho. V. 5.* set in—further set in, *El. Da.*; bring to, *SO. KÜ. KÖ.* in ^{...} charge—city by city, as I commissioned thee, *KÖ.*

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 4. Grace—*So N C*, Al. Ti. Tr. El. WH. NES.*; Grace, mercy, *A C*, La.*

Wife, I Cor. 7:16. ^g Marriage, Gen. 6:2. Heb. 11:1. ⁱ Riot, Eph. 5:18. ^j Rebellion, Ez. 20:8. 7 ^k I Tim. 3:2.

^o See "Father," Ex. 21:15.
^p Children, Gen. 3:16.
^q II Pet. 1:1.
^r See Rom. 1:7.
^s Grace, John 1:17.
^t Peace, Pr. 17:1.
^u Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^v See I Tim. 1:12; II Tim. 1:1.
^w See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

5
^x See Acts 27:7; comp. v. 12.
^y See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^z See "Teaching of Paul" on "Church Government" Acts 8:1.
^a See Acts 14:23.
^b See Acts 11:30.
^c City, Gen. 4:17.

6
^d P. Vs. 6-8: see I Tim. 3:2-4.
^e Blameless, Lu. 1:6.
^f Husband and
^g See "Faith,"

2 ^r Ch. 3:7; comp. II Tim. 1:1. ^s Hope, Pr. 23:18. ^t Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7. ^u Character of God, Gen. 1:1. ^v II Tim. 2:13. ^w Lying, Lev. 19:11. ^x Promises, John 14:2. ^y Rom. 1:2. ^z See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40. 2 Or, long ages ago. ^a See II Tim. 1:9. 3 ^b See I Tim. 2:6. 3 Or, ^{its} ^c Season, Gen. 8:22. ^d Manifestation, Heb. 9:26. ^e Word of God, John 6:63. ^f II im. 4:17; comp. Rom. 16:25. ^g See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15. 4 Or, proclamation. ^h I im. 1:11. ⁱ I Tim. 1:1. ^j Commandment, Ex. 20:1. ^k Ch. 2:10; 3:4; I Tim. 1:1; see Lu. 1:47. ^l See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. 4 ^m See II Cor. 2:13. ⁿ See II Tim. 1:2.

* **TITUS: Luke and Titus.**—It is curious that Titus is not mentioned in the Acts of the Apostles, though he was such a trusted friend of Paul. Prof. A. Souter, of Oxford, has suggested that probably Titus is a brother of Luke and hence this silence. Some proof for this idea occurs in II Cor. 12:18. "I exhorted Titus, and I sent the brother with him." That in Greek naturally means Titus's brother. Cf. also II Cor. 8:18. Titus was a Greek and so was Luke. It is an entirely possible position.

Titus and Paul.—He first appears with Paul in Jerusalem at the Conference (Gal. 2:1, 3) about A. D. 50. He is one of Paul's Greek converts (Titus 1:4) during the first tour and was not circumcised. The fight for Gentile freedom from the Jewish ceremonial law centered around him. Paul carried his point. Paul sent him to Corinth three times. Once he was sent when he began the collection there—II Cor. 8:6. A year later Paul sent Titus, possibly with a lost letter, but certainly with a vigorous message to the recalcitrant element in the church—II Cor. 2:12 f.; 7:6, 13; 12:17 f. Once more he, along with two other messengers (probably Luke and Erastus), goes to Corinth with a fresh message from Paul (probably II Corinthians) and with the burden of finishing the col-

lection—II Cor. 8:16, 23. He is with Paul in Crete and is left as an evangelist in charge of the work—Titus 1:4. He is with Paul in Rome during his second imprisonment and is sent to Dalmatia—II Tim. 4:10.

Titus and Timothy.—They are naturally associated in our minds, because they received the Pastoral Epistles and were charged with similar work, that of the evangelist, the one in Crete, the other in Asia. They are both together with Paul in Macedonia—II Cor. 1:1; 7:13. They had both been to Corinth for Paul, but not at the same time. Timothy had apparently returned (I Cor. 4:17; II Cor. 1:1) before Titus went. Perhaps Timothy had not shown quite force enough to handle the difficult situation at Corinth—I Tim. 3:12. In Titus 2:15 "youth" is not used. Hence Titus was sent also. Timothy was less robust in health (I Tim. 5:23) than Titus. Both were Paul's children in the gospel and a joy to his old age. As he saw the end for his own work, he turned with hope to these young ministers (and others like them).

Work in Crete.—We do not know when it was established. Paul had not time to do gospel work in Crete when he touched there on his way to Rome.—Acts 27:7 ff. We do not know exactly when he was in Crete with Titus. It may have been

^a See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
¹ Or, *overseer*.
^b Blameless, Lu. 1:6.
^c See I Cor. 4:1.
^d Gen. 43:16; Dan 1:11; Lu. 12:42; 16:1, 8; I Cor. 4:12; 9:17; Gal. 4:2; 1 Pet. 4:10.
^e II Pet. 2:10.
^f See "Rebellion," Ex. 20:8.
^g I Tim. 3:3.
^h Or, *not quarrelsome over wine*.
ⁱ See "Strife," Pr. 26:11.
^j See "Covenant," Deut. 5:21.
^k See I Tim. 3:3, 8.
^l See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
^m See "Money," Ex. 12:44.
ⁿ See I Tim. 3:2.
^o Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
^p Comp. II Tim. 3:3.
^q See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
^r See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
^s See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^t See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^u Justice, Mic. 6:8.
^v Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^w I Tim. 1:19; II Tim. 1:13; II Thess. 2:15.
^x Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
^y Words, Pr. 15:23.
^z See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
^a Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
^b See ch. 2:1; I Tim. 1:10.
^c Gr. *healthful*.
^d Doctrine, Eph. 4:14.
^e Or, *teaching*.
^f Ch. 2:9; Lu. 21:15; Acts 19:36.
^g Comp. II Cor. 11:13.
^h *f* Man, Gen. 2:7.
ⁱ Vanity, Eccl. 1:2.
^j Comp. I Tim. 1:6.
^k Deception, Gen. 37:31.
^l See Acts 11:2.
^m See "Judizers," Gal. 2:4.
ⁿ Circumcision, Gen. 17:14.
^o See "Teaching of Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1.
^p Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
^q See "Households," Pr. 31:27.
^r Families, Eph. 5:22.
^s I Tim. 5:4 (in Gr.); comp. II Tim. 3:6.
^t I Tim. 5:13.
^u Comp. I Tim. 6:5.
^v 12 *t* Comp. Acts 17:28.
^w Gr. hexameter is said to be taken from a work by the Cretan poet Epimenides.
^x Prophet, II Ki. 17:13.
^y Acts 2:11; comp. Acts 27:7.
^z Lyng, Lev. 19:11.
^a Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^b Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
^c See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
^d Idleness, I Tim. 5:13.
^e Gluttony, Is. 22:13.
^f 5 Gr. *bellies*.

^a 1 bishop must be ^b blameless, as ^c God's ^d steward; not ^e self-willed, not soon ^f angry, ^g ^h 2 no ⁱ brawler, no striker, ^j ^k 1 not greedy of ^l filthy lucre; 8 but ^m given to ⁿ hospitality, ^p a ^q lover of ^r good, ^s ^t sober-minded, ^u just, ^v holy, ^w self-controlled; 9 ^x w holding to the ^y faithful ^z word which is according to the ^a teaching, that he may be able both to ^b exhort in ^c the ^d sound ^e doctrine, and to convict the ^f gainsayers.

10 ^e For there are many unruly ^f men, ^g ^h vain talkers and ⁱ deceivers, specially ^j ^k they of the ^l circumcision, 11 ^m whose ⁿ mouths must be stopped; men who overthrow whole ^o ^p ^q houses, teaching ^r things which they ought not, ^s for filthy lucre's sake. 12 ^t One of themselves, a ^u prophet of their own, said, ^v *Crētāns are always ^w liars, ^x evil ^y ^z beasts, ^a idle ^b ^c gluttons.*

Var. Rend.—V. 7. bishop—Or, *overseer*.
r marg. (same word as I Tim. 3. In these Epistles, and in the N. T. generally, the

13 This ^e testimony is ^d true. For which cause ^e ^f reprove them ^g sharply, that they may be ^h ⁱ sound in the ^j faith, 14 not giving heed to ^k Jewish ^l fables, and ^m commandments of men who ⁿ turn away from the ^o truth. 15 ^p To the ^q pure all things are pure: but ^r to them that are ^s ^t defiled and unbelieving nothing is pure; but both their ^u mind and their ^v conscience are defiled. 16 ^x They profess that they ^y know ^z God; but by their works they ^a ^b deny him, being ^c ^d abominable, and ^e disobedient, and ^f unto every ^g good work ^h reprobate.

2 But speak thou the ^a things which befit ^b the ^c sound ^d doctrine: 2 that ^e aged ^f men be temperate, grave, ^g ^h sober-minded, ⁱ sound ^j in faith, in ^k love, in ^l patience: *names bishop (overseer) and presbyter (elder) are used interchangeably, according to El. &c., following Jerome and Chrys.). no brawler—Rather, not quarrelsome over wine, r marg.; or, simply, not quarrelsome. Ho. as I Tim. 3:3; no drunkard, SO.; neither drinker, KÖ.; not addicted to wine, KÜ. V. 8. a . . . good—fond of (loving, KÜ.; devoted to, KÖ.) the good, SO. KÜ. KÖ. self-controlled—temperate, r. V. 9. convict—So KÖ. SO.; reprove, AL.; refute, Wö.; advise, KÜ. V. 16. profess—make confession, AL.; acknowledge, Wö.; claim, KÖ. SO.; declare, KÜ. reprobate—i.e. failing to satisfy the test, AL.; unfit, KÖ.; unproven, KÜ. SO. Chap. 2.—V. 1. doctrine—teaching, Var. sound doctrine—sound (healthy) teaching, Var. KÖ. KÜ. SO.*

b See I Tim. 5:8. *c* Abomination, Lev. 7:21. *d* Rev. 21:8. *e* Ch. 3:3. *f* Ch. 3:1; II Tim. 3:17. *g* Good Works, I Tim. 5:10. *h* II Tim. 3:8. *i* See ch. 1:9. *j* Comp. Philemon 9. *k* 2 *Man*, Gen. 2:7. *l* I Pet. 1:13. *m* II Tim. 3:8. *n* I Tim. 1:2; comp. I Tim. 1:14. *o* Love, I Cor. 13:1. *p* Or, *steadfastness*.

about setting things in order in Crete before Titus comes to Nicopolis to see Paul—1:5; 3:12.

Rather Extended Salutation.—For so brief a letter the greeting (1:1-4) is long. Cf. two verses only in I Timothy and II Timothy. Discusses Paul, the elect, the gospel, God, Christ, Titus.

Titus and the Appointment of Elders.—This important matter had apparently been overlooked when Paul was there—1:5-9.

Task before Titus and the Elders in Crete.—A serious one, hence the need of care—1:10-16.

Social Problems.—As in I Timothy, so here Paul gives pungent directions for the various classes in home and society—Ch. 2.

Practical Christian Life.—The practical side of life is uppermost in Paul's mind in this Epistle—3:1-11.

Messengers of Paul.—Zenias the lawyer and Apollos are already in Crete, while Artemas or Tychicus will come—3:12 f.

Final Exhortation to Good Works.—3:14.

With Christian Friends.—3:15.

on his return from Spain, assuming that he went there. It may have been on his way west.

Troubles in Crete.—The people themselves bore a bad reputation as liars and gluttons—Titus 1:12 f. The party of the circumcision (1:10), Pharisaic Christians (remnants of the Judaizers), are here as well as some of the newer heretics, the Gnostics—1:16. Altogether it was not a very hopeful outlook.

Genuineness.—The Pauline authorship of Titus stands or falls with the Epistles to Timothy. They are much of a piece in style and general character. Titus, though brief, is full of wisdom and gospel truth and can worthily be taken as Paul's own letter. Paul wrote all three.

Date.—It is not certain whether Titus is before or after I Timothy. Most probably it comes soon afterwards.

Paul in Macedonia.—He expects to winter in Nicopolis, a city of Epirus in Western Macedonia—Titus 3:12. He was in Macedonia also when he wrote I Timothy (1:3).

Purpose of the Epistle.—It is to give directions to Titus

13
^c See "Witness," John 8:17.
^d See "Truth," John 14:6.
^e Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
^f I Tim. 5:20; comp. ch. 2:15; II Tim. 4:2.
^g Sharply, II Cor. 13:10.
^h Ch. 2:2.
ⁱ Gr. *healthy*.
^j Faith, Heb. 11:1.

14
ⁱ See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
^k See I Tim. 1:4.
^l Commandments of Men, Ex. 20:1.
^m See Col. 2:22.
ⁿ See II Tim. 4:4.
^o The Truth, John 14:6.

15
^p Comp. Lu. 11:41; Rom. 14:20.
^q Innocence, Dan. 6:22.
^r Comp. Rom. 14:14, 23.
^s See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
^t See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^u Mind, Job 38:36.
^v See I Tim. 6:5.
^w Conscience, Acts 24:16.

16
^x Comp. I John 2:4. [Pr. 1:7.
^y Knowledge, z God, Gen. 1:1.
^a Denial, II Tim. 2:12.
^d Rev. 21:8.
^g Good Works, I Tim. 5:10.
^h II Tim. 3:8.
ⁱ See ch. 1:9.
^j Comp. Philemon 9.
^k 2 *Man*, Gen. 2:7.
^l I Pet. 1:13.
^m II Tim. 3:8.
ⁿ I Tim. 1:2; comp. I Tim. 1:14.
^o Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^p Or, *steadfastness*.

3
 a See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
 b Women, Ruth 3:9.
 c See "Teaching of Paul" on "Women," Acts 8:1; Acts I Tim. 3:11.
 d See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
 e See "Drunk-ness," Pr. 23:29.
 f See "Bondage," John 8:33.
 g I Tim. 3:8.
 h Wine, Lev. 10:9.
 i See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
 k See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
 4
 l Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 m Husband, I Cor. 7:16.
 n See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
 o See "Mother," Deut. 5:16.
 p Children, Gen. 3:16.
 5
 q See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
 r Sober, I Pet. 1:13.
 s Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 t Comp. I Tim. 5:14.
 u Home, Lev. 18:9.
 v Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
 w See Eph. 5:22.
 x I Tim. 6:1.
 y Word of God, John 6:63.
 z Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
 6 a I Tim. 5:1. b Young Men, I John 2:14. c Exhortation, Acts 11:23. d See "Mind," Job 38:36. 7 e See ch. 1:4. f Example, I Cor. 4:16. g Good Works, I Tim. 5:10. h Doctrine, Eph. 4:14. i Incontinence, I Cor. 15:42. j Speech, I Cor. 2:1. k I Pet. 2:12; comp. II Thess. 3:14. l See "Shame," Phil. 3:19. m Evil, Ps. 97:10. n Servants, Ex. 21:2. o See Eph. 6:5; I Tim. 6:1. 1 Gr. bondservants.

3 that ^{a b} aged women likewise be reverent in demeanor, ^d not ^c slanderers nor ^{i g h} enslaved to much ⁱ wine, ^j teachers of ^k that which is good; 4 that they may train the young women to ^l love their ^{m n} husbands, to love ^o their ^p children, 5 to be ^{q r} sober-minded, chaste, ^{s t} workers at ^u home, ^v kind, being ^w in subjection to their own husbands, ^x that the ^y word of God be not ^z blasphemed: 6 ^{a b} the younger men likewise ^c exhort to be ^d sober-minded: 7 in all things showing ^e thyself ^f an ensample of ^g good works; in thy ^h doctrine showing ⁱ uncorruptness, gravity, 8 sound ^j speech, that cannot be condemned; ^k that he that is of the contrary part may be ^l ashamed, having no ^m evil thing to say of us. 9 Exhort ^{n o 1} servants to be in subjection to their own mas-

Var. Rend.—V. 4. train—So Weiss; school, El. Al. V. 5. blasphemed—i.e. be not ill spoken of, Al. V. 7. doctrine—teaching, Al. El. V. 9. servants—i.e. slaves, Var.; slaves, SO. KÜ. KÖ. V. 12. instructing—So practically, DeW. Weiss; Disciplining, Al. El. Hu. Wie. instructing . . . denying—and a school of discipline for us that we deny, KÖ.; Disciplining, that we deny, KÜ.; educating us that we deny, SO. to the intent that . . . we should—that . . . we should, DeW. Hu.; in order that . . . we may, Al. Ho. Weiss, Wie. Da. world—So KÖ. SO.; strictly, age, life, course of things, Var.; world-period, KÜ. V. 13. appearing . . . the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ—manifestation . . . our great God and Saviour Jesus Christ, El. Lan. Ol. Weiss, Wie. Wo. with most of the Greek Fathers; i.e. the manifestation of the glory of the great God (the Father)

ters, and to be well-pleasing to them in all things; not ^p gainsaying; 10 not ^q purloining, but showing all good ^r fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of ^s God our ^t Saviour in all things. 11 For the ^u grace of God ² hath ^v appeared, ^w bringing ^x salvation to all ^y men, 12 ^z instructing us, to the intent that, ^{a b} denying ^c ungodliness and ^{d e} worldly ^f lusts, ^g we should ^h live soberly and ⁱ righteously and godly in ^j this present ³ world; 13 looking for the ^k blessed ^l hope and ^{m n} appearing of the ^{o p} glory ⁴ of ^q the great God and our Saviour ^r Jē-sūs Christ; 14 who ^s gave himself for us, ^t that he might ^u redeem us from all ^v iniquity, and ^w purify unto himself ^x a people for his own possession, ^y zealous of good works.

15 These things speak and ^z exhort and ^a reprove with all and of our Saviour Jesus Christ, Al. Da. Hu. DeW. Wi. r marg.; appearance . . . deliver Christ Jesus, SO. KÜ. KÖ.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 5. workers at home—So ^{N A} A C, Edd.; (workers at home, good, Ti. El. WH. DeW.; good workers at home, La. Tr. Weiss); house-keepers, KÖ.; domestic, KÜ.; thrifty, economical, SO. V. 7. gravity—So ^{N A} A C, Edd.; gravity, sincerity, D^c. V. 8. us—So ^{N C D}; you, A. V. 10. good fidelity—So A C D, &c., WH. and Edd. NES.; love, WH.² with one cursive MSS. V. 11. hath . . . men—(or, hath appeared to all men bringing salvation, r marg.), ^{N A C} Edd.; that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, C^d D^b, and several Fathers.

n See II Thess. 2:8. o Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. p Glory, Ps. 7:5. 4 Or, of our great God and Saviour. q II Pet. 1:1; comp. ch. 1:4; I Tim. 1:1; II Tim. 1:2. r See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. 14 s See I Tim. 2:6. t See I Pet. 1:18 f. u Redemption, Mt. 20:28. r Sin, Gen. 3:6. v Heb. 1:3; 9:14; I John 1:17. x Ex. 19:5; Deut. 14:2; I Pet. 2:9; see Eph. 1:11. y Ch. 3:8; Eph. 2:10; I Pet. 3:13. 15 z I Tim. 4:13; 5:20; see II Tim. 4:2. a Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.

Duties of the Aged.—Titus 2:3.

Appeal to.—I John 2:13 f.

Prophecies concerning.—I Sam. 2:31; Job 5:26; Ps. 92:14; Is. 46:4; 65:20; Jer. 6:11; 31:13; Joel 1:2; 2:28; Zech. 8:4; Acts 2:17.

Miscellaneous.—Men of Sodom—Gen. 19:4. No Compassion—II Chr. 36:17. Jews—Esth. 3:13. Prayer of an Old Man—Ps. 71:9, 18. King—Eccl. 4:13. Vanity of, unless filled with Good—Eccl. 6:3; 12:1.

Figurative.—Lam. 2:21.

The Title Elder originally had reference to Old Age.—Ex. 3:16; Josh. 24:31; I Ki. 20:8.

Attainment of Old Age a Special Blessing.—Job 5:26; Zech. 8:4.

Wisdom of the Aged proverbial.—Job 12:12; 32:7.

Reverence to be shown the Aged.—Lev. 19:32; Pr. 23:22.

Failure of Reverence an Evil.—Deut. 28:50; I Ki. 12:8; Is. 47:6.

*OLD AGE: A Blessing.—Promised to Abraham—Gen. 15:15; Job 30:2. Bestowed—Gen. 25:8.

People of Old Age.—Called: Elders—Job 12:20. Gray-haired—Job 15:10. Aged—Job 29:8.

Instances of.—Abraham and Sarah—Gen. 18:11–13; 21:2. 7. Lot—Gen. 19:31. Isaac—Gen. 27:2; Jacob—Gen. 37:3; 44:20. Moses—Deut. 34:7. Joshua—Josh. 13:1; 23:1, 2; Gideon—Ju. 8:32. Man at Gibeah—Ju. 19:16, 17. Naomi—Ruth 4:15. Eli—I Sam. 4:18. Samuel—I Sam. 12:2. Barzillai—II Sam. 19:32, 35. David—I Ki. 1:1, 15; I Chr. 23:1; 29:28; Ps. 37:25. Solomon—I Ki. 11:4. Prophet at Bethel—I Ki. 13:11, 25, 29. Ahijah—I Ki. 14:4. Asa—I Ki. 15:23. Shunammite's Husband—II Ki. 4:14. Jehoiada—II Chr. 24:15. Job—Job 32:6; 42:17. Elisabeth—Lu. 1:7, 36. Zacharias—Lu. 1:7. Anna—Lu. 2:36. Paul—Philomen 9. Counsel with Old Men.—I Ki. 12:6, 8, 13; II Chr. 10:6, 8, 13. Proverbs concerning.—Pr. 17:6; 20:29; 22:6; 23:22.

1 Gr. *commandment*. [4:12.
a See I Tim.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c See "Con-tempt," I Cor. 16:11.
d Ch. 1:4.
e Comp. II Tim.
f See "Teach-ing of Paul" on "Civil and National Life," Acts 8:1. Mind, Job 38:36.
g See Rom. 13:1.
h Obedience, Ex. 24:7. [2:21.
i See II Tim.
k Good Works, I Tim. 5:10.
2
l Evil, Ps. 97:10.
m I Tim. 3:3; I Pet. 2:18.
n See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
o See "Chris-tian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
p See II Tim. 2:25.
3
q Comp. Rom. 11:30; I Cor. 6:11; Col. 3:7.
r See "The Foolish," Jer. 17:11. [3:6.
s See "Sin," Gen. 1:16.
t See "Rebel-lion," Ez. 20:8.
u Ch. 1:16.
v Deception, Gen. 37:31.
w II Tim. 3:13.
x See "Bond-age," John 8:33.
y Rom. 6:6, 12.
z II Tim. 3:6; comp. ch. 2:12. [6:12.
a Lust, Rom.
b Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
c Life, Gen. 2:7.
d Malice, I Cor. 4:20.
e See Rom. 1:29.
f See "Jeal-ousy," Ex. 34:13. [26:24.
g Hatred, Pr. 4.
h See "Grace," John 1:17.
i See "God plans Man's salvation," Acts 2:40.
j Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
k Eph. 2:7; comp. Rom. 2:4; I Pet. 2:3. l God, Gen. 1:1. m Love, I Cor. 13:1. n See ch. 2:11. o See Eph. 2:9. p Righteous-ness, Ps. 24:4. q I Pet. 1:3; comp. Eph. 2:4. r Mercy, Ps. 25:6. s Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. t Salvation, Acts 2:40. u II Tim. 1:9; see Rom. 11:14. v Washing, I Ki. 7:26. w John 3:5; Eph. 5:26; comp. I Pet. 3:31. x Or, *laver*. y See "New Birth," John 3:5. y See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. z Or, and through *renewing*. z Conformation and Transfor-mation, Rom. 12:2. a Holy Spirit, John 14:16. b See Rom. 5:5. c Comp. Rom. 2:4; I Tim. 6:17. d Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40. e Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. f Justification, Rom. 4:25. g Grace, John 1:17. h See "Adoption," II Cor. 6:18. i Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3. j See ch. 1:2. Rom. 8:17, 24; comp. Mt. 25:34; Mk. 10:17. k Or, *heirs, according to hope, of eternal life*. k Hope, Pr. 23:18. l Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7. 8m Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. n See I Tim. 2:8. o See "Paul," Acts 8:1.

1 authority. ^a Let no ^b man ^c de-spise ^d thee.

3 ^e Put them in ^g mind ^h to be in subjection to rulers, to authorities, to be obedi-ent, to be ⁱ ready unto every ^k good work, ² to speak ^l evil of no man, ^m not to be ⁿ contentious, to be ^o gentle, ^p showing all ^q meekness toward all men. ³ ^q For we also once were ^r fool-ish, ^s ^t ^u disobedient, ^v ^w deceived, ^x ^y serving ^z divers ^a lusts and ^b pleasures, ^c living in ^d ^e malice and ^f envy, ^g hateful, hating one another. ⁴ But when the ^h ⁱ ^j ^k kindness of ^l God our Sav-iour, and his ^m love toward man, ⁿ appeared, ⁵ ^o not by works ^{done} in ^p righteousness, which we did ourselves, but ^q according to his ^r ^s mercy he ^t ^u saved us, through the ^v ^w ² washing of ^x ^y regenera-tion ³ and ^z renewing of the ^a Holy Spirit, ⁶ ^b which he poured out upon us ^c richly, ^d through ^e Je-sus Christ our Saviour; ⁷ that, being ⁱ justified by his ^j ^k grace, we might be made ^h ⁱ ¹⁴ heirs ac-cording to the ^k hope of ^l eternal life. ⁸ ^m Faithful is the saying, and concerning these things ⁿ ^o I

Var. Rend.—Chap. 3.—V. 1. rulers, to authorities—governments and persons in power, SO.; governments and powers, KÜ.; authoritative powers, KÖ. V. 3. For ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰ ¹⁰⁰¹ ¹⁰⁰² ¹⁰⁰³ ¹⁰⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁰⁹ ¹⁰¹⁰ ¹⁰¹¹ ¹⁰¹² ¹⁰¹³ ¹⁰¹⁴ ¹⁰¹⁵ ¹⁰¹⁶ ¹⁰¹⁷ ¹⁰¹⁸ ¹⁰¹⁹ ¹⁰²⁰ ¹⁰²¹ ¹⁰²² ¹⁰²³ ¹⁰²⁴ ¹⁰²⁵ ¹⁰²⁶ ¹⁰²⁷ ¹⁰²⁸ ¹⁰²⁹ ¹⁰³⁰ ¹⁰³¹ ¹⁰³² ¹⁰³³ ¹⁰³⁴ ¹⁰³⁵ ¹⁰³⁶ ¹⁰³⁷ ¹⁰³⁸ ¹⁰³⁹ ¹⁰⁴⁰ ¹⁰⁴¹ ¹⁰⁴² ¹⁰⁴³ ¹⁰⁴⁴ ¹⁰⁴⁵ ¹⁰⁴⁶ ¹⁰⁴⁷ ¹⁰⁴⁸ ¹⁰⁴⁹ ¹⁰⁵⁰ ¹⁰⁵¹ ¹⁰⁵² ¹⁰⁵³ ¹⁰⁵⁴ ¹⁰⁵⁵ ¹⁰⁵⁶ ¹⁰⁵⁷ ¹⁰⁵⁸ ¹⁰⁵⁹ ¹⁰⁶⁰ ¹⁰⁶¹ ¹⁰⁶² ¹⁰⁶³ ¹⁰⁶⁴ ¹⁰⁶⁵ ¹⁰⁶⁶ ¹⁰⁶⁷ ¹⁰⁶⁸ ¹⁰⁶⁹ ¹⁰⁷⁰ ¹⁰⁷¹ ¹⁰⁷² ¹⁰⁷³ ¹⁰⁷⁴ ¹⁰⁷⁵ ¹⁰⁷⁶ ¹⁰⁷⁷ ¹⁰⁷⁸ ¹⁰⁷⁹ ¹⁰⁸⁰ ¹⁰⁸¹ ¹⁰⁸² ¹⁰⁸³ ¹⁰⁸⁴ ¹⁰⁸⁵ ¹⁰⁸⁶ ¹⁰⁸⁷ ¹⁰⁸⁸ ¹⁰⁸⁹ ¹⁰⁹⁰ ¹⁰⁹¹ ¹⁰⁹² ¹⁰⁹³ ¹⁰⁹⁴ ¹⁰⁹⁵ ¹⁰⁹⁶ ¹⁰⁹⁷ ¹⁰⁹⁸ ¹⁰⁹⁹ ¹¹⁰⁰ ¹¹⁰¹ ¹¹⁰² ¹¹⁰³ ¹¹⁰⁴ ¹¹⁰⁵ ¹¹⁰⁶ ¹¹⁰⁷ ¹¹⁰⁸ ¹¹⁰⁹ ¹¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹¹ ¹¹¹² ¹¹¹³ ¹¹¹⁴ ¹¹¹⁵ ¹¹¹⁶ ¹¹¹⁷ ¹¹¹⁸ ¹¹¹⁹ ¹¹²⁰ ¹¹²¹ ¹¹²² ¹¹²³ ¹¹²⁴ ¹¹²⁵ ¹¹²⁶ ¹¹²⁷ ¹¹²⁸ ¹¹²⁹ ¹¹³⁰ ¹¹³¹ ¹¹³² ¹¹³³ ¹¹³⁴ ¹¹³⁵ ¹¹³⁶ ¹¹³⁷ ¹¹³⁸ ¹¹³⁹ ¹¹⁴⁰ ¹¹⁴¹ ¹¹⁴² ¹¹

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO PHĪ-LĒ-MŌN*

SALUTATION. THANKSGIVING FOR PHILEMON'S LOVE AND FELLOWSHIP

1 <i>a</i> Paul, Acts 8:1. <i>b</i> See Phil. 1:1. <i>c</i> See "Prison," Gen. 42:16. <i>d</i> See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. <i>e</i> Vs. 9, 23; see Eph. 3:1. <i>f</i> Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. <i>g</i> Timothy, Acts 16:1; I Tim. 1:1. <i>1</i> Gr. the brother. <i>h</i> Brethren, Gen. 13:8. <i>i</i> Jas. 1:16. <i>j</i> See "Labor," Ex. 23:12. <i>k</i> See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. [2:25. <i>l</i> V. 24; see Phil.	1 ^a Paul, a ^{b c d e} prisoner of ⁱ Christ Jē'šūs, and ^o Tim'ō-thy ¹ our ^h brother, to Phī-lē-mōn our ⁱ beloved and ^{j k l} fellow-worker, 2 and to Āp'phī-ā ^{m 2} our ⁿ sister, and to ^o Ār-chip'pūs our ^{p q} fellow-soldier, and to ^{r s} the church in thy ^{t u} house: 3 ^{v w} Grace to you and ^x peace from ^y God our Father and the ^z Lord Jē'šūs Christ.	¹ love, and of the ^o faith which thou hast toward the Lord Jē'šūs, and toward all the ^h saints; 6 that the ⁱ fellowship of thy faith may become effectual, in the ^{j k} knowledge of every good thing which is in ⁴ you, unto Christ. 7 For ¹ I had much ^{m n} joy and ^o comfort in thy love, because the ^p hearts of the saints have been ^{q r} refreshed through thee, brother.	f Love, I Cor. 13:1. g Faith, Heb. 11:1. h Saints, Rev. 14:12.
	4 ^{a b} I thank my God always, ^c making mention of thee in my ^d prayers, ⁵ ^e hearing of ³ thy	8 Wherefore, ^s though I have all ^t boldness in Christ to enjoin thee that which is ^u befitting, 9 yet	6 <i>i</i> Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4. <i>j</i> Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. <i>k</i> Philemon 1:9; Col. 1:9; 3:10. 4 Many ancient authorities read us.
2 <i>m</i> Rom. 16:1. <i>2</i> Gr. the sister. <i>n</i> Sister, Mt. 19:29. <i>o</i> Col. 4:17. <i>p</i> Phil. 2:25; comp. II Tim. 2:3.	Var. Rend.—Philemon. V. 5. thy . . . faith—thy love and faith (i.e. faith toward the Lord, love toward the saints), Al. Be. DeW. Li. Wie. VIN.; thy love, and the faith (faithfulness, Me.) &c., Da. El. Me. (i.e. and the faith which thou hast toward	the Lord and dost show toward the saints, El.). V. 6. the . . . faith—i.e. the kindly deeds which spring from the faith, Li. Wo. (DeW. nearly); the communion with thy faith (faithfulness, Me.) which other men enjoy, Al. El. Me. (Da. apparently); the faith which thou hast in common with all the saints, Be. Wie.; the communication of thy faith, VIN. knowledge—full knowledge, Al. Da. El. Li. Me. (cf. II Cor. 1:14).	7 <i>l</i> See "Paul," Acts 8:1. <i>m</i> Joy, Ps. 30:5. <i>n</i> II Cor. 7:4, 13. <i>o</i> Consolation, Mt. 5:4. <i>p</i> Heart, Acts 15:9. <i>q</i> Refreshing, Lam. 1:11. <i>r</i> V. 20; I Cor. 16:18; II Cor. 7:13.
<i>q</i> See "Soldiers," Ju. 20:10. <i>r</i> The Church, Acts 20:28. <i>s</i> See Rom. 16:5. <i>t</i> House, Deut. 24:10. <i>u</i> Home, Lev. 18:9. <i>3</i> <i>v</i> Grace, John 1:17. <i>w</i> See Rom. 1:7. <i>x</i> Peace, Pr. 17:1. <i>y</i> Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. <i>z</i> Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. <i>4</i> <i>a</i> See Rom. 1:8. <i>b</i> Thanksgiving, II Tim. 4:15. <i>c</i> Rom. 1:9. <i>d</i> Prayer, Mt. 5:44. <i>5</i> <i>e</i> See Eph. 1:15; Col. 1:4; comp. I Thess. 3:6. <i>3</i> Or, thy love and faith.		Var. Read.—Title.—To Philemon, N A. Edd. NES. Chap. 1.—V. 6. you—So N. Ti. Tr.²; us, A C D, La. Tr.¹ WH.¹ El. Li.¹ Al. NES. R marg.	8 <i>s</i> Comp. II Cor. 3:12; I Thess. 2:6. <i>t</i> Boldness, Acts 14:3. <i>u</i> Comp. Eph. 5:4.

*PHILEMON: Date.—This Epistle was sent at the same time with Colossians and Ephesians—Philemon 10, 13; Col. 4:7-9; Eph. 6:21 f. Onesimus and Tychicus bear the Epistle to the Colossians (4:7-9), while Onesimus bears the one to Philemon (10) and Tychicus is the bearer of the Epistle to the Ephesians (6:21). Paul is still a prisoner in Rome (Philemon 1), and this group of letters was written while there, possibly just after the one to the Philippians and shortly before his release. Cf. Acts 28:30 f. The Epistle probably belongs to the year A.D. 62 or 63.

Personal Character of the Epistle.—No great doctrinal matters are involved, nor is the letter addressed to a church. But it is a delightful picture of domestic life in Colosse, one of the great cities in the Lycus Valley in the Province of Asia.

A Family Group.—Apphia seems to be the wife of Philemon and Archippus is their son—Philemon 1 f. It was a family of influence in the city and their home was used as a meeting place for the church in Colosse—v. 2. The possessions of slaves did not necessarily indicate great wealth, unless the number was considerable. It is possible that this family came under Paul's influence while he was in Ephesus—Acts 19:10.

Onesimus.—He had a good name, but he had not lived up to it—v. 10 f. He was not only a runaway slave, but had apparently stolen something as he left—v. 19. Rome was a favorite resort for runaway slaves, and Onesimus went there. He came under Paul's influence and was led to Christ by him—v. 10.

Christian Slaves.—Slavery had its grip on the Roman empire. These slaves were not all degraded people by any means. Many of them were captives in war. Some of them were persons of real culture and distinction. But Roman law not only recognized slavery, but showed no sympathy with the slave. It was a delicate and dangerous situation. The conversion of the slaves to Christ often put master and slave in the same church. Nowhere does Paul show more consummate skill than in handling of such a subject in this Epistle.

Sociological Problems.—The modern problems in social life are old problems. They come into the horizon of this Epistle. The way that Christianity approaches such subjects is here finely illustrated.

Courtesy.—This is not essentially a Christian grace, but Christianity includes it. There is a fine flavor of courtesy in this Epistle. There is no railing at Philemon.

Delicacy.—So also Onesimus is not branded a mere runaway slave. Paul calls him his "child" (10); "a brother beloved" (16); "no longer a servant."

Compliment for Philemon.—It is not mere empty eulogy in 4-7, but sincere appreciation of his worth and work.

Return of Onesimus.—Paul acknowledges Philemon's legal claim on Onesimus, and so sends him back, but with a plea for his voluntary return—vs. 8-14.

Paul's Pledge for Onesimus.—He guarantees him Christian character, pleads for his reception in that relation, and offers to repay what he may have taken when he left—vs. 15-20. [cont.]

9
a Love, I Cor. 13:1.
b Beseeching, Rom. 15:30.
c Rom. 12:1.
d Paul, Acts 8:1.
e Old Age, Titus 2:3.
1 Or, *an ambassador, and now &c.*
f See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
g See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
h Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
10
i See "Father," Ex. 21:15.
j Children, Gen. 3:16.
k See I Cor. 4:14 f.
l See "New Birth," John 3:5.
m Bonds, Heb. 11:35.
n Col. 4:9.
2 The Greek word means *Helpful*. Comp. v. 20 marg.

12
o Heart, Acts 15:9.
13
p Minister, Acts 15:39.
q Comp. v. 10; Phil. 1:7.
r The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
3 Gr. good *things*. See marginal note on Mt. 4:23.

14
s Mind, Job 38:36.
t Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
u I Pet. 5:2; comp. II Cor. 9:7.

15
v Comp. Gen. 45:5, 8.
w Season, Gen. 8:22.

16
x I Cor. 7:22.
y Servant, Ex. 21:2. z See "Bondage," John 8:33. 4 Gr. *bondservant*. a Mt. 23:8; I Tim. 6:2. b Brethren, Gen. 13:8. c See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1. d Beloved, Jas. 1:16. e Comp. Eph. 6:5; Col. 3:22. f Flesh, Rom. 2:28. g Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

Suggestion of Freedom.—In verse 21 Paul expresses the hope that he will set Onesimus free.

Gradual Emancipation.—Evidently then Paul announces a spirit of love for Christian slaves as men and brethren which had in it the destruction of human slavery. This leaven of freedom has worked through the ages, and the Epistle to Philemon is a charter of freedom.

Group of Friends.—Timothy is with Paul in Rome—1.

for ^a love's sake I rather ^b c beseech, being such a one as ^d Paul ^e 1 the aged, and now ^f 9 a prisoner also of ^h Christ Jē'sūs: 10 I beseech thee for my ⁱ j k child, whom I have ^l begotten in my ^m bonds, ⁿ 2 Ō-nēs'ī-mūs, 11 who once was unprofitable to thee, but now is profitable to thee and to me: 12 whom I have sent back to thee in his own person, that is, my very ^o heart: 13 whom I would fain have kept with me, that in thy behalf he might ^p minister unto me in the ^q bonds of the ^r 3 gospel: 14 but without thy ^s mind I would do nothing; that thy ^t goodness should ^u not be as of necessity, but of free will. 15 For perhaps ^v he was therefore parted from thee for a ^w season, that thou shouldst have him for ever; 16 ^x no longer as a ^y 24 servant, but more than a ^z servant, a ^a b c brother ^d beloved, specially to me, but how much rather to thee, both ^e in the ^f flesh and in the ^g Lord. 17 If

Var. Read.—V. 9. beseech. . . . Paul —So (beseech thee) *Da. Li. Wo.*; beseech thee. Being such a one (i.e. since I am one who would rather beseech than command, v. 8) therefore as Paul, *Al. El. Me. (DeW. Var. nearly)*; exhort thee. Being of such a kind as Paul, *SCHN.*; beseech, appearing, &c., *SO.*; beseech thee—consider, I Paul, *LUE.* the aged—*So (lit. . . . an aged man) Al. DeW. El. Me. Wie. VIN.*; an ambassador, *Li. LUM.* (WH. suspect a corruption in the reading, but think that ambassador was St. Paul's meaning); the (an. *SCHN. LUE.*) old man, *SO. SCHN. LUE.* V. 11, once—*aforetime*, *R. V.* 12, have sent—i.e. send, *El. Li. Wo. VIN.*; am sending, *SO.*; am sending again, *SCHN.*; send now, *LUE.* my very heart—*So Li. Al. Da. El. Me. VIN.* ("the son of my bowels," my own flesh and blood, *Wo.*; so *DeW. perhaps*; my own heart, *SO.*; my innermost, *SCH.*; "him," say I, that is (means): my own heart, *LUE.* V. 14.

then thou countest me a ^h partner, receive him as myself. 18 But if he hath wronged thee at all, or ⁱ oweth thee aught, put that to mine account; 19 ^j I Paul ^k write it with mine own ^l hand, I will repay it: ^m that I say not unto thee that thou ⁿ owest to me even thine own self besides. 20 Yea, brother, let me have ^o 5 joy of thee in the Lord: ^p refresh my heart in Christ.

21 ^q Having ^r confidence in thine ^s obedience I write unto thee, ^t knowing that thou wilt do even beyond what I say. 22 But withal prepare me also ^u v a lodging: for ^w x I hope that through ^y your ^z prayers ^a b I shall be granted unto you.

23 ^c Ēp'ā-phrās, my ^d fellow-prisoner in Christ Jē'sūs, ^e saluteth thee; 24 and so do ^f Mark, ^g Ār - is - tār 'chūs, ^h Dē 'mās, ⁱ Lūke, my fellow-workers.

25 ^j k The grace of ^l our Lord Jē'sūs Christ be ^m with your ⁿ spirit. ^o Ā-mēn'.

goodness—*So LUM.*; = good service, *Da.*; benevolence, *SO. LUE.*; good, *SCHN.* V. 15. have him—*So LUM.*; have him for thine own, *Al. Be. Da. DeW. El. Me. Wie. LUE.*; receive him, *Li.*; have him for thee, *SCHN.*; have him in possession, *SO.* V. 16. servant—slave, *Var.* V. 20. have joy—make use, *LUE.* joy—satisfaction, comfort, *Li.*; help, *R. marg.*; or, profit, *Al. Da.* with an allusion to the name Onesimus, which = Profitable, *Var.*; profit, *SO. SCHN. VIN.*

Var. Read.—V. 12. *So La. Ti. WH.* apparently, but *Al. DeW. Li. Me.* think the sense of this reading the same as that of the text of A. v. back . . . person—again: thou therefore receive him, *N^c C^d D. Vulg. Pesh. Memph. El. Tr.²*; again to thee, *N^c A. La. Ti. Tr.¹ Al. Li. WH. V. 25.* Amen—*So N^c C^d D.*; omit, *A D^c Edd.*; add Post-script, To Philemon, *N^c C^d Tr. Al.*

d See Rom. 16:7; comp. v. 1. e Salutation, Lu. 10:4. 24 f Mark, Mk. 1:1. g Aristarchus, Acts 19:25. h Demas, Col. 4:14. i Luke, Lu. 1:1. 25 j See Gal. 6:18. k Grace, John 1:17. l Some ancient authorities read the. m Spirit, Job 4:15. n Many ancient authorities omit Amen.

Epaphras, who is from Colosse (Col. 4:12), he calls his "fellow-prisoner" (Philemon 23), probably in a spiritual sense, though the point is not certain. John Mark is again with Paul (23), so that he has come back into Paul's favor. Luke, the faithful physician and friend, Aristarchus, and Demas are also Paul's "fellow-workers." He is not without sympathy and support in Rome.

17
h II Cor. 8:23; comp. v. 6.

18
i See "Debt," Ex. 22:25.

19
j See I Cor. 16:21; comp. II Cor. 10:1; Gal. 5:2.
k Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
m Comp. II Cor 9:4.
n See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.

20
o Joy, Ps. 30:5.
5 Or, *help*. Comp. v. 10 marg.
p Refreshing, Lam. 1:11.

21
q See II Cor. 2:3.
r Confidence, Phil. 3:3.
s Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
t Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

22
u See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
v Acts 28:23.
w Comp. Phil. 1:25; 2:24.
x Hope, Pr. 23:18.
y See II Cor. 1:11.
z Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
a See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
b Comp. Acts 27:24; Heb. 13:19.

23
c Epaphras, Col. 1:7.

THE EPISTLE TO THE HEBREWS*

1: 1 GOD'S FINAL WORD SPOKEN THROUGH HIS SON, WHO IS SUPERIOR TO **1: 5**
THE ANGELS

1 ^a God, having of old time ^b spoken unto the ^c fathers in ^{d e f} the prophets by divers portions and ^g in divers manners, 2 hath ^h at the end of these ⁱ days spoken unto us in ^{j k l} his Son, whom he appointed ^m heir of all things, ^{n o} through whom also he made the ^{p q} worlds; 3 who being the effulgence of his ^r glory, and ^s the very ^t image of his substance, and ^u upholding all things by the ^v word of his

2 ¹ Cr. a Son.
² See "Inheritance," 1 Chr. 21:3.
³ Comp. ch. 2:8; Ps. 2:8; Mt. 28:18; Mk. 12:7; Rom. 8:17.
⁴ Jesus the Creator, Lu. 2:21. ⁵ John 1:3; Col. 1:16; comp. 1 Cor. 8:6. ⁶ See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2. ⁷ World, Rev. 10:6. ⁸ 2 Gr. ages. Comp. 1 Tim. 1:17. ⁹ 3 r Glory, Ps. 7:5. ¹⁰ s Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. ¹¹ 3 Or, the impress of his substance. ¹² See II Cor. 4:4. ¹³ u Comp. Col. 1:17. ¹⁴ v Word of God, John 6:63.

* HEBREWS: Author.—Absolutely unknown. Origin said only God knew who wrote this wonderful Book, one of the greatest in the New Testament. Paul, Barnabas, Apollos, Luke, Clement, Timothy, Silas, Priscilla, and others have advocates. Modern scholarship is on the whole against the Pauline authorship. But Pauline: In the sense that Paul's two great doctrines of a spiritual religion and one universal in scope run through the entire book. The writer may or may not have been a disciple of Paul, but he had Paul's conception of freedom from ceremony and the glory of the redemptive work of Christ: Heb. 2:9. Either Jew or Greek: The author's familiarity with the Levitical ritual and tabernacle service may indicate a Jewish mind; but, if so, it was one in touch with Hellenism and Greek philosophy—Heb. 1:2 f. The writer was in touch with both worlds of thought. Not a Hellenizer: But the author did not make a mere blend of Judaism and Hellenism after the manner of Philo and the other Jewish Alexandrian philosophers. The terms "effulgence," "image," "substance" (1:3) do show knowledge of Greek philosophical terms, but they are charged with a Christian content. Not a Judaizer: The prolonged discussion of the Jewish Ceremonial System made it impossible for the author to betray his sympathy with the position of the Judaizers (Acts 15:1, 5) if he had held it. On the contrary he goes further than Paul (cf. Acts 21:22 ff.) and urges Jewish Christians to leave Mosaism—Heb. 13:13.

power, when he had made ^{w x y z} purification of ^a sins, ^{b c} sat down on the ^d right hand of the ^{e f} Majesty on high; 4 having become by so much better than the ^g angels, as he hath inherited a more excellent ^{h i} name than they. 5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, ^{j k} Thou art my ^l Son, This day have I begotten thee? and again, ^m I will be to him a ⁿ Father, And he shall be to me a Son?

Var. Read.—Title.—To the Hebrews, **N** A B, La. Ti. Tr. Al. (This epistle stands here in D K L, and many later MSS., but in **N** A B C it is placed next after II Thess.). **Chapter 1.**—V. 2. at . . . days—i.e. at the end of this present pre-Messianic age of the world, Eb. Lu., so Al. Bl. DeW.; rather, in these days that are the last time, Del.). **N** A B D, Edd. V. 3. had made purification—So **N** A B, Edd.; had by himself made purification, D. sins—So **N** A B D*, Edd. Lu.; our sins, D*.

^w Purification, Lev. 15:2.
^x See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
^y See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^z See ch. 9:14; Titus 2:14.
^a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^b Ch. 8:1; 10:12; 12:2; see Mk. 16:19.
^c See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^e See "Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1.
^f Comp. II Pet. 1:17.
^g Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
^h Name, Acts 16:18.
ⁱ Comp. Eph. 1:21; Phil. 2:9.
^j See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^k O. Ps. 2:7.
^l Son, Gen. 21:19.
^m O. II Sam. 7:14.
ⁿ Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

Readers.—Title may not be original; entire argument is meant for Jews. Probably Jewish Christians of Palestine, though not necessarily of one town like Jerusalem.
Place.—Author may be in Italy (Heb. 13:24), though the reference is ambiguous.
Date.—Probably just before destruction of the Temple in A.D. 70, since the mention of that fact would have greatly strengthened the argument about the vanishing of the Old Dispensation in 8:13. Timothy is released—Heb. 13:23. If he did go to Paul's relief (II Tim. 3:21) in A.D. 68 and was himself imprisoned, the date would be practically known as A.D. 69.
Temptation of Readers.—Apostasy (Heb. 3:12, 14; 4:1, 11, 14 &c.) was the peril of these Hebrew Christians. Their Jewish neighbors had derided Christianity as not a true religion. They charged that it was a religion without a glorious past or origin, with no great heroes, with no priestly service, no Temple—the religion of a mere man, and a man of very humble estate and ignoble death. They had no prophets, no angels, no Moses, no Aaron, no Holy of Holies.
Contrast with Peril of the Galatians.—The Galatians were urged by the Judaizers to add Judaism to Christianity in order to render it effective. The readers of the Epistle to the Hebrews are urged to give up Christianity entirely and return to Judaism, which was sufficient of itself.
Great Christian Apologetic.—Judaism and Christianity are

6
1 Or, *And again, when he bringeth in.*
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Ch. 10:5.
2 Or, *shall have brought in.*
c See "Livinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Firstborn, Ex. 13:1.
e World, Rev. 10:6.
3 Gr, *the inhabited earth.*
4 Q. Deut. 32:43 Sept.; comp. Ps. 97:7.
f Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
g Worship, Mt. 4:10.

7
5 Q. Ps. 104:4.
h Wind, Job 27:21.
i Minister, Acts 15:39.
j Fire, Lev. 10:2.

8
k Son, Gen. 21:19.
6 Q. Ps. 45:6 f.
7 Or, *Thy throne is God for &c.* l Throne, Acts 12:21.
m Sceptre, Esth. 5:2.
n See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

6¹ And when^a he again^{b 2} bringeth in the^{c d} firstborn into^{e 3} the world he saith, ⁴ And let all the¹ angels of God^o worship him.
7 And of the angels he saith,
⁵ Who maketh his angels^h winds,
And hisⁱ ministers a flame of^j fire:
8 but of the^k Son he saith,
^{6 7} Thy^l throne, O God, is for ever and ever;
And the^m sceptre ofⁿ upright-

Var. Rend.—V. 6. when . . . in—*So (lit. shall have brought) in, Al. Da. Del. DeW. Lü. Mou. ANG. VIN.; again, when he bringeth in, Be. Bl. Field, r marg.; of the time when he again will bring in, HOLL.; or, when on the other hand he bringeth, W. SO. (nearly), the world—i.e. all creation, Bl.; the (inhabited) earth, Al. Eb. Lü. Mou., so nearly Del. DeW. Vs. 7, 8, 13. of—i.e. in reference to, Var. V. 7. winds—So Al. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Eb. Lü. W. HOLL. KÜ. VIN. ANG.; spirits, SO. r marg. V. 9. Therefore God . . . anointed—therefore God, even thy God &c., Al. Wo. Mou.; therefore, O God, thy God hath anointed (lit. did anoint), Be. Bl. Da.*

ness is the sceptre of^s thy^o kingdom.
9 Thou has^p loved righteousness, and^q hated^r iniquity;
^s Therefore God, thy God, hath^u anointed thee
With the^v oil of^w gladness above thy^x fellows.
10 And,
⁹ Thou, ^{y z} Lord, in the^a beginning didst lay the foundation of the^b earth,
And the^c heavens are the^d works of thy hands:

(Del. perhaps) DeW. Eb. Lü. hath—So KÜ. HOLL.; omit, W.

Var. Read.—V. 8. the sceptre of uprightness (righteousness, Var.)—*So (lit. rod of straightness), N A B, Ti. Tr. WH.; a sceptre of righteousness so practically, D, La. (also Al.), thy kingdom—So A D, Vulg. and most Versions, La. Ti. Tr. WH. 3; His kingdom, N B, WH. 1 (who however read the previous line by a change of punctuation, God is thy throne for ever and ever), r marg.*

b Earth, Gen. 2:1. c Heavens, Deut. 26:15. d Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

8 The two oldest Greek manuscripts read *his*.
o See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

9
p Love, I Cor. 13:1.
q Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
r Sin, Gen. 3:6.
s Phil. 2:9; comp. ch. 2:9; John 10:17.
t Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
u Is. 61:1, 3.
v Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
w Gladness, Is. 51:3.
x Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4.

10
9 Q. Ps. 102:25 ff.
y God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
z Jesus the Creator, Lu. 2:21.
a Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.

thus pitted against each other at the point where Judaism seemed strongest—the ritual and ceremonial. The author accepts the challenge and gives the Christian interpretation of the Jewish ceremonial and its bearing on Christianity. Jesus in the Sermon on the Mount contrasted His teaching of righteousness with that of the rabbis. Here the whole system of type and ceremony is shown to be meaningless apart from Christ, who was the Reality to which all the Types pointed.

Distinct Type of Christian Thought.—Priesthood of Christ. So here we have one great field of Christian thought hardly worked out at all elsewhere in the New Testament. It is indeed the very heart of the work of Christ, His atoning death, that is here presented in its priestly aspects. Jesus as Priest is the burden of the book.

Argument by Contrast.—The author uses the method of contrast to prove his great contention. He measures Jesus against every point of glory in the Old Testament Dispensation.

Jesus the Heart of the Book.—He is the glory of Christianity. So the author does not shun the human name Jesus, but glories in it—2:9; 3:1. What the readers need is a true conception of Jesus.

Person of Christ.—Hence the book becomes the most extended discussion of Christology in the New Testament. Cf. Colossians, when Paul asserts the true idea of Christ's person as opposed to the Gnostic depreciation.

Son of God.—All through the book Jesus is presented as the Son of God—1:2, 5-14; 4:14, &c.

Son of Man.—The Humanity of Jesus is not only admitted, but is shown to be His greatest glory and element of power in His priestly work—2:5-18. The purpose of the Incarnation is thus seen.

Nature of Jesus.—The terms used show His real humanity and real deity, avoiding both Sabellianism and Arianism—1:3 f. He is now in Majesty by the Father's side.

Jesus superior to the Old Testament Prophets.—1:1-3. Because He is God's Son. Hence His message demands more respect.

Jesus superior to Angels.—1:4; 2:18. Because He is God's Son. Hence the new message calls for more earnest heed—2:1-4.

Jesus Superior to Moses and Joshua.—3:1-4:13. Because He is God's Son. Hence the greater peril of disobeying Him.

Jesus Superior to Aaron.—4:14; 7:28. Because He is a

Priest of a higher type, like Melchizedek. As God's Son He is able to do perfect and eternal service—7:26-28.

Jesus works under a Better Covenant.—8:1-13. A Covenant of Grace which displaces the old—8:13.

Jesus Serves in a Better Sanctuary.—49:1-12. The one in Heaven, the True Sanctuary.

Jesus presents a Better Sacrifice.—9:13; 10:18. His own blood the only real sacrifice.

Jesus has Better Promises.—10:19; 12:3. In that they have come true in Him and are now clear to us—11:39 f.

The Lesson of Chastisement.—12:4. This their need.

The Example of Esau.—12:14-17. A warning to them.

Contrast between Mount Sinai and Mount Zion.—12:18-29. One a symbol of the Law, the other of Grace (Kingdom of God).

Loyalty to Leaders.—Their real leaders, their own leaders (13:7, 17), instead of listening to outsiders and being led astray.

Loyalty to Jesus.—This the great exhortation all through the Epistle. Hold fast to Christ, hold on to the Confession. Cf. 2:1-4; 3:1, 6, 12, 14, 19; 4:1, 11-13, 14, 16; 5:11 f.; 6:1-8, 11; 10:19-25, 28 f., 35, 39; 11:39 f., 12:1-3, 28 f.; 13:8, 10-14.

Separation from Judaism.—If necessary, let Jewish Christians renounce Judaism rather than Christianity. Follow Christ outside the Gate (cf. Jerusalem, Judaism) and bear the reproach—13:12 f. Not that Judaism was wrong for Jews. It was useless—8:13. If Jews forced the issue, let reparation come.

Purpose of the Author.—He aims to hold the wavering Hebrew Christians to Christianity. His powerful interpretation of Christianity in contrast to ceremonial Judaism has become the final word on that subject.

Tabernacle, not Temple.—Temple was still standing when the Epistle was written. But the tabernacle was the original from which the temple was fashioned. The tabernacle itself was patterned after the heavenly original. Hence the real contrast lay between these two.

Melchizedek.—The discussion about Melchizedek (ch. 7) is one of the most original parts of the book. The independence of Aaron removed Jesus entirely from the priestly line and mere ecclesiasticism.

Original Language.—Most surely Greek, not Aramaic. The book shows no marks of being a translation.

Style.—The book has been said to begin like a treatise,

^a See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^b Is. 51:6; comp. ch. 8:13.
^c See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

^d Mantle, Dan. 3:21.
^e Ch. 13:8.
^f Year, Lev. 25:8.

^g Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
^h See "God," Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ See Mt. 22:44; comp. v. 3.

^j See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^k See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.

^l Q. Ps. 110:1.
^m Hand, Gen. 16:12.
ⁿ Ch. 10:13; comp. Josh. 10:24. [31:29.

^o Enemy, Job. 9:1.
^p Feet, Gen. 18:4.

^q Minister, Acts 15:39.
^r Dan. 7:10; comp. Ps. 103:20 f.

^s Spirit, Job. 4:15.
^t Inheritance, 1 Chr. 21:3.
^u Salvation, Acts 2:40.

^v See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.

^w See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^x (Sept.).
^y See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62.

^z Word of God, John 6:63.
^a See ch. 1:1.
^b See Acts 7:53.
^c See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.

^d Ch. 10:28.
^e See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^f See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.

^g Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^h Justice, Mic. 6:8.
ⁱ Ch. 10:35; 11:26.
^j Reward, Rev. 2:10.
^k See 10:29; 12:25.
^l Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
^m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Escape," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Acts 6:16.

11 They shall perish; but ^a thou continuest:

^b And they all shall wax old as doth a ^c garment;

12 And as a ^d mantle shalt thou roll them up,

As a garment, and they shall be changed:

But thou art ^e the same, And thy ^f years shall not fail.

13 But of which of the ^g angels hath ^h he said at any time,

ⁱ ^j ^k Sit thou on my right ^l hand,

^m Till I make thine ⁿ enemies the footstool of ^o thy feet?

14 Are they not all ^p ministering ^q spirits, sent forth to do service for the sake of them that shall ^r inherit ^s salvation?

2 Therefore ^t we ought to give the more earnest heed to the ^u things that were heard, lest haply ^v we ^w drift away from them. ^x 2 For if the ^y ^z word ^a spoken through angels proved ^b stedfast, and ^c every ^d transgression and ^e disobedience ^f received a ^g just ^h recompense of ⁱ reward; ^j ^k how shall we ^l escape, if we ^m neglect so

Var. Rend.—V. 14. sent—*i.e. continually sent*, Al. shall inherit—*i.e. are to be heirs*, Al. Bl. are to obtain, ANG. Chap. 2.—V. 1. drift . . . them—drift away from them (*lit.* be floated past them), Lu. W. ANG., and so nearly Al. Be. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Eb. (= miss them, *i.e.* miss the salvation which is their effect, Bl.) fail, (as a stream run dry), Wo. be drawn away (by distraction), HOLL.; drift by, SO.; drift past them, VIN. V. 2. stedfast—So W. KÜ.: *i.e.* binding, not to be broken with impunity, Al. Be. Bl. Lu.; inviolable, HOLL.; firm, SO. V. 3. confirmed—Similar word to stedfast, v. 2, Var. W. HOLL.; made stedfast, KÜ.; held fast,

great a salvation? which having at the first been spoken through the Lord, was ^a confirmed unto us by them that heard; ⁴ ^o God also bearing ^p witness with them, both by ^q signs and wonders, and by ^r manifold powers, and by ^s gifts of the Holy Spirit, ^t according to ^u his own will.

⁵ For not unto angels did he subject ^v ^w ^x ^y the world to come, whereof ^z we speak. ⁶ But one hath ^a somewhere ^b testified, saying,

⁴ What is ^c man, that ^d thou art mindful of him?

Or the ^e son of man, that thou visitest him?

⁷ ^l Thou madest him ⁵ a little lower than the angels;

Thou ^q crownedst him with ^h glory and ⁱ honor,

⁶ And didst set him over the ^j works of thy ^k hands:

⁸ ^l Thou didst put all things in subjection under ^m his feet.

For in that he subjected all things unto him, he left nothing that is not subject to him. But now ⁿ we see not yet all things

SO. V. 4. witness with them—their witness, Del.; witness to it, Al. Bl. Da. DeW. Lü.; to it with them, W. powers—So W. HOLL. KÜ. SO.; (*miraculous*) powers, Al. Bl. Lü. &c.; miracles (powers), ANG. gifts—distributions, communications, Al. DeW. Lü. ANG. VIN. &c.; various gifts, W.; partition, HOLL.; partitions, KÜ. (SO. nearly), according . . . will—*i.e.* distributions made according to, Al. DeW. Del. Lü.; impartations, VIN. (alt.). V. 7. Thou . . . the—Though thou hast lowered him a little in comparison to, HOLL.; thou didst for some little time make him lower, VIN. a little lower—So Al. Del. Mou. Wo. W. KÜ.; for a little while lower, Be. Da. Eb. Lü. SO. R marg. (so Bl. and DeW. probably).

Var. Read.—V. 12. roll them up—So ⁸ A B D^e, Pesh. Memph. La. Tr.¹ WH. Al.; change them, ⁸ D^e, Vulg. Iren. Tert. Ti. Tr.² Chap. 2.—V. 7. And . . . hands—So ⁸ A C D^e, Vulg. Memph. La.¹ Tr.¹ WH.¹; omit, B D^e, Pesh. Ti. Al. R marg.

ⁿ Word confirmed by the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

⁴

^o God, Gen. 1:1.

^p Witness, John 8:17.

^q Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.

^r Mk. 6:14.

^s Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16.

^t Gr. distributions.

^u See Eph. 1:5.

^v Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

⁵

^v The World, Rev. 10:6.

^w Ch. 6:5; see Mt. 24:14; comp. ch. 1:6.

^x See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.

^y Gr. the inhabited earth.

^z See "Paul," Acts 8:1.

⁶

^a Ch. 4:4.

^b See "Witness," John 8:17.

^c See I Thess. 4:6.

^d Q. Ps. 8:4 ff.

^e Man, Gen. 2:7.

^f Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

^g Son, Gen. 21:19.

⁷

^f God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.

⁵ Or, for a little while lower.

^q Crown, II Ki. 1:10.

^h Glory, Ps. 7:5.

ⁱ Honor, Mal. 1:6.

⁶ Many authorities omit And didst . . . hands.

^j Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.

^k Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

⁸

^l I Cor. 15:27.

^m See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

ⁿ Comp. I Cor. 15:25.

proceed like a sermon, and close like a letter. The remark has justification. The argument is powerful, the passion is mighty and moving, the personal interest and appeal very real.

The Real Judaism.—In a word, according to this book, Christianity is the real Judaism, the Spiritual Israel (*cf.* Paul in Gal. 3:8; Rom. 2:28 f.). Judaism had no efficacy apart from Christ—9:18.

Testament, or Will.—Double sense in the Greek word for Covenant or Will is turned to good account in—9:15-20.

Relation of the Epistle to John the Baptist.—Teaching the

sacrificial aspect of Christ's work appears in the mouth of the Baptist—John 1:29.

Relation to Teaching of Jesus.—Jesus taught the sacrificial nature of His death—Mt. 20:28; 26:28; Mk. 10:45; John 10:15, 17 f.

Relation to Teaching of John the Evangelist.—*Cf.* I John 1:7; 2:1 f.; Rev. 1:18; 5:6, &c.

Relation to Paul's Position.—*Cf.* II Cor. 5:14 ff.; Gal. 3:13; Rom. 5:8 f.

Relation to Peter's Teaching.—*Cf.* I Pet. 1:19.

8
a Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

9
b See "Humiliation and Suffering of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

1 See Ev. 7.
c Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

d See ch. 1:9; Phil. 2:9.

e See "Death and Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

f Death, Rom. 5:12.

g Crown, II Sam. 1:10.

h Acts 2:33; 3:13; I Pet. 1:12.

i Glory, Ps. 7:5.

j Honor, Mal. 1:6.

k See John 3:16.

l See "God Plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.

m Grace, John 1:17.

n God, Gen. 1:1.

o Taste, Col. 2:21.

p Mt. 16:28; John 8:52.

q See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

r Comp. ch. 6:20; 7:25.

s Salvation through the Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

t Lu. 24:26.

u See Rom. 11:36.

v See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.

2 Or, having brought.

u Son, Gen. 21:19.

x Comp. Acts 3:15; 5:31.

y See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

3 Or, captain.

2 Perfection, Heb. 6:1.

subjected to^a him. 9 But we behold him who hath been^b made¹ a little lower than the^c angels, even Jē'sūs,^d because of the suffering of e¹ death^g crowned withⁱ glory and^j honor, that k^l by the m^g grace ofⁿ God he should^o p^{taste} of death^q r^s for every man. 10 For^t it became him, u^{for} whom are all things, and v^{through} whom are all things, 2 in bringing many w^{sons} unto glory, to make the x^y author of their salvation z^a perfect through b^{sufferings}. 11 For both he that c^d sanctifieth and they that e^{are} sanctified are all f^g of one: for which cause he is not h^{ashamed} to i^{call} them j^k brethren, 12 saying,

⁴ I will declare thy m^{name} unto my brethren,
In the midst of the *⁵ congregation will I n^{sing} thy o^{praise}.

Var. Rend.—V. 9. behold . . . crowned—see him who was made . . . even Jesus, crowned, *Al. Bl. Da. DeW. Lu.*; see Jesus, who was made . . . for the . . . crowned, *Eb. Wo. (Del. nearly)*; him who hath been made . . . we behold, even Jesus, ANG. a little lower—*So Wo. Mou. ANG. (Al. probably)*; for a little while, *Be. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Eb. Lü. r marg.* because of . . . honor—*So ANG.*; crowned with glory . . . by reason of the suffering of death, *Al. Bl. Da. Del. Lü. Wo. VIN. (nearly)*. every man—every man, *Al. Bl. Del. DeW. Lü. Wo.*; all (i.e. all creation), *Be. Eb.*; every one, *KÜ. SO.* V. 10. in bringing—Rather, bringing or having brought, *Var. VIN. (alt.)*. author—*So DeW. Lü. Mou. W. ANG. r.* prince, *Da. (same word as Acts 3:15)*; leader, *Al. Bl. Eb. Wo. KÜ. HOLL. SO. VIN.*; captain, *Eb. W. (alt.)*. V. 11. of one—i.e. from one, *Var.*; One, *W. KÜ. HOLL.*; of one origin, *SO.* V. 12. congregation—i.e. assembly, *Al.* V. 14. are sharers—*Lit.* have been made partakers (i.e. have been so made

a Ch. 5:9; 7:28; comp. Lu. 13:32. b See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10. 11 c Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. d Ch. 13:12. e Ch. 10:10. f Unity, I Cor. 1:10. g Ch. 17:28. h Shame, Phil. 3:19. i Calling, I Cor. 1:26. j Brethren, Gen. 13:8. k See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. l Mt. 25:40; Mk. 3:34f.; John 20:17. 12 4 Q. Ps. 22:22. m Name, Acts 16:18. 5 Or, church. n See "Songs," Ex. 15:1. o Praise, Ju. 5:3.

* CONGREGATION (Assembly): Of Israel.—Ex. 12:3, 6, 19, 47; 16:1, 2, 3, 9, 10, 22; 17:1; 34:31; 35:1, 4, 20; 38:25; Lev. 4:13, 21; 8:3, 5; 10:17; Num. 8:20; 10:7; 20:1, 22; 32:4; Deut. 23:8; Josh. 18:1; 22:12; Ju. 20:1, 2; 21:5, 8, 10; I Ki. Ch. 8; I Chr. 13:2, 4; 28:8; 29:1, 10, 20; II Chr. 1:3, 5; 5:6; 6:3, 12, 13; 7:8; 23:3; 24:6; 28:14; 29:23, 28; 30:2, 4, 13; 7:8; 23:3; 24:6; 28:14; 29:23, 28; 30:2, 4, 13, 17, 23–25; Ezra 10:1, 12; Neh. 5:13. Of Judah and Jerusalem—II Chr. 20:5. Of People Witnesses to David—I Sam. 17:47. Cut off from—Num. 19:20; Deut. 23:1, 2, 3. Sum of of—Num. 1:2, 16, 18, 53; 26:3; 31:26, 27, 34; Ezra 2:64; Neh. 7:66. Charge of—Num. 3:7.

13 And again, I will put my^p trust in him. And again, ⁶ Behold, I and the^q children whom^r God hath given me. 14 Since then the children are^s sharers in^t u⁷ flesh and^v blood, w^{he} also himself in like manner partook of the same; that x^{through} y^{death} he^s might bring to nought z^{him} that⁹ had the power of death, that is, the^a devil; 15 and^s might deliver all them who through^b c^{fear} of death were all their^d lifetime e^{subject} to bondage. 16¹⁰ For verily not to angels doth he give help, but he givethⁱ help to the^g seed ofⁱ Abraham. 17 Wherefore itⁱ behooved him in all things^k to be made like unto his brethren, that he might^l become a^m merciful andⁿ faithful^o p^{high} priest in^q things pertaining to God, to^r make^s propitiation for the

(that all have flesh and blood alike), *Al. Be. Bl. Del. Lü.*; have a part, *W. SO. HOLL.*; have in common, *KÜ.* had—*So Bl. DeW. Wo. HOLL. SO.*; hath, *Al. Da. Del. KÜ. r marg.* power—i.e. power over death, *Lü. Al. Bl. DeW.*; the might of death, *Da. (i.e. wielded the power which belongs to death, Eb. VIN.)*. V. 16. not . . . to second)—helpeth not . . . helpeth (*lit.* taketh not hold of, *Li. Wo. i.e. does not interest himself in*), *Al. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Eb. Lü. ANG. VIN.*; not of angels doth he take hold, but he taketh hold of, *W. r.* giveth help—taketh care of, *HOLL. KÜ.*; giveth himself to, *SO.*

Var. Read.—V. 9. by the grace of God—*So Tr.¹ and Edd.* and r, with nearly all MSS. and Versions including the later Peshito Syriac, Tr.² with two somewhat late MSS. of the Greek text and apparently all known MSS. of the Peshito Syriac has apart from God, or possibly (so *Eb. translates*) save God ('taste death for all save God') (This reading, having been taken to imply that God might be separated from the human Jesus, is said by some Fathers to have been invented by the Nestorians; but it was already current in Origen's day), *Var.*

tion through Christ," Acts 2:40. k V. 14; Phil. 2:7. l Ch. 4:15; 5:2. m See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6. n Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. o Priest, Ex. 28:1. p Ch. 3:1; 4:14 f.; 5:5, 10; 6:20; 7:26, 28; 8:1, 3; 9:11; comp. ch. 10:21. q Ch. 5:1; Rom. 15:17; r I John 2:4; 4:10; comp. Dan. 9:24. s See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.

Offices of—II Chr. 31:18. Princes—Num. 16:2; 27:2; Josh. 9:15, 18, 19, 21; I Ki. 8:1; Ezra 10:14. Minister of—Num. 16:9. Priests—Num. 31:12, 13, 54; 32:2. Elders—Ju. 21:16; I Ki. 8:1. Joshua chosen as Shepherd of—Num. 27:16–23. Joshua reads to—Josh. 8:35. Servants of—Josh. 9:27. Statute for—Num. 15:15. Praise of Jehovah in—Ps. 22:22; 26:12; 68:26; 107:32.

Offerings of—Lev. 4:21; 16:5; Num. 19:9; II Chr. 29:31, 32. Atonement for—Num. 15:25, 26; 16:46, 47, 50.

Transgressors brought to—Num. 15:23; 25:6, 7; 35:12, 24, 25; Josh. 20:6, 9; Pr. 26:26. Stoned by—Lev. 24:14, 16;

13
p Faith, Heb. 11:1.
6 Q. Is. 8:17 f.
q Children, Gen. 3:16.
r Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

14
s See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3.
t Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
u See Mt. 16:17.
7 Blood and flesh, Eph. 6:12.
v Blood, Lev. 17:11.
w See John 1:14; comp. ch. 7:13 marg. x I Cor. 15:54–57; see II Tim. 1:10.
y Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
8 Or, may.
z I John 3:8; comp. John 12:31.
9 Or, hath.
a See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1.

15
b Fear, Gen. 9:2.
c Comp. Rom. 8:15.
d See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
e Bondage, John 8:33.

16
10 Gr. For verily not of angels doth he take hold, but he taketh hold of d^c. Comp. Is. 41:9; Ecclus. 4:11; ch. 8:9 (in the Gr.).
f Help, Acts 26:22.
g See "The Jews," II Ki. 16:6.
h Seed, Deut. 22:9.
i Abraham, Gen. 11:27.

17
j See "Salvation through Christ," Acts 2:40. k V. 14; Phil. 2:7. l Ch. 4:15; 5:2. m See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6. n Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. o Priest, Ex. 28:1. p Ch. 3:1; 4:14 f.; 5:5, 10; 6:20; 7:26, 28; 8:1, 3; 9:11; comp. ch. 10:21. q Ch. 5:1; Rom. 15:17; r I John 2:4; 4:10; comp. Dan. 9:24. s See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.

^a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
¹⁸
¹ Or, *For having been himself tempted in that wherein he hath suffered.*
² Or, *wherein.*
^b See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^c Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
^d Ch. 4:15.
^e Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^f Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^g Comp. v. 12; ch. 2:11; 10:19; 13:22; see Acts 1:15.
^h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
ⁱ See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
^j See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
^k See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.
^l See Phil. 3:14.
^m Calling, I Cor. 1:26; [17:3].
ⁿ Comp. John 8:12.
^o See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^p Confession, Mt. 16:16; Ch. 4:14; 10:23; see II Cor. 9:13.

²
^r See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^s Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
^t See "God," Gen. 1:1.
^u See "Purpose," Eph. 3:11.
^v Gr. *made.*
^r Moses, Ex. 3:4.
^v V. 5; Num. 12:7; comp. Ex. 40:16.
⁴ That is, *God's house.* See Num. 12:7.
^x House, Deut. 24:10. ^y See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.
³ z Comp. II Cor. 3:7-11. ^a See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^b See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^c Glory, Ps. 7:5.
^d See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^e Or, *established.* ^e Honor, Mal. 1:6. ^f Builder, I Ki. 5:18. ^g God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. ^h Servant, Ex. 21:2. ⁱ Minister, Acts 15:39.
^j Ex. 14:31; Num. 12:7. ^k Comp. Deut. 18:18 f. ^l Witness, John 8:17. ^m See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.

Num. 14:10; 15:35, 36. Rebuke Transjordanic Tribes—Josh. 22:16 ff. Go to Battle—Ju. 21:10. Proclaim Peace—Ju. 21:13. Spies return to—Num. 13:25, 26; 14:1, 2, 5, 36. Complain against Moses and Aaron.—Num. 16:42; 20:2, 3, 4, 26:9.
Jehovah speaks unto Moses concerning.—Num. 20:7-9, 12, 27. Jehovah speaks unto—Num. 16:19, 20, 22, 24; 16:42; II Chr. 20:14, 15. Moses speaks to—Num. 16:26; 20:10, 11; Deut. 31:30; Chaps. 22, 23. Congregation mourn—Num. 20:29; 25:6. Ezra reads the Law to—Neh. 8:2-6. Evil—Gen. 49:6; Num. 14:27, 35; 16:33; 27:14; Ps. 26:5; Jer. 9:2. Evil in—Pr. 5:14. Of the Righteous—Ps. 1:5; 89:5; 111:1; 149:1. Of the People—Ps. 7:7; 107:32; Jer. 26:17. Great Assembly—Neh. 5:7; Ps. 22:25; 35:18; 40:9, 10. Of God—

^a sins of the people. 18 ¹ For ² in that he himself hath ^b suffered being ^c tempted, ^e he is able to succor them that are tempted.
3 Wherefore, ¹ ^g holy ^h brethren, ⁱ partakers of ^a ^k heavenly ^m calling, consider ⁿ the Apostle and ^o High Priest of our ^p confession, *even* Jē'sūs; 2 who was ^r ^s faithful to ^t him that ^u ^v appointed him, as also was ^w Mō'sēs in all ^x his ^y house. 3 ^z ^a ^b For he hath been counted worthy of more ^c glory than Mō'sēs, by so much as ^d he that ^e built the house hath more ^f honor than the house. 4 For every house is ¹ ⁵ built by some one; but he that ^g ⁵ built all things is God. 5 And Mō'sēs indeed was faithful in all ^h his house as ⁱ ^j a servant, ^k for a ^l ^m testimony of those things

Var. Rend.—V. 18. in . . . are tempted—*So Be. Del. DeW. Lu.*; having been himself tempted in that wherein he hath suffered, he is able to succor. . . . *Al. Bl. R marg. VIN. (nearly);* he is able to succor them that are tempted in that wherein he himself suffered temptation, *Eb. and Mou. probably.* Chap. 3.—V. 1. of our confession—*So W. HOLL. KÜ. SO. VIN.; i.e. of our Christian confession, faith, Al. Be. Bl. Eb. Lu. Wo.; = when we confess, DeW. (Del. nearly).* V. 2. appointed—*So practically Be. Del. DeW. Eb. Wo.; made, created, Al. Bl. Lu. ANG.; constituted, VIN. Vs. 2, 6. his—So HOLL. KÜ. SO.; His (i.e. God's), Al. Del. Lu. W. and others; His (i.e. Christ's), Eb. (Bl. DeW. nearly).* Vs. 3, 4. built—*So practically, Del. HOLL.; rather, established (i.e. arranged house and household), Al. Bl. DeW. Eb. Lu. Wo. W. ANG. (alt.), R marg.; prepared, KÜ. SO. V. 5. his—i.e. God's, Al. Bl. Del. DeW. Lu. W.; i.e. Moses, Eb. HOLL. KÜ. SO. afterward to be spoken—So (in Christ), Al. Del. Eb. Wo. ANG.*

ⁿ ^o ^p which were afterward to be spoken; 6 but ^q Christ as ^r a ^s son, over ^t his house; ^u whose house are we, ^v ^w ^x if we hold fast our ^y ^z boldness and the ^a ^b glorying of our ^c hope firm unto the end. 7 Wherefore, even as ^d ^e the Holy Spirit saith, ^f ^g To-day if ye shall ^h hear his ⁱ voice, 8 ^j Harden not your ^k hearts, as in the provocation, Like as in the day of the trial in the ^l wilderness, 9 ^m ⁿ Where your ^m ⁿ fathers tried me by proving me, And saw my works ^o forty ^p years. 10 Wherefore I was ^q displeased with this generation, And said, They do always ^r ^s err in their heart: But they ^t did not ^u know my ways;

R; simply, to be spoken (viz. through Moses to the people), Bl. DeW. Lu.; should be spoken, KÜ. W. spoken—announced, HOLL. Vs. 7-11, as . . . rest—in brackets, WH. Al. Be. Bl. Lu.; the bracket at end of v. 7, WH. Del. Eb. DeW. nearly. V. 7. Spirit—Ghost, R. Vs. 7, 15. shall hear—So W. HOLL.; hear, Al. Bl. DeW. KÜ. SO. ANG.; shall have heard, Wo. Vs. 8, 15. provocation—So W. HOLL. KÜ. SO. VIN. ANG.; temptation, DeW. R. (viz. at Rephidim, see Ex. 17:7. V. 9. Where—So Al. Bl. DeW. Del. DeW. Lu. W. KÜ. SO. VIN. ANG. R. marg.; Wherewith, Be. R; when, HOLL.; Wherein, ANG. (alt.). And . . . works—and . . . works (i.e. judgments), Al. Bl. Mou.; and yet they saw my works (i.e. although they had seen my wonderful works), DeW. Lu. VIN. And—So W. KÜ. SO.; though they, HOLL. VIN. Vs. 10, 17. displeased—So W.; rather, angered, Bl. Lu. &c.; angry, HOLL. KÜ. SO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 6. firm unto the end—*So A C D, La. Ti. Tr. J WH. omit, B, Al. WH. 2 Tr. 2*

9 7 Or, *Wherewith.* ^m Fathers, Ex. 21:15. ⁿ See "Israel," Deut. 4:1. ^o See Acts 7:36. ^p Year, Lev. 25:8. ^q Anger, Pr. 15:1. ^r Error, I Thess. 2:3. ^s See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. ^t See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23. ^u Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

Neh. 13:1; Ps. 68:10; 74:2, 4; 82:1; Lam. 1:10; Mic. 2:5. Of the Dead—Pr. 21:16. Assembly of the Captivity—Ezra 10:8; Neh. 8:17. Of them that make merry—Jer. 15:17. Solemn Assembly—II Ki. 10:20 II Chr. 7:9. Church called General Assembly—Acts 19:39; Heb. 12:23. In Confusion—Acts 19:32.

Prophecies concerning.—Jer. 6:11, 18; 30:20; Hosea 7:12; Zeph. 3:18.

Illustrative.—Is. 14:13.

Miscellaneous.—Ask for Help in—Job 30:28. No Wrath on—Num. 1:53. To be sanctified—Joel 2:16. In Confusion—Acts 19:32. Dismissed—Acts 19:41. See "Plagues"—Ex. 7:18. "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9. "Assembly of Congregation at Tabernacle" under "Door"—Ex. 12:22.

ⁿ See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^o See "Types," Heb. 8:5.
^p Comp. ch. 1:1.
6
^q See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^r Ch. 1:2.
^s Son, Gen. 21:19.
^t See I Cor. 3:16; I Tim. 3:15.
^u See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^v See v. 14; ch. 4:14; Rom. 11:22.
^w Promises conditional, John 14:2.
^x See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^y Boldness, Acts 14:3.
^z Ch. 4:16; 10:19, 35; see Eph. 3:12.
^a Glorying, II Cor. 7:4.
^b See Rom. 5:2 marg.
^c Hope, Pr. 23:18.

7
^d Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^e Ch. 9:8; 10:15; Acts 28:25.
^f See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
^g V. 15; ch. 4:7.
^h O. Ps. 95:7 ff. The Gospel must be heard, Mk. 16:15.
ⁱ Voice, Gen. 27:22.

8
^j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardened Hearts," Lu. 2:21.
^k Heart, Acts 15:9.
^l Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

11
a Ch. 4:3, 5.
1 Q. Ps. 95:11.
2 Or, *So*.
b See "God," Gen. 1:1.
c See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30.
d Anger, Pr. 15:1.
3 *Gr. If they shall enter.*
12
e Comp. ch. 12:25; Col. 2:8.
f Warning, Heb. 12:26.
g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
h See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
i Evil, Ps. 97:10.
j Heart, Acts 15:9.
k See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
l See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62.
m Ch. 9:14; 10:31; 12:22; see Mt. 16:16.
13
n Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
o Comp. ch. 10:24 f.
p Day, Lev. 25:8.
q Deception, Gen. 37:31.
r Comp. Eph. 4:22.
s Sin, Gen. 3:6.
14
t Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4.
4 Or, *with*, Comp. ch. 1:9; v. 6.
u Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
v Promises conditional, John 14:2.
w Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
x See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
y Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
z Confidence, Phil. 3:3.
a Comp. ch. 11:1 (Gr.).
15
b See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
5 Q. Ps. 95:7 f. c The Gospel must be heard, Mk. 16:15. d Voice, Gen. 27:22. e See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Hardened Hearts," Lu. 2:21. 16 f Comp, Jer. 32:29; 44:3, 8. g Num. 14:2, 11; Deut. 1:35; comp. Num. 14:30; Deut. 1:36, 38. h See "Israel," Deut. 4:1. i See "Deliverance from Bondage," Ex. 15:13. j Egypt, Gen. 12:10. k Moses, Ex. 3:4. l See Acts 7:36. m Num. 14:29; see I Cor. 10:5. n Body, Num. 25:8. 6 Gr. *limbs*. o Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

11 ^{a12} As I ^{b c}sware in my ^dwrath,
³ They shall not enter into my rest.
12 ^{e f} Take heed, ^{g h} brethren, lest haply there shall be in any one of you an ⁱ evil ^j heart of ^k unbelief, in ^l falling away from ^m the living God: 13 but ^{n o} exhort one another day by ^p day, so long as it is called To-day; lest any one of you be hardened by the ^{q r} deceitfulness of ^s sin: 14 for we are become ^t partakers ^u of ^v Christ, ^{w x} if we hold fast the ^y beginning of our ^{z a} confidence firm unto the end: 15 while it is said, ^{b5} To-day if ye shall ^c hear his ^d voice,
^e Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.
16 For who, when they heard, did ^f provoke? nay, ^g did not all they that ^{h i} came out of ^j Æ^ggypt by ^k Mō^l-sēs? 17 And with whom was he displeased ^l forty years? was it not with them that sinned, ^m whose ⁿ⁶ bodies fell in the ^o wilderness? 18 And to

Var. Rend.—V. 11. As—*So Al. Mou. W. KÜ. ANG.; So, Del., and practically Bl. Da. DeW. Lu. Wo.;* so that, *HOLL. SO.;* according as, *VIN. V. 13. day-by-day—So W.;* daily, *HOLL.;* every day, *SO. KÜ. so . . . To-day—*while it is called To-day, *so practically (lit. while the to-day is named) Al. Bl. Da. Del. (DeW. perhaps) Lu. Wo.;* as long as the call "To-day" is uttered (v. 7, above), *Be. Mou. (DeW. perhaps). V. 14. are—So W. HOLL. SO. KÜ. VIN. ANG.;* lit. have, *Var. partakers of—So Al. Be. Bl. (DeW. perhaps) Lu. Mou. Wo. ANG.;* partakers with, partakers of, *Del. Eb. (DeW. perhaps) r marg.;* fellows of, *VIN. V. 19. unbelief—So Al. Bl. DeW. Lu. W. HOLL. SO. KÜ.;* rather, faithlessness, *Del. Chap. 4.—V. 1. being left—So W. SO. KÜ.; i.e. being still left, Al. VIN.;* remaining, or, being left over, *ANG. V. 2. indeed—Omit, HOLL. have us—So Al. Bl. Del. DeW. Lu. Wo. (KÜ. SO. nearly) VIN.;* for we have a

whom ^psware he ^qthat they should not enter into his rest, but to them that were ^{r s t u} disobedient? 19 And we see that they were not able to enter in because of ^v unbelief.
4 Let us ^wfear therefore, lest haply, a ^x promise being left of entering into his rest, any one of you should seem to have ^{y z} come short of it. 2 For indeed we have had ^{a7} good ^b tidings ^c preached unto us, even as also they: but ^d the word of ^e hearing did not profit them, because ⁸ it was not united by ^f faith with them that heard. 3 ⁹ For we who have believed do enter into that rest; even as he hath said, ^{g12} As I swear in my wrath,
³ They shall not enter into my rest:
although the works were finished ^{h i} from the ^j foundation of the ^k world. 4 For he hath said ^l somewhere of the seventh day on this wise, ¹⁰ And God ^{m*} rested on the ^{n o} seventh day from all promise too, *DeW.;* unto us has the gospel been preached, *Da.;* the good tidings is for us, *HOLL. V. 3. For . . . rest—So KÜ. (nearly) ANG.;* For we enter into rest as believers, *SO. who have believed—So (i.e. who have become believers) Del. Wo.;* which shall (at the time of entering in) have shown belief, *Al. Bl. DeW. Lu.;* that believe, *W. that rest—Lit. the rest, Var. As—See ch. 3:11. Vs. 3, 5. They—So W. HOLL. ANG.;* Surely they, *as ch. 3:11, Al. DeW.*
Var. Read.—V. 16. For . . . all—*So (had heard), Edd. with Chrys. and other Fathers and some Versions. The oldest MSS. do not distinguish between the two readings; For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all, some later MSS. and Vulg. Memph. Chap. 4.—V. 2. it . . . heard—not being mingled with faith in them that heard it, N. Pesh. Ti. WH.2 r marg. (so Be. Bu. DeW. Lu. translate this reading; but, not being by means of faith mingled with, united to, them that heard it, Del. Eb.);* because they were not united by faith with (made like) them that heard, *A B C D, Vulg. (best MSS.) Memph. La. Tr. WH.1 Al. r. (WH. suspect a corruption and think the original may possibly have been, because they were not united by faith with that which they heard). V. 3. For—So B D, La. Ti. Tr.1 Al.;* Therefore, *N A C, Tr.2 WH.2 r marg.*

18
p See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
q Num. 14:23; Deut. 1:34; comp. ch. 4:2.
r See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
s See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
t See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
u Ch. 4:6, 11; comp. Rom. 11:30-32.
19
v Comp. John 3:36.
1
w Fear, Gen. 9:2.
x Promises, John 14:2.
y See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40.
z Ch. 12:15.
2
a See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
b Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
c Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
d I Thess. 2:13.
e Word of God, John 6:63.
8 Many ancient authorities read *they were*.
f Faith, Heb. 11:1.
3
9 Some ancient authorities read *We therefore*.
g Ch. 3:11.
h See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.
i Mt. 25:34.
j See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
k World, Rev. 10:6.
4
l Ch. 2:6.
10 Q. Ex. 2:2.
m Ex. 20:11; 31:17.
n The Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
o Seven, Gen. 2:2.

* **REST: Physical.**—Commanded by God—Ex. 16:23; 23:12; 31:15; 34:21; 35:2; Lev. 16:31; 23:3, 32; 25:4; Deut. 5:14. Day of Rest. See "Sabbath"—Ex. 6:23. Offered by Abra-

ham to the Strangers—Gen. 18:4. Offered as a Blessing—Ruth 1:9. Christ offered, in Desert Place—Mk. 6:31. **National Rest.**—From War—Josh. 14:15; Ju. 3:11, 30;

^a God, Gen. 1:1.
^b See "Works of God," Ps. 8:3.
⁵
^c Ch. 3:11.
¹ Gr. *If they shall enter*.
² Q. Ps. 95:11.
⁶
^d See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15. [was.
³ Or, the gospel
^e Tidings,
Rom. 15:21.
Preaching.
See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^g Salvation through Christ rejected by the Jews, Acts 2:40.
^h See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
ⁱ See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
^j See v. 11; ch. 3:18.
⁷
^k Day, Lev. 25:8.
^l Comp. Ps. 95 title in Sept.
^m David, I Sam. 17:12.
ⁿ Ch. 3:7 f.
^o Q. Ps. 95:7 f.
^o The Gospel must be heard, Mk. 16:15.
^p Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardened Hearts," Acts 2:21. [15:9
^r Heart, Acts. 8
^s Comp. Josh. 22:4. [1:1.
^t Joshua, Josh. 5
⁵ Gr. *Jesus*.
Comp. Acts 7:45.
^u See ch. 1:1.
⁹
^v Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
^w Israel the Chosen People. See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
^x See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
^y See "Saints," Rev. 14:12.
^z God, Gen. 1:1.
¹⁰ A Comp. Rev. 14:13. ^b See v. 4. ¹¹ C Salvation conditional. Acts 2:40. ^d Man, Gen. 2:7. ^e Backsliding, Lu. 9:62. ^f Example, I Cor. 4:16. ^g II Pet. 2:6.

^a his ^b works; 5 and in this *place* again,

^c 12 They shall not enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some should enter therein, and they to whom ^d the good ^e tidings were before ^f preached ^g failed to enter in because of ^h ⁱ disobedience, 7 he again defineth a certain day, ^k To-day, saying ^l in ^m David so long a time afterward (even ⁿ as hath been said before),

⁴ To-day if ye shall ^o hear his ^p voice,

^q Harden not your ^r hearts.

8 For ^s if ^t Jōsh-ū-ā had given them rest, he would not have ^u spoken afterward of another day. 9 There remaineth therefore a ^v sabbath rest for the ^w ^x ^y people of ^z God. 10 For he that is entered into his rest hath himself also ^a rested from his works, as ^b God did from his. 11 Let us therefore ^c give diligence to enter into that rest, that no ^d man ^e fall ^f after the same ^g ex-

ample of ^h disobedience. 12 For ⁱ the word of God is ^k living, and ^l active, and sharper than any two-edged ^m sword, and piercing even to the dividing of ⁿ soul and spirit, of both ^o joints and ^p marrow, and ^q quick to discern the ^r thoughts and intents of the heart. 13 And ^s there is no creature that is not ^t manifest in his sight: but ^u all things are ^w ^x naked and laid open before the ^y ^z eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 ^a Having then a great ^b ^c ^d high priest, who hath ^e passed through the ^f heavens, Jē-šūs ^g the Son of God, let us hold fast our ^h ⁱ confession. 15 For we have not ^j a high priest that cannot be ^k touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but one that hath been in all points ^l ^m tempted like as *we are*, yet ⁿ ^o without ^p sin. 16 Let us therefore ^q ^r draw near with ^s ^t boldness unto the ^u throne of ^v grace, that we may receive ^w mercy, and may find grace to ^x help us in time of need.

Var. Rend.—V. 7. he . . . To-day, if—He again defineth a certain day (*calling it*) To-day, saying in David after so long a time, To-day it, *Bl. Da. DeW. r marg.* so . . . before—after so long a time, To-day, as it hath been before said, *r*; a long time after, 'To-day,' as hath been before said, *ANG.* defineth—*So W. ANG.*; setteth, *HOLL. SO.*; appointed, *KÜ. V. 8.* have spoken—*So W. HOLL.*; speak, he found speaking, *Al. Bl. Del. DeW. Wo. KÜ. SO.* V. 9. sabbath rest—*Or, keeping of sabbath, Al. Del. Lü. V. 10.* his—*So Al. probably, W. HOLL. KÜ. SO.* His (*i.e. God's*), *Be. Bl. Del. DeW. Eb. Lü. Mou. Wo. V. 11.* fall—*So practically (i.e. fall so as to be, like them, an example to others of disobedience), Be. Bl. De. Wo. W. HOLL. KÜ. SO. VIN.* fall into, *Al. Da. Eb. Lü. r marg. V. 12.* of . . . marrow—*So (of*

ample of ^h disobedience. 12 For ⁱ the word of God is ^k living, and ^l active, and sharper than any two-edged ^m sword, and piercing even to the dividing of ⁿ soul and spirit, of both ^o joints and ^p marrow, and ^q quick to discern the ^r thoughts and intents of the heart. 13 And ^s there is no creature that is not ^t manifest in his sight: but ^u all things are ^w ^x naked and laid open before the ^y ^z eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 ^a Having then a great ^b ^c ^d high priest, who hath ^e passed through the ^f heavens, Jē-šūs ^g the Son of God, let us hold fast our ^h ⁱ confession. 15 For we have not ^j a high priest that cannot be ^k touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but one that hath been in all points ^l ^m tempted like as *we are*, yet ⁿ ^o without ^p sin. 16 Let us therefore ^q ^r draw near with ^s ^t boldness unto the ^u throne of ^v grace, that we may receive ^w mercy, and may find grace to ^x help us in time of need.

(the soul), *Lü.*, so *Al. Be. Bl. DeW. Mou. ANG.*; and of the joints and marrow, *Del. and so Eb. W. nearly*; (like a sword that can cleave joints and marrow), *Eb.* quick to discern—is a ready judge, *ANG.* discern—judge, *W. HOLL.* thoughts and intents—imaginings and thoughts, *Wo.*, so *practically Al. Del. Lü.*; thoughts and feelings, *Bl. DeW.*; feelings and thoughts, *W. KÜ.*; volitions and thoughts, *HOLL. SO.*; reflections, *VIN.* V. 13. laid open—*So (lit. with the head drawn back) Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Eb. Lü. W. KÜ.*; prostrate, thrown backward, *Al. Be.*; bare, *HOLL. SO.*; exposed, *VIN.* laid bare, *ANG.* V. 15. the feeling—*i.e. feeling for, Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 7. hath been said before—*So N A C D*, La. Ti. Tr. Al. WH.* (said before, *i.e. above*, ch. 3, vs. 7, 15); he hath said before, *B. WH.*; has been said, *De.*

^r See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. ^s Boldness, Acts 14:3. ^t See ch. 3:6. ^u Throne, Acts 12:21. ^v Grace, John 1:17. ^w Mercy, Ps. 25:6. ^x Help, Acts 26:22.

^h See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7
12

ⁱ Word of God, John 6:63.

^j I Pet. 1:23; comp. ch. 6:5; Jer. 23:29; Eph. 5:26.

^k Comp. Acts 7:38.

^l I Thess. 2:13. ^m Sword, Ju. 7:20. ⁿ Eph. 6:17.

^o Soul and Spirit, Job 4:15.

^p See "Body," Num. 25:8.

^q Marrow, Pr. 3:8.

^r Comp. John 12:48; I Cor. 14:24 f.

^s See "Mind," Job 38:36.

13
^t II Chr. 16:9; Ps. 33:13–15.

^u Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.

^v See "Knowledge of God," Gen. 1:1.

^w Nakedness, Job 1:21.

^x Comp. Job 26:6; ^y Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

^z Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

14
^a See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.

^b See ch. 2:17.

^c Priest, Ex. 28:1.

^d See ch. 2:17.

^e See Eph. 4:10; comp. ch. 6:20; 8:1; 9:24.

^f Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

^g Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

^h Confession, Mt. 16:16.

ⁱ See ch. 3:1.

15
^j See ch. 2:17.

^k See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.

^l Temptation, Pr. 1:10.

^m Ch. 2:18.

ⁿ See II Cor. 5:21; comp. ch. 7:26.

^o See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^p Sin, Gen. 3:6.

16
^q See ch. 7:19.

^r See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.

^s Boldness, Acts 14:3. ^t See ch. 3:6. ^u Throne, Acts 12:21.

^v Grace, John 1:17. ^w Mercy, Ps. 25:6. ^x Help, Acts 26:22.

5:31; II Chr. 14:6, 7; Jer. 47:6. From Enemies—Deut. 12:10; 25:19; Josh. 21:44; 23:1; II Sam. 7:1, 11; Esth. 9:16; Ez. 38:11. From Burdens—Ex. 5:5. No Rest for People—Deut. 28:65. God gives Rest.—Deut. 3:20; Josh. 1:13, 15; 22:4; Ps. 37:8; Jer. 6:16. To Weary—Is. 28:12. To Israel—I Ki. 8:56; I Chr. 22:18; 23:25; II Chr. 15:15; 20:30; Is. 63:14; Jer. 31:2. To Earth—Jer. 50:34. Mental Rest (Peace of Mind).—Ruth—Ruth 3:1. Boaz—Ruth 3:18. Solomon—I Ki. 5:4; I Chr. 22:9. Job—Job 3:13, 26; 11:18; 14:6; 30:17. David—Ps. 116:7. Of Jeremiah—Jer. 45:3. Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 4:4. Disciples—Mt. 26:45; Mk. 14:41.

Rest of Soil.—Ex. 23:11; Lev. 25:5; 6:34, 35. Of Animals.—Ex. 23:12.

Of Flocks.—Song of Sol. 1:7.

Of Birds.—Dove found no Rest—Gen. 8:9. Night Monster finds Rest—Is. 34:14.

Spiritual.—Of Jehovah—Is. 62:1, 7; Zeph. 3:17. Of his Wrath—Ez. 21:17; 24:13. Through Gospel—II Thess. 1:7; Heb. 4:8. Rest through Christ. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Eternal Life"—Gen. 2:7.

Resting Place.—Earthly—Gen. 49:15. Heavenly—Ps. 132:8, 14; Is. 11:10; 66:1; Mic. 2:10; Acts 7:49.

Prophecy of.—Zech. 9:1. See "Sabbath"—Ex. 16:23.

^a Priest, Ex. 28:1.
^b Man, Gen. 2:7.
^c See "Ministry," Acts 15:39.
^d See ch. 2:17.
^e God, Gen. 1:1.
^f Offering, Gen. 22:2.
^g Ch. 8:3 f.; 9:9; comp. ch. 7:27; 10:11.
^h Sacrifices, Gen. 31:54.
ⁱ Ch. 7:27; 10:12; see I Cor. 15:3.
^j Comp. ch. 2:18; 4:15.
^k See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^l Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
^m Comp. ch. 9:7; marg.; see Eph. 4:18.
ⁿ See "Error," I Thess. 2:3.
^o Jas. 5:19; comp. I Pet. 2:25.
^p See "Sufferings and Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^q Comp. ch. 7:28.
^r Ch. 7:27; 9:7; Lev. 9:7; 16:6.
^s Num. 16:40; 18:7; II Chr. 26:18; I Chr. 16:1.
^t Honor, Mal. 1:12.
^u Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^v Ex. 28:1; I Chr. 23:13.
^w Aaron, Ex. 4:14.
^x See "Glorying," II Cor. 7:4.
^y See "Glory," Ps. 7:5.
^z John 8:54.
^a Comp. v. 10; ch. 2:17.
^b See ch. 1:1, 5.
^c See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
^d See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^e I Q. Ps. 2:7.
^f See Gen. 21:19.
^g Day, Lev. 25:8.
^h Ch. 7:17.
ⁱ Q. Ps. 90:4.
^j V. 10; ch. 6:20; 7:11-17.
^k Melchizedek, Heb. 7:1.
^l Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^m See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. I Mt. 26:39, 42, 44; Mk. 14:36, 39; Lu. 22:41, 44. m Prayer, Mt. 5:44. n Prayers of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. o Mt. 27:46, 50; Mk. 15:34, 37; Lu. 23:46.
^p Cry, Lu. 18:7. q Tears, Lu. 7:38. r See "God," Gen. 1:1.

5 For every ^a high priest, being taken from among ^b men, is appointed for men in ^c things pertaining to ^e God, that he may ^f offer both gifts and ^h sacrifices ⁱ for sins: 2 ^k who can bear gently with the ^l ignorant and ⁿ erring, for that he himself also is ^p compassed with infirmity; 3 and by reason thereof is bound, ^r as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins. 4 And ^s no man taketh the ^t honor unto himself, but when he is ^u called of God, even ^v as was ^w Aâr'ôn. 5 So Christ also ^x ^y glorified not himself to be made a ^a high priest, but he that ^b spake unto him,
^d 1 Thou art my ^e Son, This ^f day have I begotten thee:
6 as he saith also in another ^g place,
^h 2 Thou art a priest for ever After ⁱ the order of ^j Mël-chîz'ê-dêk.
7 Who in the days of his ^k flesh, ^l having offered up ^m prayers and supplications with ⁿ strong ^o crying and ^p tears unto ^q him
Var. Rend.—Chap. 5.—V. 1. being taken—i.e. as he is taken from among men is ordained for men, Al. Del. Lu. Mou. Wo. V. VIN. ANG.; and is taken, SO.; who is (as one, KÜ.) taken, HOLL. KÜ.; since he is taken, VIN. (all.). V. 2. who . . . gently—[that he may offer sacrifices] as one who can have compassion. Bl. Al. DeW. Lü. bear gently with—deal gently with, or, feel gently towards, ANG. V. 4. honor—i.e. office, Al. V. 7. having offered—So KÜ. W. HOLL.; when he had offered, Da. Wo.; while he offered (a sacrificial word, Mou.), Lu. Al. Del. heard . . . fear—So (i.e. because of his reverent submission, Al.) Bl. Da. Al. Bu. Del. Lü. Mou. W.; heard and delivered from his fear, Be. (Eb. nearly); was heard on account of (for, ANG.) his godly fear, VIN. V. 10. named—Named (solemnly addressed as high priest, Del.) Al. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Lü. Wo.; declared, SO. named . . . a—being addressed (greeted, HOLL.) by God as, W. HOLL. named of—since he was addressed, or, saluted by, VIN.; being addressed by, ANG. a—as, W. ANG. V. 11. Of whom—concerning which, VIN. whom—viz. Melchizedek, Al.

that was ^s able to save him ^t from ^u death, and having been heard for his ^v godly ^w fear, 8 though he was ^x a Son, yet learned ^y obedience by the things which he suffered; 9 and having been made ^z perfect, he became unto all them ^a that obey him the ^b author of eternal salvation; 10 ^c named of God ^d a ^e high priest after ^f the order of Mël-chîz'ê-dêk.
11 Of ^g ^h whom we have many things to say, and hard of ⁱ interpretation, seeing ye are become dull of hearing. 12 For when by reason of the time ye ought to be ^j teachers, ye have need again ^k that some one teach you ^l the rudiments of the ^m first principles of the ⁿ oracles of God; and are become such as have need of ^o milk, and not of solid ^p food. 13 For every one that partaketh of milk is ^q without experience of the ^r word of ^s righteousness; for he is a ^t babe. 14 But solid food is for ^u ^v fullgrown men, even those who by reason of use have their ^w senses ^x exercised to ^y discern good and ^z evil.
Bl. DeW.; viz. Christ as high priest, Lü.; which (the priesthood of Christ), Del. Eb. AUG. r marg. V. 12. by . . . time—i.e. considering the time during which you have been Christians, Al. W. (nearly); by the length of the time, HOLL. some . . . principles—one teaches you again which will be the first principles. Be. Del. DeW. Tr. r marg.; some one teach you again the first principles, Al. Be. Da. Eb. Lü. Wo. La. rudiments . . . principles—So ANG.; the elements of the beginning, Var. rudiments—elements, W. V. 13. the word of righteousness—So W. (= doctrine as to Christian righteousness) Al. Eb. Lü. Mou.; higher, perfect, doctrine, DeW. perhaps; rightly framed speech, Del. VIN. V. 14. fullgrown—So Al. Bl. VIN. W. ANG. (all.); perfect, Be. Da. Del. Eb. Lü. r marg. reason of use—virtue of their state, W. use—Strictly, their (formed) habit, Bl. Lü. Al.; their ripeness, Be. Eb. mature, ANG. discern—i.e. distinguish between, Al.
Var. Read.—Chap. 5.—V. 4. when he is called—being called, N A B C* D, Edd.; i.e. but only taketh it when he is called; he that is called, C².
x See "Mind," Job 38:36. y Comp. I Tim. 4:7. z See "Conscience," Acts 24:16. a Comp. Rom. 14:1. b Evil, Ps. 97:10. c See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

Mk. 14:36.
Or, out of.
Death, Rom. 5:12.
Ch. 12:28
marg.; comp. ch. 11:7.
v Fear, Gen. 9:2.
8
w See ch. 1:2.
x Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
y See Phil. 2:8.
9
z Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
a See ch. 2:10.
b See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
c Gr. cause.
10
c Name, Acts 16:18.
d Comp. v. 5; ch. 2:17.
e See "Jesus the Mediator," Lu. 2:21.
f See v. 6.
11
g See "Teaching of Paul" on "Jesus," Acts 8:1.
h Or, which.
i Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
12
i See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
6 Or, that one teach you which are the rudiments.
j See Gal. 4:3.
k Ch. 6:1.
7 Gr. beginning.
l Oracles, I Pet. 4:11.
m See "The Scripture," II Tim. 3:16.
n Milk (fig.), Ex. 23:19.
o I Cor. 3:2; comp. I Pet. 2:2.
p Food, Gen. 9:3.
13
8 Or, inexperienced in.
q Word of God, John 6:63.
r See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
s Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
t I Cor. 3:1; comp. I Cor. 14:20; I Pet. 2:2.
u See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Babes," Lu. 2:21.
14
v See ch. 6:1; marg.; I Cor. 2:6; Eph. 4:13.
w See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
9 Or, perfect.
z See "Conscience," Acts 24:16. b Evil, Ps. 97:10. c See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

1 See Phil. 3:13 f.
b Doctrine, Eph. 4:14.
1 Gr. *the word of the beginning of Christ*, Ch. 5:12.
c Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
d Press, Phil. 3:12.
2 Or, *full growth*.
j Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
g Comp. Ch. 9:14; comp. John 8:21.
h See "Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
i Faith, Heb. 11:1.
j God, Gen. 1:1.

2
3 Some ancient authorities read, even the *teaching of* Christ, comp. John 2:25; Acts 19:3 f.
k Instruction, Is. 54:13.
l Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
m Or, *washings*.
n Laying on of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
o See Acts 6:6.
p Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
q See Acts 17:31 f.
r Death, Rom. 5:12.
s The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

3
t See Acts 18:21.
u See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.

4
v Ch. 10:32; II Cor. 4:4, 6.
5 Or, *having both tasted of . . . and being made . . . and having tasted of . . .* w Eph. 2:8; comp. John 4:10. *x* See "Heaven" Deut. 26:15. *y* Ch. 2:18, 29; 4:12, 13; Heb. 6:1; Jas. 1:4; 2:22; I John 2:5; 4:17, 18.
6 Or, *tasted the word of God that it is good*. *c* Word of God, John 6:63. *d* Comp. ch. 2:5. *e* See "Apostasy," Lu. 9:62.
f Ch. 10:26 f.; comp. Mt. 9:26; II Pet. 2:21; I John 5:16.
g See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. *h* Comp. ch. 10:29. *7* Or, *the while*. *i* Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.

*PERFECTION.—Heb. *Tamm*, "Complete," "Perfect," "Upright." Gr. *Teleiotes*, "Completion," "Perfection." In ideal.—Ps. 119:80; Mt. 5:48; Eph. 4:12, 13; Phil. 3:12–15; Jas. 3:2.

How to attain unto.—Gen. 17:1; Mt. 19:21; Lu. 6:40; II Cor. 13:9, 11; Col. 1:28, 29; 4:12, 13; Heb. 6:1; Jas. 1:4; 2:22; I John 2:5; 4:17, 18.

Help from God.—Ps. 18:32; 138:8; II Cor. 12:9; Heb. 13:20, 21; Jas. 1:17.

God delighted with.—Pr. 11:20. Commanded—Gen. 17:1; Deut. 18:13.

Perfection of Heart.—I Ki. 8:61; 11:4; 15:3, 14; II Ki. 20:3; I Chr. 12:38; 28:9; 29:9, 19; II Chr. 15:17; 16:9; 19:9; 25:2; Ps. 101:2, 6.

Reward of.—II Sam. 22:26; Ps. 18:23, 24; 101:6; 119:1; Pr. 2:21; 28:10; 37:37; Is. 26:2; Heb. 12:23.

Unity of.—John 17:23; I Cor. 13:10; Heb. 11:40.

6 Wherefore^a leaving^b the doctrine of ^cthe first principles of ^dChrist, let us ^epress on unto ^{*2}perfection; not laying again a foundation of ¹repentance from ^odead works, and of ²faith toward ¹God, ²3 of ^kthe teaching of ^mbaptisms, and of ⁿlaying on of hands, and of ^presurrection of the ^rdead, and of ^qeternal ^sjudgment. 3 And this will we do, ^{1u}if God permit. 4 For as touching those who were once ^venlightened ^sand tasted of ^wthe heavenly gift, and were made ^ypartakers of the ^zHoly Spirit, 5 and ^a^b⁶ tasted the good ^cword of God, and the powers of ^dthe age to come, 6 and then ^efell away, it is ¹impossible to renew them again unto ^grepentance; ^h⁷ seeing they ⁱcrucify to themselves the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 6.—V. 1. leaving—let us cease to speak of, *r.* the doctrine Christ—i.e. *the first doctrine concerning Christ*, Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Lu. Wi.; the doctrine as to the first beginning of Christ, Bu. (so Al. apparently); the word of the beginning of Christ, W. HOLL.; the first principles of Christ, *r.*; and for the rest, or, leaving the word (the instruction) of the first principles of Christ, ANG.; *lit.* leaving the word of the beginning concerning Christ, VIN. press—be borne, W. VIN. perfection—Similar word to of full age, ch. 5:14, completeness, VIN.; maturity, ANG. V. 2. of baptisms—Of the doctrine of baptisms, Eb.; rather, of the teachings of washings, *r. marg.* (including, besides Christian baptism, the baptism of John, the Jewish baptism of proselytes, and other ceremonial washings, Al. Bl. Del. Lu. Mou. Wo.); of baptisms, of teachings,

^{1k}Son of God afresh, and put him to an open ¹shame. 7 For the ^mland which hath drunk the ⁿrain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth ^oherbs meet for them ^pfor whose sake it is also ^qtilled, receiveth ^rblessing from God: 8 but if it beareth ^sthorns and ^tthistles, it is rejected and ^unigh unto a ^vcurse; whose ^wend is to be ^xburned.

9 But, ^{za}beloved, we are ^bpersuaded better things of you, and things that ^saccompany ^csalvation, though we thus speak: 10 for ^dGod is not ^cunrighteous to ¹forget ^gyour ^hwork and the love which ye showed toward his ⁱname, in that ye ^{1k}ministered unto the ¹saints, and still do minister.

11 And we desire that each one of you may show the same diligence unto the ^mfulness of

DeW. perhaps; of baptism with, or, unto, teaching, Be. Da. Wi. (*DeW. perhaps*); a (or, of) teaching of baptisms, W. V. 4. as . . . tasted—in the case of those who were once for all enlightened having both tasted, W.; it is impossible that those who were once enlightened, and tasted, HOLL. were (twice)—have been, Al. Bl. once—i.e. once for all, Al. VIN. ANG. Spirit—(Ghost, *r.* V. 5, the age—So ANG. (all); the world-age, Var.; a world, W.; the world, HOLL. KÜ. SO. V. 8, whose end—i.e. the end of the land, Al. Be. Del. Lu. W.; the end of the curse, Bl. Eb. to be burned—for burning, W. V. 9, accompany—So practically, Al. Bl. DeW. Lu. W.; are near to, Vulg. Be. *r. marg.* V. 11, fullness—fulness, making complete, Be. Bl. DeW. Mou. W. KÜ.; full assurance, Al. Del. Eb. Lu. HOLL. SO. *r. marg.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 2. of—So N A C D, Tr. WH²; omit, (not laying down again the foundation even the doctrine (teaching) of baptism, B, La.¹ WH¹ *r. marg.*

k Ch. 10:32–34; comp. Rom. 15:25. **l** **11** m Comp. ch. 10:22; see Lu. 1:1.

i See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
k Son, Gen. 21:19.
l Shame, Phil. 3:19.

7 [23:15.
m Land, Gen. 11:14.
n Rain, Deut. 32:2.
o Herbs, Ps. 126.
p Comp. II Tim. 2:6.
q See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24.
r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.

8
s Thorns, Mt. 13:7.
t Thistles, Mt. 7:16.
u Comp. Deut. 29:22 ff.
v Curses, Gen. 4:11.
w See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
x See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.
y See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.

9
z I Cor. 10:14; II Cor. 7:1; 12:19; I Pet. 2:11; II Pet. 3:1; I John 2:7; Jude 3.
a See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
b Persuasion, Rom. 15:14.
c Salvation, Acts 2:40.

10
d Pr. 19:17; Mt. 10:42; 25:40; comp. Acts 10:4.
e See "Righteousness of God," Gen. 1:1.

f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

g Comp. I Thess. 1:3.
h Labor, Ex. 23:12.
i Name, Acts 16:18.
j Minister, Acts 15:39.

l Saints, Rev. 14:12. **9** Or, *full assurance*.

Through Suffering.—Heb. 2:10; I Pet. 5:10. Through Obedience.—Heb. 5:8, 9.

Prayed for.—Col. 4:12; I Thess. 5:10.

Of Beauty.—Ps. 50:2; Lam. 2:15; Ez. 16:14; 27:4, 11; 28:12, 15.

No Perfection under Moses.—Law—Gal. 2:3; Heb. 7:19; 10:1. Priesthood—Heb. 7:11. Sacrifices—Heb. 9:9, 10.

Perfection of Law.—Ps. 19:7; 119:72, 142; Jas. 1:25.

Perfection provokes Jealousy.—Ps. 64:4; Pr. 29:10. Productive of Peace.—Is. 26:3. Love the Bond—Col. 3:14.

No Instances of absolutely Perfect Men.—Noah—Gen. 6:9; Job—Job 1:1, 8; 2:3. David—I Ki. 11:4. Asa—I Ki. 15:14. Hezekiah—Is. 38:3. Paul—Phil. 3:12. Zacharias and Elisabeth—Lu. 1:5. See "Perfection of God"—Gen. 1:1. "Character of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. "Sanctification"—I Sam. 7:1.

The term Perfect applied to men without necessarily committing the writer to their sinlessness.

11
a Hope, Pr.
23:18.
b See ch. 3:6.
12
c See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
d See "Example," I Cor. 4:16.
e Imitators, Phil. 4:17.
f Ch. 13:7.
g Faith, Heb. 11:1.
h See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:15.
i Comp. ch. 1:14.
j Salvation of Saints, Acts 2:40.
k Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
l Promises, John 14:2.
13
m Comp. Gal. 3:15, 18.
n God, Gen. 1:1.
o Covenantants, Gen. 17:2.
p Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
q Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
r Gen. 22:16; Lu. 1:73.
14
1 Q. Gen. 22:16 f.
2 Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
3 Israel, i eut. 4:1.
15
u Comp. Gen. 12:4; 21:5.
v Endurance, II Tim. 2:12.
16
w Comp. Gal. 3:15.
x Comp. Ex. 22:11.
17
y Ch. 11:9.
z Ps. 110:4; v. 18; Pr. 19:21.
a Immutability of God, Gen. 1:1.

a^b hope even to the end: 12 that c^e ye be not sluggish, but d^e fⁱ initiators of them who through g^g faith and h^h patience iⁱ j^k inherit the l^l promises.
13 For m^m when nⁿ God made o^o promise to p^p Abraham, since he could q^q swear by none greater, he r^r swore by himself, 14 saying, 1 Surely s^s blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply t^t thee. 15 And thus, u^u having patiently v^v endured, he obtained the promise. 16 w^w For men swear by the greater: and in every dispute of theirs x^x the oath is final for confirmation. 17 Wherein God, being minded to show more abundantly unto y^y the heirs of the promise z^z a^a the immutability of his counsel, 2 interposed with an oath; 18 that by two immutable things, in which b^b c^c it is impossible for God to d^d lie, we may have a strong e^e encouragement, who have fled for * refuge to lay hold of iⁱ the

Var. Rend.—V. 11 (cont.). hope—Rather, your hope, Var. V. 12. patience—So KÜ.; endurance (as patiently endure, v. 15). Var. SO.; long-suffering, HOLL. W. VIN. V. 15. having—after he had, Da.; because he had, Bl. DeW. Lu.; while he, Del. having patiently endured—So W.; bearing patiently, KÜ.; having waited in long-suffering, HOLL. V. 16. the greater—i.e. him that is greater, Al. Bl. in . . . confirmation—i.e. is an end that serves to decide the matter, Al. Be. Bl. DeW. Lu. Wo.; the oath is an end of all gainsaying in their case for confirmation, W.; in every contradiction (or, dispute) of theirs, the oath is final for confirmation or settlement of

2 Gr. mediated. 18 b Titus 1:2; comp. Num. 23:19. c See "Character of God," Gen. 1:1. d Lying, Lev. 17:11. e Encourage, I Thess. 5:14. f Ch. 3:6; 7:19.

* REFUGE.—Ps. 142:4; Is. 14:32. God is our Refuge—Ruth 2:12; II Sam. 22:3; Ps. 2:12; 7:1; 11:1; 14:6; 17:8; 34:8; 36:7; 46:1, 7, 11; 48:3; 57:1; 62:7; 73:28; 91:2; Pr. 14:26; Is. 25:4; Jer. 17:17; Joel 3:16. Rock of Refuge—Ps. 18:2; 71:7; 94:22; 104:18. See "Cities of Refuge"—Gen. 4:17.

† VEIL: Of Tabernacle.—See "Tabernacle"—Ex. 25:9. Of Temple.—See "Temple"—I Sam. 1:9. On Moses' Countenance.—Ex. 34:33-35; II Cor. 3:13. On Heart of Israel.—II Cor. 3:14. Not on Christian's Heart.—II Cor. 3:16-18.

A Garment worn by Women.—Gen. 38:14; Is. 3:23. Symbolic of Modesty.—Gen. 24:65; 38:14; I Cor. 11:5-7.

Illustrative of Spiritual Blindness.—Is. 25:7; II Cor. 3:15, 16.

‡ MELCHIZEDEK.—Heb. "King of Righteousness." King of Salem.—Gen. 14:18. Priest of God.—Gen. 14:18-20. Met Abraham with Bread and Wine.—Gen. 14:18. Blessed Abraham.—Gen. 14:19. Abraham gave Tithes to

hope set before us; 19 which we have as an g^g anchor of the h^h soul, a hope both sure and steadfast and iⁱ entering into that which is within the † veil; 20 j^j whither as a forerunner k^k Jēzūs entered for us, having become a l^l m^m high priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chīz-ē-dēk.

7 For this ‡ Mēl-chīz-ē-dēk, nⁿ king of o^o Sā-lēm, priest of God Most High, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings and blessed him, 2 to whom also Abraham divided a p^p tenth part of all (being first, by q^q interpretation, King of r^r righteousness, and then also King of Sā-lēm, which is, King of s^s peace; 3 without t^t father, without u^u mother, v^v without w^w genealogy, having neither x^x beginning of y^y days nor end of z^z life, but a^a made like unto b^b c^c d^d the Son of God), abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this e^e man was, unto whom Abraham, the f^f patriarch, gave a tenth out of the chief g^g spoils.

the matter, ANG. greater—So W.; higher, HOLL. V. 17. Wherein—So W. VIN.; Wherefore, Al. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Lu. ANG.; Thus, HOLL. SO. KÜ. interposed with an oath—So Al. Bl. Da. DeW. Wo. Eb. Lu. ANG.; himself came between to give sanction by his oath, Eb.; confirm, similar word to mediator, Gal. 3:20, Var. with—by, W. V. 18. strong—So VIN.; sure, KÜ. encouragement—So Al. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Lu. Mou. W. KÜ. VIN. ANG. (alt.); consolation, Eb. Wo. Chap. 7.—V. 1. slaughter—So W.; smiting, Del.; i.e. defeat, Al.; overthrow, HOLL. SO.; battle, KÜ.

him—Gen. 14:20; Heb. 7:2. To distinguish the Messiah as eternal the Psalmist makes a Type of—Ps. 110:4. Quoted in Hebrews—Heb. 5:6; 7:17, 21. Melchizedek, like Jesus, combines Kingship and Priesthood in One Person—Gen. 14:18; Heb. 7:1. This Priesthood has neither Formal Beginning nor Succession—Heb. 7:3. In this Feature contrasted with Levitical Priesthood—Heb. 7:8-17. Superior to Levitical priesthood—Heb. 7:22-28. (Typological contrasts taken from Walter Scott.)

One Priesthood was of Levi. Other of Judah. The Former rested on Genealogy. The Latter on Power. The First was weak and unprofitable. The Second most efficacious. The One with Succession. The Other without Succession. First Order had many Priests. The Last but One. First was for One Nation. The Last for All Nations.

19
g Anchor, Acts 27:13.
h Soul, Job 4:15.
i Ch. 9:2 f; Lev. 16:2.

20
j See ch. 4:14; comp. John 14:2.
k See "Ascension and Priesthood of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
l See ch. 5:6; comp. ch. 2:17.
m Priest, Ex. 28:1.

1
n King, Deut. 17:15.
o See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8.

2
p Tithes, Gen. 28:22.
q Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10.
r Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
s Peace, Pr. 17:1.

3
t Father, Ex. 21:15.
u Mother, Deut. 5:16.
v Comp. v. 6.
w Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
x Beginning, Gen. 1:1.
y Day, Lev. 25:8.
z Life, Gen. 2:7.
a See "Types," Heb. 8:5.
b V. 28; see v. 1; Mt. 4:3.
c See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
d Son, Gen. 21:19.

4
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f See Acts 2:29.
g Spoil, Is. 9:3.

5

- a* Son, Gen. 21:19.
b Levites, Num. 1:47.
c Priest, Ex. 28:1.
d Office, Is. 22:19.
e Tithes, Gen. 28:22.
f Law, Deut. 31:24.
g Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
h See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
i Loins, Is. 11:5.

6

- j* Genealogy, Mt. 1:1.
k Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
l Rom. 4:13.
m Promises, John 14:2.
n See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

8

- o* Man, Gen. 2:7.
p Death, Rom. 5:12.
q See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
r Witness, John 8:17.

9

- s* Abraham, Gen. 11:27.

10

- t* Father, Ex. 21:15.
u See v. 1.

11

- v* V. 18 f.; ch. 8:7.
w Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
x See "Priests," Ex. 28:1.
y Comp. ch. 9:6; 10:1.
z V. 17; see ch. 5:6.
a Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

13

- b* See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

5 And they indeed of the ^{a b} sons of Lē-vī that receive the ^c priest's ^d office have commandment to take ^e tithes of the people according to the ^f law, that is, of their ^g brethren, though these ^h have come out of the ⁱ loins of Abraham: 6 but he whose ^j genealogy is not counted from them hath taken tithes of Abraham, and hath ^k blessed him that hath the ^{l m n} promises. 7 But without any dispute the less is blessed of the better. 8 And here ^o men that ^p die receive tithes; but there one, ^q of whom it is ^r witnessed that he liveth. 9 And, so to say, through ^s Abraham even Lē-vī, who receiveth tithes, hath paid tithes; 10 for he was yet in the loins of his ^t father, when ^u Mēl-chīz-ē-dēk met him.

11 ^v Now if there was ^w perfection through the Lē-vīt⁴ie-āl ^x priesthood (for under it ^y hath the people received the law), what further need *was there* that another priest should arise ^z after the order of Mēl-chīz-ē-dēk, and not be reckoned after the order of ^a Aār-ōn? 12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law. 13 For ^b he of whom these things are

Var. Rend.—V. 9. through.—So W. KÜ. ANG.; by means of, SO. V. 11. another priest.—So W. HOLL SO.; a different priest (*i.e.* one different in kind), *Al. Da. Del. Lü. Wo. VIN. ANG.*; other kind of priest, KÜ. and not . . . Aaron?—*Strictly*, and what need was there that he should be said to be not after the order of Aaron? *Al. Del. Lü. so Bl. Wo. DeW. nearly*; and be styled not &c., W. SO.; that he should be said to be not after &c., ANG. reckoned—named, KÜ. V. 13. belongeth.—So W. HOLL SO. (KÜ. *nearly*), hath had part in, *Lü.*; *some word as partook*, ch. 2:14; hath partaken of, *VIN. ANG.* V. 14. hath sprung.—*So VIN. ANG.*; or, risen, *Al. Da. DeW. W.*; is a sprout, *HOLL*; sprouteth, *KÜ. V. 15*, if—*So ANG.*; for that (*i.e.* seeing that), *Al. Bl.*

said ¹ belongeth to another ^c tribe, ^d from which no man hath given ^{e f g} attendance at the ^h altar. 14 For it is evident that our ⁱ Lord hath ^j sprung out of ^k Jū-dāh; as to which tribe ^l Mō-šēs spake nothing concerning priests. 15 And *what we say* is yet more abundantly evident, if after the ^m likeness of Mēl-chīz-ē-dēk there ariseth another priest, 16 who hath been made, not after the law of a ^{n o} carnal ^p commandment, but after the power of ^{q r} an ^a endless life: 17 for it is witnessed *of him*,

³³ Thou art a priest for ever
 After the order of Mēl-chīz-ē-dēk.

18 For there is a disannulling of a foregoing commandment ⁱ because of its weakness and unprofitableness 19 (for ^u the law made nothing perfect), and a bringing in thereupon of a better ^{v w} hope, through which we ^{x y z} draw nigh unto ^a God. 20 And inasmuch as *it is* not without the taking of an ^b oath 21 (for they indeed have been made priests without an oath; but he with an oath ⁴ by him that saith ⁵ of him,

^{c3} The Lord sware and ^d will not ^e repent himself,

Del. DeW. Lü. W.; that (*i.e.* it is more evident that), *Bu.* another—*Rather*, a different, *Al. Da. ANG.* V. 16. been made.—*So ANG.*; become priest, *Al. Bl. Da. DeW. Lü. V. 19* and . . . hope—*So Al. Be. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Lü. Wo. W. SO. (nearly) VIN. ANG. (i.e. there takes place on the one hand a disannulling . . . and on the other hand a bringing in of a better hope, Del. Mou., the words for the law made nothing perfect being parenthetical)*; and instead introduced a better hope, *HOLL. V. 20*. oath—*Add*, he was made priest, *Be. Lü. VIN. ANG.*; *add*, it was done (*i.e.* the better hope was brought in), *Bl. Del. DeW.*; *add*, he was made surety, *Al. Eb. V. 21*. they indeed—*Strictly*, these men, *Al. Da. DeW.*; while they (the heretical priests), *W.*; they, *VIN.*; these, *ANG.* of—unto, *Al. DeW. Bl. ANG. r marg.*; to *W.*

Var. Read.—*Chap. 7.*—V. 11. hath . . . received—*So A B C D*, Edd.*; had received, *De. V. 17*, it . . . him—*So* (it is testified, *so Bl. translates*; he hath this testimony borne of him, *Al. DeW. Lü.*) *A B D*, Edd.*; he testifieth, *C De.*

confirmed with an Oath, Gen. 17:2. *d* Num. 23:19; 1 Sam. 15:29; Rom. 11:29. *e* Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

- 1 Gr. *hath partaken of*. See ch. 2:14.
c Tribe, Num. 36:9.
d See "Levites," Num. 1:47.
e See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
f See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.
g See "Temple," 1 Sam. 1:9.
h Altar, Gen. 22:9.

- 14 Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
j Mt. 2:6 (Mic. 5:2); Rev. 5:5; comp. Num. 24:17; Is. 11:1.
k See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.
l Moses, Ex. 3:4.

- 15 See "Types," Heb. 8:5.

- 16 Carnal, Rom. 7:14.
o Comp. ch. 9:10.

- p* Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
q Comp. ch. 9:14.
r See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.

- 2 Gr. *indissoluble*.

- 17 V. 21; see ch. 5:6.
 3 Q. Ps. 110:4.

- 18 V. 11; comp. Rom. 8:3; Gal. 3:21.

- 19 Ch. 9:9; 10:1; comp. Acts 13:39; Rom. 3:20; 7:7 f.; Gal. 2:16; 3:21.

- v* Hope, Pr. 23:18.
w See ch. 3:6.

- x* Reconciliation, Lu. 12:58.

- y* Salvation through Christ, Acts 2:40.

- z* V. 25; ch. 4:16; 10:1, 22; Lam. 3:57; Jas. 4:18.

- a* God, Gen. 1:1.

- 20 Oaths, Num. 14:30.

- 21 Or, through.

- 5 Or, unto.

- c* Covenantants

Jewish for Old Covenant.
 Levites offered for their own Sins.
 Their Sacrifice cleansed not Conscience.
 Their Annual Sacrifices, though by Thousands, availed not.
 A Synopsis of Heb. Chap. 7.

The Christian for the New.
 Christ had no Sin.
 Christ's did.
 Christ's saves.

See "Priest"—Ex. 28:1.

21
a See "Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
b Priest. Ex. 28:1.
22
c Surety, Pr. 6:1.
d See "Assurance," Eph. 3:12.
e Ps. 119:122; Is. 38:14.
f See ch. 8:6.
g Covenants, Gen. 17:12.

23
h Death, Rom. 5:12.

24
i See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
1 Or, *hath a priesthood that doth not pass to another.*
j See "Priests," Ex. 28:1.
2 Or, *inviolable.*

25
k Salvation through Christ, Acts 2:40.
l See I Cor. 1:21.
3 Gr. *completely.*
m See v. 19.
n See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.
o See Rom. 8:34; comp. ch. 9:24.

26
p See ch. 2:17.
q See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
r Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
s See II Cor. 5:21; comp. ch. 4:15.
t See "Guile," I Thess. 2:3.
u I Pet. 2:22.
v See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
w See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.

z Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. *y* See ch. 4:14. *z* Heaven, Deut. 26:15. *27* *a* See "Day," Lev. 25:8. *b* Offering, Gen. 22:2. *c* Comp. ch. 5:1. *d* Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54. *e* See ch. 5:3. *f* Ch. 9:12; 10:10; Comp. ch. 9:28. *g* See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22. *h* See "Crucifixion," Mt. 27:26. *i* Ch. 9:14; 28:10; 10:12; Eph. 5:2. *28* *j* The Law, Deut. 31:24. *k* Comp. ch. 5:2. *l* Words, Pr. 15:23. *m* Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.

* TYPES.—Form, Figure, Image, Character. *Gr.* Mark of a blow; impression made.

Type of Sin.—Uncleanness—Lev. 5:2-5; II Cor. 6:17; Eph. 5:5; Heb. 9:13. Leprosy—Lev. 13:18-23. Separated from Intercourse—Num. 5:2; 12:14, 15. Associate together—II Ki. 7:3; Lu. 17:12. Cut off from God's House—II Chr. 26:21. Excluded from Priest's Office—Lev. 22:2-4. Must cry "unclean"—Lev. 13:45. Leaven—Lev. 23:7; Mt. 16:6. Blemish—Lev. 14:10; I Pet. 1:19. See "Leprosy"—Lev. 14:2.

Types of Christ.—Scapeloat—Lev. 16:7-10. Brazen Serpent—Num. 21:9; John 3:14, 15. Tabernacle—Heb. 9:7-15; 10:1-10. Priesthood—Ps. 110:4; Heb. 5:6-11. Branch—Zech. 6:12, 13. Sacrifices—Heb. 9:13, 14; I Cor. 5:7. See "Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

a Thou art a *b* priest for ever); 22 by so much also hath *Jēzšus* become the *c d e* surety of *f* a better *g* covenant. 23 And they indeed have been made priests many in number, because that by *h* death they are hindered from continuing: 24 but he, because *i* he abideth for ever, *1* hath his *j* priesthood *2* unchangeable. 25 Wherefore also he is able to *k l* save *3* to the uttermost them that *m* draw near unto God through him, seeing he ever liveth to *n o* make intercession for them.

26 For such a *p q* high priest became us, *r s* holy, *t u* guileless, undefiled, separated from *v w* sinners, and *x y* made higher than the *z* heavens; 27 who needeth not *a* daily, like those high priests, to *b c* offer up *d* sacrifices, *e* first for his own sins, and then for the *sins* of the people: for this he did *f* once for all, when he *g h i* offered up himself. 28 For the *j* law appointeth men high priests, *k* having infirmity; but the *l* word of the *m* oath,

Var. Rend.—V. 22. by . . . surety—*i.e.* By so much better was the testament of which Jesus was (*lit.* has been) made surety, *Al.* by . . . become—*So* ANG.; In the same measure is Jesus also, *SO. KÜ. the Omit, SO. W. covenant—So Da. Del. DeW. Eb. Lü. Mou. Wo. VIN. ANG. (Be. Bl. think this meaning also is implied); same word as covenant, chs. 8, 9; testament, Al. Be. Bl. r marg. V. 23. have been made—are, W.; have become, ANG. many in number—So VIN.; in numbers, Al. Lü.; in the majority, KÜ. SO.; in*

which was after the law, *ap-*
pointeth a *n o* Son, *p q* perfected
 for evermore.

8 *4* Now *5* in the things which we are saying the chief point *is this*: We have such a *7* high priest, who sat down on *s t* the right hand of the *u* throne of the *v* Majesty in the heavens, 2 a *w x* minister of *6* the sanctuary, and of the *y* true *z* tabernacle, which the Lord *a* pitched, not *b* man. 3 For every *c* high priest is appointed to offer both gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is necessary that this *high priest* also have somewhat to offer. 4 Now if he were on *d* earth, he would not be a priest at all, seeing there are those who offer the gifts according to the law; 5 who serve *that which is* a ** e* copy and *f* shadow of the *g* heavenly things, even as *h* Mōzšš is *i j* warned of God when he is about to *7* make the tabernacle: for, *8* See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern that was showed thee in the *k l* mount. 6 But now hath

great number, AUG. V. 24. unchangeable—*So* VIN. ANG.; inviolable, W.; indissoluble, HOLL.; eternal, KÜ.; unpassing (to another), SO.; that doth not pass away, AUG. (*alt.*) V. 27. those—*Lit.* the, *Var. Chap. 8—V. 1. in . . . this—So* (in my explanation, *Lü.*), *DeW. Al. Be. Bl. Da. Del. Lü. Mou. W.*; of the things which we have spoken this is the sum, *a. v. Wo.; to crown, or sum up, our present discourse, Field;* upon the things which we are saying (*lit.* are being said), ANG. V. 2. the sanctuary—*So* KÜ. SO. HOLL. W.; holy things, *Var. r marg. V. 3. wherefore—Whence, W. it . . . have—it is of necessity that this man have (i.e. that he should still have), Al. Da. Del.; it was of necessity that he should (i.e. should have once in the past), Be. Bl. DeW. Lü. is—was, W.*

Var. Read.—V. 21. ever—*So* N* B C, *Ti. Tr. Al. W.H. 1; add,* after the order of Melchizedek, *N* A D, Lu.*

Possible Types of Christ.—(Some features of Aaronic priesthood, though must not antagonize Melchizedekian.) Adam I Cor. 15:45. Abel—Heb. 12:24. David—Rev. 5:5. Moses—Deut. 18:15.

Type of Baptism.—I Pet. 3:20, 21; I Cor. 10:1-2. Church.—Bride—Rev. 21:2. Candlestick—Rev. 1:20. Tabernacle—Heb. 9. Temple—Rev. 3:12.

Eternal Life.—Gen. 3:22; Rev. 22:14.

Deliverance from Sin.—See "Deliverance from Bondage"—Ex. 15:13.

New and Living Way.—The Veil—Heb. 10:20; II Cor. 3:13, 14.

n See ch. 1:2.
o Son, Gen. 21:19.
p Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
q See ch. 2:10.

1
4 Or, *Now to sum up what we are saying: We have &c.*
5 Gr. *upon.*
r See ch. 2:17.
s See ch. 1:3.
t Hand, Gen. 16:12.
u Throne, Acts 12:21.
v See "God," Gen. 1:1.

2
w Minister, Acts 15:39.
x Comp. ch. 10:11.
6 Or, *holy things.*
y Comp. ch. 9:11, 24.
z Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
a Comp. Ex. 33:7.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.

3
c See ch. 5:1; comp. v. 4.

4
d Earth, Gen. 2:1.

5
e Ch. 9:23.
f Shadow, Col. 2:17.
g See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.
h Moses, Ex. 3:4.
i Warning, Ex. 12:25.
j Ch. 11:7; see Mt. 2:12.
7 Or, *complete.*
8 Q. Ex. 25:40.
k See "Mountains," Ex. 3:12.
l Mt. Sinai, Ex. 19:2.

6
a Ministry, Acts 15:39.
b Jesus the Mediator, Lu. 2:21.
c See I Tim. 2:5.
d Ch. 7:22; comp. v. 8; 9:15; 12:24; 9:15; 12:24; 9:15; 12:24; 9:15; 12:24.
e Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
f Promises, Mk. 14:2.

7
g See ch. 7:11.

8
1 Some ancient authorities read *finding fault* with it, *he saith unto them &c.*
2 Q. Jer. 31:31 ff.
h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
j See "Inspiration of Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.
3 Gr. *accomplish*.
k Kingdom of Israel, I Ki. 11:11.
l Kingdom of Judah, I Ki. 12:23.

9
m See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
n Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
o Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
p Hand, Gen. 16:12.
q Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
r Covenant broken, Gen. 17:2.
s Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

10
t Ch. 10:16; comp. Rom. 11:27.
4 Gr. *I will covenant*.
u Law, Deut. 31:24.
v See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
w Mind, Job 38:36.
x Comp. II Cor. 3:3.
y See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.

z Heart, Acts 15:9. a Writing, I Cor. 4:14. b See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

he obtained a ^aministry the more excellent, by so much as he is also the ^bc mediator of ^de a better covenant, which hath been enacted upon better ^fpromises. 7 For ^gif that first *covenant* had been faultless, then would no place have been sought for a second. 8 For ^hfinding fault with them, he saith,

²Behold, the ^hdays come, ⁱsaith the Lord,

That I will ³make a new covenant with the house of ^kIs^l-ra^l-ël and with the house of ^lJū^l-dā^h;

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their ^mn fathers

In the day that I ^otook them by the ^phand to lead them forth out of the land of ^qE^g-y^pt;

For they ^rcontinued not in my covenant,

And I regarded them not, saith the ^sLord.

10 For ^tthis is the covenant that ^uI will make with the house of Is^l-ra^l-ël

After those days, saith the Lord;

I will put my ^vlaws into their ^wmind,

And ^xon ^ytheir ^zheart also will I ^awrite them:

And I will be to ^bthem a God, And they shall be to me a people:

11 And they shall not ^cteach

Var. Rend.—V. 6. by so much as—as also, W. V. 8. make—*Lit.* accomplish, perfect, Var.; Gr. complete, ANG. Chap. 9.—V. 1. its—the (had its sanctuary, a sanctuary of this world, *Del. Mou.*), Var. its . . . world—So W.; its sanctuary, a worldly one, KÜ.; the earthly sanctuary, SO.; a sanctuary belonging to the created world, HOLL.; its sanctuary (or, holy place) of this world, ANG. VIN. V. 2. tabernacle—tent, HOLL. SO.; but, KÜ. prepared—so furnished, HOLL. Vs. 2, 6. S. first—foremost, outer, *Al. Be. Bl. DeW. Lu. Wo. V. 2, were—So W.; was, Al. Del. DeW.; is, Lu. & marg.* V. 2. candlestick

every ^dman his ^efellow-citizen,

And every man his ^fbrother, saying, ^gKnow the Lord: For ^hall shall know me, From the ⁱleast to the greatest of them.

12 For I will be ^jmerciful to their iniquities,

^lAnd their ^msins will I ⁿremember no more.

13 In that he saith, A new *covenant*, he hath made the first old. ^oBut that which is becoming old and waxeth aged is nigh unto vanishing away.

9 Now even the first *covenant* had ^pordinances of divine service, and ^qits sanctuary, a *sanctuary* ^rof this ^sworld.

For there was a tabernacle prepared, the first, wherein ^twere ^uthe ^vcandlestick, and ^wthe table, and ^xy⁶ the showbread; which is called the ^zHoly place.

3 And after ^athe second ^bveil, the tabernacle which is called the ^cHoly of holies; 4 having a ^dgolden ^e17 altar of ^fincense, and ^hi the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein ^swas ⁱa golden ^kpot

holding the ^lmān^l-nā, and ^mAār^l-ōn's ⁿrod that budded, and ^op the tables of the covenant; 5 and above it ^qchēr^l-ū^l-bīm of ^rs glory ^tovershadowing ^v9 the mercy-seat; of which things we cannot now speak severally. 6 Now these things having been thus

—So W.; lamp-stand, Var.; light, SO. Holy place—So *Al. Bl. W. Lu. V. 3. holies, Var.; the holy (neut.)* HOLL. SO. V. 4. altar of incense—So *Bl. Da. Del. Eb. Lu. SO. KÜ. HOLL. W. & marg. DeW. Mou. probably*; censor, *Be. Wo. (Al. probably)* R. V. 5. of glory—*i.e. of the glory of the Lord, cf. Ex. 40:34. Al. Bl. Del. DeW. Lu. Wo. V. 6. having—have, W. KÜ.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 8.—V. 12. sins—So N^l B. Ti. Tr. Al. WH.; add, and their iniquities, N^l A D, La.

n Rod, Num. 20:8. o See "Ten Commandments," Ex. 20:1. p Ex. 31:18; 32:15; Deut. 9:9, 11, 15. q Cherubim, Ex. 25:18. r Glory, Ps. 7:5. s See "Cloud of Glory," Ex. 14:19. t Ex. 25:17, 20. u See "Shadow," Col. 2:17. v Mercy-seat, I Chr. 28:11. 9 Gr. *the propitiatory.*

d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
h Comp. John 6:45; I John 2:27.
i Least to the Greatest, Jer. 42:1.
12
j Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
k Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
l Ch. 10:17.
m Sin, Gen. 3:6.
n Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

13
o Comp. ch. 1:11; II Cor. 5:17.
1
p Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
q See "Tabernacle," Ex. 25:9.
r Comp. vs. 11, 24; ch. 8:2.
s World, Rev. 10:6.

2
5 Or, are.
t Ex. 25:31-39.
u Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49.
v Table, II Ki. 4:10.
w Ex. 25:23-29.
x See "Bread," Gen. 3:19.
y Ex. 25:30; Lev. 24:5 ff. (comp. Mt. 12:4).
6 Gr. *the setting forth of the loaves.*
z See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.

3
a Ex. 26:31-33.
b Veil, Heb. 6:19.
c Holy of Holies, Lev. 16:2.
4
d Gold, I Ki. 10:21. [22:9.
e Altar, Gen. f Ex. 30:1-5; 37:25 f.
7 Or, censor. II Chr. 26:19; Ez. 8:11.
g Incense, Ex. 30:34.
h Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
i Ex. 25:10 ff.; 37:1 ff.
8 Or, is.
j Ex. 16:32 f.
k Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3. [11:6.
l Manna, Num. m Aaron, Ex. 4:14.

6
a Priests, Ex. 28:1.
b Num. 28:3.
c Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
d See "Ministry," Acts 15:39.

7
e Comp. v. 3.
f Lev. 16:12 ff.
g Ex. 30:10.
h Lev. 16:34; comp. ch. 10:3.
i Year, Lev. 25:8.
j Lev. 16:11, 14.
k Blood, Lev. 17:11.
l Offering, Gen. 22:2.
m See ch. 5:3.
n See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
o Error, I Thess. 2:3.
p Num. 15:25; comp. ch. 5:2.
q Gr. ignorances, Eccles. 23:2 f.
r See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

8
q See ch. 3:7.
r Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
s Ch. 10:20; comp. John 14:6.
t See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
u The Way, Acts 9:2.
v See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
w Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.

9
x Ch. 11:19; comp. ch. 10:1.
y Figure, Acts 7:34.
z See "Types," Heb. 8:5.
a See ch. 5:1.
b Sacrifices, Gen. 31:54.
c Conscience, Acts 24:16.
d See ch. 7:19.
e See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
f Worship, Mt. 4:10.
g Perfection, Heb. 6:1.

10
h Lev. 11:2 ff.; see Col. 2:16.
i See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
j Drink, Hos. 4:18.
k Comp. Num. 6:3.
l Washings, I Ki. 7:26.
m Lev. 11:25; Num. 19:13; comp. Mk. 7:4.
n Carnal, Rom. 7:14.
o Comp. ch. 7:16.
p Ordinances, Lev. 5:10.
q Comp. ch. 7:12.
r See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
s Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
t See ch. 2:17.
u Priesthood of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
v Some ancient authorities read the good things that are come.
w Ch. 10:1.
x Mk. 14:58; II Cor. 5:1.
y Hands, Gen. 16:12.
z Comp. ch. 12:27; 13:14; II Cor. 4:18.

prepared, the ^apriests ^bgo in continually into the first ^ctabernacle, accomplishing the ^dservices; 7 but into ^ethe second ^fthe high priest alone, ^gonce in the ^hyear, ⁱnot without ^jblood, which he ^koffereth for himself, and for the ^lerrors of the ^mpeople: 8 ⁿthe Holy Spirit this signifying, ^othat the ^pway into the ^qholy place hath not yet been made ^rmanifest, while the first tabernacle is yet standing; 9 which ^sis ^ta figure for the time present; according to which are ^uoffered both gifts and ^vsacrifices that cannot, as touching the ^wconscience, ^xmake the ^yworshipper ^zperfect, 10 ^abeing only (with ^bmeats and ^cdrinks and divers ^dwashings) ^eno carnal ^fordinances, imposed until ^ga time of reformation.

11 But ^aChrist having come a ^bhigh priest of ^cthe ^dgood things to come, through the greater and more perfect tabernacle, ^enot made with ^fhands, that is to say, ^gnot of this crea-

Var. Rend.—V. 6 (cont.). prepared—So W. KÜ.; i.e. arranged, same word as made, v. 2; furnished, HOLL.; fashioned, SO. go in—enter into, W. V. 7. errors—ignorances, W. HOLL.; sins of ignorance, KÜ. SO. V. 8. Spirit—Ghost, r. holy place—Lit. holies, same word as sanctuary, v. 2, holy place, vs. 12, 25, holy places, v. 24; holiest of all, so practically (i.e. the true holy places in heaven) Del. Lü. is—So Al. Da. Del.; was, Be. V. 9. which . . . present—Which was a figure for the time then present, Be. Wo. Mou. nearly; Which (i.e. the outer tabernacle) is a figure for (i.e. relating to) the time now present, Bl. Da. Del. Eb. Lü. (Al. probably), VIN. ANG. time present—season now present, W.; present period, KÜ.; coming time, SO. figure—Same word as parable, Var.; parable, W. HOLL. r.; symbol, KÜ. SO. as touching—i.e. perfect in conscience, Var. as touching the—in, W. KÜ.; according to his, SO.; as pertaining to, VIN.; as to, ANG. V. 11. through—So (i.e. entered through this greater tabernacle into the holy place) Al. Be. Bl. Da. DeW. creation—So VIN. ANG.; (earthly) creation (i.e. built like our ordinary buildings), Field. V. 12.

tion, 12 nor yet through ^athe blood of ^bgoats and ^ccalves, but ^dthrough his own ^eblood, ^fentered in ^gonce for all into the holy place, having ^hobtained ⁱeternal ^jredemption. 13 For ^kif ^lthe blood of goats and ^mbulls, and ⁿthe ashes of a heifer ^osprinkling them that have been ^pdefiled, ^qsanctify unto the cleanness of the ^rflesh: 14 how much more shall ^sthe blood of ^tChrist, who through ^uthe eternal ^vSpirit ^woffered himself without ^xblemish unto God, ^ycleanse ^zyour conscience from ^adead works to ^bserve ^cthe living ^dGod? 15 And for this cause ^ehe is the ^fmediator of a ^gnew ^hcovenant, that a death having taken place for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first ⁱcovenant, they that have been ^jcalled may ^kreceive the ^lpromise of ^mthe eternal ⁿinheritance. 16 For where a ^otestament is, ^pthere must of necessity ^qbe the death of him that made it. 17 For a ^rtestament is of force ^swhere

having—So Lü. Da. (Bl. apparently) VIN.; and, Al. Del. DeW. Eb. having obtained—finding an, HOLL. SO.; discovered, KÜ. V. 14. cleanse—So W. HOLL. KÜ.; purify, as v. 13, Var. ANG. your—our, SO. KÜ. V. 15. covenant—So Al. Da. DeW. Lü. Mou. Wo. ANG. (alt.) VIN. KÜ. HOLL. SO. W.; testament, Be. Bl. Del. (testament here and in the following verses is the same word as covenant, ch. 8:9 above). V. 16. be—So (= be brought to pass), Be. Wo. W.; be brought in, proved, Bl. Da. DeW. Eb. Lü.; be understood, implied, Al. Del. Mou.; be publicly known, Field; be settled, SO.; be brought about, HOLL. KÜ.; be borne, VIN.

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 9. according to which—according to which figure (so Al. Bl. Del. translate; in which tabernacle, Lü.). **§ A B D***, Edd. V. 10. carnal—and carnal (i.e. and stood in carnal ordinances), Vulg.; being, **§ A D***, Pesh. Memph. Theb. WH. and other Edd. (i.e. being only—with meats and drinks and divers washings—carnal ordinances, Bl. Lü. Del. nearly). V. 11. to come—So **§ A D***, Vulg. Memph. Ti. WH. Tr. 1; that are come, B D*, Pesh. La. WH. Tr. 2 r marg.

c See ch. 3:12; Mt. 16:16. d God, Gen. 1:1. e See Rom. 3:24. f Jesus the Mediator, Lu. 2:21. g See ch. 8:6; 12:24; I Tim. 2:5. h See ch. 8:8. i Covenantants, Gen. 17:2. j The Greek word here used signifies both covenant and testament. k Calling, I Cor. 1:26. l Ch. 6:15; 10:36; comp. ch. 11:39. m Promises, John 14:2. n See Acts 20:32. o Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7. p Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3. q 6 Gr. be brought. r 7 Gr. over the dead.

12
z V. 19; Lev. 4:3; 16:6, 15.
a Goat, Deut. 14:4.
b Calf., Lu. 15:23.
c V. 14; ch. 13:12.
d See "Salvation through the Blood of Jesus," Acts 2:40.
e V. 24.
f See ch. 7:27.
g See "Reconciliation," Lu. 2:28.
h Comp. v. 15; ch. 5:9.
i Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
13
j V. 19; comp. ch. 10:4.
k See "Cattle," Pr. 15:14.
l Num. 19:9, 17:1.
m Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.
n Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.
o See "Purification," Lev. 15:2.
p Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
q Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

14
r V. 12; ch. 13:12.
s See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t Comp. I Cor. 15:45; I Pet. 3:18.
3 Or, his eternal spirit.
u See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
v See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
w Ch. 7:27; 10:10, 12; Eph. 5:2.
x Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
y Ch. 10:2, 22; Acts 15:9; Titus 2:14; comp. ch. 1:3.
4 Many ancient authorities read our.
z Ch. 6:1.
a See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
b See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.

15 e See Rom. 3:24. f Jesus the Mediator, Lu. 2:21. g See ch. 8:6; 12:24; I Tim. 2:5. h See ch. 8:8. i Covenantants, Gen. 17:2. j The Greek word here used signifies both covenant and testament. k Calling, I Cor. 1:26. l Ch. 6:15; 10:36; comp. ch. 11:39. m Promises, John 14:2. n See Acts 20:32. o Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7. p Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3. q 6 Gr. be brought. r 7 Gr. over the dead.

¹⁷
a Death,
Rom. 5:12.
1 Or, *for doth it
ever . . . liveth?*
b Covenants,
Gen. 17:2.
c Life, Gen. 2:7.
18
d Blood, Lev.
17:11.
19
e Command-
ments, Ex.
20:1.
f See ch. 1:1.
g Moses,
Ex. 3:4.
h Israel, Deut.
4:1.
i Law,
Deut. 31:24.
j Ex. 24:6 ff.
k See v. 12.
l Calf., Lu.
15:23.
m See "Cattle,"
Pr. 15:17.
n Goats,
Deut. 14:4.
o Water, Ps.
95:5.
p Comp. Lev.
14:4, 7; Num.
19:6, 18.
q See "Colors,"
Rev. 18:12.
r See "Sheep,"
Deut. 14:4.
s See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.
t Sprinkling,
Ez. 36:25.
u Book,
Eccl. 12:12.
v See "Law,"
Deut. 31:24.
w Comp.
Ex. 24:7.
20
x Comp.
Mt. 26:28.
2 Q. Ex. 24:8.
y God, Gen. 1:1.
21
z Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
a Comp. Ex.
24:6; 40:9;
Lev. 8:15, 19;
16:14-16.
b Vessels, See
"Food," Gen.
9:3.
c Ministry,
Acts 15:39.
22
d Comp.
Lev. 5:11 f.
e See "Purifica-
tion," Lev.
15:2.
f Lev. 17:11.
g Remission of
Sin, Gen. 3:6;
Lu. 24:47.
23
h See "Types,"
Heb. 8:5.
i Heavens,
Deut. 26:15.
j Sacrifice,
Gen. 31:54.

there hath been ^a death: ¹ for ^b it
doth never avail while he that
made it ^c liveth. 18 Wherefore
even the first *covenant* hath not
been dedicated without ^d blood.
19 For when every ^e command-
ment had been ^f spoken by
^g Mo^h-šēš unto all the ^h people ac-
cording to the ⁱ law, ^j he took
the ^k blood of the ^l *m* calves and
the ⁿ goats, with ^o *p* water and
^q scarlet ^r wool and ^s hyssop, and
^t sprinkled both ^u *v* the book it-
self and all the people, 20 saying,
^z *2* This is the blood of the cove-
nant which ^y God commanded to
you-ward. 21 Moreover ^{2a} the
tabernacle and all the ^b vessels
of the ^c ministry he sprinkled in
like manner with the blood. 22
And according to the law, I
may ^d almost say, all things
are ^e cleansed with blood, and
^f apart from shedding of blood
there is no ^g remission.

23 It was necessary therefore
that the ^h copies of the things in
the ⁱ heavens should be cleansed
with these; but the heavenly
things themselves with better
^j sacrifices than these. 24 For

Var. Read.—V. 17. doth never avail—
doth not ever have force, W.; it is not
binding, SO.; it is meaningless, HOLL;
it is without force, KÜ. V. 20. covenant
—So *Da. DeW. Eb. Wo. W. SO. KÜ.*
HOLL. ANG. (all.); testament, *Al. Bl.*
Del. to you-ward—So *Al. Del. Lü. Mou.*
W.; i.e. enjoined me that I should deliver
it to you, Lü. Be.; unto you, *Bl. Da. DeW.*
Wo.; for your benefit, SO.; to you, HOLL;
for you, KÜ. V. 22. I may . . . cleansed
. . . apart from—So (without) *Al. Be. Bl.*
Da. Lü. Mou. VIN.; almost all things . . .
purged . . . without, *Del. DeW.* cleansed
—purified, as v. 23. Var. ANG. shed-
ding—So HOLL. SO. KÜ.; outpouring,
W. shedding of blood—So *Al. Be. Bl. Del.*
Lü. Wo.; pouring out of blood on the
altar, *DeW.* is—*Strictly,* takes place, Var.;
cometh, W.; happeneth, SO. KÜ.; exists,
HOLL. V. 23. copies—So KÜ. HOLL.
SO. W.; or, figures, *Del. DeW. Wo. ANG.*
V. 24. a holy place—*Del.* holy places (same
word as sanctuary, v. 2), Var. like in pat-
tern—So ANG.; which are the figures (*i.e.*
copies, counterfeits), *Al. Be. Del. Wo.*; like
a counterpart (an imitation, SO.), HOLL.
KÜ.; like to a pattern, W. V. 26. now
—*i.e. as it is, Al.* end—So HOLL. KÜ.;

^k Christ ^l entered not into a ^m holy
place made with ⁿ hands, like in
pattern to ^o the true; but into
^p heaven itself, now ^q to appear
before the ^r *s* face of God for us:
25 nor yet that he should ^t offer
himself often, as ^u *v* the high priest
entereth into ^w the ^x holy place
^y year by year with blood not
his own; 26 else must he often
have ^z suffered since ^a *b* the founda-
tion of the ^c world: but now
^d once at ^e the ³ end of the ages
hath he been ^{*} manifested to put
away sin ^f *g* *h* by the sacrifice of
himself. 27 And inasmuch as
ⁱ *j* *k* it is ⁵ appointed unto ^l men
once to die, and after this ^m *com-*
eth ⁿ judgment; 28 so Christ
also, having been ^o once offered to
^p bear the sins of many, shall
appear ^q *r* a second time, ^s apart
from sin, to them that ^t wait for
him, unto ^u *v* salvation.

10 For the law having
^w a shadow of ^x *y* the
good things to come, not the
very image of the things, ⁶ can
^z never with the same sacrifices
year by year, which they offer
continually, make ^a perfect
them that ^b draw nigh. 2 Else
conclusion, SO.; close, W. the sacrifice of
himself—So *Eb. W.*; his sacrifice, *Al. Bl.*
Da. DeW. Lü. SO. HOLL. KÜ. r marg.
V. 28. bear—So *Al. Be. Del. DeW.*; (take
upon himself, *Del. DeW. VIN.*); take
away, *Bl. Eb. Lü.;* bear away, HOLL.
KÜ.; abolish, SO.; carry, W. Chap. 10.
—V. 1. things—things, Var.

Var. Read.—V. 17. it doth never avail
—it is of no strength at all (so *Del.*
practically; doth it ever avail, R; it is
never of strength), *Al. Bl. Lü. Wi. DeW.*;
N^o A De. La. Ti. Tr. WH²; it is not then
of strength, *N^o D^o WH¹ Chap. 10.*—V.
1. can—So *D^o Marg. Memph. Ti. Al. r*
marg.; they can, *N^o A C D^b La. Tr. WH.*
r; WH. think the whole sentence can . . .
perfect is corrupt.

l Man, Gen. 2:7. *m* II Cor. 5:10; I John 4:17. *n* The Judg-
ment, II Pet. 2:4. 28 *o* See ch. 7:27. *p* I Pet. 2:24.
q Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. *r* Acts 1:11. *s* Ch.
4:15. *t* See I Cor. 1:7; Titus 2:13. *u* Salvation, Acts 2:40.
v Ch. 5:9. *w* Shadow, Col. 2:17. *x* Ch. 9:11. *y* See
"Covenants," Gen. 17:2. 6 Many ancient authorities read
they can, z Vs. 4, 11; comp. ch. 9:9; Rom. 8:3. a Perfec-
tion, Heb. 6:1. b See ch. 7:19.

24
k Divinity of
Jesus,
Lu. 2:21.
l V. 12; comp.
ch. 4:14.
m See "Holi-
ness," Eph.
4:24.
n Hands,
Gen. 16:12.
o Ch. 8:2.
p See "Ascen-
sion of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
q Comp. ch.
7:25; Mt.
18:10.
r Anthropomor-
phism, See
"God," Gen.
1:1.
s Face, Is. 6:2.
25
t Offering,
Gen. 22:2.
u See "Priests,"
Ex. 28:1.
v See v. 7.
w V. 2; ch.
10:19.
x See "Holy of
Holies,"
Lev. 16:2.
y Year, Lev.
25:8.
26
z See "Suffer-
ings of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
a See "Cosmol-
ogy," Ps.
104:2.
b See ch. 4:3;
Mt. 25:34.
c World,
Rev. 10:6.
d V. 12; ch.
7:27.
e See Mt. 13:39;
comp. ch. 1:2.
3 Or, *consum-*
mation.
f See "Redem-
ption," Mt.
20:22.
g Vs. 12, 14.
h Salvation
through the
Death of
Jesus,
Lu. 2:21.
4 Or, *by his sac-*
rifice.
27
i See "Foreor-
dination,"
Eph. 1:11.
j See "Pur-
pose," Eph.
3:11.
k Gen. 3:19.
5 Or, *laid up*
for, Col. 1:5;
II Tim. 4:8.
n The Judg-
ment, II Pet. 2:4.
p I Pet. 2:24.
q Acts 1:11.
r Acts 1:11.
s Ch.
4:15.
t See I Cor. 1:7; Titus 2:13.
u Salvation, Acts 2:40.
v Ch. 5:9.
w Shadow, Col. 2:17.
x Ch. 9:11.
y See
"Covenants," Gen. 17:2.
6 Many ancient authorities read
they can, z Vs. 4, 11; comp. ch. 9:9; Rom. 8:3. a Perfec-
tion, Heb. 6:1. b See ch. 7:19.

*MANIFESTATION (Gr. *Phanerosis*).—"An Expression,
Revelation, Declaration of Mind, Purpose, or Nature";
"Manifestation."
Preeminently of Incarnation.—God manifest in the Flesh

—Is. 7:14; 9:6, 7; John 1:14, 18; I Tim. 3:16; II Tim. 1:8-10;
I John 1:1-3; 4:9
Other Revelations of God.—His Judgment—II Thess. 1:5.
His Knowledge—Rom. 1:19. His Name—John 17:6. Savior

²
a Sacrifices, Gen. 31:54. [22:2.]
b Offering. Gen. 22:2.
c Worship. Gen. Mt. 4:10.
d See "Purification" Lev. 15:2.
e Conviction of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
f See "Conscience," Acts 24:16.
g Comp. I Pet. 2:19 marg.
h Sin, Gen. 3:6.
³
i See ch. 9:7.
j See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2. [25:8.]
k Year, Lev. 16:5.
⁴
l See vs. 1, 11.
m Ch. 9:12f.
n Blood.
o Lev. 17:11.
p See "Cattle," Pr. 15:17.
q Goats.
r Deut. 14:4.
s See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
t Remission of Sins, Gen. 3:6; Lu. 24:47.
⁵
u Ch. 1:6.
v World.
w Rev. 10:6.
x Q. Ps. 40:6 f.
y See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
z Comp. ch. 2:14; 5:7; I Pet. 2:24.
aa Body, Num. 25:8.
⁶
ab Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
⁷
ac See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
ad Ez. 6:2 (Sept.); Jer. 36:2; Ez. 2:9; 3:11. [12:12.]
ae Book, Eccl. 1:1.
af See "The Scriptures," II Tim. 3:16.
ag Writing, I Cor. 4:4.
ah See "Character and Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ai Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
⁸
aj Mk. 12:33.
ak See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22. *h* Rom. 8:3 marg. *i* The Law, Deut. 31:24. *j* See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2. *k* Establish, I Thess. 3:2. *l* 2 Or, In. *m* Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. *n* See vs. 14, 29; ch. 2:11; 13:12; Eph. 5:26; comp. John 17:19.

would ^a they not have ceased to be ^b offered? because the ^c worshippers, having been once ^d cleansed, would have had no more ^e ^f ^g consciousness of ^h sins. 3 But ⁱ in those sacrifices there is a remembrance ^j made of sins ^k year by year. 4 For it is impossible that ^m ⁿ the blood of ^o bulls and ^p goats should ^q ^r take away sins. 5 Wherefore ^s when he cometh into the ^t world, he saith, ^u Sacrifice and offering thou wouldst not, But a ^v ^w body didst thou prepare for me; 6 In whole burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hadst no ^x pleasure: 7 Then said I, Lo, I am come (In ^y ^z the roll of the ^{aa} ^{ab} book it is ^c written of me) ^d To do ^e thy will, O God. 8 Saying above, Sacrifices and offerings and ^f whole burnt offerings and ^g sacrifices ^h for sin thou wouldst not, neither hadst pleasure therein (the which are offered according to the ⁱ law), 9 then hath he said, Lo, I am come to do thy will. He taketh away the ^j first, that he may ^k establish the second. 10 ^l By which will we have been ^m ⁿ sanc-

Var. Rend.—Vs. 7, 9. I am come.—*So* Al. *Da. Dl.* I come, *Bl. SO. HOLL. KÜ.* I am come, and *so, Al. Da. Del. V.* 9, hath he said—*saith* he, *Bl. Del. V. 10.* By—*so* DeW.; *lit. In. and so, Al. Bl. Da. Del. W. r. marg. (Lu. nearly);* on the ground of, *HOLL. SO. V. 12.* for ever, sat down—*so* (i.e. when he had offered one sacrifice to last forever, he sat down) *Bc. Mou. Wo. W. SO. HOLL. VIN.*; sat down for ever, *Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Eb. Lü. r. marg. (Al. probably).* for ever—*same* word as continually, *v. 1. Var. V. 13.* expecting—*i.e. waiting, Al.*; waiting, *KÜ. HOLL. SO. W. 14.* are sanctified—*So* W.; *more lit.* are being

tified through ^{na} ^{nb} the offering of the body of Jē'sūs Christ once for all. 11 And every ^{nc} nd priest indeed standeth ^{ne} ^{nf} day by day ^{ng} ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, the which ^{nh} can never take away sins: 12 but he, when he ⁿⁱ had offered one sacrifice ^{nj} for ^{nk} ^{nl} sins ^{nm} for ever, ⁿⁿ ^{no} sat down on the ^{np} ^{nq} right hand of God; 13 henceforth expecting till ^{nr} ^{ns} his ^{nt} enemies be made the footstool of his ^{nu} ^{nv} feet. 14 For by one offering he hath ^{nw} ^{nx} perfected for ever them that are sanctified. 15 And ^{ny} the Holy Spirit also beareth ^{nz} ^{na} witness to us; for after he hath said, 16 ^{nb} ^{nc} This is the nd covenant that ^{ne} I will make with them After those days, saith the Lord: I will put my ^{nf} ^{ng} laws on their ^{nh} heart, And upon their ⁿⁱ ^{nj} mind also will I write them; then saith he, 17 ^{nk} ^{nl} And their sins and their iniquities will I ^{nm} ⁿⁿ remember no more. 18 Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

sanctified (*so* Al. *Da. Del. DeW. ANG. (all.), SO. KÜ.*; *i.e. all that receive sanctification now and in future, Bl. Lu.*); let themselves be sanctified, *HOLL. V. 15.* Spirit—*Ghost, r.* after he hath said—*So* W. *SO. KÜ.; Al. Mou. insert* then saith he at the beginning of v. 17. *Bl. Del. DeW. Lü. make the first part of the quotation close with after those days, and introduce the second part by the Lord saith; after the words, HOLL.*

Var. Read.—V. 9. will—*So* N* A C D, *Edd.*; will, O God, N*. V. 11. priest—*So* N D, Tr. Tr. ¹ WH.; high priest, A C, *La. Tr. 2* WH. ² r. marg.

¹ Heart, Acts 15:9. ^m Mind, Job 38:36. 8:12. ^o Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21.

Truth—John 3:19–21; 8:12; 12:35, 36; Eph. 5:13; I Tim. 5:25. Of Fleshly Works—Mt. 15:19; Rom. 13:12–14; Gal. 5:19. God's Children.—I Cor. 3:13; 11:19; II Cor. 3:3; 4:10, 11; Col. 3:4; I John 3:2, 10. Of Children of Evil—I John 2:18; 3:10. Paul.—To Brethren—Phil. 1:13, 14. To Consciences—II Cor. 4:2; 5:11. To God—II Cor. 5:11. To Guards—Phil. 1:13. Concerning Knowledge—II Cor. 11:6. Not yet made of.—Way into Holy Place—Heb. 9:8. Future Being.—I John 3:2. See "Mystery"—I Cor. 15:51.

ⁿ Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^o V. 12; ch. 7:27; 9:14, 28; Eph. 5:2; comp. John 6:51.
^p See "Salvation through the Death of Jesus," Acts 2:40.

11
^q Priests, Ex. 28:1.
³ Some ancient authorities read *high priest*.
^r Day, Lev. 25:8.
^s Minister, Acts 15:39.
^t See vs. 1, 4; Mic. 6:6–8.

12
^u See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^v See ch. 5:1.
⁴ Or, *sins, for ever sat down &c.*
^w See v. 14.
^x Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^y See ch. 1:3.
^z Hand, Gen. 16:12.
^a Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.

13
^b See ch. 1:13.
^c Enemy, Job 31:29.
^d Feet, Gen. 18:4.

14
^e Perfection, Heb. 6:1.

15
^f Witness of the Spirit, John 14:16.
^g Witness, John 8:17.

16
^h Ch. 8:10.
⁵ Q. Jer. 31:33 f.
ⁱ Covenantants, Gen. 17:2.
^j God, Gen. 1:1.
⁶ Gr. *I will covenant*.
^k See "The Gospels," Mk. 16:15.

17 ⁿ Comp. ch.

of Knowledge—II Cor. 2:14. Self—Rom. 10:20. Righteousness—Rom. 1:17; 3:21, 22. His Word—Titus 1:3. His Works—John 9:3. Christ.—John 1:10, 31; 2:11; 14:21, 22; Col. 3:4; I Pet. 1:20; 5:4; I John 2:5, 8; Rev. 15:4. The Spirit.—John 7:39; 14:26; 16:13, 14; I Cor. 2:10, 11; 12:7. The Gospel to the Gentiles.—Directly—Rom. 16:25, 26; Eph. 3:3–10; Col. 1:25–28; I Tim. 3:16. By the Light of

19
a Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
b See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
c Boldness, Acts 14:3. [3:6]
d V. 35; see ch. 5.
e Comp. ch. 9:25.
f See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
g See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.
h Salvation through the Blood of Jesus, Acts 2:40.
20
i The Way, Acts 9:2.
j The Veil, Heb. 6:19.
k Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
l Humanity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

21
m See ch. 2:17.
n Priest, Ex. 28:1.
o Ch. 3:6; see I Tim. 3:15.
p See "The Church," Acts 20:28.

22
q Draw near, Heb. 7:19.
r See "Truth," John 14:6.
s Heart, Acts 15:9.
t See ch. 6:11.
u Or, full assurance. [11:1].
v Faith, Heb. 11:1.
w Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.
x Ch. 12:24;
I Pet. 1:2; comp. ch. 9:19.
y Evil, Ps. 97:10.
z Conscience, Acts 24:16.
2 Or, conscience, and our body washed with pure water: let us hold fast.
z Body, Num. 25:8.
a Washing. I Ki. 7:26.
b Comp. Acts 22:16; I Cor. 6:11; Eph. 5:26; Titus 3:5; I Pet. 3:21.

c See "Baptism," Rom. 6:3. d Water, Ps. 95:5. 23 e Confession, Mt. 16:16. f See ch. 3:1. g Hope, Pr. 23:18. h See ch. 3:6. i Ch. 11:11; see I Cor. 1:9; 10:13. j Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. k Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1. l Promises, John 14:2. 24 m Comp. ch. 13:1. n Love, I Cor. 13:1. o Good Works, I Tim. 5:10. p See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4. 25 q See "Congregation," Heb. 12:2. r Comp. Acts 2:42. s Exhortation, Acts 11:23. t Comp. ch. 3:13. u Day, Lev. 25:8. v See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. w See ch. 3:13. 26 x Sin, Gen. 3:6. y Comp. ch. 5:2; 6:4-8; Num. 15:30; II Pet. 2:20f. z See "Backsliding," Lu. 9:62. a See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8. b See "Teaching of Jesus," on "Character," Lu. 2:21. c See I Tim. 2:4. d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. e Truth, John 14:6. f Sacrifice, Gen. 31:24. g See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22. 27 h See "Fear,"

19 Having therefore, ^{a b} brethren, ^{c d} boldness to ^e enter into the ^f holy place by the ^{g h} blood of Jēz'sūs, 20 by ⁱ the way which he dedicated for us, ^j a new and living way, through ^k the veil, that is to say, his ^l flesh; 21 and ^m having ⁿ a great ^o priest ^p over the ^q house of God; 22 let us ^r draw near with a ^s true ^t heart in ^u fulness of ^v faith, having our hearts ^w sprinkled from an ^x evil ^y conscience: and having our ^z body ^{a b c} washed with pure ^d water, 23 let us hold fast the ^e confession of our ^{f h} hope that it waver not; for he ^{i j k} is faithful that ^l promised: 24 and let us consider one another ^m to provoke unto ⁿ love and ^{o p} good works; 25 not forsaking our own ^q assembling together, as the custom of some is, but ^r exhorting ^s one another; and so much the more, as ye see ^{u v w} the day drawing nigh.

26 For if we ^{x y z} sin ^a wilfully after that we have received ^{b c} the ^d knowledge of the ^e truth, there remaineth no more a ^{f g} sacrifice for sins, 27 but a certain ^h fearful expectation of

Var. Read.—V. 21. priest—So ANG.; i.e. High priest, Al. Bl. Lü. Wo. V. 22. fulness—So DeW. Bl. W. KÜ.; full assurance, Al. Lü. Del. SO. HOLL. r marg. Vs. 22, 23. having . . . fast—So Be. Eb. Lü. r marg.; our bodies washed with pure water. Let us hold fast, Al. Bl. Del. DeW. V. 22. having . . . washed—being washed (bathed, SO. KÜ.) on the body, SO. KÜ. washed—bathed, W. SO. KÜ. with—in, HOLL. V. 25. our own assembling—the assembling, Al. Del. DeW. Lü. Wo.; rather, our assembly (i.e. Christian communion), Be Bl.; the gathering of ourselves together, W.; our meeting, KÜ.; our own meeting, HOLL. SO.

ⁱ judgment, and a ^{j k} fierceness of ^l fire which shall ^m devour the ⁿ adversaries. 28 ^o A man that hath ^p set at nought ^q Mō'sēs' ^r law ^s dieth without ^t compassion on ^u the ^v word of two or three ^w witnesses: 29 ^x of how much ^y sorer ^z a punishment, think ye, shall he be judged worthy, ^{a b} who hath trodden under ^c a foot the ^{d e} Son of ^f God, and hath counted ^g the blood of the ^h covenant ⁱ wherewith he was ^j sanctified ^k an unholy thing, and hath ^l done despite unto the ^m Spirit of ⁿ grace? 30 For we know him that said, ^{o p} Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense. And again, ^{q r} The Lord shall judge his people. 31 It is a fearful thing to fall into the ^s hands of ^t the living God.

32 But call to ^u remembrance ^v the former days, in which, after ye were ^w enlightened, ye ^x endured a great ^y conflict of ^z sufferings; 33 partly, being ^a made a ^b gazingstock both by ^c reproaches and afflictions; and partly, becoming ^{d e} partakers with them that were so used. 34 For ye both ^f had compassion on

V. 27. and . . . which—and [there remaineth] the indignation of fire, fire which, Al. Bl. Del. DeW. Lü., expectation—waiting, KÜ. fierceness—jealousy, W.; zeal, KÜ. SO. V. 28. hath . . . nought—So Al. Be. Lü.; or, transgressed, Bl. DeW.; annuls, KÜ.; breaks, HOLL.; transgressed, SO.; setteth at nought, W. V. 29. unholy—SO. (unclean) Eb. Lü. VIN. ANG. (alt.); common, Al. Be. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. KÜ. HOLL. SO. ANG. W. V. 30. belongeth unto me—is mine, Var. HOLL. SO. W.

Var. Read.—V. 30. recompense—So N* D*, Ti. Tr. WH.; recompense, saith the Lord, N* A D*, La. Al. V. 34. on . . . bonds—So A D* Vulg. Pesh. Memph. Tr.¹ Etd.; of me in my bonds, N D*, Clem. Orig. Tr.²

5 Q. Deut. 32:35. o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. p God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1. 6 Q. Deut. 32:36. 31 q Hand, Gen. 16:12. r Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. s See ch. 3:12; Mt. 16:16. 32 t See "Mind," Job 33:36. u Comp. ch. 5:12. v See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. w Endurance, II Tim. 2:12. x See Phil. 1:30. y See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10. z See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. 33 a I Cor. 4:9; comp. ch. 12:4. b Gazingstock, Nah. 3:6. c Reproach, Ez. 5:15. d Comp. Phil. 4:14 (Gr.); I Thess. 2:14. e See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. 34 f Comp. ch. 13:3.

i Ch. 9:27; John 5:29.
j Is. 26:11; see II Thess. 1:7.
3 k Or, jealousy.
l See "Hell," Mk. 9:44.
m See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
n See "Enemies," Job 31:29.
28
o Deut. 17:2-6; see Mt. 18:16; comp. ch. 2:2.
p See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
q Moses, Ex. 3:4.
r Law, Deut. 31:24.
s Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
t See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.
u Words, Pr. 15:23.
v Witness, John 8:17.
29
w Ch. 2:3.
x Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
y Comp. ch. 6:6.
z See "Con-tempt," II Cor. 16:11.
a Foot, Gen. 18:4.
b Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
c Son, Gen. 21:19.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Ch. 13:20; Mt. 26:28.
f Blood, Lev. 17:11.
g Covenants, Gen. 17:2.
h See Eph. 5:26; Rev. 1:5; comp. ch. 9:13f.
i Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
4 Gr. a common thing.
j Ch. 6:4; I Cor. 6:11; Eph. 4:30.
k Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
l Grace, John 1:17.

30
m Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
n See Rom. 12:19.
5 Q. Deut. 32:35. o Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. p God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1. 6 Q. Deut. 32:36. 31 q Hand, Gen. 16:12. r Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. s See ch. 3:12; Mt. 16:16. 32 t See "Mind," Job 33:36. u Comp. ch. 5:12. v See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. w Endurance, II Tim. 2:12. x See Phil. 1:30. y See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10. z See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. 33 a I Cor. 4:9; comp. ch. 12:4. b Gazingstock, Nah. 3:6. c Reproach, Ez. 5:15. d Comp. Phil. 4:14 (Gr.); I Thess. 2:14. e See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. 34 f Comp. ch. 13:3.

34 See "Bondage," John 8:33.
b See "Prison," Gen. 42:16.
c See "Joy," Ps. 30:5. [5:12.
d Comp. Mt. Spoil, Is. 9:3.
f Possessions, Mk. 10:22.
g Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
1 Many ancient authorities read *ye have your own selves for a better possession* (c.c. Comp. Lu. 9:25; 21:19.
h Comp. ch. 9:15; 11:16; 13:14; 1 Pet. 1:4f.
i See "Inheritance," 1 Chr. 21:3.

35 Boldness, Acts 14:3.
k See ch. 2:2.
l Reward, Rev. 2:10.
m See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40.

36 See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
o See ch. 12:1.
2 Or, *stiffness*.
p Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
q Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
r See ch. 9:15.
s Promise, John 14:2.

37 Q. Hab. 2:3f.
t Comp. v. 25; Rev. 22:20.
u See Mt. 11:3.
38 v Comp. Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11.
4 Some ancient authorities read *the righteous one*.
w The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
x Life, Gen. 2:7.
y Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40; b Soul, Job 4:15. c Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.
39 d See "Saints," Rev. 14:12. 5 Gr. of *shrinking back* . . . but of *faith*. e Perdition, Phil. 1:28.

them that were in ^{a b} bonds, and took ^{c d} joyfully the ^e spoiling of your ^f possessions, ^g knowing that ^h ye have for yourselves ⁱ a better possession and an abiding one. 35 Cast not away therefore your ^j boldness, which hath great ^k recompense of ^{l m} reward.

36 For ye have need of ^{n o 2} patience, that, having ^p done the ^q will of God, ye may ^r receive the ^s promise.

37 ³ For ^t yet a very little while, ^u He that cometh shall come, and shall not tarry.

38 But ^{v 4} my ^w righteous one shall ^x live by ^y faith: And ^z if he ^a shrink back, my ^b soul hath no ^c pleasure in him.

39 But ^d we are not ^e of them that shrink back unto ^f perdition;

Var. Rend.—V. 34. them . . . bonds—So W., the prisoners, KÜ. HOLL. SO. VIN. have for yourselves—yourselves have, r. had your own selves for, W. V. 36. patience—So KÜ. W.: endurance, stedfastness, Al. Del. HOLL. SO. (i.e. *stedfastness in holding this confidence*, v. 35). Del. DeW. having done—So Be. Bl. Da. Lü.; rather in doing, Al. Del. Eb.; have done, KÜ.; in order to do, HOLL.; fulfilling, SO. V. 38. And—So HOLL. W. KÜ.; but if, SO. he—i.e. *the just*, Al. Bl. Da. Del. Eb. Lü. Mou. Wo. VIN.; any man, Bu. DeW. W.; V. 39. saving—So practically, Al. KÜ.; gaining, Bl. Del. DeW. Lü. HOLL. SO. W. ANG. (alt.) R marg. (to the winning of life), Bl. DeW. Chap. 11.—V. 1. assurance—So VA. VIN. SO. HOLL. KÜ.; the assurance, Al. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Eb. Lü. Wo. PEAKE: same word, ch. 3:14; the substance, Be. W.; faith is the giving substance to things hoped for, Mou. r marg.; or, confidence (lit. substance), or what gives substance to, AUG. a conviction—the conviction, Bl. DeW. Lü. Ol. Wo. VIN.; the evidence,

but of them that have faith unto the ¹⁶ saving of the soul.

11 Now *faith is ^{g h 7} assurance of ⁱ things ^j hoped for, a ^k conviction of ^l things not seen. 2 For therein ^{l m n} the elders ^o had ^{p q} witness borne to them. 3 By faith we ^q understand that the ^{r s t 9} worlds have been framed ^{u v} by the ^{w x} word of God, so that what is seen hath ^y not been made out of things which appear. 4 By faith ^{z a} Abel ^b offered unto God a more excellent ^c sacrifice than ^d Cain, through which he had witness borne to him that he was ^e righteous, ¹⁰ God bearing witness ¹¹ in respect of his ¹ gifts: and through it he ^q being ^h dead yet speaketh. 5 By faith

Al. Be. Del. Eb.; the proving, r; the proof, ANG. a . . . seen—So HOLL. KÜ. SO.; the test of things (objects), W. V. 2. therein—by it, so practically (in and by faith, Wo.) Be. Bl. Lü. Wo.; lit. in; (it was faith wherein good witness was borne to the elders, Del. Al. DeW. Eb. Mou.); herein, W. SO. KÜ.; in it, ANG.; in this, VIN. V. 3. worlds—So practically (universe, Del.) Bl. Del. DeW. Lü. W. SO.; ages, Al. VIN. worlds have—world has, HOLL. KÜ. framed—So VIN.; constructed, SO.; prepared, HOLL.; made ready, KÜ. appear—do appear, r. V. 4. in respect of—on occasion of, W.: concerning, SO. KÜ.; for, HOLL. yet speaketh—So (= even now), Be. Wo. (Del. perhaps) W. SO. HOLL. KÜ.; still (i.e. even after his death: cf. Gen. 4:10), Lü. Al. Bl. DeW. VIN.; (speaketh, i.e. spoke, Lü.).

Var. Rend.—V. 34 (cont.). that . . . yourselves, D. some Fathers; that ye yourselves have (so r; that ye have your own selves as, r marg.), N A. Vulg. Memph. La. Ti. Tr. WH. have—So N A D*, Edd.; have in heaven, N D; V. 38. my righteous one—my just (righteous) man, N A. Vulg. WH. Edd.; the just, D. Pesh. Memph. Chap. 11.—V. 4. God's gifts—So N D*, Vulg. Pesh. Memph. Ti. WH. (but suspecting corruption) r; while he testified (in respect of) his gifts to God, N A D*, La. Tr.

f Salvation, Acts 2:40.
6 Or, *gaining*.
1 Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
h Ch. 3:14 (Gr.).
7 Or, *the giving substance to*.
i Hope, Pr. 23:18.
j See ch. 3:6.
8 Or, *test*.
k See Rom. 8:24; comp. vs. 7, 27; II Cor. 4:18; 5:7.

2 Comp. ch. 1:1.
m Elders of Israel, Ezra 5:5.
n See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.
o Vs. 4, 39.
p Witness, John 8:17.
3 See "Mind," Job 38:36.
r World, Rev. 10:6.
s See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
t Ch. 1:2.
9 Gr. ages.
Comp. I Tim. 1:17 marg.
u God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
v Gen. ch. 1:2.
w Word of God, John 6:63.
x See ch. 6:5; comp. II Pet. 3:5.
y Rom. 4:17.

4 Abel, Gen. 4:9.
a Gen. 4:4; Mt. 23:35; I John 3:12.
b Offering, Gen. 22:2.
c Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
d Cain, Gen. 4:8.
e The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
10 The Greek text in this clause is somewhat uncertain. [gifts].
11 Or, *over his*.
f Ch. 5:1.
g Ch. 12:24.
h Gen. 4:8-10.
h Death, Rom. 5:12.

* FAITH.—Pisteuo. To believe. A Union of Assurance and Conviction—Heb. 11:1. See Hab. 2:4; Mt. 6:25-34; Luke 12:22-31; 18:8; Heb. 13:7.

Given by God.—Lu. 17:5, 6; Rom. 12:3; I Cor. 2:4, 5; 12:8, 9. Comes by hearing the Word of God.—Acts 15:7; Rom. 10:13-17; I Cor. 1:21; Gal. 3:1, 2; I Thess. 2:13.

Distinction between Old Testament and New Testament Faith. In Old Testament: In God.—II Chr. 20:20; Ps. 3:3-6; 4:3, 8; 7:1, 10; 9:9, 10; 13:5; 23:1-6; 32:10; 33:18-22; 36:7-9; 40:3, 4; 55:22; 56:3, 4; 62:8; 84:5, 12; 91:2; 115:9-18; 116-10; 118:8, 9; 125:1; 143:8; Pr. 3:5, 6, 24-26; 16:20; 29:25; Eccl. 11:1; 12:2; Is. 26:3, 4; 41:10-14; 43:1-5; 49:15; 50:10; 51:12, 13; Jer. 17:7, 8.

In the New Testament: Faith is usually in Christ.—John 1:12; 3:14-18, 36; 6:29, 40; 7:38; 8:12, 21-32; 9:35-38; 10:25-28; 12:36, 46; 14:1; 20:31; Acts 2:36-41; 8:37 marg.; 10:43; 13:38, 39; 14:22; 15:11; 16:29-34; 18:8; 19:4, 5; 20:21; 26:18;

Rom. 1:16, 17; 3:21-26; 5:1, 2; 10:1-10; I Cor. 1:21-24; 3:10, 11; Gal. 2:20; 3:22; Eph. 1:12-14; 2:19-22; 3:11, 12; Phil. 1:27-29; 3:9-11; Col. 2:12; I Tim. 1:13, 14; II Tim. 1:12; Philemon 5; I John 5:1, 10, 13; Heb. 12:1, 2; Jas. 2:1.

In God.—Lu. 1:38-55; Acts 27:25; Heb. 6:1; I Pet. 1:21; 4:19; I John 3:21.

Facts produce Feeling.—Mt. 23:37-38; 27:3-5, 54; Lu. 15:4-10, 16-20; John 11:8, 16, 32-33; 21:15-17; Acts 2:22-24, 37; 5:27-28; 7:51-54; II Cor. 5:14-15.

Testimony produces Faith.—John 1:7; 3:11-12; Acts 2:40-42; 8:4-8; 10:39-43; 26:16-18; Rom. 10:13-17; I John 1:1-3; 5:8-10.

The Assurance of Faith.—John 1:12; 3:16; 5:24; 6:35, 47; 11:26; Rom. 8:1; Eph. 1:13; 2:6-8; Phil. 1:6; II Tim. 1:12; Heb. 6:12; I Pet. 1:8; I John 2:23-25; 5:5, 10.

Great Faith.—Mt. 8:10, 13; 9:2, 22, 29; 15:28; Mk. 2:5; 5:34; 10:53; Lu. 5:20; 7:9, 50; 8:48; 17:19; 18:42; II Cor. 8:7.

⁵ a Enoch, Gen. 5:24.
^b Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
^c See Lu. 2:26; John 8:51; comp. ch. 2:9.
^d Death, Rom. 5:12.
¹ Or, *for before his translation he hath had witness borne to him that he &c.*
^e Witness, John 8:17.
^f God, Gen. 1:1.

⁶ g See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
^h Faith, Heb. 11:1.
ⁱ See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
^j Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40.
^k Comp. ch. 7:19.
^l Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^m See "Reward," Rev. 2:10.
ⁿ Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

⁷ o Noah, Gen. 6:9.
^p Warning, Heb. 12:25. q See ch. 8:5. r See v. 1. s Comp. ch. 5:7. t Fear, Gen. 9:2. u I Pet. 3:20. v Ark, Gen. 7:1. w See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. x See "Household," Pr. 31:27. y See "Family," Eph. 5:22. z The World, Rev. 10:6. a Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3. b Comp. Gen. 6:9; Ez. 14:14, 20; Rom. 4:13; 9:30. c Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

Apostolic Faith weak.—Mt. 6:26-34; 8:24-27; 14:23-33; 16:5-12, 21-23; 17:7; 19:23-29; Mk. 6:47-52; 8:14-21; Lu. 5:9-11; 12:22-34; 24:19-27; John 6:16-21; 14:7-13.

Faith an Active Principle.—Leads to Utterance—II Cor. 4:13. Grows exceedingly—II Thess. 1:3. Obtains a Fullness—Heb. 10:22. The Work of God—John 6:9. Works through Love—Gal. 5:6. Purifies the Heart—Acts 15:9. Brings Salvation—Acts 16:31. Assures Life—John 3:14-16, 36; 5:24; 6:47; 11:25, 26; Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11; Heb. 10:38, 39. Enables us to stand—Rom. 11:20; I Cor. 16:13; II Cor. 1:24; Col. 1:23. Enables us to walk—II Cor. 5:7. Enables us to fight—II Cor. 4:7, 8; I Tim. 6:11-17. Helps to overcome—I John 2:14; 5:4. Is the Means of Justification—Rom. 3:25-28. Awards the Sonship to us—Gal. 3:26. Makes us Heirs and Joint Heirs—Rom. 8:17. Gives us Access to God—Rom. 5:2; Eph. 3:12. Secures Peace with God—Rom. 5:1. Enables us to please God—Heb. 11:6. Leads to Sanctification—John 17:17; Acts 26:18; I Cor. 1:23, 24.

Objects of Faith.—God—Num. 20:12; Deut. 1:32; 9:23; II Ki. 17:14; I Chr. 5:20; II Chr. 20:20; Ps. 78:22, 32; 118:8, 9; Is. 26:3; 43:10, 12; Dan. 3:17, 18; 6:23; Mt. 6:25-34. Christ—See "In New Testament: In Christ." The Prophets—II Chr. 20:20; Mt. 24:44-45; Acts 26:27. The Word of God—Deut. 32:1-3; Ps. 119:15, 16, 24, 35, 40, 97, 98, 99, 105, 111. The Gospel—Mt. 13:18-23; Mk. 4:14; 16:15-16; Lu. 8:11-15; John 8:31-32; 20:31; Rom. 1:16-17; II Thess. 2:12; II Tim. 3:15; Heb. 4:2; I Pet. 1:22-23.

The Power of Faith.—Mt. 21:21, Mk. 9:23; 11:23; Lu. 17:5, 6; John 14:12. Curing the Blind—Mt. 9:27-30. Child possessed with Evil Spirit—Mk. 9:17-29.

Unity of Faith.—John 17:17-21; I Cor. 1:10-13; 12:13-20; Eph. 2:19-21; 4:1-6, 15, 16, 25.

Faith as a Grain of Mustard Seed.—Mt. 17:19, 20; Lu. 17:5, 6. Faith of Abraham—Rom. 4:18-22. In quenching Fiery Darts—Eph. 6:16. The Prayer of Faith—Jas. 5:15. (See also Heb. Chap. 11.)

The Aim of Faith.—To grow in the Knowledge of the

^a Eñōeh was translated that he should ^b not ^c see ^d death; and he was not found, because God translated him: ¹ for he hath had ^e witness borne to him that before his translation he had been well-pleasing unto ^f God: 6 and ^g without ^h faith it is impossible to be well-pleasing unto him; for he that ⁱ ^j ^k cometh to God must believe that he is, and that ^l he is a ^m rewarder of them that ⁿ seek after him. 7 By faith ^o Noah, being ^p ^q warned of God concerning ^r things not seen as yet, ^s moved with godly ^t fear, ^u prepared ^v an ark to the ^w saving of his ^x ^y house; through which he condemned the ^z world, and became ^a heir of ^b the ^c righteousness.

Var. Rend.—V. 5, for . . . God—*As marg.*, R. V. 7, with—in, KÜ. godly fear—*So Wo. Al. Bl. Del. Lü. Mou. ANG. VIN.*; pious forethought, *DA. HOLL.*; pious care, *W.*; foresight, *So.* through which—*i.e. faith, Al. Del. Lü. V. 11.* to conceive seed—*So Al. Be. Da. Del. Wo. HOLL. W.*; for the founding of a seed (*i.e.*

which is according to faith. 8 By faith ^a ^e Abraham, when he was ^f called, ^g obeyed to go out unto a place which he was to ^h receive for an inheritance; and he went out, ⁱ ^j not knowing whither he went. 9 By faith he became a ^k sojourner in ^l the ^m land of ⁿ ^o promise, as in a ^p land not his own, ^q dwelling in ^r tents, with ^s ^t Isaac and ^u Jacob, ^v the heirs with him of the same promise: 10 for he looked for ^w the city which hath ^x the foundations, ^y whose ^z builder and maker is God. 11 By faith even ^a ^b Sarah herself received power to conceive ^c seed when she was past age, since she counted him ^d ^e ^f faithful who had promised:

family), Bl. DeW. Eb. Lü.; to establish seed, KÜ.

Var. Read.—V. 8, Abraham . . . called—*So N. De. Ti. Tr. 2 Al. WH.*; he that was called (*i.e. named*) Abraham (*so Al. Del. translate*); he that was called thereto by God, namely Abraham, *Lü.* obeyed in that he went out . . . A D*, *Vulg. La. Tr.*

22:23. ^r Rev. 21:14 ff. ^y See v. 16. ^z God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. ³ Or, *architect*. ¹¹ A Sarah, Gen. 11:29. ^b Gen. 17:19; 18:11-14; 21:2. ^c Seed, Deut. 22:9. ^d Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. ^e Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1. ^f See ch. 10:23.

Truth—Ps. 119:97-105, 129-131; John 8:31-32; II Tim. 2:15; Heb. 6:4-6; I John 2:5, 14. To grow into the Favor of God—Acts 2:46-47; Rom. 4:4-5; 5:2; I Cor. 15:10; Eph. 4:15; Heb. 4:16. To attain unto a Perfect Manhood—Eph. 2:20-22; 4:1-3, 11-13, 15-16. To be transformed into the Image of Christ—Rom. 8:29; I Cor. 15:49; II Cor. 3:18; 4:3-6. To be kept in Constant Security—Rom. 6:12-14; 11:20; I Cor. 9:27; 15:1-2; Phil. 4:7; II Thess. 3:3; II Tim. 4:7-8; I Pet. 1:3-5; I John 1:9. To be joyful on Earth—Rom. 5:2-5, 11; 15:13; Phil. 1:18-19; 2:17-18.

The Obedience of Faith.—Mt. 28:19-20; Acts 6:7; Rom. 6:8-14; 8:1-11; Phil. 2:1-16; 3:8-16. Not Works of Law—Rom. 3:27-28; 4:1-8. The Work tells—Mt. 3:8; John 6:29; Rom. 6:16-18; 16:19; II Cor. 10:5-6; II Thess. 1:8; I Tim. 1:5; Heb. 5:8-9; Jas. 2:14-18, 26; 3:13; I Pet. 3:1-2.

Works of Faith.—Gal. 5:6; I Thess. 1:3; 2:13; II Thess. 1:11; Jas. 1:3.

Righteousness of Faith.—Rom. 1:17; 3:21-30; 4:3, 11; 9:31-33; 10:4-11; Gal. 2:16; 3:6; Phil. 3:9; Heb. 11:7.

The Testing of Faith.—I Pet. 1:5-9, 21; 4:19; Abraham's Offering—Gen. 22:15-18. Caleb's Courage—Num. 13:30. Joshua's Renunciation—Josh. 24:14-15. Job's Patience—Job 19:25-27. Daniel's Refusal—Dan. 1:8. Shadrach, etc.—Dan. 3:16-18. Martha's Trustfulness—John 11:21-22. Jesus in Gethsemane—Mt. 26:36-46; Mk. 14:32-42; Lu. 22:40-46. Peter and John—Acts 4:19-20. Stephen—Acts Chap. 7. Paul's Afflictions—Rom. 8:28, 35-39; II Cor. 4:8-18; 6:3-10; 11:23-29; Phil. 1:21; I Tim. 1:15-17. Trials in Life—Jas. 1:3; I Pet. 1:7.

The Fruits of Faith.—Remission of Sins—Lu. 24:47; John 20:22-23; Acts 2:38-39; 3:19; 10:43. The Indwelling of Christ—Eph. 3:17-19. The Sealing of the Spirit—Gal. 3:14. The Father's Love—John 16:27; Rom. 8:35-39. Heavenly Mansions—John 14:2. The Crown of Life—Rev. 2:10. Eternal Life—John 10:28; I Tim. 4:10; I Pet. 1:9. See "Faith an Active Principle."

Failing Faith is fatal.—Mt. 14:30-31; Lu. 22:31-32; John

⁸ d Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
^e Gen. 12:1-4;
^f Acts 7:2-4.
^g Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
ⁱ Gen. 12:7.
^j See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
^k Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
⁹ l Sojourner, Ps. 119:19.
^m Acts 7:5.
ⁿ Land, Gen. 23:15.
^o See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
^p Promises, John 14:2.
^q Gen. 12:8; 13:3, 18; 18:1, 9.
² Or, *having taken up his abode in tents.*
^r Tents, Num. 24:5. [21:3.
^s Isaac, Gen. 25:5.
^t Jacob, Gen. 25:5.
^u Comp. ch. 6:17.
¹⁰ v Ch. 12:22; 13:14.
^w See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
^x See "The Resurrection," Mt. 27:52.

12
a Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
b Rom. 4:19.
c Death, Rom. 5:12.
d Gen. 15:5; 22:17; 32:12.
e See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
f Stars, Ps. 136:8.
g Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
h Sand, Ps. 139:18.
i See "Sea," Ex. 14:21.

13
j Comp. Mt. 13:17.
l Gr. according to.
k Faith, Heb. 11:1.
l See v. 39.
m Promises, John 14:2.
n Comp. v. 27; John 8:56.
o Confession, Mt. 16:16.
p Gen. 23:4; 47:9; Ps. 39:12; Eph. 2:19; I Pet. 1:1; 2:11.
q See "Sojourners," Ps. 119:19.
r Earth, Gen. 2:1.

14
s Seeking, Lu. 13:24.

15
t See "Mind," Job 38:36.

12 wherefore also there sprang of ^a one, and ^b him as good as ^c dead, ^d *so many* as the ⁱ stars of ^g heaven in multitude, and as the ^h sand, which is by the ⁱ seashore, innumerable.

13 ^j These all died ^l in ^k faith, ^l not having received the ^m promises, but ⁿ having seen them and greeted them from afar, and having ^o confessed that they were ^q strangers and pilgrims on the ^r earth. 14 For they that say such things make it manifest that they are ^s seeking after a country of their own. 15 And if indeed they had been ^t mindful of that country from which they

Var. Read.—V. 14. country of their own —So W.; *lit.* native country (home, AL).
 Var.; a home (country), HOLL.; a fatherland, SO. KÜ. VIN. ANG. (alt.). V. 15. had been mindful —So Be.; were mindful, AL.; were making mention, BL. Del. DeW. Lü. (i.e. if in declaring that they sought a country they were speaking of that country, BL.), so Eb.; then thought, KÜ.; thought, HOLL. V. 16. now—i.e. as ⁱ is, AL. V. 17. gladly—So VIN.; omit, Eb. ANG. was offering up—prepared to offer up, W.; bringing forth, SO. KÜ. HOLL. V. 18. even he to whom—Of whom, Be.; To whom, AL. BL. Del. Lü. Woy. to whom, KÜ.; he to whom, W. V. 19. from (second) . . . back—from whence also he received him, in a figure, AL. BL. Del. DeW.

20:25-29; I Cor. 15:12-19; I Tim. 6:10-11; II Tim. 4:3-4; Heb. 3:14-19; I Pet. 5:8-9; II Pet. 1:5-9.

What Faith is Proof of.—Unworthiness—Mt. 8:8; Lu. 15:18-19. Teachableness—Mt. 13:23; Lu. 8:15; Jas. 1:21, 25. Adoption—John 1:12-13; Rom. 8:14-16; Gal. 3:26-27. Entrance into Rest—Heb. 4:1-3.

Prayer without Faith is vain.—Pr. 28:9; Mt. 21:22; Acts 10:31-33; Eph. 6:16-18; Heb. 10:21, 22; 11:6; Jas. 1:5-7; 5:15-18.

The Denial of Faith.—Josh. 24:27; Pr. 30:8-9; Mt. 10:33; 26:34; Mk. 14:30; 16:16; Lu. 12:9; I Cor. 15:12-14; I Tim. 5:8; II Tim. 3:5; II Pet. 2:1; I John 2:22-23; Jude 3; Rev. 2:13; 3:8.

Whatsoever is not of Faith is Sin.—Rom. 14:22, 23.

Unfeigned Faith.—II Tim. 1:5.

Through the Spirit by Faith wait for the Hope of Righteousness.—Gal. 5:5-7.

Breastplate of Faith.—I Thess. 5:8.

Shield of Faith.—Eph. 6:16.

Examples in the Old Testament: Abel—Heb. 11:4. Abraham—Gen. 12:1-7; 15:4-18; 22:1-10; 24:7, 40; John 8:56; Rom. 4:18-21; Heb. 11:8-19. Caleb—Num. 13:30; Josh. 14:6, 12. Daniel—Dan. 6:4-23. David—I Sam. 17:45-49; 30:6; I Chr. 27:23; Acts 2:25-31; Heb. 11:32. See "The Psalms." Elijah—I Ki. 17:13-16; 18:21-39. Enoch—Heb. 11:5. Gideon—Ju. 6:14-18, 36-40; Heb. 11:32, 33, 39. Habakkuk—I Hab. 2:4; 3:17-19. Hagar—Gen. 16:13. Hezekiah—II Ki. 18:5, 19. Isaac—Heb. 11:20. Isaiah—II Ki. 19:6, 7; 20:8-11. Jacob—Gen. 48:8-21; 49:1-27; Heb. 11:21. Jahaziel—II Chr. 20:15-17. Jehoshaphat—II Chr. 20:20. Job—Job 1:21, 22; 2:9, 10; 5:6-27; 13:15, 16; 14:14, 15; 16:19; 19:25-27; 23:6. Jonah—Jonah 2:2; 3:1-4. Joseph—Gen. 50:20, 24; Heb. 11:22. Joshua—Num. 14:6-9; Josh. 1:11-15; 10:25. Manoah, Wife of; Mother of Samson—Ju. 13:23. Micah—Mic. 7:7-9, 18-20. Moses—Ex. 14:13-31; 15:1-19; 17:15; Num. 16:28, 29; Deut. 1:20, 21, 29-31; 3:2, 22; 7:1-24; 8:2; 20:1; 31:8, 23; Heb. 11:24-29. **Lack of Faith**—Ex. 3:11, 12; 4:10-16. Nehe-

went out, ^u they would have had opportunity to return. 16 But now they desire a better country, that is, a ^v *very* heavenly: wherefore ^z God is not ^a ashamed of them, to be ^b called their God; for ^c *he* hath prepared for them a ^e city.

17 By faith ⁱ Abraham, being tried, ^g *h* offered up ⁱ Īśāac: yea, he that had ^j gladly ^k received the promises was offering up his only begotten ^l son; 18 *even he* ³ to whom it was said, ^m *In Īśāac shall thy* ⁿ seed be ^o called: 19 accounting that ^p *q* ^r God is able to raise up, even from the dead; from whence he did also in a ^s *t* figure receive

Mou.; from whence he received him as a figure (i.e. as a figure of the future resurrection of Christ). Eb. Wo.; therefore is it a parable, that he could receive him, HOLL.; wherefore he in the parable brought him away, SO.; whence he also in a figure received him, W. ANG. (nearly). figure—parable, R.

Var. Read.—V. 15. had been—So N* A. Dr. La. AL. WH.; are, N*, Ti. Tr.

18 3 Or, of. m Rom. 9:7. 4 Q. Gen. 21:12. n Seed, Deut. 22:9. o Calling, I Cor. 1:26. 19 p God is almighty, Gen. 1:1. q Comp. Rom. 4:21. r See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17. s Figure, Acts 7:34. t Comp. ch. 9:9.

miah—Neh. 4:20; 8:22. Ninevites—Jonah 3:5. Noah—Gen. 6:14-22; 7:1-24; Heb. 11:7. Rahab—Josh. 2:9-21; Heb. 11:31. Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego—Dan. 3:8-30. Widow of Zarephath with Cruse of Oil and a Handful of Meal—I Ki. 17:18-24.

In the New Testament: Anna the Prophetess—Lu. 2:36-38. Antioch, People of—Acts 11:21-24. Barnabas—Acts 11:24. Blind Men—Mt. 9:27-31; 20:30-33; Mk. 10:46-52; Lu. 18:35-42; John 9:1-38. Canaanitish Woman—Mt. 15:21-28. Colossians—Mk. 7:24-30; Col. 1:2-4. Cripple at Lystra—Acts 14:8-10. Crispus and Corinthians—Acts 18:5; I Cor. 1:14; 15:11. Disciples—John 2:11, 22; 16:30, 31; 17:7, 8, 20. Elisabeth—Lu. 1:26. Ephesians—Eph. 1:15. Ethiopian Eunuch—Acts 8:25-39. Eunice, Lois and Timothy—Acts 16:1; II Tim. 1:5. Father of Epileptic Boy—Mt. 17:14-19; Mk. 9:17-24; Lu. 9:38-42. Five Thousand—Acts 4:4. Gentiles—Acts 11:19-21; 13:48; 15:7. Jailer, Philippian—Acts 16:25-34. Jews at Jerusalem—John 2:23; 8:30; 11:45; 12:11. Jews at Rome—Acts 28:24. John—John 20:8. Joppa, People of—Acts 9:42. Joseph, Husband of Mary—Mt. 1:18-25; 2:13, 14. Lepers, Ten—Lu. 17:11-19. Lydda and Sharon, People of—Acts 9:35. Lydia—Acts 16:14. Martha—John 11:27. Mary (Martha's Sister)—Lu. 10:39, 42. John 11:32. Mary, Mother of Jesus—Lu. 1:38-55. Multitudes—Acts 5:14. Nathaniel—John 1:49. Nobleman—John 4:50-53. Paralytic, Friends of—Mk. 2:4, 5. Paul—Acts 9:29; 27:23-25; II Tim. 4:7. Peter—Mt. 16:15-20; Lu. 5:8; Acts 3:16. Philemon—Philemon 1, 5. Philip—John 1:45, 46. Priests—Acts 6:7. Ruler—Mt. 9:18, 19, 23-25; Mk. 5:22-24, 35-42; Lu. 8:41, 42, 49-56. Samaritans—John 4:39-42; Acts 8:12. Sergius Paulus—Acts 13:12. Sick of Gennesaret—Mt. 14:34-36; Mk. 6:54-56. Simeon—Lu. 2:23-25. Simon the Sorcerer—Acts 8:13. Stephen—Acts 6:8. Thessalonians—I Thess. 1:6; 3:6-8; II Thess. 1:3, 4. Thomas—John 20:28. Three Thousand at Pentecost—Acts 2:41. Timothy—I Tim. 6:12. Unclean Spirit, Man with—Mk. 1:24; Lu. 4:34. Woman with Issue of Blood—Mt. 9:20-22; Mk. 5:25-34; Lu. 8:43-48. See "Faith" in "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21.

^u Comp. Gen. 24:6-8.

16
^v See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.
^w Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
^x Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.
^y Comp. II Tim. 4:18; see Mk. 8:38; comp. ch. 2:11.
^a See "Shame," Phil. 3:19.
^b Gen. 26:24; 28:13; Ex. 3:6, 15; 4:5.
^c See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^d V. 10, comp. Rev. 21:2.
^e City, Gen. 4:17.

17
^f Gen. 22:1-10; Jas. 2:21.
^g See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
^h Offering, Gen. 22:2.
² Gr. hath offered up.
ⁱ Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
^j Gladness, Is. 51:3.
^k Comp. v. 13.
^l Son, Gen. 21:19.

ⁿ Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^o Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^p God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^q Comp. Rom. 4:21.
^r See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17.
^s Figure, Acts 7:34.
^t Comp. ch. 9:9.

20
a Faith, Heb. 11:1.
b Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
c Gen. 27:27-29, 39 f.
d Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
e Jacob, Gen. 25:25.
f Esau, Gen. 27:1.

21
a Gen. 48:1, 5, 16, 20.
b Death, Rom. 5:12.
i Son, Gen. 21:19.
j Joseph, Gen. 30:24.
k Worship, Mt. 4:10.
l Gen. 47:31 (Sept.); comp. I Ki. 1:47.
m See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.

22
n Gen. 50:24 f.; comp. Ex. 13:19.
o Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13.
p See "Israel," Ex. 4:1.
q Bones, Ps. 34:20.

23
r Moses, Ex. 3:4.
s Month, Gen. 7:11.
t Parents, Pr. 1:8.
u Children, Gen. 3:16.
v Fear, Gen. 9:2.
w Pharaoh, Ex. 2:5.
x King, Deut. 17:15.
y Ex. 1:16, 22.

24
z Ex. 2:10, 11 f.
a Daughter, Ju. 11:34.

25
b Choice, I Ki. 18:21.
c Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.
d Comp. v. 37.
e See "Perse-cution," I Ki. 18:4.
f See "Afflic-tion," Ps. 9:10.
g Israel the Chosen People. See "Cove-nants," Gen. 17:2.

h Joy, Ps. 30:5. i Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4. j Sin, Gen. 3:6. k Season, Gen. 8:22. l Comp. Lu. 14:33; Phil. 3:7 f. m Reproach, Ez. 5:15. n Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. o Or, the Christ, Comp. I Cor. 10:4. p Wealth, Josh. 22:8. q Treasures, I Chr. 27:25. r Egypt, Gen. 12:10. s Reap-ing what we sow, Gal. 6:7. t Reward, Rev. 12:10. u 27 t Ex. 12:50 f.; 13:17 f.; comp. Ex. 2:15. u Ex. 10:28 f.; comp. Ex. 2:14. v Anger, Pr. 15:1. w Endurance, II Tim. 2:12. x Comp. vs. 1:13; see Col. 1:15. y God is Invisible, Gen. 1:1. z Ex. 12:21 f. 2 Or, instituted. Gr. hath made. a Feasts, Num. 29:39. b Passover, Ex. 12:3. c Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25.

him back. 20 By^a faith^b ^cĒ-šāae^d blessed^e Jacob and^f ^gĒ-sau, even concerning things to come. 21 By faith^h Jacob, when he wasⁱ dying, blessed each of the^j sons of^k Joseph; and^l worshipped, leaning upon the top of his^m staff. 22 By faithⁿ Joseph, when his end was nigh, made mention of the^o departure of the children of^p ^qĪš-rā-ēl; and gave commandment concerning his^r bones. 23 By faith^s ^tMō-šēs, when he was born, was hid three^u months by his^v parents, be-cause they saw he was a goodly^w child; and they were not^x afraid of the^y ^zking's commandment. 24 By faith^a ^bMō-šēs, ^cwhen he was grown up, refused to be called the son of ^dPhā-raōh's^e daughter; 25^f choosing rather to^g ^hshare ill treatment with theⁱ people of God, than to^j en-joy the^k pleasures of^l sin for a^m season; 26ⁿ accounting the^o reproach of^p ^qChrist greater^r riches than the^s treasures of^t ^uĒ-ġypt: for^v he looked unto the recompense of^w reward. 27 By faith^x he^y forsook ^zĒ-ġypt, not fearing the^a wrath of the king: for he^b endured, as^c seeing^d him who is invisible. 28 By faith^e he^f kept the^g ^hpass-over, and theⁱ sprinkling of the

Var. Rend.—V. 22. when his end was nigh—when he was dying (drawing to his end, *Del.*), W. Var.; dying, KÜ.; at his death, HOLL.; at his end, SO.; drawing to his end, ANG.; when near his end, VIN. departure—Same word as Exodus, Var. V. 23. goodly—So ANG.; same word as fair, Acts 7:20. Var.; beautiful, KÜ.; pretty (lovely), SO. HOLL.; comely, VIN.; goodly to look on, W. V. 26. the reproach of Christ—So W.; the reproach of the Christ, *Del. ANG.* R marg., i.e. reproach like that borne by Christ, *Lü.*; a foreshadowing of that borne by Christ, *Bl.*; the reproach borne by Moses and the people of Israel is

borne by Christ, *Lü.*; a foreshadowing of that borne by Christ, *Bl.*; the reproach borne by Moses and the people of Israel is

blood, that^e the^f destroyer of the^g firstborn should not^h touch them. 29 By faith theyⁱ passed through the^j Red sea as by^k dry land: which the^l ^mĒ-ġy-p-ūānš as-saying to do were swallowed up. 30 By faithⁿ the walls of^o ^pJēr-ē-chō fell down, ^qafter they had been compassed about for^r seven^s days. 31 By faith^t ^uRā-ḥāb the^v harlot^w perished not with them that were^x ^ydisobedi-ent, having received the^z spies with^a peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time will fail me if I tell of^b ^cĠd-ē-ōn, ^dBā-rāk, ^eSām-ḥōn, ^fJēph-thāh; of^g David and^h ⁱSām-ū-ēl and the^j prophets: 33 who through faith^k subdued^l kingdoms, ^mwroughtⁿ right-eousness, ^oobtained^p promises, stopped the^q mouths of^r lions, 34^s quenched the power of^t fire, ^uescaped the edge of the^v sword, from weakness were made strong, ^wwaxed mighty in^x war, turned to flight armies of^y aliens. 35^z Women received their dead by a^a resurrection: and others were^b ^ctortured, not accepting^d ^etheir deliver-ance; ^fthat they might obtain a better resurrection: 36 and others had^g trial of^h mockings

treated as having been borne by Christ, *DeW. Del. Al.* looked unto—More *Bl.* looked away to (had before his eyes, *Bl.*), Var. ANG. VIN. V. 28. kept—instituted, *Bl. Lü. HOLL. KÜ. ANG. VIN.*; kept (he hath kept), W.; hath organized (prepared), SO. V. 32. what—So *Al. Bl. Del. DeW. KÜ. HOLL. SO. W.*; why, *Da. Lü. W. (alt.)*. V. 35. and—but, *Al. Bl.*; And, W.; omit, SO. HOLL. KÜ. were tortured—let themselves be tortured, SO. HOLL. tortured—More strictly, broken on the wheel, *Al. ANG.*; tortured to death, W.; were beaten to death, ANG. (*alt.*), VIN. R marg.

j Comp. I Sam. 12:4. II Sam. 8:15. k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. l Comp. II Sam. 7:11 f. m Promises, John 14:2. n Dan. 6:22; comp. Ju. 14:6. I Sam. 17:24. o Mouth, Gen. 8:11. p Lion, Job 4:10. q Dan. 3:23 f. r Fire, Lev. 10:2. s Ex. 18:4. I Sam. 18:11; 19:10. I Ki. ch. 19; II Ki. ch. 6; Ps. 144:10. t Sword, Ju. 7:20. u Comp. Ju. 7:21; 15:8, 15 f.; I Sam. 17:51 f.; II Sam. 8:1-6; 10:15 f. v R war, Josh. 22:12. w Aliens, Eph. 2:12. x 35 x Women, Ruth 3:9. y I Ki. 17:23; II Ki. 4:36 f. z Resurrection, Mt. 22:23. a See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20. b Or, beaten to death. b See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40. c Gr. the red-emption. c See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7. 36 d See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10. e Mocking, Lam. 1:7.

d Blood, Lev. 17:11.
e Ex. 12:23, 29 f.; comp. I Cor. 10:10.
f See "Destruc-tion," Hos. 13:14.
g Firstborn, Ex. 13:1.
h Touch, Mk. 6:56.

29
i Ex. 14:22-29.
j Sea, Ex. 14:21.
k Land, Gen. 23:15.
l See "Egypt," Gen. 12:10.

30
m Josh. 6:20.
n Wall, Jer. 51:58.
o Jericho, II Ki. 2:18.
p Josh. 6:15 f.
q Seven, Gen. 2:2.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.

31
s Rahab, Josh. 2:1.
t Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
u See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
v See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
w See "Obedi-ence," Ex. 24:7.
x Spies, Josh. 2:1.
y Peace, Ps. 17:1.

32
z Gideon, Ju. 6:23.
a Ju. chs. 6-8.
b Ju. chs. 4, 5.
c Samson, Ju. 13:5.
d Ju. chs. 11-12.
e David, I Sam. 17:12.
f Samuel, I Sam. 1:20.
g Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

33
h Comp. Ju. chs. 4, 7, 11, 14; II Sam. 5:17; 8:2; 10:12.
i See "Nations," Gen. 10:32.

k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. l Comp. II Sam. 7:11 f. m Promises, John 14:2. n Dan. 6:22; comp. Ju. 14:6. I Sam. 17:24. o Mouth, Gen. 8:11. p Lion, Job 4:10. q Dan. 3:23 f. r Fire, Lev. 10:2. s Ex. 18:4. I Sam. 18:11; 19:10. I Ki. ch. 19; II Ki. ch. 6; Ps. 144:10. t Sword, Ju. 7:20. u Comp. Ju. 7:21; 15:8, 15 f.; I Sam. 17:51 f.; II Sam. 8:1-6; 10:15 f. v R war, Josh. 22:12. w Aliens, Eph. 2:12. x 35 x Women, Ruth 3:9. y I Ki. 17:23; II Ki. 4:36 f. z Resurrection, Mt. 22:23. a See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20. b Or, beaten to death. b See "Salvation from Enemies," Acts 2:40. c Gr. the red-emption. c See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7. 36 d See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10. e Mocking, Lam. 1:7.

36
a See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
b See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. [37:15.
c Jer. 20:2;
d Gen. 42:16.
37
e See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
f Stoning, Ex. 34:1.
g II Chr. 24:21; comp. I Ki. 21:13.
h Comp. II Sam. 12:21; I Chr. 20:3.
i Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
j See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
k I Ki. 19:10;
l Jer. 26:23.
m Sword, Ju. 7:20.
n Comp. I Ki. 19:13, 19;
o II Ki. 2:8, 13f.; Zech. 13:4.
p Sheep and Goats, Deut. 13:4.
q Skins, Lev. 8:17.
r See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
s Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
t Comp. v. 25; ch. 13:3.
38
u See "Saints," Rev. 14:12.
v The World, Rev. 10:6.
w Comp. I Ki. 18:4, 13f.; 19:9.
x Desert, Jer. 17:6.
y Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
z Caves, I John 11:38.
39
a Earth, Gen. 2:1.
b See v. 2.
c Witness, John 8:17.
d Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
e Faith, Heb. 11:1.
f V. 13, ch. 10:36.
g Promises, John 14:2.
h See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
40
i God, Gen. 1:1. h God plans Man's Salvation, Acts 2:40. j Love of God, Gen. 1:1. l Or, *foreseen*. j Comp. v. 16. k Comp. Rev. 6:11. l Perfection, Heb. 6:1. m Comp. ch. 10:39. n See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. o See Eph. 4:22 (Gr.); comp. Rom. 13:12. 2 Or, *encumbrance*. p Sin, Gen. 3:6. 3 Or, *doth closely cling to us*. Or, *is admired of many*. q See I Cor. 9:24; Gal. 2:2. r See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. s See ch. 10:36. 4 Or, *steadfastness*. t Pace, Mk. 7:26. 2 u Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. v Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40. w Comp. ch. 2:10. 5 Or, *captain*.

and ^a scourgings, yea, moreover of ^c bonds and ^d imprisonment: 37 ^e they were ^f stoned, they were ^h sawn asunder, they were ⁱ tempted, they were ^j slain with the ^k sword: they went about ^m in ⁿ sheepskins, in goatskins; being destitute, ^q afflicted, ^r ill-treated 38 (^s of whom the ^t world was not worthy), ^u wandering in ^v deserts and ^w mountains and ^x caves, and the ^{*} holes of the ^y earth. 39 And these all, having ^z had ^a witness borne to them through their ^c faith, ^d ^e received not the promise, 40 ^g God having ^h ⁱ provided ^j some better thing concerning us, that ^k apart from us they should not be made ^l perfect.

12 Therefore let ^m us also, seeing we are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, ⁿ ^o lay aside every ² weight, and the ^p sin which ³ doth so easily beset us, and let us ^q run with ^r ^s patience the ^t race that is set before us, 2 looking unto ^u Jeſſus the ^v ^w author and perfecter of *our* faith, who for

Var. Rend.—V. 38. earth—*So Al. Bl. Da. DeW. Eb. Lü.;* land, *Del. V. 39.* having ² them—*i.e. although they obtained a good report, Al. Del. Lü. W., so practically, KÜ. HOLL. SO. Chap. 12.—V. 1.* doth ³ us—*So Del. W. VIN. (Lü. nearly); or, doth closely cling to us, Bl. DeW. R. marg.; or, is admired of many, Ernesti, r marg.; doth so easily (well, SO.) surround us, HOLL. SO.; doth so gladly encompass us, KÜ. with patience—with endurance, Bl. Del. HOLL. SO. (more lit. through endurance, and so Al.); in patience, KÜ. V. 2. author—So (Jesus who begins and finishes our faith) Lü. Mou.; leader (i.e. example), Bl. DeW., so Al. Eb. Da. KÜ. HOLL. SO. W. VIN.; prince, Del.; same word as Captain (so r. marg. here), ch. 2:10, Var.; captain, VIN. (alt.). V. 3. consider—*So Bl. Del. DeW. W.; = compare with yourselves, Al. Be. Lü.**

the ^z joy that was set before him ^{ya} endured the ^b cross, ^c despising ^d shame, and hath ^e ^f sat down at the ^g ^h right hand of the ⁱ throne of God. 3 For ^j consider him that hath endured such ^k gain-saying of ^l ^m sinners against ⁿ himself, that ye wax not ^o weary, ^p fainting in your ^q souls. 4 ^r ^s Ye have not yet resisted ^t unto ^u blood, ^v striving against sin: 5 and ye have forgotten the ^w exhortation which reasoneth with you as with ^x sons, ^y ^z My son, regard not lightly the ^z chastening of the Lord, Nor faint when thou art ^a improved of him; 6 For ^b ^c whom the Lord ^d loveth he chasteneth, And scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7⁸ It is for chastening that ye endure; ^e ^f God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is there whom ^g his ^h father chasteneth not? 8 But if ye are without chastening, ⁱ whereof all have been made ^j partakers, then are ye ^k bastards, and not sons. 9 Furthermore, we had the fathers *Mou.;* think of, *HOLL.;* behold, *KÜ. V. 5.* ye have—*So Al. Ba. Eb. W. SO. HOLL. KÜ.;* have ye? *Bl. Del.;* ye have quite, *ANG. exhortation—So Be. Del. KÜ. HOLL. SO. W.;* consolation, encouragement, *Bl. DeW. Lü. (Al. thinks both senses are implied).* V. 7. what son is there . . . ?—*So Al. Bl. DeW. Eb. Lü. Mou. W.;* who is a son? *Del. Wo.;* where is the son? *KÜ.;* is there a son? *HOLL.;* what son is he? *a. v. VIN.*

Var. Read.—V. 37. were sawn . . . tempted—were sawn asunder, were tempted, *A De. Vulg. Memph. La. Tr. 1 Al.;* were tempted, were sawn asunder, *Œ. Ti. Tr. 2 WH. 1 (Ti. thinks the word tempted probably a false reading, suggests pierced, or burnt, which would differ from it in the Greek by two letters or three; WH. also suspect a corruption, mentioning the conjectures burnt and maimed).* V. 39. promise—*So Œ. D. Ti. Tr. Al. WH.;* promises, *A. La. Chap. 12.—V. 3.* himself—*So A De. La. Tr. Ti. WH. 2 r marg.;* themselves (i.e. to their own real hurt), *Œ D*, Vulg. (best MSS.) Pesh. WH. 1*

comp. Pr. 13:24; 19:18; 23:13f. / See "Providence and Fatherhood of God," Gen. 1:1. g Father, Ex. 21:15. 8 h Comp. I Pet. 5:9. i Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4. j Bastard, Zech. 9:6.

In Garments.—Ex. 28:32; 39:23. Arm Holes—Jer. 38:12. See "Clothing"—Job 31:19.

In the Lid of the Chest of Treasury.—II Ki. 12:9. Door—Song of Sol. 5:4.

Figurative.—Pit—Is. 51:1. Bag—Hag. 1:6.

* **HOLE: In Ground.**—Uses of: Dwelling Place of Asps—Is. 11:8. Fox—Mt. 8:20; Lu. 9:58. Hiding Places—I Sam. 14:11; Is. 2:19; 42:22. See "Pits"—II Sam. 23:20. In Wall.—Ez. 8:7.

Joy, Ps. 30:5.
y See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
z Endurance, II Tim. 2:12.
a Ch. 2:9; Phil. 2:8f. [27:26.
b Cross, Mt.
c Comp. ch. 13:13;
d I Cor. 1:18, 23.
e Shame, Phil. 3:19.
f See "Exaltation of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
g See ch. 1:3.
h Hand, Gen. 16:12.
i Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1.
j Throne, Acts 12:21.
3
j See Mt. 10:24; Rev. 2:3.
k Gainsaying, Titus 1:9.
l See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
m The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
6 Many ancient authorities read *themselves*. Comp. Num. 16:38.
n Weariness, Mal. 1:13.
o Fainting, II Cor. 4:1.
p See v. 5; Gal. 6:9.
q Soul, Job 4:15.
4 [13:13.
r Ch. 10:32ff.
s See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10. [2:8.
t Comp. Phil. u Blood, Lev. 17:11. [26:21.
v Strife, Pr. 5
w Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
x See "Adoption," II Cor. 6:18.
y Son, Gen. 21:19.
7 Q. Pr. 3:11f.
z Chastening, Pr. 3:11.
I Cor. 11:32.
a Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
6
b Ps. 119:75; Rev. 3:19.
c See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40.
d Love, I Cor. 13:1.
7
8 Or, *Endure unto chastening*.
e Deut. 8:5; II Sam. 7:14;

⁹
a Flesh,
Rom. 2:28.
b Chastening,
Pr. 3:11.
c I Cor. 11:32.
d Comp. Lu.
18:2.
e See "Duty to
Parents,"
Pr. 1:8.
f See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.
g Father, Ex.
21:15.
h Num. 16:22;
27:16; comp.
Rev. 22:6.
i Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.
j Spirit,
Job 4:15.
k *Or, our spirits.*
l Life, Gen. 2:7.
m Comp. Is.
38:16.

¹⁰
m Day,
Lev. 25:8.
n See II Pet.
1:4.
o Fellowship,
II Cor. 8:4.
p Holiness,
Eph. 4:14.

¹¹
q See "Afflic-
tion," Ps.
9:10.
r Comp. I Pet.
1:6.
s See "Joy,"
Ps. 30:5.
t Jas. 3:17f.;
comp. Is.
32:17; II Tim.
4:8.
u See "Peace,"
Pr. 17:1.
v Fruit,
Lev. 23:40.
w Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.

¹²
x Comp. Is. 35:3.
y Gr. *make*
straight.
z Hands,
Gen. 16:12.
a See "Dis-
eases,"
Ps. 103:3.
b See "Fear,"
Gen. 9:2.
c Knees,
Is. 35:3.

¹³
c Comp. Pr.
4:26; Gal.
2:14.
d Path, Is.
40:14.
e Feet, Gen.
18:4.
f Lameness,
Lev. 21:18.
g See "Stum-
bling-block,"
Jer. 6:21.
h *Or, put out of*
joint.

¹⁴
h Jas. 5:16; Comp. Gal. 6:1. i Healing, Jer. 30:13. j See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. k See Rom. 14:19. l Man, Gen. 2:7. m Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. n Rom. 6:22; comp. v. 10. o Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40. p See Mt. 5:8; comp. ch. 9:28. q Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. r 15 *Or, whether.* s See "Apostasy," Lu. 9:62. t Ch. 4:1; comp. II Cor. 6:1; Gal. 5:4. u *Or, falleth back from.* v Bitterness, Eph. 4:31.

of our ^a flesh to ^b chasten us, and we ^c gave ^d them reverence: shall we not much rather ^e be in subjection unto the ^f Father of ^g spirits, and ^h live? 10 For they indeed for a few ⁱ days chastened ^j us as seemed good to them; but he for ^k our profit, ^l that we may be ^m partakers of his ⁿ holiness. 11 All ^o chastening seemeth ^p for the present to be not ^q joyous but grievous; yet afterward it yieldeth ^r peaceable ^s fruit unto them that have been exercised thereby, ^t even the fruit of ^u righteousness. 12 Wherefore ^v lift up the ^w hands that hang down, and the ^x palsied ^y knees; 13 and ^z make straight ^a paths for your ^b feet, that that which is ^c lame be not ^d turned out of the way, but rather ^e be healed.

14 ^f Follow after peace with all ^g men, and the ^h sanctification ⁱ without which no man shall ^j see the ^k Lord: 15 looking carefully ^l lest ^m there be any man that ⁿ falleth short of the ^o grace of God; lest any ^p root of ^q bitterness springing up trouble ^r you, and thereby the many be

Var. Rend.—V. 9. spirits—*So Al. Del. KÜ. HOLL. SO. W. ANG. VIN.; or, our spirits, r marg., so practically, Bl. DeW. Eb. ANG. (alt.); = him who has given spiritual life, Bl. V. 12. that hang down—So W.; lit. slackened, Del.; that droop, HOLL. SO.; that sank, KÜ.; the slackened, or, weakened, VIN. V. 13. for—So Al. Be. Del. Eb.; with. Bl. DeW. Lü. turned . . . way—So Al. Be. Del. Lü.; quite put out of joint, Bl. DeW. Eb. Mou.; put out of joint, W. SO. HOLL. VIN. rather—that it may, Al. Bl. Da. (i.e. that the lame be not turned . . . but rather be healed), Var. V. 14. all men—So W.; all men, Lü.; all KÜ. HOLL. SO. (i.e. with all the brethren, all with each other), Al. Bl. Del. DeW. Eb. V. 15. there . . . of—any man fall short of, Da. Eb.; . . . fall back from, Mou.; (falling short of the grace of God, trouble you, Bl. Del.) falleth short of—falleth back from, W. SO.; withdraw himself from, HOLL.; withdrawing from, KÜ. V. 17. place . . . father—place of repentance, Al. Be. Bl. Del. DeW. Wo. W. R.; place to bring repent-*

^u defiled; 16 ^v lest ^w there be any ^x fornicator, or ^y profane person, as ^z Esau, ^a who for one mess of meat sold his own ^b birthright. 17 For ^c ye ^d know that even ^e when he afterward desired to ^f inherit the ^g blessing, he was ^h rejected; for he found no place for a change of ⁱ mind in ^j his ^k father, though he sought it diligently with ^l tears.

18 ^m For ye are not come unto ⁿ a ^o mount that might be touched, and that burned with ^p fire, and unto ^q blackness, and ^r darkness, and ^s tempest, 19 and the ^t sound of a ^u trumpet, and the ^v voice of ^w words; which ^x voice ^y they that heard ^z entreated that no word more should be spoken unto them; 20 for they could not endure ^a that which was enjoined, ^b If even a ^c beast touch the mountain, it shall be ^d stoned; 21 and so fearful was the ^e appearance, that ^f Moššes said, ^g I exceedingly fear and quake: 22 but ^h ye are come unto mount ⁱ Zi-ōn, and unto ^j the city of ^k the living God, the ^l heavenly ^m Jè-ru-sā-

ance (i.e. to change Isaac's purpose), Eb. Lü.; possibility for a change of mind, HOLL.; room for return (repentance, KÜ.), SO. KÜ.; an opportunity to repair by repenting, VIN. it—i.e. repentance, Al. DeW. Eb. Lü.; the blessing, Bl. Del. Mou. V. 18. a mount—So KÜ.; an appearance, HOLL.; a mount, ANG. might be touched—So (may), Del. Lü. Bl. DeW. Eb. (i.e. to any palpable material mountain), so practically, SO. KÜ. VIN.; a material and kindled fire, W.; could be touched, ANG. that . . . fire—So (lit. that was kindled . . .) Al. Bl. DeW. Eb. (Lü. probably); and to a kindled (i.e. material) fire, Be. Del. Mou.; set on (or, kindled with) fire, VIN. V. 19. voice of words—So W. SO. KÜ.; words of thunder, HOLL.

Var. Read.—V. 15. the many—*Or, the greater number, N A, Edd.; many, D. V. 18. a mount—So Al.; omit, N A C, Vulg. (best MSS.) Memph. Theb. Edd. (unto a palpable and kindled fire, Tti. Mou.); a mount, D.*

^z Ex. 20:19; Deut. 5:25; 18:16. ^a 20 *Or, "Commandments," Ex. 20:1. 8 Q. Ex. 19:12 f. b* Beast, Rev. 15:2. *c* See "Animals," Gen. 2:20. *d* Stoning, Ex. 34:1. *e* Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1. *f* Moses, Ex. 3:4. *g* Q. Deut. 9:19. *h* 22 *g* Rev. 14:1. *h* Zion, Is. 52:1. *i* See ch. 11:10; comp. Eph. 2:19; Phil. 3:20; Rev. 21:2. *j* City, Gen. 4:17. *k* See ch. 3:12. *l* See Gal. 4:26; comp. ch. 11:16. *m* See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15. *n* Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

^w Titus 1:15.
^x See "Teaching of Paul" on "Discipline," Acts 8:1.

¹⁶
^y Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
^z Ch. 13:4.
^a Profane, I Tim. 6:20.
^b Esau, Gen. 27:1.
^c Gen. 25:33 f.
^d See "First-born," Ex. 13:1.

¹⁷
^e See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.
^f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^g Gen. 27:30-40.
^h Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
ⁱ Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^j Or, rejected (for he found no place of repentance), &c. Or, rejected; for . . . of repentance &c. Comp. ch. 6:6; 2 Esdr. 9:11; Wisd. 12:10.

¹⁸
^k Mind, Job 38:36.
^l Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
^m Tears, Lu. 7:38.

¹⁹
ⁿ P. V. 18 f.; comp. II Cor. 3:7-13.
^o See "Mt. Sinai," Ex. 19:2.
^p Ex. 19:12, 16 f.; 20:18; Deut. 4:11; 5:22.

²⁰
^q See "Moun-
tain," Ex.
3:12.
^r Or, a palpable and kindled fire.
^s Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^t See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.
^u Darkness, Job 38:9.
^v See "Wind," Job 27:21.

²¹
^w Ex. 19:16, 19; 20:18; comp. Mt. 24:31.
^x Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
^y Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^z Words, Pr. 15:23.
^a See "Israel," Deut. 4:1.

²²
^b See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1. ^c 21 *Or, "Appearances of God, Gen. 1:1. f* Moses, Ex. 3:4. ^d Q. Deut. 9:19. ^e 22 *g* Rev. 14:1. ^f Zion, Is. 52:1. ^g See ch. 11:10; comp. Eph. 2:19; Phil. 3:20; Rev. 21:2. ^h City, Gen. 4:17. ⁱ See ch. 3:12. ^j See Gal. 4:26; comp. ch. 11:16. ^k See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15. ^l Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8.

1 Or, and to innumerable hosts, the general assembly of angels, and the church &c.
a Rev. 5:11.
2 Gr. *myriads of angels*. 1:12.
b Angels, 1 Pet.

23
c Congregation, Heb. 2:12.
d The Church, Acts 20:28.
e Ch. 2:12 marg.; comp. Ex. 4:22.
f Firstborn, Ex. 13:1.
g See Lu. 10:20.
h Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
i See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
j God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
k Spirits, Job 4:15.
l Comp. ch. 11:40; Rev. 6:9, 11.
m Just, Mic. 6:8.
n The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.
o Saints, Rev. 14:12.
p Perfection, Heb. 6:1.

24
q Jesus the Mediator, Lu. 2:21.
r See ch. 8:6; 9:15; 1 Tim. 2:5.
s See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.
t See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.
u Blood, Lev. 17:11.
v Sprinkling, Ex. 36:25.
w Comp. ch. 9:19; 10:22; 1 Pet. 1:2.
3 Or, than Abel.
y See ch. 11:4.
y Abel, Gen. 4:10.

25 [3:12.
z Comp. ch.
a See ch. 1:1.
b See ch. 2:2f.; 10:28f.
c Comp. v. 19 (Gr.).
d Earth, Gen. 2:1.
e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Escape," Lu. 2:21.
4 Or, that is from heaven.

26 f Ex. 19:18; comp. Ju. 5:4f. g Voice, Gen. 27:22.
h Promises, John 14:2. 5 Q Hag. 2:6. 27 i Words, Pr. 15:23. j See I Cor. 7:31; comp. ch. 1:10f.; Is. 34:4; 54:10; 65:17; Rom. 8:19, 21. k See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1.

* WARNING.—Jer. 1:17, 26:20; Ez. 2:7, 8; 3:18, 20; 33:6, 8; Jonah 1:2; 3:2; Mt. 3:7; Lu. 12:5; Acts 5:20; Heb. 8:5.

† CONTENTMENT: Proper Attitude of Mind.—With Wages—Lu. 3:14. Food and Raiment—I Tim. 6:8. With Such Things as ye have—Heb. 13:5. Godliness with Contentment is Great Gain—I Tim. 6:6.

lēm, ¹ and to ^{a2} innumerable hosts of ^b angels, 23 to the ^c general assembly and ^{d e} church of the ^f firstborn who ^g are enrolled in ^{h i} heaven, and to ^j God the Judge of all, and to the ^{k l} spirits of ^{m no} just men made ^p perfect, 24 and to ^q Jē'sūs the ^{r s} mediator of a new ^t covenant, and to the ^u blood of ^v sprinkling that speaketh better ³ than ^x that of ^y Abel. 25 ^z See that ye refuse not him that ^a speaketh. For ^b if they escaped not when they ^c refused him that ^{*} warned them on ^d earth, much more shall not we ^e escape who turn away from him ⁴ that warneth from heaven: 26 ^f whose ^g voice then shook the earth: but now he hath ^h promised, saying, ⁵ Yet once more will I make to tremble not the earth only, but also the heaven. 27 And this ⁱ word, Yet once more, signifieth ^j the removing of those things that are shaken, as of ^k things that have

Var. Read.—V. 22. innumerable hosts—So W. ANG. (alt.); lit. tens of thousands, Var. ANG.; myriads, SO. HOLL.; many thousands, KÜ.; an innumerable multitude, VIN. V. 23. general—festival, Al. Bl. Del. DeW. Lü.; festival, W. KÜ. HOLL. SO. VIN. God . . . all—So Al. Eb.; the God of all as our judge, Be. Bl. DeW. Lü. Mou.; the judge, the God of all. HOLL. SO.; God of all as judge, W.; a judge who is God of all, VIN. made perfect—i.e. the just men who have been made perfect, Var. VIN. V. 24. Jesus . . . covenant—to the mediator of a new covenant, even Jesus, W. the mediator—So KÜ. HOLL. SO.; rather, as Mediator, Var. than . . . Abel—So Del. W. HOLL.; lit. than Abel, and so Al. Bl. DeW. W. KÜ. ANG. VIN. r marg., cf. ch. 11:4; than the blood of Abel, SO. V. 25. warned them—Strictly, spake a revelation, Lü. (same word as admonished, ch. 8:5); dealt with them, W.; warned them, ANG. that warneth—So (warneth) Bl. Lü. DeW. Del. ANG. (alt.); that dealth with us, W.; that speaketh, VIN.; that is, ANG. V. 26. once . . . tremble—So KÜ. HOLL. SO. W.; once (and no more) I shake, Lü. Be. Bl. DeW.; once and I shake (i.e. Yet a little while, and I will shake), Al. V. 27. removing—So Al. Del.; changing, Bl. DeW. Lü.; removal,

been made, that those things which are not shaken may remain. 28 Wherefore, receiving a ¹ kingdom that cannot be shaken, let us have ^m grace, whereby we may ^{no p} offer service well-pleasing to God with ^r reverence and awe: 29 for ^q our God is a consuming ^r fire.

13 Let ^{s t u} love of the ^v brethren continue. 2 Forget not to ^w show love unto ^x strangers: for thereby some have ^{y z} entertained angels unawares. 3 ^{a b} Remember ^{c d} them that are in ^e bonds, as bound with them; them that are ill-treated, as being yourselves also in the ^f body. 4 ^g Let ^h marriage be had in ⁱ honor among all, and let the ^j bed be undefiled: ^k for ^l fornicators and ^m adulterers God will ⁿ judge. 5 ⁸ Be ye ^o free from the ^p love of ^q money; † content with such things as ye have: for himself hath said, ^{r 9} I will in no wise fail thee, neither will I

W.; overturning, KÜ.; shaking up, HOLL.; transformation, SO. V. 28. have grace—feel thankfulness, W. grace—So W. (alt.), ANG.; thankfulness, Al. Bl. Da. Lü. SO. KÜ. HOLL. VIN. ANG. (alt.). Chap. 13.—V. 4. Let . . . undefiled—So practically SO.; Let marriage be held (had, W.) in honour in all things (among you all, Be. Mou.) and the bed be undefiled, Al. Bl. Da. DeW. Eb. Lü. W. ANG. (nearly); Marriage is honorable (i.e. is honourable in all things) and the bed undefiled, Del.; Honorable be the marriage in all things &c., KÜ.; Marriage be honorable in every way &c., HOLL.; Let marriage be had in honor in every way &c., W. V. 5. himself—He, emphatic, Var.; he himself, Lü.

Var. Read.—Vs. 22, 23. to innumerable . . . firstborn—an innumerable company of angels, To &c., so Lü. Wll. punctuate; an innumerable company (innumerable hosts), the general assembly of angels, and &c. Tr. r marg. (so Ti. nearly); Al. La. Bl. Del. Eb. think that the words innumerable company refer both to the assembly of angels and to the church of the firstborn; Ti. seems to think they refer to the former only. V. 24. better—So N A C D. Edd. (i.e. more mightily, Del., but Al. Bl. DeW. Lü. give this reading the same sense as the text bears). Chap. 13.—V. 4. for—So N A D*, Edd.; but, C.

turn of mind be free. o See I Tim. 3:3; comp. Eph. 5:3; Col. 3:5. p See "Covetousness," Deut. 5:16. q Money, Eccl. 12:44. r See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1. 9 Q Deut. 31:6; Josh. 1:5.

Examples of.—Moses—Ex. 2:21. Levite—Ju. 17:11. Pilate gives to Multitude—Mk. 15:15. Paul—Phil. 4:11. Lack of.—Pr. 6:35.

May be learned.—Phil. 4:11 f.

Found in Jesus.—Mt. 5:3-12; 11:28-30; Lu. 6:20-23.

28
l See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
m Grace, John 1:17.
6 Or, thankfulness. Comp. I Cor. 10:30.
n See "Ministry," Acts 15:39.
o See "Worship," Mt. 4:10.
p Ch. 13:15; comp. ch. 13:21.
7 Or, godly fear. Comp. ch. 5:7.

29
q Deut. 4:24; 9:3; Is. 33:14; See II Thess. 1:7; comp. ch. 10:27, 31.
r Fire, Lev. 10:2.

1
s Love, I Cor. 13:1.
t See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
u See Rom. 12:10; I Thess. 4:9; I Pet. 1:22.
v Brethren, Comp. 13:8.

2
w See Mt. 25:35; Rom. 12:13; I Pet. 4:9.
x See "Sojourners," Ps. 119:19.
y See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12.
z Gen. 18:3; 19:2.

3
a See "Mind," Job 38:36.
b Col. 4:18.
c See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.

d Ch. 10:34; Mt. 25:36.
e Bonds, Heb. 11:35. [25:8.]
f Body, Num.

4
g I Cor. 7:38; comp. I Tim. 4:3. [6:2.]
h Marriage, Gen. 1: Honor, Mal. 1:6. [3:11.]
j Bed, Deut. 1:6.
k See I Cor. 6:9; Gal. 5:19, 21; I Thess. 4:6.
l Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
m Adultery, Num. 5:12.
n The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

5
8 Gr. Let your turn of mind be free. o See I Tim. 3:3; comp. Eph. 5:3; Col. 3:5. p See "Covetousness," Deut. 5:16. q Money, Eccl. 12:44. r See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1. 9 Q Deut. 31:6; Josh. 1:5.

5
a See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.

6
b Courage, Num. 13:30.
c P. Ps. 118:6.
d Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Help, Acts 26:22.
f Fear, Gen. 9:2.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.

7
h Vs. 17, 24.
i See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
j See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
k See "Teaching of Paul" on "Church Government," Acts 8:1.
l Word of God, John 6:63.
m Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
n Life, Gen. 2:7.
o Gr. manner of life.
p Example, I Cor. 4:16.
q Imitators, Phil. 4:17.
r Ch. 6:12.
s Faith, Heb. 11:1.

8
r Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
s Comp. ch. 1:12; II Cor. 1:19.
t See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
3 Gr. unto the ages.

9
u See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.
v See "Doctrine," Eph. 4:14.
w Heart, Acts 15:9.
x II Cor. 1:21; Col. 2:7.
y Establish, I Thess. 3:2.

z Grace, John 1:17. a See "Food," Gen. 9:3. b See Col. 2:16. c Comp. ch. 9:10. d Gr. walked. e See "The Lord's Supper," I Cor. 10:16. f Comp. I Cor. 10:18. g Comp. ch. 8:5. h Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9. i Ex. 29:14; Lev. 4:12, 21; 9:11; 16:27; Num. 19:3, 7. j Body, Num. 25:8. k Beasts, Rev. 15:2. l Animals, Gen. 2:20. m Blood, Lev. 17:11. n See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24. o Gr. through. p Priests, Ex. 28:1. q Offering, Gen. 22:2. r Sin, Gen. 3:6. s See "Fire," Lev. 10:2. t Encampment, Num. 31:10. u Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. v See Eph. 5:26; comp. ch. 2:11. w Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. x Salvation through the Blood of Jesus, Acts 2:40. y Ch. 9:12. z Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. a Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26. b Comp. John 19:17. c Gate, I Sam. 23:7.

in any wise forsake^a thee. 6 So that with good^b courage we say, ¹The^c Lord is my^d helper; I will not^e fear:

What shall^f man do unto me?

7 Remember^{g h i j} them that had the rule over you, men that spake unto you^{k l} the word of God; and considering the issue of their^m life, ^{n o}p imitate their^q faith. 8 ^rJēzšūs Christ is the same^t yesterday and to-day, yea and³ for ever. 9 Be not carried away by divers and strange^{u v} teachings: for it is good that the^w heart^x be^y established by^z grace; not by^{a b} meats, ^cwherein they that^d occupied themselves were not profited. 10 We have an^e altar, ^fwhereof they have no right to eat that^g serve the^h tabernacle. 11 Forⁱ the^j bodies of those^{k l} beasts whose^m blood is brought into theⁿ holy place⁵ by the^o high priest as an^p offering for^q sin, are^r burned without the^s camp. 12 Wherefore Jēzšūs also, ^tthat he might^u sanctify the people^{v w} through his own blood, ^{x y}suffered^z without the^a gate.

13 Let us therefore go forth unto

Var. Rend.—V. 7. them . . . you—So W.; your leaders (spiritual guides, W.). Al. Bl. Da. SO. HOLL. ANG. (here of the dead leaders, Bl. Da.); your superintendents, KÜ. had—have, VIN. issue of their life—i.e. walk, Christian course, Al. VIN.; life (lit. manner of life), ANG. V. 9. wherein . . . profited—More lit. which did not profit them that walked (viz., the Jews under the Law, Al. Bl.); for they that occupied themselves therein were not profited, W.; in the which they who walked were not profited, VIN. wherein . . . occupied themselves—guided themselves by it, HOLL.; walked after them, KÜ. V. 10. an altar—viz. the cross on

him without the^b camp, ^{c d}bearing his^e reproach. 14 For^{i g h} we have not here an abidingⁱ city, but we^j seek after^{k l m} the city which is to come. 15 ⁿThrough him⁶ then let us offer up a^{o p} sacrifice of^q praise to^r God continually, that is, ^sthe^t fruit of^u lips which make^v confession to his^w name. 16 But to^x do good and to^{y z a} communicate forget not: for^b with such^c sacrifices God is well^d pleased. 17 ^eObey^g them that have the rule over you, and submit to them: for^h they watch in behalf of yourⁱ souls, as they that shall give account; that they may do this with^j joy, and not with^{k l} grief: for this were unprofitable for you.

18 ^{l m}Pray for us: for we areⁿ persuaded that we have a good^o conscience, desiring to^p live^q honorably in all things. 19 And I^r exhort you the more exceedingly to do this, ^sthat I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now^t the God of^u peace, who^v brought again from the^w dead the^{x y} great^z shepherd of

which our Saviour died, Al. Be. Bl. Del. DeW. Lü. Mou.; the Christian Lord's table, Eb. (Wo. in part); the Christian congregation assembled for common worship, Lt. V. 15. make confession—So Al. ANG. (alt.) VIN.; i.e. give thanks, Var. ANG. V. 16. communicate—i.e. share; similar word to distribution, II Cor. 9:13. Var. ANG. Vs. 17, 24. them . . . you—More lit. your leaders, Al. Bl. SO. HOLL. ANG. (them that preside among you, Del.); your superintendents, KÜ. V. 18. us—i.e. me, Bl. DeW. Lü.; me and my companions, Al. Del. honorably—So ANG.; with seemliness, Al.; rightly, KÜ.; honestly, W.; well, ANG. (alt.).

Var. Read.—V. 6. fear: What—fear. What, Bl. DeW. Lü. Edd.; fear what, Vulg. V. 18. are persuaded—So (so Al. Del. translate; think, Bl. DeW. Lü.) A C* D*, Edd.

16:16. q See "The Church," Acts 20:28. 3:17. Acts 20:28. i Soul, Job 4:15. j Joy, Ps. 30:5. k See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13. 7 Gr. groaning. 18 l Prayer, Mt. 5:44. m See I Thess. 5:25. n Persuasion, Rom. 15:14. o Conscience, Acts 24:16. p See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1. q Honor, Mal. 1:6. 19 r Exhortation, Acts 11:23. s Comp. Philemon 22. 20 t See Rom. 15:33. u Peace, Pr. 17:1. v See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. w Death, Rom. 5:12. x See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. y Comp. Is. 63:11 marg.; John 10:11; I Pet. 2:25. z Shepherd, Pr. 23:1.

13
b See "Encampment," Num. 31:10.
c See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
d Ch. 11:26; comp. ch. 12:2; Lu. 9:23.
e Reproach, Ez. 5:15.

14
f Ch. 10:34; 12:27.
g See "Man," Gen. 2:7.
h See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
i City, Gen. 4:17.
j Seeking, Lu. 13:24.
k Ch. 11:10, 16; 12:22; comp. ch. 2:5; see Eph. 2:19.
l See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7.
m See "The Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.

15
n I Pet. 2:5.
6 Some ancient authorities omit then.
o Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
p Lev. 7:12.
q Praise, Ju. 5:3.
r God, Gen. 1:1. s Is. 57:19; Hos. 14:2 marg.
t Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
u Lips, Job 2:10.
v Confession, Mt. 16:16.
w Name, Acts 16:18.

16
x Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
y See Rom. 12:13.
z Liberality, Rom. 12:8.
a See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
b Phil. 4:18.
c Self-denial, Mt. 16:24.
d Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4.

17
e Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
f Vs. 7, 24; comp. I Cor. h Is. 62:6; Ez. 3:17. g Joy, Ps. 30:5. k See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13. 7 Gr. groaning. 18 l Prayer, Mt. 5:44. m See I Thess. 5:25. n Persuasion, Rom. 15:14. o Conscience, Acts 24:16. p See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1. q Honor, Mal. 1:6. 19 r Exhortation, Acts 11:23. s Comp. Philemon 22. 20 t See Rom. 15:33. u Peace, Pr. 17:1. v See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. w Death, Rom. 5:12. x See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. y Comp. Is. 63:11 marg.; John 10:11; I Pet. 2:25. z Shepherd, Pr. 23:1.

20
a Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
b See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
c Or, *by*. Gr. *in*.
d Ch. 10:29; Zeeh. 9:11.
e Blood, Lev. 17:11.
f Salvation through the Blood of Jesus, Acts 2:40.
g Is. 55:3; Jer. 32:40; Ez. 37:26.
h Covenant, Gen. 17:2.
i Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
21
j I Pet. 5:10.
k Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
l Good Works, I Tim. 5:10.
22 Many ancient authorities read *work*. *m* See Phil. 2:13. *n* Many ancient authorities read *you*. *o* See Rom. 11:36. *p* Glory, Ps. 7:5. *q* Gr. *unto the ages of the ages*. *r* Exhortation, Acts 11:23. *s* Brethren, Gen. 13:8. *t* See ch. 3:1.

the ^a sheep ¹ with ^c the ^d blood of an ⁱ eternal ^g covenant, *even* our ^h Lord Jē'sūs, ²¹ ⁱ make you ^j perfect in every ^k good ² thing to ^l do his will, ^m working in ³ us that ⁿ which is well-pleasing in his sight, through Jē'sūs Chrīst; ^o to whom *be* the ^p glory ⁴ for ever and ever. Ā-mēn'.

22 But ^q I ^r exhort you, ^s brethren, bear with the

Var. Rend.—V. 20. with—*So Bl.* (i.e. brought up our Lord with the blood as it were carried with Him); *lit. in, Var. W.* SO. VIN. ANG.; through, *Al. Dal. Lü. HOLL. KÜ.* (i.e. brought up our Lord again in virtue of the blood, *Al. Be. Del. Mou. Wo.* (DeW. probably); our Lord who through the blood has become the great Shep-

^u word of exhortation: for ^v I have ^w written unto you in few words. **23** ^x Know ye that our brother ^y Tīm'ō-thē hath been set at ^z liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 ^a Salute all ^b them that have the rule over you, and all the ^c saints. ⁵ They of ^e Īt'ā-ly salute you.

25 ⁱ Grace be with you all. Ā-mēn'.

herd, Eb. Lü.; an—*So Bl. Da. Del. Lü. VIN.*; the, R. V. 21. whom—i.e. God, *Al. Be. Del.*; i.e. Jesus Christ, *Bl. Lu. Mou. V. 23.* Know ye—*So Al. Be. Del. Eb. Lü. Mou. Wo.*; Ye know, *DeW.* (Bl. probably). V. 24. They of Italy—*So Del. Eb. (Bu. apparently) KÜ. SO. W.*; They who are here from Italy, *DeW. Lü. Wo.*; the Italians, *HOLL.*; or, They from Italy, ANG.

Var. Read.—V. 25. Amen—*So N* A C D, La. Tr. Al.*; omit, *N*, Ti. WH. 1.*; add *Postscript*, To the Hebrews, *N* C, Tr. Al.* (A add, It was written from Rome); omit, *WH.*

^u Words, Pr. 15:23.
^v Comp. I Pet. 5:12.
^w Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

23
^x Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^y Acts 16:1; I Tim. 1:1.
^z Liberty, Rom. 8:21.

24
^a Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
^b See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
^c Saints, Rev. 14:12.
^d See Acts 9:13.
^e Or, *The brethren from &c.*
^f Italy, Acts 18:2.

25
^f See Col. 4:18.
^g Grace, John 1:17.

THE EPISTLE OF JAMES

1: 1

ADDRESS AND GREETING

1: 4

1
1 Or, Jacob.
a Servant,
Ex. 21:2.
b See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
c See Titus 1:1.
2 Gr. *bondservant*.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Rom. 1:1;
II Pet. 1:1;
Jude 1.
f Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 26:7.
g Lu. 22:30;
Acts 26:7. h Tribes, Num. 36:9. i I Pet. 1:1; comp. John 7:35(?); Phil. 3:20; Heb. 13:14. j See "Salutations," Lu. 10:4. k See Acts 15:23. 3 Gr. *wisheth joy*.

1 *†¹ James, a ^{a b c 2} servant of ^d God and ^e of the ^f Lord Jē'sūs Christ, to ^g the twelve ^h tribes which are of ⁱ the Dispersion, ^{j k 3} greeting.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. servant—*Lit.* *bondservant*, *Var.*; *hired* servant, *VIN.* of the Dispersion—*Lit.* in the dispersion (*i.e.* *Jews outside Palestine*; see John 7:35), *Var.* GLO. *VIN.* V. 2. temptations—*So* BUR. SO.; trials (*by suffering*), *Var.*, *so* HOLL. MA. *VIN.* R *marg.* V. 3. proving . . . worketh—

2 ⁱ Count it all ^m joy, my ^{n o} brethren, when ye fall into ^p manifold ^{q r 4} temptations; 3 ^{s t} knowing that ^u the proving of your ^{v w} faith worketh ^{x y 5} patience. 4 And let ^{z a 5} patience

proof (so R) to which your faith is put works out, *Var.* proving of—purification of, BUR.; means for proving, SO.; proof of, GLO. R.

3 s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. t Assurance, Eph. 3:12. u I Pet. 1:7. v Faith, Heb. 11:1. w Comp. Heb. 6:12. x See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. y See Lu. 21:19. 5 Or, *steadfastness*. 4 z See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. a See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.

2
l See Mt. 5:12; comp. v. 12; ch. 5:11.
m Joy, Ps. 30:5.
n Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
o See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
p I Pet. 1:6.
q Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
r See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
4 Or, *trials*.

*JAMES: Brother of Jesus.—He was the oldest of four brothers (Mt. 13:55; Mk. 6:3), sons of Joseph and probably of Mary also—Mt. 1:25. For further account of brothers and sisters of Jesus, see Mt. 12:16–50; Mk. 3:31–35; Lu. 8:19–21; John 7:3–5.

Hostile Attitude toward Jesus.—See Mt. 12:46; Mk. 3:31; Lu. 8:19; John 7:3 f.

Jesus appeared to him.—Cf. I Cor. 15:7. This event led to his conversion.

With the Disciples at Pentecost.—Cf. Acts 1:14. Visited by Paul on Return from Damascus.—Gal. 1:19.

Soon the Leader among the Elders of Jerusalem.—Acts 12:17. So acknowledged by Peter.

Acknowledged as Pillar by Paul.—Gal. 2:9. Along with Peter and John the Apostles.

Belongs to the Jewish Phase of the Work.—Gal. 2:8 f. Presides over the Jerusalem Conference. This is the natural meaning of "my judgment" in Acts 15:19. His address (Acts 15:19–21) met the approval of the conference—15:22. He probably wrote the Epistle to the Christians of Antioch, Syria and Cilicia, which embodied his address and sustained Paul's contention of freedom for the Gentiles from the Mosaic ritual—Acts 15:23–29.

Name used by Judaizers.—They implied that James disapproved Peter's social freedom with the Gentile Christians—Gal. 2:12.

Not a Judaizer.—His address in Jerusalem (Acts 15:19–21) showed his sympathy with Paul's position. The Judaizers later claimed Peter, also because of his temporary desertion of Paul at Antioch—Gal. 2:11 ff. Both James and Peter continued in sympathy with Paul's contention.

Friendship for Paul.—This was shown at a critical time, when the Judaizers had grossly misrepresented Paul's position to the Jerusalem Christians—Acts 21:18–25.

Married Man.—See I Cor. 9:5.

Death.—Josephus (Ant., XX, IX, 1) tells the story of his death at the hands of the High Priest Ananus.

Called the Just.—In honor of his loyalty to Judaism, though a Christian.

He was not a Judaizer, but a true Jew, in love with his people and their customs.

EPISTLE OF JAMES: Genuine.—Suits what we know of his theology and style from his address and the Letter in Acts 15.

Date.—Two views: one that it was written about A.D. 50 (probably correct), another that shortly before Destruction of Jerusalem in A.D. 70.

Readers.—Twelve tribes of the Dispersion (Jewish Christians), probably before there were many Gentile Christians—James 1:1.

Does not claim Kinship with Jesus.—Calls himself slave, or servant—Jas 1:1.

Esteems Jesus as Lord.—Jas. 1:1. He is the subject and object of faith—2:1.

Familiar with Teachings of Jesus.—Does not often mention the name of Christ, but is much like the Sermon on the Mount in subject-matter and imagery. Cf. 1:5–11, 25 f.; 2:6–26; 3:1–18.

Nearest Old Testament in Point of View.—This is natural if, as is possible, it is one of the very earliest books of the New Testament. Cf. in particular James 4:7–10.

Worship still in Synagogues.—James 2:2; 5:14.

Independent of (probably before) Paul's Contention about Gentiles and the Ceremonial Law.—In 2:18 James has the point of view of John the Baptist and of Jesus. He asks for proof of faith as they did. He is not contradicting Paul, nor did Paul contradict James. Each is speaking of a different matter. Paul treats Justification and Trust as initial acts in the Christian life. James considers the life as a proof of one's profession. Cf. Paul's doctrine of Sanctification in Rom. chaps. 6–8.

Practical Ethics.—The Epistle is the "Gospel of Common Sense" (Deems) and a vital discussion of social problems (rich and poor, employer and employee, cure of the sick, question of teachers, &c.).

Jewish Christian Problems.—The vices condemned belong to an early type of church life and are not Gentile problems. Cf. oppression in 5:1–6; partiality in 2:1–7.

Beautiful Images.—Varied and abundant pictures. Cf. 1:5–11; 3:1–12. Possibly used by other New Testament writers. Mayor considers that Epistles of John, of Hebrews, I Peter, Paul's Epistles to Galatians, Romans, and Timothy, all show traces of use of James Cf. Mayor, "The Epistle of James."

Christian Spirit of the Book.—Though Jewish in tone, the book is Christian in point of view, spirit and ideal. The outer life is demanded as an expression of the inner.

† JAMES II.—The son of Alphaeus (probably Clopas of John 19:25)—Lu. 6:16. His mother was Mary, one of the women who stood around the cross of Jesus. He is called "the Less," or "the Little"—Mk. 15:40. Brother of Josès—Mk. 15:40; 16:1; John 19:25.

JAMES III.—Father of Judas the Apostle (not Iscariot)—Lu. 6:16. See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.

4
a Perfection,
Heb. 6:1.
b Comp. ch. 3:2;
Mt. 5:48;
Col. 4:12;
I Thess. 5:23.

5
c See "Ignorance,"
Acts 17:23.
d I Ki. 3:9 ff.;
Pr. 2:3-6;
comp. ch. 3:17.
e Wisdom,
Ps. 111:10.
f Prayer,
Mt. 5:34.
g See "Providence of God,"
Gen. 1:1.
h See Mt. 7:7.

6
i See Mt. 21:21.
j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
k Mt. 11:23;
Acts 10:20;
l Sea, Ex. 14:21.
m Comp. Eph. 4:14 (Mt. 14:28-31).
n Wind,
Job 27:21.

7
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p See "Mead,"
Job 38:36.
1 Or, *that a double-minded man, unstable in all his ways, shall receive anything of the Lord.*

8
q See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7.
r Ch. 4:8.
s See II Pet. 2:14.

9
t Lu. 14:11.
u Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
v See "Disciples,"
Mt. 20:17.
w See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
x Glorifying,
II Cor. 7:4.
y See "Glory,"
Ps. 7:5.

10
z Wealth,
Josh. 22:8.
a See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
b See "Brevity of Life,"
Eccl. 2:7.
c I Pet. 1:24;

comp. I Cor. 7:31. d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Plants,"
Lu. 2:21. e Grass, Gen. 37:2. f See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
11 q Sun, Ps. 136:8. h See Mt. 20:12. i Ps. 102:4, 11.
12 i 40:7. j Grace, John 1:17. k Fashion, Phil. 3:1.
13 l Blessing, Gen. 12:3. m Comp. ch. 5:11; Lu. 6:22;
I Pet. 3:14; 4:14. n Endurance, II Tim. 2:12. o Temptation,
Pr. 1:10. p See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40.
q Approval, Rom. 5:4.

have *its* ^a perfect work, that ye may be ^b perfect and entire, lacking in nothing.

5 But if any of you ^cd lacketh ^ewisdom, let him ^fask of God, who ^ggiveth to all liberally and upbraideth not; and ^hit shall be given him. 6 But let him ⁱask in ^jfaith, ^knothing doubting: for he that doubteth is like the surge of the ^lsea ^mdriven by the ⁿwind and tossed. 7 For let not that ^oman ^pthink ¹that he shall receive anything of the Lord; 8 a ^qr double-minded man, ^sunstable in all his ways.

9 ^tBut let the ^uv brother of ^wlow degree ^xy glory in his high estate: 10 and the ^za rich, in that he is made low: because ^bc as the flower of the ^de grass he shall ^fpass away. 11 For the ^gsun ariseth with ^hthe scorching wind, and ⁱwithereth the grass; and the flower thereof falleth, and the ^jgrace of the ^kfashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his goings.

12 ^lm Blessed is the man that ⁿendureth ^otemptation; for ^pwhen he hath been ^qapproved,

Var. Read.—V. 5. liberally—*More lit.* with single heart, *Sc.*; cf. I Cor. 8:2; 9:11; generously, MA.; simple-mindedly, BUR. SO. HOLL.; simply, VIN. GLO. Vs. 7, 8. that . . . ways—*So DeW. Tr.*; that he shall receive . . . being a double-minded man, unstable in all his ways, *Tt. Wo. Bou. W.H. 2 (different punctuation);* that a double-minded man, unstable in all his ways, shall receive anything of the Lord, *WH. 2, R marg.* (double-minded, *i.e. doubting*). V. 8. a double-minded man—a man of (with, HOLL.) two souls, SO.; an undecided man, BUR. VIN. a—He is a, GLO. V. 9. of low—who is low (lowly, GLO.), *Var. GLO.* of low degree—*Lit.* the lowly one, VIN. V. 10. and . . . low—And the rich in his making himself low, *Bou. Da. Sc.* in . . . low—in his humiliation, MA. HOLL. GLO. VIN.; over his abasement, SO. BUR. V. 11. the scorching wind—*So Bou. Ke. BUR. HOLL.*; rather, its heat, *Al. Da. So. GLO.* withereth—drieth up, *Var.*; withered, GLO. V. 13. of—*More lit.*, from, *Al. VIN.* *R marg.*

he shall receive ^rs the crown of ^tlife, which the Lord ^uv promised to them that ^wx love him. 13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted ^y2 of God; for God ^z3 cannot be tempted with ^a4 evil, and he himself tempteth no man: 14 but each man is ^b5 tempted, when he is drawn away by his own ^ca lust, and enticed. 15 Then the lust, ^de when it hath conceived, beareth sin: and the ^fsin, when it is ^gfull-grown, ^hi bringeth forth death. 16 ^jBe not ^kdeceived, ^lm my beloved brethren. 17 Every good ⁿgift and every perfect gift is ^op from above, coming down from ^qr the Father of ^st lights, ^uv with whom can be no variation, neither shadow that is cast by turning. 18 Of ^wx his own will he ^yz brought us forth by ^ab his word of ^cd truth, that we should be a kind of ^ef firstfruits of his ^gh creatures.

19 ⁱc⁷ Ye ^de know *this*, my beloved brethren. But let every man be swift to hear, ^fslow to speak, ^gslow to ^hwrath: 20 for ⁱthe wrath of man worketh not the ^jk righteousness of God. 21 Wherefore ^lputting away all

cannot . . . evil—*So Be. Bou. Ev. Ke. Da.*; is not a tempter in the way of evil. *W.*; is unversed in things evil (untried in evil, *R marg.*), *Al. DeW. Hu.*; is untempted of (through, SO.; from the, HOLL.) evil, MA. SO.; evil (one), HOLL.; is untouched by the bad, BUR. and he himself—*So Sc.*; *He (emphatic), Al. Hu. V. 14.* tempted . . . lust—*So DeW. Al. Hu. Ke. BUR. SO.*; or, tempted by his own lust, being drawn away by it, *Wic. R marg.* Vs. 14, 15. lust—*So BUR. SO.*; = desire, *Var. HOLL. V. 15.* bringeth forth—*So BUR. HOLL. SO.*; gendereth, *Lit.*; begetteth, GLO. V. 17. gift (second)—boon, *R.* lights—the lights (of heaven), *Al.* shadow . . . turning—*Viz. the turning of some of the heavenly bodies, Scott, VIN.*

Var. Read.—Chap. I.—V. 12. the Lord—he, *N A B, Edd.* V. 19. Ye know this—*Or, Know ye, N A B C alone, Edd.*

s See "New Birth," John 3:5. t See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. u Comp. v. 15; I Pet. 1:3, 23. v See II Cor. 6:7; Eph. 1:13; II Tim. 2:15. w Word of God, John 6:63. x The Gospel, Mark 16:15. y Truth, John 14:6. z See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40. a Jer. 2:3; Rev. 14:4. b God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. 19 c Comp. I John 2:21. 7 Or, *Know ye. 2 Know-ledge, Pr. 1:7.* e Assurance, Eph. 3:12. f Pr. 10:19; 17:27. g Pr. 16:32; Eccl. 7:9. h Anger, Pr. 15:1. i Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1. 21 l Putting away, Eph. 4:22.

r See I Cor. 9:25.
s Crown,
II Ki. 1:10.
t Life,
Gen. 2:7.
u Promises conditional,
John 14:2.
v Ch. 2:5;
Ex. 20:6.
w Love, I Cor. 13:1.
x I Cor. 2:9; see I Cor. 8:3.

13
y See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.
2 Gr. from.
3 Or, is *untried in evil.*
z Evil, Ps. 97:10.
4 Gr. evil things.

14
5 Or, *tempted by his own lust, being drawn away by it, and enticed.*
a See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
b Lust, Rom. 6:12.

15
c Comp. Job 15:35; Ps. 7:14; Is. 59:4.
d See Rom. 5:12; 6:23.
e Full-grown,
I Cor. 2:6.
f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

16
g See I Cor. 6:9.
h Deception,
Gen. 37:31.
i V. 19; ch. 2:5; comp. ch. 1:2; 2:1, 14; 3:1, 10; 5:12, 19; comp. ch. 4:11; see Acts 1:15.

17
j Gift, Eph. 2:8.
6 Or, *giving.*
k Ch. 3:15, 17;
John 3:3 marg.
l Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
m Ps. 136:7;
comp. I John 1:5.
n Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Light, Ps. 74:16.
p Mal. 3:6.
q Immutability of God, Gen. 1:1.

18
r See John 1:13.
s See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. u Comp. v. 15; I Pet. 1:3, 23. v See II Cor. 6:7; Eph. 1:13; II Tim. 2:15. w Word of God, John 6:63. x The Gospel, Mark 16:15. y Truth, John 14:6. z See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40. a Jer. 2:3; Rev. 14:4. b God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. 19 c Comp. I John 2:21. 7 Or, *Know ye. 2 Know-ledge, Pr. 1:7.* e Assurance, Eph. 3:12. f Pr. 10:19; 17:27. g Pr. 16:32; Eccl. 7:9. h Anger, Pr. 15:1. i Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1. 21 l Putting away, Eph. 4:22.

Blasphemy, Lev.
Name, Acts 16:18.
15:17. 8 e See
Law, Deut. 31:24.
19:18. i Neigh-

9

- a* See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
b See Acts 10:34.
c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
d Deut. 1:17.
e Law, Deut. 31:24.

10

- f* Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
g See "Occasion of Stumbling," Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
h Ch. 3:2;
 II Pet. 1:10;
 Jude 24.
i Comp. Mt. 5:19; Gal. 5:3.
j See "Covenantants," Gen. 17:2.

11

- k* See "God," Gen. 1:1.
l Q. Ex. 20:13 f.; Deut. 5:17 f.
m See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

12

- n* See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
o See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
p Man, Gen. 2:7.
q Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
r See ch. 1:25.
s Liberty, Rom. 8:21.

13

- t* Mt. 5:7;
 18:32-35; Lu. 6:37 f.; comp. Pr. 21:13.
u Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
v Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
w Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.

14

- x* Comp. ch. 1:22 f.
y Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
z See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
a Faith, Heb. 11:1.
b See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
c See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
d See "Nakedness," Job 1:21.
e See "Hunger," Deut. 8:3.
f See "Almsgiving," Job 29:13.
g See "n See vs. 20, 26; Gal. 5:6.
h See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
i See "Rom. 9:19.
j See "Or, But some one will say."
k See "Rom. 3:28; 4:6; comp. Heb. 11:33.
l See "Mt. 7:16 f.; Gal. 5:6.

if ^a ye have ^b respect of persons, ye commit ^c sin, being ^d convicted by ^e the law as transgressors. 10 For whosoever shall ^f keep the whole law, and yet ^g ^h stumble in one *point*, he is become ⁱ ^j guilty of all. 11 For ^k he that said, ^l Do not commit ^m adultery, said also, Do not ⁿ kill. Now if thou dost not commit adultery, but killest, thou art become a transgressor of the law. 12 ^o So speak ye, and so do, as ^p men that are to be ^q judged by ^r ^s a law of liberty. 13 For ^t ^u judgment ^v is without ^w mercy to him that hath showed no mercy: mercy ^x glorieth against judgment.

14 ^x What doth it profit, my ^y ^z brethren, if a man say he hath ^a faith, but have not ^b works? can that faith save him? 15 ^c ^d ^e If a brother or ^f sister be ^g naked and ^h in lack of daily ⁱ food, 16 and one of you say unto them, ^j Go in peace, be ye ^k warmed and filled; and yet ye ^l give them not the things needful to the ^m body; what doth it profit? 17 Even so ⁿ faith, if it have not works, is ^o dead in itself. 18 ^p ^q Yea, a man will say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: show me thy ^r faith apart from ^s thy works, and I ^t by my

Var. Rend.—V. 9. ye commit sin—*So BUR. SO.*; it is sin ye are working, *AL.*; yesin, *HOLL.* V. 13. glorieth against—*is triumphs over, Var.*; glorieth over, *GLO.* V. 14. that—his, *AL.*; the, *SO.* *HOLL. BUR.*; this, *GLO.* V. 18. Ye . . . say—*So apparently, Wic.*; But some man will rightly say, *Wo. AL. DeW.*; But, some one will say, *BUR. SO.*; *introducing an objection, to which the writer replies, Show me . . . Bou. Hu. Ke. (with different explanations) R marg.*; *WH.² Ke. punctuate, Hast thou faith? I too (Then I too, Ke.) have works. Hu. explains thou as the supposed opponent of vs. 14-16, distinct from the a man of v. 18, I as St. James;*

works will ^s show thee *my* faith. 19 Thou believest that ^t ^u ^v God is ^w one; ^x thou doest well; ^y the demons also believe, and ^z shudder. 20 But wilt thou ^a know, ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p <

2

a Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
b Man, Gen. 2:7.
c Comp. ch. 1:26.
d Body, Num. 25:8.

3

e Ps. 32:9.
f Horses. See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
g See "Harn-ness," Jer. 46:4.
h Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
i Obedience, Ex. 24:7.

4

j Ships, I Ki. 9:26.
k Wind, Job 27:21.

5

l Comp. Pr. 26:20 f.
1 Or, how great a forest.
m Wood, Ex. 31:5.
n Fire, Lev. 10:2.

6

o Ps. 120:3, 4; Pr. 16:27.
2 Or, a fire, that world of iniquity; the tongue is among our members that which &c.
3 Or, that world of iniquity, the tongue, is among our members that which &c.
p World, Rev. 10:6.
q See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
r See "Body," Num. 25:8. s See "Purification," Lev. 25:8. t Mt. 11:11, 18 f.; comp. Mt. 12:36 f. u Nature, Gal. 2:15.
4 Or, birth.

the same is ^a a perfect ^b man, able to ^c bridle the whole ^d body also. 3 Now ^e if we put the ^f horses' ^g bridles into their ^h mouths that they may ⁱ obey us, we turn about their whole body also. 4 Behold, the ^j ships also, though they are so great and are driven by rough ^k winds, are yet turned about by a very small rudder, whither the impulse of the steersman willeth. 5 So the ^{*} tongue also is a little member, and [†] boasteth great things. ¹ Behold, ¹ how much ^m wood is kindled by how small a ⁿ fire! 6 And ^o the tongue is ² a fire: ³ the ^p world of ^q iniquity among our ^r members is the tongue, which ^s defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the wheel of ^u nature, and is set

Var. Rend.—V. 5. much . . . fire!—small a fire kindles how large a forest, MA. much wood—great a forest, AL. DeW. Ke. r marg. wood—forest, GLO. SO. HOLL. BUR. V. 6. And . . . defileth—So WH. nearly; And the tongue is a fire, that world of iniquity; the tongue is among our members that which defileth, AL. Bou. DeW. Hu. Sc. Wie. Wo. (Ke. nearly); Also the tongue is fire, the world of unrighteousness. The tongue proves herself among our members as over the whole body to be polluting, SO. is (second)—More closely, takes its place as, Wie. Hu.; makes itself, DeW. wheel of nature—More lit. wheel of birth (so r marg.), i. e. whole sphere of life, Bou. DeW. Ew. Ke. Da.; orb of the creation, AL.; circle of life, GLO. V. 7. by—So AL. Bou. Hu. Ke.; through, HOLL. SO.; unto, r marg.

* TONGUE (in the Sense of Speech).—Ex. 4:10; Josh. 10:21; II Sam. 23:2; Job 27:4; 33:2; Ps. 39:3; 51:14; 66:17; 71:24; 139:4; Pr. 16:1. Speech hindered—Ps. 22:15; 137:6; Ez. 3:26.

Kinds of.—Wicked—Job 20:12; Ps. 10:7; 31:20; 34:13; 39:1; 52:2, 4; 64:3, 8; Jer. 18:18. Deceitful—Ps. 50:19; 52:4; 109:2; 120:2, 3; Jer. 9:8; Mic. 6:12; Zeph. 3:13; Rom. 3:13. Lying—Ps. 78:36; Pr. 6:17; 12:19; 17:4, 7; 21:6; 26:28; Jer. 9:3, 5; 23:31-32; Col. 3:9. Unjust—Job 6:30. Perverse—Pr. 10:31; 17:20. Crafty—Job 15:5. Flattering—Ps. 5:9; 12:3, 4; Pr. 6:24; 28:23. Mischievous—Pr. 17:4. Slanderous—Ps. 15:3. Soft—Pr. 25:15. Backbiting—Pr. 25:23. Against Jehovah—Is. 3:8. Gentle—Pr. 15:4.

Tongues mentioned.—Of the Wise—Pr. 12:18; 15:2. Nobles—Job 29:10. Righteous—Ps. 37:30; Pr. 10:20. Learned—Is. 50:4. Child—Lam. 4:4. Men—I Cor. 13:1, 8; 14:5, 6, 18. Worthy Woman—Pr. 31:26. Deaf-mute cured—Mk. 7:33, 35. Zacharias—Lu. 1:64. Rich Man. See "Teaching of Jesus"—Lu. 2:21. Viper—Job 20:16. Leviathan—Job 41:1. Dogs—Ju. 7:5; Ps. 68:23.

Prophecies concerning.—Stammerer—Is. 32:4. Dumb—Is. 35:6; 41:17. Wicked—Is. 54:17; 57:4. Rage of—Hos. 7:16. Destruction of—Zech. 14:12. Every Tongue shall confess God—Is. 45:23; Rom. 14:11; confess Jesus—Phil. 2:11.

on fire by ^v ^w ⁵ hell. 7 For every ⁶ kind of ^x ^y beasts and ^z birds, of ^a creeping things and ^b things in the ^c sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed ⁷ by ⁸ mankind: 8 but the ^d tongue can no man tame; ^e it is a restless ^e evil, ^e it is full of ^f ⁹ deadly poison. 9 Therewith ^h bless we ⁱ the Lord and Father; and therewith ^j curse we men, ^k ^l who are made after the likeness of God: 10 out of the same mouth cometh forth blessing and cursing. My ^m brethren, these things ought not so to be. 11 Doth the ⁿ fountain send forth from the same opening ^o sweet ^p water and ^q bitter? 12 ^r ^s can a ^t fig tree, my brethren, yield ^u olives, or a ^v vine figs? neither can ^w salt water yield sweet.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—Vs. 5, 6. Behold . . . hell—Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth! And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell, LA. Tr. WH. r; Ti. altering punctuation reads, See, being how great a fire, how great matter the tongue kindles. That world of iniquity, the tongue, makes itself a fire in our members, both defiling the whole body and setting on fire the circle of life and being set on fire by hell. In this reading the And at beginning of v. 6 is omitted on the authority of ⁸ ⁸, and both defiling for that it defileth adopted from the same MS. V. 5. how much—how little a, or, how great a (the Greek bearing either meaning), ⁸ A² B C, Edd.

p Water, Ps. 95:5. q Bitterness, Eph. 4:31. What we sow, Gal. 6:7. s Comp. Mt. 7:16. 8:8. u Olives, Ex. 23:11. v Vine, Is. 5:2.

Figurative Use of.—Ex. 11:7; Ps. 45:1; 57:4; 73:9; 140:3; Song of Sol. 4:11; Is. 11:15; 30:27.

Illustrative.—Is. 5:24; Acts 2:3; Rev. 16:10.

Miscellaneous.—Silence of—Pr. 21:23. Scourge of—Job 5:21. In Songs of Praise—Ps. 51:14; 119:172; 126:2; Acts 2:26. Power of—Pr. 18:21.

Control of.—Jas. 1:26; 3:5, 6, 8; I Pet. 3:10; I John 3:18. See "Tongues"—Mk. 16:17. "Language"—Neh. 13:24.

† BOASTING: Danger of.—I Ki. 20:11; II Chr. 25:19; Ps. 49:6-13; 52:1-7; 97:7; Pr. 20:14; 25:14; 27:1; Rom. 1:30; 11:18; Jas. 3:5; 4:16.

Folly of.—II Cor. 11:16-21; 12:1-5, 11.

Right of.—Rom. 5:2; II Cor. 1:14; Gal. 6:14. Of Paul—II Cor. 7:14; 8:24; 9:3; 11:10. In Christ—Rom. 2:17; II Cor. 10:8, 13, 15-17; 11:17; Heb. 3:6. In God—Ps. 44:8; Rom. 2:17. In Law—Rom. 2:23.

Excluded.—Jer. 9:23; John 7:18; Rom. 3:27; 4:2; I Cor. 1:29; Eph. 2:9.

Of Wicked.—Ps. 10:3; Ez. 35:13.

Examples of.—Goliath—I Sam. 17:44. Ben-hadad—I Ki. 20:10. Rabshakeh—II Ki. 18:17-37; Is. 36:1-22; 37:8-13. Haman—Esth. 5:11. Theudas—Acts 5:36.

Prophecies concerning.—Is. 61:6; II Tim. 3:2. See "Glorifying"—II Cor. 7:4. "Pride"—Ps. 9:10.

v Hell, Mk. 9:43.
w See Mt. 5:22.
5 Gr. Gehenna.

7

6 Gr. nature.
x Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
y Animals, Gen. 2:20.
z Birds, Gen. 9:2.
a Creeping Things, Lev. 11:21.
b See "Fish," Gen. 9:2.
c Sea, Ex. 14:21.
7 Or, unto.
8 Gr. the human nature.

8

d See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3.
e Evil, Ps. 97:10.
f Ps. 140:3; Eccl. 10:11 marg.
g Poison, Rom. 3:13.

9

h Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
i Sovereignty and Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
j Curses, Gen. 4:11.
k See I Cor. 11:7.
l Man made in the Image of God, Gen. 2:7.

10

m Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

11

n Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.
o See "Taste," Col. 2:21.
12 r Reaping t Fig Tree, Deut. w Salt, Lev. 2:13.

JAMES

13
 a Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
 b See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 c Comp. ch. 2:18.
 d See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
 e See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
 f See "Righteousness," Ps. 24:4.
 g Comp. I Pet. 2:12.
 h Life, Gen. 2:7.
 i See "Good Works," I Tim. 5:10.
 j See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
14
 k Jealousy, Ex. 34:13.
 l V. 16; see Rom. 2:8; comp. II Cor. 12:20.
 m Faction, Rom. 2:8.
 n Hearts, Acts 15:9.
 o Glory, Ps. 7:5.
 p Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
 q Lying, Lev. 19:11.
 r Truth, John 14:6.
 s Ch. 5:19; comp. ch. 1:18; see I Tim. 2:4.
15
 t See ch. 1:17.
 u See "Earth," Gen. 2:1.
 v Comp. I Cor. 2:6; 3:19.
 w Comp. II Cor. 1:12; II Cor. 9.
 x See "Lust," Rom. 6:12.
 1 Or, *natural*.
 Or, *animal*.
 u Comp. II Thess. 2:9 f; I Tim. 4:1; Rev. 2:24.
 2 Gr. *demoniacal*.
17
 z Comp. Mt. 5:9; Heb. 12:11.
 a Comp. ch. 4:8; II Cor. 7:11.
 b See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
 c See "Peace," Pr. 17:1.
 d See II Pet. 1:5.
 e Lu. 6:36; comp. ch. 2:13. f Mercy, Ps. 25:6. g Fruit (fig.), Lev. 25:40. h See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17. i Ch. 2:4 (Gr.). j Or, *doubtfulness*. Or, *partiality*. j Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7. k Rom. 12:9; II Cor. 6:6. l Phil. 1 Pr. 11:18; Is. 32:17; Hos. 10:12; Amos 6:12; Phl. 1:11; Gal. 6:8. m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. n Sowing and Reaping, Gal. 6:7. 4 Or, *by*. I a War, Josh. 22:12. p Strife, Pr. 26:21. q Titus 3:9. r Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4. s See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. t See Rom. 7:23.

13 Who is ^a wise and ^b understanding among you? ^c let him show by his ^{d e f g} good ^h life his ⁱ works in ^j meekness of wisdom. 14 But if ye have bitter ^{k l} jealousy and ^m faction in your ⁿ heart, ^{o p} glory not and ^q lie not against ^{r s} the truth. 15 This wisdom is not *a wisdom* that cometh down ^t from above, but is ^{u v} earthly, ^{w x} sensual, ^{y z} devilish. 16 For where jealousy and faction are, there is confusion and every vile deed. 17 But the wisdom that is ^z from above is first ^{a b} pure, then ^c peaceable, ^d gentle, easy to be entreated, ^e full of ^f mercy and good ^g fruits, without ^{h i j} variance, without ^k hypocrisy. 18 And the ^l fruit of ^m righteousness is ⁿ sown in peace ⁴ for them that make peace.

4 Whence come ^o wars and whence come ^{p q} fightings among you? *come they* not hence, *even* of your ^r pleasures that ^{s t} war in your members?

Var. Rend.—V. 15. earthly . . . devilish—from the flesh, the world and the devil. MA. sensual—Or, natural or animal. r marg. (same word as natural, I Cor. 2:14; 15:44); psychic, SO. BUR.; natural, HOLL. GLO. V. 17, first—first of all (i. e. more than all else, Bou.). AL. MA.; above all, HOLL. BUR. gentle—forbearing, AL. entreated—i. e. persuaded, Var. GLO. without variance—single-minded, MA. variance—So VIN.; partiality, SO. r marg.; doubtfulness, AL. DeW. Hu. Da. HOLL. BEN. (?) r marg.; wrangling, Sc. Ke. Wo.; strife, BUR.; doubting, GLO. VIN. (all). V. 18, for—So Bou. Hu. BEN. GLO.; by, AL. DeW. SO. r marg. (is sown in peace, i. e. so as to consist in peace, Ke.) Chap. 4.—Vs. 1, 3, pleasures—So VIN.; lusts, SO. Vs. 3, 4, spend . . . ye not—So VIN.; spend (it) in the midst of your pleasures, adulteresses; Know ye not, Ti.; consume it upon your lusts. Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not, La. Tr. AL. WH. Hu. V. 3, spend—use, BUR.; devour, HOLL.; squander, SO. pleasures—lusts, BUR. HOLL. SO. in—So GLO.; in the midst of, Var. V. 4, maketh himself—is (standeth, BUR.) there, HOLL. BUR.; places himself, SO.; thereby becomes (it, is constituted), MA.

2 Ye ^u lust, and have not: ye ^{v w} kill, and ^x covet, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war; ye have not, because ye ^{y z} ask not. 3 Ye ask, and ^a receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may spend ^{it} in your pleasures. 4 Ye ^{b c} adulteresses, ^d know ye not that the ^{e f} friendship of ^{g h} the world is ^{i j} enmity with God? ^k Whosoever therefore would be a friend of the world maketh himself an enemy of God. 5 Or think ye that the ^l scripture ^{m n} speaketh in vain? ^{o s} Doth the ^o spirit which ^q he made to dwell in us long unto envying? 6 But ^p he giveth ¹⁰ more ^q grace. Wherefore *the scripture* saith, ^{r 11} God resisteth the ^{s t} proud, but giveth grace to the ^u humble. 7 ^{v v} Be subject therefore unto God; but ^x resist the ^{y z} devil, and he will flee from you. 8 ^{a b} Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. ^c Cleanse your ^d hands, ye ^e sinners; and ^f purify your

V. 5. speaketh in vain?—So (the words which follow being independent), Ti. Tr. WH. DeW. GLO.; saith in vain, La. WH. AL. r marg.; so Bou. Hu. Ke. Wte., who however make saith in vain refer to God resisteth in v. 6, Var. Vs. 5, 6. Doth . . . grace—That spirit which he made to dwell in us (see Var. Read.) yearneth for us even unto jealous envy? But he giveth more grace (greater, i. e. than if he did not desire us jealousy, DeW.). AL. Ew.; The spirit which he made to dwell in us he yearneth for even unto jealous envy, but giveth us more grace, Ke. Hu. Wte. Sc.; Doth the spirit which he made to dwell in us long unto envying? Tr. WH. Bou. nearly, GLO.; Unto jealousy loves he the spirit, which he permitted to dwell in us, SO. V. 6, the scripture—So SO.; (i. e. scripture), DeW. Ke. Hu. Wte. HOLL.; he, BUR.

Var. Read.—Chap. 4.—V. 2, war; ye—war. Ye, AB. AL. La. WH. Tr.; war. And ye, N. Ti. V. 4, Ye adulteresses—So N* A. B. Edd. (The word is probably used to describe communities (so Hu., individuals, AL.) as unfaithful to God; cf. Ez. 23. V. 5, which . . . dwell—So N* A. B. Edd.; that dwelleth, Vulg. Pesh. Memph. r marg.

6 Ps. 15:47 f.; comp. Mt. 13:12. 10 Gr. a greater grace, q Grace, John 1:17. r God, Gen. 1:1. 11 Q. Pr. 3:34. s Pride, Ps. 10:2. t See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. u Humility, Pr. 15:33. 7 v Comp. I Pet. 5:6. w See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7. x I Pet. 5:8 f.; comp. Eph. 4:27; 6:11 f. y See "Satan," I Chr. 21:1. z See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10. 8 a Draw nigh, Heb. 7:19. b See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. c Is. 1:16; comp. Job 17:9; see I Tim. 2:8. d Hands, Gen. 16:12. e See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. f Jer. 4:14; comp. I Pet. 1:22; I John 3:3; comp. ch. 3:17.

2
 u Lust, Rom. 6:12.
 v See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
 w I John 3:15; comp. ch. 5:6.
 x Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
 5 Gr. are jealous.
 y See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44.
 z See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
3
 a I John 3:22; 5:14.
4
 b See "Adultery," Num. 5:12.
 c Is. 54:5; Jer. 2:2; Ez. 16:32; comp. Mt. 12:39.
 6 That is, who break your marriage vow to God.
 d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 e Friendship, Pr. 27:6.
 f See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
 g See ch. 1:27.
 h The World, Rev. 10:6.
 i Enemy, Job 31:29.
 j Rom. 8:7.
 k I John 2:15.
 l John 15:19; comp. Mt. 6:24.
5
 l The Scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
 m Comp. Num. 23:19.
 7 Or, saith in vain.
 n I Cor. 6:19;
 II Cor. 6:16.
 8 Or, The Spirit which he made to dwell in us he yearneth for even unto jealous envy.
 Comp. Jer. 3:14; Hos. 2:19 f. Or, That Spirit which he made to dwell in us yearneth for us even unto jealous envy.
 o Spirit, Job 4:15.
 9 Some ancient authorities read dwelleth in us.

8

a Heart, Acts 15:9.
b See "Hypoc-
risy," Mt.
15:7.
c See "Mind,"
Job 38:36.
d Ch. 1:8.

9

e Lu. 6:25;
comp. Pr.
14:13; Neh.
8:9.
f See "Repent-
ance,"
Lu. 13:3.
g Affliction,
Ps. 9:10.
h Mourning,
John 11:35.
i Laughter,
Job 8:21.
j Joy, Ps. 30:5.
k See "Sor-
row," I Thess.
4:13.

10

l Humility,
Pr. 15:33.
m V. 6; Job
5:11; comp.
Ez. 21:26;
Lu. 1:52.
n See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.

11

o II Cor. 12:20;
I Pet. 2:1;
comp. ch. 5:9.
p Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
q See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.
r See "Frater-
nity," Ps.
133:1.
s Ch. 5:7, 9, 10;
comp. ch.
1:16.
t Mt. 7:1; Rom.
14:4.
u Law, Deut.
31:24.
v See "Keeping
Command-
ments," Ex.
20:1.
w See "Obedi-
ence," Ex.
24:7.
x Ch. 1:22.

12

y Is. 33:22;
comp. ch. 5:9.
z God the Judge
of the World,
Gen. 1:1.
a God is Al-
mighty,
Gen. 1:1.
b Mt. 10:28.
c See "God
plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40. d Destruction, Hos.
13:14. e Rom. 14:4. f Neighbor, Rom. 13:10. g Ch.
5:1. h See "Day," Lev. 25:8. i Pr. 27:1; Lu. 12:18-20.
j City, Gen. 4:17. k Year, Lev. 25:8. l Commerce, Pr.
31:14. m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Gain," Lu. 2:21.
n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. o Ignorance, Acts 17:23. p Life,
Gen. 2:7. q Ps. 102:3; comp. Job 7:7; Ps. 39:5; 144:4.
15 *Ch. Gr. Instead of your saying.* r See "Providence of
God," Gen. 1:1. s See Acts 18:21. 16 *t See "Pride,"*
Gen. 9:2. u Comp. I Cor. 5:6. v Glorifying, II Cor. 7:4.
w Evil, Ps. 97:10. 17 x Comp. Lu. 12:47; II Pet. 2:21;
see John 9:41.

a hearts, ye ^{b c d} doubleminded.
9 ^c Be ^d afflicted, and ^h mourn,
and weep: let your ⁱ laughter be
turned to mourning, and your
ⁱ joy to ^k heaviness. 10 ^{l m} Hum-
ble yourselves in the sight of the
ⁿ Lord, and he shall exalt you.

11 ^o Speak not one against
another, ^{p q r s} brethren. He that
speaketh against a brother, or
^t judgeth his brother, speaketh
against ^{u v} the law, and judgeth
the law: but if thou judgest the
law, thou art not ^{w x} a doer of
the law, but a judge. 12 One
only ^y the lawgiver and ^{z a} judge,
even he who is ^{b c} able to save
and to ^d destroy: but ^e who art
thou that judgest thy ^f neighbor?

13 ^g Come now, ye that say,
^{h i} To-day or to-morrow we will
go into this ^j city, and spend a
^k year there, and ^l trade, and
get ^m gain: 14 whereas ye ^{n o} know
not what shall be on the morrow.
What is your ^p life? For ^q ye are
a vapor that appeareth for a
little time, and then vanisheth
away. 15 ¹ For that ye ought to
say, ^{r s} If the Lord will, we shall
both live, and do this or that.
16 But now ye ^t glory in your
vauntings: ^u all such ^v glorying
is ^w evil. 17 ^x To him therefore

Var. Rend.—V. 13. Come—Go to, R. V.
14. and . . . away—so also it disappears,
MA. vanisheth away—vanished as it ap-
peared, AL; (again, BUR.) disappears,
SO. HOLL. BUR. V. 15. For . . . say
—instead of your saying (continuation of
v. 13. v. 14 being parenthetic), AL. HU.
SO. HOLL. BUR. GLO. VIN. V. 17.
To him therefore—So BUR. HOLL.;
To him, then, DEW. To . . . knoweth—So
then, if one knows, MA. Chap. 5.—V. 1.
Come—Go to, R. V. 3. in the last days
—So AL. W'o. Sc. GLO. SO. BUR. BEN.;
in your last days, BOU.; *lit.* in days which
are the last, VAR.; in the world's last days,
HOLL. V. 4. is . . . out—So (crieth),
DEW.; has been withheld, crieth out from
you, AL. HU. DA. (MA. nearly). V. 5. in

that knoweth to ^y do good, and
doeth it not, to him it is ^z sin.

5 ^a Come now, ^{b y e c d} rich,
^e weep and howl for your
^f miseries that are coming upon
you. 2 ^g Your riches are ^h cor-
rupted, and your ⁱ garments are
^j moth-eaten. 3 Your ^k gold and
your ^l silver are rusted; and
their rust shall be for a ^m testi-
mony ⁿ against you, and shall
eat your ^o flesh as ^p fire. Ye
have laid up your ^q treasure ^r in
the last days. 4 Behold, the
^s hire of the ^t laborers who
^u mowed your ^v fields, which is
of you kept back by ^w fraud,
crieth out: and ^{x y} the cries of
them that reaped have entered
into the ^{z a} ears of ^b the Lord of
Sā-bā'ōth. 5 Ye have ^{c d} lived
delicately on the ^e earth, and
taken your ^f pleasure; ye have
nourished your hearts in a ^g day
of slaughter. 6 Ye have con-
demned, ye have ^{h i} killed ^k the
righteous *one*; he doth not resist
you.

7 Be ^l patient therefore,
brethren, ^m until the ^{n o} com-
ing of the Lord. ^p Behold, the
^q husbandman waiteth for the
precious ^r fruit of the earth, be-
ing patient over it, until ^s it re-

—on, SO. HOLL. BUR. in . . . slaughter
—in the day of slaughter (*i.e. like ani-
mals which eat up to the moment they are
slaughtered*, DEW.), AL. BOU. EW.; in a day
of sacrifice (*i.e. of feasting*), BE. V. 7. it
(last) —So AL. DEW. HU. Sc. HOLL.
GLO.; he, BUR.

Var. Read.—V. 12. One . . . judge—So
(only), N A. La. Ti. Tr.: There is one law-
giver and judge, B. WH¹ thou—thou
emphatic, N A B, Edd. V. 14. what (first)
. . . life?—what shall be . . . For what
. . . N A, Vulg. Pesh. Memph. Theb.
La. Ti. Tr.¹ WH²; what your life shall
be on the morrow, B. WH¹ ye are a
vapor—So A. La. WH²; for ye are a
vapor, B. Ti. Tr. WH¹ NES. Chap. 5.—
V. 4. kept back—So A B³ La. AL.; kept
in arrear, N B, Ti. Tr. WH.

d Lu. 16:19; II Pet. 2:13; comp. Ez. 16:49; I Tim. 5:6.
e Earth, Gen. 2:7. f Pleasure, II Tim. 3:4. g Jer. 12:3;
25:34. h See "Murderer," Num. 35:16. i See "Per-
secution," I Ki. 18:4. j Comp. ch. 4:2. k Comp. Heb.
10:38; I Pet. 4:18. l See "Christian Graces," II Pet.
1:5. m See ch. 4:11. n See John 21:22; comp. I Thess. 2:19.
o Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. p Gr. *presence*.
q See Gal. 6:9. r See "Agriculture," Is. 28:24. s Fruit,
Lev. 23:40. 4 Or, *he*.

y Righteous-
ness, Ps. 24:4.
z Sin, Gen. 3:6.

1

a Ch. 4:13.
b Lu. 6:24;
comp. I Tim.
6:9.
c Wealth, Josh.
22:8.
d See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Riches,"
Lu. 2:21.
e Is. 13:6; 15:3;
Ez. 30:2.
f See "Afflic-
tion," Ps. 9:10.

2

g Job 13:28; Is.
50:9; Mt.
6:19 f.
h Corruption,
I Cor. 15:42.
i Clothing,
Job 31:10.
j See "Insects,"
Pr. 30:25.

3

k Gold, I Ki.
10:21.
l Silver,
Job 22:25.
m See "Wit-
ness," John
8:17.
n Or, *unto*.
o Flesh,
Rom. 2:28.
o Fire, Lev.
10:2.
p Treasure,
I Chr. 27:25.
q Vs. 7, 8.

4

r Wages,
Deut. 24:15.
s Lev. 19:13;
Job 24:10 f.;
Jer. 22:13;
Mal. 3:5.
t Labor, Ex.
23:12.
u See "Har-
vest," Jer.
5:24.
v Fields,
Num. 20:17.
w De fraud,
I Cor. 6:7.
x Cry, Lu. 18:7.
y Deut. 24:15;
Job 31:38 f.;
comp. Ex.
2:23.
z Ears, Ex.
29:20.
a Anthropo-
morphism.
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
b Rom. 9:29.

5

c See "Life,"
Gen. 2:7.

⁷
a Rain, Deut. 11:14.
⁸
b Comp. Lu. 21:19.
c See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
d Establish, I Thess. 3:2.
e Heart, Acts 15:9.
f Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
g Gr. *presence*.
g See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.

⁹
h Murmur, Phil. 1:26.
i Comp. ch. 4:11.
j Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
k See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
l The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
m Ch. 4:12; see I Cor. 4:5; Heb. 10:25; I Pet. 4:5.
n Mt. 24:33; Mk. 13:29.
o Door, Ex. 12:22.

¹⁰
p Example, I Cor. 4:16.
q See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
r See Mt. 5:12.
s Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
t Name, Acts 16:18.

¹¹
u Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
v Mt. 5:10; I Pet. 3:14.
w Endurance, II Tim. 2:12.
x See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
y Job 1:21 f.; 2:10.
z Or, *endurance*.
z Job, Job 1:1.
a Job 42:10, 12.
b Ex. 34:6; Ps. 103:8.

c Pity, Ps. 103:13. d Mercy, Ps. 25:6. e Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. f See ch. 1:16. g See "Oaths and Vows," Num. 14:30. h Mt. 5:34-37. i Heaven, Deut. 26:15. j Earth, Gen. 2:1. k Or, *let yours be the yea, yea, and the nay, nay*. Comp. Mt. 5:37. k See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40. l See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10. m See "Pain," Rev. 21:4. n Comp. v. 10. o Ps. 50:15.

ceive the early and latter ^a rain. 8 ^b Be ye also ^c patient; ^d establish your ^e hearts: for the ^f coming of the Lord is ^g at hand. 9 ^h i Murmur not, ^j brethren, one against another, that ^k ye be not ^l judged: behold, ^m the judge standeth ⁿ before the ^o doors. 10 Take, brethren, for an ^p example of ^q suffering and of patience, ^r s the prophets who spake in the ^t name of the Lord. 11 Behold, we call them ^u v blessed that ^w endured: ye have heard of ^y the ^z patience of ^z Job, and have seen ^a the end of the Lord, how that ^b the Lord is full of ^c pity, and ^d e merciful.

12 But above all things, ^f my brethren, ^g h swear not, neither by the ⁱ heaven, nor by the ^j earth, nor by any other oath: but ^k let your yea be yea, and your nay, nay; ^k that ye fall not under judgment.

13 Is any among you ^l m n suffering? ^o let him ^p pray. Is any cheerful? let him ^q r sing ^s praise. 14 Is any among you ^t sick? let him call for ^u v the elders of the ^w church; and let them

Var. Rend.—V. 10. suffering—*So HOLL. BUR. VIN.*; affliction, *Al. Bou. DeW. GLO.* suffering . . . patience—suffering evil and patient endurance, *SO. V. 11.* patience—*So BUR. HOLL. SO.*; endurance, *Var. BEN.* of (second)—given (to Job) by, *DeW. Wo.* how that—*So GLO.*; for, *Al. V. 12.* let—*Omit, BUR. HOLL. SO.* let . . . nay, nay—*So (i.e. let your yea be a simple yea, and nothing more, Al. DeW. Hu. Wie.; i.e. let it be an honest yea which will be believed without an oath, Bou. Ke. Sc.);* let your yea be a yea and your nay a nay (and nothing more), *MA. V. 14.* call for—*So BUR. HOLL. SO.*; sum-

mon to him, *Al. V. 15.* save—*So HOLL. SO.; viz. from his sickness, Al. Be. Bou. Ew. Hu.; heal, BUR.; restore to health, MA. and—so, HOLL. BUR. V. 17.* of like passions—*i.e. of like nature, feelings, with us, DeW. Hu. Sc. VIN.*

pray over him, ^x y ⁴ anointing him with ^z oil in the name of the ^a Lord: 15 and the ^b prayer of ^c faith shall ^d save him that is sick, and the Lord shall ^e raise him up; and if he have committed ^f sins, it shall be ^g forgiven him. 16 ^h i j Confess therefore your sins one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be ^k l healed. ^m The supplication of a ⁿ righteous man availeth much in its working. 17 ^o E-li-jah was ^p q a man of like ^r s passions with us, and ^t he prayed ^u v fervently that ^w it might not rain; and it rained not on the earth for ^x three ^y years and six ^z months. 18 And he prayed again; and ^a the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her ^b fruit.

19 My brethren, ^c if any among you ^d e err from ^f g the truth, and one ^h i convert him; 20 ^j let him ^k l know, that ^m he who converteth a ⁿ sinner from the error of his way shall ^o save a ^p soul from ^q death, and shall ^r cover a multitude of sins.

Var. Read.—V. 7. rain—*So A L, Pesh. R.; fruit, N alone, Memph.; omit (leaving sense to be supplied), B, Vulg. Theb. Edd. V. 20.* let him know—*So (Let) N A, La. Ti. Tr. 1.* Know ye, *B, IWH. 1 Al.*

Var. Read.—V. 7. rain—*So A L, Pesh. R.; fruit, N alone, Memph.; omit (leaving sense to be supplied), B, Vulg. Theb. Edd. V. 20.* let him know—*So (Let) N A, La. Ti. Tr. 1.* Know ye, *B, IWH. 1 Al.*

17 o Elijah, I Ki. 18:1. p See Acts 14:15. q Man, Gen. 2:7. r Passion, I Thess. 4:5. s Or, *nature*. s I Ki. 17:1; 18:1. 6 Gr. *with prayer*. t See "Drought," Jer. 14:1. u Lu. 4:25. v Year, Lev. 25:8. w Month, Gen. 7:11. 18 z i Ki. 18:45. y Fruit, Lev. 23:40. 19 z Comp. Mt. 18:15; Gal. 6:1. a See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. b Error, I Thess. 2:3. c See ch. 3:14. d Truth, John 14:6. e Conversion, Mt. 13:15. 20 7 Some ancient authorities read *know ye*. f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. g See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. h See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. i See Rom. 11:14; I Cor. 1:21; comp. ch. 1:21. j Soul, Job 4:15. k Death, Rom. 5:12. l I Pet. 4:8.

p Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
q Songs, Ex. 15:1.
r Col. 3:16; comp. I Cor. 14:15.
s Praise, Ju. 5:3.

¹⁴
t See "Dis-
ease,"
Ps. 103:3.
u See "Minis-
ters," Acts
15:39.
v See Acts
11:30.
w The Church,
Acts 20:28.
x Anointing,
Ps. 2:2.
y Mk. 6:13;
comp. Mk.
16:18.
4 Or, *having
anointed*.
z Oil, I Ki.
17:12.
a See "Lordship
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.

¹⁵
b Comp. ch. 1:6.
c Faith, Heb. 11:1.
d See "Salva-
tion,"
Acts 2:40.
e See I Cor.
1:21; comp.
v. 20 (?).
f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
g Forgiveness,
Pr. 25:21.

¹⁶
h Confession,
Mt. 16:16.
i Confession of
Sin, Gen. 3:6.
j Mt. 3:6; Mk.
1:5; Acts
19:18.
k Healing,
Jer. 30:13.
l Comp. Heb.
12:13; I Pet.
2:24.
m Gen. 18:23-
32; see John
9:31.
n The Right-
eous, Ps.
24:4.

q Man, Gen. 2:7. r Passion, I Thess. 4:5. s Or, *nature*. s I Ki. 17:1; 18:1. 6 Gr. *with prayer*. t See "Drought," Jer. 14:1. u Lu. 4:25. v Year, Lev. 25:8. w Month, Gen. 7:11. 18 z i Ki. 18:45. y Fruit, Lev. 23:40. 19 z Comp. Mt. 18:15; Gal. 6:1. a See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. b Error, I Thess. 2:3. c See ch. 3:14. d Truth, John 14:6. e Conversion, Mt. 13:15. 20 7 Some ancient authorities read *know ye*. f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. g See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. h See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. i See Rom. 11:14; I Cor. 1:21; comp. ch. 1:21. j Soul, Job 4:15. k Death, Rom. 5:12. l I Pet. 4:8.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PETER*

1: 1

ADDRESS AND SALUTATION

1: 4

¹ Peter, Mt. 4:18.
² Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
³ Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
⁴ Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
⁵ See Mt. 24:22; Lu. 18:7.
⁶ Sojourners, Ps. 119:19.
⁷ See ch. 2:11.
⁸ See Jas. 1:1 (?).
⁹ Pontus, Acts 2:9.
¹⁰ Galatia, Gal. 1:1.
¹¹ See Acts 16:6.
¹² Cappadocia, Acts 2:9.
¹³ Asia, Acts 2:9.
¹⁴ Bithynia, Acts 16:7.

1 ^a Peter, an ^b apostle of ^c Jē'sūs Christ, to ^d the elect who are ^e sojourners of ^f the Dispersion in ^g Pōn'tūs, ^h Gā-lā'ti-ā, ⁱ Căp-pă-dō-ci-ā, ^j Ā-si-ā, and ^k Bī-thŭn'ci-ā, ^l according to the ^m foreknowledge of God the Father, ⁿ in ^o sanctification of the ^p Spirit, unto ^q obedience and ^r sprinkling

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. elect . . . in —So Wō. (i.e. *Jesus dwelling abroad, Hu.*) who are—Omit, SAL. V. 2, in—So AL. GUN. HORT. SO. SAL. BIGG; through, Wō. BUR.; by, BIGG (alt.).

Var. Read.—Title.—The First Epistle

2 ^o Foreknowledge and Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. ^p II Thess. 2:13. ^q Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1. ^r Holy Spirit, John 14:16. ^s Obedience, Ex. 24:7. ^t Vs. 14, 22; Rom. 1:5; 6:16; 16:19. ^u Sprinkling, Ez. 36:25. ^v See Heb. 10:22; 12:24.

***1 PETER: Author.**—The writer calls himself "Peter, an Apostle of Jesus Christ" (1:1); the early writers (Papias, Polycarp, Irenæus, Clement of Alex., Origen, &c.) attribute the Epistle to Peter. It is acknowledged as genuine by the great majority of modern scholars. The internal character corresponds admirably with this claim. It is just the kind of a book that Peter would probably write, judging from the accounts of Peter in the Gospels and the Acts. For sketch of his life, see "Peter"—Mt. 4:18.

Companions in the Salutation.—Mark is no longer with Barnabas (Acts 15:39), but is now with Peter—I Pet. 5:13. Peter travelled with his wife (I Cor. 9:5) and "she that is in Babylon elect" (I Pet. 5:13) may be his wife, or the reference may be to the Church as is more probable.

Amanuensis and Bearer.—It is probable that Silvanus (5:12) acted as both for Peter. If he was amanuensis, that fact may explain to some extent the style.

Place.—It is probable, though not certain, that Babylon in I Pet. 5:13 is used for Rome. The objection to that interpretation is that this is an Epistle, not an apocalypse. But the veiled image is probably used for precaution due to fear of the emperor. Still the provinces (1:1) are named from the standpoint of Babylon.

Date.—The time of Peter's death is not known. This was either about A.D. 64 or 68. The persecution as a Christian referred to in I Pet. 4:16 may be official or domestic. If official, it would be just after the Neronian persecution began (A.D. 64), which may very well have spread to the provinces of Asia where the emperor-worship had its chief home. The date would then be about 65. But the persecutions may have been mainly the scorn of neighbors and friends. If so, the date could be before 64.

Readers.—"The sojourners of the Dispersion in Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia" (I Pet. 1:1) were probably both Jews and Gentiles, the spiritual Israel. The Roman provinces of Pamphylia and Cilicia are not mentioned. Paul had preached in these two and in Asia and Galatia. Who evangelized Pontus, Cappadocia and Bithynia we do not know. Peter himself may have done so, but he writes to two provinces where Paul had certainly wrought.

of the ^w blood of Jē'sūs Christ: ^x Grace to you and ^y peace be multiplied.

3 ^z Blessed be ¹ the God and Father of our Lord Jē'sūs Christ, who ^a according to his great ^b mercy ^c begat us again unto ^d a living ^e hope by the ^f resurrection of Jē'sūs Christ from the ^g dead, ^h unto an ⁱ inheritance

General of Peter, some later MSS.: Of Peter I. B, Ti. AL. WH.; Of Peter epistle I., N A C, Tr.
^e Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. ^f Mercy, Ps. 25:6. ^g See "New Birth," John 3:5. ^h V. 23; comp. Jas. 1:18. ⁱ Vs. 13, 21; ch. 3:5, 15; see Heb. 3:6; I Thess. 2:16; comp. I John 3:3. ^j Hope, Pr. 23:18. ^k Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^l Resurrection, Mt. 22:23. ^m Ch. 3:21; see I Cor. 15:20. ⁿ Death, Rom. 5:12. ^o Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3. ^p See Acts 20:32; Rom. 8:17; Col. 3:24.

Relation to Speeches in Acts.—There is undoubted similarity in doctrine, spirit, and languages between Peter's addresses in Acts and this Epistle. Cf. Acts 3:19–21 with I Pet. 3:20, for instance. See also Acts 1:22 and I Pet. 5:1; Acts 4:11 and I Pet. 2:4; Acts 10:34 and I Pet. 1:17. It is not probable that Luke had seen Peter's epistles or that Peter had seen Acts.

Knowledge of the Old Testament.—There are numerous marks of the Sept. in I Peter. His quotations are chiefly from Isaiah, Proverbs and the Psalms. Cf. I Pet. 1:18–20 and Is. 53; I Pet. 1:24 f. and Is. 40:6; I Pet. 2:17 and Prov. 24:21; I Pet. 4:8 and Prov. 10:12; I Pet. 3:10 f. and Ps. 34:12 f.

Knowledge of the Life of Christ.—The Epistle shows no acquaintance with the Gospels, but does reflect real familiarity with the life and teachings of Jesus. In particular he uses some phrases and figures like those of Jesus in the Sermon on the Mount. Cf. I Pet. 2:12; 3:13–16; 3:14; 4:14; 5:6 and Mt. 5:10, 11, 16; 6:25 &c. The reference to the suffering and glory of Christ in I Pet. 5:1 may be an echo of the Transfiguration. So in 1:8 the repetition of the fact that the readers had not seen Jesus accents the fact that Peter had seen Him in the flesh.

Relation to James.—There seems to be some connection between I Peter and the Epistle of James. James probably wrote first, and so Peter may have read his Epistle. Cp. Jas. 1:1 and I Pet. 1:1; Jas. 1:2 f. and I Pet. 1:6 f.; Jas. 1:11–22 and I Pet. 1:23–2:1.

Relation to Paul.—There are some vague general expressions in Ephesians and I Peter that correspond, which are easily explained; but the Epistle shows very remarkable kinship to the Epistle to the Romans. If Peter was in Rome when he wrote, he may very well have seen this great Pauline Epistle. Cf. I Pet. 1:14 and Rom. 12:2; I Pet. 1:21 and Rom. 4:24; I Pet. 2:5 and Rom. 12:1; I Pet. 2:6 f. and Rom. 9:33; I Pet. 3:8–12 and Rom. 12:14–19; I Pet. 3:22 and Rom. 8:34; I Pet. 4:1 and Rom. 6:7; I Pet. 5:1 and Rom. 8:18 &c.

Purpose.—The aim is distinctly practical, not doctrinal. Cf. also Peter's addresses in Acts where the hortatory element predominates. He sounds here a note of cheer and courage to meet the present trials. He makes appeal to the

I PETER

^a Incorruption, I Cor. 15:42.
^b Ch. 5:4.
^c See II Tim. 4:8; comp. Heb. 11:16.
^d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^e Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
^f God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
^g Phil. 4:7; comp. John 10:28.
^h See "Human and Divine Agencies in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
ⁱ Eph. 2:8.
^j Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^k Salvation of Saints, Acts 2:40.
^l See I Cor. 1:21; II Thess. 2:13.
^m Ch. 4:13; 5:1; see Rom. 8:18.
ⁿ Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
^o Rom. 5:2.
^p Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
^q Ch. 5:10.
^r Comp. ch. 3:17.
^s See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
^t Jas. 1:2; comp. ch. 4:12.
^u Afflictions, Ps. 9:10. 1 Or, temptations. 7 v Jas. 1:3. v Prove, I Thess. 5:19. x Gold, I Ki. 10:21. y Job 23:10; Ps. 66:10; Pr. 17:3; Is. 48:10; Zech. 13:9; Mal. 3:3; comp. I Cor. 3:13. z Fire, Lev. 10:2. a Rom. 2:7, 10; II Cor. 4:17; Heb. 12:11. b Praise, Ju. 5:3. c Glory, Ps. 7:5. d Honor, Mal. 1:6. e V. 13, ch. 4:13; see Lu. 17:30. f Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. 8 g Love, I Cor. 13:1. h Comp. Eph. 3:19. i John 20:29. j See "Faith," Heb. 11:1. 2 Gr. glorified. 9 k Rom. 6:22.

heritance ^a incorruptible, and undefiled, and that ^b fadeeth not away, ^c reserved in ^d heaven for ^e you, 5 who by the ^f power of God are ^g guarded ⁱ through ^j faith unto ^k a salvation ready ^m to be ⁿ revealed in the last time. 6 ^o Wherein ye greatly ^p rejoice, though now ^q for a little while, ^r if need be, ye have been ^s put to grief in ^t manifold ^u trials, 7 that ^v the ^w proof of your faith, being more precious than ^x gold that perisheth ^y though it is proved by ^z fire, ^a may be found unto ^b praise and ^c glory and ^d honor at ^e the revelation of ^f Jēsus Christ: 8 whom not having seen ye ^g love; on whom, ⁱ though now ye see him not, yet ^j believing, ye rejoice greatly with joy unspeakable and ^k full of glory: 9 receiving the ^l end of

Var. Rend.—V. 6. trials—i.e. chiefly persecutions, Hu. AL. V. 7. proof—So SAL. (att.); trial, BUR.; test (approvedness), VIN. HORT.; means of trial, SO. BIGG;

your faith, even the salvation of ^l your ^m souls. 10 ⁿ Concerning which salvation the ^o prophets sought and searched diligently, who ^p prophesied of the ^q grace that should come unto you: 11 ^r searching what time or what manner of time ^s the ^t Spirit of Christ which was in them did point unto, when it ^u testified beforehand the ^x sufferings ^y of Christ, and the ^z glories that should follow them. 12 To whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto you, did they ^a minister these things, which now have been announced unto you through them that ^b preached the ^c gospel unto you ^d by ^e the ^f Holy Spirit sent forth from heaven; which things ^g angels desire to look into.

genuineness, GUN. proof of your faith—Practically= your faith proving itself genuine, Hu. DeW. Wie.—WH. suspect corruption in the reading; or, that which is proved, genuine, in your faith, BEN. gold—So AL. DeW. Wie. Wo. BIGG, VIN. SAL. SO. GUN. HORT.; of gold, Hu. V. 12. by—So HORT. SO. BEN.; lit. in, i.e. by means of, AL. DeW. Spirit—Ghost, a.

4 Gr. brought good tidings. Comp. Mt. 11:5. c The Gospel, Mk. 16:15. 5 Gr. in. d Acts 2:2-4. e Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

—3:7. Christ as Lord—3:15. Spirits in Prison—3:18 ff. The Ark and Baptism—3:20 ff. Social Virtues—4:7 ff. The Chief Shepherd—5:4. The Devil—5:8 f.

Grace.—Grace multiplied—I Pet. 1:2. The Grace of Life—I Pet. 3:7. Manifest Grace of God—I Pet. 4:10. Grace to the Humble—I Pet. 5:5. True Grace—I Pet. 5:12.

Brother-Love.—As a Purpose of Redemption—I Pet. 1:22. As a Proof of Submission—I Pet. 2:17. As an Instance of Reality—I Pet. 3:8. As an Encouragement of Faith—I Pet. 5:9.

Well-doing.—Bringing forth Praise—I Pet. 2:14. Putting Evil to Silence—I Pet. 2:15. Involving Suffering—I Pet. 2:20. Adopting Good Examples—I Pet. 3:6. Suffering because of—I Pet. 3:17. Obtaining Protection—I Pet. 4:19.

Hope.—Its Character—I Pet. 1:3. Its Endurance—I Pet. 1:13. Its Object—I Pet. 1:21; 3:5. Its Possession—I Pet. 3:15.

Incorruptible Things.—The Inheritance—1:4. Ransom—1:18. Seed—1:23. Character—3:4.

Suffering of Christ.—1:11; 2:23; 3:18; 4:1, 13, 5:1. Like Christ—2:21; 5:1, 9. For Christ—2:19-21; 3:14, 17; 4:15, 19; 5:10.

* ANGELS.—Heb. Mal-akh. Gr. Angelos, "Messenger." Titles.—God's—Ps. 97:7; John 10:34. Holy Ones—Deut. 33:2; Ps. 89:5; Dan. 4:13, 23; 8:13. Hosts—Ps. 103:21. Hosts of Heavens—I Ki. 22:19. Men—Gen. 18:2, 16, 22; 19:5; 12:16; Mk. 16:5; Lu. 24:4; Acts 1:10. Ministers—Ps. 103:21; Heb. 1:7, 14. Principalities and Powers—Eph. 3:10; Col. 1:16. Winds—Ps. 104:4; Heb. 1:7. Sons of God—Gen. 6:2; Job 1:6; 21; 38:7. Sons of the Mighty—Ps. 29:1; 89:6. Watches—Dan. 4:13, 17, 23.

Functions.—Adoration—Ps. 103:20; 148:2; Heb. 1:6; Rev. 5:11; 7:11. Execute God's will—Gen. 19:1-17; Num. 22:31

example of Christ and their own experience and expounds the Old Testament teaching. He urges trust and holy living as present duties.

Contents.—The introduction (1:1 f.) sets forth the doctrine of the Trinity and accents the atoning death of Jesus. The purposes of God are shown in the new birth of the believer and the eternal inheritance which is his—1:3-5. This blessed hope is ample cheer in present fiery trails for those who love the unseen Jesus—1:6-9. The prophets never saw what Christians now know by blessed experience in Christ—1:10-12. Sobriety and hope are the demands of the times—1:13-25. Steady growth will fulfil Christ's ideal for his people—2:1-10. He doubtless (2:5) has in mind Christ's promise—Mt. 16:18. All classes must exemplify the spirit of Christ and be a real brotherhood—2:11-3:12. No one can harm the Christian who has Christ supreme in his heart—3:13-22. They must, like Christ, set a good example for the Gentiles—4:1-11. If they have to suffer, let it be as innocent men—4:12-19. Peter can well exhort them to humility and steadfastness (5:1-11) in view of his own bitter experience.

Style.—The Epistle has a large number of words not found elsewhere in the New Testament, sixty-two in all. But the style, while dignified and elevated, is not florid. It is a bit oratorical, but not unduly so. It is possible that Silvanus, as Peter's amanuensis, was of some service in the use of the smooth vernacular Greek in which it is written.

Leading Ideas.—Life of Jesus—This Spotless Life is stamped on the Mind of Peter. Cf. 1:2, 3, 13, 18; 2:22 f.; 3:1, 18 f.; 4:14, &c. Election—1:1 f.; 2:9. Last Time—1:5 f. Salvation—1:5, 9 f. Prophecy—1:10 f. Blood of Christ—1:18 f.; 2:24. Obedience to the Truth—2:26. Living Stones—2:5. Spiritual House—2:5. Royal Priesthood—2:9. Pilgrims—2:11. Duty to the State—2:13 f. Servants—2:18 f. Atoning Death of Christ—2:24. Wives—3:1 ff. Husbands

I PETER

^a See Eph. 6:14.
^b See "Clothing" (fig.), Job 31:19.
^c Loins, Is. 11:5.
^d Mind, Job 38:36.
^e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 22:1.
^f See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
^g Christian Graces, II Pet. 1:5.
^h Ch. 4:7; 5:8; I Thess. 5:6, 8; II Tim. 4:5; comp. Rom. 12:3; Titus 2:6.
ⁱ Hope, Pr. 23:18.
^j Comp. v. 3.
^k Grace, John 1:17.
^l Gr. *is being brought*.
^m Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

ⁿ Children, Gen. 3:16.
^o Obedience, Ec. 24:7.
^p See v. 2.
^q Fashion, Phil. 3:21.
^r See "Conformation" and "Transformation," Rom. 12:2.

^s Ignorance, Acts 17:23. ^t Or, *like the Holy One who called you*. I Thess. 4:7; I John 3:3. ^u Calling, I Cor. 1:26. ^v Holiness, Eph. 4:24. ^w Holiness of God, Gen. 1:1. ^x Comp. I I Cor. 7:1. ^y Jas. 3:13. ^z Life, Gen. 2:7. ¹⁶ ^a Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ³ Q. Lev. 11:44f.; 19:2-20:7. ¹⁷ ^b See "Prayer," Mt. 5:44. ^c Ps. 89:26; Jer. 3:19; Mal. 1:6; Mt. 6:9. ^d Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. ^e See Acts 10:34. ^f God is Impartial, Gen. 1:1. ^g See Mt. 16:27. ^h God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1. ⁱ Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. ^j Man, Gen. 2:7. ^k Labor, Ex. 23:7.

(see below); Ju. 6:11-18; II Sam. 24:16. To fulfil God's Word—Ps. 103:20; Heb. 2:2.

Superior Beings.—Angel of Jehovah—Gen. 22:11, 15; 31:11-13; Ex. 3:2; 14:19; 23:23; 32:34; Num. 22:22; Ju. 6:11; II Sam. 24:16, 17; II Ki. 1:3; Is. 63:9; Zech. 1:9-17. Angel of Covenant—Dan. 11:22; Mal. 3:1 (marg.).

Distinction between Jehovah and Angel not clear.—Gen. 16:7-13; 22:11, 15; Ex. 3:2-6; 23:20, 21; Ju. 6:11-24.

Limitations of other Angels.—Charged with Folly—Job 4:18. Lack Knowledge—Mt. 24:36. Judged by Men—I Cor. 6:3. Must not be worshipped—Col. 2:18; Rev. 19:10; 22:8. 9. Salvation of Men Unrevealed—I Pet. 1:12. Unmarried—Mt. 22:30. Subject to Fall—II Pet. 2:4; Jude 6. Unredeemed—Heb. 2:16. The Host of Heaven—Ps. 68:17; Mt. 26:53; Lu. 2:13; Heb. 12:22; I Pet. 3:22.

Visions of Angels.—By Jacob—Gen. 28:12. At the Birth of Jesus—Mt. 1:20; Lu. 1:26, 31; 2:8-15. At the Restoration of Judah—Zech. Chaps. 1-6. Glory of Jesus—John 1:51. Resurrection of Jesus—Mt. 28:5; John 20:12; I Tim. 3:16. Adoration of Jesus—Phil. 2:10; Heb. 1:6; Rev. 5:8-14. Sealing of Saints—Rev. 7:1-17. Consummation of Worldly Things—Rev. Chaps. 8-10. Angels of Wrath—Rev. Chaps. 14-18. Deliverance of Saints—Rev. 19:20. Destruction of Sin, Death, and Hades—Rev. Chap. 20. Vision of Holy City—Rev. 21:9-27; 22:1-9.

Angels as Witnesses.—Lu. 12:8, 9; I Cor. 4:9; I Tim. 3:16; 5:21; Heb. 12:22; Rev. 3:5.

Comparison with Angels.—I Sam. 29:9; II Sam. 14:17, 20; Acts 6:15; Gal. 4:14; Heb. 1:13, 14; 2:2, 3, 9; II Pet. 2:11.

Deception concerning Angels.—I Ki. 13:18; II Cor. 11:13-15; Gal. 1:8.

13 Wherefore ^{a b} girding up the loins of your ^d mind, ^{e f g h} be sober and set your ^{i j} hope perfectly on the ^k grace that ^l is to be brought unto you at the revelation of ^l Jē-sūs Christ; 14 as ^m children of ^{n o} obedience, not ^{p q} fashioning yourselves according to your former ^r lusts in the time of your ^s ignorance: 15 but ^t like as ^u he who ^v called you is ^w holy, ^x be ye yourselves also holy ^y in all manner of ^z living; 16 because it is ^a written, ³ Ye shall be holy; for I am holy. 17 And if ye ^{b c} call on him as ^d Father, who ^{e l} without respect of persons ^{g h} judgeth ⁱ according to each ^j man's ^k work, pass the

Var. Rend.—V. 13. sober—perfectly sober, BIGG. set your hope perfectly—*So VIN.*; hope to the end, *Be.*; hope fully or perfectly, *Al. DeW. SAL.*; set your hope (thus, *GUN.*) *HORT. BUR. GUN.*; set your hope, *BIGG.* is ^u you—*Lit.* the being brought to you, *SAL VIN.* the phrase expressing the certainty (*DeW.*) and the nearness (*Al. Wic.*) of the future revelation of Jesus Christ. V. 14. children of obedience—*So HORT. GUN. SO. SAL.*

time of your ^{l m} sojourning in ^{n o} fear: 18 ^{p q} knowing that ye were ^{r s} redeemed, not with ^t corruptible things, with ^u silver or ^v gold, from your ^{w x} vain manner of life handed down from your ^y fathers; 19 but with precious ^{z a} blood, as of a ^{b c d} lamb without ^e blemish and without ^f spot, *even thou* ^g blood of Christ: 20 who was ^{h i} foreknown indeed before ^{j k} the foundation of the ^l world, but was ^m manifested at the end of the times ⁿ for your sake, 21 who through him are ^{o p} believers in God, that ^{q r} raised him from the dead, and ^{s t} gave him ^u glory; so that your faith

VIN.; obedient children, *BUR.* lusts—*inclinations, SO.* lusts ^{of}—*So HORT.*; lusts that *controlled you* at the time of, *GUN.* V. 15. like ^u—*So HORT. GUN. SO.*; as he which hath &c., *DeW.*; like (as, *BUR.*) the Holy one which called you, *Al. Hu. Wic. BUR. r marg.*; after the pattern of the Holy One who called you, *BIGG. VIN. (SAL. nearly).* manner of living—*i.e. behaviour, conduct, Var. SAL.*; manner of conversation, *BIGG.* V. 17. call ^u—*Father—So Al. Lan. Hu. BIGG. VIN. SAL. GUN. R.* name Father him, *DeW.*; invoke as Father him, *HORT. BUR. SO.* V. 20. foreknown—*So VIN. SAL.*; *implying the sense fore-ordained, Hu. DeW. Al. BEN.* V. 21. so that—*SAL. (alt.), BIGG.* that, *Hu.*

²⁰ ^h Foreknowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. ⁱ See Acts 2:23; comp. v. 2; Eph. 1:4; Rev. 13:8. ^j See "Cosmology," Rev. 10:6. ^k See Mt. 25:34. ^l World, Rev. 10:6. ^m Manifestation, Heb. 9:26. ⁿ Heb. 2:14. ^o See "Faith," Heb. 11:1. ^p See Rom. 4:24; 10:9. ^q Resurrection, Mt. 22:23. ^r Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^s Heb. 2:9; comp. John 17:5, 24; I Tim. 3:16. ^t Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^u Glory, Ps. 7:5.

Testers of Righteousness.—Abraham—Gen. 22:11. Jacob—Gen. 32:24-30; Hos. 12:4. Jesus—Mt. 4:5-7.

Announcers of Births.—Ishmael—Gen. 16:11. Isaac—Gen. 18:9-16. Samson—Ju. 13:3-5. John the Baptist—Lu. 1:11-13. Jesus—Mt. 1:20-21; Lu. 1:30-33.

Attendants on Jesus.—To Shepherds—Lu. 2:9-15. To Joseph—Mt. 2:13, 19. At Temptation—Mt. 4:11; Mk. 1:13. In Gethsemane—Lu. 22:43. At Sepulchre—Mt. 28:2-5; Mk. 16:5; Lu. 24:23; John 20:12. At Ascension—Acts 1:10, 11. As Watchers—John 1:51.

Attendants on Apostles, Evangelists, etc.—To Peter and John—Acts 5:19. Philip—Acts 8:26. Cornelius—Acts 10:3, 7. Peter—Acts 12:7-11. Paul—Acts 27:23. John in Patmos. See "Visions"—Num. 12:6.

Messengers of Deliverance.—From Egypt—Num. 20:16. Midianites—Ju. 6:11-24. Assyrians—II Ki. 19:35; II Chr. 32:21; Is. 37:36, 37. Nebuchadnezzar—Dan. 3:28. Darius—Dan. 6:22. Herod—Mt. 2:13, 19. Jews—Acts 5:19; 12:7-11.

Of Joy.—To Shepherds—Lu. 2:9, 10. Over Returning Ones—Lu. 15:7, 10.

Of Judgment.—On Sodom—Gen. 19:15, 24. Israel—Ju. 2:1-5; II Sam. 24:16, 17; I Chr. 21:12-18. Meroz—Ju. 5:23. Assyrians—II Ki. 19:35; II Chr. 32:21; Is. 37:36, 37. World—Mt. 13:39-41; 16:27; 24:31; Mk. 13:27; II Thess. 1:7, 8; Rev. 8:2-11; 14:8-15; 15:1; 16:3-17. Babylon—Rev. 17:1; 18:1-3, 21. Satan—Rev. 20:1-6.

Of Mercy.—Elijah—I Ki. 19:5-7. Israel—Is. 63:9. Daniel—Dan. 9:20-23. Bethesda—John 5:3 (marg.).

Of Protection.—Tree of Life—Gen. 3:24. Hagar—Gen.

^a Hope, Pr. 23:18.
^b See v. 3.
^c God, Gen. 1:1.
^d Comp. Jas. 4:8.
^e See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
^f See "Human and Divine Agencies in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^g Soul, Job 4:15.
^h Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
ⁱ See v. 2.
^j Truth, John 14:6.
^k See "Hypocrisy," Mt. 15:7.
^l Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^m See John 13:34; Rom. 12:10; Heb. 13:1; comp. ch. 2:17; 3:8.
ⁿ See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
^o Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
¹ Many ancient authorities read from a clean heart, Comp. I Tim. 1:5.
^p Heart, Acts 15:9.
^q See "The New Birth," John 3:5.
^r See v. 3; comp. John 3:3.
^s John 1:13.
^t Corruption and Incontinence, I Cor. 15:42.
^u Seed, Deut. 22:9.
^v Word of God, John 6:63.
^w See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^x See Heb. 4:12.
^y Or, God who liveth, Comp. Dan. 6:26.
^z Abide, I Cor. 3:14.

²⁴ See Jas. 1:10 f.
^a See "Life," Gen. 2:7. ³ Q. Is. 40:6 ff. ^b Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^c Grass, Gen. 37:2. ^d Glory, Ps. 7:5. ²⁵ 4 Gr. saying.
^e Heb. 6:5. ^f Tidings, Rom. 15:21. ^g Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ⁵ See v. 12. ^h Putting away, Eph. 4:22. ⁱ See Eph. 4:22, 25, 31; Jas. 1:21. ^j See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. ⁶ Or, malice, I Cor. 14:20. ^k Guile, I Thess. 2:3. ^l Hypocrisy, Mt. 15:7. ^m See "Jealousy," Ex. 34:13. ⁿ See "Gossip," Ps. 15:3. ^o See Jas. 4:11. ^p Evil, Ps. 97:10. ² Comp. Mt. 18:3; 19:14; Mk. 10:15; Lu. 18:17; I Cor. 14:20. ^r Babes, I Cor. 3:1. ^s See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Babes," Lu. 2:21. ^t Longing, Ps. 84 title. ^u Spiritual, Job 4:15. ⁷ Gr. belonging to the reason. ^v Comp. Rom. 12:1. ^w Milk, Ex. 23:19. ^x See I Cor. 3:2.

21:17-19. Isaac—Gen. 22:11, 12. Camp of Israel—Ex. 14:19, 20. Jesus—Ps. 91:11, 12; Mt. 4:6. Little Ones—Mt. 18:10. Saints—Ps. 34:7; Lazarus—Lu. 16:22. To the Prophets—II Ki. 1:15; Dan. 4:13-17; 8:15-17; 9:21-23; 10:5, 6; Zech. 1:9-17; Acts 8:26.

and ^{a b} hope might be in ^c God. 22 Seeing ye have ^{d e f} purified your ^g souls in your ^{h i} obedience to the ^j truth unto ^k unfeigned ^{l m n} love of the ^o brethren, love one another ¹ from the ^p heart fervently: 23 having been ^{q r} begotten again, ^s not of ^t corruptible ^u seed, but of incorruptible, through ^{v w x} the word of ² God, which liveth and ^y abideth. 24 For,

^{z a 3} All ^b flesh is as ^c grass, And all the ^d glory thereof as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower falleth: 25 But the ⁴ word of the Lord abideth for ever.

And this is ^e the ⁴ word of good ⁱ tidings which was ^{o 5} preached unto you.

² ^{h i} Putting away therefore all ^{j 6} wickedness, and all ^k guile, and ^l hypocrisies, and ^m envies, and all ^{n o p} evil speakings, 2 ^q as newborn ^{r s} babes, ^t long for the ^{u 7} spiritual ^{v w} milk which is without guile, that ye

Var. Read.—V. 21 (cont.). might be—are, *Al. DeW. Wic. Lan. BEN. (?)*; is, *HORT. GUN. BUR. BIGG.* should also be, *SAL. (alt.)*. in—upon, *SO.*; on, *HORT. GUN.*; to, *BUR.*; toward, *SAL. (alt.)*. V. 22, in... to—in the obedience of, *SAL. V. 23.* word... abideth—living and abiding word of God, *SO. BUR.*; word of God who liveth and abideth, *HORT.*; God's "living and eternal" word, *GUN.*; God's living and abiding word, *SAL. Chap. 2—V. 1.* wickedness—malice, *Al. DeW. Hu. GUN. SO. BUR. HORT. R marg.*. V. 2. spiritual... guile—*So Hu. Al. SAL.*; pure rational milk, *DeW. Wo.*; spiritual, or, rational milk, *VIN.*; sincere milk, *Be.*; guileless milk offered in the word, *SO.*; spiritual, guileless milk, *HORT.*. V. 4. precious—*So Wic. BUR. HORT.*; honourable, *Al.*

may ^{x y} grow thereby unto ^z salvation; 3 if ye have ^{a b} tasted ^c that the ^d Lord is ^e gracious: 4 unto whom coming, a ^f living ^{g h} stone, ⁱ rejected indeed of ^j men, but with God ^k elect, ⁸ precious, 5 ^l ye also, as living stones, are built up ^{m n o} a spiritual ^p house, to be a ^q holy ^{r s} priesthood, to ^{t u} offer up spiritual ^v sacrifices, ^w acceptable to God ^x through Jē'sūs Christ. 6 Because it is contained in ^{y 10} scripture,

^{2 11} Behold, I lay in ^a Zī'ōn a ^b chief corner stone, elect, ⁸ precious:

And he that ^c believeth on ¹² him shall not be put to ^d shame.

7 ^{e 13} For you therefore that believe is the ¹⁴ preciousness: but for such as disbelieve,

^{f 15} The stone which the ^g builders rejected, The same was made the ^h head of the corner;

8 and,

^{i 16} A stone of stumbling, and a ^j rock of offence;

DeW. Hu. SAL. (alt.), *R marg.*; worthy, *SO.*; glorious, *GUN.*. V. 5. ye... up—*So* (living stones), *Be. Wic.*; Be ye built up also as lively (living, BIGG) stones, *Al. DeW. Hu. BIGG.* are built up—let yourselves be built up, *SO. GUN.*; are being built, *HORT.*; be ye also built up, *SAL. V. 6.* him—it, *HORT. BUR. GUN. SO. SAL. (alt.)*, *R marg.*. V. 7. is the preciousness—*So HORT. VIN. BEN.*; he is precious, *Be.*; is the honour, *Al. DeW. Hu. BIGG. SAL. (alt.)*, *R marg.*; i.e. the worth of this stone is imparted, *Wic. Wo.*; is the object of veneration, *BUR.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 22, from the heart—*So N. A. B. Edd.*; with a pure heart, *N. C. V. 23.* abideth—*So N. A. B. C. Edd. NES.*; abideth for ever, *K. L. Chap. 2—V. 5.* a (second)—for an, *N. A. B. C. Edd. V. 6.* it... scripture—*So* (or, a scripture), *N. A. B. Ti. Tr. WH.*; the scripture contains, *C. W.*. V. 7. disbelieve—*So N. B. C. Ti. Tr. WH.*; be disobedient, *A. K. L. Al. La.*

6 ^g The Scripture, II Tim. 3:16. 10 Or, a scripture. ^{z P.} Vs. 6, 8. See Rom. 9:32, 33; 10:11. 11 ^{Q.} Is. 28:16. ^a Zion, Is. 52:1. ^b See Eph. 2:20. ^c Faith, Heb. 11:1. 12 Or, *it*. ^d Shame, Phil. 3:19. 7 ^{e P.} Vs. 7, 8. See II Cor. 2:16. 13 Or, *In your sight*. 14 Or, *honor*. ^f See Mt. 21:42; comp. Lu. 2:34. 15 ^{Q.} Ps. 118:22. ^g Builders, I Ki. 5:18. ^h Head, Jr. 20:29. 8 ⁱ Stumbling-block, Jer. 6:21. 16 ^{Q.} Is. 8:14. ^j Rock, I Cor. 10:4.

Of Truth.—Ps. 103:20; Acts 7:53; Gal. 3:19; Heb. 1:13, 14; 2:2; Rev. 22:6.

Of Truth.—To Lot—Gen. 19:12, 13, 15, 17. Balaam—Num. 22:32, 31, 35. Ahaziah—II Ki. 1:3, 4. Cornelius—Acts 10:22; 11:13. The Churches—Rev. Chaps. 1-3. The World—Rev. 10:5, 6.

8
a See I Cor.
1:23; Gal.5:11.
b Gr. who.
c Stumbling-
block, Jer.6:21.
2 Or, *stumble*,
being disobe-
dient to the
word.
d Word of God,
John 6:63.
e The Gospel,
Mk. 16:15.
f See "Sin,"
Gen. 3:6.
g See "Rebel-
lion," Ez.20:8.
h Comp. Rom.
9:22.
i Salvation
through Jesus
rejected by
the Jews, Acts
2:40.
j See "Pur-
pose," Eph.
3:11.
9
j Election. See
"Salvation,"
Acts 2:40.
k See "The
Church,"
Acts 20:28.
l Deut. 10:15;
Is. 43:20 f.
m Race, Mk.7:26.
n See "Priest,"
Ex. 28:1.
o Holiness, Eph.
4:24. [7:6.
p Ex.19:6; Deut.
q Nation, Gen.
10:32.
r See Titus 2:14.
s See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.
t God, Gen. 1:1.
u See "Cove-
nants," Gen.
17:2.
v See "Teach-
ing of Jesus"
on "Charac-
ter," Lu. 2:21.
w Calling, I Cor.
1:26.
x See Acts
26:18; comp.
Is. 42:16;
II Cor. 4:6.
y Darkness, Job
38:9. [74:16.
z Light, Ps.
10
a Hos.1:20:23;
Rom. 9:25;
s comp. 10:19.
b See "Gen-
tiles," Is. 49:6.
c See "Aliens,"
Eph. 2:12. d Mercy, Ps. 25:6. e Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
f f Beloved, Jas. 1:16. g See ch. 4:12; Heb. 6:9. h See
"Love," I Cor. 13:1. i Peter, Mt. 4:18. j See Rom. 12:1.
k Beseeching, Rom. 15:21. l Sojourner, Ps. 119:19. m Ab-
stain, I Thess. 5:22. n See "Flesh," Rom. 2:28. o Rom.
14:13; Gal. 5:16, 24. p Lust, Rom. 6:12. q War, Josh.
22:12. r Comp. Jas. 4:1. s Soul, Job 4:15. t See
"Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1. u Comp.
v. 15; ch. 3:16. v Gentiles, Is. 49:6. w See Acts 28:22.
x Evil, Ps. 97:10. y See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. z Good
Works, I Tim. 5:10. a Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16. b Is. 10:3;
Lev. 5:10. h See "Teaching of Paul" on "National and Civil
Life," Acts 8:1. 3 Gr. creation. i Man, Gen. 2:7. j Lord-
ship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. k King, Deut. 17:15. l Governor,
Neh. 8:9. 4 Gr. through. m Rom. 13:4. n Vengeance, Deut.
32:35. o Rom. 13:3. p Praise, Ju. 5:3. q Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.

a¹ for they b² stumble at the
c^d word, being e^f disobedient:
g whereunto also h they were
i appointed. 9 But ye are i^k l an
elect m race, a royal n priesthood,
a o p holy q nation, r s a people
for t God's u own possession, that
ye may show forth the v excellen-
cies of him who w called you x out
of y darkness into his marvellous
z light: 10 a b who in time past
were c no people, but now are
the people of God: who had not
obtained d e mercy, but now have
obtained mercy.

11 f g h Beloved, i j I k beseech
you as l sojourners and pilgrims,
to m abstain from n o fleshly
p lusts, which q r war against the
s soul; 12 t u having your behav-
ior seemly among the v Gen-
tiles; that, wherein they w speak
against you as x y evil-doers, they
may by your z good works,
which they behold, a glorify God
b in the c day of d visitation.

13 e f Be subject to every g h s or-
dinance of i man for the j Lord's
sake: whether to the k king, as
supreme; 14 or unto l governors,
as sent t by him m for n vengeance
on evil-doers and o for p praise
to them that q do well. 15 For

Var. Rend.—V. 8. at . . . whereunto—
So BUR. SO.; being disobedient to the
word, to which (stumbling), Al. Be. DeW.
Hu.; at the word, rebelling (against it)
whereunto, HORT; on the word through
disobedience. Whereunto, BIGG; being
disobedient to the word whereunto, BEN.
V. 11. pilgrims—So HORT, BIGG; so-
journers, Al. cf. ch. 1:1, SAL; strangers,
GUN, BUR.; guests, SO, V. 12. wherein
—So GUN, BUR. SO. SAL. VIN.; in the

r so is the s will of God, that by
well-doing ye should t put to si-
lence the u ignorance of v foolish
men: 16 as w x free, and not s using
your freedom for a y cloak of
z wickedness, but as a bondservants
of God. 17 b c Honor all
men. d e f Love the g brotherhood.
h Fear God. Honor the king.

18 i j Servants, be in subjec-
tion to your masters with all
fear; not only to the good and
k gentle, but also to the fro-
ward. 19 For this is l s accept-
able, if for m n conscience o to-
ward God a man p endureth
q griefs, r suffering wrongfully.
20 For what t glory is it, if, when
ye sin, and are s buffeted for it,
ye shall take it patiently? but if,
t when ye do well, and suffer for
it, ye shall take it patiently, this
is s acceptable with God. 21 For
u hereunto were ye called: v be-
cause w Christ also suffered for
you, leaving you an x y example,
that ye should follow his steps: 22
who z a did no b sin, neither was
c guile found in his d mouth: 23
who, when he was e f reviled, re-
viled not again; when he suf-
fered, g threatened not; but com-
mitted h himself to i him that
judgeth righteously: 24 who i his

(very, HORT; that very, BIGG) matter
in which, Al. DeW. Hu. Wo. BIGG.
HORT. V. 15. foolish men—So GUN.
BUR. SO. BIGG; the foolish men, i.e.
of v. 12, Al. DeW. Hu. SAL. VIN.;
senseless sort of men, HORT. V. 16. of
—for, BIGG. wickedness—So Hu. Wte.
SAL. (alt.); malice, BUR. GUN. SO. r
marg.; their malice, HORT.; vice, BIGG.
V. 19. acceptable—So SAL.; i.e. winning
God's favour, same word v. 20, DeW. Hu.;
lit. grace, Var. SO.; = a token of God's
grace, Wte.; agreeable, GUN. BUR.;
thankworthy, BIGG. for . . . God—i.e.
through consciousness of God, Al. DeW. Hu.
VIN.; for a conscience that does God's
will, Be.; for God's consciousness (of all),
Lan.; for (on account of the SAL.) con-
sciousness of God, BIGG. SAL. V. 23.
himself—So DeW. Wt. BIGG. SAL.; them,
i.e. the persecutors, Al.; his cause, r marg.,
so nearly (his sufferings) Hu. Wte.; it, SO.
BUR. GUN.; himself, SAL. (alt.), BEN.;
his insults and injuries, VIN.

c Guile, I Thess. 2:3. d Mouth, Ch. 8:11.
E. 5:15. f Ch. 3:9; Is. 53:7; Heb. 12:3.
9:1. 10 Or, his cause. h God the Judge of the World, Gen.
1:1. 24 i Salvation through Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

15
r See ch. 3:17.
s Sovereignty of
God, Gen. 1:1.
t Comp. v. 12.
u Ignorance,
Acts 17:23.
v The Foolish,
Jer. 17:11.
w Liberty, Rom.
x See John 8:32;
Jas. 1:25.
y See "Hypoc-
risy," Mt. 15:7.
z Or, malice,
I Cor. 14:20.
a See "Bond-
age," John
8:33.
b See "Serv-
ant," Ex. 21:2.
c Honor, Mal.
d Comp. Rom.
12:10; 13:7.
e Love, I Cor.
13:1.
f See "Fraterni-
ty," Ps. 133:1.
g See ch. 1:22.
h Brethren,
Gen. 13:8.
i Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.
18
j See Eph. 6:5.
k Gr. Household-
servants.
l See Jas. 3:17.
m See "Christian
Graces,"
II Pet. 1:5.
19
n Acceptable,
II Cor. 6:2.
o Gr. grace.
p Conscience,
Acts 24:16.
q Ch. 3:14, 17;
comp. Rom.
13:5.
r Gr. of.
s Endurance,
II Tim. 2:12.
t See "Sorrow,"
I Thess. 4:13.
u See "Persecu-
tion," I Ki.
18:4.
20
v Glory, Ps. 7:5.
w See "Punish-
ment," Gen.
39:20.
t Ch. 3:17.
21
u Ch. 3:9; see
Acts 14:22.
v Ch. 3:18; 4:1,
13.
w See "Divinity
and Sufferings
of Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
x Example,
I Cor. 4:16.
y See Mt. 11:29;
16:24.
22
z See "Charac-
ter of Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
a Is. 53:9; see
II Cor. 5:21.
b Sin, Gen. 3:6.
c Reproach,
g Threaten, Acts
The Judge of the World, Gen.

²⁴
 a See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
 b Is. 53:4, 11; comp. I Cor. 15:3; Heb. 9:28.
 1 Or, *carried up . . . to the tree*. Comp. Col. 2:14; I Macc. 4:53 (Gr.).
 c Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 d Body, Num. 25:8.
 e See "Crucifixion," Mt. 27:26.
 f See Acts 5:30.
 g See Rom. 6:2; comp. Rom. 6:13.
 h See "Conformation and Transformation," Rom. 12:2.
 i Death, Rom. 5:12.
 j Life, Gen. 2:7.
 k See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
 l See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 n Stripes, Is. 53:5.
 o Gr. *bruise*.
 Healing, Jer. 30:13.
 p Heb. 12:13; Jas. 5:16.
²⁵
 q Is. 53:6.
 r Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
 s Shepherd, Ps. 23:1.
 t See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 u Ch. 5:4; John 10:11.
 v See "Ministries," Acts 15:39.
 3 Or, *Overseer*.
 w Soul, Job 4:15.

¹
 x Ch. 2:18; comp. v. 7.
 y Husbands and Wives, I Cor. 7:16.
 z See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
 a See "Teaching of Paul" on "Marriage," Acts 8:1.
 b See Eph. 5:22.
 c Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
 d Word of God, John 6:63.
 e See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
 f See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
 g I Cor. 9:19.
 4 Or, *manner of life*. V. 16.
 2 h Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 3 i See "Women," Ruth 3:9.
 j See "Teaching of Paul" on "Women," Acts 8:1.
 k I Tim. 2:9; comp. Is. 3:18 ff.
 l See "Hair," II Sam. 14:26.
 m Jewels, Num. 31:51.
 n Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
 o See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
 4 p See Rom. 7:22.
 q Man, Gen. 2:7.
 r Heart, Acts 15:9.
 s In corruption, I Cor. 15:42.
 t See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
 u See "Humility," Pr. 15:33.
 v Quietness, Is. 30:15; 33:20.
 w Spirit, Job 4:15.
 x God, Gen. 1:1.
 y Mt. 23:9; Lev. 25:16; 25: Num. 20:19; Job 28:13; Pr. 31:10; Mt. 13:46; 6:20; I Cor. 7:43.
 5 z Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
 a See I Tim. 5:5; comp. ch. 1:3.
 b Hope, Pr. 23:18.
 5 Or, *husbands (as Sarah . . . ye are become), doing well, and not being afraid*.
 6 c Sarah, Gen. 11:29.
 d Abraham, Gen. 11:27.
 e Gen. 18:12.
 f Children, Gen. 3:16.

own self ^{a b 1} bare our ^c sins in his ^d body ^e upon ^f the tree, that we, ^{g h} having ⁱ died unto sins, might ^{j k l} live unto ^m righteousness; by whose ^{n 2} stripes ye were ^{o p} healed. 25 For ye were ^q going astray like ^r sheep; but are now returned unto the ^{s t u} Shepherd and ^{v 3} Bishop of your ^w souls.

3 ^y In like manner, ye ^{z a b} wives, ^c be in subjection to your own husbands; that, even if any ^d obey not the ^e word, they may without the word ^{f g} be gained by the ^h behavior of their wives; 2 beholding your chaste ⁱ behavior coupled with ^j fear. 3 ^{k l} Whose ^m adorning let it not be the outward adorning of braiding the ⁿ hair, and of wearing ^o jewels of ^p gold, or of putting on ^q apparel; 4 but let it be ^r the hidden ^s man of the ^t heart, in the ^u incorruptible ^v apparel of a ^w meek and ^x quiet ^y spirit, which is in the sight of ^z God of great ^a price. 5 For after this manner aforetime the ^b holy women also, ^c who ^d hoped in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection to their own ^e husbands: 6 as ^f Sarah obeyed ^g Abraham, ^h calling him lord: whose ⁱ chil-

Var. Rend.—V. 24. bare . . . upon the tree—carried up (up on, BIGG) to the tree, *Al. DeW. Hu. BIGG. SAL. (alt.)*; bare up &c., *SO. BUR. GUN. VIN. V.* 25. Bishop—*So Al. Be. Hu. Wo. Da.;* overseer, *DeW. SO. BUR. SAL. (alt.), r marg.*; guardian, *GUN.*; Shepherd, *BIGG. Chap. 3.*—V. 3. braiding—plaiting, *R. V.* 6. now are—*Lit. become, Var.; BIGG. SAL.* have become, *BUR. SO. GUN.* if . . . fear—

dren ye now are, if ye do well, and are not ^{g h} put in fear by any terror.

7 ^h Ye husbands, in like manner, dwell with *your wives* according to ⁱ knowledge, giving ^j honor ^k unto the woman, as unto the weaker ^l vessel, as being also ^m joint-heirs of the ⁿ grace of life; to the end that your ^o prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, ^p be ye all ^{q r} like-minded, ^s compassionate, ^{t u} loving as ^v brethren, ^{w x} tenderhearted, ^y humbleminded: 9 ^z not ^a rendering ^b evil for evil, or ^{c d} reviling for reviling; but contrariwise ^{e f} blessing; for ^g hereunto were ye ^h called, that ye should ^{i j} inherit a blessing. 10 For,

^{k 9} He that would love life, And see good ^l days, Let him refrain his ^m tongue from evil, And his ⁿ lips that they speak no ^o guile:

11 And let him ^p turn away from evil, and do good;

Let him ^q seek ^r peace, and pursue it.

12 For the ^{s t u} eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous,

i.e. if ye do right and are not afraid of (so, put in fear by, Al. DeW. Hu. Wie.: afraid with, Wi. r marg.) any sudden fear, Al. Lan.; the holy women adorned themselves . . . doing well and not being afraid . . . Be, r marg. if . . . terror—doing the good and fearing no kind of terrors, SO. BUR.; if ye do the good and fear no kind of terrorizing, GUN.; by doing good and are not afraid of any alarm, BIGG; if ye do well and do not fear any terror, SAL. V. 7. dwell . . . vessel—dwell with the woman (lit. the female vessel) as with the weaker vessel, according to knowledge, giving your wives honour, Al. DeW. Lan. Hu. (man and woman alike being called the vessel, i.e. work or instrument (cf. Rom. 9:21) of God, DeW. Hu.); treat your wives sensibly as &c., GUN.: dwell with the woman as the weaker vessel . . . honour (to them), BEN. V. 12. are—So SAL.; look, GUN. upon—So GUN. SAL.; set upon, BUR. SO.

Var. Read.—Chap. 3.—V. 7. being—*So A C L La. WH.; unto, N^o B, Al. T^o Tr. 1 WH. 2*

ⁿ Lips, Job 2:10. ^o Guile, I Thess. 2:3. ^p See "Repentance," Lu. 13:3. ^q Seeking, Lu. 13:24. ^r Peace, Pr. 17:1. ^s Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. ^t Eyes, Ps. 17:8. ^u Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.

g Comp. v. 14.
 6 Or, *afraid with.*

⁷
 h See Eph. 5:25; Col. 3:19.
 i Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 j Honor, Mal. 1:6.
 k Gr. *unto the female vessel, as weaker.*
 l Woman, Ruth 3:9.
 m See I Thess. 4:4.
 n See "Inheritance," I Chr. 21:3.
 o Grace, John 1:17.
 Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

⁸
 p See Rom. 12:16.
 q See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
 r See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 s See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
 t Gr. *sympathetic.*
 u Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 v Comp. ch. 1:22.
 w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 x See "Heart," Acts 15:9.
 y Eph. 4:32.
 z Comp. ch. 5:5; Eph. 4:2; Phil. 2:3.

⁹
 z See Rom. 12:17.
 I Thess. 5:15.
 a See "Vengeance," Deut. 32:35.
 b Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 c Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
 d See ch. 2:23; comp. I Cor. 4:12.
 e Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
 f Lu. 6:28; Rom. 12:14; I Cor. 4:12.
 g See ch. 2:21.
 h Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
 i Inheritance, I Chr. 21:3.
 j Gal. 3:14; Heb. 6:14; comp. Heb. 12:17.

¹⁰
 k Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 9 Q. Ps. 34:12 ff.
 l Day, Lev. 25:8.
 m Tongue, Jas. 3:5.

12
a Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44; Ex. 29:20.
b Ears, Ex. 6:2.
c Face, Is. 6:2.
d See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
e Sin, Gen. 3:6.
f Evil, Ps. 97:10.
13
g Pr. 16:7.
h Zeal, Titus 2:14.
14
i See ch. 2:19 ff.; 4:15 f.
j See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
l See Jas. 5:11.
m Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
n Fear, Gen. 9:2.
o Is. 8:12 f.; comp. v. 6.
15
p Sanctification, I Sam. 7:1.
q Heart, Acts 15:9.
r Comp. ch. 1:3.
s Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
t Comp. Col. 4:6.
u Man, Gen. 2:7.
v Hope, Pr. 23:18.
w See ch. 1:3.
x See II Tim. 2:25.
y See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
16
z V. 21; see I Tim. 1:5; Heb. 13:18.
a Conscience, Acts 24:16.
b Comp. ch. 2:12, 15.
c Shame, Phil. 3:19.
d See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1.
e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
17
f Ch. 2:20; 4:15 f.
g Ch. 1:6; 2:15; 4:19; comp. Acts 18:21.
h Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
18
i See ch. 2:21.
j See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22; k Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. 1 Many ancient authorities read *died*. l Heb. 9:26, 28; 10:10. m See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. n The Wicked, Ex. 23:7. o Reconciliation, Lu. 12:58. p See Rom. 5:2; Eph. 3:12. q God, Gen. 1:1. r See "Death and Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. s Death, Rom. 5:12. t Ch. 4:1; Col. 1:22.

And his ^{a b}ears unto their supplication:
But the ^cface of the Lord ^dis upon them that ^edo ^fevil.
13 And ^gwho is he that will *harm you, if ye be ^hzealous of that which is good? 14 But even if ye should ⁱsuffer for ^krighteousness' sake, ^limblest are ye: and ⁿo fear not their fear, neither be troubled; 15 but ^psanctify in your ^qhearts ^rs Christ as Lord: being ready always ^tto give answer to every ^uman that asketh you a reason concerning the ^{v w}hope that is in you, yet ^xwith ^ymeekness and fear: 16 having a ^zgood ^aconscience; that, wherein ^bye are spoken against, they may be put to ^cshame who revile your ^{d e}good manner of life in Christ.
17 For ^fit is better, ^gif the ^hwill of God should so will, that ye suffer for well-doing than for evil-doing. 18 Because ⁱChrist also ^{j k}suffered for sins ^lonce, the ^mrighteous for the ⁿunrighteous, that he might ^{o p}bring us to ^qGod; being put to ^rdeath ^sin
Var. Rend.—V. 15. Christ as Lord—So SAL. VIN.; the Lord Christ, DeW. Hu. BUR. SO. BEN.; the Lord, sanctify Christ, GUN.; God (Christ, see Var. Read.) as Lord, AL.; the Lord, that is to say, the Christ, BIGG. V. 18. made alive—quicken, R. Vs. 18, 19, in (first) . . . which—So AL. Lan. SO. BIGG.; i.e. quickened in his disembodied human spirit, in which, Wo.; as spirit; and in the spirit, GUN.; as regards the spirit, or, as regards the higher spiritual life, in which, SAL. V. 18, in—according to, BUR. V. 20. waited—was waiting, Var. SAL.; awaited, GUN. BUR. SO. wherein—Lit. into which, Var. SAL.; in which, BUR. SO. in which only a GUN. were saved through—(i.e. from amid) the, Be. DeW.; escaped through, BIGG. through—i.e. by means of, Hu. SAL., AL. probably; clear through (across), GUN. V. 21. interrogation . . . God—So SAL. (alt.); enquiry of a good conscience after (of, SAL.) God, AL. Lan. Da. Wt. SAL.; petition for a good conscience towards God, Grimm;
* HARM.—Gen. 31:52; 42:4; I Sam. 26:21; II Ki. 4:41; I Chr. 16:22; Ps. 105:15; Mk. 3:4; Acts 18:10; I Pet. 3:13. Harmless—Mt. 10:16.

the ^{u v}flesh, but made alive ^win the ^xspirit; 19 in which also he went and preached unto the spirits in ^{y z}prison, 20 that aforetime were ^{a b}disobedient, when the ^{c d e}longsuffering of God ^fwaited in the ^gdays of ^hNoah, while ^{i j}the ark was a preparing, ^kwherein few, that is, ^leight ^msouls, were ⁿsaved through ^owater: 21 ^pwhich also ^qafter a true ^rlikeness doth now save you, ^seven ^tbaptism, ^unot the putting away of the ^vfilth of the flesh, but the ^winterrogation of a ^xgood conscience toward God, through the ^{y v}resurrection of ^wJē-šūs Christ; 22 ^xwho is on the right ^yhand of God, ^{z a}having gone into ^bheaven; ^{c d}angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.
4 Forasmuch then as ^eChrist suffered in the flesh, ^{f g}arm ye yourselves also with the ^hsame ^{i s}mind; for ^jhe that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased ^ofrom sin; 2 ^kthat ^lye no longer should ^mlive ⁿthe rest of your time in the flesh to
pledge (contract, Brückner) to maintain a good conscience towards God, DeW. Wo., and so nearly, Hu.; petitioning . . . by (to, BUR.) God, SO. BUR.; prayer concerning a . . . toward God, GUN.; a question of a good conscience, brings you also to God, BIGG. Chap. 4.—V. 1. the (second) . . . that—So AL. DeW.; the same thought that, Be. Wie.; the same mind, or, purpose because, SAL. mind—thought, BUR. BEN. VIN. (?); insight, SO.; disposition, GUN. V. 2. ye, your—So AL. Lan. BUR. SO.; he, his, Be. DeW. Hu. GUN. BIGG.
Var. Read.—V. 16. ye . . . against—So B. AL. Ti. WH.; they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, N A C. Lu. Tr. V. 18. suffered for sins once—So B K. AL. WH. 2; once died for sins, Ti. Tr. WH. 1; once died for sins for us, N C; once died for sins for you, A. V. 21. which . . . likeness—Which (viz. water) also after a true likeness (or, in the anti-type), N A B C. Edd. (WH. suspect corruption). Chap. 4.—V. 1. suffered—So B C. Edd. NES.; add, for us, N A; add, for you, N*; from sin—So N A C. Lu. Ti. Tr.; unto sins, N B, WH. 1
z Ascension of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. a See Heb. 4:14; 6:20. b Heaven, Deut. 26:15. c Angels, I Pet. 1:12. d See Rom. 8:38 f.; comp. Heb. 1:6. e Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. f See "Armor," Ju. 15:14. g Comp. Eph. 6:13. h See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10. i Mind, Job 38:36. j Or, thought. k Rom. 6:7. l Some ancient authorities read unto sins. m k Rom. 6:2; Col. 3:3. n Or, he no longer . . . his time. o l Life, Gen. 2:7. m Comp. ch. 1:14.

u Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
v See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
w Ch. 4:6.
x Spirit, Job 4:15.
19
y Prison, Gen. 42:16.
z See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
20
a See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
b See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
c Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16.
d See Rom. 2:4.
e Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
f Gen. 6:3, 5, 13 f.
g Day, Lev. 25:8.
h Noah, Gen. 6:9.
i Ark, Gen. 7:1.
j Heb. 11:7.
k Or, into which few, that is, eight souls, were brought safely through water.
l II Pet. 2:5; comp. Gen. 8:18.
m Salvation, Acts 2:40.
n Water, Ps. 95:5.
21
o See Titus 3:5; comp. Acts 16:33.
p Or, in the anti-type.
q See "Types," Heb. 8:5.
r Baptism, Rom. 6:3.
s See Heb. 9:14; 10:22.
t Filth, Ps. 14:3.
u Or, inquiry. Or appeal.
v Conscience, Acts 24:16.
w Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
x Resurrection, Mt. 22:23.
y Divinity and Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
22
z See Mk. 16:19.
y Hand, Gen. 16:12.

² Lusts, Rom. 6:12.
^b See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^c Man, Gen. 2:7.
^d Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.

³ I Cor. 12:2.
^f Gentiles, Is. 49:6.
^g Walking, Col. 1:10.
^h See Rom. 13:13; Eph. 2:2; 4:17 ff.
ⁱ Lasciviousness, I Cor. 12:21.
^j See "Wine," Lev. 10:9.
^k See "Drunkenness," Pr. 23:29.
^l Revelling, Rom. 13:13.
^m Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
ⁿ Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.

⁴ See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Christian Life," Lu. 2:21.
^p See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40.
¹ Or, flood.
^r Riot, Eph. 5:18.
^s See ch. 3:16.
^s Evil, Ps. 97:10.

⁵ Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
^u The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^v God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
^w Acts 10:42; II Tim. 4:1; comp. Rom. 14:9.
^x See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
^y Death, Rom. 5:12.

⁶ Or, *we were the good tidings preached.*
^z Ch. 1:12; 3:19.
^a The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
^b Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^c Spirit, Job 4:15.
^d See Rom. 13:11; comp. Jas. 5:8; Heb. 9:26; I John 2:18.
^e See "Hand," Gen. 16:12.
^f Mind, Job 38:36.
^g Gr. *prayers*.
^h See ch. 1:13.
ⁱ Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
^j Fraternity, "Ps. 133:1.
^k Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^l Pr. 10:12; Jas. 5:20.
^m See "Forgiveness," Pr. 25:21.
ⁿ Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^o See "I Tim. 3:2; see Heb. 13:2.
^p Hospitality, Lu. 14:12.
^q Murmuring, Phil. 1:26.
^r Rom. 12:6 ff.
^s Gifts of the Spirit, John 14:16.
^t Minister, Acts 15:39.
^u Steward, Titus 1:7.
^v See I Cor. 4:1.
^w Grace, John 1:17.
^x God, Gen. 1:1.
^y I Thess. 2:4; comp. Titus 2:1, 15; Heb. 13:7.

the ^a lusts of ^c men, but to the ^d will of God. 3 For ^e the time past may suffice to have wrought the desire of the ^f Gentiles, and to have ^g walked in ⁱ lasciviousness, lusts, ^j winebibbings, ^l revellings, carousings, and ^m abominable ⁿ idolatries: 4 wherein they think it strange that ye ^o run not with *them* into the same ¹ excess of ^q riot, ^r speaking ^s evil of *you*: 5 ^t who shall give account to him that is ready to ^u judge ^w the ^x living and the ^y dead. 6 For unto this end ² was ^z the gospel ^b preached even to the dead, that they might be judged indeed according to men in the ^c flesh, but live according to God in the ^d spirit.

7 But ^e the end of all things is at ^f hand: be ye therefore of sound ^g mind, and ^h be sober unto ⁱ prayer: 8 above all things being ^j fervent in your ^k love ⁿ among yourselves; for love ^o covereth a multitude of ^p sins: 9 ^q using ^r hospitality one to another without ^s murmuring: 10 ^t according as each hath received a ^u gift, ^v ministering it among yourselves, as good ^w stewards of the manifold ^x grace of ^z God; 11 ^a if any man speaketh, *speaking* as it were ^{*} oracles of God; if any man

Var. Rend.—V. 4. excess of riot—*So DeW.*; confusion of riot, *Be.*; slough of profligacy, *Al. Hu. Wic. Wo.*; flood of riot, *r marg.*; stream (mire, *GUN.*) of dissipation, *SO. GUN.*; oversteaming dissipation, *BUR.*; pool of recklessness, blaspheming, *BIGG.*; effusion (or perhaps, sink) of profligacy, *SAL.* V. 11. all things—*So Al. Lan. Hu. Wic.*; all of you, *DeW.*

ministereth, *ministering* as of ^b the strength which God supplieth: that ^c in all things God may be ^d glorified through ^e Je^sus Christ, ^f whose is the ^g glory and the dominion ⁴ for ever and ever. *Ā-mĕn'.*

12 ⁱ Beloved, think it not strange concerning the ^k fiery ^m trial among you, which cometh upon you to ^o prove you, as though a strange thing happened unto you: 13 but inasmuch as ye are ^p partakers of Christ's ^r sufferings, ^s rejoice; that at the ^t revelation of his glory also ye may rejoice with exceeding joy. 14 If ye are ^v reproached ⁵ for ^w the ^x name of Christ, ^y blessed are ye; ^a because the ^b Spirit of glory and the Spirit of God resteth upon you. 15 For ^c let none of you ^d suffer as a ^e murderer, or a ^f thief, or an ^g evil-doer, or as a ⁱ meddler in other ^j men's matters: 16 but if a ^k man suffer as a ^l Christⁱan, let him not be ^m ashamed; but let him glorify God in this name. 17 For the time *is come* for judgment ⁿ to ^o begin at ^p the house of God: and if it *begin* ^r first at us, what *shall be* the end of them ^s that ^t obey not the ^u gospel of God? 18 And ^v if the ^w righteous is all (*neut.*), *SO. BUR. GUN.* V. 12. among ^x to—*So nearly, BUR. GUN. SO.*; which is taking place among you for to, *Field*; in your midst, since it is sent to, *BIGG.* V. 13. inasmuch—as far as, *Al. DeW. Hu. SO. SAL.*; in the measure, *BUR.*; the more, *GUN.*

Var. Read.—V. 8. covereth—*So A B, Edd.*; shall cover, *N. L.* V. 14. of (*second*) ^x God—of glory and of God, *B K. Ti. Tr. WH.*; of glory and of power and of God, *A, La.*

ment," Gen. 39:20. ^e Murderer, Num. 35:16. ^f Stealing, Lev. 19:11. ^g See "Sin," Gen. 3:8. ^h See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. ⁱ I Thess. 4:11; II Thess. 3:11; I Tim. 5:13. ^j Man, Gen. 2:7. ^k See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. ^l See Acts 5:41; 11:26; comp. Acts 28:22; Jas. 2:7. ^m Shame, Phil. 3:19. ⁿ Jer. 25:29; Ez. 9:6; Amos 3:2. ^o Beginnings, Gen. 1:1. ^p See ch. 2:5; I Tim. 3:15; Heb. 3:6. ^q See "The Church," Acts 20:28. ^r See Rom. 2:9. ^s II Thess. 1:8. ^t Obedience, Ex. 24:7. ^u See Rom. 1:1. ^v Gr. *good tidings*. See Mt. 4:23 marg. ^w Pr. 11:31; Lu. 23:31. ^x The Righteous, Ps. 24:4.

^b Eph. 6:10; comp. Eph. 1:19.
^c I Cor. 10:31; see ch. 2:12.
^d Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
^e Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^f Rev. 1:6; 5:13; comp. ch. 5:11; see Rom. 11:36.
^g Exaltation of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^h Glory, Ps. 7:5.
ⁱ Gr. *unto the ages of the ages*.

¹² Jas. 1:16.
^j See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
^k Comp. ch. 1:6.
^l See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
^m See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
ⁿ See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
^o Prove, I Thess. 5:19.

¹³ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
^q Phil. 3:10; comp. II Cor. 1:5; 4:10; see Rom. 11:36.
^r Sufferings of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^s Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
^t Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
^u See ch. 1:7; 5:1.

¹⁴ Reproach, Ez. 5:15.
⁵ Gr. *in*.
^w V. 16; John 15:21; comp. Heb. 11:26.
^x Name, Acts 16:18.
^y Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
^z Mt. 5:11; Lu. 6:22; Acts 5:41.
^a Comp. II Cor. 4:10-16.
^b Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

¹⁵ Ch. 2:19 f; 3:17.
^d See "Punish-

* ORACLE.—Of God—II Sam. 16:23; Ps. 28:2; Rom. 3:2; Heb. 5:12; I Pet. 4:11. A Part of the Temple—I Ki. 6:5, 16,

19-23, 31; 7:49; 8:6, 8; II Chr. 3:16; 4:20; 5:7, 9. Living Oracles—Acts 7:38.

18

- a Salvation of Saints, Acts 2:40.
b See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
c See I Tim. 1:9.
d See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

19

- e See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
f See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
g Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
h See ch. 3:17.
i Commit, I Tim. 6:20.
j Souls, Job 4:15.
k Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
l Faithfulness of God, Gen. 1:1.

1

- m See "Ministers," Acts 15:39.
n See Acts 11:30.
o Peter, Mt. 4:18.
p Exhortation, Acts 11:23.
q Comp. II John 1: III John 1: Witness, John 8:17.
r See Lu. 24:48; comp. Heb. 12:1.
t Sufferings and Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
u See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
v See ch. 1:5, 7; 4:13; comp. Rev. 1:9.
w Glory, Ps. 7:5.
x Revelation, Dan. 2:22.

2

- y Flock, Lu. 12:32.
z See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
1 Some ancient authorities omit *exercising the oversight*.

a See Philemon 14. b Some ancient authorities omit *according to the will of God*. c See "Sovereignty of God," Gen. 1:1. d See I Tim. 3:8. e See "Money," Ex. 12:44. f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21. g See "Mind," Job 38:36. h See "Teaching of Paul" on "Church Government," Acts 8:1. i See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Pride," Lu. 2:21. j Ez. 34:4; Mt. 20:25 f. j Example, I Cor. 4:16. k Phil. 3:17; I Thess. 1:7; II Thess. 3:9; I Tim. 4:12; Titus 2:7; comp. John 13:15. l Shepherd, Ps. 23:1. m See "Titles and Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. n Manifestation, Heb. 9:26. o Crown, II Sam. 1:10. p See I Cor. 9:25. q See ch. 1:4. r 3 Or, *Likewise . . . elder; yea, all of you one to another. Gird yourselves with humility*. r Lu. 22:26; comp. I Tim. 5:1. s See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7. t See Eph. 5:21. u Humility, Pr. 15:33. v Comp. ch. 3:8. w Pr. 3:34; Jas. 4:6.

scarcely ^a saved, where shall the ^{b c} ungodly and ^d sinner appear? 19 Wherefore let them also that ^{e f} suffer ^g according to ^h the will of God ⁱ commit their ^j souls in ^k well-doing unto a ^l faithful Creator.

5 ^{m n} The elders therefore among you ^o I ^p exhort, who am a ^q fellow-elder, and a ^{r s} witness of the ^t sufferings of Christ, who am also a ^{u v} partaker of the ^w glory that shall be ^x revealed: 2 Tend ^{y z} the flock of God which is among you, ¹ exercising the oversight, ^a not of constraint, but willingly, ² according to the ^b will of God; ^c nor yet for ^{d e} filthy lucre, but of a ready ^f mind; 3 neither as ^{g h i} lordling it over the charge allotted to you, but making yourselves ^{j k} ensamples to the flock. 4 And when the chief ^{l m} Shepherd shall be ⁿ manifested, ye shall receive the ^{o p} crown of glory that ^q fadeth not away. 5 ³ Likewise, ye ^r younger, ^{s t} be subject unto the elder. Yea, all of you gird yourselves with ^{u v} humility, to serve one another: for ^w God resisteth

Var. Rend.—V. 18. scarcely—= with difficulty, *DeW.* AL. SO. SAL.; barely, GUN. BUR.; hardly, BIGG. **Chap. 5.**—V. 2. to the will of—unto, R. V. 3. the . . . you—So (portions), AL.; the word is plural, describing the separate communities entrusted to the different presbyter-bishops, *DeW.* Hu. *Wie.*; the congregations, SAL. V. 4. the . . . away—So BEN. VIN.; the amaranthine crown, SAL. that away—So *DeW.*; amaranthine of the flower that fadeth not, AL. Hu. *Wie.*; that withered not, GUN. BUR. V. 5. gird yourselves with—So SO. SAL.; the words refer to the frock or apron distinctive of slaves, Var.; clothe yourselves with (in the garments of, GUN.), BUR. GUN.; apparel yourselves with, BIGG. V. 9. your faith

the ^x proud, but giveth ^y grace to the humble. 6 ² Humble yourselves therefore ^a under the mighty ^b hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time; 7 casting all your ^c anxiety upon him, because he ^d careth for you. 8 ^{e f} Be sober, ^g be watchful: your ^h adversary ^{i j} the devil, as a ^k roaring ^l lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may ^{m n} devour: 9 ⁱ whom ^o withstand ^{p q} stedfast in ^r your ^{s t} faith, ^u knowing that ^v the same ^v sufferings are ⁵ accomplished in your ^{w 6} brethren who are in the ^x world. 10 And the ^{y z} God of all grace, who ^{a b} called you unto his ^{c d e} eternal glory in ^f Christ, after that ye have suffered ^g a little while, shall himself ^{h i 7} perfect, ^{j k} establish, ^l strengthen ⁸ you. 11 ^m To him be the dominion ⁹ for ever and ever. *Ā-mēn'*.

12 By ⁿ Sil-vā-nūs, ¹⁰ our faithful brother, as I account ^{him}, ^o I have ^p written unto you briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is ^q the true grace of God: stand ye fast therein.

—So *DeW.* Hu. *Wie.* apparently; faith, BUR. GUN. SO.; the faith, BIGG. R *marq.* accomplished—being accomplished, BIGG; fulfilled, SO.; happening, GUN. V. 12. our—the, SO. BUR. GUN. SAL.; the (well known), BIGG.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 5.**—V. 2. exercising the oversight—So A K, La. AL¹ Tr.; omit, N B, Ti. WH. willingly . . . God—willingly, B K, AL. WH. R *marq.*; willingly according to God, N A, La. Ti. Tr. V. 5. Yea . . . another—So (so AL. Hu. *Wie.* Ti. WH. translate; or . . . submit yourselves unto the elder, yea all of you one to another. Gird yourselves with humility, La. R *marq.*) N A B, Edd. V. 6. in due time—So N B, Edd.; in time of visitation, A. V. 10. you (last)—So A B, La. Tr. WH.; settle you, K L; shall settle, N, Ti. V. 11. the dominion—So A B, Edd.; glory and dominion, N L.

a Calling, I Cor. 1:26. b I Cor. 1:9; see I Thess. 2:12. c II Cor. 4:17; see II Tim. 2:10. d See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23. e See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7. f Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. g Ch. 1:6. h See "Perfection," Heb. 6:1. i I Cor. 1:10; Heb. 13:21. j Or, *restore*. j Establish, I Thess. 3:2. k Rom. 16:25; II Thess. 2:17; 3:3. l Strengthen, Eph. 3:14; Phil. 4:3. m Many ancient authorities add *settle*. n See Rom. 11:36; comp. ch. 4:11. o Gr. unto the ages of the ages. p See II Cor. 1:19. q Gr. the. o Comp. Heb. 13:22. p Writing, I Cor. 4:14. q Comp. ch. 1:13; 4:10; see Acts 11:23.

- x Pride, Ps. 10:2.
y Grace, John 1:17.

6

- z Jas. 4:10.
a See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
b Hand, Gen. 16:12.

7

- c Anxiety, II Cor. 11:28.
d See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.

8

- e See ch. 1:13.
f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. Mt. 24:42.
g Enemy, Job 31:29.
i Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
j See Jas. 4:7.
k Roaring, Jer. 25:30.
l Lion, Job 4:10.
m See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
n See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.

9

- o Stand fast, I Cor. 16:13.
p Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
q Col. 2:5.
r Or, the.
r Faith, Heb. 11:1.
s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
t Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
u See Acts 14:22; comp. Heb. 12:8.
v See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
5 Gr. being accomplished.
w Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
6 Gr. brotherhood.
x World, Rev. 10:6.

10

- y God, Gen. 1:1.
z Comp. ch. 4:10.

- ¹³
1 That is, The church, or, The sister.
a Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
b Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
c Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
d Mark, Mk. 1:1.
e Peter, Mt. 4:18. [21:19.
f Son, Gen.

13 ¹ She that is in ^a Bāb-ŷ-lōn, ^b elect together with *you*, ^c saluteth you; and *so doth* ^d Mark

Var. Rend.—V. 13. She . . . *you*—*So essentially*, SO. BUR. GUN.; The church that is at Babylon, elected together with *you*, DeW. Lan. Wie. Wo.; She (the woman) that is in Babylon co-elect with *you*, Al. Be.; The fellow-elect woman in Babylon, BIGG; She that is in Babylon co-elect, SAL. Babylon—*So* (i.e. literally

^e my ^f son. 14 ^g Salute one another with a ^h kiss of ⁱ love.

^j ^k Peace be unto ^l you all that are in ^m Christ.

Babylon) Al. DeW. Hu. WEISS, SAL. CALVIN, REUSS; i.e. Rome, Wie. Ew., and of the ancients, Clem.-Alex. Eus. Jer.

Var. Read.—V. 14. Add, of Peter I., SA B, Al. La. Ti.

- ¹⁴
g See Rom. 16:16.
h Kiss, II Sam. 14:33.
i Love, I Cor. 13:1.
j Peace, Pr. 17:1.
k See Eph. 6:23.
l See "Disciples," 20:17.
m Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PETER*

1: 1

ADDRESS AND SALUTATION

1: 4

^a Peter, Mt. 4:18.
¹ Many ancient authorities read *Symeon*. See Acts 15:14.
^b Minister, Acts 15:39.
^c Servant, Ex. 21:2.
² Gr. *bondservant*.
^d Apostle, Mt. 10:5.
^e I Pet. 1:1.
^f Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
³ Gr. *an equally precious*.
^h Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^j Comp. Rom. 3:21-26.
^k See Titus 2:13.
^l God, Gen. 1:1.
^m See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
ⁿ Grace, John 1:17.
^o I Pet. 1:2; see Rom. 1:7.
^p Salutation, Lu. 10:4.
^q Peace, Pr. 17:1.

1 ^{a1} Si' mōn Peter, a ^{b c2} servant and ^{d e} apostle of ^f Jē'sūs Christ, to them that have obtained ^g a ^h like precious faith with us in ^{i j} the righteousness of ^{k4} our ^l God and the ^m Saviour Jē'sūs Christ: 2 ^{n o p} Grace to you and ^q peace be multiplied

Var. Rend.—Chap. I.—V. 1. in.—*So Al. Hu. Wo. BUR. BIGG.*; through, *DeW. HOLL. BEN.* our . . . Saviour.—*So HOLL. BUR. SO.*; our God and Saviour, *Be. Da. BIGG. r.* the Saviour—(of) the

in the ^{r s} knowledge of God and of Jē'sūs our Lord; 3 seeing that his ^{t u} divine power hath granted unto us all things that pertain unto ^v life and ^w godliness, through the ^x knowledge of him that ^{y z} called us ⁵ by his own ^a glory and virtue; 4 whereby he hath Saviour (*cf.* Titus 2:13), *DeW. Hu. Al. Bu. Wi.*; the Saviour, *SAL.*

Var. Read.—Title.—The Second Epistle General of Peter, *some late MSS.*; Of Peter IL., *NA B, Edd.* Chap. 1.—V. 1. Simon.—*So B, La. WH.*; Symeon, *NA, Ti. Tr. NES. r marg. V. 3. by . . . virtue*—*So NA C, Al. La. Ti. Tr. WH.*; through, or, in glory and virtue, *B K L, WH.* ¹ *r marg.*

^r Vs. 3, 8; ch. 2:20; 3:18; comp. John 17:3; see Phil. 3:8.
^s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

³
^t Comp. I Pet. 1:5.
^u See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^v Life, Gen. 2:7.
^w See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^x Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1.
^y Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^z Comp. I Thess. 2:12; II Thess. 2:14; I Pet. 5:10.

⁵ Some ancient authorities read *through glory and virtue.* A Glory, Ps. 7:5.

***II PETER: Author.**—This is the most disputed book in the New Testament. Its genuineness is on the whole the most doubtful. Conservative scholars like Chase and Lechler consider it pseudonymous, while a radical critic like Spitta holds it genuine, as do conservative scholars like Bigg and Zahn. Probably its genuineness can never be fully and clearly determined to the satisfaction of all, for the arguments on both sides are strong. But on the whole the Epistle holds its own rightful place in the canon as the work of Simon Peter.

Author's Claims.—The very frequency of these claims has been turned against the authenticity of the book. He calls himself Simon (Symeon in the Greek, the Aramaic form) Peter (1:1) rather than just Peter as in I Pet. 1:1. So in II Pet. 3:1. The writer definitely claims to have written another epistle. It is urged that "your apostles" (3:2) could not have been used by Peter, but that is not certain. The outspokenness of Peter is sufficient to explain all this.

Use of the Gospels.—No evidence is found of any use of the Gospel in II Peter, through the point of view in general is that of Mark, who was Peter's interpreter.

Knowledge of the Life of Jesus.—Even more than in I Peter do we find reference to the work of Christ. It is done in the most natural way. Thus in 1:3 ("that called us") we may have allusion to the fact that Jesus called the apostles in person. In 1:14 the early death of Peter is mentioned as foretold by Jesus—John 21:18 f. The clear reference to the Transfiguration (1:16 f.) is natural if Peter is the writer. His language here sounds like that of one who was present. *Cf.* also II Pet. 2:20; 3:4.

Synoptic Eschatology.—The view of the Second Coming and of the end of the world is practically the same as this in the great eschatological discourse of Jesus on the Mount of Olives. There is the same confidence that Jesus will come, though the time is unknown. The doubt of some (ch. 3) shows that at least a generation had passed since the Ascension of Christ.

Relation to Peter's Speeches.—As with I Peter, so here manifest similarities are found with Peter's speeches in Acts. See Lumbly.

Relation to I Peter.—The writer expressly refers to I Peter—3:1. And yet it is evident that the style of the two books differs very greatly. So much is this true that the language

of II Peter has been called "Baboo Greek." Some have fancied a use of Josephus in II Peter, but it is not made out. The truth probably is that in I Peter Silvanus acted as Peter's amanuensis (I Pet. 5:12), while in II Peter there was another less accomplished amanuensis or, as is most probable, Peter had no amanuensis at all. He was called "unlearned and ignorant"—Acts 4:13. And here there is a certain uncouthness of style that may thus find its explanation. There is more reserve in I Peter, while the language of II Peter is full of unusual words. Some of them are due to the vernacular "Koine" in which the New Testament is written (see the Papyri), but others are personal peculiarities. There are 231 words here not found in I Peter, but, on the other hand, the rest of the vocabulary is quite similar to that of I Peter. *Cf.* Bigg. Both Epistles are fond of repeating words and both use the plural of abstract nouns. Both (Marcus Dods in Standard B. D.) have the same mannerism of stating a thing both negatively and positively. The undercurrent of thought in both is the same. The variations of thought are here also. "In II Peter false teaching instead of persecution is a source of danger; knowledge takes the place of hope, and piety that of holiness." (Falconis in Hastings' one vol. B. D.) Noah and the flood are mentioned in both.

Use of Jude.—It seems clear that either, as is probable, II Peter makes use of Jude (*cf.* ch. 2 with Jude) or that Jude is based on II Peter. Scholars are much divided. Jude is the more vivid and apparently the more original. This use of Jude does not discredit the book. *Cf.* the use of the O. T. words and phrases in the N. T.

Use of the O. T.—Express quotations are few, but the O. T. examples are used as in the case of Noah and Lot—Ch. 2. But *cf.* 3:7 and Is. 13:9-13; 3:8 and Ps. 90:4; 2:17 and Prov. 10:11. *Cf.* also the writer's theory of prophetic inspiration in the Old Testament—1:20 f.

Relation to Book of Enoch.—Some writers find a parallel between Enoch and Peter's mention of the fallen angels in 2:4, 11.

Mention of Paul's Epistles as Scripture.—Peter's praise of Paul in II Peter 3:15 is urged by some as proof that the book is not genuine, since Paul had rebuked Peter so sharply in Gal. 2:11 ff. But it was just like Peter to rebound in his affection as he had done toward Christ. It is argued also that the de-

- ^a Promises, John 14:2. [13.]
^b Comp. ch. 3:9; Comp. Eph. 4:13, 24; Heb. 12:10; I John 3:2.
^d See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
¹ Or, a.
^c Ch. 2:18, 20.
^f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Escape," Lu. 2:21.
^g Corruption, I Cor. 15:42.
^h See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
ⁱ The World, Rev. 10:6.
^j Lust, Rom. 6:12.
^k See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. I Faith, Heb. 11:1. m Comp. v. 11. n Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

granted unto us his precious and exceeding great ^{a b} promises; that through these ye may become ^{c d} partakers of ¹ the divine nature, having ^{e f} escaped from the ^{g h} corruption that is in the ⁱ world by ^j lust. 5 Yea, and for this very cause ^k adding on your part all diligence, in your ^l faith ^m supply * virtue; and in ⁿ your virtue ⁿ knowledge; 6 and in ⁿ your

Var. Rend.—V. 4. granted—So BIGG, BEN.; given, AL. DeW. Lan. Hu. W. SAL.; bestowed, HOLL.; presented, BUR.

knowledge ^o self-control; and in ^o your self-control ² patience; and in ^o your patience godliness; 7 and in ^o your godliness ^{2 3} brotherly ^q kindness; and in ^o your ³ brotherly kindness ⁷ love. 8 For if these things are yours and ^s about, they make you to be not ^t idle nor ^{u v} unfruitful unto the knowledge of our ^w Lord Jē^z

SO. the (first)—So AL. DeW. Hu. HOLL. SO. R.; a. R. marg.; omid, BUR. by—i.e. consisting in AL. DeW.; lit. in, SAL. V. 6. self-control (twice)—So BEN. SAL. VIN.; temperance, R.; self-mastery, BIGG.

Var. Read.—V. 5. Yea . . . cause— And beside this, N B C, AL. Tt. Tr. WH.; But ye also, A, La.

- ^o See Acts 24:25.
² Or, steadfastness.
⁷ See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
³ Gr. love of the brethren.
^q Kindness, Zech. 7:9.
^r Love, I Cor. 13:1.
⁸ About, Phil. 4:12.
^t Idleness, I Tim. 5:13.
^u See "Fruit," Lev. 23:40.
^v Col. 1:10.
^w Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

scription of Paul's Epistles as Scripture in II Pet. 3:16 shows the book to be quite late, even in the second century. But Clement of Rome, before the end of the first century, shows that Paul's Epistles were already collected together. It is not to be forgotten also that Paul claimed authority for his Epistles—II Thess. 3:6, 14. It does not follow that Peter had read all of Paul's Epistles. But one need only to turn to II Cor., Chs. 10–13, to see how Paul himself felt concerning his apostleship—Gal., Chs. 1 and 2. It is by no means evident that the early Christians who were loyal to Paul did not consider Paul's Epistles as the Word of God, even on a par with the Old Testament.

External Evidence.—It is only fair to say, however, that there is no certain mention of this Epistle in early Christian writers till the close of the second century. Clement of Alexandria knew and used it about 190 A.D. The early writers were divided on the genuineness of the book. Eusebius rejected it. It is at any rate a proof of some criticism on the part of the early Christians.

Date.—There is nothing decisive in this matter except that if it was written by Peter, it was before 68 A.D. If the book is not genuine, it may, of course, belong to the second century.

Place.—There is no hint as to the whereabouts of the writer at this time.

Readers.—He implies that they are the same as the readers of the First Epistle—II Pet. 3:1. They were probably chiefly Gentile Christians.

Aim.—The purpose is not precisely the same as I Peter. He has in mind not so much persecution as heresy. It is not clear where this incipient Gnosticism lies in the background, but certainly the readers are warned against a violent form of looseness in living. Perhaps some of the Gentile Christians in the east had turned Paul's principle of freedom to license—Gal. 5:1, 13. They were making the doctrines of grace a cover for the grossest immoralities (cf. Rom. 6:1 f.), like the Nicolaitans in Rev. 2:10–24. The keyword of this Epistle is Knowledge. The readers must grow in the knowledge of Jesus so as to stem the tide of heresy around them. The writer is anxious to conserve for them his own knowledge of Christ (1:14 f.), a possible reference to the Gospel of Mark. Like I Peter the book is mainly exhortation.

Contents.—The introduction is very brief (1:1 f.), but sounds the key-note of the book in its accent on faith, righteousness and knowledge. Growth in the Christian virtues is urged in 1:3–11. He is now doing his part to help them on in this development in grace—1:12–21. They are warned against the current false teachers who are repetitions of those in the older days—Ch. 2. The Second Coming of Christ is sure, though delayed. God does not count time as men do—3:1–13. The practical duty of all is to be ready without spot and blameless when Jesus comes—3:14–18.

Leading Ideas.—Deity of Jesus—1:1. "Our God and Saviour Jesus Christ." So margin, and correctly. Partakers of the divine nature—1:4. Diligence in acquiring Christian virtues—1:5–8. Election made sure—1:10 f. Body a tabernacle—1:13 f. Eyewitness of Christ's glory—1:16 f. Prophecy made more sure—1:19. Holy Spirit the author of prophecy—1:20 f. False prophets and teachers—2:1 ff.

Fallen Angels—2:4, 11. Noah—2:5. Lot and Sodom and Gomorrah—2:6 ff. Balaam—2:15 f. Peril of relapse—2:20–22. Prophets and Apostles—3:3. Scoffers of the Second Coming—3:4 f. God's way of counting time—3:8 ff. End of the world—3:10, 11. New heaven and new earth—3:13. Praise of Paul—3:15 f. Warned against apostasy—3:17. Growth in grace—3:18.

* **CHRISTIAN GRACES: Faith.**—Rom. 4:20; I Thess. 1:3; II Pet. 1:1; Jude 20, 21. Examples—Heb. Ch. 11. See "Faith"—Heb. 11:1.

Virtue.—Pr. 31:29; Phil. 4:8; II Pet. 1:3. See "Faith"—Heb. 11:1.

Knowledge.—Rom. 15:14; I Cor. 1:5; II Cor. 4:6; Eph. 3:19; 4:13; Phil. 1:9; 3:8; Col. 1:9; 3:10. See "Knowledge"—Pr. 1:7.

Self-control.—Pr. 23:1, 2; I Cor. 9:25; Gal. 5:23; Eph. 5:18; Titus 1:8; 2:2; II Pet. 1:6.

Patience.—Lu. 8:15; Rom. 2:7; II Cor. 6:4; I Thess. 1:3; II Thess. 1:4; I Tim. 6:11; Titus 2:2; Heb. 12:1; Jas. 1:4; 5:11; I Pet. 2:19–21; I Pet. 1:6; Rev. 2:2; 3:10. Examples—Job—Job 1:21. Simeon—Lu. 2:25. Paul—II Tim. 3:10. Abraham—Heb. 6:15. John—Rev. 1:9.

Godliness.—I Tim. 2:2; 4:8; 6:6, 11; II Tim. 3:5; Titus 1:1; II Pet. 1:3; 3:11. See "Righteousness"—Ps. 24:4.

Brotherly Kindness.—I Sam. 15:6; II Sam. 9:3; Job 6:14; Pr. 3:13; 19:22; 31:26; Dan. 1:9; II Cor. 6:6; Gal. 5:22; Col. 3:12; II Pet. 1:7.

Instances.—Gen. 24:18–20; Ex. 2:17; Josh. 2:12; Ruth 2:8–16; I Sam. 20:8–16; II Sam. 9:1–7; Esth. 2:9; Acts 28:2; I Tim. 6:17–19; Heb. 13:16; Jas. 2:14–17; 3:13. See "Kindness"—Zech. 7:9. See "Fraternity"—Ps. 133:1.

Love.—John 13:34; 15:12; Rom. 12:9, 10; I Cor. 13:1–13; Gal. 5:22; Col. 1:8; I Thess. 1:3; I John 4:7–12, 16–21. See "Love"—I Cor. 13:1.

Benevolence.—Rom. 12:13; 15:27; I Cor. 13:5–7; II Cor. 9:6–15; Gal. 2:10; Eph. 4:28; Phil. 4:14–16; Col. 3:12, 13; I Tim. 6:18, 19; Heb. 13:16. See "Liberality"—Rom. 12:8.

Mercy.—Mt. 5:7; 9:13; 18:21–35; Lu. 6:36; 7:40–43; Rom. 11:30, 31; 12:8; Phil. 2:1, 2; Col. 3:12–14. See "Mercy"—Ps. 25:6.

Gentleness.—II Sam. 22:36; Ps. 18:35; II Tim. 2:24–26; Titus 3:2; Jas. 3:17, 18.

Humility.—II Chr. 34:27; Pr. 16:19; 29:23; Is. 57:15; Mt. 18:3, 4; 23:12; Eph. 4:1, 2; Col. 3:12; Jas. 4:10; I Pet. 5:5, 6. See "Humility"—Pr. 15:33.

Meekness.—Num. 12:3; Ps. 22:26; 25:9; 37:11; 147:6; 149:4; Pr. 15:1; Is. 11:4; 29:19; 61:1; Mt. 5:5; 11:29; Gal. 5:23; Eph. 4:2; II Tim. 2:25; Titus 3:2; Jas. 1:21; 3:13; I Pet. 3:4, 15.

Tolerance.—Lu. 9:49, 50; 9:52–55; Rom. 14:1–21; I Cor. 6:1–8; 8:1–9; 10:23–33.

Peacefulness.—Job 22:21; Ps. 34:14; 122:6; Is. 32:17, 18; 48:22; 55:12; Jer. 6:14; 8:14, 15; Mt. 5:9; 10:13; Lu. 2:14; John 14:27; Acts 10:36; Rom. 5:1; 8:6; 12:18; 14:17–19; Gal. 5:22; Eph. 2:14, 15; 4:3; 6:15; Phil. 4:7; Col. 3:15; I Thess. 5:13; II Thess. 3:16; II Tim. 2:22; Jas. 3:17, 18. See "Peace"—Pr. 17:1.

Unselfishness.—Mt. 10:39; 16:25; 20:26–28; Mk. 8:35;

- ^a Spiritual Blindness, I Sam. 4:15.
^b Comp. I John 2:11.
^c Or, *closing his eyes*.
^d See "Mind," Job 38:36.
^e See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
^f See "Remission of Sins," Gen. 3:6; Lu. 24:47.
^g Eph. 5:26; see Titus 2:14.

- ^h Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
ⁱ Calling, I Cor. 1:26.
^j Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^k Occasion of Stumbling, Ps. 119:165; Mt. 11:6.
^l Jude 24; comp. ch. 3:17; see Jas. 2:10.

- ^m See Rom. 2:4; I Tim. 6:17.
ⁿ See II Tim. 4:18.
^o Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^p Divinity and Titles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

- ^q See "Peter," Mt. 4:18.
^r Jude 5; comp. Phil. 3:1; I John 2:21.
^s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^t Establish, I Thess. 3:2.
^u Comp. Col. 1:5 f.; II John 2:1.
^v Truth, John 14:6.

- ^w Phil. 1:7.
^x See v. 14; II Cor. 5:1, 4.
^y Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
^z Ch. 3:1.

- ^a See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
^b Comp. II Cor. 5:1; II Tim. 4:6.
^c 2 Or. *departure*.
^d Job 5:13.
^e See I Tim. 1:4; comp. ch. 2:3. ^f Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

10:44, 45; Lu. 9:23; 12:15, 16-21; 16:19-26; Rom. 14:8; Gal. 5:13-15; Heb. 13:16; Jas. 2:14-17; 3:13. See "Self-denial"—Mt. 16:24.

Hospitality.—Mk. 9:41; Acts 16:15; Rom. 12:13; II Cor. 8:24; Phil. 4:9-10; II Tim. 1:16-18; 1 Pet. 4:9, 10; I John 3:17; III John 5-10. See "Hospitality"—Lu. 14:12.

Fellowship.—Acts 2:42; 4:32; Rom. 15:1-7; I Cor. 1:10; 10:16, 17; 12:13; Gal. 2:9; 6:2; Eph. 2:14-22; Phil. 1:3-5, 27; 2:1, 2; Heb. 10:24; I Pet. 3:8, 9; I John 1:3, 7. See "Fellowship"—II Cor. 8:4.

sūs Christ. 9 For he that lacketh these things is ^{a b} blind, ¹ seeing only what is near, having ^c forgotten the ^{d e f} cleansing from his old sins. 10 Wherefore, ^g brethren, give the more diligence to make your ^h calling and ⁱ election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never ^{j k} stumble: 11 for thus shall be ^l richly ^m supplied unto you the entrance into ⁿ the eternal kingdom of our ^o Lord and Saviour Jē'sūs Christ.

12 Wherefore ^{p q} I shall be ready always to put you in remembrance of these things, though ye ^r know them, and are ^s established in ^t the ^u truth which is with *you*. 13 And I think it ^v right, as long as I am in ^w this ^x tabernacle, to ^y stir you up by putting you in remembrance; 14 knowing that ^{z a} the putting off of my tabernacle cometh swiftly, ^b even as our Lord Jē'sūs Christ signified unto me. 15 Yea, I will give diligence that at every time ye may be able after my ^{c 2} decease to call these things to remembrance. 16 For we did not follow ^d cunningly devised ^e fables, when we ^f made

Var. Rend.—V. 9. seeing . . . near—*So SAL. (alt.);* and cannot see afar off, *Al. DeW. Hu.;* closing his eyes, *R marg.;* and timid, *HOLL;* short (near) sighted, *BUR. VIN. SAL;* because he closed his eyes, *SO. V. 11. supplied—So HOLL. BUR. SO.;* furnished, *SAL. V. 12. the . . . you—So (you), SAL.; i.e. the truth which is known and professed among you, Al. Hu.;* the truth which has been imparted to you, *DeW.;* the existing truth, *SO. BUR. HOLL. V. 14. the putting . . . swiftly—So (nearly) HOLL. SO. (tent), BIGG.; . . . is a swift one, BUR.;* shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, *so practically, Wie. DeW.;* that rapid (quick, VIN.) (*viz. whenever it does come, sudden*) is the putting off of, *Al. Wo. Be.*

^b Comp. John 13:36; 21:19. ¹⁵ ^c Lu. 9:31. ^{2 Or. departure}. ¹⁶ ^d Job 5:13. ^e See I Tim. 1:4; comp. ch. 2:3. ^f Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.

known unto you the ^{g h} power and ⁱ coming of our Lord Jē'sūs Christ, but we were ^{j i} eyewitnesses of his majesty. 17 For he ^k received from ^l God the Father ^m honor and ⁿ glory, when there was borne such a ^o voice to him by the ^p Majestic ^q Glory, This is my ^r beloved ^s Son, in whom I am well pleased: 18 and this voice ^t we ourselves heard borne out of ^u heaven, when we were with him in the ^{v w} holy ^x mount. 19 And we have ^{y z} the word of ^a prophecy made more ^b sure; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto ^{c d} a lamp ^e shining in a ^{f 5} dark place, until the ^{g h i} day dawn, and the ^{j k} day-star arise ^l in your ^m hearts: 20 ⁿ knowing this first, that ^o no prophecy of ^p scripture is of ^q private ^r interpretation. 21 For ^s no prophecy ever ^t came by the will of ^u man: but men spake from God, being ^{v v} moved by the Holy Spirit.

2 But there arose ^w false prophets also among the people, as ^x among you also there shall be ^{y z} false teachers, who

Hu. VIN.; quick as the putting off of my tabernacle, *SAL. V. 17. when there was—Lit. having been, BIGG. VIN. was borne—came, R. by the Majestic—from the excellent, R.; by the magnificent, BIGG. Majestic—sublime, VIN. V. 18. we . . . borne—we heard (ourselves, R) come, Al. R.; we have heard proceed (as it came, HOLL.). SO. BUR. HOLL.; we heard borne, BIGG. V. 20. is . . . interpretation—i.e. springs from any personal explanation, any human conjecture, in the prophet, Al. Hu.; i.e. does not fall to, does not come under private interpretation, BIGG. V. 21. ever came by—So (lit. was ever brought), Al. DeW. Hu. Wo.; was ever borne, SAL.; ever proceeded (came about, HOLL.) through, SO. BUR. HOLL. Spirit—Ghost, R.*

Var. Read.—V. 10. to make—*So B C, Al. Ti. Tr. WH.;* that through your good works ye make, *N A, La. V. 21. men spake from God—So B, Al. Ti. WH.;* holy men of God spake, *N K L (A nearly), La. Tr.¹*

^o Comp. Rom. 12:6. ^p Scripture, II Tim. 3:16. ^{6 Or. special}. ^q Interpretation, I Cor. 12:10. ²¹ ^r Comp. Jer. 23:26; II Tim. 3:16. ^s Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. ^{7 Gr. was brought, t Man, Gen. 2:7. u} I Pet. 1:11; comp. II Sam. 23:2; Lu. 1:70; Acts 1:16; 3:18. ^v Inspiration by the Holy Spirit, John 14:16. ¹ ^w False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. ^x Comp. I Tim. 4:1; see Mt. 7:15. ^y II Cor. 11:13. ^z See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

- ^g See "Divinity and Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^h Comp. Mk. 13:26; 14:62; I Thess. 2:19.
ⁱ *Gr. presence*.
^j Witness, John 8:17.
^k Mt. 17:1 f.; Lu. 9:28 f.; Lu. 9:28 f.
^l Mt. 9:28 f.; Lu. 9:28 f.

17

- ⁴ *Gr. having received*.
^k Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Honor, Mal. 1:6.
^m Glory, Ps. 7:5.
ⁿ Mt. 17:5; Mk. 9:7; Lu. 9:35.
^o Voice, Gen. 27:22.
^p Comp. Heb. 1:3.
^q Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
^r See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.
^s Son, Gen. 21:19.

18

- ^t See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5.
^u Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^v Holiness, Eph. 4:14.
^w Comp. Ex. 3:5; Josh. 5:15.
^x Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

19

- ^y I Pet. 1:10 f.
^z Word of God, John 6:63.
^a Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
^b Comp. Heb. 2:2.
^c Lamp, Ex. 25:37.
^d Comp. Ps. 119:105.
^e Shine, Eph. 5:14.
^f Darkness, Job 38:9.
⁵ *Gr. squalid*.
^g Day, Lev. 25:8.
^h See "Morning," Ps. 65:8.
ⁱ Lu. 1:78.
^j Stars, Ps. 136:8.
^k Rev. 22:16.
^l II Cor. 4:6.
^m Heart, Acts 15:9.

20

- ⁿ Ch. 3:3.
^{6 Or. special}.
²¹ ^r Comp. Jer. 23:26; II Tim. 3:16. ^s Inspiration of Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. ^{7 Gr. was brought, t Man, Gen. 2:7. u} I Pet. 1:11; comp. II Sam. 23:2; Lu. 1:70; Acts 1:16; 3:18. ^v Inspiration by the Holy Spirit, John 14:16. ¹ ^w False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13. ^x Comp. I Tim. 4:1; see Mt. 7:15. ^y II Cor. 11:13. ^z See "Instruction," Is. 54:13.

^a Gal. 2:4; Jude 4.
^b Comp. I Cor. 11:19; Gal. 5:20.
^c See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14. [*dition*.]
^d Or, *sects of per-denial*.
^e II Tim. 2:12.
^f See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^g Rev. 6:10.
^h See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
ⁱ See I Cor. 6:20.

^j See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
^k Lascivious, II Cor. 12:21.
^l Comp. vs. 7, 18; Gen. 19:5 ff.; Jude 4.
^m See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
ⁿ Comp. Acts 16:17; 22:4; 24:14.
^o Truth, John 14:6.
^p Evil, Pr. 97:10.
^q (Gr.) Rom. 2:24; I Tim. 6:1.

^r Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
^s V. 14; see I Tim. 6:5; comp. Jude 16.
^t See "Flattery," I Thess. 2:5.
^u Comp. ch. 1:16; Rom. 16:18. [15:23.
^v Words, Pr. 10:11; comp. II Cor. 2:17 marg.
^w Comp. Deut. 32:35.
^x Sentence, II Cor. 1:9.

^y Comp. Jude 6.
^z Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
^a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^b Or, *cast them into dungeons*.
^c Hell, Mk. 9:43.
^d (Gr. *Tartarus*).
^e Comp. Rev. 20:1 ff. [23:20.
^f Pit, II Sam. 4:1.
^g Some ancient authorities read *chains*. Comp. Wisd. 17:17. ^e Darkness, Job 38:9.
^h f Ch. 3:6; comp. Ez. 26:20. ^g World, Rev. 10:6.
ⁱ Noah, Gen. 6:9. ^j See I Pet. 3:20. ^k Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^l Gr. *a herald*. ^k Preaching. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^m Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. ⁿ See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
^o Flood, Gen. 7:6. ^p Ch. 3:6. ^q The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^r Gen. 19:24; Jude 7. ^s Cities, Gen. 4:17. ^t Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20. ^u See "Fire," Lev. 10:2. ^v Ashes, II Sam. 13:19.

shall ^a privily bring in ^{b c 1} destructive heresies, ^d denying even the ^e Master that ^{g h} bought them, bringing upon themselves swift destruction. 2 And ⁱ many shall follow their ^{j k l} lascivious doings; by reason of whom ^m the way of the ⁿ truth shall be ^{o p} evil spoken of. 3 And in ^{q r} covetousness shall they with ^{s t} feigned words ^v make merchandise of you: ^w whose ^x sentence now from of old lingereth not, and their destruction slumbereth not. 4 For ^y if God spared not ^z angels when they ^a sinned, but ² cast them down to ^{b 3} hell, and ^c committed them to ^{d 4} pits of ^e darkness, to be reserved unto ^{*} judgment; 5 and spared not ¹ the ancient ^g world, but preserved ^{h i} Noah with ⁱ seven others, ^{5 a} a preacher of ¹ righteousness, when he ^m brought a ^{n o} flood upon the world of the ^p ungodly; 6 and ^q turning the ^r cities of ^s Söð'öm and Gö-mör'rah into ^{t u} ashes

Var. Rend.—Chap. 2.—V. 1. destructive heresies—i.e. heresies (in modern sense, *Al. DeW.*; sects, *Wie.*, cf. I Cor. 11:19) leading to destruction, *Al. DeW. Hu.*; side issues (tendencies) of destruction, *BUR.*; heresies of destruction, *SAL. VIN.*; heresies destruction bringing, *HOLL. SO.*; doctrinal errors, *BER. (2).* V. 4. cast them . . . hell—*So (them) Al. DeW. Hu.*; cast them into dungeons, *r marg. (lit. Tartarus)*. cast . . . reserved . . . to the dark pits of the netherworld and committed them for reservation, *HOLL. BUR. (nearly)*; casting them into Tartarus, committed them into chains (or, pits) of darkness, *SAL.*; plunged them in hell, and delivered them to pits of darkness, *BIGG. hell—netherworld, HOLL. SO.* *lit.* being reserved, *VIN.*; to be kept, *BIGG.* to be reserved—for reservation, *SO.* V. 6. with an overthrow—to overthrow, *Al. Bu. DeW. Wi.*; to destruction, *HOLL. BUR.*

condemned them with an overthrow, having made them an ^{v w} example unto those that should ^{x y} live ungodly; 7 and ^{z a} delivered righteous ^b Lot, sore ^c distressed by the lascivious ^d life of the ^e wicked 8 (for that ^f righteous ^g man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, ⁶ vexed *his* righteous ^h soul from ⁱ day to day with *their* lawless deeds): 9 ¹ the Lord ^k knoweth how to deliver the godly out of ¹ temptation, and to keep the unrighteous under ^m punishment unto ⁿ the day of judgment; 10 but chiefly them that ^{o p} walk after the ^q flesh in the ^r lust of defilement, and ^{s t} despise dominion. Daring, "self-willed," they ^v tremble not to ^w rail at ⁷ dignities: 11 ^x whereas angels, though greater in might and power, bring not a railing judgment against them before the Lord. 12 But ^y these, as creatures without ^z reason,

SO.: to utter destruction, *BIGG.* unto—*So HOLL. BUR. SO.*; of, *Al. Hu.* V. 9. under punishment—*So Al. Hu. Wo. Wi. BUR. SAL. VIN.*; to be punished, *Be. DeW. Field*; for punishment, *HOLL.*; in the state of punishment, *SO. V. 10.* tremble . . . dignities—*So BUR. SO.*; so (fear not), *BIGG.*; tremble not while railing at glories, *Al. Wo. Da. DeW. Hu.*; tremble not at glories (see on Jude 8), blasphemers, *WH.*; hesitate not to slander "dignities", *HOLL.*; tremble not when speaking evil of dignities, *SAL. V. 12.* creatures without reason—*So VIN.*; reasonless (irrational, *SAL.*) animals, *HOLL. BUR. SO. SAL.*; animals without reason, *BIGG.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 4. pits—*So N A B C, Edd.*; chains, *K L, Vulg. Memph.* to . . . judgment—*Similarly (lit. being kept) B C* K L, Tr. WH.*; to keep under punishment, *N A, La.* V. 8. that . . . vexed—*So N A C, Al. Tr. WH.*; dwelling righteous among them in seeing and hearing he vexed, *B, La. Tr. 2 WH.* V. 11. before the Lord—*So N B C, Al. Tr. Tr. 1 WH.*; omit, *A, La. WH. 2 NES.* V. 12. as . . . to—*So* (brute beasts made naturally to, *Var.*), *N* A B C, Edd.*; natural brute beasts, made to, *K L.*

^v Example, I Cor. 4:16.
^w Mt. 10:15; 11:23; Rom. 9:29 [Is. 1:9.]
^x Jude 7.
^y See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
^z Comp. Jude 15.

⁷
^z See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^a Gen. 19:16, 29.
^b Lot, Gen. 13:1.
^c Distress, II Cor. 12:10.
^d Life, Gen. 2:7.
^e Ch. 3:17.

⁸
^f Comp. Heb. 11:4.
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.
^h Gr. *tormented*.
ⁱ Soul, Job 4:15.
^j Day, Lev. 25:8.

⁹
^j I Cor. 10:13; comp. Rev. 3:10.
^k Knowledge and Providence of God, Gen. 1:1.
^l Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
^m Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
ⁿ See Mt. 10:15; Jude 6.

¹⁰
^o Walking, Col. 1:10.
^p Ch. 3:3; Jude 16, 18.
^q Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
^r Lust, Rom. 6:12.
^s Contempt, I Cor. 16:11.
^t Jude 8; comp. Ex. 22:28.
^u See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
^v See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
^w Railing, Col. 3:8.
^x Gr. *glories*.

¹¹
^x Jude 9.

¹²
^y Jude 10.
^z See "Mind," Job 38:36.

* JUDGMENT: The Judge, God.—Gen. 16:5; Ju. 11:27; I Sam. 2:10; 24:12, 15; I Chr. 16:33; Job 21:22; Ps. 26:1, 2; 35:24; 50:4, 6; 58:11; 75:7; 76:8, 9; 82:8; 96:13; 135:14; Pr. 29:26; Eccl. 3:17; 11:9; 12:14; Is. 24: 3:13; 28:17; 30:18; 33:22; Dan. 7:10; Mal. 3:5; Acts 17:31; I Cor. 5:13; Heb. 10:30; 12:23; Rev. 11:17, 18; 16:5; 18:8.

Christ.—Mt. 16:27; 25:31–46; John 5:22, 23, 27, 30; Acts 10:42; Rom. 2:16; I Cor. 4:5; II Cor. 5:10; II Tim. 4:1, 8; Rev. 22:12.

The Saints.—Mt. 19:28; I Cor. 6:2.

Sentence rendered according to Righteousness.—Gen. 4:7; 18:25; I Sam. 26:33; Job 34:11, 12; Ps. 62:12; Acts 10:34, 25; Mt. 16:23; 23:13; Mk. 10:21; John 1:47; 6:70; Acts 10:34, 35.

According to One's Deeds.—Pr. 12:14; 24:12; Is. 3:10, 11; 59:18; Jer. 17:10; 32:19; Ez. 7:3; 18:4, 9, 19–32; 33:8–20; Hos. 4:9; 12:2; Zech. 1:6; Lu. 12:47, 48; 19–12:24; John 3:20, 21.

Final Judgment.—Mt. 13:30; 25:31–46; Acts 17:31; Heb.

12

- a Comp. Jer. 12:3; Col. 2:28.
 1 Gr. natural.
 b Animals, Gen. 2:20.
 2 Or, to take and to destroy.
 c Destruction, Hos. 13:14.
 d Railing, Col. 3:8.
 e Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
 f Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
 3 Or, corruption. Comp. I Cor. 6:9.

13

- g See "Wages," Deut. 24:15.
 h Man, Gen. 2:7.
 i Pleasure, II Tim. 3:16.
 j Revelling, Rom. 13:13.
 k See "Day," Lev. 25:8.
 l Comp. I Thess. 5:7.
 m Spot, II Pet. 3:14.
 n Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
 o See "Deception," Gen. 47:31.
 p Some ancient authorities read love-feasts, Comp. Jude 12.
 q Comp. I Cor. 11:21.
 r Feasts, Num. 29:39.

14

- r Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 s Adultery, Num. 5:12.
 5 Gr. an adulteress.
 t Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 u See "Temptation," Pr. 1:10.
 v See v. 18.
 w Comp. ch. 3:16; Jas. 1:8.
 x Soul, Job 4:15.
 y Heart, Acts 15:9.
 z Covetousness, Deut. 5:21.
 a Children, Gen. 3:16.
 b Comp. Eph. 2:3.
 c Curses, Gen. 4:11.

15

- d Backsliding, Lu. 9:62; e Comp. Acts 13:10. f Num. 22:5, 7; Deut. 23:4; Neh. 13:2; Jude 11; comp. Rev. 2:14. g Balaam, Num. 22:5. h Son, Gen. 21:19. 6 Many ancient authorities read Bosor. i Love, I Cor. 13:1. 16 j Reproof, II Tim. 3:16. k Num. 22:21, 23, 28, 30 f. l Asses, Num. 31:34. m See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17. n Voice, Gen. 27:22. o Prophet, II Ki. 17:13. 17 p Comp. Jude 12. q Water, Ps. 95:5. r See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

a born¹ mere^b animals² to be taken and^c destroyed, ^d railing in matters whereof they are^e ignorant, ^f shall in their³ destroying surely be destroyed, 13 suffering wrong as ^g the hire of wrong-doing; ^h men that count it ⁱ pleasure to ^j revel in the ^k day-time, ^m spots and ⁿ blemishes, revelling in their ^o deceivings ^p while they ^q feast with you; 14 having ^r eyes full of ^s adultery, and that cannot cease from ^t sin; ^u enticing ^w unstedfast ^x souls; having a ^y heart exercised in ^z covetousness; ^a children of ^c cursing; 15 ^d forsaking ^e the right way, they went astray, having followed ^f the way of ^g Bā'ḏlāam the ^h son of ⁱ Bē'ōr, who ^j loved the hire of wrong-doing; 16 but he was ^k rebuked for his own transgression: ^l a dumb ^m ass ⁿ spake with man's ^o voice and stayed the madness of the ^p prophet. 17 These are ^q springs without ^r water, and ^s mists driven by a

Var. Rend.—V. 12 (cont.). born . . . destroyed—born according to their nature for the chase and destruction, HOLL.; which are created and by nature purposed for the chase (to be caught) and devoured, BUR.; which as a product of nature born for being caught and destroyed, SO.; born naturally with a view to capture and destruction, SAL. (alt.); born of mere nature to be taken and destroyed, BIGG. Vs. 12, 13. shall . . . blemishes—they shall be destroyed because they think pleasure the reward of unrighteousness; because, spots and blemishes that they are, they pursue their daylight revelry, BIGG. V. 13. suffering . . . wrong-doing—So VIN.; Therein they carry away the hire of their unrighteousness, HOLL.; carrying away the hire of unrighteousness, BUR. SO.; receiving as they shall (or perhaps, suffering wrong as) the reward of unrighteousness, SAL.; and shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, BIGG. (?) count . . . daytime—Or, reckoning revelling in the daytime pleasure, SAL. in the daytime—So Lan. Wo. SAL.; for a day, i.e. for a short time, A. DeW. Hu. Da.; by day, BUR. SO. HOLL. deceivings—de-

storm; ^f for whom the ^u blackness of ^v darkness hath been reserved. 18 For, uttering ^w great ^x swelling ^y words of ^z vanity, they ^c entice in the ^d lusts of the ^e flesh, by ^f lasciviousness, those who are just ^g escaping from them that ^h live in ⁱ error; 19 ^j promising them ^k liberty, while they themselves are ^l m bond-servants of ⁿ corruption; for ^o of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he also brought into bondage. 20 For if, after they have ^p escaped the defilements of the ^q world ^r through ^s the knowledge of ^t the ^u Lord and Saviour Jē'sūs Christ, they are again ^v w entangled therein and overcome, ^x the last state is become worse with them than the first. 21 ^z For it were better for them not to have known the ^a way of ^b righteousness, than, after knowing it, to turn back from ^c the ^d holy ^e commandments, BUR. SO.; deceptions, SAL.; love-feasts, R. SAL. (perhaps). V. 14. adultery . . . sin—adultery and restless in sin, SO.; the adulteress and unsatisfied in sin, BUR. HOLL. adultery—Lit. an adulteress, SAL. VIN. cease—be made to cease, Var. SAL. (alt.), exercised in—practised in, SAL.; or, familiar with, BIGG. cursing—So Al. Lan. Wo. VIN.; a curse, SAL.; curse, BIGG. V. 18. entice—Same word as beguile in v. 14, lit. entice with bait, Var.

Var. Read.—V. 12 (cont.). surely be destroyed—also perish, N A B, Edd. V. 13. suffering . . . wrong-doing—So N* B, Tr.2 WH.; And shall receive (lit. about to receive), A C L, La. Ti. Tr.1 (Ti. would however prefer the other reading if it could be made to give a fitting sense). See Var. Rend. deceivings—So N A* C, Memph. Al. Ti. WH.1; love-feasts, A corr. B, Vulg. La. Tr.1 WH.2 See Var. Rend. V. 14. adultery—So N A; an adulteress (so lit., but r translate this reading adultery), B C, Edd. that . . . from—So N C L, Li. Tr.1; insatiate of, A B, La. Tr.2 WH. BUR. HORT. V. 15. Bear—So B, WH.1 NES. BIGG.; Bosor, N* A C, La. Ti. Tr. R marg. V. 17. mists—So N A B C, Edd. BIGG.; clouds, L. reserved—So N B, Edd.; add, for ever, A C. V. 18. who are just escaping—So (just, Hu. AL. VIN.; a little, DeW. Wie. BUR.) N* A B, Edd.; that are clean escaping, N* C; who too little turn away (escape, HOLL.), SO. HOLL. SAL.

a The Way, Acts 9:2. b Righteousness, Ps. 24:14. c Ch. 3:2; comp. Gal. 6:2; I Tim. 6:14. d Holiness, Eph. 4:24. e Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

Unfair Judgment forbidden.—Mt. 7:1; Rom. 14:10, 13; Jas. 4:11.

Must not judge by Appearances.—John 7:24; 8:15.

Must not usurp Judgment.—Rom. 14:10; I Cor. 4:5.

9:27; II Pet. 3:7, 10, 12; Rev. 20:11-13. See "Judgment" under "Salvation"—Acts 2:40.

Judgment as Criticism.—Mt. 7:3-5; Lu. 6:41, 42; Rom. 2:1; I Cor. 5:12.

21
a Jude 3.
b Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
c See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
22
d Proverbs, Ez. 12:22.
1 Q. Pr. 26:11.
e Dog, Deut. 23:18.
f See "Swine," Deut. 14:8.
1
g See "Love," I Cor. 13:1.
h Beloved, Jas. 1:16.
i Letters, Acts 23:25.
j See I Pet. 1:1.
k Peter, Mt. 4:18.
l Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
m Ch. 1:13.
n Sincerity, II Cor. 2:17.
o Mind, Job 38:36.
2
p Jude 17.
q Words, Pr. 15:23.
r Lu. 1:70; Acts 3:21; comp. Eph. 3:5.
s Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
t Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
u Ch. 2:27; comp. Gal. 6:2; I Tim. 6:14.
v Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
w Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. [10:5.
x Apostles, Mt.

3
y Ch. 1:20.
z See I Tim. 4:1; comp. Heb. 1:2.
2 Gr. in the last of the days.
a Day, Lev. 25:8.
b Mocking, Lam. 1:7.
c Jude 18.
d Walking, Col. 1:10.
e See ch. 2:10.
f Lust, Rom. 6:12.
g See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
4
h Comp. Is. 5:19; Jer. 17:15; Ez. 11:3; 12:22.
i Mal. 2:17; Mt. 24:48.
j Promises, John 14:2.
k Comp. v. 12; see I Thess. 2:19.
l Fathers, Ex. 21:15.
m See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
n See Acts 7:60.
o Sleep, I Sam. 26:12.
p See Mt. 10:6.
q Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
r God the Creator, Gen. 1:1.
s See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8.
t See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
u Heavens, Deut. 26:15.
v Earth, Gen. 2:1.
w Ps. 24:2; 136:6.
x Gen. 1:17 (Gr.).
y Water, Ps. 95:5.
z 4 Or, through.

ment^a delivered unto^b ^c them. 22 It has happened unto them according to the true^d proverb,¹ The^e dog turning to his own vomit again, and the^f sow that had washed to wallowing in the^g mire.

3 This is now, ^h beloved, the second ⁱ epistle that ^k I ^l write unto you; and in both of them I ^m stir up your ⁿ sincere^o mind by putting you in remembrance; 2 that ye should ^p remember the ^q words which were spoken before by ^r the ^s holy ^t prophets, and ^u the ^v commandment of the ^w Lord and Saviour through your ^x apostles: 3 ^y knowing this first, that ^z in the last ^a days ^b ^c mockers shall come with mockery, ^d ^e walking after their own ^f ^g lusts, 4 and saying, ^h Where is the ⁱ promise of his ^j ^k coming? for, from the day that the ^l fathers ^m ⁿ ^o fell asleep, all things continue as they were ^p from the ^q beginning of the ^r creation. 5 For this they ^s wilfully forget, that ^t there were ^u heavens from of old, and an ^v earth ^w compacted out of ^x water and ^y amidst water, ^z by the

Var. Read.—**Chap. 3.**—V. 1. sincere—*i.e. untainted by selfishness or the like, Al.; pure, BIGG.* V. 4. as they were—*So HOLL. SO.; thus, i.e. as they are, Al. Be. Lan.; as they are, BUR.; thus, BIGG.* V. 5. compacted . . . water—formed out of (*so Al. Hu., DeW. probably; forth from out of, Wie. Wi.*) water and by means of (*so Al. Hu., DeW. probably; through the midst of the water, as describing the firmament of Gen. 1:6, DeW. perhaps*) water, *Al. Lan. Wo.;* subsisting out of and by means of water, *BIGG. compacted—So SAL. VIN.; originated, HOLL. BUR.; founded, SO. amidst—So SAL. (alt.); by means of, SAL. VIN.* V. 7. by—through, *HOLL. BUR. SO. stored . . . against—So Wie.;* are kept in store, reserved unto fire against, *Al. DeW. Hu.; or, having been treasured up for fire, reserved unto, SAL. stored up for—saved up for, the, HOLL. SO. BUR.; treasured up for, BIGG. being reserved against—They are*

i Promises, John 14:2. *j* Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. *k* Comp. v. 12; see I Thess. 2:19. *l* Fathers, Ex. 21:15. *m* See "Death," Rom. 5:12. *n* See Acts 7:60. *o* Sleep, I Sam. 26:12. *p* See Mt. 10:6. *q* Beginnings, Gen. 1:1. *r* God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. *s* See "Rebellion," Ez. 20:8. *t* See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2. *u* Heavens, Deut. 26:15. *v* Earth, Gen. 2:1. *w* Ps. 24:2; 136:6. *x* Gen. 1:17 (Gr.). *y* Water, Ps. 95:5. *z* 4 Or, through. *y* Gen. 1:6, 9; Heb. 11:3.

^z word of God; 6 by which means ^a the world that then was, being ^b overflowed with water, ^c ^d perished: 7 but ^e the heavens that now are, and the earth, by the same word have been ^f stored up for ^g fire, being reserved against ^h the day of ⁱ judgment and ^j destruction of ^k ungodly ^l men.

8 But forget not this one thing, ^m beloved, ⁿ that one day is with the Lord as a thousand ^o years, and ^p a thousand years as one day. 9 ^q ^r The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some count slackness; but ^s ^t is longsuffering to you-ward, ^u ^v not wishing that any should perish, but that all should come to ^w repentance. 10 But ^x the day of the Lord ^y will come as a ^z thief; in the which the heavens ^a shall pass away with a great noise, and the ^b ^c elements shall be dissolved with fervent ^d ^e heat, and the earth and the works that are therein shall be ^f burned up. 11 Seeing that these things are thus all to be dissolved, ^g ^h what manner of persons ought ye to be in all ⁱ ^j holy ^k living and ^l godli-

reserved until, *HOLL.; and are kept for, BER.; against the, SO. the (last)—a, BUR. V. 9. to you-ward—for your sake, HOLL. BUR. SO. V. 10. with a great noise—roaring, HOLL. BUR. SO. great—rushing, Al. Da. Wo. SAL. (alt.).* Vs. 10, 12. elements—*So DeW. Lan. Wo.; heavenly bodies, Al. Be. Hu. r marg. SAL. (alt.); elementary spirits, HOLL. SO.; stars (constellations), BUR. V. 11. living—i.e. behaviour, Var.; conduct, BUR. SO. HOLL.; modes of life, SAL. godliness—pieties, SAL.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 3.**—V. 2. and Saviour—*Omit, Al. Hu. Wie. through—So Al. Hu. Wie. BUR.; of (i.e. given by), N A B C, Edd. SO.; from, HORT. V. 7. by the same—So A B, La. Ti. Tr.² (Tregelles afterwards gave the preference to this reading) WH. BIGG; by his, N C, Al. Tr.¹ V. 9. to you-ward—towards you (for your sakes, N A, Tr.² HORT. BUR. SO.). N A B C, Edd. V. 10. thief—*So N A B, Edd. NES.; add, in the night, C K L, cf. I Thess. 5:2. be burned up—So A, Al. La. Ti. BUR. SO.; burn up, HORT.; be discovered, N B, Tr. WH. r marg. (WH. however suspect corruption).**

e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. *f* See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1. *g* Saints, Rev. 14:12. *h* Life, Gen. 2:7. *i* See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

^z Word of God, John 6:63.

6
a Comp. ch. 2:5.
b See "Flood," Gen. 7:6.
c Death, Rom. 5:12.
d Gen. 7:21 f.

7
e Vs. 10, 12, [fire.
f Or, stored with
g Fire, Lev. 10:2.
h Comp. Is. 66:15; Dan. 7:9 f.; see
i II Thess. 1:7;
j Heb. 12:29.
k See Mt. 10:15;
l I Cor. 3:13;
m Jude 7.
n The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
o Destruction, Heb. 13:14.
p The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
q Man, Gen. 2:7.

8
m See v. 1.
n Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Year, Lev. 25:8.
p Ps. 90:4.

9
q Hab. 2:37;
r Heb. 10:37;
s comp. Rom. 13:11.
t Faithfulness of God, Heb. 1:1.

10
s Comp. Rom. 2:4; Rev. 2:21.
t See "Mercy of God," Gen. 1:1.
u I Tim. 2:4;
v Rev. 2:21.
w See "Love of God," Gen. 1:1.

11
w Repentance, Lu. 13:3.

10
x See I Cor. 1:8.
y See I Thess. 5:2; comp. Mt. 24:43;
z Rev. 3:3;
a 16:15.

11
z See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11.
a Mt. 24:35;
b Rev. 21:1.
c Is. 34:4;
d comp. Is. 24:19; Mic. 1:4; see Gal. 4:3 marg.

12
e Or, heavenly bodies, [12:55.
f Heat, Lu. 2:21.
g See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.

13
h The most ancient manuscripts read discovered.

11
e See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. *f* See "Teaching of Paul" on "Christian Life," Acts 8:1. *g* Saints, Rev. 14:12. *h* Life, Gen. 2:7. *i* See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

12
a See I Cor. 1:7.
1 Or, *hastening*.
2 Gr. *presence*.
b Day, Lev. 25:8.
c See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
d God, Gen. 1:1.
e Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
f Fire, Lev. 10:2.
3 See v. 10.
g Heat, Lu. 12:55.

13
h Promises, John 14:2.
i Is. 65:17; 66:22.
j Rev. 21:1; comp. Rom. 8:21.
k See "The Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
l See "Teaching of Jesus" on "New," Lu. 2:25.
m Earth, Gen. 2:1.
n Is. 60:21; 65:25; comp. Rev. 21:27.
o Righteousness, Mt. 24:4.

14
p Comp. ch. 1:10; I Cor. 15:58.
q Beloved, Jas. 1:16.
r Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
s Comp. I Pet. 1:7.
t Peace, Pr. 17:1.
u Phil. 2:15; I Tim. 6:14; Jas. 1:27; I Thess. 5:23.
v See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
w Blameless, Lu. 1:6.
x Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1.
y Longsuffering, I Tim. 1:16.
z See v. 9.
a Salvation, Acts 2:40.
b Comp. ch. 3:2; Acts 9:17; 15:25.

10:6; Mic. 7:10; Zech. 9:3; 10:5. Rushes grow in—Job 8:11. Thrown in, for Punishment—Jer. 38:6.
Prophecy concerning,—Ez. 47:11.

ness, 12^a looking for and ¹earnestly desiring the ²coming of the ^bc day of ^d God, by reason of which the ^e heavens being on ^f fire shall be dissolved, and the ³ elements shall melt with fervent ^g heat? 13 But, according to his ^hi promise, we look for ⁱk ^l new heavens and a new ^m earth, ⁿ wherein dwelleth ^o righteousness.

14^p Wherefore, ^q beloved, seeing that ^r ye look for these things, give diligence that ye may be ^s found in ^t peace, ^u without spot and ^vw blameless in his sight. 15 And account that the ^xy ^z longsuffering of our Lord is ^a salvation; even as ^b our beloved

Var. Rend.—V. 12. earnestly desiring—*hasting* (*viz. hastening by your holy lives, Al. DeW.; by your prayers, Be.*), *Al. Be. DeW. Hu. Wic. Wo.*; *hastening, BIGG, BUR. SAL. HOLL. VIN. TRENCH.* V. 18. for ever—*Strictly*, for (unto, *BIGG*) the day of eternity, *Al. Lan. Wo. BUR. SO. BIGG.*; when eternity dawns, *HOLL.*

^c brother ^d Paul also, ^e according to the ^fg wisdom given to him, ^h wrote unto you; 16 as also ⁱ in all ^j his ^k epistles, speaking in them of these things; ^l wherein are some things hard to be understood, which the ^m ignorant and ⁿ unstedfast wrest, as ^o they do also ^p the other ^q scriptures, unto their own ^r destruction. 17 Ye therefore, beloved, ^s knowing ^t these things beforehand, ^u beware lest, being carried away with ^v the ^w error of ^x the wicked, ye ^yz fall from your own stedfastness. 18 But ^a grow in the ^b grace and ^c knowledge of our ^d Lord and Saviour Jē-sūs Christ. ^e To him be the ^f glory both now and ^g forever. Ā-mēn'.

Var. Read.—V. 13. promise—*So B C, Al. Tr.¹ WH.*; promises, *NA, La. Ti. Tr.² BUR. SO. (La. Tr.² with A and best MS. of Vulg. have look for new heavens . . . and his promises).* V. 18. Amen—*So NA C, Al.¹ Tr.¹ La.; omit, B, Ti. WH. BIGG; add, Of Peter II., NA B, Al. Ti. Tr.*

^v Error, I Thess. 2:23. ^w Ch. 2:7. ^x The Wicked, Ex. 23:7.
^y See "Apostasy," Lu. 9:62. ^z Rev. 2:5. 18 ^a See "Spiritual Life," Gen. 2:7. ^b Grace, John 1:17. ^c See ch. 1:2. ^d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^e See Rom. 11:36; comp. II Tim. 4:18; Rev. 1:6. ^f Glory, Ps. 7:5. 4 Gr. *unto the day of eternity.* Ecclus. 18:10.

Figurative.—Job—Job 30:19.
Illustrative of.—Sin—Ps. 69:2, 14; Is. 57:20; Jer. 38:22; II Pet. 2:22.

c Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
d Paul, Acts 8:1.
e I Cor. 3:10; Eph. 3:3.
f Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
g Inspiration by the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
h Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

16
i See "Teaching of Paul," Acts 8:1.
j See "Letters," Acts 23:25.
k Comp. Heb. 5:11.
l Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
m See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
n See ch. 2:14.
o Comp. v. 2; Is. 28:13.
p The Scriptures, II Tim. 3:16.
q Destruction, Heb. 13:14.

17
r Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
s Warnings, Heb. 12:25.
t I Cor. 10:12.
u Comp. ch. 2:18.

18 ^a See "The Wicked, Ex. 23:7." ^b Grace, John 1:17. ^c See ch. 1:2. ^d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^e See Rom. 11:36; comp. II Tim. 4:18; Rev. 1:6. ^f Glory, Ps. 7:5. 4 Gr. *unto the day of eternity.* Ecclus. 18:10.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF JOHN *

1: 1 INTRODUCTION. "WALK IN THE LIGHT . . . EVEN AS HE WALKED" 1: 10

¹ That which was ^a from the ^b beginning, that which ^c we have ^d heard, that which we have ^e seen with our ^f eyes, that which we ^g beheld, and our ^h hands ⁱ handled, concerning the ^k Word of ^l life 2 (and ^m the life was ⁿ manifested, and we have seen, and ^o bear witness, and declare unto you the life, ^p the eternal life, which was ^q with the ^r Father, and was manifested unto us); 3 that which we have seen and heard declare we unto ^s you also, that ye also may have ^t fellowship with us: yea, and our ^u fellowship is with the Father, and with his ^v Son Jē'sūs Christ: 4 and ^w these things we ^x write, that ² our ^y joy may be made full.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. Word of life—*So (i.e. Christ, as in John 1:1, &c.) Br. Hu. Al. Eb. Je. PM.; i.e. the gospel, DeW. W. V. 2. and—So LUT. BAU.; And, Al. Da. DeW. PM.; Verily, Je.; omit, BAUM. V. 4. made full—fulfilled, R. V. 7. fellowship—i.e. Christians with one another, Be. DeW. Eb. Hu. Al. W. BEN.; i.e. the Christian with God, Je. Ev. PM.; with God and man, VIN. BEN. (?)*

³ ^s See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. ^t Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4. ^u John 17:3, 21; I Cor. 1:9. ^v Son, Gen. 21:19. ^w Ch. 2:1. ^x Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ² Many ancient authorities read *your*. ^y Joy, Ps. 30:5. ^z See John 3:29.

* FIRST EPISTLE OF JOHN.—Author, John. No reference to the writer occurs, except that in the introduction. He claims to be a personal witness to the earthly life of Jesus—I John 1:1-4.

Style.—Almost identical with that of the Fourth Gospel, and obviously by the same author. We have here the same repetition, the same positive and negative statements, the same favorite ideas and words.

Literary Form.—The book is less personal than II John and III John. It is like Hebrews, and rather more of a treatise than a personal Epistle. Yet the homiletical flavor is present in the frequent appeals and exhortations.

Date.—No means of determining for certain. No persecution appears in sight. John is an old man. Heresy is rife.

Place.—Probably from Ephesus.

Destination.—Probably to the same region as the Apocalypse, the churches of Asia (Roman province).

5 And ^a this is the message which we have heard from him and announce unto you, that ^b God is ^d light, and in him is no ^c darkness at all. 6 ^f If we say that we have fellowship with him and ^g walk in the darkness, we ⁱ lie, and ^k do not the ^l truth: 7 but if we ^m walk in the light, as ⁿ he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and ^o ^p the blood of Jē'sūs his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 8 ^r If we say that we have no ^s sin, we ^t deceive ourselves, and the ^u truth is not in us. 9 ^v If we ^x confess our sins, he is ^y faithful and righteous to ^z forgive us our sins, and to ^a cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 10 ^b If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and ^c his ^d word is not in us.

Var. Read.—Title.—Of John I., A B, Al. Ti. WH.; Of John epistle I., N, Tr. **Chap. 1.—V. 4.** write—*So N A*, B, Edd.; write unto you, A, C, our—So N B, Al. La. Ti. Tr. WH. NES. BAUM. LUT. BAU.; your, A C, Tr. WH. R marg.*

8:44. ⁹ ^v Promises conditional, John 14:2. ^w Ps. 32:5; Pr. 28:13. ^x Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^y Faithfulness and Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1. ^z Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21. ^a See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ¹⁰ ^b Comp. ch. 5:10; John 3:13. ^c See ch. 2:14. ^d Word of God, John 6:63.

Occasion.—Laxity in views of the Person of Christ and in practical morality. Spread of Gnostic views. Corrective of Gnostic views of Jesus—the Ebionites made Jesus a mere man. The Docetic Gnostics denied His real humanity. The Cerinthian Gnostics combined both theories and made Jesus a mere man, but held that Christ was an *Æon* that came on Jesus at His baptism and left Him on the Cross.

Asserts the Truth about Christ.—Jesus Christ came in the flesh (I John 4:2) as against the Docetic Gnostics. Jesus is the same as Christ (I John 2:22) as opposed to Cerinthian Gnostics.

Purpose.—Polemical and for edification of native Christians.

Catholic Epistle.—General in destination and scope; not addressed to single church or person. There are no personal details.

Positive Assertions rather than Argument.—It is like the

⁵ Ch. 3:11; comp. John 1:19. ^b I Tim. 6:16; Jas. 1:17. ^c God, Gen. 1:1. ^d Light, Ps. 74:16. ^e Darkness, Job 38:9.

⁶ Comp. John 8:12; II Cor. 6:14; Eph. 5:8; see ch. 2:11. [1:10. ^g Walking, Col. See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. ⁱ Lying, Lev. 19:11.

^j John 8:55; comp. ch. 2:4; 4:20. ^k John 3:21. ^l Truth, John 14:6.

⁷ Is. 2:5. [6:16. ⁿ See I Tim. ^o Heb. 9:14; Rev. 7:14; comp. Titus 2:14. [17:11. ^p Blood, Lev. ^q Salvation through the Blood of Jesus, Acts 2:40.

⁸ Job 15:14; Pr. 20:9; Rom. 3:10 ff.; Jas. 3:2. ^s Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^t Deception, Gen. 37:31. ^u Ch. 2:4; John 14:2. ^w Ps. 32:5; Pr. 28:13. ^x Confession of Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^y Faithfulness and Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1. ^z Forgiveness, Pr. 25:21. ^a See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. ¹⁰ ^b Comp. ch. 5:10; John 3:13. ^c See ch. 2:14. ^d Word of God, John 6:63.

1
 a John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
 b Vs. 12, 28; ch. 3:7, 18; 4:4; 5:21; John 13:33; Gal. 4:19.
 c Children, Gen. 3:16.
 d Comp. ch. 1:4.
 e Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
 f Sin, Gen. 3:6.
 g Man, Gen. 2:7.
 h Rom. 8:34; I Tim. 2:5; Heb. 7:25; 9:24.
 i See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.
 j Or, *Comforter*. John 14:16.
 k Or, *Helper*. Or, *Paraclete*.
 l Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
 m Divinity and Character of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
2
 l Ch. 4:10; see Rom. 3:25; Heb. 2:17.
 m Ch. 4:14; see John 4:42; 11:51 f.
 n World, Rev. 10:6.
3
 o V. 5; ch. 3:24; 4:13; 5:2.
 p Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 q See "Assurance," Eph. 3:12.
 r Ch. 3:6; 4:7 f.
 s Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
4
 t Titus 1:16.
 u Lying, Lev. 19:11.
 v See ch. 1:6.
 w See ch. 1:8.
 x Truth, John 14:6.
 y See John 14:23.
 z Word of God, John 6:63.
 a Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
 b Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 c Ch. 4:12.
 d Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
 e Abide, I Cor. 3:14.
 f See John 15:4.
 g John 13:15; 15:10; I Pet. 2:21.
 h See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
 i Walking, Col. 1:10.
 j Ch. 3:2, 21; 4:1, 7, 11; see Heb. 6:9.
 k Ch. 3:11, 23; 4:21; II John 5.
 l V. 24; 3:11; II John 5, 6.
 m Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
 n See John 13:34.
 o See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
 p Eph. 5:8; I Thess. 5:4 f.; see Rom. 13:12.
 q Darkness, Job 38:9.

2 ^{a b} My little ^c children, ^d these things ^e write I unto you that ye may not ^f sin. And if any ^g man sin, ^h we have an ^{i j} Advocate with the ^k Father, ^l Je'sus Christ the righteous: 2 and he is ^m the propitiation for our sins; and not for ours only, but also ⁿ for the whole ^{o p} world. 3 And ^q hereby we ^r know that we ^s know him, if we ^t keep his commandments. 4 He that saith, ^u 'I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a ^{v w} liar, and ^x the truth is not in him; 5 but whoso ^y keepeth his ^z word, in him verily hath the ^{a b} love of God been ^d perfected. Hereby we know that we are in him: 6 he that saith he ^e abideth in him ^{g h} ought himself also to ⁱ walk even as he walked.

7 ⁱ Beloved, ^k no new commandment write I unto you, but an old commandment which ye had ^l from the ^m beginning: the old commandment is the word which ye heard. 8 Again, ^{n a} a new commandment write I unto you, which thing is true in him and in you; because ^{p q} the

Var. Rend.—Chap. 2.—V. 1. Advocate—*So Al. Da. Li. BAUM. LUT. BAU.; same word as that translated Comforter in John 14:16. &c., Var. V. 12, my little children—a word of endearment addressed to all*

darkness is passing away, and ^r the ^s true light already ^t shineth. 9 He that saith he is in the light and ^{u v} hateth his ^{w x y} brother, is in the darkness even until now. 10 ^z He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is no ^a occasion of stumbling in him. 11 But he that ^b hateth his brother is in the darkness, and walketh in the darkness, and ^{c d} knoweth not whither he goeth, because the darkness hath ^e blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, ^{my} ^o little children, because ^h your sins are ⁱ forgiven you for ^j his ^k name's sake. 13 I write unto you, ^l fathers, because ye know him ^m who is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ⁿ ye have overcome ^{o p q} the ^r evil one. 2 I have written unto you, little children, because ^s ye know the Father. 14 2 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye know him who is from the beginning. 2 I have written unto you, ^{*} young men, because ye are ^t strong, ^u and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the

the readers, Hu. W. BEN. VIN. V. 13. little children—*Different word from little children, i.e. my dear children, in v. 12; perhaps, children, i.e. children of the Father, Hu. Je. Al.; little ones, W., i.e. primarily men over whom the writer claims authority, Var. VIN.; addressed to all the readers, Hu. DeW. Ew. Al. Je. W. BEN.; addressed to a special class, contrasted with fathers and young men, Eb. Be. Vs. 13, 14, know—So PM. VIN.; lit. have come to know, Var.*

2 Or, I wrote. s V. 3; John 14:7. 14 t I Cor. 16:13; Eph. 6:10. u Ch. 1:10; John 5:38; comp. John 8:37.

Must avoid Evil Companions.—Pr. 2:12-15; 4:14-19; 24:1. **Wise and Foolish Sons.**—Pr. 10:1, 5, 8, 13, 14, 23; 13:1, 16; 20: 17; 24:28.

Counsels to.—Obey Parents—Pr. 1:8, 9; 6:20-23; 13:1. Consent not to Sinners—Pr. 1:1-19. Avoid Idleness—Pr. 6:6-11; 13:4. Avoid Wine—Pr. 20:1; 23:20, 21, 29-35. Avoid Strange Women—Pr. 5:3-23; 6:24-35; 7:4-27; 23:27, 28. Avoid going Surety—Pr. 6:1-5.

Possessed of Vision.—Joseph—Gen. 37:5-11. Daniel—Dan. 2:19, 28-35. Young Men—Joel 2:28; Acts 2:17. The Backward Look—Job 29:4-7; Ps. 37:25; Eccl. 12:1.

Lacking in Vision.—Elisha's Servants—II Ki. 6:14-17. Prodigal Son—Lu. 15:13-17.

Some Mistakes made by.—Gave Unwise Counsel—I Ki. 12:8-11. Cling to Possessions—Mk. 10:21, 22. Aided in

Gospel in setting forth in parallel form various aspects of a subject. Antithesis, repetition, parallelism, mark the Epistle.

Favorite Words.—The Word of Life (I John 1:1) is like John 1:1. Life (eternal life) is a common word, as in I John 1:2. Note: the Father (1:2 f.). So: message (1:5), light (1:5), fellowship (1:6), darkness (1:5 f.), lie and truth (1:6), little children (2:1), advocate (2:1), sin (2:1 f.), keep (2:3), know (2:5), hate (2:9), love (2:10), world (2:15), antichrist (2:18), righteous (3:7), prove (4:1), begotten (4:7), victory (5:4). These give a fair idea of the vocabulary of the Epistle. The ideas run in the same channel that we have in the Fourth Gospel, especially in the prologue.

*** YOUNG MEN: Ideals for.**—Should follow after Wisdom—Pr. 1:1-6, 20-33; 2:1-10; 3:13-18; 4:5-9; 8:1-12.

^a Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^b See "Satan,"
I Chr. 21:1.

^c Love, I Cor.
13:1.
^d Jas. 1:27;
comp. Rom.
12:2.
^e The World,
Rev. 10:6.
^f Jas. 4:4.
^g See "Self-de-
nial," Mt.
16:24.
^h See "Teaching
of Jesus" on
"Character,"
Lu. 2:21.
ⁱ Fatherhood of
God, Gen. 1:1.

^j Rom. 13:14;
Eph. 2:3;
I Pet. 2:11.
^k Lust, Rom.
6:12. [2:28.
^l Flesh, Rom.
m Pr. 27:20.
ⁿ See "Adul-
tery," Num.
5:12.
^o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
^p Jas. 4:16.
^q See "Pride,"
Pr. 10:2.
^r Life, Gen. 2:7.

^s I Cor. 7:31.
^t Promises con-
ditional, John
14:2.
^u Sovereignty of
God, Gen. 1:1.
^v Abide, I Cor.
3:14.

^w Children,
Gen. 3:16.
^x See "Disci-
ples," Mt.
20:17.
^y See Rom.
13:11; I Tim.
4:1; I Pet. 4:7.
^z Hour, Dan.
3:6.
^a V. 22; ch. 4:3;
II John 7;
comp. Mt.
24:5, 24.
^b Ch. 4:1, 3;
comp. Mk.
13:22.

^c Acts 20:30.
^d Comp. I Cor. 11:19. 1 Or, that not all are of us. ^e See
"The Church," Acts 20:28. ^f Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
^g V. 27; II Cor. 1:21. ^h See Mk. 1:24; comp. Acts 10:35.
2 Some very ancient authorities read *and ye all know*. ⁱ V.
27; Pr. 28:5; see Mt. 13:11; John 14:26; I Cor. 2:15; I
^j Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ^k John the Evangelist, John
1:1. I Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ^l Comp. "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
ⁿ Truth, John 14:6. ^o M. Jas. 1:19; II Pet. 1:12; Jude 5.

Slaughter—II Sam. 1:6-10; Acts 7:58. Young Man Mark
drew back at Perga—Acts 13:13. Of the Young Man who
fled at the Arrest of Jesus—Mk. 14:51, 52.

Ambitious.—David—I Sam. 17:32-37. Solomon—I Ki.
10:14-29. Absalom—II Sam. 15:4-6. Saul of Tarsus—
Acts 9:1, 2.

Young Men for War.—Abraham's—Gen. 14:23, 24. Jona-
than—I Sam. 14:6-15. David—I Sam. 17:32-58. Ahab's—
I Ki. 20:13-21.

Services rendered by.—Reapers—Ruth 2:9, 15, 21. Priestly
Service—Ex. 24:5; Lu. 17:13; I Sam. 2:12-17. Spies—
Josh. 6:23; I Sam. 30:13-15. King's Servants—I Sam. 8:16.

^{a b} evil one. ^{15 c} Love not ^{d e} the
world, neither the things that are
in the world. ^{1 g h} If any man
love the world, the love of the
ⁱ Father is not in him. ¹⁶ For all
that is in the world, ^j the ^k lust of
the ^l flesh and ^{m n} the lust of the
^o eyes and ^p the ^q vainglory of
^r life, is not of the Father, but is of
the world. ¹⁷ And ^s the world
passeth away, and the lust
thereof: but ^t he that doeth the
^u will of God ^v abideth for ever.

¹⁸ Little ^{w x} children, ^y it is the
last ^z hour: and as ye heard that
^a ^{ān}-^{tī}-christ cometh, ^b even now
have there arisen many ^{ān}-^{tī}-
christ; whereby we know that it
is the last hour. ^{19 c} They went
out from us, but they were not of
us; for if they had been of us,
they would have continued with
us: but *they went out*, ^d that they
might be made manifest ⁱ that
they all are not of ^e us. ²⁰ And ye
have an ^{f g} anointing from ^h the
Holy One, ² and ⁱ ye ^j know all
things. ^{21 k} I have not ^l written
unto you because ye ^m know not
the ⁿ truth, but ^o because ye

Var. Rend.—V. 18. Little children—
Children, BAUM. BAU., in strict sense,
Eb. Be.; addressed to all the readers, Hu.
DeW. Al. Ew. Je. W.; (my little ones, W.,
as in v. 13). V. 19. that (last)—how that, R.
they . . . not—So Ew. Je. W. BAUM. LUT.
BAU. V. 19. not all are, Al. DeW. Hu. Eb.
r marg.; they are none of them, PM. V.
21. because—So Al. Ew. W. probably,
LUT.; that, DeW. Lan. Hu. Da. Je. Eb.
BAUM. BAU. r marg. no lie is of—all
lying (every lie, BAU.) is not out of
BAUM. BAU. V. 22. This—So Al. Lan.
Wo. W. LUT. BAU. PM.; That, BAUM.

know it, and ³ because no ^p lie is
^q of the truth. ²² Who is the liar
but ^r he that ^s denieth that ^t Je-
sus is the Christ? This is the
^{ān}-^{tī}-christ, *even* he that denieth
the Father and the ^u Son. ²³
^v Whosoever denieth the Son,
the same hath not the Father: he
that ^w confesseth the Son hath
the Father also. ²⁴ As for you,
let ^x that abide in you which ye
heard from the ^y beginning. If
that which ye heard from the be-
ginning abide in you, ye also
^z shall abide in the Son, and in
the Father. ²⁵ And ^a this is the
promise which he promised ⁴ us,
even the ^b life eternal. ²⁶ These
things have I written unto you
concerning them that would
^{c d} lead you astray. ²⁷ And as
for you, the ^e anointing which
ye received of him abideth in
you, and ye need not that any
one teach you; but as his anoint-
ing ^{f g} teacheth you concerning
all things, ⁵ and is ^h ⁱ true, and is
no lie, and even as it taught
you, ⁶ ye abide in him. ²⁸ And
now, ^j my ^k little children, abide in
^l him; that, if he ^l shall be ^m man-
ifested, we may have ^{n o} bold-

even—So PM.; even, Al. Lan. Wo. W.; omit,
BAUM. LUT. BAU. V. 27. And as
for you—So W. PM.; And further, Je.;
And ye, BAUM. BAU.; Ye, LUT., and is
true—and is truth, Be. DeW. Al. Eb. Ew.
Lücke, W. SAL.; so it is true, Hu. r marg.
V. 28. be . . . him—be driven in shame
from him, Lan. Wo.; shrink in shame from
him, Al. DeW. Hu. W.; be put to shame
before him, LUT.; depart from him in
shame, BAU. BAUM.; shrink with shame
before him, PM.

Var. Read.—Chap. 2.—V. 20. know all
things—So A C. Al. La. Tr.; do all
know, N B, Ti. Tr. 2 WH¹ V. 23. he . . .
also—So N A B C, Edd. NES.; omit, K L.
V. 27. ye abide—abide ye, N A B C, Edd.
(so Ew. Al. Eb. r marg. translate, Hu. and
Wm. translating ye do abide).

ⁿ Boldness, Acts 14:3. ^o Ch. 3:21; 4:17; 5:14; see Eph. 3:12.

Foragers—I Sam. 25:4-12. Armorbearers—I Sam. 14:6;
26:22. Courtiers to King—Dan. 1:3-5. Rulers—Mk. 10:21, 22.

Worthy Characters.—Abel—Gen. 4:4. Joseph—Gen. 39:7-
12. Samuel—I Sam. 3:1-19. David—I Sam. 16:11-13.
Solomon—I Ki. 3:5-9. Josiah—II Ki. Chap. 22. Daniel—
Dan. 1:3-6.

Subjects of Exhortations.—Titus 2:6; I John 2:13, 14. Need
fostering—John 21:15-17.

Youth not to be despised.—I Tim. 4:12. Young Ruler be-
loved of Jesus—Mt. 19:16-30; Mk. 10:20, 21; Lu. 18:18-30.
The Beloved Disciple (John 13:23), like all the Apostles, was
a Young Man.

³ Or, *that*.
^p Lying, Lev.
19:11.
^q Ch. 3:19;
comp. John
8:44; 18:37.

²²
^r Ch. 4:3;
II John 7.
^s Denial,
II Tim. 2:12.
^t Divinity of Je-
sus, Lu. 2:21.
^u Son, Gen.
21:19.

²³
^v Ch. 4:15; 5:1;
II John 9;
comp. John
8:19; 16:3;
17:3.
^w Confession,
Mt. 16:16.

²⁴
^x See "The
Gospel," Mk.
16:15.
^y Beginnings,
Gen. 1:1.
^z See ch. 1:3;
comp. John
14:23; II John
9.

²⁵
^a John 3:15;
6:40; see ch.
1:2.
⁴ Some ancient
authorities
read *you*.
^b Eternal Life,
Gen. 2:7.

²⁶
^c See "Tempta-
tion," Pr.
1:10.
^d Ch. 3:7; comp.
II John 7.

²⁷
^e See v. 20;
comp. John
14:16.
^f See "Instruc-
tion," Is.
54:13.
^g See John
14:26; I Cor.
2:12; I Thess.
4:9.

⁵ Or, *so it is
true and is no
lie; and even as
&c.*

^h See "Truth,"
John 14:6.
ⁱ John 14:17.

⁶ Or, *abide ye*.

²⁸
^j See v. 1.
^k See "Jesus,"
Lu. 2:21.
^l Ch. 3:2; see
Lu. 17:30;
Col. 3:4.

^m Manifestation,
Heb. 9:26.

28

- a Comp. Mk. 8:38.
 b Shame, Phil. 3:19.
 1 Gr. *from him*.
 c Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 2 Gr. *presence*.

29

- d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 e See "Assurance," Eph. 3:12.
 f Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1.
 g Ch. 3:7; John 7:18.
 h Righteousness, Ps. 24:4.
 3 Or, *know ye*.
 i See "New Birth," John 3:5.
 j Ch. 3:9; 4:7; 5:1, 4, 18 (III John 11); John 1:13; 3:33.

I

- k Ch. 4:10; John 3:16.
 l Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 m Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
 n I is *isles*, Mt. 20:17.
 o Children, Gen. 3:16.
 p See "Adoption," II Cor. 6:18.
 q Vs. 2, 10; John 1:12; 11:52; see Rom. 8:16.
 r The World, Rev. 10:6.
 s See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
 t See John 15:21; 16:3; comp. John 15:18.

2

- u See ch. 2:7.
 v See Rom. 8:19; comp. Rom. 8:23 f.
 w Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
 x See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
 4 Or, *it*.
 y Ch. 3:2; see Col. 3:4; Lu. 17:30.
 z See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7. a See Rom. 8:29; II Pet. 1:4. b John 17:24; II Cor. 3:18. 3 c Hope, Pr. 23:18. d Rom. 15:12; comp. I Pet. 1:3. e II Cor. 7:1; II Pet. 3:13 f.; comp. ch. 2:6; John 17:19. f See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. g See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24. h See "Sanctification," I Sam. 7:1. 4 i Sin, Gen. 3:6. j Ch. 5:17; comp. Rom. 4:15. k See "Law," Deut. 31:24. 5 l Mission of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. m See v. 8; ch. 1:2. n Salvation through Jesus, Lu. 2:21. o John 1:29; I Pet. 1:18-20; see ch. 2:2. 5 Or, *bear sins*. p See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. q See II Cor. 5:21; comp. ch. 2:29. 6 r Abide, I Cor. 3:14. s See v. 9; ch. 1:10. t See ch. 2:3; comp. III John 11. 6 Or, *hath known*. 7 u See "John the Evangelist," John 1:1. v See ch. 2:1. w Man, Gen. 2:7. x Temptation, Pr. 1:10. y See ch. 2:26. z Ch. 2:29.

ness, and ^a not be ^b ashamed ¹ before him at his ^{c2} coming. 29 If ye ^{d e} know that ^{1 g} he is ^h righteous, ³ ye know that every one also that doeth righteousness ^{i j} is begotten of him.

3 Behold ^k what manner of ^l love the ^m Father hath bestowed upon us, that ⁿ we should be called ^{o p q} children of God; and *such* we are. For this cause the ^r world ^s knoweth us not, because ^t it knew him not. 2 ^u Beloved, now are we children of God, and ^v it is not yet made ^w manifest ^x what we shall be. We know that, if ⁴ he ^y shall be manifested, ^{z a} we shall be like him; for we shall ^b see him even as he is. 3 And every one that hath this ^{c d} hope *set* on him ^{e f} purifieth himself, even as he is ^{g h} pure. 4 Every one that doeth ⁱ sin doeth also lawlessness; and ^j sin is ^k lawlessness. 5 And ye know that ^l he ^m was manifested to ^{n o} ⁵ take away sins; and ^{p q} in him is no sin. 6 Whosoever ^r abideth in him ^s sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither ^{t u} knoweth him. 7 ^v My ^w little children, let no ^{x y} man ^z lead you astray: ² he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even

Var. Rend.—V. 29. ye know—*So Be. Al. Ew.*; know ye, *Hu. Eb. Je. W. r marg.*; so (ye, BAU.) understand, BAU. BAUM. Chap. 3. —V. 1. that—*So BAU. LUT. BAUM.*; = in that, *Al. Da. Jc.*; in order that, *Lo. DeW. W. V. 2.* it is not—*was not, Var.* if . . . manifested—*So W. Wo.*

as he is righteous: 8 he that doeth sin is ^a of the ^b devil; for the devil sinneth from the ^c beginning. To this end was ^{d e f} the Son of ^g God manifested, ^h that he might destroy the ⁱ works of the devil. 9 Whosoever is ^j begotten of God ^k doeth no sin, because his ^l seed abideth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is begotten of God. 10 In this the ^{m n o p} children of God are manifest, and the ^{q r} children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that ^{s t} loveth not his ^{u v} brother. 11 ^w For this is the ^x message ^y which ye heard from the beginning, ^z that we should love one another: 12 not as ^a Cain was of ^b the evil one, and ^c slew his ^d brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because ^e his works were ^f evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, brethren, if ^g the world ^{h i} hateth you. 14 We ^j know that we have ^{k l m} passed out of ⁿ death into ^o life, ^p because we love the brethren. He that loveth not abideth in death. 15 Whosoever ^q hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that ^{r s} no murderer hath ^t eternal life abiding in him. 16 Hereby

PM.; when (*strictly*, if, so n) it shall be manifested (appear, BAU. LUT.), *Al. Be. DeW. Eb. Ew. Lan. Hu. BAU. LUT. r marg.* be manifested—appear, BAUM. V. 5. take away—*So Al. Ew. Eb. Hu. Je. W. BAUM. LUT. BAU. PM.*; bear, *DeW. Lucke, r marg.*

Var. Read.—Chap. 3. —V. 1. children . . . *such*—sons (*strictly*, children) of God, and such, **N A B C, Edd.** V. 10. doeth not righteousness—*So N A B C, Ti. Tr. WH.*; is not righteous, *Vulg. and some Fathers, La.*

e Ps. 38:20; Pr. 29:10; John 8:40, 41. f Evil, Ps. 97:10. g See John 15:18; 17:14. h Persecution, I Ki. 18:4. i Hatred, Pr. 26:21. j Assurance, Eph. 3:12. k See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. l Conformation and Transformation, Rom. 12:2. m See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. n Death, Rom. 5:12. o Life, Gen. 2:7. p Ch. 2:10; comp. John 13:35. q Mt. 5:21 f.; comp. John 8:44. r Salvation conditional, Acts 2:40. s Gal. 5:20 f.; Rev. 21:8. t Eternal Life, Gen. 2:7.

8

- a V. 10; Mt. 13:38; John 8:44.
 b See "Satan," I Chr. 21:3.
 c Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
 d See Mt. 4:3.
 e Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 f Son, Gen. 2:21.
 g God, Gen. 1:1.
 h John 16:11; see John 12:31.
 i See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

9

- j New Birth, John 3:5.
 k V. 6; ch. 5:18; comp. Jas. 1:18; I Pet. 1:23.
 l Seed, Deut. 22:9.

10

- m Vs. 1, 2; John 1:12; 11:52; see Rom. 8:16.
 n See "Saints," Rev. 14:12.
 o See "The Righteous," Ps. 24:4.
 p See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
 q The Wicked, Ex. 24:7.
 r V. 8; Mt. 13:38; John 8:44.
 s See "Fraternity," Pr. 133:1.
 t Ch. 4:8; comp. Rom. 13:8 ff.; Col. 3:14; I Tim. 1:5.
 u Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
 v Comp. ch. 2:9;

11

- w See ch. 1:5.
 x See "The Gospel," Mt. 16:15.
 y See ch. 2:7.
 z John 13:34 f.; 15:12; comp. ch. 4:7, 11, 12, 21; II John 5.

12

- a Cain, Gen. 4:8.
 b Ch. 2:13, 14; see Mt. 5:37.
 c Murderer, Num. 35:16.
 d Abel, Gen. 4:9.

16
 a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 b Disciples, Mt. 20:17.
 c Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 d See "Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 e John 15:13; comp. John 10:11.
 f Life, Gen. 2:7.
 g See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
 h See "Self-denial," Mt. 16:24.
 i Comp. Phil. 2:17; I Thess. 2:8.
 j See "Sacrifice," Gen. 31:54.
 k Comp. ch. 2:9.
 l Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

17
 m Jas. 2:15 f.
 n The World, Rev. 10:6.
 o Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
 p Goods, Num. 31:9.
 q See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
 r See "Selfishness," Phil. 2:4.
 s See "Liberality," Rom. 12:8.
 t Comp. Deut. 15:7.
 u See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
 v See "Mercy," Ps. 25:6.
 w Comp. ch. 4:20.
 x Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
 y Abide, I Cor. 3:14.

18
 z V. 7; see ch. 2:1.
 a Children, Gen. 3:16.
 b Words, Pr. 15:23.
 c Tongue, Jas. 3:5.
 d See "Kindness," Zech. 7:9.
 e Truth, John 14:6.

19 f See ch. 2:21. g Assurance, Eph. 3:12. 1 Gr. persuade. Comp. Mt. 28:14. h Heart, Acts 15:9. 2 Or, before him, whereinsoever our heart condemn us; because God &c. **20** i See "Conscience," Acts 24:16. j Knowledge of God, Gen. 1:1. **21** k See ch. 2:7. l Boldness, Acts 14:3. m Ch. 5:14; see ch. 2:28. n God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1. **22** o Job 22:26 f.; Mt. 21:22; see Mt. 7:7; John 9:31. p Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44. q Promises conditional, John 14:2. r Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1. s See ch. 2:3. t Obedience, Ex. 24:7. u John 8:29; Heb. 13:21. **23** v Faith, Heb. 11:1. w John 6:29. 3 Gr. believe the name. x John 1:12; 2:23; 3:18. y Name, Acts 16:18. z Son, Gen. 21:19. a Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. b John 13:34; 15:12; comp. ch. 2:8. c See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1. **24** d Ch. 2:6, 24; 4:15; see John 6:56; 10:38. e Ch. 4:13; John 14:17; Rom. 8:9, 14, 16; see I Thess. 4:8. f See ch. 2:5. g Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

a know b we c love, because d e he laid down his f life for us: and we ought to g h i lay down our j lives for the k l brethren. **17** But m who-so hath the n world's o p goods, and beholdeth his brother in q need, and r s t u shutteth up his v compassion from him, w how doth the x love of God y abide in him? **18** My z little a children, let us not love in b word, neither with the c tongue; but in d deed and e truth. **19** Hereby shall we know that we are f of the truth, and shall g h i assure our j heart k before him: **20** because if our heart l condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and m knoweth all things. **21** k Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, we have l m boldness toward n God; **22** and o p whatsoever we ask we receive of him, because we q r s keep his commandments and t do u the things that are pleasing in his sight. **23** And this is his commandment, that we should v w x believe in y the name of his z a Son Jē-šūs Christ, and love one another, even as b he gave us c commandment. **24** And he that keepeth his commandments d abideth in him, and he in him. And e hereby we know that f he abideth in us, by the g Spirit which he gave us.

Var. Rend.—Vs. 19, 20. assure . . . heart (last)—assure our hearts before him. Because, if . . . us (it is) because God . . . heart and &c., Al. Wo. (so perhaps, or more probably, it is certain that God is greater, Field) assure our heart (or, hearts) before him, whereinsoever our . . . us;

4 h Beloved, believe not i every j spirit, but k prove the spirits, whether they are of l God; because m many n false prophets are gone out into the world. **2** Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: o every spirit that p q confesseth that r s Jē-šūs Christ is come in the t flesh is of God: **3** and every spirit that u v confesseth not Jē-šūs is not of God: and this is the spirit of the w x an-ti-christ, whereof ye have heard that it cometh; and y now it is in the world already. **4** z Ye are of God, y my z little children, and a have overcome them: because b greater is he that is in you than c d he that is in the world. **5** e They are of the world: therefore speak they as of the world, and the world heareth them. **6** f We are of God: g he that knoweth God heareth us; h he who is not of God heareth us not. By this we know i the spirit of truth, and j the spirit of k error.

7 Beloved, let us l love one another: for love is of God; and m every one that loveth is n o p begotten of God, and q knoweth God. **8** He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is

because God &c. Be. Lan. Je. W. SAL. VIN. R. The passage is complicated, and has been construed in other ways also, Var. V. 19. shall—can, LUT. assure—calm, BAUM.; quiet, LUT.; convince, BAU. heart—So BAUM.; hearts, LUT. BAU. V. 20. because—So VIN. BEN.; that, LUT. BAU. knoweth all things—knoweth all, BAUM.; understandeth all, LUT. BAU. **Chap. 4.**—V. 2. know ye—know ye (imperative), DeW. Lan. Hu.; ye know, Al. Wo. Je., W. probably; perceive, VIN. V. 8. knoweth not—hath never known, Al. Lan.; hath not known, BAU. LUT. BAUM.; did not know, VIN.; knew not, BEN.

Var Read.—**Chap. 4.**—V. 3. confesseth not—So WH¹. and Edd.; annulleth (Jesus), Vulg. and many Fathers, WH². Jesus is not—Jesus ('this Jesus of whom I am speaking,' Je.) is not, A B, Edd.; that the Lord Jesus is come in the flesh, is not, K; that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not, K L.

7 l See ch. 3:11. m Ch. 5:1. n See "New Birth," John 3:5. o See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15. p See ch. 2:29. q See ch. 2:3; comp. I Cor. 8:3.

1
 h Jas. 1:16.
 i Spirit, Job 4:17.
 j Jer. 29:8; see I Cor. 12:10.
 k I Thess. 2:2; comp. I Thess. 5:20 f.
 l Prove, I Thess. 5:19.
 m God, Gen. 1:1.
 n Ch. 2:18; Jer. 14:14; II Pet. 2:1.
 o False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.

2
 o Comp. I Cor. 12:3.
 p Confession, Mt. 16:16.
 q Ch. 2:23.
 r Divinity and Humanity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 s Ch. 1:2; John 1:14.
 t Flesh, Rom. 2:28.

3
 u II John 7; comp. ch. 2:22.
 v Some ancient authorities read annulleth Jesus.
 w Antichrist, I John 2:18.
 x Ch. 2:18; comp. II Thess. 2:3-7 (?).

4
 x See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
 y See "John the Evangelist," John 1:1.
 z See ch. 2:1.
 a See ch. 2:13.
 b Ch. 3:20; comp. II Ki. 2:16; Rom. 8:31.
 c See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
 d See John 12:31.

5
 e Comp. John 15:19; 17:14, 16.

6
 f V. 4; comp. John 8:23.
 g John 8:47; 10:3 f.; 18:37.
 h Comp. I Cor. 14:37.
 i See John 14:17.
 j Comp. I Tim. 4:1.
 k Error, I Thess. 2:3.

^a God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
^c Comp. v. 16; John 9:3.
^d Or, in our case.
^e See "God plans Man's Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^f See John 3:16 f.; comp. v. 10; ch. 5:11.
^g See "Divinity and Mission of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^h The World, Rev. 10:6.
ⁱ Life, Gen. 2:7.
^j Salvation through Jesus, Acts 2:40.

^k Love, I Cor. 13:1.
^l Rom. 5:8, 10; comp. v. 19.
^m Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁿ Son, Gen. 21:19.
^o See "Reconciliation," Lu. 12:58.
^p See ch. 2:2.
^q Sin, Gen. 3:6.

^r Beloved, Jas. 1:16.
^s Fraternity, Ps. 133:1.

^t See John 1:18; I Tim. 6:16; comp. v. 20.
^u God invisible, Gen. 1:1.
^v Man, Gen. 2:7.
^w See ch. 2:5; comp. v. 17 f.
^x Perfection, Heb. 6:1.
^y See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.

^z See ch. 3:24; Rom. 8:9.
^a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
^b Assurance, Eph. 3:12.
^c Abide, I Cor. 3:14.
^d Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

^e See "John the Evangelist," John 1:1.
^f Ch. 1:2; see John 15:27.
^g Witness, John 8:17.
^h Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
ⁱ "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^j World, Rev. 10:6.
^k See ch. 2:23.
^l Confession, Mt. 16:16.
^m Ch. 5:5; comp. ch. 3:23; 4:2; 5:1; Rom. 10:9.
ⁿ Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
^o See ch. 2:24; 3:24.
^p John 6:69.
^q Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^r Comp. v. 9; John 9:3.
^s See ch. 2:5; comp. v. 12.
^t Boldness, Acts 14:3.
^u See ch. 2:28.
^v See Mt. 10:15.
^w Day, Lev. 25:8.
^x The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
^y Comp. ch. 2:6; 3:1, 7, 16; comp. John 17:22.
^z Fear, Gen. 9:2.
^a Rom. 8:15; Gal. 4:30 f.
^b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

love. 9 Herein was the love of ^a God ^b manifested ^c in us, that ^d ^e God hath sent his only begotten ^f Son into the ^g world that we might ^h live through him. 10 Herein is ⁱ love, ^k not that we loved God, but that ^l he loved us, and sent his ^m Son to be ⁿ the propitiation for our ^o sins. 11 ^q Beloved, if God so loved us, ^r we also ought to love one another. 12 ^s No ^t man hath beheld God at any time: if we love one another, God abideth in us, and his ^v love is ^w perfected in ^x us: 13 ^y hereby we ^z know that we ^a abide in him and he in us, because he hath given us of his ^c Spirit. 14 And ^d we have beheld and ^e bear ^f witness that the ^g Father hath ^h sent the Son to be the ⁱ Saviour of the ^j world. 15 ^k Whosoever shall ^l confess that ^m ⁿ Je^usus is the Son of God, God ^o abideth in him, and he in God. 16 And ^p we know and have ^q believed the love which God hath ^r in us. God is love; and he that abideth in love abideth in God, and God abideth in him. 17 Herein is ^s love made perfect with us, that we may have ^t boldness in ^u the ^v day of ^w judgment; because ^x as he is, even so are we in this world. 18 There is no ^z fear in love: but ^a perfect love casteth out fear, because fear hath ^b punishment; and he

Var. Rend.—V. 9. was . . . us—So (in our case) *Al. DeW. SAL. r marg.*; was manifested the love of God toward us, *Hu. Ew. V. 16*, in us—*So Eb. W. PM.*; in our case, *Al. DeW. (in part) Hu. Ew. VIN. r*; on us, *LUT.*; among us, *BAUM.*; to us, *BAU. V. 17*, is . . . have—*So SAL.*; is love perfected with us, that we have, *Al. Lan.*; is (God's) love dwelling in us perfected, that we have, *Je.*; is the love completed in (among, *BAUM.*), that we (should, *LUT.*) have, *BAU. LUT. BAUM.*

^h John 3:17; 4:42; see ch. 2:2. ⁱ See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^j World, Rev. 10:6. ^k See ch. 2:23. ^l Confession, Mt. 16:16. ^m Ch. 5:5; comp. ch. 3:23; 4:2; 5:1; Rom. 10:9. ⁿ Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^o See ch. 2:24; 3:24. ^p John 6:69. ^q Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^r Comp. v. 9; John 9:3. ^s See ch. 2:5; comp. v. 12. ^t Boldness, Acts 14:3. ^u See ch. 2:28. ^v See Mt. 10:15. ^w Day, Lev. 25:8. ^x The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4. ^y Comp. ch. 2:6; 3:1, 7, 16; comp. John 17:22. ^z Fear, Gen. 9:2. ^a Rom. 8:15; Gal. 4:30 f. ^b Punishment, Gen. 39:20.

that feareth is not made perfect in love. 19 ^c We love, because he first loved us. 20 ^d If a man say, I love God, and ^e hateth his ^f brother, he is a ^g liar: for ^h he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, ⁱ cannot love God whom he hath not seen. 21 And ^m this ⁿ commandment have we from ^o him, that he who loveth God ^p love his brother also.

5 ^q Whosoever believeth that Je^usus is the Christ is ^r begotten of God: and whosoever loveth him that begat ^t loveth him also that is begotten of him. 2 ^u Hereby we know that ^v we love the ^w children of God, when we love God and ^x do his commandments. 3 For ^z this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and ^a his commandments are not grievous. 4 For whatsoever is begotten of God ^b overcometh the world: and this is the ^c victory that hath overcome the world, even our faith. 5 And who is he that overcometh the world, but he that ^d believeth that Je^usus is the Son of God? 6 This is he that came ^e by ^f water and ^g blood, even Je^usus Christ; not ^h with the water only, but with the water and ⁱ with the blood. 7 And it is ^j the Spirit that beareth witness, because

V. 18. punishment—*So Al. DeW. Hu. Ew. W. BAU. VIN.* ('fear implies in itself the notion of punishment,' *Je., similarly Lücke*); pain, *LUT.*; to do with punishment, *BAUM. Chap. 5.*—V. 6. with . . . blood—*So Al. Lan. BAU. BAUM.*, so (in three times), *SAL. cf. St. John 19:34, 35.* The reference is first to the Baptism and the Death of our Lord, but there is also a reference implied to the two Christian sacraments, *Westcott.* Some other commentators confine themselves to one or other of these explanations, *Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 19. We love—*So (so Al. Be. Hu. Eb. Ew. Je. W. BAU.)*; Let us love, *Da. DeW. Lücke, LUT.*), *B. Al. Ti. Tr. WH.*; We (or Let us) therefore love, *A. Lan.*; We on the other hand love, *BAUM. Chap. 5.*—V. 2. do—*So B. Edd. BAUM. BAU.*; keep, *N K L, LUT.*

^h Salvation through the Blood of Jesus, Acts 2:40. ⁱ See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.

¹⁹ See v. 10.
²⁰ Ch. 1:6, 8, 10; 2:4.
²¹ Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
²² See ch. 2:9, 11.
²³ Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
²⁴ Lying, Lev. 19:11.
²⁵ See ch. 1:6.
²⁶ See "Fraternity," Ps. 133:1.
²⁷ Comp. ch. 3:17.
²⁸ See v. 12; comp. I Pet. 1:8.
²⁹ Many ancient authorities read how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

³⁰ Mt. 5:43 f.; 22:37 ff.; John 13:34; comp. Lev. 19:18.
³¹ Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
³² See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Love," Lu. 2:21.
³³ See ch. 3:11.

³⁴ Ch. 4:2; see ch. 4:15; comp. ch. 2:22 f.
³⁵ See "New Birth," John 3:5.
³⁶ Comp. vs. 4, 18; see ch. 2:29; John 1:13; 3:3 marg.
³⁷ John 8:42.

³⁸ See ch. 3:5.
³⁹ See ch. 3:14.
⁴⁰ Children, Gen. 3:16.
⁴¹ Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
⁴² Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

⁴³ John 14:15; comp. II John 6.
⁴⁴ Mt. 11:30; comp. Mt. 23:4.

⁴⁵ See ch. 2:13; 4:4.
⁴⁶ Victory, I Cor. 15:57.

⁴⁷ See ch. 4:15; comp. v. 1.

⁴⁸ John 19:34.
⁴⁹ Water, Ps. 95:5.
⁵⁰ Blood, Lev. 17:11.

⁵¹ 3 Gr. *in*.

⁷
^a Holy Spirit,
 John 14:16.
^b Truth, John
 14:6.

⁸
^c See Mt. 14:16.
^d Witness, John
 8:17.
^e Water, Ps.
 95:5.
^f Blood, Lev.
 17:11.
^g Unity, I Cor.
 1:10.

⁹
^h John 5:34, 37;
 8:18.
ⁱ Man, Gen.
 2:7.
^j God, Gen.
 1:1.
^k Comp. Mt.
 3:17; John
 5:32, 37.
^l See "Divinity
 of Jesus," Lu.
 2:21.

¹⁰
^m See "Faith,"
 Heb. 11:1.
ⁿ Rom. 8:16;
 Gal. 4:6;
 comp. Rev.
 12:17.
^o Ch. 1:10;
 comp. John
 3:18, 33.
^p Lying, Lev.
 19:11.

¹¹
^q God plans
 Man's Salva-
 tion, Acts
 2:40.
^r Eternal Life,
 Gen. 2:7.
^s Vs. 13, 20; see
 ch. 1:2; 2:25;
 comp. ch. 4:9.
^t See John 1:4.

¹²
^u John 3:15, 16,
 36.

¹³
^r John the
 Evangelist,
 John 1:1.
^w Writing,
 I Cor. 4:14.
^x See "Disci-
 ples," Mt.
 20:17.
^y See "The
 Church,"
 Acts 20:28.
^z Knowledge,
 Pr. 1:7.
^a See ch. 3:23.
^b Name, Acts
 16:18.

¹⁴
^c Ch. 3:21 f.;
 see ch. 2:28.
^d Boldness, Acts
 14:3. ^e Ch. 3:22;
 see Mt. 7:7; John
 14:13. ^f Sovereignty
 of God, Gen. 1:1.

the ^a Spirit is the ^b truth. 8 For there are ^c three who bear ^d witness, the Spirit, and the ^e water, and the ^f blood: and the three agree in ^g one. 9 ^h If we receive the witness of ⁱ men, the witness of ^j God is greater: for the witness of God is this, that ^k he hath borne witness concerning his ^l Son. 10 He that ^m believeth on the Son of God ⁿ hath the witness in him: he that believeth not God hath ^o made him a ^p liar; because he hath not believed in the witness that God hath borne concerning his Son. 11 And the witness is this, that ^q God gave unto us ^r ^s eternal life, and ^t this life is in his Son. 12 ^u He that hath the Son hath the life; he that hath not the Son of God hath not the life.

13 These things have ^v I ^w written unto ^x you, that ye may ^z know that ye have eternal life, ^a even unto you that ^b believe on the ^b name of the Son of God. 14 And this is ^c ^d the boldness which we have toward him, that, ^e if we ask anything according to his ^f will, he ^g heareth us: 15 and if

Var. Rend.—V. 8. agree in one—*So AL*; are one, *Lan.*; are (joined) unto the one, *W.o.*; 'are turned to the one absolute end', *W.o.*; *similarly, Je.*; are in agreement, *BAU. BAUM.*; agree together, *LUT.*; *lit.* are for the one, *VIN.*; *lit.* are for or unto the one thing, *BEN.* V. 16. he . . . them—*So Be. Lücke. Wi. (Bu. Je. W. probably)*; he shall ask and shall give him life, even to them . . . *DeW. Al. Hu. r marg. (shall gain the sinner life by his prayers, cf. Jas. 5:15-20, DeW.)*; so shall he petition and give him life and he shall give him life, to *BAUM.* such (namely, *BAUM.*), *BAU. BAUM.*; he may petition, and he shall give him life, to them, *LUT.* Vs. 16, 17. a sin—*So AL (a definite act. AL)*; sin, *W. VIN. r marg. (a kind of conduct which renders conversion to life impossible, DeW. Hu.)* V. 19. in the evil one—*VIN.*; in (*i.e.* in the power of) the evil one—*Al. Lan. Hu. W.o. Je. W. PM.*; in the evil (*mass.* *BAU. LUT.*; *neut. (?)*), *BAUM.*

^g Answer to Prayer, Mt. 5:44.

we ^h know that he heareth us whatsoever we ask, ⁱ we know that we have the petitions which we have asked of him. 16 If any man see his ^j brother ^k sinning a sin not unto ^l death, ^m he shall ask, and *God* will give him life for them that sin not unto death. ⁿ There is ² a sin unto death: ^p not concerning this do I say that he should make request. 17 ^q All unrighteousness is sin; and ^r there is ² a sin not unto death.

18 We know that ^s whosoever is ^t ^u begotten of God sinneth not; but he that was begotten of God ^v keepeth ³ himself, and ^w ^x the ^y evil one ^z ^a toucheth him not. 19 We know that ^b we are of God, and the whole ^c ^d world lieth in the evil one. 20 And we know that ^e ^f the Son of God is come, and hath ^g given us an understanding, that we know ^h ⁱ him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son *Jē-šūs Chrīst.* ^j ^k This is the true God, and eternal life. 21 *My* ^l little ^m children, guard yourselves from ⁿ ^o idols.

Var. Read.—V. 8. For . . . Spirit—*So N A B*, and all Greek MSS. written before the fifteenth century, *Edl. r*; the passage is first found in African Fathers of the fifth century (but is possibly also quoted by Cyprian) and in later copies of the Vulgate; V. 7. For . . . bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost; and these three are one (8) And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, so two very late MSS. V. 10. the witness—*So N B, Al. Ti. Tr. WH.*; the witness of God, *A. La. in him—So A B, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. r (Al. Hu. explain this as—in himself, and so also WH. by a change of aspirate)*; in himself, *N. La. LUT. BAU. God—So N B, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. NES.*; the Son, *A. La. (WH. however suspect corruption)*. V. 18. keepeth himself—*So N A w, La. BAU. LUT.*; keepeth him (it, *i.e.* the divine birth, *AL*); keepeth him, *Al. Da.*; keepeth himself, *Hu. r marg.*), *A* B. other Edd.*; holds fast to him, *BAUM. V. 21. Add.* of John I, *N A B, Al. Tr.*

^j Comp. ch. 1:2. ^k See "God," Gen. 1:1. 2:1. ^m Children, Gen. 3:16. ⁿ Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. ^o I Cor. 10:7, 14; I Thess. 1:9.

¹⁵
^h Assurance,
 Eph. 3:12.
ⁱ Vs. 18-20.

¹⁶
^j Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
^k Sin, Gen. 3:6.
^l Death, Rom. 5:12.
^m Jas. 5:15.
¹ Or, *he shall ask and give him life, even to them &c.*
ⁿ Heb. 6:4-6; 10:26; comp. Num. 15:30.
^o See "The Unpardonable Sin," Gen. 3:6.
² Or, *sin.*
^p Comp. Jer. 7:16; 14:11.

¹⁷
^q See ch. 3:4.
^r Comp. v. 16; ch. 2:1 f.

¹⁸
^s See ch. 3:9.
^t See "New Birth," John 3:5.
^u See "Conversion," Mt. 13:15.
^v Comp. Jas. 1:27; Jude 21.
³ Some ancient authorities read *him*.
^w See ch. 2:13.
^x See "Satan," 1 Chr. 21:3.
^y Evil, Ps. 97:10.
^z Comp. John 14:30.
^a Touch, Mk. 6:56.

¹⁹
^b See ch. 4:6.
^c Comp. John 12:31; 17:15; Gal. 1:4.
^d The World, Rev. 10:6.

²⁰
^e V. 5; comp. John 8:42.
^f Son, Gen. 21:19.
^g Comp. Lu. 24:45.
^h John 17:3; Rev. 3:7.
ⁱ See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
¹ See ch. 2:1. ^m Children, Gen. 3:16. ⁿ Idolatry, Lev. 19:4. ^o I Cor. 10:7, 14; I Thess. 1:9.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF JOHN*

SALUTATION. "WALK AFTER HIS COMMANDMENTS." "ABIDE IN THE TEACHING OF CHRIST"

1 <i>a</i> III John 1: comp. I Pet. 5:1; see Acts 11:30. <i>b</i> See "Ministers," Acts 15:39. <i>c</i> Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. <i>d</i> V. 13; comp. Rom. 16:13 (Gr.); I Pet. 5:13. <i>e</i> See v. 5. <i>f</i> Or, <i>Cyria</i>. <i>g</i> Children, Gen. 3:16. <i>h</i> John the Evangelist, John 1:1. <i>i</i> Love, I Cor. 13:1. <i>j</i> I John 3:18; III John 1. <i>k</i> Truth, John 14:6. <i>l</i> Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. <i>m</i> John 8:32; I Tim. 2:4.	1 ^aThe ^belder unto the ^{c d}elect ^{e 1}lady and her ^fchildren, whom ^gI ^{h i}love in ⁱtruth; and not I only, but also all they that ^{k l}know the truth; 2 for ^mthe truth's sake which ⁿabideth ^oin us, and it shall be ^pwith us for ever: 3 ^{q r s}Grace, ^{t u}mercy, ^vpeace shall be with us, from God the ^wFather, and from ^xJē'sūs Christ, the ^ySon of the Father, in truth and love. 4 ^zI ^arejoice greatly that I have found <i>certain</i> of thy children ^{b c}walking in truth, even as we received ^dcommandment from the Father. 5 And now I ^ebeseech thee, ^flady, ^gnot as though I ^hwrote to thee a new commandment, but that which we had ⁱfrom the ^jbeginning,	that we ^{i j}love one another. 6 And ^kthis is love, that we should ^lwalk after his commandments. This is the commandment, ^meven as ye heard from the beginning, that ye should walk in it. 7 For ⁿmany ^{o p}deceivers are ^qgone forth into the ^rworld, <i>even</i> they that ^{s t}confess not that "Jē'sūs Christ cometh in the ^vflesh. This is the deceiver and the ^{w a n}anti-christ. 8 ^xLook to yourselves, ^ythat ye ^zlose not the things which ³we have ²wrought, but that ye receive a full ^{a b}reward. 9 Whosoever ⁴goeth onward and ^cabideth not in the ^{d e}teaching of Christ, hath not God: ^fhe that abideth in the teaching, the same hath both the Father and the Son. 10 If any one cometh unto you, and bringeth not this	<i>i</i> See I John 3:11. <i>j</i> Fraternity, Ps. 133:1. 6 <i>k</i> See I John 5:3; comp. I John 2:5. <i>l</i> Obedience, Ex. 24:7. <i>m</i> I John 2:24. 7 <i>n</i> I John 2:26. <i>o</i> Deception, Gen. 37:31. <i>p</i> See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:13. <i>q</i> I John 4:1; comp. I John 2:19. <i>r</i> The World, Rev. 10:6. <i>s</i> Confession, Mt. 16:16. <i>t</i> See I John 4:2 f. <i>u</i> Divinity and Humanity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. <i>v</i> Flesh, Rom. 2:28. <i>w</i> Antichrist, I John 2:18.
2 <i>m</i> See I Pet. 1:12. <i>n</i> Abide, I Cor. 3:14. <i>o</i> See I John 1:8. <i>p</i> Comp. John 14:16. 3 <i>q</i> See "Salutations," Lu. 10:4. <i>r</i> Grace, John 1:17. <i>s</i> See I Tim. 1:2; comp. Rom. 1:7.	Var. Rend.—Vs. 1, 5, the elect lady—<i>i.e.</i> a person (the elect Kyria, <i>Da. Lücke</i>, BAUM, PM.), <i>Be. Fri. DeW. Lan. Al.</i>; <i>i.e.</i> a church (or, possibly, the church at large, <i>Jer.</i>), <i>Hu. Ew., W. perhaps</i>; the chosen mistress, LUT.; the elect mistress, BAU. V. 1, in truth—<i>So Hu. Eb. Al. W. BAU. BAUM. PM. VIN.</i> in the truth (in the Christian truth), <i>DeW. Ew.</i>; in (the) truth, LUT. V. 7, that . . . cometh—Jesus Christ coming, <i>Al. DeW. Lan. Wo. H. SAL.</i>; Jesus Christ as the one coming, BAU. BAUM.; Jesus Christ come, LUT.	Var. Read.—Title.—Of John II., N B. <i>Al. Ti. W.H.</i> V. 3. Jesus Christ—<i>So A B. Edd. NES.</i>; the Lord Jesus Christ, N. V. S. lose . . . we—lose not those things which ye, N A. La. Ti Tr.; lose not (<i>so Al. Hu. r.</i>; destroy not, <i>r marg.</i>) those things which we, B. Al. Tr. 2 W.H.; lose not what ye have labored for, but receive, BAU. LUT.; lose nothing of that which we have labored for, but receive, BAUM. V. 9, goeth onward—<i>So (Hu. Eb. Ew. W. r.</i>; taketh the lead, <i>Al. r marg.</i>; walks in the advance, BAU.; advances, LUT.) N A B. Edd.; passes beyond it, BAUM.	8 <i>x</i> Mk. 13:9. <i>y</i> Heb. 10:35; comp. I Cor. 3:8. 2 Or, <i>destroy</i>. 3 Many ancient authorities read <i>ye</i>. <i>z</i> See "Labor," Ex. 23:12. <i>a</i> Expecting what we sow, Gal. 6:7. <i>b</i> Reward, Rev. 2:10.
<i>u</i> Mercy, Ps. 25:6. <i>v</i> Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. <i>w</i> Peace, Pr. 17:1. <i>x</i> Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. <i>y</i> Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. <i>z</i> Son, Gen. 21:19. 4 <i>z</i> III John 3 f. <i>a</i> Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5. <i>b</i> Walking, Col. 1:10. <i>c</i> See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. <i>d</i> Commandments, Ex. 20:1. <i>e</i> Beseeking, Rom. 15:30. <i>f</i> See I John 2:7. <i>g</i> Writing, I Cor. 4:14. <i>h</i> Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.	<i>u</i> Mercy of God, Gen. 1:1. <i>v</i> Peace, Pr. 17:1. <i>w</i> Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. <i>x</i> Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. <i>y</i> Son, Gen. 21:19. <i>z</i> III John 3 f. <i>a</i> Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5. <i>b</i> Walking, Col. 1:10. <i>c</i> See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. <i>d</i> Commandments, Ex. 20:1. <i>e</i> Beseeking, Rom. 15:30. <i>f</i> See I John 2:7. <i>g</i> Writing, I Cor. 4:14. <i>h</i> Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.	Var. Read.—Title.—Of John II., N B. <i>Al. Ti. W.H.</i> V. 3. Jesus Christ—<i>So A B. Edd. NES.</i>; the Lord Jesus Christ, N. V. S. lose . . . we—lose not those things which ye, N A. La. Ti Tr.; lose not (<i>so Al. Hu. r.</i>; destroy not, <i>r marg.</i>) those things which we, B. Al. Tr. 2 W.H.; lose not what ye have labored for, but receive, BAU. LUT.; lose nothing of that which we have labored for, but receive, BAUM. V. 9, goeth onward—<i>So (Hu. Eb. Ew. W. r.</i>; taketh the lead, <i>Al. r marg.</i>; walks in the advance, BAU.; advances, LUT.) N A B. Edd.; passes beyond it, BAUM.	9 <i>4</i> Or, <i>taketh the lead</i>. Comp. III John 9. <i>c</i> John 8:31; I John 2:23. <i>d</i> Teaching of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. <i>e</i> See "Instruction," Is. 54:13. <i>f</i> Disciples, Mt. 20:17.

*II JOHN: Same Obscurity.—Author same as in the case of First John. Date not necessarily the same, but probably the same general period. Place in similar obscurity. The Elder—II John 1. This term does not mean that the author is not an Apostle. Cf. I Pet. 5:1.

The Elect Lady.—II John 1. It is not certain whether the Epistle is addressed to an individual or a church. Kyria was used as a personal name. Probably on the whole we have a personal letter.

Not Catholic.—At any rate it is not a General Epistle like First John. It is addressed to a single person or church. Christian hospitality not for extreme heretics—II John 10. Docetic Gnosticism condemned—II John 7. Teaching of Christ rule and standard of orthodoxy—II John 9.

Favorite Words.—Love, truth, commandment, abide, teaching, confess.

Paper and Ink mentioned.—II John 12. Probably papyrus (paper).

II JOHN

FAREWELL

10 <i>a</i> See "Hospitality," Lu. 14:12. <i>b</i> See Rom. 16:17; comp. I Ki. 13:16 f. <i>c</i> See "Home," Lev. 18:9. <i>d</i> See "Salutation," Lu. 10:4.	teaching, ^{a b} receive him not into <i>your</i> ^c house, and give him no ^d greeting: 11 for he that giveth him greeting ^{e f} partaketh in his ^{g h} evil works. 12 ⁱ Having many things to	ⁱ write unto you, ^k I would not <i>write them</i> with paper and ^l ink: but I ^m hope to come unto you, and to speak ⁿ face to face, that your ^{o p} joy may be made full. 13 The ^q children of thine ^{r s} elect ^t sister salute thee.	ⁱ Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ^k John the Evangelist, I John 1:1. ^l Ink, Jer. 36:18. ^m Hope, Pr. 23:18. ⁿ Face, Is. 6:2. ^o Joy, Ps. 30:5. ^p I John 1:4; see John 3:29.
11 <i>e</i> I Tim. 5:22; comp. Jude 23. <i>f</i> See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. 12 ⁱ P. V. 12; III John 13, 14.	Var. Rend.—V. 12. made full—fulfilled, BAU. SAL. VIN. R; a full one, LUT.; perfect (complete), BAUM. V. 13. thine elect sister—<i>i.e. a person, or a church, as in v. 1, Var.</i>	Var. Read.—V. 12. your—<i>So A B, La. Tr. WH.</i> R; our, N, <i>Ti.</i> BAU. LUT. BAUM. V. 13. <i>Add.</i> of John II., N A B, <i>Al. Tr.</i> <i>r</i> Election. See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. <i>t</i> Sister, Mt. 19:29.	13 ^q Children, Gen. 3:16. ^s Comp. v. 1.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN*

ADDRESS TO GAIUS. PRAYER FOR HIS PROSPERITY. "HE THAT DOETH GOOD IS OF GOD."
"PEACE BE UNTO THEE"

1 a See II John 1. b See "Ministers," Acts 15:39. c John the Evangelist, I John 1:1. d Love, I Cor. 13:1. e I Jhn 3:18; f II John 1. 11 John 14:6.	1^a The ^b elder unto Gā'zūs the beloved, whom ^c I ^d love in ^e truth.	church: but Di-ōt'rē-phēs, who loveth to have the ^gh preëminence among them, ⁱ receiveth us not. 10 Therefore, ^j if I come, I will bring to ^k remembrance his works which he doeth, prating against us with ^l wicked ^m words: and not ⁿ content therewith, neither doth he himself ^o receive the brethren, and them that would he forbiddeth and ^p casteth them out of the church. 11 ^q Beloved, ^r imitate not that which is ^s evil, but that which is ^t good.	2 g See "Pride," Ps. 10:2. h Comp. II John 9 marg. i See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hospitality," Lu. 2:21. 10 j Comp. II John 12. k See "Mind," Job 38:36. l See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. m Words, Pr. 15:23. n Contentment, Heb. 13:5. o See v. 5; comp. p II John 10. q Comp. John 9:34.
2 g Prayer, Mt. 5:44. h Soul, Job 4:15.	2 Beloved, I ^g pray that in all things thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy ^h soul prospereth. 3 For I ⁱ rejoiced greatly, when ^k brethren came and bare ⁿ witness unto thy truth, even as thou ^o walkest in truth. 4 Greater joy have I none than	2 this, to hear of my ^p children walking in the truth.	3 i Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5. j II John 4. l Or, rejoice greatly, when brethren come and bear witness.
3 i Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5. j II John 4. l Or, rejoice greatly, when brethren come and bear witness. k Brethren, Gen. 13:8. l See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. m Vs. 5, 10; see Acts 1:15; comp. Gal. 6:10. n Witness, John 8:17. o Walking, Col. 1:10.	5 Beloved, thou doest a ^q faithful ^r work in whatsoever thou doest toward them that are brethren and ^s strangers withal; 6 who bare witness to thy love before the ^t church: whom thou wilt do well to ^v set forward on their ^w journey ^x worthily of ^y God: 7 because that for the sake of ^z a the Name they went forth, ^b taking nothing of the ^c Gēn'tiles. 8 We therefore ought to ^d welcome such, that we may be ^e fellow-workers ^f for the truth.	5 He that doeth good is of God: ^g he that doeth evil hath not seen ^h God. 12 Dē-mē'trī-ūs ⁱ hath the witness of all ^j a men, and of the truth itself: yea, we also bear witness; and ^k thou ^l knowest that our witness is true.	11 q See "Love," I Cor. 13:1. r See I John 2:7. s Imitators, Phil. 4:17. t Evil, Ps. 97:10. u See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. v Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. w I John 2:29; 3:10. x I John 3:6. y God, Gen. 1:1.
4 2 Or, these things, that I may hear. p See "Children," Gen. 3:16.	9 I ^j wrote somewhat unto the	13 ^a I had many things to write unto thee, but I am unwilling to write ^b them to thee with ^c ink and ^d pen: 14 but I ^e hope shortly to see thee, and we shall speak ^f face to face. ^g Peace ^h be unto thee. The ⁱ friends ^j salute thee. Salute the friends ^k by name.	12 z Comp. Acts 6:3; I Tim. 3:7. a Man, Gen. 2:7. b John 21:24; comp. John 19:35. c Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
5 q Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. r Labor, Ex. 23:12. s See "Sojourners," Ps. 119:19. t Comp. Rom. 12:13; Heb. 13:2.	9 I ^j wrote somewhat unto the	13 ^a I had many things to write unto thee, but I am unwilling to write ^b them to thee with ^c ink and ^d pen: 14 but I ^e hope shortly to see thee, and we shall speak ^f face to face. ^g Peace ^h be unto thee. The ⁱ friends ^j salute thee. Salute the friends ^k by name.	13 d II John 12. e Ink, Jer. 36:18. f See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
6 u The Church, Acts 20:28. v Comp. Acts 15:3; Titus 3:13. w Journey, Jonah 3:4. x I Thess. 2:12; Col. 1:10. y God, Gen. 1:1. z Acts 5:41; see John 15:21; comp. Phil. 2:9. a Name, Acts 16:18. b See Acts 20:33, 35. c Gentiles, Is. 49:6. d Lu. 8:40; 9:11. e Fellow-worker, Philemon 1:1. f 3 Or, with.	9 I ^j wrote somewhat unto the	13 ^a I had many things to write unto thee, but I am unwilling to write ^b them to thee with ^c ink and ^d pen: 14 but I ^e hope shortly to see thee, and we shall speak ^f face to face. ^g Peace ^h be unto thee. The ⁱ friends ^j salute thee. Salute the friends ^k by name.	14 g Hope, Pr. 23:18. h Face, Is. 6:2. i Peace, Pr. 17:1.

* III JOHN: Date.—Probably the same general period. Personal, not Catholic.—Letter addressed to Gaius by the Elder. Picture of missionary activity—III John 5 f. Inability to receive pay from the Gentiles—III John 7. "The Name" used of Christ as in Acts—III John 7. Diotrephes—III John 9-11. Bold sketch of ambitious man who refused to entertain John. Demetrius, the very opposite of Diotrephes—III John 12. Hospitality urged—III John 5 f.

Favorite Words.—Love, truth, walk, know, witness, receive. Picture of John.—These Epistles reveal John's own character—his real character. Man of love and of anger, of reserve and of passions, of mysticism and of practical wisdom, of tenderness and of vehement denunciation of wrong, of spiritual insight and great plainness of speech. The Epistles show many of the same traits manifest in the Apocalypse.

THE EPISTLE OF JUDE*

GENERAL SALUTATION. "CONTEND EARNESTLY FOR THE FAITH"

^a Mt. 13:55; Mk. 6:3 (comp. Lu. 6:16; John 14:22; Acts 1:137)	1 ^{a1} Jūde, a ^{b c2} servant of ^d Jē'sūs Christ, and ^e brother of ^{f g3} James, ⁴ to ^h them that are ⁱ called, beloved in God the ^j Father, and ^k kept for Jē'sūs Christ: 2 ^{l m n} Mercy unto you and ^o peace and love ^p be multiplied.	old ^{q5} written of beforehand unto this condemnation, ^h ungodly men, turning ⁱ the ^j grace of our God into ^{k l} lasciviousness, and ^{m n} denying ^o our only ^o Master and Lord, Jē'sūs Chrīst.	^g Comp. I Pet. 2:8. ⁵ Or, <i>set forth</i>. ^h See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7. ⁱ See Acts 11:23. ^j Grace, John 1:17. ^k Lasciviousness, II Cor. 12:21. ^l Comp. II Pet. 2:7. ^m Denial, II Tim. 2:12. ⁿ II Pet. 2:1; comp. Titus 1:16; I John 2:22.
1 Gr. <i>Judas</i>. ^b See "Ministers," Acts 15:39. ^c Servant, Ex. 21:2. ² Gr. <i>bondservant</i>. ^d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^e Brethren, Gen. 13:8. ^f See "Apostles," Mt. 10:5. ^g James, Jas. 1:1. ³ Or, <i>Jacob</i>. ⁴ Or, <i>to them that are beloved in God the Father, and kept for Jesus Christ, being called</i>. ^h See Rom. 1:6 f.	3 ^a Beloved, while I was giving all diligence to ^r write unto you of our ^s common ^t salvation, I was constrained to write unto you ^u exhorting you to ^{v w} contend earnestly for ^{x y} the faith which was once for all ^z delivered unto ^{a b c} the saints. 4 For there are certain ^{d e} men ^f crept in privily, <i>even</i> they who were of	5 Now I desire to ^p put you in ^q remembrance, though ^r ye ^s know all things once for all, that ^t the Lord, ^u having ^{v w} saved a people out of the land of ^w Ēgypt, ⁸ afterward ^x destroyed them that ^y believed not. 6 And ^{z a} angels that kept not their own principality, but left their proper habitation, he hath ^b kept in everlasting ^c bonds under ^d darkness unto the ^e judgment of the	^o Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. 5 ^p II Pet. 1:12 f.; 3:1 f. ^q See "Mind," Job 38:36. ^r See I John 2:20. ^s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ⁷ Many very ancient authorities read <i>Jesus</i>. ^t See I Cor. 10:5-10; Heb. 3:16 f. ^u Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13. ^v Israel, Deut. 4:1. ^w Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^l Gal. 6:16; ⁱ Tim. 1:2. ^m See "Salutation," Lu. 10:4. ⁿ Mercy, Ps. 25:6. ^o Peace, Pr. 17:1. ^p I Pet. 1:2; II Pet. 1:2. ^q Beloved, Jas. 1:16. ^r Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ^s Comp. Titus 1:4. ^t Salvation, Acts 2:40. ^u Exhortation, Acts 11:23. ^v Strife, Pr. 26:21. ^w See I Tim. 6:12. ^x Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^y V. 20; see Acts 6:7. ^z II Pet. 2:21. ^a Saints, Rev. 14:12. ^b See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. ^c See Acts 9:13. ^d Man, Gen. 2:7. ^e See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:13. ^f II Tim. 3:6; comp. Gal. 2:4.	Var. Rend.—V. 1. servant—<i>Lit.</i> bondservant, <i>Var.</i> that . . . God—<i>So nearly</i>, HOLL. BUR. SO.; that are sanctified by God, <i>so practically</i> (<i>strictly</i>, in) <i>Al. Hu.</i>; perhaps, that are in God, beloved, <i>DeW.</i> that . . . for—which in God the Father are beloved and kept unto, BIGG. V. 4. written—<i>So ANG.</i>; described, written down, <i>Al. DeW. Hu.</i>; set forth, <i>ANG. (alt.) R.</i>; appointed in scripture, BIGG. V. 5. all things—<i>So VIN.</i> BIGG.; or, this, <i>Al. Wo.</i>	afterward—but the second (other, BUR.) time, HOLL. SO. BUR. V. 6. own principality—<i>So Al. DeW. Hu.</i> BIGG.; first estate, <i>Wo.</i>; sovereign dignity, HOLL.; (own, BUR.) sovereignty, BUR. SO.; own rule (or, dominion), <i>ANG.</i>	⁸ Or, <i>the only Master, and our Lord Jesus Christ</i>. 5 ^p II Pet. 1:12 f.; 3:1 f. ^q See "Mind," Job 38:36. ^r See I John 2:20. ^s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ⁷ Many very ancient authorities read <i>Jesus</i>. ^t See I Cor. 10:5-10; Heb. 3:16 f. ^u Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13. ^v Israel, Deut. 4:1. ^w Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
^l Gal. 6:16; ⁱ Tim. 1:2. ^m See "Salutation," Lu. 10:4. ⁿ Mercy, Ps. 25:6. ^o Peace, Pr. 17:1. ^p I Pet. 1:2; II Pet. 1:2. ^q Beloved, Jas. 1:16. ^r Writing, I Cor. 4:14. ^s Comp. Titus 1:4. ^t Salvation, Acts 2:40. ^u Exhortation, Acts 11:23. ^v Strife, Pr. 26:21. ^w See I Tim. 6:12. ^x Faith, Heb. 11:1. ^y V. 20; see Acts 6:7. ^z II Pet. 2:21. ^a Saints, Rev. 14:12. ^b See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17. ^c See Acts 9:13. ^d Man, Gen. 2:7. ^e See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:13. ^f II Tim. 3:6; comp. Gal. 2:4.	Var. Read.—Title.—Of Jude, <i>Σ B, Al. Ti.</i> V. 1. are called, beloved—are (have been) beloved, <i>Σ A B, Edd. (WH. however suspect corruption)</i>. V. 4. Master—<i>So</i> (the only Master [i.e. God], and our Lord Jesus, <i>Al. Hu.</i>; our only Master and Lord, <i>Jesus, Be. DeW.</i>), <i>Σ A B, Edd.</i> V. 5. all things—<i>So Σ A B, Edd. (WH. however suspect corruption in this part of the verse)</i>, the Lord—<i>So Σ C*, Ti. Tr. 1 WH. 1 NES, BIGG.</i>; Jesus, <i>A B, Vulg. Memph. Theb. La. Tr. 2 WH. 2 R marg.</i>	<i>S Gr. the second time.</i> <i>x</i> Destruction, Hos. 13:14. <i>y</i> See "Faith," Heb. 11:1. <i>6 z</i> Angels, I Pet. 1:12. <i>a</i> II Pet. 2:4. <i>b</i> II Pet. 2:9. <i>c</i> Bondage, John 8:33. <i>d</i> Darkness, Job 38:9. <i>e</i> Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.	⁸ Or, <i>the only Master, and our Lord Jesus Christ</i>. 5 ^p II Pet. 1:12 f.; 3:1 f. ^q See "Mind," Job 38:36. ^r See I John 2:20. ^s Knowledge, Pr. 1:7. ⁷ Many very ancient authorities read <i>Jesus</i>. ^t See I Cor. 10:5-10; Heb. 3:16 f. ^u Deliverance from Bondage, Ex. 15:13. ^v Israel, Deut. 4:1. ^w Egypt, Gen. 12:10.

*JUDE: Common Name.—From Judah, and so popular. Since the time of Judas Maccabeus this name was a favorite one with the loyal Jews. In the New Testament we have mentioned with this name an ancestor of Jesus (Lu. 3:30); Judas Iscariot (Mt. 10:4); Judas, not Iscariot, and probably same as Judas, the son of James, according to American Revision (Lu. 6:16; Acts 1:13); Judas of Damascus (Acts 9:11); Judas of Galilee (Acts 5:37); Judas Barsabas (Acts 15:22, 27, 32, 33); Jude the brother of James—Jude 1.

The Lord's Brother.—Jesus had brothers (sons of Joseph and Mary and probably younger than Jesus), according to Mt. 13:55; Mk. 6:3; whose names were "James and Joseph and Simon and Judas." The brothers were hostile to Jesus (Mt. 12:46 ff.; Mk. 3:21; John 7:3 ff.) at first. But they were

present as believers at the meeting preceding the great day of Pentecost (Acts 1:14). The appearance of Jesus after His resurrection (I Cor. 15:7) probably led to the conversion of all the brothers and sisters

Does not claim Kinship with Jesus.—Like James, his brother (Jude 1) and brother of the Lord Jesus (Gal. 1:19), he calls himself only "a servant of Jesus Christ"—Jude 1. A man claiming to be Jude, though not, would most probably have claimed to be a brother of Jesus. Eusebius (H. E. iii. 19, 20, 23) notes Hegesippus as saying that Domitian found the grandchildren of Jude, the Lord's brother according to the flesh, as men of humble station, but sturdy and honorable.

Under the Shadow of James.—Jude appears not to have been so prominent nor active as his brother James, the leading

6
a Day, Lev. 25:8.
b The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
7
c Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20.
d II Pet. 2:6.
e Cities, Gen. 4:17.
f Deut. 29:23; Hos. 11:8.
g Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
h See II Pet. 2:2.
i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
1 Or, as an example of eternal fire, suffering punishment.
j Example, I Cor. 4:16.
k II Pet. 2:6.
l See Mt. 25:41; II Thess. 1:8 f.; II Pet. 3:7.
m See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
n Hell, Mk. 9:43.
o Fire, Lev. 10:2.
8
p See "Dreams," Dan. 2:1.
q Comp. II Pet. 2:10.
r See "Government," Neh. 8:9.
s Railing, Col. 3:8.
2 Gr. glories.
9
t Dan. 10:13, 21; 12:1; Rev. 12:7.
u I Thess. 4:16; comp. II Pet. 2:11.
v See "Strife," Pr. 26:21.
w See "Satan," I Cor. 21:3.
x Comp. Deut. 34:6.
y Body, Num. 25:8.
z Reproof, II Tim. 3:16.
10 c II Pet. 2:12. d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

great^{a b} day. 7 Even as^{c d} Sōd'ōm and Gō-mōr'rah, and the^{e f} cities about them, having in like manner with these given themselves over to^g fornication and^h gone after strangeⁱ flesh, are set forth¹ as an^{ik} example, suffering the^{l m} punishment of^{n o} eternal fire. 8 Yet in like manner these also in their^p dreamings^q defile the flesh, and set at nought^r dominion, and^s rail at² dignities. 9 But^t Mī'chā-ēl^u the archangel, when^v contending with the^w devil he disputed about^{x y} the body of^z Mō'sēs, durst not bring against him a railing judgment, but said, ^a The Lord^b rebuke thee. 10 But^c these rail at whatsoever things they^{d e} know

Var. Rend.—V. 7. Even as—So *Hu. Wie.*; (*I will put you in remembrance*) how, *Al. DeW.*; As, or, How, *ANG.* strange flesh—*i.e. unnatural crime, Al. Wo.* as . . . fire—*So SO.*; (*HOLL. nearly*); for an . . . the vengeance . . . fire, *Al. DeW. Wie.*; (as, *BUR.*) an example (token, *Hu.*) of eternal fire, suffering, vengeance (punishment, *BUR. VIN.*), *BUR. r marg.*, *Hu. nearly*; suffering punishment which is an example of eternal fire, *Be.*; as a warning, suffering the punishment of eternal fire, *BIGG. V. S.* dominion—see on II Pet. 2:10. dignities—majesties, *HOLL. BUR. SO.*; = angels, *SO.*; *i.e. probably, authorities of the church, BEN. V. 9.* a railing judgment—*So (cf. II Pet. 2:11; and note), DeW. Hu. Wo.*; accusation of blasphemy (*charge Satan with blasphemy*), *Field*; judgment of blasphemy, *HOLL. BUR. SO.*; sentence of blasphemy, *BIGG. V. 10.* are they destroyed—*So BUR. SO. BIGG.*; they destroy themselves, *DeW. Hu. HOLL. ANG. (alt.)*; are they corrupted, *BIGG. (alt.)*. V. 11. ran . . . Balaam—*So (ran greedily after) Al. Hu. Wo.*; were ruined by the deception of the reward, *DeW.*; carried away by the deception of the hire, *SO.*; hurled themselves for the

not: and¹ what they^q understand naturally, like the creatures without reason, in these things are they^{h 3} destroyed. 11ⁱ Woe unto them! for they went in^j the way of Cain, and^k ran riotously in^l the^m error ofⁿ Bā'z-lām for^o hire, and^{p q} perished in the^r gainsaying of^s Kō'rāh. 12 These are they who are⁵ hidden^t rocks^u in your^v love-feasts when they feast with you, ^{w x y} shepherds that without^z fear feed themselves; ^{a b} clouds without^c water, ^d carried along by^e winds; autumn^f trees without^g fruit, twice dead, ^{h i} plucked up by the roots; 13 ^{ik} wild waves of the^l sea, foaming out their own^{m e} shame; wanderingⁿ stars, ^{o p} for whom the^q blackness of^r darkness hath been reserved

sake of hire into the error, *BUR.*; let themselves be carried away for the sake of hire through the erroneous teaching, *HOLL. in—through, BEN.* gainsaying of Korah—*i.e. contradiction of Moses by Korah, Al. Cf. Num. 16.* gainsaying—contradiction, *HOLL. SO. VIN.*; revolt (rebellion), *BUR. V. 12.* hidden rocks—*So VIN.*; or, simply rocks, *Al. DeW. Wo.*; spots, *BEN. BIGG. r marg.*, *Hu. probably, the word resembles that which is translated spots in II Pet. 2:13; but is not the same, Var.*; dirty spots, *BUR. SO.*; spots of disgrace, *HOLL.*; and for spots rather sunken rocks, *ANG.* shepherds themselves—*i.e. themselves and not the flock, in allusion to Ez. 34:2, Be.*; shepherds feeding themselves without fear, *ANG.*

Var. Read.—V. 12. love-feasts—*So N^e A B, Edd. NES. BIGG.*; deceivings, *A C. Cf. II Pet. 2:13.*

x See "Ministers," Acts 15:39. y Ez. 34:2, 8, 10. z Fear, Gen. 9:2. a See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. b Pr. 25:14; comp. II Pet. 2:17. c Water, Ps. 95:5. d Eph. 4:14. e Wind, Job 27:21. f Trees, Mt. 7:17. g Fruit, Lev. 23:40. h Pluck, Gal. 4:15. i Comp. Mt. 15:13. j Ls. 57:20. k Waves, Acts 27:41. l Sea, Ez. 14:21. m Shame, Phil. 3:19. n Stars, Pr. 136:8. o II Pet. 2:17; comp. v. 6. p See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. q See "Colors," Rev. 18:12. r Darkness, Job 38:9.

e See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
f Comp. Phil. 3:19.
g See "Mind," Job 38:36.
h See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
3 Or, corrupted, Comp. II Pet. 2:12 marg.
11
i See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
j Gen. 4:3-8; comp. Heb. 11:4; I John 3:12.
4 Or, cast themselves away through.
k Riot, Eph. 5:18.
l See II Pet. 2:15; comp. Num. 31:16; Rev. 2:14.
m Error, I Thess. 2:3.
n Balaam, Num. 22:5.
o See "Wages," Deut. 24:15.
p Death, Rom. 5:12.
q See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
r Gainsay, Titus 1:9.
s Korah, Num. 16:1.

12
5 Or, spots.
t Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
u II Pet. 2:13 and marg.; Comp. I Cor. 11:20 ff.
v Feasts, Num. 29:39.
w Shepherds, Ps. 23:1.
x Fear, Gen. 9:2. y Ez. 34:2, 8, 10. z Fear, Pr. 25:14; comp. II Pet. 2:17. c Water, Ps. 95:5. d Eph. 4:14. e Wind, Job 27:21. f Trees, Mt. 7:17. g Fruit, Lev. 23:40. h Pluck, Gal. 4:15. i Comp. Mt. 15:13. j Ls. 57:20. k Waves, Acts 27:41. l Sea, Ez. 14:21. m Shame, Phil. 3:19. n Stars, Pr. 136:8. o II Pet. 2:17; comp. v. 6. p See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. q See "Colors," Rev. 18:12. r Darkness, Job 38:9.

elder in Jerusalem. Hence he calls himself the brother of James (Jude 1).
Not an Apostle.—Jude was not one of the Twelve Apostles, nor was he an Apostle in the sense that Paul was. His brother James is by implication called Apostle in some sense by Paul in Gal. 1:19. But Jude is not apparently an Apostle in that sense. He is "the servant of Jesus Christ."
Genuineness of the Epistle.—The Epistle by his name was not widely circulated, it appears at first. But modern scholars generally accept it as genuine. Cf. Biggs, Int. and Crit. Comm.
Date.—Most probably between A.D. 64 and 70.
Relation to II Peter.—Scholars are not a unit on this matter. Apparently Jude was acquainted with the second chapter of II Peter, or Peter was familiar with Jude. Not to argue the matter, one may assume that Jude is the earlier, on grounds of brevity and originality of style.

Use of Non-scriptural Books.—As Paul (Acts 17:28; Titus 1:12) quoted heathen writers, so Jude seems to quote the apocryphal book of Enoch—Jude 14. The word "prophesied" may be compared with Paul's use of "prophet" in Titus 1:12.
Language.—This short Epistle has a rather remarkable vocabulary. The writer is evidently familiar with the Septuagint, and uses the current language of the time, the *Koine*. He has the common tradition of Christian teaching. There is little that is distinctive in the general style outside of the full and rather sonorous vocabulary.
Many Images.—The bold images in the Epistle may be compared with the figures in the Epistle of James (cf. also the Sermon on the Mount).
Readers of the Epistle.—The destination of the letter is not made clear, save that it is to the elect—Jude 1. Probably the same general readers are had in mind, as we find in I Peter

14
a Enoch, Gen. 5:24.
b Seven, Gen. 2:2.
c Adam, Gen. 5:1.
d Prophecy, Dan. 2:29.
e Deut. 33:2; see Mt. 16:27; comp. Dan. 7:10; Heb. 12:22.
f Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
g Gr. *his holy myrrids*.
h See "Holiness," Eph. 4:24.
i See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.

15
i Comp. II Pet. 2:6 ff.
j The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
k Conviction of Sin, Gen. 3:6.
l Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
m See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
n Sin, Gen. 3:6.
o Comp. I Tim. 1:9.

16
p Murmuring, Phil. 1:26.
q Num. 16:11, 41; see I Cor. 10:10.
r Complaint, Col. 3:13.
s Walking, Col. 1:10.
t See v. 18; II Pet. 2:10.
u Lust, Rom. 6:12.
v Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
w II Pet. 2:18.
x See "Pride," Ps. 10:2.
y Swelling, II Cor. 12:19.
z Words, Pr. 15:23. *a* Comp. II Pet. 2:3.
 17 *b* See "Love," I Cor. 13:1. *c* Beloved, Jas. 1:16.
d II Pet. 3:2. *e* See "Mead," Job 38:36. *f* Apostles, Mt. 20:17. *g* Comp. Heb. 2:3. *h* Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 18 *i* II Pet. 3:3; comp. Acts 20:29; I Tim. 4:1; II Tim. 3:1f.; 4:3. *j* Mocking, Lam. 1:7. *k* See Vs. 4, 16. 2 Gr. *their own lusts of ungodliness*. *l* See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.

for ever. 14 And to these also *a* Ē-nōch, the *b* seventh from *c* Adam, *d* prophesied, saying, *e* Behold, the *f* Lord came with *g* ten thousands of his *h* holy ones, 15 *i* to execute *j* judgment upon all, and to *k* convict all the ungodly *l* of all their works of ungodliness which they have ungodly wrought, and of all the hard things which *m n o* ungodly sinners have spoken against him. 16 These are *p q* murmurers, *r* complainers, *s t* walking after their *u* lusts (and their *v* mouth speaketh *w* great *x y* swelling *z* words), showing respect of persons *a* for the sake of advantage.

17 But ye, *b c* beloved, *d e* remember ye the words which have been spoken before by the *f g* apostles of our *h* Lord Jēzšus Christ; 18 that they said to you, *i* In the last time there shall be *j* mockers, *k* walking after *l* their own ungodly *u* lusts. 19 These are they who make sepa-

Var. Rend.—V. 14. to these—*Or*, for these, Var. ANG.; of these so practically *Al. DeW. Hu.* came . . . ones—*i.e.* angels, *DeW. Al.* V. 21. without blemish—*So* SO. BIGG; blameless, *Al. Hu.*; without blame, *HOLL.*; without stain, *BUR.*

Var. Read.—V. 22. on some have mercy—of some have compassion, *N B C² W H.* (*but suspecting corruption*); some convict, *A C* Al. Ti. Tr. WIE. KE.* Vs. 22, 23. And on . . . fear—Some confute when they dispute, some save snatching them from the fire, on some have mercy in fear, *BIGG.*; And those on whom ye have com-

passion, *m³* sensual, having not the *n* Spirit. 20 But ye, beloved, *o p* building up *q* yourselves on your most *r* holy *s* faith, *t u* praying in the Holy Spirit, 21 *v* keep yourselves in the *w* love of God, *x* looking for the *y* mercy of our Lord Jēzšus Christ unto *z* eternal life. 22 *a* And on some have mercy, *b* who are in doubt; 23 and some *a* save, *b* snatching them out of the *c* fire; and on some have mercy with *d* fear; *e f* hating even the *g* garment *h* spotted by the *i* flesh.

24 *j* Now unto *k* him that is able to guard you from *l* stumbling, and to *m* set you before the presence of his *n o* glory without *p* blemish in *q* exceeding *r* joy, 25 to the *s* only *t* God our *u* Saviour, through Jēzšus Christ our Lord, *be v* glory, majesty, dominion and power, *w* before all time, and now, and *x* for evermore. Ā-mēn'.

passion when they are in doubt save, pulling them out of the fire, and on others have compassion with fear, *W H.*, but suspecting corruption. V. 22. who are in doubt—*So* (*so* *Be. DeW. Hu. VIN.*); while they dispute with you, *Al. Da. r marg.*; who are contentious, *Wo.* *N A B C, Edd.* V. 23. and . . . fear—*So* (And), *N A C, Edd.* (*B. W H. nearly*). and some—And others, *N A C, La. Ti. Tr.* V. 25. Add, Of Jude, *N B Al. Tr.*

b Amos 4:11; Zech. 3:2; comp. I Cor. 3:15. 10:2. *d* Fear, Gen. 9:2. *e* Hatred, Pr. 26:24. *f* Comp. Zech. 3:3 f.; Rev. 3:4. *g* See "Clothing," Job 31:19. *h* See "Spot," II Pet. 3:14. *i* Flesh, Rom. 2:28. 24 *j* See Rom. 16:25. *k* Providence of God, Gen. 1:1. *l* See "Stumbling-block," Jer. 6:21. *m* See II Cor. 4:14. *n* Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. *o* Glory, Ps. 7:5. *p* Blemish, Lev. 5:18. *q* I Pet. 4:13. *r* Joy, Ps. 30:5. 25 *s* See John 5:44; I Tim. 1:17. *t* See Lu. 1:47. *u* See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. *v* See Rom. 11:36. *w* Comp. Heb. 13:8. 6 Gr. *unto all the ages*.

Theme.—The "common salvation" (Jude 3) is the general subject.

Type of Heresy condemned.—Probably Gnosticism of the earlier form. Cf. Colossians, Ephesians, Timothy, Titus, II Timothy, Epistles of John. It is not necessarily the Gnosticism of the second century.

(1:1) and II Peter (3:1). Some think that he has Corinth in mind.

Purpose.—The aim of the Epistle is to warn the elect against heresy and to exhort to earnest contention for the faith—Jude 3. The author shows much passion and zeal.

19
m Comp. I Cor. 2:14 f.; Jas. 3:15.
 3 *Or, natural.*
n Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

20
o Edification, Rom. 14:19.
p Col. 2:7.
q I Thess. 5:11.
r See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17.
s Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
t Faith, Heb. 11:1.
u Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
v Eph. 6:18.

21
v See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
w Love of God, Gen. 1:1.
x Titus 2:13; Heb. 9:28; II Pet. 3:12.
y Mercy, Ps. 25:6.
z Eternal Life, Cor. 2:7.

22
 4 The Gr. text in this passage (And . . . fire) is somewhat uncertain. Some ancient authorities read *And some refute while they dispute with you.* Comp. I Tim. 5:20; Titus 1:9.
 5 *Or, while they dispute with you.*

23
a Salvation, Acts 2:40.

c Fire, Lev. 9:24.
f Comp. Job 31:19.
h See "Spot," II Pet. 3:14.
i Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
l See "Stumbling-block," Jer. 6:21.
m See II Cor. 4:14.
n Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
o Glory, Ps. 7:5.
p Blemish, Lev. 5:18.
q I Pet. 4:13.
r Joy, Ps. 30:5.
s See John 5:44; I Tim. 1:17.
t See Lu. 1:47.
u See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
v See Rom. 11:36.
w Comp. Heb. 13:8.
 6 Gr. *unto all the ages*.

THE REVELATION OF JOHN*

1: 1 THE REVELATION OF JESUS CHRIST: BLESSED HE THAT READETH, HEARETH, **1: 5**
KEEPETH. TO THE SEVEN CHURCHES

1 The ^a Revelation of ^b Jē-
šūs Christ, which ^c d God
1 gave him to ^e show unto his
¹ ² servants, *even* ^h the things
which must shortly come to
pass: and he sent and signified
³ ⁱ by his ^j angel unto his serv-
ant ^k ^m John; 2 who bare ⁿ wit-
ness of ^o ^p the word of God, and
of ^q the testimony of Jē-šūs
Christ, *even* of all things that he
saw. 3 ^r Blessed is he that
^s readeth, and they that ^v hear

Ver. Read.—Chap. 1.—V. 1. servants—
Lit. bondservants, and so throughout the
book, *Var.* Vs. 4, 8, who is to come—
which is to come, *DeW. Ec. AL. VIN. R.*

Mal. 2:7. ^l John the Evangelist, John 1:1. ^m Vs. 4, 9; ch.
22:8. 2 ⁿ Witness, John 8:17. ^o Word of God, John
6:63. ^p V. 9; ch. 6:9; 20:4; comp. ch. 12:17; 1 Cor. 1:6.
^q Ch. 12:17. 3 ^r Blessing, Gen. 12:3. ^s Ch. 22:7; see
Lu. 11:28. ^t Reading, II Cor. 3:2. ^u See "Ear," Ex. 29:20.

the ^v words of the ^w prophecy,
and ^x keep the things that are
^y written therein: ^z for the time
is at ^a hand.

4 John to ^b the ^c seven
^d churches that are in ^e Ā-šī-ā:
^f Grace to you and ^h peace,
from ⁱ him who is and who was
and ⁴ who is to come; and from
^j the seven ^k Spirits that are be-
fore his ^l throne; 5 and from Jē-

which cometh, *Dü. R. marg. (Ec. in part)*
(cometh, *i.e.* to judgment, *Lee*); who comes,
BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS.

Var. Read.—Title.—The Revelation of
John, N C *Edd.*; ... John the divine and
evangelist, B.

comp. v. 17; ch. 11:17; 16:5; Ex. 3:14 (Sept.); Is. 41:4; Heb.
13:8. 4 Or, *who cometh.* ^j Ch. 3:1; 4:5; 5:6; comp. ch. 8:2; Is.
11:2. ^k Spirit, Job 4:15. ^l Throne, Acts 12:21.

^v Words, Pr.
15:23.
^w Prophecy,
Dan. 2:29.
^x Obedience,
Ex. 24:7.
^y Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
^z See ch. 22:10;
comp. ch.
3:11; 22:7, 12;
see Rom.
13:11.
^a Hand, Gen.
16:12.
⁴
^b V. 20; see v.
11.
^c Seven, Gen.
2:2.
^d Church, Acts
20:28.
^e Asia, Acts 2:9.
^f Grace, John
1:17.
^g See "Saluta-
tion," Lu.
10:3.
^h Peace, Pr.
17:1.
ⁱ V. 8; ch. 4:8;
Is. 41:4; Heb.

***REVELATION: Title.**—Revelation is in Greek "Apoca-
lypse," an unveiling—Rev. 1:1. It is the revealing of Jesus
Christ.

Agents.—God gave the revelation to Jesus, who sent it to
John, the writer, by an angel for the benefit of the servants of
God—Rev. 1:1.

Author.—His name is John (1:1, 9), who is in exile in the
isle of Patmos, because of persecution—1:9. Irenæus identi-
fies him with the Apostle John, and this view on the whole has
the balance of evidence. Jesus had promised him the cup
and baptism of woe—Mk. 10:38 ff.; Mt. 20:22 ff.

Date.—Two views exist about the date; one, and until re-
cently the most popular among modern scholars, puts it just
after Nero's death (A.D. 69), the other and the older view, and
now again popular with scholars, locates it in the end of
Domitian's reign (about A.D. 95) according to the testimony of
Irenæus. The latter view is on the whole the more proba-
ble.

Destination.—The immediate servants of God who are read-
ers (1:2, 3) are the members of the seven churches of Asia
(1:11): Ephesus, Smyrna, Pergamum, Thyatira, Sardis, Phil-
adelphia, Laodicea.

Why these Churches?—Many other churches in the Province
of Asia and in large cities. Cf. Colossæ and Hierapolis.
But these seven make a circuit along important roads, and
each the center of a district.

Real Letters.—Each of the seven churches has a special
message (Chaps. 2 and 3) adapted to the real situation and
environment. Cf. Ramsay, "The Letters to the Seven
Churches," for the historical and archaeological details.

Varied Types.—The seven churches with the letters to
them present a fairly complete picture of church life in all the

ages. Hence the perils and problems of modern city churches
are here well outlined.

Whole Book to Each Church.—But each church was to get
the benefit of the messages to the other churches, and the en-
tire Apocalypse was designed also for each church.

Unity of the Book.—Many efforts have been made to dis-
prove the unity of the Apocalypse. Hort, "The Apoca-
lypse of St. John," p. 13, sums up thus: "They have done
nothing whatever to shake the traditional unity of author-
ship."

Apocalyptic Method.—This had come to be a favorite style
of writing among the Jews and even among the Greeks and
Romans (cf. Sybilline Oracles). Under the guise of symbols,
past, present or future events were set forth in an oracular and
vivid manner. To the initiated the method was very lucid,
while to outsiders it was often mere cryptogram. One reason
for its use was the safety thus secured for criticism of the rul-
ing powers. Thus Peter (I Pet. 4:16) alludes to the Roman
persecution of the Christians and seems to refer to Rome
under the name Babylon—I Pet. 5:13.

Use of the Old Testament.—There are no express quotations
from the Old Testament, but the Book is a mosaic of Old
Testament phrases, especially from the Apocalyptic portions,
as certain passages of Isaiah, Zephaniah, Zechariah, Ezekiel
and Daniel. Daniel is the typical Old Testament Apocalyp-
tic book. As examples of this use of the Old Testament com-
pare Rev. 1:13 ff. with Ez. 1:7; 43:2; Dan. 10:5; Rev. 4:1 with
Ez. 1:26 ff.; Rev. 4:6 ff. with Ez. 1:10; Is. 6:2; Rev. Ch. 5 with
Ez. 2:2, 9; Zech. 5:1-3; Rev. 6:14 with Is. 34:4; Rev. 7:3 with
Ez. 9:4; Rev. 10:5 ff. with Dan. 12:7; Rev. 10:9-11 with Ez.
3:1-3; Rev. 11:1 with Zech. 2:1; Rev. 11:3 ff. with Zech. 4:2,
11, 14; Rev. 12:7 with Dan. 7:2-8; Rev. 14:20 with Is. 63:3;

^a Ch. 3:14; John 8:14; 18:37; comp. ch. 19:11; 1 Tim. 6:13. ^b Faithfulness, 1 Cor. 4:17. ^c Witness, John 8:17. ^d Firstborn, Ex. 13:1. ^e 1 Cor. 15:20; Col. 1:18. ^f See "Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^g Death, Rom. 8:3. ^h Resurrection, Mt. 22:23. ⁱ Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^j Ch. 17:14; 19:16; 1 Tim. 6:15; comp. Ps. 89:27; Dan. 2:47. ^k Kings, Deut. 17:15. ^l [2:1. ^m Earth, Gen. 1:10. ⁿ Love, 1 Cor. 13:1. ^o See Rom. 8:37. ^p See "Remission of Sins," Gen. 3:6; Lu. 24:47. ^q Many authorities, some ancient, read *washed*. Heb. 9:14; comp. ch. 7:14. ^r Sin, Gen. 3:6. ^s 2 Gr. in. ^t Salutation through the Blood of Jesus, Acts 2:40. ^u Blood, Lev. 17:11. ^v Disciples, Mt. 20:17. ^w See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. ^x Ch. 5:10; 20:6; 1 Pet. 2:5, 9; comp. Ex. 19:6; Is. 61:6. ^y Priests, Ex. 28:1. ^z Rom. 15:6. ^{aa} Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. ^{ab} 3 Or, *God and his Father*. ^{ac} See Rom. 11:36. ^{ad} Glory, Ps. 7:5. ^{ae} Glory and Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1. ^{af} 4 Gr. *unto the ages of the ages*. Many ancient authorities omit of the ages. ^{ag} 7 b Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^{ah} c See Mt. 16:27 f.; 24:30; comp. Dan. 7:13. ^{ai} See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. ^{aj} Zech. 12:10; comp. John 19:37. ^{ak} Eye, Ps. 17:8. ^{al} See "Sufferings of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

šūs Christ, *who is* ^a the ^b faithful ^c witness, the ^d ^e firstborn of the ^f dead, and the ^g ruler of the ^h kings of the ⁱ earth. Unto him that ^m loveth us, and ^o loosed us from our ^p sins ^q by his ^r blood; ^s and he made ^t us to be a ^u kingdom, to be ^v priests unto ^w ^x his God and Father; ^y to him be the ^z glory and the dominion ^{aa} for ever and ever. Ā-mēn'. 7 Behold, he ^b cometh with the ^d clouds; and ^e every ^f eye shall see him, and they that ^g pierced

Var. Rend.—V. 6, his God and Father—*So Bl. Dü. Ew. Lee, Zü. KÜ. BAU. MIL. VIN.*; God and his Father, *Al. Da. DeW. be—be. Da. DeW. (Al. perhaps); is, Dü. Ew. Zü. J. WEISS. V. 9. in Jesus—So Dü. R. so Da. Al. BAU. KÜ. MIL. nearly*; in tribulation and in the

him; and all the ^h tribes of the earth shall ⁱ mourn over him. Even so, Ā-mēn'.

8 I am ^k the Āl'phā and the Ō-mē'gā, saith the ^m Lord God, ⁿ who is and who was and ^o who is to come, the ^p Almighty.

9 I John, your ^q brother and ^s partaker with you in the ^u tribulation and ^w kingdom and ^x ^y patience which are in ^z Jē'sūs, was in the ^a isle that is called Pāt'mōs, ^b for the ^c word of God and the testimony of kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, *Bl. kingdom—dominion, J. WEISS. patience—patient endurance, J. WEISS. and (last) . . . Jesus—So MIL.; i.e. through the testimony I had borne to Jesus, Al. Eb. Ew. Lee, Zü.; for the sake of the testimony (i.e. to receive the teaching) which Jesus should give to me, Bl. Dü.; (DeW. perhaps).*

Var. Read.—**Chap. I.**—V. 5, loosed—*So (so Al. Da. Dü. SW. VIN. MIL. translate; redeemed, DeW. W. BAU. KÜ.) N A C, Edd.; washed, B. R. marg.; purified, J. WEISS. V. 8, Omega—So N A C, Edd. NES. MIL. VIN.; add, the beginning and the ending (apparently inserted to explain 'Alpha and Omega'), N*.*

"I Ki. 18:4. ^w See v. 6; comp. II Tim. 2:12. ^z Patience. See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5. ^y Ch. 3:10; comp. II Thess. 3:5. ⁷ Or, *steadfastness*. ^z Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. ^a Island, Esth. 10:1. ^b See v. 2. ^c Word of God, John 6:63. ^d See "The Gospel," Mk. 16:15.

^h Tribes, Num. 36:9. ⁱ Mourning, Num. 11:35. ^j Comp. Lu. 23:28.

^k See "Beginnings," Gen. 1:1.

^l Ch. 21:6; 22:13; comp. Is. 41:4.

^m Ch. 4:8; 11:17; 15:3; 16:7; 21:22; comp. ch. 19:6.

ⁿ See v. 4.

^o Or, *he who*.

^p Or, *who cometh*.

^q God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.

^r See v. 4.

^s Or, *he who*.

^t Or, *who cometh*.

^u God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.

^v See v. 4.

^w Or, *he who*.

^x Or, *who cometh*.

^y God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.

^z See v. 4.

^{aa} Or, *he who*.

^{ab} Or, *who cometh*.

^{ac} Or, *he who*.

^{ad} Or, *who cometh*.

^{ae} Or, *he who*.

^{af} Or, *who cometh*.

^{ag} Or, *he who*.

^{ah} Or, *who cometh*.

^{ai} Or, *he who*.

^{aj} Or, *who cometh*.

^{ak} Or, *he who*.

^{al} Or, *who cometh*.

^{am} Or, *he who*.

^{an} Or, *who cometh*.

^{ao} Or, *he who*.

^{ap} Or, *who cometh*.

^{aq} Or, *he who*.

^{ar} Or, *who cometh*.

^{as} Or, *he who*.

^{at} Or, *who cometh*.

^{au} Or, *he who*.

^{av} Or, *who cometh*.

^{aw} Or, *he who*.

^{ax} Or, *who cometh*.

^{ay} Or, *he who*.

^{az} Or, *who cometh*.

^{ba} Or, *he who*.

^{bb} Or, *who cometh*.

^{bc} Or, *he who*.

^{bd} Or, *who cometh*.

^{be} Or, *he who*.

^{bf} Or, *who cometh*.

^{bg} Or, *he who*.

^{bh} Or, *who cometh*.

^{bi} Or, *he who*.

^{bj} Or, *who cometh*.

^{bk} Or, *he who*.

^{bl} Or, *who cometh*.

^{bm} Or, *he who*.

Rev. 19:17 with Ex. 39:17-20; Rev. 20:8 with Ez. 38:2; 3:19; Rev. 20:12 with Dan. 7:10; 12:1; Rev. 21:1 with Is. 55:17-19; 66:22; Rev. 21:10 ff. with Ez. 48:30 ff.; Rev. 22:1 f. with Ez. 47:1, 12; Zech. 14:8. Chs. 17 and 18 are almost entirely from the Old Testament.

Current Apocalypses.—The general plan of an Apocalypse may be well illustrated by such books as Enoch, Esdras, Baruch, Assumption of Moses, Sybilline Oracles, Shepherd of Hermas, Apocalypse of Peter. The Christians naturally employed the method so common to the writers of the time.

Apocalyptic Method used by Jesus.—When this form of teaching was so common it is not surprising that Jesus made use of it. This He did on various occasions, especially in connection with the subject of the Kingdom, as in—Mt. 16:27 f.; Mk. 9:1; Lu. 9:26 f.; 17:20-37. In particular, in the discourse on the Mount of Olives, during the last week, we find extensive use of Apocalyptic—*Cf.* Mt. 24 and 125; Mk. Ch. 13; Lu. Ch. 21.

Paul's Use of Apocalyptic.—*Cf.* II Thess. 2:1-12 (the man of sin).

Apocalyptic in I John.—See "Discussion of Antichrist" in I John 2:18-29. *Cf.* also Jude 12 ff., and II Pet. 3:5-13. The Apocalypse of John is the greatest of all the apocalyptic books.

Language.—The Book has 871 distinct words besides names of persons and places, and 108 occur nowhere else in the New Testament. The peculiar subjects treated largely explain this number of individual words. The bulk of them occur in the common language of the time, as the papyrus show. *Cf.* Swete, "The Apocalypse of St. John," p. 117. The grammar of the book is remarkable for the large number of variations from usual Greek usage in the matter of agreement in gender, number and case. These occur, as a rule, in opposition where the demand was not so insistent for such agreement. Some of them are due to design; others may be due to lack of revision or to excitement from the visions.

Parenthesis is frequent and Anacoluthon.—These things occur in other Greek books, but more often in the Apocalypse. *Cf.* the statement in Acts 4:13 about John as an unlettered man.

Comparison with Gospel of John.—The style of the Apocalypse is both like and unlike the Gospel of John. Both the Gospel (John 21:24) and the Epistles may have had revision and supervision not true of the Apocalypse. Some of the favorite ideas of the Gospel are present, as power, witness, conquer, lead, know, keep, commandment, word, &c., while other common ideas of the Gospel do not appear. The two books are so different that it is difficult to make a just comparison. In the Gospel we see the contemplative, reflective side of the spiritual theologian. In the Apocalypse we have the Son of Thunder all ablaze with passion and power, though chastened by the love of Christ.

Leading Ideas of the Apocalypse.—Some of the great teachings of the book are the glory and majesty of God, the deity of Jesus, the grandeur of the redemptive work of Jesus, the persecutions of the saints, the conflict with the Roman Empire, the fate of the wicked, the happiness of the redeemed.

Historical Background.—The pictures in the book are drawn from the persecutions of Christians in the Roman Empire, probably in time of Domitian. Ramsay ("Letters to the Seven Churches") and Swete ("Apocalypse of St. John") both find in the imperial and provincial persecution the occasion for the intensity of the imagery. The emperor worship was the chief cult of the empire and was the form of idolatry that persecuted.

The Two Beasts.—According to this view the two beasts of Rev. Ch. 13, set forth the two aspects of the worship of the emperor (imperial and provincial).

Methods of Interpretation.—In a general way these may be described as historical, spiritual, or a combination of the two. The purely spiritual. Many find no history in the symbols at all. The purely historical interpretation divides into preterite (all in the past), future (all in the future), continuous and synchronous (from the first century to the end). The continuous theory makes the series of seven successive, while the synchronous theory finds them more or less parallel. The combination of the historical and the spiritual considers the book as a portrayal of immediate conflict between Christianity and pagan Rome with the certainty of ultimate triumph, but without any attempt to set forth the course of Christian

9
a Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
10
b John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
c Ch. 4:2; comp. ch. 17:3; 21:10; see Mt. 22:43.
d See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
e See "Holy Spirit," John 14:16.
f Acts 20:7 (?).
g Lordship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
h Day, Lev. 25:8.
i Voice, Gen. 27:39.
j Ch. 4:1.
k Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
l V. 19; comp. v. 2. *m* Writing, I Cor. 4:14. *n* Book, Eccl. 12:12. *o* Seven, Gen. 2:2. *p* Vs. 4, 20. *q* Church, Acts 20:28. *r* Ephesus, Acts 18:19. *s* Ch. 2:1. *t* Ch. 2:8. *u* Ch. 2:12. *v* Ch. 2:18, 24; see Acts 16:14. *w* Ch. 3:1, 4. *x* Ch. 3:7. *y* Laodicea, Col. 2:1.

a Jē-šūs. **10** **b** I was ^cd in the ^eSpirit on ^fg the Lord's ^hday, and I heard behind me a great ⁱvoice, ^jas of a ^ktrumpet **11** saying, ^lWhat thou seest, ^mwrite in a ⁿbook and send ^oit to the ^pseven ^qchurches: unto ^rs Ēph-ē-šūs, and unto ^tSmŷr-nā, and unto ^vPer-gā-mūm, and unto ^wThŷ-ā-ti-rā, and unto ^xSār-dīs, and unto ^yPhil-ā-dē-l-phi-ā, and unto ^zLa-ōd-ī-ġē-ā. **12** And I turned to see the voice that

Var. Rend.—V. 10. I . . . day—So AL. Be. BL. Da. DeW. Lec. Wö. KÜ.; In the spirit I was present at the day of the Lord, Wö. Zü.; There I came under the in-

spake with me. And having turned I saw ^zseven ^agolden ^b1 candlesticks; **13** and ^cin the midst of the ¹candlesticks one ^de like unto a ^fson of ^gman, ^hi clothed with a garment down to the ^jfoot, and ^kgirt about at the breasts with a golden girdle. **14** And his ^lhead and his ^mn hair were ^owhite as white ^pwool, ^qwhite as ^rsnow; and ^shis ^teyes were as a flame of ^ufire; **15** and

fluence of the spirit &c., BAU.: There I fell into a trance &c., J. WEISS. Vs. 12, 13, 20. candlesticks—So BAU. J. WEISS; lamp-stands, Var. V. 13, a son of man—So BL. DeW. Eb. Ev.; the (a, MIL. VIN.) Son of man, AL. Da. Wö. MIL.

j Foot, Gen. 18:4. **k** Ch. 15:6. **l** **14** **m** Hair, II Sam. 14:26. **n** Dan. 7:9. **o** Colors, Rev. 18:12. **p** See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4. **q** See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. **r** Ch. 2:18; 19:12; comp. Dan. 7:9; 10:6. **s** Eyes, Ps. 17:8. **t** Fire, Lev. 10:2.

12
z V. 20; ch. 2:1; comp. Ex. 25:37; 23; Zech. 4:2.
a Gold, I Cor. 10:21.
b Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49.
l Gr. lamp-stands.

13
c Ch. 2:1.
d Ch. 14:14; Ez. 1:26; Dan. 7:13; 10:16.
e See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15.
f Son, Gen. 21:19.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Clothing, Job 31:19.
i Dan. 10:5.
j Head, Pr. 20:29.
k Ch. 14:14; Ez. 1:26; Dan. 7:13; 10:16.
l I Ki. 7:49.
m Dan. 7:9.
n Dan. 7:9.
o Colors, Rev. 18:12.
p See "Sheep," Deut. 14:4.
q See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
r Ch. 2:18; 19:12; comp. Dan. 7:9; 10:6.
s Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
t Fire, Lev. 10:2.

History. The struggle then on hand would, despite great carnage, result in victory for Christ, and heaven was sure and might be soon won.

Panorama.—The book is in reality, barring Chaps. 2 and 3 (Letters to the Seven Churches), a series of pictures. Each is complete in itself, and yet each prepares for the others. They are not necessarily successive nor necessarily parallel. But various aspects of the Titanic struggle between the Kingdom of Christ and the Kingdom of Satan are portrayed in turn. They one and all teach the same lesson of triumph.

Symbols inexplicable.—It is not possible to be sure about the meaning of all the various images used like the seals, the locusts, the bowls, the horses, the scorpions, &c. The grandeur of the imagery is impressive, and the main lessons of the Book remain reasonably clear.

Spiritual and practical.—The book is written for the cheer of the saints in the Churches of Asia. John is himself a "partaker with you in the tribulation and kingdom and patience which are in Jesus"—Rev. 1:9. He is finally overcome by the vision of victory and glory which he sees—Rev. 22:8 f. They only need courage and patience.

Final Triumph of Jesus.—Jesus will win in the end. This is the supreme teaching of the Apocalypse—Rev. 11:15.

Picture of Jesus.—The whole book is in a sense the revelation of Jesus—Rev. 1:1. He is in heaven, the Redeemer, the Lamb that was slain, Lion of the Tribe of Judah, and He receives worship as the Father—Rev. Ch. 5. From heaven Jesus as the Captain of the Hosts directs the struggle on earth with Satan. Note the picture of Christ in Rev. 1:13–20.

Second Coming of Christ.—The fact of the return of Christ is prominent throughout the book. This is the main note of Christ. The time of the Second Coming of Christ is said to be "shortly" (Rev. 1:1) and to be "at hand" (1:3) and "I come quickly"—22:7, 20. John responds with a devout "amen" (22:20) to that promise. But one must recall the explanation of Peter, that God does not count time as we do. One thousand years and one day may be interchangeable as God looks at time—II Pet. 2:8 ff. The time is not made clear, but the fact is.

Millennium no Stumbling-block.—No theory of the millennium (Rev. Ch. 20) should be allowed to obscure the main matter, the certainty of Christ's return. The term "millennium," or "thousand years," belongs to the symbolism of the book.

Doctrinal Misuse of the Book.—Robert South said that the Apocalypse either found one mad or left him so. That is the extreme reaction against the cock-sure "keys" (all different), which men have had for the interpretation of this wonderful Apocalypse. Chiasm is the term applied to the literal interpretation of the images in the book, a grossly materialistic conception.

Antithesis.—The book is a book of contrasts, light and shadow, day and night, sorrow and joy; glimpses of hell and pictures of heaven alternate with each other. This method of contrast is similar to the style of the Gospel of John and the Epistles of John.

Picture of Hell.—The glimpses of the damned, the demons, and the final rot of the devil himself, present a fearfully vivid portrayal of the condition of the lost.

Picture of Heaven.—On the other hand the pictures of heaven are a comfort to the persecuted Christians.

Symbols.—Leading symbols in the book are Seven Spirits (1:4), for the Holy Spirit; Alpha and Omega (1:8); for God and for Jesus (22:13); Seven Candlesticks (1:20); for Churches: Seven Stars (1:20); for the Angels of the Churches: the Throne, the Rainbow, Sea of Glass, Four and Twenty Elders, the four living Creatures—Chap. 4. The Sealed Book, the Lamb that is the Lion—Chap. 5. The Seven Seals and the Four Horses—Chaps. 6–7. The Seven Trumpets—Chaps. 8–10, with various other Images. (The peculiar Locusts of 9:3 ff. The Horses of 9:17 ff. The Bitter-Sweet Book of 10:9 ff.) The 1260 Days and the two Witnesses of Chap. 11. The Woman and the Man-child of 12:1–6. The various images of the Devil in 12:7 ff. The two Beasts of 13. The 144,000 of Chap. 14. The Seven Bowls of Chap. 16. The great Harlot Babylon in 17:1 and 18. The Marriage of the Lamb in 19:1–10. The Supper of God in 19:17 ff. The Thousand Years in 20. The Book of Death and the Book of Life in Chap. 20. The New Heaven and the New Earth of Chap. 21 and 22.

Purpose of the Book.—Not primarily to teach doctrine, but to promote faith and courage. The book is full of doctrine, but that is incidental. It is a bugle-call to confidence and hope. "In form it is an epistle, containing an Apocalyptic prophecy; in spirit and inner purpose, it is a pastoral"—Swete, "Apocalypse," p. 90.

Downfall of Pagan Rome.—The exultant note of the Apocalypse (ch. 17 and 18) is the overthrow of Rome, mystically called Babylon. Rome had laid her heavy hand of oppression on the Christians. The end would be her own undoing. That came true in the sack of the city by the Goths and Vandals as well as in the downfall of the pagan power before Christianity.

Spirit of Worship.—The numerous images of worship and glory in heaven inculcate the spirit of reverential worship.

Permanent Value of the Book.—Revelation, like all the books of the New Testament, met an immediate need on the part of those to whom it was addressed. But it is far more than a pamphlet for the times. The book is drawn on such grand lines that it furnished Christians with their highest conceptions of heaven, the noblest picture of the triumphant Christ, the glory of martyrdom for Christ, a mighty support in every hour of struggle.

15

a See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
 b Feet, Gen. 18:4.
 c Ch. 2:18; Ez. 1:7; Dan. 10:6.
 d Brass, Josh. 22:8.
 e See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
 f Furnace, Dan. 3:6.
 g Voice, Gen. 22:27.
 h Ch. 14:2; 19:6; Ez. 43:2.
 i Water, Ps. 95:5.

16

j Hand, Gen. 16:12.
 k Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 l V. 20; ch. 2:1; 3:1.
 m Stars, Ps. 136:8.
 n Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 o Ch. 2:12, 16; 19:15; Is. 49:2; comp. Heb. 4:12.
 p Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 q See "Face," Is. 6:2.
 r Mt. 17:2; comp. ch. 10:1.
 s Sun, Ps. 136:8.
 t Ju. 5:31.

17

u John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
 v Comp. Dan. 8:17; 10:9, 10, 15.
 w Death, Rom. 5:12.
 x Comp. Dan. 8:18; 10:10, 12.
 y See Mt. 14:27; 17:7.
 z Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 a Ch. 2:8; 22:13; Is. 41:4; 44:6; 48:12.
 b See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

18

c See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
 d Lu. 24:5; comp. ch. 4:9 f.
 e Ch. 2:8; Rom. 6:9; comp. ch. 10:6; 15:7. 1 Gr. became. f See "Death and Resurrection of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. 2 Gr. unto the ages of the ages. g Comp. ch. 9:1; 20:1; Job 38:17; see Mt. 16:19; 11:23. h Key, Is. 22:22. i Hades, Mt. 11:23. j Writing, I Cor. 4:14. k See v. 11. l Vs. 12-16. m Ch. 4:1. n Mystery, I Cor. 15:51. o See Rom. 11:25. p V. 16; ch. 2:1; 3:1. q Gr. upon. r V. 12; ch. 2:1; comp. Ex. 25:37; 37:23; Zech. 4:2. s Gold, I Ki. 10:21. t Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49. u Gr. lampstands. v Angels, I Pet. 1:12. w See "Messengers," Mal. 2:7. x Vs. 4, 11. y Church, Acts 20:28. z Comp. Mt. 5:14 f. 1 y Ephesus, Acts 18:19. z See ch. 1:11.

a his ^b feet like unto burnished ^c brass, as if it had been ^d refined in a ^e furnace; and his ^f voice as the voice of many ^g waters. 16 And he had in his right ^h hand ⁱ seven ^j stars: and out of his ^k mouth proceeded a ^l sharp two-edged ^m sword: and his ⁿ countenance was as ^o the sun shineth in his strength. 17 And when ^p I saw him, I ^q fell at his feet as one ^r dead. And he ^s laid his right hand upon me, saying, ^t Fear not; ^u I am the first and the last, 18 and the ^v Living one; and I ^w was ^x dead, and behold, I am alive ^y for evermore, and I have ^z the ¹ keys of death and of ² Hā-dēš. 19 ³ Write therefore the things which thou sawest, and the things which are, and the things which shall come to pass ⁴ hereafter; 20 the ⁵ mystery of the seven ⁶ stars which thou sawest ⁷ in my right hand, and the ⁸ seven ⁹ golden ¹⁰ candlesticks. The seven stars are the ¹¹ angels of ¹² the seven ¹³ churches: and the seven ¹⁴ candlesticks are seven churches.

2 To the angel of the church in ¹ Ēph'ē-sūs write:

Var. Rend.—V. 15, burnished brass—So *Bl. R* (Wo. perhaps); *electrum* (i.e. gold combined with silver, steel, and bronze); *Zü.*, so perhaps *DeW.* *Dal. Lec.*; brass of Lebanon, i.e. iron. *Eb.*; frankincense or amber, *Ew. Cf. Dan.* 10:6; white brass, *MIL.* Vs. 17, 18 I am . . . dead, and—*Al. R. Be. Da. DeW. Ew. Zü. J. WEISS.* *BAU. KÜ.* I am the first and the last; I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, so practically, *Bl. V.* 18, was—*Lit.* became, *Var. MIL. VIN.* Hades—i.e. the world of the dead, *Var. V.* 19, and . . . pass—what is, as well as what shall happen, *KÜ.*; and what is, and what shall come to pass, *BAU.*; (and what it means) and what shall happen, *J. WEISS.* the

These things saith he that holdeth ^a the seven stars in his right hand, he that walketh ^b in the midst of the seven golden ^c candlesticks: 2 ^d I ^e know thy ^f works, and thy toil and ^g patience, and that thou canst not bear ^h evil ⁱ men, and didst ^k try them that call themselves ^l apostles, and they are not, and didst find them ^m false; 3 and thou hast ⁿ patience and didst bear ^o for my ^p name's sake, and hast not grown ^q weary. 4 But I have ^r this against thee, that thou didst ^s leave thy first ^t love. 5 ^u Remember therefore whence thou art fallen, and ^v repent and ^w do the first works; or else I come to thee, and will move thy ^x candlestick out of its place, except thou repent. 6 But this thou hast, that thou ^y hatest the ^z works of the ¹ Nīc-ō-lā'ī-tāng, which I also hate. 7 ² He that hath an ³ ear, let him hear what the ⁴ Spirit saith to the churches. ⁵ To him that overcometh, to him will I give to eat of ⁶ the tree of life, which is in the ⁷ Paradise of ⁸ God.

8 And to the angel of the church in ¹ Smȳr'nā write:

These things saith ¹ the first

things which are—*So Dū. Eb. Lee. Zü. MIL. R.* what they are (i.e. signify). *Al. Bl. DeW. Ew. W.* hereafter—*So KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS.* after these (things), *MIL.*, *Al. Da. MIL. Chap. 2*—Vs. 1-5, candlesticks—*So KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS.* i.e. lamp-stands, *Var. V.* 3, patience—endurance, *Al. DeW. V. 7.* Paradise—*So KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS.* or, garden, as in Gen. 2:8, *Var. R. marg.*

Var. Read.—V. 15, as if . . . furnace—as if they burned in a furnace, *B. Al. WH.*; as if it burned (as if purified, *Da.*) in a furnace, *S. Ti. Tr.* (as in a burning furnace, *Dū.*, by a slight change of the reading of *A. C. La. Tr.* *WH.* if it had been refined—though heated, *BAU.*; it is set aflame, *KÜ.*; burned, *MIL.* V. 18, evermore—*So N* A. C. Edd. NES.*; add, Amen, *N* B. Chap. 2*—V. 5, thee—*So N* A. C. Edd. MIL. VIN. R.*; add, quickly, *B.*

comp. ch. 13:9; see Mt. 11:15. e Ear, Ex. 29:20. f Holy Spirit, John 14:16. g Promises conditional, John 14:2. h Salvation of Saints, Acts 2:40. i Tree of Life, Gen. 2:7. j Paradise, Lu. 23:43. k See "Garden of Eden," Gen. 3:23. l Or, garden; as in Gen. 2:8. t God, Gen. 1:1. 8 m Ch. 1:11. n See ch. 1:17.

a See ch. 1:16.
 b See ch. 1:12 f.

2

c V. 19; ch. 3:1, 8, 15.
 d Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
 e Labor, Ex. 23:12.
 f See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
 g See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
 h Or, stedfastness.
 i See "The Wicked," Ex. 23:7.
 j Evil, Ps. 97:10.
 k Man, Gen. 2:7.
 l I John 4:1; comp. John 6:6.
 m Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
 n See II Cor. 11:13.
 o See "False Prophets," II Ki. 17:13.

3

o See John 15:21.
 p Name, Acts 16:18.
 q Weariness, Mal. 1:13.

4

r See "Apostasy," Lu. 9:62.
 s Mt. 24:12; comp. Jer. 2:2.
 t Love, I Cor. 13:1.

5

u See "Mind," Job 38:36.
 v Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
 w Vs. 16, 22; ch. 3:3, 19.
 x See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7.
 y V. 2; comp. Heb. 10:32.
 z Ch. 1:20; comp. Mt. 5:14 f.; Phil. 2:15.
 6 Gr. lamp-stand.

6

a Hatred, Pr. 26:24.
 b See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
 c V. 15.

7

d Vs. 11, 17, 29; ch. 3:6, 13, 22; 14:2.
 e Tree of Life, Gen. 2:7.
 f Paradise, Lu. 23:43.
 g See "Garden of Eden," Gen. 3:23.
 h Or, garden; as in Gen. 2:8. t God, Gen. 1:1. 8 m Ch. 1:11.

a See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 b See ch. 1:18.
 c Gr. *became*.
 d Death and Resurrection of Jesus, Lu. 2:21, [5:12].
 e Death, Rom. 8:13; Life, Gen. 2:7.
 f Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
 g Persecution, Gen. 18:4.
 h Comp. ch. 1:9.
 i See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
 j II Cor. 6:10; 8:9; 2 Cor. 2:5.
 k See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.
 l Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
 m Or, *reviling*.
 n Ch. 3:9.
 o The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
 p Synagogue, Ps. 74:8.
 q Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
 r Vs. 13, 24; see Mt. 4:10.

10
 r Fear, Gen. 9:2.
 s See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
 t Prison, Gen. 42:16.
 v See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
 w Comp. ch. 3:10; 13:14 ff.
 3 Some ancient authorities read and may have.
 4 Gr. *a tribulation of ten days*.
 y Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. z V. 13; ch. 17:14; comp. ch. 12:11. a See ch. 3:11; I Cor. 9:25. b Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
 11 c Ear, Ez. 29:20. d Holy Spirit, John 14:16. e The Church, Acts 20:28. f See v. 7. g Ch. 20:6, 14; 21:8.
 12 h See ch. 1:11. i V. 16; see ch. 1:16. j Sword, Ju. 7:20.
 13 k Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. l Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

and the last, ^{a b} who ¹ was ^{c d} dead, and ^e lived again: 9 I know thy ^{f g h} tribulation, and thy ^{i j} poverty (but thou art ^k rich), and the ^l blasphemy of them that ^m say they are ⁿ Jews, and they are not, but are a ^o synagogue of ^{p q} Satan. 10 ^r Fear not the things which thou art about to ^s suffer: behold, the ^t devil is about to cast some of you into ^u prison, that ye may be ^v tried; ³ and ye shall have ⁴ tribulation ^w ten ^x days. Be thou ^{y z} faithful unto death, and I will give thee ^{a b} the ^{*} crown of life. 11 He that hath an ^c ear, let him hear what the ^d Spirit saith to the ^e churches. ^f He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the ^g second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in ^h Pēr-zgā-mūm write: These things saith he that hath ⁱ the sharp two-edged ^j sword: 13 ^k I ^l know where thou dwellest, *even* where Sa-

Var. Rend.—V. 8. was—*Lit.* became, *Var.* MIL. lived again—lived again, *Al. Bl. Dü.* *ru.* rose to life, *MIL.* V. 9. a synagogue—*Perhaps with reference to the phrase synagogue (congregation) of the Lord in Num. 16:3, Dü.* V. 10. tried—*i.e.*

tan's ^m throne is; and thou hold-
 est fast my ⁿ name, and didst not
^o deny ^p my ^q faith, even in the
 days ⁵ of An-ti-pās my ^{r s} wit-
 ness, my faithful one, who was
 killed among you, ^t where Sa-
 tan dwelleth. 14 But ^u I have a
 few things against thee, because
 thou hast there some that hold
 the ^{v w} teaching of ^x Bā-lāam,
 who taught Bā-lāk to cast a
^y stumblingblock before the chil-
 dren of ^z Īs-rā-ēl, to ^a eat ^b things
^c sacrificed to ^d idols, and to com-
 mit ^e fornication. 15 So hast
 thou also some that hold the
 teaching of the ^f Nīe-ō-lā-ī-tāns
 in like manner. 16 ^g Repent
 therefore; or else ^h I come to
 thee quickly, and I will make
ⁱ war against them with ^j the
 sword of my ^k mouth. 17 He
 that hath an ear, let him hear
 what the Spirit saith to the
 churches. To him that over-
 cometh, to him will I give of the
 hidden ^{l m} mān'-nā, and I will
 give him a ⁿ white ^o stone, and

Var. Read.—V. 9. tribulation—*So A C Edd. VIN. MIL.* works, and tribulation, *N B. V. 13.* know where—*So N A C, Edd. MIL.* know thy works, and where, *B.*

17 ^l Manna, Num. 11:6. ^m John 6:49 f. ⁿ See "Colors," Rom. 18:12. ^o Stone, Ex. 34:1.

m Throne, Acts 12:21.
 n Name, Acts 16:18.
 o Denial, Ch. 2:12.
 p Ch. 14:12; comp. I Tim. 5:8.
 q Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 5 The Greek text here is somewhat uncertain.
 r Witness, John 8:17.
 s Ch. 1:5; 11:3; 17:6 marg.; Acts 22:20.
 t Comp. v. 9.
 14
 u Comp. v. 20.
 v See "Instruc-
 tion," Is. 54:13.
 w See II Pet. 2:15.
 x Balaam, Num. 22:5.
 y Stumbling-
 block, Jer. 6:21.
 z Is. i. e. I eut. 4:1.
 a V. 20; Acts 15:19; I Cor. 10:20.
 b See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 c S'crifice, Gen. 31:54.
 d Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 e Fornication, Deut. 22:21.

15
 f See v. 6.
 16
 g Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
 h Comp. ch. 22:7, 20.
 i War, Josh. 22:8.
 j See ch. 1:16; comp. II Thess. 2:8.
 k Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
 n See "Colors,"

*REWARD: Dispensing of.—God prepares it—Gen. 15:1; Mt. 25:34; I Cor. 2:9; Heb. 11:10, 16.

God and Christ give it.—Is. 40:10; 62:11; Mt. 25:31-46; Lu. 12:32; Rev. 22:12.

Ground of.—Dependent on Character—Ez. Chap. 18; Mk. 16:18; Rev. 22:12. The Righteous—II Sam. 22:21; Ps. 18:20; 58:11; Mt. 25:34-36, 46; Lu. 6:22; 23, 35; Jas. 1:12; Rev. 2:10. The Wicked—Gen. 2:17; 4:6, 7; II Sam. 3:39; Ps. 9:17; Mt. 6:1, 2, 5; 25:41-46; Rom. 2:8; Heb. 2:2, 3; 10:26; I Pet. 4:18; Rev. 22:15.

Reasons for Reward.—Boldness—Heb. 10:35. Deeds—Ps. 31:23; Lu. 23:41. Desire for Service—I Cor. 9:17, 18; Heb. 11:6. Faithfulness—I Cor. 4:1-4. Faith—Rom. 4:4, 5, 16; Heb. 11:6. Humility—Lu. 14:10, 11. Kindness—Lu. 6:35. Ministering to Others—Mt. 25:34-36. Obedience—Ps. 19:11; Pr. 13:13. Patience—Rom. 2:7. Wisdom—Pr. 24:14.

Spiritual Reward to be sought for.—Is. 55:6, 7; II John 8. Promise of—Joel 2:28, 29; Mt. 10:42; Mk. 9:41; Acts 2:17-21.

When Spiritual Rewards are given.—In Present Life—Mt. 5:4-7; 19:29; Mk. 10:30; Lu. 17:30; John 6:40; 17:2, 3; Rom. 6:23; Heb. 12:28; I John 5:11, 13; Rev. 2:26, 27. In the Future Life—Mt. 5:8; 16:27; 19:21; Lu. 12:33; 14:13, 14; 18:30; Rom. 2:7, 8; I Cor. 9:25; II Cor. 11:18; 5:1; Jas. 1:12; Rev. 2:7, 10, 17; 3:12, 21; 22:12.

Reward of the Worker.—II Chr. 15:7; Jer. 31:16; Dan. 2:6;

Rom. 4:4; I Cor. 3:8, 14. A Prophet's Reward—Mt. 10:40 f. A Disciple's Reward—Mt. 10:42.

No Reward for Iniquity.—Num. 14:20-23; Ps. 103:10; Pr. 24:20. For the Dead—Eccl. 9:5.

Temporal Rewards.—To Abraham—Gen. 15:1. To Le-
 vites—Num. 18:31. Israel—Lev. 20:22-24. Caleb—Num. 14:24. Ruth—Ruth 2:12. Mordecai—Esth. 6:1-10. David
 —II Sam. 7:11, 12; Solomon—I Ki. 3:11-13. Disciples—Mt. 5:5.

Features of Future Rewards.—Glory—Ps. 73:24; Rom. 8:17, 18; II Cor. 4:17; Phil. 3:21; Col. 3:4; I Pet. 5:4. Inher-
 itance—Mt. 5:12; John 14:3; Acts 20:32; 26:18; Rom. 8:17; Col. 1:12; 3:24; Heb. 9:15; I Pet. 1:4; Rev. 21:7. Life—Dan. 12:2; Mt. 19:29; Mk. 10:30; Lu. 17:33; 18:30; John 6:40; I Cor. 15:51. Rest—Heb. 4:9, 10; Rev. 14:13. Eternal Life
 Gift of God—Rom. 6:23. See "Eternal Life"—Gen. 2:7.

Rewards as Bribes.—God declines them—Deut. 10:17. Men de-
 line them—Abraham—Gen. 14:22, 23. Moses—Heb. 11:26. Samuel—I Sam. 12:3. Daniel—Dan. 5:17. Some desire
 Bribes—Judas—Mt. 26:14-16; Mk. 14:10, 11; Lu. 22:3-6; Acts 1:18. See also Ps. 15:5; 26:10; Is. 33:15; 45:13; Amos 5:12. Wages of Sin—Rom. 6:23.

Rewards of Men.—Just—II Sam. 19:36-38; Mt. 6:3, 5; Lu. 23:41. Evil for Good—Gen. 4:4; II Chr. 20:11; Ps. 35:12; Pr. 17:13. Good for Evil—I Sam. 24:19; Pr. 25:22; Rom. 12:20, 21. See "Reaping what we Sow"—Gal. 6:7.

¹⁷
 a Stone, Ex. 34:1.
 b Is. 56:5; 62:2; 65:15.
 c Name, Acts 16:18.
 d Writing, I Cor. 4:14; Ch. 19:12; comp. ch. 14:3.
 f Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.

¹⁸
 g Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
 h Messenger, Mal. 2:7.
 i The Church, Acts 20:28.
 j V. 24; see ch. 1:11.
 k See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
 l Son, Gen. 21:19.
 m God, Gen. 1:1.
 n See ch. 1:14 f.
 o Eyes, Ps. 17:8.
 p Fire, Lev. 10:2.
 q Feet, Gen. 18:4.
 r Brass, Josh. 22:8.

¹⁹
 s See v. 2.
 t See "Labor," Ex. 23:12.
 u Love, I Cor. 13:1.
 v Faith, Heb. 11:1.
 w See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
 x See "Christian Graces," I Pet. 1:12.
 1 Or, *stedfastness*.

²⁰
 y Comp. v. 14.
 2 Many authorities, some ancient, read *thy wife*.
 z Woman, Ruth. 3:9.
 a 1 Ki. 16:31; 21:25; II Ki. 9:7.
 b Prophetess, II Ki. 17:13.
 c Instruction, Is. 54:13.
 d Temptation, Pr. 1:10.
 e Seduction, Ex. 22:16.
 f Servants, Ex. 21:2.
 g Gr. *bondservants*.
 h Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
 i See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 j Sacrifice, Gen. 31:54.
 k Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
 l Rom. 2:4; II Pet. 3:9.
 m Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
 n Bed, Deut. 3:11.
 o Ps. Ch. 17:2; 18:9.
 p Adultery, Num. 5:12.
 q See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
 r Many ancient authorities read *their*.
 s Children, Gen. 3:16.
 t Death, Rom. 5:12.
 u 5 Or, *pestilence*.
 v Sept., Ex. 5:3; &c. n Ps. 7:9; 26:2; 139:1; Jer. 11:20; 17:10; see Lu. 16:15; Acts 1:24; Rom. 8:27; comp. Mt. 12:27.
 w Heart, Acts 15:9.
 24 w See v. 18.

upon the ^a stone a ^b new ^c name ^d written, ^e which no one ^f knoweth but he that receiveth it.

18 And to the ^g angel of the ⁱ church in ^j Thŷ-ā-tī-rā write:

These things saith ^k the Son of ^m God, ⁿ who hath his ^o eyes like a flame of ^p fire, and his ^q feet are like unto burnished ^r brass: 19 ^s I know thy ^t works, and thy ^u love and ^v faith and ^w ministry and ^x ¹ patience, and that thy last works are more than the first. 20 But ^y I have *this* against thee, that thou sufferest ² the ^z woman ^a Jēzē-bēl, who calleth herself a ^b prophetess; and she ^c teacheth and ^d ^e seduceth my ^f ³ servants to commit ^g fornication, and to ^h eat things ⁱ sacrificed to ^j idols. 21 And ^k I gave her time that she should ^l repent; and she ^m will-eth not to repent of her fornication. 22 Behold, I cast her into a ⁿ bed, and them that ^o commit ^p adultery with her into great ^q tribulation, except they repent of ^r her works. 23 And I will ^s kill her ^t children with ^u ⁵ death; and all the churches shall know that I am he that ^v searcheth the reins and ^w hearts: and I will give unto each one of you according to your works. 24 But to you I say, to the rest that are in ^w Thŷ-ā-tī-rā, as many as

Var. Rend.—V. 18. burnished brass—See ch. 1:15. V. 19. patience—So KÜ. MIL.; by patience, J. WEISS; the patience, BAU.; endurance, AL. DeW. V. 23. And . . . death—And . . . children, yea I kill them, KÜ.; let her children die the death, BAU.; let . . . die away, J. WEISS. death—So AL. Di. Eb.; pestilence, BL. Ew. SW. (?) r marg. V. 24. are wont to say—say, KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS, MIL. r (i.e. the depths as they call them), AL. BL. Da. DeW. Zü. R.; call them, SW. V. 25. Nevertheless—Howbeit, R. V. 26. nations—So AL.; Gentiles, Da. Di. DeW. Ew.; heathen, BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS.

21 k Rom. 2:4; II Pet. 3:9. l Rom. 2:4; II Pet. 3:9. m Repentance, Lu. 13:3. n Bed, Deut. 3:11. o Ps. Ch. 17:2; 18:9. p Adultery, Num. 5:12. q See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10. r Many ancient authorities read *their*. s Children, Gen. 3:16. t Death, Rom. 5:12. u 5 Or, *pestilence*. v Sept., Ex. 5:3; &c. n Ps. 7:9; 26:2; 139:1; Jer. 11:20; 17:10; see Lu. 16:15; Acts 1:24; Rom. 8:27; comp. Mt. 12:27. w Heart, Acts 15:9.

have not this teaching, who ^x know not the ^y ^z deep things of ^a Satan, as they are wont to say; I ^b cast upon you none other ^c burden. 25 Nevertheless ^d that which ye have, hold fast ^e till I ^f come. 26 And ^g he that overcometh, and he that keepeth my works ^h unto the end, to him will I give ⁱ authority over the ^k ⁶ nations: 27 and he shall ^l rule them with a ^m rod of ⁿ ⁷ iron, ^o as the ^p vessels of the ^q potter are broken to shivers; as ^r I also have received of my ^s Father: 28 and I will give him ^t the ^u morning ^v star. 29 ^w He that hath an ^x ear, let him hear what the ^y Spirit saith to the churches.

3 And to the ^z angel of the church in ^a Sār'dis write:

These things saith he that hath ^b the ^c seven ^d Spirits of God, and ^e the seven stars: ^f I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou ^g livest, and thou art ^h dead. 2 Be thou ⁱ watchful, and ^j establish the things that remain, which were ready to die: for I have ^k found no works of thine ^l perfected before my God. 3 ^m Remember therefore how thou hast received and didst hear; and keep ⁿ it, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, ^o I will come ^p as a ^q thief, and thou shalt not

V. 27. rule—Lit. rule as shepherd, Var.; tend, AL. Wo. MIL.; shepherd, KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS, VIN.

Var. Read.—V. 20. have . . . that—So A B C, Ed. MIL. (nearly); much against thee, because, N. the woman—So N. C. Ti. Tr. WH.; thy wife, A B, La. AL. I WH. 2. MIL. r marg. V. 22. her—So N B C, Ed. MIL. VIN.; their, A, WH. 2 r marg. V. 24. cast—So A C, Ed. KÜ. BAU. MIL.; will put, S B; lay, J. WEISS. Chap. 3.—V. 2. have . . . thine—So A C, La. WH. 1. VIN. MIL.; have not found thy works, KÜ. BAU. Ti. Tr. 1; found not thy works, KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS (nearly). perfected—fulfilled, r.

e See ch. 1:16. f Vs. 8, 15; see ch. 2:2. g Life, Gen. 2:7. h See I Tim. 5:6. i See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. j Establish, I Thess. 3:2. k Many ancient authorities read *not found thy works*. l k Perfection, Heb. 6:1. 3 m See "Mind," Job 36:38. n Ch. 2:21. o Comp. ch. 2:5. p See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. q Ch. 16:15; see I Thess. 5:2; II Pet. 3:10. r Stealing, Lev. 19:11.

x See "Ignorance," Acts 17:23.
 y Deep Things, I Cor. 4:5.
 z Comp. I Cor. 2:10.
 a Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
 b Comp. Acts 15:28.
 c Burden, Ps. 55:22.

²⁵
 d Ch. 3:11.
 e See John 2:21.
 f Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

²⁶
 g See v. 7.
 h Promises conditional, John 14:2.
 i See Mt. 10:22; Heb. 3:6.
 j Ps. 2:8; comp. ch. 3:21; 20:4.
 k Nations, Gen. 10:32.
 l Or, *Gentiles*.

²⁷
 l Ch. 12:5; 19:15.
 m Rod, Num. 20:8.
 n Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
 7 Or, *iron; as vessels of the potter, are they broken*.
 o Is. 30:14; Jer. 19:11.
 p Vessels, See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 q Trades and Arts, Is. 40:19.
 r Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
 s Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

²⁸
 t Comp. ch. 22:16; I John 3:2.
 u Morning, Ps. 65:8.
 v Star, Ps. 136:8.

²⁹
 w See v. 7.
 x Ear, Ex. 29:20.
 y Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

¹
 z See "Messenger," Mal. 2:7.
 a See ch. 1:1.
 b See ch. 1:4.
 c Seven, Gen. 2:2.
 d Spirit, Job 4:15.

e Life, Gen. 2:7. f See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. g Establish, I Thess. 3:2. h Many ancient authorities read *not found thy works*. i k Perfection, Heb. 6:1. 3 m See "Mind," Job 36:38. n Ch. 2:21. o Comp. ch. 2:5. p See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. q Ch. 16:15; see I Thess. 5:2; II Pet. 3:10. r Stealing, Lev. 19:11.

3

a Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
b See Mt. 24:43.
c Hour, Dan. 3:6.
d See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

4

e Ch. 11:13 marg.; Acts 1:15 marg.
f Name, Acts 16:18.
g See ch. 1:11.
h See "Sin," Gen. 3:6.
i Jude 23.
j See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

k Walking, Col. 1:10.

l Vs. 5, 18; ch. 4:4; 6:11; 7:9, 13 f.; 19:14; comp. ch. 19:8.

m See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.

5

n See ch. 2:7.
o Ch. 13:8; 17:8; 20:12; 15:21-27; comp. Lu. 10:20.
p Books, Eccl. 12:12.
q Life, Gen. 2:7.
r Mt. 10:32; Lu. 12:8.
s Confession, Mt. 16:16.
t Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.
u Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

6

v Ear, Ex. 29:20.
w Inspiration by the Holy Spirit, John 14:16.

7

x See ch. 1:11.
y Ch. 6:10.
z See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
a Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
b V. 14; ch. 19:11; see I John 5:20.
c Mt. 16:19; comp. ch. 1:18; Job 12:14.
d Key, Is. 22:22.
e David, I Sam. 17:12.

8

f See v. 1.
g See "Labor," Ex. 23:12.
h See "Faithfulness," I Cor. 4:17.
i Word of God, John 6:63.
j Words, Pr. 15:23.
k Ch. 2:13.
l Denial, II Tim. 2:12.
m See ch. 2:9.
n Synagogue, Ps. 74:5.
o Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
p The Jews, II Ki. 16:6.
q Lying, Lev. 19:11.

a know *b* what *c* hour I will *d* come upon thee. 4 But thou hast a few *e* names in *f* Sār-*l*dis that did not *h* i defile their *j* garments: and they shall *k* walk with me *l* in *m* white; for they are worthy. 5 *n* He that overcometh shall thus be arrayed in white garments; and I will in no wise *o* blot his name out of the *p* book of *q* life, and *r* I will *s* confess his name before my *t* Father, and before his *u* angels. 6 He that hath an *v* ear, let him hear what the *w* Spirit saith to the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in *x* Phil-ā-dēl-*l*phī-ā write:

These things saith *y* he that is *z* a holy, *b* he that is true, he that hath *c* the *d* key of *e* David, he that openeth and none shall shut, and that shutteth and none openeth: 8 *f* I know thy *g* works (behold, I have *h* set before thee a *i* door opened, which none can shut), that thou hast a little power, and didst *j* keep my *k* word, and *m* didst not *n* deny my name. 9 Behold, I give of *o* the synagogue of *q* Satan, of them that say they are *r* Jews, and they are not, but do *s* lie;

Var. Rend.—Chap. 3.—V. 7, he (*first*) . . . true—*So* Al. DeW. Eb. Zü. R.; rather, he that is in truth holy, Dü. Ev.; the holy one, he that is true, BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS. V. 8, I . . . hast—*So* Be.; I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast, Al. DeW. Dü. Ev.; I know thy works. Behold (works): behold, MIL.) I have given before thee an opened door, KÜ. MIL. VIN.; I know of thy doings, behold I have opened a door before thee, J. WEISS. that—*So* MIL.; for, BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS. thou . . . deny—MIL.; thou . . . strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied, Da. nearly; thou hast (but) little strength, and (yet) didst keep . . . and didst not deny, Al. Bl. DeW. Dü. keep—pay attention to, KÜ. V. 10, the (*first*) . . . patience—*So* Al. Bl. DeW. BAU. KÜ. (rather . . . my endurance,

behold, I will make them to *l* come and *u* worship before thy *v* feet, and to know that *w* I have *x* loved thee. 10 Because thou didst *y* keep the word of *z* my *a* patience, I *b* *c* *d* also will keep thee from the hour of *e* *f* trial, that *hour* which is to come upon the whole *g* *h* world, to *i* try *j* them that dwell upon the *k* earth. 11 *k* I come quickly: *l* hold fast that which thou hast, that no one take thy *m* crown. 12 *o* He that overcometh, I will make him a *p* *q* pillar in the *r* temple of my *s* God, and he shall go out thence no more: and I will *t* write upon him the *u* name of my God, and *v* the name of the *x* city of my God, the new *y* *z* Jc-ry-*s*ā-lēm, which cometh down out of *a* heaven from my God, and mine own *b* new name. 13 *c* He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to the churches.

14 And to the *d* angel of the church in *e* Lā-ōd-i-*f*ē-ā write: These things saith *f* the *g* *h* faithful and *i* true *j* witness, *k* the beginning of the *m* creation of God: 15 *n* I know thy works, that thou art neither

Al.); my command of endurance, Dü. Eb. W.; the word to remain true to me, J. WEISS. V. 12, temple—*So* BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS.; or, sanctuary, and so throughout the book, Var. R. marg., upon him—*So* Al. Bl. Da. Dü. Ev. Lee, Wo. VIN.; perhaps, upon it (the pillar), DeW. V. 14, Amen—*Same* word as Verily, John 1:51, and often, Var. true—*So* (i.e. truthful) Al. DeW. Eb. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS; i.e. he who is in truth the faithful witness, Dü. Lee, VIN. and similarly in ch. 6:8 and elsewhere.

Var. Read.—V. 5, shall thus be—*So* S* A C. Edd. KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS, MIL.; the same shall be, S*.

s God, Gen. 1:1. *t* Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
v Ch. 21:2; Ez. 48:35. *w* Ch. 21:2, 10; see Gal. 4:26; Heb. 13:14. *x* City, Gen. 4:17. *y* Jerusalem, Ju. 1:8. *z* See "The Church," Acts 20:28. *a* Heaven, Deut. 26:15. *b* See ch. 2:17. *c* See v. 6. *d* See "Messengers, I Cor. 2:7. *e* Laodicea, Col. 2:1. *f* Is. 65:16 marg.; comp. II Cor. 1:20. *g* See ch. 1:5; comp. v. 7. *h* Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17. *i* See "Truth," John 14:6. *j* Witness, John 8:17. *k* John 1:3; ch. 21:6; 22:13 (?); John 1:3; Col. 1:18; comp. Gen. 49:3; Deut. 21:17; Pr. 8:22 marg. *l* Beginnings, Gen. 1:1. *m* God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. *n* Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. *o* See v. 1.

l Is. 45:14; 49:23; 60:14.
u Worship, Mt. 4:10.
v The Greek word denotes an act of reverence, whether paid to a creature, or to the Creator.
w Feet, Gen. 18:4.
x Is. 43:4; comp. John 17:23.
y Love, I Cor. 13:1.

10

y V. 8; John 17:6.
z Comp. ch. 1:9.
a See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
b Or, steadfastness.
c II Pet. 2:9; comp. II Tim. 2:12.
d Promises, John 14:2.
e See "Providence of God," Gen. 1:1.
f Affliction, Ps. 9:10.
g See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
h Or, temptation.
i World, Rev. 10:6.
j Ch. 16:14; see Mt. 24:14.
k Gr. inhabited earth.
l Or, tempt.
m Ch. 6:10; S.13; 11:10; 13:8, 14; 17:8.
n Earth, Gen. 2:1.

11

k Ch. 22:7, 12, 20; see ch. 1:3.
l Ch. 2:25.
m Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
n Ch. 2:10.

12

o See v. 5.
p Pillar, Num. 3:36.
q I Ki. 7:21; comp. Jer. 1:18; see Gal. 2:9.
r Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
s Or, sanctuary. Ch. 14:1; 22:4.
t Heb. 13:14. *u* See "The Church," Acts 20:28. *v* See ch. 2:17. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6. *f* See v. 6. *g* See v. 6. *h* See v. 6. *i* See v. 6. *j* See v. 6. *k* See v. 6. *l* See v. 6. *m* See v. 6. *n* See v. 6. *o* See v. 6. *p* See v. 6. *q* See v. 6. *r* See v. 6. *s* See v. 6. *t* See v. 6. *u* See v. 6. *v* See v. 6. *w* See v. 6. *x* See v. 6. *y* See v. 6. *z* See v. 6. *a* See v. 6. *b* See v. 6. *c* See v. 6. *d* See v. 6. *e* See v. 6.

15
a See "Heat," Lu. 12:55.
b Comp. Rom. 12:11.
16
c See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
d Mouth, Gen. 8:11.

17
e Hos. 12:8; Zech. 11:5; I Cor. 4:8; comp. Mt. 5:3.
f Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
g See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Riches," Lu. 2:21.
h Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
i Ignorance, Acts 17:23.
j See "The Poor," Deut. 24:14.
k See "Spiritual Blindness," I Sam. 4:15.
l Nakedness, Job 1:21.

18
m Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
n Is. 55:1; comp. Mt. 13:44.
o Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
p See I Pet. 1:7.
q See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
r Fire, Lev. 10:2.
s See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.
t See v. 4.
u Clothing, Job 31:19.
v Ch. 16:15.
w Shame, Phil. 3:19.
x Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.
y See "Healing," Jer. 30:13.
z Anointing, Ps. 2:2.
a Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

19 *b* See Heb. 12:6; comp. I Cor. 11:32. *c* Love, I Cor. 13:1. *d* Reproof, II Tim. 3:16. *e* Chastening, Pr. 3:11; I Cor. 11:32. *f* See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10. *g* Zeal, Titus 2:14. *h* Repentance, Lu. 13:3. *i* See ch. 2:5. **20** *j* See "Salvation," Acts 2:40. *k* Mt. 24:33; Jas. 5:9. *l* Door, Ex. 12:22. *m* Knock, Lu. 11:9. *n* Lu. 12:36; comp. John 10:3. *o* Promises conditional, John 14:2. *p* See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40. *q* Man, Gen. 2:7. *r* Voice, Gen. 27:22. *s* John 14:23. **21** *t* See ch. 2:7. *u* Ch. 20:4; comp. ch. 2:26; see Mt. 19:28; II Tim. 2:12. *v* Throne, Acts 12:21. *w* Ch. 5:5; 6:2; 17:14; see John 16:33. *x* Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1. **22** *y* See ch. 2:7. *z* Ear, Ex. 29:20.

* cold nor ^a hot: ^b I would thou wert cold or hot. 16 So because ^c thou art lukewarm, and neither hot nor cold, I will spew thee out of my ^d mouth. 17 Because thou sayest, ^e I am ^f rich, and have gotten riches, and ^g have need of nothing; and ^h knowest not that thou art the wretched one and miserable and ⁱ poor and ^k blind and ^l naked: 18 ^m I counsel thee to ⁿ buy of me ^o gold ^q refined by ^r fire, that thou mayest become rich; and ^s white ^u garments, that thou mayest clothe thyself, and *that* the ^v shame of thy nakedness be not made ^x manifest; and ^y eyesalve to ^z anoint thine ^a eyes, that thou mayest see. 19 As ^b many as I ^c love, I ^d reprove and ^e chasten: be zealous therefore, and ^h repent. 20 Behold, I stand ⁱ at the ^l door and ^m knock: ^o if any ^q man hear my ^r voice and open the door, ^s I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. 21 ^t He that overcometh, I will give to him ^u to sit down with me in my ^v throne, as ^w I also overcame, and sat down with my ^x Father in his throne. 22 ^y He that hath an ^z ear, let

Var. Rend.—V. 17. gotten riches—*So MIL.*; (yet more) enriched myself, *DeW.*; used my riches, *Be.*; enriched me, *BAU.*; overflowing, *J. WEISS.* the wretched one—*So KÜ. MIL. VIN. r.* the wretched, *AL.*; pitiful, *J. WEISS.* naked—*naked one, AL.* V. 18. refined by fire—*So practically, BL. D. A. Ew.*; fresh from the fire, *AL. Lec.*; refined out of the fire, *MIL. VIN.*; heated by (out of, *BAU. J. WEISS.*) fire, *KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS.* V. 21. sat—*So KÜ. MIL.*; *lit.* did sit; dared to sit, *J. WEISS.* **Chap. 4.**—V. 1. opened—*So*

him hear what the ^a Spirit saith to the ^b churches.

4 After ^a these things ^e I saw, and behold, a ⁱ door opened in ^o heaven, and the first voice that I heard, *a voice* ^h as of a ⁱ trumpet speaking with me, one saying, ^j Come up hither, and I will ^k show thee the things which must ^m come to pass hereafter. 2 Straightway I was ⁿ in the Spirit: and behold, there was ^o a throne set in heaven, and ^p one sitting upon the throne; 3 and he that sat *was* to look upon like a ^q jasper stone and a ^r sardius: and *there was* a ^t rainbow round about the throne, like an ^u emerald to look upon. 4 And ^v round about the throne *were* ^w four and twenty thrones: and upon the thrones *I saw* ^x four and twenty elders sitting, arrayed in ^y white ^z garments; and on their ^a heads ^b crowns of gold. 5 And out of the throne proceed ^d lightnings and voices and thunders. And *there were* ^f seven ^h lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are ⁱ the seven ^j Spirits of God; 6 and before the throne, as it were a ^k sea of glass like

KÜ. MIL. r.; or, set open, *AL. DeW. Wo. VIN.*; was opened, *BAU. J. WEISS.* vs. 1, 2. hereafter . . . was—*So KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS.* hereafter. And immediately I was, *AL. BL. DeW. D. A. Ew. Wo. (also Ti. Tr. who omit And, with N A2).* After these things straightway I was (*different punctuation*), *LA. WH. MIL. V. 2.* Straightway I was—*At once I found myself, SW.*; at once I fell into a trance, *J. WEISS.* V. 5. voices—*So AL. Ew. D. A. Wo. MIL.* (voices *i.e.* roaring of a storm, *D. A.*); peals, *DeW.* V. 6. sea of glass—*glassy sea, R.*

Var. Rend.—Chap. 4.—V. 1. one saying—*So N^a A B. Edd. MIL.* which said, *N^a*; one said, *KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS.*

f Seven, Gen. 2:2. *g* Zech. 4:2. *h* Lamp, Ex. 25:37. *i* See ch. 1:4. *j* Spirit, Job 4:15. *k* Sea, Ex. 14:21. *l* Ch. 15:2; comp. ch. 21:18, 21; Ez. 1:22. *2* Or, *glassy sea.*

^a Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
^b The Church, Acts 20:28.

1
^c Comp. ch. 1:12 ff. 19.
^d See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
^e See "John the Evangelist," John 1:1.
^f Comp. ch. 19:11; Ez. 1:1.
^g Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^h Ch. 1:10.
ⁱ Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
^j Ch. 11:12.
^k Ch. 1:19; 22:6.
^l See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
^m See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
ⁿ Or, *come to pass. After these things straightway &c.*

2
ⁿ Ch. 1:10.
^o V. 9 f.; I Ki. 22:19; Is. 6:1; Ez. 1:26; Dan. 7:9.
^p See v. 9.

3
^q See "Precious Stones," I Ki. 10:11.
^r Ch. 21:11.
^s Ch. 21:20.
^t Ez. 1:28; comp. ch. 10:1.
^u Ch. 21:19.

4
^v V. 6; ch. 5:11; 7:11.
^w Ch. 11:16.
^x V. 10; ch. 5:6, 8, 14; 19:4.
^y Ch. 3:18.
^z See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
^a Head, Pr. 20:29.
^b Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
^c See v. 10.

5
^d See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
^e Ch. 8:5; 11:19; 16:18; comp. Ex. 19:16.

* **COLD:** Physical.—Gen. 8:22; Pr. 25:13; Acts 28:2; II Cor. 11:27. Cold Water—Pr. 25:25; Mt. 10:42. **Spiritual.**—Mt. 24:12; Rev. 3:15.

† **SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS.**—Most Men naturally inclined to—Prov. 20:6; 30:12. Illustrated by Pharisees in Parable—Lu. 18:11, 12. The Rich Young Ruler—Mt. 19:20–22. By Pharisees—Mt. 5:20; John 8:33; 9:28. Laodicea—Rev. 3:17.

6

- 1 Or, *before*.
See ch. 7:17;
comp. ch. 5:6.
a Throne, Acts
12:21.
b See v. 4.
c See
"Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
d V. 8f.; ch. 5:6,
&c.; 6:1, 6;
7:11; 14:3;
15:7; 19:4; Ez.
1:5.
e Comp. Ez.
1:18; 10:12.
f Eyes, Ps.
17:8.

7

- g Comp. Ez.
1:10; 10:14.
h Lion, Job
4:10.
i Calf, Lu.
15:23.
j Face, Is. 6:2.
k Man, Gen. 2:7.
l Eagle, Ex.
19:4.

8

- m Is. 6:2.
n Wings, Is.
40:31.
o Ch. 14:11.
p Rest, Heb.
4:4.
q Day, Lev.
25:8.
r Night, Ps.
19:2.
s Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
t Is. 6:3.
u See ch. 1:8.
v God is al-
mighty, Gen.
1:1.
w See ch. 1:4
2 Or, *who com-
eth*.

9

- x Glory, Ps. 7:5.
y Honor, Mal.
1:6.
z Thanksgiving,
II Cor.
4:15.
a V. 2; comp.
Ps. 47:8;
Is. 6:1.
b Ch. 10:6; 15:7;
Deut. 32:40;
Dan. 4:34;
12:7.
3 Gr. *unto the
ages of the
ages*.

10

- c See v. 4.
d Ministers,
Acts 15:39.
e Ch. 5:8, 14;
7:11; 11:16;
19:4.
f Worship, Mt.
4:10.
g Crown,
II Sam. 1:10.
II Sam. 1:10.
5:12; comp. ch. 1:6.

unto crystal; and in the midst
of the ^athrone, and ^bround
about the throne, ^dfour living
creatures ^efull of ^feyes before
and behind. 7 ^gAnd the first
creature *was* like a ^hlion, and
the second creature like a ⁱcalf,
and the third creature had a
^jface as of a ^kman, and the
fourth creature *was* like a flying
^leagle. 8 And the four living
creatures, having each one of
them ^msix ⁿwings, are full of
eyes round about and within:
and ^othey have no ^prest ^qday
and ^rnight, saying,
^s*Holy, holy, holy, is the*
^u*Lord God, the Almighty,*
^w*who was and who is and*
²*who is to come.*

9 And when the living creatures
shall give ^xglory and ^yhonor
and ^zthanks to him that ^asitteth
on the throne, to ^bhim that liveth
³for ever and ever, 10 the
^cfour and twenty ^delders shall
^efall down before him that sit-
teth on the throne, and shall
^fworship him that liveth ³for
ever and ever, and shall cast
their ^gcrowns before the throne,
saying,

11 ^h*Worthy art thou, our
Lord and our God, to re-
ceive the ⁱglory and the
honor and the power:*

Var. Rend.—V. 8. six wings, are—six
wings: they (*i.e. the living beings, Al. DeW. Dü. Ew. Lee, Zü.; the wings, Bl.*) are, *Var.*
within—So BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS, VIN.;
i.e. under, and on the inner side of the
wings, Al. Zü., so DeW. Dü.; *on the side of*
their bodies that is turned towards the throne,
Ew. who is to come—Or, which cometh,
r marg. (see on ch. 1:4); who comes, BAU.
J. WEISS; the coming one, KÜ.; which
cometh or is coming, VIN. V. 10. shall (*first*)
—So MIL.; omit, BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS.
V. 11. because of thy will—So Al. Da.
DeW. Dü. Lee, VIN. MIL. R.; by thy will,
Bl. Eb. Zü.; for thy will and pleasure,
Wo.; through (on the ground of BAU.;
for the sake of, KÜ.) thy will, BAU.
KÜ. J. WEISS. Chap. 5.—V. 5. hath
overcome—overcame, MIL. VIN. (*olt.*)
overcome to open—So BAU.; hath pre-
vailed to open, Zü.; overcome so that
he can open, Al. Bl. DeW. Dü. Lee; over-

for thou ^kdidst create all
things, and because of thy
will they were, and were
created.

5 And ^mI ⁿsaw ⁴in the right
⁵hand of him that ^psat on
the throne a ^qbook ^swritten
within and on the back, ^tclose
^usealed with ^vseven seals. 2
And I saw a ^wstrong ^xangel pro-
claiming with a great ^yvoice,
Who is worthy to open the book,
and to loose the seals thereof? 3
And no one ^zin the ^aheaven, or
on the ^bearth, or under the
earth, was able to open the book,
or to look thereon. 4 And I
^cwept much, because no one
was found worthy to open the
book, or to look thereon: 5 and
one of the elders saith unto me,
Weep not; behold, the ^dLion
that is ¹⁰of the ^htribe of ⁱJū-dāh,
the ^jRoot of ^kDavid, hath over-
come to open the book and the
seven seals thereof. 6 And I
saw ⁵in the midst of the throne
and of the ^lfour living creatures,
and in the midst of ^mthe elders,
a ⁿLamb standing, as though it
had been ^oslain, having seven
^phorns, and ^rseven eyes,
which are ^sthe ⁶seven ^tSpirits
of ^uGod, sent forth into all the
earth. 7 And he came, and he
⁷taketh ^vit out of the right
hand of him that sat on the

come; he shall open, J. WEISS; conquered
... to open, KÜ. V. 6. in ... elders—So
KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS, MIL.; in ... beasts
... elders, Bl. Da. Eb. Wo.; in the midst,
where were the throne ... and the elders,
DeW. Dü. Ew. Zü.

Var. Read.—V. 10. shall cast—So N^a A,
MIL. VIN.; cast, N^b B; lay down, BAU.
J. WEISS. V. 11. and our God—So MIL.
VIN.; and God, A B, Edd. they were—So
(or, they came into being, DeW.), N A,
Edd. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS, MIL. VIN.;
were not, B. Chap. 5.—V. 5. the seven—
So A B, Edd. MIL. VIN.; to loose the
seven, N. V. 6. in—So N B, Ti. Tr. WH.¹
VIN.; and, lo, in, A. seven (last)—So N
B, Memph. Syr. Ti. Tr. WH.¹ KÜ. BAU.
VIN. MIL. NES.; omit, A, Vulg. (in best
MSS.) La. WH.² r marg.

q Comp. Dan. 8:3f. r Zech. 3:9; 4:10.
6 Some ancient authorities omit seven.
u God, Gen. 1:1. 7 7 Gr. hath taken.

k Ch. 10:6; 14:7;
see Acts 14:15.
l See the Crea-
tor, Gen. 1:1.

1

- m John the
Evangelist,
John 1:1.
n Vision, Num.
12:6.
4 Gr. on.
o Hand, Gen.
16:12.
p Vs. 7, 13; see
ch. 4:9.
q Books, Eccl.
12:12.
r Ez. 2:9, 10.
s Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
t Is. 29:11;
Dan. 12:4.
u Seal, John
3:33.
v Seven, Gen.
2:2.

2

- w Ch. 10:1;
18:21.
x Angel, I Pet.
1:12.
y Voice, Gen.
27:22.

3

- z Comp. v. 13;
Phil. 2:10.
a Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
b Earth, Gen.
2:1.

4

- c Mourning,
John 11:35.

5

- d See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
e Gen. 49:9.
f See "Prophes-
ies concern-
ing Jesus,"
Gen. 3:15.
g See Heb. 7:14.
h Tribes, Num.
36:9.
i See "Sons of
Jacob," Gen.
25:26.
j Ch. 22:16; Is.
11:1, 10;
comp. Rom.
15:12.
k David, I Sam.
17:12.

6

- 5 Or, *between the
throne with the
four living
creatures, and
the elders.*
l Vs. 8, 11, 14;
see ch. 4:6.
m Vs. 8, 14; see
ch. 4:4.
n Lamb, Ex.
29:38.
o Vs. 9, 12; ch.
13:8.
p Horns, Dan.
7:7.
s See ch. 1:4.
t Spirit, Job 4:15.
v See v. 1.

7
a Throne, Acts 12:21.

8
b Books, Eecl. 12:12.
c Vs. 6, 11, 14; see ch. 4:6.
d Vs. 6, 14; see ch. 4:4.
e See ch. 4:10.
f Vs. 6, 12 f.; ch. 13:8; see John 1:29.
g Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
h See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
j Ch. 14:2; 15:2.
k Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
l Comp. ch. 15:7.
m Bowl, II Ki. 25:15.
n Incense, Ex. 30:34.
o Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
p Ch. 8:3 f.; Ps. 141:2.
q Saints, Rev. 14:12.

9
r Ch. 14:33; comp. ch. 15:3; Ps. 40:3; 98:1; 149:1; Is. 42:10; 55:1.
s Songs, Ex. 15:1.
t Comp. ch. 4:11.
u See "Character of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
v Seal, John 3:33.
w Death of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
x Vs. 6, 12; ch. 13:8.
y See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.
z Ch. 14:3 f.; see I Cor. 6:20.
a God, Gen. 1:1.
b Salvation through the Blood of Jesus, Acts 2:40.
c Blood, Lev. 17:11.
d Man, Gen. 2:7.
e Salvation for All Men, Acts 2:40.

f Ch. 7:9; 11:9; 13:7; 14:6; comp. ch. 10:11; 17:15; Dan. 3:4; 5:19, &c. g Tribes, Num. 36:9. h Tongue, Mk. 16:17. i See "Language," Neh. 13:24. j Nations, Gen. 10:32.
10 k See "Kingdom of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. l See ch. 1:6. m Priests, Ex. 28:1. n See ch. 20:4; comp. ch. 3:21. o Earth, Gen. 2:1. p John the Evangelist, John 1:1. q Visions, Num. 12:6. r Voice, Gen. 27:22. s Angels, I Pet. 1:12. t See ch. 4:4. u Dan. 7:10; comp. ch. 9:16; Heb. 12:22; Jude 14. v Comp. v. 9; ch. 1:6; 4:11. w See "Lordship of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. x See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8. y Wisdom, Ps. 111:10. z Honor, Mal. 1:6. a Glory, Ps. 7:5. b Blessing, Gen. 12:3. c Phil. 2:10; comp. v. 3. d See "God the Creator," Gen. 1:1. e Heaven, Deut. 26:15. f See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2. g Sea, Ex. 14:1.

a throne. 8 And when he had taken the ^b book, the ^c four living creatures and the ^d four and twenty elders ^e fell down before the ^f ^g ^h Lamb, having each one a ⁱ ^j harp, and ^k ^l golden ^m bowls full of ⁿ incense, which are the ^o ^p prayers of the ^q saints. 9 And they sing a ^r new ^s song, saying,

^t ^u Worthy art thou to take the book, and to open the ^v seals thereof: for thou wast ^w ^x slain, and didst ^y ^z purchase unto ^a God with thy ^b ^c blood ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o

6
1 Or, *A choenix* (i.e. about a quart) *cf* *wheat for a shilling*—implying great scarcity. Comp. Ez. 4:16-1; 5:16
a Wheat, Gen. 9:32.
b See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.
c See "Money," Ex. 12:41.
2 See marginal note on Mt. 18:28.
d Barley, Deut. 8:8. [17:12.
e Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
f Wine, Lev. 10:9.
g Ch. 7:3; 9:4.

7
h See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
i See v. 1.
j Seal, John 3:33.
k John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
l Voice, Gen. 27:22.
m See ch. 5:8.
3 Some ancient authorities add *and see*.

8 [6:3.
n Comp. Zech. 10:11.
o Horse, See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
p Name, Acts 16:18. [5:12.
q Death, Rom. Ch. 1:18.
r 20:13; comp. Pr. 5:5; Hos. 13:14. [11:23.
s Hades, Mt. 2:1.
t Earth, Gen. 2:1.
u See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
v Comp. Jer. 15:2 f.; 24:10; 29:17 f.; Ez. 5:12, 17; 14:21. [7:20.
w Sword, Ju. 6:1.
x Famine, II Sam. 21:1.
4 Or, *pestilence*. Comp. ch. 2:23 marg.
y Beasts, Rev. 15:2.

9
z Comp. Ex. 29:12; Lev. 4:7; Job 16:2.
a Altar, Gen. 22:9.
b Ch. 14:18; 16:7.
c Soul, Job 4:15.
d Ch. 20:3.
e See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
f See "Intolerance," Acts 7:51.
g Ch. 1:2, 9.
h Word of God, John 6:63.
i The Gospel, Mk. 16:15.
j See "Witness," John 8:17.
k Cry, Lu. 18:7.
l Voice, Gen. 27:22.
m Zech. 1:12.
n II Pet. 2:1; comp. Lu. 2:29.
o Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
p See ch. 3:7.
q See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
r God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
s Ch. 19:2; Deut. 32:43; Ps. 79:10; Lu. 18:7.
t Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
u Blood, Lev. 17:11.
v See ch. 3:10.
w Ch. 3:5; 7:9; see ch. 3:4.
x See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.
y See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
z Rest, Heb. 4:4.
a Ch. 14:13; comp. II Thess. 1:7; Heb. 4:10.
b Comp. Heb. 11:40.
c See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.

creatures saying, ¹ A measure of ^a wheat for a ^{b c 2} shilling, and three measures of ^d barley for a ² shilling; and the ^e oil and the ^f wine ^g hurt thou not.

7 And ^h when ⁱ he opened the fourth ^j seal, ^k I heard the ^l voice of the ^m fourth living creature saying, Come ³. 8 And I saw, and behold, ^a a pale ^o horse; and he that sat upon him, his ^p name was ^q Death; and ^r Hādōlēš followed with him. And there was given unto them authority over the fourth part of the ^t earth, ^{u v} to kill with ^w sword, and with ^x famine, and with ⁴ death, and by the wild ^y beasts of the earth.

9 And when he opened the fifth seal, I saw ^z underneath the ^{a b} altar the ^{c d} souls of them that had been ^{e f} slain ^g for the ^{h i} word of God, and for the ^j testimony which they held: 10 and they ^k cried with a great ^l voice, saying, ^m How long, O ⁿ Master, the ^{o p} holy and true, dost thou not ^{q r s} judge and ^t avenge our ^u blood on ^v them that dwell on the earth? 11 And ^w there was given them to each one a ^x white ^y robe; and it was said unto them, that they should ^{z a} rest yet for a little time, ^{b c} until their

Var. Read.—Chap. 6.—V. 6. measure—So BAU. J. WEISS; *choenix, about a quart, i.e. one day's ration of meal*, Al. DeW. Wo. VIN.; *day's ration*, KÜ. shilling (twice)—denarius, SW. KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS, *i.e. the ordinary day's wage of a labourer (which would usually buy eight quarts of wheat, Wo.)*, Al. DeW. Wo. VIN.; *penny*, r. V. S. Hades—*i.e. the world below, place of the dead*, Var. VIN.; *nether-world*, KÜ. BAU.; *hell*, J. WEISS. *death*—So Du. VIN.; *pestilence*, DeW. Al. Ew. BAU. J. WEISS, *κ μαργ.*; *dying*, KÜ. V. 9. held—*(So i.e. bore)* Al. Bl. DeW. Wo. Zü. (held fast, Wo.); [the testimony of Christ which they] had received from him, Du.

^{d e} fellow-servants also and their ^f brethren, who should be ^g killed even as they were, should ⁵ have ^h fulfilled *their course*.

12 And I saw when he opened the sixth seal, and there was a great ⁱ earthquake; and ^{ik} the sun became ^l black as ^{m n} sackcloth of ^o hair, and the whole ^p moon became as blood; 13 and ^{q r} the stars of the ^s heaven fell unto the earth, ^t as a ^u fig tree casteth her unripe figs when she is shaken of a great ^v wind. 14 And ^w the heaven was removed as a scroll when it is rolled up; and ^x every ^y mountain and ^z island were moved out of their places. 15 And ^a the ^b kings of the earth, and the ^c princes, and the ^d chief ^e captains, and the ^f rich, and the strong, and every ^g bondman and ^h freeman, hid themselves in the ⁱ caves and in the ^j rocks of the mountains; 16 and they ^k say to the mountains and to the rocks, ^l Fall on us, and hide us from the ^m face of him ⁿ that sitteth on the ^o throne, and from the ^{p q} wrath of the ^{r s} Lamb: 17 for ^t the great ^{u v} day of their wrath is come; and ^w who is able to stand?

Eh.; had given, J. WEISS; *had*, BAU. KÜ.; *bore*, VIN. V. 12. earthquake—*So Du. Ew. Wo. KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS, MIL.*; *quaking (of earth and heaven)*, Al. DeW. Zü. VIN. (*similar word to shaken*, v. 13). V. 14. was removed—*departed*, DeW. Du. Ew. Wo.; *was torn from its place*, Ew.; *parted asunder*, Al. Da.; *was being moved away*, KÜ.; *disappeared*, BAU.; *perished*, J. WEISS; *withdrew*, MIL. V. 15. princes—*i.e. courtiers and officers of state*, Al. Du. Eb. Le; *great lords*, KÜ.; *mighty*, BAU.; *magnate*, J. WEISS.

Var. Read.—V. 11. have . . . course—*So (of Al. Da.)*, have filled up (the number of the slain), Ew., N. B. Ti. Tr. should be fulfilled, so nearly, A C (i.e. till the number of their brethren should be filled up, Du. Eb.); *till their brethren should be perfected*, DeW., La. WH.; *have completed*, KÜ. BAU.; *have become numerically complete*, J. WEISS. V. 17. their—*So N. C. Ti. Tr. WH. MIL. BAU.*; *his*, A B, La. KÜ. J. WEISS.

k See "Fear," Gen. 9:2. *l* Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. *m* Face, Is. 6:2. *n* See ch. 4:9; 5:1. *o* Throne, Acts 12:21. *p* Anger, Pr. 15:1. *q* Comp. Mk. 3:5. *r* Lamb, Ex. 29:38. *s* See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *t* Is. 63:4; Jer. 30:7; Joel 1:15; 2:1 f. 11, 31; Zeph. 1:14 f.; comp. ch. 16:14. *u* Day, Lev. 25:8. *v* See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. *w* Ps. 76:7; Nah. 1:6; Mal. 3:2; Lu. 21:36.

d Servants, Ex. 21:2.
e See "Minister," Acts 15:29.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.
g See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
5 Some ancient authorities read *be fulfilled* in number. 2 Esdr. 4:36.
h Comp. Acts 20:24; II Tim. 4:7.
12
i Ch. 8:5; 11:13; 16:18; comp. Mt. 24:7.
j Sun, Ps. 136:8.
k See Mt. 24:29.
l See "Darkness," Job 38:9.
m Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31.
n Is. 50:3; comp. Mt. 11:21.
o Hair, II Sam. 14:26. [136:9.
p Moon, Ps.

13
q Stars, Ps. 136:8.
r Comp. ch. 8:10; 9:1; see Mt. 24:29.
s Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
t Comp. Is. 34:4.
u Fig Tree, Deut. 8:8.
v Wind, Job 27:21.

14
w Ch. 20:11; 21:1; Is. 34:4; see II Pet. 3:10.
x Ch. 16:20; comp. Is. 54:10; Jer. 4:24; Ez. 38:20; Nah. 1:5.
y Mountain, Ex. 3:12. [10:1.
z Island, Esth.

15
a Ch. 19:18; Is. 2:10 f. 19, 21. comp. Is. 24:21.
b Kings, Deut. 17:15. [2:7.
c Prince, Num. 6:1.
d Or, *military tribunes*. Gr. *chilarchai*.
e Num. 2:3.
f Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
g Bondage, John 8:33.
h Liberty, Rom. 8:21.
i Cave, John 11:38. [10:4.
j Rock, I Cor.

16
j See Lu. 23:30; comp. ch. 9:6.
k See "God," Gen. 1:1. *m* Face, Is. 6:2. *n* See ch. 4:9; 5:1. *o* Throne, Acts 12:21. *p* Anger, Pr. 15:1. *q* Comp. Mk. 3:5. *r* Lamb, Ex. 29:38. *s* See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *t* Is. 63:4; Jer. 30:7; Joel 1:15; 2:1 f. 11, 31; Zeph. 1:14 f.; comp. ch. 16:14. *u* Day, Lev. 25:8. *v* See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. *w* Ps. 76:7; Nah. 1:6; Mal. 3:2; Lu. 21:36.

1
a Comp. ch. 9:14.
b Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
c Ch. 20:8; Is. 11:12; comp. Ez. 7:2.
d Cosmology, Ps. 104:2.
e Earth, Gen. 2:1.
f Jer. 49:36; Zech. 6:5; see Mt. 24:31.
g Comp. v. 3; ch. 8:7; 9:4.
h Wind, Job 27:21.
i Sea, Ex. 14:21.
j Tree, Mt. 7:17.

2
k John the Apostle, John 1:1.
l Visions, Num. 12:3.
m Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
n Ch. 16:12; comp. Is. 41:2.
o See "Sun," Ps. 136:8.
p Seal, John 3:33.
q Ch. 9:4; comp. v. 3.
r See Mt. 16:16.
s God, Gen. 1:1.
t Cry, Lu. 18:7.
u Voice, Gen. 27:22.

3
r See ch. 6:6.
w P. Vs. 3-8; see John 3:33.
x Servant, Ex. 21:2.
y See "Minister," Acts 15:39.
1 Gr. *bondservants*.
z See "Head," Pr. 20:29.
a Ch. 14:1; 22:14; Ez. 9:4, 6; comp. ch. 13:16; 14:9; 20:4.

4
b Ch. 9:16.
c Ch. 14:1, 3.
d Tribes, Num. 36:9.
e Israel, Deut. 4:1.

5
f See "Sons of Jacob," Gen. 25:26.

6
g Manasseh, Deut. 33:17.

7
h Levites, Num. 1:47.

8
i Joseph, Gen. 30:24.

7 After this I saw ^afour ^bangels standing at the ^cfour corners of the ^eearth, holding ^fthe four winds of the earth, ^gthat no ^hwind should blow on the earth, or on the ⁱsea, or upon any ^jtree. **2** And ^kI ^lsaw another ^mangel ascend ⁿfrom the ^osunrising, having the ^pseal of ^rthe living ^sGod: and he ^tcried with a great ^uvoice to the four angels to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, **3** saying, ^vHurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we shall have ^wsealed the ^x^y servants of our God on their ^zforeheads. **4** And I heard the ^bnumber of them that were sealed, ^aa hundred and forty and four thousand, sealed out of every ^atribe of the children of ^eĪś-rā-ēl:

5 Of the tribe of ^fJū-dāh were sealed twelve thousand;

Of the tribe of ^fReu-bēn twelve thousand;

Of the tribe of ^fGad twelve thousand;

6 Of the tribe of ^fĀsh-ēr twelve thousand;

Of the tribe of ^fNāph-tā-li twelve thousand;

Of the tribe of ^fMā-nās-sēh twelve thousand;

7 Of the tribe of ^fSim-ē-ōn twelve thousand;

Of the tribe of ^fLē-vi twelve thousand;

Of the tribe of ^fĪś-sā-ehār twelve thousand;

8 Of the tribe of ^fZēb-ū-lūn twelve thousand;

Of the tribe of ^fJoseph twelve thousand;

Var. Rend.—Chap. 7.—V. 10. Salvation unto—= The (Our salvation) belongs to, is due to, *Bl. DeW. Dü. Ew.*; rather, . . . be ascribed to, *Al. Lee*: Hail to, *J. WEISS*; The salvation (hail) to, *BAU. KÜ.* V. 12. Blessing . . . be unto—The blessing and the glory . . . is unto (*i.e.* *is due, belongs, to*), *Bl. DeW. Ew.*; . . . be unto, *Lee, Al. Da.* and (*six times*)—and

Of the tribe of ^fBēn-jā-mīn were sealed twelve thousand.

9 After these things I saw, and behold, a great multitude, which no ⁱman could number, out of ^kevery ^lnation and of ^mall tribes and peoples and ⁿtongues, standing ^obefore the ^pthrone and ^qbefore the ^r^sLamb, arrayed in ^twhite ^urobes, and ^wpalms in their ^xhands; **10** and they cry with a great voice, saying,

^ySalvation unto our God who sitteth on the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels were standing round about the throne, and ^{about} ^zthe elders and the ^afour living creatures; and they ^bfell before the throne on their ^cfaces, and ^dworshipped God, **12** saying,

^eĀ-mēn': ^f^g^hBlessing, and ⁱglory, and ^jwisdom, and ^kthanksgiving, and ^lhonor, and ^mpower, and might, ⁿbe unto our God ^ofor ever and ever. Ā-mēn'.

13 And one of the elders ⁿanswered, saying unto me, These that are arrayed in the white robes, who are they, and whence came they? **14** And I ^osay unto him, My lord, thou ^pknowest. And he said to me, ^q^rThese are they that come out of the ^sgreat tribulation, and they ^twashed their robes, and made them white ^uin the ^vblood of the Lamb. **15** Therefore are they before the throne of God; and they ^wserve him ^xday and ^ynight in the, *MIL.* V. 14. washed—*So KÜ. VIN. MIL.*; *lil. did wash (i.e. in their earthly life, Al. Dü.)*; have washed, *BAU. J. WEISS.*

Var. Rend.—Chap. 7.—V. 12. Amen—*So N A B, Ti. Tr. Al. WH.* *BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS*; *omit C. La. H. I. 2. V. 14. My lord—So BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS*; My Lord, *N B C, Ti. Tr. Al. WH.*; Sir, *Al. La.* comp. Zech. 3:3-5. ^uSalvation through the Blood of Jesus, Acts 2:40. ^vBlood, Lev. 17:11. ¹⁵ ^wCh. 22:3; comp. ch. 4:8. ^xDay, Lev. 25:8. ^yNight, Ps. 19:2.

9
j Man, Gen. 2:7.
k See ch. 5:9.
l Nation, Gen. 10:32.
m Tongue, Mk. 16:17.
n See "Languages," Neh. 13:24.
o See v. 15.
p Throne, Acts 12:21.
q Comp. ch. 22:3.
r Lamb, Ex. 20:38.
s See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
t See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.
u See ch. 6:11; comp. v. 14.
v See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
w Comp. Lev. 23:40.
x Hand, Gen. 16:12.

10
y Salvation, Acts 2:40.

11
z See ch. 4:4.
a See ch. 4:6.
b See ch. 4:10.
c Face, Is. 6:2.
d Worship, Mt. 4:10.

12
e See ch. 5:14.
f Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
g See ch. 5:12.
2 Gr. *The blessing, and the glory &c.*
h Glory, Ps. 7:5.
i Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
j Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
k Honor, Mal. 1:6.
l God is almighty, Gen. 1:1.
m See "Praise," Ju. 5:3.
3 Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.*

13
n See Acts 3:12.

14
4 Gr. *have said.*
o Knowledge, Pr. 1:7.
p See "Salvation of Saints," Acts 2:40.
q See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
r See "Affliction," Ps. 9:10.
s See Mt. 24:21.
t Ch. 22:14;
u Ch. 22:3; comp. ch. 4:8.
x Day, Lev. 25:8.
y Night, Ps. 19:2.

¹⁵
a Temple,
I Sam. 1:9.
1 Or, *sanctuary*.
b See ch. 4:9.
c Throne, Acts
12:21.
d Tabernacle,
Ex. 25:9.
e Ch. 21:3;
comp. Lev.
26:11; Ez.
37:27; John
1:14.
f Is. 49:10; Ps.
121:5 f.
g Promises,
John 14:2.
h Hunger,
Deut. 8:3.
i Thirst, Ps.
42:1.
j Sun, Ps. 136:8.
k Heat, Lu.
12:55.

¹⁷
l Lamb, Ex.
29:38.
m See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
2 Or, *before*.
See ch. 4:6;
comp. ch. 5:6.
n Shepherd,
Ps. 23:1.
o Fountain,
II Ki. 3:16.
p Ch. 21:6;
22:1; comp.
John 4:14.
q Life, Gen. 2:7.
r God, Gen. 1:1.
s Ch. 21:4; Is.
25:8.
t Consolation,
Mt. 5:4.
u Tear, Lu. 7:38.
v Eyes, Ps. 17:8.

¹
w Ch. 5:1; 6:1, 3,
5, 7, 9, 12.
x Seal, John
3:33.
y Comp. ch. 5:9.
z Heaven,
Deut. 26:15.
a Hour, Dan.
3:6.

²
b John the
Evangelist,
John 1:1.
See
c "Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
d P. Vs. 6-13;
ch. 9:1, 13;
11:15; comp.
ch. 1:4; see
Mt. 18:10.
e Seven, Gen.
2:2.
f Angel, I Pet.
g Trumpet,
Num. 10:2.
h I Cor. 15:52;
I Thess. 4:16.

³
i Comp. ch. 7:2.
3 Or, *at*.
j Altar, Gen. 22:9.
l Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
m Heb. 9:4.
n Incense, Ex. 30:34.
o Ch. 5:8.
p Prayer, Mt. 5:44.
q Saints, Rev.
14:12.
r V. 5; ch. 9:13; Ex. 30:1, 3; Num. 4:11.
s Ps. 141:2.
t Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
u Or, *for*.
v Hand, Gen. 16:12.
w 6 Gr. *hath taken*.
x See "Furniture of the Tabernacle,"
Ex. 25:9.
y Lev. 16:12.
z Fire, Lev. 10:2.
y Comp. Ex.
10:2.
7 Or, *into*.
z Earth, Gen. 2:1.
a Meteorology, Gen.
27:39.
b See ch. 4:5.
c Voices, Gen. 27:22.

his ^a temple: and ^b he that sit-
teth on the ^c throne shall spread
his ^d e tabernacle over them. 16
/ ^o They shall ^h hunger no more,
neither ⁱ thirst any more; neither
shall the ^j sun strike upon them,
nor any ^k heat: 17 for the ^l m Lamb
that is in the midst ² of the
throne shall be their ⁿ shepherd,
and shall guide them unto
^o fountains of ^p q waters of life:
and ^r s t God shall wipe away
every ^u tear from their ^v eyes.

8 And when he opened the
^w seventh ^x seal, there fol-
lowed a ^y silence in ^z heaven
about the space of half an ^a hour.
2 And ^b c I saw ^d the ^e seven
l angels that stand before God;
and there were given unto them
seven ^g h trumpets.

3 And ⁱ another angel came
and stood ³ over the ^j k altar, hav-
ing a ^l m golden censer; and there
was given unto him much ⁿ o in-
cense, that he should ⁴ add it
unto the ^p prayers of all the
^q saints upon the ^r golden altar
which was before the throne.

4 And ^s the ^t smoke of the in-
cense, ⁵ with the prayers of the
saints, went up before God out
of the angel's ^v hand. 5 And the
angel ⁶ taketh the ^w censer; and
he ^w filled it with the ^x fire of
the altar, and ^y cast it ⁷ upon
the ^z earth: and there followed
^a b thunders, and ^c voices, and

Var. Rend.—V. 15. spread his tabernacle
—So MIL. SCOTT; tabernacle, BAU. J.
WEISS; descend, KÜ. over them—So
BAU. MIL., i.e. will erect his tent, wherein
he is enthroned, over them, so that they shall
be screened by it, Bl., so Al. Ew., and DeW.
Dü. nearly; will himself be a shelter over
them, Eb.; a reference to the divine glory
overshadowing the mercy-seat on the taberna-
cle, Ex. 25:8, &c., Lee; upon them, KÜ.
V. 17. in . . . of—So Wo. SCOTT; KÜ.
BAU.; in the midst, before, DeW.; rather,

^a lightnings, and an ^d earth-
quake.

6 ^e And the seven angels that
had the seven trumpets pre-
pared themselves to sound.

7 And the first sounded, and
there followed ^a / hail and fire,
mingled with ^o blood, and they
were cast ⁷ upon the earth: and
^h the third part of the earth
was burnt up, and the third part
of the ⁱ j trees was burnt up, and
all green ^k l grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel
sounded, and as it were a great
^m n mountain burning with fire
was cast into the ^o sea: and the
third part of the ^p sea became
blood; 9 and there ^q died the
third part of the ^r creatures
which were in the sea, *even* they
that had life; and the third
part of the ^s t ships was "de-
stroyed.

10 And the third angel
sounded, and there ^v fell from
heaven a great ^w star, burning
as a ^x torch, and it fell upon the
third part of the ^y rivers, and
upon the ^z fountains of the
^a waters; 11 and the name of the
star is called ^b c Wormwood: and
the third part of the waters be-
came wormwood; and many
men died of the waters, because
they were made ^d bitter.

12 And the fourth angel
sounded, and the third part of
^e the sun was smitten, and the

before the midst of, Al. Dü. Ew. Lee; in
the midst on, J. WEISS. Chap. 8.—V. 3.
add it unto—So (lit. give) it unto, Lee, Al.
Dü. Eb. Wo. Zu. KÜ. VIN. MIL.; offer it
with, Be.; offer it for, Bl. DeW. Ew.; put it
to, J. WEISS; give it for, BAU. V. 4.
with the—So MIL. r.; which came with the,
So Eb. Wo.; ascended for (i.e. for further-
ance of) the, Al. Bl. Dü. Ew.; to the, KÜ.;
for the, BAU. J. WEISS. V. 5. voices—
So Al. Da. Ew. Wo. MIL. BAU. KÜ.; peals
of thunder, DeW., similarly in ch. 11:19;
roaring, J. WEISS. V. 10. torch—So
DeW. Ew. Lee, MIL. KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS;
lamp Al.

Var. Rend.—V. 17. fountains . . . life
—So (so Al. DeW. Ew. MIL. VIN. KÜ.;
living fountains . . . , Wt. apparently),
N. A. B. Edd.; Life-water-fountains, BAU.;
water-fountains of life, J. WEISS.

d See ch. 6:12.

6
e See v. 2.

7
f Ex. 38:22;
comp. Is.
28:2; Joel
2:30.
g Blood, Lev.
17:11.

h P. Vs. 7-12;
comp. ch.
9:15, 18; 12:4;
Zech. 13:8, 9.

i Trees, Mt.
7:17.

j See "Trees
and Plants,"
Ps. 144:12.

k Comp. ch.
9:4.

l Grass, Gen.
37:2.

8
m Mountain,
Ex. 3:12.

n Jer. 51:25.

o Sea, Ex.
14:21.

p Ch. 16:3;
comp. ch.
11:6; Ex.
7:17 ff.

9
q Death, Rom.
5:12.

r See "Fish,"
Gen. 9:2.

s Ships, I Ki.
9:26.

t Comp. Is.
2:16.

u Destruction,
Hos. 13:14.

10
v Comp.
ch. 6:13; 9:1;
Is. 14:12.
w Star, Ps.
136:8.

x Torch, Ju.
7:16.

y Rivers, Is.
32:2.

z Ch. 14:7; 16:4.

a Water, Ps.
95:5.

11
b Jer. 9:15;
23:15.

c See "Plants
and Trees,"
Ps. 144:12.

d Bitterness,
Eph. 4:31.

12
e See ch. 6:12 f;
comp. Ex.
10:21 ff.

12

a Moon and Stars, Ps. 136:8, 9.
b Darkness, Job 38:9.
c Day, Lev. 23:8.
d Shine, Eph. 5:14.
e Night, Ps. 19:2.

13

f John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
g Visions, Num. 12:6.
h Gr. *one eagle*.
i Eagle, Ex. 19:4.
j Ch. 14:6; 19:17.
k Heaven, Dent. 26:15.
l Voice, Gen. 27:22.
m See "Curses," Gen. 4:11.
n Comp. ch. 9:12; 11:14; 12:12.
o See ch. 3:10.
p Earth, Gen. 2:1.
q Trumpet, Num. 10:2.
r See v. 2.
s Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

1

s Ch. 8:10.
t Key, Is. 22:22.
u See ch. 1:18.
v Pit, II Sam. 23:20.
w Abyss, Lu. 8:31.

2

x Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
y Comp. Gen. 19:28; Ex. 19:18.
z Furnace, Dan. 3:6.
a Comp. Joel 2:2, 10.
b Air, I Cor. 9:26.

3

c See "Insects," Pr. 30:25.
d V. 7; comp. Ex. 10:12-15.
e Vs. 5, 10; comp. II Chr. 10:11, 14; Ez. 2:6.

4

f See ch. 6:6.
g Grass, Gen. 37:2.
h Ch. 8:7.
i Trees, Mt. 7:17.
j Ch. 7:2, 3.
k Seal, John 3:33.
l God, Gen. 1:1.
m See "Head," Pr. 20:29.
n See "Death," Rom. 5:12. *o* See v. 10. *p* Month, Gen. 7:11. *q* See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.

third part of the ^a moon, and the third part of the ^a stars; that the third part of them should be ^b darkened, and the ^c day should not ^d shine for the third part of it, and the ^e night in like manner.

13 And ^f I ^g saw, and I heard ^h an ⁱ eagle, flying in ^j mid ^k heaven, saying with a great ^l voice, ^m Woe, woe, woe, for ⁿ them that dwell on the ^o earth, by reason of the other voices of the ^p trumpet of the ^q three ^r angels, who are yet to sound.

9 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a ^s star from heaven fallen unto the earth: and there was given to him the ^t ^u key of the ^v pit of the ^w abyss. 2 And he opened the pit of the abyss; and there went up a ^x smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great ^y furnace; and ^z the sun and the ^a air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit. 3 And out of the smoke came forth ^c ^d locusts upon the earth; and power was given them, as the ^e scorpions of the earth have power. 4 And it was said unto them that they should not ^f hurt the ^g ^h grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any ⁱ tree, but only such men as have not the ^j ^k seal of ^l God on their ^m foreheads. 5 And it was given them that they should not ⁿ kill them, but that they should be tormented ^o five ^p months: and their ^q torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when it striketh a

Var. Rend.—V. 13. an eagle—*So AL. DeW. Dü. Eb. Wi. SCOTT; lit.* one ('a solitary eagle,' *AL. perhaps*), *so Wo. VIN. MIL.* in mid heaven—*So BAU. MIL. SCOTT; i.e. the meridian, AL. Bl. Dü. Lee, Wo. VIN.; over the zenith, J. WEISS; in the midst of heaven, KÜ. Chap. 9.—Vs. 1, 2. pit of the abyss—So Da.; lit.* the well of the bottomless deep, of the abyss, *so AL. DeW. MIL. (i.e. the mouth of the abyss, Be.); shaft to the netherworld, J. WEISS; well or fountain (shaft, KÜ.) of the abyss,*

^r man. 6 And in those days ^s men shall seek death, and shall in no wise find it; and they shall desire to die, and death fleeth from them. 7 And the ^t ² shapes of the locusts were like unto ^u horses prepared for ^v war; and upon their heads as it were ^w crowns like unto ^x gold, and their ^y faces were as men's faces. 8 And they had ^z hair as the hair of ^a women, and their ^b ^c teeth were as the teeth of ^d lions. 9 And they had ^e breastplates, as it were breastplates of ^f iron; and the ^g sound of their ^h wings was as the sound of ⁱ chariots, of many horses rushing to war. 10 And they have tails like unto scorpions, and stings; and in their ^j tails is their power to hurt men five months. 11 They have over them as ^k king the angel of the abyss: his ^l name in ^m Hebrew is ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v

¹⁵
a Month, Gen. 7:11. [25:8.
b Year, Lev. c See "Death," Rom. 5:12;
d V. 18; see ch. 8:7.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.

¹⁶
f See "War," Josh. 22:12.
g Horseman, Acts 23:23.
h See ch. 5:11.
i Ch. 7:4.

¹⁷
j John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
k John's Dan. 8:2; 9:21.
l Visions, Num. 12:6.
m See "Armour," Ju. 15:14.

¹⁸
n Fire, Lev. 10:2.
o See "Precious Stones," I Ki. 10:11.
p Brimstone, Ez. 38:22.
q V. 18; ch. 14:18; 19:20; 20:10; 21:38.
r Head, Jer. 20:29.
s Lion, Job 4:10.
t Ch. 11:5.
u Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
v Smoke, Ju. 20:40.

¹⁹
w Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
x Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

²⁰
y Horses. See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
z Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.

²¹
a Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
b See ch. 2:21.
c Work of Hands, Gen. 16:12.
d Worship, Mt. 4:10.
e See marginal note on ch. 3:9.
f Ps. 115:4-7; 135:15-17; Dan. 5:23.

²²
g Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
h Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
i Silver, Job 22:25.
j Brass, Josh. 22:8.
k Stone, Ex. 34:1.
l Wood, Ex. 31:5.
m See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.
n See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
o Ch. 18:23; Is. 47:9, 12.

*WORLD.—Belongs to God—Ps. 50:12. Christ prayed not for—John 17:9. Created by God—Job 34:13. Curses upon—Mt. 18:7. Established—Ps. 93:1; Jer. 10:12. Evil—Gal. 1:4. Field is the World—Mt. 13:38. See "Salvation for all Men"—Acts 2:40. Gain the Whole World—Mt. 16:26. Hateth you—John 7:7; 15:18. Judgment of—Ps. 9:8; John 12:31; Rom. 3:19. Kingdoms of the World—Mt. 4:8. Knew not Jesus—John 1:10, 29; 14:17. Light of—Mt. 5:14; John 8:12. Love of—II Tim. 4:10; I John 2:15. Love of God for—John 3:16. Prince of—John 14:30. Reconciliation of—

a month and b year, that they should c kill the d third part of e men. 16 And the number of the f armies of the g horsemen was twice h ten thousand times ten thousand: i I heard the number of them. 17 And thus j I saw the horses k in the l vision, and them that sat on them, having m breastplates as of n fire and of o hyacinth and of p q brimstone: and the r heads of the horses are as the heads of s lions; and t out of their u mouths proceedeth fire and v smoke and brimstone. 18 By these three w plagues was the third part of men x killed, by the fire and the smoke and the brimstone, which proceeded out of their mouths. 19 For the power of the y horses is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails are like unto z serpents, and have heads; and with them they hurt. 20 And the rest of mankind, who were not killed with these plagues, a b repented not of the c works of their hands, that they should not d 1 worship e demons, and f the g idols of h gold, and of i silver, and of j brass, and of k stone, and of l wood; which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk: 21 and they repented not of their m murders, nor of their n o sorceries, nor of

Var. Rend.—V. 17. as of fire—as of fire, MIL. (g.e. in colour), Al. DeW. Dia. hyacinth—s.e. smoke-colour, blackish red, Al. Bl.; purple-blue, DeW. Ev. Lee: hyacinth color, KÜ.; black-red color, BAU.; smoke-blue, J. WEISS, SCOTT; hyacinth-stone, MLL. V. 20. mankind—So KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS; men, Al. Ev. MIL.; the men, Da. Wö. Chap. 10.—V. 6. that . . . longer—The time is past, J. WEISS. delay—

So Bl. Da. MIL. VIN. R marg., so practically, Al. DeW. Dia. Ev. Wö.; time, Lee perhaps, following Fathers, BAU. R; a time, KÜ.; an interval of time, SW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 16. twice ten thousand times ten thousand—Lit. two ten-thousands of ten-thousands, S (B nearly), Vulg. Memph. Tr. WH. (Many twenty-thousands of ten-thousands, A, La. Ti. Al. Chap. 10.—V. 5. his right hand—So S B C, Edd.; his hand, A. V. 6. and . . . therein (last)—So S C, Ti. Tr. R; omit, S* A, WH. 2

their p q fornication, nor of their r thefts.

10 And I saw another s strong angel t coming down out of u heaven, arrayed with a v cloud; and the w rainbow was upon his head, and x his y face was as the z sun, and his a b feet as c pillars of fire; 2 and he had in his d hand a e little f book open: and he set g his right h foot upon the i sea, and his left upon the j earth; 3 and he k cried with a great l voice, m as a lion n roareth: and when he cried, the o p seven thunders uttered their voices. 4 And when the seven thunders uttered their voices, q I was about to r write: and I s heard a voice from heaven saying, t u Seal up the things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not. 5 And the v angel that I saw standing upon the sea and upon the earth w lifted up his right hand to heaven, 6 and x sware by y z him that liveth 2 for ever and ever, who a created the heaven and the things that are therein, and the *earth and the things that are therein, 3 and the sea and the things that are therein, that b there shall be d delay no longer: 7 but in the e days

So Bl. Da. MIL. VIN. R marg., so practically, Al. DeW. Dia. Ev. Wö.; time, Lee perhaps, following Fathers, BAU. R; a time, KÜ.; an interval of time, SW.

Var. Read.—Chap. 9.—V. 16. twice ten thousand times ten thousand—Lit. two ten-thousands of ten-thousands, S (B nearly), Vulg. Memph. Tr. WH. (Many twenty-thousands of ten-thousands, A, La. Ti. Al. Chap. 10.—V. 5. his right hand—So S B C, Edd.; his hand, A. V. 6. and . . . therein (last)—So S C, Ti. Tr. R; omit, S* A, WH. 2

a See ch. 4:11. 3 Some ancient authorities omit and the sea and the things that are therein. b Comp. ch. 6:11; 12:12; 16:17; 21:6. 4 Or, time. 7 c Day, Lev. 25:7.

II Cor. 5:19. Rich in this—I Tim. 6:17. Rudiments of—Col. 2:8. Saviour of—John 4:42; 6:33. Sin of—John 1:29; II Pet. 2:20. Sorrow of—II Cor. 7:10. Turned upside down—Acts 17:6. Without God in—Eph. 2:12. World to come—Lu. 20:35.

Christians not fashioned like.—John 15:19; 16:33; 17:15, 16; Rom. 12:2; Gal. 6:14; Jas. 1:17; 2:5; 4:4; I John 2:14.

End of the World.—Gr. Kosmos, "Orderly Arrangement," by Implication, "The World." [cont.]

p Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
q Comp. ch. 17:2, 5.
r Stealing, Lev. 19:11.

¹
s See ch. 5:2.
t Ch. 18:1; 20:1.
u Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
v Meteorology, Gen. 27:39.
w See ch. 4:3.
x Ch. 1:16; comp. Mt. 17:2.
y Face, Is. 6:2.
z Sun, Ps. 136:8.
a Feet, Gen. 18:4.
b Comp. ch. 1:15.
c Pillars, Num. 3:36.

²
d Hand, Gen. 16:12.
e Vs. 8-10; comp. ch. 5:1.
f Books, Eccl. 12:12.
g Vs. 5, 8.
h Foot, Gen. 18:4.
i Sea, Ex. 14:21.
j Earth, Gen. 2:1.

³
k Cry, Lu. 18:7.
l Voice, Gen. 27:22.
m Is. 31:4; Hos. 11:10.
n Roaring, Jer. 25:30.
o Seven, Gen. 2:2.
p Comp. ch. 4:5; Ps. 29:3-9.

⁴
q Ch. 1:11, 19.
r Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
s See v. 8.
t Seal, John 3:33.
u Dan. 8:26; 12:4, 9; comp. ch. 22:10.

⁵
v Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
w Hands lifted up, Gen. 16:12.

⁶
x Oaths and Vows, Num. 14:30.
y See ch. 4:9.
z See "God," Gen. 1:1.
2 Gr. unto the ages of the ages.

a See ch. 4:11. 3 Some ancient authorities omit and the sea and the things that are therein. b Comp. ch. 6:11; 12:12; 16:17; 21:6. 4 Or, time. 7 c Day, Lev. 25:7.

REVELATION

7 [27:22. of the ^a voice of the ^b seventh ^c angel, when he is about to sound, then is finished ^{d e f} the mystery of God, according to the ^g good ^h tidings which he ⁱ declared to his ^{j k l} servants the ^l prophets. 8 And ^m the voice which I heard from heaven, *I heard it* again speaking with me, and saying, Go, take the ⁿ book which is open in the ^o hand of the angel that standeth upon the ^p sea and upon the ^q earth. 9 And I went unto the angel, saying unto him that he should give me the little book. And he saith unto me, ^r Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly ^{s t} bitter, but in thy ^u mouth it shall be ^v sweet as ^w honey. 10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and when I had eaten it, my belly was made bitter. 11 And ^w they say unto me, Thou must ^{x y} prophesy again ^z over ^z many peoples and ^a nations and ^{b c} tongues and ^{d e} kings.

11 And there was given me a ^f reed like unto a ^g rod: ^h and ^h one said, Rise, and ⁱ measure the ^{j k} temple of ^k God, and the ^l altar, and them that ^m worship therein. 2 And the

Var. Read.—V. 7. when . . . sound—So *Al. Da. Lec. Wo. MIL. VIN. KÜ. BAU.*; rather, when he shall sound, *DeW. Ew. J. WEISS.* finished—i.e. fulfilled, *Al. Da. Ew. V. 11. over—So Do. BAU. KÜ.*; concerning, *Al. Bl. DeW. Ew. Wo. R marg. Chap. 11.—V. 1. rod—So Ew. Wo.; staff.*

1 f Ch. 21:15 f.; Ea. 40:3-42:20; comp. Zech. 2:1. g Rod, Num. 20:8. 3 Gr. saying. h Comp. ch. 11:1. i See "Measures," Ex. 36:9. j Temple, 1 Sam. 1:9. 4 Or, sanctuary. k God, Gen. 1:1. l Altar, Gen. 22:9. m Worship, Mt. 4:10.

Enquiry concerning when.—Mt. 24:3; II Pet. 3:1-13. Extent of Starry Message (*spatial*).—Ps. 19:4. Extent of Message of Salvation (*spatial*).—Is. 62:11; Rom. 10:18. Compass of Remembrance.—Ps. 22:27. The Final Trial.—Rev. 3:10. World and its Lust pass.—I John 2:17. Harvest of Humanity.—Mt. 13:39, 40, 49. Continual Fellowship of Christ.—Mt. 28:20. Time of End not known.—Mt. 24:36; Mk. 13:22; II Pet. 3:1-13; Rev. 6:16 f.; 10:7; 14:18 f.; 20:11-15. See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Judgment"—Lu. 2:21; "Judgment"—II Pet. 2:4.

ⁿ court which is without the ^o temple ^p leave without, and measure it not; for ^q it hath been given unto the ^r nations: and ^{s t} the holy ^u city shall they ^v tread under ^w foot ^x forty and two months. 3 And I will give unto my two ^y witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, ^z clothed in ^a sackcloth. 4 These are the ^b two ^c olive trees and the two ^d candlesticks, standing before the ^e Lord of the ^f earth. 5 And if any ^g man desireth to hurt them, ^{h i} fire proceedeth out of their mouth and devoureth their ^j enemies; and if any man shall desire to hurt them, ^k in this manner must he be ^l killed. 6 These have the power to ^m shut the ⁿ heaven, that it ^{o p} rain not during ^q the days of their prophecy: and they have power over the ^r waters to ^{s t} turn them into ^u blood, and to smite the earth with every ^v plague, as often as they shall desire. 7 And when they shall have finished their ^w testimony, ^{x y} the beast ^z that cometh up out of the ^{a b} abyss shall ^c make ^d war with them, and overcome them, and kill them. 8 And their ^e dead ^f bodies lie in the ^g street

Al. DeW. Eb. Lec. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS. therein—So (in the temple), *Al. Bl. Du. Eb. Lec. Wo. Zü. KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS.* thereby (by the altar), *Ew. (DeW. perhaps).* V. 2. hath been given—*Lit.* was given, *KÜ. MIL.* (i.e. actually already given), *Eb. Lec.*; given in God's purpose, *DeW. Du.*; is given, *SW. BAU.*; is handed over, *J. WEISS.* V. 4. candlesticks—So *KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS.*; i.e. lamp-stands, *Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 11. they—So *N A B. Edd. BAU.*; some one, *KÜ. J. WEISS.* Chap. 11.—V. 1. and one said—So *MIL. VIN.*; and the angel stood, saying, *N^o B.*; saying, *N* A. Edd.* (saying, i.e. and one said, *Al. DeW. Du. Eb.*; as follows: *J. WEISS.* with the words, *BAU. KÜ. V. 8. their—So N* A B C Edd. KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS.* *MIL.*; the, *N*.*

s See "Miracles," Mk. 16:17. t See ch. 8:8. 7 Plagues, Ex. 7:18. 7 v See "Witness," Jn. 8:17. x Ch. 13:1 ff. y Beast, Rev. 15:2. z Comp. ch. 13:1. a Abyss, Iar. 8:31. b See ch. 9:1. c Ch. 13:7; comp. Dan. 7:21. d War, Josh. 22:12. e See "Death," Rom. 5:12. 8 Gr. carcase. f Body, Num. 25:8. g Street, Josh. 2:19.

2 Court, Jer. 37:21; Ex. 40:14; Mt. 26:30. 5 Gr. cast without. 6 See Lu. 21:24. 6 Or, Gentiles. 7 See "Jerusalem," Ju. 1:8. 8 Is. 52:1; Mt. 27:53; see Mt. 4:5; comp. ch. 21:2, 10; 22:19. 9 Holiness, Eph. 4:24. 10 City, Gen. 4:17. 11 See Lu. 21:24. 12 See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14. 13 Foot, Gen. 18:4. 14 Ch. 12:6; 13:5; comp. Dan. 7:25; 12:7.

3 See ch. 2:13; comp. ch. 1:5. 4 Witness, John 8:17. 5 Clothing, Job 31:19. 6 Sackcloth, I Ki. 20:31. 7 Zech. 4:3, 11, 14; comp. Ps. 52:8; Jer. 11:16. 8 Olive, Ex. 23:11. 9 Candlestick, I Ki. 7:49. 10 Gr. lamp-stands. 11 Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1. 12 Earth, Gen. 2:1.

5 Man, Gen. 2:7. 6 Fire, Lev. 10:2. 7 Comp. ch. 9:17 f.; II Ki. 1:10-12; Jer. 5:14. 8 Enemy, Job 31:29. 9 Comp. Num. 16:29, 35. 10 See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

6 See Lu. 4:25. 7 Heaven, Deut. 26:15. 8 See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39. 9 Rain, Deut. 11:14. 10 See v. 3. 11 Water, Ps. 95:5.

u Blood, Lev. 17:11. v See "Witness," Jn. 8:17. x Ch. 13:1 ff. y Beast, Rev. 15:2. z Comp. ch. 13:1. a Abyss, Iar. 8:31. b See ch. 9:1. c Ch. 13:7; comp. Dan. 7:21. d War, Josh. 22:12. e See "Death," Rom. 5:12. 8 Gr. carcase. f Body, Num. 25:8. g Street, Josh. 2:19.

8
a Comp. ch. 14:8; 16:19; 17:18; 18:2, 10, 16, 18, 19, 21.
b City, Gen. 4:17.
c Spiritual, Job 4:15.
d Sodom, Gen. 18:20.
e Is. 1:9, 10; 3:9; Jer. 23:14; Ez. 10:46, 49.
f Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
g Ez. 23:3, 8, 19, 27.
h See "Lordship of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
i Crucifixion, Mt. 27:26.
9
j Ch. 10:11; see ch. 5:9.
k Tribes, Num. 36:9.
l Tongues, Mk. 16:17.
m See "Languages," Neh. 13:24.
n Nations, Gen. 10:32.
o Man, Gen. 2:7.
p See "Death," Rom. 5:12.
q Gr. *carcase*, Body, Num. 25:8.
r Day, Lev. 25:8.
s Ps. 79:2 f.; comp. I Ki. 13:22.
t See "Burial Places," II Chr. 16:14.
10
u See ch. 3:10.
v Earth, Gen. 2:1.
w Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
x Neh. 8:10, 12; Esth. 9:19, 22.
y Presents, II Sam. 8:10.
z Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
a See ch. 3:10.

11
b Ez. 37:5, 9, 10, 14.
c Breath, Acts 17:25.
d Life, Gen. 2:7.
e God, Gen. 1:1.
f See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23.
g Feet, Gen. 18:4.
h Fear, Gen. 9:2.

12
i Voice, Gen. 27:22.
j Heaven, Deut. 26:15. k Ch. 4:1. l Comp. II Ki. 2:11; Acts 1:9. m Enemy, Job 31:29. 13 n Horr. Dan. 3:6. o V. 19; ch. 6:12; 8:5; 16:18. 2 Gr. *names of men, seven thousand*. Comp. ch. 3:4. p Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16. q Ch. 14:7; 16:9; 19:7; see John 9:24. r Glory, Gen. 7:5. s Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. t Ch. 16:11. 14 u See "Curses," Gen. 4:11. v Ch. 9:12; see ch. 8:13.

of the ^a great ^b city, which ^c spiritually is called ^d *Sōd-ōm* and ^e *E-gypt*, where also their ^f Lord was ^g crucified. 9 And from among ^h the peoples and ⁱ tribes and ^j tongues and ^k nations do ^l men look upon their ^m dead ⁿ bodies three ^o days and a half, and ^p suffer not their dead bodies to be laid in a ^q tomb. 10 And ^r they that dwell on the ^s earth ^t rejoice over them, and make merry; and they shall ^u send ^v gifts one to another; because these two ^w prophets tormented ^x them that dwell on the earth. 11 And after the three days and a half ^y the ^z breath of ^a life from ^b God entered into them, and they ^c stood upon their ^d feet; and great ^e fear fell upon them that beheld them. 12 And they heard a great ^f voice from ^g heaven saying unto them, ^h Come up hither. And they ⁱ went up into heaven in the cloud; and their ^j enemies beheld them. 13 And in that ^k hour there was a great ^l earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell; and there were killed in the earthquake ^m seven thousand persons; and the rest were affrighted, and ⁿ gave ^o glory to the ^p God of heaven.

14 The second ^u Woe is past: behold, the third Woe cometh quickly.

Var. Read.—V. 8, where crucified —So (our Lord, *DeW. Ew.*) *DeW. Ew. Wo. Kū. BAU. MIL. VIN.*; where their Lord also (like them, see *Var. Read.*) was crucified, *Al. was—is, J. WEISS.* V. 9, from among the peoples—*So Kū. MIL.*; out of the peoples, *BAU. J. WEISS.*; some out of the people, *Al. Da. DeW. Ew. V. 11.* the breath of life—*So Kū.*; the Spirit (a spirit, *MIL.*) of life, *Al. MIL.*; a spirit, a breath, *Da. DeW. Dū. Ew.*; the life-spirit, *BAU. J. WEISS.* V. 12, Come up—*So BAU.*; rise up, *J. WEISS.*; step up, *Kū.* the cloud—*So (a, J. WEISS) cf. Dan. 7:13; Acts 1:9, Zū. Lee, so nearly Dū. Kū. BAU. J. WEISS. MIL.; simply,*

13 n Horr. Dan. 3:6. o V. 19; ch. 6:12; 8:5; 16:18. 2 Gr. *names of men, seven thousand*. Comp. ch. 3:4. p Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16. q Ch. 14:7; 16:9; 19:7; see John 9:24. r Glory, Gen. 7:5. s Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. t Ch. 16:11. 14 u See "Curses," Gen. 4:11. v Ch. 9:12; see ch. 8:13.

15 And the ^w seventh ^x angel sounded; and there followed ^y great voices in heaven, and they said,

^a The kingdom of the ^b world is become ^c the ^d kingdom of our ^e Lord, and of ^f his ^g Christ; and ^h he shall reign ⁱ for ever and ever.

16 And the four and twenty elders, who ^h sit before God on their ⁱ thrones, ^j fell upon their ^k faces and ^l worshipped God, 17 saying,

We ^m give thee thanks, ⁿ O Lord ^o God, the Almighty, who art and who wast; ^p because thou hast taken thy great power, and didst ^q reign. 18 And ^r the nations were wroth, and thy ^s wrath came, and ^t the time of the ^u dead to be ^v judged, and ^w the time to give their ^x reward to thy ^y ^z ^a servants the prophets, and to the ^b saints, and to them that fear thy ^c name, ^d the small and the great; and to ^e destroy them that destroy the earth.

19 And ^e there was opened the ^f temple of God that is in heaven; and there was seen in his ^g temple ^h the ark of his covenant; and there followed ⁱ lightnings, and voices, and ^j thunders, and ^k great hail.

Var. Read.—V. 15. The . . . Lord—*So (the kingdom) N A B C, Edd (i.e. The sovereignty over the world is become our Lord's, Al. DeW. Dū., so nearly, Bl. Wō. BAU. Kū.; Now is become the world-kingdom of our Lord &c., Zū. translates, and so Tr. apparently. The . . . Christ; and—Our Lord with His anointed one has taken possession of the sovereignty of the world, and, J. WEISS; The kingdom of the world has become our Lord's and His Anointed's, SW. V. 19, there . . . heaven—So A C, Edd. MIL., so BAU. Kū. nearly; the temple of God was open (opened itself, J. WEISS) in heaven, N B, J. WEISS.*

d Destruction, Hos. 13:14. 19 e Ch. 15:5; comp. ch. 4:1. f Temple, I Sam. 1:9. 5 Or, sanctuary. g See Heb. 9:4. h Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2. i See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

15
w Seven, Gen. 2:2.
x Comp. ch. 10:7; see ch. 8:2.
y Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
z Ch. 16:17; 19:1.
a Comp. ch. 12:10.
b The World, Rev. 10:6.
c Kingdom of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
d Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
e Acts 4:26 marg. (Ps. 2:2).
f Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
g Dan. 2:44; 7:14, 27; Lu. 1:33.
3 Or, unto the ages of the ages.

16
h Ch. 4:4; comp. Mt. 19:28.
i Throne, Acts 12:21.
j Ch. 4:10.
k Face, Is. 6:2.
l Worship, Mt. 4:10.
17
m Thanksgiving, II Cor. 4:15.
n See ch. 1:8.
o God is almighty and Eternal, Gen. 1:1.
p See "Praise," Ju. 5:3.
q Comp. ch. 19:6.

18
r Ps. 2:1.
s Anger, Pr. 15:1.
t Ch. 20:12; comp. Dan. 7:10.
u Death, Rom. 5:12.
v The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
w Reward, Rev. 2:10.
x Servants, Ex. 21:2.
y Ministers, Acts 15:39.
z Ch. 10:7; comp. ch. 16:6.
4 Gr. *bondservants*.
a Saints, Rev. 14:12.
b Name, Acts 16:18.
c Ch. 13:16; 19:5; Ps. 115:13.

4 d Destruction, Hos. 13:14. 19 e Ch. 15:5; comp. ch. 4:1. f Temple, I Sam. 1:9. 5 Or, sanctuary. g See Heb. 9:4. h Ark of the Covenant, Gen. 17:2. i See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.

^a See v. 13.
^b Ch. 16:21.
^c See "Meteorology," Gen. 27:39.
^d Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
^e V. 3; comp. Mt. 24:30.
^f Ch. 11:19.
^g Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^h Comp. Gal. 4:26.
ⁱ Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^j Ps. 104:2; Song of Sol. 6:10.
^k Sun, Moon and Stars, Ps. 136:8, 9.
^l Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^m Head, Pr. 20:29.
ⁿ Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
^o Children, Gen. 3:16.
^p Cry, Lu. 18:7.
^q Comp. Is. 26:17; 66:6-9; Mic. 4:9, 10.
^r Travail, Gal. 4:19.
^s Pain, Rev. 21:4.
^t Comp. v. 1; ch. 15:1.
^u See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.
^v Vs. 4, 7, 9, 13, 16, 17; ch. 13:2, 4, 11; 16:13; 20:2; comp. Is. 27:1.
^w Ch. 13:1; 17:3, 7, 9 ff.
^x Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^y Ch. 13:1; 17:12, 16; Dan. 7:7, 20, 24.
^z Horn, Dan. 7:7.
^a Comp. ch. 13:1; 19:12.
^b See ch. 8:7, 12.
^c Dan. 8:10.
^d Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^e Comp. Mt. 2:16.
^f Son, Gen. 21:19.
^g Man, Gen. 2:7.
^h Male Children, Gen. 3:16.
ⁱ See ch. 2:7.
^j Nations, Gen. 10:32.
^k *Ord. Gentiles*.
^l Rod, Num. 20:8.
^m Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
ⁿ See II Cor. 12:2.
^o God, Gen. 1:1.
^p Throne, Acts 12:21.
^q Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
^r Day, Lev. 25:8.
^s War, Josh. 22:12.
^t Michael, Dan. 10:13.
^u See Jude 9.
^v Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

ders, and an ^a earthquake, and ^b great ^c hail.

12 And a great ^d ^e sign was seen ^f in ^g heaven: ^h ⁱ a woman ^j arrayed with the ^k sun, and the moon under her ^l feet, and upon her ^m head a ⁿ crown of twelve stars; 2 and she was with ^o child; and she ^p ^q crieth out, ^r travelling in birth, and in ^s pain to be delivered. 3 And there was seen ^t another sign in heaven: and behold, a great ^u red ^v dragon, having ^w ^x seven heads and ^y ten ^z horns, and upon his heads ^a seven diadems. 4 And his tail draweth the ^b third part of the stars of heaven, and did ^c cast them to the ^d earth: and the dragon standeth before the woman that is about to be delivered, that when she is delivered ^e he may devour her child. 5 And she was delivered of a ^f son, a ^g ^h man child, who is to ⁱ rule all the ^j ^k nations with a ^l rod of ^m iron: and her child was ⁿ caught up unto ^o God, and unto his ^p throne. 6 And the woman fled into the ^q wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that there they may nourish her ^r ^s a thousand two hundred and threescore ^t days.

7 And there was ^a war in heaven: ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g <

^a Man, Gen. 2:7.
^b Male Children, Gen. 3:16.

^c See 14
"Visions," Num. 12:6.

^d Woman, Ruth 3:9.
^e Ex. 19:4;
Deut. 32:11.

^f Wings, Is. 40:31.
^g Eagle, Ex. 19:4.

^h See v. 6.
ⁱ Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.

^j Dan. 7:25;
12:7.
^k Face, Is. 6:2.
^l Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.

^m Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
ⁿ Water, Ps. 95:5.

^o Hos. 5:10; Is. 59:10.
^p Rivers, Is. 32:2.

^q Earth, Gen. 2:1.
^r Help, Acts 26:22.

^s See v. 3.

^t Anger, Pr. 15:1.
^u Ch. 11:7; 13:7.

^v War, Josh. 22:12.
^w Seed, Deut. 22:9.

^x Gen. 3:15.
^y Ch. 14:12; see I John 2:3.

^z Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

^a God, Gen. 1:1.
^b Ch. 12:6; 9 (14:12); 19:10.

^c See "Witness," John 8:17.

^d Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

¹ Some ancient authorities read I stood &c. connecting the clause with what follows.

^e Sand, Ps. 139:18.

^f Sea, Ex. 14:21.

^g John the Evangelist, John 1:1.

^h Beasts, Rev. 15:2.

ⁱ Vs. 14, 15; ch. 15:2; 16:13; comp. ch. 11:7; 17:8; Dan. 7:3.

^a ^b man child. 14 And ^c there were given to the ^d woman the ^e two ^f wings of the great ^g eagle, that she might fly ^h into the wilderness unto her place, where she is nourished for ⁱ a time, and times, and half a time, from the ^k face of the ^l serpent. 15 And the serpent cast out of his ^m mouth after the woman ⁿ water ^o as a ^p river, that he might cause her to be carried away by the stream. 16 And the ^q earth ^r helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth and swallowed up the river which the ^s dragon cast out of his mouth. 17 And the dragon waxed ^t wroth with the woman, and went away to ^u make ^v war with the rest of her ^w ^x seed, that ^y ^z keep the commandments of ^a God, and ^b hold the ^c testimony

13 of ^d JeZšus: 1 and ¹ he stood upon the ^e sand of the ^f sea.

And ^g I saw a ^h ⁱ beast coming up out of the sea, having ^j ten ^k horns and ^l seven ^m heads, and on his horns ⁿ ten diadems, and upon his heads ^o ^p names of ^q blasphemy. 2 And the beast which I saw was ^r like unto a ^s leopard, and his ^t feet were as ^u the feet of a ^v bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a ^w lion: and the ^x dragon gave him his

Var. Rend.—V. 14. the great eagle—*So* KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS. MIL.; the great eagle mentioned above, ch. 8:13, *Eb.*; the great eagle of Ex. 19:4, *Ew. Lee, Zü.*; *i.e.* Christ, *Wo.*; a great eagle, so practically, *Al. DeW. Dü.* from—*i.e.* nourished away from, safe from, *Al. DeW. Dü. Ew. Lee, Bl. Wo.*; *i.e.* she might fly from, *Zü.* V. 17. the testimony of Jesus—*i.e.* testimony borne, teaching given to them, by Jesus, *Dü. Eb. Ew.* (the religion which Jesus attests to be true, *Ew.*); testimony borne to Jesus by men and angels, *Al. Bl. DeW. Zü.* **Chap. 13.**—V. 5. continue—*So Ew.*; do his works during (see Dan. 11:28), *Al. Da. DeW. Dü. Eb. Wo. r. marg.*; perhaps, succeed, *Bl. Zü.*; practise, *J. WEISS.*; carry on, *BAU. KÜ.* V. 6. tabernacle—*So* BAU. J.

^j See ch. 12:3.
^k Horn, Dan. 7:7.
^l Seven, Gen. 2:2.
^m Head, Pr. 20:29.
ⁿ Comp. ch. 12:3; 17:12.
^o Name, Acts 16:18.
^p Ch. 17:3; comp. Dan. 7:8; 11:36.
^q Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
^r Dan. 7:6; comp. Hos. 13:7.
^s See "Animals," *Gen. 2:20.*
^t Feet, Gen. 18:4.
^u Bears, I Sam. 17:34.
^v Dan. 7:5.
^w Lion, Gen. 4:10.
^x Dan. 7:4.
^y Vs. 4, 12; see ch. 12:3.

power, and his ^z ^a throne, and great authority. 3 And *I saw* one of his heads as though it had been ² smitten unto ^b death; and his ^c death-stroke was ^d healed: and the whole earth ^e wondered after the beast; 4 and they ^f ³ worshipped the dragon, because he ^g gave his authority unto the beast; and they ³ worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? and who is able to war with him? 5 and there was given to him a mouth ^h speaking great things and blasphemies; and there was given to him authority ⁴ to continue ⁱ forty and two ^j months. 6 And he opened his mouth for blasphemies against God, to blaspheme his name, and his ^k tabernacle, *even* ¹ them that ⁵ dwell in the ^m heaven. 7 ⁶ And it ⁿ was given unto him to ^o make war with the ^p saints, and to overcome them: and there was given to him authority over ^q ⁷ every tribe and people and ^s ^t tongue and ^u nation. 8 And all that ^v dwell on the earth shall ³ worship him, *every one* ^w whose name hath not been ^x ⁷ written ^y ^z from the foundation of the ^a world in the ^b book of ^c life of ^d ^e the Lamb that hath been slain. 9 ^g If any man hath an

WEISS. tabernacle (*i.e.* tent, dwell, similar words, *Jer.*; but, KÜ. V. 8. written from the foundation—*So* *Be. Bl. Da. DeW. Dü. Eb. Ew. Zü. r. marg.*; (hath been, MIL. r.) slain from the foundation, *Al. Wo. MIL. VIN. Lee* apparently.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 13.**—V. 1. he stood . . . I saw—*So* *N A C. La. Tr. Al. WH.* (of Jesus, . . . saw, *WH.*; I stood . . . and saw, *B. Ti.* he stood—I stood, *J. WEISS.*; he stationed himself, *BAU. KÜ.*; he took his stand, *MIL. names—So* *N A B. La. Ti. Tr. WH. BAU. KÜ. VIN. MIL. J. WEISS.*; a name, *C. Al. WH. V. 4.* because he gave—*So* (hath given, *BAU.*) *N A C. Edd. MIL. J. WEISS. VIN. BAU.*; which gave, *B.*; that he gave, *KÜ.* his authority—*So* *N A B C. Edd.*; the power (authority), *J. WEISS.* authority, *BAU.* power, *KÜ. V. 7.* And . . . them—*So* *N B. Ti. Al. Tr. WH. NES. BAU. KÜ. MIL. J. WEISS.* omit, *A C. La. Tr. WH. V.*

^b Books, Eccl. 12:12. ^c Life, Gen. 2:7. ^d See "Prophecies concerning Jesus," Gen. 3:15. ^e Lamb, Ex. 29:38. ^f See "Titles and Death of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

^z Throne, Acts 12:21.
^a Comp. ch. 2:13; 16:10.

³
² Gr. slain.
^b Death, Rom. 5:12.
^c V. 12; comp. v. 14.
^d Healing, Jer. 30:13.
^e Ch. 17:8.

⁴
^f Worship, Mt. 4:10.

³ See marginal note on ch. 3:9.
^g Comp. ch. 18:18; Ex. 15:11; Is. 46:5.

⁵
^h Dan. 7:8, 11. 20, 25; 11:36; comp. II Thess. 2:3 f.

⁴ Or, to do his works during. See Dan. 11:28.

ⁱ See ch. 11:2.
^j Month, Gen. 7:11.

⁶
^k Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.

^l Ch. 12:12; comp. ch. 7:15.

⁵ Gr. tabernacle.
^m Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

⁷
⁶ Some ancient authorities omit And it was given . . . overcome them.

ⁿ See "Providence of God," *J. Gen. 1:1.*

^o Ch. 11:7.
^p Saints, Rev. 14:12.

^q See ch. 5:9.
^r Tribes, Num. 36:9.

^s Tongues, Mk. 16:17.

^t See "Languages," *Neh. 13:24.*

^u Nations, Gen. 10:32.

⁸
^v Vs. 12, 14; see ch. 3:10.

^w See ch. 3:5.
^x Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

⁷ Or, written in the book . . . slain from the foundation of the world.

^y Ch. 17:8; see Mt. 25:34.
^z See "Cosmology," 104:2.

^a The World, Rev. 10:6.

^a Ear, Ex. 29:20.

^b Comp. Is. 33:1; Jer. 13:2; 43:11.

¹ The Greek text in this verse is somewhat uncertain.

^c Man, Gen. 2:7.

² Or, leadeth into captivity.

^d Captivity, Num. 24:22.

^e Gen. 9:6; Mt. 26:52; comp. ch. 11:18.

^f See "Murderer," Num. 35:16.

^g Sword, Ju. 7:20.

^h Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

ⁱ Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments, Ex. 20:1.

^j See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.

^k See Heb. 6:12; comp. ch. 14:12.

³ Or, stedfastness.

^l Faith, Heb. 11:1.

^m Saints, Rev. 14:12.

ⁿ John the Evangelist, John 1:1.

^o Comp. vs. 1, 14; ch. 16:13.

^p Visions, Num. 12:6.

^q Beasts, Rev. 15:2.

^r Earth, Gen. 2:1.

^s Comp. Dan. 8:3.

^t Horn, Dan. 7:7.

^u Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

^v Dragon, ch. 12:3.

^w See v. 4.

^x V. 14; ch. 19:20.

^y Worship, Mt. 4:10.

^z V. 15; ch. 14:9; 11:16; 2:9; 20:4.

¹ See marginal note on ch. 3:9.

^a See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

^b See v. 3.

^c Healing, Jer. 30:13.

¹³ d Ch. 19:20; comp. ch. 16:24; Mt. 24:4.

^a ear, let him hear. 10 ^b ¹ If any ^c man ² is for ^d captivity, into captivity he goeth: ^e if any man shall ^f kill with the ^g sword, ^h ⁱ with the sword must he be killed. Here is ^j the ^k ³ patience and the ^l faith of the ^m saints.

11 And ⁿ ^o I ^p saw another ^q beast coming up out of the ^r earth; and he had ^s two ^t horns like unto a ^u lamb, and he spake as a ^v dragon. 12 And he ^w exerciseth all the authority of the first beast ^x in his sight. And he maketh the earth and them that dwell therein to ^y ^z ⁴ worship the first beast, whose ^a ^b death-stroke was ^c healed. 13 And he ^d doeth great ^e signs, that he should even make ^f ^g fire to come down out of ^h heaven upon the earth in the sight of men. 14 And he ⁱ ^j deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by reason of ^k the signs which it was given him to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an ^l ^m image to the beast who hath the stroke of the sword and ⁿ lived. 15 And it was given unto him to give ^o breath to it, ^p even to the image of the beast, ^q that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that ^r as many as should not ^s worship the image of the beast should be killed. 16 And he causeth all, ^t the

Var. Rend.—V. 14 lived—came to life again, DeW. Ev.; rose to life, MIL.; became alive (again, J. WEISS), KÜ. J. WEISS; revived, BAU. V. 15. give breath—animate, J. WEISS. breath—So MIL. SCOTT; lit. breath, spirit, Al. Da. DeW. Ew.; spirit, KÜ. BAU. both—So Wo.; even, Al. Da. DeW. Ew. V. 18. Six . . . six—So KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS, MIL.; i.e. (reckoning the numerical value of the letters in Greek) LATEINOS, Iren., Al. Wo. BL. Du. DeW.; (reckoning the numerical value of the letters in Hebrew) NERON KAISAR, Hitzig, Reuss, Renan.

^e Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22. ^f Fire, Lev. 10:2. ^g Comp. ch. 11:5; 20:9; I KL 18:38; Lu. 9:54. ^h Heaven, Deut. 26:15. ⁱ Deception, Gen. 37:31. ^j See ch. 12:9. ^k II Thess. 2:9 f. ^l Images, I Ki. 15:13. ^m See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4. ⁿ Life, Gen. 2:7. ^o Breath, Acts 17:25. ⁵ Some ancient authorities read that even the image of the beast should speak; and he shall cause &c. ^p Comp. Dan. 3:3 ff. ¹⁶ q Ch.

small and the great, and the ^r rich and the ^s poor, and the ^t free and the ^u bond, that there be given them a ^v mark on their right ^w hand, or upon their ^x forehead; 17 and that no man should be able to ^y buy or to sell, save he that hath the mark, ^z even ^a the ^b name of the beast or ^c the number of his name. 18 ^d Here is ^e wisdom. He that hath ^f understanding, let him count the number of the beast; for it is the number ^g of a man: and his number is ^h ⁶ Six hundred and sixty and six.

14 And I saw, and behold, ⁱ the ^j Lamb standing on the ^k ¹ mount ^l Zi'ōn, and with him a ^m hundred and forty and four thousand, having ⁿ his name, and the name of his ^o Father, ^p written on their foreheads. 2 And I heard a ^q voice from heaven, as ^r the voice of many ^s waters, and as the ^t voice of a great thunder; and the voice which I heard ^u was as the voice of harpers ^v ² harping with their harps: 3 and they sing as it were ^w a new ^x song before the ^y throne, and before the ^z four living creatures and the ^a elders: and ^b no man could learn the song save the hundred and forty and four thousand, ^c even they that had been ^d ^e purchased out of the earth. 4 ^f These are they

There are many other explanations. Chap. 14.—V. 3. purchased—So Al. Da. DeW. Ew. MIL. VIN. SCOTT; redeemed, Wo.

Var. Read.—V. 10. If . . . goeth—So nearly, A. Vulg. La. Tr. Al. WH. Ser. Al. Da. BAU. SW.; but if any man leadeh into captivity, Ew. shall kill—So B C. Ti. Tr. WH.¹ (WH. however suspect corruption) BAU.; (is) to be killed, A. Al. V. 17. the mark, even the name—So A B. Ti. Tr. Al. WH.; the mark of the name, C. La. V. 18. Six . . . six—So A B. Iren. Orig. Edd. NES.; Six hundred and sixteen (i.e. perhaps NERO KAISAR, Reuss, Renan, &c., or, KAISAR ROM, Ew.), C alone among MSS. now known, apparently, but so MSS. known to Irenaeus, and so La.² Ev. Chap. 14.—V. 1. his name . . . Father—So KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS, MIL. VIN.; his name and his Father's name, A B C. Edd. V. 2. which . . . harpers—that I heard was as it were of harpers, N A B C, Edd.

^r See "Wealth," Josh. 22:8.

^s The Poor, Deut. 24:14.

^t Freedom, John 8:32.

^u Bondage, John 8:33.

^v Ch. 14:9; 20:4; see Gal. 6:17; comp. ch. 7:3.

^w Hand, Gen. 16:12.

^x Forehead, Rev. 7:3.

¹⁷ See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.

^z Ch. 14:11.

^a Name, Acts 16:18.

^b Ch. 15:2.

¹⁸ Comp. ch. 17:9.

^d Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.

^e See "Mind," Job 38:36.

^f Comp. ch. 21:17.

⁶ Some ancient authorities read Six hundred and sixteen.

¹ See ch. 5:6.

^h See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.

ⁱ Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

^j Ps. 2:6; Heb. 12:22.

^k Zion, Is. 52:1.

^l V. 3; ch. 7:4.

^m See ch. 3:12.

ⁿ Fatherhood of God, Gen. 1:1.

^o Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

² Voice, Gen. 27:22.

^p See ch. 1:15.

^q Waters, Ps. 95:5.

^s See ch. 6:1.

^t Ch. 5:8.

^u Harp, I Ki. 10:12.

³ See ch. 5:9.

^w Songs, Ex. 15:1.

^x Throne, Acts 12:21.

^y See ch. 4:6.

^z See ch. 4:4.

^a See ch. 2:17.

^b See ch. 5:9.

^c See "Redemption," Mt. 20:22.

⁴ Mt. 19:12 (?).

⁵ Comp. ch. 3:4; II Cor. 11:2; Eph. 5:27.

^a See "Fornication," Deut. 22:21.
^b Women, Ruth 3:9.
^c Virgin, Deut. 22:14.
^d Ch. 7:17; comp. ch. 3:4; 17:14.
^e See "Disciples," Mt. 20:17; [29:38].
^f Lamb, Ex. See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
^h Redemption, Mt. 20:22.
ⁱ Ch. 5:9.
^j Man, Gen. 2:7.
^k See "Fruit" (fig.), Lev. 23:40.
^l See Jas. 1:18; comp. Heb. 12:23.
^m God, Gen. 1:1.

⁵
ⁿ Zeph. 3:13; comp. Ps. 32:2; Mal. 2:6; John 1:47; 1 Pet. 2:22.
^o Mouth, Gen. 8:11; [19:11].
^p Lying, Lev. 19:11.
^q Jude 24; comp. Heb. 9:14; 1 Pet. 1:19; [5:18].
^r Blemish, Lev. 6

^s John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
^t Visions, Num. 12:6; [1:12].
^u Angel, 1 Pet. Ch. 8:13.
^v Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^x Ch. 10:7; 1 Pet. 1:25.
¹ Or, an eternal gospel.
^y See "Gospel," Mk. 16:15.
^z Tidings, Rom. 15:21.
^a Preaching, See "Salvation," Acts 2:40.
^b Ch. 3:10.
^c Gr. *sib.* [2:1].
^d Earth, Gen. See ch. 5:9.
^e Nations, Gen. 10:32; [36:9].
^f Tribes, Num. 7

^g Tongues, Mk. 16:15.
^h See "Languages," Neh. 13:24.
ⁱ Voice, Gen. 27:22; ^j Fear of God, Gen. 9:2; k Ch. 15:4; l Glorifying, Lu. 7:16. m See ch. 11:13. n Glory, Ps. 7:5. o Hour, Dan. 3:6. p The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4. q Worship, Mt. 4:10. r See marginal note on ch. 3:9. s God the Creator, Gen. 1:1. t See ch. 4:11. u Sea, Ez. 14:21. v Fountains, II Ki. 3:19. w See ch. 8:10. x Waters, Ps. 95:5. y Ch. 18:2; Is. 21:9; Jer. 51:8. z Babylon, II Ki. 25:13. a Ch. 16:10; 17:5; 18:10; comp. Dan. 4:30. b Jer. 51:7. c Drink, Hos. 4:18. d Wine, Lev. 10:9. e Ch. 18:3; 17:2; 4. f Anger, Pr. 15:1. f Fornication, Deut. 22:21.

that were not ^a defiled with ^b women; for they are ^c virgins. These are they that ^d follow the ^e Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were ^f purchased from among ^g men, to be ^h the firstfruits unto ⁱ God and unto the Lamb. 5 And ^j in their ^k mouth was found no ^l lie: they are ^m without ⁿ blemish.

6 And ^o I ^p saw another ^q angel flying in ^r mid ^s heaven, having ^t eternal ^u good ^v tidings to ^w proclaim unto ^x them that ^y dwell on the ^z earth, and unto ^a every ^b nation and ^c tribe and ^d tongue and people; 7 and he saith with a great ^e voice, ^f Fear God, and ^g give him ^h glory; for the ⁱ hour of his ^j judgment is come: and ^k worship him that ^l made the heaven and the earth and ^m sea and ⁿ fountains of ^o waters.

8 And another, a second angel, followed, saying, ^p Fallen, fallen is ^q Bāb-ylōn the great, that hath ^r made all the nations to ^s drink of the ^t wine of the ^u wrath of her ^v fornication.

9 And another angel, a third,

Var. Rend.—V. 6. in mid heaven—So BAU. MIL.; in the midst of (the, KÜ.) heaven, so practically DeW. Zm.; i.e. the meridian, Al. Bl. Du. Lee, Wo.; above the zenith, J. WEISS. eternal good tidings—the everlasting gospel, Al. Ev. Lee, Wo.; (Ebb. practically); an eternal gospel, Da. Dñ. KÜ. BAU. MIL. VIN. r. (i.e. a message of salvation and call to penitence resting upon the everlasting counsel of God, Dñ.). so DeW. nearly; an eternal message, J. WEISS. V. 8. the wine . . . fornication—So Al. DeW. Dñ. (wrath, i.e. God's wrath); rather, fierce wine of her fornication, Bl. El. Ev. Zm.; wine of wrath of her whoredom (vice, BAU.) KÜ.

* SAINTS.—I Sam. 2:9. Holy Ones—Job 5:1; 15:15; Ps. 16:3; 31:23; 34:9; 37:28; 50:5; 52:9; 79:2; 145:10; 148:14; 149:9; Pr. 2:8; Dan. 7:21, 25; Hos. 11:12; Zech. 14:5.
Congregation or Assembly of.—Ps. 89:5; 7. Preserve or Deliver.—Ps. 97:10. Saints rejoice—II Chr. 6:41; Ps. 30:4; 132:9, 16; 149:1, 5. Death of.—Ps. 116:15. To possess Kingdom.—Dan. 7:18, 22, 27.

followed them, saying with a great voice, If any man worshipeth the ^a beast and his ^b image, and receiveth a ^c mark on his ^d forehead, or upon his ^e hand, 10 he also shall drink of the ^f wine of the wrath of God, which is ^g prepared unmixed ^h in the cup of his anger; and he shall be tormented with ⁱ fire and ^j brimstone in the presence of the ^k holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: 11 and the ^l smoke of their ^m torment goeth up ⁿ for ever and ever; and ^o they have no ^p rest ^q day and ^r night, they that ^s worship the beast and his image, and whoso receiveth the mark of his ^t name. 12 Here is ^u the ^v patience of the ^w saints, they that ^x keep the commandments of ^y God, and ^z the ^a faith of ^b Je-sūs.

13 And ⁱ I heard a voice from ^k heaven saying, ^l Write, ^m Blessed are the ⁿ dead ^o who die ^p in the Lord ^q from henceforth: yea, ^r saith the ^s Spirit, that they may rest from their ^t labors; for their ^u works follow with them.

BAU.: wine of her passion and vice, J. WEISS. V. 10. in . . . of—So Al. Du. Dñ. Ev. Lee, Wo. Zm.; by judgment of DeW.; (and, MIL.) before the, MIL. J. WEISS; before, BAU.; before his, KÜ. V. 12. faith—i.e. faith in Jesus, Al. DeW. Dñ. Ev. Wñ. Bl. Wo. VIN.; perhaps (i.e. = the faith I) right by Jesus, Bl. Wo. V. 13. who . . . Spirit—i.e. which from henceforth, Wo. perhaps; blessed from henceforth, Al. El. DeW. Da. Eb. Ev. Lee, Zm.; which die in the Lord. From henceforth &c., Vulg. r. m. g. that . . . rest—So practically, Al. Be. Dñ. Wñ. (i.e. happy in that they shall rest, Al. Bu. Lee; i.e. which die that they may rest, Wñ. Wo.; rest shall they, DeW. Ev. Bl. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS, so Eb. Zm. nearly.

Var. Read.—V. 8. that—So KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS; which, A C. Edd. MIL.; she, S. B.

m Blessing, Gen. 12:3. n Ch. 20:6. o Death, Rom. 5:12. p Promises conditional, John 14:2. 7 Or, in the Lord. From henceforth, yea, saith the Spirit. q Comp. ch. 11:18. r Ch. 2:7; 22:17. s Holy Spirit, John 14:16. t Labor, Ez. 23:12. u Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. v Comp. I Tim. 5:25.

Christians.—Mt. 27:52; Acts 9:13, 32, 41; 26:10; Rom. 1:7; 16:2; I Cor. 1:2; II Cor. 1:1; Eph. 1:1, 15, 18; 2:19; 3:8, 18; 5:3; Phil. 1:1; Col. 1:2, 4, 26; II Thess. 1:10; Philomen 5; Rev. 11:18; 13:7, 10; 14:12; 19:8, 20:9. Salute.—Rom. 16:15; Heb. 13:24; II Cor. 13:13; Phil. 4:22. Intercession for—Rom. 8:27; Eph. 6:18. Churches of—I Cor. 14:33. Ministering unto—Rom. 12:13; 15:25, 26, 31; I Cor. 16:1, 15; II Cor.

⁹
^g Beasts, Rev. 15:2; [15:13].
^h Images, I Ki. 11:1; ch. 13:14 f.
ⁱ See ch. 13:16.
^k Forehead, Rev. 7:3.
^l Hand, Gen. 16:12.

¹⁰
^m Ch. 16:19; comp. ch. 19:15; Is. 51:17; Jer. 25:15 f. d.
ⁿ Gr. mingled.
^o Comp. ch. 18:6; Ps. 75:8.
^p See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.
^q Fire, Lev. 10:2.
^r Comp. ch. 19:20; 20:10, 14 f.; 21:8; Ez. 38:22; see II Thess. 1:7.
^s Brimstone, Ez. 38:22.
^t Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
^u Mk. 8:38.

¹¹
^v Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
^w Comp. ch. 19:5, 18; 18:3; is. 34:8-10.
^x See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
^y Gr. unto ages of ages.
^z Ch. 4:8.
^a Rest, Heb. 4:1.
^b Day, Lev. 25:8.
^c Night, Ps. 19:2.
^d Name, Acts 16:18.

¹²
^c See ch. 13:10.
^d See "Christian Graces," II Pet. 1:5.
^e Or, stedfastness.
^f Keeping Commandments, Ex. 20:1.
^g God, Gen. 1:1.
^h Comp. ch. 2:13.
ⁱ Faith, Heb. 11:1.
^j Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

¹³
^j John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
^k Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
^l Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

14

a John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
b Visions, Num. 12:6.
c Comp. Mt. 17:5.
d See "Cloud of Glory," Ex. 14:19.
e See ch. 1:13.
f Son, Gen. 21:19.
g Man, Gen. 2:7.
h Head, Pr. 20:29.
i Gold, I Cor. 10:21.
j Crown, II Sam. 1:10.
k See ch. 6:2; comp. Ps. 21:3.
l Hand, Gen. 16:12.
m See "Tools and Implements," Ex. 32:4.

15

n Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
o V. 17; ch. 15:6; 16:17; see ch. 11:19.
p Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
q Or, *sanctuary*.
r Cry, Lu. 18:7.
s Voice, Gen. 27:22.
t V. 18; Mk. 4:29; Joel 3:13.
u See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
v Hour, Dan. 3:6.
w Harvest, Jer. 5:24.
x Mt. 13:39-41; comp. Jer. 51:33.
y Earth, Gen. 2:1.
z Gr. *become dry*.

18

y See ch. 6:9; comp. ch. 8:3.
z Altar, Gen. 22:9.
a Comp. ch. 16:8.
b Fire, Lev. 10:2.
c Vine, Is. 5:2.
d Joel 3:13.
e Grapes, I Ki. 21:16.

19

3 Gr. *vine*.
f Ch. 19:15; comp. Is. 63:2 f.
g See "Vineyard," I Ki. 21:16.
h Anger, Pr. 15:1.

14 And ^aI ^bsaw, and behold, a ^cwhite ^dcloud; and on the cloud I saw one sitting ^elike unto a ^fson of ^gman, having on his ^hhead a ⁱgolden ^jcrown, and in his ^khand a sharp ^msickle. 15 And another ⁿangel ^ocame out from the ^ptemple, ^qcrying with a great ^rvoice to him that sat on the cloud, ^s'Send forth thy sickle, and reap: for the ^thour to reap is come; for the ^uharvest of the ^vearth is ^wripe. 16 And he that sat on the cloud cast his sickle upon the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out from the ¹temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. 18 And another angel came out from ^ythe ^zaltar, ^ahe that hath power over ^bfire; and he called with a great voice to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Send forth thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the ^cvine of the earth; ^dfor her ^egrapes are fully ripe. 19 And the angel cast his sickle into the earth, and gathered the ³vintage of the earth, and cast it into the ¹winepress, the great *winepress*, of the ^hwrath of ⁱGod. 20 And the winepress was trodden

Var. Rend.—V. 14, a son—*So Lee, DeW. Du. Ew. BAU. SW. KÜ. MIL.*; the Son, *Al. Da. Wo. R marg.* a son of man—a human being, *J. WEISS*. V. 15. Send forth—*So Al. Da. Du. Ew. BAU. MIL.*; Thrust in, *DeW. Eb.*; Lay on, *J. WEISS*, swing, *KÜ.* ripe—*So Al. Da. Wo. KÜ.*; *bt.* dried (*i.e. over-ripe*, *DeW. Ew. Lee*; dry, *BAU. J. WEISS*; over-ripe, *r. V. 18*; fire—*So Be. DeW.*; the fire, *MIL. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS* (*i.e. the fire on this altar*), *Al. Bl. Du. Ew.* Send forth—*So Da. Ew. BAU. MIL.*; Thrust in, *DeW.*; Lay on, *J. WEISS*; swing, *KÜ.* **Chap. 15.** V. 1. for . . . finished—*i.e. which are the last because in them is filled*, *Al. Wo.* V. 2. sea of glass (*twice*)—*glassy sea, r. off—Omü, r. by—So Al. Be. DeW. Du. VIN.*;

ⁱwithout the ^kcity, and there came out ^lblood from the winepress, even unto the ⁿbridles of the ^ohorses, as far as a thousand and six hundred ^pfurlongs.

15 And I saw ^qanother ^rsign in heaven, great and marvellous, ^sseven angels having seven ^tplagues, *which are* ^vthe last, for in them is finished the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were ^wa ^xsea of ^yglass mingled with fire; and them that ^zcame off ^avictorious from the ^{*}beast, and from ^bhis ^cimage, and from the ^dnumber of his ^ename, standing ⁵by the ⁴sea of glass, having ¹harps of God. 3 And they sing the ⁱsong of ^jMō'sēs ^kthe ^lservant of God, and the ⁿsong of the ^oLamb, saying,

^qGreat and marvellous are thy ^rworks, ^sO Lord God, the Almighty; righteous and true are thy ways, thou ^uKing of the ⁷ages. 4 ^wWho shall not ^xfear, O Lord, and ^yglorify thy name? for thou only art ^zholy; for ^aall the nations shall come and ^cworship before thee; for thy ^dright-

at, *KÜ. BAU.*; upon, *MIL. J. WEISS, r marg.* V. 4. righteous acts—*So Al. Da. Ew. BAU. MIL. VIN.*; judgments, *Bl. DeW. Lee, Zu. J. WEISS*; righteous decrees, *Wo.*; decrees of right, *KÜ.*

Var. Read.—**Chap. 15.**—V. 3. ages—*So N* C. Al. WH. 1*; nations, *N* A. B. La. Ti. Tr. WH. 2* *BAU. KÜ. MIL. J. WEISS.*

m See "Minister," Acts 15:39. 6 Gr. *bondservant*. *n* Ch. 5:9 f. 12 f. *o* Lamb, Ex. 29:38. *p* See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. *q* Deut. 32:3 f. *r* Ps. 111:2; 139:14; Hos. 14:9. *s* Works of God, Ps. 8:3. *t* See ch. 1:8. *u* God is almighty and righteous, Gen. 1:1. *v* See I Tim. 1:17 marg. *w* Kings, Deut. 17:15. *x* 7 Many ancient authorities read *nations*, Jer. 10:7. *y* Ch. 14:7; Jer. 10:7. *z* Fear, Gen. 9:2. *a* *glorify* God, Lu. 7:16. *b* Holiness, Eph. 4:24. *c* Ps. 86:9; comp. Is. 66:23. *d* Nations, Gen. 10:32. *e* Worship, Mt. 4:10. *f* See marginal note on ch. 3:9. *g* Righteousness of God, Gen. 1:1. *h* Comp. ch. 19:8.

Dwelling Places of.—Job 12:7, 8; 37:8; 40:20; Ps. 104:20-25; Is. 13:21, 22; 34:14; Jer. 50:39; Mk. 1:13.

Given Names by Adam.—Gen. 2:20. Tamed by Man—Jas. 3:7.

Solomon's Wisdom concerning.—I Ki. 4:33.

Clean and Unclean.—Lev. 7:21; 20:25; Deut. 14:4-19; Acts 10:14; 15:28 f.; Rom. 14:14; I Cor. 8:1-13.

Sacrifices.—Gen. 8:20. See "Animals"—Gen. 2:20.

20

i Comp. ch. 11:8; Heb. 13:12.
k City, Gen. 4:17.
l Blood, Lev. 17:11.
m Gen. 49:11; Deut. 32:14.
n See "Har-ness," Jer. 46:4.
o Horses. See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
p See "Measures," Ex. 36:9.

1

q Comp. ch. 12:1, 3.
r Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
s Seven, Gen. 2:2.
t Vs. 6-8; ch. 16:1; 17:1; 21:9.
u Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
v Comp. ch. 9:20.

2

w Sea, Ex. 14:21.
x See ch. 4:6.
y Or, *glassy sea*.
z Glass, Rev. 21:2.
a See ch. 12:11.
b Victory, I Cor. 15:57.
c Ch. 13:14 f.
d Images, I Ki. 15:13.
e Ch. 13:17.
f Name, Acts 16:18.
g Or, *upon*.
h Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
i See ch. 5:8.
j See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.

3

i Songs, Ex. 15:1.
j Moses, Ex. 3:4.
k Josh. 22:5; see Jer. 3:5.
l Servant, Ex. 21:2.

8:4; 9:1, 12; Perfecting of—Eph. 4:12. Inheritance of—Col. 1:12. Christ coming with—I Thess. 3:13; Jude 14. Washed Feet of—I Tim. 5:10. Faith delivered unto—Jude 3. Blood of—Rev. 16:6; 17:6; 18:24. Prayers of—Rev. 5:8; 8:3, 4.

***BEASTS: Literal.**—All created by God—Gen. 1:24-30; 2:19, 20; 3:1. God a Provider for—Gen. 1:30; 9:10; Ps. 36:6; 104:11

4
a Manifestation, Heb. 9:26.

5
b John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
c Visions, Num. 12:6.

d See ch. 11:19.
e Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
f Or, sanctuary.
g Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
h Ex. 38:21; Num. 1:50; comp. ch. 13:6; Heb. 8:5.

i See "Witness," John 8:17.

j See "Commandments," Ex. 20:1.

k Heaven, Deut. 26:15.

6
l See ch. 14:15.
m Seven, Gen. 2:2.

n Angels, I Pet. 1:12.

o Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

p Many ancient authorities read in linen. Ch. 19:8.

q Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.

r Ez. 28:13.
s Ch. 1:13.

t Gold, I Ki. 10:21.

u See "Clothing," Job 31:19.

7

v See ch. 4:6.

w Comp. ch. 5:8.

x Bowl, II Ki. 25:15.

y See "Anger," Pr. 15:1.

z V. 1: see ch. 14:10.

aa God, Gen. 1:1.

ab Gr. unto the ages of the ages. 8 b Smoke, Ju. 20:40.

ac Ex. 19:18; Is. 6:4; comp. Ex. 40:34 f.; Lev. 16:2; I Ki. 8:10 f.; II Chr. 5:13 f. d Glory, Ps. 7:5. e Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.

af 1 f Voice, Gen. 27:22. g V. 2 ff.; Ps. 79:6; Jer. 10:25; Ex. 22:31; Zeph. 3:8. 2 h Comp. ch. 8:7.

eous acts have been made
a manifest.

5 And after these things ^bI ^csaw, and ^dthe ^etemple of the ^ftabernacle of the ^htestimony in ⁱheaven was opened: 6 and there ^kcame out from the ^ltemple the ^mseven angels that had the seven ⁿplagues, arrayed ^owith ^pprecious stone, pure and bright, and ^qgirt about their breasts with ^rgolden ^sgirdles. 7 And one of the ^tfour living creatures gave unto the seven angels seven ^ugolden ^vbowls full of the ^wwrath of ^xGod, who ^zliveth ^{aa}for ever and ever. 8 And the ^{ab}temple was filled with ^{ac}smoke from the ^{ad}glory of God, and from his power; and none was able to enter into the ^{ae}temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels should be finished.

16 And I heard a great ^{af}voice out of the ^{ag}temple, saying to the seven angels, Go ye, and ^{ah}pour out the seven bowls of the wrath of God into the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his bowl ^{ai}into the

Var. Read.—V. 5. the tabernacle of the testimony—Same word as the tabernacle of witness, Acts 7:44. tabernacle—hut, KÜ. J. WEISS; tent, BAU. testimony—witness, MIL. Chap. 16.—V. 2. it became—there came, Al. DeW. r marg. V. 3. it . . . man—So practically, Al. Bl. Da. Dü. Eb. Ew. Wo. Zu. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS, MIL.; there came blood as of one hurt to death (i.e. all living things in the sea were hurt to death), DeW. V. 6. for . . . drink—So nearly (shed), Al. Bl. DeW. BAU. SW. KÜ.; Because they have shed . . . thou hast given them blood also to drink, Ew. V. 8. unto it—So (i.e. the sun), Al. Bl. DeW. Dü. Eb. Zu. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS; unto him (to the angel), Ew. Lee, r marg.

8 b Smoke, Ju. 20:40. c Ex. 19:18; Is. 6:4; comp. Ex. 40:34 f.; Lev. 16:2; I Ki. 8:10 f.; II Chr. 5:13 f. d Glory, Ps. 7:5. e Glory of God, Gen. 1:1. f Voice, Gen. 27:22. g V. 2 ff.; Ps. 79:6; Jer. 10:25; Ex. 22:31; Zeph. 3:8. 2 h Comp. ch. 8:7.

ⁱearth; and ^{aj}it became a noi-
some and grievous ^{ak}sore upon
the ^{al}men ^{am}that had the ^{an}mark
of the ^{ao}beast, and that ^{ap}wor-
shipped his ^{aq}image.

3 And the second poured out
his bowl ^{ar}into the ^{as}sea; and ^{at}it
became ^{au}blood as of a ^{av}dead
man; and every ^{aw}living ^{ax}soul
died, even the things that were in
the sea.

4 And the third poured out his
bowl into the ^{ay}rivers and the
^{az}fountains of the ^{aa}waters;
and ^{ab}it became blood. 5 And
I heard the angel of the waters
saying, ^{ac}Righteous art thou,
^{ad}who art and who wast, thou
^{ae}Holy One, because thou didst
thus ^{af}judge: 6 ^{ag}for ^{ah}they
poured out ^{ai}the blood of ^{aj}saints
and ^{ak}prophets, and ^{al}blood hast
thou given them to ^{am}drink: they
are worthy. 7 And I heard
^{an}the ^{ao}altar saying, Yea, O
^{ap}Lord God, the ^{aq}Almighty,
^{ar}true and righteous are thy
^{as}judgments.

8 And the fourth poured out
^{at}his bowl upon ^{au}the ^{av}sun;
and it was given unto ^{aw}it ^{ax}to
scorch men with ^{ay}a fire. 9 And

Var. Read.—V. 6. stone—So A C, La. Tr. ¹WH. MIL.; linen, B, Ti. Al. (N, Tr. ²nearly). Chap. 16.—V. 4. it became—Or, there came, N B C, Ti. Tr. WH. ¹BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS, VIN.; they became, A, La. WH. ²V. 5. thou Holy One—So (or, the holy one) N, Ti. Tr. ²WH. ¹KÜ. MIL.; holy, A B C, La. Tr. Al. WH. ²(who art and wast holy, because thou judgest thus, Dü. Ew.). V. 7. the altar—So N A C, Edd. and Ser.; another out of the altar, B nearly.

Eph. 4:24. g God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1. h Ch. 6:10. 8 Or, judge. Because they . . . prophets, thou hast given them blood also to drink. 6 i Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7. j Persecution, I Ki. 18:4. k Ch. 18:24; comp. ch. 17:6. l Saints, Rev. 14:12. m Prophet, II Ki. 17:13. n Comp. Is. 49:26; Lu. 11:49-51. o Drink, Hos. 4:18. 7 p Ch. 6:9; 14:18. q Altar, Gen. 22:9. r See ch. 1:8. s God is almighty, Gen. 1:1. t Ch. 19:2; comp. ch. 15:3. u The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4. 8 v See "Plagues," Ex. 7:18. w Comp. ch. 6:12. x Sun, Ps. 136:8. y Comp. ch. 14:18. 9 Or, him. z See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20. a Fire, Lev. 10:2.

i Earth, Gen. 2:1.
4 Or, there can be.
j See "Lis-
ease," Ps. 103:3.

k V. 11: comp. Ex. 9:9-11; Deut. 28:35.

l Man, Gen. 2:7. m Ch. 13:15-17; 14:9.

n Mark, Gal. 6:17.

o Beasts, Rev. 15:2.

p Worship, Mt. 3:9.

q See marginal note on ch. 15:13.

r Images, I Ki. 15:13.

3

r Comp. ch. 8:8 f.; Ex. 7:17-21; comp. ch. 11:6.

s Sea, Ex. 14:21.

t Blood, Lev. 17:11.

u See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

v Life, Gen. 2:7.

w Gr. soul of life. 6 Or, Soul, Job 4:15.

4

x Rivers, Is. 32:2.

y See ch. 8:10.

z Fountain, II Ki. 3:19.

a Water, Ps. 95:5.

7 Some ancient authorities read and they became.

b Ex. 7:17-20; comp. ch. 11:6.

5

c Righteous-ness and Eternity of God, Gen. 1:1.

d See John 17:25.

e See ch. 11:17.

f Holiness, Eph. 5:26.

In Judgment.—Lev. 26:22; Deut. 28:26; Ez. 5:17; 14:15; 32:4; Rev. 6:8.

Symbolical.—Is. 30:6; Dan. 7:5-7, 11, 19, 23; Acts 10:12;

Rev. 11:7; 13:1-18; 14:9, 11; 15:2; 16:2, 10, 13; 17:3, 7, 8, 11, 12, 13, 16, 17; 19:10, 20; 20:4, 10. See "Animals"—Gen. 2:20.

9
a Man, Gen. 2:7.
b See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
c Fire, Lev. 10:2.
d Heat, Lu. 12:55.
e Blasphemy, Lev. 24:16.
f Vs. 11, 21.
g Name, Acts 16:18.
h Names of God, Gen. 1:1.
i Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
j Repentance, Lu. 13:3.
k See ch. 2:21.
l Glorifying God, Lu. 7:16.
m See ch. 11:13.
n Glory, Ps. 7:5.
10
o Bowl, II Ki. 25:15. [12:21].
p Throne, Acts 7:13.
q Ch. 13:2.
r Beasts, Rev. 15:2. [38:9].
s Darkness, Job 1:1.
t Comp. ch. 8:12; 9:2; Ex. 10:21 f.; Is. 8:22. [3:5].
u Tongue, Jas. 1:1.
v Pain, Rev. 21:4.
11
w Vs. 11, 21.
x Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
y See "Dis-ease," Ps. 103:3.
z See v. 2.
a Sin, Gen. 3:6.
12
b See ch. 9:14.
c Rivers, Is. 32:2.
d Euphrates, Deut. 1:7.
e Comp. Is. 11:15 f.; 44:27; Jer. 51:32, 36.
f Water, Ps. 95:5.
g Comp. Is. 41:2, 25; 46:11. [17:15].
h King, Deut. 1:1.
i See ch. 7:2.
j See "Sun," Ps. 136:8.
13
k John the Evangelist, John 1:1. [12:6].
l Visions, Num. 1:1.
m Mouth, Gen. 8:11. [12:3].
n Dragon, Rev. 1:1.
o See ch. 13:1.
p False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
q Ch. 19:20.
20:10; comp. ch. 13:11, 14. r Unclean Spirits, Job 4:15.
s Ch. 18:2. t Frogs, Ex. 8:2. 14 u Comp. I Tim. 4:1.
v See "Possession by Demons," Mt. 8:16. w Ch. 13:13.
x Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22. 1 Or, upon. y See ch. 3:10.
z World, Rev. 10:6. 2 Gr. inhabited earth. a Ch. 20:8.
comp. ch. 17:14; 19:19; I Ki. 22:21-23. b War, Josh. 22:12.
c See ch. 6:17. d Day, Lev. 25:8. e See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4.
f God is Almighty, Gen. 1:1. 15 g See ch. 3:3, 11. h See "Stealing," Lev. 19:11. i Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
j Lu. 12:37. k See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21. l Clothing, Job 31:19. m Ch. 3:18. n Walking, Col. 1:10. o Nakedness, Job 1:21.

a men were b scorched with great c d heat: and they e f blasphemed the g name of h God who hath the power over these i plagues; and they j k repented not to l m give him n glory.
10 And the fifth poured out his o bowl upon the p q throne of the r beast; and his kingdom was s t darkened; and they gnawed their u tongues for v pain, 11 and they w blasphemed the God of x heaven because of their pains and their y z sores; and they repented not of their a works.
12 And the sixth poured out his bowl upon the b great c river, the river d Eū-phrā-tēs; and e the f water thereof was dried up, that g the way might be made ready for the h kings that come i from the j sunrising. 13 And k l saw coming out of the m mouth of the n dragon, and out of the mouth of the o beast, and out of the mouth of the p q false prophet, three r s unclean spirits, as it were t frogs: 14 for they are u spirits of v demons, w working x signs; which go forth 1 unto the kings of the y whole z world, to a gather them together unto the b war of the c great d e day of f God, the Almighty. 15 (Behold, g I come as a h thief. i j Blessed is k he that watcheth, and keepeth his l garments, m lest he n walk o naked, and they see his

Var. Read.—V. 18. voices—See on ch. 8:5. V. 19. nations—i.e. Gentiles, Al. DeW. Ew. Wo.; peoples, KÜ. BAU.; heathen, SW. J. WEISS. Babylon . . . sight—great Babylon . . . sight, Al. Bl. DeW. Dū. Wo.; mention was made of great Babylon, Ew.; Babylon the great

p shame.) 16 And they a gath-ered them together into the place which is called r in s Hebrew t Hār—Mā-gēd-ōn.
17 And the seventh poured out his bowl upon u the air; and there came forth a v great x voice out of the y z temple, from the throne, saying, 2 It is done: 18 and there were a b lightnings, and voices, and c thunders; and there was d a great earthquake, e such as was not since f there were g men upon the h earth, so great an earthquake, so mighty.
19 And i the great j city was di-vided into three parts, and the cities of the k l nations fell: and m Bāb-ŷ-lōn the great was n remem-bered in the sight of God, to o give unto her p the cup of the q wine of the fierceness of his r wrath. 20 And s every t island fled away, and the u mountains were not found. 21 And v great hail, every stone about the w weight of a talent, cometh down out of x heaven upon men: and men y blasphemed God because of the z a plague of the b hail; for the plague thereof is exceeding great.
17 b And there came one of the c d seven e angels that had the f seven bowls, and spake with me, saying, Come hither, I will g show thee h the i judgment of the j great k harlot that l sitteth upon many wa-ters; 2 with whom the m kings came up in remembrance before, MIL in the sight of—before, KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS. the wine . . . wrath—So Al. Zū. KÜ. BAU.; rather, the fierce wine of his wrath, Ew. Zū.; wine of the wrath of his anger, MIL; his wine of wrath, J. WEISS.
Var. Read.—V. 17. temple—So N. A. Edd. MIL.; temple of heaven, B. Chap. 17.—V. 1. many—So N. A. La. Tr. WH. (Ti. apparently); the many, B. Al.
1 h Ch. 21:9; see ch. 1:1. c Seven, Gen. 2:2. d See ch. 15:1. e Angels, I Pet. 1:12. f Ch. 15:7. g Revelation, Dan. 2:22. h Comp. ch. 16:19. i The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4. j Vs. 5, 15 f.; ch. 19:2; Nah. 3:4; comp. Is. 1:21; Jer. 2:20. k Harlot, Pr. 2:16. l See v. 15; comp. Jer. 51:13. 2 m Ch. 18:3, 19; comp. ch. 2:22.

p Shame, Phil. 3:19.
16
q Ch. 19:19.
r See ch. 9:11.
s See "Lan-guages," Neh. 13:24. [lon].
3 Or Ar-Mage-
t Ju. 5:19;
II Ki. 23:29 f.;
II Chr. 35:22;
comp. Zech. 12:11.
17 [2:2].
u Comp. Eph. 2:1.
v Air, I Cor. 9:26.
w Ch. 11:15.
x Voice, Gen. 27:22.
y Temple, I Sam. 1:9.
4 Or, sanctuary.
z Ch. 21:6;
comp. ch. 10:6.
18
a See "Meteor-ology," Gen. 27:39.
b See ch. 4:5.
c See ch. 6:12.
d Dan. 12:1;
Mt. 24:21.
5 Some ancient authorities read there was a man.
e Man, Gen. 2:7.
f Earth, Gen. 2:1.
19
g Ch. 17:18;
18:10, 18-21;
comp. 11:3.
h City, Gen. 4:17.
i Nations, Gen. 10:32.
6 Or, Gentiles.
j Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
k See ch. 14:8.
l Ch. 18:5.
m See "Destruc-tion," Hos. 13:14.
n See "Venge-ance of God," Gen. 1:1.
o See ch. 14:10.
p Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3. [10:9].
q Wine, Lev. 19:15.
r Anger, Pr. 15:1.
20
s See ch. 6:14;
comp. 20:11.
t Islands, Esth. 10:1.
u Mountains, Ex. 3:12.
21
v Ch. 11:19;
comp. ch. 8:7.
w See "Meas-ures," Ex. 36:9.
x Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
y Vs. 9, 11.
z Plagues, Ex. 7:18.
a Comp. Ex. 9:18-25.

2
a Earth, Gen. 2:1.
b See "Spiritual Adultery," Num. 5:12.
c Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
d See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
e V. 8; ch. 3:10.
f See ch. 14:8.
g Drunkenness, Pr. 23:29.
h Wine, Lev. 10:9.

3
i Ch. 21:10.
j Comp. ch. 1:10.
k Holy Spirit, John 14:16.
l Ch. 12:6, 14; comp. ch. 21:10.
m Wilderness, Ex. 3:1.
n John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
o Visions, Num. 12:6.
p Woman, Ruth 3:9.
q See "Colors," Rev. 18:12.
r Comp. ch. 18:12, 16; Mt. 27:28.
s Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
t Or, names full of blasphemy.
u Name, Acts 16:18.
v See ch. 13:1.
w Seven, Gen. 2:2.
x Vs. 7, 9, 12, 16; see ch. 12:3.
y Head, Pr. 20:29.
z Horn, Dan. 7:7.

4
z Ch. 18:16; Ez. 28:13.
a See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
b 2 Gr. gilded.
c Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
d Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
e See "Jewelry," Num. 31:51.
f Hand, Gen. 16:12.

f Jer. 51:7; comp. ch. 18:6. g Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3. h Abomination, Lev. 7:21. i Or, and of the unclean things. j See "Purification," Lev. 15:2. k Writing, I Cor. 4:14. l Mystery, I Cor. 15:51. m V. 7; II Thess. 2:7; comp. ch. 1:20. n Babylon, II Ki. 25:13. o See ch. 14:8; 16:19. p Mother, Deut. 5:16. q Comp. v. 2. r Blood, Lev. 17:11. s See ch. 16:6. t Saints, Rev. 14:12. u See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. v Or, witnesses. See ch. 2:13. w Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21. x Seven, Gen. 2:2. y See v. 3.

of the ^a earth committed ^{b c d} fornication, and ^e they that dwell in the earth were ^f made ^g drunken with the ^h wine of her fornication. 3 And ⁱ he carried me away ^j in the ^k Spirit ^l into a ^m wilderness: and ⁿ I ^o saw a ^p woman sitting upon a ^{q r} scarlet-colored ^s beast, ^t full of ^u names of blasphemy, ^v having ^w seven ^x heads and ten ^y horns. 4 And the woman ^z was ^a arrayed in ^q purple and scarlet, and ² decked with ^b gold and ^c precious stone and ^d pearls, having in her ^e hand ^f a golden ^g cup full of ^h abominations, ³ even the ⁱ unclean things of her fornication, 5 and upon her ^j forehead a name ^k written, ^{l m 4} MYSTERY, ^{n o} BĀBY-LŌN THE GREAT, THE ^p MOTHER OF THE HARLOTS AND OF ^q THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. 6 And I saw the woman drunken with the ^{r s} blood of the ^t saints, and with the blood of the ^{u s} martyrs of ^v Jē-šūs. And when I saw her, I wondered with a great wonder. 7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou wonder? I will tell thee the ^w mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the ^{x y} seven heads and the ten horns. 8 The beast that thou

Var. Rend.—Chap. 17.—V. 5. a . . . GREAT—So Bl. *Ew. Da. J. WEISS* (Al. probably); a name written, a mystery, BABYLON THE GREAT, *Be. DeW. Dü. Eb. r marg.* V. 6. martyrs—Or, *lit. witnesses*, Al. *Da. BAU. J. WEISS, r marg.* V. 8. from the foundation—i.e. *written from the foundation*, *DeW. Dü. Ew. Lee, Zü.*; i.e. the book that is from the foundation, Al. V. 9. Here . . . wisdom—So (i.e. here is needed the mind which . . .)

sawest ^z was, and is not; and is about to ^a come up out of the ^{b c} abyss, ^d and to ^e go into ^f perdition. And ^g they that dwell on the earth shall ^h wonder, ⁱ they whose name hath not been written ^j in the ^k book of ^l life ^t from the ^m foundation of the world, when they behold the beast, how that he was, and is not, and ^s shall come. 9 ⁿ Here is the ^{o 9} mind that hath ^p wisdom. The seven heads are seven ^q mountains, on which the woman sitteth: 10 and ¹⁰ they are seven ^{r s} kings; the five are fallen, the one is, the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a little while. 11 And the beast that was, and is not, is himself also an eighth, and is of the seven; and he goeth into perdition. 12 And the ^t ten horns that thou sawest are ten kings, who have received no kingdom as yet; but they receive authority as kings, with the beast, ^u for one ^v hour. 13 These have ^{w x} one mind, and they give their power and authority unto the beast. 14 These shall ^{y z} war against the ^{a b} Lamb, and the Lamb shall ^c overcome them, for he is ^{d e} Lord of lords, and ^{d e} King of kings; and ^f they also shall overcome that are with him, ^{g h} called and ^{i i} chosen and

Al. Bl. *DeW. Eb. Wo. Zü. MIL*; here is the meaning; whosoever hath wisdom—(i.e. whosoever hath wisdom will understand it thus), *Ew.*; Here is the intellect (reason, KÜ.) . . . BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS. V. 10. and they are—And they are (or, they are also), Al. *Da. DeW. Dü. Ew. Lee, Wo. MIL. BAU. J. WEISS*; and are, KÜ. V. 11. of the seven—i.e. one of the seven, *Bl. DeW. Eb. Ew.*; i.e. sprung from the seven, Al. *Dü. Lee* (Wo. nearly). V. 14. they . . . chosen—So (*omit italics*) BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS; they that are with him are called, and chosen, *Wo.*

Var. Read.—V. 3. full of names—So BAU. KÜ., or, names full, *La. Ti. Al. WH.*; full of the names, *Tr.* (different division of words in the reading of *N* A**). Cf. ch. 13:1. V. 8. come—come again, *N**.

g Calling, I Cor. 1:26. h Comp. Mt. 22:14. i Salvation, Acts 2:40. j Choice, I Ki. 18:21.

8
z V. 11; comp. ch. 13:3, 12, 14.
a Ch. 11:7; comp. ch. 13:1.
b Abyss, Lu. 8:31.
c See ch. 9:1; 13:1.
6 Some ancient authorities read and he goeth.
d V. 11; comp. ch. 13:10.
e See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
f Perdition, Phil. 1:28.
g h Ch. 13:3.
i See ch. 3:5.
7 Gr. *on*.
j Books, Eccl. 12:12.
k Life, Gen. 2:7.
l Ch. 13:8; see Mt. 25:34.
m See "Cosmology," Ps. 104:2.
8 Gr. *shall be present*.

9
n Comp. ch. 13:18.
o Mind, Job 38:36.
9 Or, meaning.
p Wisdom, Ps. 111:10.
q Mountains, Ex. 3:12.

10
10 Or, there are.
r Kings, Deut. 17:15.
s Comp. ch. 10:11.

12
t V. 16; see ch. 12:3; 13:1.
u Comp. ch. 18:10, 17, 19.
v Hour, Dan. 3:6.

13
w See "Unity," I Cor. 1:10.
x Comp. v. 17.

14
y War, Josh. 22:12.
z Comp. ch. 16:14.
a Lamb, Ex. 29:38.
b See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
c Comp. ch. 3:21.
d Lordship and Kingship of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
e Ch. 19:16; see I Tim. 6:15.
f See ch. 2:10. g Election. See

14
a Faithfulness,
I Cor. 4:17.

15
b Waters, Ps.
95:5.
c V. 1; comp.
Is. 8:7;
Jer. 47:2.
d John the
Evangelist,
John 1:1.
e See
"Visions,"
Num. 12:6.
f Harlot, Pr.
2:16.
g See ch. 5:9.
h Nations, Gen.
10:32.
i Tongues, Mk.
16:17.
j See "Lan-
guages," Neh.
13:24.

16
k See v. 12.
l Horn, Dan.
7:7.
m Beast, Rev.
15:2.
n Hatred, Pr.
26:24.
o Ch. 18:17, 19.
p Nakedness,
Job 1:21.
q Ez. 16:37, 39.
r Ch. 19:18.
s Flesh, Rom.
2:28.
t Ch. 18:8.
u Fire, Lev.
10:2.

17
v See "Provi-
dence of
God," Gen.
1:1.
w II Cor. 8:16.
x Heart, Acts
15:9.
y Mind, Job
38:36.
z Comp. v. 13.
a Unity, I Cor.
1:10.
b Words, Pr.
15:23.
c Word of God,
John 6:63.
d Ch. 10:7.
e See "Proph-
ecy," Dan.
12:29.

18
f Man,
Ruth 3:9.
g Ch. 16:19;
comp. ch.
11:8.
h See "Babyl-
lon," II Ki.
25:13.
i City, Gen.
4:17.

1 Gr. *hath a kingdom*. j Kings, Deut. 17:15. k Earth, Gen. 2:1. l Comp. ch. 17:1, 7. m Angels, I Pet. 1:12. n See ch. 19:1. o Heaven, Deut. 26:15. p Earth, Gen. 2:1. q See "Light," Ps. 74:16. r Ez. 43:2. s Glory, Ps. 7:5. 2 t Cry, Lu. 18:7. u Voice, Deut. 27:22. v See ch. 14:8. w Babylon, II Ki. 25:13. x Comp. Is. 13:21 f.; 34:11, 13-15. y Jer. 50:39; 51:37; Zeph. 2:14 f. y See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14. z See "Demons," Mt. 8:16. 2 Or, *prison*. a Unclean Spirits, Job 4:15. b Ch. 16:13. c See "Purification," Lev. 15:2. d See "Unclean Birds," Gen. 9:2. e See "Hatred," Pr. 26:24. 3 Some authorities read *of the wine*. . . have drunk. 4 Some ancient authorities omit *the wine of*. f Wine, Lev. 10:9. g See ch. 14:8.

a faithful. 15 And he saith unto me, The ^bc waters which ^dthou ^esawest, where the ^fharlot sitteth, are ^gpeoples, and multitudes, and ^hnations, and ⁱj tongues. 16 And the ^kten ^lhorns which thou sawest, and the ^mbeast, these shall ⁿhate the harlot, and shall make her ^odesolate and ^pq naked, and shall ^reat her ^sflesh, and shall ^tburn her utterly with ^ufire. 17 For ^vw God did put in their ^xhearts to do his ^ymind, and to ^zcome to ^aone mind, and to give their kingdom unto the beast, until the ^bc ^de words of God should be accomplished. 18 And the ^fwoman whom thou sawest is ^gh the great ⁱcity, which ^lreigneth over the ^jkings of the ^kearth.

18 After these things I saw ^lanother ^mangel ⁿcoming down out of ^oheaven, having great authority; and the ^pearth was ^qr lightened with his ^sglory. 2 And he ^tcried with a mighty ^uvoice, saying, ^vFallen, fallen is ^wBāb-^lōn the great, and ^xy will become a habitation of ^zdemons, and a ²hold of every ^ab unclean spirit, and a ²hold of every ^cd unclean and ^ehateful bird. 3 For ³by ⁴the ⁱj wine of

Var. Rend.—V. 17. his mind—*i.e.* the beast's will, Be. Dii. Ew. (DeW. probably); *i.e.* God's will, Al. Bl. Lec. Zu. kingdom—So KÜ; *i.e.* kingly authority, DeW. Ew. ('the authority of their respective kingdoms,' Al.); sovereignty, BAU. J. WEISS. V. 18. reigneth—*Lit.* hath a kingdom, Var. MIL. **Chap. 18.**—V. 3. by—by reason of, SW. power of her wantonness—abundance of her delicacies, Al. Ew. Zu.; power and wealth, Du.; strength of her exuberance, KÜ. BAU.; her mighty exuberance, J. WEISS; might of her wanton luxury, SW. wantonness—

the ^hwrath of her ⁱj fornication all the nations are fallen; and ^kthe kings of the earth committed fornication with her, and the ^lm merchants of the earth waxed ⁿrich by the power of her ^op ⁵wantonness.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, ^qCome forth, ^rs my people, out of her, that ye have no ^tfellowship with her ^usins, and ^vthat ye receive not of her ^wplagues: 5 for her sins ⁶have ^xreached even unto heaven, and God hath ^yz a remembered her iniquities. 6 ^bRender unto her even as she rendered, and double unto her the double according to her works: in the ^cd cup which she mingled, mingle unto her double. 7 ^eHow much soever she ^fg glorified herself, and waxed ⁷wanton, so much give her of ^htorment and ⁱmourning: for she saith in her heart, ^jI sit a ^kqueen, and am no ^lwidow, and shall in no wise see mourning. 8 Therefore ^min one ⁿday shall her plagues come, ^odeath, and mourning, and ^pfamine; and she shall be ^qutterly burned with fire; for ^rs strong is ^sthe Lord God who ^tjudged her. 9 And ^uthe kings of the earth, who

So Bl.; *i.e.* luxury, Al. Da. Zü. MIL. r. marg. V. 4. have . . . sins—*i.e.* sharers in sins themselves, Al. Bl. Lec; *i.e.* sharers in the punishments of her sins, DeW. Zu.

Var. Read.—**Chap. 18.**—V. 2. Fallen, fallen is—*is* fallen, A, La. Ti. Tr. 2. AL. WH.; *is* fallen, N, B, Tr. 1. V. 3. by . . . wrath . . . are fallen—So MIL. nearly; have drunk of the wine of the wrath, Ti. r marg.; are fallen by the wrath, A. Al. 1. Tr. 1. WH. 2; have drunk of the wrath, La.; are fallen by the wine of the wrath (or, by the fierce wine), N, B, C, Tr. 1. WH. 1 (have drunk and have fallen differ only by one letter in Greek) Var. by . . . fornication—from the wine of wrath of her whoredom (her passion and vice), J. WEISS; wrath of her vice, BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS, BAU. nations are fallen—peoples have drunk, KÜ. J. WEISS. V. 8. judged—So N* A B C. Edd. MIL.; *judged*, N*; *hath judged*, BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS.

8 M Is. 47:9; Jer. 50:31 f.; comp. v. 10. n Day, Lev. 25:8. o Death, Rom. 5:12. p Famine, II Sam. 21:1. q Ch. 17:16. r God is almighty, Gen. 1:1. s Comp. ch. 11:17 f.; Jer. 50:34. s Some ancient authorities omit *the Lord*. t God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1. 9 u Ch. 17:2.

h Anger, Pr. 15:1.
i Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
j See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
k V. 9; see ch. 17:2.
l See "Com-
merce," Pr. 31:14.
m Vs. 11, 15; comp. vs. 19, 23; Ez. 27:9-25.
n Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
o Wantonness, Rom. 13:13.
p Comp. vs. 7, 9; I Tim. 5:11.
5 Or, *luxury*.

4
q Is. 52:11; Jer. 50:8; 51:6, 9, 45; II Cor. 6:17.
r See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
s See "Disci-
ples," Mt. 20:17.
t Fellowship, II Cor. 8:4.
u Sin, Gen. 3:6.
v Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.
w Plagues, Ex. 7:18.

5
6 Or, *clave to-
gether*.
x Jer. 51:9.
y Anthropo-
morphism,
See "God,"
Gen. 1:1.
z Ch. 16:19.
a See "The
Judgment,"
II Pet. 2:4.

6
b Ps. 137:8; Jer. 50:15, 29.
c Vessels, Gen. 9:3.
d Comp. ch. 17:4.

7
e Comp. Ez. 28:2-8.
f Glorifying,
II Cor. 7:4.
g See "Pride,"
Ps. 10:2.
7 Or, *luxurious*.
h Punishment,
Gen. 39:20.
i Mourning,
John 11:35.
j Is. 47:7 f.;
Zeph. 2:15.
k Queens, Esth. 2:4.
l Widow, Lev. 22:13.

9
a Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
b Life, Gen. 2:7.
1 Or, luxuriously.
c Mourning, John 11:35.
d Comp. Ez. 26:16 f.; 27:35.
e V. 18; comp. ch. 14:11; 19:3.
f Smoke, Ju. 20:40.
g See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
 10
h Vs. 15, 17.
i Fear, Gen. 9:2.
j See "Fire," Lev. 10:2.
k See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.
l See "Sorrow," I Thess. 4:13.
m Vs. 16, 19.
n Vs. 16, 18, 19, 21; see ch. 11:8; 16:19.
o City, Gen. 4:17.
p Babylon, II Ki. 25:13.
q Vs. 17, 19; ch. 17:12; comp. v. 8.
r Hour, Dan. 3:6.
s The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
 11
t See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14.
u Earth, Gen. 2:1.
v Ez. 27:27-34.
2 Gr. cargo.
 12
w Gold, I Ki. 10:21.
x Comp. ch. 17:4; Ez. 27:12-22.
y Silver, Job 22:25.
z Precious Stones, I Ki. 10:11.
a See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
b Linen, Esth. 8:15.
c Silk. See "Clothing," Job 31:19.
d See "Plants and Trees," Ps. 144:12.
e Wood, Ec. 3:15.
f Vessels. See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
g Ivory, Amos 3:15.
h Brass, Josh. 22:8.
i Iron, I Chr. 22:3.
j See "Stone," Ex. 34:1.
k 13 spices, II Ki. 20:13.
l 3 Gr. amomum.
m See "Oil," I Ki. 17:12.
n Wine, Lev. 10:9.
o Oil, I Ki. 17:12.
p See "Grain," Gen. 42:33.
q Wheat, Ec. 9:32.
r Cattle, Pr. 17:15.
s Sheep, Deut. 14:4.
t Horses. See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
u Chariots, I Ki. 20:1.
v See "Servants," Ec. 21:2.
w See "Bondage," John 8:33.
x 4 Gr. bodies, Gen. 36:6 (Sept.).
y Soul, Job 4:15.
z Comp. Ez. 27:13; I Chr. 5:21 marg.; I Tim. 1:10.
5 Or, lines.
Man, Gen. 2:7.
14 A fruit, Lev. 23:40.
b Lust, Rom. 6:12.

*COLORS.—In both Old and New Testaments. Only casual or primary distinctions are used.
 Black.—Symbol of Mourning or some Disaster—Lev. 13:31; 37; Esth. 1:6; Job 30:28, 30; Lam. 4:8; 5:10; Jer. 14:2.
 White.—Symbol of Purity—Lev. 13:38, 39; Esth. 1:6; Ps. 51:7; Is. 1:18; Dan. 7:9; 12:10; Mt. 17:2; 28:3; Mark 9:3; 16:5; Lu. 9:29; John 20:12; Acts 1:10; Rev. 3:4, 5, 18; 4:4, 6:11; 7:9, 13, 14; 20:11. White denotes Nobility and Elegance—

gone from thee, and all things that were ^cdainty and sumptuous are perished from thee, and *men* shall find them no more at all. 15 The merchants of ^dthese things, who were made ^erich by her, shall ^fstand afar off for the fear of her ^gtorment, weeping and mourning; 16 saying, ^hWoe, woe, ⁱthe great city, she that ^kwas arrayed in fine linen and purple and scarlet, and ^ldecked with gold and precious stone and pearl! 17 for in one hour so great riches is made ^ldesolate. And ^mevery ⁿshipmaster, and every one that saileth any whither, and mariners, and as many as ⁷gain their ^oliving by ^psea, stood afar off, 18 and ^qcried out as they ^slooked upon the smoke of her burning, saying, ^tWhat ^ucity is like the great city? 19 And they cast ^vdust on their ^wheads, and cried, weeping and mourning, saying, Woe, woe, the great city, wherein all that had their ships in the sea were made rich by reason of her costliness! for in ^xone hour is she made desolate.

slaves, KÜ. V. 14. dainty—*Lit.* fat, BAU. KÜ.; glittering, BAU. J. WEISS. V. 16. decked—*Lit.* gilded, Var. MIL.; plaited over, BAU. KÜ.; covered, J. WEISS. V. 17. shipmaster—*Lit.* helmsman or pilot, BAU. J. WEISS, MIL. gain . . . sea—*So* MIL.; *lit.* work the sea, Var.; work (sail, J. WEISS) on the sea, BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS. V. 19. wherein—*So* DeW. Dü.; in which, KÜ. BAU.; whereby, AL; through her, J. WEISS.

Var. Read.—V. 11. weep and mourn—*So* A C. Edd. BAU. MIL.; weep and lament, KÜ. J. WEISS; shall weep and mourn, B. V. 13. cinnamon, and spice—cinnamon and spice, N* A C. Edd. MIL. (amomum, a precious ointment made from an Asiatic shrub, AL); cinnamon, N* B. V. 14. men—men, N* A C. Edd. MIL.; thou, B. V. 17. every . . . whither—*So* (lit. to a place; to the place, Wo., so B), N* A B C. Edd. MIL. (i.e. all who have made regular voyages, Dü. AL; coasting traders, DeW.; commanders of ships, Eb. Lee). V. 18. the—*So* N* A B. Edd. MIL. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS; this, C.

Esth. 8:15; Eccl. 9:8; Lam. 4:7. Whiteness of Teeth, Skin and Hair—Gen. 49:12; Song of Sol. 5:10; Mt. 5:36; Rev. 1:14. Wool—Is. 1:18; Ez. 27:18; Rev. 1:14. Snow—Ec. 4:6; Num. 12:10; II Ki. 5:27; Lam. 4:7. Milk—Lam. 4:7. Marble—Esth. 1:6. Cloth—Esth. 1:6. Fields—John 4:35. Bread—Gen. 40:16. Sepulchres—Mt. 23:27.
 Scarlet, Purple and Red.—Badge of Royalty.
 Scarlet.—Gen. 38:28; Ex. 26:31, 36; 35:6, 23, 25; 36:8, 35;

c See "Food," Gen. 9:3.
 15
d See v. 3.
e Wealth, Josh. 22:8.
f See v. 10.
g Punishment, Gen. 39:20.
 16
h Vs. 10, 19.
i See "Babylon," II Ki. 25:13.
j Vs. 10, 18, 19, 21.
k Ch. 17:4.
l Gr. gilded.
 17
l V. 19; ch. 17:16.
m Ez. 27:28 f.
n See "Ships," I Ki. 9:26.
7 Gr. work the sea.
o See "Life," Gen. 2:7.
p Sea, Ex. 14:21.
 18
q Cry, Lu. 18:7.
r Ez. 27:30.
s See v. 9.
t Ez. 27:32; comp. ch. 13:4.
u See "Cities destroyed by Fire," Lev. 10:2.
 19
v Dust, Is. 65:25.
w Head, Pr. 20:29.
x See vs. 3, 15.

20
a Rejoicing, Ps. 30:5.
b Jer. 51:48; see ch. 12:12.
c See "Baby-lon," II Ki. 25:13.
d Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
e Saints, Rev. 14:12.
f Comp. Lu. 11:49 f.
g Apostles, Mt. 10:5.
h Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
i God the Judge of the World, Gen. 1:1.
j Ch. 19:2; comp. v. 6 ff.; see ch. 6:10.
k Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.

21
l Gr. *one*.
m Ch. 5:2; 10:1.
n Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
o Comp. Jer. 51:63 f.
p Stone, Ex. 34:1.
q See "Tools and Imple-ments," Ex. 32:4.
r Sea, Ex. 14:21.
s See "Proph-ety," Dan. 2:29.
t City, Gen. 4:17.

22
u Is. 24:8; Ez. 26:13; Mt. 9:23.
v Voice, Gen. 27:22.
w Eccl. 12:4; Jer. 25:10.
x See "Music," I Chr. 6:31.
y Harp, I Ki. 10:12.
z See "Trum-pet," Num. 10:2.
aa See "Trades and Arts," Is. 40:19.
ab Some ancient authorities omit of *whatsoever* craft.

Lev. 14:4, 6; Num. 4:8; 19:6; Josh. 3:18, 21; II Sam. 1:24; Esth. 1:6; Prov. 31:21; Song of Sol. 4:3; Is. 1:18; Jer. 4:30; Lam. 4:5; Nah. 2:3; Matt. 27:28; Heb. 9:19; Rev. 17:3, 4; 18:12, 16.

Purple.—Ex. 26:31, 36; 36:6, 23, 25, 35; 36:8, 35; Num. 4:13; Ju. 8:26; II Chr. 2:7; 3:14; Esth. 1:6; 8:15; Song of Sol. 3:10, 7:5; Jer. 9:9; Ez. 27:7, 16; Dan. 5:7, 16, 29; Mk. 15:17, 20; Lu. 16:19; John 19:25; Acts 16:14; Rev. 17:4; 18:12, 16.

Other Reds.—Gen. 25:25; Ex. 36:19; Lev. 13:19, 42, 43, 49; 14:37; II Chr. 2:7; 3:14; Esth. 1:6; Is. 1:18; Nah. 2:3. **Skin.**—Gen. 25:25; I Sam. 16:12; 17:42; Song of Sol. 4:3; 5:10; Lam. 4:7. **Animals.**—Num. 19:2; Zech. 1:8; Rev. 12:3. **Wine.**—Pr. 23:31. **Pottage.**—Gen. 25:30. **Leather or Cloth.**—Ex. 25:5; 26:14; 35:7; 36:19; 39:34; Is. 63:2. **Wood.**—Jer. 22:14; Ez. 23:4; Nah. 2:3. **Sky.**—Mt. 16:2-3. **Eyes.**—Gen. 49:12; Prov. 23:29.

Blue.—Ex. 26:31, 36; 35:6, 23, 25, 35; 36:8; Num. 4:6, 12;

20 ^{ab} Rejoice over ^cher, thou ^dheaven, and ye ^esaints, and ^fye ^gapostles, and ye ^hprophets; for ⁱGod hath judged your ^kjudgment on her.

21 And ^la ^mstrong ⁿangel took up a ^ostone as it were a great ^pmillstone and cast it into the ^qsea, saying, ^rThus with a mighty fall shall Bāb-^sylōn, the great ^tcity, be cast down, and shall be found no more at all. 22 And ^uthe ^vvoice of ^wx harp-ers and ^yminstrels and ^zflute-players and ^{aa}trumpeters shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no ^{ab}craftsman, ^{ac}of whatsoever craft, shall be found any more at all in thee; and the voice of a mill shall be heard no more at all in thee; 23 and the ^{ad}light of a ^{ae}lamp shall ^{af}shine no more at all in thee; and the ^{ag}voice of the ^{ah}bridegroom and of the ^{ai}bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy ^{aj}merchants were the ^{ak}princes of the ^{al}earth; for ^{am}with thy ^{an}sorcery were all the ^{ao}nations ^{ap}deceived. 24 And in her ^{aq}was found the ^{ar}blood of

Var. Rend.—**Chap. 19.**—Vs. 1, 3, 4. *Hallelujah*—*The word is Hebrew, meaning Praise ye Jah, Praise ye the Lord, it is found often in the Psalms* as Ps. 104:35, *Al. DeW.* V. 1. *Hallelujah* . . . glory—*More lit. The salvation and the glory* . . . *Al. Da. DeW. MIL. Hallelujah* . . . God—*Salvation, Glory and Power*

23 *a* Light, Ps. 74:16. *b* Lamp, Eph. 25:37. *c* Shine, Eph. 5:14. *d* Jer. 7:34; 16:9. *e* See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2. *f* Is. 23:8. *g* Prince, v. 4; ch. 6:15. *g* See "Commerce," Pr. 31:14. *h* Prince, Num. 2:7. *i* Earth, Gen. 2:1. *j* Nah. 3:4; see ch. 9:21. *k* See "Magic," Dan. 5:11. *l* Nations, Gen. 10:32; m. De-ke-see, Gen. 37:31. *p* See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4. *o* Blood, Lev. 17:11. *q* See ch. 16:6; comp. ch. 17:6. *q* Comp. Mt. 23:35.

prophets and of saints, and of all that have been ^rslain upon the earth.

19 After these things ^sI heard as it were a ^tgreat voice of a great ^umultitude in heaven, saying, ^{vx}Hāl-lē-lū-^{jāh}; ^{za}Sal- vation, and ^{bc}glory, and ^dpower, belong to our God: 2 for ^etrue and right- eous are his ^fjudgments; for he hath judged the ^ggreat ^hharlot, her that ⁱcorrupted the earth with her ^jfornication, and he hath ^{lm}avenged the blood of his ^{no}servants at her hand.

3 And a second time they ⁴say, Hāl-lē-lū-^{jāh}. And her ^{pq}smoke goeth up ⁵for ever and ever. 4 And the ^rfour and twenty elders and the ^sfour liv- ing creatures ^tfell down and ^uworshipped God that ^vsitteth on the throne, saying, ^wĀ-mēn'; Hāl-lē-lū-^{jāh}. 5 And a voice came forth from the throne, say- ing,

are our God's. **SW. J. WEISS.** V. 3. goeth—*So MIL.; lit. riseth, Var.*

Var. Read.—V. 2, of ye saints, and ye apostles—ye holy ones and ye apostles, **N A B, Edd.** V. 22, of whatsoever craft—*So C, WH.¹ and Edd. MIL.; omī.* **N A.** V. 23, thy merchants were—*So N B C, T.* **Tr. Al. WH.¹ BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS;** merchants of thine were, **A. La. WH.²** (*i.e. the great men of the earth had traffick with thee*) *Var.*

q See ch. 14:11. *5* Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* *4* *r* See ch. 4:4, 10. *s* See ch. 4:6. *t* See ch. 4:10. *u* Worship, Mt. 4:10. *v* Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. *w* Amen, I Cor. 14:16.

15:38; II Chr. 2:7, 14; 3:14; Esth. 1:6; 8:15; Jer. 10:9; Ez. 23:6; 27:7, 24.

Yellow.—Lev. 13:30, 32, 36; Esth. 1:6.

Green.—Lev. 13:49; 14:37; Esth. 1:6; Ps. 52:8; Jer. 17:8; Hos. 14:8; Rev. 9:4.

Materials in Tabernacles and Temple.—Ex. 26:31, 36; 35:6, 23, 25, 35; 36:8; Num. 4:6-13; 19:6; II Chr. 2:7; 3:14.

Test of Leprosy.—Ex. 4:6; Lev. 13:17, 18, 20, 21, 24, 25, 30, 31, 38, 42, 43, 49, 55; 14:37; Num. 12:10; II Ki. 5:27.

Color meaning Pretense.—Acts 27:30.

Various Colors of Animals.—Horses—Zech. 1:8; 6:3, 6; Rev. 19:14. Asses—Jer. 5:10. Sheep—Gen. 30:32-40. Beasts—Rev. 17:3.

Stones.—Esth. 1:6; Ps. 68:13; Is. 54:11; Rev. 2:17; 4:3. (See "Precious Stones.")

Clothing of Varied Colors.—(May mean Pieces, Ends)—Gen. 37:3, 23, 32, 33; II Sam. 13:18, 19. Fig. Ez. 16:16.

Rainbow.—Rev. 4:3; 10:1.

^r See "Death," Rom. 5:12.

1
s John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
t See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
u V. 6; see ch. 11:15; comp. Jer. 51:48.
v See "Angels," I Pet. 1:12.
w See "Praise," Ju. 5:3.
x Vs. 3, 4, 6; Ps. 104:35 marg.
y See "Psalms," Ps. 1:1.
z Salvation, Acts 2:40.
a See ch. 7:10.
b Glory, Ps. 7:5.
c Comp. ch. 4:11.
d God is al- mighty and righteous, Gen. 1:1.

2
e See ch. 16:7.
f Comp. ch. 6:10.
g See ch. 17:1.
h Harlot, Pr. 2:16.
i Corruption, I Cor. 15:42.
j Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
k See "Idola- try," Lev. 19:4.
l Vengeance, Deut. 32:35.
m Ch. 18:20; 16:6; Deut. 32:43; II Ki. 9:7.
n Servants, Ex. 21:2.
o Ministers, Acts 15:39.
3 Gr. *bondserv- ants.*

3
4 Gr. *have said.*
p Smoke, Ju. 20:10.

⁵
a Ps. 134:1;
135:1.
b Praise, Ju.
5:3.
c God, Gen. 1:1.
d Gr. *bondservants*.
e See ch. 11:18.
f Fear of God,
Gen. 9:2.

⁶
f John the
Evangelist,
John 1:1.
g Visions,
Num. 12:6.
h See ch. 11:15;
comp. Jer.
51:48.
i See ch. 1:15.
j Waters, Ps.
95:5.
k See ch. 6:1.
l See v. 1.
m Comp. ch. 1:8.
n Sovereignty of
God, Gen. 1:1.

⁷
o Rejoicing,
Ps. 30:5.
p Gladness, Is.
51:3.
q See ch. 11:13.
r Glorifying
God, Lu.
7:16.
s Glory, Ps. 7:5.
t Marriage,
Gen. 6:2.
u v. 9; Mt.
22:2; 25:10;
Lu. 12:36, &c.;
John 3:29;
Eph. 5:23, 32.
v Lamb, Ex.
29:38.
w See "Titles of
Jesus," Lu.
2:21.
x Wife, I Cor.
7:16.
y See "The
Church," Acts
20:28.
z Ch. 21:2;
comp. ch.
21:9; Mt.
1:20.

⁸
a Clothing, Job
31:19.
b v. 14; comp.
15:6 marg.
c Linen, Esth.
8:15.
d Righteous-
ness, Mt. 24:4.
e Comp. ch.
15:4.
f Saints, Rev.
14:12.

⁹
g Comp. v. 10;
ch. 17:1.
h Writing,
I Cor. 4:14.
i Comp. ch.
1:19.
j Blessing, Gen.
12:3.
k Lu. 14:15;
comp. Lu. 22:16.
l "Meals," Ruth 2:14.
m Comp. ch. 17:17; 21:5; 22:6.
n See "Truth," John 14:6.
o Ch. 22:8.
p Feet, Gen. 18:4.
q Word of God,
John 6:63.
r Ch. 22:8.
s Marginal note on ch. 3:9.
t Ch. 22:9;
see Acts 10:26.
u Ch. 1:1 f.
v See "Minister," Acts 15:29.
z See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
y Servant, Ex. 21:2.

^a Give ^b praise to our ^c God,
all ye his ^d servants, ^e ye that
^f fear him, the small and the
great.

6 And ¹ I ² heard as it were ³ the
⁴ voice of a great multitude, and
as ⁵ the voice of many waters,
and as ⁶ the voice of mighty thun-
ders, saying,

¹ Hăl-lê-lû'jäh: for the
² Lord our ³ God, the Al-
mighty, reigneth. 7 Let us
⁴ rejoice and be exceeding
⁵ glad, and let us ⁶ give the
⁷ glory unto him: for ⁸ the
marriage of the ⁹ Lamb is
come, and his ¹⁰ wife hath
made herself ready. 8 And
it was given unto her that
she should ¹¹ array herself
in ¹² fine ¹³ linen, bright and
pure: for the fine linen is
the ¹⁴ righteous acts of the
¹⁵ saints.

9 And ¹⁶ he saith unto me,
¹⁷ Write, ¹⁸ Blessed are they
that are bidden to the ¹⁹ marriage
²⁰ supper of the Lamb. And he
saith unto me, ²¹ These are ²² true
²³ words of God. 10 And I
²⁴ fell down before his ²⁵ feet to
²⁶ worship him. And ²⁷ he saith
unto me, See thou do it not: I
am a ²⁸ fellow-servant with

Var. Read.—V. 6. reigneth—*So AL; lit. reigned (i.e. showed himself king by destroying his enemies, Wo.);* hath come to reign, hath taken the dominion, *BL DeW. Eb.;* hath won the royal lordship, *J. WEISS;* is become king, *BAU. KÜ.;* hath taken to him his kingdom, *MIL. V. S.* array herself—*So DeW. Eb. Ev. Lec. MIL.;* arrayed, *AL Da. array—dress, J. WEISS;* put on, *BAU;* throw around, *KÜ. righteous acts—So Da. D^g. Eb. Lec. MIL.;* righteousness, *AL DeW. Wo. BAU;* tokens of righteousness (*which shew them to be pronounced righteous before God*), *Ev. Zin.;* righteous works, *J. WEISS, KÜ.;* righteous actions, *SW. V. 9.* These ²² are—*So BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS;* these are the true words of God, *AL Be. BL Z⁺. MIL. and DeW. Ev. apparently;* these words are true words of God (*i.e. words that are truly God's*) *Da. V. 10. a . . . brethren—i.e. the fellow-servant of thy brethren, AL BL DeW. D^g.*

¹ See "Feasts" Num. 29:39. ² See "Meals," Ruth 2:14. ³ See "Truth," John 14:6. ⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁵⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁵¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁵² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁵³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁵⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁵⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁵⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁵⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁵⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁵⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁶⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁶¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁶² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁶³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁶⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁶⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁶⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁶⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁶⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁶⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁷⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁷¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁷² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁷³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁷⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁷⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁷⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁷⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁷⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁷⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁸⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁸¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁸² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁸³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁸⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁸⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁸⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁸⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁸⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁸⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁹⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁹¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁹² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁹³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁹⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁹⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁹⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁹⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁹⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁹⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁰⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁰¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁰² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁰³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁰⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁰⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁰⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁰⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁰⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁰⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹¹⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹¹¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹¹² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹¹³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹¹⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹¹⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹¹⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹¹⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹¹⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹¹⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹²⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹²¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹²² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹²³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹²⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹²⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹²⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹²⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹²⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹²⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹³⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹³¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹³² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹³³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹³⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹³⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹³⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹³⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹³⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹³⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁴⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁴¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁴² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁴³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁴⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁴⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁴⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁴⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁴⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁴⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁵⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁵¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁵² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁵³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁵⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁵⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁵⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁵⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁵⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁵⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁶⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁶¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁶² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁶³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁶⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁶⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁶⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁶⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁶⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁶⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁷⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁷¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁷² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁷³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁷⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁷⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁷⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁷⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁷⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁷⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁸⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁸¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁸² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁸³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁸⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁸⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁸⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁸⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁸⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁸⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁹⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁹¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁹² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁹³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁹⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁹⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁹⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁹⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ¹⁹⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ¹⁹⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁰⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁰¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁰² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁰³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁰⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁰⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁰⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁰⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁰⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁰⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²¹⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²¹¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²¹² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²¹³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²¹⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²¹⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²¹⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²¹⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²¹⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²¹⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²²⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²²¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²²² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²²³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²²⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²²⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²²⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²²⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²²⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²²⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²³⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²³¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²³² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²³³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²³⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²³⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²³⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²³⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²³⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²³⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁴⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁴¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁴² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁴³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁴⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁴⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁴⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁴⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁴⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁴⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁵⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁵¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁵² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁵³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁵⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁵⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁵⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁵⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁵⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁵⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁶⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁶¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁶² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁶³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁶⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁶⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁶⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁶⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁶⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁶⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁷⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁷¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁷² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁷³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁷⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁷⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁷⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁷⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁷⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁷⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁸⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁸¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁸² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁸³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁸⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁸⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁸⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁸⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁸⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁸⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁹⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁹¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁹² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁹³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁹⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁹⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁹⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁹⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ²⁹⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ²⁹⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁰⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁰¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁰² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁰³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁰⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁰⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁰⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁰⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁰⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁰⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³¹⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³¹¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³¹² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³¹³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³¹⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³¹⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³¹⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³¹⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³¹⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³¹⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³²⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³²¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³²² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³²³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³²⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³²⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³²⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³²⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³²⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³²⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³³⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³³¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³³² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³³³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³³⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³³⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³³⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³³⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³³⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³³⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁴⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁴¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁴² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁴³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁴⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁴⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁴⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁴⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁴⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁴⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁵⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁵¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁵² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁵³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁵⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁵⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁵⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁵⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁵⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁵⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁶⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁶¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁶² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁶³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁶⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁶⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁶⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁶⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁶⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁶⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁷⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁷¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁷² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁷³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁷⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁷⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁷⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁷⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁷⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁷⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁸⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁸¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁸² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁸³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁸⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁸⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁸⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁸⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁸⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁸⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁹⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁹¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁹² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁹³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁹⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁹⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁹⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁹⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ³⁹⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ³⁹⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁰⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁰¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁰² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁰³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁰⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁰⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁰⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁰⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁰⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁰⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴¹⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴¹¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴¹² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴¹³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴¹⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴¹⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴¹⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴¹⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴¹⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴¹⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴²⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴²¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴²² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴²³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴²⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴²⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴²⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴²⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴²⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴²⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴³⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴³¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴³² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴³³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴³⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴³⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴³⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴³⁷ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴³⁸ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴³⁹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁴⁰ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁴¹ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁴² See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁴³ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁴⁴ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4. ⁴⁴⁵ See "Minister," Acts 15:29. ⁴⁴⁶ See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4

17
a John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
b Visions, Num. 12:6.
c See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
1 Gr. *one*.
d Angel, I Pet. 1:12.
e Sun, Ps. 136:8.
f Cry, Lu. 18:7.
g Voice, Gen. 27:22.
h See v. 21.
i Birds, Gen. 9:2.
j See ch. 8:13.
k Heaven, Deut. 26:15.
l Jer. 12:9; Ez. 39:17; comp. I Sam. 17:44.
m Comp. Is. 34:6; Jer. 46:10.
n God, Gen. 1:1.

18
o Comp. Ez. 39:18-20.
p Flesh, Rom. 2:28.
q Kings, Deut. 17:15.
r Captain, Num. 2:3.
s Or, *military tribunes*, Gr. *chilitarches*.
t Man, Gen. 2:7.
u Horses, See "Animals," Gen. 2:20.
v Comp. ch. 6:15.
w Freedom and Bondage, John 8:32, 33.
x Ch. 11:18; 13:16; comp. v. 5.

19
x Ch. 11:7; see ch. 13:1.
y Beasts, Rev. 15:2.
z Ch. 16:14, 16.
a Earth, Gen. 2:1.
b See "War," Josh. 22:12.
c Vs. 11, 21.
d False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
e Signs and Wonders, Acts 2:22.
f Ch. 13:12.
g Deception, Gen. 37:31.
h Ch. 13:14.
i J. Mark, Gal. 6:17.
k Worship, Mt. 4:10.
l See ch. 13:15 (12).
m See "Idolatry," Lev. 19:4.
n Images, I Ki. 15:13.
o See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.
p Fire, Lev. 10:2.
q See ch. 14:10; comp. Is. 30:33; Dan. 7:11.
r Brimstone, Ez. 38:22.
s See "Death Penalty for Violation of Commandments," Ex. 20:1.
t Sword, Ju. 7:20.
u See v. 15.
v Mouth, Gen. 8:11.
w See v. 17.
x See ch. 10:1.
y Key, Is. 22:22.
z See ch. 1:18; 9:1.

17 And ^aI ^bsaw ¹an ^dangel standing in the ^esun; and he ^fcried with a loud ^gvoice, saying to ^hall the ⁱbirds that fly in ^jmid ^kheaven, ^lCome and be gathered together unto the ^mgreat supper of ⁿGod; 18 that ye may ^oeat the ^pflesh of ^qkings, and the flesh of ^rcaptains, and the flesh of mighty ^smen, and the flesh of ^thorses and of them that sit thereon, and the flesh of all men, ^uboth ^vfree and bond, and ^wsmall and great.

19 And I saw ^xthe ^ybeast, and ^zthe kings of the ^aearth, and their armies, gathered together to make ^bwar against him that ^csat upon the horse, and against his army. 20 And the beast was taken, and with him the ^dfalse prophet that ^ewrought the ^fsigns ^gin his sight, wherewith he ^hdeceived them that had received the ⁱmark of the beast and them that ^kworshipped his ^mimage: they two were cast alive into the ^{*}lake of ^ofire that burneth with ^rbrimstone: 21 and the rest were ^skilled with the ^tsword of him that sat upon the horse, *even the sword* which ^ucame forth out of his ^vmouth: and ^wall the birds were filled with their flesh.

20 And I saw ^xan angel coming down out of heaven, having the ^ykey of

Var. Read.—V. 17. in mid heaven—*So* AL. BAU. MIL., see ch. 8:13; in the midst of heaven, *DeW.*; above the zenith, J. WEISS. V. 20. had received—received, *AL. DeW. Ew.*; had accepted, J. WEISS;

the ^aabyss and a great ^bchain ⁴in his ^chand. 2 And he laid hold on the ^ddragon, the old ^eserpent, which is the Devil and ^fSatan, and ^gbound him for a thousand ^hyears, 3 and cast him into the abyss, and shut ⁱit, and ^jsealed ^kit over him, that he should ^ldeceive the ^mnations no more, until the thousand years should be finished: after this he must be loosed for a little time.

4 And I ^msaw ⁿno thrones, and ^pthey sat upon them, and ^qjudgment was given unto them: and I ^rsaw ^sthe ^tsouls of them that had been ^ubeheaded for the ^wtestimony of ^xJē-^zsūs, and for the ^aword of ^bGod, and such as ^cworshipped not the beast, neither his image, and received not the ^dmark upon their ^eforehead and upon their hand; and they ^flived, and ^greigned with Christ a thousand ^hyears. 5 The rest of the ⁱdead ^jlived not until the thousand years should be finished. ^kThis is the first resurrection. 6 ^lBlessed and ^mholy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: over these the ⁿsecond death hath no ^opower; but they shall be ^ppriests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him ^qa thousand years.

accepted, KÜ.; took, BAU. two—twain, *r. Chap. 20.*—V. 2. old—*i.e. ancient*, AL., as ch. 12:9. V. 4. lived—*So* *Eh. Lee*, MIL. (*i.e. enjoyed their true and eternal life*, cf. John 5:24, *Lee*); = came to life, AL. *DeW. Du. KÜ.*; revived, J. WEISS; became alive, BAU.; lived again, VIN. V. 6. power—*So* BAU. J. WEISS, MIL.; authority, KÜ. *r marg.*; control, SW.

Var. Read.—V. 19. their—*So* *N. B. Tz. Tr. AL. WH. NES. KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS;* his, A, La. MIL.

b See ch. 13:16 f. *c* Forehead, Rev. 7:3. *e* Comp. Is. 26:14; John 14:19. *f* V. 6; ch. 22:5; comp. 3:21; 5:10. *g* Year, Lev. 25:8. *h* Death, Rom. 5:12. *i* See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7. *j* See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23. *k* Comp. Lu. 14:14; Phil. 3:11; I Thess. 4:16. *l* Blessing, Gen. 12:3. *m* Comp. ch. 14:13. *n* Holiness, Eph. 4:24. *o* See v. 14; ch. 2:11. *p* Priests, Ex. 28:1. *q* See ch. 1:6. *r* Some ancient authorities read *the*.

a Abyss, Lu. 8:31.
b Chain, Ps. 149:8.
4 Gr. *upon*.
c Hand, Gen. 16:12.

2
d Dragon, Rev. 12:3.
e Serpent, II Cor. 11:3.
f Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
g Comp. Is. 24:22; II Pet. 2:4; Jude 6.
h Years, Lev. 25:8.

3
i Sealing, John 3:33.
j Dan. 6:17; comp. Mt. 27:66.
k Vs. 8, 10; see ch. 12:9.
l Nations, Gen. 10:32.

4
m Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
n Thrones, Acts 12:21.
o Dan. 7:9.
p Comp. ch. 3:21; Mt. 19:28.
q Judgment, II Pet. 2:4.
r Dan. 7:22; see I Cor. 6:2.
s Ch. 6:9.
t Soul, Job 4:15.

u See "Persecution," I Ki. 18:4.
v See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
w See "Witness," John 8:17.
x Ch. 1:9.
y Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
z Word of God, John 6:63.

a God, Gen. 1:1.
d Life, Gen. 2:7.
e Comp. Is. 26:14; John 14:19. *f* V. 6; ch. 22:5; comp. 3:21; 5:10. *g* Year, Lev. 25:8. *h* Death, Rom. 5:12. *i* See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7. *j* See "Resurrection," Mt. 22:23. *k* Comp. Lu. 14:14; Phil. 3:11; I Thess. 4:16. *l* Blessing, Gen. 12:3. *m* Comp. ch. 14:13. *n* Holiness, Eph. 4:24. *o* See v. 14; ch. 2:11. *p* Priests, Ex. 28:1. *q* See ch. 1:6. *r* Some ancient authorities read *the*.

*LAKE: Gennesaret.—Lu. 5:1.

Lake of Fire.—Rev. 19:20; 20:10; 14:15; 21:8.

a Years, Lev. 25:8.
b Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
c Comp. v. 2.
d Prison, Gen. 42:16.

e Vs. 3, 10; see ch. 12:9.
f Deception, Gen. 37:31.
g Nations, Gen. 10:32.
h See ch. 7:1.
i Earth, Gen. 2:1.
j Comp. Ez. 38:2; 39:1, 6.
k See ch. 16:14.
l War, Josh. 22:12.
m Sand, Ps. 139:18.
n See Heb. 11:12.
o Sea, Ex. 14:21.

p Ez. 38:9, 16; Hab. 1:6.
q See "Encampment," Num. 31:10.
r Comp. Deut. 23:14.
s Saints, Rev. 14:12.
t Beloved, Jas. 1:16.
u Ps. 87:2.
v City, Gen. 4:17.
w Fire, Lev. 10:2.
x Ez. 38:22; 39:6; comp. ch. 13:13.
y Some ancient authorities insert from God.
z See "Destruction," Hos. 13:14.

10
a See v. 2 f.
b Satan, I Chr. 21:1.
c Lake, Rev. 19:20.
d See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.
e Brimstone, Ez. 38:22.
f Beast, Rev. 15:2.
g See ch. 16:13.
h False Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
i See "Punishment," Gen. 39:20.
j See ch. 14:10 f.
k Day, Lev. 25:8.

l Night, Ps. 19:2. *2 Gr. unto the ages of the ages.* *11* *m* John the Evangelist, John 1:1. *n* Visions, Num. 12:6. *o* See "Colors," Rev. 18:12. *p* Throne, Acts 12:21. *q* See ch. 4:2. *r* Face, Is. 6:2. *s* See ch. 6:14; comp. ch. 21:1. *t* Comp. ch. 12:8; Dan. 2:35. *12* *u* Death, Rom. 5:12. *v* See ch. 11:18. *w* See "The Resurrection," Mt. 22:23. *x* Books, Eccl. 12:12. *y* Dan. 7:10; comp. Jer. 17:1, 10. *z* V. 15; see ch. 3:5. *a* Life, Gen. 2:7. *b* See ch. 11:18. *c* The Judgment, II Pet. 2:4. *d* Writing, I Cor. 4:14. *e* V. 13; ch. 2:23; see Mt. 16:27. *f* Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

7 And when the thousand *a* years are finished, *b* Satan shall be *c* loosed out of his *d* prison, 8 and shall come forth to *e* deceive the *f* nations which are in the *h* four corners of the *i* earth, *j* Gög and Mā'gög, to *k* gather them together to the *l* war: the number of whom is as the *m n* sand of the *o* sea. 9 And they *p* went up over the breadth of the earth, and compassed the *q r* camp of the *s* saints about, and the *t u* beloved *v* city: and *w x* fire came down *1* out of *y* heaven, and *z* devoured them. 10 And *a b* the devil that deceived them was cast into the *c d* lake of fire and *e* brimstone, where are also the *f* beast and the *g h* false prophet; and they shall be *i j* tormented *k* day and *l* night *2* for ever and ever.

11 And *m n* I saw a great *o* white *p q* throne, and him that sat upon it, from whose *r* face *s* the earth and the heaven fled away; and *t* there was found no place for them. 12 And I saw the *u* dead, the *v* great and the small, *w* standing before the throne; and *x y* books were opened: and another book was opened, which is *z* the book of *a* life: and the dead *b* were *c* judged out of the things which were *d* written in the books, *e* according to their works. 13 And the sea gave up the dead

Var. Read.—Vs. 13, 14. Hades—*i.e.* the world of the dead, *Al. DeW.* Chap. 21.—V. 1. sea—*i.e.* literally, *Al. DeW.*; the sea as symbolical of the heathen world, *Augustine, Lee, Wo.* V. 2. holy . . . Jerusalem—*So Al. Bl. Da. DeW. Dü. Wo. MIL.*; holy city, a new Jerusalem, *Zu.*; holy city Jerus-lem, *Ew. J. WEISS.* V. 3. dwell—*S. J. WEISS.*; dwell, tabernacle (*i.e.* tent), similar words, *Var.*; tabernacle, *BAU. MIL.*; settle, *KÜ.*

that were in it; and *o* death and *h* Hā'dēs *i* gave up the dead that were in them: and they were judged every *j* man according to their works. 14 And death and Hā'dēs were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death, *even* the lake of fire. 15 And if any was not found written in the book of life, he was cast into the lake of fire.

21 And I saw *k l* a new heaven and a new earth: for *m* the first heaven and the first earth are passed away; and the sea is no more. 2 And I saw *n o s* the holy city, *p q* new *r* Jēru'sā-lēm, *s* coming down out of heaven from *t* God, *u* made ready as a *v* bride adorned for her *w* husband. 3 And I heard a great *x* voice out of the throne saying, Behold, *y* the *z* tabernacle of God is with men, and he shall *a d* dwell with them, and they shall be his *b* peoples, and God himself shall be with them, *5* and be their God: 4 and he shall *c d e* wipe away every *f* tear from their *g* eyes; and *h i* death shall be no more; *j* neither shall there be *k* mourning, nor crying, nor ** pain*, any more: *l* the first things are passed away. 5 And *m* he that *n* sitteth on the throne said, Behold, I make all things new.

Var. Read.—Chap. 20.—V. 9. down—*So A. La. Ti. Al. WH.* NES. MIL.; down from God, *N. B. Ti. WH.* 2. Chap. 21.—V. 3. the throne—*S. A. Vulg. La. Ti. Al. WH. NES. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS.* MIL.; heaven, *B. Ti.* with them, and be—*Omit, MIL.* and be their God—*So nearly, A. La. Al. WH.* 3; omit, *N. B. Ti. Tr. WH.* 3

d See "Consolation," Mt. 5:4. *e* See ch. 7:17. *f* Tear, Lu. 7:38. *g* Eyes, Ps. 17:8. *h* See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7; I Ch. 20:14; comp. I Cor. 15:26. *i* Is. 25:8; 35:10; 51:11; 55:19. *k* Mourning, John 11:35. *l* See II Cor. 5:17; comp. Heb. 12:27. *m* Ch. 20:11; see ch. 4:9. *n* Anthropomorphism. *See "God," Gen. 1:1.*

** PAIN: Physical.*—Of Women—Gen. 3:16; I Sam. 4:19; Is. 21:3; 26:17, 18; 66:7; Jer. 22:23; Rev. 12:2. Job—Job 6:10; 14:22. See "Travail"—Gal. 4:19.

Mental.—Of David—Ps. 73:16. Jeremiah—Jer. 4:19. Caused by a Report—Is. 23:5.

Spiritual.—Is. 21:3; Jer. 12:13; 30:15; 45:3. David—Ps.

13
g Ch. 6:8; comp. ch. 1:18; 21:4; I Cor. 15:26.
h Hades, Mt. 11:23.
i Is. 26:19.
j Man, Gen. 2:7.

1
k Is. 65:17; 66:22; II Pet. 3:13.
l See "Teaching of Jesus," on "New," Lu. 2:21.
m See ch. 20:11; comp. II Pet. 3:10.

2
n V. 10; ch. 22:19; see ch. 11:2.
o Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
3 Or, the holy city Jerusalem coming down new out of heaven.
p See "The Church," Acts 20:28.
q See ch. 3:12; comp. v. 10.
r Jerusalem, J. 1:8.
s V. 10; comp. Heb. 11:10, 16.
t God, Gen. 1:1.
u V. 9; ch. 22:17; see ch. 19:17; comp. Is. 61:10.
v See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2.
w Husband and Wife, I Cor. 7:16.

3
x Voice, Gen. 27:22.
y Lev. 26:11 f.; Ez. 37:27; 48:35; see ch. 7:15; comp. Heb. 8:2.
z Tabernacle, Ex. 25:9.
a See John 14:23; II Cor. 6:16.
4 *g* Tabernacle.
b See "Saints," Rev. 14:12.
5 Some ancient authorities omit, and be their God.

4
c See "Promises," John 14:2.

f Tear, Lu. 7:38. *g* Eyes, Ps. 17:8. *h* See "Eternal Life," Gen. 2:7; I Ch. 20:14; comp. I Cor. 15:26. *i* Is. 25:8; 35:10; 51:11; 55:19. *k* Mourning, John 11:35. *l* See II Cor. 5:17; comp. Heb. 12:27. *m* Ch. 20:11; see ch. 4:9. *n* Anthropomorphism. *See "God," Gen. 1:1.*

⁵ Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
¹ Or, *Write*, *These words are faithful and true*.
^b Ch. 22:6; see ch. 19:9.
^c Words, Pr. 15:23.
^d Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
^e See "Truth," John 14:6.

⁶ See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
^g John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
^h Ch. 16:17; comp. ch. 10:6.
ⁱ See ch. 1:8; 2:13.
^j Beginnings, Gen. 1:1.
^k Ch. 22:17; Is. 55:1; John 4:10; comp. ch. 7:17.
^l See "Thirst," Ps. 43:1.
^m Fountain, I Ki. 3:19.
ⁿ Water, Ps. 95:5.
^o See ch. 7:17.
^p Life, Gen. 2:7.

⁷ Salvation of Saints, Acts 2:40.
^r Inheritance, I Chr. 24:3.
^s V. 3; II Sam. 7:14; see II Cor. 6:16, 18.
^t See "Fatherhood of God," Gen. 1:1.
^u Son, Gen. 21:19.

⁸ V. 27; ch. 22:15; see ch. 9:21; I Cor. 6:9; Gal. 5:19-21.
^w See "Fear," Gen. 9:2.
^x See "Faith," Heb. 11:1.
^y Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
^a Murderer, Num. 35:16.
^a Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
^b Magic, Dan. 5:11.
^c Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
^d Living, Lev. 19:11.
^e See ch. 19:20.
^f See "Hell," Mk. 9:43.
^g Fire, Lev. 10:2.

And he saith, ^{a1} Write: for ^b these ^c words are ^d faithful and ^e true. 6 And ^f he said unto ^g me, ^h They are come to pass. I am the ⁱ Al-phà and the Ò-mē-gà, the ^j beginning and the end. ^k I will give unto him that is ^l athirst of the ^m fountain of the ⁿ water of ^p life freely. 7 ^q He that overcometh shall ^r inherit these things; and ^s I will be his ^t God, and he shall be my ^u son. 8 ^v But for the ^w fearful, and ^x unbelieving, and ^y abominable, and ^z murderers, and ^a fornicators, and ^b sorcerers, and ^c idolaters, and all ^d liars, their part *shall be* in ^{e1} the lake that burneth with ^g fire and ^h brimstone; which is the ⁱ second ^j death.

9 ^k And there came one of the ^l seven ^m angels who had the ⁿ seven ^o bowls, who were laden with the ^p seven last ^q plagues; and he spake with me, saying, ^r Come hither, I will show thee the ^{s1} bride, the ^u wife of the ^v Lamb. 10 And ^x he carried me away ^y in the ^z Spirit to a ^a mountain great and high, and showed me ^b the ^c holy ^d city ^e Jè-ru-sà-lèm, coming down out of ^f heaven from God, ^h 11 having ^g the ^h glory of God: her ⁱ² light was like unto a ^j stone most precious, as it were a ^k jasper

Var. Rend.—V. 5. he saith—i.e. *one said*, Al. DeW. Dü. for—So Al. Da. DeW. KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS, MIL.; that, *Ev.* V. 8. abominable—i.e. *partakers in the abominations of idolatry and the like*, Al. DeW. Wo., cf. ch. 17:5; polluted, *Da.* sorcerers—So Al. DeW. Eb. Lee, MIL.; rather, poisoners, *Ev.* Zü. V. 11. light—luminary (that which gave light to the city), Bl. DeW. Dü. *Ev.* V. 14. foundations—i.e. *foundation-stones*, Al. DeW. Dü. *Ev.* Wo. V. 17. that . . . angel—So MIL.; that is, of the angel, so practically, *Bl.* DeW.; which is also the measure of an angel, *Wo.* so Al. Da. Dü., so *Ev.* nearly. V. 18. building—i.e. *work above the foundations*, *Bl.* DeW. Dü. *Wo.* Zü. (Al. nearly); i.e. *building material*, *Be.* *Ev.* VIN. Vs. 18, 19. jasper—So Al. DeW. J. WEISS, MIL.;

stone, clear as ^l crystal: 12 having a ^m wall great and high; ⁿ having twelve ^o p³ gates, and at the ³ gates twelve angels; and ^q names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve ^r tribes of the children of ^{s1} Is-rà-ël: 13 on the east were three ³ gates; and on the north three ³ gates; and on the south three ³ gates; and on the west three ³ gates. 14 And the wall of the city had ^t twelve foundations, and on them twelve names of the ^u twelve ^v apostles of the Lamb. 15 And he that spake with me had for a ^w measure a ^x golden ^y reed to measure the city, and the ^{z3} gates thereof, and the wall thereof. 16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length thereof is as great as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand ^a furlongs: the length and the breadth and the height thereof are equal. 17 And he measured the wall thereof, a hundred and forty and four ^a cubits, according to the measure ^b of a ^c man, that is, of ^d an angel. 18 And the building of the wall thereof was jasper: and the city was ^e pure gold, like unto pure ^f glass. 19 ^g The foundations of the wall of the

diamond, *Eb.* (Dü. perhaps); chalcedony, *Lee*; jaspis, *BAU.*

Var. Rend.—V. 6. They . . . am—So ^a A. *Edd.* and *Scr.* MIL. VIN.; I have become, ^a B. V. 9. who were laden with—So MIL.; full of, ^a B. (nearly) J. WEISS; which (i.e. the angels, so Al.) were full of, ^a A. *Edd.*; which are full of (filled with, *BAU.*), KÜ. BAU. V. 10. the holy city Jerusalem—So (the city, the holy Jerusalem, *Tr.*), ^a A. B. *Edd.* *Tr.* Al. *Tr.* BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS, MIL. V. 12. and at . . . angels—So (upon, *BAU.* KÜ. J. WEISS) ^a B. *Tr.* Al. *WH.* MIL.; omit, *A. La.*

14 ⁱ Eph. 2:20; Heb. 11:10. ^u Comp. Acts 1:26. ^v Apostles, Mt. 10:5. 15 ^w Measure, Ex. 36:9. ^x Gold, I Ki. 10:21. ^y See ch. 11:1. ^z Vs. 21, 25; see v. 12. 17 ^a Cubit, Deut. 3:11. ^b Ch. 13:18. ^c Man, Gen. 2:7. ^d See v. 9. 18 ^e See v. 11. 19 ^f Comp. Is. 54:11f. ^g P. Vs. 19, 20: comp. Ex. 28:17-20; Ez. 28:13.

* GLASS.—Job 28:17. Crystal—Ez. 1:22.

Illustrative of.—Brightness: Sea of Glass—Rev. 4:6; 15:2. Purity—Rev. 21:18. Transparency—Rev. 21:21.

55:4; 73:15. Paul—Rom. 9:2. Babylon—Is. 13:8; Jer. 51:8. Zion—Mic. 4:10. Creation—Rom. 8:22. Incurable—Jer. 15:18; 30:15. Wicked—Job 15:20; Ps. 48:6; Rev. 16:11. Sheol—Ps. 116:3.

Chastened with.—Job 33:19.

No Pain in Heaven.—Rev. 21:4.

¹⁹
a City, Gen. 4:17.
b Precious Stones, 1 Ki. 10:11.
1 Or, lapis lazuli.
c Ch. 4:3.

²⁰
2 Or, sapphire.

²¹
d Gates, 1 Sam. 23:7.
e Vs. 15, 25; see v. 12.
f Gr. portals.
3 Comp. ch. 17:4; Is. 54:12.
g See "Jewels," Num. 31:51.
h Streets, Josh. 2:19.
i Gold, 1 Ki. 10:21.
4 Or, transparent as glass.
j Glass, Rev. 21:18.

²²
k John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
l See "Visions," Num. 12:6.
m See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
n John 4:21; comp. Mt. 24:2.
o Temple, 1 Sam. 1:9.
5 Or, sanctuary.
p Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
q See ch. 1:8.
r Divinity and Titles of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
s Lamb, Ex. 29:38.

²³
t See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.
u Is. 60:19, 20; comp. v. 25; ch. 22:5; Is. 24:23.
v Sun and Moon, Ps. 136:8, 9.
w Shine, Eph. 5:14.
x Glory of God, Gen. 1:1.
y See v. 11.
z Light, Ps. 74:16.
6 Or, and the Lamb, the lamp thereof.
a Lamp, Ex. 25:37.

²⁴
b Is. 60:3, 5; comp. ch. 22:2.
c Nations, Gen. 10:32.
d Walking, Col. 1:10.
7 Or, by. e Kings, Deut. 17:15.
f V. 26; Ps. 72:10-17.
g Earth, Gen. 2:1.
h Glory, Ps. 7:5.
i Is. 60:11.
j Day, Lev. 25:8.
k Ch. 22:5; comp. v. 23; Zech. 14:7.
l Night, Ps. 19:2.
m Honor, Mal. 1:6.

a city were adorned with all manner of ^bprecious stones. The first foundation was ^bjasper; the second, ^bsapphire; the third, chalcedony; the fourth, ^bemerald; 20 the fifth, ^bsardonyx; the sixth, ^bsardius; the seventh, ^bchrysolite; the eighth, ^bberyl; the ninth, ^btopaz; the tenth, ^bchryso-
prase; the eleventh, ^b2 jacinth; the twelfth, ^bamethyst. 21 And the twelve ^d3 gates were twelve ^g pearls; each one of the several ³ gates was of one pearl: and the ^h street of the city was pure ⁱ gold, ⁴ as it were transparent ^j glass. 22 And ^k I ^l saw ⁿ no ^o temple therein: for the ^p Lord God the Almighty, and the ^r ^s Lamb, are the ⁵ temple thereof. 23 And the ^t city ^u hath no need of the ^v sun, neither of the moon, to ^w shine upon it: for ^x the glory of God did ^z lighten it, ⁶ and the ^a lamp thereof ^{is} the Lamb. 24 And ^b the ^c nations shall ^d walk ⁷ amidst the light thereof: and the ^e ^f kings of the ⁹ earth bring their ^h glory into it. 25 And the ³ gates thereof ⁱ shall in no wise be shut by ^j day (for ^k there shall be no ^l night there): 26 and they shall bring the glory and the ^m honor of the

Var. Rend.—V. 19. adorned with—So BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS (practically = consisting of). AL. so Be. Bl. DeW. Dü. Zä.; rather, the foundation-trenches were filled with . . . Eb. sapphire—So KÜ. BAU. J. WEISS. MIL. AL. probably; or, lapis lazuli. Dü. DeW. Ev. VIN. (?) r marg. V. 20. jacinth—Or, sapphire, r marg.; hyacinth. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS. V. 21. as . . . glass—So Dü. AL. Ev. BAU. J. WEISS. MIL.; transparent as glass, KÜ. r marg. Chap. 22.—Vs. 1, 2. Lamb, in . . . was—Lamb. In . . . street of it, and on either side of the river, was, Be. Bl. Da. DeW. Eb. Wo. r marg.; [proceeding . . .] in the midst of the street thereof. . . . In either side . . . was, WH. Zä. Lcc; In the midst, between the street of it and the river, and on either side, was, AL. Dü. Ev. V. 2. in . . . tree—Between their street and the river (stream, KÜ.) upon both sides (at this and the other side, KÜ.) the [were] KÜ.; tree (trees, KÜ.) of life (stream, and the other side, (were) trees of life, KÜ.), BAU. KÜ.; in the

nations into it: 27 and ⁿ there shall in no wise enter into it anything ^p ⁸ unclean, or he that ⁹ maketh an ^r abomination and a ^s lie: but only they that are ^t ^u written in the Lamb's ^v book of ^w life.

22 1 And ^x he ^y showed me a ² ^a river of ^b ^c water of life, bright ^d as crystal, proceeding out of the ^e throne of ^f God and of ¹⁰ the Lamb, 2 in the midst of ⁹ the street thereof. And ^h on this side of the river and on that was ⁱ ¹¹ the tree of life, bearing twelve ¹² manner of ^k fruits, yielding its fruit every ^l month: and the ^m leaves of the tree were for the ⁿ healing of the nations. 3 And ^o there shall be ¹³ no ^p curse any more: and ^q the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be therein: and his ^r ^s ¹⁴ servants shall ^t ^u ^v serve him; 4 and they shall ^w see his ^x ^y face; and his ^z ^a name shall be on their ^b foreheads. 5 And ^c there shall be night no more; and they need ^d no light of lamp, neither light of ^e sun; for the Lord God shall give them light: and they shall ^f reign ¹⁵ for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, midst of their street. And across the stream upon both sides the tree of life, J. WEISS. thereof—of it, MIL. the tree —i.e. trees, AL. Ev. KÜ.; a tree, r marg. manner of fruits—crops of fruit, Dü. r marg. (Lee perhaps); or, single fruits in the year, Ev. (Bl. apparently); harvests, MIL. every month—So DeW. Ev. BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS, MIL.; according to each month, AL. (Eb. apparently). V. 3. no curse—So Bl. Wo.; no accursed thing, AL. DeW.; no ban, KÜ.; nothing banned, BAU.; nothing cursed, J. WEISS. no curse any more—no more anything accursed, MIL. r marg.

Var. Read.—V. 24. glory—So N A. Edd. MIL.; add, and honor, B. V. 27. he that maketh—he that worketh (or, doeth), N*. Tr. Tr. WH. 1, so nearly, N* A. La. AL. WH. 2 Chap. 22.—V. 5. night, no night—So MIL. BAU. J. WEISS, KÜ. (near-ly); no light any more. N A. Edd.; no night, B.

14 Gr. bondservants. v Worship, Mt. 4:10. Ex. 24:7. v Ch. 7:15. 4 w See M. 5:8; comp. Ps. 17:15; 42:2. x Face, Is. 6:2. y Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. z Name, Acts 16:18. a Ch. 14:1. b Forehead, Rev. 7:3. 5 c Ch. 21:25; Zech. 14:7. d Ch. 21:23. e Sun, Ps. 136:8. f Dan. 7:18, 27; see ch. 20:4; Mt. 19:28; Rom. 5:17. 15 Gr. unto the ages of the ages.

²⁷
n Ch. 22:14f.; comp. Is. 52:1; Ez. 44:3; Zech. 1:1-21.
o See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
p See "Sir," Gen. 3:6.
q Uncleaness, II Cor. 12:21.
s Gr. common.
9 Or, doeth.
r Abomination, Lev. 7:21.
s Lying, Lev. 19:11.
t Writing, I Cor. 4:14.
u See ch. 3:5.
v Book, Eccl. 12:12.
w Life, Gen. 2:7.

¹
x V. 6; ch. 21:9; see ch. 1:1.
y Revelation, Dan. 2:22.
z Rivers, Is. 32:2.
a Ps. 46:4; Ez. 47:1.
b Water, Ps. 95:5.
c V. 17; see ch. 7:17.
d Comp. ch. 4:6.
e Throne, Acts 12:21.
f God, Gen. 1:1.
10 Or, the Lamb. In the midst of the street thereof, and on either side of the river, was the tree of life &c.

²
g Ch. 21:21.
h Ez. 47:12.
i Vs. 14, 19; see ch. 2:7.
j Tree of Life, Gen. 2:7.
11 Or, a tree.
12 Or, crops of fruit.
k Fruit, Lev. 23:40.
l Month, Gen. 7:11.
m Leaf, Ez. 47:12.
n Healing, Jer. 30:13.

³
o Zech. 14:11.
13 Or, no more anything accursed.
p Curse, Gen. 4:11.
q Comp. ch. 21:3, 23.
r Servants, Ex. 21:2.
s Ministers, Acts 15:39.

v See "Obedience," Ex. 24:7. v Ch. 7:15. 4 w See M. 5:8; comp. Ps. 17:15; 42:2. x Face, Is. 6:2. y Anthropomorphism. See "God," Gen. 1:1. z Name, Acts 16:18. a Ch. 14:1. b Forehead, Rev. 7:3. 5 c Ch. 21:25; Zech. 14:7. d Ch. 21:23. e Sun, Ps. 136:8. f Dan. 7:18, 27; see ch. 20:4; Mt. 19:28; Rom. 5:17. 15 Gr. unto the ages of the ages.

6
a Ch. 21:5; see ch. 19:9.
b Words, Pr. 15:23.
c See "Word of God," John 6:63.
d Faithfulness, I Cor. 4:17.
e Truth, John 14:6.
f Sovereignty of God, Gen. 1:1.
g Comp. I Cor. 14:32; Heb. 12:9.
h Spirits, Job 41:5.
i Prophets, II Ki. 17:13.
j See "Prophecy," Dan. 2:29.
k See "Revelation," Dan. 2:22.
l Angels, I Pet. 1:12.
m Messengers, Mal. 2:7.
n Ministers, Acts 15:39.
o Servants, Ex. 21:2.
1 Gr. *bondservants*.

7
p See "Second Coming of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
q Vs. 12, 20; ch. 3:11; comp. ch. 1:3; 3:3; 16:15.
r Blessing, Gen. 12:3.
s Ch. 1:3; comp. ch. 16:15.
t Obedience, Ex. 24:7.
u Vs. 9, 10, 18 f.; comp. ch. 1:11.
v Book, Eccl. 12:12.

8
w John the Evangelist, John 1:1.
x See ch. 1:1.
y Visions, Num. 12:6.
z Ch. 19:10.
a Worship, Mt. 4:10.
2 See marginal note on ch. 3:9.
b Feet, Gen. 18:4.

9
c Ch. 19:10.
d See "Fellowship," II Cor. 8:4.
e Comp. ch. 1:1.
f Brethren, Gen. 13:8.

10 g Sealing, John 3:33. h Comp. ch. 10:4; Dan. 8:26.
i See ch. 1:3. j Hand, Gen. 16:12. k Ez. 3:27; Dan. 12:10. l See "Sin," Gen. 3:6. m Or, yet more. n Filthiness, Ps. 14:3. o Righteousness, Ps. 24:4. p Holiness, Eph. 4:24.
12 p See v. 7. q Reward, Rev. 2:10. r Is. 40:10; 62:11.
4 Or, *voices*. s See "The Judgment," II Pet. 2:4. t Ch. 2:23; Jer. 17:10; see Mt. 16:27. u Man, Gen. 2:7. v Reaping what we sow, Gal. 6:7.

a These ^{b c} words are ^d faithful and ^e true: and the ^f Lord, the ^g God of the ^h spirits of the ^{i j} prophets, sent his ^{k l m} angel to show unto his ^{n o 1} servants the things which must shortly come to pass. 7 And behold, ^{p q} I come quickly. ^{r s} Blessed is he that ^t keepeth ^u the words of the prophecy of this ^v book.

8 And ^{w x} I John am he that heard and ^y saw these things. And when I heard and saw, I ^z fell down to ^{a 2} worship before the ^b feet of the angel that showed me these things. 9 And ^c he saith unto me, See thou do it not: I am a ^{d e} fellow-servant with thee and with thy ^f brethren the prophets, and with them that keep the words of this book: ² worship God.

10 And he saith unto me, ^{q h} Seal not up the words of the prophecy of this book; ⁱ for the time is at ^j hand. 11 ^k He that is unrighteous, let him do ^l unrighteousness ³ still: and he that is ^m filthy, let him be made filthy ³ still: and he that is righteous, let him do ⁿ righteousness ³ still: and he that is ^o holy, let him be made holy ³ still. 12 Behold, ^p I come quickly; and my ^{q r 4} reward is with me, ^{s t} to render to each ^u man ^v according as his

Var. Rend.—V. 11. do unrighteousness—So MIL. VIN.; do unjustly. AL. KÜ.; do evilly. BAU.; act atrociously, J. WEISS. still (*four times*)—So AL.; yet more, R. marg. (Ew. *Ew. in part*); furthermore, BAU.; further, J. WEISS; still further, KÜ. be made holy—So MIL.; make himself holy, sanctify himself, AL. DeW. *Ew.* V. 14. the right . . . tree—So Eb. (AL. *Ew. practically*); the authority over the tree, R. marg. to come—Omit, MIL. V. 15. Without are—without are, AL. BL. Da. Zu. Lee. MIL. (DeW. *perhaps*); without be (*i.e. out with*), Du. *Ew.* J. WEISS (Wo. *perhaps*); outside,

^w work is. 13 ^x I am the ^{y z} Ἄλφᾱ and the Ὠμέγα, ^a the first and the last, ^b the beginning and the end. 14 ^c Blessed are they that ^{d e} wash their ^f robes, ^g that they may have ⁵ the right to come to ^{h i} the tree of life, and may ^j enter in by the ^{k 6} gates into the ^{l m} city. 15 ⁿ Without are the ^o dogs, and the ^p sorcerers, and the ^q fornicators, and the ^r murderers, and the ^s idolaters, and every one that ^t loveth and ⁷ maketh a ^u lie.

16 ^{v w} I Jēzšus have sent ^x mine angel to ^y testify unto ^z you these things ^{a s} for the ^b churches. I am ^c the root and the ^{d e} offspring of ^f David, the bright, ^{g h} the ⁱ morning ^j star.

17 ⁹ And the ^{k l} Spirit and the ^{m n o} bride say, Come. And he that heareth, let him say, Come. And ^p he that is ^q athirst, let him come: he that will, let him take the ^{r s} water of ^t life freely.

18 I testify unto every ^u man that heareth ^v the words of the ^w prophecy of this book, If any man shall ^x add ¹⁰ unto them, ^y God shall add ¹⁰ unto him the ^{z a} plagues which are ^b written in this book: 19 and if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, BAU. KÜ. sorcerers—So AL. DeW. Eb.; poisoners, *Ew.* maketh—practises, J. WEISS; doeth, R. marg.

Var. Read.—V. 11. be made filthy—So N B. *Edd.* MIL.; (he which is polluted, let him pollute himself still, AL.). V. 14. wash their robes—So BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS, MIL.; wash their garments, N A. *Edd.*; do his commandments, B. V. 16. for—in, A, La, Tr. 2 WH. 2; concerning (so D. W. *translate*; for, BAU. KÜ. J. WEISS, MIL.; in, AL.; lit. over), N B, Ti. Tr. 1 AL. WH. 1

y Witness, John 8:17. z See "John the Evangelist," John 1:1. a Ch. 1:4, 11; 3:22. 8 Gr. *over*. b The Church, Acts 20:28. c See ch. 5:5. d See "Humanity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. e Mt. 1:1. f David, I Sam. 17:12. g See "Titles of Jesus," Lu. 2:21. h See ch. 2:28; comp. Mt. 2:2. i Morning, Ps. 65:8. j Star, Ps. 136:8. k Holy Spirit, John 14:16. l Ch. 2:7; 14:13. m See "The Church," Acts 20:28. n See "Marriage," Gen. 6:2. o Ch. 21:2, 9. p See ch. 21:6. q Thirst, Is. 42:1. r See v. 1; ch. 7:17. s Water, Ps. 95:5. t Life, Gen. 2:9. 18 u Man, Gen. 2:7. v See v. 7. w Prophecy, Dan. 2:27. x Deut. 4:2; 12:32; comp. Pr. 30:6. 10 Gr. *upon*. y God, Gen. 1:1. z Plagues, Ex. 7:18. a Ch. 15:6; 16:21. b Writing, I Cor. 4:14.

w Labor, Ex. 23:12.
13
x See "Divinity of Jesus," Lu. 2:21.
y See ch. 1:8.
z See "Beginnings," Gen. 1:1.
a See ch. 1:17.
b Ch. 21:6.

14
c See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," Lu. 2:21.
d See ch. 7:14.
e See "Human and Divine Agency in Salvation," Acts 2:40.
f See "Clothing" (fig.), Job 31:19.
g See "Salvation conditional," Acts 2:40.
5 Or, the *authority* *over*. Comp. ch. 6:8.
h See v. 2.
i Tree of Life, Gen. 2:7.
j See ch. 21:27.
k Gates, I Sam. 23:7.
6 Gr. *portals*.
l City, Gen. 4:17.
m See "Heaven," Deut. 26:15.

15
n Ch. 21:8;
I Cor. 6:9 f.; Gal. 5:19 ff.; comp. Mt. 8:12.
o Dogs, Deut. 23:18.
p See "Magic," Dan. 5:11.
q Fornication, Deut. 22:21.
r Murderer, Num. 35:16.
s Idolatry, Lev. 19:4.
t Love, I Cor. 13:1.
7 Or, *doeth*. Comp. ch. 21:27.
u Lying, Lev. 19:11.

16
v Divinity of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.
w Ch. 1:1.
x V. 6; see ch. 1:1.

19
a See 'Heaven,'
Deut. 26:15.
b Tree of Life,
Gen. 2:7.
c Holiness,
Eph. 4:24.
d City, Gen. 4:17.
e Ch. 21:10-22:5.
f Or, even from
the things
which are writ-
ten.
g Writing.
I Cor. 4:14.
h Book, Eccl. 12:12.
i See v. 7. j Second Coming of Jesus, Lu. 2:21.

God shall take away his part
from ^{a b} the tree of life, and out
of the ^c holy ^d city, ^e ¹ which are
^f written in this ^g book.

20 He who ^h testifieth these
things saith, Yea: ⁱ ^j I come

Var. Read.—V. 20. I come . . . come
—So MIL. (I come quickly, Amen, come,
La. Ti. Al.; I come quickly: amen.

quickly. Ā-mě'n': ^k come, Lord
Jē'-šūs.

21 ^{l m} The ⁿ grace of the ^o Lord
Jē'-šūs ² be ³ with the ^p saints.
^q Ā-mě'n'.

Come, Tr.) **Σ** A B, Edd. V. 21. The . . .
saints—So ([Christ], B, WH.) **Σ**, Tr. Al.
WH. MIL.: The grace . . . with all, A
alone, La. Ti.

^k Comp. I Cor.
16:22 marg.

21
^l Salutation,
Lu. 10:4.
^m See Rom.
16:20.
ⁿ Grace, John
1:17.
^o Lordship of
Jesus, Lu.
2:21.
² Some ancient
authorities
read *with all*.

add *Christ*. 3 Two ancient authorities
^p Saints, Rev. 14:12. ^q Amen, I Cor. 14:16.

INDEX

The letter m, following a number, indicates that there are marginal references on this subject in connection with verse given. The letter a, similarly, refers to upper first column of footnotes; b, to lower; c, to upper, and d, to lower second column.

A ARON, Son of Amram and Jochebed, 114.

Sons of, 241.

Rod of, 274.

Ab (month), 21.

Abaddon, 894m (v. 6).

Abagtha, 843 (v. 10).

Abanah, 651 (v. 12).

Abarim, 1378m (v. 20).

Abase, 2227m (v. 12).

Abatement, 234 (v. 18).

Abba, 1869m (v. 36).

Abda, 591 (v. 6), 836 (v. 17).

Abdeel, 1414 (v. 26).

Abdi, 707 (v. 44), 784 (v. 12), 815 (v. 26).

Abdiel, 704 (v. 15).

Abdon, 442 (vs. 13-15), 712 (v. 30), 794 (v. 20), 711 (v. 23).

Abdon, a City, 405 (v. 30).

Abednego, 1599m (v. 7).

Abel, 15.

Abel-beth-maachah, 570m (v. 15).

Abel-cheramim, 441m (v. 33).

Abel-meholah, 431m (v. 22).

Abel-mizraim, 105 (v. 11).

Abel-shittim, 301m (v. 49), 1663.

Abhor, 1056m (v. 40).

Abi, or Abijah, 679 (v. 2), 783 (v. 1).

Abi-albon, 578 (v. 31).

Abiasaph, 117m (v. 24).

Abiathar, 588.

Abib (month), 21.

Abida, 57 (v. 4).

Abidan, 236 (v. 11).

Abide, 2156 (v. 14).

Abiel, 483 (v. 1).

Abiezer, 398m (v. 2).

Abigail, 518m (v. 3).

Abihail, 242 (v. 35).

Abihu, 241.

Abihud, 711 (v. 3).

Abijah, King of Judah &c., 761m (v. 22).

Abilene, 1891 (v. 1).

Ability, 803 (v. 69), 1815 (v. 15).

Abimael, 28 (v. 28).

Abimelech, Sixth Judge, 317b.

Abinadab, 499m (v. 8).

Abinoam, 420 (v. 6).

Abiram, 267m (v. 1).

Abishag, 583 (vs. 1-4).

Abishai, 726.

Abishalom (Absalom), 621 (v. 2).

Abishua, 711 (v. 4), 705 (v. 4).

Abishur, 700 (v. 28).

Abital, 534 (v. 4).

Abitub, 711 (v. 11).

Abiud, 1753 (v. 13).

Ablutions, 599.

Abner, 532.

Abode, 1000 (v. 16), 2010 (v. 23).

Abolish, 2175m (v. 26).

Abominations, 194.

Abounding, 2227.

Above, 1977 (v. 31), 1992 (v. 23).

Abraham, 29.

Father of Many Nations, 28.

buys a Field of Hittites, 275.

Absalom, 563.

Hair of, 555.

Abstain, 2241m (v. 22).

Abundance, 1935m (v. 15).

Abusses, 2248m (v. 10).

Abyss, 1923m (v. 31).

Acacia. See "Plants and Trees," 1100.

Accad, 27 (v. 10).

Accept, 1520m (v. 40).

Acceptable, 1003m (v. 13), 1906m (v. 24), 2186m (v. 2).

Access to God, 4d, 1898b.

Acco, 415 (v. 31).

Accomplish, 1983 (v. 36).

Accord. See "Unity," 2153.

Account, 1782 (v. 36), 1945 (v. 2).

Accursed. See "Curse," 15.

Accusation, False, Jesus Teaching, 1898b.

Accuser, 2348.

Achaia, 2090m (v. 12).

Achan, 381 (v. 1).

Achbor, 688m (v. 12).

Achish, 512 (v. 10).

Achmetha, 807 (v. 2).

Achor, 382m (v. 24).

Achrah, 395 (v. 16).

Achshaph, 389m (v. 1).

Achzib, 396 (v. 44), 402 (v. 29).

Acknowledge, 1113 (v. 6).

Acquaintance, 890m (v. 21), 1029 (v. 8).

Acts, Book of, 2027.

Adah, 15 (v. 19).

Adaiah, 687 (v. 1).

Adam, 16.

Adam, the Last, 17.

Adam, a City, 17.

Adamah, 402 (v. 36).

Adamant. See "Precious Stones," 608.

Adar (month), 21.

Adbeel, 57 (v. 13).

Add, 2035m (v. 47).

Addar, 395m (v. 3).

Adder. See "Serpent," 2192.

Addi, 1896 (v. 28).

Addon, 827 (v. 61).

Adiel, 739 (v. 25).

Adin, 811 (v. 6).

Adina, 717 (v. 42).

Adino, 576 (v. 8).

Adjure. See "Oaths and Vows," 264.

Adlai, 739 (v. 29).

Admah and Zeboim, 28m (v. 19).

Admonition. See "Exhortation," 2068.

Adnah, 718 (v. 20).

Adoni-bezek, 413 (vs. 4-7).

Adonijah, 534m (v. 4).

Adonikam, 801 (v. 13).

Adoniram, 594m (v. 14).

Adoni-zedek, 386m (v. 1).

Adoption of Children, 13b.

Adoraim, 758 (v. 9).

Adoram, 615m (v. 18).

Adramelech, 678m (v. 31).

Adramyttium, 2113m (v. 2).

Adria, 2115 (v. 27).

Adriel, 506m (v. 19).

Adullam, 391m (v. 15).

Adullamite, 84m (v. 1).

Adultery, 246.

Examples of, 246

Jesus, Teaching on, 246, 1898b.

Adummim, 395 (v. 7).

Advantage, 910m (v. 3).

Adversary. See "Enemy," 903; "Satan," 729.

Adversity, 883.

Advertise, 284 (v. 14).

Advise, 2114 (v. 12).

Advocate. See "Titles of Jesus," 1896.

Æneas, 2163 (v. 33-35).

Aenon, 1976 (v. 23).

Affection, Teaching of Jesus, 1898b. See "Love," 2170.

Affections, Man endowed with, 6d.

Afflictions, 932.

Teaching of Jesus, 189Sc.

Affrighted. See "Fear," 23.

Agabus, 2069m (v. 28).

Agag, King of the Amalekites, 497.

Agagite, 846 (v. 1).

Agee, 576 (v. 11).

Agency, Human and Divine in

Salvation, 2041.

Agony of Jesus, 1961m (v. 44).

Agreement, 1763 (v. 25), 2186 (v. 16).

Agriculture, 1256.

Agrippa. See "Herod," 1787.

Agur, 1172 (v. 1).

Aha, 1560m (v. 2).

Ahab, 631.

Famine as a Judgment on, 571.

Aharah, 711m (v. 1).

Aharhel, 702 (v. 8).

Ahasbai, 578 (v. 34).

Ahasuerus, 847m (v. 12).

Ahava, 811 (vs. 15, 21).
 Ahaz, 781.
 Ahaziah, 643.
 Ahban, 700 (v. 29).
 Aher, 710 (v. 12).
 Ahi, 704 (v. 15).
 Ahiam, 578 (v. 33).
 Ahian, 710 (v. 19).
 Ahiezer, 236 (v. 12).
 Ahihud, 303 (v. 27).
 Ahijah, 492m (v. 3).
 Ahikam, 688m (v. 12).
 Ahilud, 545 (v. 16).
 Ahimaaz, 564m (v. 19, etc.).
 Ahiman, 261 (v. 22).
 Ahimelech, 512m (v. 1).
 Ahimoth, 706 (v. 25).
 Ahinadab, 592 (v. 14).
 Ahinoam, 496 (v. 50).
 Ahio, 540 (v. 3).
 Ahira, 236 (v. 15).
 Ahiram, 287 (v. 38).
 Ahisamach, 174 (v. 34).
 Ahishahar, 710 (v. 10).
 Ahishar, 591 (v. 6).
 Ahithophel, 557.
 Ahitub, 492 (v. 3).
 Ahlab, 415 (v. 31).
 Ahlai, 700 (v. 31).
 Ahoah, 711 (v. 4).
 Ahohite, 576m (v. 9).
 Ahumai, 702 (v. 2).
 Ahuzzam, 702 (v. 6).
 Ahzai, 835 (v. 13).
 Ai, City of, 382m (v. 1).
 Aiah, 572m (v. 10).
 Aijalon, 387m (v. 12).
 Ain, 703.
 Air, 2165 (v. 26).
 Akan, 81 (v. 27).
 Akkub, 702 (v. 24), 713 (v. 17),
 802 (v. 45).
 Akrabim, 302m (v. 4).
 Alarm, 1337 (v. 19), 1659 (v. 1).
 Alemeth, 712 (v. 36).
 Alexander, 2093 (v. 33).
 Alexandria, 2048m (v. 9).
 Aliens, 1071, 2211.
 Allegory, 2203 (v. 24).
 Allon, 703 (v. 37).
 Allon-bacuth, 79 (v. 8).
 Allure, 1638 (v. 14).
 Almighty, God is, 1.
 Almodad, 28 (v. 26).
 Almon, 404 (v. 18).
 Alms, Giving and Asking of, 898.
 Instances of, 898.
 Teaching of Jesus, 1898sc.
 Aloes. See "Plants," 1099.
 Alpha and Omega, Beginning and
 End, 1c.
 Alpheus, 1775 (v. 3), 1832 (v. 14),
 1834 (v. 18).
 Altar, 51.
 Baal's Altars destroyed, 417.
 Instructions concerning, at
 Sinai, 142.
 Incense used upon, 165.
 in High Places, 281.
 Stones used in building, 170.
 Wine used for Dedication, 695.
 Alush, 300 (vs. 13, 14).

Alvah, 82 (v. 40).
 Alvan, 81 (v. 23).
 Amalek, 81 (v. 12).
 Amalekites, 34m (v. 7), 497.
 Amam, 396 (v. 26).
 Amana, 1205m (v. 8).
 Amariah, 705 (v. 7).
 Amasa, 566.
 Amasai, 706 (v. 25), 718m (v.
 18).
 Amashsai, 835 (v. 13).
 Amasiah, 766 (v. 16).
 Amazement, 2055m (v. 9).
 Amaziah, 777.
 Ambassador, 2185.
 Ambition, Teaching of Jesus,
 1898sc. See "Pride," 933.
 Ambush, 1451.
 Amen, 2172 (v. 16).
 Amis, 2298 (v. 3).
 Amittai, 670 (v. 25).
 Ammah, 533 (v. 24).
 Ammi, 1637m (v. 1).
 Ammiel, 261 (v. 12), 545 (v. 4),
 701 (v. 5), 736 (v. 5).
 Ammihud, 303 (v. 20).
 Amminadab, Descendants of, 117.
 Ammishaddai, 236 (v. 12).
 Ammizabad, 738 (v. 6).
 Ammon, 47m (v. 38).
 Ammonites, Israel subject to,
 438.
 Amnon, 551m (v. 1).
 Amon, King of Judah, 612, 615.
 Amorites, Sihon, King of, 392,
 697.
 Amos, The Prophet, Book of,
 1664.
 Amoz, 1211 (v. 1).
 Amphipolis, 2085 (v. 1).
 Ampliatus, 2150 (v. 8).
 Amram, 117 (v. 20).
 Amraphel, 33 (v. 1).
 Amusements, 1898sc.
 Anab, 390 (v. 21).
 Anah, 81 (v. 20).
 Anaharath, 401 (v. 19).
 Anaiah, 828 (v. 4).
 Anakim, 390m (v. 21).
 Ananiam, 27 (v. 13).
 Ananias, 2061, 2062.
 Anath, 420 (v. 31).
 Anathema, 2198m (vs. 8, 9).
 Anathoth, 578m (v. 27), 1230m (v.
 30).
 Anchor, 2114m (v. 13).
 Ancient of Days, 1619m (v. 9).
 Andrew, 1776.
 Andronicus, 2150 (v. 7).
 Anem, 709 (v. 73).
 Aner, 34 (v. 13), 708 (v. 70).
 Angel, 30, 45 (v. 1), 48, 51, 1898sc,
 2302, 3.
 Anger, 37a, 1138, 1898sc.
 Angle, 1241 (v. 8), 1705 (v. 15).
 Anguish, 2014.
 Aniam, 710 (v. 19).
 Anim, 396 (v. 50).
 Animals, 8.
 enter Ark, 19.
 used for Sacrifice, 9.
 Goats described, 334.

Animals: Dogs, their Habits, 347
 Bears, Characteristics, 503.
 Lions, Nature of, 861.
 Sheep described, 333.
 Swine described, 334.
 Solomon speaks of, 593.
 Ankle, Ornaments for the, 1217.
 Anna, a Prophetess, 1888 (v. 36).
 Annas, High Priest, 1891m (v. 2).
 Annul. See "Abolish," 2175m
 (v. 26).
 Anointing with Oil, Antiquity of,
 925.
 Answer, 1137 (v. 1).
 Answer to Prayer, 1767.
 Antediluvians, 19.
 Antelope, 9.
 Anthothijah, 712 (v. 24).
 Anthropomorphisms, 3.
 Antichrist, Teachings of Jesus,
 1898sc.
 Antioch, 2068m (v. 19).
 Antipas, Herod. See "Herod
 Family," 1787.
 Antipatris, 2106 (v. 31).
 Anub, 702 (v. 8).
 Anxiety, 2194m (v. 28).
 Ape. See "Animals," 9.
 Apelles, 2150 (v. 10).
 Apharsathchites, 805 (v. 9).
 Aphek, 392 (v. 4), 475m (v. 1),
 635m (v. 6).
 Aphekah, 397 (v. 53).
 Aphiah, 483 (v. 1).
 Aphik, 415 (v. 31).
 Apollonia, 2085 (v. 1).
 Apollos, 2090m (v. 24).
 Apollyon, 2344 (v. 11).
 Apostasy, 1928.
 Apostles, 1307b, 1775.
 Paul, to Gentiles, 2053.
 Apostleship, 2199m (v. 8).
 Apostolic Authority; Duty;
 Faith; Inspiration; Knowl-
 edge limited; Persecutions;
 Sermons; Witness; Jesus
 Teaching, 1898sd, 2040.
 Appaim, 700 (vs. 30, 31).
 Apparel, Coat, 82.
 See "Clothing," 902.
 Shoe, 379.
 Appearances, of God, 2b.
 of Jesus, 1807.
 Appetite, 1647.
 Apphia, 2265 (v. 2).
 Appius, 2117 (v. 15).
 Apple, 25.
 Apprehend, 2213 (v. 18).
 Approval, 2130m (v. 4).
 Apron, 10m (v. 7).
 Apt to teach, 2250m (v. 2).
 Aquila, 2089m (v. 2).
 Ar, 277m (v. 15).
 Arab, 396 (v. 52).
 Arabah, 400.
 Arabia, 766.
 Paul in, 2053.
 Arad, 276m (v. 1), 391m (v. 14).
 Aram, 28m (v. 22).
 Ararat, 22m (v. 4).
 Araunah, 580m (v. 18).
 Arba, 394 (v. 15).

Arbathite, 578 (v. 31).
 Archelaus. See "Herod," 1787.
 Archery, 510.
 Archevites, 805 (v. 9).
 Archippus, 2235m (v. 17).
 Archite, 397m (v. 2).
 Ard, 287 (v. 40).
 Ardou, 699 (v. 18).
 Areopagus, 2087 (v. 22).
 Aretas, 2194 (v. 32).
 Argob, 312m (v. 4).
 Aridai, 853 (v. 9).
 Aridatha, 853 (v. 8).
 Ariei, 672 (v. 25).
 Ariel, 1256 (v. 1).
 Arimathæa, 1824m (v. 57).
 Ariocho, 1601m (v. 14).
 Arisai, 853 (v. 9).
 Arise, 2217m (v. 14).
 Aristarchus, 2235m (v. 10).
 Aristobulus, 2150 (v. 10).
 Ark, Noah's, 20.
 Birds and Fowls admitted, 24.
 Arkite, 27 (v. 17).
 Ark of Covenant, 41.
 causes Trouble in Ashkelon, 415.
 taken in Gath, 572.
 Men of Beth-shemesh smitten, 669.
 Abode 20 years at Kiriath-jearim, 744.
 Arm, Figurative and Prophetical, 446.
 Armlets, 299.
 Armoni, 571 (vs. 8-11).
 Armor, 446.
 Armor-bearer, 446.
 applied to Christian, 447.
 Army. See "War," 407.
 Arnan, 702 (v. 21).
 Arni, 1897 (v. 23).
 Arnon, River East of Jordan, 1237.
 Aroer, 312m (v. 36).
 Aroerite, 717 (v. 44).
 Arpachshad, 28m (v. 22).
 Arpad, 681m (v. 34).
 Arrogance. See "Pride," 933.
 Arrow. See "Archery," 510.
 Art shown in Construction of Temple, 467.
 Artaxerxes, 809 (v. 1).
 Artemas, 2264 (v. 12).
 Artemis, 2093 (v. 24).
 Arts mentioned, 1278.
 Arubboth, 591 (v. 10).
 Arumah, 436 (v. 41).
 Arvad, 1538m (vs. 8, 11).
 Arvadite, 27m (v. 18).
 Arza, 624 (v. 9).
 Asa, 621 (v. 9).
 Asahel, 578m (v. 24).
 Asaiah, 688 (vs. 12, 14).
 Asaph, 785.
 Asarel, 702 (v. 16).
 Ascension, 1887d, 1898d.
 Asenath, Joseph's Wife, 90m (v. 45).
 Ashamed. See "Shame," 2226.
 Ashan, 396 (v. 42).
 Asharelah, 735 (v. 2).

Ashbea, 703 (v. 21).
 Ashbel, 98 (v. 21).
 Ashdod, 390 (v. 22).
 Ashdodites, 392 (v. 3).
 Asher, Sons of, 69m (v. 13), 98. (v. 17).
 Asherah, 762.
 Images made for, 622.
 Asherim, 762.
 Asherites, 415 (v. 32).
 Asheroth, 418m (v. 7).
 Ashes, Sprinkling of, 552, 762.
 Ashhur, 700 (v. 24).
 Ashima, 678 (v. 30).
 Ashkelon, City of the Philistines, 415.
 Ashkenaz, 27m (v. 3).
 Ashnah, 396 (vs. 33, 43).
 Ashpenaz, 1598 (v. 3).
 Ashtaroth, a Town of Bashan, 417.
 Goddess of Sidonians, 417.
 Ashterahshite, 717 (v. 44).
 Ashtoreth, 610m (v. 5).
 Ashurites, 533m (v. 9).
 Ashvath, 711 (v. 33).
 Asia, 2031m (v. 9).
 Asiarchs, 2093 (v. 31).
 Asiel, 703 (v. 35).
 Ask. See "Prayer," 1765.
 Asnah, 802 (v. 50).
 Asp. See "Serpent," 2192.
 Aspatha, 853 (v. 7).
 Aspect, 1608 (v. 25).
 Asriel, 287 (v. 31).
 Assassins, 2101 (v. 8).
 Assembly. See "Congregation," 2270.
 Asses, 296.
 Asshur (Assyria), 28m (v. 22).
 Asshurim, 57 (v. 3).
 Assir, 117 (v. 24).
 Assos, 2095 (vs. 13, 14).
 Assuage, 1703 (v. 19).
 Assurance, 2213.
 Assyria, 27m (v. 11), 671.
 gets a Grasp of Judah, 616.
 Astonishment, 1384m (v. 9).
 Astray, 2254 (v. 10).
 Astrologers, 1294m (v. 13). See "Astronomy," 2175.
 Astronomy, 2175.
 Asunder, 1799 (v. 6), 1937 (v. 46).
 Asyncrius, 2150 (v. 14).
 Atad, 105 (v. 11).
 Ataroth, 298m (v. 3).
 Ataroth-addar, 397m (v. 5).
 Ater, 826 (v. 21).
 Athach, 528 (v. 30).
 Athaliah, 663.
 At hand. See "Hand," 37.
 Atharah, 835 (v. 4).
 Atharim, 276 (v. 1).
 Athens, 2087m (v. 15).
 Athlai, 815 (v. 28).
 Atonement, 184.
 made for the Holy Place, 212m (vs. 6, 20).
 Atroth-beth-joab, 701 (v. 54).
 Atroth-shophan, 299 (v. 35).
 Attai, 700 (vs. 35, 36).

Attain, 1113 (v. 19), 1956 (v. 35).
 Attalia, 2077 (v. 25).
 Attend, 1116m (v. 20).
 Attendant, 1905 (v. 20).
 Attraction, Jesus Teaching, 1898d.
 Augury, 1613.
 Augustan, 2113 (v. 1).
 Augustus, 1884.
 Austere, 1953 (v. 21).
 Author of Salvation, God is, 2035d.
 Authority, Jesus Teaching, 1898d.
 Aven, 1547m (v. 17).
 Avenge. See "Vengeance," 365.
 Avith, 82 (v. 35).
 Avva, 677 (v. 24).
 Avvim, 311m (v. 23).
 Awake, 2145m (v. 11).
 Awe, 1259m (v. 23).
 Awning, 1538 (v. 7).
 Axe, 492.
 falls into Water and floats, 653 (vs. 5-6).
 Azaliah, 794 (v. 8).
 Azaniah, 833 (v. 9).
 Azarel, 838 (v. 36).
 Azariah (Uzziah). See "Kings of Judah," 615.
 Azaz, 704 (v. 8).
 Azazel, the Scape Goat, 212 (v. 8). See "Goat," 334.
 Azaziah, 722 (v. 21).
 Azbuk, 820 (v. 16).
 Azekah, 758.
 Azel, 712 (v. 37).
 Azgad, 801 (v. 12).
 Aziza, 815 (v. 27).
 Azmaveth, 578 (v. 31), 801 (v. 24).
 Azmon, 395m (v. 4).
 Aznoth-tabor, 402 (v. 34).
 Azor, 1753 (vs. 13, 14).
 Azotus, 2060m (v. 40).
 Azriel, 705 (v. 24).
 Azrikam, 702 (v. 23).
 Azubah, 641 (v. 42), 699 (v. 18).
 Azzan, 303 (v. 26).
 Azzur, 1390 (v. 1).

B AAL, 417.
 Worshippers of, seek to kill Gideon, 427.
 Baalah, 395 (v. 9), 396 (v. 29).
 Baalath, 402 (v. 44).
 Baalath-beer, 401 (v. 8).
 Baal-berith, 434m (v. 4).
 Baale-Judah, 539m (v. 2).
 Baal-Gad, 390 (v. 17).
 Baal-hamon, 417.
 Baal-hanan, 82 (v. 38).
 Baal-hazor, 552 (v. 23).
 Baal-hermon, 418m (v. 3).
 Baalis, 1423 (v. 14).
 Baal-meon, 1534m (v. 9).
 Baal-peor, 217, 1648.
 Baal-perazim, 539 (v. 20).
 Baal-shalisha, 650 (v. 42).
 Baal-tamar, 457 (v. 33).
 Baal-zebub, 643 (v. 6).
 Baal-zephon, 130 (v. 2).
 Baana, 591 (v. 12).
 Baanah, 537 (v. 2).

- Baara, 711 (v. 8).
 Baaseiah, 707 (v. 40).
 Baasha, 623 (v. 27).
 Babbble, 2087m (v. 18).
 Babel, Tower of, 29m (v. 9), 496.
 Babes, Teaching of Jesus on, 1898d, 2155m (v. 1).
 Babylon, 694.
 Babylonla. See "Chaldea," 692.
 Back, God's, 2, 3.
 Backbiters, Tattlers, 938, 2195m (v. 20).
 Backsliding, 46m (v. 17), 1898d, (417), 1928.
 Bade, 2068 (v. 12).
 Baggage, 486m (v. 22).
 Bags, 1717m (v. 6).
 Baharumite, 578 (v. 31).
 Bahurim, 535m (v. 16).
 Bakbakkar, 713 (v. 15).
 Bakbuk, 802 (v. 51).
 Bakbukiah, 836 (v. 17).
 Baker, 87m (v. 1), 1278a.
 Balaam, 279.
 Baladan, 684 (v. 12).
 Balah, 401 (v. 3).
 Balak, 278m (v. 2).
 Balances. See "Tools and Imple-
 ments," 167.
 Baldness, 555, 1217m (v. 24).
 Ball, 1245 (v. 18).
 Balm, 1349.
 Bamah, 1519 (v. 29).
 Bamoth, 277 (v. 19).
 Ban, 1586.
 Bands, 1733m (v. 7).
 Bani, 578 (v. 36).
 Banishment because of Sin, 10d.
 Bank, 1815m (v. 27).
 Banner, 992m (v. 4).
 Banquet. See "Feast," 293.
 Baptism, 2132.
 of Jesus. Voice of God heard
 at, 63.
 Teaching of Jesus, 1899a.
 Symbol of the Resurrection,
 1807.
 by Holy Spirit, Teaching of Je-
 sus, 2009, 1903a.
 of Suffering, Teaching of Jesus,
 1904d.
 Barabbas, 1872, 1963 (v. 18).
 Barachel, 904 (v. 2).
 Barachiah, 1811 (v. 35).
 Barak, 420m (v. 6).
 Barbarian, 2116m (v. 2).
 Barbel, 921m (v. 7).
 Bargain, 191m (v. 2).
 Barhumite, 578 (v. 31).
 Bariah, 702 (v. 22).
 Bar-Jesus, 2072 (v. 6).
 Bar-Jonah, 1793.
 Barkos, 802 (v. 53).
 Barley, 324.
 Harvest in Bethlehem, 460.
 Barn, 1114m (v. 10).
 Barnabas, 2068m (v. 22).
 Barren. See "Children," 13a.
 Bars, 1684m (v. 6).
 Barsabbas, 2030 (v. 23).
 Bartholomew, 1776.
 Bartimæus, 1858 (v. 46).
 Baruch, 1402m (v. 12), 1432 (v.
 1) (Text).
 Barzillai, 563m (v. 27).
 Basemath, 62m (v. 34).
 Bashan, 391.
 Basin, 26.
 Basket, 26, 195.
 Paul escapes in a, 2062m (v. 25).
 Bastard, 1730 (v. 6).
 Bat, 24b.
 Bath, a Measure, 599.
 Bath, an Ablution, 599.
 Bath-rabbim, 1208 (v. 4).
 Bath-sheba, 547m (v. 3).
 Bath-shua, 701m (v. 5).
 Battering-rams, used to destroy
 Gates and Walls, 516.
 Battle. See "War," 407.
 Battle-fields, 275.
 Battlement. See "Fortifications,"
 1703.
 Bay, 2116 (39).
 Bayith, 1236 (v. 2).
 Bazaars, of Damascus, 636.
 Bazlith, 827 (v. 54).
 Beach, 1786m (v. 48).
 Beacon, 1260 (v. 17).
 Bealiah, 717 (v. 5).
 Bealoth, 592 (v. 16).
 Beans. See "Food," 25.
 Beard, 37a, 1424.
 Bears, 503.
 Beasts, enter Ark, 1, 20m (v. 19-
 21).
 of Bashan, 391.
 Beat, 1662m (v. 10).
 Beatitudes, 31, 1761.
 Teaching of Jesus, 1899a.
 Bed, Uses of, 312.
 perfumed with Spices, 685.
 Beauty, Spiritual, of Wisdom,
 980.
 Bebai, 801 (v. 11).
 Becher, 98 (v. 21).
 Becherites, 287 (v. 35).
 Beckoning, 2070m (v. 17).
 Becorath, 483 (v. 1).
 Bed, 312.
 Bedad, 82 (v. 35).
 Bedan, 489 (v. 11).
 Bedeiah, 816 (v. 35).
 Beeliada, 720 (v. 7).
 Beel-zebul, 1932m (v. 15).
 Beel-zebul, 1777m (v. 25).
 Beer, 435m (v. 21).
 Bees. See "Insects," 1174.
 Beera, 704 (vs. 6, 7).
 Beer-elim, 1237 (v. 8).
 Beeri, 62m (v. 34).
 Beer-lahai-roi, 37 (v. 14).
 Beeroth, 327m (v. 6).
 Beer-sheba, 62m (v. 23), 481
 Be-eshterah, 405 (v. 27).
 Befitting, 2216 (v. 4).
 Beggars, 1858.
 Beginnings, 1.
 Begotten, through the Gospel,
 1975.
 by the Holy Spirit, 2010.
 Beguile. See "Temptation,"
 1110.
 Beka, 55m (v. 22), 179 (v. 26).
 Bel, 1291m (v. 1).
 Bela, 34 (v. 2).
 Belial, 2186 (v. 15). See "Base
 Fellows," 333 (v. 13).
 Belief, Believers, Teaching of Je-
 sus. See "Faith," 2284.
 Bellows, 26b.
 Bells, 1738m (v. 20).
 Belly, 2226 (v. 19). "Satan," 729.
 Beloved, 2294m (v. 16). See
 "Love," 2170.
 Belshazzar, 1612-1615 (Text).
 Bel-teshazzar, 1599m (v. 7),
 1609m (v. 8).
 Bemoan. See "Mourning," 2000.
 Benaiah, 588.
 Benefit, 1046 (v. 2).
 Benevolence. See "Christian
 Graces," 2312.
 of Jesus, 1894.
 Ben-geber, 592 (v. 13).
 Ben-hadad, 633m (v. 1).
 Ben-hail, 765 (v. 7).
 Ben-hanan, 703 (v. 20).
 Ben-hur, 591 (v. 8).
 Beninu, 833 (v. 13).
 Benjamin (Benoni), 80m (v. 18).
 Beno, 735 (v. 26).
 Ben-oni, 80 (v. 18).
 Ben-zoheth, 703 (v. 20).
 Beon, 298 (v. 3).
 Beor, 82 (v. 32), 279 (v. 5).
 Bera, 34 (v. 2).
 Beracah, 717 (v. 3).
 Beraiah, 711 (v. 21).
 Bereave. See "Sorrow," 2240.
 Berechiah, 713 (v. 16), 782 (v.
 12), 1721 (v. 1).
 Bered, 37 (v. 14).
 Beri, 711 (v. 36).
 Beriah, 710m (v. 23).
 Berites, 570m (v. 14).
 Bernice. See "Herod Family,"
 1787.
 Berodach-baladin, 684 (v. 12).
 Berœa, 2086m (v. 10).
 Berothai, 544m (v. 8).
 Bescech, 2149m (v. 30).
 Besiege. See "War," 407.
 Besodeiah, 820 (v. 6).
 Besom, 1235 (v. 23).
 Besor, 527 (v. 9).
 Beth, 544 (v. 8).
 Beten, 401 (v. 25).
 Beth-anath, 416 (v. 33).
 Beth-anoth, 397 (v. 59).
 Bethany, Village of, 1558.
 Beth-arabah, 397m (v. 61).
 Beth-arbel, 1651 (v. 14).
 Beth-aven, 381m (v. 2).
 Beth-azmaveth, 827 (v. 28).
 Beth-barah, 431 (v. 24).
 Beth-biri, 703 (v. 31).
 Beth-car, 481 (v. 11).
 Beth-dagon, 396 (v. 41).
 Beth-diblathaim, 1438 (v. 22).
 Beth-eden, 1664m (v. 5).
 Bethel, 31m (v. 8), 456.
 Beth-emek, 402 (v. 27).
 Bethesda, 1981 (v. 2).
 Beth-ezel, 1688 (v. 11).
 Beth-gader, 701 (v. 51).

- Beth-gamul, 1438 (v. 23).
 Beth-gilgal, 838 (v. 29).
 Beth-haccerem, 1341m (v. 1).
 Beth-haram, 393 (v. 27).
 Beth-haran, 299 (v. 36).
 Beth-hoglah, 395 (v. 6).
 Beth-horon, 754.
 Beth-jeshimoth, 391m (v. 3).
 Beth-lebaath, 401 (v. 6).
 Bethlehem, Birthplace of Jesus, 450.
 Ephratah, 1693m (v. 2).
 Beth-maacah, 570 (vs. 14, 15).
 Beth-marcaboth, 401 (v. 5).
 Beth-meon, 1438m (v. 23).
 Beth-merhak, 557 (v. 17).
 Beth-nimrah, 299 (v. 36).
 Beth-pazzez, 401 (v. 21).
 Beth-pelet, 836 (v. 26).
 Beth-peor, 314m (v. 29).
 Bethphage, 1953 (v. 29).
 Beth-rapha, 702 (v. 12).
 Beth-rehob, 452m (v. 28).
 Bethsaida, 1925m (v. 10).
 Bethshean, or Bethshan, 529.
 Beth-shemesh, 669.
 Beth-tappuah, 397 (v. 53).
 Bethuel, 54m (v. 15).
 Bethul, 703 (v. 30).
 Beth-zur, 397 (v. 58).
 Betonim, 393 (v. 26).
 Betray. See "Sufferings of Jesus," 1896.
 Betrothal, beginning of Marriage, 218.
 Better, 2222 (v. 23).
 Beulah, 1318 (v. 4).
 Bewail. See "Mourning," 2000.
 Beyond, 2156 (v. 6).
 Bezai, 801 (v. 17).
 Bezalel, 165m (v. 2).
 Bezek, 487m (v. 8).
 Bezer, 318m (v. 43), 711 (v. 37).
 Bible. See "Scriptures," 2259.
 Biblical Poetry, 366.
 Bichri, 569m (v. 1).
 Bier, 536m (v. 31).
 Bigtha, Bigthan, 843 (v. 10), 846m (v. 21).
 Bigvai, 801 (v. 2).
 Bildad, 859 (v. 11).
 Bileam, 708 (v. 70).
 Bilgah, 734 (v. 14).
 Bilhah, 69.
 Bilhan, 81 (v. 27).
 Bilshan, 801 (v. 2).
 Bill of Divorcement, 348m (v. 1).
 Billows, 972 (v. 7), 1683 (v. 3), 1958m (v. 25).
 Bimhal, 711 (v. 33).
 Bind, 894m (v. 8), 1317m (v. 1), 1781 (v. 29).
 Binea, 712 (v. 37).
 Binnui, 821 (v. 24).
 Birds and Fowls, Clean and Unclean, 24.
 Characteristics of the Eagle, 140.
 Teachings of Jesus, 1899a.
 Birsha, 34 (v. 2).
 Birth, by the Holy Spirit, 2010.
 The New, 1975.
 Birth, 990 (v. 8), 1524 (v. 30), 1545 (v. 14), 1994 (v. 1).
 of Children, 12.
 Birthday, 88 (v. 20), 1787 (v. 6).
 Birthrights, 128.
 Birthstool, 107 (v. 16).
 Birzaith, 711 (v. 31).
 Bishlam, 805 (v. 7).
 Bishop. See "The Church," 2096, and "Teachings of Paul on Church Government," 2057c.
 Bite, 1690m (v. 5).
 Bithiah, 703 (v. 18).
 Bithron, 534 (v. 29).
 Bithynia, 2083m (v. 7).
 Bitterness, 2216.
 Bizothiah, 396 (v. 28).
 Biztha, 843 (v. 10).
 Black. See "Colors," 2357.
 Blackness. See "Darkness," 915.
 Blade. See "Plants," 1100, "Teaching of Jesus," 1908b.
 Blains. See 118.
 Blameless, 1878 (v. 6).
 Blasphemy, 227.
 Teaching of Jesus as to, 1899a.
 Blast, 861 (v. 9).
 Blastus, 2070 (v. 20).
 Bleating, 497 (v. 14).
 Blemish, 190, 497 (v. 14).
 Blessings, 30.
 Abrahamic, 31.
 Teaching of Jesus as to, 1899a.
 Blindness, 476.
 Teaching of Jesus as to, 1899a.
 Blood, 214.
 pertaining to Discipleship, 215.
 not to be eaten, 24m (v. 4).
 Sprinkling of, 1563.
 Teaching of Jesus, 1899a.
 of Covenant, 41.
 New Covenant sealed with, 40.
 Blossom, 1268 (v. 1).
 Blot, 1288m (v. 22).
 Blow, 1205m (v. 16), 1279m (v. 24).
 Blush, 813 (v. 6), 1348 (v. 12).
 Boanerges, 1834 (v. 17).
 Board, 595 (v. 15).
 Boasting, 2297.
 Boats, 607.
 Boaz, 462.
 Courtesies to Servants, 462.
 Noami's Strategy towards, 460.
 provides for Ruth, 461.
 Name of a Temple Pillar, 598m (v. 21).
 Bocheru, 712 (v. 38).
 Bochim, 416 (vs. 1-5).
 Body, 285.
 The Resurrection, 1808.
 Spiritual, 862b.
 Bohan, 395 (v. 6).
 Boiled Meat, 26.
 Boldness, 2076.
 Bondage, 1992; Teaching of Jesus, 1, 1899b.
 Beginnings of, in Egypt, 1.
 Bondmaid, 541.
 Bonds, 2287m (v. 35).
 Bondservant. See "Servant," 144.
 Bones, 961m (v. 20).
 Books, 1198.
 Booth, 1212.
 Booty. See "Spoil," 1226.
 Borashan, 528m (v. 30).
 Born, or, begotten, 1975, 2010c.
 Borrowing, Laws concerning, 1168.
 Bosom, 1085m (v. 7), 1120 (v. 27), 1917 (v. 38).
 Bosses, 879 (v. 26).
 Bottles, 26, 385.
 Bought, 2160 (v. 20).
 Bound, 1057m (v. 10), 1297m (v. 9).
 Bounty. See "Liberality," 2144.
 Bow. See "Archery," 510.
 Bowels, 772.
 Bowing, 2213m (v. 14).
 Bowls, 695.
 Boys, 1728m (v. 5).
 Bozez, 492 (vs. 4, 5).
 Bozkath, 687m (v. 1).
 Bozrah, 1267m (v. 6).
 Bracelet. See "Jewels," 298.
 Brake, 430 (v. 19), 1917 (v. 48).
 Bramble. See "Plants," 1101a.
 Branch, 2011.
 Brand, 1669m (v. 11), 1723m (v. 2).
 Brass, Various Manufactures of, 406.
 Hiram, Skilled Worker in, 593.
 Brawler, 2250 (v. 3).
 Brazier, 1414 (v. 22).
 Breach, 227m (v. 20), 693 (v. 4).
 Bread, 13d.
 Teaching of Jesus, as to, 1899b.
 Break, 1781 (v. 20).
 Breakers, 2116 (v. 41).
 Breastplate, Armor of Israel and Christian, 447.
 set in Precious Stones, 608.
 Urim and Thummin placed in, 803.
 of Faith, 2241m (v. 8).
 Breath, God gives, 5a, 2088.
 Breeches. See "Clothing," 902.
 Brethren, 33, 1899b.
 Bribes:—Shoes given as, 379.
 condemned by Samuel, 488m (v. 3).
 Bribery, 1266.
 Brick, Early Mention of, 107.
 Bride and Groom, 18.
 Bridle. See "Harness," 1433; "Tongues," 2297.
 Briers. See "Plants," 1101.
 Brimstone, 1568.
 Brink, 88 (v. 3), 89 (v. 17), 376 (v. 15).
 Broiling Fish, 24d, 2025m (v. 9).
 Brooches. See "Jewels," 298.
 Brook, 971m (v. 1), 1263, 1594m (v. 19), 1658 (v. 20).
 Broom. See "Plants," 1101.
 Brotherhood of Man, 1088.
 Brother-in-law, 421 (v. 11).
 Bruises. See "Wounds," 908.
 Brutish, 1036m (v. 6).
 Bucket. See "Tools and Implements," 167.

Buckler. See "Armour," 447.
 Buffet, 2194 (v. 7).
 Builder, 594.
 Bukki, 303 (v. 22).
 Bukkiah, 735 (v. 4).
 Bul (month), 21.
 Bulls and Goats, Blood of. See "Blood," 214; "Sacrifice," 74a.
 Bulrushes. See "Plants," 1101.
 Bulwarks. See "Fortifications," 1703.
 Bunah, 700 (v. 25).
 Bundle, 2116 (v. 3).
 Bunni, 835 (v. 15).
 Burden, bearing, Commandments concerning, 987.
 Examples of, Prophecies concerning, 987.
 Burial Places, 765.
 Kinds of, 690.
 Various Graves, 860.
 Burn. See "Fire," 198.
 Burnt-offering, 74b.
 Burst, 1774 (v. 17).
 Bushel, 1933 (v. 33).
 Wood used in, 166.
 Bushes, Varieties of, 1101.
 Business, 512 (v. 8), 1058 (v. 23).
 Women in, 463b.
 Busybodies, 937.
 Butter, 24d.
 Buy. See "Commerce," 53, 1176.
 Buz, 1385m (v. 23).
 Byword, 1527.

CABBON, 396 (v. 40).
 Cabul, 606m (v. 13).
 Cæsar, Augustus, &c., 1884, 1891m (v. 1).
 Tribute to, 1955 (Text).
 Cæsarea, 2060m (v. 40).
 Cæsarea Philippi, 1850m (v. 27).
 Cage, 1341 (v. 27), 1515m (v. 9).
 Caiaphas, High Priest, 1891m (v. 2).
 Cain, 14, 15.
 Cainan, 1897 (v. 36).
 Cake. See "Bread," 13.
 Calah, 27 (v. 11).
 Calamity. See "Adversity," 883; "Affliction," 932.
 Calcol, 593 (v. 31).
 Caldron, 26.
 Caleb, 394.
 Caleb-ephatah, 700 (v. 24).
 Calf, 1944.
 Calling, 2154. See "Salvation," 2036, 2037.
 Calm, 1683 (v. 11), 1772 (v. 26).
 Calneh, 27 (v. 10).
 Calno, 1228m (v. 9).
 Camels, 857.
 Camp. See "Encampment," 295.
 Cana, 1973m (v. 1).
 Canaan, 26m (v. 18), 33.
 Canaanæan, 1775 (v. 4).
 Candace, 2058 (v. 27).
 Candlestick, 600.
 Cankerworm. See "Insects," 1174.

Canner, 1540 (v. 23).
 Capernaum, 1831.
 Caphtorim, 27 (v. 14).
 Capital Punishment, 87.
 Capitals. See "Temple," 467.
 Cappadocia, 2031m (v. 9).
 Captain, 239.
 Caravans, 1244.
 Carcas, 843 (v. 10).
 Carchemish, 1228m (v. 9), 797m (v. 20).
 Care. See "Teaching of Jesus" on "Care," 1899b.
 Careless, 1148m (v. 16).
 Carmel, 497m (v. 12).
 Carmi, 98 (v. 9), 702 (v. 1), 381 (v. 1).
 Carnal, 2135m (v. 14).
 Carnivorous Birds, 24c.
 Carousings. See "Revellings," 2146 (v. 13).
 Carpenter, 1841.
 Carpet, 423m (v. 10).
 Carpus, 2260 (v. 13).
 Carshena, 843 (v. 14).
 Cart, 478m (v. 7).
 Casiphia, 811 (v. 17).
 Casluhim, 27 (v. 14).
 Cassia. See "Plants," 1100, 24d.
 Castenets. See "Music," 707a.
 Casting Lots, Methods of, Examples of, 1682.
 Castle. See "Places," 1621.
 Cattle, 1139.
 Cauda, 2114 (v. 16).
 Caul, Laws concerning the, in Offerings, 1217.
 Cave, 112a, 2001.
 Cedar. See "Trees," 1100.
 Ceiling, 595 (v. 15).
 Celestial. See "Heaven," 352; "Astronomy," 2175.
 Celibacy. See "Teaching of Paul," 2061.
 Cell, 1417 (v. 16), 2069m (v. 7).
 Cellar, 739m (v. 28).
 Cenchrea, 2090m (v. 18).
 Censer. See "Tabernacle," 152; "Temple," 467.
 Census, of Tribes taken in Wilderness, 306.
 Joab takes a Census of Israel, 544.
 Roman Census, 1807.
 Centurion, The, at Christ's Death, 1965m (v. 47).
 See "Soldier," 455.
 Cephas, 1973m (v. 42).
 Chafed, 561 (v. 8).
 Chaff, 888.
 Chains, 1106.
 Chalcedony. See "Precious Stones," 608.
 Chaldea, 692.
 Chambering, 2146 (v. 13).
 Chamberlain, 843 (v. 10).
 Chambers, 1573m (v. 17).
 Chameleon, Chamois. See "Animals," 9.
 Chance, 1194m (v. 11).
 Channel, 1549 (v. 4).
 Chaplet, 1109m (v. 9).

Character of Disciples. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1899b.
 of the Wicked. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1899.
 of Jesus, in His Teachings, 1904b.
 Charge, 1841m (v. 43).
 Chariots, 154, 633, 731.
 Chastening, 1114m (v. 11), 2168m (v. 32).
 Chastity. See "Fornication," 346.
 Chatter, 1275 (v. 14).
 Chebar, 1495m (v. 22).
 Checker, 158 (v. 4).
 Chedorlaomer, 34 (v. 1).
 Cheek. See "Face," 1221.
 Cheer, 1180m (v. 3).
 Chelal, 815 (v. 30).
 Chelub, 739 (v. 26).
 Chelubai, 699 (v. 9).
 Cheluh, 816 (v. 35).
 Chemarim, 1711m (v. 4).
 Chemosh, Abomination of Moab, 440, 1437.
 Chenaanah, 709 (v. 10).
 Chenani, 830 (v. 4).
 Chenaniah, 722 (v. 22).
 Chephar-ammoni, 400 (v. 24).
 Chepirah, 386 (v. 17).
 Cheran, 81 (v. 26).
 Cherathites, 545 (v. 18).
 Cherith, 625 (v. 3).
 Cherubim, 153.
 Chesalon, 395 (v. 10).
 Cheshed, 52 (v. 22).
 Chesil, 396 (v. 30).
 Chesulloth, 401 (v. 18).
 Chezib, 84 (v. 5).
 Chickens, 24.
 Chide, 1047 (v. 9).
 Chief. See "Prince," 239.
 Chief Priests. See "Priests," 157.
 Chieftain, 1730 (v. 7).
 Childlessness an Affliction, 13a.
 Children, 12, 13, 1899d.
 as Bondservants, 1992. See "Bondage," 1992.
 Chileab, 534 (v. 3).
 Chilion, 460 (v. 2).
 Chilmad, 1540 (v. 23).
 Chimham, 568 (v. 38).
 Chimney, 1654 (v. 3).
 Chinnereth, 313m (v. 17).
 Chios, 2095 (v. 15).
 Chirp, 1225 (v. 19).
 Chislev (month), 817 (v. 1), 21.
 Chisloth-tabor, 401 (v. 12).
 Chloe, 2153 (v. 11).
 Choice, 629.
 Choked, 1783 (v. 7).
 Chorazin, 1929m (v. 13).
 Christ. See "Divinity of Jesus," 1889.
 as Seed, 345.
 Corner Stone, 170.
 as a Builder, 594.
 Disciples chosen by. See "Disciples," 1801.
 fulfils the Law, 363.
 False. See "Anti - Christ," 2320m (v. 18).
 Relation to Jerusalem, 414.

- Christian Graces, 2312.
 Life. See "Teaching of Paul," 2053.
 Christianity, Resurrection the Foundation of, 1807.
 Christians. Believers called, 2069m (v. 26).
 a Peculiar People, 39c.
 Chronicles, First and Second, Books of, 581, 582.
 Chrysolite and Chrysoprase, 608.
 Church, 2096.
 Beginnings of, 1.
 Teaching of Jesus as to, 1899d.
 Churl, 1264m (v. 5).
 Churning, 1175 (v. 33).
 Chuzas, 1921 (v. 3).
 Cilicia, 2048m (v. 9).
 Circumcision. See "Salvation," 2034, 41a.
 Covenant of, 13.
 Cisterns, 1330.
 Cities, 15.
 Bashan, 391.
 Fortified, 1703.
 Cities of Refuge, 16, 303-305 (Text).
 Citizenship, 2226m (v. 20).
 City of Gaza, 447.
 Claim, 859 (v. 5).
 Clamor, 1121m (v. 11), 2216 (v. 31).
 Clap, 1467m (v. 15); clapping of Hands, 37a.
 Claudia, 2260 (v. 21).
 Claudius, 2096m (v. 28).
 Claudius Lysias. See "Lysias," 2147 (v. 22).
 Clave, 1017m (v. 13).
 Claws, 1611 (v. 33).
 Clay, 2139.
 Clean and Unclean. See "Purification," 209.
 Clean and Unclean Food, 8, 9.
 Cleanliness, 599.
 Clear, 2122 (v. 20).
 Clemency, 2106 (v. 4). See "Mercy," 950.
 Clement, 2226 (v. 3).
 Cleopas, 1966 (v. 18).
 Cloak. See "Clothing," 902.
 Clod, 888m (v. 33).
 Clotas, 2021m (v. 25).
 Cloth, 1122m (v. 16).
 in Old Garments, Parable of New, 1888.
 Clothing, 95m (v. 13), 902.
 Changes of, 97m (v. 22).
 Cloud of Glory, 131.
 Clouds. See "Meteorology," 65.
 Cluster, 262 (v. 23).
 Cnidus, 2113 (v. 7).
 Coats, 82.
 Cock. See "Birds," 24.
 Coffar (Vessel). See "Food," 26c.
 Cold, 2338.
 Colhozeh, 820 (v. 15).
 Collections, 2177 (v. 1).
 Colony, 2083m (v. 12).
 Colors, 2357.
 Colossians, Epistle to, 2228.
 Comeliness. See "Beauty," 980.
 Comfort and Comforter, Teachings of Jesus, 1899d.
 Comforter. See "Holy Spirit," 2010.
 Commander. See "Titles of Jesus," 1896d.
 Commandments, Death Penalty for Violation of, 42d.
 of Moses, Teachings of Jesus, 1899d.
 Commentary, 777m (v. 27).
 Commerce, 1176.
 Commission, The Great, 1876 (v. 15).
 Committed, 2254 (v. 20).
 Common. See "Purification," 209.
 Commonwealth, 2211 (v. 12).
 Communicate, 2144m (v. 13), 2291m (v. 16).
 Communion. See "Fellowship," 2188; "Lord's Supper," 2166.
 Community of Goods, 2034 (v. 45).
 Compacted, 2316m (v. 5).
 Companionship, 2175 (v. 33).
 Compasses, 1288m (v. 13).
 Compassion, Teaching of Jesus. See "Pity," 1047, 1900a.
 Compel, 1764 (v. 41).
 Complaint, 2234.
 Conceit, 2142 (v. 25).
 Concession, 2161 (v. 6).
 Concision. See "Circumcision," 41.
 Concord, 2186 (v. 15).
 Concubines, 36.
 Condemnation. See "Old Covenant" and "Law," 38, 362.
 Conduct, 7, 1899.
 Coney. See "Animals," 9.
 Conferences in Jerusalem, 2035b.
 Confession, 1765, 1793, 1900.
 Confidence, 2224.
 Confines, 894m (v. 10).
 Confirmation of the Word, 2010.
 Conflict. See "Strife," 1165, 2222m (v. 30).
 Conformation and Transformation, 2143 (v. 2).
 Confusion, 2093 (v. 32).
 Confuted, 2091 (v. 28).
 Congealed, 133 (v. 8).
 Congregation, 2270.
 Coniah (Jeconiah), 1378 (v. 24).
 Conqueror, 2138m (v. 37).
 Conquest of Canaan, Outlines of, to Solomon Joshua, Judges, Ruth, I and II Samuel), 371, 372.
 Conscience, not by Law, 40, 2107. leads to Fear, 23.
 Quickening of, 2107.
 Consecrated. See "Sanctification," 480, 1232m (v. 3).
 Consecration of Priests, 157.
 Consent, 1110m (v. 10), 2123m (v. 32).
 Consider, 365m (v. 29).
 Consolation, 1762.
 Conspiracy, 262.
 Absalom against David, 563.
 Constrain, 1942 (v. 23).
 Consume. See "Destruction," 1655.
 Contempt, 2177.
 Contentment, 2290.
 Contest between Moses and Pharaoh, 111a.
 Contribution, 2149m (v. 26).
 Controversy, 2250m (v. 16). See "Strife," 1165.
 Conversion, 1784.
 Conviction of Sin, Teaching of Jesus, 11, 1900a.
 Cool, 1946 (v. 24).
 Coral, 897 (v. 18).
 Corban, 1846m (v. 11).
 Corinth, 2089m (v. 1).
 Corinthians, I Epistle to, 2152.
 II Epistle to, 2179.
 Cormorant, 24b.
 Corner Stone. See "Stones," 170.
 Corpse, 1788 (v. 12).
 Corrupt Speech, 2216m (v. 29).
 Corruption, 2176m (v. 42).
 Cos, 2098 (v. 11).
 Cosam, 1896 (v. 28).
 Cosmology, of the Earth, Heavens, &c., 1048.
 Cottage, 1713 (v. 6).
 Couch, 1668m (v. 12).
 Couching-place, 1534m (v. 5).
 Council. See "Sanhedrin," 1816.
 Counsellor, 1965m (v. 50).
 Counsel, 1124m (v. 14).
 Counsellor, 2143 (v. 34).
 Courage, 262.
 Courses in the Temple. See "Priests" and "Temple," 157, 467.
 Court, 1417m (v. 21), 1573m (v. 14), 1816 (v. 3).
 Covenants, 38.
 Contrasts between Old and New, 38-40.
 Blood of, 41c.
 Covenants and Promises Conditional, 39.
 Ratified by Oath, 41.
 of Salt, 41.
 Cover, 2300m (v. 20).
 Covetousness, 320.
 Teaching of Jesus on, 1900a.
 Cow. See "Cattle," 1139.
 Cozeba, 703 (v. 22).
 Craftiness, 2195.
 Crane. See "Birds," 24.
 Creation. See "God," 1.
 Creature. See "God the Creator," 1c, 2206 (v. 15).
 Creeks, 424 (v. 17).
 Creeping Things, 201.
 Crescens, 2260 (v. 10).
 Crete, 2114m (v. 7).
 Crib, 1211m (v. 3).
 Cricket. See "Insects," 1174.
 Crimes, Adultery, 246.
 Fornication and Incest, 346.
 Criminals bound by Hand, 37.
 Crimson, 1213m (v. 18).
 Cripple, 2076m (v. 8).

Crispus, 2089m (v. 8), 2153m (v. 14).
 Crocodile. See "Animals," 9.
 Crooked Ways, 1083m (v. 5), 1123m (v. 8).
 Cross of Christ, Title over, 1822.
 Cross-bearing, Teaching of Jesus, 1900a.
 Crossing the Red Sea, 134.
 Crown, 530.
 Crucifixion, 1822.
 Cruel, 1344m (v. 23).
 Crumbs. See "Bread," 13.
 Cruise. See "Vessels," 26c.
 Cry, 1949, 1950.
 Crystal, 2339 (v. 6).
 Cub, 1546 (v. 5).
 Cubit. See "Measurements," 312, 313.
 Cucumber. See "Food," 25c, and "Plants," 1101.
 Cumber, 1931 (v. 40).
 Cummin. See "Food," 25a, "Plants," 1101.
 Cunning, 2313m (v. 16).
 Cup. See "Vessels," 26c.
 Cupbearers and Butlers, 607.
 Curdled, 871 (v. 10).
 Cure. See "Healing," 1395.
 Curses, 15b.
 Curtains, 1279.
 Cush, 27 (v. 6), 8m (v. 13). See "Ethiopia," 842.
 Cushman, 1708 (v. 7).
 Cushman-rishathaim, 418 (v. 8).
 Cushion, 1838 (v. 38).
 Cushite, 260m (v. 1).
 Customs, 1248 (v. 14), 2084m (v. 14).
 Cuth, 678 (v. 30).
 Cuthah, 677 (v. 24).
 Cutting, 1440m (v. 37).
 Cymbal. See "Music," 706.
 Cyprus, 2071.
 Cyrene, 2031m (v. 10).
 Cyrenians, 2048m (v. 9).
 Cyrus, the Persian, 1618m (v. 28).

DABBESHETH, 401 (v. 11).
 Daberath, 405 (v. 28).
 Dagon, 449m (v. 23), 477m (v. 2).
 Dalmanutha, 1849m (v. 10).
 Dalmatia, 2260 (v. 10).
 Dalphon, 853 (v. 7).
 Damage, 1164 (v. 6).
 Damaris, 2089 (v. 34).
 Damariscus, 635.
 Rivers of, 1263.
 Dan, 69m (v. 6), 402 (v. 47).
 Dancing, 505.
 Danger attending Wealth, 406.
 multiplies in Covetousness, 320.
 Daniel, The Prophet, Book of, 1598.
 Danites, 442 (v. 2).
 Dan-jaan, 578 (v. 6).
 Dannah, 396 (v. 49).
 Dara, 699 (v. 6).
 Darda, 593 (v. 31).
 Darics. See "Money," 128.

Darius, the Mede, 805m (v. 5), 1615m (v. 31).
 Darkness, 915.
 Darkon, 802 (v. 56).
 Dark Sayings. See "Riddles," 1109m (v. 6), 444m (v. 12).
 Darling, 947m (v. 20).
 Dart, 2219 (v. 16).
 Dart-snake. See "Birds," 24.
 Dathan, 267m (v. 1).
 Daughter, 441.
 of Israel leads in Dancing, 505.
 David, 501.
 Absalom conspires against, 319.
 buys Threshing-floor, 428.
 Bethlehem. City of, 450.
 eats Show-bread, 14b.
 sent into Camp by his Father, 499.
 Friendship of Jonathan for, 529.
 danced before the Lord, 540m (v. 14).
 orders the Death of Uriah, 548 (v. 15).
 King over Israel and Judah, 318.
 Reverence for Saul's Descendants, 535.
 Outlaw in Wilderness, 110.
 retreats to Gilead, 298.
 Nathan forbids his building Temple, 724.
 Solomon succeeds, 319.
 Day, 228.
 Day's Journey, 1684.
 Dayspring, 915 (v. 12), 1883m (v. 78).
 Day Star, 1235m (v. 12).
 Deacon, Deaconess. See "The Church," 2096; "Minister," 2082.
 Deaf, the, 1778.
 Deal, 1265m (v. 1).
 Dearth, 650m (v. 38), 823m (v. 3). See "Famine," 571 (v. 1).
 Death, Beginnings of, 1, 2130.
 a Sleep, 522.
 Teachings of Jesus, 1900a.
 Penalty for Violation of Law, 142.
 Debir, 386m (v. 3).
 Deborah, a Judge. See "Israel," 317.
 Debt, Debtor. See "Teaching of Jesus," 147, 1900b.
 paying with Oil, 626.
 Decalogue. See "Commandments," 142.
 Decapolis, 1839m (v. 20).
 Deceit. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900b.
 Decently, 2173 (v. 40).
 Deception, of Rebekah and Jacob, 48, 84.
 of Wealth, 406.
 shown in Fasting, 480.
 Decree, 1228 (v. 1), 2082m (v. 4).
 Dedan, 27m (v. 7).
 Dedication. See "Feasts," 293; "Priests," 157; "Temple," 467 (v. 9).

Deep Things, 2157.
 Defects of the Law, 363.
 Defilement, 25, 1900b.
 See "Purification," 209.
 Defraud, 2160m (v. 7).
 Delaiah, 702 (v. 24).
 Delicacies, 1454m (v. 34).
 Delight. See "Joy," 955; "Pleasure," 2258.
 Delilah, 447 (v. 4).
 Deliverances, from Egypt, 134.
 Beginnings of, 1.
 of Soul, 862.
 Delivered up, Jesus. See "Sufferings of Jesus," 1896.
 Demas, 2235m (v. 14).
 Demetrius, 2093 (v. 24).
 Demons, Possession by, 513, 1771.
 Teaching of Jesus on, 1900b.
 Denarius. See "Money," 128.
 Denial of Christ, 2257. See "Teaching of Jesus" as to, 1900b.
 Denial of Faith, 2257.
 Departure, from Egypt, 1, 134, 315.
 Derbe, 2076m (v. 6).
 Derision, Hands clapped in, 37a.
 Descended from Heaven, Jesus, 1889.
 Desert, 1367.
 Deserter, 1421m (v. 9).
 Despair, 2184m (v. 8).
 Despite, 2283 (v. 29).
 Destroy, To. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900b.
 Destruction, of Pharaoh's Host, 134.
 of Armies, Cities, Nations, Temples, &c., 1635.
 of Jerusalem, the Temple. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900b.
 Deuel, 236m (v. 14).
 Deuteronomy, Book of, 307.
 Devices, 964 (v. 7), 2181m (v. 11).
 Devil. See "Satan," 729.
 See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900b.
 Devilish, 2298m (v. 15).
 Devote. See "Ban," 1586.
 Devout, 2031m (v. 5).
 Dew. See "Meteorology," 65.
 Diadem, 1254 (v. 5). See "Jewels," 297 (v. 51).
 Dial, 684m (v. 11).
 Diamond. See "Precious Stones," 608.
 Diana, of the Ephesians defended. See "Paul," 2055.
 Diblah, 1488 (v. 14).
 Diblaim, 1636 (v. 3).
 Dibon, 278m (v. 30).
 Dibon-gad, 301 (v. 45).
 Dibri, 226 (v. 11).
 Didymus, 1999 (v. 16).
 Diklah, 28 (v. 27).
 Dilian, 396 (v. 38).
 Dimnah, 405 (v. 35).
 Dimonah, 396 (v. 22).
 Dinah seduced by Shechem, 403.

Dinaïtes, 805 (v. 9).
 Dine, 94m (v. 16).
 Dinhabad, 82 (v. 32).
 Dionysius, 20s9 (v. 34).
 Diotrephes, 2327 (v. 9).
 Dipping in Dish a Sign of Betrayer, 1900b.
 Disciples, Characteristics of, called Brethren, 33, 1801.
 Discipleship, Conditions of, 1802. See "Teaching of Jesus" as to, 1900b.
 Discipline in the Church, 2097. See "Teaching of Paul," 2058a.
 Discord. See "Strife," 1165.
 Discourses of Jesus. See "Salvation," 2034.
 Discriminations, among Children, 13.
 Diseases, 772, 1047.
 Disfigurement, 220m (v. 5).
 Dishan, 81 (v. 28).
 Dishon, 81 (v. 25).
 Dishonor, 2176m (v. 43).
 Disobedience. See "Rebellion," 10, 1517.
 Disorderly, 2241m (v. 14).
 Disparagement, 2193m (v. 21).
 Distress, 2195.
 Ditch, 870m (v. 31).
 Divine and Human Agency in Salvation, 2034.
 Diviners, Divination, 1613.
 Divinity of Jesus, His own Teachings, 1900c, 1903d. See "Teachings of Paul," 2059.
 Division of Kingdom, 1, 610, 615. of Tribes, 306. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900c.
 Divorce, 18d, 1900c.
 Dizahab, 307 (v. 1).
 Do, Doer. See "Obedience," 151.
 Doctor of the Law, 2047.
 Doctrine, 2214.
 Dodai, 738 (v. 4).
 Dodanim, 27 (v. 4).
 Dodavahu, 771 (v. 37).
 Dodo, 578 (v. 24).
 Doe. See "Animals," 9.
 Doeg, 512m (v. 7).
 Dog, 347, 1900c.
 Dominion of Man over Earth, 61.
 Door, 126, 1900c.
 Dor, 415m (v. 27).
 Dorcas, 2063 (v. 36).
 Dothan, 653m (v. 13).
 Doting, 2253 (v. 4).
 Doubleminded. See "Mind," 917; "Hypocrisy," 1790.
 Doubt. See "Little Faith," 2284.
 Dough. See "Bread," 13.
 Dove, 22.
 Downsinning, 1093 (v. 2).
 Dragon, 2348. See "Serpent," 2192.
 Dramatic Monologue, illustrated, 1107.
 Draw. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900c.
 Draw near, 2277m (v. 19).

Drawers of Water, 386 (v. 21). See "Women," 463.
 Dreams, Visions in, 260, 1600.
 Dregs, 1013 (v. 8).
 Dress, of Women, 463.
 Drift, 2269m (v. 1).
 Drink, Spiritual, 1641. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900c.
 Offerings. See "Offerings," 50.
 Dromedary. See "Animals," 9a.
 Dropsy. See "Disease," 1047.
 Dross, 1161m (v. 4).
 Drought, 1360m (v. 1).
 Drowned, 1923 (v. 33).
 Drowsiness, 1157m (v. 21).
 Drunkenness, of Noah, 26m (v. 21). by using Wine, 199. a Curse on:—Examples of, 1158. Warnings against, 1159. See "Teaching of Jesus" on, 1900c.
 Drusilla. See "Herods," 1788.
 Dry. See "Drought," 1360m (v. 1).
 Due, 2145 (v. 7).
 Dull, 1784 (v. 15).
 Dumah, 57m (v. 14), 1243m (v. 11).
 Dumb, the, 1781.
 Dung, 1351m (v. 22).
 Dura, 1605 (v. 1).
 Dust, "Teaching of Jesus," 1324, 1900c.
 Duties, Domestic:—Worldly, 1199. of Women, 463.
 Dwarfs, 221 (v. 20).
 Dwellings, Women had Separate, 463.
 Dysentery. See "Disease," 1047.
EAGLE, 140.
 Ear, Fourteen Different Kinds, 162. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900c.
 of Grain, in "Teaching of Jesus," 1900c.
 Earring. See "Jewels," 297.
 Earth, 5. Man formed out of, 6d. Wisdom of its Structure and Arrangement, 1048. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900c.
 Earthen Vessels, 2183 (v. 7).
 Earthquakes, 2341m (v. 12).
 Ease, those at, 1083 (v. 4).
 East, 1729m (v. 7). See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.
 a Sacred Quarter, 1492m (v. 16), 1581m (v. 2).
 Easy, 1780 (v. 30).
 Eating. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.
 Ebal, Mount of Cursing, 316d, 353 (v. 13).
 Ebed, 435 (v. 28).
 Ebed-melech, 1418m (v. 7).
 Ebenezzer, 475m (v. 1).
 Eber, 28m (v. 21).
 Ebiasaph, 706 (v. 23).
 Ecbatana, 807m (v. 2).
 Ecclesiastes, Book of, 1178.

Ed, 409 (v. 34).
 Eden, 14b. Cherubim placed at Entrance, 153.
 Eder, 396m (v. 21).
 Edge, 1195 (v. 10).
 Edification, 2147.
 Edom, 74m (v. 3), 275. Prophecies concerning, 1680, 1681.
 Edrei, 278m (v. 33).
 Education of Children, 13b.
 Effectual, 2177 (v. 9).
 Effulgence, 2267 (v. 3).
 Eggs. See "Foods," 25a.
 Eglah, 534 (v. 5).
 Eglaim, 1237 (v. 8).
 Eglon, 419 (v. 12).
 Egypt, 31. Israel in, 32. besieged by Plagues, 118. dealt in Wheat, 122. River of (Nile), 1263.
 Egyptian Training of Moses, 110.
 Ehi, 98 (v. 16).
 Ehud, 419m (v. 15), 709 (v. 10).
 Eker, 700 (v. 27).
 Ekron, 415m (v. 18), 478m (v. 10).
 Elah, 500 (v. 2). See "Kings of Israel," 611.
 Elam, 28m (v. 22).
 Elasah, 815 (v. 22).
 Elath, 673m (v. 6).
 Elberith, 437 (v. 46).
 El-bethel, 79 (v. 7).
 Eldaah, 57 (v. 4).
 Eldad, 259 (v. 26).
 Elders. See "Ministry," 2082.
 Elders of Israel, 806. and People ask a King, 829. of Church. See "The Church," 2037; "Ministers," 2082.
 Elead, 710 (v. 21).
 Eleadah, 710 (v. 20).
 Elealeh, 298 (v. 3).
 Eleasah, 700 (v. 39).
 Eleazar, 327.
 Elect. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.
 Election. See "Salvation," 2037. See "Paul's Teaching of," 2058b.
 El-clohe-Israel, 77 (v. 20).
 Elements, 2316m (v. 10).
 Eleven, 2030 (v. 26).
 Elhanan, 572 (v. 19).
 Eli, 467m (v. 3). See "Judges of Israel," 317.
 Eliab, 236m (v. 9).
 Eliada, 539 (v. 16).
 Eliahba, 578 (v. 32).
 Eliakim, 692.
 Eliasaph, 236m (v. 14).
 Eliashib, 819m (v. 1).
 Eliathah, 735 (v. 4).
 Elidad, 303 (v. 21).
 Eliehoenai, 811 (v. 4).
 Eliel, 711 (v. 20).
 Eliezer, 35 (v. 2), 138m (v. 4).
 Elihoreph, 591 (v. 3).
 Elihu, 467m (v. 1), 904 (v. 2).

- Elijah, 627.
 Career and Power, 627.
 appears unto Ahab, 610.
- Elika, 578 (v. 25).
- Elim, 135m (v. 27).
- Elimelech, 460 (v. 2).
- Elioenai, 709 (v. 8).
- Eliphaz, 80 (v. 4), 859 (v. 11).
- Eliphehu, 721 (v. 18).
- Eliphelet, 701 (v. 6).
- Elisabeth, 1878m (v. 13).
- Elisha, History of, 632.
 Young Men mock, at Bethel, 456.
- Elishama, 236 (v. 10).
- Elishah, 27m (v. 4).
- Elishaphat, 774 (v. 1).
- Elisheba, 117 (v. 23).
- Elishua, 539 (v. 15).
- Eliud, 1753 (v. 14).
- Elizaphan, 242 (v. 30).
- Elizur, 236 (v. 5).
- Elkoshite, 1699 (v. 1).
- Elasar, 34 (v. 1).
- Elmadan, 1896 (v. 28).
- Elnaam, 717 (v. 46).
- El Nathan, 693 (v. 8).
- Eloi, 1873m (v. 34).
- Elon, a Judge, 442 (v. 11).
- Eloquent, 113 (v. 10), 2090 (v. 24).
- Eloth, 779 (v. 2).
- El-paal, 711 (v. 11).
- El-paran, 34 (v. 6).
- Elpelet, 720 (v. 5).
- Elteke, 405 (v. 23).
- Eltekon, 357 (v. 59).
- Elul (month), 21.
- Eluzai, 717 (v. 5).
- Elymas, 2072 (v. 8).
- Embalming. See "Burial," 765;
 "Physician," 1840.
- Embers. See "Fire," 198.
- Embracing, 1183m (v. 5).
- Emek-kezi, 400 (v. 21).
- Emeralds. See "Precious Stones," 608.
- Emerods. See "Boils," 1118, 1047.
- Emim, 34 (v. 5).
- Emmaus, Two Disciples go to, 1966 (v. 13).
- Emotion, Soul and Spirit the Seat of, 863.
- Emperors of Rome, 2001.
- Empty, 73 (v. 42).
- Enam, 396 (v. 34).
- Enan, 236 (v. 15).
- Encampment, 295.
- Enchanters, Enchantments, 1613.
- Encounter. See "War," 407.
- Encourage, 2241m (v. 14).
- End, of the World: See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.
- En-dor, 524m (v. 7).
- Endurance, 2257. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.
- En-eqlaim, 1592 (v. 10).
- Enemy. See "Teaching of Jesus," 903c, 1900d.
 Salvation from, 2034.
- En-gannim, 396 (v. 34).
- En-gedi, 516m (v. 29).
- Engines, 780m (v. 15).
- En-haddah, 401 (v. 21).
- En-hakkore, 447 (v. 19).
- En-hazor, 402 (v. 37).
- Enlarge, 27m (v. 27).
- En-mishpat, 34 (v. 7).
- Enoch, 17.
- Enosh, 16 (v. 26).
- Enough, 77m (v. 9), 1173 (v. 15).
- En-rimmon, 836 (v. 29).
- En-rogel, 562m (v. 17).
- Enshemesh, 395 (v. 7).
- Ensign, 1220m (v. 6), 1231m (v. 10).
- Enslavement of Israel predicted, 829.
- Entangle, 2204 (v. 1).
- En-tappuah, 398m (v. 7).
- Entertained. See "Hospitality," 1942.
- Enticement, Joseph refuses, 69.
 See "Temptation," 1110.
- Entropy, Spirit of Man an, 863a.
- Entrance, "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.
- Entreat. See "Prayer," 1765.
- Envy. See "Jealousy," 171.
- Epenetus, 2150 (v. 5).
- Epaphras, 2228m (v. 7).
- Epaphroditus, 2224m (v. 25).
- Ephah, 1316m (v. 6).
- Ephai, 1422 (v. 8).
- Ephes-dammin, 500m (v. 1).
- Ephesians, the Epistle of, 2208.
- Ephesus, 2090m (v. 19).
- Ephlal, 700 (v. 37).
- Ephod, 303 (v. 23).
- Ephphatha, 1848 (v. 34).
- Ephraim, 91m (v. 52), 287.
 Events in Life, 287.
- Ephrathite, 501m (v. 12).
- Ephron, 52m (v. 8).
- Epicurean, 2087 (v. 18).
- Epigram, the, illustrated, 1107.
- Epilepsy, 1795.
- Epistles of Paul, 2055.
- Epistle. See "Letters," 2105.
- Equality of Man, 7a.
- Equity. See "Justice," 1694.
- Er, 84m (v. 3), 286 (v. 19).
- Eran, 287 (v. 36).
- Erastus, 2092 (v. 22).
- Erech, 27 (v. 10).
- Eri, 286 (v. 16).
- Error, 2237m (v. 3). See "Sin," 10.
- Esar-haddon, 684m (v. 37).
- Esau, 62.
 dwelt in Edom, 275.
 secures Presents from Jacob, 544.
- Escape, "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.
- Eschatology, 1753d.
- Esek, 61 (v. 20).
- Eshan, 397 (v. 51).
- Eshbaal, 712m (v. 33).
- Eshban, 81 (v. 26).
- Eshcol, 35 (v. 24).
- Eshek, 712 (v. 39).
- Eshtaol, 444 (v. 25).
- Eshtaolites, 701m (v. 53).
- Eshtemoa, 528m (v. 28).
- Esli, 1896 (v. 25).
- Eshtemoh, 396 (v. 50).
- Eshton, 702 (v. 12).
- Espouse. See "Betrothal," 218 (v. 20).
- Essay, The, illustrated, 1107.
- Establish, 2239.
- Esteem, 2241 (v. 13).
- Esther, Book of, 842.
 Jewess adopted by Mordecai, 844.
 Saves Israel in Persia, 844.
- Eternal Life, 8.
- Eternity of God, 1d.
- Etham, 130 (v. 20).
- Ethan, 593m (v. 31).
- Ethaniam, or Tisri (month), 21.
- Ethbaal, 625 (v. 31).
- Ether, 396 (v. 42).
- Ethiopia, 842.
 Queen of, 844.
- Ethnan, 702 (v. 7).
- Ethni, 707 (v. 41).
- Eubulus, 2260 (v. 21).
- Eunice, 2255 (v. 5).
- Eunuch, 685.
- Euodia, 2226 (v. 2).
- Euphrates, 307.
- Euraquilo, 2114 (v. 14).
- Eutychus, 2095 (v. 9).
- Evangelist, 2082, 2098 (v. 8).
 See "The Church," 2097d.
- Eve, 13m (v. 20), 2192.
- Evening, 997.
- Everlasting Covenant, 38.
- Everlasting to Everlasting, 1.
- Evi, 295m (v. 8).
- Evil, 1042: "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.
- Evil-merodach, 696 (v. 27).
- Ewes. See "Sheep," 333.
- Exaction, 1631m (v. 20).
- Exaltation of Christ, "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.
- Example, 2158.
- Excuses, 168 (vs. 21-23), 1942m (v. 18).
- Execration, 1430m (v. 12). See "Curse," 15.
- Exhortation, 2038.
- Exodus, Book of, 107.
- Exorcism, 1772.
- Extinction in War, 407.
- Extinct, 1286m (v. 17).
- Extol, 1100m (v. 1).
- Extortion in Every Form forbidden, 1155.
- Eye, "Teaching of Jesus," 939, 1900d.
- Eyelids, 860m (v. 9).
- Eye-service, 2218m (v. 6).
- Ezbai, 717 (v. 37).
- Ezbon, 709 (v. 7).
- Ezekiel the Prophet, Book of, 1477.
- Ezel, 510 (v. 19).
- Ezem, 703 (v. 29).
- Ezer, 81 (v. 21).
- Ezion-geber, 607m (v. 26).
- Eznite, 576 (v. 8).
- Ezra, the Scribe, the Book of, 800.

Ezrahite, 593 (v. 31, Ps. 88 title).
Ezri, 739 (v. 26).

FABLES, 2247m (v. 4).

Face, 1221, 1900d.

Factions, 2124 (v. 8), 2195m (v. 20).

Fade, 1248 (v. 4).

Failure. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.

Fain, 1944 (v. 16).

Fainthearted, 2241m (v. 14).

Fainting, 2183m (v. 1). See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.

Fair Havens, 2114 (v. 8).

Faith, 2284. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1900d.

Obedience, a Test of, Salvation by, 2044.

See "Teachings of Paul" 2058b.

Faithfulness, 2158.

Faithfulness of God, 2c.

See "Teaching of Jesus," 1901a. of Prophets, 677.

Falcon. See "Birds," 24c.

Fall of Adam, 7a, 14, 16d.

Falling. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1901a.

Fallow. See "Ground," 77.

False Accusation, Christs, Confidence, Teachers. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1901a.

Christs, 2320m (v. 18); Prophets, 677.

False Witness, 191, 937, 1901a.

Falsehood, 191, 1901a.

Fame. See "Popularity of Jesus," 1895.

Familiar Spirits, 862.

Family, 2217.

Famine, 26, 571, 1901a.

Famish. See "Hunger," 324.

Fan, 1894m (v. 17).

Far. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1901a.

Farewell, 1928 (v. 61), 2098 (v. 5).

Farm, 1806m (v. 5).

Fashion, 2226m (v. 21).

Fasten, 2036m (v. 4), 2076 (v. 9).

Fasting. See "Teaching of Jesus," 480, 1901a.

Fat of Animals not to be eaten, 8.

Father, 145, 1901a, 1904b.

Fatherhood of God, 4. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1901a.

Father-in-law, 257.

Fatherless, the, 1475.

Fathom. See "Measure," 175.

Fatness, 1009m (v. 7), 1074m (v. 70).

Fault, 89 (v. 9), 944 (v. 12).

Favor, 1035m (v. 17).

Fear, 23.

of God Beginning of Wisdom, 1. of Man. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1901a.

Feasting, 26.

Feasts, 293, 1901b.

Feathers, 1611 (v. 33).

Fecundity, Fish Emblem of, 24.

Feet, God's, 3, 42.

washing of, 43, 454m (v. 21).

Feign, 939m (v. 1), 1334m (v. 10).

Felix, 2105m (v. 24).

Felloes, 599 (v. 33).

Fellow-heirs, -members, -partakers, 2212 (v. 6).

Fellowship, 2188.

called to. See "Salvation," 2034.

Right Hand of, 37.

Fellow-soldier, 2265m (v. 2).

Fellow-worker, 2263m (v. 1).

Felt, 2171 (v. 11).

Female Children, 13.

Fen, 920 (v. 21).

Fence, 1441m (v. 3).

Ferryboat, 567 (v. 18).

Fertility, of Egypt, 31.

Fervent, 2090m (v. 25).

Festival. See "Feasts," 239.

Festus, 2108m (v. 27).

Fetch, 911 (v. 3), 2064 (v. 5), 2068 (v. 13).

Fetters, 1838.

Fever. See "Diseases," 1047.

Few. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1901b.

Fickleness, 2180 (v. 17).

Fidelity. See "Faithfulness," 2158.

Field, "Teaching of Jesus," 275, 1901b.

Labor in, with Boaz, 462.

Fierceness, 1284 (v. 25).

Fiery, 198.

Fifties, 1844 (v. 40), 1925 (v. 14).

Fig-tree, 324, 1901b.

Fight, 520m (v. 28), 1099m (v. 1).

Figures, drawn from Animals, 1.

Filled with Holy Spirit, 2001.

Filthy, 936m (v. 3).

Final, 2276 (v. 16).

Find. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1901b.

Fine (Gold), 944 (v. 10), 2295m (v. 2).

Fine. See "Punishment," 87.

Finger, 573, 1901b.

Fire, 198, 1901b.

Firepans, 26.

Firkins, 175.

Firmament. See "Heaven," 352, 943m (v. 1).

Firm Foundation, 2257m (v. 19).

First Covenant, 38.

First, "Teaching of Jesus," 1901b.

Day of the Week, 2177m (v. 2);

commemorative of Resurrec-

tion of Jesus. See "Resur-

rection," 1887.

References to, 199.

First-born, Birthright, 128.

First-fruits, Bread offered as, 14. kept in Baskets, 26.

Fir-tree. See "Plants," 1100.

Fish and Fishers of Men, "Teach-

ing of Jesus," 24, 1901c.

Fishermen, 1829.

Fitches. See "Food," 25b.

Fitting, 2123 (v. 28), 2234 (v. 18).

Flags. See "Plants," 1101.

Flame. See "Fire," 198.

Flash, 1210 (v. 6), 1701 (v. 3).

Flattery, 2237.

Flax. See "Grain," 92; "Plants," 1101d.

Smoking, "Teaching of Jesus," 1901b.

Flaunteth, 1135 (v. 16).

Fleece. See "Sheep," 333.

Flesh, 2125.

destroyed by God, 8d.

See "Teaching of Jesus," 1901b.

Flesh and Spirit contrasted, 863.

Human, eaten, 25.

Lusts of the, 10a.

torn of Beasts, not to be eaten, 25.

Flesh-hooks, Flesh-pots, 26.

Flies. See "Plagues," 118.

Flight, 431 (v. 21).

Flint. See "Stones," 170.

Flocks, Joseph feeds, 69, 1936, 1901b.

Flour. See "Wheat," 122.

Flourish, 1512m (v. 24).

Flow, 1398m (v. 12), 1990 (v. 38).

Flower, 1099.

Flute, 707.

Fluttering, 363 (v. 11), 1243 (v. 4).

Fly, 1034m (v. 10), 1231m (v. 14).

Foal. See "Asses," 296.

Foam, 1650 (v. 7), 1927 (v. 39).

Fodder, 454 (v. 21).

Foes. See "Enemy," 903.

Fold. See "Sheep," 333.

Folk, 1174 (v. 26), 2045 (v. 16).

Following Him, 2147m (v. 19),

"Teaching of Jesus," 1901b.

Food, 24, 1901b.

forbidden, 25, 1570.

Manna, provided as, 258.

Preparation of, 26.

driven to Desperation for, 324.

served by Women, 462.

Camels as, 857.

Foolish, "Teaching of Jesus," 1901c.

Foolishness, 2153m (v. 18).

Fools, Mouth of, 22, 1368.

Foot, Sole of; Foot-stool, 43.

Footsteps, 1027m (v. 13).

Foot-washing, 43.

Foray, 536 (v. 22).

Forbearance, 2214 (v. 2).

Forbid, "Teaching of Jesus," 1901c.

Force, 1779 (v. 12), 1984 (v. 15).

Ford, 420 (v. 28), 1237 (v. 2).

Forehead, 2342m (v. 3).

Foreigner, 1071.

Foreknowledge of God, 2.

Foreordination, 2269. See "Sal-

vation," 2034.

Forerunner, 2276.

Foresail, 2116m (v. 40).

Foreshadow, 2038 (v. 18).

Foreship. See "Ships," 607.

Forewarn. See "Warning," 2290.

Forfeit, 345 (v. 9), 1794 (v. 26).

Forgat, 1638m (v. 13).

Forger. See "Smith," 1278.

Forget, 1113m (v. 1), 1298 (v. 15).

Forgiveness, 11, 1162, 1901c.

Forks, 26.

- Form, 940m (v. 15), 1286m (v. 21).
 Former, 1353m (v. 16), 1718m (v. 3).
 Fornication, 346.
 Forsake not my Law, 1115m (v. 2).
 Forswear, 264.
 Forthwith, 1843 (v. 25), 2066 (v. 33).
 Fortification, of Cities, 16.
 Different Modes of, 1703.
 Fortunatus, 2178 (v. 17).
 Fortune, 1323 (v. 11).
 Forty Days, 1484.
 Forty Years, 1040m (v. 10).
 Foster-brother, 2171 (v. 1).
 Foul, 118 (v. 18).
 Found, 1322 (v. 1), 1397m (v. 2).
 Foundation, of Life, 8, 1901c.
 Fountain, 647.
 Four, 7 (v. 10), 1945 (v. 7), 2065 (v. 12).
 Four Living Creatures, 2339m (v. 6). See "Visions," 260.
 Fourfold, 549m (v. 6), 1952m (v. 8).
 Fowler, 1035m (v. 3).
 Fowls, 24.
 Foxes, "Teaching of Jesus," 9a, 1901.
 Frail, 968m (v. 4).
 Frame, 1572m (v. 2).
 Fraternity, Every Man his Brother's Keeper, 1088, 1901c.
 Free, "Teaching of Jesus," 1901c.
 Freedom, 1992m (v. 32).
 Freeman, 38, 1992, 2162m (v. 22).
 Freewill, 1590m (v. 12), 1669m (v. 5).
 Freewoman, 38, 1992.
 Freight, 2114 (v. 18).
 Fresh, 650m (v. 42), 1212 (v. 6).
 Fret, 964m (vs. 1, 7, 8), 1147m (v. 3).
 Friendship, True, Treacherous, 1166, 1901c.
 of God; of Jesus, 1168.
 Frightful, Frighten. See "Fear," 23, 24.
 Fringe, worn as Reminder of Law, 142.
 Frogs, 119m (v. 2).
 Fruit, 225, 226, 1901c.
 of Faith, 2284.
 of the Spirit, 2010d.
 Fuel, 166.
 Fugitives, 1442m (v. 5).
 Fulfil, "Teaching of Jesus," 1901c.
 Fulfilment of the Law, Love is, 2170.
 Fulfilment of Prophecies concerning Jesus, 12, 1892.
 Fuller, 1278.
 Fullgrown, 2155m (v. 6). See "Man," 8.
 Fulness in Christ, 2119 (v. 13).
 Funerals, Women Mourners at, 463.
 Furbish, 1433m (v. 4).
 Furnace, 1606.
 Furniture, of the Tabernacle, 152, 1701m (v. 9).
 of the Temple, 468.
 Furrow, 493 (v. 14), 997 (v. 10).
 Fury. See "Anger," 1137.
 Future Punishment, 88.
GAAL, 435 (v. 26).
 Gaash, 578m (v. 30).
 Gabbai, 835 (v. 8).
 Gabbatha, 2020 (v. 13).
 Gabriel, 1626m (v. 21), 1881m (v. 26).
 Gad. See "Sons of Jacob," 59;
 "Tribes," 306.
 Gadarenes, 1772 (v. 28).
 Gaddi, 261 (v. 11).
 Gaddiel, 261 (v. 10).
 Gadi, 671 (v. 14).
 Gadites, 313 (v. 12).
 Gaham, 52 (v. 24).
 Gahar, 802 (v. 47).
 Gai, 504 (v. 52).
 Gain, "Teaching of Jesus," 1901d.
 Gainsay, 1957 (v. 15), 2094 (v. 36).
 Gaius, 2093 (v. 29), 2094m (v. 4).
 Galal, 713 (v. 15).
 Galatia, 2083 (v. 6).
 Galatians, Epistle to, 2197.
 Galbanum. See "Spices," 685.
 Galeed, 73 (v. 47).
 Galilee, 1795.
 Gall, 1823.
 Gallant, Galley. See "Ship," 607, 1266m (v. 21).
 Gallim, 521m (v. 44).
 Gallio, 2090m (v. 21).
 Gallows, 849m (v. 14).
 Gamaliel, 2047m (v. 34).
 Gambol, 1744m (v. 2).
 Games, 2165 (v. 25).
 Gamul, 734 (v. 17).
 Gangrene, 2257m (v. 17). See "Disease," 1047.
 Gap, 1499m (v. 5).
 Garden, 329.
 Vegetables, Varieties of mentioned, 1101.
 of Eden, 14.
 Gareb, 578 (v. 38).
 Garlands, 2076m (v. 13).
 Garlic, 25.
 Garments. See "Clothing," 902, 1901d.
 of Priests, 158.
 Garmite, 703 (v. 19).
 Garner. See "Harvest," 1340, 1759m (v. 12).
 Garnish, 1932m (v. 25).
 Garrison, 485 (v. 5).
 Gashmu, 825 (v. 6).
 Gasp, 1284 (v. 14), 1338m (v. 31).
 Gatam, 81 (v. 11).
 Gates, Cities entered through, 16, 515, 1901d.
 Marriages made at, 18.
 of Jerusalem, 414.
 Gath, 390m (v. 22), 572.
 Gath-hepher, 572, 670m (v. 25).
 Gath-rimmon, 402 (v. 45).
 Gaza, 27m (v. 19).
 Gazelle. See "Animals," 9.
 Flesh of, 25.
 Gazez, 700 (v. 46).
 Gazingstock, 1702m (v. 6).
 Gazzam, 802 (v. 48).
 Geba, 764.
 Gebal, 1538 (v. 9).
 Gebim, 1230 (v. 31).
 Gecko, 1174.
 Gedaliah, 695m (v. 22), 1423m (v. 1).
 Geder, 391 (v. 13).
 Gederah, 396 (v. 36).
 Gederoth, 396 (v. 41).
 Gedor, 702 (vs. 4, 18).
 Gehazi, receives Presents from Naaman, 544.
 smitten with Leprosy for Deceit, 652 (vs. 20-27).
 Geliloth, 400 (v. 17).
 Gemalli, 261 (v. 12).
 Gemariah, 1392 (v. 3).
 Gender, 2258m (v. 23).
 Genealogies, of Jesus, 1751.
 Generation, 1173 (v. 12), 1267 (v. 10), 2034 (v. 40).
 Genesis, Book of, 1.
 Gennesaret. See "Galilee," 1795, 1838 (v. 1).
 Gentiles chosen "In the Beginning," 1c.
 called, described, Prophecies concerning, 1297.
 Israelites forbidden to intermarry with, 18.
 Times of the, 1958m (v. 24).
 Paul an Apostle to, 2053 (v. 1).
 in the New Covenant, 38d.
 Gospel sent to. See "Salvation," 2035.
 Gentle. See "Character of Jesus," 1894.
 Gentleness. See "Christian Graces," 2312.
 Genubath, 612 (v. 20).
 Gera, Son of Benjamin, &c., 559.
 Gerar, 27m (v. 19).
 Gerasenes, 1922m (v. 26).
 Gergashites, 27m (v. 16).
 Gerizim, Mount of Blessing, 316d.
 Gershom, 109m (v. 22).
 Gershon, 117m (v. 16).
 Geshan, 700 (v. 47).
 Geshem, 819m (v. 19).
 Geshur, 313 (v. 14).
 Gether, 28 (v. 23).
 Gethsemane, 1869m (v. 32).
 Geuel, 261 (v. 15).
 Gezer, 388m (v. 33).
 Ghost. See "Death," 2130.
 Giah, 533 (v. 24).
 Giants, 880. See "Antediluvians," 19, 880.
 Gibbar, 801 (v. 20).
 Gibbethon, 623m (v. 27).
 Gibeah, 764.
 Gibeath, 400 (v. 28).
 Gibeon, Inhabitants of, 1425.
 Giddalti, 735 (v. 4).
 Giddel, 802 (v. 47).
 Gideon, 427.
 Gidom, 458 (v. 45).

Gier-eagle. See "Eagle," 24b, 140.
 Gifts, 2211 (v. 8). See "Presents," 544.
 of the Holy Spirit, 2010a.
 Spiritual, 863d. See "Paul's Teaching," 2061d.
 Gihon, 8m (v. 13).
 Gilboa, 524m (v. 4).
 Gilead, 298.
 Mizpah, a City of, 438.
 Gilgal, 566.
 Gilgal, 838 (v. 36).
 Giloh, 557m (v. 12).
 Gimzo, 783 (v. 18).
 Gin, 882 (v. 9).
 Ginath, 624 (v. 22).
 Ginnethoi, 837 (v. 4).
 Gird. See "Loins," 1231.
 Girashite, 322m (v. 1).
 Girls, 1661 (v. 3).
 Girt, 451 (v. 11).
 Girzite, 523 (v. 8).
 Gishpa, 836 (v. 21).
 Gittaim, 537m (v. 3).
 Gittith, 931 Ps. (Title).
 Giving, 2144. "Teaching of Jesus," 1901d.
 Gizonite, 717 (v. 34).
 Gladness, 1300.
 Glass, 2360.
 Gleanings, 1341.
 Glede, 24c.
 Glistering, 1851 (v. 3).
 Glittering, 1709 (v. 11).
 Gloominess, 1659 (v. 2).
 Glorifying God, 1918, 1919.
 Glorious. See "Glory," 930.
 Glory, 3b, 930, 1901d.
 Glowing, 1269 (v. 7), 1477 (v. 4).
 Gluttony, 1245.
 Gnash. See "Teeth," 1162.
 Gnat. See "Insects," 1174.
 Go, "Teaching of Jesus," 1901d.
 Goads, 167.
 Goah, 1401 (v. 39).
 Goal. See "Race," 1847.
 Goat, 334, 1901d.
 Uses of Hair, 555.
 God, the Creator, 1, 1901d.
 Access to, 4. See "Teachings of Paul," 2058d.
 Builder and Controller of Nations, 28, 594.
 Fatherhood of, Access, 4.
 manifested as Father, Son, Holy Spirit, 5.
 Man made in Image of, 622.
 as Spirit, 862.
 Praises due to, 422.
 Goodness of, 2c.
 Heaven the Habitation of, 352.
 Health a Gift of, 406.
 brings down to Sheol, 867.
 Goddess. See "Idolatry," 216.
 Godliness. See "Christian Graces," 2312.
 Gog and Magog, Prophecies concerning, 1566-1570.
 Goim, 34 (v. 1).
 Golan, 403m (v. 8).

Gold, 608, 609, 1902a.
 Goldsmith. See "Gold," 608.
 Golgotha, 1873m (v. 22).
 Goliath, 500m (v. 4).
 Gomer, 27m (v. 2).
 Gomorrah, 44.
 Gone aside, 936m (v. 3).
 Good, "Teaching of Jesus," 1902a.
 Children, 8.
 Tidings. See "Gospel," 1876.
 Women, 463.
 See "Righteousness," 949.
 Goodly, 938 (v. 6), 1335m (v. 19), 1786 (v. 45).
 Goodness of God. See "God," 1.
 Goods, Various References to, 295, 1902a.
 "Teachings of Jesus," 1902a.
 Goshen, 97m (v. 10).
 Gospel, 1902, 2044.
 Attentive Ear, 162.
 in Prophecy, Preparation, &c., 1876.
 sent to Samaritans, 2035.
 revealed to Apostles, 2039b.
 Gossip, Talebearer, Slanderer, &c., 937.
 Govern, Ministers must, 829.
 Government, the Church, 2097.
 See "Paul's Teaching," 2057c.
 Governors, 829.
 Gozan, 675m (v. 6).
 Grace, 1971. See "Salvation," 2034.
 Gracious. See "Grace," 1971.
 Graft, 2142 (v. 17).
 Grain, 92.
 Grainfield. See "Grain," 92.
 Grandchildren, 2252 (v. 4).
 Grandmother, 2255 (v. 5).
 Grant, 2222 (v. 29).
 Grapes, 638, 639.
 pertaining to, 88m (v. 10).
 Grass, 82, 1101.
 Grasshopper. See "Insects," 1174.
 Gratitude, Reasons for, 955.
 Gratulation, 2203 (v. 15).
 Grave. See "Sobriety," 2303m (v. 13).
 Grave (to carve), 1278.
 Gravel, 1150m (v. 17), 1469m (v. 16).
 Graves, 860.
 Gravity, 2249 (v. 2).
 Great, Greater, Greatest, "Teaching of Jesus," 1902bc.
 Greaves. See "Armor," 446.
 Grecians, or Greek-speaking Jews, 2047.
 Greece, 1629.
 Greediness, 2215m (v. 19).
 Greeks, 2068.
 Green. See "Colors," 2357.
 Greeting. See "Salutation," 1929.
 Grew, 1304 (v. 2), 1783 (v. 7).
 Grieve. See "Sorrow," 2240.
 Grievous. See "Burden," 987.
 Grind, 448 (v. 21), 1217m (v. 15).
 Grizzled, 71 (v. 10).
 Groaning, 946m (v. 1).
 Grope, 875m (v. 25).

Gross, 1315 (v. 2), 1784 (v. 15).
 Ground, "Teaching of Jesus," 77, 1902c.
 Grounded in Love, 2213m (v. 17).
 Growling, 1263 (v. 4).
 Growth. See "Spiritual Life," 8a.
 Grudge, 218 (v. 18).
 Guard, 2254 (v. 20), 2256m (v. 12).
 Guardian, 2202 (v. 2).
 Gudgodah, 327 (v. 7).
 Guestchamber, 484 (v. 22).
 Guests, 1807m (v. 10).
 See "Hospitality," 1942.
 Guidance of God, 4b, 1902c, 2010.
 Guide, God is our, 1.
 Holy Spirit is our, 2010.
 the Word our, 1987.
 Guide-posts, 1399 (v. 21), 1453.
 Guile, 2237.
 Guileless, 2278m (v. 26).
 Guilt. See "Sin," 10.
 Gulf, 1947 (v. 26).
 Guni, 98 (v. 24).
 Gur, a Hill, 660 (v. 27).
 Gur-baal, 780 (v. 7).
 Gushed, 630 (v. 28), 1017 (v. 20).

HAAHASHTARI, 702 (v. 6).
 Habakkuk, the Prophet, Book of, 1704.
 Habazzimiah, 1410 (v. 3).
 Habitation, House, 348.
 Habor, 675 (v. 6).
 Hacialiah, 817 (v. 1).
 Hachilah, 516m (v. 19).
 Hachmoni, 739 (v. 32).
 Hadad, 57m (v. 15).
 Hadadezer, 543m (v. 3).
 Hadadrimmon, 1735 (v. 11).
 Hadarezer, 547 (v. 16).
 Hadashah, 396 (v. 37).
 Hadassah, 844 (v. 7).
 Hades, 1779m (v. 23). See "Sheol," 867.
 Hadid, 802 (v. 33).
 Hadlai, 782 (v. 12).
 Hadoram, 28 (v. 27), 758m (v. 18).
 Hadrach, 1730 (v. 1).
 Haft (*Handle*), 419 (v. 22).
 Hagab, 802 (v. 46).
 Hagaba, 827 (v. 48).
 Hagar, 36.
 Haggai, the Prophet, Book of, 1717.
 Haggi, 286 (v. 15).
 Haggiah, 706 (v. 30).
 Haggith, 534 (v. 4), 583 (v. 5).
 Hagri, 717 (v. 38).
 Hail. See "Meteorology," 65.
 Hail, 387m (v. 11). See "Salutations," 1929.
 Hair, 555, 1902c.
 Beauty of Absalom's, 563.
 Hakkatan, 811 (v. 12).
 Hakkoz, 702 (v. 8), 803 (v. 61).
 Hakupha, 802 (v. 51), 827 (v. 53).
 Halah, 675m (v. 6).
 Halak, 390 (v. 17).
 Half, 1843m (v. 23).
 Half-shekel. See "Money," 128.

- Halhul, 397 (v. 58).
 Hali, 401 (v. 25).
 Hallelujah. See "Psalms," 925a.
 Hallohesh, 820 (v. 12), 833 (v. 24).
 Hallowed. See "Holiness," 2215.
 Halt. See "Lameness," 221, 1796 (v. 8).
 Ham, Son of Noah, 19.
 Haman, 846m (v. 1).
 Hamath, Hamathite, 27 (v. 18), 302m (v. 8).
 Hamath-zobah, 754 (v. 3).
 Hammath, 402 (v. 35), 701 (v. 55).
 Hammedatha, 846 (v. 1), 852 (v. 5).
 Hammelech, 1414m (v. 26).
 Hammer. See "Tools and Imple-
 ments," 167.
 Hammock, 1249 (v. 20).
 Hammolecheth, 710 (v. 18).
 Hammon, 402 (v. 28), 709 (v. 76).
 Hammoth-dor, 405 (v. 32).
 Hammuel, 703 (v. 26).
 Hamonah, 1570 (v. 16).
 Hamon-gog, 1570m (v. 11).
 Hamor, 77 (v. 2), 77m (v. 19).
 Hamul, 98 (v. 12).
 Hamutal, 691m (v. 31).
 Hanamel, 1402 (v. 7).
 Hanan, 711 (v. 23), 829 (v. 7).
 Hananel, 819 (v. 1).
 Hanani, 623m (v. 7).
 Hananiah, the Prophet, 1390, 1391.
 Hand, 36, 37.
 Handbreadth. See "Measures," 175, 968m (v. 5).
 Handful, 626m (v. 12). See "Hand," 36, 37.
 Handfuls, 90 (v. 47). See "Hand," 36, 37.
 Handiwork. See "Work of Hands," 36, 1539m (v. 16).
 Handkerchief, 2092m (v. 12).
 Hand-maid, 541.
 Hanes, Egyptian City, 1259m (v. 4).
 Hanging. See "Punishments," 87.
 Hannah, 470 (v. 1).
 Hannathon, 401 (v. 14).
 Hannel, 303m (v. 23).
 Hanoeh, 704m (v. 3).
 Hanun, 546 (v. 1), 821 (v. 30).
 Hapharaim, 401 (v. 19).
 Happen, 524 (v. 10), 1133 (v. 21), 1857 (v. 22).
 Happiness, 2149m (v. 22).
 Happizez, 734 (v. 15).
 Hara, 705 (v. 26).
 Haradah, 301 (v. 24).
 Haran, 29 (v. 27).
 a City, 30 (v. 31), 2049m (v. 2).
 Harbonah, 851 (v. 9).
 Harden, 1169m (v. 14), 1321m (v. 17).
 Hardship, 2256 (v. 3), 2258 (v. 8).
 Hare. See "Animals," 9b.
 Hareph, 701 (v. 51).
 Harhaiah, 820 (v. 8).
 Harhas, 688 (v. 14).
 Harhur, 802 (v. 51), 827 (v. 53).
 Harim, 734 (v. 8), 802 (v. 32).
 Hariph, 826 (v. 24).
 Harlotry, 1112.
 Harm, 2307.
 Harmless, "Teaching of Jesus," 1902c.
 Harnepher, 711 (v. 36).
 Harness, 1433.
 Haroch, 701 (v. 52).
 Harodite, 578m (v. 25).
 Harosheth, 420 (v. 2).
 Harp, 608.
 Harrows. See "Tools and Imple-
 ments," 167.
 Harsha, 802 (v. 52).
 Hart. See "Animals," 9b.
 Harum, 702 (v. 8).
 Harumaph, 820 (v. 10).
 Haruphite, 717 (v. 5).
 Haruz, 687 (v. 19).
 Harvest, 1340.
 Feast of, Spiritual, 1341.
 Hasadiah, 702 (v. 20).
 Hashabiah, 737m (v. 30).
 Hashabnah, 833 (v. 25).
 Hashabneiah, 820 (v. 10).
 Hashem, 717 (v. 34).
 Hashmonah, 301 (v. 29).
 Hashubah, 702 (v. 20).
 Hashum, 801 (v. 19).
 Hasiah, 795 (v. 22).
 Hassenaah, 819 (v. 3).
 Hassenuah, 712 (v. 7).
 Hasshub, 713 (v. 14), 820 (v. 11).
 Hassophereth, 802 (v. 55).
 Hasty, 1137m (v. 29).
 Hasupha, 802 (v. 43), 827 (v. 46).
 Hatchet. See "Tools and Imple-
 ments," 167.
 Hathach, 847 (v. 5).
 Hathath, 702 (v. 13).
 Hatipha, 802 (v. 54).
 Hatita, 802 (v. 42), 827 (v. 45).
 Hatred, 1165.
 Hattil, 802 (v. 57), 827 (v. 59).
 Hattush, 702 (v. 22), 820 (v. 10).
 Haughtiness. See "Pride," 933.
 Hauran, 1593 (v. 16).
 Haven, 1058 (v. 30).
 Havilah, 8m (v. 11), 27m (v. 7).
 Havoc. See "Destruction," 1655.
 Havvoth-jair, 300m (v. 41).
 Hawk. See "Birds," 24c.
 Hay, 1168 (v. 25).
 Hazeal, 657m (v. 12 &c.)
 Hazaiah, 835 (v. 5).
 Hazar-addar, 302 (v. 4).
 Hazar-enan, 302 (v. 9).
 Hazar-gaddah, 396 (v. 27).
 Hazar-maveth, 28 (v. 26).
 Hazar-shual, 396 (v. 28).
 Hazar-susah, 401 (v. 5).
 Hazar-susim, 703 (v. 31).
 Hazazon-tamar, 769m (v. 2).
 Hazer-hatticon, 1593 (v. 16).
 Hazeroth, 260m (v. 35).
 Hazei, 733 (v. 9).
 Hazo, 52 (v. 22).
 Hazor, 672 (v. 29).
 Hazor-hadattah, 396 (v. 25).
 Hazzeleponi, 702 (v. 3).
 Head, 1151, 1152.
 Head of the Church. See "Divin-
 ity of Jesus," 1892.
 Headstrong, 2258m (v. 4).
 Headtires, 160 (v. 40), 1359m (v. 18).
 Healers, Apostles as; Jesus the, Great. See "Miracles," 1876.
 Healing, 1395, 1396.
 Health, 1142 (v. 24).
 Spiritual, 8.
 Heap, 382 (v. 26), 1702 (v. 3), 2145 (v. 20).
 Hearer. See "Ears," 162.
 Hearing, the Gospel, 1876.
 See "Salutation," 2034.
 Faith comes by, 2284.
 Hearken. See "Ear," 162.
 Heart and Soul, 862.
 Heart, 2079. "Teaching of Jesus," 1902c.
 Tables of the. See "Cove-
 nants," 38.
 Hearth. See "Temple," 467, 1260m (v. 14).
 Heat, 1938.
 Heath, 1367m (v. 6).
 Heaven, Jesus descends from, 352, 1889.
 Creation of, 1.
 Final Abode of Man, 352.
 God, Lord of, 3.
 See "Paul's Teachings," 2059a.
 Heavenly Bodies, 1048.
 See "Astronomy," 2175.
 Heavenly-minded. See "Chris-
 tian Graces," 2312; "Heav-
 en," 352; "Mind," 917.
 Heave-offering. See "Offerings," 50.
 Heaviness, 1071 (v. 28).
 Heber, 288 (v. 45).
 Hebrews, Israelites called, 314 (v. 11).
 Epistle to, 2267.
 Hebron, City of Mamre, 80m (v. 27), 261.
 Hedge, 857 (v. 10), 1805 (v. 33).
 Heed, "Teaching of Jesus," "Take Heed," 1912c.
 Heel, 12 (v. 15).
 Hegai, 844 (v. 3).
 He-goat, 334.
 Heifer. See "Cattle," 1139.
 Height, 2138 (v. 39).
 Heir. See "Inheritance," 729, 1903a.
 promised to Abraham, 30.
 Helah, 702 (v. 5).
 Helam, 547 (v. 16).
 Helbon, 1539 (v. 18).
 Heldai, 738 (v. 15), 1726 (v. 10).
 Heleb, 578 (v. 29).
 Heled, 717 (v. 30).
 Helek, 287 (v. 30), 398 (v. 2).
 Helem, 711 (v. 35).
 Heleph, 402 (v. 33).
 Helez, 578 (v. 26).
 Heli, 1896m (v. 23).
 Helkai, 837 (v. 15).
 Helkath-hazzurim, 533 (v. 16).
 Hell (Gr. *Gehenna*), 1854, 1903a.

Hellenists, 1862.
 Helmet. See "Armor," 446.
 Helon, 236 (v. 9).
 Help, 2112.
 Helve of an Axe, 341 (v. 5).
 Heman, 593 (v. 31), 706 (v. 33).
 Hemdan, 81 (v. 26).
 Hemlock. See "Plants and Trees," 1101, 1649m (v. 4).
 Hen (*proper name*), 1727m (v. 14).
 Hen. See "Birds and Fowls," 24.
 Hena, 681 (v. 34).
 Henadad, 804 (v. 9).
 Henna. See "Plants," 1100.
 Hephher, 287 (v. 33).
 Hephzi-bah, 685 (v. 1).
 Herald, 1606 (v. 4).
 Herbs, Herbage, 964. See "Plants," 1101.
 Herd. See "Cattle," 1139.
 Herdsman, 1675m (v. 14).
 Herdsmen, 33m (v. 7).
 Heres, 416 (v. 35), 432 (v. 13).
 Heresh, 713 (v. 15).
 Heresies, 2314m (v. 1).
 Hereth, 513 (v. 5).
 Heritage. See "Inheritance," 729.
 Hermas, Hermes, 2150 (v. 14).
 Hermogenes, 2256 (v. 15).
 Hermon, Hermons, 705.
 Herod the Great, 1787, 1788.
 Temple of, 469.
 Herodians, 1861, 1862.
 Herodias. See "The Herods," 1788.
 Heros, Idumean Line of, 1787, 1894m (v. 19).
 Heron. See "Birds," 24c.
 Heshbon, 278.
 Heshmon, 396 (v. 27).
 Heth, Children of, 52m (v. 3).
 Hethlon, 1593m (v. 15).
 Hewers, 745 (v. 2).
 Hezekiah, 679.
 Hezion, 622 (v. 18).
 Hezir, 734 (v. 15), 833 (v. 20).
 Hezro, 578m (v. 35), 717 (v. 37).
 Hezron, 287.
 Hiddai, 578 (v. 30).
 Hiddlekel, 8m (v. 14).
 Hidden, 1199m (v. 14), 1785 (v. 35).
 Hide, 1258m (v. 15), 1780 (v. 25).
 Hiel, 625 (v. 34).
 Hierapolis, 2235 (v. 13).
 Higgaion. See "Music," 706.
 High, 1310m (v. 7), 1881 (v. 32).
 High Places, 281.
 not removed, 641m (v. 43).
 High Priest. See "Priests," 157.
 Highway, 999m (v. 4).
 Hilon, 708 (v. 58).
 Hilkiah, 707, 708.
 Hill-country, 389 (v. 40), 926.
 Hills, mentioned: in Prophecy, 926.
 Hind-n., 2238m (v. 18).
 Hindrance, 2164 (v. 12).
 Hinges. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
 Hinnom, 1371.

Hip. See "Body," 285.
 Hippopotamus. See "Animals," 9b.
 Hirah, 84 (v. 1).
 Hiram, Skillful Worker in Brass, 593, 600m (v. 40 &c.).
 Hire, Hireling, "Teaching of Jesus," 1903a.
 Hiss, 1371.
 Hittites, 62.
 Hivites, 27m (v. 17).
 Hizkiah, 702 (v. 23).
 Hoary-headed. See "Head," 1151.
 Hobab, 257 (v. 29).
 Hobah, 34 (v. 15).
 Hobaiah, 827 (v. 63).
 Hock, 389m (v. 6).
 Hod, 711 (v. 37).
 Hodaviah, 705 (v. 24), 802 (v. 40).
 Hodesh, 711 (vs. 8, 9).
 Hodiah, 703 (v. 19), 829 (v. 7).
 Hoe, 167b.
 Hogs. See "Swine," 334.
 Hoham, 386 (v. 3).
 Hoisting, 2116 (v. 40).
 Hold fast, 2241 (v. 21).
 Holden, 1005m (v. 6), 1966 (v. 16).
 Hole, 160 (v. 32), 2259.
 Holiness of God, 2, 78, 1903a.
 Hollow, 76 (vs. 25, 32).
 Holon, 396 (v. 51), 1438 (v. 21).
 Holyday (see Sabbath), 972.
 Holy Ground, 78.
 Place, 211.
 Scriptures, 2259.
 Holy Spirit, Fruit of, 225, 1903a.
 See "Paul's Teachings," 2059b.
 Holy Trinity, 5a.
 Homam, 698 (v. 39).
 Home, 215.
 Homeborn, 216 (v. 26), 226 (v. 42), 384 (v. 33).
 Homer. See "Measures," 175.
 Homicide. See "Murderer," 14m (v. 8), 304, 892.
 Honest. See "Honor," 1739.
 Honey, Honeycomb. See "Food," 25c.
 Honor, belongs to God, 1739, 1903a.
 Honored by Obedience, God would be, 5.
 Hoof, 124 (v. 26).
 Hook. See "Catching Fish," 24.
 Hoopoe. See "Birds," 24c.
 Hope, 1157.
 Hophni, Eli's Son, 467 (v. 3).
 Hophra, 1432 (v. 30).
 Hor. See "Mountains," 112d.
 Horam, 388 (v. 33).
 Hordes, 1569 (v. 4).
 Horeb. See "Sinai," 140.
 Horem, 402 (v. 38).
 Hori, 81m (v. 22), 261 (v. 5).
 Horites, 81 (v. 30), 310m (v. 12).
 Hormah, 265m (v. 45).
 Horn, 1619.
 Hornet. See "Insects," 1174.
 Horonaim, 1437m (v. 3).
 Horonite, 818 (v. 10).

Horrible, 969 (v. 2).
 Horror. See "Fear," 23.
 Horse, 1446m (v. 11).
 Horseback, 659 (v. 18).
 Horseleach, 1173 (v. 15).
 Horsemen, 2105.
 Hosah, 402 (v. 29).
 Hosanna, 1803 (v. 9).
 Hosea, the Prophet, Book of, 1636.
 Hoshaiah, 838 (v. 32).
 Hoshama, 701 (v. 18).
 Hoshea. See "Kings of Israel," 611, 675.
 Hospitality, "Teaching of Jesus," 1903a, 1942.
 Hostages, 669 (v. 14), 779 (v. 24).
 Hosts, 1048 (v. 21).
 Hour, 1606, 1903b.
 House, 348, 1903b.
 Household, Householder, 1177, 1903b.
 Housetops, 1812m (v. 27).
 Hovering, 1263 (v. 5).
 Howl, 363 (v. 10), 2299 (v. 1).
 Hozai, 793 (v. 19).
 Hukkok, 402 (v. 34).
 Hukok, 709 (v. 75).
 Hul, 28 (v. 23).
 Huldah, 688m (v. 14).
 Human Affairs, God's Sovereignty in, 3.
 Service, Agency in Salvation, 2034.
 Flesh, eating of, 25.
 Speech, God uses, 3.
 Humanity of Jesus, 1892.
 Humiliation, of Jesus, 1894, 1904b.
 Humility of Jesus. See "Character of Jesus," 1894, 1903b.
 in Practical Life:—Examples of, 1141.
 Humps, on Camels, 1260 (v. 6).
 Humtah, 397 (v. 54).
 Hundred, 1144 (v. 10), 1192 (v. 12), 1797 (v. 12).
 Hundredfold, 1836, 1837 (vs. 8, 20), 1921 (v. 8).
 Hunger, 324, 1903.
 of Soul, 862c.
 Hunting, Nimrod, Esau, 64.
 Hupham, 287 (v. 39).
 Huppah, 734 (v. 13).
 Huppim, 98 (v. 21).
 Hur, 138m (v. 10).
 Hurai, 717 (v. 32).
 Hiram, 745m (v. 3).
 Huri, 704 (v. 14).
 Hurt, 1158 (v. 35), 1261m (v. 26).
 Husband. See "Marriage," 18, 2168.
 Husband, Husbandman, 2299.
 "Teaching of Jesus," 1903b.
 Husbandry, 780m (v. 10), 2156m (v. 9).
 Hushah, 702 (v. 4).
 Hushai, 560m (v. 16).
 Husham, 82 (v. 34).
 Hushed, 898 (v. 10).
 Hushim, 98 (v. 23).
 Husk, 1944m (v. 16).

- Hyacinth. See "Precious Stones," 608.
- Hybrids forbidden, 23.
- Hymenæus, 2249m (v. 20).
- Hymn. See "Music," 132, 706.
- Hypocrisy, 1790.
- Hyssop. See "Plants and Trees," 1100.
- I** AM, 112m (v. 14).
- Ibhar, 701 (v. 6).
- Ibis. See "Birds," 24c.
- Ibleam, 398m (v. 11), 660m (v. 27).
- Ibneiah, 712 (v. 8).
- Ibri, 735 (v. 27).
- Ibyan, 442 (v. 8).
- Ice. See "Meteorology," 65.
- Ichabod, 477 (v. 21).
- Iconium, 2075m (v. 51).
- Idalah, 401 (v. 15).
- Idbash, 702 (v. 3).
- Iddo, 739 (v. 21), 1721m (v. 1).
- Idleness, 2252 (v. 13).
- Idolatry, 216.
- Ashtaroth Worship, Baal &c., 417.
- History of the Asherah, 762.
- Midianites seduce Israel to, 426.
- Idols, Food offered to, 5d.
- Idumæa, 1834m (v. 8).
- Igal, 261 (v. 7), 578 (v. 36).
- Igdaliah, 1410 (v. 4).
- Ignorance, 2088.
- Iim, 396 (v. 29).
- Ijon, 622m (v. 20).
- Ikesh, 578 (v. 26).
- Ilai, 716 (v. 29).
- Ill. See "Evil," 1042.
- Illegitimate Children, 13c.
- Illyricum, 2148 (v. 19).
- Image and Superscription, "Teaching of Jesus," 1903c.
- Imagery, 1215 (v. 16).
- Images, 622.
- Imagination. See "Mind," 917.
- Imitate. See "Example," 2158.
- Imitator, 2225m (v. 17).
- Imla, Imlah, 639 (v. 8), 767 (v. 7).
- Immanuel. See "Titles of Jesus," 1897.
- Immer, 1373m (v. 1).
- Immortality, 2176m (v. 53). See "Eternal Life," 8; "Resurrection," 1807.
- Immutability of God, 2.
- Imnah, 98m (v. 17).
- Impenitence, 2123 (v. 5); "Teaching of Jesus" on "Hardness of Heart," 1902c.
- Imperfection of Man, 7a.
- Importunity in Prayer, "Teaching of Jesus," 1903c, 1761.
- Impossible. See "God is Almighty," 1.
- Impostors. See "Hypocrisy," 1790.
- Imprecation. See "Curse," 15. in prayer, 1766 (v. 44).
- Imprisonment. See "Prison," 92.
- Impudent, 1480m (v. 4).
- Impurity. See "Purification," 209.
- Imputed. See "Justification," 2129.
- Imrah, 711 (v. 36).
- Imri, 712 (v. 4), 819 (v. 2).
- Incense, 165.
- Incest, 346.
- In Christ, 2058b.
- Incidents in the Old Testament referred to in the New, 1745-1750.
- Incorruption, 2176m (v. 42).
- Increase, 2156 (v. 6).
- Incurable, 772 (v. 18), 1395 (v. 12).
- India, 842 (v. 1), 852 (v. 9).
- Indictment, 904 (v. 35).
- Indignation of God, 1137.
- Indulgence, 2233 (v. 23).
- Industry, Reward of, 1127 (v. 4), 1134 (vs. 4, 11). See "Labor," 149.
- Infamy, 1161 (v. 10). See "Shame," 2226.
- Infants, "Teaching of Jesus" on "Babes," 13, 1233m (v. 16), 1898d.
- Infidelity in Marriage, 18c.
- Infirmity. See "Disease," 1047.
- Ingratitude, 1654.
- Inheritance, 729, 1903c. of Caleb, 394.
- Iniquity. See "Sin," 10, 1903c.
- Injury. See "Wound," 908.
- Injustice. See "Justice," 1694. See "Oppression," 1377.
- Ink, 1414m (v. 18).
- Inn, 1884m (v. 7).
- Innocence, 10m (v. 7), 1617.
- Inquiry, 1151 (v. 25).
- Inquisition, 341 (v. 18), 933 (v. 12).
- Insanity, 513.
- Inscription, on Altar, 2087m (v. 23).
- Insects, 1174.
- Insolence, 2123m (v. 30). See "Pride," 933.
- Inspiration, of Prophets, 676.
- Apostolic, "Teaching of Jesus," 1898d.
- by Holy Spirit, 2010.
- Instincts of Animals, 9d.
- Instruction, Methods of, 1307.
- Instrument. See "Tools and Implements," 167; "Music," 706.
- Insurrection. See "Rebellion," 1517.
- Integrity. See "Honor," 1739. See "Faithfulness," 2158.
- Intellect, Man endowed with, 6d. See "Mind," 917.
- Intercession.—Instances of. See "Prayer," 1765c.
- of Holy Spirit, 2009.
- Interest. See "Usury," 1168.
- Intermeddle, 1136 (v. 10).
- Interpretation, 2169.
- Interrogation, 2307 (v. 21).
- Intolerance, 2052.
- Intrusted, 2164 (v. 17), 2237m (v. 4).
- Inventions, 1190 (v. 29).
- Invisibility of God, 2b.
- Invitations. See "Hospitality," 1942; "Calling," 2154.
- Iphdeiah, 712 (v. 25).
- Ir, 710 (v. 12).
- Ira, 571m (v. 26), 578 (v. 38).
- Irad, 15 (v. 18).
- Iram, 82 (v. 43).
- Iri, 709 (v. 7).
- Irijah, 1416 (v. 13).
- Irkesome, 2224 (v. 1).
- Ir-nahash, 702 (v. 12).
- Iron, 731.
- Irpeel, 400 (v. 27).
- Ir-shemesh, 402 (v. 21).
- Iru, 702 (v. 15).
- Isaac, 30, 38, 48.
- meditates in Field, 275.
- Isaiah, the Prophet, Book of, 1211.
- Isach, 30 (v. 29).
- Iscariot, Judas, the Traitor, 1818 (v. 21).
- Suicide of, 1821, 2030 (v. 18).
- Ishbah, 703 (v. 17).
- Ishbi-benob, 572 (v. 16).
- Ish-hosheth, 535.
- Ishhod, 710 (v. 18).
- Ishi, 704 (v. 42), 705 (v. 24), 1638m (v. 16).
- Ishma, 702 (v. 3).
- Ishmael, 42.
- Ishmaelites, divided into Twelve Nations, 42.
- called Midianites, 426.
- Ishmaiah, 717 (v. 4), 739 (v. 19).
- Ishmerai, 711 (v. 18).
- Ishpah, 711 (v. 16).
- Ishpan, 711 (v. 22).
- Ishvah, 98m (v. 17).
- Ishvi, 496m (v. 49).
- Islands, 855.
- Ismachiah, 788 (v. 13).
- Israel, 314, 1903d.
- Bondage and Persecution fail to correct, 829.
- desires a King, 339.
- declared Victorious in Song, 132.
- Deliverance of, 134.
- Judges in, 139.
- Encampment at Sinai, 140.
- Enslavement in Egypt, 144.
- Ordinances of, 190.
- Moab's Scheme against, 279.
- inhabited Tents, 283.
- taken Captive, 284.
- Feasts of, 293.
- History of Tribes, 306.
- Gideon, a Leader of, 427.
- Rulers, their Qualifications, 423.
- punished by the Amorites, 697.
- Kingdom of, divided, 610.
- Kings of, 611.
- the Chosen People, 38, 39, 673.
- Israelitish, 226m (v. 10).
- Issachar. See "Sons of Jacob," 60, 306.
- Isshiah, 709 (v. 3), 734 (v. 21).

Issues, of Life, 8.
of the Mouth, 22.
Italian, 2064 (v. 1).
Italy, 2089m (v. 2).
Itching, 2259 (v. 3).
Ithai, 717 (v. 31).
Ithamar, 734.
Ithiel, 835 (v. 7), 1172 (v. 1).
Ithmah, 717 (v. 46).
Ithnan, 396 (v. 23).
Ithra, 562 (v. 25).
Ithran, 81 (v. 26), 711 (v. 37).
Ithrean, 534 (v. 5).
Ithrite, 578m (v. 38).
Ittai, 563m (v. 2).
Iturea, 1891 (v. 1).
Ivory, 1668.
Ivvah, 681m (v. 34).
Iyim, 301 (v. 45).
Izhar, 117 (v. 18).
Izharites, 242 (v. 27), 737 (v. 23).
Izrahiah, 709 (v. 3).
Izrahite, 738 (v. 8).
Izri, 736 (v. 11).

JAAKAN, 698 (v. 42).
Jaakobah, 703 (v. 36).
Jaala, Jaalah, 802 (v. 56), 827 (v. 58).
Jaare-oregim, 572 (v. 19).
Jareshiah, 712 (v. 23).
Jaasu, 816 (v. 37).
Jaazaniah, 695 (v. 23), 1410 (v. 3), 1492 (v. 11).
Jaaziah, 735 (v. 26).
Jaaziel, 721 (v. 18).
Jabal, 15 (v. 20).
Jabbok, 76m (v. 22).
Jabesh, 670 (v. 10).
Jabesh-gilead, 532.
Jabez, 701 (v. 55), 702 (v. 9).
Jabin 389m (v. 1), 422 (v. 24).
Jabneel, 395 (v. 11).
Jabneh, 780 (v. 6).
Jacan, 704 (v. 13).
Jachin (a Temple Pillar), 98m (v. 10), 598 (v. 21).
Jachinites, 286 (v. 12).
Jackal. See "Animals," 9.
Jacob, 58.
gives Presents to Esau, 544.
Jacob's Sons, Twelve, 59-61.
Jacob's Well. See "Wells," 1978.
Jada, 700 (v. 28).
Jaddua, 833 (v. 21), 837 (v. 11).
Jadon, 820 (v. 7).
Jael, 421 (v. 17).
Jagur, 396 (v. 21).
Jah, 5a.
Jahath, 702 (v. 2), 733 (v. 10), 735 (v. 22).
Jahaz, 1440.
Jahaziel, 733 (v. 19), 770 (v. 14), 369.
Jahdai, 700 (v. 47).
Jahdiel, 705 (v. 24).
Jahdo, 704 (v. 14).
Jahleel, 98 (v. 14), 287 (v. 26).
Jahmai, 709 (v. 2).
Jahzah, 709 (v. 78), 1438m (v. 21).
Jahzeel, Jahzeelites, 98 (v. 24), 288m (v. 48).
Jahzeiah, 815 (v. 15).

Jahzerah, 713 (v. 12).
Jahziel (Jahzeel), 710m (v. 13).
Jail. See "Prison," 92, 2084, 2085 (Text).
Jailor, Conversion of, 2084, 2085 (Text, vs. 25-40).
Jair. See "Judges of Israel," 300m (v. 41), 317.
Jairus, 1840 (v. 22), 1923 (v. 41).
Jakeh, 1172 (v. 1).
Jakim, 734 (v. 12).
Jalon, 703 (v. 17).
Jambres, 2258 (v. 8).
James, the Epistle of, 2293. See "Apostles," 1776, 1903d.
Jamin, Jaminites, 98 (v. 10), 286 (v. 12), 829 (v. 7).
Jamleeh, 703 (v. 34).
Janim, 397 (v. 53).
Jannai, 1896 (v. 24).
Jannes, 2258 (v. 8).
Janoah, 672 (v. 29).
Japheth, Noah's Son, 19.
Japhia, 386m (v. 3), 539 (v. 15).
Japhlet, Japhletites, 397 (v. 3), 711 (v. 32).
Jar. See "Food," 26.
Jarah, 714 (v. 42).
Jareb, 1643 (v. 13).
Jared, 17 (v. 15).
Jarha, 700 (v. 34).
Jarib, 703 (v. 24), 811 (v. 16).
Jarmuth, 386 (v. 3).
Jaroah, 704 (v. 14).
Jashar, 387m (v. 13).
Jashen, 578 (v. 32).
Jashobeam, 715m (v. 11).
Jashub, 287 (v. 24).
Jashubites, 287 (v. 24).
Jashub-lehem, 703 (v. 22).
Jason, 2150m (v. 21).
Jasper. See "Precious Stones," 608.
Jathniel, 736 (v. 2).
Jattir, 528m (v. 27).
Javan, *or*, Greeks, 27m (v. 2).
Javelin. See "War," 408.
Jaw, 1657.
Jazer, 578.
Jaziz, 739 (v. 30).
Jealousy, 171.
of God, 3.
like Smoke, 457.
Jearim, 395 (v. 10).
Jeatherai, 706 (v. 21).
Jeberchiah, 1224 (v. 2).
Jebusite. See "Jerusalem," 27m (v. 16), 413.
Jechiliah, 779 (v. 3).
Jechoniah, 1753m (v. 11).
Jecoliah, 670 (v. 2).
Jeconiah, 701 (v. 16).
Jediaah, 703 (v. 37), 820 (v. 10).
Jediael, 709 (v. 6), 717 (v. 45).
Jedidah, 687 (v. 1).
Jedidiah, 550 (v. 25).
Jeduthun, 724 (v. 41).
Jegar-sahadutha, 73 (v. 47).
Jehallehel, 702 (v. 16), 784 (v. 12).
Jehdeiah, 734 (v. 20), 739 (v. 30).
Jehzekel, 734 (v. 16).
Jehiah, 722 (v. 24).

Jehiel, 721 (v. 18), 811 (v. 9), 815 (v. 26).
Jehieli, 737 (v. 21).
Jehizkiah, 782 (v. 12).
Jehoaddah, 712 (v. 36).
Jehoaddin, 668 (v. 2).
Jehoahaz, 797.
Jehoash, 665.
Jehohanan, 736 (v. 3), 825 (v. 18).
Jehoiachin, 692, 1460 (Text).
Jehoiada, 774.
Jehoiakim, 692.
Jehoiarib, 713 (v. 10).
Jehonadab, 662m (v. 15).
Jehonathan, 765 (v. 8), 837 (v. 18).
Jehoram, 666.
Jehoshabeath, 773 (v. 11).
Jehoshaphat, 765.
Jehosheba, 663m (v. 2).
Jehovah, *Jehovah-jireh*, *Jehovah-nissi*, *Jehovah-shalom*, *Jehovah-shammah*, 5.
Gideon, Messenger of, 427.
Treasury of, 1418.
Jehozabad, 666 (v. 21), 736 (v. 4).
Jehozadak, 706 (v. 14), 1717 (v. 1).
Jehu, 623m (v. 1).
Jehubbah, 711 (v. 34).
Jehucal, 1415 (v. 3).
Jehud, 402 (v. 45).
Jehudi, 1413m (v. 14).
Jeiel, 714 (v. 35), 717 (v. 44).
Jekabzeel, 836 (v. 25).
Jekameam, 733 (v. 19).
Jekamiah, 700 (v. 41), 701 (v. 18).
Jekuthiel, 703 (v. 18).
Jemimah, 923 (v. 14).
Jemuel, 98 (v. 10).
Jeopardy, 577 (v. 17), 1922 (v. 23).
Jephthah, 346.
subdues Ammonites, 438.
Jephunneh, 261 (v. 6), 711 (v. 38).
Jerah, 28 (v. 26), 698 (v. 20).
Jerahmeelites, 523 (v. 10).
Jeremiah (Jeremi), 1327, 1328.
Jeremoth, 711 (v. 14).
Jeriah, 733 (v. 19).
Jeribai, 717 (v. 46).
Jericho, 645.
Jeriel, 709 (v. 2).
Jerijah, 737m (v. 31).
Jerimoth, 709 (v. 7), 735 (vs. 4, 30).
Jerioth, 699 (v. 18).
Jeroboam, Son of Nebat, 613.
Jeroboam II, Thirteenth King of Israel, 613.
Jeroham, 467m (v. 1), 712 (v. 8), 713 (v. 12), 739 (v. 22).
Jerubbaal, 428 (v. 32).
Jerubbesheth, 548 (v. 21).
Jeruel, 770 (v. 16).
Jerusalem, 413, 414.
Beginnings in, 1, 2035.
Destruction of, 1655.
Sieges of, 407.
Names of Gates, 516.
Windows open towards, 508.
Teaching of Jesus, 1903d.
Church in, 2096, 2097.
Jerusha, 672m (v. 33), 781m (v. 1).
Jeshaiah, 702 (v. 21), 735 (v. 3).
Jeshanah, 761 (v. 19).

Jesharelah, 736 (v. 14).
 Jeshebeab, 734 (v. 13).
 Jeshar, 699 (v. 18).
 Jeshishai, 704 (v. 14).
 Jeshohaiah, 703 (v. 36).
 Jeshua, 803m (v. 2).
 Jeshurun, 364m (v. 15), 369m (v. 26).
 Jesimiel, 703 (v. 36).
 Jesse, 499.
 Jestings, 2216 (v. 4).
 Jesus, Appearances of; Ascension of, 1807, 1887d.
 Atonement by, 1889c.
 Birth at Bethlehem, 1787d.
 in Beginning, with God, 1.
 Character of, 1894, 1895.
 Divinity of, Son of God, 1889.
 Miracles Proof of, 1892b.
 Genealogies of, 1751.
 Humanity of, 1892c.
 Humiliation of, 1894.
 Kingdom, 1890d, 1891.
 Lordship of, 1890b.
 Ministries of, 16, 1885, 1886.
 Messiah, The, 1893d.
 Miracles of, 1887d, 1888.
 Mission of, 1892d.
 Names and Titles of, 1896.
 Parables of, 1888d, 1889.
 of the Kingdom, 1891d.
 Popularity of, 1895.
 Power and Authority of, 1890c.
 Prayers of, 1895.
 Prophet, The, 1895b.
 Prophecies concerning in O. T., and Fulfilment, 11, 12; of Jesus as to His Death, 1892b.
 Resurrection of, 1887d, 1895d.
 Saviour, The, 1896a.
 Second Coming, 1896a.
 Sufferings, 1896b.
 Types of, 1898b.
 Wealth, Conception of, 406.
 Teachings of, 1898d-1914.
 See "Teachings of Paul," 2059m, 2060.
 Jether, 432m (v. 20).
 Jetheth, 82 (v. 40), 699 (v. 51).
 Jethro, 138.
 Jetur, 57 (v. 15).
 Jeuel, 712 (v. 6), 811 (v. 13).
 Jeush, 80 (v. 5), 709 (v. 10), 759 (v. 19).
 Jeuz, 711 (v. 10).
 Jew, 844m (v. 5).
 Jewels, 297.
 Jewess, 2082 (v. 1).
 Jewish, 2262m (v. 14).
 Jews, Plot to kill Jesus, 673.
 Marriage Laws of, 18.
 Law given to the, 362.
 Salvation through Jesus rejected by, 2035.
 See "Kingdom of Judah," 615.
 Jezeaniah, 1422m (v. 8).
 Jezebel, 660.
 Eunuch cast her out of Window, 685.
 Jezer, Jezerites, 98 (v. 24), 288 (v. 49).
 Jeziel, 717 (v. 3).

Jezrahiah, 838 (v. 42).
 Jezreel, 401m (v. 18), 1636m (v. 4).
 Jezreelite, -itess, 523m (v. 3), 637 (v. 6).
 Jidlaph, 52 (v. 22).
 Joab, 544.
 Joah, 680 (v. 18).
 Joahaz, 794 (v. 8).
 Joanan, 1896 (v. 27).
 Joanna, 1966 (v. 10).
 Joash, 667.
 Job, Book of, 856.
 Jobab, 28 (v. 29).
 Jochebed, 117m (v. 20), 288m (v. 59).
 Joda, 1896 (v. 26).
 Joel, the Prophet, Book of, 1657.
 Joel, 481 (v. 2), 706 (v. 36).
 Joelah, 717 (v. 7).
 Jogbehah, 299 (v. 35), 432m (v. 11).
 Jogli, 303 (v. 22).
 Joha, 717 (v. 45).
 Johanan, 701 (v. 15), 702 (v. 24), 1422m (v. 8).
 John the Apostle, "Teaching of Jesus," 1905a.
 the Gospel of, 1969, 1970.
 John the Baptist, 1756a, 1757.
 "Teaching of Jesus," 1904d.
 John, First Epistle of, 2318.
 Second Epistle of, 2325.
 Third Epistle of, 2327.
 Joiada, 837 (v. 10).
 Joiakim, 837 (v. 12).
 Joiarib, 835 (v. 10).
 Joint-heirs. See "Inheritance," 729.
 Jokdeam, 397 (v. 56).
 Jokim, 703 (v. 22).
 Jokmean, 592m (v. 12), 708m (v. 68).
 Jokneam, 391 (v. 22).
 Jokshan, 57 (v. 2).
 Joktan, 28 (v. 26).
 Joktheel, 396 (v. 38), 668m (v. 7).
 Jonadab, 551 (v. 3).
 Jonah the Prophet, Book of, 1682.
 Jonam, 1897 (v. 30).
 Jonathan, 529.
 Mephibosheth, Son of, 559.
 Jonath elem rehokim, Psalm 56 (*title*), 987.
 Joppa, 2064.
 Jorah, 801 (v. 18).
 Jorai, 704 (v. 13).
 Joram. See "Kings of Israel," 611.
 Joram, 544 (v. 10), 663m (v. 2), 737 (v. 25).
 Jordan, 393, 1263.
 Jorim, 1897 (v. 29).
 Jorkean, 700 (v. 44).
 Joseph, 1896 (v. 26).
 Joseph, 69, 70.
 Joseph, Son of Jacob, cast into Prison, 92.
 conceals Money in Brother's Sack, 128.
 conspired against, 262.
 cast into Pit by Brothers, 577.

Joseph interprets Dream of Butler, 607.
 Bones of, buried, 412m (v. 32).
 Joseph (Barnabas), 2043 (v. 36).
 Joshah, 703 (v. 34).
 Josphat, 717 (v. 43), 722 (v. 24).
 Josphaviah, 717 (v. 46).
 Joshbekashah, 735 (v. 4).
 Joshua, Book of, 371.
 courageous, 262.
 Josiah, 687.
 Jot, 1763 (v. 18).
 Jotbah, 687 (v. 19).
 Jotbathah, 301m (v. 33).
 Jotham. See "Kings of Judah," 615.
 Jotham, 434 (v. 7), 1687m (v. 1).
 Journeying, Winter unfit for, 23.
 Journeys, in Wilderness, 110, 1684.
 of Christ, Paul, Peter, and Philip. See "Maps."
 Joy and Rejoicing, Duty of the Righteous, 955, 1905a.
 Jozabad, 718 (v. 20), 812 (v. 33).
 Jozacar, 666 (v. 21).
 Jozadak, 803 (v. 2).
 Jubal, 15 (v. 21).
 Jubilee, Year of, 234.
 Jucal, 1417 (v. 1).
 Judaea, 1905a, 1980.
 Judah, Son of Jacob, 59, 68m (v. 35).
 Tribe of, 306.
 Division of Kingdom. See "Kings of Judah," 615, 616.
 Judaizers, 2200.
 Judas. See "Apostles," 1776, 1777, 1905a.
 betrays Jesus, 1961 (v. 47).
 commits Suicide, 1821.
 Jude (Judas), Epistle of, 2328.
 Judge, God the, 1, 1905a.
 Jesus a. See "Divinity of Jesus," 1889.
 primatively Heads of Families, 139.
 Government administered by, 317.
 Samuel excelled all others, 469.
 raised up for Extraordinary Duties, 829.
 Judges, Book of, 371.
 Judgment, against Ashkelon, 415, 1905b.
 "Teaching of Jesus and Paul," 1905b, 2035d.
 Judicial System of Israel, 829.
 Judith, 62 (v. 34).
 Julia, 2150 (v. 15).
 Julius, 2113 (v. 1).
 Junias, 2150 (v. 7).
 Jupiter, 2076 (v. 12).
 Jurisdiction, 1963m (v. 7).
 Jushab-hesed, 702 (v. 20).
 Justice, 2, 1694, 1905b.
 Justification, 2129.
 Justify, "Teaching of Jesus," 1905b.
 Law could not justify, 362.
 Justus, 2235m (v. 11).
 Jutah, 397 (v. 55).

K ABZEEL, 396 (v. 21).
 Kadesh, Kadesh-barnea, 338.
 Ka-laniel, 830 (v. 4).
 Ka-lmonite, 36 (v. 19).
 Kain, 284 (v. 22).
 Kallai, 837 (v. 20).
 Kanah, 397 (v. 8), 402 (v. 28).
 Kareah, 1422 (v. 28).
 Karka, 395 (v. 3).
 Karkor, 432 (v. 10).
 Kartah, 405 (v. 34).
 Kartan, 405 (v. 32).
 Kattath, 401 (v. 15).
 Kedar, 57m (v. 13), 1539m (v. 21).
 Kedemah, 57 (v. 15).
 Kedemoth, 393m (v. 18), 311m (v. 26).
 Kedesh, 672.
 Keep, "Teachings of Jesus," 1905b.
 Keeper, 14 (v. 2), 99 (v. 34), 1082m (v. 5).
 Kehelathah, 301 (v. 22).
 Keilah, City, 396 (v. 44), 514m (v. 1).
 Kelaiah, 815 (v. 23).
 Kelita, 829 (v. 36).
 Kemuel, 52m (v. 21), 303 (v. 24), 739 (v. 17).
 Kenan, 697 (v. 2).
 Kenath, 300 (v. 42).
 Kenaz, 698 (v. 36).
 Kenite, The, Moses' Brother-in-law, 414m (v. 16).
 Kenites, 497m (v. 6).
 Kenizzite, 298 (v. 12).
 Kerchiefs, 1501 (vs. 18, 21).
 Keren-happuch, 923 (v. 14).
 Kerieth, 1438m (v. 24).
 Kerieth-bezron, 396 (v. 25).
 Kernel, 1677 (v. 9).
 Keros, 802 (v. 44).
 Kettle. See "Food," 26c.
 Keturah, 30b.
 Key, 1246.
 Keziah, 923 (v. 14).
 Kibroth-hattaavah, 260m (vs. 34, 35).
 Kibzaim, 404 (v. 22).
 Kick, 364 (v. 15).
 Kid. See "Goat," 334.
 Kidneys, 1267.
 Kidron, The Brook, 622.
 Kill, "Teachings of Jesus," 1905b. See "Murderer," 304.
 Kindness, 1727, 1728.
 Kindred. See "Kinsmen," 350.
 Kine. See "Cattle," 1139.
 Kingdom, Beginnings of, 1, 1905c. shut out of, for Covetousness, 320.
 division of, 319.
 of Heaven, 1752, 1753.
 of Judah and Israel, 610-612.
 Kings, "Teaching of Jesus," 339, 1905c.
 Israel desires a King, 481 (v. 5).
 Government through, 829.
 First-born succeeds to Throne, 128.

Kings : Index to Books of Kings, 581.
 Table of Kings of Judah and Israel, 611, 612.
 crowning of, 530.
 their Residences, 610.
 Kingship of Jesus, 1890c.
 Kinsman, Kinsfolk, 350.
 Labans, 67m (v. 5).
 Kir, 1244m (v. 6).
 Kir-hareseth, 648m (v. 25), 1237m (v. 7).
 Kir-heres, 1439m (vs. 31, 36).
 Kiriath, 400 (v. 28).
 Kiriathaim, 393m (v. 19), 709m (v. 76).
 Kiriath-arba, 394m (v. 15), 52m (v. 2).
 Kiriath-arim, 801 (v. 25).
 Kiriath-baal, 397m (v. 60).
 Kiriath-huzoth, 281 (v. 39).
 Kiriath-jearim, 744.
 Kiriath-sannah, 396 (v. 49).
 Kiriath-sepher, 395 (v. 15).
 Kish, 483m (v. 1), 712m (v. 30), 844m (v. 5).
 Kishi, 707 (v. 44).
 Kishon, 401 (v. 20), 405 (v. 28).
 Kishon, River of, 1263.
 Kiss, 556.
 Kite. See "Birds," 24.
 Kitron, 415 (v. 30).
 Kittim, 27m (v. 4).
 Knead. See "Bread," 13d.
 Kneading-trough. See "Bread," "Tools and Implements," 167.
 Knees, 1268.
 See "Postures in Prayer," 1766d.
 Knife. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
 Knit, 2231m (v. 2).
 Knock, 1932m (v. 9).
 Knop, 154 (v. 33). See "Tabernacle," 152.
 Knowledge, of God, 2, 1905c.
 Divine, Human, 1109.
 carries Responsibility, 1109.
 Koa, 1528 (v. 23).
 Kohath, 98 (v. 11), 117m (v. 16).
 Kohathites, 242 (v. 27).
 Kolaiah, 835 (v. 7), 1393 (v. 21).
 Korah, 81 (v. 14), 267m (v. 1).
 Kore, 713 (v. 19), 788 (v. 14).
 Kushaiah, 721 (v. 17).

L AABAN, 67m (v. 5).
 Laadah, 703 (v. 21).
 Labor, 149, 1906a.
 Physical, Spiritual, "Teaching of Jesus," 1905d.
 Day's, decides Destiny, 1906a.
 Laborer, 150.
 Lace, 160 (v. 28).
 Lachish, 754.
 Lack, "Teaching of Jesus," 1906a.
 Lad, 1984m (v. 9).
 Ladan, 710 (v. 26).
 Ladder, 66 (v. 12).
 Lady, 425 (v. 29).
 Lael, 242 (v. 24).

Lahad, 702 (v. 2).
 Lahmam, 396 (v. 40).
 Lahmi, 728 (v. 5).
 Laish, 451m (v. 7).
 Laishah, 1230 (v. 30).
 Lake, 2360.
 Lamb, "Teaching of Jesus," 163, 1906a.
 Lamech, 16.
 Lameness, Disqualified for Priesthood, 221.
 of Mephibosheth, 559.
 Lamentation. See "Mourning," 2000.
 Lamp, "Teaching of Jesus," 154, 1906a.
 Land, 53.
 Cultivation of, 15, 77.
 Iniquity visited upon the, 216m (v. 25).
 Possession of, 409m (v. 5).
 Land-mark, 53.
 made of Stones, 170.
 Lanes, 1942 (v. 21).
 Languages, 840.
 Linguish, 1360m (v. 2).
 Lantern, 2017 (v. 3).
 Laodicea, 2231m (v. 1).
 Laodiceans, 2235 (v. 16).
 Lap, 429 (v. 5), 1143 (v. 33).
 Lapidoth, 420 (v. 4).
 Lasciviousness, 2195m (v. 2).
 Lasea, 2114 (v. 8).
 Lasha, 28 (v. 19).
 Lasharon, 391 (v. 18).
 Last, Last Day, Last State, "Teaching of Jesus," 1906a.
 Latchet. See "Shoe," 379.
 Latin. See "Languages," 840.
 Lattice, 1202 (v. 9).
 Laughing, God represented as, 3.
 Laughter, 869.
 Laver, Furniture of Temple, 468b.
 Law, "Teaching of Jesus," 362, 1906a.
 centered in Ten Commandments, 142.
 dealing with Life of Priests, 158.
 Scribes, Teachers of, 545.
 Voice of God, 63.
 written with Finger of God, 573.
 Josiah restores it, 687.
 of Medes and Persians, 799.
 with regard to Municipal Government, 829.
 Statutes of the Lord, 831.
 "Teachings of Paul," 2060d.
 Condition of Old Testament, 38-40.
 done away. See "Covenant," 38-40.
 Lawgiver. See "Law," 362.
 Lawless one, 2244 (v. 8).
 Lawlessness, Lawsuits. See "Law," 362.
 Lawyer, 2047.
 Lay, "Teaching of Jesus," 1906a.
 Laying on of Hands, 37.
 Lazarus and the Rich Man, 1946 (vs. 16-31).

- Merry. See "Joy," 955.
 Mesha, 646 (v. 4), 700 (v. 42).
 Meshach, 1599m (v. 7), 1605m (v. 49).
 Meshech, 27m (v. 2), 697 (v. 5).
 Meshelemiah, 713 (v. 21).
 Meshezabel, 819 (v. 4), 833 (v. 21), 836 (v. 24).
 Meshillemoth, 782 (v. 12), 835 (v. 13).
 Meshobab, 703 (v. 34).
 Meshullam, 704 (v. 13), 828 (v. 4).
 Meshullemeth, 687 (v. 19).
 Mesopotamia, 65.
 Gospel preached there, 66.
 Messengers, of the Covenant, &c., 1741, 1742m (v. 1), 1907.
 Messiah. See "Divinity of Jesus," 1893.
 Messianic Hope, 1300.
 Metals, 884, 885.
 Mete, 897m (v. 25), 1277 (v. 12), 1769 (v. 2).
 Meteorology, 65.
 Deep broken up, 21m.
 Rain, 329.
 Methuselah, 17m (v. 21).
 Methushael, 15 (v. 18).
 Meunim, 827 (v. 52).
 Me-zahab, 82m (v. 39).
 Mibhar, 717 (v. 38).
 Mibram, 57m (v. 13), 703 (v. 25).
 Mibzan, 82 (v. 42), 699 (v. 53).
 Mica, Son of Mephibosheth, 546m (v. 12).
 Micah, The Prophet, Book of, 1687.
 Micah, 449m (v. 1), 704 (v. 5).
 Micaiah, 639m (v. 8), 640 (v. 25).
 Michael, Chief Angel, 1628m (v. 13), 261 (v. 13), 707 (v. 40).
 Michal, David's Wife, 496m (v. 49), 506m (v. 20), 535m (vs. 12-14).
 Michmas, 801 (v. 27).
 Michmash, 490m (v. 2).
 Michmethah, 397m (v. 6).
 Michri, 712 (v. 8).
 Michtam, 938 (title).
 Middin, 397 (v. 61).
 Middle, 390 (v. 2), 2211 (v. 14).
 Midian, Midianite, 84m (v. 36), 426.
 Midian, 109m (v. 15), 612m (v. 18).
 Midnight, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907. See "Night," 943.
 Midwives, 107m (v. 15).
 Migdal-el, 402 (v. 38).
 Migdol, 130 (v. 2), 1429m (v. 1).
 Mighty Acts. See "Miracles," 1876.
 Migration of Birds, 24b.
 Migron, 492m (v. 2), 1230m (v. 28).
 Mijamin, 734 (v. 9), 815 (v. 25).
 Mikloth, 712 (v. 32), 738 (v. 4).
 Mikneiah, 721 (v. 18).
 Milalai, 838 (v. 36).
 Milcah, 30m (v. 29).
 Milcom. See "Molech," 2051.
 Miletus, 2095m (v. 15), 2260m (v. 20).
 Milk, 150.
 Mill, 167b.
 Millet, 25b.
 Millo, 434 (v. 6), 538m (v. 9).
 Millstone, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Mincing, 1217 (v. 16).
 Mind, the Image and Likeness of God, 917.
 "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Mindful, 931 (v. 4). See "Providence of God," 4.
 Mine, 896 (v. 1).
 Miniamin, 789 (v. 15), 837 (v. 17).
 Ministers, 2082; must govern through the Word, 829.
 Ministry, of Jesus, 1.
 Minnith, 1539m (v. 17).
 Mint. See "Food," 25a.
 Miracles, of Old Testament, 1876.
 of New Testament, Pretended Miracles, 1877.
 Mire, 2316.
 Miriam, 134.
 Mirmah, 711 (v. 10).
 Mirror, 178.
 Mirth. See "Joy," 955.
 Miry, 969m (v. 2).
 Miscarieth, 646 (v. 19).
 Mischief, 1095m (v. 2).
 Misery. See "Affliction," 932.
 Misgab, 1437 (v. 1).
 Mishaal, 117m (v. 22).
 Mishal, 402 (v. 26), 405 (v. 30).
 Misham, 711 (v. 12).
 Mishma, 57m (v. 14), 703 (v. 25).
 Mishmannah, 717 (v. 10).
 Mishraites, 701 (v. 53).
 Mispereth, 826 (v. 7).
 Misrephoth-main, 389m (v. 8).
 Mission of Jesus, "Teaching of Jesus," 1904c.
 Missions, 2078.
 Mistress of Kingdom, 1293m (v. 5).
 Mites, 1864m (v. 42).
 Mithkah, 301 (v. 28).
 Mithredath, 801 (v. 8).
 Mitre of the High Priest, 1523 (v. 26).
 Mitylene, 2095 (v. 14).
 Mixed Multitudes, 127m (v. 38).
 Mizar, 972 (v. 6).
 Mizpah, 438.
 Mizraim, 27m (v. 6).
 Mizzah, 81 (v. 13).
 Mnason, 2099 (v. 16).
 Moab, County and Nation East of Dead Sea, 439.
 Moadiah, 837 (v. 17).
 Moan. See "Mourning," 2000.
 Moat, 1626m (v. 25).
 Mockery, 1149 (v. 1).
 Mocking, 1463.
 Moisture, 1590 (v. 14).
 Moisture, 1050 (v. 16), 1921 (v. 6).
 Moladah, 396 (v. 26), 703 (v. 28).
 Mole. See "Animals," 9.
 Molech, Moloch, 2051.
 Molid, 700 (v. 29).
 Mollified, 1212m (v. 6).
 Moment, 955 (v. 5), 1900 (v. 5).
 Money, 48m, 128, 1907.
 Love of, an Evil, 406.
 Vanity of, 609.
 Money Changers, 1804m (v. 12), 1974 (v. 15).
 Monogamy taught in Scriptures, 18d.
 Monster. See "Animals," 10.
 Months, 21.
 Monument, 564m (v. 18).
 Moon, Lesser Lights, mark Seasons, &c., 1049.
 Allusions to the, 1090.
 Moored, 1845 (v. 53).
 Morals, 2175 (v. 33).
 Morashite, 1388 (v. 18), 1687m (v. 1).
 Mordecai, 844m (v. 5), 850 (v. 10).
 Moreh, 31 (v. 6), 429m (v. 1).
 Moresheth-gath, 1688m (v. 14).
 Moriah. See "Mountains," 112; "Jerusalem," 414.
 Morning, 996.
 Morrow, 1166 (v. 1), 1768 (v. 34).
 Morsel, 1143m (v. 1).
 Mortal, Mortality, 2176m (v. 53).
 See "Man," 6.
 Mortar, a Cement, 1500.
 a Vessel. See "Food," 26.
 Mortgages, 823m (v. 3). See "Debt," 147.
 Moserah, 327 (v. 6).
 Moseroth, 301m (v. 30).
 Moses, 110, 111, 142a, 1907.
 ascended Mount Pisgah, 277.
 Addresses by, warned of Death, 316.
 Joshua succeeds, 373.
 Rod of, 274.
 gathers the Elders, 806.
 Most Holy Place, 211.
 Mote, "Teachings of Jesus," 1907.
 Moth. See "Insects," 1174.
 Mother, 320.
 fondness for Children, 49m (v. 16).
 Mother-in-law, 464.
 Mouldy, 385 (v. 12).
 Mound, 1273.
 Mount Seir, 310.
 Mountains, 111, 112.
 Altars built on, 31m (v. 8).
 Mourning, 1907, 2000.
 Mouth, Allusions and References to, 22.
 Relation of Lips to, 859.
 Move, 1 (v. 2), 937m (v. 5).
 Moza, 700 (v. 46), 712 (v. 36).
 Mozah, 400 (v. 26).
 Mufflers, 1217 (v. 19).
 Mulberry. See "Fruits," 225.
 Trees, 1100.
 Mule, Uses of, Trade in, 1738.
 Multiply, 4 (v. 22), 938 (v. 4).
 Multitude, 38m (v. 4).
 Muppim, 98 (v. 21).
 Murder, "Teachings of Jesus," 1907.

Murder: See "Homicide," 892.
 Murderer, 304.
 specialized as a Criminal, 142.
 Atholiah destroys Grandchildren, 663.
 Murmuring, 2223.
 Murrain, 121 (v. 3). See "Diseases," 1047.
 Mushi, 117 (v. 19).
 Mushites, 242 (v. 33).
 Music, 706.
 Prevalent at Feasts, 485.
 organized by David, 503.
 Uses of Harp, 608.
 Musing, 968 (v. 3).
 Mustard. See "Food," 25a;
 "Teachings of Jesus," 1907;
 "Plants," 1100.
 Muth-labben, 932 (title).
 Mutter, 1225 (v. 19).
 Muzzle, 350 (v. 4), 2164 (v. 9),
 2253 (v. 18).
 Myra, 2113 (v. 5).
 Myrrh, a Perfume, 845.
 Myrtle. See "Plants," 1100.
 Mysia, 2083 (v. 7).
 Mystery of Godliness, 2036, 1217.

NAAAM, 702 (v. 15).
 Naaman, a Syrian General,
 a Leper, 632.
 Five Mistakes concerning Cure,
 632.
 Naamathite, 859 (v. 11).
 Naamites, 287 (v. 40).
 Naarah, 397m (v. 7).
 Naarai, 717 (v. 37).
 Naaram, 710 (v. 28).
 Nabal, 518m (v. 3).
 Naboth, Ahab coveted his Vine-
 yard, 631.
 Jezebel caused Death of, 660.
 Nacon, 540m (v. 6).
 Nadab, Trespass and other Acts,
 241.
 Naggai, 1896 (v. 25).
 Nahalal, 401 (v. 15), or Nahallal,
 405 (v. 35).
 Nahaliel, 277 (v. 19).
 Nahaloh, 415 (v. 30).
 Naham, 703 (v. 19).
 Nahamani, 826 (v. 7).
 Naharai, 717 (v. 39), 578 (v. 37).
 Nahash, 487 (v. 1), 546m (v. 2),
 562m (v. 25).
 Nahath, 81 (v. 13), 706 (v. 26),
 788 (v. 13).
 Nahbi, 261 (v. 14).
 Nahor, 29m (v. 22).
 Nahshon, 117m (v. 23), 1752m
 (v. 4).
 Nahum, The Prophet, Book of,
 1699.
 Nail. See "Tools and Imple-
 ments," 167.
 of the Body, 1611m (v. 33),
 1620m (v. 19).
 Nain, 1918 (v. 11).
 Naioth, 508m (v. 18).
 Naked, "Teaching of Jesus,"
 1907.
 Nakedness, 858.

Nakedness of Land, 91m (v. 9).
 Namaah, 16 (v. 22), 396 (v. 41).
 Name, Names of Jesus, "Teach-
 ing of Jesus," 1904d, 1907,
 2084.
 Names of God, 5.
 Naomi, 460.
 Naphish, 57 (v. 15), 705 (v. 19).
 Naphtali, Son of Jacob, 69m (v.
 8).
 Naphtuhim, 27 (v. 13), 697 (v.
 11).
 Napkin, 1953m (v. 20).
 Narcissus, 2150 (v. 11).
 Nard, 1867 (v. 3).
 Narrative, 1878m (v. 1).
 Narrow, 280 (v. 26), 1769 (v. 13).
 Nathan, The Prophet, 724.
 Nathaniel, 2024 (v. 2). See
 "Apostles," 1775.
 Nathan-melech, 690 (v. 11).
 National Sins, 10b.
 and Civil Life, "Teachings of
 Paul," 2057.
 Nations, 1, 28.
 Nativity, 1434 (v. 16).
 Natural, 2155m (v. 15).
 Nature, 2200 (v. 15).
 Naughtiness, 503 (v. 28).
 Navy, of Solomon, 607 (v. 26),
 755 (v. 17).
 of Jehoshaphat, 642 (v. 48).
 Nay, 43 (v. 15), 1764 (v. 37).
 Nazarene, Jesus called a, 1858m
 (v. 47).
 Nazareth, City of, 1756a.
 Nazirite, 443.
 no Wine allowed to, 639.
 Neah, 401 (v. 13).
 Neapolis, 2083 (v. 11), 2095.
 Neariah, 702 (v. 22), 704 (v. 42).
 Nebaioth, 57 (v. 13), 698 (v. 29).
 Neballat, 836 (v. 34).
 Nebat, Jeroboam's Father, 613
 (v. 26).
 Nebo. See "Mountains," 112d.
 Nebuchadnezzar, 1605.
 Nebushazban, 1421 (v. 13).
 Nebuzaradan, 1421m (v. 9).
 Necessity, 2195m (v. 10).
 Neck, 1113.
 Neco, 1433 (v. 2).
 Necob, 691 (v. 29).
 Nedabiah, 701 (v. 18).
 Need, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Needful, The One Thing, 1931 (v.
 42).
 Needle, 1856 (v. 25).
 Needy. See "The Poor," 349.
 Neglect, 2047 (v. 1).
 Negligence, 1437m (v. 10).
 Nehelamite, 1394 (v. 24).
 Nehemiah, The Prophet, Book of,
 817.
 Nehiloth, 928 (title).
 Nehum, 826 (v. 7).
 Nehushta, 693 (v. 8).
 Nehushtan, 679 (v. 4).
 Neiel, 402 (v. 27).
 Neighbor, 2145, "Teaching of
 Jesus," 1907.
 Neighborhood, 2117 (v. 7).

Nekoda, 802 (v. 48).
 Nemuel, 286m (v. 9).
 Nemuelites, 286 (v. 12).
 Nepheg, 117 (v. 21), 539 (v. 15).
 Nephilim. See "Giants," 880.
 Nephisim, 802 (v. 50).
 Nephtoah, 395 (v. 9).
 Nephusheim, 827 (v. 52).
 Ner, Father of Kish, 712 (v. 33).
 Nereus, 2150.
 Nergal, 678 (v. 30).
 Nergal-sharezer, 1420 (v. 3).
 Neri, 1896 (v. 27).
 Neriah, 1402m (v. 12), 1457m
 (v. 59).
 Nest, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Nesting Birds, 24.
 Net, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Netaim, 703 (v. 23).
 Nethanel, 236m (v. 8), 815 (v.
 22).
 Nethaniah, 1413 (v. 14).
 Nether, Millstone, 922m (v. 24).
 Parts, 1550m (v. 14).
 Nethinim, 712m (v. 2), 821m (vs.
 26, 31).
 Netophah, 801m (v. 22).
 Netophathite, 578m (v. 28), 837m
 (v. 28).
 Nets, for Fish, for Birds, for
 Men, 951.
 New Birth, "Teachings of Jesus,"
 1907, 1975.
 Love evidence of, 2170.
 New Man, 2215m (v. 24).
 New Covenant, Beginnings of, 1.
 New Testament, Fulfilment of
 Messianic Promises, 11d.
 New Things, Ten. See "Conver-
 sion," 1784.
 Nezhah, 827 (v. 56).
 Nezib, 396 (v. 43).
 Nibhaz, 678 (v. 31).
 Nibshan, 397 (v. 62).
 Nicanor, 2048 (v. 5).
 Nicodemus, 1975m (v. 1).
 Nicolaitans, 2334m (v. 6).
 Nicolaus, 2048 (v. 5).
 Nicopolis, 2264 (v. 12).
 Niger, 2071 (v. 1).
 Nigh, 2211 (v. 13).
 Night, Darkness called; divided
 into Watches, Hours, 943.
 Night-monster. See "Animals,"
 9.
 Nile, the River, 1263.
 Nimrah, 298 (v. 3).
 Nimrod, Hunter of Men, 27m (v.
 8), 64.
 Founder of Assyria, 671.
 Nimshi, 632 (v. 16).
 Nineveh, 684.
 warned by Jonah, 1686
 Destruction of, foretold, 1699.
 Ninevites, 1933m (v. 30).
 Nisan. See "Month," 21.
 Nisroch, 684 (v. 37).
 No (Thebes), 1435m (v. 25).
 Noadiah, 812 (v. 33), 825 (v. 14).
 Noah, Son of Lamech, 19.
 No-amon, 1702m (v. 8).
 Nob, 512m (v. 1), 514 (v. 19).

INDEX

Nobah, 300m (v. 42), 432m (v. 11).
 Noble, 1264m (v. 8).
 Nod, 15 (v. 16).
 Nodah, 705 (v. 19).
 Nogah, 701 (v. 7).
 Nohah, 711 (v. 2).
 Noise, 1238 (v. 10).
 Noised, 1883 (v. 65).
 Noisome, 2353 (v. 2).
 Noon, 2101m (v. 6).
 Noonday. See "Day," 228.
 Noontide, 1274 (v. 10).
 Noose, 883 (v. 10).
 Nophah, 278 (v. 30).
 North, The, 1436m (v. 2).
 Nose, Nostrils, Jewels in, 21.
 Notable, 1672 (v. 1).
 Note, 2246 (v. 14).
 Nothing. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Nought, set at, 1111m (v. 25).
 Nourish, 1211 (v. 2).
 Novice, 2250 (v. 6).
 Number. See "Seven," 5, 6.
 See "Three Days," 1925.
 Numbering the People, 316.
 Nun, 710.
 Nurses of Children, 13b.
 Nursing-father, 2073m (v. 18).
 Nurture, 2218m (v. 4).
 Nuts. See "Food," 25.
 Nymphas, 2235 (v. 15).
OAK. See "Trees," 1100.
 Oar. See "Ships," 607.
 Oaths, "Teaching of Jesus," 264, 1907.
 and Vows, 264.
 to confirm Covenant, 41.
 Obadiah, The Prophet, Book of, 1679.
 Obal, 28 (v. 28).
 Obed, 699.
 Obed-edom, 540m (v. 10).
 Obedience, 151; "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Obeisance. See "Salutations," 1929.
 Obil, 739 (v. 30).
 Oblations and Offerings, 50.
 Oboth, 301m (v. 43).
 Obscurity, 1258 (v. 18).
 Observances, 840 (v. 14).
 Observation, 1948m (v. 20).
 Observe, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Obstinate, 311 (v. 30), 1294m (v. 4).
 Obtain, 2248m (v. 13), 2225m (v. 12).
 Occasion, 1080m (v. 165).
 Occupation, 99 (v. 33), 2093 (v. 25).
 Ochran, 236 (v. 13).
 Oded, 782 (v. 9).
 Odious, 79 (v. 30), 546 (v. 6).
 Odor. See "Smelling," 2169.
 Off, 2084 (v. 22).
 Offences. See "Stumbling Blocks," 1343.
 Offer, "Teachings of Jesus," 1907.

Offerings and Oblations, 50, 92.
 offering up of Isaac, 48.
 Money given as, 128.
 brought to Tabernacle Door, 152.
 Office, 1245m (v. 19), 2250m (v. 1).
 Officer, 1373m (v. 1).
 Offsets, 595 (v. 6).
 Offspring. See "Children," 12, 13.
 of Vipers, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Often, 1170m (v. 1), 1811 (v. 37), 2169 (v. 26).
 Oftentimes, 2111 (v. 11).
 Ofttimes, 1795 (v. 15).
 Og, 391.
 Ohad, 98 (v. 10).
 Ohel, 702 (v. 20).
 Oholah and Oholibah, 1527-1531 (Text).
 Oholiab, 166m (v. 6).
 Oholibamah, 80 (v. 2).
 Oils, 626.
 Sprinkling of, 1563.
 Ointment. See "Oils," 626.
 See "Anointing," 925.
 Old Age, 2263.
 Old Man, The, 2132m (v. 6), 2215m (v. 22).
 Old Covenant, Beginnings of, 1.
 Old Testament Promises concerning Jesus and New Testament Fulfilment, 11.
 Parables in Old Testament, 549.
 Olive, 149.
 Olives, Mount of (Olivet), 1803m (v. 1), 1811m (v. 3).
 Olive-yards, 446 (v. 5).
 Olympas, 2150 (v. 15).
 Omar, 81 (v. 11).
 Omega, 2332 (v. 8).
 Omnipresence of God, 2b.
 Omri. See "Kings of Israel," 611, 624m (v. 25).
 On (name), 90m (v. 45), 1429m (v. 13), 267 (v. 1).
 Onam, 698 (v. 40), 700 (v. 26).
 Onan, 84m (v. 4).
 Once, 994m (v. 11).
 One Tenth goes to God, 67.
 One Good, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Onesimus, 2235m (v. 9).
 Onion. See "Food," 25, 258 (v. 5).
 Ono (a town), 711 (v. 12).
 Onset, 2076 (v. 5).
 Onyx, 897.
 Open, 983m (v. 15), 1078m (v. 130).
 Openly, 2064 (v. 3).
 Operation, 953 (v. 5).
 Opheh, 781m (v. 3).
 Ophir, 28m (v. 28), 606m (v. 28).
 Ophti, 400 (v. 24).
 Ophrah, 433m (v. 32), 702m (v. 14).
 Opinion, 905 (v. 6).
 Opportunity, 2206 (v. 10).
 Oppose, 2089m (v. 6), 2258 (v. 25).
 Opposite, 154 (v. 5).

Oppression, Forbidden, Examples of, 1377.
 Oppressor. See "Oppression," 1377.
 Oracle, 2308.
 Oration, 2071m (v. 21). See "Speeches," 2154.
 Ordain, 2053m (v. 53). See "Foreordination," 2209; "Pur-pose," 2212, 2213.
 Order, 2173 (v. 40).
 Orderly, 2250 (v. 2).
 Ordinances, 190.
 made Statutes and Ordinances, 831.
 Ordination. See "The Church," 2096; "Ministers," 2082.
 Oreb, 431 (v. 25).
 Oren, 700 (v. 25).
 Orion, 869 (v. 9).
 Ornaments of Women, 463. See "Jewels," 297.
 Ornan, 730m (v. 15).
 Orphans, 1475.
 Osprey. See "Birds," 24.
 Ostentation. See "Pride," 933.
 censured, 1765-1767 (vs. 1-18).
 Ostrich. See "Birds," 24.
 Othni, 736 (v. 7).
 Othniel, 419.
 Ought to have done, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Outcasts, 1445m (v. 36).
 Outcry, 1100m (v. 14).
 Outer, 1573m (v. 17), 1579m (v. 1).
 Outermost, 430 (v. 17).
 Outgoings, 996 (v. 8).
 Outlived, 412 (v. 31).
 Outran, 2022 (v. 4).
 Outside, 1810 (v. 25), 1933 (v. 39).
 Outstretched Arm, 351 (v. 8), 1375m (v. 5).
 Outward, 303 (v. 4).
 Outwardly, 1810 (v. 27).
 Oven, 119m (v. 3), 1768m (v. 30).
 Overboard, 2116 (v. 43).
 Overcharged, 1958 (v. 34).
 Overcome, 2334m (v. 7).
 Overflow, 958 (v. 6).
 Overlooked, 2088m (v. 30).
 Overmuch, 1190 (v. 16).
 Overpast, 988 (v. 1), 1252 (v. 20).
 Overseer, 1119.
 Overshadow. See "Shadow," 2232.
 Oversight, 93 (v. 12), 804 (v. 8).
 Overtake, 2205m (v. 1).
 Overthrow. See "Destruction," 1655.
 Overturn, 869 (v. 5), 909 (v. 25).
 Overwhelm, 993 (v. 2).
 Owe. See "Debt," 147.
 Owl. See "Birds," 24.
 Own, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Ox, Oxen. See "Animals," 9.
 Ozem, 700 (v. 25).
 Ozni, Oznites, 286m (v. 16).

PAARAI, 578 (v. 35).
 Pace, 77 (v. 14).
 Pacify, 1153 (v. 14). See "Peace," 1143.

- Paddan, 101m (v. 7).
Paddan-aram. See "Mesopotamia," 65.
Padon, 802 (v. 44), 827 (v. 47).
Pagiél, 236 (v. 13).
Pahath-moab, 801 (v. 6).
Pai, 699 (v. 50).
Paid. See "Redemption," 1802; "Vows," 264.
Pain, 2361.
Painful, 1010 (v. 16).
Painting, the Face, 1338m (v. 30). of Rooms, 1377m (v. 14).
Pair, 1886 (v. 24).
Palaces, 1621.
Palal, 821 (v. 25).
Palanquin, 1204 (v. 9).
Pilate, 874m (v. 11).
Pale, 1259 (v. 22), 1395 (v. 6).
Palestine, Resources of, 406.
Pallu, 704m (v. 3).
Palluites, 286 (v. 5).
Palm of the Hand, 1820 (v. 67).
Palm-branch, 1227m (v. 14).
Palmer-worm. See "Insects," 1174.
Palm-tree. See "Plants and Trees," 1100.
Palsied, 1761 (v. 24), 2289m (v. 12).
Palsy. See "Diseases," 1047.
Palti, 261 (v. 9), 521 (v. 44).
Paltiel, 303 (v. 26), 535 (v. 15).
Paltite, 578 (v. 26).
Pamphylia, 2031m (v. 10).
Pan, Vessels. See "Food," 26d.
Panels, 674m (v. 17).
Pangs, 2032m (v. 24). See "Travel," 2203.
Pannag, 1539 (v. 17).
Pant, 971 (v. 1).
Paper, 2326 (v. 12).
Paphos, 2072 (v. 6).
Papyrus, 1239m (v. 2).
Parables, in Old Testament, 549. of Jesus, 1907, 2040.
Paradise, 1965m (v. 43).
Parah, 400 (v. 23).
Paramour, 1528 (v. 20).
Paran, 109, 307.
Parbar, 737m (v. 18).
Parcel, 77m (v. 19).
Parched. See "Drought," 1360m (v. 1); "Thirst," 971; "Grain," 25b.
Parchment, 2260 (v. 13).
Pardon. See "Forgiveness," 1162, 1163.
Parents, Responsibility of, 1109, 1110.
Parental Authority, Indulgence, 13b. History of, 145. Honor of Mother, 320.
Parks, 1180m (v. 5).
Parmashta, 853 (v. 9).
Parmenas, a Deacon, 2048 (v. 5).
Parnach, 303 (v. 25).
Parosh, 801 (v. 33), 811 (v. 3), 833 (v. 14).
Parsach, 711 (v. 33).
Paishandatha, 853 (v. 7).
Part, 461 (v. 17), 947m (v. 18).
Partaker. See "Fellowship," 2188.
Parthians, 2031 (v. 9).
Partiality, 2253 (v. 21).
Parting, 1688 (v. 14).
Partition. See "Wall," 1456.
Partition Wall broken down, 39c.
Partner, 1910m (v. 7).
Partook, 2270 (v. 14).
Partridge. See "Birds," 24.
Paruah, 592 (v. 17).
Parvaim, 747 (v. 6).
Pas-dammim, 716 (v. 13).
Paseah, 702 (v. 12), 820 (v. 6).
Pashhur, 1373m (v. 1).
Pass, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
Passion, 2239m (v. 5).
Passover, 125, 1907. Beginnings of, 1. of Jesus' ministry, 1885.
Past, 1034 (v. 4), 1349 (v. 20).
Past Feeling, 2215 (v. 19).
Pastors, 2214m (v. 11). See "Ministers," 2032.
Pasture, 1664; "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
Patara, 2098 (v. 1).
Patched, 385 (v. 5).
Path, 1277.
Pathros, 1429m (v. 1).
Patrius, 27m (v. 14).
Patience, 1908. See "Christian Graces," 2312.
Patmos (an Island), 2332 (v. 9).
Patriarchs, 2033m (v. 29), 2049m (v. 8). See "Government," 829.
Patrobas, 2160 (v. 14).
Pattern, 2256m (v. 13). See "Types," "Symbols," 260.
Pau, 82 (v. 39).
Paul's Ministries in Cities, 16. See "Teachings of Paul," 2056, 2061.
Paulus, Sergius, 2072 (v. 7).
Pavements, 1573m (v. 17), 2020m (v. 13).
Pavilion, 1218m (v. 6). See "Tabernacle," 152.
Paw, 503 (v. 37).
Pay, "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
Peace-offering, 74b.
Peace, Chariots used in, 634. Covenant of, 41. God the Author of, 1143. "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
Peacefulness. See "Christian Graces," 2312.
Peace-makers, 1143.
Peacocks. See "Birds," 24.
Pearl, "Teaching of Jesus," 1908. See "Jewels," 297.
Peculiar People, Israel a, 39a.
Pedahel, 303 (v. 28).
Pedahiah, 692 (v. 36), 821 (v. 25).
Pedahzur, 236 (v. 10).
Pedestal, 599 (v. 29).
Pedigrees, 236 (v. 18).
Peeled, 71 (v. 38).
Pekah, Pekahiah. See "Kings of Israel," 611.
Pekod, 1447m (v. 21).
Pelaiah, 702 (v. 24), 829 (v. 7).
Pelaliah, 835 (v. 12).
Pelatiah, 704 (v. 42), 833 (v. 22), 1495m (v. 1).
Peleg, 28m (v. 25).
Pelet, 700 (v. 47), 717 (v. 3).
Peleth, Pelethites, 267 (v. 1), 545m (v. 18).
Pelican. See "Birds," 24.
Pelonite, 716 (v. 27), 717 (v. 36).
Pen. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
Penalty for Disobedience of Children, 13b.
Pence. See "Money," 128.
Pendants, 433 (v. 26), 1217m (v. 19).
Peniel, Penuel, 76m (vs. 30, 31), 432m (v. 8).
Peninnah, 467 (v. 2).
Penknife. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
Penny. See "Money," 128.
Pentateuch, Analysis of, xix, xx.
Pentecost, 294.
Penury, 1137 (v. 23).
Peoples. See "Nations," 28.
Peor, 282 (v. 28), 286 (v. 18).
Peoran Ministry, 1886.
Perazim, 1255 (v. 21).
Perceive, "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
Perdition, 2222m (v. 28).
Peres, 1615 (v. 28).
Peresh, 710 (v. 16).
Perez, 86m (v. 29), 1897m (v. 33).
Perez-uzzah, Perez-uzzah, 540 (v. 8), 720 (v. 11).
Perfection of God, "Teachings of Jesus," 2b, 1908.
Perform, 2129m (v. 21).
Perfumes, Various Kinds of, 1203.
Perga, 2072m (v. 13).
Pergamum, 2302 (v. 11).
Perhaps, 2057 (v. 22).
Perida, 827 (v. 57).
Peril, 2193m (v. 26).
Perish, "Teachings of Jesus," 1908.
Perizzites, 79m (v. 30).
Perjury, False Witness, 142, 191.
Permit, 2110 (v. 1).
Perpetual, 166 (v. 16).
Perpetuity, 229 (v. 23).
Perplexity, 1244 (v. 5), 1958 (v. 25).
Persecution, 627, 1908. See "Sufferings of Jesus," 1896.
Perseverance, 2219 (v. 18).
Persia, 799.
Persis, 2150 (v. 12).
Persist, 1191 (v. 3).
Personality of God, 3b.
Persons, God no Respector of, 2066 (v. 34). See "God is Impartial," 2c.
Persuasion, 2148 (v. 48).
Persuasiveness, 2231m (v. 4).

INDEX

Nobah, 300m (v. 42), 432m (v. 11).
 Noble, 1264m (v. 8).
 Nod, 15 (v. 16).
 Nodah, 705 (v. 19).
 Nogah, 701 (v. 7).
 Nohah, 711 (v. 2).
 Noise, 1238 (v. 10).
 Noised, 1883 (v. 65).
 Noisome, 2353 (v. 2).
 Noon, 2101m (v. 6).
 Noonday. See "Day," 228.
 Noontide, 1274 (v. 10).
 Noose, 883 (v. 10).
 Nophah, 275 (v. 30).
 North, The, 1436m (v. 2).
 Nose, Nostrils, Jewels in, 21.
 Notable, 1672 (v. 1).
 Note, 2246 (v. 14).
 Nothing. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Nought, set at, 1111m (v. 25).
 Nourish, 1211 (v. 2).
 Novice, 2250 (v. 6).
 Number. See "Seven," 5, 6.
 See "Three Days," 1925.
 Numbering the People, 316.
 Nun, 710.
 Nurses of Children, 13b.
 Nursing-father, 2073m (v. 18).
 Nurture, 2218m (v. 4).
 Nuts. See "Food," 25.
 Nymphas, 2235 (v. 15).

OAK. See "Trees," 1100.
 Oar. See "Ships," 607.
 Oaths, "Teaching of Jesus," 264, 1907.
 and Vows, 264.
 to confirm Covenant, 41.
 Obadiah, The Prophet, Book of, 1679.
 Obal, 28 (v. 28).
 Obed, 699.
 Obed-edom, 540m (v. 10).
 Obedience, 151; "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Obeisance. See "Salutations," 1929.
 Obil, 739 (v. 30).
 Oblations and Offerings, 50.
 Oboth, 301m (v. 43).
 Obscurity, 1258 (v. 18).
 Observances, 840 (v. 14).
 Observation, 1948m (v. 20).
 Observe, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Obstinate, 311 (v. 30), 1294m (v. 4).
 Obtain, 2248m (v. 13), 2225m (v. 12).
 Occasion, 1080m (v. 165).
 Occupation, 99 (v. 33), 2093 (v. 25).
 Ochran, 236 (v. 13).
 Oded, 782 (v. 9).
 Odlous, 79 (v. 30), 546 (v. 6).
 Odor. See "Smelling," 2169.
 Off, 2084 (v. 22).
 Offences. See "Stumbling Blocks," 1343.
 Offer, "Teachings of Jesus," 1907.

Offerings and Oblations, 50, 92.
 offering up of Isaac, 48.
 Money given as, 128.
 brought to Tabernacle Door, 152.
 Office, 1245m (v. 19), 2250m (v. 1).
 Officer, 1373m (v. 1).
 Offsets, 595 (v. 6).
 Offspring. See "Children," 12, 13.
 of Vipers, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Often, 1170m (v. 1), 1811 (v. 37), 2169 (v. 26).
 Oftentimes, 2111 (v. 11).
 Ofttimes, 1795 (v. 15).
 Og, 391.
 Ohad, 98 (v. 10).
 Ohel, 702 (v. 20).
 Oholah and Oholibah, 1527-1531 (Text).
 Oholiab, 166m (v. 6).
 Oholibamah, 80 (v. 2).
 Oils, 626.
 Sprinkling of, 1563.
 Ointment. See "Oils," 626.
 See "Anointing," 925.
 Old Age, 2263.
 Old Man, The, 2132m (v. 6), 2215m (v. 22).
 Old Covenant, Beginnings of, 1.
 Old Testament Promises concerning Jesus and New Testament Fulfilment, 11.
 Parables in Old Testament, 549.
 Olive, 149.
 Olives, Mount of (Olivet), 1803m (v. 1), 1811m (v. 3).
 Olive-yards, 446 (v. 5).
 Olympas, 2150 (v. 15).
 Omar, 81 (v. 11).
 Omega, 2332 (v. 8).
 Omnipresence of God, 2b.
 Omri. See "Kings of Israel," 611, 624m (v. 25).
 On (name), 90m (v. 45), 1429m (v. 13), 267 (v. 1).
 Onam, 698 (v. 40), 700 (v. 26).
 Onan, 84m (v. 4).
 Once, 994m (v. 11).
 One Tenth goes to God, 67.
 One Good, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Onesimus, 2235m (v. 9).
 Onion. See "Food," 25, 258 (v. 5).
 Ono (a town), 711 (v. 12).
 Onset, 2076 (v. 5).
 Onyx, 897.
 Open, 983m (v. 15), 1078m (v. 130).
 Openly, 2064 (v. 3).
 Operation, 953 (v. 5).
 Ophel, 781m (v. 3).
 Ophir, 28m (v. 28), 606m (v. 28).
 Ophni, 400 (v. 24).
 Ophrah, 433m (v. 32), 702m (v. 14).
 Opinion, 905 (v. 6).
 Opportunity, 2206 (v. 10).
 Oppose, 2089m (v. 6), 2258 (v. 25).
 Opposite, 154 (v. 5).

Oppression, Forbidden, Examples of, 1377.
 Oppressor. See "Oppression," 1377.
 Oracle, 2308.
 Oration, 2071m (v. 21). See "Speeches," 2154.
 Ordain, 2053m (v. 53). See "Foreordination," 2209; "Purpose," 2212, 2213.
 Order, 2173 (v. 40).
 Orderly, 2250 (v. 2).
 Ordinances, 190.
 made Statutes and Ordinances, 831.
 Ordination. See "The Church," 2096; "Ministers," 2082.
 Oreb, 431 (v. 25).
 Oren, 700 (v. 25).
 Orion, 869 (v. 9).
 Ornaments of Women, 463. See "Jewels," 297.
 Ornan, 730m (v. 15).
 Orphans, 1475.
 Osprey. See "Birds," 24.
 Ostentation. See "Pride," 933.
 censured, 1765-1767 (vs. 1-18).
 Ostrich. See "Birds," 24.
 Othni, 736 (v. 7).
 Othniel, 419.
 Ought to have done, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Outcasts, 1445m (v. 36).
 Outery, 1100m (v. 14).
 Outer, 1573m (v. 17), 1579m (v. 1).
 Outermost, 430 (v. 17).
 Outgoings, 996 (v. 8).
 Outlived, 412 (v. 31).
 Outran, 2022 (v. 4).
 Outside, 1810 (v. 25), 1933 (v. 39).
 Outstretched Arm, 351 (v. 8), 1375m (v. 5).
 Outward, 303 (v. 4).
 Outwardly, 1810 (v. 27).
 Oven, 119m (v. 3), 1768m (v. 30).
 Overboard, 2116 (v. 43).
 Overcharged, 1958 (v. 34).
 Overcome, 2334m (v. 7).
 Overflow, 958 (v. 6).
 Overlooked, 2088m (v. 30).
 Overmuch, 1190 (v. 16).
 Overpast, 988 (v. 1), 1252 (v. 20).
 Overseer, 1119.
 Overshadow. See "Shadow," 2232.
 Oversight, 93 (v. 12), 804 (v. 8).
 Overtake, 2205m (v. 1).
 Overthrow. See "Destruction," 1655.
 Overturn, 869 (v. 5), 909 (v. 25).
 Overwhelm, 993 (v. 2).
 Owe. See "Debt," 147.
 Owl. See "Birds," 24.
 Own, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Ox, Oxen. See "Animals," 9.
 Ozem, 700 (v. 25).
 Ozni, Oznites, 286m (v. 16).

PAARAI, 578 (v. 35).
 Pace, 77 (v. 14).
 Pacify, 1153 (v. 14). See "Peace," 1143.

Paddan, 101m (v. 7).
 Paddan-aram. See "Mesopotamia," 65.
 Padon, 802 (v. 44), 827 (v. 47).
 Pagiel, 236 (v. 13).
 Pahath-moab, 801 (v. 6).
 Pai, 699 (v. 50).
 Paid. See "Redemption," 1802; "Vows," 264.
 Pain, 2361.
 Painful, 1010 (v. 16).
 Painting, the Face, 1338m (v. 30).
 of Rooms, 1377m (v. 14).
 Pair, 1886 (v. 24).
 Palaces, 1621.
 Palal, 821 (v. 25).
 Palanquin, 1204 (v. 9).
 Palate, 874m (v. 11).
 Pale, 1259 (v. 22), 1395 (v. 6).
 Palestine, Resources of, 406.
 Pallu, 704m (v. 3).
 Palluites, 286 (v. 5).
 Palm of the Hand, 1820 (v. 67).
 Palm-branch, 1227m (v. 14).
 Palmer-worm. See "Insects," 1174.
 Palm-tree. See "Plants and Trees," 1100.
 Palsied, 1761 (v. 24), 2289m (v. 12).
 Palsy. See "Diseases," 1047.
 Palti, 261 (v. 9), 521 (v. 44).
 Paltiel, 303 (v. 26), 535 (v. 15).
 Paltite, 578 (v. 26).
 Pamphylia, 2031m (v. 10).
 Pan, Vessels. See "Food," 26d.
 Panels, 674m (v. 17).
 Pangs, 2032m (v. 24). See "Travel," 2203.
 Pannag, 1539 (v. 17).
 Pant, 971 (v. 1).
 Paper, 2326 (v. 12).
 Paphos, 2072 (v. 6).
 Papyrus, 1239m (v. 2).
 Parables, in Old Testament, 549.
 of Jesus, 1907, 2040.
 Paradise, 1965m (v. 43).
 Parah, 400 (v. 23).
 Paramour, 1528 (v. 20).
 Paran, 109, 307.
 Parbar, 737m (v. 18).
 Parcel, 77m (v. 19).
 Parched. See "Drought," 1360m (v. 1); "Thirst," 971; "Grain," 25b.
 Parchment, 2260 (v. 13).
 Pardon. See "Forgiveness," 1162, 1163.
 Parents, Responsibility of, 1109, 1110.
 Parental Authority, Indulgence, 13b.
 History of, 145.
 Honor of Mother, 320.
 Parks, 1180m (v. 5).
 Parmashta, 853 (v. 9).
 Parmenas, a Deacon, 2048 (v. 5).
 Parnach, 303 (v. 25).
 Parosh, 801 (v. 33), 811 (v. 3), 833 (v. 14).
 Parsach, 711 (v. 33).
 Parshandatha, 853 (v. 7).

Part, 461 (v. 17), 947m (v. 18).
 Partaker. See "Fellowship," 2188.
 Parthians, 2031 (v. 9).
 Partiality, 2253 (v. 21).
 Parting, 1688 (v. 14).
 Partition. See "Wall," 1456.
 Partition Wall broken down, 39c.
 Partner, 1910m (v. 7).
 Partook, 2270 (v. 14).
 Partridge. See "Birds," 24.
 Paruah, 592 (v. 17).
 Parvaim, 747 (v. 6).
 Pas-dammim, 716 (v. 13).
 Paseah, 702 (v. 12), 820 (v. 6).
 Pashhur, 1373m (v. 1).
 Pass, "Teaching of Jesus," 1907.
 Passion, 2239m (v. 5).
 Passover, 125, 1907.
 Beginnings of, 1.
 of Jesus' ministry, 1885.
 Past, 1034 (v. 4), 1349 (v. 20).
 Past Feeling, 2215 (v. 19).
 Pastors, 2214m (v. 11). See "Ministers," 2082.
 Pasture, 1664; "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
 Patara, 2098 (v. 1).
 Patched, 385 (v. 5).
 Path, 1277.
 Pathros, 1429m (v. 1).
 Pathrusim, 27m (v. 14).
 Patience, 1908. See "Christian Graces," 2312.
 Patmos (an Island), 2332 (v. 9).
 Patriarchs, 2033m (v. 29), 2049m (v. 8). See "Government," 829.
 Patrobas, 2160 (v. 14).
 Pattern, 2256m (v. 13). See "Types," "Symbols," 260.
 Pau, 82 (v. 39).
 Paul's Ministries in Cities, 16.
 See "Teachings of Paul," 2056, 2061.
 Paulus, Sergius, 2072 (v. 7).
 Pavements, 1573m (v. 17), 2020m (v. 13).
 Pavilion, 1218m (v. 6). See "Tabernacle," 152.
 Paw, 503 (v. 37).
 Pay, "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
 Peace-offering, 74b.
 Peace, Chariots used in, 634.
 Covenant of, 41.
 God the Author of, 1143.
 "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
 Peacefulness. See "Christian Graces," 2312.
 Peace-makers, 1143.
 Peacocks. See "Birds," 24.
 Pearl, "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
 See "Jewels," 297.
 Peculiar People, Israel a, 39a.
 Pedahel, 303 (v. 28).
 Pedahiah, 692 (v. 36), 821 (v. 25).
 Pedahzur, 236 (v. 10).
 Pedestal, 599 (v. 29).
 Pedigrees, 236 (v. 18).
 Peeled, 71 (v. 38).

Pekah, Pekahiah. See "Kings of Israel," 611.
 Pekod, 1447m (v. 21).
 Pelaiiah, 702 (v. 24), 829 (v. 7).
 Pelaliah, 835 (v. 12).
 Pelatiah, 704 (v. 42), 833 (v. 22), 1495m (v. 1).
 Peleg, 28m (v. 25).
 Pelet, 700 (v. 47), 717 (v. 3).
 Peleth, Pelethites, 267 (v. 1), 545m (v. 18).
 Pelican. See "Birds," 24.
 Pelonite, 716 (v. 27), 717 (v. 36).
 Pen. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
 Penalty for Disobedience of Children, 13b.
 Pence. See "Money," 128.
 Pendants, 433 (v. 26), 1217m (v. 19).
 Peniel, Penuel, 76m (vs. 30, 31), 432m (v. 8).
 Peninnah, 467 (v. 2).
 Penknife. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
 Penny. See "Money," 128.
 Pentateuch, Analysis of, xix, xx.
 Pentecost, 294.
 Penury, 1137 (v. 23).
 Peoples. See "Nations," 28.
 Peor, 282 (v. 28), 286 (v. 18).
 Peorean Ministry, 1886.
 Perazim, 1255 (v. 21).
 Perceive, "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
 Perdition, 2222m (v. 28).
 Peres, 1615 (v. 28).
 Peresh, 710 (v. 16).
 Perez, 86m (v. 29), 1897m (v. 33).
 Perez-uzzah, Perez-uzzah, 540 (v. 8), 720 (v. 11).
 Perfection of God, "Teachings of Jesus," 2b, 1908.
 Perform, 2129m (v. 21).
 Perfumes, Various Kinds of, 1203.
 Perga, 2072m (v. 13).
 Pergamum, 2302 (v. 11).
 Perhaps, 2057 (v. 22).
 Perida, 827 (v. 57).
 Peril, 2193m (v. 26).
 Perish, "Teachings of Jesus," 1908.
 Perizzites, 79m (v. 30).
 Perjury, False Witness, 142, 191.
 Permit, 2110 (v. 1).
 Perpetual, 166 (v. 16).
 Perpetuity, 229 (v. 23).
 Perplexity, 1244 (v. 5), 1958 (v. 25).
 Persecution, 627, 1908.
 See "Sufferings of Jesus," 1896.
 Perseverance, 2219 (v. 18).
 Persia, 799.
 Persis, 2150 (v. 12).
 Persist, 1191 (v. 3).
 Personality of God, 3b.
 Persons, God no Respector of, 2066 (v. 34). See "God is Impartial," 2c.
 Persuasion, 2148 (v. 48).
 Persuasiveness, 2231m (v. 4).

- Peruda, 802 (v. 55).
Perversion, 2264.
Pestilence. See "Plagues," 118.
Peter, 1761.
 Induction of Gentiles by, 1762.
 First Epistle of, 2301.
 Second Epistle of, 2311.
Pethahiah, 815 (v. 23), 836 (v. 24).
Pethor, 279m (v. 5).
Pethuel, 1657 (v. 1).
Petition. See "Prayer," 1765.
Poulethai, 736 (v. 5).
Phanuel, 1888 (v. 36).
Pharaoh, Title of Kings of Egypt, 108.
Pharisees, 1307c, 1757, 1758, 1908.
 Woes denounced against, 1934 (Text).
Pharpar. See "Rivers," 1263.
Phicol, 50 (v. 22).
Philadelphia, 2337m (v. 7).
Philemon, the Epistle to, 2265.
Philetus, 2257 (v. 27).
Philip, the Apostle, 1973. See "Apostles of Jesus," 1775, 1788.
Philippi, 2083m (v. 12).
Philippians, Epistle to, 2220.
Philistines, 697.
Philologus, 2150 (v. 15).
Philosophers, Stoic, 2087m (v. 18).
Philosophy, 2231m (v. 8).
Phinehas, 295.
Phlegon, 2150 (v. 14).
Phœbe, 2149m (v. 1).
Phœneia, 2068m (v. 19).
Phœnix, 2114 (v. 12).
Phrygia, 2031m (v. 10).
Phygelus, 2256 (v. 15).
Phylacteries, 1809 (v. 5).
Physician, 1396, 1840.
Pibereth, 1547 (v. 17).
Pieces of Silver, 128.
Pierced Side, 2021 (v. 34).
Piety. See "Christian Graces," 2312.
Pigeons. See "Birds," 24; "Doves," 22.
Pilate, 1871.
Pildash, 52 (v. 22).
Pilgrimage. See "Journey," 1684.
Pilgrims, 2286 (v. 13).
Pillar of Salt, 46m (v. 26).
Pillars, 242.
Pillow, 508 (v. 13).
Pilot, 1538 (v. 8).
Piltai, 837 (v. 17).
Pin. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
Pine. See "Plants and Trees," 1100.
Pinion, 82 (v. 41).
Pinions, 363 (v. 11), 1035 (v. 4).
Pinnacle, 1759 (v. 5). See "Temple," 467.
Pipe, 485, 1908.
Pipings, 424m (v. 16).
Piram, 386 (v. 3).
Pirathon, 442 (v. 15).
Pirathonite, 578m (v. 30).
Pisgah, 277.
Pishon, 8 (v. 11).
Pisidia, 2072m (v. 14).
Pispa, 711 (v. 38).
Pit, "Teachings of Jesus," 577, 1908.
Pitch, 1267m (v. 9).
Pitcher, Vessels. See "Food," 26; "Gideon," 427.
Pithom, 107 (v. 11).
Pithon, 712 (v. 35).
Pitable, 2174m (v. 17).
Pity, of Jehovah, "Teachings of Paul," 1047, 1048.
Place. See "High Places," 217c.
Plagues, 118. See "Pnaraoh," 108.
Plan of Salvation, God's, 2036.
Plain, 28 (v. 2).
Plaits. See "Hair," 555.
Plane-trees. See "Trees," 1100.
Planes. See "Tools and Implements," 167c.
Plank, 2116m (v. 44).
Plans, 1141m (v. 1).
Plantation, 1510m (v. 7).
Plants, 1099, 1908.
 Products of mentioned, 1102.
Plaster, 1612 (v. 5).
Plat, 660 (v. 26).
Plate, Platter, Vessels. See "Food," 26.
Plating, 1261m (v. 22).
Platted, 1817 (v. 17), 2019 (v. 2).
Play, 167 (v. 6). See "Children," 13.
Pleading. See "Prayer," 1765.
Pleasing, Pleasure, "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
Pledges, 1150.
Pleiades, 916m (v. 31), 1670m (v. 8).
Plenteous, 1086 (v. 7).
Plot. See "Conspiracy," 262.
Plow, "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
Plowshares, 1215m (v. 4), 1662m (v. 10).
Pluck, 2203m (v. 15).
Plumblin, 1725m (v. 10).
Plummet, 1268m (v. 11).
Plunder. See "Spoil," 1226.
Pochereth-hazzebaim, 802 (v. 57).
Poetry. See "Songs," 132, 366.
Point, 1918 (v. 2).
Poison, 2127.
Poll, 236 (v. 2).
Pollutions. See "Purification," 209.
Polygamy practised, 18.
Pomegranates. See "Fruits," 225.
Pomp. See "Pride," 933, 1234m (v. 11).
Pondered, 1885 (v. 19).
Ponds. See "Pools," 1994.
Pontius Pilate, 1891 (v. 1).
Pontus, a Province, 2031m (v. 9).
Pool, 1994.
Poor, 349; "Teaching of Jesus," 1908.
Poor and Weak Things, 2037b.
Pope, 485.
Poplar. See "Trees," 1100.
Populous, 351 (v. 5).
Poratha, 853 (v. 8).
Porch, 419.
Porcius Festus, 2108m (v. 27).
Porcupine. See "Birds," 24c.
Porter, 774.
Portion, 1416m (v. 12); "Teachings of Jesus," 1908.
Possessions, 1856.
Possessor, 35m (v. 2).
Possible, 1800 (v. 26).
Posts, Mail-carriers, 1453.
Pot, Vessels. See "Food," 25.
Potentate, 2254m (v. 15).
Potiphar, 86 (v. 1).
Potiphera, 90 (v. 45).
Potsherd, 859m (v. 8), 922m (v. 30).
Pottage, 59m (v. 29), 650 (v. 38).
Potter. See "Trades and Arts," 1278.
Pound. See "Measures," 175.
Pouring out, of Spirit. See "Holy Spirit," 2009.
Poverty. See "The Poor," 349.
Powder, 168 (v. 20).
Power of God, 1, 1908.
Powerful, 954m (v. 4), 1618 (v. 7).
Powerfully, 2091 (v. 28).
Practise, 2092m (v. 19).
Prætorian, 2231 (v. 13).
Prætorium, 1823 (v. 27).
Praise, 422.
Prate, 1038 (v. 4), 1127 (v. 8).
Prayer, "Teachings of Jesus," 1765, 1908.
 Answers to, 1767a.
 Examples of, 1767.
 for Children, 13b.
 associated with Fasting, 481.
 National, 1765b.
 Posture in, 1766.
 Private and Public, &c., 1767.
 of Paul. See "Paul," 2056.
Preaching, of Gospel, 1908, 2037.
Precede, 2240 (v. 15).
Precept. See "Commandments," 142.
Precincts, 690 (v. 11).
Preciousness, 2304 (v. 7).
Precious Stones, 608.
Preeminence, 102 (v. 3).
Prefer, 1092 (v. 6).
Prejudice, 2253 (v. 21).
Prenatal Influence, 9, 23 (Text).
Preparation, 1824 (v. 62), 2219 (v. 15).
Presbytery, 2251m (v. 14). See "Minister," 2082.
Presence, "Teachings of Jesus," 1908, 1944m (v. 10).
Present, 976 (v. 1).
Presents, 544.
Preserver, God the, 1112m (v. 8).
Press, 1924 (v. 45), 2225m (vs. 12, 14).
Pressure, 906m (v. 7).
Presume, 265 (v. 44).
Presumptuous, 944 (v. 13).
Preterence, 1956 (v. 47), 2221 (v. 18).

- Prevail, "Teachings of Jesus," 1908.
- Price, 1308 (v. 1), 2060 (v. 20).
- Priced, 1821 (v. 9).
- Pricks, 302 (v. 55).
- Pride, Examples of, Warnings against &c., 933, 1909.
- Priest, "Teaching of Jesus," 157, 1909.
- Allusions and References to, 159.
- Aaron set apart for, 114.
- disqualified by Lameness, 221.
- Levites as Helpers, 238.
- Use of Oils, 626.
- Itamar officiated as, 734.
- Instructions to, 829.
- Government through, 829.
- Princes, 239; "Teaching of Jesus," 1909.
- Princesses, 239.
- Principal, 1693 (v. 5).
- Principalities and Powers, 2138m (v. 38), 2219m (v. 12), 2229 (v. 16).
- See "Government," 829.
- Christ the Head of, 2229 (v. 16), 2231m (v. 10).
- Principles, 2138m (v. 38).
- Print, 218 (v. 28), 2023 (v. 28).
- Prisca, 2260m (v. 19).
- Priscilla, 2089 (v. 2).
- Prison, 92; "Teaching of Jesus," 1909.
- Prison-life of Joseph, 69.
- Privately, 2199m (v. 2).
- Privily, 2199 (v. 4).
- Prize, 2165 (v. 24).
- Proconsul, 2072m (v. 7).
- Profane, 2254.
- Profit, "Teaching of Jesus," 1909.
- Profuse, 1166 (v. 6).
- Progress, 2221 (v. 12), 2252 (v. 15).
- Prolong, 1128m (v. 27). See "Old Age," 2263.
- Promises, 11, 2008.
- confirmed to Abraham, 30.
- concerning the Jews, 675.
- "Teaching of Jesus," 1909.
- Promote, 279 (v. 17), 1116 (v. 8).
- Promotion, of Fools, 1115 (v. 35).
- Pronounce, 442 (v. 6), 2128 (v. 6).
- Proof. See "Prove," 2241m (v. 21).
- Proper, 2328 (v. 6).
- Prophecies, concerning Jerusalem, 414, 1909.
- Famine, 571.
- Islands, 855.
- Jesus fulfilled, 11, 12.
- Salvation, &c., "Teachings of Paul" 2034c, 2035b, 2036b, 2037d.
- Prophecy, 1603, 1604.
- Prophts, "Teaching of Jesus," 676, 1909.
- Inspiration of, 676b.
- Samuel, a Leader, 469.
- Persecution of, 628.
- Sons of, 678.
- Order of Prophetic Books, 677.
- Prophetesses, 678.
- Propitiation. See "Atonement," 184.
- Proportion, 2144 (v. 6).
- Proselyte, 1810 (v. 15).
- Prosperity. See "Blessing," 30.
- Prosperous. See "Wealth," 406.
- Protect, 1263m (v. 5).
- Protest, 2175 (v. 31).
- Proud. See "Pride," 933, 1909.
- Prove, 2241m (v. 21).
- Provender. See "Food," 25.
- Proverb, the Unit, illustrated, &c., 1107.
- Proverbs, 1499.
- Book of, 1108.
- Provide. See "Providence of God," 4b.
- Providence of God, 4b.
- Chariots used in, 635.
- delivers Enemy to Israel, 456m.
- aids in subduing Philistines, 504.
- Provine, 634 (v. 14), 855 (v. 30).
- Provision. See "Food," 25, 2146 (v. 14).
- Provocation. See "Anger," 1137.
- Prudence, 2209.
- Pruning-hook. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
- Psalmody, Jewish. See "Songs," 133; "Psalms," 924.
- Psalms, Book of, 924, 925.
- Psalmtery. See "Music," 706.
- Ptolemais, 2098 (v. 7).
- Puah, 107 (v. 15).
- Publicans, 1773.
- Publicly, 1988 (v. 10), 2085 (v. 37).
- Public Opinion, 496.
- Publish, 1303m (v. 7).
- Publius, 2117 (v. 7).
- Pudens, 2260 (v. 21).
- Puffed up, 2250m (v. 5).
- Pul, 705m (v. 26).
- Pull, 462 (v. 16), 1936 (v. 18).
- Pulpit, 828 (v. 4).
- Pulse, 563 (v. 28), 1600m (v. 12).
- Punah, 287 (v. 23).
- Punishment, "Teaching of Jesus," 1909c.
- for shedding Blood, 214.
- for Covetousness, 320.
- Modes of, for Murderers, 304.
- Rods used for, 274.
- of Women, 464.
- of the Jews, 675.
- Punites, 287 (v. 23).
- Punon, 301 (vs. 42, 43).
- Pur. See "Purim," "Feasts," 293.
- Purchase and Redemption of Land, 53.
- Pureness, 1155m (v. 11), 2186m (v. 6).
- Purer, 1705m (v. 13).
- Purge. See "Purification," 209.
- Purification, Laws regarding, 209.
- Purim, Feast, 842, 844 (Text).
- See "Feasts," 293.
- Purity, "Teaching of Jesus," 209, 1909.
- of Leper after Cure, 206.
- Purity, Ceremonial Uncleaness, 210.
- Purple. See "Colors," 2357.
- Purpose, called according to God's, 2036b, 2212.
- of God, Election according to, 2037d.
- Purse, 1110m (v. 14).
- Pursue, 341 (v. 6), 1168 (v. 1).
- Push, 963 (v. 6).
- Put, 27m (v. 5).
- Puteoli, 2117 (v. 13).
- Puthites, 701 (v. 53).
- Putiel, 117 (v. 25).
- Put on, 2146m (v. 13).
- Putting away, 2215m (v. 22).
- Pygarg. See "Animals," 9.
- Q**UAILS. See "Birds," 24.
- Quake. See "Fear," 23, 1699m (v. 5).
- Quarreling, 1144 (v. 14).
- Quarry, 595 (v. 7).
- Quarter, 1454 (v. 31), 1831 (v. 45).
- Quaternion, 2069m (v. 4).
- Quarters, 1454 (v. 31).
- Queen, 844.
- Queen-mother, 1359m (v. 18).
- Quench, 2241m (v. 19).
- Question, "Teaching of Jesus," 1909.
- Questionings, 2223.
- Quicken, 1072m (v. 37).
- Quickly, "Teaching of Jesus," 1809.
- Quietness, 1260m (v. 15), 1263m (v. 20).
- Quirinius, 1884 (v. 2).
- Quite, 865 (v. 13).
- Quit you like Men, 2177m (v. 13).
- Quiver. See "Archery," 510.
- R**AAMA, Raamah, 27m (v. 7).
- Raamah, 826 (v. 7).
- Raameses (Rameses), 107 (v. 11).
- See "Pharaoh," 108.
- Rabbah, 547.
- Rabbi, 1809m (v. 7).
- Rabbith, 401 (v. 20).
- Rabble, 2086 (v. 5).
- Rabboni, 2023m (v. 16).
- Rab-mag, 1420 (v. 3).
- Rabсарis, 680 (v. 17).
- Rab-shakeh, 680 (v. 17).
- Raca, 1763 (v. 22).
- Racal, 528 (v. 29).
- Race, running, 1847.
- Races, of People, classified, 1847.
- Rachel, 68.
- Raddai, 699 (v. 14).
- Radiant, 1315m (v. 5).
- Rage, 924m (v. 1), 1121m (v. 34).
- See "Anger," 1137.
- Rags, 1157 (v. 21).
- Rahah, 374m (v. 1).
- Raham, 700 (v. 44).
- Rail, 1496, 1873m (v. 29).
- Railing, 2233m (v. 8).
- Raiment, "Teaching of Jesus," 1909.
- Rain, 329. See "Meteorology," 65, 1909.

- Rainbow, 25m (v. 13). See "Symbols," 260.
- Raise, "Teachings of Jesus," 1909.
- Raisin-cakes, 1237m (v. 7).
- Raisins. See "Food," 25.
- Rakem, 710 (v. 16).
- Rakkath, 402 (v. 35).
- Rakkon, 402 (v. 46).
- Ram (a Name), 466 (v. 19), 904 (v. 2).
See "Sheep," 333.
- Ramah, 1399.
- Ramathaim, 467m (v. 1).
- Ramath-lehi, 446, 447 (v. 17).
- Ramath-mizpeh, 393 (v. 26).
- Rameses, 100 (v. 11). See "Raam-ses," 107 (v. 11).
- Ramiah, 815 (v. 25).
- Ramoth-Gilead, 658.
- Ramoth of the South, 528m (v. 27).
- Rampart. See "Fortifications," 1703.
- Ran. See "Race," 1847.
- Range, 202 (v. 35).
- Ranging Bear, 1169 (v. 15).
- Rank, 1844 (v. 40).
- Ransom, 2038b.
- Raphah, 712 (v. 37).
- Raphu, 261 (v. 9).
- Rare, 1233m (v. 12).
- Rase, 1092 (v. 7).
- Rash, 2094 (v. 36).
- Rated, 665 (v. 4).
- Ravage, 1022m (v. 13).
- Raven, Various References to, 22.
- Raveneth, 104 (v. 27).
- Ravening, 1769m (v. 15).
- Raw, 125 (v. 9).
- Razor. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
- Read, Reading, 2182.
- Readiness, 2190 (v. 2).
- Realm, 771 (v. 30), 1624 (v. 1).
- Reap, "Teaching of Jesus," 1909.
- Rearward, 1303 (v. 12).
- Reason, "Teaching of Jesus," 1909.
- Reasonings. See "Mind," 917.
- Reba, 295 (v. 8).
- Rebekah, 48.
- Rebellious, 1517.
- Rebuke. See "Reproof," 2259.
- Recah, 702 (v. 12).
- Receive, "Teaching of Jesus," 1909.
- Rechab, Rechabites, 662m (v. 15).
- Reckon, Recompense, "Teaching of Jesus," 1909.
- Reclining, 2007 (v. 23).
- Reconciliation, 1938, 2038.
- Recorder, 1269.
- Recover, 651 (v. 3).
- Redemer. See "Titles of Jesus," 1897.
- Redemption, 1802, 1803.
essential to Salvation, 2045.
of Soul, 862.
through Blood of Christ, 2038.
Human and Divine Agency in, 2041-2043.
- Red Sea, Crossing of, 315.
- Reed. See "Measures," 175;
"Tools and Implements," 167.
- Reed-grass. See "Grass," 82.
- Reel. See "Drunkenness," 1158.
- Reelaiah, 801 (v. 2).
- Refiner. See "Trades and Arts," 1279.
- Reformation, Time of, 2280m (v. 10).
under Nehemiah, 817.
- Refrain, 1128m (v. 19).
- Refreshing, 1463.
- Refuge, Cities of, 16c.
- Refuse, 1111m (v. 24), 1910.
- Regard, "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
- Regem, 700 (v. 47).
- Regem-melech, 1727 (v. 2).
- Regeneration. See "New Birth," 1975.
- Rehabiah, 733 (v. 17).
- Rehearsed, 2077m (v. 27).
- Rehob, 261 (v. 21), 543m (v. 3).
- Rehoboam, 615.
- Rehoboth, 27 (v. 11), 62 (v. 22).
- Rehum, 801 (v. 2), 820 (v. 17).
- Rei, 583 (v. 8).
- Reign, "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
- Reins, 880 (v. 13).
- Rejection of Jesus foretold, 1895c.
by the Jews, 2035a.
- Rejoicing, 955, 1910.
- Rekem, 393m (v. 21).
- Relatives, Marriage of, 18b.
- Release, Year of. See "Jubilee," 274.
- Relief sent to Brethren. See "Fraternity," 1088.
- Religion of Egypt, 32a.
- Religious, 2087m (v. 22).
- Religious Ban, 1586.
- Remain, "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
- Remaliah, 671 (v. 25).
- Remedy, 1047, 1120 (v. 15).
- Remember, "Teachings of Jesus," 1910.
- Remembrance. See "Memorial," 1310.
- Remeth, 401 (v. 21).
- Reminded, 2255 (v. 5).
- Remission of Sins, 11, 1968, 2038.
- Remnant, 1212m (v. 9).
- Remove, 2290m (v. 27).
- Rend, Render, "Teachings of Jesus," 1910.
- Rending of Garments. See "Mourning," 2000; "Clothing," 902.
- Renew. See "Conversion," 1784.
- Renounce. See "Self-denial," 1794.
- Repair, 737 (v. 27).
- Repentance, 1939; "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
essential to Salvation, 2045.
- Repetitions, Vain, 1766 (v. 7).
- Rephael, 736 (v. 7).
- Rephah, 710 (v. 25).
- Rephaim, 310m (v. 20).
- Rephidim, Rock smitten at, 137m (v. 1).
- Rephidim, Amalek defeated at, 138 (v. 13).
- Replenish, 5 (v. 28).
- Report, 2048 (v. 3).
- Reproach, 1486.
- Reprobate, 2196m (v. 5).
- Reproduction, 23.
- Reproof, Reprove, 2259.
- Reptiles, 1174.
- Repute, of Good, 2199 (vs. 2, 6).
- Request. See "Prayer," 1765.
- Requested, 1886 (v. 8).
- Require, 1936m (v. 20).
- Requite. See "Vengeance," 365.
- Resen, 27 (v. 12).
- Resheph, 710 (v. 25).
- Residue. See "Remnant," 1212m (v. 9).
- Resist, "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
- Resolved, 1945 (v. 4).
- Resort, 1921 (v. 4).
- Respecter of Persons, 2066m (v. 34).
- Respite, 487m (v. 3).
- Rest, 2272. See "Sabbath," 136, 1910.
- Resting-place. See "Rest," 2272.
- Restitution. See "Stealing," 217.
- Restoration, Times of, 2038m (v. 21), 1910.
- Restore, 2205m (v. 1).
- Resurrection of Jesus, 1807, 2060.
"Teaching of Jesus," 1904c, 1910.
- Retain, 2023 (v. 23).
- Return from Captivity. See "Captivity," 284.
- Reu, 29 (v. 18).
- Reuben, 68m (v. 32). See "Sons of Jacob," 61.
- settle in Gilead, 316c.
- Reuel, 109 (v. 18), 257 m (v. 29).
- Reumah, 52 (v. 24).
- Reveal, "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
- Revelation, 1602.
Book of, 2331.
- Revelry, 2117 (v. 13).
- Revenue, 1141m (v. 8).
- Reverence, 1805 (v. 37).
- Reville. See "Reproach," 1486.
- Revolt. See "Rebellion," 1517.
- Reward, 1910.
- Rezeeph, 682 (v. 12).
- Rezin, 672 (v. 37).
- Rezon, 612 (vs. 23, 24).
- Rhegium, 2217.
- Rhesa, 1896 (v. 27).
- Rhoda, 2070 (vs. 12-15).
- Rhodes, 2098 (v. 1).
- Ribai, 578 (v. 29).
- Riblah, 302m (v. 11), 691m (v. 33).
- Ribs, 9 (v. 21).
- Riches. See "Wealth," 406;
"Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
of Christ, 2212m (v. 8).
- Rid, 1825 (v. 14).
- Riddle, 444m (v. 12).
- Rider. See "Horsemen," 2105.
- Right Hand, 37, 38.

Righteous, the, 949.
 Righteousness of God, 2b.
 Rigor, 107 (v. 14).
 Rimmon, 458 (v. 45).
 Rimmon-perez, 301 (v. 19).
 Rims, 1479 (v. 18).
 Ring-leader, 2106 (v. 5).
 Rings. See "Jewels," 297;
 "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
 Rinnah, 703 (v. 20).
 Riot, 2217m (v. 18).
 Ripeness, 898 (v. 4).
 Riphath, 27 (v. 3).
 Rise, "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
 Rissah, 301 (v. 21).
 Rithmah, 301 (v. 18).
 Rival, 216 (v. 18), 467 (v. 6).
 Rivers, Euphrates, 307.
 barred by Gates, 515.
 Jordan, 1263.
 Rizzpah, 572m (v. 10).
 Roar, 1386m (v. 30).
 Rob. See "Stealing," 217;
 "Spoil," 1226.
 Robber, "Teaching of Jesus,"
 1910.
 Robe, "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
 Rock, 2165; "Teaching of Jesus,"
 1910.
 Rod of God, 274.
 Roe, Roebuck. See "Animals," 9.
 Roll of Prophecy, 1412m (v. 2).
 See "Book," 1198.
 Romamti-ezer, 735 (v. 4), 736
 (v. 31).
 Romans, Epistle to, 2120.
 Rome, Roman, 2001.
 Roof. See "House," 348.
 Room. See "Chamber," 1573m
 (v. 17); "Upper Room,"
 1868m (v. 15).
 Rooted and grounded, 2213m
 (v. 17).
 Roots, 1231m (v. 10).
 Rose. See "Plants," 1102b.
 of Sharon, 1268m (v. 1), 1202m
 (v. 1).
 Rosh, 1566m (v. 2).
 Rottenness, 1137m (v. 30).
 Rough, 1289m (v. 2).
 Rouse, 877m (v. 12).
 Rowers. See "Ships," 607.
 Rowing, 1845 (v. 48).
 Royal Cities, 16b.
 Rubbing, 1915 (v. 1).
 Rubies. See "Precious Stones,"
 608.
 Rudder. See "Ships," 607.
 Ruddy, 499 (v. 12).
 Rude, 2192m (v. 6).
 Rudiments, 2202m (v. 3).
 Rue, 1934m (v. 42). See "Plants,"
 1102.
 Rufus, 2150m (v. 13).
 Rug, 421 (v. 18).
 Ruhamah, 1637m (v. 1).
 Ruin. See "Destruction," 1655.
 Rule. See "Government," 829.
 Ruler, "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
 Rulers of Israel, 423, 1923.
 Kings, Duties, &c., 339.
 Princes as, 239.

Rulers: Gideon and Sons, 432 (v.
 11).
 Judicial System of, 829.
 bore Sceptres, 848.
 Rumah, 692 (v. 36).
 Rumblings, 1436 (v. 3).
 Rumor. See "Gossip," 937.
 Run. See "Race," 1847.
 Rush, 1269m (v. 7).
 Rust, 1767 (v. 20).
 Rusted, 2299 (v. 3).
 Rustling, 1239 (v. 1).
 Ruth, Book of, 371, 460, 461.
 married to Boaz, 462.

SABACHTHANI, 1873 (v.
 34).
 Sabbaoth, 2139 (v. 29), 2299
 v. 4).
 Sabbath, 1, 136, 1910.
 Sabeans, 857m (v. 15), 1290 (v.
 14).
 Sabtah, Sabteca, 27 (v. 7).
 Sacar, 717 (v. 35), 736 (v. 4).
 Sack. See "Spoil," 1226.
 Sackcloth, 635.
 Sack of Grain, 92 (v. 26), 93 (v.
 35), 650 (v. 42).
 Sacred, 2164 (v. 13), 2259m (v.
 4).
 Sacrifice, 1, 73, 198, 1910.
 Saddle. See "Harness," 1433.
 Sadducees, "Teachings of Jesus,"
 1758d, 1910.
 condemned by Jesus, 1759.
 ask about the Resurrection,
 1956m (v. 27).
 Sadness. See "Sorrow," 2240.
 Sadoc, 1753 (v. 14).
 Safe, 1172m (v. 25).
 Safeguard, 514 (v. 23).
 Safety, 938 (v. 9), 2241m (v. 3).
 Sail. See "Ship," 607.
 Saints, 2351.
 Sake, "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
 Salamis, 2071 (v. 5).
 Salecah, 391m (v. 5), 704m (v.
 11).
 Salem. See "Jerusalem," 413.
 Salim, 1976 (v. 23).
 Sallai, 835 (v. 8), 837 (v. 20).
 Sallu, 712 (v. 7).
 Salma, 699 (v. 11).
 Salmai, 827 (v. 48).
 Salmon, 699.
 Salmone, 2114 (v. 7).
 Salome, 1788.
 Salt, 186; "Teaching of Jesus,"
 1910.
 Salu, 285 (v. 14).
 Salutations, by Kissing, 556,
 1929.
 Salvation, 1910, 2034, 2046.
 Human and Divine Agency in,
 2041-2043.
 from Enemies; from Sin, 2034.
 God plans Man's, 2036.
 of Saints, 2045.
 Samaria, 627.
 Samaritan, 678m (v. 29), 1930m
 (v. 33).
 Samgar-nebo, 1420 (v. 3).

Samlah, 82 (v. 36).
 Samos, 2095 (v. 15).
 Samothrace, 2083 (v. 11).
 Samson, 442.
 Samuel, the Books of, 371, 372.
 his Career as Judge and
 Prophet, 469, 470.
 Sanballat, 818m (v. 10), 819m
 (v. 19), 821m (v. 1).
 Sanctification, 480.
 Sanctify, "Teaching of Jesus,"
 1910d.
 Sanctuary. See "Temple," 467;
 "Sanctification," 480.
 Sand, 1094, 1910d.
 Sandals. See "Shoes," 379.
 Sand-lizard. See "Reptiles,"
 1174.
 Sanhedrin, 1816.
 Sanitation, 1570.
 Sansannah, 396 (v. 31).
 Sap, 1037 (v. 14).
 Saph, 572 (v. 18).
 Sapphira, 2043, 2044 (vs. 1-11).
 Sapphire. See "Precious Stones,"
 608.
 Sarah, 30.
 laughed before God, 869.
 Saraph, 703 (v. 22).
 Sardis, 2336 (Text, vs. 1-3).
 Sardius. See "Precious Stones,"
 608.
 Sardonyx. See "Precious Stones,"
 608.
 Sargon, 1242 (v. 1).
 Sarid, 401 (v. 12).
 Sarsechim, 1420 (v. 3).
 Sashes, 1217 (v. 20).
 Sat. See "Exaltation of Jesus,"
 1890.
 Satan, 729; "Teaching of Jesus,"
 1910d.
 a Deceiver, 85.
 desires to sift Peter, 1960 (v.
 31).
 Satchel, 1217 (v. 22).
 Sated, 1469 (v. 15).
 Satiates, 1398m (v. 14).
 Satisfy, 1057m (v. 9).
 Satraps, 1605m (v. 2).
 Saul. See "Kings of Israel," 615.
 Ish-bosheth, Son of, 535.
 drives David into Outlawry,
 501.
 had Symptoms of Insanity, 513.
 buried at Jabesh-gilead, 532.
 Abner Saul's Chief, 532.
 Residence at Gibeah, 764.
 rejected Jehovah's Statutes,
 831.
 Save, "Teaching of Jesus," 1910.
 Saviour, Jesus' Teaching as to
 Himself a, 1904d.
 Savor, 2182m (v. 14).
 Savory. See "Sacrifice," 75b.
 Saw. See "Tools and Imple-
 ments," 167.
 Sawn, 2288m (v. 37).
 Sayings, Gospel called, 2039d.
 Scab. See "Leprosy," 206.
 Scales, 1544 (v. 4).
 Scalp. See "Head," 1151.

Scant Measure, 1695m (v. 10).
 Sear, 867 (v. 14). See "Wound," 908.
 Scarcely, 2130 (v. 7).
 Scarlet. See "Colors," 2357.
 Scatter, 1782 (v. 30).
 Scent. See "Smelling," 2169.
 Sceptre, 848.
 Seeva, 2092 (v. 14).
 Schism, 2170 (v. 25).
 Scholar, 736 (v. 8).
 School, 2092m (v. 9).
 Science, 1598 (v. 4).
 Scoff, 924m (v. 1).
 Scoffers, 924m (v. 1).
 Scorched, 1120 (v. 28), 1783 (v. 6).
 Scorn, 682 (v. 21).
 Scorpion. See "Insects," 1174.
 Scourge, Scourging. See "Punishment," 87.
 Scrabbled, 513 (v. 13).
 Scraped, 208 (v. 41).
 Scribes, 545, 1307, 1910.
 Scriptures, 1910, 2259.
 Scroll. See "Book," 1198.
 Scruples, 2146 (v. 1).
 Scurvy. See "Diseases," 1047.
 Scythian, 2233 (v. 11).
 Sea, "Teachings of Jesus," 131, 1911.
 Seal, 1977m (v. 33).
 Sealed by the Holy Spirit, 2010d.
 Sealed, Believers, 1977m (v. 33).
 Sealskin. See "Skins," 196.
 Seam, 2021 (v. 23).
 Sea-mew. See "Birds," 24.
 Sea-monster, 131, 1050m (v. 25).
 Search, "Teaching of Jesus," 1911a.
 Searcher of Hearts. See "Knowledge of God," 2a.
 Seasons, 23, 1911.
 Seat, 1804.
 Seba, 27m (v. 7).
 Sebat. See "Months," 21.
 Seacach, 397 (v. 61).
 Second Coming, "Teaching of Jesus," 1904d.
 Secret, "Teaching of Jesus," 1911.
 Secret Places, 1035m (v. 1).
 Secrets not to be revealed, 1130 (v. 13).
 Secret Things. See "Deep Things," 2157.
 Seet, 2045m (v. 17), 2111m (v. 5).
 Secu, 508 (v. 22).
 Secundus, 2094 (v. 4).
 Securely, 1111 (v. 33), 1544 (v. 26).
 Seduction, 147. See "Temptation," 1110.
 See, "Teaching of Jesus," 1911.
 Seed, 345; "Teaching of Jesus," 1911.
 of Abraham, all Nations blessed through, 30.
 See "Humanity of Jesus," 1892.
 Seedtime. See "Sowing and Reaping," 2206.
 Seek, "Teachings of Jesus," 1911.

Seeking, 1940.
 Seemly, 2167 (v. 12).
 Seer. See "Prophets," 676.
 Seeth. See "Anthropomorphisms," 3.
 Segub, 625 (v. 34), 700 (v. 21).
 Seir, Mount, 74m (v. 3), 367m (v. 2).
 Seirah, 420 (v. 26).
 Sela, 668m (v. 7).
 Selah, 926 (v. 2), 949 (v. 6), 1708 (v. 3).
 Sela-hammakleoth, 516 (v. 28).
 Seled, 700 (v. 30).
 Seleucia, 2071 (v. 4).
 Self, 2258 (v. 2).
 Self-control. See "Christian Graces," 2312.
 Self-denial, "Teaching of Jesus," 1794, 1911.
 Selfishness, 2222.
 Self-righteousness. See "Boasting," 2297.
 Self-willed, 2262m (v. 7).
 Seller. See "Commerce," 1176.
 Semachiah, 736 (v. 7).
 Semein, 1896 (v. 26).
 Senaah, 802 (v. 35).
 Send, "Teachings of Jesus," 1911.
 Seneh, 492 (v. 4).
 Senior, 705m (v. 23).
 Sennacherib, Encounter with Hezekiah, 679.
 Senseless, 2122 (v. 21).
 Senses, 2274 (v. 14).
 Sensual, 2298m (v. 15).
 Sentence, 2180.
 Seorim, 734 (v. 8).
 Separation. See "Purification," 209; "Sanctification," 480.
 Sephar, 28 (v. 30).
 Sepharad, 1681 (v. 20).
 Sepharvaim, 677 (v. 24), 1271m (v. 19).
 Sepharvites, 678 (v. 31).
 Sepulchres, 690.
 Serah, 98 (v. 17), 288m (v. 46).
 Seraiah, 695m (v. 18), 1457 (v. 59), 545 (v. 17).
 Seraphim, 1221 (v. 2).
 Sered, 98 (v. 14), 287m (v. 26).
 Sergius Paulus, 2072 (v. 7).
 Serjeants, 2085 (v. 38).
 Sermons, Apostolic, 2040.
 Serpent, the, 1911, 2192.
 Serug, 29 (v. 20).
 Servants, "Teaching of Jesus," 144, 1911, 2061b.
 Inhabitants of Gezer become, 728.
 Serve, "Teaching of Jesus," 1911.
 Service, of Priests, 158.
 of Handmaid, 541.
 Servile Work. See "Labor," 149.
 Set at Nought, 1111m (v. 25).
 Set, "Teachings of Jesus," 1911.
 Seth, 16 (v. 25).
 Sethur, 261 (v. 13).
 Setter forth, 2087 (v. 18).
 Settings of Gold, 159 (v. 11).
 Seven, the Number: Use of, in the Bible, 5.

Seven Days, Weeks, Months, Years, Spirits, Stars, Candlesticks, Angels, &c., 6b.
 Seveneh, 1545m (v. 10).
 Seventy Elders. See "Elders of Israel," 806.
 Seventy, sent out, 1928.
 Sever, 1786 (v. 49).
 Severity, 2142 (v. 22).
 Sew. See "Trades and Arts," 1278.
 Shaalabbin, 402 (v. 42), 416 (v. 35).
 Shaalbin, 591m (v. 9).
 Shaalbonite, 578m (v. 32).
 Shaalim, 483m (v. 4).
 Shaaph, 700 (v. 47).
 Shaarim, 504 (v. 52), 703 (v. 31).
 Shaashgaz, 845 (v. 14).
 Shabbethai, 815 (v. 15).
 Shachia, 711 (v. 10).
 Shackles, 1394 (v. 26).
 Shade. See "Shadow," 2232.
 Shadow, 2232.
 Shadrach, 1608 (v. 26), 1599m (v. 7).
 Shaft, 1469.
 Shagee, 717 (v. 34).
 Shaharaim, 711 (v. 8).
 Shahazumah, 401 (v. 22).
 Shaking, 1565m (v. 19).
 Shalishah, 483m (v. 4).
 Shallecheth, 737 (v. 16).
 Shallim. See "Kings of Israel," 611; "Kings of Judah" (Jehoahaz), 615.
 Shallum, 701 (v. 15).
 Shalman (Shalmaneser), 1651 (v. 14), 675m (v. 3).
 Shama, 717 (v. 44).
 Shamariah, 759 (v. 19).
 Shame, 2226.
 Shamefastness, 2249m (v. 9). See "Humility," 1141.
 Shamefully, "Teaching of Jesus," 1911.
 Shamgar, Third Judge of Israel, 420m (v. 31), 317.
 Shamhuth, 738 (v. 8).
 Shamir, 396 (v. 48), 735 (v. 24).
 Shamlai, 802 (v. 46).
 Shammah, 576 (v. 11), 499m (v. 9).
 Shammai, 700 (v. 28), 703 (v. 17).
 Shammoth, 716 (v. 27).
 Shammua, 261 (v. 4), 720 (v. 4), 836 (v. 17).
 Shamsherai, 712 (v. 26).
 Shapham, 704 (v. 12).
 Shaphat, 261 (v. 5), 632 (vs. 16-19), 702 (v. 22).
 Shaphem, 687 (v. 3), 1492 (v. 11).
 Sharai, 816 (v. 40).
 Sharar, 578 (v. 33).
 Share, 2287m (v. 25).
 Sharers, 2270 (v. 14).
 Sharezer, 684 (v. 37).
 Sharon, Sharonite, 705m (v. 16).
 Sharper, 2273 (v. 12).
 Sharply, 2196m (v. 10).
 Sharuhem, 401 (v. 6).
 Shashai, 816 (v. 40).

INDEX

Shashak, 711 (v. 14), 712 (v. 25).
 Shaul, 117m (v. 15).
 Shaulites, 286 (v. 13).
 Shaveh, 34 (v. 17).
 Shaveh-kiriathaim, 34m (v. 5).
 Shaving the Head. See "Hair," 555; "Head," 1151.
 Shavsha, 727 (v. 16).
 Shawls, 1217m (v. 22). See "Clothing," 902.
 Sheaf, 349.
 Sheal, 815 (v. 29).
 Shealtiel, 803 (v. 2).
 Shearers, 1305 (v. 7), 2059m (v. 32).
 Sheariah, 712 (v. 38).
 Shear-jashub, 1222 (v. 3).
 Sheath, 2017 (v. 11).
 Sheba, 27m (v. 7).
 Shebaniah, 722 (v. 24), 830 (v. 4).
 Shebarim, 381 (v. 5).
 Sheber, 700 (v. 48).
 Shebna, 681 (v. 37).
 Shebnah, 680m (v. 18).
 Shecaniah, 734 (v. 11).
 Shechem, City of Samaria; also Sychar, 403.
 Shechemites, Descendants of Shechem, 403.
 Shedding of Blood. See "Blood," 214.
 Shedeur, 236 (v. 5), 239 (v. 10).
 Sheep, Abel Keeper of, "Teaching of Jesus," 15, 1911.
 Uses and Illustration of, 333.
 Sheep-fold, 334.
 Sheet, 2065 (v. 11).
 Shehariah, 712 (v. 26).
 Shekel. See "Money," 128.
 Shelah, 28m (v. 24), 84m (v. 5).
 Shelanites, 286 (v. 20).
 Shelemiah, 737 (v. 14), 816 (v. 39).
 Sheleph, 28 (v. 26).
 Shelomi, 303 (v. 27).
 Shelomith, 226m (v. 11).
 Shelomoth, 735 (v. 22).
 Shelter, 986 (v. 8).
 Shelumiel, 236 (v. 6).
 Shem, Noah's First Son, 19.
 Shema, a Town, 396 (v. 26).
 also Men, 704 (v. 8), 828 (v. 4).
 Shemaah, 717 (v. 3).
 Shemaiah, a False Prophet, 1394 (Text), 615m (v. 22).
 Shemariah, 717 (v. 5), 815 (v. 32).
 Shemeber, 34 (v. 2).
 Shemer, 624 (v. 24), 707 (v. 46).
 Shemida, 287m (v. 32).
 Sheminith, 722m (v. 21).
 Shemiramoth, 765m (v. 8), Ps. 6 (Title), 929.
 Shemuel, 709 (v. 2).
 Shen, 481 (v. 12).
 Shenazzar, 701 (v. 18).
 Sheol (Gr. *Hades*), 867.
 Shephan, 302 (v. 10).
 Shephathiah, 534 (v. 4), 1417 (vs. 1-4).
 Shepherd, Jehovah The, of Israel, 948.

Shepherd, Jesus The Good, "Teaching of Jesus," 948, 1911.
 of Judaea, 948.
 Shephi, 698 (v. 40).
 Shepho, 81 (v. 23).
 Shephuphan, 711 (v. 5).
 Sherd, 1260m (v. 14).
 Sherebiah, 811 (v. 18).
 Sheres, 710 (v. 16).
 Sheriff, 1606 (v. 2).
 Sheshach, 1455m (v. 41).
 Sheshai, 414m (v. 10).
 Sheshan, 700 (v. 31).
 Sheshbazzar, 801m (v. 8), 807 (v. 14).
 Shethar-bozenai, 806 (v. 3).
 Sheva, 701 (v. 49), 571 (v. 25).
 Shibboleth, 442 (v. 6).
 Shield, 961m (v. 2). See "Weapons," 407.
 Shiggaion, Ps. 7 (Title), 929.
 Shiggionoth, 1707m (v. 1).
 Shihor, 719 (v. 5).
 Shihor-libnath, 402 (v. 26).
 Shilhi, 641 (v. 42), 771 (v. 31).
 Shilhim, 396 (v. 32).
 Shillel, 98 (v. 24).
 Shilling. See "Money," 128.
 Shiloah, 1224m (v. 6).
 Shiloh, 103 (v. 10), 399m (v. 1).
 Shilonite, 613 (v. 29), 835 (v. 5).
 Shilshah, 711 (v. 37).
 Shimea, 699m (v. 13), 701 (v. 5), 707 (v. 39).
 Shimeah, 551m (v. 3).
 Shimeam, 714 (v. 38).
 Shimeathites, 701 (v. 55).
 Shimei, 566m (v. 16).
 Shimeon, 815 (v. 31).
 Shimon, 703 (v. 20).
 Shimrath, 711 (v. 21).
 Shimri, 703 (v. 37), 784 (v. 13).
 Shimrith, 777 (v. 26).
 Shimron, Shimronites, 401 (v. 15), 389m (v. 1).
 Shimron-meron, 391 (v. 20).
 Shimshai, 805 (v. 8).
 Shinab, 34 (v. 2).
 Shinar, 27m (v. 10), 1598m (v. 2).
 Shine. See "Light," 1012, 1911.
 Shippi, 739 (v. 27).
 Shiphmite, 739 (v. 27).
 Shiphrah, 107 (v. 15).
 Shiptan, 303 (v. 24).
 Ships, 607.
 laid up during Winter, 23.
 Shipwreck, 2249m (v. 19).
 Shisha, 591 (v. 3).
 Shishak, 614m (v. 40).
 Shitrai, 739 (v. 29).
 Shittim, a Place, 284m (v. 1), 1663.
 Shittim (Acacia) Wood, 1100d.
 Shiza, 717 (v. 42).
 Shoa, 1528 (v. 23).
 Shobab, 539 (v. 14), 699 (v. 18).
 Shobach, 547m (v. 16).
 Shobai, 802 (v. 42).
 Shobal, 81 (v. 20), 701 (v. 50).
 Shobek, 833 (v. 24).
 Shobi, 562m (v. 27).
 Shock, 146 (v. 6).

Shod, 2219m (v. 15). See "Feet," 42; "Shoe," 379.
 Shoe, or Sandal, 379.
 Shoham, 735 (v. 27).
 Shomer, 666m (v. 21).
 Shoot. See "Titles of Jesus," 1898a.
 Shophach, 728 (v. 16).
 Shorn. See "Hair," 555.
 Short, 1033m (v. 47).
 Shoshannim, Ps. 45 (Title), 975.
 Shoshannim-eduth, Ps. 80 (Title), 1021.
 Shot, 510.
 Shoulder, God's. See "Anthropomorphism," 3d.
 Shoutings, 1232.
 Shovel. See "Tools," 26, 167.
 Showbread, 14, 50.
 Shower. See "Rain," 329.
 Shrank, 2096 (v. 27).
 Shrine, 1672 (v. 26).
 Shrink, 2284m (v. 38).
 Shrubs, Varieties of, 1101.
 Shua, 699 (v. 3), 711 (v. 32).
 Shual, 711 (v. 36).
 Shubael, 734 (v. 20).
 Shudder, 2296 (v. 19).
 Shuhah, 57 (v. 2), 702 (v. 11).
 Shuham, Shuhamites, 288 (v. 42).
 Shuhite, 859m (v. 11).
 Shulammite, 1208 (v. 13).
 Shumathites, 701 (v. 53).
 Shun, 2257m (v. 16), 2264m (v. 9).
 Shunammite, 583m (v. 3).
 Shunem, 524m (v. 4).
 Shuni, 98 (v. 16).
 Shunites, 286 (v. 15).
 Shuphamites, 287 (v. 39).
 Shuppim, 710 (v. 12).
 Shur, or Etham, 523.
 Shushan, 817m (v. 1).
 Shushan Eduth, Ps. 60 (Title), 992.
 Shut, 1246 (v. 22), 1015 (v. 9).
 Shutheleh, 710 (v. 20).
 Shuttle. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
 Sia, 802 (v. 44), 827 (v. 47).
 Sibbecai, 572m (v. 18).
 Sibmah, 299m (v. 38).
 Sibraim, 1593 (v. 16).
 Sick, "Teaching of Jesus," 1911.
 Sickle. See "Tools and Implements," 167.
 Sickness. See "Diseases," 1047.
 Siddim, 34 (vs. 3, 8, 10).
 Side, 1930 (v. 31).
 Side-chambers, 595 (v. 8).
 Sidon, 27m, 1247.
 Sieges, of Cities, 16.
 of Forts and Mounds, 407.
 Sieve. See "Tools and Implements," 26, 167.
 Sift, 1262m (v. 28).
 Sighing, 861m (v. 24).
 Sight. See "Eyes," 939.
 Signal, 1341 (v. 1).
 Signature, 904m (v. 35).
 Signet, 1617.
 Signification, 2172 (v. 10).
 Signs of the Heavens, 3m (v. 14), 353, 1911.

- Signs, Symbols and Similitudes, 260.
and Wonders, 2032.
- Sihon, 390m (v. 2).
- Silas, 2080m (v. 22).
- Silence, 2343m (v. 1).
- Silk. See "Clothing," 902.
- Silla, 666 (v. 20).
- Silly. See "The Simple," 1111m (v. 22), 1067m (v. 6).
Women, 463d.
- Siloam, 1939m (v. 4).
- Silvanus, 2181m (v. 19).
- Silver, Early Use of, &c., 890.
- Silversmith. See "Trades and Arts," 1278; "Silver," 890.
- Simeon, 68m (v. 33).
- Simon Peter, the Apostle, &c., 1761, 1915.
of Cyrene, bears the Cross, 1915, 1916.
- Simple, the, 1067m (v. 6), 1111m (v. 22).
- Sin, "Teaching of Jesus," 10, 1911.
Beginnings of, 1.
Atonement for, 184.
propitiated at Mercy-seat, 740.
- Sin, Wilderness of, 109, 135m (v. 1).
City of, 1547 (vs. 15, 16).
- Sinai, 109, 140.
Commandments given from, 142.
- Sincere, 2316m (v. 1).
- Sincerity. See "Truth," 2009.
- Sinew, Shrunk, 25d.
- Singing. See "Music," 706.
- Single, 1767 (v. 22).
- Singleness, 2818 (v. 5).
- Sinim, 1298 (v. 12).
- Sink, 1002 (v. 2), 1789 (v. 30).
- Sinner. See "Sin," 10.
- Sin-offering, 74c.
- Sion. See "Zion," 1302.
- Siphmoth, 528m (v. 28).
- Sippai, 728 (v. 4).
- Sir, 1805 (v. 30), 1978 (v. 11).
- Sirah, 536 (v. 26).
- Sirion, 312 (v. 9).
- Sisera, 420-422 (Text).
- Sister, 1800.
- Sit, "Teaching of Jesus," 1911.
- Sithri, 117 (v. 22).
- Sitnah, 62 (v. 21).
- Sivan, 852 (v. 9). See "Months," 21.
- Skilfully, 158 (v. 8).
- Skin, 196.
- Skirt, 160.
- Skull. See "Head," 1151.
- Sky. See "Cosmology," 1048.
- Slackness, 2316 (v. 9).
- Slain. See "Death," 2130; "Murderer," 304.
- Slanderers, 937.
- Slaughter. See "Sacrifice," 73.
- Slave, 344 (v. 14).
- Slay. See "Homicide," 892.
- Slayer, 1521 (v. 11).
- Sleek, 364 (v. 15).
- Sleep, 522.
- Sleeper, 1682 (v. 6).
- Sleight, 2214 (v. 14).
- Slide, 966 (v. 31).
- Slightly, 1343 (v. 14), 1348 (v. 11).
- Slime. See "Mortar," 1500.
- Sling, 408. See "War," 408.
- Slip, 967m (v. 16).
- Slippery Places, 1380m (v. 12).
- Slopes. See "Hills," 926.
- Slothful. See "Idleness," "Sluggard," 1119m (v. 6).
- Slow, 1028m (v. 15), 1137 (v. 29).
- Sluggard, 1119m (v. 6).
- Sluggish, 2276 (v. 12).
- Slumber. See "Sleep," 522.
- Small, 632m (v. 12).
- Smart, 1130 (v. 15).
- Smelling, 2169.
- Smile, 899 (v. 24).
- Smite, "Teaching of Jesus," 1911.
- Smiter, 1299 (v. 6).
- Smith, 1382 (v. 1).
- Smitten, 1304 (v. 4).
- Smoke, 457.
- Smoothly, 1158 (v. 31).
- Smooth Speech. See "Flattery," 2237.
- Smooth Stone, 170.
- Smote, 127 (v. 29), 274 (v. 11).
- Smyrna, 2334, 2335 (Text).
- Snail, 990m (v. 8). See "Animals," 9.
- Snares, 1122.
- Snatch, 1998m (v. 28).
- Sneeze, 650m (v. 35).
- Sneezings, 921 (v. 18).
- Snorting, 918m (v. 20), 1349 (v. 16).
- Snout, 1130 (v. 22).
- Snow. See "Meteorology," 65.
- Snuffed, 1740 (v. 13).
- Snuffers, 26d.
- So, Egyptian King, 675 (v. 4).
- Soaked, 192 (v. 21).
- Soap, 1331m (v. 22).
- Soared, 919 (v. 26).
- Sober, 2303m (v. 13).
- Soberly, 2263 (v. 12).
- Sober-minded, 2250 (v. 2), 2263m (vs. 5, 6).
- Soberness, 2175m (v. 34).
- Sobriety, 2143m (v. 3), 2303m (v. 13).
- Socho, 500m (v. 1).
- Soco, 703 (v. 18).
- Soda, 1162m (v. 20).
- Sodi, 261 (v. 10).
- Sodom, Sodomy, 44.
and Gomorrah, illustrative, 1449 (v. 40).
- Sodomite, 44.
- Soft, 1137m (v. 1).
- Soil, 1510m (vs. 5, 8). See "Land," 53.
- Sojourners, 1070, 1071.
- Solace, 1122 (v. 18). See "Consolation," 1762.
- Sold, "Teaching of Jesus," 1911.
- Soldier, 455.
Formation of Ranks, 407.
- Sole. See "Feet," 42.
- Solemn, 1036 (v. 3).
- Solid, 2274 (v. 12).
- Solitary, 1298m (v. 21).
- Solomon, "Teaching of Jesus," 584, 1911.
his History and Habits, 585.
builds the Temple, 467.
fortifies Megiddo, 691.
- Some, 1634m (v. 2), 1826m (v. 17).
- Something, 2206 (v. 3).
- Somewhat, 1920 (v. 40).
- Somewhere, 2272m (v. 4).
- Son, 49.
- Son of God, "Teaching of Jesus," 1904b, 1911d.
- Song of Solomon, Character of the Book, 1200.
- Songs, Forms of Lyric Poetry, 132.
- Sons of God, marry Daughters of Men, 18a.
- Soon, 964 (v. 2), 1136 (v. 17).
- Soothsayer. See "Magic," 1613.
- Soothsaying, 2084m (v. 16).
- Sop, 2007 (v. 26).
- Sopater, 2094 (v. 4).
- Sorcerers, 1613.
- Sorcery. See "Magic," 1613.
- Sore, 986m (v. 4). See "Diseases," 1047.
- Sorek, 447 (v. 4).
- Sorrel, 1722 (v. 8).
- Sorrow, 2240; "Teaching of Jesus," 1911.
- Sorry, 967m (v. 18), 2181 (v. 4).
- Sort, 20 (v. 19).
- Sosipater, 2150m (v. 21).
- Sosthenes, 2090m (v. 17).
- Sotai, 802 (v. 55), 827 (v. 57).
- Sottish, 1337 (v. 22).
See "Drunkness," 1158.
- Sought. See "Seeking," 1940.
- Soul, 862, 1911.
- Sound Doctrine, 2248 (v. 10).
- Soundness, 966m (v. 3), 2037 (v. 16).
- Sour, 1400m (v. 29). See "Taste," 2232.
- South, 370.
- Sovereignty of God, 2d.
- Sower, Sowing, "Teaching of Jesus," 1911. See "Sowing and Reaping," 2206.
- Sown. See "Agriculture," 1256.
- Space, 671 (v. 13).
- Spain, 2149 (vs. 24, 28).
- Spake, 1990m (v. 46).
- Spare, 1135m (v. 24).
- Sparks, 864m (v. 7).
- Sparrow. See "Birds," 24.
- Spat, 1848m (v. 33), 1994m (v. 6).
See "Spitting," 1299.
- Speak, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
- Spear, 408. See "Catching Fish," 24d.
- Special, 248m (v. 2).
- Specially, 2252 (v. 8).
- Speckled, 70 (v. 32).
- Spectacle, 2157 (v. 9).
- Speech, 2154.
- Speechless, 1807 (v. 12).
- Speed, 54 (v. 12).
- Speedily, 1192 (v. 11).

- Spelt. See "Food," 25b.
Spend and being spent, 2195 (v. 15).
Spicery, 93m (v. 11).
Spices, 685.
Spider. See "Insects," 1174.
Spies, 374.
Spikenard, 1205 (v. 13).
Spilled, 1774 (v. 17).
Spin, 1768m (v. 28).
Spirit, 862, 1912.
 See "Holy Spirit," 2010.
Spiritual, 863.
Spiritual Adultery, 247.
 Darkness, 915.
 Gifts, 2009.
Spite, 934 (v. 14).
Spitting, Spittle, 1299.
Splendor, 914 (v. 22).
Spoil, 1226.
Spoken against, 2118 (v. 22).
Spokesman, 114 (v. 16).
Sponge, 1874m (v. 36).
Spoon. See "Vessels," 26.
Sport, 1128m (v. 23).
Spot, 2317m (v. 14).
Spouts, 1725 (v. 12).
Spread, 682 (v. 14).
Sprigs, 1240 (v. 5).
Springs, 300, 1026m (v. 6).
 of the South Land, 414m (v. 15).
Sprinkling, 1563.
Sprout, 877 (v. 7).
Stability, 1265 (v. 6). See
 "Faithfulness," 2158.
Stable, 1534 (v. 5).
Stachys, 2150 (v. 9).
Stacte, 165 (v. 34).
Staff, 13d, 1912. See "Tools and
 Implements," 167.
Stagger. See "Drunkenness,"
 1158.
Stain, 1246m (v. 9), 1644 (v. 8).
Stairs, 2101 (v. 40).
Stakes, 1306m (v. 2).
Stalk, 89 (v. 5).
Stall, 1672m (v. 4).
Stammerers, 1264 (v. 4).
Stamp, 326 (v. 21).
Stanchd, 1924 (v. 44).
Stand, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
Standard, 238 (v. 2), 277 (v. 8).
Standard-bearer, 1229 (v. 18).
Stand fast, 2177m (v. 13).
Stars, burn as Torches, 430.
 their Great Numbers, &c., per-
 sonified, 1049.
 Allusions to, 1090.
 See "Astronomy," 2175.
State, Last, 1783m (v. 45).
Stately, 1174 (v. 29).
Station, 1245 (v. 19).
Stature, 499 (v. 7), 2214 (v. 13).
Statutes of God to be observed,
 831.
Staves (Staff), 1733 (v. 7), 1820
 (v. 55).
 See "Tools and Implements,"
 167.
Stayed, 915 (v. 11), 1250m (v. 3).
Stead, 68 (v. 2).
Steadfast. See "Faithfulness,"
 2158.
Steadfastly, 2029m (v. 14).
Steadfastness, 2130m (v. 3)
Steady, 138 (v. 12).
Stealing, 217.
 Death Penalty for, 95m (v. 9).
Stealth, 565 (v. 3).
Steed, Horses. See "Animals," 9.
Steel, 1701 (v. 3).
Steersman, 2297 (v. 4).
Stench, 1660m (v. 20), 1669m (v.
 10).
Stephanas, 2153 (v. 16), 2177 (v.
 15).
Stephen, 2049.
Stern, 1838m (v. 38).
Steward, 2262 (v. 7).
Stewardship, 1945 (v. 2).
Stick. See "Wood," 166.
Sticks, 267m (v. 32).
Stiff, 1346 (v. 26).
Stiff-hearted, 1480m (v. 4).
Stiff-necked. See "Neck," 1113.
Sting, 1158 (v. 32), 2176 (v. 55).
Stocks, 87. See "Punishment,"
 87.
Stoic Philosophers, 2087 (v. 18).
Stole. See "Stealing," 217.
Stomach, 2253 (v. 23).
Stone, 170; which the Builders re-
 jected, 104m (v. 24), 1069m
 (v. 22).
Stone-heap, 869 (v. 17).
Stoning as a Punishment, 87.
Stones as Memorials, &c., 170.
 See "Ten Commandments,"
 142a.
Stony, 1496m (v. 19).
Stood, 387m (v. 13).
Stoop, 1991 (v. 6).
Stop, 2287.
Store-chambers, 1936m (v. 24).
Store-cities, 107m (v. 11).
Stored, 2316 (v. 7).
Store-houses, 959m (v. 7).
Stork. See "Birds," 24.
Storm. See "Wind," 895.
Stormy, 1058m (v. 25).
Stout, 1229m (v. 12).
Strait, 579m (v. 14), 2222 (v. 23).
Straitened, 2186 (v. 12).
Straitness, 912 (v. 16).
Strange Wives. See "Marriage,"
 18.
Stranger. See "Sojourners,"
 1071, 1912.
Strange Woman, 1112.
Strangled, 2080m (v. 20).
Straw, 592.
Streaks, 71 (v. 37).
Stream. See "Rivers," 1263.
Street, New Testament Refer-
 ences, 375.
Streets and Lanes in Cities, 16.
Strength, 1026m (v. 7), 2177 (v.
 13).
Strengthened, 2213m (v. 16),
 2227m (v. 13).
Strewed, 562 (v. 19).
Stricken. See "Sufferings of Je-
 sus," 1896.
Strict, 2101m (v. 3).
Strictly, 1774m (v. 30).
Strife, Beginnings of, 1c.
 born of Evil, Tendency of,
 1165.
Strike, 913 (v. 32).
Striker, 2250 (v. 3).
String, 448 (v. 9).
Stringed Instruments. See "Mu-
 sic," 707.
Stripes, 1304.
Stripling, 505 (v. 56).
Strive. See "Strife," 1165.
Strokes, 1151 (v. 30).
Strolling, 2092 (v. 13).
Strong, be, 2177m (v. 13), 2219m
 (v. 10).
Strong, "Teaching of Jesus,"
 1912.
 Drink, 1641.
Stronghold. See "Fortification,"
 1703.
Strove. See "Strife," 1165.
Stubble. See "Grass," 82.
Stubbornly, 1641m (v. 16).
Study, 1198m (v. 12), 2240 m (v.
 11).
Stumbling, Stumblingblock, 1343,
 1912.
 Occasion of, 1080m (v. 165),
 1778m (v. 6).
Stumblings, 1522m (v. 15).
Stump, 477 (v. 4), 1609 (v. 15).
Stupor, 2141 (v. 8).
Suah, 711 (v. 36).
Subdue, 5m (v. 28).
Subject, 2298 (v. 7).
Subjection, 1056m (v. 42).
Submission. See "Obedience,"
 151.
Suborned, 2048m (v. 11).
 See "Perjury," 191.
Subscribe, 1402m (v. 10).
Substance, 1113m (v. 9).
Subtle, 9 (v. 1).
Subtlety, 1867m (v. 1).
Suburbs, 303 (v. 7), 1587 (v. 2).
Subverted, 883, 1147 (v. 3).
Succathites, 701 (v. 55).
Succeeded, 2108 (v. 27).
Success, 373 (v. 7).
Succor. See "Help," 2112.
Succoth, 77m (v. 17).
Succoth-benoth, 678m (v. 30).
Such, 1799 (v. 14), 2183 (v. 12).
Suck, 364 (v. 13), 886 (v. 16),
 1316m (v. 16).
Suckling, 931 (v. 2), 1804 (v. 16).
Suddenly, 1742 (v. 1).
Sue, 1313 (v. 4).
Sufferings of Jesus, His own
 Teachings as to, 1904d.
Sufficiency, 2182 (v. 5), 2190 (v. 8).
Sufficient, 1768 (v. 34), 2194 (v. 9).
Suicide, 557, 1821.
Suit, 556 (v. 2), 2110 (v. 24).
Sukkim, 759 (v. 3).
Sultry, 1686 (v. 8).
Summer, 23.
 Fruits, House, 23c, 25b.
Sumptuous, 2357 (v. 14).
Sumptuously, 1946 (v. 19).

Sun for Signs and Seasons, 3m, 1912.
 Source of Light and Heat, its Limitations, 1049.
 Allusions to, 1090.
 Sun-images, 793 (v. 7).
 Sunk, 1796 (v. 6).
 Sunrising. See "Sun," 1090, 1912.
 Sup, 1947 (v. 8).
 Superfluity, 1864 (v. 44).
 Superscription, 1807 (v. 20), 1862 (v. 16). See "Meals," 462.
 Suph, 307 (v. 1).
 Suphah, 277 (v. 14).
 Supper, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
 Supplication. See "Prayer," 1766.
 Support, 970 (v. 3).
 Supreme, 2305 (v. 13).
 Sur, 664 (v. 6).
 Sure, 1308m (v. 3), 1825 (v. 65).
 Surety, Suretyship, 1118.
 Surfeting, 1958m (v. 34).
 Surge, 2294 (v. 6).
 Surmised, 2115 (v. 27).
 Surnamed, 2064 (v. 5). See "Name," 2084.
 Surpasseth, 2182 (v. 10).
 Susanna, 1921 (v. 3).
 Susi, 261 (v. 11).
 Suspense, 1998 (v. 24).
 Sustain, 987 (v. 22).
 Sustenance, 426m (v. 4), 2049m (v. 11).
 Swallow. See "Birds," 24b.
 Swan. See "Birds," 24b.
 Swarm. See "Insects," 1174.
 Swarthy, 1201 (v. 6).
 Swearers, 2248 (v. 10).
 See "Oaths and Vows," 264.
 Swearing, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
 Sweat, 1585m (v. 18).
 Sweep, 1932m (v. 25).
 Sweet. See "Taste," 2232.
 Sweeter, 445 (v. 18), 944 (v. 10).
 Swell, 324m (v. 4).
 Swelling, 2315m (v. 18).
 Swerved, 1073m (v. 51).
 Swift. See "Race," 1847.
 Swifter, 867m (v. 6).
 Swimming, 1250m (v. 11).
 Swine, 334.
 Swing, 896 (v. 4).
 Swoon, 1467m (v. 12).
 Swoopeth, 870 (v. 26).
 Sword, 430, 1912.
 Sworn. See "Oaths and Vows," 264.
 Sychar, 404.
 Sycomore-trees. See "Food," 25b; "Trees," 1100d.
 Sylvanus, 2236m (v. 1).
 Symbols and Similitudes, 260.
 Synagogue, 1011, 1912.
 Syntyche, 2226 (v. 2).
 Syracuse, 2117 (v. 12).
 Syria. Allusions and References to, 58.

Syrophenician Woman, 1847 (v. 26).
 Syrtis, 2114 (v. 17).
T
TAANACH, 710.
 Taanach-shiloh, 397 (v. 6).
 Tabbaath, 802 (v. 43).
 Tabbath, 431 (v. 22).
 Tabeel, 805 (v. 7), 1222m (v. 6).
 Taberah, 258 (v. 3), 326m (v. 22).
 Tabernacle, 152, 283.
 Beginnings of, 1.
 Candlesticks in, 600.
 Feast of, 294.
 Lamps used in, 154.
 Linen used in Service, 853.
 Pillars of, 242.
 Table of Showbread, 649.
 Tabitha, 2063 (v. 36).
 Table, 649, 1912.
 Tablet, 1113m (v. 3).
 Tabor, a City, a Mountain, 1434.
 Tabret. See "Music," 707.
 Tabrimmon, 622 (v. 18).
 Tachmonite, 576 (v. 8).
 Tackling, 1266m (v. 23). See "Ships," 607.
 Tahan, Tahanites, 287 (v. 35), 710 (v. 25).
 Tahath, 301 (v. 26).
 Tahpanhes, 1330m (v. 16), 1428m (v. 7).
 Tahrea, 714 (v. 41).
 Tahtim-hodshi, 578 (v. 6).
 Take, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
 Talebearers, Defaming, 937.
 Talents, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
 Talitha-cumi, 1841 (v. 41).
 Talk, 1807 (v. 15).
 Talmi, 414 (v. 10), 534m (v. 3).
 Talmon, 713 (v. 17), 802 (v. 42).
 Tamar, 84m (v. 6).
 Daughter of David, 551m (v. 1).
 Tamarisk. See "Trees," 1100.
 Tame, 1838 (v. 4), 2297 (v. 8).
 Tammuz, 1492m (v. 14).
 Tanach, 405m (v. 25).
 Tanhumeth, 695 (v. 23), 1422 (v. 8).
 Tanner. See "Trades and Arts," 1278.
 Tapestry, 1122 (v. 16), 1176 (v. 22).
 Taphath, 591 (v. 11).
 Tappuah, 391m (v. 17) 396m (v. 34).
 Taralah, 400 (v. 27).
 Tare, 646 (v. 24), 1852 (v. 20).
 Tarea, 712 (v. 35).
 Tares, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
 Tarpelites, 805 (v. 9).
 Tarry. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
 Tarshish, 27m (v. 4), 756m (v. 21).
 Tarsus, City of Cilicia, 2062m (v. 11), 2101m (v. 39).
 Tartak, 678 (v. 31).
 Tartan, Title of Assyrian Commander in Chief, 680m (v. 17), 1242m (v. 1).
 2400

Taskmaster, 107m (v. 11).
 Taskwork. See "Labor," 149.
 Taste, 2232.
 Tattanai, 806m (v. 3), 808 (v. 13).
 Taught. See "Instruction," 1307.
 Taunt, 432 (v. 15).
 Taverns, 2117 (v. 15).
 Tax, 776m (v. 6).
 Taxing (a Census), 1884 (v. 2).
 Teach, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
 Teachers, Different Kinds of, 1307, 1912.
 Teachings of Paul, 2056.
 Tears, 1920.
 Tebah, 52 (v. 24).
 Tebaliah, 737 (v. 11).
 Tebeth, 845 (v. 16).
 Teemeth, 220m (v. 25).
 Tehaphneches, 1547m (v. 18).
 Tehinnah, 702 (v. 12).
 Tekel, 1615 (v. 25).
 Tekoa, 554 (v. 2).
 Tekoite, 578 (v. 26).
 Tel-abib, 1482 (v. 15).
 Telah, 710 (v. 25).
 Telaim, 497m (v. 4).
 Telassar, 1272 (v. 12).
 Telem, 396 (v. 24).
 Tel-harsha, 802 (v. 59), 827 (v. 61).
 Tell, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
 Tel-melah, 802 (v. 59).
 Tema, 57m (v. 15), 866m (v. 19).
 Teman, 81m (v. 11), 1442m (v. 7).
 Temanites, 82 (v. 34), 859 (v. 11).
 Temeni, 702 (v. 6).
 Temperance. See "Christian Graces," 2312; "Drunkenness," 1158.
 Temperate, 2250m (v. 2).
 Tempered, 2169 (v. 24).
 Tempest. See "Wind," 895.
 Temple, 467, 469, 1912.
 Beginnings of, 1.
 cleansed by Hezekiah, 679.
 Doorkeeper of, 774.
 Haggai encourages the Rebuilding of, 1717.
 of Herod, 469.
 no Tools used in building, 492.
 Vision of the Temple, &c., 1542-1597 (Text).
 Work of rebuilding, 817.
 Zachariah encourages the Rebuilding of, 1721.
 Temporal Things, 2184 (v. 18).
 Temptation, through Satan's Wiles, 410m (v. 13), 729.
 to be avoided and resisted, 1110.
 Some who failed in, 1110.
 Benefits of, 1111.
 "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
 in the Wilderness, 264m (v. 22).
 Tempter. See "Satan," 729.
 Tend, 2025m (v. 16).
 Tender, 1304m (v. 2).
 Tenderhearted, 2216m (v. 32).
 Tenderly, 2144 (v. 10).
 Tenor, 338 (v. 11).

INDEX

- Ten Commandments, or Decalogue, 142.
- Tent of Meeting, or Tabernacle, 283.
- Tent-cord, 863m (v. 21).
- Tenth. See "Tithes," 67.
- Tent-makers, 2089m (v. 3).
- Tents, 283.
of Moab, 439.
- Terah, 29m (v. 24).
- Teraphim, 72 (v. 34).
- Terebinth, 1222m (v. 13).
- Teresh, 846 (v. 21).
- Terrestrial, 2175 (v. 40).
- Terrible, 1002m (v. 35), 1233m (v. 11).
- Terror. See "Fear," 23.
- Tertius, 2150 (v. 22).
- Tertullus, 2106 (v. 1).
- Testament. See "Covenant," 38; "Commandments," 142.
- Testified. See "Witness," 1991.
- Testimony, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
- Tetrarch, 1787.
- Thaddeus, an Apostle, 1834 (v. 18).
- Thammuz. See "Months," 21.
- Thanksgiving, 2184.
- Theatre, 2093 (v. 29).
- Thebez, 437 (v. 50).
- Thee-ward, 507 (v. 4).
- Theft. See "Stealing," 217.
- Theophilus, 2027m (v. 1).
- Thessalonians, First Epistle to, 2236.
Second Epistle to, 2243.
- Thessalonica, 2085m (v. 1).
- Theudas, 2047 (v. 36).
- Thick, 141 (v. 16), 601 (v. 12).
- Thicket, 51 (v. 13).
- Thickness, 1577 (v. 9).
- Thief, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
- Thigh. See "Leg," 1104.
- Things. See "Deep Things," 2157.
- Think, "Teaching of Jesus," 1912.
- Third Day, 1925, 1926.
- Thirst, Physical, 971, 1913.
Spiritual: as a Punishment, &c., 972.
- Thirsty, 1163m (v. 25).
- Thirty Pieces of Silver, 1734m (v. 12).
- Thistles, 1769.
- Thomas, 2023 (v. 25).
- Thongs, 2102m (v. 25).
- Thorns, 1783, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
- Thoroughly, 982 (v. 2).
- Thought. See "Mind," 917.
- Thousands, 1619m (v. 10).
- Thread, 375.
- Threatening, 2060m (v. 1).
- Three Days, 1925; "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
- Threefold Cord, 1185 (v. 12).
- Threshing-floor, 428.
- Threshing-wain, Threshing-wheel. See "Harvest," 1340.
- Threshold, 1591 (v. 1).
- Thrice, 1818 (v. 34), 2008 (v. 38).
- Thrill, 1315 (v. 5).
- Throat, 1002m (v. 3).
- Throne, 2071m (v. 21).
- Throng, 1840 (v. 31).
- Thumb. See "Hand," 36.
- Thummim, 803.
- Thunder. See "Meteorology," 65.
- Thyatira, 2083m (v. 14).
- Tiberias, 1983 (v. 1), 2024 (v. 1).
- Tiberius Cæsar, 1891 (v. 1).
- Tibhath, 726 (v. 8).
- Tibni, 624 (v. 21).
- Tidal, 34 (v. 1).
- Tidings, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913, 2149.
- Tiglath-Pileser, takes Kedesh, &c., 672m (v. 29).
Ahaz sends Presents to, 781.
- Tikvah, 688m (v. 14), 815m (v. 15).
- Tile, 1483m (v. 1).
- Till. See "Agriculture," 1256.
- Tilon, 703 (v. 20).
- Timæus, 1858 (v. 46).
- Timber. See "Wood," 166.
- Timbrel. See "Music," 707.
- Time, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
used as a Measure. See "Measures," 175.
- Times, 2241m (v. 1); the Seven, of Prophecy, 6c.
Eternal, 2151m (v. 25).
- Timna, 81 (v. 12).
- Tinnah, 85m (v. 12), 395m (v. 10).
- Tinnah-heres, 416 (v. 9).
- Tinnath-serah, 412m (v. 30), 403m (v. 50).
- Timnite, 446 (v. 6).
- Timon, 2048 (v. 5).
- Timothy, First Epistle, 2247.
Second Epistle, 2255.
- Tin. See "Metals," 885.
- Tingle, 474 (v. 11).
- Tip, 1946 (v. 24).
- Tipsah, 592 (v. 24), 671 (v. 16).
- Tiras, 697 (v. 5).
- Tirathites, 701 (v. 55).
- Tires, 1152c, 1585m (v. 18).
- Tirhakah, 682 (v. 9).
- Tirhanah, 700 (v. 48).
- Tiria, 702 (v. 16).
- Tirzah, 287 (v. 33), 620m (v. 17).
- Tishbite, 625 (v. 1), 638 (v. 17).
- Tithes, 67.
- Title, 2020 (v. 19).
- Tittle, 1763 (v. 18).
- Titus, Epistle to, 2261.
- Tizite, 717 (v. 45).
- Tizri. See "Months," 21.
- Toah, 706 (v. 34).
- Tob, 439m (v. 3).
- Tob-adonijah, 765 (v. 8).
- Tobiah, 818 (v. 10).
- Tobijah, 765 (v. 8).
- Tochen, 703 (v. 32).
- To-day, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
See "Day," 227.
- Toes, Six, 573 (v. 20).
- Togarmah, 27m (v. 3), 1567 (v. 6).
- Tohu, 467 (v. 1).
- Toi, 544 (v. 9).
- Toil. See "Labor," 149; "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
- Token, 1869.
- Tola, Judge. See "Judges of Israel," 317.
- Tolad, 703 (v. 29).
- Tolaites, 287 (v. 23).
- Tolerable, 1929 (v. 12).
- Toll, Place of, 1773m (v. 9).
- Tomb. See "Sepulchre," 690; "Burial Places," 765.
- Tongues, Gift of by the Holy Spirit, 840, 1877.
Member of the Body, 2297.
- Tools, Uses of, 167.
- Tooth, Law concerning, 1162.
- Top Stone, 1725m (v. 7).
- Topaz. See "Precious Stones," 608.
- Tophel, 307 (v. 1).
- Topheth, 689.
- Topmost, 1510 (v. 4).
- Torch, 430.
- Torment, 2344 (v. 5).
- Torn Flesh forbidden. See "Animals," 25.
- Torture. See "Punishment," 88.
- Tossed to and fro, 2214m (v. 14).
- Tou, 726 (v. 9).
- Touch, "Teaching of Jesus," 1845 m (v. 56), 1913.
- Tow, 448m (v. 9), 1214m (v. 31).
- Towel, 2006 (v. 4).
- Tower, 436.
Watchmen on, 822.
- Town-clerk, 2093 (v. 35).
- Towns. See "Cities," 15; "Villages," 311.
- Trachonitis, 1891 (v. 1).
- Trade Routes, 1176.
- Trades, the Various Kinds mentioned, 1278.
- Tradition, 2198m (v. 14); "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
- Traffic, 1176.
- Train. See "Instruction," 1307.
- Traitor, 2258m (v. 4). See "Treason," 664.
- Trance, 2064 (v. 10).
- Tranquillity, 2249m (v. 2).
- Transfer. See "Hand," 37.
- Transfiguration, Voice of God heard at, 63.
- Transformed. See "Conformation and Transformation," 2143.
- Transgressor. See "Sin," 10; "The Wicked," 148.
- Translation, of Enoch, 17 (v. 24); Elijah, 645 (v. 11).
- Transparent, 2363.
- Transportation, Means of, 1176.
- Trap, 1341.
- Travail, 2203.
- Traveller, 1244.
- Traversing, 1331m (v. 23).
- Treachery, 1350.
- Treader, 1238m (v. 10).
- Treason, 664.

- Treasure, "Teaching of Jesus," 739, 1913.
- Treasury, 1418.
- Treaties, by joining Hands, 37c.
- Tree, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
- Tree, of Life, 8d.
of Knowledge of Good and Evil, 1769.
- Trees, Varieties of mentioned, 492, 1099, 1100.
- Tremble. See "Fear," 23.
- Trench, 630 (v. 32). See "Valley," 383.
- Trespass. See "Sin," 10.
- Trespass-offering, Law of, 74d.
- Tresses, 1208 (v. 5). See "Hair," 555.
- Trial of Faith, 891m (v. 10).
- Trial of Jesus, 1821-1824 (Text).
- Tribes, Organization and Duties of, 306.
Marriage between, 18.
gathered at Sychar, 404.
rallied at Ramoth-Gilead, 658.
- Tribulation, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913. See "Affliction," 932.
See "Salvation of Saints," 2045b.
- Tributary, 342 (v. 11).
- Tribute, "Teaching of Jesus," 1807, 1913.
- Trickle, 897 (v. 11).
- Trimmed, 567 (v. 24), 1814 (v. 7).
- Trinity, The Holy. See "God," 5a.
- Triumph, 2182m (v. 14).
- Troas, 2083m (v. 8).
- Trodden down, 1218m (v. 5).
- Trogyllium, 2095m (v. 15).
- Troop, 612 (v. 24), 942 (v. 29).
- Trophimus, 2094m (v. 4).
- Trouble. See "Adversity," 883;
"Affliction," 932.
- Troubling, 860 (v. 17).
- Troublous, 1626 (v. 25).
- Trough, 109 (v. 16).
- True, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
See "Truth," 2008.
- Trumpets, Priest's Purpose for blowing, 256.
- Trust, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
See "Faith," 2284.
- Trustworthy, 2162 (v. 25).
- Truth, 1913, 2008, 2009.
- Truthfulness. See "Truth," 2008.
- Try, 1357m (v. 3). See "Temptation," 1110.
- Trying, 1991m (v. 6).
- Tryphæna, Tryphosa, 2150 (v. 12).
- Tubal and Meshech, 27m (v. 2).
- Tubal-cain, First Worker in Iron, 16 (v. 22), 406.
- Tubes, 920 (v. 18).
- Tumbled, 430 (v. 13).
- Tumors, 478m (v. 4).
- Tumult, 996m (v. 7).
- Tumultuous, 1244 (v. 2).
- Turbans, 1217m (v. 23).
- Turn, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
- Turret. See "Tower," 436.
- Turtle Dove. See "Birds," 22, 24b.
- Tutor, 2158m (v. 15).
- Twain, 1221 (v. 2), 2169 (v. 16).
- Twelve Apostles, 1775, 1776.
Sons of Jacob, 59, 60.
- Twenty, 45 (v. 31), 84 (v. 28), 233 (v. 5).
- Twice, 274 (v. 11), 923m (v. 10), 1869 (v. 31).
- Twin Brothers, 2117 (v. 11).
- Twinkling, 2176 (v. 52).
- Two, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
- Two-edged, 2273 (v. 12).
- Tychicus, 2094m (v. 4).
- Types, 2278.
- Types of Christ, 1898.
- Tyrannus, 2092 (v. 9).
- Tyranny. See "Oppression," 1377.
- Tyre, Prophecies against, 1648.
- UCAL, 1172 (v. 1).
Uel, 816 (v. 34).
- Ulai, 1621m (v. 2).
- Ulam, 710 (vs. 16, 17).
- Ulla, 711 (v. 39).
- Ummah, 402 (v. 30).
- Umpire, 871 (v. 33).
- Unadvisedly, 1055 (v. 33).
- Unapproachable, 2254 (v. 16).
- Unawares, 341m (v. 4).
- Unbelief, 10a. See "Faith," 2284.
- Unbelievers. See "Faith," 2284.
- Unblamable, 2239m (v. 13).
- Unceasing, 2138 (v. 2).
- Uncertain, 2172 (v. 8).
- Uncertainty, 2254 (v. 17).
- Unchangeable, 2278.
- Uncircumcision. See "Circumcision," 41.
- Uncle. See "Kinsmen," 350.
- Unclean. See "Purification," 209.
- Unclean Animals, 9.
Food, 25d, 209a.
- Unclean Spirits, 863.
- Uncleanness, 2195m (v. 21).
- Unclothed. See "Clothing" (*fig.*), 902.
- Uncondemned, 2085 (v. 37).
- Undeified, 2278 (v. 26).
- Undergirding, 2114 (v. 17).
- Underparts, 922 (v. 30).
- Understanding. See "Mind," 917.
- Undo, 1312 (v. 6).
- Undone, 1221 (v. 5).
- Undressed, 1774 (v. 16).
- Unequal, 2186 (v. 19).
- Unfeigned Love, 2186 (v. 6).
Faith. See "Faith," 2284.
- Unfruitful. See "Fruit" (*fig.*), 225.
- Ungirded, 55 (v. 32).
- Ungodliness, 940m (v. 4). See "Sin," 10.
- Unholy. See "Holy," 2215.
- Unity, 2153.
of the Spirit, 2010d.
- Unjust. See "Justice," 1694.
- Unknown God, 2087 (v. 23).
- Unlade, 2098 (v. 3).
- Unlawful, 2066m (v. 28).
Unlearned, 2172.
- Unleavened Bread, 13d.
as a Memorial, 294.
- Unloose, 1828 (v. 7).
- Unmindful, 364 (v. 18).
- Unmovable, 2116 (v. 41), 2177 (v. 58).
- Unni, 721 (v. 18).
- Unpardonable Sin, 11d.
- Unprofitable Servant, 1815 (v. 30).
- Unpunished. See "Punishment," 87.
- Unquenchable Fire. See "Fire," 198a.
- Unreasonable, 2245 (v. 2).
- Unrighteous, Unrighteousness, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
See "Sin," 10.
- Unruly, 2248m (v. 9). See "Rebellion," 1517.
- Unsearchable. See "Deep Things," 2157.
- Unseemly, 2162 (v. 36).
- Unselfishness. See "Christian Graces," 2312.
- Unspeakable Gift, 2191 (v. 15).
- Unspotted, 2295 (v. 27).
- Unstable, 1117m (v. 6).
- Unstopped, 1269 (v. 5).
- Untempered. See "Mortar," 1500.
- Unthankful. See "Ingratitude," 1654.
- Untimely, 990m (v. 8).
- Unveiled. See "Veil," 2276.
- Unwalled. See "Wall," 1456.
- Unwashed. See "Washing," 599.
- Unwise. See "Wisdom," 1063.
- Unwittingly, 222 (v. 14), 403 (v. 3).
- Unworthy, 2168 (v. 27), 2075 (v. 46).
- Upbraid. See "Reproach," 1486.
- Upharsin, 1615 (v. 25).
- Uphaz, 1353 (v. 9).
- Upheaved, 1699m (v. 5).
- Upheld, 1315 (v. 16).
- Upper Room, 1868m (v. 15).
- Upright, 1112m (v. 7).
- Uprightness. See "Righteousness," 949.
- Uprising, 1093 (v. 2).
- Up roar, 2100 (v. 34).
- Upside down, 1103 (v. 9), 2086 (v. 6).
- Upward, 864 (v. 7), 1184 (v. 21).
- Ur, 30m (v. 28).
- Urbanus, 2150 (v. 9).
- Urgent, 1602m (v. 15).
- Uri, 165 (v. 2), 592 (v. 19).
- Uriah, 578.
- Uriel, 706m (v. 24).
- Urijah, 673 (v. 10).
- Urim and Thummim, 803.
- Use, 1766 (v. 7).
- Useful, 2260 (v. 11).
- Usury, 1168.
- Uthai, 712 (v. 4), 811 (v. 14).
- Utmost, 104 (v. 26).
- Utterance, 2031 (v. 4), 2152m (v. 5).

Uttermost, 2075 (v. 47).
 Uz, 28m (v. 23).
 Uzai, 821 (v. 25).
 Uzal, 698 (v. 21).
 Uzza, 686 (v. 18).
 Uzzah, 540m (v. 3).
 Uzzen-sheerah, 710 (v. 24).
 Uzzi, 705 (v. 5).
 Uzziah (Azariah). See "Kingdom of Judah," 611, 615.
 Uzziel, Uzzielites, 117m (v. 22), 242m (v. 27).

VAGABONDS, 1060 (v. 10).
 Vain. See "Vanity," 1178.
 Vainglorious, 2205 (v. 26).
 Vainglory, 2222m (v. 3).
 Vainly, 2232 (v. 18).
 Vaizatha, 853 (v. 9).
 Valiant. See "Courage," 262.
 Valley, 383.
 Valor. See "Courage," 262.
 Valorous, 1538m (v. 11).
 Value. See "Man," 7b.
 Vaniah, 816 (v. 36).
 Vanish, 1301 (v. 6).
 Vanity, Warnings against, 1179.
 Vanquish, 905 (v. 13).
 Vapor. See "Meteorology," 65.
 Variation, 2294 (v. 17).
 Vashti, 843 (v. 9).
 Vats, 1114m (v. 10).
 Vaulted Place, 1506m (v. 24).
 Vauntings, 2299 (v. 16).
 See "Pride," 933.
 Vegetables, 1101. See "Food," 25.
 Sacrifices of, 75.
 Vegetation, 1, 1099.
 Vehemently, 1963m (v. 10).
 Veil, 2276.
 Vengeance, 365.
 of God, 3.
 Venison, 59m (v. 28).
 Venom, 365 (v. 33).
 See "Poison," 2127.
 Venomous, 2117m (v. 4).
 Venture, 641 (v. 34).
 Verified, 92 (v. 20).
 Vermilion, 1377m (v. 14), 1528m (v. 14).
 Vessels, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 Vestments, 662m (v. 22).
 See "Clothing," 902.
 Vesture. See "Clothing," 902.
 Lots cast for Christ's, 1823 (v. 35).
 Vex, 926 (v. 5). See "Anger," 1137.
 Vial, 485m (v. 1).
 Victory, 2177m (v. 57).
 Victuals, 635m (v. 27).
 View, 819 (v. 13).
 Vileness, 936 (v. 8).
 Villages, 311.
 Villany, 2072m (v. 10).
 Vine, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 Vinedresser, 1939m (v. 7).
 Vinegar, 1824m (v. 48). See "Food," 25d.
 Vines, Varieties of, 1101, 1218.

Vineyards, 638, 1913.
 Violence, 1913.
 Virgin, 345, 1913.
 abiding as, 463.
 Virginity, 441m (v. 37).
 Virtue. See "Christian Graces," 2312.
 Visage, 1607m (v. 19). See "Face," 1221.
 Vision, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 Visions, 260.
 come usually in Sleep, 522.
 of the Prophets, 676.
 Visit, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 Visitation, 1440m (v. 44).
 Voice, 63, 64. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 Void by Tradition. See "Commandments," 142d.
 Voluntary, 2232 (v. 18).
 Vophsi, 261 (v. 14).
 Vote, 2111 (v. 10).
 Voucheth, 881 (v. 19).
 Vouchsafed, 2050 (v. 17).
 Vow, 264, 265.
 of the Nazarite, 443.
 Voyage, 2114 (vs. 9, 10).
 Vulture, 201 (v. 18). See "Birds," 24.

WAFERS, 137 (v. 31).
 Wag, 996 (v. 8), 1823m (v. 39).
 Wages, 349.
 Wagon, 97m (v. 19).
 Wail. See "Mourning," 2000.
 Waist, 1208 (v. 2).
 Wait, 964m (v. 7).
 Waiting on God. See "Worship," 1760; "Ministers," 2082.
 Walk, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 Walking, 2229.
 Wallet, 1776 (v. 10).
 Wallow, 1852 (v. 20).
 Walls, Rebuilding of, of Jerusalem, 817, 1456.
 of Cities, Destruction of, 1456.
 Wanderer. See "Travellers," 1244; "Journey," 1684.
 Want, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 See "The Poor," 349.
 Wanton, 1217m (v. 16), 2252m (v. 11).
 Wantonness, 2146m (v. 13).
 War, 407.
 Ban, 1586.
 Battle-fields, 275.
 Calamities of Jerusalem, 414.
 Chariots used in, 634.
 depended on Skilled Archery, 510.
 Help in Time of, 2112.
 Recklessness of Soldiers in, 455.
 Salvation from Enemies in, 2034.
 Sword the Chief Weapon, 430.
 Women treated cruelly in, 464a.
 Ward. See "Prison," 92.

Wares. See "Goods," 295.
 Warfare. See "War," 407.
 Warm, 2296m (v. 16). See "Heat," 1938.
 Warmth, 1185 (v. 11).
 Warn, "Teaching of Jesus," 1923.
 Warning, 2290.
 Warp, 205 (v. 48).
 Warrior, God as, 3.
 Wash, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 Washing Feet. See "Feet," 43.
 Waste, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 Wasteness, 899 (v. 3).
 Watch. See "Teaching of Jesus," 1913; "Night," 943; "Watchmen," 822.
 Watchfulness, "Teaching of Jesus" on "Character," 1899.
 Watchmen, 822.
 on the Wall, 565m (v. 24).
 Watch-tower, Mizpah, 438.
 Water, Bottles for, 16, 385, 1913.
 gathered into Seas, 131.
 brought from the Rock, 325m (v. 15).
 Uses of, Common, Spiritual, 1040.
 Watercourses. See "Rivers," 1263.
 Waterfalls, 972 (v. 7).
 Waterflood, 916m (v. 25).
 Waterless, 1782m (v. 43).
 Waterpot, 1974m (v. 6), 1979m (v. 28).
 Watersprings, 1058m (v. 33).
 Waves, 2116m (v. 41).
 Wax, 999m (v. 2).
 Wax Cold, "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 Way, The, 2061m (v. 2); "Teaching of Jesus," 1913.
 into Holy of Holies made manifest, 40a.
 New and Living, 40c.
 Wayfaring, 453 (v. 17).
 Waymarks, 1399 (v. 21).
 Wayside, 1783 (v. 4).
 Wayward, 1117 (v. 24), 1145 (v. 20).
 "We," 2083 (v. 10).
 Weak, 2165m (v. 22).
 Weakness of Man, 7a.
 Wealth, 406.
 manifested in Uses of Gold, 609.
 Certain Treasures described, 739.
 Wealthy, 998m (v. 12).
 Weaned Child, 1086m (v. 2).
 Weaning of Children, 13b.
 Weapons of War, 408.
 Wear. See "Clothing," 902.
 Weariness, 1740.
 Weasel. See "Animals," 9.
 Weather. See "Meteorology," 65.
 Weave. See "Trades and Arts," 1278.
 Web, 868 (v. 14).
 Weddings. See "Marriage," 18.

Wedge. See "Tools and Imple-
ments," 167.
Wedlock, 1507 (v. 38).
Weeds, 1684 (v. 5).
Week, 2177m (v. 2).
Weeks, Feast of. See "Feasts,"
293.
Weep, "Teaching of Jesus,"
1913.
Weeping. See "Mourning," 2000.
Weigh, 1615m (v. 27).
Weight. See "Measures," 175.
Weightier, 1810 (v. 23).
Weighty, 1166 (v. 3).
Welcome, 1923m (v. 40).
Welfare, 94 (v. 27).
Wells, 1978.
Well-beloved, 1218m (v. 1).
Well-doing, 2124 (v. 7).
Wellspring. See "Springs," 300.
Weltering, 1505m (v. 6).
West, 1047 (v. 12).
Whale, 1782m (v. 40).
Wheat, 122, 1914.
Time for sowing, 345.
Wheel, 1479 (v. 16). See "Tools
and Implements," 167.
Whelp, 561 (v. 8), 1144 (v. 12).
Whet, 930 (v. 12).
Whips, 615m (v. 11).
Whirlwind, 896.
Whisperer. See "Gossip," 937.
Whisperings, Talkers, 937.
Whit, 1989 (v. 23).
White, "Teaching of Jesus,"
1914.
Whited, 1810 (v. 27), 2103
(v. 3).
Whole, "Teaching of Jesus,"
1914.
Whoso, 25 (v. 6), 1142m (v. 20).
Whosoever, 1976 (v. 16).
Why, 1555 (v. 11), 2061 (v. 4).
Wick, 1283m (v. 3).
Wicked, The, 148, 1914.
Wickedness. See "Sin," 10.
Wide, 1252 (v. 9), 1769 (v. 13).
Widow, 222, "Teaching of Jesus,"
1914.
Treatment of, 18.
Wife, 1914, 2161.
Kings must not multiply, 423.
Solomon violated Commands,
585.
Wilderness, 109.
Wiles, 2214m (v. 14).
Will, Man endowed with, 7b. See
"Mind," 917.
Wind, 895, 896, 1914.
Windows, 508.
Wine, 199.
used largely in Festivals, 639.
Golden Bowl of, 695.
overcomes Noah, 19.
"Teaching of Jesus," 1914.
Winebibber, Winepress, 199.
Wine-skins. See "Skin," 196.
Wine Vat, 1719m (v. 16).
Wings, 1280.
Winking, 1127m (v. 10).
Winter, 23.
Wipe, 1250m (v. 8).

Wires, 180 (v. 3).
Wisdom, Solomon's Choice of,
584, 1914.
as related to God; to Jesus,
1063.
Literature, Forms of, 1107.
of the World, Foolishness and
Vanity, 1063.
Witch, Witchcraft, 1613.
Withdraw, 2245m (v. 6).
Withered Hand, 37.
Withstand, 769 (v. 6), 1957 (v.
15).
Withstood, 1628 (v. 13), 2972 (v.
8).
Witness, "Teaching of Jesus,"
1914.
Witnesses, Two, required, 1991.
Wizards, 1614.
Woos. See "Curses," 15.
Wolves. See "Animals," 9.
Womb, 129 (v. 12).
Women, 463, 1914.
as Virgins, 345.
Captive, become Wives, 459m
(v. 14).
made Bread, 13d.
as Church Workers, 464.
Shoes of, 379.
Jewels of, 56m (v. 47).
worked in Linen, 853.
"Teaching of Paul," 2061d.
Wonderful, 1093m (v. 6).
Wonders. See "Signs and Won-
ders," 2032.
Wont, 1822 (v. 15), 1854 (v. 1),
1872 (v. 8).
Wood, Uses of, 166.
Wool. See "Sheep," 333.
Word of God, Seed of the King-
dom, 345, 1987.
is Sword of Spirit, 430.
Words, Good and Bad, 1139,
1140, 1914.
Work and Worker, "Teaching of
Jesus," 1905d.
Working with Hands, 37.
Works of God, 931.
World, End of the, 1900d.
Worms, 1326.
Wormwood, 1101d.
Worse, 1783 (v. 45), 1981 (v.
14).
Worship, 216, 1914.
of Jehovah, of Jesus, &c., 1760.
Praise as a Mode of, 422.
Worthily, 2149 (v. 2), 2313 (v.
1).
Worthy, "Teaching of Jesus,"
1914.
Wounds, 908.
Wrangling. See "Strife," 1165.
Wrap. See "Clothing," 902.
Wrath of God, 1137.
Wreathen, 159 (v. 14).
Wreaths, 599 (v. 29).
Wrestling, 2219m (v. 12).
Write, Written, "Teaching of
Jesus," 1914.
Writing, 2157.
Wrong, "Teaching of Jesus,"
1914d.

Wrongfully. See "Oppression,"
1377.
Wroth. See "Anger," 1137.
Wrought, "Teaching of Jesus,"
1914.
YARN, 1122m (v. 16).
Yea, 1764 (v. 37).
Year, 227.
of Jubilee, 234.
Yearning, 1321m (v. 15).
Yield, 1824m (v. 50). See "Har-
vest," 1340, 1341.
Yoke, 1389, 1914.
Yoke-fellow, 2226m (v. 3).
Yonder, 1050 (v. 25).
Young, Care of Birds for, 24.
Young Men, 2319.
Youth, 23 (v. 21), 1196 (v. 9).
You-ward, 2316.

ZAANAN, 1688m (v. 11).
Zaanannim, 402 (v. 33),
421m (v. 11).
Zaavan, 81 (v. 27), 698 (v. 42).
Zabad, 717 (v. 41), 777 (v. 26),
815 (v. 27).
Zabbai, 815 (v. 28).
Zabbud, 811 (v. 14).
Zabdi, 381 (v. 1), 711 (v. 19).
Zabdiel, 738 (v. 2), 835 (v. 14).
Zabud, 591 (v. 5).
Zaccai, 801 (v. 9), 826 (v. 14).
Zacchæus, 1952 (v. 2).
Zaccur, 261 (v. 4), 703 (v. 26).
Zachariah, Son of Barachiah,
1811 (v. 35).
Zacharias, 1878m (v. 5).
Zadok, 743.
Zaham, 759 (v. 19).
Zair, 657 (v. 21).
Zalmon, 437 (v. 48), 578 (v. 28).
Zalmonah, 301 (v. 41).
Zalmunna, 431, 432 (vs. 5-21).
Zamzummim, 311 (v. 20).
Zanoah, 396 (v. 34), 397 (v. 56).
Zaphenath-paneah, 90 (v. 45).
Zaphon, 393 (v. 27).
Zarephath, 625m (v. 9).
Zarethán, 592m (v. 12).
Zattu, 801 (v. 8), 833 (v. 14).
Zaza, 700 (v. 33).
Zeal, 1227m (v. 7). See "Charac-
ter of Jesus," 1895a.
Zealot, 1916 (v. 15).
Zealous, 2099m (v. 20), 2172m
(v. 12), 2263m (v. 14).
Zeba, 431 (vs. 4-8).
Zebadiah, 738 (v. 7), 765 (v. 8).
Zebedee, 1761m (v. 21).
Zebidah, 692 (v. 36).
Zebina, 816 (v. 43).
Zeboim, 28m (v. 19).
Zeboim, 491m (v. 18).
Zebul, 435 (v. 28).
Zebulun. See "Sons of Jacob,"
59.
Zebulunite, 442m (v. 11).
Zechariah, The Prophet, Book of,
1721.
encourages Temple building,
1721.

Zecher, 712 (v. 31).
 Zedad, 1593m (v. 15).
 Zedekiah, 798.
 Zeeb, 431 (v. 25).
 Zela, 572m (v. 14).
 Zelek, 578 (v. 37).
 Zelophehad, 398m (v. 3).
 Zelzah, 485 (v. 2).
 Zemaraim, 760m (v. 4).
 Zemarite, 27 (v. 18), 698 (v. 16).
 Zemirah, 709 (v. 8).
 Zenan, 396 (v. 37).
 Zenas, 2264 (v. 13).
 Zephaniah, The Prophet, Book of, 1711.
 Zephath, 415 (v. 17).
 Zephathah, 762 (v. 10).
 Zephi, 698 (v. 36).
 Zepho, 81 (v. 11).
 Zephon, 286m (v. 15).
 Zephonites, 286 (v. 15).
 Zer, 402 (v. 35).
 Zerah, 86m (v. 30).
 Zerahiah, 705 (v. 6), 811 (v. 4).
 Zerabites, 286 (v. 13).
 Zered, a Brook, 277m (v. 12), 310 (v. 13).
 Zeredah, 748 (v. 17).
 Zererah, 431 (v. 22).
 Zeresh, 850 (v. 13).
 Zereth, 702 (v. 7).

Zeri, 735 (v. 3).
 Zeror, 483 (v. 1).
 Zeruah, 613 (v. 26).
 Zerubbabel, leads Return from Captivity, 836, 1717m (v. 1).
 Election of, 2037.
 Zeruiah, 521 (v. 6).
 Zethan, 710 (v. 10), 732 (v. 8).
 Zethar, 843 (v. 10).
 Zia, 704 (v. 13).
 Ziba, 545 (v. 2).
 Zibeon, 80, 81 (vs. 2, 20).
 Zibia (Zibiah), 665 (v. 1), 711 (v. 9).
 Ziehri, 117 (v. 21).
 Ziddim, 402 (v. 35).
 Ziha, 802 (v. 43), 836 (v. 21).
 Ziklag, 530.
 smitten by Amalekites, 526m (v. 1).
 Zillah, 15 (v. 19).
 Zillethai, 711 (v. 20), 718 (v. 20).
 Zilpah, 69.
 Zimmah, 706 (v. 20), 707 (v. 42).
 Zimran, 57 (v. 2).
 Zimri, 664. See "Kingdom of Israel," 611.
 Zin, 261 (v. 21), 394 (v. 1).
 Zina, 733 (v. 10).
 Zion, 1302, 1303.
 Zior, 397 (v. 54).

Ziph, 396 (v. 24), 397 (v. 55).
 Ziphah, 702 (v. 16).
 Ziphion, 98 (v. 16).
 Ziphites, 516m (v. 19).
 Ziphron, 302 (v. 9).
 Zippor, 278 (v. 2).
 Zipporah, 109m (v. 21).
 Ziv. See "Months," 21.
 Ziz, 770 (v. 16).
 Ziza, 703 (v. 37), 759 (v. 20).
 Zizah, 733 (v. 11).
 Zoan, 262m (v. 22).
 Zoar, a City, 1236.
 Zobah, 546m (v. 6).
 Zobeab, 702 (v. 8).
 Zohar, 52m (v. 8), 98m (v. 10).
 Zoheleth, 583 (v. 9).
 Zoheth, 703 (v. 20).
 Zophah, 711 (v. 35).
 Zophai, 706 (v. 26).
 Zophar, 859 (v. 11).
 Zophim, 282 (v. 14).
 Zorah, 758.
 Zorathites, 701 (v. 53), 702 (v. 2).
 Zorites, 701 (v. 54).
 Zuar, 236 (v. 8).
 Zuph, 483m (v. 5).
 Zur, 295m (v. 8).
 Zuriel, 242 (v. 35).
 Zurishaddai, 236 (v. 6).
 Zuzim, 34 (v. 5).

INDEX TO NELSON'S BIBLE ATLAS.

Maps and Plans.

1. ANCIENT WORLD, showing the probable Distribution of the Nations after the Flood. *Inset*—Canaan in the Time of the Patriarchs.
2. EGYPT AND THE SINAI PENINSULA, with the Journeys of the Israelites. *Inset*—Horeb and Sinai.
3. CANAAN as divided among the Twelve Tribes. *Inset*—The Dominions of David and Solomon.
4. ASSYRIA AND OTHER COUNTRIES ADJOINING CANAAN, illustrating the Captivity of the Jews. *Inset*—The Kingdoms of Judah and Israel.
5. PALESTINE. From the raised Map constructed from the Surveys of the Palestine Exploration Fund.
6. PALESTINE. Northern Division.
7. PALESTINE. Central Division.
8. PALESTINE. Southern Division.
9. PALESTINE, illustrating the New Testament. *Inset*—Palestine under the Maccabees.
10. ANCIENT JERUSALEM AND MODERN JERUSALEM.
11. ENVIRONS OF JERUSALEM.
12. SCENE OF PAUL'S JOURNEYS, AND OF THE EARLY CHURCHES.

List of Biblical Names,

WITH FIGURES AND LETTERS INDICATING THEIR SITUATION ON THE MAPS.

NOTE.—*Figures in bold type indicate the numbers of the Maps; the other figures and letters denote the squares of the Maps where the places are to be found:—thus, Antioch (in Syria)—4-2 A; 12-2 G—appears on Map 4 in the square 2 A, and on Map 12 in the square 2 G.*

The Publishers have to acknowledge the help given by Professor Sayce in preparing the Map of the Ancient World and the Map of Egypt and Sinai; Colonel Conder, R.E., who has edited the Maps of Palestine, Jerusalem, and Assyria; Sir Charles Wilson, who has prepared the Map illustrating the Travels of St. Paul; and George Armstrong, Esq., Secretary to the Palestine Exploration Fund, who has given the use of photographs of his raised Map of Palestine.

The Maps in NELSON'S BIBLE ATLAS have been specially prepared and engraved from the latest surveys.

Abana, or Amanah, river	3-1 E; 6-1 D; 9-1 E	Africa		1, 12
Abanias, N., or Abana	3-1 E; 6-1 D; 9-1 E	Agade		4-2 C
Abarim, mountains of	3-5 D; 8-1 D; 9-5 D	Ahava (=Ivah)		4-2 B
Abdon, or Hebron (Asher)	3-2 C; 6-2 A; 9-2 C	Ahlal		6-2 B
Abel-beth-maachab=Abel-maim	3-2 D; 6-2 B; 9-2 D	Ai, or Hai, or Aiath	3-5 C; 7-3 B; 9-5 C;	11-1 B
Abel-meholah	3-4 D; 7-2 C	Ajalon (Dan)	3-5 C; 8-1 B; 9-5 C	
Abel-shittim	7-3 C; 8-1 D	Ajalon, valley of	7-3 A; 8-1 B	
Abez	6-3 A	Akabah, gulf of		2-4 F
Abila	7-1 D	Akra (Jerusalem)		10-3 D
Abilene	6-1 C; 9-1 E	Akrabbim, ascent of	3-6 C; 8-3 C; 9-6 C	
Abu Hindi, W.	11-4 C	Akron		8-1 B
Abu Nejein, W.	11-5 A	Alema		6-3 C
Abu Rumail, J.	2-5 H	Alemeth, or Almon	8-1 C; 11-3 B	
Accaron, or Ekron.	8-1 B; 9-5 B	Alexandria	2-1 A; 12-4 E	
Accho (=Ptolemais)	3-3 C; 4-1 D; 4-3 A; 6-3 A; 12-3 F	Almon, or Alemeth	8-1 C; 11-3 B	
Aceldama	10-4 B	Alush		2-4 E
Achaia	12-2 C	Alya, W.		11-5 C
Achshaph	6-3 A	Amalekites		1-4 H; 2-3 F
Achzib, or Ecdippa (Asher)	3-2 C; 6-2 A; 9-2 C	Amanus, mountains		4-1 A
Actium	12-2 C	Amathus		7-2 C
Adadah	3-6 C; 8-3 C	Ammon	3-5 D; 4-3 A; 7-3 D	
Adam	3-4 D; 7-3 C	Amorites	1-3 H; 2-1 G; 4-3 A	
Adamah	7-1 C	Amphipolis		12-1 C
Adami	3-3 D; 6-3 B	Amasia		12-1 F
Adasa	11-2 B	Amastris		12-1 F
Adida (=Hadid)	7-3 A	Anab		8-2 B
Adoraim	3-5 B; 8-2 B	Anaharath		7-1 B
Adramyttium	12-2 D	Ananiah		11-3 B
Adria	12-2 B	Anathoth	3-5 C; 8-1 C; 9-5 C;	11-3 B
Adullam	3-5 B; 8-1 B; 9-5 B	Ancyra		12-1 F
Adummim	8-1 C; 11-3 C	Aner		7-2 B
Ægeum, mare	12-2 D	Anim		8-2 B
Ænon	7-2 B; 9-4 C	Anthedon		9-6 A
Ære es Sunamein	3-2 E; 6-2 D; 9-2 E	Anti-Lebanon		3-6 E
		Antioch, Regnum		12-2 F
		Antioch (in Pisidia)		12-2 E

INDEX TO NELSON'S BIBLE ATLAS

Antioch (in Syria)	4-2 A; 12-2 G	Babel	1-3 D
Antipatris	7-3 A; 9-4 B	Babylon (Egypt)	2-2 C
Antonia (Jerusalem)	10-2 E	Babylon	4-3 C
Aphek	3-3 D; 6-3 B	Babylonia	4-3 C
Apollonia	7-2 A; 9-4 B; 12-1 C	Bactriana	1-3 F
Appii Forum	12-1 A	Bamoth-baal	8-1 D
Aqueduct (Jerusalem)	10-3 E	Barada, Nahr el	3-1 E; 6-1 D; 9-1 E
Aqueduct from Solomon's Pools	10-4 A; 10-4 D	Bashan	3-2 E; 4-1 D; 4-3 A; 6-2 C; 9-2 E
Ar of Moab (=Rabbath-moab)	3-6 D; 8-3 D; 9-6 D	Batanea	7-1 C; 9-3 D
Arab	8-2 B	Bath-zacharias	8-1 C; 11-5 A
Arabah	3-7 C; 4-3 A; 9-7 C	Beeroth (=Berea)	7-3 B; 11-1 B
Arabia	1-4 E; 4-3 B; 9-6 E; 12-3 G	Beersheba	2-1 F; 3-6 B; 4-3 A; 8-3 B; 9-6 B
Arad	3-6 C; 8-3 C; 9-6 C	Behistun	4-2 C
Aram, or Syria	1-3 D; 4-1 D	Beit Fejjar	11-6 A
Ararat, mount	1-3 E; 4-1 C	Beit Ikra	11-3 A
Araxes, river	4-1 C	Beit Tamir	11-5 B
Arba, see Kirjath-arba=Hebron.		Beitunia	11-2 A
Arbattis	7-3 B	Bene-berak	3-4 B; 7-3 A
Arbela (Decapolis)	3-3 D; 6-3 B; 7-1 D; 9-3 D	Bene Hezir, tomb of the (Jerusalem)	10-3 F
Arbela	4-2 C	Benjamin, allotment of	3-5 C
Archelais	9-4 C	Benachah, valley of	8-1 B; 11-6 A
Archi	7-3 B; 11-1 A	Berea (=Beeroth)	11-1 B
Argob	3-3 E	Bered	3-6 B; 8-3 A; 9-6 B
Ariana	1-3 F	Berea (Macedonia)	12-1 C
Armenia Minor	12-2 G	Berothah	1-2 H; 3-6 E
Armenian Quarter (Jerusalem)	10-3 A	Berytus	4-2 A
Arnon, river	3-6 D; 8-2 D; 9-6 D	Beten	6-3 A
Aroer, on the Arnon	2-1 G; 3-6 D; 8-2 D; 9-6 D	Bethabara	7-1 C; 9-3 D
Aroer (Judah)	3-6 B; 8-3 B; 9-6 B	Beth-anath	6-2 B
Arpad	4-2 A	Beth-anoth	8-2 C
Arphaxad	1-4 D	Bethany	8-1 C; 9-5 C; 11-4 B
Arsinoe (=Medinet el Faiyum)	2-3 B	Beth-aven, wilderness of	11-1 C
Arumah	7-3 B	Beth-barah	7-1 C
Ascalon	3-6 E; 4-2 A; 9-5 B	Beth-car	11-4 A
Ascension, church of the	10-2 C	Beth-dagon (Asher)	3-3 C; 6-3 A; 9-3 C
Ashan	8-2 B	Beth-dagon (Dan)	7-3 A
Ashdod (=Azotus)	3-5 B; 4-1 D; 4-3 A; 8-1 A; 9-5 B	Beth-el (=Luz)	1-3 H; 3-5 C; 7-3 B; 9-5 C; 11-1 B
Ashdodth-pisgah	8-1 D	Bether (=Bittir)	11-4 A
Asher, allotment of	3-3 C	Beth-gamul	3-5 D
Ashkelon, or Askelon	3-5 B; 4-3 A; 8-1 A	Beth-haran	8-1 D
Ashkenaz	1-3 E	Beth-hoglah	8-1 D
Ashteroth-karnaim	3-3 E; 6-3 C; 9-3 E	Beth-horon, lower	3-5 C; 7-3 B; 9-5 C
Asia	1 D, E, F	Beth-horon, upper	3-5 C; 7-3 B; 8-1 C; 9-5 C; 11-2 A
Asia (Roman province)	12-2 E	Beth-jesimoth	3-5 D; 8-1 D; 9-5 D
Askelon, or Ashkelon	3-5 B; 4-3 A; 8-1 A	Bethlehem	3-5 C; 8-1 C; 9-5 C; 11-5 B
Asshur (Assyria)	1-3 D; 4-2 B	Bethlehem of Zebulun	6-3 A
Assos	12-2 D	Beth-meon, or Baal-meon	8-1 D
Ataroth	7-3 B	Beth-nimrah	3-5 D; 7-3 C
Ataroth (Reuben)	3-5 D; 8-2 D	Beth-peor	3-5 D; 8-1 D
Athens	12-2 C	Bethphage	11-3 B
Attalia	12-2 E	Bethsaida Julius	6-3 B; 9-3 D
Aulem	6-1 B	Bethshean (=Scythopolis)	3-4 C; 7-1 C; 9-4 C
Auranitis	9-3 E	Beth-shemesh	3-5 B; 8-1 B; 9-5 B
Avims, or Avites	1-3 H	Beth-shittah	7-1 C
Awaj, Nahr el	3-2 E; 6-1 D; 9-2 E	Beth-tappuah	8-2 B
Ayun Mousa (=Moses' Well)	2-3 D	Bethulia	7-2 B
Azmaveth	11-3 B	Beth-zanita	6-2 A
Azotus (=Ashdod)	8-1 A; 9-5 B; 9-6 E	Beth-zur	8-2 B; 11-6 A
Azotus, mount	7-3 B	Bezek	7-2 B
Azzah	1-3 G	Bezer	3-5 D; 8-2 E
Baalath	7-3 B	Bezetha	10-2 B; 10-2 E
Baal-hazor	7-3 B	Birket es Sultan at Jerusalem	10-3 A
Baal-meon, or Beth-meon	8-1 D	Birket Mamilla at Jerusalem	10-2 A
Baal-shalisha	7-2 B	Bithynia	12-1 E
Baal-tamar	11-2 B	Bitter Lakes	2-2 D
Baal-zephon	2-2 D	Bittir (=Bether)	11-4 A
		Black Sea	1-3 D
		Bozrah (Edom)	3-7 D; 9-7 D
		Bozrah, or Bostra (Moab)	3-3 E; 4-1 D; 9-3 E
		Breikut, Kh.	11-6 A

Britannia	1-2 A	Cythera	12-2 C
Brundisium	12-1 B	Cyzicus	12-1 E
Burkah	11-2 B		
Byzantium	12-1 E	Dabbasheth	6-2 A
		Daberath	3-3 C; 6-3 B; 7-1 B; 9-3 C
Cabul	3-3 C	Dalmatia	12-1 B
Cæsarea	7-1 A; 9-4 B; 12-3 F	Damascus	1-2 H; 3-1 E; 3-6 E; 4-2 A; 4-1 D; 6-1 D; 9-1 E; 9-6 E; 12-3 G
Cæsarea (Cappadocia)	12-2 F	Damascus Gate at Jerusalem	10-2 B
Cæsarea Philippi, or Paneas	6-2 B; 9-2 D	Damascus Street (Jerusalem)	10-2 B
Cain	8-2 C	Dametha	6-3 D
Cairo	2-2 C	Damietta	2-1 C
Calah (Nimroud)	4-2 B	Dan, allotment of	3-5 B
Caledonia	1-2 A	Dan, or Laish	3-2 D; 3-6 E; 4-2 A; 4-1 D; 6-2 B; 9-2 D
Callirrhoe	8-1 D; 9-5 D		
Calneh	4-3 C	Danjaan	6-2 A
Calvary	10-2 E	Dannah	8-2 B
Cana of Galilee	6-3 B; 9-3 C	Daphnæ (=Tahpanhes)	2-2 D
Canaan	1-3 D; 2-1 G; 4-3 A	Daroma	9-6 B
Canaanites	1-2 H	David, tomb of (Jerusalem)	10-3 A
Canopus	2-1 B	David Street (Jerusalem)	10-3 B
Capernaum	6-3 B; 9-3 D	Dead Sea	2-1 G; 4-3 A; 8-2 C; 9-6 C
Caphtar Hananiah	9-3 C	Debir	3-6 B; 8-2 B; 9-6 B; 11-3 C
Caphtar Saba	9-4 B	Decapolis	7-1 C; 9-3 D
Caphtor, or Land of Ham	1-3 C; 2-1 C	Dedan	1-4 E
		Deir Ibbia	11-1 A
Caphtorim	1-3 D	Deir Yesin	11-3 A
Capitolias	7-1 D	Derbe	12-2 F
Cappadocia	4-1 A; 12-2 F	Diblah	6-2 B
Carchemish (Jerablus)	4-1 A	Dibon	2-1 G; 3-6 D; 4-3 A; 8-2 D; 9-6 D
Carmel (Judah)	3-6 C; 8-2 C; 9-6 C	Dimnah (=Rimmon)	6-3 B
Carmel, mount	1-2 H; 3-3 C; 3-6 E; 4-1 D; 4-3 A; 6-3 A; 9-3 C	Dion	7-1 D; 9-4 D
		Docus	7-3 B
Casius, mount	2-1 E	Dodanim	1-3 C
Casluhim	1-3 D	Dophkah	2-4 E
Caspian Sea	1-3 E	Dor, or Dora	7-1 A; 9-3 B
Cauda	12-3 D	Dothan	3-4 C; 4-3 A; 7-2 B; 9-4 C
Cedron, see Kidron	11-4 C	Dumah	3-6 B; 8-2 B
Cedron Gederah	8-1 B	Dung Gate (Jerusalem)	10-3 B
Cenchrea, or Cenchreæ	12-2 C	Dyrrachium	12-1 B
Cephallenia	12-2 C		
Chalcedon	12-1 E	Ebal, mount	1-3 H; 3-4 C; 4-1 D; 7-2 B; 9-4 C
Chalcis	12-3 F		
Chaldea	4-3 C	Ecbatana, northern	4-1 C
Chebar, river	4-2 B	Ecbatana, southern	4-2 C
Chephar, or Hammon, or Ai	11-1 B	Ecdippa, or Achzib	9-2 C
Chephirah	8-1 B; 11-3 A	Ed	7-3 C
Chesalon	8-1 B	Ed Dekakin, W.	11-4 C
Chesulloth	3-3 C	Edom	2-2 G; 3-7 D; 4-3 A
Chinnereth, sea of	1-3 H; 3-3 D; 3-6 E; 4-1 D; 6-3 B	Edrei	3-3 E; 6-2 B; 7-1 D; 9-3 E
		Eglon	3-5 B; 8-2 B; 9-5 B
Chios	12-2 D	Egypt	1, 2, 12
Choba	7-2 C	Egypt, river of	2-1 E; 3-7 D
Chorazin	6-3 B; 9-3 D	Ekrebel	7-3 B
Chozeba	8-2 C; 11-6 A	Ekron	3-5 B; 7-3 A
Christian Quarter (Jerusalem)	10-2 A	Elah, valley of	3-5 C; 8-1 B; 9-5 C
Cilicia	4-1 A; 12-2 F; 12-3 G	Elam	1-3 E; 4-2 D
Cimbrica	1-2 B	El Amarna, Tel	2-5 B
Citadel at Jerusalem	10-3 A	El Areis, Wady	11-5 C
Clauda, see Cauda	12-3 D	El Arish, W.	2-1 E
Cnidus	12-2 D	El Arrub	11-6 B
Cola	7-2 C	Elath	2-3 G; 3-7 E
Colosse	12-2 E	El Auwaj, W.	11-4 C
Conduit at Jerusalem	10-3 A	El Awaj, Nahr	3-2 E; 6-1 D; 9-2 E
Corcyra	12-3 B	El Barada, Nahr	6-1 D
Corinth	12-2 C	El Biar, W.	11-5 A
Corner Gate (Jerusalem)	10-3 D	Elealeh	3-5 D; 8-1 D; 9-5 D
Cos, or Coos	12-2 D	Eleasa	11-2 A
Crete	12-3 D	Eleph	11-3 B
Cush (=Ethiopia)	1-4 D	El Faiyum, Medinet	2-3 B
Cyprus	12-3 F	Elghor	7-3 C; 9-5 D
Cyrenaica	12-4 C	El Hesy, Tel	8-2 B
Cyrene	12-3 C	Elim	2-3 D

El Kelb, W.	11-1 A	Gaulonitis	6-3 C; 9-3 D
El Khudr	11-5 A	Gaza 2-1 F; 3-5 A; 3-7 E; 4-3 A; 4-1 D; 8-2 A; 9-5 A	
El Kubeibeh	11-3 A	Gazara	9-6 E
El Leja (=Trachonitis)	6-2 D; 9-3 E	Geba, Gaba, or Gibeah (Benjamin) 3-5 C; 7-3 B; 8-1 C; 11-2 B	
El Leja, W.	2-4 H	Geba	7-2 B
El Loz, Kh.	11-4 A	Gebal	1-2 H; 3-6 E; 4-2 A
El Medinah, Wady	11-2 B	Gederah	8-1 B; 11-2 B
El Meizerib	6-3 C	Gedor	3-5 C; 8-1 B; 11-6 A
El Menka, W.	11-6 B	Gedrosia	1-4 F
El Muallak, W.	11-6 C	Gennesaret, lake of	6-3 B; 9-3 D
Elon	7-3 B	Gerar 1-3 G; 3-6 A; 4-3 A; 8-2 A; 9-6 A	
Elon-beth-haman	11-2 A	Gerasa	3-4 D; 7-2 D; 9-4 D
Eltekeh	7-3 B; 8-1 B	Gergesenes	6-3 B; 9-3 D
El War, W.	11-5 B	Gerizim, mount	1-3 H; 3-4 C; 4-1 D; 7-2 B; 9-4 C
El Welejah	11-4 A	Germania	1-2 B
Emims	1-3 H	Geshur	3-2 D; 6-1 C
Emmaus (=Nicopolis)	8-1 B; 9-5 B	Gethsemane	10-2 C; 10-2 F
Encampment by the Red Sea	2-3 E	Gezer	3-5 B; 7-3 A; 8-1 B
Endor	3-3 C; 7-1 B; 9-3 C	Gharbeh, Wady	2-3 H
En-gannim (=Ginæa)	3-4 C; 7-1 B	Gibbethon	7-3 B
En-gedi	3-6 C; 9-2 C	Gibeah of Phinehas	3-4 C; 7-2 B
English Cemetery at Jerusalem	10-4 A	Gibeah, Geba, or Gaba	8-1 B; 11-2 B
English Church at Jerusalem	10-3 A	Gibeon 3-5 C; 7-3 B; 8-1 C; 9-5 C; 11-2 B	
En Haddah	7-1 B	Gihon (En Rogel)	10-3 E
En Nar, Wady (=Kidron)	11-4 C	Gilboa, mount	1-3 H; 3-4 C; 4-1 D; 7-1 B; 9-4 C
En Nukra	6-3 C	Gilead 3-4 D; 4-3 A; 7-2 C; 9-4 D; 9-6 E	
En-rimmon	3-6 B; 8-2 B; 9-6 B	Gilgal (Benjamin)	2-1 G; 3-5 C; 7-3 C; 8-1 C; 9-5 C
En Rogel	10-3 E	Gilgal (Ephraim)	3-4 C; 7-3 B; 9-4 C
En-shemesh	11-4 C	Gilgal (near R. Kanah)	3-4 B; 7-2 A
En-tappuah	7-3 B; 9-4 C	Gimzo	7-3 A
Ephesus	12-2 D	Ginæa (=En-gannim)	7-1 B; 9-4 C
Ephraim, allotment of	3-4 C	Girgashites	1-3 H
Ephraim, mount	3-4 C; 7-3 B; 9-4 C	Gitta	7-3 B
Ephraim (=Ophrah)	7-3 B; 9-5 C	Golan	3-3 D; 6-3 C
Ephraim Gate (Jerusalem)	10-3 D	Golden Gate (Jerusalem)	10-2 B
Ephrath	1-3 H	Gomer	1-2 D
Erech	4-3 C	Gophna	9-5 C; 11-1 B
Eridhu	4-3 C	Goshen	2-2 C
Esdraelon, plain of	3-3 C; 7-1 B; 9-3 C	Gozan	4-2 B
Eshtemoa	3-6 C; 8-2 B; 9-6 C	Great Desert	3-6 E
Es Sened	2-4 J	Great Sea (Mediterranean)	1, 2, 9, 12
Essenes, gate of (Jerusalem)	10-4 D	Gureirat, W.	2-4 H
Es Sheikh, Wady	2-3 H	Hadad-rimmon	7-1 B; 9-3 C
Etam	8-2 B; 11-5 B	Hadriaticum, mare	12-1 B
Etham	2-2 D	Hai, Ai, or Aiath 3-5 C; 7-3 B; 9-5 C; 11-1 B	
Ethel, W.	2-4 J	Haifa	6-3 A
Ether	8-2 B	Hajj, way of the	2-3 E
Et Tin, W.	7-2 B	Hala	4-2 B
Et Tireh	11-2 A	Halah	4-2 C
Eubœa	12-2 D	Halhul	8-2 B
Euphrates, river	1-3 D; 4-2 B	Hali (=Aloth)	6-2 A
Europa	1-2 B; 1-2 C	Halys, Fl.	12-1 F
Ezion-geber	2-3 F	Ham, land of (=Egypt)	1-2 H
Fair Havens	12-3 D	Hamath	3-6 E; 4-2 A
Faiyum	2-3 B	Hamis, W.	11-1 A
Farah, W.	11-3 C	Hammath	3-3 D; 6-3 B
Fayran	2-4 E	Hammon	3-2 C; 6-2 A; 9-2 C
Fish Gate (Jerusalem)	10-2 E	Hannathon	3-3 C; 6-3 B
Fountain Gate (Jerusalem)	10-4 E	Hannina, W.	11-3 B
Gad, allotment of	3-4 D	Haphraim	7-1 B
Gadara	7-1 C; 9-3 D	Haram Area (Jerusalem)	10-2 B
Gadma	7-3 D	Haran	1-3 D; 4-1 B
Galatia	12-2 F	Harosheth	3-3 C; 6-3 A; 9-3 C
Galilee	6-3 B; 9-3 C; 9-6 E; 12-3 F	Hasmonæans, palace of (Jerusalem)	10-3 E
Galilee, Sea of	6-3 B; 9-3 D	Hauran	3-3 E; 6-3 C; 6-3 D; 7-1 D
Gallia	1-2 B	Havilah (Arabia)	1-4 D
Gallim	11-4 B		
Gamala	6-3 B		
Gath	4-3 A; 8-1 B; 9-5 B		
Gath-hepher	6-3 B		
Gatin	6-2 A		

INDEX TO NELSON'S BIBLE ATLAS

Havilah (Cush)	1-5 D	Jattir	3-6 B; 8-2 B; 9-6 B
Havoth-jair	3-3 E	Javan	1-3 C
Hazeroth	2-4 F	Jazer	8-1 D
Hazor	3-2 C; 6-2 B; 9-2 C; 11-3 B	Jebel Madurah (Mount Hor?)	2-2 G
Hebron, or Abdon (Asher)	3-2 C; 6-2 A	Jebel Neby Haroon (Mount Hor?)	2-2 G; 4-3 A
Hebron (Judah)	2-1 G; 3-5 C; 4-1 D; 4-3 A; 8-2 B; 9-5 C	Jebusites	1-3 H
Hedeibeh, Jebel	2-4 J	Jehoshaphat, valley of	10-2 C; 11-3 B
Helena, tomb of	10-1 A; 10-1 D	Jehud	3-4 B
Heliopolis	12-4 E	Jericho	2-1 G; 3-5 C; 4-1 D; 4-3 A; 7-3 C; 8-1 C; 9-5 C
Hena	4-2 B	Jeruel, wilderness of	11-6 B
Hermon, mount	1-3 H; 3-2 D; 3-6 E; 4-2 A; 6-1 C; 9-2 D	Jerusalem, or Salem	1-3 H
Herodis, Regnum	12-4 F	Jerusalem	2-1 G; 3-5 C; 3-7 E; 4-3 A; 4-1 D; 8-1 C; 9-5 C; 9-6 E; 11-3 B; 12-4 F
Herodium	11-5 B	Jeshanah	7-3 B
Herod's Gate at Jerusalem	10-2 B	Jeshimon	3-5 C; 8-2 C; 9-5 C
Herod's Palace (Jerusalem)	10-3 D	Jeshua	8-3 B
Heshbon	1-3 H; 2-1 G; 3-5 D; 3-7 E; 4-3 A; 8-1 D; 9-5 D	Jewish Quarter (Jerusalem)	10-3 B
Hezron	3-7 B	Jezreel (Issachar)	3-3 C; 4-1 D; 7-1 B; 9-3 C
Hibernia	1-2 A	Jezreel, valley of	3-3 C; 7-1 B; 9-3 C
Hieromax, river	3-3 D; 6-3 C; 9-3 D	Joab's Well (Jerusalem)	10-4 B
Hilen, or Holon	8-2 B	Jogbehah	3-4 D; 7-3 D
Hill of Evil Counsel	10-4 A	Jokneam of Carmel	3-3 C; 7-1 B
Hinnom, valley of	10-4 A; 10-4 D; 11-4 B	Joktan	1-4 D
Hippicus, tower of (Jerusalem)	10-3 D	Joppa (=Japho)	3-4 B; 3-7 E; 4-1 D; 7-3 A; 9-4 B; 9-6 E; 12-3 F
Hippos	6-3 B; 9-3 D	Jordan	1, 3, 4, 6, 7, 8, 9
Hispania	1-3 A	Jordan, plain of	1-3 H
Hittites	1-2 H	Joseph's Tomb	7-2 B
Hivites	1-2 H	Judæa	8-1 B; 9-6 E; 9-5 C; 12-4 F
Holon, or Hilen	8-2 B	Judæa, desert of	9-5 C
Hor, mount	4-3 A	Judah, allotment of	3-5 B
(see Jebel Madurah and Jebel Neby Haroon.)		Judah, kingdom of	3-7 D; 4-1 D
Horeb	2-4 E	Judah, wilderness of	3-5 C
Horem	3-2 C; 6-2 B; 9-2 C	Jutta	8-2 B
Hormah	2-2 F	Kadesh	3-6 E; 4-3 A; 4-1 D
Horse Gate (Jerusalem)	10-3 E	Kadesh-barnea	2-2 F; 4-3 A
Hukkuk	3-3 C; 6-3 B	Kadesh of the Hittites	4-2 A; 4-1 D
Ibleam	7-1 C	Kadmonites	1-2 H
Iconium	12-2 F	Kanah	3-2 C; 6-2 A
Idumæa	8-3 B; 9-6 C; 12-4 F	Kanah, river	3-4 C; 7-3 B
Ijon	3-2 D; 6-1 B; 9-2 D	Kanata	6-3 D
Illyricum	12-1 C	Kanath	4-1 D
India (Intra Gangem)	1-4 G	Karkar	4-2 A
India (Extra Gangem)	1-4 H	Kashi	4-2 D
Indian Ocean	1-5 F	Katharina, Jebel	2-4 H
Indus, river	1-4 F	Kedesh	6-3 B
Internum, mare	12	Kedesh, Kishon	7-1 B
Ionium, mare	12-2 B	Kedesh-naphtali	3-2 D; 6-2 B; 9-2 D
Iron	6-2 B	Kenath	3-6 E
Irpeel	11-2 B	Kerioth	4-1 D
Israel, kingdom of	3-6 E; 4-1 D	Khalasa	8-3 A
Issachar, allotment of	3-3 C	Kidron, brook	3-5 C; 8-1 C; 9-5 C; 11-4 C
Italy	1-3 B; 12-1 A	Kidron, valley of	10-4 B; 10-4 E
Iturea	6-2 C; 9-2 E	Kir of Moab	2-1 G; 3-6 D; 8-3 D; 9-6 D
Ivah (=Ahava)	4-2 B	Kirjathaim	3-5 D; 8-2 D
Jabbok, river	3-4 D; 4-1 D; 7-2 C; 9-4 D	Kirjath	11-3 A
Jabesh-gilead	3-4 D; 7-1 C; 9-4 D	Kirjath-arba	1-3 H
Jabneel	6-3 B; 7-1 C	Kirjath-jearim	3-5 C; 8-1 B; 9-5 C
Jabneel, or Jabneh (=Jamnia)	3-5 B; 7-3 A; 8-1 B; 9-5 B	Kishon, river	3-3 C; 6-3 A; 9-3 C
Jacob's Well	7-2 B	Kittim	1-3 D
Jaffa Gate at Jerusalem	10-3 A	Kurdistan	4-1 C
Jamnia (=Jabneel)	9-5 B; 9-6 E	Kutha	4-3 C
Janoah	6-2 B	Lachish	2-1 F; 3-5 B; 8-2 B; 9-5 B
Janohah	7-3 B	Laish	1-2 H
Janum	8-2 C	Laish, or Dan	3-2 D; 3-6 E; 6-2 B; 9-2 D
Japhia	7-1 B	Lake Timsah	2-2 D
Japho, or Joppa	1-3 H; 3-4 B; 7-3 A	Laodicea	4-2 A; 12-2 E
Jarmuth (Judah)	8-1 B	Lasea	12-3 D
Jarmuth (=Remeth)	7-2 B	Lebanon, mount	1-2 H; 3-2 D; 3-6 E; 4-2 A; 4-1 D; 6-1 B; 9-2 D

Lebanon, valley of	4-1 D	Moreh, hill of	3-3 C; 7-1 B; 9-3 C
Leboda	6-1 D; 9-2 E	Moriah	10-3 B; 10-3 E
Lebonah	7-3 B	Moses' Well	2-3 D
Lehabim	1-3 B	Mount Zagros	4-2 C
Lemnos	12-2 D	Mount Zion Street (Jerusalem)	10-3 B
Leontes, river	3-2 C; 6-1 A; 9-2 C	Mozah	11-3 A
Leptis Magna	12-3 A	Musurr, W.	11-5 A
Leucas	12-2 C	Myra	12-2 E
Libya, or Africa	1, 12	Mysia	12-2 D
Lod (=Lydda)	3-6 B; 7-3 A	Naamah	7-3 A; 8-1 B
Lud	1-3 C	Naarath	7-3 C
Ludim	1-3 C	Nahallal	6-3 B
Luz (=Bethel)	1-3 H; 3-5 C; 7-3 B; 9-5 C; 11-1 B	Nain	7-1 B; 9-3 C
Luz (Judg. 1. 26)	6-2 B	Nairi, lands of	4-1 B
Lycaonia	12-2 F	Nakhl, castle	2-3 E
Lycia	12-2 E	Naphtali, allotment of	3-3 C
Lydda (=Lod)	7-3 A; 9-5 B	Naphtuhim	1-4 C
Lystra	12-2 F	Nasor, plain of	3-2 D; 6-2 B; 9-2 D
		Nazareth	6-3 A; 7-1 B; 9-3 C
Macedonia	1-3 C; 12-1 C	Neapolis	12-1 D
Machærus	8-2 D; 9-5 D	Nebaioth	1-4 D
Madai	1-3 E	Neballat	7-3 A
Madmannah	8-2 B	Nebo	8-1 B
Madurah, Jebel	2-2 G	Nebo, mount	2-1 G; 3-5 D; 4-2 D; 8-1 D; 9-5 D
Magdala	6-3 B; 9-3 C	Neby Haroon, Jebel	2-2 G
Mahanaim	1-3 H; 3-4 D; 4-1 D; 7-3 D	Negeb	3-6 B
Makkedah	8-1 B	Nephtoah	8-1 C; 11-5 A
Mamre	3-5 C	Netophah	11-4 B
Mamre, plain of	8-2 B	Neve	6-2 C
Manahath	11-4 B	Nezib	8-2 B
Manasseh	3-3 E	Ngab Hawa	2-3 G
Manasseh, allotment of	3-4 C	Nicopolis (=Emmaus)	8-1 B; 9-5 B
Maon	3-6 C; 8-2 C; 9-6 C	Nile, river	1-4 D; 2-3 C
Marah	2-3 D	Nimroud (Calah)	4-2 B
Mareshah	3-5 B; 8-2 B; 9-5 B	Nineveh	1-3 D; 4-1 B
Masada	8-2 C; 9-6 C	Niphates, mount	4-1 B
Masios, mount	4-1 B	Noph, or Memphis	2-3 C
Maskhuteh, Tel el (=Pithom)	2-2 D	Numidia	1-3 B
Mauritania	1-3 A	Offence, mount of	10-4 C
Mechash, W.	11-6 C	Old Gate (Jerusalem)	10-2 D
Medeba	3-5 D; 8-1 D; 9-5 D	Olives, mount of	3-5 C; 8-1 C; 9-5 C; 10-2 C; 10-2 F; 11-3 B
Media	4-2 D	On	2-2 C
Medinet el Faiyum (=Arsinoe)	2-3 B	Ono	7-3 A
Megiddo	3-3 C; 4-3 A; 7-1 B; 9-3 C	Ophel	10-3 B; 10-3 E
Me-jarkon	3-4 B	Ophni	7-3 B; 11-1 B
Melita	12-3 A	Ophrah (Ephraim)	3-5 C; 7-3 B; 11-1 C
Melos	12-2 D	Ophrah, or Ophra	7-2 B
Memphis, or Noph	2-3 C	Orfa, or Edessa	4-1 B
Menzaleh, lake	2-1 D	Orontes, river	4-2 A
Merom, waters of	1-2 H; 3-2 D; 4-1 D; 6-2 B; 9-2 D	Padan-aram	1-3 D; 4-2 B
Meronoth	11-6 A	Palmyra (=Tadmor)	3-6 E
Mesha	1-4 D	Pamphylia	12-2 E
Meshech	1-3 D	Paneas (=Cæsarea Philippi)	6-2 B
Mesopotamia	4-2 B	Panormus	12-2 A
Michmash	3-5 C; 7-3 B; 8-1 C; 9-5 C; 11-2 C	Paphlagonia	12-1 F
Midianites	2-4 F	Paphos	12-3 F
Migdal-el	6-2 B	Parah	11-3 C
Migdol	2-2 D	Paran, wilderness of	2-2 E; 3-7 E
Miletus	12-2 D	Parthia	1-3 E
Millo (Jerusalem)	10-3 E	Patara	12-2 E
Minni	1-3 E	Pathrusim	1-4 D
Mitylene	12-2 D	Patmos	12-2 D
Mizpeh	7-2 D	Pella	7-1 C; 9-4 D
Mizraim (=Egypt)	1-4 D; 2-3 C	Pelusium	2-1 D; 12-4 F
Moab	2-1 G; 3-6 D; 4-3 A; 8-3 D	Penuel	1-3 H; 3-4 D; 7-3 C; 9-4 D
Moeris, lake	2-3 B	Peræa	9-4 D; 12-3 G
Moesia Superior	12-1 C	Perga	12-2 E
Mohammedan Cemetery at Jerusalem	10-2 B	Pergamum, or Pergamos	12-2 D
Mohammedan Quarter (Jerusalem)	10-2 B	Perizzites	1-3 H

Persepolis	1-4 E; 4-3 D	St. Stephen's Gate (Jerusalem)	10-2 B
Persia	1-3 E; 4-3 D	Sais	2-2 B
Persian Gulf	1-4 E	Salamis	12-3 F
Pessinus	12-2 E	Salcah	3-6 E; 4-1 D
Petra	2-2 G; 12-4 F	Salem, or Jerusalem	1-3 H
Phæna Aphnith	6-2 D; 9-2 E	Salim	9-4 C
Pharpar, river	3-1 E; 6-1 D; 9-1 E	Salmone	12-3 D
Phaselis	9-4 C	Salt, city of	3-6 C; 9-6 C
Phenicia, Phœnicia, or Phenice	3-2 C; 6-1 A; 9-2 C; 9-6 E; 12-3 G	Salt Sea	1-3 H; 3-6 C; 3-7 E; 8-2 C
Phiala, lake	6-2 C	Samarah	4-2 C
Philadelphia (=Rabbath-ammon)	7-3 D; 9-5 D	Samararia	3-4 C; 4-1 D; 4-3 A; 7-2 B; 9-4 C; 9-6 E; 12-3 F
Philadelphia (Lydia)	12-2 E	Samos	12-2 D
Philippi	12-1 D	Samr et Tiniyeh	2-4 G
Philistia	2-1 F; 3-5 B; 8-2 A; 9-5 B	Sardis	12-2 E
Philistines, or Philistim	1-4 G; 1-3 D; 2-1 F	Sarepta, or Zarephath	6-1 A; 9-2 C
Phœnix, or Phenice	12-3 D	Sarnatia	1-2 D
Phrygia	12-2 E	Scandinavia	1-1 B
Phut	1-3 A	Scopus, mount	10-1 C; 10-1 F
Pi-hahiroth	2-2 D	Scythia	1-2 E
Pirathon	7-2 B	Scythopolis (=Bethshean)	7-1 C; 9-4 C
Pisgah, mount	3-5 D; 8-1 D; 9-5 D	Seba	1-4 D
Pisidia	12-2 F	Sechu	11-2 B
Pithom (=Tel el Maskhuteh)	2-2 D	Seir, mount (=Edom)	2-2 G; 8-1 B
Plain, sea of the	4-2 D	Seleucia	12-2 F
Polemonis, Regnum	12-1 G	Semechonitis, lake (=Waters of Merom)	6-2 B
Pontus Euxinus	12-1 F	Sephar	1-4 E
Pontus, and Pontus Galaticus	12-1 F	Sepharvaim	4-3 C
Prophets, tombs of the	10-3 C	Sepphoris	6-3 A; 9-3 C
Propontis	12-1 E	Sepulchre, Church of the Holy	10-2 B
Psephinus	10-2 D	Serbal, mount	2-4 E
Ptolemais (=Accho)	6-3 A; 9-3 C; 9-6 E	Serbonis, lake	2-1 D
	12-3 F	Shafat	11-3 B
Puteoli	12-1 A	Shalem, or Salim	7-2 B
Pyramids of Egypt	2-3 C	Shamir	8-2 B
Quicksands (Syrtis Major)	12-4 B	Shaphir	8-1 B
Raamah	1-4 E	Sharon, plain of	3-4 B; 7-2 A; 9-4 B
Rabbath-ammon 3-5 D; 3-6 E; 4-1 D; 7-3 D		Sharuhem	3-6 B; 8-2 A
Rabbath-moab (=Ar of Moab)	3-6 D; 3-7 E; 8-3 D; 9-6 D	Sheba	1-4 E
	7-2 B	Sheba (=Ophir)	1-4 D
Rabbith	7-2 B	Sheba (Simeon)	8-3 B
Rachel's Tomb	11-4 B	Shechem, or Sychem	1-3 H; 3-4 C; 4-1 D; 4-3 A; 7-2 B; 9-4 C
Ragaba	7-2 C	Shepherds' Field	8-1 C
Railway Station at Jerusalem	10-4 A	Sherafat	11-4 B
Rakkon	3-4 B; 7-3 A	Shihon	6-3 B; 7-1 B
Rama	7-3 B	Shiloh	3-4 C; 7-3 B; 9-4 C
Ramah (Asher)	3-2 C; 6-2 B; 9-2 C	Shinar	1-3 D; 4-3 C
Ramah (Benjamin)	8-1 C; 11-2 B	Shittim, valley of	3-5 D; 8-1 D; 9-5 D
Ramah (Naphtali)	6-3 B	Shunem	3-3 C; 4-1 D; 7-1 B; 9-3 C
Ram Allah	11-2 B	Shur (Egypt), and Way of Shur	2-2 D
Ramath-mizpeh	3-3 E; 7-1 D; 9-3 E	Shur, or Seir	2-2 G
Rameses	2-2 C	Shushan (=Susa)	4-3 D
Ramoth-gilead 3-4 D; 4-1 D; 7-2 D; 9-4 D		Sidon, see Zidon	1-2 H; 3-6 E; 4-2 A; 4-1 D; 9-1 C; 12-3 F
Red Sea	2-5 E		1-2 H
Rehoboth	3-6 B; 4-2 B; 8-3 A; 9-6 B	Sidonians	12-2 A
Rephaim, valley of	11-4 B	Silicia	12-2 A
Rephaims	1-2 H	Siloam, pool of	10-4 B; 10-4 E
Rephidim	2-4 E; 2-4 H	Siloam, village	10-3 B; 10-4 E
Resen	4-2 B	Simeon, allotment of	3-6 B
Reuben, allotment of	3-5 D	Sin, wilderness of	2-4 E
Rezeph	4-2 B	Sinai, mount	2-4 E; 2-4 H
Rhegium	12-2 A	Sinities	1-2 H
Rhodes	12-2 D	Sinope	12-1 F
Rimmon (=Dimnah)	3-3 C; 6-3 B; 9-3 C	Sippar	4-3 C
Rimmon, the rock (Benjamin)	7-3 B	Sirah Well	8-2 B
Rock, dome of the (Jerusalem)	10-2 B	Smyrna	12-2 D
Rock Oreb	7-3 C	Soba	11-3 A
Rock Rimmon 3-5 C; 7-3 B; 9-5 C; 11-1 C		Socoh	8-1 B
Rome	12-1 A	Sogdiana	1-3 F
Rosetta	2-1 B	Sorek, valley of	3-5 B; 8-1 B; 9-5 B
Russian Mission at Jerusalem	10-2 A	Succoth	2-2 C; 3-4 D; 7-2 C; 9-4 D

Suez	2-3 D	Tyropeon Valley (Jerusalem).	10-3 B; 10-3 E
Suez Canal	2-2 D	Tyrus	7-3 C
Suez, gulf of	2-4 E	Tyrus, ladder of	3-2 C; 6-2 A; 9-2 C
Surar, W.	11-4 A		
Susiana	4-3 D	Ummah	6-2 A
Sychar	3-4 C; 7-2 B; 9-4 C	Umm Alawi, J.	2-4 J
Sychem, or Shechem	7-2 B	Umm Loz, J.	2-3 J
Syracuse	12-2 B	Umm Shomer	2-4 E
Syria	3-6 E; 9-6 E; 12-3 G	Ur of the Chaldees.	1-3 E; 4-3 C
Syria (=Aram)	4-2 A; 4-1 D	Urartu	4-1 C
Syrian Desert	4-2 B	Urumiyah, lake	4-1 C
Syrtis Major (=The Quicksands)	12-4 B	Uz	1-4 D
Taanach	3-3 C; 7-1 B; 9-3 C	Van, lake	4-1 B
Taanath-shiloh	7-2 B	Via Dolorosa	10-2 B
Tabor, mount	1-3 H; 3-3 C; 4-1 D; 6-3 B; 7-1 B; 9-3 C		
Tabriz	4-1 C	Walls of Jerusalem.	10
Tadmor (=Palmyra)	3-6 E; 4-2 A	Water Gate (Jerusalem)	10-3 E
Tahpanhes (=Daphnæ).	2-2 D	Well of Harod	7-1 B
Tamireh, W.	11-5 C	Wilderness of Beth-aven	11-1 C
Tanis, or Zoan	2-2 C	Wilderness of Jeruel	11-6 B
Taprobane (=Ophir)	1-5 G	Wilderness of Judah	3-5 C
Tarentum	12-1 B	Wilderness of Judæa	9-5 C
Tarichæa	9-3 D	Wilderness of Paran	2-2 E; 3-9 E
Tarshish	1-3 A	Wilderness of Sin	2-4 E
Tarsus (Cilicia)	4-1 A; 12-2 F	Wilderness of Sinai	2-4 E
Taura, Nahr, or Pharpar	3-1 E; 6-1 D; 9-1 E	Wilderness of Tekoa	11-6 C
Taurus, mount	4-1 A; 12-2 F	Wilderness of Zin	2-2 F; 3-7 C
Tekoa	3-5 C; 8-1 C; 9-5 C; 11-6 B	Yagur	8-1 A
Tekoa, wilderness of	11-6 C	Yam Suph	2-2 D
Tema	1-4 D	Yarmuk, river	7-1 C; 9-3 D
Temple at Jerusalem	10-3 E	Yazur	7-3 A
Temple Street (Jerusalem)	10-3 B		
Thapsacus (=Tiphseh)	3-6 E	Zaanaim, plain of	6-3 B
Thebez	3-4 C; 7-2 B; 9-4 C	Zacynthus	12-2 C
Thessalia	12-2 C	Zamzummim, or Zuzim	1-3 H
Thessalonica	12-1 C	Zanoah (Josh. 15. 34)	8-1 B
Thimnathah	7-3 B	Zanoah (Josh. 15. 56)	8-2 B
Thracia	12-1 D	Zaphon Amatha	6-3 B; 7-1 C
Thyatira	12-2 D	Zarephath	3-2 C
Tiberias	6-3 B; 9-3 D	Zarthan	7-3 C
Tigris, river	1-3 D; 4-3 C	Zawatin, W.	2-4 H
Timnath, or Timnah	3-5 B; 8-1 B	Zebulun, allotment of	3-3 C
Timnathah	9-4 C	Zephath	3-7 C
Timnath-serah	3-4 C; 7-3 B	Zered, brook	2-1 G; 3-6 D; 9-6 D
Timsah, lake	2-2 D	Zered, valley	8-3 D
Tiphseh (=Thapsacus)	3-6 E; 4-2 B; 7-2 B	Zereda	11-1 B
Tiras	1-3 C	Zidon, see Sidon	3-1 C; 6-1 B
Trizah	3-4 C; 7-2 B; 9-4 C	Ziklag	3-6 B; 8-3 B; 9-6 B
Tob	3-3 D; 7-1 C	Zin, wilderness of	2-2 F; 3-7 C
Tophel	2-2 G; 3-7 D; 3-7 E; 9-7 D	Zion	10-3 A; 10-3 B
Tower that lieth out, the (Jerusalem)	10-3 E	Zion Gate (Jerusalem)	10-3 B
Trachonitis (=El Leja)	6-2 D; 9-3 E	Ziph	3-6 C; 8-2 C; 9-6 C
Tripolis	4-2 A; 12-3 F	Ziz, cliff of	8-2 C
Troas	12-2 D	Zoan, or Tanis	2-2 C
Trogyllium	12-2 D	Zoar	3-5 D; 8-1 D; 9-5 D
Tubal	1-3 D	Zohemoth	10-4 E
Tuseum, mare	12-2 A	Zorah	3-5 B; 8-1 B; 9-5 B
Tyre	1-2 H; 3-2 C; 3-6 E; 4-2 A; 4-1 D; 6-1 A; 9-2 C; 12-3 F	Zorava	6-3 D; 9-3 E
		Zuzim, or Zamzummim	1-3 H

REFERENCES TO PLAN OF MODERN JERUSALEM.

- | | | |
|--------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1. Grotto of Jeremiah. | 10. Greek Convent. | 19. Mosque El Aksa. |
| 2. Church of the Tomb of the Virgin. | 11. Pool of Hezekiah. | 20. Solomon's Porch. |
| 3. Pool of Bethesda. | 12. Knights of St. John Hospital. | 21. Tomb of Jehoshaphat. |
| 4. St. Anne's Church. | 13. Bazaars. | 22. Tomb of Absalom. |
| 5. Tower of Antonia. | 14. Tower of David (Hippicus). | 23. Tomb of St. James. |
| 6. Austrian Hospice. | 15. Barracks. | 24. Tomb of Zechariah. |
| 7. Latin Convent. | 16. Armenian Convent. | 25. Fountain of the Virgin. |
| 8. Goliath's Castle. | 17. Jewish Synagogue. | 26. Lepers' Village. |
| 9. Latin Patriarchate. | 18. Jews' Wailing Place. | 27. House of Caiaphas. |

INDEX TO LITTLEFIELD MAPS

THE THIRTY YEARS OF PRIVATE LIFE.

1. From Nazareth to Bethlehem.
2. To Jerusalem.
3. To Bethlehem.
4. To Egypt.
5. To Nazareth.
6. To Jerusalem and return to Nazareth.

THE OPENING EVENTS.

1. From Nazareth to Bethabara.
2. To the Wilderness.
3. To Bethabara.
4. To Cana.

THE EARLY JUDEAN MINISTRY.

1. From Cana to Capernaum.
2. To Jerusalem.
3. To Sychar.
4. To Galilee.

THE GALILEAN MINISTRY—FIRST PERIOD.

1. At Cana.
2. To Nazareth.
3. To Capernaum.
4. The First Preaching Tour.
5. To Capernaum.
6. To Jerusalem.
7. Return to Galilee.

THE GALILEAN MINISTRY—SECOND PERIOD.

1. At the Mount of Beatitudes.
2. To Capernaum.
3. The Second Preaching Tour.
4. To Capernaum.
5. To Kersa.
6. To Capernaum.
7. The Third Preaching Tour.
8. To the Lake side and Capernaum.

THE GALILEAN MINISTRY—THIRD PERIOD.

1. From Capernaum to Phœnicia.
2. To Decapolis.
3. To Dalmanutha.
4. To Bethsaida Julias.
5. To Cæsarea Philippi.
6. To Mt. Hermon.
7. To Capernaum.
8. To Jerusalem.
9. Return to Capernaum.

THE PEREAN MINISTRY.

1. The Final Departure from Galilee.
2. To Bethany.
3. To Jerusalem.
4. Through Perea.
5. To Bethany.
6. The Withdrawal to Ephraim.
7. Through Samaria, Galilee, and Perea.
8. To Jericho.
9. To Bethany.

THE APPEARANCES OF THE FORTY DAYS.

- 1, 2. At Jerusalem.
3. On the Emmaus Road.
- 4, 5, 6. At Jerusalem.
7. On the Lake side.
8. On a Mountain in Galilee.
9. At Jerusalem.
10. Near Bethany.

PHILIP'S JOURNEY.

1. From Jerusalem to Samaria.
2. Toward Gaza.
3. To Azotus.
4. To Cæsarea.

SAUL'S JOURNEY.

1. From Jerusalem to Damascus.
2. To Arabia.
3. Return to Damascus.
4. To Jerusalem.
5. To Tarsus.

PETER'S JOURNEY.

1. From Jerusalem to Lydda.
2. To Joppa.
3. To Cæsarea.
4. Return to Jerusalem.

JOURNEYS OF BARNABAS AND PAUL.

1. Barnabas to Antioch.
2. To Tarsus for Paul.
3. Barnabas and Paul to Antioch.
4. Barnabas and Paul to Jerusalem.
5. Return of Barnabas and Paul to Antioch.

PAUL'S FIRST MISSIONARY JOURNEY.

1. At Antioch.
2. To Salamis.
3. To Paphos.
4. To Perga.
5. To Antioch in Galatia.
6. To Iconium.
7. To Lystra.
8. To Derbe.
9. To Attalia.
10. To Antioch.

PAUL'S SECOND MISSIONARY JOURNEY.

1. At Antioch.
2. To Lystra.
3. To Troas.
4. To Philippi.
5. To Thessalonica.
6. To Beroëa.
7. To Athens.
8. To Corinth.
9. To Ephesus.
10. To Jerusalem.
11. To Antioch.

PAUL'S THIRD MISSIONARY JOURNEY.

1. At Antioch.
2. Through Phrygia and Galatia.
3. To Ephesus 3 Years.
4. To Macedonia.
5. To Corinth 3 Months.
6. To Troas.
7. To Miletus.
8. To Tyre and Ptolemais.
9. To Jerusalem.

PAUL'S VOYAGE TO ROME.

1. At Cæsarea.
2. To Sidon.
3. To Myra.
4. To Fair Havens.
5. To Cauda.
6. To Melita.
7. To Puteoli.
8. To Rome.





Scale of Miles

Scale of Miles

Railways

Askelon, Askalon, • Yagur

DEAD SEA, THE SALT
1292 f^t below Mediterranean

The Valley Zere

I D U M E A

M

No 8.







PALESTINE
IN THE
TIME OF CHRIST

SCALE OF MILES
0 10 20 30

PHENICIA
Sarepta.
LEONTES
Kadesh.
Hazor.
TIRE.

SYRIA
DAMASCUS.
Pharpar R.
ABILENE
MT. HERMON
Caesarea Philippi

ITUREA
BETHSaida
Julias
BETHSaida
Geresas
Bippas
Hieromaz
Abila
Gadara
BATANEA
Bethabara?
Arbela
Pella

OLIS
TRACHONITIS

GALILEE
Ptolemais.
Zebulon
Chorazin
Capernaum.
Magdala.
Tiberias
Cana
R. NAZARETH.
Kishon
Main
Mt. Tabor
Scythopolis

SAMARIA
Samar.
Shechem.
Enon
Sychar
Salem
Antipatris
Shiloh
Ephraim
Bethel.
Modin
Phasaelia
Lydda.
JAMNIA.
JOPPA.
JERUSALEM.
Emmusa.
BETHLEHEM.
Herodium
Bethany
Jericho
Adp.

JORDAN R.
Gernasa.
Jabbok R.
Philadelphia.
Bethabara?
Heshbon
Machærus
Annyon R.

DEAD SEA
Engedi.

JUDEA
Jutta.
HEBRON.
Gaza.
Gaza.
Beersheba.
Masada.

WILDERNESS OF JUDEA
ASCARON
Gaza.
Gaza.
Beersheba.

MEDITERRANEAN SEA

PHARITICA

The Littlefield Journey Maps
Copyright 1910, by Wm. Walter Smith
Published by N.Y. Sunday School Commission Inc.

No. 1. The Thirty Years of Private Life.

[illegible]

No. 2. The Opening Events of Christ's Life.

The Littlefield Journey Maps
Copyright 1910, by Wm. Walter Smith
Published for N.Y. Sunday School Commission Inc.

The Littlefield Journey Maps
Copyright 1910, by Wm. Walter Smith
Published for N.Y. Sunday School Commission Inc.



No. 5. The Galilean Ministry, Second Period.



No. 6. The Galilean Ministry, Third Period.

SCALE OF MILES



No. 7. The Perean Ministry.

SCALE OF MILES



No. 8. The Appearances of the Forty Days



S. Philip's Journey.



Saul's Journey.



S. Peter's Journey.



Journeys of S. Barnabas & S. Paul.



S. Paul's First Missionary Journey.



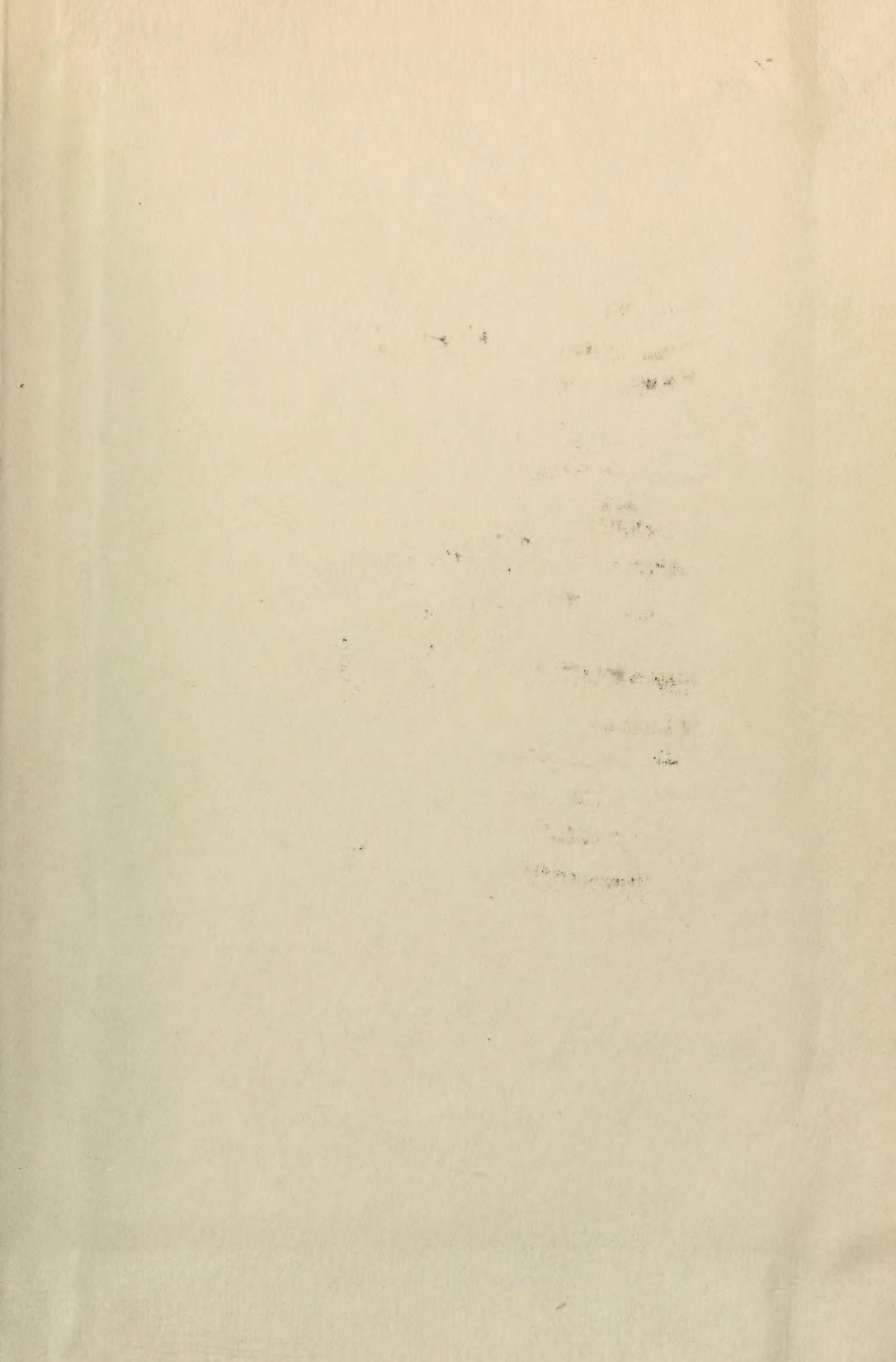
S. Paul's Second Missionary Journey.



JAN 7 1968		
JAN 24 1967		
JAN 1 1961		
FACILITY		
JUN 10 1972		
SEP 1 1973		
JUN 1 1973		
FEB 1 1975		
DEC 31 1975		
FEB 25 70		
DEC 21 1977		
MAR 31 1978		
NOV 30 1978		
APR 30 1978		
GAYLORD		PRINTED IN U.S.A.

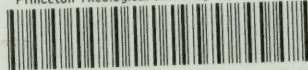
GAYLORD

PRINTED IN U.S.A.



BS190 .A1 1910 c.2
The cross-reference Bible : containing

Princeton Theological Seminary-Speer Library



1 1012 00045 9281